

The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge, Enhanced

The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge, Enhanced, v 1.2
Copyright 2010, Timothy S. Morton (www.BibleAnalyzer.com)
All Rights Reserved

The original Treasury of Scripture Knowledge is in the public domain.

This greatly enhanced and expanded edition is protected by a derivative copyright to ensure its free and open distribution. Thus permission is granted by the copyright holder to allow this text to be used under the following conditions,

- This text, including any additions or improvements that may be made to the text, must be distributed free of charge.
- If this text is in any way encrypted or placed in a proprietary format, it must also be provided separately, with any additions or improvements, in an open format, by the same party (by download is sufficient).
- The text can be bundled with items that are sold (CD-Rom, etc.) on the condition it is freely offered separately, with any additions or improvements, by the same party, in an open format (by download is sufficient).
- This copyright notice must be included with all distributions.

In essence, this license states the user can use this text in any way they see fit as long as they freely provide the text, with any additions and/or improvements, in an open and easily accessible format (txt, SQLite, or any other readily accessible format), and include this copyright notice with every distribution in any form. If the user cannot abide by these terms, then no license is granted.

There is no warranty expressed or implied in regard to this text.

Introduction

The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge, Enhanced and Expanded

This edition of Treasury of Scripture Knowledge (TSKe) is a newly enhanced and expanded edition of this valuable resource. Of all the commentaries, notes, outlines, etc. that have been printed as aids to Bible study and research, this resource is arguably the most valuable; it allows the Bible to explain and interpret itself. The Bible is its own best interpreter, and the Bible Analyzer TSKe module reveals the most relevant cross-references of any verse with a single mouse-click.

The Lord allowed us at BibleAnalyzer.com to greatly expand the standard TSK primarily by,

- Making Essentially All Cross-References Reciprocal
- Adding Reference Headings to Reciprocal References
- Adding References to Verses that Previously had None
- Correcting Malformed and Orphaned References
- and More.

By reciprocal references we mean references that mutually refer to each other.

Here are a few details of the changes:

	Original TSK	TSK Expanded	
Total References	381,775	670,558	288,783 More References!
Verses with References	29,648	30,593	945 More Verses!
Reference Headings	66,291	356,007	289,716 More (w/Reciprocals)!
Verses with Reciprocals	1675	28,963	27,288 More Verses!

Apart from the Authorized Version of the Bible itself and a good English Dictionary, we believe the Treasury of Scripture Knowledge, Enhanced is the most valuable Bible study resource one can possess.

About The Original Treasury of Scripture Knowledge

The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge is a tool for interpreting Scripture with Scripture. Each verse of the Bible is cross-referenced to several others to enable the reader to gain a true sense of each word and phrase as it is used in the Bible. There are over 500,000 (actually 382,000) cross-references, listing verses that illustrate how words and phrases are used elsewhere in the Bible. This valuable resource greatly aids the reader in interpreting Scripture with Scripture. It contains brief chapter summaries with dates and other notes. Originally printed in a 700+ page book, the entire reference is available within this module. With a single click next to any verse in the Bible, you have instant access to the most exhaustive cross-reference list available.

Going through the Scriptures with the aid of The Treasury will enable the reader, better than all the commentaries, to come to a true knowledge of God's meaning. As has been said, "There is no other commentary on the Bible so helpful as the Bible itself." There is not a difficult passage in the Bible that is not explained and made clear by other passages of the Bible, and this book is marvelously useful in bringing to light those other parts of the Bible that throw light upon the portion that is being studied.

"...The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge enables one, not only to understand the Word, but to feed upon the Word." R. A. Torrey, from the Introduction.

About the Accordance Edition

The Accordance Edition of The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge, Enhanced made the following changes:

- Adjusted the format of the text to bring it more into line with print editions of the The Treasury of Scripture Knowledge and to make the cross-references more accessible.
- Used SBL standard abbreviations for Bible books.
- Improved the cross-references for Psalm superscriptions.
- Added hyperlinks to external resources and abbreviations.
- Corrected various errors.

Usage Tips

1. Hover your mouse over any Scripture reference to see that passage in the Instant Details.
2. To view all the cross-references for a given verse in a single window, click on any Scripture hyperlink while holding down the Command key on Mac or the Control key on Windows.
3. To select the cross-references you want to see, begin and end your selection inside Scripture hyperlinks.

When you release the mouse, a window will open showing only the selected references.

Abbreviations

£	pounds
AD	anno domini, "in the year of our Lord," a date calculated from the year of Christ's birth
AM	anno mundi, "in the year of the world," a date calculated from the presumed date of creation
Bp(s).	Bishop(s)
BC	"before Christ," a date calculated backward from the year of Christ's birth
d.	pence
Dr(s).	Doctor(s)
E	East
e.g.	exempli gratia, for example
ENE	East-Northeast
ESE	East-Southeast
Gr.	Greek
Heb.	Hebrew
i.e.	idem est, that is
Lat.	Latitude
Long.	Longitude
LXX	The Septuagint, or "Seventy"—the Greek translation of the Hebrew Bible

marg.	margin
MSS	Manuscripts
N	North
NE	Northeast
NNE	North-Northeast
NNW	North-Northwest
NW	Northwest
S	South
s.	shillings
SE	Southeast
SSE	South-Southeast
SSW	South-Southwest
St(s)	Saint(s)
SW	Southwest
Targ.	Aramaic Targum
Vulg.	Latin Vulgate
W	West
WNW	West-Northwest
WSW	West-Southwest

GENESIS

The Book of Genesis is the most ancient record in the world; including the History of two grand and stupendous subjects, Creation and Providence; of each of which it presents a summary, but astonishingly minute and detailed accounts. From this Book, almost all the ancient philosophers, astronomers, chronologists, and historians have taken their respective data; and all the modern improvements and accurate discoveries in different arts and sciences, have only served to confirm the facts detailed by Moses, and to shew, that all the ancient writers on these subjects have approached, or receded from, truth and the phenomena of Nature, in exactly the same proportion as they have followed or receded from, the Mosaic history. The great fact of the deluge is fully confirmed by the fossilised remains in every quarter of the globe. Add to this, that general traditions of the deluge have been traced among the Egyptians, Chinese, Japanese, Hindoos, Burmans, ancient Goths and Druids, Mexicans, Peruvians, Brazilians, North American Indians, Greenlanders, Otaheiteans, Sandwich Islanders, and almost every nation under heaven; while the allegorical turgidity of these distorted traditions sufficiently distinguishes them from the unadorned simplicity of the Mosaic narrative. In fine, without this history the world would be in comparative darkness, not knowing whence it came, nor whither it goeth. In the first page, a child may learn more in an hour, than all the philosophers in the world learned without it in a thousand years. (The original publisher remembers these words addressed to him and other boys in the year 1780, by his excellent tutor, the later Rev. John Ryland, of Northampton.)

CHAPTER 1

1 God creates heaven and earth;

- 3 the light;
- 6 the firmament;
- 9 separates the dry land;
- 14 forms the sun, moon, and stars;
- 20 fishes and fowls;
- 24 cattle, wild beasts, and creeping things;
- 26 creates man in his own image, blesses him;
- 29 grants the fruits of the earth for food.

Genesis 1:1 beginning: Prov 8:22–24; 16:4; Mark 13:19; John 1:1–3; Heb 1:10; 1 John 1:1
 God: Exod 20:11; 31:18; 1 Chr 16:26; Neh 9:6; Job 26:13; 38:4; Ps 8:3; 33:6, 9; 89:11, 12;
 96:5; 102:25; 104:24, 30; 115:15; 121:2; 124:8; 134:3; 136:5; 146:6; 148:4, 5; Prov 3:19;
 8:22–30; Eccl 12:1; Isa 37:16; 40:26, 28; 42:5; 44:24; 45:18; 51:13, 16; 65:17; Jer 10:12; 32:17;
 51:15; Zech 12:1; Matt 11:25; Acts 4:24; 14:15; 17:24; Rom 1:19, 20; 11:36; 1 Cor 8:6; Eph
 3:9; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2; 3:4; 11:3; 2 Pet 3:5; Rev 3:14; 4:11; 10:6; 14:7; 21:6; 22:13
 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; 2 Chr
 2:12—that made heaven; Job 26:7—General; Ps 90:2—or ever; Prov 8:26—as yet; Isa
 66:2—For all those; Mark 10:6—the beginning; John 1:3—General; John 5:19—for; 2
 Thess 2:13—from; Rev 10:5—lifted

Genesis 1:2 without: Job 26:7; Isa 45:18; Jer 4:23; Nah 2:10 Spirit: Job 26:14; Ps 33:6;
 104:30; Isa 40:12–14 Reciprocal: Job 12:24—in a wilderness; Job 26:13—his spirit; Job
 38:9—thick; Job 41:32—deep; Ps 104:6—General; Ps 148:5—for he; Jas 1:17—from the

Genesis 1:3 God: Ps 33:6, 9; 148:5; Matt 8:3; John 11:43 Let: Job 36:30; 38:19; Ps 97:11;
 104:2; 118:27; Isa 45:7; 60:19; John 1:5, 9; 3:19; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 5:8, 14; 1 Tim 6:16; 1 John
 1:5; 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—lights; Job 25:3—upon whom; Ps 74:16—The day; Jonah
 2:10—General; Mark 1:41—I; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Luke 5:13—I will; Luke
 5:25—immediately; John 11:44—he that

Genesis 1:4 that: Gen 1:10, 12, 18, 25, 31; Eccl 2:13; 11:7 the light from the darkness: Heb.
 between the light and between the darkness Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Job
 38:19—the way; Ps 104:20—makest; John 9:5—I am

Genesis 1:5 and: Gen 8:22; Ps 19:2; 74:16; 104:20; Isa 45:7; Jer 33:20; 1 Cor 3:13; Eph 5:13;
 1 Thess 5:5 And the evening and the morning were: Heb. And the evening was, and the
 morning was, Gen 1:8, 13, 19, 23, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—evening; Job 2:13—seven
 days; Job 38:12—commanded; Dan 8:14—days; Mark 14:30—this day

Genesis 1:6 Let there: Gen 1:14, 20; 7:11, 12; Job 26:7, 8, 13; 37:11, 18; 38:22–26; Ps 19:1;
 33:6, 9; 104:2; 136:5, 6; 148:4; 150:1; Eccl 11:3; Jer 10:10, 12, 13; 51:15; Zech 12:1
 firmament: Heb. expansion Reciprocal: Job 9:8—Which; Ps 148:5—for he; 2 Pet 3:5—by
 the word; Rev 14:6—in

Genesis 1:7 divided: Prov 8:28, 29 above: Job 26:8; Ps 104:10; 148:4; Eccl 11:3 and it: Gen
 1:9, 11, 15, 24; Matt 8:27 Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—open firmament; Gen 7:11—all; Exod
 3:16—elders; Job 9:8—Which; Jonah 2:10—General

Genesis 1:8 God: Gen 1:5, 10; 5:2 evening: Gen 1:5, 13, 19, 23, 31 Reciprocal: Exod
 27:21—evening; Job 2:13—seven days; Mark 14:30—this day

Genesis 1:9; Job 26:7, 10; 38:8–11; Ps 24:1, 2; 33:7; 95:5; 104:3, 5–9; 136:5, 6; Prov 8:28, 29; Eccl 1:7; Jer 5:22; Jonah 1:9; 2 Pet 3:5; Rev 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:7— and it; Job 36:30—and; Job 38:10—brake up for it my decreed place; Prov 3:20—the depths; Jonah 2:10—General; Luke 5:13—I will; Luke 8:25—being

Genesis 1:10 God saw: Gen 1:4; Deut 32:4; Ps 104:31 Reciprocal: Gen 1:8—God; Gen 2:1—Thus; Exod 7:19—their pools; Num 20:29—General; Job 38:10—brake up for it my decreed place; Ps 24:2—For; Ps 33:7—He gathereth; Ps 95:5—The sea is his; Prov 8:29—he gave; Isa 42:5—he that spread; Luke 8:25—being

Genesis 1:11 Let the: Gen 2:5; Job 28:5; Ps 104:14–17; 147:8; Matt 6:30; Heb 6:7 grass: Heb. tender grass fruit: Gen 1:29; 2:9, 16; Ps 1:3; Jer 17:8; Matt 3:10; 7:16–20; Mark 4:28; Luke 6:43, 44; Jas 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:7— and it; Ps 50:12—fulness; Ps 104:24—the earth; Jonah 2:10—General; 1 Cor 15:38—General; 2 Cor 9:10—he

Genesis 1:12 earth: Isa 61:11; Mark 4:28 herb: Isa 55:10, 11; Matt 13:24–26; Luke 6:44; 2 Cor 9:10; Gal 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:4—that; Gen 2:5—plant; Job 28:5—out of it; Ps 50:12—fulness; Ps 104:14—causeth; Ps 104:24—the earth; 1 Cor 2:16—But; 1 Cor 15:38—General

Genesis 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5— And the evening and the morning were; Gen 1:8— evening; Gen 1:31—and the; Mark 14:30—this day

Genesis 1:14 Let there: Deut 4:19; Job 25:3, 5; 38:12–14; Ps 8:3, 4; 19:1–6; 74:16, 17; 104:19, 20; 119:91; 136:7–9; 148:3, 6; Isa 40:26; Jer 31:35; 33:20, 25 lights: Or, rather, luminaries or light-bearers; being a different world from that rendered light, in Gen 1:3 the day from the night: between the day and between the night and let: Gen 8:22; 9:13; Job 3:9; 38:31, 32; Ps 81:3; Ezek 32:7, 8; 46:1, 6; Joel 2:10, 30, 31; 3:15; Amos 5:8; 8:9; Matt 2:2; 16:2, 3; 24:29; Mark 13:24; Luke 21:25, 26; 23:45; Acts 2:19, 20; Rev 6:12; 8:12; 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 1:20—open firmament; Job 38:19—the way; Ps 19:4—In them; Ps 89:37—ever; Jonah 2:10—General; Matt 15:2—transgress; 1 Cor 15:41—General; 2 Cor 4:6—who; 2 Cor 12:2—third; Jas 1:17—from the

Genesis 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:7— and it; Job 41:32—to shine; Ps 19:1—the firmament; 2 Cor 4:6—who; Jas 1:17—from the

Genesis 1:16 to rule: Heb. for the rule, etc. Deut 4:19; Josh 10:12–14; Job 31:26; 38:7; Ps 8:3; 19:6; 74:16; 136:7, 8, 9; 148:3, 5; Isa 13:10; 24:23; 45:7; Hab 3:11; Matt 24:29; 27:45; 1 Cor 15:41; Rev 16:8, 9; 21:23 he made the stars also: Or, with the stars also Reciprocal: Job 9:9—maketh; Job 38:33—the ordinances

Genesis 1:17; Gen 9:13; Job 38:12; Ps 8:1, 3; Acts 13:47 Reciprocal: Ps 19:2—night unto; Isa 45:7—form

Genesis 1:18; Ps 19:6; Jer 31:35 Reciprocal: Gen 1:4—that; Gen 1:21—God saw; Ps 19:2—night unto; Isa 45:7—form

Genesis 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5— And the evening and the morning were; Gen 1:8— evening; Gen 1:31—and the; Mark 14:30—this day

Genesis 1:20 Let the waters: Gen 1:22; 2:19; 8:17; Ps 104:24, 25; 148:10; Acts 17:25 moving: or, creeping, 1 Kgs 4:33 life: Heb. a living soul, Gen 1:30; Eccl 2:21 fowl that may fly: Heb. let fowl fly, This marginal reading is more conformable to the original, and reconciles this passage with Gen 2:19. The word fowl, from the Saxon fleon, to fly, exactly corresponds to the original, which denotes every thing that flies, whether bird or insect. open firmament: Heb. face of the firmament, Gen 1:7, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 6:20—fowls; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Ps 8:8—The fowl; Ps 50:11—know; Ps 69:34—moveth; 1 Cor 15:39—General

Genesis 1:21 great: Gen 6:20; 7:14; 8:19; Job 7:12; 26:5; Ps 104:24–26; Ezek 32:2; Jonah 1:17; 2:10; Matt 12:40 brought: Gen 8:17; 9:7; Exod 1:7; 8:3 God saw: Gen 1:18, 25, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—grow into; Ps 148:7—ye dragons

Genesis 1:22; Gen 1:28; 8:17; 9:1; 30:27, 30; 35:11; Lev 26:9; Job 40:15; 42:12; Ps 107:31, 38; 128:3; 144:13, 14; Prov 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—Let the waters; Gen 48:16—grow into

Genesis 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5— And the evening and the morning were; Gen 1:8— evening; Gen 1:31—and the; Mark 14:30—this day

Genesis 1:24 Let: Gen 6:20; 7:14; 8:19; Job 38:39, 40; 39:1, 5, 9, 19; 40:15; Ps 50:9, 10; 104:18, 23; 148:10. Cattle, denotes domestic animals living on vegetables;—Beasts of the earth, wild animals; especially such as live on flesh; and—Creeping things, reptiles; or all the different genera of serpents, worms, and such animals as have no feet. Reciprocal: Gen 1:7— and it; Ps 104:24—the earth; Isa 42:5—he that spread

Genesis 1:25; Gen 2:19, 20; Job 12:8–10; 26:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:4—that; Gen 1:21—God saw; Job 41:12—comely; Ps 50:10—every; Ps 104:24—the earth; Isa 42:5—he that spread

Genesis 1:26 Let us: Gen 3:22; 11:7; Job 35:10; Ps 100:3; 149:2; Isa 64:8; John 5:17; 14:23; 1 John 5:7 man: In Hebrew, Adam; probably so called either from the red earth of which he was formed, or from the blush or flesh-tint of the human countenance. the name is intended to designate the species. in our: Gen 5:1; 9:6; Eccl 7:29; Acts 17:26, 28, 29; 1 Cor 11:7; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:4; Eph 4:24; Col 1:15; 3:10; Jas 3:9 have dominion: Gen 9:2, 3, 4; Job 5:23; Ps 8:4–8; 104:20–24; Eccl 7:29; Jer 27:6; Acts 17:20, 28, 29; 1 Cor 11:7; 2 Cor 3:18; Eph 4:24; Col 3:10; Heb 2:6–9; Jas 3:7, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:27—General; Gen 2:19—brought; Job 35:11—General; Job 39:11—leave; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 8:6—madest; Ps 17:15—with; Ps 139:14—for I am fearfully; Prov 8:23—General; Song 1:11—General; Isa 6:8—us; Isa 45:12—made the earth; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Matt 28:19—the name; Luke 3:38—of God; Luke 11:40—did; John 1:3—General; John 5:19—for

Genesis 1:27; Gen 1:26 in the image: Ps 139:14; Isa 43:7; Eph 2:10; 4:24; Col 1:15 male: Gen 2:21–25; 5:2; Mal 2:15; Matt 19:4; Mark 10:6; 1 Cor 11:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Gen 9:6—in; Judg 21:22—each man; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 17:15—with; Eccl 7:29—God; Isa 45:12—made the earth; Jer 29:6—Take ye; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Luke 3:38—of God; John 2:1—a marriage; 1 Cor 11:7—he is; Col 3:10—after; 1 Tim 2:13—General; Heb 13:4—Marriage; Jas 3:9—made

Genesis 1:28; Gen 1:22; 8:17; 9:1, 7; 17:16, 20; 22:17, 18; 24:60; 26:3, 4, 24; 33:5; 49:25; Lev 26:9; 1 Chr 4:10; 26:5; Job 42:12; Ps 107:38; 127:1–5; 128:3, 4; Isa 45:18; 1 Tim 4:3 moveth:

Heb. creepeth, Ps 69:34 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 2:19—brought; Gen 5:4—and he; Gen 6:1—to multiply; Gen 6:20—two; Gen 9:2—General; Gen 11:11—begat sons; Gen 28:3—and make; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Lev 12:2—If a woman; Job 20:4—man; Job 39:11—leave; Job 41:4—wilt thou; Ps 8:6—madest; Ps 50:12—fulness; Ps 104:25—this great; Ps 115:16—but the earth; Ps 127:3—children; Jer 29:6—Take ye; Matt 17:27—and take; John 2:1—a marriage; Heb 13:4—Marriage

Genesis 1:29 I have: Ps 24:1; 115:16; Hos 2:8; Acts 17:24, 25, 28; 1 Tim 6:17 bearing: Heb. seeding to you: Gen 2:16; 9:3; Job 36:31; Ps 104:14, 15, 27, 28; 111:5; 136:25; 145:15, 16; 146:7; 147:9; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:11, 25, 26; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Gen 6:21—General; Job 28:5—out of it; Job 39:8—General; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Jer 27:5—and have; Dan 1:12—pulse to eat; Rom 14:2—eateth; 1 Tim 4:3—which

Genesis 1:30; Gen 9:3; Job 38:39–41; 39:4, 8, 30; 40:15, 20; Ps 104:14; 145:15, 16; 147:9 life: Heb. a living soul Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—life; Gen 6:21—General; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Jer 27:5—and have; Dan 1:12—pulse to eat; 1 Tim 4:3—which

Genesis 1:31 very good: Job 38:7; Ps 19:1, 2; 104:24, 31; Lam 3:38; 1 Tim 4:4 and the: Gen 1:5, 8, 13, 19, 23; 2:2; Exod 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:4—that; Gen 1:21—God saw; Gen 2:18—good; Exod 31:17—six days; Exod 39:43—did look; Deut 32:4—his work; Eccl 2:11—I looked; Eccl 3:11—hath made; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Zeph 3:17—he will; Mark 7:37—He hath; Rom 3:12—become; Heb 4:3—the works

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The first Sabbath;
- 4 Further particulars concerning the manner of creation;
- 8 The planting of the garden of Eden, and its situation;
- 15 man is placed in it; and the tree of knowledge only forbidden;
- 18 The animals are named by Adam;
- 21 The making of woman, and the institution of marriage.

Genesis 2:1 Thus: Gen 2:4; 1:1, 10; Exod 20:11; 31:17; 2 Kgs 19:15; 2 Chr 2:12; Neh 9:6; Job 12:9; Ps 89:11–13; 104:2; 136:5–8; 146:6; Isa 42:5; 45:18; 48:13; 55:9; 65:17; Jer 10:12, 16; Zech 12:1; Acts 4:24; Heb 4:3 host: Deut 4:19; 17:3; 2 Kgs 21:3–5; Ps 33:6, 9; Isa 34:4; 40:26–28; 45:12; Jer 8:2; Luke 2:13; Acts 7:42 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—armies; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; Ps 102:25—General; Ps 148:2—all his hosts; Amos 9:6—troop; John 5:17—My; Heb 4:4—God; Heb 11:3—faith

Genesis 2:2 And on: Gen 1:31; Exod 20:11; 23:12; 31:17; Deut 5:14; Isa 58:13; John 5:17; Heb 4:4 seventh day God: The LXX, Syriac, and the Samaritan Text read the sixth day, which is probably the true reading; as 𐤇 [H2053], which stands for six, might easily be changed into 𐤈, which denotes seven. rested: Or, rather, ceased, as the Hebrew word is not opposed to weariness, but to action; as the Divine Being can neither know fatigue, nor stand in need of rest. Reciprocal: Gen 2:15—the man; Gen 8:12—seven; Gen 29:27—week; Exod 3:15—this is my name for ever; Exod 16:23—rest; Exod 31:15—the sabbath; Lev 23:38—the sabbaths; Lev 25:8—General; Num 19:19—on the seventh day

he; Ps 95:11—my rest; Isa 40:26—who hath; Jer 17:22—neither do; Zeph 3:17—he will

Genesis 2:3 blessed: Exod 16:22–30; 20:8–11; 23:12; 31:13–17; 34:21; 35:2, 3; Lev 23:3; 25:2, 3; Deut 5:12–14; Neh 9:14; 13:15–22; Prov 10:22; Isa 56:2–7; 58:13, 14; Jer 17:21–27; Ezek 20:12; Mark 2:27; Luke 23:56; Heb 4:4–10 created and made: Heb. created to make Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—seven; Gen 9:1—blessed; Gen 29:27—week; Exod 16:23—rest; Exod 20:11—General; Exod 31:17—six days; Lev 23:38—the sabbaths; Num 7:1—sanctified them; Josh 6:4—seven times; Ps 95:11—my rest; Jer 17:22—neither do

Genesis 2:4 the generations: Gen 1:4; 5:1; 10:1; 11:10; 25:12, 19; 36:1, 9; Exod 6:16; Job 38:28; Ps 90:1, 2 Lord: Exod 15:3; 1 Kgs 18:39; 2 Chr 20:6; Ps 18:31; 86:10; Isa 44:6; Rev 1:4, 8; 11:17; 16:5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Gen 6:9—These; Gen 37:2—the generations; Num 3:1—generations; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; Matt 1:1—generation; Mark 4:28—the earth

Genesis 2:5 plant: Gen 1:12; Ps 104:14 had not: Job 5:10; 38:26–28; Ps 65:9–11; 135:7; Jer 14:22; Matt 5:45; Heb 6:7 to till: Gen 3:23; 4:2, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—Let the; Gen 7:4—For; Job 36:27—he; Isa 26:19—thy dew; Mark 4:28—the earth

Genesis 2:6 there went up a mist: or, a mist which went up, Gen 2:6 Reciprocal: Job 36:27—he; Ps 135:7—He causeth; Isa 26:19—thy dew

Genesis 2:7 formed man: Ps 100:3; 139:14, 15; Isa 64:8 of the dust: Heb. the dust of, etc dust: Gen 3:19, 23; Job 4:19; 33:6; Ps 103:14; Eccl 3:7, 20; 12:7; Isa 64:8; Rom 9:20; 1 Cor 15:47; 2 Cor 4:7; 5:1 and breathed: Job 27:3; 33:4; John 20:22; Acts 17:25 nostrils: Gen 7:22; Eccl 3:21; Isa 2:22 a living: Num 16:22; 27:16; Prov 20:27; Zech 12:1; 1 Cor 15:45; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—is the; Gen 18:27—dust; Job 10:9—thou hast; Job 12:10—the breath; Job 13:12—to bodies; Job 35:11—General; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 33:6—breath; Ps 146:4—His breath; Isa 42:5—he that giveth; Lam 4:20—breath; Ezek 10:17—of the living creature; Ezek 37:5—I will; Dan 5:23—in whose; Mal 2:15—the spirit; Luke 3:38—of God; Luke 11:40—did; John 6:63—the spirit; 1 Tim 2:13—General; Rev 11:11—the Spirit; Rev 13:15—life

Genesis 2:8 a garden: Gen 13:10; Ezek 28:13; 31:8, 9; Joel 2:3 eastward: Gen 3:24; 4:16; 2 Kgs 19:12; Ezek 27:23; 31:16, 18 put the: Gen 2:15 Reciprocal: Num 24:6—as gardens; Eccl 2:5—I planted; Isa 37:12—Eden; Isa 51:3—like the; Ezek 36:35—like the

Genesis 2:9 every: Ezek 31:8, 9, 16, 18 tree of life: Gen 3:22; Prov 3:18; 11:30; Ezek 47:12; John 6:48; Rev 2:7; 22:2, 14 tree of knowledge: Gen 2:17; 3:3, 22; Deut 6:25; Isa 44:25; 47:10; 1 Cor 8:1 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Gen 2:16—thou mayest freely eat; Gen 13:10—the garden; Ps 104:14—herb; Eccl 2:5—I planted; Song 6:11—the garden; Isa 51:3—like the; Ezek 36:35—like the; Ezek 47:7—many; Mark 4:28—the earth

Genesis 2:10 a river: Ps 46:4; Rev 22:1 Eden: Eden denotes pleasure or delight; but was certainly the name of a place, and was, most probably, situated in Armenia, near the sources of the great rivers Euphrates, Tigris, Phasis, and Araxes. Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—the garden; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Ezek 47:7—many

Genesis 2:11 Havilah: Gen 10:7, 29; 25:18; 1 Sam 15:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:23—Havilah; Job 28:1—the silver; Ezek 28:13—every

Genesis 2:12 Bdelium is a transparent aromatic gum. The onyx is a precious stone, so called from a Greek word signifying a man's nail, to the colour of which it nearly approaches. Num 11:7 onyx: Exod 28:20; 39:13; Job 28:16; Ezek 28:13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:9—onyx; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones

Genesis 2:13 Gihon: The Araxes, which runs into the Caspian sea. Ethiopia: Heb. Cush, The country of the ancient Cussaei. Gen 10:6; Isa 11:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:30—Cuth; Isa 37:9—Ethiopia

Genesis 2:14 Hiddekel: Dan 10:4, The Tigris toward the east of: or, eastward to, Gen 10:11, 22; 25:18 Euphrates: Gen 15:18; Deut 1:7; 11:24; Rev 9:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—passed; 1 Chr 5:9—Euphrates; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Ezek 23:23—the Assyrians

Genesis 2:15 the man: or, Adam, Gen 2:2; Job 31:33 put: Gen 2:8; Ps 128:2; Eph 4:28 Reciprocal: Gen 2:19—Adam; Gen 5:2—their; John 18:1—a garden

Genesis 2:16 God: 1 Sam 15:22 thou mayest freely eat: Heb. eating thou shalt eat, Gen 2:9; 3:1, 2; 1 Tim 4:4; 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 3:3—But; Gen 3:17—and hast

Genesis 2:17 of the tree: Gen 2:9; 3:1–3, 11, 17, 19 surely: Gen 3:3, 4, 19; 20:7; Num 26:65; Deut 27:26; 1 Sam 14:39, 44; 20:31; 22:16; 1 Kgs 2:37, 42; Jer 26:8; Ezek 3:18–20; 18:4, 13, 32; 33:8, 14; Rom 1:32; 5:12–21; 6:16, 23; 7:10–13; 8:2; 1 Cor 15:22, 56; Gal 3:10; Eph 2:1–6; 5:14; Col 2:13; 1 Tim 5:6; Jas 1:15; 1 John 5:16; Rev 2:11; 20:6, 14; 21:8 thou shalt surely die: Heb. dying thou shalt die Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—knowing; Deut 29:19—this curse; Judg 3:2—might know; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; 2 Kgs 8:10—he shall surely die; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Hos 13:1—died

Genesis 2:18 good: Gen 1:31; 3:12; Ruth 3:1; Prov 18:22; Eccl 4:9–12; 1 Cor 7:36 I will: Gen 3:12; 1 Cor 11:7–12; 1 Tim 2:11–13; 1 Pet 3:7 meet for him: Heb. as before him Reciprocal: Gen 2:20—but; Gen 4:19—two wives; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Eccl 4:8—one; Mal 2:14—thy companion; Matt 19:10—General; John 2:1—a marriage; 1 Cor 11:9—the man; 1 Tim 2:13—General

Genesis 2:19 And out: Gen 1:20–25 brought: Gen 2:22, 23; 1:26, 28; 6:20; 9:2; Ps 8:4–8 Adam: or, the man, Gen 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:25—General; Gen 7:9—General; Ps 50:10—every

Genesis 2:20 gave names to: Heb. called but: Gen 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:25—General; Gen 3:12—General; Gen 3:20—Adam; Ps 8:7—General; Mal 2:15—did; Mark 10:6—God; 1 Cor 11:9—the man

Genesis 2:21; Gen 15:12; 1 Sam 26:12; Job 4:13; 33:15; Prov 19:15; Dan 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:27—male; Dan 10:9—was I; Matt 19:5—said; 1 Cor 11:8—General; Eph 5:28—as; Heb 13:4—Marriage

Genesis 2:22 made: Heb. builded, Ps 127:1; 1 Tim 2:13 brought: Gen 2:19; Prov 18:22; 19:14; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:12—General; Gen 24:44—the woman; Gen 24:67—and

took; 1 Cor 11:8—General

Genesis 2:23 bone: Gen 29:14; Judg 9:2; 2 Sam 5:1; 19:13; Eph 5:30 flesh: Gen 2:24 Woman: Heb. Isha, 1 Cor 11:8, 9 taken: 1 Cor 11:8 Man: Heb. Ish Reciprocal: Gen 2:19—brought; Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 5:2—their; 2 Sam 19:12—my bones; Rom 7:2—the woman; Col 3:19—love; 1 Pet 3:7—ye

Genesis 2:24 leave: Gen 24:58, 59; 31:14, 15; Ps 45:10 cleave: Lev 22:12, 13; Deut 4:4; 10:20; Josh 23:8; Ps 45:10; Prov 12:4; 31:10; Acts 11:23 and they shall be one flesh: The LXX, Vulgate, Syriac, Arabic, and Samaritan read, “they two;” as is also read in several of the Parallel Passages. Mal 2:14–16; Matt 19:3–9; Mark 10:6–12; Rom 7:2; 1 Cor 6:16, 17; 7:2–4, 10, 11; Eph 5:28–31; 1 Tim 5:14; 1 Pet 3:1–7 Reciprocal: Gen 2:23—flesh; Gen 4:19—two wives; Gen 24:61—followed; Gen 31:26—carried; Gen 41:26—the dream is one; Deut 11:22—to cleave; Deut 17:17—multiply wives; Deut 24:5—a man; Josh 23:12—cleave; Judg 8:30—many wives; Judg 14:16—I have not; 1 Sam 25:43—both; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; Matt 19:8—but; Mark 10:7—General; 1 Cor 11:9—the man; Eph 5:25—love; Eph 5:31—General; Col 3:19—love; Heb 13:4—Marriage; 1 Pet 3:7—ye

Genesis 2:25 naked: Gen 3:7, 10, 11 ashamed: Exod 32:25; Ps 25:3; 31:17; Isa 44:9; 47:3; 54:4; Jer 6:15; 17:13; Ezek 16:61; Joel 2:26; Mark 8:38; Luke 9:26; Rom 10:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; 1 Cor 12:24—General; Rev 10:5—lifted

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The serpent deceives Eve;
- 6 Both she and Adam transgress the divine command, and fall into sin and misery;
- 8 God arraigns them;
- 14 The serpent is cursed;
- 15 The promised seed;
- 16 The punishment of mankind;
- 21 Their first clothing;
- 22 Their expulsion from paradise.

Genesis 3:1 Now: Gen 3:13–15; Isa 27:1; Matt 10:16; 2 Cor 11:3, 14; Rev 12:9; 20:2 serpent: The Samaritan copy, instead of nachash, “a serpent,” reads cachash, “a liar or deceiver,” read John 8:44. he said: Num 22:28, 29; Eccl 4:10; 1 Pet 3:7 Yea, hath: Heb. Yea, because, etc hath: Matt 4:3, 6, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 2:16—thou mayest freely eat; Gen 2:17—of the tree; Gen 3:14—thou art; Gen 16:2—hearkened; Judg 14:15—Entice; 2 Sam 13:3—Shimeah; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; Ps 104:25—beasts; Prov 7:10—subtle; Prov 16:28—a whisperer; Matt 16:23—Get; Matt 26:4—by; Luke 16:8—done; Acts 19:15—General; Acts 28:4—beast; Jas 3:15—devilish

Genesis 3:2 serpent: Ps 58:4 Reciprocal: Gen 2:16—thou mayest freely eat

Genesis 3:3 But: Gen 2:16, 17 touch: Gen 20:6; Exod 19:12, 13; 1 Chr 16:22; Job 1:11; 2:5; 19:21; 1 Cor 7:1; 2 Cor 6:17; Col 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of knowledge; Num 17:13—any thing; Ezek 3:18—I say; John 8:44—He was; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing

Genesis 3:4 serpent: John 8:44 Ye: Gen 3:13; Deut 29:19; 2 Kgs 1:4, 6, 16; 8:10; Ps 10:11; 2 Cor 2:11; 11:3; 1 Tim 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 2 Chr 18:21—a lying spirit; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 13:22—by promising him life; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Mark 8:33—Get; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 12:9—that

Genesis 3:5 God: Exod 20:7; 1 Kgs 22:6; Jer 14:13, 14; 28:2, 3; Ezek 13:2–6, 22; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15 your: Gen 3:7, 10; Matt 6:23; Acts 26:18 as gods: Exod 5:2; 2 Chr 32:15; Ps 12:4; Ezek 28:2, 9; 29:3; Dan 4:30; 6:7; Acts 12:22, 23; 2 Cor 4:4; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:4, 14 knowing: Gen 3:22; 2:17 Reciprocal: Judg 3:2—might know; 1 Sam 28:10—sware; 2 Sam 14:20—to know; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 2 Chr 18:21—a lying spirit; Eccl 7:23—I said; Isa 14:14—I will be; Dan 11:37—regard; John 8:44—When; Col 2:23—a show; Heb 5:14—to discern

Genesis 3:6 saw: Josh 7:21; Judg 16:1, 2 pleasant: Heb. a desire, Ezek 24:16, 21, 25 to the eyes: Gen 6:2; 39:7; Josh 7:21; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1; Matt 5:28; 1 John 2:16 and did: 1 Tim 2:14 and he did eat: Gen 3:12, 17; Hos 6:7 marg. Rom 5:12–19 Reciprocal: Gen 12:14—beheld; Gen 13:10—and beheld; Gen 38:2—saw; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Judg 14:17—she lay; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; 1 Kgs 21:5—Jezebel; Job 2:9—his wife; Job 20:12—wickedness; Job 33:20—dainty meat; Prov 9:17—Stolen; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Prov 20:17—is sweet; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Eccl 7:16—neither; Eccl 7:29—they; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Jer 44:19—without; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Mark 9:47—thine; Rom 5:16—for the; Rom 5:17—For if; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; 1 Cor 15:22—in Adam; Col 2:23—a show; Jas 1:15—when

Genesis 3:7 And the: Gen 3:5; Deut 28:34; 2 Kgs 6:20; Luke 16:23 knew: Gen 3:10, 11; 2:25 and they: Job 9:29–31; Isa 28:20; 59:6 aprons: or, things to gird about Reciprocal: Gen 3:21—make; Judg 3:2—might know; 1 Kgs 13:21—Thus saith; 2 Chr 28:19—made Judah; Job 31:33—covered; Prov 20:17—is sweet; Eccl 7:29—they; Ezek 16:36—and thy; 1 Cor 12:23—bestow; 2 Cor 5:3—being; Rev 3:17—naked

Genesis 3:8 And they: Gen 3:10; Deut 4:33; 5:25 cool of the day: Heb. wind, Job 34:21, 22; 38:1 hid: Job 22:14; 31:33; 34:22; Ps 139:1–12; Prov 15:3; Jer 23:24; Amos 9:2, 3; Jonah 1:3, 9, 10; Rom 2:15; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Lev 26:12—I will; 2 Kgs 5:25—Whence; Job 13:20—hide myself; Ps 32:3—When; Isa 6:8—I heard; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence

Genesis 3:9; Gen 4:9; 11:5; 16:8; 18:20, 21; Josh 7:17–19; Rev 20:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 22:9—What men; 1 Kgs 19:9—What doest thou; 2 Kgs 5:25—Whence; Job 15:21—dreadful sound; Eccl 6:10—and it; Luke 16:2—How; Luke 17:17—but; Acts 5:9—How; Acts 9:4—Saul; Acts 22:7—Saul

Genesis 3:10 and I was: Gen 2:25; Exod 3:6; Job 23:15; Ps 119:120; Isa 33:14; 57:11; 1 John 3:20 because: Gen 3:7; 2:25; Exod 32:25; Isa 47:3; Rev 3:17, 18; 16:15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—your; Gen 3:8—And they; Job 15:21—dreadful sound; Ezek 16:36—and thy; Dan 10:7—so; Rev 22:3—there

Genesis 3:11; Gen 4:10; Ps 50:21; Rom 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—of the tree; Gen 2:25—naked; Gen 3:7—knew; Gen 3:17—and hast; Judg 2:2—why have; 1 Kgs

21:19—Hast thou killed; 2 Chr 28:19—made Judah; Jer 44:19—without; Ezek 16:36—and thy; Hos 6:7—men; 1 Cor 12:24—General; Rev 3:17—naked

Genesis 3:12; Gen 2:18, 20, 22; Exod 32:21–24; 1 Sam 15:20–24; Job 31:33; Prov 19:3; 28:13; Luke 10:29; Rom 10:3; Jas 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—and he did eat; Gen 16:2—hearkened; Exod 32:24—So they; Judg 2:2—why have; 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; 1 Sam 15:15—for; 1 Sam 15:24—obeyed; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; 2 Sam 19:9—strife; Job 2:9—his wife; Jer 2:23—How canst; Jer 44:19—without; 1 Tim 2:14—General

Genesis 3:13 What: Gen 4:10–12; 44:15; 1 Sam 13:11; 2 Sam 3:24; 12:9–12; John 18:35 The serpent: Gen 3:4–6; 2 Cor 11:3; 1 Tim 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—Now; Gen 12:18—General; Gen 31:26—What; Exod 32:24—So they; Lev 12:5—General; Num 25:18—beguiled; Josh 9:22—Wherefore; 1 Sam 15:15—for; 1 Sam 15:21—the people; 2 Sam 19:9—strife; Ps 140:3—like a serpent; Prov 28:13—that; Jer 2:23—How canst; Matt 10:16—wise; Acts 5:3—why; Col 2:18—no; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; Rev 12:9—that

Genesis 3:14 thou art: Gen 3:1; 9:6; Exod 21:28–32; Lev 20:25 dust: Ps 72:9; Isa 29:4; 65:25; Mic 7:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:11—General; Gen 9:25—Cursed; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Num 21:6—General; Deut 32:24—serpents; Josh 9:22—Wherefore

Genesis 3:15 enmity: Num 21:6, 7; Amos 9:3; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19; Acts 28:3–6; Rom 3:13 thy seed: Matt 3:7; 12:34; 13:38; 23:33; John 8:44; Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:8, 10 her seed: Ps 132:11; Isa 7:14; Jer 31:22; Mic 5:3; Matt 1:23, 25; Luke 1:31–35, 76; Gal 4:4 it shall: Rom 16:20; Eph 4:8; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8; 5:5; Rev 12:7, 8, 17; 20:1–3, 10 thou: Gen 49:17; Isa 53:3, 4, 12; Dan 9:26; Matt 4:1–10; Luke 22:39–44, 53; John 12:31–33; 14:30, 31; Heb 2:18; 5:7; Rev 2:10; 12:9–13; 13:7; 15:1–6; 20:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:1—I have; Lev 4:28—a kid; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Num 23:23—no enchantment; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 2 Sam 3:1—between; Neh 4:7—then; Job 19:25—he shall; Ps 40:7—in the; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 110:6—wound; Isa 46:10—the end; Isa 53:5—bruised; Isa 57:3—sons; Isa 65:25—dust; Mic 7:17—lick; Hag 2:7—and the; Zech 3:1—resist him; Mal 4:3—tread down; Matt 1:18—of the; Matt 10:36—General; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 22:44—till; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:56—that; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 5:7—that; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 1:27—General; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 3:7—O generation; Luke 4:2—tempted; Luke 4:18—bruised; Luke 4:34—art; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 11:22—General; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:27—beginning; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 1:17—grace; John 1:45—of whom; John 5:46—for; John 16:11—the; John 17:14—the world; John 19:30—It is; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Acts 3:18—all; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Acts 26:23—Christ; Rom 1:3—according; 1 Cor 15:3—according; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Eph 1:22—put; Phil 2:9—God; 1 Tim 2:15—she; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 10:5—but; Heb 10:7—in; Jas 4:4—enmity; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; 1 Pet 1:20—verily; Rev 12:13—General; Rev 20:2—he laid

Genesis 3:16 in sorrow: Gen 35:16–18; 1 Sam 4:19–21; Ps 48:6; Isa 13:8; 21:3; 26:17, 18; 53:11; Jer 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 49:24; Mic 4:9, 10; John 16:21; 1 Thess 5:3; 1 Tim 2:15 thy desire: Gen 4:7 to: or, subject to rule: Num 30:7, 8, 13; Esth 1:20; 1 Cor 7:4; 11:3; 14:34; Eph 5:22–24; Col 3:18; 1 Tim 2:11, 12; Titus 2:5; 1 Pet 3:1–6 Reciprocal: Lev 12:2—If a woman; 1 Chr 4:9—I bare him; Esth 1:12—refused; Ps 78:33—years; Jer 20:18—to see; Jer 44:19—without; Dan 11:37—the desire; 1 Cor 11:7—but

Genesis 3:17 Because: 1 Sam 15:23, 24; Matt 22:12; 25:26, 27, 45; Luke 19:22; Rom 3:19 and hast: Gen 3:6, 11; 2:16, 17; Jer 7:23, 24 cursed: Gen 5:29; Ps 127:2; Eccl 1:2, 3, 13, 14; 2:11, 17; Isa 24:5, 6; Rom 8:20–22 in sorrow: Job 5:6, 7; 14:1; 21:17; Ps 90:7–9; Eccl 2:22, 23; 5:17; John 16:33 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—it; Gen 8:21—curse; Gen 16:2—hearkened; Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Sam 15:3—ox and sheep; Job 2:10—Thou speakest; Job 31:40—thistles; Prov 24:31—it; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Eccl 6:7—the labour; Eccl 6:10—and it; Jer 44:19—without; Matt 11:28—all; Matt 16:23—Get; Mark 4:7—General; Acts 5:29—We; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; Heb 6:8—beareth; Jas 1:15—when

Genesis 3:18 Thorns: Josh 23:13; Job 5:5; 31:40; Prov 22:5; 24:31; Isa 5:6; 7:23; 32:13; Jer 4:3; 12:13; Matt 13:7; Heb 6:8 bring forth: Heb. cause to bud herb: Job 1:21; Ps 90:3; 104:2, 14, 15; Rom 14:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—it; Gen 9:20—an husbandman; Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Sam 15:3—ox and sheep; 2 Sam 23:6—thorns; Isa 24:5—defiled; Mark 4:7—General; Luke 8:7—thorns

Genesis 3:19 In: Eccl 1:3, 13; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:10 till: Job 1:21; Ps 90:3; 104:29; Eccl 5:15 for dust: Gen 2:7; 18:27 and: Gen 23:4; Job 17:13–16; 19:26; 21:26; 34:15; Ps 22:15, 29; 104:29; Prov 21:16; Eccl 3:20; 12:7; Dan 12:2; Rom 5:12–21; 1 Cor 15:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—of the tree; Gen 3:23—till; Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 9:20—an husbandman; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 35:29—Isaac; Gen 47:29—must die; Gen 50:5—bury me; Gen 50:24—I die; Judg 19:16—his work; Job 4:19—dwell; Job 10:9—thou hast; Job 21:33—every man; Job 30:23—the house; Job 33:6—I also; Ps 103:14—we are dust; Ps 104:23—General; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Ps 146:4—he returneth; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Eccl 3:10—General; Ezek 46:1—six working; John 11:39—Lord; Acts 13:36—and saw; Rom 5:17—For if; Rom 6:23—For the wages; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption; 1 Cor 15:47—first; 2 Cor 5:1—our; Heb 9:27—as

Genesis 3:20 Adam: Gen 2:20, 23; 5:29; 16:11; 29:32–35; 35:18; Exod 2:10; 1 Sam 1:20; Matt 1:21, 23 Eve: Heb. Chavah; that is, living of: Acts 17:26

Genesis 3:21 make: Gen 3:7; Isa 61:10; Rom 3:22; 2 Cor 5:2, 3, 21 Reciprocal: Lev 1:6—General; Lev 7:8—skin; 1 Cor 12:23—bestow; 2 Cor 3:7—was

Genesis 3:22 as one: Gen 3:5; 1:26; 11:6, 7; Isa 19:12, 13; 47:12, 13; Jer 22:23 tree: Gen 2:9; Prov 3:18; Rev 2:7; 22:2 eat: Ps 22:26; John 6:48–58 Reciprocal: Gen 42:4—Lest; Prov 15:4—a tree; Song 2:3—his fruit; Isa 6:8—us; Rom 5:12—and death

Genesis 3:23 till: Gen 3:19; 2:5; 4:2, 12; 9:20; Eccl 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; John 18:1—a garden

Genesis 3:24 east: Gen 2:8 Cherubims: Exod 25:2, 20, 22; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 6:25–35; Ps 80:1; 99:1; 104:4; Ezek 10:2–22; Heb 1:7 a flaming: Num 22:23; Josh 5:13; 1 Chr 21:16, 17; Heb 1:7 to keep: John 14:6; Heb 10:18–22 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Exod 36:8—cherubims; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; 1 Kgs 7:29—cherubims; Ezek 10:18—and stood; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; Ezek 28:16—therefore; Nah 3:3—bright sword and the glittering spear; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The birth, occupation, and offering of Cain and Abel;
- 8 Cain murders his brother Abel;
- 11 The curse of Cain;
- 17 Has a son called Enoch, and builds a city, which he calls after his name;
- 18 His descendants, with Lamech and his two wives;
- 25 The birth of Seth,
- 26 and Enos.

Genesis 4:1 knew: Num 31:17 Cain: That is, gotten or acquired. I have: Gen 4:25; 3:15; 5:29; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—to come; Gen 24:16—known; Gen 29:21—go in; Gen 38:26—And he knew; Judg 19:25—knew her; 1 Sam 1:19—knew; Job 15:7—the first; Isa 7:14—shall call

Genesis 4:2 Abel: Heb. Hebel And Abel: Gen 30:29–31; 37:13; 46:32–34; 47:3; Exod 3:1; Ps 78:70–72; Amos 7:15 a keeper: Heb. a feeder, Gen 4:25, 26; Ps 127:3; John 8:44; 1 John 3:10, 12, 15 tiller: Gen 3:23; 9:20 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—to till; Gen 4:20—dwell; Gen 22:7—but; Gen 27:41—hated; Isa 7:14—shall call

Genesis 4:3 AM 129, BC 3875 in process of time: Heb. at the end of days, Either at the end of the year, or of the week, i.e., on the Sabbath. 1 Kgs 17:7; Neh 13:6 the fruit: Lev 2:1–11; Num 18:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:55—a few days; Gen 40:4—a season; Lev 1:2—If any; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Eccl 5:1—give; Mal 2:12—and him; Heb 11:4—faith; Heb 13:15—the fruit

Genesis 4:4 the firstlings: Exod 13:12; Num 18:12, 17; Prov 3:9; Heb 9:22; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; Rev 13:8 flock: Heb. sheep, or, goats fat: Lev 3:16, 17 had: Gen 15:17; Lev 9:24; Num 16:35; Judg 6:21; 1 Kgs 18:24, 38; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 7:1; Ps 20:3 marg. Heb 11:4 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—buidled; Gen 46:1—and offered; Exod 12:3—take to; Exod 18:12—took; Lev 1:10—of the flocks; Lev 23:14—eat; Num 16:15—Respect; Judg 13:23—he would not; 1 Sam 18:29—Saul became; Ps 19:14—Let; Eccl 4:4—every; Eccl 9:7—for; Mark 15:10—for envy; John 12:10—General; Heb 13:15—the fruit; 1 John 3:12—as

Genesis 4:5 But: Num 16:15; Heb 11:4 wroth: Gen 31:2, 5; Job 5:2; Ps 20:3; Isa 3:10, 11; Matt 20:15; Luke 15:28–30; Acts 13:45 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Gen 39:19—his wrath; Lev 1:2—If any; Lev 23:14—eat; Num 35:20—if he thrust; Judg 13:23—he would not; 1 Sam 18:9—eyed David; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Job 11:15—lift up; Ps 19:14—Let; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Eccl 7:9—anger; Eccl 9:7—for; Lam 3:39—a man; Dan 3:13—in his; Dan 3:19—the form; Jonah 4:9—I do well to be angry; Matt 5:22—That; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 10:35—is; Jas 1:15—when; Jas 4:1—come they; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Genesis 4:6; 1 Chr 13:11–13; Job 5:2; Isa 1:18; Jer 2:5, 31; John 4:1–4, 8–11; Mic 6:3–5; Matt 20:15; Luke 15:31, 32 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—To him; Gen 39:19—his wrath; 1 Sam 18:9—eyed David; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Job 11:15—lift up; Ps 64:2—secret; Eccl 7:9—anger; Dan 3:19—the form; Matt 5:22—That; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Genesis 4:7 If thou doest well: Gen 19:21; 2 Sam 24:23; 2 Kgs 8:28; Job 42:8; Prov 18:5; Eccl 8:12, 13; Isa 3:10, 11; Jer 6:20; Mal 1:8, 10, 13; Acts 10:35; Rom 2:7–10; 12:1; 14:18; 15:16; Eph 1:6; 1 Tim 5:4; 1 Pet 2:5 be accepted: or, have the excellency, Job 29:4; Prov 21:27; Heb 11:4 sin: Gen 4:8–13; Rom 7:8, 9; Jas 1:15 unto thee: or, subject unto thee, Gen 3:16 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 32:4—my lord; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; Job 21:19—iniquity; Prov 13:21—pursueth; Rom 5:13—until; 2 Cor 5:9—accepted; Jas 5:9—the Judge; 3 John 6—do well

Genesis 4:8 talked: 2 Sam 3:27; 13:26–28; 20:9, 10; Neh 6:2; Ps 36:3; 55:21; Prov 26:24–26; Mic 7:6; Luke 22:48 Cain rose: 2 Sam 14:6; Job 11:15; Ps 24:3–6; 139:19; Matt 23:35; Luke 11:51; 1 John 3:12–15; Jude 11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—sin; Gen 4:25—God; Gen 27:45—why; Exod 20:13—General; Num 35:20—if he thrust; 2 Sam 13:34—Absalom fled; 1 Kgs 11:29—and they two; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; Prov 25:26—General; Prov 26:26—Whose hatred is covered by deceit; Eccl 4:10—but; Eccl 7:9—anger; Matt 10:36—General; Acts 28:4—a murderer; Rom 5:14—death; Eph 4:31—with

Genesis 4:9 Where is: Gen 3:9–11; Ps 9:12 I know: Gen 37:32; Job 22:13, 14; Ps 10:13, 14; Prov 28:13; John 8:44; Acts 5:4–9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:5—and at; Gen 18:9—Where; Gen 18:15—denied; Gen 33:9—my brother; Num 22:9—What men; 1 Kgs 21:19—Hast thou killed; 2 Kgs 5:25—Whence; Luke 16:2—How

Genesis 4:10 What: Gen 3:13; Josh 7:19; Ps 50:21 blood: Heb. bloods crieth: Gen 18:20; Exod 3:7; 2 Kgs 9:26; Job 16:18; 24:12; 31:38, 39; Ps 9:12; 72:14; Isa 5:7; Acts 5:3, 9; Heb 11:4; 12:24; Jas 5:4; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:11—General; Gen 4:25—God; Gen 9:5—and at; Gen 12:18—General; Gen 16:8—whence; Gen 31:26—What; Gen 37:26—conceal; Gen 42:22—his blood; Gen 44:15—What; Exod 2:23—cry; Judg 2:2—why have; 1 Sam 13:11—What hast; 2 Sam 3:28—blood; 1 Kgs 21:19—Hast thou killed; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; 2 Chr 28:9—reacheth; Isa 26:21—also; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Hab 2:11—the stone; Luke 16:2—How

Genesis 4:11; Gen 4:14; 3:14; Deut 27:16–26; 28:15–20; 29:19–21; Gal 3:10 opened: Job 16:18; 31:38–40; Isa 26:21; Rev 12:16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:25—God; Gen 5:29—because; Gen 9:25—Cursed; Num 16:32—the earth; Deut 28:16—in the field; 2 Sam 4:11—from; 1 Kgs 2:32—return; Hab 2:12—him; Mark 4:28—the earth; Heb 6:8—beareth

Genesis 4:12 it: Gen 3:17, 18; Lev 26:20; Deut 28:23, 24; Rom 8:20 a fugitive: Gen 4:14; Lev 26:36; Deut 28:65, 66; Ps 109:10; Jer 20:3, 4; Hos 9:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—to till; Gen 3:23—till; Gen 4:16—Nod; Gen 5:29—because; Gen 8:21—curse; Gen 17:18—before; Deut 28:16—in the field; Job 15:23—wandereth; Job 30:5—driven; Job 31:39—fruits; Ps 59:11—Slay; Ps 104:14—that he; Joel 2:22—yield; Mark 4:28—the earth; Acts 19:13—vagabond

Genesis 4:13 My punishment is greater than I can bear. or, Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven. Job 15:22; Rev 16:9, 11, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:10—the Lord; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek 14:10—they shall; Ezek 16:58—hast; Ezek 44:10—bear; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow

Genesis 4:14; Gen 4:12 driven: Job 15:20–24; Prov 14:32; 28:1; Isa 8:22; Hos 13:3 from thy: Gen 4:16; Job 21:14, 15; Ps 51:11–14; 143:7; Matt 25:41, 46; 2 Thess 1:9 fugitive: Deut

28:65; Ps 109:10 that: Gen 4:15; 9:5, 6; Lev 26:17, 36; Num 17:12, 13; 35:19, 21, 27; 2 Sam 14:7; Job 15:20–24; Prov 28:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:11—General; Gen 17:18—before; Deut 30:1—whither; Lam 3:39—a man; Acts 19:13—vagabond

Genesis 4:15 Therefore: 1 Kgs 16:7; Ps 59:11; Hos 1:4; Matt 26:52 sevenfold: Gen 4:24; Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Ps 79:12; Prov 6:31 set a mark: etc. Or, rather, “gave a sign or token to Cain, that those who found him should not kill him.” Ezek 9:4, 6; Rev 14:9, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Exod 21:20—punished; Heb 11:4—faith

Genesis 4:16 went: Gen 4:14; 3:8; Exod 20:18; 2 Kgs 13:23; 24:20; Job 1:12; 2:7; 20:17; Ps 5:11; 68:2; Jer 23:39; 52:3; John 1:3, 10; Matt 18:20; Luke 13:26; 1 Thess 1:9 Nod: So called from nad, “a vagabond,” which Cain is termed in Gen 4:12. Reciprocal: Gen 2:8—eastward; Judg 5:19—they took; Prov 27:8—man; Jonah 1:3—from; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence

Genesis 4:17 Enoch: Gen 5:18, 22 and he: Gen 11:4; Eccl 2:4–11; Dan 4:30; Luke 17:28, 29 the name: 2 Sam 18:18; Ps 49:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:6—builders

Genesis 4:18 am cir, 194, bc cir, 3810 Lamech: Gen 5:21; 36:2 Reciprocal: Gen 5:25—General

Genesis 4:19 two wives: Gen 2:18, 24; Matt 19:4–6, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 18:18—wife; 1 Sam 1:2—two; 2 Chr 24:3—two wives

Genesis 4:20 the: Gen 4:21; 1 Chr 2:50–52; 4:4, 5; John 8:44; Rom 4:11, 12 father: The inventor or teacher, 1 Sam 10:12. dwell: Gen 4:2; 25:27; Jer 35:9, 10; Heb 11:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:5—tents

Genesis 4:21 am cir, 500, bc cir, 3504 father: Rom 4:11, 12 the harp: Gen 31:27; Job 21:12; Isa 5:12; Amos 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—the

Genesis 4:22 instructor: Heb. whetter brass: Exod 25:3; Num 31:22; Deut 8:9; 33:25; 2 Chr 2:7 Reciprocal: Job 28:2—Iron

Genesis 4:23 hear: Num 23:18; Judg 9:7 I have slain a man to my wounding: or, I would slay a man in my wound, etc. Gen 49:6 to my hurt: or, in my hurt Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:2—two

Genesis 4:24 if: Gen 4:15 seventy: Matt 18:22 Reciprocal: Exod 21:20—punished

Genesis 4:25 AM 130, BC 3874 and called: Gen 5:3, 4; 1 Chr 1:1; Luke 3:38 Seth: Heb. Sheth; i.e. appointed, or put God: Gen 4:1–3, 8, 10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—a keeper; Exod 2:10—Because; Num 24:17—all the children; 1 Sam 1:20—when the time was come about; Isa 7:14—shall call; Heb 11:4—faith; 1 John 3:12—as

Genesis 4:26 AM 235, BC 3769 To him: Gen 4:6–8 Enos: Heb. Enosh, to call upon the name of the Lord. or, call themselves by the name of the Lord. Deut 26:17, 18; 1 Kgs 18:24; Ps 116:17; Isa 44:5; 48:1; 63:19; Jer 33:16; Joel 2:32; Zeph 3:9; Acts 2:21; 11:26; Rom 10:13; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—a keeper; Gen 5:6—begat; Gen

6:2—the sons; Gen 12:8—called; Gen 13:4—called; Gen 21:33—called; Num 24:17—all the children; 1 Chr 1:1—Sheth; Luke 3:38—which was the son of Adam

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Recapitulation of the creation of man;
- 3 The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs from Adam to Noah;
- 22 The godliness and translation of Enoch;
- 25 The birth of Noah, etc.

Genesis 5:1 book: The original word rendered “book,” signifies a register, account, history, or any kind of writing. Gen 2:4; 6:9; 10:1; 1 Chr 1:1; Matt 1:1; Luke 3:36–38 in the likeness: Gen 1:26, 27; Eccl 7:29; 12:1; 1 Cor 11:7; 2 Cor 3:18; Eph 4:24; Col 3:10; Heb 1:3; 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—in; Gen 37:2—the generations; Num 3:1—generations; Luke 3:38—of God; Jas 3:9—made

Genesis 5:2 Male: Gen 1:27; Mal 2:15 their: Gen 2:15, 23 marg. Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:8—God; Matt 19:4—that; Mark 10:6—God; Luke 3:38—of God

Genesis 5:3 AM 130, BC 3874 hundred: The chronology differs in the Hebrew Text, the Samaritan, the LXX, and Josephus. The LXX adds 100 years to each of the patriarchs Adam, Seth, Enos, Cainan, Mahalaleel, and Enoch, before the birth of their sons; while they take 20 from the age of Methuselah, and add 6 to that of Lamech Thus the space from the creation to the deluge is made 2,242 years, according to the Vatican copy, but 2,262 by the Alexandrine; and the sum total by Josephus is 2,265, by the Samaritan 1,307, and the Hebrew Text, 1,656. The sum total from the Deluge to the 70th year of Terah, according to these authorities, is, Heb. 292; Sam. 942; Sept. Vat. 1,172; Alex. 1,072, and Josephus 1,002. in his: Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; Ps 14:2, 3; 51:5; Luke 1:35; John 3:6; Rom 5:12; 1 Cor 15:39; Eph 2:3 called: Gen 4:25 Reciprocal: Num 24:17—all the children; Num 32:14—an increase; 1 Chr 1:1—Sheth; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Luke 3:38—which was the son of Adam; 1 Cor 15:48—such are they also that are earthy; 1 Cor 15:49—as

Genesis 5:4 And the: 1 Chr 1:1–3; Luke 3:36–38 and he: Gen 5:7, 10, 13, 19, 22, 26, 30; 1:28; 9:1, 7; 11:12; Ps 127:3; 144:12 Reciprocal: Gen 4:25—and called; Gen 5:16—and begat; Gen 11:11—Shem

Genesis 5:5 AM 930, BC 3074 nine: Gen 5:8, 11, 14, 17–32; Deut 30:20; Ps 90:10 and he died: Gen 5:8, 11, 14–32; 3:19; 2 Sam 14:14; Job 30:23; Ps 49:7–10; 89:48; Eccl 9:5, 8; 12:5, 7; Ezek 18:4; Rom 5:12–14; 1 Cor 15:21, 22; Heb 9:27 Reciprocal: Gen 5:20—he died; Gen 5:27—he died; Gen 5:31—he died; Gen 9:29—nine; Eccl 6:6—though; Isa 65:22—for as; Rom 5:14—death

Genesis 5:6 AM 235, BC 3769 begat: Gen 4:26 Reciprocal: Luke 3:37—Mathusala

Genesis 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 5:4—and he

Genesis 5:8 AM 1042, BC 2962, Gen 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—nine; 1 Chr 1:1—Sheth

Genesis 5:9 AM 325, BC 3679 Cainan: Heb. Kenan, 1 Chr 1:2; Luke 3:37 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:1—Enosh

Genesis 5:10 begat: Gen 5:4

Genesis 5:11 AM 1140, BC 2864 died: Gen 5:5

Genesis 5:12 AM 395, BC 3609 Mahalaleel: Gr. Maleleel, Luke 3:37 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:2—Kenan

Genesis 5:13 and begat: Gen 5:4

Genesis 5:14 AM 1235, BC 2769, Gen 5:5

Genesis 5:15 AM 460, BC 3544 Jared: Heb. Jered, 1 Chr 1:2

Genesis 5:16 and begat: Gen 5:4

Genesis 5:17 AM 1290, BC 2714 died: Gen 5:5

Genesis 5:18 AM 622, BC 3382 Enoch: Gen 4:17; 1 Chr 1:3, Henoch, Luke 3:37; Jude 14, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:2—Jered

Genesis 5:19 and begat: Gen 5:4

Genesis 5:20 he died: Gen 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:29—nine

Genesis 5:21 AM 687, BC 3317 Methuselah: Gr. Mathusala, Luke 3:37 Reciprocal: Gen 4:18—Lamech; Gen 5:24—walked; 1 Chr 1:3—Enoch; Mal 2:6—he walked

Genesis 5:22; Gen 6:9; 17:1; 24:40; 48:15; Exod 16:4; Lev 26:12; Deut 5:33; 13:4; 28:9; 1 Kgs 2:4; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 16:8; 26:11; 56:13; 86:11; 116:9; 128:1; Song 1:4; Hos 14:9; Amos 3:3; Mic 4:5; 6:8; Mal 2:6; Luke 1:6; Acts 9:31; Rom 8:1; 1 Cor 7:17; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 5:15; Col 1:10; 4:5; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:1; Heb 11:5, 6; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 4:17—Enoch; Gen 5:4—and he; Isa 38:3—I have; 1 Cor 7:24—abide

Genesis 5:23 AM 987, BC 3017, Gen 5:23 Reciprocal: Eccl 6:6—though; Isa 38:3—I have

Genesis 5:24 walked: Gen 5:21 he was not: The same expression occurs, Gen 37:30; 42:36; Jer 31:15; Matt 2:18 for: 2 Kgs 2:11; Luke 23:43; Heb 11:5, 6; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—and Noah; Gen 17:1—walk; Gen 24:40—before; Lev 26:12—I will; 2 Kgs 20:3—I have walked; 2 Chr 6:14—walk before; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 39:13—be no; Ps 103:16—it is gone; Eccl 6:6—though; Zech 10:12—walk; Eph 4:1—walk; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness

Genesis 5:25 AM 874, BC 3130, Gen 4:18 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:3—Methuselah

Genesis 5:26 begat sons: Gen 5:4

Genesis 5:27 AM 1656, BC 2348 he died: Gen 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:29—nine; Gen 47:9—have not; 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; Isa 65:22—for as

Genesis 5:28 AM 1056, BC 2948, Gen 5:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:3—Lamech

Genesis 5:29 he called: Gen 6:8, 9; 7:23; 9:24; Isa 54:9; Ezek 14:14, 20; Matt 24:37; Luke 3:36; 17:26, 27; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5 Noah: Gr. Noe, i.e. rest or comfort because: Gen 3:17–19; 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 8:21—curse; Gen 9:20—an husbandman; Gen 10:32—are the; Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Sam 1:20—when the time was come about; Rom 8:20—the creature; Heb 6:8—beareth

Genesis 5:30 begat sons: Gen 5:4 Reciprocal: Luke 3:36—Noe

Genesis 5:31 AM 1651, BC 2353 he died: Gen 5:5

Genesis 5:32 AM 1556, BC 2448 Shem: Gen 6:10; 7:13; 9:18, 19, 22–27; 10:1, 21, 32; 1 Chr 1:4–28; Luke 3:36 Reciprocal: Gen 7:6—General; Gen 9:29—nine

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The wickedness of the world, which provoked God's wrath, and caused the flood;
- 8 Noah finds grace;
- 9 His generations, etc;
- 14 The order, form, dimensions, and end of the ark.

Genesis 6:1 AM 1556, BC 2448 to multiply: Gen 1:28 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:18—his wife; Mal 2:11—and hath; Matt 24:37—General; 2 Pet 2:5—spared

Genesis 6:2 the sons: Gen 4:26; Exod 4:22, 23; Deut 14:1; Ps 82:6, 7; Isa 63:16; Mal 2:11; John 8:41, 42; Rom 9:7, 8; 2 Cor 6:18 saw: 2 Pet 2:14 that they: Gen 3:6; 39:6, 7; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1; 1 John 2:16 and they: Gen 24:3; 27:46; Exod 34:16; Deut 7:3, 4; Josh 23:12, 13; Ezra 9:1, 2, 12; Neh 13:24–27; Mal 2:15; 1 Cor 7:39; 2 Cor 6:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 12:14—beheld; Gen 13:10—and beheld; Gen 24:37—And my; Gen 26:35—Which; Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Gen 34:2—saw her; Gen 34:9—General; Gen 38:2—saw; Deut 21:11—desire; Josh 7:21—I saw; Judg 14:1—Timnath; 1 Sam 9:2—choice; 2 Sam 13:1—a fair sister; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; 1 Kgs 16:31—took to wife; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Matt 24:38—they

Genesis 6:3 My: Num 11:17; Neh 9:30; Isa 5:4; 63:10; Jer 11:7, 11; Acts 7:51; Gal 5:16, 17; 1 Thess 5:19; 1 Pet 3:18–20; Jude 14, 15 is: Ps 78:39; John 3:6; Rom 8:1–13; Gal 5:16–24; 1 Pet 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—after; Gen 7:4—For; Exod 4:21—I will harden; Deut 7:3—General; 2 Kgs 13:23—presence; Ps 51:11—take; Ps 81:12—I gave; Prov 1:28—shall they; Jer 44:22—could; Dan 4:29—end; Matt 16:4—And he; Eph 4:30—grieve; Heb 1:1—at

Genesis 6:4 giants: Num 13:33; Deut 2:20, 21; 3:11; 1 Sam 17:4; 2 Sam 21:15–22 after: Gen 6:3 men of: Gen 11:4; Num 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 6:13—filled; Gen

10:9—a mighty; Gen 19:31—to come; Gen 24:3—that; Gen 38:2—took; Deut 14:1—the children; Judg 15:1—I will go; 2 Sam 16:21—Go in; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; 1 Chr 4:38—mentioned by their names; 1 Chr 12:30—famous; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Job 26:5—Dead things; Ps 52:1—O mighty; Rev 11:13—men

Genesis 6:5 God: Gen 13:13; 18:20, 21; Ps 14:1–4; 53:2; Rom 1:28–31; 3:9–19 every imagination: or, the whole imagination, The Hebrew word signifies not only the imagination, but also the purposes and desires. Gen 8:21; Deut 29:19; Job 15:16; Prov 6:18; Eccl 7:29; 9:3; Jer 17:9; Ezek 8:9, 12; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21–23; Eph 2:1–3; Titus 3:3 thoughts: Jer 4:14 continually: Heb. every day Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 11:6—imagined; Deut 31:21—I know; 1 Chr 28:9—the imaginations; 1 Chr 29:18—in the imagination; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 22:15—the old way; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 17:4—works; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 52:1—O mighty; Ps 53:1—Corrupt; Prov 10:20—the heart; Prov 21:8—way; Prov 24:9—thought; Prov 27:19—so; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 9:14—walked; Jer 16:12—evil; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 24:12—her great; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Hos 10:9—did; Matt 7:11—being; Matt 7:13—for; Luke 1:51—the imagination; Luke 11:13—being; Luke 11:39—but; John 3:6—born of the flesh; Rom 1:21—but became; Rom 5:13—until; Rom 7:18—that in me; Eph 2:3—by; Jas 1:14—when; Jas 4:5—The spirit; 1 Pet 3:20—sometime

Genesis 6:6 repented: Exod 32:14; Num 23:19; Deut 32:36; 1 Sam 15:11, 29; 2 Sam 24:16; 1 Chr 21:15; Ps 106:45; 110:4; Jer 18:8–10; 26:19; Hos 11:8; Jonah 3:10; Mal 3:6; Rom 11:29; Heb 6:17, 18; Jas 1:17 grieved: Deut 5:29; 32:29; Ps 78:40; 81:13; 95:10; 119:158; Isa 48:18; 63:10; Ezek 33:11; Luke 19:41, 42; Eph 4:30; Heb 3:10, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 7:21—General; Exod 32:12—repent; Judg 2:18—it repented; Judg 10:16—his soul; 1 Sam 15:35—repented; Job 10:8—yet thou; Ps 53:1—Corrupt; Ps 90:3—Thou; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 7:29—they; Isa 27:11—therefore; Jer 45:4—that which; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Mark 3:5—grieved; Luke 11:13—being; Rom 3:12—become; Rom 5:13—until

Genesis 6:7 I will: Ps 24:1, 2; 37:20; Prov 10:27; 16:4 both man, and beast: Heb. from man unto beast, Jer 4:22–27; 12:3, 4; Hos 4:3; Zeph 1:3; Rom 3:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—shall die; Gen 7:4—destroy; Gen 7:21—General; Job 10:8—yet thou; Ps 33:6—By the; Ps 90:3—Thou; Isa 27:11—therefore; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 45:4—that which; Jer 50:3—both; Ezek 14:13—and will cut; Ezek 25:13—and will; Ezek 29:8—cut; Amos 9:8—and I; Rom 3:12—become

Genesis 6:8; Gen 19:19; Exod 33:12–17; Ps 84:11; 145:20; Prov 3:4; 8:35; 12:2; Jer 31:2; Luke 1:30; Acts 7:46; Rom 4:4; 11:6; 1 Cor 15:10; Gal 1:15; 2 Tim 1:18; Titus 2:11; 3:7; Heb 4:16; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:12—God; Gen 38:7—wicked; Exod 33:17—thou hast; 2 Sam 14:22—I have found; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Song 8:10—then; Ezek 14:14—Noah; Luke 3:36—Noe

Genesis 6:9 These: Gen 2:4; 5:1; 10:1 just: Gen 7:1; Job 12:4; Prov 4:18; Eccl 7:20; Ezek 14:14, 20; Hab 2:4; Luke 2:25; 23:50; Acts 10:22; Rom 1:17; Gal 3:11; Heb 11:7; 2 Pet 2:5 perfect: or, upright, 2 Chr 15:17; 25:2; Job 1:1, 8; Ps 37:37; Luke 1:6; Phil 3:9–15 and Noah: Gen 5:22, 24; 17:1; 48:15; 1 Kgs 3:6; Luke 1:6; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 9:21—and was; Gen 24:40—before; Gen 25:27—a plain man; Gen 37:2—the generations; Lev 26:12—I will; Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 2:3—Hast thou; Isa 38:3—I have; Amos 3:3—General; Mal 2:6—he

walked; Matt 1:19—a just; Matt 19:21—If

Genesis 6:10 AM 1556, BC 2448 Shem: Gen 5:32 Reciprocal: Gen 7:13—and Shem; 1 Chr 1:4—Shem

Genesis 6:11 before: Gen 7:1; 10:9; 13:13; 2 Chr 34:27; Luke 1:6; Rom 2:13; 3:19 filled: Ps 11:5; 55:9; 140:11; Isa 60:18; Jer 6:7; Ezek 8:17; 28:16; Hos 4:1, 2; Hab 1:2; 2:8, 17
Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—filled; Exod 32:7—corrupted; Deut 9:12—corrupted; 1 Sam 2:17—before; Job 22:15—the old way; Ps 14:1—They are; Ps 17:4—works; Ps 53:1—Corrupt; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Eccl 7:29—they; Isa 24:5—defiled; Isa 59:6—their works; Ezek 12:19—because; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Zech 5:2—the length; Acts 21:35—for; Rom 5:13—until

Genesis 6:12 God: Gen 6:8; 18:21; Job 33:27; Ps 14:2; 33:13, 14; 53:2, 3; Prov 15:3 for all: Gen 6:4, 5; 7:1, 21; 9:12, 16, 17; Job 22:15–17; Luke 3:6; 1 Pet 3:19, 20; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—filled; Exod 23:2—follow; Exod 32:7—corrupted; Deut 5:26—all flesh; Deut 9:12—corrupted; Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Ps 10:5—His; Ps 12:1—godly; Ps 14:1—They are; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Eccl 7:29—they; Jer 45:5—I will bring; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Zeph 3:7—corrupted; Matt 7:13—for; John 3:6—born of the flesh; Acts 2:17—all; Acts 21:35—for

Genesis 6:13 The end: Jer 51:13; Ezek 7:2–6; Amos 8:2; 1 Pet 4:7 filled: Gen 6:4, 11, 12; 49:5; Hos 4:1, 2 and behold: Gen 6:17 with: or, from, Gen 7:23 the earth: Jer 4:23–28; Heb 11:7; 2 Pet 3:6, 7, 10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—destroy; Gen 7:21—General; 2 Sam 4:11—from; Job 12:15—he sendeth; Ezek 8:17—for; Amos 3:7—but; Rom 8:20—the creature; Heb 1:1—at; 1 Pet 3:20—sometime

Genesis 6:14 AM 1536, BC 2468 Make: Matt 24:38; Luke 17:27; 1 Pet 3:20 rooms: Heb. nests shalt pitch: Exod 2:3

Genesis 6:15 cubits: Gen 7:20; Deut 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:19—General

Genesis 6:16 window: Gen 8:6; 2 Sam 6:16; 2 Kgs 9:30 the door: Gen 7:16; Luke 13:25 with: Ezek 41:16; 42:3

Genesis 6:17 behold: Gen 6:13; 7:4, 21–23; 9:9; Exod 14:17; Lev 26:28; Deut 32:39; Ps 29:10; Isa 51:12; Ezek 5:8; 6:3; 34:11, 20; Hos 5:14; 2 Pet 2:5 bring: Gen 7:4, 17, 21–23; Job 22:16; Ps 29:10; 93:3, 4; 107:34; Isa 54:9; Amos 9:6; Matt 24:39; Luke 17:27; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20 is the: Gen 2:7; 7:15 shall die: Gen 6:7; Ps 107:34; Rom 5:12–14, 21; 6:23; 8:20–22
Reciprocal: Gen 7:10—waters; Gen 7:11—all; Gen 7:22—breath of life; Gen 8:21—curse; Num 18:6—And I; Judg 5:3—even I; Job 12:10—the breath; Job 12:15—he sendeth; Job 14:19—washeth; Job 36:31—by; Ps 146:4—His breath; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 34:16—my mouth; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 35:17—Behold

Genesis 6:18 establish: Gen 9:9, 11; 17:4, 7, 21 come: Gen 7:1, 7, 13; Isa 26:20; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 6:4—established; Lev 26:9—establish

Genesis 6:19 The cubit being nearly 22 inches, and the ark being 300 cubits in length, 50 in breadth, and 30 in height (Gen 6:15) its size was equal to 547 feet long, 91 feet broad, and 54 feet high; and it is computed to had been 81,062 tons burthen. These dimensions

were sufficient to contain all the persons and animals in it, and food for more than a year. two: Gen 7:2, 3, 8, 9, 15, 16; 8:17; Ps 36:6 Reciprocal: Gen 47:25—Thou hast

Genesis 6:20 fowls: Gen 1:20–24; Acts 10:11, 12 two: Gen 1:28; 2:19; 7:8–16; John 5:40 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Gen 1:24—Let; Gen 7:15—General

Genesis 6:21; Gen 1:29, 30; Job 38:41; 40:20; Ps 35:6; 104:27, 28; 136:25; 145:16; 147:9; Matt 6:26

Genesis 6:22; Gen 7:5, 9, 16; 17:23; Exod 40:16, 19, 21, 23, 25, 27, 32; Deut 12:32; Matt 7:24–27; John 2:5; 15:14; Heb 11:7, 8; 1 John 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:20—And they; Exod 7:6—General; Num 9:5—according; 2 Sam 24:19—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; 1 Chr 14:16—did as God; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 2:21—General; Matt 21:6—and did; Luke 3:36—Noe; John 13:17—happy; Acts 12:9—he went

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter the ark, and the flood begins;
- 17 The increase and continuance of the flood for forty days;
- 21 All flesh is destroyed by it;
- 24 Its duration.

Genesis 7:1 AM 1656, BC 2348 Come: Gen 7:7, 13; Job 5:19–24; Ps 91:1–10; Prov 14:26; 18:10; Isa 26:20, 21; Ezek 9:4–6; Zeph 2:3; Matt 24:37–39; Luke 17:26; Acts 2:39; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5 thee: Gen 6:9; Ps 33:18, 19; Prov 10:6, 7, 9; 11:4–8; Isa 3:10, 11; Phil 2:15, 16; 2 Pet 2:5–9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—before; Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 6:18—come; Gen 8:16—General; Gen 19:12—Hast; Exod 23:2—follow; Lev 11:4—unclean unto you; Josh 2:18—thy father; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Eccl 2:26—in his sight; Ezek 14:14—Noah; Luke 1:6—righteous; Luke 3:36—Noe

Genesis 7:2 every clean: Gen 7:8; 6:19–21; 8:20; Lev 11:1–47; Deut 14:1–21; Acts 10:11–15 sevens: Heb. seven, seven not: Lev 10:10; Ezek 44:23 Reciprocal: Gen 7:14—They; Gen 7:16—as; Lev 11:4—unclean unto you; Josh 6:4—seven times

Genesis 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:19—two; Gen 7:14—They; Gen 7:16—as; Josh 6:4—seven times

Genesis 7:4 For: Gen 7:10; 2:5; 6:3; 8:10, 12; 29:27, 28; Job 28:25; 36:27–32; 37:11, 12; Amos 4:7 forty days: Gen 7:12, 17 and every: Gen 7:21–23; 6:17 destroy: Heb. blot out, Gen 7:21, 23; 6:7, 13, 17; Exod 32:32, 33; Job 22:16; Ps 69:28; Rev 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 40:13—within; Deut 6:15—destroy; Job 24:1—not see; Jer 28:16—I will; Amos 9:8—and I; Luke 21:35—dwell; Acts 28:14—and were

Genesis 7:5 all that: Gen 6:22; Exod 39:32, 42, 43; 40:16; Ps 119:6; Matt 3:15; Luke 8:21; John 2:5; 8:28, 29; 13:17; Phil 2:8; Heb 5:8 Reciprocal: Num 9:5—according; Matt 1:24—did; Heb 11:7—Noah

Genesis 7:6; Gen 5:32; 8:13

Genesis 7:7; Gen 7:1, 13–15; 6:18; Prov 22:3; Matt 24:38; Luke 17:27; Heb 6:18; 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Judg 8:30—many wives; Matt 19:8—but; Luke 17:26—as

Genesis 7:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:19—two; Gen 6:20—two; Gen 7:2—every clean; Gen 7:14—They; Acts 10:12—General

Genesis 7:9; Gen 7:16; 2:19; Isa 11:6–9; 65:25; Jer 8:7; Acts 10:11, 12; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:19—two; Gen 6:22—General; Gen 7:14—They

Genesis 7:10 after seven days: or, on the seventh day, Gen 7:4 waters: Gen 7:4, 17–20; 6:17; Job 22:16; Matt 24:38, 39; Luke 17:27 Reciprocal: Gen 8:10—seven; Job 37:6—great; 2 Pet 3:6—General

Genesis 7:11 second month: The first month was Tisri, which answers to the latter end of September and first half of October; the second was Marchesvan, which answers to part of October and part of November. all: Gen 1:7; 6:17; 8:2; Job 28:4; 38:8–11; Ps 33:7; 74:15; Prov 8:28, 29; Isa 24:19; Jer 5:22; 51:16; Ezek 26:19; Amos 9:5, 6; Matt 24:38; 1 Thess 5:3 windows: or, flood-gates, Gen 1:7; 8:2; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19; Ps 78:23, 24; Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 7:24—General; Gen 8:3—hundred; Gen 8:5—decreased continually; Gen 8:13—six; Gen 8:14—General; Job 12:15—he sendeth; Job 22:16—whose foundation was overflown with a flood; Job 36:28—General; Ps 46:2—though; Ps 148:4—waters; Prov 3:20—the depths; Isa 24:18—for the; Amos 5:8—that calleth

Genesis 7:12 forty: Gen 7:4, 17; Exod 24:18; Deut 9:9, 18; 10:10; 1 Kgs 19:8; Matt 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Job 36:28—General; Ps 46:2—though

Genesis 7:13 day: Gen 7:1, 7–9; 6:18; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5 and Shem: Gen 5:32; 6:10; 9:18, 19; 10:1, 2, 6, 21; 1 Chr 1:4–28 Reciprocal: Gen 8:14—General; Gen 8:16—General; Judg 21:22—each man; Luke 3:36—Sem

Genesis 7:14 They: Gen 7:2, 3, 8, 9 sort: Heb. wing Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Gen 1:24—Let; Gen 8:14—General; Gen 8:17—Bring; Ps 148:10—flying fowl

Genesis 7:15; Gen 6:20; Isa 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—is the; Gen 6:19—two; Gen 8:17—Bring; Zeph 2:3—hid

Genesis 7:16 as: Gen 7:2, 3 the: 2 Kgs 4:4, 5; Deut 33:27; Ps 46:2; 91:1–10; Prov 3:23; Matt 25:10; Luke 13:25; John 10:27–30; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:16—the door; Gen 6:19—two; Gen 6:22—General; Gen 7:9—General; Isa 26:20—enter; Zeph 2:3—hid

Genesis 7:17; Gen 7:4, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 7:10—waters; Gen 8:4—the ark; Job 22:16—whose foundation was overflown with a flood; Job 36:31—by; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 69:2—the floods; 1 Pet 3:20—by

Genesis 7:18 waters prevailed: Exod 14:28; Job 22:16; Ps 69:15 ark: Ps 104:26

Genesis 7:19 and all the high hills: At the present day every mountain where search has been made, conspire in one uniform, universal proof that they all had the sea spread over their highest summits; shells, skeletons of fish, etc., having been found there. Job 12:15; Ps 46:2, 3; 104:6–9; Jer 3:23; 2 Pet 3:6 Reciprocal: Acts 4:12—under

Genesis 7:20 and the mountains: Ps 104:6; Jer 3:23 Reciprocal: Gen 6:15—cubits

Genesis 7:21; Gen 7:4; 6:6, 7, 13, 17; Job 22:15–17; Isa 24:6, 19; Jer 4:22–27; 12:3, 4; Hos 4:3; Joel 1:17–20; 2:3; Zeph 1:3; Matt 24:39; Luke 17:27; Rom 8:20, 22; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 7:23—every living substance; Gen 9:11—neither shall all; Job 14:19—washest

Genesis 7:22 breath of life: Heb. breath of the spirit of life, Gen 2:7; 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—every living substance; Isa 2:22—whose; Rom 5:14—death; Rev 16:3—and every

Genesis 7:23 every living substance: The most incontestable evidence has been afforded of the universality of this fact. The moose deer, a native of America, has been found buried in Ireland; elephants, native of Asia and Africa, in the midst of England; crocodiles, natives of the Nile, in the heart of Germany; and shell fish, never known in any but the American seas, with the entire skeletons of whales, in the most inland counties of England. Gen 7:21, 22; Job 22:15–17; Isa 24:1–8; Matt 24:37–39; Luke 17:26, 27; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5 and Noah: Exod 14:28–30; Job 5:19; Ps 91:1, 9, 10; Prov 11:4; Ezek 14:14–20; Mal 3:17, 18; Matt 25:46; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5, 9; 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:13—with; Gen 7:4—destroy; 2 Sam 4:11—from; Job 12:15—he sendeth; Ps 91:7—General; Luke 3:36—Noe; Phil 3:9—be

Genesis 7:24; Gen 8:3, 4, compare with Gen 7:11 of this chapter, The breaking up of the fountains of the great deep, and the raining forty days and nights, had raised the waters fifteen cubits, or twenty-two feet and a half, above the highest mountain; after which forty days, it appears to have continued at this height one hundred and fifty days more. Reciprocal: Matt 24:37—General

CHAPTER 8

- 1 God remembers Noah, and assuages the waters;
- 4 The ark rests on Ararat;
- 6 Noah sends forth a raven and then a dove;
- 13 Noah, being commanded, goes forth from the ark;
- 20 He builds an altar, and offers sacrifice, which God accepts, and promises to curse the earth no more.

Genesis 8:1 God remembered: Gen 19:29; 30:22; Exod 2:24; 1 Sam 1:19; Neh 13:14, 22, 29, 31; Job 14:13; Ps 106:4; 132:1; 136:23; 137:7; Amos 8:7; Hab 3:2; Rev 16:19; 18:5 the cattle: Num 22:32; Ps 36:6; Jonah 4:11; Rom 8:20–22 a wind: Exod 14:21; Ps 104:7–9; Prov 25:23 Reciprocal: Gen 9:10—General; Exod 6:5—I have remembered; Exod 15:10—blow; Num 10:9—remembered; 1 Sam 1:11—remember; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 38:37—or who; Ps 29:10—sitteth; Ps 88:5—whom; Ps 115:12—hath; Ps 119:49—Remember; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Luke 3:36—Noe; 1 Pet 3:20—wherein

Genesis 8:2 fountains: Gen 7:11; Prov 8:28; Jonah 2:3 the rain: Job 37:11–13; 38:37; Matt 8:9, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Job 12:15—Behold; Ps 29:10—sitteth

Genesis 8:3 continually: Heb. in going and returning hundred: Gen 7:11, 24

Genesis 8:4 the ark: Gen 7:17–19 seventh month: That is, of the year, not of the deluge. Ararat: Ararat is generally understood to be Armenia, as it is rendered elsewhere, in which there is a great chain of mountains, like the Alps or the Pyrenees, upon the highest part of which, called by some, “The Finger Mountain,” the ark is supposed to have rested. 2 Kgs 19:37; Isa 37:38; Jer 51:27 Reciprocal: Gen 7:24—General; 1 Sam 25:9—ceased

Genesis 8:5 decreased continually: Heb. were in going and decreasing, the tenth. Gen 7:11 Reciprocal: Ps 104:8—They go up

Genesis 8:6 opened the window: Gen 6:16; Dan 6:10

Genesis 8:7 a raven: Lev 11:15; 1 Kgs 17:4, 6; Job 38:41; Ps 147:9 went forth to and fro: Heb. in going forth and returning Reciprocal: Gen 47:27—grew

Genesis 8:8 a dove: Gen 8:10–12; Song 1:15; 2:11, 12, 14; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Isa 60:8—as the; 1 Cor 15:14—General

Genesis 8:9 found: Deut 28:65; Ezek 7:16; Matt 11:28; John 16:33 and she: Ps 116:7; Isa 60:8 pulled her: Heb. caused her to come Reciprocal: Gen 47:27—grew; 2 Cor 7:5—our

Genesis 8:10 stayed: Ps 40:1; Isa 8:17; 26:8; Rom 8:25 seven: Gen 8:12; 7:4, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 8:8—a dove; Gen 29:27—week; Exod 29:30—seven days; Acts 28:14—and were

Genesis 8:11 an olive: Neh 8:15; Zech 4:12–14; Rom 10:15

Genesis 8:12 And he: Ps 27:14; 130:5, 6; Isa 8:17; 25:9; 26:8; 30:18; Hab 2:3; Jas 5:7, 8 seven: Gen 8:10; 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Exod 29:30—seven days

Genesis 8:13 AM 1657, BC 2347 six: Gen 7:11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:6—General

Genesis 8:14; Gen 7:11, 13, 14. From this, it appears, that Noah was in the ark a complete solar year, or 365 days; for he entered it on the 17th day of the 2nd month, in the 600th year of his life, and continued in it till the 27th day of the 2nd month, in the 601st year of his life, as we see above.

Genesis 8:15 Reciprocal: Heb 1:1—at

Genesis 8:16; Gen 7:1, 7, 13; Josh 3:17; 4:10, 16–18; Ps 91:11; 121:8; Dan 9:25, 26; Zech 9:11; Acts 16:27, 28, 37–39 Reciprocal: Josh 4:17—Come ye up; Heb 11:7—prepared

Genesis 8:17 Bring: Gen 7:14, 15 breed: Gen 1:22; 9:1, 7; Ps 107:38; 144:13, 14; Jer 31:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—Let the waters; Gen 1:21—brought; Gen 1:28—General; Gen 6:19—two; Gen 9:19—and of; Deut 22:6—thou shalt not; Ps 50:10—every; Ps

50:12—fulness

Genesis 8:18; Ps 121:8 Reciprocal: 1 Pet 3:20—wherein

Genesis 8:19 kinds: Heb. families, Gen 8:19 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Gen 1:24—Let

Genesis 8:20 builded: Gen 4:4; 12:7, 8; 13:4; 22:9; 26:25; 33:20; 35:1, 7; Exod 20:24, 25; 24:4–8; Rom 12:1; Heb 13:10, 15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 clean beast: Gen 7:2; Lev 11:1–47 burnt: Lev 1:1–17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:18—altar; Gen 22:7—but; Gen 46:1—and offered; Exod 18:12—took; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 1:10—of the flocks; Num 7:21—General; Num 23:3—burnt; Josh 8:30—built an altar; 2 Sam 24:25—built there; Job 1:5—offered; Ezek 14:14—Noah; Jonah 1:16—offered

Genesis 8:21 smelled: Lev 1:9, 13, 17; 26:31; Song 4:10, 11; Isa 65:6; Ezek 20:41; Amos 5:21, 22; 2 Cor 2:15; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 sweet savour: Heb. savour of rest curse: Gen 3:17; 4:12; 5:29; 6:17 for: or, though the imagination: Gen 6:5; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; Ps 51:5; 58:3; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20; Isa 47:12, 15; 48:8; 53:6; Jer 8:6; 17:9; 18:12; Matt 15:19; John 3:6; Rom 1:21; 3:23; 8:7, 8; Eph 2:1–3; Jas 1:14, 15; 4:1, 2; 1 John 5:19 neither: Gen 9:11–15; Isa 54:9, 10 as I: 2 Pet 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 11:6—imagined; Exod 29:18—sweet savour; Lev 8:21—a sweet savour; Num 15:3—a sweet; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Num 32:14—an increase; Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut 31:21—I know; 1 Sam 26:19—accept; 1 Chr 28:9—the imaginations; Ezra 6:10—sweet savours; Prov 10:20—the heart; Prov 24:9—thought; Eccl 9:3—also; Jer 3:17—walk; Jer 16:12—evil; Jer 32:30—from; Ezek 14:14—Noah; Ezek 16:19—a sweet savour; Ezek 24:12—her great; Hos 10:9—did; Matt 7:11—being; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 1:51—the imagination; Luke 11:13—being; Rom 5:13—until; Rom 7:18—that in me; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought; Eph 2:3—by; Heb 3:12—an; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Genesis 8:22 While the earth remaineth: Heb. as yet all the days of the earth, Isa 54:8 seedtime: Most of the European nations divide the year into four distinct parts, called quarters or seasons; but there are six divisions in the text, which obtained in Palestine among the Hebrews, and exist among the Arabs to the present day. According to this gracious promise, the heavenly bodies have preserved their courses, the seasons their successions, and the earth its increase for the use of man. Gen 45:6; Exod 34:21; Ps 74:16, 17; Song 2:11, 12; Isa 54:9; Jer 5:24; Jas 5:7 day: Jer 31:35; 33:20–26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Gen 1:14—and let; Gen 9:11—And I; Gen 9:16—everlasting; Deut 28:16—in the field; Job 26:10—until; Job 38:33—the ordinances; Ps 19:2—night unto; Ps 24:2—and; Ps 65:8—outgoings; Ps 104:20—makest; Ps 119:91—They continue this; Ps 148:3—sun; Eccl 1:5—sun; Jer 33:25—If my; 2 Pet 2:5—spared

CHAPTER 9

- 1 God blesses Noah and his sons, and grants them flesh for food;
- 4 Blood and murder are forbidden;
- 8 God's covenant, of which the rainbow was constituted a pledge;
- 18 Noah's family replenish the world;
- 20 Noah plants a vineyard;
- 21 Is drunken, and mocked by his son;

- 25 Curses Canaan;
- 26 Blesses Shem;
- 27 Prays for Japheth, and dies.

Genesis 9:1 blessed: Gen 9:7; 1:22, 28; 2:3; 8:17; 24:60; Ps 112:1; 128:3, 4; Isa 51:2 Be: Gen 9:7, 19; 1:28; 8:17; 10:32 Reciprocal: Gen 5:4—and he; Gen 10:1—and unto; Gen 28:3—and make; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Job 20:4—man; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Ps 115:16—but the earth; Isa 45:18—he created; Luke 3:36—Noe; Heb 1:1—at

Genesis 9:2; Gen 1:28; 2:19; 35:5; Lev 26:6, 22; Job 5:22, 23; Ps 8:4–8; 104:20–23; Ezek 34:25; Hos 2:18; Jas 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Job 39:11—leave; Ps 8:6—maiest; Ps 50:10—every; Jer 27:5—and have

Genesis 9:3 Every: Lev 11:1–47; 22:8; Deut 12:15; 14:3–21; Acts 10:12–15; 1 Tim 4:3–5 even: Gen 1:29, 30; Ps 104:14, 15; Rom 14:3, 14, 17, 20; 1 Cor 10:23, 25, 26, 31; Col 2:16, 21, 22; 1 Tim 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Ps 50:10—every; Jer 27:5—and have

Genesis 9:4 the life: Lev 3:17; 7:26; 17:10–14; 19:26; Deut 12:16, 23; 14:21; 15:23; 1 Sam 14:34; Acts 15:20, 25, 29; 1 Tim 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Exod 26:33—within the veil; Lev 17:14—General; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; 2 Sam 23:17—the blood; Ezek 33:25—Ye eat

Genesis 9:5 every: Exod 21:12, 28, 29 and at: Gen 4:9, 10; Lev 19:16; Num 35:31–33; Deut 21:1–9; Ps 9:12; Matt 23:35 brother: Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Gen 27:45—why; Gen 37:21—not kill him; Gen 42:22—his blood; Gen 43:9—of my hand; Exod 20:13—General; Exod 26:33—within the veil; Lev 24:17—And he; Num 35:16—the; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; 2 Chr 25:3—he slew; 2 Chr 33:25—slew; Ps 10:13—Thou; Ezek 3:18—but; Ezek 18:10—a shedder; Ezek 33:6—his blood; Matt 5:21—Thou; Luke 11:50—the blood; Acts 28:4—a murderer; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers; Rev 13:10—he that killeth

Genesis 9:6 by: Exod 21:12–14; 22:2, 3; Lev 17:4; 24:17; Num 35:25; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6, 28–34; Matt 26:52; Rom 13:4; Rev 13:10 in: Gen 1:26, 27; 5:1; Ps 51:4; Jas 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:14—thou art; Gen 4:14—that; Gen 27:45—why; Gen 42:22—his blood; Exod 2:12—slew; Exod 20:13—General; Exod 21:20—he shall; Exod 21:28—the ox; Num 35:16—the; Num 35:31—Moreover; Deut 19:11—But if any; Deut 19:13—but thou; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; 1 Sam 19:4—sin against; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 2 Sam 3:28—guiltless; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 2 Kgs 11:16—there was she slain; 2 Kgs 14:5—that he slew; 2 Chr 25:3—he slew; 2 Chr 33:25—slew; Ps 51:14—Deliver; Prov 28:17—General; Jer 27:5—made; Ezek 3:18—but; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 18:10—a shedder; Jonah 1:14—let; Matt 5:21—Thou; Matt 23:35—upon; Luke 11:50—the blood; Acts 28:4—a murderer; 1 Cor 11:7—he is; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers

Genesis 9:7; Gen 9:1, 19; 1:28; 8:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—brought; Gen 5:4—and he; Gen 10:1—and unto; Gen 10:32—nations; Gen 11:11—begat sons; Jer 29:6—Take ye

Genesis 9:8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—made

Genesis 9:9; Gen 9:11, 17; 6:18; 17:7, 8; 22:17; Isa 54:9, 10; Jer 31:35, 36; 33:20; Rom 1:3
Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 17:2—And I; Exod
14:17—behold; Num 18:6—And I; Judg 5:3—even I; Ps 57:10—truth; Isa 27:3—I the; Jer
33:25—If my

Genesis 9:10; Gen 9:15, 16; 8:1; Job 38:1–41; 41:1–34; Ps 36:5, 6; 145:9; Jonah 4:11

Genesis 9:11 And I: Gen 8:21, 22; Isa 54:9 neither shall all: Gen 7:21–23; 8:21, 22; 2 Pet
3:7, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:18—establish; Gen 9:9—General; Job 11:16—as waters; Ps
104:9—hast set; Rev 10:1—a rainbow

Genesis 9:12; Gen 17:11; Exod 12:13; 13:16; Josh 2:12; Matt 26:26–28; 1 Cor 11:23–25
Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Exod 28:12—for a memorial

Genesis 9:13; Ezek 1:28; Rev 4:3; 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Gen 1:17—General;
Exod 31:16—a perpetual covenant; Ps 89:37—and as; Isa 38:7—General

Genesis 9:14 Reciprocal: Ps 147:8—covereth

Genesis 9:15 remember: Exod 28:12; Lev 26:42–45; Deut 7:9; 1 Kgs 8:23; Neh 9:32; Ps
106:45; Jer 14:21; Ezek 16:60; Luke 1:72 the waters: Isa 54:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen
9:10—General; Exod 6:5—I have remembered; Job 38:10—brake up for it my decreed
place; Job 38:37—or who; 2 Pet 3:6—General

Genesis 9:16 everlasting: Gen 9:9–11; 8:21, 22; 17:13, 19; 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 89:3, 4; Isa
54:8–10; 55:3; Jer 32:40; Heb 13:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 9:10—General; Lev
24:7—a memorial; Lev 26:42—will I

Genesis 9:17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 9:9—General

Genesis 9:18 Shem: Gen 9:23; 10:1; 1 Chr 1:4 Ham: Gen 10:1, 6 Canaan: Heb. Chenaan
Reciprocal: Gen 5:32—Shem; Gen 7:13—and Shem; Luke 3:36—Sem

Genesis 9:19 These: Gen 5:32 and of: Gen 8:17; 10:2–32; 1 Chr 1:4–28 Reciprocal: Gen
7:13—and Shem; Gen 9:1—Be; Gen 9:7—General; Gen 10:1—and unto; Gen
10:32—nations; Gen 11:6—the people; Acts 17:26—hath made

Genesis 9:20 an husbandman: Gen 3:18, 19, 23; 4:2; 5:29; Prov 10:11; 12:11; Eccl 5:9; Isa
28:24–26 planted: Deut 20:6; 28:30; Prov 24:30; Song 1:6; 1 Cor 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen
46:32—their trade hath been to feed cattle; Gal 6:1—overtaken

Genesis 9:21 and was: Gen 6:9; 19:32–36; Prov 20:1; 23:31, 32; Eccl 7:20; Luke 22:3, 4;
Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 10:12; Gal 5:21; Titus 2:2 and he: Hab 2:15, 16; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal:
Num 12:15—and the; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; Prov 23:30—tarry; Prov 30:17—eye;
Eph 5:18—be not

Genesis 9:22 Ham: Gen 9:25; 10:6, 15–19; 1 Chr 1:8, 13–16 told: 2 Sam 1:19, 20; Ps 35:20,
21; 40:15; 70:3; Prov 25:9; 30:17; Obad 12, 13; Matt 18:15; 1 Cor 13:6; Gal 6:1 Reciprocal:
Gen 5:32—Shem; 1 Chr 4:40—Ham; Ps 78:51—tabernacles; Mic 7:6—son; Hab

2:15—that thou

Genesis 9:23; Exod 20:12; Lev 19:32; Rom 13:7; Gal 6:1; 1 Tim 5:1, 17, 19; 1 Pet 2:17; 4:8
Reciprocal: Gen 9:18—Shem

Genesis 9:24 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called

Genesis 9:25 Cursed: Gen 9:22; 3:14; 4:11; 49:7; Deut 27:16; 28:18; Matt 25:41; John 8:34 a servant: The devoted nations, which God destroyed before Israel, were descended from Canaan, and so were the Phoenicians and Carthaginians, who were at length subjugated with dreadful destruction by the Greeks and Romans. The Africans, who have been bought and sold like beasts, were also his posterity. Josh 9:23, 27; Judg 1:28–30; 1 Kgs 9:20, 21; 2 Chr 8:7, 8; John 8:34 Reciprocal: Gen 14:4—they served; Gen 27:12—and I shall; Gen 27:29—Let people; Gen 36:2—Esau; Deut 27:15—Cursed be; Josh 9:8—General; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 1 Chr 1:13—Canaan; Isa 23:11—the merchant city; Lam 5:8—Servants; Gal 1:8—let

Genesis 9:26 Blessed: Deut 33:26; Ps 144:15; Rom 9:5 the Lord: Gen 10:10–26; 12:1–3; Luke 3:23–36 Shem: Heb 11:16 his servant: or, servant to them, Gen 27:37, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 10:21—Shem; Gen 10:22—children; Gen 14:4—they served; Gen 14:20—blessed; Gen 24:27—Blessed; Gen 27:29—Let people; Deut 33:20—Blessed; Josh 9:8—General; Josh 9:23—General; 1 Kgs 9:21—bondservice; 1 Chr 1:13—Canaan; Dan 3:28—Blessed; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Luke 3:36—Sem

Genesis 9:27 enlarge: or, persuade Japheth: Japheth denotes enlargement, and how wonderfully have his boundaries been enlarged; for not only Europe, but Asia Minor, part of Armenia, Iberia, the whole of the vast regions of Asia north of Taurus, and probably America, fell to the share of his posterity. he shall dwell: These words may mean either that God or that Japheth shall dwell in the tents of Shem. In either sense the prophecy has been literally fulfilled. dwell: Isa 11:10; Hos 2:14; Mal 1:11; Acts 17:14; Rom 11:12; 15:12; Eph 2:13, 14, 19; 3:6, 13; Heb 11:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 33:20—Blessed; Isa 60:9—the isles; Luke 3:36—Sem; Luke 16:31—be persuaded; Acts 18:4—persuaded

Genesis 9:29 AM 2006, BC 1998 nine: Gen 5:5, 20, 27, 32; 11:11–25; Ps 90:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The generations of Noah;
- 2 Japheth;
- 6 Ham;
- 8 Nimrod the first monarch, and the descendants of Canaan;
- 21 The sons of Shem.

Genesis 10:1 are the: Gen 2:4; 5:1; 6:9; Matt 1:1 and unto: Gen 9:1, 7, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 5:32—Shem; Gen 7:13—and Shem; Gen 9:18—Shem; Gen 10:32—are the; Gen 37:2—the generations; Num 3:1—generations; 1 Chr 1:5—General; 2 Chr 14:13—Gerar

Genesis 10:2; Gen 10:21; 1 Chr 1:5–7; Isa 66:19; Ezek 27:7, 12–14, 19; 38:2, 6, 15; 39:1; Rev 20:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:13—and Shem; Gen 9:19—and of; Ps 120:5—Mesech; Isa 60:9—the isles; Jer 51:28—the kings; Ezek 27:13—Javan; Ezek 32:26—Meshech

Genesis 10:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:6—Ashchenaz; Jer 51:27—Ashchenaz; Ezek 27:14—Togarmah; Ezek 38:6—Togarmah

Genesis 10:4 AM 1666, BC 2338 Kittim: Num 24:24; Isa 23:1, 12; Dan 11:30, Chittim Dodanim: or, Rodanim Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; Isa 24:15—ishes; Isa 66:19—Tarshish; Jer 2:10—the isles; Ezek 27:6—the isles; Ezek 27:7—Elishah; Ezek 27:12—General; Ezek 27:13—Javan; Dan 11:18—the isles

Genesis 10:5 AM 1757, BC 2247 isles: Gen 10:25; Ps 72:10; Isa 24:15; 40:15; 41:5; 42:4, 10; 49:1; 51:5; 59:18; 60:9; Jer 2:10; 25:22; Zeph 2:11 after his: Gen 10:20; 11:1–9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:31—General; Gen 11:7—may; Gen 11:9—Babel; Esth 10:1—the isles; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Isa 11:11—the islands; Jer 31:10—declare; Jer 46:1—against; Dan 11:18—the isles

Genesis 10:6 AM 1676, BC 2228 And the: Gen 9:22; 1 Chr 1:8–16; 4:40; Ps 78:51; 105:23, 27; 106:22 Ham: Ham signifies burnt or black; and this name was peculiarly significant of the regions allotted to his family. To the Cushites, or descendants of Cush, were allotted the hot southern regions of Asia, along the shores of the Persian Gulf, Susiana or Chusistan, etc.; to the sons of Canaan, Palestine and Syria; to the sons of Mizraim, Egypt and Libya, in Africa. Cush: Isa 11:11 Phut: Jer 46:9 marg. Ezek 27:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:13—Ethiopia; Gen 7:13—and Shem; Gen 9:18—Ham; Gen 10:20—General; Josh 13:3—five Lords; 2 Chr 12:3—Ethiopians; Ezek 38:5—Libya; Nah 3:9—Put; Hab 3:7—Cushan

Genesis 10:7 Seba: Ps 72:10 Havilah: Gen 2:11 Sheba: 1 Kgs 10:1; Ezek 27:22 Dedan: Isa 21:13; Ezek 27:15 Reciprocal: Gen 25:18—Havilah; 1 Chr 1:8—sons; 1 Chr 1:9—Sabta; 2 Chr 9:1—Sheba; Job 1:15—Sabeans; Job 6:19—Sheba; Isa 11:11—Cush; Isa 60:6—all; Jer 25:23—Dedan; Hab 3:7—Cushan

Genesis 10:8 AM 1715, BC 2289 Nimrod: Mic 5:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:10—General; Ps 52:1—O mighty; Isa 18:2—to a people

Genesis 10:9 a mighty: Gen 6:4; 25:27; 27:30, 30; Jer 16:16; Ezek 13:18; Mic 7:2 before the Lord: Gen 6:11; 13:13 Even: 2 Chr 28:22; Ps 52:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—an archer; 1 Sam 2:17—before; Ps 52:1—O mighty; Isa 18:2—to a people; Mic 5:6—the land of Nimrod

Genesis 10:10 AM 1745, BC 2259 And the: Jer 50:21; Mic 5:6 Babel: Gr. Babylon, Gen 11:9; Isa 39:1; Mic 4:10 Calneh: Isa 10:9; Amos 6:2 Shinar: Gen 11:2; 14:1; Isa 11:11; Dan 1:2; Zech 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—the Lord; Josh 7:21—Babylonish garment; 2 Kgs 20:12—Babylon; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Ezek 23:17—Babylonians; Ezek 27:23—Canneh; Dan 4:30—great

Genesis 10:11 AM 1700, BC 2304 went forth Asshur: or, he went out into Assyria, Mic 5:6 Asshur: Num 24:22, 24; Ezra 4:2; Ps 83:8; Ezek 27:23; 32:22; Hos 14:3 Nineveh: 2 Kgs 19:36; Isa 37:37; Jonah 1:2; 3:1–10; Nah 1:1; 2:8; 3:7; Zeph 2:13, the city of, or, the streets

of the city Reciprocal: Gen 2:14—toward the east of; Gen 36:37—Rehoboth; Isa 10:5—O Assyrian; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Jonah 3:2—Nineveh

Genesis 10:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:36—Nineveh; Isa 37:37—Nineveh; Ezek 32:26—Meshech

Genesis 10:13 Ludim: 1 Chr 1:11, 12; Jer 46:9; Ezek 30:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:3—Lubims; Isa 66:19—Tarshish; Jer 47:4—Caphtor; Ezek 27:10—of Lud

Genesis 10:14 Pathrusim: Isa 11:11; Jer 44:1 Philistim: 1 Chr 1:12; Jer 47:4 Caphtorim: Deut 2:23; Jer 47:4; Amos 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—the Philistines; Josh 13:2—borders; 1 Chr 1:11—General; Ezek 29:14—Pathros

Genesis 10:15 Canaan: 1 Chr 1:13 Sidon: Heb. Tzidon, Gen 49:13; Josh 11:8; Isa 23:4, Zidon Heth: Gen 15:18–21; 28:3–20; Exod 3:8; 34:11; Num 34:2–15; Josh 12:8–24; 2 Sam 11:3 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—Ham; Gen 12:6—Canaanite; Gen 15:21—Amorites; Gen 23:3—Heth; Gen 50:11—the Canaanites; Deut 32:8—he set; Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 13:3—which is counted; Judg 3:3—Canaanites; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite; 2 Sam 24:6—Zidon; 1 Kgs 5:6—Sidonians; Isa 23:11—the merchant city; Isa 23:12—daughter; Ezek 27:8—Zidon; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Acts 12:20—Tyre; Acts 27:3—Sidon

Genesis 10:16 Jebusite: Judg 1:21; 2 Sam 24:18; Zech 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—Amorite; Judg 19:11—the Jebusites; 2 Sam 24:16—the Jebusite; 1 Chr 11:4—the inhabitants; Matt 8:28—Gergesenes

Genesis 10:17 Hivite: Gen 34:2 Reciprocal: Josh 9:7—Hivites

Genesis 10:18 Arvadite: Ezek 27:8 Zemarite: Josh 18:22; 2 Chr 13:4 Hamathite: Num 34:8; 2 Sam 8:9; 2 Kgs 17:24, 30; Isa 10:9; Ezek 47:16, 17; Zech 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Canaanite; Josh 19:35—Hammath

Genesis 10:19 And the: Gen 13:12–17; 15:18–21; Num 34:2–15; Deut 32:8; Josh 12:7, 8; 14:1–Josh 21:45 as thou comest: Gen 13:10 Gerar: Gen 20:1; 26:1 Gaza: Heb. Azzah, Judg 16:1; Jer 25:20 Sodom: Gen 13:10–13; 14:2; 18:20; 19:24, 25; Hos 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 11:31—the land; Gen 12:5—and into; Gen 12:6—Canaanite; Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Josh 10:41—Gaza; Judg 6:4—till thou come; 1 Kgs 4:24—Azzah; 2 Chr 14:13—Gerar; Job 38:20—the bound; Jer 47:1—Gaza; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Acts 12:20—Tyre

Genesis 10:20; Gen 10:6; 11:1–9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—after his; Gen 10:31—General; Gen 10:32—are the; Gen 11:7—may; Gen 11:9—Babel

Genesis 10:21 Shem: Shem signifies name or renown; and his, indeed, was great both in a temporal and spiritual sense, inasmuch as he was destined to be the lineal ancestor of the promised Seed of the woman, to which Noah might allude in his pious ejaculation, Gen 9:26. the father: Gen 11:10–26 Eber: Num 24:24 the brother: Gen 10:2 Reciprocal: Gen 5:32—Shem; Gen 7:13—and Shem; Gen 10:25—Eber; Gen 11:16—Eber; Gen 39:14—an Hebrew; 1 Chr 1:19—Eber; Luke 3:36—Sem

Genesis 10:22 children: Gen 9:26; 1 Chr 1:17–27 Elam: Gen 14:1–9; 2 Kgs 15:19; Job 1:17;

Isa 11:11; 21:2; 22:6; Jer 25:25; 49:34–39; Acts 2:9 Arphaxad: Heb. Arpachshad Lud: Isa 66:19 Aram: Num 23:7 Reciprocal: Gen 2:14—toward the east of; Gen 11:10—General; Ezra 4:9—Elamites; Ezek 16:57—Syria; Ezek 23:7—the chosen men of Assyria; Ezek 27:10—of Lud; Ezek 27:16—Syria; Ezek 27:23—Canneh; Ezek 32:24—Elam; Dan 8:2—province; Luke 3:36—Sem

Genesis 10:23 Uz: Job 1:1; Jer 25:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:17—Meshech; 1 Chr 1:42—Jakan; Ezek 16:57—Syria

Genesis 10:24 Salah: Heb. Shelah, Gen 11:12–15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:18—Shelah; Luke 3:35—Sala

Genesis 10:25 AM 1757, BC 2247 Eber: Gen 10:21; 1 Chr 1:19 the name: Gen 11:16–19; Luke 3:35, 36 Peleg: i.e. division in: Gen 10:32; Deut 32:8; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ishes; Gen 11:8—upon; Gen 11:9—the face; Job 15:19—Unto whom

Genesis 10:26; 1 Chr 1:20–28

Genesis 10:27; 1 Chr 1:20–28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:21—Hadoram

Genesis 10:28 am cir, 1797, bc cir, 2207, Gen 25:3; 1 Kgs 10:1; 1 Chr 1:20–28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:22—Ebal; 2 Chr 9:1—Sheba; Job 1:15—Sabeans

Genesis 10:29 Ophir: 1 Kgs 9:28; 22:48; 1 Chr 8:18; 9:10, 13; Job 22:24; 28:16; Ps 45:9; Isa 13:12 Havilah: Gen 2:11; 25:18; 1 Sam 15:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; 1 Chr 1:45—Jobab

Genesis 10:30 mount of the east: Num 23:7 Reciprocal: Matt 2:1—from

Genesis 10:31; Gen 10:5, 20; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 10:32—are the; Gen 11:9—Babel

Genesis 10:32 are the: Gen 10:1, 20, 31; 5:29–31 and by: Any man who can barely read his Bible, and has but heard of such people as the Assyrians, Elamites, Lydians, Medes, Ionians, and Thracians, will readily acknowledge that Asshur, Elam, Lud, Madai, Javan, and Tiras, grandsons of Noah, were their respective founders. nations: Gen 10:25; 9:1, 7, 19; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 5:32—Shem; Gen 11:7—may; Gen 11:8—upon; Gen 11:9—the face; Job 15:19—Unto whom; Amos 3:2—all; Zech 14:17—all

CHAPTER 11

- 1 One language in the world;
- 2 The building of Babel;
- 5 It is interrupted by the confusion of tongues, and the builders dispersed;
- 10 The generations of Shem;
- 27 The generations of Terah, the father of Abram;
- 31 Terah, with Abram and Lot, remove from Ur to Haran.

Genesis 11:1 AM 1757, BC 2247 was: Isa 19:18; Zeph 3:9; Acts 2:6 language: Heb. lip

speech: Heb. words Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—after his; Gen 10:20—General; Gen 11:6—the people

Genesis 11:2 from the east: or, eastward, Gen 13:11 Shinar: Gen 11:9; 10:10; 14:1; Isa 11:11; Dan 1:2; Zech 5:11 Reciprocal: Dan 4:30—great

Genesis 11:3 they said one to another: Heb. a man said to his neighbour, Go to. Gen 11:4, 7; Ps 64:5; Prov 1:11; Eccl 2:1; Isa 5:5; 41:6, 7; Jas 4:13; 5:1, not as, Heb 3:13; 10:24 burn thoroughly: Heb. burn to a burning brick: Exod 1:14; 5:7–18; 2 Sam 12:31; Isa 9:10; 65:3; Nah 3:14 slime: Gen 14:10; Exod 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:32—Come; 2 Kgs 5:5—go; Jer 18:11—go to

Genesis 11:4 whose: Deut 1:28; 9:1; Dan 4:11, 22 and let: 2 Sam 8:13; Ps 49:11–13; Prov 10:7; Dan 4:30; John 5:44 lest: Gen 11:8, 9; Ps 92:9; Luke 1:51 Reciprocal: Gen 4:17—and he; Gen 6:4—men of; Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Gen 42:4—Lest; 2 Sam 18:18—he called; 2 Chr 28:9—reacheth; Job 20:6—his excellency; Eccl 2:1—Go to; Eccl 2:4—made; Eccl 7:29—they; Isa 5:5—go to; Jer 18:11—go to; Jer 51:25—O destroying; Jer 51:53—mount; Matt 5:14—a city; Luke 10:15—which; Luke 14:28—intending; Jas 4:13—Go to

Genesis 11:5; Gen 18:21; Exod 19:11; Ps 11:4; 33:13, 14; Jer 23:23, 24; John 3:13; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:9—General; Gen 11:7—let; Gen 31:42—hath seen; Gen 35:13—General; Exod 3:8—I am; Num 11:17—I will come; Deut 9:13—I have; Ps 14:2—The Lord; Acts 7:34—and am; Eph 4:9—he also

Genesis 11:6 Behold: Gen 3:22; Judg 10:14; 1 Kgs 18:27; Eccl 11:9 the people: Gen 11:1; 9:19; Acts 17:26 imagined: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Ps 2:1–4; Luke 1:51 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Dan 4:9—no secret; Hab 2:13—is it; John 1:10—was in; Acts 2:3—cloven; Acts 14:18—scarce

Genesis 11:7 Go to: The Hebrew word signifies, “Come,” or, “make preparation,” as for a journey or the execution of a purpose. let: Gen 11:5; 1:26; 3:22; Isa 6:8 confound: Job 5:12, 13; 12:20; Ps 2:4; 33:10; Acts 2:4–11 may: Gen 10:5, 20, 32; 42:23; Deut 28:49; Ps 55:9; Jer 5:15; 1 Cor 14:2–11, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Gen 18:21—I will go down; Exod 3:8—I am; 2 Kgs 5:5—go; Eccl 2:1—Go to; Isa 5:5—go to; Jer 18:11—go to; John 14:23—make; Acts 7:34—and am; Jas 4:13—Go to

Genesis 11:8 Lord: Gen 11:4, 9; 49:7; Deut 32:8; Luke 1:51 upon: Gen 10:25, 32

Genesis 11:9 Babel: that is, Confusion, The tower of Babel, Herodotus informs us, was a furlong or 660 feet, in length and breadth; and, according to Strabo, it rose to the same altitude. It was of a pyramidal form, consisting of eight square towers, gradually decreasing in breadth, with a winding ascent on the outside, so very broad as to allow horses and carriages to pass each other, and even to turn. This magnificent structure is so completely destroyed that its very site is doubtful; and when supposed to be discovered, in all cases exhibiting a heap of rubbish. Gen 10:5, 10, 20, 31; Isa 13:1–Isa 14:32; Jer 50:1–Jer 51:64; 1 Cor 14:23 the face: Gen 10:25, 32; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 11:2—Shinar; Gen 11:4—lest; Gen 11:8—Lord; Deut 32:8—divided; 2 Sam 18:18—Absalom’s place; 2 Kgs 20:12—Babylon; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Ezek 23:17—Babylonians; Jas 3:16—there

Genesis 11:10 AM 1658, BC 2346, Gen 11:27; 10:21, 22; 1 Chr 1:17–27; Luke 3:34–36
Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; 1 Chr 1:24—Shem; Luke 3:36—Sem

Genesis 11:11 AM 2158, BC 1846 Shem: Gen 5:4–32 begat sons: Gen 1:28; 5:4; 9:7; Ps 127:3, 4; 128:3, 4; 144:12 Reciprocal: Gen 9:29—nine; Gen 47:9—have not

Genesis 11:12 AM 1693, BC 2311 begat: Luke 3:36 Reciprocal: Gen 5:4—and he; Gen 10:24—Salah; 1 Chr 1:18—Shelah; Luke 3:35—Sala

Genesis 11:13 AM 2096, BC 1908, Gen 11:13

Genesis 11:14 AM 1723, BC 2281, Gen 11:14

Genesis 11:15 AM 2126, BC 1878, Gen 11:15

Genesis 11:16 AM 1757, BC 2247 Eber: Gen 10:21, 25; Num 24:24; 1 Chr 1:19 Peleg: Luke 3:35, Phalec

Genesis 11:17 AM 2187, BC 1817, Gen 11:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:19—Eber; Luke 3:35—Heber

Genesis 11:18 AM 1787, BC 2217 Reu: Luke 3:35, Ragau

Genesis 11:19 AM 1996, BC 2008, Gen 11:19

Genesis 11:20 AM 1819, BC 2185 Serug: Luke 3:35, Saruch. Reciprocal: Eccl 1:4—One generation

Genesis 11:21 AM 2026, BC 1978, Gen 11:21

Genesis 11:22 AM 1849, BC 2155 Nahor: Josh 24:2, Nachor

Genesis 11:23 AM 2049, BC 1955, Gen 11:23

Genesis 11:24 AM 1878, BC 2126 Terah: Luke 3:34, Thara Reciprocal: Gen 31:53—God of Abraham; Gen 47:9—have not

Genesis 11:25 AM 1997, BC 2007, Gen 11:25 Reciprocal: Gen 24:4—to my kindred; Gen 47:9—have not; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth

Genesis 11:26 AM 1948, BC 2056 Abram: Gen 12:4, 5; 22:20–24; 29:4, 5; Josh 24:2; 1 Chr 1:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 11:31—took

Genesis 11:27 AM 2008, BC 1996 Lot: Gen 11:31; 12:4; 13:1–11; 14:12; 19:1–29; 2 Pet 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:10—General; Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 14:14—his brother; Gen 24:15—Milcah; 1 Chr 1:27—Abram

Genesis 11:28 Ur: Gen 15:7; Neh 9:7; Acts 7:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 11:31—they went; Job 1:17—The Chaldeans; Isa 23:13—land

Genesis 11:29 Sarai: Gen 17:15; 20:12 Milcah: Gen 22:20; 24:15 Iscah: Iscah is called the daughter-in-law of Terah (Gen 11:31) as being Abram's wife; yet Abram afterwards said, "she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother" (Gen 20:12). Probably Haran was the eldest son of Terah, and Abram his youngest by another wife; and thus Sarai was the daughter, or grand-daughter of Terah, Abram's father, but not of his mother. Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—thou; Gen 24:24—General; Gen 24:36—Sarah; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth

Genesis 11:30 barren: Gen 15:2, 3; 16:1, 2; 18:11, 12; 21:1, 2; 25:21; 29:31; 30:1, 2; Judg 13:2; 1 Sam 1:2; Ps 113:9; Luke 1:7, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 24:36—Sarah

Genesis 11:31 AM 2078, BC 1926 took: Gen 11:26, 27; 12:1 they went: Gen 11:28; 12:1; Josh 24:2, 3; Heb 11:8 Ur: Ur was probably the place called Ouri, in Mesopotamia, two days' journey from Nisibis, in the way to the river Tigris. Josh 24:2; Neh 9:7; Acts 7:2–4 the land: Gen 10:19; 24:10, bc cir, 1923, am cir, 2081 Haran: Gen 11:32; 12:4; 24:10, 15; 27:43; 29:4, 5; Acts 7:2–4, Charran Reciprocal: Gen 11:29—Iscah; Gen 12:5—in; Gen 28:10—General; Gen 31:53—God of Abraham; 2 Kgs 19:12—Haran; Isa 23:13—land; Isa 37:12—Haran; Isa 41:2—Who raised; Jer 50:1—the land; Ezek 27:23—Haran; Acts 7:4—came; Heb 11:15—mindful

Genesis 11:32 AM 2083, BC 1921, Gen 11:32 Reciprocal: Gen 11:31—Haran; Gen 12:1—had; Job 42:16—an; Ezek 27:23—Haran; Acts 7:4—came

CHAPTER 12

- 1 God calls Abram, and blesses him with a promise of Christ;
- 4 He departs with Lot from Haran, and comes to Canaan;
- 6 He journeys through Canaan,
- 7 which is promised to him in a vision;
- 10 He is driven by famine into Egypt;
- 11 Fear makes him feign his wife to be his sister;
- 14 Pharaoh, having taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to restore her;
- 18 He reproves Abram, whom he dismisses.

Genesis 12:1 had: Gen 11:31, 32; 15:7; Neh 9:7; Isa 41:9; 51:2; Ezek 33:24 Get: Josh 24:2, 3; Ps 45:10, 11; Luke 14:26–33; Acts 7:2–6; 2 Cor 6:17; Heb 11:8; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—the Lord; Gen 15:2—what; Gen 17:1—the Lord; Gen 20:13—God; Gen 24:4—to my kindred; Gen 24:7—took; Gen 24:38—But; Gen 26:2—dwell; Gen 26:3—unto thee; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 40:5—General; Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 3:18—met; Exod 12:40—four hundred; Num 10:30—General; Neh 9:8—foundest; Song 2:10—Rise; Isa 41:2—Who raised; Matt 20:5—and did; Mark 10:29—There; Acts 7:3—Get; Acts 13:17—God; Heb 1:1—at

Genesis 12:2; Gen 13:16; 15:5; 17:5, 6; 18:18; 22:17, 18; 24:35; 26:4; 27:29; 28:3, 14; 35:11; 46:3; Exod 1:7; 32:10; Num 14:12; 24:9, 10; Deut 26:5; 2 Sam 7:9; 1 Kgs 3:8, 9; Mic 7:20; Rom 4:11; Gal 3:7 thou shalt: Gen 14:14–16; 18:18; 19:29; 28:4; 1 Kgs 1:47; Gal 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:16—General; Gen 15:3—Behold; Gen 17:2—multiply; Gen 17:4—a

father; Gen 17:16—And I; Gen 19:21—that; Gen 22:16—General; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 25:11—after; Gen 26:29—the blessed; Gen 34:30—and I shall; Gen 39:5—for Joseph's; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Exod 11:3—Moses; Exod 12:37—six hundred; Exod 20:24—will bless thee; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Lev 26:45—for their; Num 1:46—General; Num 6:27—and I will; Num 11:21—General; Num 22:12—for they; Num 23:20—he hath; Num 26:53—General; Deut 2:7—blessed; Deut 6:3—that ye may; Josh 2:18—thy father; Josh 6:23—out Rahab; Ruth 4:14—that his; 2 Sam 22:36—made me great; 1 Kgs 11:12—for David; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; 1 Chr 4:10—bless me; 2 Chr 17:14—the numbers; 2 Chr 26:8—his name; Neh 9:7—choose; Job 35:8—may profit; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 67:7—God; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Prov 10:22—it; Isa 19:24—a blessing; Isa 26:15—increased; Isa 43:4—thou hast been; Isa 46:10—the end; Isa 65:23—for; Ezek 34:26—make them; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Matt 25:34—Come; Luke 1:15—great; Acts 27:24—lo; Eph 1:3—who; Heb 6:15—General; Heb 7:4—Abraham; Heb 7:6—had

Genesis 12:3 And I: Gen 27:29; Exod 23:22; Num 24:9; Matt 25:40, 45 in thee: Gen 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; 30:27, 30; 39:5; Ps 72:17; Acts 3:25, 26; Rom 4:11; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 3:8, 16, 28; Eph 1:3; Col 3:11; Rev 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Num 6:27—and I will; Num 22:6—curse me; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; Josh 6:17—because; Ps 67:7—God; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Ps 122:6—they shall; Isa 46:10—the end; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Mic 7:20—General; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Zech 14:17—all; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 25:34—Come; Luke 1:55—General; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 1:72—perform; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 24:47—among; John 5:46—for; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 9:5—of whom; Gal 3:14—the blessing; Heb 6:15—General

Genesis 12:4 and Lot: Gen 11:27 departed out: Heb 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 11:26—Abram; Gen 11:31—Haran; Gen 16:3—had; Gen 17:24—General; Gen 17:26—General; Gen 25:7—General; Gen 26:5—General; Gen 27:43—Haran; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; Ezek 27:23—Haran; Matt 21:6—and did; Acts 7:4—came

Genesis 12:5 the souls: Gen 14:14, 21 marg. Gen 46:5–26 in: Gen 11:31 and into: Gen 10:19; Acts 7:4; Heb 11:8, 9 Canaan: So called from Canaan the son of Ham, lies between the Mediterranean sea on the west, the wilderness of Paran, Idumea, and Egypt on the south, the mountains of Arabia on the east, and the mountains of Lebanon and Phoenicia on the north. Its length, from Dan to Beersheba, is about 200 miles, and its breadth, from the Mediterranean sea to its eastern borders, about 90. Reciprocal: Gen 11:26—Abram; Gen 14:11—General; Gen 14:12—Lot; Gen 16:3—had; Gen 27:43—Haran; Gen 48:21—land; 1 Chr 5:21—men; Job 1:3—substance; Jer 52:29—persons; Acts 7:2—Charran; Acts 13:19—Chanaan

Genesis 12:6 passed: Heb 11:9 Sichem: Gen 33:18; 34:2; 35:4; Josh 20:7; 24:32; Judg 9:1; 1 Kgs 12:1, Shechem, John 4:5, Sychar, Acts 7:16, Sychem plain: The word rendered "plain" should be rendered "oak," or according to Celsius, the "turpentine-tree." Moreh: Deut 11:30; Judg 7:1 Canaanite: Gen 10:15, 18, 19; 13:7; 15:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 13:3—from; Num 34:2—is the land; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 24:1—Shechem; 2 Chr 10:1—Shechem; Ps 60:6—Shechem; John 4:20—fathers

Genesis 12:7 appeared: Gen 17:1; 18:1; 32:30 Unto thy: Gen 13:15; 17:3, 8; 26:3; 28:13; Exod 33:1; Num 32:11; Deut 1:8; 6:10; 30:20; Ps 105:9–12; Rom 9:8; Gal 3:16; 4:28 builded:

Gen 12:8; 8:20; 13:4, 18; 26:25; 33:20; Heb 11:13 Reciprocal: Gen 15:7—to give; Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Gen 24:4—to my kindred; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 35:9—General; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Exod 18:12—took; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Lev 14:34—which I; Num 10:29—the Lord; Num 26:53—General; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 9:5—that he may; Deut 34:4—This is the land; Josh 8:30—built an altar; Josh 21:43—General; Judg 2:1—have brought; 1 Sam 3:21—appeared; 1 Sam 7:17—he built; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; 2 Chr 20:7—gavest; Neh 9:8—madest; Neh 9:23—which thou; Ps 105:11—Unto thee; Ps 105:42—For he; Isa 19:19—General; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; John 4:20—fathers; Acts 7:5—yet; Heb 11:8—which

Genesis 12:8 of Bethel: Gen 28:19; 35:3, 15, 16; Josh 8:17; 18:22; Neh 11:31 Hai; Josh 7:2; 8:3, Ai, Neh 11:31, Aija, Isa 10:28, Aiath called: Gen 4:26; 13:4; 21:33; Ps 116:4; Joel 2:32; Acts 2:21; Rom 10:12–14; 1 Cor 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Gen 12:7—builded; Gen 13:3—from; Gen 13:18—altar; Gen 28:22—God's; Gen 31:25—General; Gen 33:20—altar; Gen 35:6—Luz; Gen 46:1—and offered; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Josh 8:9—between; Josh 8:30—built an altar; Josh 12:16—Bethel; 1 Sam 7:17—he built; 1 Kgs 12:29—Bethel; 1 Chr 4:10—called; Ezra 2:28—Ai; Heb 11:9—dwelling

Genesis 12:9 going on still: Heb. in going and journeying, Gen 13:3; 24:62; Ps 105:13; Heb 11:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 13:1—the south; Gen 20:13—God; Num 13:17—southward

Genesis 12:10 AM 2084, BC 1920 was a: Gen 26:1; 42:5; 43:1; 47:13; Ruth 1:1; 2 Sam 21:1; 1 Kgs 17:1–1 Kgs 18:46; 2 Kgs 4:38; 6:25; 7:1–2 Kgs 8:1; Ps 34:19; 107:34; Jer 14:1; John 16:33; Acts 7:11; 14:22 went: Gen 26:2, 3; 43:1; 46:3, 4; 2 Kgs 8:1, 2; Ps 105:13 Reciprocal: Gen 47:4—For to; Judg 11:2—thrust out; 1 Chr 16:20—they went; Acts 2:10—Egypt; Heb 11:15—mindful

Genesis 12:11 a fair: Gen 12:14; 26:7; 29:17; 39:6, 7; 2 Sam 11:2; Prov 21:30; Song 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—said; Gen 20:13—God; 1 Sam 21:12—sore; Prov 29:25—fear; Gal 2:13—the other; Gal 6:1—overtaken

Genesis 12:12 will kill: Gen 20:11; 26:7; 1 Sam 27:1; Prov 29:25; Matt 10:28; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—and I shall; Judg 15:18—and fall; 1 Kgs 12:27—and they shall; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; Rom 4:2—but

Genesis 12:13 Say: John 8:44; Rom 3:6–8; 6:23; Col 3:6 thou: Gen 11:29; 20:2, 5, 12, 13; 26:7; Isa 57:11; Matt 26:69–75; Gal 2:12, 13 and: Ps 146:3–5; Jer 17:5–8; Ezek 18:4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—denied; Gen 19:19—lest some; Gen 19:20—and my; Judg 15:18—and fall; 1 Kgs 12:27—and they shall; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; Rom 4:2—but; Heb 7:6—had

Genesis 12:14 beheld: Gen 3:6; 6:2; 39:7; Matt 5:28 Reciprocal: Gen 12:11—a fair; Gen 39:6—a goodly person; Deut 21:11—desire; Esth 2:2—Let there be; Ps 105:14—General; Isa 37:12—Haran

Genesis 12:15 princes: Esth 2:2–16; Prov 29:12; Hos 7:4, 5. Pharaoh was a common name of the Egyptian kings, and signified a “ruler,” or “king,” or “father of his country.” Gen 40:2; 41:1; Exod 2:5, 15; 1 Kgs 3:1; 2 Kgs 18:21; Jer 25:19; 46:17; Ezek 32:2 taken: Gen 20:2;

Esth 2:9; Ps 105:4; Prov 6:29; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—all; Gen 39:6—a goodly person; Deut 21:11—desire

Genesis 12:16 And he: Gen 13:2; 20:14 he had: Gen 24:35; 26:14; 32:5, 13–15; Job 1:3; 42:12; Ps 144:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—born; Gen 16:1—Egyptian; Eccl 5:11—they

Genesis 12:17; Gen 20:18; 1 Chr 16:21; 21:22; Job 34:19; Ps 105:14, 15; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—surely; Mark 3:10—as many

Genesis 12:18; Gen 3:13; 4:10; 20:9, 10; 26:9–11; 31:26; 44:15; Exod 32:21; Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 14:43; Prov 21:1 Reciprocal: Gen 26:10—General; Prov 6:29—he that; Matt 19:9—doth; Rom 4:2—but

Genesis 12:19 Reciprocal: Gen 20:14—restored; Gen 26:10—General; Prov 6:29—he that; Eccl 9:7—Go; Matt 19:9—doth

Genesis 12:20; Exod 18:27; 1 Sam 29:6–11; Ps 105:14, 15; Prov 21:1 Reciprocal: Gen 20:14—restored; Rom 4:2—but

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Abram and Lot return with great riches out of Egypt;
- 6 Strife arises between Abram's herdsmen and those of Lot;
- 8 Abram meekly refers it to Lot to choose his part of the country,
- 10 and Lot goes to Sodom;
- 14 God renews the promise to Abram;
- 18 He removes to Hebron, and there builds an altar.

Genesis 13:1 AM 2086, BC 1918 the south: The south of Canaan; as in leaving Egypt, it is said he “came from the south,” (Gen 13:3) and the southern part of the promised land lay north-east of Egypt. Gen 12:9–20; 20:1; 21:33; Josh 10:40; 18:5; 1 Sam 27:10; 2 Sam 24:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:27—Lot; Num 13:17—southward; Deut 8:13—General

Genesis 13:2; Gen 24:35; 26:12, 13; Deut 8:18; 1 Sam 2:7; Job 1:3, 10; 22:21–25; Ps 112:1–3; Prov 3:9, 10; 10:22; Matt 6:33; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 12:16—And he; Gen 23:6—prince; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 26:14—had possession; Gen 30:43—General; Num 32:1—the place; 1 Sam 25:2—three thousand; 2 Kgs 3:4—a sheepmaster; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; 2 Chr 32:29—possessions; Eccl 2:7—also; Eccl 5:11—they; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Genesis 13:3 from: Gen 12:6, 8, 9 Bethel and Hai: i.e., The place which was afterwards called Bethel by Jacob, and so called when Moses wrote; for its first name was Luz (Gen 28:19) . Reciprocal: Gen 13:1—the south; Gen 35:1—Bethel; Lev 13:3—deeper; Heb 11:9—dwelling

Genesis 13:4 Unto: Gen 13:18; 12:7, 8; 35:1–3; Ps 26:8; 42:1, 2; 84:1, 2, 10 called: Gen 4:26; Ps 65:1, 2; 107:1, 8, 15; 116:2, 17; 145:18; Isa 58:9; Jer 29:12; Zeph 3:9; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 6:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded

Genesis 13:5 tents: Gen 4:20; 25:27; Jer 49:29 Reciprocal: Num 32:1—the place; Eccl 5:11—they; Eccl 5:13—riches; Mark 10:22—for

Genesis 13:6; Gen 36:6, 7; Eccl 5:10, 11; Luke 12:17, 18; 1 Tim 6:9 Reciprocal: Job 1:3—substance

Genesis 13:7 a strife: Gen 21:25; 26:20; Exod 2:17; 1 Cor 3:3; Gal 5:20; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:16; 4:1 Canaanite: Gen 10:19; 12:6; 15:18–21; 34:30; Neh 5:9; Phil 2:14, 15; Col 4:5; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Pet 2:12 dwelled: i.e., They were there when Abram and Lot came to pitch their tents in the land. Reciprocal: Gen 21:26—I wot; Gen 50:11—the Canaanites; Josh 17:15—the Perizzites; 1 Sam 21:7—herdmen; Matt 18:7—unto; Mark 3:25—General; John 13:35—General; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; Heb 12:14—Follow

Genesis 13:8 Let: Prov 15:1; Matt 5:9; 1 Cor 6:6, 7; Phil 2:14; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18 brethren: Heb. men brethren: Gen 11:27–31; 45:24; Exod 2:13; Ps 133:1; Acts 7:26; Rom 12:10; Eph 4:2, 3; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 2:17; 3:8; 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 2:9–11; 3:14–19; 4:7, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—his brother; Gen 16:6—Abram; Gen 24:27—of my; Gen 29:12—brother; Gen 29:14—art my; Gen 31:23—General; Gen 31:32—before; Exod 2:14—a prince; Judg 9:26—brethren; Judg 14:3—thy brethren; 1 Sam 21:7—herdmen; 2 Chr 11:4—against; Neh 5:9—reproach; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 17:14—leave; Mark 3:25—General; John 13:35—General; 1 Cor 1:2—call; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; 1 Pet 2:12—among

Genesis 13:9 Is not: Gen 20:15; 34:10 if thou wilt: Ps 120:7; Rom 12:18; 1 Cor 6:7; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:13–18; 1 Pet 3:8–12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:11—they; Gen 16:6—Abram; Gen 47:6—is; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 17:14—leave; Ezek 21:16—either; Rom 12:10—in honour

Genesis 13:10 and beheld: Gen 3:6; 6:2; Num 32:1–42; 1 John 2:15, 16 the plain: Gen 19:17, 24, 25; Deut 34:3; 1 Kgs 7:46; Ps 107:34; 1 John 2:15 the garden: Gen 2:9, 10; Isa 51:3; Ezek 28:13; 31:8; Joel 2:3 Zoar: Gen 14:2, 8; 19:20, 22–30; Deut 34:3; Isa 15:5; Jer 48:34. Instead of “Zoar,” which was situated at the extremity of the plain of Jordan, the Syriac reads “Zoan,” which was situated in the south of Egypt, and in a well-watered country. Reciprocal: Gen 2:8—a garden; Gen 10:19—as thou comest; Gen 13:14—Lift; Gen 19:30—Zoar; Gen 25:18—as thou; Num 24:6—as gardens; Num 32:19—we will; Num 34:12—the salt sea; Deut 3:17—the sea; Judg 6:4—till thou come; Job 40:23—Jordan; Prov 24:1—neither; Prov 28:22—and; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Ezek 36:35—like the; Ezek 47:18—Jordan; Hab 2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness; Matt 13:22—the care; 1 Tim 6:9—they

Genesis 13:11 AM 2087, BC 1917 chose: Gen 19:17 they: Gen 13:9, 14; Ps 16:3; 119:63; Prov 27:10; Heb 10:25; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 11:2—from the east; Gen 36:6—went; Gen 36:7—their riches; Num 32:1—the place; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister

Genesis 13:12 Lot dwelled: Gen 19:29 pitched: Gen 14:12; 19:1; Ps 26:5; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—And the; Gen 19:9—This; Prov 13:20—but

Genesis 13:13 But the: Gen 15:16; 18:20; 19:4–11; 1 Sam 15:18; Isa 1:9; 3:9; Ezek 16:46–50; Matt 9:10, 13; 11:23, 24; John 9:24, 31; Rom 1:27; 2 Pet 2:6–8, 10; Jude 7 before: Gen 6:11; 10:9; 38:7; 2 Kgs 21:6; Isa 3:8; Jer 23:24; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—God; Gen

14:12—who; Gen 19:13—cry; Judg 2:11—did evil; 1 Sam 2:17—before; Ezra 9:6—our iniquities; Job 8:4—he have cast; Ps 107:34—a fruitful; Prov 13:20—but; Isa 1:4—Ah sinful; Isa 1:10—Sodom; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Joel 3:13—for their; Luke 17:28—General; Rom 5:13—until; 1 Pet 4:18—the sinner; 2 Pet 2:7—vexed; Rev 11:8—Sodom

Genesis 13:14 was: Gen 13:11 Lift: Gen 13:10; Isa 49:18; 60:4 northward: Gen 28:14; Deut 3:27 Reciprocal: Gen 28:4—which; Gen 35:12—the land; Exod 3:8—unto a good; Exod 33:1—Unto; Deut 1:8—which; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; Ps 105:42—For he; Isa 51:2—for; Acts 7:3—the land; Heb 7:6—had

Genesis 13:15; Gen 12:7; 15:18; 17:7, 8; 18:18; 24:7; 26:3, 4; 28:4, 13; 35:12; 48:4; Exod 33:1; Num 34:2, 12–29; Deut 26:2–4; 34:4; 2 Chr 20:7; Neh 9:7, 8; Ps 37:22, 29; 105:9–12; 112:1, 2; Isa 63:18; Matt 5:5; Acts 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:7—to give; Gen 31:3—land; Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 3:8—unto a good; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Lev 10:15—for ever; Num 10:29—the Lord; Num 11:12—the land; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 3:27—lift up; Deut 6:10—land; Deut 9:5—that he may; Josh 21:43—General; 1 Kgs 8:34—which thou gavest; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; 2 Chr 6:25—which thou; Neh 9:23—which thou; Ps 105:11—Unto thee; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Gal 3:16—to; Heb 11:8—which

Genesis 13:16; Gen 12:2, 3; 15:5; 17:6, 16, 20; 18:18; 21:13; 22:17; 25:1–34; 26:4; 28:3, 14; 32:12; 35:11; 36:1–43; 46:3; Exod 1:7; 32:13; Num 23:10; Deut 1:10; Judg 6:3, 5; 1 Kgs 3:8; 4:20; 1 Chr 21:5; 27:23; 2 Chr 17:14–18; Isa 48:18, 19; Jer 33:22; Rom 4:16–18; Heb 11:12; Rev 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:3—Behold; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 47:27—grew; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Num 1:46—General; Num 22:5—they cover; Deut 6:3—that ye may; 2 Sam 17:11—as the sand; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 2 Chr 1:9—like the dust; Ps 105:24—And he; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 26:15—increased; Ezek 12:16—a few men; Hos 1:10—the number; Gal 3:16—to

Genesis 13:17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—And I; Gen 26:3—unto thee; Gen 50:24—sware; Lev 14:34—which I; Josh 18:8—Go; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; Zech 6:7—the bay

Genesis 13:18 plain: Heb. plains Mamre: Gen 14:13; 18:1 Hebron: Gen 23:2; 35:27; 37:14; Num 13:22; Josh 14:13 altar: Gen 13:4; 8:20; 12:7, 8; Ps 16:8; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 26:25—builded; Gen 33:20—altar; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Heb 11:9—dwelling

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The battle of four kings against the king of Sodom and his allies;
- 12 Lot is taken prisoner;
- 14 Abram rescues him;
- 17 Melchizedek blesses Abram at his return, who gives him tithes;
- 21 The rest of the spoil, his partners having had their portions he restores to the king of Sodom.

Genesis 14:1 AM 2091, BC 1913 Shinar: Gen 10:10; 11:2; Isa 11:11; Dan 1:2; Zech 5:11
Ellasar: Isa 37:12 Elam: Gen 10:22; Isa 21:2; 22:6; Jer 25:25; 49:34–39; Ezek 32:24
Reciprocal: Gen 14:9—General; Josh 12:23—the nations; 2 Sam 10:19—servants; 1 Kgs
20:1—Thirty and two; 1 Chr 1:17—Elam; Dan 8:2—province; Acts 2:9—Elamites

Genesis 14:2 Sodom: Gen 10:19; 13:10; 19:24; Isa 1:9, 10 Admah: Deut 29:23; Hos 11:8
Zeboiim: 1 Sam 13:18; Neh 11:34 Zoar: Gen 19:20–30; Deut 34:3; Isa 15:5; Jer 48:34
Reciprocal: Gen 14:8—same; Gen 19:22—called; Josh 12:23—the nations; 1 Chr 5:8—Bela

Genesis 14:3 salt sea: Gen 19:24; Num 34:12; Deut 3:17; Josh 3:16; Ps 107:34 marg.
Reciprocal: Gen 14:8—in; Gen 19:25—General; Num 34:3—salt sea eastward; Josh
12:3—the sea; Josh 15:2—the salt sea; Josh 18:19—the salt; 2 Kgs 14:25—unto the sea; 2
Chr 20:2—beyond the sea

Genesis 14:4 they served: Gen 9:25, 26 they rebelled: Ezek 17:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr
19:19—the servants

Genesis 14:5 Rephaims: Gen 15:20; Deut 3:11, 20, 22; 2 Sam 5:18, 22; 23:13; 1 Chr 11:15;
14:9; Isa 17:5 Ashteroth: The same as Ashteroth, a city of Bashan, where Og afterwards
reigned. Deut 1:4; Josh 12:4; 13:12, 31 Zuzims: Deut 2:20–23; 1 Chr 4:40; Ps 78:51; 105:23,
27; 106:22 Emims: Deut 2:10, 11 Shaveh Kiriathaim: or, the plains of Kiriathaim,
Kiriathaim was beyond Jordan, 10 miles west-ward from Medeba, and afterwards
belonged to Sihon, king of Heshbon. Josh 13:19; Jer 48:1, 23 Reciprocal: Josh
17:15—giants; 2 Sam 21:16—the giant; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants

Genesis 14:6 Horites: Gen 36:8, 20–30; Deut 2:12, 22; 1 Chr 1:38–42 Elparan: or, the plain
of Paran, Gen 16:7; 21:21; Num 12:16; 13:3; Hab 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—Seir; Deut
11:29—General; Josh 12:7—Seir; 1 Sam 25:1—the wilderness; 1 Kgs 11:18—Paran; 2 Chr
20:23—mount Seir

Genesis 14:7 Kadesh: En-mishpat or Kadesh, was about 8 leagues south of Hebron. Gen
16:14; 20:1; Num 20:1; Deut 1:19, 46 Amalekites: Gen 36:12, 16; Exod 17:8–16; Num
14:43, 45; 24:20; 1 Sam 15:1–35; 27:1–12; 30:1–31 Hazezontamar: Called by the Chaldee,
“En-gaddi,” a town on the western shore of the Dead Sea. Josh 15:62; 2 Chr 20:2
Reciprocal: Num 13:29—Amalekites; Josh 15:3—Zin; Judg 11:16—came; Judg 12:15—in
the mount; 1 Sam 23:29—General; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite

Genesis 14:8 same: Gen 14:2; 13:10; 19:20, 22 in: Gen 14:3, 10 Reciprocal: Deut
34:3—Zoar; Ezek 16:46—her daughters; Hos 11:8—Admah

Genesis 14:9; Gen 14:1

Genesis 14:10 slime pits, Places where asphaltus or bitumen sprung out of the ground:
this substance which is properly denoted by the word “slime,” abounds in these parts.
Gen 11:3 fell: Josh 8:24; Ps 83:10; Isa 24:18; Jer 48:44 the mountain: Gen 19:17, 30
Reciprocal: Gen 14:8—in; Gen 25:18—died; Exod 2:3—with slime; Num 13:17—the
mountain

Genesis 14:11; Gen 14:16, 21; 12:5; Deut 28:31, 35, 51

Genesis 14:12 Lot: Gen 11:27; 12:5 who: Gen 13:12, 13; Num 16:26; Job 9:23; Jer 2:17–19; 1 Tim 6:9–11; Rev 3:19; 18:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:16—General; Num 32:19—we will; Prov 13:20—but

Genesis 14:13 one: 1 Sam 4:12; Job 1:15 the: Gen 39:14; 40:15; 41:12; 43:32; Exod 2:6, 11; Jonah 1:9; 2 Cor 11:22; Phil 2:5 dwelt: Gen 13:18 Mamre: Gen 14:24; 13:18 Amorite: Gen 10:16; Num 21:21 and these: Gen 14:24 Reciprocal: Gen 18:1—Mamre; Gen 21:24—General; Gen 21:32—General; Gen 35:27—Mamre; Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Phil 3:5—an

Genesis 14:14 his brother: Gen 11:27–31; 13:8; Prov 17:17; 24:11, 12; Gal 6:1, 2; 1 John 2:18 armed: or, led forth, Ps 45:3–5; 68:12; Isa 41:2, 3 trained: or, instructed born: Gen 12:5, 16; 15:3; 17:12, 27; 18:19; 23:6; Eccl 2:7 Dan: Deut 34:1; Judg 18:29; 20:1 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—thou shalt; Gen 17:13—born; Gen 29:12—brother; Exod 21:4—shall be her; 1 Sam 30:19—General; 1 Kgs 12:29—Dan; 1 Kgs 15:20—Dan; 1 Kgs 20:14—young men; 2 Chr 16:4—Dan; Job 29:25—dwelt; Eccl 3:8—a time of war; Jer 41:12—to fight

Genesis 14:15 And he: Ps 112:5 smote: Isa 41:2, 3 Damascus: Deut 15:2; 1 Kgs 15:18; Acts 9:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:24—to Damascus; 1 Kgs 19:15—wilderness of Damascus; 2 Kgs 8:7—Damascus; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Jer 49:23—Damascus; Ezek 47:16—Damascus; Zech 9:1—Damascus; Acts 22:6—Damascus

Genesis 14:16; Gen 14:11, 12; 12:2; 1 Sam 30:8, 18, 19; Isa 41:2 Reciprocal: Gen 50:7—and with him; Eccl 5:13—riches

Genesis 14:17 to: Judg 11:34; 1 Sam 18:6; Prov 14:20; 19:4 after: Heb 7:1 king's: 2 Sam 18:18 Reciprocal: Exod 18:7—went; Num 22:36—went; Num 31:13—went forth; Deut 23:4—Because they met

Genesis 14:18 king: Ps 76:2; Heb 7:1, 2 bread: Matt 26:26–29; Gal 6:10 the priest: Ps 110:4; Heb 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:1, 3, 10–22 the most: Ruth 3:10; 2 Sam 2:5; Ps 7:17; 50:14; 57:2; Mic 6:6; Acts 7:48; 16:17 Reciprocal: Gen 41:45—priest of; Gen 47:22—of the priests; Exod 2:16—the priest; Lev 9:22—his hand; Num 18:28—and ye shall; Deut 23:4—Because they met; Josh 10:1—General; Judg 8:5—loaves; 2 Sam 5:6—Jerusalem; Prov 3:9—General; Dan 3:26—the most; Zech 6:13—a priest; Luke 24:44—in the law; Luke 24:50—he lifted

Genesis 14:19 he blessed: Gen 27:4, 25–29; 47:7, 10; 48:9–16; 49:28; Num 6:23–27; Mark 10:16; Heb 7:6, 7 Blessed be: Ruth 3:10; 2 Sam 2:5; Eph 1:3, 6 high: Mic 6:6; Acts 16:17 possessor: Gen 14:22; Ps 24:1; 50:10; 115:16; Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21 Reciprocal: Gen 24:60—they; Exod 39:43—blessed them; Deut 10:14—the earth; Josh 22:6—General; Judg 5:24—General; Judg 17:2—Blessed; 1 Sam 2:20—blessed; 1 Sam 15:13—Blessed; 2 Sam 6:18—he blessed; 2 Sam 19:39—blessed; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; 2 Chr 31:8—and his people; Ps 115:15—blessed; Dan 5:23—the Lord; Luke 2:34—blessed; Acts 17:24—seeing; Eph 4:6—who; Heb 5:6—Melchisedec

Genesis 14:20 blessed: Gen 9:26; 24:27; Ps 68:19; 72:17–19; 144:1; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 which: Josh 10:42; Ps 44:3 tithes: Gen 28:22; Lev 27:30–32; Num 28:26; Deut 12:17; 14:23, 28; 2 Chr 31:5, 6, 12; Neh 10:37; 13:12; Amos 4:4; Mal 3:8, 10; Luke 18:12; Rom 15:16; Heb 7:4–9 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—the most; Exod 18:10—General; Num 6:23—General;

Num 31:28—levy; Deut 2:33—the Lord; Deut 7:2—deliver; 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Chr 6:28—firstborn; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Luke 1:68—Blessed; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed; Heb 7:6—received; Heb 7:9—payed

Genesis 14:21 persons: Heb. souls, Gen 14:21 Reciprocal: Gen 12:5—the souls; Gen 14:11—General

Genesis 14:22 lift: Exod 6:8; Deut 32:40; Dan 12:7; Rev 10:5, 6 unto: Gen 21:23–31; Judg 11:35 the most: Gen 14:20; 17:1; Ps 24:1; 83:18; Isa 57:15; Dan 4:34; Hag 2:8 possessor: Gen 14:19; 21:33 Reciprocal: Gen 19:30—Zoar; Gen 21:27—took; Gen 23:13—I will; Gen 24:3—the; Gen 25:33—Swear; Gen 26:31—sware; Gen 31:53—sware; Lev 9:22—his hand; Num 14:30—sware; Judg 5:19—they took; 2 Sam 14:11—let the king; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Neh 9:15—sworn; Ps 106:26—lifted; Isa 3:7—swear; Ezek 20:5—lifted up mine hand; Matt 11:25—Lord; Acts 17:24—seeing; Heb 6:16—swear

Genesis 14:23 That I: 1 Kgs 13:8; 2 Kgs 5:16, 20; Esth 9:15, 16; 2 Cor 11:9–11; 12:14 lest: 2 Cor 11:12; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 21:27—took; Gen 23:13—I will; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; 1 Chr 21:24—Nay; Esth 9:10—but on the spoil; Job 32:13—Lest; Ps 106:26—lifted; Prov 10:22—it; Dan 5:17—Let

Genesis 14:24 Save: Prov 3:27; Matt 7:12; Rom 13:7, 8 Aner: Gen 14:13 let: 1 Cor 9:14, 15; 1 Tim 5:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:13—to the king

CHAPTER 15

- 1 God encourages Abram, who complains for want of an heir;
- 4 God promises him a son, and a multiplying of his seed;
- 6 Abram is justified by faith;
- 7 Canaan is promised again, and confirmed by a sign, and a vision, prophetic of the condition of his posterity till brought out of Egypt.

Genesis 15:1 AM 2093, BC 1911 in: Gen 46:2; Num 12:6; 1 Sam 9:9; Ezek 1:1; 3:4; 11:24; Dan 10:1–16; Acts 10:10–17, 22; Heb 1:1 Fear: Gen 15:14–16; 26:24; 46:3; Exod 14:13; Deut 31:6; 1 Chr 28:20; Ps 27:1; Isa 35:4; 41:10, 14; 43:1, 5; 44:2, 8; 51:12; Dan 10:12; Matt 8:26; 10:28–31; 28:5; Luke 1:13, 30; 12:32; Rev 1:17 thy shield: Deut 33:29; Ps 3:3; 5:12; 18:2; 84:9, 11; 91:4; 119:114; Prov 30:5 and thy: Deut 33:26–29; Ruth 2:12; Ps 16:5, 6; 58:11; 142:5; Prov 11:18; Lam 3:24; 1 Cor 3:22; Heb 13:5, 6; Rev 21:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:1—appeared; Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 28:13—I am; Exod 3:12—Certainly; Exod 3:18—met; Deut 18:2—the Lord; 1 Sam 3:21—appeared; 1 Sam 25:29—bound; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 2 Sam 22:3—shield; 2 Sam 22:36—the shield; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Job 1:10—an hedge; Job 22:25—the Almighty; Ps 7:10—My; Ps 28:7—shield; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Isa 51:2—unto Abraham; Jer 30:10—fear; Jer 39:17—of whom; Dan 7:1—visions; Joel 2:21—Fear; Matt 5:12—for great; John 10:35—unto; Acts 27:24—Fear not; Rom 8:31—If; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Gal 4:7—heir; Eph 6:16—the shield; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 11:6—a rewarder

Genesis 15:2 what: Gen 12:1–3 childless: Gen 25:21; 30:1, 2; 1 Sam 1:11; Ps 127:3; Prov 13:12; Isa 56:5; Acts 7:5 the: Gen 24:2, 10; 39:4–6, 9; 43:19; 44:1; Prov 17:2 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 16:1—bare; Gen 43:16—the ruler; Ruth 2:6—the servant; 2 Sam 9:2—a servant; 1 Kgs 15:18—Damascus; 1 Kgs 16:9—steward of; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; Eccl 4:8—he hath; Song 7:4—Damascus; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Isa 51:2—unto Abraham; Jer 49:23—Damascus; Ezek 27:18—Damascus; Matt 20:8—unto; Luke 1:7—they had; Luke 16:1—a steward; Acts 22:6—Damascus; Heb 6:15—General

Genesis 15:3 Behold: Gen 12:2; 13:16; Prov 13:12; Jer 12:1; Heb 10:35, 36 born: Gen 14:14; Prov 29:21; 30:23; Eccl 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 16:1—bare; Gen 17:13—born; Gen 25:21—because; Exod 21:4—shall be her; 2 Sam 9:2—a servant; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; Eccl 4:8—he hath; Jer 2:14—he a homeborn; Luke 1:7—they had; Acts 7:5—yet

Genesis 15:4 shall come: Gen 17:16; 21:12; 2 Sam 7:12; 16:11; 2 Chr 32:21; Phlm 1:12 Reciprocal: Ps 127:3—children; Isa 51:2—for

Genesis 15:5 tell: Deut 1:10; Ps 147:4; Jer 33:22; Rom 9:7, 8 So: Gen 12:2; 13:16; 16:10; 22:17; 28:14; Exod 32:13; Deut 1:10; 10:22; 1 Chr 27:23; Rom 4:18; Heb 11:12 Reciprocal: Gen 26:4—multiply; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Exod 12:37—six hundred; Num 1:46—General; Deut 1:11—and bless you; Deut 6:3—that ye may; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; 1 Kgs 4:20—as the sand; 2 Chr 17:14—the numbers; Neh 9:23—multipliedst; Job 5:25—thy seed; Job 38:37—number; Ps 127:3—children; Isa 51:2—for; Nah 3:16—above; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; Gal 3:16—to; Heb 11:8—obeyed; Rev 7:4—an

Genesis 15:6 he believed: Rom 4:3–6, 9, 20–25; Gal 3:6–14; Heb 11:8; Jas 2:23 he counted: Ps 106:31; Rom 4:11, 22; 2 Cor 5:19; Gal 3:6 Reciprocal: Deut 1:10—ye are this day; Deut 24:13—shall be; Neh 9:8—foundest; Ps 22:4—General; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; Rom 4:18—So shall; Rev 14:15—ripe

Genesis 15:7 brought: Gen 11:28–31; 12:1; Neh 9:7; Acts 7:2–4 to give: Gen 12:7; 13:15–17; Neh 9:8; Ps 105:11, 42, 44; Rom 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—And I; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Deut 9:5—that he may; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Mal 3:6—I am; Acts 7:3—the land; Heb 11:8—which; Rev 4:5—seven

Genesis 15:8; Gen 24:2–4, 13, 14; Judg 6:17–24, 36–40; 1 Sam 14:9, 10; 2 Kgs 20:8; Ps 86:17; Isa 7:11; Luke 1:18, 34 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—token; Heb 11:8—which

Genesis 15:9; Gen 22:13; Lev 1:3, 10, 14; 3:1, 6; 9:2, 4; 12:8; 14:22, 30; Ps 50:5; Isa 15:5; Luke 2:24 Reciprocal: Num 15:3—the herd

Genesis 15:10 divided them: Jer 34:18, 19; 2 Tim 2:15 the birds: Lev 1:17 Reciprocal: Deut 29:12—enter

Genesis 15:11 fowls: Ezek 17:3, 7; Matt 13:4 Abram: Ps 119:13 Reciprocal: Mark 4:4—General; Luke 8:5—and the

Genesis 15:12 deep: Gen 2:21; 1 Sam 26:12; Job 4:13, 14; 33:15; Dan 10:8, 9; Acts 20:9
horror: Ps 4:3–5; Acts 9:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Num 24:4—saw; Isa
42:9—the former; Ezek 7:18—and horror; Dan 8:18—he touched

Genesis 15:13 thy: Gen 17:8; Exod 1:1–Exod 2:25; 5:1–23; 22:21; 23:9; Lev 19:34; Deut
10:19; Ps 105:11, 12, 23–25; Acts 7:6, 7; Heb 11:8–13 four: Exod 12:40, 41; Gal 3:17
Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—in the visions; Gen 46:3—fear not; Gen 46:6—into Egypt; Gen
47:4—For to; Exod 1:11—to afflict; Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod
3:17—I will bring; Exod 6:4—the land of their; Num 20:15—dwelt; Josh 21:43—General;
Ps 105:25—He turned; Isa 44:8—have declared; Ezek 16:4—for; Ezek 20:6—to bring;
John 8:33—and were; Acts 7:17—when; Acts 12:11—I know

Genesis 15:14 that: Gen 46:1–34; Exod 6:5, 6; 7:1–Exod 14:31; Deut 4:20; 6:22; 7:18, 19;
11:2–4; Josh 24:4–7, 17; 1 Sam 12:8; Neh 9:9–11; Ps 51:4; 78:43–51; 105:27–37; 135:9, 14
with: Exod 3:21, 22; 12:35, 36; Ps 105:37 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 46:4—and I
will; Gen 48:21—God; Gen 50:24—you out; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 3:8—deliver;
Exod 3:17—unto the land; Exod 3:20—after that; Exod 11:1—afterwards; Ps 105:42—For
he; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Ezek 20:6—to bring; Ezek 21:30—I will; Acts 7:7—the nation

Genesis 15:15 And thou: Gen 25:8; Num 20:24; 27:13; Judg 2:10; Job 5:26; Eccl 12:7; Acts
13:36 in peace: 2 Chr 34:28; Ps 37:37; Isa 57:1, 2; Dan 12:13; Matt 22:32; Heb 6:13–19;
11:13–16 buried: Gen 23:4, 19; 25:8, 9; 35:29; 49:29, 31; 50:13; Eccl 6:3; Jer 8:1, 2 good: Gen
25:7, 8; 1 Chr 23:1; 29:28; Job 5:26; 42:17 Reciprocal: Gen 25:17—gathered; Num
31:2—gathered; Deut 32:50—be gathered; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Judg 8:32—died
in; 1 Kgs 1:21—sleep; 1 Chr 17:11—go to be; 2 Chr 24:15—and was full of days; Job
41:32—hoary; Ps 49:19—to the generation; Luke 2:29—now

Genesis 15:16 in the: Exod 12:40 Amorites: 1 Kgs 21:26; 2 Pet 3:8, 9 not: Dan 8:23; Zech
5:5–11; Matt 23:32–35; 1 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Gen
48:22—Amorite; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 1:7—the mount; Deut 1:8—which; Deut
9:4—for the wickedness; Josh 10:5—General; 1 Sam 15:18—the sinners; 2 Sam 21:2—the
Amorites; Ezra 9:1—of the Canaanites; Ps 79:8—former iniquities; Ezek 16:3—Amorite;
Joel 3:13—for their; Amos 2:9—I the; Zech 5:8—This; Acts 7:6—That; Rom 4:10—not in
circumcision; Rom 9:22—fitted

Genesis 15:17 smoking: Exod 3:2, 3; Deut 4:20; Judg 6:21; 13:20; 1 Chr 21:26; Isa 62:1; Jer
11:4 a burning lamp: Heb. a lamp of fire, 2 Sam 22:9 passed: Jer 34:18, 19 Reciprocal:
Gen 4:4—had; Exod 19:18—as the smoke; Lev 9:24—there came a fire; 1 Kgs
18:38—Then the; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; 2 Chr 7:1—the fire; Ezek 1:13—General; Rev
9:2—there

Genesis 15:18 made: Gen 9:8–17; 17:1–27; 24:7; 2 Sam 23:5; Isa 55:3; Jer 31:31–34; 32:40;
33:20–26; Gal 3:15–17; Heb 13:20 Unto thy: Gen 12:7; 13:15; 17:8; 26:4; 28:4, 13, 14; 35:12;
50:24; Exod 3:8; 6:4; 23:23, 27–31; 34:11; Num 34:3; Deut 1:7, 8; 7:1; 11:24; 34:4; Josh 1:3, 4;
12:1–20; 19:1–38; 1 Kgs 4:21; 2 Chr 9:26; Neh 9:8; Ps 105:11 from: Num 34:5; Josh 15:4; Isa
27:12 Euphrates: Gen 2:14; 2 Sam 8:3; 1 Chr 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Gen
10:19—And the; Gen 12:6—Canaanite; Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Gen 17:2—And I; Gen
17:7—And I; Gen 26:3—unto thee; Gen 31:21—passed; Gen 31:44—let us; Exod
3:17—unto the land; Exod 6:8—to give; Exod 13:5—shall bring; Exod 23:20—prepared;
Exod 23:31—I will set; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Exod 33:1—Unto; Lev 26:45—for

their; Num 10:29—the Lord; Deut 6:10—land; Deut 12:20—as he hath; Deut 19:8—General; Deut 32:8—he set; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 9:1—Hittite; Josh 11:16—all that land; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; Josh 13:6—they; 1 Sam 20:16—made; 1 Kgs 8:65—the river; 2 Kgs 24:7—from the river; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 1 Chr 18:3—by the river; 2 Chr 7:8—from the entering; Ezra 4:20—beyond; Neh 9:23—which thou; Ps 80:11—General; Jer 32:22—which; Jer 34:18—when; Ezek 20:28—the which; Ezek 48:28—the river; Hab 3:9—according; Mal 3:6—I am; Acts 7:5—yet; Rom 9:4—covenants; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 3:20—but; Eph 2:12—the covenants

Genesis 15:19 Kenites: Num 24:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 23:23—thee in; Num 13:29—the Hittites; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; Judg 12:8—Bethlehem; 1 Kgs 9:20—Amorites; 2 Chr 8:7—the Hittites; Ezra 9:1—of the Canaanites

Genesis 15:20 Rephaims: Gen 14:5; Isa 17:5 Reciprocal: Josh 17:15—giants; 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite

Genesis 15:21 Amorites: Gen 10:15–19; Exod 23:23–28; 33:2; 34:11; Deut 7:1 Girgashites: Matt 8:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite; 1 Chr 11:4—the inhabitants

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Sarai, being barren, gives Hagar to Abram;
- 4 Hagar, being afflicted for despising her mistress, runs away;
- 7 An angel commands her to return and submit herself, promises her a numerous posterity, and shows their character and condition;
- 13 Hagar names the place, and returns to Sarai;
- 15 Ishmael is born;
- 16 The age of Abram.

Genesis 16:1 AM 2092, BC 1912 bare: Gen 15:2, 3; 21:10, 12; 25:21; Judg 13:2; Luke 1:7, 36 Egyptian: Gen 12:16; 21:9, 21 name: Gal 4:24, Agar Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 16:8—Sarai's maid; Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Gen 29:24—Zilpah; Gen 29:31—he opened; 1 Sam 1:2—but; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision

Genesis 16:2 the Lord: Gen 17:16; 18:10; 20:18; 25:21; 30:2, 3, 9, 22; Ps 127:3 obtain children: Heb. be builded, Gen 30:3, 6; Exod 21:4; Ruth 4:11 hearkened: Gen 3:1–6, 12, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 19:31—to come; 1 Sam 1:2—but; Luke 1:7—they had; Acts 7:5—when; Gal 4:22—that

Genesis 16:3 AM 2093, BC 1911 had: Gen 12:4, 5 gave: Gen 16:5; 30:4, 9 his: Gen 25:6; 28:9; 32:22; 35:22; Judg 19:1–4; 2 Sam 5:13; 1 Kgs 11:3; Gal 4:25 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—Sarah; Gen 22:24—concubine; Gen 30:3—Behold; Gal 4:24—Agar

Genesis 16:4 her mistress: 1 Sam 1:6–8; 2 Sam 6:16; Prov 30:20, 21, 23; 1 Cor 4:6; 13:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 16:8—Sarai's maid; Gen 19:31—to come; Gal 4:24—Agar; 1 Tim 6:2—let

Genesis 16:5 My wrong: Luke 10:40, 41 the Lord: Gen 31:53; Exod 5:21; 1 Sam 24:12–15;

2 Chr 24:22; Ps 7:8; 35:23; 43:1 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—gave; Deut 13:6—thy brother; Judg 11:10—be witness; Judg 11:27—be judge; 1 Sam 20:23—the Lord; 1 Kgs 1:2—lie; 1 Tim 6:2—let

Genesis 16:6 Abram: Gen 13:8, 9; Prov 14:29; 15:1, 17, 18; 1 Pet 3:7 in: Gen 24:10; Job 2:6; Ps 106:41, 42; Jer 38:5 as it pleaseth thee: Heb. that which is good in thine eyes, dealt hardly with her. Heb. afflicted her. Prov 29:19 fled: Exod 2:15; Prov 27:8; Eccl 10:4 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Josh 9:25—we are; 1 Sam 29:6—the lords favour; 1 Kgs 12:13—roughly; 1 Kgs 21:2—seem good to thee; Job 1:12—power

Genesis 16:7 found: Prov 15:3 the fountain: Gen 25:18; Exod 15:22; 1 Sam 15:7 Shur: The desert of Shur being between the south of Canaan, where Hebron was situated, and Egypt, it is likely that Hagar was returning to her own country. Reciprocal: Gen 14:6—Elparan; Gen 16:13—called; Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Gen 21:14—wandered; Gen 22:11—angel; Gen 31:11—the angel; Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 3:2—angel; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Judg 13:3—the angel; 1 Sam 27:9—left neither; Acts 7:30—an

Genesis 16:8 Sarai's maid: Gen 16:1, 4; Eph 6:5–8; 1 Tim 6:1, 2 whence: Gen 3:9; 4:10; Eccl 10:4; Jer 2:17, 18 I flee: 1 Sam 26:19 Reciprocal: Gen 35:1—when thou; Num 22:9—What men; Judg 19:17—whither; 1 Kgs 19:9—What doest thou; 1 Kgs 19:13—What doest; 2 Kgs 5:25—Whence; Job 2:2—From whence; Acts 9:4—Saul; Acts 22:7—Saul; Gal 4:24—Agar; Titus 2:5—keepers; Rev 7:13—whence

Genesis 16:9 submit: Eccl 10:4; Eph 5:21; 6:5, 6; Titus 2:9; 1 Pet 2:18–25; 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 16:13—called; Gen 21:17—the angel; Gen 22:11—angel; 1 Tim 6:1—count; Titus 2:5—keepers; Heb 13:17—submit

Genesis 16:10 the angel: Gen 22:15–18; 31:11–13; 32:24–30; 48:15, 16; Exod 3:2–6; Judg 2:1–3; 6:11, 16, 21–24; 13:16–22; Isa 63:9; Hos 12:3–5; Zech 2:8, 9; Mal 3:1; John 1:18; Acts 7:30–38; 1 Tim 6:16 I will: Gen 17:20; 21:13, 16; 25:12–18; Ps 83:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:5—So; Gen 16:13—called; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 18:10—he said; Gen 21:18—I will; Gen 22:11—angel; Judg 8:24—because

Genesis 16:11 shalt: Gen 17:19; 29:32–35; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:21–23; Luke 1:13, 31, 63 Ishmael: i.e. God shall hear because: Gen 41:51, 52; 1 Sam 1:20 hath: Gen 29:32, 33; Exod 2:23, 24; 3:7; Job 38:41; Ps 22:24 Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 16:15—Hagar; Gen 21:17—heard; Gen 31:42—hath seen; Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; Exod 2:10—Because; Judg 8:24—because; 1 Chr 1:28—Ishmael

Genesis 16:12 be a: Gen 21:20; Job 11:12; 39:5–8 wild: The word rendered “wild” also denotes the “wild ass;” the description of which animal in Job 39:5–8, affords the very best representation of the wandering, lawless, freebooting life of the Bedouin and other Arabs, the descendants of Ishmael. his hand: Gen 27:40 he shall: Gen 25:18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; Job 24:5—the wilderness; Job 30:7—brayed

Genesis 16:13 called: Gen 16:7, 9, 10; 22:14; 28:17, 19; 32:30; Judg 6:24 Thou: Gen 32:30; Exod 33:18–23; 34:5–7; Ps 139:1–12; Prov 5:21; 15:3 him that: Gen 31:42 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—they saw; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Judg 6:22—because; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; Job 31:4—General; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Job 34:21—General; Ps 139:2—knowest; Jer 23:24—hide; John 1:10—was in; John 1:18—he hath

Genesis 16:14 Beer-lahri-roi, That is, The well of him that liveth and seeth me. Gen 21:31; 24:62; 25:11 Kadesh: Num 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Kadesh; Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Gen 22:14—called; Heb 7:1—the slaughter

Genesis 16:15 AM 2094, BC 1910 Hagar: Gen 16:11; 25:12; 1 Chr 1:28; Gal 4:22, 23 Ishmael: Gen 17:18, 20, 25, 26; 21:9–21; 25:9, 12; 28:9; 37:27 Reciprocal: Judg 8:31—concubine; Gal 4:24—Agar

Genesis 16:16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—was; Gal 4:24—Agar

CHAPTER 17

- 1 God renews the covenant with Abram, and changes his name to Abraham, in token of a greater blessing;
- 9 Circumcision is instituted;
- 15 Sarai's name is changed to Sarah, and she is blessed;
- 17 Isaac is promised, and the time of his birth fixed;
- 23 Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised.

Genesis 17:1 AM 2107, BC 1897 was: Gen 16:16 the Lord: Gen 12:1 Almighty: Gen 18:14; 28:3; 35:11; Exod 6:3; Num 11:23; Deut 10:17; Job 11:7; Ps 115:3; Jer 32:17; Dan 4:35; Matt 19:26; Eph 3:20; Phil 4:13; Heb 7:25 walk: Gen 5:22, 24; 6:9; 48:15; 1 Kgs 2:4; 3:6; 8:25; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 116:9; Isa 38:3; Mic 6:8; Luke 1:6; Acts 23:1; 24:16; Heb 12:28 perfect: or, upright, or sincere, Gen 6:9; Deut 18:13; Job 1:1; Matt 5:48 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—appeared; Gen 14:22—the most; Gen 15:18—made; Gen 17:24—General; Gen 21:5—General; Gen 24:40—before; Gen 26:2—appeared; Gen 35:9—General; Gen 43:14—And God; Gen 48:3—God; Gen 49:25—the Almighty; Exod 3:18—met; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Deut 23:14—walketh; Josh 24:14—serve; Ruth 1:20—the Almighty; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; 1 Kgs 8:23—walk before; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 2 Chr 6:14—walk before; 2 Chr 7:12—the Lord; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 50:1—mighty; Ps 56:13—walk; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Prov 18:10—name; Eccl 6:8—the poor; Isa 41:2—Who raised; Isa 57:2—in his uprightness; Dan 3:17—our God; Amos 3:3—General; Mic 4:5—and we; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Mal 2:6—he walked; Matt 19:21—If; Luke 1:49—he; John 1:10—was in; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; 1 Cor 7:24—abide; 2 Cor 6:18—the Lord; Gal 3:20—but; Eph 4:1—walk; Rev 1:8—the Almighty; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 11:17—Lord God Almighty; Rev 15:3—Lord God Almighty

Genesis 17:2 And I: Gen 17:4–6; 9:9; 15:18; Ps 105:8–11; Gal 3:17, 18 multiply: Gen 12:2; 13:16; 22:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; Ps 105:9—General; Rom 9:4—covenants; Gal 3:20—but; Heb 6:14—multiplying

Genesis 17:3; Gen 17:17; Exod 3:6; Lev 9:23, 24; Num 14:5; 16:22, 45; Josh 5:14; Judg 13:20; 1 Kgs 18:39; Ezek 1:28; 3:23; 9:8; Dan 8:17, 18; 10:9; Matt 17:6; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—Unto thy; Gen 17:22—General; Exod 4:31—bowed; Exod 34:8—General; Num 11:17—talk with; 1 Sam 24:8—David stooped; Isa 6:2—covered his face; Ezek 44:4—and I fell; Matt 26:39—and fell; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 17:16—fell

Genesis 17:4 a father: Gen 12:2; 13:16; 16:10; 22:17; 25:1–18; 32:12; 35:11; 36:1–43; Num 1:1–54; 26:1–65; Rom 4:11–18; Gal 3:28, 29 many nations: Heb. multitude of nations Reciprocal: Gen 6:18—establish; Gen 17:2—And I; Gen 17:6—nations; Gen 26:4—multiply; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Luke 1:72—and; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 4:17—I have; Heb 7:6—had

Genesis 17:5 but thy name: Gen 17:15; 32:28; Num 13:16; 2 Sam 12:25; Neh 9:7; Isa 62:2–4; 65:15; Jer 20:3; 23:6; Matt 1:21–23; John 1:42; Rev 2:17 Abraham: i.e. father of a great multitude Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Gen 35:10—General; Gen 35:11—a nation; 1 Chr 1:27—Abram; Jer 30:20—children; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 4:17—I have; Phil 3:3—we; Heb 7:4—Abraham

Genesis 17:6 nations: Gen 17:4, 20; 35:11 kings: Gen 17:16; 36:31–43; Ezra 4:20; Matt 1:6–17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Gen 13:16—General; Gen 22:17—I will multiply; Gen 26:22—be fruitful; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 28:13—I am; Lev 26:9—make you; Num 1:46—General; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Heb 7:4—Abraham

Genesis 17:7 And I: Gen 15:18; 26:24; Exod 6:4; Ps 105:8–11; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55, 72–75; Rom 9:4, 8, 9; Gal 3:17; Eph 2:2 God: Gen 26:24; 28:13; Exod 3:6, 15; Lev 26:12; Ps 81:10; Ezek 28:26; Matt 22:32; Heb 8:10; 11:16 and to: Exod 19:5, 6; Mark 10:14; Acts 2:39; Rom 9:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:18—establish; Gen 9:9—General; Gen 13:15—General; Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 31:53—God of Abraham; Gen 32:9—O God; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 6:7—will take; Exod 13:5—sware; Exod 15:2—my God; Exod 20:2—the Lord; Lev 18:2—General; Lev 23:21—a statute; Lev 26:9—make you; Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 5:3—General; Deut 7:9—which keepeth; Deut 28:9—establish; Deut 29:13—he may be; Judg 2:1—I will never; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 7:24—confirmed; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 1 Chr 16:4—the Lord God; 1 Chr 16:13—ye seed; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; 2 Chr 20:7—our God; Neh 9:8—madest; Ps 25:13—his seed; Ps 37:25—nor his seed; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 67:6—our own; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 91:2—my God; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Ps 105:10—an everlasting; Ps 112:2—General; Ps 115:14—you; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 13:22—leaveth; Prov 20:7—his children; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Isa 44:7—since; Isa 55:3—and I will; Isa 61:8—I will make; Isa 63:8—Surely; Isa 65:23—for; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 31:33—and will; Jer 32:22—which; Jer 32:38—General; Jer 32:39—for the; Jer 32:40—I will make; Jer 50:5—in a; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 16:20—thy sons; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Hab 3:9—according; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Mark 12:26—I am; Luke 1:50—General; Luke 20:37—when; John 20:17—your God; Acts 11:14—all; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 16:31—and thy; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 11:16—and if; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; Gal 3:16—to; Gal 4:7—heir; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Rev 21:3—they shall

Genesis 17:8 And I: Gen 12:7; 13:15, 17; 15:7–21; Ps 105:9, 11 wherein thou art a stranger: Heb. of thy sojournings, Gen 23:4; 28:4 everlasting: Gen 48:4; Exod 21:6; 31:16, 17; 40:15; Lev 16:34; Num 25:13; Deut 32:8; 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 103:17; Heb 9:15 their: Exod 6:7; Lev 26:12; Deut 4:37; 14:2; 26:18; 29:13 Reciprocal: Gen 9:9—General; Gen 15:13—thy; Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 26:3—unto thee; Gen 36:6—went; Gen 36:7—the land; Gen 37:1—wherein his father was a stranger; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 3:15—The Lord; Exod 6:4—established; Exod 12:24—General; Exod 13:5—sware; Exod 20:2—the Lord; Lev

10:15—for ever; Lev 14:34—which I; Lev 26:45—for their; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 9:5—that he may; Deut 26:3—which the; Judg 2:1—I will never; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; Neh 9:8—madest; Neh 9:23—which thou; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 105:10—an everlasting; Ps 105:12—and strangers; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 13:22—leaveth; Isa 44:7—since; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 25:5—for; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 31:33—and will; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Mark 12:26—I am; John 20:17—your God; Acts 2:39—the promise; Acts 7:5—yet; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 13:19—Chanaan; Rom 3:29—General; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; 2 Cor 11:22—the seed; Gal 3:16—to; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 4:7—heir; Heb 8:10—I will be; Heb 11:8—which; Heb 11:9—he sojourned; Heb 11:16—to be; Rev 21:3—they shall

Genesis 17:9; Ps 25:10; 103:18; Isa 56:4, 5 Reciprocal: Acts 3:25—the covenant; Acts 7:8—the covenant; 2 Cor 11:22—the seed

Genesis 17:10 Every: Gen 17:11; 34:15; Exod 4:25; 12:48; Deut 10:16; 30:6; Josh 5:2, 4; Jer 4:4; 9:25, 26; Acts 7:8; Rom 2:28, 29; 3:1, 25, 28, 30; 4:9–11; 1 Cor 7:18, 19; Gal 3:28; 5:3–6; 6:12; Eph 2:11; Phil 3:3; Col 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 21:4—General; Ps 103:18—To such; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 1:13—thy prayer; John 7:22—circumcision; Acts 3:25—the covenant; Acts 15:1—after; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; Rom 4:11—the sign; Rom 9:4—covenants

Genesis 17:11 the flesh: Exod 4:25; Josh 5:3; 1 Sam 18:25–27; 2 Sam 3:14 a token: Acts 7:8; Rom 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:12—General; Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Exod 12:13—the blood; Exod 31:16—a perpetual covenant; Lev 12:3—General

Genesis 17:12 he that is eight days old: Heb. a son of eight days, Gen 21:4; Lev 12:3; Luke 1:59; 2:21; John 7:22, 23; Acts 7:8; Rom 2:28; Phil 3:5 is born: Gen 17:23; Exod 12:48, 49 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—born; Exod 12:44—circumcised; Eccl 2:7—and had; Jonah 4:10—came up in a night

Genesis 17:13 born: Gen 14:14; 15:3; Exod 12:44; 21:4 bought: Gen 37:27, 36; 39:1; Exod 21:2, 16; Neh 5:5, 8; Matt 18:25 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 48:4—everlasting; Exod 6:4—established; Lev 10:15—for ever; Lev 22:11—his money; Ps 25:14—he will; Eccl 2:7—and had; Isa 24:5—broken

Genesis 17:14 cut: Exod 4:24–26; 12:15, 19; 30:33, 38; Lev 7:20, 21, 25, 27; 18:29; 19:8; Num 15:30, 31; Josh 5:2–12 broken: Ps 55:20; Isa 24:5; 33:8; Jer 11:10; 31:32; 1 Cor 11:27, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 17:4—be cut off; Lev 23:29—he shall be; Lev 23:30—General; Lev 26:15—break; Num 9:13—forbeareth; Num 19:20—shall not; Ezek 44:7—broken; Gal 5:12—cut

Genesis 17:15 As: Gen 17:5; 32:28; 2 Sam 12:25 Sarah: i.e. princess Reciprocal: Gen 11:29—Sarai; Gen 24:36—Sarah; Gen 35:10—General; Isa 51:1—look; Isa 62:2—thou shalt; Jer 20:3—hath; Gal 4:23—but

Genesis 17:16 And I: Gen 1:28; 12:2; 24:60; Rom 9:9 give: Gen 18:10–14 be a mother of nations: Heb. become nations, Gen 35:11; Gal 4:26–31; 1 Pet 3:6 kings: Gen 17:6; Isa

49:23 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 15:4—shall come; Gen 16:2—the Lord; Gen 25:21—because; Gen 25:23—Two nations; Gen 36:31—the kings; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Judg 13:3—but thou; 2 Kgs 4:16—thou shalt; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Acts 7:5—when; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 4:17—I have; Heb 6:15—General

Genesis 17:17 fell: Gen 17:3; Lev 9:24; Num 14:5; 16:22, 45; Deut 9:18, 25; Josh 5:14; 7:6; Judg 13:20; 1 Chr 21:16; Job 1:20; Ezek 1:28; Dan 8:17; Matt 2:11; Rev 5:8; 11:16 laughed: Gen 18:12; 21:6; John 8:56; Rom 4:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 17:19—Isaac; Gen 17:24—General; Gen 18:11—old; Gen 21:5—General; Gen 23:1—an; Lev 10:15—for ever; Ruth 1:12—too old; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; 2 Kgs 4:16—thou shalt; Luke 1:7—well; Luke 1:18—Whereby; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Heb 6:15—General; Heb 11:11—Sara

Genesis 17:18 O that: Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39 before: Gen 4:12, 14; Ps 4:6; 41:12; Isa 59:2 Reciprocal: Gen 16:15—Ishmael; Gen 21:11—because; 2 Sam 7:26—before thee; Hos 6:2—we; Rom 3:29—General

Genesis 17:19 Sarah: Gen 17:21; 18:10–14; 21:2, 3, 6; 2 Kgs 4:16, 17; Luke 1:13–20; Rom 9:6–9; Gal 4:28–31 Isaac: Yitzchak, which we change into Isaac, signifies laughter; in allusion to Abraham's laughing, Gen 17:17. By this Abraham did not express his unbelief or weakness of faith, but his joy at the prospect of the fulfilment of so glorious a promise; and to this our Lord evidently alludes, John 8:56. Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 16:11—shalt; Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Gen 21:10—Cast out; Gen 21:12—in Isaac; Gen 22:2—Take; Gen 25:11—after; 1 Chr 1:28—Isaac; Matt 1:21—she; Luke 1:55—General; Acts 3:25—the covenant; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Heb 11:18—That

Genesis 17:20 I have blessed: Gen 16:10–12 twelve: Gen 25:12–18 and I: Gen 21:13, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 13:16—General; Gen 16:15—Ishmael; Gen 17:6—nations; Gen 21:9—Sarah; Gen 21:20—God; Gen 25:16—twelve; Gen 48:19—I know it; Lev 26:9—make you; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Rom 4:17—I have

Genesis 17:21 my: Gen 21:10–12; 26:2–5; 46:1; 48:15; Exod 2:24; 3:6; Luke 1:55, 72; Rom 9:5, 6, 9; Gal 3:29; Heb 11:9 at: Gen 18:10; 21:2, 3; Job 14:13; Acts 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:18—establish; Gen 17:19—Sarah; Gen 18:14—I will; Gen 21:12—in Isaac; Gen 48:19—I know it; Deut 5:3—General; Judg 20:38—sign; 2 Kgs 4:16—About this; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Matt 1:21—she

Genesis 17:22; Gen 17:3; 18:33; 35:9–15; Exod 20:22; Num 12:6–8; Deut 5:4; Judg 6:21; 13:20; John 1:18; 10:30 Reciprocal: Gen 18:1—appeared; Gen 35:13—General; Exod 33:9—talked; Num 11:17—talk with; Ezek 11:24—So

Genesis 17:23 circumcised: Gen 17:10–14, 26, 27; 18:19; 34:24; Josh 5:2–9; Ps 119:60; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:10; Acts 16:3; Rom 2:25–29; 4:9–12; 1 Cor 7:18, 19; Gal 5:6; 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Gen 17:12—is born; Gen 22:3—General; Gen 25:16—twelve; Gen 26:5—General; Exod 12:44—circumcised; Josh 5:3—Joshua; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision

Genesis 17:24; Gen 17:1, 17; 12:4; Rom 4:11, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:11—old; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Acts 10:47—General

Genesis 17:25 Not only the Jews, but the Arabs, who are the descendants of Ishmael, retain the rite of circumcision to this day; and the latter perform it, as the other Mahometanus also do, at the age of thirteen. Reciprocal: Gen 16:15—Ishmael

Genesis 17:26; Gen 12:4; 22:3, 4; Ps 119:60 Reciprocal: Gen 16:15—Ishmael; Gen 17:23—circumcised

Genesis 17:27 circumcised: Gen 18:19 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—born; Gen 17:23—circumcised; Exod 21:4—shall be her; Acts 18:8—believed

CHAPTER 18

- 1 The Lord appears to Abraham, who entertains angels;
- 9 Sarah is reproved for laughing at the promise of a son;
- 16 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham;
- 23 Abraham makes intercession for the inhabitants.

Genesis 18:1 appeared: Gen 15:1; 17:1–3, 22; 26:2; 48:3; Exod 4:1; 2 Chr 1:7; Acts 7:2 Mamre: Gen 13:18; 14:13 and he sat: In these verses we have a delightful picture of genuine and primitive hospitality: avenerable father sits at the tent door, not only to enjoy the current of refreshing air, but that if he saw any weary and exhausted travellers, he might invite them to rest and refresh themselves during the heat of the day, and the same custom still continues in the east. It was not the custom, nor was there any necessity, for strangers to knock at the door, or to speak first, but to stand till they were invited. Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—appeared; Gen 18:22—stood; Gen 19:1—General; Gen 20:1—from; Gen 31:11—the angel; Gen 35:9—General; Gen 35:27—Mamre; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Heb 11:9—dwelling

Genesis 18:2 And he: Judg 13:3, 9; Heb 13:2 three: Gen 18:22; 19:1; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 he ran: Rom 12:13 bowed: Gen 23:7; 33:3–7; 43:26, 28; 44:14; Ruth 2:10; 2 Kgs 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 23:12—General; Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 42:6—bowed; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Exod 18:7—did obeisance; Num 22:36—went; Josh 5:13—a man; Judg 19:15—no man; 2 Sam 9:6—he fell; 2 Sam 12:4—a traveller; 2 Sam 24:20—bowed; 1 Kgs 18:7—fell on; Isa 58:7—bring; Ezek 10:1—as the; Matt 25:35—I was a; Luke 24:4—two men; Heb 11:9—dwelling

Genesis 18:3 favour: Gen 32:5 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 34:11—General; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Gen 47:25—let us; Gen 50:4—found grace; Judg 6:18—bring; Judg 13:15—let us; Luke 19:5—for

Genesis 18:4 wash your feet: In those ancient times, shoes such as ours, were not in use; and the foot was protected only with sandals or soles, fastened round the foot with straps. It was, therefore, not only necessary from motives of cleanliness, but also a very great refreshment, in so hot a country, to get the feet washed at the end of a day's journey; and this is the first thing that Abraham proposes. Gen 19:2; 24:32; 43:24; 1 Sam 25:41; Luke 7:44; John 13:5–15; 1 Tim 5:10 tree: Rest in the shade was the second requisite for the refreshment of a weary traveller. Reciprocal: Gen 24:25—General; Judg 19:21—they washed; 2 Sam 11:8—wash; 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Luke 7:38—wash;

Acts 16:15—come; Eph 3:20—able

Genesis 18:5 And I: Judg 6:18; 13:15; Matt 6:11 bread: This was the third requisite, and is introduced in its proper order; as eating immediately after exertion or fatigue is very unwholesome. comfort: Heb. stay, Judg 19:5; Ps 104:15; Isa 3:1 are ye come: Heb. ye have passed, Gen 19:8; 33:10 Reciprocal: Exod 2:20—call him; 1 Kgs 13:7—refresh; 1 Kgs 17:11—a morsel; Acts 16:15—come

Genesis 18:6 Make ready quickly: Heb. hasten three: Isa 32:8; Matt 13:33; Luke 10:38–40; Acts 16:15; Rom 12:13; Gal 5:13; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—a feast; Gen 24:67—his mother; Judg 6:19—and made; 2 Sam 13:6—make me; Prov 31:13—worketh; Ezek 4:12—cakes; Luke 19:6—he; 1 Tim 5:14—guide; Heb 11:9—dwelling

Genesis 18:7; Gen 19:3; Judg 13:15, 16; Amos 6:4; Mal 1:14; Matt 22:4; Luke 15:23, 27, 30 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:24—a fat calf; Luke 19:6—he

Genesis 18:8 he took: Gen 19:3; Deut 32:14; Judg 5:25 stood: Neh 12:44; Luke 12:37; 17:8; John 12:2; Gal 5:13; Rev 3:20 and they: Gen 19:3; Judg 13:15; Luke 24:30, 43; Acts 10:41 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:24—a fat calf

Genesis 18:9 Where: Gen 4:9 in: Gen 24:67; 31:33; Titus 2:5 Reciprocal: Prov 7:11—her feet; 1 Tim 5:14—guide; Heb 11:9—dwelling

Genesis 18:10 he said: Gen 18:13, 14; 16:10; 22:15, 16 according: Gen 17:21; 21:2; 2 Kgs 4:16, 17 Sarah: Gen 17:16, 19, 21; 21:2; Judg 13:3–5; Luke 1:13; Rom 9:8, 9; Gal 4:23, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 16:2—the Lord; Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Gen 24:36—Sarah; Gen 24:67—his mother; Gen 26:2—appeared; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; Matt 1:21—she; Luke 1:20—because

Genesis 18:11 old: Gen 17:17, 24; Luke 1:7, 18, 36; Rom 4:18–21; Heb 11:11, 12, 19 the: Gen 31:35; Lev 15:19 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 21:7—for I; Gen 24:1—was old; Josh 13:1—Joshua; 1 Kgs 1:1—and stricken in years; Isa 51:2—unto Abraham; Rom 4:19—considered

Genesis 18:12 laughed: Gen 18:13; 17:17; 21:6, 7; Ps 126:2; Luke 1:18–20, 34, 35; Heb 11:11, 12 my: Eph 5:33; 1 Pet 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 23:6—my lord; Gen 31:35—my lord; Judg 19:26—her lord was; 1 Kgs 1:17—My lord; 1 Kgs 18:7—my lord Elijah; 2 Kgs 4:16—do not lie; 2 Kgs 7:2—if the Lord; Ps 78:20—can he give

Genesis 18:13 Wherefore: John 2:25 Reciprocal: Gen 18:10—he said; Gen 18:12—laughed; Gen 43:1—General; Mark 10:27—With men; Acts 12:11—I know

Genesis 18:14 Is: Num 11:23; Deut 7:21; 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Kgs 7:1, 2; Job 36:5; 42:2; Ps 93:1; 95:3; Jer 32:17; Mic 7:18; Zech 8:6; Matt 3:9; 14:31; 19:26; Mark 10:27; Luke 1:13, 37; 8:50; Eph 3:20; Phil 3:21; 4:13; Heb 11:19 I will: Gen 18:10; 17:21; Deut 30:3; 2 Kgs 4:16; Ps 90:13; Mic 7:18; Luke 1:13, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Gen 21:2—at the set; Gen 22:8—General; Gen 35:11—God Almighty; Exod 4:11—General; Num 20:8—speak; 2 Kgs 7:18—as the man; Isa 50:2—Is my; Isa 59:1—the Lord's; Isa 66:9—bring to; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 6:20—able; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Matt 22:29—nor; Mark 1:40—if thou; Mark 12:24—neither; Mark 14:36—all; Luke 5:12—if;

Luke 18:27—General; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 4:21—he was able; Rom 9:9—At this time

Genesis 18:15 denied: Gen 4:9; 12:13; Job 2:10; Prov 28:13; John 18:17, 25–27; Eph 4:23; Col 3:9; 1 John 1:8 Nay: Ps 44:21; Prov 12:19; Mark 2:8; John 2:25; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: 1 Pet 3:6—and

Genesis 18:16 to bring: Acts 15:3; 20:38; 21:5; Rom 15:24; 3 John 6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:33—And the

Genesis 18:17; 2 Kgs 4:27; 2 Chr 20:7; Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; John 15:15; Jas 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 31:11—the angel; Job 24:1—not see; Ezek 10:1—as the; Dan 2:23—and hast; Matt 20:17—took

Genesis 18:18 become: Gen 12:2, 3; 22:17, 18; 26:4; Ps 72:17; Acts 3:25, 26; Gal 3:8, 14; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Gen 13:16—General; Gen 28:14—and in thee; Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 46:3—I will; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 24:11—did eat; Ezra 9:12—and leave it; John 5:46—for; John 15:16—that your; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye

Genesis 18:19 For I: 2 Sam 7:20; Ps 1:6; 11:4; 34:15; John 10:14; 21:17; 2 Tim 2:19 command: Gen 17:23–27; Deut 4:9, 10; 6:6, 7; 11:19–21; 32:46; Josh 24:15; 1 Chr 28:9; Job 1:5; Ps 78:2–9; Prov 6:20–22; 22:6; Isa 38:19; Eph 6:4; 1 Tim 3:4, 5, 12; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15 that the: 1 Sam 2:30, 31; Acts 27:23, 24, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—born; Gen 17:27—circumcised; Gen 26:5—General; Gen 35:2—unto his; Exod 21:4—shall be her; Exod 33:12—I know; Lev 14:42—General; Lev 21:15—profane; Deut 6:2—and thy son; Josh 22:24—for fear; Judg 13:12—How shall we order the child; Ruth 2:4—And they; 1 Sam 1:21—General; 2 Sam 6:20—bless; 2 Sam 22:22—the ways; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; 1 Chr 16:43—to bless; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; 2 Chr 33:16—commanded; 2 Chr 34:32—caused; Ezra 9:12—and leave it; Esth 4:16—I also; Job 4:3—Behold; Job 23:10—he knoweth; Ps 78:5—that they; Ps 101:2—walk; Prov 4:4—He; Jer 2:21—wholly; Jer 32:39—for the; Ezek 18:5—that; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 10:7—yea; Matt 25:17—he also; Acts 10:2—with; Acts 11:14—all; Acts 13:10—the right; Acts 16:31—and thy; Acts 18:8—believed; Acts 18:25—instructed; Rom 12:8—ruleth; Phil 4:8—are just; Titus 1:6—having

Genesis 18:20 the cry: Gen 4:10; 19:13; Isa 3:9; 5:7; Jer 14:7; Jas 5:4 sin: Gen 13:13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:9—General; Gen 6:5—God; Gen 10:19—Sodom; Gen 19:4—all; Exod 2:23—cry; Num 11:17—talk with; Job 24:1—not see; Ps 78:59—God; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Joel 3:13—for their; Jonah 1:2—for; Luke 16:2—How; Luke 17:28—General; Rom 5:13—until; Rev 18:5—reached

Genesis 18:21 I will go down: This is spoken figuratively; and as the Jewish writers speak, according to the language of men. So eyes, ears, hands, and other members of the body are attributed to God, for effecting those things which men cannot accomplish without these members. Gen 11:5, 7; Exod 3:8; 33:5; Mic 1:3; John 6:38; 1 Thess 4:16 see: Job 34:22; Ps 90:8; Jer 17:1, 10; Zeph 1:12; Heb 4:13 I will know: Exod 33:5; Deut 8:2; 13:3; Josh 22:22; Ps 139:1–24; Luke 16:15; 2 Cor 11:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:9—General; Gen 6:5—God; Gen 6:12—God; Exod 2:23—cry; Exod 3:7—I know; Num 11:17—I will come; Deut 9:13—I have; Job 24:1—not see; Ps 14:2—The Lord; Ps 78:59—God; Isa 3:9—and

they declare; Jonah 1:2—for; Luke 16:2—How; Luke 17:28—General; Acts 7:34—and am; Rev 18:5—reached

Genesis 18:22 the men: Gen 18:2; 19:1 stood: The two, whom we suppose to have been created angels, departed at this time; and accordingly two entered Sodom at evening: while the one, called Jehovah throughout the chapter, continued with Abraham, who “stood yet before the Lord.”—Scott. Gen 18:1; Ps 106:23; Jer 15:1; 18:20; Ezek 22:30; Acts 7:55; 1 Tim 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 18:33—And the; Gen 19:17—he said; Gen 19:27—to the; Deut 5:5—General; Ezek 10:1—as the; Ezek 14:23—that I have not

Genesis 18:23 drew: Ps 73:28; Jer 30:21; Heb 10:22; Jas 5:17 Wilt: Gen 18:25; 20:4; Num 16:22; 2 Sam 24:17; Job 8:3; 34:17; Ps 11:4–7; Rom 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:29—that God; Num 11:2—prayed; 2 Sam 20:19—peaceable; 1 Kgs 17:20—hast thou also; Isa 59:16—he saw; Jer 5:1—if there; Ezek 9:8—Ah; Ezek 14:16—they shall; Ezek 22:30—make; John 9:31—him; Acts 27:24—lo; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications; Jas 4:8—Draw nigh to God; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Genesis 18:24 there: Gen 18:32; Isa 1:9; Jer 5:1; Matt 7:13, 14 spare: Acts 27:24 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—that; Josh 6:23—out Rahab; 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city; 2 Chr 12:12—also in Judah things went well; Job 35:8—may profit; Jer 27:18—let them

Genesis 18:25 be far: Jer 12:1 that the: Job 8:20; 9:22, 23; Eccl 7:15; 8:12, 13; Isa 3:10, 11; 57:1, 2; Mal 3:18 Shall: Deut 32:4; Job 8:3; 34:17–19; Ps 11:5–7; 58:11; 94:2; 98:9; Rom 3:6 Judge: John 5:22–27; 2 Cor 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—Wilt; Gen 44:17—God forbid; Lev 10:3—Aaron; Josh 7:24—his sons; Judg 11:27—the Judge; Judg 20:25—destroyed; 1 Sam 3:18—It is the Lord; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; 1 Kgs 8:45—cause; 2 Chr 19:7—no iniquity; Neh 9:33—Howbeit; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Job 31:28—an; Job 34:10—far; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 36:6—righteousness; Ps 50:6—God; Ps 67:4—for thou; Ps 97:2—righteousness; Ps 119:75—right; Ps 145:17—righteous; Prov 17:26—to punish; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 10:22—with; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our judge; Jer 11:20—judgest; Ezek 18:25—my; Hos 6:5—and thy judgments are as; Hos 14:9—for; Zeph 3:5—he will; Matt 20:13—I do; John 5:30—I judge; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 2 Tim 4:8—the righteous; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 12:23—God; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth; Rev 16:5—Thou art; Rev 20:11—I saw

Genesis 18:26; Isa 6:13; 10:22; 19:24; 65:8; Jer 5:1; Ezek 22:30; Matt 24:22 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—If I; Job 22:30—He shall deliver the island of the innocent; Isa 1:9—we should

Genesis 18:27 I have: Gen 18:30–32; Ezra 9:6; Job 42:6–8; Isa 6:5; Luke 18:1 dust: Gen 2:7; 3:19; Job 4:19; Ps 8:4; 144:3; Eccl 12:7; Isa 6:5; 64:8; Luke 5:8; 1 Cor 15:47, 48; 2 Cor 5:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 18:31—General; Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; 2 Sam 14:12—speak one word; Job 13:12—ashes; Job 25:6—How much less; Job 30:19—dust; Job 40:4—Behold; Job 42:4—Hear; Ps 22:15—into the; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Jer 30:21—engaged

Genesis 18:28 wilt: Num 14:17–19; 1 Kgs 20:32, 33; Job 23:3, 4 If I: Gen 18:26, 29 Reciprocal: Dan 2:18—of the God of heaven

Genesis 18:29; Eph 6:18; Heb 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—If I

Genesis 18:30; Gen 44:18; Judg 6:39; Esth 4:11–16; Job 40:4; Ps 9:12; 10:17; 89:7; Isa 6:5; 55:8, 9; Heb 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—I have; Gen 18:32—Oh; Job 42:4—Hear; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Jer 30:21—engaged

Genesis 18:31; Gen 18:27; Matt 7:7, 11; Luke 11:8; 18:1; Eph 6:18; Heb 4:16; 10:20–22 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:1—as the

Genesis 18:32 Oh: Gen 18:30; Judg 6:39; Prov 15:8; Isa 42:6, 7; Jas 5:15–17; 1 John 5:15, 16 I will not: Exod 32:9, 10, 14; 33:13, 14; 34:6, 7, 9, 10; Num 14:11–20; Job 33:23; Ps 86:5; Isa 65:8; Mic 7:18; Matt 7:7; Eph 3:20; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:24—there; Gen 44:18—let thy; Exod 33:17—I will do; Num 16:22—one man sin; 2 Sam 14:12—speak one word; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Isa 1:9—we should; Jer 30:21—engaged

Genesis 18:33 And the: Gen 18:16, 22; 32:26 and Abraham: Gen 31:55 Reciprocal: Gen 17:22—General; Gen 30:25—mine; Gen 35:13—General; Exod 18:23—and all this; Exod 25:22—and I will; Exod 32:10—let me alone; Exod 33:9—talked; Num 11:17—talk with; 1 Kgs 10:2—communed; John 1:10—was in; John 1:18—he hath

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Lot entertains two angels;
- 4 The vicious Sodomites are smitten with blindness;
- 12 Lot is warned, and in vain warns his sons-in-law;
- 15 He is directed to flee with his family to the mountains, but obtains leave to go into Zoar;
- 24 Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed;
- 26 Lot's wife becomes a pillar of salt;
- 29 Lot dwells in a cave;
- 31 The incestuous origin of Moab and Ammon.

Genesis 19:1 And there came two angels: Or, rather, “the two angels came,” referring to those mentioned in the preceding chapter, and there called “men.” It seems (from Gen 18:22,) that these two angels were sent to Sodom, while the third, who was the Lord or Jehovah, remained with Abraham. Gen 18:1–3, 22 rose: Gen 18:1–5; Job 31:32; Heb 13:2 bowed: Gen 18:2 Reciprocal: Gen 11:27—Lot; Gen 13:12—pitched; Gen 23:7—General; Gen 23:12—General; Gen 42:6—bowed; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Exod 18:7—did obeisance; Prov 24:1—neither; Matt 10:11—inquire; Matt 25:35—I was a; Luke 19:5—for; Rom 12:13—given

Genesis 19:2 turn: Heb 13:2 wash: Gen 18:4 Nay: Instead of lo, nay, some manuscripts have lo, to him. “And they said unto him, for we lodge in the street;” where, nevertheless, the negation is understood. Knowing the disposition of the inhabitants, and appearing in the character of mere travellers, they preferred the open street to any house; but not yet willing to make themselves known, as Lot pressed them vehemently, and as they knew him to be a righteous man, they consented to take shelter under his hospitable roof. Judg 19:17–21; Luke 24:28, 29; Acts 16:15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:32—wash; Gen 26:31—betimes; Gen 38:1—turned; Gen 43:24—General; Exod 2:20—call him; Judg

19:15—no man; Judg 19:20—lodge not; 2 Sam 11:8—wash; 2 Sam 13:25—pressed; Job 31:32—The stranger; Prov 25:17—Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's; Isa 58:7—bring; Mark 6:48—would; Luke 7:44—thou; Luke 14:23—compel; John 13:5—feet; Acts 10:23—and lodged; 1 Tim 5:10—washed

Genesis 19:3 pressed: 2 Kgs 4:8; Luke 11:8; 14:23; 24:28, 29; 2 Cor 5:14 a feast: Gen 18:6–8; 21:8; Luke 5:29; John 12:2; Heb 13:2 unleavened: Gen 18:6; Exod 12:15, 39; Judg 6:19; 1 Sam 28:24; 1 Cor 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:7—General; Gen 18:8—he took; Gen 26:30—General; Gen 38:1—turned; Exod 2:20—call him; Judg 6:18—bring; Judg 19:15—no man; Judg 19:20—lodge not; 2 Sam 13:25—pressed; Job 31:32—The stranger; Prov 25:17—Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's; Acts 10:23—and lodged; Acts 16:15—And she

Genesis 19:4 But: Prov 4:16; 6:18; Mic 7:3; Rom 3:15 all: Gen 13:13; 18:20; Exod 16:2; 23:2; Jer 5:1–6, 31; Matt 27:20–25 Reciprocal: Gen 19:7—General; Deut 23:17—sodomite; Judg 19:22—the men; Judg 20:5—beset; 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites; Jer 44:15—all the; Luke 17:28—General; Rom 5:13—until

Genesis 19:5; Lev 18:22; 20:13; Judg 19:22; Isa 1:9; 3:9; Jer 3:3; 6:15; Ezek 16:49, 51; Matt 11:23, 24; Rom 1:23, 24, 26, 27; 1 Cor 6:9; 1 Tim 1:10; 2 Tim 3:13; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Deut 23:17—sodomite; 1 Kgs 14:24—And there; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant; 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites; Job 36:14—unclean; Ezek 16:50—and committed

Genesis 19:6 Lot: Judg 19:23 door: Two words are here used for door: the first pethach, which is the door-way, at which Lot went out; the latter, deleth, the leaf of the door, which he shut after him when out.

Genesis 19:7; Gen 19:4; Lev 18:22; 20:13; Deut 23:17; Judg 19:23; 1 Sam 30:23, 24; Acts 17:26; Rom 1:24; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—before; Exod 23:2—follow; Judg 9:26—brethren; 2 Pet 2:7—vexed

Genesis 19:8 I have: Exod 32:22 let: Gen 19:31–38; 42:37; Judg 19:24; Mark 9:6; Rom 3:8 therefore: Gen 18:5; Judg 9:15; Isa 58:7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:36—General; 2 Sam 13:13—Now therefore; Prov 9:7—General; 2 Pet 2:7—vexed

Genesis 19:9 Stand: 1 Sam 17:44; 25:17; Prov 9:7, 8; Isa 65:5; Jer 3:3; 6:15; 8:12; Matt 7:6 This: Gen 13:12; Exod 2:14; Acts 7:26–28; 2 Pet 2:7, 8 pressed: Gen 11:6; 1 Sam 2:16; Prov 14:16; 17:12; 27:3; Eccl 9:3; 10:13; Dan 3:19–22 Reciprocal: Prov 5:12—and my; Ezek 16:49—pride; Matt 26:61—This; John 7:52—Art; John 9:34—and dost; Acts 14:18—scarce

Genesis 19:11 with blindness: The word sanverim, rendered “blindness,” and which occurs only here, and in 2 Kgs 6:18, is supposed to denote dazzlings, deceptions, or confusions of sight from excessive light; being derived by Schultens, who is followed by Parkhurst, from the Arabic sana, to pour forth, diffuse, and nor, light. Dr. GEDDES, to the same purpose, thinks it is compounded of the Arabic sana, which signifies a flash, and or, light. The Targums, in both places where it occurs, render it by eruptions, or flashes of light, or as Mercer, in Robertson, explains the Chaldee word, irradiations. 2 Kgs 6:18; Acts 13:11 that they: Eccl 10:15; Isa 57:10; Jer 2:36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 1 Kgs 22:31—small nor great; 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; 2 Chr

15:13—whether small; 2 Chr 18:30—small or great; Job 12:25—grope; Jer 9:5—weary; Luke 11:34—but; John 8:59—but; Acts 9:8—he saw

Genesis 19:12 Hast: Gen 7:1; Num 16:26; Josh 6:22, 23; Jer 32:39; 2 Pet 2:7, 9 son: Gen 19:14, 17, 22; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Josh 2:18—thy father; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; Jer 51:45—deliver

Genesis 19:13 cry: Gen 13:13; 18:20; Jas 5:4 Lord hath: 1 Chr 21:15, 16; Ps 11:5, 6; Isa 3:11; 36:10; 37:36; Ezek 9:5, 6; Matt 13:41, 42, 49, 50; Acts 12:23; Rom 3:8, 9; Jude 7; Rev 16:1–12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:7—wicked; Job 8:4—he have cast; Rev 18:4—Come

Genesis 19:14 which: Matt 1:18 Up: Gen 19:17, 22; Num 16:21, 26, 45; Jer 51:6; Luke 9:42; Rev 18:4–8 as one: Exod 9:21; 12:31; 2 Chr 30:10; 36:16; Prov 29:1; Isa 28:22; Jer 5:12–14; 20:7; Ezek 20:49; Matt 9:24; Luke 17:28–30; 24:11; Acts 17:32; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:12—son; Gen 34:9—General; Exod 32:1—Up; Judg 4:14—Up; 1 Sam 9:26—Up; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 58:7—thine own; Jer 16:2—General; Matt 22:5—they; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 5:40—they; John 9:18—General; Heb 11:7—warned; 2 Pet 3:4—where

Genesis 19:15 hastened: Gen 19:17, 22; Num 16:24–27; Prov 6:4, 5; Luke 13:24, 25; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 8; Rev 18:4 are here: Heb. are found iniquity: or, punishment Reciprocal: Gen 32:31—rose upon; Num 16:21—Separate; 2 Chr 31:1—present; Jer 51:6—be not; Ezek 7:7—morning; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Matt 24:16—General; Mark 13:15—General; Acts 12:7—Arise; Heb 1:14—sent

Genesis 19:16 lingered: Ps 119:60; John 6:44 the Lord: Exod 34:6; Num 14:18; Deut 4:31; 1 Chr 16:34; Ps 34:12; 86:5, 15; 103:8–10, 13; 106:1, 8; 107:1; 111:4; 118:1; 136:1; Isa 63:9; Lam 3:22; Mic 7:18, 19; Luke 6:35, 36; 18:13; Rom 9:15, 16, 18; 2 Cor 1:3; Eph 2:4, 5; Titus 3:5 brought: Josh 6:22; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:10—General; Exod 15:13—Thou; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Luke 17:29—General; Acts 12:7—Arise; Heb 1:14—sent; Heb 8:9—I took; 2 Pet 2:7—delivered

Genesis 19:17 he said: Gen 18:22 Escape: Gen 19:14, 15, 22; 1 Sam 19:11; 1 Kgs 19:3; Ps 121:1; Matt 3:7; 24:16–18; Heb 2:3 look: Gen 19:26; Luke 9:62; 17:31, 32; Phil 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—the plain; Gen 13:11—chose; Gen 14:10—the mountain; Gen 19:12—son; Gen 19:30—Lot; 1 Kgs 1:12—save; Prov 28:22—and; Jer 46:5—fled apace; Jer 48:6—Flee; Mic 1:13—bind; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech 2:7—Deliver; Matt 2:22—he was; Luke 12:23—General; Luke 21:21—flee; Phil 3:7—General

Genesis 19:18; Gen 32:26; 2 Kgs 5:11, 12; Isa 45:11; John 13:6–8; Acts 9:13; 10:14 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—Not so

Genesis 19:19 and thou: Ps 18:1–50; 40:1–17; 103:1–22; 106:1–Ps 107:43; 116:1–19; 1 Tim 1:14–16 lest some: Gen 12:13; Deut 31:17; 1 Sam 27:1; 1 Kgs 9:9; Ps 77:7–11; 116:11; Matt 8:25, 26; Mark 9:19; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 33:10—if now; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Exod 33:17—thou hast; Num 32:5—if we have; Job 10:12—life and favour; Acts 7:27—he that

Genesis 19:20 this: Gen 19:30; Prov 3:5–7; Amos 3:6 and my: Gen 12:13; Ps 119:175; Isa 55:3 Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—Zoar; Gen 14:2—Zoar; Gen 14:8—same; Gen 19:22—Zoar; 1 Cor 10:13—make

Genesis 19:21 I: Gen 4:7; Job 42:8, 9; Ps 34:15; 102:17; 145:19; Jer 14:10; Matt 12:20; Luke 11:8; Heb 2:17; 4:15, 16 thee: Heb. thy face that: Gen 12:2; 18:24 Reciprocal: Exod 7:1—See; Exod 33:17—I will do; 1 Sam 25:35—accepted; Acts 27:24—lo; 1 Cor 10:13—make

Genesis 19:22 for: Gen 32:25–28; Exod 32:10; Deut 9:14; Ps 91:1–10; Isa 65:8; Mark 6:5; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2 called: Gen 13:10; 14:2; Isa 15:5; Jer 48:34 Zoar: i.e. little, Gen 19:20 Reciprocal: Gen 14:8—same; Gen 19:12—son; Gen 19:14—Up; Gen 19:15—hastened; Gen 19:17—Escape; Deut 34:3—Zoar; Mark 13:15—General; Acts 27:24—lo; Heb 6:18—who; 2 Pet 2:7—delivered

Genesis 19:23 risen: Heb. gone forth, Gen 19:23 Reciprocal: Gen 32:31—rose upon

Genesis 19:24 the Lord: Deut 29:23; Job 18:15; Ps 11:6; Isa 1:9; 13:19; Jer 20:16; 49:18; 50:40; Lam 4:6; Ezek 16:49, 50; Hos 11:8; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; Matt 11:23, 24; Luke 17:28, 29; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 brimstone: The word rendered “brimstone,” (q.d. brennestone, or brinnestone, id est burning-stone,) is always rendered by the LXX “sulphur,” and seems to denote a meteorous inflammable matter. Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—Sodom; Gen 13:10—the plain; Gen 14:2—Sodom; Gen 14:3—salt sea; Gen 20:4—wilt; Num 34:12—the salt sea; Deut 28:24—make the rain; Josh 10:11—the Lord; Job 1:16—there came; Job 20:23—rain it; Job 22:20—the fire; Job 36:14—unclean; Job 36:31—by; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 24:18—for the; Isa 30:33—the breath; Ezek 7:7—morning; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Rom 9:29—we had been; Rev 9:17—brimstone; Rev 11:8—Sodom; Rev 14:10—be; Rev 19:20—burning; Rev 20:9—and fire

Genesis 19:25; Gen 13:10; 14:3; Ps 107:34 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—Sodom; Deut 29:23—like the; Josh 12:3—the sea; Josh 18:19—the salt; Job 36:14—unclean; Jer 20:16—as; Jer 49:18—in the; Jer 50:40—General; Lam 4:6—the punishment; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Hos 11:8—Admah; Amos 4:11—as God; Zeph 2:9—as Gomorrah; Matt 11:23—in Sodom; Rom 5:14—death; Rom 9:29—we had been; 2 Pet 2:6—turning

Genesis 19:26 looked: This unhappy woman, says the Rev. T. Scott, “looked back,” contrary to God’s express command, perhaps with a hope of returning, which latter supposition is favoured by our Lord’s words, “Let him not return back: remember Lot’s wife.” She was, therefore, instantaneously struck dead and petrified, and thus remained to after ages a visible monument of the Divine displeasure. Gen 19:17; Prov 14:14; Luke 17:31, 32; Heb 10:38 and: Num 16:38 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:13—riches; Hab 2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 21:21—flee; Phil 3:7—General

Genesis 19:27 early: Ps 5:3 to the: Gen 18:22–33; Ezek 16:49, 50; Hab 2:1; Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—rose up; Jer 15:1—stood; Jonah 4:5—till

Genesis 19:28; Ps 107:34; 2 Pet 2:7; Jude 7; Rev 14:10, 11; 18:9, 18; 19:3; 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—not; Exod 19:18—as the smoke; Deut 3:17—the sea; Josh 8:20—the smoke; Judg 20:40—a pillar; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 21:9—Thou; Ps 37:20—smoke; Isa 34:9—General; Dan 3:6—a burning; Joel 2:30—pillars; Jonah 4:5—till; 2 Pet 2:6—turning; Rev 9:2—there

Genesis 19:29 that God: Gen 8:1; 12:2; 18:23–33; 30:22; Deut 9:5; Neh 13:14, 22; Ps 25:7; 105:8, 42; 106:4; 136:23; 145:20; Ezek 36:31, 32; Hos 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:12—Lot dwelled; Gen 39:5—for Joseph’s; Deut 3:17—the sea; Josh 6:23—out Rahab; 1 Kgs 11:12—for David; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David’s; Job 35:8—may profit; Ps 88:5—whom; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Ezek 14:16—they shall; Ezek 16:46—her daughters; John 9:31—him; Acts 27:24—lo; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 2 Pet 2:7—delivered

Genesis 19:30 Lot: Gen 19:17–23 for he: Gen 49:4; Jer 2:36, 37; Jas 1:8 Zoar: Gen 13:10; 14:22; Deut 34:3; Isa 15:5; Jer 48:34 Reciprocal: Gen 14:10—the mountain; Gen 19:20—this

Genesis 19:31 not: Gen 19:28; Mark 9:6 to come: Gen 4:1; 6:4; 16:2, 4; 38:8, 9, 14–30; Deut 25:5; Isa 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—let; Prov 20:1—General; Eccl 5:13—riches

Genesis 19:32 Come: Gen 11:3 drink: Gen 9:21; Prov 23:31–33; Hab 2:15, 16 seed: Lev 18:6, 7; Mark 12:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:13—made him; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; Prov 23:33—eyes; Rom 5:13—until; Eph 5:18—be not

Genesis 19:33 drink: Lev 18:6, 7; Prov 20:1; 23:29–35; Hab 2:15, 16

Genesis 19:34; Isa 3:9; Jer 3:3; 5:3; 6:15; 8:12

Genesis 19:35; Ps 8:4; Prov 24:16; Eccl 7:26; Luke 21:34; 1 Cor 10:11, 12; 1 Pet 4:7

Genesis 19:36; Gen 19:8; Lev 18:6, 7; Judg 1:7; 1 Sam 15:33; Hab 2:15; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: Deut 2:9—the children; Deut 2:19—General; Rom 5:13—until

Genesis 19:37 AM 2108, BC 1896 Moab: This name is generally interpreted of the father; from mo, of, and av, a father. Moabites: Num 21:29; 22:1–41; 24:1–25; Deut 2:9, 19; 23:3; Judg 3:1–31; Ruth 4:10; 2 Sam 8:1–18; 2 Kgs 3:1–27 Reciprocal: Gen 36:9—the Edomites; 1 Chr 19:2—the children; Ps 83:8—the children; Jer 48:1—Moab

Genesis 19:38 Benammi: i.e., Song of my people, from ben, a son, and ammi, my people. children: Deut 2:9, 19; 23:3; Judg 10:6–18; 11:1–40; 1 Sam 11:1–15; 2 Sam 10:1–19; Neh 13:1–3, 23–28; Ps 83:4–8; Isa 11:14; Zeph 2:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:2—the children; 2 Chr 26:8—the Ammonites; Ps 83:8—the children; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Ezek 25:2—the Ammonites

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Abraham sojourns at Gerar;
- 2 Denies his wife, who is taken by Abimelech;
- 3 Abimelech is reproved for her in a dream;
- 9 He rebukes Abraham;
- 14 Restores Sarah;
- 16 and reproves her;
- 17 Abimelech and his family are healed at Abraham’s prayer.

Genesis 20:1 am cir, 2107, bc cir, 1897 from: Gen 13:1; 18:1; 24:62 Kadesh: Gen 14:7; 16:1, 7, 14; Num 13:26; 20:16; Deut 1:19; 32:51; 1 Sam 15:7; Ps 29:8 Gerar: Gerar was a city of Arabia Petrea, under a king of the Philistines, 25 miles from Eleutheropolis beyond Daroma, in the south of Judah. From Gen 10:19, it appears to have been situated in the angle where the south and west sides of Canaan met, and to have been not far from Gaza. Jerome, in his Hebrew Traditions on Genesis, says, from Gerar to Jerusalem was three days' journey. There was a wood near Gerar, spoken of by Theodoret; and a brook (Gen 26:26) on which was a monastery, noticed by Sozomen. Gen 10:19; 26:1, 6, 20, 26; 2 Chr 14:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 21:34—General; Gen 25:18—Havilah; Gen 26:3—Sojourn; 1 Chr 16:20—they went; Ps 105:14—General

Genesis 20:2 said: Gen 12:11–13; 26:7; 2 Chr 19:2; 20:37; 32:31; Prov 24:16; Eccl 7:20; Gal 2:11, 12; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9 Abimelech: Gen 12:15; 26:1, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—thou; Gen 20:14—restored; Gen 21:22—Abimelech; Gen 34:2—took her; Judg 8:31—Abimelech; Prov 29:25—fear

Genesis 20:3 a dream: Gen 28:12; 31:24; 37:5, 9; 40:8; 41:1–36; Job 4:12, 13; 33:15; Matt 1:20; 2:12, 13; 27:19 a dead: Gen 20:7; Ps 105:14; Ezek 33:14, 15; Jonah 3:4 a man's wife: Heb. married to an husband Reciprocal: Gen 26:26—Abimelech; Gen 38:24—let her; Gen 39:9—how then; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 41:7—a dream; Exod 12:33—We be all; Num 22:9—God; 2 Sam 12:10—hast taken; 1 Chr 16:21—he reproved; Zech 1:8—by night; Matt 19:9—doth; John 4:18—is not

Genesis 20:4 had: Gen 20:6, 18 wilt: Gen 20:17, 18; 18:23–25; 19:24; 2 Sam 4:11; 1 Chr 21:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:13—what I did; Prov 6:29—toucheth

Genesis 20:5 in the integrity: or, simplicity, or sincerity, Josh 22:22; 1 Kgs 9:4; 2 Kgs 20:3; 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 7:8; 25:21; 78:72; Prov 11:3; 20:7; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 1:13 and innocency: Job 33:9; Ps 24:4; 26:6; 73:13; Dan 6:22 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—thou; Gen 20:16—thy; Gen 26:7—She is my sister; Josh 24:14—serve; 1 Sam 22:15—Did I then; 2 Sam 15:11—their simplicity; 1 Kgs 18:13—what I did; Job 17:9—clean; Ps 51:6—Behold; Rom 2:15—accusing; Phil 1:10—that ye may be

Genesis 20:6 withheld: Gen 20:18; 31:7; 35:5; Exod 34:24; 1 Sam 25:26, 34; Ps 84:11; Prov 21:1; Hos 2:6, 7 sinning: Gen 39:9; Lev 6:2; Ps 51:4; 81:12; 2 Thess 2:7, 11 to touch: Gen 3:3; 26:11; 1 Cor 7:1; 2 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 20:4—had; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 31:10—a dream; Deut 18:14—hath not suffered; Josh 24:14—serve; Ruth 2:9—touch thee; 1 Sam 22:15—Did I then; Job 33:17—withdraw; Ps 19:13—Keep; Ps 51:6—Behold; Zech 2:8—for; Matt 2:12—warned

Genesis 20:7 a prophet: The word navi, rendered a prophet, not only signifies one who foretells future events, but also an intercessor, instructor. See 1 Sam 10, 1 Kgs 18, and 1 Cor 14:4. The title was also given to men eminent for eloquence and literary abilities. Hence Aaron, because he was the spokesman of Moses to the Egyptian king, is called a prophet. Exod 4:16; 7:1; 12:1–3; 18:17; 7:1; 1 Chr 16:22; Ps 25:14; 105:9–15; Heb 1:1 pray: Lev 6:4, 7; 1 Sam 7:5, 8; 12:19, 23; 2 Sam 24:17; 1 Kgs 13:6; 2 Kgs 5:11; 19:2–4; Job 42:8; Jer 14:11; 15:1; 27:18; Jas 5:14–16; 1 John 5:16; Rev 11:5, 6 surely: Gen 20:18; 2:17; 12:17; Job 34:19; Ps 105:14; Ezek 3:18; 33:8, 14–16; Heb 13:4 all: Gen 12:15; Num 16:32, 33; 2 Sam 24:17 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dead; Gen 20:14—restored; Gen 20:17—General; Gen

28:12—he dreamed; Gen 38:24—let her; Num 12:6—a prophet; Num 21:7—And Moses; 2 Chr 30:18—prayed; Ps 105:15—and do; Matt 2:12—warned; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; John 9:31—him; Acts 3:25—the children; Acts 8:24—Pray; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Genesis 20:9 What hast: Gen 12:18; 26:10; Exod 32:21, 35; Josh 7:25; 1 Sam 26:18, 19; Prov 28:10 a great: Gen 38:24; 39:9; Lev 20:10; 2 Sam 12:5, 10, 11; Rom 2:11; Heb 13:4 ought: Gen 34:7; 2 Sam 13:12; Titus 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 31:26—What; Gen 38:20—his friend; Lev 4:2—which ought; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; 2 Kgs 17:21—a great sin; 1 Chr 21:3—why will; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Job 31:11—an heinous; Rom 4:2—but; 1 Cor 8:12—when; Jas 3:10—these

Genesis 20:10 Reciprocal: Gen 12:18—General; Gen 26:10—General; Gen 31:26—What; 2 Chr 16:3—break

Genesis 20:11 Surely: Gen 22:12; 42:18; Neh 5:15; Job 1:1; 28:28; Ps 14:4; 36:1–4; Prov 1:7; 2:5; 8:13; 16:6; Rom 3:18 slay: Gen 12:12; 26:7 Reciprocal: Gen 20:14—took; Gen 21:10—Cast out; Gen 31:31—Because; Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 20:20—his fear; Lev 25:17—fear; Judg 15:18—and fall; Neh 5:9—walk; Job 6:14—he forsaketh; Prov 29:25—fear; Mal 3:5—fear; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

Genesis 20:12 And yet: Gen 11:29; 12:13; 1 Thess 5:22 she is the: Ebn Batrik, in his annals, among other ancient traditions, has preserved the following: “Terah first married Yona, by whom he had Abraham; afterwards he married Tehevita, by whom he had Sarah.” Reciprocal: Gen 26:7—She is my sister; Lev 20:17—General; Song 4:9—my sister

Genesis 20:13 God: Gen 12:1, 9, 11–20; Acts 7:3–5; Heb 11:8 This: 1 Sam 23:21; Ps 64:5; Acts 5:9 say: Gen 12:13 Reciprocal: Gen 26:7—She is my sister

Genesis 20:14 took: Gen 20:11; 12:16 restored: Gen 20:2, 7; 12:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—I have

Genesis 20:15 my land: Gen 13:9; 34:10; 47:6 where it pleaseth thee: Heb. as is good in thine eyes Reciprocal: Gen 24:51—Rebekah; Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Gen 45:20—the good

Genesis 20:16 thy: Gen 20:5; Prov 27:5 thousand: What these pieces were is not certain; but it is probable they were shekels, as it is so understood by the Targum; and the LXX render it didrachma, by which the Hebrew shekel is rendered in Gen 23:15, 16. behold: Or, “behold IT (the 1,000 shekels) is to thee,” etc. Gen 26:11 a covering: Gen 24:65 thus: 1 Chr 21:3–6; Prov 9:8, 9; 12:1; 25:12; 27:5; Jonah 1:6; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Song 8:11—a thousand; 1 Cor 11:10—power; Eph 5:11—but

Genesis 20:17; Gen 20:7; 29:31; 1 Sam 5:11, 12; Ezra 6:10; Job 42:9, 10; Prov 15:8, 29; Isa 45:11; Matt 7:7; 21:22; Acts 3:24; Phil 4:6; 1 Thess 5:25; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 20:4—wilt; Gen 21:22—God; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 2 Chr 30:18—prayed; Job 42:8—my servant Job shall; Ps 6:2—heal; Ps 30:2—and; Jer 27:18—let them; Acts 8:24—Pray; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Genesis 20:18; Gen 20:7; 12:17; 16:2; 30:2; 1 Sam 1:6; 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 20:4—had; Gen 20:6—withheld; Gen 29:31—he opened; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 1 Sam 1:5—shut up; Job 3:10—it shut not

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Isaac is born, and circumcised;
- 6 Sarah's joy;
- 8 Isaac is weaned;
- 9 Hagar and Ishmael are cast forth;
- 15 Hagar in distress;
- 17 The angel relieves and comforts her;
- 23 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham at Beer-sheba.

Genesis 21:1 visited: Gen 50:24; Exod 3:16; 4:31; 20:5; Ruth 1:6; 1 Sam 2:21; Ps 106:4; Luke 1:68; 19:44; Rom 4:17–20 Sarah as: Gen 17:19; 18:10, 14; Ps 12:6; Matt 24:35; Gal 4:23, 28; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 24:36—Sarah; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:22—remembered; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 1 Sam 1:19—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; Ps 8:4—visitest; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Luke 1:25—hath; Acts 7:8—and so; Gal 4:22—that; Heb 11:11—Sara

Genesis 21:2 conceived: 2 Kgs 4:16, 17; Luke 1:24, 25, 36; Acts 7:8; Gal 4:22; Heb 11:11 at the set: Gen 17:19, 21; 18:10, 14; Rom 9:9 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:22—opened; Josh 24:3—gave; 1 Chr 1:28—Isaac; 1 Chr 1:34—Abraham; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Luke 1:57—General; Gal 4:23—but; Heb 6:15—General

Genesis 21:3; Gen 21:6, 12; 17:19; 22:2; Josh 24:3; Matt 1:2; Acts 7:8; Rom 9:7; Heb 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:21—at; Judg 14:3—thy brethren; 1 Chr 1:34—Abraham; Luke 1:57—General; Luke 1:59—General; Luke 3:34—which was the son of Isaac

Genesis 21:4; Gen 17:10–12; Exod 12:48; Lev 12:3; Deut 12:32; Luke 1:6, 59; 2:21; John 7:22, 23; Acts 7:8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:12—he that is eight days old; Judg 14:3—thy brethren; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Luke 18:16—Suffer

Genesis 21:5; Gen 17:1, 17; Rom 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:1—was old; Ps 113:9—maketh; Jer 20:15—A man

Genesis 21:6 God: Gen 17:17; 18:12–15; 1 Sam 1:26–28; 2:1–10; Ps 113:9; 126:2; Isa 49:15, 21; 54:1; Luke 1:46–55; John 16:21, 22; Gal 4:27, 28; Heb 11:11 to laugh: Sarah most likely remembered the circumstance mentioned in Gen 18:12; and also the name Isaac, which implies laughter. will laugh: Luke 1:14, 58; Rom 12:15 Reciprocal: Gen 17:19—Sarah; Gen 21:3—General; Job 8:21—he fill; Prov 13:12—when; Eccl 3:4—a time to laugh; Jer 20:15—A man; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh

Genesis 21:7 Who: Num 23:23; Deut 4:32–34; Ps 86:8, 10; Isa 49:21; 66:8; Eph 3:10; 2 Thess 1:10 for I: Gen 18:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:23—son suck; 1 Kgs 3:21—give; 1 Kgs

11:20—weaned; Prov 13:12—when; John 16:21—for

Genesis 21:8 AM 2111, BC 1893 and was: 1 Sam 1:22; Ps 131:2; Hos 1:8 feast: Gen 19:3; 26:30; 29:22; 40:20; Judg 14:10, 12; 1 Sam 25:36; 2 Sam 3:20; 1 Kgs 3:15; Esth 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:54—did eat; Gen 43:16—slay; 1 Sam 1:23—son suck; Dan 1:4—Children

Genesis 21:9 Sarah: Gen 16:3–6, 15; 17:20 Egyptian: Gen 16:1, 15 mocking: 2 Kgs 2:23, 24; 2 Chr 30:10; 36:16; Neh 4:1–5; Job 30:1; Ps 22:6; 42:10; 44:13, 14; Prov 20:11; Lam 1:7; Gal 4:22, 29; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Gen 25:9—Isaac; 1 Chr 1:28—Ishmael; 1 Chr 5:10—the Hagarites; Prov 22:10—General; Gal 4:24—Agar

Genesis 21:10 Cast out: The word rendered “cast out,” signifies also to divorce. See note on Lev 21:7. In this latter sense, it may be understood here. Gen 25:6, 19; 17:19, 21; 20:11; 22:10; 36:6, 7; Matt 8:11, 12; 22:13; John 8:35; Gal 4:22–31; 1 John 2:19 heir: John 8:35; Gal 3:18; 4:7; 1 Pet 1:4; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 16:1—bare; Gen 24:36—unto; Gen 25:5—General; Gen 25:9—Isaac; Gen 30:4—to wife; Exod 18:23—God; 1 Chr 1:28—Ishmael; Prov 22:10—General; Ezek 16:5—but thou; Gal 3:29—Abraham’s; Gal 4:30—Cast

Genesis 21:11 because: Gen 17:18; 22:1, 2; 2 Sam 18:33; Matt 10:37; Heb 12:11

Genesis 21:12 hearken: 1 Sam 8:7, 9; Isa 46:10 in Isaac: Gen 17:19, 21; Rom 9:7, 8; Heb 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:4—shall come; Gen 16:1—bare; Gen 21:3—General; Gen 21:14—child; Gen 22:2—Take; 1 Chr 1:28—Isaac; Gal 3:16—to

Genesis 21:13; Gen 21:18; 16:10; 17:20; 25:12–18 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General

Genesis 21:14 AM 2112, BC 1892 rose up: Gen 19:27; 22:3; 24:54; 26:31; Ps 119:60; Prov 27:14; Eccl 9:10 took: Gen 25:6; 36:6, 7 child: Or, youth (See Gen 21:12, 20,) as Ishmael was now 16 or 17 years of age. sent: John 8:35 wandered: Gen 16:7; 37:15; Ps 107:4; Isa 16:8; Gal 4:23–25 Beersheba: So called when Moses wrote; but not before Abraham’s covenant with Abimelech, Gen 21:31. Such instances of the figure prolepsis are not infrequent in the Pentateuch Gen 21:33; 22:19; 26:33; 46:1; 1 Kgs 19:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; Gen 24:15—pitcher; Gen 25:18—Havilah; Josh 15:28—Beersheba; Dan 1:4—Children

Genesis 21:15 the water: Gen 21:14; Exod 15:22–25; 17:1–3; 2 Kgs 3:9; Ps 63:1; Isa 44:12; Jer 14:3 and she cast the child: Or, “and she sent the lad,” to screen him from the intensity of the heat. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:10—Fetch me; 1 Kgs 19:4—sat down

Genesis 21:16 Let: Gen 44:34; 1 Kgs 3:26; Esth 8:6; Isa 49:15; Zech 12:10; Luke 15:20 lift: Gen 27:38; 29:11; Judg 2:4; Ruth 1:9; 1 Sam 24:16; 30:4 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—I will; Exod 37:12—handbreadth; 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; 1 Kgs 19:4—sat down; 2 Kgs 25:7—they slew; Prov 25:25—cold; Jer 39:6—before; Jer 48:18—and sit; Jer 52:10—slew

Genesis 21:17 heard: Gen 16:11; Exod 3:7; 22:23, 27; 2 Kgs 13:4, 23; Ps 50:15; 65:2; 91:15; Matt 15:32 the angel: Gen 16:9, 11 What: Judg 18:23; 1 Sam 11:5; Isa 22:1 fear: Gen 15:1; 46:3; Exod 14:13; Ps 107:4–6; Isa 41:10, 13, 14; 43:1, 2; Mark 5:36 Reciprocal: Gen

22:11—angel; 2 Kgs 6:28—What aileth thee

Genesis 21:18 I will: Gen 21:13; 16:10; 17:20; 25:12–18; 1 Chr 1:29–31

Genesis 21:19; Num 22:31; 2 Kgs 6:17–20; Isa 35:5, 6; Luke 24:16–31

Genesis 21:20 God: Gen 17:20; 28:15; 39:2, 3, 21; Judg 6:12; 13:24, 25; Luke 1:80; 2:40 an archer: Gen 10:9; 16:12; 25:27; 27:3; 49:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—child; 1 Sam 10:7—God

Genesis 21:21 in the: Num 10:12; 12:16; 13:3, 26; 1 Sam 25:1 a wife: Gen 24:3, 4; 26:34, 35; 27:46; 28:1, 2; Judg 14:2; 1 Cor 7:38 Reciprocal: Gen 14:6—Elparan; Gen 16:1—Egyptian; Gen 25:18—Havilah; Gen 34:4—General; Gen 38:6—took; Deut 1:1—Paran; 1 Kgs 11:18—Paran; 2 Chr 24:3—took for him; Jer 29:6—take wives; Hab 3:3—Paran

Genesis 21:22 AM 2118, BC 1886 Abimelech: Gen 20:2; 26:26 God: Gen 20:17; 26:28; 28:15; 30:27; 39:2, 3; Josh 3:7; 2 Chr 1:1; Isa 8:10; 45:14; Zech 8:23; Matt 1:23; Rom 8:31; 1 Cor 14:25; Heb 13:5; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—a mighty prince; Gen 26:1—Abimelech; Gen 26:29—the blessed; Gen 31:3—with thee; Gen 31:44—let us; Gen 39:21—the Lord; 2 Sam 5:10—the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord

Genesis 21:23 swear: Gen 14:22, 23; 24:3; 26:28; 31:44, 53; Deut 6:13; Josh 2:12; 1 Sam 20:13, 17, 42; 24:21, 22; 30:15; Jer 4:2; 2 Cor 1:23; Heb 6:16 that thou wilt not deal falsely with me: Heb. if thou shalt lie unto me I have: Gen 20:14 Reciprocal: Gen 26:31—sware; Judg 11:10—The Lord

Genesis 21:24; Gen 14:13; Rom 12:18; Heb 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 31:53—sware

Genesis 21:25 reproved: Gen 26:15–22; 29:8; Exod 2:15–17; Judg 1:15; Prov 17:10; 25:9; 27:5; Matt 18:15 because: Wells of water were of great consequence in those hot countries, especially where the flocks were numerous; because water was scarce, and digging to find it was attended with the expense of much time and labour. servants: Gen 13:7; 26:15–22; Exod 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 26:20—did strive; Lev 6:4—which he

Genesis 21:26 I wot: “Wot,” though used for the present, is the past tense of the almost obsolete word “to wit,” from the Saxon witan, to know. Gen 13:7; 2 Kgs 5:20–24 Reciprocal: Gen 44:15—wot ye not; Exod 32:1—we wot; Acts 3:17—wot; Phil 1:22—I wot

Genesis 21:27 took: Gen 14:22, 23; Prov 17:8; 18:16, 24; 21:14; Isa 32:8 made: Gen 26:28–31; 31:44; 1 Sam 18:3; Ezek 17:13; Rom 1:31; Gal 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—General; Judg 14:3—thy brethren

Genesis 21:29; Gen 33:8; Exod 12:26; 1 Sam 15:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:2—What meanest

Genesis 21:30 a witness: Gen 31:44–48, 52; Josh 22:27, 28; 24:27 Reciprocal: Gen 26:15—his father’s; Heb 6:16—an oath

Genesis 21:31 called: Gen 26:33 Beersheba: i.e., The well of the oath, or the well of the seven: alluding to the seven ewe lambs. The verb rendered “to swear” is derived from the word translated seven. Gen 21:14; 26:23; Josh 15:28; Judg 20:1; 2 Sam 17:11; 1 Kgs

4:25 Reciprocal: Gen 16:14—General; Gen 22:19—to Beersheba; Gen 26:18—and he; Gen 26:28—Let there; Gen 26:31—sware; Gen 46:1—Beersheba; Josh 19:2—and Moladah; 2 Sam 24:7—to Beersheba; 1 Kgs 19:3—Beersheba; 2 Kgs 23:8—Beersheba; Neh 11:27—General; Heb 6:16—an oath

Genesis 21:32; Gen 21:27; 14:13; 31:53; 1 Sam 18:3 the Philistines: Gen 10:14; 26:8, 14; Exod 13:17; Judg 13:1 Reciprocal: Gen 26:26—Phichol; Gen 26:28—Let there; Gen 26:31—sware; 1 Kgs 5:12—they two

Genesis 21:33 grove: or, tree, Amos 8:14. The original word eshel, has been variously translated a grove, a plantation, an orchard, a cultivated field, and an oak; but it may denote a kind of tamarisk, as it is rendered by Gesenius, the same with the Arabic athl. Beersheba: Deut 16:21; Judg 3:7 called: Gen 4:26; 12:8; 26:23, 25, 33 on the name: Dr. SHUCKFORD justly contends, that the expression rendered, “he called on the name,” signifies “he invoked in the name.” everlasting: Deut 33:27; Ps 90:2; Isa 40:28; 57:15; Jer 10:10; Rom 1:20; 16:26; 1 Tim 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:1—the south; Gen 14:22—possessor; Gen 21:14—Beersheba; Gen 28:22—God’s; Gen 33:20—altar; Gen 46:1—Beersheba; Lev 17:5—in the open; 2 Chr 19:4—Beersheba; Amos 5:5—Beersheba

Genesis 21:34; Gen 20:1; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; Heb 11:9, 13; 1 Pet 2:11

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac;
- 3 He gives proof of his faith and obedience;
- 11 The angel prevents him;
- 13 Isaac is exchanged for a ram;
- 14 The place is called Jehovah-jireh;
- 15 Abraham is again blessed;
- 20 The generations of Nahor unto Rebekah.

Genesis 22:1 AM 2132, BC 1872, Jos, Ant God: Exod 15:25, 26; 16:4; Deut 8:2; 13:3; Judg 2:22; 2 Sam 24:1; 2 Chr 32:31; Prov 17:3; 1 Cor 10:13; Heb 11:17; Jas 1:12–14; 2:21; 1 Pet 1:7 tempt: Or prove, or try, as tempt, from tento, originally signified. Behold, here I am: Heb. Behold me, Gen 22:7, 11; Exod 3:4; Isa 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:11—because; Gen 31:11—Here am I; Gen 37:13—Here am I; Gen 46:2—Jacob; Exod 4:4—put forth; Exod 20:20—prove; Judg 7:4—I will; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; Job 7:18—try; Ps 11:5—trieth; Matt 6:13—lead; John 6:6—prove; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 9:10—Behold; Acts 22:7—Saul

Genesis 22:2 Take: Gen 17:19; 21:12; John 3:16; Rom 5:8; 8:32; Heb 11:17; 1 John 4:9, 10 Moriah: 2 Chr 3:1 and offer: Judg 11:31, 39; 2 Kgs 3:27; Mic 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:3—General; Gen 21:11—because; Gen 22:9—place; Exod 4:4—put forth; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 17:5—in the open; Num 23:3—burnt; 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; Matt 1:24—did; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 7:12—the only; John 11:3—he

Genesis 22:3; Gen 17:23; 21:14; Ps 119:60; Eccl 9:10; Isa 26:3, 4; Matt 10:37; Mark

10:28–31; Luke 14:26; Gal 1:16; Heb 11:8, 17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:26—General; Gen 22:18—obeyed; Gen 26:31—betimes; Gen 28:18—rose up; Josh 3:1—rose early; Josh 6:12—Joshua rose; Josh 7:16—rose up; Judg 7:1—rose up; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; 2 Chr 29:20—rose; Job 1:5—rose up; Jer 25:3—rising; Jonah 3:3—arose; Matt 1:24—did

Genesis 22:4 third: Exod 5:3; 15:22; 19:11, 15; Lev 7:17; Num 10:33; 19:12, 19; 31:19; Josh 1:11; 2 Kgs 20:5; Esth 5:1; Hos 6:2; Matt 17:23; Luke 13:32; 1 Cor 15:4 saw: 1 Sam 26:13 Reciprocal: Gen 17:26—General; 2 Sam 1:2—the third; Heb 11:19—from the

Genesis 22:5 Abide: Heb 12:1 come: Heb 11:19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:19—So Abraham; Gen 24:26—General; Exod 24:14—Tarry ye

Genesis 22:6 laid it: Isa 53:6; Matt 8:17; Luke 24:26, 27; John 19:17; 1 Pet 2:24

Genesis 22:7 My father: Matt 26:39, 42; John 18:11; Rom 8:15 Here am I: Heb. Behold me, Gen 22:1 but: Gen 4:2–4; 8:20 lamb: or, kid, Exod 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Num 23:3—burnt; John 1:29—Behold

Genesis 22:8; Gen 18:14; 2 Chr 25:9; Matt 19:26; John 1:29, 36; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; Rev 5:6, 12; 7:14; 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Gen 22:14—Jehovahjireh; Exod 12:3—take to; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 23:3—burnt

Genesis 22:9 place: Gen 22:2–4; Matt 21:1–46; 26:1–Matt 27:66 built: Gen 8:20 bound: Ps 118:27; Isa 53:4–10; Matt 27:2; Mark 15:1; John 10:17, 18; Acts 8:32; Gal 3:13; Eph 5:2; Phil 2:7, 8; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 26:25—built; Lev 1:7—lay; 2 Sam 24:25—built there; 1 Kgs 18:33—he put; John 18:12—bound; Jas 2:21—when

Genesis 22:10; Isa 53:6–12; Heb 11:17–19; Jas 2:21–23 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Gen 22:18—obeyed; Ps 119:126—time

Genesis 22:11 angel: Gen 22:12, 16; 16:7, 9, 10; 21:17 Abraham: Gen 22:1; Exod 3:4; 1 Sam 3:10; Acts 9:4; 26:14 Reciprocal: Gen 22:15—General; Gen 46:2—in the visions; Judg 2:1—And an angel; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; Ps 119:126—time; Isa 63:9—the angel; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 22:7—Saul

Genesis 22:12 Lay: 1 Sam 15:22; Job 5:19; Jer 19:5; Mic 6:6–8; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 8:12; Heb 11:19 now: Gen 20:11; 26:5; 42:18; Exod 20:20; 1 Sam 12:24, 25; 15:22; Neh 5:15; Job 28:28; Ps 1:6; 2:11; 25:12, 14; 111:10; 112:1; 147:11; Prov 1:7; Eccl 8:12, 13; 12:13; Jer 32:40; Mal 4:2; Matt 5:16; 10:37, 38; 16:24; 19:29; Acts 9:31; Heb 12:28; Jas 2:18, 21, 22; Rev 19:5 seeing: John 3:16; Rom 5:8; 8:32; 1 John 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:11—angel; Gen 37:22—lay; Exod 18:21—such as; Exod 33:5—I may; Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 6:2—fear; Judg 2:1—And an angel; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; Neh 9:8—foundest; Job 1:1—one; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 34:9—fear; Jer 32:39—they may; Hag 1:12—fear; Mal 3:16—that feared; Mark 2:5—saw; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 5:20—he saw; Luke 7:12—the only; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear; Rev 14:7—Fear

Genesis 22:13 behind: Gen 22:8; Ps 40:6–8; 89:19, 20; Isa 30:21; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 in the: 1 Cor 5:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Gen 22:14—Jehovahjireh; Gen 46:1—and offered; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Lev 1:3—a

burnt; Lev 17:5—in the open; Num 23:3—burnt; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered him; Heb 11:19—from the

Genesis 22:14 called: Gen 16:13, 14; 28:19; 32:30; Exod 17:15; Judg 6:24; 1 Sam 7:12; Ezek 48:35 Jehovahjireh: i.e. The Lord will see, or provide, Gen 22:8, 13; Exod 17:15 In: Deut 32:36; Ps 22:4, 5; Dan 3:17–25; Mic 4:10; John 1:14; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 1 Tim 3:16 it shall be seen: “In the mount of the Lord it shall be provided.” The meaning is, that God, in the greatest difficulties, when all human assistance is vain, will make a suitable provision for the deliverance of those who trust in Him. Reciprocal: Gen 35:1—God said; Gen 43:14—And God; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; 1 Sam 11:11—on the morrow; 1 Sam 23:27—there came; 1 Sam 29:10—General; 1 Kgs 17:8—the word; 2 Kgs 19:4—the Lord; 2 Chr 3:1—in mount Moriah; Esth 4:14—then shall; Esth 6:1—that night; Ps 46:1—a very; Ps 83:18—whose; Ps 119:126—time; Matt 14:31—and caught; John 11:6—he abode; Acts 12:6—the same

Genesis 22:15; Gen 22:11 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 18:10—he said; Exod 3:2—angel; Isa 45:23—sworn; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 12:8—as the; Acts 7:30—an; Heb 6:13—he sware; Rev 10:5—lifted

Genesis 22:16; Gen 12:2; Ps 105:9; Isa 45:23; Jer 49:13; 51:14; Amos 6:8; Luke 1:73; Rom 4:13, 14; Heb 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:10—he said; Gen 22:11—angel; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 26:3—oath; Gen 26:5—General; Exod 3:2—angel; Exod 6:8—to give; Exod 13:5—sware; Exod 32:13—to whom; Exod 33:1—the land; Num 11:12—the land; Num 22:12—for they; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 7:8—oath; Deut 13:17—as he hath; Judg 2:1—have brought; Neh 9:8—madest; Isa 49:18—As I live; Jer 11:5—perform; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Zech 3:6—the; Mal 3:6—I am; Heb 11:17—only; Jas 2:21—when; Rev 10:5—lifted

Genesis 22:17 in blessing: Gen 12:2; 27:28, 29; 28:3, 14–22; 49:25, 26; Deut 28:2–13; Eph 1:3 I will multiply: Gen 13:16; 15:5; 17:6; 26:4; Deut 1:10; Jer 33:22 shore: Heb. lip, 1 Kgs 9:26 thy seed: Gen 24:60; Num 24:17–19; Deut 21:19; Josh 1:1–Josh 10:43; 2 Sam 8:1–18; 10:1–19; Ps 2:8, 9; 72:8, 9; Jer 32:22; Dan 2:44, 45; Mic 1:9; Luke 1:68–75; 1 Cor 15:57; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 9:9—General; Gen 17:2—multiply; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 18:18—become; Gen 25:11—after; Gen 26:29—the blessed; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 34:20—the gate; Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 36:1—General; Gen 41:49—General; Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Exod 6:8—to give; Num 1:46—General; Num 11:12—the land; Num 23:10—can count; Num 23:20—he hath; Deut 1:11—and bless you; Deut 6:3—that ye may; Deut 13:17—as he hath; Deut 28:4—General; Josh 11:4—as the sand; Judg 2:1—have brought; 1 Sam 13:5—as the sand; 2 Sam 17:11—as the sand; 2 Sam 22:36—made me great; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; 1 Kgs 4:20—as the sand; 2 Chr 1:9—like the dust; Neh 9:23—multipliedst; Ps 105:9—General; Ps 112:2—General; Isa 48:19—seed; Isa 51:2—for; Ezek 16:7—caused; Nah 3:16—above; Matt 16:18—and the; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 1:73—General; Rom 4:13—For the; Gal 3:16—to; Heb 7:6—had; Heb 11:12—as the stars

Genesis 22:18 And in: Gen 12:3; 18:18; 26:4; Ps 72:17; Acts 3:25; Rom 1:3; Gal 3:8, 9, 16, 18, 28, 29; Eph 1:3 obeyed: Gen 22:3, 10; 26:5; 1 Sam 2:30; Jer 7:23; Heb 11:1–40 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 12:2—General; Gen 26:3—oath; Gen 27:29—Let people; Gen 28:3—God; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 28:14—and in thee; Exod 7:6—General; Job 19:25—he shall; Ps 112:2—General; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Isa

61:9—their seed; Jer 4:2—and the nations; Jer 33:14—General; Hag 2:7—and the; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Luke 1:55—General; Luke 1:72—perform; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 24:27—beginning; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 1:17—grace; John 1:45—of whom; John 5:46—for; John 8:56—rejoiced; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 4:13—For the; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:14—through; Heb 2:16—the seed; Heb 7:6—had; Heb 11:8—obeyed

Genesis 22:19 So Abraham: Gen 22:5 to Beersheba: Gen 21:31; Josh 15:28; Judg 20:1 Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—Beersheba; Gen 26:24—fear

Genesis 22:20 AM 2142, BC 1862 told: Prov 25:25 Milcah: Gen 11:29; 24:15, 24 Nahor: Gen 11:26; 24:10, 24; 31:53 Reciprocal: Gen 24:4—to my kindred; Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Gen 29:1—came; Job 1:1—Uz

Genesis 22:21 Huz: Job 1:1, Uz Buz: Job 32:2 Kemuel: Kemuel might have given name to the Kamilites, a people of Syria, mentioned by Strabo, to the west of the Euphrates. Aram: Syrians, Gen 24:10; Num 23:7; Ps 60 title Ps 60:2–12 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:14—Buz; Jer 25:20—Uz; Jer 25:23—Dedan

Genesis 22:23 Bethuel: Gen 24:15, 24, 47; 25:20; 28:2, 5 Rebekah: Gen 24:51, 60, 67; Rom 9:10, Rebecca Reciprocal: Gen 24:48—led me

Genesis 22:24 concubine: Gen 16:3; 25:6; Prov 15:25 Maachah: He may have been the father of the Macetes, in Arabia Felix: there is a city called Maca towards the straits of Ormus. Reciprocal: Gen 30:4—to wife; Judg 8:31—concubine; Judg 19:1—a concubine

CHAPTER 23

- 1 The age and death of Sarah;
- 3 The purchase of the field and cave of Machpelah;
- 19 where Sarah is buried.

Genesis 23:1 AM 2144, BC 1860 Sarah: It is worthy of remark, that Sarah is the only woman whose age, death, and burial are distinctly noted in the Sacred writings. an: Gen 17:17 Reciprocal: Gen 25:1—General

Genesis 23:2 Kirjatharba: Gen 23:19; 13:18; Num 13:22; Josh 10:39; 14:14, 15; 20:7; Judg 1:10; 1 Sam 20:31; 2 Sam 2:11; 5:3, 5; 1 Chr 6:57 came: For the convenience of feeding his numerous flocks, Abraham had several places of temporary residence; and it is likely, that while he sojourned at Beer-sheba, as we find he did from Gen 23:19 of the preceding chapter, Sarah died at Hebron, which was 24 miles distant. mourn: Gen 27:41; 50:10; Num 20:29; Deut 34:8; 1 Sam 28:3; 2 Sam 1:12, 17; 2 Chr 35:25; Jer 22:10, 18; Ezek 24:16–18; John 11:31, 35; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: Gen 25:1—General; Gen 35:27—Mamre; Gen 37:14—Hebron; Josh 15:54—Kirjatharba; Josh 21:11—the city of Arba; 2 Chr 11:10—Hebron; Luke 8:52—all

Genesis 23:3 Heth: Gen 23:5, 7; 10:15; 25:10; 27:46; 49:30; 1 Sam 26:6; 2 Sam 23:39

Reciprocal: Gen 49:31—General; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth

Genesis 23:4 stranger: Gen 17:8; 47:9; Lev 25:23; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; 105:12, 13; 119:19; Heb 11:9, 13–16; 1 Pet 2:11 burying place: Gen 3:19; 49:30; 50:13; Job 30:23; Eccl 6:3; 12:5, 7; Acts 7:5 bury: Gen 23:19 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 37:1—wherein his father was a stranger; Exod 6:4—the land of their; 1 Chr 21:23—Take it; John 11:39—Lord

Genesis 23:5 Reciprocal: Gen 23:3—Heth; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth; Ps 107:41—maketh

Genesis 23:6 my lord: Gen 18:12; 24:18, 35; 31:35; 32:4, 5, 18; 42:10; 44:5, 8; Exod 32:22; Ruth 2:13 a mighty prince: Heb. a prince of God, Gen 21:22; Isa 45:14; 1 John 3:1, 2 prince: Gen 13:2; 14:14; 24:35 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—my lord; Gen 30:8—great wrestlings; Job 36:7—with

Genesis 23:7; Gen 18:2; 19:1; Prov 18:24; Rom 12:17, 18; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 23:3—Heth; Gen 23:12—General; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself

Genesis 23:8 entreat: 1 Kgs 2:17; Luke 7:3, 4; Heb 7:26; 1 John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:30—Abraham bought; 2 Sam 24:21—To buy

Genesis 23:9 much money: Heb. full money, Rom 12:17; 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:9—in the cave

Genesis 23:10 dwelt: Or, sitting (as the word frequently denotes) among the children of Heth, at the gate of the city, where all public business was transacted. Ephron, though a chief man, might have been personally unknown to Abraham; but now he answers for himself, making a free tender of the field and cave to Abraham, in the presence of all the people, which amounted to a legal conveyance to the Patriarch. audience: Heb. ears all that: Gen 23:18; 34:20, 24; Ruth 4:1–4; Job 29:7; Isa 28:6 his: Gen 24:10; Matt 9:1; Luke 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 2:12—the oblation

Genesis 23:11 my lord: Gen 23:6; 2 Sam 24:20–24; 1 Chr 21:22–24; Isa 32:8 in the: Gen 23:18; Num 35:30; Deut 17:6; 19:15; Ruth 4:1, 4, 9, 11; Jer 32:7–12; Luke 19:24 Reciprocal: Lev 2:12—the oblation; 2 Sam 24:22—Let my lord

Genesis 23:12; Gen 23:7; 18:2; 19:1

Genesis 23:13 I will: Gen 14:22, 23; 2 Sam 24:24; Acts 20:35; Rom 13:8; Phil 4:5–8; Col 4:5; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:24—Nay

Genesis 23:15 is worth: Though the words “is worth” are not in the Text, yet they are clearly implied, to adapt the Hebrew to the English idiom. A shekel, according to the general opinion, was equal in value to about 2s. 6d. of our money, but according to Dr. PRIDEAUX, 3s. English. In those early times, money was given in weight; for it is said (Gen 23:16) that “Abraham weighed,” wayishkal, the silver; and hence, we find that it was a certain weight which afterwards passed as a current coin; for the word shekel is not only used to denote a piece of silver, but also to weigh. shekels: Exod 30:15; Ezek 45:12 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thousand; Gen 24:22—of half; Job 28:1—the silver; Jer 32:9—weighed

Genesis 23:16 weighed: Gen 43:21; Ezra 8:25–30; Job 28:15; Jer 32:9; Zech 11:12; Matt 7:12; Rom 13:8; Phil 4:8; 1 Thess 4:6 four: Gen 23:15; Exod 30:13; Ezek 45:12 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thousand; Gen 24:22—of half; Gen 25:10—The field; Gen 49:31—General; Gen 50:13—the cave; Exod 22:17—pay; Ruth 4:9—Ye are witnesses; 2 Sam 14:26—two hundred shekels; Esth 3:9—and I will pay; Isa 33:18—receiver; Joel 1:17—seed; Acts 7:16—were

Genesis 23:17 the field: Gen 23:20; 25:9; 49:30–32; 50:13; Acts 7:16 made sure: Gen 23:20; Ruth 4:7–10; Ps 112:5; Jer 32:7–14; Matt 10:16; Eph 5:15; Col 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 33:19—bought; Gen 49:32—General; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Job 38:20—the bound

Genesis 23:18 all: Gen 34:20; Ruth 4:1; Jer 32:12 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—all that; Gen 23:11—in the; Gen 34:24—went out; Ruth 4:4—before the inhabitants

Genesis 23:19; Gen 3:19; 25:9, 10; 35:27–29; 47:30; 49:29–32; 50:13, 25; Job 30:23; Eccl 6:3; 12:5, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Gen 23:4—bury; Gen 35:29—his sons; John 11:38—It was

Genesis 23:20 were: Ruth 4:7–10; 2 Sam 24:24; Jer 32:10, 11 for a: Gen 25:9; 49:31, 32; 50:5, 13, 24, 25; 2 Kgs 21:18 Reciprocal: Gen 23:17—the field; Gen 35:29—his sons; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Abraham swears his servant;
- 10 The servant's journey;
- 12 His prayer;
- 14 His sign;
- 15 Rebekah meets him;
- 18 fulfils his sign;
- 22 receives jewels;
- 23 shows her kindred;
- 25 and invites him home;
- 26 The servant blesses God;
- 29 Laban entertains him;
- 34 The servant shows his message;
- 50 Laban and Bethuel approve it;
- 58 Rebekah consents to go, and departs;
- 62 Isaac meets and marries her.

Genesis 24:1 was old: Gen 18:11; 21:5; 25:20; 1 Kgs 1:1; Luke 1:7 well stricken in age: Heb. gone into days blessed: Gen 24:35; 12:2; 13:2; 49:25; Ps 112:1–3; Prov 10:22; Isa 51:2; Matt 6:33; Gal 3:9; Eph 1:3; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—blessed; Acts 10:7—two

Genesis 24:2 eldest: Gen 15:2; 1 Tim 5:17 ruled: Gen 24:10; 39:4–6, 8, 9; 44:1 Put: Gen 24:9; 47:29; 1 Chr 29:24 Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Gen 24:34—General; Gen 24:37—And my; Gen 43:16—the ruler; Judg 14:2—get her; Ruth 2:6—the servant; 2 Sam

9:2—a servant; 2 Sam 14:11—let the king; 1 Kgs 16:9—steward of; 1 Kgs 18:3—the governor of his house; Prov 27:18—so; Lam 5:6—given; Luke 7:2—who; 2 Cor 11:2—I have; Gal 4:1—That; 1 Tim 6:1—count

Genesis 24:3 swear: Gen 21:23; 26:28–31; 31:44–53; 50:25; Exod 20:7; 22:11; 23:13; Lev 19:12; Num 5:21; Deut 6:13; 10:20; Josh 2:12; 1 Sam 20:17; Neh 13:25; Isa 45:23; 48:1; 65:16; Jer 4:2; 12:16; Zeph 1:5; Heb 6:16 the: Gen 14:22; 2 Kgs 19:15; 2 Chr 2:12; Neh 9:6; Ps 115:15; Jer 10:11 that: Gen 6:2, 4; 26:34, 35; 27:46; 28:1, 2, 8; Exod 34:16; Deut 7:3, 4; 1 Cor 7:39; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 25:33—Swear; Gen 31:53—God of Abraham; Gen 34:9—General; Gen 38:2—saw; Gen 38:6—took; Gen 47:31—Swear; Num 12:1—married; Num 36:6—only to the family; Josh 2:17—General; Judg 14:2—get her; 2 Sam 14:11—let the king; Prov 27:18—so; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Jer 29:6—take wives; Mal 2:15—That he; Gal 4:1—That

Genesis 24:4 to my kindred: Gen 11:25–32; 12:1, 7; 22:20–23; 28:2. There does not appear in all this concern the least taint of worldly policy, or any of those motives which usually govern men in the settlement of their children. No mention is made of riches, or honours, or natural accomplishments, but merely of what related to God.—Fuller. Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 24:8—only; Gen 24:27—of my; Gen 24:38—But; Gen 31:53—God of Abraham; Deut 26:5—A Syrian; 2 Chr 24:3—took for him; Prov 17:2—wise; Jer 29:6—take wives

Genesis 24:5 Peradventure: Gen 24:58; Exod 20:7; 9:2; Prov 13:16; Jer 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—only; Gen 24:39—General

Genesis 24:6; Gal 5:1; Heb 10:39; 11:9, 13–16; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—only; Gen 30:25—and to; Gen 50:11—the Canaanites; Heb 11:15—mindful

Genesis 24:7 Lord: Ezra 1:2; Dan 2:44; Jonah 1:9; Rev 11:13 took: Gen 12:1–7 which spake: Gen 13:15; 15:18; 17:8; 22:16–18; 26:3, 4, 24; Exod 13:5; 32:13; Num 14:16, 30; 32:11; Deut 1:8; 34:4; Josh 1:6; Judg 2:1; Acts 7:5; Heb 11:9 angel: Exod 23:20–23; 33:2; Ps 32:8; 34:7; 73:24; 103:20; Prov 3:5, 6; Isa 63:9; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:40—And he; Gen 30:25—and to; Exod 4:13—send; Prov 19:14—and a; Jer 32:22—which; Luke 1:73—General

Genesis 24:8 clear: Num 30:5, 8; Josh 2:17–20; 9:20; John 8:32 only: Gen 24:4, 5, 6; Acts 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:41—General; Eccl 9:2—feareth

Genesis 24:9; Gen 24:2 Reciprocal: Josh 2:12—my father's; Eccl 9:2—feareth

Genesis 24:10 for: or, and all the: Gen 24:2; 39:4–6, 8, 9, 22, 23 Mesopotamia: Deut 23:4; Judg 3:8–10; 1 Chr 19:6; Acts 2:9 city: Gen 11:31; 27:43; 29:1, 4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—the; Gen 16:6—in; Gen 22:20—Nahor; Gen 22:21—Aram; Gen 23:10—his; Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Gen 31:17—upon camels; Gen 45:23—good things; 1 Kgs 16:9—steward of; 1 Kgs 18:3—the governor of his house

Genesis 24:11 kneel: Gen 33:13, 14; Prov 12:10 women go out to draw water: Heb. women which draw water go forth, Gen 24:13–20; Exod 2:16; 1 Sam 9:11; John 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 29:2—a well; Exod 2:15—sat down

Genesis 24:12 O Lord: Gen 24:27; 15:1; 17:7, 8; 26:24; 28:13; 31:42; 32:9; Exod 3:6, 15; 1 Kgs 18:36; 2 Kgs 2:14; Matt 22:32 I pray: Gen 27:10; 43:14; Neh 1:11; 2:4; Ps 37:5; 90:16, 17; 118:25; 122:6; 127:1; Prov 3:6; Phil 4:6; 1 Thess 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 24:21—the Lord; Gen 24:42—O Lord; 1 Tim 6:1—count; 2 John 10—neither

Genesis 24:13 I stand: Gen 24:43; Ps 37:5; Prov 3:6 daughters: Gen 24:11; 29:9, 10; Exod 2:16; Judg 5:11; 1 Sam 9:11; John 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Gen 29:2—a well; 1 Sam 14:9—they; Prov 31:13—worketh

Genesis 24:14 And let: Judg 6:17, 37; 1 Sam 14:9 she that: Gen 24:44; Prov 19:14 thereby: Gen 15:8; Exod 4:1–9; Judg 6:17, 37; 7:13–15; 18:5; 1 Sam 6:7–9; 10:2–10; 14:8, 10; 20:7; 2 Sam 5:24; 20:9; 2 Kgs 20:8–11; Isa 7:11; Rom 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:19—General; Gen 24:43—General; Exod 2:16—they came; Judg 7:11—thou shalt; Prov 31:13—worketh

Genesis 24:15 before: Gen 24:45; Judg 6:36–40; Ps 34:15; 65:2; 145:18, 19; Isa 58:9; 65:24; Dan 9:20–23 Rebekah: Gen 24:24; 22:20–23 Milcah: Gen 11:27, 29; 22:23 pitcher: Gen 21:14; 29:9; Exod 2:16; Ruth 2:2, 17; Prov 31:27 Reciprocal: Gen 11:31—Haran; Gen 24:50—Laban; Gen 24:51—hath; Gen 28:2—Padanaram; 1 Kgs 1:22—General

Genesis 24:16 fair to look upon: Heb. good of countenance, Gen 26:7; 39:6 known: Gen 4:1; Num 31:17, 18; Song 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—beautiful

Genesis 24:17 Let: 1 Kgs 17:10; John 4:7, 9 water of: Gen 26:1–35; Isa 21:14; 30:25; 35:6, 7; 41:17, 18; 49:10

Genesis 24:18; Prov 31:26; 1 Pet 3:8; 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; Ruth 2:9—go; 1 Sam 9:11—the hill to the city; 1 Kgs 17:11—as she was going; Prov 31:13—worketh

Genesis 24:19; Gen 24:14, 45, 46; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:11—as she was going

Genesis 24:20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—did walk

Genesis 24:21 wondering at: 2 Sam 7:18–20; Ps 34:1–6; 107:1, 8, 15, 43; 116:1–7; Luke 2:19, 51 to wit: i.e. “to know,” or “to learn” the Lord: Gen 24:12, 56

Genesis 24:22 took: Gen 24:30; Exod 32:2, 3; Esth 5:1; Jer 2:32; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:3, 8 earring: or, jewel for the forehead, Exod 32:2, 3; Isa 3:19–23; Ezek 16:11, 12. From the word being in the singular number, it is not likely to have been an ear-ring, or a “jewel for the forehead,” but “a jewel for the nose, a nose-ring,” which is in use throughout Arabia and Persia, particularly among young women. It is very properly translated *ἐπὶ ρῖνον*, “an ornament for the nose,” by Symmachus; and Sir John Chardin informs us, that “it is a custom in almost all the East, for the women to wear rings in their noses, in the left nostril, which is bored low down in the middle. These rings are of gold, and have commonly two pearls and one ruby between, placed in the ring. I never saw a girl or young woman in Arabia or in all Persia, who did not wear a ring after this manner in her nostril.” of half: Gen 23:15, 16 bracelets: The word rendered “bracelet,” from a root which signifies “to join or couple together,” may imply whatever may clasp round the arms and legs; for rings and ornaments are worn round both by females in India and Persia. The small part of the leg, and the whole arm, from the shoulder to the wrist, are generally decorated in this way. As these were given to Rebekah for “her hands,” it

sufficiently distinguishes them from similar ornaments for the ankles. Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Judg 8:24—give me; Job 28:1—the silver; Job 42:11—every man; Song 1:10—thy cheeks

Genesis 24:24; Gen 24:15; 11:29; 22:20, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 29:5—son of

Genesis 24:25; Gen 18:4–8; Judg 19:19–21; Isa 32:8; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:31—for I; Exod 5:7—straw

Genesis 24:26; Gen 24:48, 52; 22:5; Exod 4:31; 12:27; 34:8; 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 20:18; 29:30; Neh 8:6; Ps 22:29; 66:4; 72:9; 95:6; Mic 6:6; Phil 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:31—And Israel bowed; Judg 7:15—worshipped; 1 Sam 1:28—he worshipped; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me

Genesis 24:27 Blessed: Gen 24:12; 9:26; 14:20; Exod 18:10; Ruth 4:14; 1 Sam 25:32, 39; 2 Sam 18:28; 1 Chr 29:10–13; Ps 68:19; 72:18, 19; Luke 1:68; Eph 1:3; 1 Tim 1:17 of his: Gen 32:10; Ps 98:3; 100:5; Mic 7:20; John 1:17 the Lord: Gen 24:48; Prov 3:6; 4:11–13; 8:20 of my: Gen 24:4; 13:8; Exod 2:11, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 31:23—General; Judg 7:15—worshipped; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 61:7—prepare; Ps 69:13—in the; Prov 14:22—but; Luke 7:2—who; 1 Tim 6:1—count

Genesis 24:28 of: Gen 24:48, 55, 67; 31:33 her mother's: Some have conjectured from this, that her father Bethuel was dead; and the person called Bethuel (Gen 24:50) was a younger brother. This is possible; but as Dr. A. CLARKE remarks, the mother's house might be mentioned were even the father alive; for in Asiatic countries, the women have apartments entirely separate from those of the men, in which their little children and grown-up daughters reside with them. This was probably the case here; though, from the whole narrative, it is very probable that Bethuel was dead, as the whole business appears to be conducted by Rebekah's brothers. Reciprocal: Gen 29:12—and she

Genesis 24:29; Gen 24:55, 60; 29:5 Reciprocal: Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Gen 28:2—Laban; Gen 29:13—he ran

Genesis 24:30 Reciprocal: Gen 24:22—took; Judg 17:2—Blessed; Isa 3:19—the bracelets; Jer 2:32—a maid

Genesis 24:31 thou: Gen 26:29; Judg 17:2; Ruth 3:10; Ps 115:15; Prov 17:8; 18:16 for I: Gen 24:25 Reciprocal: Gen 24:42—prosper; Gen 37:11—observed; Exod 2:20—call him; Judg 19:20—lodge not; Acts 10:23—and lodged

Genesis 24:32 he ungirded: i.e. Laban ungirded straw: Straw, by the eastern mode of threshing, was cut or shattered, and reduced to a kind of chaff. With this, sometimes mixed with a little barley, the eastern people still feed their labouring beasts, as they anciently did. wash: Gen 18:4; 19:2; 43:24; Judg 19:21; 1 Sam 25:41; Luke 7:44; John 13:4–14; 1 Tim 5:10 Reciprocal: Judg 19:19—straw and provender; Acts 10:23—and lodged

Genesis 24:33; Job 23:12; Ps 132:3–5; Prov 22:29; Eccl 9:10; John 4:14, 31–34; Eph 6:5–8; 1

Tim 6:2 Reciprocal: Ps 132:4—give sleep; Luke 10:4—and

Genesis 24:34; Gen 24:2

Genesis 24:35 the Lord: Gen 24:1; 12:2; 13:2; 25:11; 26:12; 49:25; Ps 18:35; 112:3; Prov 10:22; 22:4; 1 Tim 4:8 flocks: Gen 12:16; 13:2; 26:13, 14; Job 1:3; 42:10–12; Ps 107:38; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; Gen 30:43—General; Deut 2:7—blessed; Job 42:12—he had; Isa 51:2—for; Luke 7:2—who; 2 Cor 12:14—for the; 1 Tim 6:1—count

Genesis 24:36 Sarah: Gen 11:29, 30; 17:15–19; 18:10–14; 21:1–7; Rom 4:19 unto: Gen 21:10; 25:5 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 12:14—for the

Genesis 24:37 And my: Gen 24:2–9; 6:2; 27:46; Ezra 9:1–3 Canaanites: The Canaanites were infected with gross idolatry; and consequently, not proper persons with whom to form so intimate a connection; especially as Jehovah had shown Abraham that they were filling up the measure of their iniquity, and were doomed to destruction.

Reciprocal: Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Num 12:1—married; 1 Sam 25:40—David sent

Genesis 24:38 But: Gen 24:4; 12:1 my father's: i.e., Where the family of Haran his brother had settled; and where he himself had remained some time with his father Terah. Nahor did not dwell at Ur of the Chaldees, but at Haran in Mesopotamia. The true worship of God seems to have been in some measure preserved in this family, though afterwards corrupted. Gen 31:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:40—David sent

Genesis 24:39; Gen 24:5 Peradventure: We may see, says Calmet, by this and other passages of Scripture (Josh 9:18) what the sentiments of the ancients were relative to an oath. They believed that they were bound precisely by what was spoken, and had no liberty to interpret the intentions of those by whom the oath was made.

Genesis 24:40 And he: Gen 24:7 before: Gen 5:22, 24; 6:9; 17:1; 48:15; 1 Kgs 2:3; 8:23; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 16:8 will: Gen 24:7; Exod 23:20; 33:2; Ps 1:3; 91:11; Dan 3:28; Heb 1:14; Rev 22:8, 16 Reciprocal: Zech 10:12—walk

Genesis 24:41; Gen 24:8; Deut 29:12 Reciprocal: Gen 26:28—Let there

Genesis 24:42 O Lord: Gen 24:12–14; Acts 10:7, 8, 22 prosper: Gen 24:12, 31; 39:3; Ezra 8:21; Neh 1:11; Ps 37:5; 90:17; Rom 1:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:13—spake; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me

Genesis 24:43; Gen 24:13, 14 Reciprocal: Judg 4:19—Give me; Isa 7:15—Butter; John 4:7—Give

Genesis 24:44 Both: Isa 32:8; 1 Tim 2:10; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 3:8 the woman: Gen 24:14; 2:22; Prov 16:33; 18:22; 19:14 appointed: Those events, which appear to us the effect of choice, contrivance, or chance, are matters of appointment with God; and the persuasion of this does not prevent, but rather encourage, the use of all proper means; at the same time that it confines us to proper means, and delivers the mind from useless anxiety about consequences. Reciprocal: Mal 2:15—That he

Genesis 24:45 before: Gen 24:15–20; Isa 58:9; 65:24; Dan 9:19, 23; Acts 4:24–33; 10:30;

12:12–17; Matt 7:7 speaking: 1 Sam 1:13–15; 2 Sam 7:27; Neh 2:4; Rom 8:26 Reciprocal: Gen 24:19—General

Genesis 24:46 Reciprocal: Gen 24:19—General

Genesis 24:47 I put: Gen 24:22, 53; Ps 45:9, 13, 14; Isa 62:3–5; Ezek 16:10–13; Eph 5:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 22:23—Bethuel; Exod 32:2—General; Song 1:10—thy cheeks; Isa 3:21—nose jewels; Ezek 16:11—I put; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Genesis 24:48 bowed: Gen 24:26, 27, 52 led me: Gen 24:27; 22:23; Exod 18:20; Ezra 8:21; Ps 32:8; 48:14; 107:7; Prov 3:5, 6; 4:11; Isa 48:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:28—of; Judg 7:15—worshipped; 1 Sam 1:28—he worshipped; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me; 1 Chr 29:20—bowed down

Genesis 24:49 now if: Gen 47:29; Josh 2:14 deal kindly and truly: Heb. do mercy and truth, Gen 32:10; Prov 3:3 that I: Num 20:17; Deut 2:27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:8—deal kindly

Genesis 24:50 Laban: These seem both to be brothers, of whom Laban was the eldest and chief. The opinion of Josephus appears to be very correct, that Bethuel, the father, had been dead some time. Gen 24:15, 28, 53, 55, 60 The thing: Ps 118:23; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:11 we: Gen 31:24, 29; 2 Sam 13:22; Acts 11:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:59—their; Gen 28:2—Laban; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Acts 5:39—if

Genesis 24:51 Rebekah: Gen 20:15 hath: Gen 24:15; 2 Sam 16:10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:23—Rebekah; 1 Sam 25:40—David sent; Jer 29:6—take wives

Genesis 24:52 worshipped: Gen 24:26, 48; 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 20:18; Ps 34:1, 2; 95:6; 107:21, 22; 116:1, 2; Matt 2:11; Acts 10:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:28—he worshipped; 1 Kgs 18:42—he cast himself; Mark 15:19—and bowing; Acts 10:7—two

Genesis 24:53 jewels: Heb. vessels, The original word denotes vessels, utensils, instruments, furniture, or dress; and these presented by Abraham's servant might have been of various kinds. Exod 3:22; 11:2; 12:35 brother: No mention is made of her father. precious: This term, rendered "precious things," as may be seen in the parallel texts, is used to express exquisite fruits or delicacies, and precious plants or flowers, but here it may mean gifts in general, though rather of an inferior kind to those mentioned above. Deut 33:13–16; 2 Chr 21:3; Ezra 1:6; Song 4:13; Isa 39:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Gen 24:50—Laban; Gen 24:59—their; Gen 34:12—dowry; Judg 8:24—give me; Job 42:11—every man; Isa 3:19—the bracelets; Isa 61:10—with her; Jer 2:32—a maid; Ezek 16:11—I put; 1 Tim 2:9—not; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Genesis 24:54 Send me: Gen 24:56, 59; 28:5, 6; 45:24; 2 Sam 18:19, 27, 28; Prov 22:29; Eccl 7:10; Luke 8:38, 39 Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—rose up; Gen 30:25—Send me away

Genesis 24:55 a few days: or, a full year, or ten months, Gen 4:3; Lev 25:29; Judg 14:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:28—of; Gen 24:29—General; Gen 24:50—Laban; Gen 40:4—a season

Genesis 24:56 Hinder: Gen 45:9–13; Prov 25:25 prospered: Josh 1:8; Isa 48:15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:21—the Lord; Gen 24:54—Send me; Gen 30:25—Send me away; Luke 10:4—and;

1 Cor 9:12—hinder

Genesis 24:57 Reciprocal: Num 36:6—only to the family

Genesis 24:58; Ps 45:10, 11; Luke 1:38 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—leave; Gen 24:5—Peradventure; Num 36:6—only to the family; 2 Cor 11:2—I have

Genesis 24:59 their: Gen 24:50, 53, 60 nurse: Gen 35:8; Num 11:12; 1 Thess 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—leave; Gen 24:54—Send me; Gen 29:24—Zilpah; Gen 31:27—with mirth; Exod 18:27—General

Genesis 24:60 they: Gen 1:28; 9:1; 14:19; 17:16; 28:3; 48:15, 16, 20; Ruth 4:11, 12 be thou the mother: Or, “be thou for thousands of myriads;” a large family being always considered, in ancient times, as a proof of the peculiar blessing and favour of God. thousands: Dan 7:10 thy seed: Gen 22:17; Lev 25:46; Deut 21:19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:23—Rebekah; Gen 24:29—General; Gen 24:50—Laban; Gen 24:59—their; Gen 25:23—Two nations; Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 31:27—with mirth; Gen 31:55—blessed; Num 6:23—General; Num 10:36—many thousands of Israel; Judg 20:10—ten thousand; Ps 127:3—children; Prov 5:16—dispersed; Jer 29:6—take wives

Genesis 24:61 they rode: Gen 31:34; 1 Sam 30:17; Esth 8:10, 14 followed: Gen 2:24; Ps 45:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:17—upon camels; 1 Sam 25:42—Abigail

Genesis 24:62 Lahairoi: Gen 16:14; 25:11 south: Gen 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 20:1—from; 1 Sam 30:1—the Amalekites

Genesis 24:63 to meditate: or, to pray, They who acknowledge God in all their ways, will find him present to direct their paths, and make their way prosperous; and when the prayer of faith meets with an immediate answer, the glory ought as speedily to be rendered to God in solemn praise and thanksgiving. Josh 1:8; Ps 1:2; 77:11, 12; 104:34; 119:15; 139:17, 18; 143:5, 6

Genesis 24:64 lighted: Josh 15:18; Judg 1:14 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 11:10—power

Genesis 24:65 a veil: Gen 20:16; 1 Cor 11:5, 6, 10; 1 Tim 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 29:23—brought her; Isa 3:23—veils

Genesis 24:66; Mark 6:30

Genesis 24:67 his mother: Gen 18:6, 9, 10; Song 8:2; Isa 54:1–5 Sarah’s tent: Sarah, being dead, her tent, which, according to the custom of the east, was distinct from that of Abraham, became now appropriated to the use of Rebekah. and took: Gen 2:22–24; 2 Cor 11:1, 2; Eph 5:22–33 comforted: Gen 37:35; 38:12; 1 Thess 4:13, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 22:23—Rebekah; Gen 24:28—of; Gen 25:20—when he; Gen 29:20—for the love; Gen 31:33—Leah’s; 2 Sam 13:39—comforted; Ps 35:14—as one; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife; Eph 5:25—love; Col 3:19—love

CHAPTER 25

- 1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah;
- 5 The division of his goods;
- 7 His age, death, and burial;
- 11 God blesses Isaac;
- 12 The generations of Ishmael;
- 17 His age and death;
- 19 Isaac prays for Rebekah, being barren;
- 22 The children strive in her womb;
- 24 The birth of Esau and Jacob;
- 27 Their different characters and pursuits;
- 29 Esau sells his birthright.

Genesis 25:1 am cir, 2151, bc cir, 1853, Gen 23:1, 2; 28:1; 1 Chr 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 25:6—concubines; Gen 30:4—to wife; Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; Gen 37:36—the Midianites; Num 31:2—the Midianites; Hab 3:7—Midian; Rom 4:17—I have

Genesis 25:2 am cir, 2152, bc cir, 1852 she bare: 1 Chr 1:32, 33; Jer 25:25, Zimri Midian: Gen 36:35; 37:28, 36; Exod 2:15, 16; 18:1–4; Num 22:4; 25:17, 18; 31:2, 8; Judg 6:1–Judg 8:35 Shuah: Job 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 1 Chr 1:46—Midian; Jer 25:24—the mingled

Genesis 25:3 am cir, 2180, bc cir, 1824 Sheba: 1 Kgs 10:1; Job 6:19; Ps 72:10 Dedan: Jer 25:23; 49:8; Ezek 25:13; 27:20 Asshurim: 2 Sam 2:9; Ezek 27:6 Reciprocal: Gen 10:28—General; 2 Chr 9:1—Sheba; Job 1:15—Sabeans; Ps 83:8—Assur; Isa 21:13—O ye; Isa 60:6—all; Ezek 27:15—Dedan; Ezek 27:23—Sheba

Genesis 25:4 am cir, 2200, bc cir, 1804 Ephah: Isa 60:6 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—Midian; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 1 Chr 5:3—Hanoch

Genesis 25:5 am cir, 2175, bc cir, 1829, Gen 21:10–12; 24:36; Ps 68:18; Matt 11:27; 28:18; John 3:35; 17:2; Rom 8:17, 32; 9:7–9; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Gal 3:29; 4:28; Col 1:19; Heb 1:2. Isaac typified the Song of God, “whom HE hath appointed Heir of all things.” Reciprocal: Deut 21:17—by giving; 2 Sam 5:13—General; 1 Chr 2:48—concubine; Ezek 46:16—If the prince

Genesis 25:6 concubines: Gen 25:1; 16:3; 30:4, 9; 32:22; 35:22; Judg 19:1, 2, 4 gifts: Ps 17:14, 15; Matt 5:45; Luke 11:11–13; Acts 14:17 sent: Gen 21:14 east country: Arabia Deserta, which was eastward of Beer-sheba, where Abraham dwelt. Judg 6:3; Job 1:1, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Gen 22:24—concubine; Deut 21:17—by giving; 2 Sam 5:13—General; 1 Kgs 4:30—the children; 1 Chr 2:48—concubine; 1 Chr 8:8—he had; 2 Chr 11:23—dispersed; 2 Chr 21:3—gave them; Jer 49:28—spoil; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Matt 2:1—from

Genesis 25:7 AM 2183, BC 1821, Gen 12:4 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—good; Gen 25:8—gathered; Gen 25:17—these are; Gen 35:28—General; Gen 35:29—Isaac; Gen 47:9—have not; 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; Job 42:16—an

Genesis 25:8 gave: Gen 25:17; 35:18; 49:33; Acts 5:5, 10; 12:23 good: Gen 15:15; 35:28, 29; 47:8, 9; 49:29; Judg 8:32; 1 Chr 29:28; Job 5:26; 42:17; Prov 20:29; Jer 6:11 gathered: Gen 25:7; 35:29; 49:33; Num 20:24; 27:13; Judg 2:10; Acts 13:36 Reciprocal: Exod 23:26—the number; Num 31:2—gathered; Deut 31:16—thou shalt; Deut 32:50—be gathered; Josh 23:1—waxed old; 2 Kgs 22:20—I will gather; 1 Chr 23:1—old; 2 Chr 24:15—and was full of days; Job 41:32—hoary; Ps 91:16—With long life; Eccl 3:20—go; Heb 11:13—all died

Genesis 25:9 Isaac: Gen 21:9, 10; 35:29 in the cave: Gen 23:9–20; 49:29, 30; 50:13 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 16:15—Ishmael; Gen 23:17—the field; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 47:30—General; Gen 49:31—General

Genesis 25:10 The field: Gen 23:16 there: Gen 49:31 Reciprocal: Gen 23:3—Heth; Gen 23:19—General

Genesis 25:11 after: Gen 12:2; 17:19; 22:17; 50:24 La-hai-roi: Gen 16:14; 24:62 Reciprocal: Gen 24:35—the Lord; Gen 26:1—And Isaac

Genesis 25:12; Gen 16:10–15; 17:20; 21:13; Ps 83:6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Gen 16:15—Hagar; Gen 21:18—I will; Gen 36:43—their; 1 Chr 1:29—The firstborn; 1 Chr 5:10—the Hagarites; Jer 25:24—the mingled; Gal 4:24—Agar

Genesis 25:13 the names: 1 Chr 1:29–31 Nebajoth: From Nebajoth sprang the Nabatheans, who inhabited Arabia Petraea; from Kedar, the Cedreans, who dwelt near the Nabatheans; and from Jetur, the Itureans, who inhabited a small tract of country east of Jordan, which afterwards belonged to Manasseh. Gen 36:3; Isa 60:7 Kedar: Ps 120:5; Song 1:5; Isa 21:16, 17; 42:11 Reciprocal: Gen 28:9—unto Ishmael; Judg 8:6—General; Judg 8:24—because; Isa 60:6—Midian; Jer 2:10—Kedar; Jer 49:28—Kedar; Ezek 27:21—Kedar

Genesis 25:14 Dumah: Isa 21:11, 16

Genesis 25:15 Hadar: or, Hadad, More than 300 manuscripts and printed editions read Hadad, as in 1 Chr 1:30. Tema: 1 Chr 5:19; Job 2:11 Naphish: These are evidently the same people mentioned in 1 Chr 5:19, who, with the Itureans, assisted the Hagarenes against the Israelites, but were overcome by the two tribes of Reuben and Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:31—Jetur; Job 6:19—Tema; Isa 21:14—Tema; Jer 25:23—Dedan

Genesis 25:16 castles: The word tiroth, rendered “castles,” is supposed by some to denote here “towers,” fortified rocks, or mountain-tops, and fastnesses of various kinds in woods and hilly countries; but it rather means, “shepherds’ cots,” surrounded by sufficient enclosures to prevent the cattle from straying, as the cognate Syriac word teyaro, and Arabic tawar, signify “a sheep-fold.” twelve: Gen 17:20, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; 1 Chr 6:54—castles

Genesis 25:17 AM 2231, BC 1773 these are: Gen 25:7, 8 gathered: Gen 15:15 Reciprocal: Gen 35:29—Isaac; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Num 20:24—gathered; Num 27:13—thou also; Num 31:2—gathered; Deut 32:50—be gathered; Judg 2:10—General; Eccl 3:20—go

Genesis 25:18 Havilah: Gen 2:11; 10:7, 29; 20:1; 21:14, 21 as thou: Gen 13:10 toward: 2 Kgs 23:29; Isa 19:23, 24 died: Heb. fell, Gen 14:10; Ps 78:64 in the: Gen 16:12 Reciprocal: Gen 2:14—toward the east of; Gen 16:7—the fountain; Exod 15:22—wilderness of Shur; 1 Sam 15:7—Havilah; 1 Sam 27:9—left neither; 1 Chr 1:23—Havilah; Ezek 23:23—the Assyrians

Genesis 25:19 AM 2108, BC 1896 Abraham: 1 Chr 1:32; Matt 1:2; Luke 3:34; Acts 7:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Gen 21:10—Cast out

Genesis 25:20 AM 2148, BC 1856 when he: Gen 22:23; 24:67 the Syrian: Gen 24:29; 28:5, 6; 31:18, 20, 24; 35:9; Deut 26:5; Luke 4:27 Reciprocal: Gen 24:1—was old; Gen 25:26—Isaac was; Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Gen 29:1—came; Gen 33:18—a city of Shechem; Gen 35:26—in Padanaram; Gen 46:15—Padanaram; Gen 48:7—Padan

Genesis 25:21 AM 2167, BC 1837 entreated: 1 Sam 1:11, 27; Ps 50:15; 65:2; 91:15; Isa 45:11; 58:9; 65:24; Luke 1:13 because: Gen 11:30; 15:2, 3; 16:2; 17:16–19; 1 Sam 1:2; Luke 1:7 and the: 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 33:13; Ezra 8:23; Ps 145:19; Prov 10:24 and Rebekah: Rom 9:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 16:1—bare; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:2—Am I; Gen 30:22—opened; Judg 13:2—barren; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; Ps 113:9—maketh; Luke 1:25—hath; Acts 7:8—and Isaac

Genesis 25:22 AM 2168, BC 1836 inquire: 1 Sam 9:9; 10:22; 22:15; 28:6; 30:8; Ezek 20:31; 36:37 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—be lord; Judg 6:13—if the Lord; Luke 1:41—the babe; John 1:13—nor of the will of the; Rom 9:12—The elder

Genesis 25:23 Two nations: Gen 17:16; 24:60 two manner: Gen 25:27; 32:6; 33:3; 36:31; Num 20:14 the elder: Gen 27:29, 40; 2 Sam 8:14; 1 Kgs 22:47; 1 Chr 18:13; 2 Chr 25:11, 12; Ps 60:8, 9; 83:5–15; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 49:7–22; Ezek 25:12–14; 35:1–15; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1–16; Mal 1:2–5; Rom 9:10–13 Reciprocal: Gen 27:1—eldest son; Gen 27:8—General; Gen 27:13—Upon; Gen 27:37—I have; Gen 36:6—went; 1 Sam 17:14—the youngest; 1 Kgs 11:15—after he had; 1 Chr 5:1—and; Isa 42:11—Kedar; Rom 9:12—The elder

Genesis 25:24 Reciprocal: Gen 36:1—General; Deut 23:7—he is thy; Josh 24:4—unto Isaac; 1 Chr 1:34—The sons of Isaac

Genesis 25:25 Esau: The word Esau has been generally considered to imply made, formed, or perfected; or perfect, robust, etc. But it appears to be a dialectical variation of the Arabic atha, to be covered with hair; whence athai, hairy, as no doubt the word Esau imports, in allusion to the circumstance of his being covered with red hair or down at his birth. Gen 27:11, 16, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am

Genesis 25:26 And after: Gen 38:28–30 took: Hos 12:3 Jacob: Gen 27:36 Isaac was: Gen 25:20 Reciprocal: Matt 1:2—Isaac begat; Luke 3:34—which was the son of Isaac

Genesis 25:27 a cunning: Gen 10:9; 21:20; 27:3–5, 40 a plain man: Gen 6:9; 28:10, 11; 31:39–41; 46:34; Job 1:1, 8; 2:3; Ps 37:37 dwelling: Heb 11:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—dwell; Gen 13:5—tents; Gen 25:23—two manner; Gen 27:12—a deceiver; Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all; Hos 12:9—yet

Genesis 25:28 he did eat of his venison: Heb. venison was in his mouth, Gen 27:4, 19, 25, 31 Rebekah: Gen 27:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:14—mother; Gen 48:19—I know it; John 1:13—nor of the will of the

Genesis 25:29 AM 2199, BC 1805 and he: Judg 8:4, 5; 1 Sam 14:28, 31; Prov 13:25; Isa 40:30, 31 Reciprocal: Matt 4:3—command

Genesis 25:30 with that same red pottage: Heb. with that red, with that red pottage, This, we are informed (Gen 25:34) was of lentiles, a sort of pulse. Edom: i.e. red, Gen 36:1, 9, 43; Exod 15:15; Num 20:14–21; Deut 23:7; 2 Kgs 8:20 Reciprocal: Gen 30:14—Give me; Gen 32:3—Edom; Jer 49:7—Edom; Ezek 32:29—Edom

Genesis 25:31 Reciprocal: Gen 27:36—Jacob; Gen 32:28—with men; Deut 21:17—the right; Heb 12:16—as Esau

Genesis 25:32 at the point to die: Heb. going to die and what: Job 21:15; 22:17; 34:9; Mal 3:14 birthright: Exod 22:9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—What profit; Deut 21:17—by giving; Rom 3:1—advantage

Genesis 25:33 Swear: Gen 14:22; 24:3; Mark 6:23; Heb 6:16 and he sold: Gen 27:36; 36:6, 7; Heb 12:16 Reciprocal: Gen 26:31—sware; Gen 27:13—Upon; Gen 27:29—be lord

Genesis 25:34 eat: Eccl 8:15; Isa 22:13; 1 Cor 15:32 thus Esau: Ps 106:24; Zech 11:13; Matt 22:5; 26:15; Luke 14:18–20; Acts 13:41; Phil 3:18, 19; Heb 12:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 25:30—with that same red pottage; Gen 27:36—he took; Num 14:31—the land; Deut 21:17—by giving

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Isaac, because of famine, sojourns in Gerar, and the Lord instructs and blesses him;
- 7 He is reproved by Abimelech for denying his wife;
- 12 He grows rich, and the Philistines envy his prosperity;
- 18 He digs Esek, Sitnah, and Rehoboth;
- 23 God appears to him at Beer-sheba, and blesses him; and Abimelech makes a covenant with him;
- 34 Esau's wives.

Genesis 26:1 AM 2200, BC 1804 the first: Gen 12:10 And Isaac: Gen 25:11 Abimelech: Gen 20:2; 21:22–32 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—Gerar; Gen 20:1—Gerar; Gen 24:17—water of; Gen 42:5—for; Josh 13:2—borders; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 2 Kgs 8:1—sojourn; 2 Chr 14:13—Gerar

Genesis 26:2 appeared: Gen 12:7; 17:1; 18:1, 10–20 dwell: Gen 12:1; Ps 37:3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—went; Gen 17:21—my; Gen 35:9—General; Gen 46:3—fear not; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Jer 42:10—abide; Heb 1:1—at

Genesis 26:3 Sojourn: Gen 26:12, 14; 20:1; Ps 32:8; 37:1–6; 39:12; Heb 11:9, 13–16 I will be: Gen 28:15; 39:2, 21; Isa 43:2, 5; Phil 4:9 unto thee: Gen 12:1, 7; 13:15, 17; 15:18; 17:8 oath: Gen 22:16, 18; Ps 105:9; Mic 7:20; Heb 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 12:10—went; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 30:25—and to; Gen 31:3—land; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 46:3—fear not; Gen 48:21—land; Gen 50:24—you out; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 6:4—the land of their; Exod 6:8—to give; Exod 13:5—sware; Exod 32:13—to whom; Exod 33:1—the land; Num 1:46—General; Num 11:12—the land; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 6:10—land; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Deut 26:3—which the; Deut 29:13—he may be; Deut 34:4—This is the land; Josh 1:6—which I swear; Josh 21:43—General; Judg 2:1—have brought; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; Neh 9:23—which thou; Ps 105:11—Unto thee; Jer 2:21—wholly; Jer 11:5—perform; Jer 42:10—abide; Ezek 20:28—the which; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Hab 3:9—according; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Luke 1:73—General; John 14:21—that hath; Acts 7:5—yet; Gal 3:16—to; Heb 11:8—which

Genesis 26:4 multiply: Gen 13:16; 15:5, 18; 17:4–8; 18:18; 22:17; Heb 11:2 seed shall: Gen 12:2, 3; 22:18; Ps 72:17; Acts 3:25; Gal 3:8, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 13:15—General; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 28:14—and in thee; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 47:27—grew; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Exod 32:13—to whom; Lev 26:9—make you; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 1:11—and bless you; Deut 6:3—that ye may; Deut 9:5—that he may; Deut 13:17—as he hath; Deut 29:13—he may be; Josh 21:43—General; Judg 2:1—have brought; Ps 105:11—Unto thee; Ezek 20:28—the which; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Luke 1:55—General; Luke 1:72—perform; Luke 24:27—beginning; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 11:28—are beloved; Heb 11:9—the heirs; Heb 11:12—as the stars

Genesis 26:5; Gen 12:4; 17:23; 18:19; 22:16, 18; Ps 112:1, 2; 128:1–6; Matt 5:19; 7:24; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 5:6; Heb 11:8; Jas 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Num 9:23—they kept; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; 2 Chr 13:11—we keep; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ezek 18:21—and keep; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep

Genesis 26:6 Gerar: Gen 20:1 Reciprocal: Gal 2:13—the other

Genesis 26:7 She is my sister: Gen 12:13; 20:2, 5, 12, 13; Prov 29:25; Matt 10:28; Eph 5:25; Col 3:9 fair: Gen 24:16 Reciprocal: Gen 12:11—a fair; Gen 12:12—will kill; Gen 20:11—slay; Lev 6:2—lie; 1 Sam 21:12—sore; 1 Kgs 12:27—and they shall; Gal 2:13—the other

Genesis 26:8 a window: Judg 5:28; Prov 7:6; Song 2:9 sporting: Prov 5:18, 19; Eccl 9:9; Isa 62:5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—the Philistines

Genesis 26:9 Reciprocal: Gen 12:18—General; John 14:9—how; Acts 12:11—I know

Genesis 26:10; Gen 12:18, 19; 20:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:26—What; Exod 32:21—General; Num 25:18—vex you; Job 31:11—an heinous; Prov 6:29—toucheth

Genesis 26:11 toucheth: Gen 20:6; Ps 105:15; Prov 6:29; Zech 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—behold; Gen 26:29—not; Job 1:11—touch

Genesis 26:12 sowed: The author of the " History of the Piratical States of Barbary " observes (p. 44,) that the Moors of that country are divided into tribes like the Arabians, and like them dwell in tents, formed into itinerant villages; that "these wanderers farm lands of the inhabitants of the towns, sow and cultivate them, paying their rent with the produce, such as fruits, corn, wax, etc. They are very skilful in choosing the most advantageous soils for every season, and very careful to avoid the Turkish troops, the violence of the one little suiting the simplicity of the other." It is natural to suppose, that Isaac possessed the like sagacity, when he sowed in the land of Gerar, and received that year an hundred-fold. received: Heb. found an hundredfold: Ps 67:6; 72:16; Eccl 11:6; Zech 8:12; Matt 13:8, 23; Mark 4:8; 1 Cor 3:6; 2 Cor 9:10, 11; Gal 6:7, 8 blessed: Gen 26:3, 29; 24:1, 35; 30:30; Job 42:12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 27:27—which; Gen 41:47—General; Lev 25:21—I will; Deut 2:7—blessed; Deut 28:3—in the field; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Ps 65:9—thou preparest; Ps 107:37—which may; Prov 10:22—it; Hag 2:19—from; Mark 4:20—an hundred; Luke 8:8—an hundredfold; Luke 12:16—The ground; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Genesis 26:13 And the man waxed great: Dr. ADAM CLARKE remarks, that there is a strange and observable occurrence of the same term in the original, which is literally, "And the man was GREAT, and he went, going on, and was GREAT, until that he was exceeding GREAT." How simple is this language, and yet how forcible! waxed great: Gen 24:35; Ps 112:3 went forward: Heb. went going Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 30:43—General; 1 Sam 25:2—man; 2 Kgs 3:4—a sheepmaster; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches

Genesis 26:14 had possession: Gen 12:16; 13:2; Job 1:3; 42:12; Ps 112:3; 144:13, 14; Prov 10:22 servants: or, husbandry envied: Gen 37:11; 1 Sam 18:9; Job 5:2; Ps 112:10; Prov 27:4; Eccl 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—the Philistines; Gen 24:35—flocks; Gen 26:3—Sojourn; Gen 26:27—seeing; Gen 26:29—not; Gen 30:43—General; 2 Kgs 3:4—a sheepmaster; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; Ps 105:14—General; Ezek 31:9—envied; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Genesis 26:15 his father's: Gen 21:30 had stopped: In those countries, a well of water was a great acquisition; and hence, this mode of injuring new settlers, or revenging themselves on their enemies, is still resorted to among the inhabitants. Reciprocal: Gen 21:25—reproved; Gen 26:29—not; Exod 2:17—shepherds; 2 Kgs 3:25—stopped

Genesis 26:16 Go: Dr. A. CLARKE observes, that this is the first instance on record of what was termed among the Greeks, ostracism, i.e., the banishment of person from the state, of whose power, influence, or riches, the people were jealous. mightier: Exod 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—Abimelech; Gen 26:27—seeing; Mark 5:17—General

Genesis 26:18 in the days: Houbigant contends, that instead of bimey, "in the days," we should read, avdey, "servants;" agreeably to the Samaritan, Septuagint, Syriac, and Vulgate: "And Isaac digged again the wells of water which the servants of Abraham his father had digged." and he: Gen 21:31; Num 32:38; Ps 16:4; Hos 2:17; Zech 13:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:25—stopped; 2 Chr 26:10—digged many wells

Genesis 26:19 springing water: Heb. living, Song 4:15; John 4:10, 11; 7:38 Reciprocal: Num 19:17—running water shall be put thereto

Genesis 26:20 did strive: Gen 21:25 Esek: i.e. Contention Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—a strife;

Gen 20:1—Gerar; Judg 5:11—in the places; 1 Sam 21:7—herdmen

Genesis 26:21 Sitnah: i.e. Hatred, Ezra 4:6

Genesis 26:22 digged: The wells in Arabia are generally dug in the rock: their mouths are about six feet in diameter, and they are from nineteen to twenty feet in depth. But Niebuhr informs us, that many wells are from 160 to 170 feet deep. Rehoboth: i.e. Room the Lord: Ps 4:1; 18:19; 118:5 be fruitful: Gen 17:6; 28:3; 41:52; Exod 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 46:1—Beersheba; 2 Sam 22:20—brought

Genesis 26:23 Beersheba: Gen 21:31; 46:1; Judg 20:1 Reciprocal: Gen 21:33—called; 2 Kgs 23:8—Beersheba; Amos 7:9—the high

Genesis 26:24 I am the: Gen 15:1; 17:7; 24:12; 28:13; 31:5; Exod 3:6; Matt 22:32; Acts 7:32 fear: Gen 26:3, 4; 13:16; 22:19; Ps 27:1–3; 46:1, 2; Isa 12:2; 41:10, 13–15; 43:1, 2; 44:2; 51:7, 12; Luke 12:32; Heb 13:6; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 30:27—the Lord; Gen 31:3—with thee; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Gen 39:3—saw that; Exod 2:24—remembered; Deut 13:17—as he hath; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; Mark 12:26—I am; John 11:15—for

Genesis 26:25 builded: Gen 8:20; 12:7; 13:18; 22:9; 33:20; 35:1; Exod 17:15 called: Ps 116:17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:33—called; Gen 26:32—We have; Gen 46:1—unto; Exod 18:12—took

Genesis 26:26 Abimelech: Gen 20:3; 21:22–32 Phicol: Phicol, as well as Abimelech, “father king,” seems to have been a name of office or dignity among the Philistines; for it is not probable that they were the same as are mentioned in the days of Abraham (Gen 21:22, 32). Reciprocal: Gen 20:1—Gerar; Job 11:19—many

Genesis 26:27 seeing: Gen 26:14, 16; Judg 11:7; Acts 7:9, 14, 27, 35; Rev 3:9 sent me: Gen 26:16

Genesis 26:28 We saw certainly: Heb. Seeing we saw was with: Gen 21:22, 23; 39:5; Josh 3:7; 2 Chr 1:1; Isa 45:14; 60:14; 61:6, 9; Rom 8:31; 1 Cor 14:25; Heb 13:5 Let there: Gen 21:31, 32; 24:3, 41; 31:49–53; Heb 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—made; Gen 26:33—Beersheba; Gen 31:44—let us; Gen 31:53—sware; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Gen 39:3—saw that; 1 Sam 11:1—Make; Heb 6:17—confirmed it

Genesis 26:29 That thou wilt: Heb. If thou shalt, etc not: Gen 26:11, 14, 15 the blessed: Gen 26:12; 12:2; 21:22; 22:17; 24:31; Ps 115:15 Reciprocal: Gen 44:17—in peace; Acts 15:33—they were

Genesis 26:30; Gen 19:3; 21:8; 31:54; Rom 12:18; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:16—slay; 2 Sam 3:20—David; 1 Chr 12:39—eating and drinking

Genesis 26:31 betimes: Gen 19:2; 21:14; 22:3; 31:55 sware: Gen 14:22; 21:23, 31, 32; 25:33; 31:44; 1 Sam 14:24; 20:3, 16, 17; 30:15; Heb 6:16

Genesis 26:32 We have: Gen 26:25; Prov 2:4, 5; 10:4; 13:4; Matt 7:7

Genesis 26:33 Shebah: i.e. an oath therefore: Gen 21:31 Beersheba: i.e. the well of the oath, Gen 26:28. This may have been the same city which was called Beer-sheba a hundred years before this, in the time of Abraham; but as the well, from which it had its name originally, was closed up by the Philistines, the name of the place might have been abolished with the well; when, therefore, Isaac re-opened it, he restored the ancient name of the place. Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—Beersheba; Gen 21:33—called; Josh 4:9—and they are there; Josh 15:28—Beersheba; Neh 11:27—General

Genesis 26:34 AM 2208, BC 1796 And Esau: Gen 36:2, 5, 13 the daughter: Gen 24:3; Exod 34:16; 1 Cor 7:2; Heb 12:16 Bashemath: Gen 36:2 Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 27:46—because; Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Gen 28:8—the daughters; Gen 34:1—the daughter; Gen 34:9—General; Num 12:1—married; Prov 17:21—that; Mal 2:15—That he

Genesis 26:35 Which: Gen 6:2; 27:46; 28:1, 2, 8 grief of mind: Heb. bitterness of spirit Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 24:3—that; Gen 34:9—General; Gen 36:2—Esau; Num 12:1—married; Mal 2:15—That he

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Isaac sends Esau for venison;
- 6 Rebekah instructs Jacob to obtain the blessing;
- 14 Jacob, feigning to be Esau, obtains it;
- 30 Esau brings venison;
- 33 Isaac trembles;
- 34 Esau complains, and by importunity obtains a blessing;
- 41 He threatens Jacob's life;
- 42 Rebekah disappoints him, by sending Jacob away.

Genesis 27:1 AM 2244, BC 1760 dim: Gen 48:10; 1 Sam 3:2; Eccl 12:3; John 9:3 eldest son: Gen 25:23–25 Reciprocal: Gen 31:18—for to go; Gen 35:29—Isaac; Gen 37:13—Here am I; Deut 34:7—his eye; 1 Sam 4:15—and his eyes; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; Ps 71:18—Now; Eccl 12:2—the sun; Rom 9:16—General

Genesis 27:2 I know not: Gen 48:21; 1 Sam 20:3; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:10; Isa 38:1, 3; Mark 13:35; Jas 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:18—for to go; Gen 35:29—Isaac; Heb 11:13—all died

Genesis 27:3 I: Gen 10:9; 25:27, 28 take me: Heb. hunt, Gen 25:27, 28; 1 Cor 6:12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—an archer; Isa 7:24—General

Genesis 27:4 that I may eat: The blessing, says Dr. A. CLARKE, which Isaac was to confer on his son, was a species of divine right, and must be communicated with appropriate ceremonies. As eating and drinking were used among the Asiatics on almost all religious occasions, and especially in making and confirming covenants, it is reasonable to suppose, that something of this kind was essentially necessary on this occasion; and that Isaac could not convey the right, till he had eaten of the meat provided for the purpose by him who was to receive the blessing. that my: Gen 27:7, 23, 25, 27; 14:19; 24:60; 28:3; 48:9, 15–20; 49:28; Lev 9:22, 23; Deut 33:1–29; Josh 14:13; 22:6; Luke 2:34; 24:51; Heb 11:20 Reciprocal: Gen 25:28—he did eat of his venison; Gen 27:9—savoury;

Gen 27:14—mother; Gen 27:19—that thy; Gen 27:31—eat; Gen 28:1—blessed; Luke 24:50—he lifted; John 1:13—nor of the will of the

Genesis 27:6 Reciprocal: Gen 25:28—Rebekah

Genesis 27:7 before the: Deut 33:1; Josh 6:26; 1 Sam 24:19 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 27:14—mother

Genesis 27:8; Gen 27:13; 25:23; Acts 4:19; 5:29; Eph 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 27:43—obey; Mark 6:24—said

Genesis 27:9 two: Judg 13:15; 1 Sam 16:20 savoury: Matammim, from taam, to taste or relish: how dressed is uncertain, but its name declares its nature. Gen 27:4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:14—mother; Rom 9:16—General

Genesis 27:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray

Genesis 27:11 hairy man: Gen 25:25 Reciprocal: Obad 10—violence

Genesis 27:12 feel: Gen 27:22; Job 12:16; 2 Cor 6:8 a deceiver: Gen 27:36; 25:27; 1 Thess 5:22 and I shall: Gen 9:25; Deut 27:18; Jer 48:10; Mal 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 27:21—may feel; 2 Chr 22:3—his counsellor

Genesis 27:13 Upon: Gen 25:23, 33; 43:9; 1 Sam 14:24–28, 36–45; 25:24; 2 Sam 14:9; Matt 27:25 Reciprocal: Gen 27:8—General; Gen 27:43—obey; 2 Chr 22:3—his counsellor

Genesis 27:14 mother: Gen 27:4, 7, 9, 17, 31; 25:28; Ps 141:4; Prov 23:2, 3; Luke 21:34

Genesis 27:15 goodly raiment: Heb. desirable, Gen 27:27. The Septuagint translates it “a goodly robe,” which was a long garment that great men used to wear (Luke 20:46; 15:22). The priest afterwards in the law had “holy garments” to minister in (Exod 28:2–4). Whether the first-born before the law had such to minister in is not certain: for, had they been common garments, why did not Esau himself or his wives keep them? But being, in likelihood, holy robes, received from their ancestors, the mother of the family kept them in sweet chests, from moths and the like; whereupon it is said (Gen 27:27) “Isaac smelled the smell of his garments.” Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—for this; 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; Jas 2:2—goodly

Genesis 27:16 skins: Travellers inform us, that the Eastern goats have long, fine, and beautiful hair, of the most delicate silky softness; indeed the animals generally in those hot countries are not covered with so thick a coat of hair as they are in more northerly regions; so that Isaac might easily be deceived, when his eyes were dim, and his feeling no less impaired than his sight. Gen 27:16 Reciprocal: Gen 25:25—Esau; Gen 27:23—his hands

Genesis 27:17 Reciprocal: Gen 27:14—mother

Genesis 27:18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:13—Here am I; Isa 58:9—Here

Genesis 27:19 I am: Gen 27:21, 24, 25; 25:25; 29:23–25; 1 Kgs 13:18; 14:2; Isa 28:15; Zech

13:3, 4; Matt 26:70–74 that thy: Gen 27:4 Reciprocal: Gen 25:28—he did eat of his venison; Gen 27:35—General; 1 Sam 27:10—And David

Genesis 27:20 Because: Exod 20:7; Job 13:7 to me: Heb. before me Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:2—The king; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; Heb 7:7—the less

Genesis 27:21 Come: Ps 73:28; Isa 57:19; Jas 4:8 may feel: Gen 27:12 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am

Genesis 27:22 The voice: How wonderful, says Mr. SCOTT, is that difference which there is betwixt the faces and the voices of the several individuals of the human species! Scarcely any two of the innumerable millions are exactly alike in either, and yet the difference cannot be defined or described! The power, wisdom, and kindness of our Creator should be admired and adored in this remarkable circumstance; for they are very visible. This description of Jacob is not unaptly accommodated to the character of a hypocrite: his voice, his language, is that of a Christian; his hands, or conduct, that of an ungodly man, but the judgment will proceed from God, the Judge of all, at the last day, as in the present case, not by the voice, but by the hands. Gen 27:22 Reciprocal: Gen 27:12—feel; Judg 18:3—they knew

Genesis 27:23 his hands: Gen 27:16 he blessed: Rom 9:11, 12; Heb 11:20 Reciprocal: Gen 25:25—Esau; Gen 27:4—that my

Genesis 27:24 I am: 1 Sam 21:2, 13; 27:10; 2 Sam 14:5; Job 13:7, 8; 15:5; Prov 12:19, 22; 30:8; Zech 8:16; Rom 3:7, 8; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Gal 2:13—the other

Genesis 27:25 that my: Gen 27:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—he blessed; Gen 25:28—he did eat of his venison; Gen 27:19—I am; Gen 27:33—thou camest; Esth 5:4—the banquet

Genesis 27:26 Reciprocal: Gen 29:11—kissed; 2 Sam 14:33—kissed Absalom; Song 1:2—him; Matt 26:49—kissed him

Genesis 27:27 blessed: Heb 11:20 the smell of a field: A field where aromatic plants, flowers, fruits, and spices grew in abundance, with which these garments—see note on Gen 27:15 of Esau might probably have been perfumed by being laid up with them. Song 2:13; 4:11–14; 7:12, 13; Hos 14:6, 7 which: Gen 26:12; Heb 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 28:1—blessed; Gen 48:10—kissed; Gen 49:26—have prevailed; Num 6:23—General; Deut 33:1—the blessing; Ruth 1:9—she kissed; 1 Sam 2:20—blessed; Song 1:2—him; Mal 1:2—yet I

Genesis 27:28 of the dew: Deut 11:11, 12; 32:2; 33:13, 28; 2 Sam 1:21; 1 Kgs 17:1; Ps 65:9–13; 133:3; Isa 45:8; Jer 14:22; Hos 14:5–7; Mic 5:7; Heb 11:20 the fatness: Gen 27:39; 45:18; 49:20; Num 13:20; Ps 36:8; Rom 11:17 plenty: Deut 7:13; 8:7–9; 33:28; Josh 5:6; 1 Kgs 5:11; 2 Chr 2:10; Ps 65:9, 13; 104:15; Joel 2:19; Zech 9:17 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—in blessing; Gen 27:37—with; Gen 32:29—blessed; Gen 48:9—bless them; Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Job 38:28—dew; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Zech 8:12—the heavens

Genesis 27:29 Let people: Gen 9:25, 26; 22:17, 18; 49:8–10; 2 Sam 8:1–18; 10:1–19; 1 Kgs 4:21; Ps 2:6–9; 72:8; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44, 45; Rev 19:16 be lord: Gen 27:37; 25:22, 23, 33; 2

Sam 8:14; 1 Kgs 11:15, 16; 22:47; 1 Chr 5:2; 2 Chr 25:11–14; Ps 60:1–12 title Ps 60:2–12; Isa 63:1–6; Mal 1:2–5; Rom 9:12 cursed: Gen 12:3; Num 22:11, 12; 23:8; 24:9; Zeph 2:8, 9; Matt 25:40, 45 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 32:29—blessed; Gen 37:10—Shall I; Gen 42:10—General; Gen 43:26—bowed; Gen 48:9—bless them; Gen 50:18—fell; Num 22:6—curse me; Num 24:18—General; Deut 33:13—the dew; 1 Sam 17:43—cursed; 1 Chr 18:13—all the Edomites; Ezek 25:14—by the hand; Amos 9:12—Edom

Genesis 27:30 Reciprocal: Gen 10:9—a mighty

Genesis 27:31 eat: Gen 27:4 Reciprocal: Gen 25:28—he did eat of his venison; Gen 27:14—mother; Heb 12:17—when he

Genesis 27:33 trembled very exceedingly: Heb. trembled with a great trembling greatly, Job 21:6; 37:1; Ps 55:5 taken: Heb. hunted thou camest: Gen 27:25 yea: Gen 28:3, 4; John 10:10, 28, 29; Rom 5:20, 21; 11:29; Eph 1:3; Heb 11:20 Reciprocal: Gen 28:6—Esau; Gen 31:42—fear; Gen 32:28—with men; Gen 42:28—their heart; 1 Chr 17:27—blessest; Esth 7:5—Who is he; Mal 1:2—yet I; John 1:13—nor of the will of the

Genesis 27:34 he cried: 1 Sam 30:4; Prov 1:24–28, 31; 19:3; Luke 13:24–28; Heb 12:17 Reciprocal: Gen 27:38—General; Gen 48:9—bless them; Exod 12:32—bless me; Esth 4:1—and cried; Job 2:12—their voice; Luke 8:52—all

Genesis 27:35; Gen 27:19–23; 2 Kgs 10:19; Job 13:7; Mal 2:10; Rom 3:7, 8; 2 Cor 4:7; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 29:25—wherefore; Gen 36:1—General; Josh 9:22—Wherefore; Jer 9:4—every brother; Luke 8:52—all

Genesis 27:36 Jacob: i.e. a supplanter, Gen 25:26, 31–34; 32:28; John 1:47 he took: Gen 25:26, 33, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 27:12—a deceiver; Gen 27:38—General; Gen 29:25—wherefore; Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Josh 9:22—Wherefore; Jer 9:4—every brother; Acts 3:25—the children; Heb 12:16—as Esau

Genesis 27:37 I have: Gen 27:29; 25:23; 2 Sam 8:14; Rom 9:10–12 with: Gen 27:28 sustained: or, supported Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—his servant; Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 42:10—General; 1 Chr 18:13—all the Edomites; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Amos 9:12—Edom

Genesis 27:38; Gen 27:34, 36; 49:28; Prov 1:24–26; Isa 32:10–12; 65:14; Heb 12:17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—lift; Exod 12:32—bless me; Judg 21:2—lifted

Genesis 27:39 Behold: Gen 36:6–8; Josh 24:4; Heb 11:20 the fatness: or, of the fatness, Gen 27:28. It is here foretold, says Bp. NEWTON, that as to temporal advantages, the two brothers should be much alike.—See note on Gen 27:28. Esau had cattle, beasts, and substance in abundance, and he went to dwell in Mount Seir of his own accord. When the Israelites desired leave to pass through the territories of Edom, the country abounded with fruitful fields and vineyards (Num 20:17). Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—have enough; Gen 49:26—have prevailed; 1 Chr 16:22—prophets; Job 38:28—dew; Ps 105:15—and do

Genesis 27:40 thy sword: Gen 32:6; Matt 10:34 serve: Gen 25:23; 2 Sam 8:14; 1 Kgs

11:15–17; 2 Kgs 14:7, 10; 1 Chr 18:11–13; 2 Chr 25:11, 12; Ps 60:8; Obad 17–21 that thou: 2 Kgs 8:20–22; 2 Chr 21:8, 10; 28:17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—his servant; Gen 16:12—his hand; Gen 25:27—a cunning; Gen 49:26—have prevailed; Num 24:18—General; 1 Kgs 22:47—no king; 2 Kgs 8:22—Yet; 1 Chr 16:22—prophets; 1 Chr 18:13—all the Edomites; Job 24:5—the wilderness; Ps 105:15—and do; Isa 9:4—For thou hast broken; Jer 28:4—I will break; Ezek 33:26—stand; Amos 1:11—because

Genesis 27:41 hated: Gen 4:2–8; 37:4, 8; Ezek 25:12–15; 35:5; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 10–14; 1 John 3:12–15 The days: Gen 35:29; 50:3, 4, 10, 11; Deut 34:8; 2 Chr 35:24; Ps 35:14 then: Gen 32:6; 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Ps 37:12, 13, 16; 140:4, 5; 142:3; Prov 1:12, 13, 16; 6:14; Eccl 7:9; Obad 10; Eph 4:26, 27; Titus 1:15, 16; 3:3; 1 John 3:12–15 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Gen 29:31—was hated; Gen 31:18—for to go; Gen 33:1—Esau came; Gen 33:9—my brother; Gen 35:1—when thou; Gen 50:15—their father; Lev 19:17—hate; Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Deut 26:5—ready; Josh 9:22—Wherefore; 2 Sam 11:26—she mourned; 2 Sam 13:32—determined; Prov 16:7—he; Prov 18:19—brother; Jer 49:7—Edom; Mark 6:21—when; Eph 4:31—with; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Genesis 27:42 comfort himself: Gen 37:18–20; 42:21, 22; 1 Sam 30:5; Job 20:12–14; Ps 64:5; Prov 2:14; 4:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 33:1—Esau came; Gen 50:15—their father; Ezek 25:12—taking vengeance; Ezek 35:5—thou hast had; 1 Cor 1:11—it hath; 2 Cor 9:1—touching

Genesis 27:43 obey: Gen 27:8, 13; 28:7; Prov 30:17; Jer 35:14; Acts 5:29 Haran: Gen 11:31; 12:4, 5; 28:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—city; Gen 29:4—Of Haran; Gen 35:27—Jacob; Hos 12:12—Jacob

Genesis 27:44 a few days: Gen 31:38 Reciprocal: Gen 30:25—and to

Genesis 27:45 then I: Prov 19:21; Lam 3:37; Jas 4:13–15 why: Gen 4:8–16; 9:5, 6; 2 Sam 14:6, 7; Acts 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 30:25—and to

Genesis 27:46 I am: Num 11:15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:20–22; 7:16; 14:13; Jonah 4:3, 9 because: Gen 26:34, 35; 28:8; 34:1, 2 if Jacob: Gen 24:3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 23:3—Heth; Gen 24:37—And my; Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Gen 34:9—General; Gen 36:2—Esau; Num 12:1—married; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 4:31—for my; Mal 2:15—That he

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Isaac blesses Jacob, and sends him to Padan-aram;
- 6 Esau marries Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael;
- 10 Jacob journeys, and has a vision of a ladder;
- 18 The stone of Beth-el;
- 20 Jacob's vow.

Genesis 28:1 blessed: Gen 28:3, 4; 27:4, 27–33; 48:15; 49:28; Deut 33:1; Josh 22:7 Thou shalt: Gen 6:2; 24:3, 37; 26:34, 35; 27:46; 34:9, 16; Exod 34:15, 16; 2 Cor 6:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 25:1—General; Gen 28:6—Thou; Gen 28:8—the

daughters; Gen 31:55—blessed; Gen 46:10—Canaanitish; Prov 19:14—and a; Jer 29:6—take wives; Hos 12:12—Jacob; Heb 7:7—the less

Genesis 28:2 Arise: Hos 12:12 Padanaram: Gen 28:5; 22:20–23; 24:10, 15–24; 25:20; 29:1; 31:18; 32:10; 35:9; 46:15 Laban: Gen 24:29, 50 Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Gen 22:23—Bethuel; Gen 24:3—that; Gen 24:4—to my kindred; Gen 26:35—Which; Gen 35:26—in Padanaram; Num 23:7—Aram; Mal 2:15—That he; Heb 11:20—General

Genesis 28:3 God: Gen 17:1–6; 22:17, 18; 35:11; 43:14; 48:3; Exod 6:3; Ps 127:1; 2 Cor 6:18; Rev 21:22 and make: Gen 1:28; 9:1; 13:16; 24:60; 41:52; Ps 127:3–5; 128:1–6 a multitude: Heb. an assembly Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Gen 12:2—General; Gen 26:22—be fruitful; Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 28:1—blessed; Gen 32:29—blessed; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Gen 48:9—bless them; Gen 48:15—blessed; Gen 48:20—Israel bless; Gen 49:26—have prevailed; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Lev 26:9—make you; Num 6:23—General; 2 Sam 19:39—blessed; Mal 1:2—yet I; Rom 4:17—I have; Heb 11:20—General; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Genesis 28:4 the blessing: Gen 12:1–3, 7; 15:5–7; 17:6–8; 22:17, 18; Ps 72:17; Rom 4:7, 8; Gal 3:8, 14; Eph 1:3 wherein thou art a stranger: Heb. of thy sojournings, Gen 17:8 which: Gen 12:7; 13:14–17; 15:18–21; Ps 39:12; 105:6–12; Heb 11:9–13 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—thou shalt; Gen 13:15—General; Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 28:1—blessed; Gen 28:13—the land; Gen 31:3—land; Gen 32:29—blessed; Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 36:6—went; Gen 36:7—the land; Gen 37:1—wherein his father was a stranger; Gen 48:9—bless them; Gen 49:26—have prevailed; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Exod 6:4—established; Num 6:23—General; Josh 21:43—General; Mal 1:2—yet I

Genesis 28:5 sent away Jacob: Whoever observes Jacob's life, after he had surreptitiously obtained his father's blessing, will perceive that he enjoyed very little worldly felicity. His brother purposed to murder him, to avoid which he was forced to flee from his father's house; his uncle Laban deceived him, as he had deceived his father, and treated him with great rigour; after a servitude of 21 years, he was obliged to leave him in a clandestine manner, not without danger of being brought back, or murdered by his enraged brother; no sooner were these fears over, than he experienced the baseness of his son Reuben, in defiling his bed; he had next to bewail the treachery and cruelty of Simeon and Levi toward the Shechemites; then he had to feel the loss of his beloved wife; he was next imposed upon by his own sons, and had to lament the supposed untimely end of Joseph; and to complete all, he was forced by famine to go into Egypt, and there died, in a strange land. So just, wonderful, and instructive are all the ways of Providence! Padanaram: Gen 28:2 Reciprocal: Gen 22:23—Bethuel; Gen 24:54—Send me; Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Gen 29:1—came; Gen 31:24—the Syrian; Gen 35:27—Jacob; Deut 26:5—A Syrian; Ezek 27:16—Syria

Genesis 28:6 Esau: Gen 27:33 Thou: Gen 28:1 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Gen 33:18—a city of Shechem; Gen 34:1—the daughter; Exod 2:15—fled; Num 12:1—married

Genesis 28:7; Gen 27:43; Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3; Prov 1:8; 30:17; Eph 6:1, 3; Col 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 33:18—a city of Shechem; Exod 2:15—fled; Num 23:7—Aram

Genesis 28:8 the daughters: Gen 28:1; 24:3; 26:34, 35 pleased not: Heb. were evil in the

eyes, 1 Sam 8:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:46—because; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Exod 21:8—please not; Deut 25:6—the firstborn; Josh 22:30—it pleased them

Genesis 28:9 unto Ishmael: Gen 25:13–17; 36:3, 13, 18 Mahalath: called also, Bashemath, Gen 36:3 the sister. Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Gen 16:15—Ishmael; 1 Chr 1:29—Nebaioth

Genesis 28:10; Gen 11:31; 32:10; Hos 12:12; Acts 7:2; 25:13 Reciprocal: Gen 25:27—a plain man; Gen 27:43—Haran; Gen 29:4—Of Haran; Gen 35:1—Bethel; Gen 46:1—Beersheba; Ps 139:3—my path; Isa 37:12—Haran

Genesis 28:11 took: Gen 28:18; 31:46; Matt 8:20; 2 Cor 1:5 put them: This should be “put it;” for we find (Gen 28:18) it was only one stone. Reciprocal: Gen 25:27—a plain man; Gen 32:10—my staff; 1 Kgs 19:5—as he lay; Hos 12:4—found

Genesis 28:12 he dreamed: Gen 15:1, 12; 20:3, 6, 7; 37:5–11; 40:1–Gen 41:57; Num 12:6; Job 4:12–21; 33:15, 16; Dan 2:1–49; 4:1–37; 7:1; Matt 1:20; 2:12, 13, 19; Heb 1:1 ladder: Gen 32:1, 2; 2 Chr 16:9; Isa 41:10; John 1:51; 2 Tim 4:16, 17; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:10—a dream; Gen 31:13—the God; Gen 35:3—who answered; Gen 37:19—dreamer; Gen 48:3—appeared; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 25:20—toward; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; 1 Sam 28:6—by dreams; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; Job 4:13—thoughts; Dan 4:22—thy greatness; Luke 2:13—a multitude

Genesis 28:13 the Lord stood: Gen 35:1, 6, 7; 48:3 I am: Gen 15:1; 17:6, 7; 26:24; 31:42; 32:9; 46:3; Exod 3:6, 15, 16; Matt 22:32; Heb 11:16 the land: Gen 28:4; 12:7; 13:15; 35:12, 15, 17; Ps 105:11; Ezek 37:24, 25; Acts 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 30:25—and to; Gen 31:3—land; Gen 31:29—the God; Gen 32:12—I will; Gen 32:29—blessed; Gen 34:30—and I shall; Gen 35:3—who answered; Gen 35:9—General; Gen 46:1—unto; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Gen 49:25—the God; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 6:8—to give; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Exod 33:1—the land; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 6:10—land; Deut 9:5—that he may; Deut 29:13—he may be; Deut 34:4—This is the land; Josh 21:43—General; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; 1 Chr 16:13—ye seed; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; 1 Chr 28:9—the God; Ps 105:9—General; Isa 44:8—have declared; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 28:25—to my; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Zech 3:6—the; Mal 1:2—yet I; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Mark 12:26—I am; Luke 20:37—when; Acts 7:32—Then; Gal 3:16—to; Heb 11:9—the heirs

Genesis 28:14 thy seed: Gen 13:16; 32:12; 35:11, 12; Num 23:10; Acts 3:25; Rev 7:4, 9 spread abroad: Heb. break forth to the west: Gen 13:14; Deut 12:20; Matt 8:11 and in thee: Gen 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; Ps 72:17; Acts 3:25; Gal 3:8, 16; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Gen 15:5—So; Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Gen 22:17—in blessing; Gen 32:29—blessed; Gen 34:30—and I shall; Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 47:27—grew; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Lev 26:9—make you; Num 1:46—General; Deut 1:8—which; Deut 1:10—your God; Deut 6:3—that ye may; Deut 13:17—as he hath; Deut 19:8—General; Josh 21:43—General; 1 Chr 16:13—ye seed; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; Jer 33:22—the host; Ezek 28:25—to my; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Zech 14:17—all; Mal 1:2—yet I; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Luke 1:55—General; Luke 1:72—perform; Luke 13:29—General; John 5:46—for; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 11:28—are beloved; Heb 11:9—the heirs

Genesis 28:15 I am: Gen 28:20, 21; 26:24; 31:3; 32:9; 39:2, 21; 46:4; Exod 3:12; Judg 6:16; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 7:14; 8:10; 41:10; 43:2; Jer 1:19; Matt 18:20; 28:20; Rom 8:31, 32; 1 Tim 4:8 keep: Gen 48:16; Ps 121:5–8 bring: Gen 35:6, 7 for I: Deut 31:6; Josh 1:5; 1 Kgs 8:57; John 10:28, 29; Heb 13:5, 6; Jude 1 until: Num 23:19; Josh 23:14–16; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Gen 21:22—God; Gen 26:3—I will be; Gen 30:25—and to; Gen 30:43—General; Gen 32:10—truth; Gen 48:21—God; Josh 1:9—be not; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; Isa 41:17—I the God

Genesis 28:16 and I: Exod 3:5; 15:11; Josh 5:15; 1 Sam 3:4–7; Job 9:11; 33:14; Ps 68:35; Isa 8:13 Reciprocal: Lev 19:30—reverence; Judg 13:6—terrible; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Hos 12:5—Even; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Genesis 28:17 he was: Exod 3:6; Judg 13:22; Matt 17:6; Luke 2:9; 8:35; Rev 1:17 the house: Gen 28:22; 35:1–13; 2 Chr 5:14; Eccl 5:1; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 10:21; 1 Pet 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 16:13—called; Exod 3:5—put off; Lev 19:30—reverence; Judg 13:6—terrible; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 1 Cor 3:17—destroy; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Genesis 28:18 rose up: Gen 22:3; Ps 119:60; Eccl 9:10 and took: The practice of setting up stones as a memorial by travellers still exists in Persia, and other parts of the East. set it: Gen 31:13, 45; 35:14, 20; Josh 24:26, 27; 1 Sam 7:12; 2 Sam 18:18; Isa 19:19 poured: Lev 8:10–12; Num 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:11—took; Exod 24:4—twelve pillars; Josh 22:10—built

Genesis 28:19 the name: Gen 12:8; 35:1; 48:3; Judg 1:22–26; 1 Kgs 12:29; Hos 4:15; 12:4, 5 Bethel: i.e. the house of God Reciprocal: Gen 13:3—Bethel and Hai; Gen 16:13—called; Gen 22:14—called; Gen 32:30—Peniel; Gen 35:6—Luz; Gen 35:7—General; Gen 35:14—General; Gen 35:15—Bethel; Josh 7:2—Bethaven; Josh 12:16—Bethel; Josh 16:2—Bethel; Josh 18:13—side of Luz; Judg 1:23—Luz; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; 1 Sam 7:12—took a stone; 1 Sam 10:3—Bethel; 1 Sam 30:27—Bethel; 2 Kgs 2:2—Bethel; 1 Chr 7:28—Bethel; 2 Chr 20:26—the name; Neh 11:31—Aija

Genesis 28:20 vowed: Gen 31:13; Lev 27:1–34; Num 6:1–20; 21:2, 3; Judg 11:30, 31; 1 Sam 1:11, 28; 14:24; 2 Sam 15:8; Neh 9:1–Neh 10:39; Ps 22:25; 56:12; 61:5, 8; 66:13; 76:11; 116:14, 18; 119:106; 132:2; Eccl 5:1–7; Isa 19:21; John 1:16; Acts 18:18; 23:12–15 If God: Gen 28:15 will give: 1 Tim 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:3—Return; Gen 35:3—was with; Gen 48:15—fed me; Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Lev 27:2—When; Num 30:2—vow a vow; Deut 12:26—thy vows; Deut 23:21—General; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Ps 66:14—when; Prov 30:8—feed; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Eccl 5:4—vowest; Jonah 1:16—made; Phil 4:11—I have

Genesis 28:21 I come: Judg 11:31; 2 Sam 19:24, 30 then: Exod 15:2; Deut 26:17; 2 Sam 15:8; 2 Kgs 5:17 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 31:18—for to go; Gen 49:25—the God; Luke 20:37—when

Genesis 28:22 God's: Gen 28:17; 12:8; 21:33; 33:20; 35:1, 15 I will: Gen 14:20; Lev 27:30–33; Deut 14:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 35:6—Luz; Gen 35:7—General; Gen 48:15—fed me; Exod 15:2—an habitation; Exod 24:4—twelve pillars; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; 1 Sam 10:3—Bethel; 1 Chr 29:14—all things; Neh 10:32—to charge; Prov 3:9—General; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Heb 7:2—a tenth

CHAPTER 29

- 1 Jacob comes to the well of Haran;
- 9 He becomes acquainted with Rachel;
- 13 Laban entertains him;
- 18 Jacob covenants for Rachel;
- 23 He is deceived by Laban with Leah;
- 28 He marries also Rachel, and serves for her seven years more;
- 32 Leah bears Reuben;
- 33 Simeon;
- 34 Levi;
- 35 and Judah.

Genesis 29:1 Jacob: Ps 119:32, 60; Eccl 9:7 went on his journey: Heb. lifted up his feet came: Gen 22:20–23; 24:10; 25:20; 28:5–7; Num 23:7; Judg 6:3, 33; 7:12; 8:10; 1 Kgs 4:30; Hos 12:12 people: Heb. children east: The district of Mesopotamia, and the whole country beyond the Euphrates, are called Kedem, or the East, in the Sacred Writings. Reciprocal: Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Gen 46:8—the names; Job 1:3—of the east; Ezek 25:4—of the east

Genesis 29:2 a well: Gen 24:11, 13; Exod 2:15, 16; John 4:6, 14 there: Ps 23:2; Song 1:6, 7; Isa 49:10; Rev 7:17 a great stone: In Arabia, and other places in the East, they cover up their wells of water, lest the sand, which is put in motion by the winds, should fill and quite stop them up. So great was their care not to leave the well open any length of time, that they waited till the flocks were all gathered together before they began to draw water; and when they had finished, the well was immediately closed again.

Genesis 29:3 the flocks: Instead of haadarim, “the flocks,” the Samaritan reads haroim, “the shepherds,” as does also the Arabic in Walton’s Polyglott. This verse describes what was usually done by some mutual compact among the shepherds, and shows the purpose for which the flocks lay by the well; for the stone was not removed till all the flocks had been collected. Scott. Gen 29:3 Reciprocal: Gen 29:8—until

Genesis 29:4 Of Haran: Gen 11:31; 24:10; 27:43; 28:10; Acts 7:2, 4, Charran Reciprocal: Gen 11:26—Abram; 2 Kgs 19:12—Haran; Isa 37:12—Haran

Genesis 29:5 son of: Gen 24:24, 29; 31:53 Reciprocal: Gen 11:26—Abram; Gen 11:31—Haran; Gen 24:10—city

Genesis 29:6 Is he well: Heb. there peace to him, Gen 37:14; 43:27; Exod 18:7; 1 Sam 17:22; 25:5; 2 Sam 20:9 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—Rachel; Exod 2:16—they came; 2 Sam 11:7—how Joab did; 2 Kgs 4:26—Is it well with thee

Genesis 29:7 Lo: Gal 6:9, 10; Eph 5:16 it is yet high day: Heb. yet the day is great

Genesis 29:8 until: Gen 29:3; 34:14; 43:32 roll: Mark 16:3; Luke 24:2 Reciprocal: Gen 21:25—reproved

Genesis 29:9 Rachel: Gen 24:15; Exod 2:15, 16, 21; Song 1:7, 8 for she kept them: In those primitive times, a pastoral life was not only considered useful but honourable: nor was it beneath the dignity of the daughters of the most opulent chiefs to carry water from the well, or tend the sheep. Jacob, Moses, and David were shepherds. Reciprocal: Gen 24:13—daughters; Prov 31:13—worketh

Genesis 29:10 rolled: Exod 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:13—daughters; Exod 2:19—and also; Prov 31:13—worketh

Genesis 29:11 kissed: Gen 29:13; 27:26; 33:4; 43:30; 45:2, 14, 15; Exod 4:27; 18:7; Rom 16:16 and wept: Gen 33:4; 43:30; 45:2, 14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—lift; Ruth 1:9—she kissed; 1 Sam 20:41—and they kissed; Song 1:2—him; Luke 7:45—gavest

Genesis 29:12 brother: Gen 13:8; 14:14–16 and she: Gen 24:28 Reciprocal: Gen 29:14—art my

Genesis 29:13 tidings: Heb. hearing he ran: Gen 24:29 kissed: Gen 45:15; Exod 4:27; 18:7; 2 Sam 19:39; Luke 7:45; Acts 20:37; Rom 16:16 all these: Col 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 29:11—kissed; Gen 31:28—kiss; Exod 2:20—call him; 1 Sam 20:41—and they kissed

Genesis 29:14 art my: Gen 29:12, 15; 2:23; 13:8; Judg 9:2; 2 Sam 5:1; 19:12, 13; Mic 7:5; Eph 5:30 the space of a month: Heb. a month of days Reciprocal: Gen 37:27—he is our; Gen 41:1—two full years; 1 Chr 11:1—Behold; Rom 9:3—my kinsmen; 1 Tim 6:10—and pierced

Genesis 29:15 tell me: Gen 30:28; 31:7 Reciprocal: Gen 29:14—art my; Gen 31:15—sold us; Judg 9:3—our brother

Genesis 29:16 was Leah: Gen 29:17, 25–32; 30:19; 31:4; 33:2; 35:23; 46:15; 49:31; Ruth 4:11

Genesis 29:17 Rachel: Gen 29:6–12, 18; 30:1, 2, 22; 35:19, 20, 24; 46:19–22; 48:7; 1 Sam 10:2; Jer 31:15; Matt 2:18 beautiful: Gen 12:11; 24:16; 39:6; Prov 31:30 Reciprocal: Gen 29:16—was Leah

Genesis 29:18 loved: Gen 29:20, 30 I will serve: In ancient times, it was a custom among many nations to give dowries for their wives; but Jacob, being poor, offered for Rachel seven year's service. Gen 31:41; 34:12; Exod 22:16, 17; 2 Sam 3:14; Hos 3:2; 12:12 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 29:21—my days; Gen 44:27—General; Gen 46:19—Rachel; Deut 21:11—desire; Deut 21:15—two wives; Ruth 4:10—have I; 1 Sam 18:20—loved David; 1 Sam 18:25—dowry; 2 Sam 13:1—loved her

Genesis 29:19; Ps 12:2; Isa 6:5, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 30:26—my wives; Gen 30:28—General; Ruth 4:10—have I; Jer 29:6—take wives

Genesis 29:20 AM 2251, BC 1753 served: Gen 30:26; Hos 12:12 for the love: Gen 24:67; Song 8:6, 7; 1 Cor 13:7; 2 Cor 5:14; Eph 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 29:18—loved; Gen 29:21—my days; Gen 29:27—we will; Gen 29:30—he loved; Gen 34:19—because; Deut 21:15—two wives; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Sam 18:20—loved David; 2 Sam 13:1—loved her; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife; Song 5:2—my head; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour

Genesis 29:21 Give me: Matt 1:18 my days: Gen 29:18, 20; 31:41 go in: Gen 4:1; 38:16; Judg 15:1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:22—his two wives; Deut 22:13—General; Deut 22:24—he hath humbled; Judg 14:8—to take her; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife

Genesis 29:22 and made: Judg 14:10–18; Ruth 4:10–13; Matt 22:2–10; 25:1–10; John 2:1–10; Rev 19:9 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; Gen 29:28—fulfilled her week; Esth 2:18—made a great; Mark 2:19—Can

Genesis 29:23 brought her: Gen 24:65; 38:14, 15; Mic 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Deut 22:13—General; 1 Sam 1:2—two

Genesis 29:24 Zilpah: Gen 16:1; 24:59; 30:9–12; 46:18 Reciprocal: Gen 29:29—Bilhah; Gen 31:14—yet any

Genesis 29:25 in the morning: 1 Cor 3:13 wherefore: Gen 27:35, 36; Judg 1:7; Prov 11:31; Matt 7:2, 12; John 21:17; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 29:16—was Leah; Josh 9:22—Wherefore

Genesis 29:26 country: Heb. place, Gen 29:26 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—for this; 1 Tim 6:10—and pierced

Genesis 29:27 week: Gen 2:2, 3; 8:10–12; Lev 18:18; Judg 14:10, 12; Mal 2:15; 1 Tim 6:10 we will: Gen 29:20 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Gen 31:15—sold us; Ruth 4:10—have I

Genesis 29:28 fulfilled her week: The public marriage feast made on this occasion, seems to have formed the regular method of recognising the marriage, and lasted seven days: it would therefore have been improper to have broken off the solemnities to which all the men of the place had been invited (Gen 29:22) and probably Laban wished to keep the fraud from the public eye. It is perfectly plain that Jacob did not serve seven years more before he got Rachel to wife. Gen 29:28 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Gen 44:27—General; Lev 18:18—wife; Judg 14:12—the seven; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife

Genesis 29:29 Bilhah: Gen 29:24; 30:3–8; 35:22, 25; 37:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:14—yet any; Gen 46:25—Bilhah

Genesis 29:30 he loved: Gen 29:20, 31; 44:20, 27; Deut 21:15; Matt 6:24; 10:37; Luke 14:26; John 12:25 served: Gen 29:18; 30:25, 26; 31:15, 41; 1 Sam 18:17–27; Hos 12:12 Reciprocal: Gen 33:2—Rachel; 1 Sam 1:5—he loved; Mal 1:3—hated

Genesis 29:31 saw: Exod 3:7 was hated: Gen 29:30; 27:41; Deut 21:15; Mal 1:3; Matt 6:24; 10:37; Luke 14:26; John 12:25 he opened: Gen 16:1; 20:18; 21:1, 2; 25:21; 30:1, 2, 22; Judg 13:2, 3; 1 Sam 1:5, 20, 27; 2:21; Ps 127:3; Luke 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 20:17—General; Gen 30:23—General; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 1:1—General; Deut 22:13—General; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; Job 3:10—it shut not; Acts 7:8—and Jacob; Rom 9:13—hated; 1 Tim 6:10—and pierced

Genesis 29:32 AM 2252, BC 1752 his name: Gen 35:22; 37:21, 22, 29; 42:22, 27; 46:8, 9; 49:3, 4; 1 Chr 5:1 Reuben: that is, see a son looked: Exod 3:7; 4:31; Deut 26:7; 1 Sam 1:11, 20; 2

Sam 16:12; Ps 25:18; 106:44; Luke 1:25 Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 16:11—shalt; Gen 30:6—God; Gen 31:42—hath seen; Gen 35:23—General; Gen 41:52—called he; Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 46:15—Leah; Num 1:5—Elizur; Num 1:20—General; Num 26:5—the eldest; Num 32:1—the children; Deut 27:13—Reuben; Deut 33:9—I have not; Ruth 4:11—Rachel; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; 1 Chr 5:18—Reuben; Isa 7:14—shall call; Ezek 48:6—Reuben; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat

Genesis 29:33 AM 2253, BC 1751 Because: Gen 30:6, 8, 18, 20 called: Gen 34:25, 30; 35:23; 42:24; 49:5, 6 Simeon: that is, Hearing Reciprocal: Gen 16:11—hath; Gen 46:10—Simeon; Num 1:22—General; Num 12:2—And the; Deut 21:15—two wives; Deut 27:12—Simeon; Judg 1:3—Simeon; 2 Sam 16:12—the Lord; Ezek 48:24—Simeon; Rom 9:13—hated

Genesis 29:34 AM 2254, BC 1750 was: Gen 34:25; 35:23; 46:11; 49:5–7; Exod 2:1; 32:26–29; Deut 33:8–10 Levi: that is, joined, Num 18:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 30:20—now will; 1 Chr 6:38—Levi; 1 Chr 6:47—Levi; Rev 7:7—Levi

Genesis 29:35 AM 2255, BC 1749 called: Gen 35:26; 38:1–30; 43:8, 9; 44:18–34; 46:12; 49:8–12; Deut 33:7; 1 Chr 5:2; Matt 1:2 Judah: that is, Praise left bearing: Heb. stood from bearing, Gen 49:8. That is, for a time; for she had several children afterwards.—See note on Gen 30:17 and following. Reciprocal: Gen 30:9—left; Num 1:26—General; Ruth 4:14—Blessed; Ezek 48:7—Judah; Hos 12:12—Jacob; Luke 3:33—of Juda

CHAPTER 30

- 1 Rachel, in grief for her barrenness, gives Bilhah her maid unto Jacob;
- 5 Bilhah bears Dan and Naphtali;
- 9 Leah gives Zilpah her maid, who bears Gad and Asher;
- 14 Reuben finds mandrakes, with which Leah buys her husband's company of Rachel;
- 17 Leah bears Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah;
- 22 Rachel bears Joseph;
- 25 Jacob desires to depart;
- 27 Laban detains him on a new agreement;
- 37 Jacob's policy, whereby he becomes rich.

Genesis 30:1 when Rachel: Gen 29:31 Rachel envied: Envy and jealousy are most tormenting passions to the breast which harbours them, vexatious to all around, and introductory to much impatience and ungodliness. "Who is able to stand before envy?" Gen 37:11; 1 Sam 1:4–8; Ps 106:16; Prov 14:30; Eccl 4:4; 1 Cor 3:3; Gal 5:21; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:14; 4:5 or else I die: Gen 35:16–19; 37:11; Num 11:15, 29; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:1–3, 11, 20–22; 5:2; 13:19; Jer 20:14–18; John 4:3, 8; 2 Cor 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 15:2—childless; Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 32:22—his two wives; Gen 35:18—her soul; Exod 1:1—General; Exod 17:2—Give us; Ruth 4:11—Rachel; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; 2 Kgs 4:28—Did I desire; Ps 106:33—he spake; Ps 127:3—children; Luke 1:7—they had; Acts 7:8—and Jacob; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth

Genesis 30:2 anger: Gen 31:36; Exod 32:19; Matt 5:22; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26 Am I: Gen 16:2;

25:21; 50:19; 1 Sam 1:5; 2:5, 6; 2 Kgs 5:7 withheld: Deut 7:13, 14; Ps 113:9; 127:3; Luke 1:42 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 15:2—childless; Gen 20:18—General; Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:22—opened; Gen 33:5—children; Gen 48:9—my sons; Exod 17:2—Give us; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; Job 1:21—the Lord gave; Job 33:6—in; Jas 3:14—if

Genesis 30:3 Behold: Gen 30:9; 16:2, 3 she shall: Gen 50:23; Job 3:12 have children by her: Heb. be built up by her, Gen 16:2 marg. Ruth 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 29:29—Bilhah; Gen 46:25—Bilhah; 1 Chr 7:13—the sons of Bilhah; Ezek 48:1—Dan

Genesis 30:4 to wife: Gen 16:3; 21:10; 22:24; 25:1, 6; 33:2; 35:22; 2 Sam 12:11 Reciprocal: Gen 30:9—gave her; Gen 35:25—General; Gen 37:2—wives

Genesis 30:5 Reciprocal: Gen 30:29—General; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Num 1:5—Elizur; Num 1:38—General; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat

Genesis 30:6 AM 2256, BC 1748 God: Gen 29:32–35; Ps 35:24; 43:1; Lam 3:59 Dan: that is, Judging, Gen 35:25; 46:23; 49:16, 17; Deut 33:22; Jer 13:2, 24; 15:14–20 Reciprocal: Gen 16:2—obtain children; Gen 29:33—Because; Gen 30:17—General; Gen 41:52—called he; Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Num 1:38—General; Deut 27:13—Reuben; Judg 18:29—who was; 1 Sam 1:20—when the time was come about; 1 Chr 2:2—Dan; Isa 7:14—shall call

Genesis 30:7 AM 2257, BC 1747, Gen 30:7 Reciprocal: Gen 46:24—Naphtali; Num 1:42—Naphtali; Ezek 48:3—Naphtali

Genesis 30:8 great wrestlings: Heb. wrestlings of God, Gen 23:6; 32:24; Exod 9:28; 1 Sam 14:15 marg. and she: Gen 35:25; 46:24; 49:21; Deut 33:23 Naphtali: that is, My wrestling, Gen 32:24, 25; Matt 4:13, Nephthalim Reciprocal: Gen 29:33—Because; Num 1:42—Naphtali; 1 Chr 2:2—Naphtali; Isa 7:14—shall call; Ezek 48:3—Naphtali; Jonah 3:3—So; Col 2:1—what

Genesis 30:9 AM 2256, BC 1748 left: Gen 30:17; 29:35 gave her: Gen 30:4; 16:3 Reciprocal: Gen 16:2—the Lord; Gen 25:6—concubines; Gen 29:24—Zilpah; Gen 30:3—Behold; Gen 35:26—And the sons; Gen 37:2—wives; Gen 46:18—Zilpah

Genesis 30:10 Reciprocal: Num 1:24—General; Num 32:1—the children; Ezek 48:27—Gad

Genesis 30:11 she: Gen 35:26; 46:16; 49:19; Deut 33:20, 21 Gad: that is, A troop, or company, Isa 65:11 Reciprocal: Num 1:24—General; Num 32:1—the children; 1 Chr 2:2—Gad; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; Ezek 48:27—Gad

Genesis 30:12 Reciprocal: Num 1:40—General; Ezek 48:2—Asher

Genesis 30:13 AM 2257, BC 1747 Happy am I: Heb. In my happiness, will call. Prov 31:28; Song 6:9; Luke 1:48 and she: Gen 35:26; 46:17; 49:20; Deut 33:24, 25 Asher: that is, Happy Reciprocal: Gen 34:1—the daughter; Num 1:40—General; 2 Sam 2:9—Ashurites; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher; Ezek 48:2—Asher; Luke 2:36—Aser

Genesis 30:14 AM 2256, BC 1748 mandrakes: The mandrake may be the Hebrew dudaim.

It is so rendered by all the ancient versions, and is a species of melon, of an agreeable odour. Hasselquist, speaking of Nazareth in Galilee, says, "What I found most remarkable at this village was the great number of mandrakes which grew in a vale below it. I had not the pleasure of seeing this plant in blossom, the fruit now (May 5th, O. S.) hanging ripe on the stem, which lay withered on the ground. From the season in which this mandrake blossoms and ripens fruit, one might form a conjecture that it was Rachel's dudaim. These were brought her in the wheat harvest, which in Galilee is in the month of May, about this time, and the mandrake was now in fruit." The Abbee Mariti describes it as growing "low like a lettuce, to which its leaves have a great resemblance, except that they have a dark green colour. The flowers are purple, and the root is for the most part forked. The fruit, when ripe in the beginning of May, is of the size and colour of a small apple, exceedingly ruddy, and of a most agreeable odour. Our guide thought us fools for suspecting it to be unwholesome." Song 7:13 Give me: Gen 25:30 Reciprocal: Gen 46:13—Issachar; Ezek 48:25—Issachar

Genesis 30:15; Num 16:9, 10, 13; Isa 7:13; Ezek 16:47; 1 Cor 4:3 Reciprocal: Gen 30:20—now will; Lev 18:18—to vex her; 1 Kgs 16:31—as if it had been a light thing; Ezek 34:18—a small

Genesis 30:17 AM 2257, BC 1747, Gen 30:6, 22; Exod 3:7; 1 Sam 1:20, 26, 27; Luke 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 29:35—left bearing; Gen 30:9—left; Gen 46:15—Leah; Num 26:23—the sons

Genesis 30:18 and she: Gen 35:23; 46:13; 49:14, 15; Deut 33:18; 1 Chr 12:32 Issachar: that is, An hire Reciprocal: Gen 29:33—Because; Num 1:28—General; Num 26:23—the sons; Deut 27:12—Simeon; Rev 7:7—Issachar

Genesis 30:19 Reciprocal: Gen 29:16—was Leah; Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Num 26:26—General; Ezek 48:26—Zebulun

Genesis 30:20 am cir, 2258, bc cir, 1746 now will: Gen 30:15; 29:34 and she: Gen 35:23; 46:14; 49:13; Judg 4:10; 5:14; Ps 68:27 Zebulun: that is, Dwelling, Matt 4:13, Zabulon Reciprocal: Gen 29:33—Because; Num 1:30—General; Num 26:26—General; Deut 27:13—Reuben; Ezek 48:26—Zebulun

Genesis 30:21 am cir, 2259, BC 1745 and called: Gen 34:1–3, 26; 46:15 Dinah: that is, Judgment

Genesis 30:22 remembered: Gen 8:1; 21:1; 29:31; 1 Sam 1:19, 20; Ps 105:42 opened: Gen 30:2; 21:1, 2; 25:21; 29:31; Ps 113:9; 127:3 Reciprocal: Gen 16:2—the Lord; Gen 19:29—that God; Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 30:17—General; Gen 33:2—Rachel; Gen 35:24—General; Gen 42:38—his brother; Gen 43:29—mother's son; Gen 44:27—General; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 1 Sam 1:11—remember; Ezek 48:4—Manasseh; Luke 1:25—hath

Genesis 30:23 "Be fruitful and multiply," was the blessing of God: barrenness therefore was reckoned a reproach The intense desire of having children, observable among the Jewish women, arose not only from this reproach of barrenness, but from the hope of being the mother of the promised seed, and Him in whom all the nations of the earth

were to be blessed. Gen 29:31; 1 Sam 1:5, 6; Isa 4:1; Luke 1:21, 25, 27 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:13—the Lord; Ps 113:9—maketh; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; John 16:21—for

Genesis 30:24 And she: Gen 35:24; 37:2, 4; 39:1–23; 42:6; 48:1–22; 49:22–26; Deut 33:13–17; Ezek 37:16; Acts 7:9–15; Heb 11:21, 22; Rev 7:8 Joseph: that is, Adding, Gen 35:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Rachel; Num 1:32—General; Deut 27:12—Simeon; 1 Chr 2:2—Joseph; John 16:21—for

Genesis 30:25 Send me away: Gen 24:54, 56 mine: Gen 18:33; 31:55 and to: Gen 24:6, 7; 26:3; 27:44, 45; 28:13, 15; 31:13; Acts 7:4, 5; Heb 11:9, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 29:30—served; Gen 31:3—land; Exod 18:23—and all this

Genesis 30:26 my wives: Gen 29:19, 20, 30; 31:26, 31, 41; Hos 12:12 for thou: Gen 30:29, 30; 31:6, 38–40 Reciprocal: Gen 31:15—sold us

Genesis 30:27 favour: Gen 18:3; 33:15; 34:11; 39:3–5, 21; 47:25; Exod 3:21; Num 11:11, 15; Ruth 2:13; 1 Sam 16:22; 1 Kgs 11:19; Neh 1:11; 2:5; Dan 1:9; Acts 7:10 the Lord: Gen 30:30; 12:3; 26:24; 39:2–5, 21–23; Ps 1:3; Isa 6:13; 61:9; 65:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 21:22—God; Gen 31:2—it was; Gen 31:38—ewes; Gen 39:5—for Joseph's; Gen 44:5—divineth; Deut 2:7—blessed; 1 Sam 18:28—General; 2 Sam 6:11—the Lord blessed; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Acts 27:24—lo; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Genesis 30:28; Gen 29:15, 19

Genesis 30:29; Gen 30:5; 31:6, 38–40; Matt 24:45; Eph 6:5–8; Col 3:22–25; Titus 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:15, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—And Abel; Gen 30:26—for thou; Ps 144:13—our sheep

Genesis 30:30 increased: Heb. broken forth, Gen 30:43 and the: Gen 30:27 since my coming: Heb. at my foot, Deut 11:10 when: 2 Cor 12:14; 1 Tim 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 12:3—in thee; Gen 26:12—blessed; Gen 30:26—for thou; Gen 31:38—ewes; Gen 39:3—saw that; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Eccl 3:6—time to get; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Genesis 30:31; 2 Sam 21:4–6; Ps 118:8; Heb 13:5

Genesis 30:32 of such: Gen 30:35; 31:8, 10

Genesis 30:33 righteousness: Gen 31:37; 1 Sam 26:23; 2 Sam 22:21; Ps 37:6 answer: Isa 59:12 in time to come: Heb. to-morrow, Exod 13:14 that shall be: Supply the ellipsis by inserting “if found,” after “stolen,” and the sense will be clear. Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—before; Gen 31:41—fourteen; Josh 22:24—In time to come; Prov 11:6—righteousness

Genesis 30:34; Num 22:29; 1 Cor 7:7; 14:5; Gal 5:12

Genesis 30:35 he removed: From this it appears, that, as Jacob had agreed to take all the parti-coloured for his wages, and was now only beginning to act upon this agreement, and consequently had as yet no right to any of the cattle, therefore Laban separated from the flock all such cattle as Jacob might afterwards claim in consequence of his

bargain, leaving only the black and white with Jacob. the hand: Gen 31:9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:32—of such; Gen 31:16—which God; Gen 34:5—now his; Gen 46:34—Thy servants'

Genesis 30:36 Reciprocal: Gen 31:22—General

Genesis 30:37 Jacob: Gen 31:9–13 green poplar: Livneh is the white poplar, so called from the whiteness of its leaves, bark, and wood, from lavan to be white., hasel, Jerome, Hiller, Celsius, Dr. SHAW, Bochart, and other learned men, say, that luz is not the "hazel" but the almond-tree, as the word denotes both in Arabic and Syriac. chestnut tree: The Heb. word ârmon, signifies "the plane-tree," so called from the bark naturally peeling off, and leaving the trunk naked, as its root âram, signifies. Ezek 31:8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—Lift up; Exod 4:2—a rod

Genesis 30:39 brought forth: Gen 31:9–12, 38, 40, 42; Exod 12:35, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 31:10—ringstreaked

Genesis 30:41 whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive: As the means which Jacob used would not in general produce similar effects, nay, probably the experiment was never in any other instance tried with effect, it is more in harmony with Divine truth to suppose that he was directed by some Divine intimation; and rendered successful, if not by a direct miracle, yet at least by the Lord's giving a new and uncommon bias to the tendency of natural causes. Gen 30:41

Genesis 30:43; Gen 30:30; 13:2; 24:35; 26:13, 14; 28:15; 31:7, 8, 42; 32:10; 33:11; 36:7; Eccl 2:7; Ezek 39:10. The Lord will, in one way or other, honour those who simply trust his providence. Reciprocal: Gen 32:5—have oxen; Gen 32:14—General; Gen 46:8—the names; Job 1:10—substance; Ps 107:38—suffereth

CHAPTER 31

- 1 Jacob, displeased with the envy of Laban and his sons, departs secretly;
- 19 Rachel steals her father's images;
- 22 Laban pursues after him, and complains of the wrong;
- 34 Rachel's stratagem to hide the images;
- 36 Jacob's complaint of Laban;
- 43 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galeed.

Genesis 31:1 Jacob: Gen 31:8, 9; Job 31:31; Ps 57:4; 64:3, 4; 120:3–5; Prov 14:30; 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Ezek 16:44; Titus 3:3 glory: "Glory" is here used for "wealth," riches, or property; since those who possess riches, generally make them the subject of glory. The original word cavod, signifies both "glory" and "weight." Gen 45:13; Esth 5:11; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 17:14; 49:16, 17; Eccl 4:4; Isa 5:14; Jer 9:23; Matt 4:8; 1 Tim 6:4; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: Gen 31:16—which God; Gen 32:5—have oxen; Isa 10:3—where; Isa 16:14—the glory

Genesis 31:2 countenance: Gen 4:5; Deut 28:54; 1 Sam 18:9–11; Dan 3:19 it was: Gen 30:27 as before: Heb. as yesterday and the day before, Exod 4:10; Deut 19:4; 1 Sam 19:7 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 31:5—I see; Josh 3:4—heretofore

Genesis 31:3 Return: Gen 28:15, 20, 21–29:15, Gen 32:9; 35:1; 46:2, 3; 50:24; Ps 46:1; 50:15; 90:15 land: Gen 31:13, 18; 13:15; 26:3–5; 28:4, 13, 15; 30:25 with thee: Gen 21:22; 26:24; 28:15; 32:9; Isa 41:10; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:5—I see; Gen 31:27—Wherefore; Gen 31:28—foolishly; Gen 35:3—was with; Gen 35:9—General; Exod 3:12—Certainly

Genesis 31:4 Reciprocal: Gen 29:16—was Leah

Genesis 31:5 I see: Gen 31:2, 3 the God: Gen 31:3, 13, 42, 53; 32:9; 48:15; 50:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Gen 26:24—I am the; Gen 31:11—the angel

Genesis 31:6; Gen 31:38–42; 30:29; Eph 6:5–8; Col 3:22–25; Titus 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 30:26—for thou; Eph 6:7—good

Genesis 31:7 ten times: The Hebrew, âsereth monim, is literally, as Aquila renders, “ten numbers;” and Symmachus, “ten times in number;” which probably implies an indefinite number. See Gen 31:41. Lev 26:26; Num 14:22; Neh 4:12; Job 19:8; Isa 4:1; Zech 8:23 God: Gen 31:29; 20:6; Job 1:10; Ps 37:28; 105:14, 15; Isa 54:17 Reciprocal: Gen 29:15—tell me; Gen 30:43—General; Job 19:3—ten times; Dan 1:20—ten

Genesis 31:8; Gen 30:32 Reciprocal: Gen 30:43—General; Gen 31:1—Jacob

Genesis 31:9; Gen 31:1, 16; Esth 8:1, 2; Ps 50:10; Prov 13:22; Matt 20:15 Reciprocal: Gen 30:35—the hand; Gen 30:37—Jacob; Gen 30:39—brought forth; Gen 32:14—General; Exod 11:2—borrow; Ps 107:38—suffereth

Genesis 31:10 a dream: Gen 31:24; 20:6; 28:12; Num 12:6; Deut 13:1; 1 Kgs 3:5 rams: or, he-goats ringstreaked: Gen 30:39 grisled: The original word, beroodim, from barad, “hail” means marked with white spots like hail; to which our word grisled, from the old French gresle, now grêle, hail, perfectly agrees; hence greslê, spotted with white on a dark ground. Reciprocal: Gen 30:32—of such

Genesis 31:11 the angel: Gen 31:5, 13; 16:7–13; 18:1, 17; 48:15, 16 Here am I: Gen 22:1; Exod 3:4; 1 Sam 3:4, 6, 8, 16; Isa 58:9 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 35:9—General; Num 12:6—a dream; Zech 1:9—the angel; Matt 1:20—in; Acts 9:10—Behold

Genesis 31:12 Lift up: Gen 30:37–43 I have seen: Gen 31:42; Exod 3:7, 9; Lev 19:13; Deut 24:15; Ps 12:5; 139:3; Eccl 5:8; Acts 7:34; Eph 6:9

Genesis 31:13 the God: Gen 28:12–22; 35:7 return: Gen 31:3; 32:9 Reciprocal: Gen 28:18—set it; Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 30:25—and to; Gen 31:5—the God; Gen 31:11—the angel; Gen 31:28—foolishly; Gen 35:1—Bethel

Genesis 31:14 Rachel: Ruth 4:11 yet any: Gen 2:24; 29:24, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 12:14—for the; Eph 6:4—ye

Genesis 31:15 sold us: Gen 31:41; 29:15–20, 27–30; 30:26; Exod 21:7–11; Neh 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—leave; Gen 29:30—served; Rom 9:8—are counted; 2 Cor

12:14—for the; Eph 6:4—ye

Genesis 31:16 which God: Gen 31:1, 9; 30:35–43 whatsoever: Ps 45:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:26—carried; Gen 32:5—have oxen; Gen 32:14—General

Genesis 31:17 upon camels: Gen 24:10, 61; 1 Sam 30:17 Reciprocal: Gen 31:34—had taken; Gen 45:19—for your; Gen 46:5—in the wagons

Genesis 31:18 for to go: Gen 27:1, 2, 41; 28:21; 35:27–29 Reciprocal: Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Gen 31:3—land; Gen 35:26—in Padanaram; Gen 45:19—for your; Gen 46:5—in the wagons; Gen 46:32—shepherds; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Heb 11:15—mindful

Genesis 31:19 images: Heb. teraphim, Gen 31:30, 32; 35:2; Josh 24:2; Judg 17:4, 5; 18:14–24, 31; 1 Sam 19:13; Ezek 21:21; Hos 3:4. These might have been images devoted to superstitious or idolatrous purposes, as they are termed gods by Laban, in Gen 31:30. The Targums of Onkelos and Jonathan render it, tzalmanaya, “images;” the LXX and Theodoret, εἰδωλον [G1497], “idols;” Aquilla, μορφωματα, “figures;” and the Persian, asterlabha, “astrolabes.” Reciprocal: Gen 24:38—my father’s; Gen 31:34—had taken; Gen 38:12—in process of time; Deut 27:15—and putteth; 2 Kgs 23:24—images; Isa 44:13—that it may; Zech 10:2—the idols

Genesis 31:20 unawares to Laban: Heb. the heart of Laban—See note on Gen 31:27. Gen 31:20 Reciprocal: Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Deut 26:5—A Syrian

Genesis 31:21 passed: Gen 2:14; 15:18; Josh 24:2, 3 set his: Gen 46:28; Num 24:1; 2 Kgs 12:17; Jer 50:5; Luke 9:51–53 Gilead: Gen 31:23; Num 32:1; Deut 3:12; Josh 13:8, 9; Judg 10:18; 1 Kgs 17:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:27—Wherefore; Gen 37:25—Gilead; Gen 41:1—the river; Deut 11:29—General; 2 Sam 24:6—Gilead; Jer 42:15—If

Genesis 31:22; Gen 30:36; Exod 14:5–31; Job 5:12, 13

Genesis 31:23; Gen 13:8; 24:27; Exod 2:11, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—Gilead; Gen 31:32—before; Gen 31:46—brethren; Gen 31:48—Gilead; Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; 1 Chr 5:9—Gilead; 1 Chr 5:14—Jaroah; 1 Chr 5:16—Gilead; 1 Chr 12:29—kindred; Ezek 47:18—from Gilead

Genesis 31:24 the Syrian: Gen 28:5; Deut 26:5; Hos 12:12 dream: Gen 31:10, 29; 20:3; 40:5; 41:1; Num 12:6; 22:20, 26; 1 Kgs 3:5; Job 33:15–17, 25; Matt 1:20; 2:12; 27:19 Take heed: Gen 31:42; 24:50; Num 24:13; 2 Sam 13:22; Ps 105:14, 15; Isa 37:29 either good or bad: Heb. from good to bad Reciprocal: Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Gen 31:28—foolishly; Gen 32:28—with men; Num 22:9—God; 1 Chr 16:21—He suffered; Job 4:13—thoughts

Genesis 31:25; Gen 12:8; 33:18; Heb 11:9

Genesis 31:26 What: Gen 31:36; 3:13; 4:10; 12:18; 20:9, 10; 26:10; Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 14:43; 17:29; John 18:35 carried: Gen 31:16; 2:24; 34:29; 1 Sam 30:2 Reciprocal: Gen 30:26—my wives; Gen 31:31—Because; 2 Sam 19:41—stolen

Genesis 31:27 Wherefore: Gen 31:3–5, 20, 21, 31; Judg 6:27 steal away from me: Heb.

hast stolen me, Gen 31:20 marg. that I: Prov 26:23–26 with mirth: Gen 24:59, 60; Job 21:11–14 tabret: Exod 15:20 Reciprocal: Gen 4:21—the harp; 2 Sam 19:3—steal; 2 Sam 19:41—stolen; Job 17:6—as a tabret; Job 21:12—General; Isa 5:12—the harp; Isa 30:32—every place; Amos 6:5—to the

Genesis 31:28 kiss: Gen 31:55; 29:13; Exod 4:27; Ruth 1:9, 14; 1 Kgs 19:20; Acts 20:37 foolishly: Gen 31:3, 13, 24; 1 Sam 13:13; 2 Chr 16:9; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 18:7—kissed

Genesis 31:29 the power: Ps 52:1; John 19:10, 11 the God: Gen 31:42, 53; 28:13; Josh 24:2, 3; 2 Kgs 19:10; Dan 2:47; 3:28; 6:20, 26 yesternight: Gen 31:24 Take: Acts 5:38, 39; 9:5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:50—we; Gen 31:7—God; Gen 32:9—O God; 2 Sam 13:22—neither good; 1 Chr 16:21—He suffered; Prov 3:27—in the; Mic 2:1—because; Matt 27:19—his

Genesis 31:30 my gods: Gen 31:19; Exod 12:12; Num 33:4; Judg 6:31; 18:24; 1 Sam 5:2–6; 2 Sam 5:21; Isa 37:19; 46:1, 2; Jer 10:11; 43:12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—whomsoever; Num 10:30—General; Deut 12:20—I will; Josh 24:2—served other gods; Judg 17:5—an house of gods; 2 Sam 13:39—the soul of; Isa 44:13—that it may; Ezek 21:21—images; Dan 11:8—their gods; Rom 1:11—I long; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Genesis 31:31 Because: Gen 31:26, 27; 20:11; Prov 29:25 Reciprocal: Gen 30:26—my wives

Genesis 31:32 whomsoever: This was rash, and might have produced fatal effects; but Jacob was partial to Rachel, and did not suspect her; and he was indignant at being accused of a crime which he deeply abhorred. Scott. Gen 31:19, 30; 44:9–12 before: Gen 31:23; 13:8; 19:7; 30:33; 1 Sam 12:3–5; 2 Cor 8:20, 21; 12:17–19 For Jacob: 1 Sam 14:24–29 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Gen 31:46—brethren; Josh 24:2—served other gods; Isa 44:13—that it may

Genesis 31:33 Leah's: Gen 24:28, 67 Reciprocal: Gen 18:9—in

Genesis 31:34 had taken: Gen 31:17, 19 furniture: The word, *car*, rendered “furniture,” properly denotes “a large round pannier,” placed one on each side of a camel, for a person, especially women, to ride in. It is a hamper, like a cradle, having a back, head, and sides, like a great chair. Moryson describes them as “two long chairs like cradles, covered with red cloth, to hang on the two sides of the camel.” Hanway calls them *kedgavays*, which “are a kind of covered chairs, which the Persians hang over their camels in the manner of panniers, and are big enough for one person to sit in.” Thevenot, who calls them *counes*, says that they lay over them a cover, which keeps them both from the rain and sun; and Maillet describes them as covered cages, hanging on each side of a camel. The late Editor of Calmet has furnished a correct delineation of these cars, as seen on one side of a camel, copied from Dalton's Prints of Egyptian Figures. searched: Heb. *felt* Reciprocal: Gen 24:61—they rode; Gen 35:2—strange; Lev 15:9—saddle; Deut 27:15—and putteth

Genesis 31:35 my lord: Gen 18:12; Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3; Eph 6:1; 1 Pet 2:18; 3:6 rise up: Lev 19:32; 1 Kgs 2:19 custom: Gen 18:11; Lev 15:19 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; Dan 4:19—My Lord

Genesis 31:36 was wroth: Gen 30:2; 34:7; 49:7; Num 16:15; 2 Kgs 5:11; 13:19; Prov 28:1;

Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26; Jas 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:26—What; Gen 32:28—with men; Jer 37:18—General

Genesis 31:37 set it here: Gen 31:32; Josh 7:23; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Matt 18:16; 1 Cor 6:4, 5; 1 Thess 2:10; Heb 13:18; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 30:33—righteousness; Gen 31:46—brethren; Prov 11:6—righteousness; Titus 2:10—showing

Genesis 31:38 twenty: Gen 31:41 ewes: Gen 30:27, 30; Exod 23:26; Deut 28:4 the rams: Ezek 34:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:44—a few days; Gen 30:26—for thou; Gen 30:29—General; Gen 30:39—brought forth; Gen 31:6—General; Exod 2:21—content; Prov 27:23—diligent; Zech 11:16—but; Eph 6:7—good; Titus 2:10—showing

Genesis 31:39 torn of: Exod 22:10, 31; Lev 22:8; 1 Sam 17:34, 35; John 10:12, 13 I bare: Exod 22:10–13 or stolen: Luke 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:27—a plain man; Gen 43:9—of my hand; Exod 22:12—stolen from him; John 10:11—giveth

Genesis 31:40; Exod 2:19–22; 3:1; Ps 78:70, 71; Hos 12:12; Luke 2:8; John 21:15–17; Heb 13:7; 1 Pet 5:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 30:39—brought forth; Deut 26:5—ready; Job 24:7—no covering; Prov 31:18—her candle; Eccl 8:16—there is that; Song 5:2—my head; Jer 36:30—and his; John 10:11—giveth

Genesis 31:41 fourteen: Gen 31:38; 29:18–30; 30:33–40; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 11:26 ten times: Gen 31:7 Reciprocal: Gen 29:21—my days; Gen 29:30—served; Gen 30:26—my wives; Gen 31:15—sold us; Gen 34:12—dowry; Num 14:22—ten times; Neh 4:12—ten times; Song 5:2—my head; Hos 3:2—I bought; Hos 12:12—served; Zech 8:23—ten men

Genesis 31:42 Except: Gen 31:24, 29; Ps 124:1–3 fear: Gen 31:53; 27:33; Ps 76:11, 12; 124:1; Isa 8:13 hath seen: Gen 31:12; 11:5; 16:11, 13; 29:32; Exod 3:7; 1 Chr 12:17; Ps 31:7; Jude 9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 28:13—I am; Gen 30:39—brought forth; Gen 30:43—General; Gen 32:9—O God; Gen 35:3—was with; Gen 46:1—unto; Gen 50:17—servants; Exod 3:6—I am; Deut 15:13—General; 2 Kgs 13:4—he saw; 1 Chr 16:21—He suffered; Prov 14:26—fear; Lam 3:59—judge; Mark 12:26—I am

Genesis 31:43 Reciprocal: Gen 37:35—his daughters

Genesis 31:44 let us: Gen 15:18; 21:22–32; 26:28–31; 1 Sam 20:14–17 a witness: Gen 31:48, 52; 21:30; Deut 31:19, 21, 26; Josh 22:27; 24:25–27. God can put a bridle into the mouth of wicked man to restrain their malice; and then, though they have no love for his people, they will pretend to it, and try to make a merit of necessity. Scott. Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 21:27—made; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 26:31—sware; Josh 24:27—General

Genesis 31:45; Gen 28:18–22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:51—I have cast; Gen 31:52—General; Exod 24:4—twelve pillars; 1 Sam 7:12—took a stone

Genesis 31:46 brethren: Gen 31:23, 32, 37, 54 Gather: Josh 4:5–9, 20–24; 7:26; 2 Sam 18:17; Eccl 3:5 an heap: The word gal, rendered “heap,” properly signifies a round heap or circle; probably like the Druidical remains in this country, which have been traced in India, Persia, Western Asia, Greece, and Northern Europe. These usually consist of

irregular circles of large stones, with a principal one in the midst; the former probably being used for seats, and the latter for an altar; corresponding to the stone set up as a pillar by Jacob, and the heap of stones collected by his brethren. They appear to have been used, as Gilgal undoubtedly was (Josh 4:5; Judg 2:1; 3:19) ch. 20; 1 Sam 7:16; 10:8, 17; 11:15; 13:7; 15:33. 2 Sam 19:15, 40. 2 Kgs 2:1 as temples, and as places for holding councils, and assembling the people. For a satisfactory elucidation of this subject, consult the Fragments to Calmet, Nos. 156, 735, 736. Reciprocal: Gen 28:11—took; Josh 22:10—built

Genesis 31:47 Jegarsahadutha: i.e. the heap of witness, Chald Galeed: i.e., the heap of witness. Heb. Heb 12:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:6—Gilead; Ezek 47:18—from Gilead; Dan 2:4—in

Genesis 31:48 This heap: Josh 24:27 Galeed: or, Gilead, Gen 31:23; Deut 2:36; 3:16; Josh 13:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 31:44—a witness; Gen 31:52—General; Josh 15:38—Mizpeh; Josh 22:27—a witness; Judg 10:3—a Gileadite; 1 Sam 24:21—Swear; 2 Sam 24:6—Gilead; Jas 5:3—a witness

Genesis 31:49 Mizpah: i.e. a beacon, or watch-tower, Judg 10:17; 11:11, 29, Mizpeh, 1 Sam 7:5; 1 Kgs 15:22; Hos 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 26:28—Let there; Josh 11:3—land; Josh 13:26—Ramathmizpeh; Josh 15:38—Mizpeh; 2 Kgs 25:23—Mizpah

Genesis 31:50 afflict: Lev 18:18; Matt 19:5, 6 God: Judg 11:10; 1 Sam 12:5; Jer 29:23; 42:5; Mic 1:2; Mal 2:14; 3:5; 1 Thess 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:23—the Lord; 2 Sam 14:11—let the king

Genesis 31:51 I have cast: For yarithi, “I have set up,” we may read yaritha, “Thou hast set up,” with one Heb. and one Samaritan manuscript—see note on Gen 31:45. Gen 31:51

Genesis 31:52; Gen 31:44, 45, 48 Reciprocal: Gen 21:30—a witness; Josh 22:27—a witness; Jas 5:3—a witness

Genesis 31:53 God of Abraham: Gen 11:24–29, 31; 17:7; 22:20–24; 24:3, 4; Exod 3:6; Josh 24:2 their father: For avihem, “Their father,” several manuscripts read avichem, “Your father,” for Terah was an idolater—see note on Josh 24:2. judge: Gen 16:5 swear: Gen 14:22; 21:23, 24; 24:3; 26:28–31 fear: Gen 31:42; Deut 6:13 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—General; Gen 29:5—son of; Gen 31:5—the God; Gen 31:29—the God; Gen 32:9—O God; Gen 46:1—unto; Judg 11:10—be witness; Judg 11:27—be judge; 1 Sam 24:21—Swear; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 1 Chr 12:17—God; Ps 7:8—judge; Isa 8:13—and let him; Isa 45:23—every tongue; Heb 6:16—an oath

Genesis 31:54 offered sacrifice: or, killed beasts did eat: Gen 21:8; 26:30; 37:25; Exod 18:12; 2 Sam 3:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—brethren; Gen 43:16—slay; Gen 43:32—eat bread; Exod 2:20—call him; Exod 24:11—did eat; Lev 17:5—in the open; Num 22:40—General; 1 Sam 9:12—sacrifice; 1 Kgs 3:15—a feast; 1 Chr 12:39—eating and drinking; Ezek 39:17—Speak; Ezek 44:3—to eat

Genesis 31:55 and kissed: Gen 31:28; 33:4; Ruth 1:14 blessed: Gen 24:60; 28:1; Num 23:5, 8, 11; Deut 23:5; Prov 16:7 returned: Gen 18:33; 30:25; Num 24:25; Deut 32:36; Ps 76:10;

Acts 28:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 26:31—betimes; Gen 48:10—kissed; Exod 18:27—General; 2 Sam 19:39—kissed Barzillai; 2 Kgs 10:15—saluted

CHAPTER 32

- 1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim;
- 3 His message to Esau;
- 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming;
- 9 He prays for deliverance;
- 13 He sends a present to Esau, and passes the brook Jabbok;
- 24 He wrestles with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel;
- 31 He halts.

Genesis 32:1 angels: Ps 91:11; Heb 1:4; 1 Cor 3:22; Eph 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—ladder; Gen 35:9—General; Josh 13:26—Mahanaim; Ps 34:7—encampeth; Zech 9:8—I will; Matt 18:10—their; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Heb 1:14—sent

Genesis 32:2 God's: Josh 5:14; 2 Kgs 6:17; Ps 34:7; 103:21; 148:2; Dan 10:20; Luke 2:13 the name: Josh 21:38; 2 Sam 2:8, 12; 17:24, 26, 27; 1 Kgs 2:8; 4:14 Mahanaim: i.e. two hosts, or camps, Song 6:13. Mahanaim was situated between Gilead and the river Jabbok, near the present Djezan. Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—ladder; Josh 13:26—Mahanaim; 1 Chr 6:80—Mahanaim; 1 Chr 12:22—like the host of God; 2 Chr 18:18—all the host; Neh 9:6—the host; Zech 9:8—I will; Matt 18:10—their; Heb 1:14—sent

Genesis 32:3 sent: Mal 3:1; Luke 9:52; 14:31, 32 land: The land, or mountains, of Seir was situated south and east of the Dead Sea; forming a continuation of the eastern Syrian chain of mountains, beginning with Antilibanus, and extending from thence to the eastern gulf of the Red Sea. Seir: Gen 14:6; 33:14, 16; 36:6–8; Deut 2:5, 22; Josh 24:4 country: Heb. field Edom: Gen 25:30 Reciprocal: Gen 36:1—General; Gen 36:8—mount Seir; Num 20:14—thy brother; Josh 11:17—that goeth; Josh 12:7—Seir; Ps 78:12—Zoan; Ezek 35:2—mount; Matt 5:25—with; Luke 12:58—give

Genesis 32:4 my lord: Gen 32:5, 18; 4:7; 23:6; 27:29, 37; 33:8; Exod 32:22; 1 Sam 26:17; Prov 6:3; 15:1; Luke 14:11; 1 Pet 3:6 servant: 1 Kgs 20:32; Eccl 10:4 Reciprocal: Num 20:14—thy brother; Prov 25:15—long; Dan 4:19—My Lord

Genesis 32:5 have oxen: Gen 30:43; 31:1, 16; 33:11; Job 6:22 may find: Gen 33:8, 15; 47:25; Ruth 2:2; 1 Sam 1:18; 2 Sam 16:4 Reciprocal: Gen 12:16—he had; Gen 18:3—favour; Gen 23:6—my lord; Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 32:10—two bands; Gen 32:18—General; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Dan 4:19—My Lord

Genesis 32:6 and four: Gen 32:8, 11; 27:40, 41; 33:1; Amos 5:19 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—two manner; Gen 32:12—thou; Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Prov 16:7—he; Prov 18:19—brother

Genesis 32:7 greatly: Exod 14:10; Ps 18:4, 5; 31:13; 55:4, 5; 61:2; 142:4; Matt 8:26; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; 2 Cor 1:4, 8–10; 2 Tim 3:12 distressed: Gen 35:3; Ps 107:6 and he: Ps 112:5; Prov 2:11; Isa 28:26; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—two bands; Gen

33:1—And he; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; 2 Chr 20:3—feared; Job 5:8—seek; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 118:5—called; Prov 16:7—he; Jer 30:7—it is; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Phil 4:6—in

Genesis 32:8; Gen 33:1–3; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:6—and four

Genesis 32:9 Jacob: 1 Sam 30:6; 2 Chr 20:6, 12; 32:20; Ps 34:4–6; 50:15; 91:15; Phil 4:6, 7 O God: Gen 17:7; 28:13; 31:29, 42, 53; Exod 3:6 the Lord: Gen 31:3, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 28:15—I am; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 119:49—Remember; Ps 119:170—deliver me; Jer 32:16—I Prayed; Dan 2:23—O thou; Hos 12:4—made; Mark 12:26—I am; Luke 18:1—that; Luke 20:37—when; John 16:24—in; Heb 11:15—mindful

Genesis 32:10 not worthy of the least of all: Heb. less than all, Gen 18:27; 2 Sam 7:18; Job 42:5, 6; Ps 16:2; Isa 6:5; 63:7; Dan 9:8, 9; Luke 5:8; 17:10; 2 Cor 12:11; 1 Tim 1:12–15; 1 Pet 5:5; 1 John 1:8–10 mercies: Gen 24:27; Ps 8:5 truth: Gen 24:27; 28:15; Ps 61:7; 85:10; Mic 7:20 my staff: Gen 28:10, 11; Job 8:7; Ps 18:35 two bands: Gen 32:5, 7; 30:43; Deut 8:18; Ps 18:35; 84:7; Job 17:9; Prov 4:18 Reciprocal: Gen 24:49—deal kindly and truly; Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Judg 6:15—the least; 2 Sam 6:22—in mine; 2 Sam 19:28—were; 1 Chr 17:16—Who am I; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; Job 40:4—Behold; Song 4:3—thy temples; Matt 8:8—I am; Matt 15:27—Truth; Luke 7:6—for; Luke 15:19—no; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Genesis 32:11 Deliver: 1 Sam 12:10; 24:15; Ps 16:1; 25:20; 31:2; 43:1; 59:1, 2; 119:134; 142:6; Prov 18:19; Dan 3:17; Matt 6:13 the mother: Deut 22:6; Hos 10:14 with: Heb. upon Reciprocal: Gen 32:6—and four; Gen 43:14—And God; Neh 1:11—grant; Ps 56:10—General; Ps 119:74—I have; Prov 18:10—the righteous

Genesis 32:12 thou: Gen 32:6; Exod 32:13; Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Matt 24:35; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:17 I will: Gen 28:13–15; 46:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 28:14—thy seed; Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Num 10:29—for the Lord; Josh 11:4—as the sand; 2 Sam 7:25—establish it; 1 Chr 17:23—let the thing; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Job 29:18—as the sand; Ps 119:74—I have; Isa 43:26—Put; Isa 62:6—make mention of the Lord; Hos 1:10—the number; Heb 11:12—as the sand

Genesis 32:13 which: 1 Sam 25:8 to his hand: Or, “under his hand” or power; i.e., what Providence had put in his power or possession. a present: Gen 32:20, 21; 18:2; 33:10; 42:6; 43:11, 26; 1 Sam 25:27; Prov 17:8; 18:16; 19:6; 21:14 Reciprocal: Gen 12:16—he had; Gen 33:8—What meanest thou by all this drove; Gen 33:11—my blessing; 1 Sam 25:18—took two; Neh 4:13—Therefore; Matt 5:25—with

Genesis 32:14 This was a princely present. The “thirty milch camels” were particularly valuable; for among the Arabs they constitute a principal part of their riches; being every way so serviceable, that the providence of God appears peculiarly kind and wise in providing such animals for those countries, where no other animal could be of equal service. The she-camel gives milk continually, not ceasing even when with young; the milk of which, when mixed with three parts of water, affords the most pleasant and wholesome beverage. Gen 30:43; 31:9, 16; Deut 8:18; 1 Sam 25:2; Job 1:3; 42:12

Genesis 32:16 space: Gen 32:20; 33:8, 9; Ps 112:5; Prov 2:11; Isa 28:26; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 33:1—And he; 1 Sam 25:19—Go

Genesis 32:17 Whose art: Gen 33:3 Reciprocal: Judg 19:17—whither

Genesis 32:18; Gen 32:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; Dan 4:19—My Lord

Genesis 32:20 I will appease: Gen 43:11; 1 Sam 25:17–35; Job 42:8, 9; Prov 15:18; 16:14; 21:14 peradventure: 1 Sam 6:5; 1 Kgs 20:31; Jonah 3:9; 2 Tim 2:25 of me: Heb. my face, Job 42:8, 9; Prov 6:35 Reciprocal: Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 32:16—space; 1 Sam 25:19—Go; 2 Kgs 18:31—Make an agreement with me; 2 Chr 20:26—the name; Esth 5:4—the banquet; Prov 18:16—General; Prov 19:6—and; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present; Dan 10:17—talk

Genesis 32:21 Reciprocal: Gen 32:13—a present; Josh 8:9—lodged

Genesis 32:22 his two wives: Gen 29:21–35; 30:1–24; 35:18, 22–26; 1 Tim 5:8 the ford Jabbok: Or, “the ford of Jabbok,” a stream which takes its rise in the mountains of Gilead, and falls into the Jordan to the south of the lake of Gennesareth. It is now called the Zerka. Deut 2:37; 3:16; Josh 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Gen 25:6—concubines; Num 21:24—Arnon; Judg 11:13—Jabbok; Neh 2:12—I arose; Ezek 27:23—Asshur

Genesis 32:23 sent them: Heb. caused to pass, Gen 32:23

Genesis 32:24 wrestled: Gen 30:8; Luke 13:24; 22:44; Rom 8:26, 27; 15:30; Eph 6:12, 18; Col 2:1; 4:12; Heb 5:7 man: Gen 32:28, 30; 48:16; Isa 32:2; Hos 12:3–5; 1 Cor 15:47 breaking of the day: Heb. ascending of the morning, Exod 14:27; Song 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 35:3—who answered; Gen 35:9—General; Exod 24:11—laid not; Josh 5:13—a man; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Chr 20:3—feared; Ps 30:5—in the; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 143:8—to hear; Ps 146:5—the God; Jer 30:7—it is; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 10:1—as the; Dan 10:8—I was; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Zech 1:10—the man; Matt 6:6—enter; Mark 10:48—but; Luke 6:12—continued; Luke 18:1—that; John 1:48—when; Acts 7:30—an; Rom 12:12—continuing; Phil 2:6—thought; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 1:14—sent

Genesis 32:25 that he: Gen 19:22; Num 14:13, 14; Isa 41:14; 45:11; Hos 12:3, 4; Matt 15:22–28; Luke 11:5–8 touched: Gen 32:32; Ps 30:6, 7; Matt 26:41, 44; 2 Cor 12:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:8—Naphtali; Gen 32:31—he halted; Dan 10:8—turned; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Mark 6:5—General; Luke 13:24—Strive

Genesis 32:26 Let me go: Exod 32:10; Deut 9:14; Song 7:5; Isa 45:11; 64:7; Luke 24:28, 29 I will not: Song 3:4; Hos 12:4; Luke 18:1–7; Rom 8:37; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Cor 12:8, 9; Heb 5:7 thou bless: 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 67:1, 6, 7; 115:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:33—And the; Gen 19:18—General; Gen 32:29—blessed; Num 6:27—and I will; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go again; Ps 63:8—followeth; Ps 115:15—blessed; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Prov 4:13—let; Song 6:5—away; Isa 62:6—keep; Matt 15:25—came; Mark 6:48—would; Luke 11:8—because of; Luke 13:24—Strive; Luke 18:39—but; John 4:40—they

Genesis 32:27 Reciprocal: Gen 32:29—Wherefore; Gen 35:10—General; Ps 20:1—God; Hos 12:12—Israel

Genesis 32:28 Thy name: Gen 17:5, 15; 33:20; 35:10; Num 13:16; 2 Sam 12:25; 2 Kgs 17:34;

Isa 62:2–4; 65:15; John 1:42; Rev 2:17 Israel: i.e. a prince of God as a prince: Or, according to the LXX, Vulgate, Houbigant, Dathe, and Rosenmuller, “because thou hast power with God, thou shalt also prevail with men.” There is a beautiful antithesis

between the two terms, with אֱלֹהִים, Elohim, God, the Almighty, with, anashim, weak, feeble men, as the word imports; seeing thou hast had power with the Almighty, surely thou shalt prevail over perishing mortals. power: Gen 32:24; Hos 12:3–5 with men: Gen 25:31; 27:33–36; 31:24, 36–55; 33:4; 1 Sam 26:25; Prov 16:7 Reciprocal: Gen 27:36—Jacob; Gen 48:16—my name; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 34:23—the God; Judg 18:29—who was; 2 Sam 17:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:31—saying; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 19:15—O Lord God; 1 Chr 1:34—Israel; 1 Chr 2:1—Israel; 1 Chr 4:10—the God; 1 Chr 6:38—Israel; 1 Chr 16:4—the Lord God; 1 Chr 29:10—Lord God; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Ezra 7:6—according to; Ezra 7:28—extended; Neh 1:11—grant; Neh 2:8—the king; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Esth 5:2—she; Job 31:37—as a; Ps 9:19—let not; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 77:2—In the; Prov 18:10—the righteous; Isa 48:1—which are; Jer 2:21—wholly; Jer 9:4—every brother; Jer 20:3—hath; Dan 1:9—General; Hos 11:12—ruleth; Hos 12:12—Israel; Mal 1:2—yet I; Matt 15:31—God; John 1:18—he hath; Rom 9:4—are Israelites; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Genesis 32:29 Wherefore: Gen 32:27; Deut 29:29; Judg 13:16–18; Job 11:7; Prov 30:4; Isa 9:6; Luke 1:19 blessed: Gen 32:26; 27:28, 29; 28:3, 4, 13, 14; Hos 6:1 Reciprocal: Exod 3:13—What is his name; Num 6:27—and I will; Judg 13:6—his name; Judg 13:18—Why askest; Prov 18:10—the righteous; Hos 12:4—angel; John 21:12—durst; Rev 19:12—a name

Genesis 32:30 Jacob: Gen 32:31 Peniel: Gen 28:19; Judg 8:8, 17; 1 Kgs 12:25 Peniel: i.e. the face of God, Peniel, or Penuel, was evidently situated near the ford of Jabbok, on the north of that stream, about forty miles from Jerusalem. I have: Gen 16:13; Exod 24:10, 11; 33:14, 19–23; Num 12:8; Deut 5:24; 34:10; Judg 6:22, 23; 13:21, 22; Isa 6:5; John 1:18; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; Gal 1:6; Eph 1:17; Col 1:15; 2 Tim 1:10; Heb 11:27 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—appeared; Gen 22:14—called; Gen 32:24—man; Gen 33:10—I have seen; Exod 20:19—let not; Exod 33:11—spake; Exod 33:20—Thou canst not; Num 14:14—art seen; Ezek 10:1—as the; Hos 12:5—Even; Matt 5:8—for; John 21:12—durst; Heb 12:14—no man; 1 John 4:12—seen

Genesis 32:31 rose upon: Gen 19:15, 23; Mal 4:2 he halted: Gen 32:25; Ps 38:17; 2 Cor 12:7, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—Jacob; Judg 8:8—General; Judg 15:18—shall; 1 Kgs 12:25—Penuel; Dan 10:8—turned

Genesis 32:32 eat not: 1 Sam 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—touched; 1 Chr 13:11—to this day

CHAPTER 33

- 1 Jacob and Esau’s meeting; and Esau’s departure;
- 17 Jacob comes to Succoth;
- 18 At Shalem he buys a field, and builds an altar, called El-elohe-Israel.

Genesis 33:1 Esau came: Gen 27:41, 42; 32:6 And he: Gen 32:7, 16 Reciprocal: Gen

32:8—General; Gen 38:1—it came; Gen 42:4—Lest; Josh 5:13—he lifted

Genesis 33:2 Rachel: Gen 29:30; 30:22–24; 37:3; Mal 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 29:16—was Leah; Gen 30:4—to wife; Gen 35:23—General; Gen 42:4—Lest; 1 Kgs 11:7—the hill

Genesis 33:3 passed: John 10:4, 11, 12, 15 bowed: Gen 18:2; 42:6; 43:26; Prov 6:3; Eccl 10:4; Luke 14:11 seven times: 1 Sam 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—two manner; Gen 32:17—Whose art; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Exod 18:7—did obeisance; 2 Sam 9:6—he fell; Matt 5:25—with

Genesis 33:4 embraced: Gen 32:28; 43:30, 34; 45:2, 15; Job 2:12; Neh 1:11; Ps 34:4; Prov 16:7; 21:1 fell on: Gen 45:14, 15; 46:29; Luke 15:20; Acts 20:37 Reciprocal: Gen 29:11—kissed; Gen 31:55—and kissed; Exod 18:7—kissed; 1 Sam 24:16—Saul lifted; 2 Sam 14:33—kissed Absalom; Luke 7:45—gavest

Genesis 33:5 with: Heb. to children: Gen 30:2; 48:9; Ruth 4:13; 1 Sam 1:27; 1 Chr 28:5; Ps 127:3; Isa 8:18; Heb 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Josh 5:13—he lifted; 1 Kgs 5:7—which hath; 1 Chr 25:5—God gave; Eccl 6:3—a man

Genesis 33:8 What meanest thou by all this drove: Heb. What is all this band to thee, Gen 32:13–20 to find: Gen 32:5; 39:5; Esth 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:29—General; Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 32:16—space; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Ruth 2:13—Let me find; 1 Sam 1:18—Let thine; 2 Sam 16:2—What meanest

Genesis 33:9 have enough: Gen 27:39; Prov 30:15; Eccl 4:8 my brother: Gen 4:9; 27:41; Judg 20:23; Prov 16:7; Acts 9:17; 21:20; Phlm 1:7, 16 keep that thou hast unto thyself: Heb. be that to thee that is thine Reciprocal: Gen 32:16—space; Gen 33:11—and because; Prov 14:16—feareth; Prov 17:8—whithersoever; Acts 7:16—the sepulchre

Genesis 33:10 if now: Gen 19:19; 47:29; 50:4; Exod 33:12, 13; Ruth 2:10; 1 Sam 20:3; Jer 31:2 receive: To accept a present from an inferior was a customary pledge of friendship; but returning it implied disaffection. It was on this ground that Jacob was so urgent with Esau to receive his present. I have seen: Gen 32:30; 43:3; 2 Sam 3:13; 14:24, 28, 32; Job 33:26; Ps 41:11; Matt 18:10; Rev 22:4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:5—are ye come; Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Gen 43:11—carry down; Ruth 2:13—Let me find; Prov 18:16—General; 2 Cor 8:4—that

Genesis 33:11 my blessing: Gen 32:13–20; Josh 15:19; Judg 1:15; 1 Sam 25:27; 30:26; 2 Kgs 5:15; 2 Cor 9:5, 6 and because: Gen 33:9; Phil 4:11, 12, 18 enough: Heb. all things, Rom 8:31, 32; 1 Cor 3:21; 2 Cor 6:10; Phil 4:12, 18; 1 Tim 4:8 urged him: 2 Kgs 2:17; 5:16, 23; Luke 14:23 Reciprocal: Gen 30:43—General; Gen 32:5—have oxen; 2 Kgs 18:31—Make an agreement with me; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present; Joel 2:26—that; Acts 16:15—And she; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 8:4—that

Genesis 33:13 the children: 1 Chr 22:5; Prov 12:10; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:15, 16, 23–25; John 21:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:11—kneel; Ps 78:71—ewes; Prov 27:23—diligent; Zech 11:16—neither; 1 Thess 2:7—we

Genesis 33:14 according as: etc. Heb. according to the foot of the work, etc.; and according to the foot of the children. be able: Isa 40:11; Mark 4:33; Rom 15:1; 1 Cor 3:2;

9:19–22 unto Seir: Gen 32:3; Deut 2:1; Judg 5:4; 2 Chr 20:10; Ezek 25:8; 35:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:11—kneel; Prov 12:10—righteous; Matt 9:16—for; 1 Thess 2:7—we

Genesis 33:15 leave: Heb. set, or place, What needeth it? Heb. Wherefore is this? find grace: Gen 34:11; 47:25; Ruth 2:13; 1 Sam 25:8; 2 Sam 16:4 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 32:5—may find; 1 Sam 1:18—Let thine

Genesis 33:16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—Seir; Judg 16:5—we will

Genesis 33:17 Succoth: Josh 13:27; Judg 8:5, 8, 16; 1 Kgs 7:46; Ps 60:6, not, Exod 12:37; 13:20 Succoth: i.e. Booths, Succoth was on the east of Jordan, between the brook Jabbok and that river, about 40 miles from Jerusalem, and consequently near Penuel; where a city was afterwards built, which Joshua assigned to the tribe of Gad. Jerome says, that Succoth was in the district of Scythopolis; and the Jews inform us, that the name of Darala was sometime after applied to it. Reciprocal: Lev 23:42—General; Num 32:16—General; Neh 8:14—booths; Ps 108:7—the valley

Genesis 33:18 Shalem: The word Shalem in the Samaritan Shalom, should probably be rendered “in peace,” or “in safety;” as it is translated by the Chaldee, Arabic, Coverdale, and Matthewes. John 3:23; 4:5; Acts 7:16 a city of Shechem: Or, rather, “the city Shechem,” which was situated in a narrow valley, abounding with springs, between Mounts Ebal and Gerizim, having the former on the north, and the latter on the south; 10 miles from Shiloh, and 34 from Jerusalem. It became the capital of Samaria, after the ruin of the city of that name. Josh 24:1; Judg 9:1; John 4:5, Sychar, Acts 7:16, Sychem, Padan-aram, Gen 25:20; 28:6, 7; 35:9; 46:15 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Gen 31:25—General; Gen 37:12—in Shechem; Josh 20:7—Shechem; 1 Sam 9:4—Shalim; 1 Kgs 12:1—Shechem; 1 Chr 6:67—Shechem; Jer 41:5—Shechem; John 4:20—fathers

Genesis 33:19 bought: Gen 23:17–20; 49:30–32; Josh 24:32; John 4:5; Acts 7:16 Hamor: Gen 34:2–31; Acts 7:16, Emmor pieces of money: or, lambs Reciprocal: Gen 48:22—given; Josh 20:7—Shechem; Josh 21:21—Shechem; Josh 24:1—Shechem; 1 Kgs 12:1—Shechem

Genesis 33:20 altar: Gen 8:20; 12:7, 8; 13:18; 21:33 Elelohe-Israel: i.e. God, the God of Israel, Gen 32:28; 35:7 Reciprocal: Gen 26:25—builded; Gen 28:22—God’s; Gen 46:1—and offered; Exod 17:15—Jehovahniissi; Exod 34:23—the God; Judg 6:24—built; 1 Sam 7:17—he built; 2 Sam 23:3—God; 1 Kgs 8:23—Lord God; 1 Kgs 18:31—saying; 2 Kgs 17:34—whom he named Israel; 2 Kgs 19:15—O Lord God; 1 Chr 4:10—the God; 1 Chr 16:4—the Lord God; 1 Chr 29:10—Lord God; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; Ps 59:5—the God; Matt 15:31—God; Mark 12:26—I am

CHAPTER 34

- 1 Dinah is ravished by Shechem;
- 4 He sues to marry her;
- 13 The sons of Jacob offer the condition of circumcision to the Shechemites;
- 20 Hamor and Shechem persuade them to accept it;

- 25 The sons of Jacob upon that advantage slay them, and spoil their city;
30 Jacob reproves Simeon and Levi.

Genesis 34:1 AM 2272, BC 1732 Dinah: Gen 30:21; 46:15 the daughter: Gen 26:34; 27:46; 28:6; 30:13; Jer 2:36; 1 Tim 5:13; Titus 2:5 Reciprocal: Judg 14:1—Timnath

Genesis 34:2 Shechem: Gen 10:17; 33:19 saw her: Gen 6:2; 39:6, 7; Judg 14:1; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1, 9; Prov 13:20; Matt 5:28 took her: Gen 20:2 defiled her: Heb. humbled her, Deut 21:14; 22:24, 29; Judg 19:24, 25; Ezek 22:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Gen 27:46—because; Gen 34:27—they; Gen 35:2—clean; Gen 38:2—saw; Exod 22:16—a man entice; Exod 23:23—thee in; Josh 9:7—Hivites; Josh 17:7—Shechem; Judg 9:1—Shechem; Judg 9:28—Hamor; 2 Sam 13:12—force me; 2 Sam 13:20—desolate; Jer 41:5—Shechem; John 4:18—is not; Acts 7:16—Emmor

Genesis 34:3 soul: Ruth 1:14; 1 Sam 18:1 kindly unto the damsel: Heb. to the heart of the damsel, 2 Sam 19:7; 2 Chr 30:22; Isa 40:2; Hos 2:14 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 34:8—The soul; Gen 50:21—kindly unto them; Deut 21:11—desire; Josh 23:12—cleave; Judg 19:3—friendly unto her; Ruth 2:13—friendly; 1 Sam 18:20—loved David; 2 Sam 13:1—loved her; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; 2 Chr 32:6—comfortably to them; Matt 19:5—cleave

Genesis 34:4; Gen 21:21; Judg 14:2; 2 Sam 13:13 Reciprocal: Jer 29:6—take wives

Genesis 34:5 now his: Gen 30:35; 37:13, 14; 1 Sam 10:27; 16:11; 17:15; 2 Sam 13:22; Luke 15:25, 29 held: Lev 10:3; Ps 39:9 Reciprocal: Gen 46:34—Thy servants'

Genesis 34:6 Reciprocal: Judg 9:28—Hamor

Genesis 34:7 were: Gen 46:7; 2 Sam 13:21 wrought: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 22:21; Josh 7:15; Judg 19:22–25; 20:6; 2 Sam 13:12, 13; Ps 93:5; Prov 7:7; 1 Pet 2:9 thing: Gen 20:9; Lev 4:2, 13, 27; Deut 23:17; 1 Cor 6:18; 10:8; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 5:13; Heb 13:4; Jas 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:36—was wroth; Judg 19:23—do not this folly; 1 Chr 21:8—I have done; Ps 85:8—folly; Eccl 7:9—anger; Eccl 7:25—know; John 4:18—is not

Genesis 34:8 The soul: Gen 34:3; 1 Kgs 11:2; Ps 63:1; 84:2; 119:20 Reciprocal: Deut 21:11—desire; Eccl 7:9—anger; John 4:18—is not

Genesis 34:9; Gen 6:2; 19:14; 24:3; 26:34, 35; 27:46; Deut 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 28:1—Thou shalt

Genesis 34:10 and the land: Gen 34:21–23; 13:9; 20:15; 42:34; 47:27 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—is

Genesis 34:11; Gen 18:3; 33:15 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour

Genesis 34:12 Ask me: On the practice of purchasing wives, Deut. Lam. Roque says, "Properly speaking, a young man who would marry must purchase his wife; and fathers among the Arabs are never so happy as when they have many daughters. They form part of the riches of the house. Accordingly, when a young man would treat with a person whose daughter he is inclined to marry, he says to him, Will you give me your

daughter for fifty sheep, for six camels, or for a dozen cows?’ according to the rank of her family, and the circumstances of him who desires to marry her.” dowry: Gen 24:53; 29:18; 31:41; Exod 22:16, 17; Deut 22:28, 29; 1 Sam 18:25–27; 2 Sam 3:14; Hos 3:2; Matt 14:17

Genesis 34:13 deceitfully: Gen 25:27–34; Judg 15:3; 2 Sam 13:23–29; Job 13:4, 7; Ps 12:2; Prov 12:13, 18–20; 24:28, 29; 26:24–26; Isa 59:13; Mic 7:2; Rom 12:19; 1 Thess 5:15; Matt 28:13 Reciprocal: Gen 34:27—General; Gen 34:31—General; Gen 37:29—he rent; Josh 9:4—work wilily; 1 Kgs 21:9—Proclaim a fast; Dan 11:23—work

Genesis 34:14 uncircumcised: Gen 17:11; Josh 5:2–9; 1 Sam 14:6; 17:26, 36; 2 Sam 1:20; 15:7; 1 Kgs 21:9; Matt 2:8, 13; 23:1–39; Rom 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 29:8—until; Num 12:1—married; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 11:2—reproach; Ps 5:6—the bloody

Genesis 34:15; Gal 4:12 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 34:22—General; Num 12:1—married

Genesis 34:16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:1—Thou shalt

Genesis 34:18 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well

Genesis 34:19 because: Gen 29:20; Song 8:6; Isa 62:4 honourable: Gen 41:20; Num 22:15; 1 Sam 22:14; 2 Kgs 5:1; 1 Chr 4:9; Isa 3:3–5; 5:13; 23:8, 9; Acts 13:50; 17:12 Reciprocal: Esth 2:14—delighted; Mark 10:21—loved

Genesis 34:20 the gate: Gen 22:17; 23:10; Deut 17:5; Ruth 4:1; Job 29:7; Prov 31:23; Amos 5:10, 12, 15; Zech 8:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:18—all

Genesis 34:21 Reciprocal: Gen 34:10—and the land; Gen 42:34—traffic

Genesis 34:22; Gen 34:15–17

Genesis 34:23; Prov 1:12, 13; 23:4, 5; 28:20; John 2:16; 6:26, 27; Acts 19:24–26; 1 Tim 6:6–10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:24—flocks; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour’s house; Job 1:3—substance; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Genesis 34:24 hearkened: In thus falling into this measure, the Shechemites must either have had great affection for their chief and his son, or have been under the influence of the most passive obedience. The petty princes of Asia have always been absolute and despotic; their subjects paying them the most prompt and blind obedience. The following instance will sufficiently illustrate and confirm this statement: Abu Thaher, chief of the Carmathians, about the year 930, with only 500 horse, went to lay siege to Bagdad: the khalif’s general marched out to seize him; but before the attack, sent an officer to summon him to surrender. “How many men has the khalif’s general?” said Abu Thaher; “30,000,” replied the officer. “Among them all,” says the Carmathian chief, “has he got three like mine?” Then ordering his followers to approach, he commanded one to stab himself, another to throw himself from a precipice, and a third to plunge into the Tigris: all three instantly obeyed, and perished! Then turning to the officer, he said, “He who has such troops need not value the number of his enemies!”

went out: Gen 23:10, 18 every male: Gen 17:23; Isa 1:10–16; Matt 7:6; Rom 2:28, 29; 1 Cor 7:19 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Genesis 34:25 sore: Josh 5:6, 8 Simeon: Gen 29:33, 34; 49:5, 7; Num 31:7, 17; Prov 4:16; 6:34, 35 slew: Gen 49:6; 2 Chr 32:25 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Gen 37:12—in Shechem; Gen 42:24—Simeon; Gen 44:7—General; Gen 46:10—Simeon; Num 1:22—General; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Prov 27:3—but; Eccl 7:9—anger

Genesis 34:26 edge: Heb. mouth, Deut 32:42; 2 Sam 2:26; Isa 31:8 Reciprocal: Gen 30:21—and called; Gen 49:6—a man; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Prov 27:3—but; Eccl 7:9—anger

Genesis 34:27; Gen 34:13 spoiled: Esth 9:10, 16; 1 Tim 6:10 they: Gen 34:2, 31; Exod 2:14; Josh 7:1, 21

Genesis 34:28; Num 31:17; Deut 8:17, 18; Job 1:15, 16; 20:5 Reciprocal: Gen 48:22—Amorite

Genesis 34:29 Reciprocal: Gen 31:26—carried

Genesis 34:30 Ye have: Gen 49:5–7; Josh 7:25; 1 Kgs 18:18; 1 Chr 2:7; Prov 11:17, 29; 15:27 to stink: Exod 5:21; 1 Sam 13:4; 27:12; 1 Chr 19:6 and I being: Deut 4:17; 7:7; 1 Chr 16:12; Ps 105:12 and I shall: Gen 12:2, 12; 28:13, 14; 1 Sam 16:2; 27:1; Rom 4:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Gen 29:33—called; Gen 35:5—General; Gen 46:10—Simeon; Gen 49:6—come; Gen 50:11—the Canaanites; 2 Sam 10:6—stank; 2 Sam 16:21—abhorred; 1 Kgs 11:25—abhorred; 1 Chr 16:19—a few; Eccl 7:9—anger

Genesis 34:31; Gen 34:13; 49:7; Prov 6:34 Reciprocal: Gen 34:27—they; Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Gen 49:5—instruments; Eccl 7:9—anger; John 4:18—is not; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot

CHAPTER 35

- 1 God commands Jacob to go to Bethel;
- 2 He purges his house of idols;
- 6 He builds an altar at Bethel;
- 8 Deborah dies at Allon-bachuth;
- 9 God blesses Jacob at Bethel;
- 16 Rachel travails of Benjamin, and dies in the way to Edar;
- 22 Reuben lies with Bilhah;
- 23 The sons of Jacob;
- 27 Jacob comes to Isaac at Hebron;
- 28 The age, death, and burial of Isaac.

Genesis 35:1 God said: Gen 22:14; Deut 32:36; Ps 46:1; 91:15 Bethel: Gen 35:7; 12:8; 13:3, 4; 28:10–22; 31:3, 13; Ps 47:4; Eccl 5:4–6; Hos 12:4; Nah 1:15 when thou: Gen 16:8; 27:41–45; Exod 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Gen 26:25—builded; Gen 28:13—the Lord stood; Gen 28:17—the house; Gen 28:19—the name; Gen 28:22—God's; Gen 35:9—General; Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Deut 23:21—General; 1 Sam 10:3—Bethel; 1

Kgs 12:29—Bethel; Ps 56:12—Thy

Genesis 35:2 unto his: Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Ps 101:2–7 strange: Gen 31:19, 34; Exod 20:3, 4; 23:13; Deut 5:7; 6:14; 7:25; 11:28; 32:16; Josh 23:7; 24:2, 20, 23; Judg 10:16; Ruth 1:15; 1 Sam 7:3; 2 Sam 7:23; 2 Kgs 17:29; 1 Chr 16:26; Jer 5:7; 16:20; Dan 5:4; Acts 19:26; 1 Cor 10:7; 2 Cor 6:15–17; Gal 4:8 clean: Gen 35:22; 34:2, 24, 25; Exod 19:10, 14; Lev 15:5; 17:16; Num 31:24; 2 Kgs 5:10, 12, 13; Job 1:5; Ps 51:2, 7; Eccl 5:1; Isa 1:16; 52:11; Jer 13:27; Ezek 18:31; 20:7; 36:25; John 13:10, 11; 2 Cor 7:1; Heb 10:22; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 2:1, 2; Jude 23 Reciprocal: Num 8:7—wash their; Num 11:18—Sanctify; Num 31:20—raiment; Josh 24:14—put; Judg 6:25—Take thy father's; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Neh 12:30—themselves; Ps 116:1—because; Isa 44:13—that it may; Jer 4:1—put away; John 11:55—to purify; Acts 15:20—from pollutions

Genesis 35:3 who answered: Gen 28:12, 13; 32:7, 24; Ps 46:1; 50:15; 66:13, 14; 91:15; 103:1–5; 107:6, 8; 116:1, 2, 16–18; 118:19–22; Isa 30:19 was with: Gen 28:20; 31:3, 42; Prov 3:6; Isa 43:2 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—of Bethel; Gen 35:7—built; Gen 46:1—and offered; Gen 49:25—the God; 1 Sam 10:3—Bethel; Job 1:5—sanctified; Eccl 5:4—vowest; Obad 14—in the day; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice

Genesis 35:4 earrings: These rings were not worn as mere ornaments, but for superstitious purposes; perhaps as amulets or charms, first consecrated to some false god, or formed under some constellation, and stamped with magical characters. Maimonides mentions rings and jewels of this kind, with the image of the sun, moon, etc., impressed upon them; and Augustine describes them (Epist. 73,) as used for this execrable purpose. Exod 32:2–4; Judg 8:24–27; Hos 2:13 hid them: Exod 32:20; Deut 7:5, 25; Isa 2:20; 30:22 the oak: Josh 24:25, 26; Judg 9:6 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Josh 24:1—Shechem; 1 Chr 6:67—Shechem; Isa 3:20—the earrings; Ezek 16:11—General; Acts 19:19—and burned

Genesis 35:5; Gen 34:30; Exod 15:15, 16; 23:27; 34:24; Deut 11:25; Josh 2:9–11; 5:1; 1 Sam 11:7; 14:15; 2 Chr 14:14; 17:10; Ps 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:2—General; Gen 20:6—withheld; Lev 26:36—I will send; 2 Chr 20:29—the fear; Esth 8:17—for the fear; Esth 9:2—the fear; Ps 105:14—General; Ps 105:38—for; Ezek 32:32—General; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror

Genesis 35:6 Luz: Gen 12:8; 28:19, 22; Judg 1:22–26 Reciprocal: Gen 28:13—the Lord stood; Gen 28:15—bring; Gen 48:3—appeared; Judg 1:23—Luz; 1 Sam 10:3—Bethel

Genesis 35:7 built: Gen 35:1, 3; Eccl 5:4, 5 El-beth-el: i.e. the god of Beth-el, Gen 28:13, 19, 22; Exod 17:15; Judg 6:24; Ezek 48:35 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Gen 28:15—bring; Gen 31:13—the God; Gen 33:20—General; Gen 46:1—and offered; Gen 48:3—appeared; 1 Sam 7:17—he built; 1 Sam 10:3—Bethel

Genesis 35:8 Rebekah's: Gen 24:59 under an oak: 1 Sam 31:13 Allonbachuth: i.e. the oak of weeping, Judg 2:1, 5 Reciprocal: Josh 24:26—under; Judg 4:5—the palm; 1 Chr 10:12—the oak; Luke 7:2—who

Genesis 35:9; Gen 12:7; 17:1; 18:1; 26:2; 28:13; 31:3, 11–13; 32:1, 24–30; 35:1; 46:2, 3; 48:3, 4; Jer 31:3; Hos 12:4; Acts 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 17:22—General; Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Gen 33:18—a city of Shechem; Gen 35:20—the pillar; Gen

48:7—Rachel

Genesis 35:10; Gen 17:5, 15; 32:27, 28; 1 Kgs 18:31; 2 Kgs 17:34 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the mighty; 1 Chr 16:13—ye seed; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; Isa 48:1—which are

Genesis 35:11 God Almighty: Gen 17:1; 18:14; 43:14; 48:3, 4; Exod 6:3; 2 Cor 6:18 a nation: Gen 12:2; 13:16; 15:5; 17:5–7, 16; 18:18; 22:17; 28:3, 4, 14; 32:12; 46:3; 48:4; Exod 1:7; Num 1:1–Num 26:65; 1 Sam 1:1–2 Chr 36:23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 17:6—nations; Gen 36:31—before there; Gen 46:26—loins; Gen 49:24—the mighty; Gen 49:25—the Almighty; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; Ps 105:9—General; Jer 32:22—which; Heb 7:5—come; Heb 7:10—General; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Genesis 35:12 the land: Gen 12:7; 13:14–17; 15:18; 26:3, 4; 28:3, 4, 13; 48:4; Exod 3:8; Josh 6:1–Josh 21:45 to: Neh 13:1–31 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Gen 28:14—thy seed; Gen 48:3—appeared; Gen 50:24—you out; Exod 6:8—to give; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; 1 Chr 16:18—Unto thee; Jer 32:22—which

Genesis 35:13; Gen 11:5; 17:22; 18:33; Judg 6:21; 13:20; Luke 24:31 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:24—So

Genesis 35:14; Gen 35:20; 28:18, 19; Exod 17:15; 1 Sam 7:12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; 2 Chr 29:35—the drink; Ps 16:4—drink

Genesis 35:15 Bethel: Gen 28:19 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—of Bethel; Gen 28:13—the land; Gen 28:22—God's

Genesis 35:16 a little way to come: Heb. a little piece of ground, 2 Kgs 5:19 Ephrath: Gen 48:7; Ruth 1:2; 1 Chr 2:19; Ps 132:6; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:1, 16, 18 hard labour: Gen 3:16; 1 Tim 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—of Bethel; Gen 30:1—or else I die; Gen 35:24—General; Gen 42:4—Benjamin; Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 42:38—his brother; Gen 44:27—General; Gen 46:19—Rachel; Num 1:36—General; Ruth 4:11—Rachel; 1 Kgs 11:26—an Ephrathite; Ps 106:33—he spake; Ezek 48:23—Benjamin; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat; Acts 7:8—and Jacob

Genesis 35:17 Fear not: Gen 30:24; 1 Sam 4:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 28:13—the land; Gen 43:29—mother's son; Num 1:5—Elizur; 1 Sam 4:20—Fear not; Dan 5:10—let not

Genesis 35:18 am cir, 2275, bc cir, 1729 her soul: Gen 30:1; 1 Sam 4:20, 21; Ps 16:10; Exod 12:7; Lam 2:12; Luke 12:20; 23:46; Acts 7:59 Benoni: i.e. the son of my sorrow, 1 Chr 4:9 Benjamin: i.e. the son of my right hand, Gen 42:4, 38; 43:14; 44:27–31; Ps 80:17. The Samaritan has ben yamin, "the son of days," i.e., of his old age (Gen 44:20) which Jerome renders Benjamin, id est, filius dextrae, Benjamin, that is, "the son of the right hand." Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 25:8—gave; Gen 30:24—Joseph; Gen 32:22—his two wives; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Gen 35:26—in Padanaram; Gen 43:29—mother's son; Gen 49:27—ravin; Exod 1:1—General; Deut 27:12—Simeon; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; 1 Chr 2:2—Benjamin; 1 Chr 7:23—because; Dan 5:10—let not

Genesis 35:19 Rachel died: Gen 48:7 Ephrath: Josh 19:15; Ruth 1:2; 4:11; Mic 5:2; 6:2; Matt 2:1, 6, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—Rachel; Judg 17:7—General; Judg 19:1—a

concubine; 1 Sam 10:2—Rachel's; 1 Sam 17:12—Ephrathite; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; 2 Chr 11:6—Bethlehem; Matt 2:5—General; Luke 2:4—unto; Acts 7:16—the sepulchre

Genesis 35:20 the pillar: Gen 35:9, 14; 1 Sam 10:2; 2 Sam 18:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 28:18—set it; Gen 29:17—Rachel

Genesis 35:21 tower: Mic 4:8; Luke 2:8 Reciprocal: Josh 15:21—Eder

Genesis 35:22 lay with: Gen 49:4; Lev 18:8; 2 Sam 16:21, 22; 20:3; 1 Chr 5:1; 1 Cor 5:1
Now the sons: In the Hebrew Text, a break is here left in the verse, opposite to which there is a Masoretic note, which states that "there is a hiatus in the verse." This hiatus the LXX, thus supplies: και [G2532], πονηρον [G4190], εφανε εναντιον [G1726], αυτου [G848], "and it appeared evil in his sight." Gen 35:18; 29:31–35; 30:5–24; 46:8–27, 49:1–28; Exod 1:1–5; 6:14–16; Num 1:5–15, 20–46; 2:3–33; 7:12–89, 26:5–51, Num 26:57–62; 34:14–28; Deut 33:1–29; Josh 13:1–Josh 21:45; 1 Chr 2:1, 2; 12:23–40; 27:16–22; Ezek 48:1–35; Acts 7:8; Rev 7:4–8; 21:14 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Gen 25:6—concubines; Gen 29:29—Bilhah; Gen 29:32—his name; Gen 30:4—to wife; Gen 32:22—his two wives; Gen 35:2—clean; Gen 37:2—wives; Gen 37:21—Reuben heard; Gen 37:35—his daughters; Gen 44:7—General; Gen 46:25—Bilhah; Gen 49:28—every one; Exod 1:2—Reuben; Deut 27:20—General; 1 Chr 7:13—the sons of Bilhah; Ezek 22:10—discovered

Genesis 35:23; Gen 29:32–35; 30:18–20; 33:2; 46:8–15 Reciprocal: Gen 29:16—was Leah; Gen 29:33—called; Gen 29:34—was; Gen 30:20—and she; Gen 46:13—Issachar; Gen 46:15—Leah; Exod 1:1—General; Exod 1:3—Issachar; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; Acts 7:8—and Jacob; Rev 7:7—Levi

Genesis 35:24; Gen 35:16–18; 30:22–24; 46:19–22 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 30:24—And she

Genesis 35:25; Gen 30:4–8; 37:2; 46:23–25 Reciprocal: Gen 29:29—Bilhah; Gen 30:6—Dan; Gen 30:8—and she; Gen 46:24—Naphtali; Gen 46:25—Bilhah; Exod 1:4—Dan

Genesis 35:26 And the sons: Gen 30:9–13; 46:16–18 in Padanaram: Except Benjamin, Gen 35:18; 25:20; 28:2; 31:18 Reciprocal: Gen 29:35—called; Gen 30:11—she; Gen 30:13—and she; Gen 37:2—wives; Gen 46:17—Asher; Gen 46:18—Zilpah; Exod 1:4—Asher; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher

Genesis 35:27 Jacob: Gen 27:43–45; 28:5 Mamre: Gen 13:18; 14:13; 18:1; 23:2, 19; Josh 14:12–15; 15:13; 21:11; 2 Sam 2:1, 3, 11; 5:1, 3, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:18—for to go; Gen 37:14—Hebron; Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Gen 50:13—the cave; Heb 11:9—he sojourned

Genesis 35:28; Gen 25:7; 47:28; 50:26 Reciprocal: Gen 25:8—good; Gen 47:9—have not; Exod 6:16—an hundred; Job 42:16—an

Genesis 35:29 AM 2288, BC 1716 Isaac: Gen 3:19; 15:15; 25:7, 8, 17; 27:1, 2; 49:33; Job 5:26; Eccl 12:5–7 his sons: Gen 23:19, 20; 25:9; 27:41; 49:31 Reciprocal: Gen 36:5—in the land; Gen 49:29—bury me; Gen 50:13—the cave; Exod 23:26—the number; Num 20:24—gathered; 1 Chr 23:1—old; 1 Chr 29:28—full of days

CHAPTER 36

- 1 Esau's three wives;
- 6 His removal to mount Seir;
- 9 His sons;
- 15 The dukes which descended of his sons;
- 20 The sons and dukes of Seir the Horite;
- 24 Anah finds mules;
- 31 The kings of Edom;
- 40 The dukes that descended of Esau.

Genesis 36:1 AM 2208, BC 1796, Gen 22:17; 25:24–34; 27:35–41; 32:3–7; Num 20:14–21; Deut 23:7; 1 Chr 1:35; Isa 63:1; Ezek 25:12 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Gen 13:16—General; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 25:30—Edom; Gen 36:8—Esau; Gen 36:19—who is Edom; Ezek 32:29—Edom

Genesis 36:2 Esau: Gen 9:25; 26:34, 35; 27:46 Adah: or, Bashemath, Gen 26:34 Aholibamah: Gen 36:25; 26:34, Judith the daughter: We ought, most probably, to read here and in Gen 36:14, as in Gen 36:20, “the son of Zibeon,” which is the reading of the Samaritan, Septuagint (and Syriac, in Gen 36:2,) and which Houbigant and Kennicott contend to be genuine. Reciprocal: Gen 4:18—Lamech

Genesis 36:3; Gen 25:13; 28:9, Mahalath Reciprocal: Gen 36:10—General

Genesis 36:4 Adah: 1 Chr 1:35 Eliphaz: Job 2:11 Reuel: not Exod 2:18; Num 10:29 Reciprocal: Gen 36:10—General; Gen 36:15—duke Teman; Gen 36:16—Duke Korah; Gen 36:17—Reuel; 1 Chr 1:37—Reuel

Genesis 36:5 in the land: Gen 36:6; 35:29 Reciprocal: Gen 26:34—And Esau; Gen 36:14—General; Gen 36:16—Duke Korah; Gen 36:18—General; Gen 36:25—Anah; 1 Chr 1:35—sons of Esau; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah

Genesis 36:6 am cir, 2264, bc cir, 1740 persons: Heb. souls, Ezek 27:13; Rev 18:13 went: Gen 13:6, 11; 17:8; 25:23; 28:4; 32:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Gen 21:14—took; Gen 25:33—and he sold; Gen 27:39—Behold; Gen 36:5—in the land

Genesis 36:7 their riches: Gen 13:6, 11 the land: Gen 17:8; 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Gen 21:14—took; Gen 25:33—and he sold; Gen 30:43—General; Gen 36:43—their; Gen 37:1—wherein his father was a stranger; Jer 35:6—Ye shall

Genesis 36:8 mount Seir: Gen 36:20; 14:6; 32:3; Deut 2:5; Josh 24:4; 1 Chr 4:42; 2 Chr 20:10, 23; Ezek 35:2–7; Mal 1:3 Esau: Gen 36:1 Reciprocal: Gen 36:43—their; Deut 2:22—Esau; Josh 12:7—Seir; Jer 49:7—Edom

Genesis 36:9 the Edomites: Heb. Edom, Gen 19:37 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Gen 25:30—Edom; 1 Chr 1:35—sons of Esau; 1 Chr 4:42—mount Seir; 2 Chr 20:23—mount Seir; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Ezek 35:2—mount

Genesis 36:10 am cir, 2230, bc cir, 1774, Gen 36:3, 4; 1 Chr 1:35–54

Genesis 36:11 am cir, 2270, bc cir, 1734 Zepho: Gen 36:15, 16; 1 Chr 1:35, 36, Zephi
Reciprocal: Gen 36:34—Temani; 1 Chr 1:53—Kenaz; Job 2:11—Temanite; Jer
49:7—Teman; Ezek 25:13—Teman; Amos 1:12—Teman; Obad 9—O; Hab 3:3—from

Genesis 36:12 Timna: Gen 36:22; 1 Chr 1:36 Amalek: Gen 36:16; 14:7; Exod 17:8–16; Num
24:18–20; Deut 23:7; 25:17–19; 1 Sam 15:2, 3–9 Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—duke Teman

Genesis 36:13; Gen 36:17; 1 Chr 1:37 Reciprocal: Gen 26:34—And Esau; Gen 28:9—unto
Ishmael

Genesis 36:14 am cir, 2292, bc cir, 1712, Gen 36:2, 5, 18; 1 Chr 1:35 Reciprocal: Gen
36:16—Duke Korah; Gen 36:25—Anah

Genesis 36:15 First aristocracy of dukes, from am cir. 2429, to am cir. 2471; from bc cir.
1575, to bc cir. 1533. dukes: The word duke is from the Latin dux, a captain or leader,
from duco, to lead, guide; which is the exact import of the Hebrew (אֶלְדִּי [H441]),
alluph, from אָלַף, to lead, guide; and is here applied to heads of families, chieftains, or
princes, who were military leaders. Gen 36:18; 1 Chr 1:35 Eliphaz: Job 21:8; Ps 37:35
duke Teman: Gen 36:4, 11, 12; 1 Chr 1:36, 45, 51–54; Job 2:11; 4:1; Jer 49:7, 20; Ezek 25:13;
Amos 1:12; Obad 9; Hab 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 36:34—Temani; Gen 36:40—dukes; Gen
36:43—the dukes

Genesis 36:16 Duke Korah: As it is certain from Gen 36:4, that Eliphaz was Esau's son
by Adah, and from Gen 36:11 and Gen 36:12, that Eliphaz had but six sons, "Teman,
Omar, Zepho, Gatam, Kenaz, and Amalek;" as is also certain, from Gen 36:5 and Gen
36:14, that Korah was the son of Esau (not Eliphaz) by Aholibamah; and as the words
duke Korah are omitted by both the Samaritan text and version, Dr. KENNICOTT
pronounces them to be an interpolation. duke: Exod 15:15 Reciprocal: Gen
14:7—Amalekites; Gen 36:40—dukes; Exod 17:8—General

Genesis 36:17 Reuel: Gen 36:4, 13; 1 Chr 1:37

Genesis 36:18; Gen 36:5, 14; 1 Chr 1:35 Reciprocal: Gen 28:9—unto Ishmael; Gen
36:15—dukes; Gen 36:25—Anah; Gen 36:43—the dukes

Genesis 36:19 who is Edom: Gen 36:1 Reciprocal: Gen 36:43—the dukes

Genesis 36:20 am cir, 2198, bc cir, 1806, Gen 36:2, 22–30; 14:6; Deut 2:12, 22; 1 Chr
1:38–42 Reciprocal: Gen 36:8—mount Seir; Gen 36:29—Horites; Josh 12:7—Seir

Genesis 36:21 am cir, 2204, bc cir, 1800, Gen 36:21 Reciprocal: Gen 36:25—Dishon; Gen
36:27—Ezer; 1 Chr 1:38—Ezar

Genesis 36:22 am cir, 2248, BC 1756 Hemam: 1 Chr 1:39, Homan Timna: Gen 36:12
Reciprocal: Gen 36:20—General

Genesis 36:23 Alvan: 1 Chr 1:40, Alian Shepho: or, Shephi, 1 Chr 1:40

Genesis 36:24 found: Lev 19:19; Deut 2:10; 2 Sam 13:29; 18:9; 1 Kgs 1:38, 44; 4:28; Zech 14:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; 1 Chr 1:40—Aiah

Genesis 36:25 Dishon: Gen 36:21 Anah: Gen 36:2, 5, 14, 18; 1 Chr 1:41

Genesis 36:26 Hemdan: 1 Chr 1:41, Amram

Genesis 36:27 Ezer: Gen 36:21; 1 Chr 1:38 Akan: 1 Chr 1:42, Jakan Reciprocal: Num 33:31—Benejaakan

Genesis 36:28 Uz: Job 1:1; Jer 25:20; Lam 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 36:29—Horites; 1 Chr 1:42—Jakan

Genesis 36:29 Horites: Gen 36:20, 28; 1 Chr 1:41, 42 duke Lotan: Gen 36:20; 1 Chr 1:38

Genesis 36:30 From am cir, 2093, to am cir, 2429; from bc cir, 1911, to bc cir, 1575 dukess in the: 2 Kgs 11:19; Isa 23:15; Dan 7:17, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 36:43—the dukes; Josh 12:7—Seir; 1 Chr 1:38—the sons of Seir

Genesis 36:31 the kings: Gen 17:6, 16; 25:23; Num 20:14; 24:17, 18; Deut 17:14–20; 33:5, 29; 1 Chr 1:43–50 before there: Moses may here allude to the promise which God made to Jacob (Gen 35:11) that kings should proceed from him; and here states that these kings reigned before that prophecy began to be fulfilled. Reciprocal: Gen 36:40—General; Gen 36:43—the dukes; Deut 2:12—succeeded them; Judg 17:6—no king; Judg 18:1—no king; 1 Kgs 22:47—no king

Genesis 36:33 am cir, 2135, bc cir, 1869 Bozrah: Bozrah, Bezer, or Bostra, was situated in Arabia Deserta, and the eastern part of Edom; and, according to Eusebius, was 24 miles from Edrei. It afterwards belonged to Moab, and was given by Moses to Reuben, but again reverted to Edom. It is now called Boszra; and is described by Burckhardt as the largest town in the Haouran, including its ruins, though only inhabited by about twelve or fifteen families. It is situated in the open plain, two hours distant from Aare, and is at present the last inhabited place in the south-east extremity of the Haouran. It is of an oval shape, its greatest length being from east to west; and its circumference three quarters of an hour. Isa 34:6; 63:1; Jer 49:13, 22; Amos 1:12; Mic 2:12 Reciprocal: Deut 4:43—Bezer

Genesis 36:34 am cir, 2177, bc cir, 1827 Temani: Eusebius places Teman, or Theman, which probably gave name to “the land of Temani,” in Arabia Petrea, five miles from Petra, and says there was a Roman garrison there. Gen 36:11, 15; Job 2:11; Jer 49:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:45—Husham

Genesis 36:35 am cir, 2219, bc cir, 1785, Gen 36:35 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; 1 Chr 1:46—Hadad

Genesis 36:36 am cir, 2261, bc cir, 1743, Gen 36:36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:47—Samlah

Genesis 36:37 am cir, 2303, bc cir, 1701 Rehoboth: Gen 10:11; 1 Chr 1:48

Genesis 36:38 am cir, 2315, bc cir, 1659, Gen 36:38 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:49—Baalhanan

Genesis 36:39 am cir, 2387, bc cir, 1617 Hadar: 1 Chr 1:50, Hadad Pai, After his death was an aristocracy. Exod 15:15

Genesis 36:40 Second aristocracy of dukes, from am cir, 2471, bc cir, 1533; to am cir. 2513, bc cir. 1491. And these. Gen 36:31; 1 Chr 1:51–54 dukes: Gen 36:15, 16; Exod 15:15; 1 Chr 1:51–54 Alvah: or, Aliah, 1 Chr 1:51

Genesis 36:41 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:52—Duke Aholibamah; 1 Chr 1:54—These are

Genesis 36:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:53—Mibzar

Genesis 36:43 the dukes: Gen 36:15, 18, 19, 30, 31; Exod 15:15; Num 20:14 their: Gen 36:7, 8; 25:12; Deut 2:5 father: Gen 25:30; 36:43; 45:8; 1 Chr 4:14 the Edomites: Heb. Edom

CHAPTER 37

- 1 Joseph is loved by Jacob, but hated by his brethren;
- 5 His dreams and the interpretation;
- 12 Jacob sends him to his brethren, who counsel to slay him;
- 21 At Reuben's desire they cast him into a pit;
- 25 and afterwards sell him to the Ishmaelites; while Ruben grieves at not finding him;
- 31 His coat, covered with blood, is sent to Jacob, who mourns him inordinately;
- 36 Joseph is brought to Egypt and sold to Potiphar.

Genesis 37:1 AM 2276, BC 1728 wherein his father was a stranger: Heb. of his father's sojournings, Gen 17:8; 23:4; 28:4 marg. Gen 36:7; Heb 11:9–16 Reciprocal: Gen 37:12—in Shechem; Gen 46:19—Joseph; Gen 48:21—land; Num 1:32—General

Genesis 37:2 the generations: Toledoth, the history, narrative, or account of the lives and actions of Jacob and his sons; for in this general sense the original must be taken, as in the whole ensuing history there is no genealogy of Jacob's family. Gen 2:4; 5:1; 6:9; 10:1 wives: Gen 30:4, 9; 35:22, 25, 26 evil report: 1 Sam 2:22–24; John 7:7; 1 Cor 1:11; 5:1; 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 29:29—Bilhah; Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 41:46—years; Gen 46:32—shepherds; Gen 47:28—seventeen; Eccl 4:4—every; Eccl 4:13—is a poor; Matt 18:31—and came

Genesis 37:3 loved: John 3:35; 13:22, 23 son: Gen 44:20–30 a coat: Gen 37:23, 32; Judg 5:30; 2 Sam 13:18; Ps 45:13, 14; Ezek 16:16 colours: Kethoneth passim, a coat made of stripes of different coloured cloth. Reciprocal: Gen 33:2—Rachel; Gen 37:31—General; 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; Prov 18:19—brother; Mark 12:6—his

Genesis 37:4 hated him: Gen 37:5, 11, 18–24; 4:5; 27:41; 49:23; 1 Sam 16:12, 13; 17:28; Ps 38:19; 69:4; John 7:3–5; 15:18, 19; Titus 3:3; 1 John 2:11; 3:10, 12; 4:20 and could not speak peaceably unto him: Or, rather, "and they could not speak peace to him," i.e., they would not accost him in a friendly manner: they would not even wish him well, in the

eastern mode of salutation of, Peace be to thee! It is not an unusual thing for an Arab or Turk to hesitate to return the salâm, if given by a Christian, or by one of whom he has not a favourable opinion; and this may always be considered as an act of hostility. Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 37:8—reign over us; Gen 50:20—ye thought; Eccl 4:4—This is; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Matt 5:22—That; Mark 3:25—General; Acts 7:9—moved; 2 Cor 13:11—live; Eph 4:31—with

Genesis 37:5 dreamed: Gen 37:9; 28:12; 40:5; 41:1; 42:9; Num 12:6; Judg 7:13, 14; 1 Kgs 3:5; Ps 25:14; Dan 2:1; 4:5; Joel 2:28; Amos 3:7 and they: Gen 37:4, 8; 49:23; John 17:14 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 37:19—dreamer; Gen 40:9—a vine; Gen 41:7—a dream; 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Dan 2:22—revealeth; John 7:3—Depart

Genesis 37:6 Hear: Gen 44:18; Judg 9:7

Genesis 37:7 your sheaves: Gen 42:6, 9; 43:26; 44:14, 19 obeisance: Phil 2:10; Col 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—another dream; Gen 41:32—doubled; Gen 43:28—bowed; Gen 44:16—behold; Gen 49:8—thy father's; Gen 50:18—fell; 2 Sam 1:2—he fell

Genesis 37:8 reign over us: Gen 37:4; Exod 2:14; 1 Sam 10:27; 17:28; Ps 2:3–6; 118:22; Luke 19:14; 20:17; Acts 4:27, 28; 7:35; Heb 10:29 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—hated; Gen 37:5—and they; Gen 42:10—General; 1 Sam 18:28—General; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Amos 7:10—not; Matt 5:22—That; Rom 3:7—if the truth

Genesis 37:9 another dream: Gen 37:7; 41:25, 32 the sun: Gen 37:10; 43:28; 44:14, 19; 45:9; 46:29; 47:12; 50:15–21; Acts 7:9–14 stars: Dan 8:10; Phil 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 42:6—bowed; Gen 44:16—behold; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Rom 3:7—if the truth

Genesis 37:10 Shall I: Gen 27:29; Isa 60:14; Phil 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—the sun; Gen 43:28—bowed; Dan 7:28—but; Mark 15:18—Hail

Genesis 37:11 envied: Gen 26:14–16; Ps 106:16; Eccl 4:4; Isa 11:13; 26:11; Matt 27:18; Mark 15:10; Acts 7:9; 13:45; Gal 5:21; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5 observed: Gen 24:31; Dan 7:28; Luke 2:19, 51 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Gen 37:4—hated him; Gen 37:19—dreamer; 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab's anger; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 27:4—but; Ezek 31:9—envied; Mark 9:10—they; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 1:66—laid; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth

Genesis 37:12 in Shechem: Gen 37:1; 33:18; 34:25–31 Reciprocal: Gen 46:34—Thy servants'; Josh 17:7—Shechem; 2 Chr 10:1—Shechem

Genesis 37:13 come: 1 Sam 17:17–20; Matt 10:16; Luke 20:13 Here am I: Gen 22:1; 27:1, 18; 1 Sam 3:4–6, 8, 16; Eph 6:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—And Abel; Gen 34:5—now his; Gen 44:28—the one; 2 Chr 10:1—Shechem

Genesis 37:14 see whether it be well with: Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, etc. Gen 29:6; 41:16; 1 Sam 17:17, 18; 2 Sam 18:32; 1 Kgs 2:33; Ps 125:5; Jer 29:7; Luke 19:42 Hebron: Gen 23:2; 35:27; Num 13:22; Josh 14:13, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:18—Hebron; Gen 34:5—now his; Gen 43:27—welfare; Gen 44:28—the one; Josh 10:3—Hebron; Josh

17:7—Shechem; Judg 18:15—saluted him; 1 Sam 17:22—saluted his brethren; 2 Sam 11:7—how Joab did; 2 Kgs 4:26—Is it well with thee; Esth 2:11—how Esther did

Genesis 37:15 he was: Gen 21:14 What: Judg 4:22; 2 Kgs 6:19; John 1:38; 4:27; 18:4, 7; 20:15

Genesis 37:16 seek: Luke 19:10 tell me: Song 1:7

Genesis 37:17 Dothan: 2 Kgs 6:13 Reciprocal: Matt 10:36—General

Genesis 37:18 conspired: 1 Sam 19:1; Ps 31:13; 37:12, 32; 94:21; 105:25; 109:4; Matt 21:38; 27:1; Mark 12:7; 14:1; Luke 20:14, 15; John 11:53; Acts 23:12 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; Gen 37:4—hated him; Gen 44:7—General; Gen 44:16—God hath; Gen 49:23—General; Gen 50:20—ye thought; Ps 76:10—Surely; Prov 18:19—brother; Matt 27:23—Why; Acts 7:9—sold

Genesis 37:19 Behold: Simulated Irony: Where the words in question are used by man either in dissimulation or hypocrisy. For other instances of this figure, see note on 2 Sam 6:20; Ps 22:8; Isa 5:19; Matt 22:16; 27:29, 40, 42, 43; Mark 15:29. dreamer: Heb. master of dreams, Gen 37:5, 11; 28:12; 49:23 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 43:26—bowed; Gen 44:20—a child; Exod 2:14—Who; Prov 19:21—many; Matt 26:68—Prophecy; Matt 27:23—Why; Luke 23:35—derided

Genesis 37:20 and let: Ps 64:5; Prov 1:11, 12, 16; 6:17; 27:4; Titus 3:3; John 3:12 Some: 1 Kgs 13:24; 2 Kgs 2:24; Prov 10:18; 28:13 and we: 1 Sam 24:20; 26:2; Matt 2:2–16; 27:40–42; Mark 15:29–32; John 12:10, 11; Acts 4:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—conceal; Gen 37:30—General; Gen 37:33—evil beast; Gen 42:36—Me have ye; Gen 43:26—bowed; Exod 2:14—Who; Prov 19:21—many; Matt 26:68—Prophecy; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 15:18—Hail; Luke 23:35—derided; John 7:3—Depart; Rom 3:7—if the truth

Genesis 37:21 Reuben heard: Gen 35:22; 42:22 not kill him: Heb. nephesh, Josh 10:28; Gen 9:5; Matt 10:28 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—his name; Luke 23:51—had not; Eph 4:31—with

Genesis 37:22 Reuben said: Gen 42:22 Shed: Matt 27:24 lay: Gen 22:12; Exod 24:11; Deut 13:9; Acts 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—his name; Gen 37:27—sell him; Gen 45:24—See that; Jer 36:25—made; Luke 23:51—had not

Genesis 37:23 stript, Gen 37:3, 31–33; 42:21; Ps 22:18; Matt 27:28 colours: or, pieces, Gen 37:3

Genesis 37:24 and cast: Ps 35:7; Lam 4:20 the pit: Ps 40:2; 88:6, 8; 130:1, 2; Jer 38:6; Lam 3:52–55; Zech 9:11 Reciprocal: Gen 49:23—General

Genesis 37:25 they sat: Esth 3:15; Ps 14:4; Prov 30:20; Amos 6:6 Ishmeelites: Gen 37:28, 36; 16:11, 12; 25:1–4, 16–18; 31:23; Ps 83:6 Gilead: Gen 31:21; 43:11; Jer 8:22 spicery: Nechoth, is rendered by the LXX “incense;” Syriac, “resin;” Samaritan, “balsam;” Acquila, “storax;” which is followed by Bochart. This drug is abundant in Syria, and here Moses joins with it resin, honey, and myrrh; which agrees with the nature of the storax, which is the resin of a tree of the same name, of a reddish colour, and peculiarly

pleasant fragrance. balm: Tzeri, which in Arabic, as a verb, is to flow, seems to be a common name, as balm or balsam with us, for many of those oily, resinous substances, which flow spontaneously, or by incision, from various trees or plants; accordingly the ancients have generally interpreted it resin. myrrh: Lot, is probably, as Junius, Deut. Dieu, Celsius, and Ursinus contend, the same as the Arabic ladan, Greek λαδανον, and Latin ladanum. Reciprocal: Gen 31:54—did eat; Gen 39:1—the Ishmeelites; Judg 8:6—General; Judg 8:24—because; Jer 22:6—unto; Jer 25:24—the mingled; Jer 46:11—Gilead; Jer 49:29—camels

Genesis 37:26 What profit: Gen 25:32; Ps 30:9; Jer 41:8; Matt 16:26; Rom 6:21 conceal: Gen 37:20; 4:10; Deut 17:8; 2 Sam 1:16; Job 16:18; Ezek 24:7 Reciprocal: Gen 44:31—servants shall; Esth 7:4—But if we; Ps 76:10—Surely; Prov 12:10—but; Jer 36:25—made; Zech 11:5—sell; Matt 26:15—thirty

Genesis 37:27 sell him: Gen 37:22; Exod 21:16, 21; Neh 5:8; Matt 16:26; 26:15; 1 Tim 1:10; Rev 18:13 let not: 1 Sam 18:17; 2 Sam 11:14–17; 12:9 he is our: Gen 29:14; 42:21 were content: Heb. hearkened Reciprocal: Gen 16:15—Ishmael; Gen 17:13—bought; Gen 44:31—servants shall; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; Neh 5:5—our flesh; Ps 105:17—Joseph; Rom 7:14—sold

Genesis 37:28 Midianites: Gen 37:25; 25:2; Exod 2:16; Num 25:15, 17; 31:2, 3, 8, 9; Judg 6:1–3; Ps 83:9; Isa 60:6 sold: Gen 45:4, 5; Ps 105:17; Zech 11:12, 13; Matt 26:15; 27:9; Acts 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:36—the Midianites; Gen 39:1—the Ishmeelites; Gen 40:15—stolen; Gen 49:23—General; Gen 49:26—was separate; Exod 21:16—selled him; Exod 21:32—General; Deut 33:16—and upon the top; Judg 8:6—General; Judg 8:24—because; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian; Jer 32:9—seventeen shekels of silver

Genesis 37:29 he rent: Gen 37:34; 34:13; Num 14:6; Judg 11:35; 2 Kgs 19:1; Job 1:20; Joel 2:13; Acts 14:14 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—his name; Gen 42:22—Spake I; Gen 44:13—General; Lev 13:45—his clothes; Josh 7:6—rent; 2 Sam 1:2—clothes; 2 Sam 1:11—rent; 2 Sam 3:31—Rend; 2 Sam 13:31—arose; 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Jer 48:37—upon the loins

Genesis 37:30; Gen 37:20; 42:13, 32, 35; Jer 31:15 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—he was not; Gen 42:22—Spake I; Judg 11:35—rent his clothes; Matt 2:18—would

Genesis 37:31; Gen 37:3, 23; Prov 28:13

Genesis 37:32 thy son's: Gen 37:3; 44:20–23; Luke 15:30 Reciprocal: Gen 4:9—I know; Gen 38:25—Discern; Gen 44:17—in peace; 2 Sam 13:18—a garment; Job 1:19—they are dead

Genesis 37:33 evil beast: Gen 37:20; 44:28; 1 Kgs 13:24; 2 Kgs 2:24; Prov 14:15; John 13:7 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—acknowledged; Gen 42:38—his brother; Gen 44:17—in peace; Gen 44:20—and his brother; Gen 48:11—I had not; 1 Sam 30:4—lifted up; Job 1:19—they are dead; Matt 2:18—would

Genesis 37:34; Gen 37:29; Josh 7:6; 2 Sam 1:11; 3:31; 1 Kgs 20:31; 21:27; 2 Kgs 19:1; 1 Chr 21:16; Ezra 9:3–5; Neh 9:1; Esth 4:1–3; Job 1:20; 2:12; Ps 69:11; Isa 22:12, 13; 32:11; 36:22;

37:1, 2; Jer 36:24; Joel 2:13; Jonah 3:5–8; Matt 11:21; 26:65; Acts 14:14; Rev 11:3
Reciprocal: Lev 21:10—uncover; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; Judg 11:35—rent his clothes; 2 Sam 1:2—clothes; 2 Sam 13:31—arose; 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; 1 Chr 7:22—mourned; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Jer 45:3—added; Jer 48:37—upon the loins

Genesis 37:35 his daughters: Gen 31:43; 35:22–26 rose up: 2 Sam 12:17; Job 2:11; Ps 77:2; Jer 31:15 For I: Gen 42:31; 44:29–31; 45:28 Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—comforted; Gen 42:38—his brother; Gen 44:31—servants shall; Gen 45:26—And Jacob's; Gen 48:11—I had not; Judg 11:35—rent his clothes; 2 Sam 12:23—I shall go; 2 Sam 13:39—comforted; Esth 4:4—but he received it not; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Ps 30:11—turned; Prov 15:15—All; Jer 45:3—added; John 11:19—to comfort; John 11:31—She goeth; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

Genesis 37:36 the Midianites: Gen 37:28; 25:1, 2; 39:1 officer: Heb. eunuch, But the word signifies not only eunuchs, but also chamberlains, courtiers, and officers. Esth 1:10; Isa 56:3 captain: Or, chief marshal, Heb. chief of the slaughtermen, or executioners, Gen 39:1–23; 40:4; 2 Kgs 25:8 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; Gen 41:10—captain; Gen 41:12—servant; Deut 33:16—and upon the top; 1 Sam 8:15—officers; 2 Kgs 8:6—officer; Ps 105:17—Joseph; Jer 39:9—captain of the guard; Jer 52:12—captain of the guard; Dan 2:14—captain of the king's guard; Acts 28:16—captain; Rom 7:14—sold

CHAPTER 38

- 1 Judah begets Er, Onan, and Shelah;
- 6 Er's marriage with Tamar, and death;
- 8 The trespass of Onan;
- 11 Tamar is reserved for Shelah;
- 12 Judah's wife dies;
- 13 Tamar deceives Judah;
- 27 She bears twins, Pharez and Zarah.

Genesis 38:1 AM 2265, BC 1739 it came: As there cannot be above 23 years from the selling of Joseph, unto Israel's going down into Egypt; and as it is impossible that Judah should take a wife, and by her have three sons successively, and Shelah, the youngest, marriageable when Judah begat Pharez of Tamar, and Pharez be grown up, married, and have two sons, all within so short a period; Mr. AINSWORTH conceives that the time here spoken of is soon after Jacob's coming to Shechem (Gen 33:1). We have accordingly adapted the chronology to correspond with that time. turned: Gen 19:2, 3; Judg 4:18; 2 Kgs 4:8; Prov 9:6; 13:20 Adullamite: An inhabitant of Adullam, a city of Canaan, afterwards given to Judah, situated in the southern part of that tribe, west of Hebron. Josh 12:15; 15:35; 1 Sam 22:1; 2 Sam 23:13; Mic 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 29:35—called; Gen 38:12—Timnath; Gen 46:12—Judah; Num 26:19—Er and Onan; 2 Sam 13:3—a friend

Genesis 38:2 saw: Gen 3:6; 6:2; 24:3; 34:2; Judg 14:2; 16:1; 2 Sam 11:2; 2 Cor 6:14 Shuah: Gen 46:12; 1 Chr 2:3, Shua took: Gen 6:4; 24:3

Genesis 38:3 AM 2266, BC 1738 Er: Gen 46:12; Num 26:19

Genesis 38:4 AM 2267, BC 1737 Onan: Gen 46:12; Num 26:19

Genesis 38:5 AM 2268, BC 1736 Shelah: Gen 38:11, 26; 46:12; Num 26:20; 1 Chr 4:21
Chezib: Chezib is said, by Eusebius and Jerome, to have been situated near Adullam,
and to be then uninhabited. Reciprocal: Josh 15:44—Achzib; Josh 19:29—Achzib; Neh
11:5—Shiloni

Genesis 38:6 took: Gen 21:21; 24:3 Tamar: Matt 1:3 Reciprocal: Judg 14:2—get her

Genesis 38:7 Er: Gen 46:12; Num 26:19 wicked: Gen 6:8; 13:13; 19:13; 2 Chr 33:6 and the:
1 Chr 2:3; Ps 55:23 Reciprocal: Judg 2:11—did evil; 2 Kgs 14:24—in the sight; Job
36:14—They die; Ps 51:4—evil; Eccl 7:17—why; Rom 5:13—until

Genesis 38:8 AM 2282, BC 1722, Lev 18:16; Num 36:8, 9; Deut 25:5–10; Ruth 1:11; 4:5–11;
Matt 22:23–27 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—to come; Deut 25:9—So shall; Matt 22:24—Moses;
Mark 12:19—If; Luke 20:28—General

Genesis 38:9 he is, Deut 25:6; Ruth 1:11; 4:10 lest that: Job 5:2; Prov 27:4; Titus 3:3; Jas
3:14, 16; 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—to come; Deut 25:5—husband's brother

Genesis 38:10 displeased: Heb. was evil in the eyes of, Num 11:1; 22:34; 2 Sam 11:27; 1
Chr 21:7; Prov 14:32; 24:18; Jer 44:4; Hag 1:13 him also: Gen 46:12; Num 26:19
Reciprocal: Gen 48:17—displeased him; Isa 59:15—displeased him; Rom 5:13—until

Genesis 38:11 till Shelah: Ruth 1:11, 13 in her: Lev 22:13 Reciprocal: Gen 38:5—Shelah;
Gen 38:14—that Shelah; Exod 21:9—betrothed her unto; Num 26:20—Shelah; Ezek
16:38—as women; Matt 1:3—Thamar; Matt 22:24—Moses; Luke 20:28—General

Genesis 38:12 in process of time: Heb. the days were multiplied, comforted. Gen 24:67;
2 Sam 13:39, sheep shearers, Gen 31:19; 1 Sam 25:4–8, 36; 2 Sam 13:23–29 Timnath:
Timnath is, in all probability, that in the border of Judah, between Jerusalem and
Diospolis, given to Dan, and mentioned in the history of Samson as belonging to the
Philistines. Gen 38:1; Josh 15:10, 35, 37, Timnah, Josh 19:43, Thimnathah, Judg 14:1
Reciprocal: Gen 38:14—Timnath; Josh 15:57—Timnah

Genesis 38:13 Reciprocal: Gen 38:14—Timnath; Josh 15:10—Timnah; Judg
14:1—Timnath; 1 Sam 25:2—shearing; 1 Sam 25:4—did shear; 2 Sam
13:23—sheepshearers; 1 Chr 2:4—Tamar

Genesis 38:14 and sat: Prov 7:12; Jer 3:2; Ezek 16:25 an open place: Heb. the door of
eyes, or of Enajim, Some think ainayim means “the two fountains,” or “double
fountain;” while others regard it as a proper name, and the same as Enaim, a city of
Judah (Josh 15:34). So the LXX render it Enan. Timnath: Gen 38:12, 13 that Shelah: Gen
38:11, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—to come; Gen 29:23—brought her; Gen 38:19—laid by
her veil; Gen 38:21—openly by the way side; Num 26:20—Shelah; Judg 15:2—I gave;
Job 24:15—disguiseth his face; Prov 7:10—the attire

Genesis 38:15 Reciprocal: Gen 29:23—brought her; Job 24:15—disguiseth his face; Prov

7:10—the attire; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot

Genesis 38:16 Go to: 2 Sam 13:11 What wilt: Deut 23:18; Ezek 16:33; Matt 26:15; 1 Tim 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 29:21—go in; Gen 44:7—General; Lev 20:12—lie; Judg 16:1—and went; 2 Sam 16:21—Go in

Genesis 38:17 I will: Ezek 16:33 a kid: Heb. a kid of the goats Wilt thou: Gen 38:20, 24, 25; Prov 20:16; Luke 16:8 Reciprocal: Judg 15:1—a kid

Genesis 38:18 Thy signet: Chothem, or chothemeth, as in Gen 38:25, is properly a ring-seal, with which impressions were made to ascertain property, etc. From Jer 22:24, we find that it was worn on the hand; though it might also have been suspended from the neck by a ribband, as the Arabs still wear it. Gen 38:25, 26; Jer 22:24; Luke 15:22 bracelets: Pathil, from pathal, to twist, wreath, may denote either a wreath for the arm or neck, a twisted collar, or bracelet. In the former sense the LXX render it by *ορμίσκον*, and Aquila and Symmachus by; and in the latter sense, the Vulgate renders it by *armillam*. It may have been a collar by which the signet was suspended; though its being used in the plural seems to favour the opinion of its being a bracelet. gave it her: Gen 38:25, 26; Hos 4:11 Reciprocal: Lev 18:15—General; Lev 20:12—lie; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; Isa 3:19—the bracelets

Genesis 38:19 laid by her veil: Gen 38:14; 2 Sam 14:2, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 18:15—General

Genesis 38:20 his friend: Gen 20:9; Lev 19:17; Judg 14:20; 2 Sam 13:3; Luke 23:12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:17—Wilt thou

Genesis 38:21 openly by the way side: or, in Enajim, Gen 38:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:25—at every

Genesis 38:23 lest we: 2 Sam 12:9; Prov 6:33; Rom 6:21; 2 Cor 4:2; Eph 5:12; Rev 16:15 be shamed: Heb. become a contempt Reciprocal: Prov 5:9—General

Genesis 38:24 played the harlot: Gen 34:31; Judg 19:2; Eccl 7:26; Jer 2:20; 3:1, 6, 8; Ezek 16:15, 28, 41; 23:5, 19, 44; Hos 2:5; 3:3; 4:15 let her: Gen 20:3, 7, 9; Lev 20:10; 21:9; Deut 22:21–27; 24:16; 2 Sam 12:5, 7; Jer 29:22, 23; Matt 7:1–5; Rom 2:1, 2; 14:22 Reciprocal: Gen 38:17—Wilt thou; Gen 46:12—Judah; Josh 2:3—Bring; Josh 7:25—burned; 1 Sam 14:44—thou shalt; Job 31:11—an iniquity; Ezek 16:38—as women; Matt 1:3—Thamar; Matt 1:19—a public; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot

Genesis 38:25 Discern: Gen 38:18; 37:32; Ps 50:21; Jer 2:26; Rom 2:16; 1 Cor 4:5; Rev 20:12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:17—Wilt thou; Isa 3:19—the bracelets

Genesis 38:26 acknowledged: Gen 37:33 She hath: 1 Sam 24:17; 2 Sam 24:17; Ezek 16:52; Hab 1:13; John 8:9; Rom 3:19 more righteous: Not less to blame, but more righteous, because. Gen 38:14 And he knew: Gen 4:1; 2 Sam 16:22; 20:3; Job 4:5; 34:31, 32; 40:5; Matt 3:8; Rom 13:12; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 38:5—Shelah; Gen 38:18—Thy signet; Lev 13:23—General; Lev 18:15—General; Num 26:20—Shelah; Luke 20:28—General

Genesis 38:27 Reciprocal: Num 26:20—Pharez; Matt 1:3—Judas

Genesis 38:28 Reciprocal: Gen 25:26—And after

Genesis 38:29 AM 2283, BC 1721 How hast: etc. or, Wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee his name: Gen 46:12; Num 26:20; 1 Chr 2:4; 9:4; Neh 11:4, 6, Perez, Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Phares Pharez: i.e. a breach. Reciprocal: Ruth 4:12—whom; 1 Chr 4:1—Pharez; 1 Chr 27:3—Perez

Genesis 38:30 Zarah: 1 Chr 9:6, Zerah, Matt 1:3, Zara Reciprocal: Num 26:20—Zerah; Josh 7:17—General; Neh 11:24—Zerah

CHAPTER 39

- 1 Joseph is bought by Potiphar, and preferred in the family;
- 7 He resists his mistress's temptation;
- 13 He is falsely accused by her;
- 20 He is cast into prison;
- 21 God is with him there, and he is advanced by the keeper of prison.

Genesis 39:1 AM 2276, BC 1728 Joseph: Gen 37:36; 45:4; Ps 105:17; Acts 7:9 the Ishmeelites: Gen 37:25, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 40:4—the captain; Gen 41:12—servant; Gen 42:23—he spake unto them by an interpreter; Gen 46:19—Joseph; Num 1:32—General

Genesis 39:2 the Lord: Gen 39:21, 22; 21:22; 26:24, 28; 28:15; 1 Sam 3:19; 16:18; 18:14, 28; Ps 1:3; 46:7, 11; 91:15; Isa 8:9, 10; 41:10; 43:2; Jer 15:20; Matt 1:23; Acts 7:9, 10; 8:31 house: 1 Cor 7:20–24; 1 Tim 6:1; Titus 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Gen 26:3—I will be; Gen 30:27—the Lord; Gen 39:23—because; Exod 18:19—God shall; Deut 33:16—and upon the top; Josh 6:27—the Lord; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 18:5—behaved; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 2 Chr 1:1—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Prov 3:4—shalt; Prov 27:18—so; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Amos 5:14—and so; Matt 28:20—I am; Luke 1:66—And the

Genesis 39:3 saw that: Gen 21:22; 26:24, 28; 30:27, 30; 1 Sam 18:14, 28; Zech 8:23; Matt 5:16; Phil 2:15, 16; Rev 3:9 prosper: Gen 39:23; 30:27; Josh 1:7, 8; 1 Chr 22:13; 2 Chr 26:5; Neh 2:20; Ps 1:3; 1 Cor 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Gen 24:42—prosper; Deut 33:16—and upon the top; Josh 6:27—the Lord; 1 Sam 18:5—behaved; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Prov 2:16—deliver; Amos 5:14—and so; Matt 28:20—I am

Genesis 39:4 Joseph: Gen 39:21; 18:3; 19:19; 32:5; 33:8, 10; 1 Sam 16:22; Neh 2:4, 5; Prov 16:7 overseer: Gen 39:22; 15:2; 24:2; 41:40, 41; Prov 14:35; 17:2; 22:29; 27:18; Acts 20:28 Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—all the; Gen 39:6—he left; Gen 43:16—the ruler; Ruth 2:6—the servant; 1 Kgs 11:19—found; 1 Kgs 16:9—steward of; 1 Kgs 18:3—the governor of his house; Matt 20:8—unto; Luke 7:2—who; Luke 19:17—Well

Genesis 39:5 for Joseph's: Gen 12:2; 19:29; 30:27; Deut 28:3–6; 2 Sam 6:11, 12; Ps 21:6;

72:17; Acts 27:24; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:3—in thee; Gen 26:28—was with; Gen 33:8—to find; Gen 41:41—General; Gen 43:16—the ruler; Deut 2:7—blessed; 1 Kgs 18:3—the governor of his house; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Job 1:10—about; John 11:15—for; Acts 7:9—but

Genesis 39:6 he left: Gen 39:4, 8, 23; Luke 16:10; 19:17 save: Gen 43:32; Prov 31:11 a goodly person: Yephaih toar, weephaih maraih, “beautiful in person and beautiful in countenance.” Joseph’s beauty is so celebrated in the East, that a handsome man is frequently compared to him; and the Persian poets vie with each other in descriptions of his comeliness. Gen 12:14, 15; 29:17; 1 Sam 16:12; 17:42; Acts 7:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—that they; Gen 12:11—a fair; Gen 24:16—fair to look upon; Gen 34:2—saw her; Gen 39:22—committed; 2 Sam 9:2—a servant; 2 Sam 11:2—very beautiful; 2 Sam 13:1—a fair sister

Genesis 39:7 AM 2285, BC 1719 cast: Gen 6:2; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Ezek 23:5, 6, 12–16; Matt 5:28; 2 Pet 2:14; 1 John 2:16 Lie: 2 Sam 13:11; Prov 2:16; 5:9; 7:13; Jer 3:3; Ezek 16:25, 32, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—to the eyes; Gen 12:11—a fair; Gen 12:14—beheld; Gen 34:2—saw her; Gen 39:14—he came; Gen 39:22—committed; Gen 49:23—General; 2 Sam 11:4—sent messengers; Prov 1:10—General; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes

Genesis 39:8 refused: Prov 1:10; 2:10, 16–19; 5:3–8; 6:20–25, 29, 32, 33; 7:5, 25–27; 9:13–18; 22:14; 23:26–28 my master: Prov 18:24 Reciprocal: Gen 24:2—ruled; Gen 24:10—all the; Gen 39:6—he left; Gen 39:10—as she spake; Gen 39:12—caught; Gen 40:15—done; Gen 44:15—wot ye not; Exod 22:10—General; Exod 32:1—we wot; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Luke 12:48—For; Acts 3:17—wot; Phil 1:22—I wot; Titus 2:10—showing

Genesis 39:9 none: Gen 24:2; Neh 6:11; Luke 12:48; 1 Cor 4:2; Titus 2:10 how then: Gen 20:3, 6; Lev 20:10; 2 Sam 11:27; Job 31:9–12, 23; Prov 6:29, 32; Jer 5:8, 9; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Heb 13:4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 sin: Gen 42:18; Lev 6:2; Num 32:23; 2 Sam 12:13; Neh 5:15; Ps 51:4; Jer 28:16; 50:7; 1 John 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—the; Gen 20:9—a great; Gen 24:10—all the; Gen 39:22—committed; Lev 25:17—fear; 1 Kgs 16:9—steward of; 1 Kgs 18:3—the governor of his house; Job 31:11—an heinous; Ps 119:161—my heart; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Rom 6:2—How

Genesis 39:10 as she spake: Gen 39:8; Prov 2:16; 5:3; 6:25, 26; 7:5, 13; 9:14, 16; 22:14; 23:27 or to be: Prov 1:15; 5:8; 1 Cor 6:18; 15:33; 1 Thess 5:22; 1 Tim 5:14; 2 Tim 2:22; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:12—caught; Esth 3:4—when they spake; Prov 6:32—lacketh

Genesis 39:11 none of the men: Job 24:15; Prov 9:17; Jer 23:24; Mal 3:5; Eph 5:3, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:11—Come lie; Prov 7:9—the twilight

Genesis 39:12 caught: Gen 39:8, 10; Prov 7:13–27; Eccl 7:26; Ezek 16:30, 31 and he left: 1 Sam 15:27; Prov 1:15; 5:8; 6:5; Eccl 7:26; Mark 14:51, 52; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Tim 2:22; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:11—Come lie; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee

Genesis 39:14 he hath: The base affection of this woman being disappointed, was changed into rancorous hatred, and she exults in the opportunity of being revenged on Joseph. She begins her accusation in the affected language of offended modesty, rage, and disdain, by charging her husband, whom we may reasonably assume she did not

greatly love, with being an accessory to the indignity she pretended to have received: "He hath brought in a Hebrew," a very abomination to an Egyptian, "to mock us," insult and treat me in a base, unworthy manner. an Hebrew: Gen 39:17; 10:21; 14:13; 40:15; Ps 120:3; Ezek 22:5 he came: Gen 39:7; Ps 35:11; 55:3; Prov 10:18; Isa 51:7; 54:17; Matt 5:11; 26:59; Luke 23:2; 2 Cor 6:8; 1 Pet 2:20; 3:14–18; 4:14–19 loud: Heb. great Reciprocal: Prov 6:26—the adulteress; Jonah 1:9—I am; Matt 2:16—when

Genesis 39:16; Ps 37:12, 32; Jer 4:22; 9:3–5; Titus 3:3

Genesis 39:17; Gen 39:14; Exod 20:16; 23:1; 1 Kgs 18:17; 21:9–13; Ps 37:14; 55:3; 120:2–4; Prov 12:19; 19:5, 9; Matt 26:65 Reciprocal: Matt 2:16—when; Mark 6:19—Herodias

Genesis 39:19 heard: Job 29:16; Prov 18:17; 29:12; Acts 25:16; 2 Thess 2:11 his wrath: Gen 4:5, 6; Prov 6:34, 35; Song 8:7

Genesis 39:20 into the prison: Baith hassohar, "the round house," from the form of the building according to some; or, "the watch or guard house," from the Arabic sahara, to watch, according to others. Gen 40:15; 41:14; Ps 105:18, 19; Isa 53:8; Dan 3:21, 22; 2 Tim 2:9; 1 Pet 2:19 the king's: Gen 40:1–3, 15; 41:9–14; Ps 76:10 Reciprocal: Gen 40:3—the place; Gen 41:10—Pharaoh; Gen 41:12—servant; Jer 37:15—put; Heb 11:36—bonds

Genesis 39:21 the Lord: Gen 39:2; 21:22; 49:23, 24; Isa 41:10; 43:2; Dan 6:22; Rom 8:31, 32, 37; 1 Pet 3:13, 14, 17; 4:14–16 showed him mercy: Heb. extended kindness unto him gave him: Gen 40:3; Exod 3:21; 11:3; 12:36; Ps 105:19, 22; 106:46; Prov 16:7; Dan 1:9; Acts 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Gen 26:3—I will be; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Gen 40:4—the captain; Gen 43:14—And God; Josh 6:27—the Lord; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:19—found; 2 Chr 1:1—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Prov 3:4—shalt; Matt 28:20—I am; Acts 28:16—but

Genesis 39:22 committed: Gen 39:4, 6, 7, 9; 40:3, 4; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 37:3, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—all the; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Gen 41:41—General; Prov 27:18—so

Genesis 39:23 keeper: Gen 40:3, 4 because: Gen 39:2, 3; 49:23, 24; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 1:3; 37:3–11; Isa 43:2; Dan 6:22 Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—all the; Gen 39:6—he left; 1 Sam 16:18—the Lord; 1 Sam 18:5—behaved; 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 2 Sam 6:11—the Lord blessed; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Prov 27:18—so; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Amos 5:14—and so; Acts 27:24—lo

CHAPTER 40

- 1 The chief butler and baker of Pharaoh being imprisoned, Joseph is charged with them;
- 5 He interprets their dreams;
- 20 They are accomplished according to his interpretation;
- 23 The ingratitude of the butler, in forgetting Joseph.

Genesis 40:1 it came: Gen 39:20–23; Esth 6:1 the butler: Mashkeh, from shakah, to give

drink, is the same as saky among the Arabians and Persians, and signifies a cup-bearer. Gen 40:13; Neh 1:11; 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 40:16—the chief; Gen 41:9—I do remember; Gen 46:19—Joseph

Genesis 40:2 wroth: Ps 76:10; Prov 16:14; 19:12, 19; 27:4; Acts 12:20 the chief of the butlers: 1 Chr 27:27 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Gen 40:16—the chief; Gen 41:10—Pharaoh; Neh 1:11—For I was

Genesis 40:3 the place: Gen 39:20, 23 where Joseph was bound: Or, “where Joseph was confined,” for he doubtless had his personal liberty. This place, we learn from the preceding chapter (Gen 39:20) was the king’s prison. All the officers in the employment of the ancient kings of Egypt, according to Diodorus Siculus, were taken from the most illustrious families of the priesthood in the country; no slave or common person being ever permitted to serve in the presence of the king. As these persons were of the most noble families, it is natural to expect they would be put, when accused, into the state prison. Reciprocal: Gen 39:21—gave him; Gen 39:22—committed; Gen 41:10—Pharaoh; Gen 42:19—house; 2 Sam 20:3—ward; John 18:12—bound; Acts 12:10—the first

Genesis 40:4 the captain: Gen 37:36; 39:1, 21–23; Ps 37:5 a season: Yamim, literally days; how long is uncertain, though the word may signify, as many suppose, a complete year (see Gen 4:3; 24:55,) and as Pharaoh called them to an account on his birthday (Gen 40:20) Calmet supposes they had offended on the preceding birthday, and thus had been one whole year in prison. Reciprocal: Gen 39:22—committed; Gen 39:23—keeper; Gen 42:17—ward

Genesis 40:5 AM 2287, BC 1717, Gen 40:8; 12:1–7; 20:3; 37:5–10; 41:1–7, 11; Num 12:6; Judg 7:13, 14; Esth 6:1; Job 33:15–17; Dan 2:1–3; 4:5, 9, 19; 7:1–Dan 8:27 Reciprocal: Gen 31:24—dream; Job 7:14—thou scarest

Genesis 40:6 behold: Gen 40:8; 41:8; Dan 2:1–3; 4:5; 5:6; 7:28; 8:27

Genesis 40:7 Wherefore: Judg 18:24; 1 Sam 1:8; 2 Sam 13:4; Neh 2:2; Luke 24:17 look ye so sadly to day: Heb. are your faces evil Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—ward; Dan 7:15—the visions

Genesis 40:8 Do not: etc. Gen 41:15, 16; Job 33:15, 16; Ps 25:14; Isa 8:19; Dan 2:11, 28, 47; 4:8; 5:11–15; 1 Cor 12:10, 11; Amos 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:6—behold; Gen 40:22—he hanged; Gen 41:8—but there; Num 20:10—we fetch; Judg 7:15—interpretation thereof; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Dan 2:3—General; Dan 5:16—make; Dan 7:15—the visions; Acts 3:12—or

Genesis 40:9 a vine: Gen 37:5–10; Judg 7:13–15; Dan 2:31; 4:8, 10–18 Reciprocal: Neh 1:11—For I was; Dan 4:9—tell

Genesis 40:10 Reciprocal: Num 17:8—budded; Mark 6:16—It is

Genesis 40:11 And I took: etc. From this we find that wine anciently was the mere expressed juice of the grape, without fermentation. The saky, or cup-bearer, took the bunch, pressed the juice into the cup, and instantly delivered it to his master. pressed:

Gen 49:11; Lev 10:9; Prov 3:10 hand: Gen 40:21; 1 Kgs 10:5; 2 Chr 9:4; Neh 1:11; 2:1
Reciprocal: Mark 6:16—It is

Genesis 40:12 This: Gen 40:18; 41:12, 25, 26; Judg 7:14; Dan 2:36–45; 4:19–33 The three:
Gen 41:26; Judg 7:14; Matt 26:26; 1 Cor 10:4; Gal 4:25 Reciprocal: Gen 41:13—me he
restored

Genesis 40:13 within: Gen 7:4 shall: Gen 40:20–22; 2 Kgs 25:27; Ps 3:3; Jer 52:31 lift up
thine head: or, reckon, Gen 40:19 marg. Gen 40:20 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 40:21—gave
the cup; Ps 27:6—And

Genesis 40:14 think on me: Heb. remember me with thee on me: 1 Sam 25:31; Luke
23:42; 1 Cor 7:21 show: Josh 2:12; 1 Sam 20:14, 15; 2 Sam 9:1; 1 Kgs 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen
41:9—I do remember; Ruth 3:1—may be; Neh 5:19—Think; Acts 23:18—Paul; Eph
1:16—making; Heb 13:3—them that

Genesis 40:15 stolen: Gen 37:28; Exod 21:16; Deut 24:7; 1 Tim 1:10 the Hebrews: Gen
14:13; 41:12 done: Gen 39:8–12, 20; 1 Sam 24:11; Ps 59:3, 4; Dan 6:22; John 10:32; 15:25;
Acts 24:12–21; 25:10, 11; 1 Pet 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—an Hebrew; Ps
105:18—Whose; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Jer 37:16—into the dungeon; Acts 23:18—Paul; Acts
25:8—Neither; Acts 28:17—though; Rom 7:14—sold; Phil 3:5—an; Heb 13:3—them that

Genesis 40:16 the chief: Gen 40:1, 2 white baskets: or, baskets full of holes

Genesis 40:17 bakemeats: Heb. meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or cook, Gen
49:20; 1 Chr 12:20 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—and the birds

Genesis 40:18; Gen 40:12; 41:26; 1 Cor 10:4; 11:24

Genesis 40:19 within: Gen 40:13 lift up thy head from off thee: or, reckon thee and take
thy office from thee hang thee: Gen 40:22; 41:13; Deut 21:22, 23; Josh 8:29; 10:26; 2 Sam
21:6; Prov 30:17; Gal 3:13 and the birds: Gen 40:17; 1 Sam 17:44, 46; 2 Sam 21:10; Ezek
39:4; Acts 20:27 Reciprocal: Gen 40:20—third day; Esth 2:23—hanged; Esth 6:13—If
Mordecai

Genesis 40:20 third day: Gen 40:13, 19 birthday: Gen 21:8; Esth 1:3; Job 3:1; Matt 14:6;
Mark 6:21 lifted up: or, reckoned, Gen 40:13, 19 marg. 2 Kgs 25:27; Matt 18:23–25; 25:19;
Luke 16:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 40:4—a season; Gen 41:13—me he restored; 1 Kgs 3:15—a
feast; Ps 27:6—And; Jer 52:31—lifted up; Dan 5:1—made; Hos 7:5—the day

Genesis 40:21 gave the cup: Gen 40:13; Neh 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 40:11—hand; Neh
1:11—For I was

Genesis 40:22 he hanged: Gen 40:8, 19; 41:11–13, 16; Jer 23:28; Dan 2:19–23, 30; 5:12; Acts
5:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Esth 2:23—hanged

Genesis 40:23 but forgot him: Job 19:14; Ps 31:12; 105:19; Eccl 9:15, 16; Amos 6:6
Reciprocal: Gen 41:9—I do remember; Neh 1:11—For I was; Esth 6:3—There is nothing;
Heb 13:3—them that

CHAPTER 41

- 1 Pharaoh has two dreams;
- 9 Joseph interprets them;
- 33 He gives Pharaoh counsel, and is highly advanced, and married;
- 46 The seven years of plenty;
- 50 He begets children;
- 53 The famine begins.

Genesis 41:1 AM 2289, BC 1715 two full years: Shenathayim yamim, "two years of days," two complete solar revolutions; as a month of days is a full month. Gen 29:14 that Pharaoh: Gen 20:3; 37:5–10; 40:5; Judg 7:13, 14; Esth 6:1; Job 33:15, 16; Dan 2:1–3; 4:5–18; 7:1–Dan 8:27; Matt 27:19 the river: Gen 31:21; Exod 1:22; 4:9; Deut 11:10; Isa 19:5; Ezek 29:3, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Gen 31:24—dream; Gen 41:17—General

Genesis 41:2 there came: Gen 41:17–27 a meadow: Or, rather, "on, or among the reeds or sedges;" for so achoo is generally supposed to denote (see Job 8:11,) so called, according to Mr. PARKHURST, from its fitness for making ropes, or the like, to connect or join things together, from achah, to join, connect: thus the Latin juncus, a bulrush, a jungendo, from joining, for the same reason. He supposes it to be that sort of reed growing near the Nile which Hasselquist describes as "having scarce any branches, but numerous leaves, which are narrow, smooth, channelled on the upper surface, and the plant about eleven feet high. The Egyptians make ropes of the leaves." Reciprocal: Gen 41:26—are

Genesis 41:3 ill favoured: Gen 41:4, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 41:54—the seven; Deut 17:1—sheep

Genesis 41:4 So Pharaoh awoke: 1 Kgs 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 41:3—ill favoured; Gen 41:54—the seven; Deut 17:1—sheep

Genesis 41:5 seven ears: A species of wheat, which grows in Egypt, bears, when perfect, seven ears on one stalk, as its natural conformation. It differs from ours in having a solid stem, or at least a stem full of pith, in order to yield sufficient nourishment and support to so great a weight as the ears which it bears. rank: Heb. fat, Deut 32:14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:26—are

Genesis 41:6 blasted: Ezek 17:10; 19:12; Hos 13:15 Reciprocal: Gen 41:23—thin; Gen 41:54—the seven; Exod 10:13—east wind

Genesis 41:7 a dream: Gen 20:3; 37:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:54—the seven; 1 Kgs 3:15—awoke; Dan 4:6—to bring

Genesis 41:8 his spirit: Gen 40:6; Dan 2:1–3; 4:5, 19; 5:6; 7:28; 8:27; Hab 3:16 the magicians of Egypt: The word here used (chartummim) may mean no more than interpreters of abstruse or difficult subjects; especially of dreams and visions, which formed a considerable part of the ancient pagan religion; and the Egyptian priests were the first who professed this art. The word may be of affinity with, or derived from, the

Persian chiradmand, wise, learned, judicious, intelligent, from chirad, understanding, judgment, and mand, endowed with. They seem to have been such persons as Josephus calls sacred scribes; or professors of sacred learning. Exod 7:11, 22; 8:7, 18, 19; 9:11; Lev 19:31; 20:6; Deut 18:9–14; Isa 8:19; 19:3; 29:14; 47:12, 13; Dan 1:20; 2:2; 4:7; 5:7, 11; Acts 17:18 the wise men: Matt 2:1; Acts 7:22 but there: Gen 40:8; Job 5:12, 13; Ps 25:14; Isa 19:11–13; 29:14; Dan 2:4–11, 27, 28; 5:8; 1 Cor 1:19; 3:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 41:24—I told this; 1 Sam 6:2—called; Esth 6:13—said his wise; Job 7:14—thou scarest; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 4:6—to bring; Dan 4:18—forasmuch; Dan 7:15—the visions

Genesis 41:9 I do remember: Gen 40:1–3, 14, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—the king's; Gen 41:15—I have heard; Gen 42:21—they said; Neh 1:11—For I was; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Jas 5:16—Confess

Genesis 41:10 Pharaoh: Gen 39:20; 40:2, 3 captain: Gen 37:36 Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—ward; Jas 5:16—Confess

Genesis 41:11; Gen 40:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; Judg 7:15—interpretation thereof; Ps 105:19—his word; Dan 5:11—a man

Genesis 41:12 servant: Gen 37:36; 39:1, 20 interpreted: Gen 40:12–19 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—the; Gen 40:15—the Hebrews; Acts 7:10—gave; Phil 3:5—an

Genesis 41:13 me he restored: Gen 40:12, 20–22; Jer 1:10; Ezek 43:3 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—hang thee

Genesis 41:14 sent: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Ps 105:19–22; 113:7, 8 and they brought him hastily: Heb. made him run, Exod 10:16; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 113:7, 8; Dan 2:25 he shaved: 2 Sam 19:24; 2 Kgs 25:29; Esth 4:1–4; 5:1; Isa 61:3, 10; Jer 52:32, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; Ps 105:20—General; Eccl 4:14—For out

Genesis 41:15 I have heard: Gen 41:9–13; Ps 25:14; Dan 5:12, 16 that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it: or, when thou hearest a dream, thou canst interpret it Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; 2 Chr 26:5—had; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Dan 2:3—General; Dan 2:26—Art; Dan 4:9—tell; Dan 4:18—forasmuch

Genesis 41:16 It is not: Gen 40:8; Num 12:6; 2 Kgs 6:27; Dan 2:18–23, 28–30, 47; 4:2; Acts 3:7, 12; 14:14, 15; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 3:5 peace: Gen 37:14; Luke 19:42 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; Gen 41:25—God; Gen 41:28—What God; Gen 41:39—General; Gen 43:27—welfare; Num 20:10—we fetch; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Dan 2:30—this secret; Zech 4:5—No; Acts 27:10—I perceive; Jas 1:17—good

Genesis 41:17; Gen 41:1–7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:2—there came

Genesis 41:18; Jer 24:1–3, 5, 8 Reciprocal: Isa 30:23—thy cattle

Genesis 41:19 Reciprocal: Deut 17:1—sheep

Genesis 41:20 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Gen 41:3—ill favoured

Genesis 41:21 eaten them up: Heb. come to the inward parts of them, Ezek 3:3; Rev 10:9, 10 still: Ps 37:19; Isa 9:20 Reciprocal: Gen 41:3—ill favoured; Gen 41:30—shall be

Genesis 41:23 withered: or, small thin: Gen 41:6; 2 Kgs 19:26; Ps 129:6, 7; Hos 8:7; 9:16; 13:15 blasted: All the mischief done to corn or fruit by blasting, smutting, mildew, etc. are attributed to the east wind (see parallel passages). In Egypt it is peculiarly destructive, because it comes through the parched deserts of Arabia, often destroying vast numbers of people. The destructive nature of the Sam, Simoom, Smoom, or Samiel, is mentioned by almost all travellers. When this pestilential wind advances, its approach is indicated by a redness in the air. The principal stream of the blast always moves in a line of about 20 yards in breadth, and 12 feet above the surface of the earth; but its parching influence pervades all places to a considerable distance. The only means of preservation from its noxious influence is to lie flat, with the face upon the ground, till the blast be over. Camels and other animals instinctively perceive its approach, and bury their mouths and nostrils in the ground. It rarely last more than seven or eight minutes, but so poisonous are its effects, that it instantly suffocates those who are unfortunate enough to inhale it.

Genesis 41:24 I told this: Gen 41:8; Exod 8:19; Dan 4:7

Genesis 41:25 God: Gen 41:16; Exod 9:14; Josh 11:6; Ps 98:2; Isa 41:22, 23; 43:9; Dan 2:28, 29, 45, 47; Amos 3:7; Matt 24:40; Mark 13:23; Eph 1:17; Rev 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—another dream; Gen 40:12—This; Gen 41:28—What God; Gen 41:39—General; Num 22:9—God; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Ps 105:19—his word; Dan 2:22—revealeth

Genesis 41:26 are: or, signify, Gen 41:2, 5, 29, 47, 53; 40:18; Exod 12:11; 1 Cor 10:4 good ears are seven: Gen 40:12 the dream is one: Gen 2:24; Exod 26:6; 1 John 5:7 Reciprocal: Isa 30:23—thy cattle; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 22:19—is my

Genesis 41:27 seven years of famine: 2 Sam 24:19; 2 Kgs 8:1 Reciprocal: Gen 41:30—seven years; Gen 41:54—the seven; Gen 47:23—here is seed; Luke 22:19—is my

Genesis 41:28 What God: Gen 41:16, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 41:39—General; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Dan 2:45—the great

Genesis 41:29; Gen 41:26, 46, 49 Reciprocal: Gen 41:53—General; Gen 45:6—two years

Genesis 41:30 seven years: Gen 41:27, 54; 2 Sam 24:13; 1 Kgs 17:1; 2 Kgs 8:1; Luke 4:25; Jas 5:17 shall be: Gen 41:21, 51; Prov 31:7; Isa 65:16 consume: Gen 47:13; Ps 105:16 Reciprocal: Gen 41:36—perish not; Lam 3:17—I forgot; Acts 11:28—great

Genesis 41:31 the plenty: It is well known, that in Egypt there is scarcely any rain, the country depending for its fertility upon the overflowing of the Nile; and that the fertility is in proportion to the duration and quality of the overflow, in order to saturate the land and prepare for the seed. Pliny has given a scale, by which the plenty or dearth may be ascertained; which may be considered as perfectly correct. The ordinary height of the inundations is 16 cubits. When the waters are lower than this standard, they do not overflow the whole ground; when above this standard they are too long in running off. In the first case, the ground is not saturated; by the second, the waters are

detained so long on the ground that seed-time is lost. The province marks both. If it rise only 12 cubits, a famine is the consequence; at 13 hunger prevails; 14 produces general rejoicing; 15 perfect security; and 16 all the luxuries of life. grievous: Heb. heavy, 1 Sam 5:6; Isa 24:20 Reciprocal: Gen 47:13—so that; Acts 11:28—great

Genesis 41:32 doubled: Gen 37:7, 9; Job 33:14, 15; 2 Cor 13:1 it is because: Num 23:19; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Matt 24:35 established by: or, prepared of, Isa 30:33; Matt 25:34, 41; Mark 10:40; 1 Cor 2:9; Rev 9:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Jer 1:13—the second time; Dan 2:45—the great; Dan 10:1—and the; Acts 10:16—thrice; Rev 22:6—which

Genesis 41:33 therefore: Dan 4:27 look out: Exod 18:19–22; Deut 1:13; Acts 6:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:39—General; Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Ps 105:22—teach; Eccl 4:14—For out; Eccl 9:17—General; Eccl 10:10—wisdom

Genesis 41:34 officers: or, overseers, Num 31:14; 2 Kgs 11:11, 12; 2 Chr 34:12; Neh 11:9 and take: Job 5:20; Ps 33:19; Prov 6:6–8; 22:3; 27:12; Luke 16:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:48—General; Gen 47:24—the fifth part

Genesis 41:35 gather: Gen 41:48, 49, 56; 45:6, 7 hand: Exod 4:13

Genesis 41:36 that the: Gen 47:13–25 perish not: Heb. be not cut off, Gen 41:30

Genesis 41:37 the thing: Ps 105:19; Prov 10:20; 25:11; Acts 7:10 good: Josh 22:30; 2 Sam 3:36; 1 Kgs 21:2 Reciprocal: Esth 1:21—pleased the king; Acts 6:5—the saying

Genesis 41:38 in whom: Num 27:18; Job 32:8; Dan 4:6, 8, 18; 5:11, 14; 6:3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—wise men; 2 Chr 26:5—had; Ps 105:22—teach; Prov 11:11—the blessing; Prov 16:20—handleth; Prov 24:26—shall; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Isa 19:11—I am; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Dan 4:9—the spirit; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 11:28—great; Acts 27:10—I perceive; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Eph 1:17—the spirit; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 1:17—good; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

Genesis 41:39; Gen 41:16, 25, 28, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 45:8—father; Exod 7:11—wise men; 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Prov 6:32—lacketh; Prov 12:8—commended; Prov 22:11—the king; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Isa 19:11—I am; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Dan 2:11—and there; Dan 2:47—a revealer; Dan 2:48—a great; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 27:10—I perceive; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Eph 1:17—the spirit; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 1:17—good; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

Genesis 41:40 Thou shalt: Gen 39:4–6; 45:8, 9, 26; Ps 105:21, 22; Prov 22:29; Dan 2:46–48; 5:29; 6:3 be ruled: Heb. be armed, or kiss, 1 Sam 10:1; Job 31:27; Ps 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 41:55—Go unto; Gen 42:6—governor; Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 1 Kgs 18:3—the governor of his house; Esth 3:1—above all the princes; Job 29:25—chose out; Job 36:7—with

Genesis 41:41; Gen 41:44; 39:5, 22; Esth 10:3; Prov 17:2; 22:29; Dan 2:7, 8; 4:2, 3; 6:3; Matt 28:18; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:4—overseer; Gen 41:55—Go unto; Gen 42:6—governor; Ps 113:8—General

Genesis 41:42 his ring: Esth 3:10, 12; 6:7–12; 8:2, 8, 10, 15; 10:3; Dan 2:46, 47; 5:7, 29; Luke

15:22 fine linen: or, silk, Ezek 27:7 a gold chain: Prov 1:9; 31:22, 24; Song 1:10; Ezek 16:10, 11; Dan 5:7, 16, 29; Luke 19:16–19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:4—fine linen; 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 1 Kgs 10:28—and linen yarn; 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; Isa 3:21—rings; Isa 3:23—fine linen; Isa 22:21—clothe; Jer 52:33—changed

Genesis 41:43 and they: Esth 6:8, 9 Bow the knee: or, Tender father, Gen 45:8, Heb. Abrech, Phil 2:10 ruler: Gen 42:6, 30, 33; 45:8, 26; Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 46:29—his chariot; Gen 50:9—chariots; 2 Sam 20:26—chief ruler; 1 Kgs 1:33—to ride; 2 Kgs 5:13—My father; 2 Chr 28:7—next to the king; 2 Chr 35:24—the second; Esth 3:2—bowed; Ps 2:12—Kiss; Isa 22:21—clothe

Genesis 41:44 lift up his hand: Exod 11:7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:41—General; Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; Esth 10:3—next unto king; Ps 2:12—Kiss; Isa 22:24—hang; John 3:35—and

Genesis 41:45 Zaphnathpaaneah: Which in Coptic signifies a revealer of secrets, or, the man to whom secrets are revealed. Jerome says this name signified in Egyptian, *Savatorem mundi*, “the Saviour of the world;” and Psotem—phaneh, in Coptic, is certainly “salvation of the world,” from XΩT, for σωτηρια [G4991], salvation, em, the sign of the genitive case, and, world. If this interpretation be correct, Pharaoh must have meant Egypt by the world, or which Joseph might be justly termed the Saviour. We know that the Romans called their empire *Universis Orbis-Orbis Terrarum*, “all the world:” the Chinese say the same of their empire at the present day, and the phrase is used in the East: Nadir Shah is described on his coins as “Conqueror of the World,” i.e., Persia. See the same phraseology applied to Syria, Palestine, etc. Luke 2:1; Acts 11:28 priest of: or, prince, Gen 14:18; Exod 2:16 marg. 2 Sam 8:18; 20:26 Heb.; On: Gen 46:20; Ezek 30:17, Aven Reciprocal: Gen 41:50—Asenath; Gen 47:22—of the priests; Gen 47:25—Thou hast; Num 12:1—married; 1 Kgs 11:19—that he gave; 2 Kgs 23:34—turned; Isa 22:24—hang; Dan 1:7—gave names

Genesis 41:46 years: Gen 37:2; Num 4:3; 2 Sam 5:4; Luke 3:23 he stood: 1 Sam 16:21; 1 Kgs 12:6, 8; Prov 22:29; Dan 1:19; Luke 21:36; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 41:29—General; Exod 7:7—General; 1 Sam 16:16—before thee; Dan 1:5—stand

Genesis 41:47 From AM 2289, BC 1715, to AM 2296, BC 1708, handfuls. Gen 26:12; Ps 72:16 Reciprocal: Gen 41:26—are; Lev 25:21—I will; Isa 30:23—thy cattle; Luke 12:16—The ground

Genesis 41:48; Gen 41:34–36; 47:21 Reciprocal: Gen 41:35—gather; 1 Chr 27:25—the storehouses

Genesis 41:49; Gen 22:17; Judg 6:5; 7:12; 1 Sam 13:5; Job 1:3; Ps 78:27; Jer 33:22 Reciprocal: Gen 41:29—General; Gen 41:35—gather; 1 Kgs 4:29—as the sand; Job 29:18—as the sand; Hab 1:9—they shall gather

Genesis 41:50 unto Joseph: Gen 46:20; 48:5 Asenath: Gen 41:45; 46:20 priest: or, prince, 2 Sam 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—of the priests; Gen 48:1—his two sons; Isa 24:2—priest

Genesis 41:51 called: AM 2292, BC 1712, Gen 48:5, 13, 14, 18–20; Deut 33:17 Manasseh: i.e. Forgetting, Gen 41:30; Ps 45:10; Isa 57:16 forget: Ps 30:5, 11; Prov 31:7; Isa 65:16 Reciprocal: Gen 16:11—because; Num 1:34—Manasseh; Num 26:28—General; Josh

17:1—the firstborn; 1 Sam 1:20—when the time was come about; 1 Chr 5:18—Manasseh; Job 11:16—Because; Ps 127:3—children; Ezek 48:4—Manasseh

Genesis 41:52 AM 2293, BC 1711 called he: Gen 29:32–35; 30:6–13; 50:23 Ephraim: i.e. Fruitful, Gen 48:16–19; 49:22; Isa 40:1, 2 the land: Ps 105:17, 18; Amos 6:6; Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 16:11—because; Gen 26:22—be fruitful; Gen 28:3—and make; Num 26:28—General; 1 Sam 1:20—when the time was come about; Ps 127:3—children; Hos 9:11—their; Hos 13:15—he be

Genesis 41:53 AM 2296, BC 1708, Gen 41:29–31; Ps 73:20; Luke 16:25 Reciprocal: Gen 41:26—are

Genesis 41:54 the seven: Gen 41:3, 4, 6, 7, 27; 45:11; Ps 105:16; Acts 7:11 according: Gen 41:30 and the dearth: Gen 42:2, 5, 6; 43:1; 45:11; 47:13 Reciprocal: Gen 41:57—in all lands; Gen 42:1—when Jacob; Gen 45:6—two years

Genesis 41:55 famished: 2 Kgs 6:25–29; Jer 14:1–6; Lam 4:3–10 Go unto: Gen 41:40, 41; Ps 105:20–22; Matt 3:17; 17:5; John 1:14–16; Phil 4:19; Col 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 42:6—he it was; Esth 3:1—above all the princes; Ps 105:21—made; John 3:35—and

Genesis 41:56 the face: Isa 23:17; Zech 5:3; Luke 21:35; Acts 17:26 all the storehouses: Heb. all wherein was sold: Gen 42:6; 47:14–24 Reciprocal: Gen 41:35—gather; Gen 41:57—in all lands; Gen 42:19—carry corn; Gen 45:6—two years

Genesis 41:57 all countries: Gen 42:1, 5; 50:20; Deut 9:28; Ps 105:16, 17 in all lands: Gen 41:54, 56 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; Neh 5:2—we take up corn

CHAPTER 42

- 1 Jacob sends his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt;
- 16 They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies;
- 18 They are set at liberty, on condition to bring Benjamin;
- 21 They have remorse for Joseph;
- 24 Simeon is kept for a pledge;
- 25 They return with corn, and their money;
- 29 Their relation to Jacob;
- 36 Jacob refuses to send Benjamin.

Genesis 42:1 when Jacob: Gen 41:54, 57; Acts 7:12 saw: i.e. heard, from the report of others, that there was plenty in Egypt. The operations of one sense are frequently put for those of another in Hebrew (see the parallel passages). Gen 42:2; Exod 5:19; 20:18; 1 Kgs 19:3; Hos 5:13; Gal 2:7 Why do ye: Josh 7:10; 2 Kgs 8:3, 4; Ezra 10:4; Jer 8:14 Reciprocal: Gen 42:19—carry corn; Gen 43:2—General; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; John 13:22—looked

Genesis 42:2 get you: Gen 43:2, 4; 45:9 that we: Gen 43:8; Ps 118:17; Isa 38:1; Matt 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 41:54—and the dearth; Gen 42:1—saw; Gen 42:19—carry corn; Neh

5:2—we take up corn

Genesis 42:3; Gen 42:5, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 43:20—we came indeed down

Genesis 42:4 Benjamin: Gen 35:16–19 Lest: Gen 42:38; 3:22; 11:4; 33:1, 2; 43:14, 29; 44:20–22, 27–34 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—Benjamin

Genesis 42:5 for: Gen 12:10; 26:1; 41:57; Acts 7:11; 11:28 Reciprocal: Gen 41:54—and the dearth; Gen 42:3—General; Gen 43:1—General; Ps 105:16—Moreover

Genesis 42:6 governor: Shallit, an intendant, protector, ruler, from shalat, to be over or a protector, to rule: hence the Arabic salita, to obtain and exercise dominion, rule; and sultân, ruler, lord, prince, and king. Gen 41:40, 41; 45:8, 26; Ps 105:16–21; Acts 7:10 he it was: Gen 41:55, 56 bowed: Gen 18:2; 19:1; 37:7, 9; 44:14; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 33:3—bowed; Gen 41:43—ruler; Gen 41:54—and the dearth; Gen 43:26—bowed; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Gen 49:8—thy father's; Gen 50:18—fell; Prov 14:19—General; Prov 19:6—will; Hag 2:17—with blasting

Genesis 42:7 roughly unto them: Heb. hard things with them, Gen 42:9–12, 14–17, 19, 20; Matt 15:23–26 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; Gen 42:30—roughly to us; Gen 44:19—General; 1 Sam 20:10—answer thee; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 10:13—answered; Job 19:3—make yourselves strange to me; Prov 18:23—rich; Luke 24:28—he made

Genesis 42:8 but they knew: Luke 24:16; John 20:14; 21:4

Genesis 42:9 remembered: Gen 37:5–9 Ye are spies: Persons who, under the pretence of wishing to buy corn, desire only to find out whether the land be so defenceless that the tribes to which you belong may attack it successfully, drive out the inhabitants, and settle themselves in it; or, having plundered it, retire into their deserts. This is a frequent custom among the Arabs to the present day. Gen 42:9, 16, 30, 31, 34; Num 13:2, 16–20; Josh 2:1; 6:23; Judg 1:24; 1 Sam 26:4; Luke 20:20; Heb 11:31 nakedness: Exod 32:35 Reciprocal: Gen 37:7—your sheaves; Gen 42:7—roughly unto them; Gen 42:12—nakedness; Gen 42:14—General; Josh 2:3—to search; Judg 18:2—Zorah; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; 2 Sam 10:3—not; 1 Chr 19:3—to search

Genesis 42:10; Gen 27:29, 37; 37:8; 44:9; 1 Sam 26:17; 1 Kgs 18:7 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; Gen 43:20—we came indeed down

Genesis 42:11 We are: etc. We do not belong to different tribes; and it is not likely that one family would make a hostile attempt upon a whole kingdom; nor, if any serious design had been intended, that one man would have sent his sons on so hazardous an expedition. true men: Gen 42:19, 33, 34; John 7:18; 2 Cor 6:4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 42:31—true; Gen 43:27—Is your father well; Gen 43:29—of whom

Genesis 42:12 nakedness: Gen 42:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know

Genesis 42:13 Thy servants: Gen 42:11, 32; 29:32–35; 30:6–24; 35:16–26; 43:7; 46:8–27; Exod 1:2–5; Num 1:1–54; 10:1–36; 26:1–65, 34:1–29; 1 Chr 2:1–1 Chr 8:40 one is not: Gen 42:36, 38; 37:30; 44:20, 28; 45:26; Jer 31:15; Lam 5:7; Matt 2:16, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:27—Is your father well; Gen 43:29—of whom

Genesis 42:14; Gen 42:9–11; Job 13:24; 19:11; Matt 15:21–28 Reciprocal: Gen 42:7—roughly unto them

Genesis 42:15 By the life: Gen 42:7, 12, 16, 30; Deut 6:13; 1 Sam 1:26; 17:55; 20:3; Jer 5:2, 7; Matt 5:33–37; 23:16–22; Jas 5:12 except: Gen 42:20, 34; 43:3; 44:20–34 Reciprocal: Gen 42:33—General; Gen 44:21—Bring; Gen 44:23—General

Genesis 42:16 kept in prison: Heb. bound, Gen 42:19 Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Gen 42:15—By the life; Gen 44:2—General; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; 2 Sam 10:3—not

Genesis 42:17 put: Heb. gathered, Isa 24:22; Acts 5:18 ward: Gen 40:4, 7; 41:10; Lev 24:12; Ps 119:65; Acts 4:3; Heb 12:10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:15—Joseph; Acts 12:10—the first

Genesis 42:18 I fear God: Gen 20:11; Lev 25:43; Neh 5:9, 15; Luke 18:2, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Gen 39:9—sin; Gen 44:17—God forbid; Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 18:21—such as; Lev 19:14—fear; Lev 25:17—fear; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; 2 Chr 19:7—let the; Neh 7:2—feared God; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 119:161—my heart; Prov 14:16—feareth; Mal 3:5—fear; Col 3:22—fearing; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

Genesis 42:19 house: Gen 40:3; Isa 42:7, 22; Jer 37:15 carry corn: Gen 42:1, 2, 26; 41:56; 43:1, 2; 45:23 Reciprocal: Gen 42:7—roughly unto them; Gen 42:11—true men; Gen 42:16—kept in prison; Gen 42:33—General

Genesis 42:20 bring: Gen 42:15, 34; 43:5, 19; 44:23 And they: Gen 42:26; 6:22; John 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 42:7—roughly unto them; Gen 42:33—General; Gen 44:21—Bring

Genesis 42:21 they said: Gen 41:9; Num 32:23; 2 Sam 12:13; 1 Kgs 17:18; Job 33:27, 28; 34:31, 32; 36:8, 9; Hos 5:15; Matt 27:3, 4; Mark 9:44, 46, 48; Luke 16:28; Acts 19:18 we saw: Gen 37:23–28; Judg 1:7; Prov 21:13; 24:11, 12; 28:17; Jer 2:17, 19; 4:18; 34:17; Matt 7:2; 1 John 1:9; Jas 2:13 this distress: Prov 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; Gen 37:27—he is our; Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 44:8—the money; Gen 44:16—God hath; Gen 45:24—See that; Gen 49:23—General; Gen 50:17—wept; Josh 7:20—Indeed; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; Job 7:11—the anguish; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Prov 14:10—his; Amos 6:6—but; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Luke 23:51—had not; John 8:9—being; Acts 28:4—a murderer; Rom 2:15—accusing

Genesis 42:22 Spake I: Gen 37:21, 22, 29, 30; Luke 23:41; Rom 2:15 his blood: Gen 4:10; 9:5, 6; 1 Kgs 2:32; 2 Chr 24:22; Ps 9:12; Ezek 3:18; Luke 11:50, 51; Acts 28:4; Rev 13:10; 16:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; Gen 29:32—his name; Gen 44:16—God hath; Gen 45:24—See that; 1 Sam 19:4—sin against; 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; Ps 10:13—Thou; Ps 51:14—Deliver; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Ezek 33:6—his blood; Amos 6:6—but; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Matt 27:4—I have sinned; Luke 23:51—had not; John 8:9—being; Acts 27:21—ye should; 1 Cor 8:12—when

Genesis 42:23 he spake unto them by an interpreter: Heb. an interpreter was between

them, The mailitz does not seem to have been an interpreter in our sense of the term; as we have many evidences in this book that the Egyptians, Hebrews, Canaanites, and Syrians, could understand each other in a general way; and it appears from several passages in this very chapter (particularly Gen 42:24,) that Joseph and his brethren understood each others' language, as his brethren and Joseph's steward also did (Gen 43:19, etc;) compare Gen 39:1 and Gen 49:1. It seems to denote an officer who is called in Abyssinia, according to Mr. BRUCE, Kal Hatze, "the voice or word of the king," who always stands at the side of a lattice window of a balcony, within which the king sits; who is never seen, but who speaks through a hole in the side of it, covered in the inside with a curtain, to this officer, by whom he speaks to the persons present. John 16:13, 14; 2 Cor 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—may; Gen 45:12—your eyes; Ps 114:1—a people; Hag 2:17—with blasting; 1 Cor 14:2—he that

Genesis 42:24 wept: Gen 43:30; Isa 63:9; Luke 19:41; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Heb 4:15 Simeon: Gen 34:25; 49:5–7; Jude 22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 29:33—called; Gen 42:23—he spake unto them by an interpreter; Gen 43:23—Simeon; Num 1:22—General; John 11:6—he abode

Genesis 42:25 commanded: Gen 44:1, 2; Isa 55:1 to give them: Gen 45:21; Matt 6:33 and thus: Matt 5:44; Rom 12:17–21; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:12—mouth; Gen 45:17—lade your

Genesis 42:26 Reciprocal: Gen 42:19—carry corn; Gen 42:20—And they; Gen 45:17—lade your; Job 39:11—leave

Genesis 42:27 the inn: Gen 43:21; 44:11; Exod 4:24; Luke 2:7; 10:34 inn: Malon, from loon, to stay, abide, lodge, denotes any place to stay and lodge in, particularly a place where travellers usually stop to lodge, which is generally near a well, where they fill their girbehs, or leathern bottles, with fresh water, and having unladen and clogged their camels, asses, etc., permit them to crop any little verdure there may be in the place, keeping watch over them by turns. Our word inn here gives us a false idea, there were no such places of entertainment in the desert which Joseph's brethren had to pass; nor are there any at the present day. The only accommodation such a place affords is either a well, or a khan, or caravanserai, which is generally no more than four bare walls, perfectly exposed, the place being open at the top, and furnishing a wretched lodging, and even these, it is probable, were not in use at this early period. Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—his name; Gen 42:35—every man's; Gen 43:20—we came indeed down; Gen 44:8—the money; Hag 2:17—with blasting

Genesis 42:28 their heart: Gen 42:36; 27:33; Lev 26:36; Deut 28:65; 1 Kgs 10:5; Ps 61:2; Song 5:6; Luke 21:26 failed them: Heb. went forth, This refers to the spasmodic affection which is felt in the breast at any sudden alarm or fright. What is: Isa 45:7; Lam 2:17; 3:37; Amos 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 42:35—every man's; Gen 43:18—the men; Ps 40:12—heart

Genesis 42:29 Reciprocal: Gen 44:24—we told him

Genesis 42:30 roughly to us: Heb. with us hard things, Gen 42:7–20 Reciprocal: Gen 41:43—ruler; Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Gen 42:15—By the life; 1 Sam 20:10—answer thee; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 10:13—answered; Prov 18:23—rich

Genesis 42:31 true: Gen 42:11 Reciprocal: Gen 37:35—For I; Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Josh 2:3—to search

Genesis 42:32 twelve brethren: Gen 42:13 Reciprocal: Gen 37:30—General; Ps 68:27—little

Genesis 42:33; Gen 42:15, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 41:43—ruler; Gen 42:11—true men; Gen 43:3—man

Genesis 42:34 traffic: Gen 34:10, 21; 1 Kgs 10:15; Ezek 17:4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Gen 42:11—true men; Gen 42:15—except; Gen 42:20—bring; Gen 43:3—man

Genesis 42:35 every man's: Gen 42:27, 28; 43:21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:30—General; Gen 43:12—mouth; Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 43:20—we came indeed down; Gen 44:8—the money

Genesis 42:36 Me have ye: Gen 37:20–35; 43:14 all these things are against me: Alay hayoo cullanah, literally, “upon me are all these things:” rendered by the Vulgate, in me hec omnia mala reciderunt, “all these evils fall back upon me;” they lie upon me as heavy loads, hastening my death: they are more than I can bear. Gen 45:28; 47:12; 1 Sam 27:1; Job 7:7; Ps 34:19; Eccl 7:8; Isa 27:9; 38:10; 41:10, 13, 14; Matt 14:31; Rom 8:28, 31; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 4:17; Jas 5:7–11 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—he was not; Gen 42:13—one is not; Gen 42:28—their heart; Gen 43:23—Simeon; Gen 44:12—and the cup; Gen 44:20—and his brother; Gen 44:28—Surely; Gen 44:29—And if; Gen 45:26—And Jacob's; Gen 48:11—I had not; Judg 11:35—rent his clothes; Job 1:19—they are dead; Ps 39:13—be no; Prov 23:5—that which; Jer 31:15—because; Jer 45:3—added; Lam 5:7—and are; Matt 2:18—would

Genesis 42:37 Slay my: Gen 43:9; 44:32–34; 46:9; Mic 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—let

Genesis 42:38 his brother: Gen 42:13; 30:22–24; 35:16–18; 37:33, 35; 44:20, 27–34 if mischief: Gen 42:4; 44:29 bring: Gen 37:35; 44:29, 31; 1 Kgs 2:6; Ps 71:18; 90:10; Eccl 1:14; 2:26; Isa 38:10; 46:4 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—Benjamin; Gen 43:5—will not; Gen 43:8—lad with me; Gen 43:13—General; Gen 44:22—his father would die; Gen 44:28—Surely; Gen 45:26—And Jacob's; 1 Sam 15:26—I will not; 1 Kgs 2:9—his; Job 41:32—hoary; Eccl 12:5—the almond; John 13:8—Thou shalt

CHAPTER 43

- 1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin;
- 15 Joseph entertains his brethren;
- 19 They discover their fears to the steward;
- 26 Joseph makes them a feast.

Genesis 43:1; Gen 18:13; 41:54–57; 42:5; Eccl 9:1, 2; Lam 5:10; Acts 7:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 42:19—carry corn; Gen 47:4—for the famine; Deut 26:5—ready; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine

Genesis 43:2; Gen 43:4, 20; 42:1, 2; Prov 15:16; 16:18; 31:16; 1 Tim 5:8; 6:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:19—carry corn; Gen 44:1—Fill the; Gen 44:25—General; Deut 26:5—ready; Acts 7:12—General

Genesis 43:3 man: Gen 42:15–20, 33, 34; 44:23 did solemnly protest: Heb. protesting, protested, Acts 7:34 see my face: Gen 43:5; 2 Sam 3:13; 14:24, 28, 32; Acts 20:25, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; Gen 43:7—asked us straitly; Gen 43:20—we came indeed down; 1 Cor 15:31—protest

Genesis 43:4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:2—get you; Gen 43:2—General; Gen 44:26—General

Genesis 43:5 will not: Gen 42:38; 44:26; Exod 20:12 Reciprocal: Gen 42:20—bring; Gen 43:3—see my face; Gen 44:23—General; Gen 44:25—General

Genesis 43:6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:11—wherefore

Genesis 43:7 asked us straitly: Heb. asking asked us, Gen 43:3 marg. tenor: Heb. mouth could we certainly know: knowing could we know, Gen 43:3 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 43:20—we came indeed down; Gen 44:19—General; Gen 44:20—a child

Genesis 43:8 lad with me: Gen 42:38; 44:26; Exod 20:12 that we: Gen 42:2; Deut 33:6; 2 Kgs 7:4, 13; Ps 118:17 also our: Gen 45:19; 50:8, 21; Num 14:31; Ezra 8:21 Reciprocal: Gen 29:35—called; Gen 44:16—Judah; Gen 44:20—a child; Gen 44:32—General; Gen 46:28—Judah; Neh 5:2—we take up corn

Genesis 43:9 will be: Gen 42:37; 44:32, 33; 1 Kgs 1:21; Job 17:3; Ps 119:122; Phlm 1:18, 19; Heb 7:22 of my hand: Gen 9:5; 31:39; Ezek 3:18, 20; 33:6, 8; Luke 11:50 Reciprocal: Gen 27:13—Upon; Gen 29:35—called; Gen 44:16—Judah; Prov 6:1—if thou be

Genesis 43:10; Gen 19:16 this second time: or, twice by this

Genesis 43:11 If it must be: Gen 43:14; Esth 4:16; Acts 21:14 carry down: Gen 32:13–21; 33:10; 37:25; Deut 33:14; 1 Sam 9:7; 25:27; 1 Kgs 4:21; 10:25; 15:19; 2 Kgs 8:8; 16:8; 20:12; Ps 68:29; 72:10; 76:11; Prov 17:18; 18:16; 19:6; 21:14; Ezek 27:17 a little balm: Gen 37:25; Jer 8:22; Ezek 27:15 balm: For an explanation of the words tzori, nechoth, and lot, here rendered respectively balm, spices, and myrrh, see note on Gen 37:25. Devash, honey, is supposed by some not to have been that produced by bees, but a syrup produced from ripe dates. The Jewish doctors observe, that the word in 2 Chr 31:5 signifies dates; and the Arabians, at this day, call the choicest dates preserved with butter, dabous, and the honey obtained from them, dibs, or dabs. Benanim, nuts signifies pistachio nuts, the finest thing found in Syria; but, according to the others, a small nut, the produce of a species of the turpentine tree. Shekaidim is certainly almonds. honey: Lev 20:24 spices: 1 Kgs 10:15; Song 4:10, 14–16; 5:1; 8:14 Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—I will appease; Gen 43:25—General; Gen 45:23—good things; Num 18:30—the best; 1 Sam 15:26—I will not; 1 Sam 16:20—an ass laden; 1 Sam 25:18—took two; 1 Kgs 10:10—spices; 2 Chr 9:9—of spices; Prov 17:8—whithersoever; Song 1:13—bundle; Jer 46:11—Gilead; Matt 2:11—presented

Genesis 43:12 double: Rom 12:17; 13:8; 2 Cor 8:21; Phil 4:8; 1 Thess 4:6; 5:21; Heb 13:8
mouth: Gen 42:25, 35 Reciprocal: Gen 43:21—we have; Gen 44:8—the money; Deut
26:5—ready; Josh 9:11—with you; 2 Chr 28:7—next to the king

Genesis 43:13; Gen 42:38

Genesis 43:14; Gen 43:11 And God: Gen 17:1; 22:14; 32:11–28; 39:21; Ezra 7:27; Neh 1:11;
Esth 4:16; Ps 37:5–7; 85:7; 100:5; 119:41; Prov 1:1; 16:7; 21:1; Isa 49:13; Luke 1:50; Acts
7:10; 21:14; 1 Tim 1:2, 16; Titus 1:4; 2 John 3 If I be: etc. or, and I, as I have been, etc. Esth
4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 28:3—God; Gen 35:11—God Almighty; Gen
35:18—Benjamin; Gen 42:4—Lest; Gen 42:36—Me have ye; Gen 43:23—Simeon; Gen
44:12—and the cup; Gen 44:29—And if; Ruth 1:20—the Almighty; Ruth 2:13—Let me
find; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Ezra 7:28—extended; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Eccl
2:20—General; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Genesis 43:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:7—next to the king; Prov 19:6—and

Genesis 43:16 the ruler: Gen 43:19; 15:2; 24:2–10; 39:4, 5; 44:1 slay: Heb. kill a killing,
Gen 21:8; 26:30; 31:54; 1 Sam 25:11 Tevach taivach, “slay a slaying,” or make a great
slaughter: Let preparations be made for a great feast or entertainment. See note on a
similar form of speech in Gen 31:54. 1 Sam 25:11; Prov 9:2 dine with: Heb. eat
Reciprocal: Gen 43:25—General; Gen 43:32—eat bread; Gen 44:14—he was yet; Gen
44:32—General; Luke 17:8—Make

Genesis 43:18 the men: Gen 42:21, 28, 35; Judg 13:22; Job 15:21; Ps 53:5; 73:16; Isa 7:2;
Matt 14:26, 27; Mark 6:16 seek occasion against us: Heb. Roll himself upon us, Deut
22:14, 17; Judg 14:4; Job 30:14; Rom 7:8 Reciprocal: Gen 44:9—and we; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear
not; Dan 6:4—sought

Genesis 43:19 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—the; Gen 42:20—bring; Gen 42:23—he spake unto
them by an interpreter; Gen 43:16—the ruler; Gen 44:1—the steward; Matt 20:8—unto;
Luke 16:1—a steward

Genesis 43:20 we came indeed down: Heb. coming down we came down, Gen 43:3, 7;
42:3, 10, 27, 35 Reciprocal: Gen 43:2—General; 1 Kgs 3:17—O my lord

Genesis 43:21 we came: Gen 42:27–35 we have: Gen 43:12; Rom 12:17; 13:8; Heb 13:5, 18;
1 Pet 2:12; 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—weighed; Gen 42:35—every man's; Gen
44:8—the money; Luke 2:7—the inn

Genesis 43:22 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—the money

Genesis 43:23 Peace: Judg 6:23; 19:20; 1 Sam 25:6; 1 Chr 12:18; Ezra 4:17; Luke 10:5;
24:36; John 14:27; 20:19, 21, 26 I had your money: Heb. Your money came to me,
Caspechem ba ailai, “your money comes to me:” as I am the steward, the cash for the
corn belongs to me. Ye have no occasion to be apprehensive of any evil; the whole
transaction is between myself and you; receive therefore the money as a present from
“the God of your father,” no matter whose hands he employs to convey it. Simeon: Gen
43:14; 42:24, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 49:25—the God; 1 Sam 25:5—greet him; 2 Sam
9:7—Fear not; Eph 6:23—Peace; 3 John 14—Peace

Genesis 43:24; Gen 18:4; 19:2; 24:32; Luke 7:44; John 13:4–17 Reciprocal: Judg 19:20—Peace be; Judg 19:21—So he brought

Genesis 43:25; Gen 43:11, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 43:31—bread; Gen 44:14—he was yet; Exod 2:20—call him; Exod 18:12—eat bread

Genesis 43:26 bowed: Gen 43:28; 27:29; 37:7–10, 19, 20; 42:6; Ps 72:9; Rom 14:11; Phil 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—bowed; Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 33:3—bowed; Isa 49:23—bow

Genesis 43:27 welfare: Heb. peace, Gen 37:14; 41:16; Exod 18:7; Judg 18:15; 1 Sam 17:22; 25:5; 1 Chr 18:10 Is your father well: Heb. Is there peace to your father, the old. Gen 42:11, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 29:6—Is he well; 2 Sam 8:10—salute him

Genesis 43:28 bowed: Gen 43:26; 37:7, 9, 10 made obeisance: Exod 18:7; 2 Sam 1:2; 14:4; 1 Kgs 1:16; 2 Chr 24:17 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—bowed; 1 Sam 20:41—and fell; Prov 14:19—General; Mark 15:19—and bowing

Genesis 43:29 mother's son: Gen 30:22–24; 35:17, 18 of whom: Gen 42:11, 13 God: Gen 45:8; Josh 7:19; 2 Chr 29:11; Ps 133:1, 2; Matt 9:2, 22; Mark 10:24; 1 Tim 1:2; Heb 13:1 my son: Num 6:25; Ps 111:4; 112:4; Isa 30:19; 33:2; Mal 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:4—Lest; Gen 44:19—General; Gen 44:21—Bring; 1 Sam 3:6—General; John 11:6—he abode

Genesis 43:30 his bowels: 1 Kgs 3:26; Jer 31:20; Hos 11:8; Phil 1:8; 2:1; Col 3:12; 1 John 3:17 wept there: Gen 42:24; John 11:33–38; Acts 20:19, 31, 37; 2 Tim 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 29:11—kissed; Gen 33:4—embraced; Gen 45:1—could not; Esth 5:10—refrained; Song 5:4—my bowels; John 11:35—General; 2 Cor 7:15—inward affection is

Genesis 43:31 refrained: Gen 45:1; Isa 42:14; Jer 31:16; 1 Pet 3:10 bread: Gen 43:25 Reciprocal: Esth 5:10—refrained; John 11:33—was troubled

Genesis 43:32 eat bread: Gen 43:16; 31:54 for that is an abomination: The Chaldee Paraphrast renders this clause, "Because the Hebrews eat the cattle which the Egyptians worship." But, as we learn from Gen 43:16, compared with this verse, that the provision for the entertainment of the Egyptians themselves was animal food, this reason cannot be just. The true reason seems to be that assigned by the LXX, Βδελυγμα γαρ εστιν τοις Αιγυπτιοις πας ποιμην προβατων: "For every shepherd is an abomination to the Egyptians." Gen 46:34; Exod 8:26 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—the; Gen 29:8—until; Gen 39:6—save; Gen 44:2—General; Deut 33:16—and upon the top; 1 Sam 9:22—in the chiefest; Prov 23:1—General

Genesis 43:33 Gen. 43; Gen 44:12 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—for this; Exod 28:10—according to their birth

Genesis 43:34 messes: 2 Sam 11:8 was five times: Sir John Chardin observes, that "in Persia, Arabia, and the Indies, there are some houses where they place several plates in large salvers, and set one of these before each person, or before two or three, according to the magnificence of each house. The great men of the state are always served by themselves, in the feasts that are made for them; and with great profusion, their part of

each kind of provision being always double, treble, or a larger proportion of each kind of meat." Gen 45:22; 1 Sam 1:5; 9:22–24 were merry: Heb. drank largely, Prov 31:6; Eccl 9:7; 10:19; Song 5:1; Hab 1:6; Matt 11:19; John 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 33:4—embraced; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Sam 9:23—Bring; Esth 1:10—the heart; Ps 11:6—portion; Zech 10:7—and their

CHAPTER 44

- 1 Joseph's policy to stay his brethren;
- 6 The cup is found in Benjamin's sack;
- 14 They are brought before Joseph;
- 18 Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.

Genesis 44:1 the steward: Heb. him that was over his house, Gen 24:2; 43:16, 19 Fill the: Gen 42:25; 43:2; Isa 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—the; Gen 45:17—lade your; John 11:6—he abode; Rom 3:7—if the truth

Genesis 44:2; Gen 42:15, 16, 20; 43:32; Deut 8:2, 16; 13:3; Matt 10:16; 2 Cor 8:8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:25—commanded; Gen 45:17—lade your

Genesis 44:4 Up: Deut 2:16 Wherefore: 1 Sam 24:17; 2 Chr 20:11; Ps 35:12; 109:5; Prov 17:13; John 10:32 Reciprocal: Gen 44:15—What; Exod 32:1—Up; Judg 4:14—Up; 1 Sam 9:26—Up; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; Ps 7:4—If I; John 13:25—who

Genesis 44:5 divineth: or, maketh trial, Gen 44:15 marg. Gen 30:27; Lev 19:26; 1 Kgs 20:33; 2 Kgs 21:6. In the East, there is an ancient tradition, that there was a Cup which possessed the strange property of representing in it the whole world, and all the things which were then doing. The cup is called Jami Jemsheed, "the cup of Jemsheed," a very ancient king of Persia; and they say that it was discovered, filled with the elixir of immortality, when digging to lay the foundations of Persepolis. The Persian poets are full of allusions to this cup, which they style Jem jehan nima, the cup shewing the universe; and to it they ascribe all the prosperity of their ancient monarchs. Many of the Mahometan princes and governors affect still to have information by means of a cup. Now, though it cannot be admitted that Joseph practised divination, yet, according to the superstition of those times, supernatural influence might be attributed to HIS CUP. Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; 2 Kgs 16:15—for me to inquire by; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence

Genesis 44:6 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 7:11—clearing

Genesis 44:7; Gen 34:25–31; 35:22; 37:18–32; 38:16–18; Josh 22:22–29; 2 Sam 20:20; 2 Kgs 8:13; Prov 22:1; Eccl 7:1; Heb 13:18 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Josh 22:29—God forbid; 1 Sam 20:2—God forbid; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 2 Cor 7:11—clearing

Genesis 44:8 the money: Gen 42:21, 27, 35; 43:12, 21, 22 how then: Gen 44:7; Exod 20:15; Deut 5:19; Matt 19:18; Rom 13:9; Jas 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord

Genesis 44:9 both: Gen 31:32; Job 31:38–40; Ps 7:3–5; Acts 25:11 and we: Gen 43:18

Reciprocal: Gen 42:10—General; Gen 44:16—behold

Genesis 44:10 he with whom: Gen 44:17, 33; Exod 22:3; Matt 18:24, 25

Genesis 44:11 Reciprocal: Gen 42:27—the inn

Genesis 44:12 began: Gen 43:33 and the cup: Gen 44:26–32; 42:36–38; 43:14

Genesis 44:13; Gen 37:29–34; Num 14:6; 2 Sam 1:2, 11; 13:19

Genesis 44:14 he was yet: Gen 43:16, 25 fell: Gen 37:7–9; 50:18; Phil 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—bowed; Gen 37:9—the sun; Gen 42:6—bowed; 1 Cor 14:25—falling

Genesis 44:15 What: Gen 44:4, 5; 3:13; 4:10 wot ye not: Gen 21:26; 39:8; Exod 32:1 divine: or, make trial, Gen 44:5 Reciprocal: Gen 12:18—General; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Acts 3:17—wot; Rom 11:2—Wot

Genesis 44:16 Judah: Gen 44:32; 43:8, 9 What shall we say: Deut 25:1; Ezra 9:10, 15; Job 40:4; Prov 17:15; Isa 5:3; Dan 9:7; Acts 2:37 God hath: Gen 37:18–28; 42:21, 22; Num 32:23; Josh 7:1, 18; Judg 1:7; Prov 28:17; Matt 7:2; Luke 12:2 iniquity: Gen 43:9; Isa 27:9; Dan 9:7 behold: Gen 44:9; 37:7, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 46:28—Judah; 1 Kgs 18:7—my lord Elijah; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Ps 51:15—O Lord; Mark 14:40—neither

Genesis 44:17 God forbid: Gen 18:25; 42:18; 2 Sam 23:3; Ps 75:2; Prov 17:15 he shall: Gen 44:10 in peace: Gen 26:29; 37:32, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 44:30—When I; Josh 22:29—God forbid; 2 Sam 23:17—Be it far; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 1 Cor 6:15—God

Genesis 44:18 Oh my Lord: “No paraphrase,” says Dr. A. CLARKE, “can heighten the effect of Judah’s address to Joseph. To add, would be to diminish its excellence; to attempt to explain, would be to obscure its beauties; to clothe the ideas in other language than that of Judah, and his translators in our Bible, would ruin its energy, and destroy its influence. It is perhaps one of the most tender, affecting pieces of natural oratory ever spoken or penned, and we need not wonder to find that, when Joseph heard it, he could not refrain himself, but wept aloud. His soul must have been insensible beyond what is common to human nature, had he not immediately yielded to a speech so delicately tender, and so powerfully impressive.” let thy: Gen 18:30, 32; 2 Sam 14:12; Job 33:31; Acts 2:29 anger: Exod 32:22; Esth 1:12; Ps 79:5 as Pharaoh: Gen 41:40, 44; Prov 19:12; Dan 3:15, 19–23; 5:19; John 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 29:35—called; Gen 37:6—Hear; Gen 49:8—shall praise; 1 Sam 25:24—let thine; 1 Sam 26:19—let my lord; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Acts 7:10—gave

Genesis 44:19; Gen 42:7–10; 43:7, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 37:7—your sheaves; Gen 37:9—the sun

Genesis 44:20 we said: Every word in this verse is simplicity and pathos itself. No man of the least sensibility can read it without great emotion. Indeed the whole speech is exquisitely beautiful, and perhaps the most complete pattern of genuine natural eloquence extant in any language. When we read this generous speech, we forgive Judah all the past, and cannot refuse to say, “Thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise.” Gen 49:8 a child: Gen 35:18; 37:3, 19; 43:7, 8; 46:21 and his brother: Gen

37:33–35; 42:36, 38 he alone: Gen 44:27–29; Luke 7:12 Reciprocal: Gen 29:30—he loved; Gen 37:32—thy son's; Gen 42:4—Lest; Gen 42:13—one is not; Gen 42:15—except; Num 1:36—General; 1 Kgs 18:7—my lord Elijah; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 8:42—one; Luke 9:38—for

Genesis 44:21 Bring: Gen 42:15, 20; 43:29 that I may: Jer 24:6; 40:4; Amos 9:4

Genesis 44:22 his father would die: Gen 44:30; 42:38

Genesis 44:23; Gen 42:15–20; 43:3, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 42:20—bring; 2 Sam 3:13—Thou shalt

Genesis 44:24 we told him: Gen 42:29–34

Genesis 44:25; Gen 43:2, 5

Genesis 44:26; Gen 43:4, 5; Luke 11:7 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—lad with me; Gen 44:12—and the cup; 2 Sam 3:13—Thou shalt

Genesis 44:27; Gen 29:18–21, 28; 30:22–25; 35:16–18; 46:19 Reciprocal: Gen 29:30—he loved; Gen 35:18—Benjamin; Gen 42:4—Lest; Gen 42:38—his brother; Gen 44:20—he alone

Genesis 44:28 the one: Gen 37:13, 14 Surely: Gen 37:33; 42:36, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—one is not; Gen 45:26—And Jacob's

Genesis 44:29 And if: Gen 42:36, 38; 43:14; Ps 88:3, 4 sorrow: Gen 44:31; 42:38; Deut 31:17; Ps 88:4 Reciprocal: Gen 37:35—For I; Eccl 12:5—the almond

Genesis 44:30 When I: Gen 44:17, 31, 34 his life: 1 Sam 18:1; 25:29; 2 Sam 18:33 Reciprocal: Gen 44:22—his father would die; Deut 24:6—life; 1 Sam 23:15—life; Lam 4:20—breath

Genesis 44:31 when he: 1 Sam 4:17, 18; 2 Cor 7:10; 1 Thess 4:13 servants shall: Gen 44:29; 37:26, 27, 35; 1 Sam 22:22 grave: Gen 44:29; 37:35 Reciprocal: Gen 42:38—bring; Gen 44:30—When I; 1 Kgs 2:9—his; Eccl 12:5—the almond

Genesis 44:32; Gen 43:8, 9, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 42:37—Slay my; Gen 44:16—Judah; Job 17:3—put me; Prov 6:1—if thou be; Heb 7:22—a surety

Genesis 44:33 therefore: What must Benjamin have felt when he heard his brother conclude his speech by a proposal which could never have been thought of if it had not been actually made! Perhaps the annals of the whole world do not produce an instance of so heroic and disinterested affection in any mere man. I pray thee: Exod 32:32; Rom 5:7–10; 9:3 instead: Heb 7:22; 1 John 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 43:9—will be; Gen 44:10—he with whom; 1 Sam 25:24—Upon; 2 Sam 24:17—let thine; 1 Kgs 18:7—my lord Elijah; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Prov 6:1—if thou be

Genesis 44:34 lest: 1 Sam 2:33, 34; 2 Chr 34:28; Esth 8:6; Jer 52:10, 11 come on: Heb. find, Exod 18:8; Job 31:29; Ps 116:3; 119:143 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—Let; Gen

44:30—When I; 1 Sam 25:24—Upon; 2 Kgs 25:7—they slew; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Jer 39:6—before; Lam 3:51—eye

CHAPTER 45

- 1 Joseph makes himself known to his brethren;
- 5 He comforts them in God's providence;
- 9 He sends for his father;
- 16 Pharaoh confirms it;
- 21 Joseph furnishes then for their journey, and exhorts them to concord;
- 25 Jacob is revived with the news.

Genesis 45:1 could not: Gen 43:30, 31; Isa 42:14; Jer 20:9 Cause: 2 Sam 1:20; Matt 18:15; Acts 10:41; 1 Cor 13:5 Reciprocal: Judg 3:19—And all that; 2 Sam 13:9—And Amnon; Esth 5:10—refrained; Jer 31:16—Refrain; John 11:6—he abode; John 11:33—was troubled; Acts 7:13—Joseph

Genesis 45:2 wept aloud: Heb. gave forth his voice in weeping, "This," says Sir J. Chardin, "is exactly the genius of the people of Asia; their sentiments of joy or grief are properly transports, and their transports are ungoverned, excessive, and truly outrageous. When anyone returns from a long journey or dies, his family burst into cries that may be heard twenty doors off; and this is renewed at different times, and continues many days, according to the vigour of the passion. Sometimes they cease all at once, and then begin as suddenly, with a greater shrillness and loudness than one could easily imagine." Num 14:1; Ruth 1:9; 2 Kgs 20:3; Acts 20:37 Reciprocal: Gen 29:11—kissed; Gen 33:4—embraced; Gen 45:15—Moreover; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept

Genesis 45:3 I am Joseph: Matt 14:27; Acts 7:13; 9:5 for they: Job 4:5; 23:15; Zech 12:10; Matt 14:26; Mark 6:50; Luke 5:8; 24:37, 38; Rev 1:7 troubled: or, terrified Reciprocal: Gen 50:18—fell; Exod 4:18—and see; Exod 34:31—and Moses talked

Genesis 45:4 I am Joseph: Gen 37:28; 50:18; Matt 14:27; Acts 9:5 Reciprocal: Gen 39:1—Joseph; Gen 50:17—wept; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; Esth 4:14—whether; Ps 105:17—Joseph; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Acts 7:9—sold; Acts 9:17—Brother

Genesis 45:5 be not grieved: Isa 40:1, 2; Luke 23:34; 2 Cor 2:7, 11 nor angry with yourselves: Heb. neither let there be anger in your eyes God: Gen 45:7, 8; 47:25; 50:20; 1 Sam 1:19; 2 Sam 12:12; 16:10–12; 17:14; Job 1:21; Ps 105:16, 17; Acts 2:23, 24; 4:24–28; 7:9–15 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—sold; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Gen 50:17—wept; Gen 50:19—fear not; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; Prov 28:2—but; Acts 7:11—General; Phlm 1:15—General

Genesis 45:6 two years: Gen 41:29–31, 54, 56; 47:18 earing: Earing means ploughing or seed-time from the Anglo-Saxon erian, probably from aro, to plough; and agrees with αρω [G723], Greek, charatha, Arabic, and charash, Hebrew. Gen 47:23; Exod 34:21; Deut 21:4; 1 Sam 8:12; Isa 30:24 Reciprocal: Gen 8:22—seedtime; Gen 41:35—gather; Gen 47:25—Thou hast; Acts 7:11—General

Genesis 45:7 to preserve you a posterity: Heb. to put for you a remnant, to save. Judg 15:18; 1 Chr 11:14; Ps 18:50; 44:4; Acts 7:35 Reciprocal: Gen 41:35—gather; Gen 45:5—God; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Deut 26:5—ready; Job 5:20—famine; Ps 105:17—He sent; John 19:11—Thou

Genesis 45:8 it was not: Gen 45:5; John 15:16; 19:11; Rom 9:16 father: Gen 41:39–48; Judg 17:10; Job 29:16; Ps 105:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 36:43—father; Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 41:43—Bow the knee; Gen 42:6—governor; Gen 43:29—God; Gen 45:26—and he is; Gen 50:17—wept; Ps 105:17—He sent; Prov 11:11—the blessing; Isa 22:21—a father; John 19:27—Behold; Acts 7:10—gave

Genesis 45:9 Thus saith: Gen 45:26–28 come: Gen 45:13, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:56—Hinder; Gen 37:9—the sun; Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 42:2—get you; Deut 33:16—and upon the top; Ps 105:23—Israel; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Acts 7:10—gave; Acts 7:14—sent

Genesis 45:10 in the land: Gen 46:29, 34; 47:1–6; Exod 8:22; 9:26 Goshen: Goshen was the most eastern district of Lower Egypt, and the frontier of that country and Arabia, not far from the Arabian gulf, and lying next to Canaan; for Jacob went directly thither when he came into Egypt, from which it was about eighty miles distant, though Hebron was distant from the Egyptian capital about three hundred miles. be near: John 14:2, 3; 17:24 Reciprocal: Gen 46:28—Goshen; Gen 46:32—and they; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; 1 Tim 5:4—to requite

Genesis 45:11; Gen 47:6, 12; Matt 15:5, 6; Mark 7:9–12; 1 Tim 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 41:54—the seven; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Deut 26:5—ready; Ruth 4:15—a nourisher; Ps 107:39—they are; Acts 7:11—General

Genesis 45:12 your eyes: Gen 42:23; Luke 24:39; John 20:27 my mouth: Not as Gen 42:23 Reciprocal: John 20:16—She

Genesis 45:13 my glory: John 17:24; 1 Pet 1:10–12; Rev 21:23 bring: Acts 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Gen 45:9—come; Job 29:20—glory

Genesis 45:14; Gen 29:11; 33:4; 46:29; Rom 1:31 Reciprocal: Luke 15:20—and fell; Acts 20:37—fell

Genesis 45:15 Moreover: Gen 45:2; 29:11, 13; 33:4; Exod 4:27; Ruth 1:9, 14; 1 Sam 10:1; 20:41; 2 Sam 14:33; Luke 15:20; Acts 20:37 talked: Ps 77:4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:10—kissed; Exod 18:7—kissed; Exod 34:31—and Moses talked; 2 Sam 19:39—kissed Barzillai; Song 1:2—him

Genesis 45:16 it pleased Pharaoh well: Heb. was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, Gen 16:6; 20:15; 34:18; 41:33; Deut 1:33; 2 Sam 3:36; 2 Chr 30:4; Esth 1:21; 2:4; 5:14; Acts 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 46:31—General; Gen 47:1—Joseph

Genesis 45:17 lade your: Gen 42:25, 26; 44:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 45:23—laden with; Deut 23:7—because thou

Genesis 45:18 the fat: Gen 27:28; 47:6; Num 18:12, 29; Deut 32:14; Ps 81:16; 147:14; Isa

28:1, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—the good; Deut 23:7—because thou

Genesis 45:19 commanded: Isa 49:1, 23 wagons: Gen 45:27; 46:5 for your: Gen 31:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—also our; Gen 45:9—come; Gen 45:21—wagons; Gen 46:29—his chariot

Genesis 45:20 regard not: Heb. let not your eye spare, etc. Deut 7:16; 19:13, 21; Isa 13:18; Ezek 7:4, 9; 9:5; 20:17 stuff: Exod 22:7; Josh 7:11; 1 Sam 10:22; 25:13; 30:24; Ezek 12:3, 4; Matt 24:17; Luke 17:31 the good: Gen 45:18; 20:15; Ezra 9:12; Isa 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 45:9—come; Mark 10:29—There

Genesis 45:21 wagons: Gen 45:19, 27; 46:5; Num 7:3–9; Ezek 23:24 commandment: Heb. mouth, Gen 45:19; Exod 17:1; Num 3:16; 2 Chr 8:13; 35:16; Eccl 8:2; Lam 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 42:25—to give them; Gen 46:29—his chariot

Genesis 45:22 To all: It is a common custom with all the Asiatic sovereigns to give both garments and money to ambassadors and persons of distinction, whom they particularly wish to honour. De la Motraye says, “that they then clothed them (the ambassadors) with caffetans (long vests of gold or silver brocade) with large silk flowers.” each: Judg 14:12, 19; 2 Kgs 5:5, 22, 23; Rev 6:11 to Benjamin: Gen 43:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:5—a worthy portion; Prov 31:21—scarlet

Genesis 45:23 laden with: Heb. carrying, Gen 45:17 good things: Gen 24:10; 43:11; Exod 16:3 meat: As mazon is derived from zoon, to prepare, provide, Dr. A. CLARKE thinks it may mean here prepared meat; some made-up dish, delicacies, confectionaries, etc. In Asiatic countries they have several curious methods of preserving flesh by potting, by which it may be kept, for any length of time, sweet and wholesome. Some delicacy, similar to the savoury meat which Isaac loved, may here be intended; sent to Jacob in consideration of his age, and to testify the respect of his son; for of other kinds of meat he could have no need, as he had large flocks and herds, and could kill a lamb, kid, etc. when he pleased. Reciprocal: Gen 42:19—carry corn

Genesis 45:24 See that: Gen 37:22; 42:21, 22; Ps 133:1–3; John 13:34, 35; Eph 4:31, 32; Phil 2:2–5; Col 3:12, 13; 1 Thess 5:13 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 24:54—Send me; 1 Kgs 11:21—Let me depart; Acts 7:26—ye are; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; 2 Cor 13:11—live; Phil 4:2—that; 1 Thess 5:15—See

Genesis 45:26 Joseph: Luke 24:34 and he is: Gen 45:8, 9; Ps 105:21 And Jacob's: Heb. And his, Gen 37:35; 42:36, 38; 44:28; Jonah 2:7 he believed: Job 9:16; 29:24; Ps 126:1; Luke 24:11, 41 Reciprocal: Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 41:43—ruler; Gen 42:6—governor; Gen 42:13—one is not; Gen 48:11—I had not; Acts 9:41—widows; Acts 12:9—wist not

Genesis 45:27 the spirit: Judg 15:19; 1 Sam 30:12; Ps 85:6; Isa 57:15; Hos 6:2 Reciprocal: Gen 45:19—wagons; Gen 45:21—wagons; Gen 46:5—in the wagons; Phil 2:28—ye see

Genesis 45:28 It is enough: Gen 46:30; Luke 2:28–30; John 16:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 37:35—For I; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Gen 46:19—Joseph; Ps 30:11—turned; Luke 15:24—he; Phil 2:28—ye see; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

CHAPTER 46

- 1 Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba;
- 5 Thence he with his company goes into Egypt;
- 8 The number of his family that went into Egypt;
- 28 Joseph meets Jacob;
- 31 He instructs his brethren how to answer Pharaoh.

Genesis 46:1 AM 2298, BC 1706 Beersheba: Gen 21:14, 31, 33; 26:22, 23; 28:10; 1 Sam 3:20 and offered: Gen 4:4; 8:20; 12:8; 22:13; 33:20; 35:3, 7; Job 1:5; 42:8 unto: Gen 21:33; 26:23, 25; 28:13; 31:42, 53 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Gen 17:21—my; Deut 26:5—he went down; Josh 24:4—Jacob; Amos 7:9—the high

Genesis 46:2 in the visions: Gen 15:1, 13; 22:11; Num 12:6; 24:4; 2 Chr 26:5; Job 4:13; 33:14, 15; Dan 2:19; Acts 9:10; 10:3; 16:9 Jacob: Gen 22:1; Exod 3:3, 4; 1 Sam 3:4, 10; Acts 9:4; 10:13 Reciprocal: Gen 31:3—Return; Gen 35:9—General; Exod 2:24—remembered; Num 26:38—Ahiram; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Sam 28:6—by dreams; Ps 105:23—Israel; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Dan 7:1—visions; Heb 1:1—at

Genesis 46:3 the God: Gen 28:13 fear not: Gen 15:1, 13; 26:2, 3; Isa 41:10; 43:1, 2; Jer 40:9; Acts 27:24 I will: Gen 12:2; 13:15, 16; 18:18; 22:17; 28:14; 35:11; 47:27; Exod 1:7–10; Deut 1:10; 10:22; 26:5; Acts 7:17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—went; Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 31:3—Return; Gen 32:12—I will; Gen 35:9—General; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Exod 12:37—six hundred; Num 1:46—General; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 1 Chr 16:20—they went; Ps 105:24—And he; Isa 44:8—have declared; Matt 1:20—fear not; Acts 7:15—Jacob

Genesis 46:4 will go: Gen 28:15; 48:21; Isa 43:1, 2 and I will: Gen 15:14–16; 50:5, 13, 24, 25; Exod 3:8 and Joseph: This last and most solemn office, as Mr. HEWLETT observes, that could be paid to a parent, was generally performed by the nearest relation of the deceased. This promise must have given great consolation to the venerable patriarch's mind. Gen 50:1 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—went; Gen 32:12—I will; Exod 3:17—I will bring; Num 1:46—General

Genesis 46:5 Jacob: Acts 7:15 in the wagons: Gen 31:17, 18; 45:19, 21, 27; Exod 10:24, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 12:5—the souls; 1 Sam 12:8—Jacob

Genesis 46:6 into Egypt: Gen 15:13; Num 20:15; Deut 10:22; 26:5; Josh 24:4; 1 Sam 12:8; Ps 105:23; Isa 52:4; Acts 7:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:20—they went

Genesis 46:7 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—were; Deut 23:7—because thou; 1 Chr 1:41—The sons

Genesis 46:8 the names: Gen 29:1–Gen 30:43; 35:23; 49:1–33; Exod 1:1–5; 6:14–18; 1 Chr 2:1–55; 8:1–40 Reuben: Gen 29:32; 35:22, 23; 49:3, 4; Exod 6:14; Num 1:5, 20, 21; 2:10–13; 26:5–11; Deut 33:6; 1 Chr 2:1–10 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Ruth 4:11—Rachel; 1 Chr 5:1—he was; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat

Genesis 46:9 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—his name; Gen 42:37—Slay my; Exod 6:14—The sons; Num 1:20—General; Num 26:5—the eldest; Num 26:7—General; 1 Chr 5:3—sons

Genesis 46:10 Simeon: Gen 29:33; 34:25, 30; 49:5–7; Exod 6:15; Num 1:6, 22, 23; 2:12, 13; 26:12, 13; 1 Chr 2:1; 4:24–43 Jemuel: or, Nemuel Jachin: or, Jarib Zohar: or, Zerah, 1 Chr 4:24 Canaanitish: Gen 28:1

Genesis 46:11 Levi: Gen 29:34; 49:5–7; Exod 6:16; Num 3:17–22; 4:1–49; 8:1–26; 26:57, 58; Deut 33:8–11; 1 Chr 2:1, 11, 16; 6:1–3; 22:1–1 Chr 26:32 Gershon: or, Gershom, 1 Chr 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 6:17—General; Josh 21:5—General; 1 Chr 6:38—Kohath; 1 Chr 6:43—Gershom; 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 1 Chr 6:63—Merari

Genesis 46:12 Judah: Gen 29:35; 38:1–3, 7, 10, 24–30; 49:8–12; Num 1:7, 26, 27; 26:19–21; Deut 33:7; Judg 1:2; 1 Chr 2:1, 3–5; 3:1–24; 4:1, 21; 5:2; Ps 78:68; Matt 1:1–3; Heb 7:14; Rev 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 38:3—Er; Gen 38:4—Onan; Gen 38:5—Shelah; Gen 38:29—his name; Num 26:20—Pharez; Ruth 4:12—the house; 1 Chr 2:5—Hezron; 1 Chr 9:4—Pharez; Matt 1:3—Judas; Luke 3:33—Esrom; Acts 7:14—threescore

Genesis 46:13 Issachar: Gen 30:14–18; 35:23; 49:14, 15; Num 1:8, 28–30; 26:23–25; Deut 33:18; 1 Chr 2:1; 7:1–5; 12:32 Phuvah: or, Puah Job: or, Jashub, 1 Chr 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 30:18—and she; Num 26:24—Jashub

Genesis 46:14 Zebulun: Gen 30:19, 20; 49:13; Num 1:9, 30, 31; 26:26, 27; Deut 33:18, 19; 1 Chr 2:1

Genesis 46:15 Leah: Gen 29:32–35; 30:17–21; 35:23; 49:3–15; Exod 1:2, 3; Num 1:1–54; 10:1–36; 26:1–65; 1 Chr 2:1 Padanaram: Gen 25:20 with his: Gen 30:21; 34:1–31 Reciprocal: Gen 28:2—Padanaram; Gen 29:16—was Leah; Gen 33:18—a city of Shechem; Gen 46:27—threescore and ten; 2 Sam 13:20—desolate

Genesis 46:16 sons of: Gen 30:11; 35:26; 49:19; Num 1:11, 24, 25; 26:15–17; Deut 33:20, 21; 1 Chr 2:2; 5:11–16 Ziphion: or, Zephon Ezbon: or, Ozni Arodi: or, Arod, Num 26:15–17 Reciprocal: Num 26:16—General; Num 26:17—General

Genesis 46:17 Asher: Gen 30:13; 35:26; 49:20; Num 1:13, 40, 41; 26:44–46; Deut 33:24; 1 Chr 2:2; 7:30–40 Reciprocal: Exod 1:4—Asher; Num 26:46—Sarah; 1 Chr 4:18—Heber; 1 Chr 5:13—Zia

Genesis 46:18 Zilpah: Gen 29:24; 30:9–13; 35:26; Exod 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 46:27—threescore and ten

Genesis 46:19 Rachel: Gen 29:18; 30:24; 35:16–18, 24; 44:27; Exod 1:3, 5; 1 Chr 2:2 Joseph: Gen 37:1–36; 39:1–23; 40:1–Gen 45:28, 47:1–31, Gen 49:22–27; 50:1–14; Num 1:36, 37; 26:38–41; Deut 33:12–17 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—Rachel

Genesis 46:20 Manasseh: Gen 41:50–52; 48:4, 5, 13, 14, 20; Num 1:32–35; 26:28–37; Deut 33:13–17; 1 Chr 5:23–26; 7:14–29 priest: or, prince, Gen 41:45, 50 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 46:27—threescore and ten; Num 1:34—Manasseh; Josh 17:1—the firstborn

Genesis 46:21 the sons: Gen 49:27; Num 1:11, 36, 37; Deut 33:12; 1 Chr 7:6–12; 8:1–7 Ehi: Num 26:38, Ahiram Muppim: Num 26:39, Shupham, 1 Chr 7:12, Shuppim Huppim: Num 26:39, Hupham Reciprocal: Gen 44:20—a child; Num 26:41—General; 1 Chr 8:3—Addar; 1 Chr 8:6—Ehud

Genesis 46:22 Reciprocal: Gen 46:27—threescore and ten

Genesis 46:23 Dan: Gen 30:6; 35:25; 49:16, 17; Num 1:12, 38, 39; 10:25; Deut 33:22; 1 Chr 2:2; 7:12; 12:35 Hushim: Num 26:42, 43, Shuham

Genesis 46:24 Naphtali: Gen 30:7, 8; 35:25; 49:21; Num 1:15, 42, 43; 26:48–50; Deut 33:23; 2 Kgs 15:29; 1 Chr 2:2; 12:34 Jahzeel: 1 Chr 7:13, Jahziel Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:15—Abdiel

Genesis 46:25 Bilhah: Gen 29:29; 30:3–8; 35:22, 25; Exod 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 46:27—threescore and ten; 1 Chr 7:13—the sons of Bilhah

Genesis 46:26 loins: Heb. thigh, Gen 35:11; Exod 1:5; Judg 8:30 Reciprocal: Gen 46:27—threescore and ten; Acts 7:14—threescore; Heb 7:5—come; Heb 7:10—General

Genesis 46:27 threescore and ten: Threescore and six were before mentioned (Gen 46:26) so that Joseph and his two sons, together with Jacob himself, complete the seventy persons here enumerated; and the number in Gen 46:15, 18, 22, and Gen 46:25 amount to that number. The addition of five persons in the LXX in Gen 46:20, was either the cause or the consequence of another difference here; for in that version the number is seventy-five (Gen 46:15, 18, 22, 25). Exod 1:5; 24:1; Deut 10:22; Acts 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Num 1:40—General; Num 11:16—seventy; Deut 26:5—a few

Genesis 46:28 Judah: Gen 43:8; 44:16–34; 49:8 to direct: Gen 31:21 Goshen: Goshen seems to have been a city, after which the land of Goshen was called. The LXX render it by Ηρωωνπολις, Heroonpolis, “city of Heroon;” which by some writers is simply called Heroum, and is by the ancient geographers placed in the eastern part of Egypt, not far from the Arabian Gulf. Gen 46:34; 45:10; 47:1

Genesis 46:29 his chariot: Gen 41:43; 45:19, 21 fell on: Gen 33:4; 45:14; Luke 15:20; Acts 20:37 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—the sun; Gen 45:10—in the land; Gen 50:9—chariots; Exod 18:7—went; Num 22:36—went; Phil 2:28—ye see

Genesis 46:30; Gen 45:28; Luke 2:29, 30 Reciprocal: Prov 13:12—when; Phil 2:28—ye see

Genesis 46:31; Gen 45:16–20; 47:1–3; Acts 18:3; Heb 2:11 Reciprocal: Acts 7:13—Joseph

Genesis 46:32 shepherds: Gen 4:2; 31:18; 37:2; 47:3; Exod 3:1; 1 Sam 16:11; 17:15; Ps 78:70–72; Isa 40:11; Zech 13:5 their trade hath been to feed cattle: Heb. they are men of cattle, Gen 46:34; 9:20; 1 Kgs 9:27; 18:5, 6 and they: Gen 45:10 Reciprocal: Gen 46:33—What is

Genesis 46:33 What is: Gen 46:32; 47:2–4; Jonah 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 47:3—What is

Genesis 46:34 Thy servants': Gen 46:32; 30:35; 34:5; 37:12 for every: From the fragments of Manetho, preserved in Josephus and Africanus, it appears that hordes of marauders, call hycassos, or shepherd kings, whose chief occupation, like the Bedouin Arabs of the present day, was to keep flocks, made a powerful irruption into Egypt, which they subdued, and ruled, by a succession of kings, with great tyranny for 259 years. Hence the persons, and even the very name of shepherds were execrated, and held in the greatest odium by the Egyptians. Gen 43:32; Exod 8:26 Reciprocal: Gen 25:27—a plain man; Gen 45:10—in the land; Gen 46:28—Goshen; Gen 47:1—in the land; Gen 47:3—What is; Gen 47:4—let thy; 1 Sam 13:4—was had in abomination; 1 Sam 27:5—some town

CHAPTER 47

- 1 Joseph presents his father, and five of his brethren before Pharaoh;
- 11 He gives them habitation and maintenance;
- 13 He gets the Egyptians' money;
- 16 their cattle;
- 18 and their lands, except the priests', to Pharaoh;
- 23 He restores the land for a fifth;
- 28 Jacob's age;
- 29 He swears Joseph to bury him with his fathers.

Genesis 47:1 Joseph: Gen 45:16; 46:31; Heb 2:11 in the land: Gen 45:10; 46:28, 34; Exod 8:22; 9:26 Reciprocal: Gen 47:12—according to their families; Acts 7:13—Joseph

Genesis 47:2 presented: Acts 7:13; 2 Cor 4:14; Col 1:28; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 46:33—What is

Genesis 47:3 What is: Gen 46:33, 34; Amos 7:14, 15; Jonah 1:8; 2 Thess 3:10 shepherds: Gen 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 46:32—shepherds

Genesis 47:4 For to: Gen 12:10; 15:13; Deut 26:5; Ps 105:23; Isa 52:4; Acts 7:6 for the famine: Gen 43:1; Acts 7:11 let thy: Gen 46:34 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—Goshen; Num 32:1—the place; 2 Kgs 8:1—sojourn

Genesis 47:6 is: Gen 47:11; 13:9; 20:15; 34:10; 45:18–20; Prov 21:1; John 17:2 Goshen: Gen 47:4, 11 men of activity: Anshey chayil, men of strength, power, ability, or prowess. It implies both fitness of mind and body; and so valour, prudence, diligence, and virtue. rulers: Exod 18:21; 1 Sam 21:7; 1 Chr 27:29–31; 2 Chr 26:10; Prov 22:29 cattle: Mikneh, from kanah, to posses, signifies property or possession of any kind, though it frequently is used for cattle, because in ancient times they constituted the principal part of a man's possessions. Gen 47:16; Exod 9:3–6, 10, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 45:11—General; Deut 23:7—because thou; 1 Chr 27:30—the Ishmaelite; Ps 105:23—Jacob

Genesis 47:7 And Jacob: Gen 47:10; 35:27; Exod 12:32; Num 6:23, 24; Josh 14:13; 1 Sam 2:20; 2 Sam 8:10; 19:39; 1 Kgs 1:47; 2 Kgs 4:29; Matt 26:26; Luke 22:19; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—he blessed; Josh 22:6—General; 2 Kgs 10:15—saluted; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; Prov 16:31—if; Luke 2:34—blessed; Heb 7:7—the less

Genesis 47:8 How old art thou: Heb. How many are the days of the years of thy life,
Gen 47:9 Reciprocal: Gen 25:8—good; Gen 47:28—the whole age

Genesis 47:9 The days: 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; 119:19, 54; 2 Cor 5:6; Heb 11:9–16; 13:14; 1
Pet 2:11 an hundred: Job 14:1; Ps 39:5; 89:47, 48; 90:3–12; Jas 4:14 have not: Gen 47:28;
5:27; 11:11, 24, 25; 25:7, 8; 35:28; 50:26; Exod 6:4; 7:7; Deut 34:7; Josh 24:29; 2 Sam
19:32–35; Job 8:8, 9; 42:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 23:4—stranger; Gen 47:8—How old art
thou; Gen 47:29—must die; Lev 25:23—for ye are; 2 Sam 19:34—How long have I to
live; 2 Chr 24:15—an hundred; Ps 90:10—The days; Prov 15:15—All; Eccl 1:4—One
generation; Eccl 2:3—all; Eccl 2:23—all; Eccl 6:3—so; Eccl 7:15—have I; Jer 28:3—two full
years; Heb 11:13—confessed; 1 Pet 1:17—pass

Genesis 47:10; Gen 47:7; 14:19; Num 6:23–27; Deut 33:1; Ruth 2:4; 2 Sam 8:10; 19:39; Ps
119:46; 129:8; Heb 7:7 Reciprocal: Josh 14:13—blessed; Josh 22:6—General; 2 Kgs
10:15—saluted; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; Luke 18:16—Suffer

Genesis 47:11 Rameses: Gen 47:6; Exod 1:11; 12:37; John 10:10, 28; 14:2, 23; 17:2, 24
Reciprocal: Gen 47:26—made it a law; Gen 47:27—dwelt; Num 33:3—they departed; 1
Sam 22:3—Let my father; Isa 22:24—hang

Genesis 47:12 nourished: Ruth 4:15 his father: Exod 20:12; Matt 15:4–6; Mark 7:10–13; 1
Tim 4:8; 5:4, 8 according to their families: or, as a little child is nourished, Heb.
according to the little ones, Gen 47:1, 21, 24; 1 Thess 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—the sun;
Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Gen 45:11—General; Gen 49:24—the
shepherd; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Deut 23:7—because thou; John 19:27—Behold

Genesis 47:13 AM 2300, BC 1704 so that: Gen 41:30, 31; 1 Kgs 18:5; Jer 14:1–6; Lam 2:19,
20; 4:9; Acts 7:11 fainted: Jer 9:12; Joel 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen
41:36—that the; Gen 41:54—and the dearth; Ps 105:16—brake

Genesis 47:14 the money: Gen 41:56 Joseph brought: Luke 16:1, 2, 10–12; 1 Cor 4:2; 1 Pet
4:10

Genesis 47:15 AM 2301, BC 1703 Give us bread: Gen 47:18, 19, 24; Judg 8:5, 8; 1 Sam 21:3;
25:8; Ps 37:3; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:11 Reciprocal: Neh 5:3—mortgaged

Genesis 47:16 Give your cattle: This was the wisest measure that could be adopted, both
for the preservation of the people and the cattle. As the people had not grain for their
own sustenance, consequently they could have none for their cattle: hence they were in
the most imminent danger of starving; and the people also were in equal danger; as
they must have divided a portion of that bought for themselves with the cattle, which,
for the sake of tillage, etc., they wished of course to preserve till the seven years'
famine should end. Dan 6:5–7; Prov 12:17; 1 Cor 10:32; Phil 4:8; Col 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen
47:6—cattle

Genesis 47:17 for horses: Exod 9:3; 1 Kgs 10:28; Job 2:4; Isa 31:1; Matt 6:24 fed them: Heb.
led them

Genesis 47:18 AM 2302, BC 1702, 2 Kgs 6:26; Jer 38:9 Reciprocal: Gen 45:6—two years;

Gen 47:15—Give us bread

Genesis 47:19 buy us: Neh 5:2, 3; Job 2:4; Lam 1:11; 5:6, 9; Matt 16:26; Phil 3:8, 9 and give: Gen 47:23 Reciprocal: Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Gen 47:26—made it a law; Ps 105:16—brake; 2 Cor 9:10—he

Genesis 47:20 Reciprocal: Gen 47:26—made it a law

Genesis 47:21 AM 2303, BC 1701 And as: It is highly probable, that Joseph was influenced by no political motive in removing the people to the cities, but merely by motives of prudence and humanity; for, as the corn was laid up in the cities, it would be more eligible to bring then from distant towns and villages to places where they might be more conveniently supplied with food. to cities: Gen 41:48 Reciprocal: Gen 47:12—according to their families

Genesis 47:22 of the priests: or, princes, Gen 14:18; 41:45, 50 marg. 2 Sam 8:18 for the priests: Deut 12:19; Josh 21:1–45; Ezra 7:24; Neh 13:10; Matt 10:10; 1 Cor 9:13; Gal 6:6; 2 Thess 3:10; 1 Tim 5:17 Reciprocal: Gen 47:26—made it a law

Genesis 47:23 bought: Gen 47:19 here is seed: Gen 41:27; 45:6; Ps 41:1; 107:36, 37; 112:5; Prov 11:26; 12:11; 13:23; Eccl 11:6; Isa 28:24, 25; 55:10; Matt 24:45; 2 Cor 9:10

Genesis 47:24 the fifth part: Gen 47:25; 41:34; Lev 27:32; 1 Sam 8:15–17; Ps 41:1; 112:5 Reciprocal: Gen 47:12—according to their families; Gen 47:15—Give us bread; 2 Cor 9:10—he

Genesis 47:25 Thou hast: Gen 6:19; 41:45 marg. Gen 45:6–8; 50:20; Prov 11:26, 27 let us: Gen 18:3; 33:15; Ruth 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 32:5—may find; Gen 45:5—God; Gen 47:24—the fifth part

Genesis 47:26 made it a law: From this history, and from Diodorus Siculus (lib. i.,) we learn that the land of Egypt was divided into three parts: one belonged to the Priests (Gen 47:22, 26;) a second was the king's (which appears to have been the land of Rameses, or Goshen, Gen 47:11;) the remainder was the subjects'. Now Joseph, having purchased the land of the people (Gen 47:19, 20,) restored it, on the condition of their paying a fifth part of the produce to the king, beyond which he appears to have made no demand. except: Gen 47:22; Ezek 7:24 priests: or, princes, Gen 47:22

Genesis 47:27 dwelt: Gen 47:11 grew: Gen 8:7, 9; 13:16; 26:4; 28:14; 46:3; Exod 1:7, 12; Deut 10:22; 26:5; Neh 9:23; Ps 105:24; 107:38; Zech 10:8; Acts 7:17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:10—and the land; Gen 48:4—Behold I; Deut 23:7—because thou

Genesis 47:28 AM 2315, BC 1689 seventeen: Gen 37:2 the whole age: Heb. the days of the years of his life, Gen 47:8 marg. Gen 47:9; Ps 90:10, 12; 119:84 Reciprocal: Gen 35:28—General; Gen 50:26—being an hundred and ten years old; Exod 6:16—an hundred; 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; Job 42:16—an; Ps 105:23—Jacob; Jer 28:3—two full years; 1 Tim 5:4—to requite

Genesis 47:29 must die: Gen 47:9; 3:19; 50:24; Deut 31:14; 2 Sam 7:12; 14:14; 1 Kgs 2:1; Job 7:1; 14:14; 30:23; Ps 6:5; 49:7, 9; 89:48; Heb 9:27 put: Gen 24:2 deal kindly: Gen 24:49

bury me not: Gen 50:24, 25; Acts 7:15, 16; Heb 11:22 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—if now; Gen 47:31—And Israel bowed; Gen 50:5—made me; Gen 50:12—General; 1 Sam 20:8—deal kindly; 1 Sam 26:10—his day; 1 Chr 29:24—submitted themselves unto; Eccl 3:2—and a time

Genesis 47:30; Gen 23:19; 25:9; 49:29–32; 50:5–14, 25; 2 Sam 19:37; 1 Kgs 13:22; Neh 2:3, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:31—General

Genesis 47:31 Swear: Gen 24:3 And Israel bowed: As shachah, which primarily signifies to bow, denotes also to worship; and as mittah, a bed, pronounced matteh, is a staff; the LXX have taken the passage in the latter sense, and rendered it και προσεκυνησεν Ισραηλ επι το ακρον της ραβδου αυτου, “and Israel worshipped upon the top of his staff,” which is literally copied by the apostle Paul, in his Epistle to the Hebrews. The present reading is, however, supported by the Masoretic pointing and the Targums; and is most probably correct, as it would appear that Jacob was confined to his bed. Gen 47:29; 24:26; 48:1, 2; 1 Kgs 1:47; Heb 11:21

CHAPTER 48

- 1 Joseph with his sons visits his sick father;
- 2 Jacob strengthens himself to bless them;
- 3 He repeats God’s promise;
- 5 He takes Ephraim and Manasseh as his own sons;
- 7 He tells Joseph of his mother’s grave;
- 8 He blesses Ephraim and Manasseh;
- 17 He prefers the younger before the elder;
- 21 He prophesies their return to Canaan.

Genesis 48:1 thy father: John 11:3 his two sons: Gen 41:50–52; 46:20; 50:23; Job 42:16; Ps 128:6 Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 47:31—And Israel bowed; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Num 1:32—General; Num 1:34—Manasseh; 2 Kgs 13:14—fallen sick; Eccl 7:2—better; Matt 19:13—brought; John 11:1—was sick

Genesis 48:2 strengthened: Deut 3:28; 1 Sam 23:16; Neh 2:18; Ps 41:3; Prov 23:15; Eph 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:31—And Israel bowed; 1 Chr 28:2—stood up

Genesis 48:3 God: Gen 17:1; 28:3; 35:11; Exod 6:3; Rev 21:11 appeared: Gen 28:12–19; 35:6, 7, 9, 11, 12; Hos 12:4 Luz: Judg 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:1—appeared; Gen 28:13—the Lord stood; Gen 28:19—the name; Exod 3:18—met; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Ps 77:15—the sons; 2 Cor 6:18—the Lord; Heb 11:9—the heirs; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Genesis 48:4 Behold I: Gen 12:2; 13:15, 16; 22:17; 26:4; 28:3, 13–15; 32:12; 35:11; 46:3; 47:27; Exod 1:7, 11 will give: Deut 32:8; Amos 9:14, 15 everlasting: Gen 17:8, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 35:9—General; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 46:20—Manasseh; Ps 127:3—children; Mal 1:2—yet I; Heb 6:14—multiplying; Heb 11:9—the heirs

Genesis 48:5 two sons: Gen 41:50–52; 46:20; Josh 13:7; 14:4; 16:1–Josh 17:18 are mine: Lev 20:26; Num 1:10, 32–35; 26:28–37; Isa 43:1; Ezek 16:8; Mal 3:17; 2 Cor 6:18; Eph 1:5

Reuben: 1 Chr 5:1, 2; Rev 7:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—called; Gen 48:16—my name; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Exod 2:10—and he; Num 1:33—the tribe; Num 2:18—camp of Ephraim; Deut 33:13—Joseph; Esth 2:7—took; Ezek 47:13—Joseph; Ezek 48:4—Manasseh; Heb 11:21—faith

Genesis 48:6 and shall be called: Josh 14:4

Genesis 48:7 Padan: Gen 25:20 Rachel: Gen 35:9, 16–19; 1 Sam 10:2; Matt 2:18, to Ephrath, Ruth 1:2; 1 Sam 1:1; 17:12; Mic 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 35:19—Rachel died; Luke 2:4—unto

Genesis 48:8 Reciprocal: Amos 5:6—the house

Genesis 48:9 my sons: Gen 30:2; 33:5; Ruth 4:11–14; 1 Sam 1:20, 27; 2:20, 21; 1 Chr 25:5; 26:4, 5; Ps 127:3; Isa 8:18; 56:3–5 bless them: Gen 27:4, 28, 29, 34–40; 28:3, 4; 49:28; Deut 33:1; Heb 11:21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—he blessed; Deut 33:13—Joseph; Matt 19:13—brought; Luke 24:50—he lifted; Heb 2:13—which

Genesis 48:10 the eyes: Gen 27:1; 1 Sam 3:2; 4:15 dim: Heb. heavy, Isa 6:10; 59:1 kissed: Gen 27:27; 31:55; 45:15; 1 Kgs 19:20 Reciprocal: Deut 34:7—his eye; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; Eccl 12:2—the sun; Acts 20:1—embraced

Genesis 48:11 I had not: Gen 37:33, 35; 42:36; 45:26 God: Eph 3:20 Reciprocal: Ps 107:41—maketh; Phil 2:28—ye see; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Genesis 48:12 he bowed himself: Joseph thus shewed that his external greatness did not render him forgetful of the respect due to his father. The Egyptians were remarkable for the reverence paid to old age: “for if a young person meet his senior, he instantly turns aside to make way for him; if an aged person enter an apartment, the youth always rise from their seats;” and Mr. SAVARY observes, that the same reverence is still paid to old age in Egypt. Gen 18:2; 19:1; 23:7; 33:3; 42:6; Exod 20:12; 34:8; Lev 19:3, 32; 1 Kgs 2:19; 2 Kgs 4:37; Prov 31:28; Eph 6:1

Genesis 48:13 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—called; Gen 46:20—Manasseh; Num 26:28—General; Matt 25:33—his

Genesis 48:14 his right hand: Exod 15:6; Ps 110:1; 118:16 and laid: Num 8:10, 18; Deut 34:9; Matt 19:13, 15; 6:5; 16:18; Luke 4:40; 13:13; Acts 6:6; 8:17–19; 13:3; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22 guiding: Gen 48:19 firstborn: Gen 48:18; 41:51; 46:20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:17—laid his; Num 2:18—camp of Ephraim; Num 26:29—Machir; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; Ezek 48:4—Manasseh; Matt 25:33—his; Mark 10:16—General; Acts 3:25—the children

Genesis 48:15 blessed: Gen 48:16; 27:4; 28:3; 49:28; Deut 33:1; Heb 11:21 did walk: Gen 5:22–24; 6:9; 17:1; 24:20; 1 Kgs 3:6; Ps 16:8; Isa 30:21; Jer 8:2; Luke 1:6; 1 Cor 10:31; 2 Cor 1:12; Col 2:6; 1 Thess 2:12 fed me: Gen 28:20, 22; Ps 23:1; 37:3; 103:4, 5; Eccl 2:24, 25; 5:12, 18; 6:7; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:25–34; 1 Tim 6:6–10 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 17:21—my; Gen 24:40—before; Gen 24:60—they; Gen 28:1—blessed; Gen 31:5—the God; Gen 31:11—the angel; Num 22:22—and the angel; Deut 33:13—Joseph; Ruth 1:6—in giving; 2 Kgs 25:30—all the days of his life; 1 Chr 5:1—birthright; 1 Chr 17:16—that thou hast; Ps 20:1—God; Ps 25:10—the paths; Prov 30:8—feed; Hos

12:4—angel; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 12:8—as the; Mal 3:1—even; Luke 22:35—lacked; John 1:18—he hath; Acts 7:30—an; Phil 2:6—thought; Phil 4:19—supply; 1 Tim 6:8—General; Heb 7:7—the less; Rev 8:3—another

Genesis 48:16 Angel: Gen 16:7–13; 28:15; 31:11–13; Exod 3:2–6; 23:20, 21; Judg 2:1–4; 6:21–24; 13:21, 22; Ps 34:7, 22; 121:7; Isa 47:4; 63:9; Hos 12:4, 5; Mal 3:1; Acts 7:30–35; 1 Cor 10:4, 9 redeemed: Ps 34:2; Matt 6:13; John 17:15; Rom 8:23; 2 Tim 4:18; Titus 2:14 my name: Gen 48:5; 32:28; Deut 28:10; 2 Chr 7:14; Jer 14:9; Amos 9:12; Acts 15:17 grow into: Heb. as fishes do increase, Gen 1:21, 22; Num 1:46; 26:34, 37. Fish are the most prolific of all animals: atench lays 1,000 eggs, a carp 20,000, and Leuwenhoek counted in a middling sized cod, 9,384,000. a multitude: Gen 49:22; Exod 1:7; Num 26:28–37; Deut 33:17; Josh 17:17 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 24:60—they; Gen 32:24—man; Gen 41:52—Ephraim; Gen 48:15—blessed; Exod 4:13—send; Exod 32:13—I will multiply; Num 22:22—and the angel; Judg 6:11—an angel; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; 1 Kgs 1:29—hath; 2 Kgs 25:30—all the days of his life; 1 Chr 4:10—that thou; 1 Chr 17:16—that thou hast; Ps 20:1—God; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 34:6—saved; Ps 54:7—For he; Ps 71:23—my soul; Ps 72:14—he shall; Ps 103:4—redeemeth; Prov 12:13—but; Prov 30:8—feed; Eccl 5:6—before; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Jer 15:21—deliver; Lam 3:58—thou hast redeemed; Hos 9:11—their; Zech 3:1—the angel; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 12:8—as the; Luke 11:4—but; John 1:18—he hath; Acts 7:10—delivered; Acts 12:15—It is; Phil 2:6—thought; 2 Thess 3:3—and; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Rev 8:3—another

Genesis 48:17 laid his: Gen 48:14 displeased him: Heb. was evil in his eyes, Gen 28:8; 38:10; Num 11:1; 22:34 marg. 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Kgs 16:25; 1 Chr 21:7; Prov 24:18; Rom 9:7, 8, 11 Reciprocal: Matt 25:33—his

Genesis 48:18 Not so: Gen 19:18; Exod 10:11; Matt 25:9; Acts 10:14; 11:8 for this: Gen 27:15; 29:26; 43:33; 49:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—called; Gen 48:14—firstborn; Josh 17:1—the firstborn

Genesis 48:19 I know it: Gen 48:14; 17:20, 21; 25:28; Num 1:33–35; 2:19–21; Deut 33:17; Isa 7:17; Ezek 27:10; Rev 7:6, 8 become: Deut 1:10; Ruth 4:11, 12 multitude: Heb. fulness Reciprocal: Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Gen 50:23—the children; Num 1:35—General; Num 10:22—the camp; Josh 17:14—a great; 1 Sam 3:2—his eyes; 2 Kgs 2:5—I know it; 1 Chr 16:22—prophets; Ps 105:15—and do; Isa 44:8—have declared; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 13:15—he be; Luke 1:15—great

Genesis 48:20 Israel bless: Gen 24:60; 28:3; Ruth 4:11, 12 and he set: Num 2:18–21; 7:48, 54; 10:22, 23; 13:8, 11, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 46:20—Manasseh; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Num 1:35—General; Num 6:23—General; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; 1 Chr 16:22—prophets; Ps 105:15—and do; Jer 29:22—shall be; Hos 5:3—Ephraim

Genesis 48:21 Behold: Gen 50:24; 1 Kgs 2:2–4; Ps 146:3, 4; Zech 1:5, 6; Luke 2:29; Acts 13:36; 2 Tim 4:6; Heb 7:3, 8, 23–25; 2 Pet 1:14 God: Gen 15:14; 28:15; 46:4; Deut 1:1–46; 31:8; Josh 1:5, 9; 3:7; 23:14; 24:1–33; Ps 18:46 land: Gen 12:5; 26:3; 37:1 Reciprocal: Gen 27:2—I know not; Gen 50:5—I die; Gen 50:6—as he made; Exod 13:19—God; Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 31:3—thy God; 2 Sam 19:37—I may die; Heb 9:17—General; Heb 11:13—all died

Genesis 48:22 given: Gen 33:19; Deut 21:17; Josh 24:32; 1 Chr 5:2; Ezek 47:13; John 4:5
Amorite: Gen 15:16; 34:28; Josh 17:14–18; Judg 11:23; Amos 2:9 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—all
the kings; 2 Kgs 6:22—thy sword; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite

CHAPTER 49

- 1 Jacob calls his sons to bless them;
- 3 Their blessing in particular;
- 29 He charges them about his burial;
- 33 He dies.

Genesis 49:1 Gather: Deut 31:12, 28, 29; 33:1–29; Ps 25:14; 105:15; Isa 22:14; 53:1; Dan 2:47; 10:1; Amos 3:7; Luke 2:26; Rom 1:17, 18; Heb 10:24, 25; 13:1; Rev 4:1 last days: Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 31:29; Isa 2:2; 39:6; Jer 23:20; Dan 2:28, 29; 10:14; Mic 4:1; Acts 2:17; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:1; Heb 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 42:23—he spake unto them by an interpreter; Gen 46:8—the names; Gen 49:33—had made; Num 1:2—the children; Num 1:5—Elizur; 2 Sam 23:1—the last; Isa 44:8—have declared; Jer 30:24—in; Ezek 38:8—many days; Acts 3:25—the children; Jas 5:3—the last

Genesis 49:2 hearken: Ps 34:11; Prov 1:8, 9; 4:1–4; 5:1; 6:20; 7:1, 24; 8:32; 23:22, 26
Reciprocal: Num 26:5—the eldest; Deut 31:28—Gather unto me; 1 Chr 2:1—Israel; Eccl 7:2—better

Genesis 49:3 my firstborn: Gen 29:32; 46:8; 48:18; Num 1:20; 26:5; 1 Chr 2:1; 5:1, 3 my might: Deut 21:17; Ps 78:51; 105:36 Reciprocal: Gen 46:15—Leah; Exod 1:1—General; Exod 6:14—The sons; Num 2:10—camp of Reuben; Num 16:1—sons of Reuben; Deut 27:13—Reuben; Deut 33:6—General; 2 Sam 3:2—Amnon; 2 Sam 16:21—thy father; 1 Chr 2:42—his firstborn; Job 18:13—the firstborn; Ezek 48:6—Reuben

Genesis 49:4 Unstable: Jas 1:6–8; 2 Pet 2:14; 3:16 thou shalt not excel: Heb. do not thou excel, Gen 46:8; Num 32:1–42; Deut 33:6 because: Gen 35:22; Deut 5:21; 27:20; 1 Chr 5:1; 1 Cor 5:1 he went up to my couch: or, my couch is gone Reciprocal: Gen 19:30—for he; Gen 29:32—his name; Exod 6:14—The sons; Lev 18:8—General; Num 1:20—General; Num 2:10—camp of Reuben; Num 16:1—sons of Reuben; Deut 27:13—Reuben; 2 Sam 3:2—Amnon; 2 Sam 16:21—thy father; 2 Kgs 1:16—on which thou art gone up; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; Prov 6:33—and his; Ezek 22:10—discovered; Ezek 48:6—Reuben; Mic 7:6—son; Matt 11:7—A reed; Luke 7:24—A reed

Genesis 49:5 Simeon: Gen 29:33, 34; 34:25–31; 46:10, 11; Prov 18:9 instruments: etc. or, their swords are weapons of violence, Gen 34:25–29, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—filled; Gen 34:30—Ye have; Gen 42:24—Simeon; Num 1:22—General; Josh 19:1—within the; Ps 74:20—habitations; Ezek 48:24—Simeon; Eph 5:11—no; Rev 7:7—Levi

Genesis 49:6 O my soul: Judg 5:21; Ps 42:5, 11; 43:5; 103:1; Jer 4:19; Luke 12:19 come: Gen 34:30; Ps 5:10; 26:4, 5; 28:3; 94:20, 21; 139:19; Prov 1:11, 15, 16; 12:5 secret: Deut 27:24; Ps 26:9; 64:2; Jer 15:17 unto their: Ps 1:1; 26:9; 94:20; 2 Cor 6:14 honour: Ps 16:9; 30:12; 57:8 a man: Gen 34:25, 26, 30 digged down a wall: or, houghed oxen Reciprocal: Gen 4:23—I have slain a man to my wounding; Gen 29:33—called; Num 1:22—General; Job

21:16—the counsel; John 18:18—Peter; Titus 1:7—not selfwilled; 2 Pet 2:10—selfwilled

Genesis 49:7 Cursed: 2 Sam 13:15, 22–28; Prov 26:24, 25; 27:3 I will divide: Josh 19:1–9; 21:1–45; 1 Chr 4:24–31, 39, 40; 6:65 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—Cursed; Gen 11:8—Lord; Gen 31:36—was wroth; Gen 34:25—Simeon; Gen 34:31—General; Num 35:8—possession; Josh 21:3—unto the Levites; Josh 21:41—within; Neh 11:36—divisions; Lam 4:16—hath; Matt 2:16—and slew; Matt 14:11—and given; 2 Tim 3:3—fierce

Genesis 49:8 shall praise: Gen 29:35; 44:18–34; 46:12; Deut 33:7; 1 Chr 5:2; Ps 76:1; Heb 7:14 thy hand: Num 1:27; 10:14; 26:22; Judg 1:1, 2; 20:18; 2 Sam 24:9; 1 Kgs 4:1–34; 1 Chr 12:1–40; 2 Chr 11:12–17; 14:8; 15:9; 17:2, 14–16; 30:11; Ps 18:40–43; 78:68–71; Isa 9:7; Phlm 1:2, 10, 11; Heb 7:14; 10:13; Rev 5:5; 11:15 the neck: Josh 10:24; 2 Sam 22:41; Ezek 21:29 thy father's: Gen 27:29; 37:7–10; 42:6; 2 Sam 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 44:20—we said; Gen 46:28—Judah; Num 1:26—General; Num 2:3—the standard; Num 7:12—General; Deut 33:6—General; Josh 15:20—General; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 2 Sam 1:18—teach; 2 Sam 2:4—the men of Judah; 1 Chr 12:38—all the rest; 1 Chr 16:22—prophets; 1 Chr 27:3—the chief; 1 Chr 28:4—chosen Judah; Job 15:26—even on; Ps 105:15—and do; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat; Luke 3:33—of Juda

Genesis 49:9 a lion's: Hos 5:4, 14; 1 Cor 15:24; Rev 5:5 he stooped: Num 23:24; 24:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:10—heart; 1 Kgs 10:20—lions; 2 Chr 9:18—two lions; Job 4:11—old lion; Job 38:40—General; Job 41:10—dare; Isa 5:29—roaring; Ezek 32:2—Thou art like; Nah 2:11—none; John 8:6—But; Rev 4:7—the first beast

Genesis 49:10 sceptre: Num 24:17; Ps 60:7; Jer 30:21; Hos 11:12; Ezek 19:11, 14; Zech 10:11 lawgiver: Num 21:18; Ps 60:7; 108:8; Isa 33:22 between: Deut 28:57 until: Isa 9:6; 11:1–5; 62:11; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 21:27; Dan 9:25; Matt 1:21; 17:5; 21:9; Luke 1:32, 33; John 9:7; 18:31; 19:12, 15 the gathering: Ps 72:8–11; Isa 2:2; 11:10, 12, 13; 42:1, 3, 4; 49:6, 7, 22, 23; 55:4, 5; 60:1, 3–5; Ezek 21:27; Hag 2:7; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Matt 25:32; Luke 1:32, 33; 2:30–32; John 12:32; Rom 15:12; 2 Cor 5:10; Heb 7:14; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Num 7:12—General; Num 17:2—twelve rods; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 2 Sam 19:40—all the people; 1 Chr 1:43—the kings; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 2 Chr 9:18—two lions; Job 27:19—gathered; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 102:22—General; Song 6:13—Shulamite; Isa 28:16—Behold; Isa 45:24—even; Isa 46:10—the end; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 56:8—Yet; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:26—will I; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 37:22—and one; Dan 2:44—set up; Hos 3:4—without a king; Hos 10:3—We have; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 5:2—that is; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 2:1—Herod; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:30—gathereth; Matt 13:2—great; Matt 18:20—two; Matt 21:5—thy King; Mark 13:27—shall gather; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 24:27—beginning; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 1:45—of whom; John 4:22—for; John 4:41—many; John 5:46—for; John 6:14—This; John 10:16—other; John 11:52—gather; John 15:1—vine; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 4:4—the number; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 13:44—came; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 9:5—of whom; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:8—In; Gal 3:16—to; Gal 4:4—the fulness; Eph 1:10—he; 2 Thess 2:1—and by; Heb 9:11—Christ; Heb 11:13—but; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; Rev 5:5—the Lion; Rev 7:9—a great

Genesis 49:11 his foal: Isa 63:1–3 he washed: 1 Kgs 4:20, 25; 2 Kgs 18:32; Joel 3:18; Mic

4:4; Rev 7:14; 19:18 Reciprocal: Gen 40:11—pressed; Deut 32:14—blood; Job 29:6—I washed; John 15:1—vine; Rev 7:7—Issachar

Genesis 49:12; Prov 23:29 Reciprocal: Gen 50:23—the children

Genesis 49:13; Gen 30:20; Deut 33:18, 19; Josh 19:10–16 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Sidon; Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Num 1:30—General; Josh 11:8—great Zidon; Judg 3:3—Sidonians; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 104:26—There go; Isa 23:12—daughter; Ezek 27:8—Zidon; Matt 15:21—Tyre; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Acts 27:3—Sidon

Genesis 49:14; Gen 30:18; Deut 33:18; Josh 19:17–23; Judg 5:15; 10:1; 1 Chr 12:32 Reciprocal: Gen 46:13—Issachar; Num 1:28—General; Job 39:5—who hath loosed; 2 Thess 3:12—that with; 1 Tim 2:2—that

Genesis 49:15 rest: Josh 14:15; Judg 3:11; 2 Sam 7:1 bowed: Ps 81:6; Ezek 29:18; Matt 23:4 Reciprocal: Gen 30:18—and she; Gen 46:13—Issachar; Num 1:28—General; Deut 32:24—serpents; Jer 40:9—Fear; 2 Thess 3:12—that with; 1 Tim 2:2—that

Genesis 49:16; Gen 30:6; Num 10:25; Deut 33:22; Judg 13:2, 24, 25; 15:20; 18:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 46:23—Dan; Num 1:38—General

Genesis 49:17 shall be: Judg 14:1–Judg 15:20; 16:22–30; 18:22–31; 1 Chr 12:35 an adder: Heb. an arrow-snake Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Gen 30:6—Dan; Gen 46:23—Dan; Num 1:38—General; Num 10:25—the camp; Deut 33:22—General; Ps 49:5—heels

Genesis 49:18; Ps 14:7; 25:6; 40:1; 62:1, 5; 85:7; 119:41, 166, 174; 123:2; 130:5; Isa 8:17; 25:9; 36:8; 30:18; 33:2; Lam 3:25; Mic 7:7; Matt 1:21; Mark 15:43; Luke 1:30; 2:25, 30; 23:51; Rom 8:19, 25; Gal 5:5; 1 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—see the; Judg 5:21—O my soul; Ps 27:14—Wait; Ps 35:3—say; Ps 39:7—what wait; Ps 88:1—Lord; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Lam 3:26—quietly; Hos 12:6—wait; Luke 12:36—men; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; Phil 1:28—and that; Heb 11:13—all died; Jas 5:8—ye also

Genesis 49:19; Gen 30:11; 46:16; Num 32:1–42; Deut 33:20, 21; Josh 13:8; Judg 10:1–Judg 11:40; 1 Chr 3:18–22; 5:11–22, 26 Reciprocal: Num 1:24—General; 1 Thess 4:14—God

Genesis 49:20; Gen 30:13; 46:17; Deut 33:24, 25; Josh 19:24–31 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—the fatness; Gen 40:17—bakemeats; Num 1:40—General; Josh 19:31—General; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher

Genesis 49:21; Gen 30:8; 46:24; Deut 33:23; Josh 19:32–39; Judg 4:6, 10; 5:18; Ps 18:33, 34; Matt 4:15, 16, Naphtalim Reciprocal: Num 1:42—Naphtali; 2 Chr 10:7—speak good

Genesis 49:22 a fruitful: Gen 30:22–24; 41:52; 46:27; 48:1, 5, 16, 19, 20; Num 32:1–42; Deut 33:17; Josh 16:1–10; 17:14–17; Ps 1:1–3; 128:1, 3; Ezek 19:11 branches: Heb. daughters Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 46:19—Joseph; Num 1:32—General; Deut 33:13—Joseph; Isa 46:10—the end; Hos 9:11—their; Hos 13:15—he be; Amos 6:6—but; Nah 2:2—for

Genesis 49:23; Gen 37:4, 18, 24, 28; 39:7–20; 42:21; Ps 64:3; 118:13; John 16:33; Acts 14:22 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—an archer; Gen 37:5—and they; Gen 37:19—dreamer; Gen

39:21—the Lord; Gen 39:23—because; Num 21:30—have shot; 1 Sam 31:3—archers hit him; 1 Chr 10:3—he was; 2 Chr 35:23—the archers; Job 16:13—archers; Prov 26:18—arrows; Nah 2:2—for; Acts 7:9—moved

Genesis 49:24 his bow: Neh 6:9; Ps 27:14; 28:8; 89:1; Col 1:11; 2 Tim 4:17 were made: Job 29:20; Ps 18:32–35; 37:14, 15; 44:7; Zech 10:12; Rom 14:4 the mighty: Gen 35:10, 11; Exod 3:6; Ps 18:1, 30, 32, 34; 132:2, 5; Isa 29:24; 60:16 the shepherd: Gen 45:5, 7, 11; 47:12; 50:21; Num 27:16–18; Deut 34:9; Josh 1:1–9; 24:1–33; Ps 80:1 the stone: Deut 32:4; Ps 118:22; Isa 28:16; Zech 3:9; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph 2:20; 1 Pet 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—an archer; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Gen 39:23—because; Gen 49:33—had made; Deut 33:27—underneath; Judg 1:22—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:16—Elisha; 1 Chr 10:3—he was; Prov 31:17—strengtheneth; Eccl 12:11—given; Isa 40:11—feed; Isa 40:29—General; Jer 32:18—the Great; Jer 51:56—every; Zech 10:4—the battle; Acts 7:9—but; Acts 9:22—increased

Genesis 49:25 the God: Gen 28:13, 21; 35:3; 43:23; Deut 8:17; 28:12; 33:1, 13–17 the Almighty: Gen 17:1; 35:11 with blessings: Deut 28:2–12; 33:13; Ps 84:11; 85:12; Matt 6:33; 1 Cor 3:21, 22; Eph 1:3; Phil 4:19; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 22:17—in blessing; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 24:35—the Lord; Gen 50:17—servants; Deut 1:11—and bless you; Deut 28:4—General; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Genesis 49:26 have prevailed: Gen 27:27–29, 39, 40; 28:3, 4; Eph 1:3 everlasting hills: Deut 33:15; Ps 89:36; Isa 54:10; Ezek 37:25, 26; Jonah 2:6; Hab 3:6 they shall: Deut 33:16; Ps 132:18 was separate: Gen 37:28; Num 6:2; Ps 105:17–22; Isa 66:5; Acts 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—in blessing; 1 Chr 5:2—birthright was; Ezek 47:13—Joseph

Genesis 49:27 ravin: Gen 35:18; 46:21; Deut 33:12 a wolf: Num 23:24; Judg 3:15–29; 20:21, 25; 1 Sam 11:4–11; 14:1–1 Sam 15:35; 17:1–58; Acts 8:3; 9:1; Phil 3:5 at night: Jer 5:6; Ezek 22:25, 27; Hos 13:7, 8; Zeph 3:3; Matt 7:15; 10:16; Acts 20:29 Reciprocal: Exod 15:9—I will pursue; Num 1:36—General

Genesis 49:28 the twelve: Num 23:24; Esth 8:7, 9, 11; 9:1–Esth 10:3; Ezek 39:8–10; Zech 14:1–7 every one: Gen 35:22; Exod 28:21; 1 Kgs 18:31; Acts 26:7; Jas 1:1; Rev 7:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—he blessed; Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 27:38—General; Gen 28:1—blessed; Gen 48:9—bless them; Gen 48:15—blessed; Deut 33:1—the blessing; 2 Chr 11:3—to all Israel; Luke 24:50—he lifted; Heb 7:7—the less; Heb 11:13—all died

Genesis 49:29 gathered: Rom 12:6–21 bury me: Gen 15:15; 25:8–17; 35:29; Heb 12:23 in the cave: Gen 47:30; 2 Sam 19:37 Ephron: Gen 50:13 Reciprocal: Gen 23:19—General; Gen 25:9—in the cave; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Gen 50:5—I die; Gen 50:12—General; Num 20:24—gathered; John 11:38—It was; Acts 7:16—the sepulchre

Genesis 49:30 Abraham bought: Gen 23:8 Reciprocal: Gen 23:3—Heth; Gen 23:4—burying place; Gen 23:17—the field; Gen 25:9—in the cave; Gen 33:19—bought; Gen 50:5—I die; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth

Genesis 49:31; Gen 23:3, 16–20; 25:9; 35:29; 47:30; 50:13; Acts 7:16 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 25:10—there; Gen 29:16—was Leah

Genesis 49:32; Gen 23:17–20 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—for a

Genesis 49:33 had made: Gen 49:1, 24–26; Josh 24:27–29; Heb 11:22 and yielded: Gen 49:29; 15:5; 25:8, 17; 35:29; Job 5:26; 14:10; 30:23; Eccl 12:7; Isa 57:1, 2; Luke 2:29; Heb 11:13–16; 12:23 Reciprocal: Num 20:24—gathered; Deut 32:50—be gathered; Judg 2:10—General; Acts 7:15—died

CHAPTER 50

- 1 The mourning for Jacob;
- 4 Joseph gets leave of Pharaoh to go to bury him;
- 7 The funeral;
- 15 Joseph comforts his brethren, who crave his pardon;
- 22 His age;
- 23 He sees the third generation of his sons;
- 24 He prophesies unto his brethren of their return;
- 25 He takes an oath of them concerning his bones;
- 26 He dies, and is put into a coffin.

Genesis 50:1 fell: Gen 46:4; Deut 6:7, 8; Eph 6:4 wept: Gen 23:2; 2 Kgs 13:14; Mark 5:38, 39; John 11:35–38; Acts 8:2; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Joseph

Genesis 50:2 the physicians: The Hebrew *ropheim*, from *rapha*, to heal, is literally the healers, those whose business it was to heal, or restore the body from sickness, by administering proper medicines; and when death took place, to heal or preserve it from decomposition by embalming. The word *chanat*, to embalm, is also used in Arabic to express the reddening of leather; somewhat analogous to our tanning; which is probably the grand principal in embalming. embalmed: Gen 50:26; 2 Chr 16:14; Matt 26:12; Mark 14:8; 16:1; Luke 24:1; John 12:7; 19:39, 40 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:12—physicians; Neh 3:8—of the apothecaries

Genesis 50:3 forty days: We learn from the Greek historians, that the time of mourning was while the body remained with the embalmers, which Herodotus says was seventy days. During this time the body lay in nitre, the use of which was to dry up all its superfluous and noxious moisture, and when, in the space of 30 days, this was sufficiently effected, the remaining forty, the time mentioned by Diodorus, were employed in anointing it with gums and spices to preserve it, which was properly the embalming. This sufficiently explains the phraseology of the text. mourned: Heb. wept threescore: Num 20:29; Deut 21:13; 34:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—The days; Gen 50:26—they embalmed; Eccl 12:5—the mourners

Genesis 50:4 the days: Gen 50:10 Joseph: Esth 4:2 found grace: Gen 18:3 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—The days; Gen 33:10—if now

Genesis 50:5 made me: Gen 47:29–31 I die: Gen 50:24; 48:21; 49:29, 30; Deut 4:22; 1 Sam 14:43 I have: 2 Chr 16:14; Isa 22:16; Matt 27:60 bury me: Gen 3:19; Job 30:23; Ps 79:3; Eccl 6:3; 12:5, 7 let me go: Matt 8:21, 22; Luke 9:59, 60 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 46:4—and I will; Gen 47:30—General; Gen 50:25—took an

Genesis 50:6 as he made: Gen 48:21

Genesis 50:7 and with him: Gen 14:16

Genesis 50:8 only their: Exod 10:8, 9, 26; Num 32:24–27 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—also our

Genesis 50:9 chariots: Gen 41:43; 46:29; Exod 14:7, 17, 28; 2 Kgs 18:24; Song 1:9; Acts 8:2

Genesis 50:10 the threshingfloor: This place was situated, according to Jerome, between the Jordan and the city of Jericho, two miles from the former, and three from the latter, where Bethagla was afterwards built. Procopius of Gaza states the same. As aataad signifies thorns, the place might have been remarkable for their production; though all the versions except the Arabic consider it as a proper name. As Moses wrote or revised his history on the east side of Jordan, the term beyond Jordan, in his five books, means westward of Jordan; but in other parts of Scripture it generally means eastward.

beyond: Gen 50:11; Deut 1:1 seven days: Gen 50:4; Num 19:11; Deut 34:8; 1 Sam 31:13; 2 Sam 1:17; Job 2:13; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Gen 27:41—The days; Josh 15:6—Bethhogla; 1 Sam 1:10—wept sore; 1 Chr 10:12—fasted; 2 Chr 32:33—did him; Ezek 3:15—sat

Genesis 50:11 the Canaanites: Gen 10:15–19; 13:7; 24:6; 34:30 Abelmizraim: i.e. The mourning of the Egyptians, 1 Sam 6:18 beyond Jordan: Gen 50:10; Deut 3:25, 27; 11:30 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—The days; Exod 2:19—an Egyptian; 1 Sam 25:1—lamented; 2 Sam 1:17—lamented; 2 Chr 32:33—did him; Acts 8:2—made

Genesis 50:12; Gen 47:29–31; 49:29–32; Exod 20:12; Acts 7:16; Eph 6:1

Genesis 50:13 the cave: Gen 23:16–18; 25:9; 35:27, 29; 49:29–31; 2 Kgs 21:18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 23:4—burying place; Gen 23:17—the field; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 46:4—and I will; Gen 49:31—General; 2 Sam 19:37—by the grave

Genesis 50:15 their father: Gen 27:41, 42 Joseph: Gen 42:17; Lev 26:36; Job 15:21, 22; Ps 14:5; 53:5; Prov 28:1; Rom 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—the sun; 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Prov 19:11—and; Eccl 7:2—better; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Acts 7:9—sold

Genesis 50:16 sent: Heb. charged, Prov 29:25 Reciprocal: 1 Thess 2:11—as

Genesis 50:17 Forgive: Matt 6:12, 14, 15; 18:35; Luke 17:3, 4; Eph 4:32; Col 3:12, 13 they did: Gen 50:20; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 21:11; Prov 28:13; Jas 5:16 servants: Gen 31:42; 49:25; Matt 10:42; 25:40; Mark 10:41; Gal 6:10, 16; Phlm 1:8–20 wept: Gen 42:21–24; 45:4, 5, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:5—the God; 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Ps 81:1—the God; Ps 146:5—the God; Luke 23:34—Father; Rom 6:22—become; 1 Thess 2:11—as

Genesis 50:18 fell: Gen 27:29; 37:7–11; 42:6; 44:14; 45:3 Reciprocal: Gen 45:4—I am Joseph; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 1 Kgs 18:7—fell on; Rom 3:7—if the truth; Eph 4:32—forgiving

Genesis 50:19 fear not: Gen 45:5; Matt 14:27; Luke 24:37, 38 for am I: It belongs to God to

execute vengeance, and Joseph did not intend to usurp his prerogative. Thus he instructed his brethren not to fear him, but to fear God; to humble themselves before God, and to seek his forgiveness. Gen 30:2; Deut 32:35; 2 Kgs 5:7; Job 34:19–29; Rom 12:19; Heb 10:30

Genesis 50:20 ye thought: Gen 37:4, 18–20; Ps 56:5 God meant: Gen 45:5–8; Ps 76:10; 105:16, 17; 119:71; Isa 10:7; Acts 2:23; 3:13–15, 26; Rom 8:28 Reciprocal: Gen 41:57—all countries; Gen 47:25—Thou hast; Gen 50:17—they did; 2 Sam 16:10—so let him; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 2 Chr 11:4—for this thing; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Isa 37:26—how I; Amos 3:6—shall there; Acts 4:28—to do; Acts 13:27—they have; Acts 27:1—when; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Phlm 1:15—General

Genesis 50:21 I will nourish: Gen 45:10, 11; 47:12; Matt 5:44; 6:14; Rom 12:20, 21; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 3:9 kindly unto them: Heb. to their hearts, Gen 34:3; Isa 40:2 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—also our; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Judg 19:3—speak

Genesis 50:22 an hundred: Joseph's life was the shortest of all the patriarchs; for which Bp. PATRICK gives this reason, he was the son of his father's old age. Gen 50:22 Reciprocal: Gen 50:26—being an hundred and ten years old; Josh 24:29—an hundred

Genesis 50:23 the children: Gen 48:19; 49:12; Num 32:33, 39; Josh 17:1; Job 42:16; Ps 128:6 brought up: Heb. born Joseph's: Gen 30:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:52—called he; Num 1:34—Manasseh; Deut 3:15—Machir; 1 Chr 2:21—Machir; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir; Job 3:12—the knees; Ps 127:5—Happy; Prov 17:6—Children's

Genesis 50:24 I die: Gen 50:5; 3:19; Job 30:23; Eccl 12:5, 7; Rom 5:12; Heb 9:27 visit you: Gen 21:1; Exod 4:31 you out: Gen 15:14–16; 26:3; 35:12; 46:4; 48:21; Exod 3:16, 17 swear: Gen 12:7; 13:15, 17; 15:7, 18; 17:8; 26:3; 28:13; 35:12; 46:4; Exod 33:1; Num 32:11; Deut 1:8; 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 25:11—after; Gen 31:3—Return; Gen 47:29—must die; Exod 1:6—General; Exod 3:8—I am; Exod 13:5—swear; Exod 13:19—for he had; Num 11:12—the land; Jer 32:22—which; Zeph 2:7—shall visit; Acts 7:32—I am; Acts 20:32—I commend; 2 Tim 4:6—and; Heb 2:6—visitest; Heb 11:13—all died; Heb 11:22—faith

Genesis 50:25 took an: Gen 50:5; 47:29–31 and ye: Exod 13:19; Josh 24:32; Acts 7:16; Heb 11:22 Reciprocal: Gen 23:19—General; Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 46:4—and I will; Gen 47:30—General; Ruth 1:6—visited; 2 Kgs 11:4—took an oath

Genesis 50:26 being an hundred and ten years old: Ben meah weaiser shanim; “the son of an hundred and ten years;” the period he lived being personified. Gen 50:22; 47:9, 28; Josh 24:29 they embalmed: Gen 50:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:28—General; Exod 1:6—General; Exod 6:16—an hundred; 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; Job 42:16—an

EXODUS

The title of this Book is derived from the Septuagint; in which it is called ΕΞΟΔΟΣ, “Exodus;” or, as it is in the Codex Alexandrinus, ΕΞΟΔΟΣ Αιγυπτου, “the Exodus or

departure from Egypt;" but it is called in Hebrew Bibles ואלה שמות, Weelleh Shemoth, "these are the names," or merely, שמות, Shemoth, "names," from the words with which it commences.

Moses was undoubtedly the author of this Book, which forms a continuation of the preceding, and was evidently written after the promulgation of the law. it embraces the history of about 145 years. Moses, having in the Book of Genesis described the creation of the world, the origin of nations, and the peopling of the earth, details in the Book of Exodus the commencement and nature of the Jewish Church and Polity, which has very properly been termed a Theocracy (Θεοκρατία, from Θεός [G2316], God, and κρατέω [G2902], to rule), in which Jehovah appears not merely as their Creator and God, but as their King. Hence this and the following books of Moses are not purely historical; but contain not only laws for the regulation of their moral conduct and the rites and ceremonies of their religious worship, but judicial and political laws relating to government and civil life. The stupendous facts connected with these events, may be clearly perceived by consulting the marginal references; and many of the circumstances are confirmed by the testimony of heathen writers. Numenius, a Pythagorean philosopher, mentioned by Eusebius, speaks of the opposition of the magicians, whom he calls Jannes and Jambres, to the miracles of Moses. Though the names of these magicians are not preserved in the Sacred Text, yet tradition had preserved them in the Jewish records, from which St. Paul (2 Tim 3:8) undoubtedly quotes. Add to this that many of the notions of the heathen respecting the appearance of the Deity, and their religious institutions and laws, were borrowed from this book; and many of their fables were nothing more than distorted traditions of those events which are here plainly related by Moses.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The children of Israel, after Joseph's death, increase;
- 8 The more they are oppressed by a new king, the more they multiply;
- 15 The godliness of the midwives, in saving the men children alive;
- 22 Pharaoh commands the male children to be cast into the river.

Exodus 1:1; Exod 6:14–16; Gen 29:31–35; 30:1–21; 35:18, 23–26; 46:8–26; 49:3–27; 1 Chr 2:1, 2; 12:23–40; 27:16–22; Rev 7:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 28:10—according to their birth; Num 1:2—the children; Ezek 48:1—the names; Acts 7:8—and Jacob; Rev 4:1—a door

Exodus 1:2 Reuben: Gen 35:22 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 46:15—Leah; Gen 46:25—Bilhah; Num 1:5—Elizur; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat; Rev 7:5—tribe of Juda

Exodus 1:3 Issachar: Gen 35:23 Benjamin: Exod 28:20 Reciprocal: Gen 46:15—Leah; Gen 46:19—Rachel

Exodus 1:4 Dan: Gen 35:25; 1 Chr 2:2 Asher: Gen 35:26; 46:17 Reciprocal: Gen 46:18—Zilpah

Exodus 1:5 loins: Heb. thigh, Gen 46:26; Judg 8:30 marg. seventy: Exod 1:20; Gen 46:26, 27; Deut 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Rachel; Exod 24:1—seventy; Deut 26:5—a few;

Jer 52:29—persons; Heb 7:5—come

Exodus 1:6 AM 2369, BC 1635, Gen 50:24, 26; Acts 7:14–16 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:4—One generation; Eccl 2:16—there is; Acts 7:15—died; Rom 5:14—death

Exodus 1:7 fruitful: Exod 12:37; Gen 1:20, 28; 9:1; 12:2; 13:16; 15:5; 17:4–6, 16; 22:17; 26:4; 28:3, 4, 14; 35:11; 46:3; 47:27; 48:4, 16; Deut 10:22; 26:5; Neh 9:23; Ps 105:24; Acts 7:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—brought; Gen 26:22—be fruitful; Exod 1:20—the people; Exod 5:5—General; Lev 26:9—make you; Num 22:5—they cover; Deut 6:3—that ye may; Job 12:23—increaseth; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Ezek 16:7—caused; Zech 10:8—and they; Acts 13:17—and exalted; Heb 6:15—General

Exodus 1:8 a new king: Probably Rameses Miamum, or his son Amenophis, who succeeded him about this period; and by his not knowing Joseph is meant his not acknowledging his obligation to him. Eccl 2:18, 19; 9:15; Acts 7:18 Reciprocal: Exod 2:25—had respect; Ps 105:24—made; Eccl 2:16—there is; Eccl 9:6—their love

Exodus 1:9 the people: Num 22:4, 5; Job 5:2; Ps 105:24, 25; Prov 14:28; 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 26:16—mightier; Exod 1:12—grieved; Deut 4:34—take him; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Acts 7:19—General

Exodus 1:10 Come on: Ps 10:2; 83:3, 4; Prov 1:11 wisely: Num 22:6; Job 5:13; Ps 105:25; Prov 16:25; 21:30; Acts 7:19; 23:12; 1 Cor 3:18–20; Jas 3:15–18 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—in the thing; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 1 Kgs 12:28—took counsel; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Isa 10:24—after the manner; Hab 3:14—their; Matt 2:7—General; Luke 16:8—done; 1 Cor 3:19—He

Exodus 1:11 to afflict: Exod 3:7; 5:15; Gen 15:13; Num 20:15; Deut 26:6 burdens: Exod 2:11; 5:4, 5; Ps 68:13; 81:6; 105:13 Raamses: Gen 47:11; Prov 27:4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:4—Behold I; Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Exod 5:10—taskmasters; Exod 12:37—Rameses; Num 16:13—out of a; Num 33:3—they departed; 1 Kgs 9:19—the cities of store; 1 Chr 27:25—the storehouses; Ps 105:25—to hate; Lam 5:13—fell; Ezek 16:4—for

Exodus 1:12 But the more: etc. Heb. and as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, etc. Ps 105:24; Prov 21:30; Rom 8:28; Heb 12:6–11 grieved: Exod 1:9; Job 5:2; Prov 27:4; John 12:19; Acts 4:2–4; 5:28–33 Reciprocal: Gen 47:27—grew; Exod 1:20—the people; Deut 26:5—became; Ps 129:1—have they; Prov 14:28—General

Exodus 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 3:9—and I have; Lev 25:43—rule; 2 Sam 7:10—as beforetime; 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 1 Chr 17:9—as at the; 2 Chr 10:4—grievous; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; Job 24:12—groan; Ps 107:39—oppression; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 52:5—make; Ezek 34:4—but with; John 8:33—and were; Rev 11:8—Egypt

Exodus 1:14 their lives: Exod 2:23; 6:9; Gen 15:13; Num 20:15; Deut 4:20; 26:6; Ruth 1:20; Acts 7:19, 34 in mortar: Ps 68:13; 81:6; Nah 3:14 was with rigour: Exod 1:13; 5:7–21; 20:2; Lev 25:43, 46, 53; Isa 14:6; 51:23; 52:5; 58:6; Jer 50:33, 34; Mic 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—brick; Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 12:8—with bitter; Lev 25:39—compel him to serve as; 2 Sam 7:10—as beforetime; 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 1 Chr 17:9—as at the; 1

Chr 20:3—with saws; 2 Chr 10:4—grievous; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; Job 24:12—groan; Ps 107:39—oppression; Prov 28:15—so; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 30:6—into the land; Jer 43:9—in the brickkiln; Ezek 34:4—but with; John 8:33—and were; Rev 11:8—Egypt

Exodus 1:15 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—to the roof

Exodus 1:16 and see them: Or, rather, “and ye see them by the stone-troughs;” for so *ovnayim*, from *aven*, a stone, seems to signify (compare Exod 7:19,) in which they washed the new-born infants. See this subject fully illustrated in *Fragments to Calmet*, Nos. 312, 313. then ye shall: Exod 1:22; Matt 21:38; Rev 12:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—in the thing; Num 20:15—vexed us; Deut 26:6—General; 2 Sam 13:28—commanded; Ps 105:25—to hate; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Jer 31:2—The people; Dan 3:10—hast made; Heb 11:23—the king’s

Exodus 1:17 feared God: Gen 20:11; 42:18; Neh 5:15; Ps 31:19; Prov 8:13; 16:6; 24:11, 12; Eccl 8:12; 12:13; Dan 3:16–18; 6:13; Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:5; Acts 4:19; 5:29 Reciprocal: Lev 25:43—but shalt; 1 Sam 19:17—He said; 1 Sam 22:17—would not; 2 Sam 13:28—commanded; 2 Sam 24:4—went out; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 1 Chr 21:4—Wherefore; Esth 3:3—Why; Prov 31:30—a woman; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Mal 3:5—fear; Matt 2:12—they departed

Exodus 1:18 Why have: 2 Sam 13:28; Eccl 8:4

Exodus 1:19; Josh 2:4–24; 1 Sam 21:2; 2 Sam 17:19, 20

Exodus 1:20 God: Ps 41:1, 2; 61:5; 85:9; 103:11; 111:5; 145:19; Prov 11:18; 19:17; Eccl 8:12; Isa 3:10; Matt 10:42; 25:40; Luke 1:50; Heb 6:10 the people: Exod 1:7, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 1:5—seventy; Job 12:23—increaseth; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Acts 7:17—the people

Exodus 1:21 made them: 1 Sam 2:35; 25:28; 2 Sam 7:11–13, 27–29; 1 Kgs 2:24; 11:38; Ps 37:3; 127:1, 3; Prov 24:3; Eccl 8:12; Jer 35:2 Reciprocal: Lev 25:43—but shalt; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 1 Chr 17:10—the Lord; Eccl 8:5—keepeth

Exodus 1:22 AM 2431, BC 1573 Every son: Exod 1:16; 7:19–21; Ps 105:25; Prov 1:16; 4:16; 27:4; Acts 7:19; Rev 16:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:1—the river; Exod 2:3—could not; Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 4:9—blood; Exod 7:17—and they; Exod 14:26—the waters; Exod 18:11—in the thing; Num 16:13—out of a; Num 20:15—vexed us; Deut 26:6—General; 2 Sam 7:10—as beforetime; Ps 129:1—have they; Prov 14:28—General; Prov 28:15—so; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Jer 31:2—The people; Ezek 16:5—but thou; Dan 3:10—hast made; Hab 3:14—their; Matt 2:13—for; Rom 5:14—even; Heb 11:23—the king’s

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Moses is born, and in an ark cast into the flags;
- 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh’s daughter;
- 7 who employs his mother to nurse him;
- 11 He slays an Egyptian;

- 13 He reproves an Hebrew;
- 15 He flees into Midian, and marries Zipporah;
- 22 Gershom is born;
- 23 God respects the Israelites' cry.

Exodus 2:1 AM 2432, BC 1572 of the house: Exod 6:16–20; Num 26:59; 1 Chr 6:1–3; 23:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 29:34—was; Exod 6:20—Amram; 1 Kgs 11:17—Hadad

Exodus 2:2 AM 2433, BC 1571 she saw: Ps 112:5; Acts 7:20; Heb 11:23 Reciprocal: Exod 6:20—Amram; Num 26:59—General; Josh 2:6—hid them; Matt 2:13—for; Acts 7:21—when

Exodus 2:3 could not: Exod 1:22; Matt 2:13, 16; Acts 7:19 an ark: Isa 18:2 bulrushes: Gome, is the papyrus, so famous in all antiquity. It grows on the banks of the Nile, and in marshy grounds; the stalk rises to the height of six or seven cubits above the water, is triangular, and terminates in a crown of small filaments, resembling hair. This reed was of the greatest use to the Egyptians; the pith serving them for food, and the woody part to build vessels with; which vessels frequently appear on various monuments of Egyptian antiquity. That boats were made of this reed is also attested by Pliny and others. with slime: Gen 6:14; 11:3; 14:10 Reciprocal: Job 8:11—the rush; Isa 19:6—the reeds

Exodus 2:4; Exod 15:20; Num 12:1–15; 20:1; 26:59; Mic 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 2:7—General; 1 Chr 6:3—Miriam

Exodus 2:5 daughter: Acts 7:21 herself: As the word herself is not in the original, Dr. A. CLARKE is of opinion that it was for the purpose of washing, not her person, but her clothes, that Pharaoh's daughter came to the river; which was an employment not beneath even king's daughters in those primitive times. when she: 1 Kgs 17:6; Ps 9:9; 12:5; 46:1; 76:10; Prov 21:1; Jonah 1:17; 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Exod 7:15—he goeth

Exodus 2:6 she had compassion: 1 Kgs 8:50; Neh 1:11; Ps 106:46; Prov 21:1; Acts 7:21; 1 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—the; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Luke 10:33—he had

Exodus 2:7; Exod 2:4; 15:20; Num 12:1; 26:59 Reciprocal: Num 20:1—Miriam; 1 Chr 6:3—Miriam

Exodus 2:8 Go: Ps 27:10; Isa 46:3, 4; Ezek 16:8 mother: Exod 6:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—I hear; Isa 7:15—Butter

Exodus 2:9 Take: Judg 13:8

Exodus 2:10 and he: Gen 48:5; Acts 7:21, 22; Gal 4:5; Heb 11:24; 1 John 3:1 Moses: Drawn out Because: Gen 4:25; 16:11; 1 Sam 1:20; Matt 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Exod 2:21—content; Exod 2:22—for he said; Ps 18:16—drew

Exodus 2:11 AM 2473, BC 1531 Moses: Acts 7:22–24; Heb 11:24–26 burdens: Exod 1:11; 3:7; 5:9, 14; Isa 58:6; Matt 11:28; Luke 4:18 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—the; Gen 24:27—of my; Gen 31:23—General; Lam 5:13—fell; Acts 7:23—when

Exodus 2:12 he looked: Acts 7:24–26 slew: If the Egyptian killed the Hebrew, Moses only acted agreeably to the divine law (Gen 9:6) in thus slaying the Egyptian; nor did he violate the law of Egypt; for, according to Diodorus Siculus (1. 1. § 17), “he who saw a man killed, or violently assaulted on the highway, and did not rescue him, if he could, was punished with death.” Moses, therefore, in this transaction, acted as a brave and good man; especially as at this time there was little probability of obtaining justice on an Egyptian murderer. Reciprocal: Exod 2:17—watered; Acts 7:23—when

Exodus 2:13 and he said: Acts 7:26; 1 Cor 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 24:27—of my; Gen 31:23—General; Exod 18:16—one and another; Exod 21:18—men; 2 Sam 14:6—and they two; Prov 5:12—and my

Exodus 2:14 Who: Gen 19:9; 37:8–11, 19, 20; Num 16:3, 13; Ps 2:2–6; Matt 21:23; Luke 12:14; 19:14, 27; Acts 7:26–28, 35 a prince: Heb. a man a prince: Gen 13:8 Moses: Prov 19:12; 29:25 Reciprocal: Gen 34:27—they; Exod 4:1—General; Exod 5:6—officers; 2 Sam 20:26—chief ruler; Prov 5:12—and my; Mark 11:28—General; Luke 20:2—who; John 7:52—Art; John 9:34—and dost; Acts 4:7—By what power; Acts 7:29—General; Heb 11:27—not fearing

Exodus 2:15 fled: Exod 4:19; Gen 28:6, 7; 1 Kgs 19:1–3, 13, 14; Prov 22:3; Jer 26:21–23; Matt 10:23; Acts 7:29; Heb 11:27 Midian: Gen 25:2, 4 sat down: Gen 24:11; 29:2; John 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Gen 16:6—fled; Gen 21:25—reproved; Gen 29:9—Rachel; Gen 35:1—when thou; Exod 18:4—delivered; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian

Exodus 2:16 the priest: or, prince, Exod 3:1; Gen 14:18; 41:45 marg. they came: Gen 24:11, 14–20; 29:6–10; 1 Sam 9:11 Reciprocal: Gen 21:25—servants; Gen 24:13—daughters; Gen 24:15—pitcher; Gen 25:2—Midian; Gen 29:2—a well; Gen 29:9—Rachel; Gen 37:28—Midianites; Exod 18:1—Jethro; Num 12:1—Ethiopian; Num 31:2—the Midianites; 2 Sam 20:26—chief ruler; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian; Prov 31:13—worketh

Exodus 2:17 shepherds: Gen 21:25; 26:15–22 watered: Exod 2:12; Gen 29:10 Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—a strife; Judg 5:11—in the places

Exodus 2:18; Exod 3:1; 4:18; 18:1–12, Jethro, or, Jether, Num 19:20, Raguel Reciprocal: Gen 36:4—Reuel; Num 10:29—General; Judg 4:11—Hobab; John 9:12—Where

Exodus 2:19 an Egyptian: Gen 50:11 and also: Gen 29:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:40—General

Exodus 2:20 call him: Gen 24:31–33; 18:5; 19:2, 3; 29:13; 31:54; 43:25; Job 31:32; 42:11; 1 Tim 5:10; Heb 13:2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—eat bread

Exodus 2:21 content: Exod 2:10; Gen 31:38–40; Phil 4:11, 12; 1 Tim 6:6; Heb 11:25; 13:5; Jas 1:10 Zipporah: Exod 4:20–25; 18:2–6; Num 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 29:9—Rachel; Exod 3:1—his father; Exod 18:1—Jethro

Exodus 2:22 Gershom: i.e. a stranger here, 1 Chr 23:14–17 for he said: Exod 2:10; 18:3; 22:21; 1 Chr 16:20; 29:15; Ps 39:12; 119:19; Acts 7:29; Heb 11:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam

1:20—when the time was come about; 1 Chr 6:43—Gershom; 1 Chr 6:62—Gershom; 1 Chr 23:15—Gershom

Exodus 2:23 am cir, 2504, bc cir, 1500 in process: Exod 7:7; Acts 7:30 the king: Exod 4:19; Matt 2:19, 20; Acts 12:23, 24 sighed: Gen 16:11; Num 20:16; Deut 26:6, 7; Ps 12:5 cry: Exod 3:7–9; 22:22–27; Gen 4:10; 18:20, 21; Deut 24:15; Judg 10:11, 12; Neh 9:9; Ps 18:6; 81:6, 7; 107:19, 20; Isa 5:7; 19:20; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 3:9—the cry; Exod 3:17—I will bring; Exod 16:3—flesh; Exod 22:27—when he crieth; Lev 25:43—rule; Num 16:13—out of a; 1 Sam 9:16—looked upon; 1 Sam 12:8—cried; 1 Chr 17:9—as at the; 2 Chr 10:4—grievous; Job 24:12—groan; Job 34:28—they; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 79:11—sighing; Ps 94:5—afflict; Ps 102:1—let my; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 105:25—to hate; Ps 107:10—bound; Ps 107:12—he brought; Ps 107:39—oppression; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 52:5—make; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 58:3—labours; Jer 31:2—The people; Lam 3:32—General; Ezek 16:4—for; Acts 7:34—I have seen

Exodus 2:24 God heard: Exod 6:5; Judg 2:18; Neh 9:27, 28; Ps 22:5, 24; 79:11; 102:20; 138:3 remembered: Gen 15:14–18; 17:7; 18:18; 26:3, 24; 28:12–14; 32:28; 46:2–4; Neh 9:8, 9; Ps 105:6–13, 42; 106:45; Luke 1:72, 73 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Gen 16:11—hath; Gen 17:21—my; Exod 22:27—when he crieth; Lev 26:42—will I; Lev 26:45—for their; Num 20:16—we cried; 1 Sam 12:8—cried; 2 Sam 16:12—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:23—had respect; Job 24:12—groan; Job 34:28—they; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 94:5—afflict; Ps 107:10—bound; Ps 107:39—oppression; Ps 115:12—hath; Ps 132:1—remember; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 5:7—a cry; Isa 52:5—make; Isa 58:3—labours; Jer 14:2—the cry; Ezek 16:4—for; Ezek 16:6—and saw; Jas 5:4—the cries

Exodus 2:25 looked: Exod 4:31; 1 Sam 1:11; 2 Sam 16:12; Job 33:27; Luke 1:25 God: For elohim, God, Houbigant reads aleyhem, unto them; which is countenanced by the LXX, Vulgate, Chaldee, Coptic, and Arabic, and appears to have been the original reading. had respect: Heb. knew, Exod 1:8; 3:7, 8; Ps 1:6; 55:22; Matt 7:23 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Exod 3:16—visited; Lev 26:9—for I; 2 Kgs 13:23—had respect; Neh 9:9—didst see; Ps 115:12—hath; Ezek 16:6—and saw; Hos 13:5—know

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Moses keeps Jethro's flock;
- 2 God appears to him in a burning bush;
- 9 He sends him to deliver Israel;
- 13 The name of God;
- 15 His message to Israel, and Pharaoh, whose opposition is foretold;
- 20 He is assured of Israel's deliverance.

Exodus 3:1 AM 2513, BC 1491 kept: Ps 78:70–72; Amos 1:1; 7:14, 15; Matt 4:18, 19; Luke 2:8 his father: Exod 2:16, 21; 18:1–6; Num 10:29; Judg 4:11 the mountain: Exod 3:5; 18:5; 19:3, 11; 24:15–17; 1 Kgs 19:8 Horeb: Exod 17:6; Deut 1:6; 4:10; Ps 106:19; Mal 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—And Abel; Gen 31:40—General; Gen 46:32—shepherds; Exod 2:18—General; Exod 4:18—Jethro; Exod 4:27—the mount; Exod 19:2—camped; Num

10:33—the mount; Deut 26:7—we cried; Judg 1:16—Moses'; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 1 Kgs 19:19—he with; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; Isa 37:9—Ethiopia; Acts 7:30—there; Heb 1:1—at; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Exodus 3:2 angel: Exod 3:4, 6; Gen 16:7–13; 22:15, 16; 48:16; Deut 33:16; Isa 63:9; Hos 12:4, 5; Mal 3:1; Luke 20:37; Acts 7:30–35 bush burned: Gen 15:13–17; Deut 4:20; Ps 66:12; Isa 43:2; 53:10, 11; Dan 3:27; Zech 13:7; John 1:14; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:17—smoking; Gen 16:10—the angel; Exod 19:18—in fire; Exod 23:20—Angel; Exod 24:17—like devouring fire; Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Num 20:16—sent an; Num 22:22—and the angel; Num 22:32—before me; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Judg 13:6—terrible; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Zech 3:1—the angel; Mark 12:26—in the book; Luke 2:8—abiding; Rev 8:3—another

Exodus 3:3; Job 37:14; Ps 107:8; 111:2–4; Acts 7:31 Reciprocal: Gen 15:17—smoking; Gen 46:2—Jacob; Exod 19:21—break; Dan 10:8—I was; Luke 2:15—Let

Exodus 3:4 unto him: Deut 33:16 Moses: Gen 22:1, 11; 46:2; 1 Sam 3:4, 6, 8, 10; Ps 62:11; Acts 9:4; 10:3, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 31:11—Here am I; Exod 3:2—angel; Exod 19:3—called; John 1:10—was in; John 1:18—he hath; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 7:31—and as; Acts 9:10—Behold; Acts 22:7—Saul

Exodus 3:5 Draw not: Exod 19:12, 21; Lev 10:3; Heb 12:20 put off: Gen 28:16, 17; Josh 5:15; Eccl 5:1; Acts 7:33 Reciprocal: Exod 3:1—the mountain; Exod 24:1—Come up; Josh 3:4—a space; 1 Kgs 19:13—he wrapped his face; 2 Chr 8:11—holy; Ps 68:17—as in Sinai; Isa 20:2—put; 1 Cor 3:17—destroy; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Exodus 3:6 I am: Exod 3:14, 15; 4:5; 29:45; Gen 12:1, 7; 17:7, 8; 26:24; 28:13; 31:42; 32:9; 1 Kgs 18:36; Esth 3:4; Ps 132:2; Jer 24:7; 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 11:20; Zech 8:8; Matt 22:32; Mark 12:26; Luke 20:37; Acts 7:32, 32 thy father: Though the word *avicha*, “thy father,” is here used in the singular, yet St. Stephen, quoting this passage (Acts 7:32) uses the plural, *ο Θεος των πατρων σου*, “the God of thy fathers;” and that this is the meaning, the following words prove. This reading is confirmed by the Samaritan and Coptic. *hid*: Gen 17:3; Judg 13:22; 1 Kgs 19:13; Neh 9:9; Job 42:5, 6; Ps 106:44, 45; Isa 6:1–5; Dan 10:7, 8; Matt 17:6; Luke 5:8; Acts 7:34; Heb 12:21; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—and I was; Gen 17:21—my; Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 28:17—he was; Gen 31:53—God of Abraham; Gen 49:24—the mighty; Exod 3:2—angel; Exod 24:10—saw; Lev 26:12—will be; Deut 9:27—Remember; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; Judg 13:6—terrible; 1 Sam 11:2—thrust; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 1 Chr 29:18—Lord God; 2 Chr 20:6—O Lord; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 105:6—ye seed; Ps 146:5—the God; Song 2:14—that art; Isa 6:2—covered his face; Ezek 20:5—I am; Acts 3:13—God of Abraham; Acts 7:30—an; Heb 11:16—to be

Exodus 3:7 I have: Exod 2:23–25; 22:23; Gen 29:32; 1 Sam 9:16; Ps 22:24; 34:4, 6; 106:44; 145:19; Isa 63:9; Heb 4:15 by reason: Exod 1:11 I know: Gen 18:21; Ps 142:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Gen 16:11—hath; Gen 21:17—heard; Gen 29:31—saw; Gen 30:17—General; Gen 31:12—I have seen; Gen 31:42—hath seen; Exod 2:11—burdens; Exod 2:25—had respect; Exod 3:9—the cry; Exod 4:31—looked; Exod 6:5—the groaning; Exod 11:6—General; Lev 25:43—rule; Num 20:16—we cried; Deut 15:9—he cry; Judg 2:1—I made; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 2 Sam 16:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:7—did hear; 2 Sam

22:28—afflicted; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 2 Kgs 14:26—saw the affliction; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Neh 5:1—a great cry; Neh 9:9—didst see; Job 10:15—see; Job 34:28—they; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 35:22—This; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 119:153—Consider; Isa 5:7—a cry; Isa 19:20—they shall; Isa 52:5—make; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 63:8—Surely; Lam 1:9—behold; Lam 3:32—General; Ezek 16:6—and saw; Dan 9:18—behold; Zech 9:8—for; Acts 7:34—I have seen; Rev 11:8—Egypt

Exodus 3:8 I am: Gen 11:5, 7; 18:21; 50:24; Ps 18:9–19; 12:5; 22:4, 5; 34:8; 91:15; Isa 64:1; John 3:13; 6:38 deliver: Exod 6:6–8; 12:51; Gen 15:14; 50:24 unto a good: Exod 3:17; 13:5; 33:2, 3; Gen 13:14, 15; 15:18; Num 13:19, 27; 14:7, 8; Deut 1:7, 25; 8:7–9; 11:9–24; 26:9–15; 27:3; 28:11; Neh 9:22–25; Jer 2:7; 11:5; 32:22; Ezek 20:6 Canaanites: Exod 22:23–31; 34:11; Gen 15:18–21; Deut 7:1; Josh 9:1; Neh 9:8 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 46:4—and I will; Exod 2:25—had respect; Exod 12:25—according; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Lev 20:24—But I; Num 10:29—for the Lord; Num 13:18—General; Num 13:29—the Hittites; Num 16:14—Moreover; Deut 3:25—the good land; Deut 6:3—in the land; Deut 31:20—floweth; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 5:6—a land; Josh 9:7—Hivites; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; Josh 21:43—General; Josh 23:14—not one thing; Judg 2:1—I made; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; Judg 18:10—where there; 1 Sam 14:25—honey; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 2 Sam 16:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; 1 Chr 1:15—Hivite; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 119:153—Consider; Isa 36:17—a land of corn; Jer 2:20—For of; Ezek 16:6—and saw; Ezek 20:5—and made; Amos 2:9—I the; Acts 7:34—and am; Acts 17:6—These

Exodus 3:9 the cry: Exod 3:7; 2:23 and I have: Exod 3:7; 1:11, 13, 14, 22; Ps 12:5; Prov 22:22, 23; Eccl 4:1; 5:8; Jer 50:33, 34; Amos 4:1; Mic 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Exod 3:17—I will bring; Exod 14:12—Is not this; Lev 25:43—rule; 1 Sam 12:8—cried; 2 Kgs 13:4—he saw; 2 Kgs 14:26—saw the affliction; Job 34:28—they; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Zech 9:8—for; Acts 7:34—I have seen; Acts 17:6—These; Jas 5:4—the cries

Exodus 3:10; 1 Sam 12:6; Ps 77:20; 103:6, 7; 105:26; Isa 63:11, 12; Hos 12:13; Mic 6:4; Acts 7:34, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 6:11—General; Exod 6:26—Bring; Deut 4:34—take him; Josh 24:5—sent; 1 Sam 12:8—sent Moses; Ps 78:70—and took; Matt 4:18—for

Exodus 3:11; Exod 4:10–13; 6:12; 1 Sam 18:18; 2 Sam 7:18; 1 Kgs 3:7, 9; Isa 6:5–8; Jer 1:6; Acts 7:23–25; 2 Cor 2:16; 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—Bring; Num 11:26—went not out; Judg 6:15—wherewith; 1 Sam 16:2—How can I go; 2 Chr 2:6—who am I then; Prov 25:6—in the presence; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace

Exodus 3:12 Certainly: Exod 4:12, 15; Gen 15:1; 31:3; Deut 31:23; Josh 1:5; Isa 41:10; 43:2; Matt 28:20; Mark 16:20; Acts 11:21; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:5 token: Exod 4:1–9; Gen 15:8; Judg 6:17, 21, 36–40; 7:11, 13, 14; Ps 86:17; Isa 7:14; 37:30; Jer 43:9, 10; 51:63, 64 ye shall: Exod 19:1–Exod 40:38; Lev 1:1–Lev 27:34; Num 1:1–Num 10:36 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; Exod 3:18—that we may; Exod 7:16—serve; Exod 8:1—Let my; Exod 8:27—as he shall; Exod 18:5—General; Exod 18:19—God shall; Exod 19:2—camped; Num 16:28—Hereby; Judg 2:18—then the Lord; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Judg 6:16—General; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; 2 Chr 1:1—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 1:17—be not; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 2:4—for; Luke 2:12—General; Acts 7:7—and serve; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace

Exodus 3:13 What is his name: Exod 3:14; 15:3; Gen 32:29; Judg 13:6, 17; Prov 30:4; Isa 7:14; 9:6; Jer 23:6; Matt 1:21, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 6:12—children; Exod 33:19—proclaim; Exod 34:6—The Lord; Num 6:27—put my; Deut 32:3—Because; 1 Kgs 8:42—great name; Ps 20:1—God; Ps 48:10—According; Prov 18:10—name; Isa 42:8—that is; John 17:6—have manifested; Acts 22:14—The God

Exodus 3:14 I AM hath: Exod 6:3; Job 11:7; Ps 68:4; 90:2; Isa 44:6; Matt 18:20; 28:20; John 8:58; 2 Cor 1:20; Heb 13:8; Rev 1:4, 8, 17; 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 3:13—What is his name; Exod 23:21—my name; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Ps 50:21—that I was altogether such an one as thyself; Ps 102:26—endure; Prov 17:6—and the; Jer 33:2—the Lord; Amos 9:6—The Lord; Mic 4:5—the name; Mal 3:6—I am; John 5:26—hath life; Acts 7:34—And now; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; 1 Tim 6:16—only; Heb 1:12—but

Exodus 3:15 The Lord: Exod 3:6; 4:5; Gen 17:7, 8; Deut 1:11, 35; 4:1; 2 Chr 28:9; Matt 22:32; Acts 7:32 this is my name for ever: The name here referred to is that which immediately precedes, יהוה, [H3068], Yehowah, which we translate “Lord”, the name by which God had been known from the creation of the world (Gen 2:2) and by which he is known to the present day., Yehowah, from, hawah, to be, subsist, signifies “He who is”, or “subsists”, i.e., eminently and in a manner superior to all other beings; and is essentially the same with אהיה, eheyeh, “I AM”, in the preceding verse. Ps 72:17, 19; 135:13; 145:1, 2; Isa 9:6; 63:12 my memorial: Ps 102:12; Hos 12:5; Mic 4:5; Mal 3:6; Heb 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 28:13—I am; Exod 15:2—my father’s God; Exod 15:3—name; Exod 34:31—called; Deut 5:9—the Lord; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; 2 Sam 23:3—God; 1 Kgs 8:23—Lord God; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 1 Chr 29:18—Lord God; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; 2 Chr 20:6—O Lord; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 59:5—the God; Ps 67:6—our own; Prov 17:6—and the; Jer 33:2—the Lord; Dan 2:23—O thou; Amos 9:6—The Lord; Acts 24:14—the God; Heb 11:16—to be

Exodus 3:16 elders: Exod 4:29; 18:12; 24:11; Gen 1:7; Matt 26:3; Acts 11:30; 20:17; 1 Pet 5:1 visited: Exod 2:25; 4:31; 13:19; 15:14; Gen 21:1; 50:24; Ruth 1:6; Ps 8:4; Luke 1:68; 19:44; Acts 15:14; Heb 2:6, 7; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 28:13—I am; Exod 3:18—and they; Exod 12:21—elders; Exod 15:2—my father’s God; Exod 19:7—the elders; Deut 9:27—Remember; 1 Sam 8:4—the elders; 2 Sam 5:3—So all; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 1 Chr 28:9—the God; 2 Chr 20:6—O Lord; Neh 9:9—didst see; Ezek 20:5—I am; Mic 3:9—I pray; Matt 22:32—am; Mark 12:26—in the book

Exodus 3:17 I will bring: Exod 3:9; 2:23–25; Gen 15:13–21; 46:4; 50:24 unto the land: Exod 3:8; Gen 15:14, 18–21 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—I will bring; Exod 12:25—according; Exod 13:5—a land; Exod 23:23—thee in; Exod 33:2—the Canaanite; Exod 34:11—I drive; Lev 20:24—But I; Num 13:27—General; Num 13:29—the Hittites; Num 16:14—Moreover; Deut 4:34—take him; Deut 31:20—floweth; Josh 5:6—a land; Josh 9:1—Hittite; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; 1 Chr 1:15—Hivite; 1 Chr 11:4—the inhabitants; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; Neh 9:8—the Canaanites; Jer 32:22—a land; Lam 1:9—behold; Ezek 20:6—to bring; Luke 1:68—he; 1 Cor 10:13—who

Exodus 3:18 and they: Exod 3:16; 4:31; Josh 1:17; 2 Chr 30:12; Ps 110:3; Jer 26:5 and thou:

Exod 5:1–3 The Lord: Exod 7:16; 9:1, 13; 10:3 met: Exod 4:24; 5:3; 25:22; 29:42, 43; 30:6, 36; Gen 12:1; 15:1; 17:1; 48:3; Num 17:4; 23:3, 4, 15, 16; Isa 64:5 three days': Exod 8:27; 13:17, 18 that we may: Exod 3:12; 7:16; 8:25–28; 9:1; 10:24–26; 19:1; Jer 2:2, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 4:1—General; Exod 4:5—That they; Exod 8:1—Let my; Exod 8:26—It is not; Exod 10:9—a feast; Exod 15:22—three days; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; 2 Cor 11:22—Hebrews

Exodus 3:19 will not: Exod 5:2; 7:4 no, not by a mighty hand: or, but by a strong hand, Exod 6:1; 7:1-Exod 14:31; Ps 136:11, 12; Isa 63:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 11:9—Pharaoh; Exod 12:31—Rise up; Deut 6:21—with a mighty; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 2 Chr 6:32—thy mighty; Ps 78:43—How; Ps 89:10—thy strong arm; Rom 3:7—if the truth; 1 Pet 5:6—the

Exodus 3:20; Acts 7:1-Acts 13:42 stretch: Exod 6:6; 7:5; 9:15; Ezek 20:33 smite: Exod 7:3; 11:9; Deut 4:34; 6:22; Neh 9:10; Ps 105:27; 106:22; 135:8, 9; Isa 19:22; Jer 32:20, 21; Acts 7:36 after that: Exod 11:8; 12:31, 39; Gen 15:14; Judg 6:8; 8:16; Isa 26:11; Ps 105:38 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—wonders; Exod 6:1—with a strong; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 11:1—afterwards; 2 Chr 6:32—thy mighty; Ps 78:43—How; Ps 89:10—thy strong arm

Exodus 3:21; Exod 11:3; 12:36; Gen 39:21; Neh 1:11; Ps 106:46; Prov 16:7; Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—with; Gen 30:27—favour; Exod 12:35—General; Deut 15:13—General

Exodus 3:22 But: Exod 11:2; 12:35, 36; Gen 15:14; Ps 105:37 borrow: Or, rather ask or demand, as the word שָׁאַל [H7592] properly signifies; and is so rendered by the LXX, Vulgate, and Geneva and Barker's Bible: the other ancient versions are the same as the Hebrew. spoil: Job 27:16, 17; Prov 13:22; Isa 33:1; Ezek 39:10 the Egyptians: or, Egypt Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—jewels; 2 Chr 20:25—precious jewels; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; 1 Pet 3:3—that

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Moses's rod is turned into a serpent;
- 6 His hand is leprous;
- 10 He is loath to be sent;
- 13 Aaron is appointed to assist him;
- 18 Moses departs from Jethro;
- 21 God's message to Pharaoh;
- 24 Zipporah circumcises her son;
- 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses;
- 29 The people believe them.

Exodus 4:1; Exod 4:31; 2:14; 3:18; Jer 1:6; Ezek 3:14; Acts 7:25 Reciprocal: Gen 18:1—appeared; Gen 24:14—thereby; Exod 3:12—token; Exod 4:5—That they; Exod 4:10—eloquent; Exod 4:13—send; Num 16:28—Hereby; Judg 6:17—show; Judg 6:36—If thou wilt

Exodus 4:2 a rod: Exod 4:17, 20; Gen 30:37; Lev 27:32; Ps 110:2; Isa 11:4; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 4:30—did the; Exod 7:9—Take; Exod 7:15—the rod; Exod 14:16—lift;

Exod 17:9—the rod; Num 17:2—twelve rods; Num 20:8—the rod; Num 22:9—What men; 2 Kgs 13:17—The arrow

Exodus 4:3 it became: Exod 4:17; 7:10–15; Amos 5:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:3—General

Exodus 4:4 put forth: Gen 22:1, 2; Ps 91:13; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19; Acts 28:3–6 And he put: John 2:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:7—put out

Exodus 4:5 That they: Exod 4:1; 3:18; 4:31; 19:9; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; John 5:36; 11:15, 42; 20:27, 31 the Lord: Exod 3:15; Gen 12:7; 17:1; 18:1; 26:2; 48:3; Jer 31:3; Acts 7:2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 16:12—ye shall know; 1 Chr 29:18—Lord God; Isa 42:8—that is; Acts 7:32—I am

Exodus 4:6 leprous as snow: Num 12:10; 2 Kgs 5:27 Reciprocal: Lev 8:11—General; Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; 2 Kgs 5:10—thy flesh; Luke 5:12—full; Luke 6:10—Stretch

Exodus 4:7 it was turned: Num 12:13, 14; Deut 32:39; 2 Kgs 5:14; Matt 8:3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; 2 Kgs 5:10—thy flesh; Luke 6:10—Stretch

Exodus 4:8 if they: Exod 4:30, 31; Isa 28:10; John 12:37 that they: Deut 32:39; 2 Kgs 5:7; Job 5:18 Reciprocal: Exod 4:28—told Aaron; 1 Sam 10:7—signs; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; John 6:30—What

Exodus 4:9 the water: Exod 7:19 shall become: Heb. shall be, and shall be blood: Exod 1:22; 7:19–25; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 41:1—the river; Exod 4:28—told Aaron; Exod 4:31—believed; Exod 7:17—and they; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; John 2:11—beginning

Exodus 4:10 eloquent: Heb. a man of words, Exod 4:1; Job 12:2; 1 Cor 2:1–4; 2 Cor 10:10; 11:6 heretofore: Heb. since yesterday, nor since the third day, slow of speech Exod 6:12; Jer 1:6; Acts 7:22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:2—as before; Exod 3:11—General; Exod 6:30—uncircumcised; Josh 3:4—heretofore; Josh 5:14—my lord; Judg 4:8—General; Judg 6:15—wherewith; Judg 7:10—General; 1 Sam 19:7—in times past; 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; 2 Kgs 13:5—beforetime; Isa 3:3—eloquent orator; Isa 6:5—a man; Isa 6:8—Whom; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Mark 7:37—he maketh; Mark 13:11—take; Acts 18:24—an; 2 Cor 3:5—that; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace

Exodus 4:11; Gen 18:14; Ps 51:15; 94:9; 146:8; Isa 6:7; 35:5, 6; 42:7; Jer 1:6, 9; Ezek 3:26, 27; 33:22; Amos 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod 4:28—and all; Num 22:28—the Lord opened; Prov 16:1—and; Prov 20:12—General; Song 2:14—that art; Isa 32:4—the tongue; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Isa 50:4—God; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Matt 9:33—the dumb; Mark 7:37—he maketh; Luke 1:20—thou shalt; Luke 12:12—General; Luke 21:15—I will; Luke 24:45—General; John 5:19—and; John 9:7—and came; John 10:21—Can; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 9:8—he saw; 2 Cor 3:5—but; Jas 1:17—good

Exodus 4:12; Ps 25:4, 5; 32:9; 143:10; Isa 49:2; 50:4; Jer 1:9; Matt 10:19, 20; Mark 13:11; Luke 11:1; 12:11, 12; 21:14, 15; John 14:26; Eph 6:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—Certainly; Exod 18:19—God shall; Josh 24:5—sent; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Ps 105:26—sent; Prov 16:1—and; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Jer 15:19—as my; Ezek 3:27—I will; Matt 9:33—the dumb; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 6:10—able; Acts 9:15—Go; Acts 15:7—by my; Acts 18:10—I

am; Jas 1:17—good

Exodus 4:13 send: Exod 4:1; 23:20; Gen 24:7; 48:16; Judg 2:1; 1 Kgs 19:4; Jer 1:6; 20:9; Ezek 3:14, 15; Jonah 1:3, 6; Matt 13:41; John 6:29 wilt send: or, shouldest Reciprocal: Gen 41:35—hand; Num 11:26—went not out; Josh 5:14—my lord; Josh 24:5—sent; 1 Chr 6:15—by the hand; Jer 37:2—the prophet; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Hag 1:1—by Haggai; Acts 9:13—Lord; Acts 26:19—I was not; 1 Cor 9:17—against

Exodus 4:14 anger: 2 Sam 6:7; 1 Kgs 11:9; 1 Chr 21:7; Luke 9:59, 60; Acts 15:28; Phil 2:21 cometh: Exod 4:17; 1 Sam 10:1–7; Mark 14:13–15; 2 Cor 2:13; 7:6, 7; 1 Thess 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 4:27—Go into; Exod 31:6—I have given; Num 11:26—went not out; 1 Sam 2:27—Did I; 1 Sam 12:8—sent Moses; Eccl 4:9—are; Isa 3:3—eloquent orator; Jonah 1:3—to flee; Mark 6:7—two and; Acts 11:11—General; Acts 26:19—I was not; Acts 28:15—when; 1 Cor 9:17—against

Exodus 4:15 and put: Exod 7:1, 2; 2 Sam 14:3; Isa 51:16; 59:21 and I: Num 22:38; 23:5, 12, 16; Deut 18:18; Isa 51:16; Jer 1:9; Matt 28:20; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 11:23; 15:1 will teach: Deut 5:31 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—Certainly; Exod 4:28—told Aaron; Exod 31:6—I have given; Deut 31:19—put it in their; 1 Sam 16:3—and I will show; 2 Sam 14:19—he put; Ezra 8:17—I told them; Prov 16:1—and; Jer 15:19—as my; Jer 36:32—who; Ezek 3:8—General; Matt 10:19—it shall; Mark 6:7—two and; Luke 1:64—his mouth

Exodus 4:16; Exod 7:1, 2; 18:19; Ps 82:6; John 10:34, 35 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; Exod 4:28—told Aaron; Exod 4:30—And Aaron; 1 Sam 28:13—gods ascending; Job 33:6—in; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak; Jer 1:9—Behold; Jer 15:19—as my; Jer 36:32—who; Ezek 3:8—General; Luke 1:64—his mouth

Exodus 4:17; Exod 4:2; 7:9, 19; 1 Cor 1:27 Reciprocal: Exod 4:3—it became; Exod 4:14—cometh; Exod 4:20—the rod of God; Exod 14:16—lift; Lev 8:11—General; Num 17:2—twelve rods; Num 20:8—the rod; 2 Kgs 4:29—take my; 2 Kgs 13:17—The arrow

Exodus 4:18 Jethro: Heb. Jether, Exod 3:1 Let me go: 1 Tim 6:1 and see: Gen 45:3; Acts 15:36 Go in peace: 1 Sam 1:17; Luke 7:50; Acts 16:36. In the LXX and Coptic, the following addition is made to this verse: Μετα δε τας ημερας τας πολλας εκεινας ετελευτησεν ο βασιλευς Αιγυπτου, “After these many days, the king of Egypt died.” This was probably an ancient side-note, which crept into the text, as it appeared to throw light on the next verse. Reciprocal: Exod 2:18—General; Exod 18:1—Jethro; Judg 1:16—Moses’; 1 Sam 10:16—matter; 2 Kgs 5:19—Go in peace; Luke 8:48—go; Acts 7:23—to; Acts 15:33—they were

Exodus 4:19 Midian: A country in Arabia Petrea, on the eastern coast of the Red Sea, near Mount Sinai. This place is still called by the Arabs the Land of Midian, or of Jethro. Abulfeda, speaking of Midian, says, “Madyan is a city, in ruins, on the shore of the Red Sea, on the opposite side to Tabuc, from which it is distant about six days’ journey. At Midian may be seen the famous well at which Moses watered the flocks of Shoaib (Jethro). This city was the capital of the tribe of Midian in the days of the Israelites.” for all: Exod 2:15, 23; Matt 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:21—Hadad; Acts 7:29—General; Heb 11:27—not fearing

Exodus 4:20 the rod of God: Exod 4:2, 17; 17:9; Num 20:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod

2:21—Zipporah; Exod 7:9—Take; Exod 14:16—lift; Num 18:20—General; 2 Kgs 4:24—Then she; 1 Chr 23:15—Gershom; Acts 7:29—General

Exodus 4:21 wonders: Exod 3:20 I will harden: Exod 7:3, 13; 9:12, 35; 10:1, 20; 14:8; Gen 6:3; Deut 2:30–33, 36; Josh 11:20; 1 Kgs 22:22; Ps 105:25; Isa 6:10; 63:17; John 12:40; Rom 1:28; 9:18; 11:8–10; 2 Cor 2:16; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 1 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 8:15—he hardened; Exod 8:32—General; Exod 9:34—and hardened; Exod 10:27—General; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Exod 14:4—harden; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath

Exodus 4:22 Israel: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 14:1; Jer 31:9; Hos 11:1; Rom 9:4; 2 Cor 6:18; Heb 12:23; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Exod 9:1—General; Exod 13:2—Sanctify; Exod 15:2—my God; Exod 21:4—shall be her; Deut 32:6—thy father; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 1 Chr 2:42—his firstborn; Isa 63:8—Surely; Isa 63:16—thou art; Isa 64:8—thou art; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 2:14—Israel; Mal 1:6—if then; Matt 2:15—Out; John 8:41—we have

Exodus 4:23; Exod 11:5; 12:29; Ps 78:51; 105:36; 135:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Exod 9:1—General; Exod 9:2—General; Exod 14:17—I will; Deut 14:1—the children; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 1 Chr 2:42—his firstborn; Isa 63:8—Surely; Jer 2:3—all that; Mal 1:6—if then

Exodus 4:24 the inn: Gen 42:27. The account in this and the two following verses, although rather obscure, seems to imply, that on their way to the land of Egypt, an angel appeared to Moses, and sought to kill his son, on account of his father's non-observance of the Lord's positive command to Abraham, that every man child of the Jewish nation, or born in his house in servitude, should be circumcised on the eighth day; and the Zipporah, at the command of Moses, immediately fulfilled the injunction, and thus averted the wrath of God, denounced against the disobedient: "The uncircumcised man child, whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people." Gen 17:14 the Lord: Exod 3:18; Num 22:22, 23; 1 Chr 21:16; Hos 13:8 sought: Gen 17:14; Lev 10:3; 1 Kgs 13:24 Reciprocal: Luke 2:7—the inn; Luke 10:34—an inn

Exodus 4:25 a sharp stone: or, knife, Josh 5:2, 3 cast it: Heb. made it touch. a bloody: 2 Sam 16:7 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 17:11—the flesh; Exod 18:2—Zipporah

Exodus 4:26 Reciprocal: Exod 18:2—Zipporah

Exodus 4:27 Go into: Exod 4:14–16; Eccl 4:9; Acts 10:5, 6, 20 the mount: Exod 3:1; 19:3; 20:18; 24:15–17; 1 Kgs 19:8 kissed him: Gen 29:11 Reciprocal: Gen 29:13—kissed; Gen 31:28—kiss; Gen 45:15—Moreover; 1 Sam 2:27—Did I; 1 Sam 12:8—sent Moses; Acts 11:11—General

Exodus 4:28 told Aaron: Exod 4:8, 9, 15, 16; Jonah 3:2; Matt 21:29 and all: Exod 4:11–13

Exodus 4:29; Exod 3:16; 24:1, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 6:12—children; Exod 7:3—And I; Exod 19:7—and laid; Num 11:16—seventy

Exodus 4:30 And Aaron: Exod 4:16 did the: Exod 4:2–9 Reciprocal: Exod 4:8—if they; Exod 12:3—Speak ye; Exod 19:7—and laid; Num 12:2—Hath the Lord; Judg

7:15—worshipped

Exodus 4:31 believed: Exod 4:8, 9; 3:18; Ps 106:12, 13; Luke 8:13 visited: Exod 3:16; Luke 1:68 looked: Exod 2:25; 3:7 bowed: Exod 12:27; Gen 17:3; 24:26; 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 20:18 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—visited; Gen 29:32—looked; Gen 50:24—visit you; Exod 4:1—General; Exod 4:5—That they; Exod 5:21—The Lord; Exod 13:19—God; Exod 14:31—believed; Exod 33:10—worshipped; Exod 34:8—General; Deut 26:7—we cried; Judg 7:15—worshipped; Ruth 1:6—visited; 1 Sam 1:11—look; 2 Chr 7:3—they bowed; Neh 8:6—bowed; Ps 8:4—visitest; Ps 119:132—Look; Lam 1:9—behold; Ezek 20:5—and made; Zeph 2:7—shall visit; Zech 10:3—visited; Luke 7:16—God; Acts 7:34—I have seen

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Pharaoh chides Moses and Aaron for their message;
- 6 He increases the Israelites' task;
- 15 He checks their complaints;
- 19 They cry out upon Moses and Aaron;
- 22 Moses complains to God.

Exodus 5:1 and told: 1 Kgs 21:20; Ps 119:46; Ezek 2:6; Jonah 3:3, 4; Matt 10:18, 28; Acts 4:29 a feast: Exod 10:9; Isa 25:6; 1 Cor 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Exod 3:18—and thou; Exod 6:11—General; Exod 6:27—spake; Exod 7:16—serve; Exod 8:1—Let my; Exod 8:27—three days'; Exod 9:1—General; Exod 12:14—a feast; Num 12:2—Hath the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; Jer 27:4—Thus

Exodus 5:2 Who: Exod 3:19; 2 Kgs 18:35; 2 Chr 32:15, 19; Job 21:15; Ps 10:4; 12:4; 14:1 I know not: 1 Sam 2:12; John 16:3; Rom 1:28; 2 Thess 1:8 neither: Exod 3:19; Jer 44:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 8:8—Entreat; Exod 18:11—in the thing; Judg 2:10—knew not; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:22—Whom; Neh 9:10—they; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Job 18:21—knoweth; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 73:9—set; Prov 18:23—rich; Prov 30:9—Who; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Jer 42:13—General; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 50:33—they refused; Dan 3:15—and who; Mal 3:13—Your; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Gal 4:8—when; Jas 3:5—so

Exodus 5:3 The God: Exod 3:18 lest he: Deut 28:21; 2 Kgs 17:25; 2 Chr 30:8; Ezra 7:23; Ezek 6:11; Zech 14:16–19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Exod 7:16—The Lord; Exod 9:3—murrain; Exod 10:9—a feast; Num 14:12—smite; 1 Kgs 13:8—If; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; 2 Cor 11:22—Hebrews

Exodus 5:4 wherefore: Jer 38:4; Amos 7:10; Luke 23:2; Acts 16:20, 21; 24:5 let: Taphreeoo, from parâ, to loose, disengage; and which we render let, from the Anglo-Saxon lettan, to hinder. Ye hinder the people from their work: "Get you unto your burdens." "Let religion alone and mind your work." The language not only of tyranny, but of thoughtless irreligion. burdens: Exod 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—from under; Exod 10:11—And they; Jer 32:3—Wherefore

Exodus 5:5; Exod 1:7–11; Prov 14:28 Reciprocal: Exod 1:11—burdens; Exod 6:7—from

under; 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put

Exodus 5:6 taskmasters: Nogesim, literally, exactors, oppressors. These taskmasters were Egyptians (Exod 1:11) but the officers were Hebrews. Exod 5:14. Exod 5:10, 13, 15, 19; 1:11; Prov 12:10 officers: Shoterim, from the Arabic saytara, to overlook, superintend, seems to denote, as musaytar in Arabic also does, overseers, superintendents. They may have been somewhat like the chiefs of trades, who are found in every city in the East; where every trade has a head, who is entrusted with authority over them, and is in some measure answerable for them to Government. Compare Exod 2:14. Num 11:16; Deut 1:15; 16:18; Josh 8:33; 24:1, 4; 2 Chr 26:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:8—If; Job 3:18—they

Exodus 5:7 straw: The straw was mixed with clay, in order to make the bricks. This is expressly affirmed by Philo (vit. Mos.) who was himself a native of Alexandria, in Egypt. He says, describing the oppression of the Israelites, that some were obliged to work in clay, and others to gather straw for the formation of bricks, πλινθου γαρ αχυρα δεσμος, because straw is the binding of the brick. Philo's account is confirmed by Dr. SHAW, who says that "some of the Egyptian pyramids are made of brick, the composition whereof is only a mixture of clay, mud, and straw, slightly blended and kneaded together, and afterwards baked in the sun. The straw, which keeps the bricks together, and still preserves its original colour, seems to be a proof that these bricks were never burnt or made in kilns." The same materials are now used for building in Egypt. Mr. BAUMGARTEN says, "The houses are for the most part of bricks that are only hardened by the heat of the sun, and mixed with straw to make them firm." Gen 24:25; Judg 19:19 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—brick; Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 18:11—in the thing; Neh 9:10—they; Ps 129:1—have they

Exodus 5:8 tale: Tale denotes number, from the Anglo-Saxon taellan, to number, count, etc. ye shall lay; Ps 106:41 Reciprocal: Neh 9:10—they; John 12:5—was

Exodus 5:9 Let there more work be laid upon the men: Heb. Let the work be heavy upon the men vain words: 2 Kgs 18:20; Job 16:3; Jer 43:2; Zech 1:6; Mal 3:14; Eph 5:6 Reciprocal: Exod 2:11—burdens; Deut 26:6—General

Exodus 5:10 taskmasters: Exod 1:11; Prov 29:12 Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Isa 30:6—into the land

Exodus 5:11 not ought: Exod 5:13, 14

Exodus 5:12 stubble: Exod 15:7; Isa 5:24; 47:14; Joel 2:5; Nah 1:10; Obad 18; 1 Cor 3:12

Exodus 5:13 daily tasks: Heb. a matter of a day in his day Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Exod 5:11—not ought; Ezra 3:4—as the duty of every day required; Job 39:7—driver

Exodus 5:14 Reciprocal: Exod 2:11—burdens; Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Exod 5:11—not ought; Lev 25:43—rule; Num 20:15—vexed us; Isa 3:15—ye beat

Exodus 5:15 Reciprocal: Exod 1:11—to afflict; Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Job 3:18—they

Exodus 5:16 Reciprocal: Eccl 4:1—and considered; Ezek 16:4—for

Exodus 5:17; Matt 26:8; John 6:27; 2 Thess 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: John 12:5—was; Rom 12:11—slothful

Exodus 5:18 yet shall ye deliver: Ezek 18:18; Dan 2:9–13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; Job 39:7—driver; Ps 107:12—he brought

Exodus 5:19 evil case: Deut 32:36; Eccl 4:1; 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—saw; Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Exod 6:12—children; Deut 26:6—General; Ps 107:12—he brought

Exodus 5:21 The Lord: Exod 4:31; 6:9; Gen 16:5 our savour: Eccl 10:1; Joel 2:20; 2 Cor 2:15, 16 to be abhorred: Heb. to stink, Gen 34:30; 1 Sam 13:4; 27:12; 2 Sam 10:6; 1 Chr 19:6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:12—Is not this; Exod 16:3—to kill; Exod 17:2—the people; Num 20:4—why; 1 Kgs 18:9—What have I sinned; Jer 31:2—The people

Exodus 5:22 returned: Exod 17:4; 1 Sam 30:6; Ps 73:25; Jer 12:1 why is it: Num 11:14, 15; 1 Kgs 19:4, 10; Jer 20:7; Hab 2:3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:11—wherefore; Josh 7:7—wherefore; Isa 26:18—we have not; 2 Cor 7:8—though I did

Exodus 5:23 in thy name: Ps 118:26; Jer 11:21; John 5:43 neither hast thou delivered: Heb. delivering, thou hast not delivered, Isa 26:17, 18; 28:16; Heb 10:36, 37 Reciprocal: Exod 6:11—General; Deut 26:6—General; Josh 7:7—wherefore; Jer 20:7—deceived; Mark 9:26—cried; 2 Cor 7:8—though I did

CHAPTER 6

- 1 God renews his promise by his name JEHOVAH;
- 9 Moses vainly attempts to encourage the Israelites;
- 10 He and Aaron are again sent to Pharaoh;
- 14 The genealogy of Reuben, of Simeon, and of Levi, of whom came Moses and Aaron;
- 26 The history resumed.

Exodus 6:1 Now shalt: Exod 14:13; Num 23:23; Deut 32:39; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19; 2 Chr 20:17; Ps 12:5 with a strong; Exod 3:19, 20; Deut 4:34; Ps 89:13; 136:12; Isa 63:12; Ezek 20:33, 34 drive them: Exod 11:1; 12:31, 33, 39 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—strength; Exod 13:9—strong hand; Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Neh 1:10—thy strong; Jer 32:21—with a strong; Jer 46:15—the Lord; Dan 9:15—that hast; Acts 13:17—and with

Exodus 6:2 I am the Lord: or, Jehovah, Exod 6:6, 8; 14:18; 17:1; 20:2; Gen 15:7; Isa 42:8; 43:11, 15; 44:6; Jer 9:24; Mal 3:6; Acts 17:24, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—I am the; Exod 12:12—I am the Lord; Lev 18:5—I am the Lord; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious

Exodus 6:3 God Almighty: El shadday, God Almighty; for shadday is evidently of affinity with the Arabic shadid, strong, mighty, and shiddat, strength, might; so the LXX in Job render it παντοκράτωρ, Vulgate, in Pentateuch, Omnipotens, and Syriac, in Job, chasino. Gen 17:1; 28:3; 35:11; 48:3 but by my name: If Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, did

not know the name Jehovah, then Moses must have used it in Genesis by prolepsis, or anticipation. Mr. LOCKE and others read it interrogatively, for the negative particle, lo, not, has frequently this power in Hebrew: "I appeared unto Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, and by my name Jehovah was I not also made known unto them?" Jehovah: Exod 3:14; Gen 12:7, 8; 13:18; 22:14; Ps 68:4, JAH, Ps 83:18; Isa 42:8; 44:6; 52:5, 6; John 8:58; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:3—name; Num 6:27—put my; Deut 9:27—Remember; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Deut 32:3—Because; Prov 18:10—name; Prov 30:4—what is his name; Jer 33:2—the Lord; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Exodus 6:4 established: Gen 6:18; 15:18; 17:7, 8, 13; 28:4; 2 Sam 23:5; Isa 55:3 the land of their: Gen 15:13; 17:8; 23:4; 26:3; Ps 105:12; Acts 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Lev 26:9—establish

Exodus 6:5 the groaning: Exod 2:24; 3:7; Ps 106:44; Isa 63:9 I have remembered: Exod 2:24; Gen 8:1; 9:15; Ps 105:8; 106:45; Luke 1:54, 72 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Lev 26:42—will I; Num 20:16—we cried; Deut 26:7—we cried; Acts 7:34—I have seen

Exodus 6:6 I am the Lord: Exod 6:2, 8, 29; Ezek 20:7–9 I will bring: Exod 3:17; 7:4; Deut 26:8; Ps 81:6; 136:11, 12 redeem: Exod 15:13; Deut 4:23; 7:8; 15:15; 2 Kgs 17:36; 1 Chr 17:21; Neh 1:10; Isa 9:12, 17, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 3:8—deliver; Exod 3:20—stretch; Exod 12:3—Speak ye; Exod 15:3—name; Lev 18:5—I am the Lord; Deut 4:34—by a mighty; Deut 9:28—the land; Judg 12:6—Shibboleth; Ps 77:15—with; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Jer 21:5—with an; Jer 32:21—brought; Jer 50:34—Redeemer; Ezek 20:5—In the; Dan 9:15—that hast; Acts 4:30—By stretching; Acts 7:34—I have seen

Exodus 6:7 will take: Exod 19:5, 6; Gen 17:7, 8; Deut 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 26:18; 2 Sam 7:23, 24; Jer 31:33; Hos 1:10; 1 Pet 2:10 I will be: Exod 29:45, 46; Deut 29:13; Zech 13:9; Matt 22:32; Rom 8:31; Heb 11:16; Rev 21:3, 7 from under: Exod 5:4, 5; Ps 81:6 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Exod 16:12—ye shall know; Lev 11:45—that bringeth; Lev 18:2—General; Lev 22:33—General; Lev 26:12—will be; Num 10:29—for the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; 2 Chr 20:7—our God; Ps 79:10—let him; Ps 114:2—General; Isa 63:8—Surely; Ezek 20:5—In the; Acts 7:5—yet

Exodus 6:8 swear: Heb. lift up my hand, The ancient mode of appealing to God was by lifting up the right hand, and was considered as a form of swearing. Hence yamin, in Hebrew the right hand, is in Arabic an oath, and as a verb, to take an oath. A similar custom prevailed among the heathens. See Virg. 1. xii. v. 196. Gen 14:22; Deut 32:40; Ezek 20:5, 6, 15, 23, 28, 42; 36:7; 47:14 to give: Exod 32:13; Gen 15:18; 22:16, 17; 26:3; 28:13; 35:12 I am: Exod 6:2; Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—I am the Lord; Exod 6:29—I am the; Exod 13:5—sware; Lev 20:24—But I; Num 10:29—for the Lord; Deut 7:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:34—which thou gavest; 2 Chr 6:25—which thou; Ps 68:4—his name; Ps 106:26—lifted; Acts 7:5—yet; Rev 10:5—lifted

Exodus 6:9 hearkened: Exod 5:21; 14:12; Job 21:4; Prov 14:19 anguish: Heb. shortness, or, straitness, Num 21:4 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 6:12—children; Job 9:16—would I; Ezek 20:5—lifted up mine hand; Mark 16:11—believed

Exodus 6:11; Exod 6:29; 3:10; 5:1, 23; 7:1 Reciprocal: Ps 105:26—sent; Ezek 24:27—thy

Exodus 6:12 children: Exod 6:9; 3:13; 4:29–31; 5:19–21 am: The italics shew that this

word has been supplied by our translators; hence it may be inferred by some that Moses was uncircumcised. The difficulty is in some measure cleared away, by using the word uncircumcised in the sense of unsuitable or incapacitated, see Exod 6:30, which agrees with Exod 4:10, where Moses complains of want of eloquence; but by substituting is for am in this place, the connection with the former part of the verse is preserved; "For if the chosen seed, the circumcised sons of Jacob, refuse to hear me," as though Moses had said, "how can I expect to make uncircumcised Pharaoh pay attention to me?" Exod 6:30; 4:10; Lev 26:41; Deut 30:6; Isa 6:5; Jer 1:6; 6:10; 9:26; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Exod 3:11—General; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Ezek 24:27—thy

Exodus 6:13; Num 27:19, 23; Deut 31:14; Ps 91:11; Matt 4:6; 1 Tim 1:18; 5:21; 6:13, 17; 2 Tim 2:4; 4:1 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Exod 6:27—to bring

Exodus 6:14 the heads: Exod 6:25; Josh 14:1; 19:51; 1 Chr 5:24; 7:2, 7; 8:6 The sons: Gen 46:9; 49:3, 4; Num 26:5, 6; 1 Chr 5:3 these be: Num 26:7; Josh 13:15, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Gen 46:8—the names; Exod 1:1—General; Num 1:2—after; Josh 21:1—the heads; 1 Chr 5:1—he was

Exodus 6:15 sons: Gen 46:10; Num 26:12, 13; 1 Chr 4:24, Nemuel, Jarib, Zerah

Exodus 6:16 sons: Gen 46:11; Num 3:17; 1 Chr 6:1, 16 Kohath: Num 26:57; 1 Chr 23:6 an hundred: Exod 6:18, 20; Gen 35:28; 47:28; 50:26 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Exod 2:1—of the house; Num 17:3—General; Josh 21:5—General; Josh 21:6—General; 1 Chr 6:43—Gershom; 1 Chr 15:4—the children of Aaron; 2 Chr 29:12—Kohathites; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Zech 12:13—Levi; Rev 7:7—Levi

Exodus 6:17; Gen 46:11; Num 3:18, Shimei, 1 Chr 6:17; 23:7, Laadan, Shimei Reciprocal: Josh 21:6—General

Exodus 6:18 sons: Num 3:19, Izeah, Num 26:57; 1 Chr 6:2, 18 and the years: Exod 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 6:20—and the years; Lev 10:4—Uzziel; Num 16:1—Korah; Josh 21:10—General; 1 Chr 6:38—Izhar; 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron; 1 Chr 15:10—Uzziel; 1 Chr 23:12—sons of Kohath; Heb 7:3—descent

Exodus 6:19; Num 3:20; 1 Chr 6:19; 23:21 Reciprocal: Josh 21:7—General; 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 1 Chr 24:27—sons

Exodus 6:20 Amram: Exod 2:1, 2; Num 26:59 and the years: The Samaritan, LXX, Syriac, and one Hebrew manuscript add, "And Miriam their sister;" which some of the best critics suppose to have been originally in the text. Exod 6:16, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 2:8—mother; Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Lev 18:12—General; Lev 20:19—mother's; Num 3:1—generations; Num 3:19—General; Num 17:3—General; Josh 21:10—General; 1 Chr 6:3—Aaron; 1 Chr 23:13—The sons; Heb 7:3—descent

Exodus 6:21 Korah: Exod 6:24; Num 16:1, 32; 26:10, 11; 1 Chr 6:37, 38 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:2—the sons of Kohath; 1 Chr 6:22—Amminadab; 1 Chr 24:22—Izharites

Exodus 6:22; Lev 10:4; Neh 3:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:8—Elizaphan; 1 Chr 15:10—Uzziel

Exodus 6:23 Elisheba: Luke 1:5 Amminadab: Num 1:7; 2:3; Ruth 4:19, 20; 1 Chr 2:10;

Matt 1:4 Nadab: Exod 24:1, 9; Lev 10:1, 2; Num 3:2–4; 20:25; 26:60, 61; 1 Chr 6:3; 24:1, 2
Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—Nadab; Exod 38:21—Ithamar; Josh 24:33—Eleazar; 1 Chr
6:50—Eleazar

Exodus 6:24 Korah: Exod 6:21; Num 16:1, 32; 26:9–11; 1 Chr 6:22, 33, 37, 38; Ps 84:1–12;
85:1 titles Elkanah: 1 Sam 1:1; 1 Chr 6:23, 27, 28 Reciprocal: Num 26:11—General; 1 Chr
6:25—Elkanah; 1 Chr 6:34—Elkanah

Exodus 6:25 Phinehas: Num 25:7–13; 31:6; Josh 22:13, 31, 32; 24:33; Judg 20:28; Ps
106:30, 31 the heads: Exod 6:14 Reciprocal: Josh 21:1—the heads; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas;
Ezra 7:5—Phinehas

Exodus 6:26 That Aaron: Exod 6:13, 20; Josh 24:5; 1 Sam 12:6, 8; 1 Chr 6:3; Ps 77:20; 99:6;
Mic 6:4 Bring: Exod 6:7; 3:10, 11; 20:2; 32:1, 7, 11; Acts 7:35, 36 armies: Exod 7:4; 12:17,
51; 13:18; Gen 2:1; Num 33:1 Reciprocal: Exod 6:27—to bring; Exod 12:50—as the Lord;
Exod 31:6—I have given; Ps 105:26—sent

Exodus 6:27 spake: Exod 5:1–3; 7:10 to bring: Exod 6:13, 26; 32:7; 33:1; Ps 77:20; Mic 6:4
Reciprocal: Ps 105:26—sent

Exodus 6:29 I am the: Exod 6:2, 6, 8 speak: Exod 6:11; 7:2; Jer 1:7, 8, 17–19; 23:28; 26:2;
Ezek 2:6, 7; 3:11, 17; Matt 28:20; Acts 20:27 Reciprocal: Lev 18:5—I am the Lord; Jer
15:19—return

Exodus 6:30 uncircumcised: Exod 6:12; 4:10; 1 Cor 9:16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev
19:23—uncircumcised; Isa 6:5—a man; Jer 1:6—I cannot; Jer 15:19—return

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Moses and Aaron are encouraged to go again to Pharaoh;
- 7 Their age;
- 8 Aaron's rod is turned into a serpent;
- 11 The sorcerers do the like; but their rods are swallowed up by Aaron's;
- 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened;
- 14 God's message to Pharaoh;
- 19 The river is turned into blood; and the consequent distress of the Egyptians.

Exodus 7:1 See: Exod 16:29; Gen 19:21; 1 Kgs 17:23; 2 Kgs 6:32; Eccl 1:10 a god: Exod
4:15, 16; Ps 82:6; Jer 1:10; John 10:35, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Gen 20:7—a
prophet; Exod 3:19—General; Exod 6:11—General; Exod 18:1—done; Exod 19:4—seen;
Num 12:6—a prophet; Deut 1:30—according; Deut 6:22—showed; Deut
7:18—remember; Josh 24:5—plagued; Neh 9:10—showedst; Ps 78:12—Marvellous; Ps
89:10—Thou hast; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Ps 105:27—They; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Jer
1:7—for thou shalt; John 10:34—gods; Acts 7:7—the nation; Acts 7:36—after

Exodus 7:2; Exod 4:15; 6:29; Deut 4:2; 1 Kgs 22:14; Jer 1:7, 17; Ezek 3:10, 17; Matt 28:20;
Acts 20:27 Reciprocal: Exod 4:16—General; Exod 7:6—General; 1 Kgs 13:8—If

Exodus 7:3 And I: Exod 4:21, 29 multiply: Exod 4:7; 9:16; 11:9; Deut 4:34; 7:19; Neh 9:10; Ps 78:43–51; 105:27–36; 135:9; Isa 51:9; Jer 32:20, 21; Mic 7:15; John 4:48; Acts 2:22; 7:36; Rom 15:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 7:22—as the; Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Exod 14:4—harden; Exod 14:17—I will; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; Isa 6:10—the heart; John 12:40—hardened

Exodus 7:4 that I: Exod 9:3; 10:1; 11:9; Judg 2:15; Lam 3:3 armies: Exod 6:26; 12:51 by great: Exod 6:6; Prov 19:29; Isa 26:9; Ezek 14:21; 25:11; 30:14, 19; Rev 15:4; 16:7; 19:2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:19—will not; Exod 7:13—General; Exod 8:15—he hardened; Exod 12:41—hosts; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Ezek 39:21—and my

Exodus 7:5 Egyptians: Exod 7:17; 8:10, 22; 14:4, 18; Ps 9:16; Ezek 25:17; 28:22; 36:23; 39:7, 22 I stretch: Exod 3:20 Reciprocal: Exod 12:17—in this selfsame; 1 Sam 4:8—smote; 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; Ps 79:10—let him; Prov 23:32—At; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 32:15—then

Exodus 7:6; Exod 7:2, 10; 12:28; 39:43; 40:16; Gen 6:22; 22:18; Ps 119:4; John 15:10, 14 Reciprocal: Prov 23:32—At

Exodus 7:7; Exod 2:23; Gen 41:46; Deut 29:5; 31:2; 34:7; Ps 90:10; Acts 7:23, 30 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not

Exodus 7:9 Show: Isa 7:11; Matt 12:39; John 2:18; 6:30; 10:38 Take: Exod 7:10–12; 4:2, 17, 20; 9:23; 10:13 a serpent: Ps 74:12, 13; Ezek 29:3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:16—lift; Num 16:28—Hereby

Exodus 7:10 as the Lord: Exod 7:9 it became: Exod 4:3; Amos 9:3; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19 Reciprocal: Exod 6:27—spake; Exod 7:6—General; Exod 7:15—the rod; Num 12:2—Hath the Lord; 1 Kgs 13:3—General

Exodus 7:11 wise men: Gen 41:8, 38, 39; Isa 19:11, 12; 47:12, 13; Dan 2:2, 27; 4:7–9; 5:7, 11; 2 Tim 3:8; Rev 19:20 sorcerers: Mechashshaphim, probably from the Arabic kashapha, to discover, reveal, signifies diviners, or those who pretended to reveal futurity, to discover things lost, or to find hidden treasures. they also: Exod 7:22; 8:7, 18; Deut 13:1–3; Matt 24:24; Gal 3:1; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:9; Rev 13:11–15 enchantments: By the word lahatim, from lahat, to burn, may be meant such incantations as required lustral fires, fumigations, etc. Reciprocal: Exod 9:11—General; Lev 19:26—use; 1 Sam 6:2—called; Jer 27:9—hearken; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Acts 8:9—used; Acts 13:8—withstood; Acts 16:16—possessed; Acts 19:19—used; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 7:12 but Aaron's: Exod 8:18, 19; 9:11; Acts 8:9–13; 13:8–11; 19:19, 20; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 105:26—Aaron; Prov 23:32—At; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Acts 16:16—possessed; 2 Tim 3:9—their; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 7:13; Exod 7:4; 4:21; 8:15; 10:1, 20, 27; 14:17; Deut 2:30; Zech 7:11, 12; Rom 1:28; 2:5; Heb 3:7, 8, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 7:22—and Pharaoh's; Exod 8:32—General; Exod 9:12—General; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Exod 14:4—harden; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; John 12:40—hardened; Rom 9:18—will he

Exodus 7:14 Pharaoh's: Exod 8:15; 10:1, 20, 27; Zech 7:12 he refuseth: Exod 4:23; 8:2; 9:2; 10:4; Isa 1:20; Jer 8:5; 9:6; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Exod 8:32—General; Exod 9:7—the heart; Exod 9:12—General; Exod 9:34—and hardened; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Exod 14:4—harden; Exod 14:17—I will

Exodus 7:15 he goeth: Exod 2:5; 8:20; Ezek 29:3 the rod: Exod 7:10; 4:2–4 Reciprocal: Exod 9:13—General; 1 Chr 16:21—he reproved; Isa 7:3—Go forth

Exodus 7:16 The Lord: Exod 3:18; 5:3; 9:1, 13; 10:3; 1 Sam 4:6–9 Let my: Exod 8:1, 20; 13:15; 14:5; Isa 45:13; Jer 50:33; Acts 4:21–23 serve: Exod 3:12, 18; 5:1–3; 9:1 Reciprocal: Ps 105:14—General; 2 Cor 11:22—Hebrews

Exodus 7:17 thou shalt: Exod 7:5; 5:2; 6:7; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 20:28; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 9:16; 83:18; Ezek 29:9; 30:8, 19; 32:15; 38:23; 39:28; Dan 4:17, 32, 37; 5:21, 23 and they: Exod 1:22; 4:9; Ps 78:44; 105:29; Rev 8:8; 16:3–6 Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—all the waters; Exod 8:22—know; Exod 10:2—that ye; Exod 14:4—that the Egyptians; Exod 14:18—General; Exod 16:12—ye shall know; Ps 105:14—General; Ezek 32:6—water

Exodus 7:18 the fish: Exod 7:21 Egyptians: "The water of Egypt," says Abbe Mascrier, "is so delicious, that one would not wish the heat to be less, or to be delivered from the sensation of thirst. The Turks find it so exquisite, that they excite themselves to drink of it by eating salt." "A person," adds Mr. HARMER, "who never before heard of the deliciousness of the Nile water, and of the large quantities which on that account are drunk of it, will, I am sure, find an energy in those words of Moses to Pharaoh, the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the river, which he never did before." shall loathe: Exod 7:24; Num 11:20; 21:5 Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—all the waters; Isa 50:2—their fish

Exodus 7:19 stretch: Exod 8:5, 6, 16; 9:22, 23, 33; 10:12, 21; 14:21, 26 their pools: Heb. gathering of their waters, Gen 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 1:16—and see them; Exod 1:22—Every son; Exod 4:9—the water; Exod 4:17—General; Exod 14:16—lift; Exod 17:5—thy rod; 2 Kgs 2:19—the water; 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; Ps 110:2—the rod; Isa 11:15—shall smite; Isa 19:10—make; John 2:11—beginning

Exodus 7:20 he lifted: Exod 17:5, 6, 9–12; Num 20:8–12 all the waters: As the Nile was held sacred by the Egyptians, as well as the animals it contained, to which they annually sacrificed a girl, or as others say, both a boy and girl, God might have designed this plague as a punishment for such idolatry and cruelty; and to shew them the baseness of those elements which they revered, and the insufficiency of the gods in which they trusted. All the punishments brought upon them bore a strict analogy to their crimes. Exod 7:17, 18; Ps 78:44; 105:29; John 2:9–11; Rev 8:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; Rev 8:10—the fountains; Rev 16:4—and they

Exodus 7:21; Exod 7:18; Rev 8:9. The first miracle of Christ turned water into wine, the first plague upon Egypt turned all their water into blood. Reciprocal: Exod 8:14—and the; Ps 105:29—General; Isa 19:8—General; Isa 50:2—their fish; Rev 8:10—the fountains

Exodus 7:22 magicians: Exod 7:11; 8:7, 8; Jer 27:18; 2 Tim 3:8 and Pharaoh's: Exod 7:13 as the: Exod 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Exod 11:7—a difference; Deut 13:2—General; Prov 28:14—but; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Acts 8:9—used; Acts

19:19—used; 2 Thess 2:9—and signs; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 7:23 neither: Exod 9:21; Deut 32:46; 1 Sam 4:20 marg. Job 7:17; Ps 62:10; Prov 22:17; 24:32 marg. Prov 29:1; Isa 26:11; Jer 5:3; 36:24; Ezek 40:4; Amos 4:7–12; Hab 1:5; Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: Prov 27:23—look well; Isa 44:19—considereth in his heart; Hag 1:5—Consider your ways

Exodus 7:24 for they: Exod 7:18–21

Exodus 7:25; Exod 8:9, 10; 10:23; 2 Sam 24:13

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Frogs are sent;
- 8 Pharaoh sues to Moses, who by prayer removes them away;
- 16 The dust is turned into lice, which the magicians could not do;
- 20 The plague of flies;
- 25 Pharaoh inclines to let the people go, but yet is hardened.

Exodus 8:1 Go: Jer 1:17–19; 15:19–21; Ezek 2:6, 7 Let my: Exod 3:12, 18; 5:1; 7:16
Reciprocal: Exod 8:20—Let my; Exod 9:1—General

Exodus 8:2 refuse: Exod 7:14; 9:2 frogs: The Hebrew *tzephardêim* is evidently the same with the Arabic *zafda*, Chaldaic *oordeânaya*, and Syriac *oordeai*, all of which denote frogs, as almost all interpreters, both ancient and modern, agree to render it; Bochart conceives, from *tzifa*, a bank, and *rada*, mud, because of delighting in muddy and marshy places. Ps 78:45; 105:30; Rev 16:13, 14 Reciprocal: Job 12:21—poureth; Jer 50:33—they refused; Ezek 17:16—whose oath

Exodus 8:3 kneading troughs, or, dough, Exod 12:34 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—brought; Exod 8:11—General; Exod 10:6—fill; Ps 105:30—brought; Ps 107:40—contempt

Exodus 8:4; Ps 107:40; Isa 19:11, 22; 23:9; Dan 4:37; Acts 12:22, 23

Exodus 8:5; Exod 7:19 Reciprocal: Exod 8:16—Stretch; Exod 9:22—General; Exod 14:26—Stretch out; Josh 8:18—Stretch; 1 Sam 6:5—mice; Ps 110:2—the rod; Isa 19:10—make; Rev 16:4—and they

Exodus 8:6 and the frogs: Whether the frog among the Egyptians was an object of reverence or abhorrence is uncertain. It might have been both at the same time, as many objects are known to have been among particular nations; for proof of which see the very learned Jacob Bryant, on the Plagues of Egypt, pp. 31–34. Lev 11:12; Ps 78:45; 105:30; Rev 16:13 Reciprocal: Exod 7:19—stretch

Exodus 8:7; Exod 7:11, 22; Deut 13:1–3; Matt 24:24; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 2 Tim 3:8; Rev 13:14
Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Lev 19:26—use; Isa 47:12—General; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 8:8 Entreat: Exod 5:2; 9:28; 10:17; Num 21:7; 1 Sam 12:19; 1 Kgs 13:6; Acts 8:24 and I will: Exod 8:25–28; 10:8–11, 24–27; 12:31, 32; 14:5; Ps 66:3 marg. Ps 78:34–36; Jer 34:8–16 Reciprocal: Exod 7:22—magicians; Exod 8:12—General; Exod 8:28—entreat; Exod 8:29—deal; Judg 11:8—the elders; 1 Sam 5:7—saw; Prov 14:19—General; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 37:3—Pray

Exodus 8:9 Glory over me: or, Have this honour over me, Judg 7:2; 1 Kgs 18:25; Isa 10:15 when: or, against when to destroy: Heb. to cut off, Exod 8:13 Reciprocal: Exod 7:25—General; Exod 8:11—General; Exod 10:18—and entreated; 2 Kgs 14:10—glory of this

Exodus 8:10 To morrow: or, against to-morrow, Prov 27:1; Jas 4:14 there is none: Exod 9:14, 29; 15:11; Deut 32:31; 33:26; 2 Sam 7:22; 1 Chr 17:20; Ps 9:16; 83:18; 86:8; 89:6–8; Isa 40:25; 46:9; Jer 10:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 7:5—Egyptians; Exod 7:25—General; Exod 8:22—know; Exod 8:29—to morrow; Exod 10:4—morrow; Isa 40:18—General; Dan 4:32—until

Exodus 8:11; Exod 8:3, 9

Exodus 8:12; Exod 8:8, 30; 9:33; 10:18; 32:11; 1 Sam 12:23; Ezek 36:37; Jas 5:16–18 Reciprocal: Deut 29:2—Ye have seen all; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought

Exodus 8:13; Deut 34:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 8:9—to destroy; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought

Exodus 8:14 and the: Exod 8:24; 7:21; Isa 34:2; Ezek 39:11; Joel 2:20

Exodus 8:15 saw: Exod 14:5; Eccl 8:11; Isa 26:10; Jer 34:7–11; Hos 6:4 he hardened: Exod 4:21; 7:4, 13, 14; Prov 29:1; Zech 7:11, 12; Heb 3:8, 15; Rev 16:9 Reciprocal: Exod 8:19—and Pharaoh's; Exod 8:29—deal; Exod 8:32—General; Exod 9:34—saw; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; 2 Chr 36:13—hardened; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 95:8—Harden; Prov 26:11—a dog; Jer 34:11—General; Rom 2:5—But after

Exodus 8:16 Stretch: Exod 8:5, 17 lice: The word kinnim is rendered by the LXX, σκιφες, σκιπες, or σκνηφες, and by the Vulgate sciniphes, Gnats; and Mr. HARMER supposes he has found out the true meaning in the word tarrentes, a species of worm. Bochart, however, seems to have proved that lice, and not gnats, are meant; because:

1. They sprang from the dust, and not from the waters;
2. They were on both man and beast, which cannot be said of gnats;
3. Their name is derived from koon, to make firm, fix, establish, which cannot agree with gnats, flies, etc., which are ever changing place, and almost constantly on the wing;
4. The term kinnah is used by the Talmudists to express the louse.

This insect must have been a very dreadful and afflicting plague to the Egyptians, and especially to the priests, who were obliged to shave all their hair off, and to wear a

single linen tunic, to prevent vermin harbouring about them. Reciprocal: Exod 7:19—stretch; Exod 9:8—Take to; Exod 9:22—General; Ps 105:31—and lice

Exodus 8:17 lice in man: Ps 105:31; Isa 23:9; Acts 12:23 Reciprocal: Exod 8:16—Stretch; 1 Sam 6:5—mice; Ps 107:40—contempt

Exodus 8:18 the magicians: Exod 7:11 they could: Exod 9:11; Gen 41:8; Isa 19:12; 47:12, 13; Dan 2:10, 11; 4:7; 5:8; Luke 10:18; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Mic 3:7—the seers; Acts 8:9—used; 2 Thess 2:9—and signs; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 8:19 This is: 1 Sam 6:3, 9; Ps 8:3; Dan 2:10, 11, 19; Matt 12:28; Luke 11:20; John 11:47; Acts 4:16 and Pharaoh's: Exod 8:15 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Gen 41:24—I told this; Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Exod 9:3—the hand; Exod 9:11—General; Exod 31:18—the finger; Ps 109:27—General; Isa 47:12—General; Ezek 39:21—and my; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Amos 4:10—yet; Mic 3:7—the seers; John 10:21—Can; Acts 8:9—used; 2 Tim 3:9—their; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 8:20 lo: Exod 7:15 Let my: Exod 8:1 Reciprocal: Exod 7:16—Let my; Exod 9:1—General; Exod 9:13—General; Jer 25:3—rising

Exodus 8:21 swarms: or, a mixture of noisome beasts, etc. The word arov is rendered κυνομυια, kunomuia, the dog-fly, by the LXX (who are followed by the learned Bochart,) which must have been particularly hateful to the Egyptians, because they held dogs in the highest veneration, under which form they worshipped Anubis. Ps 78:45; 105:31; Isa 7:18 Reciprocal: Exod 8:24—there; Exod 10:6—fill

Exodus 8:22 sever: Exod 9:4, 6, 26; 10:23; 11:6, 7; 12:13; Mal 3:18 know: Exod 8:10; 7:17; Ezek 30:19 midst: Ps 74:12; 110:2 Reciprocal: Gen 45:10—in the land; Gen 47:1—in the land; Exod 7:5—Egyptians; Exod 33:16—separated; 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Amos 4:7—and I; Rev 11:4—the God

Exodus 8:23 a division: Heb. a redemption to morrow: or, by to-morrow Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; Exod 10:4—morrow; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow

Exodus 8:24 there: Exod 8:21; Ps 78:45; 105:31 the land: How intolerable a plague of flies can prove, is evident from the fact that whole districts have been laid waste by them. The inhabitants have been forced to quit their cities, not being able to stand against the flies and gnats with which they were pestered. Hence different people had deities whose office it was to defend them against flies. Among these may be reckoned Baalzebub, the fly-god of Ekron; Hercules, muscarum abactor, Hercules the expeller of flies; and hence Jupiter had the titles of, απομυιος, μυιαγρος, μυιοχορος, because he was supposed to expel flies, and especially clear his temples of these insects. See Bryant. Exod 8:14 corrupted: or destroyed Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:5—mice; 2 Kgs 1:16—Baalzebub; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 7:18—fly

Exodus 8:25; Exod 8:8; 9:27; 10:16; 12:31; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—that we may; Exod 10:9—a feast

Exodus 8:26 It is not: Exod 3:18; 2 Cor 6:14–17 we shall: Gen 43:32; 46:34; Deut 7:25, 26;

12:30, 31; Ezra 9:1; Isa 44:19 the abomination: i.e. The animals which they worshipped; for an account of which, see note on Exod 9:3. 1 Kgs 11:5–7; 2 Kgs 23:13

Exodus 8:27 three days': Exod 3:18; 5:1 as he shall: Exod 3:12; 10:26; 34:11; Lev 10:1; Matt 28:20

Exodus 8:28 I will: Hos 10:2 entreat: Exod 8:8, 29; 9:28; 10:17; 1 Kgs 13:6; Ezra 6:10; Eccl 6:10; Acts 8:24 Reciprocal: Exod 10:18—and entreated; Exod 10:24—Go ye; Exod 12:32—bless me; Num 21:7—pray; Judg 11:8—the elders; 1 Sam 5:7—saw; Jer 37:3—Pray; Jer 42:2—and pray

Exodus 8:29 to morrow: Exod 8:10 deal: Exod 8:8, 15; Ps 66:3 marg. Ps 78:34–37; Jer 42:20, 21; Acts 5:3, 4; Gal 6:7 Reciprocal: Exod 8:28—entreat; Exod 10:18—and entreated; Exod 21:8—seeing; Jer 42:4—I will pray

Exodus 8:30 entreated: Exod 8:12; 9:33; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Exod 10:18—went

Exodus 8:31 Reciprocal: Ps 14:3—there; Isa 26:10—favour

Exodus 8:32; Exod 8:15; 4:21; 7:13, 14; Isa 63:17; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 2:5; Jas 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 9:7—the heart; 2 Chr 36:13—hardened; Ps 69:27—Add; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 26:10—favour

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The murrain of beasts;
- 8 The plague of boils and blains;
- 13 The message of Moses about the hail;
- 22 The plague of hail;
- 27 Pharaoh sues to Moses, but yet is hardened.

Exodus 9:1; Exod 9:13; 3:18; 4:22, 23; 5:1; 8:1, 20; 10:3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:16—The Lord; 2 Cor 11:22—Hebrews

Exodus 9:2; Exod 4:23; 8:2; 10:4; Lev 26:14–16, 23, 24, 27, 28; Ps 7:11, 12; 68:21; Isa 1:20; Rom 2:8; Rev 2:21, 22; 16:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:5—Peradventure; Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Job 20:10—his hands; Jer 50:33—they refused

Exodus 9:3 the hand: Exod 7:4; 8:19; 1 Sam 5:6–11; 6:9; Acts 13:11 murrain: We may observe a particular scope and meaning in this calamity, if we consider it in regard to the Egyptians, which would not have existed in respect to any other people. They held in idolatrous reverence almost every animal, but some they held in particular veneration; as the ox, cow, and ram. Among these, Apis and Mnevis are well known; the former being a sacred bull, worshipped at Memphis, as the latter was at Heliopolis. A cow or heifer had the like honours at Momemphis; and the same practice seems to have been adopted in most of the Egyptian nomes. By the infliction of this judgment, the Egyptian deities sank before the God of the Hebrews. See Bryant, pp. 87–93. Exod 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—cattle; Gen 47:17—for horses; Exod 8:26—the abomination;

Exod 9:15—stretch; Ps 78:50—life over to the pestilence; Ps 107:38—suffereth; Jer 50:33—they refused; Amos 4:10—pestilence

Exodus 9:4; Exod 8:22; 10:23; 12:13; Isa 65:13, 14; Mal 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 9:26—General; Amos 4:7—and I; Rev 7:3—till

Exodus 9:5 a set time: Exod 9:18; 8:23; 10:4; Num 16:5; Job 24:1; Eccl 3:1–11; Jer 28:16, 17; Matt 27:63, 64 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow

Exodus 9:6; Exod 9:19, 25; Ps 78:48, 50 Reciprocal: Exod 8:22—sever; Exod 9:15—stretch; Exod 9:26—General; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow

Exodus 9:7 the heart: Exod 9:12; 7:14; 8:32; Job 9:4; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:4; Dan 5:20; Rom 9:18

Exodus 9:8 Take to: This was a significant command; not only referring to the fiery furnace, which was a type of the slavery of the Israelites, but to a cruel rite common among the Egyptians. They had several cities styled Typhonian, in which at particular seasons they sacrificed men, who were burnt alive; and the ashes of the victim were scattered upwards in the air, with the view, probably, that where any atom of dust was carried, a blessing was entailed. The like, therefore, was done by Moses, though with a different intention, and more certain effect. See Bryant, pp. 93–106. Exod 8:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:2—coals; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Exodus 9:9 a boil: Lev 13:18–20; Deut 28:27, 35; Job 2:7; Rev 16:2

Exodus 9:10 a boil: Deut 28:27 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—cattle; Exod 15:26—diseases

Exodus 9:11; Exod 7:11, 12; 8:18, 19; Isa 47:12–14; 2 Tim 3:8, 9; Rev 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Exod 15:26—diseases; Deut 7:15—will put none; Deut 9:2—Who can stand; Deut 28:27—the botch; Isa 44:25—maketh; Mic 3:7—the seers; Acts 8:9—used; Rev 13:13—he doeth

Exodus 9:12; Exod 4:21; 7:13, 14; Ps 81:11, 12; Rev 16:10, 11. Hardness of heart is a figurative expression, denoting that insensibility of mind upon which neither judgments nor mercies make any abiding impressions; but the conscience being stupefied, the obdurate rebel persists in determined disobedience. Reciprocal: Exod 9:7—the heart; Exod 10:20—General; Ps 69:27—Add; Amos 4:10—yet

Exodus 9:13; Exod 9:1; 7:15; 8:20 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—The Lord; Exod 7:16—The Lord; 1 Chr 16:21—he reproved; 2 Cor 11:22—Hebrews

Exodus 9:14 send all: Lev 26:18, 21, 28; Deut 28:15–17, 59–61; 29:20–22; 32:39–42; 1 Sam 4:8; 1 Kgs 8:38; Jer 19:8; Mic 6:13; Rev 18:8; 22:18 that thou: Exod 8:10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Exod 11:1—Yet will; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Kgs 24:20—through; Job 9:4—who hath hardened; Job 27:22—For God; Isa 26:11—they shall; Isa 40:18—General; Jer 4:10—the sword; Jer 10:6—there; Jer 16:21—I will this; Ezek 29:6—know; Ezek 35:4—and thou; Dan 4:32—until; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; John 19:11—Thou

Exodus 9:15 stretch: Exod 9:3, 6, 16; 3:20 that: Exod 11:4–6; 12:29, 30 cut off: Exod 14:28; 1 Kgs 13:34; Prov 2:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:11—from; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 2 Kgs

17:36—a stretched; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; Isa 37:20—that all; Jer 21:5—with an

Exodus 9:16 deed: Exod 14:17; Ps 83:17, 18; Prov 16:4; Rom 9:17, 22; 1 Pet 2:8, 19; Jude 4 raised thee up: Heb. made thee stand for to: Exod 14:4; 15:11–16; 18:11; Josh 2:10, 11; 1 Sam 4:8; Ps 136:10–15 that my: 1 Chr 16:24; Ps 64:9; 83:17, 18; Isa 63:12–14; Mal 1:11, 14; Rom 9:17 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod 9:15—stretch; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 15:7—the greatness; Num 23:22—God; Josh 4:24—all the people; Josh 9:9—we have; Josh 11:20—it was; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 2 Sam 7:23—make him; 2 Sam 17:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 2 Chr 25:16—determined; Neh 9:10—didst; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 76:10—Surely; Ps 105:25—He turned; Ps 106:8—that he; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 45:9—unto him; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 32:20—and hast; Ezek 28:14—and I; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 31:9—made; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Dan 4:17—the basest; Dan 9:15—and hast; John 17:6—have manifested; Rom 8:39—height; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 1 Thess 5:9—not; Rev 6:4—power; Rev 13:7—and power

Exodus 9:17; Job 9:4; 15:25, 26; 40:9; Isa 10:15; 26:11; 37:23, 24, 29; 45:9; Acts 12:23; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—How long; Exod 18:11—proudly; 1 Kgs 1:5—exalted; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; 2 Chr 36:13—hardened; Neh 9:10—they; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 76:10—Surely; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 57:4—Against; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 44:10—are not; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 50:33—they refused; Ezek 28:6—Because; Dan 5:20—when; Amos 4:10—yet; Zeph 2:10—and magnified; Rom 8:39—height; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Rev 6:4—power

Exodus 9:18 to morrow: 1 Kgs 19:2; 20:6; 2 Kgs 7:1, 18 I will cause: This must have been a circumstance of all others the most incredible to an Egyptian; for in Egypt there fell no rain, the want of which was supplied by dews, and the overflowing of the Nile. The Egyptians must, therefore, have perceived themselves particularly aimed at in these fearful events, especially as they were very superstitious. There seems likewise a propriety in their being punished by fire and water, as they were guilty of the grossest idolatry towards these elements. Scarcely anything could have distressed the Egyptians more than the destruction of the flax, as the whole nation wore linen garments. The ruin of their barley was equally fatal, both to their trade and to their private advantage. See Bryant, pp. 108–117. Exod 9:22–25; Ps 83:15 Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; Exod 10:4—morrow; 1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; Job 37:13—whether; Job 38:23—General; Ps 78:47—with hail; Ps 105:32—they hail for rain; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 32:19—it shall; Jer 50:33—they refused; Ezek 13:13—and great; Jonah 3:5—believed; Hag 2:17—with hail; Heb 11:7—warned; Rev 11:19—and great

Exodus 9:19 and gather: Hab 3:2 the hail: Exod 9:25 Reciprocal: Exod 9:6—General; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Ezek 33:5—But

Exodus 9:20; Prov 16:16; 22:3, 23; Jonah 3:5, 6; Mark 13:14–16; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Deut 4:34—temptations; 2 Kgs 6:10—sent to the place; Prov 27:12—General; Hab 3:2—I have; Matt 24:16—General; Luke 21:21—flee; Acts 27:11—believed

Exodus 9:21 regarded not: Heb. set not his heart unto, Exod 7:23; 1 Sam 4:20 marg. 1 Chr 22:19; Job 7:17; 34:14; Prov 24:32 marg. Ezek 40:4; Dan 10:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Gen 47:6—cattle; Deut 4:34—temptations; 2 Kgs 6:10—sent to the place; 2

Chr 11:16—set; Prov 22:3—prudent; Prov 27:12—General; Ezek 44:5—mark well; Hab 3:2—I have; Hag 1:5—Consider your ways; Matt 24:16—General; Luke 21:21—flee; Acts 27:11—believed

Exodus 9:22; Exod 7:19; 8:5, 16; Rev 16:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:18—I will cause; Exod 10:21—Stretch; Josh 10:11—the Lord; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing

Exodus 9:23 the Lord sent: Exod 19:16; 20:18; 1 Sam 12:17, 18; Job 37:1–5; Ps 29:3; 77:18; Rev 16:18, 21 and hail: Josh 10:11; Job 38:22, 23; Ps 18:13; 78:47, 48; 105:32, 33; 148:8; Isa 30:30; Ezek 38:22; Rev 8:7 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—Take; Exod 7:19—stretch; Exod 9:24—none like; Deut 9:15—the mount; 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; Job 20:23—rain it; Job 27:21—a storm; Job 36:31—by; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 11:6—Upon; Ps 18:12—hail; Ps 29:7—flames; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Ps 147:17—casteth; Jer 10:13—maketh; Amos 7:4—called; Rev 20:9—and fire

Exodus 9:24 none like: Exod 9:23; 10:6; Matt 24:21 Reciprocal: Job 38:23—General; Ps 11:6—Upon; Ps 18:12—hail; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Amos 7:4—called; Rev 20:9—and fire

Exodus 9:25 smote every: Ps 105:33 Reciprocal: Exod 9:6—General; Exod 9:19—the hail

Exodus 9:26; Exod 8:22–32; 9:4, 6; 10:23; 11:7; 12:13; Isa 32:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 45:10—in the land; Gen 47:1—in the land; Amos 4:7—and I

Exodus 9:27 I have: Exod 10:16; Num 22:34; 1 Sam 15:24, 30; 26:21; Matt 27:4 the Lord: 2 Chr 12:6; Ps 9:16; 129:4; 145:17; Lam 1:18; Dan 9:14; Rom 2:5; 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 8:25—General; Num 21:7—We have; 1 Sam 24:17—Thou art; Prov 14:19—General

Exodus 9:28 Entreat: Exod 8:8, 28; 10:17; Acts 8:24 mighty thunderings: Heb. voices of God, Ps 29:3, 4 ye shall: Exod 11:1 Reciprocal: Gen 30:8—great wrestlings; Exod 10:24—Go ye; Exod 12:32—bless me; Exod 19:16—thunders; Num 21:7—We have; Judg 11:8—the elders; 1 Sam 5:7—saw; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; 1 Kgs 13:6—now; 1 Chr 21:15—It is enough; Job 1:16—The fire of God; Ps 36:6—great mountains; Ps 78:48—hot thunderbolts; Prov 14:19—General; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 37:3—Pray; Jer 42:2—and pray; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Exodus 9:29 spread: Exod 9:33; 1 Kgs 8:22, 38; 2 Chr 6:12, 13; Ezra 9:5; Job 11:13; Ps 143:6; Isa 1:15 that the earth: Deut 10:14; Ps 24:1, 2; 50:12; 95:4, 5; 135:6; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 19:5—all the earth; Exod 19:16—thunders; Exod 24:18—went into; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 44:20—stretched; Dan 4:32—until; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Exodus 9:30; Prov 16:6; Isa 26:10; 63:17 Reciprocal: Jer 44:10—neither

Exodus 9:31 flax: The word pishteh, flax, Mr. PARKHURST thinks may be derived from pashat, to strip, because the substance which we call flax is properly the filaments of the bark or rind of the vegetable, stripped off the stalks. From time immemorial, Egypt was celebrated for the production and manufacture of flax; and hence the linen and fine linen of Egypt, so often spoken of in scripture and ancient authors. the barley: The

Hebrew seorah, barley, in Arabic shair, and shairat, is so called from its rough, bristly beard, with which the ears are covered and defended; from saâr, to stand on end as the hair of the head: hence seâr, the hair of the head. So its Latin name hordeum is from horreo, to stand on end as the hair. Dr. POCOCKE has observed that there is a double seed time and harvest in Egypt; rice, India wheat, and a grain called the corn of Damascus, are sown and reaped at a very different time from wheat, barley, and flax. The first are sown in March, before the overflowing of the Nile, and reaped about October; whereas the wheat and barley are sown in November and December, as soon as the Nile has gone off, and reaped before May. Ruth 1:22; 2:23; Amos 4:9; Hab 3:17 Reciprocal: Isa 28:25—in the principal

Exodus 9:32 not grown up: Heb. hidden, or dark, Exod 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 10:5—the residue; Ruth 1:22—in the beginning; Isa 28:25—in the principal

Exodus 9:33 spread: Exod 9:29; 8:12 and the thunders: Exod 10:18, 19; Jas 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 7:19—stretch; Exod 8:30—entreated; Exod 24:18—went into; 1 Kgs 8:22—spread forth; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Ezra 9:5—spread; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Jas 5:16—The effectual; Rev 8:7—hail

Exodus 9:34 saw: Exod 8:15; Eccl 8:11 and hardened: Exod 4:21; 7:14; 2 Chr 28:22; 33:23; 36:13; Rom 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 10:1—I have hardened; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; Isa 26:10—favour; Jer 34:11—General; Amos 4:10—yet

Exodus 9:35 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod 10:1—I have hardened; Jer 34:11—General; Amos 4:10—yet

CHAPTER 10

- 1 God threatens to send locusts;
- 7 Pharaoh moved by his servants, inclines to let the Israelites go;
- 12 The plague of the locusts;
- 16 Pharaoh entreats Moses;
- 21 The plague of darkness;
- 24 Pharaoh again entreats Moses, but yet is hardened.

Exodus 10:1 I have hardened: Exod 4:21; 7:13, 14; 9:27, 34, 35; Ps 7:11 that I: Exod 3:20; 7:4; 9:16; 14:17, 18; 15:14, 15; Josh 2:9, 10; 4:23, 24; 1 Sam 4:8; Rom 9:17 Reciprocal: Exod 10:27—General; Exod 11:9—Pharaoh; Exod 20:2—brought; Ps 105:25—He turned; Joel 1:3—General

Exodus 10:2 And that: Exod 13:8, 9, 14; Deut 4:9; 6:20–22; Ps 44:1; 71:18; 78:5, 6; Joel 1:3; Eph 6:4 that ye: Exod 7:17; Ps 58:11; Ezek 20:26, 28 Reciprocal: Josh 24:18—will we also; Jer 32:20—hast set; Rom 9:17—that

Exodus 10:3 How long: Exod 9:17; 16:28; Num 14:27; 1 Kgs 18:21; Prov 1:22, 24; Jer 13:10; Ezek 5:6; Heb 12:25 humble: 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Chr 7:14; 33:12, 19; 34:27; Job 42:6; Prov 18:12; Isa 1:5; 2:11; Jer 13:18; Rom 2:4; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—The Lord; Exod 7:16—The Lord; Exod 10:7—How long; Exod 18:11—proudly; Lev

26:41—humbled; Num 14:11—How long will this; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; 2 Chr 36:12—humbled; Neh 9:10—they; Neh 9:29—yet they; Job 8:2—How long; Ps 4:2—how; Ps 62:3—How; Ps 82:2—How; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov 6:3—go; Jer 38:21—if thou; Jer 44:10—are not; Jer 50:24—because; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Dan 5:22—hast; Amos 4:10—yet; Zeph 2:10—and magnified; Zech 7:11—they refused; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Luke 9:41—how; Luke 15:15—he went; John 12:10—General; Acts 5:39—to fight; Acts 12:23—because; 2 Cor 11:22—Hebrews; Jas 4:6—God

Exodus 10:4 morrow: Exod 8:10, 23; 9:5, 18; 11:4, 5 locusts: The word arbeh, Locust, is derived from ravah, to multiply, be numerous, etc., because they are more prolific than any other insect, and because of the immense swarms of them by which different countries, especially the East, are infested. The locust, in entomology, belongs to a genus of insects known among naturalists by the name of Grylli; which includes three species, crickets, grasshoppers, and locusts. The common great brown locust is about three inches in length; has two antennae about an inch long, and two pair of wings. The head and horns are brown; the mouth and inside of the larger legs bluish; the upper side of the body and upper wings brown, the former spotted with black, and the latter with dusky spots. The back is defended by a shield of a greenish hue: the under wings are of a light brown, tintured with green, and nearly transparent. It has a large open mouth, in the two jaws of which it has four teeth, which traverse each other like scissors, being calculated, from their mechanism, to gripe or cut. The general appearance of the insect is that of the grasshopper. The Egyptians had gods in whom they trusted to deliver them from these terrible invaders; but by this judgment they were taught that it was impossible to stand before Moses, the servant of Jehovah. Prov 30:27; Joel 1:4–7; 2:2–11, 25; Rev 9:3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Exod 9:2—General; Exod 10:12—eat every; Lev 11:22—General; 2 Chr 7:13—I command; Jer 38:21—if thou; Jas 4:6—God

Exodus 10:5 face: Heb. eye, Exod 10:15 the residue: Exod 9:32; Joel 1:4; 2:25 Reciprocal: Exod 10:12—eat every; Exod 10:14—very grievous; Lev 11:22—General; Joel 2:3—and behind

Exodus 10:6 fill: Exod 8:3, 21 which: Exod 10:14, 15; 9:24; 11:6; Joel 2:2 And he: Exod 10:11; 11:8; Heb 11:27 Reciprocal: Joel 2:9—enter

Exodus 10:7 How long: Exod 10:3 snare: Exod 23:33; Josh 23:13; 1 Sam 18:21; Prov 29:6; Eccl 7:26; 1 Cor 7:35 that Egypt: Ps 107:34; Isa 14:20; 51:9; Jer 48:4; 51:8; Zeph 1:18 Reciprocal: Deut 4:34—temptations; 1 Sam 5:7—saw; Job 8:2—How long; Ps 46:8—desolations; Ps 105:38—glad; Isa 43:3—I gave

Exodus 10:8 brought: Exod 10:16, 24; 12:31 who: Heb. who, and who, etc Reciprocal: Gen 50:8—only their; Exod 8:8—and I will

Exodus 10:9 We will go: Gen 50:8; Deut 31:12, 13; Josh 24:15; Ps 148:12, 13; Eccl 12:1; Eph 6:4 our flocks: Prov 3:9 a feast: Exod 3:18; 5:1, 3; 8:25–28; 13:6; Num 29:12; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 10:24—Go ye; Exod 12:31—the children; Exod 32:5—a feast; Hos 5:6—go; Mark 10:13—disciples

Exodus 10:10 be so: Exod 12:30, 31; 13:21 look to it: 2 Chr 32:15; Lam 3:37 Reciprocal: Exod 10:24—little ones

Exodus 10:11 for that: Ps 52:3, 4; 119:69 And they: Exod 10:28; 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—Not so; Exod 10:6—And he; Acts 10:14—Not

Exodus 10:12 Stretch: Exod 7:19 eat every: Exod 10:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:28—locusts; Ps 78:46—gave also; Ps 105:34—the locusts; Prov 10:13—the lips; Joel 1:4—the locust eaten; Amos 7:1—he

Exodus 10:13 east wind: Exod 14:21; Gen 41:6; Ps 78:26; 107:25–28; 148:8; Jonah 1:4; 4:8; Matt 8:27 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—Take; Exod 10:19—a mighty; Num 11:31—a wind; Ps 109:23—I am tossed; Prov 30:27—The locusts; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Nah 3:15—make thyself many as the locusts

Exodus 10:14 the locusts: Deut 28:42; 1 Kgs 8:37; Ps 78:46; 105:34, 35; Rev 9:3–7 very grievous: Exod 10:5; Joel 1:2–4 before: Exod 10:6; 11:6; Joel 2:2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:38—for the locust; 1 Sam 6:5—mice

Exodus 10:15 For they: Exod 10:5; Joel 1:6, 7; 2:1–11, 25 did eat: Ps 78:46; 105:35 Reciprocal: Exod 10:6—which; Deut 28:38—for the locust; 1 Sam 6:5—mice; Ezek 30:18—the day; Joel 2:3—and behind; Amos 7:2—when

Exodus 10:16 called for: Heb. hastened to call I have: Exod 9:27; Num 21:7; 22:34; 1 Sam 15:24, 30; 26:21; 2 Sam 19:20; Job 34:31, 32; Prov 28:13; Matt 27:4 Reciprocal: Gen 41:14—and they brought him hastily; Exod 8:25—General; Exod 10:8—brought; Josh 7:20—Indeed; 2 Sam 19:19—did perversely

Exodus 10:17 forgive: 1 Sam 15:25 and entreat: Exod 8:8; 9:28; 1 Kgs 13:6; Isa 26:16; Rom 15:30; Acts 8:24 this death: 2 Kgs 4:40; 2 Cor 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 8:28—entreat; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Judg 11:8—the elders; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 2 Sam 19:19—did perversely; Prov 28:13—and forsaketh; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 37:3—Pray; Matt 27:4—I have sinned

Exodus 10:18 went: Exod 8:30 and entreated: Exod 8:9, 28, 29; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:28 Reciprocal: Exod 8:12—General; Exod 9:33—and the thunders

Exodus 10:19 a mighty: Exod 10:13 cast: Heb. fastened the Red sea: Exod 13:18; 15:4; Joel 2:20; Heb 11:29 Reciprocal: Exod 9:33—and the thunders; Num 11:31—a wind; Ps 109:23—I am tossed; Ps 148:8—stormy; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Jonah 1:4—the Lord

Exodus 10:20; Exod 4:21; 7:13, 14; 9:12; 11:10; Deut 2:30; Isa 6:9, 10; John 12:39, 40; Rom 9:18; 2 Thess 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 10:27—General; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord

Exodus 10:21 Stretch: Exod 9:22 darkness: As the Egyptians not only worshipped the light and sun, but also paid the same veneration to night and darkness, nothing could be more terrible than this punishment of palpable and coercive darkness, such as their luminary Osiris could not dispel. See Bryant, pp. 141–160. Ps 35:6; 78:49; 105:28; Prov 4:19; Eccl 2:14; 6:4; Isa 8:21, 22; Matt 27:45; Mark 15:33; Luke 23:44; 2 Pet 2:4, 17; Jude 6,

13; Rev 16:10, 11 even darkness which may be felt: Heb. that one may feel darkness
Reciprocal: Exod 7:19—stretch; Job 9:7—commandeth; Job 36:32—General; Job
38:15—from; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Isa 50:3—General; Jer
13:16—gross; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Amos 5:8—maketh; Amos 8:9—and I;
Acts 27:20—neither; Rev 8:12—and the day; Rev 9:2—and the sun

Exodus 10:22 thick darkness: Exod 20:21; Deut 4:11; 5:22; Ps 105:28; Joel 2:2, 31; Amos
4:13; Rev 16:10 Reciprocal: Exod 9:32—not grown up; Job 3:4—darkness; Job
9:7—commandeth

Exodus 10:23 but all: Exod 8:22; 9:4, 26; 14:20; Josh 24:7; Isa 42:16; 60:1–3; 65:13, 14; Mal
3:18; Col 1:13; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 7:25—General; Exod 11:7—a difference; Job
3:4—darkness; Amos 4:7—and I

Exodus 10:24 Go ye: Exod 10:8, 9; 8:28; 9:28 flocks: Gen 34:23 little ones: Exod 10:10
Reciprocal: Gen 46:5—in the wagons; Exod 3:18—that we may; Exod 8:8—and I will;
Hos 5:6—go

Exodus 10:25 us: Heb. into our hands sacrifices: Exod 29:1–46; 36:1–Exod 40:38; Lev 9:22;
16:9

Exodus 10:26 cattle: Exod 12:32; Isa 23:18; 60:5–10; Hos 5:6; Zech 14:20; Acts 2:44, 45; 2
Cor 8:5 and we: Prov 3:9; Heb 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 46:5—in the wagons; Gen
50:8—only their; Exod 8:27—as he shall

Exodus 10:27; Exod 10:1, 20; 4:21; 14:4, 8; Rev 9:20; 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod
7:13—General; Exod 7:14—Pharaoh's; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Isa 6:10—the heart; Amos
4:10—yet

Exodus 10:28 Get thee: Exod 10:11 for in that: 2 Chr 16:10; 25:16; Amos 7:13 Reciprocal:
Exod 19:12—Take; 2 Sam 14:24—let him not; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 1 Kgs 19:2—if I; 2
Chr 10:13—answered; Acts 8:1—except; Heb 11:27—he forsook

Exodus 10:29 I will see: Exod 11:4–8; 12:30, 31; Heb 11:27 Reciprocal: Acts 8:1—except

CHAPTER 11

- 1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours;
- 4 Moses threatens Pharaoh with the death of the firstborn.

Exodus 11:1 Yet will: Exod 9:14; Lev 26:21; Deut 4:34; 1 Sam 6:4; Job 10:17; Rev 16:9
afterwards: Exod 3:20; Gen 15:14 thrust you: Exod 12:31–39 Reciprocal: Exod 6:1—drive
them; Exod 9:28—ye shall; Exod 12:33—urgent; Exod 12:39—thrust

Exodus 11:2 borrow: Exod 3:22; 12:1, 2, 35, 36; Gen 31:9; Job 27:16, 17; Ps 24:1; 105:37;
Prov 13:22; Hag 2:8; Matt 20:15 jewels: Exod 32:2–4, 24; 35:22; Ezek 16:10–13 Reciprocal:
Gen 24:53—jewels

Exodus 11:3 the Lord: Exod 3:21; 12:36; Gen 39:21; Ps 106:46 Moses: Gen 12:2; 2 Sam 7:9; Esth 9:4; Isa 60:14; Acts 7:22; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:35—General; 2 Kgs 5:1—a great; Mark 6:20—feared

Exodus 11:4 About: Exod 12:12, 23, 29; Job 34:20; Amos 4:10; 5:17; Matt 25:6 will I go: 2 Sam 5:24; Ps 60:10; Isa 42:13; Mic 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 9:15—that; Exod 10:4—morrow; Exod 10:29—I will see; Ps 105:36—He smote; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Ezek 3:8—General; Hab 3:14—the head

Exodus 11:5 the firstborn: Exod 4:23; 12:12, 29; 13:15; Ps 78:51; 105:36; 135:8; 136:10; Heb 11:28 behind: Judg 16:21; Isa 47:2; Lam 5:13; Matt 24:41 Reciprocal: Exod 10:4—morrow; Job 31:10—grind; Ps 139:15—when I; Luke 17:35—grinding

Exodus 11:6; Exod 3:7; 12:30; Prov 21:13; Isa 15:4, 5, 8; Jer 31:15; Lam 3:8; Amos 5:17; Zeph 1:10; Luke 13:28; Rev 6:16, 17; 18:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 8:22—sever; Exod 10:6—which; Exod 10:14—before; Ps 136:10—General

Exodus 11:7 dog: Josh 10:21; Job 5:16 a difference: Exod 7:22; 10:23; Mal 3:18; 1 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:44—lift up his hand; Exod 8:22—sever; Exod 9:26—General; Exod 15:16—still; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 107:42—iniquity; Lam 3:46—have; Acts 28:21—We

Exodus 11:8 And all: Exod 12:31–33; Isa 49:23, 26; Rev 3:9 follow thee: Heb. is at they feet, Judg 4:10; 8:5; 1 Kgs 20:10; 2 Kgs 3:9 marg. a great anger: Heb. heat of anger, Num 12:3; Deut 29:24; 32:24; Ps 6:1; Ezek 3:14; Dan 3:19; Mark 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—after that; Exod 10:6—And he; 2 Kgs 1:13—besought; 2 Kgs 5:8—and he shall; Neh 5:6—General; Ps 40:5—Many; Prov 14:19—General; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Isa 41:11—all they; Isa 45:14—they shall fall; Dan 11:43—at his; Acts 16:39—came; Eph 4:26—ye; Heb 11:27—he forsook

Exodus 11:9 Pharaoh: Exod 3:19; 7:4; 10:1; Rom 9:16–18 wonders: Exod 7:3 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Ps 81:12—they walked; Isa 50:11—walk

Exodus 11:10 the Lord: Exod 4:21; 7:13, 14; 10:20, 27; Deut 2:30; 1 Sam 6:6; Job 9:4; Rom 2:4, 5; 9:22 Reciprocal: Ps 105:27—They; Isa 6:10—the heart; Isa 50:11—walk

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The beginning of the year is changed;
- 3 The passover is instituted;
- 11 The import of the rite of the passover;
- 15 Unleavened bread, etc;
- 29 The firstborn are slain;
- 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land;
- 37 They come to Succoth;
- 41 The time of their sojourning;
- 43 The ordinance of the passover.

Exodus 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; Exod 11:2—borrow; Exod

12:18—General; Exod 14:1—the Lord spake; Exod 40:2—the first month; Num 9:2—keep; Ezek 45:21—ye shall

Exodus 12:2 AM 2513, BC 1491, An, Exod, Isr, 1, Abib or Nisan, Exod 13:4; 23:15; 34:18; Lev 23:5; Num 28:16; Deut 16:1; Esth 3:7 Reciprocal: Exod 11:2—borrow; Exod 19:1—the third; Exod 40:2—the first month; Num 9:11—fourteenth; Num 33:3—in the first; Josh 4:19—first month; 2 Chr 29:17—the sixteenth; Ezek 45:18—In the first month

Exodus 12:3 Speak ye: Exod 4:30; 6:6; 14:15; 20:19; Lev 1:2 in the tenth: Exod 12:6; John 12:1, 12 take to: Gen 4:4; 22:8; 1 Sam 7:9; John 1:29, 36; 1 Cor 5:7; Rev 5:6–13; 7:9–14; 13:8 lamb: or, kid, The word seh means the young of both sheep and goats, and may be indifferently rendered either lamb or kid. It is evident from Exod 12:5 that the Hebrews might take either; but they generally preferred a lamb, from being of a more gentle nature. Lev 5:6; Num 15:11; 2 Chr 35:7 an house: The Israelites were divided into twelve tribes, these tribes into families, the families into houses, and the houses into particular persons. Num 1:1–54; Josh 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 22:7—lamb; Exod 12:21—and take; Exod 12:47—All the; Exod 13:13—lamb; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Josh 4:19—first month; 2 Kgs 23:21—as it is written; 2 Chr 30:1—to keep; Heb 11:28—he kept

Exodus 12:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—I hear; Matt 26:19—and they

Exodus 12:5 be without: Lev 1:3, 10; 22:19–24; Deut 17:1; Mal 1:7, 8, 14; Heb 7:26; 9:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 a male of the first year: Heb. son of a year, Lev 23:12; 1 Sam 13:1 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—lamb; Exod 29:1—without; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 9:3—both; Num 7:39—General; Num 19:2—no blemish; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Ezek 46:13—of the first year; Mic 6:6—of a year old; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ

Exodus 12:6 fourteenth: Lev 23:5; Num 9:3; 28:16, 18; Deut 16:1–6; 2 Chr 30:15; Ezek 45:21 the whole: 2 Chr 30:15–18; Isa 53:6; Matt 27:20, 25; Mark 15:1, 8, 11, 25, 33, 34; Luke 23:1, 18; Acts 2:23; 3:14; 4:27 in the evening: Heb. between the two evenings, The Jews divided the day into morning and evening: till the sun passed the meridian, all was morning or forenoon; after that, all was evening or afternoon. Their first evening began just after twelve o'clock, and continued till sunset; their second evening began at sunset, and continued till night, i.e., during the whole time of twilight; between twelve o'clock, therefore, and the termination of twilight, the passover was to be offered (see parallel passages). Exod 16:12; Matt 27:46–50 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—in the tenth; Exod 12:47—All the; Exod 19:1—the third; Exod 30:8—at even; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 28:4—at even; Deut 16:6—at even; 2 Chr 30:3—at that time; 2 Chr 30:17—the killing; 2 Chr 35:1—the fourteenth; 2 Chr 35:6—So kill; Ezra 6:19—kept; Prov 7:9—evening; Matt 26:17—the first; Mark 14:1—the passover; Mark 14:12—the first; Luke 22:1—General; Luke 22:7—General; John 2:13—passover; John 6:4—General; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ

Exodus 12:7; Exod 12:22, 23; Eph 1:7; Heb 9:13, 14, 22; 10:14, 29; 11:28; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; Exod 24:6—the blood he; Num 9:3—General; Deut 6:9—General; Ezek 9:4—set a mark

Exodus 12:8 eat the: Matt 26:26; John 6:52–57 roast: Deut 16:7; Ps 22:14; Isa 53:10 unleavened: Exod 13:3, 7; 34:25; Num 9:11; Deut 16:3; Amos 4:5; Matt 16:12; 1 Cor 5:6–8; Gal 5:9 with bitter: Exod 1:14; Num 9:11; Zech 12:10; 1 Thess 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod

12:9—but roast with fire; Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 23:18—blood; Exod 29:2—bread; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 6:16—unleavened; Deut 16:1—the passover; 2 Chr 35:13—roasted; Mark 14:12—the first

Exodus 12:9 but roast with fire: Exod 12:8; Deut 16:7; Lam 1:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:13—roasted

Exodus 12:10; Exod 23:18; 29:34; 34:25; Lev 7:15–17; 22:30; Deut 16:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 16:19—General; Lev 7:17—burnt; Lev 8:32—General; Num 9:12—shall leave; Deut 33:24—let him be

Exodus 12:11 loins: Matt 26:19, 20; Luke 12:35; Eph 6:15; 1 Pet 1:13 shoes: Luke 7:38; 15:22; Eph 6:15 it is the: Exod 12:27; Lev 23:5; Num 28:16; Deut 16:2–6; 1 Cor 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:26—are; Job 38:3—Gird; Mark 14:22—this; John 11:55—passover; Heb 11:27—he forsook

Exodus 12:12 pass: Exod 12:23; 11:4, 5; Amos 5:17 will smite: Exod 12:29, 30; 11:4–6 against: Num 33:4; 1 Sam 5:3; 6:5; 1 Chr 14:12; Isa 19:1; Jer 43:13; Zeph 2:11 gods: or, princes, Exod 21:6; 22:28; Ps 82:1, 6; John 10:34, 35 I am the Lord: Exod 6:2; Isa 43:11–15; Ezek 12:16 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; 2 Sam 7:23—nations and their gods; Ps 78:51—smote; Ps 81:5—through; Ps 91:7—General; Ps 105:36—He smote; Ps 135:8—smote; Ps 136:10—General; Isa 46:1—Bel; Jer 43:12—in the; Jer 46:25—with their; Jer 50:3—both; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 29:8—cut; Ezek 30:13—I will also; Dan 11:8—their gods; Nah 1:12—pass; Nah 1:14—out; Hab 3:14—the head; Acts 12:23—the angel

Exodus 12:13 the blood: Exod 12:23; Gen 17:11; Josh 2:12; Heb 11:28 and when: 1 Thess 1:10; 1 John 1:7 to destroy you: Heb. for a destruction Reciprocal: Gen 9:12—General; Exod 8:22—sever; Exod 9:4—General; Exod 9:26—General; Exod 13:16—a token; Josh 2:19—whosoever; 1 Sam 12:24—fear the Lord; Ps 74:9—We see; Ps 91:7—General; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Hab 3:14—the head; Mark 14:44—a token; Rom 4:11—the sign; Rev 7:3—till

Exodus 12:14 memorial: Exod 13:9; Num 16:40; Josh 4:7; Ps 111:4; 135:13; Zech 6:14; Matt 26:13; Luke 22:19; 1 Cor 11:23–26 a feast: Exod 5:1; Deut 16:11; Neh 8:9–12 by an ordinance: Exod 12:17, 24, 43; 13:10; Lev 23:4, 5; Num 10:8; 18:8; Deut 16:1; 1 Sam 30:25; 2 Kgs 23:21; Ezek 46:14; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:42—a night to be much observed; Exod 17:14—memorial; Exod 23:15—the feast; Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Exod 30:16—a memorial; Exod 32:5—a feast; Exod 40:15—everlasting; Lev 24:7—a memorial; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 15:15—an ordinance; Deut 16:3—mayest; Josh 4:6—a sign; Jer 17:25—and this; Luke 2:41—the; Acts 12:3—Then; Acts 20:6—the days; Rom 14:6—regardeth it; 1 Cor 11:24—in remembrance

Exodus 12:15 Seven: Exod 12:8; 13:6, 7–10; 23:15; 34:18, 25; Lev 23:5–8; Num 28:17; Deut 16:3, 5, 8; Matt 16:12; Luke 12:1; Acts 12:3 that soul: Exod 12:19, 20; 31:14; Gen 17:14; Lev 17:10, 14; Num 9:13; Mal 2:12; Gal 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—unleavened; Exod 12:18—General; Exod 13:3—there; Exod 23:18—blood; Exod 29:30—seven days; Exod 30:20—die not; Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 7:21—cut off; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Lev 18:29—General; Lev 23:6—General; Deut 16:4—there shall; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Matt 16:6—the leaven; Luke 6:1—the second; Acts 20:6—the days; 1 Cor 5:7—Purge; 1 Cor 5:8—let

Exodus 12:16 first day: Lev 23:2, 3, 7, 8, 21, 24, 25, 27, 35; Num 28:18, 25; 29:1, 12 no manner: Exod 16:5, 23, 29; 20:10; 35:2, 3; Jer 17:21, 22, man Heb. soul Reciprocal: Lev 16:29—do no; Lev 23:6—General; Deut 16:8—Six days; Neh 10:31—on the holy day

Exodus 12:17 in this selfsame: Exod 7:5; 13:8; Num 20:16 an ordinance: Exod 12:14 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—armies; Lev 23:21—a statute; Num 1:3—by their; Esth 9:28—remembered

Exodus 12:18; Exod 12:1, 15; Lev 23:5, 6; Num 28:16 Reciprocal: Josh 5:11—unleavened cakes; 2 Chr 30:3—at that time; Matt 26:17—the first; Mark 8:15—the leaven of the; Mark 14:12—the first; Luke 22:7—General; Acts 20:6—the days

Exodus 12:19 Seven: Exod 23:15; 34:18; Deut 16:3; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 even that: Exod 12:15; Num 9:13 whether: Exod 12:43, 48 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Exod 13:7—General; Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 2:11—no leaven; Lev 7:21—cut off; Lev 17:4—be cut off

Exodus 12:20 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—that soul; Exod 34:25—leaven; Lev 2:11—no leaven; Deut 16:3—eat no

Exodus 12:21 elders: Exod 3:16; 17:5; 19:7; Num 11:16 and take: Exod 12:3; Num 9:2–5; Josh 5:10; 2 Kgs 23:21; 2 Chr 30:15–17; 35:5, 6; Ezra 6:20; Matt 26:17–19; Mark 14:12–16; Luke 22:7–13; 1 Cor 10:4 lamb: or, kid, Exod 12:3 marg. the passover: That is, the lamb which was called the paschal, or passover lamb; the animal sacrificed obtaining the name of the institution. St. Paul copies the expression in 1 Cor 5:7. Reciprocal: Exod 13:13—lamb; Heb 11:28—he kept

Exodus 12:22 a bunch: Lev 14:6, 7; Num 19:18; Ps 51:7; Heb 9:1, 14, 19; 11:28; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2 hyssop: The word aizov, which has been variously rendered, most probably denotes Hyssop; whence are derived the Chaldee aizova, Syriac zupha, Arabic zupha, Ethiopic azab, and hushopa, Greek, ὑσσώπος hussopos [G5301], Latin hyssopus, German usop, and our hyssop, a name retained, with little variation, in all the western languages. It is a plant of the gymnospermia (naked seeded) order, belonging to the didynamia class. It has bushy stalks, growing a foot and a half high; small spear-shaped, close-sitting, and opposite leaves, with several smaller ones rising from the same joint; and all the stalks and branches terminated by erect whorled spikes of flowers, of different colours in the varieties of the plant. The leaves have an aromatic smell, and a warm, pungent taste. Its detersive, cleansing, and medicinal qualities were probably the reason why it was so particularly recommended in Scripture. strike: Exod 12:7 and none: Matt 26:30 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—the blood he; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Lev 14:4—hyssop; 1 Kgs 4:33—the hyssop; 2 Chr 35:6—So kill; Neh 7:70—basins; Isa 26:20—enter; John 19:29—hyssop; Heb 9:18—the first

Exodus 12:23 will pass through: Exod 12:12, 13 and will not: 2 Sam 24:16; Isa 37:36; Ezek 9:4, 6; 1 Cor 10:10; Heb 11:28; 12:24; Rev 7:3; 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—About; Exod 12:7—General; Exod 12:27—It is the sacrifice; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Josh 2:19—whosoever; 1 Chr 21:12—the angel; Job 33:22—his life; Isa 26:20—enter; Ezek 9:1—Cause; Amos 5:17—I will; Acts 12:23—the angel

Exodus 12:24; Exod 12:14; Gen 17:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 13:10—General; Num 15:15—an ordinance; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 78:7—not forget

Exodus 12:25 when: Deut 4:5; 12:8, 9; 16:5–9; Josh 5:10–12; Ps 105:44, 45 according: Exod 3:8, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 13:5—thou shalt keep; Luke 8:38—saying; Rom 9:4—the service

Exodus 12:26 your children: Exod 13:8, 9, 14, 15, 22; Deut 6:7; 11:19; 32:7; Josh 4:6, 7, 21–24; Ps 78:3–6; 145:4; Isa 38:19; Eph 6:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:29—General; Exod 13:5—thou shalt keep; Deut 6:20—when thy son; Deut 16:3—mayest; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ezek 17:12—Know

Exodus 12:27 It is the sacrifice: Exod 12:11, 23; 34:25; Deut 16:2, 5; 1 Cor 5:7 bowed: Exod 4:31; 34:8; 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 20:18; 29:30; Neh 8:6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:26—General; Exod 13:8—General; Num 9:7—we may not offer; Deut 6:7—And thou shalt; Deut 16:3—mayest; Josh 4:6—when your; Ps 78:3—General; Ps 81:5—through; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ps 145:4—generation; Isa 31:5—passing; Isa 38:19—the father; Zeph 2:3—hid; Eph 6:4—but

Exodus 12:28; Heb 11:28 Reciprocal: Exod 7:6—General

Exodus 12:29 at midnight: Exod 12:12; 11:4; 13:15; Job 34:20; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 the Lord smote: The infliction of this judgment on the Egyptians was most equitable; because, after their nation had been preserved by one of the Israelitish family, they had, contrary to all right, and in defiance of original stipulation, enslaved the people to whom they had been so much indebted, had murdered their offspring, and made their bondage intolerable. See Bryant, p. 160. Num 3:13; 8:17; 33:4; Ps 78:51; 105:36; 135:8; 136:10; Heb 11:28; 12:23 the firstborn of Pharaoh: Exod 4:23; 11:5 dungeon: Heb. house of the pit, Isa 24:22; 51:14; Jer 38:6, 13; Zech 9:11 Reciprocal: Exod 9:15—that; Exod 15:26—diseases; Num 3:12—General; Deut 16:1—for in; 1 Sam 25:38—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:35—that night; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; Job 27:20—a tempest; Job 36:20—cut; Ps 81:5—through; Ps 91:6—pestilence; Isa 15:1—in the; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not know; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Hab 3:5—went; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst; Hab 3:14—the head; Acts 12:23—the angel; Rom 5:14—even

Exodus 12:30 and there was a great cry: No people were more remarkable and frantic in their mournings than the Egyptians. When a relative died, every one left the house, and the women, with their hair loose, and their bosoms bare, ran wild about the street. The men also, with their apparel equally disordered, kept them company; all shrieking, howling, and beating themselves. What a scene of horror and distress must now have presented itself, when there was not a family in Egypt where there was not one dead! Exod 11:6; Prov 21:13; Amos 5:17; Matt 25:6; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 9:15—that; Exod 10:10—be so; Exod 10:29—I will see; Exod 12:12—will smite; Num 3:13—on the day; Num 33:4—buried; Deut 4:34—and by great; 1 Sam 5:12—the cry; 2 Kgs 19:35—the angel; 1 Chr 21:14—seventy; Job 34:20—troubled; Ps 14:3—there; Ps 46:8—desolations; Ps 78:51—smote; Ps 91:6—pestilence; Ps 105:36—He smote; Ps 135:8—smote; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 15:1—in the; Isa 37:36—and when; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not know; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Hab 3:5—went; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst; Hab 3:14—the head; Zech 12:12—every family apart; Rom 5:14—even; Rev 3:9—I will make them to

Exodus 12:31 called: Exod 10:29 Rise up: Exod 3:19, 20; 6:1; 11:1, 8; Ps 105:38 the children: Exod 10:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Exod 8:8—and I will; Exod 8:25—General; Exod 10:8—brought; Exod 10:10—be so; 1 Sam 6:6—did they not; Matt 27:4—I have sinned

Exodus 12:32 your flocks: Exod 10:26 bless me: Exod 8:28; 9:28; Gen 27:34, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Exod 8:8—and I will; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Deut 16:3—for thou camest; 1 Kgs 1:47—bless; 1 Kgs 13:6—now; Acts 8:24—Pray

Exodus 12:33 urgent: Exod 11:1; Ps 105:38 We be all: Gen 20:3; Num 17:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 6:1—drive them; Exod 12:39—thrust; Exod 14:5—and the heart; Deut 16:3—for thou camest; Deut 28:10—and they shall; 1 Sam 5:7—saw; Isa 52:12—ye shall; Dan 3:22—urgent

Exodus 12:34 kneading troughs, or, dough, Exod 8:3. Probably like the kneading-troughs of the Arabs; comparatively small wooden bowls, which also serve them for dishes. Their being bound up in their clothes may mean no more than their being wrapped up in their hykes, or long, loose, garments. See Shaw's Travels, p. 224, 4to. edit.

Exodus 12:35; Exod 3:21, 22; 11:2, 3; Gen 15:14; Ps 105:37 Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—jewels; Gen 30:39—brought forth; Exod 32:2—General; Judg 8:24—give me; 1 Sam 6:4—Five golden; 2 Chr 20:25—they found; Ps 74:14—meat; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Rev 12:16—General

Exodus 12:36 the Lord: Exod 3:21; 11:3; Gen 39:21; Prov 16:7; Dan 1:9; Acts 2:47; 7:10 they spoiled: Exod 3:22; Gen 15:14; Ps 105:37 Reciprocal: Gen 30:39—brought forth; Exod 11:2—borrow; Exod 32:2—General; 2 Chr 20:25—they found; Job 20:10—his hands; Ps 74:14—meat; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Rev 12:16—General

Exodus 12:37 the children: Num 33:3, 5 Rameses: Exod 1:11; Gen 47:11 six hundred: Exod 38:26; Gen 12:2; 15:5; 46:3; Num 1:46; 11:21 Reciprocal: Gen 33:17—Succoth; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Num 2:32—General; Num 26:65—They shall; Num 33:1—with their armies; Deut 1:10—your God; Deut 26:8—the Lord; Josh 24:6—I brought; Ps 105:24—made; Jer 31:2—The people; Ezek 16:7—caused; Heb 11:27—he forsook

Exodus 12:38 And a mixed multitude: Heb. a great mixture, Num 11:4; Zech 8:23 Reciprocal: Lev 24:10—General; Deut 29:11—stranger; Neh 13:3—the mixed; Ps 107:38—suffereth; Jer 25:20—the mingled

Exodus 12:39 thrust: Exod 12:33; 6:1; 11:1 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—unleavened; Exod 3:20—after that; Deut 16:3—eat no; Josh 4:10—hasted; Isa 52:12—ye shall

Exodus 12:40 The Samaritan Pentateuch reads, "Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, and of their fathers in the land of Canaan and in the land of Egypt, was 430 years." The Alexandrine copy of the LXX has the same reading; and the same statement is made by the apostle Paul, in Gal 3:17, who reckons from the promise made to Abraham to the giving of the law. That these three witnesses have the truth, the chronology itself proves; for it is evident that the descendants of Israel did not dwell

430 years in Egypt; while it is equally evident, that the period from Abraham's entry into Canaan to the Exodus, is exactly that number. Thus, from Abraham's entrance into the promised land to the birth of Isaac, was 25 years; Isaac was 60 at the birth of Jacob; Jacob was 130 at his going into Egypt; where he and his children continued 215 years more; making in the whole 430 years. See Kennicott's Dissertation on the Hebrew Text. sojourning: Acts 13:17; Heb 11:9 four hundred: Gen 12:1–3; 15:13; Acts 7:6; Gal 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 15:16—in the; Num 20:15—dwelt

Exodus 12:41 selfsame: Ps 102:13; Dan 9:24; Hab 2:3; John 7:8; Acts 1:7 hosts: Exod 12:51; 7:4; Josh 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—four; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Deut 7:8—Lord brought; Deut 26:8—the Lord; Ps 114:1—Israel; Ezek 40:1—selfsame; Acts 7:6—four; Acts 7:36—brought; Gal 3:17—which

Exodus 12:42 a night to be much observed: Heb. a night of observations, observed. Exod 12:14; Deut 16:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember; Deut 7:8—Lord brought; Ps 114:1—Israel; Rom 14:6—regardeth it

Exodus 12:43 There shall: Exod 12:48; Lev 22:10; Num 9:14; Eph 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 12:19—whether; Exod 23:15—the feast; Num 9:11—fourteenth; Num 9:12—according; Num 15:15—an ordinance; Num 28:16—General; Deut 14:21—the stranger; 2 Chr 30:18—the passover; 2 Chr 30:25—the strangers

Exodus 12:44 circumcised: Gen 17:12, 13, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Lev 25:44—General

Exodus 12:45; Lev 22:10; Eph 2:12

Exodus 12:46 one house: 1 Cor 12:12; Eph 2:19–22 neither: Num 9:12; John 19:33, 36

Exodus 12:47 All the: Exod 12:3, 6; Num 9:13 keep it: Heb. do it Reciprocal: Ezra 6:21—did eat

Exodus 12:48 a stranger: Exod 12:43; Num 9:14; 15:15, 16 let all: Gen 17:12; Ezek 44:9; 47:22 shall be: Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 21:4—General; Exod 12:19—whether; Lev 19:34—General; Deut 29:11—stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger

Exodus 12:49; Lev 24:22; Num 9:14; 15:15, 16, 29; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:12—is born; Lev 4:27—common people; Lev 17:12—neither; Lev 19:34—General; Num 19:10—it shall be; Num 35:15—General; Deut 29:11—stranger; Josh 8:33—stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Zech 2:11—my people

Exodus 12:50 as the Lord: Deut 4:1, 2; 12:32; Matt 7:24, 25; 28:20; John 2:5; 13:17; 15:14; Rev 22:15, by their armies, Exod 12:41; 6:26; 7:4 Reciprocal: Hos 12:13—General

Exodus 12:51 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—deliver; Exod 6:26—armies; Exod 7:4—armies; Exod 12:41—hosts; Exod 13:18—harnessed; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Num 33:1—with their armies; Deut 6:22—showed; Deut 26:8—the Lord; Josh 24:5—plagued; Josh 24:6—I brought; 1 Sam 12:8—brought; Ps 78:12—Marvellous; Ps 136:11—brought out; Hos

12:13—General; Amos 2:10—I brought; Amos 9:7—Have not; Mic 6:4—I brought

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The firstborn are sanctified to God;
- 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded;
- 11 The firstlings of man and beast are set apart;
- 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them;
- 20 They come to Etham;
- 21 God guides them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.

Exodus 13:1 Reciprocal: Exod 14:1—the Lord spake

Exodus 13:2 Sanctify: The word kadash is to consecrate, separate, and set apart a person or thing from all common or secular purposes to some religious use; and exactly answers to the Greek, *αγιαζω* from, *α* privative, and *γη*, the earth; because everything offered or consecrated to God was separated from all earthly uses. Exod 13:12–15; 4:22; 22:29, 30; 23:19; 34:19, 20; Lev 27:26; Num 3:13; 8:16, 17; 18:15; Deut 15:19; Luke 2:23; Heb 12:23 Reciprocal: Num 7:1—sanctified them; Neh 10:36—the firstborn; Ezek 16:20—thy sons; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; Matt 1:25—she

Exodus 13:3 Remember: Exod 12:42; 20:8; 23:15; Deut 5:15; 15:15; 16:3, 12; 24:18, 22; 1 Chr 16:12; Ps 105:5; Luke 22:19; 1 Cor 11:24 out of the: Exod 13:14; 20:2; Deut 5:6; 6:12; 8:14; 13:5, 10; Josh 24:17 bondage: Heb. servants strength: Exod 6:1; Deut 4:34; 11:2, 3; Neh 9:10; Eph 1:19 there: Exod 12:8, 15; Matt 10:12; 1 Cor 5:8 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—strong hand; Lev 23:5—General; Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 4:37—and brought; Deut 6:21—with a mighty; Deut 7:8—Lord brought; Deut 26:8—the Lord; Esth 9:22—the days; Ps 114:1—Israel; Ps 136:11—brought out; Jer 34:13—out of; Hos 12:13—General; Mark 14:12—the first; Acts 12:3—Then

Exodus 13:4 Abib: Exod 23:15; 34:18; Deut 16:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 12:2—General; Exod 40:2—the first month; Num 33:3—in the first

Exodus 13:5 shall bring: Exod 3:8; 34:11; Gen 15:18–21; Deut 7:1; 12:29; 19:1; 26:1; Josh 24:11 swear: Exod 6:8; 33:1; Gen 17:7, 8; 22:16–18; 26:3; 50:24; Num 14:16, 30; 32:11 a land: Exod 3:17 thou shalt keep: Exod 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Exod 13:11—as he swear; Exod 33:3—a land; Num 11:12—the land; Num 13:27—General; Deut 6:23—General; Deut 9:27—Remember; 1 Chr 1:15—Hivite; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 20:6—flowing

Exodus 13:6; Exod 12:15–20; 34:18; Lev 23:8 Reciprocal: Exod 10:9—a feast; Exod 23:15—the feast; Lev 23:6—General; Num 28:17—General; Num 28:25—on the seventh; Josh 5:11—unleavened cakes; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Matt 26:17—the first; Acts 20:6—the days; 1 Cor 5:7—Purge; 1 Cor 5:8—let

Exodus 13:7; Exod 12:19; Matt 16:6 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened; Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 23:15—the feast; Exod 34:18—General; Lev 23:6—General; Deut

16:3—mayest; Deut 16:4—there shall; Deut 16:8—Six days; Josh 5:11—unleavened cakes; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Acts 20:6—the days; 1 Cor 5:7—Purge

Exodus 13:8; Exod 13:14; 12:26, 27; Deut 4:9, 10; Ps 44:1; 78:3–8; Isa 38:19; Eph 6:4
Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 12:17—in this selfsame; Deut 16:8—Six days; Esth 9:28—the memorial; Ps 71:18—until I; Ps 81:5—for a; Ps 105:2—talk ye; Jer 21:13—I am; Luke 8:38—saying

Exodus 13:9 a sign: This expression, says Michaelis, alludes to the custom of the Orientals, of burning in their right hand all kinds of marks with the ashes of henna, which gives an indelible colour; and this is done even to this day. They were likewise accustomed to write all kinds of sayings, and frequently superstitious words, on slips or pieces of linen, which they wore as ornaments on their foreheads. Exod 13:16; 12:14; Num 15:39; Deut 6:6, 8; 11:18, 19; Prov 1:9; 3:21; 6:20–23; 7:23; Song 8:6; Isa 49:16; Jer 22:24; Matt 23:5 may be: Deut 30:14; Josh 1:8; Isa 59:21; Rom 10:8 strong hand: Exod 13:3; 6:1–30; Josh 1:9; Neh 1:10; Ps 89:13; Isa 27:1; 40:10; 51:9; Joel 2:11; Rev 18:8
Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 12:26—your children; Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Exod 17:14—memorial; Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Lev 24:7—a memorial; Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 4:37—and brought; Josh 4:6—a sign; Esth 9:28—the memorial; Ps 74:9—We see; Ps 78:42—remembered; Ps 81:5—for a; Ps 105:2—talk ye; Prov 3:3—bind; Jer 32:21—with a strong; Luke 8:38—saying; Rev 13:16—or

Exodus 13:10; Exod 12:14, 24; 23:15; Lev 23:6; Deut 16:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 34:20—firstling; Ps 74:9—We see

Exodus 13:11 as he sware: Exod 13:5

Exodus 13:12 thou shalt: Exod 13:2; 22:29; 34:19; Lev 27:26; Num 8:17; 18:15; Deut 15:19; Ezek 44:30 set apart: Heb. cause to pass over openeth: Exod 34:19; Num 3:12; 18:15
Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Exod 13:15—therefore I; Lev 22:2—hallow; Num 3:13—Because; Neh 10:36—the firstborn; Ezek 16:20—thy sons; Ezek 20:26—all that; Luke 2:23—Every

Exodus 13:13 of an ass: Exod 34:20; Num 18:15–17 lamb: or, kid, Exod 12:3, 21 shalt thou: Num 3:46–51; 18:15, 16; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Lev 27:26—which

Exodus 13:14 thy son: Exod 12:26; Deut 6:20–24; Josh 4:6, 21–24; Ps 145:4 in time to come: Heb. tomorrow, Exod 12:26; Gen 30:33; Deut 6:20; Josh 4:6; 22:24 By strength: Exod 13:3 Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 13:8—General; Exod 13:16—for by; Lev 23:43—General; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 4:37—and brought; Deut 6:7—And thou shalt; Deut 7:8—Lord brought; Deut 32:7—ask; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 2 Chr 6:32—thy mighty; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 71:18—until I; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 78:3—General; Ps 81:5—for a; Ps 105:2—talk ye; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 136:12—General; Isa 38:19—the father; Jer 32:21—brought; Jer 34:13—out of; Joel 1:3—General; Luke 8:38—saying; Eph 6:4—but

Exodus 13:15 the Lord slew: Exod 12:29 therefore I: Exod 13:12 Reciprocal: Exod 7:16—Let my; Exod 11:5—the firstborn; Exod 12:26—your children; Exod 34:20—All the; Num 3:13—on the day; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Deut 6:7—And thou shalt; Ps

44:1—have heard; Ps 78:3—General; Ps 78:51—smote; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 135:8—smote; Ps 145:4—generation; Isa 38:19—the father; Eph 6:4—but

Exodus 13:16 a token: Exod 13:9; 12:13 frontlets: Deut 6:7–9; 11:18; Matt 23:5 for by: Exod 13:9, 14; Deut 26:8 Reciprocal: Gen 9:12—General; Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Deut 6:8—General; Prov 6:21—General

Exodus 13:17 the people repent: Exod 14:11, 12; Num 14:1–4; Deut 20:8; Judg 7:3; 1 Kgs 8:47; Luke 14:27–32; Acts 15:38 return: Exod 16:2, 3; Deut 17:16; Neh 9:17; Acts 7:39 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—the Philistines; Exod 3:18—three days'; Exod 14:2—that they; Ps 136:11—brought out; Ezek 20:10—General; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness; Heb 11:27—he forsook

Exodus 13:18 led the: Exod 14:2; Num 33:6–8; Deut 32:10; Ps 107:7 harnessed: or, by five in a rank, Exod 12:51 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—three days'; Exod 6:26—armies; Exod 10:19—the Red sea; Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Num 33:1—with their armies; Josh 1:14—armed; Judg 7:11—armed men; 1 Kgs 20:11—harness; Ps 136:16—General; Ezek 20:10—General

Exodus 13:19 for he had: Gen 50:24, 25; Josh 24:32; Acts 7:16 God: Exod 4:31; Gen 48:21; Luke 1:58; 7:16 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—visited; Heb 11:22—faith

Exodus 13:20; Num 33:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 33:17—Succoth; Num 10:12—took; Jer 21:13—I am

Exodus 13:21; Exod 14:19–24; 40:34–38; Num 9:15–23; 10:34; 14:14; Deut 1:33; Neh 9:12, 19; Ps 78:14; 99:7; 105:39; Isa 4:5, 6; 1 Cor 10:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 10:10—be so; Exod 16:10—appeared; Exod 32:1—which shall; Exod 33:9—cloudy; Exod 33:14—My presence; Exod 40:36—when; Exod 40:38—the cloud; Num 9:16—General; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 31:8—he it is that; Josh 3:3—ye shall remove; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Ps 68:7—O God; Ps 77:20—General; Ps 121:5—thy shade; Song 3:6—like; Isa 52:12—for; Hab 3:4—brightness

Exodus 13:22 He took: Ps 121:5–8 pillar of fire: Rev 10:1 Reciprocal: Exod 12:26—your children; Exod 14:19—and the pillar; Exod 16:10—appeared; Exod 33:9—cloudy; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Exod 40:36—when; Num 9:16—General; Num 10:34—General; Num 14:14—thy cloud; Deut 1:33—in fire; Deut 31:8—he it is that; Josh 3:3—ye shall remove; Neh 9:12—thou leddest; Neh 9:19—the pillar; Ps 78:14—General; Ps 105:39—spread; Song 3:6—like; Isa 4:5—a cloud; Isa 52:12—for; 1 Cor 10:1—were

CHAPTER 14

- 1 God instructs the Israelites in their journey;
- 5 Pharaoh pursues after them;
- 10 The Israelites murmur;
- 13 Moses comforts them;
- 15 God instructs Moses;
- 19 The cloud removes behind the camp;

21 The Israelites pass through the Red sea, which drowns the Egyptians.

Exodus 14:1 the Lord spake: Exod 12:1; 13:1 Reciprocal: Deut 6:22—showed; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Neh 9:10—showedst; Ps 78:13—He divided; Jer 2:6—brought us up; Jer 21:2—according; Ezek 20:6—to bring; Dan 9:15—that hast

Exodus 14:2 that they: Exod 14:9; 13:17, 18; Num 33:7, 8 Pi-hahiroth: Pichachiroth, “the mouth of Chiroth,” as it is rendered by the LXX. Dr. SHAW is of opinion, that Chiroth denotes the valley which extends from the wilderness of Etham to the Red Sea. “This valley,” he observes, “ends at the sea in a small bay made by the eastern extremities of the mountains (of Gewoubee and Attackah, between which the valley lies) which I have been describing, and is called Tiah—Beni—Israel, i.e., the road of the Israelites, by a tradition that is still kept up by the Arabs, of their having passed through it; so it is also called Baideah, from the new and unheard of miracle that was wrought near it, by dividing the Red sea, and destroying therein Pharaoh, his chariots, and his horsemen.” Migdol: The word Migdol signifies a tower, and hence some have supposed that it was a fortress which served to defend the bay. But the LXX render it Μαγδαλος, Magdolos, which is mentioned by Herodotus, Hecateus, and others, and is expressly said by Stephanus (de Urb.) to be πολις Αιγυπτου, “a city of Egypt.” This Bochart conjectures to have been the same as Migdol (see the parallel passages). Jer 44:1; 46:14; Ezek 29:10, Heb Baalzephon: This may have been the name of a town or city in which Baal was worshipped; and probably called zephon, from being situated on the north point of the Red sea, near the present Suez. Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

Exodus 14:3 Pharaoh: Exod 7:3, 4; Deut 31:21; Ps 139:2, 4; Ezek 38:10, 11, 17; Acts 4:28 They are entangled: Judg 16:2; 1 Sam 23:7, 23; Ps 3:2; 71:11; Jer 20:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 8:6—They flee; Judg 15:14—the Philistines; 2 Chr 32:14—your God; Jer 34:11—General

Exodus 14:4 harden: Exod 14:8, 17; 4:21–31; 7:3, 13, 14; Rom 11:8 I will be: Exod 14:18; 9:16; 15:10, 11, 14–16; 18:11; Neh 9:10; Isa 2:11, 12; Ezek 20:9; 28:22; 39:13; Dan 4:30–37; Rom 9:17, 22, 23; Rev 19:1–6 that the Egyptians: Exod 7:5, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 10:27—General; Lev 10:3—I will be; Judg 4:7—And I; Ps 9:16—known; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 16:21—I will this; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 32:15—then; Ezek 35:4—and thou; Ezek 38:16—that the; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Amos 4:10—yet; John 12:40—hardened

Exodus 14:5 and the heart: Exod 12:33; Ps 105:25 Why have we: Jer 34:10–17; Luke 11:24–26; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:22—General; Exod 7:16—Let my; Exod 8:8—and I will; Exod 8:15—saw; Exod 15:9—destroy; Judg 15:14—the Philistines; Prov 27:22—General; Eccl 8:9—there is; Hab 3:14—they; Rom 3:7—if the truth

Exodus 14:6 people: Exod 14:23; Num 21:23; Deut 2:32; 3:1

Exodus 14:7; Exod 14:23; 15:4; Josh 17:16–18; Judg 4:3, 15; Ps 20:7; 68:17; Isa 37:24 Reciprocal: Gen 50:9—chariots; Judg 1:19—chariots; 2 Sam 23:13—three; 1 Kgs 20:1—and horses

Exodus 14:8 the Lord: Exod 14:4 with an high hand: Exod 6:1; 13:9, 16, 18; Num 33:3; Deut 26:8; 32:27; Ps 86:13; Acts 13:17 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod

10:27—General; Exod 14:17—I will; Exod 18:11—in the thing; Isa 52:12—ye shall; Jer 31:2—The people; John 12:40—hardened

Exodus 14:9 the Egyptians: Exod 15:9; Josh 24:6 encamping: Exod 14:2 Reciprocal: Num 33:7—they removed; 1 Chr 19:7—hired; Isa 10:24—after the manner

Exodus 14:10 sore afraid: Ps 53:5; Isa 7:2; 8:12, 13; 51:12, 13; Matt 8:26; 14:30, 31; 1 John 4:18 cried out: Josh 24:7; 2 Chr 18:31; Neh 9:9; Ps 34:17; 106:44; 107:6, 13, 19, 28; Isa 26:16; Jer 22:23; Matt 8:25 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Exod 15:25—cried; Num 20:16—we cried; 1 Sam 7:7—afraid; 1 Sam 13:6—in a strait; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 13:14—looked back; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 81:7—calledst; Heb 11:27—not fearing

Exodus 14:11 Because: Exod 15:23, 24; 16:2, 3; 17:2, 3; Num 11:1; 14:1–4; 16:41; Ps 106:7, 8 wherefore: Exod 5:22; Gen 43:6; Num 11:15 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—the people repent; Exod 32:1—the man; Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 20:4—that we; Num 21:5—spake; Deut 9:7—from the day; Josh 7:7—to deliver; 1 Sam 8:8—General; Acts 7:39—and in

Exodus 14:12 Is not this: Exod 5:21; 3:9 Let us alone: Hos 4:17; Mark 1:24; 5:7, 17, 18 For it had: Jonah 4:3, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 6:9—hearkened; Exod 13:17—the people repent; Exod 17:2—the people; Num 20:4—that we; Josh 7:7—to deliver; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 2 Sam 14:32—it had been; Ps 78:42—the day; Ps 106:7—but; Acts 7:39—and in

Exodus 14:13 Fear ye not: Num 14:9; Deut 20:3; 2 Kgs 6:16; 2 Chr 20:15, 17; Ps 27:1, 2; 46:1–3; Isa 26:3; 30:15; 35:4; 41:10–14; Matt 28:5 see the: Exod 14:30; 15:1–27; Gen 49:18; 1 Chr 11:14; Ps 3:8; Isa 43:11; Jer 3:23; Lam 3:26; Hos 13:4, 9; Hab 3:8, 13 for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to day: or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day, etc ye shall see: Exod 14:30; 15:4, 5, 10, 19, 21; Neh 9:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 21:17—fear; Exod 6:1—Now shalt; Exod 14:28—remained; Num 9:8—Stand; Deut 17:16—Ye shall henceforth; Josh 3:8—ye shall stand; Judg 7:21—stood; 1 Sam 11:13—the Lord; 1 Sam 12:16—stand; 1 Sam 19:5—wrought; 1 Kgs 17:13—Fear not; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; Job 37:14—stand; Ps 9:6—destructions; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 106:11—General; Isa 7:4—Take heed; Isa 30:7—Their; Isa 33:19—shalt not; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 51:13—where is; Heb 11:29—General; Rev 1:17—Fear not

Exodus 14:14 the Lord: Exod 14:25; 15:3; Deut 1:30; 3:22; 20:4; Josh 10:10, 14, 42; 23:3, 10; Judg 5:20; 2 Chr 20:17, 29; Neh 4:20; Isa 31:4, 5 hold: Ps 50:3; 83:1; Isa 30:15 Reciprocal: Judg 2:1—I made; Judg 7:21—stood; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Ps 22:4—General; Isa 7:4—Take heed; Hab 3:13—wentest

Exodus 14:15; Exod 17:4; Josh 7:10; Ezra 10:4, 5; Neh 9:9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—Speak ye; 2 Kgs 20:11—cried unto; Ps 68:11—Lord; Ps 78:53—so that; Ps 99:6—they called

Exodus 14:16 lift: Exod 14:21, 26; 4:2, 17, 20; 7:9, 19 the sea: This sea was what is called in Scripture yam suph, “the sea of weeds;” so called, according to Mr. BRUCE, from the vast quantity of coral which grows in it. In the LXX it is called, θαλασσα ερυθρα and by the Latins Rubrum mare, and we from them the Red Sea; so called it is supposed,

from Edom (red) or Esau, whose territories extend to its coasts. It separates Arabia from Egypt and Ethiopia, and is computed to be 150 leagues in length from Suez to the straits of Babelmandel. The upper part is divided into two gulfs, that to the East called the Elanitic, from the city Elana at the northern extremity, and that to the west, the Heroopolitic, from the city of Heroopolis. The former is called by the Arabians Bahr el Akaba, the sea of Akaba; and the latter Bahr el Kolzum, the sea of destruction, or Clysm; which was that which the Israelites passed. and the: Exod 14:21, 22 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—the rod; Deut 26:8—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 63:12—to make; Mark 4:39—he arose

Exodus 14:17; Exod 14:4 behold: Gen 6:17; 9:9; Lev 26:28; Deut 32:39; Isa 48:15; 51:12; Jer 23:39; Ezek 5:8; 6:3; 34:11, 20; Hos 5:14 I will: Exod 14:8; 4:23; 7:3, 13, 14 and I will: Exod 14:18 Reciprocal: Gen 50:9—chariots; Exod 9:16—deed; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 14:23—General; Exod 15:1—for; Num 18:6—And I; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; Job 9:4—who hath hardened; Ps 33:16—no king; Isa 6:10—the heart; Isa 63:12—to make; Ezek 20:10—General; Ezek 28:22—I will; Hab 3:14—the head; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots; John 12:40—hardened; Rom 2:5—But after; Rom 9:17—that

Exodus 14:18; Exod 14:4; 7:5, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 14:17—and I will; Exod 15:1—for; Exod 18:11—in the thing; Num 23:22—God; 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; Job 9:4—who hath hardened; Ps 33:16—no king; Isa 33:10—now will I be exalted; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 29:6—know; Ezek 32:15—then; Ezek 33:29—shall; Dan 9:15—and hast; Hab 3:14—the head; Rom 9:17—that

Exodus 14:19 the angel: Exod 14:24; 13:21; 23:20, 21; 32:34; Num 20:16; Isa 63:9 and the pillar: Exod 13:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; Num 9:15—the cloud; Deut 1:33—in fire; Josh 3:13—the soles; Judg 2:1—And an angel; 1 Chr 21:16—saw the angel; Neh 9:12—thou leddest; Ps 35:5—and; Ps 77:20—General; Ps 78:53—so that; Isa 4:5—a cloud; Isa 52:12—for; Isa 58:8—the glory; Luke 9:34—there; Acts 7:35—by; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Exodus 14:20; Ps 18:11; Prov 4:18, 19; Isa 8:14; 2 Cor 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 10:23—but all; Exod 14:24—through; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Num 9:15—the cloud; Deut 1:33—in fire; Josh 24:7—he put; 1 Chr 21:16—saw the angel; Neh 9:12—thou leddest; Ps 78:53—so that; Ps 139:12—the darkness; Isa 4:5—a cloud; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Isa 52:12—for; Ezek 30:3—a cloudy; Amos 4:13—that maketh; Hab 3:4—brightness; Luke 9:34—there; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Exodus 14:21 stretched: Exod 14:16 the Lord: Exod 15:8; Josh 3:13–16; 4:23; Neh 9:11; Job 26:12; Ps 66:6; 74:13; 78:13; 106:7–10; 114:3–5; 136:13; Isa 51:10, 15; 63:12 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—a wind; Exod 7:19—stretch; Exod 10:13—east wind; Exod 14:27—and the sea; Exod 15:10—blow; Num 33:8—departed; Josh 2:10—For we; 2 Sam 22:16—the channels; 2 Kgs 2:8—were; Ps 77:16—General; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 148:8—stormy; Isa 10:24—after the manner; Isa 11:15—with his mighty; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 50:2—I dry; Jer 31:35—which divideth; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Jonah 1:4—the Lord; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Zech 10:11—smite; Acts 7:36—in the Red; Acts 27:14—not

Exodus 14:22 the children: Exod 14:29; 15:19; Num 33:8; Ps 66:6; 78:13; Isa 63:13; 1 Cor 10:1; Heb 11:29 and the waters: This verse demonstrates that this event was wholly miraculous, and cannot be ascribed, as some have supposed, to an extraordinary ebb,

which happened just then to be produced by a strong east wind: for this would not have caused the waters, contrary to every law of fluids, to stand as a wall on the right hand and the left. a wall: Exod 15:8; Hab 3:8–10; Zech 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:16—and the; Exod 14:27—and the sea; Josh 3:17—all the Israelites; 1 Sam 25:16—a wall; 2 Kgs 2:8—were; Neh 9:11—divide; Job 36:30—and; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 136:13—General; Ps 136:14—pass through; Isa 51:10—dried; Jer 31:35—which divideth; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Zech 10:11—smite; Mark 4:39—he arose; 2 Cor 6:7—on the right

Exodus 14:23; Exod 14:17; 15:9, 19; 1 Kgs 22:20; Eccl 9:3; Isa 14:24–27 Reciprocal: Exod 14:6—people; Exod 14:7—General; Deut 11:4—how he made; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; Prov 28:14—but; Isa 43:17—bringeth

Exodus 14:24 that in the: 1 Sam 11:11 looked unto: Job 40:12; Ps 18:13, 14; 77:16–19; 104:32 through: Exod 14:19, 20 and troubled: Exod 14:25; Job 22:13; 23:15, 16; 34:20, 29; Ps 48:5 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; Num 9:15—the cloud; Deut 1:33—in fire; Judg 7:19—in the beginning; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Ps 46:5—and that; Ps 78:14—General; Ps 81:7—secret; Ps 90:7—are we; Ps 105:39—spread; Isa 4:5—a cloud; Ezek 30:3—a cloudy; Amos 5:8—maketh; Zech 9:14—seen; Mark 6:48—the fourth; Acts 7:35—by

Exodus 14:25 took off: Judg 4:15; Ps 46:9; 76:6; Jer 51:21 that they drave them heavily: or, and made them to go heavily Let us flee: Job 11:20; 20:24; 27:22; Ps 68:12; Amos 1:14; 5:19; 9:1 for the Lord: Exod 14:14; Deut 3:22; 1 Sam 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—and troubled; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 28:10—and they shall; Deut 32:31—General; Josh 10:42—because; Judg 7:21—all the host; 2 Chr 14:12—General; 2 Chr 20:17—not need; Neh 4:20—our God; Neh 6:16—for they perceived; Ps 35:1—fight; Ps 48:5—were; Ps 106:22—terrible; Isa 10:26—his rod; Zech 9:14—seen; Rev 11:12—and their

Exodus 14:26 Stretch out: Exod 14:16; 7:19; 8:5; Matt 8:27 the waters: Exod 1:22; Judg 1:6, 7; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:6 Reciprocal: Josh 4:18—that the waters; Isa 11:16—like as it was

Exodus 14:27 and the sea: Exod 14:21, 22; 15:1–21; Josh 4:18 Lord: Judg 5:20, 21 overthrew: Heb. shook off Reciprocal: Gen 32:24—breaking of the day; Josh 24:7—brought; Neh 9:11—divide; Job 38:13—the wicked; Ps 46:5—and that; Ps 76:6—both; Ps 78:53—but; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 106:11—General; Ps 136:15—But overthrew; Isa 33:2—be thou; Zech 10:11—smite; Acts 7:36—in the Red

Exodus 14:28 the waters: Exod 15:10; Deut 11:4; Neh 9:11; Ps 78:53; Hab 3:8–10, 13; Heb 11:29 remained: Exod 14:13; 2 Chr 20:24; Ps 106:9–11; 136:15 Reciprocal: Gen 7:18—waters prevailed; Gen 7:23—and Noah; Gen 50:9—chariots; Exod 9:15—cut off; Exod 15:5—depths; Exod 15:19—brought; Josh 24:7—brought; 1 Chr 14:11—like the breaking; Job 36:30—and; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 74:13—brakest; Ps 76:6—both; Ps 77:19—footsteps; Ps 106:11—General; Eccl 8:9—there is; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots; Zech 10:11—smite; Mark 4:39—he arose

Exodus 14:29 walked: Exod 14:22; Job 38:8–11; Ps 66:6, 7; 77:19, 20; 78:52, 53; Isa 43:2; 51:10, 13; 63:12, 13 a wall: Josh 3:16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:19—brought; Josh 3:17—all the Israelites; Josh 4:22—General; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 119:52—remembered; Ps 136:13—General; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 50:2—I dry; Mark 4:39—he arose; 1 Cor

10:1—and all

Exodus 14:30 the Lord: Exod 14:13; 1 Sam 14:23; 2 Chr 32:22; Ps 106:8, 10; Isa 63:9; Jude 5 saw: Ps 58:10; 59:10; 91:8; 92:9–11 Reciprocal: Judg 10:11—Egyptians; 1 Sam 11:13—the Lord; 1 Sam 12:8—brought; 2 Chr 20:24—they were dead; Job 34:26—in; Ps 46:8—desolations; Ps 74:14—meat; Ps 78:42—the day; Ps 81:7—calledst; Ps 119:52—remembered; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Mic 6:4—I brought; Rom 3:7—if the truth

Exodus 14:31 work: Heb. hand feared: 1 Sam 12:18; Ps 119:120 believed: Exod 4:31; 19:9; 2 Chr 20:20; Ps 106:12, 13; Luke 8:13; John 2:11, 23–25; 8:30–32; 11:45; Acts 8:13 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 3:19—General; Exod 19:4—seen; Deut 7:18—remember; Josh 4:14—they feared him; Josh 4:24—ye might; Josh 24:7—your eyes; 1 Sam 12:8—brought; 1 Sam 12:16—stand; 1 Kgs 3:28—feared; 1 Chr 29:20—worshipped; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 46:8—desolations; Ps 78:42—the day; Ps 81:7—calledst; Prov 24:21—fear; Jer 2:2—the kindness; Mic 6:4—I brought; Acts 7:7—the nation; Acts 7:36—after; Acts 13:17—and with; 1 Cor 10:2—General; Heb 3:5—as

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The song of Moses, Miriam, and Israel on their deliverance;
- 22 The people want water in the wilderness;
- 23 The waters at Marah are bitter, they murmur, Moses prays, and sweetens the waters by God's direction;
- 27 They encamp at Elim, where are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees.

Exodus 15:1 Then: Judg 5:1–31; 2 Sam 22:1–51; Ps 106:12; 107:8, 15, 21, 22; Isa 12:1–6; 51:10, 11; Rev 15:3 for: Exod 15:21; 14:17, 18, 27; 18:11; Col 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—see the; Exod 32:18—but the; Num 21:17—sang; Deut 1:30—according; 1 Sam 2:1—my mouth; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Neh 9:11—their persecutors; Job 39:19—the horse; Ps 18:1—in the day; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 66:3—How terrible; Ps 66:6—there; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 76:6—At thy; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 105:43—gladness; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Isa 12:5—Sing; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 38:9—writing; Isa 42:13—as a mighty; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Jer 2:2—the kindness; Jer 51:21—General; Hos 2:15—she shall sing; Hab 3:13—wentest; Zech 14:3—as; Luke 19:37—the whole; Acts 13:17—and with; Heb 11:29—General

Exodus 15:2 strength: Ps 18:1, 2; 27:1; 28:8; 59:17; 62:6, 7; 118:14; Hab 3:17–19; Phil 4:13 song: Deut 10:21; Ps 22:3; 109:1; 140:7; Rev 15:3 my salvation: Exod 14:13; 2 Sam 22:51; Ps 68:20; Isa 12:2; 45:17; 49:6; Jer 3:23; Luke 1:77; 2:30; John 4:22; Acts 4:12; Rev 19:1 my God: Exod 4:22; Gen 17:7; Ps 22:10; Jer 31:33; 32:38; Zech 13:9 an habitation: Exod 40:34; Gen 28:21, 22; 2 Sam 7:5; 1 Kgs 8:13, 27; Ps 132:5; Isa 66:1; 2 Cor 5:19; Eph 2:22; Col 2:9 my father's God: Exod 3:15, 16 exalt him: 2 Sam 22:47; Ps 18:46; 30:1; 34:3; 99:5, 9; 118:28; 145:1; Isa 25:1; John 5:23; Phil 2:11; Rev 5:9–14 Reciprocal: Exod 25:8—a sanctuary; Num 21:17—sang; Deut 12:5—habitation; Deut 26:17—avouched; Josh 24:18—will we also; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Chr 16:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 28:9—the God; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 74:12—working; Ps

95:7—For he; Ps 107:32—exalt; Ps 118:21—and art; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 26:1—this song; Hab 3:13—wentest; Hab 3:18—the God; Acts 22:14—The God

Exodus 15:3 a man: Ps 24:8; 45:3; Rev 19:11–21 name: Exod 3:13, 15; 6:3, 6; Ps 83:18; Isa 42:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Exod 14:14—the Lord; Ps 35:2—General; Jer 16:21—and they; Jer 33:2—the Lord

Exodus 15:4; Exod 14:13–28 chosen: Exod 14:7 Reciprocal: Exod 10:19—the Red sea; Deut 11:4—how he made; Job 36:30—and; Ps 76:6—both; Ps 136:15—But overthrew; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots

Exodus 15:5 depths: Exod 14:28; Ezek 27:34; Jonah 2:2; Mic 7:19; Matt 18:6 they: Neh 9:11; Jer 51:63, 64; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—ye shall see; Exod 15:10—they sank; Job 36:30—and; Ps 106:11—General; Ps 136:15—But overthrew

Exodus 15:6 right hand: Exod 15:11; 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 17:7; 44:3; 60:5; 74:11; 77:10; 89:8–13; 98:1; 118:15, 16; Isa 51:9; 52:10; Matt 6:13 dashed: Ps 2:9; Isa 30:14; Jer 13:14; Rev 2:27 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—his right hand; Exod 15:12—stretchedst; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Job 40:9—Hast; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 59:16—But; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 106:8—that he; Ps 108:6—save; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 136:12—General; Song 5:14—hands; Isa 10:24—after the manner; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 63:12—with; Luke 1:51—showed; Col 1:11—his

Exodus 15:7 the greatness: Exod 9:16; Deut 33:26; Ps 68:33; 148:13; Isa 5:16; Jer 10:6 them that: Isa 37:17, 23, 29, 36, 38; Mic 4:11; Nah 1:9–12; Zech 2:8; 14:3, 8; Acts 9:4 consumed: Ps 59:13; 83:13; Isa 5:24; 47:14; Nah 1:10; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; Deut 7:1—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Job 21:18—as stubble; Job 37:4—the voice; Ps 111:3—honourable; Luke 1:51—showed

Exodus 15:8 blast: Exod 14:21; 2 Sam 22:16; Job 4:9; Isa 11:4; 37:7; 2 Thess 2:8 the floods: Exod 14:22; Ps 78:13; Hab 3:10 Reciprocal: Josh 3:13—stand upon; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Job 37:4—the voice; Ps 18:15—channels; Ps 33:7—heap; Ps 114:3—sea; Prov 23:34—midst; Isa 23:11—stretched

Exodus 15:9 I will pursue: Gen 49:27; Judg 5:30; 1 Kgs 19:2; 20:10; Isa 10:8–13; 36:20; 53:12; Hab 3:14; Luke 11:22 destroy: or, repossess, Exod 14:5, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 14:23—General; Deut 11:4—how he made; Josh 8:6—They flee; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 1 Sam 23:7—he is shut; 1 Kgs 20:3—General; 2 Kgs 3:23—now therefore; 2 Kgs 19:24—with the sole; 2 Chr 32:14—your God; Esth 8:12—one day; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 35:25—so; Ps 37:36—General; Ps 64:5—encourage; Ps 76:10—Surely; Ps 94:4—boast; Ps 106:10—And he; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 16:19—than; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 33:10—now will I be exalted; Isa 37:24—By the; Isa 51:13—were ready; Jer 31:2—The people; Jer 46:8—I will go; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 38:11—go up; Dan 3:19—he spake; Dan 4:31—the word; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; 1 Thess 5:3—then; Jas 3:5—so; Jas 4:6—God

Exodus 15:10 blow: Exod 14:21; Gen 8:1; Ps 74:13, 14; 135:7; 147:18; Isa 11:15; Jer 10:13; Amos 4:13; Matt 8:27 the sea: Exod 14:28; Deut 11:4 they sank: Exod 15:5 Reciprocal:

Exod 14:4—I will be; Exod 14:13—ye shall see; Num 11:31—a wind; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 2 Sam 18:8—General; Neh 9:11—as a stone; Esth 8:12—one day; Job 4:9—the blast; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Ps 37:36—General; Ps 76:6—both; Ps 78:53—but; Ps 94:4—boast; Ps 106:10—And he; Ps 106:11—General; Ps 106:22—terrible; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Ps 136:15—But overthrew; Prov 11:7—General; Isa 51:13—were ready; Jer 31:2—The people; Jer 46:8—I will go; Dan 3:19—he spake; Dan 4:31—the word; Jonah 1:4—the Lord; Hab 3:14—they; 1 Thess 5:3—then; Jas 4:6—God

Exodus 15:11 like unto thee: Deut 3:24; 33:26; 1 Sam 2:2; 2 Sam 7:22; 1 Kgs 8:23; Ps 35:10; 77:19; 86:8; 89:6–8; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:6, 16; 49:19 gods: or, mighty ones glorious: Lev 19:2; Ps 89:18; 145:17; Isa 6:3; 30:11; 57:15; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; Rev 4:8 fearful: Ps 66:5; 77:14; 89:5, 7; 90:11; 119:120; Isa 64:2, 3; Jer 10:7; Luke 12:5; Heb 12:28, 29; Rev 15:4; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I; Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 9:16—for to; Exod 14:4—I will be; Exod 15:6—right hand; Exod 18:11—the Lord; Exod 20:3—General; Deut 4:35—none else; 1 Chr 16:25—he also; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Job 9:10—wonders; Ps 8:1—how; Ps 30:4—holiness; Ps 40:5—Many; Ps 71:19—who is like; Ps 72:18—who only; Ps 77:13—who; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 113:5—like; Ps 136:4—who alone; Ps 136:15—But overthrew; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa 24:16—glory; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 46:5—General; Jer 32:19—work; Jer 50:44—for who; Mic 7:18—a God; Zech 9:17—how great is his beauty; Luke 1:49—and; Luke 13:17—and all; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Rev 15:3—Great

Exodus 15:12 stretchedst: Exod 15:6 Reciprocal: Ps 136:15—for his mercy; Zeph 1:4—stretch; Luke 1:51—showed

Exodus 15:13 Thou: Gen 19:16; Eph 2:4 led: Ps 77:14, 15, 20; 78:52, 53; 80:1; 106:9; Isa 63:12, 13; Jer 2:6 guided: 1 Pet 1:5 holy: Ps 78:54 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Neh 1:10—whom; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 105:43—And he; Ps 106:10—redeemed; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 136:15—for his mercy; Ps 136:24—General; Isa 35:9—but; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 51:10—dried; Luke 1:51—showed

Exodus 15:14 hear: Num 14:14; 22:5; Deut 2:4, 5; Josh 2:9, 10; 9:24; Ps 48:6 of Palestina: Isa 14:29, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—visited; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 14:4—I will be; Exod 23:27—my fear; Deut 2:25—General; Josh 5:1—heard; Josh 9:9—we have; Josh 10:2—they feared; Judg 7:14—into his hand; 1 Sam 4:7—were afraid; 1 Sam 6:6—the Egyptians; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 1 Chr 14:17—the fear of him; 2 Chr 17:10—the fear; 2 Chr 20:29—they had heard; Ps 65:8—afraid; Isa 19:1—the heart; Isa 23:5—at the; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 41:5—the ends; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Jer 33:9—fear; Ezek 27:28—shake; Ezek 30:4—pain; Ezek 32:10—and they; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Hab 3:7—saw the; Rom 9:17—that; Rev 15:4—Who

Exodus 15:15 dukes: Gen 36:40; Num 20:14–21; Deut 2:4; 1 Chr 1:51–54 Moab: Num 22:3–5; Hab 3:7 all the: Josh 2:11; 5:1 melt: Deut 20:8; Josh 2:9 marg. Josh 14:8; 1 Sam 14:16; 2 Sam 17:10; Ps 68:2; Isa 13:7; 19:1; Ezek 21:7; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 25:30—Edom; Gen 35:5—General; Gen 36:16—duke; Gen 36:39—Hadar; Gen 36:43—the dukes; Exod 10:1—that I; Deut 1:28—discouraged; Josh 2:24—faint; Judg 7:14—into his hand; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 2 Sam 23:20—he slew; Ps 48:6—Fear; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 69:24—take; Ezek 26:16—tremble; Rom 9:17—that

Exodus 15:16 dread: Deut 2:25; 11:25; Josh 2:9 still: Exod 11:7; 1 Sam 2:9; 25:37 which thou: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:6, 9; 2 Sam 7:23; Ps 74:2; Isa 43:1-3; 51:10; Jer 31:11; Acts 20:28; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9; 2 Pet 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 35:5—General; Josh 4:24—that it is; Esth 8:17—for the fear; Job 13:11—his dread; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 9:6—O thou; Ps 9:20—Put; Ps 14:5—were; Ps 44:3—thy right; Ps 48:6—Fear; Ps 107:2—Let the; Isa 30:30—the lighting; Isa 63:12—with; Nah 3:18—Thy shepherds

Exodus 15:17 plant: Ps 44:2; 78:54, 55; 80:8; Isa 5:1-4; Jer 2:21; 32:41 mountain: Ps 78:54, 68, 69; Jer 31:23 Reciprocal: Exod 29:45—General; Josh 22:19—unclean; Ps 79:1—into; Ps 106:13—They soon forgot; Hab 3:6—and measured

Exodus 15:18; Ps 10:16; 29:10; 146:10; Isa 57:15; Dan 2:44; 4:3; 7:14, 27; Matt 6:13; Rev 11:15-17 Reciprocal: Rev 4:9—who; Rev 14:11—for

Exodus 15:19 horse: Exod 14:23; Prov 21:31 brought: Exod 14:28, 29; Heb 11:29 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—ye shall see; Exod 14:22—the children; Deut 11:4—how he made; Josh 4:22—General; Ps 37:36—General; Ps 44:2—drive out; Ps 106:11—General; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots

Exodus 15:20 prophetess: Judg 4:4; 1 Sam 10:5; 2 Kgs 22:14; Luke 2:36; Acts 21:9; 1 Cor 11:5; 14:34 sister: Exod 2:4; Num 12:1; 20:1; 26:59; Mic 6:4 a timbrel: Toph, in Arabic called duff or diff, and in Spanish adduffa, is the tabret used in the East; being a thin, broad, wooden hoop, with parchment extended over one side of it, to which small pieces of brass, tin, etc., are attached, which make a jingling noise: it is held up with one hand and beaten upon with the other, and is precisely the same as the tambourine. all the: Judg 11:34; 21:21; 1 Sam 18:6; 2 Sam 6:5, 14, 16; Ps 68:11, 25; 81:2; 149:3; 150:4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:27—tabret; Exod 2:7—General; Exod 32:19—the dancing; Num 12:2—Hath the Lord; 2 Sam 1:20—Philistines; 1 Chr 6:3—Miriam; 1 Chr 15:29—dancing; 2 Chr 34:22—the prophetess; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Ps 19:2—Day unto; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 147:7—General; Eccl 3:4—to dance; Isa 6:3—one cried unto another; Jer 31:4—again; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Luke 15:25—he

Exodus 15:21 answered: 1 Sam 18:7; 2 Chr 5:13; Ps 24:7-10; 134:1-3 Sing ye: Exod 15:1; Judg 5:3; Isa 5:1-30; Rev 7:10-12; 5:9; 14:3; 15:3; 19:1-6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—ye shall see; Num 12:2—Hath the Lord; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 1 Sam 2:1—my mouth; 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 2 Sam 1:20—Philistines; 1 Chr 16:23—Sing; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Ezra 3:11—they sang; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Ps 19:2—Day unto; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 66:3—How terrible; Ps 76:6—At thy; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 147:7—General; Prov 11:10—when; Isa 6:3—one cried unto another; Isa 12:5—Sing; Isa 24:23—when; Jer 31:4—again; Jer 51:21—General; Ezek 28:22—I will; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Mic 6:4—Moses

Exodus 15:22 wilderness of Shur: This lay on the eastern shore of the Heroopolitic gulf of the Red Sea, and is still called the desert of Shur, according to Dr. SHAW. Gen 16:7; 25:18; 1 Sam 15:7 three days: Exod 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; Gen 22:4—third; Exod 18:8—and all the; Num 33:8—departed; 1 Sam 27:9—left neither; 2 Kgs 3:9—no water; Ps 136:16—General; Ezek 20:10—General

Exodus 15:23 Marah: Num 33:8 Marah: i.e. bitterness, Ruth 1:20 Reciprocal: Exod

14:11—Because; Num 11:1—And when; Num 20:2—no; 2 Kgs 2:19—the water; 2 Kgs 4:40—death; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Jas 3:12—so; Rev 8:11—many

Exodus 15:24; Exod 14:11; 16:2, 8, 9; 17:3, 4; Num 11:1–6; 14:1–4; 16:11, 41; 17:10; 20:2–5; 21:5; 1 Cor 10:10; Phil 2:14; Jude 16 What: Exod 17:3; Ps 78:19, 20; Matt 6:25 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—the people; Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 14:2—murmured; Ps 106:13—They soon forgot; Isa 63:10—they rebelled

Exodus 15:25 cried: Exod 14:10; 17:4; Ps 50:15; 91:15; 99:6; Jer 15:1 a tree: 2 Kgs 2:21; 4:41; 1 Cor 1:18 a statute: Josh 24:21–25 proved: Exod 16:4; Deut 8:2, 16; 13:3; Judg 2:22; 3:1, 4; Ps 66:10; 81:7; Prov 17:3; Jer 9:7; 1 Pet 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Exod 20:20—prove; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 6:6—he cut down

Exodus 15:26 If thou: Lev 26:3, 13; Deut 7:12, 13, 15; 28:1–15 and wilt: Deut 12:28; 13:18; 1 Kgs 11:33, 38; 2 Kgs 22:2; Ezek 18:5 diseases: Exod 9:10, 11; 12:29; Deut 7:15; 28:27, 60 for I am: Exod 23:25; 2 Kgs 20:5; Job 5:18; Ps 41:3, 4; 103:3; 147:3; Isa 57:18; Jer 8:22; 33:6; Hos 6:1; Jas 5:11–16 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Exod 20:20—prove; Lev 13:18—a boil; Lev 14:3—be healed; Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; Lev 26:16—consumption; Deut 6:17—General; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 12:25—when; Josh 22:5—take; 2 Kgs 2:21—cast; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; 2 Chr 30:20—healed; Neh 9:16—hearkened; Ps 6:2—heal; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 81:8—if thou wilt; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 17:24—if; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 30:17—For I; Ezek 47:9—for they; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Hos 11:3—I healed; Hos 14:4—heal; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Matt 4:24—all sick; Matt 8:16—and healed; Mark 5:29—straightway; Luke 7:7—but; Luke 8:44—immediately; 1 Cor 11:30—many

Exodus 15:27 Elim: This was on the northern skirts of the desert of Sin, and, according to Dr. SHAW, two leagues from Tor, and near 30 from Corondel, which he conjectures to be Marah, where there is a small rill, which is brackish. He found but nine of the wells, the other three being filled up with sand; but the 70 palm trees had increased into more than 2,000. Num 33:9; Isa 12:3; Ezek 47:12; Rev 7:17; 22:2 Reciprocal: Exod 16:1—took; Exod 18:1—done; Exod 20:2—brought; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Ps 78:13—He divided; Ps 89:10—Thou hast; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Jer 2:6—brought us up; Jer 21:2—according; Ezek 20:6—to bring; Dan 9:15—that hast; Matt 19:28—the twelve

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The Israelites come to Sin, and murmur for want of bread;
- 4 God promises them bread and flesh from heaven, and they are rebuked;
- 13 Quails and manna are sent;
- 16 The ordering of manna;
- 25 It was not to be found on the sabbath;
- 32 An omer of it is preserved.

Exodus 16:1 AM 2513, BC 1491, An, Ex, Is 1, Ijar took: Exod 15:27; Num 33:10–12 Sin: This desert was traversed by Dr. SHAW in nine hours. He was all the day diverted by varieties of lizards and vipers, which abound there. Exod 17:1; Num 33:12; Ezek 30:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 19:1—came; Num 13:21—from the wilderness of Zin; Num

33:15—General; Deut 1:31—in the wilderness; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Exodus 16:2; Exod 15:24; Gen 19:4; Ps 106:7, 13, 25; 1 Cor 10:10 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—return; Exod 14:11—Because; Exod 16:7—what are we; Exod 16:9—heard; Exod 17:2—the people; Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 11:1—And when; Num 14:2—murmured; Num 20:2—gathered; Num 20:3—God; Num 21:5—spake; Deut 8:3—fed thee; Deut 9:7—from the day; Ps 78:18—by asking meat; Acts 13:18—about

Exodus 16:3 Would: Num 20:3–5; Deut 28:67; Josh 7:7; 2 Sam 18:33; Lam 4:9; Acts 26:29; 1 Cor 4:8; 2 Cor 11:1 we had: Num 11:15; 14:2; Job 3:1, 10, 20; Jer 20:14–18; Jonah 4:8, 9 flesh: Exod 2:23; Num 11:4, 5 to kill: Exod 5:21; 17:3; Num 16:13, 41 hunger: Deut 8:3; Jer 2:6; Lam 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 45:23—good things; Exod 13:17—return; Exod 14:11—Because; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Exod 16:7—what are we; Exod 17:2—the people; Exod 18:8—and all the; Exod 32:1—the man; Num 11:18—ye have wept; Num 20:4—that we; Num 21:5—spake; Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 2 Sam 14:32—it had been; Ps 78:18—by asking meat; Jer 42:14—nor hear; Jer 44:17—then; Matt 4:3—command; Acts 7:39—and in

Exodus 16:4 I will rain: Ps 78:24, 25; 105:40; John 6:31, 32; 1 Cor 10:3 a certain rate every day: Heb. the portion of a day in his day, Neh 11:23; Prov 30:8; Matt 6:11, 32, 33; Luke 11:3 prove them: Exod 15:25; Deut 8:2, 16; Josh 24:15 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 22:1—God; Exod 16:15—This is; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Neh 9:15—gavest; John 6:51—and the bread; 2 Cor 2:9—that

Exodus 16:5 prepare: Exod 16:23; 35:2, 3; Lev 25:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—no manner; Exod 16:22—General

Exodus 16:6 even: Exod 16:8, 12, 13 the Lord: Exod 16:3; 6:7; 12:51; 32:1, 7, 11; Num 16:28, 30; Ps 77:20; Isa 63:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord

Exodus 16:7 the morning: Exod 16:13 ye shall: Exod 16:10; 24:10, 16; 40:34; Lev 9:6; Num 14:10; 16:42; Isa 35:2; 40:5; John 11:4, 40 what are we: Exod 16:2, 3, 8; Num 16:11 Reciprocal: Exod 16:12—in the morning; Num 11:1—And when; Num 16:19—and the glory; Num 20:2—gathered; Num 21:5—spake; Ps 2:2—Lord; Isa 57:4—Against; Ezek 1:28—This; Mark 14:5—And they; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 10:16—despiseth you; Acts 22:8—whom; Phil 2:14—without

Exodus 16:8 the Lord heareth: Exod 16:9, 12; Num 14:27; Matt 9:4; John 6:41–43; 1 Cor 10:10 but against: Num 21:7; 1 Sam 8:7; Isa 32:6; 37:29; Matt 10:40; Luke 10:16; John 13:20; Rom 13:2; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—General; Exod 16:6—even; Exod 16:7—what are we; Lev 26:5—eat your; Num 11:20—whole month; Num 16:11—what is Aaron; Num 21:5—spake; Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us; Ps 78:19—Yea; Ps 78:25—he sent; Isa 57:4—Against; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 2:2—thine espousals; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 14:20—were; Mark 14:5—And they; John 6:32—Moses; Acts 5:4—thou hast; Acts 22:8—whom; Acts 26:15—I am; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; Phil 2:14—without

Exodus 16:9 Come near: Num 16:16 heard: Exod 16:2, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—General; Num 11:1—And when; Luke 12:20—God

Exodus 16:10 that they: Exod 16:7; Num 14:10; 16:19, 42 appeared: Exod 13:21, 22; 40:34–38; Lev 9:6; Num 16:42; 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; Matt 17:5 Reciprocal: Exod 17:6—I will; Exod 24:16—the glory; Lev 9:4—to day; Num 20:6—the glory; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Ezek 1:28—This; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 12:20—God; Rev 10:1—clothed

Exodus 16:12 I have: Exod 16:8 At even: Exod 16:6 in the morning: Exod 16:7 ye shall know: Exod 4:5; 6:7; 7:17; Jer 31:24; Ezek 34:30; 39:22; Joel 3:17; Zech 13:9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—in the evening; Num 14:27—I have heard; Num 20:2—gathered; Deut 8:3—fed thee; Deut 29:6—eaten bread; 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow; Ps 78:27—He rained; Ps 105:40—asked; Ezek 20:7—I am; Ezek 35:13—I have; Matt 14:20—were

Exodus 16:13 the quails: The Hebrew selav, Chaldee selaiv, Syriac and Arabic selwa, is without doubt the quail, so the LXX render it, a large kind of quail. Josephus, ορνις, Ethiopic, ferferat, and Vulgate, coturnices, quails, with which agree Philo and the Rabbins. The quail is a bird of the gallinaceous kind, somewhat less than a pigeon, but larger than a sparrow. Hasselquist describes the quail of the larger kind as very much resembling the red partridge, but not larger than the turtle dove; found in Judea as well as in the deserts of Arabia Petra and Egypt; and affording a most agreeable and delicate dish. Num 11:31–33; Ps 78:27, 28; 105:40 the dew: Num 11:9 Reciprocal: Exod 16:6—even; Exod 16:7—the morning; Num 11:19—General; Num 11:20—whole month

Exodus 16:14 the dew: Num 11:7–9; Deut 8:3; Neh 9:15; Ps 78:24; 105:40 the hoar frost: Ps 147:16 Reciprocal: Lev 8:11—General; Num 11:9—General

Exodus 16:15 It is manna: or, What is this, or, It is a portion, Exod 16:31, 33; Deut 8:3, 16; Josh 5:12; Neh 9:15, 20; John 6:31, 32, 49, 58; 1 Cor 10:3; Heb 9:4; Rev 2:17 This is: Exod 16:4; Num 21:5; Prov 9:5; Luke 12:30 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Num 11:7—the manna; Prov 30:8—feed; Matt 4:4—but; Luke 11:3—Give

Exodus 16:16 omer: Exod 16:18, 33, 36 for every man: Heb. by the poll, or head persons: Heb. souls. Reciprocal: Exod 16:22—General; Num 11:8—the people; Matt 6:11—General

Exodus 16:18; 2 Cor 8:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 16:16—omer; Lev 5:11—the tenth part; Lev 7:10—one as much; Num 35:8—from them; Josh 19:9—too much; Prov 30:8—feed; Matt 6:34—no

Exodus 16:19; Exod 12:10; 23:18; Matt 6:34 Reciprocal: Exod 29:34—burn; Lev 8:11—General; Lev 22:30—General

Exodus 16:20 bred worms: Matt 6:19; Luke 12:15, 33; Heb 13:5; Jas 5:2, 3 and Moses: Num 12:3; 16:15; Mark 3:5; 10:14; Eph 4:26 Reciprocal: Exod 16:22—General; Exod 16:24—General; Exod 32:22—knowest; Lev 22:30—General

Exodus 16:21; Prov 6:6–11; Eccl 9:10; 12:1; Matt 6:33; John 12:35; 2 Cor 6:2 Reciprocal: Exod 16:22—General; Prov 30:8—feed

Exodus 16:22 What the substance called manna was, is utterly unknown, but, from the

circumstances in the text, it is evident that it was not a natural production, but was miraculously sent by Jehovah. These the learned Abarbinel, a most judicious Jewish interpreter, has thus enumerated:

—The natural manna was never found in the desert where this fell where the common manna does fall;

—It is only in the spring time, in March and April, whereas this fell throughout all the months in the year;

—The ordinary manna does not melt in the sun, as this did (Exod 16:21)

—It does not stink and breed worms, as this did, when kept till the morning (Exod 16:20)

—It cannot be ground or beaten in a mortar, so as to make cakes, as this was;

—The common manna is medicinal and purgative, and cannot be used for food and nutriment, as this was;

—This fell in a double proportion on the sixth day, and not on the sabbath, as it certainly would have done had it fallen naturally;

—It followed them in all their journeys, where ever they pitched their tents; and

—It ceased at the very time of the year when the other falls, namely, in March, when the Israelites were come to Gilgal.

Whatever this substance was, it does not appear to have been common to the wilderness. From Deut 8:3, 16, it is evident that the Israelites never saw it before; and from a pot of it being preserved, it is certain that nothing of the kind ever appeared again. Exod 16:5, 16; Lev 25:12, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Ps 78:24—the corn of heaven; Prov 30:8—feed

Exodus 16:23 rest: Exod 20:8–11; 31:15; 35:3; Gen 2:2, 3; Lev 23:3; Mark 2:27, 28; Luke 23:56; Rev 1:10 bake: Num 11:8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—no manner; Exod 16:5—prepare; Exod 16:25—General; Num 15:32—they found a man; Jer 17:22—neither do

Exodus 16:24; Exod 16:20, 33 Reciprocal: Job 12:21—poureth

Exodus 16:25; Exod 16:23, 29; Neh 9:14 Reciprocal: Rom 14:6—regardeth it

Exodus 16:26; Exod 20:9–11; Deut 5:13; Ezek 46:1; Luke 13:14 Reciprocal: Exod 31:15—Six days

Exodus 16:27 and they found none: Prov 20:4 Reciprocal: Exod 20:10—thou shalt; Num 15:32—they found a man; Ezek 20:13—and my

Exodus 16:28; Exod 10:3; Num 14:11; 20:12; 2 Kgs 17:14; Ps 78:10, 22; 81:13, 14; 106:13;

Isa 7:9, 13; Jer 4:14; 9:6; Ezek 5:6; 20:13, 16; Mark 9:19 Reciprocal: Exod 20:10—thou shalt; Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 14:27—How long; Num 15:32—they found a man; Ps 62:3—How; Prov 1:22—How; Jer 38:21—if thou; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Luke 9:41—how

Exodus 16:29 hath given: Exod 31:13; Neh 9:14; Isa 58:13, 14; Ezek 20:12 abide ye: Luke 23:56 Reciprocal: Exod 7:1—See; Exod 12:16—no manner; Exod 16:25—General; Exod 18:23—and all this; Lev 19:3—keep; Lev 23:3—General; Lev 25:21—I will; Deut 5:14—the sabbath; Prov 30:8—feed; Matt 24:20—neither; Heb 12:25—See

Exodus 16:30; Lev 23:3; Deut 5:12–14; Heb 4:9 Reciprocal: Deut 5:14—the sabbath

Exodus 16:31 called the name: Exod 16:15 In consequence of the term manna having been given to a drug which is now much used in England, many persons have ignorantly supposed it to be the same sort of thing as that miraculously sent for the sustenance of the children of Israel in the wilderness. The manna of commerce comes from Calabria and Sicily, where it oozes out of a kind of ash tree, from the end of June to the end of July, and is a thick, clammy, sweet juice, partly drawn from the tree by the rays of the sun, partly by the puncture of insects, and partly by artificial means. The European manna is not so good as the Oriental, which is gathered in Syria, Arabia, and Persia, from the Oriental oak, and from a shrub which is called in Persia teranjabin. and it was: Num 11:6, 7; Song 2:3 Reciprocal: Lev 2:4—wafers; Num 11:8—taste of it; Num 21:5—and our soul

Exodus 16:32; Ps 103:1, 2; 105:5; 111:4, 5; Luke 22:19; Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 16:36—General; Num 17:10—for a token

Exodus 16:33; Heb 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; Exod 16:16—omer; Exod 16:24—General; Exod 16:36—General; 1 Sam 17:54—took the head; 1 Kgs 8:9—in the ark

Exodus 16:34; Exod 25:16, 21; 27:21; 30:6, 36; 31:18; 38:21; 40:20; Num 1:50, 53; 17:10; Deut 10:5; 1 Kgs 8:9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:15—the testimony; Ps 122:4—the testimony; Heb 9:4—was

Exodus 16:35 forty years: Num 33:38; Deut 8:2, 3; Neh 9:15, 20, 21; Ps 78:24, 25; John 6:30–58 until they came to: Josh 5:12 the borders: Num 33:48–50; Deut 1:8; 34:1–4 Reciprocal: Num 26:10—earth opened; Deut 29:6—eaten bread; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Prov 30:8—feed; Matt 4:4—but; John 6:31—fathers; Acts 13:18—about; 1 Cor 10:3—General

Exodus 16:36; Exod 16:16, 32, 33 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a tenth; Lev 5:11—the tenth part; Lev 6:20—the tenth; Num 11:32—homers; Num 28:5—General; Ruth 2:17—ephah

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The people murmur for water at Rephidim;
- 6 God sends them for water to the rock in Horeb;
- 7 The place is called Massah and Meribah;

- 8 Amalek is overcome by Joshua, while Moses holds up his hands with the rod of God; v.14, Amalek is doomed to destruction; and Moses builds the altar JEHOVAH-nissi.

Exodus 17:1 Sin: Exod 16:1; Num 33:12–14 Rephidim: Exod 17:8; 19:2 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; Gen 45:21—commandment; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Num 9:18—and at the; Num 20:2—no; Num 33:10—Elim; Num 33:14—Rephidim; 2 Kgs 3:9—no water

Exodus 17:2 the people: Exod 5:21; 14:11, 12; 15:24; 16:2, 3; Num 11:4–6; 14:2; 20:3–5; 21:5 Give us: Gen 30:1, 2; 1 Sam 8:6; Luke 15:12 wherefore: Exod 17:7; 16:2; Num 14:22; Deut 6:16; Ps 78:18, 41, 56; 95:9; 106:14; Isa 7:12; Mal 3:15; Matt 4:7; 16:1–3; Luke 4:12; Acts 5:9; 15:10; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 11:1—And when; Num 16:11—what is Aaron; Deut 9:7—from the day; 1 Sam 8:8—General; Ps 81:7—calledst; Ps 95:8—in the; Prov 25:25—cold; Mark 8:11—tempting; 1 Cor 10:10—murmur

Exodus 17:3 thou hast: Exod 16:3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:11—Because; Exod 15:24—General; Exod 33:1—thou hast; Num 11:1—And when; Num 14:2—murmured; Num 16:13—to kill; Num 20:4—why; Num 21:5—spake; Josh 7:7—to deliver; 2 Sam 14:32—it had been; Ps 63:1—General; Prov 25:25—cold; Isa 41:17—seek; Jer 42:14—nor hear; Jer 48:18—and sit; Hos 2:3—and slay; Acts 7:39—and in; 1 Cor 10:10—murmur

Exodus 17:4 cried: Exod 14:15; 15:25; Num 11:11 almost: Num 14:10; 16:19; 1 Sam 30:6; John 8:59; 10:31; Acts 7:50; 14:19 Reciprocal: Exod 5:22—returned; Exod 15:24—General; Num 20:6—they fell; 1 Kgs 12:18—all Israel; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; Job 42:10—when

Exodus 17:5 Go on: Ezek 2:6; Acts 20:23, 24 thy rod: Exod 7:19, 20; Num 20:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—elders; Deut 8:15—who brought; Job 42:10—when; Ps 74:15—cleave

Exodus 17:6 I will: Exod 16:10 the rock: This rock, which is a vast block of red granite, 15 feet long, 10 broad, and 12 high, lies in the wilderness of Rephidim, to the west of Mount Horeb, a part of Sinai. There are abundant traces of this wonderful miracle remaining at this day. This rock has been visited, drawn, and described by Dr. SHAW and others; and holes and channels appear in the stone, which could only have been formed by the bursting out and running of water. in Horeb: Exod 3:1–5 and thou: Num 20:9–11; Deut 8:15; Neh 9:15; Ps 78:15, 16, 20; 105:41; 114:8; Isa 48:21; 1 Cor 10:4 that the people: Ps 46:4; Isa 41:17, 18; 43:19, 20; John 4:10, 14; 7:37, 38; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—he lifted; Num 20:11—the water; Num 21:16—Gather; Deut 1:6—in Horeb; Deut 9:21—the brook; 2 Kgs 3:17—that ye may; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 74:15—cleave; Ps 81:7—proved; Prov 25:25—cold; Isa 35:6—for; Hab 3:9—Thou

Exodus 17:7 Massah: i.e. Temptation, Num 20:13; Deut 9:22 Meribah: that is, Chiding or Strife, Exod 17:2; Ps 81:7 chiding: Exod 17:2 tempted: Ps 95:8; Heb 3:8, 9 Is the Lord: Exod 34:9; Deut 31:17; Josh 22:31; Isa 12:6; Mic 3:11; John 1:14; Acts 7:37–39 Reciprocal: Num 27:14—Meribah; Deut 6:16—tempted him; Deut 33:8—prove at; Josh 3:10—among; Ps 78:20—he smote; Ps 106:13—They soon forgat; Matt 4:7—Thou; Mark 8:11—tempting; Acts 5:9—to tempt; 1 Cor 10:9—tempt

Exodus 17:8; Gen 36:12, 16; Num 24:20; Deut 25:17; 1 Sam 15:2; 30:1; Ps 83:7 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Exod 17:1—Rephidim; Exod 19:2—Rephidim; Num 13:29—Amalekites; Judg 5:14—Amalek; Judg 12:15—in the mount; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; Jer 31:2—The people

Exodus 17:9 unto Joshua: Exod 17:13; 24:13; Num 11:28; 13:16, Oshea, Jehoshua, Deut 32:44, Hoshea, Called Jesus, Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8 Choose: Num 31:3, 4 the rod: Exod 4:2, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—he lifted; Exod 17:10—and Moses; Exod 32:17—Joshua; Exod 33:11—his servant; Num 13:8—Oshea; Num 20:8—the rod; Num 27:18—Take thee; Deut 1:38—which standeth; Josh 1:1—Joshua; 2 Sam 18:1—numbered; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; Ps 56:9—When; Ps 68:11—Lord; Ezek 13:5—have not

Exodus 17:10 Joshua: Josh 11:15; Matt 28:20; John 2:5; 15:14 and Moses: Exod 17:9 Hur: Exod 17:12; 24:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:3—succour

Exodus 17:11; Ps 56:9; Luke 18:1; 1 Tim 2:8; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Josh 8:18—Stretch; Josh 8:26—drew not; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; 2 Kgs 13:18—he smote thrice; 1 Chr 5:20—And they

Exodus 17:12 Moses' hands: Matt 26:40–45; Mark 14:37–40; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2 stayed up his hands: Ps 35:3; Isa 35:3; 2 Cor 1:11; Phil 1:19; 1 Thess 5:25; Heb 12:12; Jas 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod 17:10—Hur; Exod 24:14—Hur; Josh 8:26—drew not

Exodus 17:13; Josh 10:28, 32, 37, 42; 11:12 Reciprocal: Exod 17:9—unto Joshua

Exodus 17:14 memorial: Exod 12:14; 13:9; 34:27; Deut 31:9; Josh 4:7; Job 19:23; Hag 2:2, 3 for I will: Num 24:20; Deut 25:17–19; 1 Sam 15:2, 3, 7, 8, 18; 27:8, 9; 30:1, 17; 2 Sam 1:1, 8–16; 8:12; 1 Chr 4:43; Ezra 9:14 the remembrance: Job 18:17; Ps 9:6; Prov 10:7 Reciprocal: Lev 24:7—a memorial; Num 5:23—write these; Deut 7:24—their name; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; 1 Sam 14:48—smote; Esth 3:2—bowed not; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Job 13:12—remembrances; Ps 102:18—This; Ps 137:7—Remember; Isa 65:6—it is; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 36:2—a roll; Matt 5:43—and hate

Exodus 17:15 Jehovahnissi: i.e. the Lord my banner, Gen 22:14; 33:20; Ps 60:4 Reciprocal: Gen 26:25—builded; Gen 35:7—General; Gen 35:14—General; Judg 6:24—Jehovahshalom; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; 1 Sam 7:12—Ebenezer; 2 Chr 20:26—the name; Ps 20:5—and in; Isa 62:10—go through; Ezek 48:35—The Lord

Exodus 17:16 Because: etc. or, Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the Lord, therefore, etc. the Lord, etc. Heb. the hand upon the throne of the Lord. Isa 66:1; Acts 7:49 will have war: Ps 21:8–11 Reciprocal: Num 14:45—the Amalekites; Num 24:20—the first of the nations; Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Deut 1:31—in the wilderness; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Esth 3:2—bowed not; Esth 9:10—enemy; Isa 14:24—Lord; Amos 8:7—I will; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

CHAPTER 18

1 Jethro brings his wife and two sons to Moses;

- 7 Moses entertains him, and relates the goodness of the Lord;
- 9 Jethro rejoices, blesses God, and offers sacrifice;
- 13 He gives good counsel, which is accepted;
- 27 Jethro departs.

Exodus 18:1 Jethro: Exod 2:16, 21; 3:1; 4:18; Num 10:29; Judg 4:11 heard: Ps 34:2; 44:1; 77:14, 15; 78:4; 105:5, 43; 106:2, 8; Jer 33:9; Zech 8:23; Gal 1:23, 24 God: Acts 7:35, 36; 14:27; 15:12; 21:19, 20; Rom 15:18 done: Exod 7:1-Exod 15:27; Josh 2:10; 9:9; Neh 9:10, 11; Ps 77:14, 15; 78:50-53; 105:36-41; 106:8-11; 136:10-16; Isa 63:11-13 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Exod 2:18—General; Exod 18:8—told; Judg 1:16—Moses'; 2 Chr 7:10—goodness

Exodus 18:2 Zipporah: Exod 2:21; 4:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 18:24—General; Acts 7:29—Madian

Exodus 18:3 two sons: Acts 7:29 Gershom: i.e. A stranger there, Exod 2:22; Ps 39:12; Heb 11:13; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:15—Gershom

Exodus 18:4 Eliezer: i.e. my God is an help, Ps 46:1; Isa 50:7-9; Heb 13:6 delivered: Exod 2:15; Ps 18 title Ps 18:48; 34:4; Dan 6:22; Acts 12:11; 2 Cor 1:8-10; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:15—Gershom; 1 Chr 26:25—Eliezer

Exodus 18:5; Exod 3:1, 12; 19:11, 20; 24:16, 17; 1 Kgs 19:8

Exodus 18:6 said: i.e. by means of messengers sent beforehand, Matt 12:47

Exodus 18:7 went: Gen 14:17; 46:29; Num 22:36; Judg 11:34; 1 Kgs 2:19; Acts 28:15 did obeisance: Gen 18:2; 19:1; 33:3-7 kissed: Gen 29:13; 31:28; 33:4; 45:15; Ps 2:12; Luke 7:45; Acts 20:37 welfare: Heb. peace, Gen 43:27; 2 Sam 11:7 Reciprocal: Gen 29:6—Is he well; Gen 29:11—kissed; Gen 43:28—made obeisance; Judg 1:16—Moses'; Jer 15:5—how thou doest

Exodus 18:8 told: Exod 18:1; Neh 9:9-15; Ps 66:16; 71:17-20; 105:1, 2; 145:4-12 and all the: Exod 15:22-24; 16:3 come upon them: Heb. found them, Gen 44:34; Num 20:14; Neh 9:32 marg. how the Lord: Ps 78:42, 43; 81:7; 106:10; 107:2 Reciprocal: Deut 4:30—are come upon thee; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; 2 Chr 6:32—is come

Exodus 18:9; Isa 44:23; 66:10; Rom 12:10, 15; 1 Cor 12:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:6—ye showed; Dan 6:23—was; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; 1 Thess 1:8—General

Exodus 18:10; Gen 14:20; 2 Sam 18:28; 1 Kgs 8:15; Ps 41:13; 106:47, 48; Luke 1:68; Eph 1:3; 1 Thess 3:9; 1 Pet 1:3; Rev 5:11-13; 19:1-6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—Blessed; 1 Sam 15:6—ye showed; 1 Sam 25:32—General; Rom 9:17—that

Exodus 18:11 Now I: Exod 9:16; 1 Kgs 17:24; 2 Kgs 5:15 the Lord: Exod 15:11; 1 Chr 16:25; 2 Chr 2:5; Ps 95:3; 97:9; 135:5 in the thing: Exod 1:10, 16, 22; 5:2, 7; 14:8, 18 proudly: Exod 9:17; 10:3; 1 Sam 2:3; Neh 9:10, 16, 29; Job 40:11, 12; Ps 31:23; 119:21; Dan 4:37; Luke 1:51; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Num 33:4—upon their gods; Josh 2:9—I know; Josh 22:22—Lord God; 2 Sam 22:27—show thyself unsavoury; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 1 Chr 17:20—none; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 31:20—from; Ps

46:10—know; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 76:10—Surely; Ps 92:8—art most; Ps 96:4—For the; Ps 136:2—the God; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Dan 5:20—when; Luke 18:14—every; John 10:29—is greater; Acts 13:17—and with; Rom 9:17—that; 1 Cor 3:19—He; Phil 1:12—rather

Exodus 18:12 took: Exod 24:5; Gen 4:4; 8:20; 12:7; 26:25; 31:54; Job 1:5; 42:8 Aaron: Exod 24:11; Lev 7:11–17; Deut 12:7; 27:7; 1 Chr 29:21, 22; 2 Chr 30:22; 1 Cor 10:18, 21, 31 eat bread: Exod 2:20; Gen 43:25; 2 Sam 9:7; Job 42:11; Dan 10:3; Luke 14:1, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—elders; Num 23:3—burnt; Josh 8:31—and they offered; Judg 1:16—Moses’

Exodus 18:13; Judg 5:10; Job 29:7; Isa 16:5; Joel 3:12; Matt 23:2; Rom 12:8; 13:6 Reciprocal: Num 27:2—General; Deut 1:12—General; Judg 4:5—came up; 1 Kgs 3:16—stood; Jer 21:12—morning

Exodus 18:14 Reciprocal: Exod 18:17—not good; Exod 18:26—at all; Num 27:2—General; Judg 1:16—Moses’; 2 Sam 15:2—came

Exodus 18:15 to inquire: Exod 18:19, 20; Lev 24:12–14; Num 15:34; 27:5 Reciprocal: Exod 18:26—the hard causes; Num 9:6—they came; 2 Chr 34:21—inquire

Exodus 18:16 a matter: Exod 23:7; 24:14; Deut 17:8–12; 2 Sam 15:3; Job 31:13; Acts 18:14, 15; 1 Cor 6:1 one and another: Heb. a man and his fellow, Exod 2:13 make: Lev 24:15; Num 15:35; 27:6–11; 36:6–9; Deut 4:5; 5:1; 6:1; 1 Sam 12:23; Matt 28:20; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—teach; Lev 24:12—that the mind of the Lord might be showed them; Deut 33:5—king; Judg 4:5—came up; 2 Sam 15:2—came; 1 Kgs 3:16—stood; Ps 19:8—statutes

Exodus 18:17 not good: Exod 18:14; Deut 1:12; 1 Kgs 3:8, 9; 13:18; 2 Chr 19:6; Matt 17:4; John 13:6–10 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; Prov 27:9—so; Acts 6:2—we should

Exodus 18:18 Thou wilt surely wear away: Heb. Fading thou wilt fade, 2 Cor 12:15; Phil 2:30; 1 Thess 2:8, 9 thou art: Num 11:14–17; Deut 1:9–12; Acts 6:1–4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:22—they shall; Exod 18:23—God; Deut 1:17—the cause

Exodus 18:19 Hearken: Exod 18:24; Prov 9:9 God shall: Exod 3:12; 4:12; Gen 39:2; Deut 20:1; Josh 1:9; 2 Sam 14:17; Matt 28:20 Be thou: Exod 18:15; 4:16; 20:19; Deut 5:5 bring: Num 27:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:33—look out; Num 9:6—they came; Num 27:2—General; Deut 33:5—king; Judg 4:5—came up; 1 Sam 15:6—ye showed; 2 Chr 19:8—the judgment; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; 2 Cor 3:4—General

Exodus 18:20 teach: Exod 18:16; Deut 4:1, 5; 5:1; 6:1, 2; 7:11; Neh 9:13, 14 the way: 1 Sam 12:23; Ps 32:8; 143:8; Isa 30:21; Jer 6:16; 42:3; Mic 4:2; 1 Thess 4:1 work: Deut 1:18; Ezek 3:17; Matt 28:20; Mark 13:34; 2 Thess 3:6–12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:48—led me; Exod 18:15—to inquire; Deut 8:6—walk; Matt 23:3—whatsoever

Exodus 18:21 Moreover: Deut 1:13–17; Acts 6:3 able men: Exod 18:25; Deut 16:18; 1 Kgs 3:9–12; Prov 28:2 such as: Exod 23:2–9; Gen 22:12; 42:18; 2 Sam 23:3; 1 Kgs 18:3, 12; 2 Chr 19:5–10; Neh 5:9; 7:2; Eccl 12:13; Luke 18:2, 4 men: Job 29:16; 31:13; Isa 16:5; 59:4, 14, 15; Jer 5:1; Ezek 18:8; Zech 7:9; 8:16 hating: Exod 23:8; Deut 16:18, 19; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3, 4; Ps 26:9, 10; Isa 33:15; Ezek 22:12; Acts 20:33; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:9–11; 2 Pet 2:14, 15 rulers of

thousands: Whatever matter the decarch, or ruler over ten, could not decide, went to the pentecontarch, or ruler of fifty, and thence by degrees to the hecatontarch, or ruler over a hundred, to the chiliarch, or ruler over a thousand, to Moses, and at length to God himself. Each magistrate had the care or inspection of only ten men; the decarch superintended ten private characters; the hecatontarch ten decarchs; and the chiliarch, ten hecatontarchs. Num 10:4; Deut 1:15; Josh 22:14; 1 Sam 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—rulers; Exod 21:6—the judges; Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned; Lev 19:15—General; Num 1:16—heads; Num 25:5—judges; Josh 22:21—heads; Judg 6:15—my family is poor; Ruth 4:2—the elders; 1 Kgs 4:2—the princes; 1 Chr 12:20—captains; 2 Chr 19:7—let the; Ezra 7:25—set magistrates; Ps 82:1—God; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 15:27—but; Prov 28:16—he that; Isa 3:3—captain; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Dan 6:1—an; Mic 5:2—thousands; Mal 3:5—fear; Eph 5:3—covetousness

Exodus 18:22 at all seasons: Exod 18:26; Rom 13:6 great: Lev 24:11; Num 15:33; 27:2; 36:1; Deut 1:17; 17:8, 9 they shall: Exod 18:18; Num 11:17 Reciprocal: Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; Ruth 4:2—the elders; 2 Chr 19:7—let the; Dan 6:1—an; Luke 18:2—which

Exodus 18:23 God: Exod 18:18; Gen 21:10–12; 1 Sam 8:6, 7, 22; Acts 15:2; Gal 2:2 and all this: Exod 16:29; Gen 18:33; 30:25; 2 Sam 18:3; 19:39; 21:17; Phil 1:24, 25 Reciprocal: Lev 24:12—that the mind of the Lord might be showed them; 1 Chr 13:2—and that it be; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; 2 Pet 3:9—not willing

Exodus 18:24; Exod 18:2–5, 19; Ezra 10:2, 5; Prov 1:5; 1 Cor 12:21

Exodus 18:25; Exod 18:21; Deut 1:15; Acts 6:5 Reciprocal: Exod 24:14—if any man; Num 1:4—General; Num 1:16—heads; Num 13:2—a ruler; Num 25:4—all the heads; Num 25:5—judges; Num 30:1—General; Deut 16:18—Judges; Deut 31:28—Gather unto me; Josh 22:14—an head; Josh 24:1—called; 1 Chr 27:1—captains; 2 Chr 19:7—let the; 2 Chr 25:5—captains over thousands; Mic 5:2—thousands

Exodus 18:26 at all: Exod 18:14, 22 the hard causes: Exod 18:15, 22; Deut 17:8; 1 Kgs 3:16–28; 10:1; Job 29:16 Reciprocal: Exod 24:14—if any man; Lev 24:11—brought him; Num 9:6—they came; Num 25:5—judges; Deut 1:15—I took; Deut 1:17—the cause; Deut 16:18—Judges; Josh 24:1—called; Judg 4:5—came up; 2 Sam 15:2—came; 2 Chr 19:7—let the

Exodus 18:27; Gen 24:59; 31:55; Num 10:29, 30; Judg 19:9 Reciprocal: Gen 12:20—General; Judg 1:16—Moses'; Ruth 1:7—they went

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The people arrive at Sinai;
- 3 God's message by Moses unto the people out of the mount;
- 8 The people's answer returned again;
- 9 The people are prepared against the third day, for the giving of the law;
- 12 The mountain must not be touched;

16 The fearful presence of God upon the mount.

Exodus 19:1 AM 2513, BC 1491, An, Ex, Is, 1, Sivan the third: Exod 12:2, 6; Lev 23:16–18 came: Exod 16:1; Num 33:15 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—ye shall; Exod 3:18—that we may; Lev 25:1—General; Num 1:1—wilderness; Num 10:11—on; Num 10:12—out of the; Deut 1:6—Ye have; Acts 7:30—there; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Acts 7:53—have received

Exodus 19:2 Rephidim: Exod 17:1, 8 the desert: Mount Sinai, called by the Arabs Jibbel Mousa, the Mountain of Moses, and sometimes by way of eminence, El Tor, the Mount, is a range of mountains in the peninsula formed by the gulfs of the Red Sea. It consists of several peaks, the principal of which are Horeb and Sinai; the former, still called Oreb, being on the west, and the latter, called Tur Sina, on the east, at the foot of which is the convent of St. Catherine. Dr. SHAW conceives that the wilderness of Sinai, properly so called, is that part which is to the eastward of this mount; so that the removal of the Israelites from Rephidim, which was on the West, to the desert of Sinai, was only removing from one part of the mountain to another. camped: Exod 3:1, 12; 18:5; Acts 7:30, 38; Gal 4:24 Reciprocal: Num 10:12—out of the; Num 33:14—Rephidim; Num 33:15—General; Deut 1:6—Ye have; Deut 11:29—General

Exodus 19:3 went up: Exod 20:21; 24:15–18; 34:2; Deut 5:5–31; Acts 7:38 called: Exod 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 3:1—the mountain; Exod 4:27—the mount; Exod 19:20—Moses went up; Lev 1:1—called; Num 10:33—the mount; Deut 29:1—beside the; Rom 9:4—are Israelites

Exodus 19:4 seen: Exod 7:1–Exod 14:31; Deut 4:9, 33–36; 29:2; Isa 63:9 I bare you: Deut 32:11, 12; Isa 40:31; 63:9; Rev 12:14 Reciprocal: Deut 1:31—bare thee; Josh 24:17—General; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Job 39:27—the eagle; Isa 31:5—birds; Isa 46:3—borne; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 63:18—people; Jer 44:2—Ye have; Ezek 16:6—Live; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Ezek 20:5—In the; Hos 9:10—found; Hos 11:3—taught; Heb 3:9—and; Heb 8:9—to lead

Exodus 19:5 if ye: Exod 23:22; 24:7; Deut 11:27; 28:1; Josh 24:24; 1 Sam 15:22; Isa 1:19; Jer 7:23; 11:4–7; Heb 11:8 keep: Deut 5:2; Ps 25:10; 103:17, 18; Isa 56:4; Jer 31:31–33 a peculiar: Deut 4:20; 7:6; 14:2, 21; 26:18; 32:8, 9; 1 Kgs 8:53; Ps 135:4; Song 8:12; Isa 41:8; 43:1; Jer 10:16; Mal 3:17; Titus 2:14 all the earth: Exod 9:29; Deut 10:14; Job 41:11; Ps 24:1; 50:11; Dan 4:34, 35; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—and to; Gen 34:7—wrought; Exod 4:22—Israel; Exod 6:7—will take; Exod 15:16—which thou; Exod 19:22—sanctify; Exod 22:31—holy; Exod 28:2—glory; Exod 33:16—separated; Exod 34:9—take us; Lev 20:24—which; Lev 22:32—hallow you; Lev 26:12—will be; Lev 26:15—break; Lev 26:45—for their; Num 23:9—dwell alone; Deut 4:13—And he; Deut 28:9—establish; Deut 29:12—thou shouldest; Deut 33:3—he loved; Judg 20:7—ye are all; 1 Sam 10:1—his inheritance; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 2 Sam 20:19—the inheritance; 2 Sam 23:3—God; 1 Kgs 3:8—thy people; 1 Kgs 11:38—if thou wilt; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; 1 Chr 16:13—his chosen; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 8:9—But of the; 2 Chr 13:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:7—our God; Ps 33:12—Blessed; Ps 50:7—O my; Ps 50:12—world; Ps 68:10—Thy congregation; Ps 74:12—God; Ps 114:2—General; Ps 115:9—Israel; Ps 148:14—a people; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 63:8—Surely; Jer 2:3—holiness; Jer 11:2—General; Jer 13:11—I caused; Jer 31:32—Not; Jer 51:19—the rod; Ezek 20:12—I am; Ezek

23:4—they were; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Amos 3:2—only; Amos 6:1—named; Zech 2:12—inherit; Mal 2:11—profaned; Matt 20:2—he had; Acts 27:23—whose; Heb 8:9—to lead; Heb 8:10—they shall; 1 Pet 2:9—a royal

Exodus 19:6 a kingdom: Deut 33:2–4; Isa 61:6; Rom 12:1; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6 and an: Lev 11:44, 45; 19:2; 20:24, 26; 21:7, 8, 23; Deut 7:6; 26:19; 28:9; Isa 62:12; 1 Cor 3:17; 1 Thess 5:27; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—and to; Gen 34:7—wrought; Exod 4:22—Israel; Exod 6:7—will take; Exod 15:16—which thou; Exod 22:31—holy; Exod 28:2—glory; Exod 33:16—separated; Lev 22:32—hallow you; Lev 26:12—will be; Lev 26:45—for their; Num 16:3—all the; Num 23:9—dwell alone; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 14:2—General; Deut 26:18—And the; Deut 29:12—thou shouldest; Deut 32:9—the Lord's; Deut 33:3—he loved; Judg 20:7—ye are all; 1 Sam 10:1—his inheritance; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 2 Sam 20:19—the inheritance; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 2 Sam 23:3—God; 1 Kgs 3:8—thy people; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; 1 Chr 16:13—his chosen; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; 2 Chr 8:9—But of the; 2 Chr 13:10—the Lord; Ezra 9:2—the holy seed; Ps 33:12—Blessed; Ps 50:7—O my; Ps 68:10—Thy congregation; Ps 74:12—God; Ps 114:2—General; Ps 135:4—his peculiar; Ps 148:14—a people; Isa 26:2—righteous; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 51:4—O my; Isa 63:8—Surely; Isa 66:21—General; Jer 2:3—holiness; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 13:11—I caused; Jer 51:19—the rod; Ezek 20:12—I am; Ezek 23:4—they were; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Amos 3:2—only; Amos 6:1—named; Zech 2:12—inherit; Mal 2:11—profaned; Matt 20:2—he had; Matt 21:43—a nation; Titus 2:14—peculiar; Heb 8:10—they shall

Exodus 19:7 the elders: Exod 3:16 and laid: Exod 4:29, 30; 1 Cor 15:1 Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—elders; Exod 21:1—which

Exodus 19:8; Exod 20:19; 24:3, 7; Deut 5:27–29; 26:17–19; Josh 24:24; Neh 10:29 Reciprocal: Josh 24:21—Nay; Ps 103:7—He made; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst; Matt 26:35—Likewise; Mark 14:31—Likewise; Luke 9:57—a certain

Exodus 19:9 Lo: Exod 19:16; 20:21; 24:15, 16; Deut 4:11; 1 Kgs 8:12; 2 Chr 6:1; Ps 18:11, 12; 97:2; Isa 19:1; Matt 17:5; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:34, 35; Rev 1:7 that the: Deut 4:12, 36; John 12:29, 30 believe: Exod 14:31; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; Luke 10:16 Reciprocal: Exod 4:5—That they; Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 5:4—General; Ps 99:7—in the cloudy; Acts 1:9—a cloud

Exodus 19:10 sanctify: Exod 19:15; Lev 11:44, 45; Josh 3:5; 7:13; 1 Sam 16:5; 2 Chr 29:5, 34; 30:17–19; Job 1:5; 1 Cor 6:11 wash: Exod 19:14; Gen 35:2; Lev 11:25; 15:5; Num 8:7, 21; 31:24; Zech 3:3, 4; Heb 10:22; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 14:8—wash his; Lev 21:8—sanctify; Num 11:18—Sanctify; Num 31:20—raiment; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; 2 Chr 30:15—and sanctified; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Neh 12:30—themselves; Ps 76:8—didst; Joel 2:16—sanctify; John 11:55—to purify; Acts 21:24—and purify

Exodus 19:11 the Lord: Exod 19:16, 18, 20; 3:8; 34:5; Num 11:17; Deut 33:2; Ps 18:9; 144:5; Isa 64:1, 2; Hab 3:3–6; John 3:13; 6:38 Reciprocal: Gen 11:5—General; Gen 22:4—third; Exod 3:1—the mountain; Exod 18:5—General; Exod 19:15—the third; Exod 24:16—seventh day; Lev 7:17—on the third; Lev 9:4—to day; Num 19:12—third day; Josh 1:11—three days; Neh 9:13—camest

Exodus 19:12 set bounds: Exod 19:21, 23; Josh 3:4 Take: Exod 10:28; 34:12; Deut 2:4; 4:9

or touch: Heb 12:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Exod 3:5—Draw not; Exod 19:24—but let; Exod 34:3—General; Num 4:15—they shall; 2 Chr 23:7—whosoever; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; Heb 12:18—General

Exodus 19:13 whether: Exod 21:28, 29; Lev 20:15, 16 when the trumpet: or, cornet, Exod 19:16, 19; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Exod 19:18—General; Exod 19:21—charge; Exod 34:3—General; Judg 20:37—drew themselves along; 2 Chr 23:7—whosoever; Heb 12:20—if so much

Exodus 19:14 and sanctified: Exod 19:10 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 19:22—sanctify; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 14:8—wash his; Lev 21:8—sanctify; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; John 11:55—to purify; Acts 21:24—and purify

Exodus 19:15 Be ready: Amos 4:12; Mal 3:2; Matt 3:10–12; 24:44; 2 Pet 3:11, 12 the third: Exod 19:11, 16 come not: 1 Sam 21:4, 5; Joel 2:16; Zech 6:3; 7:3; 12:12–14; 1 Cor 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Exod 19:10—sanctify; Exod 19:22—sanctify; Lev 15:18—unclean; Num 8:6—cleanse them; Num 11:18—Sanctify; Num 19:12—third day; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify now; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Neh 12:30—their selves; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace; John 11:55—to purify

Exodus 19:16 thunders: Exod 9:23, 28, 29; 20:18; 1 Sam 12:17, 18; Job 37:1–5; 38:25; Ps 18:11–14; 29:3–11; 50:3; 77:18; 97:4; Heb 12:18, 19; Rev 4:5; 8:5; 11:19 thick: Exod 19:9; 40:34; 2 Chr 5:14 voice: Rev 1:10; 4:1 all the people: Jer 5:22; Heb 12:21 Reciprocal: Exod 19:11—the Lord; Exod 19:13—when the trumpet; Exod 19:15—the third; Exod 19:19—And when; Exod 20:21—the people; Exod 24:15—a cloud; Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 4:11—stood; Deut 5:5—General; 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; Neh 9:13—camest; Job 37:2—the noise; Job 38:1—General; Ps 68:8—Sinai; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Nah 1:3—his way; Hab 3:3—His glory; Hab 3:10—mountains; John 12:29—thundered; 1 Cor 15:52—last; 1 Thess 4:16—with the trump; Heb 12:20—if so much; Rev 14:2—of a

Exodus 19:17; Deut 4:10; 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 20:21—the people; Lev 9:5—and all the congregation; Deut 9:10—all the words; Deut 10:4—in the day

Exodus 19:18; Exod 19:13; Isa 6:4; Rev 15:8 mount Sinai: Exod 20:18; Deut 4:11, 12; 5:22; 33:2; Judg 5:5; Ps 68:7, 8; 104:32; 144:5 in fire: Exod 3:2; 24:17; 2 Chr 7:1–3; 2 Thess 1:8; 2 Pet 3:10 as the smoke: Gen 15:17; 19:28; Ps 144:5; Rev 15:8 whole: 1 Kgs 19:11, 12; Ps 68:8; 77:18; 114:7; Jer 4:24; Nah 1:5, 6; Zech 14:5; Matt 24:7; Heb 12:26 Reciprocal: Exod 19:11—the Lord; Exod 34:5—descended; Deut 4:33—General; Deut 5:4—General; Deut 9:15—the mount; Deut 10:4—out of the; 1 Sam 14:15—the earth quaked; 2 Sam 22:9—went; 1 Kgs 19:8—Horeb; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 114:4—General; Isa 64:1—that thou wouldst come

Exodus 19:19 And when: Exod 19:13, 16 Moses: Heb 12:21 God: Ps 81:7 Reciprocal: Deut 4:33—General; Deut 4:36—General; Deut 5:4—General; Deut 5:22—These words; Deut 5:24—we have heard; Josh 6:5—make a long; Isa 64:1—that thou wouldst come; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Matt 17:5—a voice

Exodus 19:20 the Lord came: Exod 19:11; Neh 9:13; Ps 81:7 Moses went up: Exod 19:3; 24:12, 13, 18; 34:2, 4; Deut 9:9 Reciprocal: Exod 18:5—General; Exod 19:24—and thou; Num 11:17—I will come; 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount; Ps 103:7—He made; Eph 4:9—he also

Exodus 19:21 charge: Heb. contest, Exod 19:12, 13 break: Exod 3:3, 5; 33:20; 1 Sam 6:19; Eccl 5:1; Heb 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—but let; Exod 24:11—laid not; Exod 34:3—General; Num 4:18—General; Num 4:20—they shall

Exodus 19:22 the priests: Exod 24:5; Lev 10:1–3; Isa 52:11 sanctify: Exod 19:5, 14, 15 break: 2 Sam 6:6–8; 1 Chr 13:9–11; 15:13; 2 Chr 30:3, 15, 18, 19; Acts 5:5, 10; 1 Cor 11:30–32 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—lest; Lev 10:3—I will be; Ps 68:17—as in Sinai; Joel 2:16—sanctify

Exodus 19:23 Set bounds: Exod 19:12; Josh 3:4, 5 Reciprocal: Ps 68:17—as in Sinai

Exodus 19:24 and thou: Exod 19:20 but let: Exod 19:12, 21; Matt 11:12; Luke 13:24; 16:16; John 1:17; Heb 4:16; 10:19–22; 12:18–25, 29 lest: Exod 19:22; Rom 4:15; 2 Cor 3:7–9; Gal 3:10, 11, 19, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 19:25—General; Exod 24:1—Come up; Exod 32:7—Go; Exod 34:2—in the top; Rev 4:1—Come

Exodus 19:25; Exod 19:24

CHAPTER 20

- 1 The ten commandments are spoken by Jehovah;
- 18 The people are afraid, but Moses comforts them;
- 21 Idolatry is forbidden;
- 23 Of what sort the altar should be.

Exodus 20:1; Deut 4:33, 36; 5:4, 22; Acts 7:38, 53 Reciprocal: Deut 9:10—all the words; Deut 10:4—which; Neh 9:13—spakest; Ps 147:19—word; John 1:17—the law; Heb 12:19—and the voice

Exodus 20:2 the Lord: Gen 17:7, 8; Lev 26:1, 13; Deut 5:6; 6:4, 5; 2 Chr 28:5; Ps 50:7; 81:10; Jer 31:1, 33; Hos 13:4; Rom 3:29; 10:12 brought: Exod 10:1–Exod 15:27; Lev 19:36; 23:43 out of the: Exod 13:3; Deut 5:15; 7:8; 13:10; 15:15; 26:6–8 bondage: Heb. servants Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 22:21—for ye were strangers; Exod 29:46—that I am; Exod 32:4—which brought; Lev 11:44—I am the; Lev 11:45—be holy; Lev 18:2—General; Lev 22:33—General; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:38—which; Lev 25:55—my servants; Lev 26:45—General; Num 23:22—God; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Deut 28:68—there ye shall; Judg 2:1—I made; Judg 6:10—I am the; 2 Sam 23:3—God; 2 Kgs 17:7—which had; 2 Chr 20:7—our God; Ps 95:7—For he; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Ps 114:1—Israel; Jer 16:14—that brought; Ezek 20:5—I am; Ezek 20:10—General; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Hos 12:9—I that; Mic 6:4—I brought; Rev 11:8—Egypt

Exodus 20:3; Exod 15:11; Deut 5:7; 6:5, 14; Josh 24:18–24; 2 Kgs 17:29–35; Ps 29:2; 73:25;

81:9; Isa 26:4; 43:10; 44:8; 45:21, 22; 46:9; Jer 25:6; 35:15; Matt 4:10; 1 Cor 8:4, 6; Eph 5:5; Phil 3:19; Col 2:18; 1 John 5:20, 21; Rev 19:10; 22:9 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 20:23—General; Exod 32:1—make; Exod 32:8—which I; Exod 34:14—worship; Lev 19:4—General; Deut 13:8—consent; Josh 24:14—put; Judg 6:10—I am the; 2 Kgs 17:12—whereof; 2 Chr 25:14—his gods; 2 Chr 28:5—his God; Isa 42:8—my glory; Jer 7:9—and walk; Ezek 20:5—I am; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Dan 3:18—that; Hos 8:13—now; Mal 4:4—the law; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; 2 Cor 6:16—what

Exodus 20:4; Exod 32:1, 8, 23; 34:17; Lev 19:4; 26:1; Deut 4:15–19, 23–25; 5:8; 27:15; 1 Kgs 12:28; 2 Chr 33:7; Ps 97:7; 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 40:18–20; 42:8, 17; 44:9–20; 45:16; 46:5–8; Jer 10:3–5, 8, 9, 14–16; Ezek 8:10; Acts 17:29; 19:26–35; Rom 1:23; Rev 9:20; 13:14, 15; 14:9–11; 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 32:31—made; Deut 4:16—corrupt; Deut 4:17—General; Deut 5:9—shalt not; Deut 16:22—image; Josh 24:14—put; Judg 17:3—a graven image; Judg 18:30—set up; 2 Kgs 17:35—charged them; Ps 78:58—with; Ps 106:20—into; Isa 44:13—he marketh; Acts 7:43—figures; 1 John 5:21—keep

Exodus 20:5 bow down: Exod 23:24; Lev 26:1; Josh 23:7, 16; Judg 2:19; 2 Kgs 17:35, 41; 2 Chr 25:14; Isa 44:15, 19; Matt 4:9 for I: Exod 34:14; Deut 4:24; 6:15; 32:21; Josh 24:19; Ps 78:58; Prov 6:34, 35; Ezek 8:3; Dan 1:2; Nah 1:2; 1 Cor 10:22 visiting: Exod 34:7; Lev 20:5; 26:29, 39, 40; Num 14:18, 33; 1 Sam 15:2, 3; 2 Sam 21:1, 6; 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Kgs 23:26; Job 5:4; 21:19; Ps 79:8; 109:14; Isa 14:20, 21; 65:6, 7; Jer 2:9; 32:18; Matt 23:34–36 of them: Deut 7:10; 32:41; Ps 81:15; Prov 8:36; John 7:7; 15:18, 23, 24; Rom 1:30; 8:7; Jas 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—visited; Exod 32:34—the day; Num 16:29—visited; Num 25:2—bowed; Deut 4:16—corrupt; Deut 4:23—make you; Deut 7:4—so will; Deut 23:8—third generation; Deut 29:20—his jealousy; Josh 7:24—his sons; Judg 2:12—bowed; 1 Sam 31:2—Saul's sons; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:12—I will rend it out; 1 Kgs 11:35—I will take; 1 Kgs 14:1—the son; 1 Kgs 16:7—and against his house; 1 Kgs 19:10—very jealous; 1 Kgs 19:18—the knees; 1 Kgs 21:21—Behold; 2 Kgs 2:24—children of them; 2 Kgs 5:18—and I bow; 2 Kgs 9:26—I will requite; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Kgs 24:3—for the sins; 1 Chr 10:2—the sons; 1 Chr 21:17—on my father's; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; 2 Chr 21:14—thy children; Esth 9:10—ten sons; Job 7:18—visit; Job 17:5—the eyes; Ps 37:28—but; Ps 59:5—visit; Ps 68:1—that hate; Ps 95:6—worship; Ps 106:20—into; Isa 44:13—he marketh; Jer 29:32—punish; Lam 5:7—fathers; Ezek 18:19—Why; Ezek 38:8—thou shalt be; Dan 3:6—falleth; Dan 3:28—serve; Dan 9:16—for the; Matt 27:25—and; Luke 11:50—may; Acts 7:43—figures

Exodus 20:6 showing: Deut 4:37; 5:29; 7:9; Jer 32:39, 40; Acts 2:39; Rom 11:28, 29 love me: John 14:15, 21; 1 John 4:19; 5:3; 2 John 6 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—Keeping; Deut 13:17—and show; Deut 23:8—third generation; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Josh 22:5—love; Josh 23:11—love; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Kgs 11:35—I will take; 1 Kgs 21:21—Behold; Neh 1:5—keepeth; Ps 103:17—unto children's; Ps 145:20—preserveth; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 32:18—showest; Dan 9:4—the great; Luke 1:50—General; Rom 8:28—them; Jas 1:12—them; Jas 2:5—the

Exodus 20:7 take: Lev 19:12; 24:11–16; Deut 5:11; Ps 50:14–16; Prov 30:9; Jer 4:2; Matt 5:33–37; 23:16–22; 26:63, 64; 2 Cor 1:23; Heb 6:16, 17; Jas 5:12 guiltless: Josh 2:12, 17; 9:20; 2 Sam 21:1, 2; 1 Kgs 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 24:5—Peradventure; Gen 27:20—Because; Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Num 30:2—swear; Judg 11:10—if we do; Judg 17:2—Blessed; 1 Sam 28:10—sware; 2 Kgs 5:20—as the Lord liveth; Job 9:28—I know; Ps 34:21—desolate; Ps 139:20—thine; Prov 16:5—unpunished;

Jer 34:16—polluted; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Ezek 39:7—and I will; Matt 15:9—in; Matt 26:72—with; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured

Exodus 20:8; Exod 16:23–30; 31:13, 14; Gen 2:3; Lev 19:3; 23:3; Isa 56:4–6 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 23:12—Six days; Lev 23:38—the sabbaths; Num 15:32—they found a man; Num 28:9—General; Deut 5:12—General; Neh 9:14—madest; Neh 13:15—treading wine; Isa 58:13—turn; Jer 17:22—neither do; Ezek 20:12—I gave; Amos 8:5—and the; Luke 23:56—rested; John 5:10—it is not

Exodus 20:9; Exod 23:12; Luke 13:14 Reciprocal: Exod 16:26—General; Exod 31:15—Six days; Exod 34:21—Six; Exod 35:2—Six days; Ezek 46:1—six working; Matt 12:2—Behold

Exodus 20:10 the seventh: Exod 31:13; 34:21 thou shalt: Exod 16:27, 28; Num 15:32–36; Luke 23:56 thy manservant: Deut 5:14, 15 thy stranger: Exod 23:9–12; Deut 16:11, 12; 24:14–22; Neh 10:31; 13:15–21 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—no manner; Exod 24:16—seventh day; Exod 31:15—the sabbath; Exod 35:2—Six days; Lev 16:29—do no; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger; Mark 2:24—that

Exodus 20:11; Exod 31:17; Gen 2:2, 3; Ps 95:4–7; Mark 2:27, 28; Acts 20:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:31—and the; Gen 2:1—Thus; Exod 29:1—hallow them; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have hallowed; Ps 102:25—General; Ps 146:6—the sea; Isa 48:13—hand; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Ezek 20:20—General; Acts 7:50—General; Heb 4:3—the works; Heb 4:4—God; Rev 4:11—for thou; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 14:7—worship

Exodus 20:12 Honour: Exod 21:15, 17; Lev 19:3, 32; 1 Kgs 2:19; 2 Kgs 2:12; Prov 1:8, 9; 15:5; 20:20; 23:22–25; 28:24; 30:11, 17; Mal 1:6; Matt 15:4–6; Luke 18:20; Eph 5:21; 6:1–3; Col 3:20 that thy: Deut 4:26, 40; 25:15; 32:47; Prov 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Gen 28:7—General; Gen 31:35—my lord; Gen 43:5—will not; Gen 43:8—lad with me; Gen 47:12—his father; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Gen 50:12—General; Num 12:15—and the; Deut 2:29—into the land; Deut 5:16—Honour; Deut 21:18—obey the voice; Deut 27:16—General; Ruth 3:6—and did; 1 Sam 22:3—Let my father; 1 Sam 24:8—David stooped; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; Prov 15:20—despiseth; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:18—Because; Matt 19:18—Thou shalt do; Mark 7:10—Honour; Mark 10:19—commit; Rom 13:7—honour to; Rom 13:9—For this; Eph 6:2—General; 1 Tim 5:3—Honour; Heb 12:9—we gave; 1 Pet 2:17—Honour

Exodus 20:13; Exod 21:14, 20, 29; Gen 4:8–23; 9:5, 6; Lev 24:21; Num 35:16–34; Deut 5:17; 19:11–13; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; 2 Kgs 21:16; 2 Chr 24:22; Ps 10:8–11; Prov 1:11, 18; Isa 26:21; Jer 26:15; Matt 5:21, 22; Acts 28:4; Rom 13:9; Gal 5:21; 1 Tim 1:9; Jas 2:11, 13; 1 John 3:12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 21:12—General; Deut 27:24—General; Acts 16:28—Do

Exodus 20:14; Lev 18:20; 20:10; 2 Sam 11:4, 5, 27; Prov 2:15–18; 6:24–35; 7:18–27; Jer 5:8, 9; 29:22, 23; Mal 3:5; Matt 5:27, 28; Mark 10:11, 12; Rom 7:2, 3; Eph 5:3–5; Heb 13:4; Jas 4:4; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Deut 5:18—General; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; Job 24:15—eye; Job 31:11—an heinous; Jas 2:11—Do not commit

Exodus 20:15; Exod 21:16; Lev 6:1–7; 19:11, 13, 35–37; Deut 24:7; 25:13–16; Job 20:19–22; Prov 1:13–15; 11:1; Amos 3:10; 8:4–6; Mic 6:10, 11; 7:3; Zech 5:3, 4; Matt 15:19; 19:18; 21:13; Luke 3:13, 14; John 12:6; 1 Cor 6:10; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Deut 5:19—General

Exodus 20:16; Exod 23:6, 7; Lev 19:11, 16; Deut 19:15–21; 1 Sam 22:8–19; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Ps 15:3; 101:5–7; Prov 10:18; 11:13; Matt 26:59, 60; Acts 6:13; Eph 4:31; 1 Tim 1:10; 2 Tim 3:3; Jas 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Exod 23:1—shalt not; Deut 5:20—General; Deut 22:14—General; 2 Sam 16:3—day; 2 Sam 19:27—slandered; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Ps 27:12—false; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 14:5—General; Prov 24:28—not; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Luke 3:14—accuse; Luke 19:8—by false

Exodus 20:17 thy neighbour's house: Gen 3:6; 14:23; 34:23; Josh 7:21; 1 Sam 15:19; Ps 10:3; 119:36; Eccl 4:8; 5:10, 11; Isa 33:15; 57:17; Jer 22:17; Ezek 33:31; Amos 2:6, 7; Mic 2:2; Hab 2:9; Luke 12:15; 16:14; Acts 20:33; Rom 7:7; 1 Cor 6:10; Phil 3:19; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:6–10; Heb 13:5 wife: 2 Sam 11:2–4; Job 31:1, 9; Prov 4:23; 6:24, 25; Jer 5:8; Matt 5:28 is thy neighbour's: Matt 20:15; Acts 5:4 Reciprocal: Lev 19:11—shall not; Deut 5:21—General; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; Ps 101:3—set; Eph 4:28—him that; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Exodus 20:18 And all: Exod 19:16–18 they removed: Ps 139:7, 8; Jer 23:23 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Gen 42:1—saw; Exod 4:27—the mount; Exod 9:23—the Lord sent; Exod 19:18—mount Sinai; Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 4:11—stood; Deut 4:33—General; Deut 4:36—General; Deut 5:4—General; Deut 5:5—General; Deut 5:23—General; Judg 5:5—that Sinai; 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 81:7—secret; Ps 114:4—General; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Hab 3:3—His glory; John 12:29—thundered; 1 Cor 15:52—last; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; 1 Thess 4:16—with the trump; Heb 12:18—General; Heb 12:19—they that; Rev 4:5—proceeded; Rev 14:2—of a

Exodus 20:19 Speak thou: Deut 18:16; Acts 7:38 let not: Exod 33:20; Gen 32:30 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—Speak ye; Exod 18:19—Be thou; Exod 19:8—General; Deut 4:11—stood; Deut 4:33—General; Deut 5:23—General; Deut 5:27—General; Deut 26:17—avouched; Josh 24:21—Nay; 1 Sam 3:9—Speak; 1 Sam 12:20—Fear not; Jer 42:5—if we; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Luke 5:8—Depart; Luke 19:21—I feared; John 5:37—Ye have; Rom 8:15—the spirit; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; Gal 3:19—in; Heb 12:19—they that

Exodus 20:20 Fear not: 1 Sam 12:20; Isa 41:10 prove: Exod 15:25, 26; Gen 22:1, 12; Deut 8:2; 13:3 his fear: Gen 20:11; Deut 6:2; 10:12; Josh 24:14; Neh 5:15; Job 28:28; Prov 1:7; 3:7; Isa 8:13 Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 4:10—fear me; Josh 4:24—ye might; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Chr 6:31—fear thee; Luke 19:21—I feared; Acts 7:38—in the church; Rev 1:17—Fear not

Exodus 20:21 the people: Exod 19:16, 17; Deut 5:5 thick: 1 Kgs 8:12; 2 Chr 6:1; Ps 18:9, 12; 97:2; 104:2; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Exod 19:3—went up; Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 24:1—Come up; Exod 24:2—General; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; Job 26:9—General; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 139:12—the darkness; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness

Exodus 20:22 I have talked: Deut 4:36; Neh 9:13; Heb 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 17:22—General; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; Heb 3:9—and; Heb 12:19—and the voice

Exodus 20:23; Exod 20:3–5; 32:1–4; 1 Sam 5:4, 5; 2 Kgs 17:33, 41; Ezek 20:39; 43:8; Dan 5:4, 23; Zeph 1:5; 1 Cor 10:21, 22; 2 Cor 6:14–16; Col 2:18, 19; 1 John 5:20, 21; Rev 22:15
 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—fashioned; Exod 32:8—which I; Exod 32:31—made; Lev 19:4—molten gods; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 27:15—maketh; Josh 24:23—put away; Judg 17:3—a graven image; Jer 25:6—General; Dan 3:1—made; Acts 15:20—from pollutions

Exodus 20:24 altar: John 4:24 burnt: Lev 1:1–17; 3:1–17 in all places: Deut 12:5, 11, 21; 14:23; 16:5, 6, 11; 26:2; 1 Kgs 8:29, 43; 9:3; 2 Chr 6:6; 7:16; 12:13; Ezra 6:12; Neh 1:9; Ps 74:7; 76:2; 78:68; 132:13, 14; Jer 7:10–12; Mal 1:11; Matt 18:20; 28:20; John 4:20–23; 1 Tim 2:8 will bless thee: Gen 12:2; Num 6:24–27; Deut 7:13; 2 Sam 6:12; Ps 128:5; 134:3
 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Exod 24:4—and builded; Exod 25:22—and I will; Exod 27:1—altar of shittim wood; Exod 38:1—the altar; Num 23:1—seven altars; Deut 32:3—Because; Josh 8:31—altar; Judg 21:4—built there; 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Kgs 14:21—to put his name; 1 Kgs 18:32—And with; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 1 Chr 13:6—whose name; 1 Chr 21:26—built there; 2 Chr 6:5—my name; 2 Chr 20:9—thy name; Ezra 3:2—as it is written; Ps 122:2—General; Song 4:6—the mountain; Isa 64:5—meetest; Isa 65:3—altars

Exodus 20:25 And: Deut 27:5, 6; Josh 8:31 build it of hewn stone: Heb. build them with hewing Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Lev 16:33—General; Judg 21:4—built there; 1 Kgs 18:32—And with; 1 Chr 21:26—built there; Ezra 3:2—as it is written; Isa 65:3—altars

Exodus 20:26 thy nakedness: Lev 10:3; Ps 89:7; Eccl 5:1; Heb 12:28, 29; 1 Pet 1:16
 Reciprocal: Exod 28:42—breeches; Exod 28:43—unto the altar; Lev 16:33—General; Ezek 43:17—his stairs; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Acts 7:53—have received

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Laws for men servants;
- 5 For the servant whose ear is bored;
- 7 For women servants;
- 12 For manslaughter;
- 16 For stealers of men;
- 17 For cursers of parents;
- 18 For smiters;
- 22 For a hurt by chance;
- 28 For an ox that gores;
- 33 For him that is an occasion of harm.

Exodus 21:1 the judgments: Lev 18:5, 26; 19:37; 20:22; Num 35:24; 36:13; Deut 5:1, 31; 6:20; 1 Kgs 6:12; 2 Chr 19:10; Neh 9:13, 14; 10:29; Ps 147:19; Ezek 20:11, 25; Mal 4:4
 which: Exod 19:7; 24:3, 4; Deut 4:5, 8, 14, 45; 6:20; Matt 28:20; 1 Thess 4:1 Reciprocal: Exod 34:32—he gave; Ezra 7:26—whether it be; Neh 5:5—we; Ps 19:9—judgments; Jer 34:14—At the; Acts 7:38—who

Exodus 21:2 an Hebrew: Exod 12:44; 22:3; Gen 27:28, 36; Lev 25:39–41, 44; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:1–5, 8; Matt 18:25; 1 Cor 6:20 and in the: Lev 25:40–43, 45; Deut 15:1, 12–15, 18;

31:10; Jer 34:8–17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Exod 21:7—go out; Exod 21:11—General; Lev 25:54—then; Deut 15:13—General; Rom 7:14—sold

Exodus 21:3 by himself: Heb. with his body, Deut 15:12–14 Reciprocal: Exod 21:7—go out; Lev 25:40—General; Lev 25:41—then shall; Lev 25:54—then

Exodus 21:4 shall be her: Exod 4:22; Gen 14:14; 15:3; 17:13, 27; 18:19; Eccl 2:7; Jer 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 16:2—obtain children

Exodus 21:5 And if: Deut 15:16, 17; Isa 26:13; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 shall plainly say: Heb. saying shall say

Exodus 21:6 the judges: Exod 21:22; 12:12; 18:21–26; 22:8, 9, 28; Num 25:5–8; Deut 1:16; 16:18; 19:17, 18; 1 Sam 8:1, 2; Isa 1:26; Zeph 3:3 bore his ear: This significant ceremony was intended as a mark of permanent servitude, and was calculated to impress the servant with the duty of hearing all his master's orders, and obeying them punctually. Ps 40:6–8 for ever: Lev 25:23, 40; Deut 15:17; 1 Sam 1:22; 27:12; 28:2; 1 Kgs 12:7 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Deut 15:16—General; Job 41:4—a servant; Ps 82:1—the gods

Exodus 21:7 sell: Neh 5:5 go out: Exod 21:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:15—sold us; Deut 21:14—thou shalt; Isa 50:1—or which

Exodus 21:8 please not: Heb. be evil in the eyes of, etc. Gen 28:8; Judg 14:3; 1 Sam 8:6; 18:8 marg. who hath: Deut 20:7; 21:11–14 seeing: Exod 8:29; Judg 9:19; Job 6:15; Mal 2:11–15 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:2—the elders

Exodus 21:9 betrothed her unto: Exod 22:17; Gen 38:11; Lev 22:13

Exodus 21:10 her food: Sheairah, “her flesh;” he shall not only afford her a sufficient quantity of food, as before, but of the same quality. She is not to be fed, like a common slave, with a sufficiency of bread, vegetables, milk, etc., but with her customary supply of flesh, and other agreeable articles of food. 1 Cor 7:1–6 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—hath taken; 1 Cor 7:3—General

Exodus 21:11; Exod 21:2

Exodus 21:12; Exod 20:13; Gen 9:6; Lev 24:17; Num 35:16–24, 30, 31; Deut 19:11–13; 2 Sam 12:13; Matt 26:52 Reciprocal: Gen 9:5—every; Deut 17:8—between blood; Deut 27:24—General; 2 Sam 3:28—guiltless; 2 Sam 3:39—I am; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 1 Kgs 20:37—Smite me; 2 Kgs 14:5—that he slew; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 18:10—a shedder; Matt 5:21—and

Exodus 21:13 lie not: Num 35:11, 22; Deut 19:4–6, 11; Mic 7:2 God: 1 Sam 24:4, 10, 18; 2 Sam 16:10; Isa 10:7 I will appoint: Num 35:11; Deut 4:41–43; 19:1–3, 9; Josh 20:2–9 Reciprocal: Deut 19:2—separate three cities; Judg 4:7—deliver; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise; Dan 3:14—true

Exodus 21:14 presumptuously: Num 15:30, 31; Deut 1:43; 17:12, 13; 18:22; 19:11–13; 1 Kgs 2:29–34; Ps 19:13; Heb 10:26; 2 Pet 2:10 slay: Num 35:20, 21; Deut 27:24; 2 Sam 3:27;

20:9, 10 take him: 1 Kgs 1:50, 51; 2:28–34; 2 Kgs 11:15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Num 35:31—Moreover; Josh 20:2—Appoint; 1 Kgs 2:31—Do; 2 Kgs 11:8—he that cometh; 2 Chr 23:7—whosoever; 2 Chr 23:14—Have her forth; 2 Chr 25:3—he slew; Ps 51:16—desirest; Prov 28:17—General; Dan 3:14—true; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers

Exodus 21:15 To smite either father or mother, in a manner which indicated either contempt or malice, or left marks of violence, was deemed a proof of so ungrateful and unnatural a disposition, that no provocation was admitted as an excuse, but the offence was made capital: nay, he who cursed his father or mother, who uttered imprecations, ill wishes, or revilings, against a parent, was included in the same sense; though few crimes were made capital by the law of Moses. The law of God, as delegated to parents is honoured when they are honoured, and despised when they are despised, and to rebel against the lawful exercise of this authority is rebellion against God.—Rev. T. Scott; Deut 21:18–21; 27:24; Prov 30:11, 17; 1 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; Lev 19:3—fear

Exodus 21:16 stealeth: Gen 40:15; Deut 24:7; 1 Tim 1:10; Rev 18:12 selleth him: Gen 37:28 found in: Exod 22:4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Gen 37:27—sell him; Exod 20:15—General; Neh 5:8—sell your; Eph 4:28—him that; Rev 18:13—slaves

Exodus 21:17 curseth: or, revilteth, Lev 20:9; Deut 27:16; Prov 20:20; 30:11, 17; Matt 15:3–6; Mark 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; Exod 22:28—nor curse; Lev 19:3—fear; Deut 21:18—obey the voice; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; Ezek 22:7—set; Matt 15:4—He

Exodus 21:18 men: Exod 21:22; 2:13; Deut 25:11; 2 Sam 14:6 another: or, his neighbour a stone: Exod 21:20; Num 35:16–24 Reciprocal: Num 35:17—throwing a stone

Exodus 21:19 upon his staff: 2 Sam 3:29; Zech 8:4 only he shall pay: This was a wise and excellent institution. The same provision is made in the civil law; and most courts of justice still regulate their decisions in such cases by this Mosaic precept. the loss: Heb. his ceasing Reciprocal: Exod 21:27—smite

Exodus 21:20 smite: Exod 21:26, 27; Deut 19:21; Prov 29:19; Isa 58:3, 4 he shall: Gen 9:6; Num 35:30–33 punished: Heb. avenged, Gen 4:15, 24; Num 35:19; Rom 13:4 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Exod 21:18—a stone; Lev 19:20—she shall be scourged; Deut 17:8—between blood; Job 31:13—the cause

Exodus 21:21; Lev 25:45, 46 Reciprocal: Gen 37:27—sell him; Exod 23:9—thou shalt not; Lev 19:20—she shall be scourged; Job 31:13—the cause

Exodus 21:22 strive: Exod 21:18 as the judges: Exod 21:30; Deut 16:18; 22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; Deut 17:8—between blood; 2 Kgs 23:33—put; Matt 5:38—An eye

Exodus 21:23 life for life: Num 35:31 Reciprocal: Lev 24:20—General; Deut 19:21—life shall; Judg 1:7—as I have; Rev 13:10—that leadeth; Rev 18:6—Reward

Exodus 21:24 This is the earliest account we have of the ταυτοπαθεια, tautopatheia, Lex Talionis, law of like for like. Exod 21:26, 27; Lev 24:19, 20; Deut 19:21; Judg 1:6, 7; 1 Sam

15:33; Matt 5:38–40; 7:2; Luke 6:38; Rev 16:6

Exodus 21:26; Exod 21:20; Deut 16:19; Neh 5:5; Job 31:13–15; Ps 9:12; 10:14, 18; 72:12–14; Prov 22:22, 23; Eph 6:9; Col 4:1 Reciprocal: Exod 21:24—General

Exodus 21:27 smite: Exod 21:19 Reciprocal: Exod 21:20—smite; Exod 21:24—General; Job 31:13—the cause

Exodus 21:28 the ox: Exod 21:32; Gen 9:5, 6; Lev 20:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:14—thou art; Exod 19:13—whether; Deut 17:8—between blood; Deut 22:8—then thou shalt

Exodus 21:29 his owner also: Deut 21:1–9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:5—every; Exod 19:13—whether; Exod 20:13—General; Exod 21:32—and the ox; Exod 21:34—General; Exod 21:36—General

Exodus 21:30 for the ransom: Exod 21:22; 30:12; Num 35:31–33; Prov 13:8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:34—General; 1 Kgs 20:39—or else

Exodus 21:31 judgment: or, sentence, Exod 21:31 Reciprocal: Hab 3:6—and measured

Exodus 21:32; Gen 37:28; Zech 11:12, 13; Matt 26:15; 27:3–9; Phil 2:7 and the ox: Exod 21:28, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 20:16—and the beast; Matt 27:9—thirty

Exodus 21:33; Ps 9:15; 119:85; Prov 28:10; Eccl 10:8; Jer 18:20, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 22:6—he that kindled the fire; Lev 24:21—a beast

Exodus 21:34; Exod 21:29, 30; 22:6, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 22:5—shall he make restitution; Lev 24:18—that killeth

Exodus 21:36; Exod 21:29

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Of theft;
- 5 Of damage;
- 7 Of trespasses;
- 14 Of borrowing;
- 16 Of fornication;
- 18 Of witchcraft;
- 19 Of bestiality;
- 20 Of idolatry;
- 21 Of strangers, widows, and fatherless;
- 25 Of usury;
- 26 Of pledges;
- 28 Of reverence to magistrates;
- 29 Of the first fruits;
- 31 Of torn flesh.

Exodus 22:1 sheep: or, goat he shall: There is a smaller compensation required in other things (Exod 22:9) and also a disproportion between an ox and a sheep. The reason of the former is, as Maimonides explains it, because money, goods, etc., are better guarded in houses and cities, than cattle in a field; which consequently can be more easily stolen. The reason of the latter seems to be, as it is explained by Bishop Patrick, that an ox was of greater value, and more useful for the purposes of husbandry. Lev 6:1–6; Num 5:7; 2 Sam 12:6; Prov 6:31; Luke 19:8 five oxen: Prov 14:4 Reciprocal: Exod 22:4—he shall restore double; Lev 5:16—make; Lev 6:5—restore; Lev 19:11—shall not; Deut 24:7—then that; Job 20:10—his hands; Ezek 33:15—give

Exodus 22:2 breaking: Job 24:14; 30:5; Hos 7:1; Joel 2:9; Matt 6:19, 20; 24:43; 1 Thess 5:2 no blood: Num 35:27 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Deut 17:8—between blood; Job 24:16—In the dark; Ezek 18:10—a robber

Exodus 22:3 then he shall: Exod 21:2; Judg 2:14; 10:7; Isa 50:1 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Gen 44:10—he with whom; Exod 22:5—shall he make restitution; Lev 5:16—make; Lev 25:39—be sold; Job 20:10—his hands; Job 24:16—In the dark; Prov 6:31—if; Matt 24:43—would not; Rom 7:14—sold

Exodus 22:4 found: Exod 21:16 he shall restore double: Exod 22:1, 7, 9; Prov 6:31; Isa 40:2; Jer 16:18; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Lev 5:16—make; Lev 6:5—restore; 1 Sam 12:3—I will; 1 Sam 12:5—in my hand

Exodus 22:5 shall he make restitution: Exod 22:3, 12; 21:34; Job 20:18 Reciprocal: Num 25:11—that I

Exodus 22:6 If fire break out: Mr. HARMER observes, that it is a common custom in the East to set the dry herbage on fire; which fires, from want of care, often produce great damage. Hence a law to guard against such evils was highly expedient. so that the stacks of corn: Judg 15:4, 5; 2 Sam 14:30, 31 he that kindled the fire: Exod 22:9, 12; 21:33, 34 Reciprocal: Deut 22:8—then thou shalt; Amos 5:6—lest

Exodus 22:7 if the thief be found: Prov 6:30, 31; Jer 2:26; John 12:6; 1 Cor 6:10 let him pay double: Exod 22:4 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—stuff; Exod 22:9—pay double unto his; Exod 22:12—stolen from him; Lev 6:2—in that; Lev 6:5—restore; Lev 19:11—shall not

Exodus 22:8 the judges: Exod 22:28 marg. Exod 21:6; Deut 16:18; 19:17, 18; 1 Chr 23:4; Ps 82:1 Reciprocal: Exod 22:11—that he hath not; 1 Kgs 8:31—an oath be laid upon him

Exodus 22:9 for all manner of trespass: Num 5:6, 7; 1 Kgs 8:31; Matt 6:14, 15; 18:15, 35; Luke 17:3, 4 the cause of both parties: Exod 18:21, 22; 23:6–8; Deut 16:18, 19; 25:1; 2 Chr 19:10 pay double unto his: Exod 22:4, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 25:32—birthright; Exod 21:6—the judges; Exod 22:1—he shall; Exod 22:6—he that kindled the fire; Exod 22:28—the gods; Lev 6:3—swearth; Lev 6:5—restore; Ps 52:1—told; Ps 82:6—General; Isa 50:8—let us

Exodus 22:10; Gen 39:8; Luke 12:48; 16:11; 2 Tim 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:39—torn of; Lev 19:11—shall not; Luke 6:2—not

Exodus 22:11 an oath of the Lord: Lev 5:1; 6:3; 1 Kgs 2:42, 43; Prov 30:9; Heb 6:16 that he

hath not: Exod 22:8; 23:1 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Exod 22:14—make it good; 2 Chr 6:22—and an oath; Heb 6:17—confirmed it

Exodus 22:12 stolen from him: Exod 22:7; Gen 31:39 Reciprocal: Exod 22:5—shall he make restitution; Exod 22:6—he that kindled the fire

Exodus 22:13 torn in pieces: Ezek 4:14; Amos 3:12; Mic 5:8; Nah 2:12 let him bring it for witness: Or, rather, “Let him bring” aid hatteraiphah, an evidence of the thing torn, such as the horns, hoofs, etc. Reciprocal: Zech 13:2—I will cut

Exodus 22:14 borrow: Deut 15:2; 23:19, 20; Neh 5:4; Ps 37:21; Matt 5:42; Luke 6:35 make it good: Exod 22:11; 21:34; Lev 24:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:5—for it was borrowed

Exodus 22:15 it came for his hire: Zech 8:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:5—for it was borrowed

Exodus 22:16 a man entice: Gen 34:2–4; Deut 22:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 29:18—I will serve; Gen 34:12—dowry; 1 Sam 18:25—dowry; Prov 30:19—and the

Exodus 22:17 utterly: Deut 7:3, 4 pay: Heb. weigh, Gen 23:16 dowry of virgins: Gen 34:12; Deut 22:29; 1 Sam 18:25 Reciprocal: Gen 29:18—I will serve; Exod 21:9—betrothed her unto; Deut 22:28—General; Hos 3:2—I bought

Exodus 22:18; Lev 19:26, 31; 20:6, 27; Deut 18:10, 11; 1 Sam 28:3, 9; Isa 19:3; Acts 8:9–11; 16:16–19; 19:19; Gal 5:20; Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Chr 10:13—a familiar; Isa 2:6—and are; Acts 13:6—certain

Exodus 22:19; Lev 18:23, 25; 20:15, 16; Deut 27:21

Exodus 22:20 sacrificeth: Num 25:2–4, 7, 8; Deut 13:1–15; 17:2–5; 18:20 utterly: Num 21:3; Josh 23:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 25:5—Slay ye; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 15:13—whosoever

Exodus 22:21 vex a stranger: Exod 23:9; Lev 19:33; 25:35; Deut 10:19; Jer 7:6; 22:3; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5 for ye were strangers: Exod 20:2; 23:9; Deut 10:19; 15:15; 23:7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Exod 2:22—for he said; Deut 1:16—the stranger; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 23:16—thou shalt not; Deut 24:17—pervert; Deut 27:19—General; Job 22:9—widows; Isa 5:7—a cry; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Ezek 22:29—oppressed; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 2:2—so

Exodus 22:22; Deut 10:18; 24:17; 27:19; Ps 94:6, 7; Isa 1:17, 23; 10:2; Ezek 22:7; Zech 7:10; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—cry; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 29:12—the fatherless; Job 36:6—poor; Ps 109:31—to save; Prov 23:11—General; Isa 5:7—he looked; Hos 14:3—for; Matt 23:14—for ye; Jas 5:4—the cries

Exodus 22:23 they cry at all: Deut 15:9; 24:15; Job 31:38, 39; 35:9; Luke 18:7 I will surely: Job 34:28; Ps 10:17, 18; 18:6; 140:12; 145:19; 146:7–9; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—heard; Exod 3:7—I have; Exod 3:8—Canaanites

Exodus 22:24 my wrath: Job 31:23; Ps 69:24; 76:7; 90:11; Nah 1:6; Rom 2:5–9; Heb 10:31 your wives: Job 27:13–15; Ps 78:63, 64; 109:9; Jer 15:8; 18:21; Lam 5:3; Luke 6:38

Reciprocal: Exod 32:10—my wrath; Deut 24:15—lest he; Judg 3:8—was hot

Exodus 22:25; Lev 25:35–37; Deut 23:19, 20; 2 Kgs 4:1, 7; Neh 5:2–5, 7, 10, 11; Ps 15:5; Prov 28:8; Jer 15:10; Ezek 18:8, 17; Matt 25:27; Luke 19:23 Reciprocal: Lev 25:36—usury; Deut 15:3—General; Prov 29:13—meet; Ezek 22:12—thou hast

Exodus 22:26 to pledge: Deut 24:6, 10–13, 17; Job 22:6; 24:3, 9; Prov 20:16; 22:27; Ezek 18:7, 16; 33:15; Amos 2:8 Reciprocal: Deut 24:13—deliver; Job 24:7—the naked; Prov 27:13—General; Prov 29:13—meet; Ezek 22:12—thou hast; Luke 6:30—and

Exodus 22:27 when he crieth: Exod 2:23, 24; Ps 34:6; 72:12; Isa 19:20 for I am gracious: Exod 34:6; 2 Chr 30:9; Ps 86:15; 136:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—heard; Deut 24:6—shall take; Deut 24:13—deliver; Deut 24:17—nor take; Job 24:7—the naked; Job 24:12—groan; Prov 20:16—Take his; Prov 22:27—General; Isa 5:7—a cry; Ezek 33:15—restore; Amos 2:8—laid; Luke 6:30—and; Jas 5:4—the cries

Exodus 22:28 the gods: or, judges, Exod 22:8, 9; Ps 32:6; 82:1–7; 138:1; John 10:34, 35 nor curse: Exod 21:17; 1 Sam 24:6, 10; 26:9; Eccl 10:20; Acts 23:3, 5; Rom 13:2–7; Titus 3:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:17; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:12—gods; Exod 21:6—the judges; 1 Sam 28:13—gods ascending; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; 2 Sam 16:9—curse; 2 Sam 19:21—Shall not; 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; 1 Kgs 21:10—Thou didst blaspheme; Job 34:18—General; Ps 82:6—General; Isa 8:21—curse

Exodus 22:29 shalt not delay: Exod 23:16, 19; Deut 26:2–10; 2 Kgs 4:42; 2 Chr 31:5; Prov 3:9, 10; Ezek 20:40; Mic 7:1; Matt 6:33; Rom 8:23; Jas 1:18 the first of thy ripe fruits: Heb. thy fulness liquors: Heb. tear. the firstborn: Exod 13:2, 12; 34:19 Reciprocal: Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Lev 23:10—and shall; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 3:13—Because; Num 18:12—the firstfruits; Num 18:13—whatsoever; Num 18:15—openeth; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; Deut 26:10—And thou; Jer 2:3—the firstfruits; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; Ezek 48:14—they shall; Matt 1:25—she; Luke 2:23—Every; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Exodus 22:30 Likewise: Deut 15:19 seven days: Lev 22:27 Reciprocal: Exod 13:2—Sanctify; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Lev 27:26—which

Exodus 22:31 holy: Exod 19:5, 6; Lev 11:45; 19:2; Deut 14:21; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 neither: Lev 17:15, 16; 20:25; 22:8; Deut 14:21; Ezek 4:14; 44:31; Acts 10:14; 15:20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:39—torn of; Lev 7:24—beast; Lev 11:40—eateth; Ezra 7:26—whether it be; Ezra 9:2—the holy seed

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Of slander, false witness, and partiality;
- 4 Of charitableness;
- 6 Of justice in judgment;
- 8 Of taking bribes;
- 9 Of oppressing a stranger;
- 10 Of the year of rest;

- 12 Of the sabbath;
- 13 Of idolatry;
- 14 Of the three feasts;
- 18 Of the blood and the fat of the sacrifice;
- 20 An angel is promised, with a blessing, if they obey him.

Exodus 23:1 shalt not: Exod 23:7; 20:16; Lev 19:16; 2 Sam 16:3; 19:27; Ps 15:3; 101:5; 120:3; Prov 10:18; 17:4; 25:23; Jer 20:10; Matt 28:14, 15; Rom 3:8 raise: or, receive an unrighteous witness: Deut 5:20; 19:16–21; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Ps 27:12; 35:11; Prov 6:19; 12:17; 19:5, 9, 28; 21:28; 24:28; 25:18; Matt 19:18; 26:59–61; Luke 3:14; 19:8; Acts 6:11–13; Eph 4:25; 2 Tim 3:3; 1 Pet 3:16; Rev 12:10 Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Exod 22:11—that he hath not; Deut 22:14—General; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; Prov 14:5—General; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous

Exodus 23:2 follow: Exod 32:1–5; Gen 6:12; 7:1; 19:4, 7–9; Num 14:1–10; Josh 24:15; 1 Sam 15:9; 1 Kgs 19:10; Job 31:34; Prov 1:10, 11, 15; 4:14; Matt 27:24–26; Mark 15:15; Luke 23:23, 24, 51; John 7:50, 51; Acts 24:27; 25:9; Rom 1:32; Gal 2:11–13 speak: or, answer to decline: Exod 23:6, 7; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:17; Ps 72:2; Jer 37:15, 21; 38:5, 6, 9; Ezek 9:9; Hag 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—such as; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 12:31—Thou; Deut 16:19—wrest; Deut 24:17—pervert; Deut 27:19—General; Judg 6:31—Will ye plead; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; Job 13:8—General; Prov 11:21—hand; Prov 28:21—respect; Hab 1:4—wrong; Mark 12:14—for thou; Acts 23:21—do not; Rom 12:2—be not; 2 Pet 3:16—wrest; 3 John 11—follow

Exodus 23:3; Ps 82:2, 3; Jas 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 19:15—General; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Job 13:8—General; Isa 56:11—all look; 1 Cor 15:15—General

Exodus 23:4; Deut 22:1–4; Job 31:29, 30; Prov 24:17, 18; 25:21; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:27, 28; Rom 12:17–21; 1 Thess 5:15 Reciprocal: Lev 6:3—have found; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; Matt 12:11—and if; Luke 10:34—went; Luke 14:5—Which; Rom 12:20—if thine

Exodus 23:5 If thou see: Deut 22:4 and wouldest forbear to help him: or, Wilt thou cease to help him? or, wouldest cease to leave thy business for him; thou shalt surely leave it to join with him. Reciprocal: Lev 19:18—not avenge; Job 31:30—have; Prov 25:21—General; Lam 5:13—fell; Matt 5:44—General; Matt 12:11—and if; Luke 5:7—that they should; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 10:34—went; Luke 14:5—Which; Rom 12:20—if thine; Gal 6:2—Bear; 1 Thess 5:15—none

Exodus 23:6; Exod 23:2, 3; Deut 16:19; 27:19; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 31:13, 21, 22; Ps 82:3, 4; Eccl 5:8; Isa 10:1, 2; Jer 5:28; 6:28; 7:6; Amos 5:11, 12; Mic 3:1–4; Zeph 3:1–4; Mal 3:5; Jas 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:17—pervert; Deut 25:1—General; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; Ps 82:2—judge; Prov 22:22—oppress; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 5:23—justify; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Jer 22:3—Execute; Hab 1:4—wrong; 2 Pet 3:16—wrest

Exodus 23:7 far from: Exod 23:1; Lev 19:11; Deut 19:16–21; Job 22:23; Prov 4:14, 15; Isa 33:15; Luke 3:14; Eph 4:25; 1 Thess 5:22 the innocent: Deut 27:25 for I will not: Exod 34:7; Prov 17:15; Nah 1:3; Rom 1:18; 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; Exod

20:16—General; Exod 23:2—to decline; Lev 19:15—General; Lev 19:16—stand; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 16:19—respect; Deut 25:1—General; 1 Kgs 8:32—justifying; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Ps 82:2—judge; Ps 94:21—condemn; Prov 24:24—that; Ezek 22:12—taken gifts; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Exodus 23:8 thou shalt take: Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3; Ps 26:10; Prov 15:27; 17:8, 23; 19:4; Eccl 7:7; Isa 1:13; 5:23; Ezek 22:12; Hos 4:18; Amos 5:12; Mic 7:3 the wise: Heb. the seeing Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Lev 19:15—General; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 27:19—General; Deut 27:25—General; 2 Sam 16:4—Behold; 2 Chr 19:7—taking of gifts; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Prov 28:21—respect; Isa 1:23—every; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Exodus 23:9 thou shalt not: Exod 21:21; Deut 10:19; 24:14–18; 27:19; Ps 94:6; Ezek 22:7 ye know: Matt 18:33; Heb 2:17, 18 heart: Heb. soul Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Exod 20:10—thy stranger; Exod 22:21—vex a stranger; Lev 19:33—And if; Lev 25:35—a stranger; Deut 1:16—the stranger; Deut 23:7—because thou; Deut 23:16—thou shalt not; Deut 24:17—pervert; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:29—oppressed; Zech 7:10—oppress; Heb 4:15—we have

Exodus 23:10 six years: Lev 25:3, 4; Neh 10:31 Reciprocal: Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 25:2—a sabbath; Deut 15:1—General; Jer 34:8—to proclaim; Jer 34:14—At the

Exodus 23:11 the seventh: Lev 25:2–7, 11, 12, 20, 22; 26:34, 35 oliveyard: or, olive-trees Reciprocal: Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 25:4—General; Lev 25:6—General; Deut 15:1—General; Neh 10:31—and that we; Jer 34:8—to proclaim; Jer 34:14—At the

Exodus 23:12 Six days: Exod 20:8–11; 31:15, 16; Luke 13:14 and the son: Deut 5:13–15; Isa 58:3 Reciprocal: Gen 2:2—And on; Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 20:9—General; Exod 34:21—Six; Exod 35:2—Six days; Lev 23:3—General; Deut 5:14—thy manservant; Neh 13:16—men of Tyre; Jer 17:22—neither do; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:27—General

Exodus 23:13 be circumspect: Deut 4:9, 15; Josh 22:5; 23:11; 1 Chr 28:7–9; Ps 39:1; Eph 5:15; 1 Tim 4:16; Heb 12:15 make no mention: Num 32:38; Deut 12:3; Josh 23:7; Ps 16:4; Jer 10:11; Hos 2:17; Zech 13:2; Eph 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 35:2—strange; Isa 48:1—make mention; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Eph 5:3—named; Eph 5:24—in

Exodus 23:14; Exod 34:22; Lev 23:5, 16, 34; Deut 16:16 Reciprocal: Exod 34:23—Thrice; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Lev 23:4—General; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Sam 1:3—yearly; 1 Sam 2:19—from year to year; 1 Kgs 9:25—three times; 2 Chr 8:13—three times; Ezra 3:1—the seventh; Ezek 46:9—come before; Luke 2:41—went; John 5:1—General

Exodus 23:15 the feast: Exod 12:14–28, 43–49; 13:6, 7; 34:18; Lev 23:5–8; Num 9:2–14; 28:16–25; Deut 16:1–8; Josh 5:10, 11; 2 Kgs 23:21–23; Mark 14:12; Luke 22:7; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 and none: Exod 34:20; Lev 23:10; Deut 16:16; Prov 3:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 12:2—General; Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 12:19—Seven; Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 13:4—Abib; Exod 13:10—General; Num 28:2—General; 1 Sam 6:3—empty; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Matt 4:4—but; Acts 12:3—Then; Acts 20:6—the days

Exodus 23:16 feast of harvest: Exod 22:29; 34:22; Lev 23:9–21; Num 28:26–31; Deut

16:9–12; Acts 2:1 ingathering: Exod 34:22; Lev 23:34–44; Num 29:12–39; Deut 16:13–15; Neh 8:14–18; Zech 14:16–19; John 7:2, 37 Reciprocal: Lev 23:10—and shall; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Lev 23:39—when; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Deut 31:11—to appear; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; Ezra 3:4—the feast; Jer 2:3—the firstfruits; Acts 2:5—were; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit; 1 Cor 16:8—Pentecost

Exodus 23:17; Exod 34:23; Deut 12:5; 16:16; 31:11; Ps 84:7; Luke 2:42 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:3—yearly; Ps 122:4—Whither; Isa 1:12—When; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; John 7:2—General

Exodus 23:18 blood: Exod 12:8, 15; 34:25; Lev 2:11; 7:12; Deut 16:4 sacrifice: or, feast remain: Exod 12:10; Lev 7:15 Reciprocal: Exod 16:19—General

Exodus 23:19 first of the: Exod 22:29; 34:26; Lev 23:10–17; Num 18:12, 13; Deut 12:5–7; 26:10; Neh 10:35; 1 Cor 15:20; Rev 14:4 Thou shalt not seethe a kid: The true sense of this passage seems to be that assigned by Dr. CUDWORTH, from a manuscript comment of a Karaite Jew. “It was a custom with the ancient heathens, when they had gathered in all their fruits, to take a kid, and boil it in the dam’s milk; and then in a magical way, to go about and sprinkle all their trees, and fields, and gardens, and orchards with it, thinking by these means, that they should make them fruitful, and bring forth more abundantly in the following year. Wherefore, God forbid his people, the Jews, at the time of their in-gathering, to use any such superstitious or idolatrous rite.” Exod 34:26; Deut 14:21; Prov 12:10; Jer 10:3 Reciprocal: Exod 13:2—Sanctify; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 22:28—ye shall not kill it; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 15:20—a cake; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Prov 3:9—General; Isa 65:4—broth; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Exodus 23:20 Angel: Exod 3:2–6; 14:19; 32:34; 33:2, 14; Gen 48:16; Num 20:16; Josh 5:13; 6:2; Ps 91:11; Isa 63:9; Mal 3:1; 1 Cor 10:9, 10 prepared: Gen 15:18; Matt 25:34; John 14:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 24:40—will; Exod 4:13—send; Exod 23:23—mine Angel; Josh 5:14—but as captain; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Zech 1:12—the angel; Zech 3:1—the angel; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 12:8—as the; Acts 7:35—by

Exodus 23:21 Beware of him: Ps 2:12; Matt 17:5; Heb 12:25 provoke him not: Num 14:11; Ps 78:40, 56; Eph 4:30; Heb 3:10, 16 he will not: Exod 32:34; Num 14:35; Deut 18:19; Josh 24:19; Jer 5:7; Heb 3:11; 10:26–29; 12:25; 1 John 5:16 my name: Exod 3:14; 34:5–7; Ps 72:19; 83:18; Isa 7:14; 9:6; 42:8; 45:6; 57:15; Jer 23:6; Matt 1:23; John 5:23; 10:30, 38; 14:9, 10; Col 2:9; Rev 1:8; 2:8, 23; 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 14:19—the angel; Exod 33:3—lest I; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Exod 36:1—according; Exod 39:42—according; Exod 40:16—according; Num 1:54—General; 1 Chr 13:6—whose name; 2 Chr 6:5—my name; 2 Chr 20:9—thy name; Ps 75:1—for that; Isa 63:9—the angel; Isa 63:10—he was; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 11:7—in the; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Zech 3:1—the angel; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 12:8—as the; Mark 9:7—hear; John 1:18—he hath; 1 Cor 10:9—tempt; Rev 19:12—a name

Exodus 23:22 an enemy: Gen 12:3; Num 24:9; Deut 30:7; Jer 30:20; Zech 2:8; Acts 9:4, 5 an adversary unto thine adversaries: or, I will afflict them that afflict thee Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—if ye; Exod 36:1—according; Exod 39:42—according; Exod 40:16—according; Num 1:54—General; Isa 41:11—all they; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 30:16—General; Mark 9:7—hear

Exodus 23:23 mine Angel: Exod 23:20; 32:2; Isa 5:13 thee in: Exod 3:17; Gen 15:19–21; 34:2; Josh 24:8–11 the Hivites: The LXX, Samaritan, Coptic, and one Hebrew manuscript add, “and the Girgashite;” thus making the seven nations. Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Gen 15:21—Amorites; Deut 12:29—cut off; Josh 5:13—a man; Josh 9:1—Hittite; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; 1 Kgs 9:20—Amorites; Ezra 9:1—of the Canaanites

Exodus 23:24 shalt not: Exod 20:5 do after: Lev 18:3, 26–30; Deut 12:30, 31; 2 Chr 33:2, 9; Ps 101:3; 106:35–38; Ezek 16:47 overthrow: Exod 32:20; 34:13, 14; Num 33:52; Deut 7:5, 25, 26; 12:3; 2 Chr 34:3–7 Reciprocal: Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Num 25:2—bowed; Deut 12:2—utterly; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Josh 24:15—or the gods; 2 Kgs 23:14—he brake; 2 Chr 31:1—brake; 2 Chr 34:4—brake down

Exodus 23:25 And ye: Deut 6:13; 10:12, 20; 11:13, 14; 13:4; 28:1–6; Josh 22:5; 24:14, 15, 21, 24; 1 Sam 7:3; 12:20, 24; Jer 8:2; Matt 4:10 he shall: Deut 7:13; 28:5–8; Isa 33:16; Mal 3:10 I will take: Exod 15:26; Deut 7:15; Ps 103:3; Isa 33:24 Reciprocal: Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Dan 1:15—their; Hos 11:3—I healed; Luke 4:4—That

Exodus 23:26 shall nothing: Deut 7:14; 28:4; Job 21:10; Ps 107:38; 144:13; Mal 3:10, 11 the number: Gen 25:8; 35:29; 1 Chr 23:1; Job 5:26; 42:17; Ps 55:23; 90:10; Isa 65:20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:38—ewes; 2 Kgs 2:19—barren; Song 4:2—and none

Exodus 23:27 my fear: Exod 15:14–16; Gen 35:5; Deut 2:25; 11:23, 25; Josh 2:9–11; 1 Sam 14:15; 2 Kgs 7:6; 2 Chr 14:14 destroy: Deut 7:23 backs: Heb. neck, Ps 18:40 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Exod 34:24—I will; Deut 4:38—drive; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 11:23—according to all; Josh 21:43—General; Josh 23:10—Lord; Josh 23:14—not one thing; 2 Sam 22:41—necks; 2 Chr 20:29—the fear; Esth 9:2—the fear; Ps 9:20—Put

Exodus 23:28 hornets: Tzirâh, The hornet, may be so called from the Arabic zaraâ, to lay prostrate, strike down, because of the destruction occasioned by the violence of its sting. The hornet, in natural history, belongs to the species Crabro, of the genus Vespa or Wasp. It is a most voracious insect, and exceedingly strong for its size, which is generally an inch in length. Deut 7:20; Josh 24:11 Reciprocal: Deut 4:38—drive; Deut 6:19—General; Deut 7:1—the Hittites; Deut 31:4—General; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; Josh 24:12—I sent; Judg 1:4—Lord; 1 Kgs 9:20—Amorites; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ps 80:9—preparedst

Exodus 23:29 in one year: Deut 7:22; Josh 15:63; 16:10; 17:12, 13; Judg 3:1–4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—rid; Deut 9:3—he shall; Josh 13:2—the land; Judg 1:4—Lord; Ezek 5:17—and evil

Exodus 23:30 Reciprocal: Deut 7:22—thou mayest; Josh 13:6—their; Josh 23:5—he shall

Exodus 23:31 I will set: Gen 15:18; Num 34:3–15; Deut 11:24; Josh 1:4; 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; Ps 72:8 deliver the: Num 21:34; Deut 3:2; Josh 8:7, 18; 10:8, 19; 21:44; 23:14; 24:8; Judg 1:4; 11:21; 1 Sam 23:4; 1 Kgs 20:13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:24—enlarge; Num 33:52—General; Deut 1:7—the mount; Deut 12:20—as he hath; Deut 12:30—that thou; Deut 14:24—if the place; Deut 19:8—General; Deut 34:2—unto; Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; Josh 9:1—Hittite; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 9:24—the Lord; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; Josh 13:6—their; Josh 15:4—river; Josh 15:47—the river; Josh 23:5—he shall; Judg

1:18—Gaza; 2 Sam 8:3—at the river; 1 Kgs 8:65—the river; 1 Chr 18:3—by the river; 2 Chr 9:26—river; Ps 80:11—General

Exodus 23:32 shalt make: Exod 34:12, 15; Deut 7:2; Josh 9:14–23; 2 Sam 21:1, 2; Ps 106:35; 2 Cor 6:15 nor with: Num 25:1, 2; Deut 7:16 Reciprocal: Deut 31:5—according; Josh 24:15—or the gods; Judg 1:27—the Canaanites; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; 1 Sam 11:1—Make; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; Ezra 9:12—give not; Ezra 9:14—join in

Exodus 23:33 they make: 1 Kgs 14:16; 2 Chr 33:9 it will surely: Exod 34:12; Deut 7:16; 12:30; Josh 23:13; Judg 2:3; 1 Sam 18:21; Ps 106:36; 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—snare; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Num 33:55—shall be pricks; Deut 7:2—make no; Deut 20:18—General; Deut 31:5—according; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Josh 24:15—or the gods; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; Judg 8:27—a whoring; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; Neh 9:14—commandedst; Ps 147:19—his statutes; Mal 4:4—with

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Moses is called up into the mountain;
- 3 The people promise obedience;
- 4 Moses builds an altar, and twelve pillars;
- 6 He sprinkles the blood of the covenant;
- 9 The glory of God appears;
- 14 Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people;
- 15 Moses goes into the mountain, where he continues forty days and forty nights.

Exodus 24:1 Come up: Exod 24:15; 3:5; 19:9, 20, 24; 20:21; 34:2 Nadab: Exod 6:23; 28:1; Lev 10:1, 2; 1 Chr 6:3 seventy: Exod 24:9; 1:5; Num 11:16, 24, 25; Ezek 8:11; Luke 10:1, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 46:27—threescore and ten; Exod 4:29—General; Exod 24:11—nobles; Exod 34:31—called; Lev 1:1—called; Lev 4:15—the elders; 1 Sam 8:4—the elders; 1 Chr 24:2—Nadab; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Ezek 16:59—which; Gal 3:19—in

Exodus 24:2; Exod 24:13, 15, 18; 20:21; Num 16:5; Jer 30:21; 49:19; Heb 9:24; 10:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 24:12—Come up; Lev 1:1—called; Deut 5:5—General; Deut 29:1—beside the; Ps 103:7—He made; John 7:19—not

Exodus 24:3 all the judgments: Exod 21:1–Exod 23:33; Deut 4:1, 5, 45; 5:1, 31; 6:1; 11:1 All the words: Exod 24:7; 19:8; Deut 5:27, 28; Josh 24:22; Gal 3:19, 20 Reciprocal: Deut 5:5—General; Josh 24:21—Nay; Josh 24:25—made; Judg 2:20—transgressed; 2 Kgs 23:3—And all; Ps 50:5—made; Jer 2:2—thine espousals; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Jer 34:13—I made; Jer 43:1—all the words; John 7:19—not; Acts 5:20—all; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Heb 8:9—the covenant; Heb 9:18—the first

Exodus 24:4 wrote: Deut 31:9; Josh 24:26 and builded: Exod 20:24–26 twelve pillars: Gen 28:18, 22; 31:45; Josh 24:27; Gal 2:9 according: Exod 28:21; Lev 24:5; Num 17:2; Josh 4:2, 3, 8, 9, 20; 1 Kgs 11:30; Ezra 6:17; Luke 22:30; Rev 21:14 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Exod 21:1—which; Exod 24:7—the book; Exod 27:1—altar of shittim wood; Exod 32:6—offered; Exod 34:27—Write; Deut 27:5—And there; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 1 Chr 21:26—built there; 2 Chr 11:3—to

all Israel; 2 Chr 29:20—rose; Isa 19:19—General; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Heb 8:10—I will put; Jas 1:1—to

Exodus 24:5 young men: Exod 19:22 burnt offerings: Exod 18:12; Lev 1:1–17 peace offerings: Lev 3:1–17; 7:11–21 Reciprocal: Exod 32:6—offered; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 17:5—and offer them; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; Num 3:41—General; Josh 8:31—and they offered; Judg 17:5—his sons; 1 Sam 11:15—sacrificed; 1 Chr 21:26—built there; Job 1:5—offered; Heb 9:19—the blood

Exodus 24:6 the blood he: Exod 24:8; 12:7, 22; Col 1:20; Heb 9:18; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2, 19 on the altar: Exod 29:16, 20; Lev 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8; 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—basins; Num 3:41—General; 1 Kgs 7:40—the basins; 2 Kgs 17:15—his covenant; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Neh 7:70—basins; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 99:6—Moses; Jer 31:32—Not; Heb 9:19—the blood

Exodus 24:7 the book: Exod 24:4; Heb 9:18–23 read: Deut 31:11–13; Acts 13:15; Col 4:16; 1 Thess 5:27 All that: Exod 24:3; Jer 7:23, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—if ye; Exod 19:8—General; Exod 34:10—I make; Exod 34:27—Write; Lev 26:15—break; Deut 26:17—avouched; Josh 24:21—Nay; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; Isa 63:8—children; Jer 34:13—I made; Matt 26:28—my; Rom 9:4—covenants; Heb 8:10—I will put

Exodus 24:8 sprinkled: Exod 24:6; Lev 8:30; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; Heb 9:18–21 Behold: Zech 9:11; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 11:25; Eph 1:7; Heb 9:20; 10:4, 5; 13:20; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I make; Deut 5:2—General; Josh 24:25—made; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; Ps 103:18—To such; Eccl 9:7—for; Jer 34:13—I made; Rom 9:4—covenants; Heb 9:19—the blood; Heb 12:24—to the blood

Exodus 24:9; Exod 24:1 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Nadab; Exod 24:11—nobles; Exod 28:1—Nadab; Exod 29:32—Aaron; Lev 4:15—the elders; Lev 10:1—Nadab; Num 11:16—seventy; 1 Chr 24:2—Nadab; Ezek 8:11—seventy; Ezek 44:3—to eat

Exodus 24:10 saw: Exod 24:10; 3:6; 33:20, 23; Gen 32:30; Judg 13:21, 22; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 6:1–5; Ezek 1:28; John 1:18; 14:9; 1 Tim 6:16; 1 John 4:12 of a sapphire stone: The Hebrew sappir, is without doubt the sapphire; which is a most beautiful precious stone of a fine blue colour, second only to the diamond in lustre, hardness, and value. The ancient oriental sapphire is supposed to have been the same as the lapis lazuli. It glitters with golden spots; and is of an azure or sky-blue colour, but rarely intermixed with purple. The ruby and topaz are considered of the same genus. Ezek 1:26, 27; 10:1; Rev 4:3; 21:19–23 in his clearness: Song 6:10; Matt 17:2; Rev 1:16; 21:11, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; Exod 24:11—they saw; Exod 28:18—sapphire; Num 12:8—similitude; 1 Kgs 8:26—And now; 2 Chr 6:17—O Lord; Job 28:6—sapphires; Song 5:14—his belly; Isa 54:11—sapphires; Ezek 1:22—the likeness; Ezek 44:2—because; Dan 10:17—talk; Matt 15:31—God; Col 1:15—the image

Exodus 24:11 nobles: Exod 24:1, 9; Num 21:18; Judg 5:13; 1 Kgs 21:8; 2 Chr 23:20; Neh 2:16; Jer 14:3 laid not: Exod 19:21; 33:20–23; Gen 32:24–32; Deut 4:33; Judg 13:22 they saw: Exod 24:10; Gen 16:13 did eat: Exod 18:12; Gen 18:18; 31:54; Deut 12:7; Eccl 9:7;

Luke 15:23, 24; 1 Cor 10:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Gen 37:22—lay; Exod 3:16—elders; Exod 4:29—General; Num 12:8—similitude; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Ps 139:5—and laid; Isa 6:1—I saw also; Dan 10:17—talk

Exodus 24:12 Come up: Exod 24:2, 15, 18 tables: Exod 31:18; 32:15, 16; Deut 5:22; Neh 9:13; Jer 31:33; 2 Cor 3:3, 7; Heb 9:4 that thou: Deut 4:14; Ezra 7:10; Matt 5:19 Reciprocal: Exod 19:20—Moses went up; Exod 34:2—in the top; Lev 1:1—called; Deut 4:13—he wrote; Deut 9:9—I was; Josh 4:9—set up twelve; 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount; Rev 4:1—Come

Exodus 24:13 his minister: Exod 17:9–14; 32:17; 33:11; Num 11:28 went up: Exod 24:2 Reciprocal: Exod 19:20—Moses went up; Num 13:8—Oshea; Deut 1:38—which standeth; Josh 1:1—Moses' minister; 1 Kgs 19:21—ministered; 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; Prov 27:18—so; Mark 9:2—an high; Acts 13:5—their

Exodus 24:14 Tarry ye: Exod 32:1; Gen 22:5; 1 Sam 10:8; 13:8–13 Hur: Exod 17:10, 12 if any man: Exod 18:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; 1 Kgs 2:34—and fell

Exodus 24:15 a cloud: Exod 19:9, 16; 2 Chr 6:1; Matt 17:5 Reciprocal: Exod 3:1—the mountain; Exod 4:27—the mount; Exod 19:3—went up; Exod 24:1—Come up; Exod 24:2—General; Exod 24:12—Come up; Deut 9:9—I was; Hab 3:3—His glory

Exodus 24:16 the glory: Exod 24:17; 16:10; Lev 9:23; Num 14:10; 16:42; Ezek 1:28; 2 Cor 4:6 seventh day: Exod 19:11; 20:10; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; Exod 18:5—General; Exod 19:9—Lo; Lev 9:4—to day; Lev 9:6—and the glory; Deut 4:36—General; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Ps 97:2—Clouds; Ezek 1:4—a great

Exodus 24:17 like devouring fire: Exod 3:2; 19:18; Deut 4:24, 36; Ezek 1:27; Nah 1:6; Hab 3:4, 5; Heb 12:18, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 18:5—General; Exod 24:16—the glory; Exod 24:18—went into; Num 10:33—the mount; Num 14:10—And the; Deut 4:13—And he; 2 Sam 22:9—went; 2 Chr 7:2—the priests; Ezek 1:4—a great; Luke 8:52—all

Exodus 24:18 went into: Exod 24:17; 9:29, 33; 19:20; Prov 28:1 forty days: Exod 34:28; Deut 9:9, 18, 25; 10:10; 1 Kgs 19:8; Matt 4:2; Mark 1:13; Luke 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 7:12—forty; Exod 24:2—General; Exod 24:12—Come up; Exod 31:18—gave; Exod 32:1—delayed; Exod 32:15—turned; Num 10:33—the mount; Num 13:25—forty days; Num 28:6—was ordained; Deut 4:13—And he; 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount

CHAPTER 25

- 1 What the Israelites were to offer for the formation of the tabernacle;
- 10 The form of the ark;
- 17 The mercy seat, with the cherubims;
- 23 The table of shew bread, with the furniture thereof;
- 31 The golden candlestick, with the instruments thereof.

Exodus 25:1 Reciprocal: Exod 35:1—These; Exod 35:4—This is; Exod 35:8—spices; Exod 39:32—all the; Exod 39:33—the tent; Exod 39:42—according; Num 7:5—Take it; 2 Kgs

12:4—and all the money

Exodus 25:2 they: Exod 35:5–29; Num 7:3–88; Deut 16:16, 17; 1 Chr 29:1–30 bring me: Heb. take for me offering: or, heave offering, Num 18:24 willingly: Exod 35:5, 21; Judg 5:9; 1 Chr 29:3, 5, 9, 14, 17; Ezra 1:6; 2:68; 3:5; 7:16; Neh 11:2; Ps 110:3; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Exod 35:4—This is; Exod 35:23—General; Exod 38:24—offering; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money

Exodus 25:3 brass: Nechosheth, rather, copper; as brass is a factitious metal, composed of copper, and the oxide or ore of zinc, called lapis calaminaris. Deut 8:9; Job 28:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:22—brass; Exod 28:5—gold

Exodus 25:4 blue: Tachleth, generally supposed to mean an azure or sky-colour; rendered by the LXX, *υακινθον*, uakinthon, and Vulgate, hyacinthum. fine linen: or, silk, Gen 41:42; Ezek 16:10; Rev 19:8 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—fine twined linen; Exod 26:7—goats' hair; Exod 26:31—blue; Exod 28:5—gold; Exod 39:1—the blue; Esth 8:15—and with a great crown; Ezek 27:7—blue and purple

Exodus 25:5; Exod 26:14 shittim wood: Exod 26:15, 26, 37; 27:1; 36:20 Reciprocal: Exod 35:9—General; Num 33:49—Abelshittim; Deut 10:3—I made; Ezek 16:10—badgers' skin

Exodus 25:6 Oil for: Exod 25:37; 27:20; 40:24, 25 spices: Exod 30:23–38 Reciprocal: Exod 30:34—unto thee; Exod 38:6—General; Exod 39:38—sweet incense; Num 4:16—the oil; 1 Kgs 10:2—spices

Exodus 25:7 Onyx stones: Exod 28:9–21 ephod: Exod 28:4, 6, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 39:2—General; Exod 39:6—onyx stones; Exod 39:8—General

Exodus 25:8 a sanctuary: Exod 15:2; 36:1–4; Lev 4:6; 10:4; 21:12; Heb 9:1, 2 I may dwell: Exod 29:45; 1 Kgs 6:13; Isa 12:6; Zech 2:10; 8:3; 2 Cor 6:16; Heb 3:6; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Lev 26:11—I will; Num 35:34—dwell among; Ps 114:2—General

Exodus 25:9 the pattern of the tabernacle: Exod 25:40; 1 Chr 28:11–19; Heb 8:5; 9:9 Reciprocal: Exod 26:30—according to the fashion; Exod 27:8—as it was showed; Num 3:25—the tabernacle and; Num 4:12—General; Num 4:32—the instruments; Num 8:4—the pattern; Num 31:6—the holy instruments

Exodus 25:10 an ark: Aron denotes a chest, or coffer, in general; but is applied particularly to the chest or ark in which the testimony or two tables of the covenant were laid up; on the top of which was the propitiatory or mercy seat; and at the end of which were the cherubim of gold; between whom the visible sign of the presence of God appeared as seated upon his throne. Exod 37:1–3; Deut 10:1–3; 2 Chr 8:11; Heb 9:4; Rev 11:19 Reciprocal: Exod 31:7—ark; Exod 35:12—ark; Exod 36:20—shittim wood; Exod 40:3—General; Num 3:31—the ark; Num 4:5—and cover; Num 33:49—Abelshittim; Deut 10:3—I made

Exodus 25:11; Exod 25:24; 30:3; 1 Kgs 6:20; 2 Chr 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 26:29—overlay the boards with gold; Exod 28:23—General

Exodus 25:12; Exod 25:15, 26; 26:29; 27:7; 37:5; 38:7 Reciprocal: Exod 27:4—rings in the four corners thereof; Exod 30:4—rings; Exod 39:16—gold rings; 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark; 2 Chr 5:8—the staves

Exodus 25:13; Exod 25:28; 27:6; 30:5; 37:4; 40:20; Num 4:6, 8, 11, 14; 1 Chr 15:15

Exodus 25:14 Reciprocal: Exod 25:27—for places of the staves; Exod 25:28—the table; Exod 30:4—rings; Josh 6:6—Take up the ark; 1 Kgs 8:8—drew out the staves

Exodus 25:15; 1 Kgs 8:8; 2 Chr 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:12—General; Jer 47:1—against

Exodus 25:16; Exod 16:34; 27:21; 30:6, 36; 31:18; 32:15; 34:29; 38:21; Num 17:4; Deut 10:2–5; 31:26; 1 Kgs 8:9; 2 Kgs 11:12; 2 Chr 34:14, 15; Acts 7:44; Rom 3:2; Heb 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 25:21—in; Exod 26:33—the ark of the testimony; Exod 40:20—the testimony; Deut 10:5—put the; Josh 4:16—General; 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; Ps 78:5—testimony

Exodus 25:17 mercy seat: Exod 26:34; 37:6; 40:20; Lev 16:12–15; 1 Chr 28:11; Rom 3:25; Heb 4:16; 9:5; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:21—mercy seat; Exod 39:35—the mercy seat; Lev 16:2—the mercy seat; Ezek 28:14—the anointed; Eph 3:10—intent

Exodus 25:18 two cherubims of gold: Exod 37:7–9; Gen 3:24; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 6:23–28; 8:6, 7; 1 Chr 28:18; Ezek 10:2, 20; 41:18, 19; Heb 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—cherubims shall; Exod 25:36—beaten; Exod 26:1—cherubims; Exod 26:31—cherubims shall it be made; Exod 36:8—cherubims; Num 7:89—two cherubims; Num 8:4—beaten work; Num 10:2—of a whole piece; 2 Sam 6:2—dwelleth; 1 Kgs 7:29—cherubims

Exodus 25:19 of the: or, of the matter of the Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub

Exodus 25:20 cherubims shall: Exod 25:18; 1 Kgs 8:7; 1 Chr 28:18; 2 Chr 3:10 covering: Ezek 28:14 toward: Gen 28:12; Isa 6:1–5; Ezek 1:20; Matt 24:31; John 1:51; 1 Cor 4:9; 11:10; Eph 3:10; Col 2:10; Heb 1:14; 1 Pet 1:12; 3:22; Rev 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Exod 37:9—to the mercy seatward; 1 Kgs 6:27—they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; 2 Chr 3:13—inward; Ps 80:1—dwellest; Ps 97:7—worship; Isa 6:2—wings; Ezek 1:6—every one had four wings

Exodus 25:21 mercy seat: Exod 25:17; 26:34; Rom 10:4 in: Exod 25:16 Reciprocal: Exod 16:34—General; Exod 27:21—testimony; Exod 30:6—before the mercy seat that is over the testimony; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Lev 16:13—the cloud; 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 1 Kgs 8:9—nothing; Ps 26:8—where; Ps 78:5—testimony; Hos 5:15—return; Heb 9:4—and the; Rev 11:19—the ark; Rev 15:5—General

Exodus 25:22 and I will: Exod 20:24; 30:6, 36; 31:18; Gen 18:33; Lev 1:1; 16:2; Num 7:89; 17:4; Deut 5:26–31; Judg 20:27 between: Exod 29:42, 43; 31:6; 1 Sam 4:4; 2 Sam 6:2; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ps 80:1; 90:1; 99:1; Isa 37:16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Exod 3:18—met; Exod 33:9—talked; Exod 36:8—cherubims; Exod 40:3—General; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Num 1:1—tabernacle; Num 27:5—General; Deut 12:5—habitation; 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; Ps 26:8—where; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 64:5—meetest; Ezek 8:4—General; Hos 5:15—return; Rev 11:19—the ark

Exodus 25:23 a table: Exod 37:10–16; 40:22, 23; Lev 24:6; Num 3:31; 1 Kgs 7:48; 1 Chr 28:16; 2 Chr 4:8, 19; Ezek 40:41, 42; Heb 9:2 shittim wood: Shittim wood is probably the acacia Nilotica. St. Jerome says, that the shittim wood grows in the deserts of Arabia, and is like white thorn, as to its colour and leaves; but the tree is so large as to furnish very long planks. The wood is hard, tough, and extremely beautiful. It is thought he means the black acacia, because that is the most common tree in the deserts of Arabia. It is of the size of a large mulberry tree. The spreading branches and larger limbs are armed with thorns, which grow three together. The bark is rough; and the leaves are oblong, standing opposite each other. The flowers, though sometimes white, are generally of a bright yellow; and the fruit, which resembles a bean, is contained in pods like those of the lupin. “The acacia,” says Dr. SHAW, “being by much the largest and most common tree in the deserts,” (Arabia Petra,) we have some reason to conjecture that the shittim wood was the wood of the acacia, especially as its flowers are of an excellent smell; for the shittah tree is, in Isa 41:19, joined with the myrtle and other fragrant shrubs. It may be remarked, that of the two Hebrew names, shittim is masculine, and shittah feminine. So Mr. BRUCE says, “the male is called saiel; from it proceeds the gula Arabic, on incision with an axe.” Reciprocal: Exod 31:8—the table; Exod 35:13—General; Exod 40:4—the table; Num 4:7—the table; Num 33:49—Abelshittim

Exodus 25:24; Exod 25:11; 1 Kgs 6:20–22 Reciprocal: Exod 30:3—overlay it; Lev 24:6—pure

Exodus 25:25 a golden crown to the border: Exod 30:3; 37:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:17—and the border

Exodus 25:26 four rings of gold: Exod 25:12

Exodus 25:27 for places of the staves: Exod 25:14, 28 Reciprocal: Exod 30:4—rings; Exod 30:5—General

Exodus 25:28 the table: Exod 25:14, 27; Num 10:17; Acts 9:15 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; Exod 27:7—bear it; Exod 36:31—General; Ezek 41:22—This is

Exodus 25:29 the: Exod 37:16; Num 4:7; 7:13, 19, 31–33; 1 Kgs 7:50; 2 Chr 4:22; Ezra 1:9–11; Jer 52:18, 19 to cover: or, to pour out, Lev 24:5–9; Song 5:1; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Zech 14:20—the bowls

Exodus 25:30; Exod 35:13; 39:36; Lev 24:5, 6; Num 4:7; 1 Sam 21:6; 1 Chr 9:32; 23:29; 2 Chr 13:11; Mal 1:7, 12; Matt 12:4 Reciprocal: Exod 40:23—General; 1 Sam 21:4—hallowed bread; 2 Chr 2:4—the continual; Heb 9:2—the showbread

Exodus 25:31 a candlestick: Exod 35:14; 37:17–24; 40:24, 25; 1 Kgs 7:49; 2 Chr 13:11; Zech 4:2; Heb 9:2; Rev 1:12, 20; 2:1, 5; 4:5 his knops: 1 Kgs 6:18; 7:24 Reciprocal: Exod 26:35—the candlestick; Exod 27:20—for the light; Exod 31:8—pure candlestick; Exod 37:22—were; Exod 40:4—the candlestick; Lev 24:4—the pure; Num 4:9—General; Num 8:4—this work; Num 10:2—of a whole piece; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks; 2 Chr 4:7—according to; 2 Chr 4:20—the candlesticks; 2 Chr 4:21—the flowers; Jer 52:19—and the candlesticks

Exodus 25:32 Reciprocal: Exod 31:4—General

Exodus 25:33 like unto: Num 17:4–8; Jer 1:11, 12 and three: Exod 37:19, 20; Zech 4:3

Exodus 25:35 Reciprocal: Exod 37:21—General

Exodus 25:36 beaten: Exod 25:18; Num 8:4; 1 Kgs 10:16, 17; 2 Chr 9:15

Exodus 25:37 seven: Exod 37:23; Zech 4:2; Rev 1:4, 12, 20; 2:1; 4:5 they shall: Exod 27:21; 30:8; Lev 24:2–4; 2 Chr 13:11 light: or, cause to ascend give: Exod 40:24; Num 8:2; Ps 119:105; Prov 6:23; Isa 8:20; Matt 5:14; Luke 1:79; John 1:9; 8:12; 12:5; Acts 26:18; Rev 21:23–25; 22:5 it: Heb. the face of it, Num 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:6—Oil for; Exod 40:25—General; Matt 5:15—it giveth

Exodus 25:38 the tongs: 2 Chr 4:21; Isa 6:6, snuff dishes, Exod 37:23; Num 4:9; 1 Kgs 7:50; 2 Kgs 12:13; 25:14; Jer 52:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:49—the tongs

Exodus 25:39 talent: Exod 37:24; Zech 5:7

Exodus 25:40 that thou make: Exod 26:30; 39:42, 43; Num 8:4; 1 Chr 28:11, 19; Ezek 43:11, 12; Acts 7:44; Heb 8:5 was showed thee in the mount: Heb. thou wast caused to see in the mount Reciprocal: Exod 25:9—the pattern of the tabernacle; Exod 27:8—as it was showed; Exod 39:32—according; Josh 22:28—Behold; 1 Chr 28:12—the spirit; Ezek 43:10—show

CHAPTER 26

- 1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle;
- 7 The eleven curtains of goats' hair, and the covering of rams' and badgers' skins;
- 15 The boards of the tabernacle, with their sockets and bars;
- 31 The vail for the ark;
- 36 The hanging for the door.

Exodus 26:1 the tabernacle with ten curtains: The word mishcan, from shachan, to dwell, means simply a dwelling-place, or habitation. "When God had brought the children of Israel out of Egypt," says the very learned Dr. CUDWORTH, "resolving to manifest himself in a peculiar manner present among them, he thought good to dwell amongst them in a visible and external manner; and therefore, while they were in the wilderness, and sojourned in tents, he would have a tent or tabernacle built, to sojourn with them also.—Now, the tabernacle being thus a house for God to dwell in visibly, to make up the notion of dwelling or habitation complete, there must be all things suitable to a house belonging to it. Hence, in the holy place, there must be a table and a candlestick, because these were the ordinary furniture of a room. The table must have its dishes, and spoons, and bowls, and covers, belonging to it, though they were never used; and always be furnished with bread upon it. The candlestick must have its lamps continually burning, etc." Exod 25:8; 36:8–19; 40:2, 17–19; 1 Chr 17:1; 21:29; John 1:14;

2:21; Heb 8:2; 9:9, 23, 24; Rev 21:3 fine twined linen: Exod 26:36; 25:4; 35:6, 35; Rev 19:8 cherubims: Exod 25:18 cunning work: Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or embroiderer Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—eleven; Exod 26:31—cunning work; Exod 28:6—linen; Exod 28:15—after; Exod 31:4—General; Exod 31:7—tabernacle; Exod 35:11—tabernacle; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Exod 39:1—the blue; Exod 39:3—cunning work; Exod 40:19—the tent; Num 3:25—the tabernacle and; 2 Sam 7:2—curtains; 2 Chr 1:3—the tabernacle; 2 Chr 3:7—graved cherubims; Esth 1:6—white; Isa 4:5—a defence; Eph 2:21—fitly

Exodus 26:2 curtain: Exod 26:7, 8; Num 4:25; 2 Sam 7:2; 1 Chr 17:1 Reciprocal: Exod 26:13—a cubit; Exod 35:11—tabernacle

Exodus 26:3 coupled together: Exod 26:9; 36:10; John 17:21; 1 Cor 12:4, 12–27; Eph 2:21, 22; 4:3–6, 16; Col 2:2, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 26:11—tent; Exod 39:20—coupling; Lev 18:18—wife

Exodus 26:4 loops of blue: Exod 26:5, 10, 11; 36:11, 12, 17

Exodus 26:5 Reciprocal: Exod 26:4—loops of blue; Exod 36:12—General

Exodus 26:6 taches of gold: Exod 26:11, 33; 35:11; 36:13, 18; 39:33 one tabernacle: Eph 1:22, 23; 4:16; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:26—the dream is one

Exodus 26:7 curtains: Exod 35:26; 36:14–18; Num 4:25; Ps 45:13; 1 Pet 3:4; 5:5 goats' hair: Izzim, goats, but used here elliptically for goats' hair. In different parts of Asia Minor, Syria, Cilicia, and Phrygia, the goats have long, fine, and beautiful hair; in some cases, almost as fine as silk, which is shorn at proper times, and manufactured into garments. Exod 25:4; 35:6, 23; Num 31:20 a: Exod 26:14; Isa 4:5 eleven: Exod 26:1, 9, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 26:2—curtain; Exod 35:12—the veil; Exod 40:2—tabernacle

Exodus 26:8 length of one curtain: Exod 26:2, 13

Exodus 26:9 five curtains by themselves: Exod 26:3 Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—eleven; Exod 26:12—shall hang over

Exodus 26:10 fifty loops: Exod 26:4–6 Reciprocal: Exod 36:12—General

Exodus 26:11 tent: or, covering, Exod 26:3, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 26:4—loops of blue

Exodus 26:12 shall hang over: Exod 26:9 Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—eleven

Exodus 26:13 a cubit: Exod 26:2, 8 of that which remaineth: Heb. in the remainder or surplusage

Exodus 26:14 a covering: Exod 36:19; Num 4:5; Ps 27:5; 121:4, 5; Isa 4:6; 25:4 rams' skins dyed red: Oloth ailim meoddamim, literally, the skins of red rams. It is a fact, attested by many respectable travellers, that in the Levant, sheep are often met with having red or violet coloured fleeces. Almost all ancient writers speak of the same thing. Exod 25:5; 35:7, 23; 39:34; Num 4:10; Ezek 16:10 badgers' skins: Oloth techashim, which nearly all the ancient versions have taken to be the name of a colour, though they differ very

much with regard to the particular colour intended: the LXX, Vulgate, and Coptic, have skins dyed of a violet colour; the Syriac, azure; and the Arabic, black; and Bochart contends for the hysginus, a very deep blue. It may, however, denote an animal; for Dr. GEDDES remarks, had the sacred writer meant to express only a variety of colour, he would hardly have repeated oroth, skins, after meoddamim, red, in Exod 25:5.

Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—a; Num 4:25—the covering

Exodus 26:15 boards: Exod 26:18, 22–29; 36:20–33; 40:17, 18; Num 4:31, 32; Eph 2:20, 21 of shittim: Exod 25:5 Reciprocal: Num 3:36—under the custody and charge

Exodus 26:17 tenons: Heb. hands, Exod 26:19; 36:22, 24

Exodus 26:18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:15—boards; Job 38:6—foundations

Exodus 26:19 forty sockets of silver: Exod 26:25, 37; 27:10, 12–18; 36:24–26; 38:27, 30, 31; 40:18; Num 3:36; 4:31, 32; Song 5:15 Reciprocal: Exod 26:17—tenons; Exod 26:21—two sockets under one board

Exodus 26:21 two sockets under one board: Exod 26:19 Reciprocal: Exod 38:27—and the sockets

Exodus 26:22 Reciprocal: Exod 26:15—boards; Exod 36:27—westward

Exodus 26:23 corners: [H4742], Exod 36:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:16—built them

Exodus 26:24 be coupled: Heb. twined and they shall be coupled together above: Exod 36:29, 30; Ps 133:1–3; 1 Cor 1:10; 3:16; 1 Pet 2:5

Exodus 26:25 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 36:30—two sockets; Exod 38:27—and the sockets

Exodus 26:26 bars of shittim wood: Exod 36:31–38; Num 3:36; 4:31; Rom 15:1; 1 Cor 9:19, 20; Gal 6:1, 2; Eph 4:16; Col 2:19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:5—shittim wood; Exod 36:32—the tabernacle

Exodus 26:27 Reciprocal: Exod 36:27—westward

Exodus 26:28 reach: lit, flee, 1 Chr 12:15; Neh 13:28; Job 41:28; Prov 19:26

Exodus 26:29 overlay the boards with gold: Exod 25:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 30:4—rings; 1 Kgs 6:21—overlaid; 2 Chr 3:7—overlaid

Exodus 26:30 rear up the tabernacle: Exod 40:2, 17, 18; Num 10:21; Josh 18:1; Heb 8:2 according to the fashion: Exod 25:9, 40; 27:8; Acts 7:44; Heb 8:5; 9:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:11—the pattern; 1 Chr 28:19—the Lord

Exodus 26:31 a veil of: Exod 36:35; 40:3, 21; Lev 16:2, 15; 2 Chr 3:14; Matt 27:51; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45; Eph 2:14; Heb 9:3–8; 10:20, 21 blue: Exod 25:4; 35:6, 25, 35; 36:8 purple: Argaman, a very precious colour, extracted from the purpura, or murex, a species of shell-fish; and supposed to be the same with the costly and much celebrated

Tyrian purple. scarlet: Tolaath; properly the worm whence the scarlet colour was produced; which grew in a coccus, or excrescence, of a shrub of the ilex kind, like the cochineal worm in the Opuntia of America; which is arranged under the same genus as the Arabic Kermez, which also denotes this colour. cunning work: Exod 26:1; 28:15; 38:23; 2 Chr 2:7–13; Ps 137:5; Song 7:1 cherubims shall it be made: Exod 25:18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:36—of blue; Exod 27:9—hangings for; Exod 27:16—of blue; Exod 27:21—without the veil; Exod 30:6—veil; Exod 35:12—the veil; Num 3:31—and the hanging; Num 4:5—they shall; Esth 1:6—white

Exodus 26:32 pillars of shittim: Exod 26:37; 36:38; Esth 1:6 their hooks shall be of gold: The Hebrew waveyhem, which we translate their hooks, is rendered by the LXX κεφαλιδες, and by the Vulgate, capiata, capitals. Hence Calmet contends:

1. That if Moses does not mean the capitals of the pillars by this word, he mentions them nowhere else; and it would seem strange, that while he describes them with so much exactness, that he should not mention the capitals; or that pillars every way so correctly formed, should have been destitute of this necessary ornament.

2. As Moses was commanded to make the wavim of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver (Exod 27:10, 11) and the wavim of the pillars of the vail of gold (Exod 36:36) and that 1,775 shekels were employed in making them, overlaying their chapiters, rasheyhem, their heads, and filleting them (Exod 38:28) it is more reasonable to suppose that all this is spoken of the capitals of pillars, than of any kind of hooks, especially as hooks are mentioned under the word taches or clasps. But as the root wavah seems to signify to connect (for yww, in Arabic, is to marry a wife,) and as the letter ww, wav, if it has not its name from its hook-like form, is yet used as a connective particle, it would rather appear to denote hooks, which connected the curtains or vails to the pillars. The LXX also render it αγκυλαι, “handles”, and, “rings” or “clasps”. Reciprocal: Exod 30:1—General; Exod 38:27—and the sockets; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge; 1 Kgs 6:21—overlaid

Exodus 26:33 the taches: Exod 27:10; 36:36 within the veil: Gen 9:4, 5 the ark of the testimony: Exod 25:16; 40:21 the holy place: Lev 16:2; 1 Kgs 8:6, 10; 2 Chr 5:7–10; Heb 9:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—taches of gold; Exod 37:1—General; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Exod 40:3—General; 1 Kgs 6:21—by the chains; 2 Chr 3:8—the most holy; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Ps 122:4—the testimony; Ezek 41:4—This; Heb 9:4—the ark

Exodus 26:34 put the mercy seat: Exod 25:21; 40:20; Heb 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:17—mercy seat; Exod 40:3—General; Lev 16:2—he come not; 1 Kgs 8:6—his place; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Ps 122:4—the testimony; Ezek 41:4—This

Exodus 26:35 the table: Exod 40:22; Heb 9:2, 8, 9 the candlestick: Exod 25:31–37; 40:24 Reciprocal: Exod 40:4—the table

Exodus 26:36 hanging: This may be termed the first vail, as it occupied the door or entrance to the tabernacle; the vail that separated the Holy of Holies is called the

second vail, Heb 9:3. Mr. MORIER (Second Journey Through Persia, p. 251,) describing the tent of a chief of the Eelauts, says, "It was composed of a wooden frame of circular laths, which were fixed on the ground, and then covered over with large felts, that were fastened down by a cord, ornamented by tassels of various colours. A curtain, curiously worked by the women, with coarse needle-work of various colours, was suspended over the door. In the king of Persia's tents, magnificent perdahs, or hangings of needle-work, are suspended, as well as on the doors of the great mosques in Turkey; and these circumstances combined, will, perhaps, illustrate Exod 26:36." Exod 36:37; 40:28; John 10:9; 14:6 the tent: Exod 35:11; 39:33; 40:29; Num 3:25; 9:15; 2 Sam 7:6; Ps 78:60 of blue: Exod 26:31 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—fine twined linen; Exod 27:14—hangings of one side; Exod 27:16—of blue; Exod 29:4—unto the door; Exod 35:6—blue; Exod 35:15—the hanging; Exod 39:30—the plate; Exod 40:4—the table; Exod 40:5—put; Esth 1:6—white; Ezek 41:2—the door

Exodus 26:37 overlay them with gold: Exod 36:38 Reciprocal: Exod 25:5—shittim wood; Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 26:32—pillars of shittim; Exod 35:15—the hanging; Exod 36:37—an hanging; Exod 38:30—the sockets; Exod 40:5—put; Exod 40:28—General; Num 3:25—and the hanging; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge; Esth 1:6—white

CHAPTER 27

- 1 The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof;
- 9 The court of the tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars;
- 18 The measure of the court, and the furniture of brass;
- 20 The oil for the lamp.

Exodus 27:1 altar of shittim wood: Exod 20:24–26; 24:4; 38:1–7; 40:10, 29; 2 Sam 24:18; 2 Chr 4:1; Ezek 43:13–17; Heb 13:10 Reciprocal: Exod 25:5—shittim wood; Exod 31:9—the altar; Exod 35:16—The altar; Exod 40:6—General; Num 3:31—the altars; Num 23:1—seven altars; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; 2 Chr 1:5—the brazen; 2 Chr 32:12—one altar; Ezek 9:2—beside; Ezek 43:16—twelve cubits

Exodus 27:2 horns of it upon the four corners thereof: The horns might have been designed not only for ornament, but to prevent the sacrifices from falling off, and to tie the victim to, previous to its being sacrificed. Exod 29:12; Lev 4:7, 18, 25; 8:15; 16:18; 1 Kgs 1:50; 2:28; Ps 118:27; Heb 6:18 overlay it with brass: Num 16:38, 39; 1 Kgs 8:64 Reciprocal: Exod 30:2—the horns; Exod 38:2—he made; Ezek 43:15—four horns; Zech 9:15—the corners

Exodus 27:3 his shovels: Lev 16:12; 1 Kgs 7:40, 45; 2 Chr 4:11; Jer 52:18 basins: Exod 24:6 fleshhooks: Exod 38:3; Num 4:14; 1 Sam 2:13, 14; 1 Chr 28:17; 2 Chr 4:16 firepans: 1 Kgs 7:45; 2 Kgs 25:15; Jer 52:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Lev 10:1—censer; Num 4:13—General; 2 Kgs 25:13—pillars; 2 Kgs 25:14—the pots; 2 Tim 2:20—vessels

Exodus 27:4 a grate of network: Exod 35:16; 38:4, 5 rings in the four corners thereof: Exod 25:12 Reciprocal: Exod 30:4—rings

Exodus 27:5 compass of the altar: Exod 38:4

Exodus 27:6 staves for the altar: Exod 35:13–15; 30:4; Num 4:44 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General

Exodus 27:7 bear it: Exod 25:28; 30:4; Num 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 25:12—General

Exodus 27:8 as it was showed: Heb. he shewed, Exod 25:9, 40; 26:30–37; 1 Chr 28:11, 19; Matt 15:9; Col 2:20–23; Heb 8:5

Exodus 27:9 the court: Exod 38:9–20; 40:8; 1 Kgs 6:36; 8:64; 2 Chr 33:5; Ps 84:10; 92:13; 100:4; 116:19; Ezek 40:14, 20, 23, 28, 32, 44; 42:3, 19, 20; 46:20–24 hangings for: Exod 26:31–37; 36:17; 39:40 Reciprocal: Exod 27:14—hangings of one side; Exod 27:18—length of the court; Exod 31:7—tabernacle; Exod 35:17—The hangings; Exod 40:33—up the court; Lev 6:26—in the court; Num 3:26—the hangings; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge; Num 4:26—the hangings

Exodus 27:10 sockets shall be of brass: Exod 26:19–21 fillets shall be of silver: Exod 36:38; Jer 52:21 Reciprocal: Exod 26:32—their hooks shall be of gold; Exod 26:33—the taches; Exod 38:30—the sockets

Exodus 27:11 Reciprocal: Exod 26:32—their hooks shall be of gold

Exodus 27:12 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver

Exodus 27:14 hangings of one side: Exod 27:9; 26:36 Reciprocal: Exod 38:14—hangings

Exodus 27:16 of blue: Exod 26:31, 36 needlework: Exod 28:39; 36:37; 39:29; Judg 5:30; Ps 45:14

Exodus 27:17 Reciprocal: Exod 38:28—and filleted them; Exod 38:30—the sockets

Exodus 27:18 length of the court: Exod 27:9–12 fifty every where: Heb. fifty by fifty

Exodus 27:19 all the pins thereof: Exod 27:3; 35:18; 38:20, 31; 39:40; Num 3:37; 4:32; Ezra 9:8; Eccl 12:11; Isa 22:23–25; 33:20; Zech 10:4

Exodus 27:20 pure oil olive beaten: That is, such oil as could be easily expressed from the olives, after they had been bruised in a mortar; and which is much purer than that obtained after the olives are put under the press. Exod 39:37; Lev 24:2–4; Judg 9:9; Ps 23:5; Zech 4:11–14; Rev 11:4 for the light: Exod 25:31–37 to cause the lamp: Josephus says, that the whole of the seven lamps burned all night; and that in the morning four were extinguished, and three burned the whole of the day. Such might have been the practice in his time; but it appears sufficiently evident from Exod 30:8, and 1 Sam 3:3, that they were anciently extinguished in the morning. to burn: Heb. to ascend up Reciprocal: Exod 25:6—Oil for; Exod 30:7—dresseth; Exod 35:8—And oil; Num 4:16—the oil; 1 Chr 9:29—the oil; 2 Chr 4:20—burn after; 2 Chr 13:11—the candlestick

Exodus 27:21 the tabernacle of the congregation: Exod 29:10, 44; Lev 3:8; Num 8:9 without the veil: Exod 26:31–33; 40:3 testimony: Exod 16:34; 25:16, 21 Aaron: Exod 30:8; 1 Sam 3:3; 2 Chr 13:11; Mal 2:7; Matt 4:16; Luke 12:35; John 5:35; 2 Cor 4:6; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 2:1 evening: Gen 1:5, 8; Lev 24:3; Ps 134:1 a statute for ever: Exod 28:43; 29:9, 28; Lev 3:17; 16:34; 24:9; Num 18:23; 19:21; 1 Sam 30:25 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—they shall; Exod 30:7—dresseth; Exod 39:37—even with; Exod 40:2—tabernacle; Lev 24:2—that they; Num 4:16—the oil; Num 7:31—Bowl; Num 18:5—And ye; 2 Chr 4:20—burn after; Heb 9:6—the priests

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office;
- 2 Holy garments are appointed;
- 6 The ephod and girdle;
- 15 The breast-plate with twelve precious stones;
- 30 The Urim and Thummim;
- 31 The robe of the ephod, with pomegranates and bells;
- 36 The plate of the mitre;
- 39 The embroidered coat;
- 40 The garments for Aaron's sons.

Exodus 28:1 take: Lev 8:2; Num 16:9–11; 17:2–9; 2 Chr 26:18–21; Heb 5:1–5 among: Exod 28:41; 29:1, 9, 44; 30:30; 31:10; 35:19; Num 18:7; Deut 10:6; 1 Chr 6:10; 2 Chr 11:14; Luke 1:8 Nadab: Exod 6:23; 24:1, 9; Lev 10:1, 12; Num 2:4; 26:61; 1 Chr 24:1–4 Reciprocal: Lev 7:35—he presented; Num 3:2—General; Num 16:5—even him; Deut 18:5—General; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; 1 Chr 6:3—Nadab; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; 1 Chr 23:13—separated; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Ps 115:10—General; Joel 1:9—the Lord's; Heb 5:4—General; Heb 7:5—who; Heb 8:2—minister

Exodus 28:2 holy garments: Exod 29:5–9, 29, 30; 31:10; 39:1, 2; 40:13; Lev 8:7–9, 30; Num 20:26–28; Ps 132:9, 16; Isa 61:3, 10; 64:6; Zech 3:3, 4; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27; Heb 7:26; Rev 19:8 glory: Exod 28:40; 19:5, 6; Num 27:20, 21; Job 40:10; Ps 90:16, 17; 96:6; 149:4; Isa 4:2; Jer 9:23, 24; John 1:14; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Heb 2:9; 2 Pet 1:17; 1 John 3:2; Rev 5:10; 19:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:15—goodly raiment; Exod 39:41—the holy; Lev 8:2—garments; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Lev 21:10—consecrated; 2 Kgs 10:22—vestments; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Zech 3:5—fair

Exodus 28:3 wise hearted: Exod 31:3–6; 35:30, 35; 36:1, 2; Prov 2:6; Isa 28:24–26 filled: Deut 34:9; Isa 11:2; 1 Cor 12:7–11; Eph 1:17; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—to minister; Exod 29:29—holy; Exod 30:30—consecrate; Exod 31:6—wise hearted; Exod 35:25—General; Isa 28:26—For his God

Exodus 28:4 a breastplate: Choshen, in Hebrew is used for the square breast-plate of the high priest, in which were set twelve precious stones, each being engraved with the name of one of the sons of Jacob. Exod 28:15; 39:8–21; Isa 59:17; Eph 6:14; 1 Thess 5:8; Rev 9:17 ephod: The ephod seems to have been a short cloak, without sleeves. Exod 28:6–14; 39:2–5, 21, 22; Lev 8:7, 8; 1 Sam 2:18; 22:18; 23:6; 30:7; 2 Sam 6:14 a robe: The word meil, from âlah, to ascend, go up on, may be considered as an upper garment that

goes up or over the rest, a surtout. Exod 28:31–34; 39:25, 26 brodered: Exod 28:29, 40; Lev 8:7 a mitre: Exod 39:28; Lev 8:9 a girdle: Isa 11:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:7—ephod; Exod 28:37—the mitre it; Exod 28:39—embroider; Exod 28:41—minister; Exod 29:29—holy; Lev 8:13—coats; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Lev 16:24—his garments; Judg 17:5—ephod; 1 Sam 2:19—a little coat; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; Hos 3:4—ephod

Exodus 28:5 gold: Exod 25:3, 4; 39:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 35:6—blue; Ezek 16:10—brodered; Rev 15:6—clothed

Exodus 28:6 linen: Exod 26:1 Reciprocal: Exod 25:7—ephod; Exod 28:4—ephod; Exod 28:15—after; Exod 35:6—blue; Exod 39:2—General; Lev 8:7—the ephod; Judg 8:27—an ephod; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; 1 Sam 21:9—behind; 1 Chr 22:15—all manner; Rev 1:13—and girt

Exodus 28:7; Exod 39:4 Reciprocal: Exod 28:12—the shoulders; Exod 28:25—on the shoulder pieces

Exodus 28:8 curious: or, embroidered, Exod 28:27, 28; 29:5; 39:20, 21; Lev 8:7; Isa 11:5; 1 Pet 1:13; Rev 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:39—the girdle; Exod 39:5—curious

Exodus 28:9 onyx: Exod 28:20; 39:13; Gen 2:12; Job 28:16; Ezek 28:13 grave: Exod 28:36; 39:6; 2 Chr 2:7; Song 8:6; Isa 49:16 Reciprocal: Exod 25:7—Onyx stones; Exod 28:17—thou shalt; Exod 28:21—twelve; Exod 31:5—General; Exod 32:4—a graving; Exod 35:9—General

Exodus 28:10 according to their birth: Exod 1:1–4; Gen 43:33 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:9—a beryl

Exodus 28:11 engravings of a signet: Exod 28:21, 36; Jer 22:24; Zech 3:9; Eph 1:13; 4:30; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 7:2 ouches of gold: Exod 28:13, 14, 25; 39:6, 13, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—thou shalt; Exod 32:4—a graving; 2 Kgs 22:6—carpenters; Job 19:24—graven

Exodus 28:12 the shoulders: Exod 28:7; Ps 89:19; Isa 9:6; 12:2; Zech 6:13, 14; Heb 7:25–28 Aaron shall bear: Exod 28:29; 39:6, 7 for a memorial: Exod 12:14; 13:9; 39:7; Gen 9:12–17; Lev 24:7; Num 16:40; 31:54; Josh 4:7; Isa 62:6; Zech 6:14; Luke 1:54, 72; Acts 10:4 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Job 19:24—graven; Job 31:36—I; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Heb 9:24—appear

Exodus 28:13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—ouches of gold; Exod 28:20—enclosings; Exod 39:8—General

Exodus 28:14 chains of: Exod 28:24; 39:15 of wreathen: Exod 28:22–25; 39:17, 18; 1 Kgs 7:17; 2 Kgs 25:17; 2 Chr 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—ouches of gold; Exod 28:25—wreathen chains; 1 Kgs 7:18—General; Jer 52:22—with network

Exodus 28:15 the breastplate: Exod 28:4, 30; 39:8; Lev 8:8 after: Exod 28:6; 26:1 Reciprocal: Exod 25:7—ephod; Exod 26:31—cunning work; Exod 28:29—in the; Exod 31:4—General; Exod 35:6—blue; Judg 17:5—ephod; Song 7:1—the work

Exodus 28:16 Reciprocal: Exod 39:10—the first row

Exodus 28:17 thou shalt: Exod 28:9, 11; 39:10–21; Mal 3:17 set in it settings of stones: Heb. fill in its fillings of stone the first row: Ezek 28:13; Rev 21:19–21 a sardius: or, ruby, The Hebrew odem, from adam, to be red, ruddy, seems to denote the ruby; as adam does in Persian a beautiful gem, of a fine deep red colour, with a mixture of purple. Job 28:18; Prov 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; Lam 4:7 a topaz: Pitdah, is constantly rendered by the LXX *τοπαζιον*, and Vulgate, *topazius*, with which agrees Josephus. The topaz is a precious stone, of a pale, dead green, with a mixture of yellow, sometimes of a fine yellow; and hence called *chrysolyte* by the moderns, from its gold colour. Job 28:19; Rev 21:20 a carbuncle: Bareketh, from barak, to lighten, glitter, a very elegant gem, of a deep red colour, with a mixture of scarlet. Isa 54:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 35:9—General; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones

Exodus 28:18 emerald: Nophech, an emerald, the same with the ancient *smaragdus*; one of the most beautiful of all the gems, and of a bright green colour, without any mixture. Exod 39:11; Ezek 27:16 sapphire: Exod 24:10; Job 28:6, 16; Song 5:14; Ezek 1:26; 10:1; Rev 4:3 diamond: Jer 17:1; Ezek 28:13

Exodus 28:19 a ligure: Exod 39:12 an agate: Isa 54:12

Exodus 28:20 a beryl: Ezek 1:16; 10:9; Dan 10:6; Rev 21:20 an onyx: Exod 28:9 a jasper: Rev 4:3; 21:11, 18–20 enclosings: Heb. fillings, Exod 28:13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:12—onyx; Exod 1:3—Benjamin; 1 Sam 28:6—by Urim; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones; Job 28:16—onyx

Exodus 28:21 twelve: Exod 28:9–11 according to the twelve: 1 Kgs 18:31; Luke 22:30; Jas 1:1; Rev 7:4–8; 21:12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—every one; Exod 24:4—according; Exod 28:11—engravings of a signet; Exod 39:10—the first row; Josh 4:9—set up twelve; Job 19:24—graven; Song 8:6—as a seal; Zech 3:9—I will engrave; Matt 19:28—the twelve

Exodus 28:22; Exod 28:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:17—General; 1 Kgs 7:18—General

Exodus 28:23; Exod 25:11–15

Exodus 28:24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:14—chains of; 1 Kgs 7:17—General; 1 Kgs 7:18—General

Exodus 28:25 wreathen chains: Exod 28:14; 39:15 on the shoulder pieces: Exod 28:7 of the ephod: Exod 39:4 Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—ouches of gold; 1 Kgs 7:17—General; 1 Kgs 7:18—General; Jer 52:22—with network

Exodus 28:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:3—wearing

Exodus 28:27 the curious girdle: Exod 28:8

Exodus 28:28 a lace: Exod 28:31, 37; 39:30, 31; Num 15:38 Reciprocal: Exod 28:8—curious

Exodus 28:29 in the: Exod 28:15, 30 upon: Exod 28:12; Jer 30:21; Rom 10:1 a: Song 8:6; Isa 49:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—brodered; Exod 39:7—a memorial; Num 10:10—a memorial; Neh 2:20—memorial; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Heb

9:24—appear

Exodus 28:30 the Urim and Thummim, **אֶת אֲוִרִים וְאֶת הַתְּמִימִים** the Urim and Thummim, lights and perfections; rendered by the LXX **δηλωσις και αληθεια**, manifestation and truth; and, by the Vulgate, *doctrina et veritas*, doctrine and truth. Among the various and contradictory opinions respecting the form and substance of these mysterious appendages, the most probable seems to be that of Josephus, Philo, Bp. PATRICK, Parkhurst, and the Jewish writers generally; who state, that they were no other than the twelve precious stones of the high priest's breastplate. In support of this statement, it is observed:

1. That in the description of the high priest's breastplate, Exod 39:8, et seq., the Urim and Thummim are not mentioned, but only the rows of stones; and on the contrary, in Lev 8:8, the Urim and Thummim are expressly mentioned, but not a word is said of the four rows of stones.

2. As Moses has given such a particular description of every thing relative to the high priest's dress, these would certainly have been described had they been different from what was previously mentioned. Lev 8:8; Num 27:21; Deut 33:8; Judg 1:1; 20:18, 23, 27, 28; 1 Sam 23:9–12; 28:6; 30:7, 8; Ezra 2:63; Neh 7:65 bear the judgment: Zech 6:13 upon his heart: 2 Cor 6:11, 12; 7:3; 12:15; Phil 1:7, 8; Heb 2:17; 4:15; 9:12, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:15—the breastplate; Exod 28:29—in the; Josh 9:14—asked not; 1 Sam 23:6—an ephod; Song 8:6—as a seal; John 11:51—being

Exodus 28:31; Exod 28:4, 28; 39:22; Lev 8:7 Reciprocal: Exod 28:37—blue; 1 Sam 23:6—an ephod

Exodus 28:32 as it were: Exod 39:28; 2 Chr 26:14; Neh 4:16; Job 41:26 that it be not rent: John 19:23, 24; Eph 4:3–16

Exodus 28:33 And: Exod 39:24–26 hem: or, skirts pomegranates: 1 Kgs 7:18; 2 Kgs 25:17 bells: Zech 14:20 Reciprocal: Exod 35:6—blue; Exod 39:25—bells; 2 Chr 4:13—four hundred; Matt 14:36—hem

Exodus 28:34; Ps 89:15; Song 2:3; 4:3, 13; 6:7, 11; 8:2; John 15:4–8, 16; Col 1:5, 6, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 39:25—bells; Exod 39:26—pomegranate; 2 Chr 4:13—four hundred

Exodus 28:35 goeth in: Lev 16:2; Heb 9:12 Reciprocal: Heb 8:2—minister

Exodus 28:36 a plate of pure gold: The word *tzitz*, which we translate a plate, properly signifies a flower. It is rendered by the LXX, a leaf, and is called *nezer*, a crown in Exod 29:6 and, a diadem, by the author of the book of Wisdom, 28:24. Josephus says that it was adorned with three rows of the flower which the Greeks call *κυανος*. It was two fingers broad, of a circular form, suited to the shape of the head, and so long that it reached from ear to ear, and was fastened upon a blue lace or ribband, which was tied behind the head; and as the plate reached only half round the head, the remaining part of the ribband was highly ornamented with artificial flowers. grave upon it: Exod 28:9, 11 HOLINESS: Exod 39:30; Lev 8:9; 10:3; 19:2; Ps 93:5; Ezek 43:12; Zech 14:20; Heb 7:26;

12:14; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 2:9; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Lev 21:6—holy; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Deut 33:8—Let thy; Ps 106:16—the saint; Zech 3:9—I will engrave; Zech 6:11—make

Exodus 28:37 blue: Exod 28:28, 31; Num 15:38 the mitre it: Exod 28:4; 29:6; 39:30, 31; Lev 8:9; Zech 3:5

Exodus 28:38 bear the iniquity: Exod 28:43; Lev 10:17; 22:9; Num 18:1; Isa 53:6, 11, 12; Ezek 4:4–6; John 1:29; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 accepted: Lev 1:4; 22:27; 23:11; Isa 56:7; 60:7; Eph 1:6; 1 Pet 2:5

Exodus 28:39 embroider: Exod 28:4 the girdle: Exod 28:8 needlework: Ps 45:14 Reciprocal: Exod 27:16—needlework; Exod 39:27—coats; Exod 39:28—a mitre; Exod 39:29—a girdle; Lev 6:10—linen garment; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Ezek 44:17—they shall

Exodus 28:40 Aaron's: Exod 28:4; 39:27, 29, 41; Lev 8:13; Ezek 44:17, 18 bonnets: Exod 29:9 glory: Exod 28:2; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 6:9–11; Titus 2:7, 10; 1 Pet 3:3, 4; 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:8—General; Lev 8:2—garments; 1 Sam 22:18—a linen ephod; Ezra 3:10—they set; Ezek 42:14—they not go

Exodus 28:41 anoint them: Exod 29:7; 30:23–30; 40:15; Lev 10:7; Isa 10:27; 61:1; John 3:34; 2 Cor 1:21, 22; 1 John 2:20, 27 and consecrate them: Heb. fill their hand, Exod 29:9, 24, 35; Lev 8:1–36; Num 3:3; Ezek 43:26; Heb 5:4; 7:28 minister: Exod 28:1, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—hallow them; Exod 29:27—the ram of the consecration; Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 8:12—General; Lev 8:13—Moses; Lev 21:8—sanctify; 1 Kgs 13:33—consecrated him; Ezek 44:18—bonnets; Luke 1:8—he

Exodus 28:42 breeches: Exod 20:26; 39:28; Lev 6:10; 16:4; Ezek 44:18; Rev 3:18 their nakedness: Heb. flesh of their nakedness reach: Heb. be.

Exodus 28:43 unto the altar: Exod 20:26 bear not iniquity: Lev 5:1, 17; 20:19, 20; 22:9; Num 9:13; 18:22; Matt 22:12, 13 a statute: Exod 27:21; Lev 17:7 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Exod 30:21—a statute; Lev 10:17—to bear; Num 16:5—will cause; 1 Sam 2:30—I said; Ezek 44:17—they shall; Ezek 44:18—linen breeches

CHAPTER 29

- 1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests and the altar;
- 38 The continual burnt offerings;
- 45 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

Exodus 29:1 An, Ex, Is 1, Thammuz hallow them: Exod 29:21; 20:11; 28:41; Lev 8:2–36; Matt 6:9 to minister: Exod 28:3 Take: Lev 8:2; 9:2; 16:3; 2 Chr 13:9 without: Exod 12:5; Lev 4:3; 5:15, 16; 6:6; 22:20; Mal 1:13, 14; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Exod 10:25—sacrifices; Exod 28:1—among; Exod 29:10—cause; Exod 40:12—General; Lev 7:35—he presented; Lev 7:37—consecrations; Lev 14:11—General; Lev 21:8—sanctify; Num 3:3—whom he consecrated; Num 8:8—a young; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; 2 Chr

13:10—the priests; Luke 1:8—he; Heb 5:1—every; Heb 9:2—a tabernacle

Exodus 29:2 bread: Exod 12:8; Lev 2:4; 6:20–22; 8:2; 1 Cor 5:7 tempered: Exod 29:23; Lev 2:4, 5, 15; 7:10; Num 6:15 wafers: Lev 7:12; 8:26; Num 6:15, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 29:32—and the bread; Lev 10:12—Take; Judg 9:9—wherewith

Exodus 29:3 in the basket: Lev 8:2, 26, 31; Num 6:17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:15—one; Exod 29:19—other; Exod 29:23—General; Exod 29:32—and the bread; Num 8:8—a young

Exodus 29:4 unto the door: Exod 26:36; 40:28; Lev 8:3–6 wash them: Exod 30:18–21; 40:12; Lev 8:6; 14:8; Deut 23:11; Ezek 36:25; John 13:8–10; Eph 5:26; Titus 3:5; Heb 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:11—door; Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 8:5—Lord commanded to be done; Lev 16:4—therefore; Lev 16:24—wash; Num 8:9—thou shalt bring; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; Ezek 42:14—they not go; John 13:5—to wash; Heb 9:10—divers

Exodus 29:5 garments: Exod 28:2–8; Lev 8:7, 8 curious: The word cheshev, translated curious girdle, simply signifies a kind of diaper or embroidered work, of the same texture as the ephod itself. Exod 28:8 Reciprocal: Exod 29:29—anointed; Exod 39:5—curious; Lev 16:24—his garments; Ps 105:26—Aaron

Exodus 29:6 mitre: Mitznepheth, from tzanaph, to wrap round, evidently means that covering of the head so universal in eastern countries, which we call turband, which consists of a cap, and a sash of fine linen or silk wound round its bottom. Exod 28:36–39; Lev 8:9 Reciprocal: Exod 28:37—the mitre it; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Zech 3:5—fair; Zech 6:11—make

Exodus 29:7; Exod 28:41; 30:23–31; Lev 8:10–12; 10:7; 21:10; Num 35:25; Ps 89:20; 133:2; Isa 61:1; John 3:34; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: Exod 29:21—the anointing oil; Exod 30:30—anoint; Lev 4:3—the priest; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 8:12—General; Lev 14:18—the remnant; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Judg 9:9—wherewith; 2 Kgs 9:3—pour it; Zech 4:14—These

Exodus 29:8; Exod 28:40; Lev 8:13

Exodus 29:9 put: Heb. bind the priest's: Exod 28:1; Num 16:10, 35, 40; 18:7; Heb 5:4, 5, 10; 7:11–14 consecrate: Heb. fill the hand of, Exod 28:41; 32:29 marg. Lev 8:22–28; Heb 7:23–28 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Exod 28:40—bonnets; Exod 30:30—consecrate; Lev 7:34—by a statute; Lev 8:13—Moses; Lev 16:32—consecrate; Judg 17:5—consecrated; 1 Sam 2:30—I said; 1 Chr 24:2—Eleazar; Luke 1:8—he

Exodus 29:10 cause: Exod 29:1 put: Exod 29:15, 19; Lev 1:4; 3:2; 8:14, 18; 16:21; Isa 53:6; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—the tabernacle of the congregation; Exod 29:36—every day; Lev 4:4—bring; Lev 8:15—he slew it; Num 8:12—Levites; Ezek 43:19—a young; Rev 21:19—sapphire

Exodus 29:11 And: Lev 1:4, 5; 8:15; 9:8, 12 door: Exod 29:4; Lev 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:16—General; Lev 4:4—bring; Lev 14:13—in the place; Ps 99:6—Moses; Ezek 43:19—a young

Exodus 29:12 the blood: Lev 8:15; 9:9; 16:14, 18, 19; Heb 9:13, 14, 22; 10:4 the horns: Exod 27:2; 30:2; 38:2 pour all: Lev 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34; 5:9; 9:9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:16—General; Ezek 43:20—take; Heb 5:3—as; Heb 9:21—General

Exodus 29:13 all the fat: Exod 29:22; Lev 3:3, 4, 9, 10, 14–16; 4:8, 9, 26, 31, 35; 6:12; 7:3, 31; Ps 22:14; Isa 1:11; 34:6; 43:24 and the caul: It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be the midriff. Lev 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19 burn them: Exod 29:18, 25; Lev 1:9, 15; 16:25; 17:6; Num 18:17; 1 Sam 2:16 Reciprocal: Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Lev 3:16—all the fat; 2 Chr 29:35—the fat

Exodus 29:14 flesh: Lev 4:11, 12, 21; 8:17; 16:27; Heb 13:11–13 it is a: Exod 30:10; Lev 4:3, 25, 29, 32; 5:6, 8; 6:25; 9:2; 16:3, 11; Num 7:16; 2 Chr 29:24; Ezra 8:35 Reciprocal: Lev 7:8—skin; Lev 7:17—burnt; Num 19:5—General; Ezek 43:21—burn

Exodus 29:15 one: Exod 29:3, 19; Lev 8:18–21 put: Exod 29:10; Lev 1:4–9 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:22—a kid

Exodus 29:16; Exod 29:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—on the altar; Lev 1:5—sprinkle; Num 18:17—thou shalt

Exodus 29:17 wash the: Lev 1:9, 13; 8:21; 9:14; Jer 4:14; Matt 23:26 unto: or, upon Reciprocal: Lev 1:8—General

Exodus 29:18 a burnt offering: Gen 22:2, 7, 13; Lev 9:24; 1 Sam 7:9; 1 Kgs 3:4; 18:38; Ps 50:8; Isa 1:11; Jer 6:20; 7:21, 22; Mark 12:33; Heb 10:6–10 sweet savour: Gen 8:21; Lev 1:17; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—burn them; Exod 29:25—for a sweet; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 1:8—General; Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 8:21—a sweet savour; Lev 17:6—burn; Num 15:3—will make; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; 2 Cor 2:15—a sweet

Exodus 29:19 other: Exod 29:3; Lev 8:22–29 Aaron: Exod 29:10 Reciprocal: Exod 29:15—one; Lev 1:4—put

Exodus 29:20 put it upon the tip: All this doubtless was intended to signify, that the priest should dedicate all his faculties and powers to the service of God; his ear to the hearing and study of the law; his hands to diligence in the sacred ministry, and to all acts of obedience; and his feet to walking in the way of God's precepts; for the ear is the symbol of obedience, the hand of action, and the foot of the path or conduct in life. And the sprinkling might further teach him, that he could neither hear, work, nor walk profitably, uprightly, and well pleasingly in the sight of God, without the application of the blood of the sacrifice. Lev 8:24; 14:14; Isa 50:5; Mark 7:33 sprinkle: Lev 14:7, 16; 16:14, 15, 19; Isa 52:15; Heb 9:19–23; 10:22; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—on the altar; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 14:17—General; Heb 9:21—General

Exodus 29:21 the anointing oil: Exod 29:7; 30:25–31; Lev 8:30; 14:15–18, 29; Ps 133:2; Isa 11:2–5; 61:1–3 shall be: Exod 29:1; John 17:19; Heb 9:22; 10:29 Reciprocal: Lev 4:3—the priest; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 14:17—General; Num 18:8—by reason

Exodus 29:22 Also thou: Exod 29:13; Lev 8:25–27 the rump: Alyah is the large tail of a

species of eastern sheep. "This tail," says Dr. RUSSELL, "is very broad and large, terminating in a small appendix that turns back upon it. It is of a substance between fat and marrow, and is not eaten separately, but mixed with lean meat in many of their dishes, and also often used instead of butter. A common sheep of this sort, without the head, feet, skin, and entrails, weighs about twelve or fourteen Aleppo rotoloes,—a rotoloe is five pounds of which the tail is usually three rotoloes or upwards; but such as are of the largest breed, and have been fattened, will sometimes weigh about thirty rotoloes, and the tails of these ten." Lev 3:9; 7:3; 9:19 right shoulder: Lev 7:32, 33; 9:21; 10:14; Num 18:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:34—flesh; Lev 3:3—the fat; Lev 3:4—General; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 6:22—wholly

Exodus 29:23; Exod 29:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:32—and the bread; Lev 8:26—General; Num 6:19—put them

Exodus 29:24 put: Lev 8:27 wave them: Heb. shake to and fro a wave: Exod 29:26, 27; Lev 7:30; 9:21; 10:14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—and consecrate them; Exod 38:24—offering; Lev 14:12—wave them; Lev 23:11—General; Lev 23:20—wave them; Num 5:25—wave; Num 8:11—offering; Ezek 43:26—consecrate themselves

Exodus 29:25 thou: Lev 7:29–31; 8:28; Ps 99:6 for a sweet: Exod 29:18 offering: Exod 29:41; Lev 1:9, 13; 2:2, 9, 16; 3:3, 5, 9, 11, 14, 16; 7:5, 25; 10:13; 1 Sam 2:28 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—burn them; Num 15:3—will make; 2 Cor 2:15—a sweet

Exodus 29:26 the breast: Lev 8:29 it shall be thy: Ps 99:6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:24—a wave; Exod 29:34—flesh; Num 18:18—General

Exodus 29:27; Heb 7:28; Lev 7:37; 8:28–31 the breast: Lev 7:31–34; 8:29; 9:21; 10:15; Num 6:20; 18:11, 18, 19; Deut 18:3 the wave offering: The wave offering and heave offering are thus distinguished by the Jewish writers: the former, called *tenoophah*, from *nooph*, to move, toss, was waved horizontally towards the four cardinal points, to signify that He to whom it was consecrated was the Lord of the whole earth; the latter, called *teroomah*, from *room*, to be elevated, was lifted perpendicularly upward and downward, in token of its being devoted to the God of heaven. the ram of the consecration: *Ail milluim*, literally, "the ram of filling;" so called, according to some, because at the consecration of the priests, certain pieces of the sacrifice were put into their hands (Exod 29:24) on which account their consecration itself is called "filling their hands" (Exod 28:41). Rabbi Solomon gives a different reason for the ram being so called, from *malai*, to be full, complete; because the sacrifice completed the consecration, and thereupon the priests were fully invested in their office. Accordingly, the LXX render it by *τελειωσις*, consummation. Reciprocal: Exod 29:28—is an heave; Exod 29:31—the ram; Lev 7:14—an heave; Num 31:29—an heave; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook

Exodus 29:28 Aaron's: Lev 7:32–34; 10:14, 15; Deut 18:3 is an heave: Exod 29:27; Lev 7:14, 34; Num 15:19, 20; 18:24, 29; 31:29, 41 sacrifice: Lev 3:1; 7:11–38 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Exod 29:34—flesh; Lev 9:21—the breasts; Num 5:9—offering; Num 6:20—the priest shall; Num 15:21—General; Num 18:11—the heave; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook

Exodus 29:29 holy: Exod 28:3, 4 his: Num 20:26–28 anointed: Exod 29:5–7; 30:30; 40:15; Lev 8:7–12; Num 18:8; 35:25 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 16:32—to minister; Lev 21:10—upon; Num 20:28—Moses

Exodus 29:30 that son: Heb. he of his sons, Num 20:28; Heb 7:26 seven days: Exod 29:35; 12:15; Gen 8:10, 12; Lev 8:33–35; 9:1, 8; 12:2, 3; 13:5; Josh 6:14, 15; Ezek 43:26; Acts 20:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 16:32—to minister; Lev 21:10—upon; Num 20:26—General

Exodus 29:31 the ram: Exod 29:27 seethe his flesh: Lev 8:31; 1 Sam 2:13, 15; Ezek 46:20–24 Reciprocal: Num 18:10—In the; Ezek 42:13—they be holy

Exodus 29:32 Aaron: Exod 24:9–11; Lev 10:12–14 and the bread: Exod 29:2, 3, 23; Matt 12:4 Reciprocal: Lev 8:31—Boil; Lev 24:9—they shall; Num 18:10—In the; Mark 2:26—which is not lawful

Exodus 29:33 eat those: Lev 10:13–18; Ps 22:26; John 6:53–55; 1 Cor 11:24, 26 a stranger: Lev 22:10–13; Num 1:51; 3:10, 38; 16:40; 18:4, 7 they are holy: Num 16:5 Reciprocal: Exod 30:33—a stranger; Lev 6:17—it is most holy; Lev 24:9—they shall; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Matt 12:4—but; Mark 2:26—which is not lawful

Exodus 29:34 flesh: Exod 29:22, 26, 28 burn: Exod 12:10; 16:19; Lev 7:18, 19; 8:32; 10:16 Reciprocal: Exod 34:25—be left; Lev 6:17—it is most holy

Exodus 29:35 thus shalt thou do: Exod 40:12–15; Lev 8:4–36 according: Exod 39:42, 43; 40:16; John 16:14 seven days: Exod 29:30, 37; 40:12, 13; Lev 8:33–35; 14:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—and consecrate them; Exod 30:30—consecrate; Lev 6:20—a meat offering; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 15:13—seven days; 2 Chr 13:9—young; Ezek 43:25—General; Eph 5:24—in; Heb 9:2—a tabernacle

Exodus 29:36 every day: Exod 29:10–14; Ezek 43:25, 27; 48:18–20; Heb 10:11 cleanse: Lev 16:16–19, 27; Heb 9:22, 23 anoint it: Exod 30:26, 28, 29; 40:9–11; Lev 8:10, 11; Num 7:1 Reciprocal: Exod 30:10—Aaron; Exod 40:10—sanctify; Lev 8:15—Moses; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; Ezek 43:20—take; Heb 7:27—daily; Heb 9:21—General

Exodus 29:37 and sanctify it: Exod 40:10; Dan 9:24 it shall be an: Exod 30:29; Matt 23:17, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 29:35—seven days; Exod 30:10—Aaron; Exod 30:37—it shall; Lev 2:3—most holy; Lev 6:17—it is most holy; Lev 6:18—every one; Lev 6:27—touch; Lev 8:15—Moses; Lev 15:13—seven days; Lev 16:16—an atonement; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; Ezek 44:19—sanctify; Hag 2:12—General

Exodus 29:38 two lambs: Num 28:3–8; 1 Chr 16:40; 2 Chr 2:4; 13:11; 31:3; Ezra 3:3; Dan 9:21, 27; 12:11; John 1:29; Heb 7:27; 1 Pet 1:19; Rev 5:9–12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:42—a continual; Exod 40:29—offered; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 6:9—of the burnt; Lev 6:12—burn wood; Lev 7:37—the law; Lev 9:17—the meat; Num 28:5—General; Num 28:6—was ordained; Num 29:6—the daily; 2 Chr 8:13—every day; 2 Chr 24:14—And they offered; Ezra 3:4—as the duty of every day required; Ezra 3:5—the continual; Ezra 6:9—lambs; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily; Dan 8:11—the daily; Heb 10:11—daily

Exodus 29:39 in the morning: 2 Kgs 16:15; 2 Chr 13:11; Ps 5:3; 55:16, 17; Ezek 46:13–15; Luke 1:10; Acts 26:7 at even: Exod 29:41 Reciprocal: Num 4:16—the daily; Num 28:3—two lambs; 1 Kgs 18:36—at the time; 2 Kgs 3:20—when the meat; 1 Chr 23:30—every morning; Ezra 9:4—until; Ps 141:2—the evening; Acts 3:1—the hour; Heb 10:11—daily

Exodus 29:40 a tenth: Exod 16:36; Num 15:4, 9; 28:5, 13 deal: Deal signifies a part, from the Anglo-Saxon *d*, a part, or portion, taken from the whole, from *dan*, to divide. From Num 28:5, we learn, that this tenth deal was the tenth part of an ephah, which constituted an omer, about three quarts English. *hin*: Exod 30:24; Lev 23:13; Num 15:4; 28:14; Ezek 4:11; 45:24; 46:5, 7, 11, 14 a drink: Gen 35:14; Lev 23:13; Num 6:15–17; 15:5, 7, 10, 24; 28:10, 14, 15, 24; 29:16; Deut 32:38; Isa 57:6; Ezek 20:28; 45:17; Joel 1:9, 13; 2:14; Phil 2:17 Gr. Reciprocal: Lev 14:10—three tenth; Num 28:7—to be poured; 2 Kgs 3:20—when the meat

Exodus 29:41 offer: 1 Kgs 18:29, 36; 2 Kgs 16:15; Ezra 9:4, 5; Ps 141:2; Ezek 46:13–15; Dan 9:21 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Exod 29:39—at even; Lev 9:17—the meat; Lev 23:13—the drink; Num 15:3—will make

Exodus 29:42 a continual: Exod 29:38; 30:8; Num 28:6; Dan 8:11–13; 12:11 where: Exod 25:22; 30:6, 36; Lev 1:1; Num 17:4 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Exod 33:7—the Tabernacle of; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 28:7—in the holy; Ps 141:2—the evening; Isa 64:5—meetest

Exodus 29:43 the tabernacle: or, Israel sanctified: Exod 40:34; 1 Kgs 8:11; 2 Chr 5:14; 7:1–3; Isa 6:1–3; 60:1; Ezek 43:5; Hag 2:7–9; Mal 3:1; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 1 John 3:2; Rev 21:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Exod 25:22—between; Exod 30:6—I will; Exod 30:36—where I will; Exod 33:7—the Tabernacle of; Lev 9:4—to day; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 21:8—sanctify; Num 17:4—General; 2 Chr 8:11—holy; Isa 64:5—meetest; Hag 1:8—I will be

Exodus 29:44 sanctify also: Lev 21:15; 22:9, 16; John 10:36; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—the tabernacle of the congregation; Exod 28:1—among; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 21:6—holy; Lev 21:8—sanctify; Num 8:17—I sanctified; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Luke 1:8—he

Exodus 29:45; Exod 15:17; 25:8; Lev 26:12; Ps 68:18; Zech 2:10; John 14:17, 20, 23; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:22; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 6:7—I will be; Lev 26:11—I will; Num 16:3—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Num 35:34—dwell among; 2 Chr 6:18—But will; Ps 114:2—General; Jer 14:9—art; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 43:7—where I; Dan 2:11—whose; Hag 2:5—to the; Rev 7:15—dwell

Exodus 29:46 that I am: Exod 20:2; Jer 31:33 I am: Lev 11:44; 18:30; 19:2; Ezek 20:5 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—I will be; Num 16:3—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Num 35:34—dwell among; 2 Chr 6:18—But will; Ps 114:2—General; Jer 14:9—art; Ezek 28:26—and they; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Hag 2:5—to the

CHAPTER 30

- 1 The altar of incense;
- 11 The ransom of souls;
- 17 The brazen laver;
- 22 The holy anointing oil;
- 34 The composition of the incense.

Exodus 30:1 The Samaritan inserts the first ten verses of this chapter after Exod 26:32. an altar: Exod 30:7, 8, 10; 37:25–28; 40:5; Lev 4:7, 18; 1 Kgs 6:20; 2 Chr 26:16; Rev 8:3 to burn incense: Where so many sacrifices were offered, it was essentially necessary to have some pleasing perfume to counteract the disagreeable smells that must have arisen from the slaughter of so many animals, the burning of so much flesh, the sprinkling of the blood. No blood was ever sprinkled on this altar, except once a year, on the grand day of expiation. It was called also the golden altar (Num 4:11) and the incense was as constantly burnt on it every day, as the morning and evening sacrifice of a lamb was burnt on the brazen altar. Reciprocal: Exod 31:8—the altar; Exod 35:15—the incense; Exod 40:26—General; Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 16:13—And he; Num 3:31—the altars; 1 Kgs 6:22—also; 1 Kgs 7:48—the altar; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; 1 Chr 28:18—the altar; 2 Chr 4:19—the golden; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense; 2 Chr 32:12—one altar; Isa 65:3—altars; Ezek 41:22—altar; Luke 1:11—the altar; Rev 8:4—General

Exodus 30:2 the horns: Exod 27:2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—the horns

Exodus 30:3 overlay it: Exod 25:11, 24 top: Heb. roof sides: Heb. walls Reciprocal: Exod 25:25—a golden crown to the border; Exod 37:2—General; 1 Kgs 6:22—also; Ezek 43:17—and the border

Exodus 30:4 rings: Exod 25:12, 14, 27; 26:29; 27:4, 7 two corners: Heb. ribs Reciprocal: Exod 27:6—staves for the altar

Exodus 30:5; Exod 25:13, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 36:31—General; 1 Kgs 6:22—also

Exodus 30:6 veil: Exod 26:31–35; 40:3, 5, 26; Matt 27:51; Heb 9:3, 4 before the mercy seat that is over the testimony: The words **לִפְנֵי הַכִּפֹּרֶת אֲשֶׁר עַל הָעֵדוּת**, liphney haccapporeth asher al haaiduth, “before the mercy-seat that is over the testimony,” are thought to be a repetition of the preceding clause, **לִפְנֵי הַפָּרֹכֶת אֲשֶׁר עַל אֲרֹן הָעֵדוּת**, liphney happarochoth asher al aron haaiduth, “before the veil that is by the ark of the testimony;” the word **הַפָּרֹכֶת**, [H6532], happarochoth, “the veil,” being corrupted, by transposing the letters into **הַכִּפֹּרֶת**, [H3727], haccapporeth, “the mercy-seat,” and the word **אֲרֹן**, [H727], haccapporeth, “the mercy-seat,” and the word, [H727], aron, “ark,” omitted. This repetition, as Dr. KENNICOTT observes, places the altar of incense before the mercy-seat, and consequently in the Holy of Holies! Now this could not be, as the altar of incense was attended every day, and the Holy of Holies entered only once in the year. The five words which appear to be a repetition are wanting in twenty-six of Kennicott’s and Rossi’s manuscripts and in the Samaritan Text. Exod 25:21, 22; Lev 16:13; 1 Chr 28:11; Heb 4:16; 9:5 I will: Exod 30:36; 29:42, 43; Num 17:4 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Exod 16:34—General; Exod 25:16—General; Exod 36:35—veil of blue; Lev

21:23—go in; 1 Kgs 6:22—also; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; Isa 64:5—meetest

Exodus 30:7 sweet incense: Heb. incense of spices, Exod 30:34–38 dresseth: Exod 27:20, 21; 1 Sam 2:28; 3:3; 1 Chr 23:13; Luke 1:9; Acts 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 30:1—an altar; Exod 39:38—sweet incense; Exod 40:27—General; Lev 16:13—And he; Num 7:14—incense; Num 16:46—an atonement; Num 18:5—And ye; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Kgs 9:25—he burnt; 2 Chr 2:4—to burn; 2 Chr 26:18—to the priests; Ps 141:2—as incense; Isa 43:24—no sweet; Heb 9:6—the priests

Exodus 30:8 lighteth: or, setteth up, Heb. causeth to ascend at even: Heb. between the two evens. Exod 12:6 marg. a perpetual: Rom 8:34; 1 Thess 5:17; Heb 7:25; 9:24 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—they shall; Exod 27:20—to cause the lamp; Exod 27:21—Aaron; Exod 29:42—a continual; Exod 30:1—an altar; Lev 16:13—And he; Num 7:14—incense; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Sam 3:3—the lamp; 2 Chr 26:18—to the priests; Song 4:6—the mountain; Ezek 41:22—before; Luke 1:9—his; Heb 9:6—the priests

Exodus 30:9; Lev 10:1 Reciprocal: Lev 23:13—the drink; Num 28:7—to be poured

Exodus 30:10 Aaron: Exod 29:36, 37; Lev 16:18, 29, 30; 23:27; Heb 1:3; 9:7, 22, 23, 25 sin offering: Lev 16:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Exod 30:1—an altar; Lev 4:3—for a sin; Lev 16:34—once a year; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Exodus 30:11 Reciprocal: Neh 10:32—the third part

Exodus 30:12 takest: Exod 38:25, 26; Num 1:2–5; 26:2–4; 2 Sam 24:1 their number: Heb. them that are to be numbered a ransom: Num 31:50; 2 Chr 24:6; Job 33:24; 36:18; Ps 49:7; Matt 20:28; Mark 10:45; 1 Tim 2:6; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 no plague: 2 Sam 24:2–15; 1 Chr 21:12, 14; 27:24 Reciprocal: Exod 21:30—for the ransom; Exod 30:15—give less than; 2 Kgs 12:4—even the money

Exodus 30:13 a shekel is: Lev 27:25; Num 3:47; Ezek 45:12 an half shekel: Exod 38:26; Matt 27:24 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—four; Exod 38:24—the shekel; Lev 5:15—the shekel; Lev 27:3—after the; Num 7:13—the shekel; Num 18:16—which is; Matt 17:24—tribute

Exodus 30:14 from twenty: Num 1:3, 18, 20; 14:29; 26:2; 32:11 Reciprocal: Exod 38:24—the shekel; Ezek 45:16—the people

Exodus 30:15 rich: Job 34:19; Prov 22:2; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25 give more: Heb. multiply give less than: Heb. diminish, an atonement. Exod 30:12; Lev 17:11; Num 31:50; 2 Sam 21:3 Reciprocal: Gen 23:15—shekels; Exod 38:26—bekah; Lev 14:29—General; Ezek 45:16—the people

Exodus 30:16 appoint: Exod 38:25–31; Neh 10:32, 33 a memorial: Exod 12:14; Num 16:40; Luke 22:19 Reciprocal: Exod 38:26—bekah; Lev 2:2—the memorial; Lev 14:29—General; Num 10:10—a memorial; Num 31:50—an atonement; Num 31:54—a memorial; Josh 4:7—memorial

Exodus 30:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers

Exodus 30:18 a laver: Exod 31:9; 38:8; Lev 8:11; 1 Kgs 7:23, 38; 2 Chr 4:2, 6, 14, 15; Zech 13:1; Titus 3:5 Gr.; 1 John 1:7 put it: Exod 40:7, 30–32 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 35:16—the laver; Num 5:17—holy water

Exodus 30:19; Exod 40:31, 32; Ps 26:6; Isa 52:11; John 13:8–10; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Titus 3:5; Heb 9:10; 10:22; Rev 1:5, 6

Exodus 30:20 die not: Exod 12:15; Lev 10:1–3; 16:1, 2; 1 Sam 6:19; 1 Chr 13:10; Ps 89:7; Acts 5:5, 10; Heb 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 40:32—as the Lord; Lev 16:4—therefore; Ps 26:6—wash

Exodus 30:21 a statute: Exod 28:43

Exodus 30:22 Reciprocal: Exod 35:15—the incense

Exodus 30:23 thee principal: Exod 37:29; Ps 45:8; Prov 7:17; Song 1:3, 13; 4:14; Jer 6:20; Ezek 27:19, 22 pure myrrh: Myrrh is a white gum, issuing from the trunk and larger branches of a thorny tree resembling the acacia, growing in Arabia, Egypt, and Abyssinia. Its taste is extremely bitter; but its smell, though strong, is agreeable; and it entered into the composition of the most costly ointments among the ancients. The epithet deror, rendered pure, properly denotes fluid, from the Arabic darra, to flow; by which is meant the finest and most excellent kind, called stacte, which issues of itself from the bark without incision. cinnamon: Kinnamon bōsem, odoriferous or spicy cinnamon, is the bark of the canella, a small tree of the size of a willow growing in the island of Ceylon. sweet calamus: Kenaih bōsem, calamus aromaticus, or odoriferous cane, is a reed growing in Egypt, Syria, and India, about two feet in height, bearing from the root a knotted stalk, quite round, containing in its cavity a soft white pith. It is said to scent the air while growing; and when cut down, dried, and powdered, makes an ingredient in the richest perfumes. Reciprocal: Exod 25:6—spices; Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 30:34—unto thee; Exod 31:11—the anointing; Exod 35:8—spices; Exod 35:28—General; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Lev 8:2—anointing; Lev 8:10—General; Num 4:16—the anointing; Num 7:1—anointed it; 1 Kgs 1:39—out; 1 Chr 9:29—the frankincense; Song 4:6—the mountain; Isa 43:24—no sweet; Matt 2:11—frankincense; Matt 26:7—very

Exodus 30:24 cassia: Ps 45:8 the shekel: Num 3:47; Ezek 45:12 hin: Exod 29:40; Lev 19:36; Num 15:5 Reciprocal: Exod 38:24—the shekel; Lev 23:13—the fourth; Isa 43:24—no sweet; Ezek 27:19—cassia

Exodus 30:25 apothecary: or, perfumer, 1 Chr 9:30 an holy: Exod 37:29; Num 35:25; Ps 89:20; 133:2; Heb 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:21—the anointing oil; Exod 30:32—it is; Exod 30:35—after the; 2 Chr 16:14—the apothecaries' art; Neh 3:8—of the apothecaries

Exodus 30:26; Exod 40:9–15; Lev 8:10–12; Num 7:1, 10; Isa 61:1; Acts 10:38; 2 Cor 1:21, 22; 1 John 2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—anoint it; Ezek 28:14—the anointed; Matt 23:17—or

Exodus 30:28 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—anoint it; Exod 35:8—spices; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers

Exodus 30:29 whatsoever: Exod 29:37; Lev 6:18; Matt 23:17, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—anoint it; Lev 6:27—touch; Ezek 44:19—sanctify

Exodus 30:30 anoint: Exod 29:7–37; 40:15; Lev 8:12, 30; Num 3:3 consecrate: Exod 28:3; 29:9, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—among; Exod 29:29—anoointed; Lev 10:7—the anointing; Luke 1:8—he

Exodus 30:31 an holy: Exod 37:29; Lev 8:12; 21:10; Ps 89:20 Reciprocal: Exod 40:15—everlasting

Exodus 30:32 man's: Lev 21:10; Matt 7:6 it is: Exod 30:25, 37, 38

Exodus 30:33 compoundeth: Exod 30:38; Luke 12:1, 2; Heb 10:26–29 a stranger: Exod 29:33 cut off: Exod 12:15, 19; Gen 17:14; Lev 7:20, 21; 17:4, 9; 19:8; 23:29; Num 9:13 Reciprocal: Exod 30:37—ye shall; Exod 40:15—everlasting; 1 Chr 9:30—of the sons; Gal 5:12—cut

Exodus 30:34 unto thee: Exod 30:23; 25:6; 37:29 stacte: Heb. nataph, The Jews and others suppose it to be what was afterwards called the balm of Jericho, or Gilead. onycha: The word shechaleth is generally allowed to denote onycha (nail-fish, from its form,) as it is rendered by the LXX and Vulgate. It is the shell of the purpura, and of the whole class of murex; and serves as the basis of the principal perfumes in India. galbanum:

Chelbenah, (probably from chalay, milk or gum, and lavan, white,) is the gummy, resinous juice of an umbelliferous plant, the bubon gumniferum of Linneus, growing in Syria, Persia, and Africa. It rises with a ligneous stalk from eight to ten feet, and is garnished with leaves at every joint. The top of the stalk is terminated by an umbel of yellow flowers which are succeeded by oblong channelled seeds, which have a thin membrane or wing on their border. When any part of the plant is broken, there issues out a little thin juice, of a cream colour, of a fat, tough substance, like gum ammoniac, composed of many small, shining grains, of a strong, piercing smell and a sharp, warm taste. frankincense: Lev 2:1, 15; 5:11; 24:7; 1 Chr 9:29, 30; Neh 13:5; Song 3:6; Matt 2:11 Reciprocal: Exod 30:7—sweet incense; Exod 31:11—sweet incense; Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 16:12—sweet incense; Num 4:16—the sweet; Num 7:14—incense; 1 Kgs 10:10—spices; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 2 Chr 9:9—of spices; Ps 141:2—as incense; Eccl 10:1—the ointment; Isa 43:24—no sweet

Exodus 30:35 perfume: Prov 27:9; Song 1:3; 3:6; John 12:3 after the: Exod 30:25 tempered: Heb. salted, Lev 2:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:30—of the sons; Eccl 10:1—the ointment

Exodus 30:36 the testimony: Exod 16:34 where I will: Exod 30:6; 25:22; 29:42, 43; Lev 16:2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Exod 25:16—General; Exod 40:2—tabernacle; Num 17:4—General

Exodus 30:37 ye shall: Exod 30:32, 33 it shall: Exod 29:37; Lev 2:3

Exodus 30:38 be cut off: Exod 30:33 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Exod 30:32—it is; Exod 39:33—the tent

CHAPTER 31

- 1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are appointed and qualified for the work of the tabernacle;
- 12 The observation of the sabbath is again commanded;
- 18 Moses receives the two tables.

Exodus 31:1 Reciprocal: Exod 35:1—These; Exod 35:10—General; Exod 36:1—Bezaleel; Exod 38:22—Bezaleel; Num 3:31—the ark

Exodus 31:2 I have: Exod 33:12, 17; 35:30; 36:1; Isa 45:3, 4; Mark 3:16–19; John 3:27
Bezaleel: Exod 37:1; 1 Chr 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:14—he was filled; 1 Chr 28:12—the pattern; 2 Chr 1:5—Bezaleel

Exodus 31:3 filled: Exod 35:31; 1 Kgs 3:9; 7:14; Isa 28:6, 26; 1 Cor 12:4–11 the spirit of God: Ruach Elohim, rather, “a spirit of God;” which is a usual Hebraism, signifying “an excellent spirit;” or, as we should now say, “a distinguished genius for the work he had to perform.” No man, by course of reading or study, ever acquired a genius of any kind: we call it natural, and say it was born with the man: Moses teaches us to consider it divine. The prophet Isaiah (Isa 28:24–29) pointedly refers to this sort of teaching as coming from God, even in the most common and less difficult arts of life. Dark as the heathens were, yet they acknowledged that all talents and the seeds of all arts came from God. Reciprocal: Exod 28:3—wise hearted; Exod 35:35—he filled; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; 1 Chr 22:15—all manner; 1 Chr 28:21—all manner; 2 Chr 2:7—cunning; 2 Chr 2:14—skilful; Job 38:36—who hath given; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 8:12—knowledge; Dan 2:21—he giveth; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Jas 1:5—any; Jas 1:17—good; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Exodus 31:4; Exod 25:32–35; 26:1; 28:15; 1 Kgs 7:14; 2 Chr 2:7, 13, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:15—cunning men

Exodus 31:5; Exod 28:9–21

Exodus 31:6 I have given: Exod 4:14, 15; 6:26; Ezra 5:1, 2; Eccl 4:9–12; Matt 10:2–4; Luke 10:1; Acts 13:2; 15:39, 40 Aholiab: Exod 35:34; 36:1 wise hearted: Exod 28:3; 35:10, 25, 26, 35; 36:1, 8; 1 Kgs 3:12; Prov 2:6, 7; Jas 1:5, 16, 17 that they: Exod 37:1–Exod 38:31; Num 4:1–49; 1 Kgs 6:1–1 Kgs 8:66; 2 Chr 3:1–2 Chr 4:22; Ezek 43:1–Ezek 48:35 Reciprocal: Exod 25:22—between; Exod 36:2—in whose; Num 18:6—And I; Judg 5:3—even I; Ps 86:15—But thou; Dan 2:21—he giveth; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Exodus 31:7 tabernacle: Exod 26:1–37; 27:9–19; 36:8–38 ark: Exod 25:10–22; 37:1–9 furniture: Heb. vessels Reciprocal: Exod 35:11—tabernacle; Exod 39:33—the tent; Ps 86:15—But thou

Exodus 31:8 the table: Exod 25:23–30; 37:10–16 pure candlestick: Exod 25:31–40; 37:17–24 the altar: Exod 30:1–10; 37:25–28 Reciprocal: Lev 24:4—the pure

Exodus 31:9 the altar: Exod 27:1–8; 38:1–7 the laver: Exod 30:18–21; 38:8; 40:11

Exodus 31:10; Exod 28:1–43; 39:1–43; Lev 8:7, 8, 13; Num 4:5–14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 35:19—The cloths; Exod 39:41—cloths; Num 4:12—General

Exodus 31:11 the anointing: Exod 30:23–33; 37:29 sweet incense: Exod 30:34–38 Reciprocal: Exod 39:38—sweet incense; Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 16:12—sweet incense

Exodus 31:12 Reciprocal: John 5:10—it is not

Exodus 31:13 Verily: Exod 20:8–11; Lev 19:3, 30; 23:3; 25:2; 26:2 a sign: Exod 31:17; Neh 9:14; Ezek 20:12, 20; 44:24 that ye may: Lev 20:8; 21:8; Ezek 37:28; John 17:17, 19; 1 Thess 5:23; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:29—hath given; Exod 20:10—the seventh; Exod 35:2—Six days; Josh 4:6—a sign; Isa 56:2—keepeth the; Isa 58:13—turn; Jer 17:22—neither do; Rom 4:11—the sign

Exodus 31:14 keep: Exod 20:8; Deut 5:12–15; Neh 9:14; Isa 56:2–6; 58:13, 14; Ezek 20:12; 44:24, everyone, Isa 56:2, 6; Ezek 20:13, 16, 21, 24 doeth: Exod 35:2, 3; Num 15:35 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—that soul; Neh 13:19—I commanded; Luke 23:56—rested

Exodus 31:15 Six days: Exod 31:17; 16:26; 20:9; 34:21; Lev 23:3; Ezek 46:1; Luke 13:14 the sabbath: Exod 16:23; 20:10; Gen 2:2; Lev 23:3, 32; Luke 23:56; Heb 4:9 Gr. holy: Heb. holiness whosoever: Num 15:32–36; Jer 17:24–27 Reciprocal: Exod 23:12—Six days; Lev 16:31—General; Num 15:35—The man; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:24—that; Luke 6:2—not

Exodus 31:16 a perpetual covenant: Gen 9:13; 17:11; Jer 50:5 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Exod 23:12—Six days

Exodus 31:17 a sign: Exod 31:13; Ezek 20:12, 20 six days: Gen 1:31; 2:2, 3; Heb 4:3, 4, 10 and was refreshed: God, in condescension to human weakness, applies to himself here what belongs to man; though it may refer to the delight and satisfaction with which he contemplated the completion of all his works, and pronounced them very good. Gen 1:31; Job 38:7; Ps 104:31; Jer 32:41 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Gen 17:8—everlasting; Exod 20:11—General; Exod 31:15—Six days; Rom 4:11—the sign

Exodus 31:18 gave: Exod 24:12, 18; 32:15, 16; 34:1–4, 28, 29; Deut 4:13; 5:22; 9:9–11; 2 Cor 3:3 the finger: Exod 8:19; 32:16; Jer 31:33; Matt 12:28; Luke 11:20; 2 Cor 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Exod 16:34—General; Exod 25:16—General; Exod 25:22—and I will; Exod 33:9—talked; Exod 39:32—all the; Exod 39:42—according; Exod 40:20—the testimony; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 28:6—was ordained; Deut 9:10—the Lord; 2 Kgs 11:12—the testimony; 2 Chr 5:10—save; 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; Ps 8:3—work

CHAPTER 32

- 1 The people, in the absence of Moses, cause Aaron to make a calf;
- 7 God informs Moses, who intercedes for Israel, and prevails;
- 15 Moses comes down with the tables;

- 19 He breaks them;
- 20 He destroys the calf;
- 22 Aaron's excuse for himself;
- 25 Moses causes the idolaters to be slain;
- 30 He prays for the people.

Exodus 32:1 AM 2513, BC 1491, An, Ex, Is 1, Ab delayed: Exod 24:18; Deut 9:9; Matt 24:43; 2 Pet 3:4 Up: Gen 19:14; 44:4; Josh 7:13 make: Exod 20:3–5; Deut 4:15–18; Acts 7:40; 17:29; 19:26 which shall: Exod 13:21; 33:3, 14, 15 the man: Exod 32:7, 11; 14:11; 16:3; Hos 12:13; Mic 6:4 we wot: Gen 21:26; 39:8; 44:15; Matt 24:48; 2 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Exod 20:4—General; Exod 20:23—General; Exod 23:2—follow; Exod 24:14—Tarry ye; Exod 32:4—which brought; Exod 32:23—General; Deut 27:15—maketh; 1 Sam 8:8—General; Neh 13:6—But; Ps 81:11—would none; Ezek 16:17—hast also; Ezek 20:16—for their; Acts 3:17—wot; Rom 11:2—Wot; Phil 1:22—I wot

Exodus 32:2; Exod 12:35, 36; Gen 24:22, 47; Judg 8:24–27; Ezek 16:11, 12, 17; Hos 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—earrings; Exod 11:2—jewels; Exod 23:23—mine Angel; Deut 9:20—General; Ps 99:8—though; Eccl 4:10—if; Isa 3:20—the earrings; Isa 30:22—thy graven images of silver; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 46:6—lavish; Dan 3:1—made; Acts 7:41—they; Heb 5:2—is compassed; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Exodus 32:3; Judg 17:3, 4; Isa 40:19, 20; 46:6; Jer 10:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:22—took; Exod 33:6—General; Exod 35:22—bracelets; Exod 36:5—General; Judg 8:24—give me

Exodus 32:4 fashioned: Exod 20:23; Deut 9:16; Ps 106:19–21; Isa 44:9, 10; 46:6; Acts 7:41; 17:29 a graving: Exod 28:9, 11 calf: 1 Kgs 12:28, 32; 2 Kgs 10:29; 2 Chr 11:15; 13:8; Hos 8:4, 5; 10:5; 13:2 These: Exod 32:8; Judg 17:3, 4; Neh 9:18; Isa 40:18, 19; Rom 1:21–23 which brought: Exod 32:1, 8; 20:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—a feast; Exod 32:19—he saw; Exod 32:24—So they; Lev 19:4—molten gods; 2 Kgs 17:16—molten images; Isa 42:17—say to; Isa 44:12—The smith; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 20:8—they did; Ezek 23:8—whoredoms; Dan 3:2—sent

Exodus 32:5 Aaron: 1 Sam 14:35; 2 Kgs 16:11; Hos 8:11, 14 made proclamation: Lev 23:2, 4, 21, 37; 1 Kgs 21:9; 2 Kgs 10:20; 2 Chr 30:5 a feast: Exod 32:4; 10:9; 12:14; 1 Kgs 12:32, 33; 1 Cor 5:8

Exodus 32:6 offered: Exod 24:4, 5 sat down: No doubt at this feast they sacrificed after the manner of the Egyptians. Num 25:2; Judg 16:23–25; Amos 2:8; 8:10; Acts 7:41, 42; 1 Cor 10:7; Rev 11:10 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 9:27—the house; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 23:42—a voice; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Hos 7:14—assemble

Exodus 32:7 Go: Exod 19:24; 33:1; Deut 9:12; Dan 9:24 thy people: Exod 32:1, 11 corrupted: Gen 6:11, 12; Deut 4:16; 32:5; Judg 2:19; Hos 9:9 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 6:27—to bring; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Exod 33:13—consider; Deut 4:25—corrupt; Isa 6:9—Go; Jer 7:24—they; Ezek 3:11—the children; Ezek 20:36—General; Luke 15:30—this

Exodus 32:8 have turned: Deut 9:16; Judg 2:17 which I: Exod 20:3, 4, 23 These be: Exod 32:4; 1 Kgs 12:28 Reciprocal: Exod 32:23—General; Exod 34:17—General; Deut

9:12—Arise; Deut 31:27—stiff neck; Josh 22:15—General; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Kgs 17:16—molten images; Ps 101:3—they; Isa 42:17—say to; Isa 44:12—The smith; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 7:24—they; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Rom 3:12—They are; Heb 5:2—they; Heb 8:9—they continued

Exodus 32:9 I have seen: Deut 9:13; Jer 13:27; Hos 6:10 a stiffnecked: Exod 33:3, 5; 34:9; Deut 9:6, 13; 10:16; 31:27; 2 Chr 30:8; Neh 9:17; Ps 78:8; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:4; Zech 7:11, 12; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Neh 9:16—dealt; Ps 75:5—speak; Acts 13:46—seeing

Exodus 32:10 let me alone: Gen 18:32, 33; 32:26–28; Num 14:19, 20; 16:22, 45–48; Deut 9:14, 19; Jer 14:11; 15:1; Jas 5:16 my wrath: Exod 32:11, 19; 22:24 and I will: Num 14:12; Deut 9:14, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Gen 19:22—for; Exod 32:32—blot me; Exod 33:3—for I; Num 11:2—prayed; Num 12:13—General; Num 16:21—that I may; Deut 9:13—I have; Deut 9:18—I fell down; Judg 2:20—the anger; Ezra 9:14—wouldst not thou; Ps 106:23—he said; Prov 29:8—wise; Song 6:5—away; Jer 7:16—pray; Jer 11:14—pray; Ezek 20:13—I said; Ezek 22:30—make; Hos 11:9—not execute; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Luke 13:7—cut; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; Acts 13:46—seeing; Rom 10:1—my heart's; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Exodus 32:11 besought: Deut 9:18–20, 26–29; Ps 106:23 the Lord his God: Heb. the face of the Lord why doth: Num 11:11; 16:22; Deut 9:18–20; Ps 74:1, 2; Isa 63:17; Jer 12:1, 2 which thou: Exod 32:7 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 8:12—General; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Exod 32:1—the man; Exod 32:10—my wrath; Exod 32:19—anger; Num 21:7—And Moses; Num 27:4—Why; Deut 9:19—For I; Judg 2:20—the anger; 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Neh 1:10—Now these; Ps 85:3—turned; Ps 99:6—they called; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Jer 15:1—Moses; Lam 2:20—consider; Ezek 13:5—have not; Ezek 36:20—These; Dan 9:15—that hast; Joel 2:17—Spare; Amos 7:2—O Lord; Zech 7:2—pray before the Lord; Mal 1:9—God; Luke 13:8—let; Luke 15:30—this; 1 Pet 5:6—the

Exodus 32:12 should: Num 14:13–16; Deut 9:28; 32:26, 27; Josh 7:9; Ps 74:18; 79:9, 10; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22 Turn from: Deut 13:17; Josh 7:26; Ezra 10:14; Ps 78:38; 85:3 repent: Exod 32:14; Gen 6:6; Deut 32:36; Ps 90:13; 106:45; Amos 7:3, 6; Jonah 3:9; Zech 8:14 Reciprocal: Deut 6:15—destroy; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 115:2—General; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 28:16—I will; Ezek 13:5—have not; Amos 7:2—O Lord

Exodus 32:13 Remember: Lev 26:42; Deut 7:8; 9:27; Luke 1:54, 55 to whom: Gen 22:16; 26:3, 4; Heb 6:13 I will multiply: Gen 12:2, 7; 13:15, 16; 15:5, 7, 18; 26:4; 28:13, 14; 35:11, 12; 48:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 32:12—thou; Exod 6:8—to give; Exod 33:1—the land; Deut 1:10—your God; Deut 1:11—and bless you; Deut 9:5—that he may; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 105:42—Abraham; Jer 14:21—remember; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Luke 20:37—when; Rom 10:1—my heart's; Heb 6:14—multiplying; Heb 11:12—as the stars

Exodus 32:14; Deut 32:26; 2 Sam 24:16; 1 Chr 21:15; Ps 106:45; Jer 18:8; 26:13, 19; Joel 2:13; Jonah 3:10; 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 18:32—I will not; Exod 32:12—repent; Exod 33:3—for I; Deut 9:15—I turned; Deut 9:19—But the; Deut 10:10—the Lord hearkened; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; Ps 90:13—let it; Ps

106:23—stood; Jer 42:10—for I

Exodus 32:15 turned: Exod 24:18; Deut 9:15 the testimony: Exod 16:34; 40:20; Deut 5:22; Ps 19:7 written: Rev 5:1 Reciprocal: Exod 24:12—tables; Exod 25:16—General; Exod 31:18—gave; Exod 34:29—Two tables; Deut 10:5—I turned; 2 Chr 5:10—save; Ps 122:4—the testimony; 2 Cor 3:7—written

Exodus 32:16; Exod 31:18; 34:1, 4; Deut 9:9–11, 15; 10:1; 2 Cor 3:3, 7; Heb 8:10 Reciprocal: Exod 24:12—tables; Exod 34:28—he wrote; Deut 9:8—Also in Horeb; 2 Chr 5:10—save; Job 19:24—graven

Exodus 32:17 Joshua had waited patiently during all the forty days, in the place where Moses had left him—below the summit of the mount, at a distance from the people, and out of the way of temptation. Joshua: Exod 17:9; 24:13 they shouted: Exod 32:18; Ezra 3:11–13; Ps 47:1 There is a noise: Josh 6:5, 10, 16, 20; Judg 15:14; 1 Sam 4:5, 6; 17:20, 52; Job 39:25; Jer 51:14; Amos 1:14; 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 33:11—his servant; Num 13:8—Oshea; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 1 Kgs 1:41—Wherefore; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; Ezra 3:13—and the noise; Ezek 21:22—to lift; Acts 7:41—they; 1 Cor 10:7—The people

Exodus 32:18 being overcome: Heb. weakness but the: Exod 15:1–18; Dan 5:4, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—they shouted; 1 Sam 4:6—What meaneth; Ezra 3:13—and the noise; Ezek 21:22—to lift; Ezek 23:42—a voice; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Amos 6:13—which

Exodus 32:19 he saw: Exod 32:4–6; Deut 9:16, 17 the dancing: Exod 15:20; 2 Sam 6:14; Lam 5:15 anger: Exod 32:11; Num 12:3; Matt 5:22; Mark 3:5; 10:14; Eph 4:26 brake them: Deut 9:17; 27:26; Jer 31:32; Zech 11:10, 11, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—anger; Exod 32:10—my wrath; Exod 34:1—Hew; Lev 10:16—angry; Num 16:15—very wroth; Num 31:14—wroth; Judg 9:27—the house; 1 Sam 11:6—his anger; 2 Chr 5:10—save; Esth 1:12—burned; Job 32:5—his wrath; Ezek 23:42—a voice; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Amos 6:13—which; Acts 17:16—his spirit; 1 Cor 10:7—The people; 2 Cor 3:7—written

Exodus 32:20 took the calf: How truly contemptible must the object of their idolatry appear, when they were obliged to drink their god, reduced to powder, and strewed on the water! Some have asked, how gold, the most ductile and ponderous of all metals, could have been stamped into dust, and strewed on the water. In Deut 9:21, this is fully explained. I took, says Moses, your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire; that is, melted it down, probably into ingots or gross plates, and stamped it, beat it into thin laminae, something like our gold leaf, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust, which might be very easily done by the action of the hands, when beat into thin plates or leaves as the original words *ekkoth*, and *dak*, imply. Deut 7:5, 25; 9:21; 2 Kgs 23:6, 15 made the: Prov 1:31; 14:14 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—hid them; Exod 23:24—overthrow; Judg 18:17—the graven; 1 Kgs 15:13—and burnt; 2 Kgs 11:18—brake they; 1 Chr 14:12—were burned; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 34:4—made dust; Isa 37:19—And have; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Acts 19:19—and burned

Exodus 32:21; Gen 20:9; 26:10; Deut 13:6–8; 1 Sam 26:19; Josh 7:19–26; 1 Kgs 14:16; 21:22; 2 Kgs 21:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:12—General; Gen 12:18—General; Num 25:18—vex you; Deut 9:20—General; Judg 2:2—why have; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 2 Sam 11:13—made him; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 1 Kgs 16:2—hast made my people; 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; 2 Kgs 17:21—a great sin; 2 Kgs 21:16—beside his

sin; 1 Chr 21:3—why will; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Eccl 4:10—if; Jer 32:35—to cause; Mic 1:13—she; Acts 14:18—scarce; 1 Cor 8:12—when; Gal 2:11—because; Eph 4:26—ye; Heb 5:2—is compassed; Heb 7:28—the law maketh; Heb 12:15—and thereby

Exodus 32:22 knowest: Exod 14:11; 15:24; 16:2–4, 20, 28; 17:2–4; Deut 9:7, 24 that they are: Deut 31:27; 1 Sam 15:24; Ps 36:4; Prov 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—I have; Gen 23:6—my lord; Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 44:18—anger; Num 31:14—wroth; 1 Sam 15:15—for; 1 Sam 15:21—the people; Esth 1:12—burned; Ps 85:3—turned; Prov 29:25—fear; Gal 2:11—because; Eph 4:26—ye; Heb 7:28—the law maketh

Exodus 32:23; Exod 32:1–4, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; 1 Sam 15:15—for; 1 Sam 15:21—the people

Exodus 32:24 So they: Exod 32:4; Gen 3:12, 13; Luke 10:29; Rom 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 11:2—jewels; 2 Sam 19:9—strife

Exodus 32:25 naked: The term naked may mean either that they were unarmed and defenceless, or ashamed from the consciousness of guilt. Exod 33:4–6; Gen 3:10; Isa 47:3; Hos 2:3; Mic 1:11; Rev 3:17, 18; 16:15 Aaron: Deut 9:20; 2 Chr 28:19 shame: Ezek 16:63; Dan 12:2; Rom 6:21 their enemies: Heb. those that rose up against them Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Exod 32:35—General; Deut 33:9—Who said; Hab 2:15—that thou; 2 Cor 5:3—being

Exodus 32:26 Who is on: Josh 5:13; 2 Sam 20:11; 2 Kgs 9:32; Matt 12:30 Reciprocal: Gen 29:34—was; Exod 32:27—slay every man; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 3:6—General; Num 3:40—General; Num 3:41—General; Ps 94:16—rise up; Mal 2:5—I gave

Exodus 32:27 slay every man: Exod 32:26, 29; Num 25:5, 7–12; Deut 33:8, 9; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Sam 21:14—God; 2 Kgs 10:25—Go in; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; Job 31:34—the contempt; Ezek 9:5—Go; Zech 13:3—and his; Heb 2:2—every

Exodus 32:28 children: Deut 33:9; Mal 2:4–6 there fell: Num 16:32–35, 41; 1 Cor 10:8; Heb 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 25:5—Slay ye; Num 35:8—possession; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; Zech 13:3—and his

Exodus 32:29 Or, another reading of this verse is, and Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to-day to the Lord; because every man hath been against his son and against his brother, etc. Moses: Num 25:11–13; Deut 13:6–11; 33:9, 10; 1 Sam 15:18–22; Prov 21:3; Joel 2:12–14; Zech 13:3; Matt 10:37 Consecrate: Heb. fill your hands Reciprocal: Exod 29:9—consecrate; Exod 32:27—slay every man; Num 35:8—possession; 2 Chr 13:9—consecrate himself; Ezek 43:26—consecrate themselves

Exodus 32:30 Ye have: Exod 32:31; 1 Sam 2:17; 12:20, 23; 2 Sam 12:9; 2 Kgs 17:21; Luke 7:47; 15:18 peradventure: 2 Sam 16:12; Amos 5:15; Jonah 3:9; 2 Tim 2:25 an atonement: Exod 32:32; Num 16:47; 25:13; Job 42:7, 8; Rom 9:3; Gal 3:13; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 4:20—an atonement; Num 21:7—And Moses; 2 Sam 21:3—wherewith; Joel 2:14—Who; Luke 13:8—let

Exodus 32:31 returned: Exod 34:28; Deut 9:18, 19 sinned: Exod 32:30; Ezra 9:6, 7, 15;

Neh 9:33; Dan 9:5, 8, 11 made: Exod 20:4, 23 Reciprocal: Num 11:2—prayed; Deut 9:27—look not; 2 Chr 11:15—for the calves; Neh 9:18—General; Dan 3:1—made; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Heb 13:17—with grief; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Exodus 32:32 if thou: Num 14:19; Dan 9:18, 19; Amos 7:2; Luke 23:34 blot me: Allusion may be made to the registry of births, in which those born of a particular tribe were entered in the list of their respective families under that tribe. This was the book of life; and when any died, his name might be considered as blotted out of this list. But as Moses addressed the Lord, he undoubtedly referred, by faith, to the book of God's remembrance. Exod 32:10; Deut 9:14; 25:19; 29:20; Ps 56:8; 69:28; 139:16; Ezek 13:9; Dan 12:1; Rom 9:3; Phil 4:3; Rev 3:5; 17:8; 21:27; 22:19 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—destroy; Gen 44:33—I pray thee; Exod 32:30—an atonement; Num 11:2—prayed; Deut 9:27—look not; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Neh 9:18—General; Ps 106:23—he said; Isa 4:3—written; Jer 14:11—General; Dan 3:15—well; Dan 4:19—My Lord; Luke 10:20—your; Heb 12:23—which; 2 Pet 3:9—not willing; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask; Rev 13:8—whose

Exodus 32:33 sinned: Lev 23:30; Ps 69:28; Ezek 18:4 my book: Ps 109:13, 14; Phil 4:3; Rev 13:8; 20:12 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—destroy; Deut 9:14—blot; Deut 10:10—the Lord hearkened; Deut 29:20—blot out; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Isa 4:3—written; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Dan 12:1—written; 2 Tim 4:3—having; Rev 3:5—blot; Rev 22:19—God

Exodus 32:34 mine Angel: Exod 23:20; 33:2, 14, 15; Num 20:16; Isa 63:9 the day: Exod 20:5; Num 14:27–30; Deut 32:35; Jer 5:9, 29; Amos 3:14; Matt 23:35; Rom 2:4–6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:19—the angel; Exod 23:21—he will not; Exod 33:12—See; Num 16:29—visited; Deut 10:10—the Lord hearkened; Deut 10:11—Arise; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; Job 7:18—visit; Ps 79:8—remember; Ps 89:32—General; Ps 99:8—though; Jer 6:15—at the time; Jer 23:2—I; Jer 23:12—the year; Hos 2:13—I will visit; Hos 8:13—now; Acts 7:35—by

Exodus 32:35; Exod 32:25; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; Matt 27:3–7; Acts 1:18; 7:41 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—What hast; Gen 42:9—nakedness; Num 25:18—vex you; Deut 9:20—General; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; Ps 99:8—though; Ps 106:19—General; Rev 3:17—naked

CHAPTER 33

- 1 The Lord refuses to go as he had promised with the people;
- 4 The people mourn thereat;
- 7 The tabernacle is removed out of the camp;
- 9 The Lord talks familiarly with Moses;
- 12 Moses prevails with God, and desires to see his glory.

Exodus 33:1 Depart: Exod 32:34 thou hast: Exod 17:3; 32:1, 7 the land: Exod 32:13; Gen 22:16–18; 26:3; 28:13–15 Unto: Gen 12:7; 13:14–17; 15:18 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 6:27—to bring; Exod 13:5—sware; Exod 33:12—See; Deut 10:11—Arise; Jer 32:22—a land; Acts 7:36—brought

Exodus 33:2 an angel: Exod 23:20; 32:34; 34:11 the Canaanite: Exod 3:8, 17; Deut 7:22; Josh 24:11 Reciprocal: Gen 15:21—Amorites; Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 24:40—will; Exod 34:24—I will; Num 20:16—sent an; Deut 7:1—the Hittites; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 17:15—the Perizzites; Josh 23:5—he shall; 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite; 2 Chr 20:7—drive out; Acts 7:35—by

Exodus 33:3 a land: Exod 3:8; 13:5; Lev 20:24; Num 13:27; 14:8; 16:13; Josh 5:6; Jer 11:5 for I: Exod 33:15–17; 32:10, 14; Num 14:12; Deut 32:26, 27; 1 Sam 2:30; Jer 18:7–10; Ezek 3:18, 19; 33:13–16; Jonah 3:4, 10 stiffnecked: Exod 32:9; 34:9; Deut 9:6–13; Ps 78:8; Acts 7:51 lest I: Exod 23:21; 32:10; Num 16:21, 45; Amos 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 33:5—Ye are; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Ezek 20:6—flowing

Exodus 33:4 they mourned: Num 14:1, 39; Hos 7:14; Zech 7:3, 5 and no: Lev 10:6; 2 Sam 19:24; 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 19:1; Ezra 9:3; Esth 4:1–4; Job 1:20; 2:12; Isa 32:11; Ezek 24:17, 23; 26:16; Jonah 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod 32:25—naked; Exod 33:6—General; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Exodus 33:5 Ye are: Exod 33:3; Num 16:45, 46 in a moment: Num 16:21, 45; Job 34:20; Ps 73:19; Lam 4:6 put off: Isa 22:12 I may: Gen 18:21; 22:12; Deut 8:2; Ps 139:23 Reciprocal: Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; Lev 10:6—Uncover; Ps 78:8—as their; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Jer 4:20—in; Ezek 26:16—come; Acts 7:51—stiffnecked; 1 Cor 15:52—a moment

Exodus 33:6; Exod 33:4; 32:3; Jer 2:19

Exodus 33:7 the tabernacle: Eth haohel, the Tent, not eth hammishcan, the Tabernacle, for this was not erected; but probably the tent of Moses, which was before in the midst of the camp, and to which the people came for judgment; and where, no doubt, God frequently met his servant. This situation, as well as the superior elegance, of a chief's tent, was one mode by which he was honoured. afar off: Ps 10:1; 35:22; Prov 15:29; Isa 59:2; Hos 9:12 the Tabernacle of: Exod 29:42, 43 sought: Deut 4:29; 2 Sam 21:1; Ps 27:8; Isa 55:6, 7; Matt 7:7, 8 went out: Heb 13:11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 1:1—out of; Num 12:10—the cloud

Exodus 33:8 and stood: Num 16:27

Exodus 33:9 cloudy: Exod 13:21, 22; Ps 99:7 talked: Exod 33:11; 25:22; 31:18; 34:3, 9; Gen 17:22; 18:33; Num 11:17; Ezek 3:22 Reciprocal: Exod 34:5—descended; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Num 7:89—to speak; Num 9:15—the cloud; Deut 31:15—General

Exodus 33:10 worshipped: Exod 4:31; 1 Kgs 8:14, 22; Luke 18:13 Reciprocal: Num 9:15—the cloud; Deut 31:15—General

Exodus 33:11 spake: Exod 33:9; Gen 32:30; Num 12:8; Deut 5:4; 34:10 his friend: 2 Chr 20:7; Job 16:21; Isa 42:8; John 3:29; 11:11; 15:14, 15; Jas 2:23 his servant: Exod 17:9; 24:13; 32:17 Reciprocal: Num 14:14—art seen; Deut 1:38—which standeth; 1 Cor 13:12—face; 2 Pet 3:9—not willing

Exodus 33:12 See: Exod 33:1; 32:34 I know: Exod 33:17; Gen 18:19; Ps 1:6; Isa 43:1; Jer 1:5; John 10:14, 15; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 33:10—if now; Exod 31:2—I have; 2 Kgs 4:30—I will not; Ps 99:6—they called; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 45:3—which call; Hag 2:5—to the; Acts 7:35—by; Rom 8:29—whom; 1 Cor 8:3—is

Exodus 33:13 if: Exod 33:17; 34:9 show: Ps 25:4; 27:11; 86:11; 119:33; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 30:21 that I: Exod 33:18; John 17:3; Eph 1:17; Col 1:10; 2 Pet 3:18 consider: Exod 32:7; Deut 9:26, 29; Isa 63:17, 19; Joel 2:17; Rom 11:28 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 33:10—if now; Judg 6:17—If now; Esth 8:5—if I; Isa 51:4—O my

Exodus 33:14 My presence: Exod 13:21; Josh 1:5; Isa 63:9; Matt 28:20 rest: Deut 3:20; Josh 21:44; 22:4; 23:1; Ps 95:11; Jer 6:16; Matt 11:28; Heb 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 23:20—Angel; Exod 32:1—which shall; Exod 32:34—mine Angel; Exod 34:9—let my Lord; Lev 22:3—from my; Num 9:17—and in the; Num 10:33—went before; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 31:8—he it is that; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Judg 6:13—if the Lord; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; Ps 90:1—the man

Exodus 33:15; Exod 33:3; 34:9; Ps 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 32:1—which shall; Exod 32:34—mine Angel; Lev 22:3—from my; Num 9:17—and in the; Num 10:33—went before; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Chr 17:6—walked

Exodus 33:16 in that: Num 14:14; Matt 1:23 separated: Exod 8:22; 19:5, 6; 34:10; Num 23:9; Deut 4:7, 34; 2 Sam 7:23; 1 Kgs 8:53; Ps 147:20; 2 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Lev 20:24—which; Num 6:2—When; Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 33:28—Israel; Judg 6:17—If now; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 2 Sam 14:22—I have found; Ezra 9:1—have not separated; Esth 8:5—if I; Ps 4:3—that the; Prov 18:1—Through; Isa 5:2—fenced it; Mic 7:14—which

Exodus 33:17 I will do: Gen 18:32; 19:21; Isa 65:24; John 16:23; Jas 5:16; 1 John 5:14, 15 thou hast: Exod 33:12; Gen 6:8; 19:19, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 31:2—I have; Exod 33:13—if; Exod 34:9—If now; Num 14:19—and as thou; Deut 9:19—But the; Deut 10:10—the Lord hearkened; 2 Sam 14:22—I have found; Isa 43:1—I have called; Isa 45:3—which call; Jer 1:5—I knew; Mark 9:5—it is; John 10:3—and he; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 10:3—Cornelius; Rom 8:29—whom; 1 Cor 8:3—is; Gal 4:9—are known

Exodus 33:18; Exod 33:20; Ps 4:6; John 1:18; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 1 Tim 6:16; Titus 2:13; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Gen 16:13—Thou; Exod 33:13—that I; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa 35:2—they shall; Ezek 1:28—This; Mic 7:18—that; Matt 17:4—it is; Luke 9:32—they saw; John 12:41—saw; John 14:8—show; Rom 5:2—the glory

Exodus 33:19 all my goodness: Neh 9:25; Ps 25:13 marg. Ps 65:4; Jer 31:12, 14; Zech 9:17; Rom 2:4; Eph 1:6–8 proclaim: Exod 3:13–15; 34:5–7; Isa 7:14; 9:6; 12:4 I will be: Rom 9:15–18, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 34:14—whose; Num 6:25—gracious; Num 12:8—similitude; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 138:5—for great; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 52:6—my people; Isa 60:9—unto; Mic 7:18—that; Matt 17:4—it is; Matt 20:15—it; Eph 2:4—who

Exodus 33:20 Thou canst not: This is well explained by Rabbi Jehudah, in Sepher Cosri(P. iv. § 3): “Of that divine glory mentioned in the Scripture, there is one degree which the eyes of the prophets were able to explore; another which all the Israelites saw, as the cloud and consuming fire; the third is so bright, and so dazzling, that no mortal is able to comprehend it; but should anyone venture to look on it, his whole frame would be dissolved.” In such inconceivable splendour is the Divine Majesty

revealed to the inhabitants of the celestial world, where he is said to “dwell in the light which no man can approach unto” (1 Tim 6:16). By the “face of God,” therefore, we are to understand that light inaccessible before which angels may stand, but which would be so insufferable to mortal eyes, that no man could see it and live. Exod 24:10; Gen 32:30; Deut 5:24; Judg 6:22; 13:22; Isa 6:5; John 1:18; 1 Tim 6:16; Heb 1:13; Rev 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 19:21—break; Exod 20:19—let not; Exod 24:11—laid not; Exod 33:18—General; Exod 33:23—thou shalt; Exod 34:6—passed; Deut 4:33—General; Job 26:9—General; Dan 10:17—talk; Acts 7:32—Then; 1 John 4:12—seen

Exodus 33:21 place by: Deut 5:31; Josh 20:4; Isa 56:5; Zech 3:7; Luke 15:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:9—unto a cave; 1 Kgs 19:11—the Lord passed; 1 John 3:18—let

Exodus 33:22 in a clift: Ps 18:2; Song 2:3; Isa 2:21; 32:2; 1 Cor 10:4; 2 Cor 5:19 cover thee: Deut 33:12; Ps 91:1, 4. The rock on which Moses stood, and in the clift of which he was sheltered, was doubtless an emblem of Christ; in whose person, character, and salvation alone, sinners may by faith see the glory of God, and live; for there it appears in softened splendour; as the sun, when his brightness is diminished by a mist, is beheld more distinctly by the human eye.—Scott Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:9—unto a cave; Song 2:14—clefts

Exodus 33:23 thou shalt: Exod 33:20; Job 11:7; 26:14; John 1:18; 1 Cor 13:12; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—saw; Num 12:8—similitude; 1 Kgs 19:13—he wrapped his face; Song 2:14—clefts

CHAPTER 34

- 1 The tables are renewed;
- 5 The name of the LORD proclaimed;
- 8 Moses entreats God to go with them;
- 10 God makes a covenant with them, repeating certain duties of the first table;
- 28 Moses, after forty days in the mount, comes down with the tables;
- 29 His face shines, and he covers it with a vail.

Exodus 34:1 Hew: Exod 31:18; 32:16, 19; Deut 10:1 I will: Exod 34:28; Deut 10:1–4 the words: Ps 119:89 which: Exod 32:19; Deut 9:15–17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 5:10—save; 2 Cor 3:3—not; 2 Cor 3:7—written; Heb 8:10—I will put

Exodus 34:2 in the top: Exod 19:20, 24; 24:12; Deut 9:25 Reciprocal: Exod 19:3—went up; Deut 10:1—Hew; Deut 31:14—presented; 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount; Rev 4:1—Come

Exodus 34:3; Exod 19:12, 13, 21; Lev 16:17; 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 12:20 Reciprocal: Exod 33:9—talked; Job 26:9—General; Rev 4:1—Come

Exodus 34:4 Reciprocal: Exod 19:20—Moses went up; Exod 32:16—General; Deut 10:1—Hew; Deut 10:3—hewed

Exodus 34:5 descended: Exod 19:18; 33:9; Num 11:17, 25; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; Luke 9:34, 35

the name: Exod 33:19; Num 14:17; Deut 32:3; Ps 102:21; Prov 18:10; Isa 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 16:13—Thou; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 34:14—whose; Num 6:27—put my; Num 12:5—General; Num 12:8—similitude; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; 1 Kgs 8:42—great name; Ps 8:1—how; Ps 9:10—know; Ps 20:1—name; Ps 48:10—According; Ps 96:8—the glory; Ps 130:4—But there; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the name; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Prov 30:4—what is his name; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 12:4—call upon his name; Isa 52:6—my people; Isa 60:9—unto; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Mic 6:9—the man of wisdom shall see thy name; John 1:18—he hath; John 14:8—show; John 17:6—have manifested; Acts 1:9—a cloud; 2 Cor 4:6—the light

Exodus 34:6 passed: Exod 33:20–23; 1 Kgs 19:11 proclaimed: Num 14:17–19; Isa 12:4 The Lord: Exod 3:13–16 merciful: Deut 5:10; 2 Chr 30:9; Neh 9:17; Ps 86:5, 15; 103:8–13; 111:4; 112:4; 116:5; 145:8; Joel 2:13; Jonah 4:2; Rom 2:4 abundant: Ps 31:19; Mic 7:18; Rom 2:4; 5:20, 21; Eph 1:7, 8 truth: Ps 57:10; 91:4; 108:4; 111:8; 138:2; 146:6; Lam 3:23; Mic 7:20; John 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 22:27—for I am gracious; Num 14:18—longsuffering; Deut 4:31—the Lord; Deut 7:9—the faithful; Deut 32:4—a God; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 19:12—a still; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:26—thou art God; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 30:18—The good; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Neh 9:31—gracious; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 75:1—for that; Ps 78:38—But he; Ps 85:10—Mercy; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 119:68—good; Isa 30:18—therefore; Isa 55:7—for; Isa 63:7—according to his; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 18:23—not that; Dan 9:4—the great; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Nah 1:3—slow; Matt 7:11—how; Luke 1:50—General; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:47—Her; Rom 9:15—I will have; Rom 15:5—the God; Eph 2:4—who; Eph 3:20—exceeding; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 1:3—which; 1 Pet 5:10—the God; 2 Pet 3:9—but is; 1 John 4:8—God is

Exodus 34:7 Keeping: Exod 20:6; Deut 5:10; Neh 1:5; 9:32; Ps 86:15; Jer 32:18; Dan 9:4 forgiving: Ps 103:3; 130:4; Dan 9:9; Mic 7:18; Matt 6:14, 15; 12:31; 18:32–35; Luke 7:42, 48; Acts 5:31; 13:38; Rom 4:7, 8; Eph 1:7; 4:32; 1 John 1:9 that will by no means clear the guilty: The Hebrew nakkeh lo yenakkeh, has been rendered “Acquitting him who is not innocent.” Nothing can more strongly express the goodness of God to frail mortals than this declaration, “which has been misunderstood and misinterpreted by all our translators.” Exod 23:7, 21; Num 14:18–23; Deut 32:35; Josh 24:19; Job 10:14; Ps 9:16, 17; 11:5, 6; 58:10, 11; 136:10, 15; Isa 45:21; Mic 6:11; Nah 1:2, 3, 6; Rom 2:4–9; 3:19–26; 9:22, 23; Heb 12:29; Rev 20:15; 21:8 visiting: Exod 20:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 26:39—and also; Deut 4:31—the Lord; Deut 5:9—visiting; Deut 7:9—the faithful; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:26—thou art God; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Neh 9:17—gracious; Neh 9:31—gracious; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 75:1—for that; Ps 85:10—Mercy; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 143:2—in thy sight; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Isa 55:7—for; Isa 63:7—according to his; Ezek 18:23—not that; Joel 2:13—for; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Matt 6:12—forgive; Matt 7:11—how; Luke 1:50—General; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:47—Her; Rom 9:15—I will have; Eph 2:4—who; 1 Pet 5:10—the God; 1 John 4:8—God is

Exodus 34:8; Exod 4:31; Gen 17:3; 2 Chr 20:18 Reciprocal: Gen 24:26—General; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Exod 12:27—bowed; Num 22:31—bowed down; Hag 2:5—to the; 1 Tim 1:16—all

Exodus 34:9 If now: Exod 33:13, 17 let my Lord: Exod 33:14–16; Matt 28:20 stiffnecked: Exod 32:9; 33:3–5; Isa 48:4 pardon: Num 14:19; Ps 25:11 take us: Exod 19:5; Deut 32:9; Ps 28:9; 33:12; 78:62; 94:14; 135:4; Jer 10:16; Zech 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Exod 33:9—talked; Exod 33:15—General; Num 11:2—prayed; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Deut 9:26—prayed; Ps 78:8—as their; Joel 2:17—Spare; Amos 7:2—O Lord; Luke 13:8—let; Acts 7:51—stiffnecked; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Exodus 34:10 I make: Exod 24:7, 8; Deut 4:13; 5:2, 3; 29:12–14 I will do marvels: Deut 4:32–37; 32:30; Josh 6:20; 10:12, 13; 2 Sam 7:23; Ps 77:14; 78:12; 147:20 a terrible: Deut 10:21; Ps 65:5; 66:3, 5; 68:35; 76:12; 106:22; 145:6; Isa 64:3; Jer 32:21 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Exod 33:16—separated; Exod 34:15—make; Exod 34:27—I have; Hag 2:5—to the; Mal 2:10—by; Heb 8:9—the covenant

Exodus 34:11 Observe: Deut 4:1, 2, 40; 5:32; 6:3, 25; 12:28, 32; 28:1; Matt 28:20; John 14:21 I drive: Exod 3:8, 17; 33:2; Gen 15:18–21; Deut 7:1, 19; 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Gen 15:21—Amorites; Exod 8:27—as he shall; Exod 13:5—shall bring; Exod 34:24—I will; Deut 11:23—General; Josh 9:1—Hittite; Josh 11:15—the Lord; Josh 11:23—according to all; Josh 23:5—he shall; 1 Kgs 9:20—Amorites; 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite; Ps 44:2—drive out; Amos 2:9—I the

Exodus 34:12 Take heed: Exod 23:32, 33; Deut 7:2; Judg 2:2 lest: Deut 7:16; Josh 23:12, 13; Judg 2:3; 8:27; Ps 106:36 Reciprocal: Exod 19:12—Take; Exod 34:15—make; Num 33:52—General; Deut 12:2—utterly; Deut 31:5—according; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 21:1—his daughter; 1 Kgs 9:20—Amorites; 2 Kgs 17:35—charged them; Ezra 10:2—We have trespassed; Luke 17:3—heed

Exodus 34:13 ye shall: Exod 23:24; Deut 7:5, 25, 26; 12:2, 3; Judg 2:2; 6:25; 2 Kgs 18:4; 23:14; 2 Chr 31:1; 34:3, 4 images: Heb. statutes Reciprocal: Deut 16:21—General; Judg 3:7—the groves; 1 Kgs 14:15—beyond the river; 1 Kgs 16:33—made a grove; 2 Kgs 17:10—they set; 2 Chr 14:3—brake

Exodus 34:14 worship: Exod 20:3–5; Deut 5:7; Matt 4:10 whose: Exod 34:5–7; 33:19; Isa 9:6; 57:15 jealous God: Exod 20:5; Deut 5:24; 6:15; 29:20; 32:16, 21; Josh 24:19; Nah 1:2; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 23:24—overthrow; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Deut 5:9—a jealous God; Deut 6:14—not go; 1 Kgs 14:15—beyond the river; 1 Kgs 19:10—very jealous; 2 Kgs 17:12—whereof; Ps 78:58—moved; Isa 42:8—my glory; Jer 2:20—playing; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 23:25—I will set; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Rev 19:10—worship; Rev 22:9—worship God

Exodus 34:15 make: Exod 34:10, 12; 23:32; Deut 7:2 whoring: Lev 17:7; 20:5, 6; Num 15:39; Deut 31:16; Judg 2:17; Ps 73:27; Jer 3:9; Ezra 6:9; Hos 4:12; 9:1; Rev 17:1–5 call thee: Num 25:2; 1 Cor 10:27 eat: Ps 106:28; 1 Cor 8:4, 7, 10; 10:20, 21; Rev 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Deut 7:3—General; Josh 24:15—or the gods; Judg 8:33—went; 1 Chr 5:25—a whoring; 2 Chr 21:13—a whoring; Ps 106:36—And; Ezek 18:6—not; Hos

1:2—for; Acts 15:20—from pollutions

Exodus 34:16; Num 25:1, 2; Deut 7:3, 4; 1 Kgs 11:2–4; Ezra 9:2; Neh 13:23, 25; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Gen 24:3—that; Gen 26:34—the daughter; Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Lev 20:6—go; Num 12:1—married; Num 15:39—go a whoring; Judg 2:17—whoring; Judg 3:6—General; Judg 8:33—went; Ezra 9:12—give not; Neh 10:30—General; Ps 106:36—And; Ps 106:39—went; Isa 2:6—and they; Hos 1:2—for; Acts 15:20—from pollutions

Exodus 34:17; Exod 32:8; Lev 19:4; Isa 46:6, 7; Jer 10:14; Acts 17:29; 19:26 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 27:15—maketh; 2 Chr 28:2—molten images

Exodus 34:18; Exod 12:15–20; 13:4, 6, 7; 23:15; Lev 23:6; Deut 16:1–4; Mark 14:1; Luke 22:1; Acts 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 12:2—General; Exod 12:19—Seven; Deut 16:3—eat no; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Acts 20:6—the days

Exodus 34:19 openeth: Exod 13:2, 12; 22:29; Num 18:15–17; Ezek 44:30; Luke 2:23 Reciprocal: Num 3:13—Because; Deut 15:19—the firstling; Neh 10:36—the firstborn

Exodus 34:20 firstling: Exod 13:10; Num 18:15 lamb: or, kid All the: Exod 13:15; Num 3:45–51 none: Exod 23:15; Deut 16:16; 1 Sam 9:7, 8; 2 Sam 24:24 Reciprocal: Exod 13:2—Sanctify; Exod 13:13—of an ass; 1 Sam 6:3—empty

Exodus 34:21 Six: Exod 20:9–11; 23:12; 35:2; Deut 5:12–15; Luke 13:14; 23:56 earing: Gen 45:6; Deut 21:4; 1 Sam 8:12; Isa 30:24 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Gen 8:22—seedtime; Exod 20:10—the seventh; Exod 31:15—Six days; Lev 23:3—General; Neh 13:15—treading wine

Exodus 34:22 feast of weeks: Exod 23:16; Num 28:16–31; 29:12–39; Deut 16:10–15; John 7:2; Acts 2:1 year's end: Heb. revolution of the year Reciprocal: Exod 23:14—General; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Lev 23:10—and shall; Lev 23:15—General; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Lev 23:24—a memorial; Lev 23:34—The fifteenth; Num 28:26—in the day; Deut 16:9—General; Deut 16:13—the feast; Deut 16:16—Three times; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Acts 20:16—the day

Exodus 34:23 Thrice: Exod 23:14, 17; Deut 16:16; Ps 84:7 the God: Gen 32:28; 33:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:3—yearly; 1 Kgs 9:25—three times; Ps 122:4—Whither; Isa 1:12—When; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Ezek 46:9—come before; Luke 2:41—went; John 5:1—General

Exodus 34:24 I will: Exod 34:11; 23:27–30; 33:2; Lev 18:24; Deut 7:1; Ps 78:55; 80:8 enlarge: Exod 23:31; Deut 12:20; 19:8; 1 Chr 4:10 desire: Gen 35:5; 2 Chr 17:10; Job 1:10; Prov 16:7; Acts 18:10 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—withheld; Deut 31:11—to appear; Ps 122:4—Whither

Exodus 34:25 leaven: Exod 12:20; 23:18; Deut 16:3; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 be left: Exod 12:10; 23:18; 29:34; Lev 7:15; Num 9:12 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened; Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 12:27—It is the sacrifice; Deut 16:4—there shall; Matt 26:2—the feast

Exodus 34:26 first: Exod 23:19; Deut 26:2, 10; Prov 3:9, 10; Matt 6:33; 1 Cor 15:20; Jas 1:18 seethe: Exod 23:19; Deut 14:21 Reciprocal: Lev 22:28—ye shall not kill it; Lev 23:10—and shall; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 18:12—the firstfruits; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Neh 10:35—General; Isa 65:4—broth

Exodus 34:27 Write: Exod 17:14; 24:4, 7; Deut 31:9 I have: Exod 34:10; Deut 4:13; 31:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Rom 9:4—covenants; Gal 3:19—in; Heb 8:9—the covenant; Heb 8:10—I will put

Exodus 34:28 forty days: Exod 24:18; Deut 9:9, 18, 25 he wrote: Exod 34:1; 31:18; 32:16; Deut 4:13; 10:2–4; 2 Cor 3:7 commandments: Heb. words Reciprocal: Exod 32:31—returned; Num 13:25—forty days; Deut 10:4—he wrote; Deut 10:10—I stayed; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 1 Kgs 8:21—the covenant; 1 Kgs 19:8—forty days; Matt 4:2—fasted; Mark 1:13—forty; Luke 4:2—forty; Heb 8:9—the covenant

Exodus 34:29 AM 2513, BC 1491, An, Ex, Is, 1, Elul Two tables: Exod 32:15 wist: Exod 16:15; Josh 2:4; 8:14; Judg 16:20; Mark 9:6; 14:40; Luke 2:49; John 5:13; Acts 12:9; 23:5 the skin: Matt 17:2; Luke 9:29; Acts 6:15; 2 Cor 3:7–9, 13; Rev 1:16; 10:1 face shone: As the original word karan, signifies to shine out, or dart forth, as horns on the head of an animal, or rays of light reflected from a polished surface, we may suppose that the heavenly glory which filled the soul of this holy man, darted out from his face in coruscations, in the manner in which light is generally represented. The Vulgate renders it, et ignorabat quod cornuta esset facies sua, “and he did not know that his face was horned;” which version, misunderstood, has induced painters to represent Moses with two very large horns, one proceeding from each temple! Reciprocal: Exod 25:16—General; Exod 31:18—gave; Exod 34:35—General; Deut 10:5—I turned; Eccl 8:1—a man’s; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Heb 9:4—and the

Exodus 34:30 afraid: Num 12:8; Mark 9:3, 15; Luke 5:8 Reciprocal: Exod 34:35—General; Eccl 8:1—a man’s

Exodus 34:31 called: Exod 3:15; 24:1–3 and Moses talked: Gen 45:3, 15

Exodus 34:32 he gave: Exod 21:1; Num 15:40; 1 Kgs 22:14; Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 11:23; 15:3 Reciprocal: Exod 35:1—These

Exodus 34:33 a veil: Rom 10:4; 2 Cor 3:13–18; 4:4–6

Exodus 34:34 he took: 2 Cor 3:16; Heb 4:16; 10:19–22

Exodus 34:35; Exod 34:29, 30; Eccl 8:1; Dan 12:3; Matt 5:16; 13:43; John 5:35; Phil 2:15

CHAPTER 35

- 1 The sabbath;
- 4 The free gifts for the tabernacle;
- 20 The readiness of the people to offer;
- 30 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the work.

Exodus 35:1 These: Exod 25:1–40; 31:1–11; 34:32 do them: Matt 7:21–27; Rom 2:13; Jas 1:22 Reciprocal: Exod 39:32—all the

Exodus 35:2 Six days: Exod 20:9, 10; 23:12; 31:13–16; 34:21; Lev 23:3; Deut 5:12–15; Luke 13:14 an holy day: Heb. holiness whosoever: Num 15:32–36; Deut 5:12–14; Luke 13:14, 15; John 5:16; Heb 2:2, 3; 10:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 12:16—no manner; Exod 16:5—prepare; Exod 31:14—doeth; Exod 36:2—one whose; Lev 16:31—General; Deut 5:13—General; Neh 13:15—treading wine; Ezek 20:12—I gave; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:24—that; Luke 6:2—not; Luke 23:56—rested

Exodus 35:3; Exod 12:16; 16:23; Num 15:32–36; Isa 58:13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:5—prepare; Exod 31:14—doeth; Lev 23:3—General; Deut 5:13—General; Mark 2:24—that; Luke 23:56—rested

Exodus 35:4 This is: Exod 25:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 35:29—the Lord; Num 7:5—Take it

Exodus 35:5 whosoever: Exod 25:2–7; Judg 5:9; Ps 110:3; Mark 12:41–44; 2 Cor 8:11, 12; 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; Exod 36:3—the offering; Lev 1:3—his own; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; 1 Chr 29:5—General; 2 Chr 31:5—as soon; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond

Exodus 35:6 blue: Exod 26:1, 31, 36; 28:5, 6, 15, 33 goats' hair: Exod 26:7–14 Reciprocal: Exod 35:23—General

Exodus 35:7 Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—rams' skins dyed red

Exodus 35:8 And oil: Exod 27:20 spices: Exod 25:1–40; 30:23, 28 Reciprocal: Exod 35:28—General; Exod 39:38—sweet incense; Num 7:14—incense

Exodus 35:9; Exod 25:5; 28:9, 17–21; 39:6–14 Reciprocal: Exod 35:27—General

Exodus 35:10; Exod 31:1–6; 36:1–4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—wise hearted; Exod 36:2—in whose; Exod 36:8—wise; Exod 39:42—made

Exodus 35:11 tabernacle: Exod 26:1, 2–37; 31:7–9; 36:8–34 taches: Keraism, from karas, to bend, so called from their curved form; hooks, clasps, or anything used for the purpose of fastening. The word taches is formed by apheresis from the French attacher, to fasten. They were equivalent, perhaps, to our hooks-and-eyes. Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—taches of gold; Exod 26:36—the tent; Exod 39:33—the tent; Exod 40:2—tabernacle; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge

Exodus 35:12 ark: Exod 25:10–22; 37:1–9 the veil: Exod 26:7, 31–33; 36:35, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 40:3—General; Exod 40:21—he brought

Exodus 35:13; Exod 25:23–30; 37:10–16; Lev 24:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 25:30—General; Exod 27:6—staves for the altar

Exodus 35:14 candlestick: Menorah, rather, a chandelier, which was of pure gold, and is

described as having one shaft, with six branches proceeding from it, adorned at equal distances with six flowers, like lilies, with as many bowls and knops placed alternately. Exod 25:31–39; 37:17–24; Ps 148:3; Matt 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Judg 9:9—wherewith

Exodus 35:15 the incense: Exod 30:1–10, 22–38; 37:25–28; Ps 141:2 the hanging: Exod 26:36, 37; 36:37, 38

Exodus 35:16 The altar: Exod 27:1–8; 38:1–7 the laver: Exod 30:18–21; 38:8 Reciprocal: Exod 27:4—a grate of network

Exodus 35:17 The hangings: Exod 27:9–19; 38:9–20; 2 Sam 7:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:14—the court

Exodus 35:18 The pins: These, as Dr. WALL observes, were not particularly mentioned. Josephus says, that to every board of the tabernacle, and to every pillar of the hangings of the court, there were ropes or cords, fastened at the top of the board or pillar, and that the other end of the rope was fastened to a *πασσαλος*, a nail, or pin, which, at a good distance off, was driven into the ground up to the head, a cubit deep. This was to keep the tabernacle from being blown down by the wind. Dr. SHAW, describing the tents of the Bedouins, says, “These tents are kept firm and steady by bracing or stretching down their eaves with cords tied to wooden hooked pins, well pointed, which they drive into the ground with a mallet; one of these pins answering to the nail, as the mallet does to the hammer, which Jael used in fastening to the ground the temples of Sisera” (Judg 4:21). Exod 27:19 Reciprocal: Num 3:26—the cords; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge; Num 4:26—and their cords

Exodus 35:19 The cloths: Exod 31:10; 39:1, 41; Num 4:5–15 the holy: Exod 28:1–43; 39:1–31 Reciprocal: Num 4:6—a cloth

Exodus 35:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:5—as soon; Prov 3:9—General

Exodus 35:21; Exod 35:5, 22, 26, 29; 25:2; 36:2; Judg 5:3, 9, 12; 2 Sam 7:27; 1 Chr 28:2, 9; 29:3, 5, 6, 9, 14, 17, 18; Ezra 1:5, 6; 7:27; Ps 110:3; Jer 30:21; Prov 4:23; Matt 12:34; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—his own; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; Mark 12:43—That; Luke 21:3—more; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Acts 7:23—it came; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond

Exodus 35:22 bracelets: Chach, either a hook or clasp to join garments together; fibula, as Montanus renders; or bracelets, which are hooked or clasped together; so Vulgate, armillas. Exod 32:3; Num 31:50; Isa 3:19; Ezek 16:11 tablets: Kumoz, as Bochart thinks, a kind of girdle, swathe, or zone. every man: 1 Chr 29:6, 7; 2 Chr 24:9–14; Ezra 2:68, 69; Neh 7:70–72; Isa 60:9, 13; Matt 2:11; Mark 12:41–44 Reciprocal: Exod 11:2—jewels; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Exod 38:24—offering; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Acts 5:14—multitudes; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 2 Cor 8:12—if; 1 Tim 2:9—not; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Exodus 35:23; Exod 35:6–10; 25:2–7; 1 Chr 29:8 Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—goats’ hair; Exod 26:14—rams’ skins dyed red; Exod 39:1—the blue; 1 Tim 2:9—not

Exodus 35:24 whom: 2 Cor 8:12

Exodus 35:25; Exod 28:3; 31:6; 36:1; 2 Kgs 23:7; Prov 14:1; 31:19–24; Luke 8:2, 3; Acts 9:39; Rom 16:1–4, 6, 12; Gal 3:28; Phil 4:3 Reciprocal: Exod 26:31—blue; Exod 36:2—one whose; Exod 40:5—the altar; 1 Chr 28:21—willing; Neh 3:12—he and his daughters

Exodus 35:26; Exod 35:21, 29; 36:8 Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—curtains; Exod 31:6—wise hearted; Exod 36:2—one whose; 2 Kgs 23:7—where; 1 Chr 28:21—willing; Prov 31:19—General; 2 Tim 1:6—that

Exodus 35:27; Exod 35:9; 1 Chr 29:6; Ezra 2:68 Reciprocal: Exod 36:3—the offering; Num 7:2—offered

Exodus 35:28; Exod 35:8; 30:23–38

Exodus 35:29 whose heart: Exod 35:21, 22; 1 Chr 29:3, 6, 9, 10, 14, 17; Judg 5:2, 9; 1 Cor 9:17; 2 Cor 9:7 the Lord: Exod 35:4; Deut 4:2; 11:32; 12:32; Isa 8:20; Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 3:5; Gal 6:16; 2 Pet 1:19; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 35:26—General; Exod 36:3—the offering; Lev 1:3—his own; Num 3:31—the ark; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Acts 7:23—it came; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 2 Cor 8:12—if

Exodus 35:30 See: Exod 31:2–6; 1 Kgs 7:13, 14; Isa 28:26; 1 Cor 3:10; 12:4, 11; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:3—wise hearted; Exod 36:1—Bezaleel; Exod 38:22—Bezaleel; Prov 8:12—knowledge

Exodus 35:31 And he: Isa 11:2–5; 28:26; 61:1–3; 1 Cor 12:4–10; Col 2:3; Jas 1:17 wisdom: Chochmah, (from chacham, to be wise, skilful, prudent,) wisdom, denoting the compass of mind and strength of capacity necessary to form a wise man; hence our word wisdom is the power of judging what is wise, or best to be done; from the Saxon wisdom, the doom or judgment of the well taught, wise, or prudent man, from wisan, to teach, advise, and deman, to judge. understanding: Tevoonah, (from boon, to separate, distinguish, discern,) understanding, discernment, capacity to comprehend the different parts of a work, how to connect, arrange, etc., in order to make a complete whole. knowledge: Da'ath, (from yada', to know, be acquainted with,) knowledge, or a particular acquaintance with a person or thing, practical, experimental knowledge. Reciprocal: Exod 31:3—filled; Exod 35:35—he filled; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Exodus 35:32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:15—all manner

Exodus 35:34 he hath: Ezra 7:10, 27; Neh 2:12; Jas 1:16, 17 Aholiab: Exod 31:6; 2 Chr 2:14; Isa 28:24–29; 1 Cor 1:5–7; 12:7 Reciprocal: Exod 38:23—Aholiab

Exodus 35:35 he filled: Exod 35:31; 31:3, 6; 1 Kgs 3:12; 7:14; 2 Chr 2:14; Isa 28:26 the cunning: Exod 26:1; Acts 19:6, 8; 1 Cor 1:5, 7; 12:4, 8, 12; Gal 3:2, 5; 1 Tim 3:15; 4:16; 2 Tim 2:15 of the weaver: Job 7:6; Isa 38:12 Reciprocal: Exod 26:31—blue; Exod 28:3—wise hearted; 2 Kgs 22:6—carpenters; 1 Chr 22:15—all manner; 1 Chr 28:21—willing; Song 7:1—the work; 2 Pet 3:15—according

- 1 The offerings are delivered to the workmen;
- 4 The liberality of the people is restrained;
- 8 The curtains with cherubims;
- 14 The curtains of goats' hair;
- 19 The covering of skins;
- 20 The boards with their sockets;
- 31 The bars;
- 35 The vail;
- 37 The hanging for the door.

Exodus 36:1 An, Ex, Is, 1, Tisri to Adar Bezaleel: Exod 31:1–6; 35:30–35 wise hearted man: Exod 28:3; 31:6 for the service: Exod 36:3, 4; 25:8; Num 7:9; Heb 8:2 according: Exod 23:21, 22; 39:1–43; 40:1–38; Ps 119:6; Matt 28:20; Luke 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod 10:25—sacrifices; Exod 31:2—I have; Exod 35:10—General; Exod 35:25—General; Exod 38:22—Bezaleel; Exod 39:33—the tent; 1 Kgs 7:14—he was filled; 1 Chr 2:20—Bezaleel; 1 Chr 28:21—willing; Job 38:36—who hath given; Prov 8:12—knowledge; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 1:5—any; Jas 1:17—good

Exodus 36:2 in whose: Exod 28:3; 31:6; 35:10, 21–35; Acts 6:3, 4; 14:23; Col 4:17; Heb 5:4 one whose: Exod 35:2, 21, 25, 26; 1 Chr 29:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:14—he was filled; 1 Chr 2:20—Bezaleel; Job 38:36—who hath given; Isa 28:26—For his God; Isa 58:13—turn; 2 Tim 1:6—that; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 1:17—good; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

Exodus 36:3 the offering: Exod 35:5–21, 27, 29 every morning: Ps 5:3; 101:8; Prov 8:15; Isa 50:4; Jer 21:12 Reciprocal: Exod 36:1—for the service; Lev 1:3—his own; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Isa 58:13—turn

Exodus 36:4; 2 Chr 24:13; Matt 24:45; Luke 12:42; 1 Cor 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 36:1—for the service

Exodus 36:5; Exod 32:3; 2 Chr 24:14; 31:6–10; 2 Cor 8:2, 3; Phil 2:21; 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 2 Chr 31:5—as soon

Exodus 36:6 When God puts grace into the heart, the hands will be diligently employed in every good work. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 2 Chr 31:5—as soon

Exodus 36:7 and too much: 2 Chr 31:10

Exodus 36:8 wise: Exod 31:6; 35:10 made: Exod 26:1–37; 1 Chr 15:1 cherubims: Keroovim, cherubim, not cherubims. What these were we cannot determine. Some, observing that the verb kerav in Syriac, sometimes means to resemble, make like, conceive the noun keroov signifies no more than an image, figure, or representation of anything. Josephus says they were flying animals, like none of those which are seen by man, but such as Moses saw about the throne of God. In another place he says, “As for the cherubim, nobody can tell or conceive what they were like.” These symbolical figures, according to the description of them by Ezekiel (Ezek 1:10; 10:14) were creatures with four heads and one body; and the animals of which these forms consisted were the noblest of their kind; the lion among the wild beasts; the bull

among the tame ones; the eagle among the birds, and man at the head of all. Hence some have conceived them to be somewhat of the shape of flying oxen; and it is alleged in favour of this opinion, that the far more common meaning of the verb kerav, in Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic, being to plough, the natural meaning of keroov, is a creature used in ploughing. This seems to have been the ancient opinion which tradition had handed down, concerning the shape of the cherubim with the flaming sword, that guarded the tree of life (Gen 3:24). Exod 25:18, 22; 1 Kgs 6:23; 2 Chr 3:10; Ezek 1:5–28; 10:1–19 Reciprocal: Exod 26:31—blue; Exod 31:7—tabernacle; Exod 35:11—tabernacle; Exod 35:26—General; Exod 36:19—rams' skins dyed red; Exod 39:3—cunning work; Exod 40:19—the tent; Num 3:25—the tabernacle and; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; 1 Kgs 7:14—he was filled; Heb 9:2—a tabernacle

Exodus 36:10; Exod 26:3; Ps 122:3; 133:1; Zeph 3:9; Acts 2:1; 1 Cor 1:10; 12:20, 27; Eph 1:23; 2:21, 22; 4:2–6; Phil 2:2; 3:15

Exodus 36:11; Exod 26:4

Exodus 36:12; Exod 26:5, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 26:4—loops of blue

Exodus 36:13 so it became: 1 Cor 12:20; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—taches of gold

Exodus 36:14; Exod 26:7–13 Reciprocal: Exod 36:19—rams' skins dyed red

Exodus 36:17 Reciprocal: Exod 26:4—loops of blue; Exod 27:9—hangings for

Exodus 36:18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—taches of gold; Exod 40:2—tabernacle

Exodus 36:19 covering: Exod 26:14 rams' skins dyed red: This was the third covering of the tabernacle. The first and lowermost was made of fine linen, richly embroidered with figures of cherubim, in shades of blue, purple, and scarlet (Exod 36:8–13). It is reasonable to suppose, that the right side of this curtain was undermost, and so it formed a beautiful ceiling in the inside of the tabernacle. The second covering, which lay over the embroidered one, was made of a sort of mohair (Exod 36:14–17) and the fourth, or uppermost one, which was to keep the others from the weather, was made of tachash, or badgers' skins.

Exodus 36:20 boards: Exod 26:15–25; 40:18, 19 shittim wood: Exod 25:5, 10; Num 25:1; Deut 10:3 Reciprocal: Exod 36:21—The length; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge

Exodus 36:21 The length: Each of these boards, taking the cubit at nearly twenty-two inches, was about eighteen feet long, and two feet nine inches broad. As these boards are said to be standing up (Exod 36:20) their length was consequently the height of the tabernacle; and as the two sides were composed of twenty of these, standing up (Exod 36:23, 25) and the west end of six, with two boards to project at the corners (Exod 36:27, 28) the tabernacle must therefore, have been thirty cubits, or fifty-five feet long, and about ten cubits, or eighteen feet broad. These boards were fastened at the bottom by two tenons in each board, which fitted into two mortices in the foundation, at the top

by links or hasps, and on the sides by five wooden bars, which ran through rings or staples in each of the boards. The boards and bars were all overlaid with gold; and their rings for the staves, and their hasps at top, were of the same metal. The foundation on which they stood consisted of about ninety-six solid blocks of silver, two under each board, about eighteen inches long, and of a suitable thickness; and each weighing a talent, or about a hundred weight. Four blocks of silver formed the bases of the columns which supported the curtain that divided the inside of the tabernacle into two rooms.

Exodus 36:22 Reciprocal: Exod 26:17—tenons

Exodus 36:23 Reciprocal: Exod 36:21—The length

Exodus 36:24 Reciprocal: Exod 26:17—tenons; Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver

Exodus 36:25 Reciprocal: Exod 36:21—The length

Exodus 36:27 westward: Exod 26:22, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 36:21—The length

Exodus 36:28 Reciprocal: Exod 26:23—corners; Exod 36:21—The length

Exodus 36:29 coupled: Heb. twined, Exod 26:24; Ps 122:3; 133:1; Acts 2:46; 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10; 12:13; 2 Cor 1:10; Eph 2:15, 19, 21; 3:18, 19; 4:2–6, 15, 16

Exodus 36:30 under every board two sockets: Heb. two sockets two sockets: under one board, Exod 26:25 Reciprocal: Exod 26:24—and they shall be coupled together above

Exodus 36:31; Exod 25:28; 26:26–29; 30:5

Exodus 36:32 the tabernacle: Exod 26:26

Exodus 36:34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:21—overlaid

Exodus 36:35 veil of blue: Parachoth, from parach, to separate, divide, make a distinction between somewhat, the inner veil, which divided the tabernacle into two, and separated, and made a distinction between the Holy place and the Holy of Holies. This veil was made of the same rich materials as the inner covering of the tabernacle, and curiously embroidered with cherubim and other ornaments. Though it does not appear from Scripture at what distance from either end of the tabernacle this veil was hung, yet is reasonably conjectured, that it divided it in the same proportion in which the temple, built after this model, was divided; that is, two-thirds of the whole length were allotted to the first room, and one-third to the second; so that the room beyond the veil, the Holy of Holies, was exactly square, being ten cubits each way, and the first room, the sanctuary, was twice as long as it was broad. Exod 26:31–35; 30:6; 40:21; Matt 27:51; Heb 10:20 Reciprocal: Exod 35:12—the veil; Exod 40:3—General; Num 3:31—and the hanging; Num 4:5—they shall; Heb 9:3—the second

Exodus 36:36; Jer 1:18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:32—their hooks shall be of gold; Exod 26:33—the taches; Exod 35:12—the veil; Exod 40:3—General; Num 3:31—and the

hanging; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge

Exodus 36:37 an hanging: This veil was a fine embroidered curtain, of the same materials and of the same workmanship as the inner veil and inner covering of the tabernacle. The text does not say how low it hung. Philo makes it touch the ground; but Josephus will have it to come down but half way, so that the people might have a view of the inside of the tabernacle; but then he says there was another curtain over that, which came to the ground, to keep it from the weather, and was drawn aside on the sabbath and other festivals. Exod 26:36, 37; 40:28 of needlework: Heb. the work of a needle worker, or embroider, Exod 26:36 Reciprocal: Exod 27:16—needlework; Exod 35:15—the hanging; Num 3:25—and the hanging; Ezek 41:2—the door

Exodus 36:38 fillets with gold: Exod 27:10 Reciprocal: Exod 26:32—pillars of shittim; Exod 26:37—overlay them with gold; Exod 35:15—the hanging; Num 3:25—and the hanging; 1 Kgs 7:16—General

CHAPTER 37

- 1 The ark and mercy seat with cherubims made;
- 10 The table of shew-bread with its vessels;
- 17 The candlestick with its lamps and instruments;
- 25 The altar of incense;
- 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense.

Exodus 37:1; Exod 25:10–16; 26:33; 31:7; 40:3, 20, 21; Num 10:33–36 Reciprocal: Exod 31:2—Bezaleel; Exod 31:6—that they; Exod 35:12—ark; Num 3:31—the ark; Num 4:5—and cover; Deut 10:3—I made; 1 Chr 2:20—Bezaleel; Heb 9:4—the ark

Exodus 37:2; Exod 30:3 Reciprocal: Exod 25:25—a golden crown to the border

Exodus 37:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark; 2 Chr 5:8—the staves; Rev 7:14—thou

Exodus 37:4 staves: Num 4:14, 15; Acts 9:15 with gold: 1 Pet 1:7, 18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; 1 Kgs 8:8—drew out the staves

Exodus 37:5; Num 1:50; 4:15; 2 Sam 6:3–7 Reciprocal: Exod 25:12—General; 1 Kgs 8:8—drew out the staves

Exodus 37:6; Exod 25:17–22; Lev 16:12–15; 1 Chr 28:11; Rom 3:25; Gal 4:4; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:5; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 40:20—mercy; 2 Chr 5:7—to the oracle

Exodus 37:7; 1 Kgs 6:23–29; Ps 80:1; 104:4; Ezek 10:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Num 8:4—beaten work; 1 Kgs 7:29—cherubims

Exodus 37:8 on the end: or, out of, etc on the other end: or, out of, etc. Exod 37:8

Exodus 37:9 cherubims spread: Gen 3:24; 28:12; Isa 6:2; Ezek 10:1–22; John 1:51; 2 Cor

3:18; Phil 3:8; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 1:14 to the mercy seatward: Exod 25:20; Eph 3:10; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:27—they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings

Exodus 37:10; Exod 25:23–30; 35:13; 40:4, 22, 23; Ezek 40:39–42; Mal 1:12; John 1:14, 16; Col 1:27. Nothing but the ark of the covenant, with the mercy-seat, was put within the most holy place; but without the vail this “table of shittim wood” was fixed, of the same height as the ark, but neither so long nor so broad. It was made of the same materials as the ark, and with a golden cornice; but it had also another cornice below the edge, and one at the bottom, with a border between the two of a hand breadth; though some think one border only was below the edge, and that this was towards the bottom, to keep the feet or legs more closely united. The table also had rings and staves for the convenience of removing it. To it were annexed several vessels; as dishes, in which some think the shewbread was placed; or, according to others, the flour of which it was made, or the oil used for various purposes; spoons, which were employed about the incense offered on the golden altar, or carried within the vail in a censer on the day of atonement. Some have supposed the word to denote vials, as we read of vials full of odours and incense (Rev 5:3): covers, which seem to have been put over both the loaves and the incense, yet some suppose they were vessels used in drink-offerings; but that is more reasonably considered as the use of the bowls. Reciprocal: Exod 31:8—the table; Lev 24:6—pure; Num 4:7—the table; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; 2 Chr 4:8—ten tables; Heb 9:2—the first

Exodus 37:12 handbreadth: Gen 21:16

Exodus 37:16 dishes: Exod 25:29; 1 Kgs 7:50; 2 Kgs 12:13; Jer 52:18, 19; 2 Tim 2:20 cover withal: or, pour out withal Reciprocal: Num 7:13—charger; Num 7:14—spoon; Zech 14:20—the bowls

Exodus 37:17 the candlestick of: Exod 25:31–39; 40:24, 25; Lev 24:4; 1 Chr 28:15; 2 Chr 13:11; Zech 4:2, 11; Matt 5:15; John 1:4–9; Phil 2:15; Heb 9:2; Rev 1:12–20; 2:1–5 Reciprocal: Exod 31:8—pure candlestick; Exod 35:14—candlestick; Num 4:9—General; Num 8:4—this work; 1 Kgs 7:24—knops; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks

Exodus 37:18 Reciprocal: Num 8:2—General

Exodus 37:19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:33—and three; Num 8:2—General

Exodus 37:20 almonds: Exod 25:33; Num 17:8; Eccl 12:5; Jer 1:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:21—the flowers

Exodus 37:21; Exod 25:35

Exodus 37:22 were: Exod 25:31; 1 Cor 9:27; Col 3:5 beaten work: Ps 51:17; Isa 5:4, 5, 10 Reciprocal: Num 8:4—beaten work

Exodus 37:23; Exod 25:37; Num 8:2; Zech 4:2; Rev 1:12, 20; 2:1; 4:5; 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; 2 Kgs 25:15—and such things; 2 Chr 4:22—snuffers; Jer 52:18—the snuffers

Exodus 37:24 Reciprocal: Exod 25:39—talent

Exodus 37:25; Exod 30:1–5; 40:5, 26, 27; 2 Chr 26:16; Matt 23:19; Luke 1:9, 10; Heb 7:25; 13:10; 1 Pet 2:5; Rev 8:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:8—the altar; Exod 35:15—the incense; Num 3:31—the altars; Num 4:11—General; 1 Kgs 7:48—the altar; 2 Chr 4:19—the golden; Luke 1:11—the altar

Exodus 37:26 Reciprocal: Rev 8:3—the golden

Exodus 37:29 he made: Exod 30:23–38; Ps 23:5; 92:10; Isa 11:2; 61:1, 3; John 3:34; 2 Cor 1:21, 22; 1 John 2:20, 27 incense: Exod 30:34; Ps 14:1, 2; 141:2; Heb 5:7; 7:25; Rev 8:3, 4 the apothecary: Eccl 10:1 Reciprocal: Exod 30:25—an holy; Exod 30:31—an holy; Exod 31:11—the anointing; Exod 39:38—sweet incense; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 16:12—sweet incense; Num 4:16—the sweet; 1 Chr 9:30—of the sons; Song 4:6—the mountain

CHAPTER 38

- 1 The altar of burnt offering;
- 8 The laver of brass;
- 9 The court, and its hangings;
- 21 The sum of what the people offered, and the use to which it was applied.

Exodus 38:1 the altar: This altar consisted of four boards of shittim (acacia) wood, covered with brass, and hollow in the middle; but it is supposed to have been filled up with earth when used, for it is expressly said (Exod 20:24) that the altar is to be of earth. As it was five cubits long and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, if the cubit be reckoned at 21 inches, it must have been eight feet nine inches square, and about five feet three inches in height. Exod 27:1–8; 40:6, 29; 2 Chr 4:1; Ezek 43:13–17; Rom 8:3, 4; 12:1; Heb 3:1; 9:14; 13:10; 1 Pet 2:5 foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof: Ezek 43:16; John 6:37; Heb 13:8; Rev 21:16 Reciprocal: Exod 31:9—the altar; Exod 35:16—The altar; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 3:31—the altars; Num 4:14—all the vessels thereof; 2 Chr 1:5—the brazen

Exodus 38:2 he made: Exod 27:2 brass: Job 6:12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—the horns; 1 Kgs 1:50—caught; Ps 118:27—the horns; Ezek 43:16—square

Exodus 38:3 he made: Exod 27:3 fleshhooks: 1 Sam 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—censer; 1 Kgs 7:45—the pots; 2 Kgs 25:14—the pots; 2 Chr 4:16—pots also; Jer 52:18—caldrons

Exodus 38:4 Reciprocal: Exod 27:4—a grate of network; Exod 27:5—compass of the altar

Exodus 38:5 the grate: Exod 27:4

Exodus 38:6; Exod 25:6; Deut 10:3

Exodus 38:7 to bear it withal: Acts 9:15; 1 Cor 1:24; 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:12—General

Exodus 38:8 the laver: Exod 30:18–21; 40:7, 30–32; 1 Kgs 7:23–26, 38; Ps 26:6; Zech 13:1; John 13:10; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 9:10; 1 John 3:7; Rev 1:5, looking glasses, or, brazen glasses, The word maroth, from raah, to see, denotes reflectors, or mirrors, of any kind. That these could not have been looking glasses, as in our translation, is sufficiently evident, not only from the glass not being then in use, but also from the impossibility of making the brazen laver of such materials. The first mirrors known among men, were the clear fountain and unruffled lake. The first artificial ones were made of polished brass, afterwards of steel, and when luxury increased, of silver; but at a very early period, they were made of a mixed metal, particularly of tin and copper, the best of which, as Pliny informs us, were formerly manufactured at Brundisium. When the Egyptians went to their temples, according to St. Cyril, they always carried their mirrors with them. The Israelitish women probably did the same; and Dr. SHAW says, that looking-glasses are still part of the dress of Moorish women, who carry them constantly hung at their breasts. assembling: Heb. assembling by troops, It is supposed that these women kept watch during the night. Among the ancients, women were generally employed as door-keepers. See note on 1 Sam 2:22. Prov 8:34; Matt 26:69; Luke 2:37; John 18:16; 1 Tim 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 31:9—the laver; Exod 35:16—the laver; Job 37:18—as; Isa 3:23—glasses; 1 Pet 3:3—that; Rev 4:6—a sea

Exodus 38:9 the court: Exod 27:9–19; 40:8, 33; 1 Kgs 6:36; Ps 84:2, 10; 89:7; 92:13; 100:4 Reciprocal: Exod 35:17—The hangings; Exod 40:28—General; Lev 6:26—in the court; Num 3:26—the hangings; Ezek 40:23—and he

Exodus 38:14 hangings: Exod 27:14

Exodus 38:17 Reciprocal: Num 3:36—under the custody and charge; Num 4:32—the instruments; 1 Kgs 7:16—General

Exodus 38:18 needlework: 2 Chr 3:14

Exodus 38:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:16—General

Exodus 38:20 the pins: Exod 27:19; 2 Chr 3:9; Ezra 9:8; Eccl 12:11; Isa 22:23; 33:20; Eph 2:21, 22; Col 2:19

Exodus 38:21 tabernacle of testimony: Exod 25:16; 26:33; 40:3; Num 1:50, 53; 9:15; 10:11; 17:7, 8; 18:2; 2 Chr 24:6; Acts 7:44; Rev 11:19. The word tabernacle is used in many different senses, and signifies:

1. A tent or pavilion Num 24:5 Matt 17:4
2. A house or dwelling Job 11:4; 22:23
3. A kind of tent, which is designated, to speak after the manner of the men, the palace of the Most High, the dwelling of the God of Israel Exod 26:1 Heb 9:2, 3
4. Christ's human nature, of which the Jewish tabernacle was a type, wherein God dwells really, substantially, and personally Heb 8:2; 9:11
5. The true church militant Ps 15:1
6. Our natural body, in which the soul lodges as in a tabernacle 2 Cor 5:1 2 Pet 1:13
7. The token of God's gracious presence Rev 21:3 by the hand;; Num 4:28–33;

Ezra 8:26–30 Ithamar: Exod 6:23; 1 Chr 6:3 Reciprocal: Exod 16:34—General;
Num 4:32—the instruments

Exodus 38:22 Bezaleel: Exod 31:1–5; 35:30–35; 36:1–3. The supernatural qualifications of Bezaleel and Aholiab proved their divine appointment; yet they had an express nomination to their work: they were also miraculously qualified to instruct their assistants, as well as to superintend them. Christ alone builds the Temple of the Lord, and bears the glory; but ministers and private Christians, under his direction and by his grace, may be fellow-workers together with him. They who, in mean employments, are diligent and humbly contented, are equally acceptable with those who are engaged in more splendid services. The women who spun the goats' hair were wise-hearted, as well as the persons who presided over the work of the tabernacle, or as Aaron, who burnt incense there, because they did it heartily unto the Lord. Our wisdom and duty consist in giving God the glory and use of our talents, be they more or less; neither abusing nor burying them, but occupying with them until our Lord shall come; being satisfied that it is better to be a door-keeper in his service, than the most mighty and renowned of the ungodly.—Scott. all that the Lord: Ps 119:6; Jer 1:7; Matt 28:20
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:20—Bezaleel

Exodus 38:23 Aholiab: Exod 35:34 a cunning: Exod 35:34 Reciprocal: Exod 26:31—cunning work; 2 Kgs 22:6—carpenters

Exodus 38:24 All the gold: If we follow the estimation of the learned Dean Prideaux, the value of the twenty-nine talents, and 730 shekels of gold, will be 198,347£ 12s. 6d. The value of the silver contributed by 603,550; Israelites, at half a shekel, or 1s. 6d. per man, will amount to 45,266£ 5s. The value of the 70 talents, 2,400 shekels of brass, will be 513£ 17s. The gold weighed 4,245 pounds; the silver, 14,603 pounds; and the brass, 10,277 pounds, troy weight. The total value of all the gold, silver, and brass, will consequently amount to 244,127£ 14s. 6d.; and the total weight of these three metals will amount to 29,124 pounds troy, which reduced to avoirdupois weight, is equal to fourteen tons, 226 pounds!—It may, perhaps, seem difficult to imagine how the Israelites should be possessed of so much wealth in the desert; but it should be remembered, that their ancestors were opulent men before they came into Egypt; that they were further enriched by the spoils of the Egyptians and Amalekites; and that it is probable, they traded with the neighbouring nations who bordered on the wilderness. There appear to be three reasons why so much riches should have been employed in the construction of the tabernacle, etc.

1. To impress the people's minds with the glory and dignity of the Divine Majesty, and the importance of his service.
2. To take out of their hands the occasion of covetousness.
3. To prevent pride and vain glory, by leading them to give up to the divine service even the ornaments of their persons. 1 Chr 22:14–16; 29:2–7; Hag 2:8 offering: Exod 25:2; 29:24; 35:22 the shekel: Exod 30:13, 14, 24; Lev 5:15; 27:3, 25; Num 3:47; 18:16 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; 2 Kgs 5:22—a talent

Exodus 38:25 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—takest; Exod 30:16—appoint; Num 26:2—General; 2 Chr 25:6—an hundred talents of silver

Exodus 38:26 bekah: Exod 30:13, 15, 16 every man: Heb. a poll, Num 1:46 six hundred: Exod 12:37; Num 1:46 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—takest; Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Num 2:32—General; Num 11:21—General; Num 26:2—General; 2 Chr 25:6—an hundred talents of silver; Matt 17:24—tribute

Exodus 38:27 and the sockets: Exod 26:19, 21, 25, 32

Exodus 38:28 and filleted them: Exod 27:17 Reciprocal: Exod 26:32—their hooks shall be of gold; 1 Kgs 7:16—General

Exodus 38:30 the sockets: Exod 26:37; 27:10, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 39:39—General

Exodus 38:31 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Exod 31:6—that they

CHAPTER 39

- 1 The cloths of service and holy garments;
- 2 The ephod;
- 8 The breast-plate;
- 22 The robe of the ephod;
- 27 The coats, mitre, and girdle of fine linen;
- 30 The plate of the holy crown;
- 32 All is finished, reviewed, and approved by Moses.

Exodus 39:1 the blue: Exod 25:4; 26:1; 35:23 cloths: Exod 31:10; 35:19 holy place: Ps 93:5; Ezek 43:12; Heb 9:12, 25 the holy: Exod 28:2–4; 31:10; Ezek 42:14 Reciprocal: Exod 36:1—according; Exod 39:41—cloths; Lev 8:2—garments; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 8:7—he put; Num 4:6—a cloth; Num 4:13—General; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I

Exodus 39:2; Exod 25:7; 28:6–12; Lev 8:7 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 28:4—ephod; Exod 28:5—gold; Exod 39:18—ephod

Exodus 39:3 cunning work: Exod 26:1; 36:8 Reciprocal: Exod 28:5—gold

Exodus 39:4 Reciprocal: Exod 28:7—General; Exod 28:25—of the ephod

Exodus 39:5 curious: Exod 28:8; 29:5; Lev 8:7; Isa 11:5; Rev 1:13 as the Lord: Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 11:23 Reciprocal: Lev 8:4—General

Exodus 39:6 onyx stones: The meaning of the word shoham is not easily determined. It has been variously rendered a beryl, emerald, prasiolite, sapphire, sardius, ruby, carnelian, onyx, and sardonyx. It may signify both the onyx and sardonyx. The latter stone is a mixture of the chalcedony and carnelian, sometimes in strata, and at other times blended together, and is found striped with white and red strata, or layers. It is generally allowed that there is no real difference, except in hardness, between the

carnelian, chalcedony, agate, sardonyx, and onyx. The onyx is of a darkish horny colour, resembling the nail or hoof, from which circumstance it has its name (ονυξ). It has often a plate of a blueish white or red in it, and when on one or both sides of this white there appears a plate of a reddish colour, the jewellers call the stone a sardonyx. Exod 25:7; 28:9; 35:9; Job 28:16; Ezek 28:13 ouches: Mishbetzoth, strait places, sockets, to insert the stones in, from shavatz, to straiten, enclose. Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—ouches of gold; Exod 28:12—Aaron shall bear; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones

Exodus 39:7 a memorial: Exod 28:12, 29; Josh 4:7; Neh 2:20; Mark 14:9, 22–25
Reciprocal: Lev 8:4—General

Exodus 39:8; Exod 25:7; 28:4, 13–29; Lev 8:8, 9; Ps 89:28; Isa 59:17; Eph 6:14 Reciprocal:
Exod 28:15—the breastplate; Exod 28:30—General

Exodus 39:10 the first row: Exod 28:16, 17, 21; Rev 21:19–21 sardius: or, ruby Reciprocal:
Job 28:19—topaz; Isa 54:11—sapphires; Ezek 28:13—every

Exodus 39:11 a diamond: Exod 28:18; Ezek 28:13. The word yahalom may mean the diamond, from halam, to beat, smite, because of its extreme hardness, by which it will beat to pieces the other stones. It is a fine pellucid substance never debased with any admixture of other matter; susceptible of elegant tinges from metal-line particles; giving fire with steel; not fermenting with acid menstrua; scarcely calcinable by any degree of fire; and of one simple and permanent appearance in all lights. It is the hardest and most valuable of all gems; when pure, perfectly clear and pellucid as the clearest water, and eminently distinguished from all other substances by its vivid splendour, and the brightness of its reflections. Reciprocal: Rev 4:3—like unto

Exodus 39:12 a figure: Leshem, the figure, the same as the jacinth, or hyacinth, a precious stone of a deep red, with a considerable tinge of yellow. Theophrastus and Pliny say it resembles the carbuncle, of a brightness sparkling like fire. an agate: Shevo, the agate, a semi-pellucid compound gem, formed of different simple minerals, as chalcedony, cornelian, jasper. horn-stone, quartz, amethyst, opal, etc.; joined irregularly or in layers. It is of a white, reddish, yellowish, or greenish ground; and so variously figured in its substance as to represent plants, trees, animals, and other objects. an amethyst: Achlamah, an amethyst, a transparent gem, composed of a strong blue and deep red; and according as either prevails, affording different tinges of purple, sometimes approaching to violet, and sometimes even fading to a pale rose colour. Reciprocal: Exod 28:19—a figure

Exodus 39:13 a beryl: Tarshish, a pellucid gem, of a sea or blueish green colour. a jasper: Yaspeh, the jasper, a hard stone, of which there are not less than fifteen varieties of colour, as green, red, yellow, brown, black, etc. Reciprocal: Gen 2:12—onyx; Exod 28:9—onyx; Exod 28:11—ouches of gold; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones; Ezek 1:16—the colour

Exodus 39:14; Rev 21:12 Reciprocal: Jas 1:1—to

Exodus 39:15 chains at the ends: Exod 28:14; 2 Chr 3:5; Song 1:10; John 10:28; 17:12; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Exod 28:25—wreathen chains; 1 Kgs 7:17—General; 1 Kgs 7:18—General; Jer 52:22—with network

Exodus 39:16 gold rings: Exod 25:12

Exodus 39:17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:14—of wreathen

Exodus 39:18 two wreathen: Exod 28:14; Song 1:10 ephod: Exod 39:2 Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—ouches of gold

Exodus 39:20 coupling: Exod 26:3 Reciprocal: Exod 28:8—curious

Exodus 39:21 as the Lord: Matt 16:24; 1 Cor 1:25, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—ephod; Exod 28:8—curious; Lev 8:4—General

Exodus 39:22; Exod 28:31–35 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—ephod; John 19:23—woven

Exodus 39:23 Reciprocal: John 19:23—woven

Exodus 39:24 they made: Exod 28:33 pomegranates: Gal 5:22

Exodus 39:25 bells: Exod 28:33, 34; Ps 89:15 the pomegranates: Song 4:13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a robe

Exodus 39:26 pomegranate: Exod 28:34; Song 4:3, 13; 6:7 hem: Deut 22:12; Matt 9:20 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a robe; Lev 8:4—General

Exodus 39:27 coats: Exod 28:39–42; Lev 8:13; Isa 61:10; Ezek 44:18; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27; Phil 2:6–8; 1 Pet 1:13 fine: The word Shesh seems rather to mean cotton, than either fine linen or silk; called also butz, and by the Greeks, βυσσος, and Romans, byssus. Reciprocal: Exod 28:40—Aaron's; Lev 6:10—linen garment; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Esth 8:15—and with a great crown; Prov 31:22—silk; Ezek 16:10—I girded; Ezek 44:17—they shall

Exodus 39:28 a mitre: Exod 28:4, 39; Ezek 44:18 linen: Exod 28:42 breeches: Michnasim, from kanas, to wrap round. Reciprocal: Exod 28:32—as it were; Lev 8:9—General; Ezek 16:10—I girded

Exodus 39:29 a girdle: Avnet, a belt or girdle, of the same kind as the eastern sash, which confines the loose garments about the waist; and in which their long skirts are tucked up when at work or on a journey. Exod 28:39 Reciprocal: Exod 27:16—needlework; Exod 28:40—Aaron's; Lev 8:4—General

Exodus 39:30 the plate: Exod 26:36; 28:36–39; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 1:3; 7:26 Holiness: Exod 28:36; Zech 14:20; Titus 2:14; Rev 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:28—a lace; Exod 28:37—the mitre it; Zech 6:11—make

Exodus 39:31 Reciprocal: Exod 28:28—a lace; Exod 28:37—the mitre it; Lev 8:4—General

Exodus 39:32 all the: Exod 39:33, 42; 25:1–Exod 31:18; 35:1–Exod 40:38; Lev 8:1–Lev 9:24; Num 3:25, 26, 31, 36, 37; 4:4–32 according: Exod 39:42, 43; 25:40; 40:32; Deut 12:32; 1

Sam 15:22; 1 Chr 28:19; Matt 28:20; Heb 3:2; 8:5 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 40:33—So Moses; Lev 1:1—out of; Lev 8:4—General; Num 1:54—General; Num 9:5—according; 1 Kgs 7:40—So Hiram; Heb 9:2—a tabernacle

Exodus 39:33 the tent: Exod 25:1-Exod 30:38; 31:7–11; 35:11–19; 36:1-Exod 40:38
Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—taches of gold; Exod 26:36—the tent; Exod 39:32—all the; Num 3:31—the ark; Num 3:36—under the custody and charge

Exodus 39:34 Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—rams' skins dyed red

Exodus 39:35 the mercy seat: Exod 25:17; Heb 9:5, 8 Reciprocal: Heb 9:4—the ark

Exodus 39:36 the showbread: Exod 25:30; 1 Kgs 7:48 Reciprocal: Lev 24:6—pure; Heb 9:2—the first

Exodus 39:37 even with: Exod 27:21; Matt 5:14–16; Phil 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 27:20—pure oil olive beaten; Lev 24:2—that they; Lev 24:4—the pure; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks

Exodus 39:38 sweet incense: Heb. the incense of sweet spice, Exod 25:6; 30:7; 31:11; 35:8; 37:29; 2 Chr 2:4 Reciprocal: Num 4:11—General; 1 Kgs 7:48—the altar

Exodus 39:39; Exod 38:30; 1 Kgs 8:64 Reciprocal: Exod 40:9—the anointing oil

Exodus 39:40 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—hangings for; Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof

Exodus 39:41 cloths: Exod 39:1; 31:10 the holy: Exod 28:2 Reciprocal: Exod 28:40—Aaron's; Exod 35:19—The cloths; Lev 8:2—garments; Num 4:6—a cloth; Num 4:13—General

Exodus 39:42 according: Exod 39:32; 23:21, 22; 25:1-Exod 31:18; Deut 12:32; Matt 28:20; 2 Tim 2:15; 4:7 made: Exod 35:10 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 25:40—that thou make; Exod 29:35—according; Exod 40:16—according; Lev 8:4—General; Num 2:34—according; Num 9:5—according; Num 9:22—abode; Num 36:10—General; Josh 11:15—and so did Joshua; 1 Chr 14:16—did as God; 1 Chr 28:11—the pattern; 2 Chr 8:15—they departed; Jer 13:5—as

Exodus 39:43 did look: Exod 40:25; Gen 1:31; Ps 104:31 blessed them: Gen 14:19; Lev 9:22, 23; Num 6:23–27; Josh 22:6; 2 Sam 6:18; 1 Kgs 8:14; 1 Chr 16:2; 2 Chr 6:3; 30:27; Neh 11:2; Ps 19:11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 7:6—General; Exod 25:40—that thou make; Exod 29:35—according; Exod 39:32—according; Exod 40:16—according; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 8:36—Aaron; Num 1:54—General; Num 36:10—General; Josh 11:15—and so did Joshua; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 1 Chr 14:16—did as God; 1 Chr 28:11—the pattern; 2 Chr 8:15—they departed; Eccl 2:11—I looked; Jer 13:5—as; Matt 21:6—and did; Luke 2:34—blessed

CHAPTER 40

- 1 The tabernacle is commanded to be reared, anointed, and consecrated;
- 13 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified;
- 16 Moses performs all things accordingly;
- 34 A cloud covers the tabernacle.

Exodus 40:1 Reciprocal: Exod 36:1—according; Exod 40:17—the first month; 1 Chr 21:29—the tabernacle

Exodus 40:2 the first month: Exod 40:17; 12:1, 2; 13:4; Num 7:1 tabernacle: Exod 40:6, 18, 19; 26:1, 7, 30; 27:21; 30:36; 35:11; 36:18 Reciprocal: Num 3:31—the ark; Num 9:1—in the first month; Num 9:15—on the day; Num 10:11—on; 1 Kgs 8:4—tabernacle; 1 Chr 17:5—from tent to tent; 2 Chr 1:3—the tabernacle; Heb 9:2—a tabernacle

Exodus 40:3; Exod 40:20, 21; 25:10, 22; 26:31, 33, 34; 35:12; 36:35, 36; 37:1–9; Lev 16:14; Num 4:5; Rev 11:19 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—without the veil; Exod 30:6—veil; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; 1 Chr 17:5—from tent to tent; Ps 78:5—testimony; Heb 9:3—the second; Heb 9:4—the ark; Rev 21:15—a golden

Exodus 40:4 the table: Exod 40:22, 25; 25:23–30; 26:35, 36; 37:10–24 the things that: etc. Heb. the order thereof, Lev 24:5, 6, 8 the candlestick: Exod 40:24, 25; 25:31–39 Reciprocal: Exod 40:23—General; Heb 9:2—the first

Exodus 40:5 the altar: Exod 40:26, 27; 30:1–5; 35:25–28; 37:25–28; John 14:6; Heb 9:24; 10:19–22; 1 John 2:1, 2 put: Exod 40:28; 26:36, 37 Reciprocal: Exod 30:6—veil; Num 4:11—General

Exodus 40:6; Exod 40:29; 27:1–8; 38:1–7; Eph 1:6, 7; Heb 13:10; 1 John 2:2; 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:11—by the altar; 2 Kgs 16:14—the brazen; 2 Chr 23:10—along by

Exodus 40:7; Exod 40:30–32; 30:18–21; 38:8; Ps 26:6; Zech 13:1; Titus 3:5; Heb 10:22; 1 John 1:7; Rev 1:5, 6

Exodus 40:8 the court: Exod 40:33; 27:9–19; 38:9–20; Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 12:28; Eph 4:11, 12

Exodus 40:9 the anointing oil: Exod 30:23–33; 37:29; 39:39; Lev 8:10; Num 7:1; Ps 45:7; Isa 11:2; 61:1; Matt 3:16; John 3:34; 2 Cor 1:4, 22; 1 John 2:20 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—anoint it; Exod 30:26—General; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Ezek 28:14—the anointed

Exodus 40:10 sanctify: Exod 29:36, 37; Lev 8:11; Isa 11:2; 61:1; John 3:34; 17:19 most holy: Heb. holiness of holiness, Luke 1:35; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: Exod 27:1—altar of shittim wood

Exodus 40:11 Reciprocal: Exod 31:9—the laver; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers

Exodus 40:12; Exod 29:1–35; Lev 8:1–13; 9:1–24; Isa 11:1–5; 61:1–3; Matt 3:16; Luke 1:35; John 3:34; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 29:35—thus shalt thou do; Lev 8:2—anointing; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 16:4—therefore; Num 8:9—thou shalt bring; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers; Heb 9:10—divers

Exodus 40:13 anoint him: Exod 28:41; Isa 61:1; John 3:34; 17:19; Heb 10:10, 29; 1 John

2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 29:35—seven days; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 7:36—in the day; Lev 10:7—the anointing; Num 3:3—the priests; Num 18:8—by reason

Exodus 40:14; Isa 44:3–5; 61:10; John 1:16; Rom 8:30; 13:14; 1 Cor 1:9, 30 Reciprocal: Lev 8:13—Moses

Exodus 40:15 everlasting: Exod 12:14; 30:31, 33; Num 25:13; Ps 110:4; Heb 5:1–14; 7:3, 7, 17–24; 8:1–Heb 10:39 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 29:29—anointed; Exod 30:30—anoint; Lev 7:36—in the day; Lev 8:13—Moses; Num 3:3—the priests; Num 18:8—by reason; Zech 4:14—These

Exodus 40:16 according: Exod 40:17–32; 23:21, 22; 39:42, 43; Deut 4:1; 12:32; Isa 8:20; Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 7:6—General; Exod 29:35—according; Lev 8:36—Aaron; Num 1:54—General; Num 9:22—abode; Num 29:40—General; Ps 99:7—kept; Jer 13:5—as; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 21:6—and did; John 13:17—happy

Exodus 40:17 the first month: Exod 40:1, 2; Num 7:1; 9:1 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 26:15—boards; Exod 26:30—rear up the tabernacle; Exod 40:16—according; Num 1:1—on the first day

Exodus 40:18 reared: Exod 40:2; 26:15–30; 36:20–34; Lev 26:11; Ezek 37:27, 28; John 1:14; Gal 4:4; 1 Pet 1:5; Rev 21:3 and fastened: Isa 33:24; Matt 16:18; 1 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 26:30—rear up the tabernacle; Num 9:15—on the day; 2 Sam 7:6—tent; Heb 9:2—a tabernacle

Exodus 40:19 the tent: Exod 26:1–14; 36:8–19 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 36:20—boards; Exod 40:2—tabernacle; Exod 40:32—as the Lord; Num 3:25—the tabernacle and; 2 Sam 7:6—tent; 1 Chr 17:1—under curtains; Matt 1:24—did

Exodus 40:20 the testimony: Exod 16:34; 25:16–21; 31:18; Ps 40:8; Matt 3:15 mercy: Exod 40:3; 37:6–9; Rom 3:25; 10:4; Heb 4:16; 10:19–21; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; Exod 25:17—mercy seat; Exod 26:34—put the mercy seat; Exod 32:15—the testimony; Exod 37:1—General; Lev 16:2—he come not; Deut 10:2—thou shalt; Deut 10:5—put the; 1 Kgs 6:19—to set; 1 Kgs 8:6—his place; 1 Kgs 8:8—drew out the staves; 1 Kgs 8:9—put there at Horeb; 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark; 1 Chr 28:11—the place; 2 Chr 5:10—save; 2 Chr 6:11—I put the ark; Ps 78:5—testimony; Mark 15:38—General; Heb 9:4—and the

Exodus 40:21 he brought: Exod 40:3; 26:33; 35:12 and covered: Heb 10:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 26:31—a veil of; Exod 36:35—veil of blue; Exod 37:1—General; Lev 16:2—he come not; 2 Sam 7:2—curtains; 1 Kgs 6:19—to set; 1 Kgs 8:6—his place; 1 Chr 28:11—the place; Matt 27:51—the veil; Mark 15:38—General; Heb 9:3—the second; Heb 9:4—the ark

Exodus 40:22 he put: John 6:53–57; Eph 3:8 northward: Exod 40:24; 26:35 Reciprocal: Exod 25:23—a table; Exod 37:10—General; Exod 40:4—the table; Lev 1:11—he shall; Lev 24:6—pure; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; Heb 9:2—the first

Exodus 40:23; Exod 40:4; 25:30; Matt 12:4; Heb 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 25:23—a table; Exod 37:10—General; Lev 24:5—General; Lev 24:6—pure; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; Ps 99:6—Moses; Hos 9:4—their bread

Exodus 40:24; Exod 25:31–35; 37:17–24; Ps 119:105; John 1:1, 5, 9; 8:12; Rev 1:20; 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:6—Oil for; Exod 25:37—give; Exod 26:35—the candlestick; Exod 40:4—the candlestick; Exod 40:22—northward; Lev 24:2—that they; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; Zech 4:2—a candlestick

Exodus 40:25; Exod 40:4; 25:37; Rev 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 25:6—Oil for; Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Exod 39:43—did look; Num 8:2—General; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; Zech 4:2—a candlestick; Matt 1:24—did

Exodus 40:26; Exod 40:5; 30:1–10; Matt 23:19; John 11:42; 17:1–26; Heb 7:25; 10:1; 1 John 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 30:6—veil; Exod 37:25—General; Lev 21:23—go in; Num 4:11—General; Deut 18:18—like unto; 1 Kgs 7:48—the altar; 2 Chr 32:12—one altar; Luke 1:11—the altar; Rev 8:3—the golden

Exodus 40:27; Exod 30:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 37:25—General; Exod 40:5—the altar; Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 21:23—go in; Num 4:11—General; Matt 1:24—did; Luke 1:11—the altar

Exodus 40:28; Exod 40:5; 26:36, 37; 38:9–19; John 14:6; 10:9; Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—unto the door; Exod 36:37—an hanging; Num 3:25—and the hanging

Exodus 40:29 the altar: Exod 40:6; 27:1–8; 38:1–7; Matt 23:19; Rom 3:24–26; Heb 9:12; 13:5, 6, 10 offered: Exod 29:38–46 Reciprocal: Exod 26:36—the tent; 2 Kgs 16:14—the brazen; Ezek 9:2—beside; Ezek 43:18—to offer

Exodus 40:30; Exod 40:7; 30:18–21; 38:8; Ezek 36:25; Heb 10:22 Reciprocal: Num 3:31—the ark

Exodus 40:31 washed: Ps 26:6; 51:6, 7; John 13:10; 1 John 1:7, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 30:19—General; Lev 16:4—therefore

Exodus 40:32 as the Lord: Exod 40:19; 30:19, 20; Ps 73:19 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 39:32—according; Lev 16:4—therefore; Num 1:54—General; Matt 1:24—did

Exodus 40:33 up the court: Exod 40:8; 27:9–16; Num 1:50; Matt 16:8; 1 Cor 12:12, 28; Eph 4:11–13; Heb 9:6, 7 the tabernacle: The tabernacle might either be called a house or a tent, because it had wooden walls and partitions like a house, and curtains and hangings like a tent; but as it externally resembled a common oblong tent, and the wooden walls were without a roof, and properly only supports for the many curtains and hangings spread over them, it is more properly called a tent. Even the ordinary tents of the Arabs have at least two main divisions; the innermost for the women, and hence called sacred, i.e., cut off, inaccessible. In the tent of an emir the innermost space is accessible to himself only, or those whom he particularly honours; into the outer tent others may come. The furniture is costly, the floor covered with a rich carpet, and has a

stand with a censer and coals, on which incense is strewed. Hence we have the simple idea after which this magnificent royal tent of Jehovah, the King and God of the Hebrews, was made. hanging: John 10:9; 14:6; Eph 2:18; Heb 4:14–16 So Moses: Exod 39:32; 1 Kgs 6:9; Zech 4:9; John 4:34; 17:4; 2 Tim 4:7; Heb 3:2–5 Reciprocal: Exod 38:9—the court; Lev 6:26—in the court; 1 Kgs 7:51—was ended

Exodus 40:34 a cloud: Exod 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20, 24; 25:8, 21, 22; 29:43; 33:9; Lev 16:2; Num 9:15–23; 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; 2 Chr 5:13; 7:2; Ps 18:10–12; Isa 4:5, 6; 6:4; Ezek 43:4–7; Hag 2:7, 9; Rev 15:8; 21:3, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; Exod 16:7—ye shall; Exod 16:10—appeared; Exod 19:16—thick; Lev 1:1—out of; Lev 9:4—to day; Lev 9:6—and the glory; Num 14:10—And the; Num 16:42—the glory; Deut 1:33—in fire; 2 Sam 7:6—tent; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 2 Chr 1:3—the tabernacle; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 11:4—The Lord; Ps 26:8—where; Ps 78:61—glory; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 43:5—the glory; Matt 17:5—behold; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 9:34—there; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Exodus 40:35; Lev 16:2; 1 Kgs 8:11; 2 Chr 5:14; 7:2; Isa 6:4; Rev 15:8 Reciprocal: Lev 1:1—out of; Lev 9:4—to day; Lev 9:6—and the glory; Num 16:42—the glory; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; 2 Chr 5:13—then the house; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 11:4—The Lord; Ps 26:8—where; Ps 78:14—General; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 10:4—and the house; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Matt 17:5—behold; Luke 2:9—and the

Exodus 40:36 when: Exod 13:21, 22; Num 10:11–13, 33–36; 19:17–22; Neh 9:19; Ps 78:14; 105:39; 1 Cor 10:1; 2 Cor 5:19, 20 went onward: Heb. journeyed Reciprocal: Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 9:22—abode; Num 10:12—took

Exodus 40:37; Num 9:19–22; Ps 31:15 Reciprocal: Num 9:22—abode; Num 10:12—took

Exodus 40:38 the cloud: Exod 13:21; Num 9:15 fire: Ps 78:14; 105:39; Isa 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—ye shall; Exod 10:25—sacrifices; Exod 39:32—all the; Exod 39:33—the tent; Num 9:16—General; Num 11:25—came down; Num 12:5—General; Num 14:14—thy cloud; Deut 31:15—General; Neh 9:19—the pillar

LEVITICUS

Leviticus is a most interesting and important book; a book containing a code of sacrificial, ceremonial, civil, and judicial laws, which, for the purity of their morality, the wisdom, justice, and beneficence of their enactments, and the simplicity, dignity, and impressive nature of their rites, are perfectly unrivalled, and altogether worthy of their Divine Author. All the rites and ceremonies of the Mosaic law are at once dignified and expressive. They point out the holiness of their Author, the sinfulness of man, the necessity of an atonement, and the state of moral excellence to which the grace and mercy of the Creator have destined to raise the human soul. They include, as well as point out, the gospel of the Song of God; from which they receive their consummation and perfection. The sacrifices and oblations were significant of the atonement of Christ; the requisite qualities of these sacrifices were emblematical of his

immaculate character; and the prescribed mode in the form of these offerings, and the mystical rites ordained, were allusive institutions, calculated to enlighten the apprehensions of the Jews, and to prepare them for the reception of the Gospel. The institution of the high priesthood typified Jesus, the Great High Priest, called and prepared of God, who hath an unchangeable priesthood, and is able to save to the uttermost all that come unto God by him.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The law of burnt offerings;
- 3 of the herd;
- 10 of the flocks;
- 14 of the fowls.

Leviticus 1:1 called: Exod 19:3; 24:1, 2, 12; 29:42; John 1:17 out of: Exod 25:22; 33:7; 39:32; 40:34, 35 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—burnt; Exod 3:12—ye shall; Exod 20:24—burnt; Exod 24:5—burnt offerings; Lev 4:35—according; Lev 6:9—of the burnt; Lev 7:37—the law; Lev 7:38—commanded; Lev 9:12—General; Num 1:1—tabernacle; Num 7:15—General; Num 7:89—he heard; Num 15:3—a burnt; Num 23:3—burnt; Deut 27:6—burnt offerings; 2 Kgs 16:13—he burnt; 2 Chr 1:3—the tabernacle; 2 Chr 29:31—sacrifices; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Jer 17:26—bringing burnt; Ezek 43:6—I heard; Mal 4:4—with; Heb 10:6—burnt

Leviticus 1:2 If any: Lev 22:18, 19; Gen 4:3, 5; 1 Chr 16:29; Rom 12:1, 6; Eph 5:2 an offering: Korban, from karav to approach, an introductory offering, or offering of access, in allusion to the present which is always required in the East, on being introduced to a superior. Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—Speak ye; Lev 1:10—of the flocks; Lev 3:6—be of; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 7:38—commanded; Lev 17:8—that offereth; Num 15:3—will make; Heb 9:19—the blood

Leviticus 1:3 a burnt: Lev 6:9–13; 8:18, 21; Gen 8:20; 22:2, 8, 13; Exod 24:5; 29:18, 42; 32:6; 38:1; Num 23:3, 10, 11, 19, 23, 24, 27, 30; 29:8–11, 13; Isa 1:11; Heb 10:8–10 a male: Lev 3:1; 4:23; 22:19–24; Exod 12:5; Deut 15:21; Zech 13:7; Mal 1:14; Luke 1:35; John 1:36; Eph 5:27; Heb 7:26; 9:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 his own: Lev 7:16; 22:19, 21; Exod 35:5, 21, 29; 36:3; Ps 40:8; 110:3; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7 at the: Lev 16:7; 17:4; Exod 29:4; Deut 12:5, 6, 13, 14, 27; Ezek 20:40; John 10:7, 9; Eph 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Exod 29:11—door; Lev 1:10—a male; Lev 4:4—bring; Lev 6:25—In the; Lev 7:2—in the place; Lev 9:16—manner; Lev 16:3—a ram for a burnt offering; Lev 17:8—that offereth; Lev 19:5—ye shall; Num 5:16—set her; Num 8:8—a young; Num 15:3—will make; 1 Chr 16:2—the burnt; 2 Chr 29:31—and as many; Ezra 3:5—willingly; Ezra 6:9—young bullocks; Job 1:5—offered; Ezek 40:39—the burnt; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary; Mic 6:6—with; Heb 9:19—the blood

Leviticus 1:4 put: Lev 3:2, 8, 13; 4:4, 15, 24, 29; 8:14, 22; 16:21; Exod 29:10, 15, 19; Num 8:12; Isa 53:4–6; 2 Cor 5:20, 21 be accepted: Lev 22:21, 27; Isa 56:7; Rom 12:1; Phil 4:18 atonement: Lev 4:20, 26, 31, 35; 5:6; 6:7; 9:7; 16:24; Num 15:25, 28; 25:13; 2 Chr 29:23, 24; Dan 9:24; Rom 3:25; 5:11; Heb 10:4; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—accepted; Exod 29:11—And; Lev 5:18—and the priest; Lev 8:18—General; Lev 9:8—General; Lev 12:7—make; Num 8:10—General; 2 Sam 21:3—wherewith; Ezek 45:15—to make

Leviticus 1:5 kill: Lev 1:11; 3:2, 8, 13; 16:15; 2 Chr 29:22–24; Mic 6:6 the priests: Lev 1:11, 15; 2 Chr 35:11; Heb 10:11 sprinkle: Lev 1:11; 3:2, 8, 13; Exod 24:6–8; 29:16; Num 18:17; 2 Chr 35:11; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; Heb 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:11—And; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Lev 6:25—In the; Lev 7:2—in the place; Lev 8:15—he slew it; Lev 9:8—General; Lev 14:13—in the place; Deut 12:27—thy burnt; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; 2 Chr 30:16—the priests; Ezek 43:18—to offer

Leviticus 1:6; Lev 7:8; Gen 3:21 Reciprocal: Lev 1:12—General; Lev 2:6—General; Lev 3:12—a goat; 1 Kgs 18:33—he put; 2 Chr 35:11—the priests; Ezek 40:43—upon

Leviticus 1:7 fire: Lev 6:12, 13; 9:24; 10:1; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 7:1; Mal 1:10 lay: Gen 22:9; Neh 13:31 Reciprocal: Lev 1:11—and the; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron

Leviticus 1:8; Lev 8:18–21; 9:13, 14; Exod 29:17, 18; 1 Kgs 18:23, 33 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:43—upon

Leviticus 1:9 inwards: Lev 1:13; 8:21; 9:14; Ps 51:6; Jer 4:14; Matt 23:25–28 burn all: Lev 1:13, 17; 3:11; Ps 66:15; Zech 13:7 a sweet: Gen 8:21; Ezek 20:28, 41; 2 Cor 2:15; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—burn them; Exod 29:17—wash the; Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 5:12—according; Lev 6:10—consumed; Lev 7:5—General; Lev 22:22—an offering; Num 15:3—will make; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 12:27—thy burnt; Deut 33:10—whole; 2 Chr 4:6—such things as they offered for the burnt offering; Ezra 6:10—sweet savours; Ezek 40:38—where

Leviticus 1:10 of the flocks: Lev 1:2; Gen 4:4; 8:20; Isa 53:6, 7; John 1:29 a burnt sacrifice: Olah, a burnt offering, from âlah, to ascend, because this offering ascended, as it were, to God in flame and smoke, being wholly consumed; for which reason its is called in the Septuagint, ολοκαυτωμα, a whole burnt offering. This was the most important of all the sacrifices; and no part of it was eaten either by the priest or the offerer, but the whole was offered to God. It has been sufficiently shown by learned men, that almost every nation of the earth, in every age, had their burnt offerings, from the persuasion that there was no other way to appease the incensed gods; and they even offered human sacrifices, because they imagined that life was necessary to redeem life, and that the gods would be satisfied with nothing less. a male: Lev 1:3; 4:23; 22:19; Mal 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Exod 12:5—be without; Lev 1:17—it is; Lev 3:6—be of; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 14:10—he lambs; Lev 16:3—a ram for a burnt offering; Lev 22:18—Whatever; Lev 23:12—General; Num 6:14—one he; 1 Sam 10:3—three kids; Ezra 6:9—young bullocks; Heb 9:19—the blood

Leviticus 1:11 he shall: Lev 1:5; Exod 40:22; Ezek 8:5 northward: Lev 6:25; 7:2 and the: Lev 1:7–9; 9:12–14 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—on the altar; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 3:2—kill it; Lev 3:8—sprinkle; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 8:15—he slew it; Lev 14:13—in the place

Leviticus 1:12; Lev 1:6–8

Leviticus 1:13; Lev 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—smelled; Exod 29:17—wash the; Exod

29:25—offering; Lev 1:17—it is; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 5:12—according; Lev 6:10—consumed; Lev 7:5—General; Lev 22:22—an offering; Num 15:3—will make; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 12:27—thy burnt; Deut 33:10—whole; 2 Chr 4:6—such things as they offered for the burnt offering; Ezra 6:10—sweet savours; Ezek 20:41—with your; Eph 5:2—for a

Leviticus 1:14 of fowls: Lev 5:7; 12:8; Matt 11:29; Luke 2:24; 2 Cor 8:12; Heb 7:26
Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Lev 5:10—offer; Lev 14:4—two birds; Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 15:14—General; Num 6:10—General; Matt 21:12—doves

Leviticus 1:15 wring off his head: or, pinch off the head with the nail, Lev 5:8; Ps 22:1, 21; 69:1–21; Isa 53:4, 5, 10; Matt 26:1–Matt 27:66; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—burn them; Lev 1:5—the priests; Lev 5:7—two turtledoves

Leviticus 1:16 his feathers: or, the filth thereof, Luke 1:35; 1 Pet 1:2 by the place: Lev 4:12; 6:10, 11; 16:27; Heb 13:11–14 Reciprocal: Zeph 3:1—her that is filthy

Leviticus 1:17 shall not: Gen 15:10; Ps 16:10; Matt 27:50; John 19:30; Rom 4:25; 1 Pet 1:19–21; 3:18 it is: Lev 1:9, 10, 13; Gen 8:21; Heb 10:6–12; 13:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—sweet savour; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 5:12—according; Lev 6:10—consumed; Lev 8:21—a sweet savour; Num 15:3—will make; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 33:10—whole; Ezek 20:41—with your; Eph 5:2—for a

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The meat offering of flour with oil and incense,
- 4 either baked in the oven,
- 5 or on a plate,
- 7 or in a frying-pan;
- 12 The first fruits not to be burnt on the altar;
- 13 Salt to be used with every offering;
- 14 The offering of first fruits in the ear.

Leviticus 2:1 meat offering: Minchah, from the Arabic manacha, to give, especially as a reciprocal gift, a gift, oblation, or eucharistical or gratitude offering, for the bounties of providence displayed in the fruits of the earth. It is termed a meat offering by our translators, because the term meat in their time was the general name for food. Lev 6:14–18, 20–23; 9:17; Num 15:4–21; Isa 66:20; John 6:35 fine flour: Exod 29:2; Num 7:13, 19; Joel 1:9; 2:14 pour oil: Lev 2:4–8, 15, 16; 7:10–12; 1 John 2:20, 27; Jude 20 frankincense: Mal 1:11; Luke 1:9, 10; Rev 8:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:3—the fruit; Exod 30:34—frankincense; Lev 2:7—of fine; Lev 5:11—fine flour; Lev 7:37—meat; Lev 9:4—and a meat; Lev 10:12—Take; Lev 14:10—a meat offering; Num 8:8—his meat; Num 28:5—General; Judg 9:9—wherewith; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense; Ezra 6:9—wheat; Matt 2:11—frankincense

Leviticus 2:2 the memorial: Lev 2:9; 5:12; 6:15; 24:7; Exod 30:16; Num 5:18; Neh 13:14, 22; Isa 66:3; Acts 10:4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 2:7—of fine; Lev 2:16—General; Lev 5:11—no oil; Lev 6:14—the meat offering; Lev 7:5—General; Lev

9:17—the meat; Num 5:26—General; Num 18:9—every meat; Neh 2:20—memorial; Matt 2:11—frankincense; Acts 10:31—are; Heb 5:7—when

Leviticus 2:3 the remnant: Lev 6:16, 17, 26; 7:9; 10:12, 13; 21:22; Num 18:9; 1 Sam 2:28 most holy: Lev 6:17; 10:12; 21:22; Exod 29:37; Num 18:9 Reciprocal: Exod 30:37—it shall; Lev 2:10—General; Lev 5:13—shall be; Lev 7:6—it is most holy; Lev 14:13—it is most holy; Lev 22:4—holy things; Ezra 2:63—should not; Neh 7:65—that they should; Ezek 42:13—the most holy; Ezek 44:29—eat

Leviticus 2:4 meat offering: 1 Chr 23:28, 29; Ps 22:14; Ezek 46:20; Matt 26:38; John 12:27 the oven: Tannur, probably such an oven as that described by D'Arvieux, as used by the Arabs. He states that they make a fire in a great stone pitcher, and when heated, mix meal and water, which they apply with the hollow of their hands to the outside, and this soft paste spreading itself upon it, is baked in an instant, and the bread comes of as thin as our wafers. Lev 1:11; 6:17; 7:12; 10:12; Exod 12:8; 1 Cor 5:7, 8; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 2:1, 22 wafers: Exod 16:31; 29:2; Isa 42:1; 44:3–5; 61:1; John 3:34 Reciprocal: Lev 2:1—pour oil; Lev 2:16—General; Lev 5:11—no oil; Lev 7:9—the meat; Num 6:15—a basket; Judg 6:19—unleavened cakes

Leviticus 2:5 in a pan: or, on a flat plate, or slice, Machavath, a flat iron plate, such as the Arabs still use to bake their cakes on, and which is called a griddle in some of our counties. Reciprocal: Exod 29:2—tempered; Lev 5:11—no oil; Lev 6:21—General; Lev 7:9—in the pan; Num 7:43—mingled with oil; 1 Chr 9:31—in the pans; Ezek 4:3—an iron pan

Leviticus 2:6; Lev 1:6; Ps 22:1–21; Mark 14:1–Mark 15:47; John 18:1–John 19:42

Leviticus 2:7 the fryingpan: Marchesheth, a shallow earthen vessel, like a frying pan, which the Arabs call a tajen. of fine: Lev 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:31—in the pans

Leviticus 2:8 Reciprocal: Joel 1:13—for

Leviticus 2:9 a memorial: Lev 2:2; 6:15 an offering: Lev 2:2; Exod 29:18; Ps 22:13, 14; Isa 53:10; Zech 13:7, 9; Rom 12:1; 15:16; Eph 5:2; Phil 2:17; 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 2:16—General; Lev 5:12—a memorial; Lev 7:5—General; Lev 8:21—a sweet savour; Num 5:26—General; Acts 10:31—are

Leviticus 2:10; Lev 2:3 Reciprocal: Lev 5:13—shall be; Lev 6:16—the remainder; Lev 6:23—it shall not be; Lev 7:9—shall be; Lev 21:22—both; Lev 22:4—holy things; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezra 2:63—should not; Neh 7:65—that they should; Ezek 42:13—the most holy; Ezek 44:29—eat

Leviticus 2:11 no leaven: Lev 6:17; Exod 12:19, 20; Matt 16:6, 11, 12; Mark 8:15; Luke 12:1; 1 Cor 5:6–8; Gal 5:9 honey: Prov 24:13; 25:16, 27; Luke 21:34; Acts 14:22; 1 Pet 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 23:18—blood; Mal 1:7—polluted

Leviticus 2:12 the oblation: Gen 23:10, 11, 17; Exod 22:29; 23:10, 11, 19; Num 15:20; Deut 26:10; 2 Chr 31:5; 1 Cor 15:20; Rev 14:4 be burnt: Heb. ascend Reciprocal: Lev 2:16—General; Lev 23:10—and shall; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt

Leviticus 2:13 with salt: Ezra 7:22; Ezek 43:24; Matt 5:13; Mark 9:49, 50; Col 4:6 the salt: Num 18:19; 2 Chr 13:5 with all thine: Ezek 43:24 Reciprocal: Exod 30:35—tempered; 2 Kgs 2:21—cast; Ezra 6:9—salt; Job 6:6—that which; Luke 14:34—Salt

Leviticus 2:14 a meat offering: These first fruits seem to have been the voluntary oblation brought by individuals, of the finest ears of corn out of the field, before the harvest was ripe. Lev 22:29; 23:10, 14–17, 20; Gen 4:3; Num 28:2; Deut 26:2; Prov 3:9, 10; Isa 53:2–10; Mal 1:11; 1 Cor 15:20; Rev 14:4 corn beaten: 2 Kgs 4:42 Reciprocal: Lev 23:13—the meat; Num 15:20—the heave offering; Num 18:12—the firstfruits; Deut 1:2—unto

Leviticus 2:15; Lev 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:2—tempered; Exod 30:34—frankincense; Lev 5:11—no oil; Num 15:4—the fourth

Leviticus 2:16; Lev 2:1, 2, 4–7, 9, 12; Ps 141:2; Isa 11:2–4; 61:1; Rom 8:26, 27; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 5:11—no oil; Lev 5:12—a memorial; Lev 7:5—General

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The peace offering of the herd;
- 6 of the flock;
- 7 whether a lamb,
- 12 or a goat;
- 17 A prohibition to eat fat or blood.

Leviticus 3:1 a sacrifice: Lev 7:11–21, 29–34; 22:19–21; Exod 20:24; 24:5; 29:28; Num 6:14; 7:17; Judg 20:26; 21:4; 1 Chr 21:26; Prov 7:14; Ezek 45:15; Amos 5:22; Rom 5:1, 2; Col 1:20; 1 John 1:3 without: Lev 1:3; Num 6:14; Mal 1:8, 14; Heb 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Lev 3:6—be of; Lev 3:7—offer it; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 7:37—sacrifice; Lev 9:4—a bullock; Lev 9:18—a sacrifice; Lev 17:5—and offer them; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; Lev 22:21—peace; Lev 23:19—two lambs; Num 15:8—peace; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 1 Kgs 8:63—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 33:16—peace

Leviticus 3:2 lay: Lev 1:4, 5; 8:22; 16:21, 22; Exod 29:10; Isa 53:6; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 John 1:9, 10 kill it: Lev 1:11; Zech 12:10; Acts 2:36–38; 3:15, 26; 4:10–12, 26–28 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—on the altar; Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 3:13—sprinkle; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 8:15—he slew it; Lev 17:6—sprinkle; Num 18:17—thou shalt

Leviticus 3:3 the fat: or, suet, Lev 3:16; 4:8, 9; 7:3, 4; Exod 29:13, 22; Deut 30:6; Ps 119:70; Prov 23:26; Isa 6:10; Ezek 36:26; Matt 13:16; 15:8; Rom 5:5; 6:6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:9—the fat; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Lev 4:31—all the fat; Lev 6:12—burn wood; Lev 7:30—own hands; Lev 8:16—General; Lev 8:25—General; Lev 9:10—the fat; Lev 22:22—an offering; 1 Sam 2:15—General; 2 Chr 35:12—as it is written; Ps 37:20—smoke; 1 Cor 10:18—are

Leviticus 3:4 caul above the liver, with the kidneys: or, midriff over the liver, and over

the kidneys, Lev 3:10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19; Exod 29:13 marg. Exod 29:22 Reciprocal: Lev 3:9—the fat; Lev 5:12—according; Lev 7:30—own hands; 1 Sam 1:4—offered

Leviticus 3:5 Aaron's: Lev 1:9; 4:31, 35; 6:12; 9:9, 10; Exod 29:13; 1 Sam 2:15, 16; 1 Kgs 8:64; 2 Chr 35:14; Ezek 44:7, 15 upon the burnt: Lev 6:12; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:11—burn; Lev 4:26—the fat; Lev 7:31—the priest; Lev 9:19—General; Lev 17:6—burn; Lev 22:22—an offering; 2 Chr 35:12—as it is written

Leviticus 3:6 a sacrifice: Gal 4:4; Eph 1:10; 2:13–22 be of: Lev 3:1; 1:2, 10; Isa 60:7 male: Gal 3:28 he shall: Lev 3:1–17; Acts 4:27; Rom 12:1, 2; Titus 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 22:21—peace; Num 6:14—one ram; 1 Sam 10:3—three kids; Heb 9:19—the blood

Leviticus 3:7 offer it: Lev 3:1; 1 Kgs 8:62; Eph 5:2, 12; Heb 9:14 Reciprocal: Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 4:32—a lamb

Leviticus 3:8 he shall: Lev 3:2–5, 13; 4:4, 15, 24; Isa 53:6, 11, 12; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 2:24 kill it: Eph 2:18; 3:12; Heb 10:19–22 sprinkle: Lev 1:5, 11; Matt 3:17; 2 Cor 5:19 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—on the altar; Exod 27:21—the tabernacle of the congregation; Lev 1:4—put; Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 8:15—he slew it; Lev 17:6—sprinkle

Leviticus 3:9 the fat: Lev 3:3, 4; Prov 23:26; Isa 53:10 the whole rump: To what has already been said on the tails of eastern sheep, we may add the testimony of Ludolf, who states that they are so very large, some of them weighing from twelve to fourteen pounds, "that the owners are obliged to tie a little cart behind them, whereupon they put the tail of the sheep, as well for the convenience of carriage, and to ease the poor creatures, as to preserve the wool from dirt, and the tail from being torn among the bushes and stones." The same is testified by Dr. RUSSELL, who says, "In some other places where they feed in the fields, the shepherds are obliged to fix a piece of thin board to the under part of the tail, to prevent its being torn by bushes, thistles, etc., as it is not covered underneath with thick wool, like the upper part; and some have small wheels to facilitate the dragging of the board after them." Lev 7:3; 8:25; 9:19; Exod 29:22 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 4:8—General; Lev 4:31—all the fat; Lev 6:12—burn wood; Lev 7:30—own hands; Lev 9:10—the fat; 2 Chr 35:12—as it is written

Leviticus 3:10 the caul: Lev 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat

Leviticus 3:11 burn: Lev 3:5; Ps 22:14; Isa 53:4–10; Rom 8:32 the food: Lev 3:16; 21:6, 8, 17, 21, 22; 22:25; Num 28:2; Ezek 44:7; Mal 1:7, 12; 1 Cor 10:21; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 1:9—burn all; Lev 5:12—according; Lev 7:31—the priest; Lev 17:6—burn; Isa 9:5—fuel; 1 Cor 10:18—are

Leviticus 3:12 a goat: Lev 3:1, 7–17; 1:2, 6, 10; 9:3, 15; 10:16; 22:19–27; Isa 53:2, 6; Matt 25:32, 33; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:3—three kids

Leviticus 3:13 lay his hand: Lev 3:1–5, 8; Isa 53:6, 11, 12; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 sprinkle: Lev 3:2, 8; Isa 52:15; Rom 5:6–11, 15–21; Heb 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—put; Lev 1:5—kill; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 17:6—sprinkle; Ezek 44:7—the fat

Leviticus 3:14 the fat that covereth: Lev 3:3–5, 9–11; Ps 22:14, 15; Prov 23:26; Jer 20:18; Matt 22:37; 26:38; Rom 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 4:8—General; Lev 4:31—all the fat; Lev 6:12—burn wood; Lev 7:30—own hands; Lev 9:20—burnt; 2 Chr 35:12—as it is written

Leviticus 3:15 caul above: Lev 3:4 Reciprocal: Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 7:3—General; 2 Chr 29:35—the fat

Leviticus 3:16 it is the food: Lev 3:11 all the fat: Lev 3:3–5, 9–11, 14, 15; 4:8–19, 26, 31; 7:23–25; 8:25; 9:24; 17:6; Exod 29:13, 22; 1 Sam 2:15, 16; 2 Chr 7:7; Isa 53:10; Matt 22:37 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—fat; Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:17—eat neither; Lev 7:3—General; Lev 7:5—General; Lev 7:31—the priest; Lev 9:19—General; Lev 21:17—bread; Deut 12:23—the blood is; 2 Kgs 16:13—he burnt; 2 Chr 29:35—the fat; Ps 37:20—smoke; Isa 9:5—fuel; Isa 43:24—neither; Ezek 44:7—when; Ezek 44:15—the fat; Eph 5:2—for a

Leviticus 3:17 a perpetual: Lev 6:18; 7:36; 16:34; 17:7; 23:14; Num 19:21 eat neither: That is, neither the blood which is contained in the larger veins and arteries, nor the fat or suet which is within the animal, which exists in a separate or unmixed state, as the omentum or caul, the fat of the mesentery, or fatty part of the substance which connects the convolutions of the alimentary canal or small intestines, the fat of the kidneys, and whatever else of the internal fat was easily separable, together with the whole of the tail already described; for the blood which assumes the form of gravy, and the fat which is intermixed with the other flesh, might be eaten. This law not only related to the sacrifices, but to all the cattle which the Israelites slaughtered for food. Lev 3:16; Deut 32:14; Neh 8:10 blood: Lev 7:23, 25–27; 17:10–14; Gen 9:4; Deut 12:16, 23; 15:23; 1 Sam 14:32–34; Ezek 33:25; 44:7, 15; Matt 16:24; 26:28; Acts 15:20, 21, 29; Eph 1:7; 5:26; 1 Tim 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—fat; Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Lev 7:34—by a statute; Lev 10:9—it shall be; Lev 19:26—with the blood; 2 Chr 29:31—sacrifices

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The sin offering of ignorance;
- 3 for the priest;
- 13 for the congregation;
- 22 for the ruler;
- 27 for any of the people;

Leviticus 4:1 Reciprocal: Lev 4:13—through ignorance; Lev 7:37—sin

Leviticus 4:2 through: Lev 5:15, 17; Num 15:22–29; Deut 19:4; 1 Sam 14:27; Ps 19:12; 1 Tim 1:13; Heb 5:2; 9:7 which ought: Lev 4:27; Gen 20:9; Jas 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Lev 4:13—through ignorance; Lev 4:22—and done; Lev 6:25—the law; Num 6:14—one ewe; Ezek 40:39—the sin; Heb 10:26—if; Jas 2:11—Now

Leviticus 4:3 the priest: Lev 8:12; 21:10–12; Exod 29:7, 21 a young bullock: Lev 4:14; 9:2;

16:6, 11; Ezek 43:19 for a sin: Lev 5:6; Exod 29:14; 30:10; Num 8:8; Ezra 8:35; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 5:3; 7:27, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 4:20—with the; Lev 4:24—it is a sin; Lev 6:22—is anointed; Lev 6:25—the law; Lev 6:30—General; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 9:7—offer thy; Lev 16:3—a young; Lev 16:32—the priest; Num 6:14—one ewe; Num 35:25—anointed; 2 Chr 29:21—a sin offering; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering; Neh 7:64—as polluted; Ezek 40:39—the sin; Ezek 44:27—he shall offer; Matt 27:32—as

Leviticus 4:4 bring: Lev 1:3; Exod 29:10, 11 lay his hand: Lev 1:4; 16:21; Isa 53:6; Dan 9:26; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 4:15—lay; Lev 4:24—And he; Lev 4:29—General; Lev 4:33—General; Lev 8:14—laid; Lev 9:8—General; Lev 14:13—in the place; Lev 16:7—General; Heb 5:7—when

Leviticus 4:5; Lev 4:16, 17; 16:14, 19; Num 19:4; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 16:32—the priest; Heb 13:11—the bodies

Leviticus 4:6 dip: Lev 4:17, 25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9; 16:14, 19; Num 19:4 seven times: The number seven is what is called a number of perfection among the Hebrews; and is often used to denote the completion, fulness, or perfection of a thing. Lev 14:16, 18, 27; 25:8; 26:18, 24, 28; Josh 6:4, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—on the altar; Exod 25:8—a sanctuary; Lev 14:7—seven times

Leviticus 4:7 the horns: Lev 8:15; 9:9; 16:18; Exod 30:1–10; Ps 118:27; Heb 9:21–25 all the blood: Lev 4:18, 34; 5:9; 8:15; Eph 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; Exod 29:12—pour all; Lev 4:17—General; Lev 4:25—put; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; Zech 9:15—the corners; Rev 6:9—I saw

Leviticus 4:8; Lev 4:19, 26, 31, 35; 3:3–5, 9–11, 14–16; 7:3–5; 16:25; Isa 53:10; John 12:27 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 7:23—fat; Lev 8:16—General; Lev 9:10—the fat

Leviticus 4:9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 3:3—the fat; Lev 3:4—General; Lev 8:16—General

Leviticus 4:10 peace offerings: Lev 23:19; Ps 32:1; 1 Tim 2:5, 6

Leviticus 4:11; Lev 4:21; 6:30; 8:14–17; 9:8–11; 16:27; Exod 29:14; Num 19:5; Ps 103:12; Heb 13:11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 7:8—skin; Lev 8:17—General; Lev 9:11—General

Leviticus 4:12 without the camp: Heb. to without the camp, This was intended, figuratively, to express the enormity of this sin, and the availableness of the atonement. The sacrifice, as having the sin of the priest transferred from himself to it, by his confession and imposition of hands, was become unclean and abominable, and was carried, as it were, out of God's sight; and thus its own offensiveness was removed, with the sin of the person in whose behalf it was offered. Lev 13:46; Num 5:3; 15:35; 19:3 the ashes: Lev 6:10, 11 burn him: Exod 29:14; Num 19:5; Heb 13:11 where the ashes are poured out: Heb. at the pouring out of the ashes Reciprocal: Lev 1:16—by the place; Lev 4:21—as he; Lev 8:17—General; Lev 9:11—General; Lev 16:27—bullock; Ezek 43:21—burn; Matt 27:32—as

Leviticus 4:13 the whole congregation: This may refer to some oversight in acts of

religious worship, or to some transgression of the letter of the law, which arose out of the peculiar circumstances in which they were found, as in the case mentioned in 1 Sam 14:32, et seq. The sacrifices and rites in this case were the same as in the preceding; only here the elders laid their hands on the head of the victim, in the name of all the congregation. through ignorance: Lev 4:1, 2; 5:2–5, 17; Num 15:24–29; Josh 7:11, 24–26; 1 Tim 1:13; Heb 10:26–29 and are guilty: Lev 5:2–5, 17; 6:4; Ezra 10:19; Hos 5:15 marg. 1 Cor 11:27 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Lev 4:22—and done; Lev 4:27—common people; Num 15:22—General; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; 2 Chr 29:24—the sin offering; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering; Ezek 40:39—the sin; Heb 7:27—and then; Jas 2:11—Now

Leviticus 4:14 young bullock: Lev 4:3 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—if his sin; Lev 16:5—General; Num 8:8—another; Num 15:22—General; Num 15:24—one young bullock; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering; Ezek 45:22—bullock

Leviticus 4:15 the elders: Exod 24:1, 9; Num 11:16, 25; Deut 21:3–9 lay: Lev 4:4; 1:4; 16:21 Reciprocal: Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 4:29—General; 2 Chr 29:23—they laid

Leviticus 4:16; Lev 4:5–12; Heb 9:12–14 Reciprocal: Lev 9:7—offer the; Lev 16:32—the priest; Heb 13:11—the bodies

Leviticus 4:17; Lev 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Lev 4:5—General; Lev 8:15—Moses; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 14:16—General; Lev 16:14—General; Num 19:4—sprinkle; Jer 17:1—and upon

Leviticus 4:18 upon the: Lev 4:7 and shall pour out: The reason for pouring out the blood, which is so constantly and strictly required by the law, was in opposition to an idolatrous custom of the ancient Zabii, who “were accustomed to eat of the blood of their sacrifices, because they imagined this to be the food of their gods, with whom they thought they had such communion, by eating their meat, that they revealed to them future things.”—Maimonides Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; Exod 29:12—pour all; Exod 30:1—an altar; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 5:9—the rest; Lev 8:15—Moses; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 16:18—General; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; Jer 17:1—and upon; Zech 9:15—the corners

Leviticus 4:19; Lev 4:8–10, 26, 31, 35; 5:6; 6:7; 12:8; 14:18; Num 15:25; Ps 22:14; Heb 1:3; 9:14 Reciprocal: Lev 16:25—General

Leviticus 4:20 with the: Lev 4:3 an atonement: Lev 4:26; 1:4; 5:6; 6:7; 12:8; 14:18; Exod 32:30; Num 15:25; Dan 9:24; Rom 5:11; Gal 3:13; Heb 1:3; 2:17; 9:14; 10:10–12; 1 John 1:7; 2:2; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 5:13—the priest; Lev 5:18—and the priest; Lev 9:7—offer thy; Lev 12:7—make; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Lev 19:22—and the sin; Num 8:12—atonement; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; Heb 9:22—and without

Leviticus 4:21 as he: Lev 4:11, 12 a sin offering: Lev 16:15, 21; 2 Chr 29:21–24; Ezra 8:35; Matt 20:28; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Tim 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—flesh; Lev 4:24—it is a sin; Lev 6:11—without; Lev 6:25—the law; Lev 8:17—General; Lev 9:11—General; Lev 16:27—bullock; Num 19:3—without the camp; Num 19:5—General; Matt 27:32—as

Leviticus 4:22 a ruler hath sinned: Under the term nasi, that is, one preferred or elevated above others, from nasa, to exalt, it is probable that any person is meant who held any kind of political dignity among the people; and it evidently means the head of a tribe as in Num 1:4, 16; 7:2. But the Rabbins generally understand it of the prince of the great sanhedrin, who, when they were under the regal form of government, was the king. A kid of the goats was the sacrifice in this case; and the rites were nearly the same as in the preceding, only the fat was burnt as that of the peace offering (Lev 4:26). Exod 18:21; Num 16:2; 2 Sam 21:1–3; 24:10–17 and done: Lev 4:2, 13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:17—a soul sin; Num 15:22—General; Num 18:9—every sin; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering; Jas 2:11—Now

Leviticus 4:23 if his sin: Lev 4:14; 5:4; 2 Kgs 22:10–13 a kid: Lev 9:3; 23:19; Num 7:16, 22, 28, 34; 15:24; 28:15, 30; 29:5, 11, 16, 19; Rom 8:3 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 1:10—a male; Lev 4:28—a kid; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering

Leviticus 4:24 And he: Lev 4:4–35; Isa 53:6 in the place: Lev 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8, 13; 4:4, 15, 29, 33; 6:25; 7:2; 16:15; Exod 29:38 it is a sin: Lev 4:3, 21, 31, 35 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—put; Lev 14:13—in the place; 2 Chr 29:23—they laid

Leviticus 4:25 put: Lev 4:7, 18, 30, 34; 8:10, 15; 9:9; 16:18; Isa 40:21; Rom 3:24–26; 8:3, 4; 10:4; Heb 2:10; 9:22 Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; Exod 29:12—pour all; Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 4:6—dip; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Num 7:16—General; Jer 17:1—and upon; Ezek 43:20—take; Zech 9:15—the corners

Leviticus 4:26 the fat: Lev 4:8–10, 35, See note on Lev 3:5. Lev 6:20–30 an atonement: Lev 4:20; Num 15:28 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned; Lev 4:31—all the fat; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 5:13—the priest; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 12:7—make; Lev 12:8—make an atonement; Lev 14:18—make an atonement; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Lev 19:22—and the sin; Num 15:25—the priest; Heb 9:22—and without

Leviticus 4:27 any one: Heb. any soul, Lev 4:2; Num 15:27 common people: Heb. people of the land, Amos haaretz; that is, any individual who was not a priest, king, or ruler among the people; an ordinary person. Any of these having transgressed, was obliged to bring a lamb or kid, the ceremonies being nearly the same as in the preceding cases. Lev 4:2, 13; Exod 12:49; Num 5:6; 15:16, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Lev 5:17—a soul sin; Lev 9:15—General; Num 6:14—one ewe; Num 15:22—General; Num 18:9—every sin; Ezek 45:20—every one

Leviticus 4:28 a kid: Lev 4:23, 32; 5:6; Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; Jer 31:22; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4, 5 a female: Lev 4:23; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Num 15:27—General; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering

Leviticus 4:29; Lev 4:4, 15, 24, 33; Heb 10:4–14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 1:4—put; Lev 6:25—In the; Lev 7:2—in the place; Lev 9:8—General

Leviticus 4:30 upon the horns: Lev 4:25, 34; Isa 42:21; Rom 8:3, 4; 10:4; Heb 2:10 pour out: There may have been some place at the bottom of the altar to receive and carry off the blood. Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—pour all; Lev 4:6—dip; Lev 4:35—and the priest

shall make; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Lev 8:15—Moses; Lev 9:9—General; Deut 12:27—and the blood; Ezek 43:20—take

Leviticus 4:31 all the fat: Lev 4:8–10, 19, 26, 35; 3:3–5, 9–11, 14–16 a sweet: Lev 1:9, 13, 17; 3:3, 5; 8:21; Exod 29:18; Ezra 6:10; Job 42:8; Ps 40:6, 7; 51:16, 17; 69:30, 31; Isa 42:21; 53:10; Matt 3:17; Eph 5:2; Heb 1:3; 9:12, 14, 15; 10:12, 14; 1 Pet 2:4, 5; 1 John 1:7; 4:9, 10; Rev 5:9 and the priest: Lev 4:26, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 4:24—it is a sin; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 5:13—the priest; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 12:7—make; Lev 14:18—make an atonement; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Lev 17:6—burn; Isa 43:24—neither

Leviticus 4:32 a lamb: Lev 4:28; 3:6, 7; 5:6; Exod 12:3, 5; Isa 53:7; Luke 1:35; John 1:29, 36; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:18–20; 2:22, 24; 3:18; Rev 5:6, 8, 9 without blemish: Lev 4:28; Eph 5:27; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 2:22; 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 14:10—ewe lamb; Lev 22:19—General; Num 6:14—one ewe

Leviticus 4:33; Lev 4:4, 29–31 Reciprocal: Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 6:25—the law; Lev 7:2—in the place

Leviticus 4:34 the horns of the altar: Lev 4:25, 30; Isa 42:21; John 17:19; Rom 8:1, 3; 10:4; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 2:10; 10:29; 1 Pet 1:18–20; 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—pour all; Lev 4:6—dip; Lev 4:7—all the blood; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Lev 6:25—the law; Lev 9:10—the fat; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; Ezek 43:20—take

Leviticus 4:35 And he: Lev 4:31 according: Lev 1:1–Lev 6:19 and the priest shall make: Lev 4:20, 26, 30, 31; 1:4; 5:6, 10, 13; 6:7; 9:7; 12:8; 14:18, 53; 16:1–34; Num 15:25; Rom 3:24–26; 4:25; 5:6–11, 15–21; 8:1, 3, 4; 10:4; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 1:6, 7; 5:2; Col 1:14; Heb 1:3; 4:14; 7:26; 9:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 2:22, 24; 3:18; 1 John 1:7; 2:2; 4:9, 10; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Lev 4:8—General; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:24—it is a sin; Lev 5:12—according; Lev 9:10—the fat; Lev 12:7—make; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Num 8:12—atonement; Num 15:28—General; Heb 9:22—and without

CHAPTER 5

- 1 He that sins in concealing his knowledge;
- 2 in touching an unclean thing;
- 4 or in making an oath;
- 6 His trespass offering, of the flock;
- 7 of fowls;
- 11 or of flour;
- 14 The trespass offering in sacrilege;
- 17 and in sins of ignorance.

Leviticus 5:1 a soul: Lev 5:15, 17; 4:2; Ezek 18:4, 20 hear: Exod 22:11; Judg 17:2; 1 Kgs 8:31; 22:16; 2 Chr 18:15; Prov 29:24; 30:9; Matt 26:63 the voice of swearing: Kol alah, rather, “the voice of adjuration,” φωνην ορκισμου, as the LXX render; for this does not relate to the duty of informing against a common swearer, but to the case of a person who, being adjured by the civil magistrate to answer upon oath, refuses to declare

what he knows upon the subject—such an one shall bear his iniquity—shall be considered as guilty in the sight of God of the transgression which he has endeavoured to conceal, and must expect to be punished for hiding the iniquity with which he was acquainted. bear: Lev 5:17; 7:18; 17:16; 19:8; 20:17; Num 9:13; Ps 38:4; Isa 53:11; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; Lev 6:20—the tenth; Lev 7:37—trespass; Lev 14:19—General; Lev 19:21—General; Lev 24:15—bear his sin; Num 5:6—When; Num 15:31—his iniquity; Num 18:9—every trespass; Num 30:15—he shall bear; 2 Chr 6:22—and an oath

Leviticus 5:2 touch: Lev 7:21; 11:24, 28, 31, 39; Num 19:11–16; Deut 14:8; Isa 52:11; Hag 2:13; 2 Cor 6:17 hidden: Lev 5:4, 17; Ps 19:12; Luke 11:44 and guilty: Lev 5:17; 4:13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—a soul; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 14:12—trespass

Leviticus 5:3 the uncleanness: Lev 12:1–Lev 13:59; 15:1–33; 22:4–6; Num 19:11–16 Reciprocal: Lev 6:4—because; Lev 7:21—the uncleanness; Lev 14:12—trespass; Num 19:13—purifieth; Isa 52:11—touch

Leviticus 5:4 if a soul: This relates to rash oaths or vows, which a man was afterwards unable, or which it would have been sinful, to perform. to do evil: Lev 27:2–34; Josh 2:14; 9:15; Judg 9:19; 11:31; 21:7, 18; 1 Sam 1:11; 14:24–28; 24:21, 22; 25:22; 2 Sam 21:7; 2 Kgs 6:31; Ps 132:2–5; Eccl 5:2–6; Ezek 17:18, 19; Matt 14:7, 9; Mark 6:23; Acts 23:12 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—if his sin; Lev 5:2—hidden; Lev 6:4—because; Num 30:2—swear; Eccl 5:6—before

Leviticus 5:5 confess: Lev 16:21; 26:40; Num 5:7; Josh 7:19; Ezra 10:11, 12; Job 33:27; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:13; Dan 9:4; Rom 10:10; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:6—before

Leviticus 5:6 trespass offering: It is remarkable, that in this and the following verse, the sacrifice offered is indifferently called asham, a trespass offering, and chattath, a sin offering; yet the Marginal References show that these differ in several respects. Sin offerings were sometimes offered for the whole congregation; trespass offerings never, but only for particular persons. Bulls were sometimes used for sin offerings, never for trespass offerings. The blood of the sin offerings was put on the horns of the altar, that of the trespass offerings was only sprinkled round the bottom of the altar. The sin offering seems to have been for the expiation of offences committed in matters of religion, from a mistake or inadvertency respecting the law; but the trespass offering was required for the casual deviations from the ritual law, when well known, or for crimes against moral precepts, implying injustice to man. Lev 4:28, 32; 6:6; 7:1–7; 14:12, 13; 19:21, 22; Num 6:12; Ezek 40:39; 42:13 a female: Lev 4:28, 32 the priest: Lev 4:20 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—lamb; Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 5:11—for it is; Lev 5:13—the priest; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 14:19—General; Num 18:9—every trespass; Num 19:13—purifieth; 1 Sam 6:3—a trespass

Leviticus 5:7 he be not able to bring a lamb: Heb. his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb, Lev 5:11; 12:8; 14:21; 2 Cor 8:12; Jas 2:5, 6 two turtledoves: Lev 1:14, 15; Matt 3:16; 10:16; Luke 2:24 one: Lev 5:8, 9; 9:3; 14:22, 31; 15:14, 15, 30; 16:5; Heb 10:6–10 Reciprocal: Lev 14:4—two birds; Lev 14:12—trespass; Lev 25:26—himself be able to redeem it; Lev 27:8—poorer; Num 6:10—General; Num 8:12—the one; Deut 16:10—a tribute; Matt 21:12—doves

Leviticus 5:8 wring off: Lev 1:15; Rom 4:25; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 5:7—one; Num 6:11—offer; Num 18:20—General

Leviticus 5:9 sprinkle: Lev 1:5; 4:25, 30, 34; 7:2; Exod 12:22, 23; Isa 42:21; Heb 2:10; 12:24 the rest: Lev 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—pour all; Lev 5:7—one; Lev 5:11—for it is; Num 8:12—the one

Leviticus 5:10 offer: Lev 1:14–17; Eph 5:2 manner: or, ordinance, Lev 1:14–17 make: Lev 5:6, 13, 16; 4:20, 26, 31, 35; Rom 5:11; 1 John 2:2 it: Jas 5:15 Reciprocal: Lev 6:7—make; Num 8:12—the one; Heb 9:22—and without

Leviticus 5:11 But if: Lev 5:7 the tenth part: Exod 16:18, 36 fine flour: Lev 2:1; Num 7:13, 19–89; 15:4–9 no oil: Lev 2:1, 2, 4, 5, 15, 16; Num 5:15; Ps 22:1–21; 69:1–21; Isa 53:2–10 for it is: Lev 5:6, 9, 12; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Exod 30:34—frankincense; Matt 21:12—doves

Leviticus 5:12 a memorial: Lev 2:2, 9, 16; 6:15; Num 5:26; Acts 10:4; Eph 5:2 according: Lev 1:9, 13, 17; 2:9; 3:4, 11; 4:35 Reciprocal: Lev 5:11—for it is; Acts 10:31—are; Heb 9:22—and without

Leviticus 5:13 the priest: Lev 5:6; 4:20, 26, 31 shall be: Lev 2:3, 10; 7:6; 1 Sam 2:28; Hos 4:8; 1 Cor 9:13 Reciprocal: Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 6:16—the remainder; Lev 7:9—shall be; Lev 7:31—the breast; Num 15:22—General

Leviticus 5:15 a soul: Lev 5:1, 2; 4:2 in the: Lev 5:16; 7:1, 6; 10:17, 18; 22:1–16; 24:5–9; 27:9–33; Num 18:9–32; Deut 12:5–12, 26; 15:19, 20; 26:1–15 ram: Lev 5:18; 6:6; Ezra 10:19 thy estimation: Lev 26:2–8, 12, 13, 17, 18, 23–27 the shekel: Lev 27:25; Exod 30:13 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—without; Exod 38:24—the shekel; Lev 5:17—though; Lev 6:2—commit; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 22:14—General; Lev 27:3—And thy estimation; Num 5:7—with the principal; Num 15:22—General; Josh 7:11—among; 1 Sam 6:3—a trespass; 2 Kgs 12:4—dedicated things; 2 Kgs 12:16—trespass money; Prov 20:25—a snare; Mal 3:8—In

Leviticus 5:16 make: Lev 22:14; Exod 22:1, 3, 4; Ps 69:4; Luke 19:8; Acts 26:20 the fifth: Lev 6:4, 5; 27:13, 15, 27, 31; Num 5:7 and the priest: Lev 5:6, 10, 13; 4:26; Heb 9:13, 14; 1 John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—without; Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 5:18—And he; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 14:18—make an atonement; 2 Kgs 12:4—dedicated things; Ezra 10:19—a ram; Mal 3:8—In

Leviticus 5:17 a soul sin: This case is supposed to differ from the preceding, merely in that the person concerned was not certain whether he had or had not committed the trespass. It is therefore called by the Hebrews a doubtful trespass offering. Lev 5:1; 4:2–4, 13, 22, 27 though: Lev 5:15; Ps 19:12; Luke 12:48; Rom 14:23 yet is he: Lev 5:1, 2; 4:2, 13, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; Lev 7:18—bear; Num 5:6—When; Num 19:13—purifieth; Ezek 18:20—bear

Leviticus 5:18 And he: Lev 5:15, 16 for a trespass: Lev 6:6; 1 Tim 2:5, 6 and the priest: Lev 5:16; 1:4; 4:20; 6:7 Reciprocal: Lev 14:12—trespass; Heb 9:7—errors; Heb 9:22—and without

Leviticus 5:19 trespassed: Ezra 10:2; Ps 51:4; Mal 3:8; 2 Cor 5:19–21 Reciprocal: Lev 6:2—commit; Lev 14:12—trespass; Josh 22:15—General

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The trespass offering for sins done wittingly;
- 8 The law of the burnt offering;
- 14 and of the meat offering;
- 19 The offering at the consecration of a priest;
- 24 The law of the sin offering.

Leviticus 6:1 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Exod 22:1—he shall; Lev 7:33—that offereth; Luke 19:8—I restore

Leviticus 6:2 commit: Lev 5:15, 19; Num 5:6–8; Ps 51:4 lie: Lev 19:11; Gen 26:7; John 8:44; Acts 5:4; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9; Rev 22:15 in that: Exod 22:7–10 in fellowship: or, in dealing, Heb. in putting of the hand, Isa 21:2; 24:16; 33:1; Hab 1:13 deceived: Prov 24:28; 26:19; Isa 59:13–15; Jer 9:5; Amos 8:5; Mic 6:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—sinning; Gen 39:9—sin; Ezek 33:15—give; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Matt 18:15—if

Leviticus 6:3 have found: Exod 23:4; Deut 22:1–3 sweareth: Lev 19:12; Exod 22:9–11; Prov 30:9; Jer 5:2; 7:9; Zech 5:4; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:11—an oath of the Lord; Num 5:6—When

Leviticus 6:4 because: Lev 4:13–15; 5:3, 4 which he: Gen 21:25; Job 20:19; 24:2; Isa 59:6; Ezek 18:7, 12, 18; Amos 3:10; Mic 2:2; Zeph 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Lev 5:16—the fifth; Lev 27:13—General; Num 5:7—with the principal; 1 Sam 12:3—I will; Ezra 10:19—a ram; Neh 5:11—Restore

Leviticus 6:5 restore: Lev 5:16; Exod 22:1, 4, 7, 9; Num 5:7, 8; 1 Sam 12:3; 2 Sam 12:6; Prov 6:30, 31; Isa 58:6, 9; Luke 19:8 in the principal: The property itself, if still remaining, or its full value, to which a fifth part more was to be added, to compensate the owner for the loss he had sustained by being deprived of the use of his goods. He must also bring a trespass offering to the Lord; which was intended to show that disobedience to God is the great evil, even of those crimes which are injurious to man, and that repentance, and even restitution, though needful in order to (obtain) forgiveness, cannot atone for sin. of his trespass offering: or, of his being found guilty, Heb. of trespass. Matt 5:23, 24 Reciprocal: Lev 27:13—General; Neh 5:11—Restore

Leviticus 6:6 a ram: Lev 5:15, 18; Isa 53:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—without; Lev 5:6—trespass offering; Lev 14:12—trespass; Lev 27:3—And thy estimation; Num 5:8—beside the ram; 1 Sam 6:3—a trespass; Ezra 10:19—a ram; Ezek 40:39—the trespass

Leviticus 6:7 make: Lev 4:20, 26, 31; 5:10, 13, 15, 16, 18; Exod 34:7; Ezek 18:21–23, 26, 27; 33:14–16, 19; Mic 7:18; 1 John 1:7, 9; 2:1, 2 it shall be: Isa 1:18; Matt 12:31; 1 Cor 6:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 7:1—the law; Lev 7:37—trespass; Lev 14:12—trespass; Lev

19:21—General; Num 5:8—beside the ram; Heb 9:22—and without; Heb 10:6—burnt

Leviticus 6:8 At this verse the Jews begin the twenty-fifth section of the law, and also, in the best Hebrew Bibles, the sixth chapter, which undoubtedly ought to begin here, as the inspired writer enters upon a new subject; the former part of the book being intended for the instruction of the people relative to the several sacrifices to be brought; but this for the instruction of the priests respecting some particulars of their official services.

Leviticus 6:9 of the burnt: Lev 1:1–17; Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3 because of the burning: or, for the burning, Lev 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 7:37—the law; Lev 14:54—the law; Num 28:6—a continual; Num 29:6—the daily

Leviticus 6:10 linen garment: Lev 16:4; Exod 28:39–43; 39:27–29; Ezek 44:17, 18; Rev 7:13; 19:8, 14 consumed: Lev 1:9, 13, 17; Num 16:21, 35; Ps 20:3 marg. Ps 37:20 beside: Lev 1:16 Reciprocal: Exod 28:42—breeches; Lev 4:12—the ashes; Ezek 44:19—they shall put

Leviticus 6:11 put off: Lev 16:23, 24; Ezek 44:19 without: Lev 4:12, 21; 14:40, 41; 16:27; Heb 13:11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 1:16—by the place

Leviticus 6:12 the fire: Lev 9:24; Num 4:13, 14; Mark 9:48, 49; Heb 10:27 burn wood: Lev 1:7–9; 3:3–5, 9–11, 14–16; Exod 29:38–42; Neh 13:31. The efficacy of the priesthood and mediation of Christ is perpetual, and we can never approach to God in his name, by day or night, unseasonably. The ministers of Christ should have the fire of their zeal constantly burning. Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Lev 6:9—because of the burning; Neh 10:34—the wood offering; Ezek 40:46—the keepers

Leviticus 6:13 Reciprocal: Lev 1:7—fire; Lev 6:9—because of the burning; Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Num 4:13—General; Neh 10:34—as it is written; Isa 31:9—whose fire; Ezek 40:46—the keepers

Leviticus 6:14 the meat offering: Lev 2:1, 2; Num 15:4, 6, 9; John 6:32 Reciprocal: Lev 7:37—meat; Lev 9:4—and a meat; Lev 14:54—the law; Ezek 42:13—they be holy; Ezek 44:29—eat

Leviticus 6:15 the memorial: Lev 2:2, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 5:12—a memorial; Lev 10:12—Take; Num 5:26—General; Matt 2:11—frankincense

Leviticus 6:16 the remainder: Lev 2:3, 10; 5:13; Ezek 44:29; 1 Cor 9:13–15 unleavened: Exod 12:8; 1 Cor 5:8 shall it: Lev 6:26; 10:12, 13; Num 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 6:23—it shall not be; Lev 7:6—male; Lev 7:9—shall be; Lev 7:12—unleavened wafers; Lev 7:31—the breast; Lev 21:22—both; Lev 24:9—they shall; Num 18:8—the charge; Num 18:20—General; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezek 40:14—the court

Leviticus 6:17 baken: Lev 2:11; 1 Pet 2:22 I have: Num 18:9, 10 it is most holy: Lev 6:25; 2:3; 7:1, 6; Exod 29:33, 34, 37 Reciprocal: Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 6:23—it shall not be; Lev 21:22—both; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:20—General; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezra 2:63—should not; Neh 7:65—that they should; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Leviticus 6:18 the males: Lev 6:29; 21:21, 22; Num 18:10 It shall: Lev 3:17 every one: Kol asher yigga? bahem yikdash, "all (whether person or thing) that toucheth them shall be (or must be) holy;" that is, the priests must not eat of these oblations when under any ceremonial defilement, and the sacred utensils used about them must not be employed for any other purpose, or in any other way. Lev 22:3-7; Exod 29:37; Hag 2:12-14; Zech 14:20, 21; 1 Pet 1:16; 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 30:29—whatsoever; Lev 6:27—touch; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:8—the charge

Leviticus 6:19 Reciprocal: Lev 4:35—according; Num 18:27—as though

Leviticus 6:20 the offering: This oblation, which the Jews call a mincha of initiation, seems to have been required of the high priest alone "on the day in which he was anointed," and from that time, every morning and evening, as long as he continued in office, and then in like manner of his successor; for, by "the sons of Aaron," may be understood his descendants and successors in the high priesthood, in their generations. Exod 29:2; Num 18:26-32; Heb 5:1; 7:27; 8:3, 4 in the day: The word beyom signifies not only in the day, but from that day forward; for it was a daily oblation, and for them and their successors, a statute forever. Lev 6:22 the tenth: Lev 5:1; Exod 16:36 a meat offering: Lev 2:1-16; Exod 29:35-42; Num 28:3, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 4:26—the fat; Lev 7:37—consecrations; Num 18:8—the charge; 1 Chr 23:29—the fine flour

Leviticus 6:21; Lev 2:5; 7:9; 1 Chr 9:31

Leviticus 6:22 is anointed: Lev 4:3; Deut 10:6; Heb 7:23 wholly: Lev 8:21; Exod 29:22-25; Isa 53:10 Reciprocal: Lev 6:20—in the day; Lev 7:17—burnt

Leviticus 6:23 shall be: The meat offering of the people was eaten by the priests, who typically bore and expiated their sins; but as no priest, being a sinner, could make atonement for himself, his meat offering must not be eaten, but wholly burnt on the altar, which was a typical transfer of his guilt to the great antitype who actually bore and expiated it. it shall not be: Lev 6:16, 17; 2:10 Reciprocal: Lev 7:17—burnt

Leviticus 6:24 Reciprocal: Lev 7:37—sin

Leviticus 6:25 the law: Lev 4:2, 3-20, 21, 24, 33, 34 In the: Lev 1:3, 5, 11; 4:24, 29, 33 it is: Lev 6:17; 21:22 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 6:29—it is; Lev 7:1—it is; Lev 7:2—in the place; Lev 7:7—the trespass; Lev 14:54—the law; Lev 22:4—holy things; Num 18:9—every sin; Num 18:20—General; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Leviticus 6:26 priest: Lev 10:17, 18; Num 18:9, 10; Ezek 44:28, 29; 46:20; Hos 4:8 in the holy: Lev 6:16 in the court: Exod 27:9-18; 38:9-19; 40:33; Ezek 42:13 Reciprocal: Lev 2:3—the remnant; Lev 7:7—the trespass; Lev 7:14—the priest's; Lev 7:31—the breast; Lev 10:16—the goat; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:8—the charge; Num 18:20—General; 1 Cor 9:13—they

Leviticus 6:27 touch: Lev 6:18; Exod 29:37; 30:29; Hag 2:12; Matt 9:21; 14:36 wash: Lev 11:32; 2 Cor 7:1, 11 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:19—sanctify

Leviticus 6:28; Lev 11:33; 15:12; Heb 9:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 8:31—Boil; Lev 11:32—it must be put into water; Lev 11:35—they shall be; 2 Chr 35:13—sod; Zech 14:20—and the

Leviticus 6:29 the males: Lev 6:18; Num 18:10 it is: Lev 6:25 Reciprocal: Lev 7:6—male; Lev 10:17—Wherefore; Lev 21:22—both; Ezra 2:63—should not; Ezek 42:13—the most holy; Ezek 44:29—eat; Hag 2:12—General

Leviticus 6:30; Lev 4:3–21; 10:18; 16:27, 28; Heb 9:11, 12; 13:11 Reciprocal: Lev 4:11—General; Lev 8:15—to make; Lev 8:17—General; Lev 10:16—the goat; Lev 16:20—reconciling; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Ezek 45:15—to make; Rom 5:10—reconciled; 2 Cor 5:18—who; Col 1:20—having made peace; Heb 2:17—to make

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The law of the trespass offering;
- 11 and of the peace offering;
- 12 whether it be for a thanksgiving;
- 16 or a vow, or a free will offering;
- 22 The fat and the blood are forbidden;
- 28 The priests' portion in the peace offerings;
- 35 The whole summed up.

Leviticus 7:1 the law: Lev 5:1–Lev 6:7; 14:12, 13; 19:21, 22; Num 6:12; Ezek 40:39; 44:29; 46:20 it is: Lev 6:17, 25; 21:22 Reciprocal: Lev 5:6—trespass offering; Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 7:37—trespass; Lev 14:54—the law; Num 18:9—every trespass; Num 18:20—General; 1 Sam 6:3—a trespass; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Leviticus 7:2 in the place: Lev 1:3, 5, 11; 4:24, 29, 33; 6:25; Num 6:12; Ezek 40:39 and the: Lev 1:5; 3:2, 8; 5:9; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; Heb 9:19–22; 11:28; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2

Leviticus 7:3; Lev 3:3–5, 9–11, 15, 16; 4:8–10; Exod 29:13; Ps 51:6, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:22—the rump; Lev 7:33—that offereth

Leviticus 7:4 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; Lev 3:4—General; Lev 7:23—fat

Leviticus 7:5; Lev 1:9, 13; 2:2, 9, 16; 3:16; Gal 2:20; 5:24; 1 Pet 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering

Leviticus 7:6 male: Lev 6:16–18, 29; Num 18:9, 10 it is most holy: Lev 2:3 Reciprocal: Lev 5:13—shall be; Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 6:17—it is most holy; Lev 10:17—Wherefore; Lev 14:13—it is most holy; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:8—the charge; Num 18:20—General; Ezek 42:13—they be holy; Ezek 44:29—eat; Hos 4:8—eat; Hag 2:12—General; 1 Cor 9:13—they

Leviticus 7:7 the trespass: Lev 6:25, 26; 14:13 Reciprocal: Lev 10:17—Wherefore; Num 5:7—with the principal; Num 5:8—beside the ram; Num 18:9—every trespass; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 2 Kgs 12:16—trespass money; Hos 4:8—eat

Leviticus 7:8 even the priest: All the flesh of the burnt offerings being consumed upon

the altar, as well as the fat, there could nothing fall to the share of the priest but the skin; which must have been very valuable, as they were used as mattresses (Lev 15:17) or as carpets to sit upon in the day. They are still used for the same purpose by some of the inhabitants and dervishes of the East. Bishop Patrick remarks, that Adam himself offered the first sacrifice, and had the skin given him by God, to make garments for him and his wife; in conformity with which, the priests ever after had the skin of the whole burnt offerings for their portion. skin: Lev 1:6; 4:11; Gen 3:21; Exod 29:14; Num 19:5; Rom 13:14 Reciprocal: Num 18:20—General; Deut 18:8—like portions; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give

Leviticus 7:9 the meat: Lev 2:4–7; Num 18:9; Ezek 44:29 in the pan: or, on the flat plate, or slice, Lev 2:5 marg. shall be: Lev 2:3, 10; 5:13; 6:16–18; 1 Cor 9:7, 13; Gal 6:6 Reciprocal: Lev 6:21—General; Lev 10:12—Take; Num 15:4—a meat; Deut 18:8—like portions; 1 Chr 23:29—unleavened

Leviticus 7:10 one as much: Exod 16:18; 2 Cor 8:14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:2—tempered; Lev 2:1—pour oil; Num 15:4—a meat

Leviticus 7:11; Lev 3:1–17; 22:18–21; Ezek 45:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; Exod 24:5—peace offerings; Exod 29:28—sacrifice; Lev 7:37—sacrifice; Lev 9:18—a sacrifice; Lev 17:5—and offer them; Lev 19:6—General; Lev 22:21—peace; Lev 23:19—two lambs; Num 5:29—the law; Num 7:23—General; Num 15:8—peace; Num 29:39—beside your vows; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; Ps 22:26—The meek; 1 Cor 10:18—are

Leviticus 7:12 a thanksgiving: Lev 22:29; 2 Chr 29:31; 33:16; Neh 12:43; Ps 50:13, 14, 23; 103:1, 2; 107:8, 21, 22; 116:17; Jer 33:11; Hos 14:2; Luke 17:16, 18; Rom 1:21; 2 Cor 9:11–15; Eph 5:20; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 unleavened wafers: Lev 2:4; 6:16; Num 6:15 Reciprocal: Exod 23:18—blood; Exod 29:2—wafers; Num 18:20—General; Amos 4:5—offer a sacrifice; Amos 5:22—peace offerings; John 5:14—in the

Leviticus 7:13 leavened: Lev 23:17; Amos 4:5; Matt 13:33; 1 Tim 4:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:3—three kids; Jer 33:11—sacrifice

Leviticus 7:14 an heave: Exod 29:27, 28; Num 15:19–21; 18:24–28; 31:29, 41 the priest's: Lev 6:26; Num 18:8–11, 19, 26–32 Reciprocal: Num 18:11—the heave; Deut 18:8—like portions

Leviticus 7:15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:10—General; Exod 23:18—remain; Exod 34:25—be left; Lev 8:31—Boil; Lev 22:30—General; 1 Sam 1:4—offered; Prov 7:14—I have peace offerings with me

Leviticus 7:16 be a vow: Lev 22:18–21; 23:38; Num 15:3; Deut 12:6, 11, 17, 26; Ps 66:13; 116:14, 18; Nah 1:15 a voluntary: Lev 22:23, 29; Deut 12:6; Ezek 46:12 also the: Lev 19:5–8 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—his own; Lev 27:2—a singular vow; Num 29:39—beside your vows; Deut 23:18—any vow; Ezra 2:63—should not

Leviticus 7:17 on the third: Lev 19:7; Gen 22:4; Exod 19:11; Hos 6:2; 1 Cor 15:4 burnt: Lev 6:22, 23; 10:16; Exod 12:10; 29:14 Reciprocal: Lev 8:32—General; Num 19:12—third day

Leviticus 7:18 it shall: Lev 10:19; 19:7, 8; 22:23, 25; Jer 14:10, 12; Hos 8:13; Amos 5:22; Mal 1:10, 13 be imputed: Num 18:27; Rom 4:11 an abomination: Lev 11:10, 11, 41; Isa 1:11–14; 65:4; 66:3; Luke 16:15 bear: Lev 5:17; 10:17; 17:16; 19:7, 8; 20:17, 19; 22:16; Isa 53:11, 12; Ezek 18:20; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 29:34—burn; Lev 17:4—blood shall; Ps 38:4—as an

Leviticus 7:19; Lev 11:24–39; Num 19:11–16; Luke 11:41; Acts 10:15, 16, 28; Rom 14:14, 20; 2 Cor 6:17; Titus 1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 29:34—burn; Num 19:22—whatsoever; Neh 7:65—that they should

Leviticus 7:20 having: Lev 15:2, 3–33; 1 Cor 11:28 shall be: Gen 17:14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 7:21—cut off; Lev 7:27—that soul; Lev 22:3—having his uncleanness upon him; Num 19:13—his uncleanness; Deut 26:14—eaten; Neh 7:65—that they should

Leviticus 7:21 the uncleanness: Lev 5:2, 3; 12:1–Lev 13:59; 15:1–33; 22:4; Num 19:11–16 any unclean: Lev 11:24–42; Deut 14:7, 8, 10, 12–20 abominable: Lev 11:10–13, 20, 41, 42; Deut 14:3; Ezek 4:14 cut off: Lev 7:20, 25, 27; 17:10, 14; 18:29; Gen 17:14; Exod 12:15, 19; 30:33–38 Reciprocal: Lev 22:3—having his uncleanness upon him; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean

Leviticus 7:23 fat: Any other fat they might eat; but the fat of these was sacred, because they were the only animals which were offered in sacrifice, though many others ranked among the clean animals as well as these. This prohibition may, however, be understood of these animals when offered in sacrifice, and then only in reference to the inward fat, described in Lev 7:4. Of the fat in any other circumstances, it cannot be intended, as it was one of the especial blessings which God gave to his people—"Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats," were the provision which he graciously bestowed on his followers.—See note on Deut 32:12–14. Lev 3:16, 17; 4:8–10; 17:6; Deut 32:38; 1 Sam 2:15–17, 29; Acts 28:27; Rom 8:13; 13:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:16—presently; Acts 15:20—things

Leviticus 7:24 beast: Heb. carcase, Lev 17:15; 22:8; Exod 22:31; Deut 14:21; Ezek 4:14; 44:31 Reciprocal: Lev 9:21—the breasts

Leviticus 7:25 shall be cut off: Lev 7:21 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Exod 29:25—offering; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 7:27—that soul

Leviticus 7:26 ye shall eat: The prohibition of the fat or suet, which was restricted to animals offered in sacrifice, taught reverence to the altar and ordinances of God; but that of blood, which was extended to all land animals, had especial respect to the atoning blood of the sacrifice, and of the great antitype which the sacrifice prefigured. Lev 3:17; 17:10–14; Gen 9:4; 1 Sam 14:33, 34; Ezek 33:25; John 6:53; Acts 15:20, 29; Eph 1:7; 1 Tim 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 9:21—the breasts; Lev 17:13—which hunteth; Lev 19:26—with the blood; Deut 12:16—General; Deut 15:23—General; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat

Leviticus 7:27 that soul: Lev 7:20, 21, 25; Heb 10:29 shall be: Shall be excommunicated or cut off from the people of God, and so deprived of any part of their inheritance or of their blessings. Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Lev 17:10—that eateth; Deut 12:16—General; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; Ezek 33:25—Ye eat

Leviticus 7:29; Lev 3:1–17; Col 1:20; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—thou; Lev 9:20—they put; Lev 10:14—General; Lev 10:15—heave shoulder; Lev 23:20—wave them

Leviticus 7:30; Exod 29:24–28; Num 6:20 own hands: Lev 3:3, 4, 9, 14; Ps 110:3; John 10:18; 2 Cor 8:12 with the breast: Lev 8:27; 9:21 Reciprocal: Lev 7:34—the wave; Lev 8:29—General; Lev 10:15—heave shoulder; Lev 23:20—wave them; Num 6:19—put them; Num 8:11—offering; Num 18:11—the heave; Deut 18:3—offer a sacrifice

Leviticus 7:31 the priest: Lev 3:5, 11, 16 the breast: Lev 7:34; 5:13; 6:16, 26; 8:29; Num 18:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Exod 29:27—the breast; Lev 8:27—and waved; Lev 23:20—holy to; Num 6:20—with the wave; Num 18:20—General

Leviticus 7:32; Lev 7:34; 8:25, 26; 9:21; 10:14; Num 6:20; 18:18, 19; Deut 18:3; 1 Cor 9:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:22—right shoulder; Exod 29:28—Aaron's; Num 18:8—the charge; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 1 Sam 9:24—the shoulder

Leviticus 7:33 that offereth: Lev 7:3; 6:1–30; 26:1–46 Reciprocal: Exod 29:22—right shoulder; 1 Sam 9:24—the shoulder

Leviticus 7:34 the wave: Lev 7:30–32; 10:14, 15; Exod 29:28; Num 18:18, 19; Deut 18:3 by a statute: Lev 3:17; Exod 29:9 Reciprocal: Lev 7:31—the breast; Lev 7:32—General; Num 6:20—with the wave; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give

Leviticus 7:35 portion: Lev 8:10–12, 30; Exod 29:7, 21; 40:13–15; Isa 10:27; 61:1; John 3:34; 2 Cor 1:21; 1 John 2:20, 27 he presented: Exod 28:1; 29:1; Num 18:7–19 Reciprocal: Num 18:8—by reason; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give

Leviticus 7:36 in the day: Lev 8:12, 30; Exod 40:13, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 3:17—a perpetual

Leviticus 7:37 the law: Lev 1:1–17; 6:9–13; Exod 29:38–42 meat: Lev 2:1–16; 6:14–18 sin: Lev 4:1–35; 6:24–30 trespass: Lev 7:1–7; 5:1–Lev 6:7 consecrations: Lev 6:20–23; Exod 29:1 sacrifice: Lev 7:11–21; 3:1–17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:27—General; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 11:46—This; Lev 14:54—the law; Num 15:9—a meat; Num 36:13—the commandments

Leviticus 7:38 commanded: Lev 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 36:13—the commandments; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Jer 17:26—bringing burnt; Mal 4:4—with

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Moses consecrates Aaron and his sons;
- 14 Their sin offering;
- 18 Their burnt offering;
- 22 The ram of consecration;
- 31 The place and time of their consecration.

Leviticus 8:1 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—and consecrate them; Exod 39:32—all the; Exod

40:12—General; Num 3:3—whom he consecrated; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron

Leviticus 8:2 Aaron: Exod 29:1–4 garments: Exod 28:2–4, 40–43; 39:1–31, 41 anointing: Exod 30:23–37; 40:12–15 bullock: Exod 29:1, 2; Heb 7:27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—take; Exod 29:3—in the basket; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 16:5—General; Num 3:3—the priests; Num 6:15—a basket; Num 8:8—a young; Num 16:5—even him; 2 Chr 13:9—young; Heb 5:1—every; Heb 5:4—General; Heb 9:12—by the

Leviticus 8:3; Num 20:8; 21:16; 1 Chr 13:5; 15:3; 2 Chr 5:2, 6; 30:2, 13, 25; Neh 8:1; Ps 22:25; Acts 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—unto the door; Lev 14:11—General; Lev 24:9—they shall; Num 8:9—shalt gather the whole

Leviticus 8:4; Lev 8:9, 13, 17, 29, 35; Exod 39:1, 5, 7, 21, 26, 29, 31, 32, 42, 43; Deut 12:32; Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 11:23; 15:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:35—thus shalt thou do

Leviticus 8:5 Lord commanded to be done: Exod 29:4–37

Leviticus 8:6 washed: Exod 29:4; 40:12; Ps 51:2, 7; Isa 1:16; Ezek 36:25; Zech 13:1; John 13:8–10; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:26; Heb 9:10; 10:22; Rev 1:5, 6; 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 14:8—wash himself; Lev 16:4—therefore; Lev 16:24—wash; Num 8:7—Sprinkle; Zech 3:5—fair

Leviticus 8:7 he put: Exod 28:4; 29:5; 39:1–7; Isa 61:3, 10; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27 the ephod: The ephod seems to have been a garment worn by persons of distinction of various characters (2 Sam 6:4) the description of which in the book of Exodus (Exod 28:6, etc.) relates only to its materials. As to its shape, the LXX calls it *επωμῖς*, which signifies that it was worn on the shoulders. So also Josephus, who says it was a cubit long. St. Jerome compares it with the Roman caracalla, which was a sort of short cloak, only that it had a head or hood, which the ephod had not. Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 28:8—curious; Exod 28:31—General; Exod 29:29—anointed; Exod 31:10—General; Exod 39:2—General; Exod 39:5—curious; Lev 16:4—therefore; Lev 16:24—his garments; Lev 21:10—consecrated; 1 Sam 2:18—a linen ephod; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Ezek 42:14—they not go; Hos 3:4—ephod; Rev 1:13—and girt

Leviticus 8:8 the breast plate, Exod 28:15–29; 39:8–21; Song 8:6; Isa 59:17; Eph 6:14; 1 Thess 5:8 the Urim: Exod 28:30; Ezra 2:63 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—ephod; Exod 29:5—garments; Exod 31:10—General; Num 27:21—Urim; Deut 33:8—Let thy; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I

Leviticus 8:9; Exod 28:4, 36–38; 29:6; 39:28–30; Zech 3:5; 6:11–14; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 28:37—the mitre it; Exod 39:8—General; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; Ezek 16:11—and a; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS

Leviticus 8:10; Exod 30:23–29; 40:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 28:18—poured; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 29:36—anoint it; Exod 30:26—General; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 7:35—portion; Num 7:1—anointed it

Leviticus 8:11; Exod 4:6, 17; 16:14, 19; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; Titus 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod

29:36—anoint it; Exod 30:18—a laver; Exod 40:10—sanctify; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 16:14—General; Num 7:1—anointed it

Leviticus 8:12; Lev 4:3; 21:10, 11, 12; Exod 28:41; 29:7; 30:30; Ps 133:2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:31—an holy; Lev 7:36—in the day; Lev 10:7—the anointing; Lev 14:18—the remnant; Num 3:3—the priests; Num 35:25—anointed; 2 Kgs 9:3—pour it; Ps 45:7—hath; Zech 4:14—These

Leviticus 8:13 Moses: Exod 28:40, 41; 29:8, 9; 40:14, 15; Ps 132:9; Isa 61:6, 10; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6; 5:10 coats: The kethoneth, or coat, was made of linen; but the form of it is nowhere described in Scripture, except in the visionary appearance of Christ to St. John, in the form and habit of a priest (Rev 1:13) where he is said to be ενδεδυμενος ποδηρη, “clothed with a garment down to the feet,” which perfectly agrees with the description the Jewish writers give of it; who also say, that it had sleeves which came down to the wrist, and was tied about the neck; so that it was not unlike a long shirt. It was common to all the priests; but the tunic of the high priest was made of finer linen, or wove in a more curious manner (Exod 28:4). put: Heb. bound bonnets: The migba’oth, or bonnets, are described by Josephus as being like helmets of linen, one wreath being plaited and folded over another and a thin cap, suited to its shape, put over all, to prevent its unfolding. Reciprocal: Exod 31:10—General; Exod 39:27—coats; Lev 8:4—General; Ezek 42:14—they not go

Leviticus 8:14 he brought: Lev 8:2; 4:3–12; 16:6; Exod 29:10–14; Isa 53:10; Ezek 43:19; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26–28; 1 Pet 3:18 laid: Lev 1:4; 4:4; 16:21 Reciprocal: Lev 4:11—General; Lev 9:2—a young; Lev 16:3—a young; Lev 16:5—General; Num 8:12—Levites; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; Ezek 44:27—he shall offer; Heb 5:3—as

Leviticus 8:15 he slew it: Lev 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8; Exod 29:10, 11 Moses: Lev 4:7, 17, 18, 30; Exod 29:12, 36, 37; Ezek 43:19–27; Heb 9:18–23 to make: Lev 6:30; 16:20; 2 Chr 29:24; Ezek 45:20; Dan 9:24; Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Eph 2:16; Col 1:21, 22; Heb 2:17. The beginning of this verse may be rendered, “And Moses slew it, and took the blood,” etc. We find it expressly said in Exodus, that Moses slew the sacrifices. Exod 29:11. Yet, in general, the offerer seems to have killed his own sacrifice. Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; Lev 4:6—dip; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 16:16—an atonement; Lev 17:11—I have; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; Ezek 43:20—take; Heb 9:21—General

Leviticus 8:16; Lev 3:3–5; 4:8, 9; Exod 29:13 Reciprocal: Lev 3:4—General; Lev 9:10—the fat

Leviticus 8:17; Lev 4:11, 12, 21; 6:30; 16:27; Exod 29:14; Gal 3:13; Heb 13:11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 8:4—General; Lev 9:10—the fat; Lev 9:11—General; Ezek 43:21—burn

Leviticus 8:18; Lev 1:4–13; Exod 29:15–18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:10—put; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 1:8—General; Lev 9:2—and a ram; Lev 9:12—General; Lev 9:16—manner; Lev 16:3—a ram for a burnt offering; Num 8:12—the one; Ezek 43:18—to offer; Ezek 43:22—a kid

Leviticus 8:19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; Heb 9:21—General

Leviticus 8:20 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:43—upon

Leviticus 8:21 a sweet savour: Lev 1:17; 2:9; Gen 8:21; Exod 29:18; Eph 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:17—wash the; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 1:9—inwards; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 6:22—wholly; Lev 9:14—General; Ezek 40:38—where

Leviticus 8:22 the ram of consecration: Lev 8:2, 29; 7:37; Exod 29:19–31; John 17:19; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 5:25, 27; Rev 1:5, 6 “The ram of consecration” was evidently a sacrifice of peace offering though presented on a particular occasion. Part of the blood was applied, not as that of the sin offering, to the horns of the altar, but to Aaron and his sons; to the tips of their right ears, the thumbs of their right hands, and the great toes of their right feet: implying their obligation to hearken diligently to the word of God—to do his work in the best manner which they could, and to walk in his ways with steady perseverance; and also, that they could not do these things acceptably except through the atoning blood, received and applied by faith. Then part of the blood reserved upon the altar, probably in a basin for that purpose, was mingled with the holy anointing oil, and sprinkled on the garments both of Aaron and his sons, to hallow them to the Lord. “This may be looked upon as a lively representation of our purification by the blood of Jesus Christ, through his Holy Spirit.”—Bp. PATRICK Reciprocal: Exod 29:9—consecrate; Lev 1:4—put; Lev 3:2—lay; Lev 8:28—they were

Leviticus 8:23 Moses took: Lev 14:14, 17, 28; Exod 29:20; Rom 6:13, 19; 12:1; 1 Cor 1:2, 30; 6:20; 1 Thess 5:22; Phil 1:20; 2:17; Heb 2:10; 5:8

Leviticus 8:24 Moses sprinkled: Heb 9:22 Reciprocal: Exod 29:20—put it upon the tip; Lev 14:14—General; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled

Leviticus 8:25; Lev 3:3–5, 9; Exod 29:22–25; Prov 23:26; Isa 53:10 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—and the caul; Lev 3:4—General; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 7:32—General

Leviticus 8:26; Exod 29:23; John 1:14; Acts 5:12; 1 Tim 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:3—in the basket; Lev 7:32—General; 1 Sam 21:5—though it were sanctified this day in the vessel

Leviticus 8:27 upon Aaron's: Exod 29:24–37; Jer 30:21; Heb 9:14 and waved: Lev 7:30, 31 Reciprocal: Lev 14:12—wave them; Num 5:25—wave; Num 6:19—put them; Num 8:11—offering

Leviticus 8:28 Moses: Exod 29:25; Ps 22:13, 14; Zech 13:7; Heb 10:14–22 they were: Lev 8:22 Reciprocal: Exod 29:27—General

Leviticus 8:29; Lev 7:30–34; Exod 29:26, 27; Isa 66:20; 1 Cor 10:31; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Lev 7:31—the breast; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 23:20—holy to; Num 8:11—offering

Leviticus 8:30 the anointing: Exod 29:21; 30:30; Isa 61:1, 3; Gal 5:22–25; Heb 2:11; 1 Pet 1:2; 1 John 2:27; Rev 7:14 and sanctified: Lev 10:3; Num 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 24:8—sprinkled; Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 7:36—in the day; Lev 8:35—keep; Lev 10:7—the anointing; Lev 14:17—General; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Num 18:8—by reason

Leviticus 8:31 Boil: Lev 6:28; 7:15; Exod 29:31, 32; Deut 12:6, 7; 1 Sam 2:13–17; Ezek 46:20–24 eat it: Lev 10:17; John 6:33, 35, 51, 53–56; Gal 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 24:9—Aaron's; Num 6:19—the sodden; 1 Kgs 7:45—the pots; Matt 12:4—but

Leviticus 8:32; Lev 7:17; Exod 12:10; 29:34; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:10; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:13, 14

Leviticus 8:33 seven days: Lev 14:8; Exod 29:30, 35; Num 19:12; Ezek 43:25–27 Reciprocal: Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 15:13—seven days; Ezek 42:14—they not go

Leviticus 8:34; Heb 7:16, 27; 10:11, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 9:7—offer thy; Num 8:12—atonement; Ezek 43:26—they shall

Leviticus 8:35 the tabernacle: Lev 14:8; Exod 29:35; Num 19:12; Ezek 43:25; 2 Cor 7:1; Col 2:9, 10; Heb 7:28; 9:23, 24 keep: Lev 8:30; 10:1; Num 3:7; 9:19; Deut 11:1; 1 Kgs 2:3; 1 Tim 1:3, 4, 18; 5:21; 6:13, 17, 20; 2 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: Lev 8:4—General; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 16:2—that he die not; Ps 134:1—which by night; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep

Leviticus 8:36 Aaron: This was necessary to be added, to show the exact fulfilment of the commandments delivered to Moses, and which are recorded in Exodus 29; and consequently the complete consecration and preparation of Aaron and his sons to fill the awfully important office of priests and mediators between God and the children of Israel, to offer sacrifices, and make atonement for the sins of the people. Exod 39:43; 40:16; Deut 4:2; 12:32; 1 Sam 15:22 Reciprocal: Lev 26:46—by the hand; 2 Kgs 9:36—by his; 2 Chr 33:8—by the hand; 2 Chr 34:14—Moses; Jer 37:2—the prophet

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people;
- 8 The sin offering,
- 12 and the burnt offering for himself;
- 15 The offerings for the people;
- 23 Moses and Aaron bless the people;
- 24 Fire comes from the Lord, upon the altar.

Leviticus 9:1 the eighth day: Not on the eighth day of the month, but on the first day after their consecration, which occupied seven days, and before which they were deemed unfit to minister in holy things, being considered in a state of imperfection. All creatures, for the most part, were considered as in a state of uncleanness and imperfection, seven days, and perfected on the eighth.—See note on Lev 12:2, 3; 14:8–10; 15:13, 14; 22:27; Num 6:9, 10. Lev 8:33; 14:10, 23; 15:14, 29; Num 6:10; Ezek 43:26, 27; Matt 28:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:30—seven days; Exod 40:12—General; Lev 9:17—the meat; Num 7:1—anointed it

Leviticus 9:2 a young: Lev 9:7, 8; 4:3; 8:14; Exod 29:1; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 5:3; 7:27; 10:10–14 and a ram: Lev 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 9:3—a calf; Ezra 6:9—young bullocks

Leviticus 9:3 Take ye: Lev 4:23; 16:5, 15; Ezra 6:17; 10:19; Isa 53:10; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:26–28; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; Rev 5:9 a kid: As the offering here is a kid, which was the sacrifice of the sin of the ruler, some think that the reading of the Samaritan and the LXX is to be preferred: “Speak unto the Elders of Israel.” a calf: Lev 9:2 both: Lev 12:6; 14:10; 23:12; Exod 12:5 Reciprocal: Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 5:7—one; Lev 9:15—General; Lev 10:16—the goat; Lev 16:3—a ram for a burnt offering

Leviticus 9:4 a bullock: Lev 3:1–17 and a meat: Lev 2:1–16; 6:14–23; Num 15:3–9 to day: Lev 9:6, 23; Exod 16:10; 19:11; 24:16; 29:43; 40:34, 35; Num 14:10; 16:19; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; Ezek 43:2 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Num 6:15—a basket

Leviticus 9:5 and all the congregation: Exod 19:17; Deut 31:12; 1 Chr 15:3; 2 Chr 5:2, 3; Neh 8:1

Leviticus 9:6 and the glory: Lev 9:23; Exod 16:10; 24:16; 40:34, 35; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; 2 Chr 5:13, 14; Ezek 43:2 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; Lev 9:4—to day; Num 16:19—and the glory; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory

Leviticus 9:7 offer thy: Lev 9:2; 4:3, 20; 8:34; 1 Sam 3:14; Heb 5:3; 7:27, 28; 9:7 offer the: Lev 4:16–20; Heb 5:1 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 16:6—for himself; Num 8:12—the one

Leviticus 9:8; Lev 1:4, 5; 4:4, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 29:11—And; Exod 29:30—seven days; Lev 4:11—General; Lev 9:2—a young; Lev 10:19—this day; Lev 16:5—General; Heb 9:21—General

Leviticus 9:9; Lev 4:6, 7, 17, 18, 25, 30; 8:15; 16:18; Heb 2:10; 9:22, 23; 10:4–19 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—the blood; Lev 3:5—Aaron’s; Ezek 43:15—four horns; Ezek 43:20—take; Heb 9:21—General; Heb 13:11—the bodies

Leviticus 9:10 the fat: Lev 3:3–5, 9–11; 4:8–12, 34, 35; 8:16, 17; Ps 51:17; Prov 23:26; Isa 53:10; 57:15; 66:2 as the Lord: Lev 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—and the caul; Lev 3:4—General; Lev 3:5—Aaron’s; Lev 9:19—General

Leviticus 9:11; Lev 4:11, 12, 21; 8:17; 16:27, 28; Heb 13:11, 12

Leviticus 9:12; Lev 1:1–17; 8:18–21; Eph 5:2, 25–27 Reciprocal: Exod 29:11—And; Lev 1:11—and the; Lev 9:16—manner; Lev 10:19—this day; Deut 33:10—whole

Leviticus 9:13 Reciprocal: Lev 1:8—General; Deut 33:10—whole

Leviticus 9:14; Lev 8:21 Reciprocal: Exod 29:17—wash the; Lev 1:8—General; Lev 1:9—inwards

Leviticus 9:15; Lev 9:3; 4:27–31; 9:15; Num 28:1–Num 29:31; Isa 53:10; 2 Cor 5:21; Titus 2:14; Heb 2:17; 5:3 Reciprocal: Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 10:16—the goat; Heb 5:1—both; Heb 7:27—and then; Heb 9:12—by the

Leviticus 9:16 manner: or, ordinance, Lev 9:12–14; 1:3–10; 8:18–21; Heb 10:1–22

Leviticus 9:17 the meat: Lev 9:1; 2:1, 2; Exod 29:38, 41; John 6:53; Gal 2:20 took an handful thereof: Heb. filled his hand out of it, beside. Exod 29:38–42

Leviticus 9:18 a sacrifice: Lev 3:1–17; 7:11–18; Rom 5:1, 10; Eph 2:14–17; Col 1:20
Reciprocal: Heb 9:21—General

Leviticus 9:19; Lev 9:10; 3:5, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—and the caul; Exod 29:22—the rump; Lev 3:4—General; Lev 3:9—the whole rump

Leviticus 9:20 they put: Lev 7:29–34 burnt: Lev 3:14–17

Leviticus 9:21 the breasts: Lev 7:24, 26, 30–34; Exod 29:27, 28; Isa 49:3; Luke 2:13; 1 Pet 4:11 as Moses commanded: The Samaritan text, and thirty manuscripts have, *kaasher tzivvah yehowah eth Moshe*, “as Jehovah commanded Moses;” which is also the reading of the LXX, Arabic, and Targum of Onkelos, and seems to be the true reading, being supported, not only by these authorities, but by the whole chapter itself. Reciprocal: Exod 29:22—right shoulder; Exod 29:24—a wave; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 10:14—General; Lev 23:11—General; Num 6:20—the priest shall

Leviticus 9:22 his hand: or, as the Greek has it, “his hands”, Menachem gives reason why it is written hand, to signify the right hand, because that was lifted up higher than the left. The lifting up of the hand was a gesture used in speaking, and signifying any weighty thing, Isa 49:22; and particularly in swearing, Gen 14:22; praying, Ps 28:2; and blessing, either of God, Ps 134:2, or of men, as in this place. Paul, speaking of prayer, uses the phrase, “lifting up holy hands;” as also David: “Let the lifting up of my hands be as the evening sacrifice.” Gen 14:18–20; Num 6:23–27; Deut 10:8; 21:5; 1 Kgs 8:55; 1 Chr 23:13; 2 Chr 6:3; Ps 72:17; Mark 10:16; Luke 24:50; Acts 3:26; 2 Cor 13:14; Heb 7:6, 7; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Exod 10:25—sacrifices; Exod 39:43—blessed them; 2 Sam 6:18—he blessed; Luke 2:34—blessed

Leviticus 9:23 came out: Luke 1:21, 22; Heb 9:24–28 the glory: Lev 9:6; Num 14:10; 16:19, 42 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Gen 27:4—that my; Exod 24:16—the glory; Exod 39:43—blessed them; Lev 9:4—to day; Num 6:23—General; Deut 1:2—unto; 2 Sam 6:18—he blessed; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 1 Chr 23:13—to bless; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Luke 2:34—blessed

Leviticus 9:24 there came a fire: These victims were consumed by a fire of no human kindling. Josephus says that “a fire proceeded from the victims themselves, of its own accord, which had the appearance of a flash of lightning, and consumed all that was upon the altar.” Lev 6:13; Gen 4:3, 4; 15:17; Exod 3:2; Judg 6:21; 13:19, 20, 23; 1 Kgs 18:38; 2 Kgs 19:15; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 6:2; 7:1–3; Ps 20:3, 4; 80:1 marg. they shouted: Gen 17:3; Num 14:5; 16:22; 1 Kgs 18:39; 2 Chr 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Matt 26:39; Rev 4:9; 5:8; 7:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Exod 39:32—all the; Lev 1:7—fire; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 6:12—the fire; Lev 10:1—strange; Lev 10:2—fire; Num 3:3—whom he consecrated; Num 16:46—from off; Josh 5:14—fell on his; 1 Kgs 18:24—answereth by fire; Neh 8:6—with their faces; Job 1:16—there came; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Matt 17:6—General; Luke 5:12—fell; Heb 11:4—he obtained

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Nadab and Abihu, for offering strange fire, are burnt by fire;
- 6 Aaron and his sons are forbidden to mourn for them;
- 8 The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the tabernacle;
- 12 The law of eating the holy things;
- 16 Aaron's excuse for transgressing thereof.

Leviticus 10:1 Nadab: Lev 16:1; 22:9; Exod 6:23; 24:1, 9; 28:1; Num 3:3, 4; 26:61 censer: Lev 16:12; Exod 27:3; 38:3; Num 16:6, 7, 16, 17, 46; Heb 9:4 put incense: Exod 30:1–9, 34–36; 31:11; 37:29; 40:27; 1 Kgs 13:1, 2; 2 Chr 26:16–20; Ps 141:2; Jer 44:8, 15, 19–21; Luke 1:9–11; Rev 8:3–5 strange: Lev 9:24; 16:12; Num 16:18, 46 which: Exod 30:9; Deut 4:2; 12:32; 17:3; Jer 7:31; 19:5; 32:35. Bp. HALL says, "It is a dangerous thing, in the service of God, to decline from his institutions; we have to do with a God, who is wise to prescribe his own worship—just to require what he has prescribed—and powerful to avenge what he has not prescribed." Reciprocal: Exod 8:27—as he shall; Exod 19:22—the priests; Exod 30:20—die not; Lev 1:7—fire; Lev 8:35—keep; Num 4:18—General; Num 20:11—smote; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; 2 Sam 6:7—God smote; 1 Chr 6:3—Nadab; 1 Chr 13:10—there he died; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 1 Chr 24:1—The sons; Job 36:14—They die; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Ezek 22:26—put no; Acts 5:1—General; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever; Heb 2:2—every

Leviticus 10:2 fire: Lev 9:24; 16:1; Num 3:3, 4; 16:35; 26:61; 2 Sam 6:7; 2 Kgs 1:10, 12; 1 Chr 24:2 they died: Num 3:3, 4; 16:32, 33, 49; 26:61; 1 Sam 6:19; 1 Chr 13:10; 15:13; Acts 5:5, 10; 1 Cor 10:11. This fire, which destroyed the sacrificers, came from the same source with that which had consumed the sacrifices. See note on Lev 9:24.

They died.

The wages of sin is death.

They died suddenly.

They died before the Lord; that is, before the vail that covered the mercy-seat.

They died by fire, as by fire they sinned.

The fire did not burn them to ashes, as it had done the sacrifices, nor so much as singe their coats (Lev 10:5) but struck them dead in an instant. By these different effects of the same fire, we learn that it was no common fire, but kindled by the breath of the Almighty. Isa 30:33 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Nadab; Exod 24:1—Nadab; Lev 22:9—bear sin for it; Num 4:18—General; Num 4:20—they shall; Num 11:1—and the fire; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 1 Kgs 18:38—fire; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; Job 36:14—They die; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 29:7—flames; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 141:2—as incense; Ps 148:8—Fire; Ezek 24:16—yet; Amos 7:4—called; Heb 2:2—every; Rev 20:9—and fire

Leviticus 10:3 I will be: Lev 8:35; 21:6, 8, 15, 17, 21; 22:9; Exod 14:4; 19:22; 29:43, 44; Num

20:12; Deut 32:51; 1 Sam 6:20; 1 Chr 15:12, 13; Ps 89:7; 119:120; Isa 52:11; Ezek 20:41; 42:13; Heb 12:28, 29 before: 1 Sam 2:30; Isa 49:3; Ezek 28:22; John 12:28; 13:31, 32; 14:13; Acts 5:11–13; 2 Thess 1:10; 1 Pet 4:17 Aaron: Gen 18:25; 1 Sam 3:18; Job 1:20, 21; 2:10; Ps 39:9; 46:10; Isa 39:8; Matt 10:37 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—held; Exod 3:5—Draw not; Exod 4:24—sought; Exod 20:26—thy nakedness; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Lev 8:30—and sanctified; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 19:30—reverence; Lev 22:32—I will; Num 16:5—will cause; Josh 3:5—Sanctify; Josh 24:19—holy; 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 2 Kgs 4:26—It is well; 2 Kgs 20:19—Good; 1 Chr 15:14—sanctified; Ps 24:3—stand; Ps 93:5—holiness; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Isa 5:16—sanctified; Isa 8:13—Sanctify; Isa 29:23—sanctify; Jer 8:14—be silent; Ezek 2:8—Be; Ezek 24:16—yet; Ezek 39:27—and am; Ezek 40:46—which come; Amos 8:3—with silence; Jonah 4:8—and wished; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 19:17—and fear; Col 4:17—Take; Jas 3:1—knowing; Rev 20:9—and fire

Leviticus 10:4 Uzziel: Exod 6:18, 22; Num 3:19, 30; 1 Chr 6:2 carry: Luke 7:12; Acts 5:6, 9, 10; 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:8—a sanctuary; 2 Chr 29:13—Elizaphan

Leviticus 10:5 Reciprocal: Lev 10:2— they died; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had

Leviticus 10:6 Uncover: Lev 13:45; 21:1–15; Exod 33:5; Num 5:18; 6:6, 7; 14:6; Deut 33:9; Jer 7:29; Ezek 24:16, 17; Mic 1:16 lest wrath: Num 16:22, 41–47; Josh 7:1, 11; 22:18, 20; 2 Sam 24:1, 15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 33:4—and no; Lev 21:5—not make baldness; Lev 21:10—uncover; Num 1:53—there be; Num 16:46—there is wrath; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

Leviticus 10:7 ye shall: Lev 21:12; Matt 8:21, 22; Luke 9:60 the anointing: Lev 8:12, 30; Exod 28:41; 30:30; 40:13–15; Acts 10:38; 2 Cor 1:21 Reciprocal: Exod 29:7—General; Lev 21:10—upon

Leviticus 10:9 Do not: Num 6:3, 20; Prov 31:4, 5; Isa 28:7; Jer 35:5, 6; Ezek 44:21; Luke 1:15; Eph 5:18; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; 5:23; Titus 1:7 strong drink: The Hebrew shecher, Arabic sakar, or sukr, Greek σικερα, from shachar, to inebriate, signifies any kind of fermented and inebriating liquor beside wine. So St. Jerome informs us, that sicera in Hebrew denotes any inebriating liquor, whether made of corn, the juice of apples, honey, dates, or any other fruit. These different kinds of liquors are described by Pliny, who calls then vina factitia. One of the four prohibited drinks among the Mohammedans in India is called sakar, which denotes inebriating liquor in general, but especially date wine. it shall be: Lev 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:11—pressed; Luke 21:34—your hearts

Leviticus 10:10; Lev 11:47; 20:25, 26; Jer 15:19; Ezek 22:26; 44:23; Titus 1:15; 1 Pet 1:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 7:2—not; Lev 13:3—shall look; Lev 14:57—teach; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Prov 31:4—General; Isa 28:7—erred; Ezek 42:20—a separation; Hag 2:11—General; Acts 11:8—unclean

Leviticus 10:11; Deut 24:8; 33:10; 2 Chr 17:9; 30:22; Neh 8:2, 8; 9:13, 14; Jer 2:8; 18:18; Mal 2:7; Matt 28:20; Acts 20:27; 1 Thess 4:2 Reciprocal: Lev 23:14—it shall be; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; 2 Chr 33:8—by the hand; 2 Chr 34:14—Moses; Neh 8:7—caused; Ezek 44:23—General; Hag 2:11—General

Leviticus 10:12 Take: Lev 2:1–16; 6:15–18; 7:9; 21:22; Exod 29:2; Num 18:9, 10; Ezek 44:29 for it is most: Lev 21:22 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—Nadab; Exod 29:32—Aaron; Lev 2:3—the remnant; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 6:16—shall it; 1 Chr 6:3—Nadab; 1 Chr 24:2—Eleazar; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

Leviticus 10:13 ye shall: Num 18:10 for so I: Lev 2:3; 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Exod 29:33—eat those; Num 5:9—offering; Num 15:3—will make; Num 18:9—every meat; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezek 42:13—they be holy

Leviticus 10:14; Lev 7:29–34; 9:21; Exod 29:24–28; Num 18:11; John 4:34 Reciprocal: Exod 29:22—right shoulder; Exod 29:28—Aaron's; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 7:34—the wave; Lev 22:13—as in her; Lev 23:11—General; Lev 23:20—holy to; Num 18:8—the charge; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; Ezek 42:13—they be holy

Leviticus 10:15 heave shoulder: Lev 7:29, 30, 34 for ever: Lev 7:34; Gen 13:15; 17:8, 13, 17; 1 Cor 9:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:27—the breast; Exod 29:28—Aaron's; Lev 23:20—holy to; Num 6:20—the priest shall; Num 18:8—the charge; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give

Leviticus 10:16 the goat: Lev 6:26, 30; 9:3, 15 angry: Exod 32:19–22; Num 12:3; Matt 5:22; Mark 3:5; 10:14; Eph 4:26 Reciprocal: Exod 29:34—burn; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 7:17—burnt; Num 31:14—wroth; 2 Kgs 13:19—was wroth; 1 Chr 6:3—Nadab; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

Leviticus 10:17 Wherefore: Lev 6:26, 29; 7:6, 7 to bear: Lev 16:22; 22:16; Exod 28:38, 43; Num 18:1; Isa 53:6–11; Ezek 4:4–6; 18:19, 20; John 1:29; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 8:31—eat it; Lev 14:13—as the sin; Lev 24:9—they shall; Num 18:9—every sin; Num 18:10—In the; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Ezra 2:63—should not; Neh 7:65—that they should; Ezek 42:13—they be holy

Leviticus 10:18 the blood: Lev 6:30 as I commanded: Lev 6:26, 30 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Ezra 2:63—should not; Neh 7:65—that they should

Leviticus 10:19 this day: Lev 9:8, 12; Heb 7:27; 9:8 should: Deut 12:7; 26:14; 1 Sam 1:7, 8; Isa 1:11, 15; Jer 6:20; 14:12; Hos 9:4; Mal 1:10, 13; 2:13; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—it shall; Acts 11:18—they held

Leviticus 10:20 he was content: 2 Chr 30:18–20; Zech 7:8, 9; Matt 12:3–7, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; Acts 11:18—they held

CHAPTER 11

- 1 What beasts may;
- 4 and what may not be eaten;
- 9 What fishes;
- 13 What fowls;
- 29 The creeping things which are unclean.

Leviticus 11:1 Reciprocal: Gen 7:2—every clean; Gen 8:20—clean beast; Gen 9:3—Every; Lev 15:1—Aaron; Lev 20:25—put difference; Acts 10:14—for; Heb 13:9—not with

Leviticus 11:2; Deut 14:3–8; Ezek 4:14; Dan 1:8; Matt 15:11; Mark 7:15–19; Acts 10:12, 14; Rom 14:2, 3, 14, 15; 1 Tim 4:4–6; Heb 9:10; 13:9. Of the laws relative to clean and unclean beasts, which are recorded in this chapter and Deut. 14 the following may be found a useful abstract.

1. In regard to quadrupeds, all beasts that have their feet completely cloven, above as well as below, and at the same time chew the cud, are clean. Those which have neither, or indeed want one of these distinguishing marks, are unclean. This is a systematic division of quadrupeds so excellent, as never yet, after all the improvements in natural history, to have become obsolete, but, on the contrary, to be still considered as useful by the greatest masters of the science.

2. With regard to fishes, Moses has in like manner, made a very simple systematic distinction. All that have scales and fins are clean; all others unclean.

3. Of birds, he merely specifies certain sorts as forbidden, thereby permitting all others to be eaten.

4. Insects, serpents, worms, etc., are prohibited; but with regard, however to those winged insects, which besides four walking legs, also have two longer springing legs (*Pedes saltatorii*,) Moses makes an exception, and under the denomination of locusts, declares them clean in all four stages of their existence.

In Palestine, Arabia, and the adjoining countries, locusts are one of the most common articles of food, and people would be very ill of if they durst not eat them: For, when a swarm of them desolates the fields, they prove in some measure themselves an antidote to the famine which they occasion. They are not only eaten fresh, immediately on their appearance, but the people collect them, and know a method of preserving them for a long time for food, after they have dried them in an oven.—Niebuhr's Description of Arabia, pp. 170–175.

Reciprocal: Lev 11:46—This; Deut 14:4—General; Isa 66:17—behind one tree in the midst; Col 2:16—in meat

Leviticus 11:3 parteth: Ps 1:1; Prov 9:6; 2 Cor 6:17 cheweth: Deut 6:6, 7; 16:3–8; Ps 1:2; Prov 2:1, 2, 10; Acts 17:11; 1 Tim 4:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:7—like the sole

Leviticus 11:4 unclean unto you: Gen 7:1, 2; Deut 14:1–29; Isa 52:11; 1 Cor 8:13; 1 Thess 5:22; 1 John 3:4

Leviticus 11:5 the coney: Shaphan, most probably an animal resembling the rabbit, called by Dr. SHAW, daman (probably for ganam) Israel, "Israel's lamb," and by Bruce, ashkoko, which name he imagines is "derived from the singularity of these long herenacious hairs, which, like small thorns, grow about his back, and which an Amhara are called ashok. " This curious animal abounds in Judea, Palestine, Arabia, and Ethiopia; and is described as being about seventeen inches when sitting. It has no tail; and at first sight gives the idea of a rat. Its colour is grey, mixed with reddish brown; the belly white, the body covered with strong polished hairs, for the most part

about two inches in length; the ears round, and not pointed; the feet round, of a soft, pulpy, tender substance; the toes projecting beyond the nails, which are rather broad than sharp; the upper jaw is longer than the other; it lives upon grain, fruit, and roots, and certainly chews the cud; and it does not burrow like the hare and rabbit, but lives in clefts of the rocks. Ps 104:18; Prov 30:26 but divideth: Job 36:14; Matt 7:26; Rom 2:18–24; Phil 3:18, 19; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16

Leviticus 11:6 the hare: Deut 14:7

Leviticus 11:7 swine: Deut 14:8; Isa 65:4; 66:3, 17; Matt 7:6; Luke 8:33; 15:15; 2 Pet 2:18–22 Reciprocal: Matt 8:30—an; Mark 5:11—herd; Luke 8:32—there an

Leviticus 11:8 they are unclean: Lev 5:2; Isa 52:11; Hos 9:3; Matt 15:11, 20; Mark 7:2, 15, 18; Acts 10:10–15, 28; 15:29; Rom 14:14–17, 21; 1 Cor 8:8; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 5:7, 11; Col 2:16, 21–23; Heb 9:10 Reciprocal: Lev 11:24—General; Lev 11:31—General; Mark 5:11—herd

Leviticus 11:9; Deut 14:9, 10; Acts 20:21; Gal 5:6; Jas 2:18; 1 John 5:2–5

Leviticus 11:10 they shall be: Lev 7:18; Deut 14:3; Ps 139:21, 22; Prov 13:20; 29:27; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Lev 7:21—abominable; Ezek 8:10—every

Leviticus 11:11 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—an abomination

Leviticus 11:12 Reciprocal: Exod 8:6—and the frogs; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead

Leviticus 11:13 the eagle: In Hebrew, neshar, Chaldee, neshar, Syriac, neshro, and Arabic, nishr, the eagle, one of the largest, strongest, swiftest, fiercest, and most rapacious of the feathered race. His eye is large, dark, and piercing; his beak powerful and hooked; his legs strong and feathered; his feet yellow and armed with four very long and terrific claws; his wings very large and powerful; his body compact and robust; his bones hard; his flesh firm; his feathers coarse; his attitude fierce and erect; his motions lively; his flight extremely rapid and towering; and his cry the terror of every wing. Deut 14:12–20; Job 28:7; 38:41; 39:27–30; Jer 4:13, 22; 48:40; Lam 4:19; Hos 8:1; Hab 1:8; Matt 24:28; Rom 1:28–32; 3:13–17; Titus 3:3 the ossifrage: Peres, from paras to break, probably the species of eagle anciently called ossifraga or bone-breaker (from os, a bone, and frango, to break,) because it not only strips off the flesh, but breaks the bone, in order to extract the marrow. the ospray: Hebrew ozniyah, Arabic azan, and Chaldee azyah, (from azaz, to be strong,) a species of eagle, probably the black eagle, so remarkable for its strength. Reciprocal: Rev 18:2—become

Leviticus 11:14 Reciprocal: Lev 11:28—shall wash; Deut 14:13—the glede

Leviticus 11:15; Gen 8:7; 1 Kgs 17:4, 6; Prov 30:17; Luke 12:24

Leviticus 11:16; Deut 14:15–18; Ps 102:6; Isa 13:21, 22; 34:11–15; John 3:19–21; Eph 2:2, 3; 4:18, 19; 5:7–11; Phil 3:18, 19; 1 Thess 5:5–7; Rev 18:2

Leviticus 11:19 bat: Isa 2:20; 66:17 Reciprocal: Job 39:13—wings and feathers unto the;

Psalms 104:17—as for

Leviticus 11:20; Lev 11:23, 27; Deut 14:19; 2 Kgs 17:28–41; Ps 17:14; Matt 6:24; Phil 3:18, 19; 2 Tim 4:10; 1 John 2:15–17; Jude 10, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 7:21—abominable; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Lev 11:41—General

Leviticus 11:21 Reciprocal: Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep

Leviticus 11:22; Exod 10:4, 5; Isa 35:3; Matt 3:4; Mark 1:6; Rom 14:1; 15:1; Heb 5:11; 12:12, 13

Leviticus 11:23 Reciprocal: Lev 11:20—General; Lev 11:27—General; Lev 11:41—General

Leviticus 11:24; Lev 11:8, 27, 28, 31, 38–40; 17:15, 16; Isa 22:14; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 2:1–3; 5:11; Col 2:16, 17, 20; Heb 9:26; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 7:19—General; Lev 7:21—any unclean; Lev 11:39—General; Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 22:5—whosoever; Lev 22:6—General; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean

Leviticus 11:25 and be unclean: Lev 11:28, 40; 14:8; 15:5, 7–11, 13; 16:28; Exod 19:10, 14; Num 19:8, 10, 19, 21, 22; 31:24; Ps 51:2, 7; Zech 13:1; John 13:8; Acts 22:16; Heb 9:10; 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21; 1 John 1:7; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 11:31—General; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 17:15—both wash; Lev 22:6—General; Num 19:7—General; Deut 23:11—when evening

Leviticus 11:26 Reciprocal: Deut 14:8—touch; Isa 52:11—touch

Leviticus 11:27; Lev 11:20, 23 Reciprocal: Lev 11:24—General; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Deut 14:8—touch; Judg 13:4—eat not; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean; Isa 52:11—touch

Leviticus 11:28 beareth: Lev 11:24, 25 shall wash: Lev 11:14 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 11:39—General; Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 15:5—General

Leviticus 11:29 creeping things that creep: Lev 11:20, 21, 41, 42; Ps 10:3; 17:13, 14; Hag 2:6; Luke 12:15; 16:14; John 6:26, 66; Eph 4:14; Phil 3:19; Col 3:5; 2 Tim 3:2–5; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:10—every

Leviticus 11:31; Lev 11:8, 24, 25 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 11:39—General; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean

Leviticus 11:32 it must be put into water: Lev 6:28; 15:12; Titus 2:14; 3:5 Reciprocal: Lev 6:27—wash; Lev 15:5—General; Num 19:15—General; Num 31:23—ye shall make

Leviticus 11:33 ye shall break it: Lev 11:35; 14:45; Jer 48:38; 2 Cor 5:1–8; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Lev 6:28—General; Lev 13:52—burn; Lev 15:12—vessel

Leviticus 11:34; Prov 15:8; 21:4, 27; 28:8; Titus 1:15

Leviticus 11:35 they shall be: Lev 11:33; 6:28; 15:12; 2 Cor 5:1–7 Reciprocal: Lev

13:52—burn

Leviticus 11:36 a fountain: Zech 13:1; John 4:14 wherein there is plenty of water: Heb. a gathering together of waters

Leviticus 11:37 sowing seed: 1 Cor 15:37; 1 Pet 1:23; 1 John 3:9; 5:18

Leviticus 11:38 Reciprocal: Lev 11:24—General

Leviticus 11:39; Lev 11:24, 28, 31, 40; 15:5, 7; Num 19:11, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—touch; Ezek 4:14—have I

Leviticus 11:40 eateth: Lev 11:25; 17:15, 16; 22:8; Exod 22:31; Deut 14:21; Isa 1:16; Ezek 4:14; 36:25; 44:31; Zech 13:1; 1 Cor 6:11; 10:21; 1 John 1:7 shall wash: Lev 11:28; 14:8, 9; 15:5–10, 27; 16:26, 28; Num 19:7, 8, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 11:39—General; Lev 13:6—wash; Num 19:21—General; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean

Leviticus 11:41; Lev 11:20, 23, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—an abomination; Lev 7:21—abominable; Lev 11:43—Ye shall

Leviticus 11:42 goeth upon the belly: Gen 3:14, 15; Isa 65:25; Mic 7:17; Matt 3:7; 23:23; John 8:44; 2 Cor 11:3, 13; Titus 1:12 hath more feet: Heb. doth multiply feet Reciprocal: Lev 7:21—abominable; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Lev 11:43—Ye shall; Ezek 8:10—every; Mark 7:15—nothing

Leviticus 11:43 Ye shall: Lev 11:41, 42; 20:25 yourselves: Heb. your souls Reciprocal: Lev 22:5—whosoever; Deut 14:3—General

Leviticus 11:44 I am the: Exod 20:2 ye shall: Lev 10:3; 19:2; 20:7, 26; Exod 19:6; Deut 14:2; 1 Sam 6:20; Ps 99:5, 9; Isa 6:3–5; Amos 3:3; Matt 5:48; 1 Thess 4:7; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 2:9; Rev 22:11 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—sanctify; Exod 29:46—I am; Lev 11:45—be holy; Lev 18:2—General; Lev 21:8—for I; Lev 22:5—whosoever; Num 15:40—be holy; Ezek 20:7—I am; Heb 12:10—partakers

Leviticus 11:45 that bringeth: Exod 6:7; Ps 105:43–45 be holy: Lev 11:44; Exod 6:7; 20:2; Ps 105:43–45; Hos 11:1; 1 Thess 4:7 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—and an; Exod 19:10—sanctify; Exod 22:31—holy; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Lev 21:8—for I; Lev 22:33—General; Lev 25:38—and to be; Num 15:40—be holy; Deut 14:2—General; Ps 114:2—General; Isa 52:11—touch; Dan 1:8—defile; Eph 5:1—followers; Heb 12:10—partakers

Leviticus 11:46 This: The distinction of clean and unclean animals—see note on Lev 11:2 existed even before the flood, though it probably then only related to sacrifices; but at this time we find there were very particular laws enacted respecting the diet of the people, and the ceremonial uncleanness contracted by touching the carcasses of unclean animals. The reasons for the enactment of these laws seem to be:

1. As a test of obedience, and to teach the Israelites habits of self-denial, and the government of their appetites.
2. To keep them distinct from other nations, and consequently from their

idolatrous usages, by throwing hindrances in the way of their social intercourse; for these distinctions were applicable both to persons and things. The Canaanites not only ate the animals prohibited by Moses, which we usually eat, but others also, among which dogs were one. Besides, many of those declared unclean were sacred among the heathen, and sacrificed to their gods.

3. Because those prohibited were innutritive and unwholesome; as the swine, the flesh of which being strong and difficult to digest, affords a very gross aliment, and produces, especially in hot climates, cutaneous, scrophulous, and scorbutic disorders, as the itch, leprosy, etc.; Lev 7:37; 14:54; 15:32; Ezek 43:12 Reciprocal: Num 5:29—the law; Num 30:16—General; Num 36:13—the commandments

Leviticus 11:47; Lev 10:10; Ezek 44:23; Mal 3:18; Rom 14:2, 3, 13–23 Reciprocal: Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Num 30:16—General; Judg 13:4—eat not; Isa 52:11—touch; Ezek 1:7—like the sole; Ezek 22:26—put no; Acts 11:8—unclean

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The purification of a woman after childbirth;
- 6 Her offerings for her purifying.

Leviticus 12:1 Reciprocal: Lev 5:3—the uncleanness; Lev 7:21—the uncleanness; Num 18:20—General

Leviticus 12:2 If a woman: Gen 1:28; 3:16; Job 14:4; 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Luke 2:22; Rom 5:12–19 according; Lev 15:19 Reciprocal: Exod 29:30—seven days; Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 12:5—General; Lev 22:27—seven days; 2 Sam 11:4—purified; Luke 2:24—A pair

Leviticus 12:3; Gen 17:11, 12; Deut 30:6; Luke 1:59; 2:21; John 7:22, 23; Rom 3:19; 4:11, 12; Gal 3:17; 5:3; Phil 3:5; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 21:4—General; Exod 29:30—seven days; Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 15:3—General; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Lev 22:27—seven days; Acts 15:1—after

Leviticus 12:4; Lev 15:25–28; Hag 2:13; Luke 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: Lev 12:5—General; Lev 15:19—and her issue; 2 Chr 30:19—though he be not

Leviticus 12:5; Lev 12:2, 4; Gen 3:13; 1 Tim 2:14, 15

Leviticus 12:6 a lamb: Lev 1:10–13; 5:6–10; 14:22; 15:14, 29; Num 6:10; Luke 2:22; John 1:29; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 of the first year: Heb. a son of his year Reciprocal: Lev 9:3—both; Lev 14:19—General; Lev 16:7—General; Ezek 46:13—of the first year; Matt 21:12—doves; Luke 2:24—A pair

Leviticus 12:7 make: Lev 1:4; 4:20, 26, 31, 35; Job 1:5; 14:4; Rom 3:23, 26; 1 Cor 7:14; Heb 9:12–14 be cleansed: Lev 15:28–30 a male: Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Lev 15:15—an atonement; Lev 16:7—General

Leviticus 12:8 she be not able to bring a lamb: Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of a lamb, Lev 1:14; 5:7; 14:22; 15:14, 29; Luke 2:22, 24; 2 Cor 8:9 make an atonement: Lev 4:26. When burnt offerings and sin offerings were brought together, the sin offerings were first offered. Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 14:4—two birds; Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 14:30—General; Lev 27:8—poorer; Deut 16:10—a tribute; Matt 21:12—doves

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy.

Leviticus 13:1 Reciprocal: Lev 15:1—Aaron; Deut 24:8—General; Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 5:12—full; Luke 17:14—Go

Leviticus 13:2 rising: or, swelling a scab: Lev 14:56; Deut 28:27; Isa 3:17 the plague of leprosy: Tzaräâth, the Leprosy, from the Greek λεπρω, from λεπις, a scale; so called, because in this disease the body is covered with thin white scales, so as to give it the appearance of snow. The leprosy is a dreadful, contagious disorder, common in Egypt and Syria, and generally manifests itself at first in the manner described in the text. Its commencement is imperceptible; there appearing only a few reddish spots on the skin, which are not attended with pain or any other symptom, but cannot be removed. It increases imperceptibly, and continues for some years to be more and more manifest. The spots become larger, spread over the whole skin, and are sometimes rather raised, though generally flat. When it increases the upper part of the nose swells, the nostrils distend, the nose becomes soft, swellings appear on the under jaws, the eyebrows are elevated, the ears grow thick, the ends of the fingers, feet, and toes, swell, the nails grow scaly, the joints of the hands and feet separate, the palms of hands and soles of the feet are ulcerated, and in its last stage the patient becomes horrible, and falls to pieces. Lev 14:3, 35; Exod 4:6, 7; Num 12:10, 12; 2 Sam 3:29; 2 Kgs 5:1, 27; 2 Chr 26:19–21; Isa 1:6 he shall: Deut 17:8, 9; 24:8; Mal 2:7; Matt 8:4; Mark 1:44; Luke 5:14; 17:14 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—shall look; Lev 13:6—a scab; Lev 13:27—it is the plague of leprosy; Lev 13:49—it is; Lev 22:4—a leper

Leviticus 13:3 shall look: Lev 13:2; 10:10; Ezek 44:23; Hag 2:11; Mal 2:7; Acts 20:28; Rom 3:19, 20; 7:7; Heb 13:7; Rev 2:23 turned: Ezek 16:30; Hos 7:9 deeper: Gen 13:3; 2 Tim 2:16, 17; 3:13 pronounce: Matt 16:19; 18:17, 18; John 20:23; Rom 3:19, 20; 1 Cor 5:4–6; 2 Thess 3:14, 15; 1 Tim 1:20 Reciprocal: Lev 13:8—General; Lev 13:10—shall see him; Lev 13:20—in sight; Lev 14:37—General; Lev 22:4—a leper; Num 12:10—leprous; 2 Kgs 5:1—a leper

Leviticus 13:4 shut up: Num 12:15; Deut 13:14; Ezek 44:10; 1 Cor 4:5; 1 Tim 5:24 Reciprocal: Lev 13:10—shall see him; Lev 13:25—turned white; Lev 13:26—then the priest; Lev 13:31—seven days

Leviticus 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:30—seven days; Lev 13:26—then the priest; Lev 14:8—seven days

Leviticus 13:6 pronounce: Isa 11:3, 4; 42:3; Rom 14:1; Jude 22, 23 a scab: Lev 13:2; Deut 32:5; Jas 3:2 wash: Lev 11:25, 28, 40; 14:8; 1 Kgs 8:38, 45; Ps 19:12; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20; John 13:8–10; 2 Cor 7:1; Heb 9:10; 10:22; 1 John 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Lev 13:34—and he shall; Lev 15:5—General

Leviticus 13:7; Lev 13:27, 35, 36; Ps 38:3; Isa 1:5, 6; Rom 6:12–14; 2 Tim 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 14:39—General

Leviticus 13:8; Lev 13:3; Matt 15:7, 8; Acts 8:21; Phil 3:18, 19; 2 Pet 2:19 Reciprocal: Lev 14:39—General

Leviticus 13:10 shall see him: Lev 13:3, 4; Num 12:10–12; 2 Kgs 5:27; 2 Chr 26:19, 20 quick raw flesh: Heb. the quickening of living flesh, Lev 13:14, 15, 24; Prov 12:1; Amos 5:10; John 3:19, 20; 7:7

Leviticus 13:12 cover all: 1 Kgs 8:38; Job 40:4; 42:6; Isa 64:6; John 16:8, 9; Rom 7:14; 1 John 1:8–10

Leviticus 13:13 if the leprosy: It may seem strange that the partial leper should be pronounced unclean, and the person totally covered with the disease clean. This was probably owing to a different species or stage of the disease; the partial being contagious, the total not. That there are two different species, or degrees, of the disease described here, is sufficiently evident: in one, the person was all covered with a white enamelled scurf; in the other, there was a quick raw flesh in the risings. On this account, the one was deemed unclean, or contagious, the other not; for contact with the quick raw flesh would be more likely to communicate the disease, than the touch of the hard dry scurf. The ichor proceeding from the former, when brought into contact with the flesh of another, would soon be taken into constitution by means of the absorbent vessels; but where the surface was perfectly dry; the absorbent vessels of another, coming in contact with the diseased man, could imbibe nothing, and there was consequently but little or no danger of infection. This is the learned Dr. MEAD's view of the subject; who thus accounts for the circumstances mentioned in the text. he is clean: Isa 64:6; John 9:41 Reciprocal: Lev 14:7—pronounce

Leviticus 13:14; Lev 13:10

Leviticus 13:15 Reciprocal: Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh

Leviticus 13:16; Rom 7:14–24; Gal 1:14–16; Phil 3:6–8; 1 Tim 1:13–15

Leviticus 13:17 Reciprocal: Lev 14:7—pronounce

Leviticus 13:18 a boil: Exod 9:9; 15:26; 2 Kgs 20:7; Job 2:7; Ps 38:3–7; Isa 38:21 Reciprocal: Lev 13:25—turned white

Leviticus 13:19 Reciprocal: Lev 14:37—General

Leviticus 13:20 in sight: Lev 13:3; Matt 12:45; John 5:14; 2 Pet 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 14:37—General

Leviticus 13:21 shut him: 1 Cor 5:5

Leviticus 13:22 a plague: i.e. "The plague of leprosy", Lev 13:22 Reciprocal: Lev 14:39—General

Leviticus 13:23; Gen 38:26; 2 Sam 12:13; 2 Chr 19:2, 3; Job 34:31, 32; 40:4, 5; Prov 28:13; Matt 26:75; 2 Cor 2:7; Gal 6:1; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 13:26—then the priest; Lev 13:34—be not

Leviticus 13:24 a hot burning: Heb. a burning of fire, Isa 3:24. This is supposed to state the case of such as had been hurt by fire; which would leave a scar, in which the leprosy might appear, and which was to be distinguished by the rules here given. Reciprocal: Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh

Leviticus 13:25 turned white: Lev 13:4, 18–20

Leviticus 13:26 then the priest: Lev 13:4, 5, 23

Leviticus 13:27 it is the plague of leprosy: Lev 13:2 Reciprocal: Lev 13:7—General; Lev 13:35—General; Lev 14:39—General

Leviticus 13:29; 1 Kgs 8:38; 12:28; 2 Chr 6:29; Ps 53:4; Isa 1:5; 5:20; 9:15; Mic 3:11; Matt 6:23; 13:14, 15; John 16:2, 3; Acts 22:3, 4; 26:9, 10; 2 Cor 4:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Isa 3:17—smite

Leviticus 13:30 scall: Lev 13:34–37; 14:54 Reciprocal: Lev 13:32—yellow hair; Isa 3:17—smite; John 20:4—outrun

Leviticus 13:31 seven days: Lev 13:4–6 Reciprocal: Lev 14:54—scall

Leviticus 13:32 yellow hair: Lev 13:30; Matt 23:5; Luke 18:9–12; Rom 2:23

Leviticus 13:34 the seventh: 1 John 4:1; Jude 22; Rev 2:2 be not: Lev 13:23 and he shall: Lev 13:6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:30—scall; Lev 15:5—General

Leviticus 13:35; Lev 13:7, 27; 2 Tim 2:16, 17; 3:13

Leviticus 13:36 Reciprocal: Lev 13:7—General; Lev 14:39—General

Leviticus 13:39 if the bright: Eccl 7:20; Rom 7:22–25; Jas 3:2 a freckled spot: The word bohak, from the Syriac behak, to be white, or shining, here rendered "a freckled spot," is used by the Arabs to denote a kind of leprosy, of which Niebuhr says, "Bohak is neither contagious nor dangerous. A black boy at Mocha, who was affected with this eruption, had here and there upon his body white spots. We were told that the use of sulphur had relieved this boy for a time, but had not entirely removed the disease." He adds subsequently from Forskal's papers, "The Arabs call a sort of leprosy, in which some little spots shew themselves here and there on the body, behaq; and it is without doubt the same as is named bohak, (Lev. 13). They believe it to be so far from contagious, that one may sleep with a person affected without danger.

“On the 15th day of May, 1765, I myself first saw the Bohak leprosy in a Jew at Mocha. The spots in this disease are of an unequal size. They do not shine; are not perceptibly higher than the skin; and do not change the colour of the hair. Their colour is an obscure white, inclining to red. The rest of the skin of the patient was darker than that of the people of the country in general; but the spots were not so white as the skin of an European, when not sun-burnt. The spots in this leprosy do not appear on the hands, or near the navel, but on the neck and face, yet not on that part where the hair grows thick. They gradually spread, and continue sometimes only about two months, but in some cases one or two years, and then disappear by degrees, of themselves. This disorder is neither contagious nor hereditary, nor does it occasion any inconvenience.”

Hence a person infected with the bohak is declared clean.

Leviticus 13:40 hair is fallen off his head: Heb. head is pilled, Lev 13:41; Song 5:11; Rom 6:12, 19; 8:10; Gal 4:13

Leviticus 13:41 Reciprocal: Lev 13:40—hair is fallen off his head

Leviticus 13:42 Reciprocal: Lev 14:37—General

Leviticus 13:43 Reciprocal: Isa 3:17—smite

Leviticus 13:44 utterly unclean: Job 36:14; Matt 6:23; 2 Pet 2:1, 2; 2 John 8–10 his plague: Isa 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 22:4—a leper; 2 Sam 3:29—an issue; 2 Kgs 5:1—a leper; Isa 3:17—smite; Matt 8:2—a leper

Leviticus 13:45 his clothes: Gen 37:29; 2 Sam 13:19; Job 1:20; Jer 3:25; 36:24; Joel 2:13 and his head: Lev 10:6; 21:10 put: Ezek 24:17, 22; Mic 3:7 Unclean: Job 42:6; Ps 51:3, 5; Isa 6:5; 52:11; 64:6; Lam 4:15; Luke 5:8; 7:6, 7; 17:12 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—uncover; Num 12:14—let her be; Num 19:3—without the camp

Leviticus 13:46 the days: Prov 30:12 without: Num 5:2; 12:14, 15; 2 Kgs 7:3; 15:5; 2 Chr 26:21; Lam 1:1, 8; 1 Cor 5:5, 9–13; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 1 Tim 6:5; Heb 12:15, 16; Rev 21:27; 22:15 Reciprocal: Lev 4:12—without the camp; Lev 14:3—out of; Lev 24:14—without; Num 19:3—without the camp; Luke 17:12—which

Leviticus 13:47 The garment: This leprosy in garments appears so strange to us, that it has induced some, with Bp. PATRICK, to consider it as an extraordinary punishment inflicted by God upon the Israelites, as a sign of his high displeasure; while others consider the leprosy in clothes (and also houses) as having no relation to the leprosy in man. When Michaelis was considering the subject, he was told by a dealer in wool, that the wool of sheep which die of a disease, if it has not been shorn from the animal while living, is unfit to manufacture cloth, and liable to something like what Moses here describes, and which he imagines to be the plague of leprosy in garments. The whole account, however, as Dr. A. CLARKE observes, seems to intimate that the garment was fretted by the contagion of the real leprosy; which it is probable was occasioned by a species of animacula, or vermin, burrowing in the skin, which we know to be the cause of the itch; these, by breeding in the garments, must necessarily multiply their kind,

and fret the garments, i.e., corrode a portion of the finer parts, after the manner of moths, for their nourishment. The infection of garments has frequently been known to cause the worst species of scarlet fever, and even the plague; and those infected with psora, or itch animal, have communicated the disease even in six or seven years after the infection. Isa 3:16–24; 59:6; 64:6; Ezek 16:16; Rom 13:12; Eph 4:22; Col 3:3; Jude 23
Reciprocal: Lev 14:55—the leprosy

Leviticus 13:48 thing made of: Heb. work of, Lev 13:51; Deut 8:11; Jude 23; Rev 3:4

Leviticus 13:49 thing of skin: Heb. vessel, or instrument it is: Lev 13:2 Reciprocal: Lev 14:37—General

Leviticus 13:50 Reciprocal: Lev 14:38—General

Leviticus 13:51 fretting leprosy: Lev 14:44 Reciprocal: Lev 13:48—thing made of; Lev 14:39—General

Leviticus 13:52 burn: Lev 11:33, 35; Deut 7:25, 26; Isa 30:22; Acts 19:19, 20 fretting leprosy: Lev 14:44, 45

Leviticus 13:55 after: Ezek 24:13; Heb 6:4–8; 2 Pet 1:9; 2:20–22 it be bare within or without: Heb. it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof

Leviticus 13:57 shalt burn: Isa 33:14; Matt 3:12; 22:7; 25:41; Rev 21:8, 27

Leviticus 13:58 be washed: 2 Kgs 5:10, 14; Ps 51:2; 2 Cor 7:1; 12:8; Heb 9:10; Rev 1:5. The plague of leprosy was inflicted immediately from the hand of God, and came not from natural causes, as other diseases; and therefore must be managed according to a divine law. Miriam's leprosy, and Gehazi's and King Uzziah's were all the punishments of particular sins; and if generally it was so, no marvel there was so much care taken to distinguish it from a common distemper, that none might be looked upon as lying under this extraordinary token of Divine displeasure, but those that really were so.

Leviticus 13:59 Reciprocal: Lev 5:3—the uncleanness; Lev 7:21—the uncleanness; Lev 14:2—the law; Lev 14:32—General; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Lev 15:32—General; Num 5:29—the law; Num 30:16—General; Num 36:13—the commandments

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The rites and sacrifices in cleansing the leper;
- 33 The signs of leprosy in a house;
- 48 The cleansing of that house.

Leviticus 14:2 the law: Lev 14:54–57; 13:59 in the day: Num 6:9 He shall: Matt 8:2–4; Mark 1:40–44; Luke 5:12–14; 17:14 Reciprocal: Lev 14:32—General; Lev 15:32—General; Lev 22:4—until; Matt 8:4—show; Mark 1:44—show

Leviticus 14:3 go forth: Lepers were obliged to live in a detached situation, separate

from other people, and to keep themselves actually at a distance from them. They were distinguished by a peculiar dress; and if any person approached, they were bound to give him warning, by crying out, Unclean! unclean! out of: Lev 13:46 be healed: Exod 15:26; 2 Kgs 5:3, 7, 8, 14; Job 5:18; Matt 10:8; 11:5; Luke 4:27; 7:22; 17:15, 16–19; 1 Cor 6:9–11 Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; Lev 14:48—shall come in

Leviticus 14:4 two birds: or, sparrows, The word tzippor, from the Arabic zaphara, to fly, is used in the Scriptures to denote birds of every species, particularly small birds. But it is often used in a more restricted sense, as the Hebrew writers assert, to signify the sparrow. Aquinas says the same; and Jerome renders it here the sparrow. So the Greek στρουθια, in Matthew and Luke, which signifies a sparrow, is rendered by the Syriac translator tzipparin, the same as the Hebrew tzipporim. Nor is it peculiar to the Hebrews to give the same name to the sparrow and to fowls of the largest size; for Nicander calls the hen, the domestic sparrow, and both Plautus and Ausonius call the ostrich, passer marinus, “the marine sparrow.” It is evident, however, that the word in this passage signifies birds in general; for if the sparrow was a clean bird, there was no necessity for commanding a clean one to be taken, since every one of the species was ceremonially clean; but if it was unclean, then it could not be called clean. Lev 1:14; 5:7; 12:8 cedar: Lev 14:6, 49–52; Num 19:6 scarlet: Heb 9:19 hyssop: Exod 12:22; Num 19:18; Ps 51:7 Reciprocal: Josh 2:18—scarlet thread; Song 4:3—scarlet; Luke 5:14—and offer

Leviticus 14:5 earthen vessel: Lev 14:50; Num 5:17; 2 Cor 4:7; 5:1; 13:4; Heb 2:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 36:25—will I

Leviticus 14:6 the living bird: John 14:19; Rom 4:25; 5:10; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:3; Rev 1:18 dip them: Lev 14:51–53; Zech 13:1; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 12:22—a bunch; Lev 14:4—cedar; Num 19:2—a red heifer; Num 19:6—General; Song 4:3—scarlet; Heb 9:22—almost

Leviticus 14:7 sprinkle: Num 19:18, 19; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; John 19:34; Heb 9:13, 19, 21; 10:22; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2; 1 John 5:6 seven times: Lev 14:51; 4:6, 17; 8:11; 16:14, 19; 2 Kgs 5:10, 14; Ps 51:2, 7; Eph 5:26, 27 pronounce: Lev 13:13, 17 let: Lev 16:22; Dan 9:24; Mic 7:19; Heb 9:26 into the open field: Heb. upon the face of the field Reciprocal: Exod 12:22—a bunch; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 16:10—let him; Num 8:7—Sprinkle

Leviticus 14:8 wash his: Lev 11:25; 13:6; 15:5–8; Exod 19:10, 14; Num 8:7; Rev 7:14 wash himself: Lev 8:6; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 1:5, 6 and shall: Num 12:15 seven days: Lev 8:33–35; 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 29:35—seven days; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 14:47—wash his clothes; Lev 15:13—seven days; Lev 16:26—wash; Num 12:14—let her be; Num 19:7—General; John 13:5—to wash; Heb 9:10—divers

Leviticus 14:9 shave all: Num 6:9; 8:7 wash his flesh: Lichtenstein states that “among the Koossas—a nation of South Africa there are certain prevailing notions respecting moral (ceremonial) uncleanness. All children are unclean till they are admitted among grown-up persons—which happens with the males through the various ceremonies attending circumcision all lying-in women are unclean for the first month; all men who have lost their wives, for a fortnight, and all widows for a month; a mother who has lost a child, for two days; all persons who have been present at a death, the men

returning from a battle, etc. No one may have intercourse with such an unclean person, till he has washed himself, rubbed his body with fresh paint, and rinsed his mouth with milk. But he must not do this till after the lapse of a certain time, fixed by general consent for each particular case, and during this time he must wholly refrain from washing, painting, or drinking milk." Reciprocal: Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 14:47—wash his clothes; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 16:24—wash; Num 19:7—General; Num 19:19—on the seventh day he; Num 31:24—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself; Heb 9:10—divers

Leviticus 14:10 eighth day: Lev 14:23; 9:1; 15:13, 14 take: Matt 8:4; Mark 1:44; Luke 5:14 he lambs: Lev 1:10; John 1:29; 1 Pet 1:19 ewe lamb: Lev 4:32; Num 6:14 of the first year: Heb. the daughter of her year three tenth: Lev 23:13; Exod 29:40; Num 15:9; 28:20 a meat offering: Lev 2:1; Num 15:4–15; John 6:33, 51 log of oil: Lev 14:12, 15, 21, 24 Reciprocal: Lev 9:3—both; Lev 14:20—General; Lev 14:32—whose hand; Num 7:43—mingled with oil; Num 18:20—General

Leviticus 14:11; Lev 8:3; Exod 29:1–4; Num 8:6–11, 21; Eph 5:26, 27; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Lev 14:23—General

Leviticus 14:12 trespass: Lev 5:2, 3, 6, 7, 18, 19; 6:6, 7; Isa 53:10 wave them: Lev 8:27–29; Exod 29:24 Reciprocal: Lev 7:1—the law; Lev 14:10—log of oil; Lev 14:19—General

Leviticus 14:13 in the place: Lev 1:5, 11; 4:4, 24; Exod 29:11 as the sin: Lev 7:7; 10:17 it is most holy: Lev 2:3; 7:6; 21:22 Reciprocal: Lev 5:6—trespass offering; Lev 7:1—the law; Num 18:9—every trespass; Num 18:10—In the; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Leviticus 14:14; Lev 8:23, 24; Exod 29:20; Isa 1:5; Rom 6:13, 19; 12:1; 1 Cor 6:20; 2 Cor 7:1; Phil 1:20; 1 Pet 1:14, 15; 2:5, 9, 10; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 14:17—General; Lev 14:25—General; Heb 9:22—almost

Leviticus 14:15; Ps 45:7; John 3:34; 1 John 2:20 Reciprocal: Exod 29:21—the anointing oil; Lev 14:10—log of oil

Leviticus 14:16; Lev 4:6, 17; Luke 17:18; 1 Cor 10:31 Reciprocal: Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Josh 6:4—seven times; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times

Leviticus 14:17; Lev 14:14; 8:30; Exod 29:20, 21; Ezek 36:27; John 1:16; Titus 3:3–6; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Lev 8:23—Moses took

Leviticus 14:18 the remnant: Lev 8:12; Exod 29:7; 2 Cor 1:21, 22; Eph 1:17, 18 make an atonement: Lev 4:26, 31; 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 4:6—seven times; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 14:29—General; Lev 15:15—an atonement

Leviticus 14:19; Lev 14:12; 5:1, 6; 12:6–8; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Lev 15:15—the one; Num 8:12—the one

Leviticus 14:20; Lev 14:10; Eph 5:2 Reciprocal: Lev 14:29—General; Lev 14:53—General; Lev 15:15—the one; Num 8:12—the one; 2 Chr 29:24—to make

Leviticus 14:21 poor: Lev 1:14; 5:7; 12:8; 1 Sam 2:8; Job 34:19; Prov 17:5; 22:2; Luke 6:20; 21:2–4; 2 Cor 8:9, 12; Jas 2:5, 6 cannot: Heb. his hand reach not one lamb: Lev 14:10 to be waved: Heb. for a waving Reciprocal: Lev 14:32—whose hand; Lev 27:8—poorer; Ezek 46:5—as he shall be able to give; Luke 5:14—and offer

Leviticus 14:22 two turtle doves: Tor, the turtle or ring-dove, so called by an onomatopœia from its cooing, as in Greek τρυγών, Latin, turtur and English, turtle. It is a species of the dove or pigeon, here called yonah, and in the Syriac yauno, from the verb to oppress, afflict, because of its being particularly defenceless, and exposed to rapine and violence. The dove is a genus of birds too well known to need a particular description; and of which there are several species besides the turtle-dove; as the wood pigeon, tame pigeon, and others. The dove is universally allowed to be one of the most beautiful objects in nature. The brilliancy of her plumage, the splendour of her eye, the innocence of her look, the excellence of her dispositions, and the purity of her manners, have been the theme of admiration and praise in every age. To the snowy whiteness of her wings, and the rich golden hues that adorn her neck, the inspired Psalmist alludes in most elegant strains (Ps 68:13). The voice of the dove is particularly tender and plaintive, and bears a striking resemblance to the groan of a person in distress; to which the inspired bards frequently allude (Isa 38:14; 59:11; Ezek 7:16). Her native dwelling is in the caves or hollows of the rock; allusions to which fact also occur in the Sacred Writings (Song 2:14; Jer 48:28). Her manners are as engaging as her form is elegant, and her plumage rich and beautiful. She is the chosen emblem of simplicity, gentleness, chastity, and feminine timidity, and for this reason, as well as from their abounding in the East, they were probably chosen as offerings by Jehovah. Ps 68:13; Song 2:14; Isa 38:14; 59:11; Jer 48:28; Ezek 7:16 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Lev 5:7—one; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 12:8—she be not able to bring a lamb; Lev 14:30—General; Lev 15:14—General; Lev 27:8—poorer; Num 6:10—General; Num 8:12—the one; Matt 21:12—doves; Luke 5:14—and offer

Leviticus 14:23; Lev 14:11 Reciprocal: Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 14:10—eighth day; Num 6:10—General

Leviticus 14:24; Lev 14:10–13 Reciprocal: Num 6:12—a trespass

Leviticus 14:25; Lev 14:14–20; Ps 40:6; Eccl 5:1 Reciprocal: Heb 9:22—almost

Leviticus 14:27 Reciprocal: Lev 4:6—seven times; Lev 15:5—General

Leviticus 14:28 Reciprocal: Lev 8:23—Moses took

Leviticus 14:29; Lev 14:18, 20; Exod 30:15, 16; John 17:19; 1 John 2:1, 2; 5:6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:21—the anointing oil

Leviticus 14:30; Lev 14:22; 12:8; 15:14, 15; Luke 2:24; Rom 8:3 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Num 6:11—offer; Matt 21:12—doves

Leviticus 14:31 Reciprocal: Lev 5:7—one; Lev 15:15—the one; Num 6:10—General; Num 6:11—offer

Leviticus 14:32; Lev 14:2, 54–57; 13:59 whose hand: Lev 14:10, 21; Ps 72:12–14; 136:23; Matt 11:5; 1 Cor 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 15:32—General

Leviticus 14:34 When: Lev 23:10; 25:2; Num 35:10; Deut 7:2; 12:1, 8; 19:1; 26:1; 27:3 which I: Gen 12:7; 13:17; 17:8; Num 32:32; Deut 12:9, 10; 32:49; Josh 13:1 I put the plague of leprosy: It was probably from this text, that the leprosy has been in general considered to be a supernatural disease, inflicted immediately by God himself; but it cannot be inferred from this expression, as it is well known, that in Scripture, God is frequently represented as doing what, in the course of his providence, he only permits to be done. Exod 15:26; Deut 7:15; 1 Sam 2:6; Prov 3:33; Isa 45:7; Amos 3:6; 6:11; Mic 6:9 Reciprocal: Lev 14:55—of a house; Lev 19:23—And when; Num 15:2—General; Deut 17:14—When thou; 2 Chr 26:20—the Lord; Zech 5:4—and it shall remain

Leviticus 14:35 a plague: Deut 7:26; Josh 7:21; 1 Sam 3:12–14; 1 Kgs 13:34; Ps 91:10; Prov 3:33; Zech 5:4 Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy

Leviticus 14:36 empty: or, prepare be not made: 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; Heb 12:15; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Num 19:15—General

Leviticus 14:37; Lev 13:3, 19, 20, 42, 49

Leviticus 14:38; Lev 13:50

Leviticus 14:39; Lev 13:7, 8, 22, 27, 36, 51. The consideration of the circumstances will exhibit the importance and the propriety of the Mosaic ordinance on the subject of the house leprosy.

1. Moses ordained that the owner of a house, when any suspicious spots appeared on the walls, should be bound to give notice of it, in order that the house might be inspected; and that person, as in the case of the human leprosy, was to be the priest, whose duty it was. Now this would serve to check the mischief at its very origin, and make every one attentive to observe it.

2. On notice being given, the priest was to inspect the house, but the occupant had liberty to remove everything previously out of it; and that this might be done, the priest was empowered to order it *ex officio*; for whatever was found within a house declared unclean, became unclean along with it.

3. If, on the first inspection, the complaint did not appear wholly without foundation, but suspicious spots or dimples were actually to be seen, the house was to be shut up for seven days and then to be inspected anew. If, in this interval, the evil did not spread, it was considered as have been a circumstance merely accidental, and the house was not polluted; but if it had spread, it was not considered a harmless accident, but the real house leprosy; and the stones affected with it were to be broken out of the wall, and carried to an unclean place without the city, and the walls of the whole house here scraped and plastered anew.

4. If, after this, the leprosy broke out afresh, the whole house was to be pulled down, and the materials carried without the city. Moses therefore, never

suffered a leprous house to stand.

5. If, on the other hand, the house being inspected a second time, was found clean, it was solemnly so declared, and offering made on the occasion; in order that every one might know for certain that it was not infected, and the public be freed from all fears on that score. By this law many evils were actually prevented—it would check the mischief in its very origin, and make every one attentive to observe it: the people would also guard against those impurities whence it arose, and thus the health be preserved and not suffer in an infected house. These Mosaic statues were intended to prevent infection by the sacred obligations of religion. Ceremonial laws many keep more conscientiously and sacredly than moral precepts.

Leviticus 14:40 take away: Ps 101:5, 7, 8; Prov 22:10; 25:4, 5; Isa 1:25, 26; Matt 18:17; John 15:2; 1 Cor 5:5, 6, 13; Titus 3:10; 2 John 10, 11; Rev 2:2, 6, 14–16, 20 without the city: Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: Lev 6:11—without

Leviticus 14:41 into an unclean place: Job 36:13, 14; Isa 65:4; Matt 8:28; 24:51; 1 Tim 1:20; Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: Lev 6:11—without; Lev 14:45—into an unclean place; Ezek 26:4—I

Leviticus 14:42; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; 2 Chr 17:7–9; 19:5–7; 29:4, 5; Ps 101:6; Acts 1:20–26; 1 Tim 5:9, 10, 21, 22; 2 Tim 2:2; Titus 1:5–9

Leviticus 14:43; Jer 6:28–30; Ezek 24:13; Heb 6:4–8; 2 Pet 2:20, 22; Jude 12

Leviticus 14:44; Lev 13:51, 52; Zech 5:4

Leviticus 14:45 break down: 1 Kgs 9:6–9; 2 Kgs 10:27; 17:20–23; 18:4; 25:4–12, 25, 26; Jer 52:13; Ezek 5:4; Matt 22:7; 24:2; Rom 11:7–11; Rev 11:2 into an unclean place: Lev 14:41 Reciprocal: Lev 11:33—ye shall break it; Lev 13:52—fretting leprosy

Leviticus 14:46 shall be unclean: Lev 11:24, 25, 28; 15:5–8, 10; 17:15; 22:6; Num 19:7–10, 21, 22

Leviticus 14:47 wash his clothes: Lev 14:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 15:5—General

Leviticus 14:48 shall come in: Heb. in coming in shall come in, etc. because. Lev 14:3; Job 5:18; Hos 6:1; Mark 5:29, 34; Luke 7:21; 1 Cor 6:11

Leviticus 14:49; Lev 14:4–7 Reciprocal: Num 19:6—General; Ps 51:7—Purge; Song 4:3—scarlet; Heb 9:19—scarlet

Leviticus 14:50 Reciprocal: Lev 14:5—earthen vessel

Leviticus 14:51 Reciprocal: Lev 14:6—dip them; Lev 14:7—seven times; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times; Heb 9:22—almost

Leviticus 14:52 Reciprocal: Heb 9:22—almost

Leviticus 14:53; Lev 14:20 Reciprocal: Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make

Leviticus 14:54 the law: Lev 14:2, 32; 6:9, 14, 25; 7:1, 37; 11:46; 15:32; Num 5:29; 6:13; 19:14; Deut 24:8 scall: Lev 13:30, 31 Reciprocal: Num 30:16—General; Num 36:13—the commandments

Leviticus 14:55 the leprosy: Lev 13:47–59 of a house: Lev 14:34

Leviticus 14:56 a rising: Lev 13:2

Leviticus 14:57 teach: Lev 10:10; Jer 15:19; Ezek 44:23 when it is unclean, and when it is clean: Heb. in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean this is: Deut 24:8 Reciprocal: Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 5:12—full

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The uncleanness of men in their issues;
- 13 The cleansing of them;
- 19 The uncleanness of women in their issues;
- 28 Their cleansing.

Leviticus 15:1 Aaron: Lev 11:1; 13:1; Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; Heb 1:1 Reciprocal: Lev 5:3—the uncleanness; Lev 7:21—the uncleanness; Lev 15:32—General

Leviticus 15:2 unto the: Deut 4:7, 8; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 78:5; 147:19, 20; Rom 3:2 when any man: It is not necessary to consider particularly the laws contained in this chapter, the letter of the text being in general sufficiently plain. It may, however, be observed, that from the pains which persons rendered unclean were obliged to take, the ablutions and separations which they must observe, and the privations to which they must in consequence be exposed, in the way of commerce, traffic, etc., these laws were admirably adapted to prevent contagion of every kind, by keeping the whole from the diseased, and to hinder licentious indulgences and excesses of every description. Lev 22:4; Num 5:2; 2 Sam 3:29; Matt 9:20; Mark 5:25; 7:20–23; Luke 8:43 running issue: or, running of the reins Reciprocal: Lev 7:20—having; Zech 13:1—uncleanness

Leviticus 15:3; Lev 12:3; Ezek 16:26; 23:20 Reciprocal: Lev 7:20—having; Lev 22:4—running issue

Leviticus 15:4 thing: Heb. vessel be unclean: 1 Cor 15:33; Eph 5:11; Titus 1:15 Reciprocal: Lev 15:20—General

Leviticus 15:5; Lev 11:25, 28, 32; 13:6, 34; 14:8, 9, 27, 46, 47; 16:26, 28; 17:15; Num 19:10, 22; Ps 26:6; 51:2, 7; Isa 1:16; 22:14; Ezek 36:25, 29; Heb 9:14, 26; 10:22; Jas 4:8; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 19:10—wash; Lev 11:39—General; Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 15:10—General; Lev 15:13—wash; Lev 15:16—General; Lev 15:18—the woman; Lev 15:21—General; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 22:6—General; Num 19:7—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean; Isa 52:11—touch

Leviticus 15:6; Isa 1:16; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Lev 15:21—General; Num 8:7—wash their

Leviticus 15:7 Reciprocal: Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 11:39—General; Lev 22:5—or a man

Leviticus 15:8; Isa 1:16; Gal 1:8, 9; 1 Tim 4:1–3; Titus 1:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Jas 4:8; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Lev 15:10—General

Leviticus 15:9 saddle: The word merchav, from rachav, to ride, here rendered by our translators saddle, and frequently chariot. Mr. HARMER thinks rather means a litter, or coune, of which we have already given a description in Gen 31:34. Gen 31:34

Leviticus 15:10; Lev 15:5, 8; Ps 26:6; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 15:13—wash; Lev 17:15—both wash; Num 8:7—wash their

Leviticus 15:11 whomsoever: It is rather doubtful whether the words hath not rinsed his hands in water refer to him who was diseased, or to him who had his hands touched. Most understand it of the former, that if the person who had the issue rinsed his hands in water, just before he touched any one, he did not communicate any pollution; otherwise, he did. But the Syriac refers it to the person touched by him, though it seems strange that he should be cleansed by washing his hands, when perhaps some other part was touched. Reciprocal: Lev 15:13—wash; Num 8:7—wash their; Deut 23:11—wash himself

Leviticus 15:12 vessel: Lev 6:28; 11:32, 33; Prov 1:21, 23; 3:21; 2 Cor 5:1; Phil 3:21 shall be broken: Ps 2:9 Reciprocal: Lev 11:35—they shall be

Leviticus 15:13 seven days: Lev 15:28; 8:33; 9:1; 14:8, 10; Exod 29:35, 37; Num 12:14; 19:11, 12 wash: Lev 15:5, 10, 11; Jer 33:8; Ezek 36:25–29; 2 Cor 7:1; Jas 4:8; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 22:4—until; Num 31:24—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself

Leviticus 15:14; Lev 15:29, 30; 1:14; 12:6, 8; 14:22–31; Num 6:10; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26; 10:10, 12, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 5:7—one; Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 14:10—eighth day; Lev 14:30—General; Matt 21:12—doves

Leviticus 15:15 the one: Lev 5:7–10; 14:19, 20, 30, 31 an atonement: Lev 4:20, 26, 31, 35; 12:7; 14:18; Num 15:25; 25:13; Matt 3:17; Eph 1:6; Heb 1:3

Leviticus 15:16; Lev 15:5; 22:4; Deut 23:10, 11; 2 Cor 7:1; 1 Pet 2:11; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean

Leviticus 15:17 skin: The poorer class of Arabs of our times make use of mats in their tents; and other inhabitants of these countries, who affect ancient simplicity of manners, make use of goat-skins. Dr. R. Chandler, in his Travels in Greece, tells us, that he saw some dervishes at Athens sitting on goat-skins; and that he was afterwards conducted into a room furnished in like manner, with the same kind of carpeting, where he was treated with a pipe and coffee by the chief dervish. Those that are at all acquainted with Oriental manners, in these later times, know that their dervishes (who are a sort of Mohammedan devotees, a good deal resembling the begging friars of the

church or Rome) affect great simplicity, and even sometimes austerity, in their dress and way of living. As these dervishes that Dr. CHANDLER visited sat on goat-skins, and used no other kind of carpet for the accommodation of those who visited them, so it should seem that the Israelites in the wilderness made use of skins for mattresses to lie upon, and consequently, we may equally suppose to sit upon in the day time, instead of a carpet. Reciprocal: Lev 7:8—even the priest; Num 31:23—ye shall make; Deut 23:11—when evening; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean

Leviticus 15:18 the woman: Lev 15:5; Eph 4:17–19; 5:3–11; 2 Tim 2:22; 1 Pet 2:11 unclean: Exod 19:15; 1 Sam 21:4, 5; Ps 51:5; 1 Cor 6:12, 18; 1 Thess 4:3–5; Heb 13:4

Leviticus 15:19 and her issue: Lev 12:2, 4; 20:18; Lam 1:8, 9, 17; Ezek 36:17; Matt 15:19; Mark 5:25 put apart: Heb. in her separation Reciprocal: Gen 18:11—the; Gen 31:35—custom; Lev 15:25—General; Lev 15:33—of her; Lev 18:19—General; Lev 22:5—or a man; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean; 2 Sam 11:4—purified

Leviticus 15:20; Lev 15:4–9; Prov 2:16–19; 5:3–13; 6:24, 35; 7:10–27; 9:13–18; 22:27; Eccl 7:26; 1 Cor 15:33 Reciprocal: Num 18:20—General; Num 19:9—a water of separation; Mark 5:25—an issue

Leviticus 15:21; Lev 15:5, 6; Isa 22:14; 2 Cor 7:1; Heb 9:26; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 15:27—General; Lev 17:15—both wash

Leviticus 15:24; Lev 15:33; 20:18; Ezek 18:6; 22:10; 1 Thess 5:22; Heb 13:4; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: Lev 18:19—General

Leviticus 15:25; Lev 15:19–24; Matt 9:20; Mark 5:25; 7:20–23; Luke 8:43 Reciprocal: Lev 12:4—General

Leviticus 15:27; Lev 15:5–8, 13, 21; 17:15, 16; Ezek 36:25, 29; Zech 13:1; Heb 9:14; 10:22; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 16:26—wash; Num 8:7—wash their

Leviticus 15:28; Lev 15:13–15; Matt 1:21; 1 Cor 1:30; 6:11; Gal 3:13; 4:4; Eph 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Lev 12:7—be cleansed

Leviticus 15:29; Lev 15:14 Reciprocal: Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 12:8—she be not able to bring a lamb; Num 6:10—General; 2 Sam 11:4—purified; Matt 21:12—doves

Leviticus 15:30 Reciprocal: Lev 5:7—one; Lev 15:14—General

Leviticus 15:31 Thus shall: Lev 11:47; 13:59; Num 5:3; Deut 24:8; Ps 66:18; Ezek 44:23; Heb 10:29; 12:14, 15; Jude 4 that they: Lev 19:30; 21:23; Num 5:3; 19:13, 20; Ezek 5:11; 23:38; 44:5–7; Dan 9:27; 1 Cor 3:17. These laws were principally intended to impress the minds of the Israelites with reverence for the sanctuary; and, on the one hand, to shew them what need they had of circumspection, and purity of heart and life, in order to worship the holy God with acceptance; and, on the other hand, that being sinners in a world full of temptations and defilements, they would continually need forgiveness, through the great atonement typified by all the sacrifices, and the sanctification of the

Spirit, showed forth by all the purifications. While they were encamped in the desert, it would not be very burdensome to bring the prescribed oblations; but after they were settled in Canaan, many of them at a great distance from the tabernacle, this would become much more difficult. We may, however, observe, continues Mr. SCOTT, that many of the cases stated only required such washings as might any where be performed, and that those, respecting which sacrifices were appointed, would more rarely occur. We may also suppose, that provided these were brought, when the person who had been unclean first came to the sanctuary, it would suffice: though distance or other hindrances prevented its being done immediately, at the expiration of the seven days. Reciprocal: Lev 22:2—General; 2 Chr 30:19—though he be not

Leviticus 15:32; Lev 15:1–18; 11:46; 13:59; 14:2, 32, 54–57; Num 5:29; 6:13; 19:14; Ezek 43:12 Reciprocal: Num 30:16—General; Num 36:13—the commandments; Gal 3:19—in

Leviticus 15:33 of her: Lev 15:19–30 and of him: Lev 15:24; 20:18 Reciprocal: Num 5:29—the law; Num 30:16—General; Num 36:13—the commandments

CHAPTER 16

- 1 How the high priest must enter into the holy place;
- 11 The sin offering for himself;
- 15 The sin offering for the people;
- 20 The scape-goat;
- 29 The yearly feast of the expiations.

Leviticus 16:1; Lev 10:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:20—die not; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make

Leviticus 16:2 he come not: Lev 23:27; Exod 26:33, 34; 30:10; 40:20, 21; 1 Kgs 8:6; Heb 9:3, 7, 8; 10:19, 20 that he die not: Lev 16:13; 8:35; Num 4:19; 17:10; Matt 27:51; Heb 4:14–16; 10:19 in the cloud: Exod 40:34, 35; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; 2 Chr 5:14 the mercy seat: Exod 25:17–22 Reciprocal: Exod 25:22—and I will; Exod 26:31—a veil of; Exod 28:35—goeth in; Exod 30:20—die not; Exod 30:36—where I will; Lev 16:15—bring; Lev 19:30—reverence; Lev 22:9—bear sin for it; Num 18:7—within; 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 1 Kgs 8:12—the thick; 2 Chr 6:1—The Lord; Mark 15:38—General; Luke 24:44—in the law; Heb 4:16—the throne; Heb 6:19—entereth; Heb 9:5—over; Heb 9:25—as; Rev 10:1—clothed

Leviticus 16:3 Aaron: Heb 9:7, 12, 24, 25 a young: Lev 4:3; 8:14; Num 29:7–11 a ram for a burnt offering: Lev 1:3, 10; 8:18; 9:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—Take; Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 16:11—General; Lev 16:24—his burnt; Num 8:8—another; Num 29:11—beside

Leviticus 16:4 holy linen coat: Heb. of holiness, Greek, a sanctified linen coat, This and the other vestures were peculiar for this day, and for the services of this day; that is, for making atonement: the other service, which was ordinary, he performed this day in his other priestly garments. The eight ornaments usually worn by the high priest are enumerated in Exod 28:4, etc., and the four that were for this day are here expressed, and are called the white garments, while the others were designated the golden

garments, because some were made with gold thread woven in them. These four were made of six double twisted threads, and of flax only. Lev 6:10; Exod 28:2, 39–43; 39:27–29; Isa 53:2; Ezek 44:17, 18; Luke 1:35; Phil 2:7; Heb 2:14; 7:26 therefore: Lev 8:6, 7; Exod 29:4; 30:20; 40:12, 31, 32; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 28:42—breeches; Lev 16:23—General; Lev 16:24—wash; Lev 16:32—put on the linen; Ezek 9:2—and one; Heb 9:10—divers

Leviticus 16:5; Lev 4:14; 8:2, 14; 9:8–16; Num 29:11; 2 Chr 29:21; Ezra 6:17; Ezek 45:22, 23; Rom 8:3; Heb 7:27, 28; 10:5–14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:10—sin offering; Lev 5:7—one; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 16:15—Then shall; Lev 16:24—his burnt; Heb 9:12—by the

Leviticus 16:6 which: Lev 8:14–17; Heb 9:7 for himself: Lev 9:7; Ezra 10:18, 19; Job 1:5; Ezek 43:19, 27; Heb 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:10—sin offering; Lev 4:3—a young bullock; Lev 16:11—General; Lev 16:25—General; Lev 16:33—General; Num 8:12—atonement; Heb 5:3—as; Heb 7:27—first; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 16:7; Lev 1:3; 4:4; 12:6, 7; Matt 16:21; Rom 12:1

Leviticus 16:8 cast lots: Num 26:55; 33:54; Josh 18:10, 11; 1 Sam 14:41, 42; Prov 16:33; Ezek 48:29; Jonah 1:7; Acts 1:23–26 scape goats: Heb. Azazel, that is, the

goat-gone-away, The Hebrew **עִזָּאֵזֶל** has been supposed by some to be the name of a place, either a mountain or cliff, to which the goat was led. But no place of that name has ever been pointed out, except a mountain near Sinai, which was too distant for the goat to be conducted there from Jerusalem. Other learned men think it was the name of the devil, who was worshipped by the heathen in the form of a goat. But Bp. PATRICK justly objects to this opinion; for it is difficult to conceive, that when the other goat was offered to God, this should be sent among demons. The more probable opinion seems to be, that it was name given to the goat itself, on account of his being let go; from *aiz*, a goat, and *azal*, to depart. So LXX **αποπομπαιος**, and Vulgate *emissarius*, sent away; Aquila and Symmachus **τραγος απερχομενος**, or **απολελυμενος**: the goat going away, or dismissed. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:8—cast lots; Acts 1:26—they

Leviticus 16:9 upon which: Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28 fell: Heb. went up Reciprocal: Exod 10:25—sacrifices; Num 29:11—beside

Leviticus 16:10 the scapegoat: Lev 16:21, 22 to make: Isa 53:5, 6, 10, 11; Rom 4:25; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26, 27; 9:23, 24; 1 John 2:2; 3:16 let him: Lev 14:7 Reciprocal: Lev 16:17—and have made; Lev 16:26—he that

Leviticus 16:11; Lev 16:3, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 4:3—a young bullock; Lev 16:17—and have made; Lev 17:11—I have; Lev 23:27—offer; Num 8:12—atonement; Num 16:46—an atonement; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Job 39:26—the hawk; Ps 141:2—as incense; Heb 7:27—first

Leviticus 16:12 from off: Lev 10:1; Num 16:18, 46; Isa 6:6, 7; Heb 9:14; 1 John 1:7 sweet incense: Exod 30:34–38; 31:11; 37:29; Rev 8:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 25:17—mercy seat; Exod 27:3—his shovels; Exod 37:6—General; Num 16:6—General; Num 18:7—within; 1 Kgs 7:50—censers; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; Matt 27:51—the veil; Luke 23:45—and the veil; Heb 9:4—the golden

Leviticus 16:13 And he: Exod 30:1, 7, 8; Num 16:7, 18, 46; Rev 8:3, 4 the cloud: Exod 25:21; Heb 4:14–16; 7:25; 9:24; 1 John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:6—before the mercy seat that is over the testimony; Lev 16:2—that he die not; Num 16:6—General; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; Luke 1:11—the altar; Heb 9:5—the mercyseat

Leviticus 16:14; Lev 4:5, 6, 17; 8:11; Rom 3:24–26; Heb 9:7, 13, 25; 10:4, 10–12, 19; 12:24 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—the blood; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Exod 40:3—General; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 19:4—sprinkle; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times; Heb 9:19—the blood; Heb 9:21—General; Heb 13:11—the bodies

Leviticus 16:15 Then shall: Lev 16:5–9; Heb 2:17; 5:3; 9:7, 25, 26 bring: Lev 16:2; Heb 6:19; 9:3, 7, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 26:31—a veil of; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 1:5—kill; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 4:24—in the place; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 23:19—one kid; Lev 23:27—offer; Num 28:15—one kid; Rom 3:25—to be; Heb 7:27—and then; Heb 10:20—through

Leviticus 16:16 an atonement: Lev 16:18; 8:15; Exod 29:36, 37; Ezek 45:18, 19; John 14:3; Heb 9:22, 23 remaineth: Heb. dwelleth Reciprocal: Lev 16:20—reconciling; Lev 16:33—General; Num 8:12—atonement; Heb 9:13—if

Leviticus 16:17 no man: Exod 34:3; Isa 53:6; Dan 9:24; Luke 1:10; Acts 4:12; 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 1:3; 9:7; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 and have made: Lev 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 16:24—and make

Leviticus 16:18; Lev 16:16; 4:7, 18; Exod 30:10; John 17:19; Heb 2:11; 5:7, 8; 9:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; Exod 29:12—the blood; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 16:33—General; Ezek 45:19—and upon the four corners

Leviticus 16:19; Ezek 43:18–22; Zech 13:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:12—the blood; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 4:5—General; Lev 4:6—dip; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 16:33—General; Num 19:4—sprinkle; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times; Ezek 43:20—thus shalt

Leviticus 16:20 reconciling: Lev 16:16; 6:30; 8:15; Ezek 45:20; 2 Cor 5:19; Col 1:20 live goat: Rom 4:25; 8:34; Heb 7:25; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—the day

Leviticus 16:21 lay: Lev 1:4; Exod 29:10 confess over: Lev 26:40; Ezra 10:1; Neh 1:6, 7; 9:3–5; Ps 32:5; 51:3; Prov 28:13; Dan 9:3–20; Rom 10:10 putting: Isa 53:6; 2 Cor 5:21 a fit man: Heb. a man of opportunity, The man that took the scape-goat into the wilderness, and they that burned the sin offering, were to be looked upon as ceremonially unclean, and must not come into the camp till they had washed their clothes and bathed their flesh in water, which signified the defiling nature of sin; even the sacrifice which was made sin, was defiling: also the imperfection of the legal sacrifices, they were so far from taking away sin, that they left some stain even upon those that touched them. Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—lay; Lev 4:4—lay his hand; Lev 4:15—lay; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 8:14—laid; Lev 16:10—the scapegoat; Lev 16:26—he that; Num 8:12—Levites; Matt 3:6—confessing; John 1:29—taketh; John 19:17—went; Acts 19:18—confessed; Heb 9:26—he appeared; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 16:22 bear upon: Isa 53:11, 12; John 1:29; Gal 3:13; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 not inhabited: Heb. of separation, Ps 103:10, 12; Ezek 18:22; Mic 7:19 Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—lay; Lev 10:17—to bear; Lev 14:7—let; Lev 16:10—the scapegoat; Lev 16:26—he that; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Ezek 18:20—bear; John 19:17—went; Heb 9:26—he appeared; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 16:23; Lev 16:4; Ezek 42:14; 44:19; Rom 8:3; Phil 2:6–11; Heb 9:28 Reciprocal: Lev 6:11—put off

Leviticus 16:24 wash: Lev 16:4; 8:6; 14:9; 22:6; Exod 29:4; Heb 9:10; 10:19–22; Rev 1:5, 6 his garments: Lev 8:7–9; Exod 28:4–14; 29:5 his burnt: Lev 16:3, 5 and make: Lev 16:17 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 6:11—put off; Lev 16:33—General; Lev 23:27—offer

Leviticus 16:25; Lev 16:6; 4:8–10, 19; Exod 29:13 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 4:18—for

Leviticus 16:26 he that: Lev 16:10, 21, 22 wash: Lev 16:28; 14:8; 15:5–11, 27; Num 19:7, 8, 21; Heb 7:19 Reciprocal: Lev 11:40—shall wash; John 13:10—He; 2 Cor 4:18—for

Leviticus 16:27 bullock: Lev 4:11, 12, 21; 6:30; 8:17 without: Matt 27:31–33; Heb 13:11–14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—flesh; Exod 29:36—cleanse; Lev 1:16—by the place; Lev 6:11—without; Lev 9:11—General; Num 19:3—without the camp

Leviticus 16:28; Lev 16:26 Reciprocal: Lev 6:30—General; Lev 9:11—General; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 15:5—General; Num 8:7—wash their; John 13:10—He

Leviticus 16:29 in the seventh: Lev 23:27–32; Exod 30:10; Num 29:7; 1 Kgs 8:2; Ezra 3:1 shall afflict: Ps 35:13; 69:10; Isa 58:3, 5; Dan 10:3, 12; 1 Cor 11:31; 2 Cor 7:10, 11 do no: Lev 23:3, 7, 8, 21, 28, 36; Exod 12:16; 20:10; Isa 58:13; Heb 4:10 Reciprocal: Num 15:29—one law; Num 30:13—to afflict; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Neh 10:31—on the holy day; Jer 36:6—upon; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger; Acts 27:9—the fast; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 16:30; Ps 51:2, 7, 10; Jer 33:8; Ezek 36:25–27; Eph 5:26; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:13, 14; 10:1, 2; 1 John 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 30:10—Aaron; Lev 23:27—the tenth; Lev 25:9—the day; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 16:31; Lev 23:32; 25:4; Exod 31:15; 35:2 Reciprocal: Lev 23:27—afflict; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Ps 35:13—humbled; Isa 58:3—afflicted; Dan 10:12—chasten; Col 2:16—or of the sabbath

Leviticus 16:32 the priest: Lev 4:3, 5, 16 consecrate: Heb. fill his hand, Exod 29:9 marg. to minister: Exod 29:29, 30; Num 20:26–28 put on the linen: Lev 16:4 Reciprocal: Lev 21:10—upon; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; 2 Chr 13:9—consecrate himself

Leviticus 16:33; Lev 16:6, 16, 18, 19, 24; Exod 20:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; Ezek 45:18—and cleanse

Leviticus 16:34 an everlasting: Lev 23:31; Num 29:7 once a year: Exod 30:10; Heb 9:7, 25;

10:3, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Lev 3:17—a perpetual; Lev 23:28—General

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle;
- 7 They must not offer to devils;
- 10 All eating of blood is forbidden;
- 15 and of all that dies by itself, or is torn.

Leviticus 17:2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:13—General; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify

Leviticus 17:3 be of: Lev 17:8, 12, 13, 15 that killeth an: Deut 12:5–7, 11–15, 20–22, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 12:6—your burnt; Deut 12:15—the unclean; 1 Kgs 3:2—the people

Leviticus 17:4 bringeth: Lev 1:3; Deut 12:5, 6, 13, 14; Ezek 20:40; John 10:7, 9; 14:6 blood shall: Lev 7:18; Ps 32:2; Rom 4:6; 5:13, 20; Phlm 1:18, 19 he hath: Isa 66:3 be cut off: Lev 17:10, 14; 18:29; 20:3, 16, 18; Gen 17:14; Exod 12:15, 19; Num 15:30, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 17:8—that offereth; Lev 17:9—General; Num 9:13—forbeareth

Leviticus 17:5 in the open: Gen 21:33; 22:2, 13; 31:54; Deut 12:2; 1 Kgs 14:23; 2 Kgs 16:4; 17:10; 2 Chr 28:4; Ezek 20:28; 22:9 and offer them: Lev 3:1–17; 7:11–21; Exod 24:5 Reciprocal: Isa 65:3—that sacrificeth; Ezek 44:15—the blood

Leviticus 17:6 sprinkle: Lev 3:2, 8, 13 burn: Lev 3:5, 11, 16; 4:31; Exod 29:13, 18; Num 18:17 Reciprocal: Lev 7:23—fat; Ezek 44:15—the blood

Leviticus 17:7 unto devils: Deut 32:17; 2 Chr 11:15; Ps 106:37; John 12:31; 14:30; 1 Cor 10:20; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; Rev 9:20 devils: Seirim, properly signifies hairy or hairy ones; and hence is used not only for he-goats, but also for some fabulous beings or sylvan gods, to whom was ascribed the form of goats. Maimonides says that the Zabian idolaters worshipped demons under the form of goats; and that this custom being spread among other nations, gave occasion to this precept. He-goats, however, are probably intended here, which were objects of divine honour among the Egyptians under the name of honour among the Egyptians under the name of Mendes. Herodotus says that all goats were worshipped in Egypt; but particularly he-goats. From these seem to have sprung Pan, Silenus, and the innumerable herd of those imaginary beings, fauns, satyrs, dryads, etc., all woodland gods, and held in veneration by the Greeks and Romans. gone a whoring: Though this phrase is equivalent, in Scripture, to that of committing idolatry, yet it is to be taken sometimes in a literal sense. Baalpeor and Ashtaroth were worshipped with obscene rite; and public prostitution formed a great part of the worship among the Egyptians, Moabites, Canaanites, Greeks, and Romans. Lev 20:5; Exod 34:15; Deut 31:16; Jer 3:1; Ezek 23:8; Rev 17:1–5 Reciprocal: Exod 28:43—a statute; Lev 3:17—a perpetual; Josh 24:14—put; Judg 2:17—whoring; 2 Chr 21:11—fornication; Ps 106:39—went; Ezek 20:7—defile; Ezek 23:3—in Egypt; Hos 4:12—gone; Amos 5:25—General

Leviticus 17:8 that offereth: Lev 17:4, 10; 1:2, 3; Judg 6:26; 1 Sam 7:9; 10:8; 16:2; 2 Sam 24:25; 1 Kgs 18:30–38; Mal 1:11 Reciprocal: Lev 17:3—be of; Lev 18:26—nor any stranger; Lev 20:2—Whosoever; Josh 22:11—heard; Josh 22:15—General; Josh 22:19—wherein

Leviticus 17:9; Lev 17:4 Reciprocal: Exod 30:33—cut off; Josh 22:11—heard; Josh 22:15—General; Josh 22:19—wherein

Leviticus 17:10 that eateth: Lev 17:11; 3:17; 7:26, 27; 19:26; Gen 9:4; Deut 12:16, 23; 15:23; 1 Sam 14:33; Ezek 33:25; 44:7; Acts 15:20, 29; Heb 10:29 I will: Lev 20:3–6; 26:17; Ps 34:16; Jer 21:10; 44:11; Ezek 14:8; 15:7 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—that soul; Lev 7:21—cut off; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Lev 17:8—that offereth; Lev 18:26—nor any stranger; Lev 18:29—General; Lev 20:5—I will; Lev 22:18—Whatsoever; Lev 24:22—General; Num 9:13—forbeareth; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; 2 Sam 23:17—the blood; 1 Chr 11:19—shall I; Amos 9:4—set; Col 2:16—in meat; 1 Pet 3:12—but

Leviticus 17:11 the life: This sentence, which contains a most important truth, had existed in the Mosaic writings for more than 3,000 years, before the attention of any philosopher was drawn to the subject. That the blood actually possesses a living principle, and that the life of the whole body is derived from it, is a doctrine of revelation, and a doctrine which the experiments of the most accurate anatomists have served strongly to confirm. The proper circulation of this important fluid through the whole human system was first taught by Solomon in figurative language (Eccl 12:6) and discovered, as it is called, and demonstrated by Dr. HARVEY in 1628; though some Italian philosophers had the same notion a little before. This accurate anatomist was the first who fully revived the Mosaic notion of the vitality of the blood; which was afterwards adopted by the justly celebrated Dr. JOHN Hunter, professor of anatomy, and established by him, by a great variety of strong reasoning and accurate experiments. Lev 17:14 I have: Lev 8:15; 16:11, 14–19; Matt 20:28; 26:28; Mark 14:24; Rom 3:25; 5:9; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14, 20; Heb 9:22; 13:12; 1 Pet 1:2; 1 John 1:7; 2:2; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 30:15—give less than; Lev 17:10—that eateth; Num 31:50—an atonement; Deut 12:23—the blood is; Deut 12:27—thy burnt; Ezek 44:7—the fat; Hos 9:4—their bread; 1 John 5:6—blood

Leviticus 17:12 neither: Exod 12:49 Reciprocal: Lev 17:3—be of; Lev 17:14—General

Leviticus 17:13 which hunteth: Lev 7:26 hunteth: Heb. hunteth any hunting pour out: Deut 12:16, 24; 15:23; 1 Sam 14:32–34; Job 16:18; Ezek 24:7 Reciprocal: Lev 17:3—be of; Lev 20:2—Whosoever; Lev 22:18—Whatsoever

Leviticus 17:14; Lev 17:11, 12; Gen 9:4; Deut 12:23 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—that soul; Lev 7:21—cut off; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Num 9:13—forbeareth; Acts 15:29—ye abstain

Leviticus 17:15 every soul: Lev 22:8; Exod 22:31; Deut 14:21; Ezek 4:14; 44:31 that which died of itself: Heb. a carcase both wash: Lev 11:25; 15:5, 10, 21; Num 19:8, 19, 21; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 7:24—beast; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 17:3—be of; Lev 20:2—Whosoever; Num 15:29—one law; John 13:10—He; Heb 9:10—divers

Leviticus 17:16; Lev 5:1; 7:18; 19:8; 20:17, 19, 20; Num 19:19, 20; Isa 53:11; John 13:8; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 22:31—neither; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 15:27—General; John 13:10—He; Heb 9:10—divers

CHAPTER 18

1 Unlawful marriages, and unlawful lusts.

Leviticus 18:2; Lev 18:4; 11:44; 19:3, 4, 10, 34; 20:7; Gen 17:7; Exod 6:7; 20:2; Ps 33:12; Ezek 20:5, 7, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Lev 18:30—I am

Leviticus 18:3 the doings: Ps 106:35; Ezek 20:7, 8; 23:8; Eph 5:7–11; 1 Pet 4:2–4 and after: Lev 20:23; Exod 23:24; Deut 12:4, 30, 31; Jer 10:2, 3; Rom 12:2 Reciprocal: Lev 18:30—abominable; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; Ezra 9:1—doing according; Prov 4:4—keep; Ezek 11:12—but; Heb 9:1—had

Leviticus 18:4; Lev 18:26; 19:37; 20:22; Deut 4:1, 2; 6:1; Ps 105:45; 119:4; Ezek 20:19; 36:27; 37:24; Luke 1:6; John 15:14 Reciprocal: Lev 18:30—I am; Lev 20:8—And ye; Lev 22:31—General; Lev 26:3—General; Ezek 18:17—that hath not; Heb 9:1—had

Leviticus 18:5 which if a man do: Ezek 20:11, 13, 21; Luke 10:28; Rom 10:5; Gal 3:12 I am the Lord: Exod 6:2, 6, 29; Mal 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Lev 18:26—keep; Lev 19:37—General; Lev 20:8—And ye; Lev 20:22—statutes; Lev 22:31—General; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 4:1—that ye may; Deut 6:25—General; Deut 32:47—General; Neh 9:29—which; Prov 7:2—Keep; Ezek 33:15—walk; Matt 19:17—but; Rom 7:10—General

Leviticus 18:6 near to kin: Heb. remainder of his flesh. Notwithstanding the prohibitions here, it must be evident, that in the infancy of the world, persons very near of kin, and even brothers and sisters, must have joined in matrimonial alliances; and therefore we cannot pronounce them immoral in themselves. But, in these first instances, necessity required it; but when this necessity no longer existed, the thing became inexpedient and improper for:

1. As human nature now is, it is very expedient that those who are so much together in youth, should, by such a restriction be taught to look upon all such intercourse as prohibited and incestuous; for unless such restrictions are made, it would be impossible to prevent the prevalence of very early corruption among young persons. (See Michaelis on the laws of Moses, Art. 108.)

2. That the duties owing by nature to relatives might not be confounded with those of a social or political kind; for could a man be a brother and a husband, or a son and a husband at the same time, and fulfil the duties of both? Impossible.

3. That by intermarrying with other families, relationship and its endearments might be diffused. These prohibitions are, therefore, to be considered so eminently moral obligations as to be observed by all mankind. to uncover: Lev 18:7–19; 20:11, 12, 17–21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:32—seed; Gen 19:33—drink; Gen

19:36—General; Lev 18:24—Defile; Lev 20:19—uncovereth; Lev 21:2—General

Leviticus 18:7; Lev 20:11; Ezek 22:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:32—seed; Gen 19:33—drink; Gen 19:36—General; Lev 18:6—to uncover

Leviticus 18:8; Lev 20:11; Gen 35:22; 49:4; Deut 22:30; 27:20; 2 Sam 16:21, 22; Ezek 22:10; Amos 2:7; 1 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:1—forasmuch

Leviticus 18:9; Lev 20:17; Deut 27:22; 2 Sam 13:11–14; Ezek 22:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:4—my brother; 2 Sam 13:12—no such thing ought

Leviticus 18:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:12—no such thing ought

Leviticus 18:12; Lev 20:19; Exod 6:20 Reciprocal: Num 26:59—General

Leviticus 18:13 Reciprocal: Lev 20:19—mother's; Num 18:20—General

Leviticus 18:14; Lev 20:20

Leviticus 18:15; Lev 20:12; Gen 38:18, 19, 26; Ezek 22:11 Reciprocal: Num 18:20—General; Amos 2:7—and a

Leviticus 18:16; Lev 20:21; Deut 25:5; Matt 14:3, 4; 22:24; Mark 6:17; 12:19; Luke 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 38:8—General; Mark 6:18—It is

Leviticus 18:17 a woman: Lev 20:14; Deut 27:23; Amos 2:7 it is wickedness: Lev 20:14

Leviticus 18:18 wife: or, one wife to another, Gen 4:19; 29:28; Exod 26:3 to vex her: Gen 30:15; 1 Sam 1:6–8; Mal 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 29:27—week; Gen 31:50—afflict; 1 Kgs 11:1—together with

Leviticus 18:19; Lev 15:19, 24; 20:18; Ezek 18:6; 22:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:4—purified

Leviticus 18:20; Lev 20:10; Exod 20:14; Deut 5:18; 22:22, 25; 2 Sam 11:3, 4, 27; Prov 6:25, 29–33; Mal 3:5; Matt 5:27, 28; Rom 2:22; 1 Cor 6:9; Gal 5:19; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Num 5:13—General; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed

Leviticus 18:21 pass through: Molech signifies a king, or governor, of similar import with Baal, lord, or governor; and it is generally supposed that the sun was worshipped under this name; and more particularly as the fire appears to have been so much employed in his worship. It seems clear that children were not only consecrated to him by passing through the fire, which appears to be alluded to here, but that they were actually made a burnt offering to him (see the parallel passages). That the several abominations afterwards mentioned were actually practised by many heathen nations is abundantly attested by their own writers. Lev 20:2; Deut 12:31; 18:10; 2 Kgs 16:3; 21:6; 23:10; Ps 106:37, 38; Jer 7:31; 19:5; Ezek 20:31; 23:37 to Molech: 1 Kgs 11:7, 33; Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43, Moloch. profane: Lev 19:12; 20:2–5; 21:6; 22:2, 32; Ezek 36:20–23; Mal 1:12; Rom 1:23; 2:24 Reciprocal: Lev 20:3—profane; 1 Kgs 11:5—Milcom; 2 Kgs 17:17—they caused; 2 Kgs 17:31—burnt their children; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; 2 Chr 33:6—caused; Isa 57:5—slaying; Jer 32:35—which; Ezek 16:21—to pass; Ezek 20:26—in that; Ezek

39:7—and I will

Leviticus 18:22; Lev 20:13; Gen 19:5; Judg 19:22; 1 Kgs 14:24; Rom 1:26, 27; 1 Cor 6:9; 1 Tim 1:10; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:7—General; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Ezek 18:12—hath committed; Rom 1:24—between

Leviticus 18:23 any beast: Lev 20:15, 16; Exod 22:19 confusion: Lev 20:12 Reciprocal: Deut 27:21—General

Leviticus 18:24 Defile: Lev 18:6–23, 30; Jer 44:4; Matt 15:18–20; Mark 7:10–23; 1 Cor 3:17 for: Lev 20:22, 23; Deut 12:31; 18:12 Reciprocal: Exod 34:24—I will; Lev 18:27—General; Lev 20:16—And if a woman; Deut 9:4—for the wickedness; Deut 24:4—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; 2 Chr 33:9—the heathen; Ezra 9:1—doing according; Ezra 9:11—The land; Ps 53:1—have done; Isa 24:5—defiled; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 3:1—shall not that; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 28:16—therefore; Ezek 31:11—I have driven; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Mic 2:10—because; Mal 2:11—and an

Leviticus 18:25 the land: Num 35:33, 34; Ps 106:38; Isa 24:5; Jer 2:7; 16:18; Ezek 36:17, 18; Rom 8:22 therefore: Ps 89:32; Isa 26:21; Jer 5:9, 29; 9:9; 14:10; 23:2; Hos 2:13; 8:13; 9:9 vomiteth: Lev 18:28; 20:22 Reciprocal: Exod 22:19—General; Lev 20:16—And if a woman; Deut 9:4—for the wickedness; Deut 21:23—thy land; Josh 22:19—unclean; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 21:2—after the abominations; Jer 9:19—our; Ezek 33:26—and shall

Leviticus 18:26 keep: Lev 18:5, 30; Deut 4:1, 2, 40; 12:32; Ps 105:44, 45; Luke 8:15; 11:28; John 14:15, 21–23; 15:14 nor any stranger: Lev 17:8, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Exod 23:24—do after; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 20:22—statutes; Deut 12:31—Thou; Deut 18:9—General; Ezek 18:12—hath committed; Ezek 18:17—that hath not; Ezek 33:26—work

Leviticus 18:27; Lev 18:24; Deut 20:18; 23:18; 25:16; 27:15; 1 Kgs 14:24; 2 Kgs 16:3; 21:2; 2 Chr 36:14; Ezek 16:50; 22:11; Hos 9:10 Reciprocal: Lev 18:30—abominable; Lev 20:23—therefore; Deut 18:9—General; Deut 18:12—General; Deut 32:16—abominations; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 16:18—they have defiled

Leviticus 18:28; Lev 18:25; 20:22; Jer 9:19; Ezek 36:13, 17; Rom 8:22; Rev 3:16 Reciprocal: Num 33:56—General; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Hos 9:3—shall not

Leviticus 18:29; Lev 17:10; 20:6; See on Exod 12:15 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Lev 7:21—cut off; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Mal 2:12—cut; Rom 12:2—be not

Leviticus 18:30 abominable: Lev 18:3, 26, 27; 20:23; Deut 18:9–12 that ye defile: Lev 18:24 I am: Lev 18:2, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:46—I am; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; Jer 10:3—customs; Ezek 18:17—that hath not; Rom 12:2—be not; Heb 9:1—had

CHAPTER 19

1 A repetition of sundry laws.

Leviticus 19:2 Ye shall: Lev 11:44, 45; 20:7, 26; 21:8; Exod 19:6; Isa 6:3, 4; Amos 3:3; Matt 5:48; 2 Cor 6:14–16; 7:1; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—glorious; Exod 22:31—holy; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Exod 29:46—I am; Num 15:40—be holy; Deut 14:2—General; Deut 27:10—General; Josh 24:19—holy; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Ps 93:5—holiness; Ps 99:5—he is holy; 1 Thess 4:7—God; Heb 12:10—partakers

Leviticus 19:3 fear: Exod 20:12; 21:15, 17; Deut 21:18–21; 27:16; Prov 1:8; 6:20, 21; 23:22; 30:11, 17; Ezek 22:7; Mal 1:6; Matt 15:4–6; Eph 6:1–3; Heb 12:9 keep: Lev 26:2; Exod 16:29; 20:8; 31:13–17; Isa 56:4–6; 58:13; Ezek 20:12; 22:8 Reciprocal: Gen 28:7—General; Gen 31:35—my lord; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Lev 18:2—General; Lev 19:30—keep; Lev 23:3—General; Lev 23:38—the sabbaths; Deut 5:16—Honour; 1 Kgs 2:19—rose up; Prov 15:20—despiset; Jer 17:22—neither do; Matt 19:19—Honour; Rom 13:7—fear to; Col 3:20—obey

Leviticus 19:4; Exod 20:3–5; 1 Cor 10:14; 1 John 5:21 not unto: Lev 26:1 molten gods: Exod 20:23; 32:4; 34:17; Deut 27:15; Hag 2:18 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Lev 18:2—General; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 1 Chr 16:26—all the gods; 2 Chr 28:2—molten images; Dan 3:18—that

Leviticus 19:5 a sacrifice: Lev 3:1–17; 7:16; 22:21; Exod 24:5; 2 Chr 31:2; Ezek 45:15–17; 46:2, 12; Eph 2:13, 14 ye shall: Lev 1:3; 22:19, 23, 29 your own will: The Hebrews had several kinds of offerings, which they called corban. Some were free-will offerings, and others were of obligation. The first fruits, the tenths, the sin-offerings, were of obligation; the peace-offerings, vows, offerings of oil, wine, bread, and other things which were made to the temple, or to the ministers of the Lord, were offerings of devotion; these constituted the greater part. They indeed were a shadow of good things to come, which we enjoy in full fruition through THE ONE great SACRIFICE, even Jesus Christ.

“Aaron must lay his robes away,

His mitre and his vest,

When God himself comes down to be

The offering and the priest.

Leviticus 19:6; Lev 7:11–17

Leviticus 19:7 abominable: Isa 1:13; 65:4; 66:3; Jer 16:18 it shall: Lev 7:18–21; 22:23, 25 Reciprocal: Lev 7:17—on the third; Lev 22:30—General; Ezek 4:14—abominable

Leviticus 19:8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 5:1—bear; Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 17:16—General; Lev 22:15—General; Num 18:32—bear; Ezek 18:20—bear; Ezek 44:10—bear; 1 Thess 4:9—touching

Leviticus 19:9 ye reap the harvest: In what code of laws merely human, is a requisition to be found so counteracting to selfishness, so encouraging to liberality, and so

beneficently considering to the poor and needy? But the Mosaic dispensation, like the Christian, breathed with love to God, and benevolence to man. To the honour of the public and charitable spirit of the English, this merciful law is, in general, as much attended to as if it had been incorporated with the gospel. Lev 23:29; Deut 24:19–21; Ruth 2:2, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Deut 24:21—gatherest

Leviticus 19:10 glean: Judg 8:2; Isa 17:6; 24:13; Jer 49:9; Obad 5; Mic 7:1 thou shalt: Lev 25:6 Reciprocal: Lev 18:2—General; Lev 23:22—General; Num 9:14—General; Deut 24:19—When thou; Deut 24:21—gatherest

Leviticus 19:11 shall not: Lev 6:2; Exod 20:15, 17; 22:1, 7, 10–12; Deut 5:19; Jer 6:13; 7:9–11; Zech 5:3, 4; 8:16, 17; 1 Cor 6:8–10; Eph 4:28 lie one: 1 Kgs 13:18; Ps 101:7; 116:11; Jer 9:3–5; Acts 5:3, 4; Rom 3:4; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9; 1 Tim 1:10; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Exod 23:7—far from; Josh 2:17—General; Luke 3:14—accuse; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Leviticus 19:12 ye shall: Lev 6:3; Exod 20:7; Deut 5:11; Ps 15:4; Jer 4:2; 7:9; Zech 5:4; Mal 3:5; Matt 5:33, 34; Jas 5:12 profane: Lev 18:21; 24:11, 15, 16; Ezek 36:20–23 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Lev 21:6—profane; Lev 22:2—that they profane not; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; Josh 2:17—General; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 34:16—polluted; Zech 5:3—swaureth

Leviticus 19:13 shalt not: Prov 20:10; 22:22; Jer 22:3; Ezek 22:29; Mark 10:19; Luke 3:13; 1 Thess 4:6 the wages: Deut 24:14, 15; Job 31:39; Jer 22:13; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Exod 20:15—General; Lev 25:14—General; Job 7:2—as an hireling; Prov 3:28—General; Ezek 18:10—that is; Mark 12:31—Thou; 1 Cor 6:8—General; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give; 1 Tim 5:18—The labourer

Leviticus 19:14 not curse: Deut 27:18; Rom 12:14; 14:13; 1 Cor 8:8–13; 10:32; Rev 2:14 fear: Lev 19:32; 25:17; Gen 42:18; Neh 5:15; 1 Pet 1:17; 2:17 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 8:9—a stumblingblock

Leviticus 19:15; Lev 19:35; Exod 18:21; 23:2, 2, 3, 7, 8; Deut 1:17; 16:19; 25:13–16; 27:19; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Ps 82:2; Prov 18:5; 24:23; Jas 2:6–9 Reciprocal: Deut 1:16—Hear; 1 Sam 2:29—and honourest; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Job 32:21—accept; Prov 31:9—General; Jer 22:3—Execute; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Zech 7:9—saying; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; Col 3:25—and; 1 Tim 5:21—without preferring; Jas 2:1—with; Jas 2:9—if

Leviticus 19:16 talebearer: Exod 23:1; Ps 15:3; Prov 11:13; 20:19; Jer 6:28; 9:4; Ezek 22:9; 1 Tim 3:11; 2 Tim 3:3; Titus 2:3; 1 Pet 2:1 stand: Exod 20:16; 23:1, 7; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Matt 26:60, 61; 27:4; Acts 6:11–13; 24:4–9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:5—and at; Ruth 2:2—glean ears; 1 Sam 24:9—General; Ps 50:20—slanderest; Ps 101:5—Whoso; Prov 18:8—words; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Tim 5:13—wandering; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Leviticus 19:17 hate: Gen 27:41; Prov 26:24–26; 1 John 2:9, 11; 3:12–15 rebuke: Ps 141:5; Prov 9:8; 27:5, 6; Matt 18:15–17; Luke 17:3; Gal 2:11–14; 6:1; Eph 5:11; 1 Tim 5:20; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 1:13; 2:15 and not suffer sin upon him: or, that thou bear not sin for him, Rom 1:32; 1 Cor 5:2; 1 Tim 5:22; 2 John 10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 38:20—his friend; Judg 19:3—speak; 2 Sam 13:22—spake; Prov 6:23—and reproofs; Prov 24:25—they; Ezek

3:20—because; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 23:40—rebuked; 1 Cor 11:17—I praise; 2 Cor 2:4—out; Gal 2:14—I said; Eph 4:31—with; 2 Thess 3:15—count

Leviticus 19:18 not avenge: Exod 23:4, 5; Deut 32:25; 2 Sam 13:22, 28; Prov 20:22; Matt 5:43, 44; Rom 12:17, 19; 13:4; Gal 5:20; Eph 4:31; Col 3:8; 1 Pet 2:1 thou shalt: Matt 5:43; 19:19; 22:39, 40; Mark 12:31–34; Luke 10:27–37; Rom 13:9; Gal 5:14; Jas 2:8 Reciprocal: Lev 19:34—General; Matt 5:39—That; Matt 7:12—for; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 16:28—cried; Acts 28:2—showed; Rom 7:14—the law; 2 Cor 2:4—out; 1 Thess 5:15—none; 2 Thess 3:15—count; Jas 5:9—Grudge not; 1 John 2:7—but; 1 John 4:21—General

Leviticus 19:19 thy cattle gender: These practices might have been considered as altering the original constitution of God in creation; and this is the view which the Jews, and also Josephus and Philo, take of the subject. There were, probably, also both moral and political reasons for these prohibitions. With respect to heterogenous mixtures among cattle, it was probably forbidden, to prevent excitements to the abominations condemned in the preceding chapter. As to seeds, in many cases, it would be highly improper to sow different kinds in the same plot of ground. If oats and wheat, for instance, were sown together, the latter would be injured, and the former ruined. This prohibition may therefore be regarded as a prudential agricultural maxim. As to different kinds of garments, the prohibition might be intended against pride and vanity in clothing. Gen 36:24; 2 Sam 13:29; 18:9; 1 Kgs 1:33; Ezra 2:66 mingled: Deut 22:9–11; Matt 9:16, 17; Rom 11:6; 2 Cor 6:14–17; Gal 3:9–11 Reciprocal: Deut 22:11—General; Luke 5:36—agreeth

Leviticus 19:20 betrothed to an husband: or, abused by any, Heb. reproached by, or, for man she shall be scourged: or, they, Heb. there shall be a scourging. they shall. Exod 21:20, 21; Deut 22:23, 24 Reciprocal: Matt 1:19—her husband

Leviticus 19:21; Lev 5:1–Lev 6:7 Reciprocal: Lev 5:6—trespass offering; Lev 7:1—the law

Leviticus 19:22 and the sin: Lev 4:20, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 5:6—trespass offering; Lev 7:1—the law

Leviticus 19:23 And when: Lev 14:34 uncircumcised: Lev 12:3; 22:27; Exod 6:12, 30; 22:29, 30; Jer 6:10; 9:25, 26; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Lev 23:14—eat; Deut 20:6—eaten of it; Neh 10:35—General; Jer 31:5—eat; Luke 13:7—three

Leviticus 19:24 all the: Num 18:12, 13; Deut 12:17, 18; 14:28, 29; 18:4; Prov 3:9 holy to praise the Lord withal: Heb. holiness of praises to the Lord Reciprocal: Lev 22:27—seven days; Josh 6:19—consecrated

Leviticus 19:25; Lev 26:3, 4; Prov 3:9, 10; Eccl 11:1, 2; Hag 1:4–6, 9–11; 2:18, 19; Mal 3:8–10

Leviticus 19:26 with the blood: Lev 3:17; 7:26; 17:10–14; Deut 12:23 use: Exod 7:11; 8:7; 1 Sam 15:23; Jer 10:2; Dan 2:10; Mal 3:5 nor: Deut 18:10–14; 2 Kgs 17:17; 21:6; 2 Chr 33:6 Reciprocal: Gen 9:4—the life; Gen 44:5—divineth; Exod 22:18—General; Lev 19:31—General; Lev 20:6—familiar; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; Ezek 33:25—Ye eat

Leviticus 19:27; Lev 21:5; Isa 15:2; Jer 16:6; 48:37; Ezek 7:18; 44:20 Reciprocal: Deut

14:1—ye shall not; 2 Sam 10:4—and shaved; 1 Chr 19:4—shaved them; Jer 41:5—their beards

Leviticus 19:28 cuttings: Lev 21:5; Deut 14:1; 1 Kgs 18:28; Jer 16:6; 48:37; Mark 5:5 print: Rev 13:16, 17; 14:9, 11; 15:2; 16:2; 19:20; 20:4 Reciprocal: Num 6:6—he shall come; Ps 16:10—my; Isa 15:2—all; Jer 41:5—their beards; Jer 47:5—how; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

Leviticus 19:29 prostitute: Heb. profane to cause: Lev 21:7; Deut 23:17; Hos 4:12–14; 1 Cor 6:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:16—two women

Leviticus 19:30 keep: Lev 19:3; 26:2 reverence: Lev 10:3; 15:31; 16:2; Gen 28:16, 17; 2 Chr 33:7; 36:14; Ps 89:7; Eccl 5:1; Ezek 9:6; Matt 21:13; John 2:15, 16; 2 Cor 6:16; 1 Pet 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 31:13—Verily; Isa 56:2—keepeth the; Ezek 22:8—General

Leviticus 19:31; Lev 19:26; 20:6, 7, 27; Exod 22:18; Deut 18:10–14; 1 Sam 28:3, 7–9; 2 Kgs 17:17; 21:6; 1 Chr 10:13; 2 Chr 33:6; Isa 8:19; 29:4; 47:13; Acts 8:11; 13:6–8; 16:16–18; 19:19, 20; Gal 5:20; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; 2 Kgs 23:24—that he might; Isa 2:6—and are

Leviticus 19:32; Lev 19:14; 1 Kgs 2:19; Job 32:4, 6; Prov 16:31; 20:29; Isa 3:5; Lam 5:12; Rom 13:7; 1 Tim 5:1; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Gen 31:35—rise up; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Exod 20:12—Honour; Lev 25:17—fear; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; Job 29:8—young men; Eccl 12:5—the almond; Titus 2:2—the; 1 Pet 5:5—ye

Leviticus 19:33 And if: Exod 22:21; 23:9; Deut 10:18, 19; 24:14; Mal 3:5 vex him: or, oppress him, Jer 7:6; Ezek 22:7, 29 Reciprocal: Deut 14:21—the stranger; Deut 23:20—a stranger

Leviticus 19:34; Lev 19:18; Exod 12:48, 49; Deut 10:19; Matt 5:43 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Lev 18:2—General; Lev 24:22—General; Lev 25:35—a stranger; Deut 14:21—the stranger; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 23:7—because thou; Deut 23:20—a stranger; Luke 10:29—willing; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 28:2—showed; Rom 13:9—love; Gal 5:14—Thou; Heb 13:2—not; Jas 2:8—Thou; 1 John 2:7—but

Leviticus 19:35 no unrighteousness: Lev 19:15 in meteyard: Deut 25:13, 15; Prov 11:1; 16:11; 20:10; Ezek 22:12, 13; Amos 8:5, 6; Mic 6:1; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; 1 Chr 23:29—for all manner of measure; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Ezek 45:10—General; Hos 12:7—the balances; Mic 6:10—and; Zech 7:9—saying; Acts 23:3—for; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous

Leviticus 19:36 Just balances: Prov 11:1 weights: Heb. stones I am: Exod 20:2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:24—hin; Lev 22:33—General; Deut 25:13—in thy bag; 2 Sam 14:26—two hundred shekels; 1 Chr 23:29—for all manner of measure; Prov 16:11—just; Ezek 45:10—General; Hos 12:7—the balances; Hos 12:9—I that; Amos 8:5—making; Mic 6:10—and; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous

Leviticus 19:37; Lev 18:4, 5; Deut 4:1, 2, 5, 6; 5:1; 6:1, 2; 8:1; Ps 119:4, 34; 1 John 3:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Lev 20:8—And ye; Lev 20:22—statutes; Lev 22:31—General; Lev 25:18—Wherefore; Deut 12:28—General; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Of him that gives of his seed to Moloch;
- 4 Of him that favours such an one;
- 6 Of going to wizards;
- 7 Of sanctification;
- 9 Of him that curses his parents;
- 10 Of adultery;
- 11 Of incest;
- 13 Of sodomy;
- 15 Of bestiality;
- 18 Of uncleanness;
- 22 Obedience is required with holiness;
- 27 Wizards must be put to death.

Leviticus 20:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; Ezra 7:26—whether it be; Jer 7:31—which I; Ezek 16:21—to pass

Leviticus 20:2 Whosoever: Lev 17:8, 13, 15 giveth: Lev 18:21; Deut 12:31; 18:10; 2 Kgs 17:17; 23:10; 2 Chr 28:3; 33:6; Ps 106:38; Isa 57:5, 6; Jer 7:31; 32:35; Ezek 16:20, 21; 20:26, 31; 23:37, 39; Acts 7:43, Moloch. Molech: The Rabbins describe this idol as made of brass sitting upon a throne of the same metal, in the form of a man, with the head of a calf, adorned with a royal crown, and his arms extended as if to embrace any one. When they offered any children to him, they heated the statue by a great fire kindled within, and the victim was put into his arms, and thus consumed. Others relate, that the idol, which was hollow, was divided into seven compartments within; in one of which they put flour, in the second turtles, in the third a ewe, in the fourth a ram, in the fifth a calf, in the sixth an ox, and the seventh a child; which were all burnt together by heating the statue inside. The account which Diodorus (l. xx.) gives of the statue of Saturn, to which the Carthaginians, descendants of the Canaanites, sacrificed their children, is very similar. For they had a brazen stature of Saturn, stretching out his hands towards the ground, in such a manner that the children placed within them tumbled down into a pit full of fire. To this account Milton alludes, in Paradise Lost, B. 1. 392. the people: Lev 20:27; 24:14, 23; Num 15:35, 36; Deut 13:10, 11; 17:5–7; 21:21; Acts 7:58, 59 Reciprocal: Josh 7:25—all Israel; 1 Kgs 11:5—Milcom; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Kgs 21:6—he made; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger; Amos 5:26—the tabernacle of your Moloch

Leviticus 20:3 I will set: Lev 17:10; 1 Pet 3:12 to defile: Num 19:20; Ezek 5:11; 23:38, 39 profane: Lev 18:21; Ezek 20:39; 2 Cor 6:16 Reciprocal: Lev 17:4—be cut off; Lev 22:2—that they profane not; Lev 23:30—General; Num 15:30—doeth ought; Deut 31:16—and go a; 2 Kgs 21:6—he made; Jer 21:10—I have; Jer 23:30—General; Ezek 14:8—I will set; Ezek 15:7—I will set; Amos 2:7—to profane; Mal 2:12—cut; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Leviticus 20:4 hide: Acts 17:30 and kill: Deut 13:8; 17:2–5; Josh 7:12; 1 Sam 3:13, 14; 1 Kgs 20:42; Rev 2:14 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—hide thyself

Leviticus 20:5 I will: Lev 17:10 against his: Exod 20:5; Jer 32:28–35, 39 whoring: Lev 17:7; Ps 106:39; Jer 3:2; Hos 2:5, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—whoring; Lev 23:30—General; Lev 26:17—set; 2 Chr 21:11—fornication; Jer 2:9—with your; Jer 44:11—I will; Hos 4:12—gone

Leviticus 20:6 familiar: Lev 20:27; 19:26, 31; Deut 18:10–14; Isa 8:19 go: Exod 34:15, 16; Num 15:39; Ps 73:27; Ezek 6:9; Hos 4:12 cut him: 1 Chr 10:13, 14. In the days of Moses, superstition was almost the *sensus communis* of the human race, which then made severe punishment necessary: by means of the Christian dispensation such errors are now exploded, the cultivation of philosophy and natural history having harmonised and contributed their feeble share of light, so that we no longer have to deplore mischiefs occasioned by the silly curiosity attempting to unfold future events.

Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Exod 22:18—General; Lev 18:29—General; Lev 23:30—General; Lev 26:17—set; Num 15:30—doeth ought; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Sam 28:3—put away; 2 Chr 33:6—he observed; Ps 106:39—went; Isa 2:6—and are; Jer 44:11—I will; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Acts 8:9—used; Acts 13:6—certain; 1 Pet 3:12—but

Leviticus 20:7; Lev 11:44; 19:2; Eph 1:4; Phil 2:12, 13; Col 3:12; 1 Thess 4:3, 7; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 18:2—General; Lev 19:31—General; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Lev 21:8—for I; Josh 3:5—Sanctify; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; Ezek 20:7—I am; Ezek 37:23—but

Leviticus 20:8 And ye: Lev 18:4, 5; 19:37; Matt 5:19; 7:24; 12:50; John 13:17; Jas 1:22; Rev 22:14 sanctify: Lev 21:8; Exod 31:13; Ezek 20:12; 37:28; 1 Cor 1:30; 1 Thess 5:23; 2 Thess 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 22:16—for I; Lev 22:32—hallow you; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; Ezek 37:23—but

Leviticus 20:9 curseth: The term *yekallel* signifies not only to curse, but to speak contemptuously, disrespectfully, or to make light of a person, so that all speeches which have a tendency to lessen our parents in the eyes of others, or to render their judgment, piety, etc., suspected or contemptible, is here included; though the act of cursing, or of treating the parent with injurious or opprobrious language, is what is particularly intended. He who conscientiously keeps the fifth commandment, can be in no danger of the judgment here denounced. Exod 21:17; Deut 27:16; Prov 20:20; 30:11, 17; Matt 15:4; Mark 7:10 his blood: Lev 20:11–13, 16, 27; Josh 2:19; Judg 9:24; 2 Sam 1:16; 1 Kgs 2:32; Matt 27:25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:37—thy blood; Ezek 18:13—blood; Ezek 22:7—set; Ezek 33:4—his blood; Acts 18:6—Your; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers

Leviticus 20:10 the adulterer: Deut 22:22–24; 2 Sam 12:13; Ezek 23:45–47; John 8:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—a great; Gen 38:24—let her; Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:14—General; Lev 18:20—General; Num 5:13—General; Num 5:31—bear; Num 15:30—doeth ought; Judg 19:3—speak; Job 31:11—an iniquity; Ps 50:18—hast been partaker; Prov 6:29—he that; Jer 5:7—they then; Ezek 16:38—as women; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Matt 1:19—a public; Matt 5:27—Thou; Rom 7:3—So then

Leviticus 20:11; Lev 18:8; Deut 27:20, 23; Amos 2:7; 1 Cor 5:1 their: Lev 20:9 Reciprocal: Lev 18:6—to uncover; Lev 18:7—General; Deut 22:30—a man shall; Josh 2:19—his blood; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 2 Sam 16:21—unto thy; 1 Chr 5:1—forasmuch; Ezek

18:13—blood; Ezek 22:10—discovered; Ezek 33:4—his blood; Acts 18:6—Your

Leviticus 20:12 lie: Lev 18:15; Gen 38:16, 18; Deut 27:23 confusion: Lev 18:23 Reciprocal: Lev 18:6—to uncover; Ezek 22:11—hath lewdly; Acts 18:6—Your

Leviticus 20:13; Lev 18:22; Gen 19:5; Deut 23:17; Judg 19:22; Rom 1:26, 27; 1 Cor 6:9; 1 Tim 1:10; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:7—General; Ezek 33:26—work

Leviticus 20:14 a wife: Lev 18:17; Deut 27:23; Amos 2:7 burnt: Lev 21:9; Josh 7:15, 25

Leviticus 20:15; Lev 18:23; Exod 22:19; Deut 27:21 Reciprocal: Exod 19:13—whether; Exod 21:28—the ox

Leviticus 20:16 And if a woman: We are assured by Herodotus (in Euterp) that the abominations here referred to existed among the Egyptians, and even formed part of their superstitious religious system, and we have reason to believe that they were not uncommon among the Canaanites.—See note on Lev 18:24, 25. Need we wonder then, that God should have made laws of this nature, and appointed the punishment of death for these crimes? This one observation will account for many of those strange prohibitions which we find in the Mosaic law. and the beast: Exod 19:13; 21:28, 32; Heb 12:20 Reciprocal: Exod 22:19—General; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Lev 18:23—any beast; Lev 20:9—his blood; Lev 24:15—bear his sin; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood

Leviticus 20:17; Lev 18:9; Gen 20:12; Deut 27:22; 2 Sam 13:12; Ezek 22:11 Reciprocal: Lev 5:1—bear; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 17:16—General; Lev 18:6—to uncover; Lev 24:15—bear his sin; Num 5:31—bear; 2 Sam 13:4—my brother

Leviticus 20:18 having: Lev 15:24; 18:19; Ezek 18:6; 22:10 discovered: Heb. made naked Reciprocal: Lev 15:19—and her issue; Lev 15:33—and of him; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Mark 5:29—fountain

Leviticus 20:19 mother's: Lev 18:12, 13–30; Exod 6:20 uncovereth: Lev 18:6 Reciprocal: Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 17:16—General; Num 14:34—shall ye bear

Leviticus 20:20 uncle's wife: Lev 18:14 childless: Job 18:19; Ps 109:13; Jer 22:30; Luke 1:7, 25; 23:29 Reciprocal: Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; Lev 17:16—General; Num 9:13—bear his sin; Num 18:22—bear sin; Luke 20:29—and died

Leviticus 20:21 his brother's: Lev 18:16; Matt 14:3, 4 an unclean thing: Heb. a separation Reciprocal: Mark 6:18—It is

Leviticus 20:22 statutes: Lev 18:4, 5, 26; 19:37; Ps 19:8–11; 105:45; 119:80, 145, 171; Ezek 36:27 judgments: Exod 21:1; Deut 4:45; 5:1; Ps 119:20, 106, 160, 164, 175; Isa 26:8, 9 spue you: Lev 18:25–28; 26:33; Deut 28:25, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 18:24—for; Lev 18:28—General; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Isa 24:5—defiled; Jer 9:19—our; Ezek 31:11—I have driven; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Hos 9:3—shall not; Mic 2:10—because

Leviticus 20:23 in the manners: Lev 18:3, 24, 30; Deut 12:30, 31; Jer 10:1, 2 therefore: Lev 18:27; Deut 9:5; Ps 78:59; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:11—abhor; Lev 26:30—my soul;

Num 33:56—General; Deut 12:4—General; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Ps 5:5—thou; Ps 106:40—insomuch; Ezek 31:11—I have driven

Leviticus 20:24 But I: Exod 3:8, 17; 6:8 a land: Milk and honey were the chief dainties of the ancients as they are now among the Arabs, particularly the Bedouins. Hence not only the Hebrews, but also the Greeks and Romans, painted the highest pleasantness and fertility by an abundance of milk and honey. The image used in the text, and frequently by ancient authors on similar subjects, is a metaphor, derived from a breast, producing copious streams of milk. which: Lev 20:26; Exod 19:5, 6; 33:16; Num 23:9; Deut 7:6; 14:2; 1 Kgs 8:53; John 15:19; 2 Cor 6:17; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—honey; Exod 33:3—a land; Num 13:27—General; Num 16:14—Moreover; Num 35:34—Defile not; Deut 27:3—a land; 1 Sam 8:20—General; Neh 10:28—all they; Jer 11:5—a land; Ezek 20:6—flowing; Rom 1:1—separated

Leviticus 20:25 put difference: Lev 11:1–47; Deut 14:3–21; Acts 10:11–15, 28; Eph 5:7–11 abominable: Lev 11:43 creepeth: or, moveth Reciprocal: Gen 3:14—thou art; Exod 22:31—neither; Lev 10:10—General; Ezek 22:26—put no; Acts 10:14—for

Leviticus 20:26 the Lord: Lev 20:7; 19:2; Ps 99:5, 9; Isa 6:3; 30:11; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; Rev 3:7; 4:8 severed: Lev 20:24; Deut 7:6; 14:2; 26:18, 19; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—are mine; Exod 19:6—and an; Lev 10:10—General; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Num 6:2—When; Deut 18:10—that useth divination; Mal 2:11—profaned; Matt 5:48—ye; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify

Leviticus 20:27 a familiar: Lev 20:6; 19:31; Exod 22:18; Deut 18:10–12; 1 Sam 28:7–9 their blood: Lev 20:9 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—the people; Lev 24:14—let all the; Deut 13:10—stone him; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Sam 28:3—put away; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 2 Kgs 23:24—that he might; Ezek 18:13—blood; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Of the priests' mourning;
- 6 Of their holiness;
- 7 Of their marriages;
- 8 Of their estimation;
- 9 Of the priest's daughter convicted of whoredom;
- 10 Of the high priest's holiness;
- 13 Of his marriage;
- 16 The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.

Leviticus 21:1 Speak: Hos 5:1; Mal 2:1, 4 There: Lev 21:11; 10:6, 7; Num 19:14, 16; Ezek 44:25 Reciprocal: Lev 22:4—unclean; Num 5:2—and whosoever; Num 6:7—unclean; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Deut 26:14—eaten; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; Neh 13:29—because they have defiled

Leviticus 21:2; Lev 18:6; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Lev 21:11—his father; Num 6:7—unclean

Leviticus 21:3 Reciprocal: Lev 22:12—a stranger

Leviticus 21:4 Or, the verse may be read, being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife, etc. Ezek 24:16, 17

Leviticus 21:5 not make baldness: This custom is also called rounding the corners of the head (Lev 19:27) and seems to have been performed in honour of some idol. Lev 10:6; 19:27, 28; Deut 14:1; Isa 15:2; 22:12; Jer 16:6; 48:37; Ezek 44:20; Amos 8:10; Mic 1:16 the corner: The Hebrew peath zakon, may denote the whiskers; as the Syriac phatho signifies. These are by the Arabs, according to Niebuhr, still cut entirely off, or worn quite short; and hence they are called by Jeremiah, קְצוּצֵי פֶּאֶה, those with cropped whiskers. Perhaps some superstition, of which we are ignorant, was connected with this; but whether or not, it was the object of Moses to keep the Israelites distinct from other nations. Reciprocal: Ezra 9:3—off; Jer 9:26—in the utmost corners; Jer 47:5—how; Ezek 5:1—take; Ezek 27:31—they shall make

Leviticus 21:6 holy: Lev 21:8; 10:3; Exod 28:36; 29:44; Ezra 8:28; 1 Pet 2:9 profane: Lev 18:21; 19:12; Mal 1:6, 11, 12 bread: Lev 3:11; Ezek 44:7; Mal 1:7 therefore: Isa 52:11 Reciprocal: Lev 21:21—to offer; Lev 22:2—that they profane not; Lev 22:25—the bread; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 28:2—my bread; Ps 106:16—the saint; Hos 9:4—their bread

Leviticus 21:7 that is a whore: Lev 21:8; Ezek 44:22; 1 Tim 3:11 put away: Deut 24:1–4; Isa 50:1 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Exod 19:6—and an; Lev 19:29—to cause; Lev 21:13—General; Num 30:9—General; Deut 24:2—she may go; Deut 33:8—with thy; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Titus 1:6—the husband

Leviticus 21:8 sanctify: Lev 21:6; Exod 19:10, 14; 28:41; 29:1, 43, 44 for I: Lev 11:44, 45; 19:2; 20:7, 8; John 10:36; 17:19; Heb 7:26; 10:29 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—and an; Exod 31:13—that ye may; Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 21:7—that is a whore; Lev 21:15—for I the; Lev 21:21—to offer; Lev 21:23—for I the Lord; Lev 22:25—the bread; Lev 22:32—hallow you; Num 28:2—my bread; Ezek 20:12—I am; Ezek 37:28—sanctify; Ezek 44:7—when; Hos 9:4—their bread

Leviticus 21:9 the daughter: 1 Sam 2:17, 34; 3:13, 14; Ezek 9:6; Mal 2:3; Matt 11:20–24; 1 Tim 3:4, 5; Titus 1:6 she shall be burnt: Lev 20:14; Gen 38:24; Josh 7:15, 25; Isa 33:14 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—obey the voice; Deut 22:21—she hath wrought; Judg 19:2—played; Ezek 23:45—after the manner of adulteresses; Rev 17:16—and burn

Leviticus 21:10 upon: Lev 8:12; 10:7; 16:32; Exod 29:29, 30; Num 35:25; Ps 133:2 consecrated: Lev 8:7–9; Exod 28:2–4 uncover: Lev 10:6, 7; 13:45; 2 Sam 15:30; Esth 6:12, not rend, Gen 37:34; Job 1:20; Matt 26:65. All human corpses were considered as unclean. Whoever touched one was unclean for seven days, and was obliged on the third and seventh day to purify himself according to the Mosaic instructions. In the case of the priest it went still farther; insomuch, that even mourning for the dead by any external sign, such as tearing their clothes, defiled them. Hence such mournings were absolutely forbidden to be used in any case, and by the other priests also, except in the case of their very nearest relations, for whom they were allowed to mourn. This statute is founded on the importance of sustaining the decency and purity of Divine worship.

The servants of the Deity were to keep themselves at a distance from every thing that in the least degree savoured of uncleanness. Reciprocal: Exod 29:7—General; Exod 30:31—an holy; Exod 30:32—man's; Lev 4:3—the priest; Num 6:7—unclean; Num 18:8—by reason; Ps 106:16—the saint; Ezek 24:17—bind

Leviticus 21:11 his father: Lev 21:1, 2; Num 6:7; 19:14; Deut 33:9; Matt 8:21, 22; 12:46–50; Luke 9:59, 60; 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 8:12—General; Num 9:6—defiled; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Deut 26:14—eaten

Leviticus 21:12 go out: Lev 10:7 for the crown: Lev 8:9–12, 30; Exod 28:36; 29:6, 7; Isa 61:1; Acts 10:38 Reciprocal: Exod 25:8—a sanctuary; Lev 8:12—General; Lev 21:23—profane; Num 16:5—who is holy; Matt 8:21—suffer

Leviticus 21:13; Lev 21:7; Ezek 44:22; 2 Cor 11:2; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:18—the sons; 1 Tim 3:11—their; Heb 13:4—Marriage

Leviticus 21:14 Reciprocal: Num 12:1—married; Deut 24:2—she may go; Ezek 44:22—a widow; Titus 1:6—the husband

Leviticus 21:15 profane: Gen 18:19; Ezra 2:62; 9:2; Neh 13:23–29; Mal 2:11, 15; Rom 11:16; 1 Cor 7:14 for I the: Lev 21:8 Reciprocal: Exod 29:44—sanctify also; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 22:32—hallow you; Ezek 20:12—I am; Mal 2:8—ye have corrupted

Leviticus 21:17 blemish: Lev 22:20–25; 1 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 3:2; Heb 7:26 let him: Lev 21:21; 10:3; Num 16:5; Ps 65:4 bread: or, food, Lev 3:11, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 23:1—wounded; 2 Chr 30:19—though he be not; Ezek 44:7—when; Hos 9:4—their bread

Leviticus 21:18 a blind man: Isa 56:10; Matt 23:16, 17, 19; 1 Tim 3:2, 3, 7; Titus 1:7, 10 superfluous: Lev 22:23 Reciprocal: Lev 22:22—Blind; Dan 1:4—in whom

Leviticus 21:20 a dwarf: or, too slender or hath: Deut 23:1 Reciprocal: Deut 28:27—scab; Matt 26:65—the high priest

Leviticus 21:21 a blemish: In the above list of blemishes, we meet with some that might render the priest contemptible in the eyes of men; and others that would be very great impediments in the discharge of his ministerial duties. to offer: Lev 21:6, 8, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 6:18—the males; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 22:25—the bread; Deut 32:38—eat the fat; Ezra 2:62—therefore; Neh 7:65—that they should; Ezek 44:7—when; Hos 9:4—their bread

Leviticus 21:22 both: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:16, 17, 29; 7:1; 24:8, 9; Num 18:9, 10 and of the holy: Lev 22:10–13; Num 18:10, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 6:18—the males; Lev 6:25—it is; Lev 10:12—Take; Lev 14:13—it is most holy; Lev 22:4—holy things; Lev 22:7—General; Lev 22:25—the bread; 2 Chr 31:16—his daily; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Leviticus 21:23 go in: Exod 30:6–8; 40:26, 27; Ezek 44:9–14 profane: Lev 21:12; 15:31 for I the Lord: Lev 21:8 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—and an; 2 Chr 31:16—his daily; Ezek 20:12—I am; Matt 27:51—the veil; Heb 10:20—through

Leviticus 21:24 Aaron: Mal 2:1–7; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 1:18; 2 Tim 2:2 Reciprocal: Lev

CHAPTER 22

- 1 The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things;
- 6 How they shall be cleansed;
- 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things;
- 17 The sacrifices must be without blemish;
- 26 The age of the sacrifice;
- 29 The law of eating the sacrifice of thanksgiving.

Leviticus 22:1 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the

Leviticus 22:2; Lev 22:3–6; 15:31; Num 6:3–8 that they profane not: This is the very ground of the prohibition, that they might preserve in their minds a holy reverence for the Divine Majesty. Hence when they approached unto him, they must be free from every legal impurity. If great men are to be approached with respect, how much more must Jehovah be approached with holy reverence! Lev 22:32; 18:21; 19:12; 20:3; 21:6 hallow: Exod 13:12; 28:38; Num 18:32; Deut 15:19 Reciprocal: Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:11—every one; Ezra 2:63—should not; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Isa 52:11—be; Ezek 22:26—profaned; Ezek 44:8—ye have not

Leviticus 22:3 having his uncleanness upon him: That is, in other words, “when he is unclean.” Lev 7:20, 21 that soul: That is, according to some, thrust out of the priest's office, or from officiating at the altar; or, according to others, cut off by some immediate stroke of divine justice, like Nadab and Abihu. from my: Exod 33:14, 15; Ps 16:11; 51:11; Matt 25:41; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Lev 6:18—every one; Lev 22:2—General; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:11—every one; Num 19:13—his uncleanness; 2 Chr 30:19—though he be not; Ezra 2:63—should not; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Ezek 14:8—I will cut; Gal 5:12—cut

Leviticus 22:4 the seed: These words include the daughters as well as the sons of Aaron. a leper: Lev 13:2, 3, 44–46 running issue: Heb. running of the reins, Lev 15:2, 3 holy things: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:25–29; 21:22; Num 18:9, 19 until: Lev 14:2–32; 15:13–15 unclean: Lev 21:1; Num 19:11–16 whose: Lev 15:16 Reciprocal: Lev 5:3—the uncleanness; Lev 7:21—the uncleanness; Ezek 44:25—General

Leviticus 22:5 whosoever: Lev 11:24, 43, 44 or a man: Lev 15:7, 19

Leviticus 22:6; Lev 11:24, 25; 15:5; 16:24–28; Num 19:7–10; Hag 2:13; 1 Cor 6:11; Heb 10:22 Reciprocal: Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Deut 23:11—wash himself; Heb 9:10—divers

Leviticus 22:7; Lev 21:22; Num 18:11–19; Deut 18:3, 4; 1 Cor 9:4, 13, 14

Leviticus 22:8; Lev 17:15; Exod 22:31; Deut 14:21; Ezek 44:31 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—Every; Gen 31:39—torn of; Lev 7:24—beast; Lev 11:40—eateth; Mal 1:13—torn

Leviticus 22:9 bear sin for it: That is, be punished if he break it. Lev 10:1, 2; 16:2; Exod 28:43; Num 18:22, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Exod 29:44—sanctify also; Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 22:15—General; Lev 22:16—for I; Num 9:13—bear his sin; Num 18:1—shall bear; Heb 9:1—had; 1 Pet 2:24—his own self

Leviticus 22:10 The word zar, a stranger, does not mean one of another nation, a foreigner, which is expressed by hechar, but one who is not of the seed of Aaron, or does not belong to his family. 1 Sam 21:6; Matt 12:4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:43—There shall; Exod 12:45—General; Exod 29:33—a stranger; Lev 21:22—and of the holy; Num 1:51—the stranger; Num 16:40—that no; Ezra 2:63—should not; Prov 20:25—a snare

Leviticus 22:11 his money: Heb. the purchase of his money, Gen 17:13; Num 18:11–13

Leviticus 22:12 a stranger: Heb. a man a stranger: Lev 21:3; Isa 40:13 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave

Leviticus 22:13 returned unto her father's house: A widow in Bengal not unfrequently returns to her father's house on the death of her husband: the union between her and her own family is never so dissolved as among European nations. Gen 38:11 as in her: Lev 10:14; Num 18:11–19 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Exod 21:9—betrothed her unto; Deut 24:2—she may go

Leviticus 22:14; Lev 5:15–19; 27:13, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 5:16—make; Ezra 2:63—should not

Leviticus 22:15; Lev 22:9; 19:8; Num 18:32; Ezek 22:26

Leviticus 22:16 suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, or, laide themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating, bear. Lev 7:18; Ps 38:4; Isa 53:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:24 for I: Lev 22:9; 20:8 Reciprocal: Exod 29:44—sanctify also; Lev 10:17—to bear; Lev 22:32—hallow you

Leviticus 22:18 Whatsoever: Lev 1:2, 10; 17:10, 13 of the strangers: Num 15:14–16 vows: Lev 7:16; 23:38; Num 15:3; Deut 12:6; Ps 22:25; 56:12; 61:5, 8; 65:1; 66:13; 116:14, 18; Eccl 5:4; Jonah 1:16; 2:9; Nah 1:15; Acts 18:18 freewill: Num 15:3; Deut 12:6, 17; 16:10 Reciprocal: Lev 7:11—General; Deut 12:26—thy vows; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Amos 4:5—proclaim

Leviticus 22:19; Lev 1:3, 10; 4:32; Exod 12:5; Matt 27:4, 19, 24, 54; Luke 23:14, 41, 47; John 19:4; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 5:27; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22–24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Lev 1:2—If any; Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 19:5—ye shall; Mal 1:8—if ye offer the blind; Mal 1:13—torn

Leviticus 22:20; Lev 22:25; Deut 15:21; 17:1; Mal 1:8, 13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—without; Lev 21:17—blemish; Lev 22:22—Blind; Lev 22:24—broken; Num 19:2—no blemish; Num 28:19—they shall; Ezek 45:18—without blemish; Heb 9:14—without

Leviticus 22:21 peace: Lev 3:1, 6; 7:11–38 to accomplish: Gen 28:20; 35:1–3; Num 15:3, 8;

Deut 23:21–23; Ps 50:14; Prov 7:14; Eccl 5:4, 5 sheep: or, goats it shall be perfect: This law is so founded on the nature of the thing itself, that it has been in force among all nations that sacrificed victims to their deities. Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—his own; Lev 1:4—be accepted; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; Num 19:2—a red heifer; Num 29:39—beside your vows

Leviticus 22:22 Blind: Lev 22:20; 21:18–21; Mal 1:8 an offering: Lev 1:9, 13; 3:3, 5
Reciprocal: Deut 23:1—wounded

Leviticus 22:23 lamb: or, kid superfluous: Lev 21:18 Reciprocal: Lev 7:16—a voluntary; Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 19:5—ye shall; Lev 19:7—it shall; Num 15:3—or in a freewill; Luke 11:2—Hallowed

Leviticus 22:24 broken: or, cut, Lev 22:20; Deut 23:1 Reciprocal: Deut 15:21—General

Leviticus 22:25 a stranger's: Num 15:14–16; 16:40; Ezra 6:8–10 the bread: Lev 21:6, 8, 21, 22; Mal 1:7, 8, 12–14 because: Eph 2:12; 1 John 5:18 Reciprocal: Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 19:7—it shall; Lev 22:20—General; Lev 22:27—seven days; Num 9:14—General; Ezek 44:7—ye have brought

Leviticus 22:27 seven days: It was necessary for the mother's health that the young one should suck so long; and prior to this time, the process of nutrition in a young animal can scarcely be considered as completely formed. Besides this, it may justly be asserted, that the flesh of very young animals is comparatively innutritive. There is something brutish in eating the young of beast or fowl, before the hair and hoofs are perfect in the one, and feathers and claws in the other; and before this period, their flesh is not good for food, consequently they were not fit for sacrifice, which is termed the bread or food of God (Lev 22:25). Lev 22:25; 12:2, 3; 19:23, 24; Exod 22:30 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—accepted; Lev 1:4—be accepted; Lev 9:1—the eighth day

Leviticus 22:28 ewe: or, she goat ye shall not kill it: This law was certainly intended to inculcate mercy and tenderness of heart; and so the Jews have understood it. Exod 23:19; 34:26; Deut 14:21; 22:6, 7

Leviticus 22:29; Lev 7:12–15; Ps 107:22; 116:17; Hos 14:2; Amos 4:5; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5
Reciprocal: Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 7:16—a voluntary; Lev 19:5—ye shall

Leviticus 22:30; Lev 7:15–18; 19:7; Exod 16:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 12:10—General

Leviticus 22:31; Lev 18:4, 5; 19:37; Num 15:40; Deut 4:40; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 4:1—unto the statutes

Leviticus 22:32; Lev 22:2; 18:21 I will: Lev 10:3; Isa 5:16; Matt 6:9; Luke 11:2 hallow you: Lev 22:16; 20:8; 21:8, 15; Exod 19:5, 6; John 17:17; 1 Cor 1:2 Reciprocal: Lev 25:38—and to be

Leviticus 22:33; Lev 11:45; 19:36; 25:38; Exod 6:7; 20:2; Num 15:41 Reciprocal: Lev 26:45—whom I; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron

CHAPTER 23

- 1 The feasts of the Lord;
- 3 The sabbath;
- 4 The passover;
- 9 The sheaf of first-fruits;
- 15 The feast of Pentecost;
- 22 Gleanings to be left for the poor;
- 23 The feast of trumpets;
- 26 The day of atonement;
- 33 The feast of tabernacles.

Leviticus 23:1 Reciprocal: Lev 23:44—General; 1 Chr 23:31—set feasts; 2 Chr 2:4—the solemn feasts; 2 Chr 8:13—every day; Isa 1:13—the new; Ezek 44:24—in all; Ezek 45:17—in the feasts; Ezek 46:11—in the feasts; Gal 4:10—General; Col 2:16—of an

Leviticus 23:2 the feasts: God appointed several festivals among the Jews. The Passover was celebrated on the 14th, or rather 15th day of the first month in the ecclesiastical year, which was the seventh of the civil year, and lasted seven days. The Pentecost was celebrated on the fiftieth day after the passover, in memory of the law's being given to Moses on Mount Sinai, fifty days, or seven weeks after the departure out of Egypt. The word is derived from the Greek word Πεντηκοστή, which signifies the fiftieth. The Hebrews call it the feast of weeks, Exod 34:22. The feast of trumpets, celebrated on the first day of the civil year, when a trumpet was sounded, to proclaim its commencement, which was in the month Tisri, answering to our September, Lev 23:24, 25. The new moons, or first days of every month, were, in some sort, a consequence of the feast of trumpets. God ordained that, by giving him the first-fruits of every month they should acknowledge him as the Lord of all their time, and own his providence, by which all times and seasons are ordered. The feast of expiation or atonement was kept on the 10th day of Tisri or September: the Hebrews call it Kippur, i.e., pardon or expiation, because it was instituted for the expiation of their sins. The feast of tents or tabernacles was so called, because the Israelites kept it under green tents or arbours, in memory of their dwelling in their passage through the wilderness. It was celebrated on the 15th day of Tisri, and continued eight days: the first and last days are the most solemn. Besides the feasts mentioned by Moses, we find the feast of lots, or Purim, which was celebrated among the Jews of Shushan on the 14th of Adar, which answers to our February. The feast of the dedication of the temple, or rather, of the restoration of the temple, which had been profaned by Antiochus Epiphanes, which is thought to be the feast mentioned in the gospel John 10:22, was celebrated in the winter. Moâdim, properly means assemblies, convened at an appointed time and place. Lev 23:4, 37; Exod 23:14–17; Isa 1:13, 14; 33:20; Lam 1:4; Hos 2:11; Nah 1:15; John 5:1; Col 2:1 proclaim: Exod 32:5; Num 10:2, 3, 10; 2 Kgs 10:20; 2 Chr 30:5; Ps 81:3; Joel 1:14; 2:15; Jonah 3:5–9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Lev 23:21—proclaim; Lev 23:44—General; Num 29:39—in your set feasts; Judg 21:19—a feast; 2 Chr 31:3—the set feasts

Leviticus 23:3; Lev 19:3; Exod 16:23, 29; 20:8–11; 23:12; 31:15; 34:21; 35:2, 3; Deut 5:13; Isa 56:2, 6; 58:13; Luke 13:14; 23:56; Acts 15:21; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 12:16—first day; Exod 16:30—General; Exod 31:13—Verily; Lev 16:29—do no; Lev

23:38—the sabbaths; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Neh 10:31—the people; Jer 17:22—neither do; Ezek 20:12—I gave; Col 2:16—or of the sabbath

Leviticus 23:4; Lev 23:2, 37; Exod 23:14 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 32:5—made proclamation; Lev 23:21—proclaim; Judg 21:19—a feast; 2 Chr 30:5—to make proclamation; Neh 8:15—And that

Leviticus 23:5; Exod 12:2–14, 18; 13:3–10; 23:15; Num 9:2–7; 28:16; Deut 16:1–8; Josh 5:10; 2 Chr 35:18, 19; Matt 26:17; Mark 14:12; Luke 22:7; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—fourteenth; Exod 12:11—it is the; Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 23:14—General; 2 Kgs 23:21—as it is written; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezek 45:21—ye shall; Luke 2:41—the; Luke 22:1—General; John 6:4—General

Leviticus 23:6; Exod 12:15, 16; 13:6, 7; 34:18; Num 28:17, 18; Deut 16:8; Acts 12:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:18—General; Exod 13:10—General; Deut 16:3—eat no; Josh 5:11—unleavened cakes; Judg 21:19—a feast; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; Matt 26:17—the first; Mark 14:12—the first; Luke 22:1—General; 1 Cor 5:8—let

Leviticus 23:7; Num 28:18–25 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Lev 16:29—do no; Lev 23:35—General; Luke 6:1—the second; John 6:4—General; John 19:31—that sabbath

Leviticus 23:8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Exod 13:6—General; Lev 16:29—do no; Lev 23:35—General; Num 15:3—in your; Num 28:18—General; Num 28:25—on the seventh; Ezek 45:23—seven days

Leviticus 23:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:16—feast of harvest

Leviticus 23:10 When: Lev 14:34 and shall: Lev 2:12–16; Exod 22:29; 23:16, 19; 34:22, 26; Num 15:2, 18–21; 28:26; Deut 16:9; Josh 3:15 sheaf: or, handful, Heb. omer, the first fruits, This offering was a public acknowledgment of the bounty and goodness of God for the kindly fruits of the earth. From the practice of the people of God, the heathen borrowed a similar one, founded on the same reason. Prov 3:9, 10; Ezek 44:30; Rom 11:16; 1 Cor 15:20–23; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Exod 23:15—and none; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 23:15—General; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 18:20—General; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; Judg 21:19—a feast; Luke 6:1—the second

Leviticus 23:11; Lev 9:21; 10:14; Exod 29:24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—accepted; Lev 23:15—General; Num 6:20—the priest shall; Luke 6:1—the second

Leviticus 23:12; Lev 1:10; Heb 10:10–12; 1 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Exod 12:5—a male of the first year; Lev 9:3—both; Lev 23:18—seven lambs; Num 15:3—in your

Leviticus 23:13 the meat: Lev 2:14–16; 14:10; Num 15:3–12 the drink: Exod 29:40, 41; 30:9; Num 28:10; Joel 1:9, 13; 2:14 the fourth: Exod 30:24; Ezek 4:11; 45:24; 46:14 Reciprocal: Lev 23:18—seven lambs; Num 15:4—a meat; Num 28:7—to be poured; 1 Sam 10:3—three kids; 1 Chr 29:21—drink offerings; 2 Chr 29:35—the drink; Ps 16:4—drink

Leviticus 23:14 eat: Lev 19:23–25; 25:2, 3; Gen 4:4, 5; Josh 5:11, 12 it shall be: Lev 3:17; 10:11; Deut 16:12; Neh 9:14; Ps 19:8 Reciprocal: Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 23:21—a

statute

Leviticus 23:15; Lev 23:10, 11; 25:8; Exod 34:22; Deut 16:9, 10 Reciprocal: Num 28:26—in the day; Luke 6:1—the second; Acts 2:1—the day; 1 Cor 16:8—Pentecost

Leviticus 23:16; Acts 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 19:1—the third; Exod 23:14—General; Num 15:20—the heave offering; Deut 16:9—General; 2 Chr 31:7—General

Leviticus 23:17 two wave: Num 28:26 leaven: Lev 7:13; Matt 13:33 the firstfruits: Lev 23:10; Exod 22:29; 23:16, 19; 34:22, 26; Num 15:17, 19–21; Deut 26:1, 2; Prov 3:9, 10; Rom 8:23; 1 Cor 15:20; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Lev 23:20—wave them; Num 15:20—the heave offering; Num 18:12—the firstfruits; Num 18:20—General; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; Neh 10:37—the firstfruits; Amos 4:5—offer a sacrifice

Leviticus 23:18 seven lambs: Lev 23:12, 13; Num 28:27–31; Mal 1:13, 14 with their: Num 15:4–12

Leviticus 23:19 one kid: Lev 4:23–28; 16:15; Num 15:24; 28:30; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 two lambs: Lev 3:1–17; 7:11–18 Reciprocal: Lev 4:10—peace offerings; Num 18:20—General; Num 28:27—two young

Leviticus 23:20 wave them: Lev 23:17; 7:29, 30; Exod 29:24; Luke 2:14; Eph 2:14 holy to: Lev 7:31–34; 8:29; 10:14, 15; Num 18:8–12; Deut 18:4; 1 Cor 9:11 Reciprocal: Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Num 15:20—the heave offering; Num 18:12—the firstfruits; Num 18:20—General; Ezek 48:14—for

Leviticus 23:21 proclaim: Lev 23:2, 4; Exod 12:16; Deut 16:11; Isa 11:10 a statute: Lev 23:14; Gen 17:7; Exod 12:17; Num 18:23 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—made proclamation; Lev 16:29—do no; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Neh 10:31—on the holy day

Leviticus 23:22; Lev 19:9, 10; Deut 16:11–14; 24:19–21; Ruth 2:3–7, 15, 16–23; Job 31:16–21; Ps 41:1–3; 112:9; Prov 11:24, 25; Isa 58:7, 8, 10; Luke 11:41; 2 Cor 9:5–12. To the institution of the feast of pentecost is annexed a repetition of that law, by which they were required to leave the gleanings of their fields, and the corn that grew on the ends of the butts, for the poor. It may come in here as a thing which the priests must take occasion to remind the people of, when they brought their first-fruits, intimating to them, that to obey even in this small matter was better than sacrifice; and that unless they were obedient, their offerings should not be accepted. It also taught them that the joy of harvest should express itself in charity to the poor, who must have their due out of what we have, as well as God his. They that are truly sensible of the mercy they receive from God, will without grudging shew mercy to the poor. Reciprocal: Ruth 2:2—glean ears; Neh 13:19—began to be

Leviticus 23:24 In the seventh: Num 10:10; 29:1–6; 1 Chr 15:28; 2 Chr 5:13; Ezra 3:6; Ps 81:1–4; 98:6; Isa 27:13; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16 a memorial: Zichron terooâh, here rendered “a memorial of blowing the trumpets” properly signifies a memorial of triumph or shouting for joy. This festival is generally called the feast of trumpets; and, though the Scriptures have not expressly declared the reason of its celebration, yet, as it fell in the seventh month of the sacred year, which was the first of the civil year, that is,

the month Tisri, answering to our September, the opinion very generally embraced by both Jews and Christians is, that it was a memorial of the creation of the world, at which “the sons of God shouted for joy,” (Job 38:7) and which is supposed, not altogether without reason, to have been at this season of the year. The month Tisri was not only anciently, but still is, reckoned by the Jews the first month of the year; and the feast of tabernacles, kept in this month, was said to be, as it is correctly rendered in the margin, “at the revolution of the year,” (Exod 34:22) importing, that at this season the year had revolved, and was beginning anew. So that this feast was the new year’s day, on which the people rejoiced in a grateful remembrance of God’s benefits, and implored his blessing for the future year. Lev 25:9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Lev 23:35—General; Lev 23:39—on the first; Judg 7:8—trumpets; 1 Chr 23:31—in the sabbaths; Ezra 3:1—the seventh; Neh 8:2—the first; Neh 8:9—This day; Ps 81:3—new; Ezek 20:12—I gave; Col 2:16—or of the sabbath

Leviticus 23:25 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Lev 23:35—General; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Num 29:1—the seventh; Ps 81:3—new

Leviticus 23:27 the tenth: Lev 16:29, 30; 25:9; Num 29:7–11 afflict: Lev 16:31; Num 29:7; Ezra 8:21; Ps 35:13; Isa 58:5; Dan 10:2, 3; Zech 12:10; Acts 2:37, 38; 2 Cor 7:10, 11; Jas 4:9 offer: Lev 16:11, 15, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Exod 30:10—Aaron; Lev 23:29—that shall; Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 30:13—to afflict; Ezra 3:1—the seventh; Isa 58:3—afflicted; Jer 36:6—upon; Jer 36:9—they; Acts 27:9—the fast; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 23:28; Lev 16:34; Isa 53:10; Dan 9:24; Zech 3:9; Rom 5:10, 11; Heb 9:12, 26; 10:10, 14; 1 John 2:2; 4:10; 5:6 Reciprocal: Lev 16:29—do no; Num 29:39—beside your vows; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Leviticus 23:29 that shall: Lev 23:27, 32; Isa 22:12; Jer 31:9; Ezek 7:16 he shall be: Gen 17:14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 19:9—ye reap the harvest; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves

Leviticus 23:30; Lev 20:3, 5, 6; Gen 17:14; Jer 15:7; Ezek 14:9; Zeph 2:5; 1 Cor 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:33—sinned

Leviticus 23:31 Reciprocal: Lev 16:34—an everlasting

Leviticus 23:32 a sabbath: Lev 16:31; Matt 11:28–30; Heb 4:3, 11 afflict: Lev 23:27; Ps 35:13; 51:17; 69:10, 11; 126:5, 6; Isa 57:15, 18, 19; 58:3–7; 61:3; Matt 5:4; 1 Cor 11:31 celebrate your sabbath: Heb. rest Reciprocal: Exod 31:15—the sabbath; Lev 23:29—that shall; Lev 25:2—keep; Num 30:13—to afflict; Isa 30:29—in the night; Ezek 20:12—I gave; Col 2:16—or of the sabbath

Leviticus 23:33 Reciprocal: Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh; Zech 14:16—and to

Leviticus 23:34 The fifteenth: Exod 23:16; 34:22; Num 29:12; Deut 16:13–15; Ezra 3:4; Neh 8:14; Zech 14:16–19; John 1:14; 7:2; Heb 11:9, 13 the feast of tabernacles: This feast was celebrated in commemoration of the Israelites’ dwelling in tents in the wilderness for forty years; and was kept with greater hilarity than any of the other festivals.

Hence, in the Talmud, it is often called chag, the feast, by way of excellence; and by Philo, εορτῶν μεγίστην, the greatest of the feasts; it was therefore more noticed by the heathen than any other. It is probable that Cecrops borrowed from it the law which he made in Athens, "that the master of every family should after harvest make a feast for his servants, and eat together with them who had taken pains with him in tilling his grounds." Reciprocal: Exod 23:14—General; Lev 23:39—when; Deut 31:10—General; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; 1 Kgs 8:65—held; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; 2 Chr 5:3—in the feast; 2 Chr 7:8—kept; Neh 9:1—twenty

Leviticus 23:35; Lev 23:7, 8, 24, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Neh 10:31—on the holy day

Leviticus 23:36 Seven: Num 29:12–38 the eighth: 2 Chr 7:8–11; Neh 8:18; John 7:37 solemn: Heb. day of restraint, Deut 16:8; Joel 1:14; 2:15 marg. Reciprocal: Lev 16:29—do no; Lev 23:39—on the first; Num 15:3—in your; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Num 29:35—eighth day; Deut 16:15—Seven days; 2 Chr 7:9—solemn assembly; Neh 10:31—on the holy day

Leviticus 23:37 the feasts: Lev 23:2, 4; Deut 16:16, 17 every thing: Eccl 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—made proclamation

Leviticus 23:38 the sabbaths: Lev 23:3; 19:3; Gen 2:2, 3; Exod 20:8–11 and beside: Num 29:39; Deut 12:6; 1 Chr 29:3–8; 2 Chr 35:7, 8; Ezra 2:68, 69 Reciprocal: Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 22:18—vows; 2 Chr 29:31—and as many; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

Leviticus 23:39 when: Lev 23:34; Exod 23:16; Deut 16:13 on the first: Lev 23:24, 36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:31—in the sabbaths; Neh 9:1—twenty; Ezek 20:12—I gave; John 7:37—the last; Col 2:16—or of the sabbath

Leviticus 23:40 the boughs: Heb. fruit, Neh 8:15; Matt 21:8 of palm trees: Ps 92:12; John 12:13; Rev 7:9 rejoice: Deut 16:14, 15; Isa 35:10; 66:10; John 16:22; Rom 5:11; Phil 3:3; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 12:7—ye shall; Neh 8:14—dwell; Job 40:22—the willows; Hos 12:9—as in; Mark 11:8—cut

Leviticus 23:41; Num 29:12; Neh 8:18

Leviticus 23:42; Gen 33:17; Num 24:2, 5; Neh 8:14–17; Jer 35:10; 2 Cor 5:1; Heb 11:13–16 Reciprocal: Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all

Leviticus 23:43; Exod 13:14; Deut 31:10–13; Ps 78:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 20:2—brought; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all; Zech 14:16—and to

Leviticus 23:44; Lev 23:1, 2; 21:24; Matt 18:20

CHAPTER 24

1 The oil for the lamps;

- 5 The shew-bread;
- 10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth;
- 13 The law of blasphemy;
- 17 Of murder;
- 18 Of damage;
- 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

Leviticus 24:1 Reciprocal: Num 8:2—General

Leviticus 24:2 that they: Exod 27:20, 21; 39:37; 40:24; Num 8:2–4; 1 Sam 3:3, 4 the lamps: 2 Chr 13:11; Ps 119:105, 130; Prov 6:23; Isa 8:20; 11:2; Matt 4:16; 5:16; 25:1–8; Luke 1:79; 12:35; John 1:4, 9; 5:35; 8:12; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17, 18; 5:8–14; Phil 2:15, 16 burn continually: Heb. ascend Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—they shall; Num 4:16—the oil; 2 Chr 29:7—General

Leviticus 24:3 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—evening; Lev 24:5—General; Num 18:5—And ye

Leviticus 24:4 the pure: Exod 25:31–39; 31:8; 37:17–24; 39:37; Num 3:31; 4:9; 1 Kgs 7:49; 1 Chr 28:15; Jer 52:19; Zech 4:2, 3, 11–14; Heb 9:2; Rev 1:20; 2:1, 5; 11:4

Leviticus 24:5 The loaves of bread which the officiating priest placed every sabbath day upon the golden table in the Sanctum, before the Lord, were twelve in number, representing the twelve tribes of Israel. The loaves must have been large, since two tenth deals (about six pints) of flour were used for each, Lev 24:3, 6, 7. They were served up hot on the sabbath day in the Sanctum, when the stale ones, which had been exposed the whole week, were taken away, and none but the priests were allowed to eat them. In an extraordinary extremity, David and his men partook of the shew-bread (see 1 Sam 21:6,) the urgent necessity alone justifying the act. The Hebrew signifies bread of faces, or, of the face. See Exod 25:30; 40:23; 1 Kgs 18:31; 1 Sam 21:4, 5; Matt 12:4; Acts 26:7; Jas 1:1 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Exod 25:29—to cover; Exod 35:13—General; Exod 40:4—the things that; Lev 5:15—in the; Num 4:7—the table; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; 1 Chr 9:32—to; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; 2 Chr 2:4—the continual; 2 Chr 4:19—the tables; 2 Chr 13:11—showbread; Neh 10:33—the showbread; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Mark 2:26—which is not lawful; Luke 6:4—which; Heb 9:2—the table

Leviticus 24:6 in two rows: 1 Cor 14:40 pure: Exod 25:23, 24; 37:10–16; 39:36; 40:22, 23; 1 Kgs 7:48; 2 Chr 4:19; 13:11; Heb 9:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:30—General; Exod 35:13—General; Exod 40:4—the things that; Lev 24:5—General; Ezek 41:22—This is

Leviticus 24:7 pure: Lev 2:2; Eph 1:6; Heb 7:25; Rev 8:3, 4 the bread: John 6:35, 51 a memorial: Gen 9:16; Exod 12:14; 13:9; 17:14; Acts 10:4, 31; 1 Cor 11:23–25 Reciprocal: Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Exod 30:34—frankincense; Lev 24:5—General; Neh 2:20—memorial

Leviticus 24:8; Num 4:7; 1 Chr 9:32; 23:29; 2 Chr 2:4; Neh 10:33; Matt 12:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 40:4—the things that; Lev 21:22—both

Leviticus 24:9 Aaron's: Lev 8:31; 1 Sam 21:6; Mal 1:12; Matt 12:4; Mark 2:26; Luke 6:4 they shall: Lev 6:16; 8:3, 31; 10:17; 21:22; Exod 29:32, 33 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—a

statute for ever; Num 18:20—General; 1 Sam 21:5—in a manner; Ezek 42:13—they be holy

Leviticus 24:10; Exod 12:38; Num 11:4 Reciprocal: Job 1:5—cursed

Leviticus 24:11 blasphemed: Lev 24:15, 16; Exod 20:7; 2 Sam 12:14; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; 2 Kgs 18:30, 35, 37; 19:1–3, 6, 10, 22; 2 Chr 32:14–17; Ps 74:18, 22; Matt 26:65; Acts 6:11–13; Rom 2:24; 1 Tim 1:13; Rev 16:11, 21 the name: Houbigant and others think that the name which this man blasphemed was the name of the god of his native land. But that hashshem THE NAME, denotes Jehovah, appears from its being used in the latter part of Lev 24:16, as equivalent to “the name of Jehovah,” in the former part. The Jews also frequently use hashshem for Jehovah. cursed: Job 1:5, 11, 22; 2:5, 9, 10; Isa 8:21 brought him: Exod 18:22, 26; Num 15:33–35 Reciprocal: Lev 19:12—profane; Num 9:6—they came; Num 11:4—the mixed; Judg 9:27—cursed; 2 Sam 6:2—whose name; Matt 26:66—He; Col 3:8—blasphemy; Jas 3:6—a world

Leviticus 24:12 that the mind of the Lord might be showed them: Heb. to expound unto them according to the mouth of the Lord, Exod 18:15, 16, 23; Num 27:5; 36:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—ward; Num 15:34—General

Leviticus 24:13 Reciprocal: Num 27:5—General

Leviticus 24:14 without: Lev 13:46; Num 5:2–4; 15:35 all that: Deut 13:9; 17:7 let all the: Lev 20:2, 27; Num 15:35, 36; Deut 13:10; 21:21; 22:21; Josh 7:25; John 8:59; 10:31–33; Acts 7:58, 59 Reciprocal: Lev 24:23—General; Num 19:3—without the camp; Deut 17:5—stone them; Josh 2:3—Bring; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; John 10:33—but; John 19:17—went; Heb 2:2—every

Leviticus 24:15 bear his sin: Lev 5:1; 20:16, 17; Num 9:13 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Lev 19:12—profane; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 1 Kgs 21:10—Thou didst blaspheme; Job 2:5—He will curse; Ezek 23:35—therefore

Leviticus 24:16 blasphemeth: As the word nakav not only signifies to curse, or blaspheme, but also to express, or distinguish by name (Num 1:17; 1 Chr 12:31; Isa 62:2), hence the Jews, at a very early period, understood this law as prohibiting them from uttering the name Jehovah, on any other than sacred occasions. The Septuagint, which was made at least 250 years before Christ, renders it, Ονομαζων δε το ονομα Κυριου, θανατω θανατουσθω, “Whosoever nameth the name of the Lord, let him die;” from which we see that the Jews at this time were accustomed to pronounce adonay, or Lord, instead of Jehovah; for in place of it the Septuagint always put. Exod 20:7; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Ps 74:10, 18; 139:20; Matt 12:31; Mark 3:28, 29; John 8:58, 59; 10:33–36; Acts 26:11; 1 Tim 1:13; Jas 2:7 Reciprocal: Lev 19:12—profane; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Deut 17:5—stone them; Deut 21:21—all the men; Deut 22:21—stone her; Matt 9:3—This; Mark 14:64—General; Luke 5:21—blasphemies; John 19:7—We have; Acts 6:11—blasphemous

Leviticus 24:17 And he: Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 21:12–14; Num 35:31; Deut 19:11, 12 killeth any man: Heb. smiteth the life of a man Reciprocal: Lev 24:21—a man; Num 35:16—the; Deut 19:13—but thou; Deut 19:21—life shall; Deut 27:24—General

Leviticus 24:18 that killeth: Lev 24:21; Exod 21:34–36 beast for beast: Heb. life for life
Reciprocal: Exod 22:14—make it good

Leviticus 24:19; Deut 19:21; Matt 5:38; 7:2 Reciprocal: Exod 21:24—General; Judg 1:7—as I have; Dan 1:4—in whom

Leviticus 24:20; Exod 21:23–25; Deut 19:21; Matt 5:38 Reciprocal: Exod 21:24—General; Dan 1:4—in whom

Leviticus 24:21 a beast: Lev 24:18; Exod 21:33 a man: Lev 24:17 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Deut 19:13—but thou

Leviticus 24:22; Lev 17:10; 19:34; Exod 12:49; Num 9:14; 15:15, 16, 29 Reciprocal: Num 35:15—General; Deut 1:16—the stranger; Josh 8:33—stranger; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger

Leviticus 24:23; Lev 24:14–16; Num 15:35, 36; Heb 2:2, 3; 10:28, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—the people; Num 36:10—General; Deut 13:10—stone him; Deut 22:21—stone her; Heb 13:12—suffered

CHAPTER 25

- 1 The sabbath of the seventh year;
- 8 The jubilee in the fiftieth year;
- 14 Of oppression;
- 18 A blessing of obedience;
- 23 The redemption of land;
- 29 Of houses;
- 35 Compassion to the poor;
- 39 The usage of bondmen;
- 47 The redemption of servants.

Leviticus 25:1; Exod 19:1; Num 1:1; 10:11, 12; Gal 4:24, 25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:46—General; Num 3:1—spake; Gal 4:10—General

Leviticus 25:2 When ye: Lev 14:34; Deut 32:8, 49; 34:4; Ps 24:1, 2; 115:16; Isa 8:8; Jer 27:5 keep: Heb. rest, Lev 23:32 marg. a sabbath: Lev 26:34, 35; Exod 23:10; 2 Chr 36:21 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 23:11—the seventh; Exod 31:13—Verily; Lev 23:14—eat; Num 15:2—General; Num 35:10—General; Deut 15:1—General

Leviticus 25:3 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 23:10—six years; Lev 23:14—eat

Leviticus 25:4; Lev 25:20–23; 26:34, 35, 43; Exod 23:10, 11; 2 Chr 36:21 Reciprocal: Lev 16:31—General; Lev 25:21—three years; 2 Kgs 19:29—Ye shall eat; Neh 10:31—and that we; Isa 37:30—Ye shall; Ezek 20:12—I gave

Leviticus 25:5 groweth: 2 Kgs 19:29; Isa 37:30 thy vine undressed: Heb. the separation

Reciprocal: Lev 25:11—ye shall

Leviticus 25:6; Exod 23:11; Acts 2:44; 4:32, 34, 35 Reciprocal: Lev 19:10—thou shalt; Lev 25:12—General

Leviticus 25:7 Reciprocal: Lev 25:12—General

Leviticus 25:8; Lev 23:15; Gen 2:2 Reciprocal: Lev 4:6—seven times; Lev 25:21—three years; Josh 6:4—seven times; Dan 9:24—Seventy weeks; Luke 4:19—General

Leviticus 25:9 jubilee: Lev 25:10–12; 27:17, 24; Num 36:4 of the jubilee to sound: Heb. loud of sound, Num 10:10; Ps 89:15; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 10:18; 15:19; 2 Cor 5:19–21; 1 Thess 1:8 the day: Lev 16:20, 30; 23:24, 27 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Judg 7:8—trumpets; Isa 27:13—the great; Isa 61:2—the acceptable

Leviticus 25:10 proclaim: Exod 20:2; Ezra 1:3; Ps 146:7; Isa 49:9, 24, 25; 61:1–3; 63:4; Jer 34:8, 13–17; Zech 9:11, 12; Luke 1:74; 4:16–21; John 8:32–36; Rom 6:17, 18; 2 Cor 3:17; Gal 4:25–31; 5:1, 13; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 2:19, 20 every man: Lev 25:13, 26–28, 33, 34; 27:17–24 ye shall return: Num 36:2–9 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—jubilee; Lev 25:23—The land; Lev 25:41—shall return; Lev 26:34—General; Lev 27:21—when; Lev 27:22—his possession; Num 10:10—in the day; Num 36:4—General; Ezek 46:17—to the year

Leviticus 25:11 A jubilee: Respecting the literal meaning of the word, yobel, or yovel, critics are not agreed. The most natural derivation of the word seems to be from, הוביל, hovil, the Hiphil form of הָבַל, yaval, to recall, restore, or bring back, because this year restored all slaves to their liberty, and brought back all alienated estates to their primitive owners. Accordingly the LXX render it here, a “remission”; and Josephus says it signifies, liberty. Lev 27:17 ye shall: Lev 25:5–7 Reciprocal: Exod 23:11—the seventh; Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'

Leviticus 25:12; Lev 25:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 16:22—General; Exod 23:11—the seventh

Leviticus 25:13; Lev 25:10; 27:17–24; Num 36:4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:28—and in the; Gal 4:10—General

Leviticus 25:14; Lev 25:17; 19:13; Deut 16:19, 20; Judg 4:3; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; 2 Chr 16:10; Neh 9:36, 37; Job 20:19, 20; Ps 10:18; Prov 14:31; 21:13; 22:16; 28:3, 8, 16; Eccl 5:8; Isa 1:17; 3:12–15; 5:7; 33:15; 58:6; Jer 22:17; Ezek 22:7, 12, 13; Amos 5:11, 12; 8:4–7; Mic 2:2, 3; 6:10–12; 7:3; Luke 3:14; 1 Cor 6:8; Jas 5:1–5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; Ezek 18:7—hath not; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

Leviticus 25:15; Lev 27:18–23; Phil 4:5 Reciprocal: Num 9:14—General

Leviticus 25:16 Reciprocal: Lev 27:18—General

Leviticus 25:17 shall not: Lev 25:14 fear: Lev 25:43; 19:14, 32; Gen 20:11; 22:12; 39:9; 42:18; Exod 20:20; Deut 25:18; 1 Sam 12:24; 2 Chr 19:7; Neh 5:9, 15; Ps 19:9; Prov 1:7; Jer 22:16; Mal 3:5; Luke 12:5; Acts 9:31; 10:2, 35; Rom 3:18; 11:20 Reciprocal: Lev 25:36—fear; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

Leviticus 25:18 Wherefore: Lev 19:37; Ps 103:18 and ye: Lev 26:3–12; Deut 12:10; 28:1–14; 33:12, 28; Ps 4:8; Prov 1:33; Jer 7:3–7; 23:6; 25:5; 33:16; Ezek 33:24–26, 29; 34:25–28; 36:24–28 Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—dwell; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell

Leviticus 25:19; Lev 26:5; Ps 67:6; 85:12; Isa 30:23; 65:21, 22; Ezek 34:25–28; 36:30; Joel 2:24, 26 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Ps 4:8—for; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell

Leviticus 25:20; Num 11:4, 13; 2 Kgs 6:15–17; 7:2; 2 Chr 25:9; Ps 78:19, 20; Isa 1:2; Matt 6:25–34; 8:26; Luke 12:29; Phil 4:6; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 23:11—the seventh; Lev 25:4—General; 2 Kgs 19:29—Ye shall eat; Isa 37:30—Ye shall; Matt 6:31—What shall we eat; Matt 6:33—and all

Leviticus 25:21 I will: As it is here graciously promised, that the sixth year was to bring forth fruits for three years, not merely for two, it is evident that both the sabbatical year and the year of jubilee were distinctly provided for. They were not to sow from the sixth to the eighth year, omitting two seed times; nor reap from the sixth to the ninth, omitting two harvests. No legislator, unless conscious of being divinely commissioned, would have committed himself by enacting such a law as this; nor would any people have submitted to receive it, except in consequence of the fullest conviction that a divine authority had dictated it. It therefore stands as a proof that Moses acted by the express direction of the Almighty, and that the people were fully persuaded of the reality of his divine mission by the miracles he wrought. Gen 26:12; 41:47; Exod 16:29; Deut 28:3, 8; Ps 133:3; Prov 10:22; 2 Cor 9:10 three years: Lev 25:4, 8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 16:5—prepare; Lev 26:4—the land; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Ps 42:8—command; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 13:7—three; Heb 6:7—receiveth

Leviticus 25:22 eighth: 2 Kgs 19:29; Isa 37:30 old fruit: Josh 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 16:5—prepare; Exod 16:22—General; Exod 23:11—the seventh; Lev 26:10—General

Leviticus 25:23 The land: Lev 25:10; 1 Kgs 21:3; Ezek 48:14 for ever: or, to be quite cut off, Heb. for cutting off, for the land. Deut 32:43; 2 Chr 7:20; Ps 24:1; 85:1; Isa 8:8; Hos 9:3; Joel 2:18; 3:2 for ye are: Gen 47:9; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; 119:19; Heb 11:9–13; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 23:4—stranger; Exod 21:6—for ever; Lev 25:34—General; Num 36:4—General; 1 Sam 1:22—for ever; Jer 32:7—for; Ezek 45:1—ye shall offer

Leviticus 25:24 redemption: Lev 25:27, 31, 51–53; Rom 8:23; 1 Cor 1:30; Eph 1:7, 14; 4:30 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:13—the seller

Leviticus 25:25; Ruth 2:20; 3:2, 9, 12; 4:4–6; Jer 32:7, 8; 2 Cor 8:9; Heb 2:13, 14; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—thy brother; Lev 25:48—General; Lev 27:22—his possession; Num 5:8—have no; Num 27:11—kinsman

Leviticus 25:26 himself be able to redeem it: Heb. his hand hath attained, and found sufficiency, Lev 5:7 marg. Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—every man; Lev 25:47—sojourner or stranger wax rich; Lev 25:49—or if he be; Num 5:8—have no; Deut 16:10—a tribute; Judg 9:33—as thou shalt find

Leviticus 25:27; Lev 25:50–53 Reciprocal: Lev 25:24—redemption; Lev 27:18—General

Leviticus 25:28 and in the: Lev 25:13 he shall: Isa 35:9, 10; Jer 32:15; 1 Cor 15:52–54; 1 Thess 4:13–18; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 25:33—shall go; Lev 25:41—shall return; Lev 27:21—when; Lev 27:24—General

Leviticus 25:29 A very proper difference is here made between houses in a city and houses in the country. The former might be redeemed any time in the course of a year; but after that time could not be redeemed, or go out with the Jubilee: the latter might be redeemed at any time; and if not redeemed must go out with the jubilee. The reason in both cases is sufficiently evident; the house in the city might be built merely for the purposes of trade or traffic—the house in the country was builded on, or attached to, the inheritance which God had divided to the respective families. It was therefore necessary that the same law should apply to the house as to the inheritance; which necessity did not exist with regard to the house in the city. And, as the house in the city might be purchased for the purpose of trade, it would be very inconvenient for the purchaser, when his business was established, to be obliged to remove. Reciprocal: Gen 24:55—a few days; Lev 27:14—sanctify

Leviticus 25:31 they may be redeemed: Heb. redemption belongeth unto it, Ps 49:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:24—redemption; Lev 27:21—when; Ezek 7:13—the seller

Leviticus 25:32 the cities: As the Levites had no inheritance in Israel, but only cities to dwell in; and consequently the houses in these cities were all they could call their own, therefore they could not be ultimately alienated. Num 35:2–8; Josh 21:1–45

Leviticus 25:33 a man purchase of the Levites: or, one of the Levites redeem them shall go: Lev 25:28 for the houses: Num 18:20–24; Deut 18:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—every man; Num 35:2—General

Leviticus 25:34; Lev 25:23; Acts 4:36, 37 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—every man; 2 Chr 31:19—the fields; Jer 32:7—for

Leviticus 25:35 thy brother: Lev 25:25; Deut 15:7, 8; Prov 14:20, 21; 17:5; 19:17; Mark 14:7; John 12:8; 2 Cor 8:9; Jas 2:5, 6 fallen in decay: Heb. his hand faileth then: Ps 37:26; 41:1; 112:5, 9; Prov 14:31; Luke 6:35; Acts 11:29; Rom 12:13, 18, 20; 2 Cor 9:1, 12–15; Gal 2:10; 1 John 3:17 relieve: Heb. strengthen a stranger: Lev 19:34; Exod 23:9; Deut 10:18, 19; Matt 25:35; Heb 13:2 Reciprocal: Exod 22:21—vex a stranger; Exod 22:25—General; Lev 25:48—General; Deut 23:19—General; Neh 5:1—their brethren; Neh 5:3—mortgaged; Ps 15:5—putteth; Prov 29:13—meet; Ezek 18:8—hath not; Ezek 22:12—thou hast; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have relieved

Leviticus 25:36 usury: Exod 22:25; Deut 23:19, 20; Neh 5:7–10; Ps 15:5; Prov 28:8; Ezek 18:8, 13, 17; 22:12 fear: Lev 25:17; Neh 5:9, 15

Leviticus 25:38 which: Exod 20:2 and to be: Lev 11:45; 22:32, 33; Num 15:41; Jer 31:1, 33; 32:38; Heb 11:16 Reciprocal: Lev 26:13—I am; Lev 26:45—whom I

Leviticus 25:39 be sold: Exod 21:2; 22:3; Deut 15:12; 1 Kgs 9:22; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:5; Jer 34:14 compel him to serve as: Heb. serve thyself with him with the service of, etc. Lev 25:46 marg. Exod 1:14; Jer 25:14; 27:7; 30:8 Reciprocal: Deut 15:17—for ever; 2 Chr 8:9—But of the; 2 Chr 28:10—keep; Isa 50:1—or which; Jer 34:8—to proclaim; Amos

8:6—General; Matt 18:25—commanded; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give

Leviticus 25:40; Exod 21:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—for ever; Lev 25:50—according to the time; Lev 25:54—then; Deut 24:14—General; 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor

Leviticus 25:41 then shall: Exod 21:3; John 8:32; Rom 6:14; Titus 2:14 shall return: Lev 25:10, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 25:54—then

Leviticus 25:42 my servants: Lev 25:55; Rom 6:22; 1 Cor 7:21–23 as bondmen: Heb. with the sale of a bondman Reciprocal: Lev 26:13—I am; Deut 15:13—General; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Isa 41:8—thou; John 8:33—We be; 1 Cor 7:23—are

Leviticus 25:43 rule: Lev 25:46, 53; Exod 1:13, 14; 2:23; 3:7, 9; 5:14; Isa 47:6; 58:3; Eph 6:9; Col 4:1 but shalt: Lev 25:17; Exod 1:17, 21; Deut 25:18; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 42:18—I fear God; Job 31:13—the cause

Leviticus 25:44; Exod 12:44; Ps 2:8, 9; Isa 14:1, 2; Rev 2:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Num 31:18—keep alive for yourselves; Deut 5:14—thy manservant

Leviticus 25:45; Isa 56:3–6 Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—and in the; Exod 21:21—General

Leviticus 25:46 And ye shall: Isa 14:2 they shall be your bondmen for ever: Heb. ye shall serve yourselves with them, Lev 25:39 ye shall not rule: Lev 25:43 Reciprocal: Gen 24:60—thy seed; Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 21:21—General; Job 31:13—the cause

Leviticus 25:47 sojourner or stranger wax rich: Heb. the hand of a stranger, etc. obtain, etc. Lev 25:26; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Neh 5:8—redeemed

Leviticus 25:48; Lev 25:25, 35; Neh 5:5, 8; Gal 4:4, 5; Heb 2:11–13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor; Job 6:23—Redeem; Ps 31:5—thou

Leviticus 25:49 or if he be: Lev 25:26 Reciprocal: Num 27:11—kinsman; Jer 32:7—for

Leviticus 25:50 reckon: Lev 25:27 price of his sale: This was a very equitable law, both to the sojourner to whom the man was sold, and to the Israelite who had been sold. The Israelite might redeem himself, or one of his kindred might redeem him; but this must not be done to the prejudice of his master. They were therefore to reckon the years he must have served, from that time till the jubilee; and then taking the current wages of a servant, per year, at that time, multiply the remaining years by that sum, and the aggregate was to be given to his master for his redemption. The Jews hold that the kindred of such a person were bound, if in their power, to redeem him, lest he should be swallowed up among the heathen; and we find (Neh 5:8) that this was done by the Jews on their return from the Babylonish captivity. according to the time: Lev 25:40, 53; Deut 15:18; Job 7:1, 2; 14:6; Isa 16:14; 21:16 Reciprocal: Luke 4:19—General

Leviticus 25:51 Reciprocal: Lev 25:24—redemption; Lev 27:18—General

Leviticus 25:52 jubilee: The jubilee was a wonderful institution, and of great service to the religion, freedom, and independence of the Hebrews. It was calculated to prevent

the rich from oppressing the poor, and reducing them to perpetual slavery; and to hinder their obtaining possession of all the lands by purchase, mortgage, or usurpation. It was further intended, that debts should not be multiplied too much, lest the poor should be entirely ruined; that slaves should not always continue in servitude; that personal liberty, equality of property, and the regular order of families might, as much as possible, be preserved; and that the people might thus be strongly attached to their country, lands, and inheritances. Reciprocal: Lev 27:18—General

Leviticus 25:53; Lev 25:43 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Lev 25:50—according to the time

Leviticus 25:54 in these years: or, by these means then: Lev 25:40, 41; Exod 21:2, 3; Isa 49:9, 25; 52:3

Leviticus 25:55 my servants: Lev 25:42; Exod 13:3; 20:2; Ps 116:16; Isa 43:3; Luke 1:74, 75; Rom 6:14, 17, 18, 22; 1 Cor 7:22, 23; 9:19, 21; Gal 5:13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:13—I am

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Of idolatry;
- 2 Religiousness;
- 3 A blessing to them that keep the commandments;
- 14 A curse to those that break them;
- 40 God promises to remember them that repent.

Leviticus 26:1 Ye shall: Lev 19:4; Exod 20:4, 5, 23; 23:24; 34:17; Deut 4:16–19; 5:8, 9; 16:21, 22; 27:15; Ps 97:7; 115:4–8; Isa 2:20; 44:9–20; 48:5–8; Jer 10:3–8; Acts 17:29; Rom 2:22, 23; 1 Cor 10:19, 20; Rev 13:14, 15; 22:15 standing image: or, pillar image of stone: or, figured stone, Heb. a stone of picture Reciprocal: Lev 7:33—that offereth; Deut 4:40—keep; Deut 5:6—I am the; Deut 7:5—images; Deut 30:1—the blessing; Josh 8:34—blessings; Judg 18:30—set up; 1 Kgs 14:23—images; 2 Kgs 17:10—they set; 2 Kgs 17:12—whereof; Isa 44:8—have declared; Hos 10:1—images

Leviticus 26:2; Lev 19:30 Reciprocal: Exod 31:13—Verily; Lev 5:15—thy estimation; Deut 5:6—I am the; Prov 3:10—General

Leviticus 26:3; Lev 18:4, 5; Deut 11:13–15; 28:1–14; Josh 23:14, 15; Judg 2:1, 2; Ps 81:12–16; Isa 1:19; 48:18, 19; Matt 7:24, 25; Rom 2:7–10; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—If thou; Lev 19:25—General; Lev 25:18—and ye; Deut 7:12—if; Deut 7:15—will put none; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 15:5—General; 1 Kgs 2:4—walk; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:4—Obey; Hag 2:19—from

Leviticus 26:4 Then I: Deut 28:12; 1 Kgs 17:1; Job 5:10; 37:11–13; 38:25–28; Ps 65:9–13; 68:9; 104:13; Isa 5:6; 30:23; Jer 14:22; Ezek 34:26, 27; Joel 2:23, 24; Amos 4:7, 8; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17; Jas 5:7, 17, 18; Rev 11:6 the land: Lev 25:21; Ps 67:6; 85:12; Ezek 34:27; 36:30; Hag 2:18, 19; Zech 8:12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:25—General; Lev 26:20—for your land; Deut 7:15—will put none; Deut 11:14—General; Deut 28:8—storehouses; Deut 30:9—make thee; Deut 33:14—the precious; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Ps

132:15—bless her provision; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Gal 6:9—for

Leviticus 26:5 threshing: Amos 9:13; Matt 9:37, 38; John 4:35, 36 eat your: Lev 25:19; Exod 16:8; Deut 11:15; Joel 2:19, 26; Acts 14:17; 1 Tim 6:17 dwell: Lev 25:18; Job 11:18, 19; Ps 46:1–7; 90:1; 91:1–14; Prov 1:33; 18:10; Jer 23:6; Ezek 34:25–28; Matt 23:37; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:8—storehouses; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Ps 4:8—for; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Ps 144:13—our garners; Ezek 39:26—when they; Hos 2:18—and will; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Zech 8:12—the seed

Leviticus 26:6 I will: 1 Chr 22:9; Ps 29:11; 147:14; Isa 9:7; 45:7; Jer 30:10; Hos 2:18; Mic 4:4; Hag 2:9; Zech 9:10; John 14:27; Rom 5:1; Phil 4:7–9 ye shall: Job 11:19; Ps 3:5; 4:8; 127:1, 2; Prov 3:24; 6:22; Isa 35:9; Jer 30:10; 31:26; Ezek 34:25; Zeph 3:13; Acts 12:6 rid: Heb. cause to cease, Exod 23:29; 2 Kgs 2:24; 17:25, 26; Job 5:23; Isa 35:9; Ezek 5:17; 14:15, 21 shall the sword: Ezek 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:2—General; Lev 26:22—wild; Deut 30:9—make thee; Job 11:18—thou shalt take; Ezek 39:26—when they

Leviticus 26:7 Reciprocal: Lev 26:36—and the; Deut 28:7—shall cause; Judg 4:16—pursued; 1 Sam 14:13—fell; 1 Chr 19:15—they likewise; Esth 9:16—stood

Leviticus 26:8; Num 14:9; Deut 28:7; 32:30; Josh 23:10; Judg 7:19–21; 1 Sam 14:6–16; 17:45–52; 1 Chr 11:11, 20; Ps 81:14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:36—and the; Num 31:4—a thousand; Judg 4:16—pursued; Judg 15:15—slew; 1 Sam 14:13—fell; 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 1 Chr 12:14—General; 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; 2 Chr 24:24—came; Esth 9:16—stood; Isa 30:17—thousand; Isa 37:6—Be not

Leviticus 26:9 for I: Exod 2:25; 2 Kgs 13:23; Neh 2:20; Ps 89:3; 138:6, 7; Jer 33:3; Heb 8:9 make you: Gen 17:6, 7, 20; 26:4; 28:3, 14; Exod 1:7; Deut 28:4, 11; Neh 9:23; Ps 107:38 establish: Gen 6:18; 17:7; Exod 6:4; Isa 55:3; Ezek 16:62; Luke 1:72 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 1:28—General; Deut 7:14—male or; Deut 30:9—make thee; Job 5:25—thy seed

Leviticus 26:10; Lev 25:22; Josh 5:11; 2 Kgs 19:29; Luke 12:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:8—storehouses; Deut 30:9—make thee; 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; Ps 144:13—our garners; Joel 2:24—General; Mal 3:10—that there

Leviticus 26:11 I will: Exod 25:8; 29:45; Josh 22:19; 1 Kgs 8:13, 27; Ps 76:2; 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14; Ezek 37:26–28; Eph 2:22; Rev 21:3 abhor: Lev 20:23; Deut 32:19; Ps 78:59; 106:40; Jer 14:21; Lam 2:7; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Exod 40:18—reared; Lev 26:30—my soul; Lev 26:44—abhor; Num 5:3—in the midst; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; 2 Sam 7:7—walked; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; Jer 14:9—art; Joel 2:27—I am; Amos 6:8—I abhor

Leviticus 26:12 I will: Gen 3:8; 5:22, 24; 6:9; Deut 23:14; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 2:1 will be: Gen 17:7; Exod 3:6; 6:7; 19:5, 6; Ps 50:7; 68:18–20; Isa 12:2; 41:10; Jer 7:23; 11:4; 30:22; 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 11:20; 36:38; Joel 2:27; Zech 13:9; Matt 22:32; Heb 11:16; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—their; Exod 29:45—General; Lev 5:15—thy estimation; Num 5:3—in the midst; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; 2 Sam 7:7—walked; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; Jer 14:9—art; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 52:19—General; Ezek 37:26—set; Ezek 37:27—I will; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; Rev 21:3—Behold

Leviticus 26:13; Exod 20:2; Ps 81:6–10; 1 Cor 6:19, 20 I am: Lev 25:38, 42, 55 and I have: Ps 116:16; Isa 51:23; Jer 2:20; Ezek 34:27 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—If thou; Lev 5:15—thy estimation; Isa 9:4—For thou hast broken; Hos 11:4—I was; Hos 12:9—I that

Leviticus 26:14; Lev 26:18; Deut 28:15–68; Jer 17:27; Lam 1:18; 2:17; Mal 2:2; Acts 3:23; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Num 32:15—if ye turn; Num 32:23—if ye will; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 28:58—If thou wilt; Deut 29:27—all the curses; Deut 31:29—and evil; Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 6:1—did evil; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; 2 Chr 34:21—great; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 69:24—Pour; Prov 3:33—curse; Isa 5:25—For all; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 32:23—therefore; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 36:31—will bring; Dan 9:11—the curse; Dan 9:13—As it is; Dan 9:27—that determined; Hos 7:12—as their; Amos 2:4—because; Matt 21:41—He will; Luke 21:22—all

Leviticus 26:15 despise: Lev 26:43; Num 15:31; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; 2 Kgs 17:15; 2 Chr 36:16; Prov 1:7, 30; Jer 6:19; Zech 7:11–13; Acts 13:41; 1 Thess 4:8 soul: Ps 50:17; Prov 5:12; Rom 8:7 break: Gen 17:14; Exod 19:5; 24:7; Deut 31:16; Isa 24:5; Jer 11:10; 31:32; Ezek 16:59; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—my soul; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 28:58—If thou wilt; Judg 2:15—had said; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Jer 2:17—Hast thou; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 20:13—and they; Ezek 44:7—broken; Amos 2:4—because; Mic 3:9—that; Mark 12:9—he will

Leviticus 26:16 appoint: Ps 109:6 over you: Heb. upon you terror: Deut 28:65–67; 32:25; Job 15:20, 21; 18:11; 20:25; Ps 73:19; Isa 7:2; Jer 15:8; 20:4; Heb 10:31 consumption: Exod 15:26; Deut 28:21, 22, 35 consume: Deut 28:32, 34, 67; 1 Sam 2:33; Ps 78:33; Ezek 33:10; Zech 14:12 and ye shall: Deut 28:33, 51; Judg 6:3–6, 11; Job 31:8; Isa 65:22–24; Jer 5:17; 12:13; Mic 6:15; Hag 1:6 for your: Isa 10:4 Reciprocal: Judg 6:4—destroyed; 1 Sam 23:1—rob the; 2 Sam 24:13—three days'; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Job 11:20—the eyes; Isa 3:24—burning; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Isa 62:8—Surely I will no more give; Isa 65:21—General; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 15:3—I will; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Mic 6:13—I make; Matt 15:9—in

Leviticus 26:17 set: Lev 17:10; 20:5, 6; Ps 68:1, 2 ye shall be: Deut 28:25; Judg 2:14; 1 Sam 4:10; 31:1; Neh 9:27–30; Ps 106:41, 42; Jer 19:7; Lam 1:5 shall flee: Lev 26:36; Ps 53:5; Prov 28:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Lev 5:15—thy estimation; Num 14:43—General; Deut 1:42—for I am not; Josh 7:4—fled; Judg 6:2—the hand; 1 Sam 13:7—the Hebrews; 2 Sam 24:13—flee; 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 25:4—fled; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; 2 Chr 29:9—our fathers; Neh 9:37—dominion; Ps 34:16—face; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 89:42—General; Isa 10:4—Without me; Isa 63:10—he was; Jer 20:6—thou hast; Jer 21:10—I have; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 44:11—I will; Jer 52:7—all the men; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 14:8—I will set; Ezek 15:7—I will set; 1 Pet 3:12—but

Leviticus 26:18 seven times: Lev 26:21, 24, 28; 1 Sam 2:5; Ps 119:164; Prov 24:16; Dan 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—sevenfold; Exod 9:14—send all; Lev 4:6—seven times; Lev 5:15—thy estimation; Lev 26:14—General; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; 2 Chr 28:17—the Edomites; Neh 9:32—little before thee; Neh 13:18—ye bring more; Ps 90:11—General; Isa 15:9—more; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 36:32—there; Ezek 7:26—Mischiefs shall; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 24:8—General; Rev 22:18—God

Leviticus 26:19 will break: 1 Sam 4:3, 11; Isa 2:12; 25:11; 26:5; Jer 13:9; Ezek 7:24; 30:6; Dan 4:37; Zeph 3:11 make: Deut 28:23; 1 Kgs 17:1; Jer 14:1–6; Luke 4:25 Reciprocal: Deut 28:18—thy land; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; 2 Kgs 20:17—shall be carried; 2 Chr 6:26—the heaven; Jer 3:3—the showers; Jer 14:4—the ground; Hag 1:10—General

Leviticus 26:20 your strength: Ps 127:1; Isa 49:4; Hab 2:13; Gal 4:11 for your land: Lev 26:4; Deut 11:17; 28:18, 38–40, 42; Job 31:40; Ps 107:34; Hag 1:9–11; 2:16; 1 Cor 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—it; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 2 Sam 24:13—seven; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 8:13—there; Jer 14:4—the ground; Joel 1:10—field; Mic 6:15—General; Hag 1:6—have; Matt 15:9—in

Leviticus 26:21 contrary unto me: or, at all adventures with me, and so Lev 26:24 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—sevenfold; Exod 9:14—send all; Exod 11:1—Yet will; Lev 26:18—seven times; Lev 26:27—General; Lev 26:40—and that; 2 Chr 21:14—plague; Neh 9:32—little before thee; Ps 79:12—render; Ps 90:11—General; Isa 15:9—more; Isa 24:17—and the pit; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 36:32—there; Ezek 7:26—Mischief shall; Ezek 21:14—let the; Dan 3:19—one seven; Zech 14:12—Their flesh

Leviticus 26:22 wild: Lev 26:6; Deut 32:24; 2 Kgs 17:25; Jer 15:3; Ezek 5:17; 14:15, 21 rob you: 2 Kgs 2:24 your high: Judg 5:6; 2 Chr 15:5; Isa 24:6; 33:8; Lam 1:4; Ezek 14:15; 33:28; Mic 3:12; Zech 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 9:2—General; Deut 28:62—few in number; Isa 15:9—lions; Isa 24:17—and the pit; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 42:2—left; Rev 6:8—kill

Leviticus 26:23; Isa 1:16–20; Jer 2:30; 5:3; Ezek 24:13, 14; Amos 4:6–12 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Lev 5:15—thy estimation; Judg 3:14—served; Judg 4:1—did evil; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 2 Sam 22:27—froward; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Ps 18:26—froward; Amos 4:7—I have; Mark 12:9—he will; John 5:14—lest

Leviticus 26:24; 2 Sam 22:27; Job 9:4; Ps 18:26; Isa 63:10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—sevenfold; Exod 9:2—General; Lev 4:6—seven times; Lev 26:18—seven times; Lev 26:21—contrary unto me; Lev 26:27—General; Lev 26:40—and that; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; Neh 9:32—little before thee; Ps 90:11—General; Isa 9:1—afterward; Isa 15:9—more; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 36:32—there; Ezek 7:26—Mischief shall; Ezek 21:14—let the; Ezek 39:24—General; Dan 3:19—one seven; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Mark 12:9—he will; John 5:14—lest; Rev 22:18—God

Leviticus 26:25 will bring: Deut 32:25, 41; Judg 2:14–16; Ps 78:62–64; Isa 34:5, 6; Jer 9:16; 14:12, 13; 15:2–4; Lam 2:21; Ezek 5:17; 6:3; 14:17; 21:4–17; 29:8; 33:2 avenge: Deut 32:35; Ps 94:1; Ezek 20:37; Heb 10:28–30 I will send: Num 14:12; 16:49; Deut 28:21; 2 Sam 24:15; Jer 14:12; 24:10; 29:17, 18; Amos 4:10; Luke 21:11 Reciprocal: Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 28:52—General; 2 Sam 24:13—three days; 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 1 Kgs 20:1—besieged; 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; Ps 89:42—General; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 25:9—I; Jer 50:35—sword; Jer 52:4—pitched; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 39:23—gave them; Rev 22:18—God

Leviticus 26:26; Ps 105:16; Isa 3:1; 9:20; Jer 14:12; Lam 4:3–9; Ezek 4:10, 16; 5:16; 14:13;

Hos 4:10; Mic 6:14; Hag 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 31:7—ten times; Deut 28:18—thy land; Deut 28:51—which also; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 1 Kgs 18:2—a sore; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; 1 Chr 21:12—three years' famine; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Job 19:3—ten times; Ps 104:15—bread; Jer 52:6—the famine; Ezek 12:18—General; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Amos 4:6—and want; Matt 14:20—were; Rev 6:5—had

Leviticus 26:27; Lev 26:21, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Lev 26:40—and that; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 18:26—froward; Amos 4:7—I have; Mark 12:9—he will; John 5:14—lest

Leviticus 26:28 in fury: Isa 27:4; 59:18; 63:3; 66:15; Jer 21:5; Ezek 5:13, 15; 8:18; Nah 1:2, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—sevenfold; Gen 6:17—behold; Exod 9:2—General; Exod 9:14—send all; Exod 14:17—behold; Lev 4:6—seven times; Lev 26:18—seven times; Lev 26:40—and that; Deut 28:45—Moreover; Judg 2:14—the anger; Judg 5:3—even I; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; Neh 9:32—little before thee; Neh 13:18—ye bring more; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 18:26—froward; Ps 79:12—render; Ps 90:11—General; Isa 9:1—afterward; Isa 15:9—more; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 36:32—there; Jer 44:6—my fury; Ezek 7:26—Mischief shall; Ezek 13:13—a stormy; Ezek 34:11—I; Dan 3:19—one seven; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Mark 12:9—he will; Rev 22:18—God

Leviticus 26:29 This was literally fulfilled at the siege of Jerusalem. Josephus gives a dreadful detail respecting a woman named Mary, who, in the extremity of the famine, during the seige, killed her sucking child, roasted, and had eaten part of it, when discovered by the soldiers! Deut 28:53–57; 2 Kgs 6:28, 29; Jer 19:9; Lam 2:20; 4:10; Ezek 5:10; Matt 24:19; Luke 23:29 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; Isa 36:12—that they may; Isa 49:15—they may; Isa 65:23—shall; Lam 4:3—the daughter

Leviticus 26:30 I will destroy: 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 23:8, 16, 20; 2 Chr 14:3–5; 23:17; 31:1; 34:3–7; Isa 27:9; Jer 8:1–3; Ezek 6:3–6, 13 my soul: Lev 26:11, 15; 20:23; Ps 78:58, 59; 89:38; Jer 14:19 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—their soul; 1 Kgs 3:2—the people; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 1 Kgs 13:32—the houses; 1 Kgs 15:13—destroyed; 2 Kgs 10:27—brake down the image; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 28:4—General; 2 Chr 34:4—brake down; Ps 10:3—abhorreth; Isa 24:3—shall; Jer 7:32—the days; Jer 16:18—the carcasses; Jer 17:3—and thy; Ezek 6:4—and I; Ezek 6:6—and the; Ezek 16:24—and hast; Ezek 43:7—by the carcasses; Hos 9:15—I hated; Amos 5:5—and Bethel; Amos 7:9—the high; Mic 1:7—all the graven; Nah 1:14—out; Zech 11:8—and my

Leviticus 26:31 And I will make: 2 Kgs 25:4–10; 2 Chr 36:19; Neh 2:3, 17; Isa 1:7; 24:10–12; Jer 4:7; 9:11; Lam 1:1; 2:7; Ezek 6:6; 21:15; Mic 3:12 and bring: Ps 74:3–8; Jer 22:5; 26:6, 9; 52:13; Lam 1:10; Ezek 9:6; 21:7; 24:21; Matt 24:1, 2; Luke 21:5, 6, 24; Acts 6:14 I will not smell: Gen 8:21; Isa 1:11–14; 66:3; Amos 5:21–23; Heb 10:26 Reciprocal: Deut 4:26—ye shall; Deut 28:20—until thou be; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 1 Sam 26:19—accept; 2 Kgs 22:19—a desolation; 1 Chr 10:7—then they; Isa 5:5—I will take; Jer 13:19—Judah; Jer 17:4—shalt; Ezek 5:14—I will; Dan 2:46—and sweet; Hos 11:6—the sword; Amos 7:9—the high; Luke 13:35—your

Leviticus 26:32 And I: Deut 29:23; Isa 1:7, 8; 5:6, 9; 6:11; 24:1; 32:13, 14; 64:10; Jer 9:11; 25:11, 18, 38; 44:2, 22; Lam 5:18; Ezek 33:28, 29; Dan 9:2, 18; Hab 3:17; Luke 21:20 and

your: Deut 28:37; 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:8; Jer 18:16; 19:8; Lam 4:12; Ezek 5:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:7—they forsook the cities; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 22:19—a desolation; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 22:4—have I; Luke 13:35—your

Leviticus 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:64–66; Ps 44:11; Jer 9:16; Lam 1:3; 4:15; Ezek 12:14–16; 20:23; 22:15; Zech 7:14; Luke 21:24; Jas 1:1 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—spue you; Deut 32:26—General; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; Neh 1:8—If ye transgress; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Isa 1:20—for the mouth; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Jer 7:34—for; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 15:4—cause them to be removed; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Jer 39:9—carried; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 49:37—I will send the sword; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 4:16—hath; Ezek 5:2—I will draw; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 5:12—and I will draw; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Dan 9:7—whither; Hos 4:16—as a lamb; Hos 8:8—among; Hos 11:6—the sword; Amos 7:17—and Israel; Amos 9:4—go; Amos 9:9—and I; Mic 7:13—General; Zeph 1:18—but; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered

Leviticus 26:34 This was fulfilled during the Babylonish captivity: for, from Saul to the captivity are about 490 years, during which period there were 70 sabbaths of years neglected by the Hebrews. Now the Babylonish captivity lasted 70 years, and during that time the land of Israel rested. Lev 25:2–4, 10; 2 Chr 36:21 Reciprocal: Exod 23:11—the seventh; Lev 25:4—General; Lev 26:43—shall enjoy; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Isa 1:7—country; Jer 6:8—lest I; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 34:17—behold; Dan 9:7—whither

Leviticus 26:35; Isa 24:5, 6; Rom 8:22 Reciprocal: Exod 23:11—the seventh; Lev 25:2—a sabbath; Lev 25:4—General; Lev 26:43—shall enjoy; 2 Chr 36:21—until the land; Jer 34:17—behold

Leviticus 26:36 I will send: Gen 35:5; Deut 28:65–67; Josh 2:9–11; 5:1; 1 Sam 17:24; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; 2 Chr 14:14; Job 15:21, 22; Isa 7:2, 4; Ezek 21:7, 12, 15 and the: Lev 26:7, 8, 17; Deut 1:44; Job 15:21; Prov 28:1; Isa 30:17 shaken: Heb. driven Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—a fugitive; Gen 4:14—that; Gen 42:28—their heart; Gen 50:15—Joseph; Deut 28:25—cause thee; Deut 32:25—sword; Josh 7:5—wherefore; 1 Sam 13:7—the Hebrews; 1 Sam 14:15—very great trembling; 1 Sam 31:7—they forsook the cities; 2 Sam 24:13—flee; 1 Kgs 20:4—I am thine; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 25:4—fled; 1 Chr 10:7—then they; 1 Chr 14:15—when thou shalt hear; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; Job 18:11—to his feet; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 53:5—There; Ps 89:43—not made; Isa 10:4—Without me; Jer 37:10—though; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 46:16—one; Jer 52:7—all the men; Lam 1:3—she; Lam 1:6—her princes; Lam 5:17—our heart; Ezek 12:18—General; Hos 8:3—the enemy; Amos 9:4—go; Luke 21:26—hearts

Leviticus 26:37 they shall: Judg 7:22; 1 Sam 14:15, 16; Isa 10:4; Jer 37:10 and ye shall: Num 14:42; Josh 7:12, 13; Judg 2:14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:25—cause thee; Deut 32:25—sword; 1 Sam 13:7—the Hebrews; 2 Sam 24:13—flee; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; 2 Chr 24:24—came; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 89:43—not made; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Jer 46:16—one; Lam 1:6—her princes; Dan 8:7—and there was no; Rev 22:18—God

Leviticus 26:38; Deut 4:27; 28:48, 68; Isa 27:13; Jer 42:17, 18, 22; 44:12–14, 27, 28
Reciprocal: Deut 28:20—until thou be; Deut 32:26—General; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them;
2 Kgs 17:6—carried; Jer 15:14—pass; Ezek 36:19—I scattered; Zech 11:11—knew

Leviticus 26:39 shall pine: Deut 28:65; 30:1; Neh 1:9; Ps 32:3, 4; Jer 3:25; 29:12; Lam 4:9;
Ezek 4:17; 6:9; 20:43; 24:23; 33:10; 36:31; Hos 5:15; Zech 10:9 and also: Exod 20:5; 34:7;
Num 14:18; Deut 5:9; Jer 31:29; Ezek 18:2, 3, 19; Matt 23:35, 36; Rom 11:8–10 Reciprocal:
Deut 4:29—But if; 1 Kgs 8:33—turn again; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Chr 33:12—And
when; Neh 9:2—confessed; Ps 32:5—acknowledged; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 109:14—Let the;
Isa 14:21—slaughter; Isa 65:7—Your iniquities; Jer 15:14—pass; Dan 9:16—for the

Leviticus 26:40 confess: Num 5:7; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–3; Josh 7:19; 1 Kgs 8:33–36, 47; Neh
9:2–5; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Jer 31:18–20; Ezek 36:31; Dan 9:3–20; Hos 5:15;
6:1, 2; Luke 15:18, 19; 1 John 1:8–10 and that: Lev 26:21, 24, 27, 28 Reciprocal: Exod
20:5—visiting; Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 16:21—confess over; Josh 22:15—General; 1 Sam
7:6—We have sinned; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 6:24—shall
return; 2 Chr 6:37—Yet if; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 30:9—if ye
turn; 2 Chr 32:26—Hezekiah; Ezra 10:1—when he had; Ezra 10:11—make confession;
Neh 9:33—but we; Ps 51:3—For I; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 106:6—General; Ps 106:45—And
he; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 63:11—he
remembered; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 29:13—ye shall;
Lam 1:20—for; Ezek 6:9—remember; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 12:16—that they; Dan
9:4—made; Dan 9:16—for the; Hos 2:15—I will; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Matt
3:6—confessing; Mark 1:5—confessing; Luke 23:41—we indeed; Acts 19:18—confessed;
Rom 11:28—are beloved; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Leviticus 26:41 their uncircumcised: Deut 30:6; Jer 4:4; 6:10; 9:25, 26; Ezek 44:7; Acts
7:51; Rom 2:28, 29; Gal 5:6; Phil 3:3; Col 2:11 humbled: Exod 10:3; 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Chr
12:6, 7, 12; 32:26; 33:12, 13, 19, 23; Ezek 6:9; 20:43; Matt 23:12; Luke 14:11; 18:14; Jas
4:6–9; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 and they: Ezra 9:13, 15; Neh 9:33; Ps 39:9; 51:3, 4; Dan 9:7–14, 18, 19
Reciprocal: Exod 6:12—am; Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 10:16—Circumcise; 2 Sam
24:12—that I may; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled
themselves; Ezra 10:1—when he had; Job 34:31—General; Jer 31:19—I was ashamed;
Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek 12:16—that they; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Mic 6:8—walk
humbly; Mic 7:9—bear; Matt 5:3—the poor; Luke 15:18—I have; Luke 23:41—we
indeed; Rom 10:3—submitted

Leviticus 26:42 will I: Gen 9:16; Exod 2:24; 6:5; Deut 4:31; Ps 106:45; Ezek 16:60; Luke
1:72 and I will: Ps 85:1, 2; 136:23; Ezek 36:1–15, 33, 34; Joel 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen
9:15—remember; Exod 32:13—Remember; Judg 2:1—I will never; 2 Kgs 13:23—because
of his covenant; 2 Chr 12:7—therefore; Ps 98:3—remembered; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer
31:19—I was ashamed; Matt 5:3—the poor

Leviticus 26:43 shall enjoy: Lev 26:34, 35 and they: Lev 26:41; 1 Kgs 8:46–48; 2 Chr 33:12;
Job 5:17; 34:31, 32; Ps 50:15; 119:67, 71, 75; Isa 26:16; Jer 31:19; Dan 9:7–9, 14; Heb 12:5–11
they despised: Lev 26:15; 2 Kgs 17:7–17; 2 Chr 36:14–16 their soul: Lev 26:15, 30; Ps
50:17; Amos 5:10; Zech 11:8; John 7:7; 15:23, 24; Rom 8:7 Reciprocal: Lev 25:4—General;
Num 15:31—despised; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Chr
36:21—until the land; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek
20:13—and they; Ezek 36:3—Because

Leviticus 26:44 I will: Deut 4:29–31; 2 Kgs 13:23; Neh 9:31; Ps 94:14; Ezek 14:22, 23; Rom 11:2, 26 abhor: Lev 26:11 break: Ps 89:33; Jer 14:21; 33:20, 21; Ezek 16:60 Reciprocal: Deut 29:1—the words; Josh 10:35—utterly; Judg 16:22—the hair; Ps 78:59—greatly; Ps 89:34—covenant; Jer 4:27—yet; Lam 2:7—cast off; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Ezek 28:25—When; Zech 11:8—and my; Zech 13:9—It is my people

Leviticus 26:45; Exod 20:2 for their: Gen 12:2; 15:18; 17:7, 8; Exod 2:24; 19:5, 6; Luke 1:72, 73; Rom 11:12, 23–26, 28, 29; 2 Cor 3:15, 16 whom I: Lev 22:33; 25:38 in the sight: Ps 98:2, 3; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22 Reciprocal: Deut 4:31—forget; Deut 29:1—the words; Ezek 16:60—I will remember; Ezek 28:25—When; Zech 13:9—It is my people

Leviticus 26:46 As this verse appears to be the proper concluding verse of the whole book, Dr. A. CLARKE thinks that the Lev 27:1 originally followed Lev 25:1. Others suppose that the 27th chapter was added after the book was finished; and, therefore, there is apparently a double conclusion, one at the end of this, and another at the end of the 27th chapter. All the ancient versions agree in concluding both chapters in nearly the same way. the statutes: Lev 27:34; Deut 6:1; 12:1; 13:4; John 1:17 in mount Sinai: Lev 25:1 by the hand: Lev 8:36; Num 4:37; Ps 77:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:14—Moses

CHAPTER 27

- 1 He that makes a singular vow must be the Lord's;
- 3 The estimation of the person;
- 9 of a beast given by vow;
- 14 of a house;
- 16 of a field, and the redemption thereof;
- 28 No devoted thing may be redeemed;
- 30 The tithe may not be changed.

Leviticus 27:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 26:46—General

Leviticus 27:2 When: Gen 28:20–22; Num 6:2; 21:2; Deut 23:21–23; Judg 11:30, 31, 39; 1 Sam 1:11, 28 a singular vow: A vow is a religious promise made to God, for the most part with prayer, and paid with thanksgiving. Vows were either of abstinence (Num. 6; 30,) or the devoting of something to the Lord, as sacrifices (Lev 7:16) or the value of persons, beasts, houses, or lands, concerning which the law is here given. A man might vow or devote himself, his children, his domestics, his cattle, his goods, etc.; and respecting the redemption of all these, rules are laid down in this chapter. But if, after consecrating these things, he refused to redeem them, they then became the Lord's property forever. The persons continued all their lives devoted to the sanctuary, the goods were sold for the profit of the temple, or the priests; and the animals, if clean, were offered in sacrifice; and if not proper for sacrifice, were sold, and the proceeds devoted to sacred uses. This is a general view of the different laws relative to vows, mentioned in this chapter. Eccl 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Num 15:3—performing; Num 18:16—according; Num 30:2—vow a vow; 2 Kgs 12:4—that every man is set at; Neh 7:46—Nethinims; Ps 50:14—pay; Mal 3:8—In; Matt 27:9—thirty

Leviticus 27:3 And thy estimation: Lev 27:14; 5:15; 6:6; Num 18:16; 2 Kgs 12:4 marg. fifty shekels: i.e. At three shillings each, 7£. 10s. sterling. after the: Lev 27:25; Exod 30:13 Reciprocal: Exod 38:24—the shekel; Num 7:13—the shekel; Judg 11:31—shall surely

Leviticus 27:4 thirty shekels: i.e., 4£. 10s. sterling, A little more than one-half the value of a man; for this obvious reason, that a woman, if employed, would not be of so much use in the sanctuary as the man. Zech 11:12, 13; Matt 26:15; 27:9, 10 Reciprocal: Judg 11:39—did with

Leviticus 27:5 twenty shekels: i.e. 3, sterling ten shekels: i.e. 1£. 10s. sterling Lev 27:5

Leviticus 27:6 from: Num 3:40–43; 18:14–16 the male: The male five shekels, 15s., the female three shekels, 9s. Being both in infancy they were nearly of an equal value. Reciprocal: Num 3:47—five shekels

Leviticus 27:7 from: Ps 90:10 fifteen: The old man and the old woman, being almost past labour, were nearly of an equal value; the former being estimated at 15 shekels, and the latter at 10.

Leviticus 27:8 poorer: Lev 5:7; 12:8; 14:21, 22; Mark 14:7; Luke 21:1–4; 2 Cor 8:12 according: Jer 5:7 Reciprocal: Deut 16:17—as he is able; 2 Kgs 7:5—behold

Leviticus 27:9 all: is holy, i.e. separated and devoted; it cannot be redeemed like a human being, a house, or a field—Young; Lev 27:9 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the; Prov 20:25—after; Eccl 5:6—it was; Ezek 48:14—for; Matt 15:5—It is

Leviticus 27:10; Lev 27:15–33; Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: Lev 27:13—General; Lev 27:33—General; Prov 20:25—after; Eccl 5:6—it was; Ezek 48:14—they shall

Leviticus 27:11; Deut 23:18; Mal 1:14 Reciprocal: Lev 27:27—and shall add; Judg 11:31—and I will

Leviticus 27:12 as thou valueth it, who art the priest: Heb. according to thy estimation, O priest, etc. Lev 27:14 Reciprocal: Lev 27:23—General; Judg 11:31—and I will; 2 Kgs 12:4—dedicated things

Leviticus 27:13; Lev 27:10, 15, 19; 5:16; 6:4, 5; 22:14 Reciprocal: Lev 27:31—General

Leviticus 27:14 sanctify: Lev 27:21; 25:29–31; Num 18:14; Ps 101:2–7 as the priest: Lev 27:12 Reciprocal: Lev 27:3—And thy estimation; Num 8:17—I sanctified

Leviticus 27:15 then he shall add: Lev 27:13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:16—the fifth; Lev 22:14—General; Lev 27:10—General; Num 8:17—I sanctified

Leviticus 27:16 some part: Though the words “some part” are not expressed, yet it is generally allowed that they should be supplied here; as it was not lawful for a man to alienate in this manner his whole patrimony. He might express his good will for the house of God but he must not impoverish his own family. of a field: Acts 4:34–37; 5:4 an homer: or, the land of an homer, etc. i.e. as much land as required a homer of barley to sow it, The homer was very different from the omer; the latter held about three

quarts, the former seventy-five gallons three pints. Isa 5:10; Ezek 45:11–14; Hos 3:2

Leviticus 27:17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—jubilee; Lev 25:10—every man; Lev 25:11—A jubilee; Lev 25:13—General

Leviticus 27:18; Lev 25:15, 16, 27, 51, 52 Reciprocal: Lev 27:23—General

Leviticus 27:19; Lev 27:13

Leviticus 27:20 Reciprocal: Lev 27:24—General

Leviticus 27:21 when: Lev 25:10, 28, 31 devoted: It is cherem, a thing so devoted to God, as never more to be capable of being redeemed. Lev 27:28, 29; Deut 13:17; Josh 6:17; Ezra 10:8; Ezek 44:29 marg. priest's: Num 18:14; Ezek 44:29 Reciprocal: Lev 27:14—sanctify; Ezek 48:12—a thing

Leviticus 27:22 his possession: Lev 25:10, 25

Leviticus 27:23; Lev 27:12, 18

Leviticus 27:24; Lev 27:20; 25:28 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—jubilee

Leviticus 27:25 And all: Lev 27:3 to the shekel: A standard shekel; the standard being kept in the sanctuary, to try and regulate all the weights in the land by. twenty: Exod 30:13; Num 3:47; 18:16; Ezek 45:12 Reciprocal: Exod 38:24—the shekel; Lev 5:15—the shekel; Num 7:13—the shekel

Leviticus 27:26 the firstling: Heb. first born, etc. As these firstlings were the Lord's before, it would have been a solemn mockery to pretend to make them a matter of a singular vow; for they were already appointed, if clean, to be sacrificed. which: Exod 13:2, 12, 13; 22:30; Num 18:17; Deut 15:19 Reciprocal: Num 3:13—Because; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Num 18:15—openeth; 2 Kgs 7:5—behold; 1 Chr 6:28—firstborn; Neh 10:36—the firstborn

Leviticus 27:27 and shall add: This was probably intended to prevent rash vows and covetous redemptions. The priest alone was to value the thing; and to whatever his valuation was, a fifth part must be added by him who wished to redeem it. Lev 27:11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:16—the fifth; Num 18:15—the firstborn; Neh 10:36—the firstborn

Leviticus 27:28 no devoted: This is the cherem, the absolute, irredeemable grant to God. Lev 27:21; Exod 22:20; Num 21:2, 3; Deut 7:1, 2; 13:15, 16; 20:16, 17; 25:19; Josh 6:17–19, 26; 7:1, 11–13, 25; Judg 11:30, 31; 21:5, 11, 18; 1 Sam 14:24–28, 38–45; 15:3, 18, 32, 33; Matt 25:41; Acts 23:12–14; Rom 9:3; 1 Cor 16:22; Gal 3:10, 13 Reciprocal: Num 16:26—I pray you; Num 16:37—hallowed; Num 18:14—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 3:6—we utterly; Deut 7:26—shalt; Deut 13:17—cursed; Josh 9:23—General; Judg 11:35—have opened; Judg 11:39—did with; 2 Chr 31:14—the most; Ezra 10:8—forfeited; Ezek 44:29—dedicated; Ezek 48:14—they shall

Leviticus 27:29 None: Num 21:2, 3; 1 Sam 15:18–23 which shall be devoted: That is,

either that every person devoted to the service of God shall not be redeemed, but die in that devoted state, or, that such as were devoted to death by appointment and law of God, as the Canaanites were, shall be put to death. Reciprocal: Lev 27:21—devoted; Num 16:26—I pray you; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 3:6—we utterly; Deut 7:2—utterly; Deut 7:26—shalt; Deut 13:17—cursed; Josh 6:17—accursed; Josh 9:23—General; Judg 11:31—shall surely; Judg 11:35—have opened; Judg 11:39—did with; Judg 21:5—a great oath; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; 1 Sam 15:3—utterly destroy; Acts 23:12—under a curse

Leviticus 27:30; Gen 14:20; 28:22; Num 18:21–24; Deut 12:5, 6; 14:22, 23; 2 Chr 31:5, 6, 12; Neh 10:37, 38; 12:44; 13:5, 12; Mal 3:8–10; Matt 23:23; Luke 11:42; 18:12; Heb 7:5–9 Reciprocal: Deut 12:17—the tithe; Deut 26:12—the tithes; 2 Chr 11:14—their possession; 2 Chr 31:4—the portion; Prov 20:25—a snare

Leviticus 27:31; Lev 27:13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:16—the fifth; 2 Kgs 12:4—dedicated things; Prov 20:25—after

Leviticus 27:32 passeth under the rod: The Rabbins say, that when a man gave the tithe of his sheep or calves, he shut them in one fold, in which was a narrow door, to let out but one at a time. He then stood by the door, with a rod dipped in vermilion in his hand, and as they passed he counted them with the rod; and when the tenth came he touched it, by which it was distinguished as the tithe calf, sheep, etc. Jer 33:13; Ezek 20:37; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 47:24—the fifth part; Exod 4:2—a rod; Deut 12:6—tithes; Ezek 48:14—for; Zech 11:7—staves; Heb 7:2—a tenth

Leviticus 27:33; Lev 27:10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:6—tithes; Ezek 48:14—they shall

Leviticus 27:34 commandments: Lev 26:46; Deut 4:45; John 1:17 in mount: Num 1:1; Gal 4:24, 25; Heb 12:18–25 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—ye shall; Num 3:1—spake; Num 36:13—the commandments; Deut 4:44—General; Deut 6:1—the commandments; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Neh 9:14—commandedst

NUMBERS

The book of Numbers is a book containing a series of the most astonishing providences and events. Every where and in every circumstance God appears; and yet there is no circumstance or occasion which does not justify those signal displays of his grace and mercy; and in every relation we perceive the consistency of the divine intentions, and the propriety of those laws which he established.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 God commands Moses to number the people;
- 5 The princes of the tribes;
- 17 The number of every tribe;
- 47 The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord.

Numbers 1:1 wilderness: Num 10:11, 12; Exod 19:1; Lev 27:34 tabernacle: Exod 25:22; Lev 1:1 on the first day: As the tabernacle was erected on the first day of the first month, in the second year of their departure from Egypt (Exod 40:17) and this happened on the first day of the second month, in the same year, it is evident that the transactions related in the preceding book must all have taken place in the space of one month, and during the time the Israelites were encamped at mount Sinai. Num 9:1; 10:11; Exod 40:17; 1 Kgs 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 46:15—Leah; Exod 3:12—ye shall; Exod 12:3—an house; Lev 25:1—General; Num 3:1—spake; Num 7:89—he heard; Num 26:4—General; Num 26:64—General; Deut 23:12—General

Numbers 1:2 Take ye the sum: This numbering was probably intended to illustrate the Divine faithfulness in thus increasing the seed of Abraham; to prepare them to preserve due order in their march; and to distinguish the tribes and families. Num 26:2–4, 63, 64; Exod 30:12; 38:26; 2 Sam 24:1–3; 1 Chr 21:1, 2; 27:23, 24 the children: Gen 49:1–3; Exod 1:1–5 after: Num 1:18, 22, 26–54; Exod 6:14–19 Reciprocal: Num 1:19—General; Num 1:44—General; 1 Chr 23:24—by their polls; 2 Chr 17:14—to the house

Numbers 1:3 twenty: Num 14:29; 32:11; Exod 30:14 able: Num 26:2; Deut 3:18; 24:5; 2 Sam 24:9; 2 Chr 17:13–18; 26:11–13 by their: Num 33:1; Exod 12:17 Reciprocal: Num 1:47—General; 1 Chr 5:18—that went; 1 Chr 23:24—twenty; 2 Chr 25:5—from twenty

Numbers 1:4; Num 1:16; 2:3–31; 7:10–83; 10:14–27; 13:2–15; 17:3; 25:4, 14; 34:18–28; Exod 18:25; Josh 22:14; 1 Chr 27:1–22 Reciprocal: Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned; Num 7:2—the princes; Num 10:4—General; Num 30:1—General; Josh 4:2—twelve men; Josh 18:4—three; 1 Chr 23:24—after the house; Rev 7:5—tribe of Juda

Numbers 1:5 Elizur: Num 2:10; 7:30; 10:18; Gen 29:32–35; 30:5–20; 35:17–26; 46:8–24; 49:1–33; Exod 1:2–5; Deut 33:1–29; Rev 7:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Num 1:17—General; Num 17:2—all their princes; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; 1 Chr 5:1—he was; Job 9:5—which overturneth; Ezek 48:1—the names

Numbers 1:6 Shelumiel: Num 2:12; 7:36 Reciprocal: Gen 46:10—Simeon; Num 10:19—Simeon; Job 9:5—which overturneth

Numbers 1:7 Nahshon: Num 2:3; 7:12; 10:14; Ruth 4:18; 1 Chr 2:10, 11; Matt 1:2–5; Luke 3:32, Naasson Reciprocal: Gen 46:12—Judah; Exod 6:23—Amminadab; Ruth 4:20—Nahshon; Matt 1:4—Naasson

Numbers 1:8 Nethaneel: Num 2:5; 7:18; 10:15 Reciprocal: Gen 46:13—Issachar

Numbers 1:9 Eliab: Num 2:7; 7:24; 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Numbers 1:10 Elishama: Num 2:18; 7:48; 10:22; 1 Chr 7:26, 27 Gamaliel: Num 2:20; 7:54; 10:23 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—are mine; Judg 1:22—the house; 1 Chr 2:41—Elishama; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Numbers 1:11 Abidan: Num 2:22; 7:60; 10:24 Reciprocal: Gen 46:16—sons of; Gen

46:21—the sons

Numbers 1:12 Ahiezer: Num 2:25; 7:66; 10:25 Reciprocal: Gen 46:23—Dan

Numbers 1:13 Pagiel: Num 2:27; 7:72; 10:26 Reciprocal: Gen 46:17—Asher

Numbers 1:14 Eliasaph: Num 7:42; 10:20, Song of Reuel, Num 2:14 Deuel: As the 𐤊, daleth is very like the 𐤌, resh, they might be easily mistaken for each other; and hence this person being called both Deuel and Reuel, may be easily accounted for. The Septuagint and Syriac have Reuel, in this chapter; and in Num 2:14, the Samaritan, Vulgate, and Arabic have Deuel, instead of Reuel, with which reading a vast number of manuscripts concur, and which is also supported by Num 7:42; 10:20. We may therefore safely conclude, the Deuel, and not Reuel, was the original reading. Reciprocal: Jer 11:19—that his

Numbers 1:15 Ahira: Num 2:29; 7:78; 10:27 Reciprocal: Gen 46:24—Naphtali

Numbers 1:16 the renowned: Keruey hääidah, literally “the called of the congregation,” those who were summoned by name to attend. Num 2:3–31; 7:2, 10–83; 10:14–27; 11:17; 16:2; 26:9; Judg 6:15; 1 Chr 27:16–22 heads: Num 1:4; Exod 18:21, 25; Deut 1:15; 1 Sam 22:7; 23:23; Mic 5:2 Reciprocal: Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned

Numbers 1:17; Num 1:5–15; John 10:3; Rev 7:4–17 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; 1 Chr 16:41—expressed

Numbers 1:18 their pedigrees: Ezra 2:59; Neh 7:61; Heb 7:3, 6 marg. by the: Num 1:2 according: Num 1:20–54 from twenty: In this census no women were reckoned, nor children, nor minors, nor strangers, nor Levites, nor old men; which, collectively, must have formed an immense multitude; the Levites alone amounted to 22,300 men. Reciprocal: Exod 30:14—from twenty; 1 Chr 23:24—by their polls; 1 Chr 27:23—from twenty; 2 Chr 17:14—to the house

Numbers 1:19; Num 1:2; 26:1, 2; 2 Sam 24:1–10

Numbers 1:20; Num 2:10, 11; 26:5–7; Gen 29:32; 46:9; 49:3, 4; 1 Chr 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Gen 46:8—Reuben; Exod 30:14—from twenty; Num 1:18—according

Numbers 1:21 That a comparative view may be easily taken of the state of the tribes, we will here produce them, compared with that of the second census (Num 26) in their decreasing proportion, beginning with the greatest and proceeding to the least.

Tribe	1st Census	2nd Census
Judah	74,600	76,500
Dan	62,700	64,400
Simeon	59,300	22,200
Zebulun	57,400	60,500
Issachar	54,400	64,300
Naphtali	53,400	45,400

Reuben	46,500	43,730
Gad	45,650	40,500
Asher	41,500	53,400
Ephraim	40,500	32,500
Benjamin	35,400	45,600
Manasseh	32,200	52,700
Totals:	603,550	601,730

Thus we find Judah the most populous tribe, and Manasseh the least so; the difference between them being as great as 42,000. Jacob had given Judah the pre-eminence in his prophetic blessing; and that tribe was to have the precedence in the encampments of Israel: accordingly God had increased them more than any of their brethren. Ephraim and Manasseh, according to the same prophecy, were numbered as distinct tribes, Ephraim having the superiority, as it was foretold; and Joseph indeed appears “a fruitful bough.” Num 2:10, 11; 26:7 Reciprocal: Gen 46:8—Reuben; Num 3:34—General

Numbers 1:22; Num 2:12, 13; 26:12–14; Gen 29:33; 34:25–30; 42:24; 46:10; 49:5, 6
Reciprocal: Num 1:2—after; Num 26:14—General; 1 Chr 23:24—by their polls; Rev 7:7—Simeon

Numbers 1:23; Num 2:13; 25:8, 9, 14; 26:14 Reciprocal: Gen 46:10—Simeon

Numbers 1:24 The tribe of Gad marched, along with that of Simeon, under the standard of Reuben; and it seems, on that account, to have been introduced in this order. The other tribes also, are here classed together according to their encampments, and the order of their subsequent march. Num 2:14, 15; 26:15–18; Gen 30:10, 11; 46:16; 49:19 Reciprocal: Num 26:18—General

Numbers 1:25; Num 2:15; 26:18 Reciprocal: Gen 46:16—sons of

Numbers 1:26; Num 2:3, 4; 26:19–22; Gen 29:35; 46:12; 49:8–12; 2 Sam 24:9; 1 Chr 5:2; 2 Chr 17:14–16 Reciprocal: Num 1:2—after; Num 26:22—General

Numbers 1:27; Num 2:3, 4; 26:22; 2 Sam 24:9; 2 Chr 17:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 46:12—Judah; Gen 49:8—thy hand

Numbers 1:28; Num 2:5, 6; 23:23–25; Gen 30:18; 46:13; 49:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 26:25—threescore

Numbers 1:29; Num 2:6; 26:25 Reciprocal: Num 2:5—General

Numbers 1:30; Num 2:7, 8; 26:26, 27; Gen 30:20; 46:14; 49:13

Numbers 1:31; Num 2:8; 26:27 Reciprocal: Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Num 2:7—General

Numbers 1:32; Num 2:18, 19; 26:35–37; Gen 30:24; 37:1–36; 39:1–23; 46:20; 48:1–22; 49:22–26; Deut 33:17 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—are mine; Num 26:37—General; Judg 1:22—the house

Numbers 1:33 the tribe: Gen 48:5; Deut 33:17 were forty: Num 2:19; 26:37 Reciprocal: Gen 48:19—I know it

Numbers 1:34 Manasseh: Num 26:34; Gen 41:51; 46:20; 48:1; 50:23; Deut 33:17; Josh 4:12; 17:1; 1 Chr 7:14; Rev 7:6

Numbers 1:35; Num 2:21; 26:34; Gen 48:19, 20

Numbers 1:36; Gen 35:16–18; 44:20; 46:21; 49:27 Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Joseph; Num 26:41—General

Numbers 1:37; Num 2:23; 26:41; Judg 20:44–46; 2 Chr 17:17 Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Joseph; Gen 46:21—the sons

Numbers 1:38; Gen 30:5, 6; 46:23; 49:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 26:43—General

Numbers 1:39; Num 2:26; 26:43 Reciprocal: Gen 46:23—Dan

Numbers 1:40; Gen 30:12, 13; 46:27; 49:20 Reciprocal: Gen 46:17—Asher; Num 26:47—General; 2 Sam 2:9—Ashurites; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher

Numbers 1:41; Num 2:28; 26:47 Reciprocal: Gen 46:17—Asher; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher

Numbers 1:42 Naphtali: Gen 30:7, 8; 46:24; 49:21. Respecting the manner in which this vast multitude sprang from 75 persons, Scheuchzer has some valuable calculations, with the results of which we present the reader:

Tribe	1st Gen	2nd Gen	3rd Gen	4th Gen	Totals- 3 and 4
Judah	25	238	3,865	70,735	74,600
Dan	11	132	2,508	60,192	62,700
Simeon	39	359	3,953	55,347	59,300
Zebulun	20	143	2,296	55,104	57,400
Issachar	27	251	3,022	51,378	54,400
Naphtali	26	296	3,560	49,840	53,400
Reuben	31	215	2,583	43,917	46,500
Gad	67	475	3,804	41,846	45,650
Asher	39	310	3,192	38,308	41,500
Ephraim	16	160	1,928	38,572	40,500
Benjamin	98	885	4,425	30,975	35,400
Manasseh	10	134	1,610	30,590	32,200
Levi	8	96	1,240	21,060	22,300

Reciprocal: Num 2:29—the tribe; Num 2:30—General; Num 26:50—General

Numbers 1:43; Num 2:30; 26:50 Reciprocal: Gen 46:24—Naphtali; Num 2:29—the tribe

Numbers 1:44; Num 1:2–16; 26:64

Numbers 1:45 Reciprocal: Num 14:29—all that were

Numbers 1:46 What an astonishing increase from seventy persons who went down into

Egypt about 215 years before, where they had latterly endured the greatest hardships! Such was the effect of God's promise, which cannot fail. Num 2:32; 23:10; 26:51; Gen 12:2; 13:16; 15:5; 17:6; 22:17; 26:3; 28:14; 46:3, 4; Exod 12:37; 38:26; Deut 10:22; 1 Kgs 4:20; 2 Sam 24:9; 1 Chr 21:5; 2 Chr 13:3; 17:14–19; Heb 11:11, 12; Rev 7:4–9 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—grow into; Num 11:21—General; Deut 1:10—your God; Judg 20:17—four hundred

Numbers 1:47; Num 1:3, 50; 2:33; 3:1–51; 4:1–49, 8:1–26, Num 26:57–62; 1 Chr 6:1–81; 21:6 Reciprocal: Deut 10:8—time the Lord

Numbers 1:49; Num 2:33; 26:62 Reciprocal: Num 3:6—General; Num 8:11—they may execute

Numbers 1:50 thou shalt: Num 3:1–10; 4:15, 25–33; Exod 31:18; 32:26–29; 38:21; 1 Chr 23:1–32; 25:1–1 Chr 26:32; Ezra 8:25–30, 33, 34; Neh 12:8, 22, 47; 13:5, 10–13, 22 the tabernacle: Num 1:53; 20:11; Exod 31:18; 38:21; Ps 122:4 shall encamp: Num 2:17; 3:23–38; 10:21 Reciprocal: Exod 16:34—General; Exod 37:5—General; Exod 40:33—up the court; Num 1:47—General; Num 2:2—about the; Num 3:7—to do the; 2 Chr 24:6—tabernacle; Acts 7:44—the tabernacle; Rev 15:5—General

Numbers 1:51 the Levites: Num 4:5–33; 10:11, 17–21 the stranger: Num 3:10, 38; 16:40; 18:22; Lev 22:10–13; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Sam 6:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:33—a stranger; Num 10:21—the other did; Num 17:13—Whosoever; Num 18:4—a stranger; 1 Kgs 13:33—whosoever

Numbers 1:52; Num 2:2, 34; 10:1–36; 24:2 Reciprocal: Num 9:19—kept the; Num 18:22—come nigh

Numbers 1:53 shall pitch: Num 1:50; 3:7; 18:3; 1 Tim 4:13–16; 2 Tim 4:2 there be: Num 8:19; 16:46; 18:5; Lev 10:6; 1 Sam 6:19; Jer 5:31; 23:15; Acts 20:28–31 and the: Num 3:7, 8; 8:24–26; 18:3–5; 31:30, 47; 1 Chr 23:32; 2 Chr 13:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:34—General; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Num 2:2—about the; Num 3:23—General; Num 3:29—General; Num 3:35—shall; Num 3:38—toward; Num 8:26—to keep; Num 9:19—kept the; Num 16:9—separated; Rev 15:5—General

Numbers 1:54; Num 2:34; Exod 23:21, 22; 39:32, 43; 40:16, 32; Deut 12:32; 1 Sam 15:22; Matt 28:20 Reciprocal: Num 4:49—According to the; Num 9:22—abode

CHAPTER 2

1 The order of the tribes in their tents.

Numbers 2:1 Reciprocal: Num 2:17—tabernacle; Num 7:2—the princes; Num 7:17—this was the offering; Deut 23:12—General

Numbers 2:2 Every man: The Israelites, it appears, encamped in four grand divisions, with the tabernacle in the centre; though at some distance from it. The form of the camp was quadrangular, containing, according to Scheuchzer, a little more than twelve

square miles. Under each of the four divisions, three tribes were placed, under one general standard. Between these four great camps and the tabernacle, were pitched four smaller camps of the priests and Levites, who were in immediate attendance upon it; the camp of Moses, and of Aaron and his sons, being on the east side of the tabernacle, where the entrance was. Judah was placed on the east, and under him he had Issachar and Zebulun; on the south was Reuben, and under him Simeon and Gad; on the west was Ephraim, and under him Manasseh and Benjamin; and Dan was on the north, and under him Asher and Naphtali. Every tribe had its particular standard, probably with the name of the tribe embroidered with large letters. It seems highly improbable that the figures of animals should have been painted on them, as the Jewish writers assert; for even in after ages, when Vitellius wished to march through Judea, their great men besought him to march another way, as the law of the land did not permit images (such as were on the Roman standard) to be brought into it. Josephus Ant. 1. xviii. c. 5 sec. 3. shall pitch: Num 2:3, 10; 1:52; 10:14, 18, 22, 25 the ensign: Isa 11:10–12; 18:3; Zech 9:16 far off: Heb. over against, Josh 3:4 about the: Num 1:50, 53; Ps 76:11; Isa 12:6; Ezek 43:7; 1 Cor 14:33, 40; Phil 1:27; Col 2:19; Rev 4:2–5 Reciprocal: Num 2:34—so they; Num 24:2—abiding; Rev 4:7—the first beast; Rev 21:12—and names

Numbers 2:3 the standard: Gen 49:8–10; Judg 1:1, 2; 1 Chr 5:2 Nahshon: Num 1:7; 7:12, 17; 10:14–16; 26:19–22; Ruth 4:20; 1 Chr 2:10; Matt 1:4; Luke 3:32, 33, Naasson Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 6:23—Amminadab; Num 1:4—General; Num 1:16—the renowned; Num 1:26—General; Num 1:27—General; Num 2:2—shall pitch; Num 3:38—toward; Num 10:5—camps; Num 17:2—all their princes; Num 26:22—General; Ezek 1:10—the face of a lion

Numbers 2:4; Num 1:27; 26:22 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—Nadab; Num 1:26—General; 1 Chr 4:27—like to

Numbers 2:5; Num 1:8, 28, 29; 7:18, 23; 10:15; 26:23–25 Reciprocal: Num 26:25—threescore

Numbers 2:6; Num 1:29; 26:25 Reciprocal: Num 1:28—General

Numbers 2:7; Num 1:9, 30, 31; 7:24, 29; 10:16 Reciprocal: Num 26:27—General

Numbers 2:8; Num 1:31; 26:26, 27 Reciprocal: Num 1:30—General

Numbers 2:9 These shall: Num 10:14 Reciprocal: Num 2:16—an hundred; Num 2:24—an hundred; Num 2:31—an hundred; Num 2:32—General; Num 3:34—General; Num 23:10—the fourth

Numbers 2:10 camp of Reuben: Gen 49:3, 4; 1 Chr 5:1 Elizur: Num 1:5; 7:30, 35; 10:18 Reciprocal: Gen 46:8—Reuben; Num 1:20—General; Num 1:21—General; Num 2:2—shall pitch; Num 3:29—General; Num 10:6—the camps; Num 32:1—the children; Ezek 1:10—the face of a man

Numbers 2:11; Num 1:21; 26:7 Reciprocal: Num 1:20—General; Num 3:34—General

Numbers 2:12 Shelumiel: Num 1:6; 7:36, 41; 10:19 Reciprocal: Gen 46:10—Simeon; Num

1:22—General; Num 26:14—General

Numbers 2:13; Num 1:23; 26:14 Reciprocal: Gen 46:10—Simeon; Num 1:22—General; 1 Chr 4:27—like to

Numbers 2:14 Eliasaph: Num 1:14; 7:42, 47; 10:20, Song of Deuel Reciprocal: Num 1:24—General; Num 26:15—Zephon; Num 26:18—General

Numbers 2:15; Num 1:25; 26:18 Reciprocal: Num 1:24—General

Numbers 2:16 an hundred: Num 2:9, 24, 31 they shall: Num 10:18 Reciprocal: Num 4:5—And when; Num 23:10—the fourth; 2 Kgs 3:16—Make this valley

Numbers 2:17 tabernacle: Num 2:1; 1:50–53; 3:38; 10:17, 21; 1 Cor 14:40; Col 2:5 Reciprocal: Num 3:6—General; Num 3:23—General; Num 4:5—And when

Numbers 2:18 camp of Ephraim: Num 1:32; 10:22; Gen 48:5, 14–20; Deut 33:17; Ps 80:1, 2 Elishama: Num 1:10; 7:48, 53; 10:22; 1 Chr 7:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 26:37—General; 2 Kgs 3:16—Make this valley; Ezek 1:10—the face of an ox; Hos 13:1—exalted

Numbers 2:19; Num 1:33; 26:37 Reciprocal: Gen 48:19—I know it; Num 1:32—General

Numbers 2:20 Gamaliel: Num 1:10; 7:54, 59; 10:23 Reciprocal: Num 26:34—General

Numbers 2:21; Num 1:35; 26:34

Numbers 2:22 Abidan: Num 1:11; 7:60, 65; 10:24 Reciprocal: Num 26:41—General

Numbers 2:23; Num 1:37; 26:41

Numbers 2:24 an hundred: Num 2:9, 16, 31 And: Num 10:22 Reciprocal: Num 23:10—the fourth

Numbers 2:25 Ahiezer: Num 1:12; 7:66, 71; 10:25 Reciprocal: Num 3:35—northward; Num 26:43—General; Ezek 1:10—the face of an eagle

Numbers 2:26; Num 1:39; 26:43

Numbers 2:27 Pagiel: Num 1:13; 7:72, 77 Reciprocal: Num 26:47—General

Numbers 2:28 forty: Num 1:41; 26:47. Reyher, who is followed by Scheuchzer, assigns the following space to the soldiers of each of the tribes, whilst remaining close to each other in their ranks, allowing one square cubit to each; but if we take in the arrangement, not only the soldiers, but the tents, the families, etc., a much larger extent of ground is requisite:

Tribes	Breadth- in cubits	Length- in cubits	Totals- sq.cubits
Judah	298–3/5	250	74,600
Dan	156–3/4	400	62,700

Simeon	182-6/13	325	59,300
Zebulun	229-3/4	250	57,400
Issachar	217-3/5	250	54,400
Naphtali	133-1/2	400	53,400
Reuben	143-1/5	325	46,500
Gad	140-5/11	325	45,650
Asher	103-3/4	400	41,500
Ephraim	202-1/2	200	40,500
Benjamin	177	200	35,400
Manasseh	161	200	32,200

Reciprocal: Num 10:25—the camp

Numbers 2:29 the tribe: Num 1:42, 43; 26:48–50 Ahira: Num 1:15; 7:78, 83; 10:27

Reciprocal: Num 26:50—General

Numbers 2:30; Num 1:42, 43; 26:50

Numbers 2:31 an hundred: Num 2:9, 16, 24 They: Num 10:25 Reciprocal: Num 23:10—the fourth

Numbers 2:32; Num 2:9; 1:46; 11:21; 26:51; Exod 12:37; 38:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:24—after the house

Numbers 2:33; Num 1:47–49 Reciprocal: Num 1:49—General; Num 3:6—General; Num 4:49—According to the

Numbers 2:34 according: Num 1:54; Exod 39:42; Ps 119:6; Luke 1:6 so they: Num 2:2; 10:28; 23:9, 10, 21; 24:2, 5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 1:52—General; Num 26:64—General

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The sons of Aaron;
- 5 The Levites are given to the priests instead of the first-born;
- 14 are numbered by their families;
- 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites;
- 27 of the Kohathites;
- 33 of the Merarites;
- 38 The place and charge of Moses and Aaron;
- 40 The first-born are freed by the Levites;
- 44 The overplus are redeemed.

Numbers 3:1 generations: Gen 2:4; 5:1; 10:1; Exod 6:16, 20; Matt 1:1 spake: Num 1:1; Lev 25:1; 27:34 Reciprocal: Num 1:47—General; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 8:1—General; Num 26:57—of Gershon; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; Zech 12:13—Levi

Numbers 3:2; Num 26:60; Exod 6:23; 28:1; 1 Chr 6:3; 24:1 Reciprocal: Num 17:3—General; Josh 21:10—General

Numbers 3:3 the priests: Exod 28:41; 40:13, 15; Lev 8:2, 12, 30 whom he consecrated: Heb. whose hand he filled, Exod 29:1–37; Lev 8:1–Lev 9:24; Heb 7:28 Reciprocal: Exod 30:30—anoint; Lev 10:1—Nadab; Lev 10:2—fire; Num 17:3—General; Heb 5:4—General

Numbers 3:4 Nadab: Num 26:61; Lev 10:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; 1 Chr 15:4—the children of Aaron; 1 Chr 24:2—died

Numbers 3:5 Reciprocal: Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 8:11—they may execute

Numbers 3:6 The word *hakraiv*, here rendered bring near, is properly a sacrificial word, and signifies the presenting of a sacrifice or offering to the Lord. As an offering, the tribe of Levi was entirely given up to the service of the sanctuary, to be no longer their own, but the Lord's. Num 1:49–53; 2:17, 33; 8:6–15, 22–26; 16:9–11; 18:2–6; Exod 32:26–29; Deut 33:8, 9; Mal 2:4 Reciprocal: Num 8:19—I have given; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; 1 Chr 23:32—the charge of the sons; 2 Chr 29:11—the Lord; Ezra 6:18—as it is written

Numbers 3:7 keep: Num 3:32; 8:26; 31:30; 1 Chr 23:28–32; 26:20, 22, 26 to do the: Num 1:50; 8:11, 15, 24–26 Reciprocal: Lev 8:35—keep; Num 1:53—shall pitch; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 3:28—keeping; Num 3:38—for the charge; Num 4:3—to do; Num 18:21—even the service; Num 18:23—do the service; Heb 13:10—serve

Numbers 3:8; Num 4:15, 28, 33; 10:17, 21; 1 Chr 26:20–28; Ezra 8:24–30; Isa 52:11 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—and the; Num 3:38—for the charge; Num 4:12—General; Num 4:32—the instruments; Num 9:19—kept the; Num 18:21—even the service; Num 26:60—General; Num 31:30—keep the; Heb 13:10—serve

Numbers 3:9; Num 8:19; 18:6, 7; Eph 4:8, 11

Numbers 3:10 they shall: Num 18:7; 1 Chr 6:32; Ezek 44:8; Acts 6:3, 4; Rom 12:7; 1 Tim 4:15, 16 and the stranger: Num 3:38; 1:51; 16:35, 40; 18:3; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Sam 6:7; 2 Chr 26:16–21; Eph 2:19; Heb 8:4; 10:19–22 Reciprocal: Exod 29:33—a stranger; Num 18:2—but thou; Num 18:4—a stranger; Num 18:22—come nigh; Deut 18:5—General; 1 Kgs 12:31—priests; 1 Kgs 13:33—whosoever; 1 Chr 13:7—carried the ark; 2 Chr 23:7—whosoever; Ezra 2:62—therefore; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced

Numbers 3:11 Reciprocal: Num 3:39—and Aaron

Numbers 3:12 When God miraculously destroyed all the first-born of the Egyptians (Exod 12:29) he spared those of the Israelites; and, in commemoration of that event, he was pleased to appoint that all the first-born males “should be set apart unto himself” (Exod 13:12–16). God is here pleased to relinquish this claim, and to appoint the whole tribe of Levi to attend his immediate service in their stead. Num 3:41, 45; 8:16, 18; 18:6 Reciprocal: Num 3:40—General; Num 8:15—and offer; Num 8:21—offered

Numbers 3:13 Because: Num 8:16, 17; 18:15; Exod 13:2, 12; 22:29; 34:19; Lev 27:26; Ezek 44:30; Luke 2:23; Heb 12:23 on the day: Exod 12:29, 30; 13:15 Reciprocal: Deut 15:19—the firstling

Numbers 3:15; Num 3:22, 28, 34, 39, 40, 43; 18:15, 16; 26:62; Prov 8:17; Jer 2:2; 31:3; Mark 10:14; 2 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:24—after the house; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy

Numbers 3:16 word: Heb. mouth, Num 3:39, 51; 4:27, 37, 41, 45, 49; Gen 45:21; Deut 21:5

Numbers 3:17; Num 26:57, 58; Gen 46:11; Exod 6:16–19; Josh 21:1–45; 1 Chr 6:1, 2, 16–19 Gershon: Num 15:5–23; 23:6–23; 24:1–Num 26:65; Neh 11:1–Neh 12:47 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:43—Gershom

Numbers 3:18; Num 3:21; Exod 6:17–19; 1 Chr 6:17, 20, 21; 23:7–11; 25:4; 26:1–32; Neh 12:1–26 Reciprocal: Num 4:22—General

Numbers 3:19; Num 3:27; Exod 6:18, 20; 1 Chr 6:18, 38; 15:5, 8–10, 17–21; 23:12, 13, 18–20; 25:4; 26:1–32; Neh 12:1–26 Reciprocal: Lev 10:4—Uzziel; Num 4:2—General; Josh 21:10—General; 1 Chr 24:22—Izharites; 1 Chr 26:23—Amramites

Numbers 3:20; Num 3:33; Exod 6:19; 1 Chr 6:19, 29, 44–47; 15:6; 23:21–23; 24:27–30; 25:3 Reciprocal: Josh 21:7—General; 1 Chr 6:47—Mahli; 1 Chr 6:63—Merari; 1 Chr 23:24—after the house; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy; Ezra 8:18—Mahli

Numbers 3:21; Num 3:18 Reciprocal: Num 4:22—General; Josh 21:6—General; 1 Chr 6:17—the sons of Gershom

Numbers 3:22 from a month old: The males of all the other tribes were numbered from twenty years old and upwards; but, had the Levites been numbered in this way, they would not have been nearly equal in number to the first-born of the twelve tribes. Add to this, that as there must have been first-born of all ages in the other tribes, it was necessary that the Levites, who were to be their substitutes, should also be of all ages; and it appears to have been partly on this ground, that the Levites were numbered from a month old and upwards. Num 4:38–40 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General; Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 4:44—General; Josh 21:6—General

Numbers 3:23; Num 1:53; 2:17 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—shall encamp; Num 3:29—General; Num 3:38—toward; Num 8:15—go in

Numbers 3:24 Lael: i.e. unto, by, because of God, [H3815]. Num 3:24 Reciprocal: Num 4:22—General; Num 4:44—General

Numbers 3:25 the charge: From this and the next chapter, we see the very severe labour which the Levites were to perform, while the journeyings of the Israelites lasted. When we consider, that there was not less than 14 tons 266 lbs. of metal employed in the tabernacle (see note on Exod 38:24,) besides the immense weight of the skins, hangings, cords, boards, and posts, we shall find it was no easy matter to transport this moveable temple from place to place. The Gershonites, who were 7,500 in number had to carry the tent, coverings, vail, hangings of the court, cords, etc. (Num 3:25) and Num 3:26; the Kohathites, who were 8,600, the ark, table, candlestick, altars, and instruments of the sanctuary (Num 3:31) and the Merarites, who were 6,200, the boards, bars, sockets, and all matters connected with these belonging to the tabernacle, with the pillars of the court, their sockets, pins, and cords (Num 3:36) and Num 3:37. Num 3:7; 4:24–28; 7:7; 10:17; 1 Chr 9:14–33; 23:32; 26:21, 22; 2 Chr 31:2, 11–18; Ezra 8:28–30; Mark

13:34; Rom 12:6–8; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 1:18 the tabernacle and: Exod 25:9; 26:1–14; 36:8–19; 40:19 and the hanging: Exod 26:36, 37; 36:37, 38; 40:28 Reciprocal: Exod 39:32—all the; Num 4:25—the curtains; Num 18:3—only they; Num 31:30—keep the

Numbers 3:26 the hangings: Exod 27:9–16; 38:9–16 the cords: Exod 35:18 Reciprocal: Exod 39:32—all the; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:25—the curtains; Num 7:7—Two wagons; Num 10:17—the sons

Numbers 3:27; Num 3:19; 1 Chr 23:12; 26:23 Reciprocal: Num 4:2—General; Num 4:5—Aaron shall come; Num 10:21—the Kohathites; Josh 21:5—General; Josh 21:10—General; 1 Chr 23:13—The sons; 1 Chr 24:22—Izharites; Ezek 40:45—the keepers

Numbers 3:28 eight thousand: Num 4:35, 36 keeping: Num 3:7, 31 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General; Num 3:35—shall; Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 4:44—General; Ezek 40:45—the keepers

Numbers 3:29; Num 3:23; 1:53; 2:10 Reciprocal: Num 3:35—shall; Num 3:38—toward

Numbers 3:30 Reciprocal: Lev 10:4—Uzziel; Num 4:4—General; Num 4:15—These things

Numbers 3:31 the ark: Num 4:4–16; Exod 25:10–40; 31:1–Exod 35:29; 37:1–24; 39:33–42; 40:2–16, 30 the altars: Exod 27:1–8; 30:1–10; 37:25–29; 38:1–7 and the hanging: Exod 26:31–33; 36:35, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 25:23—a table; Exod 39:32—all the; Lev 24:4—the pure; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 3:28—keeping; Num 4:15—These things; Num 7:9—because; Num 18:3—only they; Num 31:30—keep the; Deut 10:8—bear

Numbers 3:32; Num 4:16, 27; 20:25–28; 2 Kgs 25:18; 1 Chr 9:14–20; 26:20–24 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—keep; Num 4:40—General; Num 8:26—to keep; Josh 24:33—Eleazar; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; 1 Chr 9:20—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar; Neh 11:11—the ruler; Ezek 40:45—the keepers

Numbers 3:33; Num 3:20; 1 Chr 6:19; 23:21 Reciprocal: Num 4:29—General; 1 Chr 6:29—Mahli; 1 Chr 6:47—Mushi

Numbers 3:34; Num 1:21; 2:9, 11 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General; Num 4:44—General

Numbers 3:35 shall: Num 3:28, 29; 1:53 northward: Num 2:25 Reciprocal: Num 3:38—toward; 1 Chr 5:14—Abihail

Numbers 3:36 under the custody and charge: Heb. the office of the charge, the boards. Num 4:29–33; 7:8; Exod 26:15–29, 32, 37; 27:9–19; 35:11, 18; 36:20–34, 36; 38:17–20; 39:33 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Exod 39:32—all the; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:31—the charge; Num 10:17—the sons; Num 18:3—only they; Num 31:30—keep the

Numbers 3:37 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Exod 39:32—all the; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:31—the charge; Num 7:8—four wagons; Num 10:17—the sons

Numbers 3:38 toward: Num 3:23, 29, 35; 1:53; 2:3 keeping: Num 3:10; 18:1–5; 1 Chr 6:48,

49 for the charge: Num 3:7, 8, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 29:33—a stranger; Num 1:51—the stranger; Num 2:17—tabernacle; Num 4:15—they shall; Num 16:40—that no; Num 18:7—the stranger; Num 18:22—come nigh; 1 Chr 23:32—the charge of the sons; 2 Chr 23:7—whosoever; Ezek 40:45—the keepers

Numbers 3:39 and Aaron: The word וְאַהֲרֹן, weaharon, “and Aaron,” has a point over each of its letters, probably designed as a mark of spuriousness. The word is wanting in the Samaritan, Syriac, and Coptic, and also in eight of Dr. KENNICOTT’s and in four of De Rossi’s manuscripts. Moses alone, as Houbigant observes, was commanded to number the Levites (Num 3:5, 11, 40, 44, 51) for as the money with which the first-born were redeemed was to be paid to Aaron and his sons (Num 3:48) it was decent that he, whose advantage it was that the number of the first-born should exceed, should not be authorized to take that number himself. twenty and two thousand. This total does not agree with the particulars; for the Gershonites were 7,500, the Kohathites 8,600, and the Merarites 6,200, which make a total of 22,300. Several methods of solving this difficulty have been proposed by learned men. Houbigant supposes there is an error in the enumeration of the Kohathites in Num 3:28; the numeral shesh, “six,” being written instead of shalosh, “three,” before “hundred.” Dr. KENNICOTT’s mode of reconciling the discrepancy, however, is the most simple. He supposes that an error has crept into the number of the Gershonites in Num 3:22, where instead of 7,500 we should read 7,200, as ך, caph final, which stands for 500, might have been easily mistaken for ר, resh, 200 (Dr. KENNICOTT on the Hebrew Text, vol. II. p. 212). Either of these modes will equally reconcile the difference. Num 4:47, 48; 26:62; Matt 7:14 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General; Num 3:16—word; Num 3:43—General; Num 3:46—which are

Numbers 3:40; Num 3:12, 15, 45; Exod 32:26–29; Ps 87:6; Isa 4:3; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 12:23; Rev 3:5; 14:4 Reciprocal: Lev 27:6—from; Num 3:39—and Aaron

Numbers 3:41; Num 3:12, 45; 8:16; 18:15; Exod 24:5, 6; 32:26–29; Matt 20:28; 1 Tim 2:6 Reciprocal: Num 16:9—separated

Numbers 3:43; Num 3:39 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General

Numbers 3:44 Reciprocal: Num 3:39—and Aaron

Numbers 3:45; Num 3:12, 40, 41 Reciprocal: Exod 34:20—All the; Num 8:10—General; Num 8:14—and the Levites; Num 8:16—instead of such; Num 18:6—I have; Mal 2:5—covenant

Numbers 3:46 redeemed: Num 18:15; Exod 13:13 the two hundred: As the number of the Levites was 22,000, and the first-born males of the Israelites were 22,273, there were therefore 273 more of the latter than of the former, which are here ordered to be redeemed. The price of redemption is fixed at five shekels, or about 15s. each, in Num 3:47. This money, amounting to 1,365 shekels, equal to, 15s English, was taken of the first-born. There is some difficulty, however, in determining which of the first-born should be redeemed by paying this sum, and which should be exchanged for the Levites; for every Israelite, no doubt, would rather have his first-born redeemed by a Levite, than pay five shekels; and yet some of them must have incurred this expense. Rabbi Solomon Jarchi says, to prevent contention, Moses took 22,000 slips of

parchment, and wrote on each a son of Levi, and 273 more, on which he wrote five shekels; then putting them in an urn, and shaking them together, he ordered every one of the first-born to draw out a slip. If he drew out one with the first inscription, he said to him, a Levite hath redeemed thee, but if he drew out one of the latter, he said, pay the price. This is pronounced by Dr. A. CLARKE to be a stupid, silly tale; but when we know that the determination by lot was used among the Israelites, it does not seem improbable that it was now resorted to, though we cannot vouch for the accuracy of the detail. This species of redeeming men is referred to by St. Peter in his 1st Epistle 1 Pet 1:18, 19. which are: Num 3:39—43 Reciprocal: Num 3:50—General

Numbers 3:47 five shekels: Num 18:16; Lev 27:6 the shekel: Num 3:50; Exod 30:13; Lev 27:25; Ezek 45:12 Reciprocal: Exod 30:24—the shekel; Exod 38:24—the shekel; Num 3:46—the two hundred; 1 Chr 23:24—by their polls

Numbers 3:48 Reciprocal: Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 3:51—Moses

Numbers 3:50; Num 3:46, 47; Matt 20:28; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12; 1 Pet 1:18; 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:29—for all manner of measure

Numbers 3:51 Moses: Num 3:48; 16:15; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Acts 20:33; 1 Cor 9:12; 1 Pet 5:2 as the Lord: Mal 4:4 Reciprocal: Num 3:16—word; Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 4:49—According to the

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The age at which the Levites were to begin to serve, and the duration of the service;
- 4 The duty of the Kohathites;
- 16 The charge of Eleazar;
- 17 The office of the priests;
- 21 The duty of the Gershonites;
- 29 of the Merarites;
- 34 The number of the Kohathites;
- 38 of the Gershonites
- 42 and of the Merarites.

Numbers 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; Exod 31:6—that they; Num 1:47—General; Num 4:49—as the Lord; Num 7:66—On the tenth day; Num 8:1—General

Numbers 4:2; Num 3:19, 27 Reciprocal: Num 4:34—General; Josh 21:10—General; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to; 1 Chr 23:3—the Levites; 2 Chr 29:12—Kohathites

Numbers 4:3 thirty years: Num 8:24–26; Gen 41:46; 1 Chr 23:3, 24–27; 28:12, 13; Luke 3:23; 1 Tim 3:6 enter: 2 Kgs 11:4–12; 2 Chr 23:1–11; 2 Cor 10:3, 4; Eph 6:10–18; 1 Tim 1:18 to do: Num 3:7, 8; 16:9; 1 Chr 6:48; 23:4, 5, 28–32; 1 Tim 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 4:23—thirty years; Num 4:30—service; Num 4:35—General; Num 4:47—From thirty; Num 8:15—go in; 2 Chr 31:17—twenty; Ezra 3:8—twenty years old; Ezek 1:1—in the thirtieth

Numbers 4:4; Num 4:15, 19, 24, 30; 3:30, 31; Mark 13:34 Reciprocal: Exod 39:32—all the; Num 7:9—unto the; Num 10:21—the Kohathites; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; 1 Chr 13:2—the priests; Ezra 8:28—the vessels

Numbers 4:5 And when: Num 2:16, 17; 10:14 Aaron shall come: The law prohibiting any person, except the high priest on one day in the year, to enter into the most holy place, must have admitted an exception while the Israelites were in the wilderness: that exception, therefore, is here expressly made; and the directions given respecting it must be religiously observed, or the service could not be safely performed. While the cloud rested on the tabernacle, the general rule was in force; but when it was removed, then the priests might enter to prepare the sacred vessels for removal. Num 4:15; 3:27–32 they shall: Exod 26:31–33; 36:35; 40:3; Isa 25:7; Matt 27:51; Heb 9:3; 10:20 and cover: Exod 25:10–22; 37:1–9; 2 Sam 6:2–9 Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—a covering; Exod 31:10—General; Exod 35:19—The cloths; Num 1:51—the Levites; 1 Sam 4:4—with the ark; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; 2 Sam 6:3—set; 1 Chr 23:26—carry; Rev 11:19—the ark

Numbers 4:6 badgers' skins: This was not the covering of badgers' skins made for the tabernacle, which was carried by the Gershonites (Num 4:24, 25,) but one made for the purpose of concealing and sheltering the ark when it was to be carried. a cloth: Num 4:7, 8, 11–13; Exod 35:19; 39:1, 41 and shall put: Wesamoo baddaiv, rather, “and adjust the staves thereof;” i.e., dispose them rightly under the covering, that they might be laid on their shoulders: for the staves were never taken out of the rings. the staves: Exod 25:13–15; 1 Kgs 8:7, 8 Reciprocal: Num 4:10—General; Num 4:13—General; 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark; 2 Chr 5:8—the staves

Numbers 4:7 the table: Exod 25:23–30; 37:10–16; Lev 24:5–8 cover withal: or, pour out withal the continual: The Israelites, without doubt, were able to procure corn enough from the adjacent countries, even when in the wilderness, to make the shewbread, and to present the daily meat offerings. Reciprocal: Exod 25:29—the; Exod 25:30—General; Lev 24:8—General; Num 4:6—a cloth; Num 4:8—General; Num 4:12—General; Num 7:14—spoon; Jer 52:18—bowls; Hos 9:4—their bread; Zech 14:20—the bowls

Numbers 4:8; Num 4:6, 7, 9, 11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; Josh 2:18—scarlet thread; Song 4:3—scarlet

Numbers 4:9; Exod 25:31–39; 37:17–24; Ps 119:105; Rev 1:20; 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; Lev 24:4—the pure; Num 4:8—General; Num 4:12—General; Num 4:16—the office; 1 Kgs 7:49—the tongs

Numbers 4:10; Num 4:6, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—rams' skins dyed red

Numbers 4:11; Exod 30:1–19; 37:25–28; 39:38; 40:5, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; Num 4:6—a cloth; Num 4:8—General; Num 4:13—General

Numbers 4:12; Num 4:7, 9; 3:8; Exod 25:9; 31:10; 2 Kgs 25:14, 15; 1 Chr 9:29; 2 Chr 4:11, 16, 19, 22 Reciprocal: Num 4:10—General; Num 4:13—General

Numbers 4:13 The embers of the sacred fire seem to have been removed in the grate, which was carried apart from the brazen altar; both being covered from view by purple

cloths. Num 4:6–9, 11, 12; Exod 27:3–5; 39:1, 41; Lev 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 27:7—bear it

Numbers 4:14 all the vessels thereof: Exod 38:1–7; 2 Chr 4:19 basins: or, bowls
Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; Exod 27:3—fleshhooks; Exod 27:7—bear it; Exod 37:4—staves; Lev 6:12—the fire; Jer 52:18—the shovels; Zech 14:20—the bowls

Numbers 4:15 after that: Num 7:9; 10:21; Deut 31:9; Josh 4:10; 2 Sam 6:13; 1 Chr 15:2, 15 they shall: Num 3:38; Exod 19:12; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Sam 6:6, 7; 1 Chr 13:9, 10; Heb 12:18–29 These things: Num 3:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 37:4—staves; Exod 37:5—General; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 3:8—General; Num 4:4—General; Num 4:5—Aaron shall come; Num 4:20—they shall; Num 4:24—burdens; Num 4:47—every one; Num 4:49—every one; Num 18:2—but thou; Num 18:3—neither; Deut 10:8—bear; Josh 3:3—the priests; 1 Sam 4:4—with the ark; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 1 Chr 13:7—carried the ark; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; 2 Chr 5:4—the Levites; 2 Chr 35:3—not be; Rev 11:19—the ark

Numbers 4:16 the office: Eleazar himself, perhaps with the other priests, was required to carry the oil for the light, the incense, and the flour for the daily meat offering, and the holy ointment; besides superintending the Levites. It may be supposed, that he himself carried no more of the oil than for present use—see note on Num 4:9. Num 3:32 the oil: Exod 25:6; 27:20, 21; Lev 24:2 the sweet: Exod 30:34–38; 37:29 the daily: Exod 29:39–41 the anointing: Exod 30:23–33 the oversight: Luke 4:18; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 4:1; 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 3:1, 6; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 1 Chr 9:20—Phinehas

Numbers 4:18 Eleazar and the priests would be chargeable with the death of the Kohathites, if they failed to give them proper cautions and directions; or permitted them to gaze with irreverence or curiosity upon the holy things, which they might carry, but not see (Num 4:20). Num 16:32; 17:10; 18:5; Exod 19:21; Lev 10:1, 2; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Sam 6:6, 7; Jer 38:23

Numbers 4:19 the most holy: Num 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 16:2—that he die not; Num 4:20—they shall; Num 4:24—burdens; Num 18:3—only they; 2 Sam 6:6—put forth; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to; Ezra 8:28—the vessels

Numbers 4:20 they shall: Num 4:15, 19; Exod 19:21; Lev 10:2; 1 Sam 6:19; Heb 10:19, 20; Rev 11:19 the holy things: Hakkodesh, “the holy,” or “sanctuary,” i.e., the ark, as the Jews generally understand it; and with good reason, as any one may be convinced, who compares 1 Kgs 8:8 with 2 Chr 5:9, where that which is called the holy in the former, is called the ark in the latter. Reciprocal: Num 4:18—General; Num 18:3—only they; 2 Sam 6:6—put forth; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to; Ezra 8:28—the vessels

Numbers 4:21 Reciprocal: Num 4:49—as the Lord

Numbers 4:22; Num 3:18, 21, 24 Reciprocal: Num 4:41—General

Numbers 4:23 thirty years: Num 4:3 to perform the service: Heb. to war the warfare, Num 4:3; Isa 63:1–4; Rom 7:14–24; 1 Cor 9:7; 2 Cor 6:7; 10:3–5; Eph 6:10–19; Gal 5:17, 24; 1 Tim 1:18; 2 Tim 2:3, 4; 4:7 Reciprocal: Num 4:30—service; Num 4:35—General; Num

4:47—From thirty; Num 8:24—from twenty; Num 8:25—cease waiting upon the service thereof; 1 Chr 23:3—the Levites

Numbers 4:24 burdens: or, carriage, Num 4:15, 19, 27, 31, 32, 47, 49 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:6—badgers' skins; Num 7:7—Two wagons; Num 10:17—the sons

Numbers 4:25 the curtains: Num 3:25, 26; 7:5–7 the covering: Exod 26:14 Reciprocal: Exod 26:2—curtain; Exod 26:7—curtains; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 4:6—badgers' skins; Num 7:7—sons of Gershon

Numbers 4:26 the hangings: Exod 27:9 and their cords: Exod 35:18

Numbers 4:27 appointment: Heb. mouth, The Levites were under the command of the priests. Eleazar exercised this authority in general, as next in succession to Aaron, and he in particular was placed over the Kohathites; while Ithamar, his younger brother, commanded the Gershonites and Merarites (Num 4:33). Luke 1:70; 1 Cor 11:2 Reciprocal: Num 3:16—word; Num 3:32—General; Num 4:24—burdens; Num 20:24—word; Num 26:62—those that

Numbers 4:28; Num 4:33; 1 Cor 12:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—by the hand; Num 3:8—General; Num 7:8—four wagons; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 1 Chr 9:20—Phinehas

Numbers 4:29; Num 3:33–35 Reciprocal: Num 3:36—under the custody and charge; Num 4:45—General

Numbers 4:30 service: Heb. warfare, Num 4:3, 23; Ps 110:1–7; 1 Tim 6:11, 12; 2 Tim 2:4; 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Num 4:4—General; Num 4:35—General; Num 4:47—From thirty; 1 Chr 23:3—the Levites

Numbers 4:31 the charge: Num 3:36, 37; 7:8, 9 the boards: Exod 26:15 Reciprocal: Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Num 4:24—burdens; Num 4:49—every one

Numbers 4:32 and by name: An inventory was taken of every particular, even to the very pins belonging to each part, that nothing might be wanting when the tabernacle was set up. the instruments: Num 3:8; 7:1; Exod 25:9; 38:17, 21; 1 Chr 9:29 Reciprocal: Exod 26:15—boards; Exod 26:19—forty sockets of silver; Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Num 4:24—burdens; Num 7:8—the sons

Numbers 4:33 under the hand: Num 4:28; Josh 3:6; Isa 3:6 Reciprocal: Num 3:8—General; Num 4:27—appointment; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 1 Chr 9:20—Phinehas

Numbers 4:34; Num 4:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:24—after the house

Numbers 4:35; Num 4:3, 23, 30, 39, 43, 47; 8:24–26; 1 Chr 23:3, 24, 26, 27; 28:13; Luke 3:23; 1 Tim 3:6 Reciprocal: Num 3:28—eight thousand

Numbers 4:36 In the third chapter we have an account of the whole number of the Levites; and here of those only who were able to serve the Lord in the sanctuary. By

comparing the two places, we find the number of the effective and ineffective males to stand thus:

Families	Effective Men	Ineffective Men	Totals
Kohathites	2,750	5,850	8,600
Gershonites	2,630	4,870	7,500
Merarites	3,200	3,000	6,200

Thus we find that the whole number of the Levites amounted to 22,300; of whom 8,580 were fit for service and 13,720 unfit, being either too old or too young. What an astonishing number of men, all performing some service by which God was glorified, and the congregation at large benefited! Reciprocal: Num 3:28—eight thousand; Num 4:44—General

Numbers 4:37 Reciprocal: Lev 26:46—by the hand; Num 3:16—word; Num 4:47—every one; Num 4:49—According to the

Numbers 4:38 Reciprocal: Num 3:22—from a month old; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy

Numbers 4:39 Reciprocal: Num 4:35—General; Luke 3:23—thirty

Numbers 4:40; Num 3:32 Reciprocal: Num 4:44—General; Num 7:7—sons of Gershon

Numbers 4:41; Num 4:22 Reciprocal: Num 3:16—word; Num 4:49—According to the

Numbers 4:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy

Numbers 4:43 Reciprocal: Num 4:35—General; 1 Chr 23:3—the Levites; Luke 3:23—thirty

Numbers 4:44 The family of Merari, though smaller than either of the other families of Levi, yet had a greater number of able men than any of them; for out of 6,200 males of a month old and upwards, we find 3,200 who were neither too young nor too old for the service of the sanctuary; which was more than one-half of their whole number. In this the wisdom and providence of God appear most conspicuously; for the Merarites were charged with the heaviest part of the sanctuary, as the boards, bars, sockets, etc; and though waggons were afterwards provided for them, yet the loading and unloading of the sockets, and other things of great weight, would require much strength, both bodily and numerical.—Compare Num 4:36 and Num 4:40, with Num 3:22, 28, 24. Thus God ever manifests his wisdom, in fitting men for the work to which they are appointed, whether with respect to number or gifts: “For to one is given, by the Spirit, the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge, by the same Spirit; to another faith, by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing, by the same Spirit; to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues, but all these worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.” Num 3:34; Deut 33:25; 1 Cor 10:13; 12:8–12; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 27:6—staves for the altar

Numbers 4:45; Num 4:29 Reciprocal: Num 3:16—word; Num 4:49—According to the

Numbers 4:46 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy

Numbers 4:47 From thirty: Num 4:3, 23, 30; 1 Chr 23:3, 27 every one: Num 4:15, 24, 37; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 12:4–31 Reciprocal: Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 4:35—General; Luke 3:23—thirty

Numbers 4:48; Num 3:39; Matt 7:14; 20:16; 22:15 Reciprocal: Num 7:8—the sons; Num 26:62—those that; 1 Chr 23:3—thirty and eight

Numbers 4:49 According to the: Num 4:37, 41, 45; 1:54; 2:33; 3:51 every one: Num 4:15, 24, 31; Isa 11:2–4; 42:1–7; 49:1–8; Rom 12:4–8 as the Lord: Num 4:1, 21 Reciprocal: Num 3:16—word; Num 26:57—of Gershon; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; 1 Chr 23:26—carry; Zech 12:13—Levi

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The unclean are removed out of camp;
- 5 Restitution is to be made in trespass;
- 11 The trial of jealousy.

Numbers 5:2 put out of the camp: The camp of Israel being now formed, with the sanctuary of God in the centre, orders were given that the lepers and unclean persons should be excluded from the camp, according to the laws given at different times on these subjects. (See the marginal references.) This expulsion was founded:

1. On a purely physical reason; for the diseases were contagious, and therefore there was a necessity of putting those afflicted with them apart, that the infection might not be communicated.
2. There was also a spiritual reason: the camp was the habitation of God; and therefore, in honour of Him who had thus condescended to dwell with them, nothing impure should be permitted to remain.
3. Further, there was a typical reason; for the camp was the emblem of the church, where nothing that is defiled should enter, and in which nothing that is unholy should be tolerated. Num 12:14; Lev 13:46; Deut 24:8, 9; 2 Kgs 7:3 and every: Lev 15:2–27 and whosoever: Num 9:6–10; 19:11–16; 31:19; Lev 21:1 Reciprocal: Lev 24:14—without; Num 19:3—without the camp; Num 31:13—without the camp; Deut 23:10—General; Josh 6:23—left them; 2 Chr 26:21—dwelt; Hag 2:13—General; Matt 8:2—a leper; Luke 17:12—which

Numbers 5:3 without: 1 Kgs 7:3; 1 Cor 5:7–13; 2 Cor 6:17; 2 Thess 3:6; Titus 3:10; Heb 12:15, 16; 2 John 10, 11; Rev 21:27 defile not: Num 19:22; Hag 2:13, 14 in the midst: Lev 26:11, 12; Deut 23:14; Ps 68:18; Isa 12:6; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Lev 4:12—without the camp; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Num 12:14—let her be; Num 35:34—Defile not; Deut 23:10—General; Josh 6:23—left them; 2 Chr 26:21—dwelt; Matt

8:2—a leper; Luke 17:12—which

Numbers 5:6 When: Lev 5:1–4, 17; 6:2, 3 and that person: This expression does not merely refer to the actual criminality of the person, but to his consciousness of guilt respecting it: for this case must be distinguished from that of a person detected in dishonesty, which he attempted to conceal. Reciprocal: Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Lev 4:27—common people; Josh 7:19—make; Josh 22:15—General; Ezek 33:15—give

Numbers 5:7 confess: Lev 5:5; 26:40; Josh 7:19; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; 1 John 1:8–10 and he shall: Not only confession, but restitution, in every possible case, is necessary in order to obtain forgiveness. with the principal: Lev 5:15; 6:4–7; 7:7; Luke 19:8 Reciprocal: Exod 22:1—he shall; Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Lev 5:16—the fifth; Lev 6:5—restore; Matt 3:6—confessing

Numbers 5:8 have no: Lev 25:25, 26 beside the ram: Lev 6:6, 7; 7:7 Reciprocal: Lev 6:5—restore; 2 Kgs 12:16—trespass money

Numbers 5:9 offering: or, heave offering, Num 18:8, 9, 19; Exod 29:28; Lev 6:17, 18, 26; 7:6–14; 10:13; 22:2, 3; Deut 18:3, 4; Ezek 44:29, 30; Mal 3:8–10; 1 Cor 9:7–13 Reciprocal: Deut 12:26—holy; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 1 Cor 9:13—they

Numbers 5:10 hallowed things: 1 Cor 3:21–23; 1 Pet 2:5, 7, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 12:26—holy; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 1 Cor 9:13—they

Numbers 5:11 Reciprocal: Prov 30:20—General

Numbers 5:12; Num 5:19, 20; Prov 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 5:29—when a wife goeth

Numbers 5:13; Lev 18:20; 20:10; Prov 7:18, 19; 30:20 Reciprocal: Rom 7:3—So then

Numbers 5:14 Rooach kinah, either a supernatural diabolic influence, exciting him to jealousy, or, rather, the passion or affection of jealousy. Num 5:30; Prov 6:34; Song 8:6; Zeph 3:8; 1 Cor 10:22

Numbers 5:15 her offering for her: This coarse offering, without oil or frankincense, implied the baseness of the crime of which the woman was suspected, and the mournful state of her family. It was not an atoning sacrifice, but an oblation for a memorial, as solemnly referring the decision to God, and calling upon him either to acquit or punish. Lev 5:11; Hos 3:2 bringing: 1 Kgs 17:18; Ezek 29:16; Heb 10:3 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—and put; Num 5:25—priest; Num 5:29—when a wife goeth; Ezek 21:23—call

Numbers 5:16 bring her near: or, rather, “bring it near;” i.e. her offering set her: Rather, “set it,” i.e., the offering; for the woman is afterwards ordered to be set before the Lord (Num 5:18). Lev 1:3; Jer 17:10; Heb 13:4; Rev 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:31—the oath

Numbers 5:17 holy water: That is, water from the laver; called holy, because separated from common to sacred uses. This is the most ancient account of the trial by ordeal, which obtained so generally among various nations; and it was calculated to fortify the

minds of the Israelitish women in the hour of temptation, and to render them watchful against all occasions of exciting suspicion in the breasts of their husbands. Num 19:2–9; Exod 30:18 of the dust: Job 2:12; Jer 17:13; Lam 3:29; John 8:6, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 14:5—earthen vessel; Num 5:18—the bitter water

Numbers 5:18 the priest: Heb 13:4; Rev 2:19–23 uncover: Lev 13:45; 1 Cor 11:15; Heb 4:12, 13 and put: Num 5:15, 25, 26 the bitter water: So called from the bitter effects which it had upon the guilty. Num 5:17, 22, 24; Deut 29:18; 1 Sam 15:32; Prov 5:4; Eccl 7:26; Isa 38:17; Jer 2:19; Rev 10:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 2:2—the memorial; Lev 10:6—Uncover; Num 5:16—set her; Jer 8:14—water; 1 Cor 11:6—but

Numbers 5:19 charge her: Matt 26:63 with another: or, being in the power of thy husband, Heb. under thy husband. Rom 7:2 Gr. Reciprocal: Num 5:12—General; Num 5:28—And if; Num 5:29—when a wife goeth; Deut 21:7—General; Josh 6:26—adjured; 2 Chr 6:22—the oath

Numbers 5:20 Reciprocal: Num 5:12—General; Num 5:27—if she be defiled

Numbers 5:21 an oath: Josh 6:26; 1 Sam 14:24; Neh 10:29; Matt 26:74 The Lord make: Isa 65:15; Jer 29:22 rot: Heb. fall, 2 Chr 21:15; Prov 10:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear

Numbers 5:22 go into: Num 5:27; Ps 109:18; Prov 1:31; Ezek 3:3 the woman: Deut 27:15–26; Job 31:21, 22, 39, 40; Ps 7:4, 5 Amen: Ps 41:13; 72:19; 89:52; John 3:3, 11; 5:24, 25; 6:53 Gr. Reciprocal: Num 5:18—the bitter water; Deut 22:22—General; Neh 5:13—Amen; Jer 28:6—Amen; Matt 6:13—Amen; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen

Numbers 5:23 write these: Exod 17:14; Deut 31:19; 2 Chr 34:24; Job 31:35; Jer 51:60–64; 1 Cor 16:21, 22; Rev 20:12 blot: Ps 51:1, 9; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Acts 3:19 Reciprocal: Col 2:14—Blotting

Numbers 5:24; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—the bitter water

Numbers 5:25 priest: Num 5:15, 18 wave: Exod 29:24; Lev 8:27 Reciprocal: Num 6:20—the priest shall

Numbers 5:26; Lev 2:2, 9; 5:12; 6:15 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—and put

Numbers 5:27 if she be defiled: Num 5:20; Prov 5:4–11; Eccl 7:26; Rom 6:21; 2 Cor 2:16; Heb 10:26–30; 2 Pet 2:10 the woman: Deut 28:37; Ps 83:9–11; Isa 65:15; Jer 24:9; 29:18, 22; 42:18; Zech 8:13 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—go into; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; 2 Chr 21:15—by disease; Ps 109:18—so let; Prov 5:11—when

Numbers 5:28 And if: Num 5:19; Mic 7:7–10; 2 Cor 4:17; 1 Pet 1:7 and shall: Ps 113:9

Numbers 5:29 the law: Lev 7:11; 11:46; 13:59; 14:54–57; 15:32, 33 when a wife goeth: Num 5:12, 15, 19; Isa 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Num 6:21—the law; Num 30:16—General; John 4:18—is not

Numbers 5:30 Reciprocal: Num 5:14—General; Num 30:16—General

Numbers 5:31 be guiltless: Ps 37:6 bear: Num 9:13; Lev 20:10, 17–20; Ezek 18:4; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 14:33—bear; Ezek 14:10—they shall; Ezek 44:10—bear

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The law of the Nazarite in the days of his separation;
- 13 and after their completion;
- 22 The form of blessing the people.

Numbers 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed

Numbers 6:2 When: Num 6:5, 6; Exod 33:16; Lev 20:26; Prov 18:1; Rom 1:1; 2 Cor 6:16; Gal 1:15; Heb 7:27 separate themselves: The word *yaphli*, rendered “shall separate themselves,” signifies, “the doing of something extraordinary,” and is the same word as is used concerning the making a singular vow. (Lev 27:2) it seems to convey the idea of a person’s acting from extraordinary zeal for God and religion. to vow: Lev 27:2; Judg 13:5; 1 Sam 1:28; Amos 2:11, 12; Luke 1:15; Acts 21:23, 24 to separate themselves: or, to make themselves Nazarites, *Lahazzir*, from *nazar*, to be separate; hence *nazir*, a Nazarite, i.e., a person separated; one peculiarly devoted to the service of God by being separated from all servile employments. The Nazarites were of two kinds: such as were devoted to God by their parents in their infancy, or even sometimes before they were born; and such as devoted themselves. The former were Nazarites for life; and the latter commonly bound themselves to observe the laws of the Nazarites for a limited time. The Nazarites for life were not bound to the same strictness as the others, concerning whom the laws relate. Reciprocal: Gen 49:26—was separate; Num 8:14—separate; Judg 13:4—drink not; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Lam 4:7—Nazarites

Numbers 6:3 Besides the religious nature of this institution, it seems to have been partly of a civil and prudential use. The sobriety and temperance which the Nazarites were obliged to observe were very conducive to health. Accordingly, they were celebrated for their fair and ruddy complexion; being said to be both whiter than milk and more ruddy than rubies (Lam 4:7) the sure signs of a sound and healthy constitution. It may here be observed, that when God intended to raise up Samson, by his strength of body, to scourge the enemies of Israel, he ordered, that from his infancy he should drink no wine, but live by the rule of the Nazarites, because that would greatly contribute to make him strong and healthy; intending, after nature had done her utmost to form this extraordinary instrument of his providence, to supply her defect by his own supernatural power. See Jennings’s Jewish Antiquities, B. I. c. 8. Lev 10:9; Judg 13:14; Prov 31:4, 5; Jer 35:6–8; Amos 2:12; Luke 1:15; 7:33, 34; 21:34; Eph 5:18; 1 Thess 5:22; 1 Tim 5:23 Reciprocal: Lev 22:2—General; Judg 13:4—drink not; Judg 13:5—no razor

Numbers 6:4 separation: or, Nazariteship, Num 6:5, 8, 9, 12, 13, 18, 19, 21 vine tree: Heb. vine of the wine

Numbers 6:5 razor: Judg 13:5; 16:17, 19; 1 Sam 1:11; Lam 4:7, 8; 1 Cor 11:10–15 Reciprocal: Num 6:2—When; Num 6:4—separation; Num 6:11—and shall; Num 6:18—shave the head; Ezek 44:20—nor suffer; Acts 18:18—having; Acts 21:24—that they

Numbers 6:6 he shall come: Num 19:11–16; Lev 19:28; Jer 16:5, 6; Ezek 24:16–18; Matt 8:21, 22; Luke 9:59, 60; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—Uncover; Num 6:2—When; Num 9:6—defiled; Ps 16:10—my

Numbers 6:7 unclean: Num 9:6; Lev 21:1, 2, 10–12; Ezek 44:25 consecration: Heb. separation, This expression, “the consecration, or separation, of God is on his head,” denotes his hair, which was the proof and emblem of his separation, and of his subjection to God through all the peculiarities of his Nazarate. St. Paul probably alludes to this circumstance in 1 Cor 11:10 by considering a married woman as a Nazarite for life, i.e., separated from all others, and united to her husband, to whom she is subject. Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—Uncover; Lev 21:11—his father; Matt 8:21—suffer

Numbers 6:8; 2 Cor 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Num 6:4—separation

Numbers 6:9 and he: Num 19:14–19 shave: Num 6:18; Acts 18:18; 21:23, 24; Phil 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Lev 14:2—in the day; Lev 14:9—shave all; Num 6:4—separation; Ezek 44:27—he shall offer

Numbers 6:10; Lev 1:14; 5:7–10; 9:1–21; 12:6; 14:22, 23, 31; 15:14, 29; Rom 4:25; John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:26—General

Numbers 6:11 offer: Lev 5:8–10; 14:30, 31 and shall: Num 6:5

Numbers 6:12 a trespass: Lev 5:6; 14:24 but the: Ezek 18:24; Matt 3:15; 24:13; John 8:29–31; Jas 2:10; 2 John 8 lost: Heb. fall Reciprocal: Lev 7:1—the law; Lev 7:2—in the place; Num 6:4—separation; Num 19:9—a water of separation

Numbers 6:13 are fulfilled: Acts 21:26 Reciprocal: Lev 14:54—the law; Lev 15:32—General; Num 6:4—separation; Matt 2:23—He shall; Acts 21:24—that they

Numbers 6:14 one he: Lev 1:10–13; 1 Chr 15:26, 28, 29 one ewe: Lev 4:2, 3, 27, 32; Mal 1:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:19 one ram: Lev 3:6 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 14:10—ewe lamb; Num 8:12—the one

Numbers 6:15 a basket: Lev 2:4; 8:2; 9:4; John 6:50–59 anointed: Exod 29:2 drink: Num 15:5, 7, 10; Isa 62:9; Joel 1:9, 13; 2:14; 1 Cor 10:31; 11:26 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 7:12—unleavened wafers

Numbers 6:16 Reciprocal: Num 8:12—the one

Numbers 6:17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:3—in the basket

Numbers 6:18 shave the head: The hair, which was permitted to grow for this purpose, was shaven off, as a token that the vow was accomplished. Num 6:5, 9; Acts 18:18; 21:24, 26 and put it: Luke 17:10; Eph 1:6 Reciprocal: Num 6:4—separation

Numbers 6:19 the sodden: Lev 8:31; 1 Sam 2:15 put them: Exod 29:23–28; Lev 7:30; 8:27 Reciprocal: Num 6:4—separation; 2 Chr 35:13—sod

Numbers 6:20 the priest shall: Num 5:25; Exod 29:27, 28; Lev 9:21; 10:15; 23:11 with the wave: Num 18:18; Lev 7:31, 34 and after: Ps 16:10, 11; Eccl 9:7; Isa 25:6; 35:10; 53:10–12; Zech 9:15, 17; 10:7; Matt 26:29; Mark 14:25; John 17:4, 5; 19:30; 2 Tim 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 7:30—General; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 10:9—Do not; Num 8:11—offering

Numbers 6:21 the law: Num 5:29 beside that: Ezra 2:69; Gal 6:6; Heb 13:16 Reciprocal: Num 6:4—separation; Num 29:39—beside your vows; Ezek 46:5—as he shall be able to give

Numbers 6:22 Reciprocal: Deut 21:5—for them

Numbers 6:23; Gen 14:19, 20; 24:60; 27:27–29; 28:3, 4; 47:7, 10; 48:20; Lev 9:22, 23; Deut 10:8; 21:5; 33:1; Josh 8:33; 1 Chr 23:13; Luke 24:50, 51; Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:3; 2 Cor 13:14; Heb 7:1, 7; 11:20, 21; 1 Pet 1:2; 2 Pet 1:2, 3; 2 John 3 Reciprocal: Exod 39:43—blessed them; 1 Sam 2:20—blessed; 1 Kgs 8:55—blessed; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed; 2 Chr 30:27—the priests; Ps 118:26—we have; Isa 3:12—lead thee; Isa 9:16—led of them; Dan 9:17—cause; Luke 1:21—General; Gal 6:16—peace

Numbers 6:24 The Lord: Ruth 2:4; Ps 134:3; 1 Cor 14:16; Eph 6:24; Phil 4:23; Rev 1:4, 5 keep thee: Ps 91:11; 121:4–7; Isa 27:3; 42:6; John 17:11; Phil 4:7; 1 Thess 5:23; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Exod 20:24—will bless thee; 2 Sam 7:29—let it please thee to bless; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 67:1—God; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Matt 28:19—the name; 2 Pet 1:2—Grace

Numbers 6:25 The Lord: Ps 21:6; 31:16; 67:1; 80:1–3, 7, 19; 119:135; Dan 9:17 gracious: Gen 43:29; Exod 33:19; Mal 1:9; John 1:17 Reciprocal: Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 80:3—cause

Numbers 6:26 lift up: Ps 4:6; 42:5; 89:15; Acts 2:28 give thee: Ps 29:11; Isa 26:3, 12; 57:19; Mic 5:5; Luke 2:14; John 14:27; 16:33; 20:21, 26; Acts 10:36; Rom 5:1; 15:13, 33; Eph 2:14–17; 6:23; Phil 4:7; 2 Thess 3:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:42—Go in peace; Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 31:16—Make; Ps 80:3—cause; Ps 119:135—Make; Rom 2:10—and peace

Numbers 6:27 put my: Exod 3:13–15; 6:3; 34:5–7; Deut 28:10; 2 Chr 7:14; Isa 43:7; Jer 14:9; Dan 9:18, 19; Matt 28:19 and I will: Num 23:20; Gen 12:2, 3; 32:26, 29; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 5:12; 67:7; 115:12, 13; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Deut 1:11—and bless you; 1 Chr 13:6—whose name; 2 Chr 6:33—this house; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Acts 15:17—the Gentiles; 2 Tim 2:19—Let

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle;
- 10 Their several offerings at the dedication of the altar;
- 89 God speaks to Moses from the mercy seat.

Numbers 7:1 had fully: Exod 40:17–19 anointed it: Exod 30:23–30; Lev 8:10, 11; 9:1–24 sanctified them: Gen 2:3; Exod 13:2; 1 Kgs 8:64; Matt 23:19 Reciprocal: Gen 28:18—poured; Exod 29:36—anoint it; Exod 30:26—General; Exod 40:2—the first

month; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Num 4:32—the instruments; Num 7:88—that it was anointed

Numbers 7:2 the princes: Num 1:4–16; 2:1–34; 10:1–36 and were over: etc. Heb. who stood offered: Exod 35:27; 1 Chr 29:6–8; 2 Chr 35:8; Ezra 2:68, 69; Neh 7:70–72
Reciprocal: Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned; Num 1:16—the renowned; Num 10:4—General; Num 30:1—General; Num 31:51—General; 1 Chr 29:5—General; Ezra 6:17—offered; Prov 3:9—General

Numbers 7:3 covered wagons: The Hebrew *egloth tzav*, signifies “tilted wagons;” so LXX *αμαξας λαμπηνικας*, with which the Coptic agrees. These were given for the more convenient exporting of the heavier parts of the tabernacle. Num 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 45:21—wagons; Exod 25:2—they; Num 7:73—General; 1 Kgs 8:1—chief of the fathers; 1 Chr 29:5—General; Ezra 2:68—offered freely

Numbers 7:4 Reciprocal: Num 7:73—General

Numbers 7:5 Take it: Exod 25:1–11; 35:4–10; Ps 16:2, 3; Isa 42:1–7; 49:1–8; Eph 4:11–13; Titus 3:8 give them: i.e. distribute them among the Levites as they need them; giving most to those who have the heaviest burdens to bear. Reciprocal: Num 4:25—the curtains; Num 7:73—General; Heb 13:10—serve

Numbers 7:6 Reciprocal: Num 10:17—the sons

Numbers 7:7 Two wagons: Num 3:25, 26; 4:24–28 sons of Gershon: The Gershonites being fewest in number of able men, had the less burdensome things to carry; for they carried only the curtains, coverings, and hangings (Num 4:25, 40). And although this was a cumbersome carriage, and they needed wagons, yet it was not a heavy one, and they needed few.

Numbers 7:8 four wagons: Num 3:36, 37; 4:28–33 the sons: Though the Merarites were the most numerous, yet they had the greatest burden, namely, the boards, bars, pillars, and sockets, to carry (Num 4:31, 32, 48). Therefore they had double the number of wagons to what the Gershonites had assigned them. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:47—Merari

Numbers 7:9 unto the: Because they had the charge of the ark, table, candlestick, altars, etc. (Num 4:4–15) which were to be carried upon their shoulders: for those sacred things must not be drawn by beasts. because: Num 3:31; 4:4–16; 2 Sam 6:6, 13; 1 Chr 15:3, 13; 23:26 Reciprocal: Exod 36:1—for the service; Num 4:15—after that; Num 4:31—the charge; Num 10:21—the Kohathites; 2 Sam 6:3—set; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to; 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark

Numbers 7:10 princes: Every prince, or chief, offered in the behalf, and doubtless at the expense, of his whole tribe. dedicating: Deut 20:5; 1 Kgs 8:63; 2 Chr 7:5, 9; Ezra 6:16, 17; Neh 12:27, 43; Ps 30 title John 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 30:26—General; Num 1:4—General; Num 1:16—the renowned; Num 7:73—General; Num 7:84—the dedication; Num 7:88—that it was anointed; 1 Chr 29:5—General

Numbers 7:11; 1 Cor 14:33, 40; Col 2:5 Reciprocal: Num 8:1—General; 1 Kgs 8:63—dedicated

Numbers 7:12; Num 1:7; 2:3; 10:14; Gen 49:8, 10; Ruth 4:20; Matt 1:4; Luke 3:32, Naasson
Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Num 7:19—General; Num 7:73—General; Judg
1:2—General; 1 Chr 2:10—Nahshon; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; 1 Chr 27:3—the chief

Numbers 7:13 charger: Exod 25:29; 37:16; 1 Kgs 7:43, 45; 2 Kgs 25:14, 15; Ezra 1:9, 10;
8:25; Jer 52:19; Dan 5:2; Zech 14:20; Matt 14:8, 11 the shekel: Exod 30:13; Lev 27:3, 25 a
meat offering: Lev 2:1 Reciprocal: Lev 5:11—fine flour; Num 7:31—offering; Num
7:37—General; Num 7:43—offering; Num 7:49—General; Num 7:55—General; Num
7:61—General; Num 7:67—General; Num 7:73—General; Num 7:79—General; Num
7:85—after the shekel; 2 Kgs 12:13—bowls; 1 Chr 28:17—the bowls; Ezra 8:28—the
vessels; Jer 52:18—the spoons; Mark 6:25—a charger

Numbers 7:14 spoon: Num 4:7; Exod 37:16; 1 Kgs 7:50; 2 Kgs 25:14, 15; 2 Chr 4:22; 24:14
incense: Exod 30:7, 8, 34–38; 35:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:13—bowls; 1 Chr 28:17—the
bowls; Jer 52:18—the spoons; Matt 2:11—frankincense

Numbers 7:15; Num 25:1–18; 28:1–Num 29:40; Lev 1:1–17; Isa 53:4, 10, 11; Matt 20:28;
John 17:19; Rom 3:24–26; 5:6–11, 16–21; 8:34; 10:4; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 2:10; 1 Pet
1:18, 19; 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:5—General

Numbers 7:16; Lev 4:23, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a

Numbers 7:17 peace: Lev 3:1–17; 2 Cor 5:19–21 this was the offering: It is worthy of
remark, that the different tribes are represented here as bringing their offerings
precisely in the same order in which they encamped about the tabernacle (see Num 2;
10,) beginning at the East, then proceeding to the South, then to the West, and ending
with the North, according to the course of the sun. Their order may be thus viewed:

Encampment / Offerings

EAST

1. Judah: Nahshon
2. Issachar: Nathaneel
3. Zebulun: Eliab

SOUTH

4. Reuben: Elizur
5. Simeon: Shelumiel
6. Gad: Eliasaph

WEST

7. Ephraim: Elishama
8. Manasseh: Gamaliel
9. Benjamin: Abidan

NORTH

10. Dan: Ahiezer
11. Asher: Pagiel
12. Naphtali: Ahira

Thus God evinces that he “is not the author of confusion, but of peace” (1 Cor 14:33). It
is also worthy of remark, that every tribe offers the same kind of offering, and in the
same quantity, to shew, that as every tribe was equally indebted to God for its support,

so each should testify an equal sense of obligation. Besides, the vessels were all sacrificial vessels, and the animals were all clean animals, such as were proper for sacrifices; and therefore everything was intended to point out, that the people were to be a holy people, fully dedicated to God, and that God was to dwell among them. Thus, as the priests, altar, etc. were anointed, and the tabernacle dedicated, so the people, by this offering, became consecrated to God. Therefore every act here was a religious act. Reciprocal: Num 2:3—Nahshon; 1 Chr 2:10—Nahshon; Matt 1:4—Naasson

Numbers 7:18; Num 1:8; 2:5 Reciprocal: Num 10:15—General

Numbers 7:19; Num 7:12–17 Reciprocal: Exod 25:29—the; Lev 2:1—fine flour; Lev 5:11—fine flour; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold; Jer 52:18—the spoons; Zech 14:20—the bowls; Matt 14:8—a charger

Numbers 7:20 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:21; Gen 8:20; Rom 12:1; Eph 5:2

Numbers 7:22 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid

Numbers 7:23; Lev 7:11–13; 1 Kgs 8:63; Prov 7:14; Col 1:1 Reciprocal: Num 2:5—General

Numbers 7:24; Num 1:9; 2:7 Reciprocal: Num 10:16—General

Numbers 7:26 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:27; Ps 50:8–14; 51:16; Isa 1:11; Jer 7:22; Amos 5:22 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:35—twelve bullocks

Numbers 7:28 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid

Numbers 7:29 Reciprocal: Num 2:7—General

Numbers 7:30; Num 1:5; 2:10

Numbers 7:31 offering: Num 7:13–89 charger: Kârah, in Arabic, kâran, from küâra, to be deep, a large deep dish or bowl. It appears by the metal of which this charger and bowl were made, that they were for the use of the altar of burnt offerings in the outer court; for all the vessels of the sanctuary were of gold. It was probably used for receiving the flesh of the sacrifices upon which the priests feasted, or the fine flour for the meat offerings. Bowl: Mizrak, from zarak, to sprinkle, a bowl or bason, used in sprinkling the blood of the sacrifice (Exod 27:21). Reciprocal: Exod 25:29—the

Numbers 7:32 spoon: Kaph, in Syriac, kaphtho, a pan or censer, on which the incense was put. Both the metal of which it was made, and that which it contained, shew that it was for the use of the golden altar in the sanctuary. incense: Ps 66:15; Mal 1:11; Luke 1:10; Rev 8:3 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:34 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid

Numbers 7:35 And for a sacrifice: These sacrifices were more numerous than the burnt offering or the sin offering; because the priests, the princes, and as many of the people as they invited, had a share of them, and feasted, with great rejoicing, before the Lord. This custom, as Mr. SHELDEN observes, seems to have been imitated by the heathen, who dedicated their altars, temples, statues, etc., with much ceremony. Reciprocal: Num 2:10—Elizur; Num 10:18—Elizur

Numbers 7:36; Num 1:6; 2:12 Reciprocal: Num 10:19—Simeon

Numbers 7:37; Num 7:13–89

Numbers 7:38 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:39; Exod 12:5; John 1:29; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 1:19; Rev 5:6

Numbers 7:41 Reciprocal: Num 2:12—Shelumiel

Numbers 7:42; Num 1:14; 2:14, Song of Reuel Reciprocal: Num 10:20—Eliasaph

Numbers 7:43 offering: Num 7:13–89 mingled with oil: Lev 2:5; 14:10; Heb 1:9; 1 John 2:27

Numbers 7:44 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:45; Ps 66:15; Isa 53:4; 2 Cor 5:21

Numbers 7:47 Reciprocal: Num 2:14—Eliasaph

Numbers 7:48 On the seventh: Both Jewish and Christian writers have been surprised that this work of offering went forward on the seventh day (which they suppose to have been a sabbath,) as well as on the other days. But:

1. There is no absolute proof that this seventh day of offering was a sabbath.
2. Were it even so, could the people be better employed than in thus consecrating themselves and their services to the Lord?

We have already seen that every act was a religious act; and we may rest assured, that no day was too holy for the performance of such acts as are here recorded. Here it may be observed, that Moses has thought fit to set down distinctly, and at full length, the offerings of the princes of each tribe, though, as we have already observed, they were the very same, both in quantity and quality, that an honourable mention might be made of every one apart, and that none might think himself in the least neglected. Elishama: Num 1:10; 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 10:22—Elishama

Numbers 7:49; Num 7:13–89

Numbers 7:50 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:51 Whether there were any prayers made for the gracious acceptance of the sacrifices which should be hereafter offered on the altar, we are not informed; but the sacrifices themselves were of the nature of supplications, and it is probable, that they who offered them, made humble petitions along with them.

Numbers 7:53 Reciprocal: Num 2:18—Elishama

Numbers 7:54; Num 1:10; 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 10:23—Gamaliel

Numbers 7:55; Num 7:13–89

Numbers 7:56 Reciprocal: Jer 52:18—the spoons

Numbers 7:59 Reciprocal: Num 2:20—Gamaliel

Numbers 7:60; Num 1:11; 2:22 Reciprocal: Num 10:24—Abidan

Numbers 7:61; Num 7:13–89

Numbers 7:62; Ps 112:2; Isa 66:20; Dan 9:27; Rom 15:16; Phil 4:18; Heb 13:15

Numbers 7:65 Reciprocal: Num 2:22—Abidan

Numbers 7:66 On the tenth day: When the twelve days of the dedication commenced cannot be easily determined; but the computation of F. Scacchus seems highly probable. He supposes, that the tabernacle being erected the first day of the first month of the second year after the departure from Egypt, seven days were spent in the consecration of it, and the altar, etc.; and that on the eight day, Moses began to consecrate Aaron and his sons, which lasted seven days more. Then, on the fourteenth day of that month, was the feast day of unleavened bread; which God commanded to be observed in the first month (Num 9:1) and which lasted till the 22nd. The rest of the month, we may well suppose, was spent in giving, receiving, and delivering the laws contained in the book of Leviticus; after which, on the first day of the second month, Moses began to number the people, according to the command in the beginning of this book; which may be supposed to have lasted three days. On the fourth, the Levites were numbered; on the next day we may suppose they were offered to God, and given to the Priests; and on the sixth, they were expiated and consecrated, as we read in the following chapter. On the seventh day, their several charges were assigned them (Num 4:1) after which, he supposes the princes began to offer, on the eight day of the second month, for the dedication of the altar, which lasted till the nineteenth day inclusively; and on the twentieth day of this month, they removed from Sinai to the wilderness of Paran (Num 10:11, 12). Ahiezer: Num 1:12; 2:25 Reciprocal: Num 10:25—Ahiezer

Numbers 7:67; Num 7:13–89

Numbers 7:71 Reciprocal: Num 2:25—Ahiezer

Numbers 7:72 eleventh day: Dr. ADAM CLARKE remarks, that the Hebrew form of expression here, and in Num 7:78, has something curious in it; beyom âshtey âsar yom,

“in the day, the first and tenth day;” beyom shenim âsar yom, “in the day, two and tenth day.” But this is the idiom of the language; and to an original Hebrew, our almost anomalous words eleventh and twelfth, would appear as strange. Pagiel: Num 1:13; 2:27 Reciprocal: Num 10:26—Pagiel

Numbers 7:73; Num 7:13–89. The oblations and sacrifices enumerated in vv. 13–88 were simple and plain, though costly and magnificent. On this occasion we find there were offered 12 silver chargers, each weighing 130 shekels; 12 silver bowls, each 70 shekels; Num 7:12 golden spoons, each 10 shekels; making the total amount of silver vessels 2,400 shekels, and that of golden vessels, 120 shekels. A silver charger, at 130 shekels, reduced to troy weight, makes 75 oz. 9 dwts. 16, 8/31 Gr.; and a silver bowl, at 70 shekels, amounts to 40 oz. 12 dwts. 21, 21/31 Gr. The total weight of the 12 chargers is therefore 905 oz. 16 dwts. Num 7:3, 3/31 Gr.; and that of the 12 bowls, 487 oz. 14 dwts. 20; Num 7:4/31 Gr.; making the total weight of silver vessels 1,393 oz. Num 7:10 dwts. 23, 7/31 Gr. The golden spoons, allowing each to be Num 7:5 oz. 16 dwts. 3, 3/31 Gr., amount to 69 oz. 3 dwts. 13, 5/31 Gr. Besides these, there were for sacrifice—

Sacrifices	
Bullocks	12
Rams	12
Lambs	12
Goats	24
Rams	60
He goats	60
Lambs	60
Total	<u>240</u>

By this we may at once see, that though the place in which they now sojourned was a wilderness as to cities, villages, and regular inhabitants, yet there was plenty of pasturage; else the Israelites could not have furnished these cattle, with all the sacrifices necessary for different occasions, and especially for the passover, which must of itself have required an immense number of lambs, when each family of 600,000 males was obliged to provide one (Num 9:1).

Numbers 7:77 Reciprocal: Num 2:27—Pagiel

Numbers 7:78; Num 1:15; 2:29 Reciprocal: Num 7:72—eleventh day; Num 10:27—Ahira

Numbers 7:79; Num 7:13–89

Numbers 7:83 Reciprocal: Num 2:29—Ahira

Numbers 7:84 the dedication: Num 7:10; 1 Chr 29:6–8; Ezra 2:68, 69; Neh 7:70–72; Isa 60:6–10; Heb 13:10; Rev 21:14 the princes: Judg 5:9; Neh 3:9 Reciprocal: Num 7:88—that it was anointed; 1 Kgs 8:63—dedicated; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Zech 14:20—the bowls; Matt 14:8—a charger

Numbers 7:85 two thousand: 1 Chr 22:14; 29:4, 7; Ezra 8:25, 26 after the shekel: Num 7:13 Reciprocal: Zech 14:20—the bowls; Matt 14:8—a charger

Numbers 7:86 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:50—spoons; Matt 2:11—frankincense

Numbers 7:88 that it was anointed: Num 7:1, 10, 84

Numbers 7:89 to speak: Num 12:8; Exod 33:9–11 him: that is, God he heard: Num 1:1; Exod 25:22; Lev 1:1; Heb 4:16 two cherubims: Exod 25:18–21; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 6:23; Ps 80:1; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Num 8:1—General; Deut 12:5—habitation; 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; Rom 9:4—and the glory; Heb 9:5—over

CHAPTER 8

- 1 How the lamps are to be lighted;
- 5 The consecration of the Levites;
- 23 The age and time of their service.

Numbers 8:1 When this was spoken, says Bp. PATRICK, is not certain. If Moses went into the tabernacle immediately after the princes had offered (Num 7:89) it may be thought he then spake these things unto him; but both this and what follows, concerning the Levites, seem rather to have been delivered after the order for giving them to the priests, and appointing their several charges (Num 3:1) and Num 4:1. But some other things intervening, which depended upon what had been ordered respecting their camp, and that of the Israelites, Moses omits this until he had stated them, and some other matters which he had received from God.—See note on Num 7:11. Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; Deut 10:8—time the Lord

Numbers 8:2; Exod 25:37; 37:18, 19, 23; 40:25; Lev 24:1, 2; Ps 119:105, 130; Isa 8:20; Matt 5:14; John 1:9; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 1:12, 20; 2:1; 4:5 Reciprocal: Num 18:5—And ye; Matt 5:15—it giveth

Numbers 8:4 this work: Exod 25:31–39; 37:17–24 beaten work: Exod 25:18; 37:7, 17, 22 the pattern: Exod 25:9, 40; 1 Chr 28:11–19; Heb 8:5; 9:23 Reciprocal: Exod 25:36—beaten

Numbers 8:5 Reciprocal: Num 8:22—as the Lord; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren

Numbers 8:6 cleanse them: Exod 19:15; 2 Cor 7:1; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Lev 14:11—General; Num 3:6—General; 2 Chr 29:11—the Lord

Numbers 8:7 Sprinkle: Lev 8:6; 14:7; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; Heb 9:10 water: Num 19:9, 10, 13, 17–19; Ps 51:7; Heb 9:13 let them shave: Heb. let them cause a razor to pass over, etc. Lev 14:8, 9 wash their: Num 19:7, 8, 10, 19; 31:20; Gen 35:2; Exod 19:10; Lev 15:6, 10, 11, 27; 16:28; Ps 51:2; Jer 4:14; Matt 23:25, 26; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Num 8:21—were purified; Num 31:23—it shall be purified; Heb 10:22—sprinkled

Numbers 8:8 a young: Exod 29:1, 3; Lev 1:3; 8:2 his meat: Num 15:8, 9; Lev 2:1 another: Lev 4:3, 14; 16:3; Isa 53:10; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Num 8:12—the one

Numbers 8:9 thou shalt bring: Exod 29:4–37; 40:12 shalt gather the whole: The words, kol âdath, which are rendered “the whole assembly,” often signify all the elders, or

principal persons in the several tribes (Num 15:4; 25:7; 35:12). And they cannot well have any other sense here; for it would be impossible for all the children of Israel to put their hands on the Levites, as stated in the next verse. Lev 8:3 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—the tabernacle of the congregation; Ezra 6:18—as it is written

Numbers 8:10; Num 3:45; Lev 1:4; Acts 6:6; 13:2, 3; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Num 8:16—wholly given; Acts 8:17—laid

Numbers 8:11 offer: Heb. wave offering: Heb. wave-offering, Not that they were actually waved, but they were presented to God, as the God of heaven, and the Lord of the whole earth, as the wave offerings were; and in calling them wave-offerings, it was intimated to them that they must move to and fro with readiness in the business of their profession. Num 6:20; Exod 29:24; Lev 7:30; 8:27, 29 they may execute: Heb. they may be to execute, etc. Num 1:49–53; 3:5–43 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—to do the; Num 8:13—offer them; Num 8:15—go in; Num 8:16—wholly given; Num 8:21—offered; Acts 13:2—Separate

Numbers 8:12 Levites: Exod 29:10; Lev 1:4; 8:14; 16:21 the one: Num 8:8; 6:14, 16; Lev 5:7, 9, 10; 8:14, 18; 9:7; 14:19, 20, 22; Heb 10:4–10 atonement: Lev 1:4; 4:20, 35; 8:34; 16:6, 11, 16–19; Heb 9:22 Reciprocal: Num 8:21—Aaron made

Numbers 8:13 offer them: Wehainaphta othom tenoophath, literally, as in Num 8:11, “and thou shalt wave them for a wave-offering;” manifestly in allusion to the ancient sacrificial rite of waving the sacrifices before the Lord; and it is probable, that some significant action, analogous to the waving of the sacrifice, was employed on this occasion; for the Levites were considered as an offering to the Lord, to whose service they were wholly dedicated. To this the apostle Paul manifestly alludes, when, in writing to the Romans, he says (Rom 12:1) “I beseech you, therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.” Num 8:11, 21; 18:6; Rom 12:1; 15:16 Reciprocal: Num 8:15—and offer; 1 Chr 15:2—to minister

Numbers 8:14 separate: Num 6:2; Deut 10:8; Rom 1:1; Gal 1:15; Heb 7:26 and the Levites: Num 8:17; 3:45; 16:9, 10; 18:6; Mal 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:2—to minister

Numbers 8:15 go in: Num 8:11; 3:23–37; 4:3–32; 1 Chr 23:1–32; 25:1–1 Chr 26:32 and offer: Num 8:11, 13; 3:12 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—to do the; Num 8:21—offered; Num 8:22—after that; 2 Chr 29:34—their brethren; Mal 2:5—covenant

Numbers 8:16 wholly given: Nethunim, nethunim, “given, given.” The word being repeated, “because,” says Bp. PATRICK, “the children of Israel had devoted them to him, by laying their hands upon them (Num 8:10) and Aaron had waved them as a wave-offering to the Lord” (Num 8:11). instead of such: Houbigant, on the authority of the Samaritan, reads, “instead of every first-born of the children of Israel, who openeth the womb.” Num 3:12, 45 Reciprocal: Exod 13:2—Sanctify; Num 3:13—Because; Num 3:41—General; Num 18:6—given; Luke 2:23—Every

Numbers 8:17 all the: Num 3:13; Exod 13:2, 12–15; Luke 2:23 on the day: Exod 12:29; Ps 78:51; 105:36; 135:8; Heb 11:28 I sanctified: Exod 13:14, 15; 29:44; Lev 27:14, 15, 26; Ezek 20:12; John 10:36; 17:19; Heb 10:29; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Num 8:14—and the Levites

Numbers 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Num 3:12—General

Numbers 8:19 I have given: Num 3:6–9; 18:2–6; 1 Chr 23:28–32; Ezek 44:11–14 a gift: Heb. given that there: Num 1:53; 16:46; 18:5; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Chr 26:16–20 Reciprocal: Num 3:9—General; 2 Chr 29:34—their brethren; 2 Chr 35:3—serve now

Numbers 8:20 Reciprocal: Num 9:5—according; Num 9:22—abode

Numbers 8:21 were purified: Num 8:7; 19:12, 19 offered: Num 8:11–13, 15; 3:12 Aaron made: Num 8:12 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—wash; Lev 14:11—General; Num 8:13—offer them

Numbers 8:22 after that: Num 8:15; 2 Chr 30:15–17, 27; 31:2; 35:8–15 as the Lord: Num 8:5–26 Reciprocal: Num 3:6—General; Num 18:2—minister; Ezra 8:17—ministers

Numbers 8:24 from twenty: In Num 4:3, the Levites are appointed to the service of the tabernacle at the age of 30 years; and in 1 Chr 23:24, they are ordered to commence their work at 20 years of age. In order to reconcile this apparent discrepancy, it is to be observed:

1. At the time of which Moses speaks in Num 4:3, the Levitical service was exceedingly severe, and consequently required full grown, robust men, to perform it; the age of 30 was therefore appointed as the period for commencing this service, the weightier part of which was probably there intended.
2. In this place God seems to speak of the service in a general way: hence the age of 25 is fixed.
3. In David's time, and afterwards, in the fixed tabernacle and temple, the laboriousness of the service no longer existed, and hence 20 years was the age appointed. Num 4:3, 23; 1 Chr 23:3, 24–27; 28:12, 13 wait upon: Heb. war the warfare of, etc. 1 Cor 9:7; 2 Cor 10:4; 1 Tim 1:18; 6:12; 2 Tim 2:3–5 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—and the; Num 3:7—to do the; Num 4:35—General; 1 Chr 15:2—to minister; 2 Chr 31:17—twenty; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced

Numbers 8:25 cease waiting upon the service thereof: Heb. return from the warfare of the service, Num 4:23; 2 Tim 4:7. The Levites, above fifty years of age, might superintend and assist their junior brethren in the ordinary offices, and give them and the people counsel and instruction; but they were exempted from carrying the tabernacle and from other laborious services. It is remarkable, that no law was made concerning the age at which the priests should begin to officiate, and though various blemishes disqualified them for the service of the sanctuary, yet they continued their ministrations till death, if capable. On the other hand, nothing is said concerning any bodily defects or blemishes disqualifying the Levites; but the time of their service is expressly settled. Their work was far more laborious than that of the priests; it is therefore likely that the priests would not begin very early to officiate; and the wisdom and experience of age would increase, rather than diminish, their fitness for the sacred duties of their office. Reciprocal: Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced

Numbers 8:26 to keep: Num 1:53; 3:32; 18:4; 31:30; 1 Chr 23:32; 26:20–29; Ezek 44:8, 11 and shall: 1 Tim 4:15 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—keep

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The passover is again commanded;
- 6 A second passover for the unclean or absent;
- 15 The cloud directs the removals and encampments of the Israelites.

Numbers 9:1 AM 2514, BC 1490, An, Ex, Is, 2, Abib in the first month: The first fourteen verses of this chapter evidently refer to a time previous to the commencement of this book; but as there is no evidence of a transposition, it is better to conclude with Houbigant, that “it is enough to know, that these books contain an account of things transacted in the days of Moses, though not in their regular or chronological order.” Num 1:1; Exod 40:2 Reciprocal: Exod 40:17—the first month; Num 7:66—On the tenth day; Num 7:73—General; Num 10:11—on; Num 10:12—out of the; Josh 5:10—kept the passover

Numbers 9:2 keep: Exod 12:1–20 his appointed: Num 28:16; Exod 12:6, 14; Lev 23:5; Deut 16:1, 2; Josh 5:10; 2 Chr 35:1; Ezra 6:19; Mark 14:12; Luke 22:7; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—and take; Exod 23:15—the feast; Num 9:7—we may not offer; Num 9:13—because; Num 28:2—General; 2 Kgs 23:21—as it is written; Ezek 45:21—ye shall

Numbers 9:3; Exod 12:7–11 the fourteenth: 2 Chr 30:2, 15 at even: Heb. between the two evenings, Exod 12:6 marg. Heb 9:26 according to all the rites: Num 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: Num 9:13—because; Num 28:2—General; Num 28:4—at even; Num 28:16—General; Deut 16:6—at even; 2 Chr 35:1—the fourteenth

Numbers 9:5 they kept: Josh 5:10 according: Num 8:20; 29:40; Gen 6:22; 7:5; Exod 39:32, 42; Deut 1:3; 4:5; Matt 28:20; John 15:14; Acts 26:19; Heb 3:5; 11:8 Reciprocal: Num 10:11—on; Num 10:12—out of the

Numbers 9:6 defiled: Num 5:2; 6:6, 7; 19:11, 16, 18; Lev 21:11; John 18:28 they came: Num 15:33; 27:2, 5; Exod 18:15, 19, 26; Lev 24:11 Reciprocal: Num 9:10—be unclean; 2 Chr 30:19—though he be not; Ezra 6:21—all such; Hag 2:13—General; John 11:55—to purify

Numbers 9:7 we may not offer: Num 9:2; Exod 12:27; Deut 16:2; 2 Chr 30:17–19; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Num 9:10—be unclean; Num 9:13—because; Num 28:2—General; Ezra 6:21—all such

Numbers 9:8 Stand: Exod 14:13; 2 Chr 20:17 I will: Num 27:5; Ps 25:14; 85:8; Prov 3:5, 6; Ezek 2:7; 3:17; John 7:17; 17:8; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 4:4; 11:23; Heb 3:5, 6

Numbers 9:10 be unclean: Num 9:6, 7; Rom 15:8–19; 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:1, 2, 12, 13; 3:6–9 yet he shall keep: Matt 5:24; 1 Cor 11:28 Reciprocal: Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; 2 Chr 30:2—in the second month; 2 Chr 30:18—had not cleansed; Ezra

6:21—all such; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever

Numbers 9:11 fourteenth: Num 9:3; Exod 12:2–14, 43–49; 2 Chr 30:2–15; John 19:36 and eat it: Exod 12:8 Reciprocal: Num 10:11—on; Deut 16:3—eat no; Deut 16:6—at even

Numbers 9:12 shall leave: Exod 12:10 break any bone: In the East, Belon says, he “met with shepherds who were roasting sheep whole, which they sold to travellers stuck upon sticks of willow tree. The entrails were taken out, and the body again sewed up.” Exod 12:46; John 19:36 according: Num 9:3; Exod 12:43 Reciprocal: Exod 34:25—be left; Heb 9:1—had

Numbers 9:13 forbearth: Num 15:30, 31; 19:13; Gen 17:14; Exod 12:15; Lev 17:4, 10, 14–16; Heb 2:3; 6:6; 10:26–29; 12:25 because: Num 9:2, 3, 7 bear his sin: Num 5:31; Lev 20:20; 22:9; Ezek 23:49; Heb 9:28 Reciprocal: Exod 12:19—even that; Exod 12:47—All the; Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; Exod 30:33—cut off; Lev 5:1—bear; Lev 24:15—bear his sin; Num 19:9—clean; Num 28:2—General; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever

Numbers 9:14; Exod 12:48, 49; Lev 19:10; 22:25; 24:22; 25:15; Deut 29:11; 31:12; Isa 56:3–7; Eph 2:19–22 Reciprocal: Exod 12:43—There shall; Num 15:15—One; Num 15:29—one law; Num 29:6—according

Numbers 9:15 on the day: Exod 40:2, 18 the cloud: Num 14:14; Exod 14:19, 20, 24; 33:9, 10; 40:34; Neh 9:12, 19; Ps 78:14; 105:39; Isa 4:5; Ezek 10:3, 4; 1 Cor 10:1 at even: Exod 13:21; 40:38 Reciprocal: Exod 26:36—the tent; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Deut 1:33—in fire; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Acts 7:44—the tabernacle

Numbers 9:16; Num 9:18–22; Exod 13:21, 22; 40:38; Deut 1:33; Neh 9:12, 19; Ps 78:14; 105:39; Isa 4:5, 6; 1 Cor 10:1; 2 Cor 5:19; Rev 21:3. This cloud not only enlightened the Israelites, but also protected them, and was a continual pledge of God’s presence and protection. To this manifestation of the Divine glory, the prophet Isaiah alludes, when he says (Isa 4:5) “The Lord will create upon every dwelling place of Mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night.” God is the director, protector, and glory of his church.

Numbers 9:17 when the cloud: Num 10:11, 33, 34; Exod 40:36–38; Ps 80:1, 2; Isa 49:10; John 10:3–5, 9 and in the: Exod 33:14, 15; Ps 32:8; 73:24; John 10:3, 4, 9 Reciprocal: Num 9:22—abode; Num 33:2—journeys; Ps 136:16—General

Numbers 9:18 and at the: Num 9:20; 10:13; Exod 17:1; 2 John 6 as long as: 1 Cor 10:1. There is no time lost, while we are waiting God’s time. It is as acceptable a piece of submission to the will of God, to sit still contentedly when our lot requires it, as to work for him when we are called to it. Reciprocal: Num 9:16—General

Numbers 9:19 tarried long: Heb. prolonged kept the: Num 1:52, 53; 3:8; Zech 3:7 Reciprocal: Exod 40:37—General; Lev 8:35—keep; Num 9:23—they kept; 2 Chr 13:11—we keep

Numbers 9:20 Reciprocal: Num 9:18—and at the; Deut 7:21—the Lord

Numbers 9:21 abode: Heb. was, Neh 9:12, 19

Numbers 9:22 abode: Num 9:17; 1:54; 8:20; 23:21, 22; Exod 39:42; 40:16, 36, 37; Deut 1:6, 7; 2:3, 4; Ps 32:8; 48:14; 73:24; 77:20; 107:7; 143:10; Prov 3:5, 6; Acts 1:4

Numbers 9:23 they kept: Num 9:19; Gen 26:5; Josh 22:3; Ezek 44:8; Zech 3:7. Some of the Levites may have been appointed to watch the moving of the pillar, and to give timely notice to the camp of its beginning to stir; and this is called "keeping the charge of the Lord." It is uncomfortable staying when God is departed, but very safe and pleasant going, when we see God go before us, and resting where he appoints us to rest. Reciprocal: Num 10:13—General

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The use of the silver trumpets;
- 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran;
- 14 The order of their march;
- 29 Hobab is entreated by Moses not to leave them;
- 33 The blessing of Moses at the removing and resting of the ark.

Numbers 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 46:15—Leah; Num 1:52—General; Num 7:2—the princes; Num 7:17—this was the offering; Num 29:1—blowing; Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Judg 7:20—blew; 2 Sam 6:15—the sound; 2 Kgs 11:14—General; 2 Chr 5:12—an hundred; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 23:13—and the princes; Ezra 3:10—trumpets; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 81:3—Blow; Ps 98:6—trumpets; Matt 24:31—with; Rev 8:2—trumpets

Numbers 10:2 two trumpets: The necessity of such instruments will at once appear, when the amazing extent of this army is considered. There were various kinds of trumpets among the ancients, of different forms and materials, as Eustathius shews on Homer, where he mentions six; the second of which was *στρογγυλη*, turned up round, like a ram's horn; which he says the Egyptians used (from being invented by Osiris) when they assembled the people to their sacrifices. But in opposition to that form, Moses commands these to be made long, in the shape of those used at present. So Josephus informs us, who says they were near a cubit long; the tube of the thickness of a common pipe or flute; the mouth no wider than just to admit blowing into them; and their ends wide like those of a modern trumpet. 2 Kgs 12:13; 2 Chr 5:12 of a whole piece: Exod 25:18, 31; Eph 4:5 the calling; Num 10:7; Ps 81:3; 89:15; Isa 1:13; Hos 8:1; Joel 1:14 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—proclaim; 2 Sam 18:16—blew the trumpet; 1 Chr 15:28—the cornet; Neh 12:35—with trumpets; Isa 27:13—the great; 1 Cor 14:7—except

Numbers 10:3; Jer 4:5; Joel 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—proclaim; Num 10:7—ye shall blow; Judg 6:34—blew

Numbers 10:4; Num 1:4–16; 7:2; Exod 18:21; Deut 1:15 Reciprocal: Num 10:7—ye shall blow; 1 Cor 15:52—last

Numbers 10:5 blow: Num 10:6, 7; Isa 58:1; Joel 2:1 camps: Num 2:3–9

Numbers 10:6 ye blow: A single alarm was a signal for the eastward division to march; two such alarms the signal for the south; and probably three for the west, and four for the North. There appears therefore, a deficiency in the Hebrew Text, which is thus supplied by the LXX: και σαλπικετε σημασιαν τριτην, και εξαρουσιν αι παρεμβολαι αι παρεμβαλλουσαι παρα θαλασσαν. και σαλπικετε σημασιαν τεταρτην, και εξαρουσιν αι παρεμβολαι αι παρεμβαλλουσαι προς βορραν. "And when ye blow a third alarm, or signal, the camps on the west shall march; and when ye blow a fourth alarm, the camps on the north shall march." This addition, however, is not acknowledged by the Samaritan, nor any other version than the Coptic, nor any manuscript yet collated. the camps: Num 2:10–16 Reciprocal: Num 10:5—blow; Num 33:2—journeys; Deut 10:6—took

Numbers 10:7 ye shall blow: Num 10:3, 4 sound: Joel 2:1 Reciprocal: Num 10:2—the calling; Num 10:5—blow

Numbers 10:8; Num 31:6; Josh 6:4–16; 1 Chr 15:24; 16:6; 2 Chr 13:12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Num 15:15—an ordinance; Deut 20:2—General; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Joel 2:1—Blow

Numbers 10:9 if ye go: Num 31:6; Josh 6:5; 2 Chr 13:14 oppresseth: Judg 2:18; 3:27; 4:2, 3; 6:9, 34; 7:16–21; 10:8, 12; 1 Sam 10:18; Ps 106:42 then ye shall: Isa 18:3; 58:1; Jer 4:5, 19, 21; 6:1, 17; Ezek 7:14; 33:3–6; Hos 5:8; Amos 3:6; Zeph 1:16; 1 Cor 14:8 remembered: Gen 8:1; Ps 106:4; 136:23; Luke 1:70–74 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—a memorial; Deut 20:2—General; Judg 7:8—trumpets; 2 Chr 13:12—his priests; Neh 4:18—he that sounded; Ps 108:11—go forth; Joel 2:1—and sound

Numbers 10:10 in the day: Num 29:1; Lev 23:24; 25:9, 10; 1 Chr 15:24, 28; 16:42; 2 Chr 5:12, 13; 7:6; 29:26, 28; Ezra 3:10; Neh 12:35; Ps 81:3; 89:15; 98:5, 6; 150:3; Isa 27:13; 55:1–4; Matt 11:28; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16, 18; Rev 22:17 a memorial: Num 10:9; Exod 28:29; 30:16; Josh 4:7; Acts 10:4; 1 Cor 11:24–26 Reciprocal: Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Sam 20:5—the new moon; 2 Kgs 4:23—new moon; 1 Chr 23:31—in the sabbaths; Neh 2:20—memorial; Neh 12:43—offered; Amos 8:5—When; Col 2:16—the new

Numbers 10:11 An, Ex, Is 2, Ijar on: The Israelites had lain encamped in the wilderness of Sinai about eleven months and twenty days (comp. Exod 19:1) and they now received the order of God to decamp, and proceed to the promised land: the Samaritan, therefore, introduces at this place, nearly the words of Deut 1:6–8: "And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount; turn, and take your journey, etc." Num 1:1; 9:1, 5, 11; Exod 40:2 the cloud: Num 9:17–23 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Exod 40:36—when; Lev 25:1—General; Num 1:51—the Levites; Num 7:66—On the tenth day; Num 33:16—they removed; Deut 1:33—in fire; Acts 7:44—the tabernacle

Numbers 10:12 took: Num 33:16; Exod 13:20; 40:36, 37; Deut 1:19 out of the: Num 1:1; 9:1, 5; 33:15; Exod 19:1, 2 the wilderness: Num 12:16; 13:3, 26; Gen 21:21; Deut 1:1; 33:2; 1 Sam 25:1; Hab 3:3 Reciprocal: Lev 25:1—General; Num 7:66—On the tenth day; Deut 1:33—in fire; Deut 10:6—took; 1 Kgs 11:18—Paran

Numbers 10:13; Num 9:23 Reciprocal: Num 9:18—and at the; Num 33:2—journeys; Deut 10:6—took

Numbers 10:14; Num 2:3–9; 26:19–27; Gen 49:8 the first place: The following is the order in which this vast company marched:

JUDAH:—Issachar, Zebulun, Gershonites, and Merarites, bearing the tabernacle.

REUBEN:—Simeon, Gad, Kohathites, with the sanctuary.

EPHRAIM:—Manasseh, Benjamin.

DAN:—Asher, Naphtali.

Among other things, it should be remarked, that, according to a well-known rule of military tactics, the advanced, and rear-guards, were stronger than the centre.

Nahshon: Num 1:7; 7:12 Reciprocal: Num 1:4—General; Num 1:16—the renowned; Num 2:2—shall pitch; Num 2:9—These shall; Num 4:5—And when; Num 17:2—all their princes; 1 Chr 2:10—Nahshon; 1 Chr 27:3—the chief; Matt 1:4—Naasson; Rev 7:5—tribe of Juda

Numbers 10:15; Num 1:8; 7:18 Reciprocal: Num 2:5—General

Numbers 10:16; Num 1:9; 7:24 Reciprocal: Num 2:7—General

Numbers 10:17 the tabernacle: Num 1:51; Heb 9:11; 12:28; 2 Pet 1:14 the sons: Num 3:25, 26, 36, 37; 4:24–33; 7:6–8 Reciprocal: Exod 25:28—the table; Num 2:17—tabernacle; Num 3:8—General; Num 10:21—the other did; 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 1 Chr 23:24—the sons of Levi

Numbers 10:18 the camp: Num 2:10–16; 26:5–18 Elizur: Num 1:5; 7:35 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—shall pitch; Num 2:16—they shall

Numbers 10:19 Simeon: Num 1:6; 7:36 Reciprocal: Num 2:12—Shelumiel

Numbers 10:20 Eliasaph: Num 1:14; 2:14, son of Reuel, Num 7:42

Numbers 10:21 the Kohathites: Num 2:17; 3:27–32; 4:4–16; 7:9; 1 Chr 15:2, 12–15 the other did: that is, the Gershonites and the Merarites, Num 10:17; 1:51 Reciprocal: Exod 26:30—rear up the tabernacle; Num 1:50—shall encamp; Num 3:8—General; Num 4:15—after that; 1 Chr 23:24—the sons of Levi

Numbers 10:22 the camp: Num 2:18–24; 26:23–41; Gen 48:19; Ps 80:1, 2 Elishama: Num 1:10; 7:48 Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 2:2—shall pitch; Num 2:24—And; Hos 13:1—exalted

Numbers 10:23 Gamaliel: Num 1:10; 7:54 Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 2:20—Gamaliel

Numbers 10:24 Abidan: Num 1:11; 7:60 Reciprocal: Num 2:22—Abidan

Numbers 10:25 the camp: Num 2:25, 28–31; 26:42–51; Gen 49:16, 17 the reward: Deut 25:17, 18; Josh 6:9; Isa 52:12; 58:8 Ahiezer: Num 1:12; 7:66 Reciprocal: Gen 46:23—Dan;

Num 2:31—They

Numbers 10:26 Pagiel: Num 1:13; 7:72

Numbers 10:27 Ahira: Num 1:15; 7:78 Reciprocal: Num 2:29—Ahira

Numbers 10:28 Thus were: Heb. These according: Num 10:35, 36; 2:34; 24:4, 5; Song 6:10; 1 Cor 14:33, 40; Col 2:5

Numbers 10:29; Exod 2:18, Reuel, Exod 3:1; 18:1, 27 the Lord: Gen 12:7; 13:15; 15:18; Acts 7:5 come: Judg 1:16; 4:11; 1 Sam 15:6; Ps 34:8; Isa 2:3; Jer 50:5; Zech 8:21–23; Rev 22:17 for the Lord: Num 23:19; Gen 32:12; Exod 3:8; 6:7, 8; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18
Reciprocal: Gen 36:4—Reuel; Josh 2:14—when the Lord; Zech 8:23—We will

Numbers 10:30; Gen 12:1; 31:30; Ruth 1:15–17; Ps 45:10; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16; Heb 11:8, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 18:27—General

Numbers 10:31 forasmuch: As the Israelites were under the immediate direction of God himself, and were guided by the pillar of cloud and fire, it might be supposed that they had no need of Hobab. But it should be remembered, that the cloud directed only their general journeys, not their particular excursions. Parties took several journeys while the grand army lay still (Num 13:1; 20:1; 31:1; 32:1). instead of eyes: Job 29:15; Ps 32:8; 1 Cor 12:14–21; Gal 6:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 12:21—General

Numbers 10:32; Judg 1:16; 4:11; 1 John 1:3 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 12:21—General

Numbers 10:33 the mount: Exod 3:1; 19:3; 24:17, 18 the ark: Deut 9:9; 31:26; Josh 4:7; Judg 20:27; 1 Sam 4:3; Jer 3:16; Heb 13:20 went before: Exod 33:14, 15; Deut 1:33; Josh 3:2–6, 11–17; Jer 31:8, 9; Ezek 20:6 a resting place: Ps 95:11; Isa 28:12; 66:1; Jer 6:16; Matt 11:28–30; Heb 4:3–11 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Exod 37:1—General; Exod 40:36—when; Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 11:1—And when; Num 14:44—the ark; Num 33:16—they removed; Deut 9:11—the tables of the covenant; Josh 3:3—General; Josh 3:6—Take up; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; 2 Chr 5:2—the ark; Jer 31:2—when; Rev 11:19—the ark

Numbers 10:34; Exod 13:21, 22; Neh 9:12, 19; Ps 105:39 Reciprocal: Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 14:14—thy cloud

Numbers 10:35 Lord: Ps 68:1, 2; 132:8; Isa 51:9 Reciprocal: Num 10:28—according; Ps 20:5—and in; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 92:9—scattered; Isa 31:2—arise; Rom 1:30—haters

Numbers 10:36 O Lord: Ps 90:13–17 many thousands of Israel: Heb. ten thousand thousands, Gen 24:60; Deut 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—ye shall; Num 10:28—according; 1 Sam 23:23—the thousands; 2 Chr 5:2—the ark; Ps 20:5—and in; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 132:8—Arise; Isa 63:17—Return

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The burning at Taberah quenched by Moses' prayer;
- 4 The people lust for flesh, and loathe manna;
- 10 Moses complains of his charge;
- 16 God promises to divide his burden unto seventy elders, and to give the people flesh for a month;
- 21 Moses' faith is staggered;
- 31 Quails are given in wrath at Kibroth-hattaavah.

Numbers 11:1 And when: Num 10:33; 20:2–5; 21:5; Exod 15:23, 24; 16:2, 3, 7, 9; 17:2, 3; Deut 9:22; Lam 3:39; 1 Cor 10:10; Jude 16 complained: or, were as it were complainers it displeased the Lord: Heb. it was evil in the ears of the Lord, Gen 38:10; 2 Sam 11:27 marg. Jas 5:4 and the fire: Num 16:35; Lev 10:2; Deut 32:22; 2 Kgs 1:12; Job 1:16; Ps 78:21; 106:18; Isa 30:33; 33:14; Nah 1:5; Mark 9:43–49; Heb 12:29 the uttermost: Deut 25:18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:17—displeased him; Exod 14:11—Because; Num 11:10—the anger; Num 11:18—ye have wept; Num 12:2—And the; Num 12:9—General; Num 14:1—General; Num 20:3—when; Num 22:34—if it displease thee; 1 Sam 18:8—displeased him; 2 Kgs 1:10—let fire; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 18:8—went; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Ezek 20:36—General; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Rev 20:9—and fire

Numbers 11:2 cried: Num 21:7; Ps 78:34, 35; Jer 37:3; 42:2; Acts 8:24 prayed: Num 14:13–20; Gen 18:23–33; Exod 32:10–14, 31, 32; 34:9; Deut 9:19, 20; Ps 106:23; Isa 37:4; Jer 15:1; Amos 7:2–6; Jas 5:16; 1 John 5:16 the fire: Num 16:45–48; Heb 7:26; 1 John 2:1, 2 was quenched: Heb. sunk

Numbers 11:3 Taberah: that is, a burning, Deut 9:22

Numbers 11:4 the mixed: Exod 12:38; Lev 24:10, 11; Neh 13:3 fell a lusting: Heb. lusted a lust the children: 1 Cor 15:33 wept again: Heb. returned and wept Who shall: Ps 78:18–20; 106:14; Rom 13:14; 1 Cor 10:6 Reciprocal: Exod 16:3—flesh; Exod 17:2—the people; Lev 25:20—General; Num 11:18—ye have wept; Num 33:16—Kibrothhattaavah; Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 9:22—Kibrothhattaavah; Deut 12:20—I will; Deut 29:11—stranger; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Chr 11:17—longed; Ps 78:19—Can God; Ps 105:40—asked; Prov 27:7—full; Mal 1:12—The table; Matt 4:3—command; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; Rev 18:14—thy soul

Numbers 11:5 the fish: Exod 16:3; Ps 17:14; Phil 3:19 the cucumbers: In Hebrew, kishshuim, in Arabic, kiththa, Chaldee, keta, and Syriac, kati, a species of cucumber peculiar to Egypt, smooth, of a longish cylindrical shape, and about a foot long. Prosper Alpinus says that it differs from the common sort by its size, colour, and softness; that its leaves are smaller, whiter, softer, and rounder; its fruit larger, greener, smoother, softer, sweeter, and more easy of digestion than ours. Hasselquist describes it in the same manner; and adds, that it is very little watery, but firm like a melon, sweet and cool to the taste, but not so cold as the watermelon, which is meant by the avutichim of the text. Reciprocal: Num 11:18—it was well; Num 16:13—out of a; Num 20:4—why; Num 20:15—vexed us; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Chr 11:17—longed; Isa 19:8—General; Jer 42:14—nor hear; Jer 44:18—we have; Acts 7:39—and in

Numbers 11:6; Num 21:5; 2 Sam 13:4 Reciprocal: Exod 16:31—and it was; Jer 44:18—we

have; John 6:31—fathers

Numbers 11:7 the manna: Exod 16:14, 15, 31; 1 Cor 1:23, 24; Rev 2:17 colour thereof as the colour of: Heb. eye of it as the eye of bdellium: Gen 2:12 Reciprocal: Ps 105:40—satisfied

Numbers 11:8 the people: Exod 16:16–18; John 6:27, 33–58 baked it: Exod 16:23 taste of it: Exod 16:31 Reciprocal: Josh 3:5—Sanctify; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves

Numbers 11:9; Exod 16:13, 14; Deut 32:2; Ps 78:23–25; 105:40

Numbers 11:10 weep throughout: Num 14:1, 2; 16:27; 21:5; Ps 106:25 the anger: Num 11:1; Deut 32:22; Ps 78:21, 59; Isa 5:25; Jer 17:4 Moses: Num 12:3; 20:10–13; Ps 106:32, 33; 139:21; Mark 3:5; 10:14

Numbers 11:11 Wherefore hast thou: The complaint and remonstrance of Moses in these verses serve at once to shew the deeply distressed state of his mind, and the degradation of the minds of the people. Num 11:15; Exod 17:4; Deut 1:12; Jer 15:10, 18; 20:7–9, 14–18; Mal 3:14; 2 Cor 11:28 wherefore have: Job 10:2; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Lam 3:22, 23, 39, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Exod 32:11—why doth; Deut 1:9—I am not; Deut 1:31—bare thee; Jer 45:3—added; Ezek 3:14—General; Hos 11:3—taught; Acts 6:2—we should; Gal 4:19—of; Gal 6:2—Bear

Numbers 11:12 Carry them: Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23; John 10:11 as a nursing: Isa 49:15, 23; Gal 4:19; 1 Thess 2:7 the land: Gen 13:15; 22:16, 17; 26:3; 50:24; Exod 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:59—nurse; Deut 1:31—bare thee; Ps 103:13—Like; Hos 11:3—taught; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; Gal 6:2—Bear

Numbers 11:13; Matt 15:33; Mark 8:4; 9:23 Reciprocal: Lev 25:20—General; Ps 78:19—Can God; Mark 6:37—Shall; Rom 4:20—staggered

Numbers 11:14; Exod 18:18; Deut 1:9–12; Ps 89:19; Isa 9:6; Zech 6:13; 2 Cor 2:16 Reciprocal: Exod 5:22—why is it; Deut 1:31—bare thee; Job 6:9—that it would; Eccl 4:9—are

Numbers 11:15 kill me: 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:20–22; 6:8–10; 7:15; Jonah 4:3, 8, 9; Phil 1:20–24; Jas 1:4 let me not: Jer 15:18; 20:18; Zeph 3:15 my wretchedness: Two of Dr. KENNICOTT'S manuscripts read, "their wretchedness." The Jerusalem Targum has the same, and adds, by way of explanation, "who are thine own people." Reciprocal: Gen 27:46—I am; Gen 30:1—or else I die; Gen 30:27—favour; Exod 5:22—why is it; Exod 14:11—wherefore; Exod 16:3—we had; Num 11:11—Wherefore hast thou; Num 14:2—Would; Num 20:12—ye shall; Job 3:21—long; Job 6:9—that it would; Job 10:1—My soul; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 15:4—his

Numbers 11:16 seventy: Gen 46:27; Exod 4:29; 24:1, 9; Ezek 8:11; Luke 10:1, 17 officers: Deut 1:15; 16:18; 31:28 Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—officers; Exod 12:21—elders; Lev 4:15—the elders; Num 11:24—gathered; Num 13:2—a ruler; Num 16:25—General; Deut 1:13—Take; 1 Kgs 21:8—the elders; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Acts 6:3—look

Numbers 11:17 I will come: Num 11:25; 12:5; Gen 11:5; 18:21; Exod 19:11, 20; 34:5; John 3:13 talk with: Num 12:8; Gen 17:3, 22; 18:20–22, 33 I will take: Num 27:18; 1 Sam 10:6; 2 Kgs 2:9, 15; Neh 9:20; Isa 44:3; 59:20, 21; Joel 2:28; John 7:39; Rom 8:9; 1 Cor 2:12; 12:4–11; 1 Thess 4:8; 1 Pet 1:22; Jude 19 they shall: Exod 18:22; Acts 6:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Exod 33:9—talked; Num 1:16—the renowned; Num 16:25—General; Num 27:20—put some; Deut 1:9—I am not; Deut 1:13—Take; Deut 31:28—Gather unto me; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; Judg 3:10—the Spirit; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa 63:11—where is he that put; Dan 4:8—and in; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Acts 7:34—and am; 1 Cor 12:28—helps; Jas 1:17—good

Numbers 11:18 Sanctify: Gen 35:2; Exod 19:10, 15; Josh 7:13 ye have wept: Num 11:1, 4–6; Exod 16:3–7; Judg 21:2 it was well: Num 11:4, 5; 14:2, 3; Acts 7:39 Reciprocal: Ps 78:27—He rained; Prov 27:7—full

Numbers 11:19 About a year before this, the people had been thus feasted for one day (Exod 16:13) but now such plenty was to be afforded them for a whole month, and they should use it so greedily, that at last they should entirely loathe the food for which they had so inordinately craved. Reciprocal: Ps 78:27—He rained

Numbers 11:20 whole month: Heb. month of days, Exod 16:8, 13 and it: Num 21:5; Ps 78:27–30; 106:15; Prov 27:7 despised: 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Sam 12:10; Mal 1:6; Acts 13:41; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:18—shall loathe; Deut 12:20—I will; Ps 10:13—contemn; Ps 78:29—for he gave; Jer 23:17—that despise

Numbers 11:21; Num 1:46; 2:32; Gen 12:2; Exod 12:37; 38:26 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—Because ye believed; 2 Kgs 7:2—if the Lord; Ps 78:20—can he give; Matt 14:17—General; Matt 15:33—Whence; Mark 6:37—Shall; Mark 8:4—From; Mark 10:27—With men; Luke 1:18—for; Luke 9:13—have; John 6:7—Two

Numbers 11:22 There is certainly a considerable measure of weakness and unbelief manifested in these complaints and questions of Moses; but his conduct appears at the same time so very simple, honest, and affectionate, that we cannot but admire it, while we wonder that he had not stronger confidence in that God, whose stupendous miracles he had so often witnessed in Egypt. 2 Kgs 7:2; Matt 15:33; Mark 6:37; 8:4; Luke 1:18, 34; John 6:6, 7, 9 Reciprocal: Num 20:10—we fetch; Num 20:12—Because ye believed; Zech 8:6—should

Numbers 11:23 Is the Lord's: That is, "Is the power of the Lord diminished?" That power which has been so signally displayed on your behalf, and which is as unchangeable as it is unlimited. Gen 18:14; Ps 78:41; Isa 50:2; 59:1; Mic 2:7; Matt 19:26; Luke 1:37 thou shalt: Num 23:19; 2 Kgs 7:2, 17–19; Jer 44:28, 29; Ezek 12:25; 24:14; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Num 20:10—we fetch; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Jer 14:9—cannot; Dan 6:20—able; Zech 8:6—should

Numbers 11:24 gathered: Num 11:16, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 24:1—seventy; Luke 10:1—other seventy

Numbers 11:25 came down: Num 11:17; 12:5; Exod 34:5; 40:38; Ps 99:7; Luke 9:34, 35 took: Num 11:17; 2 Kgs 2:15; Jas 1:17 gave it: From this place, Origen and Theodoret take occasion to compare Moses to a lamp, at which seventy others were lighted,

without any diminution of its lustre. they prophesied: By prophesying here we are to understand, their performing those civil and sacred functions for which they were qualified; exhorting the people to quiet and peaceable submission, and to trust and confidence in the providence of God. 1 Sam 10:5, 6, 10; 19:20–24; Jer 36:5, 6; Joel 2:28, 29; Acts 2:17, 18; 11:28; 21:9–11; 1 Cor 11:4, 5; 14:1–3, 32; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Exod 24:1—seventy; Lev 4:15—the elders; Num 16:25—General; Num 24:2—the spirit; Judg 11:29—the spirit; 2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; 2 Chr 20:14—came the Spirit; Neh 9:20—gavest; Isa 11:2—the Spirit; Isa 63:11—where is he that put; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 8:11—seventy; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Hag 2:5—so; Luke 1:67—filled; Luke 2:25—Holy Ghost; John 3:34—for God; Acts 2:4—as; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Thess 5:20—General; 1 Pet 4:14—for

Numbers 11:26 went not out: Exod 3:11; 4:13, 14; 1 Sam 10:22; 20:26; Jer 1:6; 36:5 Reciprocal: Num 11:24—gathered; 1 Sam 19:20—when they; 2 Chr 20:14—came the Spirit; Isa 11:2—the Spirit; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Mark 9:38—Master; John 3:26—he that; 1 Pet 4:14—for; Rev 11:3—two

Numbers 11:27 Reciprocal: Luke 9:49—we saw

Numbers 11:28 Joshua: Exod 17:9 My Lord: Mark 9:38, 39; Luke 9:49, 50; John 3:26 Reciprocal: Exod 24:13—his minister; Num 13:8—Oshea; Num 27:18—Take thee; Num 27:20—put some; Num 32:27—as my lord; Josh 1:1—Moses' minister; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; 1 Cor 14:5—would

Numbers 11:29 Enviest: 1 Cor 3:3, 21; 13:4; Phil 2:3; Jas 3:14, 15; 4:5; 5:9; 1 Pet 2:1 would: Acts 26:29; 1 Cor 14:5; Phil 1:15–18 that the: Matt 9:37, 38; Luke 10:2 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—or else I die; Num 12:2—hath he not; Num 27:20—put some; 2 Kgs 5:3—Would God; Isa 63:11—where is he that put; Luke 2:25—Holy Ghost; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; Acts 13:45—they; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; 1 Cor 4:8—and I; 2 Cor 11:1—Would

Numbers 11:30 Reciprocal: Num 16:25—General

Numbers 11:31 a wind: Exod 10:13, 19; 15:10; Ps 135:7 and brought: Exod 16:13; Ps 78:26–29; 105:40 quails: That the word selav means the quail, we have already had occasion to observe; to which we subjoin the authority of Mr. MAUNDRELL, who visited Naplosa, (the ancient Sichem,) where the Samaritans live. Mr. MAUNDRELL asked their chief priest what sort of animal he took the selav to be. He answered, they were a sort of fowls; and, by the description Mr. MAUNDRELL perceived he meant the same kind with our quails. a day's journey: Heb. the way of a day and as it were two cubits: That is, as the Vulgate renders, Volabantque in aere duobus cubitis altitudine super terram, "and they flew in the air, at the height of two cubits above the ground." Reciprocal: Ps 106:15—he gave; Jonah 1:4—the Lord; 1 Cor 10:6—lust

Numbers 11:32 homers: Exod 16:36; Ezek 45:11 Reciprocal: Ps 78:27—He rained

Numbers 11:33 And while: Ps 78:30, 31; 106:14, 15 smote: Num 16:49; 25:9; Deut 28:27 Reciprocal: Num 16:46—there is wrath; Num 20:3—when; Job 20:23—he is about; Ps 99:8—though; Ps 107:17—because; Mark 3:10—as many; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 11:34 Kibrothhattaavah: that is, the graves of lust, Num 33:16; Deut 9:22; 1

Cor 10:6 Reciprocal: Num 20:3—when; Deut 12:20—I will; Ps 78:30—But; Ps 99:8—though; Ps 106:14—But; Ps 107:17—because; Ezek 39:11—Hamongog; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; Rev 18:14—thy soul

Numbers 11:35 journeyed: Num 33:17 unto Hazeroth: Num 12:16; Deut 1:1 abode at: Heb. they were in, etc

CHAPTER 12

- 1 God rebukes the sedition of Miriam and Aaron;
- 11 Miriam's leprosy is healed at the prayer of Moses;
- 14 God commands her to be shut out of the host;
- 16 The people encamp in the wilderness of Paran.

Numbers 12:1 Miriam: Matt 10:36; 12:48; John 7:5; 15:20; Gal 4:16 Ethiopian: or, Cushite, Exod 2:16, 21 married: Heb. taken, Gen 24:3, 37; 26:34, 35; 27:46; 28:6–9; 34:14, 15; 41:45; Exod 34:16; Lev 21:14 Reciprocal: Exod 2:4—General; Exod 2:7—General; Exod 15:20—sister; Num 16:3—gathered; Num 20:1—Miriam; Isa 37:9—Ethiopia; Mic 6:4—Moses; Heb 5:2—is compassed

Numbers 12:2 Hath the Lord: Num 16:3; Exod 4:30; 5:1; 7:10; 15:20, 21; Mic 6:4 hath he not: Num 11:29; Prov 13:10; Rom 12:3, 10; Phil 2:3, 14; 1 Pet 5:5 And the: Num 11:1; Gen 29:33; 2 Sam 11:27; 2 Kgs 19:4; Ps 94:7–9; Isa 37:4; Ezek 35:12, 13 Reciprocal: Job 42:10—when; John 9:29—know

Numbers 12:3 very: Ps 147:6; 149:4; Matt 5:5; 11:29; 21:5; 2 Cor 10:1; 1 Thess 2:7; Jas 3:13; 1 Pet 3:4 above: Num 11:10–15; 20:10–12; Ps 106:32, 33; 2 Cor 11:5; 12:11; Jas 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 11:8—a great anger; Exod 16:20—and Moses; Exod 32:19—anger; Lev 10:16—angry; Num 16:15—very wroth; Num 31:14—wroth; 1 Sam 11:6—his anger; Job 1:8—none; Ps 131:1—my heart; Prov 14:29—slow; Isa 1:26—And I will; John 8:14—yet; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; Eph 4:2—lowliness

Numbers 12:4 the Lord: Ps 76:9 Come out: Num 16:16–21

Numbers 12:5; Num 11:25; Exod 34:5; 40:38; Ps 99:7 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will come; Num 16:19—and the glory; Num 20:6—the glory

Numbers 12:6 a prophet: Gen 20:7; Exod 7:1; Ps 105:15; Matt 23:31, 34, 37; Luke 20:6; Eph 4:11; Rev 11:3, 10 in a vision: Gen 15:1; 46:2; Job 4:13; 33:15; Ps 89:19; Ezek 1:1; Dan 8:2; 10:8, 16, 17; Luke 1:11, 22; Acts 10:11, 17; 22:17, 18 a dream: Gen 31:10, 11; 1 Kgs 3:5; Jer 23:28; Dan 7:1; Matt 1:20; 2:12, 13, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:22—General; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 31:24—dream; Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 41:16—It is not; Num 22:8—General; Num 24:4—saw; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 34:10—the Lord; 1 Sam 3:21—appeared; 1 Sam 28:6—by dreams; 2 Sam 7:4—that night; 1 Chr 17:3—word; Job 42:5—mine; Isa 1:1—vision; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Ezek 1:28—This; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 2:19—in; Hos 12:10—multiplied; Joel 2:28—dream; Acts 9:10—and to; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Heb 1:1—in

Numbers 12:7 My servant: Deut 18:18; Ps 105:26; Matt 11:9, 11; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:31 faithful: 1 Cor 4:2; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:2–6; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Josh 14:6—the man; 1 Kgs 3:6—thy servant; 2 Kgs 18:12—Moses; Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Job 1:8—my servant; Ps 103:7—He made; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; Eph 1:1—which; Col 1:7—a; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Heb 3:5—faithful

Numbers 12:8 mouth: Num 14:14; Exod 33:11; Deut 34:10; 1 Tim 6:16 dark speeches: Ps 49:4; Ezek 17:2; 20:49; Matt 13:35; John 15:15; 1 Cor 13:12 similitude: Exod 24:10, 11; 33:19, 23; 34:5–7; Deut 4:15; Isa 40:18; 46:5; John 1:18; 14:7–10; 15:24; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:4–6; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3 were ye: Exod 34:30; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Num 7:89—to speak; Num 11:17—talk with; Deut 4:12—no similitude; Deut 5:4—General; Josh 14:6—the man; 2 Sam 1:14—How; Job 1:8—my servant; Isa 6:1—I saw also; 1 John 4:12—seen; 2 John 12—face to face

Numbers 12:9; Num 11:1; Hos 5:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:9—angry

Numbers 12:10 the cloud: Exod 33:7–10; Ezek 10:4, 5, 18, 19; Hos 9:12; Matt 25:41 behold: Deut 24:9 leprous: Lev 13:2, 3–46; 2 Kgs 5:27; 15:5; 2 Chr 26:19–21 Reciprocal: Exod 4:6—leprous as snow; Lev 13:10—shall see him; Num 20:1—Miriam; 2 Kgs 5:1—a leper; Ps 107:17—because; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 5:12—full

Numbers 12:11 I beseech thee: Exod 12:32; 1 Sam 2:30; 12:19; 15:24, 25; 1 Kgs 13:6; Jer 42:2; Acts 8:24; Rev 3:9 lay not: 2 Sam 19:19; 24:10; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 38:1–5; Prov 30:32 Reciprocal: Num 32:27—as my lord; 1 Kgs 18:7—my lord Elijah; 2 Kgs 1:13—besought; 2 Kgs 2:19—my Lord seeth; Job 33:27—I

Numbers 12:12 as one dead: Ps 88:4, 5; Eph 2:1–5; Col 2:13; 1 Tim 5:6 of whom: Job 3:16; Ps 58:8; 1 Cor 15:8 Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; Job 13:28—And he

Numbers 12:13; Num 14:2, 13–20; 16:41, 46–50; Exod 32:10–14; 1 Sam 12:23; 15:11; Matt 5:44, 45; Luke 6:28; 23:34; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:21; Jas 5:15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:7—it was turned; Deut 18:18—like unto; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; Job 42:10—when; Ps 6:2—heal; Ps 103:3—healeth; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Numbers 12:14 spit: Deut 25:9; Job 30:10; Isa 50:6; Matt 26:67; Heb 12:9 let her be: Num 5:2, 3; Lev 13:45, 46; 14:8; 2 Chr 26:20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 4:7—it was turned; Lev 15:13—seven days; 2 Kgs 7:3—four leprous; 2 Kgs 15:5—and dwelt; Mark 14:65—General; Luke 17:12—which; 2 Thess 3:14—that he

Numbers 12:15 shut out: Deut 24:8, 9 and the: Gen 9:21–23; Exod 20:12 till Miriam: Lam 3:32; Mic 6:4; 7:8, 9; Hab 3:2 Reciprocal: Lev 13:4—shut up; Lev 13:46—without; Lev 14:8—and shall; Num 20:1—Miriam; 2 Chr 26:21—dwelt; Rev 21:27—there

Numbers 12:16 afterward: Num 11:35; 33:18 Hazeroth: The exact situation of this place is unknown. Dr. SHAW computes it to be three days' journey, i.e., thirty miles from Sinai. From this passage, it appears that the wilderness of Paran commenced immediately upon their leaving this station. Calmet observes, that there is a town called Hazor in Arabia Petrea, in all probability the same as Hazerim, the ancient habitation of the Hivites (Deut 2:23) and likewise, according to all appearances, the Hazeroth, where the Hebrews encamped. the wilderness: Num 10:12; 13:3, 26; Gen 21:21; 1 Sam 25:1; Hab

3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 14:6—Elparan; Deut 1:1—Paran

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The names of the men who were sent to search the land;
- 17 Their instructions;
- 21 Their acts;
- 26 Their relation.

Numbers 13:1 Reciprocal: Num 10:31—forasmuch; Num 20:1—Then; Deut 1:22—We will send; Deut 9:23—Likewise

Numbers 13:2 Send thou: Num 32:8; Deut 1:22–25; Josh 2:1–24 of every: Num 1:4; 34:18 a ruler: Num 11:16; Exod 18:25; Deut 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Josh 4:2—twelve men; Josh 18:4—three

Numbers 13:3 The wilderness of Paran, says Dr. WELLS, seems to have been taken in a larger, and in a stricter sense. In the larger sense, it seems to have denoted all the desert and mountainous tract, lying between the wilderness of Shur westward, and mount Seir, or the land of Edom, eastward, the land of Canaan northward, and the Red sea southward. And in this sense, it seems to have comprehended the wilderness of Sin, and the wilderness of Sinai, also the adjoining tract wherein lay Kibroth-hattaavah and Hazeroth. In this sense it may be understood in Deut 1:19, where, by “that great and terrible wilderness,” is intended the wilderness of Paran in its largest acceptation; for, in its stricter acceptation, it seems not to have been so great and terrible a wilderness; but is taken to denote more peculiarly that part of Arabia Petrea which lies between mount Sinai and Hazeroth west, and mount Seir east. See on Num 12:16; 32:8. Deut 1:19, 23; 9:23 Reciprocal: Gen 14:6—Elparan; Gen 21:21—in the; Num 10:12—the wilderness; Num 13:26—unto the wilderness; 1 Sam 25:1—the wilderness

Numbers 13:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; Ezek 48:1—the names; Rev 7:5—tribe of Juda

Numbers 13:6 Caleb: Num 13:30; 14:6, 24, 30, 38; 26:65; 27:15–23; 34:19; Deut 31:7–17; Josh 14:6–15; 15:13–19; Luke 1:10–15; 1 Chr 4:15 Reciprocal: Deut 1:36—Caleb; Josh 14:7—sent me

Numbers 13:8 Oshea: Num 13:16, Jehoshua, Num 11:28; 27:18–22; Exod 17:9–13; 24:13; 32:17; Deut 31:7, 8, 14, 23; 34:9; Josh 1:1–9, 16; 24:1–33, Joshua Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 14:6—Joshua; Num 34:17—Joshua; Deut 1:38—Joshua; Deut 32:44—Hoshea; 1 Chr 7:27—Non; Hos 13:1—exalted

Numbers 13:11 Reciprocal: Gen 48:20—and he set; Josh 19:30—Rehob

Numbers 13:16 Oshea: Hos 1:1; Rom 9:25 Jehoshua: Num 13:8; 14:6, 30; Exod 17:9; Matt 1:21–23; Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8, Jesus Reciprocal: Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 32:28—Thy name; Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Gen 48:20—and he set; Num 27:18—Take thee; Num 34:17—Joshua; Deut 1:38—Joshua; Deut 32:44—Hoshea; Josh 1:1—Joshua; Josh

14:7—sent me; 1 Chr 7:27—Non; Hos 13:1—exalted

Numbers 13:17 southward: Num 13:21, 22; Gen 12:9; 13:1; Josh 15:3; Judg 1:15 the mountain: Num 14:40; Gen 14:10; Deut 1:44; Judg 1:9, 19 Reciprocal: Josh 2:1—to spy secretly; Judg 18:2—to spy

Numbers 13:18; Exod 3:8; Ezek 34:14

Numbers 13:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good

Numbers 13:20 whether it be: Neh 9:25, 35; Ezek 34:14 good courage: Num 13:30, 31; Deut 31:6–8, 23; Josh 1:6, 9; 2:3, 22, 23; 1 Chr 22:11; Heb 13:6 the firstripe: Num 13:23, 24; Mic 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—the fatness; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good

Numbers 13:21 from the wilderness of Zin: The wilderness of Zin, is different from that called Sin (Exod 16:1). The latter was near Egypt, but the former was near Kadesh Barnea, not far from the borders of Canaan. It seems to be the valley mentioned by Burckhardt; which, under the names of El Ghor and El Araba, form a continuation of the valley of the Jordan, extending from the Dead sea to the eastern branch of the Red sea. The whole plain presents to the view an appearance of shifting sands, whose surface is broken by innumerable undulations and low hills. A few talk, tamarisk, and rethem trees grow among the sand hills; but the depth of sand precludes all vegetation of herbage. Num 20:1; 27:14; 33:36; 34:3, 4; Deut 32:51; Josh 15:1 Rehob: Rehob was a city, afterwards given to the tribe of Asher, situated near mount Lebanon, at the northern extremity of the Promised Land, on the road which leads to Hamath, and west of Laish or Dan: compare Judg 1:31; 18:28; Josh 19:28. Hamath: 2 Sam 8:9; Amos 6:2 Reciprocal: Num 13:17—southward; Num 21:1—the way of the spies; Num 34:8—the entrance; Deut 1:24—General; Josh 19:35—Hamath; Josh 21:31—Rehob; 2 Sam 10:8—Rehob; 2 Kgs 3:8—the wilderness of Edom; 2 Kgs 14:25—from the entering; 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; 2 Kgs 19:13—the king; 2 Kgs 23:33—Hamath; 2 Chr 8:3—Hamathzobah; Jer 39:5—Hamath; Jer 49:23—Hamath; Jer 52:9—Hamath; Ezek 47:16—Hamath; Zech 9:2—Hamath

Numbers 13:22 Ahiman: Josh 11:21, 22; 15:13, 14; Judg 1:10 the children: Num 13:33 Hebron: Gen 13:18; 23:2; Josh 14:13–15; 21:13; 2 Sam 2:1, 11 Zoan: Ps 78:12, 43; Isa 19:11; 30:4 Reciprocal: Gen 37:14—Hebron; Num 13:17—southward; Num 13:28—saw the; Num 21:1—the way of the spies; Deut 2:11—as the Anakims; Deut 9:1—cities; Josh 10:3—Hebron; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 14:9—General; Judg 1:20—the three sons; 1 Chr 11:1—Hebron; 2 Chr 11:10—Hebron; Ezek 30:14—Zoan

Numbers 13:23 brook: or valley, Num 13:24; 32:9; Deut 1:24, 25; Judg 16:4 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—the firstripe; Num 13:28—saw the; Deut 2:13—brook; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Josh 15:14—General; Josh 15:33—Eshtaol; Hos 9:10—grapes; Joel 1:12—the pomegranate; 2 Cor 5:5—the earnest

Numbers 13:24 brook: or valley, Num 13:23 Eshcol: that is a cluster of grapes Reciprocal: Num 13:20—the firstripe; Hos 9:10—grapes

Numbers 13:25 forty days: Num 14:33, 34; Exod 24:18; 34:28

Numbers 13:26 unto the wilderness: Num 13:3 Kadesh: Num 20:1, 16; 32:8; 33:36; Deut 1:19; Josh 14:6 Reciprocal: Gen 16:14—Kadesh; Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Gen 21:21—in the; Num 10:12—the wilderness; Num 12:16—the wilderness; Num 20:22—Kadesh; Num 34:4—Kadeshbarnea; Deut 1:2—unto; Deut 2:14—Kadeshbarnea; Josh 10:41—Kadeshbarnea; Josh 14:7—I brought; Judg 11:16—came; 1 Sam 25:1—the wilderness; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; Ps 29:8—Kadesh

Numbers 13:27; Num 14:8; Exod 3:8, 17; 13:5; 33:3; Lev 20:24; Deut 1:25–33; 6:3; 11:9; 26:9, 11–15; 27:3; 31:20; Josh 5:6; Jer 11:5; 32:22; Ezek 20:6, 15 Reciprocal: Num 14:7—an exceeding good land; 1 Sam 14:25—honey; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; Neh 9:25—strong; Jer 2:7—brought

Numbers 13:28 strong: Deut 1:28; 2:10, 11, 21; 3:5; 9:1, 2 saw the: Num 13:22, 23, 33; Josh 11:22; 15:14; Judg 1:20 Reciprocal: Num 13:32—a land; Josh 14:12—the Anakims; Neh 9:25—strong; Amos 2:9—whose

Numbers 13:29 Amalekites: Num 14:43; 24:20; Gen 14:7; Exod 17:8–16; Judg 6:3; 1 Sam 14:48; 15:3–9; 30:1; Ps 83:7 the Hittites: Gen 15:19–21; Exod 3:8, 17 Reciprocal: Num 14:25—the Amalekites; Num 25:12—General; Josh 5:1—which were by; Josh 11:3—the Jebusite; Judg 3:3—Canaanites; Amos 2:9—whose

Numbers 13:30; Num 14:6–9, 24; Josh 14:6–8; Ps 27:1, 2; 60:12; 118:10, 11; Isa 41:10–16; Rom 8:31, 37; Phil 4:13; Heb 11:33 Reciprocal: Num 13:6—Caleb; Num 13:20—good courage; Num 34:19—Caleb; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 1:36—Caleb; Josh 15:13—Caleb; Judg 18:9—Arise; 1 Sam 17:32—Let; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; Neh 8:11—stilled; Eccl 9:10—thy hand

Numbers 13:31; Num 32:9; Deut 1:28; Josh 14:8; Heb 3:19 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—good courage; Num 14:36—General; Deut 20:8—lest his brethren's; 1 Sam 17:33—Thou art not; Neh 4:10—The strength; Prov 26:6—sendeth; Hag 1:2—This

Numbers 13:32 brought: Num 14:36, 37; Deut 1:28; Matt 23:13 a land: Num 13:28; Ezek 36:13; Amos 2:9 men of a great stature: Heb. men of statures, 2 Sam 21:20 Heb.; 1 Chr 20:6 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 7:17—These nations; Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ps 106:24—they despised; Prov 22:13—The slothful; Isa 45:14—men of stature; Ezek 36:12—no more

Numbers 13:33 saw the giants: Num 13:22; Deut 1:28; 2:10; 3:11; 9:2; 1 Sam 17:4–7; 2 Sam 21:20–22; 1 Chr 11:23 and we were: 1 Sam 17:42; Isa 40:22 Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—giants; Num 13:28—saw the; Deut 2:11—as the Anakims; Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; Josh 14:12—the Anakims; Judg 1:10—Sheshai; 1 Sam 9:2—from his shoulders; 1 Sam 17:24—sore; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; Prov 22:13—The slothful; Amos 2:9—whose; John 21:25—that even

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The people murmur at the news;
- 6 Joshua and Caleb labour to still them; v.11, God threatens them; v.13, Moses

intercedes with God, and obtains pardon; v.26, The murmurers are debarred from entering into the land; v.36, The men who raised the evil report die by a plague; v.40, The people that would invade the land against the will of God are smitten.

Numbers 14:1; Num 11:1–4; Deut 1:45 Reciprocal: Gen 45:2—wept aloud; Exod 13:17—the people repent; Exod 14:11—Because; Exod 15:24—General; Exod 23:2—follow; Exod 33:4—they mourned; Num 11:10—weep throughout; Num 16:3—gathered; Num 20:3—God; Num 21:5—spake; Num 32:9—General; Deut 1:26—General; Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 9:23—ye rebelled; Deut 20:8—lest his brethren's; 1 Sam 30:4—lifted up; Job 42:10—when; Ps 78:32—they sinned; Ps 106:25—murmured; Prov 15:19—way of the slothful; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Ezek 20:36—General; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Numbers 14:2 murmured: Num 16:41; Exod 15:24; 16:2, 3; 17:3; Deut 1:27; Ps 106:24, 45; 1 Cor 10:10; Phil 2:14, 15; Jude 16 Would: Num 14:28, 29; 11:15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:11; 7:15, 16; Jonah 4:3, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—the people; Num 11:10—weep throughout; Num 11:18—it was well; Num 12:13—General; Num 20:3—God; Num 32:8—General; 1 Sam 8:8—General; Luke 10:16—despiseth you; Heb 3:16—some

Numbers 14:3 the Lord: Ps 78:40; Jer 9:3 our wives: Num 14:31, 32 Reciprocal: Num 11:18—it was well; Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us; Deut 1:39—your little; Deut 17:16—Ye shall henceforth; Josh 7:7—wherefore; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; Ezra 8:21—for our little ones; Neh 9:17—refused; Acts 7:39—and in

Numbers 14:4; Deut 17:16; 28:68; Neh 9:16, 17; Luke 17:32; Acts 7:39; Heb 10:38, 39; 11:15; 2 Pet 2:21, 22 Reciprocal: Num 14:25—turn you; Ps 78:41—Yea; Heb 3:16—some

Numbers 14:5; Num 16:4, 22, 45; Gen 17:3; Lev 9:24; Josh 5:14; 7:10; 1 Kgs 18:39; 1 Chr 21:16; Ezek 9:8; Dan 10:9; Matt 26:39; Rev 4:10; 5:14; 7:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Num 20:6—they fell; 2 Chr 7:3—they bowed

Numbers 14:6 Joshua: Num 14:24, 30, 38; 13:6, 8, 30 rent their clothes: Gen 37:29, 34; 44:13; Josh 7:6; Judg 11:35; 2 Sam 3:31; 2 Kgs 18:37; Job 1:20; Joel 2:12, 13; Matt 26:65 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—Uncover; Num 13:16—Jehoshua; Num 34:19—Caleb; Josh 14:6—Caleb; Josh 14:7—I brought; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Judg 6:31—Will ye plead; 2 Kgs 5:7—that he rent; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; Ps 116:10—therefore; Prov 9:8—Reprove

Numbers 14:7 an exceeding good land: Num 13:27; Deut 1:25; 6:10, 11; 8:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Judg 18:9—Arise; Prov 15:19—way of the slothful; Jer 2:7—brought

Numbers 14:8 delight: Deut 10:15; 2 Sam 15:25, 26; 22:20; 1 Kgs 10:9; Ps 22:8; 147:10, 11; Isa 62:4; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; Rom 8:31 a land which: Num 13:27 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Exod 33:3—a land; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 27:3—a land; Josh 14:12—if so be; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; Ps 44:3—because; Jer 2:7—brought; Ezek 20:6—flowing

Numbers 14:9 Only rebel: Deut 9:7, 23, 24; Isa 1:2; 63:10; Dan 9:5, 9; Phil 1:27 neither:

Deut 7:18; 20:3 are bread: Num 24:8; Deut 32:42; Ps 14:4; 74:14 defence: Heb. shadow, Tzillam, a metaphor highly expressive of protection and support in the sultry eastern countries. (See the parallel passages.) The Arabs and Persians use the same word to express the same thing; using the expressions, "May the shadow (zulli) of thy prosperity be extended." "May the shadow of thy prosperity be spread over the heads of thy well-wishers." And in an elegant distich, "May your protection never be removed from my head; may God extend your shadow (zullikem) eternally." The loftiest and most esteemed title of the sultan, says Thornton, because given him by the kings of Persia, is zil ullah, shadow of God. Ps 91:1; 121:5; Isa 30:2, 3; 32:2; Jer 48:45 the Lord: Gen 48:21; Exod 33:16; Deut 7:21; 20:1-4; 31:6, 8; Josh 1:5; Judg 1:22; 2 Chr 13:12; 15:2; 20:17; 32:8; Ps 46:1, 2, 7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; 41:10; Matt 1:23; Rom 8:31 fear them not: Isa 41:14 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Lev 26:8—General; Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 3:2—Fear; Josh 6:3—ye shall; Josh 14:12—if so be; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Sam 17:32—Let; 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Neh 4:14—General; Ps 81:14—I should; Isa 37:27—their inhabitants

Numbers 14:10 But all: Exod 17:4; 1 Sam 30:6; Matt 23:37; Acts 7:52, 59 And the: Num 16:19, 42; 20:6; Exod 16:7, 10; 24:16, 17; 40:34; Lev 9:23 Reciprocal: Lev 9:4—to day; Deut 9:23—ye rebelled; 1 Kgs 12:18—all Israel; Job 42:10—when; Hab 3:2—in wrath

Numbers 14:11 How long will this: Num 14:27; Exod 10:3; 16:28; Prov 1:22; Jer 4:14; Hos 8:5; Zech 8:14; Matt 17:17 provoke: Num 14:23; Deut 9:7, 8, 22, 23; Ps 95:8; Heb 3:8, 16 believe me: Deut 1:32; Ps 78:22, 32, 41, 42; 106:24; Mark 9:19; John 10:38; 12:37; 15:24; Heb 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Exod 23:21—provoke him not; Num 14:22—which have; Num 32:10—General; Deut 9:14—and I will; Neh 9:17—refused; Ps 4:2—how; Ps 78:40—How oft; Jer 13:10—evil; Ezek 20:13—I said; Mark 16:14—unbelief; Luke 9:41—how; Luke 10:16—despise you; Luke 13:8—let; John 4:48—Except; Rom 9:22—endured; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 11:6—without; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Numbers 14:12 smite: Num 16:46-49; 25:9; Exod 5:3; 2 Sam 24:1, 12-15 will make: Exod 32:10 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Exod 33:3—for I; Lev 26:25—I will send; Num 14:37—died; Num 16:21—that I may; Deut 9:14—and I will; Deut 28:21—General; 2 Chr 7:13—I send; Ezek 14:19—if I; Ezek 20:13—I said; Hab 3:5—went; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 4:6—some

Numbers 14:13 And Moses said unto the Lord: From this verse to Num 14:19, inclusive, we have the words of the earnest intercession of Moses: they need no explanation; they are full of simplicity and energy. Then the: Exod 32:12; Deut 9:26-28; 32:27; Josh 7:8, 9; Ps 106:23; Ezek 20:9, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—that he; Num 11:2—prayed; Num 12:13—General; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Job 42:10—when; Ps 99:6—they called; Ps 106:8—he saved; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Jer 15:1—Moses; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Numbers 14:14 they have: Exod 15:14; Josh 2:9, 10; 5:1 art seen: Num 12:8; Gen 32:30; Exod 33:11; Deut 5:4; 34:10; John 1:18; 14:9; 1 Cor 13:12; 1 John 3:2 thy cloud: Num 9:15-21; 10:34; Exod 13:21, 22; 40:38; Neh 9:12, 19; Ps 78:14; 105:39 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—that he; Exod 33:16—in that; Num 16:3—the Lord; Deut 1:33—in fire; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Judg 6:13—if the Lord; 2 Sam 7:23—went; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Joel 2:17—wherefore; Zech 8:23—we have; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Numbers 14:15; Judg 6:16 Reciprocal: Num 16:21—that I may; Deut 9:28—Because; Deut 32:27—they should; Josh 3:6—Take up; Josh 9:9—we have; Judg 6:13—if the Lord; Ps 90:16—Let; Ps 115:2—General; Isa 48:11—for how; Jer 14:9—cannot; Ezek 36:20—These; Dan 6:20—able

Numbers 14:16; Deut 9:28; 32:26, 27; Josh 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Exod 13:5—sware; Ps 115:2—General; Isa 48:11—for how; Jer 14:9—cannot; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 36:20—These; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Dan 6:20—able

Numbers 14:17; Mic 3:8; Matt 9:6, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—wilt; Exod 34:5—the name; Exod 34:6—proclaimed; Num 21:7—And Moses; Ps 25:11—for it; Ps 79:11—according; Isa 62:6—make mention of the Lord; Amos 7:2—O Lord

Numbers 14:18 longsuffering: Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 103:8; 145:8; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18; Nah 1:2, 3; Rom 3:24–26; 5:21; Eph 1:7, 8 visiting: Exod 20:5; 34:7; Jer 23:2 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Lev 26:39—and also; Deut 4:31—the Lord; 2 Chr 30:18—The good; Neh 9:17—a God; Job 10:14—thou wilt; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 78:38—But he; Ps 86:15—But thou; Isa 55:7—for; Isa 63:7—according to his; Jer 32:18—showest; Dan 9:4—the great; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Joel 2:13—for; Rom 2:4—forbearance; Rom 9:22—endured; Rom 11:22—therefore; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Numbers 14:19 Pardon: Exod 32:32; 34:9; 1 Kgs 8:34; Ps 51:1, 2; Ezek 20:8, 9; Dan 9:19 according; Isa 55:7; Titus 3:4–7 and as thou: Exod 32:10–14; 33:17; Ps 78:38; 106:7, 8, 45; Jonah 3:10; 4:2; Mic 7:18; Jas 5:15; 1 John 5:14–16 until now: or, hitherto Reciprocal: Num 14:13—And Moses said unto the Lord; Neh 9:17—a God; Isa 63:7—according to his; Dan 9:4—the great; Dan 9:9—To the Lord

Numbers 14:20 Reciprocal: Exod 32:10—let me alone; Ps 99:8—thou wast; Heb 3:11—I sware

Numbers 14:21 as truly: Deut 32:40; Isa 49:18; Jer 22:24; Ezek 5:11; 18:3; 33:11, 27; Zeph 2:9 all the: Ps 72:19; Hab 2:14; Matt 6:10 Reciprocal: Num 14:28—As truly; Num 32:10—General; Job 27:2—God liveth; Ps 57:5—thy glory; Ps 97:6—all the; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 26:9—for; Isa 63:14—to make; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Ezek 21:5—all; Rom 14:11—As

Numbers 14:22 which have: Num 14:11; Deut 1:31–35; Ps 95:9–11; 106:26; Heb 3:17, 18 tempted: Exod 17:2; Ps 95:9; 106:14; Mal 3:15; Matt 4:7; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:9 ten times: Gen 31:7, 41; Job 19:3 Reciprocal: Deut 1:34—and sware; Josh 5:4—All the; Josh 14:9—General; Neh 4:12—ten times; Ps 78:41—Yea; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 106:25—hearkened; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Jer 18:10—then; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Dan 1:20—ten; Zech 8:23—ten men; Mark 9:19—O faithless; John 8:6—tempting; Acts 5:9—to tempt; Acts 13:18—about; Heb 3:8—as

Numbers 14:23 Surely they shall not see: Heb. If they see, Num 26:64; 32:11; Deut 1:35–45; Neh 9:23; Ps 95:11; 106:26; Ezek 20:15; Heb 3:17, 18; 4:3 Reciprocal: Num 14:11—provoke; Num 14:28—As truly; Num 26:65—They shall; Num 32:10—General; Josh 5:6—sware that; Josh 15:13—Caleb; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; Job 20:17—shall not see; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Heb 3:8—as

Numbers 14:24 my servant: Num 14:6–9; 13:30; 26:65; Deut 1:36; Josh 14:6–14 another spirit: Caleb had another spirit; not only a bold, generous, courageous, noble, and heroic spirit, but the Spirit and influence of God, which thus raised him above human inquietudes and earthly fears. Therefore he followed God fully; literally, “and he filled after me:” God shewed him the way he was to take and the line of conduct he was to pursue, and he filled up this line, and in all things followed the will of his Maker. followed me: Num 32:11, 12; Deut 6:5; Josh 14:8, 9; 1 Chr 29:9, 18; 2 Chr 25:2; Ps 119:80, 145; Prov 23:26; Acts 11:23; Eph 6:6; Col 3:23 Reciprocal: Num 13:6—Caleb; Num 34:19—Caleb; Josh 15:13—Caleb; Judg 1:20—they gave; 1 Kgs 11:6—went not fully after; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; Mark 8:34—follow; John 12:26—let; John 21:19—Follow; Heb 3:16—not

Numbers 14:25 the Amalekites: Num 13:29 turn you: Num 14:4; Deut 1:40; Ps 81:11–13; Prov 1:31 Reciprocal: Num 14:41—do ye; Num 14:43—General; Num 21:4—by the way; Num 33:35—Eziongaber; Deut 1:46—General; Deut 2:1—we turned; Judg 11:16—walked; Heb 3:11—I swear

Numbers 14:27 How long: Num 14:11; Exod 16:28; Matt 17:7; Mark 9:19 I have heard: Exod 16:12; 1 Cor 10:10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—How long; Exod 16:8—the Lord heareth; Exod 32:34—the day; Num 14:35—this evil; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 106:25—murmured; Prov 1:22—How; Ezek 35:13—I have; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Luke 9:41—how; Phil 2:14—without; Heb 3:11—I swear

Numbers 14:28 As truly: Num 14:21, 23; 26:64, 65; 32:11; Deut 1:35; Ps 90:8, 9; Heb 3:17 as ye have: Num 14:2 Reciprocal: Deut 2:14—until all the generation; Deut 32:40—General; 1 Sam 15:29—will not lie; Ps 95:11—I swear; Ps 106:26—Therefore; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 5:11—as I live; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 14:16—as I live; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Matt 25:10—and the; Rom 14:11—As; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 14:29 carcasses: Num 14:32, 33; 1 Cor 10:5; Heb 3:17; Jude 5 all that were: Num 1:45; 26:64 Reciprocal: Exod 30:14—from twenty; Num 1:3—twenty; Num 14:2—Would; Num 32:10—General; Num 32:11—from twenty; 1 Sam 15:29—will not lie; Ps 78:33—days; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 14:16—as I live; Ezek 20:13—I said

Numbers 14:30 swear: Heb. lifted up my hand, Gen 14:22 save Caleb: Num 14:38; 26:65; 32:12; Deut 1:36–38 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Exod 13:5—swear; Num 13:6—Caleb; Num 13:16—Jehoshua; Num 14:6—Joshua; Num 32:11—because; Num 32:15—he will yet; Num 34:19—Caleb; Deut 1:38—Joshua; Josh 14:6—Thou knowest; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; Neh 9:15—sworn; Ps 90:16—and; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 20:38—they shall; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Phil 3:8—doubtless; Heb 3:16—not; Heb 3:18—to whom

Numbers 14:31 little ones: Num 26:6, 64; Deut 1:39 ye said: Num 14:3 know: Their children, by possessing Canaan, knew what a good land their fathers had despised. the land: Gen 25:34; Ps 106:24; Prov 1:25, 30; Matt 22:5; Acts 13:41; Heb 12:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—also our; Deut 7:1—the Lord; Josh 5:7—their children; Ezra 8:21—for our little ones; Neh 9:24—So the; Ps 90:16—and; Amos 2:10—to possess; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Heb 4:6—some

Numbers 14:32; Num 14:29; 1 Cor 10:5; Heb 3:17 Reciprocal: Num 14:3—our wives; Josh 5:6—walked; Ezek 20:18—I said

Numbers 14:33 shall wander in the wilderness: or, feed, This implies, that they should move from place to place in the deserts, as the Bedounin Arabs, who have no certain dwelling, but rove about seeking pasture for their flocks. Num 32:13; Josh 14:10; Ps 107:4, 40 forty years: Num 33:38; Deut 1:3; 2:14 bear: Num 5:31; Jer 3:1, 2; Ezek 23:35, 45–49; Hos 9:1 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; Num 13:25—forty days; Num 14:29—carcasses; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Neh 9:21—forty; Ps 95:10—Forty; Ezek 20:18—I said; Acts 13:18—about; Heb 3:9—forty; Heb 3:17—whose

Numbers 14:34 After: Num 13:25; 2 Chr 36:21 the number: Ps 95:10; Ezek 4:6; Dan 9:24; Rev 11:3 shall ye bear: Num 18:23; Lev 20:19; Ps 38:4; Ezek 14:10 ye shall: 1 Kgs 8:56; Ps 77:8; 105:42; Jer 18:9, 10; Lam 3:31–33; Heb 4:1 breach of promise: or, altering of my purpose, Tenooathi, rather, my failure, or disannulling, from noo, to fail, disannul; for as they had broken their engagements, God was no longer held by his covenant. Deut 31:16, 17; 1 Sam 2:30; Zech 11:10 Reciprocal: Num 18:1—shall bear; Deut 1:46—General; Josh 14:10—forty; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Judg 2:1—I will never; Neh 9:21—forty; Ps 59:13—Consume; Isa 20:3—three; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Ezek 23:35—therefore; Amos 2:10—and led; Acts 13:18—about; Rev 11:2—forty

Numbers 14:35 I will surely: Num 23:19 this evil: Num 14:27–29; 26:65; 1 Cor 10:5, 11; Heb 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—he will not; Num 27:3—died in the; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; Ps 59:13—Consume; Ps 78:33—days; Ps 90:3—Thou; Ezek 11:13—when; Heb 3:11—I swear

Numbers 14:36; Num 13:31–33 Reciprocal: Num 13:32—brought; Num 20:3—when; Luke 19:27—General

Numbers 14:37 those men: Thus ten of the twelve who searched out the land were struck dead, by the justice of God, on the spot. In commemoration of this event, the Jews, to this day, celebrate a fast, on the seventh day of the month Elul. died: Num 14:12; 16:49; 25:9; Jer 28:16, 17; 29:32; 1 Cor 10:10; Heb 3:17; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Num 13:32—brought; Num 20:3—when; Num 22:33—surely; Ps 91:3—and from; Ps 91:7—General; Luke 19:27—General

Numbers 14:38; Num 26:65; Josh 14:6–10 Reciprocal: Num 13:6—Caleb; Num 14:6—Joshua; Num 14:30—save Caleb; Num 34:19—Caleb; Deut 1:38—Joshua; Ps 91:3—and from; Ps 91:7—General; Heb 3:16—not

Numbers 14:39 mourned greatly: Exod 33:4; Prov 19:3; Isa 26:16; Matt 8:12; Heb 12:17 Reciprocal: Deut 1:41—We have sinned; 1 Sam 30:4—lifted up

Numbers 14:40 rose up: Deut 1:41; Eccl 9:3; Matt 7:21–23; 26:11, 12; Luke 13:25 for we have sinned: We are sensible of our sin, and repent of it; and are now ready to do as Caleb and Joshua exhorted us. Or, though we have sinned, yet we hope God will make good his promise. Reciprocal: Num 13:17—the mountain

Numbers 14:41 do ye: Num 14:25; 2 Chr 24:20 but it shall: Job 4:9; Jer 2:37; 32:5

Reciprocal: Deut 1:42—Go not up; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; 2 Chr 13:12—ye shall not; Neh 9:17—refused; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 17:9—Shall it

Numbers 14:42; Deut 1:42; Josh 7:8, 12; Ps 44:1, 2–11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:37—and ye shall; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Deut 31:17—Are not these; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:24—Ye shall not go up; Ps 89:43—not made

Numbers 14:43; Num 14:25; 13:29; Lev 26:17; Deut 28:25 because: Judg 16:20; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; Isa 63:10; Hos 9:12 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Num 14:45—the Amalekites; Josh 22:15—General

Numbers 14:44 they presumed: This miserable people a short time ago, thought that, though Omnipotence was with them, they could not conquer and possess the land! Now they imagine, that though God himself go not with them, yet they shall be sufficient to drive out the inhabitants, and take possession of their country! Man is ever supposing he can do all things, or do nothing: he is therefore sometimes presumptuous, and at other times in despair. Num 15:30; Deut 1:43 the ark: Num 10:33; 1 Sam 4:3–11 Reciprocal: Num 31:6—the holy instruments

Numbers 14:45 the Amalekites: Num 14:43; Exod 17:16; Deut 1:44; 32:30; Josh 7:5, 11, 12 Hormah: Num 21:3; Judg 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Num 21:1—the way of the spies; Josh 12:14—Hormah; Josh 15:30—Hormah; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; Ps 81:14—I should; Ps 89:43—not made

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The law of the meat offering, and the drink offering;
- 14 The stranger is under the same law;
- 17 The law of the first of the dough for an heave offering;
- 22 The sacrifice for sins of ignorance;
- 30 The punishment of presumption;
- 32 He that violated the sabbath is stoned;
- 37 The law of fringes.

Numbers 15:1 It is very probable, that the transactions recorded in this and the four following chapters took place during the time the Israelites abode in Kadesh (Deut 1:46). Reciprocal: Ezek 46:11—in the feasts

Numbers 15:2; Num 15:18; Lev 14:34; 23:10; 25:2; Deut 7:1, 2; 12:1, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 26:1—General

Numbers 15:3 will make: Exod 29:18, 25, 41; Lev 1:2, 3, 9, 13, 17; 10:13 a burnt: Lev 1:1–17 a sacrifice: Lev 7:16; 22:18–23; Deut 12:11 performing: Heb. separating, Lev 27:2 or in a freewill: Lev 22:21, 23; Deut 12:6, 17; 16:10 in your: Num 28:16–19, 27; 29:1, 2, 8, 13–40; Lev 23:8, 12, 36; Deut 16:1–17 a sweet: Gen 8:21; Exod 29:18; Matt 3:17; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 the herd: Under the term bakar, are comprehended the ox, heifer, etc; and under tzon, are included sheep and goats. The animals enjoined in the Levitical law are the very same which commanded Abraham to offer (Gen 15:9). Hence it is evident, that

God delivered to the patriarchs an epitome of that law which was afterwards given in detail to Moses, the essence of which consisted in its sacrifices; and these sacrifices were of clean animals, the most perfect, useful, and healthy of all that are brought under the immediate government of man. Gross feeding and ferocious animals were all excluded, as well as all birds of prey. Reciprocal: Lev 9:4—and a meat; Lev 23:13—the meat; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Num 29:9—General; Ps 81:3—solemn

Numbers 15:4 a meat: Exod 29:40; Lev 2:1; 6:14; 7:9, 10; 23:13; Isa 66:20; Mal 1:11; Rom 15:16; Heb 13:16 the fourth: Num 28:5–8; Exod 29:40; Lev 2:15; 14:10; 23:13; Judg 9:9; Ezek 46:14 Reciprocal: Lev 5:11—fine flour; Lev 23:18—with their; Num 8:9—shalt gather the whole; Num 15:6—General; Num 28:12—General; Num 29:18—after the manner; Ezra 6:9—wheat; Ezra 7:17—their meat offerings

Numbers 15:5; Num 28:7, 14; Judg 9:13; Ps 116:13; Song 1:4; Zech 9:17; Matt 26:28, 29; Phil 2:17; 2 Tim 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Exod 30:24—hin; Num 3:17—Gershon; Num 6:15—drink; Num 15:10—General; Num 28:5—General; 1 Sam 10:3—three kids; 1 Chr 29:21—drink offerings; 2 Chr 29:35—the drink

Numbers 15:6; Num 15:4; 28:12–14 Reciprocal: Lev 6:14—the meat offering

Numbers 15:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Num 6:15—drink; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Num 28:7—to be poured; Judg 9:13—cheereth; 1 Chr 29:21—drink offerings

Numbers 15:8 peace: Lev 3:1; 7:11–18 Reciprocal: Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Num 8:8—his meat; Num 15:24—with his

Numbers 15:9 with a: Num 28:12, 14 a meat: Num 29:6; Lev 6:14; 7:37; 14:10; 1 Chr 21:23; Neh 10:33; Ezek 42:13; 46:5, 7, 11, 15; Joel 1:9; 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a tenth; Num 8:8—his meat; 1 Sam 1:24—she took

Numbers 15:10; Num 15:5; 6:15 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Num 28:7—to be poured; Judg 9:13—cheereth; 1 Sam 1:24—she took; 1 Chr 29:21—drink offerings

Numbers 15:11; Num 15:28 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—lamb; Num 29:6—according

Numbers 15:12 Reciprocal: Num 29:6—according

Numbers 15:14 Reciprocal: Lev 22:18—of the strangers; Lev 22:25—a stranger's

Numbers 15:15 One: Num 15:29; 9:14; Exod 12:49; Lev 24:22; Gal 3:28; Eph 2:11–22; Col 3:11 an ordinance: Num 10:8; 18:8; Exod 12:14, 24, 43; 1 Sam 30:25 Reciprocal: Exod 12:48—a stranger; Num 19:10—it shall be; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger

Numbers 15:16 Reciprocal: Exod 12:48—a stranger; Exod 12:49—General; Lev 4:27—common people; Lev 24:22—General; Num 19:10—it shall be; Num 35:15—General; Josh 8:33—stranger

Numbers 15:17 Reciprocal: Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Numbers 15:18; Num 15:2; Deut 26:1–15 Reciprocal: Lev 23:10—and shall

Numbers 15:19 The oblation before prescribed seems to have been a general acknowledgment from the people at large; but this was an oblation from every one that reaped a harvest: who was required, previously to tasting it himself, to offer a portion of dough as a heave-offering to the Lord. This is supposed to have been given to the priests in their several cities, and not carried to the tabernacle. Josh 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:28—is an heave; Lev 7:14—an heave; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 18:12—the firstfruits; Num 18:19—the heave; Neh 10:37—the firstfruits; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits

Numbers 15:20 a cake: Num 18:12; Exod 23:19; Deut 26:2–10; Neh 10:37; Prov 3:9, 10; Ezek 44:30; Matt 6:33; Rom 11:16; 1 Cor 15:20; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 the heave offering: Lev 2:14; 23:20, 16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:28—is an heave; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Num 18:27—the corn

Numbers 15:21; Num 18:26; Exod 29:28

Numbers 15:22 This law concerning sins of ignorance, being entirely diverse from one before considered, occasions considerable difficulty (Lev. 4). Some explain that law as relating to sins of commission, this to sins of omission: others explain the one of inadvertent violations of the moral law, and the other of the transgressions of the ceremonial law, and some think that related to the whole nation, this to any one tribe; or that to the bulk of the nation, this to the rulers and elders. The Jews say, that the former law referred to such national transgressions through heedlessness, as consisted with the maintenance of the prescribed worship in the main; but that this especially respected the case of the nation, when through inattention, and the example and authority of wicked rulers, they had turned aside and committed idolatry, or conducted their worship directly contrary to law; yet through a culpable ignorance, and not in presumption. This was evidently the case under several of their kings; and the explanation seems well grounded. Lev 4:2, 13, 14, 22, 27; 5:13, 15–17; Ps 19:12; Luke 12:48 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:21—a sin offering; Heb 5:2—ignorant

Numbers 15:24 if ought: Lev 4:13 without: Heb. from the eyes one young bullock: Lev 4:14–21 with his: Num 15:8–10 manner: or, ordinance one kid: Num 28:15; Lev 4:23; 2 Chr 29:21–24; Ezra 6:17; 8:35 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 23:19—one kid; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Num 28:30—General; Num 29:6—according; Acts 3:17—through

Numbers 15:25 the priest: Lev 4:20, 26; Rom 3:25; 1 John 2:2 forgiven them: Luke 23:34; Acts 13:39 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Num 30:12—and the Lord; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; Isa 22:14—Surely

Numbers 15:27; Lev 4:27, 28; Acts 3:17; 17:30; 1 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: Ps 51:16—desirest

Numbers 15:28; Lev 4:35 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:26—an atonement; Num 15:11—General; Num 30:12—and the Lord; Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; Heb 10:26—if

Numbers 15:29 one law: Num 15:15; 9:14; Lev 16:29; 17:15; Rom 3:29, 30 sinneth: Heb.

doeth Reciprocal: Exod 12:49—General; Lev 4:27—common people; Lev 24:22—General; Josh 8:33—stranger; Ezek 14:7—of the stranger

Numbers 15:30 doeth ought: Num 9:13; 14:44; Gen 17:14; Exod 21:14; Lev 20:3, 6, 10; Deut 1:43; 17:12; 29:19, 20; Ps 19:13; Matt 12:32; Heb 10:26, 29; 2 Pet 2:10 presumptuously: Heb. with an high hand, That is, bold, daring, deliberate acts of transgression against the fullest evidence, and in despite of the Divine authority. Such conduct “reproacheth the Lord,” as if his commands were needless, unreasonable, and inimical to the happiness of man; his favour were not desirable, or his wrath not to be feared: in short, as if it were more advantageous to rebel against him than to serve him. Such acts admitted of no atonement: the person was condemned to bear his own iniquity, and to be cut off. reproacheth: Ps 69:9; 74:18, 22; 79:12; 89:51; Prov 14:31; Isa 37:23, 24 Reciprocal: Lev 17:4—be cut off; Num 19:13—purifieth; Num 19:20—shall not; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; Deut 17:13—presumptuously; 1 Sam 2:25—if a man; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; Ps 51:16—desirest; Eccl 11:9—walk; Mal 2:12—cut; Luke 12:47—knew; 1 Tim 1:13—because; Heb 2:2—every; Heb 10:28—despised; 1 John 5:16—There

Numbers 15:31 despised: Lev 26:15, 43; 2 Sam 12:9; Ps 119:126; Prov 13:13; Isa 30:12; 1 Thess 4:8; Heb 10:28, 29 his iniquity: Lev 5:1; Ps 38:4; Isa 53:6; Ezek 18:20; 1 Pet 2:24; 2 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Lev 17:4—be cut off; Num 9:13—forbeareth; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; Deut 17:13—presumptuously; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; Ps 19:13—presumptuous; Ps 51:16—desirest; Ezek 20:13—and my; Mal 2:12—cut; Luke 12:47—knew; 1 John 3:4—transgresseth

Numbers 15:32 they found a man: This example seems to have been evidently introduced to illustrate the foregoing law. The man despised the word of the Lord, presumptuously broke his commandment, and on this ground was punished with death. Exod 16:23, 27, 28; 20:8–10; 35:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:10—thou shalt; Exod 31:15—whosoever; Neh 13:15—burdens; Jer 17:21—bear; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:24—that; Luke 6:2—not

Numbers 15:33; John 8:3–20 Reciprocal: Exod 18:22—great; Lev 24:11—brought him; Num 9:6—they came; Num 27:2—General

Numbers 15:34; Lev 24:12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:15—to inquire; Num 27:2—General; Num 27:5—General; Acts 12:10—the first

Numbers 15:35 The man: Exod 31:14, 15 stone him: Lev 24:14, 23; 1 Kgs 21:13; Acts 7:58; Heb 13:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Lev 4:12—without the camp; Lev 20:2—the people; Deut 13:10—stone him; Deut 22:21—stone her; Matt 27:31—and led; Matt 27:32—as; John 19:17—went

Numbers 15:36; Josh 7:25 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—the people; Lev 24:14—let all the; Lev 24:23—General; Num 19:3—without the camp; Deut 13:10—stone him; Deut 22:21—stone her; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; Matt 27:32—as; John 19:17—went; Heb 10:28—despised; Heb 13:12—suffered

Numbers 15:38 fringes in the borders: The word tzitzith properly denotes an ornament resembling a flower. From Num 15:39, we learn that these were emblematical of the

commands of God. That there is any analogy between a fringe and a precept, it would be bold to assert; but when a thing is appointed to represent another, no matter how different, that first object becomes the legitimate representative or sign of the other. Deut 22:12; Matt 9:20; 23:5; Luke 8:44 Reciprocal: Exod 28:28—a lace; Exod 28:37—blue; Deut 6:8—General; Matt 14:36—hem; Mark 6:56—the border

Numbers 15:39 remember: Exod 13:9; Deut 6:6–9; 11:18–21, 28–32; Prov 3:1 ye seek not: Deut 29:19; Job 31:7; Prov 28:26; Eccl 11:9; Jer 9:14; Ezek 6:9 go a whoring: Exod 34:15, 16; Ps 73:27; 106:39; Hos 2:2; Jas 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 20:6—go; Num 15:38—fringes in the borders; Deut 6:8—General; Deut 12:8—every man; Deut 22:12—fringes; 1 Kgs 12:33—in the month; Ps 119:37—Turn; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 3:17—walk; Ezek 20:16—for their; Hos 4:12—gone; Hos 9:10—and their; Matt 9:20—hem; Matt 14:36—hem; Matt 23:5—the borders; Mark 6:56—the border

Numbers 15:40 be holy: Lev 11:44, 45; 19:2; Rom 12:1; Eph 1:4; Col 1:2; 1 Thess 4:7; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 34:32—he gave; Lev 22:31—General

Numbers 15:41; Lev 22:33; 25:38; Ps 105:45; Jer 31:31–33; 32:37–41; Ezek 36:25–27; Heb 11:16; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Hos 12:9—I that

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram;
- 23 Moses separates the people from the rebels' tents;
- 31 The earth swallows up Korah, and a fire consumes others;
- 36 The censers are reserved to holy use;
- 41 Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are slain by a plague, for murmuring against Moses and Aaron;
- 46 Aaron by incense stays the plague.

Numbers 16:1 Korah: Num 26:9, 10; 27:3; Exod 6:18, 21; Jude 11 sons of Reuben: Gen 49:3, 4; 1 Chr 5:1, 2 took men: As the word men is not in the text, some read “took counsel;” and some “took courage.” Houbigant renders yikkach, rebellionem fecerunt, “they rebelled;” which scarcely any rule of criticism can ever justify. Dr. GEDDES’ translation is, “Another insurrection was raised against Moses by Korah,” etc. Others think that it may mean, “behaved with insolence.” But, as Dr. A. CLARKE observes, the verb wyyikkach, “and he took” which though at the end of the sentence in English, is the first word in Hebrew, is not in the plural, but the singular; and hence cannot be applied to the acts of all these chiefs. In every part of the Scripture, where this rebellion is referred to, it is attributed to Korah, therefore the verb here belongs to him; and the whole verse should be translated, “Now Korah, son of Izhar, son of Kohath, son of Levi, he took even Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, son of Peleth, son of Reuben, and they rose up,” etc.; reading, with some manuscripts, the Samaritan, and Septuagint, ben, son, instead of beney, sons. Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Korah; Num 16:19—Korah; Num 16:41—all the; Num 26:58—General; Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 11:6—he did unto; 1 Chr 2:33—Peleth; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; 2 Chr 26:16—to burn; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 78:32—they sinned; Ps 106:16—envied; Prov 24:21—meddle; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Ezek 20:36—General; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Numbers 16:2 famous: Num 26:9; Gen 6:4; 1 Chr 5:24; 12:30; Ezek 16:14; 23:10
Reciprocal: Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned; Num 1:16—the renowned; Num
16:19—Korah; Num 16:35—two hundred; Num 26:10—earth opened; 1 Sam
8:8—General; Ps 124:2—when men

Numbers 16:3 gathered: Num 16:11; 12:1, 2; 14:1–4; Ps 106:16; Acts 7:39, 51 Ye take too
much upon you: Heb. It is much for you all the: Exod 19:6; Ezra 9:2; Isa 1:11–16; Jer
7:3–12; Matt 3:9, 10; Rom 2:28, 29 the Lord: Num 14:14; 35:34; Exod 29:45, 46; Ps 68:17
Reciprocal: Exod 2:14—Who; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 16:7—that the man; Num
16:41—Ye have; Num 20:2—gathered; Deut 7:21—the Lord; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 2 Sam
15:3—thy matters; Ps 68:10—Thy congregation; Ps 119:52—remembered; Ps
124:2—when men; Jer 29:27—which; Amos 5:14—as; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Mark
11:28—General; Acts 7:38—in the church; 1 Tim 6:2—let

Numbers 16:4; Num 16:45; 14:5; 20:6; Josh 7:6 Reciprocal: Num 16:22—they fell; Ezek
9:8—that I

Numbers 16:5 the Lord: Mal 3:18; 2 Tim 2:19 who is holy: Num 16:3; Lev 21:6–8, 12–15;
Isa 61:5, 6; 1 Pet 2:5–9; Rev 1:6; 5:9, 10 will cause: Exod 28:43; Lev 10:3; Ps 65:4; Ezek
40:46; 44:15, 16; Eph 2:13; Heb 10:19–22; 12:14 even him: Num 17:5; Exod 28:1; Lev 8:2; 1
Sam 2:28; Ps 105:26; John 15:16; Acts 1:2, 24; 13:2; 15:7; 22:14; 2 Tim 2:3, 4 Reciprocal:
Exod 9:5—a set time; Exod 24:2—General; Exod 29:33—they are holy; Lev 21:17—let
him; Num 16:7—that the man; Num 18:7—as a service; Num 26:11—General; Deut
18:5—General; Deut 33:8—with thy; Judg 17:12—his priest; Ps 106:23—his chosen; Ps
115:10—General; Jer 30:21—and I; Ezek 42:13—approach; Ezek 43:19—which approach;
Ezek 45:4—which; Heb 5:4—General

Numbers 16:6; Num 16:35–40, 46–48; Lev 10:1; 16:12, 13; 1 Kgs 18:21–23 Reciprocal:
Num 16:15—Respect; Num 16:16—Be thou; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense

Numbers 16:7 that the man: Num 16:3, 5; Eph 1:4; 2 Thess 2:13; 1 Pet 2:9 too much:
Num 16:3; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; Matt 21:23–27 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—censer; Lev 16:13—And
he; Num 16:15—Respect; Num 16:16—Be thou; Num 16:37—the censers; 2 Chr
26:16—to burn; Ps 106:16—the saint; Heb 5:4—General

Numbers 16:8 Reciprocal: Judg 17:12—his priest

Numbers 16:9 Seemeth it but: Num 16:13; Gen 30:15; 1 Sam 18:23; 2 Sam 7:19; Isa 7:13;
Ezek 34:18; 1 Cor 4:3 separated: Num 1:53; 3:41–45; 8:14–16; 18:2–6; Deut 10:8; 2 Chr
35:3; Neh 12:44; Ezek 44:10, 11; Acts 13:2 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—take; Num
3:6—General; Num 4:3—to do; Deut 18:5—General; 1 Kgs 16:31—as if it had been a
light thing; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; Neh 13:29—the covenant; Mal 2:5—covenant; John
3:27—A man; Rom 1:1—separated

Numbers 16:10 and seek: Prov 13:10; Matt 20:21, 22; Luke 22:24; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3; 3
John 9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:15—General; Exod 29:9—the priest's; Num 8:14—and the
Levites; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; Deut 18:5—General; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; 2 Chr
35:3—serve now; Neh 13:29—the covenant; Mal 2:5—covenant; Rom 1:1—separated;
Heb 5:4—General; Heb 7:5—who

Numbers 16:11 against: Num 16:3; 1 Sam 8:7; Luke 10:16; John 13:20; Rom 13:2 what is Aaron: Exod 16:7, 8; 17:2; Acts 5:4; 1 Cor 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—General; Num 17:5—they murmur; 1 Chr 26:19—Kore; Isa 57:4—Against; Heb 7:5—who

Numbers 16:12; Prov 29:9; Isa 3:5; 1 Pet 2:13, 14; Jude 8 Reciprocal: 2 Pet 2:10—despise

Numbers 16:13 a small: Num 16:9 out of a: Num 11:5; Exod 1:11, 22; 2:23 to kill: Num 20:3, 4; Exod 16:3; 17:3 thou make: Exod 2:14; Ps 2:2, 3; Luke 19:14; Acts 7:25–27, 35 Reciprocal: Gen 30:15—General; Exod 33:3—a land; Num 20:15—vexed us; Num 21:5—spake; Deut 33:5—king; 2 Sam 7:19—And this; 2 Sam 15:3—thy matters; Isa 7:13—Is it a small; Jer 42:14—nor hear; Ezek 34:18—a small; Mark 11:28—General

Numbers 16:14 Moreover: Num 36:8–10; Exod 3:8, 17; Lev 20:24 put out: Heb. bore out Reciprocal: Num 20:4—that we; Num 20:5—this evil; Num 21:5—spake; Deut 29:6—neither have; 2 Sam 15:3—thy matters; Neh 9:17—refused; Jer 35:9—General

Numbers 16:15 very wroth: Num 12:3; Exod 32:19; Matt 5:22; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26 Respect: Num 16:6, 7; Gen 4:4, 5; Isa 1:10–15 I have not: Though Moses was their ruler, under God, yet, so far from oppressing them, he had not imposed the smallest tax, nor taken, as a present, so much as an ass from one of them. The common present that is now made to the great, in these countries, is a horse; but there is reason to believe, that an ass might formerly have answered the same purpose. “If it is a visit of ceremony from a bashaw,” says Dr. RUSSELL, “or other person in power, a fine horse, sometimes with furniture, or some such valuable present, is made to him at his departure.” As asses were esteemed no dishonourable beasts for the saddle, Sir. J. Chardin, in his manuscript, supposes, that when Samuel disclaimed having taken the ass of any one (1 Sam 12:3) he is to be understood of not having taken any ass for his riding. In the same light, he considers this similar declaration of Moses. His reason is “asses being then esteemed very honourable creatures for riding on (Num 22:21, 30; Judg 5:10; 2 Sam 16:2) as they are at this very time in Persia, being rode with saddles.” 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Acts 20:33, 34; 1 Cor 9:15; 2 Cor 1:12; 7:2; 12:14–17; 1 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:36—was wroth; Exod 16:20—and Moses; Num 3:51—Moses; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 2 Sam 22:22—I have kept; 2 Kgs 13:19—was wroth; Neh 5:6—General; Neh 5:16—neither bought; Ps 99:7—kept; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Mic 3:11—heads; Rom 11:2—how he maketh; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; 2 Cor 12:18—in the same steps; 1 Thess 2:3—General

Numbers 16:16 Be thou: Num 16:6, 7 before: 1 Sam 12:3, 7; 2 Tim 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 16:9—Come near; Lev 10:1—censer; Num 12:4—Come out; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense

Numbers 16:17; 1 Sam 12:7 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—censer; Num 16:32—all the; Num 16:35—two hundred; Ezek 8:11—every

Numbers 16:18 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—strange; Lev 16:12—from off; Lev 16:13—And he; Num 16:37—the censers; Num 16:48—General; 2 Chr 26:16—to burn

Numbers 16:19 Korah: Num 16:1, 2 and the glory: Num 16:42; 12:5; 14:10; Exod 16:7, 10; Lev 9:6, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 17:4—almost; Lev 9:4—to day; Num 20:2—gathered; Num

20:6—the glory; Num 27:3—in the company; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Ezek 3:23—the glory; Ezek 10:4—the glory

Numbers 16:20 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:13—I said

Numbers 16:21 Separate: Gen 19:15–22; Jer 5:16; Acts 2:40; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 5:6, 7; Rev 18:4 that I may: Num 16:45; 14:12, 15; Exod 32:10; 33:5; Ps 73:19; Isa 37:36; Heb 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—Up; Exod 33:3—lest I; Lev 6:10—consumed; Num 16:24—General; Num 16:26—I pray you; Ezra 9:14—wouldst not thou; Job 42:10—when; Ps 99:6—they called; Jer 4:20—in; Ezek 9:8—that I; Ezek 13:5—have not; Ezek 20:13—I said; 1 Cor 15:52—a moment

Numbers 16:22 they fell: Num 16:4, 45; 14:5 the God: Num 27:16; Job 12:10; Eccl 12:7; Isa 57:16; Zech 12:1; Heb 12:9 one man sin: Gen 18:23–25, 32; Josh 7:1–26; 2 Sam 24:1, 17; Rom 5:18; 1 Cor 13:7 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—a living; Gen 17:3—General; Gen 17:17—fell; Exod 32:10—let me alone; Exod 32:11—why doth; Lev 9:24—they shouted; Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Num 20:6—they fell; Josh 5:14—fell on his; Josh 7:6—fell; Josh 22:18—he will be; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Chr 21:16—fell upon; 2 Chr 7:3—they bowed; Job 42:10—when; Ps 99:6—they called; Jer 32:27—God; Jer 38:16—that made; Ezek 9:8—that I; Ezek 13:5—have not; Ezek 18:4—all souls; Matt 26:39—and fell; Luke 11:40—did; Luke 24:39—for; Acts 17:25—seeing; Eph 4:6—God

Numbers 16:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:5—General

Numbers 16:24; Num 16:21. It should seem that Dathan and Abiram had set up a spacious tabernacle in the midst of the tents of their families, where they kept court, met in council, and hung out their flag of defiance against Moses; it is here called the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. There, as in the place of rendezvous, Dathan and Abiram stayed, when Korah and his friends went up to the tabernacle of the Lord, waiting the issue of their trial; but here we are told how they had their business done, before that trial was over. God will take what method he pleases in his judgments. Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; Num 16:45—Get you up

Numbers 16:25; Num 11:16, 17, 25, 30

Numbers 16:26 I pray you: The rebels, with all that belonged to them, were, as an accursed thing, devoted to utter destruction (Lev 27:28, 29). Josh 7:13–15, 23–26. The people therefore were forbidden to touch anything belonging to them; that they might enter a solemn protest against their wickedness, acknowledge the justice of their punishment, and express their fear of being involved in it. Num 16:21–24; Gen 19:12–14; Deut 13:17; Isa 52:11; Matt 10:14; Acts 8:20; 13:51; 2 Cor 6:17; 1 Tim 5:22; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:12—who; Gen 19:14—Up; Num 16:45—Get you up; Num 17:13—consumed; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; 2 Kgs 9:27—Ahaziah; Job 21:28—dwelling places; Ps 28:3—Draw; Prov 24:19—Fret; Jer 50:8—out of the midst; Jer 51:6—be not; Jer 51:45—deliver; Zech 2:7—Deliver; Luke 21:21—and let them; Acts 5:5—hearing; 2 Cor 10:6—in; Eph 5:7—General; 1 John 5:16—There

Numbers 16:27 and stood: 2 Kgs 9:30, 31; Job 9:4; 40:10, 11; Prov 16:18; 18:12; Isa 28:14 Reciprocal: Exod 33:8—and stood; Num 11:10—weep throughout; Num 26:11—General; Josh 7:24—his sons; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; Jer 29:32—punish; Rev

18:4—Come

Numbers 16:28 Hereby: Exod 3:12; 4:1–9; 7:9; Deut 18:22; Zech 2:9; 4:9; John 5:36; 11:42; 14:11 for I have: Kee lo millibbee, “and that not out of my heart.” It was not of my own device or contrivance. It was not out of an ambitious desire to be great myself that I took upon me the government, nor out of private affection to my brother, that I appointed him and his family to the priesthood. of mine: Num 24:13; 1 Kgs 18:36; Jer 23:16; Ezek 13:17; John 5:30; 6:38 Reciprocal: Exod 16:6—the Lord; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; Ps 109:27—General; Jer 28:16—this year; John 8:28—and that; John 9:29—know; Acts 2:40—Save; 2 Cor 13:8—General; 2 Pet 1:21—spake; Rev 11:5—fire

Numbers 16:29 the common: etc. Heb. as every man dieth visited: Exod 20:5; 32:34; Job 35:15; Isa 10:3; Jer 5:9; Lam 4:22 the Lord: 1 Kgs 22:28; 2 Chr 18:27 Reciprocal: Job 10:16—marvellous; Ps 106:17—General

Numbers 16:30 make a new thing: Heb. create a creature; weim beriah yivra Yehowah, “And if Jehovah should create a creation,” i.e., do such a thing as was never done before. Job 31:3; Isa 28:21; 43:19; 45:7, 12; Jer 31:22 and they: Num 16:33; Ps 55:15 Reciprocal: Exod 16:6—the Lord; Num 16:32—the earth; Job 10:16—marvellous; Ps 58:9—both living; Ps 63:9—go; Ps 124:3—swallowed; Prov 1:12—whole; Isa 5:14—opened; Ezek 26:20—I shall bring; Ezek 32:21—gone; Luke 19:27—General

Numbers 16:31; Num 26:10, 11; 27:3; Deut 11:6; Ps 106:17, 18 Reciprocal: Num 20:3—when; Prov 24:22—their; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 16:32 the earth: Num 16:30; Gen 4:11; Isa 5:14; Rev 12:16 all the: Num 16:17; 26:11; 27:3; 1 Chr 6:22, 37; Ps 84, 85, 88 titles Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—all; Exod 6:21—Korah; Exod 6:24—Korah; Exod 32:28—there fell; Lev 10:2— they died; Num 4:18—General; Num 16:49—fourteen thousand; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; Ps 42:1—the sons

Numbers 16:33 into the: Ps 9:15; 55:23; 69:15; 143:7; Isa 14:9, 15; Ezek 32:18, 30 they perished: Jude 11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—all; Lev 10:2— they died; Num 16:30—and they; Num 22:33—surely; Isa 38:18—they that; Ezek 26:20—I shall bring

Numbers 16:34 fled: Isa 33:3; Zech 14:5; Rev 6:15–17 Lest: Num 17:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:6—depart; Ps 64:8—all that; Ps 69:15—pit; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Nah 3:7—that all; Zech 2:7—Deliver; Acts 5:5—great; Rev 18:10—afar

Numbers 16:35 And there: Num 11:1; 26:10; Lev 10:2; Ps 106:18 two hundred: Num 16:2, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Exod 29:9—the priest’s; Lev 6:10—consumed; Num 3:10—and the stranger; Num 16:6—General; Num 16:48—General; Deut 32:22—For a fire; 2 Kgs 1:10—let fire; 1 Chr 13:10—there he died; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 2 Chr 26:16—to burn; 2 Chr 29:11—burn incense; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 29:7—flames; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 141:2—as incense; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Ezek 8:11—every; Amos 7:4—called; Heb 5:4—General; Heb 10:27—fiery; Heb 12:29—General; Rev 13:13—he maketh; Rev 20:9—and fire

Numbers 16:37 the censers: Num 16:7, 18 hallowed: Kadashoo, consecrated, i.e., to the service of God, though in this instance, improperly employed. Lev 27:28 Reciprocal: 2

Chr 7:7—hallowed

Numbers 16:38 sinners: 1 Kgs 2:23; Prov 1:18; 8:36; 20:2; Hab 2:10 a sign: Num 16:40; 17:10; 26:10; Ezek 14:8; 1 Cor 10:11; 2 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:26—and; Exod 27:2—overlay it with brass; Josh 4:6—a sign; 1 Sam 15:18—the sinners; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have hallowed; 2 Chr 7:7—hallowed; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 42:20—dissembled in your hearts; Jer 44:7—against; Matt 23:17—or

Numbers 16:39 Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—overlay it with brass; 1 Chr 24:2—Eleazar; Matt 23:17—or

Numbers 16:40 that no: Num 3:10, 38; 18:4–7; Lev 22:10; 2 Chr 26:18–20; Jude 11 come near: 1 Kgs 13:1–3; 2 Chr 26:16–21 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—memorial; Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Exod 29:9—the priest's; Exod 29:33—a stranger; Exod 30:16—a memorial; Lev 22:25—a stranger's; Num 1:51—the stranger; Num 16:38—a sign; Num 17:10—for a token; Num 18:2—but thou; Num 18:3—only they; Num 18:7—the stranger; Num 31:54—a memorial; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; Josh 4:7—memorial; 1 Chr 24:2—Eleazar; 2 Chr 13:10—the priests; Ezra 2:62—therefore; Esth 9:26—they called; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Ps 115:10—General; Jer 30:21—and I; Ezek 40:46—which come; Ezek 42:13—approach; Ezek 43:19—which approach; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Luke 1:9—his; Heb 5:4—General; Heb 7:13—of which; Heb 8:4—he should

Numbers 16:41 on the morrow: It is not unlikely, that the people persuaded themselves that Moses and Aaron had used some cunning in this business and that the earthquake and fire were artificial; for, had they discerned the hand of God in this punishment, they would scarcely have dared the anger of the Lord in the very face of his justice. And while they thus absurdly imputed this judgment to Moses and Aaron, they impiously called the persons, thus perishing in their rebellion, “the people of the Lord!” all the: Num 16:1–7; 14:2; Ps 106:13, 23, 25–48; Isa 26:11 Ye have: Num 16:3; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; 1 Kgs 18:17; Jer 37:13, 14; 38:4; 43:3; Amos 7:10; Matt 5:11; Acts 5:28; 21:28; 2 Cor 6:8 Reciprocal: Exod 14:11—Because; Exod 15:24—General; Exod 16:3—to kill; Exod 32:28—there fell; Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Num 12:13—General; Num 20:4—that we; Num 21:5—spake; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; Lam 3:39—a man; Acts 7:38—in the church; 1 Cor 10:10—murmur

Numbers 16:42 when the: Num 16:19 the glory: Num 16:19; 14:10; 20:6; Exod 16:7, 10; 24:16; 40:34, 35; Lev 9:23 Reciprocal: Num 20:2—gathered; Ezek 3:23—the glory; Ezek 44:4—and I fell; Acts 7:38—in the church

Numbers 16:43 Reciprocal: Num 16:50—General

Numbers 16:44 Reciprocal: Ps 78:38—But he

Numbers 16:45 Get you up: Num 16:21, 24, 26 And they: Num 16:22; 20:6; 1 Chr 21:16; Matt 26:39 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Gen 17:17—fell; Gen 19:14—Up; Exod 32:10—let me alone; Exod 33:3—lest I; Exod 33:5—Ye are; Num 11:2—the fire; Num 14:5—General; Num 16:4—General; Josh 5:14—fell on his; Josh 7:6—fell; Ezra 9:14—wouldest not thou; Jer 4:20—in; Ezek 9:8—that I; Ezek 20:13—I said; Acts 9:4—he fell; 1 Cor 15:52—a moment; 2 Cor 6:17—come

Numbers 16:46 from off: Lev 9:24; 10:1; 16:12, 13; Isa 6:6, 7; Rom 5:9, 10; Heb 7:25–27; 9:25, 26; Rev 8:3–5 and put: Ps 141:2; Mal 1:11 an atonement: Exod 30:7–10; Lev 16:11–16; 1 John 2:1, 2 there is wrath: Num 1:53; 8:19; 11:33; 18:5; Lev 10:6; 1 Chr 27:24; Ps 106:29 the plague is begun: God now punished them by a secret blast, so as to put the matter beyond dispute; His hand, and His alone, was seen, not only in the plague, but in the manner in which the mortality was arrested. It was necessary that it should be done in this way, that the whole congregation might see that these men who had perished were not “the people of the Lord,” and that God, not Moses and Aaron, had destroyed them. Reciprocal: Exod 33:5—Ye are; Num 12:13—General; Num 14:12—smite; Num 16:6—General; Num 16:47—and he put; Num 25:8—So the plague; Deut 28:21—General; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Sam 25:18—made haste; 2 Sam 24:15—the Lord; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; 1 Chr 21:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 2 Chr 7:13—I send; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense; 2 Chr 19:10—wrath come; 2 Chr 26:18—not unto thee; Job 42:10—when; Ps 91:3—and from; Ps 106:18—General; Jer 52:19—General; Ezek 14:19—if I; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Hab 3:5—went; 1 Cor 10:10—were; Heb 5:1—for men; Heb 5:4—General

Numbers 16:47 and ran: Matt 5:44; Rom 12:21 and behold: Ps 106:29 and he put: Num 16:46; Deut 33:10, 11; Isa 53:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—an atonement; 2 Sam 24:21—the plague; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 2 Chr 7:13—I send; Ps 99:6—Moses; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Ezek 13:5—have not; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Rev 8:3—much

Numbers 16:48 What the plague was we know not; but it seems from this to have begun at one part of the camp, and to have proceeded regularly onward. Num 16:18, 35; 25:8–11; 2 Sam 24:16, 17, 25; 1 Chr 21:26, 27; 1 Thess 1:10; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Heb 7:24, 25; Jas 5:16; John 5:14 Reciprocal: Deut 5:5—General; 1 Chr 21:22—that the plague; Ps 91:6—destruction; Ps 99:6—Moses; Ps 105:26—Aaron; Prov 29:8—wise; Ezek 13:5—have not

Numbers 16:49 fourteen thousand: Num 16:32–35; 25:9; 1 Chr 21:14; Heb 2:1–3; 10:28, 29; 12:25 Reciprocal: Lev 10:2—they died; Lev 26:25—I will send; Num 11:33—smote; Num 14:37—died; Num 20:3—when; Num 27:3—in the company; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 16:50; Num 16:43; 1 Chr 21:26–30 Reciprocal: Num 25:9—General

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Aaron's rod, among all the rods of the tribes, only flourishes;
- 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels.

Numbers 17:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron

Numbers 17:2 a rod: The word *matteh* signifies a staff, or sceptre, which the prince or chief of each tribe bore, and which was the sign of office or royalty among almost all the people of the earth. all their princes: Num 1:5–16; 2:3–30; 10:14–27 twelve rods: Gen 49:10; Exod 4:2, 17; Ps 110:2; 125:3; Ezek 19:14; 21:10, 13; 37:16–20; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Exod 28:1—take; Num 17:6—General; 1 Sam 10:19—by your tribes; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy

Numbers 17:3; Num 3:2, 3; 18:1, 7; Exod 6:16, 20 Reciprocal: Num 1:4—General; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy; Ezek 37:16—take thee; Heb 5:4—General; Heb 7:5—who

Numbers 17:4; Exod 25:16–22; 29:42, 43; 30:6, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Exod 25:22—and I will; Exod 25:33—like unto

Numbers 17:5 Whom I: Num 16:5 blossom: Num 17:8; Isa 5:24; 11:1; 27:6; 35:1, 2; Hos 14:5 I will: Num 17:10; Isa 13:11; Ezek 16:41; 23:27 they murmur: Num 16:11 Reciprocal: Deut 18:5—General; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; 1 Kgs 13:33—whosoever; Ps 105:26—Aaron; John 3:27—A man; Heb 7:13—of which; Heb 9:4—and Aaron's

Numbers 17:6 a rod apiece, for each prince one: Heb. a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince, Num 17:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:20—in thine

Numbers 17:7; Num 18:2; Exod 38:21; Acts 7:44 Reciprocal: Num 18:1—Thou; 2 Chr 24:6—tabernacle

Numbers 17:8 the rod of Aaron: This fact was so unquestionably miraculous, that no doubt could remain on the minds of the people, or the envious chiefs, of the divine appointment of Aaron, and as there were buds, blossoms, and fruit on the rod at the same time, which was never the case with branches in the natural and ordinary course, this evidently proved the miracle, and took away all suspicion of the fraud which has been impiously suggested, that Moses had taken away Aaron's rod in the night time, and put a living branch of an almond tree in the room of it. A sceptre or staff of office resuming its vegetative life, was considered an absolute impossibility among the ancients; and as they were accustomed to swear by their sceptres, this circumstance was added to confirm the oath. budded: Num 17:5; Gen 40:10; Ps 110:2; 132:17, 18; Song 2:3; Isa 4:2; Ezek 17:24; 19:12, 14; John 15:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 37:20—almonds; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; 2 Chr 24:6—tabernacle; Jer 1:11—I see a rod; Ezek 7:10—the rod; Acts 7:44—the tabernacle; Heb 9:4—and Aaron's

Numbers 17:10 Bring Aaron's: Heb 9:4 for a token: Num 16:38, 40; Exod 16:32; Deut 31:19–26 rebels: Heb. children of rebellion, 1 Sam 2:12; 30:22; Ps 57:4; Isa 1:2; Hos 10:9; Eph 2:2, 3; 5:6 and thou: Num 17:5 Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—General; Exod 16:34—General; Lev 16:2—that he die not; Num 4:18—General; Num 20:9—General; 1 Kgs 8:9—in the ark

Numbers 17:12 Behold: Num 26:11; Ps 90:7; Prov 19:3; Isa 57:16; Heb 12:5 we die: Gawanoo, "we expire:" it signifies not so much to die simply, as to feel an extreme difficulty in breathing, which producing suffocation, ends at last in death. See the folly and extravagance of this sinful people, in thus rebelling against the authority of those whom Jehovah had appointed to be their rulers. Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Exod 12:33—We be all; Num 16:34—Lest; Num 21:5—spake; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 1 Kgs 13:33—whosoever; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; Ps 73:19—they are; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 30:21—and I; Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; Amos 6:10—Hold; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 5:13—of; Rom 8:15—the spirit; Heb 8:4—he should

Numbers 17:13 Whosoever: Num 1:51–53; 18:4–7 any thing: Gen 3:3; 1 Sam 6:19–21; 2 Sam 6:6–12; 1 Chr 13:11–13; 15:13; Ps 130:3, 4; Acts 5:5, 11–14; Eph 2:13; Heb 10:19–22

consumed: Num 16:26; 32:13; Deut 2:16; Job 34:14, 15; Ps 90:7; Isa 28:22 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Exod 12:33—We be all; Num 16:34—Lest; Num 18:1—Thou; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 1 Kgs 13:33—whosoever; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; Ps 73:19—they are; Ps 78:32—they sinned; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 30:21—and I; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; Acts 5:13—of; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Heb 8:4—he should

CHAPTER 18

- 1 The charge of the priests and Levites;
- 8 The priests' portion;
- 21 The Levites' portion;
- 25 The heave offering to the priests out of the Levites' portion.

Numbers 18:1 Thou: Num 17:3, 7, 13; Heb 4:15 shall bear: To counterbalance the high honour conferred on Aaron and his family, and to allay the fears and abate the envy of the people, it is here declared, that the priest must bear the blame of everything which was not properly conducted in the sanctuary. Num 18:22; 14:34; Exod 28:38; Lev 22:9; Isa 53:6, 11; Ezek 3:18, 19; Acts 20:26, 27; Heb 13:17; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Lev 10:17—to bear; Num 3:38—keeping; Num 31:30—keep the; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; 1 Chr 15:2—to minister; 1 Chr 16:4—minister; 1 Chr 23:13—separated; 2 Chr 13:10—the priests; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Ezek 18:20—bear; John 1:29—taketh; Heb 5:1—for men; Heb 5:4—General; Heb 9:28—to bear

Numbers 18:2 joined unto thee: There is a fine paronomasia in the original. Levi is desired from lawah, to join, couple, associate; hence Moses says, the Levites yillawoo, “shall be joined,” or associated, with the priests: they shall conjointly perform the sacred office, but the priests shall be principal, the Levites their associates or assistants. Num 18:4; Gen 29:34 minister: Num 3:6–9; 8:19, 22 but thou: Num 3:10–13; 4:15; 16:40; 17:7; 1 Chr 16:39, 40; 2 Chr 30:16; Ezek 44:15 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Num 16:9—separated; 2 Chr 24:6—tabernacle; 2 Chr 29:11—the Lord; Neh 10:35—General; Acts 7:44—the tabernacle

Numbers 18:3 only they: Num 3:25, 31, 36; 4:19, 20; 16:40 neither: Num 4:15 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—shall pitch; Num 3:10—and the stranger; 1 Chr 23:13—sanctify; 2 Chr 29:34—their brethren; 2 Chr 35:11—the priests; Ezek 44:8—ye have not; Ezek 44:13—they shall not

Numbers 18:4 a stranger: Num 1:51; 3:10; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Sam 6:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:33—a stranger; Num 8:26—to keep; Num 16:40—that no; Num 17:13—Whosoever; Num 18:2—joined unto thee; Num 18:7—the stranger; 2 Kgs 16:12—offered thereon; Isa 56:3—the son; Ezek 44:14—General

Numbers 18:5 And ye: Num 8:2; Exod 27:21; 30:7–10; Lev 24:3; 1 Chr 9:19, 23, 33; 24:5; 1 Tim 1:18; 3:15; 5:21; 6:20 no wrath: Num 8:19; 16:46; Jer 23:15; Zech 10:3 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—there be; Num 4:18—General; Num 18:7—Therefore thou; 2 Chr 35:2—charges; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Ezek 40:46—the keepers; Ezek 43:19—which approach; Col 4:17—Take; Heb 8:4—he should

Numbers 18:6 And I: Gen 6:17; 9:9; Exod 14:17; 31:6; Isa 48:15; 51:12; Ezek 34:11, 20 I have: Num 3:12, 45 given: Num 3:9; 8:16–19 Reciprocal: Num 8:13—offer them; Num 8:14—and the Levites; Num 18:21—even the service; 2 Chr 29:34—their brethren; Ezra 8:17—ministers; Ezek 44:11—and they

Numbers 18:7 Therefore thou: Num 18:5; 3:10 within: Lev 16:2, 12–14; Heb 9:3–6 as a service: Num 16:5–7; 1 Sam 2:28; John 3:27; Rom 15:15, 16; Eph 3:8; Heb 5:4 the stranger: Num 18:4; 3:38; 16:40 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—among; Exod 29:9—the priest's; Exod 29:33—a stranger; Lev 7:35—he presented; Num 3:9—General; Num 17:3—General; Num 18:22—come nigh; 1 Chr 24:2—Eleazar; 2 Chr 26:18—not unto thee; 2 Chr 29:11—burn incense; 2 Chr 29:34—their brethren; 2 Chr 35:11—the priests; Ezra 2:62—therefore; Ps 115:10—General; Isa 56:3—the son; Ezek 42:13—approach; Ezek 44:16—keep; Luke 1:8—he; Heb 7:5—who

Numbers 18:8 the charge: Num 18:9; Lev 6:16, 18, 20, 26; 7:6, 32–34; 10:14, 15; Deut 12:6, 11; 26:13 by reason: Exod 29:21, 29; 40:13, 15; Lev 7:35; 8:30; 21:10; Isa 10:27; Heb 1:9; 1 John 2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Lev 7:14—the priest's; Lev 23:20—holy to; Num 5:9—offering; Num 15:15—an ordinance; Num 18:11—the heave; Num 18:19—the heave; Num 31:41—Eleazar; Deut 18:1—they shall; Deut 33:11—his substance; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 2 Kgs 12:16—trespass money; 2 Chr 31:4—the portion; Ezek 44:16—keep; Mal 2:5—covenant; 1 Cor 9:13—they

Numbers 18:9 every meat: Lev 2:2, 3; 10:12, 13 every sin: Lev 4:22, 27; 6:25, 26; 10:17 every trespass: Lev 5:1, 6; 7:1, 7; 10:12; 14:13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 6:16—shall it; Lev 6:17—I have; Lev 7:6—male; Lev 7:9—the meat; Lev 21:22—both; Lev 22:4—holy things; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:8—the charge; Deut 18:1—they shall; 2 Kgs 12:16—trespass money; Ezra 2:63—should not; Neh 10:36—unto; Ezek 42:13—they be holy; Ezek 44:29—eat

Numbers 18:10 In the: Exod 29:31, 32; Lev 6:16, 26, 29; 7:6; 10:13, 17; 14:13 every male: Lev 6:18, 29; 7:6; 21:22 Reciprocal: Lev 6:17—I have; Lev 10:12—Take; Ezek 42:13—the most holy

Numbers 18:11 the heave: Num 18:8; Exod 29:27, 28; Lev 7:14, 30–34 unto thee: Lev 10:14; Deut 18:3 every one: Lev 22:2, 3, 11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 22:7—General; Lev 22:13—as in her; Num 18:13—every one; Num 18:19—the heave; Deut 26:10—And thou

Numbers 18:12 best of the oil: Heb. fat, Num 18:29 the firstfruits: Num 15:19–21; Exod 22:29; 23:19; 34:26; Lev 2:14; 23:17, 20; Deut 18:4; 26:2; Neh 10:35–37 Reciprocal: Gen 4:3—the fruit; Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Gen 45:18—the fat; Lev 19:24—all the; Num 15:20—a cake; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Neh 10:37—the firstfruits; Jer 2:3—the firstfruits; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits

Numbers 18:13 whatsoever: Exod 22:29; Jer 24:2; Hos 9:10; Mic 7:1 every one: Num 18:11 Reciprocal: Exod 23:19—first of the; Lev 19:24—all the; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Neh 10:37—the firstfruits

Numbers 18:14; Lev 27:28; Ezek 44:29 marg. Reciprocal: Lev 27:6—from; Lev 27:14—sanctify; Lev 27:21—priest's

Numbers 18:15 openeth: Num 3:13; Exod 13:2, 12; 22:29; 34:20; Lev 27:26 the firstborn: Exod 13:13; 34:20; Lev 27:27 Reciprocal: Exod 34:19—openeth; Num 3:15—General; Num 3:41—General; Num 3:46—redeemed; Deut 12:6—tithes; Deut 15:19—thou shalt do; Neh 10:36—the firstborn; Luke 2:23—Every

Numbers 18:16 shalt thou redeem: Redemption of the firstborn is one of the rites which are still practised among the Jews. According to Leo of Modena, it is performed in the following manner:—When the child is thirty days old, the father sends for one of the descendants of Aaron: several persons being assembled on the occasion, the father brings a cup, containing several pieces of gold and silver coin. The priest then takes the child into his arms, and addressing himself to the mother, he says, “Is this thy son?” Mother. “Yes.” Priest. “Hast thou never had another child, male or female, a miscarriage, or untimely birth?” Mother. “No.” Priest. “This being the case, this child, as firstborn, belongs to me.” Then turning to the father, he says, “If it be thy desire to have this child, thou must redeem it.” Father. “I present thee with this gold and silver for this purpose.” Priest. “Thou dost wish, therefore, to redeem this child?” Father. “I do wish so to do.” The priest then turning himself to the assembly, says, “Very well: this child, as first-born, is mine; as it is written in Bemidbar (Num 18:16) Thou shalt redeem the first-born of a month old for five shekels; but I shall content myself with this in exchange.” He then takes two gold crowns, or thereabouts, and returns the child to his parents. according: Num 3:47; Lev 27:2–7 which is: Exod 30:13; Lev 27:25; Ezek 45:12 Reciprocal: Exod 13:13—shalt thou; Exod 38:24—the shekel; Lev 27:3—And thy estimation; Num 3:15—General; Neh 10:36—the firstborn

Numbers 18:17 the firstling: Deut 15:19–22 thou shalt: Exod 29:16; Lev 3:2–5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Exod 29:13—burn them; Lev 1:5—sprinkle; Lev 17:6—burn; Lev 27:26—which

Numbers 18:18; Exod 29:26–28; Lev 7:31–34 Reciprocal: Exod 29:22—right shoulder; Exod 29:27—the breast; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 7:34—the wave; Num 6:20—with the wave

Numbers 18:19 the heave: Num 18:8, 11; 15:19–21; 31:29, 41; Lev 7:14; Deut 12:6; 2 Chr 31:4 it is a: Lev 2:13; 2 Chr 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:27—the breast; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 7:34—the wave; Lev 21:22—and of the holy; Lev 22:4—holy things; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:26—then ye shall; Deut 12:26—holy; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; Ezra 2:63—should not; Ezek 43:24—cast salt; Eph 2:12—the covenants

Numbers 18:20 Thou shalt have: The principal part of what was offered to God was the portion of the priests; who had no inheritance of land in Israel. The Rabbins say, 24 gifts were given to the priests; all of which are expressed in the law.

Sacrificial Gifts

Eaten only in the sanctuary

1. The flesh of the sin-offering Lev 6:25, 26
2. The flesh of the trespass-offering Lev 7:1, 6
3. The peace-offering of the congregation Lev 23:19, 20
4. The remainder of the sheaf Lev 23:10
5. The remnants of the meat-offerings Lev 6:16

6. The two loaves Lev 23:17
7. The shew-bread Lev 24:9
8. The log of oil offered by the leper Lev 14:10

Eaten only at Jerusalem

1. The breast and shoulder of the peace-offerings Lev 7:31–34
2. The heave-offering of confession Lev 7:12–14
3. The heave-offering of the Nazarite's ram Lev 6:17–20
4. The firstling Lev 18:15
5. The first-fruits Lev 18:13

Due only in the land of Israel

1. The heave-offering of first-fruits Lev 12:1–8
2. Of the tithe Lev 28
3. The cake Lev 15:20
4. The first of the fleece Deut 18:4
5. The field of possession Lev 35

Due both within and without the land

1. The gifts of slain beasts Deut 18:3
2. The redemption of the first-born Deut 18:15
3. The lamb for a firstling ass Exod 4:20
4. That taken by violence from a stranger Lev 5:8
5. All devoted things

From the sanctuary

1. The skins, etc. Lev 7:8

no inheritance: Num 18:23, 24; 26:62; Deut 10:9; 12:12; 14:27, 29; Josh 14:3 I am thy part: Deut 18:1, 2; Josh 13:14, 33; 14:3; 18:7; Ps 16:5; 73:26; 142:5; Lam 3:24; Ezek 44:28; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Lev 25:33—for the houses; Neh 13:12—brought

Numbers 18:21 the tenth: Num 18:24–26; Lev 27:30–32; Deut 12:17–19; 14:22–29; 2 Chr 31:5, 6, 12; Neh 10:37–39; 12:44; 13:12 even the service: Num 18:6; 3:7, 8; 1 Cor 9:13, 14; Gal 6:6 Reciprocal: Num 31:47—the Levites; 2 Chr 11:14—their possession; Neh 12:47—and they; Neh 13:5—which was commanded to be given to the; Mal 3:8—In; Heb 7:2—a tenth; Heb 7:5—who

Numbers 18:22 come nigh: Num 18:7; 1:52; 3:10, 38 bear sin: Lev 20:20; 22:9 and die: Heb. to die Reciprocal: Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; Num 1:51—the stranger; Num 18:1—shall bear; Num 18:32—bear; Ezek 23:35—therefore; 1 Pet 2:24—his own self

Numbers 18:23 do the service: Num 3:7 among: Num 18:20 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Lev 23:21—a statute; Num 14:34—shall ye bear; Num 31:30—keep the; Deut 12:12—General; Josh 18:7—the Levites; John 1:29—taketh; Heb 9:28—to bear

Numbers 18:24; Mal 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—offering; Exod 29:28—is an heave; Lev 7:14—an heave; Num 18:20—no inheritance; Num 18:21—the tenth; Num 31:30—and give; Deut 12:12—General; Deut 26:12—the tithes; Neh 10:37—and the tithes; Luke 18:12—I give

Numbers 18:26 then ye shall: Num 18:19 a tenth part: Neh 10:38 Reciprocal: Lev 6:20—the offering; Lev 7:14—the priest's; Num 15:21—General; Num 31:28—one soul; Num 31:29—an heave; Deut 12:12—General; 2 Chr 31:4—the portion; Heb 7:5—to take

Numbers 18:27 as though: Lev 6:19–23 the corn: Num 18:30; 15:20; Deut 15:14; 2 Kgs 6:27; Hos 9:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—be imputed; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits

Numbers 18:28 and ye shall: Gen 14:18; Heb 6:20; 7:1–10 Reciprocal: Num 18:30—the best

Numbers 18:29 best: Heb. fat, Num 18:12 Reciprocal: Gen 45:18—the fat; Exod 29:28—is an heave

Numbers 18:30 the best: Num 18:28; Gen 43:11; Deut 6:5; Prov 3:9, 10; Mal 1:8; Matt 6:33; 10:37–39; Phil 3:8, 9 then it shall: Num 18:27 Reciprocal: Neh 10:39—the children

Numbers 18:31 in every: Deut 14:22, 23 your reward: Matt 10:10; Luke 10:7; 1 Cor 9:10–14; 2 Cor 12:13; Gal 6:6; 1 Tim 5:17, 18

Numbers 18:32 bear: Num 18:22; Lev 19:8 pollute: Lev 22:2, 15; Mal 1:7; 1 Cor 11:27, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 22:9—bear sin for it; Ezra 2:63—should not

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer;
- 11 The law for the use of it in purification of the unclean.

Numbers 19:2 the ordinance: Num 31:21; Heb 9:10 a red heifer: The following curious particulars have been remarked in this ordinance:

1. A heifer was appointed for sacrifice, in opposition to the Egyptian superstition, which held these sacred, and worshipped their goddess Isis under this form; and this appears the more likely, because males only were chosen for sacrifice. So Herodotus says, they sacrifice males, both old and young; but it is not lawful for them to offer females.
2. It was to be a red heifer, because the Egyptians sacrificed red bulls to the evil demon Typhon.
3. It was to be without spot, having no mixture of any other colour. Plutarch says, the Egyptians “sacrifice red bulls, and select them with such scrupulous attention, that if the animal has a single black or white hair, they reckon it αθυτον, unfit to be sacrificed.”
4. Without blemish.—See note on Lev 22:21.
5. On which never came yoke: because an animal which had been used for a

common purpose was deemed improper for sacrifice. Num 19:6; Lev 14:6; Isa 1:18; Rev 1:5 no blemish: Exod 12:5; Lev 22:20–25; Mal 1:13, 14; Luke 1:35; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22 upon which: Deut 21:3; 1 Sam 6:7; Lam 1:14; John 10:17, 18; Phil 2:6–8 Reciprocal: Num 5:17—holy water; Neh 12:30—themselves; Heb 9:13—and; Heb 9:14—without

Numbers 19:3 without the camp: Num 5:2; 15:36; Lev 4:12, 21; 13:45, 46; 16:27; 24:14; Heb 13:11–13

Numbers 19:4 sprinkle: Lev 4:6, 17; 16:14, 19; Heb 9:13, 14; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Lev 4:5—General; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times

Numbers 19:5; Exod 29:14; Lev 4:11, 12, 21; Ps 22:14; Isa 53:10 Reciprocal: Lev 7:8—skin

Numbers 19:6; Lev 14:4, 6, 49; Ps 51:7; Isa 1:18; Heb 9:19–23 Reciprocal: Num 19:2—a red heifer; Josh 2:18—scarlet thread; Song 4:3—scarlet

Numbers 19:7; Num 19:8, 19; Lev 11:25, 40; 14:8, 9; 15:5; 16:26–28 Reciprocal: Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 22:6—General; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 19:10—wash his; John 13:10—He; Heb 9:10—divers

Numbers 19:8 Reciprocal: Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 16:26—wash; Lev 17:15—both wash; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 19:7—General; Num 19:10—wash his; John 13:10—He

Numbers 19:9 clean: Num 19:18; 9:13; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26; 9:13 lay them up: Num 19:17 a water of separation: That is, water prepared by being mixed with the ashes of the heifer, and set apart for the special purpose of being sprinkled on those who had contracted any legal defilement. To this rite the apostle Paul, in his epistle to the Hebrews. (Heb 9:13, 14) pointedly alludes: “For if,” says he, “the blood of bulls and of goats,” alluding, probably, to the sin-offerings and the scape-goat, “and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh; how much more shall the blood of Christ, who, through the eternal Spirit, offered himself without spot unto God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God.” Num 19:13, 20, 21; 6:12; 31:23, 24; Lev 15:20; Zech 13:1; 2 Cor 7:1 Reciprocal: Num 8:7—water

Numbers 19:10 wash his: Num 19:7, 8, 19 it shall be: Num 15:15, 16; Exod 12:49; Rom 3:29, 30; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 15:5—General; Num 8:7—water

Numbers 19:11 toucheth the dead: He who touched a dead beast was only unclean for one day (Lev 11:12, 27, 39) but he who touches a dead man is unclean for seven days. This was certainly designed to show the peculiar impurity and sinfulness of man, and the hatefulness of sin, seven times worse than the vilest animal! Num 19:16; 5:2; 9:6, 10; 31:19; Lev 11:31; 21:1, 11; Lam 4:14; Hag 2:13; Rom 5:12; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 2:1; Heb 9:14 man: Heb. soul of man Reciprocal: Gen 50:10—seven days; Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 5:3—the uncleanness; Lev 7:19—General; Lev 7:21—the uncleanness; Lev 15:13—seven days; Lev 22:4—unclean; Num 6:6—he shall come; Num 31:13—without the camp; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Isa 65:4—remain; Ezek 39:14—they shall; Ezek 44:26—General; Hos 9:4—as

Numbers 19:12 He shall purify: Yithchatta, literally, "he shall sin himself," i.e., not add sin, but take it away, purify. So we say to fleece, and to skin, which do not signify to add a fleece, or a skin, but to take one away. Num 19:17, 18; Ps 51:7; Ezek 36:25; Acts 15:9; Rev 7:14 third day: Num 31:19; Exod 19:11, 15; Lev 7:17; Hos 6:2; 1 Cor 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Lev 8:33—seven days; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 15:13—seven days; Num 8:21—were purified; Num 19:19—on the seventh day he; John 13:10—He; Heb 9:13—the purifying

Numbers 19:13 purifieth: Num 15:30; Lev 5:3, 6, 17; 15:31; Heb 2:2, 3; 10:29; Rev 21:8; 22:11, 15 the water: Num 19:9, 18; 8:7 his uncleanness: Lev 7:20; 22:3; Prov 14:32; John 8:24 Reciprocal: Num 9:13—forbareth; Num 19:20—shall not; 2 Chr 30:19—though he be not; Ezek 36:25—will I; John 13:10—He

Numbers 19:14 Reciprocal: Lev 14:54—the law; Lev 15:32—General; Lev 21:1—There; Lev 21:11—his father; Num 6:9—and he; Num 31:20—raiment

Numbers 19:15; Num 31:20; Lev 11:32; 14:36

Numbers 19:16 toucheth: Num 19:11; 31:19 a bone: Ezek 39:11–16 a grave: Matt 23:27; Luke 11:44 Reciprocal: Lev 11:39—General; Lev 21:1—There; Num 9:6—defiled; 1 Sam 20:26—he is not clean; 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; Isa 65:4—remain; Lam 4:14—so that men could not touch; Ezek 16:5—but thou; Ezek 39:12—cleanse; Luke 8:27—but

Numbers 19:17 ashes: Heb. dust, Num 19:9 running water shall be put thereto: Heb. living waters shall be given, Gen 26:19 marg. Song 4:15; John 4:10, 11; 7:38; Rev 7:17 Reciprocal: Exod 40:36—when; Num 8:7—water; Num 19:12—He shall purify; Num 31:23—it shall be purified; Acts 21:24—and purify

Numbers 19:18; Num 19:9; Ps 51:7; Ezek 36:25–27; John 15:2, 3; 17:17, 19; 1 Cor 1:30; Heb 9:14 Reciprocal: Exod 12:22—a bunch; Lev 14:4—hyssop; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Num 9:6—defiled; Num 19:12—He shall purify; Num 19:13—the water; 1 Kgs 4:33—the hyssop; 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; John 19:29—hyssop; Heb 9:19—hyssop; Heb 10:22—sprinkled

Numbers 19:19 shall sprinkle: Eph 5:25–27; Titus 2:14; 3:3–5; 1 John 1:7; 2:1, 2; Jude 23; Rev 1:5, 6 on the seventh day he: Num 19:12; 31:19; Gen 2:2; Lev 14:9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 11:40—shall wash; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Lev 17:15—both wash; Lev 17:16—General; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 8:21—were purified; Num 19:7—General; Num 19:10—wash his; Num 31:24—General; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times; John 13:10—He; Heb 10:22—sprinkled

Numbers 19:20 shall not: Num 19:13; 15:30; Gen 17:14; Mark 16:16; Acts 13:39–41; Rom 2:4, 5; 2 Pet 3:14; Rev 22:11 Reciprocal: Exod 2:18—General; Lev 15:31—that they; Lev 17:16—General; Lev 20:3—to defile; Num 19:9—a water of separation; 2 Chr 30:18—had not cleansed; Ezek 14:8—I will cut; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Numbers 19:21; Lev 11:25, 40; 16:26–28; Heb 7:19; 9:10, 13, 14; 10:4 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Lev 3:17—a perpetual; Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Lev 17:15—both wash; Num 19:9—a water of separation

Numbers 19:22 whatsoever: Lev 7:19; Hag 2:13 the soul: Lev 15:5; Matt 15:19, 20; Mark 7:21–23 Reciprocal: Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 14:46—shall be unclean; Num 5:3—defile not; Num 31:20—raiment

CHAPTER 20

- 1 The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dies;
- 2 They murmur for want of water;
- 7 Moses smiting the rock, brings forth water at Meribah;
- 14 Moses at Kadesh desires passage through Edom, which is denied him;
- 22 At mount Hor Aaron resigns his place to Eleazar, and dies.

Numbers 20:1 An, Ex, Is, 40 Then: This was the first month of the fortieth year after the departure from Egypt.—Compare Num 33:38, with Num 20:28 of this chapter and Deut 1:3. This year was the last of their journeyings, for from the going out of the spies (Num 13:1) unto this time, was about thirty-eight years. Deut 1:22, 23; 2:14 into: Num 13:21; 27:14; 33:36; Deut 32:51 Kadesh: This Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin, is different from Kadesh-barnea, lying in, or adjoining to the wilderness of Paran, about eight leagues south of Hebron.—See note on Num 34:3, 4. Josh 15:1, 3. Kadesh is called Rekam, by the Targumists, Rekem, in the Syriac, and Rakim, in Arabic. Rekem, says Rabbi Nissin (in Gittin, chapter 1) is on the east, meaning of the land of Israel. Num 20:16; Ps 29:8 Miriam: Num 12:1, 10, 15; 26:59; Exod 2:4, 7; 15:20; Mic 6:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Kadesh; Num 10:31—forasmuch; Num 13:26—Kadesh; Num 20:22—Kadesh; Deut 1:46—General; Judg 11:16—came; Judg 11:17—abode; Ezek 48:28—strife in Kadesh; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Numbers 20:2 no: Exod 15:23, 24; 17:1–4 gathered: Num 11:1–6; 16:3, 19, 42; 21:5; Exod 16:2, 7, 12; 1 Cor 10:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 9:7—from the day; 2 Kgs 3:9—no water; Ps 106:32—angered

Numbers 20:3 God: Num 14:1, 2; Exod 16:2, 3; 17:2; Job 3:10, 11 when: Num 11:1, 33, 34; 14:36, 37; 16:31–35, 49; Lam 4:9 Reciprocal: Num 16:13—to kill; Deut 6:16—tempted him; Jonah 4:3—take

Numbers 20:4 why: Num 11:5; Exod 5:21; 17:3; Ps 106:21; Acts 7:35, 39, 40 that we: Num 16:13, 14, 41; Exod 14:11, 12; 16:3 Reciprocal: Deut 6:16—tempted him; Josh 7:7—to deliver; 2 Kgs 3:9—no water

Numbers 20:5 this evil: Num 16:14; Deut 8:15; Neh 9:21; Jer 2:2, 6; Ezek 20:36 no place of: i.e. “no place for sowing Reciprocal: Josh 7:7—to deliver

Numbers 20:6 they fell: Num 14:5; 16:4, 22, 45; Exod 17:4; Josh 7:6; 1 Chr 21:16; Ps 109:3, 4; Matt 26:39 the glory: Num 12:5; 14:10; 16:19, 42; Exod 16:10 Reciprocal: Ps 106:32—angered

Numbers 20:7 Reciprocal: Deut 3:26—the Lord; Neh 9:15—broughtest

Numbers 20:8 the rod: Num 21:15, 18; Exod 4:2, 17; 7:20; 14:16; 17:5, 9 speak: Gen 18:14; Josh 6:5, 20; Ps 33:9; Matt 21:21; Mark 11:22–24; Luke 11:13; John 4:10–14; 16:24; Acts 1:14; 2:1–4; Rev 22:1, 17 bring forth: Num 20:11; Neh 9:15; Ps 78:15, 16; 105:41; 114:8; Isa 41:17, 18; 43:20; 48:21 Reciprocal: Exod 4:20—the rod of God; Lev 8:3—General; Num 21:16—Gather; Num 27:14—ye rebelled; Deut 29:6—neither have; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; 2 Kgs 3:17—that ye may; Ezek 37:4—Prophecy; Matt 8:8—but

Numbers 20:9; Num 17:10 Reciprocal: Exod 4:20—the rod of God; Exod 17:6—and thou

Numbers 20:10; Deut 9:24; Ps 106:32, 33; Matt 5:22; Luke 9:54, 55; Acts 23:3–5; Eph 4:26; Jas 3:2 we fetch: Num 11:22, 23; Gen 40:8; 41:16; Dan 2:28–30; Acts 3:12–16; 14:9–15; Rom 15:17–19; 1 Cor 3:7 Reciprocal: Num 11:10—Moses; Num 12:3—above; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 2:8—Be; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; Gal 6:1—overtaken; Heb 5:2—is compassed

Numbers 20:11 smote: Num 20:8; Lev 10:1; 1 Sam 15:13, 14, 19, 24; 1 Kgs 13:21–24; 1 Chr 13:9, 10; 15:2, 13; Matt 28:20; Jas 1:20 the water: Exod 17:6; Deut 8:15; Hos 13:5; 1 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—the tabernacle; Num 20:24—because ye; Deut 32:51—ye trespassed; Ps 74:15—cleave; Ps 78:15—General; Ps 78:20—he smote; Ps 105:41—opened; Ps 106:33—Because; Ps 114:8—General; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 43:19—rivers; Isa 48:21—he caused; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Hab 3:9—Thou; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 20:12 Because ye believed: Num 11:21, 22; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; Matt 17:17, 20; Luke 1:20, 45; Rom 4:20 sanctify: Num 27:14; Lev 10:3; Deut 1:37; 32:51; Isa 8:13; Ezek 20:41; 36:23; 38:10; 1 Pet 3:15 ye shall: Num 20:24; 11:15; Deut 3:23–26; 32:49, 50; 34:4; Josh 1:2; John 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; Deut 4:21—General; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; 1 Chr 21:10—that I may; Job 35:15—because; Ps 99:8—though; Ps 106:32—so that; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; 1 Cor 11:30—many; Gal 2:11—because; Heb 2:2—every; Heb 3:18—but; Heb 11:6—without; Jas 1:20—General

Numbers 20:13 the water: Deut 33:8; Ps 95:8; 106:32–48 Meribah: i.e. Strife, Exod 17:7; Deut 32:51, Meribah-Kadesh he was: Isa 5:16; Ezek 20:41; 36:23; 38:16 Reciprocal: Num 27:14—Meribah; Deut 6:16—tempted him; Ps 81:7—proved; Isa 8:13—Sanctify; Ezek 47:19—strife; Ezek 48:28—strife in Kadesh

Numbers 20:14 Moses: Judg 11:16, 17 thy brother: Gen 32:3, 4; Deut 2:4–25; 23:7; Obad 10–12; Mal 1:2 befallen us: Heb. found us, Exod 18:8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—two manner; Gen 25:30—Edom; Gen 36:1—General; Gen 36:31—the kings; Gen 36:43—the dukes; Exod 15:15—dukes; Num 20:22—Kadesh; Num 21:21—General; Deut 32:51—General; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; 2 Kgs 9:21—met; Jer 49:7—Edom; Amos 1:11—because

Numbers 20:15 our fathers: Gen 46:6; Acts 7:15 dwelt: Gen 15:13; Exod 12:40 vexed us: Num 11:5; 16:13; Exod 1:11–14, 16, 22; 5:14; Deut 26:6; Acts 7:19 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—their lives; 1 Sam 12:8—Jacob; 2 Sam 12:18—seventh day

Numbers 20:16 we cried: Exod 2:23, 24; 3:7–9; 6:5; 14:10 sent an: Exod 3:2–6; 14:19; 23:20; 33:2 Reciprocal: Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Exod 12:17—in this selfsame; Exod 32:34—mine

Angel; Num 13:26—Kadesh; Num 20:1—Kadesh; Num 20:22—Kadesh; Judg 11:17—abode; Dan 6:22—hath sent; Acts 7:35—by

Numbers 20:17; Num 21:1, 22–24; Deut 2:1–4, 27, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 24:49—that I; Gen 27:39—the fatness; Deut 1:2—by the way; 2 Sam 14:19—turn; 2 Chr 20:10—whom thou

Numbers 20:18 Reciprocal: Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Num 21:4—compass; Deut 2:29—As the children

Numbers 20:19; Deut 2:6, 28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:13—the highway

Numbers 20:20 Thou shalt: Num 20:18; Gen 27:41; 32:6; Judg 11:17, 20; Ps 120:7; Ezek 35:5–11; Amos 1:11 And Edom: Obad 10–15 Reciprocal: Deut 2:8—And when; Judg 20:14—General

Numbers 20:21 refused: Deut 2:27, 29 wherefore: Deut 2:4–8; 23:7; Judg 11:18, 24 Reciprocal: Deut 2:8—And when

Numbers 20:22 Kadesh: Num 20:1, 14, 16; 13:26; 33:36, 37; Ezek 47:19; 48:28 mount Hor: Mount Hor was situated in Arabia Petrea, on the confines of Edom. It is described by Burckhardt, as being situated on the western side of a valley called Wady Mousa; in which are found the ruins of the ancient Petra, and which is two long days' journey north-east of Accaba (on the northern point of the Elanitic gulf of the Red sea,) in the Djebel Shera, or mount Seir, and on the east side of the Araba, the valley which forms the continuation of that of the Jordan. On the summit of the mountain is the tomb of Haroun, or Aaron, which is held in great veneration by the Arabs; which agrees with the testimonies of Josephus, Eusebius, and Jerome, all persons well acquainted with these countries, who agree in proving that the sepulchre of Aaron, in mount Hor, was near Petra. When visited by Mr. LEIGH, it was attended by a crippled Arab hermit, about 80 years of age, who conducted them into a small white building, crowned by a cupola, that contains the tomb of Aaron. The monument is of stone, about three feet high; and round the chamber where it stood were suspended beads, etc., the votive offerings of the devotees. Num 21:4; 33:37, 38; 34:7 Reciprocal: Deut 1:46—General; Deut 11:29—General; Judg 11:18—went

Numbers 20:23 Reciprocal: Num 21:4—mount Hor; Num 33:37—Kadesh; Deut 10:6—there Aaron; Ps 106:32—so that

Numbers 20:24 gathered: Num 27:13; 31:2; Gen 15:15; 25:8, 17; 35:29; 49:29, 33; Deut 32:50; Judg 2:10; 2 Chr 34:28 because ye: Num 20:11, 12 word: Heb. mouth, Num 4:27 marg. Deut 32:50 Reciprocal: Num 27:14—Meribah; Num 33:38—General; Deut 32:51—ye trespassed; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; Ps 81:7—proved; Ps 99:8—though; Ps 106:32—so that; Eccl 3:2—and a time; Ezek 2:8—Be; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; 1 Cor 11:30—many; Eph 4:26—ye

Numbers 20:25; Num 33:38, 39 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Nadab; Num 3:32—General; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

Numbers 20:26; Exod 29:29, 30; Isa 22:21, 22; Heb 7:11, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 16:32—to minister; Num 20:28—Moses; Josh 24:33—Eleazar;

1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar

Numbers 20:27 Reciprocal: Num 21:4—mount Hor

Numbers 20:28 Moses: Num 20:26; 33:38–49; Exod 29:29, 30 put them: Num 27:16–23; Deut 31:7, 8; 34:9; 1 Chr 22:11, 12, 17; 28:5–9; Acts 20:25–29; 2 Pet 1:15 died there: Num 33:38, 39; Deut 10:6; 32:49, 50; 34:5; Heb 7:24, 25 Reciprocal: Num 20:1—Then

Numbers 20:29; Gen 1:10; Deut 34:8; 2 Chr 35:24, 25; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Gen 50:3—threescore; 1 Sam 25:1—lamented; 1 Kgs 14:13—shall mourn; 2 Chr 32:33—did him

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Israel destroys the Canaanites at Hormah;
- 4 The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents;
- 7 They repenting are healed by a brazen serpent;
- 10 Sundry journeys of the Israelites;
- 21 Sihon is overcome,
- 33 and Og.

Numbers 21:1 Arad: Num 33:40; Josh 12:14; Judg 1:16 the way of the spies: Dr. KENNICOTT remarks, that the word atharim, rendered spies in our version, is in the Greek a proper name (Αθαρειν, Atharim). Num 13:21, 22; 14:45 then: Deut 2:32; Josh 7:5; 11:19, 20; Ps 44:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 20:17—General; Ps 78:32—they sinned

Numbers 21:2 vowed: Gen 28:20; Judg 11:30; 1 Sam 1:11; 2 Sam 15:7, 8; Ps 56:12, 13; 116:18; 132:2 I will: Lev 27:28, 29; Deut 13:15; Josh 6:17, 26; 1 Cor 16:22 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—vow a vow; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 3:6—we utterly; Deut 13:16—an heap; Deut 20:16—General; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed

Numbers 21:3 hearkened: Ps 10:17; 91:15; 102:17 and they utterly: Wyyacharem, rather with the LXX και ανθεματισεν, “and they anathematised, or devoted them to destruction;” for it is certain that these Canaanites and Arad were not utterly destroyed till the time of Joshua (Josh 12:14). the name: Num 14:45; Deut 1:44; 1 Sam 30:30 Hormah, that is, utter destruction. Chormah, rather a devoting to destruction, so LXX, and Tremellius, devotio sive anathema. Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Exod 22:20—utterly; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Lev 27:29—None; Num 22:2—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 13:16—an heap; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 6:17—accursed; Judg 1:17—Hormah; Ps 68:14—When; Zech 14:11—there

Numbers 21:4 mount Hor: Num 20:22, 23, 27; 33:41 by the way: Num 14:25; Deut 1:40 compass: Num 20:18–21; Deut 2:5–8; Judg 11:18 the soul: Num 32:7, 9; Exod 6:9; Acts 14:22; 1 Thess 3:3, 4 discouraged: or, grieved, Heb. shortened, Exod 6:9 Reciprocal: Num 33:37—Kadesh; Num 33:40—General; Deut 2:1—we compassed; Deut 6:16—tempted him; 2 Kgs 3:8—the wilderness of Edom

Numbers 21:5 spake: Num 11:1–6; 14:1–4; 16:13, 14, 41; 17:12; Exod 14:11; 15:24; 16:2, 3,

7, 8; 17:2, 3; Ps 68:6; 78:19 and our soul: Num 11:6–9; Exod 16:15, 31; Ps 78:24, 25; Prov 27:7 Reciprocal: Exod 7:18—shall loathe; Num 11:10—weep throughout; Num 11:20—and it; Num 20:2—gathered; Num 24:8—God; Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us; Deut 6:16—tempted him; Deut 9:7—from the day; 2 Kgs 3:9—no water; Ps 107:17—because; Ezek 20:21—the children; Acts 7:39—and in; 1 Cor 10:9—tempt

Numbers 21:6; Gen 3:14, 15; Deut 8:15; Isa 14:29; 30:6; Jer 8:17; Amos 9:3, 4; 1 Cor 10:9 Reciprocal: Luke 24:27—beginning; John 2:7—Fill; Acts 28:5—felt; 1 Cor 11:30—many; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 21:7 We have: Exod 9:27, 28; 1 Sam 12:19; 15:24, 30; Ps 78:34; Matt 27:4 pray: Exod 8:8, 28; 1 Kgs 13:6; Jer 37:3; Acts 8:24; Jas 5:16 And Moses: Num 11:2; 14:17–20; Gen 20:7; Exod 32:11, 30; Deut 9:20, 26–29; 1 Sam 12:20–23; Job 42:8, 10; Ps 106:23; Jer 15:1; Rom 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—enmity; Exod 10:16—I have; Exod 16:8—but against; 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; Ps 103:3—healeth; Isa 30:6—the viper; John 3:14—as

Numbers 21:8; Ps 106:43–45; 145:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:4—the brazen serpent; Ps 107:20—healed; Isa 45:22—Look; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 5:46—for

Numbers 21:9 A serpent of: 2 Kgs 18:4; John 3:14, 15; 12:32; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 when he: Isa 45:22; Zech 12:10; John 1:29; Heb 12:2; 1 John 3:8 he lived: John 6:40; Rom 1:17; 5:20, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 107:20—healed; Luke 6:19—sought; John 5:46—for

Numbers 21:10; Num 33:43–45 Reciprocal: Judg 11:18—went

Numbers 21:11 Oboth: Probably Oboda, a city of Arabia Petrea, mentioned by Ptolemy. Pliny assigns it to the Helmodians; but Stephanus to the Nabatheans. Ijeabarim: or, heaps of Abarim, Num 21:11 Reciprocal: Num 33:44—Ijeabarim; Judg 11:18—came by

Numbers 21:12 the valley of Zared: Deut 2:13, 14, the brook Zered

Numbers 21:13; Num 21:14; 22:36; Deut 2:24; Judg 11:18; Isa 16:2; Jer 48:20 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Arnon; Josh 12:1—from the; Judg 11:15—Israel took

Numbers 21:14 in the book: Josh 10:13; 2 Sam 1:18 What he did: or, Vaheb in Suphah, The following seems to be the sense of this passage: “From Vaheb in Suphah, and the torrents of Arnon, even the effusion of the torrents, which goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth for the boundary of Moab; even from thence to the well;—which is the well of which Jehovah spake unto Moses, Gather the people, and I will give them water. Then sang Israel this song: Spring up, O Well! Answer ye to it. The well, princes digged it; even nobles of the people digged it, by a decree, upon their borders and from the wilderness (or the well, as in LXX) to Mattanah; and from Mattanah,” etc. The whole of this, from Num 21:14–20, is a fragment from “the book of the wars of Jehovah,” probably a book of remembrances or directions written by Moses for the use of Joshua, and describes the several boundaries of the land of Moab. This rendering removes every obscurity, and obviates every difficulty. Reciprocal: Num 21:13—General; Num 21:27—General; Num 22:36—the border; Deut 1:1—Red Sea; Ps 44:1—in the times; Jer 48:20—Arnon

Numbers 21:15 Ar: Num 21:28; Deut 2:9, 18, 29; Isa 15:1 lieth: Heb. leaneth Reciprocal: Num 20:8—the rod

Numbers 21:16 Beer: Judg 9:21 Gather: Num 20:8; Exod 17:6; Isa 12:3; 41:17, 18; 43:20; 49:10; John 4:10, 14; 7:37–39; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; Ps 107:35—turneth

Numbers 21:17 sang: Exod 15:1, 2; Judg 5:1; Ps 105:2; 106:12; Isa 12:1, 2, 5; Jas 5:13 Spring up: Heb. ascend sing ye: or answer Reciprocal: Isa 26:1—this song; Isa 27:2—sing; Hos 2:15—she shall sing

Numbers 21:18 princes: 2 Chr 17:7–9; Neh 3:1, 5; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 the lawgiver: Deut 5:31; 33:4; Isa 33:22; John 1:17; Jas 4:12 And from: Num 33:45–47 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—lawgiver; Exod 24:11—nobles; Num 20:8—the rod

Numbers 21:19 Reciprocal: Num 22:41—high places; Josh 13:17—Bamothbaal

Numbers 21:20 country: Heb. field, Num 22:1; 26:63; 33:49, 50; Deut 1:5 to the: Num 23:14; Deut 3:27; 4:49; 34:1 Pisgah: or the hill Jeshimon: or, the wilderness, Num 23:28 Reciprocal: Num 22:2—General; Num 22:41—high places; Num 32:34—Dibon; Num 33:47—the mountains; Deut 11:29—General; Josh 12:3—Ashdodthpishgah

Numbers 21:21; Num 20:14–19; Deut 2:26–28; Judg 11:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—Amorite; Deut 1:4—General; Deut 2:12—as Israel did; Deut 2:27—General; Deut 4:46—Moses; Deut 29:7—General; Josh 2:10—what ye did; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 10:11—Amorites; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; 1 Kgs 4:19—the country of Sihon; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; Neh 9:22—Sihon; Ps 68:14—When; Ps 135:11—Sihon; Ps 136:19—General

Numbers 21:22; Num 20:17

Numbers 21:23 Sihon would: Deut 2:30–32; 29:7, 8 Jahaz: Judg 11:20; Isa 15:4; Jer 48:34 Reciprocal: Exod 14:6—people; Num 32:33—the kingdom; Deut 2:18—General; Deut 2:32—General; Deut 3:2—as thou didst; Josh 12:2—Sihon; Josh 13:12—these did; Josh 13:18—Jahaza; Josh 21:36—Jahazah; Judg 20:14—General; Ps 136:19—General; Hab 3:12—didst march

Numbers 21:24 Israel: Num 32:1–4, 33–42; Deut 2:31–37; 29:7; Josh 9:10; 12:1–3; 13:8–10; 24:8; Judg 11:21–23; 12:1, 2; 21:8; Neh 9:22; Ps 135:10–12; 136:19; Amos 2:9 Arnon: Num 21:13; Gen 32:22; Deut 3:16 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—thou shalt; Num 32:4—General; Deut 2:33—we smote; Deut 2:37—Jabbok; Deut 31:4—General; Josh 8:24—returned unto Ai; Josh 12:6—did Moses; Josh 13:10—General; Josh 13:21—whom Moses; Judg 11:13—Because Israel; Judg 11:20—General

Numbers 21:25 dwelt: Num 21:31; 32:33–42; Deut 2:12 in Heshbon: Heshbon was situated, according to Eusebius, twenty miles east of Jordan; and Jerome, who places it at the same distance, says it was, in his time, a very considerable city. It still subsists, in ruins, under the name of Heshban. Song 7:4; Isa 15:4; 16:8, 9; Jer 48:2, 34, 45 villages: Heb. daughters, Ezek 16:46, 49, 53 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—as thou; Judg 11:20—General; Judg 11:26—Heshbon; 1 Chr 6:81—Heshbon; Jer 49:2—her daughters

Numbers 21:26 Arnon: Arnon is a stream which takes its rise in the mountains of Moab, and, by a north-west course, during which it receives the waters of several streams, runs into the Dead sea. It is now called Wady Modjeb, and divides the province of Pelka from that of Kerek, as it formerly divided the kingdoms of the Moabites and Amorites. Its principal source is at a short distance to the north-east of Katrane, a station of the Syrian Hadj, where it is called Seyl Sayde; and lower down it receives the name of Esseim el Kereim, or Szefye. Num 21:26 Reciprocal: Num 32:3—Heshbon; Josh 13:25—half; Josh 21:39—Heshbon; Jer 48:20—Arnon

Numbers 21:27; Num 21:14; Isa 14:4; Hab 2:6 Reciprocal: Num 32:37—Heshbon; Judg 11:15—Israel took; Ps 44:1—in the times; Jer 48:4—Moab

Numbers 21:28 a fire: Judg 9:20; Isa 10:16; Jer 48:45, 46; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5 Ar of Moab: Num 21:15; Deut 2:9, 18; Isa 15:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 32:3—Heshbon; Josh 13:16—General; Judg 9:15—let fire

Numbers 21:29; Judg 11:24; 1 Kgs 11:7, 33; 2 Kgs 23:13; Jer 48:7, 13, 46; 1 Cor 8:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Deut 28:32—sons

Numbers 21:30 have shot: Gen 49:23; 2 Sam 11:24; Ps 18:14 Dibon: Num 32:34; Josh 13:17; Isa 15:2, 9; Jer 48:18, 22 Reciprocal: Josh 13:9—all the plain; 1 Chr 19:7—Medeba

Numbers 21:31; Num 32:33–42; Deut 3:16, 17; Josh 12:1–6; 13:8–12 Reciprocal: Num 21:25—dwelt

Numbers 21:32 Jaazer: Num 32:1, 35; Isa 16:8, 9; Jer 48:32, Jazer

Numbers 21:33 they turned: Deut 3:1–6; 29:7; Josh 13:12 Bashan: Deut 32:14; Ps 22:12; 68:15; Isa 33:9; Ezek 27:6; 39:18; Amos 4:1 Og: Num 32:33; Deut 1:4; 3:1; 4:47; 29:7; Josh 9:10; 12:4; 13:30 Reciprocal: Deut 3:10—Edrei; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; 1 Chr 5:12—Bashan; 1 Chr 6:71—Bashan; Ps 68:22—Bashan; Ps 136:20—General

Numbers 21:34 Fear him: Num 14:9; Deut 3:2, 11; 20:3; 31:6; Josh 10:8, 25; Isa 41:13 for I have: Deut 3:3; 7:24; Josh 8:7; Judg 11:30; 1 Sam 23:4; 2 Sam 5:19; 1 Kgs 20:13, 28; 2 Kgs 3:18 thou shalt: Num 21:24; Ps 135:10, 11 as thou: Num 21:24, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 32:4—General; Deut 3:22—for the Lord; Josh 14:12—if so be

Numbers 21:35; Deut 3:3–17; 29:7, 8; Josh 12:4–6; 13:12; Ps 135:10–12; 136:17–21; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: Deut 20:16—General; Judg 10:11—Amorites; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Balak's first message for Balaam is refused;
- 15 His second message obtains him;
- 22 An angel would have slain him, if he had not been saved by his ass;
- 36 Balak entertains him.

Numbers 22:1 the children: Num 21:20; 33:48–50; 36:13; Deut 34:1, 8 on this side: Num 32:19; 34:15; Deut 1:5; 3:8; Josh 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Num 26:3—General; Num 31:12—the plains of Moab; Num 35:1—General; Amos 2:1—For three; Mic 6:5—Balak

Numbers 22:2; Num 21:3, 20–35; Judg 11:25 Reciprocal: Num 22:4—And Balak

Numbers 22:3; Exod 15:15; Deut 2:25; Josh 2:10, 11, 24; 9:24; Ps 53:5; Isa 23:5 Reciprocal: Deut 2:4—they shall; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Neh 13:2—hired Balaam; Hab 3:7—saw the

Numbers 22:4 elders: Num 22:7; 25:15–18; 31:8; Josh 13:21, 22 Now shall: Num 24:17; Jer 48:38 And Balak: Num 22:2; Judg 11:25 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Exod 1:9—the people; Num 22:10—General; Num 25:6—a Midianitish; Deut 2:4—they shall; Deut 2:9—Distress not the Moabites; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Hab 3:7—saw the

Numbers 22:5 sent: Deut 23:4; Josh 13:22; 24:9; Neh 13:1, 2; Mic 6:5; 2 Pet 2:15, 16, son of Bosor, Jude 11; Rev 2:14 Pethor: Dr. KENNICOTT justly remarks, that “the description now given of Balaam’s residence, instead of being particular, agrees with any place, in any country where there is a river; for he lived by Pethor, which is by the river of the land of his people.’ But was Pethor, then, near the Nile in Egypt? Or in Canaan, near Jordan? Or in Mesopotamia, near the Euphrates, and belonging to the Ammonites? This last was in fact the case; and therefore, it is well that twelve Hebrew manuscripts (with two of De Rossi’s) confirm the Samaritan text here, in reading instead of *âmno*, his people,’ Ammon, with the Syriac and Vulgate versions.” Houbigant justly contends for this reading; and necessity urges the propriety of adopting it, and it thus agrees with Deut 23:4. Ptolemy calls Pethor, Pachura, and Eusebius, Pathura; who places it in upper Mesopotamia. Calmet is of opinion, that it was situated towards Thapsacus, beyond the Euphrates. Num 23:7; Deut 23:4 they cover: Gen 13:16; Exod 1:7–10; Ps 105:24 face: Heb. eye Reciprocal: Exod 1:9—the people; Exod 15:14—hear; Num 23:22—God; 1 Chr 6:70—Bileam

Numbers 22:6 curse me: Num 23:7, 8; 24:9; Gen 12:3; 27:29; Deut 23:4; Josh 24:9; 1 Sam 17:43; Neh 13:2; Ps 109:17, 18 I wot: 1 Kgs 22:6, 8, 13; Ps 109:28; Prov 26:2; Isa 47:12, 13; Ezek 13:6; Acts 8:9, 10; 16:16 Reciprocal: Exod 1:10—wisely; Num 22:17—come; Num 23:23—no enchantment; Num 24:10—I called; Ps 64:5—encourage; Acts 3:17—wot

Numbers 22:7 rewards of divination: 1 Sam 9:7, 8; Isa 56:11; Ezek 13:19; Mic 3:11; Rom 16:18; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:15; Jude 11 Reciprocal: Num 22:4—elders; Num 22:15—princes; Num 22:19—General; Deut 23:4—because they hired; Judg 16:18—brought money; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took; Dan 2:6—ye shall; Dan 5:7—be clothed; Acts 1:18—with

Numbers 22:8; Num 22:19, 20; 12:6; 23:12; Jer 12:2; Ezek 33:31 Reciprocal: Num 22:15—princes; Num 23:3—peradventure; Num 23:15—General

Numbers 22:9 God: Num 22:20; Gen 20:3; 31:24; 41:25; Dan 2:45; 4:31, 32; Matt 7:22; 24:24; John 11:51 What men: Gen 3:9–11; 4:9; 16:8; Exod 4:2; 2 Kgs 20:14, 15 Reciprocal:

Num 23:3—peradventure; Num 23:4—God

Numbers 22:10; Num 22:4–6 Reciprocal: Num 31:8—Balaam

Numbers 22:11 able to overcome them: Heb. prevail in fighting against them, Num 22:11 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—cursed; Num 23:7—Come; Num 23:11—General; Num 24:10—I called; Josh 24:10—General; 1 Sam 17:43—cursed

Numbers 22:12 Thou shalt: Num 22:20; Job 33:15–17; Matt 27:19 thou shalt not curse: Num 22:19; 23:3, 13–15, 19, 23; Mic 6:5 for they: Num 23:20; Gen 12:2; 22:16–18; Deut 23:5; 33:29; Ps 144:15; 146:5; Rom 4:6, 7; 11:29; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—cursed; Num 22:34—if it displease thee; Deut 1:11—and bless you; Josh 24:10—General; 1 Sam 17:43—cursed; Ps 109:28—Let them

Numbers 22:13 for the Lord: Num 22:14; Deut 23:5 Reciprocal: Num 24:1—saw; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; 1 Kgs 21:4—I will not

Numbers 22:14 Balaam refuseth: Num 22:13, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:4—I will not

Numbers 22:15 princes: Num 22:7, 8; Acts 10:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable

Numbers 22:16 Let nothing: etc. Heb. Be not thou letted from, etc. Num 22:16 Reciprocal: Num 22:37—General; 2 Sam 13:28—fear not; Dan 2:48—a great

Numbers 22:17 I will promote: Num 24:11; Deut 16:9; Esth 5:11; 7:9; Matt 4:8, 9; 16:26 and I will do: Num 23:2, 3, 29, 30; Matt 14:7 come: Num 22:6 curse me: An erroneous opinion prevailed, both in those days and in after ages, that some men had the power, by the help of their gods, to devote, not only particular persons, but cities and whole armies, to destruction. This they are said to have done sometimes by words of imprecation; of which there was a set form among some people, which calls διοριζομενην απαν, “the determinate curse.” Macrobius has a whole chapter on this subject. He gives us two of the ancient forms used in reference to the destruction of Carthage; the first, which was only pronounced by the dictator, or general, was to call over the protecting deities to their side, and the other to devote the city to destruction, which they were supposed to have abandoned. The Romans held, that no city would be taken till its tutelary god had forsaken it; or if it could be taken, it would be unlawful, as it would be sacrilege to lead the gods into captivity. Virgil intimates, that Troy was destroyed because Excessere omnes adytis, arisque relictis dii, quibus imperium hoc steterat, “All the gods, by whose assistance the empire had hitherto been preserved, forsook their altars and temples.” See more on this subject in Dr. A. CLARKE, Bp. PATRICK, and Burder’s Oriental Customs, No. 734. Reciprocal: Num 22:37—General; Num 23:7—Come; Num 23:11—General; Num 24:10—I called; Deut 23:4—because they hired; Judg 16:5—we will; 2 Sam 13:28—fear not; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took; Dan 2:6—ye shall; Dan 2:48—a great; Dan 5:7—be clothed; Acts 1:18—with; 1 Tim 6:9—they

Numbers 22:18 If Balak: Num 24:13; Titus 1:16 I cannot: Num 23:26; 24:13; 1 Kgs 22:14; 2 Chr 18:13; Dan 5:17; Acts 8:20 Reciprocal: Num 22:38—have I; Num 23:20—I cannot; Num 24:12—General; Josh 24:10—General; Judg 16:5—we will; 1 Kgs 13:8—If; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took; Job 3:15—who filled their houses; 2 Pet 2:15—who

Numbers 22:19; Num 22:7, 8; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:3, 15; Jude 11 Reciprocal: Num 22:12—thou shalt not curse; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; Job 4:13—thoughts

Numbers 22:20 God: Num 22:9 If the men: 1 Sam 8:5–9; 12:12–19; Ps 81:12; Ezek 14:2–5; 2 Thess 2:9–12 but yet: Num 22:35; 23:12, 26; 24:13; Ps 33:10, 11; 78:30, 31; Isa 37:29; Hos 13:11 Reciprocal: Gen 31:24—dream; Num 22:8—General; Num 22:12—Thou shalt; Num 22:32—before me; Num 23:4—God; 1 Sam 8:7—Hearken; Job 4:13—thoughts; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt

Numbers 22:21; Prov 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 16:15—I have not; Num 22:35—I shall speak; 1 Kgs 13:13—General

Numbers 22:22 God's: 2 Kgs 10:20; Hos 1:4 and the angel: Num 22:35; Gen 48:15, 16; Exod 3:2–6; Hos 12:4, 5 stood: Num 22:32; Exod 4:24; Lam 2:4 Reciprocal: Judg 19:3—his servant; 2 Pet 2:16—the dumb

Numbers 22:23 the ass saw: 2 Kgs 6:17; 1 Chr 21:16; Dan 10:7; Acts 22:9; 1 Cor 1:27–29; 2 Pet 2:16; Jude 11 the ass turned: Jer 8:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—a flaming; Exod 4:24—the Lord; Josh 5:13—his sword; 2 Pet 2:15—who

Numbers 22:25 crushed Balaam's: Job 5:13–15; Isa 47:12

Numbers 22:26 where was no way: Isa 26:11; Hos 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 31:24—dream

Numbers 22:27 and Balaam's anger: Prov 14:16; 27:3, 4

Numbers 22:28 the Lord opened: And where is the wonder of all this? If the ass had opened her own mouth, and reproved the rash prophet, we might well be astonished; but when God opens the mouth, an ass can speak as well as a man. It is to no purpose to speak of the construction of the ass's mouth, of the formation of the tongue and jaws being unfit for speaking; for an adequate cause is assigned for this wonderful effect, "The Lord opened the mouth of the ass"; and no one who believes in a God, can doubt of his power to do this and much more. Exod 4:11; Luke 1:37; 1 Cor 1:19; 2 Pet 2:16 What have I: Rom 8:22 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—he said; Num 22:32—Wherefore; Prov 12:10—righteous; John 11:51—he prophesied; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth; 2 Pet 2:15—who

Numbers 22:29 for now would: Prov 12:10, 16; Eccl 9:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—he said; Gen 30:34—General; Matt 2:16—when

Numbers 22:30 the ass said: 2 Pet 2:16 upon which thou hast ridden: Heb. who hast ridden upon me, ever since I was thine. or, ever since thou wast, unto, etc. 1 Cor 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Num 16:15—I have not

Numbers 22:31 opened: Num 24:4 marg. Num 24:16; Gen 21:19; 2 Kgs 6:17–20; 1 Chr 21:16; Luke 24:16, 31; Acts 26:18 bowed down: Exod 34:8; Ps 9:20; John 18:6 fell flat on his face: or, bowed himself Reciprocal: Num 23:3—peradventure; Num 24:3—whose eyes are open hath said

Numbers 22:32 Wherefore: Num 22:28; Deut 25:4; Ps 36:6; 145:9; 147:9; Jonah 4:11 withstand thee: Heb. be an adversary unto thee, Num 22:22 thy way: Deut 23:4; Prov

28:6; Mic 6:5; Acts 13:10; 2 Pet 2:14, 15 before me: Num 22:20, 22, 35; Exod 3:2–6; Prov 14:2; 28:18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—the cattle; Eccl 11:9—walk; Jer 3:21—for they have

Numbers 22:33 surely: Num 14:37; 16:33–35; 1 Kgs 13:24–28

Numbers 22:34 I Have sinned: Exod 9:27; 10:16, 17; 1 Sam 15:24, 30; 24:17; 26:21; 2 Sam 12:13; Job 34:31, 32; Ps 78:34; Matt 27:4, 5 if it displease thee: Heb. be evil in thine eyes, Num 22:12; 11:1; 1 Chr 21:7; Prov 24:18 marg. I will get: Job 34:31, 32 Reciprocal: Gen 38:10—displeased; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Deut 1:41—We have sinned; Josh 7:20—Indeed; 1 Sam 18:8—displeased him; 1 Sam 29:7—displease; 1 Kgs 9:12—they pleased him not

Numbers 22:35 Go: Num 22:20; Ps 81:12; Isa 37:26–29; 2 Thess 2:9–12 I shall speak: Num 22:20, 21 Reciprocal: Num 22:22—and the angel; Num 22:32—before me; Num 23:5—General; Num 23:16—General; Deut 23:5—Nevertheless; Josh 24:10—General; 1 Kgs 13:18—an angel; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God

Numbers 22:36 went: Gen 14:17; 18:2; 46:29; Exod 18:7; 1 Sam 13:10; Acts 28:15 the border: Num 21:13, 14; Deut 2:24; 3:8; Judg 11:18; Isa 16:2; Jer 48:20

Numbers 22:37 I am not able, Num 22:16, 17; 24:11; Ps 75:6; Matt 4:8, 9; Luke 4:6; John 5:44 Reciprocal: Num 22:14—Balaam refuseth; Dan 2:6—ye shall

Numbers 22:38 have I: Num 22:18; Ps 33:10; 76:10; Prov 19:21; Isa 44:25; 46:10; 47:12 the word: Num 23:16, 26; 24:13; 1 Kgs 22:14; 2 Chr 18:13 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—and I; Num 23:12—General; Num 23:20—I cannot; Num 24:12—General; Judg 7:14—his fellow; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Acts 4:20—we cannot

Numbers 22:39 Kirjathhuzoth: or, a city of streets, Probably Rabbath-Moab, now called Rabba, the capital of the Moabites; and being the royal city, distinguished by its streets. Num 22:39 Reciprocal: Isa 16:12—when

Numbers 22:40; Num 23:2, 14, 30; Gen 31:54; Prov 1:16 Reciprocal: Jer 48:35—him that offereth

Numbers 22:41 high places: Bamoth baal, “the high places of Baal,” probably the same as Bamoth mentioned in Num 21:19, 20; evidently not far from Baal-meon, in the mountains of Abarim: for the Israelites were now encamped in the plains of Moab, which these mountains overlook. Baal, which signifies a lord or governor, was a name common to many idols; and probably here was the same as Chemosh, the god of Moab. Num 25:2, 3; Deut 12:2; 2 Chr 11:15; Jer 48:35 utmost: Num 23:13 Reciprocal: Num 32:38—Baalmeon; Josh 13:17—Bamothbaal; Isa 16:12—when; Jer 19:5—the high; Mic 6:5—Shittim

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Balak’s sacrifices;
- 7 Balaam’s parables;

- 13 Balak's sacrifices;
- 18 Balaam's parables;
- 25 Balak's sacrifices.

Numbers 23:1 Build me: Num 23:29; Ezek 33:31; Jude 11 seven altars: Exod 20:24; 27:1–8; 1 Sam 15:22; 2 Kgs 18:22; Ps 50:8, 9; Prov 15:8; Isa 1:11–15; Matt 23:14 seven oxen: Num 29:32; 1 Chr 15:26; 2 Chr 29:21; Job 42:8; Ezek 45:23 Reciprocal: Num 23:4—I have prepared; Num 23:14—built seven; Josh 6:4—seven times; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; Isa 16:12—when; Mic 6:6—with

Numbers 23:2 offered: Num 23:14, 30 Reciprocal: Num 22:17—and I will do; Num 22:40—General; Num 23:29—General; 1 Chr 15:26—bullocks; Ezek 45:23—seven bullocks

Numbers 23:3 Stand: Num 23:15 burnt: Gen 8:20; 22:2, 7, 8, 13; Exod 18:12; Lev 1:1 peradventure: Num 23:15; 22:8, 9, 31–35; 24:1 went to an high place: or, went solitary Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 22:12—thou shalt not curse; Num 22:17—and I will do; Num 23:6—General; Josh 24:10—General; 1 Tim 1:16—for this

Numbers 23:4 God: Num 23:16; 22:9, 20 I have prepared: Num 23:1; Isa 58:3, 4; Matt 20:12; Luke 18:12; John 16:2; Rom 3:27; Eph 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; 1 Chr 15:26—bullocks

Numbers 23:5; Num 23:16; 22:35; Deut 18:18; Prov 16:1, 9; Isa 51:16; 59:21; Jer 1:9; Luke 12:12; John 11:51 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—blessed; Exod 4:15—and I; Deut 23:5—Nevertheless; Judg 7:14—his fellow; 1 Sam 19:23—the Spirit; 2 Sam 14:3—put the words; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord

Numbers 23:6; Num 23:3 Reciprocal: Num 3:17—Gershon

Numbers 23:7 he took: Num 23:18; 24:3, 15, 23; Job 27:1; 29:1; Ps 78:2; Ezek 17:2; 20:49; Mic 2:4; Hab 2:6; Matt 13:33, 35; Mark 12:12 parable: The word mashal, which as a verb is to rule, have authority, and also to compare, as a noun signifies whatever is expressed in parabolic or figurative language. All these oracular speeches of Balaam are in hemistich metre in the original. They are highly dignified and sublime; and may be considered as immediate poetic productions of the Spirit of God (Num 24:2). Aram: Num 22:5; Gen 10:22; 28:2, 7; Deut 23:4 Come: Num 22:6, 11, 17; Prov 26:2 defy Israel: 1 Sam 17:10, 25, 26, 36, 45; 2 Sam 21:21; 23:9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:30—mount of the east; Gen 22:21—Aram; Gen 29:1—came; Num 23:11—General; 1 Chr 1:17—Aram; Job 1:3—of the east; Ps 49:4—parable; Isa 2:6—from the east; Ezek 16:57—Syria; Ezek 25:4—of the east

Numbers 23:8; Num 23:20, 23; Isa 44:25; 47:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—cursed; Gen 31:55—blessed; Num 22:6—curse me; Num 23:11—General; Deut 32:31—General; 1 Sam 17:10—I defy; 2 Sam 23:9—defied; Neh 13:2—our God; Prov 26:2—so; Isa 49:25—I will contend

Numbers 23:9 the people: They shall ever be a distinct nation. This prophecy has been literally fulfilled, through a period of 3,300 years, to the present day. dwell alone: Exod

19:5, 6; 33:16; Deut 33:28; Esth 3:8; 2 Cor 6:17; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 shall not: Deut 32:8; Ezra 9:2; Jer 46:28; Amos 9:9; Rom 15:8–10; Eph 2:12–14 Reciprocal: Lev 20:24—which; Num 2:34—so they; Num 24:2—abiding; Deut 4:7—what nation; 1 Sam 8:5—now make; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; Ezra 9:1—have not separated; Song 6:9—General; Isa 5:2—fenced it; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Jer 46:1—against; Jer 49:31—which dwell; Mic 7:14—which

Numbers 23:10 can count: Gen 13:16; 22:17; 28:14 the dust: i.e. The posterity of Jacob, which was to be so numerous as to resemble the dust. the fourth: Num 2:9, 16, 24, 31 me: Heb. my soul, or, my life the death: Ps 37:37; 116:15; Prov 14:32; Isa 57:1, 2; Luke 2:29, 30; 1 Cor 3:21, 22; 15:53–57; 2 Cor 5:1; Phil 1:21–23; 2 Tim 4:6–8; 2 Pet 1:13–15; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 1:46—General; Num 2:34—so they; Num 24:2—abiding; 1 Kgs 13:31—lay my bones; 2 Chr 1:9—like the dust; Prov 13:4—desireth; Prov 19:20—be; Eccl 7:2—that; Isa 26:15—increased; Rom 6:22—and the end

Numbers 23:11; Num 23:7, 8; 22:11, 17; 24:10; Ps 109:17–20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—blessed; Lev 1:3—a burnt; 2 Sam 3:24—What hast

Numbers 23:12; Num 23:20, 26; 22:38; 24:13; Prov 26:25; Rom 16:18; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—and I; Num 22:8—General; Num 22:20—but yet; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God

Numbers 23:13 unto: 1 Kgs 20:23, 28; Mic 6:5 utmost: Num 22:41 and curse me: Josh 24:9; Ps 109:17; Jas 3:9, 10 Reciprocal: Num 22:12—thou shalt not curse; Num 23:26—General; Num 23:27—Come

Numbers 23:14 Pisgah: or, the hill, Num 21:20; Deut 3:27 marg. Deut 4:49; 34:1 marg. built seven: Num 23:1, 2, 29; Isa 1:10, 11; 46:6; Hos 12:11 Reciprocal: Num 22:40—General; Deut 3:17—Ashdodthpishgah; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; 2 Chr 29:21—seven; Job 42:8—seven bullocks; Isa 16:12—when; Mic 6:5—Shittim; Mic 6:6—with

Numbers 23:15; Num 23:3; 22:8 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Num 24:1—at other times; Josh 24:10—General; Mic 6:6—with

Numbers 23:16; Num 23:5; 22:35; 24:1 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Exod 4:15—and I; Num 22:38—the word; Num 23:4—God; Deut 23:5—Nevertheless; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord

Numbers 23:17 What: Num 23:26; 1 Sam 3:17; Jer 37:17

Numbers 23:18 Rise up: Judg 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 4:23—hear; Num 23:7—he took; Num 24:3—he took up; Num 24:15—General; Neh 13:2—our God; Mic 2:4—shall; Hab 2:6—take

Numbers 23:19 God: 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 89:35; Hab 2:3; Mal 3:6; Luke 21:33; Rom 11:29; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18; Jas 1:17 or hath he: 1 Chr 17:17; Mic 7:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 28:15—until; Gen 32:12—thou; Gen 41:32—it is because; Exod 6:8—I am; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 10:29—for the Lord; Num 11:23—thou shalt; Num

14:35—I will surely; Num 22:12—thou shalt not curse; Num 23:27—peradventure; Josh 21:45—General; Josh 23:14—not one thing; 1 Sam 3:12—I will perform; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 2 Sam 7:28—thy words; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 7:16—according to; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Neh 9:8—righteous; Job 9:32—not a man; Job 23:13—who can; Ps 50:21—thoughtest; Ps 77:8—doth; Ps 89:2—faithfulness; Ps 89:34—nor; Ps 110:4—will not; Isa 1:20—for the mouth; Isa 21:17—for; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 31:2—will not; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; Isa 45:23—the word; Isa 46:11—I have spoken; Isa 52:6—I am he; Isa 63:1—speak; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 38:21—this is; Ezek 21:32—for I; Ezek 24:14—the Lord; Ezek 26:14—for I; Ezek 36:36—I the Lord have; Dan 4:28—General; Hos 11:9—for; Hos 13:14—repentance; Zech 1:6—did; Matt 24:35—my; Mark 13:31—my; Luke 1:57—General; Acts 15:18—General; Acts 27:25—I believe; Rom 3:3—shall; Rom 9:6—as though; 1 Cor 1:9—God; Gal 3:17—that it; 1 Thess 5:24—who; 2 Tim 2:13—he cannot; 1 John 5:10—hath made

Numbers 23:20 he hath: Num 22:12; Gen 12:2; 22:17 I cannot: Num 22:18, 38; John 10:27–29; Rom 8:38, 39; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Num 6:27—and I will; Num 23:8—General; Num 23:12—General; Num 23:27—peradventure; Num 24:1—saw; Deut 33:29—Happy; Judg 7:14—his fellow; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; Job 23:13—who can; Ps 109:28—Let them; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; Jer 38:21—this is; Acts 4:20—we cannot

Numbers 23:21 hath not: Ps 103:12; Isa 1:18; 38:17; Jer 50:20; Hos 14:2–4; Mic 7:18–20; Rom 4:7, 8; 6:14; 8:1; 2 Cor 5:19 the Lord: Exod 13:21; 29:45, 46; 33:14–16; 34:9; Judg 6:13; 2 Chr 13:12; Ps 23:4; 46:7, 11; Isa 8:10; 12:6; 41:10; Ezek 48:35; Matt 1:23; 2 Cor 6:16 the shout: Ps 47:5–7; 89:15, 18; 97:1; 118:15; Isa 33:22; Luke 19:37, 38; 2 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Num 2:34—so they; Num 9:22—abode; Deut 4:7—what nation; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Deut 20:1—the Lord; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; Ps 74:12—God; Ps 77:10—the years; 1 Thess 4:16—with a

Numbers 23:22 God: Num 22:5; 24:8; Exod 9:16; 14:18; 20:2; Ps 68:35 the strength: Deut 33:17; Job 39:10, 11; Ps 22:21 unicorn: The reaim, most probably denotes the rhinoceros, so called from the horn on its nose. In size he is only exceeded by the elephant; and in strength and power inferior to none. He is at least twelve feet in length, from the snout to the tail; six or seven feet in height; and the circumference of the body is nearly equal to his length. He is particularly distinguished from all other animals by the remarkable and offensive weapon he carries on his nose; which is very hard horn, solid throughout, directed forward. He principally feeds upon large succulent plants, prickly shrubs, and branches; and delights in marshy places. Reciprocal: Num 9:22—abode; Esth 4:14—then shall; Job 39:9—the; Ps 29:6—unicorn; Ps 74:12—God; Ps 77:10—the years; Ps 92:10—an unicorn; Isa 34:7—unicorns

Numbers 23:23 no enchantment: Num 22:6; 24:1; Gen 3:15; Matt 12:25, 27; 16:18; Luke 10:18, 19; Rom 16:20; Rev 12:9 against: or, in according: Ps 44:1–3; 136:13–20; Isa 63:9–12; Dan 9:15; Mic 6:4, 5; 7:15 What hath: Ps 31:19; 64:9; 126:2, 3; Isa 41:4; John 11:47; Acts 4:16; 5:12, 14; 10:38; 15:12; Gal 1:23, 24; 1 Thess 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 21:7—Who; Exod 6:1—Now shalt; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 1:28—General; Num 22:12—thou shalt not curse; Num 23:8—General; Num 24:23—when God; Deut 32:31—General; Neh 6:16—for they perceived; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 46:8—Come; Ps 66:5—Come; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 109:28—Let them; Isa 41:20—General; Mark 12:11—General; Acts 9:21—amazed; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified

Numbers 23:24 as a great: Num 24:8, 9; Gen 49:9; Deut 33:20; Ps 17:12; Prov 30:30; Isa 31:4; Amos 3:8; Rev 5:5 he shall: Num 24:17; Gen 49:27; Dan 2:44; Mic 5:8, 9; Zech 10:4, 5; 12:6; Rev 19:11–21 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; Lev 1:3—a burnt; 1 Kgs 10:20—lions; 2 Chr 9:18—two lions; Job 4:11—old lion; Job 38:40—General; Ps 57:3—from the reproach of him; Ps 58:6—young; Rev 4:7—the first beast

Numbers 23:25; Ps 2:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:28—the charge

Numbers 23:26; Num 23:12, 13; 22:18, 38; 24:12, 13; 1 Kgs 22:14; 2 Chr 18:13; Acts 4:19, 20; 5:29 Reciprocal: Num 22:20—but yet; Num 23:17—What

Numbers 23:27 Come: Num 23:13 peradventure: Num 23:19, 20; Job 23:13; Prov 19:21; 21:30; Isa 14:27; 46:10, 11; Mal 3:6; Rom 11:29 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Mic 6:5—Shittim

Numbers 23:28 Jeshimon: Num 21:20 Reciprocal: Isa 16:12—when; Ezek 21:21—to use

Numbers 23:29; Num 23:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 22:17—and I will do; Num 23:14—built seven; 1 Chr 15:26—bullocks; 2 Chr 29:21—seven; Job 42:8—seven bullocks; Mic 6:6—with

Numbers 23:30 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 22:17—and I will do; Num 22:40—General; Num 23:2—offered; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; Mic 6:6—with

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Balaam, leaving divinations, prophesies the happiness of Israel;
- 10 Balak, in anger, dismisses him;
- 15 He prophesies of the Star of Jacob, and the destruction of some nations.

Numbers 24:1 saw: Num 22:13; 23:20; 31:16; 1 Sam 24:20; 26:2, 25; Rev 2:14 at other times: Num 23:3, 15 to seek for enchantments: Heb. to the meeting of enchantments, Num 23:23 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Gen 31:21—set his; Num 3:17—Gershon; Num 23:16—General; Josh 13:22—Balaam; Isa 19:25—the Lord

Numbers 24:2 abiding: Num 24:5; 2:2–34; 23:9, 10; Song 6:4, 10 the spirit: Num 11:25–29; 1 Sam 10:10; 19:20, 23; 2 Chr 15:1; Matt 7:22; 10:4, 8; Luke 10:20; John 11:49–51 Reciprocal: Lev 23:42—General; Num 1:52—General; Num 2:34—so they; Num 23:7—parable; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; 2 Chr 20:14—came the Spirit; Dan 8:3—I lifted; John 11:51—he prophesied

Numbers 24:3 he took up: Num 23:7, 18 whose eyes are open hath said: Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now opened, Num 24:4, 16; 22:31 Reciprocal: Num 24:15—General; Job 27:1—Job; Mic 2:4—shall; 1 Cor 14:37—any; Heb 6:4—were once

Numbers 24:4 saw: Num 12:6; Gen 15:12; Ps 89:19; Dan 8:26, 27; Acts 10:10, 19; 22:17; 2 Cor 12:1–4 falling: Num 22:31; 1 Sam 19:24; Ezek 1:28; Dan 8:17, 18; 10:15, 16; Rev 1:10,

17 Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—in the visions; Num 10:28—according; Num 24:3—whose eyes are open hath said; Num 24:15—General; Num 24:16—General; 1 Sam 9:19—the seer; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; Isa 1:1—vision; Matt 7:22—have we; 1 Cor 14:37—any; Rev 1:8—the Almighty

Numbers 24:5 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Lev 23:42—General; Num 2:34—so they; Num 10:28—according; Num 24:2—abiding; Deut 33:29—Happy; Josh 24:10—General; Neh 13:2—our God; Song 4:7—General; Song 6:4—terrible; Mal 2:12—out

Numbers 24:6 as gardens: Gen 2:8–10; 13:10; Song 4:12–15; 6:11; Isa 58:11; Jer 31:12; Joel 3:18 as the trees: Ahalim, “lign-aloe trees.” This tree, which grows in the East Indies, is described as being eight or ten feet in height, with a stem the thickness of a man’s thigh. At the top grows a large tuft of jagged and thick leaves, thick and indented, broad at the bottom, but growing narrower towards the point, and about four feet in length. The blossoms are red, intermingled with yellow, and double like cloves; from which comes a red and white fruit, of the size of a pea, oblong and triangular, with three apartments filled with seed. The tree has a very beautiful appearance; and a forest of them is said to bear a resemblance to a numerous encampment. Ps 1:3; Jer 17:18 which the: Ps 104:16; Isa 41:19 as cedar: Ps 92:12–14; Ezek 31:3, 4; 47:12 Reciprocal: Num 2:34—so they; 1 Kgs 4:33—the cedar tree; Song 4:14—trees; Ezek 19:10—she was

Numbers 24:7 pour: Ps 68:26; Prov 5:16–18; Isa 48:1 many waters: Ps 93:3, 4; Jer 51:13; Rev 17:1, 15 his king: Ezra 4:20; Ps 2:6–10; 18:43; John 1:49; Phil 2:10, 11; Rev 19:16 Agag: 1 Sam 15:8, 9, 32, 33 his kingdom: 2 Sam 5:12; 1 Kgs 4:21; 1 Chr 14:2; Isa 2:2; 9:7; Dan 2:44; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 2 Kgs 1:1—Moab; Esth 3:1—Agagite; Ps 89:27—higher; Ezek 19:10—she was; Ezek 19:11—she had

Numbers 24:8 God: Num 21:5; 23:22 shall eat: Num 14:9; 23:24; Deut 7:1 break: Ps 2:9; Isa 38:13; Jer 50:17; Dan 6:24 pierce: Deut 32:23, 42; Ps 21:12; 45:5; Jer 50:9 Reciprocal: Deut 33:17—his horns; 2 Sam 17:10—heart; Ps 18:14—Yea; Ps 92:10—an unicorn; Isa 31:4—Like as; Isa 34:7—unicorns; Matt 2:15—Out; Acts 5:13—of

Numbers 24:9 couched: Gen 49:9; Job 38:39, 40 who shall: Num 23:24; Job 41:10; Ps 2:12 Blessed: Gen 12:3; 27:29; Ps 122:6; Matt 25:40, 45; Acts 9:5 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Exod 23:22—an enemy; Num 22:6—curse me; Deut 23:5—Nevertheless; 1 Sam 26:25—Blessed; 2 Sam 17:10—heart; 1 Kgs 10:20—lions; 2 Chr 9:18—two lions; Job 4:11—old lion; Isa 5:29—roaring; Isa 31:4—Like as; Ezek 32:2—Thou art like; Rev 4:7—the first beast; Rev 5:5—the Lion

Numbers 24:10 he smote: Job 27:23; Ezek 21:14, 17; 22:13 I called: Num 22:6, 11, 17; 23:11; Deut 23:4, 5; Josh 24:9, 10; Neh 13:2 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Judg 7:14—his fellow; 1 Sam 26:25—Blessed; Ezek 6:11—Smite; Matt 2:16—when; Acts 11:10—three

Numbers 24:11 I thought: Num 22:17, 37 the Lord: Matt 19:28–30; Acts 8:20; Phil 3:8; Heb 11:24–26; 1 Pet 5:2, 3; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Num 24:25—General; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took; Dan 2:6—ye shall; Dan 2:48—a great; Dan 5:7—be clothed

Numbers 24:12; Num 22:18, 38 Reciprocal: Num 23:26—General

Numbers 24:13 Reciprocal: Gen 31:24—Take heed; Num 16:28—of mine; Num 22:18—If Balak; Num 22:20—but yet; Num 22:38—the word; Num 23:12—General; Num 23:26—General; 1 Kgs 13:8—If; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Jer 38:21—this is

Numbers 24:14 I will advertise: Num 24:17; 31:7–18; Mic 6:5; Rev 2:10, 14 the latter: Gen 49:1; Isa 24:22; Jer 48:47; 49:39; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5; Acts 2:17; 2 Tim 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 31:16—these caused; Deut 2:4—they shall; Deut 30:7—General; Isa 2:2—in the last; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 30:24—in; Ezek 38:8—many days; John 11:51—he prophesied; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; Heb 1:2—these

Numbers 24:15; Num 24:3, 4; 23:7, 18; Job 27:1; Matt 13:35 Reciprocal: Prov 18:2—but; Mic 2:4—shall; 1 Cor 13:2—I have the; Heb 6:4—were once

Numbers 24:16; Num 24:4; 2 Sam 23:1, 2; 1 Cor 8:1; 13:2 Reciprocal: Num 22:31—opened; Num 24:3—whose eyes are open hath said; Deut 32:8—Most; 1 Sam 9:19—the seer; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; Prov 18:2—but; Isa 1:1—vision; Acts 10:10—he fell; 1 Cor 14:37—any; Titus 1:16—profess; Heb 6:4—were once

Numbers 24:17 I shall see him: The Targum of Onkelos translates this passage in the following manner: “I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but he is not near. When a king shall arise from the house of Jacob, and the Messiah be anointed from the house of Israel; he shall slay the princes of Moab, and rule over all the children of men.” The marginal references will direct the reader to the fulfilment of these remarkable prophecies. Job 19:25–27; Zech 12:10; Jude 11, 14, 15; Rev 1:7 a Star: Matt 2:2–9; Luke 1:78; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 22:16 a Sceptre: Gen 49:10; Ps 45:6; 78:70–72; 110:2; Isa 9:7; Luke 1:32, 33; Heb 1:8 smite the corners of Moab: or, smite through the princes of Moab, 1 Sam 14:38 marg. Zech 10:4 Moab: 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 3:5, 26, 27; 1 Chr 18:2; Jer 48:45 all the children: Gen 4:25, 26; 5:3–29 Sheth: Ps 72:8–11; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 36:31—the kings; Num 22:4—Now shall; Num 23:24—he shall; Num 24:14—I will advertise; 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 2 Kgs 3:19—And ye; 1 Chr 1:43—the kings; Job 19:27—I shall; Ps 18:37—General; Isa 11:14—them of the east; Isa 16:12—when; Isa 19:13—stay; Isa 25:10—Moab; Isa 46:10—the end; Jer 48:1—Moab; Jer 49:7—Edom; Ezek 19:11—she had; Ezek 25:8—Moab; Amos 2:3—General; Amos 9:12—Edom; Matt 11:3—Art; John 5:46—for; Heb 11:13—but

Numbers 24:18; Gen 27:29, 40; 2 Sam 8:14; Ps 60 title Ps 60:8–12; Isa 34:5; 63:1; Amos 9:12 Reciprocal: Gen 36:12—Amalek; Gen 36:31—the kings; Deut 28:13—the head; 1 Kgs 11:15—after he had; 1 Chr 18:13—all the Edomites; Ps 60:12—we shall; Isa 21:11—me out; Jer 49:7—Edom; Obad 2—General; Obad 19—the south; John 5:46—for

Numbers 24:19 Of Jacob: Gen 49:10; Ps 2:1–12; 72:10, 11; Isa 11:10; Mic 5:2, 4; Matt 28:18; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:10, 11; Heb 1:8; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 19:16 shall destroy: Ps 21:7–10; Matt 25:46; Luke 19:12, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 28:13—the head; 1 Kgs 11:15—after he had; Ps 60:12—we shall; Ezek 21:27—until; Obad 19—the south; Mic 4:8—the first; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 21:5—thy King

Numbers 24:20 the first of the nations: or, the first of the nations that warred against Israel, Exod 17:8, 16 his latter end: Judg 6:3; 1 Sam 14:48; 15:3–8; 27:8, 9; 30:1, 17; 1 Chr

4:43; Esth 3:1; 7:9, 10; 9:14 shall be that he perish for ever: or, shall be even to destruction, Exod 17:14; 1 Sam 15:3, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Num 13:29—Amalekites; Deut 4:30—in the latter; Deut 25:17—General; 1 Sam 15:2—Amalek; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 2 Pet 2:20—the latter

Numbers 24:21 the Kenites: Gen 15:19; Judg 1:16; Job 29:18 Reciprocal: Judg 4:11—Heber; 1 Sam 15:6—the Kenites; 1 Sam 27:10—Kenites; Jer 22:23—makest

Numbers 24:22 the Kenite: Heb. Kain, until Asshur shall carry thee away captive. or, how long shall it be ere Asshur carry thee away captive? Gen 10:11; Ezra 4:2; Ps 83:8; Hos 14:3 Reciprocal: Gen 15:19—Kenites; Judg 1:16—the Kenite; 1 Sam 15:6—the Kenites; 1 Chr 1:17—Asshur; Ezek 27:23—Asshur

Numbers 24:23 when God: Num 23:23; 2 Kgs 5:1; Mal 3:2 Reciprocal: Num 23:7—he took; Joel 2:11—who; Acts 15:17—who

Numbers 24:24 Chittim: Gen 10:4; Isa 23:1; Dan 7:19, 20; 8:5–8, 21; 10:20; 11:30 and shall afflict Eber: Gen 10:21–25; 14:13; Dan 9:26, 27; Matt 24:15; Luke 20:24; 23:29–31; John 11:48 and he also: Dan 2:35, 45; 7:23–26; 11:45; Rev 18:2–24 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Asshur; Gen 11:16—Eber; Deut 28:49—bring a nation; 1 Chr 1:7—Kittim; 1 Chr 1:19—Eber; Isa 23:12—pass; Jer 2:10—the isles; Ezek 27:6—the isles; Ezek 32:22—General; Dan 8:23—in the

Numbers 24:25; Num 24:11; 31:8; Josh 13:22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—returned; 2 Sam 19:39—returned

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idolatry;
- 6 Phinehas kills Zimri and Cozbi;
- 10 God therefore gives him an everlasting priesthood;
- 16 The Midianites are to be vexed.

Numbers 25:1 Shittim: Num 33:49; Josh 2:1; 3:1; Mic 6:5 the people: Num 31:15, 16; Eccl 7:26; 1 Cor 10:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:32—nor with; Exod 34:16—General; Exod 36:20—shittim wood; Num 7:15—General; Deut 4:3—what the; 1 Kgs 11:2—surely; Ezra 9:1—Moabites; Ps 78:32—they sinned; Ps 106:28—joined; Prov 5:14—General; Prov 7:13—she; Prov 23:28—increaseth; Isa 2:6—and they; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Jer 5:7—by troops; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 20:21—the children; Joel 3:18—the valley; Eph 5:3—fornication; Rev 2:14—Balaam; Rev 2:20—and to seduce

Numbers 25:2 they called: Exod 34:15, 16; Josh 22:17; 1 Kgs 11:1–8; Ps 106:28; Hos 9:10; 1 Cor 10:20, 27, 28; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; Rev 2:14 bowed: Exod 20:5; 23:24; Josh 23:7, 16; 1 Kgs 19:18 Reciprocal: Exod 22:20—sacrificeth; Exod 23:32—nor with; Exod 32:6—sat down; Num 22:41—high places; Deut 9:7—from the day; Ps 141:4—and let me; Isa 2:6—and they; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 18:6—not; Ezek 20:16—for their; Dan 3:2—sent; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 8:10—sit; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 2:20—and to seduce

Numbers 25:3 joined: Num 25:5; Deut 4:3, 4; Josh 22:17; Ps 106:28, 29; Hos 9:10 the anger: Josh 22:17; Judg 2:14, 20; Ps 90:11; Jer 17:4 Reciprocal: Num 22:41—high places; Deut 3:29—General; Josh 13:20—Bethpeor; Rom 11:4—Baal

Numbers 25:4 all the heads: Num 25:14, 15, 18; Exod 18:25; Deut 4:3; Josh 22:17; 23:2 and hang: Dr. KENNICOTT remarks, that the Samaritan and Hebrew Texts must be united to make the sense of this verse complete: "And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto all the heads of the people; and let them slay the men that were joined to Baal-peor; and hang them up before the Lord, against the sun," etc. Deut 13:6–9, 13, 15; 21:23; 2 Sam 21:6, 9; Esth 7:9, 10 that the fierce: Num 25:11; Deut 13:17; Josh 7:25, 26; Ps 85:3, 4; Jonah 3:9 Reciprocal: Num 1:4—General; Num 25:9—General; Deut 21:22—General; Josh 10:26—hanged; 2 Kgs 10:6—take ye; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Hos 14:4—for

Numbers 25:5 judges: Exod 18:21, 25, 26 Slay ye: Exod 22:20; 32:27, 28; Deut 13:6, 9, 13, 15; 17:3–5; 1 Kgs 18:40 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; Num 25:3—joined; Num 25:8—thrust; Num 25:9—General; Num 25:14—a prince; 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Ps 106:28—joined

Numbers 25:6 a Midianitish: Num 25:14, 15; 22:4; 31:2, 9–16 in the sight of Moses: Num 15:30, 31; Deut 29:19–21; Jer 3:3; 8:12; 36:23; 42:15–18; 43:4–7; 44:16, 17; 2 Pet 2:13–15; Jude 13 weeping: Judg 2:4; Ezra 9:1–4; 10:6–9; Isa 22:12; Ezek 9:4–6; Joel 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:22—went in; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Ps 94:16—rise up; Ps 106:30—General; Prov 7:13—she; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Acts 17:16—his spirit; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

Numbers 25:7 Phinehas: Exod 6:25; Josh 22:30, 31; Judg 20:28 a javelin: 1 Sam 18:10, 11; 19:9 Reciprocal: Exod 22:20—sacrificeth; Exod 32:27—slay every man; Num 8:9—shalt gather the whole; Num 31:6—Phinehas; Josh 22:13—Phinehas; Judg 3:21—thrust it; 1 Sam 15:33—hewed; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas; Ezek 9:5—Go; Eph 4:26—ye

Numbers 25:8 thrust: Num 25:5, 11; Ps 106:29–31 So the plague: Num 16:46–48; 2 Sam 24:25; 1 Chr 21:22 Reciprocal: Exod 22:20—sacrificeth; Num 1:23—General; Num 16:48—General; Num 25:18—which; Judg 3:21—thrust it; 1 Sam 15:33—hewed; 2 Sam 24:21—the plague; 1 Kgs 18:45—there was; Prov 7:23—a dart; Ezek 9:5—Go

Numbers 25:9 St. Paul reckons only 23,000: Moses includes in the 24,000 he names, the 1,000 men who were slain in consequence of the judicial examination (Num 25:4) as well as the 23,000 who died of the plague; while St. Paul only refers to the latter. Num 25:4, 5; 16:49, 50; Deut 4:3, 4; 1 Cor 10:8 Reciprocal: Num 1:23—General; Num 11:33—smote; Num 14:12—smite; Num 14:37—died; Num 26:1—General; Num 31:16—and there; Deut 28:21—General; 2 Sam 24:15—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:14—seventy; Ps 106:29—the plague; Prov 7:23—a dart; Heb 2:2—every

Numbers 25:11 turned my: Josh 7:25, 26; 2 Sam 21:14; Ps 106:23; John 3:36 for my sake: Heb. with my zeal, 2 Cor 11:2 that I: Exod 22:5; 34:14; Deut 4:24; 29:20; 32:16, 21; Josh 24:19; 1 Kgs 14:22; Ps 78:58; Ezek 16:38; Nah 1:2; Zeph 1:18; 3:8; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 32:29—Moses; Num 25:4—that the fierce; Num 25:8—thrust; Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Josh 22:13—Phinehas; 1 Sam 2:30—I said; 1 Kgs 2:35—Zadok; 1 Kgs

19:10—very jealous; 1 Chr 9:20—the Lord; 1 Chr 24:4—sons of Eleazar; Ps 106:31—General; Prov 6:34—General; Prov 29:8—wise; Song 8:6—jealousy; Hos 14:4—for; Gal 4:18—it is; Rev 3:19—be

Numbers 25:12; Num 13:29; Mal 2:4, 5; 3:1 Reciprocal: Neh 13:29—the covenant

Numbers 25:13 his seed: 1 Sam 2:30; 1 Kgs 2:27; 1 Chr 6:4–15, 50–53 an everlasting: Exod 40:15; Isa 61:6; Jer 33:18, 22; Heb 7:11, 17, 18; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6 zealous: 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; Ps 69:9; 106:31; 119:139; John 2:17; Acts 22:3–5; Rom 10:2–4 atonement: Exod 32:30; Josh 7:12; 2 Sam 21:3; Heb 2:17; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Deut 18:5—General; 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 2 Sam 21:14—God; Neh 13:29—the covenant; Mal 2:5—covenant; Titus 2:14—zealous

Numbers 25:14 a prince: Num 25:4, 5; 2 Chr 19:7 chief house: Heb. house of a father the Simeonites: Num 1:23; 26:14 Reciprocal: Num 1:4—General; Num 25:6—a Midianitish; Num 31:2—the Midianites; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; Job 31:34—the contempt; Ps 106:30—General; Rev 7:7—Simeon

Numbers 25:15 Zur: Num 31:8; Josh 13:21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—Midianites; Num 22:4—elders; Num 25:4—all the heads; Num 25:6—a Midianitish; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; Job 31:34—the contempt; Ps 106:30—General

Numbers 25:17 Balaam's counsel seems to have been first given to Balak, king of Moab; but probably the Midianitish women, especially of the higher ranks, as Cozbi was, were the principal tempters; and the nation of Midian seems to have come into the execrable measure more generally and heartily than that of Moab: they were therefore first selected to be made examples of, for a warning to the Moabites, who were spared at this time. Num 31:2; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Gen 37:28—Midianites; Deut 25:17—General; Judg 6:1—Midian

Numbers 25:18 vex you: Num 31:15, 16; Gen 26:10; Exod 32:21, 35; Rev 2:14 beguiled: Gen 3:13; 2 Cor 11:3; 2 Pet 2:14, 15, 18 which: Num 25:8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Num 25:4—all the heads; Num 31:2—Avenge; Num 31:8—Zur; Deut 25:17—General; Judg 6:1—Midian; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; Amos 2:1—For three; Mic 6:5—Balak; Col 2:18—no

CHAPTER 26

- 1 The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab;
- 52 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land;
- 57 The families and number of the Levites;
- 63 None was left of them which were numbered at Sinai, but Caleb and Joshua.

Numbers 26:1; Num 25:9 Reciprocal: Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 46:15—Leah; Num 1:19—General; Num 1:21—General; Num 26:7—General; Num 32:16—General; Ruth 4:11—Rachel

Numbers 26:2 The plague having swept away the last of that devoted generation, which provoked the Lord to “swear in his wrath that they should not enter” Canaan; he now, after an interval of 38 years, commands another census of the Israelites to be made, to preserve the distinction of families, and to regulate the tribes previous to their entry into the promised land, as well as to ascertain the proportion of land which should be allotted to each tribe. For, though the whole was divided by lot, yet the portions were so disposed, that a numerous tribe did not draw where the lots assigned small inheritances, or the contrary. See on Num 1:2, 3. Exod 30:12; 38:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 30:14—from twenty; Num 1:19—General; Num 32:11—from twenty

Numbers 26:3; Num 26:63; 22:1; 31:12; 33:48; 35:1; Deut 4:46–49; 34:1, 6, 8 Reciprocal: Num 36:13—in the plains of Moab

Numbers 26:4; Num 1:1; 1 Chr 21:1

Numbers 26:5 the eldest: Gen 29:32; 49:2, 3; 1 Chr 5:1, thy children, Gen 46:8, 9; Exod 6:14; 1 Chr 5:3 Reciprocal: Num 1:20—General; Num 10:18—the camp; Num 32:1—the children; 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben

Numbers 26:6 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—The sons; Num 14:31—little ones; Eccl 3:3—a time to heal

Numbers 26:7; Num 26:1, 21; 2:11; Gen 46:9 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—these be; Num 1:21—General; 1 Chr 5:6—Reubenites

Numbers 26:9; Num 1:16; 16:1, 2–35; Ps 106:17; Jude 11 Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Korah; Num 27:3—in the company; Deut 11:6—he did unto; 1 Chr 9:19—Korah; 1 Chr 26:1—Korhites

Numbers 26:10 earth opened: Num 16:2, 31–35, 38; 27:3; Exod 16:35; Ps 106:17, 18 together: The Samaritan text does not intimate that Korah was swallowed up, but that he was burnt, as appears to have been the fact; and the Psalmist also (Ps 106:17) only mentions Dathan and Abiram as having been swallowed up. “And the earth swallowed them up, what time that company died; and the fire devoured Korah with the 250 men, who became a sign.” they became a sign: Num 16:38; 1 Sam 2:34; Jer 29:22; Ezek 14:8; 1 Cor 10:6–10; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Exod 6:21—Korah; Num 16:1—Korah; Num 16:35—And there; Deut 11:6—he did unto; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; Prov 1:12—whole

Numbers 26:11 It seems to be intimated in Num 16:27, 31–33, that the sons and the little ones of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, were swallowed up; but the text here expressly affirms, that the children of Korah “died not;” and their descendants were famous even in David’s time. On a close inspection, however, of Num 26:27, we shall find, that the sons and the little ones of Dathan and Abiram alone are mentioned. Num 16:5; Exod 6:24; 1 Chr 6:22–28; Ps 42, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50 titles Reciprocal: Exod 6:21—Korah; Num 16:32—all the; Num 17:12—Behold; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah

Numbers 26:12 Nemuel: Gen 46:10; Exod 6:15, Jemuel Jachin: 1 Kgs 7:21; 1 Chr 4:24, Jarib Reciprocal: Num 1:22—General

Numbers 26:13 Zerah: Gen 46:10, Zohar Reciprocal: Exod 6:15—sons; 1 Chr 2:4—Zerah

Numbers 26:14 The immense decrease of this tribe, no less than 37,100, renders it highly probable, that, influenced by the bad example of Zimri, the Simeonites had been peculiarly criminal in the late wickedness, and that multitudes of them had died of the plague. It is remarkable, that Moses, in Deut. 33, bestows no blessing upon this tribe. Num 1:22, 23; 2:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 25:14—the Simeonites; 1 Chr 4:27—like to; Rev 7:7—Simeon

Numbers 26:15 Zephon: Num 2:14; Gen 46:16, Ziphion, Haggai Shuni: Ezbon, Eri, Arodi, Areli Reciprocal: Num 1:24—General; Num 32:1—the children

Numbers 26:16 or, Ezbon, Gen 46:16

Numbers 26:17; Gen 46:16, Arodi

Numbers 26:18; Num 1:24, 25; 2:14, 15

Numbers 26:19 Er and Onan: Gen 38:1–10; 46:12; 1 Chr 2:3–8 Reciprocal: Gen 38:3—Er; Gen 38:4—Onan; Gen 38:7—Er; Gen 38:10—him also; Num 1:26—General; Num 2:3—Nahshon; Num 10:14—General

Numbers 26:20 Shelah: Gen 38:5, 11, 14, 26–30; 1 Chr 4:21 Pharez: Gen 38:27–29; 46:12; Ruth 4:18–22; 1 Chr 2:3–8; Neh 11:4, 6, 24, Perez, Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Phares Zerah: Gen 38:30; 46:12, Zarah, 1 Chr 2:4; Neh 11:24 Reciprocal: Gen 38:29—his name; Josh 7:17—General; Ruth 4:12—the house; 1 Chr 4:1—Pharez; 1 Chr 9:4—Pharez; 1 Chr 9:5—Shilonites; 1 Chr 9:6—Zerah; 1 Chr 27:3—Perez; 1 Chr 27:11—Zarhites; Neh 11:5—Shiloni

Numbers 26:21 Reciprocal: Num 26:7—General; 1 Chr 2:4—Pharez; 1 Chr 2:5—Hezron; 1 Chr 4:1—Pharez; Matt 1:3—Judas; Luke 3:33—Esrom

Numbers 26:22; Num 1:26, 27; 2:3, 4; Gen 49:8; 1 Chr 5:2; Ps 115:14; Heb 7:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:27—like to

Numbers 26:23 the sons: Num 2:5; Gen 30:17, 18; 46:13; 1 Chr 7:1 Pua: or, Phuvah Reciprocal: Num 10:22—the camp

Numbers 26:24 Jashub: or, Job, Gen 46:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:1—General

Numbers 26:25 threescore: Num 1:28, 29; 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:13—I said

Numbers 26:26; Gen 30:19, 20; 46:14 Reciprocal: Num 1:30—General; Num 2:8—General

Numbers 26:27; Num 1:30, 31; 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Num 26:11—General

Numbers 26:28; Gen 41:51, 52; 46:20; 48:5, 13–20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—a multitude

Numbers 26:29 Machir: Num 32:39, 40; 36:1; Gen 48:14; Deut 3:15; Josh 17:1; Judg 5:14; 1

Chr 7:14–19 Reciprocal: Josh 17:2—the rest; 1 Chr 2:21—Machir

Numbers 26:30 Jeezer: called Abiezer, Josh 17:2; Judg 6:11, 24, 34; 8:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:18—General

Numbers 26:31 Reciprocal: Josh 17:2—children of Asriel

Numbers 26:32 Reciprocal: Josh 17:2—children of Hephher

Numbers 26:33 Zelophehad: Num 27:1; 36:10–12 Reciprocal: Josh 17:3—General; 1 Chr 7:15—and Zelophehad

Numbers 26:34; Num 1:34, 35; 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—grow into; Deut 33:17—the ten thousands; Josh 17:14—one lot

Numbers 26:35 Becher: 1 Chr 7:20, 21, Bered, Tahath, Eladah, Tahath Reciprocal: Num 1:32—General

Numbers 26:36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:20—General

Numbers 26:37; Num 1:32, 33; 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—grow into; Deut 33:17—the ten thousands; Judg 12:6—forty

Numbers 26:38 sons of Benjamin: 1 Chr 7:6–12 Ahiram: Gen 46:2, Ehi, 1 Chr 8:1, Aharah Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Joseph; Gen 46:21—Ehi; 1 Chr 7:12—Aher

Numbers 26:39 Shupham: Gen 46:21, Muppim, and Huppim Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:12—Huppim; 1 Chr 8:5—Shephuphan

Numbers 26:40 Ard and Naaman: 1 Chr 8:3, Addar

Numbers 26:41; Num 1:36, 37; 2:22, 23; Gen 46:21 Reciprocal: Judg 20:15—twenty

Numbers 26:42 Shuham: Gen 46:23, Hushim Reciprocal: Num 10:25—the camp

Numbers 26:43; Num 1:38, 39; 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 46:23—Hushim

Numbers 26:44 the children of Asher: Gen 46:17, Jimnah, Ishuah, Isui, 1 Chr 7:30, Imnah, Isuah, Ishuai

Numbers 26:46 Sarah: Gen 46:17, Serah

Numbers 26:47; Num 1:40, 41; 2:27, 28

Numbers 26:48 the sons of Naphtali: Gen 46:24; 1 Chr 7:13 Reciprocal: Num 2:29—the tribe

Numbers 26:49 Shillem: 1 Chr 7:13, Shallum

Numbers 26:50; Num 1:42, 43; 2:29, 30

Numbers 26:51 The following comparative statement will show how much some of the tribes had increased, and others had diminished, since the enumeration in chapter 1. Thus we find there was the following increase and decrease in the several tribes:

	Tribes	Now	Before	Change	+ / -	
1.	Judah	76,500	74,600	1,900		increase
2.	Dan	64,400	62,700	1,700		increase
3.	Simeon	22,200	59,300	37,100		decrease
4.	Zebulun	60,500	57,400	3,100		increase
5.	Issachar	64,300	54,400	9,900		increase
6.	Naphtali	45,400	53,400	8,000		decrease
7.	Reuben	43,730	46,500	2,770		decrease
8.	Gad	40,500	45,650	5,150		decrease
9.	Asher	53,400	41,500	11,900		increase
10.	Ephraim	32,500	40,500	8,000		decrease
11.	Benjamin	45,600	35,400	10,200		increase
12.	Manasseh	52,700	32,200	20,500		increase
	Totals:	601,730	603,550	Decreases	61,020	
				Increases	59,200	
				Change	-1,820	

It should be observed, that among these there was not one of the former census, except Joshua and Caleb.—See note on Num 26:64, and see note on Num 26:65. Thus, though there was such an amazing increase in seven tribes, yet so great was the decrease in the other five tribes, that the balance against the present census is 1,820, as appears above. Notwithstanding the amazing increase in some, and decrease in other tribes, the same sort of proportion is kept in their several divisions; so as to keep the division in the front the largest, and that in the rear the next. Num 1:46; 2:32; Neh 9:23; Job 12:9, 10, 14, 20–23; Ps 77:20 Reciprocal: Deut 10:22—as the stars; Judg 20:17—four hundred

Numbers 26:52 Reciprocal: Josh 11:23—according to their

Numbers 26:53; Gen 12:2, 7; Josh 11:23; 14:1; Ps 49:14; 105:44; Ezek 47:22; Dan 7:27; Matt 5:5; Rev 5:10; 21:27 Reciprocal: Num 33:54—ye shall divide; Josh 13:7—General; 1 Chr 16:18—inheritance; Acts 13:19—he divided

Numbers 26:54 many: Num 32:3, 5; 33:54; Josh 17:14 give the more: Heb. multiply his give the less: Heb. diminish his. Reciprocal: Num 35:8—from them; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Josh 18:28—according

Numbers 26:55 by lot: Num 26:56; 33:54; 34:13; Josh 11:23; 14:2; 17:14; 18:6, 10, 11; 19:1, 10, 17, 24, 32, 40; Prov 16:33; 18:18; Acts 1:26; Col 1:12; Rev 7:4–8 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Josh 15:1—This then was the lot; Judg 21:17—an inheritance

Numbers 26:56 This division by lot seems to have respect only to the quarter, or situation, which each tribe was to possess, and not to the quantity or extent of land,

which was to be proportioned to the numbers of each tribe, according to the register now formed. Thus, for instance, it was determined by lot which of the twelve tribes was to inherit in the south, which in the north, etc.: then, in that quarter where the lot fell, a larger or smaller portion of land was assigned them, according to the goodness of the soil, and in proportion as they were more or less numerous. Thus the decreasing of any tribe in the wilderness, proved the decrease of their future political importance and affluence in all succeeding ages. This equal division of property was, under God, the great bulwark and strength of the Hebrew commonwealth. According to the most exact calculations, Canaan contained 14,976,000 acres; which, divided among 600,000 men, will allow of more than 21 acres and a half to each, with a remainder of 1,976,000 acres for the princes of tribes, Levitical cities, etc., so that there was an ample provision to enable each person, with all the advantages of that fertile country and fine climate, to live, if not in affluent, yet in very comfortable circumstances. Canaan lies between Lat. 31 degrees and 33 degrees 30 minutes N, and Long. 35 degrees and 37 degrees E; its length, from the city of Dan to Beersheba, is about 200 miles; and its breadth, from the shores of the Mediterranean to the eastern borders, about 90. The Canaanites, the descendants of Canaan, son of Ham, and the original inhabitants of the land, were divided into seven principal nations—the Amorites, Hittites, Jebusites, Girgashites, Canaanites, Perizzites, and Hivites, and formed themselves into almost as many kingdoms as they had cities. After their defeat by the Israelites, such as escaped the sword became tributary; but in process of time, having seduced them to their idolatries, they recovered many of the strongest places in the country; and even formed themselves into a mighty kingdom in Galilee. They were, however, again defeated by Barak, but were not finally subdued till the reign of David and Solomon; the latter of whom employed 153,600 in the most servile parts of the work of building the temple, palace, etc. Rom 11:7; 1 Cor 12:4 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Josh 14:2—lot; Josh 15:1—This then was the lot; 1 Chr 24:31—lots

Numbers 26:57 these are: Num 35:2, 3; Gen 46:11; Exod 6:16–19; 1 Chr 6:1, 16–30 of Gershon: Num 3:1–Num 4:49 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 6:18—sons; Num 1:47—General; Num 3:17—General; 1 Chr 6:19—Mahli; 1 Chr 9:14—of the sons; 1 Chr 23:6—Gershon

Numbers 26:58; Num 3:17–21; 16:1 Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; 1 Chr 6:19—Mahli; 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron; 1 Chr 23:6—Gershon; 1 Chr 23:12—sons of Kohath

Numbers 26:59; Exod 2:1, 2; 6:20; Lev 18:12 Reciprocal: Exod 2:4—General; Exod 2:7—General; Exod 15:20—sister; Num 20:1—Miriam; 1 Chr 23:13—The sons

Numbers 26:60; Num 3:2, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Nadab; 1 Chr 24:1—The sons

Numbers 26:61; Num 3:4; Lev 10:1, 2; 1 Chr 24:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Nadab; Exod 28:1—Nadab

Numbers 26:62 those that: Num 1:49; 3:39; 4:27, 48; 18:20–24; 35:2–8; Deut 10:9; 14:27–29; 18:1, 2; Josh 13:14, 33; 14:3 they were not: Num 1:49 because: Num 18:20–24; 35:2–8; Deut 10:9; 14:27–29; 18:1, 2; Josh 13:14, 33; 14:3 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General; Deut 10:22—as the stars; Josh 21:41—forty

Numbers 26:63; Num 26:3 Reciprocal: Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Num

21:20—country; Num 35:1—General

Numbers 26:64; Num 1:1-Num 2:34; Deut 2:14, 15; 4:3, 4; 1 Cor 10:5 Reciprocal: Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Num 1:44—General; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; Num 14:28—As truly; Num 14:29—all that were; Num 14:31—little ones; Num 26:51—General; Num 27:3—died in the; Num 32:11—from twenty; Num 32:13—until all; Josh 5:4—All the; Ps 78:33—days; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; Heb 3:17—was it

Numbers 26:65 They shall: Num 14:23, 24, 28–30, 35, 38; Exod 12:37; Deut 2:14, 15; 32:49, 50; Ps 90:3–7; Rom 11:22; 1 Cor 10:5, 6; Heb 3:17, 18; Jude 5 save Caleb: Num 14:30, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 35:11—a nation; Num 3:17—Gershon; Num 13:6—Caleb; Num 26:51—General; Num 27:3—died in the; Num 32:11—from twenty; Num 32:12—for; Num 34:19—Caleb; Deut 1:36—Caleb; Deut 1:38—Joshua; Josh 5:4—All the; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; Ps 78:33—days; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; Hos 9:12—not; John 6:49—and are; Heb 3:16—some

CHAPTER 27

- 1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance;
- 6 The law of inheritances;
- 12 Moses, being told of his death, sues for a successor;
- 18 Joshua is appointed to succeed him.

Numbers 27:1 the daughters: In the orders for the division of the land, just given, no provision had been made for females, in case of failure of male issue. The five daughters of Zelophehad, therefore, considered themselves as destitute, having neither father nor brother, and being themselves entirely overlooked; and they agreed to refer the case to Moses and the rulers, whether it were not equitable that they should inherit their father's portion. This led to the enactment of an additional law to the civil code of Israel, which satisfactorily ascertained and amply secured the right of succession in cases of inheritance. This law, which is as reasonable as it is just, stands thus -

1. On the demise of the father, the estate descends to the sons.
2. If there be no son, the daughters succeed.
3. If there be no daughter, the brothers of the deceased inherit.
4. If there be no brethren, or paternal uncles, the estate goes to the grand uncles, or brothers of his father.
5. If there be no grand uncles, then the nearest of kin succeeds to the inheritance.

Beyond this fifth degree the law does not extend, because there must always have been some among the Israelites who could be called kinsmen. Zelophehad: Num 26:33; 36:1–12; Josh 17:3–6; 1 Chr 7:15; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Num 35:29—General; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Num 36:11—General; Josh 17:1—Machir; 1 Chr 2:21—Machir; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir

Numbers 27:2; Num 15:33, 34; Exod 18:13, 14, 19–26; Deut 17:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 18:22—great; Num 9:6—they came; 1 Kgs 3:16—stood; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

Numbers 27:3 Rosenmuller translates this verse as follows: “Our father died in the wilderness, leaving no sons; nor was he among those who rebelled against the Lord with Korah, who died on account of his own sin.” Professor Dathe, however, understands by “his own sin,” that sin which was common to all the Israelites, who died on account of their unbelief. died in the: Num 14:35; 26:64, 65 in the company: Num 16:1–3, 19, 32–35, 49; 26:9, 10 died in his: Ezek 18:4; John 8:21, 24; Rom 5:12, 21; 6:23 Reciprocal: Num 16:31—General; Deut 11:6—he did unto; 1 Chr 2:34—no sons; Ezek 33:8—that wicked; Luke 7:41—the other

Numbers 27:4 Why: Exod 32:11; Ps 109:13; Prov 13:9 done away: Heb. diminished Give: Josh 17:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:34—no sons

Numbers 27:5; Num 15:34; Exod 18:15–19; 25:22; Lev 24:12, 13; Job 23:4; Prov 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 18:19—bring; Num 9:6—they came; Num 9:8—I will; Judg 20:18—asked

Numbers 27:6; Ps 68:5, 6; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Josh 17:4—The Lord commanded

Numbers 27:7; Num 36:1, 2; Ps 68:5; Jer 49:11; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Num 36:5—hath said well; Deut 5:28—they have well said all; Josh 17:4—The Lord commanded; Job 42:15—gave

Numbers 27:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:34—no sons

Numbers 27:11 kinsman: Lev 25:25, 49; Ruth 4:3–6; Jer 32:8 a statute: Num 35:29; 1 Sam 30:25

Numbers 27:12 mount: Num 33:47, 48; Deut 3:27; 32:49; 34:1–4 Reciprocal: Deut 3:26—the Lord; Deut 32:48—General; Deut 32:52—General; Eccl 3:2—and a time; 2 Tim 4:6—and

Numbers 27:13 thou also: Num 31:2; Gen 25:8, 17 as Aaron: Num 20:24–28; 33:38; Deut 10:6; 32:50 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—And thou; Deut 1:37—General; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; Deut 31:14—that thou must die; Deut 32:48—General; Judg 2:10—General; Ps 106:32—so that; Eccl 3:20—go

Numbers 27:14 ye rebelled: Num 20:8–13; Deut 1:37; 32:51, 52; Ps 106:32, 33 Meribah: Num 20:1, 13, 24; Exod 17:7 Reciprocal: Num 13:21—from the wilderness of Zin; Num 20:12—sanctify; Num 33:36—the wilderness of Zin; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; Isa 8:13—Sanctify; 1 Pet 3:15—sanctify

Numbers 27:15 Reciprocal: Num 13:6—Caleb

Numbers 27:16 the Lord: Yehowah elohey haroochoth lechol basar, “Jehovah, the God of the spirits of all flesh.” This address sufficiently proves, that this holy man believed

man to be compounded of flesh and spirit, and that these principles are perfectly distinct. Either the materiality of the soul is a human fable, or, if it be a true doctrine, Moses did not pray under the influence of the Divine Spirit. There is a similar form of expression in Num 16:22: "O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh;" and in Job 12:10, "In whose hand is the soul (nephesh) of all living; and the spirit (rooach) of all flesh of man." These seem decisive proofs, among many others, that the Old Testament teaches that there is an immortal spirit in man; for though rooach sometimes denotes breath or wind, yet it certainly has not that signification here, nor in the other passages cited. the God: Num 16:22; Heb 12:9 set a man: Deut 31:14; 1 Sam 12:13; 1 Kgs 5:5; Jer 3:15; 23:4, 5; Ezek 34:11–16, 23; 37:24; Matt 9:38; John 10:11; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 5:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—a living; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Num 20:28—put them; Josh 1:2—arise; 1 Sam 18:13—he went out; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; Eccl 12:7—God; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Jer 32:27—God; Jer 38:16—that made; Ezek 18:4—all souls; Hos 13:1—exalted; Zech 4:6—Not; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 9:28—coming; Acts 17:25—seeing; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Numbers 27:17 go out: Deut 31:2; 1 Sam 8:20; 18:13; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Kgs 3:7; 2 Chr 1:10; John 10:3, 4, 9 as sheep: 1 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 18:16; Ezek 34:5; Zech 10:2; 13:7; Matt 9:36; 10:6; 15:24; Mark 6:34; 1 Pet 2:25 Reciprocal: Num 27:21—at his word; Deut 28:6—General; 1 Sam 12:2—walketh; 1 Sam 18:16—he went; 1 Sam 29:6—thy going; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; 1 Chr 11:2—that leddest; Acts 1:21—went; Acts 9:28—coming; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Numbers 27:18 Take thee: Num 11:28; 13:8, 16; Exod 17:9; Deut 3:28; 31:7, 8, 23; 34:9 a man: Num 11:17; Gen 41:38; Judg 3:10; 11:29; 1 Sam 16:13, 14, 18; Dan 5:14; John 3:34; Acts 6:3; 1 Cor 12:4–11 lay: Num 27:23; Deut 34:9; Acts 6:6; 8:15–19; 13:3; 19:6; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22; Heb 6:2 Reciprocal: Deut 1:38—encourage him; Deut 3:21—I commanded; Deut 31:3—and Joshua; 1 Kgs 19:21—ministered; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Acts 8:17—laid

Numbers 27:19 give him: Deut 31:7; Luke 9:1–5; 10:2–11; Acts 20:28–31; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13–17; 2 Tim 4:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Num 27:23—General; Deut 1:16—charged; Deut 31:14—I may give; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Mark 8:15—he charged; Acts 6:3—full; 1 Thess 2:11—charged

Numbers 27:20 put some: Num 11:17, 28, 29; 1 Sam 10:6, 9; 2 Kgs 2:9, 10, 15; 1 Chr 29:23, 25 may be: Josh 1:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; Deut 31:14—I may give

Numbers 27:21 he shall: Josh 9:14; Judg 1:1; 20:18, 23, 26–28; 1 Sam 22:10; 23:9; 28:6; 30:7 Urim: Exod 28:30; Lev 8:8; Deut 33:8; 1 Sam 28:6; Ezra 2:63; Neh 7:65 at his word: Num 27:17; Josh 9:14; 1 Sam 22:10–15 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; Josh 4:10—Moses; Judg 20:27—inquired; 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 30:8—he answered him; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 16:23—as if; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; Isa 30:2—and have

Numbers 27:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar

Numbers 27:23; Num 27:19; Deut 3:28; 31:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Num 27:18—lay; Josh 1:7—which Moses; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Acts 13:3—General; 1

Thess 5:27—I charge

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Offerings are to be observed;
- 3 The continual burnt offering;
- 9 The offering on the sabbath;
- 11 on the new moons;
- 16 at the passover;
- 26 in the day of the first-fruits.

Numbers 28:1 Reciprocal: Lev 9:15—General; Num 7:15—General; 1 Chr 23:31—set feasts; 2 Chr 2:4—the solemn feasts; 2 Chr 8:13—every day; 2 Chr 23:18—as it is written; Ezra 6:9—lambs; Neh 10:33—the continual burnt; Isa 1:13—the new; Ezek 44:24—in all; Ezek 45:17—in the feasts; Ezek 46:11—in the feasts; Gal 4:10—General; Col 2:16—of an

Numbers 28:2 my bread: Lev 3:11; 21:6, 8; Mal 1:7, 12 for a sweet savour unto me: Heb. savour of my rest, Num 15:3, 7, 24; Gen 8:21; Exod 29:18; Lev 1:9, 13, 17; 3:11; Ezek 16:19; 20:41 marg. 2 Cor 2:15; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 in their due season: The stated sacrifices and service of the tabernacle having, probably, been greatly interrupted for several years, and a new generation having arisen, who were children or minors when the law was given respecting these ordinances; and as they were now about to enter into the promised land, where they must be established and constantly observed; God commands Moses to repeat them to the people in the following order:

Offering Schedule

- 1. Daily: the morning and evening sacrifices; a lamb each time Num 28:3, 4
- 2. Weekly: the sabbath offerings; two lambs of a year old Num 28:9, 10
- 3. Monthly: beginning of each month; two young bullocks, one ram, and seven lambs of a year old, and a kid for a sin offering Num 28:11–15
- 4. Annually: (1) Passover to last seven days; the offerings, two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of a year old, and a he-goat Num 28:16–25. (2) The day of first-fruits the sacrifices the same as on the beginning of the month Num 28:26–31; 9:2, 3, 7, 13; Exod 23:15; Ps 81:3 Reciprocal: Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Num 28:13—for a burnt; 2 Kgs 16:15—the morning; 2 Chr 24:14—And they offered; Ezra 3:3—even burnt; Hos 9:4—their bread; Heb 7:27—daily

Numbers 28:3 two lambs: Exod 29:38, 39; Lev 6:9; Ezek 46:13–15; John 1:29; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; Rev 13:8 day by day: Heb. in a day, Dan 8:13; 11:31; 12:11 Reciprocal: Lev 6:20—a meat offering; Num 28:2—General; Num 28:15—beside; Num 28:23—General; Num 29:6—the daily; Num 29:11—the continual; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; 2 Chr 2:4—the burnt; 2 Chr 31:3—for the morning; Ezra 3:2—as it is written; Ezra 3:5—the continual; Dan 8:11—the daily; Amos 4:4—and bring; Heb 9:6—the priests; Heb 9:14—without; Heb 10:11—daily

Numbers 28:4 and the other: 1 Kgs 18:29, 36; Ezra 9:4, 5; Ps 141:2; Dan 9:21 at even: Heb. between the two evenings, Num 9:3; Exod 12:6 marg. Reciprocal: Num 28:2—General; 2

Chr 2:4—the burnt; Amos 4:4—and bring; Acts 3:1—the hour

Numbers 28:5; Num 15:4, 5; Exod 16:36; 29:38–42; Lev 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a tenth; Ezek 46:14—the sixth

Numbers 28:6 a continual: Exod 29:42; Lev 6:9; 2 Chr 2:4; 31:3; Ezra 3:4; Ps 50:8; Ezek 46:14; Amos 5:25 was ordained: Exod 24:18; 29:38–42; 31:18

Numbers 28:7 in the holy: Exod 29:42 to be poured: Num 28:14, 31; 15:5, 7, 10; Exod 29:40; 30:9; Lev 23:13; Isa 57:6; Joel 1:9, 13; 2:14; Phil 2:17 Gr. Reciprocal: Num 29:18—after the manner; 2 Sam 23:16—poured it

Numbers 28:9; Exod 20:8–11; Ps 92:1–4; Isa 58:13; Ezek 20:12; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 28:2—General; 2 Chr 2:4—the burnt; 2 Chr 31:3—the burnt; Ezek 46:4—the burnt; Matt 12:5—on; Heb 9:14—without

Numbers 28:10 the burnt: Ezek 46:4, 5 the continual: Num 28:23; 29:6, 11, 16, 19, 22, 25, 31, 34, 38, 39 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 6:20—a meat offering; Lev 23:13—the drink; Num 28:15—beside; 2 Chr 31:3—the burnt; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily; Matt 12:5—on

Numbers 28:11 in the beginnings: Num 10:10; 15:3–11; 1 Sam 20:5; 2 Kgs 4:23; 1 Chr 23:31; 2 Chr 2:4; Ezra 3:5; Neh 10:33; Ps 40:6, 8; 81:3; Isa 1:13, 14; 66:23; Ezek 45:17, 18; 46:1, 6; Hos 2:11; Amos 3:5; Gal 4:10; Col 2:6, 16 two young: Num 28:19; Heb 10:10–14 Reciprocal: Num 28:2—General; Num 28:15—beside; Num 28:27—two young; Num 29:6—the burnt; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; 2 Chr 31:3—for the new moons; Amos 8:5—When; Heb 9:14—without

Numbers 28:12; Num 15:4–12; 29:10; Ezek 46:5–7 Reciprocal: Num 15:6—General; Num 15:9—with a; Ezek 45:24—General

Numbers 28:13 for a burnt: Num 28:2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a tenth

Numbers 28:14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—him; Num 15:5—General; Num 15:9—with a; Num 28:7—to be poured; Num 29:18—after the manner; Jer 48:35—him that offereth; Col 2:16—the new

Numbers 28:15 one kid: Num 28:22; 15:24; Lev 4:23; 16:15; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 beside: Num 28:3, 10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Num 28:30—General; Num 29:5—General; Ezek 45:23—a burnt

Numbers 28:16; Num 9:3–5; Exod 12:2–11, 18, 43–49; Lev 23:5–8; Deut 16:1–8; Ezek 45:21–24; Matt 26:2, 17; Luke 22:7, 8; Acts 12:3, 4; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—fourteenth; Exod 12:11—it is the; Exod 23:15—the feast; Exod 34:22—feast of weeks; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 15:3—in your; Num 28:2—General; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Judg 21:19—a feast; 2 Kgs 23:21—as it is written; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Mark 14:1—the passover; Mark 14:12—the first; Luke 2:41—the; John 2:13—passover; Acts 2:1—the day

Numbers 28:17; Exod 12:15–17; 13:6; Lev 23:6 Reciprocal: Deut 16:3—eat no; Deut

16:8—Six days; Matt 26:17—the first; 1 Cor 5:8—let

Numbers 28:18; Exod 12:16; Lev 23:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—fourteenth; Lev 23:6—General; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Matt 28:1—the end

Numbers 28:19 two young; Ezek 45:21–25 they shall: Num 28:31; 29:8; Lev 22:20; Deut 15:21; Mal 1:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Num 28:11—two young; Num 28:27—two young; Num 29:2—General; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; Ezra 3:5—the continual

Numbers 28:20 Reciprocal: Lev 14:10—three tenth

Numbers 28:22; Num 28:15 Reciprocal: Num 28:30—General; Num 29:5—General

Numbers 28:23; Num 28:3, 10

Numbers 28:24 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Heb 10:11—daily

Numbers 28:25 on the seventh: Exod 12:16; 13:6; Lev 23:8 ye shall do: Num 28:18, 26; 29:1, 12, 35; Lev 23:3, 8, 21, 25, 35, 36

Numbers 28:26 in the day: Exod 23:16; 34:22; Lev 23:10, 15–21; Deut 16:9–11; Acts 2:1–13; 1 Cor 15:20; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 23:17—two wave; Num 28:2—General; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Judg 21:19—a feast

Numbers 28:27 two young: Num 28:11, 19; Lev 23:18, 19. Bishop Patrick observes that no peace offerings are appointed in this chapter, which were chiefly for the benefit of the offerers, and therefore in them they were left more to themselves; but burnt offerings, which were purely for the honour of God, and confessions of his dominion, and which figured evangelical piety and devotion, by which the soul is wholly offered up to God, in the flames of holy love; and sin offerings, which were typical of Christ's sacrifice of himself, by which we and our services are perfected and sanctified. Reciprocal: Num 15:3—in your; Num 29:2—General; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; Ezra 3:5—the continual

Numbers 28:28 Reciprocal: Jer 48:35—him that offereth

Numbers 28:30; Num 28:15, 22; 15:24; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid; Lev 23:19—one kid; Num 29:5—General

Numbers 28:31 without blemish: Num 28:19; Mal 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Num 28:7—to be poured

CHAPTER 29

- 1 The offering at the feast of trumpets;
- 7 at the day of afflicting their souls;
- 12 and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles.

Numbers 29:1 the seventh: That is, the month Tisri, the seventh month of their ecclesiastical year, but the first of their civil year, answering to our September. This, which was their new year's day, was a time of great festivity, and ushered in by the blowing of trumpets; whence it was also called the feast of blowing the trumpets. In imitation of this Jewish festival, different nations began the new year with sacrifices and festivity. The ancient Egyptians did so; and the Persians also celebrated their nawee rooz, or new year's day, which they held on the vernal equinox, and which "lasted ten days, during which all ranks seemed to participate in one general joy. The rich sent presents to the poor; all were dressed in their holiday clothes; all kept open house; and religious processions, music, dancing, a species of theatrical exhibition, rustic sports, and other pastimes, presented a continued round of varied amusement. Even the dead, and the ideal beings were not forgotten; rich viands being placed on the tops of houses and high towers, on the flavour of which the Peris, and spirits of their departed heroes and friends, were supposed to feast." After the Mohammedan conquest of Persia, the celebration of this period sensibly declined, and at last totally ceased, till the time of Jelaladdin (about AD 1082,) who, coming to the crown at the vernal equinox, re-established the ancient festival, which has ever since been celebrated with pomp and acclamations. Lev 23:24, 25; Ezra 3:6; Neh 7:73 the first day of the month: The monthly sacrifices were regulated by the new moons; and it is probable that the solemn sacrifices were appointed by God, to prevent the idolatry which was usual among the heathen at this period; who expressed the most extravagant rejoicings on the first appearance of the new moon. Moses, however, used the return of the moon only as one of the most natural and convenient measures of time; and appointed sacrifices to Jehovah, to prevent the Israelites from falling into the idolatries of their heathen neighbours. In the serene climate of Arabia and Judea, its first faint crescent is, for the most part, visible to all. blowing: Num 10:1–10; 1 Chr 15:28; Ps 81:3; 89:15; Isa 27:13; Zech 9:14; Mark 16:15, 16; Rom 10:14–18; 15:16–19 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—first day; Num 10:10—in the day; Num 15:3—in your; Num 28:25—ye shall do; 2 Chr 31:3—for the new moons; Ezra 3:1—the seventh; Neh 8:2—the first; Neh 8:9—This day

Numbers 29:2; Num 29:8, 36; 28:19, 27; Heb 10:10–14 Reciprocal: Num 15:3—in your; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; Ezra 3:5—the continual

Numbers 29:3 Reciprocal: Num 29:18—after the manner

Numbers 29:4 Reciprocal: Num 29:18—after the manner

Numbers 29:5; Num 28:15, 22, 30 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid; Ezek 45:23—a burnt

Numbers 29:6 the burnt: Num 28:11–15 the daily: Num 28:3–8; Exod 29:38–42; Lev 6:9 according: Num 29:18, 21; 9:14; 15:11, 12, 24; Ezra 3:4 Reciprocal: Num 15:9—a meat; Num 28:10—the continual; Num 29:11—the continual; Joel 1:13—for; Heb 10:11—daily

Numbers 29:7 on the tenth: Lev 16:29–31; 23:27 afflict: Lev 16:29; Ezra 8:21; Ps 35:13; 126:5, 6; Isa 22:12; 58:3–5; Zech 7:3; 12:10; Matt 5:4; Luke 13:3, 5; Acts 27:9; Rom 6:6; 1 Cor 9:27; 2 Cor 7:9–11; Jas 4:8–10 Reciprocal: Lev 16:3—a young; Lev 16:34—an everlasting; Num 30:13—to afflict; Dan 10:12—chasten; Heb 10:3—a remembrance

Numbers 29:8 without blemish: Num 29:2, 13; 28:19 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 15:3—in your; Ezra 3:5—the continual

Numbers 29:9; Num 15:3–12 Reciprocal: Num 29:18—after the manner

Numbers 29:10 Reciprocal: Num 28:12—General; Num 29:18—after the manner

Numbers 29:11 beside: Lev 16:3, 5, 9; Isa 53:10; Dan 9:24–26; Heb 7:27; 9:25–28 the continual: Num 29:6; 28:3–8 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid; Num 28:10—the continual; Num 29:16—General; Num 29:19—General; Num 29:25—General

Numbers 29:12 the fifteenth day: This was the feast of Tabernacles, kept in commemoration of their dwelling in tents in the wilderness for forty years. The first and last days were to be kept as sabbaths, on which there were solemn assemblies; and for seven days sacrifices were offered. On the other festivals, two bullocks sufficed (Num 28:11, 19, 27) and on the festival at the beginning of this month, only one was appointed; but, on the first day of this festival, thirteen young bullocks were appointed; and so on each successive day, with the decrease of only one bullock, till on the seventh day, there were only seven, making in all seventy bullocks. The lambs, and the rams also, were in a double proportion to the number sacrificed at any other festival. This was an expensive service; but more easy at this time of the year than any other, as Bishop Patrick observes, because now their barns were full, and their wine-presses overflowed; and their hearts might well be supposed to be more enlarged than at other times, in thankfulness to God for the multitude of his mercies. The Jewish doctors give this reason for the daily diminution of the number of the bullocks: the whole number, say they, was according to the languages of the seventy nations of the world; and the diminution of one every day signified, that there should be a gradual diminution of those nations till all things were brought under the government of the Messiah; in whose days “no sacrifices shall remain, but those of thanksgiving, prayer, and praise.” Exod 23:16; 34:22; Lev 23:33–43; Deut 16:13, 14; Neh 8:14, 18; Ezek 45:25; Zech 14:16–19; John 1:14; Heb 11:9–13 Reciprocal: Exod 10:9—a feast; Exod 12:16—first day; Lev 23:34—The fifteenth; Lev 23:36—Seven; Lev 23:41—General; Num 28:25—ye shall do; Deut 16:15—Seven days; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; 2 Chr 7:8—kept; Ezra 3:4—the daily; John 7:2—General; John 7:14—the midst

Numbers 29:13 thirteen young bullocks: Num 29:2, 8; 28:11, 19, 27; Ezra 3:4; Heb 10:12–14. At this feast thirteen bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs, were to be offered. It is worthy of remark, that in each of the seven days of this feast one bullock is to be abated, so that on the seventh day (Num 29:32) they were to offer seven bullocks, but the rams and lambs were every day alike; which appointment might signify a diminishing and wearing away of the legal offerings, to lead them to the spiritual and reasonable service, by presenting their own bodies a living sacrifice, holy, and acceptable unto God. Rom 12:1 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Num 15:3—in your; Num 29:17—General; Ezra 3:5—the continual; John 7:14—the midst

Numbers 29:16; Num 29:11 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 4:23—a kid; Num 28:10—the continual

Numbers 29:17; Num 29:13, 20–40; Ps 40:6; 50:8, 9; 51:16, 17; 69:31; Isa 1:11; Jer 7:22, 23; Hos 6:6; Rom 12:1; Heb 8:13; 9:3–14 Reciprocal: John 7:14—the midst

Numbers 29:18 after the manner: That is, after the manner already prescribed. Num 29:3, 4, 6, 9, 10; 15:4–12; 28:7, 14 Reciprocal: Num 29:21—after the manner

Numbers 29:19; Num 29:11, 22, 25; Amos 8:14 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—a kid; Num 28:10—the continual

Numbers 29:20 Reciprocal: Num 29:17—General; John 7:14—the midst

Numbers 29:21 after the manner: Num 29:18 Reciprocal: Num 29:6—according

Numbers 29:22 drink offering: Ps 16:4; Joel 1:9, 13; 2:14 Reciprocal: Num 28:10—the continual; Num 29:19—General

Numbers 29:25; Num 29:11; John 8:31; Acts 13:43; Rom 2:7; Gal 2:5; 6:9; 2 Thess 3:13; Heb 3:14; 10:39; 13:15 Reciprocal: Num 28:10—the continual; Num 29:19—General

Numbers 29:31 Reciprocal: Lev 9:15—General; Num 28:10—the continual

Numbers 29:32 Reciprocal: Num 23:1—seven oxen; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; 1 Chr 15:26—bullocks; Jer 28:16—this year

Numbers 29:34 Reciprocal: Num 28:10—the continual

Numbers 29:35 eighth day: Though this day was properly a distinct festival, and esteemed the chief or high day of the feast, yet fewer sacrifices are appointed for it than for any of the foregoing seven. On every one of them two rams and fourteen lambs were offered; but on this day there were but half as many; and whereas seven bullocks were the fewest that were offered on any of those days, on this there was only one. At this feast, there was an extraordinary ceremony of which the rabbins inform us, namely, the drawing water out of the pool of Siloam, and pouring it, mixed with wine, on the sacrifice as it lay on the altar. This they are said to have done with such expressions of joy, that it became a common proverb, “He that never saw the rejoicing of drawing of water, never saw rejoicing in all his life.” The Jews pretend to ground this custom on the following passage of Isaiah (Isa 12:3) “With joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation;” and to this ceremony Jesus is supposed to refer, when “in the last day, the great day of the feast, he stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink: he that believeth on me, as the Scripture saith, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water” (John 7:37, 38) thereby calling off the people from their carnal mirth and festive and pompous ceremonies, to seek spiritual refreshment for their minds. Lev 23:36; John 7:37–39; Rev 7:9–17 Reciprocal: Num 28:25—ye shall do; 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; Neh 8:18—according

Numbers 29:36 Reciprocal: Num 29:2—General

Numbers 29:38 Reciprocal: Num 28:10—the continual

Numbers 29:39 do: or, offer in your set feasts: It appears from the account in these two chapters, that there were annually offered to God, at the public charge, independently of a prodigious number of voluntary, vow, and trespass offerings, 15 goats, 21 kids, 72

rams, 132 bullocks, and 1,101 lambs. But how little is all this compared with the lambs slain every year at the passover. Cestius, the Roman general, asked the priests how many persons had come to Jerusalem at their annual festivals: the priests, numbering the people by the lambs that had been slain, said, "twenty-five myriads, 5,000, and 600." Lev 23:2; 1 Chr 23:31; 2 Chr 31:3; Ezra 3:5; Neh 10:33; Isa 1:14 beside your vows: Num 6:21; Lev 7:11, 16–38; 22:21–23; 23:28; Deut 12:6; 1 Cor 10:31 Reciprocal: Lev 23:38—and beside; Num 28:10—the continual; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ps 119:108—Accept; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

Numbers 29:40; Exod 40:16; Deut 4:5; Matt 28:20; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 15:3; Heb 3:2, 5 Reciprocal: Num 7:15—General; Num 9:5—according; 1 Chr 23:31—set feasts; 2 Chr 2:4—the solemn feasts; 2 Chr 8:13—every day; 2 Chr 24:14—And they offered; Ezra 6:9—lambs; Neh 10:33—the continual burnt; Isa 1:13—the new; Ezek 44:24—in all; Ezek 45:17—in the feasts; Ezek 46:11—in the feasts; Gal 4:10—General; Col 2:16—of an

CHAPTER 30

- 1 Vows are not to be broken;
- 3 The exceptions of a maid's vows;
- 6 of a wife's;
- 9 of a widow's; or her that is divorced.

Numbers 30:1; Num 1:4–16; 7:2; 34:17–28; Exod 18:25; Deut 1:13–17

Numbers 30:2 If a man: The preceding chapters had treated of sacrifices required by law; and in the laws here delivered in respect to vows must have been very useful, as they both prevented and annulled rash vows, and provided a proper sanction for the support and performance of those which were rationally made, and which were made to the Lord. vow a vow: Num 21:2; Gen 28:20–22; Lev 27:2–34; Deut 23:21, 22; Judg 11:11, 30, 31, 35, 36, 39; Ps 15:3; 56:12; 76:11; 119:106; Prov 20:25 swear: Exod 20:7; Lev 5:4; Matt 5:33, 34; 14:7–9; Acts 23:12; 2 Cor 1:23; 9:9–11 to bind: Num 30:3, 4, 10; Matt 23:16, 18 Gr.; Acts 23:12, 14, 21 break: Heb. profane, Ps 55:20 marg. he shall do: Job 22:27; Ps 22:25; 50:14; 66:13, 14; 116:14, 18; Eccl 5:4, 5; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Deut 23:23—That which; Josh 2:17—General; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Jer 44:17—whatsoever; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Acts 5:3—to keep

Numbers 30:3 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—to bind; 1 Sam 1:11—vowed; 1 Cor 14:34—as

Numbers 30:4; Num 30:2

Numbers 30:5; Hos 6:6; Matt 15:4–6; Mark 7:10–13; Eph 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—clear; Num 30:12—and the Lord; Num 30:15—he shall bear; Matt 14:9—the oath's

Numbers 30:6 she vowed: Heb. her vows were upon her, Ps 56:12

Numbers 30:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—rule; Num 30:14—General; 1 Sam 1:23—Do what; Rom 7:2—the woman

Numbers 30:8; Gen 3:16; 1 Cor 7:4; 14:34; Eph 5:22–24 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—clear; Num 30:12—and the Lord; Num 30:15—he shall bear; Ps 66:14—mouth; Rom 7:2—the woman; Gal 3:17—none

Numbers 30:9; Lev 21:7; Luke 2:37; Rom 7:2 Reciprocal: Deut 24:2—she may go

Numbers 30:10 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—to bind

Numbers 30:12 her husband hath made: 1 Cor 11:3 and the Lord: Num 30:5, 8; 15:25, 28 Reciprocal: Num 30:15—he shall bear; Ps 66:14—mouth; Jer 44:17—whatsoever; Rom 4:14—made

Numbers 30:13 and every: 1 Cor 11:3, 9; 1 Pet 3:1–6 to afflict: Num 29:7; Lev 16:29; 23:27, 32; Ezra 8:21; Ps 35:13; Isa 58:5; 1 Cor 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—rule

Numbers 30:14; Num 30:7

Numbers 30:15 he shall bear: Num 30:5, 8, 12; Lev 5:1; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Rom 4:14—made

Numbers 30:16; Num 5:29, 30; Lev 11:46, 47; 13:59; 14:54–57; 15:32, 33 Reciprocal: Num 31:21—General

CHAPTER 31

- 1 The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaam slain;
- 13 Moses is wroth with the officers, for saving the women alive;
- 19 How the soldiers, with their captives and spoil, are to be purified;
- 25 The proportion in which the prey is to be divided;
- 48 The voluntary oblation unto the treasury of the Lord.

Numbers 31:1 Reciprocal: Num 10:31—forasmuch; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever

Numbers 31:2 Avenge: Num 31:3; 25:17, 18; Deut 32:35; Judg 16:24, 28–30; Ps 94:1–3; Isa 1:24; Nah 1:2; Luke 21:22; Rom 12:19; 13:4; 1 Thess 4:6; Heb 10:30; Rev 6:10; 18:20; 19:2 the Midianites: Num 25:6, 14–18; Gen 25:1–4; Exod 2:16 gathered: Num 27:13; Gen 15:15; 25:8, 17; Judg 2:10; Acts 13:36 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Gen 37:28—Midianites; Num 20:24—gathered; Josh 10:13—until; 1 Kgs 11:18—Midian; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian; 2 Chr 6:34—by the way; Ps 149:7—General; Hab 3:7—Midian

Numbers 31:3 Arm some: Exod 17:9–13 avenge the Lord: It was God's quarrel, not their own, that they were now to take up. These people were idolaters, and had seduced the Israelites to practise the same abominations. Idolatry is an offence against God; and the civil power has no authority to meddle with what belongs to Him, without especial directions, certified, as in this case, in the most unequivocal manner. Private revenge, ambition, or avarice were to have no place in this business: Jehovah is to be avenged; and through Him, the children of Israel (Num 31:2) because they were nearly ruined by their idolatries. If Jehovah, instead of punishing sinners by earthquakes, pestilence, or

famine, is pleased expressly to command any person or people to avenge his cause, this commission justifies, nay sanctifies, war, massacre, or devastation. Though none at present shew such a commission, yet the Israelites could; and it is therefore absurd to censure Moses, Joshua, and Israel, for the dreadful slaughter made by them. God himself passed sentence of condemnation, and employed them merely as ministers of his vengeance; and unless it could be proved that the criminals did not deserve their doom, or that God had no right to punish his rebellious creatures, such objectors only shew their enmity to God by becoming the unsolicited advocates of his enemies. Num 25:11, 13; Exod 17:16; Lev 26:25; Judg 5:2, 23; 2 Kgs 9:7; 10:30; Jer 46:10; 50:28 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—Midianites; Ps 149:7—General

Numbers 31:4 Of every tribe a thousand: Heb. A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe a thousand: Lev 26:8; Judg 7:2; 1 Sam 14:6 Reciprocal: Exod 17:9—Choose

Numbers 31:6 a thousand: Twelve thousand in all—a small number in proportion to all Israel, or to the forces which they had to encounter. As they were under the conduct of captains of thousands and hundreds, they probably had no general; for Phinehas seems to have accompanied them simply to take charge of “the holy instruments;” probably the ark and silver trumpets. Phinehas: Num 25:7–13 the holy instruments: Num 14:44; 33:20–22; Exod 25:9; Josh 6:4–6, 13–15; 1 Sam 4:4, 5, 17; 14:18; 23:9; 2 Sam 11:11 to blow: Num 10:8, 9; 2 Chr 13:12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 6:25—Phinehas; Deut 20:2—General; 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; 1 Chr 9:20—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas

Numbers 31:7 all: Deut 20:13, 14; Judg 21:11; 1 Sam 27:9; 1 Kgs 11:15, 16 the males: Judg 6:1, 2, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 34:25—Simeon; Num 24:14—I will advertise; Ps 83:9—as unto

Numbers 31:8 the kings: Num 22:4; Josh 13:21, 22 Zur: Num 25:15, 18 Balaam: Num 22:10; 24:25; Josh 13:22; Ps 9:16; 10:2; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:15; Jude 11; Rev 2:14; 19:20 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Gen 37:28—Midianites; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; Ps 68:12—Kings; Ps 83:9—as unto; Mic 6:5—Balaam; Matt 7:22—have we

Numbers 31:9; Num 31:15, 16; Deut 20:14; 2 Chr 28:5, 8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—Midianites; Num 25:6—a Midianitish; Deut 2:35—General; Josh 11:14—the spoil; 1 Sam 30:20—This is David’s spoil; 2 Chr 14:15—carried away; Ps 68:12—Kings

Numbers 31:10; Josh 6:24; 1 Sam 30:1; 1 Kgs 9:16; Isa 1:7; Rev 18:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:54—castles

Numbers 31:11; Deut 20:14; Josh 8:2

Numbers 31:12 the plains of Moab: Num 22:1 Reciprocal: Num 26:3—General; Num 31:13—without the camp; Num 35:1—General; Deut 20:14—the women

Numbers 31:13 went forth: Gen 14:17; 1 Sam 15:12; 30:21 without the camp: Num 31:12, 22–24; 5:2; 19:11

Numbers 31:14 wroth: Num 12:3; Exod 32:19, 22; Lev 10:16; 1 Sam 15:13, 14; 1 Kgs 20:42; 2 Kgs 13:19; Eph 4:26 battle: Heb. host of war Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—officers; Deut 1:15—captains over thousands; Deut 20:5—the officers; 1 Chr 15:25—captains; Jer 48:10—Cursed; Jer 50:21—and do

Numbers 31:15; Deut 2:34; 20:13, 16–18; Josh 6:21; 8:25; 10:40; 11:14; 1 Sam 15:3; Ps 137:8, 9; Jer 48:10; Ezek 9:6 Reciprocal: Num 25:1—the people; Num 25:18—vex you; Num 31:9—General; 2 Chr 20:25—precious jewels; Prov 28:10—causeth

Numbers 31:16 these caused: Num 24:14; 25:1–3; Prov 23:27; Eccl 7:26; 2 Pet 2:15; Rev 2:14 in the matter: Num 25:18; Deut 4:3; Josh 22:17 and there: Num 25:9 Reciprocal: Num 31:9—General; Ps 106:28—joined; Prov 7:13—she; Prov 28:10—causeth; Mic 6:5—Balak; Jas 3:6—a world

Numbers 31:17 kill every male: The sword of war should spare women and children, as incapable of resisting; but the sword of justice knows no distinction, except that of guilty or not guilty, or more or less guilty. This was the execution of a righteous sentence upon a guilty nation, in which the women were the greatest criminals; and it may safely be said, that their lives were forfeited by their personal transgressions. With respect to the execution of the male infants, who cannot be supposed to have been guilty, God, the author and supporter of life, who has a right to dispose of it when and how he thinks proper, commanded it; and “shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?” Judg 21:11, 12 him: Heb. a male Reciprocal: Gen 4:1—knew; Gen 24:16—known; Gen 34:25—Simeon; Gen 34:28—General; Num 31:32—the booty; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; 1 Sam 15:3—slay; 1 Kgs 11:15—every male

Numbers 31:18 keep alive for yourselves: It has been groundlessly asserted, that Moses here authorised the Israelites to make concubines of the whole number of female children; and an insidious objection against his writings has been grounded upon this monstrous supposition. But the whole tenor of the law, and especially a statute recorded in Deut 21:10–14, proves most decisively to the contrary. They were merely permitted to possess them as female slaves, educating them in their families, and employing them as domestics; for the laws concerning fornication, concubinage, and marriage, were in full force, and prohibited an Israelite even from marrying a captive, without delays and previous formalities; and if he afterwards divorced her, he was to set her at liberty, “because he had humbled her.” Lev 25:44; Deut 20:14; 21:10–14; 2 Chr 28:8–10; Isa 14:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:16—known; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; Deut 21:11—that; Judg 21:11—every male

Numbers 31:19 abide: Though the Israelites had acted by the commission of God, yet they had contracted pollution by touching the dead; and the spoil having been used by idolaters, must also be purified in the prescribed manner. Num 5:2; 19:11–22; 1 Chr 22:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Num 19:12—third day; Num 19:16—toucheth; Num 19:19—on the seventh day he; Josh 6:23—left them

Numbers 31:20 raiment: Num 19:14–16, 22; Gen 35:2; Exod 19:10 that is made: Heb. instrument, or, vessel Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—goats’ hair; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 19:15—General; 1 Chr 22:8—Thou hast shed

Numbers 31:21; Num 30:16 Reciprocal: Num 19:2—the ordinance

Numbers 31:22 Reciprocal: Gen 4:22—brass; Num 31:13—without the camp; Josh 8:27—the cattle; Job 28:2—Iron

Numbers 31:23 abide: Isa 43:2; Zech 13:9; Mal 2:2, 3; Matt 3:11; 1 Cor 3:13; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12; Rev 3:18 it shall be purified: Num 8:7; 19:9, 17 ye shall make: Lev 11:32; 15:17; Eph 5:26; Titus 3:5, 6; 1 Pet 3:21

Numbers 31:24; Num 19:19; Lev 11:25; 14:9; 15:13 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 19:10—wash; Num 19:9—a water of separation; 1 Chr 22:8—Thou hast shed

Numbers 31:26 that was taken: Heb. of the captivity, Num 31:26 Reciprocal: Josh 8:27—the cattle

Numbers 31:27 two parts: Josh 22:8; 1 Sam 30:4, 24, 25; Ps 68:12

Numbers 31:28 levy: Gen 14:20; Josh 6:19, 24; 2 Sam 8:11, 12; 1 Chr 18:11; 26:26, 27; Prov 3:9, 10; Isa 18:7; 23:18; 60:9; Matt 22:21 one soul: Num 31:30, 47; 18:26 Reciprocal: Num 31:32—the booty; Deut 16:10—a tribute; 2 Chr 15:11—offered

Numbers 31:29 an heave: Num 18:26; Exod 29:27; Deut 12:12, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 29:28—is an heave; Lev 7:14—an heave; Num 18:19—the heave; Num 31:41—Eleazar; 2 Chr 15:11—offered

Numbers 31:30 one portion: Num 31:42–47 flocks: or, goats and give: Num 31:28; 18:24–28; 1 Cor 9:13, 14 keep the: Num 3:7, 8, 25, 31, 36–39; 18:1–5, 23; 1 Chr 9:27–29; 23:32; 26:20–27; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 4:2; Col 4:17; Heb 13:17 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—and the; Num 8:26—to keep; Num 31:32—the booty; Num 31:47—kept the charge; 1 Chr 26:26—over all the treasures; 2 Chr 14:15—carried away

Numbers 31:31 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

Numbers 31:32 the booty: It appears from the enumeration here, that the Israelites, in this war with the Midianites, took 32,000 female prisoners, 61,000 asses, 72,000 beeves, and 675,000 sheep and small cattle; besides the immense number of males who fell in battle, and the women and children who were slain by the divine command (Num 31:17). This booty was divided into equal parts, by which partition a far larger share was justly given to the warriors employed on the expedition, who were only 12,000, than to those, who being equally willing to go, were ordered to stay in the camp. Each party was to give a certain proportion to Jehovah, as their sovereign, in grateful acknowledgment that to him they owed their success. The soldiers to give to the Lord one out of every five hundred persons, beeves, asses, and sheep (Num 31:28) and the people, who by staying at home risked nothing, and had no fatigue, were to give one out of fifty of each of the above to the Levites, who were far more numerous than the priests (Num 31:30). The booty, its division among the soldiers and people, and the proportion given by each to the Lord and to the Levites, will be seen at one view by the following table:

Offering Types	To Soldiers	To God	To People	To Levites	Total Offerings
Sheep	337,500	675	337,500	6,750	675,000
Beeves	36,000	72	36,000	720	72,000
Asses	30,500	61	30,500	610	61,000
Persons	16,000	32	16,000	320	32,000

It does not appear that a single ox, sheep, or ass, was required by Moses as his portion; or that there was any given to him by the people; and though he had a family as well as others, yet no provision was made for them above the common lot of Levites! Reciprocal: Job 1:3—seven

Numbers 31:35 Reciprocal: Deut 20:14—the women; 1 Chr 5:21—men

Numbers 31:37 Reciprocal: Deut 16:10—a tribute

Numbers 31:41 Eleazar: Num 31:29–31; 18:8, 19; Matt 10:10; 1 Cor 9:10–14; Gal 6:6; 1 Tim 5:17; Heb 7:4–6, 9–12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:28—is an heave; Lev 7:14—an heave

Numbers 31:42 Reciprocal: Num 31:30—one portion

Numbers 31:47 the Levites: Num 18:21–24; Deut 12:17–19; Luke 10:1–8; 1 Thess 5:12, 13 kept the charge: Num 31:30; Ps 134:1; Isa 56:10, 11 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—and the; Num 31:28—one soul

Numbers 31:48 Reciprocal: Deut 20:5—the officers

Numbers 31:49 charge: Heb. hand lacketh: 1 Sam 30:18, 19; Ps 72:14; John 18:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; 2 Sam 17:22—there lacked; Jer 23:4—neither

Numbers 31:50 therefore brought: The officers of the army having mustered their men, found they had not lost a man in the contest with Midian! Penetrated with gratitude for this most remarkable interposition of Providence in their favour, they now offer to Jehovah the golden jewels which they had found among the spoil, to the amount of 16,750 shekels, equal to, 869, 16s. 5d. of our money. an oblation: Ps 107:15, 21, 22; 116:12, 17 gotten: Heb. found an atonement: Exod 30:12, 15, 16; Lev 17:11 Reciprocal: Exod 35:22—bracelets; 2 Chr 15:11—offered; Prov 3:9—General; Song 1:10—thy neck; Isa 3:19—the bracelets; Ezek 16:11—General

Numbers 31:51; Num 7:2–6

Numbers 31:52 offering: Heb. heave-offering, Num 31:52

Numbers 31:53; Deut 20:14

Numbers 31:54 a memorial: Num 16:40; Exod 30:16; Josh 4:7; Ps 18:49; 103:1, 2; 115:1; 145:7; Zech 6:14; Luke 22:19; Acts 10:4 Reciprocal: Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar; Ps 68:12—Kings; Mark 14:9—a memorial

CHAPTER 32

- 1 The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on the east side of Jordan;

- 6 Moses reproves them;
- 16 They offer him conditions with which he is content;
- 33 Moses assigns them the land;
- 39 They conquer it.

Numbers 32:1 the children: Num 2:10–15; 26:5–7, 15–18; Gen 29:32; 30:10, 11 Jazer: Num 32:3, 35; 21:32, Jaazer, Josh 13:25; 2 Sam 24:5; Isa 16:8, 9 the place: Num 32:26; Gen 13:2, 5, 10, 11; 47:4; Jer 50:19; Mic 7:14; 1 John 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—Gilead; Gen 49:4—thou shalt not excel; Gen 49:19—General; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Num 10:31—forasmuch; Num 21:24—Israel; Num 32:33—Moses; Deut 33:21—the first part; Josh 21:39—Jazer; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 5:16—sheepfolds; Judg 20:1—with the; 1 Sam 13:7—Gad; 2 Sam 2:9—Gilead; 2 Sam 17:26—General; 2 Sam 24:6—Gilead; 2 Kgs 15:29—Gilead; 1 Chr 4:41—pasture; 1 Chr 6:81—Jazer; Song 4:1—mount; Jer 48:32—Jazer; Ezek 47:18—from Gilead

Numbers 32:2 Reciprocal: Josh 13:7—General; Josh 21:8—as the Lord

Numbers 32:3 Ataroth: Num 32:1, 34–38; Josh 13:17; Isa 15:2–4; Jer 48:22, 23 Nimrah: Num 32:36, Beth-nimrah, Isa 15:6, Nimrim Heshbon: Num 21:25, 26, 28; Judg 11:26; Neh 9:22; Isa 15:4; 16:8, 9; Jer 48:2, 34, 45 Shebam: Num 32:38, Shibmah, Josh 13:19; Isa 16:8; Jer 48:32, Sibmah Beon: Num 32:38, Baal-meon Reciprocal: Num 26:54—many; Num 32:35—Jaazer; Num 32:37—Heshbon; Deut 11:29—General; Josh 13:27—Bethnimrah; Josh 21:39—Jazer; 2 Sam 24:5—Jazer; 1 Chr 5:8—Nebo; 1 Chr 6:81—Jazer; Ezra 2:29—Nebo; Jer 48:1—Nebo; Jer 48:18—Dibon

Numbers 32:4; Num 21:24, 34; Deut 2:24–35 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:15—God smote; Isa 15:4—Heshbon

Numbers 32:5 if we have: Gen 19:19; Ruth 2:10; 1 Sam 20:3; 2 Sam 14:22; Esth 5:2; Jer 31:2 bring us: Deut 1:37; 3:25, 26; Josh 7:7 Reciprocal: Num 26:54—many; Deut 1:1—on this

Numbers 32:6 shall ye sit here: 2 Sam 11:11; 1 Cor 13:5; Phil 2:4

Numbers 32:7 wherefore: Num 32:9; 21:4; Deut 1:28 discourage: Heb. break, Acts 21:13 Reciprocal: Neh 6:11—would go

Numbers 32:8; Num 13:2–26; 14:2; Deut 1:22, 23; Josh 14:6, 7 Reciprocal: Num 13:3—General; Num 13:26—Kadesh; Num 34:4—Kadeshbarnea; Deut 1:34—and swear; Josh 10:41—Kadeshbarnea; Josh 15:3—Zin

Numbers 32:9; Num 13:23–33; 14:1–10; Deut 1:24–28 Reciprocal: Num 13:31—General; Num 21:4—the soul; Num 32:7—wherefore; Deut 20:8—lest his brethren's; 1 Chr 21:3—why will; Neh 4:10—The strength

Numbers 32:10; Num 14:11, 21, 23, 29; Deut 1:34–40; Ps 95:11; Ezek 20:15; Heb 3:8–19 Reciprocal: Deut 6:15—lest; 1 Chr 21:3—why will; Heb 3:11—I swear

Numbers 32:11 from twenty: Num 14:28, 29; 26:2, 64, 65; Deut 1:35; 2:14, 15 because: Num 14:24, 30; Josh 14:8, 9 wholly followed me: Heb. fulfilled after me Reciprocal: Gen

12:7—Unto thy; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 13:5—sware; Exod 30:14—from twenty; Num 1:3—twenty; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; John 3:36—see; John 12:26—let

Numbers 32:12 for: Num 14:24, 30; 26:65; Deut 1:36; Josh 14:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 14:6—Kenezite; Josh 15:17—Kenaz

Numbers 32:13 wander: Num 14:33–35; Deut 2:14; Ps 78:33 until all: Num 26:64; Deut 2:15; 1 Cor 10:5; Heb 3:16–19 Reciprocal: Num 17:13—consumed; Ps 59:13—Consume; Ps 95:10—Forty; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 20:18—I said; Mark 9:19—O faithless; Eph 5:6—cometh

Numbers 32:14 an increase: Gen 5:3; 8:21; Neh 9:24–26; Job 14:4; Ps 78:57; Isa 1:4; 57:4; Ezek 20:21; Matt 23:31–33; Luke 11:48; Acts 7:51, 52 to augment: Deut 1:34, 35; Ezra 9:13, 14; 10:10; Neh 13:18; Isa 65:6, 7 Reciprocal: Judg 2:14—the anger; 2 Kgs 21:20—as his father; 2 Chr 28:13—add more; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Job 36:13—heap; Ps 106:6—General; Isa 30:1—add; Isa 43:27—first father; Jer 5:6—because; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Ezek 22:4—and thou hast; Hos 13:2—now; Matt 23:32—the measure; Mark 9:19—O faithless; Rom 4:15—Because; Eph 5:6—cometh

Numbers 32:15 if ye turn: Lev 26:14–18; Deut 28:15–68; 30:17–19; Josh 22:16–18; 2 Chr 7:19–22; 15:2 he will yet: Num 14:30–35 ye shall: Jer 38:23; Matt 18:7; Rom 14:15, 20, 21; 1 Cor 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; Heb 12:25—turn away

Numbers 32:16 This proposal was very equitable, and it was honestly made and faithfully executed; though it did not imply that all men capable of bearing arms should go, and so leave their families and possessions defenceless, but only a sufficient detachment of them. Among the inhabitants of the land were the Ammonites, Moabites, Idumeans, and the remains of the Midianites and Amorites; and as it was impossible for the women and children to keep the defenced cities, when placed in them, many of the men of war must of course stay behind. In the last census (Num 26:1) the tribe of Reuben consisted of 43,730 men; the tribe of Gad 40,500; and the tribe of Manasseh 52,700; the half of which is 26,350; which together amount to 110,580. Now from Josh 4:13, we learn, that of these tribes only 40,000 armed men passed over Jordan to assist their brethren: consequently 70,580 men were left behind for the defence of the women, the children, and the flocks: which was amply sufficient for this purpose. Num 34:22; Gen 33:17 Reciprocal: Num 32:24—General; Deut 33:21—the first part

Numbers 32:17; Num 32:29–32; Deut 3:18–20; Josh 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 32:27—armed; Josh 1:15—Until

Numbers 32:18; Josh 22:4, 5 Reciprocal: Josh 22:1—Joshua; Jer 12:15—heritage

Numbers 32:19 we will: Gen 13:10–12; 14:12; 2 Kgs 10:32, 33; 15:29; 1 Chr 5:25, 26; Prov 20:21 because: Num 32:33; Josh 12:1–6; 13:8 on this side: Num 32:32; 34:15; Josh 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 22:1—on this side; Deut 1:1—on this; Deut 4:46—On this side

Numbers 32:20; Deut 3:18–20; Josh 1:13–15; 4:12, 13; 22:2–4 Reciprocal: Num 32:29—General; Josh 6:8—before the Lord; Judg 11:9—If ye bring; 1 Sam 18:17—the

Lord's

Numbers 32:21 Reciprocal: Deut 33:21—he came

Numbers 32:22 land: Deut 3:20; Josh 10:30, 42; 11:23; 18:1; Ps 44:1–4; 78:55 ye shall: Josh 22:4, 9 be guiltless: Josh 2:19; 2 Sam 3:28 this land: Deut 3:12–18; Josh 1:15; 13:8, 29–32; 22:9

Numbers 32:23 if ye will: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68 be sure your sin: If the persons concerned prevaricated, and so imposed on men, or if they afterwards refused to fulfil their engagement, God would most certainly detect and expose their wickedness, and inflict condign punishment upon them. Of all the ways, says Dr. SOUTH, to be taken for the prevention of that great plague of mankind, Sin, there is none so rational and efficacious as to confute and baffle those motives by which men are induced to embrace it; and among all such motives, the heart of man seems to be chiefly overpowered and prevailed upon by two, viz. secrecy in committing sin, and impunity with respect to its consequences. Accordingly, Moses, in this chapter, having to deal with a company of men suspected of a base and fraudulent design, though couched under a very fair pretence, as most such designs are, endeavours to quash it in its very conception, by secretly applying himself to encounter those secret motives and arguments, which he knew were the most likely to encourage them in it. And this he does very briefly, but effectually, by assuring them, that how covertly and artificially soever they might carry on their dark project, yet their sin would infallibly find them out. Though the subject and occasion of these words are indeed particular, yet the design of them is manifestly of an universal import, as reaching the case of all transgressors, in their first entrance on any sinful act or course. Gen 4:7; 44:16; Ps 90:8; 139:11; 140:11; Prov 13:21; Isa 3:11; 59:1, 2, 12; Rom 2:9; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—sin; Gen 42:21—they said; Num 34:14—General; Josh 7:18—was taken; 1 Kgs 2:9—with; 2 Kgs 7:9—some mischief will come upon us; 2 Chr 18:34—he died; Jer 2:17—Hast thou; Hos 7:2—their own; Jonah 1:7—and the; Zech 1:6—did

Numbers 32:24; Num 32:16, 34–42 Reciprocal: Gen 50:8—only their; Num 32:36—fenced cities; Judg 5:16—sheepfolds

Numbers 32:25; Josh 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Josh 1:16—General

Numbers 32:26 Reciprocal: Num 32:1—the place; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead

Numbers 32:27 thy servants: Josh 4:12 armed: Num 32:17; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Eph 6:10–18; 2 Tim 4:7, 8 as my lord: Num 11:28; 12:11; 36:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:17—the Lord's

Numbers 32:28; Josh 1:13

Numbers 32:29; Num 32:20–23 Reciprocal: Num 32:17—General; Josh 14:3—Moses; Josh 18:7—and Gad; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 10:3—a Gileadite; 1 Sam 18:17—the Lord's

Numbers 32:30; Josh 22:19 Reciprocal: Josh 17:5—beside; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir

Numbers 32:31 Reciprocal: Deut 33:6—General

Numbers 32:32 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—which I; Num 32:19—on this side; Num 34:15—on this side Jordan; Deut 1:1—on this; Deut 33:6—General

Numbers 32:33 Moses: Num 32:1; Deut 3:12–17; 29:8; Josh 12:6; 13:8–14; 22:4 half the: Num 34:14; 1 Chr 5:18; 12:31; 26:32 the kingdom: Num 21:23–35; Deut 2:30–33; 3:1–8; Ps 135:10, 11; 136:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 50:23—the children; Num 21:24—Israel; Num 21:25—dwelt; Num 21:31—General; Num 21:33—Og; Num 32:19—because; Deut 3:4—all his cities; Deut 3:8—the land; Deut 3:16—Reubenites; Deut 29:7—General; Deut 33:21—a portion; Deut 34:1—showed him; Josh 13:16—General; Josh 17:1—Gilead; 1 Sam 13:7—Gad; 2 Kgs 10:33—the land of Gilead; 1 Chr 5:22—they dwelt; 1 Chr 12:37—the other side; Ps 136:21—General; Mark 3:8—beyond

Numbers 32:34 Dibon: Eusebius says that Dibon was a large town, near the river Arnon. Burckhardt says, that when he was about an hour's distance north of the Modjeb or Arnon, he was shown to the NE the ruins of Diban, the ancient Dibon, situated in the low ground of the Koura, or plains of Moab. Num 32:3; 21:20; 33:45, 46 Aroer: Aroer was situated, according to Eusebius, on a mountain on the north bank of the river Arnon. This is confirmed by Burckhardt, who says it is called Araayr, and is seated on the edge of the precipice, at the foot of which the river flows. Deut 2:36; Isa 17:2 Reciprocal: Num 21:30—Dibon; Num 32:24—General; Josh 13:24—General; 1 Chr 5:8—Aroer; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; Jer 48:19—Aroer; Jer 48:22—Dibon

Numbers 32:35 Jaazer: Num 32:1, 3, Jazer Reciprocal: Num 21:32—Jaazer; Josh 13:25—their coast; Josh 21:39—Jazer; Judg 8:11—Nobah; 2 Sam 24:5—Jazer; Jer 48:32—Jazer

Numbers 32:36 Bethnimrah: Probably the same as Nimrim in Jer 48:34, and the Bethnabris mentioned by Eusebius, five miles north from Livias. Burckhardt says, that “in the valley of the Jordan, south of Abou Obeida, are the ruins of Nemrim, probably the Beth-nimrah of the Scriptures.” Num 32:3, Nimrah fenced cities: Num 32:24 Reciprocal: Josh 13:27—Betharam; Isa 15:6—Nimrim

Numbers 32:37 Heshbon: Num 32:3; 21:27; Isa 15:4 Elealeh: Elealeh is placed, by Eusebius, a mile from Heshbon. It is now called El Aal, “the high,” and is situated on a hill. Reciprocal: Josh 13:19—And Kirjathaim; Josh 21:39—Heshbon; 1 Chr 6:76—Kirjathaim; 1 Chr 6:81—Heshbon; Jer 48:1—Nebo; Jer 48:2—Heshbon; Jer 48:25—and his; Jer 48:34—Elealeh; Ezek 25:9—Baalmeon

Numbers 32:38 Nebo: Isa 46:1 Baalmeon: This town is placed, by Eusebius and Jerome, nine miles from Heshbon, at the foot of mount Abarim. Num 22:41 gave other names unto the cities: Heb. they called by names the names of the cities, Num 32:3; Gen 26:18; Exod 23:13; Josh 23:7; Ps 16:4; Isa 46:1 Reciprocal: Josh 13:17—Bamothbaal; Josh 13:19—And Kirjathaim; 1 Chr 5:8—Nebo; Isa 15:2—Nebo; Isa 16:8—the vine; Jer 48:1—Nebo; Jer 48:23—Bethmeon; Jer 48:32—vine; Ezek 25:9—Baalmeon

Numbers 32:39; Num 26:29; Gen 50:23; Josh 17:1 Reciprocal: Deut 3:13—the rest; Deut 3:15—Machir; Josh 13:30—General; Josh 13:31—the children of Machir by; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 5:14—Machir; Judg 12:4—and the men; 2 Sam 24:6—Gilead; 1 Chr 2:21—Machir

Numbers 32:40; Deut 3:13–15; Josh 13:29–31; 17:1 Reciprocal: Num 26:29—Machir; Deut 3:15—Machir; Josh 13:31—the children of Machir by; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 5:14—Machir; Judg 12:4—and the men; Judg 20:1—with the; 2 Kgs 15:29—Gilead; 1 Chr 2:21—Machir; Song 4:1—mount

Numbers 32:41 Jair: Deut 3:14; Josh 13:30; 1 Chr 2:21–23 Havothjair: Judg 10:4; 1 Kgs 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:22—Jair

Numbers 32:42 Reciprocal: Judg 8:11—Nobah; 1 Chr 2:23—Kenath

CHAPTER 33

- 1 The two and forty journeys of the Israelites;
- 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.

Numbers 33:1 with their armies: Exod 12:37, 51; 13:18 under the hand: Josh 24:5; 1 Sam 12:8; Ps 77:20; Mic 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—armies; Num 1:3—by their; Deut 10:6—took

Numbers 33:2 journeys: Num 9:17–23; 10:6, 13; Deut 1:2; 10:11 Reciprocal: Deut 10:6—took; Deut 31:9—Moses; Ps 56:8—tellet

Numbers 33:3 they departed: Gen 47:11; Exod 1:11; 12:37 in the first: Exod 12:2; 13:4 with an high: Exod 14:8; Ps 105:38; Isa 52:12; Mic 2:13

Numbers 33:4 buried: Exod 12:29, 30; Ps 105:36 upon their gods: Exod 12:12; 18:11; Isa 19:1; Zeph 2:11; Rev 12:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; 1 Sam 6:5—off your; Ezek 30:19—General; Dan 11:8—their gods

Numbers 33:5 removed: Exod 12:37 Rameses: This appears to have been the capital of the land of Goshen, and the rendezvous of the Israelites. It is placed by Jerome in the extremity of Egypt, in the Arsinoitic nome. Reciprocal: Exod 13:20—General

Numbers 33:6 departed: Exod 13:20 Succoth: Supposed to be the Suche mentioned by Pliny and the Scenas Mandrorum, in the Antonine Itinerary. The Editor of Calmet places it at Birket el Hadji, or “the Pilgrims’ pool,” a few miles east of Cairo. Etham: This was evidently situated towards the north point of the Red sea. Calmet supposes it to be the same as Buthus or Butham, mentioned by Herodotus, who places it in Arabia, on the frontiers of Egypt. Reciprocal: Exod 13:18—led the

Numbers 33:7 they removed: Num 33:8; Exod 14:2, 9 Baalzephon: Calmet supposes this to be the Clysma of the Greeks, and the Kolzum of the Arabians. His learned Editor thinks the true situation of Baal-zephon was some miles more northerly than the present Suez.

Numbers 33:8 departed: Exod 14:21, 22–31; 15:22–26 Etham: Called Shur in Exodus; but Dr. SHAW says that Shur is a particular district of the wilderness of Etham. Reciprocal:

Exod 15:23—Marah; Num 33:7—they removed; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Numbers 33:9; Exod 15:27

Numbers 33:10 Elim: Exod 16:1; 17:1

Numbers 33:12 Reciprocal: Exod 16:1—Sin; Exod 17:1—Sin

Numbers 33:14 Rephidim: Exod 17:1–8; 19:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:9—no water

Numbers 33:15; Exod 16:1; 19:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 10:12—out of the

Numbers 33:16 they removed: Num 10:11–13, 33; Deut 1:6 Kibrothhattaavah: That is, the graves of lust. Num 11:4, 34 Reciprocal: Num 10:12—took

Numbers 33:17; Num 11:35 Reciprocal: Deut 1:1—Hazereth

Numbers 33:18 they departed: Num 12:16 Rithmah: Rithmah was a place in the wilderness of Paran, near Kadesh Barnea; probably so called from the great number of juniper trees, as the name signifies, growing in that district. Reciprocal: Deut 1:1—Hazereth; Rev 11:1—Rise

Numbers 33:19 Rimmonparez: Probably the same as Rimmon, a city of Judah and Simeon, Josh 15:32; 19:7. Num 33:19

Numbers 33:20 Reciprocal: Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Josh 10:29—Libnah; Josh 19:7—Remmon; Isa 37:8—Rabshakeh

Numbers 33:21 Libnah: Deut 1:1, Laban Rissah: This is supposed, apparently with good reason, by the Editor of Calmet, to be the same with the present El Arish, a village three quarters of a league from the Mediterranean, and the last stage in Syria, on the road to Egypt. Reciprocal: Isa 37:8—Rabshakeh

Numbers 33:24 Shapher: The Editor of Calmet, who supposes the Israelites to be now in the regular track from Gaza to Egypt, is of opinion that mount Shapher is the ancient name of mount Cassius, Catjeh, or Catie, a huge mole of sand, almost surrounded by the Mediterranean, on which was built a temple to Jupiter Cassius. Thevenot states, that at the village of Catie there is a well of water unpleasant for drinking; but two miles off, another whose water is good after standing a little. Num 33:24

Numbers 33:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:37—Tahath

Numbers 33:30 Moseroth: This is supposed by Mr. C. Taylor, to be Ain el Mousa (probably a corruption of Moseroth) or fountains of Moses, at the head of the western gulf of the Red sea, about seven or eight miles east from Suez, seven or eight days' journey from Gaza, and five or six from Sinai. Deut 10:5, Mosera Reciprocal: Deut 10:6—Mosera

Numbers 33:31 Benejaakan: Gen 36:27; Deut 10:6; 1 Chr 1:43

Numbers 33:32 Hor-hagid-gad, Deut 10:7, Gudgodah

Numbers 33:33 Jotbathah: Mr. TAYLOR, who imagines the Israelites to be now in the track of the Mecca pilgrims, supposes Jotbathah, which is described as “a land of brooks of water,” to be Callah Nahar, a torrent, said to be good water by Dr. SHAW. Deut 10:7, Jotbath

Numbers 33:34 Ebronah: Probably at Abiah Ailana, or Sat el Acaba, stations nearer Accaba. Num 33:34

Numbers 33:35 Eziongaber: Dr. SHAW places this port on the western shore of the Elanitic gulf of the Red Sea. He says it is now called Meenah el Dsahab, or the golden port, by the Arabs; because it was from this place that Solomon sent his ships to Ophir. He supposes it to be about sixty miles from Sinai; and it is probable that it was near the present Accaba, i.e., the end (of the sea). Num 14:25; Deut 2:8; 1 Kgs 9:26; 22:48, Ezion-geber, 2 Chr 20:36 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:17—Ezionggeber

Numbers 33:36 the wilderness of Zin: Num 13:21; 20:1; 27:14; Deut 32:51 Reciprocal: Num 13:26—Kadesh; Num 20:22—Kadesh; Num 34:4—Zin; Josh 15:1—even to the; 1 Kgs 22:48—Ezionggeber

Numbers 33:37 Kadesh: Num 20:22, 23; 21:4 Reciprocal: Num 34:4—Zin; Num 34:7—mount Hor; Josh 15:1—even to the; Josh 15:23—Kadesh; Judg 11:18—went

Numbers 33:38; Num 20:24–28; Deut 10:6; 32:50 Reciprocal: Exod 16:35—forty years; Num 14:33—forty years; Num 20:1—Then; Num 20:22—mount Hor; Num 20:25—General; Num 20:28—Moses; Num 27:13—as Aaron; Deut 1:3—General

Numbers 33:39 Reciprocal: Num 20:25—General; Num 20:28—died there

Numbers 33:40; Num 21:1–3, 4–9

Numbers 33:41; Num 21:4

Numbers 33:42 Punon: Called Phainon by Eusebius, who places it between Petra and Zoar. Perhaps it is the present Tafyle, mentioned by Burckhardt. Num 33:42

Numbers 33:43 pitched in Oboth: Num 21:10

Numbers 33:44 Ijeabarim: or, heaps of Abarim, Num 21:11

Numbers 33:45 Reciprocal: Num 21:18—And from; Num 32:34—Dibon

Numbers 33:46 Dibongad: Num 32:34; Isa 15:2; Jer 48:18 Almondiblathaim: Jer 48:22, Beth-diblathaim, Ezek 6:14, Diblath

Numbers 33:47 the mountains: These mountains were a ridge of rugged hills east of Jordan, and north and west of the Arnon. Nebo, Pisgah, and Peor, were but different names of the hills of which they were composed. Eusebius and Jerome inform us, that some part of them, as one went up to Heshbon, retained the old name of Abarim in

their time; and that the part called Nebo was opposite Jericho, not far from the Jordan, six miles west from Heshbon, and seven east from Livias. Dr. SHAW describes them as “an exceeding high ridge of desolate mountains, no otherwise diversified than by a succession of naked rocks and precipices; rendered in some places the more frightful by a multiplicity of torrents, which fall on each side of them. This ridge is continued all along the eastern coast of the Dead sea.” Mount Nebo is now called Djebel Attarous; and is described as a barren mountain, the highest point in the neighbourhood, with an uneven plain on the top. Burckhardt, Travels, pp. 369, 370. Num 21:20; Deut 32:49; 34:1 Reciprocal: Num 27:12—mount; Jer 48:1—Nebo

Numbers 33:48 in the plains: Num 22:1 Reciprocal: Exod 16:35—the borders; Num 26:3—General; Num 27:12—mount; Num 33:50—General; Deut 3:29—General; Deut 32:49—mountain; Josh 16:7—Jericho

Numbers 33:49 Bethjesimoth: Probably the place called Bethsimath by Eusebius, east of Jordan, and about ten miles south of Jericho. Josh 13:20; Ezek 25:9 Abelshittim: or, the plains of Shittim, This place, according to Josephus (Ant. 1. v. c. 1, § 1. Bell. 1. iv. c. 7 sec. 6,) who calls it Abila, was 60 furlongs east of Jordan. Num 25:1–9; Exod 25:5, 10, 23; Josh 2:1 Reciprocal: Num 21:20—country; Num 33:50—General; Deut 3:29—General; Mic 6:5—Shittim

Numbers 33:50; Num 33:48, 49 Reciprocal: Num 21:20—country; Num 35:1—General; Num 36:13—in the plains of Moab

Numbers 33:51; Deut 7:1; 9:1; Josh 3:17 Reciprocal: Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 12:2—utterly; Josh 9:24—the Lord

Numbers 33:52; Exod 23:24, 31–33; 34:12–17; Deut 7:2–5, 25, 26; 12:2, 3, 30, 31; 20:16–18; Josh 11:11, 12; 23:7; Judg 2:2 Reciprocal: Deut 6:19—General; Deut 31:5—according; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 9:24—the Lord; Josh 16:10—the Canaanites dwell; Josh 17:12—General; Josh 23:5—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 2 Kgs 23:14—he brake; Ps 78:58—their high; Ps 106:34—concerning; Isa 2:16—pleasant pictures

Numbers 33:53; Deut 32:8; Ps 24:1, 2; 115:16; Jer 27:5, 6; Dan 4:17, 25, 32; Matt 20:15 Reciprocal: Deut 6:19—General; Deut 7:17—These nations; Josh 11:12—as Moses; Josh 23:5—as the Lord; Judg 2:2—And ye shall

Numbers 33:54 ye shall divide: Num 26:53–56 give the more inheritance: Heb. multiply his inheritance, Num 26:54 give the less inheritance: Heb. diminish his inheritance in the place, Josh 15:1–12; 16:1–4; 17:1–13; 18:11–28; 19:1–48 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Num 26:55—by lot; Num 35:8—from them; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Josh 13:7—General; Josh 14:2—lot; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Josh 18:28—according; Josh 21:8—by lot; Ps 78:55—divided; Ps 135:12—gave their

Numbers 33:55 shall be pricks: Exod 23:33; Deut 7:4, 16; Josh 23:12, 13; Judg 1:21–36; 2:3; Ps 106:34–36; Ezek 28:24 Reciprocal: Josh 9:24—the Lord; Josh 13:13—expelled; Rom 6:12—Let not

Numbers 33:56; Lev 18:28; 20:23; Deut 28:63; 29:28; Josh 23:15, 16; 2 Chr 36:17–20; Ezek 33:24–29; Luke 21:23, 24 Reciprocal: Josh 9:24—the Lord; Ps 106:34—concerning; Zech

1:6—thought

CHAPTER 34

- 1 The borders of the land;
- 16 The names of the men who shall divide the land.

Numbers 34:1 Reciprocal: Num 34:13—This is the land; Hab 3:6—and measured

Numbers 34:2 is the land: Num 33:51–53; Gen 12:6, 7; 13:15–17; 15:16–21; 17:8; Deut 1:7, 8; Ps 78:55; 105:11; Ezek 47:14; Acts 17:26 an inheritance: Ps 16:5, 6; Jer 3:19; Acts 26:18; Eph 1:14, 18; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Gen 10:19—And the; Num 35:10—General; Josh 1:4—From the wilderness; Josh 11:16—all that land; Josh 11:23—according to all; Josh 13:3—which is counted; Ezek 47:13—This shall; Ezek 48:29—General

Numbers 34:3 south quarter: Exod 23:31; Josh 15:1–12; Ezek 47:13, 19–23 salt sea eastward: The lake Asphaltites, Dead sea, or Salt sea, is, according to the most authentic accounts, about 70 miles in length, and 18 in breadth. Viewing this sea from the spot where the Jordan discharges its waters into it, it takes a south-easterly direction, visible for ten or fifteen miles, when it disappears in a curve towards the east. Its surface is generally unruffled, from the hollow of the basin in which it lies scarcely admitting the free passage necessary for a strong breeze: it is, however, for the same reason, subject to whirlwinds or squalls of short duration. The mountains on each side are apparently separated by a distance of eight miles; but the expanse of water at this point has been supposed not to exceed five or six: as it advances towards the south, it evidently increases in breadth. The acrid saltiness of its waters is much greater than that of the sea; and of such specific gravity that bodies will float on it that would sink in common sea-water. It is probably on this account that few fish can live in it; though the monks of St. Saba affirmed to Dr. SHAW, that they had seen fish caught in it. Gen 14:3; Josh 3:16; 15:2; Ezek 47:8, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Num 13:21—from the wilderness of Zin; Num 20:1—Kadesh; Num 34:4—Zin; Num 34:7—north border; Num 34:12—the salt sea; Deut 1:7—the mount; Deut 11:24—General; Deut 34:3—Zoar; Josh 18:19—the salt

Numbers 34:4 Akrabbim: Josh 15:3; Judg 1:36 Zin: Num 34:3; 13:21; 20:1; 33:36, 37 Kadeshbarnea: Num 13:26; 32:8 Hazaraddar: Josh 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 10:41—Kadeshbarnea

Numbers 34:5 the river: Gen 15:18; Josh 15:4, 47; 1 Kgs 8:65; Isa 27:12 the sea: Num 34:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:7—from the river; 1 Chr 13:5—Shihor; 2 Chr 7:8—from the entering; Ezek 48:28—the river

Numbers 34:6; Josh 1:4; 9:1; 15:12, 47; 23:4; Ezek 47:10, 15, 20 Reciprocal: Num 34:5—the sea; Num 34:7—north border; Deut 34:2—unto; Josh 16:3—the sea; Josh 16:8—the sea

Numbers 34:7 north border: Num 34:3, 6, 9, 10 mount Hor: Num 33:37 Reciprocal: Num 20:22—mount Hor; Num 34:5—the sea; Josh 15:12—the great sea; 2 Kgs 14:25—from

the entering; Ezek 48:1—From

Numbers 34:8 the entrance: Num 13:21; Josh 13:5, 6; 2 Sam 8:9; 2 Kgs 14:25; Jer 39:5; Ezek 47:15–20 Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; Josh 19:35—Hammath; Judg 3:3—in mount; 1 Kgs 8:65—from the entering; 2 Kgs 19:13—the king; 1 Chr 1:16—Hamathite; 1 Chr 13:5—Hemath; 2 Chr 8:3—Hamathzobah; Isa 36:19—Hamath; Jer 52:27—Riblah; Ezek 11:10—in; Ezek 47:16—Hamath; Amos 6:14—from

Numbers 34:9 Hazarenan: Ezek 47:17 Reciprocal: Num 34:7—north border; Ezek 11:10—in

Numbers 34:10 Reciprocal: Num 34:7—north border; 1 Sam 30:28—Siphmoth

Numbers 34:11 Riblah: 2 Kgs 23:33; 25:6; Jer 39:5, 6; 52:10, 26, 27 side: Heb. shoulder sea of Chinnereth: Deut 3:17; Josh 11:2, Chinneroth, Josh 19:35; Matt 14:34; Luke 5:1, Gennesaret, John 6:1, Sea of Tiberias Reciprocal: Josh 13:27—Chinnereth; Josh 15:32—Ain; Ezek 39:11—on the east; Matt 4:18—sea

Numbers 34:12 the salt sea: Num 34:3; Gen 13:10; 14:3; 19:24–26 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Deut 3:17—the sea; Josh 15:5—General; 2 Chr 20:2—beyond the sea

Numbers 34:13 This is the land: Num 34:1; Josh 14:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot; Ezek 48:29—General

Numbers 34:14; Num 32:23, 33; Deut 3:12–17; Josh 13:8–12; 14:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons

Numbers 34:15 two tribes: These two tribes inherited the dominions of Sihon and Og, the two vanquished kings of the Amorites, which extended from the Arnon to Mount Hermon. Of those counties, Moses gave to the tribe of Reuben the south-west part, which was bounded on the south by the river Arnon, on the west by Jordan, and on the north and east by the tribe of Gad. The tribe of Gad was bounded by the river Jordan and tribe of Reuben on the west, by the half tribe of Manasseh on the north, by the kingdom of the Amorites and Arabia Deserta on the East, and by the tribe of Reuben on the south. The part belonging to the tribe of Manasseh was bounded by the tribe of Gad on the south, by the sea of Galilee and part of Jordan on the west, by Hermon and Lebanon on the north, and by the mountains of Trachonitis on the east. on this side Jordan: Num 32:32 Reciprocal: Num 22:1—on this side; Num 32:19—on this side; Deut 1:1—on this

Numbers 34:17 are the names: It is worthy of remark, that Moses does not follow any order hitherto used in arranging the tribes, but places them exactly in the order in which they possessed the land, and according to their fraternal relationship. Judah is first, having the first lot, in the South (Josh 15:1) and next to him is Simeon, because his inheritance was “within the inheritance of the children of Judah” (Josh 19:1). Benjamin, the third, had his portion between “Judah and the children of Joseph” (Josh 18:11). Dan was the fourth, and his lot was westward of Benjamin (Josh 19:40, 41). Manasseh and his brother Ephraim had their inheritances behind that of Benjamin (Josh 16:7). Next these dwelt Zebulun and Issachar (Josh 19:10–17) and then Asher and Naphtali (Josh 19:24–32). Eleazar: Josh 14:1; 19:51 Joshua: Num 13:8, 16 Reciprocal: Num

30:1—General; Josh 1:6—divide; Josh 17:4—Eleazar; Josh 21:1—Eleazar

Numbers 34:18; Num 1:4–16 Reciprocal: Num 13:2—of every; Num 34:29—General; Josh 4:2—twelve men

Numbers 34:19 Caleb: Num 13:30; 14:6, 24, 30, 38; 26:65 Reciprocal: Num 13:6—Caleb; Deut 1:36—Caleb

Numbers 34:22 Reciprocal: Num 32:16—General

Numbers 34:29; Num 34:18; Josh 19:51

CHAPTER 35

- 1 Eight and forty cities for the Levites, with their suburbs, and measure thereof;
- 6 Six of them are to be cities of refuge;
- 9 The laws of murder and manslaughter;
- 31 No satisfaction for murder.

Numbers 35:1; Num 22:1; 26:63; 31:12; 33:50; 36:13 Reciprocal: Num 26:3—General; Josh 21:41—within; 1 Chr 6:54—these are; Ezek 48:10—for the priests

Numbers 35:2; Lev 25:32, 33; Josh 14:3, 4; 21:2–42; Ezek 45:1–8; 48:8, 22; 1 Cor 9:10–14 Reciprocal: Num 26:57—these are; Num 26:62—those that; Deut 18:6—come; Deut 33:11—his substance; 1 Chr 6:64—with their; 1 Chr 13:2—their cities and suburbs; 2 Chr 11:14—suburbs; 2 Chr 31:19—the fields; Neh 13:10—to his field; Jer 32:7—for

Numbers 35:3; Josh 21:11; 2 Chr 11:14; Ezek 45:2 Reciprocal: Num 26:57—these are; Deut 18:6—come; Josh 21:8—by lot

Numbers 35:4 thousand cubits: The Septuagint reads δισχιλιους πηχεις “two thousand cubits,” as in the following verse; but this reading is not acknowledged by any other ancient version, except the Coptic, nor by any of the manuscripts collated by Kennicott and De Rossi. Various modes have been proposed for reconciling the accounts in these two verses, which appear in general to require full as much explanation as the text itself. The explanation of Maimonides is the only one that is intelligible, and appears perfectly satisfactory. “The suburbs,” says he, “of the cities are expressed in the law to be 3,000 cubits on every side, from the wall of the city and outwards. The first 1,000 cubits are the suburbs; and the 2,000, which they measured without the suburbs, were for fields and vineyards.” The whole therefore, of the city, suburbs, fields, and vineyards, may be represented by the following diagram:

Numbers 35:6 six cities for refuge: Num 35:13, 14; Deut 4:41–43; Josh 20:2–9; 21:3, 13, 21, 27, 32, 36, 38; Ps 9:9; 62:7, 8; 142:4, 5; Isa 4:6; Matt 11:28; Heb 6:18 to them ye shall add: Heb. above them ye shall give Reciprocal: Num 35:11—ye shall appoint; Deut 4:42—General

Numbers 35:7; Josh 21:3–42; 1 Chr 6:54–81

Numbers 35:8 possession: Gen 49:7; Exod 32:28, 29; Deut 33:8–11; Josh 21:3 from them: Num 26:54; 33:54; Exod 16:18; 2 Cor 8:13, 14 he inheriteth: Heb. they inherit Reciprocal: Josh 21:4—the tribe

Numbers 35:10; Num 34:2; Lev 14:34; 25:2; Deut 12:9; 19:1, 2

Numbers 35:11 ye shall appoint: As the goel, or kinsman, had a right to avenge the death of his relation, by slaying the murderer wherever he found him, the appointment of these cities was a humane institution for the protection of the involuntary homicide; for they were designed only for the protection of such Num 35:6; Josh 20:2 unawares: Heb. by error, Num 35:22, 23; Exod 21:13; Deut 4:42; 19:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 17:8—between blood; 2 Kgs 7:7—and fled for their life; Heb 6:18—who

Numbers 35:12 from the avenger: Num 35:19, 25–27; Deut 19:6; Josh 20:3–6, 9; 2 Sam 14:7 until he stand: Num 35:24; Deut 19:11, 12; Josh 20:4–6 Reciprocal: Num 8:9—shalt gather the whole; Deut 4:42—General; Josh 20:5—General; Josh 20:6—until; 2 Kgs 7:7—and fled for their life; Matt 5:21—and

Numbers 35:13 six cities: Num 35:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:57—the city of refuge

Numbers 35:14 three cities: Deut 4:41–43; 19:8–10; Josh 20:7–9 Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Deut 1:1—on this; Prov 28:17—General

Numbers 35:15; Num 15:16; Exod 12:49; Lev 24:22; Rom 3:29; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Deut 4:41—General; Deut 4:42—General; Deut 19:4—the slayer; Josh 20:2—you refuge; Josh 20:9—the cities; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise

Numbers 35:16 if he smite: Num 35:22–24; Deut 19:11–13 the: Num 35:30–33; Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 21:12–14; Lev 24:17 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Exod 21:18—a stone; Deut 17:8—between blood; Matt 5:21—and

Numbers 35:17 throwing a stone: Heb. a stone of the hand, Exod 21:18

Numbers 35:19; Num 35:12, 21, 24, 27; Deut 19:6, 12; Josh 20:3, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Exod 21:20—punished; 2 Sam 14:7—the whole; 2 Sam 14:11—the revengers; Rom 13:4—revenger

Numbers 35:20 if he thrust: Gen 4:5, 8; 2 Sam 3:27; 13:22, 28, 29; 20:10; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6, 31–33; Prov 26:24; 28:17; Luke 4:29 by laying: Exod 21:14; Deut 19:11; 1 Sam 18:10, 11, 25; 19:9–12; 20:1; 23:7–9; 24:11; Ps 10:7–10; 11:2; 35:7, 8; 57:4–6; Prov 1:18, 19; Mark 6:19, 24–26; Acts 20:3; 23:21

Numbers 35:21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Exod 21:14—slay; Num 35:19—General

Numbers 35:22; Num 35:11; Exod 21:13; Deut 19:5; Josh 20:3, 5 Reciprocal: Num 35:16—if he smite

Numbers 35:23 Reciprocal: Num 35:11—unawares

Numbers 35:24; Num 35:12; Josh 20:6 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Num 35:19—General; Deut 19:11—But if any

Numbers 35:25 abide in it: Num 35:28; Josh 20:6; Rom 3:24–26; Eph 2:16–18; Heb 4:14–16; 7:25–28; 9:12–15; 10:19–22 anointed: Exod 29:7; Lev 4:3; 8:12; 21:10 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Exod 29:29—anointed; Exod 30:25—an holy; Num 35:12—from the avenger; Deut 19:5—he shall flee; Josh 20:5—General; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise; Luke 24:44—in the law

Numbers 35:26 After the manslayer had been received into the city of refuge, the avenger of blood could only act as prosecutor; and the magistrates, in the presence of the people, were appointed to decide the cause according to the rules here laid down. Probably the accused person was tried at or near the place where the deceased had been slain, and where evidence could most easily be brought, and in case he was acquitted by the decision of the judges, and with the approbation of the people, he was conveyed back to the city of refuge, where he was protected as a kind of prisoner at large, till the death of the high priest; when the public loss, and the grief occasioned by it, might be supposed to swallow up all personal regrets and resentments, and then he was permitted to return to his house and estate. But if, in the mean while, he ventured to leave the city, and the avenger met him and slew him, he was supposed to merit his doom by thus neglecting the appointment of God for his preservation, and the avenger must not be punished. This shews that in other cases, if the avenger slew an innocent man on surmise, he was liable to the punishment of a murderer; but if, by the testimony of two credible witnesses, the man who had fled to the city of refuge was adjudged guilty, he must without fail be put to death. Reciprocal: Josh 2:19—whosoever

Numbers 35:27 he shall not be guilty of blood: Heb. no blood shall be to him, Exod 22:2; Deut 19:6, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—that; Num 35:19—General; 2 Sam 14:11—the revengers

Numbers 35:28 he should: John 15:4–6; Acts 11:23; 27:31; Heb 3:14; 6:4–8; 10:26–30, 39 after the death: Heb 9:11, 12, 15–17 Reciprocal: Num 35:25—abide in it; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise

Numbers 35:29; Num 27:1, 11

Numbers 35:30; Deut 17:6, 7; 19:15; Matt 18:16; John 8:17, 18; 2 Cor 13:1; 1 Tim 5:19; Heb 10:28; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the; Exod 21:12—General; Exod 21:20—he shall; Num 35:16—the; Deut 13:14—General; Matt 5:21—and; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers

Numbers 35:31 Moreover: Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 21:14; Deut 19:11–13; 2 Sam 12:13; 1 Kgs 2:28–34; Ps 51:14 guilty of death: Heb. faulty to die Reciprocal: Exod 21:12—General; Exod 21:23—life for life; Exod 21:30—for the ransom; Lev 24:17—And he; Deut 27:24—General; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 2 Chr 25:3—he slew; 2 Chr 33:25—slew; Ps 51:16—desirest; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 18:10—a shedder; Acts 28:4—a murderer

Numbers 35:32; Acts 4:12; Gal 2:21; 3:10–13, 22; Rev 5:9. The region east of Jordan was

nearly as long as that on the west, and therefore three cities were appointed in each division. One or other of these cities would be within half a day's journey of every part of the land; and as it would rarely happen that the avenger of blood would be on the spot, and none had a right to assault or detain the manslayer, at least if no malicious intention was manifest, the unhappy men would, therefore, get the start of their adversaries, and very few of them be overtaken before they gained the place of refuge. But then they must forsake their families, employments, most important interests, and dearest comforts; and they must neither loiter nor yield to weariness, nor regard difficulties, nor slacken their pace, till they had got safe within the walls of the city. The Jewish writers inform us, that to afford every facility to those who thus fled for their life, the road to these cities was always preserved in good repair; and way-posts, upon which was inscribed REFUGE were placed wherever needful, that they might not so much as hesitate for a moment. Reciprocal: Isa 26:21—also

Numbers 35:33 it defileth: Lev 18:25; Deut 21:1–8, 23; 2 Kgs 23:26; 24:4; Ps 106:28; Isa 26:21; Ezek 22:24–27; Hos 4:2, 3; Mic 4:11; Matt 23:31–35; Luke 11:50, 51 the land cannot be cleansed: Heb. there can be no expiation for the land Reciprocal: Deut 19:13—but thou; Deut 21:8—lay not; 2 Sam 3:28—guiltless; 2 Sam 14:9—and the king; 1 Kgs 2:6—let; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 2 Kgs 14:5—that he slew; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; 2 Chr 33:25—slew; 2 Chr 34:5—cleansed; Ps 106:38—the land; Isa 24:5—defiled; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 26:19—Thus; Lam 4:14—they have polluted; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Matt 23:35—upon; Matt 27:25—His

Numbers 35:34 Defile not: Num 5:3; Lev 20:24–26 I dwell: Ps 135:21; Isa 57:15; Hos 9:3; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; Rev 21:3, 27 dwell among: Num 5:3; Exod 25:8; 29:45, 46; 1 Kgs 6:13; Ps 132:14; Isa 8:12 Reciprocal: Lev 18:25—the land; Num 16:3—the Lord; Deut 19:13—but thou; Deut 21:23—thy land; 1 Sam 2:30—Be it far; Isa 24:5—defiled; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Jer 26:19—Thus; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Dan 2:11—whose

CHAPTER 36

- 1 The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters is remedied by marrying in their own tribes,
- 7 lest the inheritance should be removed from the tribe;
- 10 The daughters of Zelophehad marry their father's brothers' sons.

Numbers 36:1 Gilead: Num 26:29–33; 27:1; Josh 17:2, 3; 1 Chr 7:14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 18:22—great; Num 27:7—General; 1 Chr 7:15—and Zelophehad

Numbers 36:2 The Lord commanded: To one division of the tribe of Manasseh, a portion had been assigned eastward of Jordan; but Zelophehad was of that division, to which an inheritance was afterwards allotted west of Jordan; yet, expecting the promised land, the elders of the Manassites now propose a difficulty, upon the adjudged case of Zelophehad's daughters (Num 27:1–11). If the females should inherit, in defect of male issue, and should intermarry with other tribes they would diminish the interest, and weaken the influence of their own tribes, and give occasion to future confusion, and perhaps contention. The Manassites therefore referred the case to

Moses; and he, by the authority of God, annexed a clause, which would effectually keep the tribes and inheritances distinct, as long as it was observed. Heiresses were not allowed to marry out of their own tribe, though within those bounds they might consult their own inclinations. Num 26:55, 56; 27:1–7; 33:54; Josh 13:6; 14:1, 2; 17:3 to give: Num 27:1, 7; Josh 17:3–6; Job 42:15 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—ye shall return; Num 32:27—as my lord; 1 Chr 2:34—but daughters

Numbers 36:3 whereunto they are received: Heb. unto whom they shall be, Num 36:3

Numbers 36:4; Lev 25:10–18, 23; Isa 61:2; Luke 4:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—jubilee; Lev 25:13—General

Numbers 36:5 hath said well: Num 27:7; Deut 5:28 Reciprocal: Lev 24:12—that the mind of the Lord might be showed them

Numbers 36:6 marry: Heb. be wives only to the family: Num 36:12; Gen 24:3, 57, 58; 2 Cor 6:14 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Lev 24:12—that the mind of the Lord might be showed them; 1 Chr 23:22—took them

Numbers 36:7 for every one: That is, he shall not endeavour to obtain any part of the inheritance of another tribe by marrying an heiress. keep himself: Heb. cleave, Num 36:9; 1 Kgs 21:3 Reciprocal: Judg 21:17—an inheritance

Numbers 36:8 every daughter: 1 Chr 23:22 Reciprocal: Gen 38:8—General; Num 16:14—Moreover

Numbers 36:9 Reciprocal: Gen 38:8—General; Num 36:7—keep himself

Numbers 36:10; Exod 39:42, 43; Lev 24:23; 2 Chr 30:12; Matt 28:20 Reciprocal: Num 26:33—Zelophehad; 1 Chr 2:34—but daughters

Numbers 36:11; Num 27:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:34—but daughters

Numbers 36:12 into the families: Heb. to some that were of the families, Num 36:12 Reciprocal: Num 36:6—only to the family

Numbers 36:13 the commandments: Lev 7:37, 38; 11:46; 13:59; 14:54–57; 15:32, 33; 27:34 in the plains of Moab: Num 26:3; 33:50; 35:1 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Num 22:1—the children; Deut 4:44—General; Deut 6:1—the commandments; Isa 26:8—in

DEUTERONOMY

The book of Deuteronomy marks the end of the Pentateuch, commonly called the Law of Moses; a work every way worthy of God its author, and only less than the New Testament, the Law and Gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Its antiquity places it at the head of all the writings in the world; and the various subjects it

embraces render it of the utmost importance to every part of the civilized world. Its philosophy, history, geography, and chronology entitle it to the respect of the whole human race; while its system of theology and religion demonstrably proves it to be a revelation from God. The Law of Moses is more properly the Law of Jehovah, יהוה

[H3068] תורה [H8451], torah yehowah, the grand title of the Pentateuch. Could we conceive Moses to have been the author of this system, we must consider him more than mortal—no wisdom of man has ever yet invented such a Code of Laws. His merit, however, has been disputed, and his laws severely criticised, by persons whose interest it was to prove religion a cheat, because they had none themselves. To some, whose mental taste and feeling are strangely perverted, everything in heathenism wears not only the most fascinating aspect, but appears to lay claim to and possess every excellence; and hence they have called up Confucius, Menu, Zoraster, and Mohammed himself, to dispute the palm with Moses! On this subject in general, it may be just necessary to add, that the utmost that can be said of all laws, merely human, is, that they restrain vices, through the terror of punishment. God's law not only restrains vice, but it infuses virtue. It alone brings man to the footstool of his Maker; and keeps him dependent on the strong for strength, on the wise for wisdom, and on the merciful for grace. It abounds with promises of support, and salvation for the present life, which no false system dared ever to propose. every where, Moses, in the most confident manner, pledges his God for the fulfilment of all the exceeding great and precious promises, with which his laws are so plentifully interspersed; and while they were obedient they could say, "Not one word hath failed us, of all the good things which the Lord our God spake concerning us." Who that dispassionately reads the Pentateuch, that considers it in itself and in its reference to that glorious Gospel which it was intended to introduce, can for a moment deny it the palm of infinite superiority over all the systems ever framed or imagined by man? Well might the Israelitish people triumphantly exclaim, "There is none like the God of Jeshurun!" and with what striking propriety does the glorious legislator add, "Happy art thou, O Israel! who is like unto thee? O people, saved of the Lord!" Finally, the treasures of wisdom and knowledge, which are amassed in these five books, have enriched the whole civilized earth, and, indeed, greatly promoted that very civilization. They have been a kind of text-book to almost every writer on geology, geography, chronology, astronomy, natural history, ethics, jurisprudence, political economy, theology, poetry, and criticism, from the time of Moses to the present day—books to which the choicest writers and philosophers in Pagan antiquity, have been deeply indebted; and which were the text-books to all the prophets—books from which the flimsy writers against Divine Revelation have derived their natural religion, and all their moral excellence—books written in all the energy, and purity, of the incomparable language in which they are composed; and lastly, books, which for importance of matter, variety of information, dignity of sentiment, accuracy of facts, impartiality, simplicity, and sublimity of narration, tending to improve and ennoble the intellect and ameliorate the physical and moral condition of man, have never been equalled, and can only be paralleled by the Gospel of the Song of God! Fountain of endless mercy, justice, truth, and beneficence! How much are thy gifts and bounties neglected by those who do not read this law; and by those who having read it, are not morally improved by it, and made wise unto salvation!

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Moses' speech in the end of the fortieth year;
- 6 briefly rehearsing the history of God's sending them from Horeb;
- 14 of giving them officers;
- 19 of sending the spies to search the land;
- 34 of his anger for their incredulity;
- 41 and disobedience.

Deuteronomy 1:1 on this: Num 32:5, 19, 32; 34:15; 35:14; Josh 9:1, 10; 22:4, 7 Red Sea: or, Zuph, Or rather, Suph, This could not have been the Red Sea, not only because the word yam, "sea," is not joined with it as usual, but because they were now east of Jordan, and farther from the Red Sea than ever. It seems to be the same which is called Suphah in Num 21:14; which must necessarily signify some place in or adjoining to the plains of Moab, and not far from the Jordan and Arnon. Ptolemy mentions a people called Sophonites that dwelt in Arabia Petrea, who may have taken their name from this place. Paran: Paran, Tophel, Laban, Hazeroth, and Dizahab, seem to have been either places or cities not far from the plains of Moab; for it is evident that Paran and Hazeroth could not have been those near the Red sea, and not far from Horeb. Deut 33:2; Gen 21:21; Num 10:12; 12:16; 13:3, 26; 1 Sam 25:1; Hab 3:3 Hazeroth: Num 11:35; 33:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—God; Gen 50:10—beyond; Num 33:21—Libnah; Deut 5:1—all Israel; Deut 11:29—General; 1 Kgs 11:18—Paran

Deuteronomy 1:2 by the way: Deut 1:44; 2:4, 8; Num 20:17–21 unto: Lev 2:14; 9:23; Num 13:26; 32:8; Josh 14:6 Reciprocal: Num 33:2—journeys; Deut 1:19—we came; Deut 2:1—we compassed; Deut 2:14—Kadeshbarnea; Deut 11:29—General; 1 Chr 4:42—mount Seir

Deuteronomy 1:3; Num 20:1; 33:38 Reciprocal: Num 9:5—according; Num 14:33—forty years; Deut 8:2—led thee; Deut 29:5—I have led; Josh 3:1—rose early; Josh 5:6—walked; Ps 95:10—Forty

Deuteronomy 1:4; Deut 2:26–37; 3:1–11; Num 21:21–35; Josh 12:2–6; 13:10–12; Neh 9:22; Ps 135:11; 136:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Ashteroth; Num 21:33—Og; Deut 4:46—Moses; Josh 9:10—Ashtaroth; Josh 12:4—dwelt; Josh 21:27—Golan; 1 Chr 6:71—Ashtaroth

Deuteronomy 1:5 to declare: Deut 4:8; 17:18, 19; 31:9; 32:46 Reciprocal: Num 21:20—country; Num 22:1—on this side; Deut 4:44—General; Deut 4:46—On this side

Deuteronomy 1:6 in Horeb: Deut 5:2; Exod 3:1; 17:6 Ye have: Exod 19:1, 2; Num 10:11–13 Reciprocal: Num 9:22—abode; Num 33:16—they removed; Deut 2:3—long enough

Deuteronomy 1:7 the mount: Gen 15:16–21; Exod 23:31; Num 34:3–12; Josh 24:15; Amos 2:9 all the places: Heb. all his neighbours in the plain: Deut 11:11; Josh 10:40; 11:16, 17 the great: Deut 11:24; Josh 1:4; 2 Sam 8:3; 1 Chr 5:9; 18:3 Reciprocal: Gen 2:14—Euphrates; Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Exod 3:8—unto a good; Num 9:22—abode; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 1:20—the mountain; Josh 13:5—Lebanon; Judg 3:3—in mount; 1 Tim 5:21—without preferring

Deuteronomy 1:8 set: Heb. given which: Gen 12:7; 13:14, 15; 15:16, 18; 17:7, 8; 22:16–18; 26:3, 4; 28:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 50:24—sware; Exod 16:35—the borders; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 1:20—the mountain; Deut 2:31—give Sihon; Deut 6:23—to give us; Neh 9:15—go; Jer 32:22—which

Deuteronomy 1:9 I am not: Exod 18:18; Num 11:11–14, 17 Reciprocal: Num 11:14—General; Deut 1:12—General; Acts 6:2—we should; Rom 13:6—attending; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth

Deuteronomy 1:10 your God: Deut 10:22; 28:62; Gen 15:5; 22:17; 28:14; Exod 12:37; 32:13; Num 1:46; 1 Chr 27:23; Neh 9:23 ye are this day: This was the promise made by God to Abraham (Gen 15:5, 6) which Moses considers now as amply fulfilled. Many suppose the expression to be hyperbolic; and others, no friends to revelation, think it a vain, empty boast, because the stars, in their apprehension, amount to innumerable millions. But, as this refers to the number of stars that appear to the naked eye, which only amount to about 3,010 in both hemispheres, the number of the Israelites far exceeded this; for independently of women and children, at the last census, they amounted to more than 600,000. Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 48:19—become; Num 10:36—many thousands of Israel; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Heb 6:14—multiplying; Heb 11:12—as the stars

Deuteronomy 1:11 make you: 2 Sam 24:3; 1 Chr 21:3; Ps 115:14 and bless you: Gen 15:5; 22:17; 26:4; 49:25; Exod 32:13; Num 6:27; 22:12 Reciprocal: Exod 3:15—The Lord

Deuteronomy 1:12; Deut 1:9; Exod 18:13–16; Num 11:11–15; 1 Kgs 3:7–9; Ps 89:19; 2 Cor 2:16; 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 18:17—not good; 1 Kgs 11:28—charge; Gal 6:2—Bear

Deuteronomy 1:13 Take: Heb. Give, Exod 18:21; Num 11:16, 17; Acts 1:21–23; 6:2–6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:33—look out; Num 30:1—General; Mic 3:1—Is it; Acts 6:3—look

Deuteronomy 1:15 I took: Deut 16:18; Exod 18:25, 26 made: Heb. gave, Eph 4:11 captains over thousands: Num 31:14; 1 Sam 8:12; 17:18; 22:7 Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—officers; Exod 18:21—rulers of thousands; Num 1:16—heads; Num 10:4—General; Num 11:16—officers; Num 13:2—a ruler; Deut 20:5—the officers; Josh 10:6—mountains; 1 Chr 12:20—captains; 1 Chr 15:25—captains; 1 Chr 27:1—captains; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Isa 3:3—captain; Mic 5:2—thousands; Matt 21:33—husbandmen; Luke 20:9—husbandmen

Deuteronomy 1:16 charged: Deut 27:11; 31:14; Num 27:19; 1 Thess 2:11; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:17 Hear: Deut 16:18, 19; Exod 23:2, 3, 7, 8; Lev 19:15; 2 Sam 23:3; 2 Chr 19:6–10; Ps 58:1; John 7:24 the stranger: Deut 10:18, 19; 24:14; Exod 22:21; 23:9; Lev 24:22 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; Judg 11:10—be witness; 2 Chr 19:9—in the fear; Prov 18:5—not; Prov 31:9—General; Ezek 18:8—hath executed

Deuteronomy 1:17 shall not: Deut 10:17; 16:19; Lev 19:15; 1 Sam 16:7; 2 Sam 14:14; Prov 24:23; Luke 20:21; Acts 10:34, 35; Rom 2:11; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25; Jas 2:1, 3, 9; 1 Pet 1:17 respect persons: Heb. acknowledge faces, That is, let not the bold, daring countenances of the rich or mighty induce you to give an unrighteous decision; and let not the abject look of the poor man induce you either to favour him in an unrighteous cause, or to

give judgment against him at the demand of the oppressor. ye shall hear: Exod 23:3, 6, 7; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Job 22:6–9; 29:11–17; 31:13–16; Ps 82:3, 4; Prov 22:22, 23; Jer 5:28, 29; Amos 5:11, 12; Mic 2:1–3; 3:1–4; 7:3, 4; Jas 2:2–4, 5 ye shall not: 1 Kgs 21:8–14; Job 31:34; Prov 29:25; Jer 1:17; Matt 22:16; Mark 12:14; 1 Thess 2:4 the judgment: 2 Chr 19:6 the cause: Deut 17:8–10; Exod 18:18, 22, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—to decline; 2 Chr 18:30—small or great; 2 Chr 19:9—in the fear; 2 Chr 34:30—great and small; Job 32:21—accept; Ps 82:2—accept; Prov 18:5—not; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Mal 2:9—have been partial in; John 7:19—not; John 7:24—General; John 7:51—General

Deuteronomy 1:18; Deut 4:5, 40; 12:28, 32; Matt 28:20; Acts 20:20, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—work

Deuteronomy 1:19 through: Deut 8:15; 32:10; Num 10:12; Jer 2:6 we came: Deut 1:2; Num 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Kadesh; Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Num 13:3—General; Deut 2:14—Kadeshbarnea; Deut 9:23—Likewise; Josh 15:23—Kedesh

Deuteronomy 1:20 the mountain: Deut 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: Amos 2:10—to possess

Deuteronomy 1:21 fear not: Deut 20:1; Num 13:30; 14:8, 9; Josh 1:9; Ps 27:1–3; 46:1, 7, 11; Isa 41:10; 43:1, 2; Luke 12:32; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Deut 1:29—General; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Neh 4:14—General; Amos 2:10—to possess

Deuteronomy 1:22 We will send: The people proposed this measure through unbelief; Moses, mistaking their motive, approved of it; and God, being justly displeased, permitted them to follow their own counsel, which proved injurious to them only through their sin and folly. Num 13:1–20 Reciprocal: Num 13:2—Send thou; Num 20:1—Then; Num 32:8—General

Deuteronomy 1:23; Num 13:3–33 Reciprocal: Num 20:1—Then; Num 32:8—General; Josh 4:2—twelve men; 1 Sam 20:7—It is well

Deuteronomy 1:24; Num 13:21–27; Josh 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 13:23—brook; Num 32:9—General; 2 Sam 23:30—brooks

Deuteronomy 1:25 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Num 13:23—brook; Num 13:27—General; Num 14:7—an exceeding good land

Deuteronomy 1:26; Num 14:1–4; Ps 106:24, 25; Isa 63:10; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Heb 3:18—but

Deuteronomy 1:27 The Lord hated us: Deut 9:28; Exod 16:3, 8; Num 14:3; 21:5; Matt 25:24; Luke 19:21 Reciprocal: Num 14:2—murmured; Ps 106:25—murmured; Mark 14:5—And they

Deuteronomy 1:28 discouraged: Heb. melted, Deut 20:8 marg. Exod 15:15; Josh 2:9, 11, 24 marg. Josh 14:8; Isa 13:7; Ezek 21:7 The people: Deut 9:1, 2; Num 13:28–33 walled: That is, with very high walls, which could not be easily scaled. Harmer says, high walls are still to be seen in Arabia, and are deemed a sufficient defence against the Arabs, who scarcely ever attempt to plunder except on horseback. The monastery on Mount Sinai, and the convent of St. Anthony in Egypt, are surrounded with a very high wall,

without gates; the persons and things being taken up and let down through an opening in the upper part, by means of a pulley and a basket. This kind of walling is a sufficient defence. we have seen: Deut 9:2; Josh 11:22; 15:14; Judg 1:10, 20; 2 Sam 21:16–22 Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—whose; Num 13:31—General; Num 13:32—brought; Num 13:33—saw the giants; Num 32:7—wherefore; Deut 2:11—as the Anakims; Deut 2:21—great; Deut 3:5—General; Deut 20:20—thou shalt build; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; 2 Sam 17:10—utterly melt; Amos 2:9—whose; Luke 10:15—which; John 21:25—that even

Deuteronomy 1:29; Deut 1:21 Reciprocal: Deut 7:18—shalt not; Deut 31:6—fear not; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Neh 4:14—General

Deuteronomy 1:30 he shall: Deut 20:1–4; Exod 14:14, 25; Josh 10:42; 1 Sam 17:45, 46; 2 Chr 14:11, 12; 32:8; Neh 4:20; Ps 46:11; Isa 8:9, 10; Rom 8:31, 37 according: Exod 7:1–25; 15:1–27; Ps 78:11–13, 43–51; 105:27–36 Reciprocal: Deut 3:22—for the Lord; Deut 6:22—before; Deut 9:3—goeth over; Deut 20:4—to fight; Josh 10:14—for the Lord; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Neh 4:14—General; Jer 31:2—found; John 10:4—he goeth

Deuteronomy 1:31 in the wilderness: Exod 16:1–Exod 17:16; Neh 9:12–23; Ps 78:14–28; 105:39–41 bare thee: Deut 32:11, 12; Exod 19:4; Num 11:11, 12, 14; Isa 40:11; 46:3, 4; 63:9; Hos 11:3, 4; Acts 13:18 marg. Reciprocal: Num 14:22—which have; Isa 1:2—I have; Jer 31:32—in the

Deuteronomy 1:32; 2 Chr 20:20; Ps 78:22; 106:24; Isa 7:9; Heb 3:12, 18, 19; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Num 14:11—believe me; Deut 9:23—ye believed; 2 Kgs 17:14—did not believe

Deuteronomy 1:33 Who went: Exod 13:21; Num 10:33; Ps 77:20; Ezek 20:6 in fire: Exod 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20, 24; 40:34–38; Num 9:15–22; 10:11, 12; 14:14; Neh 9:12; Ps 78:14; 105:39; Isa 4:5, 6; Zech 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Num 9:16—General; Deut 8:2—led thee; Deut 9:23—ye believed; Jer 31:2—found; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Deuteronomy 1:34 and swear: Deut 2:14, 15; Num 14:22–30; 32:8–13; Ps 95:11; Ezek 20:15; Heb 3:8–11 Reciprocal: Num 32:10—General; Num 32:14—to augment; Josh 15:13—Caleb; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 106:26—Therefore; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 3:11—I swear; Heb 3:18—to whom

Deuteronomy 1:35 Reciprocal: Exod 3:15—The Lord; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; Num 14:28—As truly; Num 32:11—from twenty; Num 32:14—to augment; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; Deut 6:23—to give us; Ps 14:3—there; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 95:11—I swear; Ps 106:26—Therefore; Ps 119:52—remembered; Jer 32:22—which; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 3:11—I swear; Heb 3:18—to whom

Deuteronomy 1:36 Caleb: Num 13:6, 30; 26:65; 32:12; 34:19; Josh 14:6–14; Judg 1:12–15 wholly followed: Heb. fulfilled to go after, Num 14:24 Reciprocal: Num 14:30—save Caleb; Josh 14:8—wholly; Judg 1:20—they gave; Ps 119:52—remembered; Heb 3:16—not

Deuteronomy 1:37; Deut 3:23–26; 4:21; 34:4; Num 20:12; 27:13, 14; Ps 106:32, 33 Reciprocal: Num 32:5—bring us; Deut 3:26—the Lord

Deuteronomy 1:38 Joshua: Num 13:8, 16; 14:30, 38; 26:65 which standeth: Exod 17:9–14; 24:13; 33:11; 1 Sam 16:22; Prov 22:29 encourage him: Deut 3:28; 31:7, 8, 14, 23; Num 27:18–23; Josh 1:1, 6–9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:21—stood before him; 1 Kgs 18:15—before whom I; Jer 40:10—serve; Heb 3:16—not

Deuteronomy 1:39 your little: Num 14:3, 31 which in: Isa 7:15, 16; Jonah 4:11; Rom 9:11; Eph 2:3 Reciprocal: Josh 5:7—their children; Ps 90:16—and; Isa 8:4—before; Amos 2:10—to possess

Deuteronomy 1:40; Num 14:25 Reciprocal: Num 21:4—by the way; Deut 2:1—we turned; Judg 11:16—walked

Deuteronomy 1:41 We have sinned: Num 14:39, 40–45; 22:34; Prov 19:3 Reciprocal: Ps 78:9—The children

Deuteronomy 1:42 Go not up: Num 14:41, 42 for I am not: Lev 26:17; Josh 7:8–13; 1 Sam 4:2, 10; Isa 30:17; 59:1, 2; Hos 9:12 Reciprocal: Ps 60:10—didst

Deuteronomy 1:43 but rebelled: Isa 63:10; Acts 7:51; Rom 8:7, 8 went presumptuously up: Heb. ye were presumptuous and went up, Num 14:44 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Num 15:30—doeth ought

Deuteronomy 1:44 chased you: When bees are provoked or disturbed, the whole swarm attack and pursue whatever annoys them, with great courage and fury, and sometimes are a most formidable enemy. They were so troublesome in some districts of Crete, that, according to Pliny, the inhabitants were actually compelled to forsake their homes. Alian reports, that some places in Scythia were formerly inaccessible on account of the numerous swarms of bees with which they were infested. Mr. PARK relates, that some of his associates imprudently attempted to rob a numerous hive which they found in their way. The exasperated little animals rushed out to defend their property, and attacked them with so much fury, that they quickly compelled the whole company of men, horses, and asses, to scamper off in all directions. The horses were never recovered, and a number of the asses were so severely stung, that they died the next day. Deut 28:25; 32:30; Ps 118:12; Isa 7:18 unto Hormah: Num 14:45; 21:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:36—and the; Num 13:17—the mountain; Deut 1:2—by the way; Josh 7:5—for they; Josh 15:30—Hormah

Deuteronomy 1:45; Ps 78:34; Heb 12:17 Reciprocal: Num 14:1—General

Deuteronomy 1:46; Num 14:25, 34; 20:1, 22; Judg 11:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Kadesh; Num 15:1—General; Deut 2:14—Kadeshbarnea

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites;
- 9 nor with the Moabites;
- 16 nor with the Ammonites;

24 but Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them.

Deuteronomy 2:1 we turned: Deut 1:40; Num 14:25 we compassed: Deut 1:2; Num 21:4; Judg 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—unto Seir; Num 20:17—General; Josh 11:17—that goeth; Josh 12:7—Seir

Deuteronomy 2:3 long enough: Deut 2:7, 14; 1:6 Reciprocal: Num 9:22—abode

Deuteronomy 2:4 Ye are to pass: Deut 23:7; Num 20:14–21; Obad 10–13 they shall: Exod 15:15; Num 22:3, 4; 24:14–18 take ye: Matt 5:16; Luke 12:15; Eph 5:15; Phil 2:15; Col 4:5 Reciprocal: Exod 15:14—hear; Exod 19:12—Take; Num 9:22—abode; Num 20:21—wherefore; Deut 1:2—by the way; Deut 29:16—through the nations; Josh 12:7—Seir; Judg 11:17—sent messengers; 2 Chr 20:10—whom thou; Amos 1:11—because

Deuteronomy 2:5 no, not so much as a foot breadth: Heb. even to the treading of the sole of the foot, Acts 7:5 because: Deut 32:8; Gen 36:8; Josh 24:4; 2 Chr 20:10–12; Jer 27:5; Dan 4:25, 32; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—Seir; Gen 36:43—their; Exod 15:14—hear; Num 21:4—compass; Deut 2:9—Ar; Deut 2:19—General; Deut 2:37—unto the land; 2 Chr 20:23—mount Seir; Isa 21:11—me out; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 35:2—mount; Obad 9—mount

Deuteronomy 2:6; Deut 2:28, 29; Num 20:19; Matt 7:12; Rom 12:17; 2 Thess 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 2:27—General

Deuteronomy 2:7 blessed: Gen 12:2; 24:35; 26:12; 30:27; 39:5; Ps 90:17 he knoweth: Job 23:10; Ps 1:6; 31:7; John 10:27 these forty: Deut 8:2–4; 29:5; Neh 9:21; Luke 22:35 Reciprocal: Deut 2:3—long enough; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Josh 5:6—walked; Jer 2:2—when; Jer 27:5—and have; Jer 31:2—found; Hos 13:5—in the wilderness; Amos 2:10—and led; Acts 4:34—was; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Deuteronomy 2:8 And when: Num 20:20, 21; Judg 11:18 Elath: 1 Kgs 9:26, Eloth, 2 Kgs 14:22; 16:6 Reciprocal: Num 33:35—Eziongaber; Deut 1:2—by the way; 2 Chr 8:17—Eloth

Deuteronomy 2:9 Distress not the Moabites: or, Use no hostility against Moab, Num 22:4; Judg 11:17; 2 Chr 20:10 Ar: Ar was situated south of the Arnon; and was called by the Greek writers Areopolis, and thought by them to be so named because the inhabitants worshipped Ἀρης, or Mars. St. Jerome says that it was destroyed by an earthquake when he was an infant. Burckhardt supposes that the ruins of a small castle called Mehatet el Hadj, may be the site of this ancient city. Deut 2:5; Num 21:15, 28 the children: Deut 2:19; Gen 19:36, 37; Ps 83:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Deut 2:37—unto the land; Deut 29:16—through the nations; Judg 11:15—Israel took; 2 Kgs 3:25—Kirharaseth; Isa 15:1—Ar; Jer 27:5—and have

Deuteronomy 2:10 All the nations here mentioned appear to have been the posterity of Ham, who lay under the prophetic curse of Noah, which was thus executed upon this part of them by the Moabites and Edomites. Deut 2:11; Gen 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 36:24—found; Num 13:28—strong; Num 13:33—saw the giants; Deut 2:21—great; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; Amos 2:9—whose

Deuteronomy 2:11 as the Anakims: Deut 1:28; 9:2; Num 13:22, 28, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Emims; Deut 2:10—General; Deut 2:21—great; Amos 2:9—whose

Deuteronomy 2:12 Horims: Deut 2:22; Gen 14:6; 36:20–30; 1 Chr 1:38–42 succeeded them: Heb. inherited them, Gen 36:31–43; 1 Chr 1:43–54 stead: or, room as Israel did: Israel had, at the time when Moses spake this, conquered Sihon and Og, and taken possession of their countries, as Edom had done to the Horims. Deut 2:22, 32–37; 3:1–11; Gen 36:20; Num 21:21–35 Reciprocal: Num 21:25—dwelt; Deut 9:2—great; 1 Chr 1:39—Hori

Deuteronomy 2:13 brook: or, valley, Num 13:23 marg. Zered: The brook or torrent Zered, takes its rise in the mountains of Moab, and, running from east to west, falls into the Dead Sea. It seems to be the stream which Burckhardt calls Wady Beni Hammad, south of the Modjeb or Arnon, and about five hours north of Kerek. Num 21:12, Zared

Deuteronomy 2:14 Kadeshbarnea: Deut 1:2, 19, 46; Num 13:26 until all the generation: Deut 1:34, 35; Num 14:28–35; 26:64, 65; 32:11; Ps 90:3, 9; 95:11; Ezek 20:15; Heb 3:8–19; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Num 14:33—forty years; Num 20:1—Then; Num 21:12—the valley of Zared; Num 32:13—wander; Deut 2:3—long enough; Josh 5:6—walked; Ps 59:13—Consume; Ps 78:33—days; Ps 90:7—For we; Ps 90:15—the years; Ps 95:10—Forty; Heb 3:11—I swear

Deuteronomy 2:15 the hand of the: Judg 2:15; 1 Sam 5:6, 9, 11; 7:13; Ps 32:4; 78:33; 90:7–9; 106:26; Isa 66:14; 1 Cor 10:5 Reciprocal: Num 26:64—General; Num 26:65—They shall; Num 32:11—from twenty; Num 32:13—until all; Deut 1:34—and swear; Deut 7:23—shall destroy; Ruth 1:13—the hand; Ps 38:2—thy hand; Heb 3:17—whose

Deuteronomy 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 44:4—Up; Num 17:13—consumed; Josh 5:4—All the; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 3:17—whose

Deuteronomy 2:18; Num 21:15, 23; Isa 15:1 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—Ar of Moab

Deuteronomy 2:19; Deut 2:5, 9; Gen 19:36–38; Judg 11:13–27; 2 Chr 20:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Gen 19:38—children; Deut 2:37—unto the land; Deut 29:16—through the nations; Josh 13:25—half; Judg 11:15—Israel took; 2 Chr 26:8—the Ammonites; Jer 27:5—and have; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Amos 1:13—the children

Deuteronomy 2:20 Zamzummims: Gen 14:5, Zuzims Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—giants

Deuteronomy 2:21 great: Deut 2:10, 11; 1:28; 3:11 but the Lord: These fragments of ancient history seem to be introduced to encourage the Israelites. If the Lord destroyed these gigantic people before the posterity of Lot and of Esau, what cause had the posterity of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, his chosen servants and friends, to fear the Anakims, or the Canaanites? especially as Israel acted by commission from God, and had his promise as their security of success, and the pledge of it in his presence, and the wonders which he had already wrought for them; and as they were the only nation of worshippers of the Lord, in the ordinances of his institution, which could be found on earth. This is so often repeated to possess the minds of the Israelites with a sense of God's providence, which rules every where; displacing one people, and placing another in their stead; and fixing their bounds also, which they cannot pass without his

leave. Deut 2:22; Judg 11:24; Jer 27:7, 8; Hab 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—giants; Num 13:28—strong; Deut 9:2—great; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; 2 Chr 33:9—the heathen; Jer 27:5—and have

Deuteronomy 2:22 Esau: Gen 36:8 the Horims: Deut 2:12; Gen 14:6; 36:20–30; 1 Chr 1:38–42 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—Seir; Deut 2:21—but the Lord; 1 Chr 1:39—Hori

Deuteronomy 2:23 the Avims: Josh 13:3, Avites Azzah: 1 Kgs 4:24; Jer 25:20; Zeph 2:4; Zech 9:5, Gaza the Caphtorims which came: Gen 10:14; Jer 47:4; Amos 9:7; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Num 12:16—Hazereth; 1 Chr 1:12—Caphthorim

Deuteronomy 2:24 the river Arnon: Deut 2:36; Num 21:13–15; Judg 11:18–21 behold: Josh 6:16; 2 Chr 36:23; Ezra 1:2; Jer 27:5; Ezek 29:20; Dan 2:38; 4:17 begin to possess it: Heb. begin, possess. Reciprocal: Num 22:36—the border; Num 32:4—General; Deut 2:31—give Sihon; Deut 3:2—as thou didst; Deut 3:6—as we did; Deut 29:7—General; Deut 29:16—through the nations; Josh 12:1—from the; Josh 12:2—Sihon; Judg 11:26—Heshbon; 1 Chr 6:81—Heshbon; Amos 2:9—I the

Deuteronomy 2:25; Deut 11:25; 28:10; Exod 15:14–16; 23:27; Josh 2:9–12; 9:24; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Ps 105:38; Jer 33:9; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 15:16—dread; Num 22:3—General; 1 Chr 14:17—the fear of him; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Esth 8:17—for the fear; Ps 9:20—Put; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Acts 2:5—under; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Col 1:23—under

Deuteronomy 2:26 Kedemoth: Josh 13:18; 21:37 with words: Deut 20:10, 11; Esth 9:30; Matt 10:12–15; Luke 10:5, 6, 10–12 Reciprocal: Num 21:21—General; Deut 1:4—General; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; Judg 11:19—General; 1 Kgs 4:19—the country of Sihon; Neh 9:22—Sihon

Deuteronomy 2:27; Deut 2:6; Num 21:21–23; Judg 11:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:49—that I; Num 20:17—General; Num 20:21—refused

Deuteronomy 2:28 only I will pass: Num 20:19 Reciprocal: Deut 2:6—General; Deut 23:4—Because they met

Deuteronomy 2:29 As the children: It appears to have been only the Edomites of Kadesh-barnea, south of Canaan, who denied the Israelites a passage; for those of mount Seir, now called Shera, are here expressly said to have granted it them, and this, in fact, was the very road by which they arrived at Canaan. Deut 23:3, 4; Num 20:18; Judg 11:17, 18 into the land: Deut 4:1, 21, 40; 5:16; 9:6; 25:15; Exod 20:12; Josh 1:11–15 Reciprocal: Num 20:17—General; Num 20:21—refused; Num 21:15—Ar; Deut 2:6—General; Judg 18:10—God hath

Deuteronomy 2:30 for the Lord: Exod 4:21; 11:10; Num 21:23; Josh 11:19, 20; Judg 11:20; Rom 9:17–23 obstinate: Isa 48:4 Reciprocal: Exod 7:13—General; Exod 10:20—General; Num 32:33—the kingdom; Deut 4:46—Moses; Deut 29:4—General; Josh 2:10—what ye did; Josh 8:17—a man; Josh 9:10—two kings; Josh 13:21—whom Moses; 1 Sam 2:25—hearkened; 2 Sam 17:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Kgs 24:20—through; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; 2 Chr 25:16—determined; Esth 9:2—as sought; Job 39:17—General; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 105:25—He turned; Ps

135:11—Sihon; Ps 136:19—General; Ps 141:4—Incline not; Eccl 8:9—there is; Isa 6:10—the heart; Isa 63:17—and hardened; Lam 3:65—sorrow; Rom 2:5—But after; Rom 9:18—will he

Deuteronomy 2:31 give Sihon: Deut 2:24; 1:8 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Israel; Deut 4:38—as

Deuteronomy 2:32; Num 21:23–30; Judg 11:20–23; Neh 9:22; Ps 120:7; 135:11; 136:19 Reciprocal: Exod 14:6—people; Num 21:1—then; Deut 2:12—as Israel did; Josh 24:8—General; Isa 15:4—Jahaz

Deuteronomy 2:33 the Lord: Deut 3:2, 3; 7:2; 20:16; Gen 14:20; Josh 21:44; Judg 1:4; 7:2 we smote: Deut 29:7, 8; Num 21:24; Josh 10:30–42 Reciprocal: Deut 31:4—General; Judg 11:20—General

Deuteronomy 2:34 utterly destroyed: Deut 7:2, 26; 20:16–18; Lev 27:28, 29; Num 21:2, 3; Josh 7:11; 8:25, 26; 9:24; 11:14; 1 Sam 15:3, 8, 9 and the little ones of every city: Heb. every city of men, and women, and little ones. Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General; Deut 3:3—General; Deut 3:6—we utterly; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Josh 6:21—utterly; Judg 11:20—General; Judg 21:11—every male; Ezek 9:6—old

Deuteronomy 2:35; Deut 20:14; Num 31:9–11; Josh 8:27 Reciprocal: Deut 3:7—General

Deuteronomy 2:36 Aroer: Deut 3:12; 4:48; Josh 13:9; Isa 17:2; Jer 48:19 not: Josh 1:5; Ps 44:3; Isa 41:15, 16; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Gen 31:48—Galeed; Exod 4:21—I will harden; Num 32:34—Aroer; Deut 2:24—the river Arnon; Judg 11:22—And they; Judg 11:26—Aroer; Judg 11:33—Aroer; 2 Sam 24:5—Aroer; 1 Chr 5:8—Aroer; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered; Isa 16:2—the fords; Jer 48:20—Arnon

Deuteronomy 2:37 unto the land: Deut 2:5, 9, 19; 3:16; Judg 11:15 Jabbok: Gen 32:22; Num 21:24; Josh 12:2 Reciprocal: Judg 11:13—Jabbok; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; Heb 1:8—for

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The conquest of Og, king of Bashan;
- 11 The size of his bed;
- 12 The distribution of his lands to the two tribes and half;
- 23 Moses prays to enter into the land;
- 26 He is permitted to see it.

Deuteronomy 3:1 Bashan: Bashan, one of the most fertile districts of the Holy Land, was bounded on the west by the Jordan and lake of Gennesareth, on the east by Trachonitis, on the south by the brook Jabbok, and on the north by mount Hermon; and seems to have been composed of two or three districts, on the south the land of Gilead, on the north the region of Argob, and east of both, the plain of Hauran.—See note on Deut 3:13, see note on Deut 3:14, and see note on Deut 3:15. The scenery of this elevated tract is described by Mr. BUCKINGHAM as extremely beautiful: its plains covered with a fertile soil; its hills covered with forests, and at every new turn

presenting the most beautiful landscapes that can be imagined. Og: Deut 1:4; 4:47; 29:7; 31:4; Num 21:33–35; Josh 9:10; 12:4; 13:30; 1 Kgs 4:19; Neh 9:22; Ps 135:10, 11; 136:20 Edrei: This town is placed by Eusebius about 25 miles northward from Bostri; and mentioned by Burckhardt under the name of Draa. Reciprocal: Exod 14:6—people; Num 32:33—the kingdom; Deut 2:12—as Israel did; Deut 4:38—as; Deut 29:16—through the nations; Josh 2:10—what ye did; Josh 22:4—get; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 11:19—General

Deuteronomy 3:2 Fear: Deut 3:11; 20:3; Num 14:9; 2 Chr 20:17; Isa 41:10; 43:5; Acts 18:9; 27:24; Rev 2:10 as thou didst: Deut 2:24–37; Num 21:23–25 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 2:33—the Lord; Deut 3:6—as we did; Deut 29:16—through the nations; Josh 8:2—do to Ai; Josh 10:8—General; Judg 11:26—Heshbon

Deuteronomy 3:3; Deut 2:33, 34; Num 21:35; Josh 13:12, 30 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—for I have; Deut 7:2—deliver; Deut 31:4—General; Josh 10:39—he left none; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered

Deuteronomy 3:4 all his cities: Num 32:33–42; Josh 12:4; 13:30, 31 all the region: 1 Kgs 4:13 Reciprocal: Deut 3:14—Argob; Isa 33:9—Bashan

Deuteronomy 3:5; Deut 1:28; Num 13:28; Heb 11:30 Reciprocal: Neh 9:25—strong; Ps 103:13—Like

Deuteronomy 3:6 we utterly: Deut 2:34; 20:16–18; Lev 27:28, 29; Num 21:2; Josh 11:14 as we did: Deut 3:2; 2:24, 34; Ps 135:10–12; 136:19–21 Reciprocal: Deut 7:18—shalt not; Josh 12:2—Sihon; Judg 11:26—Heshbon; Ezek 9:6—old

Deuteronomy 3:7; Deut 2:35; Josh 8:27; 11:11–14

Deuteronomy 3:8 the land: Num 32:33–42; Josh 12:2–6; 13:9–12 Reciprocal: Num 22:1—on this side; Num 22:36—the border; Deut 4:46—Moses; Josh 12:1—from the; Josh 12:5—Hermon; 1 Kgs 4:13—Argob; Ps 42:6—Hermonites; Ps 89:12—Hermon; Ps 133:3—As the dew of Hermon; Isa 16:2—the fords

Deuteronomy 3:9 Hermon: Mount Hermon is the south-eastern branch of Lebanon, beyond Jordan. The Chaldee Targumist, who places it at Cesarea and Samaritan interpreter call it toor talga, “the mountain of snow,” because of its being always covered with snow; and Jerome informs us, that it lies higher than Paneas or Philippi, and that in the summer time snow used to be carried from thence to Tyre. It is now call El Heish, and is comprised in the district of Kanneytra. Deut 4:48, 49; Ps 29:6; 89:12; 133:3; Song 4:8 Shenir: 1 Chr 5:23; Ezek 27:5, Senir Reciprocal: Josh 12:1—from the; Josh 12:5—Hermon; Judg 3:3—in mount; Ps 42:6—Hermonites

Deuteronomy 3:10 the cities: Deut 4:49 Edrei: Num 21:33; Josh 12:4, 5; 13:11, 12, 31 Reciprocal: Josh 13:21—And all the; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; Ps 68:15—of Bashan

Deuteronomy 3:11 giants: Gen 14:5 Rabbath: 2 Sam 12:26; Jer 49:2; Ezek 21:20; Amos 1:14, Rabbah nine cubits: 1 Sam 17:4; Amos 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—giants; Gen 6:15—cubits; Num 13:33—saw the giants; Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 2:21—great;

Deut 3:2—Fear; Josh 12:4—the remnant; Josh 12:6—gave it; Josh 13:12—Og; Josh 13:25—Rabbah; 2 Sam 11:1—Rabbah; 2 Sam 12:27—Rabbah; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; 1 Chr 11:23—five; 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Ezek 40:5—by; Ezek 40:10—they three; John 21:8—cubits; Rev 13:18—the number

Deuteronomy 3:12 from Aroer: Deut 2:36; 4:48; Num 32:33–38; Josh 12:2–6; 13:8–12, 14–28; 2 Kgs 10:33 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—Gilead; Num 32:22—this land; Num 34:14—General; Deut 29:8—General; Josh 13:9—Aroer; Josh 13:16—General; Josh 14:3—Moses; Josh 18:7—and Gad; Judg 12:4—and the men; 1 Sam 13:7—Gad; 1 Chr 5:18—Gadites; 1 Chr 12:37—the other side; Ps 136:21—General; Isa 16:2—the fords; Isa 17:2—Aroer

Deuteronomy 3:13 the rest: Num 32:39–42; Josh 13:29–32; 1 Chr 5:23–26 which was called: Michaelis says, “The tradition that giants formerly dwelt in this part, still remains in Arabia, only that it makes them rather taller than Moses does Og, and calls the land in which they lived, not Bashan, but Hadrach, which name occurs in Zech 9:1. I received this information from the verbal communication of a credible Arab, who was born on the other side of Jordan, about three-days journey from Damascus.” Reciprocal: Num 32:40—General; Deut 3:1—Bashan; Deut 29:8—General; Josh 13:30—General; Josh 17:1—Gilead; 1 Kgs 4:13—Argob; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir

Deuteronomy 3:14 Jair: 1 Chr 2:21–23 Argob: Deut 3:4 Geshuri: Josh 13:13; 2 Sam 3:3; 10:6; 13:37, Bashan-havoth-jair, Num 32:41 Reciprocal: Deut 3:1—Bashan; Josh 12:5—unto the; Judg 10:4—called; 2 Sam 13:38—General; 1 Kgs 4:13—the towns; 1 Chr 2:22—Jair; Jer 40:8—Maachathite

Deuteronomy 3:15 Machir: Gen 50:23; Num 26:29; 32:39, 40; Josh 17:1–3; 22:7 Reciprocal: Deut 3:1—Bashan; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; 2 Sam 17:26—General; 2 Kgs 15:29—Gilead; 1 Chr 2:21—Machir

Deuteronomy 3:16 Reubenites: Num 32:33–38; 2 Sam 24:5 river Jabbok: Deut 2:37; Gen 32:22; Num 21:24; Josh 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:48—Gilead; Num 21:31—General; Josh 13:9—Aroer; Josh 22:2—Ye have; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 11:13—Jabbok

Deuteronomy 3:17 Chinnereth: Num 34:11; Josh 12:3 the sea: Deut 4:49; Gen 13:10; 14:3; 19:28, 29; Num 34:11, 12; Josh 3:16; 12:3; 15:2, 5; 18:19 Ashdothpishgah: or, the springs of Pishgah, or, the hill, Num 23:14 Reciprocal: Num 21:31—General; Deut 3:27—Pishgah; Josh 13:20—Ashdothpishgah; Josh 13:27—Chinnereth; 2 Kgs 14:25—unto the sea; Ezek 47:8—desert; Matt 4:18—sea

Deuteronomy 3:18 I commanded: Num 32:20–24; Josh 1:12–15; 4:12, 13; 22:1–9 meet for the war: Heb. sons of power Reciprocal: Num 1:3—able; Num 32:17—General; Deut 9:1—to pass; Josh 1:13—Remember

Deuteronomy 3:20 return: Josh 22:4, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; Exod 33:14—rest; Num 32:22—land; 1 Kgs 8:56—hath given rest; Jer 12:15—heritage

Deuteronomy 3:21 I commanded: Num 27:18–23 so shall: Josh 10:25; 1 Sam 17:36, 37; Ps 9:10; 2 Cor 1:10; 12:10; Eph 3:20; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 6:22—before; Deut

20:1—goest out; Deut 31:4—General

Deuteronomy 3:22 shall not: Isa 43:1, 2 for the Lord: Deut 1:30; 20:4; Exod 14:14; Num 21:34; Josh 10:42; 2 Chr 13:12; 20:17, 29; Ps 44:3 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; Exod 14:25—for the Lord; Deut 20:1—goest out; Josh 10:25—thus shall; Josh 23:10—Lord; Neh 4:20—our God

Deuteronomy 3:23; 2 Cor 12:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—ye shall; Deut 1:37—General; Deut 10:10—the Lord hearkened; Deut 32:51—ye trespassed; Eccl 3:2—and a time

Deuteronomy 3:24 thy greatness: Deut 11:2; Neh 9:32; Ps 106:2; 145:3, 6; Jer 32:18–21 what God: Exod 15:11; 2 Sam 7:22; Ps 35:10; 71:19; 86:8; 89:6, 8; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:6; Dan 3:29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 1 Chr 17:20—none; Ps 150:2—according; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; Heb 3:5—as

Deuteronomy 3:25 the good land: Deut 4:21, 22; 11:11, 12; Exod 3:8; Num 32:5; Ezek 20:6 Lebanon: Lebanon is a long chain of limestone mountains, extending from near the coast of the Mediterranean on the west to the plains of Damascus on the east, and forming the extreme northern boundary of the Holy Land. It is divided into two principal ridges, running parallel to each other in a north-north-east direction; the most westerly of which was properly called Libanus, and the easterly Anti-Libanus: the Hebrews did not make this distinction. It is computed to be fifteen or sixteen hundred fathoms in height. They are by no means barren, but are almost all well cultivated and well peopled; their summits being in many parts level, and forming extensive plains, in which are sown corn and all kinds of pulse. Vineyards, and plantations of olive, mulberry, and fig trees, are also cultivated in terraces formed by walls; and the soil of the declivities and hollows is most excellent, and produces abundance of corn, oil, and wine. Reciprocal: Gen 50:11—beyond Jordan; Deut 11:29—General; Josh 1:4—From the wilderness; Josh 9:1—Lebanon; Josh 13:5—Lebanon; 1 Kgs 5:9—Lebanon; Song 4:8—from Lebanon; Jer 22:6—unto

Deuteronomy 3:26 the Lord: Deut 1:37; 31:2; 32:51, 52; 34:4; Num 20:7–12; 27:12–14; Ps 106:32, 33; Isa 53:5, 6; Matt 26:39 Let it: 1 Chr 17:4, 12, 13; 22:7–9; 28:2–4; Matt 20:22; 2 Cor 12:8 Reciprocal: Num 32:5—bring us; Deut 4:21—General; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; Ps 99:8—though

Deuteronomy 3:27 thee up: Deut 34:1–4; Num 27:12 Pisgah: or, the hill, Deut 3:17 lift up: Gen 13:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 50:11—beyond Jordan; Num 21:20—to the; Num 23:14—Pisgah; Deut 4:22—General; Deut 12:10—But when; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; Deut 34:4—I have caused; 2 Kgs 7:2—thou shalt see it

Deuteronomy 3:28 charge Joshua: Deut 1:38; 31:3, 7, 23; Num 27:18–23; 1 Chr 22:6, 11–16; 28:9, 10, 20; 1 Tim 6:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:1–3; 4:1–6 for he shall: Josh 1:2; 3:7–17; John 1:17; Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8, Jesus Reciprocal: Gen 48:2—strengthened; Num 27:23—General; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; Job 4:3—and thou hast; Luke 22:43—strengthening; Acts 18:23—strengthening; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; Rev 3:2—strengthen

Deuteronomy 3:29; Deut 4:3, 46; 34:6; Num 25:3; 33:48, 49

CHAPTER 4

- 1 An exhortation to obedience;
- 41 Moses appoints the three cities of refuge on that side of Jordan;
- 44 Recapitulation.

Deuteronomy 4:1 unto the statutes: Statutes, every thing that concerned morals and the rites and ceremonies of religion; judgments, all matters of civil right and wrong. Deut 4:8, 45; 5:1; 6:1, 2; 8:1; 11:1, 32; Lev 19:37; 20:8; 22:31; Ps 105:45; 119:4; Ezek 11:20; 36:27; 37:24; Matt 28:20; Luke 1:6; John 15:14 that ye may: Lev 18:5; Ezek 20:11, 21; Rom 10:5 Reciprocal: Exod 3:15—The Lord; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 18:20—teach; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Exod 34:11—Observe; Exod 40:16—according; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 18:26—keep; Deut 2:29—into the land; Deut 4:5—General; Deut 4:40—keep; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 5:32—ye shall not; Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 7:1—greater; Deut 7:11—General; Deut 12:1—the statutes; Deut 16:20—live; Deut 26:16—This day; Deut 27:1—Keep all; Josh 3:9—Hear the words; Josh 22:5—take; Judg 6:27—and did; Judg 18:10—God hath; 1 Kgs 2:3—statutes; 1 Kgs 8:58—his commandments; 2 Kgs 9:1—Ramothgilead; 1 Chr 28:8—that ye may; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Job 22:22—receive; Ps 147:19—his statutes; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Rom 2:13—For not

Deuteronomy 4:2; Deut 12:32; Josh 1:7; Prov 30:6; Eccl 12:13; Matt 5:18, 43; 15:2–9; Mark 7:1–13; Gal 3:15; Rev 22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 7:2—General; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 34:11—Observe; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Lev 8:36—Aaron; Lev 10:1—which; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 18:26—keep; Lev 19:37—General; Deut 5:32—ye shall not; Deut 12:1—the statutes; Deut 17:20—he turn; Josh 8:35—was not; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; Josh 22:5—take; 2 Chr 30:12—the commandment; Job 22:22—receive; Jer 26:2—diminish; Gal 1:9—than

Deuteronomy 4:3 what the: Num 25:1–9; 31:16; Josh 22:17; Ps 106:28, 29; Hos 9:10 for all the men: It appears from this appeal, that the pestilence, as well as the sword of the magistrates, singled out the guilty persons and spared the rest (Ps 91:6–8). The legislator, in order to deter the Jews from idolatry, alludes to this fact, but he notices no circumstance but one, which, though in the original narrative was not stated, was infinitely the most important to advert to on this occasion; but which no persons, but spectators of the fact, and perfectly acquainted with every individual concerned in it, could possibly feel the truth of. Num 26:64 Reciprocal: Num 25:3—joined; Num 25:4—all the heads; Num 25:9—General; Deut 3:29—General; Deut 6:22—before; 2 Kgs 9:1—Ramothgilead; Ps 119:52—remembered; Ezek 20:18—I said; Mal 1:5—your; Rom 11:4—Baal; Heb 2:2—every; Heb 3:9—and

Deuteronomy 4:4; Deut 10:20; 13:4; Josh 22:5; 23:8; Ruth 1:14–17; Ps 63:8; 143:6–11; Isa 26:20; Ezek 9:4; John 6:67–69; Acts 11:23; Rom 12:9; Rev 14:4; 20:4 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Num 25:3—joined; Num 25:9—General; Num 26:64—General; Deut 5:6—I am the; Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 30:20—cleave; Josh 22:17—Is the iniquity; Ps 78:8—whose; Ps 119:31—stuck; Ps 119:52—remembered; Matt 19:5—cleave; Heb 2:2—every

Deuteronomy 4:5; Deut 4:1; Prov 22:19, 20; Matt 28:20; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 11:28; 15:3; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; Heb 3:5. The people had been often ready to conclude that Moses taught them by his own authority; but at the close of his life he solemnly assured them that he had instructed them exactly as the Lord had commanded him, neither more, nor less, nor otherwise. This is a most express declaration that he was divinely inspired, and utterly incompatible with his integrity of character, if he was not. Scott. Reciprocal: Exod 12:25—when; Exod 18:16—make; Exod 18:20—teach; Exod 21:1—which; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Lev 19:37—General; Num 9:5—according; Num 29:40—General; Deut 1:18—General; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 6:1—the commandments; Deut 11:1—his statutes; Deut 12:1—the statutes; Deut 31:30—General; Josh 11:15—and so did Joshua; 1 Kgs 2:3—statutes; 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; 2 Chr 30:12—the commandment; Ezra 7:6—the law; Neh 1:7—which thou; Neh 9:14—commandedst; Job 27:11—that which; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 99:7—kept; Prov 1:2—General; Prov 4:11—taught; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; Acts 20:20—I kept; 1 Cor 11:23—I have; Col 1:28—teaching; Heb 3:2—as

Deuteronomy 4:6 this is your: Job 28:28; Ps 19:7; 111:10; 119:98–100; Prov 1:7; 14:8; Jer 8:9; 2 Tim 3:15; Jas 3:13 Surely: 1 Kgs 4:34; 10:6–9; Ps 119:99; Dan 1:20; 4:9; 5:11–16; Zech 8:20–23; Mal 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:37—General; Deut 4:40—keep; Deut 6:3—and observe; Deut 28:10—and they shall; Deut 28:13—if that thou; Deut 29:9—General; Josh 22:5—take; Judg 20:7—ye are all; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 1 Chr 22:12—that thou mayest; 1 Chr 28:8—in the sight; 2 Chr 30:12—the commandment; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 53:2—any that; Ps 119:34—I shall; Prov 1:2—General; Prov 14:34—Righteousness; Song 6:9—The daughters; Isa 26:2—righteous; Isa 27:11—for it is; Jer 11:7—in the; Ezek 5:5—I have; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Hos 8:12—written; Zech 8:23—we have; Mal 4:4—the law; Eph 5:17—understanding; 1 Tim 1:8—the law

Deuteronomy 4:7 what nation: Num 23:9, 21; 2 Sam 7:23; Isa 43:4 who hath: Deut 5:26; Ps 46:1; 73:28; 145:18; 148:14; Isa 55:6; Eph 2:12–22; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 33:16—separated; Lev 15:2—unto the; Deut 26:19—high above; Deut 33:29—Happy; 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; 1 Chr 17:21—what one; Ps 75:1—wondrous; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 119:151—near; Song 6:9—The daughters; Isa 1:2—I have; Jer 13:11—I caused; Jer 29:14—I will be; Jer 33:3—Call; Lam 1:7—all her; Zech 8:23—we have; Mal 3:12—all; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 3:2—because; Eph 2:17—that

Deuteronomy 4:8; Deut 10:12, 13; Ps 19:7–11; 119:86, 96, 127, 128; 147:19, 20; Rom 7:12–14; 2 Tim 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—which; Lev 15:2—unto the; Deut 1:5—to declare; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 4:16—corrupt; Deut 26:19—high above; Deut 33:29—Happy; 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; 2 Sam 7:23—what one; 1 Kgs 2:3—statutes; Neh 9:13—gavest; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 119:62—thy; Ps 119:98—through; Ps 119:138—testimonies; Isa 1:2—I have; Jer 26:4—which; Lam 1:7—all her; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Ezek 20:11—I gave; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 3:2—because; 2 Cor 3:7—was; Gal 3:19—It was added

Deuteronomy 4:9 keep thy soul: Deut 4:15, 23; Prov 3:1, 3; 4:20–23; Luke 8:18; Heb 2:3; Jas 2:22 lest they: Josh 1:18; Ps 119:11; Prov 3:1–3, 21; 4:4; 7:1; Heb 2:1; Rev 3:3 teach them: Deut 6:7; 11:19; 29:29; 31:19; Gen 18:19; Exod 13:8, 9, 14–16; Josh 4:6, 7, 21; Ps 34:11–16; 71:18; 78:3–8; Prov 1:8; 4:1–13; 23:26; Isa 38:19; Eph 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 19:4—seen; Exod 19:12—Take; Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Deut 4:16—corrupt; Deut 8:5—consider; Deut 11:16—Take heed; Deut 15:5—General; Josh

22:5—take; Josh 23:3—And ye; Josh 23:11—Take good; Ps 78:4—We will; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 4:23—Keep; Prov 22:6—a child; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Isa 44:21—Remember; Jer 17:21—Take; Luke 17:3—heed; Gal 3:19—It was added; Heb 3:9—and; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten; Heb 12:15—Looking

Deuteronomy 4:10 the day: Deut 5:2; Exod 19:9, 16; 20:18; Heb 12:18, 19, 25 fear me: Deut 5:29; Exod 20:20; 1 Sam 12:24; Eccl 12:13; Luke 1:50; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Exod 3:1—Horeb; Exod 13:8—General; Exod 19:17—General; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 6:7—And thou shalt; Deut 9:10—all the words; Deut 11:19—General; Deut 29:1—beside the; Deut 29:10—General; Deut 31:12—Gather; Deut 31:19—and teach it; 2 Sam 1:18—teach; Neh 9:13—spakest; Ps 78:6—who; Jer 7:23—that it; Mal 4:4—in; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Deuteronomy 4:11 stood: Deut 5:23; Exod 19:16–18; 20:18, 19 midst: Heb. heart Reciprocal: Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 19:18—mount Sinai; Deut 9:15—the mount; Deut 10:4—out of the; Judg 5:5—mountains; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; 1 Kgs 8:12—The Lord; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; 2 Chr 6:1—The Lord; Job 3:5—let a cloud; Job 38:1—General; Ps 18:11—thick; Ps 97:2—Clouds; Ps 97:3—General; Ezek 1:4—a great; Matt 17:5—a voice; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; Heb 12:18—General

Deuteronomy 4:12 the Lord: Deut 5:4, 22 no similitude: Deut 4:15; Num 12:8; Isa 40:18; Col 1:15 only ye heard a voice: Heb. save a voice, Deut 4:33, 36; Exod 20:22; 1 Kgs 19:12, 13; Isa 30:21; 40:3, 6; Matt 3:3, 17; 17:5; John 12:28–30; 2 Pet 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—that the; Exod 19:18—mount Sinai; Judg 5:5—that Sinai; Job 38:1—General; Ps 97:2—Clouds; Ps 147:19—word; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 10:5—the voice; John 1:18—seen; John 5:37—Ye have; Heb 12:19—and the voice

Deuteronomy 4:13 And he: Deut 5:1–21; Exod 19:5; 24:17, 18; Heb 9:19, 20 ten: Deut 10:4; Exod 34:28 he wrote: Deut 9:9–11; 10:1–5; Exod 24:12; 31:18; 34:28; 2 Cor 3:7; Heb 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I make; Exod 34:27—I have; Deut 5:22—he wrote; Deut 29:1—beside the; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Ps 25:14—he will; Ps 147:19—word; Ezek 10:5—the voice

Deuteronomy 4:14; Ezek 21:1–Ezek 23:49; Ps 105:44, 45 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—which; Exod 24:12—that thou; Deut 6:1—the commandments; 1 Kgs 12:28—two calves of gold

Deuteronomy 4:15 Take ye: Deut 4:9, 23; Josh 23:11; 1 Chr 28:9, 10; Ps 119:9; Prov 4:23, 27; Jer 17:21; Mal 2:15 of similitude: Deut 4:12; Isa 40:18; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Exod 32:1—make; Num 12:8—similitude; Deut 5:8—graven image; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; 2 Kgs 17:12—Ye shall not; Isa 40:25—General; Luke 17:3—heed; Rom 1:23—an image

Deuteronomy 4:16 corrupt: Deut 4:8, 9; Exod 20:4, 5; 32:7; Ps 106:19, 20; Rom 1:22–24 the likeness: Such as Baal-peor, the Roman Priapus; Ashtaroth or Astarte, the Greek and Roman Venus, and many others. Deut 4:23; Isa 40:18; John 4:24; Acts 17:29; 20:4, 5; 1 Tim 1:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 4:25—corrupt; Deut 9:12—corrupted; Deut 27:15—maketh; Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Ps 78:58—with; Isa 44:13—he marketh; Zeph 3:7—corrupted; Acts 7:43—figures

Deuteronomy 4:17 In these verses there is an evident allusion to the idolatrous worship

in Egypt. Among the Egyptians, almost everything in nature was the object of their idolatry; among beasts were oxen, heifers, sheep, goats, lions, dogs, monkeys, and cats; among birds, the ibis, crane, and hawk; among reptiles, the crocodile, serpents, frogs, flies, and beetles; all the fish of the Nile, and the Nile itself; besides the sun, moon, planets, stars, fire, light, air, darkness, and night. These are all included in the very circumstantial prohibition in the text, and very forcibly in the general terms of Exod 20:4, the reason of which prohibition becomes self-evident, when the various objects of Egyptian idolatry are considered. Rom 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—and I being; Jer 27:5—and have

Deuteronomy 4:18 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:10—every

Deuteronomy 4:19 when thou: Deut 17:3; 2 Kgs 23:4, 5, 11; Job 31:26, 27; Jer 8:2; Ezek 8:16; Amos 5:25, 26 the host: Gen 2:1; 2 Kgs 17:16; 21:3; Jer 19:13; Zeph 1:5; Acts 7:42; Rom 1:25 which the Lord: Gen 1:16–18; Josh 10:12, 13; Neh 9:6; Ps 74:16, 17; 136:7–9; 148:3–5; Jer 31:35; 33:25; Matt 5:45 divided: or, imparted Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Deut 12:1—all the days; Deut 13:13—are gone; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 2 Kgs 17:12—whereof; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; Job 36:24—which; Job 38:19—the way; Ps 8:3—moon; Ps 19:3—There; Ps 24:4—lifted; Ps 33:6—the host; Ps 65:8—outgoings; Ps 104:19—General; Ps 119:91—all are; Isa 40:26—Lift; Isa 51:6—Lift up; Jer 7:18—queen of heaven; Ezek 18:6—neither hath lifted; Ezek 20:24—their eyes; Ezek 33:25—lift up; Rom 1:20—from the; 1 Cor 15:41—General; Col 1:23—under; Heb 1:10—the works; Jas 1:17—from the; Rev 22:9—See

Deuteronomy 4:20 the iron: 1 Kgs 8:51; Jer 11:4 a people: Deut 9:26, 29; 32:9; Exod 19:5, 6; Ps 28:9; 33:12; 135:4; Isa 63:17, 18; Eph 1:18; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Gen 15:17—smoking; Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod 6:7—will take; Deut 7:8—Lord brought; Deut 26:6—General; Ps 74:2—thine; Isa 30:6—into the land; Isa 48:10—I have chosen; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 28:14—I have put; Mic 6:4—I brought; Acts 7:30—in a flame; Acts 13:17—and with

Deuteronomy 4:21; Deut 1:37; 3:26; 31:2; Num 20:12; Ps 106:32, 33 Reciprocal: Deut 2:29—into the land; Deut 3:25—the good land; Job 36:9—he; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

Deuteronomy 4:22; Deut 3:25, 27; 1 Kgs 13:21, 22; Amos 3:2; Heb 12:6–10; 2 Pet 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—I die; Deut 12:10—But when; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; Job 36:9—he; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

Deuteronomy 4:23 heed: Deut 4:9, 15, 16; 27:9; Josh 23:11; Matt 24:4; Luke 12:15; 21:8; Heb 3:12 lest ye forget: Deut 6:12; 29:25; 31:20; Josh 23:16; 1 Chr 16:15; Isa 24:5; Jer 31:22; Ezek 16:59 make you: Deut 4:16; Exod 20:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Deut 5:2—General; Deut 8:5—consider; Deut 11:16—Take heed; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 29:1—beside the; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; 2 Kgs 17:12—Ye shall not; 2 Kgs 17:35—charged them; 2 Kgs 17:38—ye shall not forget; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Chr 7:19—shall go; Ps 103:18—remember; Prov 3:1—forget; Isa 44:21—Remember; Jer 17:21—Take; Jer 21:5—with an; Luke 17:3—heed; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Heb 2:1—the more

Deuteronomy 4:24 thy God: Deut 9:3; 32:22; Exod 24:17; Ps 21:9; Isa 30:33; 33:14; Jer 21:12–14; Nah 1:6; Zeph 1:18; Heb 12:29 a jealous God: Deut 6:15; 29:20; 32:16, 21; Exod 20:5; 34:14; Ps 78:58; Isa 42:8; Nah 1:2; Zeph 3:8; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Num

25:11—that I; Deut 4:33—General; 1 Kgs 14:22—they provoked; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; Isa 46:10—the end; Ezek 1:27—the appearance of fire; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 36:5—Surely; 2 Cor 6:16—what

Deuteronomy 4:25 beget: Deut 31:16–18; Judg 2:8–15 corrupt: Deut 4:16; 31:29; Exod 32:7; Hos 9:9 do evil: 2 Kgs 17:17–19; 21:2, 14–16; 2 Chr 36:12–16; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Judg 2:15—had said; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Neh 1:8—If ye transgress; Isa 44:8—have declared; Jer 5:19—Like as; Jer 27:5—and have; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 33:26—and shall

Deuteronomy 4:26 I call heaven: A most solemn method of adjuration, in use among all the nations in the world; God and man being called upon to bear testimony to the truth of what was spoken, that if there was any flaw or insincerity it might be detected, and if any crime, it might not go unpunished. Such appeals to God shew at once the origin and use of oaths. Deut 30:18, 19; 31:28; 32:1; Isa 1:2; Jer 2:12; 6:19; 22:29; Ezek 36:4; Mic 1:2; 6:2 ye shall: Deut 29:28; Lev 18:28; 26:31–35; Josh 23:16; Isa 6:11; 24:1–3; Jer 44:22; Ezek 33:28; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—that thy; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 11:17—ye perish; Deut 28:20—until thou be; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; Josh 24:27—General; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 17:13—all; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 1 Chr 28:8—in the audience; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Isa 34:1—let the; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Dan 9:27—that determined; Hos 9:3—shall not; Mic 2:10—and; Mic 6:1—contend; Mark 12:9—he will

Deuteronomy 4:27; Deut 28:62–64; Neh 1:3, 8, 9; Ezek 12:15; 32:26 Reciprocal: Lev 26:33—General; Lev 26:38—General; Deut 28:64—scatter; 1 Sam 26:19—they have driven; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Isa 24:6—and few; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 39:9—carried; Jer 42:2—left; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Dan 9:7—near; Amos 5:3—The city; Hab 1:5—ye among; Zech 7:14—scattered; Mark 12:9—he will; Jas 1:1—scattered; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered

Deuteronomy 4:28 ye shall: Deut 28:36, 64; 1 Sam 26:19; Jer 16:13; Ezek 20:32, 39; Acts 7:42 neither see: Ps 115:4–7; 135:15, 16; Isa 44:9; 45:20; 46:7; Jer 10:3, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 30:2—return unto; 2 Kgs 17:40—but they did; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 44:13—he marketh; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Hos 8:11—altars

Deuteronomy 4:29 But if: Deut 30:10; Lev 26:39–42; 2 Chr 15:4, 15; Neh 1:9; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:12–14; 29:12–14 with all: Deut 30:1–3; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; 2 Kgs 10:31; 23:3; 2 Chr 15:12; 31:21; Ps 119:2, 10, 58, 145; Jer 3:10; Joel 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—sought; Lev 26:40—confess; Lev 26:44—I will; Deut 6:5—God with all; Deut 10:12—God with all; Deut 11:13—to love; 2 Kgs 23:25—that turned; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; 2 Chr 6:37—Yet if; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Neh 9:27—in the time; Ps 61:2—From; Ps 102:17—He will; Isa 9:13—neither; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 42:23—will give; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 29:13—ye shall;

Jer 33:3—Call; Jer 51:50—remember; Ezek 6:9—remember; Hos 5:15—till; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:11—for

Deuteronomy 4:30 all these: 1 Kgs 8:46–53; 2 Chr 6:36–39; Dan 9:11–19 are come upon thee: Heb. have found thee, Deut 31:17; Exod 18:8 marg. in the latter: Deut 31:29; Gen 49:1; Num 24:20; Jer 23:20; Dan 10:14; Hos 3:5; Heb 1:2 if thou: Deut 30:10; Lam 3:40; Hos 14:2, 3; Joel 2:12, 13; Acts 3:19; 26:20 obedient: Isa 1:19; Jer 7:23; Zech 6:15; Heb 5:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:37—Yet if; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; 2 Chr 33:12—And when; Job 36:11—If; Ps 119:59—turned; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Jer 30:24—in; Jer 48:47—in the latter; Ezek 38:8—many days; Dan 2:28—in the; Zech 1:3—Turn; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:35—turned; 2 Cor 3:16—when; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter

Deuteronomy 4:31 the Lord: Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18; 2 Chr 30:9; Neh 1:5; 9:31; Ps 86:5, 15; 116:5; 145:8, 9; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18 forget: Lev 26:42, 45; Ps 105:8; 111:5, 9; Jer 14:21; Luke 1:72 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Deut 31:6—he will not fail; 2 Chr 33:12—And when; Ps 98:3—remembered; Ps 119:59—turned; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Amos 9:8—saving; Zech 1:3—Turn; Rom 11:28—are beloved

Deuteronomy 4:32 ask now: Job 8:8; Ps 44:1; Joel 1:2 from the one: Deut 30:4; Matt 24:31; Mark 13:27 Reciprocal: Gen 21:7—Who; Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Deut 10:21—that hath; Deut 29:3—General; Deut 32:7—ask; 2 Sam 7:23—what one; 1 Chr 17:21—what one; Ps 111:6—showed; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Jer 27:5—and have; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Joel 2:21—for; Mark 13:19—from

Deuteronomy 4:33; Deut 4:24–26; 9:10; Exod 19:18, 19; 20:18, 19; 24:11; 33:20; Judg 6:22 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—And they; Exod 19:4—seen; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; Deut 4:36—General; Deut 5:4—General; Deut 5:24—he liveth; Deut 5:26—who is; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; Neh 9:13—spakest; Ps 75:1—wondrous; Isa 6:8—I heard; Isa 40:25—General; Acts 7:36—after; Heb 12:19—and the voice

Deuteronomy 4:34 take him: Exod 1:9; 3:10, 17–20 temptations: Deut 7:19; 29:3; Exod 9:20, 21; 10:7 by signs: Exod 7:3; Ps 78:12, 48–53 by a mighty: Deut 5:15; 6:21; 7:8, 9; Exod 6:6; 13:3; 1 Pet 5:6 and by great: Deut 26:8; 34:12; Exod 12:30–33 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 6:1—with a strong; Exod 11:1—Yet will; Exod 33:16—separated; Deut 4:37—with his; Deut 6:22—showed; Deut 9:29—which thou; Deut 11:3—General; Deut 34:11—In all the signs; Josh 24:7—your eyes; Judg 2:1—I made; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; 1 Chr 17:21—greatness; Neh 9:10—showedst; Ps 65:5—terrible; Ps 68:7—O God; Ps 75:1—wondrous; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 77:10—the years; Ps 78:43—How; Ps 86:8—neither; Ps 89:10—thy strong arm; Ps 105:27—They; Ps 106:21—which; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 32:20—hast set; Lam 1:7—all her; Ezek 20:5—and made; Dan 4:3—great; Mic 6:4—I brought; Luke 1:51—showed; Acts 4:30—By stretching; Acts 13:17—and with

Deuteronomy 4:35 know: 1 Sam 17:45–47; 1 Kgs 18:36, 37; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 58:11; 83:18 none else: Deut 32:23; Exod 15:11; 1 Sam 2:2; Isa 44:6, 8; 45:5, 18, 22; Mark 12:29, 32; 1 John 5:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 4:39—the Lord; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Deut 32:39—no god; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:21—How long; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Ps 100:3—Know; Jer 27:5—and have

Deuteronomy 4:36; Deut 4:33; Exod 19:9, 19; 20:18–22; 24:16; Neh 9:13; Heb 12:18, 25
Reciprocal: Exod 20:22—I have talked; Exod 24:17—like devouring fire; Deut
4:12—only ye heard a voice; Deut 5:4—General; Deut 5:22—These words; Deut
6:4—the Lord; Deut 32:10—he instructed; Ps 50:4—call; Ps 97:3—General; 2 Tim
3:16—for instruction

Deuteronomy 4:37 because: Deut 7:7–9; 9:5; 10:15; Ps 105:6–10; Isa 41:8, 9; Jer 31:1; Mal
1:2; Luke 1:72, 73; Rom 9:5 and brought: Exod 13:3, 9, 14 in his sight: 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 32:8;
34:15 with his: Deut 4:34; Ps 114:1–6; 136:10–15; Isa 51:9–11; 63:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen
17:8—their; Exod 20:6—showing; Deut 7:8—because; 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; 1
Kgs 15:4—for David's; Ps 44:3—For; Ps 105:43—And he; Jer 2:21—wholly; Ezek
20:5—In the; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Acts 13:17—God

Deuteronomy 4:38 drive: Deut 7:1; 9:1–5; 11:23; Exod 23:27, 28; Josh 3:10; Ps 44:2, 3 as:
Deut 2:31–37; 3:1–16; 8:18 Reciprocal: Judg 13:22—We shall; Ps 105:43—And he

Deuteronomy 4:39 and consider: Deut 32:29; 1 Chr 28:9; Isa 1:3; 5:12; Hos 7:2 the Lord:
Deut 4:35; Josh 2:11; 1 Chr 29:11; 2 Chr 20:6; Ps 115:3; 135:6; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs
8:60—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; Ps 100:3—Know; Isa
44:6—beside; Isa 44:8—Is there; Isa 45:5—the Lord; Mark 12:32—for; 1 Cor 8:4—there is;
Col 1:16—in heaven; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider

Deuteronomy 4:40 keep: Deut 4:1, 6; 28:1–14; Lev 22:31; 26:1–13; Jer 11:4; John 14:15,
21–24 it may go: Deut 5:16; 6:3, 18; 12:25, 28; 22:7; Eph 6:3; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod
20:12—that thy; Exod 34:11—Observe; Lev 18:26—keep; Deut 1:18—General; Deut
2:29—into the land; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 5:33—well; Deut 6:2—thy days;
Deut 11:1—his statutes; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 11:21—your days; Deut 25:15—that
thy days; Deut 30:20—thou mayest; Ruth 3:1—may be; 2 Chr 7:17—observe; 2 Chr
33:8—to do all; Ps 105:45—That; Isa 65:20—There shall; Jer 7:7—in the land; Jer
22:15—then

Deuteronomy 4:41; Num 35:6, 14, 15; Josh 20:2–9 Reciprocal: Exod 21:13—I will
appoint; Deut 19:2—separate three cities; 1 Chr 6:78—Bezer

Deuteronomy 4:42; Deut 19:1–10; Num 35:6, 11, 12, 15–28; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Deut
19:4—the slayer

Deuteronomy 4:43 Bezer: Bezer is the same as Bozra, formerly a royal city of Edom. See
note on Gen 36:33. Josh 20:8 Ramoth: Ramoth was a celebrated city in the mountains of
Gilead, placed by Eusebius fifteen miles east from Philadelphia or Ammon, and by
Jerome in the neighbourhood of Jabbok, and consequently north of Philadelphia. Josh
21:38; 1 Kgs 4:13; 22:3, 4; 1 Chr 6:80 Golan: This city gave name to the district of
Gaulonitis, now called Djolan, which comprises the plain to south of Djedour or Iturea,
and to the west of Haouran: its southern frontier is the Nahar Aweired, by which it is
separated from the district of Erbad, and the Sheriat el Mandhour, which separates it
from the district of El Kefarat: on the west it is limited by the territory of Feik, and on
the north-west by Djebel Heish, or mount Hermon. Josh 21:27; 1 Chr 6:71 Reciprocal:
Josh 21:36—Bezer; 1 Chr 6:73—Ramoth; 2 Chr 18:2—Ramothgilead; Jer 48:24—Bozrah

Deuteronomy 4:44 This is evidently an introduction to the discourse of the subsequent chapters. Moses having practically improved some particulars in the history of Israel, proceeded to repeat and enforce the laws which he had delivered before, with additions and explanations, beginning with the ten commandments. Deut 1:5; 17:18, 19; 27:3, 8, 26; 33:4; Lev 27:34; Num 36:13; Mal 4:4; John 1:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; Jer 26:4—which

Deuteronomy 4:45 These: Deut 6:17, 20; 1 Kgs 2:3; Ps 119:2, 14, 22, 24, 111 statutes: Deut 4:1; Ps 119:5 judgments: Ps 119:7 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—which; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Lev 20:22—judgments; Lev 27:34—commandments; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 12:1—the statutes; 1 Kgs 8:58—his commandments; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; 2 Kgs 23:3—his commandments; Neh 9:14—commandedst; Ps 78:5—For he; Ps 81:5—for a; Ps 119:138—testimonies; Ps 147:19—his statutes; Isa 8:16—the testimony

Deuteronomy 4:46 On this side: Deut 4:47; 1:5; 3:29; Num 32:19 over: Deut 3:29 Bethpeor: Beth-peor was a city which was situated, according to Eusebius, opposite Jericho, and six miles above Livias. As the name signifies “the house of Peor,” it is probable that there was a temple to Peor, situated in this place, full in view of the people, while Moses was pressing upon them the worship of Jehovah alone; and perhaps the very temple where so many had sinned to their own destruction. Moses: Deut 1:4; 2:30–36; 3:8; Num 21:21–32 Reciprocal: Num 26:3—General; Josh 13:20—Bethpeor

Deuteronomy 4:47; Deut 3:1–14; 29:7, 8; Num 21:33–35 Reciprocal: Deut 4:46—On this side; Josh 12:5—Hermon; Josh 13:11—General; Josh 18:7—and Gad; Ps 42:6—Hermonites

Deuteronomy 4:48 Aroer: Deut 2:36; 3:12; Josh 13:24–33 even unto: The Samaritan interpreter has, “unto the mountain of snow, which is Hermon.” See note on Deut 3:9. Sion: Deut 3:9; Ps 133:3 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—Hermon; Josh 12:1—from the; Josh 12:5—Hermon; Josh 13:11—General; Josh 18:7—and Gad; Ps 42:6—Hermonites

Deuteronomy 4:49 under the springs: Deut 3:17; 34:1; Josh 13:20 Reciprocal: Num 21:20—to the; Num 23:14—Pisgah; Deut 3:9—Hermon; Deut 3:10—the cities; Josh 9:1—on this; Josh 12:3—Ashdodpisgah; Ezek 47:8—desert

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The covenant in Horeb;
- 6 The ten commandments;
- 23 At the people’s request Moses receives the law from God.

Deuteronomy 5:1 all Israel: Deut 1:1; 29:2, 10 Hear: Deut 4:1 keep, and: Heb. keep to, Matt 23:3 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Exod 18:20—teach; Exod 21:1—the judgments; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Lev 19:37—General; Lev 20:22—judgments; Deut 4:13—And he; Deut 5:31—General; 1 Kgs 2:3—statutes; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Neh 10:29—to observe; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; John 1:17—the law; Rom 2:13—For not; Phil 4:9—do

Deuteronomy 5:2; Deut 4:23; Exod 19:5–8; 24:8; Heb 8:6–13; 9:19–23 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I make; Deut 1:6—in Horeb; Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 26:17—avouched; Deut 29:1—beside the; Deut 29:12—thou shouldest; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Jer 34:13—I made; Heb 8:9—the covenant

Deuteronomy 5:3; Deut 29:10–15; Gen 17:7, 21; Ps 105:8–10; Jer 32:38–40; Matt 13:17; Gal 3:17–21; Heb 8:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I make; Deut 11:7—General; Deut 26:17—avouched; Deut 29:12—thou shouldest; Deut 29:15—also with him; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Jer 31:32—Not; Jer 34:13—I made; Heb 12:19—and the voice

Deuteronomy 5:4; Deut 5:24–26; 4:33, 36; 34:10; Exod 19:9, 18, 19; 20:18–22; 33:11; Num 12:8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:22—General; Num 14:14—art seen; Deut 4:12—the Lord; Deut 5:22—These words; Deut 10:4—which; Neh 9:13—spakest; Ps 97:3—General

Deuteronomy 5:5; Deut 5:27; Gen 18:22; Exod 19:16; 20:18–21; 24:2, 3; Num 16:48; Ps 106:23; Jer 30:21; Zech 3:1–5; Gal 3:19; Heb 9:24; 12:18–24 Reciprocal: Exod 18:19—Be thou; Exod 19:3—went up; Exod 19:17—General; Exod 20:21—the people; Deut 5:24—we have heard; Deut 18:15—like unto me; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 34:10—the Lord; Judg 6:22—because; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming

Deuteronomy 5:6 I am the: Deut 4:4; Exod 20:2–17; Lev 26:1, 2 brought: Ps 81:5–10 bondage: Heb. servants Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—out of the; Deut 5:15—the Lord; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Deut 6:21—We were; Deut 9:10—all the words; Jer 34:13—out of; Ezek 16:4—for; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Mic 6:4—I brought

Deuteronomy 5:7; Exod 20:3; Matt 4:10; John 5:23; 1 John 5:21 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 34:14—worship; 2 Kgs 17:12—whereof; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Mark 12:32—for; 2 Cor 6:16—what

Deuteronomy 5:8 graven image: Deut 4:15–19; Exod 20:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 27:15—maketh; Ps 97:7—Confounded; Isa 40:25—General; Acts 7:43—figures; Rom 1:23—an image

Deuteronomy 5:9 shalt not: Exod 20:4–6 the Lord: On the import of the word yehowah, which we translate Lord, see note on Exod 3:15. The word elohim, which is rendered God, in the singular, eloah, and in Arabic allah, is derived from the Arabic alaha, he worshipped, adored, was struck with astonishment, fear, or terror, and hence, he adored with sacred honour and veneration: it also signifies, he succoured, liberated, kept in safety, or defended. Here we learn that elohim denotes the sole object of adoration; the perfections of whose nature must astonish all who contemplate them, and fill with horror all who rebel against him; that consequently he must be worshipped with reverence and religious fear; and that every sincere worshipper may expect help in all his weaknesses, etc., freedom from the power, guilt, and consequences of sin, and support and defence to the uttermost. a jealous God: Exod 34:14 visiting: Exod 34:7; Jer 32:18; Dan 9:4–9; Matt 23:35, 36; Rom 11:28, 29 Reciprocal:

Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Lev 26:39—and also; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; Deut 32:16—provoked; Deut 32:41—them that hate; Judg 2:12—bowed; 2 Kgs 9:26—I will requite; 2 Kgs 10:6—your master's sons; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 18:19—Why; John 15:24—hated; Acts 7:43—figures

Deuteronomy 5:10 showing: Isa 1:16–19; Jer 32:18; Dan 9:4; Matt 7:21–27; Gal 5:6; 1 John 1:7 love me: Deut 6:5, 6; 10:12, 13; John 14:15, 21–23; 15:14; Rom 8:28; Jas 1:25; 1 John 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—merciful; Exod 34:7—Keeping; Deut 7:9—which keepeth; Ps 103:8—merciful

Deuteronomy 5:11; Deut 6:13; Exod 20:7; Lev 19:12; Ps 139:20; Jer 4:2; Matt 5:33, 34; Jas 5:12 Reciprocal: Prov 19:5—unpunished; Ezek 17:19—surely; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers

Deuteronomy 5:12; Exod 20:8–11; Isa 56:6; 58:13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:30—General; Exod 31:14—keep; Exod 34:21—Six; Exod 35:2—Six days; Neh 10:31—the people; Neh 13:22—sanctify; Jer 17:22—neither do; Ezek 20:12—I gave

Deuteronomy 5:13; Exod 23:12; 35:2, 3; Ezek 20:12; Luke 13:14–16; 23:56 Reciprocal: Exod 16:26—General; Lev 23:3—General

Deuteronomy 5:14 the sabbath: Gen 2:2; Exod 16:29, 30; Heb 4:4 thy stranger: Neh 13:15, 21 thy manservant: Exod 23:12; Lev 25:44–46; Neh 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 20:10—thy manservant; Deut 15:15—General; Deut 24:22—General; Deut 29:11—stranger; Neh 13:16—men of Tyre; Mark 2:27—General; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth

Deuteronomy 5:15 remember: Deut 15:15; 16:12; 24:18–22; Isa 51:1, 2; Eph 2:11, 12 the Lord: Deut 5:6; Ps 116:16; Isa 63:9; Luke 1:74, 75; Titus 2:14 through: Deut 4:34–37 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 20:2—out of the; Exod 20:10—thy manservant; Deut 6:21—We were; Deut 24:22—General; Deut 26:8—the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:36—a stretched

Deuteronomy 5:16 Honour: Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3; Matt 15:4–6; Col 3:20 that thy days: Deut 4:40; 27:16; Eph 6:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 2:29—into the land; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 6:2—thy days; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 11:21—your days; Deut 12:25—that it; Deut 25:15—that thy days; Deut 30:20—thou mayest; 1 Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen; Prov 4:10—the; Jer 7:23—that it; Jer 27:5—and have; Jer 35:18—Because; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 19:18—Thou shalt do; Mark 7:10—Honour; Mark 10:19—commit; Luke 18:20—Do not commit; Rom 13:9—For this; Eph 6:3—General

Deuteronomy 5:17; Exod 20:13; Matt 5:21, 22 Reciprocal: Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Jas 2:11—Do not commit

Deuteronomy 5:18; Exod 20:14; Prov 6:32, 33; Matt 5:27, 28; Luke 18:20; Jas 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 18:20—General; Jer 5:8—every one

Deuteronomy 5:19; Exod 20:15; Rom 13:9; Eph 4:28 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Lev 19:11—shall not; Ps 106:3—at all times; Hab 1:7—their judgment

Deuteronomy 5:20; Deut 19:16–21; Exod 20:16; 23:1; 1 Kgs 21:13; Prov 6:19; 19:5, 9; Mal

Deuteronomy 5:21; Exod 20:17; 1 Kgs 21:1–4; Mic 2:2; Hab 2:9; Luke 12:15; Rom 7:7, 8; 13:9; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:4—because; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; Jer 5:8—every one; Dan 11:37—the desire

Deuteronomy 5:22 These words: Deut 5:4; 4:12–15, 36; Exod 19:18, 19 he wrote: Deut 4:13; Exod 24:12; 31:18 Reciprocal: Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Exod 20:1—General; Exod 32:15—the testimony; Deut 10:4—out of the; Deut 33:2—a fiery law; Judg 5:5—that Sinai; 1 Kgs 8:12—the thick; Neh 9:13—spakest; Job 38:1—General; Ps 18:9—darkness; Ps 147:19—word; Nah 1:3—his way; Matt 17:5—a voice; 2 Cor 3:7—written; Gal 3:19—in; Heb 12:18—General

Deuteronomy 5:23; Exod 20:18, 19; Heb 12:18–21 Reciprocal: Deut 4:11—stood; Deut 9:15—the mount; Ps 18:9—darkness; Ps 68:8—Sinai; Ps 97:3—General

Deuteronomy 5:24 we have heard: Deut 5:4, 5; Exod 19:19 he liveth: Deut 4:33; Gen 32:30; Exod 33:20; Judg 13:22 Reciprocal: Exod 34:14—jealous God; Deut 11:2—his greatness; Deut 18:16—Let me not hear; Deut 32:3—ascribe; Judg 6:22—because; Ps 97:3—General; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Hab 3:3—His glory; John 2:11—manifested; Heb 12:19—they that

Deuteronomy 5:25 this great: Deut 18:16; 33:2; 2 Cor 3:7–9; Gal 3:10, 21, 22; Heb 12:29 hear: Heb. add to hear Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—And they; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Matt 8:34—they besought; Mark 5:17—General; Luke 8:37—besought; Acts 10:33—are we

Deuteronomy 5:26 who is: It seems to have been a general opinion, that if God appeared to men, it was for the purpose of destroying them. And indeed most of the extraordinary manifestations of God were in the way of judgment; but here it was widely different. God did appear in a sovereign and extraordinary manner; but it was for the instruction, direction, deliverance, and support of his people.

1. They heard this voice speaking with them in a distinct, articulate manner.

2. They saw the fire, the symbol of his presence, the appearances of which demonstrated it to be supernatural.

3. Notwithstanding God appeared so terrible, yet no person was destroyed; for he came not to destroy but to save. Deut 4:33 all flesh: Gen 6:12; Isa 40:6; Rom 3:20 living: Josh 3:10; Ps 42:2; 84:2; Jer 10:10; Dan 6:26; Matt 26:63; Acts 14:15; 2 Cor 6:16; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:22—and I will; Deut 4:7—who hath; Judg 6:22—because; Judg 13:22—We shall; 1 Sam 17:26—defy; Jer 23:36—of the; Jer 42:3—General; Matt 16:16—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 9:14—the living; Heb 12:22—of the; Rev 7:2—living

Deuteronomy 5:27; Exod 20:19; Heb 12:19 Reciprocal: Exod 19:8—General; Exod 24:3—All the words; Deut 5:5—General; Josh 1:16—General; Josh 24:21—Nay; Ps 81:8—if thou wilt; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst; Jer 34:13—I made; Jer 42:5—if we; Hab 1:7—their judgment; Matt 20:2—he had; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; Mark

14:31—Likewise; John 6:28—What; Acts 7:38—who

Deuteronomy 5:28 they have well said all: Deut 18:17; Num 27:7; 36:5 Reciprocal: Exod 24:3—All the words; Josh 24:21—Nay; Josh 24:24—General; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Ps 78:36—Nevertheless; Isa 48:1—which swear; Isa 58:2—they seek; Jer 1:12—Thou hast; Ezek 33:31—for with

Deuteronomy 5:29 The language of the original is emphatic: Mee yittain wehayah levavom zeh lahem, literally, “Who will give that there may be such a heart in them?” They refuse to receive such a heart from me, who then can supply it? O that there: Deut 32:29, 30; Ps 81:13–15; Isa 48:18; Jer 44:4; Ezek 33:31, 32; Matt 23:37; Luke 19:42; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; Heb 12:25 keep all: Deut 11:1; Ps 106:3; 119:1–5; Luke 11:28; John 15:14; Rev 22:14 that it might: Deut 5:16; 4:40; 6:3, 18; 12:25, 28; 19:13; 22:7; Ruth 3:1; Ps 19:11; Isa 3:10; Jer 22:14, 15; Eph 6:3; Jas 1:25 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Exod 20:6—showing; Deut 4:10—fear me; Deut 5:33—well; Deut 6:13—fear; Josh 1:8—observe; Josh 24:24—General; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; Neh 9:16—hearkened; Ps 78:7—keep; Ps 78:36—Nevertheless; Ps 107:8—Oh that men; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 17:16—seeing; Isa 58:2—they seek; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 32:39—for the; Jer 36:3—may be; Jer 42:3—General; Jer 42:6—that it; Ezek 12:3—it may; Luke 13:34—how; Rev 3:15—I would

Deuteronomy 5:31 See note on Deut 5:1; 4:1, 5, 45; 6:1; 11:1; 12:1; Ezek 20:11; Mal 4:4; Gal 3:29 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—will teach; Exod 21:1—the judgments; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Exod 33:21—place by; Num 21:18—the lawgiver; Deut 26:1—General; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; Neh 9:14—commandedst; Ps 147:19—his statutes; Zech 9:11—As

Deuteronomy 5:32 observe: Deut 6:3, 25; 8:1; 11:32; 24:8; 2 Kgs 21:8; Ezek 37:24 ye shall not: Deut 4:1, 2; 12:32; 17:20; 28:14; Josh 1:7; 23:6; Ps 125:5; Prov 4:27; 2 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Exod 34:11—Observe; Deut 7:11—General; Deut 17:11—to the right; Josh 1:8—observe; 2 Sam 14:19—turn; 2 Kgs 22:2—turned; 1 Chr 28:8—that ye may; 2 Chr 34:2—declined; Neh 10:29—to observe; Prov 8:20—in the; Isa 30:21—when ye turn to the right; Ezek 20:19—walk; Matt 28:20—them; 1 John 5:17—all

Deuteronomy 5:33 walk: Deut 10:12; Ps 119:6; Jer 7:23; Luke 1:6; Rom 2:7 well: Deut 5:29; 4:40; Jer 7:23; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Deut 6:2—thy days; Deut 6:18—that it may; Deut 8:1—General; Deut 8:6—walk; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 25:15—that thy days; Josh 1:8—observe; 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; 1 Chr 28:8—that ye may; Ps 105:45—That; Jer 42:6—that it; Ezek 20:19—walk; Eph 2:10—walk

CHAPTER 6

- 1, 2 The end of the law is obedience;
- 3–19 an exhortation thereto;
- 20–25 what they are to teach their children.

Deuteronomy 6:1 the commandments: Deut 4:1, 5, 14, 45; 5:31; 12:1; Lev 27:34; Num 36:13; Ezek 37:24 go to possess it: Heb. pass over. Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Exod

18:20—teach; Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 19:37—General; Lev 26:46—the statutes; Deut 6:17—General; Deut 7:1—the Lord; Deut 8:1—General; Deut 11:1—his statutes; Deut 26:1—General; Deut 26:16—This day; Deut 27:2—on the day; Josh 1:8—observe; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; 1 Kgs 2:3—statutes; 1 Kgs 8:58—his commandments; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; 2 Kgs 23:3—his commandments; 1 Chr 28:8—that ye may; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; Ezra 9:12—that ye may; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Ps 105:45—That; Ps 147:19—his statutes; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Isa 28:10—For precept; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; Mic 4:2—and he; Acts 7:38—who

Deuteronomy 6:2 fear: See note on Deut 4:10; 10:12, 13, 20; 13:4; Gen 22:12; Exod 20:20; Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; 128:1; Prov 16:6; Eccl 12:13; Luke 12:5; 1 Pet 1:17 and thy son: Deut 6:7; Gen 18:19; Ps 78:4–8 thy days: Deut 4:40; 5:16, 33; 22:7; Prov 3:1, 2, 16; 1 Pet 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—teach; Lev 19:37—General; Deut 6:13—fear; Deut 6:17—General; Deut 6:24—to fear; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 11:21—your days; Deut 12:1—the statutes; Josh 4:24—ye might; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; 1 Kgs 2:3—statutes; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; Ezra 9:12—that ye may; Job 42:17—General; Ps 34:12—What; Ps 105:45—That; Prov 4:10—the; Prov 9:11—General; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 42:6—that it; Ezek 18:9—walked; Luke 1:75—General

Deuteronomy 6:3 and observe: Deut 4:6; 5:32; Eccl 8:12; Isa 3:10 that ye may: Gen 12:2; 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 26:4; 28:14; Exod 1:7; Acts 7:17 in the land: Exod 3:8 Reciprocal: Exod 34:11—Observe; Num 13:27—General; Deut 4:40—it may go; Deut 5:29—that it might; Ps 86:10—God; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:5—a land; Jer 42:6—that it; Ezek 20:6—flowing; Rom 2:13—For not; Eph 6:3—General

Deuteronomy 6:4 Shema Yisrael, Yehowah, Elohainoo, Yehowah aichod. “Hear, Israel, Jehovah, our God, is one Jehovah.” On this passage the Jews lay great stress; and it is one of the four passages which they write on their phylacteries. On the word Elohim, Simeon ben Joachi says: “Come and see the mystery of the word Elohim. There are three degrees, and each degree is by itself alone, and yet they are all one, and joined together in one, and are not divided from each other.” the Lord: Deut 4:35, 36; 5:6; 1 Kgs 18:21; 2 Kgs 19:5; 1 Chr 29:10; Isa 42:8; 44:6, 8; 45:5, 6; Jer 10:10, 11; Mark 12:29–32; John 17:8; 1 Cor 8:4–6; 1 Tim 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 20:2—the Lord; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 86:10—God; Isa 43:11—General; Mark 11:14—No; Mark 12:32—for; Gal 3:20—but; Jas 2:19—General; 1 John 5:7—and these

Deuteronomy 6:5 thou shalt: Deut 10:12; 11:13; 30:6; Matt 22:37; Mark 12:30, 33; Luke 10:27; 1 John 5:3 God with all: Deut 4:29; 2 Kgs 23:25; Matt 10:37; John 14:20, 21; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:2—the Lord; Exod 20:3—General; Num 14:24—followed me; Num 18:30—the best; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 13:3—ye love the Lord your God; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; Josh 22:5—love; Josh 23:11—Take good; Judg 5:31—them that; Judg 16:15—when thine; 2 Sam 6:14—with all his; 1 Kgs 2:4—with all their heart; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 23:3—with all their heart; 2 Chr 31:21—he did it; 2 Chr 34:31—with all; Ps 86:12—with all; Prov 23:26—give; Rom 7:14—the law; Rom 8:28—them; 1 John 2:7—but

Deuteronomy 6:6 shall be: Deut 11:18; 32:46; Ps 37:31; 40:8; 119:11, 98; Prov 2:10, 11; 3:1–3, 5; 7:3; Isa 51:7; Jer 31:33; Luke 2:51; 8:15; 2 Cor 3:3; Col 3:16; 2 John 2 Reciprocal:

Gen 18:19—command; Exod 13:9—a sign; Lev 11:3—cheweth; Num 15:39—remember; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 11:13—to love; Deut 17:19—General; Deut 31:12—men; Josh 1:8—book; Josh 22:5—take; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Job 22:22—lay up; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 103:18—remember; Ps 105:2—talk ye; Ps 119:97—O how; Prov 3:21—let; Prov 4:4—Let; Mal 3:16—spake; John 5:38—ye have; John 15:7—my; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:6—your

Deuteronomy 6:7 And thou shalt: Deut 6:2; 4:9, 10; 11:19; Gen 18:19; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:14, 15; Ps 78:4–6; Eph 6:4 teach: Heb. whet, or sharpen shalt talk: Ruth 2:4, 12; 4:11; Ps 37:30; 40:9, 10; 119:46; 129:8; Prov 6:22; 10:21; 15:2, 7; Mal 3:16; Matt 12:35; Luke 6:45; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6; 1 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 50:1—fell; Exod 13:16—frontlets; Lev 11:3—cheweth; Deut 6:20—when thy son; Deut 29:29—and to our; Deut 31:12—men; Deut 31:13—General; Deut 31:19—and teach it; Deut 32:46—General; Job 8:10—Shall not; Ps 77:12—talk; Ps 78:5—For he; Ps 101:2—walk; Ps 119:172—tongue; Ps 145:4—generation; Prov 22:6—a child; Isa 38:19—the father; Joel 1:3—General; Luke 24:14—General; Acts 8:28—and sitting

Deuteronomy 6:8; Deut 11:18; Exod 13:9, 16; Num 15:38, 39; Prov 3:3; 6:21; 7:3; Matt 23:5; Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 50:1—fell; Deut 27:3—a land; Rev 13:16—or

Deuteronomy 6:9; Deut 11:20; Exod 12:7; Job 19:23–25; Isa 30:8; 57:8; Hab 2:2 Reciprocal: Prov 7:3—General

Deuteronomy 6:10 land: Gen 13:15–17; 15:18; 26:3; 28:13 great: Josh 24:13; Neh 9:25; Ps 78:55; 105:44 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—Unto thy; Gen 50:24—sware; Num 14:7—an exceeding good land; Deut 6:23—to give us; Deut 7:1—the Lord; Deut 8:7—General; Deut 19:1—hath cut; Deut 26:10—and worship; Deut 31:20—when; Deut 32:15—then he; Josh 5:12—but they did eat; Josh 11:14—the spoil; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Ps 62:10—riches; Prov 30:9—I be full; Jer 2:7—brought; Jer 32:22—which; Hos 2:7—for; Hos 13:6—therefore; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 17:27—General; Luke 18:24—How; Acts 7:5—yet; Rom 11:9—their table; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Deuteronomy 6:11 when thou: Deut 7:12–18; 8:10–20; 32:15; Judg 3:7; Prov 30:8, 9; Jer 2:31, 32; Ezek 16:10–20; Matt 19:23, 24 Reciprocal: Num 14:7—an exceeding good land; Deut 8:7—General; Deut 11:15—eat and be full; Josh 5:12—but they did eat; Josh 11:14—the spoil; Ps 105:44—inherited; Jer 2:7—brought; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Luke 6:25—full; Luke 12:19—Soul; Acts 7:5—yet

Deuteronomy 6:12 bondage: Heb. bondmen, or servants, Deut 6:12 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—out of the; Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Deut 8:10—thou hast; Deut 32:18—forgotten; 2 Kgs 17:38—ye shall not forget; Job 8:13—that forget God; Ps 44:17—yet; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Jer 34:13—out of; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Hos 2:13—forgot; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Luke 6:25—full; Luke 12:19—Soul; Col 2:8—Beware

Deuteronomy 6:13 fear: Deut 6:2; 5:29; 10:12, 20; 13:4; Matt 4:10; Luke 4:8 and serve him: Our Saviour quotes these words thus: “And him only (αὐτῷ μόνῳ) shalt thou serve;” from which it would appear, that the word *levaddo* was anciently in the Hebrew Text, as it was in the Septuagint, Coptic, Vulgate (*illi soli*,) and Anglo-Saxon. Dr. KENNICOTT argues that without the word *only*, the text would not have conclusive for the purpose

for which our Lord advanced it. It is proper, however, to observe, that the word levaddo is not found in any manuscript yet collated, though retained in the above versions. shalt swear: Lev 19:12; Josh 2:12; Ps 15:4; 63:11; Isa 45:23; 65:16; Jer 4:2; 5:2, 7; 12:16 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 31:53—fear; Gen 42:15—By the life; Exod 23:25—And ye; Deut 5:11—General; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; 1 Sam 7:3—serve him; 1 Sam 20:3—sware; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Neh 13:25—made them; Isa 48:1—which swear

Deuteronomy 6:14 not go: Deut 8:19; 11:28; Exod 34:14–16; Jer 25:6; 1 John 5:21 of the gods: Deut 13:7 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 20:3—General; Judg 2:12—other gods; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Ps 81:9—strange; Jer 7:6—neither walk; Matt 4:10—Thou shalt; 2 Cor 6:16—what

Deuteronomy 6:15 is a jealous: Deut 4:24; Exod 20:5; Amos 3:2; 1 Cor 10:22 lest: Deut 7:4; 11:17; Num 32:10–15; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 90:7, 11 destroy: Gen 7:4; Exod 32:12; 1 Kgs 13:34; Amos 9:8 Reciprocal: Exod 34:14—jealous God; Judg 2:12—other gods; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Jer 7:6—neither walk; Jer 28:16—I will; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; 2 Cor 6:16—what

Deuteronomy 6:16 tempt: Matt 4:7; Luke 4:12 tempted him: Exod 17:2, 7; Num 20:3, 4, 13; 21:4, 5; Ps 95:8, 9; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 78:41—Yea; Isa 7:12—tempt; Mark 8:11—tempting

Deuteronomy 6:17; Deut 6:1, 2; 11:13, 22; Exod 15:26; Ps 119:4; 1 Cor 15:58; Titus 3:8; Heb 6:11; 2 Pet 1:5–10; 3:14 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—These; Deut 26:16—keep; Josh 22:5—take; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ps 119:2—keep

Deuteronomy 6:18 shalt do: Deut 8:11; 12:25, 28; 13:18; Exod 15:26; Ps 19:11; Isa 3:10; Ezek 18:5, 19, 21, 27; 33:14, 16, 19; Hos 14:9; John 8:29; Rom 12:2 that it may: Deut 4:40; 5:29, 33 Reciprocal: Deut 6:23—to give us; Deut 11:9—sware; Deut 25:15—that thy days; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; Jer 2:7—brought; Jer 32:22—which; Eph 6:3—General

Deuteronomy 6:19; Exod 23:28–30; Num 33:52, 53; Judg 2:1–3; 3:1–4 Reciprocal: Deut 7:1—the Lord

Deuteronomy 6:20 when thy son: Deut 6:7; Exod 12:26; 13:14; Josh 4:6, 7, 21–24; Prov 22:6 in time to come: Heb. to-morrow Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 21:1—the judgments; Deut 4:45—These; Josh 22:24—In time to come; Ezek 17:12—Know; Eph 6:4—but

Deuteronomy 6:21; Exod 20:2; Neh 9:9, 10; Ps 136:10–12; Isa 51:1; Jer 32:20, 21; Rom 6:17, 18; Eph 2:11, 12 We were: Deut 5:6, 15; 15:15; 26:5–9 with a mighty: Exod 3:19; 13:3 Reciprocal: Deut 4:34—by a mighty; Josh 4:6—when your; Ps 105:45—That; Acts 7:36—after

Deuteronomy 6:22 showed: Deut 4:34; Exod 7:1–Exod 12:51; 14:1–31; Ps 135:9 sore: Heb. evil before: Deut 1:30; 3:21; 4:3; 7:19; Ps 58:10, 11; 91:8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 3:20—smite; Ps 78:12—Marvellous; Ps 78:43—How; Ps 106:21—which; Jer 32:20—hast set; Acts 7:36—after

Deuteronomy 6:23; Exod 13:5 to give us: Deut 6:10, 18; 1:8, 35 Reciprocal: Deut 7:1—the Lord; Jer 32:22—which

Deuteronomy 6:24 to fear: Deut 6:2 for our good: Deut 10:13; Job 35:7, 8; Prov 9:12; Isa 3:10; Jer 32:39; Matt 6:33; Rom 6:21, 22 he might: Deut 4:1, 4; 8:1, 3; Ps 41:2; 66:9; Prov 22:4; Rom 10:5 Reciprocal: Deut 29:28—as it is this day

Deuteronomy 6:25; Deut 24:13; Lev 18:5; Ps 106:30, 31; 119:6; Prov 12:28; Ezek 20:11; Luke 10:28, 29; Rom 10:3, 5, 6; Gal 3:12; Jas 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of knowledge; Exod 34:11—Observe; Deut 5:32—observe

CHAPTER 7

- 1 All communion with the nations is forbidden;
- 5 for fear of idolatry;
- 6 for the holiness of the people;
- 9 for the nature of God in his mercy and justice;
- 17 for the assuredness of victory which God will give over them.

Deuteronomy 7:1 the Lord: Deut 4:38; 6:1, 10, 19, 23; 9:1, 4; 11:29; 31:3, 20; Exod 6:8; 15:7; Num 14:31; Ps 44:2, 3; 78:55 the Hittites: With respect to the situation of these nations in the land of Canaan, Calmet remarks, that the Canaanites chiefly inhabited Phoenecia; the Hittites, the mountains south of the promised land; the Hivites, mount Ebal, and Gerizim, and towards Hermon; the Girgashites, beyond Jordan, towards the lake of Gennesareth, the Jebusites, about Jerusalem; the Amorites, the mountains west of the Dead Sea, and part of the land of Moab; and that the Perizzites were probably not a distinct nation, but villagers scattered through the country. Gen 15:18–21; Exod 23:28; 33:2 greater: Deut 4:38, 1–3; 20:1 Reciprocal: Gen 15:21—Amorites; Exod 3:8—Canaanites; Exod 13:5—shall bring; Exod 34:11—I drive; Exod 34:24—I will; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 15:2—General; Num 24:8—shall eat; Num 33:51—General; Deut 9:3—he shall; Deut 11:23—General; Deut 17:14—When thou; Deut 19:1—hath cut; Deut 20:16—General; Deut 20:17—the Hittites; Deut 26:1—General; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 9:1—Hittite; Josh 9:24—the Lord; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; Josh 16:10—the Canaanites dwell; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; 1 Kgs 9:20—Amorites; 1 Chr 1:14—Girgashite; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; 2 Chr 8:7—the Hittites; Ezra 9:2—taken of their; Neh 9:8—the Canaanites; Ps 149:9—to execute; Matt 8:28—Gergesenes; Acts 13:19—when

Deuteronomy 7:2 deliver: Deut 7:23, 24; 3:3; 23:14; Gen 14:20; Josh 10:24, 25, 30, 32, 42; 21:44; Judg 1:4 utterly: Deut 20:16, 17; Lev 27:28, 29; Num 33:52; Josh 6:17–25; 8:24; 9:24; 10:28, 40; 11:11, 12 make no: Deut 20:10, 11; Exod 23:32, 33; 34:12–16; Josh 2:14; 9:18–21; Judg 1:24; 2:2; 2 Sam 21:2 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—make; Lev 14:34—When; Num 15:2—General; Deut 2:33—the Lord; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 7:16—consume; Deut 9:3—he shall; Deut 11:23—General; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Deut 19:1—hath cut; Deut 31:4—General; Deut 31:5—And the Lord; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 8:22—let none; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 11:15—so did Moses; Josh 16:10—the Canaanites dwell; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Judg 1:27—the Canaanites; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 21:1—his daughter; 1 Sam 7:14—peace; 1 Sam 17:46—will

the Lord; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; Ezra 10:3—at the commandment; Ps 106:34—concerning; Ps 149:9—to execute; Rom 6:12—Let not; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Deuteronomy 7:3; Gen 6:2, 3; Exod 34:15, 16; Josh 23:12, 13; Judg 3:6, 7; 1 Kgs 11:2; Ezra 9:1, 2; Neh 13:23–27; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—that; Gen 34:9—General; Exod 22:17—utterly; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 21:1—his daughter; Ruth 1:4—wives; 1 Kgs 16:31—took to wife; 2 Kgs 8:18—his wife; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Ezra 9:12—give not; Ezra 10:3—at the commandment; Ezra 10:11—and from the; Neh 10:30—General; Neh 13:25—Ye shall not; Jer 44:19—without; Mal 2:11—profaned; 1 Cor 7:39—only

Deuteronomy 7:4 so will: Deut 6:15; 32:16, 17; Exod 20:5; Judg 2:11, 20; 3:7, 8; 10:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Gen 24:3—that; Exod 22:17—utterly; Exod 34:16—General; Num 33:55—shall be pricks; Deut 13:5—turn you; Deut 20:18—General; Josh 22:15—General; Josh 22:18—following; Judg 3:6—General; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; 1 Kgs 11:4—his wives; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 1 Kgs 16:31—took to wife; 2 Kgs 8:18—his wife; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Ezra 10:11—and from the; Jer 44:19—without; Ezek 11:13—when; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Mal 2:15—That he; 1 Cor 7:39—only

Deuteronomy 7:5 destroy: Deut 12:2, 3; Exod 23:24; 34:13; 2 Kgs 23:6–14 images: Heb. statues, or pillars, Deut 16:22; Lev 26:1 and cut: Judg 6:25, 26 burn: Deut 7:25; 9:21; Exod 32:20 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—hid them; Deut 20:18—General; 2 Sam 5:21—David; 1 Kgs 15:13—destroyed; 2 Kgs 10:27—brake down the image; 2 Kgs 13:6—and there remained; 2 Kgs 18:4—brake; 2 Kgs 23:14—he brake; 1 Chr 14:12—were burned; 2 Chr 14:3—For he took; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 25:14—his gods; 2 Chr 31:1—brake; 2 Chr 33:22—for Amon sacrificed; 2 Chr 34:4—brake down

Deuteronomy 7:6 an holy: Deut 14:2; 26:19; 28:9; Exod 19:5, 6; Ps 50:5; Jer 2:3; Amos 3:2; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 to be a special: Mal 3:17; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—will take; Lev 20:24—which; Lev 20:26—severed; Deut 26:18—And the; Deut 29:13—establish; Deut 33:3—all his saints; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 1 Kgs 3:8—thy people; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; 1 Chr 16:13—his chosen; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Ezra 9:2—the holy seed; Ps 33:12—people; Ps 47:4—whom; Ps 105:6—his chosen; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Isa 62:12—The holy; Isa 63:18—people; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 20:5—In the; Dan 12:7—the holy; Hos 3:1—according; Mal 1:2—I have; Matt 20:15—it; Acts 13:17—God; Rom 9:4—are Israelites; Eph 1:4—as; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect

Deuteronomy 7:7 The Lord: Ps 115:1; Rom 9:11–15, 18, 21; 11:6; 1 John 3:1; 4:10 ye were: Deut 10:22; Isa 51:2; Matt 7:14; Luke 12:32; Rom 9:27–29 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—and I being; Deut 4:37—because; Deut 7:13—he will love; Deut 9:4—Speak not; Deut 10:15—General; Deut 23:5—because the; Deut 26:5—a few; Deut 33:3—he loved; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 2 Chr 2:11—Because; Ps 44:3—because; Ps 60:5—That; Ps 86:2—holy; Ps 105:12—a few; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Song 8:10—then; Isa 41:9—called; Isa 41:14—men; Isa 63:9—in his; Jer 31:3—I have; Ezek 36:22—General; Hos 3:1—according; Hos 11:1—Israel; Hos 14:4—I will love; Rom 11:28—are beloved; Gal 1:15—it; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 2:4—his; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his

Deuteronomy 7:8 because: Deut 4:37; 9:4, 5; 10:15; 1 Sam 12:22; 2 Sam 22:20; Ps 44:3; Isa

43:4; Jer 31:3; Zeph 3:17; Matt 11:26; Eph 2:4, 5; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Titus 3:3–7; 1 John 4:19
oath: Gen 22:16–18; Exod 32:13; Ps 105:8–10, 42; Luke 1:55, 72, 73; Heb 6:13–17 Lord
brought: Deut 4:20, 34; Exod 12:41, 42; 13:3, 14; 20:2 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Deut
8:18—that he may; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 23:5—because the;
Deut 24:22—General; Deut 28:9—sworn; Deut 33:3—he loved; 1 Kgs 10:9—because the;
2 Chr 2:11—Because; 2 Chr 9:8—because thy God; Neh 9:8—madest; Ps 60:5—That; Ps
78:35—their redeemer; Ps 86:2—holy; Ps 107:2—from; Song 8:10—then; Isa 63:9—in his;
Jer 34:13—in the; Ezek 36:22—General; Hos 14:4—I will love; Mic 6:4—and redeemed;
Rom 11:28—are beloved; Gal 1:15—it; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his; 1 John 4:10—not;
Rev 1:5—him

Deuteronomy 7:9 the faithful: Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 119:75; 146:6; Isa 49:7; Lam 3:23; 1 Cor
1:9; 10:3; 2 Cor 1:18; 1 Thess 5:24; 2 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18; 10:23;
11:11; 1 John 1:9 which keepeth: Deut 5:10; Gen 17:7; Exod 20:6; Neh 1:5; Dan 9:4; Rom
8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; Jas 1:12 a thousand: 1 Chr 16:15 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Deut
4:34—by a mighty; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 7:12—Lord; 1 Kgs 8:23—who keepest; 2
Chr 6:14—keepest covenant; Neh 9:8—madest; Neh 9:32—keepest; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps
100:5—and his truth; Ps 103:18—To such; Ps 105:8—a thousand; Ps
119:90—faithfulness; Jer 32:18—showest; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 1 John 5:3—this

Deuteronomy 7:10 repayeth: Deut 7:9; 32:35, 41; Ps 21:8, 9; Prov 11:31; Isa 59:18; Nah
1:2; Rom 12:19 slack: Deut 32:25; 2 Pet 3:9, 10 hateth: Exod 20:5; John 15:23–24
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Job 21:31—repay; Ps 68:1—that hate; Ps
81:15—The haters; Jer 32:18—showest; Rom 1:30—haters

Deuteronomy 7:11; Deut 4:1; 5:32; John 14:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—teach

Deuteronomy 7:12 if: Heb. because, Deut 28:1; Lev 26:3 Lord: Deut 7:9; Ps 105:8–10; Mic
7:20; Luke 1:55, 72, 73 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—If thou; Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut
8:18—that he may; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; Prov 28:10—but;
Jer 11:5—a land

Deuteronomy 7:13 he will love: Deut 7:7; 28:4; Exod 23:25; Ps 1:3; 11:7; 144:12–15; John
14:21; 15:10; 16:27 he will also: Deut 28:3–5, 11, 15–18; Job 42:12; Prov 10:22; Mal 3:10, 11;
Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Gen 30:2—withheld; Exod 15:26—If thou;
Exod 20:24—will bless thee; Deut 16:15—because; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Job
21:10—their cow; Ps 144:13—our sheep; Song 4:2—and none; Jer 11:5—a land; Jer
32:22—which

Deuteronomy 7:14 blessed: Deut 33:29; Ps 115:15; 147:19, 20 male or: Deut 28:4, 11; Exod
23:26–33; Lev 26:9; Ps 127:3 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—withheld; Job 21:10—their cow; Ps
107:38—suffereth; Ps 144:13—our sheep; Song 4:2—and none; Heb 1:8—for

Deuteronomy 7:15 will put none: The Israelites, if obedient, would have been subject to
no maladies but those common to fallen man, and generally very healthy and long
lived; being exempted from pestilential diseases, which have often most tremendously
scourged guilty nations; and from such maladies in particular, as they had witnessed in
Egypt, by which God afflicted their cruel oppressors (Exod 15:26). This must be
referred to the national covenant; for though godliness often secures the most solid
temporal advantages, yet temporal blessings were not, even among them, uniformly

dispensed to individuals according to their obedience; but they were to the nation, with an exactness which is not observed towards any other people. Lev 26:3, 4 will put none: Deut 28:27, 60; Exod 9:11; 15:26; Ps 105:36, 37 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—I will take; Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; Ps 91:10—neither; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Deuteronomy 7:16 consume: Deut 7:2 thine eye: Deut 13:8; 19:13, 21; 25:12; Jer 21:7 for that will: Deut 12:30, 31; Exod 23:33; 34:12–16; Num 33:55; Josh 23:13–16; Judg 2:3, 12; 3:6; 8:27; Ps 106:36; 1 Cor 15:33 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; Exod 23:32—nor with; Deut 9:3—he shall; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Deut 20:16—General; Deut 31:4—General; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 10:28—them; Josh 11:6—horses; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; 1 Sam 7:14—peace; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; Ps 106:34—concerning

Deuteronomy 7:17 thou shalt: Deut 8:17; 15:9; 18:21; Isa 14:13; 47:8; 49:21; Jer 13:22; Luke 9:47 These nations: Num 13:32; 33:53; Josh 17:16–18

Deuteronomy 7:18 shalt not: Deut 1:29; 3:6; 31:6; Ps 27:1, 2; 46:1, 2; Isa 41:10–14 remember: Exod 7:1–Exod 14:31; Judg 6:13; Ps 77:11; 78:11, 42–51; 105:5, 26–36; 135:8–10; 136:10–15; Isa 51:9, 10; 63:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Num 14:9—neither; Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 29:3—General; Deut 31:5—And the Lord; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 106:21—which; Isa 43:18—General

Deuteronomy 7:19 great: Deut 4:34; 11:2–4; 29:3; Neh 9:10, 11; Jer 32:20, 21; Ezek 20:6–9 so shall: Josh 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod 34:11—I drive; Deut 6:22—before; Deut 11:3—General; Deut 11:7—General; Deut 34:11—In all the signs; Josh 10:25—thus shall; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 105:5—Remember; Ps 106:21—which; Acts 13:17—and with

Deuteronomy 7:20 the hornet: Exod 23:28–30; Josh 24:12 Reciprocal: Isa 7:18—fly

Deuteronomy 7:21 the Lord: Num 9:20; 14:9, 14, 42; 16:3; 23:21; Josh 3:10; 2 Chr 32:8; Ps 46:5, 7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; Zech 2:10, 11; 1 Cor 14:25 a mighty God: Deut 10:17; 25:8; 1 Sam 4:8; Neh 1:5; 4:14; 9:32; Zech 12:2–5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 99:3—thy great; Jer 32:18—the Great

Deuteronomy 7:22 put out: Heb. pluck off thou mayest: As the Israelites were not yet sufficiently numerous to fill the whole land occupied by these nations; and as wild and ferocious animals might be expected to multiply where the place was but thinly peopled, therefore God informs them that their extermination from before them should be gradual. Haynes says, “The approaching to Cana, at the close of the day, as we did, is at once terrifying and dangerous. The surrounding country swarms with wild beasts, such as tigers, leopards, jackals, etc., whose cries and howling, I doubt not, would strike the boldest traveller, who had not been frequently in a like situation, with the deepest sense of horror.” Exod 23:29, 30; Josh 15:63 Reciprocal: Exod 33:2—the Canaanite; Deut 11:23—General; Deut 28:63—plucked from; Josh 21:44—General; Judg 3:1—the nations; Ps 59:13—Consume; Prov 2:22—rooted

Deuteronomy 7:23 the Lord: Deut 7:2 unto thee: Heb. before thy face, Deut 9:3 shall destroy: Deut 2:15; 8:20; Isa 13:6; Jer 17:18; Joel 1:15; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:27—destroy; Deut 11:23—General; Deut 31:5—according; Josh 9:24—the Lord; 1 Sam

17:46—will the Lord; Ps 59:13—Consume; Ps 106:34—concerning

Deuteronomy 7:24 he shall: Josh 10:24, 25, 42; 12:1–6 their name: Deut 9:14; 25:19; 29:20; Exod 17:14; Ps 9:5; Prov 10:7; Jer 10:11; Zeph 1:4 there shall: Deut 11:25; Josh 1:5; 10:8; 23:9; Isa 54:17; Rom 8:37; 1 Cor 15:57 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—for I have; Deut 7:2—deliver; Deut 9:2—Who can stand; Deut 9:3—he shall; Josh 6:2—the king; Josh 9:24—the Lord; Josh 11:17—all their; Ps 106:34—concerning; Lam 3:66—under

Deuteronomy 7:25 graven: Deut 7:5; 12:3; Exod 32:20; 1 Chr 14:12; Isa 30:22 thou shalt: Josh 7:1, 21 snared: Judg 8:24–27; Zeph 1:3; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 an abomination: Deut 17:1; 23:18; Rev 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Gen 35:4—hid them; Exod 8:26—we shall; Exod 23:24—overthrow; Exod 34:13—ye shall; Lev 13:52—burn; Num 33:52—General; Deut 12:2—utterly; Deut 32:16—abominations; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; 2 Sam 5:21—David; 2 Kgs 10:27—brake down the image; 2 Kgs 23:6—and burned; 2 Kgs 23:14—he brake; 2 Chr 14:3—brake; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 25:14—his gods; 2 Chr 34:4—brake down; Prov 20:10—abomination; Isa 31:7—in that; Ezek 5:11—detestable; Dan 3:1—made; Hab 2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness; Acts 19:19—and burned

Deuteronomy 7:26 shalt: Deut 13:17; Lev 27:28, 29; Josh 6:17–24; 7:1–25, 11–26; Ezek 14:7; Hab 2:9–11; Zech 5:4 but thou shalt: Isa 2:20; 30:22; Ezek 11:18; Hos 14:8; Rom 2:22 Reciprocal: Exod 8:26—we shall; Exod 23:24—overthrow; Exod 34:13—ye shall; Lev 13:52—burn; Lev 14:35—a plague; Num 33:52—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 12:2—utterly; Deut 21:23—he that is hanged is accursed of God; Josh 6:18—lest ye make; Josh 7:12—they were; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; 2 Kgs 23:14—he brake; 1 Chr 2:7—accursed; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; Prov 3:33—curse; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 20:10—abomination; Isa 41:24—an abomination; Ezek 5:11—detestable; Acts 8:20—Thy; Acts 19:19—and burned

CHAPTER 8

1 An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's mercy and goodness in his dealings with Israel.

Deuteronomy 8:1; Deut 4:1; 5:32, 33; 6:1–3; Ps 119:4–6; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 19:37—General; Deut 6:24—he might; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; Prov 3:1—let; Jer 32:22—which

Deuteronomy 8:2 remember: Deut 7:18; Ps 77:11; 106:7; Eph 2:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:12, 13; 3:1, 2 led thee: Deut 1:3, 33; 2:7; 29:5; Ps 136:16; Amos 2:10 to humble: 2 Chr 32:25, 26; 33:12, 19; Job 33:17; 42:5, 6; Isa 2:17; Luke 18:14; Jas 4:6, 10; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 prove thee: Deut 8:16; 13:3; Gen 22:1; Exod 15:25; 16:4; 2 Chr 32:31; Ps 81:7; Prov 17:3; Mal 3:2, 3; Jas 1:3; 1 Pet 1:7 to know: Jer 17:9, 10; John 2:25; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will know; Gen 44:2—General; Exod 16:35—forty years; Exod 20:20—prove; Exod 33:5—I may; Deut 9:7—Remember; Deut 11:2—the chastisement; Deut 17:20—his heart; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 33:8—prove at; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Chr 29:17—triest the heart; Neh 9:21—forty; Job 23:10—he hath; Job 36:31—by; Ps 66:10—hast proved us; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 103:2—forget not; Ps 105:5—Remember; Ps 139:23—know; Ps

143:5—remember; Prov 29:23—honour; Song 3:6—this; Isa 43:18—General; Jer 2:2—when; Jer 31:2—found; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Dan 11:35—to try; Hos 11:3—taught; Mic 6:5—remember; Matt 5:3—the poor; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 15:23—General; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 22:35—lacked; John 6:6—prove; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 16:10—approved; 2 Cor 2:9—that; Heb 3:9—forty; Heb 11:17—when; Jas 1:12—when

Deuteronomy 8:3 fed thee: Exod 16:2, 3, 12–35; Ps 78:23–25; 105:40; 1 Cor 10:3 doth: Ps 37:3; 104:27–29; Matt 4:4; Luke 4:4; 12:29, 30; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 16:14—the dew; Exod 16:15—It is manna; Exod 16:22—General; Exod 16:35—forty years; Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 8:16—fed thee; Deut 29:6—eaten bread; Deut 33:8—prove at; Neh 9:15—gavest; Ps 78:24—had rained; Ps 104:15—bread; Ps 143:5—remember; Ps 144:13—our sheep; Prov 29:23—honour; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 38:16—General; Jer 31:2—found; Dan 1:12—pulse to eat; Dan 11:35—to try; Mark 6:42—General; Luke 22:35—lacked; John 6:31—fathers; Rom 8:28—we know; Phil 4:19—supply; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Deuteronomy 8:4 Many have attempted to give the following meaning to this text—“God so amply provided for them all the necessities of life, that they never were obliged to wear tattered garments, nor were their feet injured for lack of shoes or sandals.” Now, though the Israelites doubtless brought out of Egypt more raiment than what they had upon them; and they might manufacture the fleeces of their flocks in the wilderness; and also might be favoured by Providence with other supplies from the neighbouring nations or travelling hordes of Arabs; yet, when we consider their immense numbers, their situation and long continuance in the wilderness, and the very strong expressions made use of in the text, why should we question the extraordinary and miraculous interposition of God in this respect, as well as in others, not less stupendous in their nature, or constant in their supply? Deut 29:5; Neh 9:21; Matt 26:25–30 Reciprocal: Josh 5:6—walked; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Phil 4:19—supply; 1 Tim 6:8—General; Heb 3:9—forty

Deuteronomy 8:5 consider: Deut 4:9, 23; Isa 1:3; Ezek 12:3; 18:28 as a man: 2 Sam 7:14; Job 5:17, 18; Ps 89:32; 94:12; Prov 3:12; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:5–11; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; Job 33:19—chastened; Heb 12:6—whom

Deuteronomy 8:6 walk: Deut 5:33; Exod 18:20; 1 Sam 12:24; 2 Chr 6:31; Ps 128:1; Luke 1:6 Reciprocal: Jer 11:7—in the

Deuteronomy 8:7; Deut 6:10, 11; 11:10–12; Exod 3:8; Neh 9:24, 25; Ps 65:9–13; Ezek 20:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Num 14:7—an exceeding good land; Deut 11:11—General; Deut 31:20—when; Deut 33:28—the fountain; Josh 24:13—cities; Judg 18:10—where there; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; Neh 9:35—fat land; Ps 104:10—He sendeth; Ps 106:24—the pleasant land; Ps 147:14—filleth; Eccl 6:2—so; Isa 32:12—pleasant fields; Isa 36:17—a land of corn; Jer 2:7—brought; Lam 1:7—all her; Ezek 17:5—planted it in a fruitful field; Ezek 19:10—she was; Mal 3:12—a delightsome

Deuteronomy 8:8 wheat: Deut 32:14; 2 Sam 4:6; 1 Kgs 5:11; Ps 81:16; 147:14; Ezek 27:17 barley: 2 Chr 2:10–15; John 6:9, 13 vines: Isa 7:23; Jer 5:17; Hos 2:8, 22; Mic 4:4; Hab 3:17 oil olive: Heb. olive tree of oil Reciprocal: Deut 33:28—the fountain; 2 Kgs 4:42—of barley; Isa 32:12—pleasant fields; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Rom 11:17—and with

Deuteronomy 8:9 whose stones: Deut 33:25; Josh 22:8; 1 Chr 22:14; Job 28:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:22—brass; Exod 25:3—brass; Ezek 19:10—she was

Deuteronomy 8:10 thou hast: Deut 6:11, 12; Ps 103:2; Matt 14:19; John 6:23; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:31; 1 Thess 5:18; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 then thou: 1 Chr 29:14; Ps 103:2; Prov 3:9 Reciprocal: Deut 11:8—Therefore; Deut 11:15—eat and be full; Deut 31:20—eaten; Deut 32:15—then he; Ruth 2:14—she did; 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Prov 30:9—I be full; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 6:41—blessed; Luke 22:17—gave

Deuteronomy 8:11; Ps 106:21; Prov 1:32; 30:9; Ezek 16:10–15; Hos 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 13:48—thing made of; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 8:14—thou forget; Deut 11:8—Therefore; Deut 32:18—forgotten; 2 Sam 22:23—I did not; Job 8:13—that forget God; Ps 78:7—not forget; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Hos 2:13—forgot; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 18:24—How

Deuteronomy 8:12 Lest when: Deut 28:47; 31:20; 32:15; Prov 30:9; Hos 13:5, 6 and hast built: Eccl 2:4; Jer 22:14, 15; Ezek 11:3; Amos 5:11; Hag 1:4; Luke 17:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Job 31:24—General; Ps 62:10—riches; Prov 11:28—that; Jer 2:31—We are lords; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 17:27—General; Acts 14:17—filling; Jas 5:1—ye; Rev 3:17—have need

Deuteronomy 8:13; Gen 13:1–5; Job 1:3; Ps 39:6; Luke 12:13–21 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—his heart; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 1 Chr 21:2—that I may; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ezek 28:5—and thine

Deuteronomy 8:14 thine heart: Deut 17:20; 2 Chr 26:16; 32:25; Jer 2:31; 1 Cor 4:7, 8 thou forget: Deut 8:11; Ps 106:21; Jer 2:6 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—out of the; Deut 32:18—forgotten; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 2 Kgs 17:38—ye shall not forget; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; Job 8:13—that forget God; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps 44:17—yet; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Jer 34:13—out of; Ezek 28:2—Because; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Dan 11:12—his heart; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; 1 Tim 3:6—lest

Deuteronomy 8:15 led thee: Deut 1:19; Ps 136:16; Isa 63:12–14; Jer 2:6 fiery serpents: Num 21:6; Hos 13:5 who brought: Exod 17:5; Num 20:11; Ps 78:15, 16; 105:41; 114:8; Isa 35:7; 1 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Exod 17:6—and thou; Num 20:5—this evil; Deut 32:10—found; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Neh 9:15—broughtest; Job 36:31—by; Ps 107:4—wandered; Isa 30:6—into the land; Isa 43:19—rivers; Jer 2:2—when; Rev 9:3—as

Deuteronomy 8:16 fed thee: Deut 8:3; Exod 16:15 he might: Deut 8:2 to do thee: Lam 3:26–33; Jer 24:5, 6; Rom 8:28; 2 Cor 4:17; Heb 12:10, 11; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 44:2—General; Exod 15:25—proved; Exod 16:4—prove them; Exod 16:22—General; Deut 32:10—found; Deut 33:8—prove at; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 3:1—prove; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Neh 9:15—gavest; Job 7:18—try; Job 8:7—thy latter; Job 33:17—hide; Job 42:12—So; Ps 66:10—hast proved us; Ps 139:23—know; Prov 19:20—be; Prov 29:23—honour; Jer 2:2—when; Jer 31:2—found; Dan 11:35—to try; Matt 6:13—lead; Luke 22:35—lacked; John 6:6—prove; 2 Cor 2:9—that

Deuteronomy 8:17 thou say: Deut 7:17 My power: Deut 9:4; Isa 10:8–14; Dan 4:30; Hos 12:8; Hab 1:16; 1 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 34:28—General; Gen 49:25—the God; Josh 22:8—Return; Judg 7:2—Mine own; Ruth 2:1—a mighty; 1 Sam 2:7—maketh; 1 Sam 25:11—Shall I then; 2 Chr 26:16—when he was; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Job 12:9—the hand; Job 31:25—because; Ps 44:3—For; Prov 10:22—it; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 13:22—if; Ezek 28:4—General; Ezek 29:3—My river; Hos 2:7—for; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Deuteronomy 8:18 he that: Ps 127:1, 2; 144:1; Prov 10:22; Hos 2:8 that he may: Deut 7:8, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 32:10—two bands; Gen 32:14—General; Gen 34:28—General; Deut 4:38—as; Deut 29:28—as it is this day; Josh 22:8—Return; Ruth 2:1—a mighty; 1 Sam 2:7—maketh; 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Job 12:9—the hand; Job 31:25—because; Job 42:10—the Lord; Ps 44:3—For; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Eccl 5:19—to whom; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Ezek 28:4—General; Hos 2:7—for; Mic 6:5—remember; Rom 11:28—are beloved; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Deuteronomy 8:19 I testify against: Deut 4:26; 28:58–68; 29:25–28; 30:18, 19; Josh 23:13; 1 Sam 12:25; Dan 9:2; Amos 3:2; Zeph 1:18; 3:6; Luke 12:47, 48; 13:3, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 6:14—not go; Deut 11:2—And know; Deut 11:16—and serve; Deut 11:17—ye perish; Deut 32:18—forgotten; 2 Kgs 17:13—testified; 2 Kgs 23:3—to walk; Neh 13:15—I testified; Job 8:13—that forget God; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Jer 7:6—neither walk; Jer 25:6—General; Amos 3:13—and testify; Gal 5:3—testify

Deuteronomy 8:20 so shall ye perish: 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Dan 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 7:23—shall destroy; Deut 11:17—ye perish; Deut 30:18—General; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; Ezek 20:19—walk

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Moses dissuades them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.

Deuteronomy 9:1 to pass: Deut 3:18; 11:31; 27:2; Josh 1:11; 3:6, 14, 16; 4:5, 19 this day: The Hebrew hyym, “this day,” frequently denotes, as here, this time. They had come, 38 years before this, nearly to the verge of the promised land, but were not permitted, because of their unbelief and rebellion, at that day or time, to enter; but this time they shall certainly pass over. This was spoken in the eleventh month of the fortieth year of their journeying; and it was on the first month of the following year they passed over, and during this interval Moses died. nations: Deut 4:38; 7:1; 11:23 cities: Deut 1:28; Num 13:22, 28–33 Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—whose; Num 33:51—General; Deut 12:10—But when; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; Neh 9:25—strong; Dan 4:11—reached; Amos 2:9—whose

Deuteronomy 9:2 great: Deut 2:11, 12, 21 Who can stand: Deut 7:24; Exod 9:11; Job 11:10; Dan 8:4; 11:16; Nah 1:6 Reciprocal: Num 13:28—strong; Num 13:33—saw the giants; Deut 1:28—The people; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; 1 Sam 17:33—Thou art not; 1 Sam 17:46—will the Lord; 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; Rev 13:4—who is able

Deuteronomy 9:3 Understand: Deut 9:6; Matt 15:10; Mark 7:14; Eph 5:17 goeth over: Deut 1:30; 20:4; 31:3–6; Josh 3:11, 14; Mic 2:13; Rev 19:11–16 a consuming fire: Deut 4:24; Isa 27:4; 30:27, 30, 33; 33:14; Nah 1:5, 6; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 12:29 he shall: Deut 7:1, 2, 16, 23, 24; Exod 23:29–31; Isa 41:10–16; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Deut 12:29—cut off; Deut 31:8—he it is that; Deut 33:27—thrust; Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 4:14—is not; 1 Sam 17:46—will the Lord; Ps 50:3—a fire

Deuteronomy 9:4 Speak not: Deut 9:5; 7:7, 8; 8:17; Ezek 36:22, 32; Rom 11:6, 20; 1 Cor 4:4, 7; Eph 2:4, 5; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:3–5 for the wickedness: Deut 12:31; 18:12; Gen 15:16; Lev 18:24, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 34:11—I drive; Deut 7:1—the Lord; Deut 9:6—Understand; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; Ezek 16:6—Live; Matt 24:48—say

Deuteronomy 9:5 Not for: Though the Canaanites were expelled for their wickedness, it does not follow, that the Israelites were established in their room on account of any distinguished virtue, or because they deserved it. On many occasions, it may be seen in the history of the world, that God punishes the wicked by the instrumentality of other men, who are as wicked as themselves. Not the Israelites' righteousness, but the wickedness of the inhabitants, and the promise of God to their fathers, was the cause of their obtaining Canaan. Titus 3:5 that he may: Gen 12:7; 13:15; 15:7; 17:8; 26:4; 28:13; Exod 32:13; Ezek 20:14; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55; Acts 3:25; 13:32, 33; Rom 11:28; 15:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:29—that God; Exod 34:11—I drive; Lev 20:23—therefore; Deut 4:37—because; Deut 7:8—because; Deut 9:4—Speak not; Deut 11:9—sware; Deut 11:23—General; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; Neh 9:8—madest; Ps 105:42—Abraham; Ezek 36:22—General; Ezek 36:32—for your; Acts 13:17—God; Eph 2:4—his; Heb 11:8—which

Deuteronomy 9:6 Understand: Deut 9:3, 4; Ezek 20:44 giveth thee: Moses repeats this a third time, that, if it were possible, he might root out of the Israelites the opinion of their own deserts, before God rooted out the Canaanites from their country. a stiffnecked: Deut 9:13; 10:16; 31:27; Exod 32:9; 33:3; 34:9; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:13; Ps 78:8; Isa 48:3, 4; Ezek 2:4; Zech 7:11, 12; Acts 7:51; Rom 5:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 2:29—into the land; Deut 9:24—General; Neh 9:16—dealt; Mark 10:5—For; Eph 2:4—his

Deuteronomy 9:7 Remember: In order to destroy the opinion which the Israelites had of their own righteousness, it was necessary to call to mind some of their most notorious provocations and rebellions, which Moses exhorts them to preserve in their mind, as a means to keep them humble. Deut 8:2; Ezek 16:61–63; 20:43; 36:31; 1 Cor 15:9; Eph 2:11; 1 Tim 1:13–15 from the day: Deut 31:27; 32:5, 6; Exod 14:11; 16:2; 17:2; Num 11:4; 14:1–10; 16:1–35; 20:2–5; 21:5; 25:2; Neh 9:16–18; Ps 78:8–72; 95:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 14:9—Only rebel; Num 14:11—provoke; Deut 9:24—General; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 48:8—a transgressor; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 20:8—they rebelled; Mic 6:5—remember; Mal 3:7—from the; Acts 13:18—about

Deuteronomy 9:8 Also in Horeb: Or rather, "Even at Horeb," for there is a peculiar emphasis here, even there where they had lately received the law, attended with the most astonishing appearances and circumstances. Exod 32:16; Ps 106:19–22 Reciprocal: Num 14:11—provoke; Deut 9:19—For I; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke;

Ezra 9:14—wouldest not thou; Ps 78:17—General; Ezek 20:13—I said

Deuteronomy 9:9 I was: Exod 24:12, 15, 18 the tables: Deut 9:15; Exod 31:18; 34:28; Jer 31:31, 32; Gal 4:24 then I: Exod 24:18; 34:28; 1 Kgs 19:8; Matt 4:2 I neither: Deut 9:18; 1 Kgs 13:8, 9; 2 Kgs 6:22 Reciprocal: Gen 7:12—forty; Exod 19:20—Moses went up; Exod 32:1—delayed; Exod 32:16—General; Num 10:33—the ark; Deut 4:13—he wrote; Deut 9:11—the tables of the covenant; 1 Kgs 8:21—the covenant; Luke 4:2—forty; Acts 1:3—forty; 2 Cor 3:7—written

Deuteronomy 9:10 the Lord: Exod 31:18 written with: Deut 10:4; Matt 12:28; Luke 11:20; 2 Cor 3:3; Heb 8:10 all the words: Deut 4:10–15; 5:6–21; 18:16; Exod 19:17–19; 20:1–18 Reciprocal: Deut 4:33—General

Deuteronomy 9:11 the tables of the covenant: Deut 9:9; Num 10:33; Heb 8:6–10; 9:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:21—the covenant; Mark 1:13—forty

Deuteronomy 9:12 Arise: Exod 32:7, 8 corrupted: Deut 4:16; 31:29; 32:5; Gen 6:11, 12; Jude 10 are quickly: Deut 9:16; Judg 2:17; Ps 78:57; Hos 6:4; Gal 1:6 Reciprocal: Neh 9:18—General; Ps 78:17—General; Ps 106:19—General; Ezek 3:11—the children; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Acts 7:41—they; 1 Cor 10:7—be

Deuteronomy 9:13 I have: Gen 11:5; 18:21; Exod 32:9, 10; Ps 50:7; Jer 7:11; 13:27; Hos 6:10; Mal 3:5 stiffnecked: Deut 9:6; 10:16; 31:27; 2 Kgs 17:14 Reciprocal: Neh 9:16—dealt; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 106:23—he said; Acts 7:51—stiffnecked; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; Gal 3:19—in

Deuteronomy 9:14 Let me: Exod 32:10–13; Isa 62:6, 7; Jer 14:11; 15:1; Luke 11:7–10; 18:1–8; Acts 7:51 blot: Deut 29:20; Exod 32:32, 33; Ps 9:5; 109:13; Prov 10:7; Rev 3:5 and I will: Num 14:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:22—for; Gen 32:26—Let me go; Deut 7:24—their name; Deut 25:6—that his name; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; Ezra 9:14—wouldest not thou; Ps 106:23—he said

Deuteronomy 9:15 I turned: Exod 32:14, 15–35 the mount: Deut 4:11; 5:23; Exod 9:23; 19:18; Heb 12:18 Reciprocal: Exod 32:15—turned; Exod 32:16—General; Exod 34:1—which; Deut 9:9—the tables; Deut 10:5—I turned; 2 Cor 3:7—written; 2 Cor 12:21—that I

Deuteronomy 9:16 I looked: Exod 32:19; Acts 7:40, 41 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—fashioned; Exod 32:8—have turned; Deut 9:12—are quickly; Deut 9:25—General; Judg 2:17—quickly; Joel 2:17—Spare; 1 Cor 10:7—be

Deuteronomy 9:17 cast them: Moses might have done this through distress and anguish of spirit, on beholding their abominable idolatry and dissolute conduct; or probably he did it emblematically, and perhaps by the direction of God; intimating thereby, that as by this act of his the tables were broken in pieces, on which the Law of God was written, so they, by their present conduct, had made a breach in the covenant, and broken the laws of their Maker and Sovereign. Deut 9:17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:19—he saw

Deuteronomy 9:18 I fell down: The transgressions of the people rendered this second

forty days' fasting necessary to Moses. Their pardon was indeed in some sense obtained before he ascended the mount; yet probably much of the time which he spent there was employed in supplication, and when he descended the second time, with the tables of the law in his hands, the pardon was, as it were, ratified and sealed. Deut 9:9; Exod 32:10–14; 34:28; 2 Sam 12:16; Ps 106:23 Reciprocal: Gen 7:12—forty; Gen 17:17—fell; Exod 24:18—forty days; Exod 32:11—besought; Exod 32:31—returned; Deut 9:25—General; Deut 10:10—I stayed; 1 Kgs 19:8—forty days; 2 Kgs 14:24—in the sight; Ezra 10:6—he did eat; Job 1:20—fell; Prov 29:8—wise; Ezek 9:8—that I; Ezek 11:13—Then; Matt 4:2—fasted; Mark 1:13—forty; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 4:2—forty; Acts 1:3—forty; 1 Cor 14:25—falling; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Deuteronomy 9:19 For I: Deut 9:8; Exod 32:10, 11; Neh 1:2–7; Luke 12:4, 5 But the: Deut 10:10; Exod 32:14; 33:17; Ps 99:6; 106:23; Amos 7:2, 3, 5, 6; Jas 5:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:31—returned; Num 11:2—prayed; Ps 38:1—hot; Ps 99:8—thou wast; Eccl 4:10—if; Ezek 11:13—Then

Deuteronomy 9:20; Exod 32:2–5, 21, 35; Heb 7:26–28 Reciprocal: Exod 32:25—Aaron; Num 11:2—prayed; Num 21:7—And Moses; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; Job 42:10—when; Ps 99:8—though; Eccl 4:10—if

Deuteronomy 9:21 I took: Exod 32:20; Isa 2:18–21; 30:22; 31:7; Hos 8:11 the brook: This was the stream which flowed from the rock that Moses smote with his rod (Exod 17:6) and to which the Psalmist alludes in Ps 78:16–20; 105:41. Philo relates, that upon Moses' striking the rock, the water poured out like a torrent, affording not only a sufficient quantity for allaying their present thirst, but to fill their water vessels, to carry with them on their journey. Reciprocal: Deut 7:5—burn; 1 Kgs 15:13—and burnt; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 2 Kgs 23:6—and burned; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 34:4—made dust; 2 Chr 34:7—beaten; Ps 78:40—How oft; Ps 106:19—General; Jer 7:25—the day; Hos 10:8—the sin; Amos 8:14—sin; Acts 13:18—about; 1 Cor 10:4—followed them

Deuteronomy 9:22 Taberah: Num 11:1–5 Massah: Exod 17:7 Kibrothhattaavah: Num 11:4, 34 Reciprocal: Num 14:11—provoke; Ps 78:40—How oft; Ps 106:14—But; Isa 1:2—they have; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 32:30—children; Heb 3:8—as

Deuteronomy 9:23 Likewise: Deut 1:19–33; Num 13:1–33 ye rebelled: Num 14:1–4, 10–41; Isa 63:10 ye believed: Deut 1:32, 33; Ps 78:22; 106:24, 25; Heb 3:18, 19; 4:2 Reciprocal: Num 13:3—General; Num 14:9—Only rebel; Num 14:11—provoke; Josh 10:41—Kadeshbarnea; Neh 9:16—dealt; Ezek 20:21—the children

Deuteronomy 9:24; Deut 9:6, 7; 31:27; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Exod 32:22—knowest; Num 14:9—Only rebel; Num 20:10—General; Deut 32:5—a perverse; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; Neh 9:16—dealt; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Jer 22:21—This; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 20:21—the children

Deuteronomy 9:25; Deut 9:16, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Exod 24:18—forty days; Exod 34:2—in the top; Exod 34:28—forty days; Deut 10:10—I stayed; Ps 106:23—he said; Matt 4:2—fasted; Mark 1:13—forty; Luke 4:2—forty; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Gal 3:19—in

Deuteronomy 9:26 prayed: Exod 32:11–13; 34:9; Num 14:13–19; Ps 99:6; 106:23; Jer 14:21
thine inheritance: 1 Kgs 8:51 which thou hast redeemed: Deut 9:29; 32:9; Ps 74:1, 2; Isa
63:19 which thou hast brought forth: Deut 7:8; 13:5; 15:15; 21:8; 26:7, 8; Exod 15:13; 2
Sam 7:23; Neh 1:10; Ps 77:15; 107:2; Isa 44:23; Mic 6:4; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12; Rev 5:9
Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—consider; Num 21:7—And Moses; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut
11:2—his greatness; Deut 33:4—the inheritance; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; Lam
2:20—consider

Deuteronomy 9:27 Remember: Exod 3:6, 16; 6:3–8; 13:5; 32:13; Jer 14:21 look not: Exod
32:31, 32; 1 Sam 25:25; Ps 78:8; Prov 21:12; Isa 43:24, 25; Jer 50:20; Mic 7:18, 19
Reciprocal: Neh 9:16—dealt; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 105:42—Abraham; Jer
16:12—imagination; Ezek 2:3—rebelled

Deuteronomy 9:28 the land: Gen 41:57; Exod 6:6–8; 1 Sam 14:25 Because: Deut 32:26, 27;
Exod 32:12; Num 14:15, 16; Josh 7:7–9; Ps 115:1, 2; Isa 43:25; 48:9–11; Jer 14:7–9; Ezek
20:8, 9, 14; Dan 9:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us

Deuteronomy 9:29 Yet they: Deut 9:26; 4:20; 1 Kgs 8:15; Neh 1:10; Ps 95:7; 100:3; Isa
63:19 which thou: Deut 9:26; 4:34 Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—consider; 1 Kgs
8:53—separate; Ps 28:9—bless; Ps 74:2—purchased; Ps 77:15—with; Ps 106:40—his own

CHAPTER 10

- 1 God's mercy in restoring the two tables;
- 6 in continuing the priesthood;
- 8 in separating the tribe of Levi;
- 10 in hearkening unto Moses' suit for his people;
- 12 An exhortation to obedience.

Deuteronomy 10:1 Hew: Deut 10:4; Exod 34:1, 2, 4 make thee: Deut 10:3; Exod 25:10–15;
Heb 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 32:16—General; Deut 4:13—he wrote; Josh 18:11—between
the children; Ezek 20:19—walk; 2 Cor 3:7—written

Deuteronomy 10:2 thou shalt: Deut 10:5; Exod 25:16–22; 40:20; 1 Kgs 8:9; Heb 9:4
Reciprocal: Exod 34:28—he wrote; 2 Chr 5:10—save

Deuteronomy 10:3 I made: Exod 25:5, 10; 37:1–9 hewed: Deut 10:1; Exod 34:4
Reciprocal: Exod 36:20—shittim wood; Exod 38:6—General

Deuteronomy 10:4 he wrote: Deut 9:10; Exod 34:28 the ten: Deut 4:13 commandments:
Heb. words which: Deut 5:4–21; Exod 20:1–17 out of the: Deut 4:11–15; 5:22–26; Exod
19:18; Heb 12:18, 19 in the day: Deut 9:10; 18:16; Exod 19:17 Reciprocal: Deut 10:1—Hew

Deuteronomy 10:5 I turned: Deut 9:15; Exod 32:15; 34:29 put the: Deut 10:2; Exod 25:16;
40:20 there they: Josh 4:9; 1 Kgs 8:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 16:34—General; Num
33:30—Moseroth

Deuteronomy 10:6 took: Num 10:6, 12, 13; 33:1, 2 Mosera: Num 33:30–33, Moseroth, Hor-ha-gid-gad, Jotbathah there Aaron: Num 20:23–28; 33:38 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—among; Lev 6:22—is anointed; Num 20:28—died there; Num 27:13—as Aaron; Num 33:31—Benejaakan

Deuteronomy 10:7 Reciprocal: Num 33:32—General; Num 33:33—Jotbathah

Deuteronomy 10:8 time the Lord: Exod 29:1–37; Lev 8:9; Num 1:47–53; 3:1–Num 4:49; 8:1–26; 16:9, 10; 18:1–32; John 15:16; Acts 13:2; Rom 1:1; 2 Cor 6:17; Gal 1:15 bear: Num 3:31; 4:15; 1 Kgs 8:3, 4, 6; 1 Chr 15:12–15, 26; 23:26; 2 Chr 5:4, 5 to stand: Deut 18:5; 2 Chr 29:11; Ps 134:2; 135:2; Jer 15:19; Ezek 44:11, 15; Rom 12:7 to bless: Deut 21:5; Lev 9:22; Num 6:23–26; 2 Chr 30:27 Reciprocal: Num 8:14—separate; Deut 17:12—the priest; Judg 20:28—stood; 1 Sam 16:21—stood before him; 1 Kgs 1:2—a young virgin; 1 Kgs 17:1—before whom; Zech 3:1—standing; Zech 4:14—that; Rev 11:4—standing

Deuteronomy 10:9; Deut 18:1, 2; Num 18:20–24; 26:62; Josh 14:3; Ezek 44:28 Reciprocal: Deut 12:12—forasmuch; Josh 13:14—General; Josh 13:33—General; Josh 18:7—the Levites; 1 Cor 9:13—they

Deuteronomy 10:10 I stayed: Deut 9:18, 25; Exod 24:18; 34:28 first time: or, former days the Lord hearkened: Deut 3:23–27; 9:19; Exod 32:14, 33, 34; 33:17; Matt 27:42 Reciprocal: Gen 7:12—forty; Ps 106:23—he said

Deuteronomy 10:11 Arise: Exod 32:34; 33:1 take thy: Heb. go in Reciprocal: Num 33:2—journeys

Deuteronomy 10:12 what doth: Jer 7:22, 23; Mic 6:8; Matt 11:29, 30; 1 John 5:3 fear: Deut 6:13; Ps 34:9; 128:1; Jer 32:39, 40; Acts 9:31; 1 Pet 1:17 to walk: Deut 5:33; Josh 22:5; Ps 81:13; Ezek 11:20; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 love: Deut 6:5; 11:13; 30:16, 20; Ps 18:1; 145:20; Matt 22:37; Mark 12:29–33; Luke 10:27; 11:42; Rom 8:28; 1 John 2:15; 4:19, 20; 5:2, 5 to serve: Job 36:11; Zeph 3:9; Rom 1:9; Heb 12:28 God with all: Deut 4:29 Reciprocal: Exod 20:20—his fear; Exod 23:25—And ye; Deut 4:8—General; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 11:8—Therefore; Deut 26:17—and to; Deut 27:10—General; Josh 24:14—fear; 1 Kgs 2:4—with all their heart; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; 2 Kgs 23:3—with all their heart; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; 2 Chr 15:12—seek; 2 Chr 31:21—he did it; Neh 9:13—gavest; Ps 31:23—O love; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Jer 11:7—in the; Ezek 18:9—walked; Zech 8:16—are; John 14:21—that hath; Rom 7:12—the law

Deuteronomy 10:13 for thy: Deut 6:24; Prov 9:12; Jer 32:39; Jas 1:25 Reciprocal: Deut 4:8—General; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 26:17—and to; Deut 27:10—General; Josh 22:5—love; 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; Neh 9:13—gavest; Job 5:27—for thy good; Job 22:2—as he that; Ps 81:13—Oh that; Jer 11:7—in the; Ezek 18:9—walked; Mic 6:8—and what; Zech 8:16—are; Luke 11:42—and pass; John 14:21—that hath; 1 John 5:3—this

Deuteronomy 10:14 the heaven: 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 6:18; Neh 9:6; Ps 115:16; 148:4; Isa 66:1 the earth: Gen 14:19; Exod 9:29; 19:5; Ps 24:1; 50:12; Jer 27:5, 6; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 Reciprocal: Job 41:11—whatsoever; Matt 11:25—Lord

Deuteronomy 10:15; Deut 4:37; 7:7, 8; Num 14:8; Rom 9:13–23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; Neh 9:7—choose; Ps 103:17—unto children's; Ps 135:4—the

Lord; Isa 41:8—thou; Jer 31:3—I have; Amos 3:2—only; Mal 1:2—I have; Matt 11:25—Lord; Rom 9:5—are the fathers; Rom 11:28—are beloved; 1 Pet 2:9—a chosen

Deuteronomy 10:16 Circumcise: Deut 30:6; Lev 26:41; Jer 4:4, 14; Rom 2:28, 29; Col 2:11 stiffnecked: Deut 9:6, 13; 31:27; Jas 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; Josh 5:2—circumcise; 2 Chr 30:8—be ye not stiffnecked; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 44:7—uncircumcised in heart; John 3:10—and knowest; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Phil 3:3—we

Deuteronomy 10:17 God of gods: Josh 22:22; 1 Chr 16:25, 26; Ps 136:2; Dan 2:47; 11:36 Lord of lords: Ps 136:3; Rev 17:14; 19:16 a great: Deut 7:21; Neh 1:5; 4:14; 9:32; Job 37:22, 23; Ps 99:3; Jer 20:11 regardeth: 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; Mark 12:14; Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; Gal 2:6; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Deut 1:17—shall not; Deut 16:19—respect; Deut 27:25—General; 2 Sam 14:14—neither; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ps 135:5—I know; Prov 15:25—but; Jer 32:18—the Great; Dan 2:45—the great; 1 Cor 8:5—that

Deuteronomy 10:18 doth: Ps 68:5; 103:6; 146:9; Isa 1:17; Jer 49:11; Hos 14:3 loveth: Ps 145:9; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Lev 19:33—And if; Lev 25:35—a stranger; Deut 1:16—the stranger; Deut 13:14—General; Deut 27:19—General; Deut 32:4—all his; 2 Chr 19:7—respect of persons; Job 29:12—the fatherless; Ps 10:14—helper; Ps 82:3—Defend; Ps 99:4—executest; Prov 15:25—but; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Zech 7:9—saying; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; Heb 13:2—not

Deuteronomy 10:19; Exod 22:21; Lev 19:33, 34; Luke 6:35; 10:28–37; 17:18; Gal 6:10; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Exod 23:9—thou shalt not; Lev 25:35—a stranger; Deut 1:16—the stranger; Deut 23:7—because thou; Ps 146:9—preserveth; Zech 7:9—saying; Heb 13:2—not

Deuteronomy 10:20 fear: Deut 6:13; 13:4; Matt 4:10; Luke 4:8 cleave: Deut 4:4; 11:22; 13:4; Josh 23:8; Acts 11:23; Rom 12:9 swear: Deut 6:13; Ps 63:11; Isa 45:23 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Gen 24:3—swear; Exod 23:25—And ye; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 30:20—cleave; Josh 22:5—cleave; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; 1 Sam 7:3—serve him; 1 Sam 29:6—the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 2 Kgs 18:6—he clave; Ps 119:31—stuck; Isa 19:18—and swear; Isa 48:1—which swear; Isa 65:16—he that; Jer 4:2—shalt swear; Jer 12:16—my name; Zeph 1:5—and that; Matt 19:5—cleave; Luke 8:38—besought

Deuteronomy 10:21 thy praise: Exod 15:2; Ps 22:3; Isa 12:2–6; 60:19; Jer 17:14; Luke 2:32; Rev 21:23 that hath: Deut 4:32–35; 1 Sam 12:24; 2 Sam 7:23; Ps 106:21, 22; Isa 64:3; Jer 32:20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—a terrible; Ps 65:5—terrible; Ps 109:1—O God; Jer 12:16—my name; Luke 8:38—besought; Luke 8:39—and published

Deuteronomy 10:22 with threescore: And now, from so small a beginning, they are multiplied to more than 600,000 men, besides women and children; and this, indeed, in the space of 40 years; for the 603,000 which came out of Egypt were at this time all dead, except Moses, Joshua, and Caleb. How easy can God increase and multiply, as well as diminish and bring low! In all things, by his omnipotence, he can do whatsoever he will; and he will do whatsoever is right. Gen 46:27; Exod 1:5; Acts 7:14 as the stars: Deut 1:10; 28:62; Gen 15:5; Num 26:51, 62; Neh 9:23; Heb 11:12 Reciprocal: Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 46:6—into Egypt; Gen 47:27—grew; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Num

1:46—General; Deut 7:7—ye were; Deut 26:5—became; Isa 26:15—increased; Acts 7:15—Jacob; Acts 13:17—and exalted

CHAPTER 11

- 1 An exhortation to obedience;
- 2 by their own experience of God's great works;
- 8 by promise of God's great blessings;
- 16 and by threatenings;
- 18 A careful study is required in God's words;
- 26 The blessing and curse set before them.

Deuteronomy 11:1 thou shalt: This verse is the practical improvement of the conclusion of the foregoing chapter; while the next verse begins another view of the subject. Deut 6:5; 10:12; 30:16–20; Ps 116:1 keep: Lev 8:35; Zech 3:7 his statutes: Deut 4:1, 5, 40; 6:1; Ps 105:45; Luke 1:74, 75 Reciprocal: Exod 24:3—all the judgments; Deut 5:29—keep all; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 26:16—This day; Deut 27:10—General; Josh 22:5—love; Ps 106:3—at all times; Ezek 18:9—walked

Deuteronomy 11:2 And know: Moses seems here to have addressed himself particularly to the elders, who had in their youth witnessed the wonderful works which Jehovah had wrought both for them and among them; and who were bound to remember them for their own warning, and testify them to the rising generation who had not been eye-witnesses. Deut 8:19; 29:10; Prov 22:19; Acts 26:22 the chastisement: Deut 8:2–5 his greatness: Deut 5:24; 9:26 his mighty: Deut 7:19 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 13:3—strength; Deut 3:24—thy greatness; Deut 31:13—General; Josh 24:31—overlived Joshua; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; Ps 136:12—General; Ezek 20:5—and made

Deuteronomy 11:3; Deut 4:34; 7:19; Ps 78:12, 13; 105:27–45; 135:9; Jer 32:20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—strength; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; Neh 9:10—showedst

Deuteronomy 11:4 how he made: Exod 14:23–31; 15:4, 9, 10, 19; Ps 106:11; Heb 11:29 Reciprocal: Exod 14:28—the waters; Neh 9:10—showedst; Ps 106:10—And he

Deuteronomy 11:5; Ps 77:20; 78:14–72; 105:39–41; 106:12–48

Deuteronomy 11:6 he did unto: Num 16:1, 31–33; 26:9, 10; 27:3; Ps 106:17 substance: or, living substance which followed them in their possession: Heb. at their feet Reciprocal: 1 Thess 5:21—hold

Deuteronomy 11:7; Deut 5:3; 7:19; Ps 106:2; 145:4–6, 12; 150:2 Reciprocal: Deut 27:10—General; Josh 24:31—overlived Joshua; Zech 8:16—are; Mal 1:5—your; Heb 3:9—and

Deuteronomy 11:8 Therefore: Deut 8:10, 11; 10:12–15; 26:16–19; 28:47; Ps 116:12–16 that ye may: Deut 31:23; Josh 1:6, 7; Ps 138:3; Isa 40:31; Dan 10:19; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 Reciprocal: Deut 11:13—diligently; Deut 27:10—General; Zech 8:16—are

Deuteronomy 11:9 prolong: Deut 4:40; 5:16; 6:2; Ps 34:12–22; Prov 3:2, 16; 9:11; 10:27
sware: Deut 6:18; 9:5 a land: Exod 3:8; Ezek 20:6 Reciprocal: Num 13:27—General; Deut
25:15—that thy days; Deut 30:20—thou mayest

Deuteronomy 11:10 wateredst it with thy foot: Rain seldom falls in Egypt; the land
being chiefly watered by the inundations of the Nile. In order to water the grounds
where the inundations do not extend, water is collected in ponds, and directed in
streamlets to the different parts of the field where irrigation is necessary. It is no
unusual thing in the East to see a man, with a small mattock, making a little trench for
the water to run into; and, as he opens the passage, the water following, he uses his
foot to raise up the mould against the side of this little channel, to prevent the water
from being shed unnecessarily, before it reaches the place of its destination. Hence he
may justly be said to water the ground with his foot. Zech 14:18 Reciprocal: Gen
30:30—since my coming; Gen 41:1—the river; Deut 8:7—General; 1 Kgs 21:2—a garden
of herbs; Ps 68:9—didst; Isa 19:10—make; Isa 23:3—the harvest

Deuteronomy 11:11; Deut 8:7–9; Gen 27:28; Ps 65:12, 13; 104:10–13; Isa 28:1; Jer 2:7; Heb
6:7 Reciprocal: Deut 1:7—in the plain; Deut 3:25—the good land; Deut 33:28—his; Judg
18:10—where there; Ps 65:9—visitest; Ps 104:13—watereth; Ps 106:24—the pleasant
land; Isa 32:12—pleasant fields; Ezek 20:6—into; Ezek 36:4—mountains; Zech
14:18—that have no

Deuteronomy 11:12 careth for: Heb. seeketh the eyes: 1 Kgs 9:3; Ezra 5:5; Ps 33:18; 34:15;
Jer 24:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the dew; Deut 3:25—the good land; Judg
18:6—before; Judg 18:10—where there; 2 Kgs 17:20—until he had cast; 2 Kgs 18:32—like
your own; 2 Chr 7:15—mine eyes; Job 3:4—God regard; Ps 47:4—choose; Ps
65:9—visitest; Ps 106:24—the pleasant land; Isa 32:12—pleasant fields; Isa 36:17—a land
of corn; Jer 2:7—brought; Ezek 20:6—into; Mal 3:12—a delightsome; 1 Pet 3:12—the
eyes

Deuteronomy 11:13 diligently: Deut 11:8, 22; 6:17; Ps 119:4 to love: Deut 4:29; 6:5, 6;
10:12 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—And ye; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 15:5—General; Deut
28:1—If thou shalt; Josh 22:5—love; 1 Kgs 2:4—with all their heart; 2 Kgs 23:3—with all
their heart; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Jer 17:24—if; Zech 10:1—rain in;
John 14:21—that hath

Deuteronomy 11:14; Deut 28:12; Lev 26:4; Job 5:10, 11; 37:11–13; Ps 65:9–13; Jer 14:22;
Ezek 34:26; Joel 2:22, 23; Jas 5:7 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—And ye; 2 Sam 21:10—until
water; Ps 68:9—didst; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Zech 10:1—the time; Mal 3:11—neither;
Acts 14:17—and gave; Gal 6:9—for

Deuteronomy 11:15 And I will: 1 Kgs 18:5; Ps 104:14; Jer 14:5; Joel 1:18; 2:22 send: Heb.
give eat and be full: Deut 6:11; 8:10; Joel 2:19; Hag 1:6; Mal 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev
26:5—eat your; Ruth 2:14—she did

Deuteronomy 11:16 Take heed: Deut 4:9, 23; Luke 21:8, 34, 36; Heb 2:1; 3:12; 4:1; 12:15
your heart: Deut 13:3; 29:18; Job 31:27; Isa 44:20; Jas 1:26; 1 John 5:21; Rev 12:9; 13:14;
20:4 and serve: Deut 8:19; 30:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:14—thou shalt; 1 Sam 12:20—turn
not; Job 31:26—beheld; Jer 17:21—Take

Deuteronomy 11:17 the Lord's: Deut 6:15; 30:17, 18 shut up: Deut 28:23, 24; 1 Kgs 8:35; 17:1; 2 Chr 6:26; 7:13; Jer 14:1–6; Amos 4:7; Hag 1:9–11 ye perish: Deut 4:26; 8:19, 20; 30:18; Josh 23:13–16 Reciprocal: Lev 26:20—for your land; Deut 29:18—among you man; Zech 14:17—even

Deuteronomy 11:18 ye lay up: Deut 6:6–9; 32:46; Exod 13:9, 16; Ps 119:11; Prov 3:1; 6:20–23; 7:2, 3; Col 3:16; Heb 2:1; 2 Pet 1:12; 3:1, 2 a sign: Matt 23:5 Reciprocal: Num 15:39—remember; Deut 6:8—General; Deut 17:19—General; Josh 1:8—book; Ps 37:31—law; Ps 119:30—thy judgments; Prov 3:3—bind; Jer 32:39—for the; John 5:39—Search; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Rev 13:16—or

Deuteronomy 11:19; Deut 4:9, 10; 6:7; Ps 34:11; 78:5, 6; Prov 2:1; 4:1–27; Isa 38:19 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Exod 12:26—your children; Exod 13:9—a sign; Deut 31:19—and teach it; Josh 1:8—book; Josh 4:6—when your; Job 8:10—Shall not; Ps 48:13—that ye; Ps 71:24—My tongue; Ps 78:4—showing; Eph 6:4—but; Col 4:6—your

Deuteronomy 11:20; Deut 6:9

Deuteronomy 11:21 your days: Deut 4:40; 5:16; 6:2; Prov 3:2, 16; 4:10; 9:11 as the days: Ps 72:5; 89:28, 29; Isa 65:20; Rev 20:6

Deuteronomy 11:22 if ye shall: Deut 11:13; 6:17 to love: Deut 11:13; Matt 22:37; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 John 5:2, 3 to cleave: Deut 10:20; 30:20; Gen 2:24; Acts 11:23; 2 Cor 11:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 19:9—If thou shalt; Josh 22:5—take; Josh 23:8—General; Ps 119:4—General; Jer 17:24—if; Matt 19:5—cleave

Deuteronomy 11:23; Deut 4:38; 7:1, 2, 22, 23; 9:1, 5; Exod 23:27–30; 34:11 Reciprocal: Josh 11:23—according to all; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; Josh 13:2—the land; Josh 23:5—he shall; Josh 23:9—For the Lord; Jer 46:15—the Lord; Matt 25:34—Come

Deuteronomy 11:24; Gen 15:18–21; Exod 23:31; Num 34:3–15; Josh 1:3, 4; 14:9; 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; 2 Chr 9:26 Reciprocal: Gen 2:14—Euphrates; Deut 1:7—the great; Deut 12:20—as he hath; Deut 14:24—if the place; Deut 19:8—General; Deut 34:2—unto; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; Josh 13:2—the land; Josh 15:12—the great sea; 2 Sam 8:3—at the river; Joel 2:20—utmost; Zech 9:10—from the river

Deuteronomy 11:25 There shall: Deut 2:25; 7:24; Josh 1:5; 2:9; 5:1 as he hath: Exod 23:27 Reciprocal: Gen 35:5—General; Exod 15:16—dread; Deut 19:8—General; Deut 20:4—to fight; Deut 28:10—and they shall; Josh 10:2—they feared; 1 Chr 14:17—the fear of him; Esth 8:17—for the fear

Deuteronomy 11:26; Deut 30:1, 15–20; Gal 3:10, 13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 27:12—upon mount Gerizim; Deut 28:14—thou shalt; Deut 30:19—that I have; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 21:8—I set; Jer 42:21—I have; Mark 11:14—No

Deuteronomy 11:27; Deut 28:1–14; Lev 26:3–13; Ps 19:11; Isa 1:19; 3:10; Matt 5:3–12; 25:31–46; Luke 11:28; John 13:17; 14:21–23; Rom 2:7; Jas 1:25; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—if ye; Deut 28:45—because; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 42:21—I have

Deuteronomy 11:28; Deut 28:15–68; 29:19–28; Lev 26:14–32; Isa 1:20; 3:11; Matt 25:41; Rom 2:8, 9; Gal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Num 15:39—remember; Deut 6:14—not go; Deut 28:45—because; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; Prov 7:1—lay; Jer 7:6—neither walk; Zech 5:3—the curse

Deuteronomy 11:29 put the blessing: Deut 27:12–26; Josh 8:30–35 Gerizim: Gerizim and Ebal, mountains west of Jordan, and in the tribe of Ephraim, are opposite, or parallel to each other, extending from east to west; mount Gerizim being on the south, and mount Ebal on the north. They are separated by the beautiful valley in which Shechem or Nablous is situated, which is only about 200 paces in width. Both mountains are much alike in length, height, and figure; being about a league in length, in the form of a semicircle, and so steep, on the side of Shechem, that there is scarcely any shelving: their altitude appeared to Mr. BUCKINGHAM nearly equal, not exceeding 700 or 800 feet from the level of the valley, which is itself elevated. But though they resemble each other in these particulars, yet in another they are very dissimilar; for, says Maundrell, “though neither of the mountains has much to boast of as to its pleasantness, yet, as one passes between them, Gerizim seems to discover a somewhat more verdant, fruitful aspect than Ebal: the reason of which may be, because fronting towards the north, it is sheltered from the heat of the sun by its own shade; whereas Ebal, looking southward, and receiving the sun that comes directly upon it, must by consequence be rendered more scorched and unfruitful.”

Amalek in the tribe of Ephraim Judg 12:15
Calvary near Jerusalem Luke 23:33
Carmel near the Mediterranean Josh 19:26
Ebal near to Gerizim Josh 8:30
En-gedi near the Dead Sea Josh 15:62
Gaash in the tribe of Ephraim Josh 24:30
Gilboa south of the valley of Israel 2 Sam 1:21
Gilead beyond Jordan Gen 31:21–25
Gerizim on which afterwards stood a temple of the Samaritans Judg 9:7
Hermon beyond Jordan Josh 11:3
Hor in Idumea Num 20:22
Horeb in Arabia Petrea near Sinai Deut 1:2
Lebanon separates Syria from Palestine Deut 3:25
Moriah where the temple was built 2 Chr 3:1
Nebo part of the mountains of Abarim Num 32:3
Olives east of Jerusalem divided only by brook Kidron 1 Kgs 11:17; 2 Kgs 23:13; Acts 1:12
Paran in Arabia Petrea Gen 14:6 Deut 1:1
Pisgah beyond Jordan Num 21:20 Deut 34:1
Seir in Idumea Gen 14:6
Sinai in Arabia Petrea Exod 19:2 Deut 33:2
Sion near to mount Moriah 2 Sam 5:7
Tabor in the Lower Galilee Judg 4:6 Reciprocal: Deut 7:1—the Lord; Deut 27:4—in mount Ebal; Deut 27:13—mount Ebal; Josh 8:33—Moses; Zech 5:3—the curse

Deuteronomy 11:30 Gilgal: Gen 12:6; Josh 5:9; Judg 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 50:11—beyond Jordan; Deut 27:4—in mount Ebal; Josh 8:30—in mount Ebal; Neh 12:29—the house;

Ezek 37:2—valley

Deuteronomy 11:31; Deut 9:1; Josh 1:11; 3:13–17 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—But when; Deut 27:2—on the day

Deuteronomy 11:32; Deut 5:32, 33; 12:32; Ps 119:6; Matt 7:21–27; 28:20; Luke 1:6; John 15:14; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 35:29—the Lord; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 27:1—Keep all; Jer 26:4—which

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed;
- 4 The place of God's service to be kept;
- 15 Blood is forbidden;
- 16 Blood is forbidden;
- 17 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place;
- 18 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place;
- 19 The Levite is not to be forsaken;
- 20 Blood is forbidden;
- 26 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place;
- 29 Idolatry is not to be enquired after.

Deuteronomy 12:1 the statutes: Deut 4:1, 2, 5, 45; 6:1, 2 all the days: Deut 12:19; 4:19; 1 Kgs 8:40; Job 7:1; Ps 104:33; 146:2 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—When; Lev 26:46—the statutes; Num 15:2—General; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 19:1—hath cut; Deut 26:16—This day

Deuteronomy 12:2 utterly: Deut 7:5, 25, 26; Exod 23:24; 34:12–17; Num 33:51, 52; Judg 2:2 possess: or, inherit, Num 22:41; 2 Kgs 16:4; 17:10, 11; 23:13; Jer 3:6; Ezek 20:28, 29; Hos 4:13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:13—ye shall; Lev 17:5—in the open; 1 Kgs 3:2—the people; 1 Kgs 14:23—built; 2 Kgs 18:4—brake; 2 Chr 21:11—Moreover; 2 Chr 28:4—General; Ps 78:58—their high; Isa 36:7—is it not; Isa 57:5—under; Jer 2:20—when upon; Jer 3:2—unto; Jer 3:13—under every; 1 Thess 3:9—before

Deuteronomy 12:3 ye shall: Num 33:52; Judg 2:2; 2 Chr 31:1 overthrow: Heb. break down and burn: 1 Kgs 15:13; 2 Kgs 18:4; 23:14; 2 Chr 14:3; 19:3; 34:3; Jer 17:2; Mic 5:14 and destroy: Exod 23:13; Ps 16:4; Hos 2:17; Zech 13:2; Rev 13:1 Reciprocal: Exod 23:24—overthrow; Exod 34:13—ye shall; Deut 7:5—destroy; Deut 7:25—graven; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 1 Kgs 14:15—beyond the river; 2 Kgs 11:18—brake they; 2 Kgs 17:10—in every; 2 Chr 23:17—brake his altars; 2 Chr 28:4—General; Dan 11:8—their gods

Deuteronomy 12:4; Deut 12:30, 31; 16:21, 22; 20:18; Lev 20:23 Reciprocal: Lev 18:3—and after; Josh 22:15—General; 1 Kgs 14:15—beyond the river; 2 Kgs 17:12—Ye shall not; Ps 78:58—their high

Deuteronomy 12:5 But unto: Deut 12:11; 16:2; 26:2; Josh 9:27; 18:1; 1 Kgs 8:16, 20, 29; 14:21; 1 Chr 22:1; 2 Chr 7:12; Ps 78:68; 87:2, 3; John 4:20–22; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 habitation: Exod 15:2; 25:22; Num 7:89; 1 Kgs 8:27; Ps 132:13, 14; Isa 66:1, 2; Acts

7:48–50; Eph 2:20–22; Col 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Exod 23:17—General; Exod 23:19—first of the; Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 17:3—that killeth an; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Lev 27:30—General; Deut 12:14—General; Deut 12:21—to put; Deut 14:23—eat before; Deut 14:24—which; Deut 15:19—thou shalt do; Deut 15:20—General; Deut 16:5—sacrifice; Deut 17:8—get thee up; Deut 18:6—unto the place; Deut 31:11—in the place; Josh 22:11—heard; Josh 22:19—wherein; Josh 22:27—that we; Judg 8:27—Ophrah; 1 Sam 1:3—to worship; 1 Sam 1:4—offered; 1 Sam 1:24—she took; 1 Sam 2:29—habitation; 1 Kgs 9:3—to put; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; 2 Chr 2:6—save only; 2 Chr 6:5—my name; 2 Chr 11:16—to sacrifice; 2 Chr 12:13—to put; Ezra 3:2—as it is written; Ezra 6:3—the place; Ezra 6:12—caused; Ezra 7:17—offer them; Neh 1:9—the place; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps 74:7—dwelling; Ps 122:4—Whither; Song 4:6—the mountain; Isa 33:20—the city; Jer 7:12—where; Luke 2:41—went

Deuteronomy 12:6 your burnt: Lev 17:3–9; Ezek 20:40 tithes: Deut 12:17; 14:22–26; 15:19, 20; 26:2; Lev 27:32, 33; Num 18:15–17; Mal 3:8, 10; Luke 11:42; 18:12 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 8:31—Boil; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Lev 22:18—vows; Lev 23:38—and beside; Lev 27:30—General; Num 15:3—or in a freewill; Num 18:8—the charge; Num 18:19—the heave; Num 29:39—beside your vows; Deut 12:13—General; Deut 12:26—holy; Deut 16:5—sacrifice; Deut 23:18—any vow; Josh 22:19—wherein; Josh 22:27—that we; 1 Sam 1:24—she took; 1 Sam 2:29—habitation; 1 Sam 9:12—sacrifice; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 2 Chr 2:6—save only; 2 Chr 7:12—an house of sacrifice; 2 Chr 11:16—to sacrifice; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ezra 3:5—willingly; Ezra 6:3—the place; Neh 10:36—the firstborn; Neh 10:39—For the children; Ps 54:6—freely; Prov 7:14—I have peace offerings with me; Song 4:6—the mountain; Joel 1:16—joy; Amos 4:5—proclaim

Deuteronomy 12:7 And there: Deut 12:18; 14:23, 26; 15:20; Isa 23:18 ye shall: Deut 12:12, 18; 16:11–15; 26:11; 27:7; Lev 23:40; Ps 128:1, 2; Mal 2:13; Acts 2:46; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; Exod 24:11—did eat; Lev 8:31—Boil; Lev 10:19—should; Deut 28:47—General; 1 Sam 9:12—sacrifice; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 8:9—mourn not; Ps 54:6—freely; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Prov 7:14—I have peace offerings with me; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Eccl 9:7—eat; Isa 62:9—shall eat; Ezek 44:3—to eat; Joel 1:16—joy; Joel 2:26—and praise; Amos 4:5—proclaim; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Zech 14:21—every; 1 Cor 10:31—ye eat

Deuteronomy 12:8 every man: Num 15:39; Judg 17:6; 21:25; Prov 21:2; Amos 5:25; Acts 7:42 Reciprocal: Exod 12:25—when; Lev 14:34—When; Josh 3:9—Hear the words; Josh 5:5—they had not

Deuteronomy 12:9; Deut 25:19; 1 Kgs 8:56; 1 Chr 23:25; Mic 2:10; Heb 4:8, 9; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:25—when; Lev 14:34—which I; Num 15:2—General; Num 35:10—General; Deut 17:14—When thou; Josh 5:5—they had not; Josh 22:4—given rest; Jer 31:2—when; 2 Cor 5:7—General

Deuteronomy 12:10 But when: Deut 3:27; 4:22; 9:1; 11:31; Josh 3:17; 4:1, 12 ye dwell: Deut 33:12, 28; Lev 25:18, 19; 1 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 4:25; Ps 4:8; Prov 1:33; Jer 23:6; 32:37; 33:11; Ezek 28:26; 34:25, 28; 38:8 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—which I; Deut 17:14—When

thou; Deut 30:20—thou mayest; 1 Kgs 8:56—hath given rest; 1 Chr 22:18—and hath;
Acts 9:31—the churches

Deuteronomy 12:11 a place: Deut 12:5, 14, 18, 21, 26; 14:23; 15:20; 16:2–8; 17:8; 18:6;
23:16; 26:2; 31:11; Josh 18:1; 1 Kgs 8:13, 29; Ps 78:68; Jer 7:12; John 4:20–23 your choice:
Heb. the choice of your Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev
17:3—that killeth an; Num 15:3—a sacrifice; Num 18:8—the charge; Deut 12:17—the
tithe; Josh 22:27—that we; 1 Sam 1:3—to worship; 1 Sam 1:24—she took; 1 Kgs
8:16—my name; 1 Kgs 9:3—to put; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall
ye fear; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 1 Chr 22:18—and
hath; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; 2 Chr 2:6—save only; 2 Chr
6:5—my name; 2 Chr 7:12—have chosen; 2 Chr 11:16—to sacrifice; 2 Chr 12:13—to put;
2 Chr 33:4—In Jerusalem; Ezra 6:3—the place; Ezra 6:12—caused; Neh 12:43—offered;
Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 46:4—holy; Ps 66:13—go into; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps
122:4—Whither; Joel 1:16—joy; Luke 2:41—went

Deuteronomy 12:12; Num 18:20, 23, 24, 26; Josh 13:14, 33; 14:4 And ye: Deut 12:7; 14:26,
27; 1 Kgs 8:66; 2 Chr 29:36; 30:21–26; Neh 8:10–12; Ps 100:1, 2; 147:1; 1 John 1:3, 4 the
Levite: Deut 12:19; 14:27, 29; 16:11, 14; 18:6; 26:12 forasmuch: Deut 10:9; 18:1, 2
Reciprocal: Num 31:29—an heave; Deut 12:18—thou must; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut
27:7—rejoice; 1 Kgs 8:56—hath given rest; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 1 Chr
29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; Neh 8:9—mourn not; Neh 12:43—offered; Ps
19:8—rejoicing; Ps 32:11—Be glad; Ps 46:4—holy; Ps 66:13—go into; Ps 68:3—rejoice; Ps
118:15—voice; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Eccl 9:7—eat; Isa 62:9—shall eat; Joel 1:16—joy; Joel
2:26—and praise; Zech 14:21—every; Luke 10:7—for; Acts 2:46—did; 1 Cor 10:31—ye
eat

Deuteronomy 12:13 This was directly opposed to the customs of the heathen idolaters,
in offering their sacrifices on the tops of hills and mountains. Deut 12:6; Lev 17:2–5; 1
Kgs 12:28–32; 15:34; 2 Chr 15:17 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Josh
22:15—General; Josh 22:29—to build; 2 Chr 11:16—to sacrifice; 2 Chr 32:12—Ye shall
worship; Isa 36:7—is it not

Deuteronomy 12:14; Deut 12:5, 11; Ps 5:7; 9:11; 2 Cor 5:19; Heb 10:19–22; 13:15
Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Deut 16:2—in the place which; Josh
22:15—General; Josh 22:29—to build; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 2 Chr 2:6—save only; 2 Chr
11:16—to sacrifice; 2 Chr 15:17—the high places; 2 Chr 32:12—Ye shall worship; Isa
36:7—is it not

Deuteronomy 12:15 whatsoever: Deut 14:26 the unclean: Deut 12:21, 22; 14:5; 15:22, 23;
Lev 17:3–5. Of the propriety of eating clean animals there could be no question, but the
blood must be poured out: yet there were cases when they might kill and eat in all their
gates such as the roebuck and the hart, or all clean wild beasts; for these being taken in
hunting, and frequently shot by arrows, their blood could not be poured out at the altar
Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—Every; Deut 12:20—I will

Deuteronomy 12:16; Deut 12:23, 24; 15:23; Gen 9:4; See on Lev 7:26, 27; 17:10–13; Acts
15:29; 1 Tim 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 17:13—pour out; Deut
12:22—General; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; Ezek 24:7—she poured; Ezek 33:25—Ye eat; Acts
15:20—things

Deuteronomy 12:17 the tithe: Deut 12:6, 11; 14:22–29; 26:12, 14; Lev 27:30–32; Num 18:21–24 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 19:24—all the; Lev 22:18—freewill; Num 15:3—or in a freewill; Num 31:47—the Levites; Deut 14:23—eat before; Deut 15:19—thou shalt do; Deut 15:20—General; Josh 22:27—that we; 1 Sam 1:4—offered; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ezra 3:5—willingly; Neh 10:39—For the children; Ezek 44:3—to eat

Deuteronomy 12:18 thou must: Deut 12:11, 12, 19; 14:23; 15:20 rejoice: Deut 12:7; Ps 32:11; 68:3; Prov 3:17; Isa 12:3; Acts 2:46; 16:34; 1 Cor 10:31; Gal 5:22; Phil 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Lev 19:24—all the; Deut 12:26—holy; Deut 14:26—eat; Deut 14:27—the Levite; Deut 16:2—in the place which; Deut 16:11—General; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Josh 22:27—that we; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Isa 23:18—for them; Ezek 44:3—to eat; Joel 2:26—and praise; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Luke 2:41—went; Luke 10:7—for; 1 Thess 3:9—before

Deuteronomy 12:19 Take: Deut 14:27–29; 2 Chr 11:13, 14; 31:4–21; Neh 10:34–39; 1 Cor 9:10–14 as long: etc. Heb. all thy days, Deut 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; Num 31:29—an heave; Deut 12:12—the Levite; Deut 12:18—thou must; Deut 18:1—shall have; Josh 13:14—General; Isa 23:18—for them; Ezek 48:13—five and twenty thousand in; Luke 10:7—for; Gal 6:6—General

Deuteronomy 12:20 shall: 1 Chr 4:10 as he hath: Deut 11:24; 19:8; Gen 15:18–21; 28:14; Exod 23:31; 34:24 I will: Deut 12:15; Gen 31:30; Num 11:4, 20, 34; 2 Sam 13:39; 23:15; Ps 63:1; 84:2; 107:9; 119:20, 40, 174; 2 Cor 9:14; Phil 1:8; 2:26 Reciprocal: Lev 17:3—that killeth an; Deut 14:26—thy soul

Deuteronomy 12:21 to put: Deut 12:5, 11; 14:23, 24; 16:6, 11; 26:2; Exod 20:24; 1 Kgs 14:21; 2 Chr 12:13; Ezra 6:12 Reciprocal: Deut 12:15—the unclean; Deut 14:26—thy soul; Deut 15:22—the unclean; 1 Kgs 9:3—to put; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 2 Chr 7:16—have I chosen; Neh 1:9—the place

Deuteronomy 12:22; Deut 12:15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 15:22—the unclean

Deuteronomy 12:23 sure: Heb. strong the blood is: Gen 9:4; Lev 3:16, 17; 17:11, 14; Matt 20:28; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Lev 17:10—that eateth; Lev 19:26—with the blood; Deut 12:16—General; Deut 15:23—General; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; Acts 15:20—things

Deuteronomy 12:24; Deut 12:16; 15:23 Reciprocal: Lev 17:13—pour out; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; Ezek 24:7—she poured

Deuteronomy 12:25 that it: Deut 12:28; 4:40; 5:16; Ps 112:2; Isa 3:10; 48:18, 19; Ezek 33:25 when: Deut 6:18; 13:18; Exod 15:26; 1 Kgs 11:38; Eccl 2:26 Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 17:20—he turn; Eph 6:3—General

Deuteronomy 12:26 holy: Deut 12:6, 11, 18; Num 5:9, 10; 18:19 thy vows: Gen 28:20; Lev 22:18–33; 1 Sam 1:21–24; Ps 66:13–15 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 17:3—that killeth an; Deut 16:2—in the place which; Josh 22:27—that we; 2 Chr 2:6—save only; 2 Chr 32:12—Ye shall worship

Deuteronomy 12:27 thy burnt: Lev 1:5, 9, 13; 17:11 and the blood: Lev 4:30; 17:11
Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 17:3—that killeth an; Deut 18:3—offer a sacrifice; Josh
22:27—that we; 2 Chr 32:12—Ye shall worship

Deuteronomy 12:28; Exod 34:11; Lev 19:37; 2 Chr 7:17; Neh 1:5; Ps 105:45; Ezek 37:24;
John 15:3, 10, 14 Observe: Deut 24:8 that it may: Deut 12:25 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—and
wilt; Deut 1:18—General; Deut 4:40—it may go; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut
6:18—shalt do; Deut 13:18—to keep; Deut 17:20—he turn; 2 Kgs 17:31—burnt their
children; Eph 6:3—General

Deuteronomy 12:29 cut off: Deut 9:3; 19:1; Exod 23:23; Josh 23:4; Ps 78:55 succeedest:
Heb. inheritest, or, possessest Reciprocal: Exod 13:5—shall bring; Deut 18:9—General

Deuteronomy 12:30 that thou: Deut 7:16; Exod 23:31–33; Lev 18:3; Num 33:52; Judg 2:2,
3; 2 Kgs 17:15; Ps 106:34–38; Ezek 20:28 by following: Heb. after How did: Jer 10:2; Ezek
20:32; Rom 12:2; Eph 4:17; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 8:26—we shall; Exod 23:24—do
after; Exod 23:33—it will surely; Lev 20:23—in the manners; Deut 12:4—General; Deut
20:18—General; 2 Kgs 16:10—saw an altar; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; Ezra 9:1—doing
according; Ps 106:37—they sacrificed; Ezek 11:12—but

Deuteronomy 12:31 Thou: Deut 12:4; 18:9; Exod 23:2; Lev 18:3, 26–30; 2 Kgs 17:15–17;
21:2; 2 Chr 33:2; 36:14 abomination to the: Heb. abomination of the even their sons: The
unnatural and horrid practice of offering human sacrifices not only existed, but
universally prevailed among ancient nations. We have already—See note on Lev 20:2
referred to the custom among the Phoenicians and Carthaginians, descendants from
the Canaanitish nations, of sacrificing their children to Moloch, or Saturn; and we will
now cite a passage from Diodorus Siculus (lib. xx.) which immediately precedes that
already produced relative to this barbarous custom. He states that the Carthaginians
imputed their being besieged by Agathocles to the anger of Saturn, because, instead of
sacrificing the best of their own children, as formerly, they had sacrificed children
bought for that purpose. “In haste, therefore, to rectify their errors, they chose 200 of
the noblest children, and publicly sacrificed them! Others, accused of irreligion,
voluntarily gave themselves up, to the number of no less than 300!” Deut 18:10; Lev
18:21; 20:2; Jer 7:31; 32:35; Ezek 20:31; 23:27; Mic 6:7 Reciprocal: Exod 8:26—we shall;
Exod 23:24—do after; Lev 18:24—for; Lev 20:23—in the manners; Num 33:52—General;
Deut 7:16—for that will; Deut 9:4—for the wickedness; Deut 16:22—which; Deut
20:18—General; Judg 11:39—did with; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered
him; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Kgs 17:31—burnt their children;
2 Chr 28:3—after the abominations; 2 Chr 33:6—caused; Ezra 9:1—doing according;
Ezra 9:11—The land; Ps 53:1—have done; Ps 74:20—the dark; Ps 106:37—they
sacrificed; Jer 10:2—Learn; Jer 19:5—to burn; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:45—that
loatheth; Ezek 23:37—have also; 1 Pet 4:3—to have

Deuteronomy 12:32 thou shalt not: Deut 4:2; 13:18; Josh 1:7; Prov 30:6; Matt 28:20; Rev
22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Gen 21:4—General; Exod 12:50—as the Lord;
Exod 34:11—Observe; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Exod 39:32—according; Exod
39:42—according; Exod 40:16—according; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 8:36—Aaron; Lev
10:1—which; Lev 18:26—keep; Num 1:54—General; Deut 1:18—General; Deut 5:32—ye
shall not; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 17:20—he turn; Deut 19:9—If thou shalt; Deut

26:16—This day; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; Josh 23:6—that ye; Judg 13:14—all that I; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; 2 Chr 30:5—for they; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 4:27—Turn; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 26:2—diminish; Ezek 20:19—walk; Ezek 44:5—concerning; Matt 5:19—these; Matt 15:9—teaching; Mark 7:7—the commandments; Luke 2:39—performed; Gal 1:9—than; 1 John 5:17—all

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Enticers to idolatry;
- 6 how near soever unto thee;
- 9 are to be stoned to death;
- 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.

Deuteronomy 13:1 a prophet: That is, one pretending to the divine inspiration and authority of the prophetic office, or a dreamer of dreams, one who pretends that some deity has spoken to him in the night season, and giveth thee a sign, oth, what appears to be a miraculous proof of his mission, or a wonder, mopheth, some portentous sign, such as an eclipse, which he, who knew when it would happen, might predict to the people, who knew nothing of the matter, and thereby accredit his pretensions. But no pretended miracles must be admitted as a proof that the people might violate the first and great commandment. 1 Kgs 13:18; Isa 9:15; Jer 6:13; 23:11; Ezek 13:2, 3, 23; Zech 13:4; Matt 7:15; 24:11; Luke 6:26; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 4:1 a dreamer: Jer 23:25–28; 27:9; 29:8, 24 marg. Zech 10:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:10—a dream; Exod 7:11—they also; Exod 8:7—General; Exod 22:20—sacrificeth; Deut 18:20—the prophet; Deut 26:1—General; Deut 29:18—among you man; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 2 Kgs 17:35—charged them; Ezra 7:26—whether it be; Prov 19:27—General; Jer 23:27—think; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 29:26—and maketh; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Matt 24:23—General; Matt 24:24—and shall; Mark 13:21—General; Acts 13:6—a false; Acts 16:16—possessed; Gal 1:9—than; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 2 Thess 2:9—and signs; Rev 13:13—he doeth; Rev 16:14—working

Deuteronomy 13:2; Deut 18:22; Exod 7:22; 1 Kgs 13:3; Jer 28:9; Matt 7:22, 23; 24:24; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Thess 2:9–11; Rev 13:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 13:13—Let us; Deut 18:20—in the name; Jer 25:6—General; Rev 16:14—working

Deuteronomy 13:3 hearken: Isa 8:20; Acts 17:11; Eph 4:14; 1 John 4:1 proveth: Deut 8:2; Ps 66:10; 81:7; Matt 24:24; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Thess 2:11; 1 John 2:19; 4:4; Rev 13:14 ye love the Lord your God: Deut 6:5; 2 Cor 8:8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will know; Gen 22:1—God; Gen 44:2—General; Exod 15:25—proved; Exod 20:20—prove; Deut 11:16—your heart; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; Judg 2:22—prove; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 2 Chr 32:31—that he might; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; John 6:6—prove; 2 Cor 2:9—that; Jas 1:12—when

Deuteronomy 13:4 walk: Deut 6:13; 2 Kgs 23:3; 2 Chr 34:31; Mic 6:8; Luke 1:6; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 and obey: Jer 7:23 and cleave: Deut 10:20; 30:20; Rom 6:13; 1 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Exod 23:25—And ye; Lev 26:46—the statutes; Deut 4:4—General; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 26:17—and to; Josh 22:5—cleave; Josh 23:8—General; 1 Sam 7:3—serve him

Deuteronomy 13:5 prophet: Deut 18:20; 1 Kgs 18:40; Isa 9:14, 15; 28:17, 18; Jer 14:15; 28:15–17; 29:21, 22; Zech 13:3; Rev 19:20 spoken: Heb. spoken revolt against the Lord turn you: Deut 13:10; 7:4; Jer 50:6; Acts 13:8; 2 Tim 4:4, 5 put the evil away from the midst: Deut 17:7; 19:19; 22:21, 24; 24:7; 1 Cor 5:13; Heb 12:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—out of the; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 17:12—will do; Deut 21:21—so shalt thou; Deut 26:17—and to; Judg 2:12—forsook; Judg 6:31—let him be; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 2 Kgs 11:18—slew Mattan; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 15:13—whosoever; 2 Chr 23:17—slew Mattan; Jer 28:16—this year

Deuteronomy 13:6 thy brother: Deut 17:2, 3; 28:54; Gen 16:5; Prov 5:20; 18:24; Mic 7:5–7; Matt 12:48–50; 2 Cor 5:16 which is: 1 Sam 18:1, 3; 20:17; 2 Sam 1:26 entice: Job 31:27; Gal 2:4; Eph 4:14; Col 2:4; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 2:26, 27; Rev 12:9; 13:14; 20:3 which thou: Deut 32:16–18; Judg 2:13; 5:8; 10:6; 1 Kgs 11:5–7; 2 Kgs 17:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 32:21—General; Exod 32:29—Moses; Num 25:4—and hang; Num 25:5—Slay ye; Deut 13:13—Let us; 2 Sam 12:3—lay in his; 1 Kgs 1:2—lie; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; 2 Kgs 10:25—Go in; 2 Kgs 17:9—secretly; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 44:3—gods; Zech 13:3—and his; Matt 18:8—if; Mark 9:43—if; Luke 14:26—any; Acts 5:9—have; Phlm 1:12—mine; Heb 10:28—despised; Jas 3:6—a world

Deuteronomy 13:7 Reciprocal: Deut 6:14—of the gods; Josh 24:15—or the gods

Deuteronomy 13:8 consent: Exod 20:3; Prov 1:10; Gal 1:8, 9; 1 John 5:21 shall thine: Deut 7:16; 19:13; Ezek 5:11; 9:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 20:4—and kill

Deuteronomy 13:9 But: Deut 17:2–7; Matt 10:37; Luke 14:26 thine hand: Deut 17:7; John 8:7; Acts 7:58 Reciprocal: Gen 37:22—lay; Lev 24:14—all that; Num 25:5—Slay ye; Deut 26:1—General; 2 Kgs 11:18—slew Mattan; 2 Chr 23:17—slew Mattan; Job 34:26—in; Ps 106:30—General

Deuteronomy 13:10 stone him: Deut 21:21; Lev 20:2, 27; 24:14–16, 23; Num 15:35, 36; Josh 7:25; 2 Chr 24:21. By this law, every Israelite was bound in conscience to inform against, to prosecute, and to assist at the execution of any one, even the nearest relation or friend, who attempted to persuade him to idolatry; yet it is observable that parents and husbands are not expressly mentioned in the list of those who were thus publicly accused.—Scott. which brought: Exod 20:2 bondage: Heb. bondmen Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—out of the; Deut 13:5—turn you; Deut 17:5—stone them; Deut 22:21—stone her; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; Jer 34:13—out of; Acts 7:58—the witnesses

Deuteronomy 13:11; Deut 17:13; 19:20; Prov 19:25; 21:11; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—the people; Deut 17:5—stone them; Deut 17:12—will do; Deut 21:21—all the men; Prov 24:32—I looked; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 16:41—and execute; Ezek 23:48—that; Ezek 31:14—the end; Acts 5:5—great; Rev 2:23—and all

Deuteronomy 13:12; Josh 22:11–34; Judg 20:1, 2–17 Reciprocal: Deut 17:4—inquired; Josh 18:11—between the children

Deuteronomy 13:13 the children: or, naughty men, Judg 19:22; 20:13; 1 Sam 2:12; 10:27; 25:17, 25; 2 Sam 16:7; 20:1; 23:6; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; 2 Chr 13:7; John 8:44; 2 Cor 6:15; 1 John

3:10 Belial: Belial is derived by some from beli, not, and âl, over, i.e., one so proud and envious as not to bear a superior; by others, from beli, not, and ol, a yoke, i.e., a lawless, ungovernable person, ἀνδρες παρανομοί, “lawless men,” as the LXX render. It is, however, more probably derived from beli, not, and yaaʿl, profit, i.e., a worthless person, good for nothing to himself or others, and capable of nothing but mischief. are gone: Deut 4:19; 2 Kgs 17:21; 1 John 2:19; Jude 19 Let us: Deut 13:2, 6 Reciprocal: Num 25:4—and hang; Num 25:5—Slay ye; 1 Sam 1:16—a daughter; 1 Sam 30:22—wicked; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; Jer 19:4—burned

Deuteronomy 13:14; Deut 17:4; 10:18; Num 35:30; Isa 11:3, 4; John 7:24; 1 Tim 5:19 Reciprocal: Lev 13:4—shut up; Deut 19:18—diligent; Josh 22:13—sent; Judg 20:12—sent men; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; Ezra 4:19—search; Ezra 10:16—to examine the matter; Job 29:16—the cause; Job 33:8—hearing; Prov 18:13—that

Deuteronomy 13:15 destroying it utterly: Deut 2:34; 7:2, 16; Exod 22:20; 23:24; Lev 27:28; Josh 6:17–21, 24; Judg 20:48; Rev 17:16; 18:18–24; 19:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 21:2—I will; Num 25:4—and hang; Num 25:5—Slay ye; Josh 7:15—he that is; Josh 22:12—the whole; Judg 21:10—Go and smite; 1 Sam 15:3—utterly destroy; Ps 106:30—General

Deuteronomy 13:16 burn with: Josh 6:24 an heap: Num 21:2, 3; Josh 6:26; 8:28; Isa 17:1; 25:2; Jer 49:2; Mic 1:6 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Josh 7:15—he that is; 1 Sam 15:3—utterly destroy; Ezek 16:41—burn; Ezek 23:47—and burn; Ezek 26:14—be built; Dan 2:5—made

Deuteronomy 13:17 cleave: Deut 7:26; Josh 6:18; 7:1 cursed: or, devoted, Lev 27:28, 29; 1 Cor 16:22 the Lord: Josh 6:26; 7:26; 22:20; Ps 78:38 and show: Exod 20:6; Lam 3:32 and multiply: Ezek 37:26 as he hath: Gen 22:16, 17; 26:4, 24; 28:14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—Turn from; Lev 27:21—devoted; Num 16:26—I pray you; Num 25:4—that the fierce; Deut 28:9—sworn; 1 Chr 2:7—accursed; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Ps 85:3—turned; Ps 101:3—it shall not

Deuteronomy 13:18 to keep: Deut 12:25, 28, 32; Ps 119:6; Matt 6:33; 7:21, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—and wilt; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 21:9—when thou shalt; Deut 26:17—hearken

CHAPTER 14

- 1 God’s children are not to disfigure themselves in mourning;
- 3 What may, and what may not be eaten;
- 4 of beasts;
- 9 of fishes;
- 11 of fowls;
- 21 That which dieth of itself may not be eaten;
- 22 Tithes of divine service;
- 23 Tithes and firstlings to be eaten before the Lord;
- 28 The third year’s tithe of alms and charity.

Deuteronomy 14:1 the children: Gen 6:2, 4; Exod 4:22, 23; Ps 82:6, 7; Jer 3:19; Hos 1:10;

John 1:12; 11:52; Rom 8:16; 9:8, 26; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26; Heb 2:10; 1 John 3:1, 2, 10; 5:2 ye shall not: The heathen nations not only did these things in honour of their gods, but in grief for the death of a relative. Lev 19:27, 28; 21:5; Jer 16:6; 41:5; 47:5; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 7:2—every clean; Lev 11:4—unclean unto you; Judg 20:7—ye are all; 1 Kgs 18:28—cut themselves; Isa 15:2—all; Ezek 27:31—they shall make; Ezek 44:20—shave; John 8:41—we have; Acts 10:14—for; Rom 9:4—the adoption

Deuteronomy 14:2; Deut 14:21; 7:6; 26:18, 19; 28:9; Exod 19:5, 6; Lev 11:45; 19:2; 20:26; Isa 6:13; 62:12; Ezek 21:2; Dan 8:24; 12:7; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—their; Exod 6:7—will take; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 20:24—which; Judg 20:7—ye are all; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; Ezra 9:2—the holy seed; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 43:4—precious; Jer 2:3—holiness; Ezek 20:5—In the; Mal 2:11—profaned; Mal 3:17—jewels; Acts 13:17—God; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

Deuteronomy 14:3; Lev 11:43; 20:25; Isa 65:4; Ezek 4:14; Acts 10:12–14; Rom 14:14; 1 Cor 10:28; Titus 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—Every; Lev 7:21—abominable; Lev 11:2—General; Lev 11:10—they shall be; Isa 66:17—behind one tree in the midst; Ezek 8:10—every; Col 2:16—in meat; Heb 9:10—in meats; Heb 13:9—not with

Deuteronomy 14:4; Lev 11:2–8; 1 Kgs 4:23

Deuteronomy 14:5 the wild goat: The word akko, according to the LXX and Vulgate, signifies the tragelephus, or goat-deer; so called from its resemblance to both species. Dr. SHAW states that an animal of this kind is found in the East, where it is called fishtull, and lerwee. pygarg: or, bison. Heb. dishon. The pygarg, *πυγαργος*, or white-buttocks, according to the LXX; and Dr. SHAW states that the liamee, as the Africans call it, is exactly such an animal; being of the same shape and colour as the antelope, and of the size of a roebuck. the wild ox: Theo, probably the oryx of the Greeks, a species of large stag; and the Bekkar el wash of Dr. SHAW. Deut 14:5 Reciprocal: Deut 12:15—the unclean

Deuteronomy 14:6; Ps 1:1, 2; Prov 18:1; 2 Cor 6:17. On this verse remark, that the clean beast must both chew the cud and part the hoof: two distinct characteristics, or general signs, by which the possibility of error arising from the misinterpretation of names is obviated. When God directs, his commands are not of doubtful interpretation.

Deuteronomy 14:7; Matt 7:22, 23, 26; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16; 2 Pet 2:18–22 Reciprocal: Lev 7:21—any unclean; Lev 11:6—the hare; Ps 104:18—the conies; Ezek 8:10—every

Deuteronomy 14:8 the swine: Isa 65:4; 66:3, 17; Luke 15:15, 16; 2 Pet 2:22 touch: Lev 11:26, 27 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 7:21—any unclean; Lev 11:7—swine; Ezek 8:10—every; Matt 8:30—an; Mark 5:11—herd

Deuteronomy 14:9; Lev 11:9–12

Deuteronomy 14:10 Reciprocal: Lev 7:21—any unclean; Lev 11:9—General

Deuteronomy 14:12; Lev 11:13–19 Reciprocal: Lev 7:21—any unclean

Deuteronomy 14:13 the glede: Raâh, probably the same as daâh, rendered vulture in Lev 11:14, where six of Dr. KENNICOTT's codices read some animal of the hawk or vulture kind: LXX, vulture. Deut 14:13

Deuteronomy 14:15; Job 30:29 the night: Tachmas, probably the bird which Hasselquist calls *strix orientalis*, or oriental owl. the cuckoo: Shachpaph, probably the sea-gull or mew. Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Job 39:26—the hawk

Deuteronomy 14:16 the swan: Tinshemeth, probably, as Michaelis supposes, the goose. Deut 14:16

Deuteronomy 14:17 gier: Rachamah, probably a species of vulture, still called in Arabic by the same name. the cormorant: Shalach, probably the cataract, or plungeon, a sea fowl. Deut 14:17

Deuteronomy 14:18 the lapwing: Doocheephath, the upupa, or hoop, a beautiful but very unclean bird. Deut 14:18

Deuteronomy 14:19; Lev 11:20–23; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 15:10—because

Deuteronomy 14:21 any thing: Lev 17:15; 22:8; Ezek 4:14; Acts 15:20 the stranger: Exod 12:43–45; Lev 19:33, 34 an holy: Deut 14:2; Dan 8:24; 12:7; 1 Pet 1:16 Thou shalt: Exod 23:19; 34:26; Rom 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 9:4—the life; Exod 19:5—a peculiar; Exod 22:31—holy; Lev 7:24—beast; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 22:28—ye shall not kill it; Deut 23:20—a stranger; Isa 65:4—broth; Ezek 44:31—General

Deuteronomy 14:22; Deut 12:6, 17; 26:12–15; Lev 27:30–33; Num 18:21; Neh 10:37 Reciprocal: Gen 28:22—I will; Num 18:31—in every; Deut 14:28—the end; Neh 13:12—brought

Deuteronomy 14:23 eat before: Deut 12:5–7, 17, 18 the firstlings: Deut 15:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Gen 28:22—I will; Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 27:30—General; Num 18:31—in every; Deut 12:7—And there; Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 12:21—to put; Neh 10:39—For the children; Isa 62:9—shall eat; John 2:14—General

Deuteronomy 14:24 if the place: Deut 11:24; 12:21; Exod 23:31 which: Deut 12:5 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:17—buy speedily; Matt 21:12—moneychangers

Deuteronomy 14:25 Reciprocal: Mark 11:15—the tables; Luke 19:45—sold

Deuteronomy 14:26 bestow: Ezra 7:15–17, 22; Matt 21:12; Mark 11:15; John 2:14–16 thy soul: Deut 12:15, 20, 21; Ps 106:14; 1 Cor 6:12, 13; 10:6 desireth: Heb. asketh of thee eat: Deut 12:7, 12, 18; 26:11 rejoice: Eccl 9:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:37—according; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Luke 19:45—sold

Deuteronomy 14:27 the Levite: Deut 14:29; 12:12, 18, 19; Gal 6:6; 1 Tim 5:17 he hath no: Deut 14:29; 18:1, 2; Num 18:20 Reciprocal: Num 26:62—those that

Deuteronomy 14:28 the end: Deut 14:22; 26:12–15; Amos 4:4 thou shalt bring: As the Levites had no inheritance, the Israelites were not to forget them, but truly tithe their

increase. For their support, the Levites had:

1. The tenth of all the productions of the land.
2. Forty-eight cities, each forming a square of 4,000 cubits.
3. Two thousand cubits of ground round each city; total of land, 53,000 acres.
4. The first-fruits, and certain parts of all the animals killed in the land.

But though this was a very small proportion for a whole tribe that had consented to annihilate its political existence, that it might wait upon the service of God, yet, let it be considered, that what they possessed was the best of the land, and while it was slender remuneration for their services, yet their portion was such as rendered them independent, and kept them comfortable; so that they could wait on God, and labour in his work, without distraction. Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 19:24—all the; 2 Chr 31:6—the tithe

Deuteronomy 14:29 he hath: Deut 14:27; 12:12 the stranger: Deut 16:11, 14; 24:19–21; 26:12, 13; Exod 22:21–24; Lev 19:34; Job 31:16–22; Luke 14:12–14; Heb 13:2; Jas 1:27 that the Lord: Deut 15:10; Ps 41:1; Prov 3:9, 10; 11:24; 19:17; Isa 58:7–12; Mal 3:10, 11; Luke 6:35; 11:41; 2 Cor 9:6–11 Reciprocal: Lev 19:24—all the; Num 18:20—no inheritance; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 28:12—to bless all; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Amos 4:4—and your; Luke 14:13—call; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor;
- 7 It must be no let of lending or giving;
- 12 An Hebrew servant, except he will not depart, must in the seventh year go forth free and well furnished;
- 19 All firstling males of the cattle are to be sanctified unto the Lord.

Deuteronomy 15:1; Deut 31:10; Exod 21:2; 23:10, 11; Lev 25:2–4; Isa 61:1–3; Jer 36:8–18; Luke 4:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 15:12—General; Neh 10:31—the exaction

Deuteronomy 15:2 creditor that lendeth: Heb. master of the lending of his hand exact it: Neh 5:7–11; Isa 58:3; Amos 8:4–6; Matt 6:12, 14, 15; 18:25–35; Luke 6:34–38; 7:42; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 14:15—Damascus; Exod 22:14—borrow; Deut 31:10—General; Dan 11:20—a raiser of taxes in the; Matt 18:28—and took

Deuteronomy 15:3; Deut 23:20; Exod 22:25; Matt 17:25, 26; John 8:35; 1 Cor 6:6, 7; Gal 6:10 Reciprocal: Deut 15:4—Save; Neh 5:7—Ye exact usury; Dan 11:20—a raiser of taxes in the

Deuteronomy 15:4 Save: etc. or, To the end that there be no poor among you, Houbigant follows this marginal reading, to which he joins the end of the Deut 15:3, considering it as explanatory of the law; as if he had said, “Thou shalt not exact the

debt that is due from thy brother, but thy hand shall release him, for this reason, that there may be no poor among you through your severity." He justly contends that the phrase ephes kee, can here only mean, "to the end that," being equivalent to the French afin que. greatly bless: Deut 14:29; 28:1–8, 11; Prov 11:24, 25; 14:21; 28:27; Isa 58:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 15:10—because; 2 Cor 8:2—the riches

Deuteronomy 15:5; Deut 4:9; 11:13–15; 28:1–15; Lev 26:3–14; Josh 1:7; Ps 19:11; Isa 1:19, 20; Phil 1:27 Reciprocal: Deut 26:17—hearken; 1 Kgs 11:38—if thou wilt

Deuteronomy 15:6 thou shalt lend: Deut 28:12, 44; Ps 37:21, 26; 112:5; Prov 22:7; Luke 6:35 thou shalt reign: Deut 28:13; 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; 2 Chr 9:26; Ezra 4:20; Neh 9:27

Deuteronomy 15:7 there be: Lest the preceding law might render the Israelites cautious in lending to the poor, Moses here warns them against being led by so mean a principle; but to lend liberally, and God would reward them. thou shalt: Deut 15:9; Prov 21:13; Matt 18:30; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—thy brother; 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; Neh 5:1—their brethren; Neh 5:3—mortgaged; Neh 10:31—the exaction; Job 22:7—not given; Job 31:16—withheld; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps 112:5—showeth; Prov 19:17—lendeth; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Eccl 11:1—thy bread; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Zech 7:9—saying; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:30—Give; 2 Cor 9:7—not; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Jas 1:9—the brother

Deuteronomy 15:8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—thy brother; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; Deut 24:10—When; Ps 37:26—merciful; Isa 16:14—three; Luke 6:34—General; Luke 11:41—rather; Rom 12:8—giveth

Deuteronomy 15:9 Beware: Prov 4:23; Jer 17:10; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21, 22; Rom 7:8, 9; Jas 4:5 thought: etc. Heb. word with thine heart of Belial thine eye: Deut 28:54–56; Prov 23:6; 24:9; 28:22; Matt 20:15; Jas 5:9; 1 Pet 4:9 he cry: Deut 24:15; Exod 3:7; 22:23; Job 34:28; Ps 9:12; Prov 21:13; Jas 5:4 sin unto thee: Matt 25:41–45; Jas 4:17; 1 John 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Deut 7:17—thou shalt; Deut 15:7—thou shalt; Deut 24:13—shall be; Ps 37:21—righteous; Prov 30:10—lest; Isa 5:7—a cry; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mal 2:13—covering; Matt 24:48—say; Acts 8:20—thou; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought; Jas 1:9—the brother

Deuteronomy 15:10 thine heart: Matt 25:40; Acts 20:35; Rom 12:8; 2 Cor 9:5–7; 1 Tim 6:18, 19; 1 Pet 4:11 because: Deut 15:4; 14:19, 29; 24:19; Ps 41:1, 2; Prov 11:24, 25; 22:9; Isa 32:8; 58:10; 2 Cor 9:8–11; Phil 4:18, 19; Heb 13:16 Reciprocal: Deut 15:18—shall not; Deut 23:20—that the; Deut 24:13—shall be; Deut 28:8—settest; Deut 28:12—to bless all; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Eccl 11:1—for; Hag 2:19—from; Luke 6:38—and it

Deuteronomy 15:11 the poor: Although Moses, by the statutes relative to the division of the land, and inheritance, and the inalienable nature of it, had studied to prevent any Israelite from being born poor, yet he exhorts them to the exercise of the tenderest compassion and most benevolent actions; and not to refuse assistance to the decayed Israelite, though the sabbatical year drew nigh. Prov 22:2; Matt 26:11; Mark 14:7; John 12:8 Thou shalt: Deut 15:8; Matt 5:42; Luke 12:33; Acts 2:45; 4:32–35; 11:28–30; 2 Cor 8:2–9; 1 John 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Job 31:17—have; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Matt 5:22—his brother; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; Eph 6:9—ye; Jas 1:9—the brother

Deuteronomy 15:12; Deut 15:1; Exod 21:2–6; Lev 25:39–41; Jer 34:14; John 8:35, 36
Reciprocal: Exod 21:3—by himself; Job 31:13—the cause; Jer 34:8—to proclaim; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Col 4:1—give

Deuteronomy 15:13 This is a most humane and merciful addition to the law in Exod 21:2–11; enforced upon the Israelites by the consideration of their Egyptian bondage. As a faithful servant has made no property for himself while honestly serving his master, so now, when he quits his service, he has nothing to begin the world with except what the kindness of his master may bestow upon him as a remuneration for his zeal and fidelity. Though what was to be bestowed upon servants is not fixed, yet they were to be liberally supplied (Deut 15:14). Gen 31:42; Exod 3:21; Lev 25:42–44; Prov 3:27, 28; Jer 22:13; Mal 3:5; Col 4:1

Deuteronomy 15:14 the Lord: Neh 8:10; Ps 68:10; Prov 10:22; Acts 20:35; 1 Cor 16:2
Reciprocal: Num 18:27—the corn; Deut 15:13—General; Job 31:17—have; Rom 12:8—giveth; 2 Cor 9:7—not

Deuteronomy 15:15; Deut 5:14, 15; 16:12; Exod 20:2; Isa 51:1; Matt 6:14, 15; 18:32, 33; Eph 1:7; 2:12; 4:32; 5:1, 2; Titus 2:14; 1 John 3:16; 4:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 22:21—for ye were strangers; Deut 6:21—We were; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 24:18—General; 2 Sam 7:23—thy people; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Neh 1:10—whom; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 106:7—they; Ps 107:2—Let the; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 136:24—General; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 16:14—that brought; Jer 34:13—in the; Ezek 16:4—for; Hos 7:13—though; Mic 6:4—and redeemed; Eph 2:11—remember

Deuteronomy 15:16; Exod 21:5, 6; Ps 40:6, 8

Deuteronomy 15:17 for ever: Lev 25:39–42; 1 Sam 1:22 Reciprocal: Exod 21:5—And if; Exod 21:6—for ever; Job 41:4—a servant

Deuteronomy 15:18 shall not: Deut 15:10 a double: Isa 16:14; 21:16; Luke 17:7, 8
Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—and in the; Lev 25:50—according to the time; Job 7:1—like the days

Deuteronomy 15:19 the firstling: Exod 13:2, 12; 34:19; Lev 27:26; Num 3:13; 18:17; Rom 8:29; Heb 12:23 thou shalt do: Deut 12:5–7, 17; 14:23; 16:11, 14; Num 18:15 Reciprocal: Exod 22:30—Likewise; Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 22:2—hallow; Deut 12:6—tithes

Deuteronomy 15:20; Deut 12:5–7, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 5:15—in the; Deut 12:6—tithes; Deut 12:7—And there; Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 12:18—thou must; Deut 14:23—the firstlings; Deut 16:2—in the place which

Deuteronomy 15:21; Deut 17:1; Lev 22:20, 24; Mal 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a male; Num 28:19—they shall; Mal 1:13—torn; Heb 9:14—without

Deuteronomy 15:22 the unclean: Deut 12:15, 21, 22 the roebuck: Tzevee, in Arabic zaby, Chaldee and Syriac tavya, denotes the gazelle or antelope, so called from its stately

beauty, as the word imports. In size it is smaller than the roe, of an elegant form, and its motions are light and graceful. It bounds seemingly without effort, and runs with such swiftness that few creatures can exceed it (2 Sam 2:18). Its fine eyes are so much celebrated as even to become a proverb; and its flesh is much esteemed for food among eastern nations, having a sweet, musky taste, which is highly agreeable to their palates (1 Kgs 4:23). If to these circumstances we add, that they are gregarious, and common all over the East, whereas the roe is either not known at all, or else very rare in these countries, little doubt can remain that the gazelle and not the roe is intended by the original word.

Deuteronomy 15:23; Deut 12:16, 23; Lev 7:26; 1 Sam 14:32; Ezek 33:25 Reciprocal: Gen 9:4—the life; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 17:10—that eateth; Lev 17:13—pour out; Deut 12:15—the unclean; Deut 12:24—General; Acts 15:20—things

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The feast of the passover,
- 9 of weeks,
- 13 of tabernacles;
- 16 Every male must offer, as he is able, at these three feasts;
- 18 Of judges and justice;
- 21 Groves and images are forbidden.

Deuteronomy 16:1 the month: Exod 12:2–20; 34:18; Lev 23:5; Num 9:2–5; 28:16 the passover: This word comes from the Hebrew verb pasach, to pass, to leap or skip over. The destroying angel passed over the houses marked with the blood of the Paschal Lamb, so the wrath of God passes over those whose souls sprinkled with the blood of Christ. 1 Cor 5:7. As the paschal lamb was killed before Israel was delivered, so by the death of Christ, we have redemption through his blood. It was killed before the tables of the law were delivered to Moses, or Aaron's sacrifices were enjoined; thus deliverance comes to men, not by the works of the law, but by the only true passover, the Lamb of God. Rom 3:25. Heb 9:14. It was killed the first month of the year, which prefigured that Christ should suffer death in that month. John 18:28. it was killed in the evening. Exod 12:6. Christ suffered at that time of the day. Matt 27:46. Heb 1:2. At even the sun sets; at Christ's passion, universal darkness was upon the whole earth. The passover was roasted with fire, denoting the sharp and dreadful pains that Christ should suffer, not only from men, but God also. It was to be eaten with bitter herbs, Exod 12:8; not only to put them in remembrance of their bitter bondage in Egypt, but also to testify our mortification to sin, and readiness to undergo afflictions for Christ, Col 1:24; and likewise to teach us the absolute necessity of true repentance in all that would profitably feed by faith on Christ, the true paschal lamb. for in: Exod 12:29–42; 13:4; 23:15; 34:18 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 12:42—a night to be much observed; Num 15:3—in your; Josh 3:15—all the time; Judg 21:19—a feast; 2 Kgs 23:21—as it is written; 2 Chr 31:3—for the new moons; 2 Chr 35:1—the fourteenth; Ps 114:1—Israel; Isa 1:13—the new; Ezek 45:21—ye shall; Ezek 46:11—in the feasts; Matt 26:17—the first; Mark 14:1—the passover; Mark 14:12—the first; Luke 2:41—went; John 2:13—passover; John 6:4—General; Acts 18:21—I must; Col 2:16—of an

Deuteronomy 16:2 sacrifice: Exod 12:5–7; Num 28:16–19; 2 Chr 35:7; Matt 26:2, 17; Mark 14:12; Luke 22:8, 15; 1 Cor 5:7 in the place which: Deut 12:5, 11, 14, 18, 26; 15:20 Reciprocal: Exod 12:11—it is the; Exod 12:27—It is the sacrifice; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 9:7—we may not offer; Deut 16:5—sacrifice; Deut 16:7—in the place; Deut 18:6—unto the place; Josh 9:27—in the place; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 2 Chr 30:1—to the house; Ezra 6:12—caused; John 18:28—eat

Deuteronomy 16:3 eat no: Exod 12:15, 19, 20, 39; 13:3–7; 34:18; Lev 23:6; Num 9:11; 28:17; 1 Cor 5:8 the bread: 1 Kgs 22:27; Ps 102:9; 127:2; Zech 12:10; 2 Cor 7:10, 11; 1 Thess 1:6 for thou camest: Exod 12:32, 33, 39 mayest: Exod 12:14, 26, 27; 13:7–9; Ps 111:4; Luke 22:19; 1 Cor 11:24–26 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened; Exod 13:10—General; Exod 34:25—leaven; Lev 11:3—cheweth; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Isa 30:20—the bread; Mic 6:5—remember

Deuteronomy 16:4 there shall: Exod 12:15; 13:7; 34:25 neither: Exod 12:10 Reciprocal: Exod 13:10—General; Exod 23:18—blood; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast

Deuteronomy 16:5 sacrifice: or, kill, Deut 16:2; 12:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 12:10—General; Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 12:25—when; Exod 12:27—It is the sacrifice; Exod 20:24—in all places

Deuteronomy 16:6 at even: Exod 12:6–9; Num 9:3, 11; Matt 26:20; Heb 1:2, 3; 9:26; 1 Pet 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Deut 12:21—to put; Deut 16:7—in the place; Josh 9:27—in the place; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; Isa 30:29—in the night; Luke 22:14—General

Deuteronomy 16:7 roast: Exod 12:8, 9; 2 Chr 35:13; Ps 22:14, 15 in the place: Deut 16:2, 6; 2 Kgs 23:23; John 2:13, 23; 11:55 Reciprocal: Luke 22:14—General

Deuteronomy 16:8 Six days: Exod 12:15, 16; 13:7, 8; Lev 23:6–8; Num 28:17–19 solemn assembly: Heb. restraint, Lev 23:36; 2 Chr 7:9; Neh 8:18; Joel 1:14 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:17—the feast

Deuteronomy 16:9; Deut 16:10, 16; Exod 23:16; 34:22; Lev 23:15, 16; Num 28:26–30; 2 Chr 8:13; Acts 2:1; 1 Cor 16:8; Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: Lev 23:10—and shall; Num 22:17—I will promote; Joel 3:13—the sickle; Luke 6:1—the second

Deuteronomy 16:10 a tribute: or, sufficiency, Deut 16:16; Lev 5:7; 12:8; 25:26 marg. Num 31:28, 37; Prov 3:9, 10 according: Deut 16:17; Prov 10:22; Joel 2:14; Hag 2:15–19; Mal 3:10, 11; 1 Cor 16:2; 2 Cor 8:10, 12; 9:5–11 Reciprocal: Exod 34:22—feast of weeks; Lev 22:18—freewill; Lev 23:15—General; Num 15:3—or in a freewill; Deut 16:9—General; Deut 16:15—because; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Chr 29:9—they offered; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Joel 1:16—joy

Deuteronomy 16:11; Deut 16:14; 12:7, 12, 18; Isa 64:5; 66:10–14; Hab 3:18; Rom 5:11; 2 Cor 1:24; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—a feast; Exod 20:10—thy stranger; Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 23:21—proclaim; Lev 23:22—General; Deut 12:21—to put; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 15:19—thou shalt do; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut 26:14—eaten; Deut 27:7—rejoice; Deut 28:47—General; 1 Sam 1:4—offered; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Kgs 9:3—to put; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 29:9—they offered; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr

7:16—have I chosen; Neh 8:9—mourn not; Neh 12:27—gladness; Esth 9:19—gladness; Job 29:13—I caused; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 146:9—preserveth; Isa 62:9—shall eat; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 2:46—did; Rom 12:8—with diligence; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Thess 3:9—before; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

Deuteronomy 16:12; Deut 16:15; 15:15; Lam 3:19, 20; Rom 6:17, 18; Eph 2:1–3, 11
Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 20:10—thy stranger; Lev 23:14—it shall be; Deut 5:15—remember; Deut 24:18—General; Ezra 7:10—to do it; Jer 34:13—in the; 2 Thess 3:14—obey

Deuteronomy 16:13 the feast: Deut 31:10; Exod 23:16; 34:22; Lev 23:34–36; Num 29:12–40; 2 Chr 5:3; 7:8–10; 8:13; Ezra 3:4; Neh 8:14–18; Zech 14:16–18; John 7:2 corn and thy wine: Heb. floor and thine wine-press Reciprocal: Lev 23:39—when; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; Song 5:1—eat; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh

Deuteronomy 16:14; Deut 12:12; 26:11; Neh 8:9–12; Eccl 9:7; Isa 12:1–6; 25:6–8; 30:29; 35:10; 1 Thess 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 23:40—rejoice; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 15:19—thou shalt do; Deut 16:11—General; Deut 26:12—hast given it; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; Esth 9:19—gladness; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Ps 100:2—Serve; Isa 62:9—shall eat; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Luke 14:13—call; Rom 12:8—with diligence; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

Deuteronomy 16:15 Seven days: Lev 23:36–42; Num 29:12–38 because: Deut 16:10; 7:13; 28:8–12; 30:16 Reciprocal: Lev 23:40—rejoice; Deut 16:12—General; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; Neh 8:9—mourn not; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Ps 81:3—solemn; Eccl 9:7—eat; Rom 12:8—with diligence

Deuteronomy 16:16 Three times: Exod 23:14–17; 34:22, 23; 1 Kgs 9:25 and they shall: Exod 23:15; 34:20; 1 Chr 29:3–9, 14–17; Ps 96:8; Prov 3:9, 10; Isa 23:18; 60:6–9; Hag 1:9; Matt 2:11; Mark 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 23:17—General; Exod 25:2—they; Lev 23:37—the feasts; Deut 16:9—General; Deut 16:10—a tribute; Deut 31:11—to appear; Josh 9:27—in the place; 1 Sam 1:3—yearly; 1 Sam 1:22—then; 1 Sam 1:24—she took; 1 Sam 6:3—empty; 1 Chr 21:24—Nay; 2 Chr 8:13—three times; Neh 8:15—in Jerusalem; Ps 76:11—let all; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Ps 122:4—Whither; Isa 1:12—When; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Ezek 46:9—come before; Matt 5:23—thou; Luke 2:41—went; John 2:13—passover; John 4:45—for; John 5:1—General; 1 Cor 5:8—let

Deuteronomy 16:17 as he is able: Heb. according to the gift of his hand, Deut 16:10; Lev 27:8; Ezra 2:63; Mark 12:41–44; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—they; Lev 23:37—the feasts; Deut 31:11—to appear; 1 Chr 21:24—Nay; Ezek 46:5—as he shall be able to give; Matt 5:23—thou

Deuteronomy 16:18 Judges: Deut 1:15–17; 17:9, 12; 19:17, 18; 21:2; Exod 18:25, 26; 21:6; 1 Chr 23:4; 26:29; 2 Chr 19:5–11; Ps 82:2, 3; Rom 13:1–6 in all thy gates: This expression may refer to the gate of the city, as the forum or place of public concourse among the Israelites, where a court of judicature was held, to try all causes and decide all affairs. The same practice obtained among other Eastern nations. The Ottoman court, it is well known, derived its appellation of the Porte, from the distribution of justice and the dispatch of public business at its gates. And the square tower which forms the principal

entrance to the Alhamra, or red palace of the Moorish kings of Grenada, retains to this day the appellation of the Gate of judgment, from its having been the place where justice was at one period summarily administered. Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—officers; Exod 18:21—able men; Exod 21:22—as the judges; Exod 22:8—the judges; Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; Num 11:16—officers; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 20:5—the officers; Deut 21:19—and bring; Deut 25:1—General; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; 1 Sam 8:1—made his; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 1 Kgs 21:8—the elders; 2 Kgs 10:1—the rulers; 2 Chr 19:7—taking of gifts; Ezra 7:25—set magistrates; Job 29:7—General; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 69:12—They; Prov 31:9—General; Prov 31:23—in the; Jer 22:3—Execute; Lam 5:14—elders; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Amos 5:12—in the; Mic 3:1—Is it; Zech 7:9—saying; Matt 21:33—husbandmen; Luke 20:9—husbandmen; John 7:24—General; John 8:11—Neither

Deuteronomy 16:19 wrest: Deut 24:17; 27:19; Exod 23:2, 6–8; Lev 19:15; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3; Job 31:21, 22; Prov 17:23; Eccl 7:7; Isa 1:17, 23; 33:15; Jer 5:28; Ezek 22:12; Mic 7:3; Hab 1:4; Zeph 3:3–5; Acts 16:37; 23:3 respect: Deut 1:16, 17; 10:17; Exod 23:7, 8; Prov 24:23, 28; Acts 10:34 words: or, matters Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Exod 21:26—General; Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 21:2—General; Deut 27:25—General; 1 Sam 8:1—made his; 1 Kgs 21:8—the elders; 2 Chr 19:7—taking of gifts; Job 32:21—accept; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Ps 26:10—bribes; Ps 58:1—Do; Prov 15:27—but; Prov 17:8—gift; Prov 18:5—not; Isa 5:23—for reward; Hos 4:18—her; Mark 12:14—for thou; John 7:24—General; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 2:11—General; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; Jas 2:1—with; 2 Pet 3:16—wrest

Deuteronomy 16:20 That which: etc. Heb. Justice, justice, Deut 25:13–16; Mic 6:8; Phil 4:8 live: Deut 4:1; Ezek 18:5, 9; Rom 10:5 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 6:11—and

Deuteronomy 16:21; Exod 34:13; Judg 3:7; 1 Kgs 14:15; 16:33; 2 Kgs 17:16; 21:3; 2 Chr 33:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:33—Beersheba; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 12:4—General; 2 Kgs 17:10—groves

Deuteronomy 16:22 image: or, statue, or pillar, Exod 20:4; Lev 26:1 which: Deut 12:31; Jer 44:4; Zech 8:17; Rev 2:6, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 7:5—images; Deut 12:4—General

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The things sacrificed must be sound;
- 2 Idolaters must be slain;
- 8 Hard controversies are to be determined by the priests and judges;
- 12 The contemner of that determination must die;
- 14 The election;
- 16 and duty of a king.

Deuteronomy 17:1; Exod 12:5; Lev 22:20–25; Mal 1:8, 13, 14; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19 Thou shalt: Deut 15:21 sheep: or, goat, any evil favouredness, Gen 41:3, 4, 19 for that: Deut 23:18; 24:4; 25:16; Prov 6:16; 11:1; 15:8; 20:10 Reciprocal: Deut 7:25—an abomination

Deuteronomy 17:2 within any of thy gates: The expression, “within any of thy gates,” denoted all residing in the cities, and all who went in and came out at the gates of them; so that it included the inhabitants of the whole land. man: Deut 17:5; 13:6–18; 29:18 in transgressing: Deut 4:23; 29:25; 31:20; Lev 26:15, 25; Josh 7:11, 15; 23:16; Judg 2:20; 2 Kgs 18:12; Jer 31:32; Ezek 16:38; Hos 6:7; 8:1; Heb 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 22:20—sacrificeth; Lev 20:4—and kill; Deut 13:9—But; Deut 29:19—that he bless; Judg 6:31—let him be; Judg 18:30—set up; 2 Chr 15:13—whosoever; Job 31:28—an; Jer 34:18—have transgressed; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Heb 2:2—every; Heb 10:28—despised

Deuteronomy 17:3 the sun: Deut 4:19; 2 Kgs 21:3; Job 31:26, 27; Jer 8:2; Ezek 8:16 which: Jer 7:22, 23, 31; 19:5; 32:35 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—host; Lev 10:1—which; Num 25:5—Slay ye; Deut 13:6—thy brother; Josh 10:12—Sun; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; Acts 7:42—the host

Deuteronomy 17:4 inquired: Deut 13:12–14; 19:18; Prov 25:2; John 7:51 Reciprocal: Deut 13:14—General; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; Acts 25:16—and have

Deuteronomy 17:5 stone them: Deut 13:10, 11; 21:21; 22:21, 24; Lev 24:14, 16; Josh 7:25 Reciprocal: Gen 34:20—the gate; Lev 20:2—the people; Deut 17:2—man; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; Heb 2:2—every

Deuteronomy 17:6; Deut 19:15; Num 35:30; Matt 18:16; John 8:17, 18; 2 Cor 13:1; 1 Tim 5:19; Heb 10:28 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the; John 8:7—He that; Rom 6:21—for the; Rev 11:3—two

Deuteronomy 17:7 of the witnesses: Deut 13:9; Acts 7:58, 59 So thou: Deut 17:12; 13:5; 19:19; 24:7; Judg 20:13; 1 Cor 5:13 Reciprocal: Lev 24:14—all that; Num 35:30—General; Deut 19:20—General; Deut 22:21—shalt thou; 1 Sam 18:17—Let not mine; Heb 10:28—under

Deuteronomy 17:8 arise: Deut 1:17; Exod 18:26; 1 Kgs 3:16–28; 2 Chr 19:8–10; Hag 2:11; Mal 2:7 between blood: Deut 19:4, 10, 11; Exod 21:12–14, 20, 22, 28; 22:2; Num 35:11, 16, 19–34 get thee up: Deut 12:5; 19:17; Ps 122:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—conceal; Exod 18:16—a matter; Exod 18:22—great; Lev 13:2—he shall; Num 27:2—General; Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 21:5—by their word; Deut 25:1—General; Judg 4:5—came up; 1 Sam 2:25—sin against; 1 Chr 23:4—officers and judges; 2 Chr 19:10—between blood; Neh 11:1—the rulers; Job 29:16—the cause; Ezek 44:24—in controversy; Zech 3:7—judge; Luke 20:9—husbandmen; John 7:51—General; Acts 19:38—have

Deuteronomy 17:9 the priests: Jer 18:18; Hag 2:11; Mal 2:7 they shall: Deut 19:17–21; Ezek 44:24 Reciprocal: Exod 18:22—great; Lev 13:2—he shall; Deut 16:18—Judges; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; Ezra 10:14—our rulers; Neh 11:1—the rulers; Job 31:28—an; Zech 7:3—speak; Matt 21:33—husbandmen; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; John 1:19—when; John 8:11—Neither

Deuteronomy 17:10; Matt 22:2, 3

Deuteronomy 17:11 According to: Josh 1:7; Mal 2:8, 9; Rom 13:1–6; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 2:13–15; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8 to the right: Deut 17:20; 5:32; 28:14; Josh 1:7; 23:6; 2 Sam 14:19;

Prov 4:27 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:2—declined

Deuteronomy 17:12 will do: Deut 13:5, 11; Num 15:30; Ezra 10:8; Ps 19:13; Hos 4:4; Matt 10:14; Heb 10:26–29 and will not hearken: Heb. not to hearken, Jer 25:3–14 the priest: Deut 10:8; 18:5, 7; Luke 10:16; John 12:48; 20:23; 1 Thess 4:2, 8 that man: Heb 10:28 thou shalt: Deut 17:7; 13:5; Prov 21:11; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Deut 16:18—Judges; Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Judg 20:13—put away; Rom 13:1—every; Titus 3:1—to be subject; Heb 2:2—every; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

Deuteronomy 17:13 shall hear: Deut 13:11; 19:20 presumptuously: Num 15:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Esth 1:20—throughout; Ps 19:13—presumptuous; 1 Tim 5:20—that others; 2 Pet 2:10—despise; Rev 2:23—and all

Deuteronomy 17:14 When thou: Deut 7:1; 12:9, 10; 18:9; 26:1, 9; Lev 14:34; Josh 1:13 I will set: 1 Sam 8:5–7, 19, 20; 12:19 Reciprocal: Gen 36:31—the kings; Deut 19:1—hath cut; 1 Sam 8:11—This will; 1 Sam 10:25—General; 1 Sam 16:3—anoint; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; Matt 22:17—is

Deuteronomy 17:15 whom: 1 Sam 9:15–17; 10:24; 16:12, 13; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Chr 12:23; 22:10; 28:5; Ps 2:2, 6 from among: Jer 30:21; Matt 22:17 not set: Jer 2:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:5—now make; 2 Sam 5:1—we; 1 Kgs 1:5—I will; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; 1 Chr 11:1—Behold; 1 Chr 28:2—my brethren; Luke 20:22—General

Deuteronomy 17:16 multiply horses: Multiplying horses for chariots of war and cavalry, or for luxury, would increase the splendour of a monarch, and form a ground of confidence distinct from a proper confidence in God, and inconsistent with it, and with considering him as the glory of Israel. Egypt abounded in horses; and the desire of multiplying these would induce the prince to encourage a trade with that kingdom; and this might make way for the Israelites being again subjugated by the Egyptians, or at least corrupted by their idolatries and vices. Whereas, it was the command of God that they should no more return thither, but be totally detached from them. Besides, they might be tempted to extend their dominion by means of cavalry, and so get scattered among the surrounding idolatrous nations, and thus cease to be that distinct, separate people, which God intended they should be. 1 Sam 8:11; 2 Sam 8:4; 1 Kgs 1:5; 4:26; 10:26–28; 2 Chr 9:25; Ps 20:7; Isa 36:8, 9; Hos 14:3 cause: Isa 31:1–3; Jer 42:14; Ezek 17:15 Ye shall henceforth: Deut 28:68; Exod 13:17; 14:13; Num 14:3, 4; Jer 42:15, 16; Hos 11:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; 1 Kgs 10:28—horses brought; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; 1 Chr 18:4—David; 2 Chr 1:14—Solomon; 2 Chr 9:28—brought; Isa 2:7—land; Isa 30:6—into the land; Jer 17:25—riding; Jer 42:19—Go; Matt 21:5—sitting; John 12:15—sitting

Deuteronomy 17:17 multiply wives: Gen 2:24; 2 Sam 3:2–5; 1 Kgs 11:1–4; Neh 13:26; Mal 2:15; Matt 19:5 neither shall he: 1 Kgs 10:21; Ps 62:10; Prov 30:8, 9; Matt 6:19, 20; 13:22; 19:23, 24; Luke 12:15; 1 Tim 6:9, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 30:17—heart; Judg 8:30—many wives; 2 Sam 5:13—General; 1 Kgs 11:4—his wives; 1 Chr 14:3—took; 2 Chr 11:21—eighteen wives; Prov 31:3—to that; Isa 2:7—land

Deuteronomy 17:18 that he shall: 2 Kgs 11:12 a copy: Mishneh hattorah hazzoth, “a duplicate of this law.” translated by the Septuagint, το δευτερονομιον τουτο, this Deuteronomy. From this version, both the Vulgate and all the modern versions have

taken the name of this book; and from it the original word, the Jews call it Mishneh. out of that which: Deut 31:9, 25, 26; 2 Kgs 22:8; 2 Chr 34:15 Reciprocal: Deut 1:5—to declare; Deut 4:44—General; Deut 31:24—writing the words; Josh 1:8—book; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 2:3—written; 2 Kgs 22:10—the king; 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Ezra 7:14—according; Ezra 10:14—our rulers; Neh 8:2—priest; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 119:9—by taking; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Ps 122:5—there; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; John 5:39—Search; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 26:3—because

Deuteronomy 17:19; Deut 6:6–9; 11:18; Josh 1:8; Ps 1:2; 119:97–100; John 5:39; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Deut 1:5—to declare; Deut 4:44—General; 1 Kgs 2:2—be thou; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; 2 Chr 34:18—And Shaphan read; Ezra 7:14—according; Ezra 10:14—our rulers; Acts 8:28—and sitting; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading

Deuteronomy 17:20 his heart: Deut 8:2, 13, 14; 2 Kgs 14:10; 2 Chr 25:19; 26:16; 32:25, 26; 33:12, 19, 23; 34:27; Ps 131:1, 2; Isa 2:12; Dan 5:20–23; Hab 2:4; 2 Cor 12:7; 1 Pet 5:5 he turn: Deut 4:2; 5:32; 12:25, 28, 32; 1 Kgs 15:5 right hand: Deut 17:11; 1 Sam 13:13, 14; 15:23; 1 Kgs 11:12, 13, 34, 36; 2 Kgs 10:30; Ps 19:11; 132:12; Prov 27:24; Eccl 8:13 that he: Prov 10:27 Reciprocal: Deut 25:15—that thy days; Josh 23:6—that ye; 1 Kgs 2:2—be thou; 1 Chr 28:2—my brethren; 1 Tim 3:6—lest

CHAPTER 18

- 1 The LORD is the priests and Levites' inheritance;
- 3 The priests' due;
- 6 The Levites' portion;
- 9 The abominations of the nations are to be avoided;
- 15 Christ the Prophet is to be heard;
- 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die.

Deuteronomy 18:1 shall have: Deut 10:9; 12:19; Num 18:20; 26:62; Josh 13:33; 18:7; 1 Pet 5:2–4 they shall: Num 18:8, 9; Josh 13:14; 1 Cor 9:13, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 25:33—for the houses; Deut 12:12—forasmuch; Deut 14:27—he hath no; Deut 33:11—his substance; 1 Sam 2:28—did I give; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; Ezek 44:28—I am their inheritance

Deuteronomy 18:2 the Lord: Gen 15:1; Ps 16:5; 73:24–26; 84:11; 119:57; Isa 61:6; Lam 3:24; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 25:33—for the houses; Num 18:20—I am thy part; Num 26:62—those that; Deut 10:9—General; Deut 12:12—forasmuch; Deut 14:27—he hath no; Josh 13:14—General; Josh 13:33—General; Josh 18:7—the Levites; Ezek 44:28—I am their inheritance

Deuteronomy 18:3 offer a sacrifice: Deut 12:27; Lev 7:30–34 Reciprocal: Exod 29:27—the breast; Exod 29:28—Aaron's; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 7:34—the wave; Lev 22:7—General; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:11—unto thee; Num 18:20—General

Deuteronomy 18:4 firstfruit: Deut 26:9, 10; Exod 22:29; 23:19; Lev 23:10, 17; Num 18:12–24; 2 Chr 31:4–10; Neh 12:44–47 the fleece: Job 21:20 Reciprocal: Lev 19:24—all the; Lev 22:7—General; Lev 23:20—holy to; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:20—General;

Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Neh 10:37—the firstfruits; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Deuteronomy 18:5; Deut 10:8; 17:12; Exod 28:1–14; Num 3:10; 16:5, 9, 10; 17:5–9; 25:13 Reciprocal: Deut 21:5—for them; Judg 20:28—stood

Deuteronomy 18:6 come: Num 35:2, 3 and come with: Ps 26:8; 27:4; 63:1, 2; 84:5, 10; 1 Tim 3:1; 1 Pet 5:2 unto the place: Deut 12:5; 16:2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 12:12—the Levite; 1 Sam 23:20—all the desire

Deuteronomy 18:7 as all his brethren: 2 Chr 31:2–4 Reciprocal: Deut 17:12—the priest

Deuteronomy 18:8 like portions: Lev 7:8, 9, 14; Neh 12:44, 47; Luke 10:7; 1 Cor 9:7–14; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony: Heb. his sales by the fathers

Deuteronomy 18:9; Deut 12:29–31; Lev 18:26, 27, 30 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Deut 12:31—Thou; Deut 17:14—When thou; Deut 26:1—General; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Ezra 9:1—doing according; Acts 16:16—possessed; Rom 12:2—be not

Deuteronomy 18:10 maketh: Deut 12:31; Lev 18:21–30; 20:2–5; 2 Kgs 16:3; 17:17; 21:6; 2 Chr 28:3; Ps 106:37, 38; Jer 19:4–6; 32:35 that useth divination: The precise import of the terms here used to express these unhallowed practices cannot be clearly ascertained: he that useth divination, kosaim, kesamim, seems a general term for the various species after specified; observer of times, meonain, one who pretends to foretell by the clouds, planets, etc.; enchanter menachesh, a diviner, either by means of serpents, or by inspecting the entrails of beasts, the flight of birds, etc.; a witch, mecashsheph, one who used magical fumigations, etc.; a charmer, chover chaver, one who uses spells, or a peculiar conjunction of words, or tying knots, etc.; a consulter with familiar spirits, shoel ov, a pythoness; a wizard, yidoni, a cunning man; necromancer, doresh el hammaithim one who seeks enquiries of the dead. Exod 22:18; Lev 19:26, 31; 20:26, 27; 1 Sam 28:3, 7, 9; 1 Chr 10:13; 2 Chr 33:6; Isa 8:19, 20; 47:13; Acts 19:19; Gal 5:20 Reciprocal: Lev 20:6—familiar; Deut 18:14—hath not suffered; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Sam 28:10—sware; 2 Kgs 23:10—might make; 2 Kgs 23:24—that he might; Prov 6:16—an; Isa 2:6—and are; Jer 27:9—hearken; Ezek 16:21—to pass; Ezek 20:31—ye offer; Ezek 21:21—to use; Dan 2:2—General; Acts 8:9—used; Acts 13:6—certain

Deuteronomy 18:11 or a necromancer: 1 Sam 28:11–14 Reciprocal: Exod 22:18—General; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Sam 28:3—put away; 1 Sam 28:7—a familiar spirit; 1 Sam 28:8—I pray thee; Ps 58:5—charming never so wisely; Isa 8:19—Seek; Isa 65:4—remain

Deuteronomy 18:12; Deut 9:4; Lev 18:24, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 22:5—abomination; Deut 25:16—all that do; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; Ezra 9:11—The land; Ezek 31:11—I have driven

Deuteronomy 18:13 Thou shalt: Gen 6:9; 17:1; Job 1:1, 8; Ps 37:37; Matt 5:48; Phil 3:12, 15; Rev 3:2 perfect: or, upright, or, sincere Reciprocal: Josh 24:14—serve; 2 Sam 22:33—perfect; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect

Deuteronomy 18:14 possess: or, inherit hath not suffered: Deut 18:10; Gen 20:6; Ps

147:19, 20; Acts 14:16 Reciprocal: Judg 9:37—Meonenim; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Jer 27:9—hearken

Deuteronomy 18:15 a Prophet: Deut 18:18, 19; John 1:45; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37 like unto me: Deut 5:5; 34:10; Luke 24:19; 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 1:1, 2; 2:1–3; 3:2–6 unto him: Matt 17:5; Luke 9:35; 10:16; John 6:29; Heb 1:2; 1 John 3:23 Reciprocal: Num 18:20—General; Job 36:12—if; Zech 3:1—standing; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:11—This; Mark 9:7—hear; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 24:27—beginning; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 1:21—Art thou that; John 4:25—when; John 5:39—they which; John 5:46—for; John 6:14—This; John 7:38—He that; John 7:39—Of; John 10:35—unto; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 3:21—being; Gal 3:19—in; Heb 3:5—for

Deuteronomy 18:16 in Horeb: Deut 9:10 Let me not hear: Deut 5:24–28; Exod 20:19; Heb 12:19 Reciprocal: Deut 5:25—this great; Deut 10:4—in the day

Deuteronomy 18:17; Deut 5:28 Reciprocal: Jer 1:12—Thou hast

Deuteronomy 18:18 raise them: Deut 18:15; John 1:45 like unto: Deut 5:5; 33:5; Exod 40:26–29; Num 12:6–8, 13; Ps 2:6; 110:4; Isa 9:6, 7; Zech 6:12, 13; Mal 3:1; Luke 24:19; Gal 3:19, 20; 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 3:2–6; 7:22; 12:24, 25 will put: Isa 50:4; 51:16; John 17:18 he shall: John 4:25; 8:28; 12:49, 50; 15:15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—and I; Num 12:7—My servant; Num 23:5—General; 2 Sam 14:3—put the words; Ezra 8:17—I told them; Jer 30:21—governor; Matt 4:2—fasted; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 17:3—Moses; Luke 9:35—hear; John 5:39—they which; John 5:46—for; John 6:29—This; John 10:35—unto; Acts 3:22—like

Deuteronomy 18:19; Mark 16:16; Acts 3:22, 23; Heb 2:3; 3:7; 10:26; 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—he will not; Deut 18:15—a Prophet; Deut 20:18—General; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 17:5—hear; Luke 9:35—hear; John 5:46—for; John 6:29—This; John 12:48—rejecteth

Deuteronomy 18:20 the prophet: Deut 13:1–5; Jer 14:14, 15; 23:13–15, 31; 27:15; Ezek 13:6; Matt 7:15; 2 Pet 2:12 in the name: Deut 13:1, 2; 1 Kgs 18:19, 27, 40; Jer 2:8; 28:15–17; Zech 13:3; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Exod 22:20—sacrificeth; Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 18:22—presumptuously; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 26:11—saying; Ezek 13:23—ye shall see; John 19:7—We have

Deuteronomy 18:21; 1 Thess 5:24; 1 John 4:1–3; Rev 2:2 Reciprocal: Deut 7:17—thou shalt; Jer 13:22—if

Deuteronomy 18:22 speaketh: Isa 41:22; Jer 28:1–14 if the thing: Deut 13:2; 2 Kgs 20:1; Jonah 3:4; 4:2; Zech 1:5, 6 presumptuously: Deut 18:20; Jer 28:15–17 shalt not: Prov 26:2 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Num 16:28—Hereby; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; Jer 28:9—then

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The cities of refuge;
- 4 The privilege thereof for the manslayer;
- 14 The land-mark is not to be removed;
- 15 Two witnesses at the least are required;
- 16 The punishment of a false witness.

Deuteronomy 19:1 hath cut: Deut 6:10; 7:1, 2; 12:1, 29; 17:14 succeedest: Heb. inheritest, or possessest, Deut 12:29 Reciprocal: Exod 13:5—shall bring; Exod 21:13—I will appoint; Lev 14:34—When; Num 35:10—General; Deut 4:42—General

Deuteronomy 19:2 separate three cities: Unquestionably in imitation of these cities, the heathen had their asyla, and the Roman Catholics their privileged altars, and similar traditions seem to obtain in many barbarous nations, for “the North American Indian nations have most of them either a house or town of refuge, which is a sure asylum to protect a manslayer, or the unfortunate captive, if he once enter it. In almost every Indian nation, there are several towns, which are called old beloved, ancient, holy, or white towns (white being their fixed emblem of peace, friendship, prosperity, happiness, purity, etc.). They seem to have been formerly towns of refuge; for it is not in the memory of the oldest people that human blood was shed in them.” Deut 4:41–43; Exod 21:13; Num 35:10–15; Josh 20:2–7; Heb 6:18

Deuteronomy 19:3; Isa 35:8; 57:14; 62:10; Heb 12:13 Reciprocal: Phil 3:9—be

Deuteronomy 19:4 the slayer: Deut 4:42; Num 35:15–24 in time past: Heb. from yesterday the third day, Deut 19:6; Gen 31:2; Josh 3:4; 1 Chr 11:2; Isa 30:33 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 21:13—lie not; Lev 4:2—through; Num 35:11—unawares; Deut 17:8—between blood; 2 Sam 14:11—the revengers; 2 Kgs 13:5—beforetime; Phil 3:9—be

Deuteronomy 19:5 head: Heb. iron, 2 Kgs 6:5–7 helve: Heb. wood lighteth: Heb. findeth he shall flee: Num 35:25; Prov 27:12; Isa 32:2 Reciprocal: Num 35:11—unawares; Num 35:22—General; 2 Kgs 6:4—they cut down wood

Deuteronomy 19:6 the avenger: Num 35:12; Josh 20:5; 2 Sam 14:7 slay him: Heb. smite him in life not worthy: Deut 21:22; Jer 26:15, 16 in time past: Heb. from yesterday the third day, Deut 19:4 Reciprocal: Num 35:19—General; Num 35:27—he shall not be guilty of blood; 1 Thess 5:4—overtake

Deuteronomy 19:8; Deut 11:24, 25; 12:20; Gen 15:18–21; 28:14; Exod 23:31; 34:24; 1 Kgs 4:21; Ezra 4:20 Reciprocal: Num 35:14—three cities

Deuteronomy 19:9 If thou shalt: Deut 11:22–25; 12:32 then shalt thou: Josh 20:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:13—I will appoint

Deuteronomy 19:10; Deut 19:13; 21:8; 1 Kgs 2:31; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Ps 94:21; Prov 6:17; Isa 59:7; Jer 7:6, 7; Joel 3:19; Jonah 1:14; Matt 27:4, 5 Reciprocal: Num 35:27—he shall not be guilty of blood; Deut 17:8—between blood; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; Jer 22:3—neither; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Matt 27:25—His

Deuteronomy 19:11 But if any: Deut 27:24; Gen 9:6; Exod 21:12–14; Num 35:16–21, 24; Prov 28:17 mortally: Heb. in life Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Exod 21:13—lie not;

Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Lev 24:17—And he; Num 35:12—until he stand; Num 35:20—by laying; Num 35:31—Moreover; Deut 17:8—between blood

Deuteronomy 19:12; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6, 28–34 Reciprocal: Lev 24:17—And he; Num 35:12—until he stand; Num 35:19—General; Deut 21:9—shalt thou; Deut 27:24—General; 2 Sam 14:7—the whole; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou

Deuteronomy 19:13 Thine eye: Deut 7:16; 13:8; 25:12; Ezek 16:5 but thou: Deut 21:9; Gen 9:6; Lev 24:17, 21; Num 35:33, 34; 2 Sam 21:1, 14; 1 Kgs 2:31 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 19:10—General; Deut 19:21—thine eye; Matt 27:25—His; Heb 10:28—without

Deuteronomy 19:14 shalt not remove: Before the extensive use of fences, landed property was marked out by stones or posts, set up so as to ascertain the divisions of family estates. It was easy to remove one of these landmarks, and set it in a different place; and thus a dishonest man might enlarge his own estate by contracting that of his neighbour. Hence it was a matter of considerable importance to prevent this crime among the Israelites; among whom, removing them would be equivalent to forging, altering, destroying, or concealing the title-deeds of an estate among us. Accordingly, by the Mosaic law, it was not only prohibited in the commandment against covetousness, but we find a particular curse expressly annexed to it in Deut 27:17. Josephus considers this law a general prohibition, intended not only to protect private property, but also to preserve the boundaries of kingdoms and countries inviolable. Deut 27:17; Job 24:2; Prov 22:28; 23:10; Hos 5:10

Deuteronomy 19:15 at the mouth: Deut 17:6; Num 35:30; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Matt 18:16; 26:60, 61; John 8:17; 2 Cor 13:1; 1 Tim 5:19; Heb 10:28; Rev 11:3–7 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the; Exod 20:16—General; 2 Sam 16:4—Behold; John 7:51—General

Deuteronomy 19:16 a false witness: Exod 23:1–7; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Ps 27:12; 35:11; Mark 14:55–59; Acts 6:13 that which is wrong: or, falling away Reciprocal: Exod 23:7—far from; Deut 5:20—General; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 19:5—false; Prov 21:28—false witness; Matt 26:59—sought; Luke 6:38—with

Deuteronomy 19:17; Deut 17:9; 21:5; Mal 2:7; Matt 23:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; Exod 22:8—the judges; Deut 16:18—Judges; Deut 17:8—get thee up; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 26:3—the priest; 2 Sam 19:29—Thou; Isa 50:8—let us; Acts 25:16—and have

Deuteronomy 19:18 diligent: Deut 13:14; 17:4; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Job 19:16 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; Exod 22:8—the judges; Deut 16:18—Judges; 2 Sam 16:3—day; Dan 6:24—and they brought; Acts 24:22—When; Acts 25:16—and have; 1 Tim 5:19—two

Deuteronomy 19:19 Then shall: Prov 19:5, 9; Jer 14:15; Dan 6:24 so shalt: Deut 13:5; 17:7; 19:20; 21:20, 21; 22:21, 24; 24:7 Reciprocal: Judg 20:13—put away; 2 Sam 16:3—day; Jer 34:17—behold; Matt 5:38—An eye; 1 Tim 5:19—two

Deuteronomy 19:20; Deut 13:11; 17:7, 13; 21:21; Prov 21:11; Rom 13:3, 4; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: Deut 19:19—so shalt; Ezek 14:11—the house; Rev 2:23—and all

Deuteronomy 19:21 thine eye: Deut 19:13 life shall: Exod 21:23–25; Lev 24:17–21; Matt 5:38, 39 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; Exod 21:20—smite; Exod 21:24—General; Lev 24:19—General; Lev 24:20—General; Deut 7:16—thine eye; Deut 25:12—General

CHAPTER 20

- 1 The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle;
- 5 The officers' proclamation of who are to be dismissed from the war;
- 10 How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace;
- 16 What cities must be devoted;
- 19 Trees of man's meat must not be destroyed in the siege.

Deuteronomy 20:1 goest out: Deut 3:21, 22; 7:1 horses: Josh 10:5–8; 11:4–6, 9; Judg 4:3–9; 2 Chr 14:11; 20:12; Ps 20:7; 33:16, 17; Isa 31:1; 37:24, 25 the Lord: Deut 2:7; 31:6, 8; Gen 26:3; Num 23:21; Josh 1:5, 9; Judg 6:12; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Ps 46:7, 11; 118:6; Isa 7:14; 8:9, 10; 43:2; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Exod 18:19—God shall; Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 1:30—he shall; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; 1 Sam 10:7—God; 1 Sam 17:32—Let; 1 Kgs 8:44—go out to battle; 1 Kgs 20:1—and horses; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 2 Chr 6:34—thy people; 2 Chr 15:2—The Lord; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Eccl 8:8—discharge; Isa 41:10—Fear; Zech 10:5—because

Deuteronomy 20:2; Num 10:8, 9; 31:6; Judg 20:27, 28; 1 Sam 14:18; 30:7, 8; 2 Chr 13:12 Reciprocal: Josh 6:6—Take up the ark

Deuteronomy 20:3 let not: Ps 27:1–3; Isa 35:3, 4; 41:10–14; Matt 10:16, 28, 31; Eph 6:11–18; 1 Thess 5:15; Heb 12:12, 13; Rev 2:10 faint: Heb. be tender tremble: Heb. make haste, Isa 28:16 be ye terrified: Ps 3:6; Isa 8:12, 13; 57:7, 8; Matt 8:26; Mark 16:6, 18; Acts 18:9, 10; 27:24; 1 Tim 6:12; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Num 14:9—neither; Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 3:2—Fear; Deut 31:6—fear not; 1 Sam 7:10—discomfited; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; Neh 4:14—General; Ps 108:11—go forth; Isa 7:4—neither be fainthearted; Eph 3:13—ye; Eph 6:10—be; Heb 12:3—lest

Deuteronomy 20:4 to fight: Deut 1:30; 3:22; 11:25; 32:30; Exod 14:14; Josh 10:42; 23:10; 2 Chr 13:12; 32:7, 8; Ps 144:1, 2; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: Deut 9:3—goeth over; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:5—There shall; Josh 23:3—for the; 1 Sam 7:10—discomfited; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 1 Chr 22:18—before the Lord; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Neh 4:14—General; Neh 4:20—our God; Ps 60:10—didst; Ps 108:11—go forth; Isa 28:6—and for strength; Isa 52:12—for; Jer 42:11—for I; Eph 6:10—be

Deuteronomy 20:5 the officers: Deut 1:15; 16:18; Num 31:14, 48; 1 Sam 17:18 dedicated: Neh 12:27; Ps 30 title Reciprocal: Num 7:10—dedicating; Neh 3:1—sanctified it; 2 Tim 2:4—that warreth

Deuteronomy 20:6 eaten of it: Heb. made it common, Deut 28:1–Deut 30:20; Lev 19:23–25; Jer 31:5 lest he die: Isa 65:22; Zeph 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—planted; Deut 28:30—betroth; 1 Cor 9:7—planteth

Deuteronomy 20:7 betrothed a wife: It was customary among the Jews to contract

matrimony, espouse, or betroth, and for a considerable time to leave the parties in the houses of the respective parents; and when the bridegroom had made proper preparations, then the bride was brought home to his house, and the marriage consummated. The provisions in this verse refer to a case of this kind; though the Jews extend it to him who had newly consummated his marriage, and even to him who had married his brother's wife. It was deemed a peculiar hardship for a person to be obliged to go to battle, who had left a house unfinished, newly purchased land half tilled, or a wife with whom he had just contracted marriage. Deut 22:23–25; 24:5; Matt 1:18 lest he die: Deut 28:30; Luke 14:18–20; 2 Tim 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—who hath

Deuteronomy 20:8 fearful: Deut 1:28; 23:9; Judg 7:3; Luke 9:62; Acts 15:37, 38; Rev 3:16; 21:8 lest his brethren's: Num 13:31–33; 14:1–3; 32:9; 1 Cor 15:33 faint: Heb. melt, Deut 1:28 marg. Exod 15:15 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—the people repent; Josh 1:14—the mighty; Josh 2:11—our hearts; 1 Sam 13:7—followed him trembling; Jer 49:23—fainthearted; Ezek 21:7—and every; 2 Thess 3:13—be not weary

Deuteronomy 20:9 to lead the people: Heb. to be in the head of the people, Deut 20:9

Deuteronomy 20:10 then proclaim: 2 Sam 20:18–22; Isa 57:19; Zech 9:10; Luke 10:5, 6; Acts 10:36; 2 Cor 5:18–21; 6:1; Eph 2:17 Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—with words; Deut 7:2—make no; Deut 21:10—thou goest; Josh 9:15—made peace; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; Judg 20:12—sent men; Judg 21:13—call peaceably

Deuteronomy 20:11 tributaries: Lev 25:42–46; Josh 9:22, 23, 27; 11:19, 20; 16:10; Judg 1:28, 30–35; 1 Kgs 9:21, 22; Ps 120:7; Luke 19:14 Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—with words; Deut 7:2—make no; Josh 9:6—We be; Josh 9:8—General; Josh 9:15—made peace; Josh 17:13—put the; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; 2 Sam 20:18—They were wont; 2 Kgs 6:22—wouldest

Deuteronomy 20:13 thou shalt smite: Num 31:7–9, 17, 18; 1 Kgs 11:15, 16; Ps 2:6–12; 21:8, 9; 110:1; Luke 19:27; 2 Thess 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General

Deuteronomy 20:14 the women: Num 31:9, 12, 18, 35–54; Josh 8:2; 11:14; 2 Chr 14:13–15; 20:25; Ps 68:12; Rom 8:37 take unto thyself: Heb. spoil thou shalt eat: Josh 22:8 Reciprocal: Num 31:7—all; Num 31:11—General; Num 31:53—General; Deut 2:35—General

Deuteronomy 20:15 Reciprocal: Josh 9:9—From a; Josh 9:24—the Lord; Ezek 20:11—which

Deuteronomy 20:16; Deut 7:1–4, 16; Num 21:2, 3, 35; 33:52; Josh 6:17–21; 9:24, 27; 10:28, 40; 11:11, 12, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 31:15—General; Deut 2:33—the Lord; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 3:6—we utterly; Deut 7:2—utterly; Deut 31:5—according; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 11:20—as the Lord; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; 1 Sam 15:3—utterly destroy; Ps 106:34—concerning; Ezek 20:11—which

Deuteronomy 20:17 thou shalt: Isa 34:5, 6; Jer 48:10; 50:35–40; Ezek 38:21–23; Rev 19:18 the Hittites: Deut 7:1 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Deut 7:2—utterly; Deut 31:5—according; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 10:28—them; Josh 11:12—as Moses; Josh

11:20—as the Lord; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; Ezra 9:1—of the Canaanites; Ps 106:34—concerning; Ezek 16:3—Amorite

Deuteronomy 20:18; Deut 7:4, 5; 12:30, 31; 18:19; Exod 23:33; Josh 23:13; Judg 2:3; Ps 106:34–40; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 5:11; 2 Thess 3:14; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; Rev 18:3–5 Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; Deut 12:4—General; Ezra 9:1—of the Canaanites

Deuteronomy 20:19 thou shalt not: Matt 3:10; 7:15–20; 21:19; Luke 13:7–9; John 15:2–8 for the tree: etc. or, for, O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege, The original is exceedingly difficult. The LXX has it, “Is the tree in the field a man, to enter the trench before thee?” The Latin Vulgate: “For it is a tree, and not a man, neither can it increase the number of those who war against thee;” Onkelos, “For the tree of the field is not as a man, that it should come against thee in the siege;” and to the same purpose the Arabic, Philo, and Josephus who say, “If trees could speak, they would cry out, that it is unjust that they, who were no cause of the war, should suffer the miseries of it.” However rendered, the sense is sufficiently clear, and it is a merciful provision to spare all the fruit trees for the support of both the besieged and besiegers. Deut 26:6 to employ: etc. Heb. to go from before thee Reciprocal: Deut 24:6—life; 2 Kgs 3:19—fell; 2 Kgs 3:25—and felled

Deuteronomy 20:20 thou shalt build: Deut 1:28; 2 Chr 26:15; Eccl 9:14; Isa 37:33; Jer 6:6; 33:4; Ezek 17:17 be subdued: Heb. come down Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:19—fell; 2 Kgs 3:25—and felled

CHAPTER 21

- 1 The expiation of an uncertain murder;
- 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife;
- 15 The first-born is not to be disinherited upon private affection;
- 18 A rebellious son is to be stoned to death;
- 22 The malefactor must not hang all night on a tree.

Deuteronomy 21:1; Ps 5:6; 9:12; Prov 28:17; Isa 26:21; Acts 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 9:5—and at; Exod 21:29—his owner also; Num 35:33—it defileth; 2 Sam 3:28—guiltless; 2 Sam 14:9—and the king; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 1 Kgs 21:8—the elders

Deuteronomy 21:2; Deut 16:18, 19; Rom 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 21:19—and bring

Deuteronomy 21:3 an: Num 19:2; Jer 31:18; Matt 11:28–30; Phil 2:8 Reciprocal: Lev 4:15—the elders

Deuteronomy 21:4 a rough valley: As the word *nachal* signifies both a torrent, and the valley or glen through which it flows, *nachal aithan* may be rendered a rapid torrent. Many torrents in Judea are dry during a great part of the year; when not only their banks but their beds may be ploughed, and yield a crop. Hence there is no impropriety in specifying that such a place should be one that “is neither cared nor sown;” while the circumstance that the elders were to wash their hands over the heifer, whose head had been struck off into the stream, confirms this interpretation. The spot of ground

where this sacrifice was made must be uncultivated, because it was considered as a sacrifice for the atonement of murder, and, consequently, would pollute the land. shall strike: 1 Pet 2:21–24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 45:6—earring; Exod 34:21—earring; Isa 30:24—ear the ground

Deuteronomy 21:5 for them: Deut 10:8; 18:5; Num 6:22–27; 1 Chr 23:13 by their word: Deut 17:8–12; Mal 2:7 word: Heb. mouth Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; Num 3:16—word; Num 6:23—General; Deut 19:17—General; 2 Chr 19:8—the judgment; Ezek 42:13—approach

Deuteronomy 21:6 wash their hands: Washing the hands was anciently a symbolical action, denoting that the person was innocent of the crime in question. Job 9:30; Ps 19:12; 26:6; 51:2, 7, 14; 73:13; Jer 2:22; Matt 27:24, 25; Heb 9:10 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers

Deuteronomy 21:7; Num 5:19–28; 2 Sam 16:8; Job 21:21–23, 31–34; Ps 7:3, 4 Reciprocal: Matt 5:21—and; Matt 23:35—upon; Matt 27:24—and washed

Deuteronomy 21:8 lay not: Num 35:33; 2 Sam 3:28; 2 Kgs 24:4; Ps 19:12; Jer 26:15; Ezek 23:3, 24, 25; Jonah 1:14; Matt 23:35; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 unto thy people: Heb. in the midst Reciprocal: Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 19:10—General; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Ps 67:1—God

Deuteronomy 21:9 shalt thou: Deut 19:12, 13 when thou shalt: Deut 13:18; 2 Kgs 10:30, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Ps 106:38—shed

Deuteronomy 21:10 thou goest: Deut 20:10–16 Reciprocal: Num 31:18—keep alive for yourselves

Deuteronomy 21:11 desire: Gen 6:2; 12:14, 15; 29:18–20; 34:3, 8; Judg 14:2, 3; Prov 6:25; 31:10, 30 that: Num 31:18 Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—who hath; Isa 2:6—and they; Dan 11:37—the desire

Deuteronomy 21:12 and she shall: This was in token of renouncing her religion, and becoming a proselyte to that of the Jews. This is still a custom in the East: when a Christian turns Mohammedan, his head is shaved, and he is carried through the city, crying, la eelah eela allah wemochammed resoolu ʾllahee, “There is no God but the God, and Mohammed is the prophet of God.” 1 Cor 11:6; Eph 4:22 pare her nails: or, suffer to grow, Heb. make, or dress, Weâsethah eth tzipparneyyha, “and she shall make her nails;” i.e., probably neither paring nor letting them grow, but dressing or beautifying them as the Eastern women still do by tinging them with the leaves of an odoriferous plant called alhenna, which Hasselquist (p. 246) informs us, “grows in India and in upper and lower Egypt, flowering from May to August. The leaves are pulverized and made into a paste with water: they bind this paste on the nails of their hands and feet, and keep it on all night. This gives them a deep yellow, which is greatly admired by Eastern nations. The colour lasts for three or four weeks before there is occasion to renew it. The custom is so ancient in Egypt, that I have seen the nails of mummies dyed in this manner.” Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; 1 Cor 11:5—shaven

Deuteronomy 21:13 and bewail: Ps 45:10, 11; Luke 14:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 50:3—threescore; 2 Sam 21:10—from the; Hos 3:3—Thou shalt abide

Deuteronomy 21:14 thou shalt: Exod 21:7–11 because thou: Deut 22:19, 24, 29; Gen 34:2; Judg 19:24 Reciprocal: Esth 2:14—delighted

Deuteronomy 21:15 two wives: Gen 29:18, 20, 30, 31, 33; 1 Sam 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—hath taken; 2 Chr 11:22—made Abijah; 2 Chr 21:3—gave them; Mal 1:3—hated; Luke 14:26—hate; Rom 9:13—hated

Deuteronomy 21:16; 1 Chr 5:2; 26:10; 2 Chr 11:19–22; 21:3; Rom 8:29; Phil 4:8; Heb 12:16, 17 Reciprocal: Prov 19:14—the inheritance; Mal 1:3—hated; Luke 15:12—give

Deuteronomy 21:17 by giving: Gen 25:5, 6, 32, 34; 1 Chr 5:1, 2 that he hath: Heb. that is found with him the beginning: Gen 49:3; Ps 105:36 the right: Gen 25:31–34 Reciprocal: Gen 48:22—given; Josh 17:1—the firstborn; 2 Kgs 2:9—a double portion; Isa 61:7—your shame; Luke 15:12—give; Heb 12:23—the firstborn

Deuteronomy 21:18 have a stubborn: Prov 28:24; 30:11, 17; Isa 1:2 obey the voice: Deut 27:16; Exod 20:12; 21:15, 17; Lev 19:3; 21:9; Prov 15:5; 20:20; Ezek 22:7 when they: Deut 8:5; 2 Sam 7:14; Prov 13:24; 19:18; 22:15; 23:13, 14; 29:17; Heb 12:9–11 will not: Isa 1:5; Jer 5:3; 31:18; Ezek 24:13; Amos 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:5—Deal gently; Prov 1:8—hear; Prov 6:20—General; Prov 15:32—heareth; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 23:22—Hearken; Matt 15:4—He; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Eph 6:1—obey; Col 3:20—obey

Deuteronomy 21:19 and bring: Deut 21:2; 16:18; 25:7; Zech 13:3 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 24:60—thy seed; Deut 25:6—that his name; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; Job 29:7—General; Prov 31:23—in the; Jer 38:7—the king

Deuteronomy 21:20 he will not: Prov 29:17 he is a glutton: Prov 19:26; 20:1; 23:19–21, 29–35 Reciprocal: Deut 19:19—so shalt; Prov 15:32—heareth; Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Prov 30:11—that curseth; Gal 5:21—drunkenness; Eph 5:18—be not; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

Deuteronomy 21:21 all the men: Deut 13:10, 11; 17:5; Lev 24:16 so shalt thou: Deut 13:5, 11; 19:19, 20; 22:21, 24 all Israel: Deut 13:11 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—the people; Lev 24:14—let all the; Josh 7:25—all Israel; Judg 20:13—put away; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; Esth 1:20—throughout; Job 34:26—in; Prov 19:25—Smite; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Prov 24:32—I looked; Prov 30:11—that curseth; Ezek 31:14—the end; Acts 5:5—great; 1 Cor 5:13—Therefore; 1 Tim 5:20—that others; 2 Pet 2:10—despise; Rev 2:23—and all

Deuteronomy 21:22; Josh 8:29; 10:26. So in Num 25:4, we read, “And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all the heads (chief men) of the people, and hang them up before the Lord against the sun, that the fierce anger of the Lord may be turned away from Israel.” Among the Romans, in after ages, they hanged, or rather fastened to the tree ALIVE; and such was the cruel death of our blessed Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Deut 19:6; 22:26; 1 Sam 26:16; Matt 26:66; Acts 23:29; 25:11, 25; 26:31 worthy of death: Heb. of the judgment of death, The Hebrews understand this not of putting to death by hanging, but of hanging a man up after he was stoned to death; which was done more ignominiously of some heinous malefactors. We have the examples of Rechab and

Baanah, who, for murdering Ish-bosheth, were slain by David's commandment, their hand and feet cut off, and then hanged up. 2 Sam 4:12 thou hang: 2 Sam 21:6, 9; Luke 23:33; John 19:31–38 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—hang thee; Judg 19:29—with her bones; Esth 2:23—hanged; John 12:32—if; Rom 6:21—for the; 1 Pet 2:24—the tree

Deuteronomy 21:23 he that is hanged is accursed of God: Heb. the curse of God, That is, it is the highest degree of reproach that can attach to a man, and proclaims him under the curse of God as much as any external punishment can. They that see him thus hanging between heaven and earth, will conclude him abandoned of both, and unworthy of either. Bp. PATRICK observes, that this passage is applied to the death of Christ; not only because he bare our sins and was exposed to shame, as these malefactors were that were accursed of God, but because he was in the evening taken down from the cursed tree and buried (and that by the particular care of the Jews, with an eye to this law, John 19:31,) in token, that now the guilt being removed, the law was satisfied, as it was when the malefactors had hanged till sun-set: it demanded no more. Then he, and those that are his, ceased to be a curse. And as the land of Israel was pure and clean when the body was buried, so the church is washed and cleansed by the complete satisfaction which Christ thus made. Deut 7:26; Num 25:4; Josh 7:12; 2 Sam 21:6; Rom 9:3; Gal 3:13; 1 Cor 16:22; 2 Cor 5:21 thy land: Lev 18:25; Num 35:33, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—hang thee; Josh 8:29—the king; Josh 10:26—hanged; Josh 10:27—they took; Judg 19:29—with her bones; 2 Sam 4:12—hanged; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; 2 Kgs 10:8—until the morning; Esth 2:23—hanged; Esth 9:13—let Haman's ten sons be hanged; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Ezek 39:12—cleanse; Mark 15:24—crucified; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 12:32—if; John 18:32—what; Acts 5:6—General; 1 Cor 12:3—accursed; Phil 2:8—the death; 1 Pet 2:24—the tree

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Of humanity towards brethren;
- 5 The sex is to be distinguished by apparel;
- 6 The dam is not to be taken with her young ones;
- 8 The house must have battlements;
- 9 Confusion is to be avoided;
- 12 Fringes upon the vesture;
- 13 The punishment of him that slanders his wife;
- 22 Of adultery;
- 23 of rape;
- 28 of fornication;
- 30 of incest.

Deuteronomy 22:1 Thou shalt: Exod 23:4; Ezek 34:4, 16; Matt 10:6; 15:24; 18:12, 13; Luke 15:4–6; Jas 5:19, 20; 1 Pet 2:25 hide thyself: Deut 22:3, 4; Lev 20:4; Prov 24:11; 28:27; Isa 8:17; 58:7; Luke 10:31, 32 Reciprocal: Lev 6:3—have found

Deuteronomy 22:2 thou shalt restore: Matt 7:12; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:6—Restore all

Deuteronomy 22:3 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—hide thyself

Deuteronomy 22:4 thou shalt surely: Exod 23:4, 5; Matt 5:44; Luke 10:29–37; Rom 15:1; 2 Cor 12:15; Gal 6:1, 2; 1 Thess 5:14; Heb 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—hide thyself; Matt 12:11—and if

Deuteronomy 22:5 woman shall not: 1 Cor 11:4–15 abomination: Deut 18:12 Reciprocal: Deut 25:16—all that do; Zeph 1:8—strange; 1 Cor 6:9—abusers; 1 Cor 11:6—but

Deuteronomy 22:6 young ones: Luke 12:6 thou shalt not: Gen 8:17; 32:11; Lev 22:28; Prov 12:10; Hos 10:14

Deuteronomy 22:7 But thou shalt: The extirpation of any species of birds, whether edible or birds of prey, is often attended with serious consequences, and is always productive of evil; to prevent which was the object of this law. Palestine is situated in a climate producing poisonous snakes and scorpions, and between deserts and mountains, from which it would be inundated by them, as well as with immense swarms of flies, locusts, and mice, if the birds which feed upon them were extirpated. In a moral point of view, it may have been intended to inculcate a spirit of mercy and kindness, and to prevent the exercise of cruelty even towards a sparrow; for he who is guilty of such cruelty will, if circumstances be favourable, be cruel to his fellow-creatures. that it may: Deut 4:40 thou mayest: Prov 22:4 Reciprocal: Lev 22:28—ye shall not kill it; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 6:2—thy days; Eph 6:3—General

Deuteronomy 22:8 then thou shalt: The eastern houses being built with flat roofs, which were used for various purposes, as walking, sleeping, etc., it was therefore necessary to have a sort of battlement, or balustrade, to prevent accidents, by people falling off. Exod 21:28–36; 22:6; Rom 14:13; 1 Cor 10:32; Phil 1:10; 1 Thess 5:22 thy roof: 2 Sam 11:2; Isa 22:1; Jer 19:13; Matt 10:27; Mark 2:4; Acts 10:9 thou bring: Ezek 3:18, 20; 32:2–9; Matt 18:6, 7; Acts 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—to the roof; Judg 16:27—the roof; 1 Sam 9:25—the top; 2 Kgs 1:2—a lattice; 2 Kgs 23:12—on the top; Neh 8:16—the roof; Isa 15:3—on the; Matt 24:17—the housetop; Luke 5:19—housetop

Deuteronomy 22:9 shalt not sow: Lev 19:19; Matt 6:24; 9:16; Rom 11:6; 2 Cor 1:12; 11:3; Jas 1:6–8; 3:10 fruit of thy seed: Heb. fulness of thy seed Reciprocal: 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Deuteronomy 22:10 Two different species cannot associate comfortably together, nor pull pleasantly either in cart or plough; and the ass being lower than the ox, when yoked, he must bear the principal part of the weight. 2 Cor 6:14–16

Deuteronomy 22:11; Lev 19:19 Reciprocal: Luke 5:36—agreeth

Deuteronomy 22:12 fringes: Num 15:38, 39; Matt 23:5 quarters: Heb. wings Reciprocal: Exod 39:26—hem; Matt 9:20—hem; Mark 6:56—the border; Luke 8:44—touched

Deuteronomy 22:13; Gen 29:21, 23, 31; Judg 15:1, 2; Eph 5:28, 29 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—hath taken

Deuteronomy 22:14; Deut 22:19; Exod 20:16; 23:1; Prov 18:8, 21; 1 Tim 5:14 Reciprocal:

Gen 43:18—seek occasion against us

Deuteronomy 22:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—seek occasion against us

Deuteronomy 22:18 Reciprocal: Exod 21:22—as the judges

Deuteronomy 22:19 he may not put: Deut 22:29; 24:1–4; Matt 19:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 21:22—as the judges; Deut 21:14—because thou; Deut 22:14—General; 1 Cor 7:11—and let

Deuteronomy 22:21 stone her: Deut 22:22, 24; 13:10; 17:5; 21:21; Lev 24:16, 23; Num 15:35, 36 she hath wrought: Gen 34:7; Lev 21:9; Judg 20:6, 10; 2 Sam 13:12, 13 shalt thou: Deut 13:5; 17:7; 19:19 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; Lev 24:14—let all the; Deut 23:17—There shall be; Josh 7:25—all Israel; Judg 19:2—played; Judg 20:13—put away; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; Jer 3:1—but thou hast; Ezek 16:41—and execute; Ezek 23:45—after the manner of adulteresses; Matt 1:19—a public; John 8:5—Moses; 1 Cor 5:13—Therefore

Deuteronomy 22:22; Lev 20:10; Num 5:22–27; Ezek 23:45–47; John 8:4, 5; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Lev 18:20—General; Deut 22:21—stone her; Deut 22:24—so thou shalt put; 2 Sam 11:5—I am with child; Job 31:11—an iniquity; Ps 51:16—desirest; Ezek 16:38—as women; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Matt 5:27—Thou; Luke 2:5—General; Rom 7:3—So then; 1 Cor 5:13—Therefore

Deuteronomy 22:23; Deut 20:7; Matt 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 19:20—she shall be scourged

Deuteronomy 22:24 and ye shall stone: In these laws, the betrothed damsel was considered as the wife of the man to whom she was engaged, though they had not come together; and therefore the crime was adjudged adultery. But a charitable supposition is admitted in the damsel's favour, in case she was found in a solitary place. he hath humbled: Deut 21:14; Gen 29:21; Matt 1:20, 24 so thou shalt put: Deut 22:21, 22, 24; 13:5; 1 Cor 5:2, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 34:2—defiled her; Lev 19:20—she shall be scourged; Deut 17:5—stone them; Deut 19:19—so shalt; Deut 21:21—so shalt thou; Deut 22:29—because he hath humbled; Judg 5:11—go down; Judg 20:5—forced; Judg 20:13—put away; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; Ezek 16:41—and execute; Matt 1:19—her husband

Deuteronomy 22:25 force her: or, take strong hold of her, 2 Sam 13:14 Reciprocal: Lev 18:20—General

Deuteronomy 22:26 no sin: Deut 21:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:6—and they two; Rom 7:24—who

Deuteronomy 22:27 cried: 1 Cor 13:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:6—and they two; Rom 7:24—who

Deuteronomy 22:28; Exod 22:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:12—dowry

Deuteronomy 22:29 because he hath humbled: Deut 22:19, 24; 21:14 Reciprocal: Gen

34:2—defiled her; Gen 34:12—dowry; Exod 22:16—a man entice; Exod 22:17—dowry of virgins; Deut 23:17—There shall be; Deut 24:1—send her; 2 Sam 11:27—fetched her; 2 Sam 13:12—force me

Deuteronomy 22:30 a man shall: This is to be understood as referring to the case of a stepmother. A man in his old age may have married a young woman, and on his dying, his son by another, or a former wife, may desire to espouse her; which is here forbidden. Deut 27:20; Lev 18:8; 20:11; 1 Cor 5:1, 13 discover: Ruth 3:9; Ezek 16:8

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Who may or may not enter into the congregation;
- 9 Uncleanliness is to be avoided in the host;
- 15 Of the fugitive servant;
- 17 Of filthiness;
- 18 Of abominable sacrifices;
- 19 Of usury;
- 21 Of vows;
- 24 Of trespasses.

Deuteronomy 23:1 wounded: Lev 21:17–21; 22:22–24; Gal 3:28 shall not enter: It is evident that his law was not meant to exclude such Israelites either from the common benefits of civil society, or any essential religious advantages; but merely to lay them under a disgraceful distinction. This would tend to discourage parents from thus treating their children; a practice which was exceedingly common in those ages and countries. To this they were induced by the custom which prevailed, of employing such in the houses of the great and the courts of princes; so that they often rose to the highest posts of honour and authority. Some expositors therefore consider the phrase, “shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord,” as meaning, that they should be incapable of bearing any office in that government which was placed over the people of God, who must thus enter a protest against this custom, and deliver selfish parents from this temptation. Deut 23:2, 3, 8; Neh 13:1–3; Isa 56:3, 4; Lam 1:10 Reciprocal: Lev 21:20—or hath; Lev 22:24—broken

Deuteronomy 23:2; Isa 57:3; Zech 9:6; John 8:41; Heb 12:8 Reciprocal: Deut 23:1—shall not enter; Deut 23:8—third generation; Judg 11:2—thrust out; Mic 2:5—the congregation

Deuteronomy 23:3 Ammonite: These nations were subjected for their impiety, wickedness, and enmity to Israel (Deut 23:4, 5,) to peculiar disgrace; and on this account were not permitted to hold any office among the Israelites. This did not, however, disqualify them from becoming proselytes; for Ruth, who was a Moabitess, was married to Boaz, and became one of the progenitors of our Lord. Ruth 4:6, 10–22; Neh 4:3, 7; 13:1, 2, 23; Isa 56:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Gen 19:38—children; Deut 2:29—As the children; Deut 23:1—shall not enter; Deut 23:8—third generation; Judg 11:25—Balak; Ruth 1:4—wives; 1 Sam 11:1—Make; 2 Sam 10:2—show kindness; 1 Kgs 14:21—Naamah; 1 Chr 19:2—the children; 2 Chr 12:13—an Ammonitess; Ezra 9:1—Ammonites; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Lam 1:10—whom; Amos 1:13—and for

Deuteronomy 23:4 Because they met: Deut 2:28, 29; Gen 14:17, 18; 1 Sam 25:11; 1 Kgs 18:4; Isa 63:9; Zech 2:8; Matt 25:40; Acts 9:4 because they hired: Num 22:5, 7, 17; Neh 13:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—Mesopotamia; Num 22:6—curse me; Num 22:32—thy way; Num 23:7—Aram; Num 24:10—I called; Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Josh 24:9—General; Judg 8:5—loaves; Judg 11:25—Balak; Prov 26:2—so; Amos 1:13—and for; Amos 2:1—For three; Mic 6:5—Balak; Acts 2:9—Mesopotamia; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; 2 Pet 2:15—who

Deuteronomy 23:5 Nevertheless: Num 22:35; 23:5–12, 16–26; 24:9; Mic 6:5; Rom 8:31; 2 Cor 4:17 because the: Deut 7:7, 8; 33:3; Ps 73:1; Jer 31:3; Ezek 16:8; Mal 1:2; Rom 9:13; 11:28; Eph 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—blessed; Num 22:12—for they; Num 22:13—for the Lord; Num 24:10—I called; Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Josh 24:9—General; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; Neh 13:2—our God; Prov 26:2—so; Amos 2:1—For three; Mark 15:26—the superscription; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; 2 Pet 2:15—who; Rev 1:5—him

Deuteronomy 23:6 Thou shalt: 2 Sam 8:2; 12:31; Ezra 9:12; Neh 13:23–25 prosperity: Heb. good Reciprocal: Matt 5:43—and hate

Deuteronomy 23:7 he is thy: Gen 25:24–26, 30; Num 20:14; Obad 10–12; Mal 1:2 because thou: Deut 10:19; Gen 45:17, 18; 46:7; 47:6, 12, 27; Exod 22:21; 23:9; Lev 19:34; Ps 105:23; Acts 7:10–18 Reciprocal: Gen 36:1—General; Gen 36:12—Amalek; Num 20:21—wherefore; Deut 2:4—Ye are to pass; 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; 1 Kgs 11:25—abhorred; Jer 49:7—Edom; Amos 1:11—because

Deuteronomy 23:8 enter into: Deut 23:1; Rom 3:29, 30; Eph 2:12, 13 third generation: Deut 23:2, 3; Exod 20:5, 6 Reciprocal: Mic 2:5—the congregation

Deuteronomy 23:9; Josh 6:18; 7:11–13; Judg 20:26; 2 Chr 19:4; 20:3–13; 31:20, 21; 32:1–22; Luke 3:14; Rev 19:11–14 Reciprocal: Deut 20:8—fearful; Judg 20:21—destroyed

Deuteronomy 23:10; Lev 15:16; Num 5:2, 3; 1 Cor 5:11–13

Deuteronomy 23:11 when evening: Lev 11:25; 15:17–23 cometh on: Heb. turneth toward wash himself: Lev 14:9; 15:5, 11, 13; 22:6; Ps 51:2, 7; Ezek 36:25; Matt 3:11; Luke 11:38, 39; Eph 5:26, 27; Heb 9:9, 10; 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Lev 15:16—General

Deuteronomy 23:12 In such a vast camp as that of the Israelites (see notes on Num 1; 2,) and indeed, as Scheuchzer remarks, in every well regulated camp, cleanliness is considered as indispensably necessary.

Deuteronomy 23:13 wilt ease thyself: Heb. sittest down cover that: Ezek 24:6–8

Deuteronomy 23:14 walketh: Gen 17:1; Lev 26:12; 2 Cor 6:16 unclean thing: Heb. nakedness of any thing Reciprocal: Num 5:3—in the midst; Deut 7:2—deliver; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 114:2—General; Jer 14:9—art; Joel 2:27—I am; Zeph 3:5—is in

Deuteronomy 23:15 We cannot suppose that this law required the Israelites to entertain slaves who had robbed their masters, or left their service without cause; but such only

as were cruelly treated, and fled to them for protection, especially from the neighbouring nations. To such they were commanded to afford shelter, and shew great kindness. 1 Sam 30:15; Obad 14; Phlm 1:10–19 Reciprocal: Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Isa 16:4—mine

Deuteronomy 23:16 shall dwell: Isa 16:3, 4; Luke 15:15–24; Titus 3:2, 3 liketh him best: Heb. is good for him thou shalt not: Exod 22:21; 23:9; Jer 7:6; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5; Jas 2:6 Reciprocal: Deut 12:11—a place; 1 Sam 30:15—nor deliver

Deuteronomy 23:17 There shall be: etc. The prohibition in the text, like many others, has no direct application to practices that were common among the Israelites at that time; but was intended to guard them against the enormities which were practised among the surrounding nations. Deut 22:21, 29; Lev 19:29; Prov 2:16 whore: or, sodomitess, Rom 1:26 sodomite: Gen 19:4, 5; Judg 19:22; 1 Kgs 14:24; 15:12; 22:46; 2 Kgs 23:7; Rom 1:27, 28; 1 Cor 6:9; 1 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:7—General; Gen 34:7—thing; Lev 20:13—General; 1 Kgs 3:16—two women; Job 36:14—unclean; Ezek 16:33—give; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Eph 5:3—fornication

Deuteronomy 23:18 hire: Ezek 16:33 dog: Ps 22:16; Prov 26:11; Isa 56:10, 11; Matt 7:6; Phil 3:2; 2 Pet 2:22; Rev 22:15 any vow: Deut 23:21; 12:6; Lev 7:16; Ps 5:4–6; Isa 61:8; Hab 1:13; Mal 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 38:16—What wilt; Lev 18:27—General; Lev 27:11—General; Deut 7:25—an abomination; Deut 17:1—for that; Judg 11:31—and I will; 2 Sam 3:8—Amos I a dog's head; Prov 6:16—an; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Isa 66:3—cut; Jonah 2:9—I will pay; Mic 1:7—for; Matt 27:6—to put; Rom 1:26—vile; Eph 5:3—fornication; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Deuteronomy 23:19; Exod 22:25; Lev 25:35–37; Neh 5:1–7; Ps 15:5; Ezek 18:7, 8, 13, 16–18; 22:12; Luke 6:34, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 22:14—borrow; Lev 25:36—usury; Neh 5:7—Ye exact usury; Jer 15:10—I have; Matt 25:27—with; Luke 19:23—usury

Deuteronomy 23:20 a stranger: Deut 14:21; 15:3; Lev 19:33, 34 that the: Deut 15:10; Prov 19:17; Isa 1:19; Luke 14:14; 1 Cor 15:58 Reciprocal: Exod 22:14—borrow; Exod 22:25—General; Lev 25:36—usury; Neh 5:7—Ye exact usury; Ps 15:5—putteth; Jer 15:10—I have; Ezek 18:8—hath not; Matt 25:27—with; Luke 19:23—usury

Deuteronomy 23:21; Deut 23:18; Gen 28:20; 35:1–3; Lev 27:2–34; Num 30:2–16; Ps 56:12; 66:13, 14; 76:11; 116:18; Eccl 5:4, 5; Jonah 1:16; 2:9; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Ps 50:14—pay; Matt 5:34—Swear; Acts 5:3—to keep

Deuteronomy 23:22 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—vow a vow; Eccl 5:5—General

Deuteronomy 23:23 That which: Num 30:2; Judg 11:30, 31, 35; 1 Sam 1:11; Ps 66:13, 14; 116:18; Prov 20:25; Eccl 5:4, 5 hast vowed: 1 Sam 14:24; Jer 44:25–27; Mark 6:22, 23; Acts 23:12, 21 Reciprocal: Jer 44:17—whatsoever; Matt 5:33—Thou

Deuteronomy 23:24 thou mayest: Rom 12:13; 1 Cor 10:26; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Mark 2:23—to pluck

Deuteronomy 23:25 then thou mayest: Matt 12:1, 2; Mark 2:23; Luke 6:1, 2

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Of divorce;
- 5 A new married man goes not to war;
- 6 Of pledges;
- 7 Of man-stealers;
- 8 Of leprosy;
- 10 Of pledges;
- 14 The hire is to be given;
- 16 Of justice;
- 19 Of charity.

Deuteronomy 24:1 hath taken: Deut 21:15; 22:13; Exod 21:10 uncleanness: Heb. matter of nakedness then let him: Deut 24:3; Jer 3:8; Matt 5:31, 32; 19:7–9; Mark 10:4–12 divorcement: Heb. cutting off, Isa 50:1 send her: Deut 22:19, 29; Mal 2:16; Matt 1:19; Luke 16:18; 1 Cor 7:11, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 21:7—put away; Jer 3:1—If a man; Ezek 44:22—put away

Deuteronomy 24:2 she may go: Lev 21:7, 14; 22:13; Num 30:9; Ezek 44:22; Matt 5:32; Mark 10:11; 1 Cor 7:15

Deuteronomy 24:3 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—then let him

Deuteronomy 24:4 Her former: Jer 3:1 thou shalt: Lev 18:24–28; Josh 22:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 17:1—for that; Prov 6:16—an; Jer 32:35—to cause

Deuteronomy 24:5 a man: Deut 20:7; Gen 2:24; Matt 19:4–6; Mark 10:6–9; 1 Cor 7:10–15; Eph 5:28, 29; Titus 2:4, 5 neither: etc. Heb. not anything shall pass upon him cheer up: Prov 5:18; Eccl 9:9; 1 Cor 7:29 Reciprocal: Num 1:3—able

Deuteronomy 24:6 shall take: Small hand-mills, which ground at one time only a sufficient quantity for a day's consumption; hence they were forbidden to take either of the stones to pledge, because if they did, they would be deprived of the means of preparing their necessary food, and the family be without bread. On this account they are called in the text, a man's life. The same reason holds good against receiving in pledge, or distraining for debt, any instrument of labour, by which men earn their livelihood. Exod 22:26, 27; Rev 18:22 life: Deut 20:19; Gen 44:30; Luke 12:15 Reciprocal: Job 24:3—drive; Ezek 33:15—restore; Mark 12:44—all her

Deuteronomy 24:7 found: Exod 21:16; Ezek 27:13; 1 Tim 1:10; Rev 18:13 then that: Exod 21:16; 22:1–4 and thou shalt: Deut 19:19 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—stolen; Exod 20:15—General; Deut 13:5—put the evil away from the midst; Deut 17:7—So thou; Judg 20:13—put away; Neh 5:8—sell your; Jer 22:3—do no violence; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Deuteronomy 24:8; Lev 13:1–Lev 14:57; Matt 8:4; Mark 1:44; Luke 5:14; 17:14 Reciprocal: Lev 10:11—General; Lev 13:2—he shall; Lev 14:54—the law; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Num 5:2—put out of the camp; Num 12:15—shut out; Deut 5:32—observe; Deut 12:28—Observe; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; 2 Kgs 15:5—and dwelt; Mal 2:7—the

priest's; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 5:12—full; John 1:19—when

Deuteronomy 24:9 Remember: Luke 17:32; 1 Cor 10:6, 11 Miriam: Num 5:2; 12:10–15; 2 Kgs 7:3; 2 Chr 26:20, 21 Reciprocal: Num 12:15—shut out; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper

Deuteronomy 24:10 When: Deut 15:8 lend thy brother any thing: Heb. lend the loan of anything to thy brother Reciprocal: Exod 22:26—to pledge; Neh 5:7—Ye exact usury; Job 22:6—For thou; Job 24:3—drive; Ezek 33:15—restore

Deuteronomy 24:11 Reciprocal: Job 24:7—the naked

Deuteronomy 24:12; Deut 24:17; Job 22:6; 24:3, 9 Reciprocal: Prov 3:28—General; Prov 25:20—that taketh; Ezek 18:7—hath restored; Amos 2:8—laid

Deuteronomy 24:13 deliver: Exod 22:26, 27; Job 24:7, 8; 29:11–13; 31:16–20; Ezek 18:7, 12, 16; 33:15; Amos 2:8; 2 Tim 1:16–18 the sun: Deut 24:15; 2 Cor 9:13, 14; Eph 4:26 in his own raiment: The raiment here referred to was most likely the same as the hyke of the Arabs, a long kind of blanket, resembling a Highland plaid, generally about six yards in length, and five or six feet broad; in which they often carry their provisions, as well as wrap themselves in, in the day, and sleep in at night, it being their only substitute for a bed. How necessary, then, it was to restore the hyke to a poor man before the going down of the sun, that he might have something to repose on, will sufficiently appear from these considerations. shall be: Deut 6:25; 15:9, 10; Gen 15:6; Ps 106:30, 31; 112:9; Isa 58:8; Dan 4:27; Jas 1:27; 2:13–23 Reciprocal: Neh 11:2—blessed; Job 29:13—The blessing; Job 29:14—I put; Job 31:20—General; Matt 6:1—alms

Deuteronomy 24:14; Lev 25:40–43; Job 24:10, 11; 31:13–15; Prov 14:31; 22:16; Ezek 22:7; Amos 2:7; 4:1; 8:4; Mal 3:5; Luke 10:7 Reciprocal: Exod 20:10—thy stranger; Exod 23:9—thou shalt not; Lev 19:13—the wages; Lev 19:33—And if; Deut 1:16—the stranger; Ps 103:6—executeth; Isa 16:4—mine; Jer 22:13—buildeth; Zech 7:10—oppress; Rom 13:8—Owe; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give; 1 Tim 5:18—The labourer; Jas 5:4—the hire

Deuteronomy 24:15 At his: Lev 19:13; Prov 3:27, 28; Jer 22:13; Matt 20:8; Mark 10:19; Jas 5:4 setteth his heart upon it: Heb. lifteth his soul unto it, Ps 24:4; 25:1; 86:4 lest he: Deut 15:9; Exod 22:23, 24; Job 31:38; 34:28; 35:9; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Isa 5:7; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Exod 2:23—cry; Deut 24:13—the sun; 1 Kgs 12:31—an house; Job 7:2—as an hireling; Ps 103:6—executeth; Mal 3:5—against those; Rom 13:8—Owe; Eph 4:26—let; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give; 1 Tim 5:18—The labourer

Deuteronomy 24:16; 2 Kgs 14:5, 6; 2 Chr 25:4; Jer 31:29, 30; Ezek 18:20 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; 1 Sam 22:16—and; 2 Kgs 9:26—of his sons; Dan 6:24—their children

Deuteronomy 24:17 pervert: Deut 16:19; 27:19; Exod 22:21, 22; 23:2, 6, 9; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Job 22:8, 9; 29:11–17; Ps 82:1–5; 94:3–6, 20, 21; Prov 22:22, 23; 31:5; Eccl 5:8; Isa 1:23; 3:15; 33:15; Jer 5:28; 22:3; Ezek 22:7, 29; Amos 5:7–12; Mic 2:1, 2; 7:3; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5; Luke 3:14; Jas 2:6 nor take: Exod 22:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 24:12—General; Job 24:3—drive; Jer 7:6—oppress; Ezek 18:7—hath restored; Ezek 33:15—restore; 2 Pet 2:3—make

Deuteronomy 24:18; Deut 24:22; 5:15; 15:15; 16:12 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember;

Jer 34:13—in the; Mic 6:4—and redeemed

Deuteronomy 24:19 When thou: Lev 19:9, 10; 23:22; Ruth 2:16; Ps 41:1 it shall be: Deut 24:20, 21; 14:29; 26:13 may bless: Deut 15:10; Job 31:16–22; 42:12; Ps 41:1–3; 112:9; Prov 11:24, 25; 14:21; 19:17; Isa 32:8; 58:7–11; Luke 6:35, 38; 14:13, 14; 2 Cor 9:6–8; 1 John 3:17–19 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:2—glean ears; Job 24:10—they take away; Acts 6:1—their

Deuteronomy 24:20 go over the boughs again: Heb. bough it after thee, Deut 24:20 Reciprocal: Deut 24:19—it shall be

Deuteronomy 24:21 gatherest: Deut 24:19; Lev 19:9, 10 afterward: Heb. after thee Reciprocal: Obad 5—if the

Deuteronomy 24:22; Deut 24:18; 5:14, 15; 7:8; Isa 51:1; 2 Cor 8:8, 9; Eph 5:1, 2; 1 John 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Stripes must not exceed forty;
- 4 The ox is not to be muzzled;
- 5 Of raising seed unto a brother;
- 11 Of the immodest woman;
- 13 Of unjust weights and measures;
- 17 The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.

Deuteronomy 25:1; Deut 16:18–20; 17:8, 9; 19:17–19; Exod 23:6, 7; 2 Sam 23:3; 2 Chr 19:6–10; Job 29:7–17; Ps 58:1, 2; 82:2–4; Prov 17:15; 31:8, 9; Isa 1:17, 23; 5:23; 11:4; 32:1, 2; Jer 21:12; Ezek 44:24; Mic 3:1, 2; Hab 1:4, 13; Mal 3:18; Matt 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—What shall we say; Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; 1 Sam 2:25—sin against; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 2 Chr 6:23—justifying; 2 Chr 19:8—the judgment; Job 27:5—justify; Jer 22:3—Execute; Acts 23:3—smitten; Rom 13:3—rulers

Deuteronomy 25:2; Matt 10:17; 27:26; Luke 12:47, 48; Acts 5:40; 16:22–24; 1 Pet 2:20, 24 Reciprocal: Neh 13:25—smote; Acts 23:3—smitten; 2 Cor 11:24—forty

Deuteronomy 25:3 not exceed: 2 Cor 11:24, 25 vile unto thee: That is, be beaten so cruelly, that, by retaining the marks, he become contemptible in the eyes of his brethren. Amendment, and not this, was the object of the punishment. We should hate and despise the sin, but not the sinner. Job 18:3; Luke 15:30; 18:9–12; Jas 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Neh 13:25—smote; Matt 10:17—scourge; Luke 12:47—shall; 2 Cor 6:5—stripes

Deuteronomy 25:4 shalt not: In Judea, as well as in Egypt, Greece, and Italy, they made use of beeves to tread out the corn; and the same mode of threshing still obtains in Arabia, Barbary, and other eastern countries, to the present day. The sheaves lie open and expanded on the threshing floors, and the cattle continually move round them, and thus tread out the grain. The natives of Aleppo still religiously observe the ancient humane practice, inculcated by this law, of permitting the oxen to remain unmuzzled

when treading out the corn. muzzle: Prov 12:10; 1 Cor 9:9, 10; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 treadeth out: Heb. thresheth, Isa 28:27; Hos 10:11 Reciprocal: Num 22:32—Wherefore; Job 24:11—General; Isa 30:24—oxen

Deuteronomy 25:5 brethren: Matt 22:24; Mark 12:19; Luke 20:28 husband's brother: or, next kinsman, Gen 38:8, 9; Ruth 1:12, 13; 3:9; 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—to come; Lev 18:16—General; Ruth 1:11—that they; Ruth 2:20—one of our; Ruth 3:2—is not Boaz; Ruth 3:13—if he will; Matt 14:4—General

Deuteronomy 25:6 the firstborn: Gen 28:8–10 that his name: Deut 9:14; 29:20; Ruth 4:10–12; Ps 9:5; 109:13, brother's wife, or, next kinsman's wife, go up, Deut 21:19; Ruth 4:1–7 Reciprocal: Gen 38:9—General; Ruth 3:2—is not Boaz; Ruth 4:5—to raise up; 2 Sam 14:7—so they; Matt 14:4—General

Deuteronomy 25:7 Reciprocal: Deut 21:19—and bring; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; Ruth 4:7—a man plucked off

Deuteronomy 25:8 I like not: Ruth 4:6 Reciprocal: Deut 7:21—a mighty God

Deuteronomy 25:9 loose his shoe: Pulling off the shoe seems to express his being degraded to the situation of slaves, who generally went barefoot; and spitting in or rather before (biphney) his face, was a mark of the utmost ignominy. Ruth 4:7, 8; Isa 20:2; Mark 1:7; John 1:27 spit: Num 12:14; Job 30:10; Isa 50:6; Matt 26:67; 27:30; Mark 10:34 So shall: Gen 38:8–10; Ruth 4:10, 11; 1 Sam 2:30

Deuteronomy 25:11 to deliver her husband: Rom 3:8; 1 Tim 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 21:18—men

Deuteronomy 25:12; Deut 19:13, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 7:16—thine eye

Deuteronomy 25:13 in thy bag: Lev 19:35, 36; Prov 11:1; 16:11; 20:10; Ezek 45:10, 11; Amos 8:5; Mic 6:11, 12 divers weights: Heb. a stone and a stone, Aivenwaaiven; because weights were anciently made of stone. Hence the expression, a stone weight, which is still in use, though the matter of which it is made be lead or iron, and the name itself shews us that a stone of a certain weight was formerly used. Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 19:15—General; Deut 16:20—That which; Mic 6:10—and; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Deuteronomy 25:14 divers measures: Heb. an ephah and an ephah, Aiphah waaiphah; for this was the cost common measure among the Israelites, by which all the others were made and adjusted. They are not only forbidden to use divers weights and measures, one large or heavy to buy with, and another small and light to sell with, but they were not even allowed to keep such in the house. It is observable also, that these too common but dishonest actions are branded as “an abomination to the Lord,” equally with idolatry, and other scandalous crimes. Deut 25:14

Deuteronomy 25:15 that thy days: Deut 4:40; 5:16, 33; 6:18; 11:9; 17:20; Exod 20:12; Ps 34:12; Eph 6:3; 1 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Deut 2:29—into the land; 1 Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen

Deuteronomy 25:16 all that do: Deut 18:12; 22:5; Prov 11:1; 20:23; Amos 8:5-7; 1 Cor 6:9-11; 1 Thess 4:6; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; Deut 17:1—for that; Prov 6:16—an; Prov 16:12—an; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness

Deuteronomy 25:17; Exod 17:8-16; Num 24:20; 25:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 36:12—Amalek; Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 10:25—the rereward; 1 Sam 15:2—Amalek; 1 Sam 27:9—and the camels; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 1 Chr 4:43—the rest; Matt 5:43—and hate

Deuteronomy 25:18 feared: Neh 5:9, 15; Ps 36:1; Prov 16:6; Rom 3:18 Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; Lev 25:43—but shalt; Num 10:25—the rereward; Num 11:1—the uttermost; 2 Sam 17:2—weary

Deuteronomy 25:19 when the: Josh 23:1 thou shalt: Deut 9:14; Exod 17:14, 16; Josh 6:3; 7:12, 22-25; 1 Sam 14:48; 15:1-35; 27:8; 30:1-7; 1 Chr 4:43; Esth 3:1; 7:10; 9:7-10; Ps 83:7-17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—blot me; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Deut 7:24—their name; Deut 12:9—General; Deut 29:20—blot out; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; Esth 3:2—bowed not; Ps 109:13—their name; Lam 3:66—under; Heb 4:8—had

CHAPTER 26

- 1 The confession of him that offers the basket of first-fruits;
- 12 The prayer of him that gives his third year's tithes;
- 16 The covenant between God and his people.

Deuteronomy 26:1; Deut 5:31; 6:1-10; 7:1; 13:1, 9; 17:14; 18:9; Num 15:2, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 13:5—shall bring; Lev 5:15—in the; Lev 14:34—When; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Deut 27:2—unto the; Amos 8:2—A basket

Deuteronomy 26:2 That thou shalt: Deut 16:10; 18:4; Exod 23:16, 19; 34:26; Lev 2:12, 14; Num 18:12, 13; 2 Kgs 4:42; 2 Chr 31:5; Neh 10:35-37; 12:44; 13:31; Prov 3:9, 10; Jer 2:3; Ezek 20:40; 44:30; 48:14; Rom 8:23; 11:16; 16:5; 1 Cor 15:20, 23; 16:2; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 go unto: Deut 12:5, 6; Josh 18:1; 2 Chr 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Exod 20:24—in all places; Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 15:20—a cake; Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 12:21—to put; Deut 26:10—I have; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 2 Chr 6:20—put thy name; Neh 10:37—the firstfruits; Ps 26:7—That; Jer 24:1—two

Deuteronomy 26:3 the priest: Deut 19:17; Heb 7:26; 10:21; 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 which the: Gen 17:8; 26:3; Ps 105:9, 10; Luke 1:72, 73; Heb 6:16-18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:22—and making; Neh 9:8—hast performed; 1 Tim 6:12—hast

Deuteronomy 26:4 before the: Matt 5:23, 24; 23:19; Heb 13:10-12 Reciprocal: Deut 26:10—And thou

Deuteronomy 26:5 A Syrian: Jacob being called a Syrian from his long residence in Padan-aram. Gen 24:4; 25:20; 28:5; 31:20, 24; Hos 12:12 ready: Gen 27:41; 31:40; 43:1, 2, 12; 45:7, 11; Isa 51:1, 2 he went down: Gen 46:1-7; Ps 105:23, 24; Acts 7:15 a few: Deut 7:7; Gen 46:27; Exod 1:5 became: Deut 10:22; Gen 47:27; Exod 1:7, 12 Reciprocal: Gen

12:2—General; Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 46:6—into Egypt; Gen 47:4—For to; Deut 6:21—We were; Josh 24:2—Your fathers; Job 29:13—ready; Ps 68:10—thou; Ps 105:12—a few

Deuteronomy 26:6; Deut 4:20; Exod 1:11, 14, 16, 22; 5:9, 19, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—sighed; Exod 20:2—out of the; Num 20:15—vexed us; Deut 20:19—for the tree

Deuteronomy 26:7 we cried: Exod 2:23–25; 3:1–Exod 4:31; 6:5; Ps 50:15; 103:1, 2; 116:1–4; Jer 33:2; Eph 3:20, 21 looked: Exod 4:31; 1 Sam 9:16; 2 Sam 16:12; Ps 102:19, 20; 119:132 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—looked; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 26:15—Look down; Lam 1:9—behold

Deuteronomy 26:8 the Lord: Deut 4:34; 5:15; Exod 12:37, 41, 51; 13:3; 14:16–31; Ps 78:12, 13; 105:27–38; 106:7–10; Isa 63:12 with great: Deut 4:34 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—I will bring; Exod 13:16—for by; Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Ps 114:1—Israel; Jer 32:21—with a strong

Deuteronomy 26:9 he hath: Josh 23:14; 1 Sam 7:12; Ps 105:44; 107:7, 8; Acts 26:22 a land: Exod 3:8; Ezek 20:6, 15 Reciprocal: Num 13:27—General; Deut 17:14—When thou; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; Deut 27:3—a land; Ps 68:10—thou; Jer 32:22—a land

Deuteronomy 26:10 I have: Deut 26:2, 17; 1 Chr 29:14; Rom 2:1; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 And thou: Deut 26:4; 18:4; Exod 22:29; Num 18:11–13 and worship: Deut 6:10–13; Ps 22:27, 29; 86:9; 95:6; Prov 3:9; Isa 66:23; Rev 22:9; 1 Cor 10:31 Reciprocal: Exod 23:19—first of the; Exod 34:26—first; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Deut 27:7—rejoice; Ps 68:10—thou; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Song 5:1—eat; Ezek 44:30—that he may; Joel 2:26—and praise; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Deuteronomy 26:11 rejoice: Deut 12:7, 12, 18; 16:11; 28:47; Ps 63:3–5; 100:1, 2; Isa 65:14; Zech 9:17; Acts 2:46, 47; Phil 4:4; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 the Levite: 1 Cor 9:11 Reciprocal: Num 13:27—General; Deut 14:26—eat; Deut 16:14—General; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; Neh 8:10—send; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Joel 2:26—and praise

Deuteronomy 26:12 the tithes: Lev 27:30; Num 18:24 the third: Deut 14:22–29 hast given it: Deut 12:17–19; 16:14; Prov 14:21; Phil 4:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 12:12—the Levite; Deut 14:28—the end; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 26:13—Levite; Isa 23:18—for them; Amos 4:4—and your; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 6:1—their

Deuteronomy 26:13 Levite: Deut 26:12; 14:29; 24:19–21; Job 31:16–20 I have not: Ps 18:21–24; 26:1–3, 6; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 11:31; 1 Thess 2:10; 1 John 3:17–22 forgotten: Ps 119:93, 139, 141, 153, 176; Prov 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 18:8—the charge; Luke 14:13—call

Deuteronomy 26:14 eaten: Deut 16:11; Lev 7:20; 21:1, 11; Hos 9:4; Mal 2:13 the dead: Ps 106:28; Ezek 24:17 Reciprocal: Lev 10:19—should; Deut 12:17—the tithe; Neh 8:9—mourn not; Jer 16:7—tear themselves

Deuteronomy 26:15 Look down: Deut 26:7; 1 Kgs 8:27, 43; Ps 102:19, 20; Isa 57:15; 61:1; 63:15; 66:1, 2; Zech 2:13; Matt 6:9; Acts 7:49 bless thy: Ps 28:9; 51:18; 90:17; 115:12–15; 137:5, 6; Jer 31:23 as thou: Heb 6:13–18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:27—his holy dwelling place;

Jer 25:30—his holy; Ezek 20:6—flowing

Deuteronomy 26:16 This day: Deut 4:1–6; 6:1; 11:1, 8; 12:1, 32; Matt 28:20 keep: Deut 6:5, 17; 8:2; 13:3, 4; John 14:15, 21–24; 1 John 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 27:1—Keep all; Deut 27:9—this day; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; Ps 119:80—sound

Deuteronomy 26:17 avouched: Deut 5:2, 3; Exod 15:2; 20:19; 24:7; 2 Chr 34:31; Isa 12:2; 44:5; Zech 13:9; Acts 27:23; Rom 6:13; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 2 Cor 8:5 and to: Deut 10:12, 13; 13:4, 5; 30:16; Josh 22:5; 1 Kgs 2:3, 4 to keep: Ps 147:19, 20 hearken: Deut 13:18; 15:5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 28:21—then; Exod 19:8—General; Deut 26:10—I have; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; Josh 24:21—Nay; Josh 24:22—Ye are witnesses; 2 Chr 23:16—that they should; Ps 50:7—O my; Ps 91:2—my God; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Ps 119:57—I have; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst; Jer 24:7—and they; Jer 30:22—General; Jer 32:38—General; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mal 3:17—jewels; 1 Tim 6:12—hast

Deuteronomy 26:18 And the: Deut 7:6; 14:2; 28:9; Exod 6:7; 19:5, 6; Jer 31:32–34; Ezek 36:25–27; Titus 2:14 keep: Ps 119:6; Rom 16:26 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 17:8—their; Lev 20:26—severed; Deut 29:13—establish; Deut 32:9—the Lord's; 2 Sam 7:24—confirmed; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Ps 50:7—O my; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Ps 119:57—I have; Isa 43:4—precious; Jer 13:11—I caused; Amos 3:2—only; Mal 3:17—jewels; 1 Pet 2:9—peculiar

Deuteronomy 26:19 high above: Deut 4:7, 8; 28:1; Ps 148:14; Isa 62:12; 66:20, 21; Jer 13:11; 33:9; Ezek 16:12–14; Zeph 3:19; 1 Pet 2:5; Rev 1:5, 6 an holy: Deut 7:6; 28:9; Exod 19:6; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Lev 20:26—severed; Deut 14:2—General; Deut 29:13—establish; Deut 32:9—the Lord's; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Isa 63:18—people; Jer 2:3—holiness; Ezek 39:13—a renown; Dan 12:7—the holy

CHAPTER 27

- 1 The people are commanded to write the law upon stones,
- 5 and to build an altar of whole stones;
- 11 The tribes to be divided on Gerizim and Ebal;
- 14 The curses to be pronounced on mount Ebal.

Deuteronomy 27:1 Keep all: Deut 4:1–3; 11:32; 26:16; Luke 11:28; John 15:14; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; Jas 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Deut 30:1—the blessing; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; Josh 8:30—in mount Ebal

Deuteronomy 27:2 on the day: Deut 6:1; 9:1; 11:31; Josh 1:11; 4:1, 5–24 unto the: Deut 27:3; 26:1 great stones: Ezek 11:19; 36:26 and plaster: Houbigant and others are of opinion that the original words, wesadta othom beseed, should be rendered “thou shalt cement them with cement,” because this was intended to be a durable monument. Some suppose that the writing was to be in relievo, and that the spaces were to be filled up by the mortar or cement; as is frequently the case with eastern inscriptions. Reciprocal: Josh 8:32—General; Job 19:24—graven

Deuteronomy 27:3 thou shalt: Josh 8:32; Jer 31:31–33; 2 Cor 3:2, 3; Heb 8:6–10; 10:16 this

law: This law probably means only the blessings and curses mentioned in this and the following chapter; which indeed contain an epitome of the whole law. a land: Deut 6:8; 26:9; Lev 20:24; Num 13:27; 14:8; Josh 5:6; Jer 11:5; 32:22 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Lev 14:34—When; Deut 4:44—General; Deut 27:2—unto the; Deut 27:8—thou shalt; Job 19:24—graven; Ezek 20:6—flowing

Deuteronomy 27:4 in mount Ebal: The Samaritan text has in mount Gerizim; which has given rise to a violent controversy. Dr. KENNICOTT suppose that the Jews corrupted this passage out of their enmity to the Samaritans, who had their temple on mount Gerizim; while Dr. PARRY and H. Verschuir defend the present reading: to the writings of these authors the reader is referred. Deut 11:29, 30; Josh 8:30–33 Reciprocal: Deut 27:13—mount Ebal

Deuteronomy 27:5 And there: Exod 24:4; Josh 8:30, 31; 1 Kgs 18:31, 32 thou shalt not: Exod 20:25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:7—built of stone

Deuteronomy 27:6 burnt offerings: Lev 1:1–17; Eph 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:25—And; Josh 8:31—altar; 1 Kgs 6:7—built of stone

Deuteronomy 27:7 peace offerings: Lev 3:1–17; 7:11–17; Acts 10:36; Rom 5:1, 10; Eph 2:16, 17, 16, 17; Col 1:20; Heb 13:20, 21 rejoice: Deut 12:7, 12; 16:11, 14; 26:10, 11; 2 Chr 30:23–27; Neh 8:10; Ps 100:1, 2; Isa 12:3; 61:3, 10; Hab 3:18; Phil 3:3; 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; Josh 8:31—and they offered

Deuteronomy 27:8 thou shalt: Deut 27:3 very plainly: Hab 2:2; John 16:25; 2 Cor 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 4:44—General; Josh 8:32—General; Job 19:24—graven

Deuteronomy 27:9 this day: Deut 26:16–18; Rom 6:17, 18, 22; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 5:8, 9; 1 Pet 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 4:23—heed; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; Ps 114:2—General; Acts 2:14—hearken

Deuteronomy 27:10; Deut 10:12, 13; 11:1, 7, 8; Lev 19:2; Mic 4:5; 6:8; Matt 5:48; Eph 4:17–24; 1 Pet 1:14–16; 4:1–3

Deuteronomy 27:11 Reciprocal: Deut 1:16—charged

Deuteronomy 27:12 upon mount Gerizim: Mount Gerizim and mount Ebal being only separated by a narrow valley, not above a furlong broad, what was spoken with a loud voice on the one might be heard on the other (see Judg 9:7). It is probable, however, that the particle *âl* should be rendered by, as it frequently signifies; for when this direction was reduced to practice (Josh 8:33) it seems that the people did not stand on the mountains, but over against them in the plain. But the Talmud says, that six tribes went up on each, while the priest and Levites and the ark remained beneath. Deut 11:26–29; Josh 8:33, 34; Judg 9:7 Simeon: Gen 29:33–35; 30:18, 24; 35:18 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—put the blessing; Ps 114:2—General; John 4:20—fathers

Deuteronomy 27:13 mount Ebal: Deut 27:4; 11:29; Josh 8:33 to curse: Heb. for a cursing Reuben: Gen 29:32; 30:6–13, 20; 49:3, 4

Deuteronomy 27:14; Deut 33:9, 10; Josh 8:33; Neh 8:7, 8; Dan 9:11; Mal 2:7–9 Reciprocal: Josh 8:34—blessings; Neh 5:13—Amen; Neh 13:25—cursed

Deuteronomy 27:15 Cursed be: Deut 28:16–19; Gen 9:25; 1 Sam 26:19; Jer 11:3 maketh: Deut 4:16–23; 5:8; Exod 20:4, 23; 32:1–4; 34:17; Lev 19:4; 26:1; Isa 44:9, 10, 17; Hos 13:2, 3 an abomination: Deut 29:17; 1 Kgs 11:5–7; 2 Kgs 23:13; 2 Chr 33:2; Isa 44:19; Ezek 7:20; Dan 11:31; Matt 24:15; Rev 17:4, 5 and putteth: Gen 31:19, 34; 2 Kgs 17:19; Ps 44:20, 21; Jer 23:24; Ezek 8:7–12; 14:4 And all: Num 5:22; Jer 11:5; 28:6; Matt 6:13; 1 Cor 14:16 Amen: To each of the curses the people were to say Amen, as well as to the blessings; to denote a profession of their faith in the truth of them, that they were the real declarations of the wrath of God; and an acknowledgment of the equity of these curses. It was such an imprecation upon themselves, as strongly obliged them to have nothing to do with those evil practices on which the curse is entailed. We read of those who entered a curse to walk in God's law. Neh 10:29. All the people, by saying this Amen, became bound one for another, that they would observe God's laws, by which every man was obliged, as far as he could, to prevent his neighbour from breaking these laws, and to reprove those that had offended, lest they should bear sin and the curse for them. Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; Deut 27:26—Cursed; Deut 28:15—all these curses; Deut 29:20—all the curses; Deut 29:27—all the curses; Judg 18:30—set up; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; 1 Kgs 1:36—Amen; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 2 Kgs 17:9—secretly; 1 Chr 16:36—said; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Job 5:3—cursed; Ps 41:13—Amen; Ps 78:58—with; Ps 97:7—Confounded; Ps 119:21—cursed; Isa 34:5—the people; Isa 41:24—an abomination; Isa 44:13—that it may; Jer 4:1—put away; Lam 3:65—thy; Dan 9:11—the curse; Zech 5:3—the curse; Matt 25:41—ye cursed; Rom 9:5—Amen; Gal 1:8—let

Deuteronomy 27:16; Deut 21:18–21; Exod 20:12; 21:17; Lev 19:3; Prov 30:11–17; Ezek 22:7; Matt 15:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:11—General; Gen 9:25—Cursed; Lev 20:9—curseth; Deut 5:16—that thy days; Judg 17:2—cursedst; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Prov 6:20—General; Prov 20:20—curseth; Prov 23:22—Hearken; Isa 45:10—General; Mark 7:10—Whoso; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Eph 6:2—General; Col 3:20—obey; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers; Heb 12:9—we gave

Deuteronomy 27:17; Deut 19:14; Prov 22:28; 23:10, 11 Reciprocal: Job 24:2—landmarks; Hos 5:10—remove

Deuteronomy 27:18; Lev 19:14; Job 29:15; Prov 28:10; Isa 56:10; Matt 15:14; Rev 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 27:12—and I shall

Deuteronomy 27:19; Deut 10:18; 24:17; Exod 22:21–24; 23:2, 8, 9; Ps 82:2–4; Prov 17:23; 31:5; Mic 3:9; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Exod 23:6—General; Lev 19:15—General; Deut 16:19—wrest; Job 22:9—widows; Prov 23:11—General; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Zech 7:10—oppress; Luke 18:3—a widow; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

Deuteronomy 27:20; Deut 22:30; Gen 35:22; 49:4; Lev 18:8; 20:11; 2 Sam 16:22; 1 Chr 5:1; Ezek 22:10; Amos 2:7; 1 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:9—taken up

Deuteronomy 27:21; Exod 22:19; Lev 18:23; 20:15

Deuteronomy 27:22; Lev 18:9; 20:17; 2 Sam 13:1, 8–14; Ezek 22:11

Deuteronomy 27:23; Lev 18:17; 20:14 Reciprocal: Lev 20:11—General; Lev 20:12—lie; Ezek 22:10—discovered

Deuteronomy 27:24; Deut 19:11, 12; Exod 20:13; 21:12–14; Lev 24:17; Num 35:31; 2 Sam 3:27; 11:15–17; 12:9–12; 13:28; 20:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—secret; Exod 21:14—slay; Exod 21:15—General

Deuteronomy 27:25; Deut 10:17; 16:19; Exod 23:7, 8; Ps 15:5; Prov 1:11–29; Ezek 22:12, 13; Mic 3:10, 11; 7:2, 3; Matt 26:15; 27:3, 4; Acts 1:18 Reciprocal: Prov 6:17—and hands

Deuteronomy 27:26 Cursed: Deut 27:15; 28:15–68; Ps 119:21; Matt 25:41; 1 Cor 16:22 confirmeth: Jer 11:3–5; Ezek 18:24; Rom 3:19, 20; 10:5; Gal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Exod 32:19—brake them; Deut 4:44—General; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; Matt 5:19—shall break; Rom 2:12—in the law; 2 Cor 3:6—for; Gal 5:3—a debtor; Phil 3:9—which is of the; Heb 2:2—every; Jas 2:10—whosoever; Rev 22:3—there

CHAPTER 28

- 1 The blessings for obedience;
- 15 The curses for disobedience.

Deuteronomy 28:1 If thou shalt: Deut 11:13; 15:5; 27:1; Exod 15:26; Lev 26:3–13; Ps 106:3; 111:10; Isa 1:19; 3:10; 55:2, 3; Jer 11:4; 12:16; 17:24; Luke 11:28 to do all: Ps 119:6, 128; Luke 1:6; John 15:14; Gal 3:10; Jas 2:10, 11 will set: Deut 26:19; Ps 91:14; 148:14; Luke 9:48; Rom 2:7 Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—if ye; Exod 23:25—And ye; Exod 34:11—Observe; Lev 25:18—and ye; Deut 4:40—keep; Deut 7:12—if; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 20:6—eaten of it; Deut 28:13—if that thou; Deut 30:15—General; Josh 8:34—blessings; Josh 23:14—not one thing; 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; 2 Chr 7:17—if thou wilt; 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Ezra 7:6—the law; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 14:34—Righteousness; Isa 44:8—have declared; Jer 11:7—in the; Dan 1:15—their; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Deuteronomy 28:2 come on thee: Deut 28:15, 45; Zech 1:6; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—in blessing; Gen 49:25—with blessings; 2 Kgs 2:19—barren; Job 1:10—about; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Prov 3:33—he blesseth; Prov 10:6—Blessings; Hag 2:19—from

Deuteronomy 28:3 in the city: Ps 107:36, 37; 128:1–5; 144:12–15; Isa 65:21–23; Zech 8:3–5 in the field: Gen 26:12; 39:5; Amos 9:13, 14; Hag 2:19; Mal 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 25:21—I will; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 28:16—in the city; Isa 65:23—shall; Mark 10:16—General

Deuteronomy 28:4; Deut 28:11; 7:13; Gen 22:17; 49:25; Lev 26:9; Ps 107:38; 127:3; 128:3; Prov 10:22; 13:22; 20:7; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:38—ewes; Exod 23:26—shall nothing; Deut 7:14—male or; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; Deut 30:9—make thee; Job 5:25—thy seed; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Ps 144:13—our sheep; Zech 8:12—the seed

Deuteronomy 28:5 thy basket: By basket, may be understood the olive-gathering and vintage, in which it was employed; and by the store or remainder, all laid up for future use, or prepared for present consumption. store: or, dough, or kneading troughs, Deut 28:5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—he shall; Deut 28:17—General; Deut 28:45—Moreover

Deuteronomy 28:6; Deut 31:2; Num 27:17; 2 Sam 3:25; 2 Chr 1:10; Ps 121:8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:19—General; 2 Kgs 19:27—thy going out; Job 5:24—thou shalt visit

Deuteronomy 28:7 shall cause: Deut 28:25; 32:30; Lev 26:7, 8; 2 Sam 22:38–41; Ps 89:23 flee before: Josh 8:22; 10:10, 11, 42; 1 Sam 7:3, 4, 10, 11; 2 Chr 14:2–6, 9–15; 19:4; 20:22–25; 31:20, 21; 32:21, 22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:13—fell; 2 Kgs 7:5—behold; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Prov 28:1—wicked

Deuteronomy 28:8 command: Lev 25:21; Ps 42:8; 44:4; 133:3 storehouses: or, barns, Lev 26:4, 5, 10; 2 Kgs 6:27; Ps 144:13; Prov 3:9, 10; Hag 2:19; Mal 3:10, 11; Matt 6:26; 13:30; Luke 12:18, 24, 25 settest: Deut 15:10 Reciprocal: Deut 16:15—because; Deut 33:14—the precious; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Eccl 5:20—because

Deuteronomy 28:9 establish: Deut 7:6; 26:18, 19; 29:13; Gen 17:7; Exod 19:5, 6; Ps 87:5; Isa 1:26; 62:12; 2 Thess 3:3; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9–11; 5:10 sworn: Deut 7:8; 13:17; 29:12; Exod 19:5, 6; Jer 11:5; Heb 6:13–18 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Deut 14:2—General; Zech 14:2—gather

Deuteronomy 28:10 And all: Mal 3:12 called: Num 6:27; 2 Chr 7:14; Isa 63:19; Dan 9:18, 19 and they shall: Deut 4:6–8; 11:25; Exod 12:33; 14:25; Josh 5:1; 1 Sam 18:12–15, 28, 29; 1 Chr 14:17; Jer 33:9; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—my name; Deut 2:25—General; Josh 2:9—your terror; Josh 4:24—all the people; Josh 10:2—they feared

Deuteronomy 28:11 plenteous: Deut 28:4; 30:9; Lev 26:9; Prov 10:22 in goods: or, for good body: Heb. belly, Job 19:17; Ps 132:11 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 7:14—male or; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; 2 Kgs 2:19—barren; Job 21:10—their cow; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Heb 6:7—the earth

Deuteronomy 28:12 open: Deut 11:14; Lev 26:4; Job 38:22; Ps 65:9–13; 135:7; Joel 2:23, 24 to bless all: Deut 14:29; 15:10 lend: Deut 28:44; 15:6; Prov 22:7 Reciprocal: Gen 49:25—the God; Deut 28:24—make the rain; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; Ps 37:21—borroweth; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Jer 14:22—Art; Ezek 34:26—shower; Mal 3:10—open; Acts 14:17—and gave; Heb 6:7—the earth

Deuteronomy 28:13 the head: Num 24:18, 19; Isa 9:14, 15 if that thou: Deut 28:1; 4:6–9; Phil 1:27 Reciprocal: Deut 15:6—thou shalt reign; Deut 28:44—General; Judg 15:11—Philistines; 2 Sam 22:44—head; Lam 3:45—as

Deuteronomy 28:14 thou shalt: Deut 5:32; 11:16, 26–28; Josh 23:6; 2 Kgs 22:2; Prov 4:26, 27 the right: Isa 30:21 Reciprocal: Deut 17:11—to the right; Josh 1:7—turn not; 2 Sam 14:19—turn; 2 Chr 34:2—declined; Jer 25:6—General

Deuteronomy 28:15 if thou wilt: Lev 26:14–46; Lam 2:17; Dan 9:11–13; Mal 2:2; Rom 2:8,

9 all these curses: The same variety of expression is used in these terrible curses, as in the preceding blessings, to intimate every kind of prosperity or adversity, personal, relative, and public. Consulting the marginal references will generally lead to the best exposition of the terms employed; and will frequently point out the fulfilment of the promises and threatenings. Deut 28:2; 27:15–26; 29:20; Isa 3:11; Gal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:11—General; Exod 9:14—send all; Num 32:15—if ye turn; Num 32:23—if ye will; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 27:26—Cursed; Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 28:58—If thou wilt; Deut 29:27—all the curses; Deut 31:29—and evil; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 2:15—had said; Judg 6:1—did evil; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 2 Kgs 2:19—barren; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 28:6—because; 2 Chr 29:8—Wherefore; 2 Chr 34:21—great; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Ps 69:24—Pour; Ps 119:21—cursed; Prov 3:33—curse; Prov 14:34—but; Isa 24:6—hath; Isa 43:28—and have; Isa 46:10—the end; Isa 63:10—he was; Jer 2:17—Hast thou; Jer 11:3—General; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 13:19—Judah; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 32:23—therefore; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 36:31—will bring; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Lam 1:5—for; Dan 9:13—As it is; Dan 9:27—that determined; Hos 7:12—as their; Hab 3:17—the fig tree; Zeph 3:2—obeyed; Zech 1:6—take hold of; Zech 5:3—the curse; Mal 3:9—General; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 21:22—all; 1 Thess 5:4—overtake

Deuteronomy 28:16 in the city: Deut 28:3–14; Prov 3:33; Isa 24:6–12; 43:28; Jer 9:11; 26:6; 44:22; Lam 1:1; 2:11–22; 4:1–13; Mal 2:2; 4:6 in the field: Deut 28:55; Gen 3:17, 18; 4:11, 12; 5:29; 8:21, 22; 1 Kgs 17:1, 5, 12; Jer 14:2–5, 18; Lam 5:10; Joel 1:4, 8–18; 2:3; Amos 4:6–9; Hag 1:9–11; 2:16, 17; Mal 3:9–12 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—Cursed be; Deut 28:18—thy land; Job 24:18—their portion; Matt 25:41—ye cursed

Deuteronomy 28:17; Deut 28:5; Ps 69:22; Prov 1:32; Hag 1:6; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 2:2; Luke 16:25

Deuteronomy 28:18 the fruit of thy body: Deut 28:4; 5:9; Job 18:16–19; Ps 109:9–15; Lam 2:11, 12, 20; Hos 9:11–14; Mal 2:3; Luke 23:29, 30 thy land: Deut 28:16; Lev 26:19, 20, 26; Hab 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—Cursed; Deut 28:32—sons; Deut 28:53—the fruit; Jer 15:7—bereave; Lam 2:22—those

Deuteronomy 28:19; Deut 28:6; Judg 5:6, 7; 2 Chr 15:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:27—thy going out; Ps 121:8—thy going out

Deuteronomy 28:20 send: Ps 7:11; Mal 2:2 vexation: 1 Sam 14:20; Ps 80:4–16; Isa 28:19; 30:17; 51:20; 66:15; Zech 14:12, 13; John 3:36; 1 Thess 2:16 for to do: Heb. which thou wouldest do until thou be: Deut 4:26; Lev 26:31–33, 38; Josh 23:16 Reciprocal: Judg 2:14—the anger; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 19:4—they have; Zech 1:6—according to our ways

Deuteronomy 28:21; Exod 5:3; Lev 26:25; Num 14:12; 16:46–49; 25:9; 2 Sam 24:15; Jer 15:2; 16:4; 21:6, 7; 24:10; Matt 26:7 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—consumption; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Ezek 14:19—if I; Mic 6:13—I make

Deuteronomy 28:22 a consumption: Lev 26:16; 2 Chr 6:28; Jer 14:12 sword: or, drought

blasting: 1 Kgs 8:37; Amos 4:9; Hag 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:13—three days'; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; 2 Chr 26:20—the Lord; Isa 3:24—burning; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Ezek 14:19—if I; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Mic 6:13—I make; Hag 1:11—I called

Deuteronomy 28:23 The language here is remarkable: "Thy heaven;" that part of the atmosphere which was over Judea, instead of being replenished with aqueous vapours, should become, with respect to moisture, like brass, and consequently their land would become as hard as iron, and wholly incapable of cultivation; while the clouds might give showers in abundance, and the earth be moist and fruitful in other regions. Lev 26:19; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:2; Jer 14:1–6; Amos 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—it; Deut 11:17—shut up; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 2 Chr 6:26—the heaven; Ps 68:6—the rebellious; Isa 5:6—also; Jer 3:3—the showers; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 14:4—the ground; Hag 1:10—General; Zech 10:1—rain in; Zech 14:17—even

Deuteronomy 28:24 make the rain: This was a natural consequence of their heaven's being brass, or yielding no rain; for the surface of the earth being reduced to powder, and frequently taken up by strong winds, would fall down in showers instead of rain. These showers of sand frequently, in the East, bury whole caravans. Deut 28:12; Gen 19:24; Job 18:15–21; Isa 5:24; Amos 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—it; Deut 11:17—shut up; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 1 Kgs 18:2—a sore; Ps 68:6—the rebellious; Isa 5:6—also; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 14:4—the ground; Amos 4:7—I have; Hag 1:10—General; Zech 14:17—even

Deuteronomy 28:25 cause thee: Deut 28:7; 32:30; Lev 26:17, 36, 37; Isa 30:17 removed: Heb. for a removing, Jer 15:2–9; 24:9; 29:18; 34:17; Ezek 23:46; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—spue you; Num 14:43—General; Deut 1:44—chased you; Deut 29:28—rooted them; Deut 32:26—General; Josh 7:4—fled; 1 Sam 4:10—Israel; 1 Sam 13:7—the Hebrews; 2 Sam 24:13—flee; 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 25:4—fled; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; 2 Chr 28:6—because; 2 Chr 28:8—carried; 2 Chr 29:8—trouble; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 89:42—General; Ps 106:41—and they; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Prov 28:1—wicked; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 30:16—for we will; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 15:4—cause them to be removed; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 18:17—scatter; Jer 19:7—I will cause; Jer 20:6—thou hast; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 49:36—scatter; Jer 52:7—all the men; Lam 1:6—her princes; Lam 4:16—hath; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Hos 8:3—the enemy; Hos 8:8—among

Deuteronomy 28:26; 1 Sam 17:44–46; Ps 79:1–3; Isa 34:3; Jer 7:33; 8:1; 16:4; 19:7; 34:20; Ezek 39:17–20 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—spue you; 1 Sam 17:46—carcasses; Isa 56:9—General; Jer 15:3—I will; Amos 4:10—the stink; Rev 19:18—ye

Deuteronomy 28:27 the botch: Deut 28:35; Exod 9:9, 11; 15:26 emerods: 1 Sam 5:6, 9, 12; Ps 78:66 scab: Lev 13:2–8; 21:20; Isa 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 9:10—a boil; Num 11:33—smote; Deut 7:15—will put none; 2 Sam 24:13—three days'; 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; 2 Chr 21:15—the sickness; Job 2:7—sore boils; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Deuteronomy 28:28; 1 Sam 16:14; Ps 60:3; Isa 6:9, 10; 19:11–17; 43:19; Jer 4:9; Ezek 4:17;

Luke 21:25, 26; Acts 13:41; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:34—General; Deut 28:37—become; 1 Sam 25:37—his heart; 2 Kgs 6:18—Smite this people; Isa 51:17—which hast; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Zech 12:4—I will smite

Deuteronomy 28:29 grope: Job 5:14; 12:25; Ps 69:23, 24; Isa 59:10; Lam 5:17; Zeph 1:17; Rom 11:7–10, 25; 2 Cor 4:3, 4 thou shalt be: Judg 3:14; 4:2, 3; 6:1–6; 10:8; 13:1; 1 Sam 13:5–7, 19–22; Neh 9:26–29, 37; Ps 106:40–42; Lam 5:8; Acts 21:24 Reciprocal: Deut 28:33—thou shalt be; 2 Chr 13:12—ye shall not; Ps 106:41—and they; Ps 109:11—strangers; Isa 42:22—a spoil; Jer 9:19—we are; Lam 3:2—brought; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Mic 2:4—We; Rom 1:21—their foolish

Deuteronomy 28:30 betroth: Deut 20:6, 7; Job 31:10; Jer 8:10; Hos 4:2 build: Job 3:18; Isa 5:9, 10; 65:21, 22; Jer 12:13; Lam 5:2; Amos 5:11; Mic 6:15; Zeph 1:13 gather: Heb. profane, or, use it as common meat, Deut 20:6 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—planted; Deut 28:33—The fruit; Judg 6:3—when Israel; Judg 6:4—destroyed; 2 Sam 12:11—I will take; Job 31:8—let me; Eccl 3:13—General; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Jer 5:17—And they; Jer 6:12—And their; Jer 31:5—yet; Lam 5:11—General; Hab 3:17—the fig tree

Deuteronomy 28:31 ox: Judg 6:1; Job 1:14, 15 be restored to thee: Heb. return to thee Reciprocal: Gen 14:11—General; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; Eccl 3:13—General; Isa 43:13—none; Isa 62:8—Surely I will no more give; Jer 5:17—And they; Hos 5:14—none

Deuteronomy 28:32 sons: In several countries, particularly in Spain and Portugal, the children of the Jews have been taken from them, by order of the government, to be educated in the Popish faith. Deut 28:18, 41; Num 21:29; 2 Chr 29:9; Neh 5:2–5; Jer 15:7–9; 16:2–4; Ezek 24:25; Joel 3:6; Amos 5:27; Mic 4:10 fail: Deut 28:65; Job 11:20; 17:5; Ps 69:3; 119:82, 123; Isa 38:14; Lam 2:11; 4:17; 5:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—consume; 2 Sam 13:39—the soul of; Job 27:14—children; Job 31:16—the eyes; Jer 20:4—thine; Lam 1:18—my virgins; Hos 9:12—yet; Mic 2:1—because; Luke 21:26—hearts

Deuteronomy 28:33 The fruit: Deut 28:30, 51; Lev 26:16; Neh 9:36, 37; Isa 1:7; Jer 5:17; 8:16 thou shalt be: Deut 28:29; Jer 4:17 Reciprocal: Judg 4:3—mightily; Judg 6:4—destroyed; 1 Sam 23:1—rob the; 1 Sam 31:7—they forsook the cities; 1 Chr 10:7—then they; Job 5:5—harvest; Job 20:19—oppressed; Job 24:6—They reap; Ps 106:41—and they; Ps 109:11—strangers; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Eccl 6:2—but; Eccl 7:7—oppression; Isa 5:17—strangers; Isa 8:21—hardly bestead; Isa 62:8—Surely I will no more give; Lam 1:15—crush; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Hos 5:11—oppressed; Hos 8:7—the strangers; Amos 4:1—crush; Zech 7:14—scattered

Deuteronomy 28:34; Deut 28:28, 68; Isa 33:14; Jer 25:15, 16; Rev 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:7—And the; Lev 26:16—consume; Deut 28:67—General; 2 Kgs 25:7—they slew; Job 41:9—shall; Ps 109:11—strangers; Eccl 7:7—oppression; Isa 8:21—hardly bestead; Isa 51:17—which hast; Jer 39:6—before; Jer 52:10—slew

Deuteronomy 28:35 botch: Deut 28:27; Job 2:6, 7; Isa 1:6; 3:17, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 14:11—General; Exod 9:9—a boil; Lev 26:16—consumption; 2 Sam 14:25—from the sole; 2 Sam 24:13—three days'; 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; 2 Chr 26:20—the Lord

Deuteronomy 28:36 bring thee: 2 Kgs 17:4–6; 24:12–15; 25:6, 7, 11; 2 Chr 33:11; 36:6, 17, 20; Isa 39:7; Jer 22:11, 12, 24–27; 24:8–10; 39:5–7; 52:8–11; Lam 4:20; Ezek 12:12, 13 there

shalt thou: The Israelites, who were carried captive by the Assyrians, and many of the Jews in Chaldea, were finally incorporated with the nations among whom they lived, and were given up to their idolatry. It is probable, however, that this refers to Jews being compelled, in Popish countries, to conceal their religion, and profess that of the Romish church Deut 28:64; 4:28; Jer 16:13; Ezek 20:32, 33, 39 Reciprocal: Deut 29:28—rooted them; 1 Sam 12:25—ye and; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 14:18—yea; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 20:25—I gave

Deuteronomy 28:37 become: Deut 28:28; 29:22–28; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; 2 Chr 7:20; Ps 44:13, 14; Jer 24:9; 25:9; Joel 2:17 marg. Zech 8:13 a proverb: The name of Jew has long been a proverbial mark of detestation and contempt among all the nations whither they have been dispersed, and is so to this day, whether among Christians, Mohmmammedans, or Pagans. Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—and your; Num 5:27—the woman; Deut 28:46—a sign; Deut 32:26—General; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; 2 Chr 21:15—the sickness; Ps 69:11—I became; Ps 79:4—become; Ps 89:41—he is; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Jer 23:40—General; Jer 51:41—an astonishment; Lam 3:45—as; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Hos 12:14—and his

Deuteronomy 28:38 shalt carry: Isa 5:10; Mic 6:15; Hag 1:6 for the locust: Exod 10:14, 15; Joel 1:4; 2:3, 25; Amos 4:9; 7:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:20—for your land; Deut 28:42—thy trees; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Job 31:8—let me; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 12:13—sown; Amos 4:6—and want; Amos 5:11—ye have built

Deuteronomy 28:39 for the worms: Joel 1:4–7; 2:2–4; Jonah 4:7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:42—thy trees; Neh 9:37—it yieldeth; Job 15:33—and; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Jer 6:12—And their; Jer 8:13—there; Amos 5:11—ye have built; Zeph 1:13—build

Deuteronomy 28:40 anoint thyself: Ps 23:5; 104:15; Mic 6:15 Reciprocal: Judg 3:14—served; Job 15:33—and

Deuteronomy 28:41 thou shalt not enjoy them: Heb. they shall not be thine, for. Deut 28:32; 2 Kgs 24:14; Lam 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:8—carried; Job 27:14—children; Jer 15:7—bereave; Hos 9:12—yet; Amos 5:5—and Bethel; Amos 6:7—shall they; Mic 1:16—for

Deuteronomy 28:42 thy trees: Deut 28:38, 39; Amos 7:1, 2 consume: or, possess Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—the locusts; Lev 26:20—for your land; Hos 9:12—yet; Joel 1:4—the locust eaten; Amos 4:9—the palmerworm

Deuteronomy 28:43; Judg 2:3, 11–15; 4:2, 3; 10:7–10; 14:4; 15:11, 12; 1 Sam 13:3–7, 19–23; 2 Kgs 17:20, 23; 24:14–16; John 18:31; 19:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 10:7—then they; 2 Chr 28:19—the Lord; Ps 37:21—borroweth; Ps 79:8—we are; Ps 89:42—General; Eccl 6:2—but; Isa 1:7—strangers; Lam 1:5—adversaries; Lam 2:17—he hath caused; Lam 5:8—Servants; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom

Deuteronomy 28:44; Deut 28:12, 13; Lam 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 15:6—thou shalt lend; Ps 37:21—borroweth; Lam 2:17—he hath caused; Lam 3:45—as

Deuteronomy 28:45 Moreover: Deut 28:5, 15; 29:20, 21; Lev 26:28; 2 Kgs 17:20; Prov 13:21; Isa 1:20; 65:14, 15; Jer 24:9, 10; Lam 2:15–17; Ezek 7:15; 14:21 because: Deut 11:27, 28; Ps 119:21; Jer 7:22–25 Reciprocal: Deut 28:2—come on thee; Jer 25:9—I; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Zech 1:6—take hold of; 1 Thess 5:4—overtake

Deuteronomy 28:46 a sign: Deut 28:37, 59; 29:20, 28; Isa 8:18; Jer 19:8; 25:18; Ezek 14:8; 23:32, 33; 36:20; 1 Cor 10:11

Deuteronomy 28:47; Deut 12:7–12; 16:11; 32:13–15; Neh 9:35; 1 Tim 6:17–19 Reciprocal: Deut 8:12—Lest when; Deut 11:8—Therefore; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Judg 3:14—served; Judg 4:3—mightily; Judg 6:2—the hand; Judg 15:11—Philistines; 1 Sam 4:9—as they have; 2 Chr 12:8—that they may; 2 Chr 17:6—his heart; 2 Chr 36:20—they were servants; Neh 5:4—the king's tribute; Ps 100:2—Serve; Eccl 3:13—General; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Eccl 5:20—because; Eccl 7:14—the day; Jer 5:19—Like as; Jer 17:4—and I; Ezek 19:13—she is; Ezek 23:29—deal; Ezek 39:26—when they

Deuteronomy 28:48 serve: 2 Chr 12:8; Neh 9:35–37; Jer 5:19; 17:4; Ezek 17:3, 7, 12 in hunger: Jer 44:17, 18, 22, 27; Lam 5:2–6; Ezek 4:16, 17 a yoke: Isa 47:6; Jer 27:12, 13; 28:13, 14; Matt 11:29 Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Judg 3:14—served; Judg 4:3—mightily; Judg 6:2—the hand; Judg 14:4—had dominion; Judg 15:11—Philistines; 1 Sam 4:9—as they have; 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; 1 Kgs 20:4—I am thine; 2 Kgs 15:37—to send; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; 2 Chr 36:20—they were servants; Neh 5:4—the king's tribute; Neh 9:36—General; Neh 9:37—dominion; Ps 59:15—for meat; Ps 106:41—and they; Prov 13:25—the belly; Eccl 3:13—General; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 1:7—strangers; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 32:11—strip; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Lam 1:14—yoke; Lam 5:4—have; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Ezek 12:18—General; Ezek 16:27—and have; Ezek 19:13—she is; Ezek 39:26—when they; 1 Tim 6:1—servants

Deuteronomy 28:49 bring a nation: Though the Chaldeans are frequently described under the figure of an eagle, yet these verses especially predict the desolations brought on the Jews by the Romans; who came from a country far more distant than Chaldea; whose conquests were as rapid as the eagle's flight, and whose standard bore this very figure; who spake a language to which the Jews were then entire strangers, being wholly unlike the Hebrew, of which the Chaldee was merely a dialect; whose appearance and victories were terrible; and whose yoke was a yoke of iron; and the havoc which they made tremendous. Num 24:24; Isa 5:26–30; Jer 5:15–17; Dan 6:22, 23; 9:26; Hab 1:6, 7; Luke 19:43, 44 as the eagle: Jer 4:13; 48:40; 49:22; Lam 4:19; Ezek 17:3, 12; Hos 8:1; Matt 24:28 a nation whose: Jer 5:15; Ezek 3:6; 1 Cor 14:21 understand: Heb. hear Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—may; 2 Sam 1:23—swifter; 2 Kgs 20:14—a far country; 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Ps 81:5—where; Isa 5:5—I will take; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Isa 10:3—in the desolation; Isa 28:11—with; Isa 30:16—therefore; Isa 33:19—shalt not; Isa 39:3—They are; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 1:15—and against; Jer 4:16—from; Ezek 1:10—the face of an eagle; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 28:7—the terrible; Ezek 32:12—the terrible; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Dan 7:4—like; Mic 5:1—gather; Hab 1:8—horses; Hab 3:16—he will; Zech 5:9—for; Zech 7:14—whom; Zech 11:11—knew; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 22:7—his; Rev 4:7—a flying

Deuteronomy 28:50 of fierce countenance: Heb. strong of face, Prov 7:13; Eccl 8:1 marg. Dan 7:7; 8:23 shall not: 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 47:6; Hos 13:16; Luke 19:44; 21:23, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; Ps 109:11—strangers; Isa 33:19—shalt not; Jer 21:7—he shall; Lam 2:21—young; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 28:7—the terrible; Ezek 30:11—the terrible; Ezek 32:12—the terrible; John 11:48—and the

Deuteronomy 28:51 the fruit: Deut 28:33; Isa 1:7; 62:8 which also: Lev 26:26; Jer 15:13; 17:3; Ezek 12:19; Hab 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:11—General; Lev 26:16—and ye shall; Judg 6:3—when Israel; Judg 6:4—destroyed; 1 Sam 23:1—rob the; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; Neh 9:37—it yieldeth; Job 5:5—harvest; Job 24:6—They reap; Job 31:8—let me; Ps 109:11—strangers; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Ezek 4:10—General; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Mic 5:1—he hath; Hab 1:9—for; Zeph 1:13—build

Deuteronomy 28:52; Lev 26:25; 2 Kgs 17:1–6; 18:13; 24:10, 11; 25:1–4; Isa 1:7; 62:8; Jer 21:4–7; 37:8; 39:1–3; 52:4–7; Ezek 4:1–8; Dan 9:26; Zech 12:2; 14:2; Matt 22:7; 24:15, 16; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:20–24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:13—flee; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 1 Kgs 20:1—besieged; 2 Kgs 6:24—gathered; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; 2 Chr 6:28—their enemies; Jer 7:14—wherein; Jer 13:19—shut; Jer 34:7—fought against; Jer 37:21—until; Jer 52:6—the famine; Lam 1:11—seek; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Hos 11:6—the sword; Hab 1:9—for

Deuteronomy 28:53 the fruit: Deut 28:18, 55, 57; Lev 26:29; 2 Kgs 6:28, 29; Jer 19:9; Lam 2:20; 4:10; Ezek 5:10; Matt 24:19 body: Heb. belly Reciprocal: Deut 32:24—burnt; 2 Kgs 18:27—eat; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Ps 59:15—for meat; Isa 8:21—hardly bestead; Isa 36:12—that they may; Jer 15:7—bereave; Jer 52:6—the famine; Zech 11:9—and let; Mal 2:2—and I; Luke 23:29—Blessed

Deuteronomy 28:54 his eye: Deut 15:9; Prov 23:6; 28:22; Matt 20:15 and toward: The Roman armies at length besieged, sacked, and utterly desolated Jerusalem, and during this siege, the famine was so extreme, that even rich and delicate persons, both men and women, ate their own children, and concealed the horrible repast, lest others should tear it from them! “Women snatched the food out of the very mouths of their husbands, and sons of their fathers, and (what is most miserable) mothers of their infants.” “In every house, if there appeared any semblance of food, a battle ensued, and the dearest friends and relations fought with one another; snatching away the miserable provisions of life.” “A woman distinguished by birth and wealth, after she had been plundered by the tyrants (or soldiers) of all her possessions, boiling her own sucking child, ate half of him, and concealing the other half, reserved it for another time!” Deut 13:6; 2 Sam 12:3; Mic 7:5 his children: Ps 103:13; Isa 49:15; Matt 7:9–11; Luke 11:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 31:2—countenance; Deut 28:56—her eye shall be evil; Jer 47:3—the fathers; Lam 4:5—that did; Mark 7:22—an evil; 1 Tim 5:6—in pleasure

Deuteronomy 28:55 in the siege: Jer 5:10; 34:2; 52:6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut 28:53—the fruit; Jer 47:3—the fathers

Deuteronomy 28:56 and delicate: Isa 3:16; Lam 4:3–6 her eye shall be evil: Deut 28:54 Reciprocal: Job 39:16—as; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 23:6—an; Isa 32:9—ye women; Isa 47:1—thou shalt; Isa 49:15—they may; Lam 4:10—in; Mic 1:16—thy delicate; Mark 7:22—an evil; Mark 13:17—General; Luke 21:23—woe; 1 Tim

5:6—in pleasure

Deuteronomy 28:57 young one: Heb. after-birth cometh out: Gen 49:10; Isa 49:15 for she shall: Deut 28:53 Reciprocal: Job 39:16—as; Isa 47:1—thou shalt; Lam 4:10—in; Hos 9:11—from the womb; Mic 1:16—thy delicate; Mark 13:17—General; Luke 21:23—woe

Deuteronomy 28:58 If thou wilt: Deut 28:15; Lev 26:14, 15; Jer 7:9, 10, 26–28 fear this glorious: Deut 6:13; Exod 3:14, 15; 6:2, 3; 20:2; 34:5–7; Neh 9:5; Ps 50:7; 72:19; 83:18; Isa 41:10; 42:8; Jer 5:12; Matt 10:28; Heb 10:30, 31; 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Deut 8:19—I testify against; Judg 2:14—the anger; 2 Sam 22:27—froward; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; Ps 8:1—how; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 48:10—According; Ps 99:3—thy great; Ps 111:9—holy; Prov 30:4—what is his name; Jer 5:22—Fear ye not; Mal 1:14—for

Deuteronomy 28:59; Deut 28:46; 29:20–28; 31:17, 18; 32:22, 26; 1 Kgs 9:7–9; 16:3, 4; Lam 1:9, 12; 4:12; Dan 9:12; Hos 3:4; Mark 13:19 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; 2 Chr 21:15—the sickness; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Job 10:16—marvellous; Ps 90:11—General; Jer 18:16—shall be; Ezek 14:19—if I; Zech 5:11—unto; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:8—General

Deuteronomy 28:60; Deut 7:15; Exod 15:26 Reciprocal: Amos 4:10—pestilence

Deuteronomy 28:61 bring upon thee: Heb. cause to ascend, Deut 28:61 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:15—by disease; Mark 12:9—he will

Deuteronomy 28:62 few in number: In the seige of Jerusalem there died 1,100,000 persons, and more than 90,000 were carried captive; and, having afterwards provoked the Romans by their crimes and rebellions, they persecuted them nearly to extirpation; to which, if the tens of thousands which were slaughtered year after year in every country be added, it appears wonderful that there were any remains left. Deut 4:27; Lev 26:22; 2 Kgs 13:7; 24:14; Neh 7:4; Isa 1:9; 24:6; Jer 42:2; 52:28–30; Mark 13:20; Rom 9:27–29 as the stars: Deut 10:22; Neh 9:23; Rom 9:27 Reciprocal: Deut 1:10—your God; Amos 5:3—The city; Heb 11:12—as the stars

Deuteronomy 28:63 rejoiced over: Deut 30:9; Isa 62:5; Jer 32:41; Mic 7:18; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:6–10, 23, 24, 32 rejoice over: Prov 1:26; Isa 1:24; Ezek 5:13; 33:11 plucked from: Deut 7:22 marg. Jer 12:14, 15; 18:7; 24:6; 31:28, 40; 42:10; Dan 7:8 Reciprocal: Num 33:56—General; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; Eccl 3:12—but; Jer 10:18—I will; Jer 16:13—will I; Ezek 21:17—and I; Hos 9:3—shall not; Hos 9:6—they; Hos 10:10—in my; Amos 9:4—set; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring

Deuteronomy 28:64 scatter: Deut 4:27, 28; Lev 26:33; Neh 1:8; Jer 16:13; 50:17; Ezek 11:16, 17; Luke 21:24 there thou shalt: Deut 28:36; Jer 16:13 Reciprocal: Deut 29:26—gods whom; Deut 29:28—rooted them; Deut 30:4—unto; Deut 32:17—to God; Deut 32:26—General; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Prov 2:22—rooted; Isa 23:12—there also; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 10:18—I will; Jer 13:19—Judah; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 14:18—yea; Jer 15:4—cause them to be removed; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 18:17—scatter; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 29:18—will deliver;

Jer 34:17—I will; Jer 49:32—I will scatter; Jer 49:36—scatter; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 1:3—she; Lam 4:16—hath; Ezek 5:10—the fathers; Ezek 20:23—that I; Ezek 20:32—to serve; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Ezek 36:19—I scattered; Hos 8:8—among; Hos 9:6—they; Hos 9:17—and; Amos 9:4—go; Amos 9:9—and I; Zech 2:6—spread; Zech 7:14—scattered; Rom 11:10—and bow; Jas 1:1—scattered; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered

Deuteronomy 28:65 among: After the conquest of their country by the Romans, Hadrian, by a public decree, ratified by the senate, forbade any Jew to come even within sight of Judea; and hence they were dispersed over every quarter of the globe, where they found no alleviation or respite from misery. In no country are they treated as denizens; all suspect them as enemies, and behave to them as aliens; if they do not, as had been too frequently the case, harass, oppress, and persecute them, even unto death. shalt thou: Gen 8:9; Isa 57:21; Ezek 5:12–17; 20:32–35; Amos 9:4, 9, 10 the Lord: Lev 26:36; Isa 51:17; Ezek 12:18, 19; Hos 11:10, 11; Hab 3:16; Luke 21:26 failing of eyes: Lev 26:16; Isa 65:14; Lam 3:65; Matt 24:8; Rom 11:10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—a fugitive; Gen 4:14—fugitive; Gen 42:28—their heart; Lev 26:39—shall pine; Deut 28:32—fail; Deut 30:1—the blessing; Judg 10:9—distressed; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; Job 11:20—the eyes; Job 17:5—the eyes; Ps 53:5—There; Ps 69:23—make their; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Eccl 7:7—oppression; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Isa 14:3—General; Jer 20:4—I will make; Jer 24:9—to be removed; Lam 1:13—desolate; Lam 4:16—hath; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Lam 5:17—our eyes; Hos 9:17—and; Rev 14:11—no

Deuteronomy 28:66; Deut 28:67; Lam 1:13; Heb 10:27; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—a fugitive; 1 Sam 20:3—but a step; Ps 102:7—watch; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution

Deuteronomy 28:67; Deut 28:34; Job 7:3, 4; Rev 9:6 Reciprocal: Exod 16:3—Would; Lev 26:16—consume; Deut 28:66—General; 2 Chr 21:15—the sickness; Job 17:12—change; Ps 102:7—watch; Isa 21:3—I was bowed; Acts 27:29—and wished

Deuteronomy 28:68 bring thee into Egypt: This verse seems especially to point out an event, which took place subsequently to the destruction of Jerusalem by Titus, and the desolation made by Hadrian. Numbers of the captives were sent by sea into Egypt (as well as into other countries,) and sold for slaves at a vile price, and for the meanest offices; and many thousands were left to perish from want; for the multitude was so great, that purchasers could not be found for them all at any price! Deut 17:16; Jer 43:7; 44:12; Hos 8:13; 9:3 there ye shall: Exod 20:2; Neh 5:8; Esth 7:4; Joel 3:3–7; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Num 14:4—General; Deut 28:34—General; Isa 30:2—walk; Joel 3:6—have ye; Rev 18:13—slaves

CHAPTER 29

- 1 Moses exhorts them to obedience, by the memory of the works they had seen;
- 10 All are presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant;
- 18 The great wrath on him that flatters himself in his wickedness;
- 29 Secret things belong unto God.

Deuteronomy 29:1 the words: Deut 29:12, 21, 25; Lev 26:44, 45; 2 Kgs 23:3; Jer 11:2, 6;

34:18; Acts 3:25 beside the: Deut 4:10, 13, 23; 5:2, 3; Exod 19:3–5; 24:2–8; Jer 31:32; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Deut 29:9—General; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:12—they entered; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Jer 34:13—I made; Rom 9:4—covenants

Deuteronomy 29:2 Ye have seen all: Exod 8:12; 19:4; Josh 24:5, 6; Ps 78:43–51; 105:27–36 Reciprocal: Deut 5:1—all Israel; Josh 24:7—your eyes; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Isa 43:8—General; Jer 44:2—Ye have; Hos 11:2—they called; Heb 3:9—and

Deuteronomy 29:3; Deut 4:32–35; 7:18, 19; Neh 9:9–11 Reciprocal: Deut 4:34—temptations; Matt 13:13—General

Deuteronomy 29:4; Deut 2:30; Prov 20:12; Isa 6:9, 10; 63:17; Ezek 36:26; Matt 13:11–15; John 8:43; 12:38–40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:7–10; 2 Cor 3:15; Eph 4:18; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 2 Tim 2:25; Jas 1:13–17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:33—had not; Ps 106:7—Our; Ps 141:4—Incline not; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Jer 5:21—O foolish; Jer 6:10—their ear; Ezek 12:2—which; Dan 9:13—that we; Matt 13:13—General; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 8:10—that seeing; John 3:3—he cannot; John 12:40—that they; Rom 11:8—eyes; 2 Tim 3:7—learning

Deuteronomy 29:5 I have led: Deut 1:3; 8:2 your clothes: Deut 8:4; Neh 9:21; Matt 6:31, 32 and thy shoe: Josh 9:5, 13; Matt 10:10 Reciprocal: Exod 7:7—General; Deut 2:7—these forty

Deuteronomy 29:6 eaten bread: Deut 8:3; Exod 16:12, 35; Neh 9:15; Ps 78:24, 25 neither have: Num 16:14; 20:8; 1 Cor 9:25; 10:4; Eph 5:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Ezek 37:6—ye shall

Deuteronomy 29:7; Deut 2:24–37; 3:1–17; Num 21:21–35; 32:33–42; Ps 135:10–12; 136:17–22 Reciprocal: Num 21:23—Sihon would; Num 21:24—Israel; Num 21:33—they turned; Num 21:35—General; Deut 2:33—we smote; Deut 4:47—General; Josh 22:1—Joshua; Ps 136:19—General

Deuteronomy 29:8; Deut 3:12, 13; Num 32:33 Reciprocal: Num 21:23—Sihon would; Num 21:35—General; Deut 2:33—we smote; Deut 4:47—General; Josh 22:1—Joshua; Josh 22:4—get

Deuteronomy 29:9; Deut 29:1; 4:6; Josh 1:7; 1 Kgs 2:3; Ps 25:10; 103:17, 18; Isa 56:1, 2, 4–7; Jer 50:5; Luke 11:28; Heb 13:20, 21

Deuteronomy 29:10; Deut 4:10; 31:12, 13; 2 Chr 23:16; 34:29–32; Neh 8:2; 9:1, 2, 38; 10:28; Joel 2:16, 17; Rev 6:15; 20:12 Reciprocal: Deut 5:1—all Israel; Deut 5:3—General; Deut 11:2—And know; Deut 31:28—Gather unto me; Josh 8:33—all Israel; Josh 24:25—made; Judg 2:20—transgressed; Ruth 4:2—the elders; 2 Kgs 17:15—his covenant; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 1 Chr 28:8—in the audience; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:13—all Judah; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Ezek 16:59—which; Joel 1:14—the elders

Deuteronomy 29:11 stranger: Deut 5:14; Exod 12:38, 48, 49; Num 11:4 the hewer: Josh 9:21–27; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Num 9:14—General; Josh 8:33—all Israel; Josh

8:35—women; 2 Kgs 6:4—they cut down wood; Ezek 16:20—thy sons; Joel 1:14—the elders; Joel 2:16—assemble; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 18:16—Suffer; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 21:5—with

Deuteronomy 29:12 thou shouldest: Deut 5:2, 3; Exod 19:5, 6; Josh 24:25; 2 Kgs 11:17; 2 Chr 15:12–15 enter: Heb. pass, This is an allusion to the solemn ceremony used by several ancient nations, when they entered into a covenant with each other. The victims, slain as a sacrifice on this occasion, were divided, and and parts laid asunder: the contracting parties then passed between them, imprecating, as a curse on those who violated the sacred compact, that they might in like manner be cut asunder (Gen 15:10). St. Cyril, in his work against Julian, shows that passing between the divided parts of a victim was used also among the Chaldeans and other people. into his oath: Deut 29:14; 2 Chr 15:12–15; Neh 10:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 24:41—General; Exod 34:10—I make; Deut 28:9—sworn; Deut 29:19—this curse; Josh 9:6—make ye; Ezra 10:3—let us make; Jer 34:18—when; Ezek 16:20—thy sons; Ezek 17:15—Shall he prosper; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 21:5—with; Heb 8:9—the covenant; Heb 9:20—testament

Deuteronomy 29:13 establish: Deut 7:6; 26:18, 19; 28:9 he may be: Gen 17:7; 26:3, 4; 28:13–15; Exod 6:7; Jer 31:31–33; 32:38; Heb 11:16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—their

Deuteronomy 29:14; Jer 31:31–34; Heb 8:7–12 Reciprocal: Deut 29:12—into his oath; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed

Deuteronomy 29:15 also with him: Deut 5:3; Jer 32:39; 50:5; Acts 2:39; 1 Cor 7:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:8—in the audience; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed; Job 36:12—if

Deuteronomy 29:16 through the nations: Deut 2:4, 9, 19, 24; 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 20:7—defile; Ezek 23:3—in Egypt

Deuteronomy 29:17 idols: Heb. dungy gods, Deut 29:17 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—an abomination; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 20:32—to serve; Rev 17:4—abominations

Deuteronomy 29:18 among you man: Deut 11:16, 17; 13:1–15; 17:2–7; Heb 3:12 among you a root: Jer 9:15; Hos 10:4; Amos 6:12; Acts 8:23; Heb 12:15 gall and wormwood: or, a poisonous herb, Heb. rosh Reciprocal: Num 5:18—the bitter water; Deut 30:1—the blessing; Deut 30:17—if thine; Deut 31:29—and evil; Deut 32:32—their grapes; Josh 24:15—or the gods; Judg 2:12—forsook; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; 2 Chr 34:21—great; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ps 69:24—Pour; Prov 14:34—but; Isa 34:5—the people; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 36:7—for; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 2:17—done; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Dan 9:27—that determined; Amos 5:7—turn; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Deuteronomy 29:19 this curse: Deut 29:12; Gen 2:17 that he bless: Deut 17:2; Num 15:30, 39; Ps 10:4–6, 11; 49:18; 94:6, 7; Prov 29:1; Jer 5:12, 13; 7:3–11; 28:15–17; 44:16, 17, 27; Ezek 13:16, 22; Eph 5:6 though I walk: Num 15:30; Eccl 11:9; Rom 1:21; 2 Cor 10:5; Eph 4:17 imagination: or, stubbornness, Jer 3:17; 7:24 marg. to add: A very forcible metaphor, denoting the natural progress and increasing avidity of sinful passions and depraved inclinations; which lead men to drink down iniquity as the drunkard does his liquor, without regard to the consequences. Some render, “to add thirst to drunkenness;” and

then it implies the insatiableness of men's sinful passions, which hanker for more and more indulgence after the greatest excesses. drunkenness to thirst: Heb. the drunken to the thirsty Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; Gen 4:11—General; Gen 6:5—every imagination; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; Deut 11:28—General; Judg 2:14—the anger; 2 Chr 18:26—until I return; Job 34:7—General; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 36:2—For he; Prov 3:33—curse; Prov 23:35—I will; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 11:3—General; Jer 16:12—imagination; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 23:17—imagination; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 36:29—Thou hast; Jer 42:14—we will go; Jer 42:21—but; Zech 5:3—the curse; Zech 11:5—Blessed; Mal 4:6—and smite; Luke 1:51—the imagination; Luke 21:22—all; Luke 21:34—surfeiting; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Deuteronomy 29:20 will not spare: Ps 78:50; Prov 6:34; Isa 27:11; Jer 13:14; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; 14:7, 8; 24:14; Rom 8:32; 11:21; 2 Pet 2:4, 5 the anger: Ps 74:1 his jealousy: Exod 20:5; 34:14; Ps 78:58; 79:5; Song 8:6; Ezek 8:3, 5; 23:25; 36:5; Nah 1:2; Zeph 1:18; 1 Cor 10:22 smoke: Ps 18:8; 74:1; Heb 12:29 all the curses: Deut 27:15–26; 28:15–68 blot out: Deut 9:14; 25:19; Exod 32:32, 33; Ps 69:28; Ezek 14:7, 8; Rev 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; Num 15:30—doeth ought; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Deut 7:24—their name; Deut 25:6—that his name; Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 28:46—a sign; Deut 28:59—General; Deut 29:27—all the curses; Deut 31:17—my anger; Deut 32:22—For a fire; Josh 8:34—blessings; Judg 2:14—the anger; Judg 3:8—was hot; Judg 10:7—was hot; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; 2 Kgs 17:18—removed; Esth 1:12—burned; Job 6:10—let him not; Job 16:13—doth; Job 20:29—the portion; Job 27:22—not spare; Ps 37:20—smoke; Ps 78:63—fire; Ps 80:4—be angry; Ps 90:11—General; Ps 109:13—their name; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Isa 65:5—a fire; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 11:3—General; Jer 23:30—General; Lam 3:3—General; Lam 3:66—under; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 38:19—in my; Dan 9:11—the curse; Luke 1:51—the imagination; Rom 4:15—Because; Gal 3:10—under

Deuteronomy 29:21 separate: Josh 7:1–26; Ezek 13:9; Mal 3:18; Matt 24:51; 25:32, 41, 46 are written: Heb. is written Reciprocal: Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 29:1—the words; Deut 29:27—all the curses; Josh 8:34—blessings; Isa 28:21—his strange; Isa 43:28—and have; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 31:32—which; Jer 42:18—ye shall be

Deuteronomy 29:22 which the Lord hath laid upon it: Heb. wherewith the Lord hath made it sick, Deut 29:22 Reciprocal: Deut 28:37—become; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Ps 9:16—known; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 20:2—the stocks; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Lam 1:18—hear; Lam 2:15—that pass; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Hos 7:12—as their; Mark 13:19—in those

Deuteronomy 29:23 brimstone: Job 18:15; Isa 34:9; Luke 17:29; Rev 19:20 salt: Judg 9:45; Ps 107:34; Jer 17:6; Ezek 47:11; Zeph 2:9; Luke 14:34, 35 like the: Gen 14:2; 19:24, 25; Jer 20:16; Hos 11:8, 9; Amos 4:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Kgs 22:19—a desolation; Job 18:20—astonied; Job 39:6—barren land; Ps 18:8—went; Isa 1:9—we should; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 13:19—when God overthrew; Isa 24:3—shall; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 14:4—the ground; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 22:8—General; Jer 49:18—in the; Jer 50:40—General; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Ezek 36:30—reproach; Ezek 36:34—General; Zech 8:13—a curse; 2 Pet 2:6—turning; Rev 14:10—be; Rev 18:9—the smoke

Deuteronomy 29:24; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; 2 Chr 7:21, 22; Jer 22:8, 9; Lam 2:15–17; 4:12; Ezek 14:23; Rom 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 11:8—a great anger; Lev 26:32—and your; Deut 31:17—Are not these; Judg 6:13—why then; Judg 21:3—why is; 1 Sam 4:3—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Job 18:20—astonied; Ps 18:8—went; Isa 23:8—Who hath; Jer 5:19—Wherefore; Jer 6:18—hear; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Jer 40:2—The Lord; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 12:16—and they; Ezek 20:48—General; Ezek 21:5—all; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 32:10—amazed; Amos 3:9—and behold

Deuteronomy 29:25 Because: Isa 47:6; Jer 40:2, 3; 50:7 they have forsaken: 1 Kgs 19:10–14; Isa 24:1–6; Jer 22:9; 31:32; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 29:1—the words; Judg 2:12—forsook; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; 2 Kgs 17:15—his covenant; 2 Chr 24:20—because; Isa 1:4—forsaken; Isa 65:11—they that; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Ezek 16:59—which

Deuteronomy 29:26 they went: Judg 2:12, 13; 5:8; 2 Kgs 17:7–18; 2 Chr 36:12–17; Jer 19:3–13; 44:2–6 gods whom: Deut 28:64 whom he had: etc. or, who had not given to them any portion, given. Heb. divided. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; 2 Kgs 17:15—his covenant; 2 Chr 24:20—because; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 44:3—gods

Deuteronomy 29:27 all the curses: Deut 29:20, 21; 27:15–26; 28:15–68; Lev 26:14–46; Dan 9:11–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove

Deuteronomy 29:28 rooted them: Deut 28:25, 36, 64; 1 Kgs 14:15; 2 Kgs 17:18, 23; 2 Chr 7:20; Ps 52:5; Prov 2:22; Jer 42:10; Luke 21:23, 24 as it is this day: Deut 6:24; 8:18; Ezra 9:7; Dan 9:7 Reciprocal: Num 33:56—General; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Deut 28:46—a sign; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 14:22—they provoked; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; Isa 24:3—shall; Jer 16:13—will I; Heb 6:8—beareth

Deuteronomy 29:29 secret: Job 11:6, 7; 28:28; Ps 25:14; Prov 3:32; Jer 23:18; Dan 2:18, 19, 22, 27–30; 4:9; Amos 3:7; Matt 13:35; John 15:15; 21:22; Acts 1:7; Rom 11:33, 34; 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:16 revealed: Ps 78:2–7; Isa 8:20; Matt 11:27–30; 13:11; John 20:31; Rom 16:26; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:16 and to our: Deut 6:7; 30:2 Reciprocal: Gen 32:29—Wherefore; Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 31:12—that they may; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; Job 15:8—the secret; Job 33:13—giveth not account; Prov 25:2—the glory; Isa 45:19—spoken; Jer 3:17—imagination; John 21:23—what; Col 2:18—intruding; Rev 10:4—Seal up

CHAPTER 30

- 1 Great mercies promised unto the penitent;
- 11 The commandment is manifest;
- 15 Death and life are set before them.

Deuteronomy 30:1 it shall come: Deut 4:30; Lev 26:40–46 the blessing: Deut 30:15, 19;

11:26–28; 27:1–Deut 28:65; 29:18–23; Lev 26:1–46 thou shalt call: Deut 4:29; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; Isa 46:8; Ezek 18:28; Luke 15:17 whither: Gen 4:14; Jer 8:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—shall pine; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; 2 Chr 6:37—Yet if; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 59:20—unto; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 51:50—remember; Ezek 6:9—remember; Hos 5:15—till; Amos 5:4—Seek; Zech 10:9—remember; Mal 3:7—Return unto me

Deuteronomy 30:2 return unto: Deut 4:28–31; Neh 1:9; Isa 55:6, 7; Lam 3:32, 40; Hos 3:5; 6:1, 2; 14:1–3; Joel 2:12, 13; Zech 12:10; 2 Cor 3:16; 1 John 1:9 with all thine heart: Deut 6:5; 13:3; 1 Chr 29:9, 17; Ps 41:12; 119:80; Jer 3:10; 4:14; 29:13; Eph 6:24 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—and to our; Deut 30:8—General; Deut 30:10—hearken unto; 1 Sam 7:3—return; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 2 Chr 6:38—return; 2 Chr 30:9—if ye turn; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Jer 36:3—they may; Zech 1:3—Turn; Luke 15:20—But

Deuteronomy 30:3 then the: Ps 106:45–47; 126:1–4; Isa 56:8; Jer 29:14; 31:10; Lam 3:22, 32; Rom 11:23, 26, 31 gather thee: This seems to refer to a more extensive captivity than that which the Jews suffered in Babylon. Ezra 1:1–4; Ps 147:2; Jer 32:37–44; Ezek 34:12, 13; 36:24; Zech 8:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—I will; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Job 42:10—turned; Ps 59:11—scatter; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 14:1—set; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 54:7—with; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 12:15—after; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 30:3—that I; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 39:28—and have; Hos 2:15—I will; Joel 3:1—when; Mic 7:19—turn; Jas 1:1—scattered

Deuteronomy 30:4 unto: Deut 28:64; Neh 1:9; Isa 11:11–16; Ezek 39:25–29; Zeph 3:19, 20 thence will the: As this promise refers to a return from a captivity among all nations, consequently it cannot be exclusively the Babylonish captivity which is intended; and the repossession of their land must be different from that which was consequent on their return from Babylon. Nor at that period could it be said that they were multiplied more than their fathers, or, as the Hebrew imports, made greater than their fathers, when after their return they were tributary to the Persians, and afterwards fell under the power of the Greeks, under whom they suffered much; nor have their hearts, as a nation, yet been circumcised. Reciprocal: Deut 4:32—from the one; Ps 59:11—scatter; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 31:10—He; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 39:28—and have; Mark 13:27—from

Deuteronomy 30:6 will circumcise: Deut 10:16; Jer 4:4; 9:26; 32:39; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:26, 27; John 3:3–7; Rom 2:28, 29; 11:26; 2 Cor 5:17; Col 2:11 to love the Lord: Deut 6:5; Exod 20:6; Matt 22:37; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 John 4:7, 16–19; 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Exod 6:12—am; Lev 3:3—the fat; Lev 12:3—General; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Deut 30:16—to love; Deut 30:20—love; Josh 5:2—circumcise; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ps 119:25—according; Isa 26:12—for; Jer 24:7—I will give; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Jer 31:33—I will; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Ezek 44:7—uncircumcised in heart; Mic 7:19—subdue; Mark 12:29—Hear; Luke 8:15—in an; Luke 10:27—Thou; John 3:10—and knowest; John 14:21—that hath; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 4:11—a seal; Phil 3:3—we; 2 Thess 3:5—into; Heb 8:10—I will put

Deuteronomy 30:7; Num 24:14; Ps 137:7–9; Isa 10:12; 14:1–27; Jer 25:12–16, 29; 50:33, 34;

51:24–26, 34–37; Lam 3:54–66; 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:3, 6, 8, 12, 15; Amos 1:3, 6, 9, 11, 13; Obad 10; Zech 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 23:22—an enemy

Deuteronomy 30:8; Deut 30:2; Prov 16:1; Isa 1:25, 26; Jer 31:33; 32:39, 40; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:27; 37:24; Rom 11:26, 27; Eph 2:16; Phil 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 30:10—hearken unto; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 36:3—they may

Deuteronomy 30:9 make thee: Deut 28:4, 11–14; Lev 26:4, 6, 9, 10 rejoice over thee: Deut 28:63; Isa 62:5; 65:19; Jer 32:41; 33:9; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:6–10, 32; John 15:11 Reciprocal: Ps 107:38—He blesseth

Deuteronomy 30:10 hearken unto: Deut 30:2, 8; Isa 55:2, 3; 1 Cor 7:19 turn unto: Neh 1:9; Lam 3:40, 41; Ezek 18:21; 33:11, 14, 19; Acts 3:19; 26:20 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—But if; Deut 4:30—if thou; Jer 29:13—with; 2 Cor 3:16—when

Deuteronomy 30:11 it is not hidden: Or as the word niphlaith implies, not too wonderful for thee to comprehend or perform; but easily to be acquainted with, and understood, because clearly revealed: neither is it afar off; it was proclaimed in you ears from mount Sinai, and is now proclaimed in the sanctuary: it is not in heaven; for it has been already revealed: neither is it beyond the sea; that you need travel for instruction, as the ancient philosophers did, or seek instruction from men, at immense labour and expense; but the word is very nigh to thee; brought to thy very doors; in thy mouth, and in thy heart; made so familiar as to afford a topic of common discourse, that it might be laid up in the memory and reduced to practice. Ps 147:19, 20; Isa 45:19; Rom 16:25, 26; Col 1:26, 27 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:24—General; Luke 10:11—notwithstanding; Rom 10:6—Say not

Deuteronomy 30:12; Prov 30:4; John 3:13; Rom 10:6, 7 Reciprocal: Rom 2:13—For not

Deuteronomy 30:13 Who shall: Acts 10:22, 33; 16:9; Rom 10:14, 15 go over the sea: Prov 2:1–5; 3:13–18; 8:11; 16:6; Matt 12:42; John 6:27; Acts 8:27–40

Deuteronomy 30:14 very: Ezek 2:5; 33:33; Luke 10:11, 12; John 5:46; Acts 13:26, 38–41; 28:23–28; Heb 2:1–3 mouth: Jer 12:2; Ezek 33:31; Matt 7:21; Rom 10:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—may be; Josh 1:8—book; Isa 51:5—righteousness

Deuteronomy 30:15; Deut 30:1, 19; 11:26; 28:1–14; 32:47; Mark 16:16; John 3:16; Gal 3:13, 14; 5:6; 1 John 3:23; 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Josh 8:34—blessings; 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Jer 21:8—I set; Ezek 18:31—for why

Deuteronomy 30:16 to love: Deut 30:6; Matt 22:37, 38; 1 Cor 7:19; 1 John 5:2, 3 to keep: John 14:21 Reciprocal: Deut 10:12—love; Deut 11:1—thou shalt; Deut 16:15—because; Deut 26:17—and to; Deut 30:20—love; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ps 31:23—O love; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 3:1—let

Deuteronomy 30:17 if thine: Deut 29:18–28; 1 Sam 12:25; John 3:19–21 heart: Deut 17:17; 1 Kgs 11:2; Prov 1:32; 14:14; 2 Tim 4:4; Heb 3:12; 12:25 Reciprocal: Num 32:15—if ye turn; Deut 11:16—and serve; Deut 11:17—the Lord's; Josh 22:15—General; Judg 6:13—why then; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 2 Chr 34:21—great; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 16:13—will I; Dan 9:11—the curse; Dan 9:27—that

determined; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear

Deuteronomy 30:18; Deut 8:19, 20; 31:29; Josh 23:15, 16; Isa 63:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 4:26—I call heaven; Deut 11:17—the Lord's; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; Judg 6:13—why then; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 16:13—will I; Dan 9:27—that determined; Amos 3:13—and testify; Mic 2:10—and; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear

Deuteronomy 30:19 I call heaven: Deut 4:26; 31:28; 32:1; Isa 1:2; Jer 2:12, 13; 22:29, 30; Mic 6:1, 2; 1 Tim 5:21 that I have: Deut 30:15; 11:26 choose life: Josh 24:15–22; Ps 119:30, 111, 173; Prov 1:29; 8:36; Isa 56:4; Luke 10:42 that both thou: Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39 Reciprocal: Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 32:47—General; Josh 24:27—General; Ps 50:4—call; Ps 119:21—cursed; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 6:19—O earth; Jer 21:8—I set; Ezek 18:31—for why; Amos 3:13—and testify; Acts 7:38—lively

Deuteronomy 30:20 love: Deut 30:6, 16; 10:12; 11:22 cleave: Deut 4:4; 10:20; Josh 23:8; Acts 11:23; Rom 12:9 thy life: Ps 27:1; 30:5; 36:9; 66:9; John 11:25, 26; 14:6; 17:3; Acts 17:25, 28; Gal 2:20; Col 3:3, 4; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 thou mayest: Deut 4:40; 5:16; 11:9; 12:10 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—nine; Gen 12:7—Unto thy; Deut 13:4—and cleave; Deut 20:6—eaten of it; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ps 34:12—What; Ps 37:29—General; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 35:15—ye shall dwell; Acts 7:38—lively

CHAPTER 31

- 1 Moses encourages the people;
- 7 He encourages Joshua;
- 9 He delivers the law unto the priests to be read in the seventh year to the people;
- 14 God gives a charge to Joshua;
- 19 and a song to testify against the people;
- 24 Moses delivers the book of the law to the Levites to keep;
- 28 He makes a protestation.

Deuteronomy 31:2 I am an: The life of Moses, the great prophet of Jehovah and lawgiver of the Jews, was exactly the same in length as the time Noah employed in preaching righteousness to the antediluvian world. These one hundred and twenty years were divided into three remarkable periods. Forty years he lived in Egypt, in the court of Pharaoh, acquiring all the learning and wisdom of the Egyptians (Acts 7:20, 23) forty years he sojourned in Midian, in a state of preparation for his great and important mission (Acts 7:29, 30) and forty years he guided, led, and governed the Israelites under the express direction and authority of God: in all 120 years. Deut 34:7; Exod 7:7; Josh 14:10, 11; Ps 90:10; Acts 7:23 I can no more: Deut 34:7; Num 27:17; 2 Sam 21:17; 1 Kgs 3:7 Thou shalt not: Deut 3:26, 27; 4:21, 22; 32:48–52; Num 20:12; 27:13, 14; Acts 20:25; 2 Pet 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:6—General; Deut 31:14—that thou must die; Josh 23:1—waxed old; 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; 2 Chr 1:10—go out; Acts 1:21—went

Deuteronomy 31:3 thy God: Deut 9:3; Gen 48:21; Ps 44:2, 3; 146:3–6 and Joshua: Deut

31:7, 8, 14, 23; 3:28; 34:9; Num 27:18–21; Josh 1:2; 3:7; 4:14; Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8, Jesus
Reciprocal: Deut 7:1—the Lord; Josh 1:1—Joshua; Josh 13:1—to be possessed; Josh
21:44—General; 1 Kgs 8:44—go out to battle

Deuteronomy 31:4; Deut 2:33; 3:3–11, 21; 7:2, 16; Exod 23:28–31; Num 21:24–35
Reciprocal: Deut 3:1—Og

Deuteronomy 31:5 And the Lord: Deut 7:2, 18 according: Deut 7:23–25; 20:16, 17; Exod
23:32, 33; 34:12–16; Num 33:52–56

Deuteronomy 31:6 Be strong: Deut 31:7, 23; 20:4; Josh 1:6, 7, 9; 10:25; 1 Chr 22:13; 28:10,
20; 2 Chr 32:7; Ps 27:14; Isa 43:1–5; Hag 2:4; Zech 8:13; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1
fear not: Deut 1:29; 7:18; 20:1, 3, 4; Num 14:9; Ps 27:1; Isa 41:10; 51:12; Luke 12:32; Rev
21:8 he will not fail: Deut 4:31; Josh 1:5; 1 Chr 28:20; Isa 41:13–17; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal:
Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 28:15—for I; Num 13:20—good courage; Num 21:34—Fear him;
Deut 31:8—he will be; Josh 6:27—the Lord; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Kgs 2:2—be
thou; 1 Kgs 6:13—will not forsake; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; 2 Chr
20:15—Be not afraid; Isa 43:2—I will be; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 30:10—fear

Deuteronomy 31:7 Be strong: Deut 31:6, 23; 1:38; 3:28; Josh 1:6; Dan 10:19; Eph 6:10 for
thou must: Deut 31:3; 1:38; 3:28; John 1:17 Reciprocal: Num 13:6—Caleb; Num
13:8—Oshea; Num 20:28—put them; Num 27:18—Take thee; Num 27:19—give him;
Num 27:23—General; Josh 1:2—arise; Josh 1:7—which Moses; Josh 1:9—Have; Josh
11:15—so did Moses; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; 1 Chr 28:20—Be
strong; 2 Chr 32:7—strong

Deuteronomy 31:8 he it is that: Deut 31:3; 9:3; Exod 13:21, 22; 33:14 he will be: Deut 31:6;
Josh 1:5, 9; 1 Chr 28:20; Isa 8:9, 10; 43:1, 2; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—God; Num
13:8—Oshea; Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 20:28—put them; Num 27:18—Take thee;
Num 27:23—General; Deut 1:38—encourage him; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Deut 31:23—he
gave Joshua; Josh 8:1—Fear not; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; 1 Kgs 6:13—will not forsake; 1
Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 11:38—that I will; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not
afraid; Jer 1:8—for I am; Heb 13:5—I will

Deuteronomy 31:9 Moses: Deut 31:22–24, 28; Num 33:2; Dan 9:13; Mal 4:4; Mark 10:4, 5;
12:19; Luke 20:28; John 1:17, 45; 5:46 delivered: Deut 31:24–26; 17:18 the priests: Hos 4:6;
Mal 2:7 which bare: Num 4:15; Josh 3:3, 14–17; 6:12; 1 Kgs 8:3; 1 Chr 15:2, 12–15
Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—memorial; Exod 24:4—wrote; Exod 34:27—Write; Deut 1:5—to
declare; Deut 31:25—bare the ark; Josh 4:10—Moses; Josh 8:33—priests; 2 Kgs
17:37—wrote for you; 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; Neh 8:2—priest

Deuteronomy 31:10; Deut 15:1, 2; Lev 23:34–43 Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—and in the; Lev
23:43—General; Deut 16:13—the feast; Josh 8:34—he read; 2 Kgs 23:2—he read; Neh
8:2—priest; Neh 8:18—day by day; Zech 14:16—and to

Deuteronomy 31:11 to appear: Deut 16:16, 17; Exod 23:16, 17; 34:24; Ps 84:7 in the place:
Deut 12:5 shalt read: Josh 8:34, 35; 2 Kgs 23:2; Neh 8:1–8, 13, 18; 9:3; Luke 4:16, 17; Acts
13:15; 15:21 Reciprocal: Exod 24:7—read; Deut 12:11—a place; Josh 1:8—book; 2 Kgs
17:37—wrote for you; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Neh 8:2—congregation; Neh 13:1—they
read; Acts 5:14—multitudes

Deuteronomy 31:12 Gather: Deut 4:10 men: Deut 6:6, 7; Ezra 10:1; Ps 19:7–11; John 5:39; 2 Tim 3:15–17 that they may: Deut 29:29; Ps 34:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—Gather; Exod 10:9—We will go; Lev 9:5—and all the congregation; Num 9:14—General; Deut 29:10—General; Deut 31:28—Gather unto me; Josh 8:33—stranger; Josh 8:35—women; Neh 13:1—they read; Mark 10:13—disciples; Luke 18:16—Suffer; Acts 5:14—multitudes

Deuteronomy 31:13; Deut 6:7; 11:2; Ps 78:4–8; Prov 22:6; Eph 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 10:9—We will go; Deut 29:10—General; Josh 24:31—overlived Joshua; Mark 10:13—disciples

Deuteronomy 31:14 that thou must die: Deut 31:2; 34:5; Num 27:13; Josh 23:14; 2 Kgs 1:4; Eccl 9:5; Isa 38:1 I may give: Deut 31:23; Num 27:19, 20; Acts 20:28–31; 2 Tim 4:1–4 presented: Exod 34:2; Josh 24:1; 1 Sam 10:19; Job 1:6; 2:1; Rom 12:1; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 47:29—must die; Exod 6:13—General; Num 13:8—Oshea; Num 27:16—set a man; Deut 1:16—charged; Deut 1:38—encourage him; Deut 31:3—and Joshua; 1 Sam 26:10—his day; 1 Kgs 2:1—the days; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 2 Tim 4:6—and; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

Deuteronomy 31:15; Exod 33:9, 10; 40:38; Ps 99:7 Reciprocal: Isa 10:4—Without me

Deuteronomy 31:16 thou shalt: Gen 25:8; 2 Sam 7:12; Isa 57:2; Acts 13:36 sleep: Heb. lie down, Shochaiv, “lying down:” it signifies to rest, take rest in sleep, and metaphorically, to die. Though much stress cannot be safely laid upon this expression to prove the immortality of the soul, or that the people, in the time of Moses, had a distinct notion of its separate existence; yet it was understood in this sense by Jonathan, who paraphrases the words thus: “Thou shalt lie down in the dust with thy fathers; and thy soul (nishmatoch) shall be laid up in the treasury of the life to come, with thy fathers.” Job 20:11 and go a: Exod 32:6; 34:15; Lev 20:3–6; Judg 2:17–20; Ps 73:27; 106:39; Isa 57:3–8; Jer 3:1–3; Ezek 16:15, 25–36; 23:5–8, 9–21; Hos 2:2–5; Rev 17:2–5; 19:2 forsake me: Deut 32:15; Judg 2:12; 10:6, 13; Jer 2:11–13 break my: Lev 26:15; Judg 2:20; Jer 31:32 Reciprocal: Lev 17:7—gone a whoring; Num 14:34—breach of promise; Deut 4:25—beget; Deut 31:18—General; Deut 31:20—then; Judg 2:10—General; Judg 10:7—was hot; Judg 18:30—set up; 1 Kgs 1:21—sleep; 1 Kgs 11:43—slept; 1 Kgs 22:40—slept; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 2 Kgs 22:20—I will gather; 1 Chr 17:11—go to be; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou forsake; 2 Chr 21:13—a whoring; 2 Chr 28:6—because; 2 Chr 34:21—great; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Ps 78:10—General; Ps 78:56—General; Isa 1:4—forsaken; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 9:13—General; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 32:24—what; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 2:17—done; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 44:7—broken; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 4:12—gone; Hos 7:12—as their; Amos 2:4—For; John 11:11—sleepeth; Rom 9:4—covenants; Heb 8:9—they continued

Deuteronomy 31:17 my anger: Deut 29:20; 32:21, 22; Judg 2:14, 15; Ps 2:12; 90:11 I will forsake: 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; Jer 23:33, 39; Hos 9:12 hide my face: Though this may allude to the withdrawing of the Shechinah, or visible appearance of Jehovah, yet the general meaning of the expression in Scripture is, the withdrawing of his approbation and protection, of which his visible appearance was formerly the sign and pledge. Deut 32:20; Job 13:24; Ps 27:9; 30:7; 89:46; 104:29; Isa 8:17; 64:7; Ezek 39:23, 24, 29 befall them: Heb. find them, Neh 9:32 marg. Job 34:11 Are not these: Deut 29:24–27; Num 14:42;

Judg 6:13; Isa 63:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Gen 44:29—sorrow; Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Num 14:34—breach of promise; Deut 4:30—are come upon thee; Deut 28:59—General; Deut 31:18—General; Deut 31:20—then; Josh 3:10—among; Judg 2:12—forsook; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Ps 13:1—wilt thou hide; Ps 69:24—Pour; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Isa 5:25—the anger; Isa 9:12—devour Israel; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 59:2—hid; Jer 3:25—for we have sinned; Jer 9:13—General; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 16:5—I have; Jer 18:17—show; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Lam 2:17—done; Dan 9:11—the curse; Mic 3:4—he will even; Zeph 1:18—but

Deuteronomy 31:18; Deut 31:16, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:59—General; Deut 32:20—I will hide; Judg 2:14—the anger; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; Isa 8:17—hideth; Isa 59:2—hid; Jer 3:25—for we have sinned; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 23:33—I; Ezek 39:23—hid I; Dan 9:11—the curse; Mic 3:4—he will even

Deuteronomy 31:19 this song: Deut 31:22, 30; 32:1–43, 44, 45 and teach it: Deut 4:9, 10; 6:7; 11:19 put it in their: Exod 4:15; 2 Sam 14:3; Isa 51:16; 59:21; Jer 1:9 a witness: Deut 31:21, 26; Ezek 2:5; Matt 10:18; John 12:48 Reciprocal: Gen 31:44—a witness; Num 5:23—write these; Num 17:10—for a token; Josh 24:27—General; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Ps 50:7—testify; Ps 102:18—This; Ps 111:4—He hath; Isa 5:1—Now; Isa 30:8—write; Isa 44:21—Remember; Jer 22:29—General; Jer 30:2—General; Dan 2:28—in the; Hab 2:2—Write; 2 Pet 1:15—I will; Rev 1:11—What

Deuteronomy 31:20 when: Deut 6:10–12; 7:1; 8:7 floweth: Exod 3:8, 17 eaten: Deut 8:10–14; Neh 9:25, 26 waxen fat: Deut 32:15; Neh 9:25, 26, 35; Ps 17:10; 73:7; 119:70; Jer 5:28; 50:11; Ezek 34:16, 20; Hos 13:6 then: Deut 31:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 13:27—General; Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Deut 8:12—Lest when; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Ps 78:10—General; Ps 78:37—stedfast; Prov 30:9—I be full; Jer 2:31—We are lords; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 35:17—Behold; Ezek 20:6—flowing; Ezek 44:7—broken; Dan 8:8—waxed; Mal 3:7—from the

Deuteronomy 31:21 this song: A sacred song, appointed to be composed by Moses, doubtless under divine inspiration; which the people were required to learn, and teach to their children from generation to generation. Deut 31:19 against: Heb. before I know: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Ps 139:2; Isa 46:10; Ezek 38:10, 11; Hos 5:3; 13:5, 6; Amos 5:25, 26; John 2:24, 25; Acts 2:23; 4:28 go about: Heb. do Reciprocal: Gen 31:44—a witness; Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Josh 24:27—General; 2 Kgs 17:13—testified; 1 Chr 28:9—the imaginations; Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Neh 9:34—thou didst; Neh 9:35—fat land; Isa 34:16—Seek; Isa 66:18—I know; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Dan 10:14—in the; Amos 5:12—I know; Zech 11:11—knew; Gal 5:3—testify

Deuteronomy 31:22; Deut 31:9, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 32:44—spake; Isa 30:8—write; Jer 30:2—General; Hab 2:2—Write

Deuteronomy 31:23 he gave Joshua: Deut 31:7, 8, 14; Josh 1:5–9 shalt bring: Deut 31:3; 3:28; Acts 7:45 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—Certainly; Num 13:8—Oshea; Num 13:20—good courage; Num 27:18—Take thee; Deut 1:38—encourage him; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:1—Joshua; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; 1

Chr 22:6—charged him; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Hag 2:4—now; Eph 6:10—be; 1 Tim 3:15—know

Deuteronomy 31:24 writing the words: Deut 31:9; 17:18 Reciprocal: Josh 24:26—Joshua; 2 Kgs 22:8—I have found; 2 Chr 34:14—Hilkiah; Jer 36:2—a roll

Deuteronomy 31:25 bare the ark: Deut 31:9 Reciprocal: Deut 17:18—out of that which; Josh 3:3—the priests; Josh 6:12—the priests; Josh 8:33—priests

Deuteronomy 31:26 in the side: 1 Kgs 8:9; 2 Kgs 22:8–11; 2 Chr 34:14, 15 a witness: Deut 31:19; 2 Kgs 22:8, 13–19; Rom 3:19, 20; Gal 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:44—a witness; Exod 25:16—General; Num 10:33—the ark; Deut 17:18—out of that which; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; Josh 24:27—General; 1 Sam 4:3—the ark; 1 Kgs 8:21—the covenant; 2 Kgs 23:2—the book; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark

Deuteronomy 31:27 I know: Deut 32:20 stiff neck: Deut 9:6; 32:20; Exod 32:8; 2 Chr 30:8; Ps 78:8; Isa 48:4; Acts 7:51 ye have been: Deut 9:24 Reciprocal: Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; Exod 32:22—that they are; Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 9:13—stiffnecked; Deut 10:16—stiffnecked; 2 Kgs 17:14—but hardened; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 2 Chr 24:17—Now after; Neh 9:16—hardened; Ps 75:5—speak; Isa 30:9—this is; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Jer 22:21—This; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Ezek 20:21—the children; Mal 3:7—from the; Mark 10:5—For; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; Heb 9:14—How

Deuteronomy 31:28 Gather unto me: Deut 31:12; 29:10; Gen 49:1, 2; Exod 18:25; Num 11:16, 17 call heaven: Deut 4:26; 30:19; 32:1; Isa 1:2; Luke 19:40 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—Moses; Josh 1:9—Have; Josh 23:2—all Israel; Ruth 4:2—the elders; 2 Kgs 23:1—the king; Ps 50:4—call; Dan 9:27—that determined

Deuteronomy 31:29 corrupt yourselves: Deut 32:5; Judg 2:19; Isa 1:4; Hos 9:9; Acts 20:30; 2 Tim 3:1–6; 2 Pet 1:14, 15; 2:1, 2 and evil: Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–28; Lev 26:14–46; 2 Chr 34:24; Luke 19:42–44; 21:24 the latter days: Deut 4:30; Gen 49:1; Job 19:25; Ezek 38:8; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:1; Heb 1:2; 2 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Deut 4:25—corrupt; Deut 9:12—corrupted; Deut 30:18—General; Josh 24:31—served; Judg 18:30—set up; 1 Sam 12:20—turn not; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 23:20—in the; Jer 30:24—in; Jer 48:47—in the latter; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 38:16—it shall be; Dan 9:27—that determined; Zech 11:11—knew; Rev 9:20—yet

Deuteronomy 31:30; Deut 4:5; John 12:49; Acts 20:27; Heb 3:2, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 31:19—this song; Deut 32:44—spake; Jer 23:20—in the; Rev 15:3—sing the song

CHAPTER 32

- 1 Moses song, which sets forth God's mercy and vengeance;
- 46 He exhorts them to set their hearts upon it;
- 48 God sends him up to mount Nebo, to see the land, and to die.

Deuteronomy 32:1; Deut 4:26; 30:19; 31:28; Ps 49:1; Isa 1:2; Jer 2:12; 6:19; 22:29
Reciprocal: Deut 31:19—this song; Josh 24:27—it hath; Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 1 Kgs
13:2—O altar; Ps 50:4—call; Isa 28:23—General; Isa 34:1—let the; Mic 1:2—hearken; Mic
6:1—contend; Heb 7:7—the less; Rev 15:3—sing the song

Deuteronomy 32:2 drop: 2 Sam 23:4; Job 29:22, 23; Ps 72:6; Isa 55:10, 11; Hos 6:4; 14:5; 1
Cor 3:6–8; Heb 6:7 as the showers: Mic 5:7; Zech 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the
dew; Num 11:9—General; Deut 33:13—the dew; Deut 33:28—his; Judg 6:37—Behold; Ps
49:3—mouth; Prov 4:2—good; Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Isa 26:19—thy dew; Ezek
20:46—and drop; Ezek 21:2—and drop; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Joel 2:23—the former;
Amos 7:16—and drop; Zech 8:12—the heavens; Heb 2:2—spoken

Deuteronomy 32:3 Because: Exod 3:13–16; 6:3; 20:24; 34:5–7; Ps 29:1, 2; 89:16–18; 105:1–5;
145:1–10; Jer 10:6; 23:6; Matt 1:23; John 17:6, 26 ascribe: Deut 5:24; 1 Chr 17:19; 29:11; Ps
145:3; 150:2; Jer 10:6; Eph 1:19 Reciprocal: Judg 5:3—O ye kings; Ps 99:4—strength

Deuteronomy 32:4 the Rock: Deut 32:18, 30, 31; 1 Sam 2:2; 2 Sam 22:2, 3, 32, 47; 23:3; Ps
18:2, 31, 46; 61:2–4; 92:15; Isa 26:4; 28:16; 32:2; Matt 16:16–18; 1 Cor 10:4; 1 Pet 2:6 his
work: Gen 1:31; 2 Sam 22:31; Ps 18:30; 19:7; 138:8; Eccl 3:14; Matt 5:48; Jas 1:17 all his:
Deut 10:18; Gen 18:25; Job 35:14; Ps 9:16; 97:2; 99:4; Isa 30:18; Jer 9:24; Dan 4:37; John
5:22; Rom 1:32; 2:2, 5; Jas 4:12; Rev 15:3, 4 a God: Exod 34:6; Ps 31:5; 98:3; 100:5; 146:6;
Isa 25:1; Jer 10:10; John 1:14, 17; 14:6 without: Job 34:10; Ps 92:15; Hab 1:13; Rom 3:5
Reciprocal: Gen 1:10—God saw; Gen 49:24—the stone; Deut 32:15—the Rock; 2 Chr
19:7—no iniquity; Job 8:3—God; Job 36:3—ascribe; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps
36:6—righteousness; Ps 78:35—God was; Ps 89:14—Justice; Ps 111:7—works; Ps
119:75—I know; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 145:17—righteous; Eccl 3:11—hath made; Isa
17:10—the rock; Isa 30:29—mighty One; Isa 44:8—no God; Isa 45:19—speak
righteousness; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 12:1—Righteous; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek
18:25—my; Dan 9:7—righteousness; Hos 14:9—for; Hab 1:12—mighty God; Zeph
3:5—just; Mal 2:17—Where; Acts 3:16—perfect; Rom 3:4—let God; Rom 3:26—that he;
Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Tim 4:4—every; Heb
6:10—God; Heb 13:21—Make; Rev 4:11—to receive; Rev 19:2—true

Deuteronomy 32:5 They have corrupted themselves: Heb. He hath corrupted to
himself, Deut 4:16; 31:29; Gen 6:12; Exod 32:7; Judg 2:19; Isa 1:4; Hos 9:9; Zeph 3:7; 2 Cor
11:3 their spot: etc. or, that they are not his children, that is their blot, John 8:41 a
perverse: Deut 9:24; Ps 78:8; Isa 1:4; Matt 3:7; 16:4; 17:17; Luke 9:41; Acts 7:51; Phil 2:15
Reciprocal: Lev 13:6—a scab; Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 9:12—corrupted; Deut
32:20—a very; Prov 2:15—General; Jer 7:29—generation; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity

Deuteronomy 32:6 requite: Deut 32:18; Isa 1:2; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Titus 2:11–14 O foolish: Ps
74:18; Jer 4:22; 5:21; Gal 3:1–3 thy father: Exod 4:22; Isa 63:16; Luke 15:18–20; John 8:41;
Rom 8:15; Gal 3:26; 4:6; 1 John 3:1 hath bought: Exod 15:16; Ps 74:2; Isa 43:3, 4; Acts
20:28; 1 Cor 6:20; 2 Pet 2:1 made thee: Job 10:8; Ps 95:6; 100:3; 149:2; Isa 27:11; 43:7; 44:2
Reciprocal: Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 32:28—General; 2 Sam 16:17—Is this thy; 2
Sam 24:10—foolishly; 2 Chr 32:25—rendered; Ps 103:2—forget not; Isa 5:2—he looked;
Isa 64:8—thou art; Jer 31:9—for I; Eph 2:10—we are; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish

Deuteronomy 32:7 Remember: Ps 44:1; 77:5; 119:52; Isa 63:11 many generations: Heb.
generation and generation, Ps 10:6; 77:8 marg. ask: Deut 4:32; Exod 13:14; Judg 6:13; Job

8:8–10; Ps 44:1; 77:5, 6, 11, 12; 78:3, 4; Isa 46:9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:26—your children; Job 15:10—the grayheaded; Ps 105:5—Remember; Isa 41:4—calling; Jer 6:16—Stand; Joel 2:2—many generations; Acts 17:26—hath determined

Deuteronomy 32:8 Most: Num 24:16; Ps 7:17; 50:14; 82:6; 91:1; 92:8; Isa 14:14; Dan 4:17; 5:18; Acts 7:48 divided: Gen 10:25; 11:9; Ps 115:16; Acts 17:26 he set: Gen 10:15; 15:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—And the; Gen 11:8—Lord; Gen 17:8—everlasting; Gen 48:4—will give; Exod 19:5—a peculiar; Lev 25:2—When ye; Num 23:9—shall not; Num 33:53—General; Deut 2:5—because; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; 1 Chr 16:18—inheritance; Job 15:19—Unto whom; Ps 21:7—most; Ps 68:10—thou; Ps 74:17—set; Isa 5:2—fenced it; Isa 41:4—calling; Isa 44:7—since; Jer 27:5—and have; Ezek 20:6—into; Mic 2:5—cast; Hab 3:6—and measured; Mal 1:2—I have

Deuteronomy 32:9 the Lord's: Deut 26:18, 19; Exod 15:16; 19:5, 6; 1 Sam 10:1; Ps 78:71; 135:4; Isa 43:21; Jer 10:16; 51:19; Eph 1:18; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 lot: Heb. cord, Mic 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 9:26—which thou hast redeemed; 2 Sam 20:19—the inheritance; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; Ps 16:5—The Lord; Ps 21:7—most; Ps 74:2—thine; Ps 94:14—forsake; Isa 5:2—fenced it; Isa 19:25—and Israel; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Isa 43:4—precious; Amos 3:2—only; Zech 2:12—inherit; Acts 27:23—whose; 1 Pet 5:3—heritage

Deuteronomy 32:10 found: Deut 8:15, 16; Neh 9:19–21; Ps 107:4, 5; Song 8:5; Jer 2:6; Hos 13:5 led him: or, compassed him he instructed: Deut 4:36; Neh 9:20; Ps 32:7–10; 147:19, 20; Rom 2:18; 3:2 he kept: Ps 17:8; Prov 7:2; Zech 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 13:18—led the; Deut 1:19—through; Jer 13:11—I caused; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Hos 9:10—found; Hos 11:3—taught; Phil 4:12—I am

Deuteronomy 32:11; Exod 19:4; Isa 31:5; 40:31; 46:4; 63:9; Heb 11:3; Rev 12:4 Reciprocal: Deut 1:31—bare thee; Josh 24:17—General; Ps 91:4—cover; Isa 46:3—borne; Matt 23:37—even; Luke 13:34—as; Rev 12:14—to the

Deuteronomy 32:12 the Lord: Deut 1:31; Neh 9:12; Ps 27:11; 78:14, 52, 53; 80:1; 136:16; Isa 46:4; 63:9–13 no strange: Isa 43:11, 12; 44:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 19:4—I bare you; Lev 7:23—fat; Josh 24:17—General; Neh 9:35—fat land; Ps 81:9—strange; Isa 46:3—borne; Matt 23:37—even; Luke 13:34—as; Rev 12:14—to the

Deuteronomy 32:13 ride: Deut 33:26, 29; Isa 58:14; Ezek 36:2 honey: Job 29:6; Ps 81:16; Isa 48:21; Ezek 21:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:47—General; Deut 33:19—suck of; 2 Sam 22:34—setteth; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; 2 Chr 26:16—when he was; Neh 9:25—a fat land; Job 20:17—of honey; Ps 18:33—high; Isa 49:9—high; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Ezek 20:6—flowing; Hos 2:7—for; Hos 13:6—to; Amos 4:13—and treadeth; Mic 1:3—the high; Hab 3:19—to walk; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced; Matt 3:4—wild; Rom 11:9—their table

Deuteronomy 32:14 Butter: Gen 18:8; Judg 5:25; 2 Sam 17:29; Job 20:17; Isa 7:15, 22 of Bashan: Ps 22:12; Ezek 39:18; Amos 4:1; Mic 7:14 the fat: Ps 81:16; 147:14 blood: Gen 49:11; Matt 26:28, 29; John 6:55, 56 Reciprocal: Gen 41:5—rank; Gen 45:18—the fat; Lev 3:17—eat neither; Num 21:33—Bashan; Deut 8:8—wheat; 2 Kgs 4:42—of barley; 2 Kgs 18:32—like your own; Isa 34:5—my sword; Isa 34:6—the fat; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Ezek 16:19—meat; Ezek 20:6—flowing; Ezek 27:17—wheat; Ezek 39:26—when they;

John 6:9—barley

Deuteronomy 32:15 Jeshurun: Deut 33:5, 26; Isa 44:2 kicked: 1 Sam 2:29; Acts 9:5 waxen fat: Deut 31:20; Job 15:27; Ps 17:10; 73:7; 119:70; Isa 6:10; Acts 28:27; Rom 2:4, 5 then he: Deut 6:10–12; 8:10–14; 31:16, 20; Neh 9:25; Isa 1:4; Jer 2:5; 5:7, 28; Hos 13:6 the Rock: Deut 32:4; 2 Sam 22:47; Ps 18:46; 89:26; 95:1 Reciprocal: Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 8:12—Lest when; Deut 32:18—the Rock; Judg 2:12—forsook; Judg 3:29—lusty; Judg 10:13—General; 1 Sam 12:25—But if; 2 Kgs 13:6—departed; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 21:22—General; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; 2 Chr 34:21—great; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Neh 9:16—dealt; Ps 22:12—strong; Ps 41:9—which; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ps 78:35—God was; Ps 78:56—General; Ps 81:11—would none; Ps 119:67—Before; Prov 1:32—and the; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 5:17—the waste; Isa 17:4—the fatness; Isa 17:10—the rock; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 26:4—everlasting strength; Isa 26:10—favour; Isa 53:3—we hid as it were our faces from him; Jer 2:31—We are lords; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 46:21—the day; Jer 50:11—ye are; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 2:17—done; Ezek 5:6—she hath; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Ezek 34:16—but I; Ezek 39:26—when they; Hos 7:12—as their; Amos 2:4—For; Amos 4:1—ye kine; Luke 6:48—rock; 1 Tim 5:11—to wax; Jas 5:1—ye

Deuteronomy 32:16 provoked: Deut 5:9; 1 Kgs 14:22; Nah 1:1, 2; 1 Cor 10:22 abominations: Deut 7:25; Lev 18:27; 2 Kgs 23:13 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 34:14—jealous God; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Deut 7:4—so will; Deut 13:6—which thou; Deut 32:21—moved me; Judg 5:8—new gods; Judg 10:7—was hot; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; Ps 78:58—moved; Ps 79:5—jealousy; Ps 106:29—with their; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 8:19—Why; Jer 11:13—For according; Jer 13:25—because; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Joel 2:18—and pity; 1 Cor 10:20—sacrifice

Deuteronomy 32:17 sacrificed: Lev 17:7; Ps 106:37, 38; 1 Cor 10:20; 1 Tim 4:1; Rev 9:20 not to God: or, which were not God, Deut 32:21; Jer 10:15; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:19 to God: Deut 28:64; Isa 44:8 to new gods: Judg 5:8 Reciprocal: Deut 7:4—so will; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 2 Chr 11:15—for the devils; 2 Chr 13:9—no gods; Ps 78:58—moved; Ps 106:21—forgot; Ps 106:28—joined; Isa 65:11—prepare; Jer 7:9—and walk; Jer 11:13—For according; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 44:3—gods; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Hos 9:10—and their; Amos 5:25—General

Deuteronomy 32:18 the Rock: Deut 32:4, 15; Isa 17:10 forgotten: Deut 6:12; 8:11, 14, 19; Ps 9:17; 44:20–22; 106:21; Isa 17:10; 22:10, 11; Jer 2:32; 3:21; Hos 8:14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:6—requite; 1 Sam 12:9—forgot; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Ps 50:22—consider; Ps 78:11—General; Ps 81:11—would none; Ps 103:2—forget not; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 44:21—Remember; Isa 51:13—forgettest; Ezek 22:12—and hast; Hos 2:13—forgot; Hos 13:6—therefore; Luke 6:48—rock

Deuteronomy 32:19 And when: Lev 26:11; Judg 2:14; Ps 5:4; 10:3; 78:59; 106:40; Amos 3:2, 3; Zech 11:8; Rev 3:16 abhorred them: or, despised, Lam 2:6 of his sons: Ps 82:6, 7; Isa 1:2; Jer 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 89:38—and; Prov 22:14—abhorred; Isa 1:4—provoked; Isa 5:25—the anger; Isa 59:2—your iniquities; Isa 63:10—he was; Isa 64:7—hast hid; Jer 2:17—when he; Jer 14:21—not abhor; Jer 23:33—I; Ezek 23:18—then; Dan 9:11—the

curse; Dan 9:27—that determined; Mic 3:4—he will even

Deuteronomy 32:20 I will hide: Deut 31:17, 18; Job 13:24; 34:29; Isa 64:7; Jer 18:17; Hos 9:12 a very: Deut 32:5; Isa 65:2–5; Matt 11:16, 17; Luke 7:31, 32 children: 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; 30:9; Matt 17:17; Mark 9:19; Luke 18:8; 2 Thess 3:2; Heb 11:6 Reciprocal: Deut 31:27—I know; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Ps 44:24—Wherefore; Ps 69:24—Pour; Isa 8:17—hideth; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 59:2—hid; Isa 65:5—a fire; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 23:33—I; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Ezek 7:2—An end; Ezek 39:23—hid I; Mic 3:4—he will even

Deuteronomy 32:21 moved me: Deut 32:16; Ps 78:58 with their vanities: 1 Sam 12:21; 1 Kgs 16:13, 26; Ps 31:6; Jer 8:19; 10:8; 14:22; Jonah 2:8; Acts 11:15 I will: Hos 1:10; Rom 9:25; 10:19; 11:11–14; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—for I; Exod 34:14—jealous God; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Deut 31:17—my anger; Deut 32:17—not to God; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; 2 Kgs 17:18—removed; 2 Chr 21:10—because; Song 8:6—jealousy; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 5:7—no gods; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 10:15—vanity; Jer 25:7—that ye; Lam 1:13—above; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 16:43—but hast; Ezek 23:25—I will set; Ezek 24:8—it might; Zeph 1:18—the fire; Zeph 3:8—for all; Zech 11:11—knew; Acts 13:46—seeing; Acts 14:15—from; 1 Cor 10:19—that the; 1 Cor 10:22—we provoke

Deuteronomy 32:22 For a fire: Deut 29:20; Num 16:35; Ps 21:9; 83:14; 97:3; Isa 66:15, 16; Jer 4:4; 15:14; 17:4; Lam 2:3; 4:11; Ezek 36:5; Nah 1:6; Mal 4:1, 2; Mark 9:43–48; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 12:29 shall burn: or, hath burned lowest: Ps 86:13; Isa 30:33; Zeph 3:8; Matt 10:28; 18:9; 23:33 shall consume: or, hath consumed, Isa 24:6, 19, 20 foundations: Job 9:5, 6; Ps 46:2; 144:5; Isa 54:10; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:10 Reciprocal: Num 11:1—and the fire; Num 11:10—the anger; Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 28:59—General; Deut 31:17—my anger; Judg 2:20—the anger; 2 Sam 22:9—went; 2 Kgs 22:17—shall not be; Job 19:11—kindled; Job 40:11—Cast; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 18:7—foundations; Ps 78:21—a fire; Ps 78:63—fire; Ps 79:5—jealousy; Ps 88:6—lowest; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 24:18—the foundations; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 50:32—kindle; Ezek 19:12—the fire; Ezek 20:47—I will kindle; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 23:25—I will set; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 38:18—that; Hos 8:5—mine; Jonah 2:6—mountains; Mic 6:2—foundations; Mic 6:14—and thou; Zech 11:1—that

Deuteronomy 32:23 heap mischiefs: Deut 28:15; Lev 26:18, 24; Isa 24:17, 18; 26:15; Jer 15:2, 3; Ezek 14:21; Matt 24:7, 8 spend: Ps 7:12, 13; Lam 3:13; Ezek 5:16 Reciprocal: Num 24:8—pierce; Deut 4:35—none else; Deut 32:42—make mine; 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; Job 6:4—the arrows; Job 27:22—For God; Ps 18:14—Yea; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 120:4—arrows; Ps 144:6—shoot out; Jer 48:43—General; Ezek 7:15—General; Ezek 7:26—Mischief shall; Nah 1:6—his fury; Hab 3:9—bow

Deuteronomy 32:24 burnt: Deut 28:53; Jer 14:18; Lam 4:4–9; 5:10 burning heat: Heb. burning coals, Ps 18:12–14; 120:4; Hab 3:5 the teeth: Lev 26:22; Jer 15:3; 16:4; Ezek 5:17; 14:15, 21 serpents: Gen 3:14; 49:15; Isa 65:25; Amos 9:3 Reciprocal: Exod 11:8—a great anger; 2 Kgs 25:4—fled; Job 6:4—drinketh up; Job 20:14—the gall; Ps 18:13—coals; Prov 13:25—the belly; Isa 3:24—burning; Jer 8:17—I will; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 52:6—the famine; Ezek 5:16—the evil

Deuteronomy 32:25 sword: Lev 26:36, 37; Isa 30:16; Jer 9:21; Lam 1:20; Ezek 7:15; 2 Cor 7:5 within: Heb. from the chambers destroy: Heb. bereave, the young. Lam 2:19–22; 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 19:18—not avenge; Lev 26:16—terror; Lev 26:25—will bring; Deut 7:10—slack; 2 Kgs 7:5—behold; 2 Kgs 25:4—fled; Isa 5:27—nor the latchet; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 18:21—let their wives; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 44:7—child; Jer 51:3—spare; Jer 51:6—for this; Jer 51:22—General; Hos 9:12—yet; Hos 11:6—the sword; Amos 8:13—General

Deuteronomy 32:26; Deut 28:25, 37, 64; Lev 26:33, 38; Isa 63:16; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—should; Exod 32:14—General; Exod 33:3—for I; Num 14:16—General; Deut 9:28—Because; Deut 28:59—General; Josh 7:9—what wilt thou; Judg 10:14—General; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Sam 1:20—Tell; 2 Sam 22:43—did spread; Ezra 9:14—no remnant; Neh 1:8—If ye transgress; Neh 9:22—divide; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Ps 115:2—General; Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 48:11—for how; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 31:10—He; Jer 31:36—cease; Lam 4:16—hath; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 20:9—I wrought; Ezek 20:23—that I; Ezek 36:21—General; Hos 9:17—and; Hos 11:9—not execute; Acts 7:21—when; Acts 12:6—the same; Jas 1:1—scattered; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered

Deuteronomy 32:27 lest their: 1 Sam 12:22; Isa 37:28, 29, 35; 47:7; Jer 19:4; Lam 1:9; Ezek 20:13, 14, 20–22; Zech 1:14, 15 they should: Exod 32:12; Num 14:15, 16; Josh 7:9; Ps 115:1, 2; 140:8; Isa 10:8–15; 37:10, 12–23; Dan 4:30–37 Our hand: etc. or, Our high hand and not the Lord hath done all this Reciprocal: Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Exod 33:3—for I; Num 14:13—Then the; Deut 9:28—Because; Judg 7:2—Israel; Judg 16:24—praised; 2 Sam 1:20—Tell; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Ezra 9:14—no remnant; Esth 4:14—then shall; Job 5:6—trouble; Ps 69:18—because; Ps 74:18—the foolish; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 48:11—for how; Jer 14:7—do; Ezek 20:9—I wrought; Ezek 20:23—that I; Ezek 36:21—General; Hos 11:9—not execute; Joel 2:17—wherefore

Deuteronomy 32:28; Deut 32:6; Job 28:28; Ps 81:12; Prov 1:7; Isa 27:11; 29:14; Jer 4:22; 8:9; Hos 4:6; Matt 13:14, 15; Rom 11:25; 1 Cor 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 106:7—Our; Isa 1:3—but Israel

Deuteronomy 32:29 O that: Deut 5:29; Ps 81:13; 107:15, 43; Isa 48:18, 19; Hos 14:9; Luke 19:41, 42 they would: Isa 10:3; 47:7; Jer 5:31; 17:11; Lam 1:9; Luke 12:20; 16:19–25 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Deut 4:39—and consider; 2 Kgs 5:7—Amos I God; Ps 90:12—So; Ps 94:8—fools; Ps 106:7—Our; Ps 107:8—Oh that men; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 19:20—be; Prov 24:32—I looked; Eccl 7:2—that; Eccl 11:8—yet; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 46:8—Remember; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 9:12—the wise; Ezek 12:3—it may; Ezek 18:28—he considereth; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Hos 7:2—consider not in; Hag 2:18—Consider; Luke 12:57—General; Luke 13:34—how; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; 2 Pet 2:20—the latter

Deuteronomy 32:30 one chase: Lev 26:8; Josh 23:10; Judg 7:22, 23; 1 Sam 14:15–17; 2 Chr 24:24; Isa 30:17 sold them: Judg 2:14; 3:8; Ps 44:12; Isa 50:1; 52:3; Matt 18:25 shut them: Job 11:10; 16:11; Ps 31:8 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Num 14:45—the Amalekites; Deut 1:44—chased you; Deut 5:29—O that there; Deut 20:4—to fight; Deut

28:7—shall cause; Deut 28:25—cause thee; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Josh 7:4—fled; Judg 16:20—I will go; 1 Sam 4:7—were afraid; 1 Sam 12:9—he sold; 1 Sam 14:6—for there is no restraint; 1 Sam 14:13—fell; 1 Sam 17:24—sore; 1 Sam 26:8—delivered; 2 Sam 23:3—the Rock; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two; 2 Kgs 7:5—behold; 2 Kgs 25:4—fled; 1 Chr 12:14—General; 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 78:35—God was; Ps 91:2—I will; Ps 106:41—he gave; Ps 144:1—my strength; Isa 10:4—Without me; Isa 31:3—the Egyptians; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 52:7—all the men; Lam 1:6—her princes; Ezek 39:23—gave them; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Joel 3:8—I will; Hab 1:12—mighty God

Deuteronomy 32:31; Exod 14:25; Num 23:8, 23; 1 Sam 2:2; 4:8; Ezra 1:3; 6:9–12; 7:20, 21; Jer 40:3; Dan 2:47; 3:29; 6:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; Deut 32:4—the Rock; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 2 Sam 23:3—the Rock; 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 31:2—my strong rock; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 77:13—who; Ps 78:35—God was; Ps 89:8—like; Ps 91:2—I will; Ps 144:1—my strength; Prov 18:11—General; Song 5:10—beloved; Isa 30:29—mighty One; Isa 31:3—the Egyptians; Isa 44:8—no God; Jer 10:6—there; Hab 1:12—mighty God; Luke 6:48—rock

Deuteronomy 32:32 of the vine of Sodom: or, worse than the vine of Sodom, etc. Isa 1:10; Jer 2:21; Lam 4:6; Ezek 16:45–51; Matt 11:24 their grapes: Deut 29:18; Isa 5:4; Heb 12:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:1—while he yet; Isa 5:2—wild grapes; Jer 8:14—water; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Ezek 15:2—What; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Hos 4:18—drink; Acts 8:23—the gall; Rev 14:19—and cast

Deuteronomy 32:33 the poison: Job 20:14–16; Ps 58:4; 140:3; Jer 8:14 marg. Rom 3:13 Reciprocal: Isa 5:2—wild grapes; Ezek 15:2—What; Hos 4:18—drink; Acts 8:23—the gall; Jas 3:8—full; Jas 5:3—Ye have; Rev 14:19—and cast

Deuteronomy 32:34; Job 14:17; Jer 2:22; Hos 13:12; Rom 2:5; 1 Cor 4:5; Rev 20:12, 13 Reciprocal: Job 21:19—layeth; Ps 109:15—before; Isa 65:6—it is; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Nah 1:2—reserveth; Luke 21:22—all; Jas 5:3—Ye have

Deuteronomy 32:35 To me: Deut 32:43; Ps 94:1; Nah 1:2, 6; Rom 12:19; 13:4; Heb 10:30 their foot: Ps 73:17–19; Prov 4:19; Isa 8:15; Jer 6:21; 13:16; 1 Pet 2:8 for the day: 2 Pet 2:3 the things: Isa 5:19; 30:12, 13; 60:22; Hab 2:3; Luke 18:7, 8; 2 Pet 2:3; 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:19—for am I; Exod 32:34—the day; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Lev 26:25—avenge; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 32:41—I will; 1 Sam 26:10—he shall descend; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:28—Joab had; 1 Kgs 15:28—General; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; 2 Chr 22:7—was of God; 2 Chr 24:23—the host; Esth 6:14—hasted to bring; Job 12:5—ready; Ps 18:18—me in; Ps 18:47—avengeth; Ps 38:16—foot; Ps 73:18—Surely; Ps 94:15—But; Prov 20:22—I; Isa 13:22—her time; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 59:17—the garments; Jer 1:12—I will; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 8:12—in the; Jer 18:17—the day; Jer 20:11—my; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 48:16—near; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:36—take; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Hos 13:12—General; Joel 3:4—swiftly; Amos 1:7—I will; Rom 11:9—a recompense; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; 2 Thess 2:12—they; 1 Pet 5:6—in; Rev 19:2—and hath

Deuteronomy 32:36 For the: Ps 7:8; 50:4; 96:13; 135:14 repent: Judg 2:18; 10:15, 16; Ps

90:13; 106:45; Jer 31:20; Joel 2:14; Amos 7:3, 6 power: Heb. hand none: 1 Kgs 14:10; 21:21; 2 Kgs 9:8; 14:26 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 22:14—In; Gen 31:55—returned; Gen 35:1—God said; Exod 5:19—evil case; Exod 32:12—repent; Judg 16:22—the hair; 1 Sam 23:27—there came; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 2 Kgs 19:4—the Lord; 2 Chr 14:11—them that; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Esth 4:14—then shall; Esth 6:14—hasted to bring; Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Ps 22:11—none to help; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 102:17—He will; Ps 119:126—time; Ps 136:23—remembered; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 20:11—my; Jer 26:13—repent; Jer 37:19—Where; Jer 42:10—for I; Ezek 5:13—I will be; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Hos 11:8—Mine; Joel 2:18—and pity; Mic 7:19—turn; Matt 14:31—and caught; John 5:7—I have; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall; Rev 6:10—dost

Deuteronomy 32:37; Judg 10:14; 2 Kgs 3:13; Jer 2:28 Reciprocal: Isa 57:6—to them; Jer 7:18—to pour; Jer 11:12—go; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 37:19—Where; Ezek 13:12—Where; Hos 13:10—where; 1 Cor 10:21—cannot drink

Deuteronomy 32:38 eat the fat: Lev 21:21; Ps 50:13; Ezek 16:18, 19; Hos 2:8; Zeph 2:11 let them: Judg 10:14 your protection: Heb. an hiding for you Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 7:23—fat; Isa 57:6—to them; Jer 7:18—to pour; Jer 13:25—trusted; Dan 1:8—defile; 1 Cor 10:21—cannot drink

Deuteronomy 32:39 even I: Ps 102:27; Isa 41:4; 45:5, 18, 22; 46:4; 48:12; Heb 1:12; Rev 1:11; 2:8 no god: Deut 4:35; Isa 45:5, 18, 22 I kill: 1 Sam 2:6; 2 Kgs 5:7; Job 5:18; Ps 68:20; Isa 43:13; Hos 6:1; John 8:24; Rev 1:17, 18 neither: Job 10:7; Ps 50:22; Isa 43:13; Mic 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Exod 4:7—it was turned; Exod 4:8—that they; Exod 6:1—Now shalt; Exod 9:14—send all; Exod 14:17—behold; Ruth 1:5—Mahlon; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 2 Sam 22:47—Lord; 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; 2 Kgs 20:5—I will heal; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Job 10:13—I know; Ps 6:2—heal; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 86:10—God; Eccl 3:3—time to kill; Isa 19:22—he shall smite; Isa 30:26—bindeth; Isa 38:9—he had; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 44:8—Is there; Jer 17:14—Heal; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 33:6—I will bring; Ezek 9:5—Go; Ezek 34:11—I; Luke 7:7—but; John 5:21—as; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 11:22—therefore; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth

Deuteronomy 32:40; Gen 14:22; Exod 6:8; Num 14:28–30; Jer 4:2; Heb 6:17, 18; Rev 10:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 14:21—as truly; Judg 2:15—had sworn; 2 Sam 22:47—Lord; Ps 106:26—lifted; Isa 3:7—swear; Isa 62:8—sworn; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Ezek 20:5—lifted up mine hand; Ezek 20:23—lifted; Ezek 36:7—I have lifted; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Dan 12:7—he held; 1 Tim 6:16—only

Deuteronomy 32:41 whet: Ps 7:12; Isa 27:1; 34:5, 6; 66:16; Ezek 21:9–15, 20; Zeph 2:12 I will: Deut 32:35; Isa 1:24; 59:18; 66:6; Mark 1:2 them that hate: Deut 5:9; Exod 20:5; Rom 1:30; 8:7; 2 Tim 3:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 32:43—render; Judg 2:15—had sworn; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Job 20:25—drawn; Job 21:19—he rewardeth; Ps 35:2—General; Ps 94:1—General; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:6—for this; Lam 1:21—they shall; Ezek 9:10—but; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 30:24—and put; Ezek 32:10—my sword; Amos 1:7—I will; Nah 1:2—reserveth; Zech 13:7—O sword; 2 Thess 1:6—General; 2 Thess 1:8—taking

Deuteronomy 32:42 make mine: Deut 32:23; Ps 45:5; 68:23; Isa 34:6–8; Jer 16:10; Ezek 35:6–8; 38:21, 22 revenges: The word paroth, rendered revenges, a sense in which it never seems to be used, has rendered this passage very obscure. As the word paira signifies the hair of the head, both in Hebrew and Arabic, Mr. PARKHURST and others render mairosh paroth, “from the hairy head;” but to have this sense, the words should rather have been mipparoth rosh, according to the Hebrew idiom. The word far^{ou}, in Arabic, however, also denotes a prince or chief; and the words may be literally rendered, with the LXX, ἀπο κεφαλῆς ἀρχόντων ἐχθρῶν, “from the head of the chiefs of the enemies.” The hyperbaton, or transposition of words from their grammatical order, is very observable in this verse; the third member forming a continuation of the first, and the fourth of the second. Job 13:24; Jer 30:14; Lam 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 34:26—edge; Num 14:9—are bread; Num 24:8—pierce; Job 6:4—the arrows; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 18:14—Yea; Ps 35:2—General; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 94:1—General; Ps 144:6—shoot out; Ps 149:9—to execute; Isa 27:1—with his; Isa 34:5—my sword; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 46:10—the sword; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 21:9—A sword; Ezek 30:24—and put; Nah 1:2—revenge; Zech 13:7—O sword; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev 18:20—God

Deuteronomy 32:43 Rejoice: or, Praise his people, ye nations; or, Sing ye, O ye nations. Gen 12:3; 1 Kgs 8:43; Ps 22:27; Isa 11:10; 19:23, 25; Luke 2:10, 11, 32; Acts 13:47, 48; Rom 15:9–13; Rev 5:9, 10 avenge: Deut 32:35; Job 13:24; Jer 13:14; Lam 2:5; Luke 19:27, 43, 44; 21:22–24; Rom 12:19; Rev 6:10; 15:2, 4; 18:2, 20; 19:2 render: Deut 32:41 will be: Ps 85:1 Reciprocal: Lev 25:23—for ever; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Ps 66:8—O bless; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 68:32—ye kingdoms; Ps 100:1—all ye lands; Ps 149:9—to execute; Isa 1:24—Ah; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 66:10—Rejoice ye; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 31:7—Sing; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:6—for this; Jer 51:36—take; Joel 2:18—and pity; Rom 15:10—General; Heb 1:6—And let; Heb 10:27—which; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev 19:7—be glad; Rev 21:24—the nations

Deuteronomy 32:44 spake: Deut 31:22, 30 Hoshea: or, Joshua, Num 13:8, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 17:9—unto Joshua; Deut 31:19—this song; Ps 102:18—This

Deuteronomy 32:45 Reciprocal: Deut 31:19—this song

Deuteronomy 32:46; Deut 6:6, 7; 11:18; 1 Chr 22:19; Prov 3:1–4; Ezek 40:4; Luke 9:44; Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Exod 7:23—neither; Deut 1:5—to declare; 2 Chr 11:16—set; Ps 81:8—Hear; Prov 3:21—keep; Prov 27:23—look well; Eccl 7:2—living; Isa 44:19—considereth in his heart; Jer 31:21—set thine; Ezek 44:5—mark well; Luke 8:18—heed; Acts 7:38—lively; Acts 13:16—give; 1 Thess 5:21—hold

Deuteronomy 32:47; Deut 30:19; Lev 18:5; Prov 3:1, 2, 18, 22; 4:22; Isa 45:19; Matt 6:33; Rom 10:5, 6; 1 Tim 4:8; 6:6–8; 1 Pet 3:10–12; 2 Pet 1:3, 16; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—that thy; Deut 30:15—General; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; Prov 3:21—keep; Prov 4:13—she; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; Luke 8:18—heed; John 5:39—ye think; John 6:63—the words; Acts 7:38—lively; Acts 13:16—give; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; Heb 2:1—the more

Deuteronomy 32:48 AM 2553, BC 1451, An, Ex, Is, 40, Adar, Num 27:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not

Deuteronomy 32:49 mountain: Deut 34:1; Num 33:47, 48 and behold: Deut 34:2–5; Isa 33:17; 2 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—which I; Lev 25:2—When ye; Num 20:12—ye shall; Num 20:28—died there; Num 26:65—They shall; Num 27:12—mount; Deut 32:52—General; 1 Chr 5:8—Nebo; Ezra 2:29—Nebo

Deuteronomy 32:50 be gathered: Gen 15:15; 25:8, 17; 49:33; Dan 12:13 as Aaron: Num 20:24–29; 33:38 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—ye shall; Num 20:28—died there; Num 26:65—They shall; Num 27:13—as Aaron; Deut 34:5—died there

Deuteronomy 32:51 ye trespassed: Deut 3:23–27; Num 20:11, 12, 24; 27:14 Meribah-Kadesh: or, strife at Kadesh, Num 20:13, 14 because ye: Lev 10:3; 1 Kgs 13:21–26; Isa 8:13; 1 Pet 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Num 13:21—from the wilderness of Zin; Num 33:36—the wilderness of Zin; Deut 3:26—the Lord; Ezek 47:19—strife

Deuteronomy 32:52; Deut 32:49; 34:1–4; Num 27:12; Heb 11:13, 39 Reciprocal: Num 27:14—ye rebelled; Deut 3:26—the Lord; Deut 34:4—I have caused

CHAPTER 33

- 1 The majesty of God;
- 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes;
- 26 The excellency of Israel.

Deuteronomy 33:1 the blessing: Gen 27:4, 27–29; 49:1, 28; Luke 24:50, 51; John 14:27; 16:33 the man: Josh 14:6; Judg 13:6; 1 Sam 2:27; 9:6, 7; 1 Kgs 13:1, 6; Ps 90 title 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:17; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 27:7—before the; Gen 28:1—blessed; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Gen 47:10—General; Gen 48:9—bless them; Gen 48:15—blessed; Gen 49:25—the God; Num 1:5—Elizur; Num 6:23—General; Josh 1:1—the death; 2 Sam 23:1—the last; 1 Kgs 2:1—the days; 1 Kgs 8:53—as thou; 1 Kgs 12:22—General; 2 Kgs 4:9—man of God; 2 Kgs 4:40—O thou; 2 Kgs 8:7—General; 1 Chr 23:14—the man; 2 Chr 8:14—so had David the man of God commanded; 2 Chr 11:2—the man; 2 Chr 30:16—Moses; Neh 12:24—the man; Jer 35:4—a man

Deuteronomy 33:2 came from Sinai: Exod 19:18–20; Judg 5:4, 5; Hab 3:3 ten thousands: Ps 68:7, 17; Dan 7:9; Acts 7:53; Gal 3:19; 2 Thess 1:7; Heb 2:2; Jude 14; Rev 5:11 a fiery law: Heb. a fire of law, Deut 5:22; 2 Cor 3:7, 9; Gal 3:10; Heb 12:20 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—a kingdom; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Num 10:12—the wilderness; Deut 1:1—Paran; Deut 5:25—this great; Deut 11:29—General; Josh 11:17—that goeth; 1 Kgs 11:18—Paran; Neh 9:13—camest; Job 5:1—the saints; Ps 50:2—God; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps 80:1—shine; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 147:19—showeth; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 33:22—lawgiver; Dan 4:13—an holy; Dan 7:10—thousand thousands; Dan 8:13—one saint; Zech 14:5—and all; Mark 8:38—when; Gal 4:25—Sinai; Eph 3:18—with; 1 Thess 3:13—with; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory; Heb 12:22—an innumerable

Deuteronomy 33:3 he loved: Deut 7:7, 8; Exod 19:5, 6; Ps 47:4; 147:19, 20; Jer 31:3; Hos 11:1; Mal 1:2; Rom 9:11–13; Eph 2:4, 5; 1 John 4:19 all his saints: Deut 7:6; 1 Sam 2:9; Ps

31:15; 50:5; Jer 32:40; John 10:28, 29; 17:11–15; Rom 8:35–39; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:5 they sat: Luke 2:46; 8:35; 10:39; Acts 22:3 shall receive: Prov 2:1; 1 Thess 1:6 Reciprocal: Deut 23:5—because the; 2 Kgs 2:3—thy master; Job 5:1—the saints; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 31:23—for the; Ps 60:5—That; Ps 146:8—loveth; Prov 2:8—and; Eccl 9:1—that the; Eph 3:18—with

Deuteronomy 33:4 Moses: John 1:17; 7:19 the inheritance: Deut 9:26–29; Ps 119:72, 111 Reciprocal: Num 21:18—the lawgiver; Deut 4:44—General; Neh 10:29—given; Acts 7:38—who

Deuteronomy 33:5 king: Gen 36:31; Exod 18:16, 19; Num 16:13–15; Judg 8:22; 9:2; 17:6 Jeshurun: Deut 32:15 Reciprocal: Deut 18:18—like unto; Judg 18:1—no king; Job 29:25—dwelt; Isa 44:2—Jesurun; Jer 30:21—governor

Deuteronomy 33:6; Gen 49:3, 4, 8; Num 32:31, 32; Josh 22:1–9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—that we; Gen 46:8—Reuben

Deuteronomy 33:7 and bring: Gen 49:8–12; Judg 1:1–7; Ps 78:68, 70; Mic 5:2; Mal 3:1; Heb 7:14 let his hands: 2 Sam 3:1; 5:1, 19, 24; 1 Chr 12:22; 2 Chr 17:12–19; Isa 9:17; Rev 19:13–16 and be thou: 2 Sam 7:9–12; Ps 11:1–7; 20:2; 21:1, 8; 110:1, 2; 146:5; Luke 19:27; 1 Cor 15:25; Rev 20:10–15 Reciprocal: Gen 29:35—called; Gen 46:12—Judah; Josh 15:19—a blessing; Josh 15:20—General

Deuteronomy 33:8 Let thy: Exod 28:30, 36; Lev 8:8; Num 27:21; 1 Sam 28:6; Ezra 2:63; Neh 7:65 with thy: Lev 21:7; Num 16:5; 2 Chr 23:6; Ezra 8:28; Ps 16:10; 106:16; Heb 7:26; Rev 3:7 prove at: Deut 8:2, 3, 16; Exod 17:7; Num 20:13; Ps 81:7 Reciprocal: Gen 29:34—was; Gen 46:11—Levi; Exod 32:27—slay every man; Num 3:6—General; Num 35:8—possession; Josh 21:3—unto the Levites; Judg 3:4—to prove; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Ezek 44:16—keep; Ezek 47:19—strife; Mal 2:5—covenant; Matt 21:33—husbandmen; John 6:6—prove

Deuteronomy 33:9 Who said: Exod 32:25–29; Lev 10:6; 21:11; Matt 10:37; 12:48; 22:16; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 1:10; 1 Thess 2:4; 1 Tim 5:21 I have not: Gen 29:32; 1 Chr 17:17; Job 37:24 for they: Jer 18:18; Mal 2:5–7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:27—slay every man; Exod 32:28—children; Exod 32:29—Moses; Num 3:6—General; Deut 27:14—General; 1 Sam 2:29—and honourest; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; 2 Chr 9:7—General; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; Ps 45:10—forget; Ps 99:7—kept; Zech 13:3—and his; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 8:21—suffer; Matt 19:27—we have forsaken; Mark 1:20—they left; Mark 3:33—Who; Mark 10:29—There; Mark 12:14—carest; Luke 9:61—but; Luke 18:29—There; John 2:4—what; Gal 1:16—immediately; 1 Tim 5:1—Rebuke

Deuteronomy 33:10 They shall teach: or, Let them teach, etc. Deut 17:9–11; 24:8; Lev 10:11; 2 Chr 17:8–10; 30:22; Neh 8:1–9, 13–15, 18; Ezek 44:23, 24; Hos 4:6; Mal 2:6–8; Matt 23:2, 3; John 21:15, 16 they shall put incense: or, let them put incense, Exod 30:7, 8; Num 16:40, 46; 1 Sam 2:28; 2 Chr 26:18; Luke 1:9, 10; Heb 7:25; 9:24; Rev 8:3–5 before thee: Heb. at thy nose whole: Lev 1:9, 13, 17; 9:12, 13; Ps 51:19; Ezek 43:27 Reciprocal: Exod 32:29—Moses; Num 16:47—and he put; Deut 27:14—General; Josh 21:41—within; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; 2 Chr 35:3—the Levites; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Neh 8:7—caused; Jer 2:8—and they that; Hag 2:11—General; Zech 7:3—speak; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 8:21—suffer; Mark 12:14—carest; Rom 12:7—or he

Deuteronomy 33:11 his substance: Deut 18:1–5; Num 18:8–20; 35:2–8 accept: 2 Sam 24:23; Ps 20:3; Ezek 20:40, 41; 43:27; Mal 1:8–10 smite: Isa 29:21; Jer 15:10; Amos 5:10; Matt 10:14, 15; Luke 10:10–12, 16; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Num 16:47—and he put; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Ps 66:11—upon; Amos 8:14—shall fall

Deuteronomy 33:12 The beloved: Deut 33:27–29; Josh 18:11–28; Judg 1:21; 1 Kgs 12:21; 2 Chr 11:1; 15:2; 17:17–19; Ps 132:14; Isa 37:22, 35 cover him: Ps 91:4; Isa 51:16; Matt 23:37 Reciprocal: Gen 46:19—Joseph; Gen 46:21—the sons; Gen 49:27—ravin; Exod 33:22—cover thee; Lev 25:18—and ye; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Ps 25:13—His soul; Ps 108:6—That thy; Jer 33:16—shall dwell; Rom 1:7—beloved; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved

Deuteronomy 33:13 Joseph: Gen 48:5, 9, 15–20; 49:22–26 the dew: Deut 32:2; Gen 27:28, 29; Job 29:19; Ps 110:3; Prov 3:20; 19:12; Isa 18:4; Hos 14:5; Mic 5:7; Zech 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—precious; Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 46:20—Manasseh; Gen 49:25—the God; Deut 33:28—his; Josh 17:14—one lot; Job 38:28—dew; Isa 26:19—thy dew

Deuteronomy 33:14 the precious: Deut 28:8; Lev 26:4; 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 65:9–13; 74:16; 84:11; Mal 4:2; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17; 1 Tim 6:17 put forth: Heb. thrust forth moon: Heb. moons, Ps 8:3; 104:19; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; Ps 37:20—as the fat of lambs; Ps 104:25—this great

Deuteronomy 33:15; Gen 49:26; Hab 3:6; Jas 5:7 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Deuteronomy 33:16 the earth: Ps 24:1; 50:12; 89:11; Jer 8:16 marg. 1 Cor 10:26, 28 the good: Exod 3:2–4; Mark 12:26; Luke 2:14; Acts 7:30–33, 35; 2 Cor 12:7–10 and upon the top: Gen 37:28, 36; 39:2, 3; 43:32; 45:9–11; 49:26 separated: Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: Exod 3:4—unto him; Luke 20:37—even

Deuteronomy 33:17 the firstling: 1 Chr 5:1 his horns: Num 23:22; 24:8; Job 39:9, 10; Ps 22:21; 29:6; 92:10; Isa 34:7 unicorns: Heb. an unicorn he shall push: 1 Kgs 22:11; 2 Chr 18:10; Ps 44:5 the ten thousands: Gen 48:19; Num 26:34, 37; Hos 5:3; 6:4; 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—called; Gen 48:16—a multitude; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Num 1:32—General; Num 1:33—the tribe; Num 1:34—Manasseh; Num 2:18—camp of Ephraim; Judg 2:12—forsook; 1 Chr 12:20—captains; Ps 60:7—strength; Ps 108:8—Ephraim; Hos 9:11—their; Hos 13:15—he be

Deuteronomy 33:18; Gen 49:13–15; Josh 19:11; Judg 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 30:18—and she; Gen 46:13—Issachar; Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Gen 49:14—General; Josh 19:10—Zebulun

Deuteronomy 33:19 call the people: Isa 2:3; Jer 50:4, 5; Mic 4:2 they shall: Ps 4:5; 50:13–15; 51:16, 17; 107:22; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5 suck of: Deut 32:13; Isa 60:5, 16; 66:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Gen 49:13—General; Josh 19:10—Zebulun; Ps 104:25—this great

Deuteronomy 33:20 Blessed: Gen 9:26, 27; Josh 13:8, 10, 24–28; 1 Chr 4:10; 12:8, 37, 38; Ps 18:19, 36 he dwelleth: 1 Chr 5:18–21; 12:8–14 teareth: Mic 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 30:11—she; Gen 46:16—sons of; Gen 49:19—General; Num 23:24—as a great; Ps 7:2—like; Jer 2:16—have broken the crown

Deuteronomy 33:21 the first part: Num 32:1–6, 16, 17–42 a portion: Num 32:33; Josh 1:14; 22:4 seated: Heb. cieled he came: Num 32:16, 21; Josh 4:12, 13; Judg 5:2, 11
Reciprocal: Gen 30:11—she; Gen 46:16—sons of; Gen 49:19—General

Deuteronomy 33:22; Gen 49:16, 17; Josh 19:47; Judg 13:2, 24, 25; 14:6, 19; 15:8, 15; 16:30; 18:27; 1 Chr 12:35 Reciprocal: Gen 30:6—Dan; Gen 46:23—Dan

Deuteronomy 33:23 O: Gen 49:21; Ps 36:8; 90:14; Isa 9:1, 2; Jer 31:14; Matt 4:13, 16; 11:28 possess: Josh 19:32–39 Reciprocal: Gen 30:8—and she; Gen 46:24—Naphtali; Josh 19:34—turneth

Deuteronomy 33:24 Asher be blessed: Gen 49:20; Ps 115:15; 128:3, 6 let him be: Prov 3:3, 4; Exod 12:10; Acts 7:10; Rom 14:18; 15:31 let him dip: Job 29:6 Reciprocal: Gen 30:13—and she; Gen 46:17—Asher; Josh 19:31—General; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher

Deuteronomy 33:25 Thy shoes: etc. or, Under thy shoes shall be iron, Deut 8:9; Luke 15:22; Eph 6:15 and as thy: 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 138:3; Isa 40:29; 41:10; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:22—brass; Gen 30:13—and she; Gen 49:20—General; Num 4:44—General; Josh 9:5—old shoes; Josh 19:31—General; 2 Sam 22:34—like hinds'; 1 Kgs 8:59—as the matter; 1 Kgs 19:7—because the journey; Ps 37:18—the days; Ps 68:35—he that giveth; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Mic 4:13—hoofs; Zech 1:20—four; Matt 6:34—for

Deuteronomy 33:26 none: Exod 15:11; Ps 86:8; Isa 40:18, 25; 43:11–13; 66:8; Jer 10:6 Jeshurun: Deut 32:15 rideth: Ps 18:10; 68:4, 33, 34; 104:3; Isa 19:1; Hab 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—Blessed; Gen 15:1—and thy; Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 15:7—the greatness; Deut 32:13—ride; 1 Kgs 8:53—as thou; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 1 Chr 17:21—what one; Job 37:4—the voice; Ps 8:9—General; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 25:13—His soul; Ps 113:5—like; Prov 2:8—and; Isa 27:3—do keep; Isa 41:13—will hold; Isa 46:9—and there is none like; Jer 31:3—I have; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Hos 13:9—but; Amos 8:7—sworn; Mic 7:18—a God; Mal 2:11—profaned; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Deuteronomy 33:27 eternal: 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 90:1, 2; 102:24; Isa 9:6; 25:4; 57:15; Jer 10:10; Mic 5:2; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 9:14 refuge: Ps 18:2; 27:5; 36:7; 46:1, 7, 11; 48:3; 91:1, 2, 9, 15; Prov 18:10; Isa 32:2; Luke 13:34; Phil 3:9 underneath: Gen 49:24; Prov 10:25; Song 2:6; Isa 26:4; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 thrust: Deut 9:3–5; John 10:28, 29; Rom 8:2; 16:20; Rev 20:2, 3, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the; Gen 21:33—everlasting; Deut 33:12—The beloved; Job 1:10—an hedge; Job 5:11—exalted; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 4:8—for; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 55:19—even; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 102:12—thou; Ps 125:2—the Lord; Ps 139:5—beset me; Ps 140:7—the strength; Song 8:3—General; Isa 40:28—the everlasting; Isa 41:10—I will strengthen; Isa 51:16—I have covered; Lam 5:19—remainest; Hab 1:12—thou not; Hab 3:8—ride; Rom 1:20—even his; Rom 14:4—he shall; Rom 16:26—everlasting

Deuteronomy 33:28 Israel: Exod 33:16; Num 23:9; Jer 23:6; 33:16; Ezek 34:25; Rev 21:27; 22:14, 15 the fountain: Deut 8:7, 8; Ps 68:26; Prov 5:15–18; Isa 48:1 his: Deut 33:13; 11:11; 32:2; Gen 27:28 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—and ye; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Job 38:28—dew; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Prov 5:16—thy; Isa 26:19—thy dew; Jer 49:31—which dwell; Mic 7:14—which; Zech 8:12—the heavens

Deuteronomy 33:29 Happy: Deut 4:7, 8; Num 23:20–24; 24:5; 2 Sam 7:23; Ps 33:12; 144:15 saved: Isa 12:2; 45:17; 1 Tim 4:10 the shield: Gen 15:1; Ps 84:11; 115:9–11 the sword: Judg 7:20; Ps 7:12; 45:3; Isa 27:1; 34:5, 6; Jer 12:12; 47:6; Rev 1:16; 19:21 found liars: or, subdued, 2 Sam 22:45; Ps 18:44; 66:3; 81:15 marg. thou shalt: Deut 32:13; Josh 10:24, 25; Hab 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 36:31—the kings; Num 22:12—for they; Deut 7:14—blessed; 1 Sam 25:29—bound; 2 Sam 22:3—shield; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 3:3—a shield; Ps 18:33—high; Ps 18:35—shield; Ps 47:3—subdue; Ps 84:9—our; Ps 146:5—Happy; Song 6:9—The daughters; Isa 58:14—to ride; Isa 63:8—so he; Jer 2:11—changed their glory; Jer 23:6—Judah; Amos 4:13—and treadeth; Mic 1:3—the high; Luke 1:71—we; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 8:31—If; Heb 13:6—The Lord

CHAPTER 34

- 1 Moses from mount Nebo views the land;
- 5 He dies there;
- 6 His burial;
- 7 His age;
- 8 Thirty days' mourning for him
- 9 Joshua succeeds him;
- 10 The praise of Moses.

Deuteronomy 34:1 the mountain: Deut 32:49; Num 27:12; 33:47 Pisgah: or, the hill, Num 21:20 marg. showed him: Deut 34:4; 3:27; Num 32:33–40; Ezek 40:2; Rev 21:10 Dan: Gen 14:14; Josh 19:47; Judg 18:29 Reciprocal: Exod 16:35—the borders; Num 22:1—the children; Num 23:14—Pisgah; Num 26:3—General; Deut 4:49—under the springs; Deut 11:29—General; Deut 32:52—General; 1 Kgs 12:29—Dan; 1 Chr 5:8—Nebo; Isa 15:2—Nebo

Deuteronomy 34:2 unto: Deut 11:24; Exod 23:31; Num 34:6; Josh 15:12 Reciprocal: Deut 32:49—and behold; Josh 11:16—all that land

Deuteronomy 34:3 the city of palm: Judg 1:16; 3:13; 2 Chr 28:15 Zoar: Gen 14:2, 8; 19:22; Num 34:3 Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—the plain; Gen 19:30—Zoar; Josh 11:16—all that land; Jer 48:34—Zoar; Zech 7:7—the south

Deuteronomy 34:4 This is the land: Gen 12:7; 13:15; 15:18–21; 26:3; 28:13; Ps 105:9–11 I have caused: Deut 3:26, 27; 32:52; Num 20:12; John 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Lev 25:2—When ye; Deut 1:37—General; Deut 34:1—showed him

Deuteronomy 34:5 So Moses: Josh 1:1; Mal 4:4; John 8:35, 36; 2 Tim 2:25; Heb 3:3–6; 2 Pet 1:1; Rev 15:3 died there: Deut 31:14; 32:50; Josh 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 20:28—died there; Josh 14:6—the man; Josh 24:29—after these; 2 Kgs 18:12—Moses; 1 Chr 6:49—Moses; 2 Chr 1:3—the servant; Ps 36:1—servant; Eccl 3:2—and a time; Matt 17:3—Moses; Mark 9:4—Moses; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; Heb 3:5—as

Deuteronomy 34:6 he buried him: Jude 9 Reciprocal: Num 26:3—General; Deut 3:29—General; Josh 4:9—and they are there; 1 Chr 4:43—unto this day; 1 Chr 13:11—to

this day; Matt 17:3—Moses; Matt 27:8—unto; Mark 9:4—Moses

Deuteronomy 34:7 an hundred: Deut 31:2; Acts 7:23, 30, 36 his eye: Gen 27:1; 48:10; Josh 14:10, 11 natural force abated: Heb. moisture fled Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Exod 7:7—General; 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; Job 33:25—return; Job 42:16—an; Ps 90:10—The days

Deuteronomy 34:8 wept for Moses: Gen 50:3, 10; Num 20:29; 1 Sam 25:1; Isa 57:1; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Gen 27:41—The days; Num 22:1—the children; Num 26:3—General; 2 Chr 32:33—did him

Deuteronomy 34:9 full of the spirit: Exod 31:3; Num 11:17; 1 Kgs 3:9, 12; 2 Kgs 2:9, 15; Isa 11:2; Dan 6:3; John 3:34; Col 2:3 Moses: Num 27:18–23; Acts 6:6; 8:17–19; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22 the children: Josh 1:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Exod 28:3—filled; Num 13:8—Oshea; Num 20:28—put them; Deut 31:3—and Joshua

Deuteronomy 34:10 there arose: Deut 18:15–18; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37; Heb 3:5, 6 the Lord: Deut 5:4, 5; Exod 33:11; Num 12:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 8:13—General; Num 12:8—mouth; Num 14:14—art seen; Josh 14:6—the man; Ps 103:7—He made; Matt 17:3—Moses; John 9:29—know

Deuteronomy 34:11 In all the signs: Rather, “with respect to all the signs and wonders,” etc. Deut 4:34; 7:19; Ps 78:43–58; 105:26–38

Deuteronomy 34:12 Reciprocal: Deut 4:34—and by great

JOSHUA

The Book of Joshua is one of the most important documents in the Old Testament. The rapid conquest of the Promised Land, and the actual settlement of the Israelites in it, afford a striking accomplishment of the Divine predictions to Abraham and the succeeding patriarchs; and at the same time bear the most unequivocal and ample testimony to the authenticity of this sacred book. Several of the transactions related in it are confirmed in a very extraordinary manner, by the traditions current among heathen nations, and preserved by ancient profane historians of undoubted character. Thus there are monuments still in existence, which prove that the Carthaginians were a colony of Syrians who escaped from Joshua; as also that the inhabitants of Leptis, in Africa, came originally from the Sidonians, who abandoned their country on account of the calamities with which it was overwhelmed. Procopius relates that the Phoenicians fled before the Hebrews into Africa, and spread themselves abroad as far as the pillars of Hercules; and adds, “In Numidia, where now stands the city Tigisis (Tangiers), they have erected two columns, on which, in Phoenician characters, is the following inscription: ‘We are the Phoenicians who fled from the face of Jesus (Joshua) the son of Naue’ (Nun).”

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The Lord appoints Joshua to succeed Moses;
- 3 The borders of the promised land;
- 5 God promises to assist Joshua;
- 8 He gives him instructions;
- 10 Joshua prepares the people to pass over Jordan;
- 12 He puts the two tribes and half in mind of their promise to Moses;
- 16 They promise him fealty.

Joshua 1:1 the death: Josh 12:6. See on Deut 33:1; 34:5; Acts 13:36, 37; Rom 1:1; Titus 1:1; Jas 1:1; Rev 1:18 Joshua: Exod 17:9–13. See on Num 13:8, 16; Deut 1:38; 31:3, 23; 34:9; Acts 7:45, Jesus Moses' minister: Exod 24:13; Num 11:28; 1 Kgs 19:16; 2 Kgs 3:11; 4:27–29; 5:25–27; Matt 20:26, 27; Luke 16:10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Josh 1:2—Moses; Josh 1:7—which Moses; 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; 2 Kgs 2:14—smote; 2 Kgs 18:12—Moses; 1 Chr 6:49—Moses; Neh 8:17—Jeshua; Neh 9:23—broughtest; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; Heb 11:31—she had

Joshua 1:2 Moses: Josh 1:1; Isa 42:1; Heb 3:5, 6; 7:23, 24 arise: Num 27:16–21; Deut 3:28; 31:7 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—ye shall; Deut 31:3—and Joshua; Deut 34:5—died there; Josh 7:7—and dwelt; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; 1 Kgs 8:44—go out to battle; 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; 2 Chr 6:34—thy people; Neh 9:15—go; Jer 27:5—and have

Joshua 1:3; Josh 14:9; Deut 11:24; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; Ezra 4:20—beyond; Jer 27:5—and have

Joshua 1:4 From the wilderness: That is, their utmost limits should be from the Desert of Arabia Petrea on the south, to Lebanon on the north; and from the Euphrates on the east, to the Great Sea, or the Mediterranean, on the west. The Israelites did not possess the full extent of this grant till the time of David. Gen 15:18–21; Exod 23:31; Num 34:2–18; Deut 1:7; 3:25; 11:24; 1 Chr 5:9; 18:3 Reciprocal: Num 34:6—General; Josh 9:1—of the great; Josh 11:17—Seir; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; 1 Kgs 4:21—Solomon; 1 Kgs 10:29—the kings; Ezra 4:20—beyond

Joshua 1:5 There shall: Deut 7:24; 20:4; Ps 46:11; Rom 8:31, 37 as I was: Josh 1:9, 17; 3:7; 6:27; Exod 3:12; Deut 31:8, 23; Matt 28:20; Acts 18:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:17 I will not: Deut 31:6–8; Isa 41:10–14; 43:2–5; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—for I; Gen 48:21—God; Exod 33:14—My presence; Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 2:36—not; Deut 11:25—There shall; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 23:9—no man; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 2:18—then the Lord; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Judg 6:14—Go in; Judg 6:16—General; Judg 7:9—Arise; 1 Sam 20:13—the Lord be; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 11:38—that I will; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; 1 Chr 28:20—he will not fail thee; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Ps 37:25—yet; Ps 44:7—But; Isa 8:10—for God; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Dan 11:15—shall not

Joshua 1:6 Be strong: Josh 1:7, 9; 1 Sam 4:9; 1 Kgs 2:2; 1 Chr 22:13; 28:10; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Ps 27:14; Isa 35:3, 4; Dan 10:19; Hag 2:4; Zech 8:9; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 unto this people: etc. or, thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land divide: Num 34:17–29

which I swear: Gen 26:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which spake; Num 13:20—good courage; Deut 1:38—encourage him; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Deut 31:7—Be strong; Josh 1:18—only be; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Chr 28:7—constant; 1 Chr 28:20—Be strong; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal courageously; Ezra 9:12—that ye may; Ps 60:6—divide; Jer 32:22—which; Acts 28:15—he thanked

Joshua 1:7 which Moses: Josh 1:1; 11:15; Num 27:23; Deut 31:7 turn not: Deut 5:32; 12:32; 28:14; Prov 4:27; 8:20 that: Deut 29:9; 1 Kgs 2:3; 1 Chr 22:13 prosper: or, do wisely, Josh 1:8 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 39:3—prosper; Deut 4:2—General; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 15:5—General; Deut 17:11—According to; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:6—Be strong; Josh 1:9—Be strong; Josh 1:18—only be; Josh 23:6—very; 2 Sam 2:19—turned; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 2 Sam 14:19—turn; 1 Kgs 2:2—be thou; 2 Kgs 22:2—turned; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; 1 Chr 28:7—constant; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered; 2 Chr 32:30—And Hezekiah; 2 Chr 34:2—declined; Ps 1:3—whatsoever; Ps 111:10—a good understanding; Ps 119:4—General; Ps 119:9—by taking; Prov 3:4—good understanding; Isa 30:21—when ye turn to the right; Isa 35:4—Be strong; Isa 52:13—deal prudently; Dan 10:19—be strong; Acts 28:15—he thanked; 1 Cor 16:13—be; Eph 6:10—be; 2 Tim 2:1—be; Heb 3:5—as

Joshua 1:8 book: Deut 6:6–9; 11:18, 19; 17:18, 19; 30:14; 31:11; Ps 37:30, 31; 40:10; 119:42, 43; Isa 59:21; Matt 12:35; Eph 4:29 thou shalt: Ps 1:2, 3; 19:14; 119:11, 15, 97, 99; Prov 2:1–5; 3:1; Col 3:16; 1 Tim 4:14–16 observe: Deut 5:29, 32, 33; 6:1–3; Matt 7:21, 24; 28:20; Luke 11:28; John 13:17; 14:21; Jas 1:22–25; Rev 22:14 have good success: or, do wisely, Josh 1:7 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 24:56—prospered; Gen 24:63—to meditate; Gen 39:3—prosper; Exod 13:9—may be; Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; Josh 8:31—as it is; Josh 23:9—no man; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 1 Chr 22:13—Then shalt; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered; 2 Chr 32:30—And Hezekiah; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; 2 Chr 34:18—And Shaphan read; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 111:10—a good understanding; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Prov 3:4—good understanding; Prov 3:21—let; Isa 34:16—Seek; Isa 48:15—General; Isa 52:13—deal prudently; Zech 8:9—Let; John 5:38—ye have; John 5:39—Search; Acts 8:28—and sitting; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Joshua 1:9 Have: Deut 31:7, 8, 28; Judg 6:14; 2 Sam 13:28; Acts 4:19 Be strong: Josh 1:6, 7 be not: Gen 28:15; Deut 20:1; Ps 27:1, 2; Jer 1:7, 8 for the Lord: Ps 46:7; Isa 43:1, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—God; Exod 13:9—strong hand; Exod 18:19—God shall; Num 13:20—good courage; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:5—as I was; Josh 1:18—only be; Josh 6:27—the Lord; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Josh 8:8—I have; Josh 10:25—Fear not; Josh 23:9—no man; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 4:6—Hath; Judg 6:12—The Lord; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal courageously; Ezra 1:3—his God; Neh 4:14—General; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 60:12—we shall; Isa 28:6—and for strength; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 43:2—I will be; Jer 1:19—for I am; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Dan 10:19—be strong; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 2:4—now; Acts 18:10—I am; Acts 28:15—he thanked; 1 Cor 16:13—be; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; Eph 6:10—be

Joshua 1:10 the officers of the people: The shoterim, or officers, were different from the shopphetim, who were the judges among the people. The shoterim have been supposed

to be subordinate officers, whose business it was to see the decisions of the shophetim carried into effect. Calmet conjectures, that the shoterim here may have been the heralds of the army. Josh 1:10 Reciprocal: Josh 3:2—three days

Joshua 1:11 three days: Josh 3:2; Exod 19:11; 2 Kgs 20:5; Hos 6:2 ye shall: Deut 9:1; 11:31 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Deut 2:29—into the land; Deut 27:2—on the day; Josh 9:11—Take; 1 Kgs 20:27—were all present

Joshua 1:12 Reciprocal: Deut 3:18—I commanded; Josh 22:2—obeyed

Joshua 1:13 Remember: Josh 22:1–4; Num 32:20–28; Deut 3:18 Reciprocal: Num 32:25—General; Num 32:28—General; Deut 17:14—When thou

Joshua 1:14 armed: Heb. marshalled by five, Exod 13:18 the mighty: Deut 20:8; Rev 17:4 Reciprocal: Num 32:19—on this side; Num 32:25—General; Deut 33:21—a portion; Josh 4:12—the children; Josh 6:7—that is armed

Joshua 1:15 Until: Num 32:17–22; Gal 5:13; 6:2; Phil 1:21–26; 2:4 then ye shall: Josh 22:4–9; 1 Cor 12:26; 13:5 Reciprocal: Num 32:19—on this side; Num 32:22—this land; Josh 9:1—on this; Josh 12:1—on the other; Josh 21:44—General; Heb 3:5—as; Heb 4:8—had

Joshua 1:16; Num 32:25; Deut 5:27; Rom 13:1–5; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 2:13–15 Reciprocal: Num 13:8—Oshea; Num 27:20—may be; Deut 34:9—the children; Josh 4:8—did so as Joshua; Josh 4:14—magnified; Josh 8:8—I have; Ezra 10:4—we also will; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst

Joshua 1:17 only the Lord: Josh 1:5; 1 Sam 20:13; 1 Kgs 1:37; 1 Chr 28:20; Ps 20:1, 4, 9; 118:25, 26; Matt 21:9; 1 Tim 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—and they; Josh 3:7—as I was

Joshua 1:18 that doth rebel: Deut 17:12; 1 Sam 11:12; Ps 2:1–6; Luke 19:27; Heb 10:28, 29; 12:25 he shall be: Rom 13:1–5 only be: Josh 1:6, 7, 9; Ezra 10:4; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10 Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—lest they; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; Prov 27:17—so

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Rahab receives and conceals the two spies sent from Shittim;
- 8 The covenant between her and them;
- 23 Their return and relation.

Joshua 2:1 sent: or, had sent Shittim: Num 25:1; 33:49 to spy secretly: Num 13:2, 17–21; Judg 18:2, 14, 17; Matt 10:16; Eph 5:5 even Jericho: Josh 5:10; 6:1–24 harlot's house:

Though the word zonah generally denotes a prostitute, yet many very learned men are of opinion that it should be here rendered an innkeeper or hostess, from zoon, to furnish or provide food. In this sense it was understood by the Targumist, who renders it, ittetha pundekeetha, “a woman, a tavern-keeper,” and so St. Chrysostome, in his second sermon on Repentance, calls her πανδοκευτρια. The Greek πορνη, by which the LXX

render it, and which is adopted by the Apostles, is derived from πρηνάω, to sell, and is also supposed to denote a tavern keeper. Among the ancients, women generally kept houses of entertainment. Herodotus says, "Among the Egyptians, the women carry on all commercial concerns, and keep taverns, while the men continue at home and weave." The same custom prevailed among the Greeks. Josh 6:17, 25; Matt 1:5, Rachab, Josh 21:31; Heb 11:31; Jas 2:25 lodged: Heb. lay Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Deut 1:24—General; Josh 3:1—Shittim; Josh 6:22—Joshua; Josh 7:2—Go up; Josh 18:12—Jericho; Josh 18:21—Jericho; Judg 1:23—sent; Judg 11:1—an harlot; 1 Sam 26:4—General; 1 Kgs 3:16—two women; 1 Chr 19:3—to search; Luke 7:19—two; Luke 19:1—Jericho

Joshua 2:2 told the king: Ps 127:1; Prov 21:30; Isa 43:13; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Deut 1:24—General

Joshua 2:3 Bring: Josh 10:23; Gen 38:24; Lev 24:14; Job 21:30; John 19:4; Acts 12:4, 6 to search: Gen 42:9–12, 31; 2 Sam 10:3; 1 Chr 19:3 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—good courage; Judg 4:20—Is there

Joshua 2:4; Exod 1:19; 2 Sam 16:18, 19; 17:19, 20; 2 Kgs 6:19 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Josh 6:17—because; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; 2 Sam 17:17—stayed; Heb 11:31—she had

Joshua 2:5 of shutting: Josh 2:7; Neh 13:19; Isa 60:11; Ezek 47:1, 2, 12; Rev 21:25 the men went out: Jer 50:20; Rom 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:14—she said; 2 Sam 17:20—They be gone

Joshua 2:6 to the roof: Josh 2:8; Exod 1:15–21; Deut 22:8; 2 Sam 11:2; Matt 24:17 hid them: Exod 2:2; 2 Sam 17:19; 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 2 Kgs 11:2; Jer 36:26; Col 3:3; Heb 11:23

Joshua 2:7 the fords: Judg 3:28; 12:5 they shut: Josh 2:5; Acts 5:23 Reciprocal: Josh 6:1—was straitly; Josh 22:11—at the passage

Joshua 2:8 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—to the roof; Judg 16:27—the roof

Joshua 2:9 I know: Exod 18:11; 2 Kgs 5:15; Job 19:25; Eccl 8:12; Heb 11:1, 2 that the Lord: Gen 13:14–17; 15:18–21; Exod 3:6–8; Deut 32:8; Ps 115:16; Jer 27:5; Matt 20:15 your terror: Gen 35:5; Exod 15:15, 16; 23:27; Deut 2:25; 11:25; 28:10; Judg 7:14; 1 Sam 14:15; 2 Kgs 7:6 faint: Heb. melt, Josh 2:11; 1 Sam 14:16; 2 Sam 17:10; Ps 112:10; Isa 19:1; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 15:14—hear; Lev 26:36—I will send; Num 14:14—they have; Deut 1:28—discouraged; Josh 2:24—all the inhabitants; Josh 5:1—heard; Josh 6:1—because; Josh 6:2—I have; Josh 7:5—wherefore; Josh 9:9—we have; Josh 10:2—they feared; 1 Chr 14:17—the fear of him; 2 Chr 6:32—is come; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; 2 Chr 17:10—the fear; 2 Chr 20:29—they had heard; Esth 9:2—the fear; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 65:8—afraid; Ps 105:38—for; Ps 126:2—then said; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 23:5—at the; Isa 33:13—Hear; Jer 49:5—I will; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Ezek 21:7—and every; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Zech 8:23—we have; Rom 9:17—that; Rev 11:11—great

Joshua 2:10 For we: Josh 4:24; Exod 14:21–31; 15:14–16 what ye did: Num 21:21–35; Deut 2:30–37; 3:1–8 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—for to; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 18:1—done;

Num 14:14—they have; Num 22:3—General; Josh 9:9—we have; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 9:16—known; Isa 41:5—the ends; Ezek 20:9—in whose; Hab 3:7—saw the; Rom 9:17—that; Heb 11:29—General

Joshua 2:11 our hearts: Josh 5:1; 7:5; 14:8; Deut 1:28; 20:8; Isa 13:7; Nah 2:10 did there remain: Heb. rose up, Rev 6:16 for the Lord: Deut 4:39; 1 Kgs 8:60; Ps 83:18; 102:15; Jer 16:19–21; Dan 4:34, 35; 6:25–27; Zech 8:20–23 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—for to; Exod 15:15—all the; Num 22:3—General; Josh 2:9—faint; Josh 2:24—faint; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 2 Chr 20:6—God in heaven; Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 119:28—soul; Isa 19:1—the heart; Jer 49:23—fainthearted

Joshua 2:12 swear: Josh 9:15, 18–20; 1 Sam 20:14, 15, 17; 30:15; 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 12:16 that ye will: 1 Sam 20:14–17; 24:21, 22; Esth 8:6; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Jas 2:13 my father's: Josh 2:13; Gen 24:3, 9; Rom 1:31; 1 Tim 5:8 give me: Josh 2:18; Exod 12:13; Ezek 9:4–6; Mark 14:44 Reciprocal: Gen 9:12—General; Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 40:14—show; Exod 20:7—guiltless; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her; Judg 1:24—we will; 2 Thess 3:17—the token

Joshua 2:13 my father: It is observable that in this enumeration of her kindred, there is no mention made of a husband. It is most likely that she was a single woman or widow, who obtained an honest livelihood by keeping a house for the entertainment of strangers; and not a woman of ill fame, as some have supposed. The spies sent on this occasion were certainly some of the most confidential persons that Joshua had in his host, and their errand was of the greatest importance; is it then not most likely that they lodged at an inn? Josh 2:13 Reciprocal: Josh 2:12—my father's; Josh 2:18—thy father

Joshua 2:14 for yours: Heb. instead of you to die, 1 Kgs 20:39 when the Lord: Josh 6:17, 25; Gen 24:49; Num 10:29–32; Judg 1:24, 25; 1 Sam 20:8; 2 Sam 9:1; Prov 18:24; Matt 5:7 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Deut 7:2—make no; Josh 2:19—his blood; Prov 11:13—he; Acts 23:22—General

Joshua 2:15 she let them: 1 Sam 19:12–17; Acts 9:25; 2 Cor 11:33 for her house: Josh 6:20 Reciprocal: Acts 17:10—the brethren

Joshua 2:16 Get you: Josh 2:22; 1 Sam 23:14, 29; Ps 11:1 Reciprocal: Acts 17:10—the brethren; Acts 17:14—as it

Joshua 2:17; Josh 2:20; Gen 24:3–8; Exod 20:7; Lev 19:11, 12; Num 30:2; 2 Sam 21:1, 2, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—clear; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her; Eccl 9:2—feareth

Joshua 2:18 scarlet thread: Josh 2:21; Lev 14:4; Num 4:8; 19:6; Heb 9:19 bring: Heb. gather thy father: Josh 2:13; 6:23; Gen 7:1; 12:2; 19:12–17; Esth 8:6; Luke 19:9; Acts 10:27, 33; 11:14; 2 Tim 1:16 Reciprocal: Josh 2:12—give me; Song 4:3—scarlet; Ezek 9:6—but; 2 Cor 11:33—I let

Joshua 2:19 whosoever: Exod 12:13, 23; Num 35:26–28; 1 Kgs 2:36–42; Matt 24:17; Acts 27:31; Phil 3:9; Heb 10:29; 1 John 2:27, 28 his blood: Lev 20:9, 11; 2 Sam 1:16; 3:28, 29; Ezek 33:4, 5; Matt 27:24, 25; Acts 18:6; 20:26 his blood: Josh 2:14; 2 Sam 4:11; 1 Kgs 2:32; Matt 27:25 Reciprocal: Num 32:22—be guiltless; 1 Kgs 2:37—thy blood; Ezek 9:6—but;

Jas 2:25—when

Joshua 2:20 And if thou: Prov 11:13 we will be quit: Josh 2:17

Joshua 2:21 And she bound: Josh 2:18; Matt 7:24; John 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:21—Let me depart

Joshua 2:22 found them not: 1 Sam 19:10–12; 2 Sam 17:20; Ps 32:6, 7 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—good courage; Josh 2:16—Get you; Josh 6:17—because

Joshua 2:23 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—good courage; Judg 18:9—Arise; 2 Sam 17:20—when they had sought

Joshua 2:24 Truly the Lord: Josh 1:8; 21:44, 45; Exod 23:31; Num 13:32, 33; Prov 25:13 all the inhabitants: Josh 2:9–11; Ps 48:5, 6; Rev 6:16, 17 faint: Heb. melt, Josh 2:9, 11; 5:1; Exod 15:15 Reciprocal: Num 22:3—General; Deut 1:28—discouraged; Josh 6:1—because; Josh 6:2—I have; Josh 10:2—they feared; Judg 7:14—into his hand; Judg 18:9—Arise; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 119:28—soul; Prov 27:17—so; Isa 19:1—the heart

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Joshua comes to Jordan;
- 2 The officers instruct the people for their passage;
- 7 The Lord encourages Joshua;
- 9 Joshua encourages the people;
- 14 The water of Jordan are divided.

Joshua 3:1 rose early: Archbishop Usher supposes, that this was upon Wednesday, the 28th of April, AM 2553, the fortieth year of the Exodus from Egypt. From Shittim, where the israelites had been encamped for about two months (Deut 1:3) to the Jordan, was, according to Josephus, about sixty stadia; that is, between seven and eight English miles. Gen 22:3; Ps 119:60; Jer 7:13; 25:3; 26:5; Mark 1:35 Shittim: Josh 2:1; Num 25:1; Mic 6:5 Jordan: Jordan, called by the Arabs El Sharia, takes its rise in Anti-Libanus, about twelve miles north of Cesarea Philippi, now Banias; and, having run about twelve miles southward, it receives a considerable stream, which is now called the Moiet Hasbeia. About 15 miles farther, it forms the waters of Merom or Semechon, now Houle; and, after running about 28 miles more, it passes through the lake of Gennesareth, and thence runs southward till it loses itself in the Dead Sea; its whole course being about 160 miles. Reciprocal: Josh 6:12—Joshua rose; Josh 7:16—rose up; Josh 8:10—rose up; Judg 7:1—rose up; Judg 20:19—rose up; Prov 31:15—riseth

Joshua 3:2 three days: Josh 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Num 10:33—went before

Joshua 3:3; Num 10:33 When ye see: Josh 3:11 the priests: Josh 3:6, 8, 14–17; 4:10; 6:6; Num 4:15; Deut 31:9, 25; 2 Sam 6:3, 13; 1 Chr 15:11, 12 ye shall remove: Exod 13:21, 22; Matt 8:19; 16:24; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Josh 3:17—the priests; Josh 4:16—General; Josh 8:33—priests; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to

Joshua 3:4 a space: Exod 3:5; 19:12; Ps 89:7; Heb 12:28, 29 heretofore: Heb. since yesterday and the third day, Gen 31:2; Exod 4:10; 1 Chr 11:2; Isa 30:33 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 19:23—Set bounds; Num 2:2—far off; Deut 19:4—in time past; Isa 42:16—lead

Joshua 3:5 Sanctify: Josh 7:13; Exod 19:10–15; Lev 10:3; 20:7; Num 11:8; 1 Sam 16:5; Job 1:5; Joel 2:16; John 17:19 the Lord: Josh 3:13, 15; Ps 86:10; 114:1–7 Reciprocal: Exod 19:23—Set bounds; Josh 11:6—morrow; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow

Joshua 3:6 Take up: Josh 3:3; Num 14:15; 10:33; Mic 2:13; John 14:2, 3; Heb 6:20 Reciprocal: Num 4:33—under the hand; Deut 9:1—to pass; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; Josh 6:6—Take up the ark; Josh 8:33—priests; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 2 Chr 5:4—the Levites; Acts 7:45—Jesus

Joshua 3:7 magnify thee: Josh 4:14; 1 Chr 29:25; 2 Chr 1:1; Job 7:17; Ps 18:35; John 17:1; Phil 1:20; 2:9–11 as I was: Josh 1:5, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:22—God; Gen 26:28—was with; Gen 48:21—God; Deut 3:28—for he shall; Deut 31:3—and Joshua; 2 Kgs 2:15—The spirit; Hos 13:1—exalted; Luke 1:15—great; Acts 7:45—Jesus

Joshua 3:8 command: Josh 3:3; 1 Chr 15:11, 12; 2 Chr 17:8, 9; 29:4–11, 15, 27, 30; 30:12; 31:9, 10; 35:2–6; Neh 12:24–28; 13:22, 28 ye shall stand: Josh 3:17; Exod 14:13; Lam 3:26 Reciprocal: Josh 4:11—that the ark

Joshua 3:9 Hear the words: Deut 4:1; 12:8

Joshua 3:10 Hereby ye: Num 15:28–30; 1 Kgs 18:36, 37; 22:28; Ps 9:16; Isa 7:14; 2 Cor 13:2, 3 living: Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26; 2 Kgs 19:4; Jer 10:10; Hos 1:10; Matt 16:16; John 6:69; 1 Thess 1:9; Heb 10:31 among: Josh 22:31; Exod 17:7; Deut 31:17; Judg 6:12, 13 drive out from: Josh 21:45; Gen 15:15–18; Exod 3:8; 23:27–30; 33:2; Deut 7:1; Ps 44:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 4:38—drive; Deut 7:19—so shall; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Judg 2:1—have brought; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; Amos 2:9—I the; Acts 14:15—the living; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 12:22—of the

Joshua 3:11 the Lord: Josh 3:13; Ps 24:1; Isa 54:5; Jer 10:7; Mic 4:13; Zeph 2:11; Zech 4:14; 6:5; 14:9 passeth: Josh 3:3–6; Isa 3:12 Reciprocal: Num 10:33—went before; Deut 9:3—goeth over; Acts 7:45—Which

Joshua 3:12; Josh 4:2, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 18:4—three; Matt 19:28—the twelve

Joshua 3:13 the soles: Josh 3:15, 16; Exod 14:19–22 of the Lord: Josh 3:11 stand upon: Josh 3:16; Exod 15:8; Ps 33:7; 78:13; 114:3–5; Hab 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:21—the Lord; Deut 11:31—General; Josh 3:5—the Lord; Josh 4:3—the priests feet; Josh 4:7—the waters; Josh 4:10—stood in the midst; Josh 4:18—the soles; 2 Chr 6:41—the ark; Ps 18:15—channels; Ps 74:15—flood; Isa 43:16—maketh; Nah 1:4—and drieth; Zech 4:14—the Lord; Matt 2:13—until

Joshua 3:14 bearing the ark: Josh 3:3, 6; 6:6; Deut 31:26; Jer 3:16; Acts 7:44, 45; 1 Cor 1:24, 25; Heb 9:4 Reciprocal: Deut 9:1—to pass; Deut 9:3—goeth over; Deut 31:9—which bare; Josh 8:33—priests; Josh 22:11—at the passage; Josh 24:11—And ye; 1 Kgs 8:3—the

priests took up; 2 Kgs 2:8—were; Ps 66:6—they; Ps 111:6—showed

Joshua 3:15 the feet: Josh 3:13; Isa 26:6 Jordan overfloweth: The ordinary current of the Jordan, near where the Israelites crossed, is said by Maundrell, to be about twenty yards across, deeper than a man's height, and so rapid, that there is no swimming against it. It has, however, two banks; the first, or inner one, is that of the river in its natural state, and the second, or outer one, about a furlong distant, is that of its overflowings, which it does when the summer's sun has melted the snow on mount Lebanon and Hermon, in the months of March and April. And this was the time which God chose that the Israelites should pass over it; that a miraculous interposition might be necessary; and that, by the miracle, they might be convinced of his omnipotence. Josh 4:18; 1 Chr 12:15; Jer 12:5; 49:19 all the time: Josh 5:10–12; Lev 23:10–16; Deut 16:1–9 Reciprocal: Josh 3:5—the Lord; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 2 Kgs 5:12—better; Job 40:23—Jordan; Ps 77:16—General; Isa 43:2—passest; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Zech 10:11—smite

Joshua 3:16 rose up: Josh 3:13; Ps 29:10; 77:19; 114:3; Matt 8:26, 27; 14:24–33 Zartanah: 1 Kgs 4:12, Zartanah, 1 Kgs 7:46, Zartan the salt sea: Josh 15:2; Gen 14:3; Num 34:3; Deut 3:17. The passage through the Red Sea took place in the night, when the Israelites were fleeing from the Egyptians with great trepidation, but they passed Jordan in the day-time, with previous warning, leisurely, directly opposite to Jericho, and with a triumphant defiance of the Canaanites; this passage into the promised land evidently typifying the believer's passage through death to heaven. Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—a wall; Num 22:1—on this side; Deut 9:1—to pass; Josh 4:10—stood in the midst; Josh 12:3—the sea; Josh 16:7—Jericho; Josh 18:12—Jericho; Josh 18:19—the salt; Judg 6:33—went over; 2 Chr 20:2—beyond the sea; Ps 33:7—heap; Ps 66:6—they; Ps 77:16—General; Ps 78:13—made; Ps 126:4—as the streams; Isa 50:2—I dry; Isa 63:12—dividing; Ezek 47:8—desert; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Hab 3:10—the overflowing

Joshua 3:17 the priests: Josh 3:3–6 stood firm: Josh 4:3; 2 Kgs 2:8 all the Israelites: Exod 14:22, 29; Ps 66:6; Isa 25:8; Heb 11:29 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Num 33:51—General; Deut 12:10—But when; Josh 3:8—ye shall stand; Josh 4:1—were clean passed; Josh 4:10—stood in the midst; Josh 4:11—that the ark; Josh 4:22—General; Josh 9:1—on this; Josh 12:7—on this side; Neh 9:23—broughtest; Dan 3:26—come forth; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Matt 2:13—until

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Twelve men are appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan;
- 9 Twelve other stones are set up in the midst of Jordan;
- 10 The people pass over;
- 14 God magnifies Joshua;
- 15 The priests commanded to come out of Jordan;
- 20 The twelve stones are pitched in Gilgal.

Joshua 4:1 were clean passed: Josh 3:17; Deut 27:2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—But when

Joshua 4:2 twelve men: Josh 3:12; Num 1:4–15; 13:2; 34:18; Deut 1:23; 1 Kgs 18:31; Matt

10:1–5 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Josh 4:4—prepared; Josh 4:8—did so as Joshua; Josh 18:4—three

Joshua 4:3 the priests feet: Josh 3:13 twelve stones: Josh 24:27; Gen 28:22; Deut 27:1–26; 1 Sam 7:12; Ps 103:2; 11:4; Luke 19:40 leave them: Josh 4:8, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Josh 3:17—stood firm; Josh 24:26—set it; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; Eccl 3:5—to cast; Luke 3:8—of these

Joshua 4:4 prepared: Josh 4:2; Mark 3:14–19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones

Joshua 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—Gather; Deut 9:1—to pass; Josh 22:10—built

Joshua 4:6 a sign: Josh 22:27; Exod 12:14; 13:9; 31:13; Num 16:38; Isa 55:13; Ezek 20:12, 20 when your: Josh 4:21; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:14; Deut 6:20, 21; 11:19; Ps 44:1; 71:18; 78:3–8; Isa 38:19; Acts 2:39 in time to come: Heb. to-morrow Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—teach them; Josh 4:7—memorial; Josh 22:24—In time to come; Ps 78:4—showing; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ezek 17:12—Know; Joel 1:3—General; Eph 6:4—but

Joshua 4:7 the waters: Josh 3:13–16 memorial: Josh 4:6; Exod 12:14; 28:12; 30:16; Num 16:40; Ps 111:4; Isa 66:3 marg. 1 Cor 11:24 Reciprocal: Exod 12:26—your children; Exod 17:14—memorial; Exod 39:7—a memorial; Num 10:10—a memorial; Num 10:33—the ark; Num 31:54—a memorial; Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 6:20—when thy son; 1 Sam 1:22—for ever; 1 Sam 4:3—the ark; 1 Sam 17:54—took the head; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; Esth 9:28—the memorial; Ps 78:4—showing; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Joel 1:3—General; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Eph 6:4—but

Joshua 4:8 did so as Joshua: Josh 4:2–5; 1:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Josh 4:3—leave them; Josh 4:20—General; 1 Sam 15:12—he set him; 1 Sam 17:54—took the head

Joshua 4:9 set up twelve: Exod 24:12; 28:21; 1 Kgs 18:31; Ps 111:2–4 and they are there: These words might be written by Joshua at the close of his life, or perhaps be added by some later prophet. It seems from this verse, that there were two sorts of stones erected as a memorial of this great event: twelve at Gilgal (Josh 4:20) and twelve in the bed of the Jordan; which last might have been placed on a base of strong stone work, so high as always to be visible, and serve to mark the very spot where the priests stood with the ark. Drs. KENNICOTT and Shuckford, however, would read here with the Syriac, mittoch, “from the midst,” instead of bethoch, “in the midst;” and render, “And Joshua took up the twelve stones (taken) from the midst of Jordan,” etc. But this reading is unsupported by any manuscript yet collated; and it appears wholly unnecessary. Gen 26:33; Deut 34:6; Judg 1:26; 1 Sam 30:25; 2 Sam 4:3; 2 Chr 5:9; Matt 27:8; 28:15 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Deut 10:5—there they; Josh 3:12—General; Josh 6:25—unto; Josh 8:28—unto this day; Josh 10:27—until this very day; 1 Sam 7:12—took a stone; 1 Sam 15:12—he set him; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 1 Kgs 8:8—unto this day; 1 Kgs 12:19—unto this day; 1 Chr 13:11—to this day; 2 Chr 10:19—unto this day

Joshua 4:10 stood in the midst: Josh 3:13, 16, 17; Isa 28:16 Moses: Num 27:21–23; Deut 31:9 hastened: Exod 12:39; Ps 119:60; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:10; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Num 4:15—after that; Josh 3:3—the priests; Josh 8:33—priests; Josh

24:11—And ye; Dan 3:26—come forth; Matt 2:13—until

Joshua 4:11 that the ark: Josh 4:18; 3:8, 17

Joshua 4:12 the children: Josh 1:14; Num 32:20–32 Reciprocal: Num 1:34—Manasseh; Num 32:17—General; Num 32:27—thy servants; Deut 3:18—I commanded; Deut 12:10—But when; Deut 33:21—he came; Josh 13:8—Moses gave; 1 Chr 5:18—four and forty

Joshua 4:13 prepared for war: or, ready armed, Eph 6:11 to the plains: Josh 5:10; 2 Kgs 25:5; Jer 39:5; 52:8 Reciprocal: Num 32:16—General; Num 32:17—General; Num 32:20—General; Deut 3:18—I commanded; Deut 33:21—he came; Josh 6:7—that is armed; 1 Chr 5:18—four and forty

Joshua 4:14 magnified: Josh 1:16–18; 3:7; 1 Cor 10:2 they feared him: Exod 14:31; 1 Sam 12:18; 1 Kgs 3:28; 2 Chr 30:12; Prov 24:21; Rom 13:4 Reciprocal: Deut 31:3—and Joshua; 2 Kgs 2:15—bowed; 1 Chr 29:25—magnified Solomon; Luke 1:15—great

Joshua 4:16; Josh 3:3–6; Exod 25:16–22; Rev 11:19 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; Dan 3:26—come forth

Joshua 4:17 Come ye up: Gen 8:16–18; Dan 3:26; Acts 16:23, 35–39

Joshua 4:18 the soles: Josh 3:13, 15 lifted up: Heb. plucked up that the waters: As soon as the priests and the ark were come up out of Jordan, the waters of the river, which had stood on a heap, flowed down according to their natural and usual course, and again soon filled the channel. This make it abundantly evident, that the miraculous change which had been given to the river was not from any secret natural cause, but solely by the power of God, and for the sake of his chosen people; for when Israel's host had passed through, and the token of his presence was removed, immediately the waters went forward again, so that if it be asked, "What aileth thee, O Jordan, that thou wast driven back?" it must be answered, it was in obedience to the God of Israel, and in kindness to the Israel of God. Exod 14:26–28 and flowed: Heb. went, Josh 3:15; 1 Chr 12:15; Isa 8:8 Reciprocal: Exod 14:27—and the sea; Josh 4:11—that the ark; Josh 8:33—priests; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Matt 2:13—until

Joshua 4:19 first month: Exod 12:2, 3 Gilgal: That is, the place afterwards called Gilgal; for it is so called here by anticipation. It was about ten furlongs east from Jericho, and fifty west from the Jordan. See Josephus and Calmet. Josh 5:9; 10:6, 43; 15:7; 1 Sam 11:14, 15; 15:33; Amos 4:4; 5:5; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Deut 9:1—to pass; Josh 4:3—leave them; Josh 12:23—Gilgal; Josh 14:6—Gilgal; 2 Kgs 2:1—Gilgal; Hos 9:15—is in

Joshua 4:20; Josh 4:3, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—Gather; Exod 24:4—according; Josh 4:9—and they are there; Josh 24:26—set it; Judg 3:19—quarries; 1 Sam 7:12—took a stone; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; Isa 19:20—for a

Joshua 4:21 When your: Josh 4:6; Ps 105:2–5; 145:4–7 in time to come: Heb. to-morrow Reciprocal: Exod 12:26—your children; Exod 13:14—thy son; Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 6:20—when thy son; Ps 78:4—showing; Ps 111:4—He hath; Isa 19:20—for a; Isa 38:19—the father; Ezek 17:12—Know; Joel 1:3—General; Eph 6:4—but

Joshua 4:22; Josh 3:17; Exod 14:29; 15:19; Ps 66:5, 6; Isa 11:15, 16; 44:27; 51:10; Rev 16:12
Reciprocal: Ps 90:16—and; Isa 38:19—the father; Joel 1:3—General

Joshua 4:23 as the Lord: The parents must take that occasion to tell their children of the drying up of the Red Sea forty years before: “As the Lord your God did to the Red Sea.” It greatly magnifies later mercies to compare them with those before enjoyed; for, by making the comparison, it appears that God is the same yesterday, to-day, and forever. Later blessings should also bring to remembrance former mercies, and revive thankfulness for them. which he dried: Exod 14:21; Neh 9:11; Ps 77:16–19; 78:13; Isa 43:16; 63:12–14 Reciprocal: Exod 10:1—that I; Josh 24:11—And ye; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Joshua 4:24 all the people: Exod 9:16; Deut 28:10; 1 Sam 17:46; 1 Kgs 8:42, 43; 2 Kgs 5:15; 19:19; Ps 106:8; Dan 3:26–29; 4:34, 35; 6:26, 27 that it is: Exod 15:16; 1 Chr 29:12; Ps 89:13 ye might: Exod 14:31; 20:20; Deut 6:2; Ps 76:6–8; 89:7; Jer 10:6, 7; 32:40 for ever: Heb. all days Reciprocal: Exod 10:1—that I; Josh 2:10—For we; 1 Kgs 8:60—That all; Dan 4:32—until; Hab 3:10—the overflowing

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The Canaanites are afraid;
- 2 Joshua renews circumcision;
- 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal
- 12 They eat the corn of the land and the manna ceases;
- 13 An angel appears to Joshua.

Joshua 5:1 all the kings: Josh 12:9–24; 24:15; Gen 10:15–19; 15:18–21; 48:22; Judg 11:23; 2 Sam 21:2; Ezek 16:3; Amos 2:9 Canaanites: Josh 17:12, 18; Gen 12:6; Exod 23:28; Judg 1:1; 4:2; Ezra 9:1; Ps 135:11 which were by: Num 13:29; Judg 3:3; Zeph 2:4–6 heard: Josh 2:9–11; Exod 15:14, 15; Ps 48:4–6; Rev 18:10 neither was: 1 Sam 25:37; 1 Kgs 10:5; Isa 13:6–8; Ezek 21:7; Dan 5:6 Reciprocal: Gen 35:5—General; Lev 26:36—I will send; Num 14:14—they have; Deut 11:25—There shall; Deut 28:10—and they shall; Josh 2:11—our hearts; Josh 2:24—faint; Josh 7:5—wherefore; Josh 9:1—on this; Judg 7:14—into his hand; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; 2 Chr 20:29—the fear; Neh 6:16—for they perceived; Ps 76:12—He shall; Isa 41:5—the ends

Joshua 5:2 sharp knives: or, knives of flints, Before the use of iron was common, all the nations of the earth had their edge tools made of stones, flints, etc. Our ancestors had their arrows and spearheads made of flint; which are frequently turned up by the plough. And even when iron became more common, stone knives seem to have been preferred for making incisions in the human body. The Egyptians used such to open the bodies for embalming; and the tribe of Alnajab in Ethiopia, who follow the Mosaic institution, perform the rite of circumcision, according to Ludolf, cultris lapidibus, with knives made of stone. circumcise: Gen 17:10–14; Deut 10:16; 30:6; Rom 2:29; 4:11; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—cut; Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Exod 4:25—a sharp stone; Hos 9:15—is in

Joshua 5:3 Joshua: Gen 17:23–27; Matt 16:24 the hill of the foreskins: or, Gibeah
haaraloth Reciprocal: Gen 17:11—the flesh; Exod 4:25—a sharp stone; 1 Sam
18:25—foreskins

Joshua 5:4 All the: Num 14:22; 26:64, 65; Deut 2:16; 1 Cor 10:5; Heb 3:17–19 Reciprocal:
Gen 17:10—Every

Joshua 5:5 they had not: Deut 12:8, 9; Hos 6:6, 7; Matt 12:7; Rom 2:26; 1 Cor 7:19; Gal 5:6;
6:15

Joshua 5:6 walked: Num 14:32–34; Deut 1:3; 2:7, 14; 8:4; Ps 95:10, 11; Jer 2:2 sware that:
Num 14:23; Heb 3:11 a land: Exod 3:8, 17; Ezek 20:6, 15; Joel 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen
27:28—plenty; Gen 34:25—sore; Exod 33:3—a land; Num 13:27—General; Deut 27:3—a
land; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Judg 11:16—walked; Heb 3:9—forty

Joshua 5:7 their children: Num 14:31; Deut 1:39

Joshua 5:8 when they: etc. Heb. when the people had made an end to be circumcised till
they were whole: Gen 34:25

Joshua 5:9 I rolled away: Josh 24:14; Gen 34:14; Lev 24:14; 1 Sam 14:6; 17:26, 36; Ps
119:39; Jer 9:25; Ezek 20:7, 8; 23:3, 8; Eph 2:11, 12 Gilgal: That is, rolling. Josh 4:19
Reciprocal: Deut 11:30—Gilgal; Josh 12:23—Gilgal; Josh 15:7—Gilgal; 1 Sam 13:4—to
Gilgal; 2 Sam 19:15—Gilgal; 2 Kgs 2:1—Gilgal; Neh 12:29—the house; Mic 6:5—Shittim

Joshua 5:10 kept the passover: Ezek 12:3, 6, 7–16; Num 9:1–5 Reciprocal: Exod
12:21—and take; Exod 12:25—when; Exod 23:15—the feast; Lev 23:5—General; Num
9:2—his appointed; Num 9:5—they kept; Josh 2:1—even Jericho; Josh 3:15—all the
time; Josh 4:13—to the plains; Josh 9:6—the camp; Josh 10:6—to the camp; Josh
12:23—Gilgal; Josh 15:7—Gilgal; Ezra 6:19—kept; Jer 39:5—in the plains; Mic
6:5—Shittim

Joshua 5:11 old corn: The people would find abundance of old corn in the deserted
granaries of the affrighted inhabitants, and the barley harvest being ripe, after offering
the sheaf of first-fruits, they ate also new parched corn; and thus the manna being no
longer necessary, ceased, after having been sent them regularly for almost forty years.
To Christians the manna for their souls shall never fail, till they arrive at the Canaan
above, to feast on its rich and inexhaustible provisions. unleavened cakes: Exod
12:18–20; 13:6, 7; Lev 23:6, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 23:15—the feast; Lev 25:22—old fruit;
Lev 26:10—General; Num 15:19—General; Ps 105:44—inherited

Joshua 5:12 the manna: Exod 16:35; Neh 9:20, 21; Rev 7:16, 17 but they did eat: Deut
6:10, 11; Prov 13:22; Isa 65:13, 14; John 4:38 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; Lev
23:14—eat; Lev 25:22—old fruit; Num 15:19—General; 2 Kgs 4:6—And the oil; Ps
105:40—satisfied; John 6:31—fathers

Joshua 5:13 he lifted: Gen 33:1, 5; Dan 8:3; 10:5 a man: Josh 6:2; Gen 18:2; 32:24–30; Exod
23:23; Judg 13:8, 9, 11, 22; Dan 10:5; Hos 12:3–5; Zech 1:8; Acts 1:10; Rev 1:13 his sword:
Num 22:23; 1 Chr 21:16, 17, 27, 30 Art thou for us: 1 Chr 12:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen
3:24—a flaming; Exod 23:20—Angel; Exod 32:26—Who is on; Judg 2:1—And an angel;

2 Chr 13:12—for our captain; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 10:1—as the; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Zech 1:18—lifted; Zech 12:8—as the; Matt 12:30—that is; John 1:18—he hath; Phil 2:6—thought

Joshua 5:14 but as captain: or, Prince, Exod 23:20–22; Isa 55:4; Dan 10:13, 21; 12:1; Heb 2:10; Rev 12:7; 19:11–14 fell on his: Gen 17:3, 17; Lev 9:24; Num 16:22, 45; Matt 8:2; Luke 5:12; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 19:10; 22:8, 9 What saith: 1 Sam 3:9, 10; Isa 6:8; Acts 9:6 my lord: Exod 4:10, 13; Ps 110:1; Matt 22:44; Luke 1:43; 20:42; John 20:28; Phil 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:2—God’s; Exod 12:41—hosts; Num 14:5—General; Josh 20:1—spake; Judg 2:1—And an angel; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 2 Kgs 20:5—the captain; 1 Chr 12:22—like the host of God; 1 Chr 21:16—saw the angel; 2 Chr 14:13—his host; Ps 103:21—all ye his hosts; Dan 8:11—the prince; Dan 8:15—as; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Zech 12:8—as the

Joshua 5:15 Loose: Exod 3:5; Acts 7:32, 33; 2 Pet 1:18 And Joshua: Many persons have been puzzled to know what was intended by this extraordinary appearance of the angel to Joshua, because they supposed that the whole business ends with the chapter; whereas it is continued in the succeeding one, the first verse of which is a mere parenthesis, simply relating to the state of Jericho at the time when Joshua was favoured with this encouraging vision; by which he was shewn that their help came from God alone, and that it was not by human might or power, but by the Lord of hosts they were to obtain the victory. Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I; 1 Sam 5:5—tread; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 2 Kgs 20:5—the captain; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Isa 20:2—put; Dan 8:11—the prince; Heb 2:10—the captain

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Jericho is shut up;
- 2 God instructs Joshua how to besiege it;
- 12 The city is compassed;
- 17 It must be accursed;
- 20 The walls fall down;
- 22 Rahab is saved;
- 26 The builder of Jericho is cursed.

Joshua 6:1 was straitly: Heb. did shut up, and was shut up, Josh 2:7; 2 Kgs 17:4 because: Josh 2:9–14, 24; Ps 127:1 Reciprocal: Gen 35:12—the land; Josh 2:1—even Jericho; Josh 9:3—Jericho; Josh 16:7—Jericho; Josh 18:12—Jericho; Josh 18:21—Jericho; Josh 24:11—the men; Ps 78:55—cast; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Hab 3:12—didst march; Luke 19:1—Jericho; John 1:18—he hath; Acts 5:1—General; Heb 11:33—through

Joshua 6:2 the Lord: Josh 5:13–15 I have: Josh 6:9–24; 2:9, 24; 8:1; 11:6–8; Judg 11:21; 2 Sam 5:19; Neh 9:24; Dan 2:21, 44; 4:17, 35; 5:18 the king: Deut 7:24; Judg 11:24 Reciprocal: Exod 23:20—Angel; Josh 12:9—Jericho; Josh 20:1—spake; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 10:1—as the; John 1:18—he hath; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

Joshua 6:3 ye shall: Josh 6:7, 14; Num 14:9; 1 Cor 1:21–25; 2 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Josh 6:8—before the Lord; John 2:7—Fill; Heb 11:30—General

Joshua 6:4 trumpets of rams': The words shopheroth hyyovelim, should rather be rendered jubilee, trumpets, i.e., such as were used on the jubilee, which were probably made of horn or silver: for the entrance of the Israelites into Canaan was indeed a jubilee to them—see note on Lev 25:11. Instead of the dreadful trumpet of war, they were ordered to sound the trumpet of joy, as already conquerors. Lev 25:9; Num 10:1–10; Judg 7:7, 8, 15–22; 2 Chr 13:12; 20:17, 19, 21; Isa 27:13; Zech 4:6 seven times: Gen 2:3; 7:2, 3; Lev 4:6; 14:16; 25:8; Num 23:1; 1 Kgs 18:43; 2 Kgs 5:10; Job 42:8; Zech 4:2; Rev 1:4, 20; 5:1, 6; 8:2, 6; 10:3; 15:1, 7; 16:1 Reciprocal: Num 10:8—General; Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Josh 6:8—before the Lord; Josh 6:15—only on that day; Judg 7:20—blew; Judg 7:22—blew; 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; 2 Sam 6:15—the sound; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; 2 Chr 6:41—the ark; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Neh 12:35—with trumpets; Zech 9:14—blow; 1 Cor 14:8—General

Joshua 6:5 make a long: Josh 6:16, 20; Exod 19:19; 2 Chr 20:21, 22 the people: Judg 7:20–22; 1 Sam 4:5; 17:20, 52; 2 Chr 13:14, 15; Jer 50:15 and the wall: The words wenaphelah chomath hair tachteyha, are literally, “and the wall of the city shall fall down under itself;” which appears simply to mean, that the wall shall fall down from its very foundation; which was probably the case in every part, though large breaches in different places might have been amply sufficient first to admit the armed men, after whom the host might enter to destroy the city. There is no ground for the supposition that the walls sunk into the earth. Isa 25:12; 30:25; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Heb 11:30 flat: Heb. under it Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Num 10:9—if ye go; Num 20:8—speak; Judg 20:37—drew themselves along; 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; 2 Sam 6:15—the sound; 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; 2 Chr 6:41—the ark; Ezra 3:11—shouted; Ps 47:5—sound; Ezek 26:10—enter; Zech 9:14—blow

Joshua 6:6 Take up the ark: Josh 6:8, 13; 3:3, 6; Exod 25:14; Deut 20:2–4; Acts 9:1 Reciprocal: Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; Josh 6:12—the priests; Josh 8:33—priests; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 1 Chr 13:10—he put; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to; 2 Chr 5:4—the Levites; 2 Chr 5:12—an hundred

Joshua 6:7 that is armed: Josh 6:3; 1:14; 4:13

Joshua 6:8 before the Lord: Josh 6:3, 4; Num 32:20 Reciprocal: Lev 4:6—seven times; Josh 6:6—Take up the ark

Joshua 6:9 and the rereward: Heb. gathering, host, Josh 6:13; Num 10:25; Isa 52:11; 58:8 Reciprocal: Josh 6:2—I have

Joshua 6:10 any noise with your voice: Heb. your voice to be heard, Isa 42:2; Matt 12:19 until the day: 2 Sam 5:23, 24; Isa 28:16; Luke 24:49; Acts 1:7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Ezra 3:11—shouted; Ezek 21:22—to lift

Joshua 6:11 Reciprocal: Josh 6:14—General

Joshua 6:12 Joshua rose: Josh 3:1; Gen 22:3 the priests: Josh 6:6–8; Deut 31:25; John 2:5–8; 6:10, 11; 9:6, 7; Heb 11:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—which bare; Josh 8:10—rose up; Judg 7:1—rose up; Judg 20:19—rose up; 2 Chr 29:20—rose

Joshua 6:13 went on: 1 Chr 15:26; Matt 24:13; Gal 6:9 Reciprocal: Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Josh 6:6—Take up the ark; Josh 6:9—and the rereward; 2 Kgs 5:10—seven times; 2 Chr 13:12—his priests

Joshua 6:14; Josh 6:3, 11, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 29:30—seven days

Joshua 6:15 about the dawning: Ps 119:147; Matt 28:1; 2 Pet 1:19 only on that day: Josh 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:30—seven days; Josh 6:14—General; 1 Kgs 20:29—seven days

Joshua 6:16 Shout: Josh 6:5; Judg 7:20–22; 2 Chr 13:15; 20:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Deut 2:24—behold; Judg 7:22—blew; Judg 18:10—God hath; Ezra 3:11—shouted

Joshua 6:17 accursed: or, devoted, Josh 7:1; Lev 27:28, 29; Num 21:2, 3; 1 Cor 2:7; Ezra 10:8 marg. Isa 34:6; Jer 46:10; Ezek 39:17; Mic 4:13; 1 Cor 16:22; Gal 3:10, 12 only Rahab: Josh 2:1 because: Josh 6:22, 23; 2:4–6, 22; Gen 12:3; 1 Sam 15:6; Matt 10:41, 42; 25:40; Heb 6:10; 11:31; Jas 2:25 Reciprocal: Lev 27:21—devoted; Deut 7:2—utterly; Deut 7:26—shalt; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 2:14—when the Lord; Josh 7:11—the accursed; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; 1 Sam 15:3—utterly destroy; 1 Sam 22:19—men; 2 Kgs 2:19—the water; Ezek 9:6—old; Rom 9:3—were

Joshua 6:18 in any wise: Rom 12:9; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 5:11; Jas 1:27; 1 John 5:21 lest ye make: Josh 7:1, 11, 12, 15; Deut 7:26; 13:17 make the camp: Josh 7:11, 12; 22:18–20; 1 Sam 14:28–42; Eccl 9:18; Jonah 1:12 and trouble it: Josh 7:25; 2 Sam 21:1; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 23:9—General; Josh 7:24—his sons; 1 Chr 2:7—accursed; Prov 3:33—curse; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 15:27—He that is; Jer 25:18—to make; Rom 9:3—were; Heb 12:15—trouble

Joshua 6:19 all the silver: 2 Sam 8:11; 1 Chr 18:11; 26:20, 26, 28; 28:12; 2 Chr 15:18; 31:12; Isa 23:17, 18; Mic 4:13 consecrated: Heb. holiness, Lev 19:24 marg. Zech 14:20, 21 the treasury: 1 Kgs 7:51; 14:26; 2 Kgs 24:13; 1 Chr 26:20; Neh 7:70, 71; 10:38; Jer 38:11; Matt 27:6; Mark 12:41 Reciprocal: Num 31:28—levy; Josh 6:24—only the silver; 2 Sam 21:2—the Amorites; 1 Chr 26:27—Out; Ezra 10:8—forfeited; Luke 21:1—the treasury

Joshua 6:20 the wall: Josh 6:5; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Heb 11:30 flat: Heb. under it Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Num 20:8—speak; Josh 2:15—for her house; Judg 7:8—trumpets; Judg 7:20—blew; Judg 7:22—blew; 2 Chr 13:15—as the men; Ps 111:6—showed; Jer 50:15—Shout; Ezek 21:22—to lift; Ezek 26:10—enter

Joshua 6:21 And they: The Canaanites were ripe for destruction; and God was pleased, instead of destroying them by a pestilence, a famine, or an earthquake, to employ the Israelites as the executioners of his vengeance. Had an angel been commissioned to slay them, who would have charged him with iniquity or cruelty? In all public calamities infants are involved; and tens of thousands of infants die in great agony every year. Now, either God is not the agent in these calamities (which opinion, though often implied in men's reasonings on these subjects, is not far from atheism,) or they must consist with the most perfect justice and goodness. utterly: Josh 9:24, 25; 10:28, 39; 11:14; Deut 2:34; 7:2, 3, 16; 20:16, 17; 1 Sam 15:3, 8, 18, 19; 1 Kgs 20:42; Ps 137:8, 9; Jer

48:18; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General; Josh 7:24—his sons; Josh 8:2—do to Ai; Josh 8:22—let none; Josh 10:1—as he had; Josh 10:29—Libnah; 1 Sam 22:19—men; 1 Sam 27:9—and the camels; Jer 44:7—to cut; Lam 2:21—young

Joshua 6:22 Joshua: Josh 6:17; 2:1–24 as ye swear unto her: Josh 2:12–14, 17–20; 9:15, 18–20; 2 Sam 21:2, 7; Ps 15:4; Ezek 17:13, 16, 18, 19; Heb 11:31 Reciprocal: Gen 19:12—Hast; Gen 19:16—brought; Judg 1:25—they smote; Ezek 9:6—but; Matt 1:5—Rachab; Jas 2:25—when

Joshua 6:23 out Rahab: Josh 2:18; Gen 12:2; 18:24; 19:29; Acts 27:24; Heb 11:7 kindred: Heb. families left them: Num 5:2, 3; 31:19; Acts 10:28; 1 Cor 5:12; Eph 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:12—Hast; Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Josh 6:17—because

Joshua 6:24 burnt: Josh 8:28; Deut 13:16; 2 Kgs 25:9; Rev 17:16; 18:8 only the silver: Josh 6:19 Reciprocal: Num 31:10—General; Num 31:28—levy; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Josh 8:8—set the city; 2 Sam 10:5—Jericho; 1 Kgs 15:13—and burnt; 1 Chr 19:5—at Jericho; Luke 21:1—the treasury

Joshua 6:25 Rahab: Josh 11:19, 20; Judg 1:24, 25; Acts 2:21; Heb 11:31 she dwelleth: Matt 1:5 unto: Josh 4:9 because: Jas 2:25 Reciprocal: Josh 2:1—harlot's house; Josh 2:14—when the Lord

Joshua 6:26 adjured: This is to be regarded as a prediction, that he who rebuilt this city should lose all his children in the interim between the laying of the foundation to the completion of the walls. Num 5:19–21; 1 Sam 14:24–46; 1 Kgs 22:16; Matt 26:63; Acts 19:13 Cursed: 1 Kgs 16:34; Mal 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:7—before the; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 5:21—an oath; Num 21:2—I will; Deut 13:16—an heap; Deut 13:17—the Lord; Josh 16:7—Jericho; Judg 9:57—upon them; 2 Kgs 2:4—Jericho; 2 Kgs 2:19—the water; Dan 2:5—made; Hab 2:12—him; Luke 19:1—Jericho; Acts 23:12—under a curse

Joshua 6:27 the Lord: Josh 1:5, 9; Gen 39:2, 3, 21; Deut 31:6; Matt 18:20; 28:20; Acts 18:9, 10; 2 Cor 13:14; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 his fame: Josh 9:1, 3, 9; 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Sam 7:9; Matt 4:24; 14:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 14:17—fame of David; Esth 9:4—his fame; Luke 19:1—Jericho

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai;
- 6 Joshua's complaint;
- 10 God instructs him what to do;
- 16 Achan is taken by the lot;
- 19 His confession;
- 24 He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor.

Joshua 7:1 committed: Josh 7:20, 21; 22:16; 2 Chr 24:18; Ezra 9:6; Dan 9:7 for Achan: Josh 22:20; 1 Chr 2:6, 7, Achar, Zimri took: Josh 6:17, 18 the anger: Josh 22:18; 2 Sam 24:1; 1 Chr 21:7; Eccl 9:18; Jonah 1:7; 1 Cor 5:1–6; Heb 12:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 34:27—they; Gen 44:16—God hath; Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 16:22—one

man sin; Deut 7:25—thou shalt; Deut 7:26—shalt; Deut 13:17—cleave; Deut 29:21—separate; Josh 7:11—Israel; Josh 7:24—took Achan; 2 Sam 21:1—It is; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; Job 35:8—may hurt; Prov 10:22—he; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Acts 23:12—under a curse

Joshua 7:2 to Ai: Josh 12:9; Gen 12:8, Hai, Neh 11:31, Aija Bethaven: Josh 18:12; Gen 28:19; Hos 4:15 Go up: Josh 2:1; Prov 20:18; 24:6; Matt 10:16; Eph 5:15 Reciprocal: Josh 8:9—between; Judg 1:23—sent; 1 Sam 13:5—Bethaven; Ezra 2:28—Ai; Isa 10:28—Aiath; Hos 5:8—Bethaven; Hos 10:5—Bethaven

Joshua 7:3 about two: Heb. about 2,000 men, or about 3,000 men, labour. Prov 13:4; 21:25; Luke 13:24; Heb 4:11; 6:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:5, 10

Joshua 7:4 fled: Lev 26:17; Deut 28:25; 32:30; Isa 30:17; 59:2 Reciprocal: Ps 89:43—not made

Joshua 7:5 for they: Deut 1:44 the going down: or, Morad wherefore: Josh 2:9, 11; 5:1; Lev 26:36; Ps 22:14; Isa 13:7 Reciprocal: Num 14:45—the Amalekites; Num 21:1—then; Josh 8:5—as at; Josh 22:20—General; Judg 20:31—thirty; 1 Sam 4:2—Israel; 2 Sam 17:9—some; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 89:43—not made; Eccl 9:18—sinner

Joshua 7:6 rent: Gen 37:29, 34; Num 14:6; 2 Sam 13:31; Ezra 9:3–5; Esth 4:1; Job 1:20; Acts 14:14 fell: Num 16:22, 45; 2 Sam 12:16 until the eventide: Judg 20:23, 26; 21:2; 2 Sam 1:12 put dust: Rending the clothes, beating the breast, tearing the hair, throwing dust upon the head, and falling prostrate, were usual signs of deep affliction and distress among the ancient Israelites. In illustration of this custom, see note on 1 Sam 4:12, when the messenger brought tidings to Eli of the discomfiture of the armies of Israel by the Philistines; again, in the case of Tamar, 2 Sam 13:19, and in Neh 9:1, when a whole nation, “assembled with fasting, and with sackcloth, and earth upon them.” In the case of Mordecai, see note on Esth 4:1. See note on Job 2:12, where his friends abased themselves to comfort him. See note on Ezek 27:30, see note on Jonah 3:6, and see note on Mic 1:10. In each of these instances it is worthy of remark, that putting dust on the head generally follows rending of the clothes, and was the usual mode of evincing poignant sorrow. Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Num 20:6—they fell; Josh 7:10—liest; Josh 8:1—Fear not; 2 Sam 1:2—clothes; 2 Sam 3:31—Rend; 1 Kgs 18:42—he cast himself; Lam 2:10—cast up; Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek 9:8—that I; Ezek 11:13—Then; Rev 18:19—they cast

Joshua 7:7 wherefore: Exod 5:22, 23; Num 14:3; 2 Kgs 3:10; Ps 116:11; Jer 12:1, 2; Heb 12:5 to deliver: Exod 14:11, 12; 17:3; Num 20:4, 5; Matt 17:17, 20; Mark 8:17, 18 would to: Exod 16:3 and dwelt: Josh 1:2–4 Reciprocal: Num 32:5—bring us; Deut 9:28—Because; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; Judg 21:3—why is; Ps 44:15—confusion; Isa 26:18—we have not; Jer 45:3—added; Luke 13:8—let; 2 Cor 11:1—Would

Joshua 7:8 what shall: Ezra 9:10; Hab 2:1; Rom 3:5, 6 backs: Heb. necks Reciprocal: Num 14:13—Then the; Num 14:42—General; Deut 1:42—for I am not; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Sam 11:25—for the sword; 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; 1 Kgs 17:20—hast thou also; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 89:43—not made; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 38:15—What;

Jer 52:7—all the men

Joshua 7:9 shall hear: Exod 32:12; Num 14:13 environ: Ps 83:4; 124:2, 3 what wilt thou: Deut 32:26, 27; Ps 106:6–8; Ezek 20:9; 36:22, 23; Joel 2:17; John 12:28 Reciprocal: Num 14:16—General; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Ruth 4:10—the name; 1 Sam 4:13—his heart; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Sam 7:23—make him; 2 Sam 11:25—for the sword; 1 Kgs 8:42—great name; 1 Kgs 17:20—hast thou also; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 13:4—Lest; Ps 31:3—for thy; Ps 48:10—According; Ps 69:18—because; Ps 79:9—for thy; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ps 115:1—unto us; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 48:9—my name's; Isa 48:19—his name; Jer 14:7—do; Ezek 36:20—These

Joshua 7:10 wherefore: Exod 14:15; 1 Sam 15:22; 16:1; 1 Chr 22:16 liest: Heb. fallest, Josh 7:6 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—Why do ye; Num 14:5—General; Josh 20:1—spake; Ezra 10:4—Arise; Jonah 1:7—for; Hag 1:9—Because

Joshua 7:11 Israel: Josh 7:1, 20, 21 transgressed: Josh 23:16; Deut 17:2; Judg 2:20; 2 Kgs 18:12; Isa 24:5; 50:1, 2; Jer 31:32; Hos 6:7 the accursed: Josh 7:21; 6:17–19 stolen: Mal 3:8, 9; Matt 22:21 dissembled: 2 Kgs 5:25, 26; John 12:5, 6; Acts 5:1, 2, 9; Heb 4:13 among: Lev 5:15; Hab 2:6; Zech 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—stuff; Lev 4:13—through ignorance; Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 14:45—the Amalekites; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 7:26—shalt; Deut 23:9—General; Josh 6:18—lest ye make; Josh 7:13—an accursed; Josh 7:15—he hath; Josh 7:25—Why hast; Josh 22:18—he will be; 2 Sam 21:1—It is; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; 1 Chr 2:7—accursed; 2 Chr 6:24—because; 2 Chr 20:37—Because; Job 31:33—covered; Prov 15:27—He that is; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Isa 59:2—your iniquities; Jer 34:18—have transgressed; Mal 1:14—cursed; 1 Tim 6:9—they

Joshua 7:12 the children: Josh 22:18–20; Num 14:45; Judg 2:4; Ps 5:4, 5; Prov 28:1; Isa 59:2; Hab 1:13 they were: Josh 6:18; Deut 7:26; Hag 2:13, 14 neither: Jer 6:8; 23:33; Hos 9:12 Reciprocal: Lev 20:4—and kill; Lev 26:37—and ye shall; Num 14:42—General; Num 25:13—atonement; Deut 21:23—he that is hanged is accursed of God; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Judg 1:19—but could; Judg 2:14—could not; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 4:2—Israel; 2 Sam 21:1—It is; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; 2 Chr 6:24—because; 2 Chr 20:37—Because; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 60:10—didst; Ps 106:30—General; Prov 15:27—He that is; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Lam 1:6—her princes; Jonah 1:12—for; Mal 1:14—cursed; Mal 3:9—General; Acts 5:2—kept; Gal 5:12—cut

Joshua 7:13 sanctify: Josh 3:5; Exod 19:10–15; Lam 3:40, 41; Joel 2:16, 17; Zeph 2:1, 2 an accursed: Josh 7:11; 2 Chr 28:10; Matt 7:5 take away: 1 Cor 5:1–6, 11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:1—Up; Lev 26:37—and ye shall; Num 11:18—Sanctify; Num 16:26—I pray you; Judg 2:14—could not; Judg 4:14—Up; 1 Sam 9:26—Up; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; Job 22:23—thou shalt; Prov 3:33—curse; Eccl 7:25—know; Lam 1:6—her princes; Jonah 1:7—for; Mal 3:9—General

Joshua 7:14 the tribe: Josh 7:17, 18; 1 Sam 10:19–21; 14:38–42; Prov 16:33; Jonah 1:7; Acts 1:24–26 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—an house; Josh 7:16—and brought

Joshua 7:15 he that is: Josh 7:25, 26; Deut 13:15, 16; 1 Sam 14:38, 39 he hath: Josh 7:11 wrought: Gen 34:7; Judg 20:6; 1 Sam 26:21; 2 Sam 13:13 folly: or, wickedness Reciprocal:

Lev 20:14—burnt; Lev 21:9—she shall be burnt; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Josh 6:18—lest ye make; Judg 19:23—do not this folly; Acts 23:12—under a curse

Joshua 7:16 rose up: Josh 3:1; Gen 22:3; Ps 119:60; Eccl 9:10 and brought: Josh 7:14
Reciprocal: Josh 8:10—rose up; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Judg 20:19—rose up; 1 Sam 10:20—caused; 1 Sam 14:41—And Saul; Ezek 24:6—let no

Joshua 7:17; Gen 38:30, Zarah, Num 26:20; 1 Chr 2:4–7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:9—General; Josh 7:14—the tribe; Josh 18:25—Ramah; 1 Chr 2:6—General

Joshua 7:18 was taken: Num 32:23; 1 Sam 14:42; Prov 13:21; Jer 2:26; Acts 5:1–10
Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—God hath; Josh 7:14—the tribe; Josh 22:20—General; 1 Chr 2:6—General; Jonah 1:7—and the

Joshua 7:19 My son: 2 Tim 2:25; Titus 2:2; Jas 1:20; 1 Pet 3:8, 9 give: 1 Sam 6:5; Isa 13:12; Jer 13:16; Luke 17:18; John 9:24; Rev 16:9 make: Num 5:6, 7; 2 Chr 30:22; 33:12, 13; Ezra 10:10, 11; Ps 32:5; 51:3; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:12, 13; Dan 9:4; Rom 10:10; 1 John 1:8–10 tell me: 1 Sam 14:43; Jonah 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—What; Gen 12:18—General; Gen 31:26—What; Gen 43:29—God; Exod 32:21—General; Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 26:40—confess; 1 Sam 4:16—my son; 1 Sam 13:11—What hast; 2 Kgs 20:15—All the things; Isa 39:4—All that; Dan 4:2—I thought it good; Mal 2:2—to give; Matt 3:6—confessing; Mark 1:5—confessing; Luke 23:41—we indeed; Rev 11:13—gave; Rev 14:7—give

Joshua 7:20 Indeed: Gen 42:21; Exod 10:16; Num 22:34; 1 Sam 15:24, 30; Job 7:20; 33:27; Ps 38:18; Matt 27:4 Reciprocal: Josh 7:1—committed; Josh 7:11—Israel; Jonah 1:12—for; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 26:9—General; Luke 23:41—we indeed

Joshua 7:21 I saw: Gen 3:6; 6:2; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Prov 23:31; 28:22; Matt 5:28, 29; 1 John 2:15, 16 Babylonish garment: Addereth shinâr, “a splendid or costly robe of Shinar,” the plain in which Babylon stood. Bochart and Calmet have shewn at large, that Babylonish robes were very splendid, and in high reputation. Calmet says, they are generally allowed to have been of various colours, though some suppose they were woven thus; others, that they were embroidered with the needle; and others, that they were painted. Silius Italicus seems to think they were woven. Martial supposes them to have been embroidered with the needle; and Pliny and Apuleius speak of them as painted. Gen 10:10 marg. wedge: Heb. tongue I coveted: Exod 20:17; Deut 7:25; 1 Kgs 21:1, 2; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Hab 2:9; Luke 12:15; Rom 7:7, 8; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Heb 13:5; 2 Pet 2:15 took them: Prov 4:23; Mic 2:1, 2; Jas 1:15 they are hid: 2 Sam 11:6–17; 2 Kgs 5:24, 25; Isa 28:15; 29:15; Luke 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 34:27—they; Lev 14:35—a plague; Josh 7:1—committed; Josh 7:11—Israel; Josh 22:18—he will be; 1 Sam 15:9—the best; 2 Kgs 7:8—hid it; Eccl 5:11—what; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Jonah 1:12—for; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 26:9—General; Acts 1:18—with; Jas 1:14—when

Joshua 7:22 Reciprocal: Deut 25:19—thou shalt

Joshua 7:23 laid them out: Heb. poured, Josh 7:23 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Num 16:26—I pray you

Joshua 7:24 took Achan: Josh 7:1; Job 20:15; Prov 15:27; Eccl 5:13; Ezek 22:13, 14; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 his sons: Josh 6:18, 21; Gen 18:25; Exod 20:5; Num 16:27–31; Job 20:23–28 the valley: Josh 7:26; 15:7; Isa 65:10; Hos 2:15 Reciprocal: Lev 4:13—through ignorance; Josh 22:20—General; Judg 21:10—Go and smite; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; 2 Kgs 10:6—your master’s sons; Prov 11:29—that; Jer 29:32—punish; Jer 32:18—recompense; Dan 6:24—their children; Jonah 1:15—they; Acts 8:20—Thy; Heb 13:12—suffered

Joshua 7:25 Why hast: Josh 7:11–13; 6:18; Gen 34:30; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 1 Chr 2:7; Hab 2:6–9; Gal 5:12; 2 Thess 1:6; Heb 12:15 all Israel: Lev 20:2; 24:14; Deut 13:10; 17:5; 21:21; 22:21–24 burned: Josh 7:15; Gen 38:24; Lev 20:14; 21:9 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—What hast; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 15:36—General; Num 25:4—that the fierce; Num 25:11—turned my; Josh 7:26—Achor; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; 2 Kgs 10:6—your master’s sons; Prov 11:29—that; Prov 15:27—He that is; Jer 29:32—punish; Dan 6:24—their children; Jonah 1:10—Why; Acts 5:4—why; Acts 8:20—Thy; Gal 6:17—let

Joshua 7:26 raised: Josh 8:29; 10:27; 2 Sam 18:17; Lam 3:53 So the Lord: Deut 13:17; 2 Sam 21:14; Isa 40:2; Joel 2:13, 18; John 3:9, 10; Zech 6:8 The valley: Josh 7:24; Isa 65:10; Hos 2:15 Achor: that is, Trouble, Josh 7:25 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—Gather; Exod 32:12—Turn from; Num 25:4—that the fierce; Num 25:11—turned my; Josh 7:15—he that is; Josh 15:7—the valley; Judg 2:5—Bochim; Judg 7:25—rock; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Acts 5:4—why; Heb 12:15—trouble

CHAPTER 8

- 1 God encourages Joshua;
- 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken;
- 29 The king thereof is hanged;
- 30 Joshua builds an altar;
- 32 writes the law on stones;
- 33 and pronounces the blessings and curses.

Joshua 8:1 Fear not: Josh 1:9; 7:6, 7, 9; Deut 1:21; 7:18; 31:8; Ps 27:1; 46:11; Isa 12:2; 41:10–16; 43:2; Jer 46:27; Matt 8:26 take all: It would seem, from this verse, that all that were capable of bearing arms were to march out of the camp on this occasion: 30,000 formed an ambuscade in one place; and 5,000 were placed in another, who all gained their positions in the night. With the rest of the army, Joshua appeared the next morning before Ai, which the men of that city would naturally suppose was the whole of the Israelitish force and, consequently, be the more emboldened to come out and attack them. Some, however, think that 30,000 men were the whole that were employed on this occasion, 5,000 of whom were placed in ambush on the west of the city, between Bethel and Ai (Josh 8:12) and, with the rest, Joshua appeared before the city in the morning. The king, seeing but about 25,000 coming against him, though he had but 12,000 persons in the whole city (Josh 8:25) determined to risk a battle, issued out, and was defeated by stratagem. I have: Josh 6:2; Ps 44:3; Dan 2:21, 37, 38; 4:25, 35 Reciprocal: Josh 8:7—for the Lord; Josh 8:11—General; Josh 9:3—Jericho; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 12:9—Ai; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 2 Chr 6:34—by the way; Eccl

3:8—a time of war; Hag 2:5—fear

Joshua 8:2 do to Ai: Josh 8:24, 28, 29. See note on Josh 6:21, see note on Josh 10:1, see note on Josh 10:28, and see note on Deut 3:2. only the spoil: Josh 8:27; Deut 20:14; Job 27:16, 17; Ps 39:6; Prov 13:22; 28:20; Jer 17:11; Luke 12:20, 21 lay thee: Josh 8:7, 9, 12, 14, 19; Judg 20:29–33; 2 Chr 13:13; 20:22; Jer 51:12 Reciprocal: Num 31:11—General; Josh 10:29—Libnah; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; 2 Sam 5:23—fetch; 2 Sam 15:34—return; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Chr 14:14—turn away

Joshua 8:3 by night: Matt 24:39, 50; 25:6; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—Hai; Josh 8:12—five thousand; Josh 8:17—a man

Joshua 8:4 lie in wait: Josh 8:16; Judg 9:25; 20:29, 33, 36; 1 Sam 15:2, 5; Acts 23:21 go not: Eccl 7:19; 9:16 Reciprocal: Josh 8:13—liers in wait; 2 Chr 13:13—an ambushment

Joshua 8:5 as at: Josh 7:5 that we will: Judg 20:31–33; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Josh 8:14—Ai saw it; Josh 8:16—drawn away

Joshua 8:6 drawn: Heb. pulled, Josh 8:16 They flee: Exod 14:3; 15:9; Judg 20:32; Eccl 8:11; 9:12 Reciprocal: Josh 8:19—General; 2 Sam 17:9—some

Joshua 8:7 for the Lord: Josh 8:1; 2 Kgs 5:1; Prov 21:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:34—for I have; Josh 8:2—lay thee; Josh 8:18—Stretch; Judg 4:7—deliver; 1 Sam 23:4—for I will; 2 Sam 5:23—fetch

Joshua 8:8 set the city: Josh 8:28; 6:24 I have: Josh 1:9, 16; Judg 4:6; 2 Sam 13:28 Reciprocal: Josh 8:13—on the west; Josh 11:12—as Moses

Joshua 8:9 between: Josh 8:12; 7:2; Gen 12:8, Hai, Ezra 2:28; Neh 7:32 lodged: Gen 32:21 Reciprocal: Josh 8:2—lay thee; Neh 11:31—Aija

Joshua 8:10 rose up: Josh 3:1; 6:12; 7:16; Ps 119:60 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:1—numbered

Joshua 8:11; Josh 8:1–5

Joshua 8:12 five thousand: Josh 8:2, 3 of the city: or, of Ai Reciprocal: Josh 8:1—take all; Josh 8:9—between; Josh 8:13—on the west; Judg 9:25—General

Joshua 8:13 liers in wait: Heb. lying in wait, Josh 8:4 on the west: Josh 8:8, 12 Reciprocal: Judg 9:25—General

Joshua 8:14 Ai saw it: Josh 8:5, 16 he wist not: Judg 20:34–36; Eccl 9:12; Isa 19:11, 13; Dan 4:31; Matt 24:39, 50; 1 Thess 5:1–3; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Josh 8:2—lay thee; Judg 20:31—drawn; Jer 51:12—ambushes

Joshua 8:15 by the way: Josh 18:12 Reciprocal: Josh 16:1—the water; Judg 20:32—Let us flee; Judg 20:36—for the men

Joshua 8:16 called together: Judg 20:36–39 drawn away: Josh 8:5, 6; Judg 20:31; Ps 9:16; Ezek 38:11–22; Rev 16:14; 19:19–21 Reciprocal: Josh 8:4—lie in wait; Josh 8:14—Ai saw

it; Josh 8:24—returned unto Ai; Judg 20:32—Let us flee

Joshua 8:17 a man: Josh 8:3, 24, 25; 11:20; Deut 2:30; Job 5:13; Isa 19:11–13 Bethel: Bethel is not mentioned in the Greek version, and some, with Houbigant and Pilkington, think it was not originally in the Hebrew; because, had the men of Bethel pursued, as well as those of Ai, it would have been said that they left the cities, and not the city, open. The principal strength of Bethel might have been previously taken into Ai, as the strongest place to make a stand in; Bethel being but about three miles westward from Ai. Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—of Bethel; Josh 12:9—Ai; Josh 12:16—Bethel; Ezra 2:28—Ai; Neh 7:32—Bethel

Joshua 8:18 Stretch: Josh 8:7, 26; Exod 8:5; 17:11; Job 15:25 the spear: The word keedon is rendered clypeum, a shield or buckler, by the Vulgate but the LXX translate it γαῖσον, which Suidas says, signifies a kind of weapon, οἶον δοράτος, like a spear. It may denote a short spear, javelin, or lance; for it is evident that it signifies neither the larger spear nor the shield, because it is distinguished from both. 1 Sam 17:6, 41, 45; Job 39:23. Joshua may have had a flag or ensign at the end of the spear, which might be seen at a considerable distance when extended, which was the sign agreed upon by him and the ambush. Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Judg 20:33—rose up

Joshua 8:19; Josh 8:6–8 Reciprocal: Josh 8:2—lay thee; Judg 20:37—the liers in wait hasted

Joshua 8:20 the smoke: Gen 19:28; Isa 34:10; Rev 18:9; 19:3 and they had: Job 11:20; Ps 48:5, 6; 76:5; Amos 2:14–16; Rev 6:15–17 power: Heb. hand Reciprocal: Judg 20:40—looked; Judg 20:43—enclosed; 1 Sam 13:6—in a strait; 2 Kgs 3:24—smote the; 2 Chr 13:14—looked back; Dan 8:7—and there was no; Joel 2:30—pillars; 1 Thess 5:3—then

Joshua 8:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:9—General

Joshua 8:22 let none: Josh 6:21; 10:28; 11:11, 12; Deut 7:2; Job 20:5; Luke 17:26–30; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 10:1—as he had; 2 Sam 10:9—General; 1 Chr 19:10—set against

Joshua 8:23; Josh 8:29; 10:17; 1 Sam 15:8; Rev 19:20

Joshua 8:24 returned unto Ai: This must refer to the women, children, and old persons left behind; for it seems that all the effective men had sallied out when they imagined the Israelites had fled (Josh 8:16). Josh 10:30–41; 11:10–14; Num 21:24 Reciprocal: Gen 14:10—fell; Deut 7:2—utterly; Josh 8:2—do to Ai; Josh 8:17—a man; Josh 10:20—had made; John 11:54—Ephraim

Joshua 8:25 Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Josh 8:1—take all; Josh 8:17—a man

Joshua 8:26 Joshua: Joshua seems to have been not only the general but the standard-bearer of the army (Josh 8:18) and continued in this employment, by holding up or extending his spear, during the whole of the battle; and did not slacken from the

pursuit till the forces of Ai were utterly discomfited. Some commentators, however, understand this action in a figurative sense, like the holding up of Moses' hands, as if it implied that Joshua continued in prayer for the success of his troops, nor ceased till the armies of Ai were annihilated, and the city taken and destroyed. drew not: Josh 8:18; Exod 17:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed

Joshua 8:27 the cattle: Josh 8:2; 11:4; Num 31:22, 26; Ps 50:10; Matt 20:15 he commanded: Josh 8:2 Reciprocal: Deut 2:35—General; Deut 3:7—General; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; Josh 11:14—the spoil

Joshua 8:28 an heap: Deut 13:16; 2 Kgs 19:25; Isa 17:1; 25:2; Jer 9:11; 49:2; 50:26; Mic 3:12 unto this day: Josh 4:9 Reciprocal: Josh 6:24—burnt; Josh 8:2—do to Ai; Josh 8:8—set the city

Joshua 8:29 the king: The kings of Canaan lay under the same curse as their subjects and probably were more deeply criminal. The reserving of the king of Ai for a solemn execution, would tend to strike terror into the other kings, contribute to the success of Israel, and give their proceedings the stamp of a judicial process, and of executing the vengeance of God upon his enemies. Josh 10:26–28, 30, 33; Deut 21:22, 23; Esth 7:10; Ps 107:40; 110:5; Acts 12:23; Rev 19:17, 18 as soon: Josh 10:27 a great heap: Josh 7:26; 2 Sam 18:17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—hang thee; Josh 8:2—do to Ai; Josh 8:23—General; Josh 10:29—Libnah; Josh 12:9—Ai; 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Esth 2:23—hanged

Joshua 8:30 built an altar: Gen 8:20; 12:7, 8 in mount Ebal: Moses himself had twice given express orders for this solemnity; once Deut 11:29, 30, in which he pointed out the very place where it was to be performed; and again, at the Deut 27:1, there is a renewal of the instructions to Joshua, with special reference to minute particulars. It was a federal transaction: the covenant was now renewed between God and Israel upon their taking possession of the land of promise, that they might be encouraged in the conquest of it, and might know upon what terms they held it, and come under fresh obligations to obedience. Josh 8:33 Reciprocal: Deut 27:4—in mount Ebal; Deut 27:5—And there

Joshua 8:31 as it is: Josh 8:34, 35; 1:8; 2 Kgs 14:6; 22:8; 2 Chr 25:4; 35:12; Ezra 6:18; Neh 13:1; Matt 12:26 altar: Exod 20:24, 25; Deut 27:5, 6; 1 Kgs 18:31, 32 and they offered: Exod 18:12; 24:5; Deut 27:6, 7 Reciprocal: Josh 11:12—as Moses; Heb 3:5—as

Joshua 8:32; Deut 27:2, 3, 8

Joshua 8:33 all Israel: Josh 23:2; 24:1; Deut 27:12, 13; 29:10, 11 priests: Josh 3:3, 6, 14; 4:10, 18; 6:6; Deut 31:9, 25; 1 Chr 15:11–15 stranger: Exod 12:49; Lev 24:22; Num 15:16, 29; Deut 31:12 Moses: Josh 8:30–32; Deut 11:29; 27:12 Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—officers; Num 6:23—General; Deut 27:14—General; Josh 8:35—strangers; Judg 9:7—mount Gerizim; John 4:20—fathers; Heb 3:5—as

Joshua 8:34 he read: Deut 31:10–12; Neh 8:2, 3; 9:3; 13:1 blessings: Lev 26:1–46; Deut 27:14–26; 28:1–68; 29:20, 21; 30:15–20 Reciprocal: Deut 27:12—upon mount Gerizim; Deut 31:11—shalt read; Josh 8:31—as it is

Joshua 8:35 was not: Deut 4:2; Jer 26:2; Acts 20:27 women: Deut 29:11; 31:12; Ezra 10:1;

Neh 8:2; Joel 2:16; Mark 10:14; Acts 21:5 strangers: Josh 8:33 were: Heb. walked conversant: The word conversant, from the Latin conversor, is here used in the classical sense of having intercourse with. Reciprocal: Deut 31:11—shalt read; Josh 8:31—as it is

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The kings combine against Israel;
- 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league;
- 22 They are condemned to perpetual bondage.

Joshua 9:1 all the kings: Josh 10:2–5, 23, 28–39; 11:1–5, 10, 11; 12:7–24 on this: Josh 1:15; 3:17; 5:1; 22:4, 7; Deut 4:49 of the great: Josh 1:4; 15:12; 23:4; Num 34:6 Lebanon: Josh 11:17; 12:7; 13:5; Deut 3:25 Hittite: Josh 24:11; Gen 15:18–21; Exod 3:17; 23:23, 31; 34:11; Deut 7:1 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—Canaanites; Deut 1:1—on this; Josh 6:27—his fame; Josh 10:5—General; Josh 11:16—hills; Josh 12:8—the Hittites; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth; Neh 9:8—the Canaanites

Joshua 9:2 gathered: 2 Chr 20:1–30; Ps 2:1, 2; 83:2–8; Prov 11:21; Isa 8:9, 10, 12; 54:15; Joel 3:9–13; Acts 4:26–28; Rev 16:14; 20:8, 9 accord: Heb. mouth Reciprocal: Josh 10:5—General; 2 Chr 18:12—assent

Joshua 9:3 Gibeon: Josh 9:17; 10:2; 2 Sam 21:1, 2 Jericho: Josh 6:1–27; 8:1–35 Reciprocal: Josh 6:27—his fame; Josh 11:19—the Hivites; Josh 21:17—Gibeon; 2 Sam 2:12—Gibeon; 1 Kgs 3:4—Gibeon; 1 Chr 12:4—Gibeonite; Neh 3:7—the Gibeonite

Joshua 9:4 work wilily: Gen 34:13; 1 Kgs 20:31–33; Matt 10:16; Luke 16:8 ambassadors: The word *tzir*, an ambassador, properly denotes a hinge; because an ambassador is a person upon whom the business turns as upon a hinge. So the Latin *Cardinalis*, from *cardo*, a hinge, was the title of the prime minister of the emperor Theodosius, though now applied only to the Pope's electors and counsellors. wine bottles: These bottles being made of skin, were consequently liable to be rent, and capable of being mended; which is done, according to Chardin, by putting in a piece, or by gathering up the wounded piece in the manner of a purse; and sometimes by inserting a flat piece of wood. Ps 119:83; Matt 9:17; Mark 2:22; Luke 5:37, 38 Reciprocal: Josh 9:12—our bread

Joshua 9:5 old shoes: Josh 9:13; Deut 29:5; 33:25; Luke 15:22 clouted: The word clouted signifies here patched, from the Anglo-Saxon *clut*, a clout or rag; and not nailed from the French *clou*, a nail. Reciprocal: Josh 9:12—our bread

Joshua 9:6 the camp: Josh 5:10; 10:43 We be: Josh 9:9; Deut 20:11–15; 1 Kgs 8:41; 2 Kgs 20:14 make ye: Kirthoo lanoo berith, “cut or divide with us a covenant,” or rather the covenant sacrifice offered on these occasions.—See note on Deut 29:12. Reciprocal: Josh 9:22—We are; Josh 10:6—to the camp; Ezra 10:3—let us make; Isa 39:3—They are; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Heb 9:20—testament

Joshua 9:7 Hivites: Josh 11:19; Gen 10:17; 34:2; Exod 3:8 how shall: Exod 23:31–33; 34:12; Num 33:52; Deut 7:2, 3; 20:16; Judg 2:2 Reciprocal: Jer 34:18—when

Joshua 9:8; Josh 9:11, 23, 25, 27; Gen 9:25, 26; Deut 20:11; 1 Kgs 9:20, 21; 2 Kgs 10:5

Joshua 9:9 From a: Deut 20:15 because: 1 Kgs 8:41; 2 Chr 6:32, 33; Neh 9:5; Ps 72:19; 83:18; 148:13; Isa 55:5; Acts 8:7 we have: Josh 9:24; 2:9, 10; Exod 9:16; 15:14; Num 14:15; Isa 66:19 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—done; Josh 6:27—his fame; Josh 9:6—We be; Josh 9:22—We are; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 20:14—a far country; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants; 2 Chr 20:29—they had heard; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 126:2—then said; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 39:3—They are; Isa 60:9—unto; Ezek 20:9—in whose; Rom 9:17—that

Joshua 9:10 two kings: Num 21:24–35; Deut 2:30–37; 3:1–7 Ashtaroth: Josh 12:4; Deut 1:4; 1 Chr 6:71 Reciprocal: Num 21:33—Og; Deut 1:1—on this; Josh 9:22—We are; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 126:2—then said; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 33:13—Hear; Jer 30:15—Why; Ezek 20:9—in whose

Joshua 9:11 our elders: Esth 8:17 Take: Josh 1:11; Matt 10:9, 10; Luke 9:3 with you: Heb. in your hand, Gen 43:12 We are your: Josh 9:8; Esth 8:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; Jer 30:15—Why

Joshua 9:12 our bread: Josh 9:4, 5

Joshua 9:13 Reciprocal: Deut 29:5—and thy shoe; Josh 9:5—old shoes; Mark 2:22—bottles; Luke 5:37—old

Joshua 9:14 the men took of their victuals: or, they received the men by reason of their victuals asked not: Exod 28:30; Num 27:21; Judg 1:1; 20:18, 28; 1 Sam 14:18, 19; 22:10; 23:9–12; 30:7, 8; 2 Sam 2:1; 5:19; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Ezra 8:21; Prov 3:5, 6; Isa 30:1, 2; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:32—shalt make; Judg 20:7—give here; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; 1 Chr 17:2—Do all; 2 Chr 35:22—the mouth; Luke 9:50—Forbid; 1 Tim 5:22—suddenly

Joshua 9:15 made peace: Josh 2:12–19; 6:22–25; 11:19; Deut 20:10, 11; 2 Sam 21:2; Jer 18:7, 8 and the: 2 Sam 21:2 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 9:21—as the princes; Josh 10:1—how the; Josh 10:4—we may; Josh 10:6—from thy; 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 2 Chr 36:13—who had; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed; Heb 6:16—an oath

Joshua 9:16 that they heard: Prov 12:19 Reciprocal: Josh 9:22—ye dwell

Joshua 9:17 Gibeon: Josh 10:2; 18:25–28; 1 Chr 21:29; 2 Chr 1:3; Ezra 2:25; Neh 7:29 Kirjathjearim: Josh 15:9, 60; 18:14; 1 Sam 7:1; 1 Chr 13:5, 6; 2 Chr 1:4 Reciprocal: Josh 9:3—Gibeon; Josh 18:26—Chephirah; 2 Sam 4:2—Beeroth; 1 Chr 12:4—Gibeonite

Joshua 9:18 had sworn: 2 Sam 21:7; Ps 15:4; Eccl 5:2, 6; 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:39—Peradventure; Deut 7:2—make no; Josh 2:12—swear; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her

Joshua 9:19 We have: Josh 9:20; Eccl 8:2; 9:2; Jer 4:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 2 Chr 16:3—break; 2 Chr 36:13—who had

Joshua 9:20 lest wrath: 2 Sam 21:1–6; 2 Chr 36:13; Prov 20:25; Ezek 17:12–21; Zech 5:3, 4;

Mal 3:5; Rom 1:31; 1 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—clear; Exod 20:7—guiltless; Josh 9:19—We have; 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Ezek 17:16—whose oath

Joshua 9:21 let them: Josh 9:23, 27; Deut 29:11; 2 Chr 2:17, 18 as the princes: Josh 9:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:2—the Nethinims; Ezra 2:58—Nethinims

Joshua 9:22 Wherefore: Gen 3:13, 14; 27:35, 36, 41–45; 29:25; 2 Cor 11:3 We are: Josh 9:6, 9, 10 ye dwell: Josh 9:16 Reciprocal: Deut 20:11—tributaries

Joshua 9:23; Gen 9:25, 26; Lev 27:28, 29 cursed: This may refer to the original curse pronounced against the descendants of Canaan: both of them seem to have implied nothing else than perpetual slavery. The Gibeonites were brought, no doubt, under tribute; performed the meanest offices for the Israelites; being in the same condition as the servile class of Hindoos, called the Chetrees; had their national importance annihilated, and yet were never permitted to incorporate themselves with the Israelites. none of you be freed: Heb. not be cut off from you hewers: In the East, collecting wood for fuel, and carrying water, are the peculiar employment of females. The Arab women of Barbary, and the daughters of the Turcomans, are thus employed. Hence Mr. HARMER concludes, that the bitterness of the doom of the Gibeonites does not seem to have consisted in the labouriousness of the service enjoined them, but its disgracing them from the characteristic employment of men, that of bearing arms, and condemning them and their posterity for ever to the employment of females. Josh 9:21, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 9:8—General; 1 Chr 20:3—with saws; Ezra 2:58—Nethinims; Neh 7:46—Nethinims; Esth 7:4—But if we; Ps 123:2—as the eyes; Gal 1:8—let

Joshua 9:24 the Lord: Exod 23:31–33; Num 33:51, 52, 55, 56; Deut 7:1, 2, 23, 24; 20:15–17 we were sore: Exod 15:14–16; Job 2:4; Matt 10:28 Reciprocal: Num 22:3—General; Deut 2:25—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 9:9—we have; Josh 10:6—from thy; Josh 10:40—as the Lord; Josh 11:12—as Moses; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; 1 Chr 14:17—the fear of him; Isa 27:5—let him; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Hab 3:7—saw the; Luke 15:19—make

Joshua 9:25 we are: Gen 16:6; Judg 8:15; 2 Sam 24:14; Isa 47:6; Jer 26:14; 38:5 as it seemeth: Judg 10:15; 1 Sam 3:18; Matt 11:26 Reciprocal: Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 9:8—General; Josh 10:6—from thy; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; Isa 27:5—let him; Luke 15:19—make

Joshua 9:27 made them: Heb. gave, or delivered to be, Josh 9:21, 23; 1 Chr 9:2; Ezra 2:43; 8:20; Neh 7:60; 11:3, Nethinim in the place: Josh 18:1; Deut 12:5; 16:2, 6, 16; 2 Chr 6:6; Ps 78:68; 132:13, 14; Isa 14:32 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—a servant; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 9:8—General; Ezra 2:58—Nethinims; Neh 10:34—the wood offering; Ps 123:2—as the eyes; Ezek 48:18—that serve

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Five kings war against Gibeon;
- 6 Joshua rescues it;

- 10 God fights against them with hailstones;
- 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua;
- 16 The five kings are mured in a cave;
- 22 They are brought forth;
- 24 scornfully used;
- 26 and hanged;
- 28 Seven kings more are conquered;
- 43 Joshua returns to Gilgal.

Joshua 10:1 Adoni-zedec, Gen 14:18; Heb 7:1 as he had: Josh 6:21; 8:2, 22–29 how the: Josh 9:15–27; 11:19, 20 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—king of Jerusalem; Josh 10:4—we may; Josh 10:23—General; Josh 24:11—the men; Ps 135:11—and all the; Jer 21:2—according; Acts 9:23—the Jews

Joshua 10:2 they feared: Josh 2:9–13, 24; Exod 15:14–16; Deut 11:25; 28:10; Ps 48:4–6; Prov 1:26, 27; 10:24; Heb 10:27, 31; Rev 6:15–17 Gibeon: Gibeon was situated on an eminence, as its name imports, 40 furlongs north from Jerusalem, according to Josephus. the royal cities: Heb. cities of the kingdom, 1 Sam 27:5; 2 Sam 12:26 Reciprocal: Josh 9:1—all the kings; Josh 9:3—Gibeon; Josh 9:17—Gibeon; Josh 10:41—Gibeon; Josh 18:25—Gibeon; 2 Sam 2:12—Gibeon; 1 Kgs 3:4—Gibeon; 1 Chr 6:60—thirteen cities

Joshua 10:3 king of Jerusalem: Josh 10:1, 5; 12:10–13; 15:35–39, 54, 63; 18:28 Hebron: Hebron was situated on an eminence, 20 miles south of Jerusalem, and the same distance north of Beersheba. It is now called El Khalil, “the well-beloved,” the usual epithet which the Turks and Arabs apply to Abraham, whose sepulchral cave they still shew; over which St. Helena built a magnificent church Its original site was on an eminence, at the southern foot of which the present village is pleasantly situated, on which are the remains of an ancient castle, its sole defence. Josh 14:15; Gen 23:2; 37:14; Num 13:22; 2 Sam 2:11 Lachish: 2 Kgs 18:14, 17; 2 Chr 11:9; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: Josh 10:23—General; Josh 10:31—Lachish; Josh 10:34—Eglon; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 11:1—he sent; Josh 12:11—Jarmuth; Josh 12:12—Eglon; Josh 12:13—Debir; Josh 15:15—General; Josh 15:39—Lachish; Josh 21:29—Jarmuth; 2 Sam 5:6—Jerusalem; 1 Chr 6:58—Debir; Neh 11:30—Lachish; Ps 83:5—they are; Jer 34:7—Lachish

Joshua 10:4 and help: Isa 8:9, 10; 41:5–7; Acts 9:24–27; 21:28; Rev 16:14; 20:8–10 we may: Josh 10:1; 9:15; Matt 16:24; John 15:19; 16:2, 3; Acts 9:23; 2 Tim 3:12; Jas 4:4; 1 Pet 4:4 Reciprocal: Josh 11:1—he sent; 2 Sam 2:12—Gibeon; Ps 119:94—I am thine

Joshua 10:5; Josh 10:6; 9:1, 2; Gen 15:16; Isa 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—horses; Josh 10:3—king of Jerusalem; Josh 10:23—General; Josh 10:31—Lachish; Josh 10:36—Hebron; 2 Chr 11:9—Lachish

Joshua 10:6 to the camp: Josh 5:10; 9:6 Slack: 2 Kgs 4:24 from thy: Josh 9:15, 24, 25; Isa 33:22 mountains: Josh 21:11; Deut 1:15; Ps 125:2; Luke 1:39 Reciprocal: Josh 4:19—Gilgal; Josh 10:5—General; Josh 10:15—General; Josh 11:2—on the north; 1 Sam 25:34—hasted; Ps 123:2—as the eyes; Isa 27:5—let him; Luke 1:65—all the

Joshua 10:7; Isa 8:12, 14

Joshua 10:8; Josh 1:5–9; 8:1; 11:6; Deut 3:2; 20:1–4; Judg 4:14, 15; Ps 27:1, 2; Isa 41:10–15; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 7:24—there shall; Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 4:7—deliver; 1 Sam 17:46—will the Lord; Ps 44:7—But

Joshua 10:9 all night: 1 Sam 11:9–11; Prov 22:29; 24:11, 12; Eccl 9:10; 2 Tim 2:3; 4:2 Reciprocal: Josh 11:7—suddenly; 1 Sam 14:36—Let us go; 1 Sam 25:34—hasted; Neh 2:12—I arose

Joshua 10:10 the Lord: Josh 11:8; Judg 4:15; 1 Sam 7:10–12; 2 Chr 14:12; Ps 18:14; 44:3; 78:55 at Gibeon: Isa 28:21 Bethhoron: Josh 16:3, 5; 21:22; 1 Sam 13:18 Azekah: Josh 10:11; 15:35; Jer 34:7 Makkedah: Josh 10:28; 12:16; 15:41 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—the Lord; Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 10:20—had made; 1 Sam 17:1—Azekah; 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Chr 6:68—Bethhoron; Ps 68:14—When; Isa 24:18—he who fleeth

Joshua 10:11 the Lord: Gen 19:24; Exod 9:22–26; Judg 5:20; Ps 11:6; 18:12–14; 77:17, 18; Isa 28:2; 30:30; Ezek 13:11; Rev 11:19; 16:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 10:10—Azekah; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Josh 18:13—Bethhoron; 1 Sam 13:18—Bethhoron; 1 Sam 17:1—Azekah; 2 Sam 18:8—General; 1 Chr 6:68—Bethhoron; 2 Chr 11:9—Lachish; Neh 9:22—thou; Job 27:22—For God; Job 36:31—by; Job 38:23—General; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ps 147:17—casteth; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 24:18—he who fleeth; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Jer 34:7—Lachish; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Hab 3:11—at the light of thine arrows they went; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst; Zech 9:14—seen; Rev 8:7—hail

Joshua 10:12 Sun: Joshua doubtless acted, on this occasion, by an immediate impulse upon his mind from the Spirit of God. The terms here employed to record the miracle, agree with the accustomed manner in which the the motions of the earth and sun are described in our own day. The sun apparently moves, but really is stationary; while the diurnal movement of the earth on its axis is by us unnoticed, and would not have been known except by astronomical science. The sun appeared to the Israelites over Gibeon, and the moon over the valley of Ajalon, and there they stayed in their course for “a whole day.” Many vain enquiries have been made concerning the way in which this miracle was wrought, and many difficulties and objections have been urged against understanding it literally. But the fact is authenticated by the Divine testimony; and the manner in which it was accomplished lies entirely out of our province, because beyond our comprehension. Josh 10:13; Deut 4:19; 17:3; Job 9:7; 31:26, 27; Ps 19:4; 74:16; 148:3; Isa 28:21; 38:8; 60:20; Amos 8:9; Hab 3:11 stand thou: Heb. be silent, Hab 2:20 marg. Zech 2:13 Ajalon: Josh 19:42; Judg 12:12, Aijalon Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Josh 10:41—Gibeon; Josh 21:24—Aijalon; Judg 1:35—Aijalon; 1 Sam 12:17—I will call; 1 Sam 14:31—Aijalon; 2 Sam 2:12—Gibeon; 2 Kgs 20:11—he brought; 1 Chr 6:69—Aijalon; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered; Ps 37:7—Rest in; Ps 119:91—all are; Isa 45:11—command; Luke 8:25—being; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Joshua 10:13 until: Num 31:2; Judg 5:2; 16:28; Esth 8:13; Luke 18:7; Rev 6:10 Jasher: or, the upright, Num 21:14; 2 Sam 1:18 So the sun: Josh 10:11, 14; Ps 19:4; 74:16, 17; 136:7–9; 148:3; Isa 24:23; 38:8; Joel 2:10, 31; 3:15; Matt 5:45; 24:29; Acts 2:20; Rev 6:12; 8:12; 16:8, 9; 21:23 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Deut 4:19—which the Lord; Josh 10:12—Sun; Ps 111:6—showed; Ps 119:91—all are; Eccl 1:5—hasteth; Hab 3:11—sun

Joshua 10:14 there was: 2 Kgs 20:10, 11; Isa 38:8 the Lord: Zech 4:6, 7; Matt 21:21, 22; Mark 11:22–24; Luke 17:6 for the Lord: Josh 10:42; 23:3; Deut 1:30 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—the Lord; Josh 10:13—So the sun; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; Ps 111:6—showed; Eccl 1:5—hasteth; Zech 10:5—because

Joshua 10:15; Josh 10:6, 43 Reciprocal: Josh 10:21—to the camp

Joshua 10:16 and hid: Ps 48:4–6; 139:7–10; Isa 2:10–12; Amos 9:2; Rev 6:15 in a cave: Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; 24:3, 8; Isa 2:19–22; 24:21, 22; Mic 7:17 Reciprocal: Josh 10:22—General; Judg 8:12—took; Ps 68:12—Kings; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah; Ezek 17:20—I will spread

Joshua 10:17 This information brought to Joshua, is an evidence that there were those of the country, who knew the holes and fastnesses of it, that were in his interests. And the care Joshua took to secure them there, as it is an instance of his policy and presence of mind, even in the heat of action; so, in the success of their project, it shews how they who think to hide themselves from God, not only deceive, but destroy themselves. Their refuge of lies will but bind them over to God's judgment. Reciprocal: Josh 8:23—General; Isa 24:22—they shall; Rev 6:15—hid

Joshua 10:18; Josh 10:22; Judg 9:46–49; Job 21:30; Amos 5:19; 9:1; Matt 27:66

Joshua 10:19 stay ye: Ps 18:37–41; Jer 48:10 smite: Heb. cut off the tail, Isa 9:14, 15 suffer them: Josh 10:20; 2 Sam 17:13; 20:6; Jer 8:14 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Josh 21:29—Jarmuth; Judg 4:16—pursued; 1 Sam 14:36—Let us go; 2 Chr 13:19—took cities

Joshua 10:20 had made: Josh 10:10; 8:24; 2 Chr 13:17 fenced cities: 2 Sam 20:6; Jer 8:14 Reciprocal: Josh 10:19—suffer them; Judg 4:16—pursued; Jer 4:5—Assemble

Joshua 10:21 to the camp: Josh 10:15–17 none: Exod 11:7; Isa 54:17; 57:4 Reciprocal: Josh 15:41—Makkedah; Josh 21:29—Jarmuth

Joshua 10:22; 1 Sam 15:32; See on Josh 10:16–18 Reciprocal: Josh 10:18—General; Judg 5:19—kings; Judg 8:12—took; Isa 24:22—they shall; Ezek 24:6—bring

Joshua 10:23; Josh 10:1, 3, 5 Reciprocal: Josh 2:3—Bring; Josh 9:1—all the kings; Josh 10:37—the king; Josh 12:10—Jerusalem; Josh 12:11—Lachish; Josh 12:12—Eglon; Josh 15:35—Jarmuth; Josh 21:29—Jarmuth; Ps 149:8—General

Joshua 10:24 put your feet: Deut 33:29; Judg 8:20; Ps 2:8–12; 18:40; 91:13; 107:40; 110:1, 5; 149:8, 9; Isa 26:5, 6; 60:11, 12; Mal 4:3; Rom 16:20; Rev 2:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—the neck; Deut 7:2—deliver; Deut 7:24—he shall; 2 Sam 22:41—necks; 1 Kgs 5:3—put; Job 12:19—General; Ps 47:3—our feet; Ps 74:3—Lift; Isa 51:23—Bow; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Rom 5:4—and experience; Rom 16:4—laid

Joshua 10:25 Fear not: Josh 1:9; Deut 31:6–8; 1 Sam 17:37; Ps 63:9; 77:11; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 be strong: Eph 6:10 thus shall: Deut 3:21, 22; 7:19; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 7:2—deliver; Deut 7:24—he shall; Deut 33:29—thou shalt; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; Ps 47:3—our feet; Mal 4:3—tread down; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Rom 5:4—and experience

Joshua 10:26 Joshua: Judg 8:21; 1 Sam 15:33 hanged: Josh 8:29; Num 25:4; Deut 21:22, 23; 2 Sam 21:6, 9; Esth 2:23; 7:9, 10; Matt 27:25; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—hang thee

Joshua 10:27 they took: Josh 8:29; Deut 21:23; 2 Sam 18:17 until this very day: Josh 4:9; 7:26 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:5—to cast; Gal 3:13—Cursed

Joshua 10:28 Makkedah: Situated, according to Eusebius, 8 miles east from Eleutheropolis. It was afterwards assigned to the tribe of Judah. Josh 15:41 them: Josh 10:32, 35, 37, 39; 6:21; Deut 7:2, 16; 20:16, 17; Ps 21:8, 9; 110:1; Luke 19:27; 1 Cor 15:25 and he did: Josh 10:30; 8:2 Reciprocal: Gen 37:21—not kill him; Exod 17:13—General; Josh 8:22—let none; Josh 9:1—all the kings; Josh 10:10—Makkedah; Josh 10:29—Libnah; Josh 11:12—all the; Josh 12:16—Makkedah

Joshua 10:29 Libnah: This city was situated in the south of Judah, and in the district of Eleutheropolis, according to Eusebius and Jerome. It is probably the Libnah in the neighbourhood of which the Israelites encamped. Josh 12:15; 15:42; 21:13; Num 33:20; 2 Kgs 8:22; 19:8; Jer 52:1, as he did, Josh 10:28; 6:21; 8:2, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:57—Libnah; Isa 37:8—Libnah

Joshua 10:30 Reciprocal: Num 32:22—land; Deut 2:33—we smote; Deut 7:2—deliver; Josh 8:24—returned unto Ai; Josh 8:29—the king; Josh 10:28—and he did; Josh 10:32—to Libnah; Josh 11:12—all the; Josh 12:15—Libnah; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left

Joshua 10:31 Lachish: Lachish was also situated in the south of Judah, seven miles south from Eleutheropolis, according to Eusebius and Jerome. It appears to have been anciently a very strong place; for though the people were panic struck, and the Israelites flushed with success, yet Joshua could not reduce it till the second day; and the king of Assyria afterwards was obliged to raise the siege. Josh 10:3, 5; 12:11; 15:39; 2 Kgs 19:8; 2 Chr 11:9; Isa 37:8; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:19—fled to Lachish; 2 Chr 25:27—Lachish; 2 Chr 32:9—Lachish

Joshua 10:32 to Libnah: Josh 10:30 Reciprocal: Exod 17:13—General; Deut 7:2—deliver; Josh 10:28—they; Josh 10:35—on that day; Josh 11:12—all the; Josh 12:11—Lachish; Josh 15:39—Lachish

Joshua 10:33 Gezer: Gezer was situated on the confines of Ephraim and Manasseh, between Beth-horon and the sea; and is evidently the village of Gazara mentioned by Eusebius, four miles (north) from Nicopolis or Emmaus. Josh 12:12; 16:3, 10; 21:21; Judg 1:29; 1 Kgs 9:16, 17; 1 Chr 6:67; 20:4 Reciprocal: Josh 8:29—the king; Josh 10:39—he left none; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer

Joshua 10:34 Eglon: This town appears to have been no great distance from Lachish, with which it is mentioned, Josh 15:39, as one of the cities given to Judah. Josh 10:3; 12:12; 15:39

Joshua 10:35 on that day: Josh 10:32 utterly: Josh 10:37; Lev 26:44; Job 19:10 Reciprocal: Josh 10:28—they; Josh 10:40—utterly; Josh 11:12—all the

Joshua 10:36 Hebron: Josh 10:3, 5; 14:13, 14; 15:13, 54; 21:13; Gen 13:18; Num 13:22; Judg 1:10; 2 Sam 5:1–5; 15:9, 10; 1 Chr 12:23, 28 Reciprocal: Josh 12:10—Hebron; Josh 15:14—General; Judg 1:9—afterward

Joshua 10:37 the king: From Josh 10:23, we learn that the king of Hebron was one of the five whom Joshua slew and hanged on five trees at Makkedah. This slaying of the king of Hebron, therefore, must either refer to what had already been done, or the Hebronites had set up another, whom Joshua now slew when he took the city. according: Josh 10:35 Reciprocal: Exod 17:13—General; Josh 10:28—them; Josh 10:39—he left none; Josh 10:40—utterly; Josh 11:12—all the; Josh 12:10—Hebron; Josh 14:13—gave unto; Josh 15:14—General

Joshua 10:38 Debir: Debir was situated in the south of the tribe of Judah, near Hebron. The expression of Joshua's returning to Debir, probably denotes, that having carried his conquests in the southern parts as far as Gaza (Josh 10:41) which was in the south-west angle of Canaan, he then marched back to besiege Debir. Josh 12:13; 15:15, 49; 21:15; Judg 1:11–15 Reciprocal: Josh 15:7—Debir; 1 Chr 6:58—Debir

Joshua 10:39 he left none: Josh 10:33, 37, 40; 11:8; Deut 3:3; 2 Kgs 10:11; Obad 18 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 10:28—them; Josh 11:12—all the; Josh 15:7—Debir; Judg 1:11—Debir; 1 Sam 15:8—utterly; 2 Chr 13:19—took cities

Joshua 10:40 all the country: Josh 15:21–63; 18:21–28; 19:1–8, 40–48 utterly: Josh 10:35, 37; 1 Kgs 15:29; Ps 9:17; 2 Thess 1:7–9 as the Lord: Josh 6:17; 8:2, 27; 9:24; Exod 23:31–33; 34:12; Deut 7:2–16; 26:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:1—the south; Num 31:15—General; Deut 1:7—in the plain; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 10:39—he left none; Josh 11:2—on the north; Josh 11:11—any left to breathe; Josh 11:12—all the; Josh 11:14—neither; Josh 12:8—the mountains; Josh 13:4—the land of; Luke 1:39—into; Luke 1:65—all the

Joshua 10:41 Kadeshbarnea: Josh 14:6, 7; Num 13:26; 32:8; 34:4; Deut 9:23 Gaza: Gen 10:19; Judg 16:1, 21; 1 Sam 6:17; Zech 9:5; Acts 8:26 all the country: The country of Goshen, mentioned here, seems to have been in the south of Judah; and to have taken its name from the city of Goshen, situated in the same tribe. Josh 11:16; 15:51 Gibeon: Josh 10:2, 12; 1 Kgs 3:5 Reciprocal: Josh 10:38—Debir

Joshua 10:42 because: Josh 10:14; Exod 14:14, 25; Deut 20:4; Ps 44:3–8; 46:1, 7, 11; 80:3; 118:6; Isa 8:9, 10; 43:4; Rom 8:31–37 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—which; Exod 17:13—General; Num 32:22—land; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 3:22—for the Lord; Deut 7:2—deliver; Deut 7:24—he shall; Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; Josh 23:3—for the; Josh 23:10—Lord; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; 1 Chr 22:18—before the Lord; 2 Chr 32:8—to fight; Job 12:19—General; Ps 35:1—fight; Ps 44:2—drive out; Ps 44:7—But; Ps 60:10—didst; Ps 68:12—Kings; Mic 6:5—Shittim; Hab 3:6—and drove; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst; Zech 9:14—seen; Zech 10:5—because; Zech 14:3—as

Joshua 10:43 unto the camp: Josh 10:15; 4:19; 1 Sam 11:14 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Josh 9:6—the camp; Josh 14:6—Gilgal; Josh 15:7—Gilgal; Neh 12:29—the house; Hos 9:15—is in; Mic 6:5—Shittim

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom;
- 10 Hazor is taken and burnt;
- 16 All the country taken by Joshua;
- 21 The Anakims cut off;
- 23 The land rest from war.

Joshua 11:1 Jabin: Josh 11:10; 12:19; 19:36; Judg 4:2, 17 he sent: Josh 10:3, 4; Ps 2:1–4; 83:1–3; Isa 26:11; 43:2, 5–7 Madon: The LXX read Μαρων, which, if legitimate, Calmet thinks may be the same as Maronia or Marath, in Phoenicia, to the north of mount Lebanon, Josh 12:19, 20; 19:15, 25. Shimron: Supposed to be the same with Symira, in Coele-Syria, joined to Maron or Marath by Pliny and Pomponius Mela. Achshaph: Supposed by some to be the same as Achzib or Ecdippa; from which, however, it is distinguished in Josh 19:25, 29. It was in the northern part of the tribe of Asher. Reciprocal: Josh 9:1—all the kings; Judg 1:19—chariots; Judg 5:19—kings; 1 Kgs 9:15—Hazor; 2 Kgs 15:29—Hazor

Joshua 11:2; Num 34:11, Chinnereth, Luke 5:1, Gennesaret on the north: Josh 11:21; 10:6, 40; Luke 1:39 Chinneroth: Jerome and others suppose this city to be same as was afterwards called Tiberias, now Tabaria, situated on the western shore of the lake of the same name. Josh 12:3 Dor: Josh 12:23; 17:11; Judg 1:27; 1 Kgs 4:11 Reciprocal: Josh 13:27—Chinnereth; Josh 19:35—Chinnereth; 1 Kgs 15:20—Cinneroth

Joshua 11:3 the Jebusite: Josh 15:63; Num 13:29; 2 Sam 24:16 Hivite: Judg 3:3 Hermon: Josh 13:11; Deut 4:48; Ps 89:12; 133:3; Song 4:8 land: Josh 18:26; Gen 31:49; Judg 20:1; 21:5, 8; 1 Sam 7:5–7; 10:17; 1 Kgs 15:22; Jer 40:6, 10; 41:3, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General; Josh 11:17—Seir; Josh 12:1—from the; Josh 12:5—Hermon; Josh 13:4—the land of; Neh 9:8—the Canaanites

Joshua 11:4 as the sand: Gen 22:17; 32:12; Judg 7:12; 1 Sam 13:5; 2 Sam 17:11; 1 Kgs 4:20 Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—horses; Josh 8:27—the cattle; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Ps 33:16—no king; Heb 11:12—as the sand

Joshua 11:5 all these: Ps 3:1; 118:10–12; Isa 8:9; Rev 16:14 met together: Heb. assembled by appointment waters: This is what Josephus calls the lake Semechon, now called Bahr-el-Houle (Lake Julius) between the head of the Jordan and the lake of Tiberias. According to Josephus it was seven miles long; and according to modern authorities, it is not above two miles broad, except at the north end, where it may be four.

Joshua 11:6 Be not: Josh 10:8; Ps 27:1, 2; 46:11 morrow: Josh 3:5; Judg 20:28; 1 Sam 11:9; 2 Chr 20:16, hough, Josh 11:9; 2 Sam 8:4 horses: Deut 7:16; Ps 20:7, 8; 46:9; 147:10, 11; Prov 20:7; Isa 30:16; 31:1; Hos 14:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Josh 6:2—I have; Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 4:7—deliver; 1 Sam 30:1—the Amalekites; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 1 Chr 18:4—David; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Ps 44:7—But; Isa 37:6—Be not; Ezek 39:9—and shall

Joshua 11:7 suddenly: Josh 10:9; 1 Thess 5:2, 3

Joshua 11:8 the Lord: Josh 21:44 great Zidon: or, Zidon-rabbah, Josh 19:28; Gen 10:15; 49:13; Zech 9:2 Misrephothmaim: or, salt pits, Heb. burning of waters, Josh 13:6 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—the Lord; Josh 10:39—he left none; Judg 3:3—Sidonians; Judg 4:16—pursued; Judg 18:28—far from; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:6—Zidon; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left; 2 Chr 13:15—God smote; Isa 23:12—daughter; Ezek 27:8—Zidon; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst; Matt 15:21—Tyre

Joshua 11:9 he houghed, Josh 11:6; Ezek 39:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—horses; 2 Sam 8:4—chariots; 1 Chr 18:4—David; Ps 46:9—burneth; Nah 2:13—I will burn

Joshua 11:10 Hazor: Josh 11:1; Judg 4:2 Reciprocal: Josh 8:24—returned unto Ai; Josh 9:1—all the kings; Josh 12:19—Hazor; 2 Sam 10:19—servants; 2 Kgs 15:29—Hazor

Joshua 11:11 any left to breathe: Heb. any breath, Josh 10:40 Reciprocal: Num 33:52—General; Deut 3:7—General; Deut 7:2—utterly; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 8:22—let none; Josh 9:1—all the kings; Josh 11:14—neither; Josh 12:19—Hazor; Judg 4:2—Hazor; Judg 18:27—burnt

Joshua 11:12 all the: Josh 10:28, 30, 32, 35, 37, 39, 40 as Moses: Josh 11:15; 8:8, 31; 9:24; 10:40; Num 33:52, 53; Deut 7:2; 20:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 17:13—General; Josh 8:22—let none; Josh 11:20—as the Lord; 1 Sam 15:8—utterly; 2 Chr 13:19—took cities; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst

Joshua 11:13 in their: Heb. on their heap, The Vulgate, Syriac, Onkelos and Waterland render *âl tillom*, “on their hills.” As the cities of the plain might be easily attacked and carried, Joshua destroyed them; but as those on mountains, hills, or other eminences, might be retained by him with little trouble, prudence would dictate their preservation. Jer 30:18 Reciprocal: Josh 24:13—cities; 2 Kgs 15:29—Hazor

Joshua 11:14 the spoil: Josh 8:27; Num 31:9; Deut 6:10, 11; 20:14 neither: Josh 11:11; 10:40 Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Deut 3:6—we utterly; Deut 20:16—General; Josh 6:21—utterly; 1 Sam 14:36—let us not leave

Joshua 11:15 the Lord: Josh 11:12; Exod 34:11–13 so did Moses: Deut 7:2; 31:7 and so did Joshua: Josh 1:7; Exod 39:42, 43; Deut 4:5; 2 Chr 30:12 he left nothing: Heb. removed nothing, Deut 4:2; 12:32; 1 Sam 15:1–3, 8, 9, 11, 19–22; Matt 23:23; Luke 11:42; Acts 20:20, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 17:10—Joshua

Joshua 11:16 all that land: Gen 15:18–21; Num 34:2–13; Deut 34:2, 3 hills: Josh 9:1; 12:8 the land: Josh 10:41 the mountain: Josh 11:21; Ezek 17:23; 36:1–3, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 1:7—in the plain; Josh 15:51—Goshen

Joshua 11:17 the mount Halak: or, the smooth mountain that goeth: Gen 32:3; Deut 2:1; 33:2 Seir: Josh 11:3; 1:4; 12:7; 13:5 all their: Josh 12:7–24; Deut 7:24 Reciprocal: Deut 1:7—in the plain; Josh 9:1—Lebanon; Josh 12:1—from the

Joshua 11:18 a long time: Caleb was forty years old when sent from Kadesh-barnea to spy the land, and he was eighty-five at the conclusion of this war (Josh 14:10). Almost thirty-nine years of this time were spent before Israel passed Jordan; which leaves

between six and seven for the term of Joshua's wars. Josh 11:23; 14:7–10 Reciprocal: Judg 11:26—three hundred; Hab 3:6—and drove

Joshua 11:19 the Hivites: Josh 9:3–27 Reciprocal: Num 21:1—then; Deut 2:30—for the Lord; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 6:25—Rahab; Josh 9:7—Hivites; Josh 9:15—made peace; Josh 10:1—how the

Joshua 11:20 it was: Exod 4:21; 9:16; Deut 2:30; Judg 14:4; 1 Sam 2:25; 1 Kgs 12:15; 22:20–23; 2 Chr 25:16; Isa 6:9, 10; Rom 9:18, 22, 23 as the Lord: Josh 11:12–15; Deut 20:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 21:1—then; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 6:25—Rahab; Josh 8:17—a man; Josh 10:1—how the; Josh 19:36—Hazor; Judg 4:7—And I; Esth 9:2—as sought; Ps 46:8—desolations; Isa 63:17—and hardened; John 12:40—hardened; Rom 2:5—But after

Joshua 11:21 the Anakims: Josh 14:12–14; 15:13, 14; Num 13:22, 23; Deut 1:28; 2:21; 9:2; Judg 1:10, 11, 20; Jer 3:23; 9:23; Amos 2:9 Joshua destroyed: Josh 10:42; 24:11, 12; Ps 110:5, 6; 149:6–9; Rev 6:2; 19:11–21 Reciprocal: Josh 11:2—on the north; Josh 11:16—the mountain; Judg 1:9—afterward; Ezek 6:2—the mountains; Luke 1:39—city

Joshua 11:22 only in Gaza: Judg 3:3; 1 Sam 17:4; 2 Sam 21:16–22; 1 Chr 18:1; 29:4–8 Ashdod: Josh 15:46; 2 Chr 26:6; Neh 13:23, 24 Reciprocal: Num 13:22—Ahiman; Num 13:28—saw the; Deut 1:28—we have seen; Josh 14:12—the Anakims; Judg 1:18—General; 1 Sam 5:1—Ashdod; Amos 2:9—I destroyed

Joshua 11:23 according to all: Exod 23:27–31; 34:11; Num 34:2–13; Deut 11:23–25 according to their: Josh 14:1–Josh 19:51; Num 26:52–55 And the land: Josh 11:18; 14:15; 21:44, 45; 22:4; 23:1; Ps 46:9; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Heb 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 26:53—General; Num 26:55—by lot; Num 32:22—land; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; Josh 24:11—the men; Judg 3:11—the land; Neh 9:8—has performed; Neh 9:22—divide; Ps 44:2—drive out; Ps 105:44—gave; Ps 135:12—gave their; Prov 19:14—the inheritance; Eccl 3:8—a time of war; Jer 21:2—according; Ezek 45:8—according

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of;
- 7 The one and thirty kings on the other side of Jordan which Joshua smote.

Joshua 12:1 on the other: Josh 1:15; 22:4 from the: Num 21:13, 24; Deut 2:24; Judg 11:18; Isa 16:2, unto the mount, Josh 11:3, 17; Deut 3:8, 9; 4:48; Ps 133:3 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Num 21:31—General; Num 32:19—because; Deut 7:24—he shall; Josh 12:5—Hermon; Josh 12:7—on this side; Ps 68:14—When; Ps 89:12—Hermon; Ps 136:17—General; Ps 136:21—General; Song 4:8—Shenir

Joshua 12:2 Sihon: Num 21:23–30; Deut 2:24–37; 3:6–17; Neh 9:22; Ps 135:11; 136:19, 20 Jabbok: Gen 32:22; Judg 11:13, 22 Reciprocal: Deut 1:4—General; Deut 2:37—Jabbok; Deut 3:8—the land; Deut 3:12—from Aroer; Deut 3:16—river Jabbok; Josh 13:9—Aroer; Josh 13:11—General; Josh 13:16—General; Judg 11:26—Heshbon

Joshua 12:3 sea of Chinneroth: This inland sea, or rather lake, which drives its several

names, the Lake of Tiberias, Sea of Galilee, Lake of Gennesareth, from the territory which forms its western and south-western border, is computed to be between seventeen and eighteen miles in length, and from five to six in breadth. The waters of this lake, which are sweet and agreeable, lie in a deep basin, surrounded with lofty hills, except at the north and south, where it is a plain country or level. There is a current through the whole lake even to the shore; and the Jordan through it is discernible by the smoothness of the surface in that part. Its appearance from the north-western extremity is said by Mr. BUCKINGHAM to be exceedingly grand; but the barren aspect of the mountains on each side, and the total absence of wood, give a cast of dullness to the picture. Josh 11:2; Deut 3:17; John 6:1, Sea of Tiberias the sea: Josh 3:16; 15:2, 5; Gen 14:3; 19:25; Deut 3:17 Bethjeshimoth: Josh 13:20 the south: or, Teman Ashdodthpishgah: or, the springs of Pishgah, or, the hill, Num 21:20; Deut 3:17 marg. Deut 4:49 Reciprocal: Deut 3:16—river Jabbok; Josh 13:27—Chinnereth; Josh 18:19—the salt; 1 Kgs 15:20—Cinneroth; Ezek 47:19—river; Matt 15:29—unto; Luke 5:1—the lake

Joshua 12:4 the coast: Num 21:33–35; Deut 3:1–7, 10 the remnant: Josh 13:12; Deut 3:11 dwelt: Deut 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Ashteroth; Num 21:35—General; Deut 3:4—all his cities; Josh 9:10—Ashtaroth; Josh 13:31—Ashtaroth; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; 1 Chr 6:71—Bashan

Joshua 12:5 Hermon: Josh 12:1; 11:3; Deut 3:8, 9; 4:47, 48 Salcah: Josh 13:11; Deut 3:10 unto the: Deut 3:14; 1 Sam 27:8; 2 Sam 3:3; 13:37; 15:8; 23:34; 2 Kgs 25:23 Reciprocal: Josh 13:2—Geshuri; Judg 11:26—Heshbon; 2 Sam 13:38—General; Jer 40:8—Maachathite

Joshua 12:6 did Moses: Num 21:24–35 gave it: Josh 13:8–32; Luke 22:29–42; Deut 3:11–17 Reciprocal: Num 32:33—Moses; Josh 1:1—the death

Joshua 12:7 on this side: Josh 12:1; 3:17; 9:1 Baalgad: Josh 11:17; 13:5 Seir: Gen 14:6; 32:3; 36:8, 20, 30; Deut 2:1, 4 Joshua gave: Josh 1:3, 4; 11:23; 13:1–Josh 19:51; Deut 11:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—And the; Josh 13:4—the land of; Ps 68:12—Kings; Ps 135:12—gave their; Ps 149:8—General

Joshua 12:8 the mountains: Josh 10:40; 11:16 the Hittites: Josh 9:1; Gen 15:18–21; Exod 3:8; 23:23, 28–31; Deut 7:1; 9:1 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Gen 10:19—And the; Josh 13:4—the land of; Ps 68:12—Kings

Joshua 12:9 Jericho: Josh 6:2–21 Ai: Josh 8:1, 17, 29–35 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 7:2—to Ai

Joshua 12:10 Jerusalem: Josh 10:23 Hebron: Josh 10:3, 23, 36, 37

Joshua 12:11 Jarmuth: Placed by Eusebius and Jerome four miles from Eleutheropolis, near Eshtaol; but, in Jermus, which is probably the same, they state it to be ten miles from Eleutheropolis, towards Jerusalem; which is supposed to be nearer the truth. Josh 10:3–23 Lachish: Eusebius and Jerome say it was a village in their time, seven miles south from Eleutheropolis. Josh 10:3, 23, 31, 32 Reciprocal: Josh 15:35—Jarmuth; Josh 15:39—Lachish; Josh 21:29—Jarmuth; 2 Kgs 19:8—Lachish; 2 Chr 32:9—Lachish; Neh 11:29—Jarmuth; Isa 37:8—Lachish; Jer 34:7—Lachish

Joshua 12:12 Eglon: Josh 10:3, 23; 15:39 Gezer: Gezer appears to have situated in the

tribe of Ephraim, near Beth-horon, between it and the sea. Eusebius and Jerome place it four miles north of Nicopolis or Emmaus. Josh 10:33 Reciprocal: Josh 10:34—Eglon; 1 Chr 6:67—Gezer; 1 Chr 20:4—Gezer

Joshua 12:13 Debir: Josh 10:3, 38 Geder: Josh 15:36 Reciprocal: Josh 21:15—Debir; 1 Chr 4:39—Gedor; 1 Chr 6:58—Debir

Joshua 12:14 Hormah: Num 14:45; 21:3 Arad: Eusebius places this city in the neighbourhood of Kadesh, four miles from Malathis, and twenty from Hebron. Num 21:1 Reciprocal: Judg 1:16—which

Joshua 12:15 Libnah: Eusebius and Jerome inform us, that Libnah was a town or village in their time, lying in the district of Eleutheropolis. Josh 10:29, 30 Adullam: 1 Sam 22:1 Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—Adullamite; Josh 15:35—Adullam; Josh 15:42—Libnah; 2 Sam 23:13—the cave; 2 Kgs 19:8—Libnah; 1 Chr 11:15—the cave; 2 Chr 11:7—Adullam; Neh 11:30—Adullam

Joshua 12:16 Makkedah: Josh 10:28 Bethel: Josh 8:17; Gen 12:8; 28:19; Judg 1:22 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—Makkedah; Josh 15:41—Makkedah

Joshua 12:17 Tappuah: Josh 15:34 Hephher: Josh 19:13; 1 Kgs 4:10 Reciprocal: Josh 16:8—Tappuah; Josh 17:8—of Tappuah

Joshua 12:18 Aphek: Josh 19:30; 1 Sam 4:1 Lasharon: or, Sharon, Isa 33:9

Joshua 12:19 Madon: Josh 11:1 Hazor: Josh 11:1, 10, 11; Judg 4:2 Reciprocal: Josh 19:36—Hazor; 2 Kgs 15:29—Hazor

Joshua 12:20 Shimronmeron: Josh 11:1; 19:15 Achshaph: Josh 11:1; 19:25

Joshua 12:21 Taanach: Josh 17:11; Judg 5:19 Megiddo: 1 Kgs 4:12; 2 Kgs 23:29, 30

Joshua 12:22 Kedesh: Josh 15:23; 19:37; 21:32 Jokneam: Josh 19:11 Carmel: Josh 15:55; 1 Sam 25:2; Isa 35:2 Reciprocal: Josh 21:34—Jokneam; 1 Chr 6:76—Kedesh

Joshua 12:23 Dor: Josh 11:2; 17:11 the nations: Gen 14:1, 2; Isa 9:1 Gilgal: Josh 4:19; 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:11—Dor

Joshua 12:24 Tirzah: 1 Kgs 16:23; 2 Kgs 15:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:17—Tirzah; Ps 135:11—and all the; Hab 3:12—didst march

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered;
- 8 The inheritance of the two tribes and half;
- 14 The Lord and his sacrifices are the inheritance of Levi;
- 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben;
- 22 Balaam slain;

- 24 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad;
29 and of the half tribe of Manasseh.

Joshua 13:1 AM 2560, BC 1444, An, Ex, Is, 47 Joshua: Josh 14:10; 23:1, 2; 24:29; Gen 18:11; 1 Kgs 1:1; Luke 1:7 to be possessed: Heb. to possess it, Deut 31:3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Lev 14:34—which I; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; Josh 20:1—spake; Ps 136:21—General; Ezek 48:29—General

Joshua 13:2 the land: Exod 23:29–31; Deut 11:23, 24; Judg 3:1 borders: Gen 10:14; 26:1; Joel 3:4 Geshuri: Josh 13:11, 13; 12:5; 1 Sam 27:8; 2 Sam 3:3; 13:37, 38; 15:8 Reciprocal: Josh 23:4—Behold; 2 Chr 9:26—river; Obad 19—the plain

Joshua 13:3 Sihor: Jer 2:18 which is counted: Gen 10:15–19; Num 34:2–14 five Lords: Judg 3:3; 1 Sam 6:4, 16, 17; Zeph 2:4, 5. The Philistine were not descended from Canaan, but from Mizraim, the son of Ham; (compare Gen 10:6 with Josh 13:13,) yet they were numbered with the Canaanites in this distribution. Avites: Deut 2:23, Avims Reciprocal: Josh 15:4—river; Josh 15:45—Ekron; Josh 15:47—the river; Judg 1:18—General; Judg 16:5—the lords; 1 Sam 6:18—the five lords; 1 Sam 29:2—the lords; 1 Kgs 8:65—the river; 1 Chr 13:5—Shihor; 2 Chr 7:8—from the entering; Isa 14:29—whole; Ezek 48:28—the river; Obad 19—the plain; Acts 8:26—Gaza

Joshua 13:4 the land of: Josh 10:40; 11:3; 12:7, 8 Mearah: or, the cave Aphek: This is probably the Aphek spoken of in 1 Kgs 20:26. 2 Kgs 13:18, as the capital of the kings of Syria; and the same as is mentioned by Sozomen, Eusebius, and Theophanes, as situated near the river Adonis (now Nahr Ibrahim,) between Heliopolis and Byblos, and celebrated for the infamous temple of Venus the Aphacite. The village Afka, situated in the bottom of a valley, and hour and three quarters from Akoura, and three hours' distance from Lake Liemoun, is supposed to occupy its site. Burckhardt, however, could not hear of any remains of antiquity in its neighbourhood. Josh 19:30; 1 Sam 4:1 the Amorites: Judg 1:34–36

Joshua 13:5 Giblites: Probably the inhabitants of the country, around Gebal (Ezek 27:9) or Byblos, as the LXX render, a city of Phoenicia, situated on the Mediterranean, between Sidon and Tripoli, on the north of the river Adonis. It is now called Gibyle, of Djebail, situated about a day's journey south of Tripoli. Its walls are about a mile in circumference, with square towers about every forty yards' distance. Anciently it must have been a place of no mean extent and of considerable beauty, from the ruins still visible. 1 Kgs 5:18 marg. Ps 83:7; Ezek 27:9 Lebanon: Deut 1:7; 3:25 Baalgad: Josh 12:7 under mount: Josh 11:17 unto the: Num 34:8; Isa 10:9; Amos 6:2 Reciprocal: Josh 9:1—Lebanon; Judg 3:3—in mount; 1 Kgs 8:65—from the entering; 1 Chr 13:5—Hemath; Jer 39:5—Hamath; Jer 52:9—Hamath; Ezek 11:10—in

Joshua 13:6 Misrephothmaim: Josh 11:8 them: Josh 23:13; Gen 15:18–21; Exod 23:30, 31; Judg 2:21–23 only divide: Josh 14:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 34:8—the entrance; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Josh 23:4—Behold; Josh 23:5—he shall; Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot; Matt 15:21—Tyre

Joshua 13:7; Num 26:53–56; 33:54; 32:2–14; Ezek 47:13–23; 48:23–29 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—two sons; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Josh 23:4—Behold; 1 Chr 12:37—the other side; Ps 78:55—divided; Ps 105:44—inherited

Joshua 13:8 Moses gave: Josh 4:12; 22:4; Num 32:33–42; Deut 3:12–17 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—Gilead; Gen 31:48—Galeed; Gen 49:19—General; Num 21:24—Israel; Num 21:31—General; Num 32:19—because; Num 32:22—this land; Num 34:14—General; Deut 33:20—Blessed; Josh 12:6—gave it; Josh 14:3—Moses; Josh 18:7—and Gad; Judg 11:19—General; 2 Sam 2:9—Gilead; Ps 108:8—Gilead; Mark 3:8—beyond

Joshua 13:9 Aroer: Josh 13:16; 12:2; Deut 3:12, 16 all the plain: Num 21:30; Isa 15:2; Jer 48:18, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—Gilead; Gen 31:48—Galeed; Deut 2:36—Aroer; Deut 3:8—the land; 2 Sam 24:5—Aroer; 1 Kgs 4:19—the country of Sihon; 2 Kgs 10:33—the land of Gilead; 1 Chr 19:7—Medeba; Jer 48:20—Arnon

Joshua 13:10; Num 21:24–26 Reciprocal: Deut 1:4—General; Deut 33:20—Blessed; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 11:26—Heshbon

Joshua 13:11; Josh 12:2–5; Deut 4:47, 48; 1 Chr 2:23 Reciprocal: Deut 3:10—Edrei; Josh 11:3—Hermon; Josh 12:5—Salcah; Josh 13:2—Geshuri; Josh 13:13—expelled; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; 2 Sam 10:6—Maacah; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; 1 Chr 5:23—Hermon; Ps 133:3—As the dew of Hermon

Joshua 13:12 Og: Josh 12:4; Deut 3:10, 11 these did: Josh 14:3, 4; Num 21:23–35 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Ashteroth; Num 21:33—they turned; Num 21:35—General; Deut 3:3—General

Joshua 13:13 expelled: Josh 13:11; 23:12, 13; Num 33:55; Judg 2:1–3; 2 Sam 3:3; 13:37, 38 Reciprocal: Deut 3:14—Geshuri; Josh 13:2—Geshuri; Josh 13:3—five Lords; 1 Sam 27:8—the Geshurites; 1 Chr 2:23—Geshur; 1 Chr 3:2—Geshur

Joshua 13:14 See note on Josh 13:33. Josh 14:3, 4; Num 18:20–24; Deut 10:9; 12:12, 19; 18:2 Reciprocal: Num 26:62—those that; Deut 3:12—from Aroer; Deut 18:1—they shall; Josh 18:7—the Levites; Ezek 44:28—I am their inheritance

Joshua 13:15 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—these be; Josh 22:4—get; Judg 11:20—General; 1 Chr 5:8—Aroer; Ezek 48:6—Reuben

Joshua 13:16; Josh 13:9; 12:2; Num 21:28–30; 32:33–38; Deut 3:12; Isa 15:1, 2, 4; 16:7–9; Jer 48:21–24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:28—Aroer; 2 Sam 24:5—Aroer; Isa 16:2—the fords; Isa 17:2—Aroer

Joshua 13:17 Dibon: Eusebius says the city was situated in the plain of Arnon. Bamothbaal: or, the high places of Baal, and the house of Baal-meon, Num 21:19; 22:41; 32:38 Reciprocal: Num 21:30—Dibon; Josh 21:39—Heshbon; 1 Chr 5:8—Baalmeon; Isa 15:2—is gone; Jer 48:18—Dibon; Jer 48:23—Bethmeon; Ezek 25:9—Baalmeon

Joshua 13:18 Jahaza: A city near Medeba and Dibon, afterwards given to the Levites. Josh 21:36, 37; Num 21:23, Jahaz, 1 Chr 6:78, 79, Jahzah Kedemoth: Supposed to have been situated east of the Arnon. Mephaath: Situated near the desert, east of Moab. In the time of Eusebius, he says the Romans kept a garrison there. Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—Kedemoth; Isa 15:4—Jahaz; Jer 48:21—Jahazah

Joshua 13:19 And Kirjathaim: This city, according to Eusebius, was situated ten miles west of Medeba. Num 32:37, 38, Sibman, Called Shibmah, Num 32:38, and celebrated for its vines Jer 48:32. Isa 16:8, 9; on which last place, Jerome says, there were scarcely 500 paces between it and Heshbon. Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Shaveh Kiriathaim; Jer 48:23—Kiriathaim; Ezek 25:9—Baalmeon

Joshua 13:20 Bethpeor: Num 25:3; Deut 4:46 Ashdothpishgah: or, springs of Pishgah, or, the hill, Josh 12:3; Deut 3:17 Bethjeshimoth: Num 33:49; Ezek 25:9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:49—under the springs

Joshua 13:21 And all the: Deut 3:10 whom Moses: Num 21:24–35; Deut 2:30–36 with the: Num 31:8 Reciprocal: Num 22:4—elders; Num 25:15—Zur; Josh 21:39—Heshbon

Joshua 13:22 Balaam: Num 22:5–7; 24:1; 31:8; 2 Pet 2:15; Jude 11; Rev 2:14; 19:20 soothsayer: or, diviner Reciprocal: Num 22:4—elders; Num 24:25—General; Jer 27:9—hearken

Joshua 13:23 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—these be

Joshua 13:24; Num 32:34–36 Reciprocal: Deut 4:48—Aroer; Deut 33:20—Blessed; 1 Sam 13:7—Gad; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; Jer 49:2—Rabbah; Ezek 48:27—Gad

Joshua 13:25 their coast: Num 32:35 Jazer: A city near a brook of the same name, now called Wady Szur; and probably the present Szur occupies its site. half: Num 21:26–30; Deut 2:19; Judg 11:13–27 Rabbah: Deut 3:11; 2 Sam 11:1; 12:26; Ezek 21:20; Amos 1:14 Reciprocal: Num 32:1—Jazer; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 5:17—Gilead; 1 Chr 6:81—Jazer; Isa 16:8—Jazer; Jer 49:2—Rabbah; Obad 19—Benjamin

Joshua 13:26 Ramathmizpeh: Josh 20:8; Gen 31:49; Judg 10:17; 11:11, 29; 1 Kgs 22:3 Mahanaim: Josh 21:38; Gen 32:1, 2; 2 Sam 2:8; 17:27 Debir: 2 Sam 9:4, 5; 17:27, Lodebar Reciprocal: Josh 13:30—General; 2 Sam 17:24—Mahanaim; 1 Chr 6:81—Heshbon

Joshua 13:27 Betharam: A city near mount Peor, and not far from the entrance of the Jordan into the Dead Sea; rebuilt and called Livias by Herod, in honour of Livia, wife of Augustus. Num 32:36 Bethnimrah: Num 32:3, 36 Succoth: Gen 33:17; Judg 8:5, 6, 14–16; 1 Kgs 7:46 Chinnereth: Josh 11:2; 12:3, Chinneroth, Num 34:11; Deut 3:17; Luke 5:1, Gennesaret Reciprocal: Josh 19:35—Chinnereth; Ps 60:6—valley; Isa 15:6—Nimrim

Joshua 13:29 Reciprocal: Num 32:22—this land; Num 32:40—General; Deut 3:13—the rest; Josh 17:5—beside; Josh 22:7—General; 1 Chr 5:23—Baalhermon; Ezek 48:4—Manasseh

Joshua 13:30; Josh 13:26; Num 32:39–41; Deut 3:13–15; 1 Chr 2:21–23 Reciprocal: Num 21:33—Og; Num 32:41—Jair; Deut 3:3—General; Deut 3:4—all his cities; 1 Chr 2:22—Jair

Joshua 13:31 Ashtaroth: Josh 12:4 the children of Machir by: Num 32:39, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Ashteroth; Deut 3:4—all his cities; Deut 3:10—Edrei; Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; Judg 5:17—Gilead; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir; Obad 19—Benjamin

Joshua 13:32 Reciprocal: Josh 14:3—but unto

Joshua 13:33 At Josh 13:14, as well as here, notice is taken, that to the tribe of Levi, "Moses gave no inheritance," for so God had appointed. Num 18:20. If they had been appointed to a lot entire by themselves, Moses would have served them first, not because it was his own tribe, but because it was God's, but they must be provided for in another manner; their habitation must be scattered in all the tribes, and their maintenance brought out of all the tribes, and God himself was the portion both of their inheritance and of their cup. Josh 18:7; Deut 10:9; 18:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 26:62—those that; Deut 12:12—General; Josh 14:3—but unto; Ezek 44:28—I am their inheritance; Heb 11:33—through

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot;
- 6 Caleb by privilege obtains Hebron.

Joshua 14:1 which Eleazar: Num 34:17–29 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—And the; Exod 6:14—the heads; Num 26:53—General; Num 34:13—This is the land; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Josh 11:23—according to their; Josh 13:6—only divide; Josh 17:4—Eleazar; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Josh 19:51—These are; Josh 21:1—Eleazar; Josh 22:4—get; Josh 24:33—Eleazar; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar; Acts 13:19—he divided

Joshua 14:2 lot: Though God had sufficiently pointed out by the predictions of Jacob and Moses what portions he designed for each tribe, yet we readily discern an admirable proof of His wisdom, in the orders he gave to decide them by lot. By this means the false interpretations which might have been given to the words of Jacob and Moses were prevented; and by striking at the root of whatever might occasion jealousies and disputes among the tribes, he evidently secured the honesty of those appointed to distribute the conquered lands of Canaan. Besides, the success of this method gave a fresh proof of the divinity of the Jewish religion, and the truth of its oracles. Each tribe finding itself placed by lot exactly in the spot where Jacob and Moses foretold, it was evident that Providence had equally directed both the predictions and that lot; and it would be the greatest folly and presumption not to acknowledge the inspiration of God in the words of Jacob and Moses; the direction of his hand in the lot, and his providence in the event. Num 26:55, 56; 33:54; 34:13; Ps 16:5, 6; Prov 16:33; 18:18; Matt 25:34 Reciprocal: Num 34:14—General; Num 36:2—The Lord commanded; Josh 13:6—only divide; Josh 15:1—This then was the lot; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Judg 20:9—by lot against it; 1 Chr 6:61—by lot; Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot

Joshua 14:3 Moses: Josh 13:8; Num 32:29–42; Deut 3:12–17 but unto: Josh 13:14, 32, 33 Reciprocal: Num 18:20—no inheritance; Num 26:62—those that; Num 34:14—General; Num 35:2—General; Deut 10:9—General; Josh 13:12—these did; 1 Chr 12:37—the other side

Joshua 14:4 the children: Gen 48:5; 1 Chr 5:1, 2 save cities: Josh 21:2–42; Num 35:2–8; 1 Chr 6:54–81 Reciprocal: Gen 48:6—and shall be called; Deut 12:12—General; Josh 13:12—these did; Josh 13:14—General; Judg 1:22—the house

Joshua 14:6 Gilgal: Josh 4:19; 10:43 Caleb: Num 13:6; 14:6 Kenezite: Josh 14:14; 15:17; Num 32:12 Thou knowest: Num 14:24, 30; Deut 1:36–38 the man: Num 12:7, 8; Deut 33:1; 34:5, 10; Judg 13:6–8; 1 Kgs 13:1, 14; 2 Kgs 4:9, 16, 42; 8:7, 11; Ps 90 title 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:17 Kadeshbarnea: Num 13:26 Reciprocal: Num 13:30—General; Num 14:38—General; Num 32:8—General; Deut 1:2—unto; Josh 10:41—Kadeshbarnea; Josh 15:13—Caleb; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; 1 Chr 5:1—reckoned; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; Neh 12:24—the man; Jer 35:4—a man; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

Joshua 14:7 sent me: Num 13:6, 16–20 I brought: Num 13:26–33; 14:6–10 Reciprocal: Num 32:8—General; Josh 10:41—Kadeshbarnea; Josh 11:18—a long time; Heb 3:16—not

Joshua 14:8 wholly: Josh 14:14; Num 14:24; Deut 1:36; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:15—melt; Num 13:31—General; Num 32:11—because; Num 32:12—for; Deut 1:28—discouraged; Josh 2:11—our hearts; 1 Kgs 11:6—went not fully after; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 78:8—whose; Jer 49:23—fainthearted

Joshua 14:9; Josh 1:3; Num 13:22; 14:22–24 Reciprocal: Num 14:24—followed me; Num 32:11—because; Num 32:12—for; Deut 11:24—General; Josh 14:14—because; Judg 1:20—they gave; Ps 78:8—whose

Joshua 14:10 forty: Josh 11:18; Num 14:33, 34 wandered: Heb. walked Reciprocal: Deut 31:2—I am an; Deut 34:7—his eye; Josh 13:1—Joshua; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; Job 33:25—return; Ps 91:7—General; Matt 3:1—the wilderness

Joshua 14:11; Deut 31:2; 34:7; Ps 90:10; 103:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; Job 33:25—return

Joshua 14:12 the Anakims: Josh 11:21, 22; Num 13:28, 33 if so be: Num 14:8, 9; 21:34; 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Chr 14:11; Ps 18:32–34; 27:1–3; 44:3; 60:12; 118:10–12; Rom 8:31; Phil 4:13; Heb 11:33 I shall: Josh 15:14; Judg 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 35:27—Mamre; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 17:32—thy; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 2 Kgs 19:4—the Lord; 1 Chr 20:8—they fell; 2 Chr 27:4—the mountains; Ps 33:16—mighty; Isa 37:4—It may; Joel 2:14—Who

Joshua 14:13 blessed: Josh 22:6; Gen 47:7, 10; 1 Sam 1:17; Song 6:9 gave unto: Josh 10:36, 37; 15:13; 21:11, 12; Judg 1:20; 1 Chr 6:55, 56 Reciprocal: Gen 13:18—Hebron; Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 37:14—Hebron; Num 13:22—Hebron; 1 Sam 30:14—Caleb; 1 Sam 30:31—Hebron; 2 Chr 27:4—the mountains

Joshua 14:14 because: Josh 14:8, 9; 1 Cor 15:58 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 14:6—Kenezite; 1 Sam 30:31—Hebron; 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; 1 Kgs 11:6—went not fully after; 2 Chr 11:10—Hebron; Ps 51:10—right

Joshua 14:15 And the name: Josh 15:13; Gen 23:2 And the land: Josh 11:23; Judg 3:11, 30; 5:31; 8:28 Reciprocal: Gen 37:14—Hebron; Gen 49:15—rest; Josh 10:3—Hebron; Josh 15:54—Kirjatharba; Josh 20:7—Kirjatharba; Judg 1:10—Kirjatharba; 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; Neh 11:25—Kirjatharba

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The borders of the lot Judah;
- 13 Caleb's portion and conquest;
- 16 Othniel, for his valour, hath Achsah, Caleb's daughter, to wife;
- 18 She obtains a blessing of her father;
- 21 The cities of Judah;
- 63 The Jebusites unconquered.

Joshua 15:1 AM 2561, BC 1443, An, Ex, Is, 48 This then was the lot: The geography of the sacred writings presents many difficulties, occasioned by the changes which Canaan has undergone, especially for the last 2,000 years. Many of the ancient towns and villages have had their names so totally changed that their former appellations are no longer discernible; several lie buried under their own ruins, and others have been so long destroyed that not a vestige of them remains. On these accounts it is very difficult to ascertain the precise situation of many places mentioned in these chapters; but this cannot in any measure affect the truth of the narrative. Josh 14:2; Num 26:55, 56 even to the: Num 33:36, 37; 34:3-5; Ezek 47:19 Reciprocal: Num 13:21—from the wilderness of Zin; Num 20:1—Kadesh; Num 33:54—give the less inheritance; Num 34:17—are the names; Josh 18:5—Judah shall; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Josh 18:11—between the children; Josh 18:19—this was the; Ezek 48:7—Judah

Joshua 15:2 the salt sea: Josh 3:16; Gen 14:3; Num 34:3; Ezek 47:8, 18 bay: Heb. tongue, Isa 11:15 Reciprocal: Deut 3:17—the sea; Josh 12:3—the sea; Josh 18:19—bay; Judg 1:36—from the going

Joshua 15:3 Maalehacrabim: or, the going up to Acrabbim, Num 34:4; Judg 1:36 Zin: Gen 14:7; Num 20:1; 32:8 Adar: Probably the same as Hazar-addar, Num 34:4. Karkaa: Supposed to be the Coracea of Ptolemy, in Arabia Petrea Eusebius places a castle called Carcaria at the distance of a day's journey from Petra. Reciprocal: Num 13:17—southward

Joshua 15:4 Azmon: The last city they possessed towards Egypt; east of the River of Egypt or Rhinocorura. Num 34:5 river: Josh 13:3; Exod 23:31 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—from; Num 34:4—Hazaraddar; Josh 15:47—the river; 1 Sam 30:10—the brook Besor; 2 Kgs 24:7—from the river

Joshua 15:5; Num 34:12 Reciprocal: Deut 3:17—the sea; Josh 12:3—the sea

Joshua 15:6 Bethhogla: Probably the Bethagla mentioned by Jerome is the same as the "threshing-floor of Atad," (Gen 50:10) situated three miles from Jericho, and two from Jordan; and belonging to the tribe of Benjamin, though serving as a frontier to the tribe of Judah. Josh 18:19, 20 the stone: Josh 18:17 Reciprocal: Josh 15:61—Betharabah; Josh 18:18—Arabah; Josh 18:21—Bethhoglah; Josh 18:22—Betharabah

Joshua 15:7 Debir: Josh 15:15; 10:38, 39 the valley: Josh 7:26; Isa 65:10; Hos 2:5 Gilgal: Josh 4:19; 5:9, 10; 10:43 Adummim: A town and mountain of Benjamin (Josh 18:17) near Jericho, towards Jerusalem. Enshemesh: Situated east of Jerusalem, on the confines of Judah and Benjamin. Enrogel: Supposed to be the same as the fountain of Siloam, east

of Jerusalem, at the foot of mount Zion. 2 Sam 17:17; 1 Kgs 1:9 Reciprocal: Josh 7:24—the valley; Josh 18:16—Enrogel

Joshua 15:8 valley of the son: A valley near to Jerusalem. Josh 18:16; 2 Kgs 23:10; 2 Chr 28:3; Jer 7:31, 32; 19:2, 6, 14 the Jebusite: Josh 15:63; 18:28; Judg 1:8, 21; 19:10 valley of the giants: Situated apparently west of Jerusalem and mount Moriah. Josh 18:16; 2 Sam 5:18, 22; Isa 17:5, the valley of Rephaim Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:15—Rephaim; Neh 11:30—the valley

Joshua 15:9 Nephtoah: Josh 18:15 Baalah: A city near Bethshemesh, and, according to Eusebius, nine miles from Jerusalem, in going towards Diospolis. 2 Sam 6:2; 1 Chr 13:6 Kirjathjearim: Josh 9:17; Judg 18:12 Reciprocal: Josh 15:29—Baalah; Josh 17:18—the mountain; Josh 18:14—Kirjathbaal; Judg 17:1—mount; 1 Chr 2:50—Kirjathjearim; 2 Chr 13:19—Ephraim; John 11:54—Ephraim

Joshua 15:10 Bethshemesh: Placed by Eusebius ten miles east from Eleutheropolis, towards Nicopolis. 1 Sam 6:12–21 Timnah: Josh 15:57; Gen 38:13; Judg 14:1, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 38:12—Timnath; Josh 21:16—Bethshemesh; 1 Sam 6:9—Bethshemesh; 2 Sam 6:2—Baale; 1 Chr 6:59—Bethshemesh; 2 Chr 28:18—Bethshemesh

Joshua 15:11 Ekron: Josh 15:45; 19:43; 1 Sam 5:10; 7:14; 2 Kgs 1:2, 3, 6, 16 mount Baalah: Josh 19:44

Joshua 15:12 the great sea: Josh 15:47; Num 34:6, 7; Deut 11:24; Ezek 47:20 Reciprocal: Deut 34:2—unto; Josh 9:1—of the great

Joshua 15:13 Caleb: Josh 14:6–15; Num 13:30; 14:23, 24; Deut 1:34–36 the city of Arba: or, Kirjath-arba, Josh 14:15 Reciprocal: Gen 35:27—Mamre; Num 13:6—Caleb; Num 13:22—Ahiman; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Josh 14:13—gave unto; Josh 15:54—Kirjatharba; Josh 21:11—the city of Arba; Judg 1:9—afterward; Judg 1:10—Sheshai; Judg 1:12—And Caleb; Judg 1:20—they gave; 1 Sam 30:14—Caleb; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; 1 Chr 6:55—Hebron; 1 Chr 6:56—the fields

Joshua 15:14; Josh 10:36, 37; 11:21; Num 13:22, 23; Judg 1:10, 20 Reciprocal: Num 13:28—saw the; Deut 1:28—we have seen; Josh 14:12—I shall; Josh 21:11—the city of Arba; Josh 23:9—no man

Joshua 15:15; Josh 10:3, 38; Judg 1:11–13 Reciprocal: Josh 15:7—Debir; Josh 15:49—Kirjathsannah

Joshua 15:16; Judg 1:6, 12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:25—the king; 2 Sam 5:8—Whosoever; 1 Chr 11:6—Whosoever

Joshua 15:17 Othniel: Judg 1:13; 3:9, 11 Kenaz: Josh 14:6; Num 32:12 Achsah: 1 Chr 2:49 Reciprocal: Judg 1:12—And Caleb; 2 Sam 5:8—Whosoever; 1 Chr 4:13—Kenaz; 1 Chr 11:6—Whosoever

Joshua 15:18 she lighted: Gen 24:64; 1 Sam 25:23 Reciprocal: Judg 1:14—And it came; Job 42:15—gave; Prov 31:16—considereth

Joshua 15:19 Give me: Judg 1:14, 15 a blessing: Gen 33:11; Deut 33:7; 1 Sam 25:27; 2 Cor 9:5 marg. Reciprocal: Job 42:15—gave

Joshua 15:20; Gen 49:8–12; Deut 33:7

Joshua 15:21 Kabzeel: Neh 11:25 Eder: Gen 35:21 Reciprocal: Josh 10:40—all the country; 2 Sam 23:20—Kabzeel; 1 Chr 11:22—Kabzeel; Jer 17:26—from the cities; Obad 19—the south

Joshua 15:22 Reciprocal: Neh 11:25—Dibon

Joshua 15:23 Kedesh: Josh 12:22; Num 33:37; Deut 1:19 Hazor: The LXX read Ἀσοριωναιν, for Hazar-Ithnan, regarding these two as one city. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:72—Kedesh

Joshua 15:24 Ziph: Eusebius and Jerome say, that Ziph was a village in their time eight miles east from Hebron. 1 Sam 23:14, 19, 24; Ps 54 title Telem: 1 Sam 15:4 Reciprocal: Josh 15:55—Ziph; 1 Sam 26:1—Ziphites; 1 Chr 2:42—Ziph; 2 Chr 11:8—Ziph

Joshua 15:25 Hazor: Or, rather, Hazar-hadattah, or, as the LXX, Alexandrian, and Vulgate render Ἀσωρ ἡ καινη, Asor nova, “New Hazor,” to distinguish it from the preceding (Josh 15:28) and following Hazor. Eusebius and Jerome say it was a village in their time, on the eastern confines of Askalon. Kerioth: Or, rather, Kerioth-Hezron: LXX αι πολεις (Alex. πολις) Ἀσερων “the cities (city) of Hezron.” Josh 15:25

Joshua 15:26 Moladah: Probably the same as Malatha, a city frequently mentioned by Eusebius; from whom it appears to have been situated in the southern border of Judah, about twenty miles from Hebron. 1 Chr 4:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:8—Azaz; Neh 11:26—Moladah

Joshua 15:27 Hazargaddah: This is apparently the city which Eusebius calls Ἀσερ; which he says, was, in his time, a town situated between Askalon and Ashdod. Bethpalet: Neh 11:26

Joshua 15:28 Hazarshual: Josh 19:3; 1 Chr 4:28 Beersheba: Josh 19:2; Gen 21:14, 31–33; 26:33 Bizjathjah: Instead of Bizjathjah, the LXX read, “and their towns and villages.” Reciprocal: Gen 22:19—to Beersheba; Josh 15:25—Hazor; Neh 11:27—General

Joshua 15:29 Baalah: Josh 15:9–11; 19:3 Azem: 1 Chr 4:29 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:28—Beersheba

Joshua 15:30 Hormah: Josh 19:4; Num 14:45; Deut 1:44; Judg 1:17

Joshua 15:31 Ziklag: Josh 19:5; 1 Sam 27:6; 30:1; 1 Chr 12:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:49—the father of Madmannah; 1 Chr 4:30—Ziklag; Neh 11:28—Ziklag; Isa 10:31—Madmenah

Joshua 15:32 Ain: Probably the βηθανιν of Eusebius, four miles from Hebron. Num 34:11 Rimmon: Neh 11:29 Reciprocal: Num 33:19—Rimmonparez; Josh 19:6—Bethlebaoth; Josh 19:7—Ain; Judg 20:45—Rimmon; Judg 21:13—the rock Rimmon; Zech 14:10—Rimmon

Joshua 15:33 Eshtaol: This town is placed by Eusebius ten mile from Eleutheropolis, towards Nicopolis, and it is supposed to be a wretched village, called Esdad, about 15 miles south of Yebna. Josh 19:41; Num 13:23; Judg 13:25; 16:31 Zoreah: A town near to Eshtaol, placed at ten miles' distance N of Eleutheropolis by Eusebius. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:52—valley; 1 Chr 2:53—the Zareathites; 1 Chr 4:2—Zorathites; 2 Chr 11:10—Zorah; Neh 11:29—Zareah; Obad 19—the plain

Joshua 15:34 Tappuah: Josh 15:53; 12:17 Reciprocal: Gen 38:14—an open place; Josh 17:8—of Tappuah; Josh 18:25—Ramah; 1 Chr 4:18—Jekuthiel; Neh 3:13—Zanoah; Neh 11:30—Zanoah

Joshua 15:35 Jarmuth: Josh 10:3, 23; 12:11; Neh 11:29 Adullam: Josh 12:15; 1 Sam 22:1; Mic 1:15 Socoh: Eusebius says, there were two cities of Socoh, an upper and lower, nine miles from Eleutheropolis, towards Jerusalem. Josh 15:48; 1 Sam 17:1; 1 Chr 4:18 Azekah: Eusebius and Jerome say there was a town of this name in their time, between Jerusalem and Eleutheropolis. Josh 10:10; 1 Sam 17:1 Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—Adullamite; Gen 38:12—Timnath; 2 Sam 23:13—the cave; 1 Kgs 4:10—Sochoh; 2 Chr 11:7—Shoco; 2 Chr 11:9—Lachish; Neh 11:30—Azekah; Jer 34:7—Lachish

Joshua 15:36 Sharaim: 1 Sam 17:52 Adithaim: Eusebius mentions two cities, called Adatha, one towards Gaza, and the other east of Lydda. and Gederothaim: or, or, fourteen cities, There are fifteen in all; but the two last seem to be only two names of the same city. Reciprocal: Josh 12:13—Geder; 1 Chr 4:4—Gedor; 1 Chr 12:4—Gederathite

Joshua 15:37 Reciprocal: Gen 38:12—Timnath

Joshua 15:38 Mizpeh: Gen 31:48, 49; Judg 20:1; 21:5; 1 Sam 7:5, 6, 16; 10:17 Joktheel: 2 Kgs 14:7 Reciprocal: Judg 11:11—Mizpeh; 2 Chr 16:6—Mizpah; Jer 40:6—Mizpah

Joshua 15:39 Lachish: Josh 10:3, 31, 32; 12:11; 2 Kgs 18:14, 17; 19:8 Bozkath: 2 Kgs 22:1 Eglon: Josh 10:3; 12:12 Reciprocal: Josh 10:34—Eglon; 2 Chr 11:9—Lachish; 2 Chr 32:9—Lachish; Neh 11:30—Lachish; Isa 37:8—Lachish; Jer 34:7—Lachish; Mic 1:13—Lachish

Joshua 15:41 Makkedah: Josh 10:21, 28; 12:16 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—Makkedah; 2 Chr 28:18—Gederoth

Joshua 15:42 Libnah: Josh 10:29; 12:15; 2 Kgs 8:22 Ether: Josh 19:7 Reciprocal: Josh 21:13—Libnah; Josh 21:16—Ain; 1 Sam 30:30—Chorashan; 2 Kgs 19:8—Libnah; 1 Chr 6:57—Libnah; 1 Chr 6:59—Ashan; Jer 52:1—Libnah

Joshua 15:44 Keilah: 1 Sam 23:1–14 Achzib: Gen 38:5; Mic 1:14 Mareshah: Mic 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:19—Keilah; 2 Chr 11:8—Mareshah; 2 Chr 14:9—Mareshah; Neh 3:17—Keilah

Joshua 15:45 Ekron: Josh 13:3; 1 Sam 5:10; 6:17; Amos 1:8; Zeph 2:4; Zech 9:5–7 Reciprocal: Josh 15:11—Ekron; Josh 19:43—Ekron; Judg 1:18—General; 1 Sam 17:52—valley; Obad 19—the plain

Joshua 15:46 near: Heb. by the place of, 1 Sam 5:1, 6; 2 Chr 26:6; Neh 13:23, 24; Isa 20:1; Amos 1:8 Reciprocal: Josh 11:22—Ashdod; 1 Sam 17:52—valley; Obad 19—the plain; Acts 8:40—at

Joshua 15:47 Gaza: Judg 16:1–21; Jer 47:1, 5; Amos 1:6, 7; Zeph 2:4; Acts 8:26 the river: Josh 15:4; 13:3; Exod 23:31; Num 34:5, 6 Reciprocal: Josh 15:12—the great sea; Acts 8:40—at

Joshua 15:48 Jattir: Josh 21:14 Reciprocal: Josh 15:35—Socoh; Judg 10:1—Shamir; 1 Sam 30:27—Jattir; 1 Chr 4:18—Socho; 1 Chr 6:57—Jattir; 2 Chr 28:18—Shocho; Luke 1:39—into

Joshua 15:49 Kirjathsannah: Josh 15:15; Judg 1:11 Reciprocal: Josh 10:38—Debir; Josh 21:15—Debir; 1 Chr 6:58—Debir

Joshua 15:50 Reciprocal: Josh 21:14—Eshtemoa; 1 Sam 30:28—Eshtemoa; 1 Chr 4:17—Eshtemoa

Joshua 15:51 Goshen: Josh 10:41; 11:16 Giloh: 2 Sam 15:12 Reciprocal: Josh 21:15—Holon; 1 Chr 6:58—Hilen

Joshua 15:52 Dumah: Isa 21:11

Joshua 15:53 Janum: or, Janus, Josh 15:53 Reciprocal: Josh 15:34—Tappuah; Josh 17:8—of Tappuah; 1 Sam 4:1—Aphek

Joshua 15:54 Kirjatharba: Josh 15:13; 14:15; Gen 23:2 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—king of Jerusalem; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 21:11—the city of Arba; Josh 21:13—Hebron

Joshua 15:55 Maon: 1 Sam 23:25; 25:2, 7; 2 Chr 26:10; Isa 35:2 Carmel: 1 Kgs 18:42 Ziph: Josh 15:24; 1 Sam 23:14, 15; 26:1, 2 Reciprocal: Josh 12:22—Carmel; Josh 21:16—Juttah; Judg 10:12—the Maonites; 1 Sam 15:12—Carmel; 1 Sam 23:24—Maon; 1 Chr 6:60—thirteen cities

Joshua 15:56 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:43—Jezreel; 1 Chr 3:1—Jezreelitess; Neh 3:13—Zanoah

Joshua 15:57 Timnah: Josh 15:10; Gen 38:12; Jer 14:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:49—Gibea

Joshua 15:58 Gedor: 1 Chr 4:39 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:45—Bethzur; 1 Chr 4:18—the father of; 1 Chr 12:7—Gedor; 2 Chr 11:7—Bethzur; Neh 3:16—Bethzur

Joshua 15:60 Kirjathbaal: Josh 18:14; 1 Sam 7:1 Reciprocal: Josh 9:17—Kirjathjearim; Judg 18:12—Kirjathjearim; 2 Sam 6:2—Baale; 1 Chr 2:50—Kirjathjearim; 1 Chr 13:6—Baalah; Jer 26:20—Kirjathjearim

Joshua 15:61 Betharabah: Josh 15:6; 18:18 Reciprocal: Josh 16:1—the water; 1 Kgs 2:34—in the; Matt 3:1—the wilderness

Joshua 15:62 the city of: This city was situated somewhere in the vicinity, west of the

lake Asphaltites; and supposed by some to be the same as Zoar. Engedi: En-gedi, or Hazazon-Tamar, was situated, according to Eusebius, in the desert west of the Dead Sea. Josephus says it was 300 stadia from Jerusalem, and not far from the lake Asphaltites; and consequently it could not have been far from Jericho and the mouth of the Jordan. It was celebrated for the abundance of its palm-trees. 1 Sam 23:29; 2 Chr 20:2 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Hazezontamar; Deut 11:29—General; Song 1:14—Engedi; Matt 3:1—the wilderness

Joshua 15:63; Judg 1:8, 21; 2 Sam 5:6–9; 1 Chr 11:4–8; Rom 7:14–21 Reciprocal: Exod 23:29—in one year; Deut 7:22—thou mayest; Josh 10:3—king of Jerusalem; Josh 11:3—the Jebusite; Josh 15:8—the Jebusite; Josh 16:10—they drave; Josh 17:12—General; Josh 18:16—Jebusi; Josh 18:28—Jebusi; Judg 19:10—Jebus; Judg 19:11—the Jebusites; 2 Sam 24:16—the Jebusite; 1 Kgs 9:21—not; 1 Chr 8:28—dwelt; Ps 106:34—did not; Ps 106:35—But; Jer 6:1—O ye

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph;
- 5 The border of the inheritance of Ephraim;
- 10 The Canaanites of Gezer not conquered.

Joshua 16:1 fell: Heb. went forth the water: Josh 8:15; 15:61; 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—two sons; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Num 33:54—give the less inheritance; Josh 18:5—the house; Josh 18:11—between the children; Josh 18:19—this was the; Judg 1:22—the house; 1 Chr 7:29—In these dwelt; Ezek 48:5—Ephraim; John 11:54—Ephraim

Joshua 16:2 Bethel: Josh 18:13; Gen 28:19; Judg 1:22–26 Archi: 2 Sam 16:16; 1 Chr 27:33 Reciprocal: Josh 16:5—Atarothaddar; Judg 4:5—between; 1 Sam 30:27—Bethel; 2 Sam 15:32—Archite; 1 Chr 2:54—Ataroth; 1 Chr 7:28—Bethel

Joshua 16:3 Bethhoron: Eusebius says that the two Beth-horons were twelve miles from Jerusalem, towards Nicopolis or Emmaus: of which the one, called upper Beth-horon, from its situation, was built (rebuilt) by Solomon, and the other, called nether Beth-horon, was given to the Levites. Josephus places Beth-oron about 100 furlongs from Jerusalem. Dr. CLARKE mentions an Arab village called Bethoor, about twelve miles from Jerusalem, a small distance from Rama, which he supposes, from its situation on a hill, to be Beth-horon the upper. Josh 18:13; 1 Kgs 9:15–17; 1 Chr 7:24, 28; 2 Chr 8:5 Gezer: Probably the Γαζαρά of Eusebius, four miles from Nicopolis. the sea: Num 34:6 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—Bethhoron; Josh 10:33—Gezer; Josh 16:8—the sea; Josh 17:9—the outgoings; Josh 21:22—Bethhoron; 1 Sam 13:18—Bethhoron; 1 Kgs 9:17—Bethhoron; 1 Chr 6:67—Gezer; 1 Chr 20:4—Gezer

Joshua 16:4; Josh 17:14

Joshua 16:5 Atarothaddar: Josh 16:2; 18:13 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—Bethhoron; Josh 21:22—Bethhoron; 1 Sam 13:18—Bethhoron; 1 Chr 6:68—Bethhoron; 1 Chr 7:24—Bethhoron; 2 Chr 8:5—Bethhoron

Joshua 16:6 Michmethah: Josh 17:7 Taanathshiloh: Placed by Eusebius ten miles of Neapolis or Shechem. Josh 18:1 Janohah: Eusebius calls it Ιανω, in Acrabatene, twelve miles east from Neapolis. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:29—Janoah

Joshua 16:7 Ataroth: 1 Chr 7:28 Jericho: Josh 3:16; 6:1, 26; Num 33:48 Reciprocal: Num 34:17—are the names

Joshua 16:8 Tappuah: Josh 12:17; 17:8 river Kanah: Josh 17:9; 19:28 the sea: Josh 16:3–6; Num 34:6

Joshua 16:9; Josh 17:9 Reciprocal: Josh 17:11—Manasseh

Joshua 16:10 they drave: Josh 15:63; Judg 1:29; 1 Kgs 9:16, 21 the Canaanites dwell: Num 33:52–55; Deut 7:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 23:29—in one year; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 10:33—Gezer; Josh 17:12—General; Josh 17:13—put the; Josh 21:21—Gezer; 1 Sam 27:8—the Amalekites; 2 Sam 5:25—Gazer; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer; 1 Chr 6:67—Gezer; 1 Chr 14:16—Gazer; 2 Chr 8:8—to pay; Neh 5:4—the king's tribute; Ps 106:34—did not

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The lot of Manasseh;
- 7 His coast;
- 12 The Canaanites not driven out;
- 14 The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

Joshua 17:1 the firstborn: Gen 41:51; 46:20; 48:18; Deut 21:17 Machir: Gen 50:23; Num 26:29; 27:1; 32:39, 40; Judg 5:14; 1 Chr 2:23; 7:14, 15 Gilead: Num 26:29; 32:33, 40; Deut 3:13–15 Reciprocal: Num 1:34—Manasseh; Num 33:54—give the less inheritance; Deut 3:15—Machir; Josh 22:7—General; Judg 20:1—with the; 2 Sam 17:26—General; 1 Chr 12:31—the half tribe; Ps 60:7—Gilead; Ezek 48:4—Manasseh

Joshua 17:2 the rest: Num 26:29–32 the children: Judg 6:11; 8:2; 1 Chr 7:18 Abiezer: Num 26:30, Jeezer children of Asriel: Num 26:31 children of Hephher: Num 26:32 Reciprocal: Num 36:1—Gilead; Josh 17:5—ten portions; Judg 6:34—Abiezer; 1 Kgs 4:10—Hephher

Joshua 17:3; Num 26:33; 27:1; 36:2–11 Reciprocal: Num 36:1—Gilead; Josh 17:5—ten portions

Joshua 17:4 Eleazar: Josh 14:1; Num 34:17–29 The Lord commanded: Num 27:6, 7; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Num 27:4—Give; Josh 21:1—Eleazar

Joshua 17:5 ten portions: As there were six sons and five daughters, among whom this division was to be made, there should be eleven portions, but Zelophehad, son of Hephher, having left five daughters in his place, neither he nor Hephher is reckoned. The lot of Manasseh therefore was divided into ten parts; five for the five sons of Gilead, Abiezer, Helek, Asriel, Shechem, and Shemida; and five for the five daughters of

Zelophehad, Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. Josh 17:2, 3, 14 beside: Josh 13:29–31; Num 32:30–42 Reciprocal: Ps 60:7—Gilead

Joshua 17:6 Reciprocal: Ps 60:7—Gilead

Joshua 17:7 Asher: Eusebius says this was a town in his time not far from Neapolis, towards Scythopolis or Bethshan; between which towns it is also placed by the old Jerusalem Itinerary. Michmethah: Situated, probably, east of Shechem, though its precise situation, as well as that of many others, cannot, at this distance of time, be ascertained. Many of these towns were small, and we may rationally conclude, slightly built; and consequently have perished more than two thousand years ago. It would therefore be useless now to look for such places; though in many instances, their ancient names have been preserved, and their sites identified. Several towns even in England, mentioned by Cesar and other ancient writers, are no longer discernible; several have changed their names, and not a few their situation. Josh 16:6–8 Shechem: Josh 20:7; 21:21; 24:1, 32; Gen 34:2; 37:12, 14; Judg 9:1; 1 Kgs 12:1, 25; 1 Chr 6:67 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:29—Manasseh; Ps 108:7—Shechem

Joshua 17:8 of Tappuah: Josh 12:17; 15:34, 53; 16:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:5—Ephraim

Joshua 17:9 river Kanah: or, brook of reeds, The brook Kanah seem to be what is now called Nahr el Kasab, which falls into the Mediterranean a few miles south of Cesarea of Palestine, mentioned by the Hon. C. L. Irby, and J. Mangles. Josh 16:8 these cities: Josh 16:9 the outgoings: Josh 16:3, 8; 19:29 the sea: The Mediterranean

Joshua 17:11 Manasseh: Josh 16:9; 1 Chr 7:29. Beth-shean, the Scythopolis of the Greek and Roman writers, was situated in the plain of Jordan, west of that river, 120 furlongs (south) from Tiberias, according to Josephus, and 600 furlongs (north) from Jerusalem (2 Mac 12:29). It was the largest city of the Decapolis, and the only one on that side of Jordan. It is now called Bisan, 8 hours or 24 miles from Tiberias; and described by Dr. RICHARDSON, exclusive of its ruins, as a “collection of miserable hovels, containing 200 inhabitants.” 1 Sam 31:10, 12, Beth-shan, 1 Kgs 4:12 Ibleam: 2 Kgs 9:27; 1 Chr 6:70, Bileam Dor: Dor, according to Eusebius, was situated on the Mediterranean, nine miles from Cesarea Palestine, towards Carmel. The village of Tortura, four leagues north of Cesarea, is supposed to nearly occupy its site. Josh 12:23; Judg 1:27; 1 Kgs 4:11 Endor: 1 Sam 28:7; Ps 83:10 Taanach: Josh 12:21; Judg 5:19 Megiddo: Judg 1:27; 5:19; 1 Kgs 4:12; 9:15; 2 Kgs 9:27; 23:29, 30; 2 Chr 35:22; Zech 12:11 Reciprocal: Josh 11:2—Dor; Josh 17:16—Bethshean; Josh 21:25—Tanach; 2 Sam 21:12—Bethshan

Joshua 17:12; Josh 15:63; 16:10; Exod 23:29–33; Num 33:52–56; Judg 1:27, 28; Rom 6:12–14 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—Canaanites; 1 Kgs 9:21—not; Ps 106:34—did not

Joshua 17:13 waxen strong: Judg 1:28; 2 Sam 3:1; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13; 2 Pet 3:18 put the: Josh 16:10; Deut 20:11–18; Judg 1:30, 33, 35; 2 Chr 8:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:29—in one year

Joshua 17:14 one lot: Gen 48:22; Num 26:34–37; Deut 33:13–17 a great: Gen 48:19; 49:22–26 Reciprocal: Num 26:54—many; Num 26:55—by lot; Josh 16:4—General; Josh 17:5—ten portions; Josh 17:17—Thou art a great; Judg 17:1—mount; 2 Kgs 6:1—too strait for us; 1 Chr 4:10—enlarge; Isa 49:20—The place; Ezek 48:5—Ephraim; 2 Tim

3:12—shall

Joshua 17:15 If thou be: Luke 12:48 the Perizzites: Gen 13:7; Exod 33:2; Ezra 9:1 giants: or, Rephaims, Gen 14:5; 15:20; 2 Sam 5:18, 22 Reciprocal: Josh 17:18—the mountain; Judg 3:27—mountain; Judg 18:2—mount; 2 Sam 18:6—wood of Ephraim; 2 Chr 19:4—mount; Jer 4:15—mount Ephraim; Jer 50:19—mount

Joshua 17:16 chariots: Josh 17:18; Judg 1:19; 4:3 Bethshean: Josh 17:11; 1 Kgs 4:12 Jezreel: Josh 19:18; Judg 6:33; 1 Kgs 4:12; 18:46; 21:1, 23; 2 Kgs 9:10, 37; Hos 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:7—General; Deut 7:17—These nations; 1 Kgs 9:21—not; Ps 78:9—The children

Joshua 17:17 Thou art a great: Josh 17:14 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—a multitude

Joshua 17:18 the mountain: Josh 17:15; 15:9; 20:7 for thou shalt: Josh 11:4–6; 13:6; Num 14:6–9; Deut 20:1–4; Ps 27:1, 2; Isa 41:10–16; 51:12, 13; Rom 8:31, 37; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—two sons; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 17:16—chariots; Josh 18:5—the house; Judg 3:27—mountain; 2 Sam 18:6—wood of Ephraim; 1 Chr 7:29—In these dwelt

CHAPTER 18

- 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh;
- 2 The remainder of the land is described, and divided into seven parts;
- 10 Joshua distributes it by lot;
- 11 The lot and border of Benjamin;
- 21 Their cities.

Joshua 18:1 Shiloh: Shiloh was situated on a hill in the tribe of Ephraim, though near the borders of Benjamin, about fifteen miles north of Jerusalem, and, according to Eusebius, twelve, or according to Jerome, ten miles (south) from Shechem or Nablous. It was but a little north from Bethel or Ai, and near the road from Shechem to Jerusalem (Judg 21:19). In Jerome's time, Shiloh was ruined; and nothing remarkable was extant, but the foundations of the altar of burnt offerings which had been erected when the tabernacle stood there. Josh 19:51; 21:2; 22:9 set up: Judg 18:31; 1 Sam 1:3, 24; 4:3, 4; 1 Kgs 2:27; 14:2, 4; Ps 78:66; Jer 7:12–14; 26:6 Reciprocal: Exod 26:30—rear up the tabernacle; Num 32:22—land; Deut 12:5—But unto; Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 26:2—go unto; Josh 9:27—in the place; Josh 16:6—Taanathshiloh; Josh 22:19—wherein; Judg 19:18—the house; Judg 20:18—house of; Judg 20:27—the ark; Judg 21:2—the house; Judg 21:12—virgins; 1 Sam 2:29—habitation; 2 Sam 7:6—I have not; 1 Kgs 11:29—Shilonite; Neh 9:24—thou subduedst; Ps 78:60—General; Jer 41:5—Shiloh; Acts 7:44—the tabernacle; Acts 7:45—Which

Joshua 18:3 How long are: Judg 18:9; Prov 2:2–6; 10:4; 13:4; 15:19; Eccl 9:10; Zeph 3:16; Matt 20:6; John 6:27; Phil 3:13, 14; 2 Pet 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 18:4—three

Joshua 18:4 three: Josh 18:3; 3:12; 4:2; Num 1:4; 13:2 describe: Josh 18:6, 9 Reciprocal: Job 42:15—gave; Mic 2:5—cast

Joshua 18:5 Judah shall: Josh 15:1–12; 19:1–9 the house: Josh 16:1–Josh 17:18 Reciprocal:

Gen 13:1—the south; 1 Kgs 11:28—the house; Prov 16:33—General; Jer 13:19—cities; Amos 5:6—the house

Joshua 18:6 that I may cast: Josh 18:8, 10; 14:2; Num 26:54, 55; 33:54; 34:13; Ps 105:11; Prov 16:33; 18:18; Acts 13:19 Reciprocal: Josh 18:4—describe; Josh 19:1—second lot; Josh 19:10—third; Josh 21:8—by lot

Joshua 18:7 the Levites: Josh 13:14, 33; Num 18:20, 23; Deut 10:9; 18:1, 2 and Gad: Josh 13:8–31; Num 32:29–41; Deut 3:12–17; 4:47, 48

Joshua 18:8 Go: Gen 13:17 that I may here: Josh 18:6, 10; 7:16–18; 13:7; 14:1, 2; 15:1; 1 Sam 14:41; Acts 1:24–26; Rom 14:19 Reciprocal: Isa 34:17—he hath cast

Joshua 18:9 described: The surveyors seem to have formed some kind of map of the country, as well as a description of it in writing. The Egyptians, from the situation of their fields, as annually overflowed by the Nile, acquired great skill in mensuration and land surveying; and some of the Israelites had, no doubt, learned these from them, without a knowledge of which they could not properly have divided the land. This is probably the first act of surveying on record. into seven: Acts 13:19 Reciprocal: Josh 18:4—describe; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; Jer 32:10—subscribed the evidence

Joshua 18:10 cast lots: Josh 18:6, 8; Prov 18:18; Ezek 47:22; 48:29; Matt 27:35; Acts 13:19 before the Lord: Ps 16:5, 6; 47:4; 61:5; John 17:2; Acts 26:18; Col 1:12 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Num 26:55—by lot; Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; Josh 23:4—Behold; 1 Chr 24:5—they divided by lot; Neh 11:1—cast lots; Prov 16:33—General; Mic 2:5—cast; Acts 1:26—they

Joshua 18:11 between the children: Josh 15:1–8; 16:1–10; Deut 10:1–22; 13:12 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Num 26:55—by lot; Num 33:54—give the less inheritance; Num 34:17—are the names; Deut 33:12—The beloved; Josh 18:20—General; Josh 19:10—third; Judg 1:21—General

Joshua 18:12 Jericho: Josh 2:1; 3:16; 6:1; 16:1 the wilderness: Josh 7:2; Hos 4:15; 5:8; 10:5 Reciprocal: Josh 8:15—by the way; Josh 18:21—Jericho; 1 Sam 13:5—Bethaven; John 11:54—Ephraim

Joshua 18:13 side of Luz: Josh 16:2; Gen 28:19; Judg 1:22–26 Bethhoron: Josh 10:11; 16:3; 21:22 Reciprocal: Josh 16:5—Atarothaddar; 1 Sam 13:18—Bethhoron; Neh 11:31—Aija

Joshua 18:14 Kirjathbaal: Josh 15:9, 60; 1 Sam 7:1, 2; 2 Sam 6:2; 1 Chr 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Josh 9:17—Kirjathjearim; Josh 18:19—this was the; Josh 21:22—Bethhoron; 1 Sam 6:21—Kirjathjearim; 1 Sam 13:18—Bethhoron; Jer 26:20—Kirjathjearim

Joshua 18:15 Nephtoah: Josh 15:9

Joshua 18:16 the valley of the son: Josh 15:8; 2 Kgs 23:10; 2 Chr 28:3; 33:6; Isa 30:33; Jer 7:31, 32; 19:2, 6, 11; 32:35 the valley of the giants: See note on Josh 15:8. Josh 18:16; 1 Chr 14:9 Jebusi: Mount zion, south of Jerusalem; for Jebusi or Jebus was the ancient name of that city. Josh 18:28; 15:63; Judg 1:8, 21; 19:10 Enrogel: Josh 15:7; 2 Sam 17:17; 1 Kgs 1:9 Reciprocal: Neh 11:30—the valley; Isa 17:5—the valley

Joshua 18:17 Enshemesh: The fountain of the Sun; whether a town, or simply a fountain, is uncertain. Geliloth: Geliloth is probably the same as Gilgal; though as the word may signify border or limits, some think that it is probably not the proper name of a place: "And went forth towards the borders which are over against the ascent to Adummim." Others render Geliloth circuits or roundings, or the hills about Jordan, tumuli Jordanis. Vulgate: pertransit usque ad tumulos. the stone: Josh 15:6 Reciprocal: Josh 15:7—Adummim

Joshua 18:18 Arabah: or, the plain, Josh 15:6, 61 Reciprocal: Josh 18:22—Betharabah; 2 Kgs 23:34—Eliakim

Joshua 18:19 bay: Heb. tongue, Josh 15:2 marg. Isa 11:15 the salt: Josh 3:16; 12:3; Gen 14:3; 19:25; Num 34:3; Deut 3:17 this was the: The borders of this tribe on the north were the same as those of Ephraim on the south, and his southern boundaries the same as the northern borders of Judah; but drawn from west to east, instead of from east to west (Josh 15:1–12; 16:1). As the inheritance of Benjamin did not extend to the Mediterranean sea, and no other sea or lake is known to have been in those parts, perhaps this depression, "compassed the corner of the sea southward," (Josh 18:14) should be rendered, "made a circuit on the side next the sea towards the south;" for it seems to connect the northern border, in the preceding verses, with the southern which follows. Reciprocal: Josh 15:6—Bethhogla; Josh 18:21—Bethhoglah

Joshua 18:20; Josh 18:11 Reciprocal: Josh 15:6—Bethhogla; 1 Kgs 4:18—Benjamin

Joshua 18:21 Jericho: Josh 18:12; 2:1; 6:1; Luke 10:30; 19:1 Bethhoglah: Josh 18:19; 15:6 Reciprocal: Josh 10:40—all the country; Jer 6:1—O ye; Ezek 48:23—Benjamin; Obad 19—Benjamin

Joshua 18:22 Betharabah: Josh 18:18; 15:6 Zemaraim: Gen 10:18; 2 Chr 13:4 Bethel: 1 Kgs 12:29–32 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—of Bethel; Judg 4:5—between

Joshua 18:23 Ophrah: Situated, according to Eusebius, five miles east of Bethel. 1 Sam 13:17 Reciprocal: Judg 6:11—an angel; Mic 1:10—Aphrah

Joshua 18:24 Ophni: Probably the same as Gophna (𐤓 being often pronounced as G); which, according to Josephus, was about fifteen miles from Jerusalem, towards Shechem, says Eusebius Onom. in φαραγξ βοτρους.). Gaba: Gaba or Geba, according to Josephus, was not far from Rama, forty stadia from Jerusalem, and, according to Eusebius, five miles from Gophna, towards Shechem. Josh 21:17; Ezra 2:26; Neh 7:30 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:3—Geba; 1 Kgs 15:22—Geba; 1 Chr 6:60—Geba; 2 Chr 16:6—Geba; Neh 11:31—from Geba; Isa 10:29—Ramah

Joshua 18:25 Gibeon: Josh 9:17; 10:2; 1 Kgs 3:4, 5; 9:2; Isa 28:21 Ramah: Situated, according to Eusebius, six miles from Jerusalem towards Bethel; though Jerome places it near Gaba, seven miles from Jerusalem. 1 Sam 1:1, Ramathaim-zophim, Josh 7:17; 15:34; Jer 31:15; Matt 27:57, Arimathea Beeroth: Eusebius says Beeroth was seven miles from Jerusalem, towards Nicopolis or Emmaus. Jerome, however, reads Neapolis or Shechem; but Reland prefers the former. Reciprocal: Josh 21:17—Gibeon; Judg

4:5—between; Judg 19:13—Gibeah; 2 Sam 2:12—Gibeon; 2 Sam 4:2—Beeroth; 2 Sam 20:14—Berites; 1 Kgs 15:17—Ramah; Ezra 2:26—Ramah; Neh 7:29—Kirjathjearim; Neh 7:30—Ramah; Neh 11:33—Ramah; Isa 10:29—Ramah; Jer 40:1—Ramah

Joshua 18:26 Mizpeh: Situated not far from Rama, forty stadia from Jerusalem. Judg 10:17 Chephirah: Josh 9:17; Ezra 2:25 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—land; Judg 19:13—Gibeah; Judg 20:1—in Mizpeh; 1 Kgs 15:22—Mizpah; 2 Chr 16:6—Mizpah

Joshua 18:28 Zelah: 2 Sam 21:14 Jebusi: Josh 18:16; 15:8, 63; 2 Sam 5:8 Gibeath: Judg 19:12–15; 20:4, 5; 1 Sam 10:26; 13:15, 16; Isa 10:29; Hos 10:9, Gibeah according: Num 26:54; 33:54 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—king of Jerusalem; Judg 19:10—Jebus; Judg 19:13—Gibeah; 1 Sam 13:2—in Gibeah; 2 Sam 5:6—the Jebusites; 1 Chr 8:28—dwelt; 1 Chr 11:4—Jebus; 2 Chr 13:2—Gibeah

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The lot of Simeon;
- 10 of Zebulun;
- 17 of Issachar;
- 24 of Asher;
- 32 of Naphtali;
- 40 of Dan;
- 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

Joshua 19:1 second lot: Josh 18:6–11 within the: Josh 19:9; Gen 49:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Unto thy; Gen 49:7—I will divide; Num 26:55—by lot; Num 33:54—give the less inheritance; Num 34:17—are the names; Josh 10:40—all the country; Josh 18:5—Judah shall; Judg 1:3—Simeon; Ezek 48:24—Simeon; Rev 7:7—Simeon

Joshua 19:2 Beersheba: Sheba and Moladah: Josh 15:28; Gen 21:31; 1 Chr 4:28–30, Bilhah, Ezem, Tolad, Bethuel, Neh 11:26–30

Joshua 19:3 Hazarshual: Josh 15:28, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:17—Shual; 1 Chr 4:28—Beersheba; 1 Chr 4:29—Bilhah; Neh 11:27—General

Joshua 19:4 Eltolad: Josh 15:30 Hormah: Judg 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:27—Bethel; 1 Sam 30:30—Hormah; 1 Chr 4:29—Tolad; 1 Chr 4:30—Bethuel; 2 Chr 14:10—Zephathah

Joshua 19:5 Ziklag: Josh 15:31; 1 Sam 27:6; 30:1 Hazarsusah: 1 Chr 4:31, Hazar-susim Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:30—Ziklag

Joshua 19:6 Bethlebaath: Josh 15:32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:31—and Hazarsusim

Joshua 19:7 Ain: Josh 15:32 Remmon: Num 33:19, 20; 1 Chr 4:32, Rimmon Ether: Josh 15:42 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:30—Chorashan

Joshua 19:8 Baalathbeer: 1 Chr 4:33 Ramath: 1 Sam 30:27, Ramoth Reciprocal: Judg 9:21—Beer

Joshua 19:9 too much: Exod 16:18; 2 Cor 8:14, 15 therefore: Josh 19:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:28—Beersheba; Ezek 48:7—Judah

Joshua 19:10 third: Josh 18:6, 11 Zebulun: Gen 49:13; Deut 33:18, 19 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Num 34:17—are the names; Ezek 48:26—Zebulun; Matt 4:13—Zabulon

Joshua 19:11 the river: The river Kishon, which empties itself into the Mediterranean near mount Carmel, in the vicinity of which Jokneam was situated. Jokneam: Josh 12:22; 1 Kgs 4:12; 1 Chr 6:68, Jokneam Reciprocal: Deut 33:18—General; Josh 21:34—Jokneam

Joshua 19:12 Chislothtabor: Called Chasalus by Eusebius and Jerome, and placed at the foot of mount Tabor, eight miles east of Diocesarea. Josh 19:22; Judg 4:6, 12; Ps 89:12 Daberath: Josephus, who calls this town Dabaritta, or Darabitta, places it in the plain of Jezreel, or Esdraelon, on the confines of Samaria and Galilee. It is probably the Dabira which Jerome place towards amount Tabor, in the district of Diocesarea; and the Debora or Daboura, mentioned by travellers as a village at the foot of mount Tabor. Josh 21:28, Dabareh, 1 Chr 6:72 Japhia: Probably Japha, a city of Galilee, near Jotapata, mentioned by Josephus. Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Chesulloth; Josh 19:34—Aznothtabor; 1 Sam 10:3—Tabor; 1 Chr 6:77—Rimmon

Joshua 19:13 Gittahhepher: Placed by Jerome two miles from Sephoris, or Diocesarea, towards Tiberias. 2 Kgs 14:25, Gath-hepher, methoar, or, which is drawn Reciprocal: Josh 12:17—Hepher; 1 Chr 6:77—Rimmon

Joshua 19:14 Reciprocal: Josh 19:27—valley

Joshua 19:15 Kattath: etc. Josh 21:34, 35; Judg 1:30. Nahalol Shimron: Josh 11:1; 12:20 Bethlehem: Ruth 1:19; 2 Sam 23:15; 2 Chr 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 35:19—Ephrath; Judg 17:7—General; Matt 2:5—General

Joshua 19:17 Reciprocal: Gen 49:14—General; Num 26:55—by lot; 1 Kgs 4:17—Issachar; Ezek 48:25—Issachar; Rev 7:7—Issachar

Joshua 19:18 Jezreel: 1 Kgs 21:1, 15, 16; 2 Kgs 8:29; 9:15, 30; Hos 1:4, 5 Chesulloth: Probably the same as Chisloth-tabor. Josh 19:12 Shunem: 1 Sam 28:4; 1 Kgs 1:3; 2:17, 21; 2 Kgs 4:8, 12 Reciprocal: Josh 17:16—Jezreel; Judg 6:33—the valley; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Sam 29:11—And the Philistines; 2 Sam 2:9—over Jezreel; 1 Kgs 18:45—Ahab

Joshua 19:19 Haphraim: A town called Aiphraim, in the time of Eusebius, six miles north of Legio. Shihon: A town called Seon by Eusebius, at the foot of mount Tabor. Josh 19:19

Joshua 19:21 Engannim: Josh 21:29

Joshua 19:22 Tabor: Josh 19:12; Judg 4:6; 1 Chr 6:77; Jer 46:18 Bethshemesh: Josh 19:38; 21:16; 1 Sam 6:9–19; 1 Kgs 4:9; 2 Kgs 14:11–13 Reciprocal: Josh 19:34—Aznothtabor; 1 Sam 10:3—Tabor; Ps 89:12—Tabor

Joshua 19:24 The lot Asher lay upon the coast of the great sea. We read of only one remarkable person of this tribe, and that was Anna, the prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, a widow of about four-score and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. Luke 2:26–38
Reciprocal: Gen 49:20—General; Num 26:55—by lot; Num 34:17—are the names; Judg 1:31—Asher; Judg 5:17—Asher; 1 Kgs 4:16—Asher; 1 Chr 2:2—Asher; Ezek 48:2—Asher

Joshua 19:25 Helkath: 2 Sam 2:16 Beten: Probably the same as Bebeten or Batnai, mentioned by Eusebius, eight miles east from Ptolemais; and perhaps the Ecbatana which Pliny places not far from Ptolemais. Achshaph: Josh 11:1; 12:20 Reciprocal: Josh 21:30—Mishal; 1 Chr 6:75—Hukok

Joshua 19:26 Misheal: Situated, according to Eusebius, near mount Carmel, on the sea coast. Josh 21:30; 1 Chr 6:74, Marshal Carmel: 1 Sam 15:12; 1 Kgs 18:20, 42; Song 7:5; Isa 33:9; 35:2; 37:24; Jer 46:18 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General; 1 Kgs 18:19—mount Carmel; 1 Chr 6:75—Hukok

Joshua 19:27 Bethdagon: 1 Sam 5:2 Zebulun: Situated on the sea coast, near Ptolemais. valley: Josh 19:14 Cabul: Supposed to be the same town which Josephus calls Χωβουλο, and which he says was situated near the sea side, near Ptolemais. 1 Kgs 9:13

Joshua 19:28 Rehob: Josh 19:30 Kanah: This seems a different Cana from that in Lower Galilee; and to be that which is placed in some maps east of Tyre, between Libanus and Antilibanus, and south of the river Cassimer, or Leitani. John 2:1, 11; 4:46, Cana great: Josh 11:8; Judg 1:31; Isa 23:2, 4, 12 Reciprocal: Num 13:21—Rehob; Josh 16:8—river Kanah; Judg 3:3—Sidonians; 2 Sam 10:8—Rehob; 2 Sam 24:6—Zidon; Matt 15:21—Tyre; Mark 3:8—Tyre; Mark 7:24—Tyre; John 21:2—Cana

Joshua 19:29 Ramah: Probably the Rama mentioned by Theodoret as a city of Syria; and placed in some maps between Sarepta and Sidon, eastward, near Lebanon. Tyre: Heb. Tzor, 2 Sam 5:11; Isa 23:1–18; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26 Achzib: Gen 38:5; Judg 1:31; Mic 1:14 Reciprocal: Josh 11:1—Achshaph; Josh 17:9—the outgoings; 2 Sam 24:7—Tyre; Isa 23:7—whose; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 26:17—strong; Zech 9:3—build; Matt 15:21—Tyre; Mark 3:8—Tyre; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Acts 12:20—Tyre

Joshua 19:30 Aphek: Josh 12:18; 13:4; 1 Sam 4:1; 1 Kgs 20:30 Rehob: Josh 19:28; 21:31; Num 13:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:1—Aphek; 1 Kgs 20:26—Aphek

Joshua 19:31; Gen 49:20; Deut 33:24, 25

Joshua 19:32 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; Num 26:55—by lot; Deut 33:23—possess; Judg 1:33—Naphtali; Judg 4:6—Kedeshnaphtali; 1 Kgs 4:15—Naphtali; Ezek 48:3—Naphtali; Matt 4:13—Nephthalim

Joshua 19:33 Zaanannim: Judg 4:11, Zaanaim

Joshua 19:34 turneth: Deut 33:23 Aznohtabor: Apparently the same as Azanoth, which Eusebius places in the plain not far from Diocesarea or Sephoris. Josh 19:12, 22 Judah: As it is certain that the tribe of Naphtali did not border upon that of Judah, there being

several tribes between, we should probably omit Judah, with the Septuagint; though it may have been a town so called. Reciprocal: Judg 4:12—mount Tabor; 1 Chr 6:75—Hukok

Joshua 19:35 Hammath: Gen 10:18; Num 13:21; 34:8, 8; 1 Kgs 8:65, Hamath Chinnereth: Josh 11:2, Chinneroth, Josh 13:27; Mark 6:53, Gennesaret Reciprocal: Num 34:11—sea of Chinnereth; Josh 21:32—Hammothdor; 1 Chr 6:76—Hammon

Joshua 19:36 Hazor: Josh 11:1, 20; 12:19 Reciprocal: Judg 4:2—Hazor; 1 Kgs 9:15—Hazor

Joshua 19:37 Kedesh: Josh 12:22; 20:7 Reciprocal: Josh 21:32—Kedesh; Judg 4:6—Kedeshnaphtali; Judg 4:11—Zaanaim; 2 Kgs 15:29—Kedesh; 1 Chr 6:72—Kedesh; 1 Chr 6:76—Kedesh

Joshua 19:38 Bethanath: Eusebius mentions a town of the name of Βαταναιαν, fifteen miles from Cesarea. (Diocesarea or Sephoris probably.) Bethshemesh: Josh 19:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:11—Bethshemesh

Joshua 19:40 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Num 34:17—are the names; Josh 10:40—all the country; Judg 18:1—the tribe; Judg 18:30—set up; Ezek 48:1—Dan

Joshua 19:41 Zorah: Situated on the frontiers of Dan and Judah, tens miles north from Eleutheropolis, towards Nicopolis, according to Eusebius, not far from Caphar Sorek. Josh 15:33, Zoreah, Judg 13:2, 25; 16:31; 18:2; 1 Chr 2:53; 2 Chr 11:10 Irshemesh: Supposed by some to be the same as Beth-shemesh in the tribe of Judah; but this latter city is evidently distinguished from it by being assigned by the tribe of Judah to the Levites (Josh 21:16). Ir-shemesh rendered πολις Σαμματος by the LXX, seems to be the same as Emmaus or Nicopolis, 22 miles south-east from Lydda, according to the Old Jerusalem Itinerary. Reciprocal: Num 34:17—are the names; Neh 11:29—Zareah

Joshua 19:42 Shaalabbin: Eusebius calls it Σαλαβα, and places it in Samaria, and Jerome calls it Salebi (Ezek. 48,) and joins it to Ajalon and Emmaus. Judg 1:35, Shaalbim Ajalon: This appears to be the Ajalon which Jerome places two miles from Nicopolis or Emmaus, in the road to Jerusalem. Josh 10:12; 21:24; 1 Sam 14:31 Reciprocal: Judg 12:12—Aijalon; 1 Kgs 4:9—Shaalbim; 1 Chr 8:13—Aijalon; 2 Chr 11:10—Zorah

Joshua 19:43 Thimnathah: Gen 38:12; Judg 14:1, 2, Timnath Ekron: Ekron is placed by Eusebius between Ashdod and Jamnia, eastward; and probably the ruined village of Tookrair, mentioned by Dr. RICHARSON, situated on the top of a hill, and which he says seems to have been a place of considerable consequence, occupies its site. Josh 15:45; 1 Sam 5:10; Amos 1:8 Reciprocal: Josh 15:11—Ekron

Joshua 19:44 Gibbethon: Josh 21:23; 1 Kgs 15:27; 16:15 Baalath: 1 Kgs 9:18 Reciprocal: Josh 15:11—mount Baalah; 1 Kgs 9:17—Bethhoron; 2 Chr 8:6—Baalath

Joshua 19:45 Gathrimmon: Josh 21:24 Reciprocal: Josh 21:23—Eltekeh

Joshua 19:46 before: or, over against Japho: or, Joppa, Jonah 1:3; Acts 9:36, 43; 10:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:16—as much as thou shalt need

Joshua 19:47 the coast: Judg 1:34, 35; 18:1–29 called Leshem: Judg 18:7, 27, 29, Laish
Reciprocal: Deut 33:22—General; Deut 34:1—Dan; 2 Sam 24:6—land of Tahtimhodshi; 2
Kgs 6:1—too strait for us

Joshua 19:49 gave: Ezek 45:7, 8

Joshua 19:50 Timnathserah: Josh 24:30; Judg 2:9, Timnath-heres, 1 Chr 7:24

Joshua 19:51 These are: Josh 14:1; Num 34:17–29; Ps 47:3, 4; Matt 20:23; 25:34; John 14:2,
3; 17:2; Heb 4:8, 9 in Shiloh: Josh 18:1, 10; Gen 49:10; Judg 21:19, 21; 1 Sam 1:3; Ps 78:60;
Jer 7:12–14 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—the heads; Num 34:29—General; Josh
11:23—according to their; Josh 12:7—Joshua gave; Josh 21:1—the heads; Ps
78:55—divided

CHAPTER 20

- 1 God commands,
- 7 and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge.

Joshua 20:1 spake: Josh 5:14; 6:2; 7:10; 13:1–7

Joshua 20:2 Appoint: Exod 21:13, 14; Num 35:6, 11–14; Deut 4:41–43; 19:2–13; Rom 8:1,
33, 34; Heb 6:18, 19 you refuge: Num 35:15–24

Joshua 20:3 Reciprocal: Num 35:12—from the avenger; Num 35:19—General; Num
35:22—General; 2 Sam 14:11—the revengers; Heb 6:18—who

Joshua 20:4 at the entering: Ruth 4:1, 2; Job 5:4; 29:7; Prov 31:23; Jer 38:7 take: Ps 26:9
that he may: Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Exod 33:21—place by; Num 35:12—until he stand;
Josh 20:9—until he stood

Joshua 20:5; Num 35:12, 25 Reciprocal: Num 35:19—General; Num 35:22—General;
Deut 19:6—the avenger; Rom 13:4—revenger

Joshua 20:6 until: Num 35:12, 24, 25; Heb 9:26 Reciprocal: Josh 20:9—until he stood

Joshua 20:7 appointed: Heb. sanctified Kedesh: Kedesh, called Cadesa, or Caidesa, by
Josephus, was situated in Upper Galilee, twenty miles south-east from Tyre, according
to Eusebius. The cities of refuge were distributed through the land at proper distances
from each other, that they might be convenient to every part of the land; and it is said
they were situated on eminences, that they might be easily seen at a distance; the roads
leading to them being broad, even, and always kept in good repair. Kedesh and
Hebron were at the two extremities of the land, the former being in Galilee, and the
latter in Judah, both in mountainous districts, and Shechem was in mount Ephraim,
nearly in the centre. Bezer was east of Jordan, in the eastern part of the plain opposite
Jericho; Ramoth was about the midst of the country of the two tribes and a half, being
about the middle of the mountains of Gilead; and Golan, the capital of Gaulonitis, was
situated in the tribe of Manasseh, in the land of Bashan. As this institution is

considered as a type of Christ, some expositors observe a significancy in the names of these cities with application to Him as Our Refuge. Kedesh signifies holy, and our refuge is the holy Jesus. Shechem, a shoulder, "and the government is upon his shoulder." Hebron, fellowship, and believers are called into the fellowship of Christ Jesus our Lord. Bezer, a fortification, for he is a strong hold to all them that trust in him. Ramoth, high, or exalted, for him hath God exalted with his own right hand. Golan, joy, or exultation, for in him all the saints are justified, and shall glory. Josh 21:32; 1 Chr 6:76 Shechem: Josh 21:21; Gen 33:18, 19; 2 Chr 10:1 Kirjatharba: Josh 14:15; 21:11, 13 mountain: Luke 1:39 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Num 35:14—three cities; Deut 19:9—then shalt thou; Josh 17:7—Shechem; Josh 17:18—the mountain; Josh 19:37—Kedesh; 1 Kgs 9:11—of Galilee; 1 Kgs 12:1—Shechem; 2 Kgs 15:29—Kedesh; 1 Chr 6:57—the city of refuge; 1 Chr 6:67—Shechem; 2 Chr 11:10—Hebron; Ps 60:6—Shechem; Ps 108:7—Shechem; Jer 4:15—mount Ephraim; Matt 4:15—Galilee; Mark 3:7—Galilee

Joshua 20:8 Bezer: Josh 21:36; Deut 4:43; 1 Chr 6:78 Ramoth: Josh 21:38; 1 Kgs 22:3, 4, 6; 1 Chr 6:80 Golan: Josh 21:27 Reciprocal: Deut 19:9—then shalt thou; Josh 13:26—Ramathmizpeh; 1 Kgs 4:13—Ramothgilead; 1 Chr 6:71—Golan; 1 Chr 6:73—Ramoth; 2 Chr 18:2—Ramothgilead

Joshua 20:9 the cities: Num 35:15 until he stood: Josh 20:4, 6 Reciprocal: Num 35:12—from the avenger; Rom 13:4—revenger

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Eight and forty cities given by lot, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites;
- 43 God gives the land, and rest unto the Israelites, according to his promise.

Joshua 21:1 the heads: Josh 19:51; Exod 6:14, 25 Eleazar: Josh 14:1; 17:4; Num 34:17–29 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; Gen 49:7—I will divide; Lev 25:32—the cities; Num 3:17—General; Neh 11:36—And of; Ezek 48:10—for the priests

Joshua 21:2 Shiloh: Josh 18:1 The Lord: Num 35:2–8; Ezek 48:9–18; Matt 10:10; Gal 6:6; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Josh 14:4—save cities

Joshua 21:3 unto the Levites: Gen 49:7; Deut 33:8–10; 1 Chr 6:54–81 Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Num 35:7—General; Num 35:8—possession; Josh 21:8—by lot

Joshua 21:4 the children: Josh 21:8–19; 24:33; 1 Chr 6:54–60 the tribe: These tribes furnished more habitation to the Levites, in proportion, than any of the other tribes, because they possessed a more extensive inheritance, agreeably to what Moses had commanded (Num 35:8). It is worthy of remark, that the principal part of this tribe, whose business was to minister at the sanctuary, which sanctuary was afterwards established at Jerusalem, had their appointment nearest to that city; so that they were always within reach of the sacred work which God had appointed them. Reciprocal: Josh 21:10—General; 1 Chr 6:61—left

Joshua 21:5; Josh 21:20–26; Gen 46:11; Exod 6:16–25; Num 3:27; 1 Chr 6:18, 19, 61, 66–70

Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:54—of the families

Joshua 21:6; Josh 21:27–33; Exod 6:16, 17; Num 3:21, 22; 1 Chr 6:62, 71–76

Joshua 21:7; Josh 21:34–40; Exod 6:19; Num 3:20; 1 Chr 6:63, 77–81 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:47—Merari

Joshua 21:8 by lot: Josh 21:3; 18:6; Num 33:54; 35:3; Prov 16:33; 18:18 as the Lord: Num 32:2 Reciprocal: Josh 21:4—the children

Joshua 21:9 these cities: Josh 21:13–18; 1 Chr 6:65 mentioned: Heb. called Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:15—the cities; Luke 1:39—into

Joshua 21:10; Josh 21:4; Exod 6:18, 20–26; Num 3:2–4, 19, 27; 4:2

Joshua 21:11 And they: 1 Chr 6:55 the city of Arba: or, Kirjath-arba, Josh 15:13, 14, 54; Gen 23:2; 35:27; Judg 1:10 is Hebron: 2 Sam 2:1–3; 5:1–5; 15:7 in the hill: Josh 20:7–9; Luke 1:39 Reciprocal: Num 35:3—General; Josh 10:6—mountains; Josh 14:13—gave unto; Judg 1:20—they gave; 2 Sam 2:3—the cities

Joshua 21:12; Josh 14:13–15; 1 Chr 6:55–57 Reciprocal: Judg 1:20—they gave; 2 Sam 2:3—the cities

Joshua 21:13 they gave: 1 Chr 6:56 Hebron: Josh 15:54 a city: Josh 20:7; Num 35:6 Libnah: Josh 10:29; 15:42; 1 Chr 6:57; Isa 37:8 Reciprocal: Num 13:22—Hebron; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 21:9—these cities; 2 Kgs 8:22—Libnah; 2 Chr 21:10—Libnah; Luke 1:39—city

Joshua 21:14 Jattir: Jattir or Jether, according to Eusebius, was situated in the district of Daroma, or the southern part of Judah, 20 miles (south) from Eleutheropolis, towards the city of Malatha. Josh 15:48; 1 Sam 30:27, 28 Eshtemoa: Eusebius says Eshtemoa, or Esthema, was a great city in the south of Judah, and in the district of Eleutheropolis, north of that city. Josh 15:50, Eshtemoh Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:57—Libnah

Joshua 21:15 Holon: Josh 15:51; 1 Chr 6:58, Hilen Debir: Josh 12:13; 15:49 Reciprocal: Josh 10:38—Debir

Joshua 21:16 Ain: Josh 15:42; 1 Chr 6:59, Ashan Juttah: Eusebius says Juttah was a great town 18 miles south from Eleutheropolis. Josh 15:55 Bethshemesh: Josh 15:10; 1 Sam 6:9, 12; 1 Chr 6:59 Reciprocal: Josh 19:22—Bethshemesh; Josh 19:41—Irshemesh; 2 Kgs 14:11—Bethshemesh; 1 Chr 6:60—thirteen cities; 2 Chr 25:21—Bethshemesh

Joshua 21:17 Gibeon: Josh 9:3; 18:25; 1 Chr 6:60 Geba: Josh 18:24, Gaba Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:3—Geba; 1 Kgs 15:22—Geba; 2 Kgs 23:8—Geba; Neh 12:29—Geba; Isa 10:29—Geba; Jer 1:1—in Anathoth; Jer 37:12—the land; Zech 14:10—from Geba

Joshua 21:18 Anathoth: Anathoth was situated about three miles northward from Jerusalem according to Eusebius and Jerome (in Jer 1:20,) or twenty furlongs, according to Josephus. Ant. I. x. c. 7 sec. 3. 1 Kgs 2:26; Isa 10:30; Jer 1:1 Almon: 1 Chr 6:60, Alemeth Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:5—Bahurim; Ezra 2:23—Anathoth; Neh 11:32—Anathoth; Jer

32:7—Anathoth; Jer 37:12—the land

Joshua 21:19 Reciprocal: Jer 32:7—Anathoth

Joshua 21:20; Josh 21:5; 1 Chr 6:66 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:61—left; 2 Chr 11:14—suburbs

Joshua 21:21 Shechem: Josh 20:7; Gen 33:19; Judg 9:1; 1 Kgs 12:1 Gezer: Josh 16:10; 1 Kgs 9:15–17; 1 Chr 6:67 Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Josh 10:33—Gezer; Josh 17:7—Shechem

Joshua 21:22 Bethhoron: Josh 16:3, 5; 18:13, 14; 1 Chr 6:68 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—Bethhoron; 1 Kgs 9:17—Bethhoron

Joshua 21:23 Eltekeh: Josh 19:44, 45 Gibbethon: Probably the Gabatha mentioned by Eusebius and Jerome, as situated in the south of Judah, 12 miles from Eleutheropolis, where the prophet Habakkuk's sepulchre was shown. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:27—Gibbethon; 1 Kgs 16:15—And the people were encamped

Joshua 21:24 Aijalon: Josh 10:12; 19:42, Ajalon, 1 Chr 6:69 Gathrimmon: Gathrimmon is said by Jerome to be a great town 10 miles from Diospolis, or Lydda, towards Eleutheropolis. Reciprocal: Josh 19:45—Gathrimmon

Joshua 21:25 Aner and Bileam are mentioned in Chronicles, instead of Tanach and Gath-rimmon (1 Chr 6:70). Either the cities had at this time different names, or afterwards their names were changed; or the Levites, being by some means dispossessed of the cities first assigned them, received others from their brethren. A careful examination of the marginal references will discover other variations of this kind, which may be accounted for in the same manner. Tanach: Josh 17:11; Judg 5:19 Reciprocal: Judg 1:27—Taanach; 1 Chr 6:69—Gathrimmon

Joshua 21:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:61—ten cities

Joshua 21:27 And unto: Josh 21:6 Golan: Josh 20:8; Deut 1:4; 4:43; 1 Chr 6:71 Beeshterah: It is very probable that Beesh-terah is a contraction of baith ashtaroth, "the house of Ashtaroth," and the same as Ashtaroth, which is the reading in 1 Chr 6:71. Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; 1 Chr 6:62—Gershon

Joshua 21:28 Dabareh: Josh 19:12; 1 Chr 6:72, 73

Joshua 21:29 Jarmuth: This seems to be the same city with Remeth, Josh 10:19, 21, and Ramoth, 1 Chr 6:73, mentioned with Engannim. Josh 10:3, 23; 12:11 Reciprocal: Josh 19:21—Engannim; 1 Chr 6:72—Daberath

Joshua 21:30 Mishal: Josh 19:25–28, Misheal, 1 Chr 6:74, 75, Mashal Reciprocal: Josh 19:26—Misheal

Joshua 21:31 Rehob: See note on Num 13:21. Judg 1:31; 18:21; 1 Chr 6:75 Reciprocal: Josh 2:1—harlot's house; Josh 19:30—Rehob

Joshua 21:32 Kedesh: Josh 19:37; 20:7; 1 Chr 6:76 Hammothdor: Supposed by many to be the same as Tiberias; so called from the hot-baths, as the word Chammoth may denote, in its vicinity. Josh 19:35, Hammath Kartan: Supposed to be the same as Kirjathaim. 1 Chr 6:76 Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Josh 12:22—Kedesh; Judg 4:6—Kedeshnaphtali; 1 Chr 6:72—Kedesh; Matt 4:15—Galilee; Mark 3:7—Galilee

Joshua 21:34 And unto: Josh 21:7; 1 Chr 6:77 Jokneam: Josh 12:22; 19:11, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 1 Chr 6:63—Merari

Joshua 21:35 Dimnah: This and the following verse are wholly omitted by the Masora, and many Hebrew Bibles which are esteemed very highly; though, without them, neither the twelve cities of the Merarites in particular (Josh 21:40) nor the forty-eight Levitical cities in general (Josh 21:41) nor the six cities of refuge, can be made up. But these two verses, are thus absolutely necessary for the truth and consistency of this chapter, are happily preserved in no less than 149 manuscripts collated by Dr. KENNICOTT, and upwards of 40 collated by De Rossi. Josh 21:35 Reciprocal: Josh 19:15—Kattath; 1 Chr 6:77—Rimmon

Joshua 21:36 Bezer: Josh 20:8; Deut 4:43; 1 Chr 6:78, 79 Jahazah: Josh 13:18; Num 21:23; 1 Chr 6:78, Jahzah Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Jer 48:21—Jahazah; Jer 48:24—Bozrah

Joshua 21:37 Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—Kedemoth; Josh 13:18—Jahaza; 1 Chr 6:78—Jahzah; Jer 48:21—Jahazah

Joshua 21:38 Ramoth: Josh 20:8; 1 Kgs 22:3; 1 Chr 6:80 Mahanaim: Gen 32:2; 2 Sam 17:24; 19:32 Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Deut 4:43—Ramoth; Josh 13:26—Mahanaim; 1 Kgs 4:13—Ramothgilead; 2 Kgs 8:28—Ramothgilead; Hos 6:8—Gilead

Joshua 21:39 Heshbon: Josh 13:17, 21; Num 21:26–30; 32:37; 1 Chr 6:81 Jazer: Num 32:1, 3, 35, Jaazer, Isa 16:8, 9; Jer 48:32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:80—Ramoth; 1 Chr 26:31—Jazer

Joshua 21:40 Reciprocal: Josh 21:35—Dimnah

Joshua 21:41 within: Gen 49:7; Num 35:1–8; Deut 33:10 forty: At the last census, the tribe of Levi amounted only to 23,000 (Num 26:62) and it is thought by some that forty-eight cities was too great a proportion for this tribe. But it should be considered, that cities in ancient times were little more than villages. Reciprocal: Josh 21:35—Dimnah; 1 Chr 6:64—the children

Joshua 21:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:64—the children

Joshua 21:43; Gen 12:7; 13:15; 15:13–21; 26:3, 4; 28:4, 13, 14; Exod 3:8; 23:27–31; Ps 44:3; 106:42–45 Reciprocal: Josh 22:4—given rest; Josh 23:9—For the Lord; Josh 23:14—not one thing; 1 Kgs 8:34—which thou gavest; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; 2 Chr 6:25—which thou; Neh 9:8—hast performed; Neh 9:24—So the; Ps 44:2—drive out; Ps 105:44—gave; Jer 32:22—which

Joshua 21:44; Josh 1:15; 11:23; 22:4, 9; Deut 7:22–24; 31:3–5; Heb 4:9 Reciprocal: Exod

23:31—deliver the; Exod 33:14—rest; Deut 2:33—the Lord; Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; Josh 11:8—the Lord; Josh 23:1—the Lord; Josh 23:9—For the Lord; 1 Sam 26:8—God; 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:56—hath given rest; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered; Ps 47:3—subdue; Acts 9:31—the churches

Joshua 21:45; Josh 23:14, 15; Num 23:19; 1 Kgs 8:56; 1 Cor 1:9; 1 Thess 5:24; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—And the; Gen 35:12—the land; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 24:13—And I; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; Neh 9:24—So the; Ps 78:55—cast; Ps 136:21—General; Isa 42:9—the former; Isa 48:3—and I; Ezek 48:29—General

CHAPTER 22

- 1 The two tribes and a half with a blessing are sent home;
- 10 They build the altar of testimony in their journey;
- 11 The Israelites are offended thereat;
- 21 They vindicate their conduct, and give them good satisfaction.

Joshua 22:1 Joshua: Num 32:18–33; Deut 29:7, 8 Reubenites: We have already seen, that a detachment of 40,000 men, of the tribes of Reuben and Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh, had passed over Jordan armed, with their brethren, according to their agreement with Moses. The war being now concluded, the land divided, and their brethren settled, Joshua assembles these warriors; and with commendations for their services and fidelity, he dismisses them, having first given them the most pious and suitable instructions. They had now been about seven years absent from their respective families; and though there was only the river Jordan between the camp of Gilgal and their own inheritance, yet it does not appear that they had, during that time, ever revisited their home, which they might have done at any time of the year, except the harvest, as the river was at other times easily fordable. Reciprocal: Deut 3:18—I commanded; Deut 33:6—General; Josh 1:13—Remember; 1 Chr 12:37—the other side

Joshua 22:2 Ye have: Num 32:20–29; Deut 3:16–20 obeyed: Josh 1:12–18

Joshua 22:3; Phil 1:23–27 Reciprocal: Num 9:23—they kept

Joshua 22:4 given rest: Josh 21:43, 44; Deut 12:9 get: Josh 13:8, 15–33; 14:1–5; Num 32:33–42; Deut 3:1–17; 29:8 Reciprocal: Exod 33:14—rest; Num 32:18—General; Num 32:22—ye shall; Deut 1:1—on this; Deut 3:20—return; Deut 33:21—a portion; Josh 1:15—then ye shall; Josh 9:1—on this; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 12:1—on the other; Josh 23:1—the Lord; 1 Chr 22:18—and hath; Isa 63:14—the Spirit; Heb 4:8—had

Joshua 22:5 take: Exod 15:26; Deut 4:1, 2, 6, 9; 6:6–9, 17; 11:22; 1 Chr 28:7, 8; Ps 106:3; 119:4–6; Prov 4:23; Isa 55:2; Jer 12:16; Heb 6:11, 12; 12:15; 2 Pet 1:5–10 love: Exod 20:6; Deut 6:5; 10:12, 13; 11:1, 13; Matt 22:37; John 14:15, 21–23; 21:15–17; Rom 8:28; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 John 5:2, 3 cleave: Josh 23:8; Deut 4:4; 10:20; 13:4; Acts 11:23; Rom 12:9 serve: Josh 24:14, 15; 1 Sam 7:3; 12:20, 24; Matt 4:10; 6:24; Luke 1:74; John 12:26; Acts 27:23; Rom 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Exod 23:25—And ye; Num 32:18—General; Deut 26:17—and to; Josh 23:11—Take good; 1 Kgs 2:3—And keep; 2 Chr 19:6—Take

Joshua 22:6; Josh 22:7, 8; 14:13; Gen 14:19; 47:7, 10; Exod 39:43; 1 Sam 2:20; 2 Sam 6:18, 20; 2 Chr 30:18; Luke 2:34; 24:50; Heb 7:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Judg 2:6—Joshua; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed

Joshua 22:7; Josh 13:29–31; 17:1–12 Reciprocal: Gen 28:1—blessed; Deut 1:1—on this; Deut 3:15—Machir; Josh 9:1—on this; Josh 22:6—General

Joshua 22:8 Return: Deut 8:9–14, 17, 18; 2 Chr 17:5; 32:27; Prov 3:16; 1 Cor 15:58; Heb 11:26 divide: Num 31:27; 1 Sam 30:24; Ps 68:12 Reciprocal: Deut 3:20—return; Deut 20:14—thou shalt eat; Josh 22:6—General; 1 Chr 5:9—because

Joshua 22:9 the country of Gilead: Josh 13:11, 25, 31; Num 32:1, 26, 29, 39, 40; Deut 3:15, 16; Ps 60:7 Reciprocal: Num 32:22—ye shall; Josh 18:1—Shiloh; Josh 21:44—General; 1 Chr 5:9—because

Joshua 22:10 the children: This verse should probably be rendered, “And when they came to the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh, Then built an altar by (or beyond, al) Jordan, a great altar to the view.” It would appear, that when they came to the river, they formed the purpose of building the altar; and when they crossed it they put that purpose into execution. It is evident that they did not build it west of the Jordan, for that was not in their territories, and the next verse expressly says that it was built over against the land of Canaan. built: Josh 22:25–28; 4:5–9; 24:26, 27; Gen 28:18; 31:46–52 Reciprocal: Josh 22:27—a witness; Judg 6:24—built; Isa 19:19—General

Joshua 22:11 heard: Lev 17:8, 9; Deut 12:5–7; 13:12–14; John 20:1, 12 at the passage: Josh 2:7; 3:14–16; Judg 12:5; John 1:28

Joshua 22:12 the whole: Supposing they had built this altar for sacrifice, in opposition to the command of God, they considered them as rebels against God and the Israelitish constitution. Deut 13:15; Judg 20:1–11; Acts 11:2, 3; Rom 10:2; Gal 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; Josh 22:32—and brought; 1 Sam 1:14—How long

Joshua 22:13 sent: Deut 13:14; Judg 20:12; Prov 20:18; Matt 18:15 Phinehas: Exod 6:25; Num 25:7, 11–13; Judg 20:28; Ps 106:30, 31; Prov 25:9–13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas

Joshua 22:14 chief house: Heb. house of the father an head: Exod 18:25; Num 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—rulers of thousands

Joshua 22:15 the whole, Josh 22:12; Matt 18:17; 1 Cor 1:10; 5:4; Gal 1:1, 2, trespass, Lev 5:19; 26:40; Num 5:6; 1 Chr 21:3; 2 Chr 26:18; 28:13; Ezra 9:2, 15; Matt 6:14, 15, to turn, Josh 22:18; Exod 32:8; Num 14:43; 32:15; Deut 7:4; 30:17; 2 Chr 10:19; 25:27; Heb 12:25, rebel, Lev 17:8, 9; Deut 12:4–6, 13, 14; 1 Sam 15:23; Ps 78:8; Isa 63:10

Joshua 22:16 Reciprocal: Num 32:15—if ye turn; Josh 7:1—committed; Josh 22:18—following; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; Jonah 1:7—for; Heb 12:25—turn away

Joshua 22:17 Is the iniquity: Num 25:3, 4–18; Deut 4:3, 4; Ps 106:28, 29 from which: Ezra 9:13, 14; 1 Cor 10:8, 11 Reciprocal: Num 25:2—they called; Num 31:16—in the matter; Deut 24:4—thou shalt; 2 Chr 28:13—add more; Ezra 10:10—to increase; Neh 13:18—ye bring more; Jer 44:9—ye forgotten; Eph 5:6—cometh; Heb 12:15—trouble

Joshua 22:18 following: Josh 22:16; Deut 7:4; 1 Sam 12:14, 20; 1 Kgs 9:6; 2 Kgs 17:21; 2 Chr 25:27; 34:33 and it will: Ezra 9:13, 14 he will be: Josh 22:20; 7:1, 11, 21; Num 16:22; 2 Sam 24:1; 1 Chr 21:1, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Deut 24:4—thou shalt; Josh 6:18—make the camp; Josh 7:12—the children; Josh 22:15—General; 1 Chr 21:17—that they should; 2 Chr 19:10—wrath come; 2 Chr 28:13—add more; Ezra 10:10—to increase; Neh 13:18—ye bring more; Eph 5:6—cometh

Joshua 22:19 unclean: Exod 15:17; Lev 18:25–28; Amos 7:17; Acts 10:14, 15; 11:8, 9 wherein: Josh 18:1; Lev 17:8, 9; Deut 12:5, 6; 2 Chr 11:13, 16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:11—I will; Num 32:30—General

Joshua 22:20; Josh 7:1, 5, 18, 24; 1 Cor 10:6; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Deut 13:17—the Lord; Josh 22:18—he will be; 1 Chr 2:7—accursed; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; Job 35:8—may hurt; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Mal 3:9—General; Acts 5:5—great

Joshua 22:21 Then the children: The conduct and answer of these Reubenites and the associates are worthy of admiration and imitation. Though conscious of their innocence, they permitted Phinehas to finish his speech, though composed of little else than accusations, without any interruption; and taking in good part the suspicions, reproofs, and even harshness of their brethren, with the utmost meekness and solemnity they explain their intention, give all the satisfaction in their power, and with great propriety and reverence, appeal to that God against whom they were supposed to have rebelled. answered: Prov 15:1; 16:1; 18:13; 24:26; Acts 11:4; Jas 1:19; 1 Pet 3:15 heads: Exod 18:21–25; Mic 5:2

Joshua 22:22 Lord God: יהוה [H3068] אלהים [H430] אל [H410], El Elohim Yehowah, literally “The strong God, Elohim Jehovah,” which is nearly the version of Luther, der starke Gott, der Herr, “The strong God, the Lord.” Exod 18:11; Deut 10:17; Ps 82:1; 95:3; 97:7; 136:2; Dan 2:47; 11:36; 1 Tim 6:16; Rev 19:16 he knoweth: 1 Kgs 8:39; Job 10:7; 23:10; Ps 7:3; 44:21; 139:1–12; Jer 12:3; 17:10; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Acts 1:24; 2 Cor 11:11, 31; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Israel: Ps 37:6; Mic 7:9; Mal 3:18; Acts 11:2–18; 2 Cor 5:11 if it be: 1 Sam 15:23; Job 31:5–8, 38–40; Ps 7:3–5; Acts 25:11 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will know; Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Gen 44:7—General; 1 Sam 20:8—if there be; 1 Sam 20:12—O Lord; Job 31:6—know; Job 31:22—let; Ps 50:1—mighty; Ps 89:8—O Lord; Amos 3:13—the Lord; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth

Joshua 22:23 let the Lord: Gen 9:4; Deut 18:19; 1 Sam 20:16; 2 Chr 24:22; Ps 10:13, 14; Ezek 3:18; 33:6, 8 Reciprocal: Josh 22:29—to build; Job 31:22—let; Ps 44:21—knoweth

Joshua 22:24 for fear: Gen 18:19 In time to come: Heb. To-morrow, Josh 4:6; Gen 30:33; Exod 13:14; Deut 6:20 marg. Reciprocal: Ps 78:6—who

Joshua 22:25 ye have: Josh 22:27; 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16; Ezra 4:2, 3; Neh 2:20; Acts 8:21 make: 1 Sam 26:19; 1 Kgs 12:27–30; 14:16; 15:30 Reciprocal: Josh 22:10—built; 2 Kgs

17:25—they feared; Ps 78:6—who

Joshua 22:26 Reciprocal: Josh 22:29—to build; Judg 6:24—built; Isa 19:19—General

Joshua 22:27 a witness: Josh 22:10, 34; 24:27; Gen 31:48, 52; 1 Sam 7:12 that we: Deut 12:5, 6, 11, 17, 18, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 21:30—a witness; Gen 31:44—a witness; Josh 4:6—a sign; Josh 22:25—ye have; Isa 19:20—for a

Joshua 22:28 Behold: Exod 25:40; 2 Kgs 16:10; Ezek 43:10, 11; Heb 8:5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:30—a witness; Josh 24:27—General; Isa 19:20—for a

Joshua 22:29 God forbid: Josh 24:16; Gen 44:7, 17; 1 Sam 12:23; 1 Kgs 21:3; Rom 3:6; 6:2; 9:14 to build: Josh 22:23, 26; Deut 12:13, 14; 2 Kgs 18:22; 2 Chr 32:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:2—God forbid

Joshua 22:30 it pleased them: Heb. it was good in their eyes, It is remarkable, that Joshua is not once named in this transaction; but this only shews, that he did not in his old age assume any regal authority, but left the elders and magistrates to conduct the general business, only acting himself when great occasions made it necessary. Yet we cannot doubt, that his wisdom and piety influenced the counsels of the elders and people at this time. Josh 22:33; Gen 28:8; Judg 8:3; 1 Sam 25:32, 33; 29:6; 2 Chr 30:4; Esth 1:21 marg. Prov 15:1; Acts 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 41:37—good; Num 25:7—Phinehas; Judg 20:28—Phinehas; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Jer 47:4—country

Joshua 22:31 the Lord is: Josh 3:10; Lev 26:11, 12; Num 14:41–43; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 68:17; Isa 12:6; Zech 8:23; Matt 1:23; 1 Cor 14:25 now: Heb. then Reciprocal: Exod 6:25—Phinehas; Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Num 25:7—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas

Joshua 22:32 and brought: Josh 22:12–14; Prov 25:13 Reciprocal: Exod 6:25—Phinehas

Joshua 22:33 the thing: Josh 22:30; Acts 15:12, 31; 2 Cor 7:7; 1 Thess 3:6–8 blessed: 1 Sam 25:32, 33; 1 Chr 29:20; Neh 8:5, 6; Dan 2:19; Luke 2:28; Eph 1:3

Joshua 22:34 Ed: i.e. a witness, The word witness, or testimony, is not found in the common editions of the Hebrew Bible; and is supplied in Italics by our venerable translators, at least in our modern copies; for in the first edition of this translation, it stands in the text without any note of this kind; but it is found in several of Kennicott's and De Rossi's manuscripts, and also in the Syriac and Arabic. Several also of the early printed editions of the Hebrew Bible have the word ed, either in the text or in the margin; and it must be allowed to be necessary to complete the sense. It is very probable that an inscription was put on this altar, signifying the purpose for which it was erected. Thus was this affair most happily terminated. Josh 22:27; 24:27; 1 Kgs 18:39; Isa 43:10; Matt 4:10 the Lord is God: Several manuscripts read more emphatically, אלהים הוא [H3068] יהוה [H1931], Yehowah, hoo Elohim, "Jehovah he is God." Reciprocal: Isa 19:20—for a

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Joshua's exhortation before his death;
- 3 by former benefits;
- 5 by promises;
- 11 and by threatenings.

Joshua 23:1 the Lord: Josh 11:23; 21:44; 22:4; Ps 46:9 waxed old: Josh 13:1; Gen 25:8; Deut 31:2 stricken in age: Heb. come into days Reciprocal: Exod 33:14—rest; Deut 25:19—when the; Judg 11:26—three hundred; 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 2 Sam 23:1—the last; 1 Kgs 1:1—and stricken in years; 1 Chr 22:18—and hath; 2 Chr 14:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 14:7—and he hath given; 2 Chr 15:15—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; Isa 63:14—the Spirit; Heb 4:8—had

Joshua 23:2 all Israel: Josh 24:1; Deut 31:28; 1 Chr 28:1; Acts 20:17–35 and for their elders: Or, “even for their elders,” etc.; for it is probably that Joshua gave the following charge only to the elders, judges, etc., to communicate to the people. Reciprocal: Num 25:4—all the heads; Josh 8:33—all Israel; Josh 13:1—Joshua; 1 Kgs 1:1—and stricken in years; 1 Kgs 8:1—assembled; 1 Chr 23:2—he gathered

Joshua 23:3 And ye: Deut 4:9; Ps 44:1, 2; Mal 1:5 for the: Josh 10:14, 42; Exod 14:14; Deut 20:4; Ps 44:3 Reciprocal: Jer 44:2—Ye have; Ezek 20:28—when I; Heb 3:9—and

Joshua 23:4 Behold: Josh 13:2, 6, 7; 18:10 westward: Heb. at the sunset Reciprocal: Num 34:6—General; Deut 12:29—cut off; Josh 9:1—of the great; Ps 105:44—gave; Ezek 20:28—when I; Ezek 47:10—the great sea; Acts 13:19—he divided

Joshua 23:5 he shall: Josh 23:12, 13; 13:6; Exod 23:30, 31; 33:2; 34:11; Deut 11:23 as the Lord: Num 33:52, 53 Reciprocal: Josh 23:9—For the Lord

Joshua 23:6 very: Josh 1:7–9; Jer 9:3; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10–19; Heb 12:4; Rev 21:8 that ye: Deut 5:32; 12:32; 17:20; 28:14; Prov 4:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 17:11—to the right; 1 Sam 12:20—turn not; 2 Sam 2:19—turned; 2 Chr 34:2—declined; Ps 101:3—them; Isa 30:21—when ye turn to the right

Joshua 23:7 That ye come: Have no civil or social contacts with them, as these will infallibly lead to spiritual affinities, in consequence of which, ye will make honourable “mention of the name of their gods,” “swear by them” “and serve” them in their abominable rites; and “bow yourselves unto them,” as your creators and preservers. All this will follow by simply coming among them. He who walks in the counsel of the ungodly, will soon stand in the way of sinners, and sit in the seat of scorners. Josh 23:12; Exod 23:33; Deut 7:2, 3; Prov 4:14; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:14–17; Eph 5:11 neither: Exod 23:13; Num 32:38; Ps 16:4; Hos 2:17 to swear: Jer 5:7; Zeph 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 20:5—bow down; Num 25:2—bowed; Num 33:52—General; 2 Kgs 17:35—charged them; Isa 26:13—by thee; Jer 12:16—as they; Zech 13:2—I will cut

Joshua 23:8 or, For if ye will cleave, etc. Josh 22:5; Deut 4:4; 10:20; 11:22; 13:4; Acts 11:23 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Deut 30:20—cleave; 2 Kgs 18:6—he clave

Joshua 23:9 For the Lord: or, Then the Lord will drive, Josh 23:5; 21:43, 44; Deut 11:23 no man: Josh 1:5, 8, 9; 15:14 Reciprocal: Deut 7:24—there shall; Ps 44:7—But

Joshua 23:10 One man: Lev 26:8; Deut 32:30; Judg 3:31; 7:19–22; 15:15; 1 Sam 14:6, 12–16; 2 Sam 23:8 Lord: Josh 10:42; Exod 14:14; 23:27–33; Deut 3:22; 20:4; Ps 35:1; 44:4, 5; 46:7; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:13—fell; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; Neh 4:20—our God; Ps 44:7—But; Isa 30:17—thousand

Joshua 23:11 Take good: Josh 22:5; Deut 4:9; 6:5–12; Prov 4:23; Luke 21:34; Eph 5:15; Heb 12:15 yourselves: Heb. your souls love: Exod 20:6; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; 16:22; Jude 20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Deut 4:15—Take ye; Deut 4:23—heed; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Jer 17:21—Take; Heb 2:1—the more

Joshua 23:12 go back: Ps 36:3; 125:5; Isa 1:4; Ezek 18:24; Zeph 1:6; Matt 12:45; John 6:66; Heb 10:38, 39; 2 Pet 2:18–22; 1 John 2:9 cleave: Gen 2:24; 34:3; 1 Sam 18:1–3; 1 Kgs 11:2; Rom 12:9 shall make: Exod 34:12–16; Deut 7:3; 1 Kgs 11:4; Ezra 9:1, 2, 11, 12; Neh 13:23–26; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Num 33:55—shall be pricks; Josh 13:13—expelled; Josh 23:5—he shall; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Josh 24:20—he will turn; 1 Kgs 16:31—took to wife; Ezra 10:3—at the commandment; Ps 106:34—did not; Mal 2:10—by; Mal 2:12—cut; Rom 6:12—Let not; Heb 2:1—the more

Joshua 23:13 will no: Exod 23:33; Num 33:55; Deut 7:16; Judg 2:2, 3; Ps 106:35–39 snares: Deut 7:16; Judg 2:3; 1 Kgs 11:4; Ps 69:22; 2 Tim 2:26 until ye perish: Lev 26:31–35; Deut 4:26; 28:63–68; 29:28; 30:18; 2 Kgs 17:22, 23; 25:21, 26; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Gen 6:2—and they; Exod 10:7—snare; Exod 34:12—lest; Deut 7:3—General; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 11:17—ye perish; Deut 20:18—General; Josh 13:6—them; Josh 13:13—expelled; Josh 23:5—he shall; Josh 23:16—perish; Judg 2:21—General; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; 1 Kgs 16:31—took to wife; 2 Kgs 17:18—removed; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; Ezra 9:12—give not; Ezra 10:3—at the commandment; Ps 80:9—preparedst; Ps 81:14—I should; Ps 106:34—did not; Ps 106:36—which; Prov 22:5—Thorns; Jer 11:8—therefore; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Mal 2:12—cut; Rom 6:12—Let not

Joshua 23:14 I am going: 1 Kgs 2:2; Job 30:23; Eccl 9:10; 12:5; Heb 9:27 not one thing: Josh 21:43–45; Exod 3:8; 23:27–30; Lev 26:3–13; Num 23:19; Deut 28:1–14; 1 Sam 3:19; 1 Kgs 8:56; Luke 21:33 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—until; Gen 48:21—God; Exod 23:31—deliver the; Deut 26:9—he hath; Deut 31:14—that thou must die; Josh 21:45—General; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 2 Sam 19:37—I may die; 1 Kgs 16:34—General; 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; Neh 9:8—hast performed; Ps 90:16—and; Isa 42:9—the former; Isa 48:3—and I; Jer 32:42—Like; Jer 39:16—Behold; Ezek 20:28—when I; Mark 13:31—my; 2 Tim 4:6—and; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

Joshua 23:15 so shall: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; Judg 3:8, 12; 4:1, 2; 6:1; 10:6, 7; 13:1; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Luke 21:22–24; 1 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Exod 22:20—utterly; Lev 26:3—General; Num 33:56—General; Deut 30:18—General; Josh 21:45—General; Judg 2:15—had said; 1 Sam 3:12—I will perform; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; 1 Kgs 8:56—there; 1 Kgs 9:6—go; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 1 Kgs 16:34—General; 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; 2 Kgs 17:18—removed; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; 2 Chr 7:19—shall go; Isa 24:6—hath; Isa 31:2—will bring; Isa 42:9—the former; Isa 48:3—and I; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 32:42—Like; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 39:16—Behold; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Hos 9:3—shall not; Mic 2:10—and; Mark 12:9—he will; Mark 13:31—my; Rom 11:22—therefore; Heb 8:9—they continued

Joshua 23:16 then shall; 2 Kgs 24:20 perish; Josh 23:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—bow down; Exod 22:20—utterly; Num 25:2—bowed; Num 33:56—General; Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 28:20—until thou be; Deut 30:18—General; Josh 7:11—transgressed; Judg 2:15—had said; Judg 2:20—transgressed; Judg 10:7—was hot; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; 1 Kgs 9:6—go; 1 Kgs 14:15—this good land; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 17:13—all; 2 Kgs 17:35—charged them; 2 Chr 7:19—shall go; 2 Chr 28:6—because; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 32:23—therefore; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 34:18—have transgressed; Jer 35:17—Behold; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Mic 2:10—and; Rom 11:22—therefore; Heb 8:9—they continued

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Joshua assembles the tribes at Shechem;
- 2 A brief history of God's benefits, from Terah;
- 14 He renews the covenant between them and God;
- 26 A stone the witness of the covenant;
- 29 Joshua's age, death, and burial;
- 32 Joseph's bones are buried;
- 33 Eleazar dies.

Joshua 24:1 Joshua: This must have been a different assembly from that mentioned in the preceding chapter, though probably held not long after the former. Shechem: As it is immediately added, that "they presented themselves before God," which is supposed to mean at the tabernacle; some are of opinion that Joshua caused it to be conveyed from Shiloh to Shechem on this occasion, to give the greater solemnity to his last meeting with the people. The Vatican and Alexandrian copies of the Septuagint, however, read Σηλω, both here and in Josh 24:25, which many suppose to have been the original reading. Dr. SHUCKFORD supposes that the covenant was made at Shechem, and that the people went to Shiloh to confirm it. But the most probable opinion seems to be that of Dr. KENNICOTT, that when all the tribes were assembled at Shechem, Joshua called the chiefs to him on that mount, which had before been consecrated by the law, and by the altar which he had erected. Gen 12:6; 33:18, 19; 35:4; Judg 9:1–3; 1 Kgs 12:1 called; Josh 23:2; Exod 18:25, 26 presented: 1 Sam 10:19; Acts 10:33 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—God; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Exod 5:6—officers; Num 13:8—Oshea; Deut 31:14—presented; Josh 8:33—all Israel; Josh 17:7—Shechem; 1 Kgs 8:1—assembled; 1 Chr 23:2—he gathered; 1 Chr 28:1—assembled; 2 Chr 10:1—Shechem; Ps 60:6—Shechem; Ps 108:7—Shechem

Joshua 24:2 Your fathers: Gen 11:26, 31; 12:1; 31:53; Deut 26:5; Isa 51:2; Ezek 16:3 served other gods: In the case of Abraham this was probably the case, till he was called to the knowledge of God, when above 70 years old. Josh 24:15; Gen 31:19, 30, 32, 53; 35:4 Reciprocal: Gen 11:22—Nahor; Gen 31:21—passed; Gen 31:29—the God; Gen 35:2—strange; Josh 24:14—put; 1 Chr 1:27—Abram; Neh 9:7—choose; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 41:9—whom; Ezek 16:4—for; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Matt 20:5—and did; Luke 3:34—Thara; Acts 7:2—when; Rom 4:2—but; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Gal 4:8—ye did

Joshua 24:3 I took: Gen 12:1–4; Neh 9:7, 8; Acts 7:2, 3 gave: Gen 21:2, 3; Ps 127:3
Reciprocal: Gen 11:31—they went; Gen 31:21—passed; Gen 31:29—the God; 2 Chr
20:7—gavest; Isa 51:2—unto Abraham; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Matt
20:5—and did; Heb 11:8—Abraham; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Joshua 24:4 unto Isaac: Gen 25:24–26 unto Esau: Gen 32:3; 36:8; Deut 2:5 Jacob: Gen
46:1–7; Ps 105:23; Acts 7:15 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Gen 27:39—Behold; Gen
46:6—into Egypt; Exod 5:6—officers; 2 Chr 20:23—mount Seir; Ps 127:3—children; Ezek
35:2—mount; Matt 1:2—Isaac begat

Joshua 24:5 sent: Exod 3:10; 4:12, 13; Ps 105:26 plagued: Exod 7:1–Exod 12:51; Ps
78:43–51; 105:27–36; 135:8, 9; 136:10 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Num
33:1—under the hand; Deut 29:2—Ye have seen all; Josh 24:17—General

Joshua 24:6 I brought: Exod 12:37, 51; Mic 6:4 Egyptians: Exod 14:1–Exod 15:27; Neh
9:11; Ps 77:15–20; 78:13; 136:13–15; Isa 63:12, 13; Acts 7:36; Heb 11:29 Reciprocal: Exod
14:9—the Egyptians; Deut 29:2—Ye have seen all

Joshua 24:7 And when: Exod 14:10 he put: Exod 14:20 brought: Exod 14:27, 28 your
eyes: Exod 14:31; Deut 4:34; 29:2 ye dwelt: Josh 5:6; Num 14:33, 34; Neh 9:12–21; Ps 95:9,
10; Acts 13:17, 18; Heb 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 10:23—but all; Job 19:8—set; Mal
1:5—your; Heb 3:9—and

Joshua 24:8; Josh 13:10; Num 21:21–35; Deut 2:32–37; 3:1–7; Neh 9:22; Ps 135:10, 11;
136:17–22 Reciprocal: Exod 23:23—thee in; Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:24—Israel;
2 Chr 33:9—the heathen; Ps 105:44—gave; Amos 2:9—I the

Joshua 24:9; Num 22:5, 6–21; Deut 23:4, 5; Judg 11:25; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Num
23:13—and curse me; Num 24:10—I called; Neh 13:2—hired Balaam; Rev 2:14—Balaam

Joshua 24:10; Num 22:11, 12, 18–20, 35; 23:3–12, 15–26; 24:5–10; Isa 54:17 Reciprocal:
Num 24:10—I called; Judg 11:25—Balak; Neh 13:2—hired Balaam; Mic 6:5—Balak

Joshua 24:11 And ye: Josh 3:14–17; 4:10–12, 23; Ps 114:3, 5 the men: Josh 6:1–27;
10:1–Josh 11:23; Neh 9:24, 25; Ps 78:54, 55; 105:44; Acts 7:45; 13:19 Reciprocal: Exod
13:5—shall bring; Exod 23:28—hornets; Exod 33:2—the Canaanite; Josh 9:1—Hittite;
Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving

Joshua 24:12 I sent: Exod 23:28; Deut 7:20 not: Ps 44:3–6 Reciprocal: Josh 11:21—Joshua
destroyed; 2 Kgs 6:22—thy sword; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; Ps 44:2—how thou didst
afflict; Ps 80:9—preparedst; Isa 7:18—fly

Joshua 24:13 And I: Josh 21:45 cities: Josh 11:13; Deut 6:10–12; 8:7; Prov 13:22
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:7—gavest; Ps 105:44—gave

Joshua 24:14 fear: Deut 10:12; 1 Sam 12:24; Job 1:1; 28:28; Ps 111:10; 130:4; Hos 3:5; Acts
9:31 serve: Josh 24:23; Gen 17:1; 20:5, 6; Deut 18:13; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 119:1, 80; Luke 8:15;
John 4:23, 24; 2 Cor 1:12; Eph 6:24; Phil 1:10 put: From this exhortation of Joshua, we
not only learn that the Israelites still retained some relics of idolatry, but to what gods

they were attached.

1. Those whom their fathers worshipped on the other side of the food, or the river Euphrates, i.e., the gods of the Chaldeans, fire, light, the sun, etc.
2. Those of the Egyptians, Apis, Anubis, serpents, vegetables, etc.
3. Those of the Amorites, Moabites, Canaanites, etc., Baal-peor, Astarte, etc.

How astonishing is it, that after all that God had done for them, and all the miracles they had seen, there should still be found among them both idols and idolaters! Josh 24:2, 23; Gen 35:2; Exod 20:3, 4; Lev 17:7; Ezra 9:11; Ezek 20:18; Amos 5:25, 26 in Egypt: Ezek 20:7, 8; 23:3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:20—his fear; Exod 23:25—And ye; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Josh 22:5—serve; Josh 24:15—whether the gods; 1 Sam 7:3—put away; 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; 2 Kgs 17:41—these nations; Jer 4:1—put away; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 16:26—with the; Matt 4:10—Thou shalt; 1 Cor 5:8—but; 2 Cor 6:16—what; 2 Cor 8:8—prove; Eph 6:5—in

Joshua 24:15 choose: Ruth 1:15, 16; 1 Kgs 18:21; Ezek 20:39; John 6:67 whether the gods: Josh 24:14 or the gods: Exod 23:24, 32, 33; 34:15; Deut 13:7; 29:18; Judg 6:10 as for me: Gen 18:19; Ps 101:2; 119:106, 111, 112; John 6:68; Acts 11:23 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—unto his; Exod 10:9—We will go; Exod 16:4—prove them; Exod 23:25—And ye; Lev 14:42—General; Deut 1:7—the mount; Deut 30:19—choose life; Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 22:5—serve; Josh 24:2—served other gods; Ruth 1:8—Go; Ruth 2:4—And they; 1 Sam 1:21—General; 2 Sam 6:20—bless; 2 Sam 15:8—I will serve; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; 1 Chr 16:43—to bless; 1 Chr 21:10—choose; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ezra 5:11—We are; Esth 4:16—I also; Ps 5:7—But; Ps 17:15—As; Ps 73:2—But; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Ps 119:8—I will; Ps 119:30—chosen; Ps 119:57—I have; Ps 119:115—for I will; Ps 119:173—for; Isa 43:9—that they may; Isa 56:4—choose; Mal 3:18—between him; Matt 6:24—serve; Matt 12:30—that is; Matt 27:17—Whom; Luke 10:42—chosen; Luke 16:13—servant; Acts 10:2—with; Acts 18:8—believed; Acts 21:5—with; Rom 6:16—to whom; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 6:4—but; 1 Tim 3:4—ruleth; Rev 3:15—thou

Joshua 24:16; 1 Sam 12:23; Rom 3:6; 6:2; Heb 10:38, 39 Reciprocal: Josh 22:29—God forbid; 1 Sam 20:2—God forbid; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst

Joshua 24:17; Josh 24:5–14; Exod 19:4; Deut 32:11, 12; Isa 46:4; 63:7–14; Amos 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 13:3—out of the; Jer 34:13—in the

Joshua 24:18 will we also: Exod 10:2; 15:2; Ps 116:16; Mic 4:2; Zech 8:23; Luke 1:73–75 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Ruth 1:16—thy God; Ps 119:57—I have

Joshua 24:19 Ye cannot: Josh 24:23; Ruth 1:15; Matt 6:24; Luke 14:25–33 holy: Lev 10:3; 19:2; 1 Sam 6:20; Ps 99:5, 9; Isa 5:16; 6:3–5; 30:11, 15; Hab 1:13 a jealous: Exod 20:5; 34:14; 1 Cor 10:20–22 he will not: Exod 23:21; 34:7; 1 Sam 3:14; 2 Chr 36:16; Isa 27:11 Reciprocal: Num 25:11—that I; Ps 99:3—for it; Isa 2:9—therefore; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Nah 1:2—General; Luke 9:58—Jesus; Luke 14:28—counteth; 1 Cor 10:22—we provoke

Joshua 24:20 he will turn: Josh 23:12–15; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; Ezra 8:22; Isa 1:28; 63:10;

65:11, 12; Jer 17:13; Ezek 18:24; Acts 7:42; Heb 10:26, 27, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 1 Sam 12:25—But if; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 25:6—General; Matt 6:24—serve

Joshua 24:21 Nay: Exod 19:8; 20:19; 24:3, 7; Deut 5:27, 28; 26:17; Isa 44:5 Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—a statute; Exod 23:25—And ye; Judg 2:20—transgressed; 2 Chr 23:16—that they should; Ps 119:57—I have

Joshua 24:22 Ye are witnesses: Ye have been sufficiently apprised of the difficulties in your way—of God's holiness, and the nature of his service—your own weakness, inconstancy, and insufficiency—your need of the Divine help, and the hope of assistance held out in the law—and the awful consequences of apostasy, and now ye make your choice. Remember then that ye are witnesses against yourselves; and your own conscience will be witness, judge, and executioner. Deut 26:17; Job 15:6; Luke 19:22 ye have: Ps 119:11, 173; Luke 10:42 Reciprocal: Exod 24:3—All the words; Matt 23:31—witnesses; Luke 11:48—ye bear

Joshua 24:23 put away: Josh 24:14; Gen 35:2–4; Exod 20:23; Judg 10:15, 16; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; Hos 14:2, 3, 8; 1 Cor 10:19–21; 2 Cor 6:16–18 incline: Prov 2:2; Heb 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Josh 24:19—Ye cannot; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; Job 31:28—for; Ps 119:112—inclined

Joshua 24:24; Deut 5:28, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—if ye; Exod 19:8—General; Exod 23:25—And ye; Judg 2:17—which their; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; 2 Kgs 23:3—And all; Ps 119:57—I have; 2 Pet 1:15—I will

Joshua 24:25 made: Exod 15:25; 24:3, 7, 8; Deut 5:2, 3; 29:1, 10–15; 2 Kgs 11:17; 2 Chr 15:12, 15; 23:16; 29:10; 34:29–32; Neh 9:38; 10:28, 29 in Shechem: Josh 24:1, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 31:44—a witness; Gen 35:4—the oak; Deut 29:12—thou shouldest; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Isa 24:5—changed

Joshua 24:26 Joshua: Exod 24:4; Deut 31:24–26 took: Judg 9:6 set it: Josh 4:3–9, 20–24; Gen 28:18–22 under: Gen 35:4, 8; Judg 9:6 Reciprocal: Josh 22:10—built; Josh 24:25—in Shechem; 1 Sam 7:12—took a stone; Isa 19:20—for a

Joshua 24:27 A curious coincidence of circumstances is related by Livy, the Roman historian: he writes that “when three ambassadors were sent from Rome to complain of the perfidious conduct of the Aui, the General informed them, that they might deliver their message to an oak which shaded his tent.” On this one of the ambassadors turning away, said, “This venerable oak, and all the gods, shall know that you have violated the peace; they shall now hear our complaints; and may they also soon be witnesses, when we revenge with our arms the violation of divine and human rights.” It is worthy of remark that Joshua merely set up a pillar under an oak—the one, perhaps, to protect the other; while the General directed the ambassadors to address the oak, perhaps with an idolatrous feeling that they were addressing one of the gods, who would aid his cause; while the Roman ambassadors caught the feeling, and really invoked the aid of the oak and the gods. Josh 22:27, 28, 34; Gen 31:44–52; Deut 4:26; 30:19; 31:19, 21, 26; 1 Sam 7:12 it hath: Deut 32:1; Isa 1:2; Hab 2:11; Luke 19:40 deny: Job 31:23; Prov 30:9; Matt 10:33; 2 Tim 2:12, 13; Titus 1:16; Rev 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:30—a witness; Gen 28:18—set it; Gen 31:48—This heap; Gen 49:33—had made; Exod

24:4—twelve pillars; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; Josh 22:10—built; Job 31:28—for; Isa 19:20—for a; Jas 5:3—a witness

Joshua 24:28; Judg 2:6

Joshua 24:29 after these: Deut 34:5; Judg 2:8; Ps 115:17; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Rev 14:13 an hundred: Gen 50:22, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Josh 13:1—Joshua; Judg 1:1—Now; Judg 8:32—died in; Job 42:16—an

Joshua 24:30 Timnathserah: Josh 19:50; Judg 2:9 Gaash: 2 Sam 23:30 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General; Judg 1:1—Now; Judg 2:8—Joshua; Judg 8:32—died in; Judg 18:13—mount Ephraim; Judg 19:1—mount

Joshua 24:31 served: Deut 31:29; Judg 2:7; 2 Chr 24:2, 17, 18; Acts 20:29; Phil 2:12 overlived Joshua: Heb. prolonged their days after Joshua, which had. Deut 11:2, 7; 31:13 Reciprocal: Judg 2:17—which their; Judg 2:19—when the; Judg 8:33—as soon; 2 Chr 34:33—all his days; Jer 2:21—wholly

Joshua 24:32 bones: Gen 50:25; Exod 13:19; Acts 7:16; Heb 11:22 buried: Gen 33:19; 48:22 pieces of silver: or, lambs Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Josh 17:7—Shechem; 2 Sam 23:1—the last; 1 Kgs 12:1—Shechem; Ps 60:6—Shechem; Jer 41:5—Shechem; John 4:5—the parcel

Joshua 24:33 Eleazar: Josh 14:1; Exod 6:23, 25; Num 3:32; 20:26–28 died: Job 30:23; Ps 49:10; Isa 57:1, 2; Zech 1:5; Acts 13:36; Heb 7:24; 9:26, 27 Phinehas: Judg 20:28 Reciprocal: Josh 21:4—the children; Judg 18:13—mount Ephraim; Judg 19:1—mount; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar

JUDGES

The book of Judges forms an important link in the history of the Israelites. It furnishes us with a lively description of a fluctuating and unsettled nation; a striking picture of the disorders and dangers which prevailed in a republic without magistracy; when “the high-ways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through by-ways” (Judg 5:6), when few prophets were appointed to control the people, and “every one did that which was right in his own eyes” (Judg 17:6). It exhibits the contest of true religion with superstition; and displays the beneficial effects that flow from the former, and the miseries and evil consequences of impiety. It is a most remarkable history of the long-suffering of God towards the Israelites, in which we see the most signal instances of his justice and mercy alternately displayed. the people sinned, and were punished; they repented, and found mercy. These things are written for our warning. none should presume, for God is just; none need despair, for God is merciful. Independently of the internal evidence of the authenticity of this sacred book, the transactions it records are not only cited or alluded to by other inspired writers, but are further confirmed by the traditions current among heathen nations.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The acts of Judah and Simeon;
- 4 Adonibezek justly requited;
- 8 Jerusalem taken;
- 10 Hebron taken;
- 11 Othniel has Achsah to wife for taking of Debir;
- 16 The Kenites dwell in Judah;
- 17 Hormah, Gaza, Askelon, and Ekron taken;
- 21 The acts of Benjamin;
- 22 Of the house of Joseph, who take Beth-el;
- 30 Of Zebulun;
- 31 Of Asher;
- 33 Of Naphtali;
- 34 Of Dan.

Judges 1:1 Now: Josh 24:29, 30 asked: Judg 20:18, 28; Exod 28:30; Num 27:21; 1 Sam 22:9, 10; 23:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Num 2:3—the standard; Deut 33:7—and bring; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 10:18—What man; 1 Sam 9:9—inquire; 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Chr 6:34—by the way; Prov 20:18—and

Judges 1:2; Gen 49:8–10; Num 2:3; 7:12; Ps 78:68–70; Heb 7:14; Rev 5:5; 19:11–16 Reciprocal: Gen 46:12—Judah; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 20:18—Judah; Judg 20:28—Go up; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; 2 Chr 6:34—by the way; Prov 20:18—and

Judges 1:3 Simeon: Gen 29:33; Josh 19:1 I likewise: Judg 1:17; 2 Sam 10:11 Reciprocal: Rev 7:7—Simeon

Judges 1:4 Lord: Exod 23:28, 29; Deut 7:2; 9:3; Josh 10:8–10; 11:6–8; 1 Sam 14:6, 10; 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 22:6, 15 Bezek: Eusebius and Jerome mention two villages of this name, near each other, about seventeen miles from Shechem, towards Scythopolis. 1 Sam 11:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Deut 2:33—the Lord; Judg 11:32—the Lord; 1 Sam 26:8—God; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered

Judges 1:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:8—Bezek

Judges 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:26—the waters; Exod 21:24—General; Josh 15:16—General; Esth 8:12—one day; Ps 59:11—Slay; Ps 107:40—contempt; Ps 149:8—General; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 50:15—as she

Judges 1:7 their thumbs: Heb. the thumbs of their hands and of their feet, This was not an unusual act of cruelty in ancient times towards enemies.—Alian informs us, that in after ages “the Athenians, at the instigation of Cleon, son of Cleonetus, made a decree that all the inhabitants of the island of Agina should have the thumb cut off from the right hand, so that they might ever after be disabled from holding a spear, yet might handle an oar.” It was a custom among those Romans who did not like a military life,

to cut off their thumbs, that they might be incapable of serving in the army; and for the same reason, parents sometimes cut off the thumbs of their children. gathered: or, gleaned as I have: Exod 21:23–25; Lev 24:19–21; 1 Sam 15:33; Isa 33:1; Matt 7:1, 2; Luke 6:37, 38; Rom 2:15; Jas 2:13; Rev 13:10; 16:6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:36—General; Gen 29:25—wherefore; Gen 42:21—we saw; Gen 44:16—God hath; Exod 14:26—the waters; Exod 21:24—General; 1 Sam 11:11—slew; 2 Sam 1:10—slew; 2 Sam 10:19—servants; 1 Kgs 16:11—he slew; 1 Kgs 20:1—Thirty and two; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Kgs 11:16—there was she slain; 2 Chr 12:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; Esth 8:12—one day; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 10:14—to requite; Ps 59:11—Slay; Ps 107:40—contempt; Ps 149:8—General; Prov 12:10—but; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 50:15—as she; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 31:11—he shall surely deal with him; Dan 11:18—he shall cause; Joel 3:7—and will; Obad 15—as; Luke 7:29—justified

Judges 1:8; Judg 1:21; Josh 15:63 Reciprocal: Josh 15:8—the Jebusite; Josh 18:16—Jebusi; Judg 19:10—Jebus; 2 Sam 5:6—Jerusalem

Judges 1:9 afterward: Josh 10:36; 11:21; 15:13–20 valley: or, low country Reciprocal: Num 13:17—the mountain

Judges 1:10 Kirjatharba: Josh 14:15 Sheshai: Judg 1:20; Num 13:22, 33; Josh 15:13, 14; Ps 33:16, 17; Eccl 9:11; Jer 9:23 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Deut 1:28—we have seen; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Josh 21:11—the city of Arba

Judges 1:11 Debir: Josh 10:38, 39; 15:15 Reciprocal: Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Josh 15:49—Kirjathsannah

Judges 1:12 And Caleb: The whole of this account is found in Josh 15:13–19, and seems to be inserted here by way of recapitulation. Josh 15:16, 17; 1 Sam 17:25; 18:23 to him: In ancient times fathers assumed an absolute right over their children, especially in disposing of them in marriage; and it was customary for a king or great man to promise his daughter in marriage to him who should take a city, etc. Reciprocal: Deut 1:36—Caleb; 1 Chr 4:15—Caleb; Esth 6:3—What honour; Ps 60:9—Who; Jer 29:6—take wives

Judges 1:13; Judg 3:9 Reciprocal: Josh 15:16—General; Josh 15:17—Othniel; 1 Chr 4:13—Kenaz; Esth 6:3—What honour

Judges 1:14 And it came: Josh 15:18, 19 and she lighted: Watitznach, “she hastily or suddenly alighted,” as if she had forgotten something, or was about to return. Reciprocal: Gen 24:64—lighted; 1 Sam 25:23—lighted

Judges 1:15 a blessing: Gen 33:11; 1 Sam 25:18, 27; 2 Cor 9:5 marg. Heb 6:7; 1 Pet 3:9 a south land: Which was probably dry, or very ill watered. give me also springs of water: Let me have some fields with brooks, or wells already digged. Reciprocal: Gen 21:25—reproved; Num 13:17—southward; Josh 15:19—Give me

Judges 1:16 the Kenite: Judg 4:11, 17; Num 10:29–32; 24:21, 22; 1 Sam 15:6; 1 Chr 2:15; Jer 35:2 Moses’: Exod 3:1; 4:18; 18:1, 7, 12, 14–17, 27; Num 10:29 city of palm: Judg 3:13; Deut 34:3; 2 Chr 28:16 which: Num 21:1; Josh 12:14 they went: Num 10:29–32; 1 Sam 15:6 Reciprocal: Num 10:32—General; 1 Sam 27:10—Kenites; 1 Sam 30:29—Kenites; 1

Chr 2:55—Kenites; 2 Chr 28:15—the city

Judges 1:17 And Judah: Judg 1:3 Zephath: 2 Chr 14:10, Zephathah Hormah: Num 14:45; 21:3; Josh 19:4 Reciprocal: Josh 15:30—Hormah; 1 Sam 30:30—Hormah

Judges 1:18; Josh 11:22; 13:3; 15:45–47; 1 Sam 6:17 Also Judah: There is the following remarkable variation here in the Septuagint: Και ουκ εκληρονομησεν Ιουδας την Γαζαν, ουδε τα ορια αυτης; ουδε την Ασκαλωνα, ουδε τα ορια αυτης; και την Ακκαρων, ουδε τα ορια αυτης; την Αζωτον, ουδε τα περισπορια αυτης. “But Judah did not possess Gaza, nor the coasts thereof; nor Askelon, nor the coasts thereof; nor Ekron, nor the coasts thereof; nor Ashdod, nor the coasts thereof.” Procopius and Augustine read the same; and Josephus (Ant. 1. v. c. 2 sec. 4) says that the Israelites only took Askelon and Ashdod, but not Gaza or Ekron; and from Judg 3:3, and the whole succeeding history, it appears that these cities were not in the possession of the Israelites, but of the Philistines. Gaza: Judg 3:3; 16:1, 2, 21; Exod 23:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:10—God to Ekron; Obad 19—the plain

Judges 1:19 the Lord: Judg 1:2; 6:12, 13; Gen 39:2, 21; Josh 1:5, 9; 14:12; 2 Sam 5:10; 2 Kgs 18:7; Ps 46:7, 11; 60:12; Eccl 9:11; Isa 7:14; 8:10; 41:10, 14, 15; Matt 1:23; Rom 8:31 he drave: etc. or he possessed the mountain but could: Not because the iron chariots were too strong for Omnipotence, or because he refused to help them; but because their courage and faith failed when they saw them. Judg 1:27–32; Josh 7:12; Matt 14:30, 31; 17:19, 20; Phil 4:13 chariots: Exod 14:7–31; Josh 11:1–9; 17:16–18; Ps 46:9 Reciprocal: Num 13:17—the mountain; Judg 1:22—the Lord; Judg 2:14—could not; Judg 4:3—chariots; Ps 106:34—did not; Obad 19—the plain

Judges 1:20 they gave: Num 14:24; Deut 1:36; Josh 14:9–14; 15:13, 14; 21:11, 12 the three sons: Judg 1:10; Num 13:22 Reciprocal: Num 13:28—saw the; Deut 1:28—we have seen; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Josh 14:12—I shall; Josh 14:13—gave unto; 1 Chr 6:55—Hebron

Judges 1:21; Judg 19:10–12; Josh 15:63; 18:11–28; 2 Sam 5:6–9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:16—Jebusite; Num 33:55—shall be pricks; Deut 33:12—The beloved; Josh 15:8—the Jebusite; Josh 18:16—Jebusi; Judg 1:8—General; Judg 19:11—the Jebusites; 2 Sam 24:16—the Jebusite; 1 Kgs 9:21—left; 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite; 1 Chr 8:28—dwelt; 1 Chr 11:4—Jebus; 2 Chr 8:8—whom the children; Ps 106:34—did not; Jer 6:1—O ye

Judges 1:22 the house: Num 1:10, 32; Josh 14:4; 16:1–4; 1 Chr 7:29; Rev 7:8 the Lord: Judg 1:19; Gen 49:24; 2 Kgs 18:7 Reciprocal: Gen 28:19—the name; Gen 35:6—Luz; Num 14:9—the Lord; Josh 12:16—Bethel; Josh 16:2—Bethel; Josh 18:13—side of Luz; 1 Sam 30:27—Bethel; 1 Kgs 11:28—the house; 1 Chr 7:28—Bethel; Amos 5:6—the house

Judges 1:23 sent: Judg 18:2; Josh 2:1; 7:2 Luz: Gen 28:19; 35:6; 48:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:27—Bethel; 1 Kgs 11:28—the house; 1 Chr 19:3—to search; Amos 5:6—the house

Judges 1:24 we will: Josh 2:12–14; 1 Sam 30:15 Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; Deut 7:2—make no; Josh 2:14—when the Lord; Josh 6:25—Rahab; Judg 8:14—caught; 1 Sam 30:16—when he; 1 Chr 19:3—to search; Ps 60:9—Who; Ps 116:8—and my feet

Judges 1:25 they smote: Josh 6:22–25 Reciprocal: Josh 2:14—when the Lord; Josh

6:25—Rahab; Judg 8:14—caught; 1 Sam 30:16—when he; Ps 60:9—Who

Judges 1:26 the land: 2 Kgs 7:6; 2 Chr 1:17 Reciprocal: Josh 4:9—and they are there; 1 Chr 4:43—unto this day; Matt 27:8—unto

Judges 1:27 Manasseh: Josh 17:11–13 Taanach: Judg 5:19; Josh 21:25 the Canaanites: Exod 23:32; Deut 7:2; 1 Sam 15:9; Ps 106:34, 35; Jer 48:10 Reciprocal: Josh 11:2—Dor; Josh 17:12—General; Judg 1:19—but could; 1 Sam 31:10—Bethshan; 1 Kgs 4:11—Dor; 1 Kgs 9:21—left; 2 Kgs 9:27—Ibleam; 2 Kgs 23:29—Megiddo; 1 Chr 4:10—enlarge; 1 Chr 6:70—Bileam; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo

Judges 1:28 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—a servant; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 17:12—General; Josh 17:13—waxen strong; 1 Sam 14:24—I may be; 1 Kgs 9:21—levy

Judges 1:29; Josh 16:10; 1 Kgs 9:16 Reciprocal: Josh 10:33—Gezer; Judg 3:5—dwelt; 1 Sam 27:8—the Amalekites; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer

Judges 1:30 Kitron: The Talmudists say Kitron is “tzippor,” that is, Sepphoris, or Diocesarea, a celebrated city of Galilee, now the village Safoury, situated in the plain of Esdraelon, twenty miles (north-west) from Tiberias, according to Benjamin of Tudela. Nahalol: Josh 19:15 Reciprocal: Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 17:13—put the; Judg 1:33—became

Judges 1:31 Asher: Josh 19:24–30 Accho: Accho, the Ptolemais of the Greeks and Romans, and called Saint John of Acre by the Crusaders, is situated on the Mediterranean, in a fine plain, at the north angle of a bay to which it gives name, and which extends in a semicircle of three leagues as far as Carmel, and nine leagues from Tyre. Zidon: Another celebrated city of Phoenicia, now Saide, situated in a fine country on the Mediterranean, 400 stadia from Berytus, and 200 (north) from Tyre, according to Strabo, one day’s journey from Paneas, according to Josephus, and sixty-six miles from Damascus, according to Abulfeda. Achzib: Or, Ecdippa, now Zib, nine miles north, from Accho. Reciprocal: Num 13:21—Rehob; Josh 19:28—great; Josh 19:29—Achzib; Josh 21:31—Rehob; 2 Sam 10:8—Rehob; 1 Kgs 20:26—Aphek; Matt 15:21—Tyre

Judges 1:32; Ps 106:34, 35 Reciprocal: Judg 1:33—he dwelt

Judges 1:33 Naphtali: Josh 19:32–38 he dwelt: Judg 1:32 became: Judg 1:30, 35; Ps 18:24 Reciprocal: Josh 17:13—put the

Judges 1:34; Judg 18:1; Josh 19:47 Reciprocal: Josh 13:4—the Amorites; Judg 2:14—could not

Judges 1:35 Aijalon: Judg 12:12; Josh 10:12 Shaalbim: Josh 19:42; 1 Kgs 4:9 prevailed: Heb. was heavy Reciprocal: Josh 17:13—put the; Josh 19:47—the coast; Judg 1:33—became; 1 Kgs 9:21—levy

Judges 1:36 from the going: or, Maaleh-akrabbim, Num 34:4; Josh 15:2 Reciprocal: Josh 15:3—Maalehacrabbim

CHAPTER 2

- 1 An angel rebukes the people at Bochim;
- 6 The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua;
- 14 God's anger and pity towards them;
- 20 The Canaanites left to prove Israel.

Judges 2:1 And an angel: or messenger, Judg 6:12; 13:3; Gen 16:7–10, 13; 22:11, 12; 48:16; Exod 3:2–6; 14:19; 23:20; 33:14; Josh 5:13, 14; Isa 63:9; Hos 12:3–5; Zech 3:1, 2; Mal 3:1; Acts 7:30–33 Bochim: Judg 2:5 I made: Exod 3:7, 8; 14:14; 20:2; Deut 4:34; Ps 78:51–53; 105:36–38 have brought: Gen 12:7; 22:16, 17; 26:3, 4; Josh 3:10; Ps 105:44, 45 I will never: Gen 17:7, 8; Lev 26:42; Num 14:34; Ps 89:34; Jer 14:21; 33:20, 21; Zech 11:10 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 31:46—an heap; Gen 35:8—Allonbachuth; Exod 4:13—send; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 6:19—General; Josh 13:13—expelled; Judg 5:23—the angel; Judg 6:8—a prophet; Judg 6:11—an angel; Judg 10:11—Did not I; 1 Sam 10:18—Thus saith; 1 Kgs 22:53—he served Baal; Job 33:23—a messenger; Hag 1:13—the Lord's

Judges 2:2 And ye shall: Exod 23:32, 33; 34:12–16; Num 33:52, 53; Deut 7:2–4, 16, 25, 26; 12:2, 3; 20:16–18; 2 Cor 6:14–17 but ye have: Judg 2:20; Ezra 9:1–3, 10–13; Ps 78:55–58; 106:34–40; Jer 7:23–28; 2 Thess 1:8; 1 Pet 4:17 why have: Gen 3:11, 12; 4:10; Exod 32:21; Jer 2:5, 18, 31–33, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 34:13—ye shall; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 12:30—that thou; Josh 9:7—how shall; Josh 23:13—will no; Judg 6:10—ye have; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 2 Chr 16:3—a league; 2 Chr 25:15—Why hast thou sought; Ezra 9:14—join in; Ps 106:35—But; Jer 3:25—and have not

Judges 2:3 I also said: Judg 2:21; Num 33:55; Josh 23:13 their gods: Judg 3:6; Exod 23:33; 34:12; Deut 7:16; 1 Kgs 11:1–7; Ps 106:36 Reciprocal: Deut 12:30—that thou; Deut 20:18—General; Deut 28:43—General; 1 Sam 8:8—General; Ps 106:35—But; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Rom 6:12—Let not; 2 Cor 12:7—a thorn

Judges 2:4 the people: 1 Sam 7:6; Ezra 10:1; Prov 17:10; Jer 31:9; Zech 12:10; Luke 6:21; 7:38; 2 Cor 7:10; Jas 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—lift; Num 25:6—weeping; Josh 7:12—the children; Judg 21:2—lifted; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; 1 Sam 11:4—lifted up; 1 Sam 30:4—lifted up; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Job 2:12—their voice; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning

Judges 2:5 Bochim: that is, Weepers, Gen 35:8; Josh 7:26 they sacrificed: Judg 6:24; 13:19; 1 Sam 7:9 Reciprocal: Judg 2:1—Bochim; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 3:13—the noise; Ezra 10:1—very sore; Luke 7:38—weeping; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning

Judges 2:6 Joshua: Josh 22:6; 24:28–31 Reciprocal: Prov 14:34—Righteousness

Judges 2:7 the people: Josh 24:31; 2 Kgs 12:2; 2 Chr 24:2, 14–22; Phil 2:12 outlived: Heb. prolonged days after Reciprocal: Judg 2:17—which their; Judg 2:19—when the; Judg 8:33—as soon; 2 Chr 26:5—he sought God; Ps 68:14—General

Judges 2:8 Joshua: Josh 24:29, 30 Reciprocal: Deut 4:25—beget

Judges 2:9 Timnathheres: This was his own inheritance; and Eusebius says it was

celebrated in his time for the tomb of Joshua. Josh 19:50; 24:30, Timnath-serah
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:21—a man; 2 Sam 23:30—brooks

Judges 2:10 am cir, 2590, bc cir, 1414, An, Ex, Is, cir, 77, gathered. Gen 15:15; 25:8, 17; 49:33; Num 27:13; Deut 31:16; 2 Sam 7:12; Acts 13:36 knew not: Exod 5:2; 1 Sam 2:12; 1 Chr 28:9; Job 21:14; Ps 92:5, 6; Isa 5:12; Jer 9:3; 22:16; 31:34; Gal 4:8, 9; 2 Thess 1:8; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Num 20:24—gathered; Num 31:2—gathered; Judg 3:1—as had not; Job 18:21—knoweth; Ps 78:10—General; Luke 20:32—died

Judges 2:11 did evil: Judg 4:1; 6:1; 13:1; Gen 13:13; 38:7; 2 Chr 33:2, 6; Ezra 8:12 and served Baalim: Baalim, or lords, seems to have been the common appellation of the Syrian gods; whence we have Baal-peor, Baal-zebub, etc. Judg 3:7; 10:6, 10; 1 Sam 7:4; 1 Kgs 18:18; 2 Chr 28:2; 33:3; Jer 2:23; 9:14; Hos 2:13–17 Reciprocal: Deut 7:4—so will; Deut 28:43—General; Judg 2:13—served; 1 Kgs 16:31—served Baal; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 2 Chr 6:24—because; 2 Chr 17:3—sought; Neh 9:26—they were; Ps 78:56—General; Ps 78:58—with; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:23—but; Amos 2:4—after

Judges 2:12 forsook: Deut 13:5; 29:18, 25; 31:16, 17; 32:15; 33:17 other gods: Judg 5:8; Deut 6:14, 15 bowed: Exod 20:5; Deut 5:9 Reciprocal: Deut 7:16—for that will; Deut 29:26—they went; Judg 10:13—General; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 1 Chr 5:25—after the gods; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; Neh 9:26—they were; Ps 78:56—General; Ps 78:58—moved; Ps 106:36—And; Jer 16:11—Because; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:29—in the land

Judges 2:13 served: Judg 2:11; 3:7; 10:6; 1 Sam 31:10; 1 Kgs 11:5, 33; 2 Kgs 23:13; Ps 106:36; 1 Cor 8:5; 10:20–22 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—which thou; Deut 29:26—they went; Judg 6:1—did evil; 1 Sam 7:3—put away; 1 Sam 7:4—General; 1 Sam 12:10—Baalim; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; 1 Chr 6:71—Ashtaroth; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; 2 Chr 12:2—because; 2 Chr 28:2—Baalim; Jer 16:11—Because; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed; Rom 11:4—Baal

Judges 2:14 the anger: Judg 3:7, 8; 10:7; Lev 26:28; Num 32:14; Deut 28:20, 58; 29:19, 20; 31:17, 18; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 106:40–42 he delivered: 2 Kgs 17:20; 2 Chr 15:5 sold them: Judg 3:8; 4:2; Ps 44:12; Isa 50:1 could not: Judg 1:19, 34; Lev 26:37; Deut 32:30; Josh 7:12, 13; Ps 44:9, 10; Jer 37:10 Reciprocal: Exod 22:3—then he shall; Lev 26:17—ye shall be; Lev 26:25—will bring; Num 25:3—the anger; Deut 32:19—And when; Judg 2:20—the anger; Judg 4:9—sell Sisera; Judg 6:1—did evil; 1 Sam 12:9—he sold; 2 Sam 7:11—since; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; 2 Chr 6:24—because; 2 Chr 15:6—God; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Ps 106:36—which; Ps 106:41—he gave; Isa 42:24—General; Ezek 30:12—sell; Ezek 39:23—gave them; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Joel 3:8—I will

Judges 2:15 against: Jer 18:8; 21:10; 44:11, 27; Mic 2:3 had said: Lev 26:15–46; Deut 4:25–28; 28:15–68; Josh 23:15, 16 had sworn: Deut 32:40, 41 greatly: Judg 10:9; 1 Sam 13:6; 14:24; 30:6; 2 Cor 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—that I; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Deut 31:17—my anger; Judg 4:2—sold; Ruth 1:13—the hand; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Chr 6:24—because; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Ps 106:36—which; Ps 129:1—have they

Judges 2:16 AM 2591–2909, BC 1413–1095 the Lord: Judg 3:9, 10, 15; 4:5; 6:14; 1 Sam 12:11;

Acts 13:20 judges: The shophetim were not judges in the usual sense of the term; but were heads or chiefs of the Israelites, raised up on extraordinary occasions, who directed and ruled the nation with sovereign power, administered justice, made peace or war, and led the armies over whom they presided. Officers with the same power, and nearly the same name, were established in New Tyre, after the termination of the regal state; and the Carthaginian Suffetes, the Athenian Archons, and the Roman Dictators, appear to have been nearly the same. delivered: Heb. saved, Neh 9:27; Ps 106:43–45 Reciprocal: Judg 3:31—also; Judg 10:1—arose; Ruth 1:1—the judges; 1 Sam 7:15—judged; 1 Chr 17:6—the judges; Hos 13:10—thy judges; Obad 21—saviours

Judges 2:17 they would: 1 Sam 8:5–8; 12:12, 17, 19; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Ps 106:43 whoring: Exod 34:15, 16; Lev 17:7; Ps 73:27; 106:39; Hos 2:2; Rev 17:1–5 quickly: Exod 32:8; Deut 9:12, 16; Gal 1:6 which their: Judg 2:7; Josh 24:24, 31 Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 5:8—new gods; Judg 8:33—as soon; 1 Chr 5:25—and went; Ps 78:58—with; Ps 106:36—And; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Amos 2:4—because; Heb 5:2—them

Judges 2:18 then the Lord: Exod 3:12; Josh 1:5; Acts 18:9, 10 it repented: Judg 10:16; Gen 6:6; Deut 32:36; Ps 90:13; 106:44, 45; Jer 18:7–10; Hos 11:8; Jonah 3:10 their groanings: Exod 2:24; 2 Kgs 13:4, 22, 23; Ps 12:5 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Judg 8:23—I will; Judg 11:32—the Lord; 1 Sam 14:23—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:15—repented him; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Neh 9:27—saviours; Ps 44:7—But; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 26:13—repent; Jer 42:10—for I; Hos 6:4—for; Amos 7:6—General; Hag 2:4—for; John 8:33—and were; Acts 7:34—I have seen

Judges 2:19 when the: Judg 2:7; 3:11, 12; 4:1; 8:33; Josh 24:31; 2 Chr 24:17, 18 corrupted: or, were corrupt more: Jer 16:12; Matt 23:32 ceased not from: Heb. let nothing fall of stubborn: 1 Sam 15:23; Ps 78:8; Jer 3:17; 23:17 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—bow down; Exod 32:7—corrupted; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Judg 6:1—did evil; Ps 106:36—And; Isa 44:15—he maketh a god; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Hos 6:4—for

Judges 2:20 the anger: Judg 2:14; 3:8; 10:7; Exod 32:10, 11; Deut 32:22 transgressed: Exod 24:3–8; Deut 29:10–13; Josh 23:16; 24:21–25; Jer 31:32; Ezek 20:37 Reciprocal: Num 25:3—the anger; Deut 7:4—so will; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 31:16—break my; Josh 7:11—transgressed; Judg 2:2—but ye have; Judg 4:1—did evil; Judg 6:1—did evil; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Kgs 9:21—left; Ps 78:58—moved; Ps 81:14—I should; Ps 106:40—the wrath

Judges 2:21; Judg 2:3; 3:3; Josh 23:13; Ezek 20:24 Reciprocal: Josh 13:6—them; Judg 3:1—the nations

Judges 2:22 through: Judg 3:1–4 prove: Gen 22:1; Deut 8:2, 16; 13:3; 2 Chr 32:31; Job 23:10; Ps 66:10; Prov 17:3; Mal 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—proved; Judg 3:4—to prove; Acts 18:25—instructed

Judges 2:23 left: or, suffered, Judg 2:23

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The nations which were left to prove Israel;
- 5 By communion with them they commit idolatry;
- 8 Othniel delivered them from Chushan-rishathaim;
- 12 Ehud from Eglon;
- 31 and Shamgar from the Philistines.

Judges 3:1 AM 2561, BC 1443, An, Ex, Is, 48 the nations: Judg 2:21, 22; Deut 7:22 prove: Deut 8:2, 16; 2 Chr 32:31; Job 23:10; Prov 17:3; Jer 6:27; 17:9, 10; Zech 13:9; John 2:24; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12; Rev 2:23 as had not: Judg 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Exod 15:25—proved; Exod 23:29—in one year; Deut 6:19—General; Josh 13:2—the land; Judg 3:4—to prove; 1 Sam 28:1—Philistines; 1 Kgs 9:21—left; 2 Chr 12:8—that they may

Judges 3:2 might know: Gen 2:17; 3:5, 7; 2 Chr 12:8; Matt 10:34–39; John 16:33; 1 Cor 9:26, 27; Eph 6:11–18; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 2:3; 4:7 to teach: Their fathers fought by a divine power. God taught their hands to war and their fingers to fight, that they might be the instruments of destruction to the wicked nations on whom the curse rested; but now that they had forfeited His favour, they must learn what it is to fight like other men. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God

Judges 3:3 five lords: Judg 10:7; 14:4; Josh 13:3; 1 Sam 4:1, 2; 6:18; 13:5, 19–23; 29:2 Canaanites: Judg 4:2, 23, 24; Gen 10:15–19; Num 13:29 Sidonians: Judg 10:12; 18:7; Gen 49:13; Josh 11:8–13; 19:28 in mount: Num 34:8; Deut 1:7; 3:9; Josh 11:3; 13:5 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—which were by; Josh 11:22—only in Gaza; Judg 1:18—Also Judah; Judg 2:21—General; Judg 16:5—the lords; 1 Sam 6:4—Five golden; 1 Sam 6:16—the five; 1 Sam 17:1—gathered; 1 Kgs 8:65—from the entering; 2 Kgs 8:2—land; Jer 39:5—Hamath; Zeph 2:5—O Canaan

Judges 3:4 to prove: Judg 3:1; 2:22; Exod 15:25; Deut 33:8; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Thess 2:9–12

Judges 3:5 dwelt: Judg 1:29–32; Ps 106:34–38 Canaanites: Gen 10:15–18; 15:19–21; Exod 3:8, 17; Deut 7:1; Josh 9:1; Neh 9:8 Reciprocal: Ps 78:57—But; Ps 106:36—And

Judges 3:6; Exod 34:16; Deut 7:3, 4; 1 Kgs 11:1–5; Ezra 9:11, 12; Neh 13:23–27; Ezek 16:3 Reciprocal: Deut 7:16—for that will; Judg 2:3—their gods; 1 Kgs 11:2—surely; Neh 9:26—they were; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Mal 2:11—and hath

Judges 3:7 did evil: Judg 3:12; 2:11–13 the groves: Judg 6:25; Exod 34:13; Deut 16:21; 1 Kgs 16:33; 18:19; 2 Kgs 23:6, 14; 2 Chr 15:16; 24:18; 33:3, 19; 34:3, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:33—Beersheba; Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 7:3—General; Deut 7:4—so will; Judg 2:13—served; Judg 2:14—the anger; Judg 4:1—did evil; Judg 10:6—Baalim; Judg 13:1—did; 1 Sam 12:9—forgot; 1 Sam 12:10—Baalim; 1 Kgs 11:2—surely; 1 Kgs 14:22—Judah; 1 Kgs 16:31—served Baal; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; Neh 9:26—they were; Jer 17:2—their altars; Jer 23:27—as; Hos 2:13—the days; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed

Judges 3:8 AM 2591, BC 1413, An, Ex, Is, 78 was hot: Judg 2:14, 20; Exod 22:24; Deut 29:20; Ps 6:1; 85:3 he sold: Judg 2:14; 4:9; Deut 32:30; 1 Sam 12:9; Isa 50:1; Rom 7:14 Chushanrishathaim: Hab 3:7 Mesopotamia: Heb. Aram—naharaim. Aram-naharayim, “Syria of the two rivers,” or Mesopotamia, “between the rivers,” is a famous province

situated between the Tigris and Euphrates. It is called by Arabian geographers, Maverannaher, "the country beyond the river;" and is now called Diarbek. Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—Mesopotamia; Deut 7:4—so will; Josh 23:15—so shall; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Ps 78:34—General; Ps 106:40—the wrath; Ps 106:41—he gave; Isa 42:24—General; Ezek 39:23—gave them; Dan 1:2—the Lord; John 8:33—and were; Acts 2:9—Mesopotamia

Judges 3:9 AM 2599, BC 1405, An, Ex, Is, 86 cried: Judg 3:15; 4:3; 6:7; 10:10; 1 Sam 12:10; Neh 9:27; Ps 22:5; 78:34; 106:41–44; 107:13–19 raised up: Judg 2:16 deliverer: Heb. saviour Othniel: Judg 1:13 Reciprocal: Josh 15:17—Othniel; Judg 3:11—Othniel; Judg 6:6—cried; 1 Chr 4:13—Kenaz; 1 Chr 27:15—Othniel; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; Ps 106:44—General; Obad 21—saviours

Judges 3:10 the Spirit: Judg 6:34; 11:29; 13:25; 14:6, 19; Num 11:17; 27:18; 1 Sam 10:6; 11:6; 16:13; 2 Chr 15:1; 20:14; Ps 51:11; 1 Cor 12:4–11; Heb 6:4 came: Heb. was Mesopotamia: Heb. Aram Reciprocal: Judg 2:16—the Lord; Judg 7:9—I have delivered; Judg 11:32—the Lord; Judg 15:14—the Spirit; 1 Sam 7:6—judged; 1 Sam 7:15—judged; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; Acts 13:20—he gave

Judges 3:11 the land: Judg 3:30; 5:31; 8:28; Josh 11:23; Esth 9:22 Othniel: Judg 3:9; Josh 15:17; 1 Chr 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:15—rest; Josh 14:15—And the land; Judg 2:19—when the; Judg 10:11—children; Judg 11:26—three hundred; 1 Sam 7:15—judged; 2 Chr 14:6—for the land; Neh 9:28—did evil again

Judges 3:12 AM 2662, BC 1342, An, Ex, Is, 148 did evil: Judg 2:19; Hos 6:4 and the Lord: Exod 9:16; 2 Kgs 5:1; Isa 10:15; 37:26; 45:1–4; Ezek 38:16; Dan 4:22; 5:18; John 19:11 the king: 1 Sam 12:9 Reciprocal: Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 3:7—did evil; Judg 4:1—did evil; Judg 10:9—passed; 1 Kgs 14:22—Judah; 2 Kgs 13:20—the Moabites; Neh 9:28—did evil again; Ps 78:34—General; Ps 78:57—But; Ps 106:41—he gave

Judges 3:13 Ammon: Judg 5:14; Ps 83:6 the city: Judg 1:16; Deut 34:3; Ps 83:7 Reciprocal: Judg 6:3—Amalekites; Judg 10:9—passed; Judg 12:15—in the mount

Judges 3:14 served: Lev 26:23–25; Deut 28:40, 47, 48 Reciprocal: Deut 28:29—thou shalt be

Judges 3:15 AM 2679, BC 1325, An, Ex, Is, 166 cried unto: Judg 3:9; Ps 50:15; 78:34; 90:15; Jer 29:12, 13; 33:3 a Benjamite: or, the son of Jemini lefthanded: Heb. shut of his right hand, This Hebrew phrase intimates that, either through disease or disuse, he made little or no use of the right hand, but of his left only, and so was the less fit for war, because he would most likely wield a dagger awkwardly: yet God chose this left-handed man to be the minister of his retributive justice. It was God's right hand that gained Israel the victory, Ps 44:3; not the right hand of the instruments he employed. Judg 20:16; 1 Chr 12:2 sent a present: 1 Sam 10:27; Prov 18:16; 19:6; 21:14; Isa 36:16 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; Judg 2:16—the Lord; Judg 4:3—cried; Judg 6:6—cried; Judg 7:13—a cake; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 1 Chr 7:10—Ehud; 1 Chr 8:5—Gera; Neh 9:27—in the time; Ps 119:66—Teach me

Judges 3:16 two edges: Ps 149:6; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 2:12 upon: Judg 3:21; Ps 45:3; Song

3:8

Judges 3:17 a very fat: Judg 3:29 marg. 1 Sam 2:29; Job 15:27; Ps 73:7, 19; Jer 5:28; 50:11; Ezek 34:20

Judges 3:19 quarries: or graven images, Josh 4:20 a secret: Judg 3:20; 2 Kgs 9:5, 6; Acts 23:18, 19 And all that: Gen 45:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; Judg 3:26—the quarries; 2 Sam 13:9—And Amnon

Judges 3:20 a summer parlour: Heb. a parlour of cooling, The aleeyah, or upper chamber, seems to have been of the same description as the oleah of the Arabs, but properly ventilated, described by Dr. SHAW, who says, that to most of their houses there is a smaller one annexed, which sometimes rises one story higher than the house; at other times, it consists of one or two rooms only, and a terrace; while others that are built, as they frequently are, over the porch or gateway, have, if we except the ground floor, which they want, all the conveniences that belong to the house itself. There is a door of communication from them into the gallery of the house; besides another, which opens immediately from a private staircase, down into the porch or street, without giving the least disturbance to the house. In these back houses strangers are usually lodged and entertained; and to them likewise the men are wont to retire from the noise and hurry of their families, to be more at leisure for meditation or diversions. Amos 3:15 I have: Judg 3:19; 2 Sam 12:1–15; 24:12; Mic 6:9 he arose: Ps 29:1; Jer 10:7 Reciprocal: Num 23:18—Rise up; 2 Kgs 4:10—a little chamber; 1 Chr 8:6—Ehud; Neh 8:5—stood up

Judges 3:21 thrust it: Num 25:7, 8; 1 Sam 15:33; Job 20:25; Zech 13:3; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Judg 3:16—upon; Judg 4:21—took; 2 Sam 20:10—in Joab's

Judges 3:22 the dirt came out: or, it came out at the fundament, Judg 3:22

Judges 3:24 covereth: etc. or, doeth his easement, 1 Sam 24:3

Judges 3:26 the quarries: Judg 3:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:10—he opened

Judges 3:27 he blew: Judg 5:14; 6:34; 1 Sam 13:3; 2 Sam 20:22; 2 Kgs 9:13 mountain: Judg 7:24; 17:1; 19:1; Josh 17:15, 18 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; Judg 7:8—trumpets; Judg 12:15—in the mount; 2 Sam 20:1—he blew

Judges 3:28 Follow: Judg 4:10; 7:17 the Lord: Judg 7:9, 15; 1 Sam 17:47 the fords: Judg 12:5; Josh 2:7 Reciprocal: Judg 7:24—take before; 1 Kgs 20:21—went out

Judges 3:29 lusty: Heb. fat, Judg 3:17; Deut 32:15; Job 15:27; Ps 17:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:2—he smote; 1 Chr 18:2—He smote

Judges 3:30 And the land: Judg 3:11; 5:31 Reciprocal: Josh 14:15—And the land; Judg 8:28—forty years; Judg 11:26—three hundred; 2 Sam 8:2—he smote; 1 Chr 18:2—He smote; 2 Chr 14:6—for the land; Neh 9:28—did evil again; Acts 9:31—the churches

Judges 3:31 Shamgar: Judg 5:6, 8 an ox goad: This implement, Mr. MAUNDRELL informs us, in Palestine and Syria is of an extraordinary size. He measured several, and “found them about eight feet long; and at the bigger end about six inches in circumference.

They were armed at the lesser end with a sharp prickle for driving the oxen; and at the other end with a small paddle of iron, strong and massive, for cleansing the plough from the clay. In the hand of a powerful man such an instrument must be more dangerous and fatal than a sword." Judg 15:15; 1 Sam 13:19–22; 17:47, 50; 1 Cor 1:17 also: Judg 2:16 Israel: "So part is called Israel." Judg 4:1, 3–24; 10:7, 17; 11:4–33; 1 Sam 4:1 "It seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines." Reciprocal: Josh 23:10—One man; Judg 4:21—took; Judg 7:13—a cake; Judg 10:11—Philistines; 1 Sam 17:40—staff

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera;
- 17 Jael kills Sisera.

Judges 4:1 AM 2699, BC 1305, An, Ex, Is, 186 did evil: Judg 2:11, 19, 20; 3:7, 12; 6:1; 10:6; Lev 26:23–25; Neh 9:23–30; Ps 106:43–45; Jer 5:3 Reciprocal: Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 3:31—Israel; Judg 13:1—did; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Kgs 14:22—Judah; 1 Chr 8:6—Ehud; Neh 9:28—did evil again; Ps 106:41—he gave; Jer 21:2—according; Heb 11:32—Barak

Judges 4:2 sold: Judg 2:14, 15; 10:7; Isa 50:1; Matt 18:25 "It seems to concern only north Israel." Hazor: Josh 11:1, 10, 11; 19:36 Sisera: 1 Sam 12:9; Ps 83:9 Harosheth: Judg 4:13, 16 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Deut 28:43—General; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 12:19—Hazor; Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 3:3—Canaanites; 2 Sam 10:18—Shobach; 1 Kgs 9:15—Hazor; 2 Kgs 15:29—Hazor; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Ps 106:41—he gave; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Joel 3:8—I will

Judges 4:3 cried: Judg 3:9, 15; 10:16; 1 Sam 7:8; Ps 50:15; 78:34; Jer 2:27, 28 chariots: Judg 1:19; Josh 17:16 mightily: Judg 5:8; Deut 28:29, 33, 47, 48; Ps 106:42 Reciprocal: Exod 14:7—General; Lev 25:14—General; Num 10:9—oppresseth; Deut 20:1—horses; Deut 28:43—General; Judg 3:31—Israel; Judg 4:13—nine; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 2 Sam 7:10—as beforetime; 1 Kgs 20:1—and horses; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; 1 Chr 19:7—hired; Job 3:18—they; Ps 22:5—cried; Ps 106:44—General; Ps 107:13—General; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Hos 5:15—in their; John 8:33—and were

Judges 4:4 AM 2719, BC 1285, An, Ex, Is, 206, Exod 15:20; 2 Kgs 22:14; Neh 6:14; Joel 2:28, 29; Mic 6:4; Luke 2:36; Acts 21:9; 1 Cor 11:5; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Judg 5:7—a mother; 2 Chr 34:22—the prophetess; Isa 8:3—the prophetess; Ezek 13:17—prophecy

Judges 4:5 the palm: Gen 35:8 between: Josh 16:2; 18:22, 25; 1 Sam 1:1, 19; 6:16, 17; 25:1; Jer 31:15 came up: Exod 18:13, 16, 19, 26; Deut 17:8–12; 2 Sam 15:2–6 Reciprocal: Judg 2:16—the Lord; Judg 5:14—of Ephraim

Judges 4:6 Barak: Judg 5:1; Heb 11:32 Kedeshnaphtali: Josh 19:32, 37; 21:32 Hath: Josh 1:9; Ps 7:6; Isa 13:2–5; Acts 13:47 Tabor: Judg 8:18; 1 Sam 10:3; Ps 89:12; Jer 46:18; Hos 5:1 ten thousand: Judg 4:10; 5:14–18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; Deut 11:29—General; Josh 8:8—I have; Josh 19:12—Chislothtabor; Josh 19:22—Tabor; Judg 4:11—Kedesh; Judg 4:12—mount Tabor; Judg 5:15—Barak; Judg 5:18—in the high; Judg 5:23—the angel; Judg 6:14—Go in; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Chr 6:76—Kedesh; 1 Chr

6:77—Tabor; 1 Chr 14:10—Go up; Ps 68:11—Lord

Judges 4:7 And I: Exod 14:4; Josh 11:20; Ezek 38:10–16; Joel 3:11–14 Kishon: Judg 5:21; 1 Kgs 18:40; Ps 83:9, 10 deliver: Judg 4:14; Exod 21:13; Josh 8:7; 10:8; 11:6; 1 Sam 24:10, 18 Reciprocal: Judg 4:13—nine; 1 Chr 14:10—Go up; Rev 16:16—he

Judges 4:8; Exod 4:10–14; Matt 14:30, 31 Reciprocal: Judg 4:14—for this; Judg 7:10—General; 2 Kgs 6:3—go with thy

Judges 4:9 notwithstanding: 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Chr 26:18 sell Sisera: Judg 2:14 into: Judg 4:17–22; 5:24–27; 9:54; 2 Sam 20:21, 22 Reciprocal: Judg 3:8—he sold; Judg 7:10—General; Judg 7:13—a cake; 1 Chr 6:72—Kedesh; Joel 3:8—I will

Judges 4:10 Zebulun: Judg 4:6; 5:18 at his: Judg 5:15; Exod 11:8; 1 Sam 25:27; 1 Kgs 20:11 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 30:20—and she; Gen 49:21—General; Judg 3:28—Follow; Judg 5:14—after; 2 Sam 15:16—after him; 1 Kgs 20:10—follow me; 2 Kgs 3:9—that followed them; Dan 11:43—at his

Judges 4:11 Heber: Judg 1:16; Num 10:29; 24:21 Hobab: Exod 2:18; 3:1; 18:1 Zaanaim: Josh 19:33, 37, Zaanannim Kedesh: Judg 4:6; Josh 19:37 Reciprocal: Num 10:32—General; 1 Sam 15:6—the Kenites; 1 Sam 27:10—Kenites; 1 Chr 2:55—Kenites

Judges 4:12 mount Tabor: Judg 4:6; Josh 19:12, 34; Ps 89:12; Jer 46:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:3—Tabor

Judges 4:13 gathered: Heb. gathered by cry, or proclamation nine: Judg 4:2, 3, 7 chariots of iron: Probably chariots armed with iron scythes, projecting from the axle on each side, by which the infantry might be easily cut down or thrown into confusion. The ancient Britons are said to have had such chariots. Reciprocal: Judg 5:21—Kishon; 2 Chr 12:3—twelve hundred

Judges 4:14 Up: Judg 19:28; Gen 19:14; 44:4; Josh 7:13; 1 Sam 9:26 for this: This is exactly the purpose for which the Septuagint states, Judg 4:8, that Barak wished Deborah to accompany him: “Because I know not the day in which God will send his angel to give me prosperity.” is not: Deut 9:3; 2 Sam 5:24; Ps 68:7, 8; Isa 52:12; Mic 2:13 mount: Mount Tabor, called by the Arabs Djebel Tour, is almost entirely insulated, and rises up in the plain of Esdraelon, about six miles from Nazareth, in a conical form, somewhat like a sugar-loaf. Josephus states its height to be thirty stadia, with a plain of 26 stadia in circumference on its top, on which was formerly a city, which was used as a military post. It is described as an exceedingly beautiful mountain, having a rich soil, producing excellent herbage, and adorned with groves and clumps of trees. Reciprocal: Josh 10:8—General; Judg 4:7—deliver; Judg 5:14—after; Judg 5:15—Barak; Judg 5:18—in the high; Judg 7:9—I have delivered; Judg 7:15—Arise; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me; 1 Chr 14:15—then thou; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise

Judges 4:15; Judg 5:20, 21; Josh 10:10; 2 Kgs 7:6; 2 Chr 13:15–17; Ps 83:9, 10; Heb 11:32 Reciprocal: Exod 14:7—General; Exod 14:25—took off; Josh 10:8—General; Judg 5:28—Why is; Judg 7:9—I have delivered; 1 Sam 7:10—discomfited; Ps 33:17—An horse; Jer 46:6—not

Judges 4:16 pursued: Lev 26:7, 8; Josh 10:19, 20; 11:8; Ps 104:35; Rom 2:12; Jas 2:13 there: Isa 43:17 a man left: Heb. unto one Reciprocal: Judg 4:2—Harosheth; 1 Sam 11:11—so that two; 1 Sam 30:17—and there; Hos 9:12—not

Judges 4:17 fled: Job 12:19–21; 18:7–12; 40:11, 12; Ps 37:35, 36; 107:40; Prov 29:23; Amos 5:19, 20 Jael: Judg 5:6, 24 peace: Ps 69:22; Isa 57:21 Reciprocal: Josh 11:1—Jabin; Judg 1:16—the Kenite; Judg 4:9—into; 1 Sam 7:14—peace; Job 27:22—he would fain flee; Amos 2:16—flee

Judges 4:18 Jael: 2 Kgs 6:19 mantle: or, rug, or blanket Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—turned; Judg 5:6—Jael

Judges 4:19 Give me: Judg 5:25, 26; Gen 24:43; 1 Kgs 17:10; Isa 41:17; John 4:7

Judges 4:20 Is there: Josh 2:3–5; 2 Sam 17:20

Judges 4:21 took: Judg 3:21, 31; 5:26; 15:15; 1 Sam 17:43, 49, 50; 1 Cor 1:19, 27 a nail: One of the spikes of the tent. See note on Exod 35:18. and took: Heb. and put smote: Ps 3:7 he died: Judg 5:27 Reciprocal: Judg 7:13—a cake; 2 Sam 18:14—thrust them; Ps 107:40—contempt

Judges 4:22 and I will: 2 Sam 17:3, 10–15 Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; 2 Sam 10:18—Shobach

Judges 4:23; 1 Chr 22:18; Neh 9:24; Ps 18:39, 47; 47:3; 81:14; 1 Cor 15:28; Heb 11:33 Reciprocal: Judg 3:3—Canaanites; Ps 74:12—working

Judges 4:24 prospered: etc. Heb. going, went and was hard against, 1 Sam 3:12 Reciprocal: Judg 3:3—Canaanites; Ps 74:12—working

CHAPTER 5

1 The Song of Deborah and Barak.

Judges 5:1 Sang Deborah: This verse briefly recites the subject of this inspired song, which consists of eight stanzas: The first opens with a devout thanksgiving. The second describes the magnificent scenes at Mount Sinai, etc. The third states the apostasy and consequent punishment of the Israelites. The fourth contrasts their present happy state. The fifth censures the recreant tribes of Reuben, Gad, etc. The sixth records the defeat of the confederate kings of Canaan. The seventh contains a panegyric on Jael. And the eighth describes the fond anticipations and disappointment of the mother of Sisera. Exod 15:1, 21; Num 21:17; 1 Sam 2:1; 2 Chr 20:21, 27; Job 38:7; Ps 18 title Isa 12:1–6; 25:1; 26:1; Luke 1:46, 67, 68; Rev 15:3, 4; 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Judg 4:6—Barak; Judg 11:34—his daughter; 2 Sam 22:1—words; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 68:11—company; Isa 5:1—Now; Isa 38:9—writing; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly; Luke 19:37—the whole

Judges 5:2 for the avenging: Deut 32:43; 2 Sam 22:47, 48; Ps 18:47; 48:11; 94:1; 97:8;

136:15, 19, 20; 149:6–9; Rev 16:5, 6; 18:20; 19:2 when: Judg 5:9; 2 Chr 17:16; Neh 11:2; Ps 110:3; 1 Cor 9:17; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7; Phil 2:13; Phlm 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 35:29—whose heart; Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Deut 33:21—he came; Josh 10:13—until; 1 Sam 2:1—my mouth; 1 Sam 14:24—I may be; 1 Sam 25:39—Blessed; Ps 66:3—How terrible

Judges 5:3 O ye kings: Deut 32:1, 3; Ps 2:10–12; 49:1, 2; 119:46; 138:4, 5 even I: Judg 5:7; Gen 6:17; 9:9; Exod 31:6; Lev 26:28; 1 Kgs 18:22; 19:10, 14; Ezra 7:21 Reciprocal: Exod 15:21—Sing ye; Exod 35:21—General; Ps 78:1—General; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Isa 9:3—and as men; Isa 34:1—Come

Judges 5:4 Lord: Deut 33:2; Ps 68:7, 8; Hab 3:3–6 the earth: 2 Sam 22:8; Job 9:6; Ps 18:7–15 dropped: Ps 77:17 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—unto Seir; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 114:4—General; Isa 64:1—that the; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 4:24—mountains; Jer 10:10—at; Mic 1:4—the mountains; Hab 3:10—mountains

Judges 5:5 mountains: Deut 4:11; Ps 97:5; 114:4; Isa 64:1–3; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:10 melted: Heb. flowed that Sinai: Exod 19:18; 20:18; Deut 4:11, 12; 5:22–25; Heb 12:18 Reciprocal: Deut 33:2—came from Sinai; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 68:8—the heavens; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 4:24—mountains; Amos 9:13—the hills; Hab 3:3—came; Hab 3:6—the everlasting; Gal 4:25—Sinai

Judges 5:6 Shamgar: Judg 3:31 Jael: Judg 4:17, 18 the highways: Lev 26:22; 2 Chr 15:5; Isa 33:8; Lam 1:4; 4:18; Mic 3:12 travellers: Heb. walkers of paths byways: Heb. crooked ways, Ps 125:5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:19—General; Jer 6:25—Go not; Ezek 35:7—passeth; Zech 8:10—neither; Matt 8:28—so

Judges 5:7 the villages: Esth 9:19 a mother: Judg 4:4–6; 2 Sam 20:19; Isa 49:23; Rom 16:13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:19—General; Judg 5:3—even I; Judg 5:11—villages; Jer 6:25—Go not; Ezek 35:7—passeth; Zech 8:10—neither

Judges 5:8 new gods: Judg 2:12, 17; Deut 32:16, 17 was there: Judg 4:3; 1 Sam 13:19–22 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—which thou; Deut 29:26—they went; Judg 3:31—Shamgar; 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; 1 Sam 13:22—there was neither; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; Ps 106:43—brought low; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Isa 66:3—they have; Jer 7:9—and walk

Judges 5:9 offered: Judg 5:2; 1 Chr 29:9; 2 Cor 8:3, 4, 12, 17; 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:5—whosoever; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Num 7:84—the princes; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Neh 11:2—willingly; Jer 15:1—my mind; Zech 12:5—the governors

Judges 5:10 Speak: or, Meditate, Ps 105:2; 145:5, 11 ride: Judg 10:4; 12:14 ye that sit: Ps 107:32; Isa 28:6; Joel 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:13—General; Num 16:15—I have not; 1 Sam 7:16—in circuit; 1 Sam 8:1—sons judges; 1 Sam 9:3—General; 2 Sam 16:2—What meanest; 1 Kgs 13:13—General; Matt 21:5—sitting; John 12:15—sitting

Judges 5:11 the noise: Lam 5:4, 9 in the places: Dr. SHAW mentions a beautiful rill of water in Barbary, which runs into a large bason, called shrub we krub, “drink and be off,” because of the danger of meeting with robbers and assassins in this place, who fall upon those who come to drink. Gen 26:20–22; Exod 2:17–19; Isa 12:3 righteous acts:

Heb. righteousneses, 1 Sam 12:7; Ps 145:7; Mic 6:5 villages: Judg 5:7 go down: Deut 22:24; Job 29:7; Isa 28:6; Jer 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:13—daughters; Deut 33:21—he came; Judg 11:40—lament; 1 Sam 9:11—the hill to the city; Neh 4:23—saving that; Zech 8:10—neither

Judges 5:12 Deborah: Ps 57:8; 103:1, 2; 108:2; Isa 51:9, 17; 52:1, 2; 60:1; Jer 31:26; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 lead: Ps 68:18; Isa 14:2; 33:1; 49:24–26; Eph 4:8; 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General

Judges 5:13 he made: Ps 49:14; Isa 41:15, 16; Ezek 17:24; Dan 7:18–27; Rom 8:37; Rev 2:26, 27; 3:9 the Lord: Ps 75:7 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—nobles

Judges 5:14 of Ephraim: Judg 3:27; 4:5, 6 Amalek: Judg 3:13; Exod 17:8–16 after: Judg 4:10, 14 Machir: Num 32:39, 40 handle the pen: Heb. draw with the pen Reciprocal: Gen 30:20—and she; Num 26:29—Machir; Deut 33:18—General; Josh 17:1—Machir; Judg 12:15—in the mount; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir; Hos 5:8—after

Judges 5:15 the princes: 1 Chr 12:32 Barak: Judg 4:6, 14 foot: Heb. his feet, Beraglaiv, rather, “with his footmen,” so LXX Alex. *πεζους αυτου*, and Luther, mit feinem Fubvolt. Acts 20:13 For the: or, In the divisions, etc. Acts 15:39 thoughts: Heb. impressions, Prov 22:13; 2 Cor 11:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:14—General; Judg 4:10—at his; Judg 5:16—For; Luke 2:35—that

Judges 5:16 sheepfolds: Num 32:1–5, 24; Phil 2:21; 3:19 For: or, In, Judg 5:15 marg. great: Ps 4:4; 77:6; Lam 3:40, 41 Reciprocal: Luke 2:35—that

Judges 5:17 Gilead: Josh 13:25, 31 Asher: Josh 19:24–31 sea shore: or, sea-port breaches: or, creeks

Judges 5:18 Zebulun: Judg 4:10 jeopardized: Heb. exposed to reproach. their lives: Esth 4:16; Acts 20:24; 1 John 3:16; Rev 12:11 in the high: Judg 4:6, 10, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; 2 Sam 1:25—How; 2 Sam 23:17—jeopardy; 1 Chr 11:19—in jeopardy; Acts 15:26—hazarded

Judges 5:19 kings: Josh 10:22–27; 11:1–15; Ps 48:4–6; 68:12–14; 118:8–12; Rev 17:12–14; 19:19 Taanach: Judg 1:27; 1 Kgs 4:12 they took: Judg 5:30; Gen 14:22; 4:16; Ps 44:12 Reciprocal: Josh 12:21—Taanach; Josh 17:11—Taanach; Josh 21:25—Tanach; Judg 10:12—Zidonians; 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 2 Kgs 9:27—Megiddo; 2 Kgs 23:29—Megiddo; 1 Chr 7:29—Taanach; 2 Chr 35:22—Megiddo; Rev 16:16—Armageddon

Judges 5:20 fought: Josh 10:11; 1 Sam 7:10; Ps 77:17, 18 the stars: Judg 4:15 courses: Heb. paths Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—the Lord; Exod 14:27—Lord; 2 Sam 18:8—General; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; Ps 66:3—How terrible; Ps 76:8—didst; Ps 119:91—all are; Jer 46:15—thy

Judges 5:21 Kishon: Judg 4:7, 13; 1 Kgs 18:40; Ps 83:9, 10 O my soul: Gen 49:18; Ps 44:5; Isa 25:10; Mic 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—O my soul; Exod 14:27—Lord; Judg 4:15—General; 2 Sam 18:8—General; Jer 4:19—O my; Jer 46:15—thy

Judges 5:22 horsehoofs: Anciently, horses were not shod; nor are they at the present day in some parts of the East. The flight was so rapid that the hoofs of their horses were splintered and broken by the roughness of the roads; in consequence of which they became lame, and could not carry off their riders. Ps 20:7; 33:17; 147:10, 11; Isa 5:28; Jer 47:4; Mic 4:13 prancings: or, tramlings, or, plungings mighty ones: Or, as Dr. WATERLAND renders, "mighty horses," or "strong steeds," as Dr. KENNICOTT, i.e., their war-horses, which gives great energy to the text, and renders it perfectly intelligible. Reciprocal: Job 39:21—He paweth; Jer 8:16—at the; Jer 47:3—the noise; Nah 3:2—noise

Judges 5:23 Curse ye: 1 Sam 26:19; Jer 48:10; 1 Cor 16:22 Meroz: This city of Meroz seems to have been, at this time, a place of considerable importance, since something great was expected from it; but probably, after the angel of the Lord had pronounced this curse, it dwindled and like the fig-tree which Christ cursed, withered away; so that we never read of it after this in Scripture. the angel: Judg 2:1; 4:6; 6:11; 13:3; Matt 25:41 they came: Judg 21:9, 10; Neh 3:5 to the help: 1 Sam 17:47; 18:17; 25:28; Rom 15:18; 1 Cor 3:9; 2 Cor 6:1 Reciprocal: Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Judg 8:6—General; Judg 17:2—cursedst; Judg 21:5—a great oath; 2 Sam 1:21—no dew; Ps 94:16—rise up; Ps 149:7—General

Judges 5:24; Judg 4:17; Gen 14:19; Prov 31:31; Luke 1:28, 42 Reciprocal: Judg 4:9—into; 1 Sam 15:6—the Kenites; 1 Sam 27:10—Kenites

Judges 5:25 asked: Judg 4:19–21 butter: Chemah, may signify buttermilk, which is made by the Arabs by agitating the milk in a leathern bag; and is highly esteemed because of its refreshing and cooling qualities. Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—he took; Deut 32:14—Butter

Judges 5:26 with the: Heb. She hammered she smote off: Or rather, "she smote his head, then she struck through and pierced his temples:" which is more consonant to the original, and to fact, as it does not appear that she smote off his head. 1 Sam 17:49–51; 2 Sam 20:22 Reciprocal: Judg 4:19—Give me; Judg 4:21—took; 2 Sam 10:18—Shobach; 2 Sam 18:14—thrust them

Judges 5:27 At: Heb. Between where: Ps 52:7; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13 dead: Heb. destroyed Reciprocal: Judg 4:21—he died

Judges 5:28 through: 2 Kgs 1:2; Song 2:9 Why is: Judg 4:15; Song 8:14; Jas 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 26:8—a window

Judges 5:29 answer: Heb. her words, Judg 5:29 Reciprocal: Esth 1:18—the ladies

Judges 5:30 Have they not sped: Exod 15:9; Job 20:5 every man: Heb. the head of a man of divers: Gen 37:3; 2 Sam 13:18; Ps 45:14 Reciprocal: Exod 27:16—needlework; Judg 5:19—they took; Judg 15:14—the Philistines; 2 Sam 1:24—General; 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; 2 Kgs 3:23—now therefore; Ps 124:6—who hath not

Judges 5:31 So let: Ps 48:4, 5; 58:10, 11; 68:1–3; 83:9–18; 92:9; 97:8; Rev 6:10; 18:20; 19:2, 3 them that: Exod 20:6; Deut 6:5; Ps 91:14; 97:10; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; Eph 6:24; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 4:19–21; 5:2, 3 the sun: 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 19:4, 5; 37:6; Prov 4:18; Dan 12:3; Hos 6:3; Matt 13:43 And the land: The victory here celebrated in this song, was of

such happy consequence to Israel, that for the principal part of one age, they enjoyed the peace to which it had been the means of opening the way. The land had rest forty years, that is, so long it was from this victory to the raising up of Gideon. And well would it have been for the Israelites, if while the tribes had rest, they had taken advantage of the cessation from war, and had walked in the fear of the Lord. Judg 3:11, 30 Reciprocal: Josh 14:15—And the land; Judg 8:28—forty years; Judg 11:26—three hundred; Judg 16:28—that I may; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; 1 Sam 28:16—Wherefore; 2 Sam 18:14—thrust them; 2 Sam 18:32—The enemies; 2 Chr 14:6—for the land; Neh 9:28—did evil again; Job 30:24—they cry; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 20:8—They; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 37:20—But the; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 104:35—sinners; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Ps 132:9—let thy saints; Prov 11:10—when; Isa 17:14—the portion; Isa 34:1—Come; Jer 21:2—according; Heb 11:32—Barak; Rev 1:7—Even So

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The Israelites for their sin are oppressed by Midian;
- 8 A prophet rebukes them;
- 11 An angel sends Gideon for their deliverance;
- 17 Gideon's present is consumed with fire;
- 24 Gideon destroys Baal's altar, and offers a sacrifice upon the altar
Jehovah-shalom;
- 28 Joash defends his son, and calls him Jerubbaal;
- 33 Gideon's army;
- 36 Gideon's signs.

Judges 6:1 did evil: Judg 2:13, 14, 19, 20; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; Neh 9:26–29; Ps 106:34–42 delivered: When God judges, he will overcome; and sinners shall be made either to bend or break before him. See the ensuing history. Midian: Gen 25:2; Num 25:17, 18; Hab 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—Midianites; Num 31:7—the males; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Deut 28:31—ox; Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 2:11—did evil; Judg 4:1—did evil; Judg 10:6—did evil; Judg 13:1—did; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 1 Chr 1:32—Midian; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Neh 9:28—did evil again; Ps 106:41—he gave; Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 9:4—as in the day; Isa 65:21—General; Heb 11:32—Gideon

Judges 6:2 the hand: Lev 26:17; Deut 28:47, 48 prevailed: Heb. was strong dens: Dr. SHAW says, that a great way on each side Joppa, on the sea coast, there is a range of mountains and precipices; and in these high situations are generally found the dens, holes, or caves, which are so frequently mentioned in Scripture; and which were formerly the lonesome retreats of the distressed Israelites. 1 Sam 13:6; 14:11; Heb 11:38; Rev 6:15 Reciprocal: Num 31:7—the males; Josh 10:16—in a cave; 1 Sam 31:7—they forsook the cities; 2 Sam 7:10—as beforetime; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 1 Chr 10:7—then they; Job 30:6—dwell; Isa 2:10—Enter; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah; Jer 48:28—leave; Jer 49:8—dwell; Ezek 33:27—in the caves

Judges 6:3 when Israel: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:30–33, 51; Job 31:8; Isa 65:21, 22; Mic 6:15 Amalekites: Judg 3:13 children: Judg 6:33; 7:12; 8:10; Gen 29:1; 1 Kgs 4:30; Job 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 25:6—east country; Num 13:29—Amalekites;

Num 24:20—his latter end; Judg 10:9—passed; Judg 10:12—Amalekites; 2 Kgs 13:20—the Moabites; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; Job 5:5—harvest; Job 24:6—They reap; Ps 107:39—oppression; Ps 109:11—strangers; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Eccl 3:13—General; Isa 62:8—Surely I will no more give; Jer 5:17—And they; Jer 49:28—spoil; Ezek 25:4—men; Hos 8:7—the strangers; John 4:37—One

Judges 6:4 destroyed: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:30, 33, 51; Mic 6:15 till thou come: The Midianites dwelt beyond the eastern borders of the land of Canaan, east of the Dead Sea, and Gaza was on the Mediterranean, on the west, so that these invaders ravaged the whole breadth of the land. Gen 10:19; 13:10 left no: Prov 28:3; Jer 49:9, 10; Obad 5 sheep: or, goat Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:1—rob the; Jer 5:17—And they

Judges 6:5 tents: Song 1:5; Isa 13:20 as grasshoppers: Judg 7:12; 8:10; Jer 46:23 their camels: Judg 8:21; 1 Sam 30:17; Isa 60:6; Jer 49:29, 32 to destroy: Ps 83:4–12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 41:49—General; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two; 2 Chr 12:3—without number; Job 1:3—seven; Ps 106:43—brought low; Jer 51:14—as with; Jer 51:27—cause

Judges 6:6 impoverished: Ps 106:43 marg. Jer 5:17; Mal 1:4 cried: Judg 3:9, 15; Ps 50:15; 78:34; 106:44; Isa 26:16; Hos 5:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; Neh 9:27—in the time; Ps 22:5—cried; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 144:14—no breaking in

Judges 6:7 Reciprocal: Judg 3:9—cried; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; Hos 5:15—in their

Judges 6:8 AM 2759, BC 1245, An, Ex, Is, 246 a prophet: Heb. a man a prophet: Thus saith, Judg 2:1–3; Neh 9:9–12; Ps 136:10–16; Isa 63:9–14; Ezek 20:5–32 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—after that; 1 Sam 2:27—a man; 1 Sam 10:18—Thus saith; Jer 34:13—in the; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 20:10—sent

Judges 6:9 drave them: Ps 44:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; 1 Sam 10:18—Thus saith

Judges 6:10 I am the: Exod 20:2, 3 fear not: 2 Kgs 17:33, 35–39; Jer 10:2 ye have: Judg 2:2; Prov 5:13; Jer 3:13, 25; 9:13; 42:21; 43:4, 7; Zeph 3:2; Rom 10:16; Heb 5:9 Reciprocal: Josh 24:15—or the gods; 2 Kgs 17:13—all

Judges 6:11 an angel: Judg 6:14–16; 2:1–5; 5:23; 13:3, 18–20; Gen 48:16; Josh 18:23; Isa 63:9 Abiezrite: Judg 8:2; Josh 17:2 Gideon: Heb 11:32, Gedeon, hide it, Heb. cause it to flee Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Lev 26:16—and ye shall; Num 26:30—Jeezer; Judg 6:34—Abiezer; Judg 8:27—Ophrah; 1 Sam 23:1—rob the; 1 Kgs 13:18—an angel; 1 Kgs 19:19—he with; 1 Chr 7:18—General; 1 Chr 21:20—And Ornan; Job 5:5—the thorns; Lam 5:9—General; Matt 4:18—for; Luke 2:9—lo

Judges 6:12 the angel: Judg 13:3; Luke 1:11, 28 The Lord: Judg 2:18; Exod 3:12; Josh 1:5, 9; Ruth 2:4; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Luke 1:28; Acts 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Josh 3:10—among; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 6:16—General; Judg 11:1—a mighty; 1 Sam 10:7—God; 1 Kgs 13:18—an angel; 1 Chr 22:18—Is not; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Matt 4:18—for; Luke 2:9—lo; John 1:18—he hath

Judges 6:13 if the Lord: Gen 25:22; Exod 33:14–16; Num 14:14, 15; Rom 8:31 why then: Deut 29:24; 30:17, 18; Ps 77:7–9; 89:49; Isa 59:1, 2; 63:15 our fathers: Ps 44:1; 78:3, 4 forsaken us: Deut 31:17; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 27:9; Isa 41:17; Jer 23:33 Reciprocal: Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 7:18—remember; Deut 32:7—ask; Josh 3:10—among; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:14—Where is; Job 9:16—would I; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Eccl 7:10—What; Isa 51:9—as in; Jer 2:6—Where; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Luke 1:29—what

Judges 6:14 the Lord: Judg 6:11 Go in: Judg 4:6; Josh 1:5–9; 1 Sam 12:11; 1 Chr 14:9, 10; Heb 11:32, 34 Reciprocal: Josh 1:9—Have; Judg 2:16—the Lord; Judg 6:36—If thou wilt; 1 Sam 9:21—my family; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever

Judges 6:15 wherewith: Exod 3:11; 4:10; Jer 1:6; Luke 1:34 my family is poor: Heb. my thousand is the meanest, Exod 18:21–25; 1 Sam 9:21; 18:23; Mic 5:2 the least: Gen 32:10; Jer 50:45; 1 Cor 15:9; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Num 1:16—the renowned; Judg 7:13—a cake; 1 Sam 15:17—When thou; 2 Sam 7:18—Who am I; 1 Chr 17:16—what is; Dan 10:16—my Lord

Judges 6:16; Judg 6:12; Exod 3:12; Josh 1:5; Isa 41:10, 14–16; Matt 28:20; Mark 16:20; Acts 11:21 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 28:15—I am; Num 14:15—General; 2 Kgs 3:19—And ye

Judges 6:17 If now: Exod 33:13, 16 show: Judg 6:36–40; Gen 15:8–17; Exod 4:1–9; 2 Kgs 20:8–11; Ps 86:17; Isa 7:11 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—And let; Exod 3:12—token; Ps 74:9—We see; Isa 38:7—General

Judges 6:18 bring: Judg 13:15; Gen 18:3, 5; 19:3 present: or, meat offering Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:7—what shall

Judges 6:19 and made: Dr. SHAW observes, “Besides a bowl of milk, and a basket of figs, raisins, or dates, which upon our arrival were presented to us, to stay our appetite, the master of the tent fetched us from his flock, according to the number of our company, a kid or a goat, a lamb or a sheep; half of which was immediately seethed by his wife, and served up with cucasoe; the rest was made kab-ab, i.e., cut to pieces and roasted, which we reserved for our breakfast or dinner next day.” May we not suppose, says Mr. HARMER, that Gideon presented some slight refreshment to the supposed prophet, according to the present Arab mode, and desired him to stay till he could provide something more substantial; that he immediately killed a kid, seethed a part of it, and when ready brought the stewed meat in a pot, with unleavened cakes of bread, which he had baked; and the other part, the kab-ab, in a basket for him to carry with him, for some after repast in his journey? Judg 13:15–19; Gen 18:6–8 a kid: Heb. a kid of the goats unleavened cakes: Lev 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—unleavened; Judg 13:19—took

Judges 6:20 lay them: Judg 13:19 pour out: 1 Kgs 18:33, 34

Judges 6:21 rose up: Judg 13:20; Lev 9:24; 1 Kgs 18:38; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Gen 15:17—smoking; Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 17:22—General; Gen 35:13—General; Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 3:12—token; Judg 13:19—did wonderously; 1 Sam 10:9—and all those signs; 1 Kgs 18:24—answereth by fire

Judges 6:22 perceived: Judg 13:21 because: Judg 13:22, 23; Gen 16:13; 32:30; Exod 33:20;

Deut 5:5, 24, 26; Isa 6:5–8; John 1:18; 12:41 Reciprocal: Deut 4:33—General; Dan 10:17—talk; Luke 1:12—he; Luke 9:34—and they

Judges 6:23 Peace be: Gen 32:30; 43:23; Ps 85:8; Dan 10:19; John 14:27; 20:19, 26; Rom 1:7 Reciprocal: Judg 19:20—Peace be; Luke 1:13—Fear

Judges 6:24 built: Judg 21:4; Gen 33:20; Josh 22:10, 26–28 Jehovahshalom: that is, The Lord send peace, Gen 22:14; Exod 17:15; Jer 23:6; 33:16; Ezek 48:35 Ophrah: Judg 8:32 Reciprocal: Gen 16:13—called; Gen 35:7—General; Num 26:30—Jeezer; Judg 2:5—they sacrificed; Judg 8:27—Ophrah; Judg 9:5—at Ophrah; 1 Chr 7:18—General; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; 2 Thess 3:16—give

Judges 6:25 Take thy father's: Gen 35:2; Job 22:23; Ps 101:2 even: or, and, throw, 1 Kgs 18:21; Matt 6:24; 2 Cor 6:15–17 thy father: Matt 10:37; Acts 4:19; 5:29 cut down: Judg 3:7; Exod 34:13; Deut 7:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:4—brake; 2 Chr 14:3—cut down

Judges 6:26 build: 2 Sam 24:18 rock: Heb. strong place the ordered place: or, an orderly manner, 1 Cor 14:33, 40 Reciprocal: Lev 17:8—that offereth; Deut 7:5—and cut; Judg 13:16—and if; Judg 21:4—built there; 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking; 1 Kgs 18:32—And with

Judges 6:27 and did: Deut 4:1; Matt 16:24; John 2:5; 15:14; Gal 1:16; 1 Thess 2:4 he did it: Ps 112:5; John 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:27—Wherefore; 1 Sam 14:1—he told not; Neh 2:12—I arose

Judges 6:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking; 2 Kgs 18:4—brake

Judges 6:29 Reciprocal: Isa 44:11—let them all; John 5:12—What

Judges 6:30 Bring: Jer 26:11; 50:38; John 16:2; Acts 26:9; Phil 3:6

Judges 6:31 Will ye plead: The words are very emphatic: “Will ye plead in earnest (terevoon) for Baal? Will ye really save (tosheoon) him? If he be God (Elohim,) let him contend for himself, seeing his altar is thrown down.” Exod 23:2; Num 14:6; Eph 5:11 let him be: Deut 13:5–18; 17:2–7; 1 Kgs 18:40 if he be: 1 Kgs 18:27, 29; Ps 115:4–7; Isa 41:23; 46:1, 7; Jer 10:5, 11; 1 Cor 8:4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; Judg 18:17—the graven

Judges 6:32 Jerubbaal: that is, Let Baal plead, 1 Sam 12:11; 2 Sam 11:21, Jerubbesheth, that is, Let the shameful thing plead, Jer 11:13; Hos 9:10 Reciprocal: Judg 7:1—Jerubbaal; Judg 8:29—Jerubbaal

Judges 6:33 Then all: Ps 3:1; 27:2, 3; 118:10–12; Isa 8:9, 10; Rom 8:35–39 children: Judg 6:3; 8:10, 11; 1 Chr 5:19; Job 1:3 went over: Judg 7:24; Josh 3:16 the valley: Josh 17:16; 19:18; 1 Kgs 18:45; 21:1 Reciprocal: Gen 29:1—came; Num 31:7—the males; Judg 7:8—in the valley; Judg 7:12—the Midianites; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; Ezek 25:4—men; Hos 1:5—in

Judges 6:34 the Spirit: Judg 3:10; 13:25; 14:19; 15:14; 1 Sam 10:6; 11:6; 16:14; 1 Chr 12:18; 2 Chr 24:20; Ps 51:11; 1 Cor 12:8–11 came upon: Heb. clothed, Rom 13:14; Gal 3:27 blew: Judg 3:27; Num 10:3 Abiezer: Judg 6:11; 8:2; Josh 17:2 was gathered: Heb. was called

Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; Num 26:30—Jeezer; Judg 11:29—the spirit; 1 Sam 13:3—blew; 1 Chr 7:18—General

Judges 6:35 messengers: 2 Chr 30:6–12 Reciprocal: Judg 7:23—General

Judges 6:36 If thou wilt: Judg 6:14, 17–20; Exod 4:1–9; 2 Kgs 20:9; Ps 103:13, 14; Matt 16:1
Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Gen 24:15—before; Exod 3:12—token; 1 Sam 10:9—and
all those signs; 1 Sam 14:9—they; Isa 7:11—a sign; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Luke
1:18—Whereby

Judges 6:37 Behold: Deut 32:2; Ps 72:6; Hos 6:3, 4; 14:5 only: Ps 147:19, 20; Matt 10:5, 6;
15:24 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—And let; 2 Kgs 20:8—What shall be; Isa 38:7—General;
Amos 4:7—and I; Luke 11:24—dry

Judges 6:38 a bowl: Isa 35:7

Judges 6:39 Let not thine: Gen 18:32 dry: Ps 107:33–35; Isa 35:6, 7; 43:19, 20; 50:2; Matt
8:12; 21:43; Acts 13:46; 22:21; 28:28; Rom 11:12–22 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; 1
Sam 23:4—yet again

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Gideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred;
- 9 He is encouraged by the dream and interpretation of the burley cake;
- 16 His stratagem of trumpets and lamps in pitchers;
- 24 The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb.

Judges 7:1 Jerubbaal: It appears that Jerubbaal had now become the surname of
Gideon. He is mentioned by Sanchoniathon, quoted by Eusebius, who lived in the
reign of Ithobal, king of Tyre, and consequently a little after the time of Gideon, by the
name of Jerombalus, a priest of Jeuo or Jao. Judg 6:32 rose up: Gen 22:3; Josh 3:1; 6:12;
Eccl 9:10 Moreh: Gen 12:6 Reciprocal: Deut 11:30—Gilgal; Judg 9:17—fought; 2 Sam
11:21—Jerubbesheth

Judges 7:2 too many: 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Chr 14:11; Zech 4:6; 12:7; 1 Cor 1:27–29; 2:4, 5; 2 Cor
4:7; 10:4, 5 Israel: Deut 32:27; Isa 2:11, 17; Jer 9:23; Rom 3:27; 11:18; 1 Cor 1:29; Eph 2:9;
Jas 4:6 Mine own: Deut 8:17; Isa 10:13; Ezek 28:2, 17; Dan 4:30; Hab 1:16 Reciprocal:
Exod 8:9—Glory over me; Num 31:4—a thousand; Deut 2:33—the Lord; 1 Kgs
17:9—widow woman; Job 32:13—Lest; Ps 33:16—no king; Isa 9:21—Ephraim; 1 Cor
1:25—the foolishness

Judges 7:3 Whosoever: Deut 20:8; Matt 13:21; Luke 14:25–33; Rev 17:14; 21:8 mount
Gilead: Gideon was certainly not at mount Gilead, east of Jordan at this time; but rather
near mount Gilboa, west of Jordan. Calmet thinks there must either have been two
Gileads, which does not appear from Scripture to have been the case, or that the
Hebrew Text is corrupt, and that for Gilead we should read Gilboa. This reading,
though adopted by Houbigant, is not confirmed by an manuscript or version. Dr.
HALES endeavours to reconcile the whole, by the supposition that in Gideon's army

there were many eastern Manassites from mount Gilead, near the Midianites; and therefore proposes to read, "Whosoever from mount Gilead is fearful and afraid, let him return (home) and depart early." twenty: Matt 20:16 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—the people repent; 1 Sam 13:7—followed him trembling

Judges 7:4 people: Ps 33:16 I will: Gen 22:1; 1 Sam 16:7; Job 23:10; Ps 7:9; 66:10; Jer 6:27–30; Mal 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:6—for there is no restraint; 1 Kgs 17:9—widow woman; Ps 44:7—But

Judges 7:5 lappeth: The original word yalok, is precisely the sound which the dog makes in lapping. It appears that it is not unusual for the Arabs to drink water out of the palms of their hands; and, from this account, we learn that the Israelites did so occasionally. Dr. A. CLARKE, in his edition of Harmer, has presented us with the following curious manuscript note from Dr. RUSSELL. "When they take water with the palms of their hands, they naturally place themselves on their hams, to be nearer the water; but when they drink from a pitcher or gourd, fresh filled, they do not sit down on purpose to drink, but drink standing, and very often put the sleeve of their shirt over the mouth of the vessel, by way of strainer, lest small leeches might have been taken up with the water. For the same reason they often prefer taking the water with the palm of the hand to lapping it from the surface." From the letters of Busbequius we learn, that the Eastern people are not in the habit of drinking standing. The 300 men, who satisfied their thirst in the most expeditious manner, by this sufficiently indicated their spirit, and alacrity to follow Gideon in his dangerous enterprise; while the rest shewed their love of ease, self-indulgence, effeminacy, and want of courage. Judg 7:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; Ps 110:7—He shall

Judges 7:6 Reciprocal: Ps 110:7—He shall

Judges 7:7; Judg 7:18–22; 1 Sam 14:6; Isa 41:14–16 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; 1 Sam 23:4—for I will; 1 Kgs 20:15—two hundred; 1 Kgs 22:36—Every man; 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power

Judges 7:8 trumpets: Judg 3:27; Lev 23:24; 25:9; Num 10:9; Josh 6:4, 20; Isa 27:13; 1 Cor 15:52 in the valley: Judg 6:33 Reciprocal: Judg 7:19—they blew; 1 Kgs 20:27—were all present; 1 Kgs 22:36—Every man; 2 Chr 23:13—sounded

Judges 7:9 the same: Gen 46:2, 3; Job 4:13; 33:15, 16; Matt 1:20; 2:13; Acts 18:9, 10; 27:23 Arise: Josh 1:5–9; Isa 41:10–16; 43:1, 2 I have delivered: Judg 3:10, 28; 4:14, 15; 2 Chr 16:8, 9; 20:17 Reciprocal: Judg 20:28—Go up; 1 Sam 14:8—we will pass; 2 Kgs 13:17—The arrow; 1 Chr 14:15—then thou

Judges 7:10; Judg 4:8, 9; Exod 4:10–14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:6—Who will go; Acts 10:7—two

Judges 7:11 thou shalt: Judg 7:13–15; Gen 24:14; 1 Sam 14:8, 12 thine hands: 1 Sam 23:16; Ezra 6:22; Neh 6:9; Isa 35:3, 4; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13 armed men: or, ranks by five, Exod 13:18 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—token; 1 Sam 10:9—and all those signs; 1 Sam 14:10—this shall be a sign; 1 Sam 26:6—Who will go

Judges 7:12 the Midianites: Judg 6:3, 5, 33; 1 Kgs 4:30 grasshoppers: Judg 8:10; 2 Chr

14:9–12; Ps 3:1; 33:16; 118:10–12; Isa 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 29:1—came; Gen 41:49—General; Josh 11:4—as the sand; 1 Sam 13:5—as the sand; 1 Kgs 4:29—as the sand; Job 1:3—men; Isa 60:6—multitude; Jer 46:23—because; Jer 49:29—camels; Ezek 25:4—men; Hab 1:9—they shall gather; Heb 11:12—as the sand; Rev 9:3—locusts; Rev 20:8—the number

Judges 7:13 a cake: Judg 3:15, 31; 4:9, 21; 6:15; Isa 41:14, 15; 1 Cor 1:27 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:9—a vine; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Exod 3:12—token; Judg 7:11—thou shalt; Job 7:14—thou scarest; Dan 4:9—tell; Jonah 1:7—every; 2 Cor 4:7—in; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty

Judges 7:14 his fellow: Num 22:38; 23:5, 20; 24:10–13; Job 1:10 into his hand: Exod 15:14, 15; Josh 2:9, 24; 5:1; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:12—This; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Exod 3:12—token; Job 7:14—thou scarest; Jonah 1:7—every; 2 Cor 4:7—in

Judges 7:15 interpretation thereof: Heb. breaking thereof, Gen 40:8; 41:11 worshipped: Gen 24:26, 27, 48; Exod 4:30, 31; 2 Chr 20:18, 19 Arise: Judg 4:14; 2 Cor 10:4–6 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Judg 3:28—the Lord; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me; 2 Sam 5:24—thou shalt bestir; 1 Chr 14:15—then thou

Judges 7:16 three companies: This small number of men, thus divided, would be able to encompass the whole camp of the Midianites. Concealing the lamps in the pitchers, they would pass unobserved to their appointed stations; then, in the dead of the night, when most of the enemy were fast asleep, all at once breaking their pitchers one against another, with as much noise as they could, and blowing the trumpets and shouting; they would occasion an exceedingly great alarm. The obedience of faith alone could have induced such an expedient, which no doubt God directed Gideon to employ.—Scott. a trumpet: Heb. trumpets in the hand of all of them empty: 2 Cor 4:7 lamps: or, fire-brands, or torches Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; Judg 7:19—brake; Judg 15:15—slew; 1 Sam 11:11—in three; 1 Sam 17:40—staff; 2 Sam 18:2—a third part; 1 Kgs 20:14—young men; 1 Kgs 20:15—two hundred; 1 Cor 14:8—General

Judges 7:17; Judg 9:48; Matt 16:24; 1 Cor 11:1; Heb 13:7; 1 Pet 5:3 Reciprocal: Judg 3:28—Follow

Judges 7:18 blow ye: Judg 7:20 the sword: The word cherev, “sword,” necessarily implied, and rightly supplied by our venerable translators from Judg 7:20, is found in this place, in the Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic, and in eight manuscripts; and evidently appears to be genuine. 1 Sam 17:47; 2 Chr 20:15–17 Reciprocal: Judg 7:7—General; Judg 9:48—What ye; 2 Chr 13:15—as the men; 2 Chr 23:13—sounded

Judges 7:19 in the beginning: Exod 14:24; Matt 25:6; 1 Thess 5:2; Rev 16:15 they blew: Judg 7:8 brake: Judg 7:16; Ps 2:9; Jer 13:13, 14; 19:1–11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:8—General; Josh 23:10—One man; 2 Sam 18:2—a third part; Lam 2:19—watches; Heb 11:34—out of

Judges 7:20 blew: How astonishing and overwhelming must the effect be, in a dark night, of the sudden glare of 300 torches, darting their splendour in the same instant on the half-awakened eyes of the terrified Midianites; accompanied with the clangor of 300 trumpets, alternately mingled with the thundering shout of cherav yehovah

oolegion, "The sword of Jehovah and of Gideon!" Num 10:1–10; Josh 6:4, 16, 20; Isa 27:13; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16 brake: 2 Cor 4:7; Heb 11:4; 2 Pet 1:15 Reciprocal: Deut 33:29—the sword; Josh 6:5—the people; Judg 7:18—blow ye; 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians; Jer 13:14—I will dash

Judges 7:21 stood: Exod 14:13, 14; 2 Chr 20:17; Isa 30:7, 15 all the host: Exod 14:25; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Job 15:21, 22; Prov 28:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:15—there was trembling

Judges 7:22 blew: Josh 6:4, 16, 20; 2 Cor 4:7 the Lord: 1 Sam 14:16–20; 2 Chr 20:23; Ps 83:9; Isa 9:4; 19:2 in: or, toward Zereth-shah: Probably the same as Zartanah. 1 Kgs 4:12 border: Heb. lip Abelmeholah: Situated, according to Eusebius 16 miles south from Scythopolis, or Bethshan. 1 Kgs 4:12; 19:16 Tabbath: Probably the town of Θηβης, mentioned by Eusebius, 13 miles from Neapolis, or Shechem, towards Scythopolis. Reciprocal: Lev 26:37—they shall; Deut 32:30—one chase; Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 1 Sam 14:20—every man's; 1 Sam 18:19—Meholathite; 2 Chr 20:22—to sing and to; Isa 49:26—I will feed; Jer 51:46—ruler against; Ezek 38:21—every; Hag 2:22—every; Zech 14:13—a great

Judges 7:23; Judg 6:35; 1 Sam 14:21, 22 Reciprocal: Deut 32:30—one chase; 1 Sam 17:52—the men of Israel; 1 Kgs 20:21—went out

Judges 7:24 sent: Judg 3:27; Rom 15:30; Phil 1:27 take before: Judg 3:28; 12:5 Bethbarah: Probably the same as Betha-bara, beyond Jordan, and at the ford where the Hebrews passed under the direction of Joshua. John 1:28 Reciprocal: Judg 6:33—went over; Judg 8:3—God; 2 Sam 20:21—a man

Judges 7:25 two princes: Judg 8:3; Ps 83:11, 12 rock: Josh 7:26; Isa 10:26 Oreb: Eusebius and Jerome speak of a small place called Araba, three miles west from Scythopolis, which is supposed by some to have had its name from Oreb. and brought: Among ancient nations, the head of the conquered chief was usually brought to the conqueror. Thus Pompey's head was brought to Cesar, Cicero's head to Mark Anthony, and the heads of Ahab's children to Jehu. These barbarities are seldom practised now, except among the Mahomedans, or the savages of Africa and America; and for the credit of human nature, it is to be wished that such atrocities had never been committed. on the other side: The words maiaiver lyyarden, may denote at the passage of Jordan, or from beyond Jordan. Gideon does not appear to have yet passed the Jordan. Judg 8:4

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Gideon pacifies the Ephraimites;
- 4 Succoth and Peniel refuse to deliver Gideon's army;
- 10 Zebah and Zalmunna are taken;
- 13 Succoth and Peniel are destroyed;
- 17 Gideon revenges his brethren's death on Zebah and Zalmunna;
- 22 He refuses government;
- 24 His ephod the cause of idolatry;
- 28 Midian subdued;
- 29 Gideon's children, and death;

33 The Israelites' idolatry and ingratitude.

Judges 8:1 the men: Judg 12:1–6; 2 Sam 19:41; Job 5:2; Eccl 4:4; Jas 4:5, 6 Why: etc. Heb. What thing is this thou hast done unto us, sharply. Heb. strongly. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:14—a flea; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 15:1—soft; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 17:14—leave

Judges 8:2 What: 1 Cor 13:4–7; Gal 5:14, 15; Phil 2:2, 3; Jas 1:19, 20; 3:13–18 Is not the: That is, the Ephraimites have performed more important services than Gideon and his men had achieved. Abiezer: Judg 6:11, 34 Reciprocal: Lev 19:10—glean; Num 26:30—Jeezer; Josh 17:2—the children; 1 Chr 7:18—General; Isa 17:6—General

Judges 8:3 God: Judg 7:24, 25; Ps 44:3; 115:1; 118:14–16; John 4:37; Rom 12:3, 6; 15:18, 19; Phil 2:3 Then: Prov 15:1; 16:32; 25:11, 15 anger: Heb. spirit Reciprocal: Josh 22:30—it pleased them; Zech 6:8—quieted

Judges 8:4 faint: 1 Sam 14:28, 29, 31, 32; 30:10; 2 Cor 4:8, 9, 16; Gal 6:9; Heb 12:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he; Judg 7:25—on the other side; Judg 9:17—fought; Judg 15:18—he was sore; 2 Sam 16:2—that such; 2 Sam 17:29—The people; Isa 21:14—brought; Mark 8:3—General; Heb 11:34—out of

Judges 8:5 Succoth: Gen 33:17; Ps 60:6 loaves: Gen 14:18; Deut 23:4; 1 Sam 25:18; 2 Sam 17:28, 29; 3 John 6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he; Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Exod 11:8—follow thee; Josh 13:27—Succoth; 1 Sam 30:10—so faint; 2 Sam 16:2—that such; Ps 108:7—the valley; Prov 26:3—General

Judges 8:6; Judg 5:23; Gen 25:13; 37:25, 28; 1 Sam 25:10, 11; 1 Kgs 20:11; 2 Kgs 14:9; Prov 18:23; Phil 2:21 Reciprocal: Josh 13:27—Succoth; Judg 8:15—upbraid; 1 Chr 20:3—with saws; Ps 108:7—the valley

Judges 8:7 tear: Heb. thresh, Judg 8:16 Reciprocal: Judg 8:15—upbraid; 1 Chr 20:3—with saws

Judges 8:8; Gen 32:30, 31; 1 Kgs 12:25 Reciprocal: Gen 33:17—Succoth; Gen 47:15—Give us bread

Judges 8:9 I come: 1 Kgs 22:27, 28 I will break: Judg 8:17

Judges 8:10 Karkor: If this were the name of a place, it is no where else mentioned. Some contend that karkor signifies rest; and the Vulgate renders it requiescebat, “rested”. This seems the most likely; for it is said (Judg 8:11) that Gideon “smote the host: for the host was secure.” children: Judg 7:12 fell an hundred: etc. or, an hundred and twenty thousand every one drawing a sword, Judg 7:22; 20:2, 15, 17, 25, 35, 46; 2 Kgs 3:26; 2 Chr 13:17; 28:6, 8; Isa 37:36 Reciprocal: Gen 29:1—came; Judg 6:3—children; Judg 6:5—as grasshoppers; Judg 6:33—children; Job 1:3—men; Isa 9:4—as in the day; Ezek 25:4—men

Judges 8:11 Nobah: Nobah took its name from an Israelite who conquered it; and is said by Eusebius to have been, in his time, a forsaken place eight miles south from Heshbon. Jogbehah was probably near it. Num 32:35, 42 secure: Judg 18:27; 1 Sam

15:32; 30:16; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Judg 6:33—children; Judg 8:10—Karkor; 1 Chr 2:23—Kenath

Judges 8:12 took: Josh 10:16–18, 22–25; Job 12:16–21; 34:19; Ps 83:11; Amos 2:14; Rev 6:15, 16; 19:19–21 discomfited: Heb. terrified

Judges 8:13 before: The words milmaaleh haichaires should, most probably be rendered “from the ascent of Chares;” which is the reading of the LXX Syriac, Arabic, and Houbigant. Judg 8:13

Judges 8:14 caught: Judg 1:24, 25; 1 Sam 30:11–15 described: Heb. writ Reciprocal: Josh 13:27—Succoth

Judges 8:15 upbraid: Judg 8:6, 7 Reciprocal: Josh 9:25—we are; 1 Sam 30:21—saluted them

Judges 8:16 the elders: Judg 8:7; Prov 10:13; 19:29; Ezra 2:6 thorns: Mic 7:4 taught: Heb. made to know, Instead of wyyoda, Houbigant, Lev. Clerc, and others read wyyadosh, “and he tore or threshed;” and this is not only agreeable to what Gideon threatened (Judg 8:7) but is supported by the LXX Vulgate, Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic. The Hebrew Text might easily have been corrupted simply by the change of װ, shin, into ם, ayin, letters very similar to each other. Reciprocal: Gen 33:17—Succoth; Exod 3:20—after that; 1 Chr 20:3—with saws

Judges 8:17; Judg 8:9; 1 Kgs 12:25 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—Peniel; 1 Chr 20:3—with saws

Judges 8:18 Tabor: Judg 4:6; Ps 89:12 As thou art: Ps 12:2; Jude 16 resembled: Heb. according to the form of, etc Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:3—Tabor; 1 Sam 16:6—Surely; 2 Kgs 1:7—What manner of man was he; Isa 3:3—the honourable man; Ezek 23:15—all of; Dan 1:4—in whom; Jas 1:24—what

Judges 8:19 Reciprocal: Ruth 3:13—the Lord liveth; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the

Judges 8:20; Josh 10:24; 1 Sam 15:33; Ps 149:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; 1 Kgs 2:25—he fell

Judges 8:21 Rise thou: It was disgraceful to fall by the hands of a child; and death by the blows of such a person must be much more lingering and tormenting. Some have employed children to dispatch captives. Judg 9:54; 1 Sam 31:3, 5; Rev 9:6 slew: Ps 83:1 ornaments: or, ornaments like the moon, Isa 3:18 Reciprocal: Josh 10:26—Joshua; Judg 6:5—their camels; Judg 8:26—chains; Judg 15:12—fall; 1 Kgs 2:25—he fell; Jer 49:29—camels

Judges 8:22 Rule thou: Judg 9:8–15; 1 Sam 8:5; 12:12; John 6:15 Reciprocal: Deut 33:5—king; 1 Sam 8:1—made his

Judges 8:23 I will: Judg 2:18; 10:18; 11:9–11; Luke 22:24–27; 2 Cor 1:24; 1 Pet 5:3 the Lord: 1 Sam 8:6, 7; 10:19; 12:12; Isa 33:22; 63:19 Reciprocal: Judg 9:8—Reign; 1 Sam 8:1—made his

Judges 8:24 give me: Gen 24:22, 53; Exod 12:35; 32:3; 1 Pet 3:3–5 because: Gen 16:10, 11; 25:13; 37:25, 28; 1 Sam 25:11; 1 Kgs 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—earrings; Exod 32:2—General; Deut 7:25—snared; 2 Chr 20:25—precious jewels; Ezek 16:11—General

Judges 8:26 a thousand: Taking the shekel at half an ounce, the sum of the gold ear-rings was 73 lbs. 4 oz. and worth about, 300 sterling. collars: or, sweet jewels purple: Esth 8:15; Jer 10:9; Ezek 27:7; Luke 16:19; John 19:2, 5; Rev 17:4; 18:12, 16 chains: Judg 8:21 Reciprocal: Ps 73:6—as a chain; Jer 49:29—camels; Dan 3:1—made

Judges 8:27 an ephod: Judg 17:5; 18:14, 17; Exod 28:6–12; 1 Sam 23:9, 10; Isa 8:20 Ophrah: Judg 8:32; 6:11, 24; Deut 12:5 a whoring: Exod 23:33; Ps 73:27; 106:39; Hos 2:2; 4:12–14 a snare: Judg 8:33; Deut 7:16 Reciprocal: Exod 34:12—lest; 1 Chr 5:25—a whoring; Dan 3:1—made; Hos 3:4—ephod

Judges 8:28 was Midian: Ps 83:9–12; Isa 9:4; 10:26 forty years: Judg 3:11, 30; 5:31 Reciprocal: Josh 14:15—And the land; Judg 11:26—three hundred

Judges 8:29 Jerubbaal: Judg 6:32; 1 Sam 12:11 in his own house: Neh 5:14, 15

Judges 8:30 threescore: Judg 9:2, 5; 10:4; 12:9, 14; Gen 46:26; Exod 1:5; 2 Kgs 10:1 of his body begotten: Heb. going out of his thigh many wives: Gen 2:24; 7:7; Deut 17:17; 2 Sam 3:2–5; 5:13–16; 1 Kgs 11:3; Mal 2:15; Matt 19:5–8; Eph 5:31–33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:2—two; 2 Chr 11:21—eighteen wives; 2 Chr 13:21—begat

Judges 8:31 concubine: Judg 9:1–5; Gen 16:15; 22:24 called: Heb. set Abimelech: Judg 9:18; Gen 20:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:3—seven hundred; 2 Chr 13:21—begat

Judges 8:32 died in: Gen 15:15; 25:8; Josh 24:29, 30; Job 5:26; 42:17 Ophrah: Judg 8:27; 6:24

Judges 8:33 as soon: Judg 2:7–10, 17, 19; Josh 24:31; 2 Kgs 12:2; 2 Chr 24:17, 18 went: Judg 8:27; 2:17; Exod 34:15, 16; Jer 3:9 Baalberith: Literally, “the lord of the covenant.” Judg 9:4, 46 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:25—and went; 2 Chr 17:3—sought; Jer 23:27—as

Judges 8:34 remembered: Ps 78:11, 42; 106:18, 21; Eccl 12:1; Jer 2:32 Reciprocal: Jer 23:27—as

Judges 8:35 showed: Judg 9:5, 16–19; Eccl 9:14, 15 Jerubbaal: Rather, Jerubbaal Gideon; as we say, Simon Peter; or call a person by his Christian and surname. Gideon was a mighty man of valour, a true patriot, evidently disinterested and void of ambition. He loved his country, and hazarded his life for it; but refused the kingdom, when offered to him and his heirs. The act of making the ephod was totally wrong; yet, probably it was done with no reprehensible design. Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—Midian; Judg 9:18—are risen; 1 Sam 12:11—Jerubbaal; 1 Kgs 12:16—So Israel; 2 Chr 10:16—So all Israel; Heb 11:32—Gedeon

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Abimelech by conspiracy with the Shechemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king;
- 7 Jotham by a parable rebukes them, and foretells their ruin;
- 22 Gaal conspires with the Shechemites against him;
- 30 Zebul reveals it;
- 34 Abimelech overcomes them, and sows the city with salt;
- 46 He burns the hold of the god Berith;
- 50 At Thebez he is slain by a piece of a millstone;
- 56 Jotham's curse if fulfilled.

Judges 9:1 Abimelech: Judg 8:31 Shechem: Gen 33:18; 34:2; 1 Kgs 12:1 communion: 2 Sam 15:6; 1 Kgs 12:3, 20; Ps 83:2–4; Jer 18:18 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Josh 17:7—Shechem; Josh 21:21—Shechem; Josh 24:1—Shechem; 2 Sam 15:4—Oh that I; 1 Kgs 12:25—Shechem; 2 Chr 10:1—Shechem; Jer 41:5—Shechem; Dan 11:21—by flatteries

Judges 9:2 Whether: etc. Heb. What is good whether: etc threescore: Judg 8:30 your bone: Gen 29:14; 2 Sam 19:13; 1 Chr 11:1; Eph 5:30; Heb 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 2:23—bone; Deut 33:5—king; 2 Sam 5:1—we; 2 Sam 19:12—my bones; 1 Kgs 1:5—I will; Isa 58:7—thine own

Judges 9:3 spake: Ps 10:3; Prov 1:11–14 to follow: Heb. after our brother: Gen 29:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:13—The hearts

Judges 9:4 house: Judg 9:46–49; 8:33 vain: etc. Anashim raikim oophochozim, “worthless and dissolute men;” persons who were living on the public, and had nothing to lose. Such was the foundation of his Babel government. By a cunning management of such unprincipled men most revolutions are brought about. Judg 11:3; 1 Sam 22:2; 2 Chr 13:7; Job 30:8; Prov 12:11; Acts 17:5 Reciprocal: Judg 9:27—the house; 2 Sam 6:20—vain fellows; Prov 28:19—but; Dan 11:24—he shall scatter; 2 Cor 1:17—lightness

Judges 9:5 at Ophrah: Judg 6:24 slew: 2 Kgs 10:17; 11:1, 2; 2 Chr 21:4; Matt 2:16, 20 Reciprocal: Judg 8:30—threescore; Judg 8:35—showed; Judg 9:18—are risen; 1 Kgs 1:12—the life; 1 Kgs 11:3—seven hundred; 2 Kgs 10:7—slew seventy; 1 Chr 5:17—Jotham; 2 Chr 13:21—begat; Eccl 10:8—that

Judges 9:6 the house: 2 Sam 5:9; 2 Kgs 12:20 Millo: Probably the name of a person of note in Shechem. plain: or, oak, Josh 24:26; 1 Kgs 12:1, 20, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—the oak; Judg 9:18—are risen; 1 Kgs 9:15—Millo; 1 Chr 11:8—Millo; 2 Chr 32:5—Millo; John 4:20—fathers

Judges 9:7 mount Gerizim: Deut 11:29; 27:12; Josh 8:33; John 4:20 Hearken: Ps 18:40, 41; 50:15–21; Prov 1:28, 29; 21:13; 28:9; Isa 1:15; 58:6–10; Matt 18:26–34; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:23—hear; Gen 37:6—Hear; 1 Sam 26:13—the top; 2 Sam 12:1—There were; 1 Kgs 20:39—Thy servant; 2 Chr 13:4—Hear me; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Job 13:6—General; Job 21:2—Hear; Prov 26:1—so; Isa 32:9—give ear; Isa 40:9—get; Jas 2:5—Hearken

Judges 9:8 The trees: This is the most ancient fable or apologue extant; and is extremely

beautiful, apposite, and intelligible. 2 Kgs 14:9; Ezek 17:3–10; Dan 4:10–18 olive tree: The zayith, or olive tree, in the Linnean system, is a genus of the diandra monogynia class of plants. It is of a moderate height, and grows best in sunny places. Its trunk is knotty; bark smooth, of an ash colour: wood solid and yellowish; leaves oblong, almost like those of the willow, of a dark green colour on the upper side, and whitish below. In June it puts forth white flowers, growing in bunches, each of one piece, widening towards the top, and dividing into four parts. After this succeeds the fruit, which is oblong and plump; first green, then pale, and when quite ripe, black. Within it is enclosed a hard stone, filled with oblong seeds. It was the most useful of all trees in the forest; as the bramble was the meanest and most worthless. Reign: Judg 8:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:5—I am indeed; 2 Chr 25:18—thistle; Ezek 17:2—General; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Matt 13:3—in; Rom 11:17—and with; 1 Cor 12:15—General

Judges 9:9 wherewith: Exod 29:2, 7; 35:14; Lev 2:1; 1 Kgs 19:15, 16; Ps 89:20; 104:15; Acts 4:27; 10:38; 1 John 2:20 God: Elohim, rather gods; the parable being adapted to the idolatrous Shechemites. to be promoted over the trees: Heb. up and down for other trees, Job 1:7; 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 27:20—pure oil olive beaten; Num 15:4—the fourth; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Zech 4:3—General; Rom 11:17—and with

Judges 9:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:30—they

Judges 9:11; Luke 13:6, 7

Judges 9:13 cheereth: Num 15:5, 7, 10; Ps 104:15; Prov 31:6; Eccl 10:19 Reciprocal: Luke 22:18—the fruit

Judges 9:14 bramble: or, thistle, 2 Kgs 14:9 Reciprocal: Judg 9:18—Abimelech; Eccl 10:6—Folly

Judges 9:15 shadow: Isa 30:2; Dan 4:12; Hos 14:7; Matt 13:32 let fire: Judg 9:20, 49; Num 21:28; Isa 1:31; Ezek 19:14 the cedars: 2 Kgs 14:9; Ps 104:16; Isa 2:13; 37:24; Ezek 31:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—therefore; Judg 9:23—God; Judg 9:44—rushed forward; Judg 9:53—woman; Ps 91:1—under; Eccl 7:12—a defence; Song 2:3—I sat; Isa 16:3—make; Ezek 28:18—therefore

Judges 9:16 according: Judg 8:35 Reciprocal: Judg 9:23—dealt; Isa 8:6—rejoice

Judges 9:17 fought: Judg 7:1–25; 8:4–10 adventured his life: Heb. cast his life, Esth 4:16; Rom 5:8; 16:4; Rev 12:11 Reciprocal: Judg 12:3—put; 1 Sam 19:5—put his life; 1 Chr 11:19—in jeopardy

Judges 9:18 are risen: Judg 9:5, 6; 8:35; Ps 109:4 Abimelech: Judg 9:6, 14; 8:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; Ps 12:8—when

Judges 9:19 rejoice: Isa 8:6; Phil 3:3; Jas 4:16 Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—seeing; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Eccl 4:16—they also; Song 2:3—I sat; Amos 1:4—I will; Amos 6:13—which

Judges 9:20 let fire come out: Judg 9:15, 23, 56, 57; 7:22; 2 Chr 20:22, 23; Ps 21:9, 10; 28:4; 52:1–5; 120:3, 4; 140:10 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; Judg 9:44—rushed forward; Judg 9:45—he took; Judg 9:49—put them; Judg 9:53—woman; 2 Sam 5:9—Millo; 1 Kgs

9:15—Millo; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 1 Chr 11:8—Millo; Ps 57:4—set; Prov 26:1—so; Eccl 4:16—they also; Song 2:3—I sat; Jer 51:35—The violence; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Amos 1:4—I will; Amos 6:13—which

Judges 9:21 Beer: Probably the Beer mentioned by Mr. MAUNDRELL, three hours and a half, or about ten miles, north of Jerusalem, towards Shechem. It is situated toward the south, on an easy declivity; and has a fountain of excellent water at the bottom of the hill, from which it has taken its name. Close to the well are the mouldering walls of a ruined khan; and on the summit of the hill two large arches still remain of a ruined convent. Dr. RICHARDSON says, that it seems to have been once a place of considerable consequence. Num 21:16; Josh 19:8; 2 Sam 20:14

Judges 9:22 Reciprocal: Judg 11:26—three hundred

Judges 9:23 AM 2771, BC 1233 God: That is, God permitted the evil spirit of jealousy, treachery, and discord, to break out between Abimelech and the Shechemites. Judg 9:15, 20; 1 Sam 16:14–16; 18:9, 10; 1 Kgs 12:15; 22:22, 23; 2 Chr 10:15; 18:19–22; Isa 19:2, 14; 2 Thess 2:11, 12 An: Ex, Is, 258 dealt: Judg 9:16; Isa 33:1; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 2 Chr 18:21—Thou shalt; Mark 3:24—General

Judges 9:24 That the: 1 Sam 15:33; 1 Kgs 2:32; Esth 9:25; Ps 7:16; Matt 23:34–36 aided him in the killing of: Heb. strengthened his hands to kill, Sooner or later, God will make inquisition for blood, and will return it on the heads of those that shed it. Accessories will be reckoned with, as well as principals, in that and other sins. The Shechemites, who countenanced Abimelech's pretensions, aided and abetted him in his bloody project, and avowed the fact by making him king after he had done it, must fall with him, fall by him, and fall first. Those that combine together to do wickedly, are justly dashed in pieces one against another. Blood cannot be a lasting cement to any interest. Reciprocal: Lev 20:9—his blood; Judg 9:56—God rendered; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam 16:8—returned; Jer 51:35—The violence

Judges 9:25; Josh 8:4, 12, 13; Prov 1:11, 12

Judges 9:26 brethren: Gen 13:8; 19:7

Judges 9:27 merry: or, songs, Isa 16:9, 10; 24:7–9; Jer 25:30; Amos 6:3–6 the house: Judg 9:4; 16:23; Exod 32:6, 19; Dan 5:1–4, 23 did eat: Isa 22:12–14; Luke 12:19, 20; 17:26–29 cursed: Lev 24:11; 1 Sam 17:43; Ps 109:17 Reciprocal: Judg 9:46—an hold; Judg 16:25—their hearts; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; Ps 4:7—the time; Ps 10:5—he puffeth; Prov 11:12—that; Hos 2:8—her corn; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Hos 7:14—assemble; Amos 2:8—they drink; Amos 6:13—which; 1 Cor 8:10—sit; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Judges 9:28 Who is Abimelech: 1 Sam 25:10; 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16 Hamor: Gen 34:2, 6 Reciprocal: Judg 9:38—General; Judg 9:41—Zebul; Ps 78:9—turned

Judges 9:29 would to God: The very words and conduct of a sly, hypocritical demagogue. 2 Sam 15:4; 1 Kgs 20:11; Ps 10:3; Rom 1:30, 31 And he said: Rather, “and I would say to Abimelech,” as the LXX renders; for as Dr. WALL observes, this was probably not said in the presence of Abimelech; but at an intemperate feast, in his absence, when he boasted he would challenge him. Increase thine army: 2 Sam 2:14–17;

2 Kgs 14:8; 18:23; Isa 36:8, 9 Reciprocal: Judg 9:38—General; 1 Sam 21:3—under thine; Prov 20:18—and

Judges 9:30 kindled: or, hot, Judg 9:30 Reciprocal: Judg 9:41—Zebul

Judges 9:31 privily: Heb. craftily, or, to Tormah they fortify: Under pretence of repairing the walls and towers, they were actually putting the place in a state of defence, intending to seize on the government as soon as they found Abimelech coming against them. Judg 9:31

Judges 9:32 by night: Job 24:14–17; Ps 36:4; Prov 1:11–16; 4:16; Rom 3:15 Reciprocal: Neh 2:12—I arose

Judges 9:33 as thou shalt find: Heb. as thine hand shall find, Lev 25:26 marg. 1 Sam 10:7; 25:8; Eccl 9:10 Reciprocal: Matt 26:40—What

Judges 9:34 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:2—by companies

Judges 9:35 Gaal: Of this person we know no more than is here recorded. He was probably one of the descendants of the Canaanites, who hoped, from the state of the public mind and their disaffection to Abimelech, to cause a revolution, and thus to restore the ancient government as it was under Hamor, the father of Shechem. Josephus says he was a man of authority, who sojourned with them, with his armed men and kinsmen; and that the Shechemites desired that he would allow them a guard during the vintage. the people: Judg 9:44

Judges 9:36 seest the shadow: Doubdan states, that in some parts of the Holy Land there are many detached rocks scattered up and down, some growing out of the ground, and others fragments broken off from rocky precipices, the shadow of which, it appears, Josephus thought might be most naturally imagined to look like troops of men at a distance, rather than that of the mountains; for he represents Zebul as saying to Gaal, that he mistook the shadow of the rocks for men. Ezek 7:7; Mark 8:24

Judges 9:37 middle: Heb. navel Meonenim: or, the regards of the times, Deut 18:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 38:12—midst

Judges 9:38; Judg 9:28, 29; 2 Sam 2:26, 27; 2 Kgs 14:8–14; Jer 2:28 Reciprocal: Ps 10:5—he puffeth; Ps 78:9—turned; Prov 11:12—that; Isa 19:12—where are thy; Ezek 13:12—Where

Judges 9:40 he fled before: 1 Kgs 20:18–21, 30

Judges 9:41 Arumah: This place appears from the next verse to have been near Shechem; and is perhaps the same as Ruma, a village of Galilee, mentioned by Josephus, Bell. 1. iii. c. 7. Zebul: Judg 9:28, 30

Judges 9:43 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:11—in three; 2 Sam 18:2—a third part

Judges 9:44 rushed forward: Judg 9:15, 20; Gal 5:15 Reciprocal: Judg 9:35—the people

Judges 9:45 he took: Judg 9:20 beat: Deut 29:23; 1 Kgs 12:25; 2 Kgs 3:25; Ps 107:34 marg. Ezek 47:11; Zeph 2:9; Jas 2:13 sowed: Salt in small quantities renders land extremely fertile; but too much of it destroys vegetation. Every place, says Pliny, in which salt is found is barren, and produces nothing. Hence the sowing of a place with salt was a custom in different nations to express permanent desolation. Sigonius observes, that when Milan was taken, AD 1162, the walls were razed, and it was sown with salt. And Brantome informs us, that it was an ancient custom in France, to sow the house of a man with salt, who had been declared a traitor to his king. Charles IX., king of France, the most base and perfidious of human beings, caused the house of Admiral Coligni (whom he and the Duke of Guise caused to be murdered, with thousands more of Protestants, on the eve of St. Bartholomew, 1572,) to be sown with salt! Reciprocal: Judg 9:56—God rendered; Judg 9:57—upon them; 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 2:20—salt therein; Jer 17:6—a salt

Judges 9:46 an hold: Judg 9:4, 27; 8:33; 1 Kgs 8:26; 2 Kgs 1:2–4; Ps 115:8; Isa 28:15–18; 37:38 Reciprocal: Josh 10:18—General; 2 Kgs 9:13—on the top

Judges 9:48 Zalmon: Ps 68:14 What ye: Judg 7:17, 18; Prov 1:11, 12 me do: Heb. I have done Reciprocal: Judg 9:52—General; Neh 4:23—So neither I; Neh 8:15—the mount

Judges 9:49 put them: Judg 9:15, 20; Gal 5:15; Jas 3:16 Reciprocal: Judg 9:52—General; Neh 8:15—the mount

Judges 9:50 Thebez: According to Eusebius, thirteen miles from Shechem, towards Scythopolis. Judg 9:50 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah

Judges 9:51 Reciprocal: Judg 16:27—the roof; 2 Kgs 9:13—on the top

Judges 9:52; Judg 9:48, 49; 2 Kgs 14:10; 15:16

Judges 9:53 woman: Judg 9:15, 20; 2 Sam 11:21; 20:21; Job 31:3; Jer 49:20; 50:45 and all to: An antiquated expression, meaning “full intention” to complete an object. “All to,” observes Dr. JOHNSON, “is a particle of mere enforcement.” The original is wattaritz eth gulgalto, which is simply as the LXX render και εκλασε το κρανιον αυτου, “and she brake his skull.” Plutarch relates, that Pyrrhus was killed at the siege of Thebes, by a piece of a tile, which a woman threw upon his head. Reciprocal: Eccl 10:8—that

Judges 9:54 Draw thy: 1 Sam 31:4, 5 And his young man: It was a disgrace to be killed by a woman. Reciprocal: Judg 4:9—into; Judg 8:21—Rise thou; 2 Sam 1:7—Here am I; 2 Sam 1:10—slew; 1 Kgs 16:18—and burnt the king’s house; 1 Chr 10:4—Draw; Jer 38:19—mock; Matt 27:5—and departed; Acts 16:27—he drew

Judges 9:55; 2 Sam 18:16; 20:21, 22; 1 Kgs 22:35, 36; Prov 22:10

Judges 9:56 God rendered: Both the fratricide Abimelech and the unprincipled men of Shechem had the iniquity visited upon them of which they had been guilty. Man’s judgment may be avoided; but there is no escape from that of God. How many houses have been sown with salt in France, by the just judgment of God, for the massacre of the Protestants on the eve of St. Bartholomew! See note on Judg 9:45. Judg 9:24; Job

31:3; Ps 9:12; 11:6; 58:10, 11; 94:23; Prov 5:22; Matt 7:2; Acts 28:4; Gal 6:7; Rev 19:20, 21
Reciprocal: Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam
16:8—returned; 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; 2 Chr 21:13—hast
slain; Prov 26:1—so; Jer 51:35—The violence

Judges 9:57 upon them: Judg 9:20, 45; Josh 6:26; 1 Kgs 16:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam
12:12—Nay; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam 16:8—returned; 1 Kgs 2:32—return; 1 Kgs
16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; 2 Chr
21:13—hast slain; Prov 26:1—so; Jer 51:35—The violence; Amos 1:4—I will

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Tola judges Israel in Shamir;
- 3 Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities;
- 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel;
- 10 In their misery God sends them to their false gods;
- 15 Upon their repentance he pities them.

Judges 10:1 AM 2772, BC 1232, An, Ex, Is, 259 arose: Judg 2:16; 3:9 defend: or, deliver,
Heb. save Shamir: Josh 15:48 Reciprocal: Gen 49:14—General; Gen 49:19—General;
Judg 17:1—mount

Judges 10:2 Reciprocal: Judg 11:26—three hundred

Judges 10:3 AM 2795, BC 1209, An, Ex, Is, 282 a Gileadite: Gen 31:48; Num 32:29
Reciprocal: Judg 11:26—three hundred

Judges 10:4 rode: Judg 5:10; 12:14 called: Num 32:41; Deut 3:14 Havothjair: or, the
villages of Jair Reciprocal: Judg 8:30—threescore; Judg 12:9—General; 1 Sam 7:16—in
circuit; 1 Sam 8:1—sons judges; 1 Sam 9:3—General; 2 Sam 16:2—What meanest; 2 Sam
20:26—Jairite; 1 Kgs 13:13—General; 2 Kgs 10:1—seventy sons; 2 Chr 13:21—begat

Judges 10:5 Reciprocal: Judg 10:8—that year; 2 Sam 20:26—Jairite

Judges 10:6 AM 2817, BC 1187, An, Ex, Is, 304 did evil: Judg 4:1; 6:1; 13:1, AM 2799, BC
1205, An, Ex, Is, 286 Baalim: Judg 2:11–14; 3:7; 2 Chr 28:23; Ps 106:36 the gods of Zidon:
1 Kgs 11:5, 7, 33; 16:31; 2 Kgs 17:16, 29–31; 23:13 the gods of the Philistines: Judg 16:23; 1
Sam 5:2; 2 Kgs 1:2, 3; Jer 2:13; Ezek 16:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Deut
7:4—so will; Deut 13:6—which thou; Deut 31:16—forsake me; Josh 23:15—so shall;
Judg 2:13—served; 1 Sam 7:3—put away; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; Neh 9:26—they
were; Ps 78:58—with; Jer 23:27—as; Jer 32:23—but; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek
16:28—General; Ezek 27:16—Syria; Hos 2:13—the days; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed;
Amos 2:4—after; Acts 21:3—Syria

Judges 10:7 was hot: Judg 2:14; Deut 29:20–28; 31:16–18; 32:16–22; Josh 23:15, 16; Ps 74:1;
Nah 1:2, 6 he sold: Judg 4:2; 1 Sam 12:9, 10; Ps 44:12; Isa 50:1 Reciprocal: Exod
22:3—then he shall; Deut 7:4—so will; Deut 28:43—General; Judg 2:20—the anger; Judg
3:3—five lords; Judg 3:31—Israel; 1 Sam 4:9—as they have; 1 Sam 11:1—Nahash; 2 Sam

10:1—king; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Ps 78:34—General; Ps 106:41—he gave; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 49:1—their king; Amos 1:13—and for

Judges 10:8 that year: Judg 10:5; Isa 30:13; 1 Thess 5:3 oppressed: Heb. crushed
Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Judg 11:26—three hundred; Ps 129:1—have they; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Jer 2:27—but in the time; Jer 49:1—their king; Lam 1:15—crush; Ezek 47:18—from Gilead

Judges 10:9 passed: Judg 3:12, 13; 6:3–5; 2 Chr 14:9; 20:1, 2 distressed: Deut 28:65; 1 Sam 28:15; 2 Chr 15:5 Reciprocal: Judg 2:15—greatly; Judg 11:5—made war; 1 Sam 13:6—in a strait; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; Isa 26:16—in trouble

Judges 10:10 cried: Judg 3:9; 1 Sam 12:10; Ps 106:43, 44; 107:13, 19, 28 Reciprocal: Judg 2:11—and served Baalim; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; Ps 22:5—cried; Isa 1:4—forsaken; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Hos 5:15—in their

Judges 10:11 Did not I: Judg 2:1–3 Egyptians: Exod 14:30; 1 Sam 12:8; Neh 9:9–11; Ps 78:51–53; 106:8–11; Heb 11:29 Amorites: Num 21:21–25, 35; Ps 135:10, 11 children: Judg 3:11–15 Philistines: Judg 3:31 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—cry; 2 Kgs 17:13—all; 1 Chr 10:14—inquired

Judges 10:12 Zidonians: Judg 5:19–31 Amalekites: Judg 6:3 the Maonites: The LXX have “the Midianites,” which Dr. WALL thinks the true reading. But the Maonites might be a tribe of Arabs, inhabitants of Maon (Josh 15:55; 1 Sam 23:24, 25; 25:2,) which assisted Moab. 2 Chr 26:6, 7; Ps 106:42, 43 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—cry; Num 10:9—oppresseth; Judg 3:3—Sidonians; 1 Kgs 16:31—the Zidonians; 1 Chr 4:41—the habitations; Isa 46:7—one shall cry

Judges 10:13; Judg 2:12; Deut 32:15; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 2:13; Jonah 2:8 Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—forsake me; Neh 9:26—they were; Jer 16:11—Because; Jer 18:17—show; Ezek 8:18—and though; Heb 8:9—regarded

Judges 10:14; Deut 32:26–28, 37, 38; 1 Kgs 18:27, 28; 2 Kgs 3:13; Prov 1:25–27; Isa 10:3; Jer 2:28 Reciprocal: Gen 11:6—Behold; 1 Kgs 22:15—Go and prosper; Neh 9:26—they were; Prov 1:26—General; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 57:13—let; Isa 66:3—they have; Jer 11:12—go; Jer 16:11—Because; Jer 18:17—show; Ezek 8:18—and though; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Mark 14:41—Sleep; Heb 8:9—regarded

Judges 10:15 We have sinned: 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10; Job 33:27; Prov 28:13; 1 John 1:8–10 do thou: Josh 9:25; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 10:12; 15:26; Jonah 2:4; 3:9 seemeth: etc. Heb. is good in thine eyes deliver: 2 Sam 24:14; Job 34:31, 32 Reciprocal: Deut 32:36—repent; Josh 24:23—put away; 1 Sam 7:4—General; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 1 Chr 19:13—let the Lord; 2 Chr 12:7—the Lord; Neh 9:27—in the time; Ps 119:146—and I shall keep; Isa 17:7—General; Jer 18:8—that nation; Acts 7:34—I have seen

Judges 10:16 they put: 2 Chr 7:14; 15:8; 33:15; Jer 18:7, 8; Ezek 18:30–32; Hos 14:1–3, 8 strange gods: Heb. gods of strangers his soul: Gen 6:6; Ps 106:44, 45; Isa 63:9; Jer 31:20;

Hos 11:8; Luke 15:20; 19:41; John 11:34; Eph 4:32; Heb 3:10; 4:15 grieved: Heb. shortened, Not that there is any grief in God; he has infinite joy and happiness in himself, which cannot be broken in upon by either the sins or the miseries of his creatures. Not that there is any change in God; for he is of one mind, and who can turn him? But his goodness is his glory; by it he proclaims his name, and magnifies it; and as he is pleased to put himself into the relation of a father to his people, so he is pleased to represent his goodness to them by the compassion of a father to his children; for as he is the Father of lights, so is he the Father of mercies. Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Deut 32:36—repent; Josh 24:23—put away; Judg 2:18—it repented; Judg 4:3—cried; 1 Sam 7:4—General; 1 Sam 12:10—deliver; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; 2 Kgs 14:26—saw the affliction; 1 Chr 21:15—repented him; 2 Chr 12:7—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:15—because; Neh 9:27—in the time; Job 24:12—groan; Ps 9:12—humble; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 102:1—let my; Ps 107:12—he brought; Ps 119:146—and I shall keep; Ps 135:14—he will repent; Isa 17:7—General; Jer 4:1—put away; Lam 3:32—General; Hos 3:1—according; Joel 2:18—and pity; Amos 7:6—General; Matt 18:27—moved; Matt 28:10—go; Mark 3:5—grieved; Luke 7:13—he; Acts 7:34—I have seen; Eph 4:30—grieve

Judges 10:17 gathered together: Heb. cried together Mizpeh: Judg 11:11, 29; Gen 31:49 Reciprocal: Josh 13:26—Ramathmizpeh; Josh 18:26—Mizpeh; Judg 3:31—Israel; Judg 11:5—made war; Judg 11:34—Mizpeh; Judg 20:1—in Mizpeh

Judges 10:18 What man: Judg 1:1; 11:5–8; Isa 3:1–8; 34:12 he shall be: Judg 11:11; 12:7; 1 Sam 17:25 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—Gilead; Judg 8:23—I will; Judg 11:8—we turn

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head;
- 12 The treaty of peace between him and the Ammonites is in vain;
- 29 Jephthah's vow;
- 32 His conquest of the Ammonites;
- 34 He performs his vow on his daughter.

Judges 11:1 Jephthah: Heb 11:32, called Jephthae a mighty: Judg 6:12; 2 Kgs 5:1 an harlot: Heb. a woman an harlot: Probably zonah should be rendered as in Josh 2:1, a hostess, or inn-keeper, so Targum of Jonathan, wehoo bar ittetha pundekeetha, "and he was the son of a woman, a tavern-keeper." She was very probably a Canaanite, as she is called, Judg 11:2, a strange woman, ishah achereth, "a woman of another race;" and on this account his brethren drove him from the family, as not having a full right to the inheritance. Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; 1 Sam 12:11—Jephthah; 1 Kgs 3:16—harlots

Judges 11:2 thrust out: Gen 12:10; Deut 23:2; Gal 4:30 a strange: Prov 2:16; 5:3, 20; 6:24–26 Reciprocal: Judg 11:1—an harlot; Acts 7:39—but

Judges 11:3 from his brethren: Heb. from the face of Tob: Probably the same as Ish-Tob; and appears to have been a part of Syria, near Zobah, Rehob, and Maachah, east of

Jordan, and in the most northern part of the portion of Manasseh. If so, it could not be far from Gilead, the country of Jephthah. This country is called Tobie or Tubin, 1 Mac 5:13; and the Jews who inhabited this district Tubieni, 2 Mac 12:17. 2 Sam 10:6. vain men: Judg 9:4; 1 Sam 22:2; 27:2; 30:22–24; Job 30:1–10; Acts 17:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:7—vain men

Judges 11:4 AM 2817, BC 1187, An, Ex, Is, 304 in process of time: Heb. after days. Judg 11:4 Reciprocal: Judg 3:31—Israel; 2 Chr 27:5—the king of the Ammonites

Judges 11:5 made war: Judg 10:9, 17, 18 to fetch: 1 Sam 10:27; 11:6, 7, 12; Ps 118:22, 23; Acts 7:35–39; 1 Cor 1:27–29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:6—Ishtob

Judges 11:6 Reciprocal: Isa 3:6—a man

Judges 11:7 Did not ye hate: Gen 26:27; 37:27; 45:4, 5; Prov 17:17; Isa 60:14; Acts 7:9–14; Rev 3:9

Judges 11:8 the elders: Exod 8:8, 28; 9:28; 10:17; 1 Kgs 13:6; Luke 17:3, 4 we turn: Judg 10:18 Reciprocal: Judg 11:11—head; 1 Sam 11:1—Nahash; Job 29:25—chose out

Judges 11:9 If ye bring: Num 32:20–29 Reciprocal: Judg 8:23—I will

Judges 11:10 The Lord: Gen 21:23; 31:50; 1 Sam 12:5; Jer 29:23; 42:5; Rom 1:9; 2 Cor 11:31 be witness: be the hearer, Gen 16:5; 31:53; Deut 1:16; 1 Sam 24:12 if we do: Exod 20:7; Zech 5:4; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Judg 12:4—and the men; Mal 2:14—the Lord

Judges 11:11 head: Judg 11:8 uttered: 1 Sam 23:9–12; 1 Kgs 3:7–9; 2 Cor 3:5; Jas 1:5, 17 Jephthah uttered: That is, upon his elevation, he immediately retired to his devotion, and in prayer spread the whole matter before God, both his choice to the office, and his execution of the office, as one that had his eye ever toward the Lord, and would do nothing without him; that leaned not to his own understanding or courage, but depended on the Almighty God, and his favour. This is an ensample worthy of universal imitation; in All Our Ways, whether great or apparently subordinate, let us acknowledge God and seek his direction. So shall we make our way prosperous, and obtain that peace which passeth all understanding. Jephthah opened his campaign with prayer. before: Judg 10:17; 20:1; 1 Sam 10:17; 11:15 Mizpeh: This Mizpeh was east of Jordan in the mountains of Gilead (Gen 31:49) and hence called Mizpeh of Gilead (Judg 11:29) to distinguish it from another place of the same name, west of Jordan, in the tribe of Judah. Josh 15:38 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—vow a vow; Josh 13:26—Ramathmizpeh; Judg 10:18—he shall be; Judg 11:34—Mizpeh; 1 Sam 8:21—he rehearsed; 2 Sam 5:3—before; 1 Chr 11:3—before

Judges 11:12 sent messengers: In this Jephthah acted in accordance with the law of Moses; and hence the justice of his cause would appear more forcibly to the people. Num 20:14; 21:21; Deut 2:26; 20:10, 11; Prov 25:8, 9; Matt 18:15, 16 What hast: 2 Kgs 14:8–12 Reciprocal: Judg 12:2—I and my; 2 Sam 10:1—king; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Joel 3:4—and what

Judges 11:13 Because Israel: Num 21:24–26; Prov 19:5, 9 from Arnon: That is, all the land which had belonged to the Amorites and Moabites. Jabbok: Gen 32:22; Deut 2:37;

3:16 Reciprocal: Deut 2:19—General; Josh 12:2—Jabbok; Josh 13:25—half; 2 Kgs 8:6—Restore all; Jer 49:1—their king

Judges 11:14 again unto: Ps 120:7; Rom 12:18; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:11

Judges 11:15 Israel took: Num 21:13–15, 27–30; Deut 2:9, 19; 2 Chr 20:10; Acts 24:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 2:37—unto the land; 2 Chr 26:8—the Ammonites; Amos 1:13—and for

Judges 11:16 But when: The whole of these messages shew, Jephthah had well studied the book of Moses. His arguments also are very clear and cogent, and his demands reasonable; for he only required that the Ammonites should cease to harass a people who had neither injured them, nor intended to do so. walked: Num 14:25; Deut 1:40; Josh 5:6 came: Gen 14:7; Num 13:26; 20:1; Deut 1:46 Reciprocal: Num 20:14—Moses; Zech 1:20—four

Judges 11:17 sent messengers: Num 20:14–21; Deut 2:4–8, 29 the king: Deut 2:9 abode: Num 20:1, 16 Reciprocal: Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Deut 1:46—General

Judges 11:18 went: Num 20:22; 21:10–13; 33:37–44; Deut 2:1–8 compassed: Num 21:4–9 came by: Num 21:11 pitched: Num 21:13; 22:36 Reciprocal: Num 20:21—wherefore; Deut 2:8—And when; Deut 2:24—the river Arnon; Deut 2:29—As the children; Josh 12:1—from the; Isa 16:2—the fords; Jer 48:20—Arnon; Zech 1:20—four

Judges 11:19; Num 21:21–35; Deut 2:26–34; 3:1–17; Josh 13:8–12 Reciprocal: Deut 2:27—General

Judges 11:20; Num 21:23; Deut 2:32, Lord God, Neh 9:22; Ps 135:10–12; 136:17–21, they smote, Num 21:24, 25; Deut 2:33, 34, so Israel, Josh 13:15–32 Reciprocal: Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Deut 2:30—for the Lord; Isa 15:4—Jahaz

Judges 11:21 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:24—Israel; Josh 6:2—I have; 2 Chr 13:5—the Lord; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered; Amos 2:9—I the

Judges 11:22 And they: Deut 2:36 from the wilderness: From Arabia Deserta on the east, to Jordan on the west. Reciprocal: Josh 12:2—Jabbok

Judges 11:23 Jephthah shews that the Israelites did not take the land of the Moabites or Ammonites, but that of the Amorites, which they had conquered from Sihon their king; and although the Amorites had taken the lands in question from the Ammonites, yet the title by which Israel held them was good, because they took them, not from the Ammonites, but from the Amorites. Reciprocal: Gen 48:22—Amorite; Josh 5:1—all the kings; 2 Chr 20:11—to cast us

Judges 11:24 Wilt not thou possess: This is simply an argumentum ad hominem; in which Jephthah argues on this principles recognized by the king of Ammon. As if he had said, “You suppose that the land which you possess was given you by your god Chemosh; and therefore will not relinquish what you believe you hold by a divine right. Now we know that Jehovah, our God, has given us the land of the Israelites; and therefore we will not give it up.” Chemosh: Num 21:29; 1 Kgs 11:7; Jer 48:7, 46 whomsoever: Deut 9:4, 5; 18:12; Josh 3:10; Ps 44:2; 78:55; Mic 4:5 Reciprocal: Num

20:21—wherefore; Deut 2:21—but the Lord; Josh 6:2—the king; Ruth 1:15—her gods; 2 Kgs 1:2—god; 2 Kgs 23:13—Chemosh; 2 Chr 20:11—to cast us; Jer 48:13—ashamed

Judges 11:25 Balak: Num 22:2–21; Deut 23:3, 4; Josh 24:9, 10; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Num 22:4—And Balak

Judges 11:26 Heshbon: Num 21:25–30; Deut 2:24; 3:2, 6; Josh 12:2, 5; 13:10 Aroer: Deut 2:36 three hundred: Judg 3:11, 30; 5:31; 8:28; 9:22; 10:2, 3, 8; Josh 11:18; 23:1 Reciprocal: Num 32:3—Heshbon; 1 Kgs 6:1—And it came

Judges 11:27 the Judge: Gen 18:25; 1 Sam 2:10; Job 9:15; 23:7; Ps 7:11; 50:6; 75:7; 82:8; 94:2; 98:9; Eccl 11:9; 12:14; John 5:22, 23; Rom 14:10–12; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Tim 4:8; Heb 12:23 be judge: Gen 16:5; 31:53; 1 Sam 24:12, 15; Ps 7:8, 9; 2 Cor 11:11 Reciprocal: Judg 12:3—wherefore; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Job 31:28—an

Judges 11:28; 2 Kgs 14:11; Prov 16:18

Judges 11:29 the spirit: Judg 3:10; 6:34; 13:25; Num 11:25; 1 Sam 10:10; 16:13–15; 1 Chr 12:18 Jephthah: “Jephthah seems to have been judge only of north-east Israel.” over Mizpeh: Judg 10:17 Reciprocal: Gen 31:49—Mizpah; Num 27:18—a man; Josh 13:26—Ramathmizpeh; Judg 11:11—Mizpeh; Judg 11:39—did with; Judg 14:6—the Spirit; 1 Sam 11:6—Spirit of God; 1 Sam 22:3—Mizpeh

Judges 11:30; Gen 28:20; Num 30:2–16; 1 Sam 1:11; Eccl 5:1, 2, 4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 27:2—When; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 21:2—vowed; Num 21:34—for I have; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 21:1—There; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; Matt 14:9—the oath’s

Judges 11:31 whatsoever: etc. Heb. that which cometh forth, which shall come forth shall surely: Lev 27:2, 3, 28, 29; 1 Sam 1:11, 28; 2:18; 14:24, 44; Ps 66:13, 14 and I will: or, or I will, etc. Wehaaleetheehoo olah, rather, as Dr. RANDOLPH and others contend, “and I will offer Him (or to Him, i.e., Jehovah) a burnt offering;” for hoo may with much more propriety be referred to the person to whom the sacrifice was to be made, than to the thing to be sacrificed. Unless understood in this way, or as the marginal reading, it must have been the vow of a heathen or a madman. If a dog, or other uncleaned animal had met him, he could not have made it a burnt offering; or if his neighbour’s wife, sons, etc., his vow gave him no right over them. Lev 27:11, 12; Deut 23:18; Ps 66:13; Isa 66:3 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—and offer; Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 28:21—I come; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Num 30:2—vow a vow; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 11:39—did with; Judg 21:1—There; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered him; Mic 6:7—shall; Matt 14:9—the oath’s

Judges 11:32 the Lord: Judg 1:4; 2:18; 3:10

Judges 11:33 Aroer: Deut 2:36 Minnith: Situated, according to Eusebius, four miles from Heshbon, towards Philadelphia or Rabbath. Ezek 27:17 the plain: or, Abel

Judges 11:34 Mizpeh: Judg 11:11; 10:17 his daughter: Judg 5:1–31; Exod 15:20; 1 Sam 18:6, 7; Ps 68:25; 148:11, 12; 150:4; Jer 31:4, 13 beside her: or, he had not of his own either son or daughter, Heb. of himself neither: Zech 12:10; Luke 7:12; 8:42; 9:38 Reciprocal: Gen 14:17—to; Exod 18:7—went; Judg 21:21—dance; 2 Sam 1:20—Philistines; 2 Sam 6:14—danced; Ps 149:3—in the dance

Judges 11:35 rent his clothes: Gen 37:29, 30, 34, 35; 42:36–38; 2 Sam 13:30, 31; 18:33; Job 1:20 have opened: Lev 27:28, 29; Num 30:2–5; Ps 15:4; Eccl 5:2–6 I cannot: Judg 21:1–7; 1 Sam 14:44, 45; Matt 14:7–9; Acts 23:14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—unto; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 21:6—repented them; Judg 21:18—sworn; 2 Sam 3:31—Rend; Ps 66:14—uttered; Prov 18:7—his lips

Judges 11:36 forasmuch: Judg 16:28–30; 2 Sam 18:19, 31; 19:30; Acts 20:24; 21:13; Rom 16:4; Phil 2:30 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—vow a vow; Ps 66:14—uttered; Jer 44:17—whatsoever

Judges 11:37 go up and down: Heb. go and go down bewail: 1 Sam 1:6; Luke 1:25

Judges 11:38 Reciprocal: Song 8:13—the companions

Judges 11:39 did with: That Jephthah did not sacrifice his daughter, but consecrated her to the service of God in the tabernacle, in a state of celibacy, will we imagine be evident from the following consideration -

1. Human sacrifices were ever an abomination to Jehovah, of which Jephthah could not be ignorant; and consequently he would neither have made such a vow, nor carried it into execution.
2. We are expressly told (Judg 11:29) that Jephthah was under the influence of the Spirit of God, which would effectually prevent him from embruing his hands in the blood of his own child.
3. He had it in his power to redeem his daughter (Lev 27:4) and surely his only child must have been of more value than thirty shekles.
4. Besides, who was to perform the horrid rite? Not Jephthah himself, who was no priest, and in whom it would have been most unnatural and inhuman; and the priests would certainly have dissuaded him from it.
5. The sacred historian informs us, that she bewailed her virginity, that she knew no man, and that the Israelitish women went yearly to comfort or lament with her. Judg 11:31; Lev 27:28, 29; Deut 12:31; Isa 66:3 to his vow: 1 Sam 1:11, 22, 24, 28; 2:18 custom: or, ordinance Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—and offer; Num 30:2—vow a vow; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered him; Mic 6:7—shall; Matt 14:9—the oath's

Judges 11:40 yearly: Heb. from year to year lament: or, to talk with, Judg 5:11 four days: 1 Kgs 9:25 Reciprocal: Gen 49:19—General

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, and discerned by Shibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites;
- 7 Jephthah dies;

- 8 Ibzan, who had thirty sons, and thirty daughters;
 11 and Elon;
 13 and Abdon, who had forty sons, and thirty nephews, judge Israel.

Judges 12:1 gathered: Heb. were called Wherefore: Judg 8:1; 2 Sam 19:41–43; Ps 109:4; Eccl 4:4; John 10:32 we will burn: Judg 14:15; 15:6; Prov 27:3, 4; Jas 3:16; 4:1, 2
 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Israel; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 17:14—beginning; Prov 26:4—General; Mark 3:24—General

Judges 12:2 I and my: Judg 11:12–33 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Israel

Judges 12:3 put: Judg 9:17; 1 Sam 19:5; 28:21; Job 13:14; Ps 119:109; Rom 16:4; Rev 12:11 wherefore: Judg 11:27; 2 Chr 13:12 Reciprocal: Prov 15:1—grievous

Judges 12:4 and the men: Judg 11:10; Num 32:39, 40; Deut 3:12–17 fugitives: 1 Sam 25:10; Neh 4:4; Ps 78:9; Prov 12:13; 15:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:6—wood of Ephraim; Jas 3:6—the tongue

Judges 12:5; Judg 3:28; 7:24; Josh 2:7; 22:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:1—Ephrathite

Judges 12:6 Say now: Matt 26:73; Mark 14:70 Shibboleth: which signifieth a stream, or flood, Ps 69:2, 15; Isa 27:12 Heb.; Shibboleth also means an ear of corn (Job 24:24) and sibboleth signifies a burden (Exod 6:6) and a heavy burden they were obliged to bear who could not pronounce this test letter. It is well known that several nations cannot pronounce certain letters. The sound of th cannot be pronounced by the Persians, no more than by some of our Continental neighbours; though it is a common sound among the Arabians. To this day, many of the German Jews cannot articulate ת th, for which they substitute ss; thus for baith, a house, they say baiss. there fell: Prov 17:14; 18:19; Eccl 10:12; Matt 12:25; Gal 5:15 forty: Arbaim ooshenayim aleph, “forty and two thousand.” Here the, and, may mean simple addition; and this number may denote 2,040 and not 42,000. At the last census of the Israelites (Num 26:37) the whole tribe of Ephraim only amounted to 32,500, compared with which this last number appears far too great. Reciprocal: Judg 18:3—they knew; Isa 29:21—make

Judges 12:7 Reciprocal: Judg 10:18—he shall be; Heb 11:32—Jephthae

Judges 12:8 Ibzan: AM 2823, BC 1181, An, Ex, Is, 310, “He seems to have been only a civil judge to do justice in North-east Israel.” Bethlehem: Gen 15:19; 1 Sam 16:1; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:1 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:1—the judges; Ruth 2:1—Boaz

Judges 12:9; Judg 12:14; 10:4 Reciprocal: Judg 8:30—threescore; Prov 5:16—dispersed; Jer 29:6—take wives

Judges 12:11 AM 2830, BC 1174, An, Ex, Is, 317, “A civil judge in North-east Israel.” Judg 12:11

Judges 12:12 Aijalon: Josh 19:42; 1 Chr 6:69; 8:13 Reciprocal: Josh 10:12—Ajalon; Judg 1:35—Aijalon

Judges 12:13 AM 2840, BC 1164, An, Ex, Is, 327, “A civil judge also in North-east Israel.”
Judg 12:13

Judges 12:14 nephews: Heb. sons’ sons rode: Judg 5:10; 10:4 Reciprocal: Judg 8:30—threescore; Judg 12:9—General; 1 Sam 7:16—in circuit; 1 Sam 8:1—sons judges; 2 Kgs 10:1—seventy sons; Matt 21:5—sitting; John 12:15—sitting; 1 Tim 5:4—nephews

Judges 12:15 AM 2848, BC 1156, An, Ex, Is, 335 Pirathonite: 2 Sam 23:30 in the mount: Judg 3:13, 27; 5:14; Gen 14:7; Exod 17:8; 1 Sam 15:7 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Israel is delivered into the hands of Philistines;
- 2 An angel appears to Manoah’s wife;
- 8 The angel appears to Manoah;
- 15 Manoah’s sacrifices, whereby the angel is discovered;
- 24 Samson is born.

Judges 13:1 did: Heb. added to commit, etc. Judg 2:11; 3:7; 4:1; 6:1; 10:6; Rom 2:6 in the sight: Jer 13:23 delivered: “This seems a partial captivity.” into the: 1 Sam 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 21:32—the Philistines; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Josh 23:15—so shall; Judg 14:4—had dominion; Judg 15:11—Philistines; Judg 15:20—General; Judg 18:30—until; 1 Sam 4:9—as they have; 1 Sam 7:13—subdued; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Sam 12:11—Bedan; Heb 11:32—Samson

Judges 13:2 Zorah: Josh 15:33; 19:41 barren: Gen 16:1; 25:21; 1 Sam 1:2–6; Luke 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 49:16—General; Deut 33:22—General; Judg 16:31—between Zorah; Judg 18:2—Zorah; Judg 18:8—Zorah and Eshtaol; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; 1 Chr 2:53—the Zareathites

Judges 13:3 the angel: Judg 2:1; 6:11, 12; Gen 16:7–13; Luke 1:11, 28–38 but thou: Gen 17:16; 18:10; 1 Sam 1:20; 2 Kgs 4:16; Luke 1:13, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—And he; Gen 29:31—he opened; Judg 5:23—the angel; 1 Kgs 13:18—an angel; Matt 1:20—the angel; Matt 1:21—she; Luke 1:7—they had

Judges 13:4 drink not: Judg 13:14; Num 6:2, 3; Luke 1:15 eat not: Lev 11:27, 47; Acts 10:14 Reciprocal: Amos 2:11—Nazarites

Judges 13:5 no razor: Num 6:2, 3, 5; 1 Sam 1:11 begin: 1 Sam 7:13; 2 Sam 8:1; 1 Chr 18:1 Reciprocal: Judg 15:20—General; Judg 16:17—There hath; Lam 4:7—Nazarites; Matt 2:23—He shall; Acts 21:24—that they

Judges 13:6 A man: Deut 33:1; Josh 14:6; 1 Sam 2:27; 9:6; 1 Kgs 17:18, 24; 2 Kgs 4:9, 16; 1 Tim 6:11 countenance was: Matt 28:3; Luke 9:29; Acts 6:15 terrible: Judg 13:22; Gen 28:16, 17; Exod 3:2, 6; Dan 8:17; 10:5, 11; Matt 28:4; Rev 1:17 but I asked: etc. The Vulgate renders this cause very differently, the negative Not being omitted: Quem cum interrogassim quis esset, et unde venisset, et quo nomine vocaretur, noluit mihi dicere; sed hoc respondit, etc; “Whom when I asked who he was, and whence he came, and by

what name he was called, would not tell me, but this he said," etc.

The negative is also wanting in the Septuagint, as it is in the Complutensian Polyglott; *Και ηρωτον αυτον ποθεν εστιν, και το ονομα αυτον, ουκ απηγγειλεν μοι.* "And I asked him whence he was, and his name, but he did not tell me." This is also the reading of the Codex Alexandrinus; but the Septuagint in the London Polyglott, the Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic, read the negative particle with the Hebrew Text: I asked Not his name, etc. his name: Judg 13:17, 18; Gen 32:29; Luke 1:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:13—What is his name; Song 5:15—his countenance; John 19:9—Whence; Rev 7:13—whence

Judges 13:7 Reciprocal: Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Lam 4:7—Nazarites; Matt 19:14—Suffer

Judges 13:8 teach us: Job 34:32; Prov 3:5, 6; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: Exod 2:9—Take; Josh 5:13—a man; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Matt 1:20—the angel; Luke 1:34—General

Judges 13:9 hearkened: Ps 65:2; Matt 7:7–11 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—And he; Josh 5:13—a man; Matt 1:20—the angel; Luke 1:11—appeared

Judges 13:10 Behold: John 1:41, 42; 4:28, 29 the other day: Byyom, rather, "in this day," or "to-day," for the word other is not in the original, and it is probably that the angel appeared in the morning and evening of the same day.

Judges 13:11 Reciprocal: Josh 5:13—a man

Judges 13:12 How shall we order the child: Heb. what shall be the manner of the child, Gen 18:19; Prov 4:4; 22:6; Eph 6:4 how shall we do unto him: or, what shall he do, Heb. what shall be his work

Judges 13:14 neither: Judg 13:4 all that I: Deut 12:32; Matt 28:20; John 2:5; 15:14; 2 Thess 3:4 Reciprocal: Num 6:3—General; Jer 35:6—Ye shall

Judges 13:15 let us: Judg 6:18, 19; Gen 18:3–5 until: Manoah, not knowing the quality of his guest, wished to do this as act of hospitality. for thee: Heb. before thee Reciprocal: Gen 18:5—And I; Gen 18:7—General; Gen 18:8—and they; Gen 27:9—two; 1 Sam 9:7—what shall; 1 Kgs 13:7—refresh; Heb 13:2—some

Judges 13:16 I will not: As I am a spiritual being, I subsist not by earthly food; and cannot partake of your bounty. and if: etc. Rather, "but if thou wilt offer," etc. unto thee, Judg 13:23; 6:26 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 18:7—General; Gen 32:29—Wherefore; Jonah 1:16—offered

Judges 13:17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:13—What is his name; Judg 13:6—his name

Judges 13:18 Why askest: Judg 13:6; Gen 32:29 secret: or, wonderful, It was because his name was secret that Manoah wished to know it. But the angel does not say it was secret, but hoo pailee, "it is wonderful;" the very character given to the Messiah: "His name shall be called pailai, Wonderful," Isa 9:6. Reciprocal: Judg 6:11—an angel; Prov 30:4—and what; Dan 8:13—that certain saint; Rev 19:12—a name

Judges 13:19 took: Judg 6:19, 20; 1 Kgs 18:30–38 did wonderously: He acted according to His Name: He, being wonderful, performed wonders; probably causing fire to arise out of the rock and consume the sacrifice, and then ascended in the flame. Judg 6:21; 1 Kgs 18:38 Reciprocal: Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Judg 2:5—they sacrificed

Judges 13:20 when the flame: 2 Kgs 2:11; Ps 47:5; Heb 1:3 fell on: Gen 17:3; Lev 9:24; 1 Chr 21:16, 26; Ezek 1:26, 28; Dan 10:9; Matt 17:6 Reciprocal: Gen 15:17—smoking; Gen 17:17—fell; Gen 17:22—General; Gen 35:13—General; Judg 6:21—rose up; 1 Kgs 18:39—they fell; John 1:18—he hath

Judges 13:21 knew: Judg 6:22; Hos 12:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 24:10—saw; Dan 10:17—talk

Judges 13:22 We shall: Gen 32:30; Exod 33:20; Deut 4:38; 5:26; Isa 6:5 we have: John 1:18; 5:37 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—he was; Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 24:10—saw; Exod 24:11—laid not; Deut 5:24—he liveth; Josh 5:13—a man; Judg 6:22—because; Judg 13:6—terrible; Matt 17:6—General; Luke 1:12—he; Luke 5:8—Depart; Luke 9:34—and they

Judges 13:23 his wife: Eccl 4:9, 10; 1 Cor 12:21 he would not: Gen 4:4, 5; Ps 86:17 he have showed: Ps 25:14; 27:13; Prov 3:32; John 14:20, 23; 15:15 Reciprocal: Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Judg 6:22—because; Judg 13:16—and if; Prov 31:26—openeth

Judges 13:24 AM 2849, BC 1155, An, Ex, Is, 336 Samson: Heb 11:32 the child: 1 Sam 3:19; Luke 1:80; 2:52 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Gen 49:16—General; Deut 33:22—General; 1 Sam 2:21—grew; Luke 1:66—And the; Luke 2:40—the child

Judges 13:25 the Spirit: Judg 3:10; 6:34; 11:29; 1 Sam 11:6; Matt 4:1; John 3:34 the camp of Dan: Heb. Mahaneh-dan, as Judg 18:12 between: Judg 18:11; Josh 15:33 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; Gen 49:16—General; Deut 33:22—General; Josh 19:41—Zorah; Judg 14:6—the Spirit; Judg 14:19—the Spirit; Judg 16:31—between Zorah; Judg 18:2—Zorah; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; 1 Chr 2:53—the Zareathites; 1 Chr 4:2—Zorathites; 1 Chr 12:18—the spirit; Neh 11:29—Zareah; Ps 51:11—take; Ezek 2:2—General; Luke 1:66—And the; Luke 1:80—the child

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Samson desires a wife of the Philistines;
- 6 In his journey he kills a lion;
- 8 In a second journey he finds honey in the carcase;
- 10 Samson's marriage feast;
- 12 His riddle by his wife is made known;
- 19 He spoils thirty Philistines;
- 20 His wife is married to another.

Judges 14:1 Timnath: Gen 38:12, 13; Josh 15:10; 19:43, aw, Gen 6:2; 34:1, 2; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; 1 John 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 49:17—shall be; 2 Chr 28:18—Timnah; Ezek 25:15—to destroy

Judges 14:2 get her: Gen 21:21; 24:2, 3; 34:4; 38:6; 2 Kgs 14:9 Reciprocal: Gen 38:2—saw; Deut 21:11—desire; Josh 19:43—Thimnathah; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Jer 29:6—take wives

Judges 14:3 thy brethren: Gen 13:8; 21:3, 4, 27 uncircumcised: Judg 15:18; Gen 34:14; Exod 34:12–16; Deut 7:2, 3; 1 Sam 14:6; 17:26, 36; 31:4; 2 Sam 1:20 she pleaseth me well: Heb. she is right in mine eyes Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—please not; Deut 21:11—desire; 1 Kgs 9:12—they pleased him not

Judges 14:4 it was of the Lord: That is, God permitted it, that it might be a means of bringing about the deliverance of Israel. Such marriages were forbidden to the Israelites, to keep them separate from the idolatrous nations. Josh 11:20; 1 Kgs 12:15; 2 Kgs 6:33; 2 Chr 10:15; 22:7; 25:20; Ps 115:3 had dominion: Judg 13:1; 15:11; Deut 28:48 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—seek occasion against us; Deut 28:43—General; Judg 3:3—five lords; Judg 15:7—Though; Dan 6:4—sought

Judges 14:5 against him: Heb. in meeting him, Judg 14:5 Reciprocal: Josh 15:10—Timnah; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; 2 Sam 23:20—slew a lion; 1 Chr 11:22—slew a; Ps 91:13—tread; Jer 2:15—young lions; Heb 11:33—stopped; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Judges 14:6 the Spirit: Judg 3:10; 11:29; 13:25; 1 Sam 11:6 rent him: Now it is not intimated that he did this by his own natural strength; but by the supernatural strength communicated by the Spirit of the Lord coming mightily upon him; which strength was not at his own command, but was, by the will of God, attached to his hair and nazarat. Judg 15:8, 15; 16:30; 1 Sam 17:34–37, 46; Zech 4:6; 1 John 3:8 he told: Isa 42:2; Matt 11:29 Reciprocal: Deut 33:22—General; Judg 14:19—the Spirit; Judg 15:14—the Spirit; 1 Sam 10:16—matter; 1 Sam 14:1—he told not; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; 2 Sam 23:20—slew a lion; 1 Chr 11:22—slew a; Ps 91:13—tread; Heb 11:33—stopped

Judges 14:8 to take her: Gen 29:21; Matt 1:20 a swarm: It is probable, that the flesh had been entirely consumed off the bones, which had become dry; and the body having been throw into some private place (for Samson turned aside to visit it,) a swarm of bees had formed their combs in the cavity of the dry ribs, or region of the thorax; nor was it a more improper place than a hollow rock. Reciprocal: Gen 24:55—a few days; Ps 81:16—honey; Prov 25:16—Hast

Judges 14:9; 1 Sam 14:25–30; Prov 25:15 Reciprocal: Ps 81:16—honey; Prov 25:16—Hast

Judges 14:10 made there: Gen 29:22; Esth 1:7–22; Eccl 10:19; Matt 22:2–4; John 2:9; Rev 19:9 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; Gen 29:27—week; Esth 2:18—made a great; Mark 2:19—Can; Luke 5:34—the children; John 3:29—the friend

Judges 14:11 saw him: 1 Sam 10:23; 16:6 thirty: Matt 9:15; John 3:29 Reciprocal: Job 41:6—General; Song 8:13—the companions; Mark 2:19—Can; Luke 5:34—the children

Judges 14:12 a riddle: 1 Kgs 10:1; Ps 49:4; Prov 1:6; Ezek 17:2; 20:49; Matt 13:13, 34; Luke 14:7; John 16:29; 1 Cor 13:12 marg. the seven: Gen 29:27, 28; 2 Chr 7:8 sheets: or, shirts. This will receive illustration from Mr. JACKSON's description of the Moorish dress:—"It

resembles that of the ancient patriarchs, as represented in paintings—but the paintings are taken from Asiatic models that of the men consists of a red cap and turban, a (kumja) shirt, which hangs outside of the drawers, and comes below the knee; a (caftan) coat, which buttons close before, and down to the bottom with large open sleeves; over which, when they go out of doors, they throw carelessly, and sometimes elegantly, a hayk, or garment of white cotton, silk, or wool, five or six yards long, and five feet wide. The Arabs often dispense with the caftan, and even with the shirt, wearing nothing but the hayk.” Matt 27:28; Mark 14:51, 52 change: Gen 45:22; 2 Kgs 5:5, 22; Matt 6:19; Jas 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; Matt 13:24—put

Judges 14:13 Reciprocal: Matt 13:24—put

Judges 14:14 Out of the eater: Gen 3:15; Deut 8:15, 16; 1 Kgs 17:6; 2 Chr 20:2, 25; Isa 53:10–12; Rom 5:3–5; 8:37; 2 Cor 4:17; 12:9, 10; Phil 1:12–20; Heb 2:14, 15; 12:10, 11; Jas 1:2–4; 1 Pet 2:24 they could: Prov 24:7; Matt 13:11; Acts 8:31

Judges 14:15 on the seventh day: The LXX reads “on the fourth day;” with which the Syriac and Arabic agree. This, as Dr. WALL observes, is certainly right; for it appears from Judg 14:17, that she wept the remainder of the seven days; for which there could have been no time, if they did not threaten her till the seventh. Entice: Judg 16:5; Gen 3:1–6; Prov 1:11; 5:3; 6:26; Mic 7:5 lest we burn: Judg 12:1; 15:6 take that we have: Heb. possess us, or, impoverish us Reciprocal: Judg 15:3—though; Esth 4:14—but thou; Eccl 10:13—beginning; 1 Cor 2:4—not

Judges 14:16 Thou dost: Judg 16:15 I have not: Gen 2:24 Reciprocal: Judg 15:2—I verily

Judges 14:17 the seven: or, the rest of the seven days she lay: Judg 16:6, 13, 16; Gen 3:6; Job 2:9; Prov 7:21; Luke 11:8; 18:4, 5 and she told: Prov 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Judg 14:15—on the seventh day

Judges 14:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:23—stronger; Ps 81:16—honey; Prov 30:30—General; Ezek 1:10—the face of a lion

Judges 14:19 the Spirit: Judg 14:6; 3:10; 13:25; 15:14; 1 Sam 11:6 spoil: or, apparel Reciprocal: Gen 45:22—each; Deut 33:22—General; Judg 6:34—the Spirit; Judg 15:7—Though; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 1 Sam 18:27—slew; 2 Sam 1:20—Tell; 2 Sam 2:21—armour; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding

Judges 14:20 given to: Judg 15:2 his friend: Ps 55:12, 13; Jer 9:5; Mic 7:5; Matt 26:49, 50; John 3:29; 13:18 Reciprocal: Gen 38:20—his friend; 1 Sam 18:19—Adriel; 2 Sam 13:3—a friend

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Samson is denied his wife;
- 3 He burns the Philistines' corn with foxes and firebrands;
- 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philistines;
- 7 Samson smites them hip and thigh;

- 9 He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines;
- 14 He kills them with a jawbone;
- 18 God makes the fountain En-hakkore for him in Lehi.

Judges 15:1 a kid: Gen 38:17; Luke 15:29 I will go: Gen 6:4; 29:21 Reciprocal: Deut 22:13—General; Judg 19:3—went

Judges 15:2 I verily: Judg 14:16, 20; Acts 26:9 I gave: Judg 14:20; Gen 38:14 take her: Heb. let her be thine Reciprocal: Deut 22:13—General

Judges 15:3 Now shall: etc. or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines though: etc. Judg 14:15 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully

Judges 15:4 caught three: Dr. KENNICOTT and others contend, that for shualim, “foxes,” we should read shoalim, “handfuls,” or sheaves of corn. But:

1. The word lachad, rendered caught, never signifies simply to get or take but always to catch, seize, or take by assault or stratagem.
2. Though the proposed alteration is sanctioned by seven manuscripts, yet all the versions are on the other side.
3. Admitting this alteration, it will be difficult to prove that the word shoal means either a sheaf or a handful of corn in the ear, and straw. It occurs but thrice in Scriptures (1 Kgs 20:10). Isa 40:12. Ezek 13:9: where it evidently means as much as can be contained in the hollow of the hand; but when handfuls of grain in the shock, or sheaves are intended, very different words are used. See note on Ruth 2:15, 16, etc.
4. It is not hinted that Samson collected them alone, or in one day; he might have employed many hands and several days in the work.
5. The word shual properly denotes the jackal, which travellers describe as an animal in size between the wolf and fox, gregarious, as many as 200 having been seen together, and the most numerous of any in eastern countries; so that Samson might have caught many of them together in nets. Ps 63:10; Song 2:15; Lam 5:18 firebrands: or, torches Reciprocal: Exod 22:6—so that the stacks of corn; 2 Sam 14:30—go and set

Judges 15:5 he let them go: Exod 22:6; 2 Sam 14:30

Judges 15:6 and burnt: Judg 12:1; 14:15; Prov 22:8; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: Esth 4:14—but thou

Judges 15:7 Though: Judg 14:4, 19; Rom 12:19 Reciprocal: Esth 7:10—Then was the king's; Zech 6:8—quieted

Judges 15:8; Isa 25:10; 63:3, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 33:22—General; Judg 14:6—rent him; Judg 16:24—which slew many of us; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 1 Sam 23:25—into a rock;

2 Chr 11:6—Etam; Job 16:14—runneth; Ps 108:13—tread

Judges 15:9 Lehi: Judg 15:17, 19

Judges 15:11 went: Heb. went down the rock Etam: Probably near the town Etam, mentioned in 1 Chr 4:32. Philistines: Judg 13:1; 14:4; Deut 28:13, 47, 48; Ps 106:41 Reciprocal: Deut 28:43—General; 1 Kgs 20:4—I am thine; Prov 24:29—I will do; Rev 8:10—the fountains

Judges 15:12 to bind thee: Matt 27:2; Acts 7:25 fall: Judg 8:21; 1 Kgs 2:25, 34 Reciprocal: Deut 28:43—General

Judges 15:13 Reciprocal: Acts 21:33—be

Judges 15:14 the Philistines: Judg 5:30; 16:24; Exod 14:3, 5; 1 Sam 4:5; Job 20:5; Mic 7:8 the Spirit: Judg 3:10; 14:6, 19; Zech 4:6 the cords: Judg 16:9, 12; 1 Sam 17:35; Ps 18:34; 118:11; Phil 4:3 loosed: Heb. were melted Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Judg 6:34—the Spirit; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; Ps 51:11—take; Isa 1:31—as tow; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; Heb 11:34—out of

Judges 15:15 new jawbone: Heb. moist slew: Judg 3:31; 4:21; 7:16; Lev 26:8; Josh 23:10; 1 Sam 14:6, 14; 17:49, 50; 1 Cor 1:27, 28 a thousand: Some would render the words aileph ish, “a chief;” but it is alluph, and not aileph, which signifies a chief; besides which, the Hebrew idiom would, even in that case, require it to be ish alluph, “a man, a chief,” and not alluph ish, “a chief, a man.” Add to which, that every version renders it “a thousand men.” Reciprocal: Deut 33:22—General; Judg 14:6—rent him; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 1 Sam 17:40—staff; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

Judges 15:16 with the jawbone: There is here a fine paronomasia upon the word chamor, “an ass,” which also signifies “a heap;” bilchee hachamor, chamor chamorathayim, “With the jaw-bone of an ass, a heap upon two heaps.” heaps upon heaps: Heb. an heap, two heaps, Judg 15:16 Reciprocal: Judg 16:24—which slew many of us; 1 Sam 17:40—staff; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

Judges 15:17 Ramathlehi: that is, the lifting up of the jaw-bone, or, the casting away of the jaw-bone, Judg 15:17 Reciprocal: Judg 15:9—Lehi

Judges 15:18 he was sore: Judg 8:4; Ps 22:14, 15; John 19:28; 2 Cor 4:8, 9 Thou hast given: Ps 3:7, 8; 18:31–40 shall: Gen 32:31; 2 Cor 12:7, 8 and fall: Gen 12:12, 13; 20:11; 1 Sam 27:1; 2 Cor 1:8, 9; Heb 11:32 the uncircumcised: 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Sam 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 45:7—to preserve you a posterity; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 16:2—kill him; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Chr 10:4—uncircumcised; Ps 107:5—General; Prov 25:25—cold; Isa 41:17—I the Lord; Jer 48:18—and sit; Hos 2:3—and slay

Judges 15:19 the jaw: or, Lehi, This reading is certainly preferable: it was in the place called Lehi where a spring was supernaturally opened. there came: Isa 44:3 his spirit: Gen 45:27; 1 Sam 30:12; Isa 40:26 Enhakkore: Samson gave this expressive name to the miraculously springing water, to be as a memorial of the goodness of God to him.

En-hakkore, the well of him that cried, which kept him in remembrance both of his own distress which caused him to cry, and the favour of Jehovah to him in answer to his cry. Many a spring of comfort God opens to his people, which may fitly be called by the name En-hakkore, and this instance of Samson's relief should encourage us to trust in God, for when he pleases he can open rivers in high places. Isa 41:17, 18. Samson at first gave the name of Ramath-lehi (the lifting up of the jaw-bone) which denoted him great and triumphant, but now he gives it another name, En-hakkore, which denotes him wanting and dependent. Gen 16:13; 22:14; 28:19; 30:30; Exod 17:15; Ps 34:6; 120:1 Reciprocal: Judg 15:9—Lehi; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Ps 107:5—General; Prov 25:25—cold

Judges 15:20; Judg 13:1, 5; 16:31 "He seems to have judged South-west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines." Reciprocal: Gen 49:16—General; Gen 49:17—shall be

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Samson at Gaza escapes, and carries away the gates of the city;
- 4 Delilah, corrupted by the Philistines, entices Samson;
- 6 Thrice she is deceived;
- 15 At last she overcomes him;
- 21 The Philistines take him, and put out his eyes;
- 22 His strength renewing he pulls down the house upon the Philistines, and dies.

Judges 16:1 Gaza: Gaza, a city of great antiquity, was situated between Raphia and Askelon, twenty-two miles north of the former, and sixteen south of of the latter, according to the Antonine Itinerary; three miles from the sea, according to Arrian, and thirty-four from Ashdod or Azotus, according to Diodorus Siculus. It was a place of great strength and importance; and successively belonged to the Philistines, Hebrews, Chaldeans, and Persians; which latter defended it for two months against Alexander the great, who finally took and destroyed it. It was afterwards rebuilt, and alternately possessed by the Egyptians, Syrians, and Jews. The present town, which the Arabs call Razza, is situated on an eminence, and is rendered picturesque by the number of fine minarets which rise majestically above the buildings, with beautiful date trees interspersed. It contains upwards of 2,000 inhabitants. Gen 10:19; Josh 15:47 an harlot: Heb. a woman an harlot and went: Gen 38:16–18; Ezra 9:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—saw; Gen 38:2—saw; Josh 10:41—Gaza; Judg 1:18—Gaza; 1 Sam 6:17—Gaza; 1 Kgs 4:24—Azzah; Prov 7:8—General; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot

Judges 16:2 compassed: 1 Sam 19:11; 23:26; Ps 118:10–12; Acts 9:24; 2 Cor 11:32, 33 quiet: Heb. silent kill him: Judg 15:18; Matt 21:38; 27:1; Acts 23:15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—saw; Exod 14:3—They are entangled; Judg 1:18—Gaza; 1 Sam 23:7—he is shut; 1 Kgs 22:3—still; 2 Kgs 8:7—is come; Ps 59:1—when

Judges 16:3 took: Ps 107:16; Isa 63:1–5; Mic 2:13; Acts 2:24 bar and all: Heb. with the bar Reciprocal: Judg 16:20—I will go; 1 Sam 23:7—he is shut; Ps 59:1—when; Acts 9:24—their

Judges 16:4 he loved: 1 Kgs 11:1; Neh 13:26; Prov 22:14; 23:27; 26:11; 27:22; 1 Cor 10:6 in the valley: or, by the brook Reciprocal: Num 13:23—brook; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; Prov 5:4—sharp; Prov 23:28—as for a prey; Isa 5:2—the choicest vine

Judges 16:5 the lords: Judg 3:3; Josh 13:3; 1 Sam 29:6 Entice: Judg 14:15; Prov 2:16–19; 5:3–11; 6:24–26; 7:21–27; 1 Cor 6:15–18 afflict: or, humble we will: Judg 17:2; Gen 33:16; Num 22:17, 18; Mic 7:3; Matt 26:15; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Judg 16:18—brought money; 1 Sam 6:16—the five; Job 31:9—If mine; Mic 7:5—keep; 1 Cor 2:4—not

Judges 16:6; Ps 12:2; Prov 6:26; 7:21; 22:14; 26:28; Jer 9:2–5; Mic 7:2, 5 Reciprocal: Judg 14:17—she lay; Neh 6:4—four times

Judges 16:7 If they bind: Judg 16:10; 1 Sam 19:17; 21:2, 3; 27:10; Prov 12:19; 17:7; Rom 3:8; Gal 6:7; Col 3:9 green withs: or, new cords, Heb. moist another: Heb. one.

Judges 16:8 bound him: Eccl 7:26 Reciprocal: Acts 21:33—be

Judges 16:9 toucheth: Heb. smelleth, Ps 58:9 Reciprocal: Judg 15:14—the cords; Judg 16:20—I will go

Judges 16:10 now tell me: Judg 16:7, 13, 15–17; Prov 23:7, 8; 24:28; Ezek 33:31; Luke 22:48 Reciprocal: Neh 6:4—four times; Matt 2:16—when

Judges 16:11 If they bind me: Prov 13:3, 5; 29:25; Eph 4:25 that never: etc. Heb. wherewith work hath not been done

Judges 16:12 Reciprocal: Judg 15:14—the cords; Acts 21:33—be

Judges 16:13 with the web: It is evident that this verse ends abruptly, and does not contain a full sense. Houbigant has particularly noticed this, and corrected the text from the Septuagint, which adds after these words: και εγκρουσης τω πασσαλω εις τον τοιχον, και εσομαι ως εις των ανθρωπων ασθενης και εγενετο εν τω κοιμασθαι αυτον και ελαβε Δαλιδα τας επτα σειρας της κεφαλης αυτου, και υφανεν εν τω διασματι, κ.τ.λ. “and shall fasten them with the pin in the wall, I shall become weak like other men, and so it was, that when he slept, Dalida took the seven locks of his head, and wove them with the web,” etc. This is absolutely necessary to complete the sense; else Delilah would appear to do something she was not ordered to do, and to omit what she was commanded. Dr. KENNICOTT very judiciously observes, that the omission, for such it appears to be, begins and ends with the same word; and that the same word occurring in different places, is a very common cause of omission in Hebrew manuscripts. Judg 16:13 Reciprocal: Judg 14:17—she lay; Judg 16:10—now tell me

Judges 16:14 went away: Ezra 9:13, 14; Ps 106:43 Reciprocal: Judg 16:20—I will go

Judges 16:15 How canst: Judg 14:16; Prov 2:16; 5:3–14 when thine: Gen 29:20; Deut 6:5; 1 Sam 15:13, 14; 2 Sam 16:17; Prov 23:26; Song 8:6, 7; John 14:15, 21–24; 15:10; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 1 John 2:15, 16; 5:3 Reciprocal: Judg 16:10—now tell me; Neh 6:4—four times; Prov 5:4—sharp; Prov 7:21—With her; Prov 23:7—Eat; Ezek 16:30—the work; 2 Cor 6:6—love; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; Jas 3:6—a world

Judges 16:16 she pressed: Prov 7:21–23, 26, 27; Luke 11:8; 18:5 vexed: Heb. shortened, Job 21:4 marg. Jonah 4:9; Mark 14:24 Reciprocal: Judg 14:17—she lay; Job 19:2—vex; Prov 1:10—General; Ezek 16:30—the work

Judges 16:17 all his heart: Prov 12:23; 29:12; Mic 7:5 There hath: Judg 13:5; Num 6:5; Acts 18:18 Reciprocal: Prov 29:11—General; Lam 4:7—Nazarites; Acts 21:24—that they

Judges 16:18 Come up: Ps 62:9; Prov 18:8; Jer 9:4–6 brought money: Judg 16:5; Num 22:7; 1 Kgs 21:20; Matt 26:15; Eph 5:5; 1 Tim 6:10 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:26—I find

Judges 16:19 she made: Prov 7:21–23, 26, 27; 23:33, 34; Eccl 7:26 Reciprocal: Num 6:5—razor; Prov 5:9—General; Prov 6:33—A wound; Jonah 1:5—and was; Heb 11:34—out of

Judges 16:20 I will go: Judg 16:3, 9, 14; Deut 32:30; Isa 42:24; Hos 7:9 the Lord: Num 14:9, 42, 43; Josh 7:12; 1 Sam 16:14; 18:12; 28:14–16; 2 Chr 15:2; Isa 59:1, 2; Jer 9:23, 24; Matt 17:16, 20; 2 Cor 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; 1 Sam 20:25—as at other times; 1 Sam 28:15—God; 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Ps 51:11—take; Prov 22:14—mouth; Jer 51:38—yell

Judges 16:21 and put out: Heb. and bored out, Prov 5:22; 14:14; 2:19 bound him: 2 Kgs 25:7; 2 Chr 33:11; Ps 107:10–12; 149:8 grind: Exod 11:5; Isa 47:2; Matt 24:41 Reciprocal: Josh 10:41—Gaza; Judg 1:18—Gaza; 1 Sam 6:17—Gaza; 1 Sam 11:2—thrust; 2 Sam 3:34—hands; 1 Chr 10:4—abuse; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Ps 107:12—he brought; Prov 7:26—General; Prov 22:14—mouth; Jer 39:7—chains; Lam 5:13—the young; Mark 14:46—General; Luke 17:35—grinding; Luke 22:53—but; Luke 22:64—blindfolded; John 18:12—bound; Acts 21:33—be

Judges 16:22 the hair: Lev 26:44; Deut 32:36; Ps 106:44, 45; 107:13, 14 after he was shaven: or, as when he was shaven Reciprocal: Gen 49:17—shall be; 1 Chr 19:5—your beards

Judges 16:23 Dagon: 1 Sam 5:2–5; Jer 2:11; Mic 4:5; Rom 1:23–25; 1 Cor 8:4, 5; 10:20 to rejoice: Job 30:9, 10; Ps 35:15, 16; Prov 24:17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:6—sat down; Judg 9:27—the house; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; 1 Sam 6:16—the five; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 1 Sam 31:9—to publish; 2 Sam 1:20—Tell; 1 Chr 10:4—abuse; 1 Chr 10:9—tidings; Isa 44:11—let them all; Isa 45:11—command; Ezek 31:11—delivered; Dan 1:2—and he; Dan 3:2—sent; Dan 5:4—praised; Dan 5:23—hast praised; Hos 2:5—give; Amos 6:13—which; Jas 5:13—any merry; Rev 11:10—rejoice

Judges 16:24 praised: Deut 32:27; Isa 37:20; Ezek 20:14; Dan 5:4, 23; Hab 1:16; Rev 11:10 which slew many of us: Heb. and who multiplied our slain, Judg 15:8, 16 Reciprocal: Num 31:2—Avenge; Judg 15:14—the Philistines; 1 Sam 31:9—to publish; 2 Sam 1:20—Tell; 1 Chr 10:9—tidings; Dan 1:2—and he

Judges 16:25 their hearts: Judg 9:27; 18:20; 19:6, 9; 2 Sam 13:28; 1 Kgs 20:12; Esth 3:15; Isa 22:13; Dan 5:2, 3; Matt 14:6, 7 them: Heb. before them sport: Job 30:9, 10; Ps 35:15, 16; 69:12, 26; Prov 24:17, 18; Mic 7:8–10; Matt 26:67, 68; 27:29, 39–44; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Judg 19:22—they were; Ruth 3:7—his heart; Esth 1:10—the heart; Job 41:5—play; Ps

80:6—our enemies; Isa 57:4—sport; Jer 38:19—mock; Luke 22:64—blindfolded

Judges 16:27 and there: “Samson, therefore,” says Dr. SHAW, “must have been in a court or area below; and consequently the temple will be of the same kind with the ancient, *τεμενη*, or sacred enclosures, which were only surrounded either in part, or on all sides, with some plain or cloistered buildings. Several palaces, *doutwanas*, (as the courts of justice are called in those countries) are built in this fashion. On their public festivals and rejoicings, the roofs of these cloisters are crowded with spectators. I have often seen numbers of people diverted in this manner on the roof of the dey’s palace at Algiers; which, like many others, has an advanced cloister, over against the gate of the palace, like a long pent-house, supported by one or two contiguous pillars in front, or centre.” the roof: Judg 9:51; Deut 22:8; Josh 2:8; 2 Sam 11:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:21—full from one end to another

Judges 16:28 called: 2 Chr 20:12; Ps 50:15; 91:15; 116:4; Lam 3:31, 32; Heb 11:32 remember me: Ps 74:18–23; Jonah 2:1, 2, 7; Jer 15:15 that I may: Judg 5:31; Ps 58:10, 11; 143:12; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Num 31:2—Avenge; Josh 10:13—until; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Isa 40:31—renew

Judges 16:29 on which it was borne up: or, he leaned on them, Judg 16:29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:14—the Spirit

Judges 16:30 me: Heb. my soul die: Matt 16:25; Acts 20:24; 21:13; Phil 2:17, 30; Heb 12:1–4 and the house: Job 20:5; 31:3; Ps 62:3; Eccl 9:12; Matt 24:38, 39; 1 Thess 5:2 So the dead: Judg 14:19; 15:8, 15; Gen 3:15; Phil 2:8; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 33:22—General; Judg 14:6—rent him; Job 1:19—it fell; Ps 107:12—he brought

Judges 16:31 his brethren: John 19:39–42 between Zorah: Judg 13:2, 25; Josh 19:41 And he judged: Judg 15:20 Reciprocal: Josh 15:33—Eshtaol; Judg 18:2—Zorah; Judg 18:8—Zorah and Eshtaol; 1 Sam 12:11—Bedan; 1 Chr 2:53—the Zareathites; Ezek 25:15—to destroy; Heb 11:32—Samson

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother makes images;
- 5 and he ornaments for them;
- 7 He hires a Levite to be his priest.

Judges 17:1 AM 2585, BC 1419, An, Ex, Is, 72 there was: It is extremely difficult to fix the chronology of this and the following transactions. Some think them to be here in their natural order; others that they happened in the time of Joshua, or immediately after the ancients who outlived him. All that can be said with certainty is, that they happened when there was no king in Israel; that is, about the time of the judges, or in some time of the anarchy (Judg 17:6). mount: Judg 10:1; Josh 15:9; 17:14–18 Reciprocal: Judg 3:27—mountain; Judg 18:2—mount; Judg 18:13—mount Ephraim; Judg 19:1—mount; 1 Sam 1:1—mount; 1 Sam 9:4—mount; 1 Kgs 4:8—The son of Hur; Hos 2:8—which they prepared for Baal

Judges 17:2 about: etc. Houbigant renders this, “and for which you put me to my oath.” cursedst: Judg 5:23; Deut 27:16; 1 Sam 14:24, 28; 26:19; Neh 13:25; Jer 48:10; Matt 26:74; Rom 9:3; 1 Cor 16:22 I took it: Prov 28:24 Blessed: Gen 14:19; 24:30, 31; Exod 20:7; Ruth 3:10; 1 Sam 23:21; Neh 13:25; Ps 10:3; 2 John 11 Reciprocal: Lev 5:1—hear; Judg 16:5—we will; 1 Sam 15:13—Blessed; 1 Sam 24:19—the Lord; Prov 29:24—he

Judges 17:3 I had wholly: Judg 17:13; 18:5; Isa 66:3 a graven image: Exod 20:4, 23; Lev 19:4; Deut 12:3; Ps 115:4–8; Isa 40:18–25; 44:9–20; Jer 10:3–5, 8; Hab 2:18, 19; John 16:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:3—General; Exod 32:4—These; Isa 30:22—thy graven images of silver; Isa 46:6—lavish

Judges 17:4 two hundred: Isa 46:6, 7; Jer 10:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:19—images; Exod 32:3—General; Exod 32:4—These; Judg 18:17—the graven; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Isa 30:22—thy graven images of silver; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 44:13—that it may

Judges 17:5 an house of gods: or, as baith Elohim may also signify, “a house of God.” Judg 18:24; Gen 31:30; Ezra 1:7; Hos 8:14 ephod: Judg 8:27; 18:14; Exod 28:4, 15; 1 Sam 23:6 teraphim: Gen 31:19, 30 marg. Hos 3:4 consecrated: Heb. filled the hand, Exod 29:9; 1 Kgs 12:31; 13:33, 34; Heb 5:4 his sons: Exod 24:5 Reciprocal: Judg 17:12—consecrated; Judg 18:5—of God; Judg 18:17—the graven; 1 Sam 19:13—an image; 2 Kgs 23:24—images; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 44:13—that it may; Ezek 21:21—images

Judges 17:6 no king: Judg 18:1; 19:1; 21:3, 25; Gen 36:31; Deut 33:5 right: Deut 12:8; Ps 12:4; Prov 12:15; 14:12; 16:2; Eccl 11:9; Jer 44:16, 17 Reciprocal: Judg 17:1—there was

Judges 17:7 Beth-lehem-judah, Judg 19:1, 2; Gen 35:19; Josh 19:15; Ruth 1:1, 2; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:1, 5, 6 of the family: That is, of the tribe of Judah by his mother; and of that of Levi by his father. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:6—Bethlehem

Judges 17:8 departed: Judg 17:11; Neh 13:10, 11 as he journeyed: Heb. in making his way Reciprocal: Judg 19:1—mount; Ruth 1:1—a famine

Judges 17:10 a father: Judg 17:11; 18:19; Gen 45:8; 2 Kgs 6:21; 8:8, 9; 13:14; Job 29:16; Isa 22:21 I will give: Judg 18:20; 1 Sam 2:36; Ezek 13:19; Matt 26:15; John 12:6; 1 Tim 6:10; 1 Pet 5:2 a suit of apparel: or, a double suit, etc. Heb. an order of garments Reciprocal: Judg 18:4—hired me

Judges 17:11 Reciprocal: Judg 17:8—departed; Judg 17:10—a father; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Judges 17:12 consecrated: Judg 17:5 his priest: Judg 18:30; Num 16:5, 8–10; 1 Kgs 12:31; 13:33, 34

Judges 17:13; Prov 14:12; Isa 44:20; 66:3, 4; Matt 15:9, 13; John 16:2; Acts 26:9; Rom 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Judg 17:3—I had wholly; Judg 18:5—of God; Judg 18:24—what have; 2 Kgs 17:27—one of the priests; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 48:2—and stay

CHAPTER 18

- 1 The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance;
- 3 At the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan, and are encouraged on their way;
- 7 They search Laish, and bring back news of good hope;
- 11 Six hundred men are sent to surprise it;
- 14 In their way they rob Micah of his priest and his consecrated things;
- 27 They win Laish, and call it Dan;
- 30 They set up idolatry, wherein Jonathan inherits the priesthood.

Judges 18:1 no king: The word *mailech*, which generally means a king, is sometimes taken for a supreme ruler, governor, or judge (see Gen 36:31; Deut 33:5,) and it is probable it should be so understood here, and in the parallel passages. Judg 17:6; 19:1; 21:25 the tribe: Josh 19:40–48 for unto: Judg 1:34 Reciprocal: Gen 49:16—General; Josh 19:47—the coast; Judg 18:28—far from; Mark 14:26—hymn

Judges 18:2 men: Heb. sons Zorah: Judg 18:8, 11; 13:2, 25; 16:31; Gen 42:9; Josh 19:41 to spy: Num 13:17; Josh 2:1; Prov 20:18; Luke 14:31 mount: Judg 17:1; 19:1, 18; Josh 17:15–18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:16—General; Judg 1:23—sent; Judg 18:13—mount Ephraim; Judg 18:17—five men; 1 Chr 19:3—to search

Judges 18:3 they knew: They knew by his dialect or mode of pronunciation, that he was not an Ephraimite (see the parallel texts). Judg 12:6; Gen 27:22; Matt 26:73 and what hast: Isa 22:16 Reciprocal: Judg 18:13—mount Ephraim; Judg 18:14—in these; Isa 52:5—what

Judges 18:4 hired me: Judg 17:10; Prov 28:21; Isa 56:11; Ezek 13:19; Hos 4:8, 9; Mal 1:10; John 10:12, 13; Acts 8:18–21; 20:33; 1 Tim 3:3; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15 Reciprocal: Judg 18:14—in these; 2 Sam 20:21—his head

Judges 18:5 Ask counsel: 1 Kgs 22:5; 2 Kgs 16:15; Isa 30:1; Ezek 21:21; Hos 4:12; Acts 8:10 of God: Judg 18:14; 17:5, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; Judg 17:3—I had wholly

Judges 18:6 Go in peace: 1 Kgs 22:6, 12, 15; Jer 23:21, 22, 32 before: Deut 11:12; Ps 33:18; 1 Thess 3:11 the Lord: As the Levite uses the word *Jehovah*, and as the Danites succeeded according to the oracle delivered by him, some learned men are of opinion, that the worship established by Micah was not of an idolatrous kind. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:17—Go; Acts 16:36—and go

Judges 18:7 Laish: Josh 19:47, called *Leshem* how they: Judg 18:27, 28; Rev 18:7 magistrate: Heb. possessor, or, heir of restraint, 1 Sam 3:13; 1 Kgs 1:6; Rom 13:3; 1 Pet 2:14 and had no: In the most correct copies of the LXX this clause stands thus; *καὶ λογος ουκ ην αυτοις μετα Συριας*; “and they had no transactions with Syria;”

evidently reading instead of *אדם* [H120], adam, man, *אֲרָם* [H758], aram, Syria; words so nearly similar that the only difference between them is in the *ר*, raish, and *ד*, dalet, which in both manuscripts and printed books is sometimes indiscernible. Laish was situated on the frontiers of Syria. Reciprocal: Judg 3:3—Sidonians; Judg 18:10—secure;

Judg 21:25—right; 1 Kgs 16:31—the Zidonians; 1 Chr 4:40—the land; Isa 10:30—Laish; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 49:31—that; Ezek 30:9—careless; Ezek 38:11—go to; Ezek 39:6—carelessly; Amos 6:1—to them

Judges 18:8 Zorah and Eshtaol: Judg 18:2, 11; 13:2; 16:31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:3—to search

Judges 18:9 Arise: Num 13:30; 14:7–9; Josh 2:23, 24 are ye still: 1 Kgs 22:23 be not: Josh 18:3; 1 Sam 4:9; 2 Sam 10:12; John 6:27; Heb 6:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:10—speak ye not a word; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise

Judges 18:10 secure: Judg 18:7, 27 God hath: Deut 2:29; 4:1; Josh 6:16 where there: Exod 3:8; Deut 8:7–9; 11:11, 12; Ezek 20:6; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; Eccl 6:2—so

Judges 18:11 appointed: Heb. girded, Judg 18:11 Reciprocal: Judg 13:25—between; Judg 18:2—Zorah; Judg 18:8—Zorah and Eshtaol; Judg 18:16—six hundred

Judges 18:12 Kirjathjearim: A city of Judah, on the confines of Benjamin; distant nine miles from Alia or Jerusalem, in going towards Diospolis or Lydda, according to Eusebius. Josh 15:60; 1 Sam 7:1; 1 Chr 13:5, 6; 2 Chr 1:4 Mahanehdan: Judg 13:25 marg. Reciprocal: Josh 15:9—Kirjathjearim; 1 Sam 6:21—Kirjathjearim; Neh 7:29—Kirjathjearim

Judges 18:13 mount Ephraim: Judg 18:2, 3; 17:1; 19:1; Josh 24:30, 33

Judges 18:14 Then: 1 Sam 14:28 in these: Judg 18:3, 4; 17:5 now therefore: Prov 19:27; Isa 8:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:19—images; Josh 2:1—to spy secretly; Judg 8:27—an ephod; Judg 18:5—of God; Judg 18:17—five men; 1 Sam 19:13—an image; Job 3:2—spake; Ezek 21:21—images; Zech 10:2—the idols

Judges 18:15 saluted him: Heb. asked him of peace, Gen 37:14; 43:27; 1 Sam 17:22 marg. 2 Kgs 4:26; Matt 10:12, 13; Luke 10:4–6; John 14:27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:4—salute thee; Jer 15:5—how thou doest

Judges 18:16 six hundred: Judg 18:11

Judges 18:17 five men: Judg 18:2, 14 the graven: Judg 6:31; 17:4, 5; Exod 32:20; 1 Sam 4:11; 6:2–9; 2 Kgs 19:18, 19; Isa 46:1, 2, 7 Reciprocal: Josh 2:1—to spy secretly; Judg 8:27—an ephod; 1 Sam 19:13—an image; 2 Kgs 23:24—images; Isa 41:7—goldsmith; Hos 3:4—without teraphim

Judges 18:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:24—images; Isa 41:7—goldsmith; Isa 46:2—but; Ezek 21:21—images

Judges 18:19 lay thine: This was the token of silence. These men were evidently very ignorant; and absurdly concluded that they should, by taking Micah's gods, secure the presence and favour of the God of Israel, in their expedition and settlement. They perhaps supposed the piety of their motives, and the goodness of their end, would justify the means. But it was a base robbery of Micah, aggravated by the Levite's

ingratitude, and their menaces. Job 21:5; 29:9; 40:4, 5; Prov 30:32; Mic 7:16 a father: Judg 17:10; 2 Kgs 6:21; 8:8, 9; 13:14; Matt 23:9 Reciprocal: Matt 26:15—What; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Judges 18:20 heart: Judg 17:10; Prov 30:15; Isa 56:11; Ezek 13:19; Hos 4:3; Acts 20:33; Phil 3:19; 2 Pet 2:3, 15, 16 went: He was glad of his preferment among the Danites; and went into the crowd, that he might not be discovered by Micah or his family. Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—their hearts; Ezek 21:21—images; Matt 26:15—What; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Judges 18:21 and put: These men were so confident of success, that they removed their whole families, household goods, cattle, and all. the carriage: Kevoadah, from kavad, to be heavy, denotes the luggage or baggage. Judg 18:21 Reciprocal: Josh 21:31—Rehob

Judges 18:22 Reciprocal: Gen 49:17—shall be

Judges 18:23 What aileth: Gen 21:17; 1 Sam 11:5; 2 Sam 14:5; 2 Kgs 6:28; Ps 114:5; Isa 22:1 comest: Heb. art gathered together Reciprocal: Matt 19:22—he went; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Rev 18:15—shall

Judges 18:24 what have: Judg 17:13; Ps 115:8; Isa 44:18–20; Jer 50:38; 51:17; Ezek 23:5; Hab 2:18, 19; Acts 19:26; Rev 17:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; Gen 40:7—Wherefore; Judg 17:5—an house of gods; Isa 41:7—goldsmith; Isa 44:13—that it may; Isa 46:2—but; Ezek 21:21—images; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 10:5—for the people; Matt 19:22—he went; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Rev 18:15—shall

Judges 18:25 angry: Heb. bitter of soul, 1 Sam 30:6; 2 Sam 17:8; Job 3:5; 27:2 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:16—I will take; 1 Sam 22:2—discontented

Judges 18:26 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:1—Dan

Judges 18:27 Laish: Judg 18:7, 10 they smote: Deut 33:22; Josh 19:47 burnt: Josh 11:11 Reciprocal: Judg 8:11—secure; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 49:31—that; Ezek 38:11—go to; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Judges 18:28 And there: 2 Sam 14:6 marg. Ps 7:2; 50:22; Dan 3:15–17 far from: Probably the people of Laish were originally a colony of the Zidonians; who being an opulent people, and in possession of a strong city, lived in a state of security, not being afraid of their neighbours. In this the Leshemites imitated them, though they appear not to have had the same reason for their confidence; and though they might naturally expect help from their countrymen, yet as they lived at a considerable distance from Sidon, the Danites saw they could strike the blow before the news of the invasion could reach that city. Judg 18:1, 7; Josh 11:8; Isa 23:4, 12 Bethrehab: Num 13:21, Rehob, 2 Sam 10:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:6—Zidon; 2 Chr 16:4—Dan; Jer 49:31—which dwell; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Judges 18:29 Dan: Judg 20:1; Gen 14:14; Josh 19:47; 2 Sam 17:11; 1 Kgs 12:29, 30; 15:20 who was: Gen 30:6; 32:28. Laish, or Dan, was situated at the northern extremity of the land of Canaan, in a beautiful and fertile plain, at the foot of mount Lebanon, on the springs of Jordan, and, according to Eusebius, four miles from Cesarea Philippi, or

Paneas, now Banias (with which some have confounded it,) towards Tyre. Burckhardt says, that the source of the river El Dhan, or Jordan, is at an hour's distance from Banias, which agrees with Eusebius. Reciprocal: Deut 34:1—Dan; 2 Sam 24:6—land of Tahtimhodshi; 2 Chr 16:4—Dan; Isa 10:30—Laish; Jer 4:15—a voice; Jer 8:16—was heard; Ezek 27:19—Dan; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Judges 18:30 set up: Exod 20:4; Lev 26:1; Deut 17:2–7; 27:15; 31:16, 29; Josh 19:40–48; Ps 78:58–61. God had graciously performed his promise, in putting these Danites in possession of that which fell to their lot, obliging them thereby to be faithful to him who had been so to them; they inherited the labour of the people, that they might observe his statutes. Ps 105:44, 45. But the first thing they do after they are settled is to break his laws, by setting up the graven image, attributing their success to that idol, which, if God had not been infinitely patient, would have been their ruin. Thus a prosperous idolater goes on to offend, imputing this his power unto his God. Instead of Manasseh, some would read Moses; as it is found in some manuscripts, in the Vulgate and in the concessions of the most intelligent Jews. But Bp. PATRICK takes this to be an idle conceit of the Rabbins, and supposes this Jonathan to be of some other family of the Levites. Yet Kimchi acknowledges, that the Jews, deeply concerned for the honour of their lawgiver, to whom they thought it would be a great dishonour to have a grandson who was an idolater, suspended the letter, נ, noon, over the word מִנְשֶׁה [H4872], [H4873], Moses, thus מִנְשֶׁה [H4519], as it is found in the Hebrew Bibles; which, by means of the points, they have changed into Manasseh. until: Judg 13:1; 1 Sam 4:2, 3, 10, 11; Ps 78:60–62 the land: Houbigant contends, that, instead of haaretz, “the land,” we should read haaron, “the ark;” for the, wav, and, noon final, might easily be mistaken for, tzadday final; which is the only difference between the two words. This conjecture is the more likely, as the next verse tells us, that Micah's graven image continued at Dan “all the time that the house of God was at Shiloh;” which was till the ark was taken by the Philistines. Reciprocal: Judg 17:12—his priest; Ps 78:61—his strength

Judges 18:31 all the time: Judg 19:18; 21:21; Josh 18:1; 1 Sam 1:3; 4:4; Jer 7:12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:19—images; Judg 20:18—house of; Acts 7:45—Which

CHAPTER 19

- 1 A Levite goes to Beth-lehem to fetch home his concubine;
- 16 An old man entertains him at Gibeah;
- 22 The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death;
- 29 He divides her into twelve pieces, and sends them to the twelve tribes.

Judges 19:1 when there: Judg 17:6; 18:1; 21:25 mount: Judg 17:1, 8; Josh 24:30, 33 a concubine: Heb. a woman or, a wife. Gen 22:24; 25:6; 2 Sam 3:7; 5:13; 16:22; 19:5; 20:3; 1 Kgs 11:3; 2 Chr 11:21; Esth 2:14; Song 6:8, 9; Dan 5:3; Mal 2:15, Beth-lehem-judah, Judg 17:8; Gen 35:19; Matt 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Judg 3:27—mountain; Judg 17:7—General; Judg 18:2—mount; Judg 18:13—mount Ephraim; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 1 Sam 1:1—mount; 1 Sam 9:4—mount; 1 Kgs 4:8—The son of Hur; 2 Chr 19:4—mount

Judges 19:2 played: Lev 21:9; Deut 22:21; Ezek 16:28 four whole months: or, a year and four months, Heb. days, four months Reciprocal: Gen 25:6—concubines; Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Judg 17:7—General; Ruth 1:1—a famine; Jer 3:1—but thou hast; 1 Cor 7:11—or

Judges 19:3 went: Judg 15:1 speak: Gen 50:21; Lev 19:17; 20:10; Hos 2:14; Matt 1:19; John 8:4, 5, 11; Gal 6:1 friendly unto her: Heb. to her heart, Gen 34:3 to bring: Jer 3:1 his servant: Num 22:22 Reciprocal: Judg 19:26—her lord was; Ruth 2:13—friendly; 1 Cor 7:11—or

Judges 19:4 Reciprocal: Gen 25:6—concubines

Judges 19:5 Comfort: Heb. Srengthen, Judg 19:8; Gen 18:5; 1 Sam 14:27–29; 30:12; 1 Kgs 13:7; Ps 104:15; John 4:34; Acts 9:19 with a morsel: Judg 19:22 Reciprocal: Judg 19:18—receiveth

Judges 19:6 let thine heart: Judg 19:9, 21; 9:27; 16:25; Ruth 3:7; 1 Sam 25:36; Esth 1:10; Ps 104:15; Luke 12:19; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 11:10, 13, until afternoon, Heb. till the day declined, Merely that they might avoid the heat of the day, which would have been very inconvenient in travelling. Reciprocal: Judg 19:22—they were; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 2 Kgs 6:3—Be content

Judges 19:7 Reciprocal: Judg 19:22—they were; 2 Sam 13:25—pressed

Judges 19:8 Reciprocal: Judg 19:5—Comfort

Judges 19:9 the day: Luke 24:29 draweth: etc. Heb. is weak the day groweth to an end: Heb. it is the pitching time of the day, Jer 6:4. That is, it was near the time in which travellers ordinarily pitched their tents, to take up their lodging for the night. In the latter part of the afternoon, eastern travellers begin to look out for a place for this purpose. So Dr. SHAW observes, “Our constant practice was to rise at break of day, set forward with the sun, and travel to the middle of the afternoon; at which time we began to look out for encampments of Arabs; who, to prevent such parties as ours from living at free charges upon them, take care to pitch in woods, valleys, or places the least conspicuous.” to morrow: Prov 27:1; Jas 4:13, 14 home: Heb. to thy tent Reciprocal: Exod 18:27—General; Judg 16:25—their hearts; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry

Judges 19:10 over against: Heb. to over against Jebus: Judg 1:8; Josh 15:8, 63; 18:28; 2 Sam 5:6 Reciprocal: Josh 18:16—Jebusi; Judg 1:21—General; Judg 19:11—the Jebusites; 1 Chr 11:4—Jebus

Judges 19:11 the Jebusites: Judg 19:10; 1:21; Gen 10:16; Josh 15:63; 2 Sam 5:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:16—the Jebusite; 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite

Judges 19:12 Gibeah: Gibeah, a city of Benjamin, and the birth-place of Saul, was situated near Rama and Gibeon, according to Josephus, thirty furlongs north from Jerusalem; or, according to Jerome, about two leagues. Judg 19:12 Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Gibeath; 1 Sam 10:26—Gibeah; 1 Sam 13:2—in Gibeah; Isa 10:29—Gibeah; Hos 5:8—Gibeah

Judges 19:13 Gibeah: Josh 18:25, 26, 28; 1 Sam 10:26; Isa 10:29; Hos 5:8 Reciprocal: Judg 20:31—the house of God

Judges 19:14 Reciprocal: Judg 20:31—the house of God; 2 Chr 13:2—Gibeah

Judges 19:15 no man: There was probably no inn, or house of public entertainment in this place; and therefore they could not have a lodging unless furnished by mere hospitality. But these Benjamites seem to have added to their other vices, avarice and inhospitality, like the inhabitants of Akoura in mount Lebanon, mentioned by Burckhardt. Judg 19:18; Gen 18:2–8; 19:2, 3; Matt 25:35, 43; Heb 13:2 Reciprocal: Judg 20:4—I came; Job 31:32—The stranger

Judges 19:16 his work: Gen 3:19; Ps 104:23; 128:2; Prov 13:11; 14:23; 24:27; Eccl 1:13; 5:12; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:2—Gibeah; Matt 10:11—inquire

Judges 19:17 whither: Gen 16:8; 32:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:2—Nay; Jer 14:8—a wayfaring

Judges 19:18 I am now: The LXX read, εἰς τὸν οἶκόν μου ἐγὼ πορευομαι: “I am going to my own house;” which is probably the true reading, as we find (Judg 19:29) that he really went home; yet he might have gone previously to Shiloh, or to “the house of the Lord,” because that was also in mount Ephraim. the house: Judg 18:31; 20:18; Josh 18:1; 1 Sam 1:3, 7 receiveth: Heb. gathereth, Judg 19:5; Ps 26:9; John 15:6 Reciprocal: Judg 18:2—mount; Judg 19:15—no man; Prov 25:17—Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour’s

Judges 19:19 straw and provender: In those countries principally devoted to pasturage, they made little or no hay, but as they raised corn, they took great care of their straw for cattle, which by their mode of threshing was chopped very small. See note on Gen 24:32. Reciprocal: Gen 24:25—General; Exod 5:7—straw; Acts 10:23—and lodged; Acts 16:15—come

Judges 19:20 Peace be: Judg 6:23; Gen 43:23, 24; 1 Sam 25:6; 1 Chr 12:18; Luke 10:5, 6; John 14:27; 1 Cor 1:3 let all thy wants: Here was genuine hospitality: “Keep your bread and wine for yourselves, and your straw and provender for your asses; you may need them before you finish your journey: I will supply all your wants for this night; only do not lodge in the street.” Rom 12:13; Gal 6:6; Heb 13:2; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 4:9; 1 John 3:18 lodge not: Gen 19:2, 3; 24:31–33 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:8—she constrained him; Job 31:32—The stranger; Isa 58:7—bring; Acts 16:15—come

Judges 19:21 So he brought: Gen 24:32; 43:24 they washed: Gen 18:4; 1 Sam 25:41; 2 Sam 11:8; Luke 7:44; John 13:4, 5, 14, 15; 1 Tim 5:10 Reciprocal: Judg 19:6—let thine heart; 1 Kgs 13:7—refresh; Job 31:32—The stranger; Isa 58:7—bring; Acts 16:15—And she

Judges 19:22 they were: Judg 19:6, 7; 16:25 the men: Judg 20:5; Gen 19:4; Hos 9:9; 10:9 sons of Belial: Deut 13:13; 1 Sam 1:16; 2:12; 10:27; 25:25; 2 Sam 23:6, 7; 2 Cor 6:15 Bring forth: Gen 19:5; Rom 1:26, 27; 1 Cor 6:9; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—wrought; Lev 18:22—General; Lev 20:13—General; Deut 23:17—sodomite; Judg 19:5—with a morsel;

Judg 20:3—how was; Judg 20:13—children of Belial; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Sam 25:17—a son of Belial; 1 Sam 30:22—wicked; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 2 Sam 20:1—a man; 1 Kgs 14:24—And there; 1 Kgs 21:10—sons of Belial; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant

Judges 19:23 the man: Gen 19:6, 7 do not this folly: Judg 20:6; Gen 34:7; Josh 7:15; 2 Sam 13:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:23—my brethren

Judges 19:24 Behold: The rites of hospitality are regarded as sacred and inviolable in the East, and a man who has admitted a stranger under his roof, is bound to protect him even at the expense of his life. On these high notions only, the influence of which an Asiatic mind alone can appreciate, can the present transaction be either excused or palliated. them: Gen 19:8; Rom 3:8 humble ye: Gen 34:2 marg. Deut 21:14 so vile a thing: Heb. the matter of this folly Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:13—Now therefore

Judges 19:25 knew her: Gen 4:1 and abused: Jer 5:7, 8; Hos 7:4–7; 9:9; 10:9; Eph 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 34:2—defiled her; Judg 20:5—and my concubine

Judges 19:26 her lord was: Judg 19:3, 27; Gen 18:12; 1 Pet 3:6 Reciprocal: Judg 20:5—and my concubine

Judges 19:27 Reciprocal: Judg 19:26—her lord was

Judges 19:28 But none: Judg 20:5; 1 Kgs 18:29 Reciprocal: Judg 4:14—Up; 1 Sam 9:26—Up

Judges 19:29 divided her: It is probable, that with the pieces he sent to each tribe a circumstantial account of the barbarity of the men of Gibeah; and that they considered each of the pieces as expressing an execration. That a similar custom prevailed in ancient times is evident from 1 Sam 11:7. It had an inhuman appearance, thus to mangle the corpse of this unhappy woman; but it was intended to excite a keener resentment against so horrible a crime, which called for a punishment proportionally severe. Judg 20:6, 7; Rom 10:2 with her bones: Deut 21:22, 23 Reciprocal: Judg 19:18—I am now; Prov 6:34—General

Judges 19:30 consider: Judg 20:7; Prov 11:14; 13:10; 15:22; 20:18; 24:6 Reciprocal: Job 34:4—choose; Prov 6:34—General; Jer 2:10—and see

CHAPTER 20

- 1 The Levite in a general assembly declares his wrong;
- 8 The decree of the assembly;
- 12 The Benjamites, being cited, make head against the Israelites;
- 18 The Israelites in two battles lose forty thousand;
- 26 They destroy by a stratagem all the Benjamites, except six hundred.

Judges 20:1 Then all: Judg 20:2, 8, 11; 21:5; Deut 13:12–18; Josh 22:12 as one man: 1 Sam 11:7, 8; 2 Sam 19:14; Ezra 3:1; Neh 8:1 from Dan: Judg 18:29; 1 Sam 3:20; 2 Sam 3:10;

24:2; 1 Chr 21:2; 2 Chr 30:5 with the: Num 32:1, 40; Josh 17:1; 2 Sam 2:9 unto the: Judg 20:18, 26; 11:11 in Mizpeh: Judg 10:17; 11:11; Josh 15:38; 18:26; 1 Sam 7:5, 6; 10:17; 2 Kgs 25:23. It does not appear that the Israelites on this occasion, were summoned by the authority of any one common head, but they came together by the consent and agreement, as it were, of one common heart, fired with a holy zeal for the honour of God and Israel. The place of their meeting was Mizpeh; they gathered together unto the Lord there; for Mizpeh was so very near to Shiloh, that their encampment might very well be supposed to reach from Mizpeh to Shiloh. Shiloh was a small town, and therefore, when there was a general meeting of the people to present themselves before God, they chose Mizpeh for their head quarters, which was the next adjoining city of note; perhaps, because they were not willing to give that trouble to Shiloh, which so great an assembly would occasion; it being the residence of the priests that attended the tabernacle. Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—Dan; Gen 21:31—Beersheba; Gen 22:19—to Beersheba; Gen 26:23—Beersheba; Josh 11:3—land; Judg 21:1—had sworn; 2 Sam 17:11—all Israel; 1 Kgs 4:25—from Dan; 1 Kgs 12:29—Dan; 2 Kgs 23:8—Beersheba; 2 Chr 16:4—Dan; 2 Chr 19:4—Beersheba; Neh 3:15—Mizpah; Neh 11:27—General; Jer 4:15—a voice; Jer 8:16—was heard; Jer 40:6—Mizpah; Hos 9:9—Gibeah

Judges 20:2 drew sword: Judg 20:15, 17; 8:10; 2 Sam 24:9; 2 Kgs 3:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:38—chief; 2 Sam 14:13—people

Judges 20:3 the children of Benjamin: Prov 22:3; Matt 5:25; Luke 12:58, 59; 14:31, 32 how was: Judg 19:22–27 Reciprocal: Neh 3:15—Mizpah

Judges 20:4 the Levite: Heb. the man the Levite I came: Judg 19:15–28 Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Gibeath; Hos 5:8—Gibeah

Judges 20:5 And the men: Judg 19:22 beset: Gen 19:4–8 and my concubine: Judg 19:25, 26 forced: Heb. humbled, Deut 22:24; Ezek 22:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Gibeath; Judg 19:28—But none; 2 Sam 13:14—forced her; Hos 10:9—from

Judges 20:6 cut her: Judg 19:29 folly in Israel: Judg 20:10; 19:23; Gen 34:7; Josh 7:15; 2 Sam 13:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 22:21—she hath wrought; Ezek 22:9—they commit

Judges 20:7 ye are all: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 4:6; 14:1, 2; 1 Cor 5:1, 6, 10–12 give here: Judg 19:30; Josh 9:14; Prov 20:18; 24:6; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Judg 19:29—divided her; Judg 20:18—asked; Job 34:4—choose

Judges 20:8 as one man: Judg 20:1, 11 We will not: Judg 21:1, 5; Prov 21:3; Eccl 9:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Neh 8:1—as one man

Judges 20:9 by lot against it: Josh 14:2; 1 Sam 14:41, 42; 1 Chr 24:5; Neh 11:1; Prov 16:33; Jonah 1:7; Acts 1:26

Judges 20:10 ten thousand: or, myriad, Gen 24:60 Reciprocal: Deut 22:21—she hath wrought; Judg 20:6—folly in Israel; Judg 21:1—had sworn; Neh 11:1—one of ten; Jonah 1:7—and let

Judges 20:11 Reciprocal: Judg 20:1—Then all; Judg 20:8—as one man; 1 Sam 18:1—the soul of Jonathan

Judges 20:12 sent men: Deut 13:14; 20:10; Josh 22:13–16; Matt 18:15–18; Rom 12:18

Judges 20:13 deliver: 2 Sam 20:21, 22 children of Belial: Judg 19:22; Deut 13:13; 1 Sam 30:22; 2 Sam 20:1; 23:6; 1 Kgs 21:13; 2 Chr 13:7 put away: Deut 17:7, 12; 19:19; 21:21; 22:21, 24; 24:7; Eccl 11:10 would not: 1 Sam 2:25; 2 Chr 25:16, 20; Prov 29:1; Hos 9:9; 10:9; Rom 1:32; Rev 18:4, 5. The conduct of the Israelites was very equitable in this demand; but perhaps the rulers or elders of Gibeah ought previously to have been applied to, to deliver up the criminals to justice. However, the refusal of the Benjamites, and their protection of those who had committed this horrible wickedness, because they were of their own tribe, prove them to have been deeply corrupted, and (all their advantages considered) as ripe for divine vengeance as the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah had been. Confiding in their own valour and military skill, they seem to have first prepared for battle in this unequal contest with such superior numbers.

Judges 20:14; Num 20:20; 21:23; 2 Chr 13:13; Job 15:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:26—Gibeah; Hos 10:9—from

Judges 20:15 twenty: Judg 20:25, 35, 46, 47; Num 26:41 Reciprocal: Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 20:22—encouraged

Judges 20:16 lefthanded: Itter yad yemeeno, “obstructed in his right hand;” so the Chaldee Targum, gemid beedaih deyammeena, contracted or impeded in his right hand.” Lev. Clerc observes, that the 700 men left-handed seem therefore to have been made slingers, because they could not use the right hand, which is employed in managing heavier arms; and they could discharge the stones from the sling in a direction against which their opponents were not upon their guard, and thus do the greater execution. Judg 3:15; 1 Chr 12:2 sling stones: The sling was a very ancient warlike instrument; and, in the hands of those who were skilled in the use of it, produced astonishing effects. The inhabitants of the islands of Baleares, now Majorca and Minorca, were the most celebrated slingers of antiquity. They did not permit their children to break their fast, till they had struck down the bread they had to eat from the top of a pole, or some distant eminence. Vegetius tells us, that slingers could in general hit the mark at 600 feet distance. 1 Sam 17:40, 49, 50; 25:29; 2 Chr 26:14

Judges 20:17 four hundred: Judg 20:2; Num 1:46; 26:51; 1 Sam 11:8; 15:4; 1 Chr 21:5; 2 Chr 17:14–18 Reciprocal: Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 20:22—encouraged; Hos 10:9—the battle

Judges 20:18 house of: Judg 18:31; 19:18; Josh 18:1; Joel 1:14 asked: Judg 20:7, 23, 26, 27; 1:1; Num 27:5, 21; Josh 9:14 Judah: Judg 1:1, 2; Gen 49:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—General; Judg 20:1—unto the; Judg 21:2—the house; Judg 21:12—virgins; 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 1 Sam 30:8—inquired; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Prov 20:18—and

Judges 20:19 rose up: Josh 3:1; 6:12; 7:16

Judges 20:21 the children: Gen 49:27; Hos 10:9 destroyed: Deut 23:9; 2 Chr 28:10; Ps 33:16; 73:18, 19; 77:19; Eccl 9:1–3; Jer 12:1 Reciprocal: Judg 20:25—destroyed

Judges 20:22 encouraged: Judg 20:15, 17; 1 Sam 30:6; 2 Sam 11:25; Ps 64:5

Judges 20:23 wept: Judg 20:26, 27; Ps 78:34–36; Hos 5:15 And the: It seems most evident that the Israelites did not seek the protection of God. When they “went to the house of God,” (Judg 20:18) it was not to enquire concerning the expediency of the war, nor of its success, but which of the tribes should begin the attack, and here the question is, “Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother?” Having so much right on their side, they had no doubt of the justice of their cause, and the propriety of their conduct; and having such a superiority of numbers, they had no doubt of success. But God humbled them, and delivered them into the hands of their enemies; and shewed them that the race was not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong. Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—my brother; Exod 28:30—General; Num 27:21—he shall; Josh 7:6—until the eventide; Judg 21:2—the house; Judg 21:6—repented them; Judg 21:12—virgins; 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Sam 30:8—inquired; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Prov 20:18—and

Judges 20:25 destroyed: Judg 20:21; Gen 18:25; Job 9:12, 13; Ps 97:2; Rom 2:5; 3:5; 11:33 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 20:15—twenty

Judges 20:26 all the children: Judg 20:18, 23 wept: 1 Sam 7:6; 2 Chr 20:3; Ezra 8:21; 9:4, 5; Joel 1:14; 2:12–18; Jonah 3:5–10 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Num 27:21—he shall; Deut 23:9—General; Josh 7:6—until the eventide; Judg 21:2—the house; 2 Sam 3:35—till the; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Neh 9:1—children; Prov 20:18—and

Judges 20:27 inquired: Judg 20:18, 23; Num 27:21 the ark: Josh 18:1; 1 Sam 4:3, 4; Ps 78:60, 61; Jer 7:12. The loss of two battles at length brought this stiff-necked people to enquire of the Lord; for all the company at this time met at Shiloh, and kept a day of fasting and prayer with great earnestness and solemnity. “Behold, the Lord’s hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear.” Isa 59:1 Reciprocal: Exod 25:22—and I will; Exod 28:30—General; Num 10:33—the ark; Deut 20:2—General; 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; Jer 21:2—Inquire; John 11:51—being

Judges 20:28 Phinehas: It is evident, from this mention of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, that these transactions must have taken place not long after the death of Joshua. Num 25:7–13; Josh 22:13, 30–32; 24:33 stood: Deut 10:8; 18:5 Shall I yet: Josh 7:7; 1 Sam 14:37; 23:4–12; 30:8; 2 Sam 5:19–24; 6:3, 7–12; Prov 3:5, 6; Jer 10:23 Go up: Judg 1:2; 7:9; 2 Chr 20:17 Reciprocal: Exod 6:25—Phinehas; Exod 28:30—General; Deut 20:2—General; Josh 9:14—asked not; Josh 11:6—morrow; Judg 1:1—asked; 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas; John 11:51—being

Judges 20:29 Israel: Though God had promised them success, they knew they could expect it only by the use of proper means. Hence they used all prudent precaution, and employed all their military skill. liers: Judg 20:34; Josh 8:4; 2 Sam 5:23 Reciprocal: Josh 8:2—lay thee; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; Neh 4:11—They shall not

Judges 20:31 drawn: Josh 8:14–16 smite of the people, and kill, as at: Heb. smite of the people wounded as at, etc the house of God: or, Beth-el, Gibeah. Judg 19:13, 14; Isa 10:29 thirty: Josh 7:5 Reciprocal: Josh 8:5—that we will; Josh 8:16—drawn away; Judg 20:39—And when

Judges 20:32 Let us flee: This was done, not only because they had placed an ambush behind Gibeah, which was to enter and burn the city as soon as the Benjamites left it; but it would seem, that the slingers, by being within the city and its fortifications, had great advantage over the Israelites by their slings, when they could not come among them with their swords, unless they got them in the plain country. Josh 8:15, 16 Reciprocal: Josh 8:6—They flee; 2 Sam 17:9—some

Judges 20:33 rose up: Josh 8:18–22 put themselves: There appear to have been three divisions of the Israelitish army: one at Baal-tamar (which was situated, says Eusebius, near Gibeah); a second behind the city in ambush; and a third, who skirmished with the Benjamites before Gibeah. Reciprocal: Josh 8:4—lie in wait; 2 Sam 17:9—he is hid; 2 Chr 13:14—looked back

Judges 20:34 ten thousand: Judg 20:29 knew not: Josh 8:14; Job 21:13; Prov 4:19; 29:6; Eccl 8:11, 12; 9:12; Isa 3:10, 11; 47:11; Matt 24:44; Luke 21:34, 34; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Matt 24:39—General

Judges 20:35 twenty: Judg 20:15, 44–46; Job 20:5. Though the numbers of the Israelites were immensely superior to those of Benjamin, though the stratagem was well laid and ingeniously executed, and the battle bravely fought, yet the inspired historian ascribes the victory to the hand of the Lord, as entirely as if he had smitten the Benjamites by a miracle. Reciprocal: Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 20:46—twenty; Ps 68:27—little

Judges 20:36 for the men: Josh 8:15–29 Reciprocal: Josh 8:4—lie in wait; Josh 8:16—called together

Judges 20:37 the liars in wait hasted: Josh 8:19 drew themselves along: or, made a long sound with the trumpets, Exod 19:13; Josh 6:5

Judges 20:38 Now there: From this verse to the end of the chapter, we have the details of the same operations which are mentioned, in a general way, in the preceding verses of this chapter. sign: or, time, Gen 17:21; 2 Kgs 4:16 marg. and: Heb. with flame: Heb. elevation Reciprocal: Joel 2:30—pillars

Judges 20:39 And when: Judg 20:31 smite and kill: Heb. smite the wounded

Judges 20:40 a pillar: Gen 19:28; Song 3:6; Joel 2:30; Rev 19:3 looked: Josh 8:20 flame: Heb. whole consumption Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:24—smote the; 2 Kgs 6:20—opened

Judges 20:41 were amazed: Exod 15:9, 10; Isa 13:8, 9; 33:14; Luke 17:27, 28; 21:26; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Pet 2:12; Rev 6:15–17; 18:8–10 was come upon them: Heb. touched them Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:6—in a strait

Judges 20:42 the battle: Lam 1:3; Hos 9:9; 10:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:9—General; 1 Chr 19:10—set against; 1 Thess 5:3—then

Judges 20:43 enclosed: Josh 8:20–22 with ease: or, from Menuchah, etc over against: Heb. unto over against Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:9—General; 2 Kgs 7:17—the people trode upon him; 1 Chr 19:10—set against

Judges 20:44 Reciprocal: Num 1:37—General; Judg 20:35—twenty

Judges 20:45 Rimmon: Josh 15:32; 1 Chr 6:77; Zech 14:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:2—a pomegranate

Judges 20:46 twenty: Judg 20:15, 35 Reciprocal: Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; 1 Sam 9:21—a Benjamite

Judges 20:47 six hundred: Judg 21:13; Ps 103:9, 10; Isa 1:9; Jer 14:7; Lam 3:32; Hab 3:2, rock of Rimmon, The rock Rimmon was doubtless a strong place; but it is uncertain where situated. It is probable however, that it was near, and took its name from, the village of Remmon, mentioned by Eusebius, fifteen miles north from Jerusalem. It appears that rocks are still resorted to in the East, as places of security; and some of them are even capable of sustaining a siege. Deut. Lam. Roque says, that “The Grand Seignior, wishing to seize the person of the emir—Fakr-eddin, prince of the Druses gave orders to the pacha to take him prisoner: he accordingly came in search of him, with a new army, in the district of Chouf, which is part of mount Lebanon, wherein is the village of Gesin, and close to it, the rock which served for a retreat to the emir. It is named in Arabic, Magara Gesin, i.e., the cavern of Gessin, by which name it is famous. The pacha pressed the emir so closely, that this unfortunate prince was obliged to shut himself up in the cleft of a great rock, with a small number of his officers. The pacha besieged him there several months; and was going to blow up the rock by a mine, when the emir capitulated.” Reciprocal: Judg 20:15—twenty; Judg 21:14—sufficed them not; Zech 14:10—Rimmon

Judges 20:48 smote them: Deut 13:15–17; 2 Chr 25:13; 28:6–9; Prov 18:19 came to hand: Heb. was found they came to: Heb. were found Reciprocal: Judg 21:23—repaired

CHAPTER 21

- 1 The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin;
- 8 By the destruction of Jabesh-gilead they provide them four hundred wives;
- 16 They advise the remainder to surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

Judges 21:1 had sworn: Judg 20:1, 8, 10; Jer 4:2 There: Judg 21:5; 11:30, 31; 1 Sam 14:24, 28, 29; Eccl 5:2; Mark 6:23; Acts 23:12; Rom 10:2 his daughter: Exod 34:12–16; Deut 7:2, 3 Reciprocal: Judg 11:35—I cannot; Judg 21:7—sworn; Judg 21:18—sworn; Judg 21:22—give unto; Jer 40:6—Mizpah; Matt 14:9—the oath’s

Judges 21:2 the house: Judg 21:12; 20:18, 23, 26; Josh 18:1 lifted: Judg 2:4; Gen 27:38; 1 Sam 30:4 Reciprocal: Num 11:18—ye have wept; Josh 7:6—until the eventide; 1 Sam 1:10—wept sore; 1 Sam 11:4—lifted up

Judges 21:3 why is: Deut 29:24; Josh 7:7–9; Ps 74:1; 80:12; Prov 19:3; Isa 63:17; Jer 12:1 Reciprocal: Judg 17:6—no king

Judges 21:4 rose early: Ps 78:34, 35; Hos 5:15 built there: Judg 6:26; Exod 20:24, 25; 2

Sam 24:18, 25; 1 Kgs 8:64; Heb 13:10 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Judg 6:24—built; 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Sam 14:35—built; 1 Kgs 18:32—And with

Judges 21:5 a great oath: Judg 21:1, 18; 5:23; Lev 27:28, 29; 1 Sam 11:7; Jer 48:10 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—land; Josh 15:38—Mizpeh; Judg 20:1—Then all; Judg 20:8—We will not; Judg 21:10—Go and smite; 1 Sam 7:17—he built; Ezra 10:8—And that whosoever

Judges 21:6 repented them: Judg 21:15; 11:35; 20:23; 2 Sam 2:26; Hos 11:8; Luke 19:41, 42 Reciprocal: Ps 68:27—little

Judges 21:7 sworn: Judg 21:1, 18; 1 Sam 14:28, 29, 45 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Judg 21:22—give unto; Matt 14:9—the oath's

Judges 21:8 Jabeshgilead: This place, as its name imports, was situated in Gilead, east of Jordan. Eusebius and Jerome say it was a great town in their time, standing upon a hill, six miles south from Pella, in the way to Geresia, now Djerash. The Wady Yabes, mentioned by Burckhardt, which empties itself into the Jordan, in the neighbourhood of Bisan or Beth-shan (see 1 Sam 31:11,) and upon which Pella was situated (celebrated by Pliny, 1. v. c. 18, for its fine waters,) seems to have taken its name from Jabesh. Near this spot, we must therefore look for its site; and the place called Kalaat Rabbad seems to correspond, very nearly, to the spot; though it probably still retains among the Arabs its ancient name. 1 Sam 11:1–3; 31:11–13; 2 Sam 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Israel; Josh 11:3—land

Judges 21:9 Reciprocal: Judg 5:23—they came

Judges 21:10 Go and smite: As they had sworn to destroy those who would not assist in the war (Judg 21:5) they determined to destroy the men of Jabesh, and to leave none except the virgins; and to give these to the 600; Benjamites who had escaped to the rock of Rimmon. The whole account is dreadful. The crime of the men of Gibeah was of the deepest dye; the punishment involving both the guilty and innocent, was extended to the most criminal excess, and their mode of remedying the evil they had occasioned was equally abominable. Judg 21:5; 5:23; Deut 13:15; Josh 7:24; 1 Sam 11:7; 15:3

Judges 21:11 every male: Num 31:17, 18; Deut 2:34 hath lain by man: Heb. knoweth the lying with man Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 31:7—all; Jer 44:7—to cut

Judges 21:12 virgins: Heb. women virgins: Shiloh, Judg 20:18, 23; Josh 18:1; Ps 78:60; Jer 7:12 Reciprocal: Num 31:17—kill every male; Judg 21:2—the house; Judg 21:14—sufficed them not; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly

Judges 21:13 to speak: Heb. and spake and called the rock Rimmon: Judg 20:47; Josh 15:32 call peaceably: or, proclaim peace, Deut 20:10; Isa 57:19; Luke 10:5; Eph 2:17 Reciprocal: Zech 14:10—Rimmon

Judges 21:14 sufficed them not: Judg 21:12; 20:47; 1 Cor 7:2 Reciprocal: Judg 21:22—each man

Judges 21:15 repented: Judg 21:6, 17 a breach: 1 Chr 13:11; 15:13; Isa 30:13; 58:12

Judges 21:17 an inheritance: Num 26:55; 36:7 Reciprocal: Judg 21:15—repented

Judges 21:18 sworn: Judg 21:1; 11:35 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Judg 21:5—a great oath; Judg 21:7—sworn; Judg 21:22—give unto; Matt 26:74—began

Judges 21:19 a feast: Exod 23:14–16; Lev 23:2, 4, 6, 10, 34; Num 10:10; 28:16, 26; 29:12; Deut 16:1, 10, 13; Ps 81:3; John 5:1; 7:2 yearly: Heb. from year to year on the east side: or, toward the sun rising of the highway: or, on Lebonah: Maundrell supposes, that either Khan Leban, which is situated on the eastern side of a “delicious vale,” four leagues south from Shechem, and two leagues north from Bethel, or the village of Leban, which is on the opposite side, occupies the site of the ancient Lebonah. It is eight hours, or about 24 miles, from Jerusalem, according to Dr. RICHARDSON. Reciprocal: Josh 18:1—Shiloh; Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; 2 Sam 20:13—the highway

Judges 21:21 dance: Judg 11:34; Exod 15:20; 1 Sam 18:6; 2 Sam 6:14, 21; Ps 149:3; 150:4; Eccl 3:4; Jer 31:13; Matt 10:17; Luke 17:25 Reciprocal: Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; Judg 18:31—all the time

Judges 21:22 Be favourable unto them: or, Gratify us in them, Phlm 1:9–12 each man: Judg 21:14; Gen 1:27; 7:13; Mark 10:6–8; 1 Cor 7:2 give unto: Judg 21:1, 7, 18; Prov 20:25

Judges 21:23 and they went: It appears that the Benjamites acted in the most honourable way to the women they had thus violently carried off, and we may rest assured, that they took them to an inheritance more than equal to their own. But this transaction, as well as the indiscriminate massacre of the people of Jabesh-gilead, as Dr. GRAY observes, was certainly stamped with injustice and cruelty; and must be condemned on those principles which the Scriptures elsewhere furnish. repaired: Judg 20:48

Judges 21:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:36—Every man

Judges 21:25 no: Judg 17:6; 18:1; 19:1 right: Judg 18:7; Deut 12:8; Ps 12:4; Prov 3:5; 14:12; Eccl 11:9; Mic 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Hos 9:9—Gibeah

RUTH

This book is evidently a supplement to the book of Judges, and an introduction to that of Samuel, between which it is placed with great propriety. In the ancient Jewish canon, it formed a part of the book of Judges; but the modern Jews make it one of the five Megilloth, which they place towards the end of the Old Testament. This book has been attributed to various authors; but the best founded and generally received opinion, and in which the Jews coincide, is that which ascribes it to the prophet Samuel; before whose time it could not have been written, as is evident from the genealogy recorded in Judg 4:17–22. The time in which the events detailed in this book happened is involved in much obscurity and uncertainty. Augustine refers it to the time of the

regal government of the Hebrews; Josephus to the administration of Eli; Moldenhawer, after some Jewish writers, to the time of Ehud; Rabbi Kimichi, and other Jewish authors, to the time of Ibzan; Bps. PATRICK and Horne to the judicature of Gideon; Lightfoot to the period between Ehud and Deborah; and Usher, who is followed by most chronologers, to the time of Shamgar. The authenticity and canonical authority of this sacred book cannot be questioned; and the Evangelists, in describing our Saviour's descent, have followed its genealogical accounts. To delineate part of this genealogy appears to be the principal design of the book; it had been foretold that the Messiah should be of the tribe of Judah, and it was afterwards revealed that he should be of the family of David; and therefore it was necessary, to prevent the least suspicion of fraud or design, that the history of that family should be written before these prophecies were revealed. And thus this book, these prophecies, and their accomplishment, serve mutually to illustrate each other. The whole narrative is extremely interesting and instructive, and is written with the most beautiful simplicity. The distress of Naomi; her affectionate concern for her daughter-in-law; the reluctant departure of Orpah; the dutiful attachment of Ruth; and the sorrowful return to Bethlehem, are very beautifully told. The simplicity of manners, likewise, which is shown in the account of Ruth's industry and attention to Naomi; of the elegant charity of Boaz; and of his acknowledgment of his kindred with Ruth, afford a very pleasing contrast to the turbulent scenes described in the preceding book. And while it exhibits, in a striking and affecting manner, the care of Divine Providence over those who sincerely fear God, and honestly aim at fulfilling his will, the circumstance of a Moabitess becoming an ancestor of the Messiah seems to have been a pre-intimation of the admission of the Gentiles into his church. It must be remarked, that in the estimation of the Jews, it was disgraceful to David to have derived his birth from a Moabitess; and Shimei, in his revilings against him, is supposed by them to have tauntingly reflected on his descent from Ruth. This book, therefore, contains an intrinsic proof of its own verity, as it reveals a circumstance so little flattering to the sovereign of Israel; and it is scarcely necessary to appeal to its admission into the canon of Scripture, for a testimony of its authentic character. Add to which, that the native, the amiable simplicity in which the story is told, is sufficient proof of its genuineness. There are several sympathetic circumstances recorded which no forger could have invented. there is too much of nature to admit anything of art.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Elimelech, driven by famine into Moab, dies there;
- 4 Mahlon and Chilion, having married wives of Moab, die also;
- 6 Naomi, returning homeward,
- 8 dissuades her two daughters-in-law from going with her;
- 14 Orpah leaves her, but Ruth with great constancy accompanies her;
- 19 They two come to Beth-lehem, where they are gladly received.

Ruth 1:1 the judges: Judg 2:16; 12:8 ruled: Heb. judged a famine: Gen 12:10; 26:1; 43:1; Lev 26:19; Deut 28:23, 24, 38; 2 Sam 21:1; 1 Kgs 17:1–12; 18:2; 2 Kgs 8:1, 2; Ps 105:16; 107:34; Jer 14:1; Ezek 14:13, 21; Joel 1:10, 11, 16–20; Amos 4:6, Beth-lehem-judah, Judg 17:8; 19:1, 2 Reciprocal: Judg 17:7—General; 1 Sam 22:3—the king; 2 Kgs 4:13—among mine; 1 Chr 8:8—in the; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Dan 2:44—in the days; Matt 2:5—General; Acts 13:20—he gave

Ruth 1:2 Elimelech: The Rabbins say, that Elimelech was the son of Salmon, who married Rahab; and that Naomi was his niece. Naomi: Ruth 1:20 Mahlon: It is imagined, and not without probability, that Mahlon and Chilion are the same with Joash and Saraph, mentioned in 1 Chr 4:22. Ephrathites: Gen 35:19; 1 Sam 1:1; 17:21; Mic 5:2 continued: Heb. were Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—Ephrath; Gen 48:7—Rachel; Judg 17:7—General; Ruth 4:11—Ephratah; 1 Kgs 11:26—an Ephrathite; Ps 132:6—at Ephratah

Ruth 1:3 and she was: 2 Kgs 4:1; Ps 34:19; Heb 12:6, 10, 11

Ruth 1:4 they took: The Targum says, “they transgressed the decree of the word of the Lord, and took to them strange women.” wives: Deut 7:3; 23:3; 1 Kgs 11:1, 2 Ruth: Matt 1:5

Ruth 1:5 AM 2696, BC 1308, An, Ex, Is, 183 Mahlon: Deut 32:39; Ps 89:30–32; Jer 2:19 died: The Targum adds, “And because they transgressed the decree of the word of the Lord, and joined affinity with strange people, therefore their days were cut off.” and the woman: Isa 49:21; Matt 22:25–27; Luke 7:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:8—the dead; Isa 47:9—these two

Ruth 1:6 visited: Gen 21:1; 50:25; Exod 3:16; 4:31; 1 Sam 2:21; Luke 1:68; 19:44; 1 Pet 2:12 in giving: Gen 28:20; 48:15; Exod 16:4–6; Ps 104:14, 15; 111:5; 132:15; 145:15; 146:7; 147:14; Prov 30:8; Isa 55:10; Matt 6:11; 1 Tim 6:8 Reciprocal: Ps 65:9—visitest; Zech 10:3—visited

Ruth 1:7 she went: 2 Kgs 8:3 they went: Ruth 1:10, 14; Exod 18:27

Ruth 1:8 Go: Josh 24:15–28; Luke 14:25–33 the Lord: Phil 4:18, 19; 2 Tim 1:16–18 the dead: Ruth 1:5; 2:20; Eph 5:22; 6:2, 3; Col 3:18, 24 Reciprocal: Ruth 3:10—at the beginning; 1 Sam 20:8—deal kindly; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed

Ruth 1:9 rest: Ruth 3:1 she kissed: Gen 27:27; 29:11; 45:15; Acts 20:37 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—lift; Gen 31:28—kiss; Gen 45:2—wept aloud

Ruth 1:10 Surely: Ps 16:3; 119:63; Zech 8:23 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:7—they went

Ruth 1:11 are there: This alludes to the custom that when a married brother died, without leaving posterity, his brother should take his widow; and the children of such marriages were accounted those of the deceased brother. This address of Naomi to her daughter-in-law is exceedingly tender, persuasive, and affecting. that they: Gen 38:11; Deut 25:5 Reciprocal: Gen 38:8—General; Gen 38:9—General; Ruth 2:11—all that; 2 Sam 15:19—Ittai; Matt 22:24—Moses; Mark 12:19—that; Luke 20:28—General; John 6:67—Will; Rom 4:18—against; Gal 4:27—desolate

Ruth 1:12 too old: Gen 17:17; 1 Tim 5:9 I should have: or, I were with Reciprocal: Deut 25:5—husband’s brother; Luke 20:28—General

Ruth 1:13 tarry: Heb. hope it grieveth me much: Heb. I have much bitterness the hand: Deut 2:15; Judg 2:15; 1 Sam 5:11; Job 19:21; Ps 32:4; 38:2; 39:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 38:11—till Shelah; Deut 25:5—husband’s brother

Ruth 1:14 Orpah: Gen 31:28, 55; 1 Kgs 19:20; Matt 10:37; 19:22; Mark 10:21, 22; 2 Tim 4:10 but Ruth: The LXX add, και επεστρεψεν εις τον λαον αυτης,, “and returned to her own people.” The Vulgate, Syriac, and Arabic are to the same purpose. It seems a very natural addition, and agrees with the assertion in the next verse; and is accordingly adopted by Houbigant as a part of the text. Deut 4:4; 10:20; Prov 17:17; 18:24; Isa 14:1; Zech 8:23; Matt 16:24; John 6:66–69; Acts 17:34; Heb 10:39 Reciprocal: Gen 34:3—soul; Gen 45:15—Moreover; Ruth 1:7—they went; Ruth 2:11—all that; 2 Sam 19:39—kissed Barzillai

Ruth 1:15 gone back: Ps 36:3; 125:5; Zeph 1:6; Matt 13:20, 21; Heb 10:38; 1 John 2:19 and unto: They were probably both idolaters at this time. That they were proselytes is an unfounded conjecture; and the conversion of Ruth now only commenced. her gods: Judg 11:24 return: Josh 24:15, 19; 2 Sam 15:19, 20; 2 Kgs 2:2; Luke 14:26–33; 24:28 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Num 10:30—General; 2 Kgs 3:13—get

Ruth 1:16 Ruth: A more perfect surrender of friendly feelings to a friend was never made. This was a most extraordinary and disinterested attachment. Entreat me not: or, Be not against me to leave: 2 Kgs 2:2–6; Luke 24:28, 29; Acts 21:13 whither: 2 Sam 15:21; Matt 8:19; John 13:37; Rev 14:4 thy people: Ruth 2:11, 12; Ps 45:10; Isa 14:1 thy God: Josh 24:18; Dan 2:47; 3:29; 4:37; Hos 13:4; 2 Cor 6:16–18; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Josh 24:15—choose; Ruth 2:6—It is the; Ruth 4:15—for thy; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Kgs 4:30—I will not; 1 Chr 12:18—came upon Amasai; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Prov 17:17—General; Song 6:1—that; Zech 8:23—We will; Matt 1:5—Booz; John 1:38—where; 2 Cor 7:3—to die

Ruth 1:17 the lord: 1 Sam 3:17; 25:22; 2 Sam 3:9, 35; 19:13; 1 Kgs 2:23; 19:2; 20:10; 2 Kgs 6:31 but death: Acts 11:23; 20:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:44—God; 1 Sam 20:13—The Lord do; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; Song 6:1—that; Dan 1:8—purposed; Zech 8:23—We will; Matt 1:5—Booz; 2 Cor 7:3—to die

Ruth 1:18 When: Acts 21:14 was stedfastly minded: Heb. strengthened herself, Acts 2:42; Eph 6:10 Reciprocal: Dan 1:8—purposed; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye; Col 2:5—and the

Ruth 1:19 all the city: From this it would appear that Naomi was not only well known, but also highly respected at Beth-lehem: a proof that Elimelech was of high consideration at that place. Matt 21:10 Is this Naomi: Isa 23:7; Lam 2:15 Reciprocal: Josh 19:15—Bethlehem; Ruth 2:6—It is the; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; Job 2:12—knew him; Song 1:6—Look; Lam 4:8—they; Matt 2:5—General; Luke 2:4—unto; John 9:8—Is not

Ruth 1:20 Naomi: that is, Pleasant Mara: that is, Bitter the Almighty: Gen 17:1; 43:14; Job 5:17; 11:7; Rev 1:8; 21:22 dealt: Job 6:4; 19:6; Ps 73:14; 88:15; Isa 38:13; Lam 3:1–20; Heb 12:11 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 15:23—Marah; Ruth 1:2—Naomi; 1 Sam 1:10—in bitterness of soul; Job 13:26—writest; Job 23:16—Almighty; Job 27:2—vexed my soul; Ps 107:39—they are; Isa 22:4—Look; Isa 47:9—these two; Lam 3:15—filled; Lam 4:8—they; Mic 1:12—Maroth; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Ruth 1:21 and the: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Job 1:21 the Lord: Job 10:17; 13:26; 16:8; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Job 27:2—vexed my soul; Ps 42:4—When; Ps 107:39—they are; Isa 22:4—Look

Ruth 1:22 in the beginning: At the beginning of Spring; for the barley harvest began immediately after the passover, and that festival was held on the 15th of Nisan, corresponding nearly with our March Ruth 2:23; Exod 9:31, 32; 2 Sam 21:9 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:6—It is the; Matt 1:5—Booz

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Ruth gleans in the field of Boaz;
- 4 Boaz takes notice of her,
- 8 and shews her great favour;
- 18 That which she got, she carries to Naomi.

Ruth 2:1 kinsman: Ruth 3:2, 12 a mighty: Deut 8:17, 18; Job 1:3; 31:25 Boaz: Boaz, according the Targumist, was the same as Ibzan. Ruth 4:21; Judg 12:8–10; 1 Chr 2:10–12; Matt 1:5; Luke 3:32, Booz Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:20—the mighty

Ruth 2:2 glean ears: Lev 19:9, 16; 23:22; Deut 24:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 24:15—pitcher; Gen 32:5—may find; Ruth 2:10—Why have; 2 Sam 14:22—I have found; Prov 31:13—worketh; 1 Tim 5:4—to requite

Ruth 2:3 gleaned: 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:12 hap was: Heb. hap happened, 2 Kgs 8:5; Esth 6:1, 2; Matt 10:29; Luke 10:31 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; 2 Sam 1:6—As I happened; Prov 31:13—worketh; Mark 11:13—haply

Ruth 2:4 The Lord: Ps 118:26; 129:7, 8; Luke 1:28; 2 Thess 3:16; 2 Tim 4:22; 2 John 10, 11 And they: Ruth 4:11; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Ps 133:1–3; 1 Tim 6:2 Reciprocal: Gen 47:10—General; Num 6:24—The Lord; Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Ruth 3:10—Blessed; 1 Sam 13:10—salute him; 2 Sam 13:25—blessed; 2 Kgs 4:18—to the reapers; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; Jer 31:23—The Lord; Matt 2:5—General; Luke 2:4—unto; Rom 15:33—be

Ruth 2:5; Ruth 4:21; 1 Chr 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:13—the Lord

Ruth 2:6 the servant: This seems to have been a kind of steward, who had the under-management of the estate. Gen 15:2; 24:2; 39:4; Matt 20:8; 24:45 It is the: Ruth 1:16, 19, 22

Ruth 2:7 I pray: Prov 15:33; 18:23; Matt 5:3; Eph 5:21; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 continued: Prov 13:4; 22:29; Eccl 9:10; Rom 12:11; Gal 6:9 in the house: It seems that the reapers were now resting in a tent, erected for that purpose; and that Ruth had just gone in with them, to take her rest also. Reciprocal: Ruth 2:21—Thou shalt

Ruth 2:8 my daughter: 1 Sam 3:6, 16; 2 Kgs 5:13; Matt 9:2, 22 neither: Song 1:7, 8 abide: Matt 10:7–11; Phil 4:8 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:21—Thou shalt; Ruth 3:2—with whose

Ruth 2:9 touch thee: Gen 20:6; Job 19:21; Ps 105:15; Prov 6:29; 1 Cor 7:1; 1 John 5:18 go: Gen 24:18–20; Matt 10:42; John 4:7–11

Ruth 2:10 fell: Gen 18:2; 1 Sam 25:23 Why have: Ruth 2:2, 13; 2 Sam 9:8; 19:28; Luke 1:43, 48; Rom 12:10 seeing: Isa 56:3–8; Matt 15:22–28; 25:35; Luke 7:6, 7; 17:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—if now; Num 32:5—if we have; Ruth 2:19—blessed; Ruth 3:9—Ruth; 1 Sam 18:18—Who am I; 1 Sam 25:41—thine; 2 Sam 24:20—bowed

Ruth 2:11 all that: Ruth 1:11, 14–22; Ps 37:5, 6 and how: Ps 45:10; Luke 5:11, 23; 14:33; 18:29, 30; Heb 11:8, 9, 24–26 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:16—thy people; 2 Sam 9:7—for I will; 2 Sam 21:11—told David; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger

Ruth 2:12 recompense: 1 Sam 24:19; Ps 19:11; 58:11; Prov 11:18; 23:18 marg. Matt 5:12; 6:1; 10:41, 42; Luke 6:35; 14:12–14; Col 2:18; 2 Tim 1:18; 4:8; Heb 6:10; 11:6, 26 wings: Ruth 1:16; Ps 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 61:4; 63:7; 91:4; Matt 23:37 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Deut 6:7—shalt talk; 1 Sam 2:20—blessed; 2 Sam 9:7—for I will; 2 Sam 21:11—told David; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 18:24—the Lord recompensed me; Eccl 4:9—a good; Song 6:1—that; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Jer 31:16—for; Mal 4:2—wings; Luke 13:34—as; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Tim 5:5—trusteth

Ruth 2:13 Let me find: or, I find favour, Gen 33:8, 10, 15; 43:14; 1 Sam 1:18; 2 Sam 16:4 friendly: Heb. to the heart, Gen 34:3; Judg 19:3 not like: 1 Sam 25:41; Prov 15:33; Phil 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—my lord; Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 47:25—let us; Ruth 2:10—Why have; Neh 2:5—and if thy; Rom 7:3—though

Ruth 2:14 At mealtime: Job 31:16–22; Prov 11:24, 25; Isa 32:8; 58:7, 10, 11; Luke 14:12–14 dip thy morsel: Vinegar, robb of fruits, etc., are used for this purpose in the East to the present day; into which, says Dr. SHAW, they dip the bread and hand together. parched: 1 Sam 17:17; 25:18; 2 Sam 17:28 she did: Deut 8:10; 11:15; 2 Kgs 4:43, 44; Matt 14:20 was sufficed: Ruth 2:18; Ps 23:5

Ruth 2:15 glean: The word glean comes from the French glaner to gather ears or grains of corn. This was formerly a general custom in England and Ireland. The poor went into the fields, and collected the straggling ears of corn after the reapers; and it was long supposed that this was their right, and that the law recognized it; but although it has been an old custom, it is now settled by a solemn judgment of the Court of Common Pleas, that a right to glean in the harvest field cannot be claimed by any person at common law. Any person may permit or prevent it on his own grounds. By the Irish Acts, 25; Henry VIII. c. 1, and 28; Henry VIII. c. 24, gleaning and leasing are so restricted as to be in fact prohibited in that part of the United Kingdom. reproach: Heb. shame, Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 19:9—ye reap the harvest; Lev 23:22—General; Judg 15:4—caught three

Ruth 2:16; Deut 24:19–21; Ps 112:9; Prov 19:17; Matt 25:40; Rom 12:13; 2 Cor 8:5–11; Phlm 1:7; Heb 6:10; 1 John 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Judg 15:4—caught three

Ruth 2:17 she gleaned: Prov 31:27 ephah: Exod 16:36; Ezek 45:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:15—pitcher

Ruth 2:18 she had reserved: Ruth 2:14; John 6:12, 13; 1 Tim 5:4

Ruth 2:19 blessed: Ruth 2:10; Ps 41:1; 2 Cor 9:13–15 Boaz: 1 Kgs 7:21

Ruth 2:20 Blessed: Ruth 3:10; 2 Sam 2:5; Job 29:12, 13; 2 Tim 1:16–18 hath not: 2 Sam 9:1; Prov 17:17; Phil 4:10 one of our: or, one that hath right to redeem, Ruth 3:9; 4:6; Lev 25:25; Deut 25:5–7; Job 19:25 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:8—the dead; Ruth 3:2—is not Boaz; Ruth 3:13—if he will; Eph 4:32—kind

Ruth 2:21 Thou shalt: Ruth 2:7, 8, 22; Song 1:7, 8 young men: The word hannearim should be translated the servants; both male and female being included in it, the latter especially—see note on Ruth 2:8, see note on Ruth 2:22, and see note on Ruth 2:23.

Ruth 2:22 Ruth: Ruth is said, by the Targumist, to have been the daughter of Eglon, king of Moab. It is good: Prov 27:10; Song 1:8 meet: or, fall not upon thee Reciprocal: Ruth 2:21—Thou shalt

Ruth 2:23; Prov 6:6–8; 13:1, 20; 1 Cor 15:33; Eph 6:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 9:31—the barley; Ruth 1:22—in the beginning; Ruth 2:21—young men; Ruth 3:2—with whose; Prov 31:13—worketh

CHAPTER 3

- 1 By Naomi's instruction;
- 5 Ruth lies at Boaz's feet;
- 8 Boaz acknowledges the right of a kinsman;
- 14 He sends her away with six measures of barley.

Ruth 3:1 shall I not: Ruth 1:9; 1 Cor 7:36; 1 Tim 5:8, 14 may be: Gen 40:14; Deut 4:40; Ps 128:2; Jer 22:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:18—good; Deut 5:29—that it might; Eph 6:3—General

Ruth 3:2 is not Boaz: Ruth 2:20–23; Deut 25:5, 6; Heb 2:11–14 with whose: Ruth 2:8, 23 he winnoweth: It is probable that the winnowing of grain was effected by taking up a portion of the corn in a sieve, and letting it down slowly in the wind; thus the grain would, by its own weight, fall in one place, while the chaff, etc., would be carried a distance by the wind. It is said here that this was done at night; probably what was threshed out in the day was winnowed in the evening, when the sea breeze set in, which was common in Palestine. Reciprocal: Lev 25:25—General; Ruth 2:1—kinsman

Ruth 3:3 anoint thee: 2 Sam 14:2; Ps 104:15; Eccl 9:8; Matt 6:17 put thy: Esth 5:1; 1 Tim 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:20—anointed; Ezek 23:40—thou didst; Luke 7:46—General

Ruth 3:4 uncover his feet: or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet, 1 Thess 5:22

Ruth 3:6 and did: Exod 20:12; Prov 1:8; John 2:5; 15:14

Ruth 3:7 his heart: Gen 43:34; Judg 16:25; 19:6, 9, 22; 2 Sam 13:28; Esth 1:10; Ps 104:15; Eccl 2:24; 3:12, 13; 8:15; 9:7; 10:19; 1 Cor 10:31; Eph 5:18 went to lie: Such was the simplicity of those early times, that the most wealthy persons looked after their own affairs, both at home and in the field. These threshing-floors were covered at top to

keep off the rain, but lay open on all sides, that the wind might come in freely, for winnowing the corn; which being done, it is probable they were shut up at night, with doors fitted to them, that if any one lay there he might be kept warm, and the corn be secured from robbers.

Ruth 3:9 Ruth: Ruth 2:10–13; 1 Sam 25:41; Luke 14:11 spread therefore: Hebrew “spread thy wing;” the emblem of protection; and a metaphor taken from the young of fowls, which run under the wings of their mother from birds of prey. Even to the present day, when a Jew marries a woman, he throws the skirts of his talith over her, to signify that he has taken her under his protection. Ezek 16:8 a near kinsman: or, one that has right to redeem, Ruth 3:12; 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 25:25—General; Deut 22:30—discover; Deut 25:5—husband’s brother

Ruth 3:10 Blessed: Ruth 2:4, 20; 1 Cor 13:4, 5 at the beginning: Ruth 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the most; Gen 14:19—Blessed be; Gen 24:31—thou; Judg 17:2—Blessed; 1 Sam 15:13—Blessed; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed

Ruth 3:11 city: Heb. gate, Prov 12:4; 31:10, 29–31 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:13—Boaz; Phil 4:8—virtue; 2 Pet 1:3—virtue

Ruth 3:12 there is: Ruth 4:1; Matt 7:12; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: Lev 25:25—General; Ruth 2:1—kinsman; Ruth 3:9—a near kinsman; Ruth 4:5—to raise up

Ruth 3:13 if he will: Ruth 2:20; 4:5; Deut 25:5–9; Matt 22:24–27 the Lord liveth: Judg 8:19; Jer 4:2; 2 Cor 1:23; Heb 6:16 Reciprocal: Job 27:2—God liveth

Ruth 3:14 Let it not: Eccl 7:1; Rom 12:17; 14:16; 1 Cor 10:32; 2 Cor 8:21; 1 Thess 5:22; 1 Pet 2:12

Ruth 3:15 veil: or sheet, or apron, The word mitpachath has been variously rendered. The LXX translate it περιζωμα, an apron, and Vulgate, pallium, a cloak. By the circumstances of the story, it must have been of a considerable size; and accordingly Dr. SHAW thinks it was no other than the hyke, the finer sort of which, such as are still worn by ladies and persons of distinction among the Arabs, he takes to answer to the πεπλος, or robe, of the ancient Greeks. he measured: Isa 32:8; Gal 6:10 six measures: The quantity of this barley is uncertain. The Targum renders it, shith sein, “six seahs.” A seah contained about two gallons and a half, six of which must have been a very heavy load for a woman, and so the Targumist thought, for he adds, “And she received strength from the Lord to carry it.” Reciprocal: Isa 3:23—veils

Ruth 3:16 Who art thou: Or, as the Vulgate renders, Quid egisti filia “What hast thou done, my daughter?” Ruth 3:16

Ruth 3:18 Sit still: Ps 37:3–5; Isa 28:16; 30:7 Reciprocal: Ps 132:4—give sleep

CHAPTER 4

1 Boaz calls into judgment the next kinsman;

- 6 He refuses the redemption according to the manner in Israel;
- 9 Boaz buys the inheritance;
- 11 He marries Ruth;
- 13 She bears Obed, the grandfather of David;
- 18 The generations of Pharez unto David.

Ruth 4:1 to the gate: Deut 16:18; 17:5; 21:19; 25:7; Job 29:7; 31:21; Amos 5:10–12, 15 the kinsman: Ruth 3:12 such: Isa 55:1; Zech 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—all that; Gen 23:11—in the; Gen 23:18—all; Gen 34:20—the gate; Deut 25:6—that his name; Josh 20:4—at the entering; Prov 31:23—in the; Amos 5:12—in the

Ruth 4:2 the elders: Exod 18:21, 22; 21:8; Deut 29:10; 31:28; 1 Kgs 21:8; Prov 31:23; Lam 5:14; Acts 6:12 Reciprocal: Josh 20:4—at the entering; Job 29:7—General; Isa 8:2—I took

Ruth 4:3 he said: Ps 112:5; Prov 13:10 Reciprocal: Num 27:11—kinsman

Ruth 4:4 I thought: Heb. I said I will reveal in thine ear Buy it: Jer 32:7–9, 25; Rom 12:17; 2 Cor 8:21; Phil 4:8 before the inhabitants: Gen 23:18; Jer 32:10–12 for there is none: Lev 25:25–29 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the; 2 Sam 7:27—revealed

Ruth 4:5 What day: Or rather, according to the emendations proposed by Houbigant and Dr. KENNICOTT, and which have been confirmed by a great many manuscripts since collated, and agreeably to the ancient versions, “In the day thou purchasest the land from the hand of Naomi, thou wilt also acquire Ruth, the Moabitess, the wife of the dead,” etc. This is Boaz’s statement of the case to his kinsman, before the people and elders. to raise up: Ruth 3:12, 13; Gen 38:8; Deut 25:5, 6; Matt 22:24; Luke 20:28 Reciprocal: Mark 12:19—If

Ruth 4:6 I cannot: The Targum seems to give the proper sense of this passage: “I cannot redeem it, because I have a wife already; and it is not fit for me to bring another into my house, lest brawling and contention arise in it; and lest I hurt my own inheritance. Do thou redeem it, for thou has no wife; which hinders me from redeeming it.” Ruth 4:6 Reciprocal: Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Deut 25:8—I like not; Ruth 2:20—one of our

Ruth 4:7 a man plucked off: This custom does not refer to the law about refusing to marry a brother’s widow, but was usual in the transfer of inheritances: for this relative was not a brother, but simply a kinsman; and the shoe was not pulled off by Ruth, but by the kinsman himself. The Targumist, instead of his shoe, renders “his right hand glove,” it probably being the custom, in his time, to give that instead of a shoe. Jarchi says, “When we purchase anything new, it is customary to give, instead of a shoe, a handkerchief or veil.” Deut 25:7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 23:17—made sure; Gen 23:20—were; Deut 25:9—loose his shoe; Ps 108:9—I cast

Ruth 4:8 Reciprocal: Deut 25:9—loose his shoe; Ps 108:9—I cast

Ruth 4:9 Ye are witnesses: Gen 23:16–18; Jer 32:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the

Ruth 4:10 have I: Gen 29:18, 19, 27; Prov 18:22; 19:14; 31:10, 11; Hos 3:2; 12:12; Eph 5:25 the name: Deut 25:6; Josh 7:9; Ps 34:16; 109:15; Isa 48:19; Zech 13:2 ye are witnesses: Isa 8:2, 3; Mal 2:14; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Gen 29:22—and made; Gen

38:9—General; Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Deut 25:9—So shall; 1 Sam 22:3—the king; John 4:18—is not

Ruth 4:11 the Lord: Gen 24:60; Ps 127:3–5; 128:3–6 Rachel: Gen 29:32–35; 30:1–24; 35:16–20; 46:8–27; Num 26:1–65 build: Deut 25:9; Prov 14:1 do thou worthily: or, get thee riches, or power Ephratah: Ruth 1:2; Gen 35:16, 19; Ps 132:6; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:6 be famous: Heb. proclaim thy name Reciprocal: Gen 16:2—obtain children; Gen 23:11—in the; Gen 29:16—was Leah; Gen 30:3—have children by her; Gen 31:14—Rachel; Gen 48:9—my sons; Gen 48:19—become; Gen 48:20—Israel bless; Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Ruth 2:4—And they; 1 Sam 2:20—blessed; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; Job 29:7—General; Isa 8:2—I took; Jer 29:22—shall be; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Matt 2:5—General; Luke 2:4—unto

Ruth 4:12 the house: Gen 46:12; Num 26:20–22 whom: Gen 38:29; 1 Chr 2:4; Matt 1:3 of the seed: 1 Sam 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:60—they; Gen 48:19—become; Gen 48:20—Israel bless; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Luke 3:33—Phares

Ruth 4:13 AM 2697, BC 1307, An, Ex, Is, 184 Boaz: Ruth 3:11 the Lord: Ruth 4:12; Gen 20:17, 18; 21:1–3; 25:21; 29:31; 30:2, 22, 23; 33:5; 1 Sam 1:27; Ruth 2:5; Ps 113:9; 127:3

Ruth 4:14 the women: Luke 1:58; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 Blessed: Gen 29:35; Ps 34:1–3; 103:1, 2; 1 Thess 5:18; 2 Thess 1:3 which hath: Gen 24:27 left thee: Heb. caused to cease unto thee kinsman: or, redeemer that his: Ruth 4:21, 22; Gen 12:2; Isa 11:1–4; Matt 1:5–20 Reciprocal: Ps 107:41—setteth; Gal 4:27—desolate

Ruth 4:15 a nourisher: etc. Heb. to nourish thy grey hairs, Gen 45:11; 47:12; Ps 55:22; Isa 46:4 for thy: Ruth 1:16–18 better: 1 Sam 1:8; Prov 18:24 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:17—Obed

Ruth 4:17 the women: Luke 1:58–63 Obed: That is, δουλευων, serving, or a servant, as Josephus interprets it. Ruth 4:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:3—the king; 1 Chr 2:37—Obed; Ps 78:68—chose; Isa 11:1—of Jesse; Luke 2:4—unto

Ruth 4:18 Pharez: 1 Chr 2:4–8; 4:1; Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Phares, Esrom Reciprocal: Num 1:7—Nahshon; Num 26:20—Pharez; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 1 Chr 2:5—Hezron; Neh 11:4—Perez; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Heb 7:14—sprang

Ruth 4:19 begat Ram: 1 Chr 2:9, 10; Matt 1:4; Luke 3:33, Aram, Aminadab Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Amminadab; Matt 1:3—Aram

Ruth 4:20 Nahshon: Num 1:7; Matt 1:4; Luke 3:32, Naasson Salmon: or, Samlah Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Amminadab; Num 2:3—Nahshon; Num 7:12—General; 1 Chr 2:10—Amminadab; Luke 3:33—Aminadab

Ruth 4:21 Salmon: 1 Chr 2:11, Salma, Matt 1:5; Luke 3:32 and Boaz: 1 Chr 2:12; Matt 1:5; Luke 3:32, Booz Reciprocal: Ruth 2:1—Boaz; Ruth 2:5—General; Ruth 4:14—that his; 1 Kgs 7:21—Boaz; Luke 2:4—unto

Ruth 4:22 Jesse: 1 Sam 16:1; Isa 11:1 David: 1 Chr 2:15; Matt 1:6; Luke 3:31 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:14—that his; 1 Sam 17:12—David; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; Matt 1:5—Booz; Luke 2:4—unto

1 SAMUEL

The First Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called "The First Book of the KINGS."

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Elkanah, a Levite, having two wives, worships yearly at Shiloh;
- 4 He cherishes Hannah, though barren, and provoked by Peninnah;
- 9 Hannah in grief prays for a child;
- 12 Eli first rebuking her, afterwards blesses her;
- 19 Hannah, having born Samuel, stays at home till he is weaned;
- 24 She presents him, according to her vow, to the Lord.

1 Samuel 1:1 Ramathaimzophim: This ancient town, now called Ramla, is, according to Phocas, about thirty-six miles west of Jerusalem, and, according to modern travellers, about nine miles from Joppa and a league from Lydda, between which it is situated. It is built on a rising ground, on a rich plain, and contains about two thousand families. 1 Sam 1:19; Matt 27:57, Arimathea mount: Judg 17:1; 19:1 Elkanah: 1 Chr 6:25–27, 34 Zuph: 1 Sam 9:5 Ephrathite: 1 Sam 17:12; Judg 12:5; Ruth 1:2; 1 Kgs 11:26 Reciprocal: Gen 35:11—a nation; Gen 48:7—Rachel; Exod 6:24—Elkanah; Josh 18:25—Ramah; Judg 4:5—between; 1 Sam 7:17—his return; 1 Chr 6:26—Zophai; 1 Chr 6:27—Eliab; 1 Chr 6:35—Zuph; Luke 23:51—Arimathaea

1 Samuel 1:2 two: Gen 4:19, 23; 29:23–29; Judg 8:30; Matt 19:8 but: Gen 16:1, 2; 25:21; 29:31; Judg 13:2; Luke 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; 1 Sam 30:5—two wives; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child

1 Samuel 1:3 yearly: Heb. from year to year, Exod 23:14, 17; 34:23; Deut 16:16; Luke 2:41 to worship: Deut 12:5–7, 11–14 Shiloh: 1 Sam 1:9; Josh 18:1; Judg 18:31; Ps 78:60; Jer 7:12–14 And the: 1 Sam 1:9; 2:12–17, 34; 3:13; 4:4, 11, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; Judg 19:18—the house; 1 Sam 1:21—General; 1 Sam 2:19—from year to year

1 Samuel 1:4 offered: Lev 3:4; 7:15; Deut 12:5–7, 17; 16:11 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Deut 21:15—two wives; Ps 11:6—portion; 1 Cor 7:33—how

1 Samuel 1:5 a worthy portion: or, a double portion, The Hebrew phrase, manah achath appayim, is correctly rendered by Gesenius, ein Stud fur zwei personen, doppelte Portion, "a portion for two persons, a double portion;" for aph in Hebrew, and προσωπον in Greek, which literally mean a face, are used for a person. Gen 43:34; 45:22 he loved: Gen 29:30, 31; Deut 21:15 shut up: Gen 20:18; 30:2 Reciprocal: Gen 30:23—General; 1 Sam 9:23—Bring; Job 3:10—it shut not; Luke 1:7—they had

1 Samuel 1:6 adversary: Lev 18:18; Job 6:14 provoked her: Heb. angered her Reciprocal: Gen 16:4—her mistress; Gen 20:18—General; Gen 30:23—General; Judg 11:37—bewail; 1 Sam 2:5—waxed feeble; 1 Sam 3:3—the temple; 2 Sam 6:23—Michal; Job 17:2—provocation; Job 19:5—plead; Job 24:21—evil; Ps 37:1—Fret; Isa 4:1—reproach;

Luke 1:25—to take

1 Samuel 1:7 year: 1 Sam 2:19 when she: or, from the time that she, Heb. from her going up Reciprocal: Lev 10:19—should; Judg 19:18—the house; Job 17:2—provocation; Job 24:21—evil; Ps 102:4—so that; Jer 41:5—to the

1 Samuel 1:8 why weepeth: 2 Sam 12:16, 17; 2 Kgs 8:12; Job 6:14; John 20:13, 15; 1 Thess 5:14 am not: Ruth 4:15; Ps 43:4; Isa 54:1, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 40:7—Wherefore; Lev 10:19—should; 2 Kgs 4:14—she hath no child; 2 Kgs 6:28—What aileth thee; Ps 102:4—so that; Isa 56:5—better; Acts 21:13—to weep

1 Samuel 1:9; 1 Sam 3:3, 15; 2 Sam 7:2; Ps 5:7; 27:4; 29:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:3—Shiloh; 1 Sam 4:13—sat upon; Mal 2:13—covering

1 Samuel 1:10 in bitterness of soul: Heb. bitter of soul, Ruth 1:20; 2 Sam 17:8; Job 7:11; 9:18; 10:1; Isa 38:15; 54:6; Lam 3:15 prayed: Ps 50:15; 91:15; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 wept sore: Gen 50:10; Judg 21:2; 2 Sam 13:36; 2 Kgs 20:3; Jer 13:17; 22:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:2—discontented; 1 Sam 30:6—grieved; 2 Kgs 4:27—vexed; Job 3:20—the bitter; Ps 119:145—cried; Prov 14:10—heart; Prov 31:6—of heavy hearts; Mal 2:13—covering; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

1 Samuel 1:11 vowed: Gen 28:20; Num 21:2; 30:3–8; Judg 11:30; Eccl 5:4 look: Gen 29:32; Exod 4:31; 2 Sam 16:12; Ps 25:18 remember: 1 Sam 1:19; Gen 8:1; 30:22; Ps 132:1, 2 a man child: Heb. seed of men I will give: Samuel, as a descendent of Levi, was the Lord's property, from twenty-five years of age till fifty; but the vow here implies that he should be consecrated to the Lord from his infancy to his death, and that he should not only act as a Levite, but as a Nazarite. there: Num 6:5; Judg 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—childless; Gen 25:21—entreated; Exod 2:25—looked; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Lev 27:2—When; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 11:31—shall surely; Judg 11:39—to his vow; 1 Sam 1:22—and there; 1 Sam 1:27—For this; 2 Sam 15:8—thy servant; Ps 27:4—dwell; Ps 56:12—Thy; Ps 66:14—when; Ps 119:132—Look; Prov 31:2—the son of my vows; Lam 1:9—behold; Matt 2:23—He shall; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 1:48—regarded

1 Samuel 1:12 continued praying: Heb. multiplied to pray, Luke 11:8–10; 18:1; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17; Jas 5:16

1 Samuel 1:13 spake: Gen 24:42–45; Neh 2:4; Ps 25:1; Rom 8:26 she had: Zech 9:15; Acts 2:13; 1 Cor 13:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—speaking; Ps 5:1—consider my

1 Samuel 1:14 How long: Josh 22:12–20; Job 8:2; Ps 62:3; Prov 6:9; Matt 7:1–3 put away: Job 11:14; 22:23; Prov 4:24; Eph 4:25, 31 Reciprocal: Acts 2:13—These; Eph 4:22—ye

1 Samuel 1:15 my Lord: Prov 15:1; 25:15 of a sorrowful spirit: Heb. hard of spirit poured: Ps 42:4; 62:8; 142:2, 3; 143:6; Lam 2:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; 2 Chr 9:1—communed; Ps 25:1—do I; Ps 102:1—poureth; Ps 119:145—cried; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Jer 20:12—for; Dan 4:19—My Lord; Acts 2:15—these; Phil 4:6—in

1 Samuel 1:16 a daughter: 1 Sam 2:12; 10:27; 25:25; Deut 13:13 out of: Job 6:2, 3; 10:1, 2; Matt 12:34, 35 complaint: or, meditation Reciprocal: Judg 19:22—sons of Belial; Job

21:4—is my complaint; Ps 5:1—consider my; Ps 42:4—I pour; Ps 102:1—poureth; Ps 142:2—poured out; Jonah 2:2—by reason of mine; John 20:15—if

1 Samuel 1:17 Go: 1 Sam 25:35; 29:7; Judg 18:6; 2 Kgs 5:19; Mark 5:34; Luke 7:50; 8:48 the God: 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 20:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 4:18—Go in peace; Josh 14:13—blessed; 1 Sam 20:42—Go in peace; 1 Kgs 8:26—And now; Acts 16:36—and go

1 Samuel 1:18 Let thine: Gen 32:5; 33:8, 15; Ruth 2:13 went her: Eccl 9:7; John 16:24; Rom 15:13; Phil 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Luke 18:14—went

1 Samuel 1:19 they rose: 1 Sam 9:26; Ps 5:3; 55:17; 119:147; Mark 1:35 knew: Gen 4:1 and the Lord: 1 Sam 1:11; Gen 8:1; 21:1; 30:22; Ps 25:7; 136:23; Luke 23:42 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—God; Judg 4:5—between; 1 Sam 2:21—visited; 1 Sam 7:17—his return; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; 1 Chr 6:27—Elkanah; Ps 127:3—children; Luke 1:25—hath

1 Samuel 1:20 when the time was come about: Heb. in revolution of days, Samuel. that is, Asked of God. Because. Gen 4:25; 5:29; 16:11; 29:32–35; 30:6–21; 41:51, 52; Exod 2:10, 22; Matt 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:17—General; Gen 30:22—remembered; Gen 48:9—my sons; Judg 13:3—but thou; 1 Sam 2:5—the barren; 1 Sam 2:21—visited; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; 1 Chr 6:27—Elkanah; 1 Chr 6:33—Shemuel; Ps 127:3—children; Isa 7:14—shall call; Luke 1:13—thy prayer; Luke 1:25—hath; Heb 11:32—Samuel

1 Samuel 1:21; 1 Sam 1:3; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Ps 101:2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:26—thy vows; 1 Sam 2:19—from year to year; Luke 2:41—went

1 Samuel 1:22 then: Deut 16:16; Luke 2:22, 41, 42 and there: 1 Sam 1:11, 28; 2:11, 18; 3:1; Ps 23:6; 27:4 for ever: Exod 21:6; Lev 25:23; Josh 4:7; Ps 110:4; Isa 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—and was; Deut 15:17—for ever; Judg 11:39—to his vow; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Mark 10:14—Suffer

1 Samuel 1:23 Do what: Num 30:7–11 the Lord: 2 Sam 7:25; Isa 44:26 son suck: Gen 21:7, 8; Ps 22:9; Matt 24:19; Luke 11:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:21—give

1 Samuel 1:24 AM 2839, BC 1165, An, Ex, Is, 326 she took: Num 15:9, 10; Deut 12:5, 6, 11; 16:16 three bullocks: The LXX, Syriac, and Arabic, read “a bullock of three years old;” which is probably correct, as we read (1 Sam 1:25) that they slew eth happar, “the bullock.” house: 1 Sam 4:3, 4; Josh 18:1 Reciprocal: Judg 11:39—to his vow; 1 Kgs 11:20—weaned; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 56:12—Thy; Matt 19:13—brought; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Luke 18:15—they brought

1 Samuel 1:25 brought: Luke 2:22; 18:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:24—three bullocks

1 Samuel 1:26 as thy soul: 1 Sam 17:55; 20:3; Gen 42:15; 2 Sam 11:11; 14:19; 2 Kgs 2:2, 4, 6; 4:30 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Gen 30:17—General; 1 Sam 25:26—and as thy; Ps 116:1—because; Prov 13:12—when; John 16:21—for

1 Samuel 1:27 For this: 1 Sam 1:11–13; Matt 7:7 and the Lord: Ps 66:19; 116:1–5; 118:5; 1 John 5:15 Reciprocal: Gen 25:21—entreated; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:17—General; Gen 33:5—children; Gen 48:9—my sons; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 1 Sam

2:20—loan; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 127:3—children; Mark 10:14—Suffer; John 16:21—for

1 Samuel 1:28 lent him: or, returned him, whom I have obtained by petition to the Lord: The word hishiltēhoo, “I have lent him,” is the Hiphil conjugation of shual, “he asked,” (1 Sam 2:27) and refers to the name of Samuel. he shall be: or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned he worshipped: Gen 24:26, 48, 52; 2 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 27:2—When; Num 6:2—to vow; Judg 11:31—shall surely; Judg 11:39—to his vow; 1 Sam 1:22—and there; 1 Sam 2:11—minister; 1 Sam 2:20—loan; 1 Chr 6:33—Shemuel; Prov 22:6—when; Prov 31:2—the son of my vows; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Mark 10:14—Suffer; 2 Cor 8:5—first

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Hannah’s song in thankfulness;
- 12 The sin of Eli’s sons;
- 18 Samuel’s ministry;
- 20 By Eli’s blessing Hannah is more fruitful;
- 22 Eli reproves his sons;
- 27 A prophecy against Eli’s house.

1 Samuel 2:1 prayed: Neh 11:17; Hab 3:1; Phil 4:6 My heart: Luke 1:46, 47–56; Rom 5:11; Phil 3:3; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 mine horn: Ps 18:2; 89:17; 92:10; 112:8, 9; Luke 1:69 my mouth: Exod 15:1, 21; Judg 5:1, 2; Ps 51:15; 71:8; Rev 18:20 I rejoice: Ps 9:14; 13:5; 20:5; 35:9; 118:14; Isa 12:2, 3; Hab 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; 2 Sam 22:3—the horn; 2 Chr 20:27—the Lord; Ps 18:1—in the day; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 32:11—Be glad; Ps 89:24—in my; Ps 148:14—exalteth; Isa 38:9—writing; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa 60:5—be enlarged; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Zech 10:7—their heart; 2 Cor 6:11—our mouth; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 3:5—who; Rev 19:7—be glad

1 Samuel 2:2 none holy: Exod 15:11; Deut 32:4; Ps 99:5, 9; 111:9; Isa 6:3; 57:15; 1 Pet 1:16; Rom 4:8; 15:4 none beside: Deut 4:35; 2 Sam 22:32; Ps 73:25; Isa 43:10, 11; 44:6, 8 rock: Deut 3:24; 32:20, 31, 39; Ps 18:2; 71:3, 19; 86:8; 89:6, 8; Isa 40:18; Jer 10:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:22—none; 2 Sam 22:2—General; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 99:3—for it; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 26:4—everlasting strength; Isa 26:7—most; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Jer 22:16—was not; Hab 1:12—mighty God; Matt 19:17—there; Mark 10:18—that is; Luke 1:49—and; Luke 2:37—which; Luke 6:48—rock; Rev 15:4—thou only

1 Samuel 2:3 let not arrogancy: Heb. hard, Ps 94:4; Prov 8:13; Isa 37:23; Dan 4:30, 31, 37; Mal 3:13; Jude 15, 16 a God: 1 Kgs 8:39; Ps 44:21; 94:7–10; 147:5; Jer 17:10; Heb 4:12; Rev 2:23 by him: Job 31:6; Isa 26:7; Dan 5:27 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—proudly; 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; 1 Kgs 20:18—General; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 145:17—righteous; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 31:2—he also; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 7:8—a mouth; Obad 12—thou have; Mal 2:17—Where; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; 2 Cor 5:10—we; Jas 4:6—God

1 Samuel 2:4 The bows: Ps 37:15, 17; 46:9; 76:3 stumbled: Isa 10:4; Jer 37:10; 2 Cor 4:9, 10;

12:9; Eph 6:14; Phil 4:13; Heb 11:34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:18—General; Ps 65:6—girded; Jer 51:56—every; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Luke 1:52—put

1 Samuel 2:5 full: Ps 34:10; Luke 1:53; 16:25 the barren: 1 Sam 1:20; Ps 113:9 waxed feeble: 1 Sam 1:6; Isa 54:1; Jer 15:9; Gal 4:27 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—Am I; Gen 33:3—seven times; Lev 26:18—seven times; Job 18:12—hungerbitten; Job 27:14—his offspring; Ps 68:6—God; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 107:39—they are; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Luke 6:25—full

1 Samuel 2:6 killeth: Deut 32:39; 2 Kgs 5:7; Job 5:18; Ps 68:20; Hos 6:1, 2; John 5:25–29; 11:25; Rev 1:18 he bringeth: 1 Sam 20:3; Ps 116:3; Isa 26:19; Jonah 2:2–6; Matt 12:40; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—Am I; Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; Job 33:22—his soul; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Eccl 3:3—time to kill; Eccl 5:14—and he; Isa 38:9—he had; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Luke 1:52—put; Luke 7:7—but; John 11:44—he that; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth

1 Samuel 2:7 maketh: Deut 8:17, 18; Job 1:21; 5:11; Ps 102:10 bringeth: Ps 75:7; Isa 2:12; Jas 1:9, 10; 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 41:14—sent; Lev 25:47—sojourner or stranger wax rich; Ruth 1:21—and the; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; 2 Chr 28:19—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Job 12:9—the hand; Job 22:18—he filled; Job 36:22—God; Job 42:10—the Lord; Ps 49:2—General; Ps 78:71—brought; Ps 113:7—needy; Ps 136:23—in our low estate; Ps 138:6—Though; Prov 10:22—it; Prov 22:2—rich; Jer 49:15—General; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 21:26—exalt; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 9:16—according; Obad 2—General; Matt 4:9—I give; Rom 9:17—I raised

1 Samuel 2:8 the poor: Job 2:8; 42:10–12; Ps 113:7, 8; Dan 4:17; Luke 1:51, 52 set them: 1 Sam 15:17; Gen 41:14, 40; 2 Sam 7:8; Job 36:6, 7; Eccl 4:14; Dan 2:48; 6:3; Jas 2:5; Rev 1:6; 3:21; 5:10; 22:5 the pillars: Job 38:4–6; Ps 24:2; 102:25; 104:5; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 25:47—sojourner or stranger wax rich; Ruth 1:21—and the; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 2 Sam 7:9—a great; 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Job 5:11—set up; Job 5:16—the poor; Job 8:19—out of the earth; Job 9:6—the pillars; Job 26:11—pillars; Job 36:22—God; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Ps 49:2—General; Ps 68:10—thou; Ps 75:3—pillars; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 78:71—brought; Ps 102:10—thou hast; Ps 107:41—setteth; Ps 136:23—in our low estate; Ps 138:6—Though; Ps 147:6—lifteth up; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Prov 10:22—it; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Isa 40:4—valley; Jer 49:15—General; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 21:26—exalt; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Obad 2—General; Zech 6:1—and the; Matt 4:9—I give; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 14:21—the poor; Luke 16:20—a certain; Luke 18:35—begging; John 9:8—sat; Rom 9:17—I raised; Rom 13:1—there; Col 1:17—and by; Jas 1:9—in; Rev 21:7—inherit

1 Samuel 2:9 will keep: Job 5:24; Ps 37:23, 24; 91:11, 12; 94:18; 121:3, 5, 8; Prov 16:9; 1 Pet 1:5 his saints: Deut 33:3; Ps 37:28; 97:10; Prov 2:8; Jude 1, 3 be silent: Job 5:16; Eccl 5:17; Jer 8:14; Zeph 1:15; Matt 8:12; 22:12, 13; Rom 3:19; 2 Pet 2:17; Jude 13 by strength: 1 Sam 17:49, 50; Ps 33:16, 17; Eccl 9:11; Jer 9:23; Zech 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:16—still; 1 Sam 25:29—bound; 1 Sam 26:20—let not my; 2 Sam 22:37—feet; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Ps 7:9—but; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 9:19—let not; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 17:5—Hold; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 26:12—My; Ps 31:17—them; Ps 31:23—for the; Ps 51:15—O Lord; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 56:13—wilt; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 73:2—feet; Ps 86:2—Preserve; Ps

115:17—go down; Ps 119:133—Order; Prov 3:26—shall keep; Prov 4:19—General; Isa 27:3—do keep; Isa 47:5—silent; Zeph 1:7—thy; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; John 10:28—they; Jas 4:10—he

1 Samuel 2:10 adversaries: Exod 15:6; Judg 5:31; Ps 2:9; 21:8, 9; 68:1, 2; 92:9; Luke 19:27 out of heaven: The LXX insert, “Let not the wise glory in his wisdom, nor the strong glory in his strength, nor the rich glory in his riches; but let him who glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth the Lord, and executeth judgment and righteousness in the midst of the earth.” he thunder: 1 Sam 7:10; 12:18; Job 40:9; Ps 18:13, 14 judge: Ps 50:1–6; 96:13; 98:9; Eccl 11:9; 12:14; Matt 25:31, 32; John 5:21, 22; Rom 14:10–12; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:11–15 he shall: 1 Sam 12:13; 15:28; 16:1; 2 Sam 7:8, 13; Ps 2:6; 21:1, 7; Isa 32:1; 45:24; Matt 25:34; 28:18 exalt: Ps 89:17, 24; 92:10; 148:14; Luke 1:69 anointed: 1 Sam 12:3; Ps 2:2; 20:6; 28:8; 45:7; Acts 4:27; 10:38 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 10:1—a vial; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 2 Sam 23:1—the anointed; Job 16:15—defiled my horn; Job 26:14—the thunder; Job 36:31—by; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 110:6—judge; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 29:6—General; Isa 40:28—the ends; Isa 51:5—mine; Ezek 29:21—I cause; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zeph 1:7—thy; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Rev 5:6—seven horns

1 Samuel 2:11 minister: 1 Sam 2:18; 1:28; 3:1, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:22—and there; 1 Sam 2:20—General; Acts 13:2—they; Phil 3:19—whose God; Titus 1:6—having; Heb 11:32—Samuel

1 Samuel 2:12 the sons: Hos 4:6–9; Mal 2:1–9 sons of Belial: 1 Sam 10:27; 25:17; Deut 13:13; Judg 19:22; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; 2 Cor 6:15 knew: 1 Sam 3:7; Judg 2:10; Jer 2:8; 22:16; John 8:55; 16:3; 17:3; Rom 1:21, 28–30 Reciprocal: Exod 5:2—I know not; Num 17:10—rebels; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 1 Sam 1:16—a daughter; 1 Sam 3:13—his sons; 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 2 Sam 16:7—man of Belial; 2 Sam 20:1—a man; 2 Sam 23:6—the sons; Job 18:21—knoweth; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 9:3—they know; Jer 31:34—Know the; Ezek 22:26—priests; Hos 5:4—and; Nah 1:11—wicked counsellor; Zeph 3:4—her priests; John 7:28—whom; Rom 16:18—but; 2 Thess 1:8—that know

1 Samuel 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—fleshhooks; Exod 29:31—seethe his flesh; Exod 38:3—fleshhooks; Lev 8:31—Boil; 1 Sam 2:22—did unto; 1 Sam 2:29—kick ye; 1 Sam 8:9—the manner; 1 Kgs 7:45—the pots; 1 Chr 28:17—pure gold; 2 Chr 4:16—fleshhooks; 2 Chr 35:13—sod; Ezek 46:20—boil the trespass; Matt 24:49—and to; 1 Cor 10:18—are

1 Samuel 2:14 all that the fleshhook: 1 Sam 2:29; Exod 29:27, 28; Lev 7:34; Isa 56:11; Mal 1:10; 2 Pet 2:13–15 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—fleshhooks; 1 Kgs 7:45—the pots; 1 Chr 28:17—pure gold; 2 Chr 4:16—fleshhooks; Zech 14:20—and the

1 Samuel 2:15; Lev 3:3–5, 16; Rom 16:18; Phil 3:19; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:31—seethe his flesh; Lev 3:5—Aaron’s; Lev 7:23—fat; Num 6:19—the sodden; Neh 5:15—even their; Ezek 22:26—profaned; Zeph 1:9—which; Mal 1:7—The table; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous

1 Samuel 2:16 presently: Heb. as on the day, Lev 3:16; 7:23–25 I will take: Judg 18:25; Neh 5:15; Mic 2:1, 2; 3:5; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Exod 29:13—burn them; Lev 3:5—Aaron’s; Ezek 13:19—for handfuls; Zeph 1:9—which

1 Samuel 2:17 before: Gen 6:11; 10:9; 13:13; 2 Kgs 21:6; Ps 51:4; Isa 3:8 abhorred: Mal 2:8, 13; Matt 18:7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—Ye have; Lev 21:9—the daughter; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Sam 3:13—his sons; 2 Kgs 17:21—a great sin; Neh 13:11—Why is the house; Ezek 13:19—for handfals

1 Samuel 2:18 ministered: 1 Sam 2:11; 3:1 a linen ephod: 1 Sam 22:18; Exod 28:4; Lev 8:7; 2 Sam 6:14 Reciprocal: Judg 11:31—shall surely; Judg 11:39—to his vow; 1 Sam 1:22—and there; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 1 Chr 15:27—a robe; 2 Chr 34:1—eight years; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Hos 3:4—ephod; Matt 11:25—and hast; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Matt 20:2—he sent; Luke 1:66—And the; Luke 2:40—the child; Acts 3:24—Samuel; 2 Tim 3:15—from; Heb 11:32—Samuel

1 Samuel 2:19 a little coat: Meil katon, “a little cloak” or surtout; an upper garment—see note on Exod 28:4. from year to year: 1 Sam 1:3, 21; Exod 23:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:7—year

1 Samuel 2:20 The natural place for this verse seems to be before the 1 Sam 2:11, after which the 1 Sam 2:21 should probably come in; and after the 21st, perhaps the 1 Sam 2:26 should follow. blessed: Gen 14:19; 27:27–29; Num 6:23–27; Ruth 2:12; 4:11 loan: or, petition which she asked, etc. 1 Sam 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Gen 48:9—my sons; Josh 22:6—General; Ruth 4:12—of the seed; 1 Kgs 14:17—when she came; Ps 127:3—children; Eccl 6:3—a man

1 Samuel 2:21 visited: 1 Sam 1:19, 20; Gen 21:1; Luke 1:68 grew: 1 Sam 2:26; 3:19; Judg 13:24; Luke 1:80; 2:40, 52 Reciprocal: Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 48:9—my sons; Ruth 1:6—visited; 1 Sam 2:20—General; Ps 107:41—maketh; Ps 127:3—children; Eccl 6:3—a man; Luke 1:13—thy prayer; Luke 1:25—hath

1 Samuel 2:22 Now: 1 Sam 8:1 did unto: 1 Sam 2:13–17; Jer 7:9, 10; Ezek 22:26; Hos 4:9–11 women: It is probable that these were persons who had some employment about the tabernacle—see note on Exod 38:8. assembled: assembled by troops, Exod 38:8 Reciprocal: Gen 37:2—evil report; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Sam 3:2—his eyes; 1 Sam 3:13—his sons; 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 1 Sam 12:2—my sons; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Zeph 3:4—her priests; Matt 18:7—unto; Luke 1:25—hath; Titus 1:6—having

1 Samuel 2:23 Why: 1 Kgs 1:6; Acts 9:4; 14:15 I hear: etc. or, I hear evil words of you by all: Isa 3:9; Jer 3:3; 8:12; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:13—his sons; Prov 15:5—fool; Luke 16:2—How

1 Samuel 2:24 no good: Acts 6:3; 2 Cor 6:8; 1 Tim 3:7; 3 John 12 ye make: 1 Sam 2:17, 22; Exod 32:21; 1 Kgs 13:18–21; 15:30; 2 Kgs 10:31; Mal 2:8; Matt 18:7; 2 Pet 2:18; Rev 2:20 transgress: or, cry out Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 1 Kgs 16:2—hast made my people; 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; 2 Kgs 17:21—a great sin; 1 Chr 21:3—why will; Neh 5:9—It is not; Ps 73:15—offend; Luke 16:2—How; 1 Cor 5:1—reported

1 Samuel 2:25 sin against: Deut 17:8–12; 25:1–3 if a man: 1 Sam 3:14; Num 15:30; Ps 51:4, 16; Heb 10:26 who shall: 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 7:25 hearkened: Deut 2:30; Josh 11:20; 2 Chr 25:16; Prov 15:10; John 12:39, 40 because: Rather, therefore, as the particle kee also

signifies (see Ps 116:10,) so Noldius, Ideo voluit Jehova eos interficere, "Therefore Jehovah purposed to destroy them." Reciprocal: Judg 20:13—would not; 1 Sam 19:4—sin against; 2 Sam 21:3—wherewith; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; Job 9:33—is there; Prov 1:8—hear; Prov 13:1—but; Prov 29:1—General; Eccl 3:3—time to kill; Acts 24:10—a judge; 1 Cor 8:12—when; 1 John 5:16—There

1 Samuel 2:26 grew on: 1 Sam 2:21 was in: Prov 3:3; Luke 1:80; 2:40, 52; Acts 2:47; Rom 14:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:20—General; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 2 Chr 34:1—eight years; Prov 3:4—shalt; Prov 22:6—when; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Matt 20:2—he sent

1 Samuel 2:27 a man: 1 Sam 9:4; Deut 33:1; Judg 6:8; 13:6; 1 Kgs 13:1; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Pet 1:21 Did I: Exod 4:14, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:28—to the Lord; 1 Sam 3:12—I will perform; 1 Sam 3:13—For I have told him; 1 Sam 9:6—city; 1 Kgs 14:7—Forasmuch; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 2 Chr 11:2—the man; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 35:4—a man

1 Samuel 2:28 And did I: Exod 28:1, 4, 6–30; 29:4–37; 39:1–7; Lev 8:7, 8; Num 16:5; 17:5–8; 18:1–7; 2 Sam 12:7 did I give: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:16; 7:7, 8, 32, 34, 35; 10:14, 15; Num 5:9, 10; 18:8, 19; Deut 18:1–8 Reciprocal: Exod 29:25—offering; Exod 30:7—dresseth; Lev 5:13—shall be; Num 18:7—as a service; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Sam 14:3—wearing; 1 Sam 22:18—a linen ephod; 2 Sam 6:14—girded; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; Hos 4:6—I will also; Zech 3:7—judge; Mal 1:6—O priests; Luke 1:9—his; 1 Cor 9:13—they

1 Samuel 2:29 kick ye: 1 Sam 2:13–17; Deut 32:15; Mal 1:12, 13 and at mine: They disdained to take the part allowed by the law; and would take for themselves what part they pleased, and as much as they pleased. 1 Sam 2:13–16 habitation: Deut 12:5, 6; Josh 18:1 and honourest: By permitting his sons to deal thus with the sacrifices, and to be served first, by taking their part before the fat, etc., was burnt to the Lord, Eli thus honoured his sons above God. Lev 19:15; Deut 33:9; Matt 10:37; 22:16; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16; Jas 3:17 make: 1 Sam 2:13–16; Isa 56:11, 12; Ezek 13:19; 34:2; Hos 4:8; Mic 3:5; Rom 16:18 Reciprocal: Lev 7:23—fat; Judg 3:17—a very fat; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook; 1 Sam 2:36—eat; 1 Sam 12:2—my sons; 1 Sam 15:24—obeyed; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; Ezek 22:26—profaned; Ezek 34:10—and cause; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Mal 2:3—spread; Matt 24:49—and to; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Tim 3:5—if; Titus 1:6—having; Heb 12:7—for what

1 Samuel 2:30 I said: Exod 28:43; 29:9; Num 25:11–13 Be it far: Num 35:34 *marg 2 Chr 15:2; Jer 18:9, 10 them: Judg 9:10; Ps 50:23; Prov 3:9, 10; Isa 29:13; Dan 4:34; Mal 1:6; John 5:23; 8:49; 13:31, 32; 17:4, 5 I will honour: Ps 18:20; 91:14; John 5:44; 12:26; 1 Cor 4:5; 1 Pet 1:7 that despise: Num 11:20; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; Mal 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—that the; Gen 22:18—obeyed; Gen 39:22—committed; Gen 39:23—because; Exod 33:3—for I; Lev 10:3—before; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Num 14:34—breach of promise; Num 25:13—his seed; Deut 25:9—So shall; Josh 6:27—his fame; Judg 4:9—notwithstanding; 1 Sam 2:36—eat; 1 Sam 13:14—But now; 1 Sam 15:23—thou hast rejected; 1 Sam 15:26—for thou; 1 Sam 18:30—set by; 1 Sam 22:18—fourscore; 2 Sam 6:22—I be had; 2 Sam 23:17—Be it far; 1 Kgs 2:27—So Solomon; 1 Kgs 9:6—if ye; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; 2 Kgs 5:27—unto thy seed; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; 1 Chr 17:18—the honour; 2 Chr 24:16—in the city; 2 Chr 26:18—neither shall it be; 2 Chr 28:27—they brought; 2 Chr 32:33—did him; Neh 13:29—the covenant; Esth 9:4—his fame; Job 34:24—set; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 112:9—horn; Prov 3:35—wise; Prov

4:8—General; Prov 8:17—I love; Prov 27:18—shall be; Jer 23:17—that despise; Jer 29:32—he shall; Jer 49:15—General; Lam 1:8—all; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Dan 3:30—the king; Dan 4:36—added; Dan 6:2—of; Hos 4:7—therefore; Hos 12:14—and his; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Zech 11:10—that; Mal 2:3—spread; Matt 5:19—the least; Matt 6:4—reward; Matt 7:26—doeth; Matt 10:32—him; Matt 11:11—a greater; Matt 15:28—great; Matt 26:13—there; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 19:17—Well; Luke 19:26—and from; John 12:43—the praise of God; Rom 2:10—glory; 1 Tim 3:5—if; Titus 1:6—having; Heb 4:1—a promise; Jas 2:5—the

1 Samuel 2:31 I will cut: That is, I will destroy the strength, power, influence, and authority of thee and thy family; of which the arm of man being the instrument, is used as the emblem. 1 Sam 4:2, 11, 17–20; 14:3; 22:17–20; 1 Kgs 2:26, 27, 35; Job 22:9; Ps 37:17; Ezek 30:21–24; 44:10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—that the; 1 Sam 3:13—For I have told him; 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; Ps 109:13—Let his; Zech 8:4—There; Zech 11:17—his arm; Mal 2:12—cut

1 Samuel 2:32 an enemy: etc. Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel. This appears to be the right translation; for, agreeably to this prediction, he did see the tabernacle deprived of the ark, which was its glory, and lived to hear that it was captured by the Philistines. 1 Sam 4:4, 11, 22; Ps 78:59–64 an old man: Zech 8:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 2 Sam 3:29—let there; Prov 17:21—that

1 Samuel 2:33 to consume: 1 Sam 22:21–23; 1 Kgs 1:7, 19; 2:26, 27; Matt 2:16–18 in the flower: etc. Heb. men Reciprocal: Gen 44:34—lest; Lev 26:16—consume; 1 Sam 22:20—escaped; Ps 78:64—priests; Jer 20:4—thine; Amos 6:9—if; 1 Cor 7:36—the flower

1 Samuel 2:34 a sign: 1 Sam 3:12; 1 Kgs 13:3; 14:12 in one day: 1 Sam 4:11, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 44:34—lest; Lev 21:9—the daughter; Num 26:10—they became a sign; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; Ps 78:64—priests; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 44:29—a sign; Heb 12:7—for what

1 Samuel 2:35 I will raise: 1 Kgs 1:8, 45; 2:35; 1 Chr 29:22; Ezek 34:23; 44:15, 16; Heb 2:17; 7:26–28 I will build: 1 Sam 25:28; Exod 1:21; Num 25:13; 2 Sam 7:11, 27; 1 Kgs 11:38; 1 Chr 6:8–15; Neh 12:10, 11 mine: Ps 2:2; 18:50 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—and sure; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; Ezek 43:19—the priests; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Heb 7:24—hath

1 Samuel 2:36 is left: 1 Kgs 2:27; Ezek 44:10–12 Put: Heb. Join one of the priests' offices: Heb. somewhat about the priesthood eat: 1 Sam 2:29, 30; Mal 1:13 Reciprocal: Judg 17:10—I will give; 1 Sam 22:18—fourscore; 2 Kgs 23:9—but they did; Job 18:12—hungerbitten; Ps 10:10—croucheth; Prov 6:26—a piece; Prov 18:23—poor; Eccl 5:14—and he; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Amos 7:12—eat; Rev 3:9—I will make them to

CHAPTER 3

- 1 How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel;
- 11 God tells Samuel the destruction of Eli's house;
- 15 Samuel, though loath, tells Eli the vision;

19 Samuel grows in credit.

1 Samuel 3:1 the child: 1 Sam 3:15; 2:11, 18 the word: 1 Sam 3:21; Ps 74:9; Isa 13:12; Amos 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:22—and there; Prov 29:18—there; Isa 22:1—of vision; Matt 20:2—he sent; Acts 3:24—Samuel; Heb 11:32—Samuel

1 Samuel 3:2 his eyes: 1 Sam 2:22; 4:15; Gen 27:1; 48:19; Ps 90:10; Eccl 12:3 Reciprocal: Gen 48:10—the eyes; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; Eccl 12:2—the sun

1 Samuel 3:3 ere: Before sun-rise: for it is probable the lamps were extinguished before the rising of the sun; see the parallel passages. the lamp: Exod 27:20, 21; 30:7, 8; Lev 24:2–4; 2 Chr 13:11 the temple: 1 Sam 1:6; Ps 5:7; 27:4; 29:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:9—General

1 Samuel 3:4 called Samuel: Gen 22:1; Exod 3:4; Ps 99:6; Acts 9:4; 1 Cor 12:6–11, 28; Gal 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I; Gen 31:11—Here am I; Gen 37:13—Here am I; Gen 46:2—Jacob; Lev 24:2—that they; 1 Sam 3:10—as at other; 1 Sam 3:21—the word; Isa 58:9—Here; Matt 11:25—and hast; Acts 9:5—Who; Acts 9:10—Behold

1 Samuel 3:6; 1 Sam 4:16; Gen 43:29; 2 Sam 18:22; Matt 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:11—Here am I; Exod 3:4—Moses; Ruth 2:8—my daughter; 1 Sam 25:8—thy son; John 20:16—Mary

1 Samuel 3:7 Now Samuel: Or, Thus did Samuel before he knew the Lord, and before the word of the Lord was revealed unto him. did not yet: Samuel was not destitute of the knowledge of God, in that sense which implies the total absence of true piety, as Eli's sons were; for he knew and worshipped the God of Israel, but he did not know him as communicating special revelations of his will to him, in the manner in which he made it known to the prophets. Jer 9:24; Acts 19:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:12—knew

1 Samuel 3:8 the third: Job 33:14, 15. Although Samuel did not apprehend the way in which God reveals himself to his servants the prophets—by the “still small voice”—yet when this direct communication from the Almighty was made the third time, in a way altogether new and strange to him, it seems astonishing that he did not immediately apprehend. Perhaps he would have been sooner aware of a divine revelation, had it come in a dream or a vision. Those who have the greatest knowledge of divine things, should remember the time when they were as babes, unskilful in the word of righteousness. 1 Cor 13:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:11—Here am I; Gen 37:13—Here am I; Exod 3:4—Moses; 1 Sam 3:10—as at other; Acts 9:10—Behold

1 Samuel 3:9 Speak: Exod 20:19; Ps 85:8; Isa 6:8; Dan 10:19; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—What saith

1 Samuel 3:10 the Lord came: This seems to imply a visible appearance, as well as an audible voice. as at other: 1 Sam 3:4–6, 8. Samuel did not now rise and run as before, when thought he Eli called, but lay still and listened. All must be silent, when God speaks. Observe, however, Samuel in his reply left out one word: he did not say, Speak, Lord, but only Speak, for thy servant heareth; perhaps, as Bp. PATRICK suggests, out of uncertainty, whether it was God that spake to him or not. However, by this answer way was made for the message he was now to receive, and Samuel was brought

acquainted with the words of God and visions of the Almighty. Reciprocal: Gen 22:11—Abraham; Gen 46:2—Jacob; Exod 3:4—Moses; Josh 5:14—What saith; Dan 10:19—Let; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 10:4—What; Acts 22:7—Saul

1 Samuel 3:11 I will do: Isa 29:14; Amos 3:6, 7; Hab 1:5; Acts 13:41 both the ears: 2 Kgs 21:12; Isa 28:19; Jer 19:3; Luke 21:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:1—came; 1 Sam 4:17—Israel; Job 41:9—shall; Jer 28:8—prophesied

1 Samuel 3:12 I will perform: 1 Sam 2:27–36; Num 23:19; Josh 23:15; Zech 1:6; Luke 21:33 when I begin: etc. Heb. beginning and ending Reciprocal: Lev 14:35—a plague; Judg 4:24—prospered; 1 Sam 2:34—a sign; 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 1 Sam 22:18—fourscore; 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; 2 Kgs 15:37—began; Jer 30:24—fierce; Ezek 21:5—it shall; Hos 4:6—I will also; Nah 1:9—he; Titus 1:6—having

1 Samuel 3:13 For I have told him: or, And I will tell him, etc. 1 Sam 2:27–30, 31–36 I will: 2 Chr 20:12; Ezek 7:3; 18:30; Joel 3:12 which he knoweth: 1 Kgs 2:44; Eccl 7:22; 1 John 3:20 his sons: 1 Sam 2:12, 17, 22, 23–26 vile: or, accursed restrained them not: Heb. frowned not upon them, 1 Sam 2:23–25; 1 Kgs 1:6; Prov 19:18; 23:13, 14; 29:15; Matt 10:37 Reciprocal: Lev 20:4—and kill; Lev 21:9—the daughter; Judg 18:7—magistrate; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 1 Sam 12:2—my sons; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Ps 109:13—Let his; Prov 24:25—them; Dan 11:21—a vile person; Nah 1:14—for; 1 Tim 3:5—if; Titus 1:6—having; Heb 12:7—for what

1 Samuel 3:14 the iniquity: 1 Sam 2:25; Num 15:30, 31; Ps 51:16; Isa 22:14; Jer 7:16; 15:1; Ezek 24:13; Heb 10:4–10, 26–31 Reciprocal: Lev 9:7—offer thy; Lev 20:4—and kill; Lev 21:9—the daughter; Josh 24:19—he will not; Mal 2:12—and him

1 Samuel 3:15 opened: 1 Sam 1:9; Mal 1:10 Samuel: Samuel revered Eli as a father, and feared to distress him by shewing what God had purposed to do. It does not appear that God commanded Samuel to deliver this message; he therefore did not attempt it till adjured by Eli. It might be supposed that Samuel would have been so full of ecstasy as to have forgotten his ordinary service, and run amongst his friends to tell them of the converse he had with God in the night, but he modestly keeps it to himself. Our secret communion with God is not to be proclaimed on the house-top. feared: Jer 1:6–8; 1 Cor 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:11—minister; 1 Sam 3:1—the child; 1 Chr 9:27—the opening; Esth 6:12—came again; Dan 8:27—and did

1 Samuel 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 31:11—Here am I; Gen 37:13—Here am I; Ruth 2:8—my daughter; 1 Sam 12:2—my sons

1 Samuel 3:17 I pray thee: Ps 141:5; Dan 4:19; Mic 2:7 God: 1 Sam 20:13; Ruth 1:17; 2 Sam 3:35; 19:13; 1 Kgs 22:16; Matt 26:63 more also: Heb. so add thing: or, word Reciprocal: Num 23:17—What; 1 Sam 25:22—So and more; 2 Sam 3:9—So do God; 2 Sam 14:18—Hide not; 2 Kgs 6:31—God do so; Jer 38:14—I will; Jer 42:4—I will keep

1 Samuel 3:18 every whit: Heb. all the things, or, words, Whit, or wid, comes from the Anglo-Saxon wiht, which signifies person, thing, etc.: every whit is every thing: equivalent to every jot. It is the Lord: Gen 18:25; Judg 10:15; 2 Sam 16:10–12; Job 1:21; 2:10; Ps 39:9; Isa 39:8; Lam 3:39; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—Aaron; Josh 9:25—as it seemeth; 1 Sam 22:3—till I know; 2 Sam 10:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 14:18—Hide not; 2 Sam

15:26—let; 2 Kgs 4:26—It is well; 2 Kgs 20:19—Good; 1 Chr 19:13—let the Lord; Jer 34:6—General; Jer 38:14—I will; Jer 42:4—I will keep; Dan 4:35—and he; Jonah 4:8—and wished; Mic 7:9—bear; Acts 21:14—The will; Jas 4:7—Submit

1 Samuel 3:19 grew: 1 Sam 2:21; Judg 13:24; Luke 1:80; 2:40, 52 the Lord: 1 Sam 18:14; Gen 39:2, 21–23; Isa 43:2; Matt 1:23; Luke 1:28; 2 Cor 13:11, 14; 2 Tim 4:22 let none: 1 Sam 9:6; 1 Kgs 8:56; Isa 44:26 Reciprocal: Josh 23:14—not one thing; 1 Sam 12:2—I have walked; 1 Sam 16:18—the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 2 Kgs 3:12—The word; 2 Kgs 10:10—fall unto the earth; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Ezek 33:33—when

1 Samuel 3:20 Dan: Judg 20:1; 2 Sam 3:10; 17:11 established: or, faithful, 1 Tim 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 46:1—Beersheba; 1 Sam 9:6—all that he saith; 1 Sam 12:2—I have walked; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 1 Chr 21:2—Beersheba; Ezek 33:33—when; Amos 2:11—I raised; Luke 1:80—the child; Acts 3:24—Samuel; Acts 13:20—until

1 Samuel 3:21 And the Lord: Wyyoseph yehowah lehairaöh, “And Jehovah added to appear:” that is, He continued to reveal himself to Samuel at Shiloh. appeared: Gen 12:7; 15:1; Num 12:6; Amos 3:7; Heb 1:1 the word: 1 Sam 3:1, 4 Reciprocal: Matt 20:2—he sent

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines at Ebenezer;
- 3 They fetch the ark unto the terror of the Philistines;
- 10 They are smitten again, the ark taken, and Hophni and Phinehas are slain;
- 12 Eli at the news, falling backward, breaks his neck;
- 19 Phinehas's wife, discouraged in her travail with I-chabod, dies.

1 Samuel 4:1 AM 2863, BC 1141, An, Ex, Is, 350 came: or, came to pass, Heb. was, 1 Sam 3:11 Ebenezer: That is, the place afterwards so called. See the parallel texts. 1 Sam 5:1; 7:12 Aphek: This Aphek was situated in the tribe of Judah, and is probably the same as Aphekah. Josh 15:53. It must be carefully distinguished from that near Jezreel, and another in Asher. 1 Sam 29:1; Josh 19:30; 1 Kgs 20:30 Reciprocal: Josh 12:18—Aphek; Josh 13:4—Aphek; Judg 3:3—five lords; Judg 3:31—Israel; 1 Kgs 20:26—Aphek; 2 Kgs 13:17—Aphek; Ezek 25:15—to destroy

1 Samuel 4:2 put: 1 Sam 17:8, 21 they joined battle: Heb. the battle was spread Israel: Josh 7:5–8, 12; Ps 44:9, 10 and they: Ps 79:7, 8; 106:40, 41; Lam 3:40 the army: Heb. the array Reciprocal: Deut 1:42—for I am not; Judg 3:3—five lords; Judg 18:30—until; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 4:10—Israel; Ps 78:62—gave

1 Samuel 4:3 Wherefore: Deut 29:24; Ps 74:1, 11; Isa 50:1; 58:3 Let us: 1 Sam 14:18; Num 31:6; Josh 6:4, 5; 2 Sam 15:25; Isa 1:11–15; Jer 7:4, 8–15; Matt 3:9, 10 fetch: Heb. take unto us the ark: Num 10:33; Deut 31:26; Josh 4:7; 1 Chr 17:1; Jer 3:16; Heb 9:4 it may save: Jer 7:8–11; Amos 5:21, 22; Matt 23:25–28; Rom 2:28, 29; 1 Cor 10:1–5; 2 Tim 3:5; 1 Pet 3:21; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:19—will break; Num 14:44—the ark; Josh 18:1—set up; Judg 18:30—until; Judg 20:27—the ark; 1 Sam 1:24—house; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Kgs 14:4—Shiloh; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; Isa 48:2—and stay; Jer 7:12—and see; Mic

3:11—yet

1 Samuel 4:4 which dwelleth: 2 Sam 6:2; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ps 80:1; 99:1 the cherubims: Exod 25:18–22; Num 7:89 Hophni: 1 Sam 2:12–17, 22; Ps 50:16, 17; Mal 1:9; Acts 19:15, 16 with the ark: Num 4:5, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Exod 25:22—between; Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Josh 18:1—set up; Judg 18:31—all the time; Judg 20:27—the ark; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 1 Sam 1:24—house; 1 Sam 2:32—an enemy; 2 Sam 11:11—The ark; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; 1 Kgs 14:4—Shiloh; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; Ps 78:60—General; Isa 37:16—dwellest; Jer 7:4—The temple; Jer 7:12—and see; Acts 7:45—Which; Heb 9:5—over

1 Samuel 4:5 all Israel: They vainly supposed that the ark would save them, when the God of it had departed from them because of their wickedness. Judg 15:14; Job 20:5; Jer 7:4; Amos 6:3; Mic 2:11 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Josh 6:5—the people; 1 Kgs 1:45—the city; 2 Chr 13:12—God; Ezra 3:13—and the noise; Neh 12:43—the joy; Amos 6:13—which

1 Samuel 4:6 What meaneth: Exod 32:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 7:16—The Lord; 1 Sam 4:14—What meaneth; Ps 60:10—didst; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Phil 3:5—an

1 Samuel 4:7 were afraid: Exod 14:25; 15:14–16; Deut 32:30 heretofore: Heb. yesterday or the third day Reciprocal: Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Ps 60:10—didst; Isa 41:6—helped; Jer 18:13—who

1 Samuel 4:8 smote: Exod 7:5; 9:14; Ps 78:43–51 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—for to; Exod 10:1—that I; Exod 14:25—for the Lord; Deut 7:21—a mighty God; Deut 32:31—General; 1 Sam 5:7—saw; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; Ps 96:4—For the; Ezek 20:9—in whose; Dan 4:9—the spirit; Acts 13:17—and with; Rom 9:17—that

1 Samuel 4:9 Be strong: 2 Sam 10:12; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10, 11 as they have: Deut 28:47, 48; Judg 10:7; 13:1; Isa 14:2; 33:1 quit yourselves like men: Heb. be men Reciprocal: Josh 1:6—Be strong; Judg 18:9—be not; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; Jer 34:9—Hebrew

1 Samuel 4:10 Israel: 1 Sam 4:2; Lev 26:17; Deut 28:25; Ps 78:9, 60–64 every man: 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16; 22:36; 2 Kgs 14:12 a very great: 2 Sam 18:7; 2 Chr 13:17; 28:5, 6; Isa 10:3–6 Reciprocal: Deut 1:42—for I am not; Judg 18:30—until; 1 Sam 4:17—Israel; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; 2 Chr 25:22—fled; Ps 60:1—scattered; Ps 60:10—didst; Ps 78:62—gave; Jer 7:12—and see; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 26:6—will I

1 Samuel 4:11 the ark: 1 Sam 2:32; Ps 78:61 the two sons: 1 Sam 2:34; Ps 78:64; Isa 3:11 were slain: Heb. died Reciprocal: Lev 26:19—will break; Judg 18:17—the graven; Judg 18:30—until; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 4:17—Israel; 1 Sam 5:1—took; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; Ps 60:1—scattered; Ps 60:10—didst; Ps 78:62—gave; Prov 3:6—In; Jer 7:12—and see; Jer 7:14—as

1 Samuel 4:12 with his clothes rent: These, as we have already remarked, were the general signs of sorrow and distress. 2 Sam 1:2 with earth: Josh 7:6; 2 Sam 13:19; 15:32; Neh 9:1; Job 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—one; 1 Sam 22:20—escaped; 2 Kgs 19:1—he

rent; Prov 3:6—In; Jer 51:31—post; Ezek 24:26—General; Ezek 27:30—cast; Rev 18:19—they cast

1 Samuel 4:13 sat upon: 1 Sam 1:9 his heart: Josh 7:9; Neh 1:3, 4; Ps 26:8; 79:1–8; 137:4–6
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:4—lifted up; 2 Sam 18:24—between; Esth 4:3—great mourning; Jer 48:19—ask; Mic 1:12—waited carefully

1 Samuel 4:14 What meaneth: 1 Sam 4:6 Reciprocal: Esth 4:3—great mourning; Jer 48:19—ask

1 Samuel 4:15 ninety: 1 Sam 3:2; Ps 90:10 and his eyes: Gen 27:1 were dim: Heb. stood
Reciprocal: Gen 48:10—the eyes; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; Ps 71:18—Now; Eccl 12:2—the sun

1 Samuel 4:16 What is there done: Heb. What is the thing, 2 Sam 1:4 my son: 1 Sam 3:6; Josh 7:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:2—clothes; Jer 19:3—his ears; Jer 48:19—ask

1 Samuel 4:17 Israel: 1 Sam 4:10, 11; 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 44:31—when he; Num 31:6—the holy instruments; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 2:34—in one day; 1 Sam 5:1—took; Neh 1:4—I sat down; Job 1:14—messenger; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 60:1—scattered; Ps 78:64—priests

1 Samuel 4:18 when he made: 1 Sam 4:21, 22; Ps 26:8; 42:3, 10; 69:9; Lam 2:15–19 his neck: 1 Sam 2:31, 32; 3:12, 13; Lev 10:3; 1 Cor 11:30–32; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 And he had: “He seems to have been a judge to do justice only, and that in south-west Israel.”
Reciprocal: Gen 44:31—when he; 1 Sam 1:3—And the; 1 Sam 5:1—took; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Kgs 14:17—when she came; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; Ps 71:18—Now; Eccl 12:2—the sun

1 Samuel 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Gen 35:17—Fear not; 1 Kgs 14:1—the son; Ps 78:64—widows; Jer 26:6—will I

1 Samuel 4:20 Fear not: Gen 35:17, 18; John 16:21 neither did she regard it: Heb. and set not her heart, Ps 77:2 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; Exod 9:21—regarded not; 1 Sam 9:20—set not; 1 Kgs 14:1—the son; Job 14:21—he knoweth it not; Ps 78:64—widows; Dan 5:10—let not

1 Samuel 4:21 Ichabod: that is, Where is the glory, or, There is no glory The glory: Ps 26:8; 78:61, 64; 106:20; Jer 2:11; Hos 9:12 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; 1 Sam 14:3—Ichabod’s; 1 Chr 4:9—I bare him; 1 Chr 7:23—because; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 89:44—Thou; Isa 7:14—shall call; Lam 2:1—the beauty; Ezek 3:12—glory; Hos 10:5—for the glory; Zech 11:3—for their; Rom 9:4—and the glory

1 Samuel 4:22 The glory: Ps 137:5, 6; John 2:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:32—an enemy; 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; 1 Sam 5:1—took; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 78:61—glory; Ps 89:44—Thou; Ezek 3:12—glory; Hos 10:5—for the glory; Zech 11:3—for their; Rom 9:4—and the glory

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The Philistines having brought the ark into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon;
- 3 Dagon is smitten down and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with emerods;
- 8 So God deals with them of Gath, when it was brought thither;
- 10 and so with them of Ekron, when it was brought thither.

1 Samuel 5:1 took: 1 Sam 4:11, 17, 18, 22; Ps 78:61 Ebenezer: 1 Sam 4:1; 7:12 Ashdod: Ashdod, called Azotus by the Greeks, was one of the five satrapies of the Philistines, and a place of great strength and consequence. It was situated near the Mediterranean, between Askelon and Jamnia, thirty-four miles north of Gaza, according to Diodorus Siculus, and the Antonine and Jerusalem Itineraries. It is now called Shdood; and Dr. RICHARDSON says they neither saw nor heard of any ruins there. "The ground," he observes, "around Ashdod is beautifully undulating, but not half stocked with cattle. The site of the town is on the summit of a grassy hill; and, if we are to believe historians, was anciently as strong as it was beautiful." Josh 11:22; Acts 8:40, Azotus Reciprocal: Josh 15:46—near; 1 Sam 6:1—the ark; 1 Sam 6:17—Ashdod; 2 Chr 26:6—about; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Neh 13:23—Ashdod; Dan 5:23—and they; Amos 3:9—Ashdod

1 Samuel 5:2 of Dagon: Judg 16:23; 1 Chr 10:10; Dan 5:2, 23; Hab 1:11, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; Josh 19:27—Bethdagon; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; 1 Sam 14:18—For the ark; 2 Sam 5:21—David; 1 Chr 14:12—were burned; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Ps 78:61—his strength; Isa 19:1—the idols; Dan 1:2—and he; Joel 3:5—into; 2 Cor 6:14—for; 2 Cor 6:15—what concord

1 Samuel 5:3 Dagon was: Exod 12:12; Ps 97:7; Isa 19:1; 46:1, 2; Zeph 2:11; Mark 3:11; Luke 10:18–20; 2 Cor 6:14–16 set him: Isa 19:1; 40:20; 41:7; 44:17–20; 46:1, 2, 7; Jer 10:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:7—upon Dagon our god; 1 Sam 6:1—the ark; 1 Sam 6:5—off your; 1 Sam 11:14—renew; Isa 41:6—helped; Isa 44:11—all his; Jer 22:28—a despised; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Acts 19:28—and cried

1 Samuel 5:4 the head: Isa 2:18, 19; 27:9; Jer 10:11; 50:2; Ezek 6:4–6; Dan 11:8; Mic 1:7 of Dagon: The name of this idol, Dagon, signifies a fish, and it is supposed to be the Atergatis of the Syrians, corruptly called Derceto by the Greeks, which had the upper part like a woman, and the lower part like a fish; as Lucian informs us: Δερκετους δε ειδος εν Φοινικη εθεησαμην, θεημα ξενον; ημισει ηεν γυνη; το δε οκοσον εκ μηρων ης ακρους ποδας, ιχθυος ουρη αποτεινεται "In Phoenicia I saw the image of Derceto; a strange sight truly! For she had the half of a woman, but from the thighs downward a fish's tail." Diodorus (1. ii.) describing the same idol, as represented at Askelon, says, το μεν προσωπον εχει γυναικος, το δ'αλλο σωμα παν ιχθυος. "It had the head of a woman, but all the rest of the body a fish's." Probably Horace alludes to this idol, in De Art. Poet. Mic 1:4. Desinat in piscem, mulier formosa superne." "The upper part a handsome woman, and the lower part a fish." If such was the form of this idol, then everything that was human was broken off from what resembled a fish. the stump: or, the fishy part Reciprocal: Exod 20:23—General; 1 Sam 5:7—upon Dagon our god; 1 Sam 6:5—off your; Isa 40:20—shall not; Hos 10:2—break down

1 Samuel 5:5 neither: Ps 115:4–7; 135:15–18 tread: Josh 5:15; Zeph 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 32:32—eat not; Exod 20:23—General

1 Samuel 5:6 the hand: 1 Sam 5:7, 11; Exod 9:3; Ps 32:4; Acts 13:11 emerods: 1 Sam 5:9, 11; 6:5; Deut 28:27; Job 31:3; Ps 78:66 thereof: The LXX and Vulgate add: Και μεσον της χωρας αυτης ανεφυησαν μυες και εγενετο συγχυσις θανατου μεγαλη εν τη πολει. (Et ebullierunt ville et agri in medio regionis illius, et nati sunt mures; et facta est confusio mortis magne in civitate). “And (the cities and fields in Vulg.) the midst of that region produced mice; (Vulg. burst up, and mice were produced;) and there was the confusion of a great death in the city.” 1 Sam 6:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:31—grievous; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Josh 15:46—near; 2 Chr 26:6—about; Ps 38:2—thy hand; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Isa 26:11—they shall; Rev 16:2—a noisome

1 Samuel 5:7 saw: 1 Sam 4:8; Exod 8:8, 28; 9:28; 10:7; 12:33 The ark: 1 Sam 6:20; 2 Sam 6:9; 1 Chr 13:11–13; 15:13 upon Dagon our god: 1 Sam 5:3, 4; Jer 46:25; 48:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:6—the hand; 1 Sam 6:3—known; 1 Sam 6:5—off your; Ps 32:4—hand; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ezek 39:21—and my

1 Samuel 5:8 What shall: Zech 12:3 Gath: 1 Sam 17:4; Amos 6:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:17—Gath; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 1 Sam 29:2—the lords; 1 Chr 18:1—Gath

1 Samuel 5:9 the hand: 1 Sam 5:6; 7:13; 12:15; Deut 2:15; Amos 5:19; 9:1–4 with a very: 1 Sam 5:11 and they had emerods: 1 Sam 5:6; 6:4, 5, 11; Ps 78:66 Reciprocal: Deut 28:27—emerods; 1 Sam 6:3—known; 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; Ps 32:4—hand; Ps 107:40—contempt; Acts 13:11—hand; Rev 16:2—a noisome

1 Samuel 5:10 God to Ekron: Josh 15:45; Judg 1:18; 2 Kgs 1:2; Amos 1:8 us, to slay us and our people: Heb. me, to slay me and my people Reciprocal: Gen 20:18—General; Josh 15:11—Ekron; Josh 19:43—Ekron; 1 Sam 6:1—the ark; 1 Sam 6:16—they returned; 1 Sam 6:17—Ekron; 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God

1 Samuel 5:11 us not, and our people: Heb. me not, and my people a deadly: Isa 13:7–9; Jer 48:42–44 the hand: 1 Sam 5:6, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Ruth 1:13—the hand; 1 Sam 6:1—the ark; 1 Sam 6:3—known; 1 Sam 6:5—lighten; 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; Ps 32:4—hand; Ps 38:2—thy hand; Ezek 39:21—and my; Acts 13:11—hand

1 Samuel 5:12 died: 1 Kgs 19:17; Amos 5:19 the cry: 1 Sam 9:16; Exod 12:30; Isa 15:3–5; Jer 14:2; 25:34; 48:3 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Deut 28:27—emerods; Jer 46:12—thy cry

CHAPTER 6

- 1 After seven months the Philistines take counsel how to send back the ark;
- 10 They bring it on a new cart with an offering unto Beth-shemesh;
- 19 The people are smitten for looking into the ark;

21 They send to them of Kirjath-jearim to fetch it.

1 Samuel 6:1 AM 2864, BC 1140, An, Ex, Is, 351 the ark: 1 Sam 5:1, 3, 10, 11; Ps 78:61

1 Samuel 6:2 called: Gen 41:8; Exod 7:11; Isa 47:12, 13; Dan 2:2; 5:7; Matt 2:4 wherewith: Mic 6:6–9 Reciprocal: Judg 18:17—the graven; Jonah 1:11—What

1 Samuel 6:3 empty: Exod 23:15; 34:20; Deut 16:16 a trespass: Lev 5:6, 15–19; 6:6; 7:1–7 known: 1 Sam 6:9; 5:7, 9, 11; Job 10:2; 34:31, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 8:19—This is; Jonah 1:11—What

1 Samuel 6:4 Five golden: 1 Sam 6:5, 17, 18; 5:6, 9; Exod 12:35; Josh 13:3; Judg 3:3 you all: Heb. them Reciprocal: Exod 11:1—Yet will; 1 Sam 6:8—jewels; 1 Sam 6:16—the five; 1 Sam 29:2—the lords; Ps 78:66—And he; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 44:11—all his

1 Samuel 6:5 mice: Bochart has collected many curious accounts relative to the terrible devastations made by these mischievous animals. William, Archbishop of Tyre, records, that in the beginning of the twelfth century, a penitential council was held at Naplouse, where five and twenty canons were framed for the correction of the manners of the inhabitants of the Christian kingdom of Jerusalem, who they apprehended had provoked to bring upon them the calamities of earthquakes, war, and famine. This last he ascribes to locusts and devouring mice, which had for four years together so destroyed the fruits of the earth as to cause an almost total failure of their crops. It was customary for the ancient heathen to offer to their gods such monuments of their deliverance as represented the evils from which they had been rescued; and Tavernier informs us, that among the Indians, when a pilgrim goes to one of the pagodas for a cure, he brings the figure of the member affected, made of gold, silver, or copper, according to his circumstances, which he offers to his god. Exod 8:5, 17, 24; 10:14, 15; Joel 1:4–7; 2:25 give glory: Josh 7:19; Ps 18:44; 66:3 marg. Isa 42:12; Jer 3:13; 13:16; Mal 2:2; John 9:24; Rev 11:13; 16:9 lighten: 1 Sam 5:6, 11; Ps 32:4; 39:10 off your: 1 Sam 5:3, 4, 7; Exod 12:12; Num 33:4; Isa 19:1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—peradventure; 1 Sam 5:9—and they had emerods; 1 Sam 6:4—Five golden; 1 Sam 6:8—jewels; Isa 44:11—all his; Joel 2:14—Who; Rev 14:7—give

1 Samuel 6:6 harden: Job 9:4; Ps 95:8; Rom 2:5; Heb 3:13 the Egyptians: Exod 7:13; 8:15; 9:16, 34; 10:3; 14:17, 23; 15:14–16 wonderfully: or, reproachfully did they not: Exod 12:31–33 the people: Heb. them Reciprocal: Exod 11:10—the Lord; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Dan 5:20—hardened; Heb 3:8—Harden

1 Samuel 6:7 new cart: 2 Sam 6:3; 1 Chr 13:7 on which: Num 19:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; 1 Kgs 18:44—Prepare

1 Samuel 6:8 jewels: 1 Sam 6:4, 5

1 Samuel 6:9 Bethshemesh: Josh 15:10; 21:16 he: or, it, Amos 3:6 we shall: 1 Sam 6:3 not his hand: Isa 26:11 a chance: 2 Sam 1:6; Eccl 9:11; Luke 10:31 Reciprocal: Exod 8:19—This is; Exod 9:3—the hand; Josh 19:22—Bethshemesh; 1 Sam 25:38—the Lord; 2 Sam 11:25—for the sword; 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; 2 Kgs 14:11—Bethshemesh; 2 Chr 25:21—Bethshemesh; 2 Chr 28:18—Bethshemesh; Job 5:6—trouble; Ps 32:4—hand; Ps 38:2—thy hand; Jer 5:12—have belied; Ezek 39:21—and my; Mark 11:13—haply

1 Samuel 6:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:44—Prepare

1 Samuel 6:11 they laid: 2 Sam 6:3; 1 Chr 13:7; 15:13–15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:9—and they had emerods

1 Samuel 6:12 Reciprocal: Josh 15:10—Bethshemesh; Josh 21:16—Bethshemesh; 1 Sam 6:16—the five; 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; 1 Kgs 4:9—Bethshemesh; 1 Chr 6:59—Bethshemesh

1 Samuel 6:14 offered: 1 Sam 7:9–17; 11:5; 20:29; Exod 20:24; Judg 6:26; 21:4; 2 Sam 24:18, 22, 25; 1 Kgs 18:30–38 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:23—the oxen

1 Samuel 6:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking

1 Samuel 6:16 the five: 1 Sam 6:4, 12; Josh 13:3; Judg 3:3; 16:5, 23–30 they returned: 1 Sam 5:10 Reciprocal: Judg 4:5—between; 1 Sam 6:18—the five lords

1 Samuel 6:17 these: 1 Sam 6:4 Ashdod: 1 Sam 5:1; 2 Chr 26:6; Jer 25:20; Zech 9:6 Gaza: Judg 16:1, 21; Amos 1:7, 8 Askelon: Judg 1:18; Zech 9:5 Gath: 1 Sam 5:8; 2 Sam 1:20; 21:22; Amos 6:2 Ekron: 1 Sam 5:10; 2 Kgs 1:2; Amos 1:8 Reciprocal: Josh 10:41—Gaza; Josh 13:3—five Lords; Josh 15:45—Ekron; Judg 4:5—between; Isa 14:29—whole; Isa 20:1—Ashdod; Amos 1:6—Gaza

1 Samuel 6:18 the five lords: 1 Sam 6:16; Josh 13:3 great stone of: or, great stone Reciprocal: Gen 50:11—Abelmizraim; Judg 3:3—five lords; 1 Sam 6:4—Five golden; Isa 14:29—whole

1 Samuel 6:19 he smote: Exod 19:21; Lev 10:1–3; Num 4:4, 5, 15, 20; Deut 29:29; 2 Sam 6:7; 1 Chr 13:9, 10; Col 2:18; 1 Pet 4:17 fifty thousand: As it is very improbable that the village of Beth-shemesh should contain, or be capable of employing, 50,070 men in the fields at wheat harvest, much less that they could all peep into the ark, and from the uncommon manner in which it is expressed in the original, it is generally allowed that there is some corruption in the text, or that some explanatory word is omitted. The Hebrew is shivim ish, chamishim aileph ish, literally, “seventy men, fifty thousand men.” So LXX εβδομηκοντα ανδρας και πεντηκοντα χιλιαδας ανδρων. Vulgate, septuaginta viros, et quinquaginta millia plebis. “70 (chief) men, and 50,000 common people.” Targum, besabey amma, “of the elders of the people 70 men, ovekahala, and in the congregation 50,000 men.” But the Syriac, chamsho alphin weshivin gavrinn, “5,000 and 70 men;” with which the Arabic agrees; while Josephus has only εβδομηκοντα, seventy men; and three reputable manuscripts of Dr. KENNICOTT’s also omit “50,000 men.” Some learned men, however, would render, by supplying **ἡ**, mem, “70 men; fifty out of a thousand;” which supposes about 1,400 present, and that a twentieth part were slain. Reciprocal: Exod 30:20—die not; Lev 10:2—they died; Num 1:51—the stranger; Num 1:53—there be; Num 3:10—and the stranger; Num 4:18—General; Num 8:19—that there; Num 17:13—any thing; Num 18:4—a stranger; 2 Sam 24:15—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:14—seventy; 2 Chr 25:21—Bethshemesh; Ps 9:16—known; Luke 19:21—because; Acts 5:5—great

1 Samuel 6:20; 1 Sam 5:8–12; Num 17:12, 13; 2 Sam 6:7, 9; 1 Chr 13:11–13; Ps 76:7; Mal 3:2; Luke 5:8; 8:37 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—I will be; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Josh 24:19—holy; 1 Sam 5:7—The ark; 1 Kgs 4:9—Bethshemesh; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; 2 Chr 25:21—Bethshemesh; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Zech 3:1—standing; Mark 5:15—and they; Acts 19:17—and fear

1 Samuel 6:21 Kirjathjearim: Josh 18:14; Judg 18:12; 1 Chr 13:5, 6; Ps 78:60; Jer 7:12, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:1—Kirjathjearim; Ps 78:67—General; Ezek 25:15—to destroy; Mark 5:15—and they

CHAPTER 7

- 1 They of Kirjath-jearim bring the ark into the house of Abinadab, and sanctify Eleazar, his son to keep it;
- 2 After twenty years,
- 3 the Israelites, by Samuel's means, solemnly repent at Mizpeh;
- 7 While Samuel prays and sacrifices, the Lord discomfits the Philistines by thunder at Eben-ezer;
- 13 The Philistines are subdued;
- 15 Samuel judges Israel.

1 Samuel 7:1 Kirjathjearim: 1 Sam 6:21; Josh 18:14; 2 Sam 6:2; 1 Chr 13:5, 6; Ps 132:6 Abinadab: 2 Sam 6:3, 4; 1 Chr 13:7; Isa 52:11 Reciprocal: Josh 9:17—Kirjathjearim; Josh 15:60—Kirjathbaal; Judg 18:12—Kirjathjearim; 1 Sam 14:18—For the ark; 1 Chr 2:50—Kirjathjearim; 1 Chr 13:3—the ark; Ps 78:67—General

1 Samuel 7:2 lamented: Judg 2:4; Jer 3:13, 22–25; 31:9; Zech 12:10, 11; Matt 5:4; 2 Cor 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 18:14—Kirjathbaal; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 2 Sam 6:4—General; 1 Chr 13:3—the ark; 1 Chr 13:7—out of the house; Jer 26:20—Kirjathjearim

1 Samuel 7:3 AM 2884, BC 1120, An, Ex, Is, 371 return: Deut 30:2–10; 1 Kgs 8:48; Isa 55:7; Hos 6:1, 2; 14:1; Joel 2:12, 13 put away: Gen 35:2; Josh 24:14, 23; Judg 2:13; 10:6 prepare: Deut 30:6; 1 Chr 22:19; 28:9; 2 Chr 30:19; Job 11:13, 14; Prov 16:1; Jer 4:3, 4; Ezek 18:31; Matt 15:8; John 4:24 serve him: Deut 6:13; 10:20; 13:4; Matt 4:10; 6:24; Luke 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—And ye; Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 22:5—serve; 1 Kgs 11:5—Ashtoreth; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; 2 Chr 11:16—set; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; 2 Chr 20:33—had not; Ezra 7:10—prepared; Ps 119:10—my whole; Eccl 9:17—General; Jer 4:1—put away; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 36:3—they may; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:28—turneth; 2 Cor 6:16—what

1 Samuel 7:4; Judg 2:11, 13; 10:15, 16; 1 Kgs 11:33; Hos 14:3, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 24:23—put away; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 1 Kgs 11:5—Ashtoreth; 2 Kgs 23:13—Ashtoreth; 2 Chr 11:16—set; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; Ezek 18:28—turneth; Hos 14:1—return; 2 Cor 6:16—what

1 Samuel 7:5 Gather: Neh 9:1; Joel 2:16 Mizpeh: 1 Sam 7:12, 16; 10:17; Josh 15:38; Judg 20:1; 2 Kgs 25:23 I will pray: 1 Sam 12:23 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Gen 31:49—Mizpah; Josh 11:3—land; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 1 Kgs 15:22—Mizpah; Jer

40:6—Mizpah; Luke 1:17—to make

1 Samuel 7:6 drew water: Grotius says, that the pouring out of water means the shedding of tears; and the Targum reads, “And they poured out their hearts in penitence, as waters, before the Lord.” Others suppose that it was done emblematically, to represent the contrition of their hearts, and their desire to wash away their past offences. But some learned men conceive that it was poured out as a libation, in token of joy, after they had fasted and confessed their sin, as they were wont to do in the feast of tabernacles.—See note on Num 29:35. 1 Sam 1:15; 2 Sam 14:14; Job 16:20; Ps 6:6; 42:3; 119:136; Jer 9:1; Lam 2:11, 18; 3:49 fasted: 2 Chr 20:3; Ezra 8:21–23; Neh 9:1–3; Dan 9:3–5; Joel 2:12; Jonah 3:1–10 We have sinned: Lev 26:40; Judg 10:10; 1 Kgs 8:47; Ezra 9:5–10; Job 33:27; 40:4; 42:6; Ps 38:3–8; 106:6; Jer 3:13, 14; 31:19; Luke 15:18 judged: Judg 3:10; Neh 9:27; Ezek 20:4 Reciprocal: Josh 15:38—Mizpeh; Judg 2:4—the people; Judg 20:1—in Mizpeh; Judg 20:26—wept; 1 Sam 7:15—judged; 1 Sam 10:17—unto the Lord; 2 Sam 23:16—poured it; 1 Chr 11:18—poured; 2 Chr 16:6—Mizpah; Jer 40:6—Mizpah; Lam 2:19—pour

1 Samuel 7:7 afraid: 1 Sam 13:6; 17:11; Exod 14:10; 2 Chr 20:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:1—that the

1 Samuel 7:8 Cease: etc. Heb. Be not silent from us from crying, 1 Sam 12:19–24; Isa 37:4; 62:1, 6, 7; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Judg 4:3—cried; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; Ps 44:7—But; Ps 106:44—General; Isa 37:15—General; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 42:2—and pray; Eph 1:16—Cease

1 Samuel 7:9 a sucking: 1 Sam 7:17; 6:14, 15; 9:12; 10:8; 16:2; Judg 6:26, 28; 1 Kgs 18:30–38 cried unto: Ps 50:15; 99:6; Jer 15:1; Jas 5:16 heard: or, answered Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—take to; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Lev 17:8—that offereth; Judg 2:5—they sacrificed; 1 Sam 12:17—I will call; 1 Sam 14:35—built; 2 Sam 24:25—built there; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 1 Kgs 18:32—And with; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; Ps 22:4—General; Isa 37:15—General

1 Samuel 7:10 thundered: 1 Sam 2:10; 12:17; Exod 9:23–25; Judg 5:8, 20; Ps 18:11–14; 77:16–18; 97:3, 4; Rev 16:18–21 discomfited: Deut 20:3, 4; Josh 10:10; Judg 4:15; 5:20; Zech 4:6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; Job 36:31—by; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Isa 30:30—the flame; Jer 21:2—according

1 Samuel 7:11 Bethcar: This place was probably situated in the tribe of Dan. Josephus calls it *Koppατοι* the LXX *Βαίθχαρ* Targum, Beth-saron; Syriac and Arabic Beth-jasan; by which Houbigant supposes is meant Beth-shan. 1 Sam 7:11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before

1 Samuel 7:12 took a stone: Gen 28:18, 19; 31:45–52; 35:14; Josh 4:9, 20–24; 24:26, 27; Isa 19:19 Ebenezer: that is, The stone of help, 1 Sam 4:1; 5:1; Gen 22:14; Exod 17:15 Hitherto: Ps 71:6, 17; Isa 46:3, 4; Acts 26:22; 2 Cor 1:10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Deut 26:9—he hath; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; Josh 22:27—a witness; 1 Sam 7:5—Mizpeh; 1 Sam 15:12—he set him; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; 1 Chr 15:26—God; 1 Chr 17:16—that thou hast; 2 Chr 20:26—the name; Ps 27:9—thou; Phil 4:6—thanksgiving

1 Samuel 7:13 subdued: Judg 13:1 came no more: 1 Sam 13:1–5 against: 1 Sam 14:6–16, 20–23; 17:49–53; 28:3–5; 31:1–7 Reciprocal: Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Judg 13:5—begin; 1 Sam 5:9—the hand; 1 Sam 12:11—Samuel

1 Samuel 7:14 peace: Deut 7:2, 16; Judg 4:17; Ps 106:34 Reciprocal: Josh 15:11—Ekron; 1 Sam 21:10—Gath

1 Samuel 7:15 AM 2873–2947, BC 1131–1057 judged: 1 Sam 7:6; 12:1; 25:1; Judg 2:16; 3:10, 11; Acts 13:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:4—went out again

1 Samuel 7:16 he went: When he was at Bethel, the tribe of Ephraim and all the northern parts of the country could attend him; when at Gilgal, the tribe of Benjamin and those beyond Jordan could have easy access to him; and when at Mizpeh, he was within the reach of Judah, Simeon, and Gad, but at Ramah was the place of his ordinary abode; and there he held his court, for there he judged Israel, and as it is probable that Shiloh was destroyed, it is said (1 Sam 8:17) that there, i.e., at Ramah, “he built an altar to the Lord.” in circuit: Heb. and he circuited, Judg 5:10; 10:4; 12:14; Ps 75:2; 82:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; Josh 15:38—Mizpeh; 1 Sam 7:5—Mizpeh; 1 Sam 11:14—let us go; 2 Kgs 4:38—Elisha; 2 Chr 16:6—Mizpah; Hos 9:15—is in; Rom 13:6—attending

1 Samuel 7:17 his return: 1 Sam 1:1, 19; 8:4; 19:18–23 he built: 1 Sam 11:15; Gen 12:7, 8; 33:20; 35:7; Judg 21:5; 1 Kgs 18:30–36 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking; 1 Sam 14:35—built; 1 Sam 25:1—in his house; 2 Sam 24:25—built there; 1 Kgs 18:32—And with; 2 Kgs 4:38—Elisha; Neh 11:33—Ramah; Isa 10:29—Ramah; Jer 31:15—Ramah; Jer 40:1—Ramah; Hos 5:8—Ramah; Matt 27:57—Arimathaea; Rom 13:6—attending

CHAPTER 8

- 1 By occasion of the ill government of Samuel’s sons, the Israelites ask a king;
- 6 Samuel praying in grief, is comforted by God;
- 10 He tells the manner of a king;
- 19 God wills Samuel to yield unto the importunity of the people.

1 Samuel 8:1 AM 2892, BC 1112, An, Ex, Is, 379 made his: Deut 16:18, 19; Judg 8:22, 23; 2 Chr 19:5, 6; Neh 7:2; 1 Tim 5:21 sons judges: Judg 5:10; 10:4; 12:14 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; 1 Sam 2:22—Now; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; 1 Sam 14:52—when Saul

1 Samuel 8:2 Joel: 1 Chr 6:28, 38, Vashni Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; 1 Chr 5:4—Joel; 1 Chr 5:12—Joel; 1 Chr 15:17—Heman

1 Samuel 8:3 his sons: 2 Sam 15:4; 1 Kgs 12:6–11; 2 Kgs 21:1–3; Eccl 2:19; Jer 22:15–17 but turned: Exod 18:21; Deut 16:19; Ps 15:5; 26:10; Isa 33:15; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:10 Reciprocal: Exod 23:8—thou shalt take; 1 Sam 12:2—my sons; 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 17:21—that; Prov 17:23—General; Eccl 7:7—a gift; Hos 4:18—her; Amos 5:12—take; Mic 3:11—heads; Acts 24:26—hoped; Eph 5:3—covetousness

1 Samuel 8:4 the elders: Exod 3:16; 24:1; 2 Sam 5:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:17—his return; 1 Kgs 21:7—Dost thou now; Hos 5:8—Ramah

1 Samuel 8:5 now make: 1 Sam 8:6–8, 19, 20; 12:17; Num 23:9; Deut 17:14, 15; Hos 13:10, 11; Acts 13:21 Reciprocal: Num 22:20—If the men; Judg 2:17—they would; Judg 8:22—Rule thou; 1 Sam 9:20—on whom; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; 1 Sam 12:13—whom ye; Prov 24:21—meddle; Ezek 20:32—We will; Mic 5:1—judge

1 Samuel 8:6 displeased: Heb. was evil in the eyes of, 1 Sam 12:17 prayed: 1 Sam 15:11; Exod 32:21, 32; Num 16:15, 22, 46; Ezra 9:3–5; Ps 109:4; Luke 6:11, 12; Phil 4:6; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:8—pleased not; Exod 17:2—Give us; Exod 18:23—God; Exod 21:8—please not; Judg 8:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 8:5—now make; 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; 1 Kgs 21:2—seem good to thee; Hos 13:10—thy judges; Mic 5:1—judge

1 Samuel 8:7 Hearken: Num 22:20; Ps 81:11, 12; Isa 66:4; Hos 13:10, 11 they have not: 1 Sam 10:19; 12:17–19; Exod 16:8; Matt 10:24, 25, 40; Luke 10:16; 19:14, 27; John 13:16; 15:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 21:12—hearken; Exod 18:23—God; Num 16:11—against; Judg 8:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 8:22—General; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 34:14—but; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Hos 11:2—they called; Mark 8:31—rejected; Luke 17:25—rejected; John 12:48—rejecteth; Acts 5:4—thou hast; Acts 7:35—Moses; Acts 7:52—Which of; Acts 15:2—should; Acts 22:8—whom; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth

1 Samuel 8:8; Exod 14:11, 12; 16:3; 17:2; 32:1; Num 14:2–4; 16:2, 3, 41; Deut 9:24; Judg 2:2, 3, 20; 4:1; 6:1; 13:1; Ps 78:56–59; 106:14–21, 34–40; Acts 7:51–53 Reciprocal: Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 34:14—but; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Acts 7:35—Moses; Acts 7:52—Which of; Rom 10:21—a disobedient

1 Samuel 8:9 hearken unto: or, obey howbeit: etc. or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, etc. Ezek 3:18 the manner: 1 Sam 8:11–18; 2:13; 10:25; 14:52; Ezek 45:7, 8; 46:18 Reciprocal: Gen 21:12—hearken; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 2 Kgs 17:26—know not; Jer 11:7—I earnestly; 1 Cor 15:31—protest

1 Samuel 8:10 Reciprocal: Jer 43:1—all the words

1 Samuel 8:11 This will: 1 Sam 10:25; Deut 17:14–20 He will take: 1 Sam 14:52; 1 Kgs 9:22, 23; 10:26; 12:4, 10; 2 Chr 26:10–15 run: 2 Sam 15:1; 1 Kgs 1:5; 18:46 Reciprocal: Deut 17:16—multiply horses; 1 Sam 8:9—the manner; 1 Sam 13:2—chose; 1 Sam 22:7—captains; 1 Sam 22:17—footmen; 1 Kgs 14:27—guard; 2 Chr 8:9—they were men; 2 Chr 10:4—Thy father; Jer 17:25—riding

1 Samuel 8:12 appoint: 1 Chr 27:1–22 and will set: 1 Kgs 4:7, 22, 23, 27, 28; 2 Chr 32:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 45:6—earring; Exod 18:21—rulers of thousands; Exod 34:21—earring; Deut 1:15—captains over thousands; 1 Sam 18:13—removed; 1 Sam 22:7—captains; 2 Sam 18:1—captains of thousands; 1 Kgs 9:22—but they were men; 1 Chr 12:18—captains of the band; 1 Chr 15:25—captains; 2 Chr 8:9—they were men; 2 Chr 25:5—captains over thousands; Eccl 5:9—the king; Isa 3:3—captain; Isa 30:24—ear the ground; Mic 5:2—thousands

1 Samuel 8:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:18—and the Lord

1 Samuel 8:14; 1 Sam 22:7; 1 Kgs 21:7, 19; Ezek 46:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me

1 Samuel 8:15 officers: Heb. eunuchs, Gen 37:36; Isa 39:7; Dan 1:3, 7–10, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 47:24—the fifth part; 1 Sam 22:7—give; 2 Chr 18:8—officers; Neh 5:15—even their; Esth 4:4—chamberlains; Heb 7:2—a tenth

1 Samuel 8:16 Reciprocal: Song 3:7—threescore

1 Samuel 8:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:16—he went; 1 Sam 17:8—servants to Saul; Heb 7:2—a tenth

1 Samuel 8:18 cry out: Isa 8:21 and the Lord: “Hitherto,” says Puffendorf, “the people of Israel had lived under governors raised up by God, who had exacted no tribute of them, nor put them to any charge; but little content with this form of government, they desire to have a king like other nations, who should live in magnificence and pomp, keep armies, and be able to resist any invasion. Samuel informs them what it was they desired; that, when they understood it, they might consider whether they would persist in their choice. If they would have a king splendidly attended, he tells them that he would take their sons for his chariots, etc.: if they would have him keep up constant forces, then he would appoint them for colonels and captains, and employ those in his wars who were accustomed to follow their family business; and since, after the manner of other kings, he must keep a stately court, they must be content that their daughters should serve in several offices, which the king would think below the dignity of his wives and daughters (1 Sam 8:13). In one word, that, to sustain his dignity, their king would exact the tenth of all they possessed, and be maintained in a royal manner out of their estates.” will not hear: Job 27:9; Ps 18:41; Prov 1:25–28; 21:13; Isa 1:15; Mic 3:4; Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put

1 Samuel 8:19 refused to obey: Ps 81:11; Jer 7:13; 44:16; Ezek 33:31 Reciprocal: Deut 17:14—I will set; 1 Sam 8:5—now make; 1 Sam 9:20—on whom; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 1 Sam 10:19—And ye have; 1 Sam 11:15—rejoiced greatly; 1 Sam 12:1—Behold; 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; Hos 13:10—thy judges; Heb 13:17—Obey

1 Samuel 8:20; 1 Sam 8:5; Exod 33:16; Lev 20:24–26; Num 23:9; Deut 7:6; Ps 106:35; John 15:19; Rom 12:12; 2 Cor 6:17; Phil 3:20; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Num 27:17—go out; Deut 17:14—I will set; 1 Sam 12:2—walketh; 1 Sam 12:12—Nay; Hos 13:10—thy judges

1 Samuel 8:21 he rehearsed: Judg 11:11

1 Samuel 8:22; 1 Sam 8:7; Hos 13:11 Reciprocal: Exod 18:23—God

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Saul despairing to find his father's asses,
- 6 by the counsel of his servant,
- 11 and direction of young maidens,
- 15 according to God's revelation,

- 18 comes to Samuel;
- 19 Samuel entertains Saul at the feast;
- 25 Samuel, after secret communication, brings Saul on his way.

1 Samuel 9:1 Kish: 1 Sam 14:51; 1 Chr 8:30–33; 9:36–39; Acts 13:21, Cis a Benjamite: or, the son of a man of Jemini power: or, substance. 1 Sam 25:2; 2 Sam 19:32; Job 1:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:5—after the herd; 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 9:9—I have given; 1 Chr 8:33—Ner; Esth 2:5—the son of Shimei

1 Samuel 9:2 choice: 1 Sam 16:7; Gen 6:2; 2 Sam 14:25, 26; Jer 9:23 from his shoulders: 1 Sam 10:23; 17:4; Num 13:33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:6—very; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Acts 13:21—Cis

1 Samuel 9:3; 1 Sam 10:2; Judg 5:10; 10:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:20—three days ago; 1 Sam 10:14—And he said

1 Samuel 9:4 mount: Judg 17:1; 19:1 Shalisha: 2 Kgs 4:42 Shalim: Gen 33:18; John 3:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:27—a man; 1 Kgs 11:12—for David

1 Samuel 9:5 Zuph: 1 Sam 1:1 take thought: 1 Sam 10:2; Matt 6:25, 28, 34; Luke 12:11, 22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:12—for David

1 Samuel 9:6 city: 1 Sam 2:27; Deut 33:1; 1 Kgs 13:1; 2 Kgs 6:6; 1 Tim 6:11 an honourable: 1 Thess 2:10; 5:13 all that he saith: 1 Sam 3:19, 20; Isa 44:26; Zech 1:5, 6; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—A man; Isa 9:15—ancient; Jer 35:4—a man

1 Samuel 9:7 what shall: Judg 6:18; 13:15–17; 1 Kgs 14:3; 2 Kgs 4:42; 5:5; 8:8 spent in: Heb. gone out of, etc there is not: We are not to suppose from this that the prophets took money to predict future events: Saul only refers to an invariable custom, that no man approached a superior without some present or another, however small in value. Dr. POCOCKE tells us of a present of fifty radishes! Other authors mention a flower, an orange, or similar trifles; and Mr. BRUCE says, that one who wished to solicit a favour from him, presented him with about a score of dates! “I mention this trifling circumstance,” says Mr. B. “to shew how essential to human and civil intercourse presents are considered to be in the East; whether it be dates, or whether it be diamonds, they are so much a part of their manners, that without them, an inferior will never be at peace in his own mind, or think that he has hold of his superior for protection. But superiors give no presents to their inferiors.” Presents then are tokens of honour; not intended as offers of payment or enrichment. have we: Heb. is with us Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; Exod 34:20—none; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Deut 33:1—the man; 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; Matt 10:10—scrip

1 Samuel 9:8 I have here at hand: Heb. there is found in my hand, 1 Sam 9:8 Reciprocal: Exod 34:20—none; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; 1 Kgs 14:3—And take; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took

1 Samuel 9:9 inquire: Gen 25:22; Judg 1:1 a Seer: 2 Sam 24:11; 2 Kgs 17:13; 1 Chr 26:28; 29:29; 2 Chr 16:7, 10; Isa 29:10; 30:10; Amos 7:12 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—in; 2 Sam 15:27—a seer; 1 Kgs 22:17—I saw; 1 Chr 9:22—Samuel; 1 Chr 21:9—Gad; 1 Chr 25:5—the king’s seer; 2 Chr 19:2—the seer; 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; 2 Chr 34:21—inquire;

Jer 24:3—What; Mic 3:7—the seers; 1 Cor 12:17—General

1 Samuel 9:10 Well said: Heb. Thy word is good, 2 Kgs 5:13, 14

1 Samuel 9:11 the hill to the city: Heb. in the ascent of the city, found. Gen 24:11, 18–20; Exod 2:16; Judg 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 24:13—daughters; Prov 24:15—Lay

1 Samuel 9:12 sacrifice: or, feast, 1 Sam 16:2; Gen 31:54; Deut 12:6, 7; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 the high place: 1 Kgs 3:2–4; 1 Chr 16:39 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking; 1 Sam 16:3—call Jesse; 1 Sam 20:6—sacrifice; 1 Cor 10:18—are

1 Samuel 9:13 he doth bless: Matt 26:26; Mark 6:41; Luke 24:30; John 6:11, 23; 1 Cor 10:30; 1 Tim 4:4 this time: Heb. to-day Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:25—And when; 1 Sam 16:3—call Jesse; 2 Sam 15:11—called; Ezek 39:17—Speak; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:36—and gave thanks; Matt 22:3—that; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; Luke 22:17—gave; Acts 27:35—and gave; 1 Cor 10:18—are; 1 Tim 4:3—with

1 Samuel 9:15 the Lord: 1 Sam 9:17; 15:1; Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; Mark 11:2–4; 14:13–16; Acts 13:21; 27:23 told Samuel in his ear: Heb. revealed the ear of Samuel, 1 Sam 20:2; 2 Sam 7:27; Job 33:16 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 17:15—whom; 1 Chr 17:25—told thy servant; Isa 22:14—it was; Ezek 9:5—hearing

1 Samuel 9:16 thou shalt: 1 Sam 10:1; 15:1; 16:3; 1 Kgs 19:15, 16; 2 Kgs 9:3–6 looked upon: Exod 2:23–25; 3:7–9; Ps 25:18; 106:44 Reciprocal: Deut 26:7—looked; 1 Sam 5:12—the cry; 1 Sam 13:14—captain over; 1 Sam 16:1—horn with oil; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 2 Sam 5:2—a captain; 2 Sam 7:8—ruler; 2 Sam 21:6—whom the Lord did choose; 2 Kgs 20:5—the captain; Ps 102:1—let my; Jer 14:2—the cry; Jer 32:8—Then I

1 Samuel 9:17 Behold: 1 Sam 16:6–12; Hos 13:11 reign over: Heb. restrain in, 1 Sam 3:13; 2 Sam 23:6, 7; Neh 13:19, 25; Acts 13:21; Rom 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; 1 Sam 16:12—And the Lord; 2 Sam 21:6—whom the Lord did choose; Prov 8:15—By; Jer 32:8—Then I

1 Samuel 9:19 the seer: The word roaih literally signifies one who sees; particularly preternatural sights. A seer and a prophet were the same in most cases; only with this difference, the seer was always a prophet, but the prophet was not always a seer. A seer seems to imply one who frequently met with and saw some symbolical representation of God. All prophets, true or false, profess to see God (see Num 24:4, 16; Jer 14:4,) and diviners, in their enthusiastic flights, boasted that they had those things exhibited to their sight which should come to pass. and will tell: John 4:29; 1 Cor 14:25

1 Samuel 9:20 three days ago: Heb. to-day three days, 1 Sam 9:3 set not: 1 Sam 4:20 marg. 1 Chr 29:3; Ps 62:10; Col 3:2 on whom: 1 Sam 8:5, 19; 12:13, 15 Reciprocal: Prov 25:6—in the presence; Luke 1:29—what

1 Samuel 9:21 a Benjamite: Judg 20:46–48; Ps 68:27 my family: 1 Sam 10:27; 15:17; 18:18, 23; Judg 6:14, 15; Hos 13:1; Luke 14:11; Eph 3:8 so to me: Heb. according to this word Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:22—hid; 1 Sam 14:51—Kish; 2 Sam 7:18—Who am I; 1 Chr 17:16—what is; Luke 1:29—what

1 Samuel 9:22 in the chiefest: Gen 43:32; Luke 14:10 Reciprocal: Gen 43:34—was five times

1 Samuel 9:23 Bring: 1 Sam 1:5; Gen 43:34 Reciprocal: Ps 11:6—portion

1 Samuel 9:24 the shoulder: Probably the shoulder was set before Saul, not because it was the best part, but because it was an emblem of the government to which he was now called.—See note on Isa 9:6. Lev 7:32, 33; Ezek 24:4 left: or, reserved

1 Samuel 9:25 And when: 1 Sam 9:13 the top: Deut 22:8; 2 Sam 11:2; Neh 8:16; Jer 19:13; Matt 10:27; Acts 10:9

1 Samuel 9:26 Samuel: Saul had no doubt slept there all night, as is usual in the East; and now, being the break of day, “Samuel called to Saul on the top of the house:” there was no calling him to the top of the house a second time; he was sleeping there, and Samuel called him up. Up: Gen 19:14; 44:4; Josh 7:13; Judg 19:28 Reciprocal: Judg 4:14—Up; 1 Sam 1:19—they rose; 1 Kgs 11:21—Let me depart

1 Samuel 9:27 Bid the servant: 1 Sam 20:38, 39; John 15:14, 15 a while: Heb. to-day that I may: 1 Sam 15:16; 2 Kgs 9:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:16—matter

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Samuel anoints Saul;
- 2 He confirms him by prediction of three signs;
- 9 Saul’s heart is changed, and he prophesies;
- 14 He conceals the matter of the kingdom from his uncle;
- 17 Saul is chosen at Mizpeh by lot;
- 26 The different affections of his subjects.

1 Samuel 10:1 a vial: 1 Sam 2:10; 9:16; 16:13; 24:6; 26:11; 2 Kgs 9:3–6; Acts 13:21; Rev 5:8 kissed him: 2 Sam 19:39; 1 Kgs 19:18; Ps 2:12; Hos 13:2; 1 Thess 5:26 captain: 1 Sam 8:9, 19; 13:14; Josh 5:14, 15; 2 Sam 5:2; 2 Kgs 20:5; Heb 2:10 his inheritance: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:9; Ps 78:71; 135:4; Jer 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; Gen 41:40—be ruled; Gen 45:15—Moreover; Exod 4:14—cometh; 1 Sam 12:1—have made; 1 Sam 12:3—his anointed; 1 Sam 15:1—The Lord; 1 Sam 15:17—the Lord; 1 Sam 20:41—and they kissed; 2 Sam 1:21—anointed; 2 Sam 7:8—ruler; 2 Sam 21:6—whom the Lord did choose; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 9:1—box of oil; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 2 Chr 23:11—anointed him; Zech 4:14—These; Matt 26:49—kissed him

1 Samuel 10:2 Rachel’s: Gen 35:19; Jer 31:15 Zelzah: Josh 18:28 The asses: 1 Sam 10:16; 9:3–5 care: Heb. business Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 35:20—the pillar; Gen 48:7—Rachel; 1 Sam 9:5—take thought; 1 Sam 10:9—and all those signs; 2 Sam 21:14—Zelah; Ezek 24:24—when; Luke 2:12—General; Luke 19:30—General; Luke 22:10—General

1 Samuel 10:3 Tabor: Josh 19:12, 22; Judg 4:6, 12; 8:18; Ps 89:12 Bethel: Gen 28:19, 22; 35:1, 3, 6, 7 three kids: Lev 1:10; 3:6, 12; 7:13; 23:13; Num 15:5–12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam

16:1—a bottle; Jer 32:8—Then I

1 Samuel 10:4 salute thee: Heb. ask thee of peace, Judg 18:15 Reciprocal: Jer 15:5—how thou doest; Acts 21:7—and saluted

1 Samuel 10:5 hill of God: 1 Sam 10:10; 13:3 a company: 1 Sam 19:20; 2 Kgs 2:3, 5, 15; 4:38; 6:1 a psaltery: Exod 15:20, 21; 2 Kgs 3:15; 1 Chr 13:8; 15:19–21, 27, 28; 16:5, 42; 25:1–6; 2 Chr 29:25–27; Ps 49:4; 150:3–6 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; 1 Sam 16:16—play; 2 Sam 6:5—David; 2 Sam 23:14—garrison; 1 Chr 11:16—the Philistines'; 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons; Isa 30:32—every place; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Samuel 10:6 Spirit: 1 Sam 10:10; 16:13; 19:23, 24; Num 11:25; Judg 3:10; Matt 7:22 another man: 1 Sam 10:9–12 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will take; Num 27:20—put some; Judg 6:34—the Spirit; 1 Sam 19:20—when they; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Samuel 10:7 let it be: Heb. it shall come to pass that, etc signs: Exod 4:8; Luke 2:12; John 6:14 that thou do as occasion: etc. Heb. do for thee as thine hand shall find, Judg 9:33 God: Gen 21:20; Deut 20:1; Judg 6:12; Isa 7:14; 45:1, 2; Matt 1:23; 28:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:7—Do all; 1 Sam 14:10—this shall be a sign; 1 Sam 16:18—the Lord; 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 20:13—he hath been with my father; 2 Sam 7:3—for the; 1 Chr 17:2—for God

1 Samuel 10:8 to Gilgal: 1 Sam 11:14, 15; 13:4, 8–15; 15:33 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; Exod 24:14—Tarry ye; Lev 17:8—that offereth; 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking

1 Samuel 10:9 back: Heb. shoulder gave: Heb. turned another heart: 1 Sam 10:6 and all those signs: The following history of Saul is given by the Afghans, a people generally supposed to be of Jewish origin: "In a war which raged between the children of Israel and the Amalekites, the latter being victorious, plundered the Jews, and obtained possession of the ark of the covenant. Considering this (as) the God of the Jews, they threw it into the fire, which did not affect it. They afterwards attempted to cleave it with axes, but without success: every individual who treated it with indignity, was punished for his temerity. They then placed it in their temple; but all their idols bowed to it. At length they fastened it upon a cow, which they turned loose in the wilderness. When the prophet Samuel arose, the children of Israel said to him, We have been totally subdued by the Amalekites, and have no king. Raise to us a king, that we may be enabled to contend for the glory of God.' Samuel said, In case you are led out to battle, are you determined to fight?' They answered, What has befallen us, that we should not fight against infidels? That nation has banished us from our country and children.' At this time the angel Gabriel descended, and delivering a wand, said, It is the command of God, that the person whose stature shall correspond with this wand, shall be king of Israel.' Melec Talut was at that time a man of inferior condition, and performed the humble employment of feeding the goats and cows of others. One day, a cow under his charge was accidentally lost. Being disappointed in his searches, he was greatly distressed, and applied to Samuel saying, I have lost a cow, and I do not possess the means of satisfying the owner. Pray for me that I may be extricated from this difficulty.' Samuel perceiving that he was a man of lofty stature, asked his name. He answered, Talut. Samuel then said, Measure Talut with the wand which the angel Gabriel brought.' His stature was equal to it. Samuel then said, God has raised Talut to

be your king.' The children of Israel answered, We are greater than our king. We are men of dignity, and he is of inferior condition. How shall he be our king?' Samuel informed them, they should know that God had constituted Talut king, by his restoring the ark of the covenant. He accordingly restored it, and they acknowledged him their sovereign." Asiatic Researches, vol. ii. p. 119, et seq. 1 Sam 10:2-5; Judg 6:21, 36-40; 7:11; Isa 38:7, 8; Mark 14:16 Reciprocal: Num 27:20—put some; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit

1 Samuel 10:10 they came: 1 Sam 10:5; 19:20-24 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Num 24:2—the spirit; Judg 11:29—the spirit; 1 Sam 10:6—Spirit; 1 Sam 11:6—Spirit of God; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; 1 Sam 19:23—the Spirit; 1 Sam 19:24—Is Saul; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; Ps 51:11—take; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 9:19—Then; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:32—General; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Samuel 10:11 when all: John 9:8, 9; Acts 3:10 one to another: Heb. a man to his neighbour What is this: Matt 13:54, 55; Acts 2:7, 8; 4:13; 9:21 Is Saul: 1 Sam 19:24; John 7:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet

1 Samuel 10:12 of the same place: Heb. from thence who is their: Isa 54:13; John 6:45; 7:16; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—father; 1 Kgs 20:35—of the sons

1 Samuel 10:14 And he said: 1 Sam 9:3-10 no where: 2 Kgs 5:25

1 Samuel 10:15 Reciprocal: Jer 38:27—and he told

1 Samuel 10:16 matter: 1 Sam 9:27; Exod 4:18; Judg 14:6; Prov 29:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:2—The asses; Jer 38:27—and he told

1 Samuel 10:17 unto the Lord: 1 Sam 7:5, 6; Judg 20:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; Josh 11:3—land; Josh 15:38—Mizpeh; Judg 11:11—before; 1 Sam 11:15—before the Lord; 2 Chr 16:6—Mizpah

1 Samuel 10:18 Thus saith: Judg 2:1; 6:8, 9; Neh 9:9-12, 27, 28 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—oppresseth

1 Samuel 10:19 And ye have: 1 Sam 8:7-9, 19; 12:12, 17-19 by your tribes: Num 17:2; Josh 7:14-26; Mic 5:2 Reciprocal: Deut 31:14—presented; Josh 24:1—presented; Judg 8:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 14:38—Draw ye near; 1 Kgs 12:19—Israel; 1 Chr 15:25—captains; Hos 13:11—General; Mark 8:31—rejected; Luke 17:25—rejected; John 12:48—rejecteth; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth

1 Samuel 10:20 caused: 1 Sam 14:41; Josh 7:16-18; Acts 1:24-26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:38—Draw ye near; 2 Sam 3:19—Benjamin; Jonah 1:7—and let

1 Samuel 10:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:41—And Saul; 2 Sam 3:19—Benjamin; Prov 18:18—General; Jonah 1:7—and let; Acts 13:21—Saul

1 Samuel 10:22 inquired: 1 Sam 23:2-4, 11, 12; Num 27:21; Judg 1:1; 20:18, 23, 28 hid: 1 Sam 9:21; 15:17; Luke 14:11 Reciprocal: Gen 25:22—inquire; Gen 45:20—stuff; Num 11:26—went not out; Jer 21:2—Inquire

1 Samuel 10:23 he was higher: 1 Sam 9:2; 16:7; 17:4 Reciprocal: Judg 14:11—saw him; 1 Kgs 1:6—very

1 Samuel 10:24 See ye him: Deut 17:15; 2 Sam 21:6 God save the king: Heb. Let the king live, 1 Kgs 1:25, 21, 39; 2 Kgs 11:12; Matt 21:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:14—renew; 1 Sam 12:1—have made; 1 Sam 12:13—behold; 1 Sam 16:7—Look not; 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; 1 Kgs 12:20—and made him; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; 2 Chr 6:5—neither chose; 2 Chr 23:11—God save the king; Ps 47:1—shout; Dan 2:4—O king

1 Samuel 10:25; 1 Sam 8:11–18; Deut 17:14–20; Ezek 45:9, 10; 46:16–18; Rom 13:1–7; 1 Tim 2:2; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:9—the manner; 2 Kgs 11:17—between the king; 2 Kgs 17:26—know not

1 Samuel 10:26 Gibeah: 1 Sam 11:4; 15:34; Josh 18:28; Judg 19:12–16; 20:14; 2 Sam 21:6 whose hearts: Ezra 1:5; Ps 110:3; Acts 7:10; 13:48 Reciprocal: Judg 19:13—Gibeah; 1 Sam 13:2—in Gibeah; 2 Chr 13:2—Gibeah; Matt 21:3—straightway

1 Samuel 10:27 children: 1 Sam 2:12; 11:12; Deut 13:13; 2 Sam 20:1; 2 Chr 13:7; Acts 7:35, 51, 52 brought him: 2 Sam 8:2; 1 Kgs 4:21; 10:25; 2 Chr 17:5; Ps 72:10; Matt 2:11 he held his peace: or, he was as though he had been deaf, Ps 38:13; Isa 36:21; Matt 27:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—now his; Gen 37:8—reign over us; Judg 3:15—sent a present; Judg 11:5—to fetch; Judg 19:22—sons of Belial; 1 Sam 1:16—a daughter; 1 Sam 9:21—my family; 1 Sam 16:20—an ass laden; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; 2 Chr 9:24—every man; Job 42:11—every man; Prov 11:12—a man; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Nahash offers them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition;
- 4 They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul;
- 12 Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdom renewed.

1 Samuel 11:1 Nahash: In the Vulgate this chapter begins thus: Et factum est quasi post mensem, “And it came to pass about a month after;” which is also the reading of the principal copies of the Septuagint; and is also found in Josephus, though it appears to be of little authority. 1 Sam 12:12; Judg 10:7; 11:8–33 Jabeshgilead: 1 Sam 31:11–13; Judg 21:8, 10–25 Make: Gen 26:28; Exod 23:32; Deut 23:3; 1 Kgs 20:34; Job 41:4; Isa 36:16; Ezek 17:13 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; 1 Sam 17:9—and serve us; 2 Sam 10:1—king; 2 Sam 10:2—Nahash; 2 Sam 17:27—the son of Nahash; 1 Chr 10:11—when; 1 Chr 19:1—Nahash; 2 Chr 26:8—the Ammonites; Jer 40:14—Ammonites; Jer 49:1—their king; Amos 1:13—and for

1 Samuel 11:2 On this: 2 Kgs 18:31 thrust: Judg 16:21; Exod 3:6; Prov 12:10; Jer 39:7 reproach: 1 Sam 17:26; Gen 34:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:10—To morrow; 1 Sam 11:11—slew; 1 Sam 12:12—Nahash; 1 Chr 19:1—Nahash; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Amos 1:13—and for

1 Samuel 11:3 Give us: Heb. Forbear us Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:10—To morrow; Isa 36:16—come out

1 Samuel 11:4 to Gibeah: 1 Sam 10:26; 14:2; 15:34; 2 Sam 21:6 lifted up: 1 Sam 30:4; Judg 2:4; 21:2; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Gal 6:2; Heb 13:3 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; 1 Chr 12:3—Gibeathite; Esth 4:3—great mourning; Job 2:12—their voice; Isa 10:29—Gibeah

1 Samuel 11:5 after the herd: 1 Sam 9:1; 1 Kgs 19:19; Ps 78:71 What aileth: Gen 21:17; Judg 18:23; Isa 22:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Sam 21:7—herdmen

1 Samuel 11:6 Spirit of God: 1 Sam 10:10; 16:13; Judg 3:10; 6:34; 11:29; 13:25; 14:6 his anger: Exod 32:19; Num 12:3; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26 Reciprocal: Judg 11:5—to fetch; Judg 14:19—the Spirit; 1 Sam 16:14—the Spirit; 1 Sam 20:13—he hath been with my father; Ps 36:3—he hath

1 Samuel 11:7 he took: The sending the pieces of the oxen was an act similar to that of the Levite—see note on Judg 19:29. An eminent Scotch writer describes the rites, incantations, and imprecations used prior to the fiery cross being circulated, to summon the rough warriors of ancient times to the service of their chief; and he alludes to this ancient custom, which in comparatively modern times, has been practised in Scotland; and proves that a similar punishment of death, or destruction of their houses, for disobeying the summons, was inflicted by the ancient Scandinavians, as recorded by Olaus Magnus, in his History of the Goths. This bears a striking similarity to the ancient custom of the Israelites. With the Highlanders, a goat was slain; with the Israelites, an ox. The exhibition of a cross, stained with the blood of the sacrificed animal, was the summons of the former, while part of the animal, was the mandate of the latter. Disobedience in one nation was punished with the death of themselves or oxen, and burning of their dwellings in the other. hewed: Judg 19:29 Whosoever: Judg 21:5–11 the fear: Gen 35:5; 2 Chr 14:14; 17:10 with one consent: Heb. as one man, Judg 20:1 Reciprocal: Judg 11:5—to fetch; Judg 21:10—Go and smite; Ezra 10:8—And that whosoever

1 Samuel 11:8 Bezek: Judg 1:4, 5 the children: 1 Sam 13:15; 15:4; 2 Sam 24:9; 2 Chr 17:12–19 Reciprocal: Judg 20:1—as one man; Judg 20:17—four hundred; 2 Kgs 3:6—numbered

1 Samuel 11:9 help: or, deliverance, Ps 18:17 Reciprocal: Josh 10:9—all night; Josh 11:6—morrow; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow; Prov 27:17—so

1 Samuel 11:10 To morrow: 1 Sam 11:2, 3 Reciprocal: Prov 27:17—so

1 Samuel 11:11 on the morrow: Gen 22:14; Ps 46:1 in three: Judg 7:16; 9:43 morning: Exod 14:24 slew: 1 Sam 11:2; Judg 1:7; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13 so that two: 1 Sam 30:17, 18; Judg 4:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:17—in three companies; 1 Sam 14:36—let us not leave; 1 Sam 14:47—Ammon; 1 Sam 25:34—hasted; Mark 6:48—the fourth

1 Samuel 11:12 Who is he: 1 Sam 10:27; Ps 21:8; Luke 19:27 Reciprocal: Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Judg 11:5—to fetch

1 Samuel 11:13 There shall: 1 Sam 14:45; 2 Sam 19:22 the Lord: 1 Sam 19:5; Exod 14:13, 30; Ps 44:4–8; Isa 59:16; 1 Cor 15:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; Isa 26:18—we have not; Matt 13:20—anon

1 Samuel 11:14 let us go: 1 Sam 7:16; 10:8 renew: 1 Sam 10:24; 5:3; 1 Chr 12:38, 39
Reciprocal: Josh 4:19—Gilgal; Josh 10:43—unto the camp; 1 Sam 12:1—have made; 1
Sam 13:4—to Gilgal; 2 Sam 19:15—Gilgal; 1 Kgs 1:25—slain

1 Samuel 11:15 before the Lord: 1 Sam 10:17 sacrificed: 1 Sam 10:8; Exod 24:5; 1 Chr
29:21–24 rejoiced greatly: 1 Sam 8:19; 12:13–15, 17; Hos 13:10, 11; Jas 4:16 Reciprocal:
Gen 31:46—an heap; Josh 4:19—Gilgal; Judg 11:11—before; 1 Sam 7:17—he built; 1 Sam
13:4—to Gilgal; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 2 Sam 5:3—made; 2 Sam 19:15—Gilgal; 1 Kgs
1:25—slain; 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 1
Chr 11:3—David made; Acts 13:21—Saul

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Samuel testifies his integrity;
- 6 He reproves the people of ingratitude;
- 16 He terrifies them with thunder in harvest time;
- 20 he comforts them in God's mercy.

1 Samuel 12:1 Behold: 1 Sam 8:5–8, 19–22 have made: 1 Sam 10:1, 24; 11:14, 15
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:15—judged

1 Samuel 12:2 walketh: 1 Sam 8:20; Num 27:17 I am old: 1 Sam 8:1, 5; Ps 71:18; Isa 46:3,
4; 2 Tim 4:6; 2 Pet 1:14 my sons: 1 Sam 2:22, 29; 3:13, 16; 8:3 I have walked: 1 Sam 3:19,
20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:47—Ammon; Job 23:11—My foot; Ps 26:11—I will; Prov
16:31—if; Prov 22:6—when; Isa 1:26—And I will

1 Samuel 12:3 his anointed: 1 Sam 12:5; 10:1; 24:6; 2 Sam 1:14–16; Matt 22:21; Rom
13:1–7 whose ox: Num 16:15; Acts 20:33; 2 Cor 12:14; 1 Thess 2:5, 10; 1 Pet 5:2 bribe:
Heb. ransom blind mine eyes: or, that I should hide mine eyes at him, Exod 23:8; Deut
16:19 I will: Exod 22:4; Lev 6:4; Luke 19:8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—before; Gen 31:37—set
it here; Exod 18:21—hating; Lev 6:5—restore; Lev 25:14—General; Num 3:51—Moses;
Num 16:16—before; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:17—pervert; 1 Sam
2:10—anointed; 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 1 Sam 29:8—But what have; 2 Sam 22:22—I
have kept; 2 Kgs 10:9—Ye be righteous; Neh 5:11—Restore; Job 6:22—Bring unto me;
Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Job 20:19—Because; Job 24:3—drive; Ps 99:7—kept; Prov
11:6—righteousness; Prov 17:23—General; Prov 22:6—when; Eccl 7:7—a gift; Isa
33:15—shaketh; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Hos 4:18—her; Hos
12:7—oppress; Mic 2:2—oppress; Mic 3:11—heads; Acts 24:26—hoped; Acts 25:11—if I;
2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 2 Cor 12:18—in the same steps; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1
Thess 4:6—defraud

1 Samuel 12:4; Ps 37:5, 6; Dan 6:4; 3 John 12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Exod
18:21—hating; Lev 25:14—General; Num 3:51—Moses; Num 16:15—I have not; Deut
1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 20:19—Because; Prov 11:6—righteousness;
Ezek 18:7—hath not; Hos 4:18—her; Mic 2:2—oppress; Mic 3:11—heads; 2 Cor 7:2—we
have wronged; 2 Cor 12:18—in the same steps; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

1 Samuel 12:5 The Lord: Job 31:35–40; 42:7 his anointed: 1 Sam 26:9 ye have: John 18:38; Acts 23:9; 24:16, 20; 1 Cor 4:4; 2 Cor 1:12 in my hand: Exod 22:4; Ps 17:3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:50—God; Judg 11:10—The Lord; 1 Sam 12:3—his anointed; Job 16:19—my witness; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Mal 2:14—the Lord; Heb 11:12—as the sand

1 Samuel 12:6 It is the Lord: Exod 6:26; Neh 9:9–14; Ps 77:19, 20; 78:12–72; 99:6; 105:26, 41; Isa 63:7–14; Hos 12:13; Mic 6:4 advanced: or, made Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; 1 Sam 12:8—sent Moses; Ps 136:11—brought out; Heb 3:2—appointed

1 Samuel 12:7 reason: Isa 1:18; 5:3, 4; Ezek 18:25–30; Mic 6:2, 3; Acts 17:3 righteous acts: Heb. righteousnesses or benefits, Judg 5:11 to: Heb. with Reciprocal: Num 16:16—before; Num 16:17—General; 1 Sam 12:16—stand; 1 Sam 15:16—Stay; 2 Kgs 17:13—all; Acts 17:2—reasoned; Acts 24:25—he; 1 Pet 3:15—a reason

1 Samuel 12:8 Jacob: Gen 46:5–7; Num 20:15; Acts 7:15 cried: Exod 2:23, 24; 3:9 sent Moses: 1 Sam 12:6; Exod 3:10; 4:14–16, 27–31; 6:26 brought: Exod 12:51; 14:30, 31 made them: Josh 1:2–4, 6; 3:10–13; Ps 44:1–3; 78:54, 55; 105:44 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Gen 46:6—into Egypt; Num 33:1—under the hand; Judg 10:11—Egyptians; Hos 12:13—General; Acts 7:35—a ruler

1 Samuel 12:9 forgot: Deut 32:18; Judg 3:7; Ps 106:21; Jer 2:32 he sold: Deut 32:30; Judg 2:14; 3:8; 4:2; Isa 50:1, 2 of the Philistines: Judg 10:7; 13:1 into the: Judg 3:12; Isa 63:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:15—against; 2 Sam 7:11—since; Ps 106:43—Many; Hos 2:13—forgot

1 Samuel 12:10 And they: 1 Sam 7:2; Judg 3:9, 15; 4:3; 6:7; 10:10, 15; Ps 78:34, 35; 106:44; Isa 26:16 Baalim: Judg 2:13; 3:7 deliver: Judg 10:15, 16; Isa 33:22; Luke 1:74, 75; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Judg 10:7—he sold; 1 Kgs 11:5—Ashtoreth; 2 Kgs 23:13—Ashtoreth; Neh 9:27—saviours; Jer 2:13—forsaken; Jer 2:20—and thou saidst

1 Samuel 12:11 Jerubbaal: Judg 6:14, 32; 8:29, 35 Bedan: Bedan, whose name occurs nowhere else as a judge of Israel, Bp. PATRICK and others suppose to be a contraction of ben Dan, “the son of Dan;” by which they suppose Samson is meant, as the Targum reads. The LXX, Syriac, and Arabic, however, instead of Bedan read Barak; and the two latter versions, instead of Samuel have Samson. These readings are adopted by Houbigant, and appear to be genuine; for it is not probable that Samuel would enumerate himself. Judg 13:1–Judg 16:31 Jephthah: Judg 11:1–33 Samuel: 1 Sam 7:13 Reciprocal: Judg 2:16—the Lord; 1 Chr 7:17—Bedan; 1 Chr 17:6—the judges; Neh 9:27—saviours; Hos 13:10—thy judges; Zech 1:20—four; Acts 13:20—he gave; Heb 11:32—Gedeon

1 Samuel 12:12 Nahash: 1 Sam 11:1, 2 Nay: 1 Sam 8:3, 5, 6, 19, 20; Judg 9:18, 56, 57 when the Lord: 1 Sam 8:7; 10:19; Gen 17:7; Exod 19:5, 6; Num 23:21; Judg 8:23; Ps 74:12; Isa 33:22; Hos 13:10 Reciprocal: Num 22:20—If the men; Judg 2:17—they would; Judg 8:22—Rule thou; 1 Chr 19:1—Nahash; Prov 24:21—meddle; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Acts 13:21—they

1 Samuel 12:13 behold: 1 Sam 10:24; 11:15 whom ye: 1 Sam 8:5; 9:20 have desired: Ps 78:29–31; Hos 13:11; Acts 13:21 Reciprocal: Num 27:16—set a man; 1 Sam 2:10—he

shall; Luke 23:25—whom

1 Samuel 12:14 If ye will: Lev 20:1–13; Deut 28:1–14; Josh 24:14, 20; Ps 81:12–15; Isa 3:10; Rom 2:7 commandment: Heb. mouth continue: Heb. be after Reciprocal: Josh 22:18—following; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; Lam 1:18—for I; John 8:31—If; Jas 1:25—and

1 Samuel 12:15 But if ye: Lev 26:14–30; Deut 28:15–68; Josh 24:20; Isa 1:20; 3:11; Rom 2:8, 9 against: 1 Sam 12:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:9—the hand; 1 Sam 9:20—on whom; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Lam 1:18—for I

1 Samuel 12:16 stand: 1 Sam 12:7; 15:16; Exod 14:13, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:17—Is it; Joel 2:21—for; Mal 1:5—your

1 Samuel 12:17 Is it: In northern latitudes, thunder and rain are far from being un-common during harvest. But rain is hardly ever known in Palestine during that season, which commences about the end of June, or beginning of July. This fact is abundantly confirmed by modern travellers, and is demonstrative to every unprejudiced reader of the Holy Scriptures, that the thunder and rain, which at Samuel's invocation, was sent at this season of the year, was a miraculous interposition of the power of God; for we read in 1 Sam 12:16, it was a "great thing which the Lord will do." Thus were the Israelites warned of their sin in having asked a king, and of the omnipotence of that God, whose gracious promises they virtually neglected by this act. Prov 26:1 I will call: 1 Sam 7:9, 10; Josh 10:12; Ps 99:6; Jer 15:1; Jas 5:16–18 your wickedness: 1 Sam 8:7 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—the Lord sent; Exod 19:16—thunders; Judg 2:17—they would; 1 Sam 8:5—now make; 1 Sam 8:6—displeased; 1 Sam 10:19—And ye have; 1 Sam 11:15—rejoiced greatly; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; Ezra 10:9—trembling; Job 38:28—Hath the; Isa 29:6—General; Jer 10:13—maketh

1 Samuel 12:18 sent thunder: Exod 9:23–25; Rev 11:5, 6 feared: Exod 14:31; Ezra 10:9; Ps 106:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 19:16—thunders; Josh 4:14—they feared him; 1 Sam 2:10—he thunder; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 1 Kgs 3:28—feared; 1 Chr 29:20—worshipped; Job 36:31—by; Job 37:13—whether; Job 38:28—Hath the; Job 38:34—General; Ps 72:5—They shall; Ps 99:6—they called; Prov 26:1—in summer; Isa 29:6—General; Jer 10:13—maketh; Mark 4:41—feared; Rom 13:7—fear to; Jas 5:16—The effectual

1 Samuel 12:19 Pray for thy: 1 Sam 7:5, 8; Gen 20:7; Exod 9:28; 10:17; Job 42:8; Ps 78:34, 35; Isa 26:16; Mal 1:9; Acts 8:24; Jas 5:15; 1 John 5:16 Reciprocal: Exod 8:8—Entreat; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Num 21:7—We have; Deut 17:14—I will set; Judg 2:17—they would; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 1 Kgs 13:6—now; Job 37:13—whether; Isa 37:4—lift up; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 37:3—Pray; Jer 42:2—and pray

1 Samuel 12:20 Fear not: Exod 20:19, 20; 1 Pet 3:16 turn not: Deut 11:16; 31:29; Josh 23:6; Ps 40:4; 101:3; 125:5; Jer 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—And ye; Exod 32:30—Ye have; Num 21:7—And Moses; Josh 22:5—serve; Josh 22:18—following; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; Song 1:7—for; Luke 19:21—I feared; John 21:19—Follow

1 Samuel 12:21 vain things: Deut 32:21; Jer 2:5, 13; 10:8, 15; 14:22; 16:19; Jonah 2:8; Hab

2:18; 1 Cor 8:4 cannot profit: Ps 115:4–8; Isa 41:23, 24; 44:9, 10; 45:20; 46:7; Jer 10:15
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; Ps
4:2—love; Ps 101:3—them; Eccl 5:16—what; Song 1:7—for; Jer 2:8—do not; Mark 7:7—in
vain; Acts 14:15—from; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 2 Tim 2:14—to no

1 Samuel 12:22 the Lord: Deut 31:17; 1 Kgs 6:13; 2 Kgs 21:14; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps
94:14; Isa 41:17; 42:16; Jer 33:24–26; Lam 3:31, 32; 5:20; Heb 13:5 for his great: Exod 32:12;
Num 14:13–19; Deut 32:26, 27; Josh 7:9; Ps 106:8; Isa 37:35; 43:25; 48:11; Jer 14:7, 21; Ezek
20:9, 14; Eph 1:6, 12 it hath: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:7, 8; 9:5; 14:2; Mal 1:2; Matt 11:26; John
15:16; Rom 9:13–18; 11:29; 1 Cor 4:7; Phil 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:8—thy people; 1 Chr
17:22—thy people; Neh 9:19—in thy; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 22:1—why hast; Ps
37:25—yet; Ps 44:3—because; Ps 50:7—O my; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Isa
40:27—sayest; Isa 41:9—I have chosen; Isa 48:9—my name's; Jer 14:9—leave; Jer
51:5—Israel; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Rom 11:1—Hath God; Gal 1:15—it

1 Samuel 12:23 God forbid: Acts 12:5; Rom 1:9; Col 1:9; 1 Thess 3:10; 2 Tim 1:3 in
ceasing: Heb. from ceasing I will teach: Ps 34:11; Prov 4:11; Eccl 12:10; Acts 20:20; Col
1:28 the good: 1 Kgs 8:36; 2 Chr 6:27; Jer 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Exod
8:12—General; Exod 18:16—make; Exod 18:20—the way; Exod 32:30—Ye have; Num
12:13—General; Josh 22:29—God forbid; Josh 24:16—General; 1 Sam 7:5—I will pray; 1
Sam 15:11—he cried; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 2 Chr 34:29—the
king; Ps 73:2—But; Isa 37:4—lift up; Jer 15:1—Moses; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 42:2—and
pray; Jer 42:4—I will pray; Ezek 13:5—have not; Mic 6:8—what is; Acts 8:24—Pray;
Acts 18:25—instructed; Rom 10:1—my heart's; Rom 12:7—or he; Eph 1:16—Cease; Col
4:2—Continue; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken

1 Samuel 12:24 fear the Lord: Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; Prov 1:7; Exod 12:13; Heb 12:29 in
truth: Ps 119:80; John 1:47 consider: Ezra 9:13, 14; Isa 5:12; Rom 12:1 how great things:
or, what a great thing, etc. Deut 10:21; Ps 126:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Exod
23:25—And ye; Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 4:10—fear me; Deut 8:6—walk; Josh 22:5—serve;
Josh 24:14—fear; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Kgs 17:39—the Lord; 2
Chr 6:31—fear thee; Ps 19:9—The fear; Prov 4:11—taught; Joel 2:21—for; Mark
4:41—feared; John 4:23—in truth; Heb 12:3—consider

1 Samuel 12:25 But if: Deut 32:15–44; Josh 24:20; Isa 3:11 ye and: 1 Sam 31:1–5; Deut
28:36; Hos 10:3 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 30:17—if
thine; 1 Sam 28:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 1 Kgs 14:15—the Lord; 1 Chr
10:6—Saul; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; Isa 1:20—if ye refuse; Isa 1:28—they that; Acts
13:22—when; Heb 11:32—Samuel

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Saul's select band;
- 3 He calls the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison
Jonathan had smitten;
- 5 The Philistines' great host;
- 6 The distress of the Israelites;
- 8 Saul, weary of staying for Samuel, sacrifices;

- 11 Samuel reproves him;
- 17 The three spoiling bands of the Philistines;
- 19 The policy of the Philistines, to suffer no smith in Israel.

1 Samuel 13:1 AM 2911, BC 1093, An, Ex, Is, 398 reigned one year: Heb. the son of one year in his reigning, This verse is variously interpreted; but probably it only means, according to the Hebrew idiom, that, during the first year nothing remarkable occurred; but after two years (or in the second year of his reign,) the subsequent events took place. Exod 12:5; Mic 6:6 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:13—came no more; 1 Sam 14:47—Saul; Ezek 25:15—to destroy

1 Samuel 13:2 chose: 1 Sam 8:11; 14:52 Michmash: Michmash was situated east of Bethaven, or Bethel; and Eusebius says it was in his time a considerable place, about nine miles from Jerusalem, towards Rama. 1 Sam 13:5, 23; 14:5, 31; Isa 10:28 in Gibeah: 1 Sam 10:26; 15:34; Josh 18:28; Judg 19:12; 2 Sam 21:6; Isa 10:29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:11—Michmash; 1 Sam 13:15—about six; 1 Sam 14:1—Jonathan; 1 Sam 18:5—the men of war; 1 Sam 24:2—Saul took; 1 Sam 31:2—Jonathan

1 Samuel 13:3 the garrison: 1 Sam 10:5; 14:1–6; 2 Sam 23:14 Geba: or, the hill, Josh 18:24, Gaba, Josh 21:17; Isa 10:29; Zech 14:10 blew: Judg 3:27; 6:34; 2 Sam 2:28; 20:1 Reciprocal: Deut 28:43—General; 1 Sam 13:16—Gibeah; 1 Sam 13:23—garrison; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 1 Chr 6:60—Geba; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons

1 Samuel 13:4 was had in abomination: Heb. did stink, Gen 34:30; 46:34; Exod 5:21; Zech 11:8 to Gilgal: 1 Sam 10:8; 11:14, 15; Josh 5:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:12—utterly to abhor; 2 Sam 10:6—stank; 2 Sam 16:21—abhorred; 2 Sam 23:14—garrison; 1 Chr 11:16—the Philistines'; 1 Chr 19:6—odious

1 Samuel 13:5 thirty thousand chariots: The Philistines had no doubt collected troops in this emergency, from all the surrounding nation; but the number of chariots is immensely large beyond any example, and wholly disproportioned to the number of their cavalry. It is probable, therefore, that for sheloshim aileph, "thirty thousand," we should read shelosh aileph, "three thousand," with the Syriac and Arabic. as the sand: Gen 22:17; Josh 11:4; Judg 7:12; 2 Chr 1:9; Isa 48:19; Jer 15:8; Rom 9:27 Bethaven: 1 Sam 14:23; Josh 7:2; 18:12; Hos 4:15; 5:8; 10:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:49—General; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Judg 3:3—five lords; 1 Sam 13:2—Michmash; 1 Sam 13:11—Michmash; 1 Sam 13:23—passage; 1 Sam 17:1—gathered; 1 Sam 28:1—that the; 1 Kgs 20:1—and horses; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; 1 Chr 19:7—hired; 2 Chr 12:3—twelve hundred; Ezra 2:27—Michmas; Neh 7:31—Michmas; Ps 20:7—Some trust; Isa 10:28—Michmash; Rev 20:8—the number

1 Samuel 13:6 in a strait: Exod 14:10–12; Josh 8:20; Judg 10:9; 20:41; 2 Sam 24:14; Phil 1:23 in caves: 1 Sam 14:11; 23:19; 24:3; Judg 6:2; Isa 42:22; Heb 11:38 Reciprocal: Josh 10:16—in a cave; Judg 2:15—greatly; 1 Sam 7:7—afraid; 1 Sam 13:15—about six; 1 Sam 14:22—hid themselves; 1 Sam 17:24—him; 1 Sam 31:7—they forsook the cities; 1 Kgs 20:4—I am thine; 2 Kgs 13:7—fifty horsemen; 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; 1 Chr 10:7—then they; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; 2 Chr 15:5—no peace; 2 Chr 33:11—among the thorns; Ps 60:1—scattered; Isa 2:19—And they; Jer 4:29—they shall go; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah; Jer 48:28—leave; Jer 49:8—dwell; Ezek 33:27—in the caves; Hos 9:6—they;

Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid; Rev 6:15—hid

1 Samuel 13:7 the Hebrews: Lev 26:17, 36, 37; Deut 28:25 Gad: Num 32:1–5, 33–42; Deut 3:12; Josh 13:24–31 followed him trembling: Heb. trembled after him, Deut 20:8; Judg 7:3; Hos 11:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; 1 Sam 13:15—about six; 1 Sam 17:24—him; 1 Kgs 20:4—I am thine; 2 Kgs 13:7—fifty horsemen; Ps 60:1—scattered; Mark 14:54—Peter

1 Samuel 13:8 tarried: 1 Sam 10:8 Reciprocal: Exod 24:14—Tarry ye; 2 Sam 20:5—tarried

1 Samuel 13:9 he offered: 1 Sam 13:12, 13; 14:18; 15:21, 22; Deut 12:6; 1 Kgs 3:4; Ps 37:7; Prov 15:8; 20:22; 21:3, 27; Isa 66:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:13—a pillow; 1 Sam 28:18—obeyedst

1 Samuel 13:10 Saul: 1 Sam 15:13 salute him: Heb. bless him, 1 Sam 15:13; Ruth 2:4; Ps 129:8 Reciprocal: Num 22:36—went; 2 Sam 8:10—to bless him; Acts 21:7—and saluted; Acts 25:13—unto

1 Samuel 13:11 What hast: Gen 3:13; 4:10; Josh 7:19; 2 Sam 3:24; 2 Kgs 5:25 Michmash: 1 Sam 13:2, 5, 16, 23; 14:5; Isa 10:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:19—Withdraw; Neh 11:31—at Michmash; Ps 60:1—scattered

1 Samuel 13:12 said I: 1 Kgs 12:26, 27 made supplication unto: Heb. intreated the face of, etc I forced: 1 Sam 21:7; Ps 66:3; Amos 8:5; 2 Cor 9:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Kgs 12:33—he offered; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Eccl 5:1—give; Zech 7:2—pray before the Lord

1 Samuel 13:13 Thou hast done: 2 Sam 12:7–9; 1 Kgs 18:18; 21:20; 2 Chr 16:9; 19:2; 25:15, 16; Job 34:18; Prov 19:3; Matt 14:3, 4 hast not kept: 1 Sam 15:11, 22, 28; Ps 50:8–15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:28—foolishly; Deut 17:20—right hand; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; 1 Sam 28:17—as he spake; 2 Sam 24:10—foolishly; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Chr 10:13—even against; 1 Chr 21:8—I have done; 2 Chr 6:5—neither chose; 2 Chr 24:20—transgress; Ps 36:3—he hath; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Prov 29:4—king; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 39:5—Hear; Jer 18:10—then; Hos 6:5—have I; Acts 13:22—when; Gal 3:1—Foolish

1 Samuel 13:14 But now: 1 Sam 2:30; 15:28 the Lord: 1 Sam 16:1, 12; 2 Sam 7:15, 16; Ps 78:70; 89:19, 20–37; Acts 13:22 captain over: 1 Sam 9:16; 2 Sam 5:2; 2 Kgs 20:5; Heb 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 1 Sam 15:23—thou hast rejected; 1 Sam 15:26—for thou; 1 Sam 18:8—and what; 1 Sam 25:30—according; 1 Sam 28:17—as he spake; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; 2 Chr 6:5—neither chose; 2 Chr 24:20—transgress; Ps 36:3—he hath; Isa 39:5—Hear; Jer 3:15—And I; Dan 4:31—The kingdom

1 Samuel 13:15 Samuel: The LXX have, “Samuel arose and went away from Gilgal, and the remainder of the people went up along with the men of war after Samuel from Gilgal to Gibeah of Benjamin.” This is probably the true reading; for it does not appear that Samuel went to Gibeah, which was Saul’s usual residence; and the Hebrew copyist, as Dr. WALL observes, seems to have missed a line, and added to the sentence

concerning Samuel, that which ended the sentence concerning Saul. One manuscript instead of Samuel, in the beginning of the sentence, reads Saul. present: Heb. found about six: 1 Sam 13:2, 6, 7; 14:2 Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Gibeath; 1 Sam 11:8—the children; 1 Sam 15:4—two; 1 Sam 19:13—a pillow; 2 Kgs 13:7—fifty horsemen

1 Samuel 13:16 Gibeah: Heb. Gebah, 1 Sam 13:3 Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Gibeath; 1 Sam 13:11—Michmash; 1 Sam 14:2—in the uttermost; 1 Sam 31:2—Jonathan

1 Samuel 13:17 in three companies: 1 Sam 11:11 Ophrah: Josh 18:23 Shual: Josh 19:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:15—the spoilers; 2 Sam 7:10—as beforetime; 2 Kgs 5:2—by companies; Ps 144:14—no breaking in

1 Samuel 13:18 Bethhoron: Josh 10:11; 16:3, 5; 18:13, 14; 1 Chr 6:68; 2 Chr 8:5 Zeboim: Gen 14:2; Neh 11:34; Hos 11:8 Reciprocal: Josh 10:10—Bethhoron; 2 Kgs 5:2—by companies

1 Samuel 13:19 there was no: It is probable that the Philistines in the former wars had carried away all the smiths from Israel. Judg 5:8; 2 Kgs 24:14; Isa 54:16; Jer 24:1 Reciprocal: Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Deut 28:43—General; Judg 3:3—five lords; Judg 3:31—an ox goad; 1 Kgs 20:6—and they shall search; 2 Kgs 13:7—fifty horsemen; 1 Chr 17:10—And since; Ps 60:1—scattered; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Ps 83:3—They; Ps 106:43—brought low; Ps 129:1—have they

1 Samuel 13:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:10—And since; 2 Chr 34:6—mattocks; Prov 27:17—Iron; Jer 24:1—smiths

1 Samuel 13:21 a file: Heb. a file with mouths sharpen: Heb. set, 1 Sam 13:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:6—mattocks; Prov 27:17—Iron

1 Samuel 13:22 there was neither: 1 Sam 17:47, 50; Judg 5:8; Zech 4:6; 1 Cor 1:27–29; 2 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:1—Jonathan; 1 Chr 9:39—and Saul

1 Samuel 13:23 garrison: or, standing camp, 1 Sam 13:3; 14:4 passage: 1 Sam 13:2, 5; 14:1, 4, 5; Isa 10:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:11—Michmash; 1 Sam 14:15—the spoilers; 2 Sam 23:14—garrison; 1 Chr 11:16—the Philistines'; Ezra 2:27—Michmas; Neh 7:31—Michmas; Neh 11:31—at Michmash; Isa 10:29—the passage

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Jonathan goes and miraculously smites the Philistine's garrison;
- 15 A divine terror makes them beat themselves;
- 17 Saul, not staying the priest's answer, sets on them;
- 21 The captivated Hebrews, and the hidden Israelites, join against them;
- 24 Saul's unadvised adjuration hinders the victory;
- 31 He restrains the people from eating blood;
- 35 He builds an altar;
- 37 Jonathan, taken by lot, is save by the people;
- 47 Saul's victories, strength, and family.

1 Samuel 14:1 AM 2917, BC 1087, An, Ex, Is 404 it came to pass upon a day: or, there was a day Jonathan: 1 Sam 14:39–45; 13:2, 22; 18:1–4; 2 Sam 1:4, 5, 25, 26 he told not: 1 Sam 25:19; Judg 6:27; 14:6; Mic 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; 1 Sam 13:3—the garrison; 1 Sam 13:23—passage; 1 Sam 31:2—Jonathan; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 2 Sam 23:14—garrison; 1 Chr 9:39—and Saul; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons

1 Samuel 14:2 in the uttermost: 1 Sam 13:15, 16; Isa 10:28, 29 a pomegranate: The word rimmon, in Arabic romman, whence the Portuguese romaa, denotes the pomegranate, both tree and fruit; called by naturalists *malus punica* or *malo-granatum*. It is, according to the Linnean system, a genus of the icosandria monogynia class of plants; and is a low tree, growing very common in Palestine, and other parts of the East. It has several small angular boughs, very thick and bushy, covered with a reddish bark, and some of them armed with sharp thorns. They are garnished with small, narrow, spear-shaped leaves, like those of the myrtle, but not so sharp, of a green colour, inclining to red. Its blossoms are large, beautiful, of an elegant red colour, inclining to purple, composed of several stalks resembling a rose, in the hollow of the cup: this cup is oblong, hard, purple, having a figure somewhat like that of a bell. It is chiefly valued for its fruit, which is exceedingly beautiful, of the form and size of a large apple, with a reddish rind, and red within; being full of small kernels, with red grains, replenished with a generous liquor, of which, Sir John Chardin informs us, they still make considerable quantities of wine in the East, particularly in Persia. But as the pomegranate tree, from its low growth, is but little adapted for pitching a tent under, it is probable that Rimmon here is the name of the rock mentioned in Judg 20:45. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:4—to Gibeah; 1 Kgs 20:15—seven thousand; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two

1 Samuel 14:3 Ahiah: 1 Sam 22:9–12, 20, called Ahimelech. Ichabod's: 1 Sam 4:21 wearing: 1 Sam 2:28; Exod 28:26–32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 21:1—to Ahimelech; 1 Sam 23:6—an ephod; 1 Chr 6:7—Ahitub; Hos 3:4—ephod

1 Samuel 14:4 the passages: 1 Sam 13:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:5—forefront; Job 39:28—upon; Isa 10:29—the passage

1 Samuel 14:5 forefront: Heb. tooth, 1 Sam 14:4, Bozez, i.e. shining, Seneh, i.e. a bush or tooth Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:2—Michmash; 1 Sam 13:11—Michmash; 1 Sam 13:23—passage; 1 Chr 3:6—Eliphelet; Isa 10:28—Michmash

1 Samuel 14:6 Come: This action of Jonathan's was totally contrary to the laws of war; no military operation should be undertaken without the knowledge and command of the general. But it is highly probable, that this gallant man was led to undertake the hazardous enterprise by an immediate divine impulse; and by the same influence was kept from informing the soldiers, and even from consulting his father, who might have opposed his design. uncircumcised: 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Gen 17:7–11; Judg 15:18; 2 Sam 1:20; Jer 9:23, 26; Eph 2:11, 12; Phil 3:3 it may be: 2 Sam 16:12; 2 Kgs 19:4; Amos 5:15; Zeph 2:3 for there is no restraint: Where there is a promise of defense and support, the weakest, in the face of the strongest enemy, may rely upon it with the utmost confidence. Deut 32:30; Judg 7:4–7; 2 Chr 14:11; Ps 115:1–3; Zech 4:6; Matt 19:26; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Lev 26:8—General; Num 31:4—a thousand; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Josh 14:12—if so be; Josh 23:10—One man;

Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 7:2—too many; Judg 7:7—General; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 15:15—slew; 1 Sam 7:13—against; 1 Sam 17:32—thy; 1 Sam 17:47—the battle; 1 Sam 26:6—Who will go; 1 Sam 31:4—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 1:22—the bow; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 23:14—garrison; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 1 Kgs 20:15—two hundred; 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; 1 Chr 10:4—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; 2 Chr 20:12—we have; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Ps 44:7—But; Isa 37:4—It may; Jer 21:2—according; Acts 10:7—two

1 Samuel 14:7 Do all: 1 Sam 10:7; 2 Sam 7:3; Ps 46:7; Zech 8:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:40—Do what seemeth; 1 Sam 26:6—Who will go; Acts 10:7—two

1 Samuel 14:8 we will pass: Judg 7:9–14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; Judg 7:11—thou shalt; Ps 33:16—no king

1 Samuel 14:9 they: Gen 24:13, 14; Judg 6:36–40 Tarry: Heb. Be still Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; 2 Sam 5:24—thou shalt bestir; 1 Chr 14:15—then thou

1 Samuel 14:10 this shall be a sign: 1 Sam 10:7; Gen 24:14; Judg 7:11; Isa 7:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Judg 1:4—Lord; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up to us

1 Samuel 14:11 out of the holes: 1 Sam 14:22; 13:6; Judg 6:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:18—General; Neh 4:2—feeble; Isa 2:19—And they; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah; Mic 7:17—move; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid

1 Samuel 14:12 Come up to us: Meaning, that they would cause them to repent of their audacity. This was the favourable sign which Jonathan had requested. 1 Sam 14:10; 17:43, 44; 2 Sam 2:14–17; 2 Kgs 14:8 Come up after me: Gen 24:26, 27, 42, 48; Judg 4:14; 7:15; 2 Sam 5:24 Reciprocal: Josh 23:10—One man; Judg 7:11—thou shalt; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 1 Kgs 20:18—General; Neh 4:2—feeble

1 Samuel 14:13 climbed up: Ps 18:29; Heb 11:34 fell: Lev 26:7, 8; Deut 28:7; 32:30; Josh 23:10; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:25—How; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians

1 Samuel 14:14 an half acre of land: or, half a furrow of an acre of land, The original is obscure and variously understood; but it is probably a proverbial expression for a small space. 1 Sam 14:14 Reciprocal: Judg 15:15—slew; 2 Sam 17:9—some

1 Samuel 14:15 there was trembling: Josh 2:9; Judg 7:21; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Job 18:11; Ps 14:5 the spoilers: 1 Sam 13:17, 23 the earth quaked: Exod 19:18; Matt 24:6; 27:50, 51 very great trembling: Heb. trembling of God, Gen 35:5; Lev 26:36, 37; 2 Sam 5:24; Dan 5:6. God will in some way or other direct the steps of those who acknowledge him in all their ways, and seek unto him for direction with full purpose of heart. Sometimes we find most comfort in that which is least our own doing, and into which we have been led by the unexpected, but well observed, turns of Providence. Reciprocal: Gen 30:8—great wrestlings; Exod 23:27—my fear; Deut 32:30—one chase; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 2 Sam 17:9—some; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Job 1:16—The fire of God; Ps 36:6—great mountains; Ps 53:5—There; Zech 14:13—a great

1 Samuel 14:16 melted away: Ps 58:7; 68:2 beating down: 1 Sam 14:20; Judg 7:22; 2 Chr 20:22–25; Isa 19:2 Reciprocal: Exod 15:15—melt; Lev 26:37—they shall; Josh 2:9—faint; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Jer 51:46—ruler against; Hag 2:22—every

1 Samuel 14:18 Bring hither: The Septuagint reads, Προσαγαγε το εφουδ, οτι αυτος ηρε το εφουδ εν τη ημερα εκεινη ενωπιον Ισραηλ. “Bring hither the ephod; for he bore the ephod on that day before Israel,” which Houbigant and others think is the true reading. Finding that his son Jonathan and his armour-bearer were absent, Saul wished to consult the high-priest; but the tumult increasing, he says to him, “Withdraw thine hand:” i.e., desist from consulting the ephod on the present occasion, and immediately hastened to make the best use he could of this astonishing victory. 1 Sam 4:3–5; 30:8; Num 27:21; Judg 20:18, 23, 27, 28; 2 Sam 11:11; 15:24–26 For the ark: 1 Sam 5:2; 7:1 Reciprocal: Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Deut 20:2—General; Josh 9:14—asked not; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Sam 23:6—an ephod; 1 Sam 23:9—Bring; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 1 Chr 13:3—we inquired

1 Samuel 14:19 noise: or, tumult Withdraw: 1 Sam 14:24; 13:11; Josh 9:14; Ps 106:13; Isa 28:16 Reciprocal: Isa 9:5—confused noise

1 Samuel 14:20 assembled themselves: Heb. were cried together every man’s: 1 Sam 14:16; Judg 7:22; 2 Chr 20:23; Isa 9:19–21; 19:2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:20—vexation; 1 Sam 7:13—against; 1 Sam 30:10—so faint; 1 Kgs 20:21—went out; 2 Chr 20:22—to sing and to; Isa 9:21—Ephraim; Ezek 38:21—every

1 Samuel 14:21 the Hebrews: Probably such as they held in bondage, or who were their servants. Instead of (haivrim) “the Hebrews,” the LXX evidently read haavdim, for they have οι δουλοι, “the slaves;” but this reading is not countenanced by any other version, nor by any manuscript 1 Sam 29:4; Judg 7:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:52—the men of Israel

1 Samuel 14:22 hid themselves: 1 Sam 13:6; 31:7 the battle: The LXX and Vulgate add here, και πας ο λαος ην μετα Σαουλ ως δεκα χιλιαδες ανδρων, Et erant cum Saul, quasi decem millia virorum. “And (all the people who were, LXX) there were with Saul about ten thousand men;” but this is supported by no other authority. Reciprocal: Judg 7:23—General; 1 Sam 14:11—out of the holes; 1 Sam 17:52—the men of Israel; 1 Sam 31:2—followed; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah

1 Samuel 14:23 the Lord: Exod 14:30; Judg 2:18; 2 Kgs 14:27; Ps 44:6–8; Hos 1:7 Bethaven: 1 Sam 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:45—who hath; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Chr 11:14—and the Lord

1 Samuel 14:24 Cursed: 1 Sam 14:27–30; Lev 27:29; Num 21:2; Deut 27:15–26; Josh 6:17–19, 26; Judg 11:30, 31; 21:1–5; Prov 11:9; Rom 10:2; 1 Cor 16:22 I may be: Judg 5:2; 1:28; Ps 18:47 Reciprocal: Gen 26:31—sware; Gen 27:13—Upon; Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 31:32—For Jacob; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 5:21—an oath; Deut 23:23—hast vowed; Judg 2:15—greatly; Judg 17:2—cursedst; 1 Sam 14:19—Withdraw; 1 Sam 14:28—Cursed; 1 Sam 14:39—General; 1 Sam 18:25—to be avenged; 1 Kgs 22:16—shall I adjure; 2 Chr 18:15—shall I adjure; Prov 18:7—his lips; Eccl 5:2—not rash;

Matt 14:9—the oath's; Matt 26:63—I adjure; Matt 26:74—began; Acts 19:13—adjure; Acts 23:12—that; Rom 9:3—were

1 Samuel 14:25 all they: Deut 9:28; Matt 3:5 honey: This was wild honey, which to this day abounds in Judea; and bursting from the comb, runs down the hollow trees, rocks, etc. Exod 3:8; Num 13:27; Matt 3:4 Reciprocal: Judg 14:9—General; Ps 81:16—honey; Prov 25:16—Hast

1 Samuel 14:26 the people: Eccl 9:2 Reciprocal: Ps 19:10—honeycomb; Ps 81:16—honey; Matt 26:63—I adjure

1 Samuel 14:27 his eyes: 1 Sam 14:29; 30:12; Prov 25:26 Reciprocal: Lev 4:2—through; Judg 19:5—Comfort; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; 1 Sam 14:43—I did but; Ezra 9:8—lighten; Ps 13:3—lighten; Ps 38:10—the light; Acts 23:12—that

1 Samuel 14:28 Cursed: 1 Sam 14:24, 43 faint: or, weary Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he; Josh 6:18—make the camp; Judg 8:4—faint; Judg 17:2—cursedst; Judg 18:14—Then; Judg 21:1—There; Judg 21:7—sworn; 2 Sam 16:2—that such; Prov 26:2—so; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Matt 14:9—the oath's; Matt 15:32—lest; Matt 26:63—I adjure; Mark 8:3—General; Acts 23:12—that

1 Samuel 14:29 My father: 1 Kgs 18:18 see: It is well known, that hunger and fatigue produce faintness and dim the sight; and on taking a little food, this affection is immediately removed. Reciprocal: Judg 8:4—faint; Judg 21:1—There; Judg 21:7—sworn; 1 Sam 14:27—his eyes; Ezra 9:8—lighten; Ps 13:3—lighten; Prov 26:2—so; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Jer 14:6—their

1 Samuel 14:30 had there: Eccl 9:18

1 Samuel 14:31 from Michmash: The distance, Calmet states to be three or four leagues. Aijalon: Josh 10:12; 19:42 Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he; Judg 8:4—faint; 1 Sam 13:2—Michmash; 1 Sam 30:10—so faint; Isa 10:28—Michmash

1 Samuel 14:32 flew: 1 Sam 15:19 the people: The people having abstained from food the whole of the day, and being now faint through hunger and fatigue, they flew upon the cattle, and not taking time to bleed them properly, they eagerly devoured the flesh with the blood, directly contrary to the law—another bad effect of Saul's rash adjuration. did eat: Gen 9:4; Lev 3:17; 7:26, 27; 17:10–14; 19:26; Deut 12:16, 23, 24; Ezek 33:25; Acts 15:20, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 4:13—the whole congregation; Lev 17:13—pour out; Deut 15:23—General; Judg 8:4—faint

1 Samuel 14:33 transgressed: or, dealt treacherously, Matt 7:5; Rom 2:1 Reciprocal: Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Lev 17:10—that eateth

1 Samuel 14:34 with him: Heb. in his hand, 1 Sam 14:34 Reciprocal: Gen 9:4—the life; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat

1 Samuel 14:35 built: It is probable that Saul converted the great stone, on which the cattle had been slaughtered, into an altar, on which sacrifices were offered, before the people attempted to proceed any further. This we are told was the first he had built.

Samuel, as a prophet and priest, had hitherto erected the altars, but Saul seems to have thought he had sufficient authority to erect one himself, without the prophet, as he had once offered sacrifice without him. 1 Sam 7:9, 17; Judg 21:4; Hos 8:14; 2 Tim 3:5 the same: etc. Heb. that altar he began to build unto the Lord Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—Aaron

1 Samuel 14:36 Let us go: Josh 10:9–14, 19; Jer 6:5 let us not leave: 1 Sam 11:11; Josh 11:14 Then said the priest: It is evident that Ahiah, who had before been interrupted by Saul's impatience, doubted of the propriety of pursuing the Philistines that night, and properly counselled them to enquire of the Lord. Num 27:21; Ps 73:28; Isa 48:1, 2; 58:2; Mal 2:7; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:13—Upon; 1 Sam 14:40—Do what seemeth; 1 Sam 23:6—an ephod; 2 Kgs 3:27—they departed; 1 Chr 13:3—we inquired; Eccl 9:18—sinner; John 10:35—unto

1 Samuel 14:37 Shall I go: 1 Sam 23:4, 9–12; 30:7, 8; Judg 1:1; 20:18, 28; 2 Sam 5:19, 23; 1 Kgs 22:5, 15 he answered: 1 Sam 28:6; Ezek 14:3–5; 20:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:6—an ephod; 2 Kgs 4:31—neither voice; Mic 3:7—no; John 10:35—unto

1 Samuel 14:38 Draw ye near: 1 Sam 10:19, 20; Josh 7:14–26 chief: Heb. corners, Num 24:17; Judg 20:2; 2 Sam 18:3; Ps 47:9; Zech 10:4; Matt 21:42; Eph 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Josh 7:15—he that is; Isa 19:13—stay; Jonah 1:7—for; John 5:12—What

1 Samuel 14:39; 1 Sam 14:24, 44; 19:6; 20:31; 22:16; 28:10; 2 Sam 12:5; Eccl 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Josh 7:15—he that is; 1 Sam 14:1—Jonathan; 2 Sam 14:21—I have done; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:20—as the Lord liveth; 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; Job 27:2—God liveth; Jonah 1:7—for; Matt 14:9—the oath's

1 Samuel 14:40 Do what seemeth: 1 Sam 14:7, 36; 2 Sam 15:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; Ezek 24:6—let no; Acts 23:12—that

1 Samuel 14:41 Therefore: Both the Septuagint and Vulgate add much to this verse: Καὶ εἶπε Σαουλ, Κύριε ὁ Θεὸς Ἰσραὴλ, τί ὅτι οὐκ ἀπεκρίθης τῷ δούλῳ σου σήμερον; εἰ ἐν ἐμοὶ ἢ ἐν Ἰωνάθαν τῷ υἱῷ μου ἡ ἀδικία, Κύριε ὁ Θεὸς Ἰσραὴλ δός δηλοῦς καὶ εἰάν ταδε εἴπῃ, δός δη τῷ λαῷ σου Ἰσραὴλ, δός δη ὁσιότητα, κ.τ.λ. Et dixit Saul ad Dominum Deum Israel; Domine Deus Israel da indicium: quid est quod non responderis servo tuo hodie? Si in me, aut in Jonatha filio meo est iniquitas hec, da ostensionem: aut si hec iniquitas est in populo tuo, da sanctitatem, etc. "And Saul said (to the Lord God of Israel, Vulg.) Lord God of Israel (give a sign, Vulg.). Why is it that thou has not answered thy servant today? If the iniquity be in me, or in my son Jonathan, (O Lord God of Israel, LXX) make it manifest; and if thou say thus, give to thy people Israel, give mercy," etc., (but Vulg. Or, if this iniquity be in thy people, give sanctification," etc.) Give a perfect lot: or, Shew the innocent, Prov 16:33; Acts 1:24 And Saul: 1 Sam 10:20, 21; Josh 7:16–18; Jonah 1:7 escaped: Heb. went forth Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Judg 20:9—by lot against it; 1 Chr 25:8—cast lots; Acts 1:26—they

1 Samuel 14:42 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Josh 7:18—was taken; Judg 20:9—by lot against it; 1 Chr 25:8—cast lots; Prov 16:33—General; Prov 18:18—General; Jonah 1:7—and let; Acts 1:26—they

1 Samuel 14:43 Tell me: Josh 7:19; Jonah 1:7–10 I did but: 1 Sam 14:27 Reciprocal: Gen 12:18—General; Gen 31:26—What; Gen 50:5—I die; 1 Sam 14:28—Cursed; Jonah 1:8—Tell

1 Samuel 14:44 God: 1 Sam 25:22; Ruth 1:17; 2 Sam 3:9; 19:13 thou shalt: 1 Sam 14:39; Gen 38:24; 2 Sam 12:5, 31; Prov 25:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Judg 11:31—shall surely; Judg 11:35—I cannot; 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; 1 Kgs 2:23—God; 2 Kgs 6:31—God do so; Rom 9:3—were

1 Samuel 14:45 who hath: 1 Sam 14:23; 19:5; Neh 9:27 there shall not: The people judged rightly, that the guilt was contracted by Saul, and not by Jonathan; and therefore they rescued him from the hands of his rash and severe father. 2 Sam 14:11; 1 Kgs 1:52; Matt 10:30; Luke 21:18; Acts 27:34 he hath: 2 Chr 19:11; Isa 13:3; Acts 14:27; 15:12; 21:19; Rom 15:18; 1 Cor 3:9; 2 Cor 6:1; Phil 2:12, 13; Rev 17:14; 19:14 the people: Isa 29:20, 21 Reciprocal: Judg 11:35—I cannot; Judg 21:7—sworn; 1 Sam 11:13—There shall; 1 Sam 18:1—the soul of Jonathan; 1 Sam 20:2—God forbid; 1 Sam 22:17—would not; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; Job 27:2—God liveth; Isa 26:18—we have not; Luke 12:7—even; Acts 7:25—God; 1 Cor 7:24—abide

1 Samuel 14:46 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:1—gathered

1 Samuel 14:47 Saul: 1 Sam 13:1 fought: 2 Kgs 14:27 Ammon: 1 Sam 11:11; 12:2 Zobah: 2 Sam 10:6; 1 Kgs 11:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:13—he hath been with my father; 1 Sam 22:3—the king; 2 Sam 8:2—he smote; 2 Sam 8:3—Zobah; 1 Chr 18:3—Zobah; 1 Chr 18:5—Zobah; 1 Chr 19:6—Zobah; 1 Chr 26:28—Abner

1 Samuel 14:48 gathered an host: or, wrought mightily smote: 1 Sam 15:3–7; Exod 17:14; Deut 25:19 Reciprocal: Num 13:29—Amalekites; Num 24:20—his latter end; 1 Sam 15:7—smote

1 Samuel 14:49 Jonathan: 1 Sam 31:2; 1 Chr 8:33; 9:39 name of the firstborn: 1 Sam 18:7–21; 25:44; 2 Sam 3:13–16; 6:20–23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 10:2—Abinadab

1 Samuel 14:50 the name of the captain: 1 Sam 17:55; 2 Sam 2:8; 3:27 Abner: Heb. Abiner Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 3:38—a prince; 1 Chr 8:33—Ner; 1 Chr 9:39—Ner; 1 Chr 27:21—Abner

1 Samuel 14:51 Kish: 1 Sam 9:1, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 3:38—a prince; 1 Chr 8:33—Ner; 1 Chr 9:39—Ner; 1 Chr 27:21—Abner

1 Samuel 14:52 when Saul: 1 Sam 8:1, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:9—the manner; 1 Sam 13:2—chose; 1 Sam 17:1—gathered; 1 Sam 18:5—the men of war; Song 3:7—threescore; Ezek 25:15—to destroy

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Samuel sends Saul to destroy Amalek;
- 6 Saul favours the Kenites;

- 7 He spares Agag and the best of the spoil;
- 10 Samuel denounces unto Saul God's rejection of him for his disobedience;
- 24 Saul's humiliation;
- 32 Samuel kills Agag;
- 34 Samuel and Saul part.

1 Samuel 15:1 AM 2925, BC 1079, An, Ex, Is, 412 The Lord: 1 Sam 15:17, 18; 9:16; 10:1 hearken: 1 Sam 15:16; 12:14; 13:13; 2 Sam 23:2, 3; 1 Chr 22:12, 13; Ps 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; John 10:35—unto; Acts 13:21—Saul

1 Samuel 15:2 I remember: Jer 31:34; Hos 7:2; Amos 8:7 Amalek: Exod 17:8–16; Num 24:20; Deut 25:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 36:12—Amalek; Exod 17:14—for I will; Exod 20:5—visiting; Josh 8:4—lie in wait; 1 Chr 10:13—even against; Ps 137:7—Remember; Ps 149:7—General; Jer 14:10—he will

1 Samuel 15:3 Now go: The Amalekites, a people of Arabia Petrea, who inhabited a tract of country on the frontiers of Egypt and Canaan, had acted with great cruelty towards the Israelites on their coming out of Egypt, and God then purposed that Amalek, as a nation, should be blotted out from under heaven; but it had been spared till it had filled up the measure of its iniquities, and now this purpose is carried into effect by Saul, upwards of 400 years afterwards! Nothing could justify such an exterminating decree but the absolute authority of God; and this was given: all the reasons of it we do not know; but this we know well, the Judge of all the earth doeth right. utterly destroy: Lev 27:28, 29; Num 24:20; Deut 13:15, 16; 20:16–18; Josh 6:17–21 slay: Exod 20:5; Num 31:17; Isa 14:21, 22 ox and sheep: Gen 3:17, 18; Rom 8:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 36:12—Amalek; Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 13:29—Amalekites; Num 31:15—General; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Josh 6:21—utterly; Judg 21:10—Go and smite; 1 Sam 14:48—smote; 1 Sam 15:8—Agag; 1 Sam 15:9—the best; 1 Sam 15:11—hath not performed; 1 Sam 15:20—have brought; 1 Sam 22:19—men; 1 Sam 27:9—and the camels; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 2 Kgs 3:19—And ye; 2 Chr 6:34—by the way; Esth 3:2—bowed not; Esth 3:13—both young; Ps 106:34—concerning; Ps 149:7—General; Jer 44:7—child; Jer 44:21—did; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 48:10—Cursed; Jer 50:21—and do; Jer 51:22—General; Lam 2:21—young; Ezek 9:6—old; Amos 8:7—I will; Rev 16:1—and pour

1 Samuel 15:4 Telaim: Josh 15:24, Telem two: 1 Sam 11:8; 13:15 Reciprocal: Judg 20:17—four hundred; 2 Kgs 3:6—numbered

1 Samuel 15:5 laid wait: or, fought, 1 Sam 15:5 Reciprocal: Josh 8:4—lie in wait

1 Samuel 15:6 the Kenites: 1 Sam 27:10; Num 24:21, 22; Judg 1:16; 4:11; 5:24; 1 Chr 2:55 depart: Gen 18:25; 19:12–16; Num 16:26, 27, 34; Prov 9:6; Acts 2:40; 2 Cor 6:17; Rev 18:14 ye showed: Exod 18:9, 10, 19; Num 10:29–32; 2 Tim 1:16 Reciprocal: Josh 6:17—because

1 Samuel 15:7 smote: 1 Sam 14:48; Job 21:30; Eccl 8:13 Havilah: This Havilah was probably situated in Arabia, and the district of Chaulon may mark the spot. It seems different from that encompassed by the river Pison, one of the rivers of Eden. Gen 2:11; 25:18 Shur: 1 Sam 27:8; Gen 16:7 Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Havilah; Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Exod 15:22—wilderness of Shur; Exod 17:14—for I will; Judg 12:15—in the mount; 1

Sam 27:9—left neither; 1 Sam 30:1—the Amalekites; 1 Chr 1:23—Havilah; 1 Chr 4:43—the rest

1 Samuel 15:8 Agag: 1 Sam 15:3; Num 24:7; 1 Kgs 20:30, 34–42; Esth 3:1 utterly: 1 Sam 27:8; 30:1; Josh 10:39; 11:12 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 24:20—shall be that he perish for ever; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 8:23—General; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; 1 Sam 15:20—have brought; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; 1 Kgs 20:32—he is my brother; 1 Chr 4:43—the rest

1 Samuel 15:9 the best: 1 Sam 15:3, 15, 19; Josh 7:21 the fatlings: or, the second sort, 2 Sam 6:13 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow; Num 24:7—Agag; Deut 2:34—utterly destroyed; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; Judg 1:27—the Canaanites; 1 Sam 15:11—hath not performed; 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 1 Sam 22:19—men; 1 Sam 28:18—obeyedst; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; 1 Kgs 20:42—Because; Jer 48:10—Cursed; Matt 26:9—General

1 Samuel 15:11 repenteth me: 1 Sam 15:35; Gen 6:6; 2 Sam 24:16; Ps 110:4; Jer 18:7–10; Amos 7:3; Jonah 3:10; 4:2 turned: Josh 22:16; 1 Kgs 9:6; Ps 36:3; 78:41, 57; 125:5; Zeph 1:6; Matt 24:13; Heb 10:38 hath not performed: 1 Sam 15:3, 9; 13:13 it grieved: 1 Sam 15:35; 16:1; Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1, 18; 13:17; Luke 19:41–44; Rom 9:1–3 he cried: 1 Sam 12:23; Ps 109:4; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:12 Reciprocal: Num 12:13—General; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; Neh 1:6—day and night; Job 34:27—turned; Ps 18:21—have not; Ps 101:3—them; Prov 29:10—but; Jer 11:10—turned; Jer 18:10—then; Jer 34:16—ye turned; Jer 50:21—and do; Ezek 18:24—when; Hos 4:16—slideth; Matt 21:6—and did; Acts 13:22—when; Rom 10:1—my heart's; 2 Cor 12:8—I besought; Heb 10:39—we are

1 Samuel 15:12 Carmel: 1 Sam 25:2; Josh 15:55; 1 Kgs 18:42 he set him: 1 Sam 7:12; Josh 4:8, 9; 2 Sam 18:18 a place: Yad, Literally as the LXX render χεῖρα, a hand; probably because the trophy or monument of victory was in the shape of a large hand, the emblem of power, erected on a pillar. These memorial pillars were anciently much in use; and the figure of a hand, by its emblematical meaning, was well adapted to preserve the remembrance of a victory. Niebuhr, speaking of the Mesjed Ali, or Mosque of Ali, says that, “at the top of the dome, where one generally sees on the Turkish mosques a crescent, or only a pole, there is here a hand stretched out, to represent that of Ali.” Another writer informs us, that at the Alhambra, or red palace of the Moorish kings in Grenada, “on the key-stone of the outward arch (of the present principal entrance) is sculptured the figure of an arm, the symbol of strength and dominion.” Reciprocal: Num 31:13—went forth; Josh 19:26—Carmel; 1 Kgs 18:19—mount Carmel; Ps 49:11—they call

1 Samuel 15:13 Blessed: 1 Sam 13:10; Gen 14:19; Judg 17:2; Ruth 3:10 I have performed: 1 Sam 15:9, 11; Gen 3:12; Prov 27:2; 28:13; 30:13; 31:31; Luke 17:10; 18:11 Reciprocal: Num 20:11—smote; Num 31:14—wroth; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; Ps 36:1—The transgression; Prov 16:2—the ways; Prov 30:12—that are; Jer 2:23—How canst; Jer 48:10—Cursed; Matt 25:44—when; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:12—fast

1 Samuel 15:14 What meaneth: Ps 36:2; 50:16–21; Jer 2:18, 19, 22, 23, 34–37; Mal 3:13–15;

Luke 19:22; Rom 3:19; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:29—General; Num 20:11—smote; Num 31:14—wroth; Judg 16:15—when thine; Ps 36:1—The transgression; Prov 16:2—the ways; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 30:12—that are; Luke 15:29—Lo; Acts 21:13—What

1 Samuel 15:15 for: 1 Sam 15:9, 21; Gen 3:12, 13; Exod 32:22, 23; Job 31:33; Prov 28:13 to: Matt 2:8; Luke 10:29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 2 Chr 15:11—offered

1 Samuel 15:16 Stay: 1 Sam 9:27; 12:7; 1 Kgs 22:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:16—stand; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 1 Kgs 14:7—Forasmuch; Isa 39:5—Hear; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 34:6—General; Amos 7:16—hear; Mic 6:1—ye

1 Samuel 15:17 When thou: 1 Sam 9:21; 10:22; Judg 6:15; Hos 13:1; Matt 18:4 the Lord: 1 Sam 15:1–3; 10:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 2 Sam 7:18—Who am I; 2 Sam 12:7—I anointed; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; Prov 25:6—in the presence; Isa 26:10—favour; Luke 14:10—go; Luke 14:11—whosoever; Eph 6:9—forbearing

1 Samuel 15:18 the sinners: Gen 13:13; 15:16; Num 16:38; Job 31:3; Prov 10:29; 13:21 they be consumed: Heb. they consume them Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—for I will; Exod 32:29—Moses; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Lev 27:29—None; Josh 6:21—utterly; 1 Sam 15:1—The Lord; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 2 Kgs 10:30—according to all that; 2 Chr 6:34—by the way; Ps 36:2—until; Ps 149:7—General; 1 Pet 4:18—the sinner; Rev 16:1—and pour

1 Samuel 15:19 fly upon: Prov 15:27; Jer 7:11; Hab 2:9–12; 2 Tim 4:10 didst evil: 2 Chr 33:2, 6; 36:12 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Num 20:11—smote; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; 1 Sam 14:32—flew; 1 Sam 15:9—the best; 2 Sam 12:8—gave thee; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 2 Kgs 3:2—General; Ps 89:8—a strong; Heb 13:17—Obey

1 Samuel 15:20 Yea: 1 Sam 15:13; Job 33:9; 34:5; 35:2; 40:8; Matt 19:20; Luke 10:29; 18:11; Rom 10:3 have brought: 1 Sam 15:3, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:12—General; 2 Sam 12:13—David; Matt 25:44—when; Heb 13:17—Obey

1 Samuel 15:21 the people: 1 Sam 15:15; Gen 3:13; Exod 32:22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 2 Chr 15:11—offered; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 58:2—they seek; Isa 61:8—I hate; Matt 25:44—when; Matt 26:9—General

1 Samuel 15:22 Hath the Lord: Ps 50:8, 9; 51:16, 17; Prov 21:3; Isa 1:11–17; Jer 7:22, 23; Hos 6:6; Amos 5:21–24; Mic 6:6–8; Matt 9:13; 12:7; 23:23; Heb 10:4–10 obey: Exod 19:5; Eccl 5:1; Jer 7:23; 11:4, 7; 26:13; Hos 6:6; Matt 5:24; Mark 12:33 Reciprocal: Gen 2:16—God; Gen 22:12—Lay; Exod 39:32—according; Lev 8:36—Aaron; Num 1:54—General; Num 23:1—seven altars; Josh 7:10—wherefore; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Sam 13:13—hast not kept; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Kgs 20:36—General; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Ps 106:34—concerning; Jer 9:24—for; Hos 6:5—have I; Hos 8:13—but; Hos 13:11—General; Mic 6:7—pleased; Mic 6:8—to do; Mal 2:12—and him; Matt 5:23—thou; Luke 11:42—and pass; 1 Cor 7:19—but; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily; Titus 1:16—and disobedient

1 Samuel 15:23 rebellion: 1 Sam 12:14, 15; Num 14:9; Deut 9:7, 24; Josh 22:16–19; Job 34:37; Ps 107:11; Jer 28:16; 29:32; Ezek 2:5–8 witchcraft: Heb. divination, Exod 22:18; Lev 20:6, 27; Deut 18:10, 11; Isa 8:19; 19:3; Rev 22:15 stubbornness: 2 Cor 6:16; Gal 5:20; Rev 21:8 thou hast rejected: 1 Sam 2:30; 13:14; 16:1; 2 Kgs 17:15–20; 1 Chr 28:9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Lev 19:26—use; Deut 17:20—right hand; Josh 22:15—General; Josh 22:22—if it be; Judg 2:19—stubborn; 1 Sam 15:26—for thou; 1 Sam 28:18—obeyedst; 2 Sam 7:15—as I took; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 1 Kgs 20:36—General; 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; 1 Chr 10:13—even against; 2 Chr 6:5—neither chose; 2 Chr 33:6—he observed; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 106:34—concerning; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Isa 5:24—cast away; Jer 6:19—nor to; Jer 16:12—imagination; Lam 1:18—for I; Ezek 21:21—to use; Dan 4:31—The kingdom; Hos 13:11—General; Mal 2:12—and him; Acts 13:22—when

1 Samuel 15:24 I have sinned: 1 Sam 15:30; Exod 9:27; 10:16; Num 22:34; 2 Sam 12:13; Matt 27:4 I feared: 1 Sam 15:9, 15; Exod 23:2; Job 31:34; Prov 29:25; Isa 51:12, 13; Luke 23:20–25; Gal 1:10; Rev 21:8 obeyed: 1 Sam 2:29; Gen 3:12, 17; Jer 38:5 Reciprocal: Exod 32:22—that they are; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Num 20:11—smote; Num 21:7—We have; Josh 7:20—Indeed; 1 Sam 26:21—I have sinned; Prov 28:13—that; Jer 38:19—I; Acts 5:29—We; Titus 1:16—and disobedient; 1 John 3:4—transgresseth

1 Samuel 15:25 pardon: Exod 10:17 Reciprocal: Num 12:11—I beseech thee; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned

1 Samuel 15:26 I will not: 1 Sam 15:31; Gen 42:38; 43:11–14; Luke 24:28, 29; 2 John 11 for thou: 1 Sam 15:23; 2:30; 13:14; 16:1; Jer 6:19; Hos 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 2 Kgs 3:14—I would not look; 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; Ps 36:3—he hath; Isa 5:24—cast away; Acts 13:22—when

1 Samuel 15:27 Reciprocal: Gen 39:12—and he left; 1 Sam 28:14—a mantle; 1 Sam 28:17—as he spake; 1 Kgs 11:30—rent it; Ezek 4:1—take; Zech 8:23—take; Acts 21:11—he took

1 Samuel 15:28 The Lord: 1 Sam 28:17, 18; 1 Kgs 11:30, 31 hath given: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Jer 27:5, 6; Dan 4:17, 32; John 19:11; Rom 13:1 a neighbour: 1 Sam 13:14; 16:12; Acts 13:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 1 Sam 13:13—hast not kept; 1 Sam 18:8—and what; 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 1 Sam 25:30—according; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 2 Sam 7:15—as I took; 1 Kgs 2:32—more righteous; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; 1 Chr 11:3—according; 1 Chr 17:13—as I took; Neh 5:13—So God; Esth 1:19—that is better; Job 34:24—set; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ezek 4:1—take; Zech 8:23—take; Luke 19:26—and from; Acts 7:46—found; Acts 21:11—he took

1 Samuel 15:29 Strength: or, Eternity, or, Victory, Deut 33:27; Ps 29:11; 68:35; Isa 45:24; Joel 3:16; 2 Cor 12:9; Phil 4:13 will not lie: Num 14:28, 29; 23:19; Ps 95:11; Ezek 24:14; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 32:12—thou; Exod 6:8—I am; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Kgs 10:10—fall unto the earth; 1 Chr 29:11—the victory; Ps 89:33—not utterly take; Ps 132:11—sworn; Isa 1:20—for the mouth; Jer 4:28—because; Ezek 22:14—I the; Hos 13:14—repentance; Mal 3:6—I change not; Rom 3:3—shall; Jas 1:17—no variableness

1 Samuel 15:30 honour me now: Hab 2:4; John 5:44; 12:43 that I may worship: Isa 29:13; Luke 18:9–14; 2 Tim 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 9:27—I have; Exod 10:16—I have; Num 21:7—We have; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Josh 7:20—Indeed; 1 Sam 15:24—I have sinned; 1 Sam 26:21—I have sinned; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; Prov 28:13—and forsaketh; Matt 6:2—glory; Matt 27:4—I have sinned; 1 Pet 2:17—Honour

1 Samuel 15:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:26—I will not

1 Samuel 15:32 Agag said: Jer 48:44; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 18:7 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 5:18—the bitter water; Num 24:7—Agag; Josh 10:22—General; Judg 8:11—secure; Isa 3:9—The show; 1 Tim 5:6—in pleasure

1 Samuel 15:33 As thy sword: Gen 9:6; Exod 17:11; Num 14:45; Judg 1:7; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:6; 18:6 Samuel: It has been a matter of wonder to many, how Samuel could thus slay a captive prince, even in the presence of Saul, who from motives of clemency had spared him; but it should be remarked, that what Samuel did here, he did in his magisterial capacity; and that Agag had been a cruel tyrant, and therefore was cut off for his merciless cruelties. Farther, it is not likely that he did it by his own sword, but by that of the executioner. What kings, magistrates, and generals do, in an official way, by their subjects, servants, or soldiers, they are said to do themselves—qui facit per alterum, facit per se. hewed: Num 25:7, 8; 1 Kgs 18:40; Isa 34:6; Jer 48:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:36—General; Gen 31:46—an heap; Exod 21:24—General; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 24:7—Agag; Josh 4:19—Gilgal; Josh 10:26—Joshua; Judg 3:21—thrust it; Judg 8:20—General; Judg 9:24—That the; 1 Sam 10:8—to Gilgal; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:25—he fell; Esth 3:1—Agagite; Jer 50:15—as she; Dan 2:5—ye shall; Joel 3:7—and will

1 Samuel 15:34 Gibeah: 1 Sam 11:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:26—Gibeah; 1 Sam 13:2—in Gibeah; 1 Sam 19:18—to Samuel; 1 Kgs 15:17—Ramah; Isa 10:29—Ramah; Hos 5:8—Gibeah

1 Samuel 15:35 Samuel: 1 Sam 19:24 Samuel mourned: 1 Sam 15:11; 16:1; Ps 119:136, 158; Jer 9:1, 2; Rom 9:2, 3; Phil 3:18 repented: 1 Sam 15:11; Gen 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; 2 Sam 6:23—unto the day; Jer 13:17—my soul; Jer 18:10—then; Rom 10:1—my heart's; 2 Cor 12:21—that I

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Samuel sent by God, under pretence of a sacrifice, comes to Beth-lehem;
- 6 His human judgment is reproved;
- 11 He anoints David;
- 15 Saul sends for David to quiet his evil spirit.

1 Samuel 16:1 AM 2941, BC 1063, An, Ex, Is, 428 How long: 1 Sam 15:11, 35; Jer 7:16; 11:14 seeing: 1 Sam 16:15, 23; 13:13, 14; 15:23, 26; Jer 6:30; 14:11, 12; 15:1; 1 John 5:16 horn with oil: 1 Sam 9:16; 10:1; 2 Kgs 9:1, 3, 6 Jesse: 1 Sam 13:14; Gen 49:8–10; Ruth 4:18–22; 1 Chr 2:10–15; Ps 78:68–71; 89:19, 20; Isa 11:1, 10; 55:4; Acts 13:21, 22; Rom 15:12 Reciprocal:

Josh 7:10—wherefore; Judg 12:8—Bethlehem; Ruth 4:22—Jesse; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 1 Sam 17:12—David; 1 Sam 21:11—the king; 1 Sam 27:1—And David; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 2 Sam 15:7—forty years; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose David; 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 11:3—anointed; 1 Chr 11:10—according; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 28:4—the house of Judah; 2 Chr 6:6—chosen David; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Prov 8:15—By; Hos 13:11—General; Zech 4:14—These; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Matt 2:5—General; Luke 2:4—unto; John 7:42—where; Acts 7:46—found; Rom 10:1—my heart's; Heb 11:32—David

1 Samuel 16:2 How can I go: Exod 3:11; 1 Kgs 18:9–14; Matt 10:16; Luke 1:34 Take an heifer: For the prudent management of the affair, and to avoid suspicion, Samuel was directed to go to Bethlehem to sacrifice, as he probably did from time to time in many different places; and the answer which he was instructed to return was strictly true though he did not tell the principal design of his coming; for though no man in any circumstances should tell a lie, yet, in all circumstances, he is not bound to tell the whole truth, though he must tell nothing but the truth, and so tell that truth that the hearer shall not believe a lie by it. with thee: Heb. in thine hand, 1 Sam 9:12 I am come: 1 Sam 9:12; 20:29; Jer 38:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—and I shall; Lev 17:8—that offereth; 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking; 1 Sam 20:6—sacrifice; 2 Sam 15:7—pay; 2 Sam 15:8—thy servant; 2 Kgs 9:3—and flee; Matt 2:22—he was; Acts 9:13—Lord

1 Samuel 16:3 call Jesse: 1 Sam 9:12, 13; 2 Sam 15:11; Matt 22:1–4 and I will show: Exod 4:15; Acts 9:6 anoint: 1 Sam 16:12, 13; 9:16; Deut 17:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 1 Chr 12:23—according; Ezek 39:17—Speak

1 Samuel 16:4 trembled: 1 Sam 21:1; 2 Sam 6:9; 1 Kgs 17:18; Hos 6:5; 11:10; Luke 5:8; 8:37 coming: Heb. meeting Comest: 1 Kgs 2:13; 2 Kgs 9:22; 1 Chr 12:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; 2 Kgs 9:17—Is it peace; Matt 8:34—they besought; Matt 21:10—all; Mark 5:15—and they; Luke 2:4—unto; Luke 8:47—she came; John 7:42—where; Acts 5:13—of; 1 Thess 5:19—the Spirit

1 Samuel 16:5 sanctify yourselves: Exod 19:10, 14, 15; Lev 20:7, 8; Num 11:8; Josh 3:5; 7:13; 2 Chr 30:17–20; Job 1:5; Ps 26:2–6; Joel 2:16; 1 Cor 11:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:13—Comest; Zeph 1:7—bid; John 11:55—to purify; Acts 5:13—of

1 Samuel 16:6 Eliab: 1 Sam 17:13, 22; 1 Chr 2:13; 27:18, Elihu Surely: Judg 8:18; 1 Kgs 12:26 Reciprocal: Judg 14:11—saw him; 1 Sam 9:17—Behold; 1 Chr 5:1—and; 1 Chr 28:4—chose me; 2 Chr 11:18—Eliab; Lam 4:20—the anointed

1 Samuel 16:7 Look not: 1 Sam 9:2; 10:23, 24; 2 Sam 14:25; Ps 147:10, 11; Prov 31:30 seeth not: Job 10:4; Isa 55:8, 9; Luke 16:15; 1 Pet 2:4; 3:4 looketh: John 7:24; 2 Cor 10:7, 10 outward appearance: Heb. eyes on the heart: 1 Kgs 8:39; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 7:9; 139:2; Prov 15:11; 16:2; Jer 11:20; 17:10; 20:12; Acts 1:24; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 48:17—displeased him; Deut 1:17—shall not; Judg 7:4—I will; 1 Sam 16:12—of a beautiful countenance; 1 Sam 17:28—I know; 2 Sam 7:3—all that; 2 Sam 7:20—knowest; 1 Chr 17:2—Do all; 1 Chr 17:18—thou knowest; 1 Chr 29:17—triest the heart; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; Job 9:32—not a man; Ps 45:13—all glorious; Ps 51:6—inward; Prov 21:2—the Lord; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Eccl

12:1—Remember; Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Matt 23:28—ye also; John 2:24—because; John 4:24—must; John 8:15—judge; John 8:16—yet; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 2:29—which; 1 Cor 4:3—it is

1 Samuel 16:8 Abinadab: 1 Sam 17:13; 1 Chr 2:13

1 Samuel 16:9 Shammah: 1 Sam 17:13; 2 Sam 13:3, Shimeah, 1 Chr 2:13, Shimma
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:32—Shimeah; 2 Sam 21:21—Shimeah; 1 Chr 20:7—Shimea

1 Samuel 16:10 seven: 1 Chr 2:13–15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:12—eight sons; 1 Chr 2:15—David; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler

1 Samuel 16:11 There remaineth: 1 Sam 17:12–15, 28; 2 Sam 7:8; 1 Chr 17:7; Ps 78:70, 71 down: Heb. round Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—now his; Gen 46:32—shepherds; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 1 Sam 17:14—the youngest; 1 Sam 17:15—returned; 1 Chr 2:15—David; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Matt 20:2—he sent; John 7:42—where; Acts 7:46—found

1 Samuel 16:12 ruddy: 1 Sam 17:42; Song 5:10; Lam 4:7; Acts 7:20; Heb 11:23 of a beautiful countenance: Heb. fair of eyes, 1 Sam 16:7 And the Lord: 1 Sam 9:17 anoint him: Ps 2:2, 6; 89:19, 20; Acts 4:27 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Gen 39:6—a goodly person; Deut 17:15—whom; 1 Sam 13:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 15:28—a neighbour; 1 Sam 16:3—anoint; 1 Sam 16:18—a comely; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 2 Sam 7:8—I took thee; 2 Sam 23:1—the anointed; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 8:15—And it came; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 1 Chr 11:3—anointed; 1 Chr 11:10—according; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; 1 Chr 28:4—among the sons; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 78:70—chose; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Zech 4:14—These; Matt 20:2—he sent

1 Samuel 16:13 anointed: 1 Sam 10:1; 2 Kgs 9:6 the Spirit: 1 Sam 16:18; 10:6, 9, 10; Num 11:17; 27:18; Judg 3:10; 11:29; 13:25; 14:6; Isa 11:1–3; John 3:34; Heb 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Deut 17:15—whom; 1 Sam 11:6—Spirit of God; 1 Sam 16:3—anoint; 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab's anger; 1 Sam 18:8—and what; 1 Sam 18:12—the Lord; 1 Sam 27:1—And David; 1 Sam 28:15—God; 1 Sam 28:17—thy neighbour; 1 Sam 30:25—forward; 2 Sam 2:4—anointed; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 5:3—anointed; 2 Sam 12:7—I anointed; 2 Sam 15:7—forty years; 2 Sam 16:18—General; 2 Sam 23:1—the anointed; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 1 Kgs 1:39—an horn; 2 Kgs 8:15—And it came; 2 Kgs 9:3—pour it; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 11:3—anointed; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 28:4—among the sons; Ps 21:3—preventest; Ps 28:8—his; Ps 45:7—hath; Ps 71:5—my trust; Ps 89:20—General; Ps 131:1—my heart; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Ezek 2:2—General; Zech 4:14—These; Acts 13:22—he raised; Heb 11:32—David

1 Samuel 16:14 the Spirit: 1 Sam 11:6; 18:12; 28:15; Judg 16:29; Ps 51:11; Hos 9:12 evil spirit: The evil spirit was either sent immediately from the Lord, or permitted to come; but whether this was a diabolic possession, or a mere mental malady, is not agreed: it seems to have partaken of both. That Saul had fallen into a deep melancholy, there is little doubt; and that an evil spirit might work more effectually on such a state of mind, there can be little question. His malady appears to have been of a mixed kind,

natural and diabolical: there is too much of apparent nature in it to permit us to believe it was all spiritual; and there is too much of apparently supernatural influence, to suffer us to believe it was all natural. 1 Sam 18:10; 19:9, 10; Judg 9:23; 1 Kgs 22:22; Acts 19:15, 16 troubled: or, terrified Reciprocal: Num 27:18—a man; Deut 28:28—General; Judg 6:34—the Spirit; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 16:23—the evil spirit; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 26:19—stirred; 2 Sam 7:15—as I took; Ps 36:3—he hath

1 Samuel 16:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; 1 Sam 18:10—the evil spirit

1 Samuel 16:16 before thee: 1 Sam 16:21, 22; Gen 41:46; 1 Kgs 10:8 play: 1 Sam 16:23; 10:5; 2 Kgs 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:10—played; 2 Sam 6:5—David

1 Samuel 16:18 a mighty: 1 Sam 17:32–36; 2 Sam 17:8, 10 and prudent: 2 Sam 14:20 matters: or, speech. a comely: 1 Sam 16:12 the Lord: 1 Sam 3:19; 10:7; 18:12–14; Gen 39:2, 23; Matt 1:23; 28:20 Reciprocal: Num 27:18—a man; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; 1 Sam 17:12—David; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 17:58—I am the son; 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 9:20—the Lord; Ps 89:19—I have laid; Ps 131:1—my heart; Prov 12:8—commended; Hag 2:4—for; Zech 10:5—as; Luke 1:66—And the; John 7:42—where

1 Samuel 16:19 with the sheep: 1 Sam 16:11; 17:15, 33, 34; Exod 3:1–10; 1 Kgs 19:19; Ps 78:70–72; 113:8; Amos 1:1; 7:14, 15; Matt 4:18–22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:58—I am the son

1 Samuel 16:20 an ass laden: Chamor lechem, literally, “an ass of bread,” rendered by the LXX γομop αρωv, a gomor of bread; meaning, probably, not an animal, but a vessel containing a certain measure of bread. 1 Sam 10:27; 17:18; 25:18; Gen 43:11; 2 Sam 16:1, 2; Prov 18:16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:9—two

1 Samuel 16:21 stood before him: Gen 41:46; Deut 1:38; 10:8; 1 Kgs 10:8; Prov 22:29 loved him: Ps 62:9; 118:9; 146:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:16—before thee; 1 Sam 17:55—whose son; 1 Sam 18:2—took him; 1 Sam 19:7—in times past; 1 Kgs 1:2—a young virgin

1 Samuel 16:22 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Deut 1:38—which standeth; 1 Sam 16:16—before thee; 1 Sam 17:55—whose son; 1 Kgs 1:2—a young virgin; Ps 131:1—my heart; Dan 1:5—stand

1 Samuel 16:23 the evil spirit: 1 Sam 16:14, 16 Saul: 1 Sam 18:10, 11; Matt 12:43–45; Luke 11:24–26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:15—bring me; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being ready to battle,
- 4 Goliath challenges a combat;
- 12 David, sent by his father to visit his brethren, takes the challenge;
- 28 Eliab chides him;
- 30 He is brought to Saul;
- 32 shews the reason of his confidence;
- 38 and slays the giant;
- 55 Saul takes notice of David.

1 Samuel 17:1 gathered: 1 Sam 7:7; 13:5; 14:46, 52; Judg 3:3 Shochoh: Josh 15:35, Socoh, 2 Chr 11:7, Shoco, 2 Chr 28:18, Shoch Azekah: Josh 10:10, 11; 15:35; Jer 34:7
Ephesdammim: or, the coast of Dammim, 1 Chr 11:13, Pas-dammim Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; 1 Sam 28:1—that the; 1 Chr 4:18—Socho; 2 Chr 13:3—set; Ezek 25:15—to destroy; Heb 11:32—David

1 Samuel 17:2 the valley: 1 Sam 17:19; 21:9 set the battle in array: Heb. ranged the battle
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle

1 Samuel 17:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:21—Shimeah

1 Samuel 17:4 Goliath: 1 Sam 17:23; 21:9, 10; 2 Sam 21:19; 1 Chr 20:5 of Gath: 1 Sam 27:4; Josh 11:22; 2 Sam 21:16–22; 1 Chr 20:4–8 whose height: Deut 3:11; 1 Chr 11:23; Amos 2:9 six cubits: According to Bp. CUMBERLAND's calculation, the height of Goliath was about eleven feet ten inches; but Parkhurst estimating the ordinary cubit at seventeen inches and a half, calculates that he was nine feet six inches high. Few instances can be produced of men who can be compared with him. Pliny says, "The tallest man that hath been seen in our days was one name Gabara, who, in the days of Claudius, the late Emperor, was brought out of Arabia: he was nine feet nine inches." Josephus mentions a Jew, named Eleazar, whom Vitellius sent to Rome, who was seven cubits, or ten feet two inches high. Becanus saw a man near ten feet, and a woman that was full ten feet. And, to mention no more, a man of the name of John Middleton, born at Hale, near Warrington, in Lancashire, in the reign of James the First, was more than nine feet high. Dr. PLOTT, in his history of Staffordshire, says, that "his hand, from the carpus to the end of the middle finger, was seventeen inches, his palms eight inches and a half broad, and his whole height was nine feet three inches; wanting but six inches of the height of Goliath of Gath." Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—giants; Num 13:33—saw the giants; 1 Sam 5:8—Gath; 1 Sam 9:2—from his shoulders; 1 Sam 10:23—he was higher; Job 39:21—and; Ps 33:16—mighty; Jer 9:23—neither; Amos 6:2—Gath

1 Samuel 17:5 armed: Heb. clothed, 1 Sam 17:38 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:16—of the sons; Eph 6:17—the helmet

1 Samuel 17:6 target of brass: or, gorget, 1 Kgs 10:16; 2 Chr 9:15 Reciprocal: Josh 8:18—the spear

1 Samuel 17:7 the staff: 2 Sam 21:19; 1 Chr 11:23; 20:5

1 Samuel 17:8 servants to Saul: 1 Sam 17:26; 8:17; 2 Sam 11:11; 1 Chr 21:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:2—put; Ps 87:4—this man; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Isa 36:13—cried

1 Samuel 17:9 and serve us: 1 Sam 11:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:5—Thou shalt

1 Samuel 17:10 I defy: 1 Sam 17:25, 26, 36, 45; Num 23:7, 8; 2 Sam 21:21; 23:9; Neh 2:19 give me: Job 40:9–12; Ps 9:4, 5; Prov 16:18; Jer 9:23; Dan 4:37 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:5—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 20:7—defied; 2 Chr 32:18—to affright; Isa 33:8—he regardeth

1 Samuel 17:11 dismayed: Deut 31:8; Josh 1:9; Ps 27:1; Prov 28:1; Isa 51:12, 13; 57:11

Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:7—afraid; 1 Sam 17:24—sore

1 Samuel 17:12 David: 1 Sam 17:58; 16:1, 18; Ruth 4:22; Matt 1:6; Luke 3:31, 32
Ephrathite: Gen 35:19; Ps 132:6; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:1, 6 eight sons: 1 Sam 16:10, 11; 1 Chr
2:13–16 Reciprocal: Gen 48:7—Rachel; 1 Sam 1:1—Ephrathite; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for
him; 1 Kgs 11:26—an Ephrathite; 1 Chr 2:15—David; 2 Chr 11:6—Bethlehem; Luke
2:4—unto

1 Samuel 17:13 the names: 1 Sam 17:28; 16:6–9; 1 Chr 2:13 Shammah: 2 Sam 13:3, 32;
21:21, Shimeah Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:8—Abinadab; 1 Sam 16:9—Shammah; 1 Chr
27:18—Elihu; 2 Chr 11:18—Eliab

1 Samuel 17:14 the youngest: 1 Sam 16:11; Gen 25:23

1 Samuel 17:15 returned: 1 Sam 16:11, 19–23 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—now his; Gen
46:32—shepherds; 1 Sam 18:2—took him; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; Ps 78:70—and took;
Ps 131:1—my heart

1 Samuel 17:16 forty days: Matt 4:2; Luke 4:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:29—seven days

1 Samuel 17:17 Take now: Matt 7:11; Luke 11:13 parched corn: 1 Sam 25:18; Ruth 2:14; 2
Sam 17:28 Reciprocal: Gen 37:13—come; Gen 37:14—see whether it be well with; 2 Sam
16:1—with a couple

1 Samuel 17:18 carry: 1 Sam 16:20 cheeses: Heb. cheeses of milk, 2 Sam 17:29; Job 10:10
their thousand: Heb. a thousand look: Gen 37:14; Acts 15:36; 1 Thess 3:5, 6 Reciprocal:
Deut 1:15—captains over thousands; Deut 20:5—the officers; 2 Sam 16:1—with a
couple; 2 Kgs 4:26—Is it well with thee; Esth 2:11—how Esther did; Mic
5:2—thousands; 2 Thess 3:17—the token

1 Samuel 17:19 the valley: Dr. RICHARDSON says, that in about twenty minutes, in an
easterly direction, from the cave of St. John (which is about two hours or six miles, in a
westerly direction, from Jerusalem,) they came to the valley of Elah; which position
seems to agree with that of Shochoh and Azekah. He describes it as “a small valley, and
the place of the encampment is pointed out where it narrows into a broad, deep ravine;
part of it was in crop, and part of it was under the plough, which was drawn by a
couple of oxen. A small stream, which had shrunk almost under its stony bed, passes
through it from east to west, from which we are informed that David chose out five
smooth stones, and hasted and ran to meet the haughty champion of Gath. A well of
water under the bank, with a few olive trees above, on the north side of the valley, are
said to mark the spot of the shepherd’s triumph over his boasting antagonist. Saul and
his men probably occupied the side of the valley which is nearest to Jerusalem, on
which the ground is higher and more rugged than on the other side.” 1 Sam 17:19
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:2—the valley

1 Samuel 17:20 left the sheep: 1 Sam 17:28; Eph 6:1, 2 trench: or, place of the carriage, 1
Sam 26:5; Luke 19:43 fight: or, battle array, or place of fight Reciprocal: Exod
32:17—There is a noise; Josh 6:5—the people; Jer 50:14—in array; Ezek 21:22—to lift

1 Samuel 17:21 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:2—Ephrathites; 1 Sam 4:2—put

1 Samuel 17:22 his carriage: Heb. the vessels from upon him saluted his brethren: Heb. asked his brethren of peace, Gen 37:14; Judg 18:15; Matt 10:12, 13; Luke 10:5, 6
Reciprocal: Gen 29:6—Is he well; Gen 43:27—welfare; 1 Sam 16:6—Eliab; 1 Sam 25:5—greet him; 2 Sam 11:7—how Joab did; 2 Kgs 9:17—Is it peace; Jer 15:5—how thou doest

1 Samuel 17:23 according: 1 Sam 17:4–10 Reciprocal: Amos 6:2—Gath

1 Samuel 17:24 him: Heb. his face, 1 Sam 13:6, 7 sore: 1 Sam 17:11; Lev 26:36; Num 13:33; Deut 32:30; Isa 7:2; 30:17 Reciprocal: Rev 13:4—who is able

1 Samuel 17:25 the king: 1 Sam 18:17–27; Josh 15:16; Rev 2:7, 17; 3:5, 12, 21 free in Israel: Ezra 7:24; Matt 17:26 Reciprocal: Num 23:7—defy Israel; Judg 1:12—And Caleb; Judg 10:18—he shall be; 1 Sam 17:10—I defy; 1 Sam 17:27—So shall it; 1 Sam 22:14—the king's; 2 Sam 5:8—Whosoever; 2 Sam 21:21—defied; 1 Chr 11:6—Whosoever; Esth 6:3—What honour; Dan 2:48—a great; Dan 5:7—be clothed; Matt 17:25—of their

1 Samuel 17:26 reproach: 1 Sam 11:2; Josh 7:8, 9; 2 Kgs 19:4; Neh 5:9; Ps 44:13; 74:18; 79:12; Dan 9:16; Joel 2:19 uncircumcised: 1 Sam 17:36; 14:6 defy: 1 Sam 17:10; Deut 5:26; Jer 10:10; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Num 23:7—defy Israel; Josh 3:10—living; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 15:18—the uncircumcised; 1 Sam 17:8—servants to Saul; 1 Sam 17:30—manner; 1 Sam 17:45—defied; 1 Sam 18:25—foreskins; 1 Sam 31:4—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 1:20—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 21:21—defied; 2 Sam 23:9—defied; 1 Chr 10:4—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 11:5—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 20:7—defied; 2 Chr 32:18—to affright; Neh 4:4—turn; Esth 6:3—What honour; Ps 108:11—go forth; Isa 33:8—he regardeth; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Jer 23:36—of the; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Ezek 32:19—with; Dan 6:26—for; Acts 14:15—the living; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; Eph 2:11—Uncircumcision; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 9:14—the living; Rev 7:2—living

1 Samuel 17:27 So shall it: 1 Sam 17:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:30—manner; Matt 5:22—That

1 Samuel 17:28 Eliab's anger: 1 Sam 16:13; Gen 37:4, 8, 11; Prov 18:19; 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Matt 10:36; 27:18; Mark 3:21 with: 1 Sam 17:20 I know: 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 35:11; Jude 10
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:11—There remaineth; 1 Sam 17:13—the names; 1 Sam 20:29—my brother; 1 Chr 2:13—his firstborn; 2 Chr 11:18—Eliab; Job 32:6—durst not; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Ps 131:1—my heart; Prov 6:12—naughty; Prov 27:23—diligent; Matt 5:22—That; Matt 26:8—they; Luke 15:28—he; John 7:3—Depart; John 12:4—one

1 Samuel 17:29; Prov 15:1; Acts 11:2–4; 1 Cor 2:15; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 31:26—What; 1 Sam 26:18—what have I; 1 Sam 29:8—But what have; 1 Chr 27:18—Elihu; Esth 4:14—for such a time; Ps 131:1—my heart; Matt 26:8—they; John 12:4—one

1 Samuel 17:30 manner: Heb. word, 1 Sam 17:26, 27

1 Samuel 17:31 sent for him: Heb. took him, Prov 22:29. The preceding twenty verses, from the 1 Sam 17:12 to the 1 Sam 17:31 inclusive, the 1 Sam 17:41, and from the 1 Sam 17:54 to the end of this chapter, with the first 1 Sam 18:1 and the 1 Sam 18:9, 10th, 11th, 1 Sam 18:17, 18th, and 19th, of chapter 18, are all wanting in the Vatican copy of the LXX; and they are supposed by Dr. KENNICOTT, and others, to be an interpolation. But, as Bp. HORSLEY observes, it appears, from many circumstances of the story, that David's combat with Goliath was many years prior to Saul's madness, and David's introduction to him as a musician. In the first place, David was quite a youth when he engaged with Goliath (1 Sam 17:33) and 1 Sam 17:42. When introduced to Saul he was of full age (1 Sam 16:18). Again, this combat was his first appearance in public life, and his first military exploit (1 Sam 17:36, 38, 39). When introduced as a musician, he was a man of established character, and a man of war (1 Sam 16:18). Now the just conclusion is, that the last ten verses of 1 Sam 16:14 have been misplaced; their true place being between the ninth and tenth verses of Josh 18:9. Let them be removed there, and the whole apparent disorder will be removed. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:58—Whose son

1 Samuel 17:32 Let: Num 13:30; 14:9; Deut 20:1–3; Isa 35:4; Heb 12:12 thy: 1 Sam 14:6; 16:18; Josh 14:12; Ps 3:6; 27:1–3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; Isa 7:4—neither be fainthearted

1 Samuel 17:33 Thou art not: Num 13:31; Deut 9:2; Ps 11:1; Rev 13:4 for thou art but: 1 Sam 17:42, 56 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; Ps 71:5—my trust; Dan 2:26—Art; Heb 11:33—stopped

1 Samuel 17:34 lamb: or, kid Reciprocal: Gen 31:39—torn of; Judg 14:6—rent him; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 23:20—slew a lion; 1 Chr 11:22—slew a; Ps 143:5—remember; Ezek 34:12—As a shepherd seeketh out; Amos 3:12—As the; Zech 9:7—I will; Zech 11:16—neither; Luke 2:8—abiding; John 10:11—giveth; Rom 5:4—and experience; Rev 13:2—and his feet

1 Samuel 17:35 smote him: Judg 14:5, 6; 2 Sam 23:20; Ps 91:13; Dan 6:22; Amos 3:12; Acts 28:4–6; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 31:39—torn of; Judg 15:14—the cords; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; Job 29:17—and plucked; Ezek 34:12—As a shepherd seeketh out; Zech 11:16—neither; Luke 2:8—abiding; John 10:11—giveth

1 Samuel 17:36 this: 1 Sam 17:26; Ezek 32:19, 27–32; Rom 2:28, 29 seeing: 1 Sam 17:10; Isa 10:15; 36:8–10, 15, 18; 37:22, 23, 28, 29; Zech 2:8; 12:3; Acts 5:38, 39; 9:4, 5; 12:1, 2, 22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Num 23:7—defy Israel; Deut 3:21—so shall; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 15:18—the uncircumcised; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 17:45—defied; 1 Sam 18:25—foreskins; 1 Sam 31:4—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 1:20—uncircumcised; 2 Sam 21:21—defied; 2 Sam 23:9—defied; 1 Chr 10:4—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 11:5—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 20:7—defied; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Ps 71:17—hitherto; Ps 108:11—go forth; Ps 140:7—thou hast covered; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Jer 10:10—the living; Jer 23:36—of the; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Dan 6:26—for; Acts 14:15—the living; Eph 2:11—Uncircumcision; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Rev 7:2—living

1 Samuel 17:37 The Lord: 1 Sam 7:12; Ps 11:1; 18:16, 17; 63:7; 77:11; 138:3, 7, 8; 2 Cor 1:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 Go: 1 Sam 20:13; 24:19; 26:25; 2 Sam 10:12; 1 Chr 22:11, 16 Reciprocal:

Deut 3:21—so shall; Josh 10:25—Fear not; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 59:16—for thou; Ps 71:17—hitherto; Ps 91:13—tread; Ps 140:7—thou hast covered; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Dan 2:18—they would; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 6:22—hath shut; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be

1 Samuel 17:38 armed David with his armour: Heb. clothed David with his clothes, 1 Sam 17:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him

1 Samuel 17:39 put them off: Hos 1:7; Zech 4:6; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 17:50—but there was; Eph 5:10—Proving

1 Samuel 17:40 staff: Judg 3:31; 7:16–20; 15:15, 16; 20:16; 1 Cor 1:27–29 brook: or, valley bag: Heb. vessel, Matt 10:10 Reciprocal: Isa 36:8—and I; Zech 11:7—staves; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

1 Samuel 17:41 Reciprocal: Josh 8:18—the spear; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him

1 Samuel 17:42 disdained: 1 Kgs 20:18; 2 Kgs 18:23, 24; Neh 4:2–4; Ps 123:3, 4; 2 Cor 11:27–29 a youth: 1 Sam 17:33; 16:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:6—a goodly person; Num 13:33—and we were; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; Job 39:21—and; Jer 9:23—neither

1 Samuel 17:43 Am: 1 Sam 24:14; 2 Sam 3:8; 9:8; 16:9; 2 Kgs 8:13 cursed: Gen 27:29; Num 22:6, 11, 12; Judg 9:27; Prov 26:2 Reciprocal: Judg 4:21—took; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up to us; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; Neh 4:2—feeble; Ps 12:3—tongue; Zech 11:7—staves

1 Samuel 17:44 Come to me: 1 Kgs 20:10, 11; Prov 18:12; Eccl 9:11, 12; Jer 9:23; Ezek 28:2, 9, 10; 39:17–20 I will give: Parallel instances of vaunting occur in some writers of a more recent date.—The conspirators against the emperor Maximinus having slain him, his son, and several of his best friends, threw out their bodies to be devoured by dogs and the fowls of the air. This custom appears to have been frequently threatened; and, however shocking to human feelings, was often carried into effect. Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 40:19—and the birds; Deut 28:26—General; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up to us; 1 Sam 17:46—carcasses; 1 Kgs 20:18—General; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; Neh 4:2—feeble; Ps 12:3—tongue; Prov 30:17—the ravens; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Jer 34:20—and their; Ezek 29:5—I have; Ezek 32:4—General; Rev 19:18—ye

1 Samuel 17:45 Thou comest: Ps 44:6 in the name: 2 Sam 22:33–35; 2 Chr 32:8; Ps 3:8; 18:2; 20:5–7; 118:10, 11; 124:8; 125:1; Prov 18:10; 2 Cor 3:5; 10:4; Phil 4:13; Heb 11:33, 34 defied: 1 Sam 17:10, 26, 36; Isa 37:23, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 26:8—General; Num 23:7—defy Israel; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 4:35—know; Josh 8:18—the spear; 2 Sam 21:16—thought; 2 Sam 23:9—defied; 2 Kgs 19:4—reprove; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; Job 12:19—General; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 33:16—mighty; Ps 71:5—my trust; Ps 118:12—in the name; Ps 140:7—thou hast covered; Ps 143:5—remember; Ps 144:10—who delivereth; Isa 37:20—that all; Jer 21:2—according; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 38:16—that the; Zech 9:15—subdue; Rom 8:31—If

1 Samuel 17:46 will the Lord: Deut 7:2, 23; 9:2, 3; Josh 10:8 deliver thee: Heb. shut thee up, Ps 31:8 take thine: 1 Sam 17:51 carcasses: 1 Sam 17:44; Deut 28:26; Isa 56:9; Matt 24:28; Rev 19:17, 18 all the earth: Exod 9:16; 15:14, 15; Josh 4:24; 1 Kgs 8:43; 18:36, 37; 2 Kgs

19:19; Ps 46:10; Isa 52:10; Dan 2:47; 3:29; 6:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—and the birds; Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Deut 1:30—he shall; Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 14:6—rent him; 2 Sam 23:9—defied; 1 Kgs 8:60—That all; 2 Kgs 1:3—it; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; Job 12:14—he shutteth; Job 12:19—General; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 109:27—General; Ps 144:10—who delivereth; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 34:20—and their; Ezek 39:17—to my; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 3:27—the princes

1 Samuel 17:47 saveth not: Ps 33:16, 17; 44:6, 7; Prov 21:30, 31; Hos 1:7 the battle: 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Chr 20:15–17; Ps 46:11; Isa 9:7; Zech 4:6; Rom 8:31, 37 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 3:28—the Lord; Judg 3:31—an ox goad; Judg 5:23—to the help; Judg 7:18—the sword; 1 Sam 13:22—there was neither; 1 Sam 18:17—the Lord's; 1 Sam 25:28—fighteth; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 109:27—General; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 64:2—to make; Dan 3:27—the princes

1 Samuel 17:48 David hasted: Ps 27:1; Prov 28:1 Reciprocal: Matt 26:46—General

1 Samuel 17:49 smote: 1 Kgs 22:34; 2 Kgs 9:24; 1 Cor 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Judg 4:21—took; Judg 5:26—she smote off; Judg 15:15—slew; Judg 20:16—sling stones; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 1 Sam 7:13—against; 1 Sam 19:5—slew; 2 Sam 22:40—girded; 1 Chr 12:2—in hurling; 2 Chr 26:14—slings to cast stones; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 18:38—General; Ps 119:96—I have seen

1 Samuel 17:50 So David prevailed: The tradition of the combat between David and Goliath, in which the latter was killed, is preserved among the Arabs; for he is mentioned in the Koran, where he is called Galut or Jalut. The Arabs also call the dynasty of the Philistine kings, who reigned in Palestine when the Hebrews came there, Galutiah, or Jalutiah. Achmed Al Fassi says, "Those kings were as well known by the name of Jalaut, as the ancient kings of Egypt by that of Pharaoh. David killed the Jalaut who reigned in his time, and entirely rooted out the Philistines, the rest of whom fled into Africa, and from them descended the Brebers or Berbers, who inhabit the coast of Barbary." It is remarkable that the Berbers themselves should acknowledge their descent from the Philistines. "The name Goliath, which they pronounce Sghialud, is very common among the Brebers, and the history of the champion of the Philistines is very well known to the Moors. When children quarrel, and the bigger one challenges the smaller to fight the latter answers, Who will fight with you? Enta men ulid Sgialud. You are of the race of Golaith.' The Jews who dwell among them, on the mountains, all call them Philistines." 1 Sam 21:9; 23:21; Judg 3:31; 15:15 but there was: 1 Sam 17:39; 13:22 Reciprocal: Judg 4:21—took; Judg 20:16—sling stones; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 19:9—The king; 1 Kgs 20:14—young men; Eccl 9:11—that the race

1 Samuel 17:51 his sword: 1 Sam 21:9; 2 Sam 23:21; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:15, 16; Heb 2:14 cut off: 1 Sam 17:46 fled: Heb 11:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:9—cut off; 1 Chr 11:23—slew him; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; John 16:33—I

1 Samuel 17:52 the men of Israel: 1 Sam 14:21, 22; Judg 7:23; 2 Sam 23:10 valley: Josh 15:33–36, 45, 46 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Josh 6:5—the people; Josh

15:36—Sharaim; 1 Sam 19:5—wrought; 1 Sam 21:10—Gath; 1 Kgs 20:21—went out; John 16:33—I; Heb 11:34—turned

1 Samuel 17:53 they spoiled: 2 Kgs 7:7–16; Jer 4:20; 30:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:5—wrought; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents

1 Samuel 17:54 took the head: 1 Sam 21:9; Exod 16:33; Josh 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 17:57—the head; 1 Sam 31:9—cut off; 2 Sam 4:7—took his head

1 Samuel 17:55 whose son: 1 Sam 17:58; 16:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; 1 Sam 1:26—as thy soul; 1 Sam 14:50—the name of the captain; 1 Sam 20:3—as thy soul; 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 2:8—Abner; 2 Sam 11:11—as thou livest; 2 Sam 14:19—As thy soul; 2 Kgs 2:2—As the Lord; 1 Chr 26:28—Abner; Dan 3:24—O king

1 Samuel 17:56 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:33—for thou art but

1 Samuel 17:57 the head: 1 Sam 17:54

1 Samuel 17:58 Whose son: To account for the apparent inconsistency of Saul not knowing David, see note at the end of 1 Sam 17:31. I am the son: 1 Sam 17:12; 16:18, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:55—whose son; 1 Sam 20:6—Bethlehem; 2 Sam 2:32—buried; Isa 11:1—of Jesse; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Luke 2:4—unto; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; John 7:42—where; Eph 6:17—the helmet

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Jonathan loves David;
- 5 Saul envies his praise;
- 10 seeks to kill him in his fury;
- 12 fears him for his good success;
- 17 offers him his daughters for a snare;
- 23 David persuaded to be the king's son-in-law, gives two hundred foreskins of the Philistines for Michal's dowry;
- 28 Saul's hatred and David's glory increase.

1 Samuel 18:1 the soul of Jonathan: The modesty, piety, and courage of David were so congenial to the character of the amiable Jonathan, that they attracted his most cordial esteem and affection; so that the most intimate friendship subsisted between them from that time, and they loved each other with pure hearts fervently. Their friendship could not be affected by the common vicissitudes of life; and it exemplifies by fact what the ancients have written on the subject. Την φιλιαν ισοτητα ειναι, και μιαν ψυχην τον φιλον ετερον αυτον. "Friendship is an entire sameness, and one soul: a friend is another self." 1 Sam 14:1–14, 45; Gen 44:30; Judg 20:11; 1 Chr 12:17; Ps 86:11; Col 2:2 loved him: 1 Sam 18:3; 19:2; 20:17; Deut 13:6; 2 Sam 1:26; Prov 18:24 Reciprocal: Gen 34:3—soul; Josh 23:12—cleave; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 31:2—Jonathan; 2 Sam 1:23—pleasant; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; Ps 132:1—all his afflictions; Matt 19:5—cleave; Phil 2:20—likeminded; Titus 1:8—a lover of good

1 Samuel 18:2 took him: 1 Sam 16:21–23; 17:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:7—in times past

1 Samuel 18:3 made a covenant: 1 Sam 20:8–17, 42; 23:18; 2 Sam 9:1–3; 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—made; Gen 21:32—General; Deut 13:6—which is; 1 Sam 18:1—loved him; 1 Sam 20:16—made; 1 Sam 20:17—for he loved; 1 Sam 20:41—David exceeded; 1 Sam 22:8—that my son; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 1 Chr 12:17—heart; 2 Chr 23:1—covenant with him; Prov 17:17—General; Phil 2:20—likeminded

1 Samuel 18:4 stripped himself: Presents of clothes or rich robes, as tokens of respect or friendship, are frequent in the East. Gen 41:42; Esth 6:8, 9; Isa 61:10; Luke 15:22; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:22—the bow; Isa 22:21—clothe; Ezek 23:15—with girdles

1 Samuel 18:5 behaved: or, prospered, 1 Sam 18:14, 15, 30; Gen 39:2, 3, 23; Ps 1:3; Acts 7:10 wisely: Matt 10:16; Eph 5:17; Col 4:5 the men of war: 1 Sam 13:2; 14:52 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:16—all Israel; 2 Sam 19:9—The king; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 119:98—through

1 Samuel 18:6 Philistine: or, Philistines the women: Exod 15:20; Judg 11:34; Ps 68:25; Jer 31:11–13 instruments of music: Heb. three stringed instruments, The original shalishim, is rendered by the Vulgate sistris. The sistrum was an ancient Egyptian instrument made of brass, with three, and sometimes more brass rods across; which, being loose in their holes, made a jingling noise when shaken. Reciprocal: Gen 14:17—to; Judg 21:21—dance; 1 Sam 29:5—General; 2 Sam 1:20—Philistines; Jer 31:4—again

1 Samuel 18:7 answered: Exod 15:21; Ps 24:7, 8 Saul: 1 Sam 21:11; 29:5 Reciprocal: Judg 11:34—his daughter; 1 Sam 14:49—name of the firstborn; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 75:3—I bear; Prov 27:21—so; Jer 31:4—again; Dan 3:12—certain; Matt 27:18—he

1 Samuel 18:8 the saying: Esth 3:5; Prov 13:10; 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Jas 4:5 displeased him: Heb. was evil in his eyes, Num 11:1; 22:34 marg. and what: 1 Sam 13:14; 15:28; 16:13; 20:31; 1 Kgs 2:22 Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—please not; 1 Sam 19:1—And Saul; 1 Sam 21:11—the king; Job 5:2—envy; Prov 27:21—so; Matt 5:22—That; Mark 7:22—an evil; Mark 15:10—for envy; Luke 15:28—he; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

1 Samuel 18:9 eyed David: Gen 4:5, 6; 31:2; Matt 20:15; Mark 7:22; Eph 4:27; Jas 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 26:14—envied; Judg 9:23—God; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 19:1—And Saul; Job 5:2—envy; Eccl 4:4—every; Matt 5:22—That; Mark 15:10—for envy; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

1 Samuel 18:10 the evil spirit: 1 Sam 16:14, 15; 19:9; 26:19 and he prophesied: Wyyithnabbai, rather, “and he pretended to prophesy”; for the verb is in Hithpael, the signification of which conjugation is not only reflex action, but also affectation of the action: Jer 29:26, 27. The meaning seems to be, that Saul, influenced by the evil spirit, feigned to be prophesying, the better to conceal his murderous intentions, and to render David unsuspecting. 1 Sam 19:24; 1 Kgs 18:29; 22:12, 20–23; Jer 28:2–4, 11; Zech 13:2–5; Acts 16:16; 2 Thess 2:11 played: 1 Sam 16:16, 23 and there was: Wehachanith beyad Shaool, rather, “and the javelin was in the hand of Saul;” for the javelin or spear was the emblem of regal authority; and kings had it always in their hand, as may be seen

represented on ancient monuments. In ancient times, says Justin, kings used a spear instead of a sceptre. Reciprocal: Num 25:7—a javelin; Num 35:20—by laying; Judg 9:23—God; 1 Sam 19:7—in times past; 1 Sam 22:6—spear; 2 Kgs 3:15—bring me

1 Samuel 18:11 cast the javelin: 1 Sam 19:9, 10; 20:33; Prov 27:4; Isa 54:17 And David: Ps 37:32, 33; Isa 54:17; Luke 4:30; John 8:59; 10:39 Reciprocal: Num 25:7—a javelin; Num 35:20—by laying; 1 Sam 16:23—Saul; 1 Sam 20:27—Wherefore; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; Ps 64:4—suddenly

1 Samuel 18:12 afraid: 1 Sam 18:15, 20, 29; 16:4; Ps 48:3–6; 53:5; Mark 6:20; Luke 8:37; Acts 24:25 the Lord: 1 Sam 16:13, 18; 22:13; Acts 7:9 departed: 1 Sam 16:14; 28:15; Ps 51:11; Hos 9:12; Matt 25:41 Reciprocal: Deut 28:10—and they shall; Judg 16:20—the Lord; Acts 5:17—indignation

1 Samuel 18:13 removed: 1 Sam 18:17, 25; 8:12; 22:7 he went out: 1 Sam 18:16; Num 27:16, 17; 2 Sam 5:2; Ps 121:8. Saul was sensible that the Lord was departed from him; while he perceived, with evident sorrow of heart, that the Lord had given David peculiar wisdom, and that he was with him to prosper all his undertakings. This increased the disquietude of his malevolent mind, and his dread of David as a prevailing rival: he therefore removed him from his presence. This impolitic step, however, served the more to ingratiate David with the people, by affording him the opportunity of leading them forth to victory over their enemies. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:27—his men; 1 Sam 19:7—in times past; 1 Sam 22:14—goeth; 1 Chr 11:2—that leddest

1 Samuel 18:14 behaved: or, prospered, 1 Sam 18:5 the Lord: 1 Sam 10:7; 16:18; Gen 39:2, 3, 23; Josh 6:27; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Acts 18:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 2 Sam 7:9—And I was; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 119:98—through; Prov 13:15—Good; Eccl 4:4—every; Dan 6:4—but; 1 John 3:12—And

1 Samuel 18:15 wisely: Ps 112:5; Dan 6:4, 5; Col 4:5; Jas 1:5; 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:5—behaved; 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; 1 Sam 18:29—yet the; Ps 101:2—behave; Prov 27:21—so; Ezek 31:9—envied; 1 John 3:12—And

1 Samuel 18:16 all Israel: 1 Sam 18:5; Luke 19:48; 20:19 he went: Num 27:17; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Kgs 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:13—he went out; Prov 27:21—so

1 Samuel 18:17 her will I give: 1 Sam 17:25; Ps 12:2; 55:21 valiant: Heb. a son of valour the Lord's: 1 Sam 17:47; 25:28; Num 32:20, 27, 29 Let not mine: 1 Sam 18:21, 25; Deut 17:7; 2 Sam 11:15; 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 29:30—served; Gen 37:27—let not; Judg 5:23—to the help; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 1 Sam 18:13—removed; 2 Sam 17:10—thy father; 1 Chr 5:18—valiant men; Ps 12:8—when; Ps 35:8—into; Ps 56:5—all; Prov 26:26—Whose hatred is covered by deceit

1 Samuel 18:18 Who am I: 1 Sam 18:23; 9:21; Exod 3:11; Ruth 2:10; 2 Sam 7:18; Prov 15:33; 18:12; Jer 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:15—the daughter; Ps 12:8—when; Prov 25:6—in the presence

1 Samuel 18:19 Adriel: Judg 14:20; 2 Sam 21:8 Meholathite: Judg 7:22

1 Samuel 18:20 loved David: 1 Sam 18:28, Gen 29:18, 20; 34:3; Judg 16:4, 15; 2 Sam 13:1; 1 Kgs 11:1, 2; Hos 3:1–5, 2 pleased him: Heb. was right in his eyes Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; 1 Sam 25:44—Michal; 2 Sam 3:13—Michal; 2 Sam 17:4—the saying; 1 Chr 13:4—the thing

1 Samuel 18:21 a snare: Exod 10:7; Ps 7:14–16; 38:12; Prov 26:24–26; 29:5; Jer 5:26; 9:8 the hand: 1 Sam 18:17; 19:11, 12 this day: 1 Sam 18:26 Reciprocal: Exod 23:33—it will surely; 2 Sam 11:15—Set ye; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Sam 17:4—the saying; Ps 10:10—humbleth; Ps 11:2—that; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 37:12—General; Ps 56:5—all; Ps 62:9—of high; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 26:26—Whose hatred is covered by deceit; Matt 2:7—General

1 Samuel 18:22 commanded: Ps 36:1–3; 55:21 servants: 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Prov 29:12 Reciprocal: Prov 10:18—that hideth

1 Samuel 18:23 a light: 1 John 3:1 a poor man: 1 Sam 9:21; Prov 14:20; 19:6, 7; Eccl 9:15, 16 and lightly: Ps 119:141 Reciprocal: Num 16:9—Seemeth it but; Judg 1:12—And Caleb; Judg 6:15—my family is poor; 1 Sam 18:18—Who am I; Ps 131:1—my heart

1 Samuel 18:24 On this manner: Heb. According to these words, 1 Sam 18:24

1 Samuel 18:25 dowry: Gen 29:18; 34:12; Exod 22:16, 17 but an hundred: That is, Thou shalt slay one hundred Philistines, and thou shalt produce their foreskins as a proof, not only that thou hast killed one hundred men, but that these are of the uncircumcised Philistines. foreskins: 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Gen 17:11–14; Josh 5:3 to be avenged: 1 Sam 14:24 thought: 1 Sam 18:17; 2 Sam 17:8–11 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; 1 Sam 18:13—removed; 2 Sam 3:14—an hundred; 2 Sam 11:15—Set ye; 2 Sam 19:9—The king; Hos 3:2—I bought

1 Samuel 18:26 the days: 1 Sam 18:21 expired: Heb. fulfilled

1 Samuel 18:27 his men: 1 Sam 18:13 slew: Judg 14:19; 2 Sam 3:14 two hundred men: The Septuagint has only εκατον ανδρας, one hundred men; and as Saul covenanted for a hundred, as David himself says (2 Sam 3:14) that he espoused Michal for a hundred, it is very probable that this is the true reading. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:14—the king's; 1 Sam 24:11—my father; 1 Sam 25:44—Michal; 1 Chr 15:29—Michal

1 Samuel 18:28; 1 Sam 24:20; 26:25; Gen 30:27; 37:8–11; 39:3; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 39:2—the Lord; Deut 28:10—and they shall; 1 Sam 18:20—loved David; 1 Chr 15:29—Michal; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw

1 Samuel 18:29 yet the: 1 Sam 18:12, 15; Ps 37:12–14; Eccl 4:4; Jas 2:19 Saul became: Gen 4:4–8; John 11:53; 1 John 3:12–15 Reciprocal: Deut 28:10—and they shall; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 56:5—all; Prov 10:18—that hideth

1 Samuel 18:30 the princes: Of this war we know no more than that David, whose military skill was greater, was more successful in it, than all the other officers of Saul. went forth: 2 Sam 11:1 behaved himself: 1 Sam 18:5; Ps 119:99; Dan 1:20; Luke 21:15; Eph 5:15 set by: Heb. precious, 1 Sam 2:30; 26:21; 2 Kgs 1:13; Ps 116:15; 1 Pet 2:4, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; Ps 119:98—through; Prov 12:8—commended; Prov

27:21—so; Eccl 4:4—every; Heb 11:32—David

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Jonathan discloses his father's purpose to kill David;
- 4 He persuades his father to reconciliation;
- 8 By reason of David's good success in a new war, Saul's malicious rage breaks out against him;
- 12 Michal deceives her father with an image in David's bed;
- 18 David comes to Samuel in Naioth;
- 20 Saul's messengers sent to take David,
- 22 and Saul himself, prophesy.

1 Samuel 19:1 And Saul: Saul's enmity now burst forth, in the avowed purpose of putting David to death; and nothing less than the especial interposition of Providence could have saved David's life, when every officer about the king's person, and every soldier, had positive orders to dispatch him. 1 Sam 18:8, 9; Prov 27:4; Eccl 9:3; Jer 9:3; 2 Tim 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Ps 59:3—they

1 Samuel 19:2 delighted: 1 Sam 18:1–3; Ps 16:3; John 15:17–19; 1 John 3:12–14 Jonathan: 1 Sam 20:2; Prov 17:17; Acts 9:24; 23:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:5—that I may; 1 Sam 20:9—then would; 1 Sam 20:19—hide thyself; 2 Sam 1:26—thy love; 2 Sam 4:8—sought

1 Samuel 19:3 what I see: 1 Sam 20:9, 13 Reciprocal: Matt 27:23—Why

1 Samuel 19:4 spake good: 1 Sam 20:32; 22:14; Prov 24:11, 12; 31:8, 9; Jer 18:20 sin against: 1 Sam 2:25; Gen 9:6; 42:22; 2 Chr 6:22; 1 Cor 8:12; 1 John 3:15 because his works: Ps 35:12; 109:4, 5; Prov 17:13; Jer 18:20 Reciprocal: Ps 7:4—without; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 38:20—render; Ps 109:3—fought; Prov 18:24—that hath; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Dan 6:4—but; John 10:32—for; 1 John 3:12—And

1 Samuel 19:5 put his life: 1 Sam 28:21; Judg 9:17; 12:3; Ps 119:109; Acts 20:24; Phil 2:30 slew: 1 Sam 17:49–51 wrought: 1 Sam 11:13; 14:45; 17:52, 53; Exod 14:13; 1 Chr 11:14; Heb 2:3 sin against innocent: 1 Sam 20:32; Jer 26:15; Matt 27:4, 24 without a cause: Ps 25:3; 69:4; John 15:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 1 Sam 27:6—Ziklag; 2 Sam 19:9—The king; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 23:16—the three; 1 Chr 11:18—brake; 1 Chr 11:19—in jeopardy; Neh 6:11—Should such; Esth 4:16—if I perish; Job 13:14—and put; Ps 7:4—without; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 35:12—They; Ps 74:12—working; Ps 109:3—fought; Prov 18:24—that hath; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Dan 6:4—but; Acts 7:25—God; 1 Cor 8:12—when; 1 John 3:12—And

1 Samuel 19:6 sware: 1 Sam 14:39; 28:10; Ps 15:4; Prov 26:24, 25; Jer 5:2 he shall not: 1 Sam 19:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:15—Bring him; 1 Sam 20:31—send; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; Ps 36:3—The words; Jer 34:11—General

1 Samuel 19:7 in times past: Heb. yesterday, third day, 1 Sam 16:21; 18:2, 10, 13; Gen 31:2; Exod 4:10; 1 Chr 11:2; Isa 30:33 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:5—beforetime; Ps 36:3—The words

1 Samuel 19:8 David: Ps 18:32–50; 27:3 him: Heb. his face

1 Samuel 19:9; 1 Sam 16:14; 18:10, 11 Reciprocal: Num 25:7—a javelin; Num 35:20—by laying; 1 Sam 20:27—Wherefore; 1 Sam 22:6—spear

1 Samuel 19:10 sought: 1 Sam 19:6; Hos 6:4; Matt 12:43–45; Luke 11:24–26; 2 Pet 2:20–22 he slipped: 1 Sam 20:33; Job 5:14, 15; Ps 18:17; 34:19; Prov 21:30; Isa 54:17; Luke 4:30; John 10:39 and escaped: Ps 124:7; Matt 10:23 Reciprocal: Josh 2:22—found them not; 1 Sam 16:14—evil spirit; 1 Sam 18:11—cast the javelin; 1 Sam 20:27—Wherefore; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; Ps 31:13—while; Ps 64:4—suddenly; Jer 5:26—lay wait

1 Samuel 19:11 sent messengers: Ps 59 title Ps 59:3, 4, 6, 15, 16 to watch him: Judg 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—Escape; 1 Sam 18:21—the hand; 1 Sam 19:6—he shall not; 1 Sam 19:20—sent messengers; 1 Sam 20:31—send; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; 2 Sam 3:13—Michal; 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; 1 Chr 15:29—Michal; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 11:1—how; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 71:10—lay wait for; Prov 16:29—General; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Hos 7:6—they; Matt 27:1—the morning; Acts 9:25—let

1 Samuel 19:12 Michal: Ps 34:19 let David: Josh 2:15; Acts 9:24, 25; 2 Cor 11:32, 33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:21—the hand; 1 Sam 23:26—David made haste; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 59:4—run; Ps 59:16—morning; Acts 17:10—the brethren

1 Samuel 19:13 an image: Heb. teraphim, Gen 31:19 marg. Judg 17:5; 18:14, 17; Hos 3:4 a pillow: Rather, “the net-work of goat’s hair at its (the Teraphim’s) pillow;” for the kevir, (whence the Chaldee and Syriac kavreetho, a honey-comb, from its net-like form,) seems to have been a kind of mosquito-net, which, says Dr. SHAW, is “a close curtain of gauze, used all over the East, by people of fashion, to keep out the flies.” That they had such anciently cannot be doubted. Thus when Judith had beheaded Holofernes in his bed (1 Sam 13:9, 15) “she pulled down the canopy (or the mosquito net, το κωνωπειου, from κωνωψ, a gnat, or mosquito, whence our word canopy) wherein he did lie in his drunkenness, from the pillars.” Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:15—that he took a thick cloth

1 Samuel 19:14 she said: Josh 2:5; 2 Sam 16:17–19; 17:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:17—He said; 1 Sam 19:20—sent messengers

1 Samuel 19:15 Bring him: The eastern beds consist merely of two thick cotton quilts, one of which, folded double, serves as a mattress, the other as a covering. Such seems to have been the bed of David, which could easily have been carried, with himself in it, to the presence of Saul. 1 Sam 19:6; Job 31:31; Ps 37:12; Prov 27:3, 4; Rom 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:27—Wherefore; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; Ps 35:12—They; Ps 59:8—Thou

1 Samuel 19:16 And when: It is highly probable that David, when supposed to be sick, was thought to be hid in the harem or chamber of Michal. “The harems,” says Deut. Lam. Motraye, “are sanctuaries, as sacred and inviolable, for persons pursued by justice for any crime, debt, etc., as the Roman Catholic churches in Italy, Spain, Portugal, etc.”

Thus we find, that to effect his purpose, Saul sent messengers to Michal, but they treated her harem with too much respect to enter it at first; but being authorised by Saul, they entered even into her chamber; and during the delay occasioned by respect for the privacy of Michal, David escaped. 1 Sam 19:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:24—into an inner chamber; Ps 59:8—Thou

1 Samuel 19:17 Why hast: 1 Sam 22:17; 28:12; Matt 2:16 mine enemy: 1 Kgs 21:20; Gal 4:16 And Michal: 2 Sam 17:20 He said: 1 Sam 19:14; Exod 1:17–19 why should: 2 Sam 2:22 Reciprocal: Judg 16:7—If they bind; 1 Sam 21:2—The king; Prov 16:29—General

1 Samuel 19:18 to Samuel: 1 Sam 7:17; 15:34; 28:3; Ps 116:11; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Ps 56:8—tellet

1 Samuel 19:19; 1 Sam 22:9, 10; 23:19; 26:1; Prov 29:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:1—fled; 1 Cor 14:32—General

1 Samuel 19:20 sent messengers: 1 Sam 19:11, 14; John 7:32, 45 when they: 1 Sam 10:5, 6, 10; Num 11:25, 26; Joel 2:28; John 7:32, 45, 46–52; 1 Cor 14:3, 24, 25 Reciprocal: Num 24:2—the spirit; 1 Sam 19:23—the Spirit; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; 2 Kgs 4:38—the sons; 2 Kgs 6:1—the place; Amos 2:11—I raised; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Samuel 19:21 sent messengers: 2 Kgs 1:9–13; Prov 27:22; Jer 13:23 prophesied also: Joel 2:28

1 Samuel 19:23 the Spirit: 1 Sam 19:20; 10:10; Num 23:5; 24:2; Matt 7:22; John 11:51; 1 Cor 13:2 until he came: Prov 16:9; 21:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:6—Spirit; 2 Sam 6:20—uncovered

1 Samuel 19:24 stripped: 2 Sam 6:14, 20; Isa 20:2; Mic 1:8 lay: Heb. fell, Num 24:4 Is Saul: 1 Sam 10:10–12; Acts 9:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:6—Spirit; 1 Sam 10:11—Is Saul; 1 Sam 15:35—Samuel; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 2 Sam 7:15—But my; Luke 8:27—and ware; John 21:7—naked

CHAPTER 20

- 1 David consults with Jonathan for his safety;
- 11 Jonathan and David renew their covenant by oath;
- 18 Jonathan's token to David;
- 24 Saul, missing David, seeks to kill Jonathan;
- 35 Jonathan affectionately takes his leave of David.

1 Samuel 20:1 fled: 1 Sam 19:19–24; 23:26–28; Ps 124:6–8; 2 Pet 2:9 What have: 1 Sam 12:3; 24:11, 17; Ps 7:3–5; 18:20–24; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:21 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; Ps 7:4—without; Heb 11:34—escaped

1 Samuel 20:2 God forbid: 1 Sam 14:45; Gen 44:7; Josh 22:29; 24:16; Luke 20:16 show it me: Heb. uncover mine ear, 1 Sam 20:12; 9:15 marg. Ps 40:6; Isa 50:5; John 15:15; 17:8

Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:2—Jonathan; 1 Sam 22:8—showeth me; 2 Sam 1:23—pleasant

1 Samuel 20:3 swear: Deut 6:13; Jer 4:2; Heb 6:16 but truly: 1 Sam 25:26; 27:1; 2 Sam 15:21; 2 Kgs 2:2, 4, 6 as thy soul: 1 Sam 1:26; 17:55; Jer 38:16 but a step: 1 Sam 27:1; Deut 28:66; Ps 116:3; 1 Cor 15:30, 31; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 26:31—swear; Gen 27:2—I know not; Gen 33:10—if now; Gen 42:15—By the life; Num 32:5—if we have; 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 1 Sam 29:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 11:11—as thou livest; 2 Sam 14:19—As thy soul; 2 Sam 14:22—I have found; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; Ps 118:13—General; Ps 119:87—almost; Ps 119:109—My soul; 2 Cor 1:8—insomuch

1 Samuel 20:4 Whatsoever: etc. or, Say what is thy mind, and I will do, etc desireth: Heb. speaketh, or thinketh

1 Samuel 20:5 the new moon: The months of the Hebrews were lunar months, and they reckoned from one new moon to another: and, as their feasts, particularly the passover, were reckoned according to this, they were very scrupulous in observing the first appearance of each new moon. On these new moons, they offered sacrifices, and feasted together, but the gathering together of all the families of a tribe on such occasions seems to have taken place only once in the year. 1 Sam 20:6; Num 10:10; 28:11; 2 Kgs 4:23; Ps 81:3; Col 2:16 that I may: 1 Sam 20:19; 19:2; Ps 55:12; Prov 22:3; John 8:59; Acts 17:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:18—new moon

1 Samuel 20:6 Bethlehem: 1 Sam 17:58; John 7:42 sacrifice: or, feast, 1 Sam 9:12; 16:2–5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:5—the new moon; 1 Sam 20:28—General; Luke 2:4—unto

1 Samuel 20:7 It is well: Deut 1:23; 2 Sam 17:4 evil: 1 Sam 20:9; 25:17; Esth 7:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; Ps 56:5—all

1 Samuel 20:8 deal kindly: Gen 24:49; 47:29; Josh 2:14; Ruth 1:8; Prov 3:3 thou hast: 1 Sam 20:16; 18:3; 23:18 if there be: Josh 22:22; 2 Sam 14:32; Ps 7:4, 5; Acts 25:11 why shouldest: 1 Chr 12:17; Ps 116:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:31—send; 1 Sam 22:8—that my son; 1 Sam 29:8—But what have; 2 Sam 21:7—because; Ps 7:3—if I

1 Samuel 20:9 then would: 1 Sam 20:38, 42; 19:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:3—what I see; 1 Sam 20:7—evil; 1 Sam 25:17—evil; Esth 7:7—for he saw

1 Samuel 20:10 answer thee: 1 Sam 20:30–34; 25:10, 14, 17; Gen 42:7, 30; 1 Kgs 12:13; Prov 18:23

1 Samuel 20:12 O Lord: This verse is evidently deficient. The LXX have Κύριος ο Θεός Ισραηλ οιδεν, “The Lord God of Israel doth know;” the Syraic and Arabic, “The Lord God of Israel is witness;” either of which makes good sense. But two of Dr.

KENNICOTT’s manuscripts supply the word chai, “liveth;” and the text reads thus: “As the Lord God of Israel liveth, when I have sounded my father—if there be good unto David, and I then send not unto thee,” etc.; which is a still better sense. Josh 22:22; Job 31:4; Ps 17:3; 139:1–4 sounded: Heb. searched, Prov 20:5; 25:2, 3 show it thee: Heb. uncover thine ear, 1 Sam 20:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:18—General

1 Samuel 20:13 The Lord do: 1 Sam 3:17; 25:22; Ruth 1:17; 2 Sam 3:35; 19:13; 1 Kgs 19:2;

20:10 the Lord be: 1 Sam 17:37; Josh 1:5; 1 Chr 22:11, 16; Matt 28:20; Phil 4:9 he hath been with my father: 1 Sam 10:7; 11:6–13; 14:47; 2 Sam 7:15 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 1 Sam 19:3—what I see; 1 Sam 22:8—that my son; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be

1 Samuel 20:14 the kindness: 2 Sam 9:3; Eph 5:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:44—let us; Gen 40:14—show; Josh 2:12—swear; 1 Sam 20:23—the matter; 1 Sam 24:21—Swear; 2 Sam 9:1—show him

1 Samuel 20:15 thou shalt: 1 Sam 24:21; 2 Sam 9:1–7; 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 40:14—show; Josh 2:12—swear; 1 Sam 20:23—the matter

1 Samuel 20:16 made: Heb. cut, 1 Sam 18:3; Gen 15:18 Let the Lord: 1 Sam 25:22; 31:2; 2 Sam 4:7, 8; 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 26:31—sware; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 1 Sam 20:8—thou hast; Jer 40:9—sware

1 Samuel 20:17 because he loved him: or, by his love toward him for he loved: 1 Sam 18:1, 3; Deut 13:6; 2 Sam 1:26; Prov 18:24 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 26:31—sware; Josh 2:12—swear; 2 Sam 21:7—because; Prov 17:17—General; Jer 40:9—sware

1 Samuel 20:18 new moon: 1 Sam 20:5 and thou shalt: Among the forms of salutation and compliment used in Persia, one was, according to my mode of notation in italics, *Ja i shama khali bud pish yaran*, signifying, Thy place or seat was empty among thy friends. This phrase, or the greater part of it, was frequently addressed to myself when coming into a circle of Persian acquaintances, after an absence of several days or weeks. It reminded me of a passage in the First book of Samuel (1 Sam 20:18). And thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty. And again, David's place was empty." Sir W. Ouseley's Travels, vol i. preface, p.16. empty: Heb. missed Reciprocal: Col 2:16—the new

1 Samuel 20:19 quickly: or, diligently, Heb. greatly hide thyself: 1 Sam 20:5; 19:2 when the business: Heb. in the day of the business Ezel: or, that sheweth the way. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:35—at the time

1 Samuel 20:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:36—Run

1 Samuel 20:21 no: Heb. not any thing as the: Jer 4:2; 5:2; 12:16; Amos 8:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:36—Run; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; Job 27:2—God liveth

1 Samuel 20:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:36—beyond him; 1 Sam 20:42—Go in peace

1 Samuel 20:23 the matter: 1 Sam 20:14, 15 the Lord: 1 Sam 20:42; Gen 16:5; 31:50 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 9:1—touching

1 Samuel 20:24 the king: Ps 50:16–21; Prov 4:17; 15:17; 17:1; 21:3, 27; Isa 1:11–15; Zech 7:6; John 18:28 Reciprocal: Ps 35:16—hypocritical

1 Samuel 20:25 as at other times: Judg 16:20

1 Samuel 20:26 he is not clean: Lev 7:21; 11:24, 27, 31, 40; 15:5, 16, 17, 19–21; Num 19:16
Reciprocal: Num 11:26—went not out; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Zeph 1:7—bid

1 Samuel 20:27 Wherefore: 1 Sam 18:11; 19:9, 10, 15 the son: 1 Sam 22:7–9, 13, 14; 25:10;
Isa 11:1, 2; Matt 13:55; 1 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:16—the son

1 Samuel 20:28; 1 Sam 20:6

1 Samuel 20:29 my brother: 1 Sam 17:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Sam 16:2—I
am come; Esth 8:5—if I

1 Samuel 20:30 Saul's: Job 5:2; Prov 14:29; 19:12, 19; 21:24; 25:28; 27:3; Jas 1:19, 20 Thou:
etc. or, Thou perverse rebel, Heb. Song of perverse rebellion, Prov 15:2; 21:24; Matt 5:22;
Eph 4:31; 6:4 and unto the: This reflection on the mother of Jonathan, by the passionate
monarch, reflects more dishonour on himself than on his brave and noble minded son.
Mungo Park gives an instance of the prevalence of the same principles in Africa; for he
says, "Maternal affection is every where conspicuous among the Africans, and creates
a correspondent return of tenderness in the child. Strike me," said my attendant, but do
not curse my mother.' I found the same sentiment to prevail universally in all parts of
Africa." King Saul, unable to villify Jonathan to his own satisfaction by personal
reproaches, outstepped the ordinary abuse of his day, and proceeded to that which
was designed to produce unusual vexation, and vented the bitterness of his mind by
maligning the character of his own wife and Jonathan's mother. Reciprocal: 1 Sam
20:10—answer thee; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 1 Sam 22:8—that my son; 1 Sam
24:20—I know well; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr
10:16—the son; Ps 120:6—soul; Ps 124:3—their wrath; Prov 12:16—fool's; Prov
18:3—General; Dan 3:13—in his; Matt 1:6—Jesse

1 Samuel 20:31 send: 1 Sam 20:8; 19:6, 11–15 shall surely die: Heb. is the son of death, 1
Sam 26:16; 2 Sam 19:28; Ps 79:11 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen
23:2—Kirjatharba; 1 Sam 14:39—General; 1 Sam 18:8—and what; 1 Sam 22:16—Thou
shalt; 1 Sam 23:17—that also Saul; 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 2 Sam 12:5—shall surely
die; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 10:16—the son; Ps 35:12—spoiling; Ps
119:23—Princes; Prov 19:19—man; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Jonah 4:10—came up
in a night; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Matt 27:23—Why; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse

1 Samuel 20:32 Wherefore: 1 Sam 19:5; Prov 24:11, 12; 31:8, 9; John 7:51 what hath: Matt
27:23; Luke 23:22, cast, 1 Sam 18:11; 19:10, 11; Prov 22:24; Eccl 9:3; Jer 17:9, whereby, 1
Sam 20:7; Eccl 7:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:4—spake good; 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 1 Sam
25:17—that a man

1 Samuel 20:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:11—cast the javelin; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; 1
Sam 22:6—spear; 1 Sam 22:17—slay the priests; 1 Sam 25:17—evil; Ps 31:13—while; Ps
56:5—all

1 Samuel 20:34 in fierce: Eccl 7:20; Eph 4:26 he was grieved: Mark 3:5

1 Samuel 20:35 at the time: 1 Sam 20:19; 2 Sam 20:5

1 Samuel 20:36 Run: 1 Sam 20:20, 21 beyond him: Heb. to pass over him, 1 Sam 20:21, 22

Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:18—bow

1 Samuel 20:38; Ps 55:6–9; Prov 6:4, 5; Matt 24:16–18; Mark 13:14–16; Luke 17:31, 32

Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:27—Bid the servant; 1 Sam 20:9—then would; 1 Sam 23:26—David made haste; 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; Ps 11:1—how

1 Samuel 20:39 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:27—Bid the servant

1 Samuel 20:40 artillery: Heb. instruments, Rather weapons, as the word kelim also denotes; and here means the bow, quiver, and arrows. This is probably the only place in our language in which the word artillery is not applied to cannon or ordinance, but simply to weapons of war. his lad: Heb. the lad that was his

1 Samuel 20:41 and fell: 1 Sam 25:23; Gen 43:28; 2 Sam 9:6 and they kissed: 1 Sam 10:1; Gen 29:11, 13; 45:15; 2 Sam 19:39; Acts 20:37 David exceeded: 1 Sam 18:3; 2 Sam 1:26

Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:8—David stooped; 2 Sam 14:4—fell on her; 1 Kgs 1:16—bowed; 1 Kgs 18:7—fell on; Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 21:1—we were

1 Samuel 20:42 Go in peace: 1 Sam 20:22; 1:17; Num 6:26; Luke 7:50; Acts 16:36 forasmuch as: or, the Lord be witness of that which, etc. 1 Sam 20:23 And he arose: 1 Sam 23:18. The separation of two such faithful friends was equally grievous to them both, but David's case was the more deplorable: for when Jonathan was returning to his family and friends, David was leaving all his comforts, even those of God's sanctuary, and therefore his grief exceeded Jonathan's; or, perhaps it was because his temper was more tender and his passions stronger. They referred each other to the covenant of friendship that was between them, both of them being comforted thereby in this very mournful separation—"We have sworn both of us in the name of the Lord, for ourselves and our heirs, that we and they will be faithful and kind to each other from generation to generation." Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; 1 Sam 18:3—made a covenant; 1 Sam 20:9—then would; 1 Sam 22:8—that my son; 1 Sam 25:35—Go up; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 2 Sam 14:11—let the king; 2 Sam 21:7—because; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Mark 5:34—go; Acts 17:10—the brethren; Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 21:1—we were

CHAPTER 21

- 1 David at Nob obtains of Ahimelech hallowed bread;
- 7 Doeg is present;
- 8 David takes Goliath's sword;
- 10 David at Gath feigns himself mad.

1 Samuel 21:1 Nob: Nob appears to have been a sacerdotal city of Benjamin or Ephraim. Jerome says, that in his time the ruins of it might be seen not far from Diospolis or Lydda. But the Rabbins assert that Jerusalem might be seen from this town. The tabernacle resided some time at Nob; and after it was destroyed, it was removed to Gibeon; "and the day of Nob and Gibeon were fifty-seven years." Maimonides in Bethhabbechirah, c. 1. 1 Sam 22:19; Neh 11:32; Isa 10:32 to Ahimelech: 1 Sam 14:3, called Ahiah, 1 Sam 22:9–19, called also Abiathar, Mark 2:26 afraid: 1 Sam 16:4 Reciprocal: 1

Sam 22:22—I have occasioned; 1 Chr 24:3—Ahimelech; Ezek 25:15—to destroy

1 Samuel 21:2 The king: The whole of this is a gross falsehood; and which was attended with the most fatal consequences. It is well known that from all antiquity it was held no crime to tell a lie in order to save life. Thus Diphilon, Ὑπολαμβάνω το ψευδας ἐπὶ σωτηρία λεγομενον, ουδεν περιποιεισθαι δυσχερες. “I hold it right to tell a lie for safety: nothing should be avoided to save life.” A heathen may say or sing thus, but no Christian can act thus and save his soul, though he may save his life. 1 Sam 19:17; 22:22; Gen 27:20, 24; 1 Kgs 13:18; Ps 119:29; Gal 2:12; Col 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 1:19—General; Judg 16:7—If they bind; 1 Sam 22:14—goeth; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; 2 Sam 17:20—They be gone

1 Samuel 21:3 under thine: 1 Sam 21:4; Judg 9:29; Isa 3:6 present: Heb. found Reciprocal: Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Judg 16:7—If they bind; Matt 12:3—what; Mark 2:25—what; Luke 6:3—what

1 Samuel 21:4 hallowed bread: 1 Sam 21:6; Exod 25:30; Lev 24:5–9; Matt 12:3, 4 if the young: Exod 19:15; Zech 7:3; 1 Cor 7:5 Reciprocal: Lev 15:18—unclean; 1 Sam 21:3—under thine; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace

1 Samuel 21:5 the vessels: Acts 9:15; 1 Thess 4:3, 4; 2 Tim 2:20, 21; 1 Pet 3:17 in a manner: Lev 24:9 though it were sanctified this day in the vessel: or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel. Lev 8:26 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—come not; Lev 15:18—unclean; Lev 24:5—General; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace; Jer 31:5—eat; 1 Cor 7:5—except

1 Samuel 21:6 gave him: Matt 12:3, 4; Mark 2:25–27; Luke 6:3, 4 hot bread: Lev 24:5–9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:30—General; Lev 22:10—General; Lev 24:9—Aaron’s; 1 Sam 21:4—hallowed bread; 1 Sam 22:10—him victuals

1 Samuel 21:7 detained: Jer 7:9–11; Ezek 33:31; Amos 8:5; Matt 15:8; Acts 21:26, 27 Doeg: 1 Sam 22:9; Ps 52 title herdmen: 1 Sam 11:5; Gen 13:7, 8; 26:20; 1 Chr 27:29; 2 Chr 26:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—rulers; 1 Sam 13:12—I forced; Gal 1:10—persuade

1 Samuel 21:8 Reciprocal: Esth 8:14—being hastened; Luke 10:4—and

1 Samuel 21:9 The sword: 1 Sam 17:51–54 the valley: 1 Sam 17:2, 50 behold: 1 Sam 31:10 behind: Exod 28:6–14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:4—Goliath; 1 Sam 17:54—took the head; 2 Kgs 11:10—king David’s spears; 1 Chr 20:5—Goliath; 2 Chr 23:9—spears; Hos 3:4—ephod

1 Samuel 21:10 fled: 1 Sam 27:1; 1 Kgs 19:3; Jer 26:21 Achish: or, Abimelech, 1 Sam 27:2; Ps 34 title Gath: Jerome says there was a large town called Gath, in the way from Eleutheropolis to Gaza; and Eusebius speaks of another Gath, five miles from Eleutheropolis, towards Lydda (and consequently different from that mentioned by Jerome,) and also of another Gath, between Jamnia and Antipatris. It appears to have been the extreme boundary of the Philistine territory in one direction, as Ekron was on the other (1 Sam 7:14; 17:52) and lay near Mareshah (2 Chr 11:8). Mic 1:14,) which agrees pretty well with the position assigned it by Jerome. But Reland and Dr. WELLS agree with Eusebius; and the authors of the Universal History (b. i. c. 7) place it about

six miles from Jamnia, fourteen south of Joppa, and thirty-two west of Jerusalem.
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:4—Goliath; 1 Sam 21:12—sore; 1 Sam 22:1—David; 1 Kgs
2:39—Achish; Ps 11:1—how; Ps 56:3—General

1 Samuel 21:11 the servants: Ps 56 title the king: 1 Sam 16:1; 18:7, 8; 29:5 Reciprocal: 1
Chr 14:8—And when; John 9:8—Is not

1 Samuel 21:12 laid up: Ps 119:11; Luke 2:19, 51 sore: 1 Sam 21:10; Gen 12:11–13; 26:7; Ps
34:4; 56:3

1 Samuel 21:13 changed: Ps 34 title Prov 29:25; Eccl 7:7 scrabbled: or, made marks
Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am

1 Samuel 21:14 is mad: or, playeth the madman, Eccl 7:7

1 Samuel 21:15 Reciprocal: Ps 119:161—Princes

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Companies resort unto David at Adullam;
- 3 At Mizpeh he commends his parents unto the king of Moab;
- 5 Admonished by Gad, he comes to Hareth;
- 6 Saul going to pursue him, complains of his servants' unfaithfulness;
- 9 Doeg accuses Ahimelech;
- 11 Saul commands to kill the priests;
- 17 The footmen refusing, Doeg executes it;
- 20 Abiathar escaping, brings David the news.

1 Samuel 22:1 David: 1 Sam 21:10–15; Ps 34, 57 titles the cave: Josh 12:15; 15:35; 2 Sam
23:13, 14; 1 Chr 11:15; Ps 142 title Mic 1:3, 15; Heb 11:38 Adullam: Adullam was a city of
Judah; and, according to Eusebius, ten miles (Jerome says eleven) eastward from
Eleutheropolis. Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—Adullamite; 2 Sam 17:9—he is hid; 1 Chr
11:16—in the hold; 2 Chr 11:7—Adullam; Job 30:6—dwell; Ps 56:8—telletest; Ezek
33:27—in the caves

1 Samuel 22:2 distress: Judg 11:3; Matt 11:12, 28 was in debt: Heb. had a creditor, Matt
18:25–34 discontented: Heb. bitter of soul, 1 Sam 1:10; 30:6; Judg 18:25; 2 Sam 17:8; Prov
31:6 marg. a captain: 1 Sam 9:16; 25:15, 16; 30:22–24; 2 Sam 5:2; 2 Kgs 20:5; 1 Chr
11:15–19; Ps 72:12–14; Matt 9:12, 13; Heb 2:10 Reciprocal: Judg 9:4—vain; 1 Sam
23:13—six hundred; 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; 1 Sam 25:10—there be; 2 Sam 2:3—his men; 2
Chr 13:7—vain men; Job 30:6—dwell; Ps 142:1—when he was

1 Samuel 22:3 Mizpeh: Judg 11:29 the king: 1 Sam 14:47; Ruth 1:1–4; 4:10, 17 Let my
father: Gen 47:11; Exod 20:12; Matt 15:4–6; 1 Tim 5:4 till I know: 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 15:25,
26; Phil 2:23, 24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:26—as the Lord liveth; 2 Sam 10:2—as his father;
Ps 11:1—how

1 Samuel 22:4 in the hold: 2 Sam 23:13, 14; 1 Chr 12:16, Gad, 2 Sam 24:11; 1 Chr 21:9;

29:29; 2 Chr 29:25, depart, 1 Sam 23:1–6; Neh 6:11; Ps 11:1; Isa 8:12–14, David departed, Matt 10:23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:2—as his father; 1 Tim 5:4—learn

1 Samuel 22:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 2 Sam 23:14—an hold; 2 Sam 24:11—Gad; Prov 27:8—man

1 Samuel 22:6 tree: or, grove in a high place spear: 1 Sam 18:10; 19:9; 20:33

1 Samuel 22:7 the son of Jesse: 1 Sam 22:9, 13; 18:14; 20:27, 30; 25:10; 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16; Isa 11:1, 10 give: 1 Sam 8:14, 15 captains: 1 Sam 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: Num 1:16—heads; Deut 1:15—captains over thousands; 1 Sam 18:13—removed; 1 Sam 22:12—thou son; 1 Sam 23:19—the Ziphites; 1 Chr 12:18—captains of the band; 1 Chr 15:25—captains; 2 Chr 10:16—the son; Ps 119:23—Princes; Prov 16:29—General; Prov 17:4—General; Prov 19:19—man; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Acts 24:5—and a mover

1 Samuel 22:8 showeth me: Heb. uncovereth mine ear, 1 Sam 20:2; Job 33:16 marg. that my son: 1 Sam 18:3; 20:8, 13–17, 30–34, 42; 23:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; 1 Sam 22:13—Why have; 1 Sam 23:19—the Ziphites; 1 Sam 23:21—General; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 2 Kgs 6:11—Will ye not; Ps 7:3—if I; Ps 31:13—I have; Prov 29:12—General; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Matt 1:6—Jesse

1 Samuel 22:9 Doeg: He is also said to be “the chiefest of the herdsmen that belonged to Saul;” and the Septuagint intimates that he was over the mules of Saul. He may have been what we call the king’s equerry or groom. 1 Sam 21:7; Ps 52 title Ps 52:1–5; Prov 19:5; 29:12; Ezek 22:9; Matt 26:59–61 Ahimelech: 1 Sam 21:1–15 Ahitub: 1 Sam 14:3 Reciprocal: Judg 1:1—asked; 1 Sam 19:19—General; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 1 Sam 22:18—Doeg; 1 Sam 22:19—Nob; 1 Chr 24:3—Ahimelech; 2 Chr 10:16—the son; Ps 27:12—false; Ps 64:6—search; Prov 24:28—not; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Jas 3:6—a world

1 Samuel 22:10 he inquired: 1 Sam 22:13, 15; 23:2, 4, 12; 30:8; Num 27:21 him victuals: 1 Sam 21:6–9 Reciprocal: Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 1:1—asked; 1 Sam 19:19—General; 1 Chr 6:57—they gave; 1 Chr 13:3—we inquired; 1 Chr 20:5—Goliath; Ps 27:4—inquire; Ps 27:12—false; Prov 24:28—not; Prov 30:10—Accuse not

1 Samuel 22:11 sent to call: Rom 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:19—Nob; 1 Kgs 18:12—he shall slay me; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty

1 Samuel 22:12 thou son: 1 Sam 22:7, 13 Here I am: Heb. Behold me, 2 Sam 9:6; Isa 65:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:7—Here am I; Job 38:35—Here we are; Ps 94:20—throne; Matt 5:22—That

1 Samuel 22:13 Why have: 1 Sam 22:8; Ps 119:69; Amos 7:10; Luke 23:2–5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:12—the Lord; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 1 Sam 22:10—he inquired; 1 Sam 22:12—thou son; 1 Sam 22:14—the king’s; 1 Sam 22:17—slay the priests; 2 Chr 10:16—the son; Ps 7:3—if I; Ps 35:12—They; Prov 19:3—foolishness

1 Samuel 22:14 And who: 1 Sam 19:4, 5; 20:32; 24:11; 26:23; 2 Sam 22:23–25; Prov 24:11, 12; 31:8, 9 the king’s: 1 Sam 22:13; 17:25; 18:27 goeth: 1 Sam 18:13; 21:2 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; 2 Sam 23:23—over his guard; Ps 7:4—without; Ps 35:12—They; Ps 101:2—behave; Prov 12:17—that; Prov

25:26—General; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 28:20—faithful; Dan 6:4—but; Matt 27:23—Why; Titus 2:10—showing; 1 John 3:12—And

1 Samuel 22:15 Did I then: He seems to intimate, that his enquiring now for David was no new thing, having often done so before, without ever being informed it was wrong in itself or displeasing to the king., the servant, Gen 20:5, 6; 2 Sam 15:11; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Pet 3:16, 17 less or more: Heb. little or great, 1 Sam 25:36 Reciprocal: Gen 25:22—inquire; 1 Sam 22:10—he inquired; 2 Sam 19:19—Let not; 1 Chr 13:3—we inquired; Prov 12:17—that; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 31:8—Open

1 Samuel 22:16 Thou shalt: 1 Sam 14:44; 20:31; 1 Kgs 18:4; 19:2; Prov 28:15; Dan 2:5, 12; 3:19, 20; Acts 12:19 and: Deut 24:16; Esth 3:6; Matt 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; 1 Sam 14:39—General; Eccl 10:13—beginning

1 Samuel 22:17 footmen: or, guard, Heb. runners, 1 Sam 8:11; 2 Sam 15:1; 1 Kgs 1:5 slay the priests: 1 Sam 22:13; 20:33; 25:17; 1 Kgs 18:4 would not: 1 Sam 14:45; Exod 1:17; 2 Kgs 1:13, 14; Acts 4:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 19:17—Why hast; 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 13:28—commanded; 2 Sam 21:1—Saul; 1 Kgs 14:27—guard; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 1:11—O man; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 55:20—put; Prov 28:15—so; Heb 11:37—were slain

1 Samuel 22:18 Doeg: 1 Sam 22:9 he fell: 2 Chr 24:21; Hos 5:11; 7:3; Mic 6:16; Zeph 3:3; Acts 26:10, 11 fourscore: The LXX read, τριακοσιους και πεντε ανδρας, “three hundred and five men;” and Josephus, “three hundred and eighty-five men.” Probably the eighty-five were priests and the three hundred the families of the priests; three hundred and eighty-five being the whole population of Nob. 1 Sam 2:30–33, 36; 3:12–14 a linen ephod: 1 Sam 2:28; Exod 28:40 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:18—a linen ephod; 2 Sam 1:10—slew; 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; 2 Sam 6:14—girded; 2 Sam 13:28—commanded; 2 Sam 13:29—servants; Ezra 3:10—they set; Ps 10:8—sitteth; Ps 26:9—bloody men; Ps 52:4—devouring; Ps 78:64—priests; Ps 141:7—bones; Prov 24:15—Lay; Prov 27:3—but; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Hos 3:4—ephod

1 Samuel 22:19 Nob: 1 Sam 22:9, 11; 21:1; Neh 11:32; Isa 10:32 men: 1 Sam 15:3, 9; Josh 6:17, 21; Hos 10:14; Jas 2:13 with the edge: This is one of the worst acts of Saul’s life: his malice was implacable, and his wrath cruel; and there is no motive of justice or policy by which such a barbarous massacre can be justified. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city; 2 Sam 13:29—servants; Esth 3:13—both young; Ps 26:9—bloody men; Ps 52:4—devouring; Ps 78:64—priests; Ps 141:7—bones; Prov 24:15—Lay; Prov 27:3—but; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Jer 44:7—child

1 Samuel 22:20 one: 1 Sam 23:6; 30:7; 2 Sam 20:25; 1 Kgs 2:26, 27 escaped: 1 Sam 2:33; 4:12; Job 1:15–17, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:3—Ahiah; 1 Kgs 1:7—Abiathar; 1 Chr 15:11—Zadok; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

1 Samuel 22:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:33—to consume; 1 Sam 30:7—Abiathar; Job 1:15—and I only

1 Samuel 22:22 I have occasioned: 1 Sam 21:1–9; Ps 44:22 Reciprocal: Gen 44:31—servants shall; 1 Sam 21:2—The king; 1 Sam 27:11—Lest

1 Samuel 22:23 he that seeketh: 1 Kgs 2:26; Matt 24:9; John 15:20; 16:2, 3; Heb 12:1–3 but with me: John 10:28–30; 17:12; 18:9 Reciprocal: Esth 7:4—we are sold

CHAPTER 23

- 1 David, enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar, rescues Keilah;
- 7 God shewing him the coming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keilites, he escapes from Keilah;
- 14 In Ziph Jonathan comes and comforts him;
- 19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul;
- 25 At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines;
- 29 He dwells at En-gedi.

1 Samuel 23:1 Keilah: Keilah was a city of Judah, situated, according to Eusebius, eight miles from Eleutheropolis, towards Hebron. Sozomen says that the prophet Habakkuk's tomb was shewn there. Josh 15:44; Neh 3:17, 18 rob the: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:33, 51; Judg 6:4, 11; Mic 6:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Chr 4:19—Keilah

1 Samuel 23:2 inquired: In what way David made this enquiry we are not told; but it was probably by means of Abiathar; and therefore it would seem, that with Houbigant, we should read the 1 Sam 23:6 immediately after the 1 Sam 23:1.—This adventure was truly noble and patriotic. Had not David loved his country, and been above all motives of private and personal revenge, he would have rejoiced in this invasion of Judea, as producing a strong diversion in his favour, and embroiling his inveterate enemy. In most cases, a man with David's wrongs would have joined with the enemies of his country, and avenged himself on the author of his calamities; but he thinks of nothing but succouring Keilah, and using his power and influence in behalf of his brethren. 1 Sam 23:4, 6, 9–12; 30:8; Num 27:21; Josh 9:14; Judg 1:1; 2 Sam 5:19, 23; 1 Chr 14:10; Ps 32:8; Prov 3:5, 6; Jer 10:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 22:10—he inquired; 1 Sam 28:15—answereth; 1 Sam 30:7—Abiathar; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 3:19—And ye; 1 Chr 13:3—we inquired; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Neh 3:17—Keilah; Ps 18:29—by thee

1 Samuel 23:3 Behold: 1 Sam 23:15, 23, 26; Ps 11:1; Jer 12:5 Reciprocal: Prov 20:8—General

1 Samuel 23:4 yet again: 1 Sam 28:6; Judg 6:39 for I will: Josh 8:7; Judg 7:7; 2 Sam 5:19; 2 Kgs 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:34—for I have; Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 1 Sam 22:10—he inquired; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 28:15—answereth; 1 Sam 30:8—inquired; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Prov 20:8—General; Isa 55:10—as the rain

1 Samuel 23:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:40—girded; Ps 18:38—General; Ps 38:20—render

1 Samuel 23:6 when Abiathar: 1 Sam 22:20 an ephod: 1 Sam 14:3, 18, 36, 37; Exod 28:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—ephod; Judg 17:5—ephod; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam

23:9—Bring; 1 Kgs 2:26—barest; Hos 3:4—ephod; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

1 Samuel 23:7 AM 2943, BC 1061, An, Ex, Is 430 God hath: 1 Sam 23:14; 24:4–6; 26:8, 9; Ps 71:10, 11 he is shut: Exod 14:3; 15:9; Judg 16:2, 3; Job 20:5; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 1 Sam 24:18—Lord; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Chr 13:16—God delivered; Ps 31:21—strong city; Ps 37:12—General; Isa 19:4—give over

1 Samuel 23:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city

1 Samuel 23:9 David: Jer 11:18, 19; Acts 9:24; 14:6; 23:16–18 Bring: 1 Sam 23:6; 14:18; 30:7; Num 27:21; Jer 33:3 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—General; Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 1:1—asked; Judg 8:27—an ephod; Judg 11:11—uttered; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 28:15—answereth; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 1 Chr 13:3—we inquired; 1 Chr 14:10—inquired; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 11:2—that; Prov 24:2—General; Dan 8:12—and it practiced; Hos 3:4—ephod; Mark 2:26—Abiathar; John 10:35—unto; John 11:51—being

1 Samuel 23:10 destroy the city: 1 Sam 23:8; 22:19; Gen 18:24; Esth 3:6; Prov 28:15; Rom 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Judg 1:1—asked; Judg 8:27—an ephod; 1 Sam 28:15—answereth; 1 Sam 30:8—inquired

1 Samuel 23:11 And the Lord: Ps 50:15; Jer 33:3; Matt 7:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; Ps 142:4—refuge; Jer 11:18—the Lord

1 Samuel 23:12 deliver: Heb. shut up, Ps 31:8 They will: 1 Sam 23:7; Ps 62:1; 118:8; Eccl 9:14, 15; Isa 29:15; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:22—inquired; 1 Sam 22:10—he inquired; 1 Sam 24:18—delivered me; Ps 38:20—render; Ps 62:9—Surely; Jer 11:18—the Lord

1 Samuel 23:13 six hundred: 1 Sam 22:2; 25:13; 30:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:20—seeing

1 Samuel 23:14 a mountain: Ps 11:1–3 the wilderness: Ziph is mentioned in Joshua with Carmel and Maon, near which it seems to have been situated; and as we have mention of Carmel and Maon in the history of David, as adjoining to Ziph, it cannot be doubted that by the Ziph, in the wilderness of which David now lay, and where was the hill of Hachilah, is to be understood Ziph near Carmel and Maon. Josh 15:24, 55 Saul: 1 Sam 27:1; Ps 54:3, 4; Prov 1:16; 4:16 but God: 1 Sam 23:7; Ps 32:7; 37:32, 33; 54:3, 4; Prov 21:30; Jer 36:26; Rom 8:31; 2 Tim 3:11; 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Josh 2:16—Get you; 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; 1 Sam 26:8—God; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Sam 22:1—and out; 1 Chr 12:8—into the hold; 2 Chr 11:8—Ziph; Ezek 33:27—in the caves; Acts 12:19—sought for him

1 Samuel 23:15 life: Heb. nephesh, soul, Gen 44:30 Reciprocal: Josh 15:55—Ziph; 1 Sam 23:3—Behold; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; Dan 10:18—he; Heb 11:38—wandered

1 Samuel 23:16 strengthened: Deut 3:28; Neh 2:18; Job 4:3, 4; 16:5; Prov 27:9, 17; Eccl 4:9–12; Isa 35:3, 4; Ezek 13:22; Luke 22:32, 43; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1; Heb 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 48:2—strengthened; Judg 7:11—thine hands; 1 Sam 22:8—that my son;

2 Sam 1:26—thy love; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 2 Chr 17:1—and strengthened; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Prov 17:17—General; Eccl 4:10—if; Mal 3:16—spake

1 Samuel 23:17 Fear not: Isa 41:10, 14; Heb 13:6 shall not: Job 5:11–15; Ps 27:1–3; 46:1, 2; 91:1, 2; Prov 14:26; Isa 54:17 thou shalt be: Luke 12:32 I shall be: Prov 19:21; Acts 28:16; Rom 15:24 that also Saul: 1 Sam 20:31; 24:20; Acts 5:39 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:30—according; 1 Sam 27:1—And David; 1 Sam 31:2—Jonathan; Esth 10:3—next unto king; Ps 63:11—the king; Prov 27:9—so

1 Samuel 23:18; 1 Sam 18:3; 20:12–17, 42; 2 Sam 9:1; 21:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:8—thou hast; 2 Sam 5:3—before; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 1 Chr 11:3—before; Ps 88:8—put

1 Samuel 23:19 the Ziphites: 1 Sam 22:7, 8; 26:1; Ps 54 title Ps 54:3, 4; Prov 29:12 Hachilah: Calmet states, that Hachilah was a mountain about ten miles south of Jericho, where Jonathan Maccabeus built the castle of Massada, west of the Dead Sea, and not far from En-gedi. 1 Sam 26:1, 3 on the south: Heb. on the right hand Jeshimon: or, the wilderness, Eusebius places Jeshimon ten miles south of Jericho, near the Dead Sea; which agrees extremely well with the position of Hachilah, as stated by Calmet. Reciprocal: Josh 15:24—Ziph; 1 Sam 13:6—in caves; 1 Sam 19:19—General; 1 Sam 23:24—the south; 1 Sam 24:1—it was told; 1 Sam 30:29—Rachab; 2 Kgs 24:14—craftsmen; 1 Chr 2:42—Ziph; 2 Chr 11:8—Ziph; Ps 31:13—while; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 64:5—commune; Ps 140:2—continually; Ps 142:4—refuge; Prov 16:29—General; Prov 28:4—that; Acts 25:3—desired; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; Heb 11:38—wandered

1 Samuel 23:20 all the desire: Deut 18:6; 2 Sam 3:21; Ps 112:10; Prov 11:23 our part: 1 Kgs 21:11–14; 2 Kgs 10:5–7; Ps 54:3; Prov 29:26 Reciprocal: Ps 31:13—while; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 142:4—refuge; Prov 24:15—Lay

1 Samuel 23:21; 1 Sam 22:8; Judg 17:2; Ps 10:3; Isa 66:5; Mic 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:13—This; 1 Sam 17:50—So David prevailed; 1 Sam 24:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed; 2 Sam 17:4—the saying; Ps 10:10—humbleth

1 Samuel 23:22 haunt is: Heb. foot shall be, Job 5:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Ps 10:10—humbleth; Ps 57:6—a net; Ps 64:2—secret; Matt 2:8—go; Mark 14:44—and lead; Acts 16:23—to keep

1 Samuel 23:23 take knowledge: Mark 14:1, 10, 11; John 18:2, 3 I will search: 2 Sam 17:11–13; 1 Kgs 18:10; Prov 1:16; Rom 3:15, 16 the thousands: Num 10:36; Mic 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—They are entangled; Num 1:16—heads; 1 Sam 23:3—Behold; 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; 1 Sam 26:2—Saul arose; 2 Sam 17:8—thy father is; 2 Sam 17:12—in some place; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Ps 10:8—sitteth; Ps 35:4—that; Ps 64:2—secret; Matt 2:8—go; Mark 14:44—and lead; Acts 16:23—to keep; Heb 11:38—wandered

1 Samuel 23:24 the wilderness: Maon, from which the adjoining mountainous district derived its name, was city in the most southern parts of the tribe of Judah, and a neighbouring town to Carmel. Hence Nabal (1 Sam 25:2) is described as a man of Maon, whose possessions were in Carmel; and though he might dwell generally in Maon, yet he is styled Nabal the Carmelite, from the place where his estate lay. Calmet

supposes it to be the city Minois, which Eusebius places in the vicinity of Gaza; and the Moenoemi Castrum, which the Theodosian code places near Beersheba. Maon: 1 Sam 25:2; Josh 15:55 the south: 1 Sam 23:19 Reciprocal: Josh 15:24—Ziph; Judg 10:12—the Maonites

1 Samuel 23:25 into a rock: or, from the rock, 1 Sam 23:28; Judg 15:8 Reciprocal: Josh 15:55—Maon; Judg 10:12—the Maonites; 1 Chr 11:16—in the hold

1 Samuel 23:26 David made haste: 1 Sam 19:12; 20:38; 2 Sam 15:14; 17:21, 22; Ps 31:22 away: 2 Chr 20:12; Ps 17:9, 11; 22:12, 16; 118:11–13; 140:1–9; 2 Cor 1:8; Rev 20:9 Reciprocal: Judg 16:2—compassed; 1 Sam 20:1—fled; 1 Sam 23:3—Behold; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; 2 Kgs 6:14—sent he thither horses; Esth 6:1—that night; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 119:87—almost; Ps 124:7—Our soul; Acts 12:6—the same

1 Samuel 23:27 there came: Gen 22:14; Deut 32:36; 2 Kgs 19:9; Ps 116:3 the Philistines: 2 Kgs 19:9; Rev 12:16 invaded: Heb. spread themselves upon, 1 Chr 14:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; Esth 6:1—that night; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 119:87—almost; Ps 124:7—Our soul; Isa 37:9—he heard; Acts 12:6—the same

1 Samuel 23:28 Selahammahlekoth: that is, the rock of divisions, Because, says the Targum, “the heart of the king was divided to go hither and thither.” Here Saul was obliged to separate himself from David, in order to go and oppose the invading Philistines; which deliverance of David was of such a nature as made the Divine interposition fully visible. 1 Sam 23:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:25—into a rock; 1 Sam 24:1—when Saul; Isa 37:9—he heard

1 Samuel 23:29 The district around En-gedi, near the western coast of the Dead Sea, is reported by travellers to be a mountainous territory, filled with caverns; and consequently, proper for David in his present circumstances. Dr. LIGHTFOOT thinks this was the wilderness of Judah, in which David was when he penned the Ps 63:1, which breathes as much pious and devout affection as almost any of his Psalms; for in all places and in all conditions he still kept up his communion with God.—If Christians knew their privileges better, and acted up thereto, there would be less murmuring at the dark dispensations of Divine Providence. 1 Sam 24:1; Gen 14:7; Josh 15:62; 2 Chr 20:2; Song 1:14; Ezek 47:10 Reciprocal: Josh 2:16—Get you; 1 Sam 24:22—the hold; 1 Chr 12:8—into the hold

CHAPTER 24

- 1 David, in a cave at En-gedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spares his life;
- 8 He shews thereby his innocency;
- 16 Saul, acknowledging his fault, takes an oath of David, and departs.

1 Samuel 24:1 when Saul: 1 Sam 23:28, 29 following: Heb. after it was told: 1 Sam 23:19; Prov 25:5; 29:12; Ezek 22:9; Hos 7:3 the wilderness: 1 Sam 23:29 Reciprocal: Song 1:14—Engedi; Heb 11:38—wandered

1 Samuel 24:2 Saul took: 1 Sam 13:2 and went: Ps 37:32; 38:12 the rocks: Ps 104:18; 141:6
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:2—three thousand; 2 Kgs 6:14—sent he thither horses; Job
39:1—the wild; Ps 17:11—compassed

1 Samuel 24:3 the sheepcotes: Caves in the rocks, in which it is still common for
shepherds and their flocks to lodge. Dr. POCOCKE observes, “Beyond the valley—of
Tekoa there is a very large grotto, which the Arabs call El-Maamah, a hiding place: the
high rocks on each side of the valley are almost perpendicular; and the way to the
grotto is by a terrace formed in the rock, which is very narrow. There are two entrances
into it; we went by the farthest, which leads by a narrow passage into a very large
grotto, the rock being supported by natural pillars; the top of it rises in several places
like domes; the grotto is perfectly dry. There is a tradition, that the people of the
country, to the number of 30,000, retired into this grotto, to avoid a bad air. This place is
so strong, that one would imagine it to be one of the strong holds of En-gedi, to which
David and his men fled from Saul, and possibly it may be that very cave in which he
cut off Saul’s skirt; for David and his men might, with good ease, lie hid there and not
be seen by him.” Travels, vol. ii. P. 1. p. 41. and Saul: Ps 141:6 to cover: Judg 3:24 David:
Ps 57, 142 titles Reciprocal: Josh 10:16—in a cave; 1 Sam 13:6—in caves; 2 Sam 17:9—he
is hid; Ps 17:11—compassed; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah; Ezek 33:27—in the caves;
Jonah 1:5—the sides

1 Samuel 24:4 the men: 1 Sam 26:8–11; 2 Sam 4:8; Job 31:31 I will deliver: 1 Sam 24:10,
18; 23:7; 26:23 Saul’s robe: Heb. the robe which was Saul’s Reciprocal: Exod
21:13—God; 1 Sam 26:12—So David; 1 Kgs 11:30—rent it; 2 Kgs 6:21—shall; 2 Kgs
8:15—And it came; Isa 33:15—stoppeth; Jer 40:15—Let; Luke 9:55—and rebuked

1 Samuel 24:5 David’s heart: 2 Sam 12:9; 24:10; 2 Kgs 22:19; 1 John 3:20, 21 Reciprocal: 1
Sam 25:13—David also; 1 Kgs 11:30—rent it; Rom 13:5—ye

1 Samuel 24:6 the Lord forbid: 1 Sam 26:9–11; 2 Sam 1:14; 1 Kgs 21:3; Job 31:29, 30; Matt
5:44; Rom 12:14–21; 13:1, 2; 1 Thess 5:15 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—nor curse; 1 Sam
10:1—a vial; 1 Sam 12:3—his anointed; 1 Sam 25:13—David also; 1 Sam 25:28—evil
hath; 1 Sam 26:11—that I should; 1 Sam 26:16—Lord’s; 1 Sam 26:23—I would not; 2
Sam 19:21—cursed; 2 Sam 20:21—lifted; Ps 119:87—but I forsook; Prov 24:21—fear;
Lam 4:20—the anointed; Rom 13:5—ye

1 Samuel 24:7 stayed: Heb. cut off, Ps 7:4; Matt 5:44; Rom 12:17–21 suffered: 1 Sam 25:33
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; 1 Sam 26:9—who can stretch; 1 Sam 26:23—I would
not; Ps 119:87—but I forsook

1 Samuel 24:8 My lord: 1 Sam 26:17 David stooped: 1 Sam 20:41; 25:23, 24; Gen 17:3;
Exod 20:12; Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Josh 10:16—in a cave; 1 Sam 26:13—the
top; 1 Kgs 1:16—bowed; Ps 57:1—when; Dan 4:19—My Lord

1 Samuel 24:9; 1 Sam 26:19; Lev 19:16; Ps 101:5; 141:6; Prov 16:28; 17:4; 18:8; 25:23;
26:20–22, 28; 29:12; Eccl 7:21, 22; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:18—Wherefore; Ps 7:3—if I;
Ps 31:13—I have; Ps 35:11—False witnesses; Ps 64:6—search; Ps 119:61—but I; Ps
119:161—Princes; Ps 120:7—when; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Jer 37:18—General; Dan
6:22—and also

1 Samuel 24:10 bade me: 1 Sam 24:4; 26:8 the Lord's: 1 Sam 26:9; Ps 105:15 Reciprocal: Exod 21:13—God; Exod 22:28—nor curse; Judg 4:7—deliver; 1 Sam 24:18—Lord; Job 31:31—the men; Ps 7:4—I have; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 55:20—put; Ps 119:78—without; Ps 131:2—quieted; Lam 3:52—without; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Ezek 20:17—mine; Matt 5:39—That

1 Samuel 24:11 my father: 1 Sam 18:27; 2 Kgs 5:13; Prov 15:1 neither evil: 1 Sam 26:18; Ps 7:3, 4; 35:7; John 15:25 thou huntest: 1 Sam 23:14, 23; 26:20; Job 10:16; Ps 140:11; Lam 4:18; Ezek 13:18; Mic 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; Num 35:20—by laying; 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 1 Sam 25:8—thy son; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; 1 Chr 12:17—God; Ps 15:3—doeth; Ps 17:9—deadly enemies; Ps 18:20—cleanness; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 35:19—that hate; Ps 37:14—slay; Ps 59:3—not; Ps 119:121—I have; Ps 140:2—continually; Prov 28:12—but; Jer 16:16—hunters; Acts 25:5—if; 1 Cor 8:12—when

1 Samuel 24:12 Lord judge: 1 Sam 26:10, 23; Gen 16:5; Judg 11:27; Job 5:8; Ps 7:8, 9; 35:1; 43:1; 94:1; Rom 12:19; 1 Pet 2:23; Rev 6:10 but mine hand: 1 Sam 26:11 Reciprocal: Judg 11:10—be witness; 1 Sam 24:15—be judge; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 35:19—that hate; Ps 140:2—continually; Ps 143:12—of thy mercy; Prov 22:23—the Lord; Luke 18:7—avenge; Acts 25:5—if; 2 Tim 4:14—reward

1 Samuel 24:13 Wickedness: Matt 7:16–18; 12:33, 34; 15:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:11—Shall I then; 2 Kgs 8:15—And it came; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Ps 7:16—General; Isa 21:2—the treacherous; Isa 32:6—the vile; Ezek 16:44—every; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Matt 15:18—General; 1 Thess 5:15—none

1 Samuel 24:14 the king: 2 Sam 6:20; 1 Kgs 21:7 a dead dog: 1 Sam 17:43; 2 Sam 3:8; 9:8; 16:9 a flea: 1 Sam 26:20; Judg 8:1–3 Reciprocal: Job 7:17—magnify; Job 13:25—break; Ps 113:7—needy; Ps 124:7—Our soul; Ps 142:6—for they; Lam 4:18—hunt; Mark 14:48—Are

1 Samuel 24:15 be judge: 1 Sam 24:12; 2 Chr 24:22; Mic 1:2 plead: Ps 35:1; 43:1; 119:154; Mic 7:9 deliver: Heb. judge, 1 Sam 26:4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Judg 11:27—be judge; 1 Sam 25:31—avenged; 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; 2 Sam 3:8—Amos I a dog's head; 2 Sam 9:8—a dead dog; 2 Sam 22:1—and out; Ps 26:1—Judge; Ps 124:7—Our soul; Prov 22:23—the Lord; Jer 11:20—revealed; Mark 14:48—Are

1 Samuel 24:16 Is this: 1 Sam 26:17; Job 6:25; Prov 15:1; 25:11; Luke 21:15; Acts 6:10 Saul lifted: Gen 33:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—lift; Rom 12:20—if thine

1 Samuel 24:17 Thou art: 1 Sam 26:21; Gen 38:26; Exod 9:27; Ps 37:6; Matt 27:4 thou hast: Matt 5:44; Rom 12:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 44:4—Wherefore; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; Ps 7:4—without; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Ps 37:14—slay; Ps 59:3—not; Ps 119:78—without; Prov 17:13—General; Prov 19:19—man; Jer 18:20—evil; Ezek 16:52—they are more; Dan 6:5—General; Acts 23:9—We

1 Samuel 24:18 Lord: 1 Sam 24:10; 23:7; 26:23 delivered me: Heb. shut me up, 1 Sam 23:12; 26:8 marg. Ps 31:8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:13—God; Judg 4:7—deliver; 1 Sam 24:4—I will deliver; 2 Sam 18:28—delivered up; 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; Job 12:14—he shutteth; Job 16:11—delivered me

1 Samuel 24:19 the Lord: 1 Sam 23:21; 26:25; Judg 17:2; Ps 18:20; Prov 25:21, 22
Reciprocal: Gen 27:7—before the; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 1 Sam 17:37—Go; 1 Sam
25:33—avenging; 1 Sam 26:8—God; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed; 2 Kgs 6:21—shall; Ps
13:2—enemy; Jer 34:11—General

1 Samuel 24:20 I know well: 1 Sam 20:30, 31; 23:17; 2 Sam 3:17, 18; Job 15:25; Matt 2:3–6,
13, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and we; Num 24:1—saw; 1 Sam 18:28—General; 1 Sam
28:17—thy neighbour; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Ps 63:11—the king

1 Samuel 24:21 Swear: 1 Sam 20:14–17; Gen 21:23; 31:48, 53; Heb 6:16 that thou: 2 Sam
21:6–8 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 2:12—that ye will; 1 Sam 20:15—thou shalt

1 Samuel 24:22 David and: Prov 26:24, 25; Matt 10:16, 17; John 2:24 the hold: 1 Sam
23:29 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 2:12—that ye will; 1 Sam
26:25—So David; 2 Sam 19:39—returned; 2 Sam 23:14—an hold; 1 Chr 12:8—into the
hold

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Samuel dies;
- 2 David in Paran sends to Nabal;
- 10 Provoked by Nabal's churlishness, he minds to destroy him;
- 14 Abigail understanding thereof,
- 18 takes a present;
- 23 and by her wisdom,
- 32 pacifies David;
- 36 Nabal hearing thereof, dies;
- 39 David takes Abigail and Ahinoam to be his wives;
- 44 Michal is given to Phalti.

1 Samuel 25:1 AM 2944, BC 1060, An, Ex, Is 431 Samuel: 1 Sam 28:3 lamented: Gen 50:11;
Num 20:29; Deut 34:8; Acts 8:2 in his house: 1 Sam 7:17; 1 Kgs 2:34; 2 Chr 33:20; Isa
14:18 the wilderness: Gen 14:6; 21:21; Num 10:12; 12:16; 13:3, 26; Ps 120:5 Reciprocal:
Deut 1:1—Paran; Judg 4:5—between; 1 Sam 7:15—judged; 2 Chr 32:33—did him; Hab
3:3—Paran

1 Samuel 25:2 Maon: 1 Sam 23:24 possessions were: or, business was Carmel: Not the
famous mount Carmel, in the north of Canaan, and in the tribe of Asher; but a city, on a
mountain of the same name, in the south of Judah, which seems to have given name to
the surrounding territory. Eusebius and Jerome inform us, that there was in their time a
town called Carmelia, ten miles east from Hebron, where the Romans kept a garrison,
whose position well agrees with this Carmel. man: Gen 26:13; 2 Sam 19:32; Ps 17:14;
73:3–7; Luke 16:19–25 three thousand: Gen 13:2; Job 1:3; 42:12 shearing: This was a very
ancient custom, and appears to have been always attended with festivity. The ancient
Romans, however, used to pluck off the wool from the sheep's backs; and hence a
fleece was called vellus, a vellendo, from plucking it off. Pliny says, that in his time
sheep were not shorn every where, but in some places the wool was still plucked off.

Gen 38:13; 2 Sam 13:23, 24 Carmel: 1 Sam 30:5; Josh 15:55 Reciprocal: Gen 32:14—General; Josh 12:22—Carmel; Judg 10:12—the Maonites; 1 Sam 9:1—power; 1 Sam 15:12—Carmel; Ps 73:7—have; Dan 2:48—a great; Amos 1:2—Carmel

1 Samuel 25:3 good: Prov 14:1; 31:26, 30, 31 was churlish: 1 Sam 25:10, 11, 17; Ps 10:3; Isa 32:5–7 and he was: Wehoo calibbee, literally, “and he was a Calebite;” but as the word cailev signifies a dog, the Septuagint has understood it as implying a man of canine disposition, and translated it, και ανθρωπος κυνικος, “and he was a doggish man.” It is understood in the same way by the Syriac and Arabic. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:3—with his two; 2 Sam 3:3—Abigail; 2 Sam 20:16—General; Esth 1:11—fair to look on; Prov 11:29—that; Prov 30:22—a fool

1 Samuel 25:4 did shear: Gen 38:13; 2 Sam 13:23 Reciprocal: Gen 38:12—in process of time

1 Samuel 25:5 greet him: etc. Heb. ask him in my name of peace, 1 Sam 17:22; Gen 43:23 Reciprocal: Gen 29:6—Is he well; Gen 43:27—welfare; Jer 15:5—how thou doest

1 Samuel 25:6 liveth: 1 Thess 3:8; 1 Tim 5:6 Peace be both: 2 Sam 18:28 marg. 1 Chr 12:18; Ps 122:7; Matt 10:12, 13; Luke 10:5; John 14:27; 2 Thess 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Judg 19:20—Peace be; Ps 49:18—praise; Eph 6:23—Peace; Jas 5:5—have lived

1 Samuel 25:7 thy shepherds: In those times, and at the present day, wandering Arabs, under their several chiefs, think that they have a right to exact contributions of provisions, etc., wherever they come. But David, though he lived in the wilderness like the Arab emirs, had not adopted their manners: one of them, at the head of 600 men, would have demanded, from time to time, some provision or present from Nabal's servants, for permitting them to feed at quiet; and would have driven them away from the watering place upon any dislike. David had done nothing of this kind; but had protected them against those who would. we hurt: Heb. we shamed, 1 Sam 25:15, 16, 21; 22:2; Isa 11:6–9; Luke 3:14; Phil 2:15; 4:8 Reciprocal: Josh 15:55—Maon

1 Samuel 25:8 a good day: Neh 8:10–12; Esth 9:19; Eccl 11:2; Luke 11:41; 14:12–14 thy son: 1 Sam 3:6; 24:11 Reciprocal: Gen 32:13—which; Gen 33:15—find grace; Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Judg 9:33—as thou shalt find; 2 Kgs 8:9—Thy son Benhadad; Esth 2:18—gave gifts; Esth 8:17—a feast; Ps 69:13—in an; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour

1 Samuel 25:9 ceased: Heb. rested, or, became quiet, Gen 8:4; 2 Kgs 2:15; 2 Chr 14:7 Reciprocal: Prov 29:7—but

1 Samuel 25:10 Who is David: 1 Sam 20:30; 22:7, 8; Exod 5:2; Judg 9:28; 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16; Ps 73:7, 8; 123:3, 4; Isa 32:5, 7 there be: 1 Sam 22:2; Eccl 7:10 Reciprocal: Judg 8:6—General; Judg 12:4—fugitives; 1 Sam 20:10—answer thee; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; 1 Sam 25:3—was churlish; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 10:13—answered; Ps 35:11—False witnesses; Ps 64:6—search; Ps 119:22—Remove; Prov 13:16—a fool; Prov 15:1—grievous; Prov 18:23—rich; Prov 30:22—a fool; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 32:6—the vile; Jas 4:12—who

1 Samuel 25:11 Shall I then: 1 Sam 25:3; 24:13; Deut 8:17; Judg 8:6; Job 31:17; Ps 73:7, 8; 1 Pet 4:9 flesh: Heb. slaughter give it: Eccl 11:1, 2; Gal 6:10 whom: 1 Sam 25:14, 15; John 9:29, 30; 2 Cor 6:9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:16—slay; Deut 23:4—Because they met; Judg 8:24—because; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 10:13—answered; Prov 13:16—a fool; Prov 15:1—grievous; Prov 30:22—a fool; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 32:6—the vile

1 Samuel 25:12 came: 2 Sam 24:13; Isa 36:21, 22; Heb 13:17 Reciprocal: Luke 14:21—and showed

1 Samuel 25:13 Gird ye: Josh 9:14; Prov 14:29; 16:32; 19:2, 11; 25:8; Jas 1:19, 20 David also: 1 Sam 24:5, 6; Rom 12:19–21 two hundred: 1 Sam 30:9, 10, 21–24 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—stuff; 1 Sam 23:13—six hundred; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; 1 Sam 27:2—the six; 1 Sam 30:24—tarrieth

1 Samuel 25:14 railed on them: Heb. flew upon them, Mark 15:29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:10—answer thee; 1 Sam 25:11—whom; 2 Kgs 5:13—his servants; Prov 25:15—long; Acts 7:27—he that; Acts 25:13—unto; 1 Cor 1:11—it hath

1 Samuel 25:15 very good: 1 Sam 25:7, 21; Phil 2:15 hurt: Heb. shamed Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 1 Sam 25:11—whom; Acts 7:27—he that

1 Samuel 25:16 a wall: Exod 14:22; Job 1:10; Jer 15:20; Zech 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; Ps 38:20—render

1 Samuel 25:17 evil: 1 Sam 20:7, 9, 33; 2 Chr 25:16; Esth 7:7 a son of Belial: 1 Sam 25:25; 2:12; Deut 13:13; Judg 19:22; 2 Sam 23:6, 7; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; 2 Chr 13:7 that a man: 1 Sam 20:32, 33; 2 Kgs 5:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 32:20—I will appease; 1 Sam 20:10—answer thee; 1 Sam 22:17—slay the priests; 1 Sam 25:3—was churlish; 1 Sam 30:22—wicked; 2 Sam 16:7—man of Belial; Prov 11:29—that; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 13:16—a fool; Prov 16:27—An ungodly man; Prov 18:23—rich; Prov 19:1—perverse; Prov 25:28—General; Matt 5:25—with; Luke 10:6—the Son

1 Samuel 25:18 made haste: 1 Sam 25:34; Num 16:46–48; Prov 6:4, 5; Matt 5:25 took two: The Eastern bread is generally both thin and small; and answers to our cakes. Gen 32:13–20; 43:11–14; 2 Sam 17:28, 29; Prov 18:16; 21:14 two bottles: That is, two goatskins' full. five sheep: Not one sheep to one hundred men. clusters: Heb. lumps, Raisins dried in the sun, 2 Sam 16:1 cakes of figs: Figs cured and then pressed together. Now all this provision was a matter of little worth; and had it been granted in the first instance, it would have perfectly satisfied David, and secured his good offices. Reciprocal: Judg 1:15—a blessing; Judg 8:5—loaves; Ruth 2:14—parched; 1 Sam 16:20—an ass laden; 1 Sam 17:17—parched corn; 1 Sam 27:3—with his two; 1 Chr 12:40—cakes of figs; Prov 31:12—General; Luke 12:58—give

1 Samuel 25:19 Go: Gen 32:16, 20 But: Prov 31:11, 12, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:1—he told not; 1 Sam 25:36—she told him; 2 Kgs 4:24—Drive

1 Samuel 25:20 rode: 2 Kgs 4:24 she came down: David was coming down mount Paran; Abigail was coming down from Carmel.

1 Samuel 25:21 Surely: 1 Sam 25:13; Job 30:8; Ps 37:8; Eph 4:26, 31; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet

2:21–23; 3:9 he hath requited: Gen 44:4; Ps 35:12; 38:20; 109:3–5; Prov 17:13; Jer 18:20; Rom 12:21; 1 Pet 2:20; 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; 1 Sam 25:15—very good; 2 Sam 12:5—David's; 2 Chr 18:26—this fellow; Prov 15:1—soft; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Matt 15:9—in; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

1 Samuel 25:22 So and more: Nothing can justify this conduct of David, which was rash, unjust, and cruel in the extreme. David himself condemns it, and thanks God for being prevented from executing this evil (1 Sam 25:32–34). 1 Sam 3:17; 14:44; 20:13, 16; Ruth 1:17 if I leave: 1 Sam 25:34 any that pisseth: etc. This seems to have been a proverbial expression among the Israelites; and may with the utmost propriety be read “any male.” 1 Kgs 14:10; 16:11; 21:21; 2 Kgs 9:8 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; 1 Sam 25:37—had told him; 2 Sam 3:9—So do God; 2 Sam 12:5—David's; 2 Kgs 6:31—God do so; Prov 15:1—grievous; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Matt 14:9—the oath's; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

1 Samuel 25:23 lighted: Josh 15:18; Judg 1:14 fell: 1 Sam 20:41; 24:8 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:10—fell; 2 Sam 1:2—he fell; 2 Sam 9:6—he fell; 2 Sam 14:4—fell on her; 1 Kgs 1:16—bowed; 1 Chr 21:21—bowed himself

1 Samuel 25:24 fell: 2 Kgs 4:37; Esth 8:3; Matt 18:29 Upon: 1 Sam 25:28; Gen 44:33, 34; 2 Sam 14:9; Phlm 1:18, 19 let thine: Gen 44:18; 2 Sam 14:12 audience: Heb. ears Reciprocal: Gen 27:13—Upon; 1 Sam 24:8—David stooped; 1 Sam 26:19—let my lord; 2 Sam 20:17—Hear the words; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 25:15—long; Prov 31:26—openeth; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Eccl 10:4—for

1 Samuel 25:25 regard: Heb. lay it to his heart, 2 Sam 13:33; Isa 42:25; Mal 2:2 man of Belial: 1 Sam 25:17, 26 Nabal: that is, fool Reciprocal: Deut 9:27—look not; Deut 13:13—the children; Judg 19:22—sons of Belial; 1 Sam 1:16—a daughter; 1 Sam 30:22—wicked; 2 Sam 19:19—take it; Ps 14:1—fool; Ps 85:8—folly; Prov 13:16—a fool; Prov 19:1—perverse; Prov 30:22—a fool

1 Samuel 25:26 as the Lord liveth: 1 Sam 25:34; 22:3; 2 Kgs 2:2; 4:6 and as thy: 1 Sam 1:26 the Lord hath: 1 Sam 25:33; Gen 20:6 from: Rom 12:19, 20 avenging thyself: Heb. saving thyself, Ps 18:47, 48; 44:3 now let: 2 Sam 18:32; Jer 29:22; Dan 4:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:3—but truly; 1 Sam 25:25—man of Belial; 1 Sam 25:39—kept his servant; 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; 2 Sam 2:27—As God; 2 Sam 11:11—as thou livest; 2 Sam 14:19—As thy soul; 2 Sam 15:21—As the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; Job 27:2—God liveth; Job 27:7—General; Prov 31:12—General

1 Samuel 25:27 blessing: or, present, 1 Sam 30:26; Gen 33:11; 2 Kgs 5:15; 2 Cor 9:5 follow: Heb. walk at the feet of, 1 Sam 25:42 marg. Judg 4:10; 2 Sam 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 43:11—carry down; Josh 15:19—a blessing; Judg 1:15—a blessing; 2 Sam 15:16—after him; Prov 18:16—General; Prov 31:12—General; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present

1 Samuel 25:28 forgive: 1 Sam 25:24 the Lord: 1 Sam 15:28; 2 Sam 7:11, 16, 27; 1 Kgs 9:5; 1 Chr 17:10, 25; Ps 89:29 fighteth: 1 Sam 17:47; 18:17; 2 Sam 5:2; 2 Chr 20:15; Eph 6:10, 11 evil hath: 1 Sam 24:6, 7, 11, 17; 1 Kgs 15:5; Ps 119:1–3; Matt 5:16; Luke 23:41, 47 Reciprocal: Exod 1:21—made them; Judg 5:23—to the help; 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 1 Sam 29:3—found; 2 Sam 23:5—and sure; 1 Kgs 2:24—made me; 1 Chr 12:18—thy God; 1

Chr 22:18—before the Lord; 2 Chr 14:13—his host; Ps 7:4—without; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 75:3—I bear; Ps 119:121—I have; Lam 3:52—without

1 Samuel 25:29 bound: The metaphors in this verse are derived from the consideration, that things of value are collected together, and often tied up in bundles, like sheaves of corn, to prevent their being scattered and lost, and that whatever is put into a sling is not intended to be preserved, but to be thrown away. 1 Sam 2:9; Gen 15:1; Deut 33:29; Ps 66:9; 116:15; Mal 3:17; Matt 10:29, 30 with the Lord: John 10:27–30; 14:19; 17:21, 23; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:5 sling out: Jer 10:18 as out of the middle of a sling: Heb. in the midst of the bow of a sling Reciprocal: Gen 44:30—his life; Judg 20:16—sling stones; 1 Sam 26:20—let not my; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; 2 Sam 22:1—and out; 1 Kgs 1:36—the Lord; 1 Chr 12:18—thy God; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:4—without; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 63:9—seek; Ps 118:13—General; Ps 124:7—Our soul; Ps 143:12—of thy mercy; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Lam 3:52—without; Matt 13:30—and bind; Luke 21:18—General; John 6:39—I should; Acts 17:28—in him

1 Samuel 25:30 according: 1 Sam 13:14; 15:28; 23:17; Ps 89:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—And David; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 22:48—avengeth me

1 Samuel 25:31 grief: Heb. staggering, or, stumbling, Prov 5:12, 13; Rom 14:21; 2 Cor 1:12 avenged: 1 Sam 25:33; 24:15; 26:23; 2 Sam 22:48; Ps 94:1; Rom 12:19 remember: 1 Sam 25:40; Gen 40:14; Luke 23:42 Reciprocal: Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 25:12—a wise; Matt 5:39—That

1 Samuel 25:32 David overlooks the rich and seasonable present of Abigail, though pressed with hunger and wearied with travel; but her advice, which disarmed his rage, and calmed his revenge, draws forth these high and affectionate congratulations. These were his joyful and glorious trophies; not over his enemies, but over himself. Gen 24:27; Exod 18:10; Ezra 7:27; Ps 41:12, 13; 72:18; Luke 1:68; 2 Cor 8:16 Reciprocal: Josh 22:30—it pleased them; Josh 22:33—blessed; 1 Sam 25:22—So and more; 1 Sam 25:39—Blessed; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed; 2 Sam 20:16—General; Ps 9:5—destroyed; Ps 19:13—Keep; Ps 131:2—quieted; Prov 1:5—a man; Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 15:23—how; Matt 14:9—the oath's; 1 Cor 12:21—General

1 Samuel 25:33 blessed: Ps 141:5; Prov 9:9; 17:10; 25:12; 27:21; 28:23 which hast: 1 Sam 25:26 avenging: 1 Sam 25:26, 31; 24:19; 26:9, 10 Reciprocal: Josh 22:30—it pleased them; Josh 22:33—blessed; 1 Sam 24:7—suffered; 1 Sam 25:38—the Lord; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed; 2 Sam 20:16—General; Ps 131:2—quieted; Prov 1:5—a man; Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 12:3—the root; Prov 15:23—how; Prov 23:34—thou; Isa 33:18—heart; Rom 12:19—avenge; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

1 Samuel 25:34 kept me back: 1 Sam 25:26 hasted: 1 Sam 25:18; 11:11; Josh 10:6, 9 there had: 1 Sam 25:22 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—withheld; 1 Sam 25:37—had told him; 1 Sam 25:39—kept his servant; 1 Kgs 14:10—him that pisseth; 1 Kgs 16:11—he left him; 1 Kgs 21:21—him that pisseth; Job 27:2—God liveth; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

1 Samuel 25:35 Go up: 1 Sam 20:42; 2 Sam 15:9; 2 Kgs 5:19; Luke 7:50; 8:48 accepted: Gen 19:21; Job 34:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:17—Go; Job 42:8—him; Prov 17:8—whithersoever; Prov 21:14—gift; Acts 16:36—and go

1 Samuel 25:36 a feast: 2 Sam 13:23; Esth 1:3–7; Luke 14:12 merry: 2 Sam 13:28; 1 Kgs 20:16; Prov 20:1; 23:29–35; Eccl 2:2, 3; 10:19; Isa 28:3, 7, 8; Jer 51:57; Dan 5:1–5; Nah 1:10; Hab 2:15, 16; Luke 21:34; Rom 13:13; Eph 5:18; 1 Thess 5:7, 8 she told him: 1 Sam 25:19; Ps 112:5; Matt 10:16; Eph 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; Gen 38:12—in process of time; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; 1 Sam 22:15—less or more; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; Esth 1:10—the heart; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Ps 73:7—have; Ps 92:7—it is that; Prov 17:19—he that; Prov 19:10—Delight; Prov 30:22—a fool; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 21:4—the night; Amos 6:4—stretch themselves upon their couches; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 12:20—God; Luke 16:26—between; Luke 17:27—General; Rom 11:9—their table; Jas 5:5—have lived

1 Samuel 25:37 had told him: 1 Sam 25:22, 34 his heart: Deut 28:28; Job 15:21, 22; Prov 23:29–35 Reciprocal: Exod 15:16—still; Josh 5:1—neither was; 1 Sam 28:20—sore afraid; Esth 1:10—the heart; Job 34:20—without; Isa 19:3—the spirit; Jer 4:9—that the heart; 1 Thess 5:7—and they

1 Samuel 25:38 the Lord: 1 Sam 25:33; 6:9; Exod 12:29; 2 Kgs 15:5; 19:35; 2 Chr 10:15; Acts 12:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 2 Chr 13:20—Lord; Ps 37:10—thou; Prov 11:29—that; Eccl 7:17—why; Jer 4:9—that the heart

1 Samuel 25:39 Blessed: 1 Sam 25:32; Judg 5:2; 2 Sam 22:47–49; Ps 58:10, 11; Rev 19:1–4 pleaded: Prov 22:23; Lam 3:58–60; Mic 7:9 kept his servant: 1 Sam 25:26, 34; Hos 2:6, 7; 2 Cor 13:7; 1 Thess 5:23; 2 Tim 4:18 hath returned: 2 Sam 3:28, 29; 1 Kgs 2:44; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:16 to take her: It is probable that David had heard that Saul, to cut off his pretensions to the throne, had married Michal to Phalti; and this justified him in taking Abigail, it not being then unlawful for a man to have several wives. This conduct of David's corresponds with the manner in which the Oriental princes generally form their matrimonial alliances. "The king of Abyssinia," says Mr. BRUCE, "sends an officer to the house where the lady lives, who announces to her that it is the king's pleasure she should remove instantly to the palace. She then dresses herself in the best manner, and immediately obeys. Thenceforward he assigns her an apartment in the palace, and gives her a house elsewhere in any part she chooses." Prov 18:22; 19:14; 31:10, 30 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—Blessed; 1 Chr 3:1—of Abigail; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 19:13—Keep; Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 119:22—Remove; Isa 51:22—pleadeth; Rom 7:3—though

1 Samuel 25:40 David sent: Gen 24:37, 38, 51 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:31—remember

1 Samuel 25:41 thine: Ruth 2:10, 13; Prov 15:33; 18:12 to wash: Gen 18:4; John 13:3–5; 1 Tim 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:32—wash; Judg 19:21—they washed; Ruth 3:9—Ruth; Luke 1:43—whence; Luke 7:44—thou; John 13:5—feet

1 Samuel 25:42 Abigail: Gen 24:61–67; Ps 45:10, 11 after her: Heb. at her feet, 1 Sam 25:27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:3—with his two; 1 Sam 30:5—two wives; 2 Sam 2:2—General; 2 Sam 3:3—Abigail; 2 Sam 15:16—after him; 1 Chr 3:1—Ahinoam

1 Samuel 25:43 Jezreel: Josh 15:56; 2 Sam 3:2 both: Gen 2:24; Matt 19:5, 8 his wives: 1 Sam 27:3; 30:5; 2 Sam 5:13–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:2—General; 1 Chr 3:1—Ahinoam

1 Samuel 25:44 But Saul: Rather, “For Saul,” etc., as the particle ׀, wav, frequently signifies; this being the cause why David took another wife. Michal: 1 Sam 18:20, 27 Phalti: 2 Sam 3:14, 14, Phaltiel Gallim: This town appears to have been situated in the tribe of Benjamin, as it is mentioned in Isa 10:30, with Michmash, Geba, etc. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:49—name of the firstborn; 2 Sam 3:15—Phaltiel; 1 Chr 15:29—Michal

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Saul, by the discovery of the Ziphites, comes to Hachilah against David;
- 4 David coming into the trench stays Abishai from killing Saul, but takes his spear and cruse;
- 13 David reproves Abner;
- 17 and exhorts Saul;
- 21 Saul acknowledges his sin.

1 Samuel 26:1 Ziphites: Josh 15:24, 55 Doth not: 1 Sam 26:3; 23:19; Ps 54 title Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:19—General; 1 Chr 2:42—Ziph; 1 Chr 28:4—the house of my father; Ps 140:2—continually; Heb 11:38—wandered

1 Samuel 26:2 Saul arose: 1 Sam 23:23–25; 24:17; Ps 38:12; 140:4–9 three thousand: 1 Sam 24:2 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and we; Num 24:1—saw; Josh 15:55—Ziph; Ps 17:11—compassed; Ps 120:7—when

1 Samuel 26:3 Hachilah: 1 Sam 26:1; 23:19 Reciprocal: Ps 17:11—compassed

1 Samuel 26:4; Josh 2:1; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; 1 Sam 24:15—deliver

1 Samuel 26:5 Abner: 1 Sam 9:1; 14:50, 51; 17:55; 2 Sam 2:8–12; 3:7, 8, 27, 33–38; 1 Chr 9:39 trench: or, midst of his carriages, 1 Sam 17:20. The word maugah never signifies a ditch or rampart, but a chariot or waggon way. Nor does it seem to denote a ring of carriages, as Buxtorf and others interpret the word; for it is not probable that Saul would encumber his army with baggage in so rapid a pursuit, nor that so mountainous a country was practicable for waggons. It appears simply to mean here, the circular encampment (from agal, “round”) which these troops formed, in the midst of which, as being the place of honour, Saul reposed. An Arab camp, D’Arvieux informs us, is always circular, when the disposition of the ground will permit, the prince being in the middle, and the troops at a respectful distance around him. Add to which, their lances are fixed near them in the ground all the day long, ready for action.

1 Samuel 26:6 Hittite: Gen 10:15; 15:20; 2 Sam 11:6, 21, 24; 12:9; 23:39 to Abishai: 2 Sam 2:18; 16:9, 10; 18:5; 23:18; 1 Chr 2:16 Zeruiah: 1 Chr 2:15, 16 Who will go: 1 Sam 14:6, 7; Judg 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 23:3—Heth; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 1 Chr 11:20—Abishai; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover

1 Samuel 26:7 sleeping: 1 Thess 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:12—So David

1 Samuel 26:8 God: 1 Sam 26:23; 23:14; 24:4, 18, 19; Josh 21:44; Judg 1:4 delivered: Heb.

shut up, 1 Sam 24:18; Deut 32:30; Ps 31:8; Rom 11:32 marg. Gal 3:22, 23 the second time: Nah 1:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:7—God hath; 1 Sam 24:10—bade me; 1 Sam 26:15—there came; 2 Sam 18:28—delivered up; 2 Sam 19:22—What have; 2 Sam 20:10—struck him not again; 2 Kgs 6:21—shall; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; Job 12:14—he shutteth; Job 31:31—the men; Prov 24:11—General; Isa 33:15—stoppeth; Jer 40:15—Let; Hos 11:9—return; Matt 5:39—That; Luke 9:55—and rebuked

1 Samuel 26:9 who can stretch: 1 Sam 24:6, 7; 2 Sam 1:14, 16; Ps 105:15 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—nor curse; 1 Sam 12:5—his anointed; 1 Sam 23:7—God hath; 1 Sam 24:10—the Lord's; 1 Sam 25:33—avenging; 1 Sam 26:16—Lord's; 1 Sam 26:23—I would not; 2 Sam 19:21—cursed; 2 Sam 20:21—lifted; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 2 Kgs 8:15—And it came; Ps 7:4—I have; Ps 119:61—but I; Ps 119:87—but I forsook; Prov 24:11—General; Lam 4:20—the anointed

1 Samuel 26:10 the Lord liveth: 1 Sam 24:15; 25:26, 38; Ps 94:1, 2, 23; Luke 18:7; Rom 12:19; Rev 18:8 his day: Gen 47:29; Deut 31:14; Job 7:1; 14:5, 14; Ps 37:10, 13; Eccl 3:2; Heb 9:27 he shall descend: 1 Sam 31:6; Deut 32:35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 1 Sam 25:33—avenging; 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; 1 Chr 17:8—have cut off; 2 Chr 13:20—Lord; Job 34:20—without; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 59:10—let; Ps 62:3—ye shall; Ps 63:10—They shall fall; Ps 143:12—of thy mercy; Prov 24:16—but; Mic 7:9—until

1 Samuel 26:11 that I should: 1 Sam 24:6, 12; 2 Sam 1:14, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:1—a vial; 1 Sam 26:16—Lord's; 1 Sam 26:23—I would not; 2 Sam 23:17—Be it far; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 94:23—cut them; Luke 18:7—avenge

1 Samuel 26:12 So David: 1 Sam 26:7; 24:4 a deep sleep: Gen 2:21; 15:12; Esth 6:1; Isa 29:10 Reciprocal: Ps 76:6—dead

1 Samuel 26:13 the top: 1 Sam 24:8; Judg 9:7. David, by retiring to a place of safety before he called to Abner, seems to have manifested more distrust of Saul than he had done on a former occasion. Yet he desired that Saul and all Israel should be informed of his conduct at this time. Abner and his soldiers, by neglecting to guard Saul when he slept, had exposed his life, and merited to be treated as his enemies, though he confided in them as friends; for, although their sound sleep was undoubtedly supernatural, yet there might be a neglect of placing sentinels, arising from contempt of David's small company. Saul also deemed David his enemy, though he had before spared and protected his life. Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—saw; Isa 40:9—get

1 Samuel 26:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:8—Abner; Isa 40:9—get

1 Samuel 26:15 there came: 1 Sam 26:8 Reciprocal: Dan 4:19—My Lord; Matt 26:40—What

1 Samuel 26:16 worthy to die: Heb. the sons of death, 1 Sam 20:31; 2 Sam 12:5; 19:28; Ps 79:11; 102:20 marg. Eph 2:3 Lord's: 1 Sam 26:9, 11; 24:6 Reciprocal: Deut 21:22—General; 1 Kgs 2:26—worthy of death; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Matt 26:40—What

1 Samuel 26:17 Is this thy: 1 Sam 24:8, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen

42:10—General; 2 Kgs 8:5—My lord

1 Samuel 26:18 Wherefore: 1 Sam 24:9, 11–14; Ps 7:3–5; 35:7; 69:4 what have I: 1 Sam 17:29; John 8:46; 10:32; 18:23 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—What hast; 1 Sam 29:8—But what have; Ps 59:3—not; Ps 109:3—fought; Ps 119:78—without; Ps 119:161—Princes; Jer 37:18—General; Lam 3:52—without; Dan 6:22—and also; Mark 14:48—Are

1 Samuel 26:19 let my lord: 1 Sam 25:24; Gen 44:18 stirred: 1 Sam 16:14–23; 18:10; 2 Sam 16:11; 24:1; 1 Kgs 22:22; 1 Chr 21:1 accept: Heb. smell, Gen 8:21; Lev 26:31; Ps 119:1–8 cursed: Prov 6:16–19; 30:10; Gal 1:8, 9; 5:12; 2 Tim 4:14 they have driven: Deut 4:27, 28; Josh 22:25–27; Ps 42:1, 2; 120:5; Isa 60:5; Rom 14:15 abiding: Heb. cleaving the inheritance: 2 Sam 14:16; 20:19 Reciprocal: Gen 16:8—I flee; Gen 20:9—What hast; Exod 32:21—General; Deut 27:15—Cursed be; Judg 5:23—Curse ye; Judg 17:2—cursedst; 1 Sam 24:9—General; 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 16:2—hast made my people; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Ps 7:3—if I; Ps 27:12—false; Ps 37:3—so shalt; Prov 28:10—causeth; Jer 43:5—took; Mic 2:9—from their children

1 Samuel 26:20 let not my: 1 Sam 2:9; 25:29 the king: 1 Sam 24:14; Matt 26:47, 55 a flea: Parosh, (in Arabic borghooth, Syriac, poorthano,) the well known little contemptible and troublesome insect, the flea, seems to be so called from its agility in leaping and skipping, from para, “free,” and raash, “to leap, bound.” David, by comparing himself to this insect, seems to import, that while it would cost Saul much pains to catch him, he would obtain but very little advantage from it. a partridge: Korai certainly denotes the partridge, which is called in Arabic, kiraa. It seems to be so called from the cry or cur which it utters when calling its young. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; 2 Sam 9:8—a dead dog; Ps 49:5—heels; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Jer 16:16—hunters; Mic 7:2—hunt

1 Samuel 26:21 I have sinned: 1 Sam 15:24, 30; 24:17; Exod 9:27; Num 22:34; Matt 27:4 I will no: 1 Sam 27:4 my soul: 1 Sam 26:24; 18:30; Ps 49:8; 116:15 Reciprocal: Exod 10:16—I have; Josh 7:15—wrought; 2 Sam 19:19—did perversely; 2 Sam 24:10—foolishly; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; 1 Chr 21:8—I have done; Ps 7:4—without; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 62:9—of high; Prov 19:19—man; Jer 34:11—General; Rom 12:20—if thine

1 Samuel 26:23 render: 1 Kgs 8:32; Neh 13:14; Ps 7:8, 9; 18:20–26 I would not: 1 Sam 26:9, 11; 24:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 30:33—righteousness; 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 1 Sam 24:4—I will deliver; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 1 Sam 24:18—Lord; 1 Sam 25:31—avenged; 1 Sam 26:8—God; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 1 Chr 12:17—God; Job 33:26—he will; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 18:23—upright; Ps 25:21—General; Titus 2:10—showing

1 Samuel 26:24 as thy life: Ps 18:25; Matt 5:7; 7:2 let him deliver: Gen 48:16; Ps 18 title Ps 18:48; 34:17, 18; 144:2; Acts 14:22; 2 Cor 1:9, 10; 2 Thess 3:2; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:21—my soul; 2 Sam 22:1—and out; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; 1 Chr 12:17—God; Ps 7:4—I have; Ps 54:7—For he; Ps 119:87—but I forsook

1 Samuel 26:25 Blessed: 1 Sam 24:19; Num 24:9, 10 prevail: Gen 32:28; Isa 54:17; Hos 12:4; Rom 8:35, 37 So David: 1 Sam 24:22; Prov 26:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:37—Go; 1 Sam 18:28—General

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Saul, hearing David to be in Gath, seeks no more for him;
5 David begs Ziklag of Achish;
8 He, invading other countries, persuades Achish he fought against Judah.

1 Samuel 27:1 AM 2946, BC 1058, An, Ex, Is 433 And David: 1 Sam 16:1, 13; 23:17; 25:30; Ps 116:11; Prov 13:12; Isa 40:27–31; 51:12; Matt 14:31; Mark 4:40; 2 Cor 7:5 I shall: This was a rash conclusion: God had caused him to be anointed king of Israel, and promised his accession to the throne, and had so often interposed in his behalf, that he was authorised to believe the very reverse. perish: Heb. be consumed there is nothing: 1 Sam 22:5; Exod 14:12; Num 14:3; Prov 3:5, 6; Isa 30:15, 16; Lam 3:26, 27 into the land: 1 Sam 27:10, 11; 21:10–15; 28:1, 2; 29:2–11; 30:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:12—will kill; Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Gen 19:19—lest some; Gen 34:30—and I shall; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Judg 15:18—and fall; 1 Sam 20:3—but truly; 1 Sam 23:14—Saul; 2 Sam 22:1—and out; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; 2 Kgs 8:2—land; Ps 11:1—how; Ps 31:22—I said; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 55:7—General; Ps 56:8—tellet; Ps 142:4—refuge; Prov 24:10—thou; Prov 27:8—man; Prov 29:25—fear; Lam 3:18—General; Acts 25:11—I appeal; 2 Cor 1:8—insomuch

1 Samuel 27:2 David: This measure of David's, in uniting himself to the enemies of his God and people, was highly blameable; was calculated to alienate the affections of the Israelites; and led to equivocation, if not downright falsehood. the six: 1 Sam 25:13; 30:8 Achish: 1 Sam 21:10; 1 Kgs 2:40 Reciprocal: Judg 11:3—vain men; 2 Sam 2:3—his men; 1 Kgs 2:39—Achish; 2 Kgs 12:17—against Gath; 1 Chr 12:1—these are

1 Samuel 27:3 with his two: 1 Sam 25:3, 18–35, 42, 43; 30:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:3—his men; 2 Sam 15:18—Gittites; 1 Kgs 2:39—Achish; 1 Chr 3:1—Ahinoam

1 Samuel 27:4 he sought: 1 Sam 26:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:4—of Gath; 1 Chr 18:1—Gath

1 Samuel 27:5 some town: Gen 46:34; 2 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Josh 10:2—the royal cities

1 Samuel 27:6 Ziklag: Ziklag was at first given to the tribe of Judah, but was afterwards ceded to that of Simeon; but as it bordered on the Philistines, if they had ever been expelled, they had retaken it. Eusebius simply says it was situated in the south of Canaan. 1 Sam 30:1, 14; 19:5; 2 Sam 1:1; 1 Chr 4:30; 12:1, 20; Neh 11:28 Reciprocal: Josh 15:31—Ziklag; Josh 19:5—Ziklag

1 Samuel 27:7 the time: Heb. the number of days a full year: Heb. a year of days, 1 Sam 29:3

1 Samuel 27:8 AM 2948, BC 1056, An, Ex, Is, 435 the Geshurites: Josh 13:2, 13; 2 Sam 13:37, 38; 14:23, 32; 15:8; 1 Chr 2:23 Gezrites: or, Gerzites, These people seem to be the Gerrhenians (2; Mac 13:24) whose chief city, Gerrha, is mentioned by Strabo as lying between Gaza and Pelusium in Egypt. the Amalekites: Josh 16:10; Judg 1:29; 1 Kgs 9:15–17 as thou goest: 1 Sam 15:7, 8; 30:1; Exod 17:14–16 Reciprocal: Num 24:20—his latter end; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Josh 12:5—unto the; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 2

Sam 3:3—Geshur; 1 Chr 18:11—Amalek

1 Samuel 27:9 left neither: 1 Sam 15:7; Gen 16:7; 25:18; Exod 15:22 and the camels: 1 Sam 15:3; Deut 25:17–19; Josh 6:21 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 24:20—his latter end; Num 31:7—all; 2 Kgs 9:15—none go forth; 1 Chr 18:11—Amalek

1 Samuel 27:10 Whither: etc. or, Did you not make a road And David: 1 Sam 21:2; Gen 27:19, 20, 24; Josh 2:4–6; 2 Sam 17:20; Ps 119:29, 163; Prov 29:25; Gal 2:11–13; Eph 4:25 Against: David here meant the Geshurites, and Gezrites, and Amalekites, which people occupied that part of the country which lies to the south of Judah. But Achish, as was intended, understood him in a different sense, and believed that he had attacked his own countrymen. David's answer, therefore, though not an absolute falsehood, was certainly an equivocation intended to deceive, and therefore incompatible with that sense of truth and honour which became him as a prince, and a professor of true religion. From these, and similar passages, we may observe the strict impartiality of the Sacred Scriptures. They present us with the most faithful delineation of human nature; they exhibit the frailties of kings, priests, and prophets, with equal truth; and examples of vice and frailty, as well as of piety and virtue, are held up, that we may guard against the errors to which the best men are exposed. the Jerahmeelites: 1 Chr 2:9, 25 Kenites: 1 Sam 15:6; Num 24:21; Judg 1:16; 4:11; 5:24 Reciprocal: Gen 13:1—the south; Judg 16:7—If they bind; 1 Sam 27:1—into the land; 1 Sam 28:2—Surely; 1 Sam 30:29—Jerahmeelites

1 Samuel 27:11 Lest: 1 Sam 22:22; Prov 12:19; 29:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—into the land; 1 Sam 30:2—slew not; 2 Sam 17:20—They be gone; Jer 41:4—after

1 Samuel 27:12 utterly to abhor: Heb. to stink, 1 Sam 13:4; Gen 34:30 Reciprocal: Exod 5:21—to be abhorred; Exod 21:6—for ever; 1 Sam 28:1—thou shalt go; 2 Sam 10:6—stank; 2 Sam 16:21—then shall; 2 Sam 17:20—They be gone; 1 Chr 19:6—odious

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Achish puts confidence in David;
- 3 Saul having destroyed the witches,
- 4 and now in his fear forsaken of God,
- 7 has recourse to a witch;
- 8 who, encouraged by Saul, raises up Samuel;
- 15 Saul hearing his ruin, faints;
- 21 The woman and his servants refresh him with meat.

1 Samuel 28:1 that the: 1 Sam 7:7; 13:5; 17:1; 29:1 Philistines: Judg 3:1–4 thou shalt go: 1 Sam 27:12; 29:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:1—the Philistines; 1 Chr 10:1—the Philistines fought

1 Samuel 28:2 Surely: 1 Sam 27:10; 2 Sam 16:16–19; Rom 12:9 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—for ever; 1 Sam 29:1—the Philistines; 1 Sam 29:2—but David; 1 Sam 29:8—that I may not; 2 Sam 16:19—should I not serve; Ps 60:7—strength; Song 3:7—threescore

1 Samuel 28:3 Samuel: 1 Sam 25:1; Isa 57:1, 2 put away: 1 Sam 28:9; Exod 22:18; Lev 19:31; 20:6, 27; Deut 18:10, 11; Acts 16:16–19 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; 1 Sam 7:13—against; 1 Sam 19:18—to Samuel; 1 Sam 28:7—a familiar spirit; 1 Sam 28:12—thou art Saul; 2 Kgs 23:24—the workers; Acts 8:2—made; Heb 11:32—Samuel

1 Samuel 28:4 Shunem: Josh 19:18; 2 Kgs 4:8 Gilboa: 1 Sam 31:1; 2 Sam 1:6, 21; 21:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:15—the Philistines; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 1:3—Shunammite; 1 Chr 10:1—mount; Ps 108:8—Ephraim

1 Samuel 28:5 he was afraid: Job 15:21; 18:11; Ps 48:5, 6; 73:19; Prov 10:24; Isa 7:2; 21:3, 4; 57:20, 21; Dan 5:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:20—sore afraid; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Acts 9:6—trembling

1 Samuel 28:6 inquired: 1 Sam 14:37; 1 Chr 10:14; Prov 1:27, 28; Lam 2:9; Ezek 20:1–3; John 9:31; Jas 4:3 by dreams: Gen 28:12–15; 46:2–4; Num 12:6; Job 33:14–16; Jer 23:28; Matt 1:20 by Urim: Exod 28:20; Num 27:21; Deut 33:8 by prophets: Ps 74:9; Lam 2:9; Ezek 20:3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:22—inquire; Exod 28:30—General; 1 Sam 23:4—yet again; 1 Sam 28:15—answereth; 1 Sam 30:8—he answered him; 2 Sam 5:19—And the Lord; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:31—neither voice; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Ezra 2:63—Urim; Song 5:6—I sought; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Amos 8:11—but; Mic 3:7—no; John 10:35—unto; John 11:51—being

1 Samuel 28:7 Seek me: 2 Kgs 1:2, 3; 6:33; Isa 8:19, 20; Lam 3:25, 26; Hab 2:3 a familiar spirit: 1 Sam 28:3; Deut 18:11; Isa 19:3; Acts 16:16 that I may: Lev 19:31; 1 Chr 10:13; Isa 8:19 Endor: En-dor, a city of Manasseh, was situated in the plain of Jezreel; and Eusebius and Jerome inform us, that it was a great town in their days, four miles south from Mount Tabor, near Nain, towards Scythopolis. This agrees with Maundrell, who says, that not many miles eastward of Tabor, you see mount Hermon, at the foot of which is seated Nain and Endor; and Burckhardt says, that in two hours and a half from Nazareth, towards Scythopolis or Bisan, they came to the village of Denouny, near which are the ruins of Endor; where the witch's grotto is shewn. Josh 17:11; Ps 83:10 Reciprocal: Lev 20:27—a familiar; Deut 18:10—that useth divination; Acts 19:19—used

1 Samuel 28:8 disguised: 1 Kgs 14:2, 3; 22:30, 34; Job 24:13–15; Jer 23:24; John 3:19 I pray thee: Deut 18:11; 1 Chr 10:13; Isa 8:19 bring me: 1 Sam 28:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:29—I will disguise; Ezek 12:6—cover

1 Samuel 28:9 how he hath: 1 Sam 28:3 wherefore: 2 Sam 18:13; 2 Kgs 5:7 Reciprocal: Exod 22:18—General; Deut 18:10—that useth divination

1 Samuel 28:10 swear: 1 Sam 14:39; 19:6; Gen 3:5; Exod 20:7; Deut 18:10–12; 2 Sam 14:11; Matt 26:72; Mark 6:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 13:28—fear not; 2 Sam 19:23—swear; Matt 14:9—the oath's

1 Samuel 28:11 Reciprocal: Deut 18:11—or a necromancer; 1 Sam 28:15—Why hast

1 Samuel 28:12 thou art Saul: 1 Sam 28:3; 1 Kgs 14:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:17—Why hast; Matt 14:26—they were

1 Samuel 28:13 gods ascending: Exod 4:16; 22:28; Ps 82:6, 7; John 10:34, 35 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:28—fear not; Luke 24:37—General

1 Samuel 28:14 What form is he of: Heb. What is his form a mantle: 1 Sam 15:27; 2 Kgs 2:8, 13, 14 Reciprocal: Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 1 Kgs 1:45—This is; 1 Kgs 19:19—his mantle; 2 Kgs 1:7—What manner of man was he

1 Samuel 28:15 Why hast: 1 Sam 28:8, 11 I am sore: Prov 5:11–13; 14:14; Jer 2:17, 18 the Philistines: 1 Sam 28:4 God: 1 Sam 16:13, 14; 18:12; Judg 16:20; Ps 51:11; Hos 9:12; Matt 25:41 answereth: 1 Sam 28:6; 23:2, 4, 9, 10 prophets: Heb. the hand of prophets therefore: Luke 16:23–26 Reciprocal: Judg 10:9—distressed; 1 Sam 30:8—he answered him; 1 Sam 31:1—the Philistines; Ps 27:3—war; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Amos 8:11—but; Mic 3:7—no; 2 Cor 4:8—yet

1 Samuel 28:16 Wherefore: Judg 5:31; 2 Kgs 6:27; Ps 68:1–3; Rev 18:20, 24; 19:1–6 and is become: Lam 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:8—he answered him; Job 13:24—holdest me; Ps 27:3—war; Isa 8:19—should not; Hos 9:12—woe; Matt 27:4—see; Luke 16:24—have; Acts 13:22—when

1 Samuel 28:17 to him: or, for himself, The LXX read σοι, and the Vulgate tibi, to thee; which is the reading of five of Dr. KENNICOTT's and De Rossi's manuscripts, as well as both the Bibles printed at Venice in 1518, where we read lecha, "to thee," for lo, "to him;" and as the words are spoken to Saul, this seems to be evidently the correct reading. Prov 16:4 as he spake: 1 Sam 13:13, 14; 15:27–29 me: Heb. mine hand thy neighbour: 1 Sam 15:28; 16:13; 24:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; 1 Chr 11:3—according

1 Samuel 28:18 obeyedst: 1 Sam 13:9; 15:9, 23–26; 1 Kgs 20:42; 1 Chr 10:13; Jer 48:10 hath the Lord: Ps 50:21, 22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:28—The Lord; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am

1 Samuel 28:19 the Lord: 1 Sam 12:25; 31:1–6; 1 Kgs 22:20, 28 and to morrow: There is considerable diversity of opinion, both among learned and pious men, relative to this appearance to Saul. But the most probable opinion seems to be, that Samuel himself did actually appear to Saul, not by the power of enchantment, but by the appointment and especial mercy of God, to warn this infatuated monarch of his approaching end, that he might be reconciled with his Maker. There is not the smallest intimation of chicanery or Satanic influence given in the text; but on the contrary, from the plain and obvious meaning of the language employed, it is perfectly evident that it was Samuel himself, Shemoel hoo, as it is expressed in 1 Sam 28:14. Indeed the very soul of Samuel seems to breathe in his expressions of displeasure against the disobedience and wickedness of Saul; while the awful prophetic denunciations which accordingly came to pass, were such as neither human nor diabolical wisdom could foresee, and which could only be known to God himself, and to those to whom he chose to reveal them. Exod 9:18; Jer 28:16, 17; Dan 5:25–28; Matt 26:24; Acts 5:5, 9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:6—General; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; Esth 6:13—If Mordecai; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 63:9—go; Prov 27:1—thou; Heb 10:27—a certain

1 Samuel 28:20 fell straightway: Heb. made haste and fell with the fullness of his stature sore afraid: 1 Sam 28:5; 25:37; Job 15:20–24; 26:2; Ps 50:21, 22 Reciprocal: Esth 6:13—If Mordecai; Ps 73:19—they are; Isa 23:10—no more; Heb 10:27—a certain

1 Samuel 28:21 I have put: 1 Sam 19:5; Judg 12:3; Job 13:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore

1 Samuel 28:23 I will: 1 Kgs 21:4; Prov 25:20 compelled him: 2 Kgs 4:8; Luke 14:23; 24:29; Acts 16:15; 2 Cor 5:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:17—the elders; Prov 7:21—forced

1 Samuel 28:24 a fat calf: Gen 18:7, 8; Luke 15:23 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—unleavened

CHAPTER 29

- 1 David marching with the Philistines,
- 3 is disallowed by their princes;
- 6 Achish dismisses him, with commendations of his fidelity.

1 Samuel 29:1 the Philistines: 1 Sam 28:1, 2 Aphek: 1 Sam 4:1; Josh 19:30; 1 Kgs 20:30 Jezreel: 1 Sam 28:4; Josh 19:18; Judg 6:33; 1 Kgs 18:45, 46; 21:1, 23; 2 Kgs 9:36; Hos 1:4–11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:11—And the Philistines; 1 Sam 31:1—the Philistines; 2 Sam 4:4—when the tidings; 1 Kgs 20:26—Aphek; 1 Chr 10:1—the Philistines fought; Ps 108:11—who hast

1 Samuel 29:2 the lords: 1 Sam 29:6, 7; 5:8–11; 6:4; Josh 13:3 but David: 1 Sam 28:1, 2 Reciprocal: Judg 3:3—five lords; 1 Sam 27:1—into the land; 2 Sam 18:4—by hundreds; 1 Chr 10:1—the Philistines fought; 1 Chr 12:19—when he came

1 Samuel 29:3 Is not this David: These words seem to mark no definite time; and may be understood thus: “Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, who has been with me for a considerable time?” these days: 1 Sam 27:7 found: 1 Sam 25:28; Dan 6:5; John 19:6; Rom 12:17; 1 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:1—thou shalt go; 1 Sam 29:6—I have not

1 Samuel 29:4 Make this fellow: The princes reasoned wisely, according to the common practice of mankind; and it was well for David that they were such good politicians: it was ordered by a gracious Providence that they refused to let David go with them to this battle, in which he must have been either an enemy to his country, or false to his friends and to his trust. Had he fought for the Philistines, he would have fought against God and his country; and had he in the battle gone over to the Israelites, he would have deceived and become a traitor to the hospitable Achish. God therefore delivered him from such disgrace; and by the same kind Providence he was sent back to rescue his wives, and the wives and children of his people, from captivity. 1 Sam 14:21; 1 Chr 12:19; Luke 16:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:9—the princes; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; 1 Chr 19:3—but the princes; Ps 56:1—when

1 Samuel 29:5; 1 Sam 18:6, 7; 21:11; Prov 27:14

1 Samuel 29:6 the Lord: 1 Sam 20:3; 28:10; Deut 10:20; Isa 65:16; Jer 12:16 thou hast: Matt 5:16; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16 thy going: Num 27:17; 2 Sam 3:25; 2 Kgs 19:27; Ps 121:8 I have not: 1 Sam 29:3 the lords favour: etc. Heb. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords, Gen

16:6; Josh 22:30 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 12:20—General; Judg 16:5—the lords; 1 Sam 29:2—the lords; 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 1 Kgs 18:10—the Lord; 1 Kgs 21:2—seem good to thee

1 Samuel 29:7 displease: Heb. do not evil in the eyes of the lords, Num 22:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:17—Go; 1 Sam 29:2—the lords; Acts 16:36—and go

1 Samuel 29:8 But what have: 1 Sam 12:3; 17:29; 20:8; 26:18 with: Heb. before that I may not: 1 Sam 28:2; 2 Sam 16:18, 19; Ps 34:13, 14; Matt 6:13

1 Samuel 29:9 as an angel: 2 Sam 14:17, 20; 19:27; Gal 4:14 the princes: 1 Sam 29:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:3—but the princes; Jer 38:5—for

1 Samuel 29:10; 1 Sam 30:1, 2; Gen 22:14; Ps 37:23, 24; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Pet 2:9

1 Samuel 29:11 And the Philistines: 1 Sam 29:1; Josh 19:18; 2 Sam 4:4 Jezreel: Jezreel, or Esdrelon, was a city of Issachar, afterwards celebrated as the residence of the kings of Israel, delightfully situated in the extensive and fertile plain of the same name, which extends from Scythopolis or Bethshan on the east to mount Carmel on the west. Eusebius and Jerome inform us, that it was in their time a place of considerable consequence, lying between Scythopolis on the east and Legio on the west; and the latter—on Hos 1:1–11. informs us that it was pretty near Maximianopolis. The Jerusalem Itinerary places it ten miles west from Scythopolis; and William of Tyre says it was called Little Gerinum in his time, and that there was a fine fountain in it, whose waters fell into the Jordan near Scythopolis. See note on 1 Sam 29:1. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:1—were come; 1 Chr 12:20—As he went

CHAPTER 30

- 1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag;
- 4 David asking counsel, is encouraged by God to pursue them;
- 11 By the means of a revived Egyptian he is brought to the enemies, and recovers all the spoil;
- 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally between them that fight and them that keep the stuff;
- 26 He sends presents to his friends.

1 Samuel 30:1 were come: 1 Sam 29:11; 2 Sam 1:2 on the third: This was the third day after he had left the Philistine army at Aphek, from which place, Calmet supposes, Ziklag was distant more than thirty leagues. the Amalekites: 1 Sam 15:7; 27:8–10; Gen 24:62; Josh 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 14:7—Amalekites; Exod 17:8—General; Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 13:29—Amalekites; Num 24:20—his latter end; Num 31:10—General; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Josh 15:31—Ziklag; Josh 19:5—Ziklag; 1 Sam 15:8—utterly; 1 Sam 27:1—into the land; 1 Sam 27:6—Ziklag; 1 Sam 29:10—General; 1 Sam 30:14—we burned; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 2 Sam 2:3—his men; 1 Chr 4:30—Ziklag; 1 Chr 12:21—against the band; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Jer 41:12—to fight

1 Samuel 30:2 slew not: 1 Sam 30:19; 27:11; Job 38:11; Ps 76:10; Isa 27:8, 9 Reciprocal:

Gen 31:26—carried; 1 Sam 29:10—General; 1 Kgs 22:31—small nor great; 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great

1 Samuel 30:3 burned: Ps 34:19; Heb 12:6; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Job 5:24—thou shalt know; Ps 119:61—The bands; Lam 3:51—eye

1 Samuel 30:4 lifted up: 1 Sam 4:13; 11:4; Gen 37:33–35; Num 14:1, 39; Judg 2:4; 21:2; Ezra 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—lift; Gen 27:34—he cried; Num 31:27—two parts; 2 Sam 3:32—lifted; Job 2:12—their voice; Lam 2:11—eyes; Lam 3:51—eye

1 Samuel 30:5 two wives: 1 Sam 1:2; 25:42, 43; 27:3; 2 Sam 2:2; 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; 1 Sam 25:2—Carmel

1 Samuel 30:6 was greatly: Gen 32:7; Ps 25:17; 42:7; 116:3, 4, 10; 2 Cor 1:8, 9; 4:8; 7:5 the people: Exod 17:4; Num 14:10; Ps 62:9; Matt 21:9; 27:22 grieved: Heb. bitter, 1 Sam 1:10; Judg 18:25; 2 Sam 17:8; 2 Kgs 4:27 marg. David: Job 13:15; Ps 18:6; 26:1, 2; 27:1–3; 34:1–8; 40:1, 2; 42:5, 11; 56:3, 4, 11; 62:1, 5, 8; 118:8–13; Prov 18:10; Isa 25:4; 37:14–20; Jer 16:19; Hab 3:17, 18; Rom 4:18; 8:31; 2 Cor 1:6, 9, 10; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 32:9—Jacob; Exod 5:22—returned; Judg 2:15—greatly; Judg 20:22—encouraged; 1 Sam 22:2—discontented; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 18:18—but; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 131:2—quieted; Prov 31:6—of heavy hearts; Isa 33:18—heart; Isa 50:10—let; Lam 3:24—therefore; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; John 10:31—General; Acts 27:22—I exhort; Acts 28:15—he thanked; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow; Phil 4:6—in; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

1 Samuel 30:7 Abiathar: 1 Sam 22:20, 21; 23:2–9; 1 Kgs 2:26; Mark 2:26 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—ephod; Exod 28:30—General; Num 27:21—he shall; Deut 20:2—General; Josh 9:14—asked not; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 1 Sam 23:9—Bring; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 5:19—inquired; Hos 3:4—ephod

1 Samuel 30:8 inquired: 1 Sam 23:2, 4, 10–12; Judg 20:18, 23, 28; 2 Sam 5:19, 23; Prov 3:5, 6 he answered him: 1 Sam 14:37; 28:6, 15, 16; Num 27:21; Ps 50:15; 91:15 Reciprocal: Gen 14:16—General; Gen 25:22—inquire; Exod 28:30—General; Deut 20:2—General; Josh 9:14—asked not; 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Sam 22:10—he inquired; 1 Sam 27:2—the six; 1 Sam 30:19—General; 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 16:23—as if; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 1 Chr 14:10—Shall I go; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 27:4—inquire; John 10:35—unto

1 Samuel 30:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:13—six hundred; 1 Sam 25:13—two hundred; 2 Sam 2:3—his men

1 Samuel 30:10 for two hundred: 1 Sam 30:21 so faint: 1 Sam 14:20, 31; Judg 8:4, 5 the brook Besor: This brook or torrent, it is evident from the circumstances of the history, must be in the south-west part of Judea, and must empty itself into the Mediterranean Sea. In the more particular situation of it writers are not agreed. Some suppose it to be between Gaza and Rhinocorura; but Jerome places it between Rhinocorura and Egypt. It is supposed by some to be the same as the river of the wilderness (Amos 6:14) and the river of Egypt, Josh 15:4. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:13—six hundred; 1 Sam 25:13—two hundred; 2 Sam 2:3—his men; Isa 33:23—the lame; Mark 8:3—General

1 Samuel 30:11 gave him: Deut 15:7–11; 23:7; Prov 25:21; Matt 25:35; Luke 10:36, 37; Rom 12:20, 21 Reciprocal: Judg 8:14—caught; Ps 107:5—General; Lam 1:11—relieve the soul; Matt 15:32—lest

1 Samuel 30:12 his spirit: 1 Sam 14:27; Judg 15:19; Isa 40:29–31 three days: 1 Sam 30:13; Esth 4:16; Jonah 1:17; Matt 27:63 Reciprocal: Gen 45:27—the spirit; Judg 19:5—Comfort; Ps 107:5—General; Lam 1:11—relieve the soul; Matt 15:32—lest; Acts 9:19—when

1 Samuel 30:13 my master: Though they had booty enough, and this poor sick slave might have been carried on an ass or a camel, yet they inhumanely left him to perish; but, in the righteous providence of God, this cruelty was the occasion of their destruction; whilst David's kindness to a perishing stranger and slave was the means of his success, and proved the truest policy. Job 31:13–15; Prov 12:10; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:12—three days; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 1 Chr 18:11—Amalek; Jonah 1:8—What is thine

1 Samuel 30:14 the Cherethites: Calmet and others suppose that these people, who inhabited the same district as the Philistines, were the aborigines of the island of Crete, from which they derived their name. 1 Sam 30:16; 2 Sam 8:18; 1 Kgs 1:38, 44; 1 Chr 18:17; Ezek 25:16; Zeph 2:5 Caleb: A district in the south of Judea, in which were the cities of Kirjath-Arba or Hebron, and Kirjath-sepher, belonging to the family of Caleb. Josh 14:13; 15:13 we burned: 1 Sam 30:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:6—Ziklag; 2 Sam 15:18—Cherethites; 1 Chr 2:24—Calebephatah

1 Samuel 30:15 Swear: 1 Sam 29:6; Josh 2:12; 9:15, 19, 20; Ezek 17:13, 16, 19 nor deliver: Deut 23:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 26:31—sware; Judg 1:24—we will; 2 Sam 19:23—sware; Prov 30:10—Accuse not

1 Samuel 30:16 when he: Judg 1:24, 25 eating: 1 Sam 25:36–38; Exod 32:6, 17–19, 27, 28; Judg 16:23–30; 2 Sam 13:28; Isa 22:13; Dan 5:1–4; Luke 12:19, 20; 17:27–29; 21:34, 35; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 11:10–13 because of all: Job 20:5 Reciprocal: Judg 8:11—secure; 1 Sam 30:14—the Cherethites; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; 1 Kgs 20:20—escaped; Ps 119:162—as one; Prov 23:34—thou; Prov 30:22—a fool; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 9:3—and as men; Matt 24:38—they

1 Samuel 30:17 the next day: Heb. their morrow and there: 1 Sam 11:11; Judg 4:16; 1 Kgs 20:29, 30; Ps 18:42 Reciprocal: Gen 24:61—they rode; Gen 31:17—upon camels; Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 24:20—his latter end; Judg 6:5—their camels; 2 Sam 1:1—when David; 2 Sam 1:8—an Amalekite; 1 Kgs 20:20—escaped; 2 Kgs 7:5—in the twilight; 1 Chr 4:43—the rest; Ps 18:38—General; Prov 23:34—thou; Jer 41:15—escaped; Matt 24:38—they

1 Samuel 30:18 Reciprocal: Gen 14:16—General; Num 31:49—lacketh; 1 Sam 11:11—so that two; Jer 41:12—to fight

1 Samuel 30:19; 1 Sam 30:8; Gen 14:14–16; Num 31:49; Job 1:10; Ps 34:9, 10; 91:9, 10; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Gen 14:16—General; 1 Sam 30:2—slew not; 2 Chr 20:25—they found

1 Samuel 30:20 This is David's spoil: 1 Sam 30:26; Num 31:9–12; 2 Chr 20:25; Isa 53:12; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:11—Amalek; 2 Chr 14:15—carried away

1 Samuel 30:21 two hundred men: 1 Sam 30:10 came near: Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 3:8 saluted them: Heb. asked them how they did, Judg 8:15 Reciprocal: Num 31:13—went forth; 1 Sam 25:13—two hundred

1 Samuel 30:22 wicked: 1 Sam 22:2; 25:17, 25; Deut 13:13; Judg 19:22; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13 those: Heb. the men Because: Matt 7:12 Reciprocal: Num 17:10—rebels; Judg 11:3—vain men; Judg 20:13—children of Belial; 2 Sam 20:1—a man; Isa 33:23—the lame

1 Samuel 30:23 my brethren: Gen 19:7; Judg 19:23; Acts 7:2; 22:1 which the Lord: 1 Sam 30:8; 2:7; Num 31:49–54; Deut 8:10, 18; 1 Chr 29:12–14; Hab 1:16 who hath: Ps 44:2–7; 121:7, 8

1 Samuel 30:24 but as his part: This equitable edict was somewhat different from that which had so long obtained in Israel, and by which the spoil of the Midianites was divided: that related to the whole people: this only to the soldiers, some of whom went to battle, while others guarded the baggage. Num 31:27; Josh 22:8; Ps 68:12 tarrieth: 1 Sam 25:13 Reciprocal: Gen 19:7—General; Gen 45:20—stuff; Neh 13:27—Shall we then

1 Samuel 30:25 forward: Heb. and forward, 1 Sam 16:13 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 27:21—a statute for ever; Num 15:15—an ordinance; Num 27:11—a statute; Num 31:27—two parts; Josh 4:9—and they are there; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed

1 Samuel 30:26 to his friends: 1 Chr 12:1–15; Ps 35:27; 68:18; Prov 18:16–24; Isa 32:8 present: Heb. blessing, 1 Sam 25:27; Gen 33:11; 2 Kgs 5:15; 2 Cor 9:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:20—This is David's spoil; 1 Chr 19:2—I will show; Prov 18:24—that hath; Eph 4:8—and

1 Samuel 30:27 Bethel: Probably not the celebrated city of this name, but Bethul a city of Simeon (Josh 19:4) supposed to be the same as Bethelia, mentioned by Sozomen as belonging to Gaza, well peopled, and having several temples remarkable for their structure and antiquity; and which Jerome says, in his life of Hilarion, was five short days' journey from Pelusium. Gen 28:19; Josh 16:2; Judg 1:22, 23; 1 Kgs 12:29 south Ramoth: A city of Simeon; so called to distinguish it from Ramoth Gilead beyond Jordan. Josh 19:8, Ramath Jattir: Josh 15:48; 21:14

1 Samuel 30:28 Aroer: Josh 13:16 Siphmoth: Supposed to be the same with Shepham (Num 34:10) on the eastern borders of Canaan. Eshtemoa: Josh 15:50, Eshtemoh, Josh 21:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:5—Aroer; 1 Chr 4:17—Eshtemoa

1 Samuel 30:29 Rachal: Supposed by Calmet to be the same as Hachilah. 1 Sam 23:19 Jerahmeelites: The descendants of Jerahmeel son of Hezron (1 Chr 2:9, 25–27) who inhabited a district in the south of Judah. 1 Sam 27:10 Kenites: These people inhabited a small tract west of the Dead Sea. Judg 1:16

1 Samuel 30:30 Hormah: Josh 19:4; Judg 1:17 Chorashan: Probably the same as Ashan in Simeon, Josh 15:42; 19:7, which Eusebius says was sixteen miles west from Jerusalem. Reciprocal: Num 21:3—the name

1 Samuel 30:31 Hebron: Josh 14:13, 14; 2 Sam 2:1; 4:1; 15:10 Reciprocal: Ps 132:1—all his afflictions

CHAPTER 31

- 1 Saul, having lost his army, and his sons slain, he and his armour-bearer kill themselves;
- 7 The Philistines possess the forsaken towns of the Israelites;
- 8 They triumph over the dead carcasses;
- 11 They of Jabesh-gilead recovering the dead bodies by night, burn them at Jabesh, and mournfully bury their bones.

1 Samuel 31:1 the Philistines: 1 Sam 28:1, 15; 29:1 fell down: 1 Sam 12:25; 1 Chr 10:1–12 slain: Heb. wounded Gilboa: Eusebius and Jerome place this mountain six miles west from Bethshan, where was a large place called Gelbus. The natives still call it Djebel Gilbo. 1 Sam 28:4; 2 Sam 1:21 Reciprocal: Lev 26:17—ye shall be; 1 Sam 7:13—against; 1 Sam 28:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 1:4—the people; 2 Sam 1:6—mount; 2 Sam 1:23—they were; 2 Sam 4:4—when the tidings; 2 Sam 21:12—in Gilboa; 1 Chr 13:2—left; 1 Chr 17:8—have cut off; Ps 44:10—Thou; Ps 60:1—scattered; Ps 63:10—They shall fall; Ps 75:3—earth; Ps 78:9—The children; Ps 141:6—When their judges; Prov 24:22—their; Hos 13:11—General

1 Samuel 31:2 followed: 1 Sam 14:22; 2 Sam 1:6 Jonathan: 1 Sam 13:2, 16; 14:1–14, 49; 18:1–4; 23:17; 1 Chr 8:33; 9:39 Saul's sons: Exod 20:5; 2 Kgs 25:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:16—Let the Lord; 1 Kgs 14:1—the son; 1 Chr 10:1—the Philistines fought; Ps 35:8—into; Prov 17:13—General

1 Samuel 31:3 went sore: 2 Sam 1:4; Amos 2:14 archers hit him: Heb. shooters, men with bows, found him, Gen 49:23; 1 Kgs 22:34 Reciprocal: Judg 8:21—Rise thou; 1 Chr 10:3—went; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 64:8—all that; Prov 17:13—General

1 Samuel 31:4 Draw: Judg 9:54; 1 Chr 10:4 uncircumcised: 1 Sam 14:6; 17:26, 36; 2 Sam 1:20; Jer 9:25, 26; Ezek 44:7–9 abuse me: or, mock me he was sore: 2 Sam 1:14 Saul: 2 Sam 1:9, 10; 17:23; 1 Kgs 16:27 a sword: Eth hacherve, rather, "the sword," i.e., his armour-bearer's, who, according to the Jews, was Doeg; and if so, then Saul and his executioner fell by the same sword with which they massacred the priests of God. Reciprocal: Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 31:9—cut off; 1 Kgs 16:18—and burnt the king's house; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 9:5—destroyed; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Prov 24:16—but; Jer 38:19—mock; Matt 27:5—and departed; Acts 16:27—he drew; 2 Cor 4:8—not in despair

1 Samuel 31:5; 1 Chr 10:5 Reciprocal: Judg 8:21—Rise thou; Judg 9:54—Draw thy; 2 Sam 1:10—slew; 2 Sam 17:23—and hanged; 1 Kgs 16:18—and burnt the king's house; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Matt 27:5—and departed; Acts 16:27—he drew

1 Samuel 31:6; 1 Sam 4:10, 11; 11:15; 12:17, 25; 28:19; 1 Chr 10:6; Eccl 9:1, 2; Hos 13:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:10—he shall descend; 2 Sam 7:9—cut off; Acts 13:22—when

1 Samuel 31:7 they forsook the cities: 1 Sam 13:6; Lev 26:32, 36; Deut 28:33; Judg 6:2
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:22—hid themselves; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 2 Sam 4:3—General; 1
Chr 10:7—then they; 2 Chr 13:19—took cities; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Ps 144:14—no
breaking in

1 Samuel 31:8 to strip: 1 Chr 10:8; 2 Chr 20:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:19—beauty

1 Samuel 31:9 cut off: 1 Sam 31:4; 17:51, 54; 1 Chr 10:9, 10 to publish: Judg 16:23, 24; 2
Sam 1:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:7—took his head; Dan 1:2—and he

1 Samuel 31:10 they put: The Philistines placed the armour of Saul in the temple of
Ashtaroath as a trophy of victory, and a testimony of their gratitude, in the same
manner as David placed the sword of Goliath in the tabernacle. 1 Sam 21:9 Ashtaroath:
Judg 2:13 Bethshan: Josh 17:11; Judg 1:27; 2 Sam 21:12–14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs
4:12—Bethshean; 1 Chr 7:29—Bethshean; 1 Chr 10:9—took; 1 Chr 10:10—their gods;
Dan 1:2—and he

1 Samuel 31:11 Jabeshgilead: 1 Sam 11:1; 2 Sam 2:4 of that: or, concerning him that
which: etc Reciprocal: Judg 21:8—Jabeshgilead; 2 Sam 21:12—the bones of Saul; 1 Chr
10:11—when

1 Samuel 31:12 burnt them there: 2 Chr 16:14; Jer 34:5; Amos 6:10 Reciprocal: Josh
17:11—Manasseh; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 1 Kgs 4:12—Bethshean

1 Samuel 31:13 their bones: Gen 35:8; 2 Sam 2:4, 5; 21:12–14 fasted seven: Gen 50:10
Reciprocal: Ps 32:3—When; Ps 108:11—who hast

2 SAMUEL

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of
Saul's death, is slain;
- 17 David laments Saul and Jonathan with a song.

2 Samuel 1:1 when David: 1 Sam 30:17–26 Ziklag: 1 Sam 27:6 Reciprocal: Exod
17:14—for I will; 1 Chr 12:1—these are

2 Samuel 1:2; 1 Sam 4:12 the third: Gen 22:4; Esth 4:16; 5:1; Hos 6:2; Matt 12:40; 16:21 a
man: 2 Sam 4:10 clothes: Gen 37:29, 34; Josh 7:6; 1 Sam 4:12, 16; Joel 2:13 and earth: 2
Sam 15:32 he fell: 2 Sam 14:4; Gen 37:7–10; 43:28; 1 Sam 20:41; 25:23; Ps 66:3; Rev 3:9
Reciprocal: Gen 44:13—General; 1 Sam 30:1—were come; 2 Sam 3:31—Rend; 2 Sam
13:19—put ashes; 2 Sam 18:28—All is well; 1 Kgs 1:53—bowed himself; Neh 9:1—earth;
Jer 41:6—weeping; Ezek 27:30—cast

2 Samuel 1:3 From: 2 Kgs 5:25 am I: Job 1:15–19 Reciprocal: Job 1:17—I only am; Jer 48:19—ask

2 Samuel 1:4 How went: Heb. What was, etc. 1 Sam 4:16 marg. the people: 1 Sam 31:1–6; 1 Chr 10:1–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:1—Jonathan; 1 Sam 31:3—went sore; 1 Chr 10:3—went; Jer 48:19—ask

2 Samuel 1:5 How knowest: Prov 14:15; 25:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:1—Jonathan

2 Samuel 1:6 As I happened: The story of this young man appears to be wholly a fiction, formed for the purpose of ingratiating himself with David, as the next probable successor to the crown. There is no fact in the case, except for the bringing of the diadem and bracelets of Saul, as a sufficient evidence of his death, which, as he appears to be a plunderer of the slain, he seems to have stripped from the dead body of the unfortunate monarch. It is remarkable, that Saul, who had forfeited his crown by his disobedience and ill-timed clemency with respect to the Amalekites, should now have the insignia of royalty stripped from his person by one of those very people. Ruth 2:3; 1 Sam 6:9; Luke 10:31 mount: 2 Sam 1:21; 1 Sam 28:4; 31:1 Saul: 1 Sam 31:2–7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:12—in Gilboa; 1 Chr 10:1—mount

2 Samuel 1:7 Here am I: Heb. Behold me, 2 Sam 9:6; Judg 9:54; 1 Sam 22:12; Isa 6:8 marg. Isa 65:1

2 Samuel 1:8 an Amalekite: Gen 14:7; Exod 17:8–16; Num 24:20; Deut 25:17–19; 1 Sam 15:3; 27:8; 30:1, 13, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—for I will; 2 Sam 1:13—General

2 Samuel 1:9 anguish: etc. or, my coat of mail, or, my embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, etc Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:4—Saul; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; Rev 9:6—shall men

2 Samuel 1:10 slew: Judg 1:7; 9:54; 1 Sam 22:18; 31:4, 5; Matt 7:2 crown: 2 Sam 12:30; Lam 5:16 bracelet: This was probably worn as an ensign of royalty, as is frequently the case in the East. When the Khalif Cayem Bemrillah granted the investiture of certain dominions to an Eastern prince, the ceremony was performed by sending him letters patent, a crown, chain, and bracelets. The bracelet, says Mr. MORIER, are ornaments fastened above the elbows, composed of precious stones of great value, and are only worn by the king and his sons. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:16—mouth; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon

2 Samuel 1:11 rent: 2 Sam 3:31; 13:31; Gen 37:29, 34; Acts 14:14 likewise: Rom 12:15 Reciprocal: Gen 44:13—General; Esth 4:1—rent; Ps 35:14—I behaved; Ps 59:10—let; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Joel 2:13—your garments

2 Samuel 1:12; Ps 35:13, 14; Prov 24:17; Jer 9:1; Amos 6:6; Matt 5:44; 2 Cor 11:29; 1 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Josh 7:6—until the eventide; 2 Sam 3:32—lifted; 2 Sam 3:34—wept; 2 Sam 3:35—till the; Job 31:29—General; Ps 59:10—let

2 Samuel 1:13; 2 Sam 1:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; Ps 18:44—strangers

2 Samuel 1:14 How: Num 12:8; 1 Sam 31:4; 2 Pet 2:10 stretch forth: 1 Sam 24:6; 26:9; Ps 105:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:3—his anointed; 1 Sam 26:11—that I should; 1 Chr 10:4—he

was; Lam 4:20—the anointed

2 Samuel 1:15 Go near: 2 Sam 4:10–12; Judg 8:20; 1 Sam 22:17, 18; 1 Kgs 2:25, 34, 46; Job 5:12; Prov 11:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:12—slew them; 2 Sam 18:13—wrought

2 Samuel 1:16 Thy blood: Gen 9:5, 6; Lev 20:9, 11–13, 16, 27; Deut 19:10; Josh 2:19; Judg 9:24; 1 Sam 26:9; 1 Kgs 2:32, 33, 37; Ezek 18:13; 33:5; Matt 27:25; Acts 20:26 mouth: 2 Sam 1:10; Job 15:6; Prov 6:2; Luke 19:22; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—conceal; 1 Sam 26:11—that I should; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam 16:8—the blood; 2 Sam 18:13—wrought; Eccl 10:12—but; Ezek 33:4—his blood; Hos 12:14—therefore; Acts 18:6—Your

2 Samuel 1:17 lamented: 2 Sam 1:19; Gen 50:11; 2 Chr 35:25; Jer 9:17–21 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Gen 50:10—seven days; Ps 35:14—I behaved; Ps 59:10—let; Ps 141:6—When their judges; Ezek 32:16—General; Mic 2:4—and lament

2 Samuel 1:18 teach: Gen 49:8; Deut 4:10 bow: Kasheth, or the bow, was probably the title of the following threnody; so called, in the oriental style, because Saul's death was occasioned by that weapon, and because the bow of Jonathan, out of which "the arrow was shot beyond the lad," (1 Sam 20:36) is celebrated in this song. the book: Josh 10:13 Jasher: or, the upright, So LXX ἐπὶ βιβλίου τον ευθους; Targum, siphra deooritha, "the book of the law;" the Arabic, "the book of Ashee: this is the book of Samuel." This book was probably a collection of divine odes, written to commemorate remarkable events. Reciprocal: Num 21:14—in the book

2 Samuel 1:19 beauty: 2 Sam 1:23; Deut 4:7, 8; 1 Sam 31:8; Isa 4:2; 53:2; Lam 2:1; Zech 11:7, 10 how are: 2 Sam 1:25, 27; Lam 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; 2 Sam 1:17—lamented; Ezek 26:17—How art; Obad 5—how

2 Samuel 1:20 Tell: Deut 32:26, 27; Judg 14:19; 16:23, 24; 1 Sam 31:9; Mic 1:10 Philistines: Exod 15:20, 21; Judg 11:34; 1 Sam 18:6; Ezek 16:27, 57 uncircumcised: 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 31:4, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Gen 45:1—Cause; Judg 14:3—uncircumcised; Judg 15:18—the uncircumcised; 1 Sam 6:17—Gath; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 10:4—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 10:9—took; 1 Chr 18:1—Gath; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Ezek 32:25—all of them; Amos 3:9—Publish

2 Samuel 1:21 mountains: 1 Sam 31:1; 1 Chr 10:1, 8 no dew: Judg 5:23; Job 3:3–10; Isa 5:6; Jer 20:14–16 offerings: Joel 1:9; 2:14 not: Instead of belee, "not," we should probably, with Dr. DELANEY and others, read keley, "weapons," as it is found on one manuscript and in the first edition of the Hebrew Bible, printed at Soncini, 1488: "the shield of Saul; the weapons of the anointed with oil." anointed: 1 Sam 10:1; Isa 21:5 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the dew; Deut 11:29—General; 1 Sam 28:4—Gilboa; 2 Sam 1:6—mount; 2 Sam 21:12—in Gilboa; 2 Chr 17:17—armed men; Job 38:28—dew; Ps 89:38—wroth; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 16:8—the fields; Isa 43:28—I have; Lam 4:20—the anointed

2 Samuel 1:22 the bow: 1 Sam 14:6–14; 18:4; Isa 34:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:17—armed men; Jer 50:9—none

2 Samuel 1:23 pleasant: or, sweet, 1 Sam 18:1; 20:2 they were: 1 Sam 31:1–5 swifter: 2 Sam 2:18; Deut 28:49; 1 Chr 12:8; Job 9:26; Jer 4:13; Lam 4:19 stronger: 2 Sam 23:20; Judg 14:18; Prov 30:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; 2 Sam 17:10—heart; 1 Chr

11:22—lionlike; Ps 147:10—he taketh; Dan 7:4—like; Joel 2:7—They shall run; Phil 4:8—are lovely; Rev 4:7—a flying

2 Samuel 1:24; Judg 5:30; Ps 68:12; Prov 31:21; Isa 3:16–26; Jer 2:32; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:3–5 Reciprocal: Lam 4:5—brought; Acts 9:39—and all

2 Samuel 1:25 How: 2 Sam 1:19, 27; Lam 5:16, thou was, Judg 5:18; 1 Sam 14:13–15 Reciprocal: Ezek 26:17—How art

2 Samuel 1:26 thy love: 1 Sam 18:1–4; 19:2; 20:17, 41; 23:16 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—which is; 1 Sam 14:1—Jonathan; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 2 Sam 19:30—Yea; Prov 17:17—General; Prov 18:24—there; Jer 22:18—Ah my brother; Matt 19:5—cleave

2 Samuel 1:27 How are: 2 Sam 1:19, 25 weapons: 2 Kgs 2:12; 13:14; Ps 46:9; Ezek 39:9, 10

CHAPTER 2

- 1 David, by God's direction, with his company goes up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah;
- 5 He commends them of Jabesh-gilead for their kindness to Saul;
- 8 Abner makes Ishbosheth king of Israel;
- 12 A mortal skirmish between twelve of Abner's and twelve of Joab's men;
- 18 Asahel is slain;
- 25 At Abner's motion, Joab sounds a retreat;
- 32 Asahel's burial.

2 Samuel 2:1 inquired: 2 Sam 5:19, 23; Num 27:21; Judg 1:1; 1 Sam 23:2, 4, 9–12; 30:7, 8; Ps 25:4, 5; 27:4; 143:8; Prov 3:5, 6; Ezek 36:37 Hebron: 2 Sam 2:11; 5:1–3; 15:7; Gen 32:2; Num 13:22; Josh 14:14, 15; 1 Sam 30:31; 1 Kgs 2:11; 1 Chr 29:7 Reciprocal: Gen 35:27—Mamre; Josh 9:14—asked not; Josh 21:11—is Hebron; 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron; 1 Chr 11:1—Hebron; 1 Chr 14:10—inquired; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire

2 Samuel 2:2; 1 Sam 25:42, 43; 30:5; Luke 22:28, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:3—Abigail; 1 Chr 12:22—day by day

2 Samuel 2:3 his men: 1 Sam 22:2; 27:2, 3; 30:1, 9, 10; 1 Chr 12:1–7 the cities: Josh 21:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 35:27—Mamre; 1 Chr 12:23—the numbers

2 Samuel 2:4 the men of Judah: 2 Sam 2:11; 19:11, 42; Gen 49:8–10 anointed: 2 Sam 2:7; 5:3, 5, 17; 1 Sam 16:13; 1 Chr 11:3 the men of Jabeshgilead: 1 Sam 31:11–13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:13—their bones; 2 Sam 12:8—gave thee; 2 Sam 21:11—told David; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 1 Chr 10:11—when; 1 Chr 12:23—the numbers; Ps 21:3—preventest; Ps 55:20—broken; Ps 75:2—When; Ps 141:6—they shall hear; Acts 13:22—he raised

2 Samuel 2:5 David: This was a generous and noble act, highly indicative of the grandeur of David's mind. He respected Saul, though he had been greatly injured by him, as the anointed king of Israel, and once his legitimate sovereign; and he loved

Jonathan as his most intimate friend. Blessed: Ruth 1:8; 2:20; 3:10; 1 Sam 23:21; 24:19; 25:32, 33; Ps 115:15 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the most; Gen 14:19—Blessed be; Judg 21:8—Jabeshgilead; 1 Sam 31:13—their bones; 2 Sam 21:12—the bones of Saul; Ps 141:6—for they

2 Samuel 2:6 the Lord: 2 Sam 15:20; Ps 57:3; Prov 14:22; Matt 5:7; 2 Tim 1:16–18 I also: 2 Sam 9:3, 7; 10:2; Matt 5:44; 10:16; Phlm 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Judg 21:8—Jabeshgilead; Ps 141:6—for they

2 Samuel 2:7 let your: 2 Sam 10:12; Gen 15:1; 1 Sam 4:9; 31:7, 12; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10 valiant: Heb. the sons of valour Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:4—anointed; 2 Sam 16:21—the hands; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 1 Chr 5:18—valiant men; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour; 2 Chr 18:16—master; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened

2 Samuel 2:8 Abner: 1 Sam 14:50; 17:55; 26:14 Saul's host: Heb. the host which was Saul's Ishbosheth: 2 Sam 3:7, 8; 4:5, 6; 1 Chr 8:33; 9:39, Esh-baal Mahanaim: 2 Sam 17:26, 27; Gen 32:2 Reciprocal: Josh 13:26—Mahanaim; 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 2 Sam 3:38—a prince; 2 Sam 17:24—Mahanaim; 1 Kgs 4:14—Mahanaim; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; 1 Chr 12:29—the greatest part of them; Ps 60:2—broken; Ps 60:6—divide; Ps 108:8—Gilead

2 Samuel 2:9 Gilead: Num 32:1–42; Josh 13:8–11; Ps 108:8 Ashurites: The LXX read τοις Θασιρι, Thasiri; and the Vulgate Gessuri, "Geshurites;" but it is probable that for ashuri, "Ashurites," we should read ashairi, "Asherites," or those of the tribe of Asher. Gen 30:13; Num 1:40 over Jezreel: Josh 19:18 Reciprocal: Gen 25:3—Asshurim; Judg 20:1—with the; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 2 Sam 3:21—will gather; 1 Kgs 18:45—Ahab; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; 1 Chr 12:29—the greatest part of them; Ps 18:43—from; Ps 60:6—divide

2 Samuel 2:10 two years: Houbigant proposes to read shesh shanah, "six years" instead of shetayim shanim, "two years," of the text, which he contends is a solecism; for, in pure Hebrew, the words should be shetayim shanah; and this is the reading of twenty manuscripts; but two is acknowledged by all the versions and manuscripts yet collated. 2 Sam 2:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:14—Ishbosheth; Ps 18:43—from

2 Samuel 2:11 time: Heb. number of days, 2 Sam 5:4, 5; 1 Kgs 2:11; 1 Chr 3:4; 29:27 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Gen 35:27—Mamre; Num 13:22—Hebron; Josh 10:3—Hebron; 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; 2 Sam 2:4—the men of Judah; 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron; 2 Chr 11:10—Hebron

2 Samuel 2:12 AM 2951, BC 1053, An, Ex, Is, 438 Mahanaim: 2 Sam 17:14; Gen 32:2 Gibeon: Josh 9:3; 10:2, 4, 12; 18:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:29—Mahanaim; 2 Kgs 10:3—fight for

2 Samuel 2:13 Joab: 2 Sam 2:18; 8:16; 20:23; 1 Kgs 1:7; 2:28–35; 1 Chr 2:16 together: Heb. them together pool: Jer 41:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:8—in Gibeon; 2 Sam 24:2—Joab

2 Samuel 2:14 play before: 2 Sam 2:17, 26, 27; Prov 10:23; 17:14; 20:18; 25:8; 26:18, 19 Reciprocal: Judg 9:29—Increase thine army; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up to us; 2 Kgs

14:8—Come; 2 Chr 25:17—let us see

2 Samuel 2:16 by the head: Probably by the beard or hair of the head. Plutarch, in his *Apophthegms*, informs us, that all things being ready for a battle, Alexander's captains asked him whether he had anything else to command them. "Nothing," said he, "but that the Macedonians shave their beards." Parmenio wondering what he meant, "Dost thou not know," said he, "that in fight, there is no better hold than the beard?"

Helkathhazzurim: that is, the field of strong men, 2 Sam 2:16 Reciprocal: Josh 19:25—Helkath; 2 Sam 2:26—it will be; 1 Kgs 20:20—they slew; Acts 1:19—Aceldama

2 Samuel 2:17 Abner: 2 Sam 3:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:14—play before; 2 Sam 18:7—the people

2 Samuel 2:18 three: 1 Chr 2:15, 16; 11:26 was as light: 2 Sam 1:23; 1 Chr 12:8; Ps 147:10, 11; Eccl 9:11; Amos 2:14 foot: Heb. his feet a wild roe: Heb. one of the roes that is in the field, Ps 18:33; Song 2:17; 8:14; Hab 3:19, The word tzevee, rather denotes the gazelle or antelope (see note on Deut 15:22). Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:6—to Abishai; 2 Sam 2:13—Joab; 2 Sam 14:1—Joab; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 2 Sam 22:34—like hinds'; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 2 Sam 23:24—Asahel; 1 Chr 11:6—Joab; 1 Chr 11:20—Abishai; 1 Chr 27:7—Asahel; Joel 2:7—They shall run

2 Samuel 2:19 turned: 2 Sam 2:21; Josh 1:7; 23:6; 2 Kgs 22:2; Prov 4:27 following Abner: Heb. after Abner Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:27—for the blood; 2 Sam 3:30—because; Joel 2:7—They shall run

2 Samuel 2:21 and take thee: It seems that Asahel wished to get the armour of Abner as a trophy. armour: or, spoil, Judg 14:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:19—turned

2 Samuel 2:22 wherefore: 2 Kgs 14:10–12; Prov 29:1; Eccl 6:10 how then: 2 Sam 3:27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:17—why should; Ps 143:3—smitten

2 Samuel 2:23 the fifth rib: 2 Sam 3:27; 4:6; 5:6; 20:10 stood still: 2 Sam 20:12, 13

2 Samuel 2:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:1—Methegammah

2 Samuel 2:26 Shall: 2 Sam 2:14; Acts 7:26 sword: 2 Sam 11:25; Isa 1:20; Jer 2:30; 12:12; 46:10, 14; Hos 11:6 it will be: 2 Sam 2:16; Prov 17:14 how long: Job 18:2; 19:2; Ps 4:2; Jer 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 34:26—edge; Judg 9:38—General; Judg 21:6—repented them; 2 Sam 18:7—twenty thousand men; 2 Chr 11:4—against; Ps 133:1—how good; Prov 20:18—and; Prov 25:8—hastily; Jer 47:6—how long; Gal 5:15—General

2 Samuel 2:27 As God: This was spoken in allusion to the proposal of Abner (2 Sam 2:14) which led to the slaughter of twelve young men of each party, and thus provoked the battle. It is probable, that Joab had orders simply to act on the defensive, and would not have attacked the Israelites that day unless compelled; therefore the blame lay upon Abner and Israel. 1 Sam 25:26; Job 27:2 unless: 2 Sam 2:14; Prov 15:1; 17:14; 20:18; 25:8; Isa 47:7; Luke 14:31, 32 in the morning: Heb. from the morning gone up: or, gone away Reciprocal: Judg 9:38—General; Ps 133:1—how good; Gal 5:15—General

2 Samuel 2:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:3—blew; 2 Sam 18:16—blew the trumpet; 2 Sam 20:22—he blew

2 Samuel 2:29 Bithron: Bithron or Bether is probably the same as Betarus, which is placed in the Antonine Itinerary between Caesarea of Palestine and Diospolis or Lydda, 18 miles from the former, and 22 from the latter. The Jerusalem Itinerary mentions a place called Bethar, 16 miles from Caesarea, and 20 from Diospolis, which is probably the same. The Talmudists say that it was four miles distant from the sea. Song 2:17, Bether Mahanaim: 2 Sam 2:12

2 Samuel 2:31 three hundred: The slain of Israel, though greatly exceeding those of Judah, were not great. This might be owing to the directions given by David, to be as lenient as possible; but the death of Asahel seems to have stopped the pursuers, and greatly favoured the escape of the vanquished. 2 Sam 3:1; 1 Kgs 20:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:7—twenty thousand men

2 Samuel 2:32 buried: 1 Sam 17:58; 1 Chr 2:13–16; 2 Chr 16:14; 21:1 went: 2 Sam 5:1; Prov 22:29

CHAPTER 3

- 1 During the war David still waxes stronger;
- 2 Six sons are born to him in Hebron;
- 6 Abner, displeased with Ish-bosheth,
- 7 revolts to David;
- 13 David requires as a condition to bring him his wife Michal;
- 17 Abner, having communed with the Israelites, is feasted by David, and dismissed;
- 22 Joab returning from battle, is displeased with the king, and kills Abner;
- 28 David curses Joab;
- 31 and mourns for Abner.

2 Samuel 3:1 long war: 1 Kgs 14:30; 15:16, 32 between: Gen 3:15; Ps 45:3–5; Matt 10:35, 36; Gal 5:17; Eph 6:12 David waxed: 2 Sam 2:17; Esth 6:13; Job 8:7; 17:9; Ps 84:7; Prov 4:18, 19; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Rev 6:2 Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—let his hands; Josh 17:13—waxen strong; 2 Sam 2:31—three hundred; 2 Sam 5:10—General; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; 1 Chr 11:9—waxed greater and greater; 1 Chr 12:22—day by day; Esth 9:4—waxed; Ps 18:43—from; Ps 71:21—increase; Ps 89:23—I will

2 Samuel 3:2 sons born: 1 Chr 3:1–4 Amnon: 2 Sam 13:1–29; Gen 49:3, 4 Ahinoam: 1 Sam 25:43 Reciprocal: Deut 17:17—multiply wives; Judg 8:30—many wives; 1 Sam 30:5—two wives; 2 Sam 11:27—fetched her; 2 Sam 12:2—exceeding; 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron; 1 Kgs 11:3—seven hundred; 2 Chr 11:21—eighteen wives

2 Samuel 3:3 Chileab: 1 Chr 3:1, Daniel Abigail: 2 Sam 2:2; 1 Sam 25:3, 42 Absalom: 2 Sam 13:20–28; 14:24–33; 15:1–18; 17:1–14; 18:9–18, 33 Talmai: 2 Sam 13:37, 38 Geshur: Deut 3:14; Josh 13:13; 1 Sam 27:8 Reciprocal: Josh 12:5—unto the; Josh 13:2—Geshuri; 1 Sam 30:5—two wives; 2 Sam 13:1—Absalom; 2 Sam 14:23—Geshur; 2 Sam

15:10—Hebron; 1 Kgs 1:6—bare him

2 Samuel 3:4 Adonijah: 1 Kgs 1:5–18; 2:13–25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:6—bare him; 1 Kgs 1:11—Haggith; 1 Chr 3:2—Adonijah

2 Samuel 3:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:3—Eglah

2 Samuel 3:6 Abner: 2 Sam 2:8, 9; 2 Kgs 10:23; 2 Chr 25:8; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:9, 10; Joel 3:9–13; Matt 12:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:27—and smote; Prov 7:26—General

2 Samuel 3:7 Rizpah: 2 Sam 21:8–11 Wherefore: This action of Abner's seems a most evident proof that he intended to seize on the government; and it was so understood by Ish-bosheth; see parallel texts. gone in: 2 Sam 12:8; 16:21, 22; 1 Kgs 2:17, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Judg 19:1—a concubine; 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 2:8—Ishbosheth; 2 Sam 21:10—Rizpah; Prov 29:12—General

2 Samuel 3:8 Abner: Ps 76:10; Mark 6:18, 19 Amos I a dog's head: This was a proverbial expression among the Hebrews to denote whatever was deemed worthless and contemptible. Something similar to this was the answer of the Turkish commander at Beer, on the Euphrates, to a request made to see the castle. "Do they," said he, "take me for a child, or an ass's head, that they would feed me with sweet meats, and dupe me with a bit of cloth? No, they shall not see the castle." 2 Sam 9:8; 16:9; Deut 23:18; 1 Sam 24:14, 15; 2 Kgs 8:13 do show: 2 Sam 3:9, 18; 5:2; 1 Sam 15:28; Ps 2:1–4; Isa 37:23; Acts 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:43—Am; 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 2:8—Ishbosheth; 2 Sam 3:24—What hast

2 Samuel 3:9 So do God: 2 Sam 3:35; 19:13; Ruth 1:17; 1 Sam 3:17; 14:44; 25:22; 1 Kgs 19:2 as the Lord: 1 Sam 15:28; 16:1–13; 28:17; 1 Chr 12:23; Ps 89:3, 4, 19, 20, 35–37 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:23—God; 2 Kgs 6:31—God do so; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; Ps 89:49—thou

2 Samuel 3:10 from Dan: 2 Sam 17:11; 24:2; Judg 20:1; 1 Kgs 4:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:20—Dan; 2 Sam 3:21—will gather; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; 1 Chr 21:2—Beersheba

2 Samuel 3:11 because: 2 Sam 3:39 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:28—which belonged to Judah; Ps 60:2—broken

2 Samuel 3:12 Whose: 2 Sam 19:6; 20:1–13 Make: Ps 62:9; Luke 16:5–8 my hand: 2 Sam 3:21, 27; 5:1–3; 19:14, 41–43; 20:1, 2; 1 Chr 11:1–3; 12:38–40; Matt 21:8–10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:38—a prince; 2 Sam 8:15—over all Israel

2 Samuel 3:13 that is: Heb. saying Thou shalt: Gen 43:3; 44:23, 26 except: As Michal was not divorced, but violently separated from David, he had a legal right to demand her, and was justified in receiving her again. It is probable, also, that her marriage with Phaltiel was a force upon her inclinations; and whatever affections he might have for her, it was highly criminal for him to take another man's wife. David required Michal probably both out of affection for her, and to strengthen his interest, by asserting his affinity with the house of Saul. Michal: 2 Sam 3:20–23; 1 Sam 18:20–28; 19:11–17; 1 Chr 15:29 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; 1 Sam 14:49—name of the firstborn; 2 Sam 14:24—let him not

2 Samuel 3:14 Ishbosheth: 2 Sam 2:10 an hundred: 1 Sam 18:25, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 17:11—the flesh; Gen 29:18—I will serve; Gen 34:12—dowry; 1 Sam 25:44—Phalti; 2 Sam 6:16—Michal; 1 Chr 15:29—Michal

2 Samuel 3:15 Phaltiel: 1 Sam 25:44, Phalti

2 Samuel 3:16 along weeping: Heb. going and weeping, Prov 9:17, 18 Bahurim: 2 Sam 16:5; 17:18; 19:16; 1 Kgs 2:8 Reciprocal: Jer 41:6—weeping

2 Samuel 3:17 in times past: Heb. both yesterday and the third day, 2 Sam 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 1 Chr 11:10—to make; Ps 75:7—he putteth

2 Samuel 3:18 for the Lord: 2 Sam 3:9; 1 Sam 13:14; 15:28; 16:1, 12, 13; John 12:42, 43 By the hand: Ps 89:3, 4, 19–23; 132:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 1 Chr 11:10—to make; 1 Chr 12:23—according; Ps 60:6—God; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 78:70—chose

2 Samuel 3:19 Benjamin: 1 Sam 10:20, 21; 1 Chr 12:29; Ps 68:27

2 Samuel 3:20 David: Gen 26:30; 31:54; Esth 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; 2 Sam 3:13—Michal; 1 Chr 12:17—If ye be come

2 Samuel 3:21 will gather: 2 Sam 3:10, 12; 2:9; Phil 2:21 reign over: 1 Kgs 11:37; Ps 20:4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:54—did eat; 1 Sam 23:20—all the desire; 2 Sam 17:3—I will bring; 1 Kgs 11:21—Let me depart; 1 Chr 11:10—to make

2 Samuel 3:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:2—captains

2 Samuel 3:23 Reciprocal: Prov 17:26—to strike

2 Samuel 3:24 What hast: Joab and his brother Abishai, David's nephews, had been very faithful and highly useful to him in his distresses; and, from gratitude and natural affection, he had inadvertently permitted them to assume almost as much ascendancy over him as Abner had over the pusillanimous Ishbosheth: he trusted and feared them too much, and allowed them all the importance they claimed; which had emboldened them, especially Joab, to a high degree of presumption. 2 Sam 3:8, 39; 19:5–7; Num 23:11; John 18:35 Reciprocal: Gen 3:13—What; 1 Sam 13:11—What hast; 2 Sam 19:6—thou regardest; Prov 19:10—much

2 Samuel 3:25 that he came: 2 Sam 3:27; 2 Kgs 18:32 marg. John 7:12, 47; Rom 2:1 and to know: 2 Sam 10:3; Gen 42:9, 12, 16; Num 27:17; Deut 28:6; 1 Sam 29:4–6; Ps 121:8; Isa 37:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:6—thy going; 2 Sam 19:6—thou regardest; Prov 19:10—much

2 Samuel 3:26 he sent: Prov 26:23–26; 27:4–6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:32—my father

2 Samuel 3:27 took him: 2 Sam 20:9, 10; Deut 27:24; 1 Kgs 2:5, 32 quietly: or, peaceably, Jer 41:2, 6, 7 and smote: Joab was afraid that Abner, after rendering such essential service to David, would be made the general of the army; and therefore, under pretence of avenging the death of his brother, he treacherously assassinated the

unsuspecting and too-confiding Abner, and such was the power of this cool-blooded and nefarious murderer, that the king dared not bring him to justice for his crime. But, while Joab's conduct cannot be too severely reprobated, the justice of God is apparent in Abner's punishment; who, from ambition, had pertinaciously, against his conscience, opposed the declared will of God; and was induced by base resentment to desert Ish-bosheth, and offer his services to David. See note on 2 Sam 3:6, and see note on 2 Sam 4:6. for the blood: 2 Sam 2:19–23 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Exod 21:14—slay; Num 35:20—if he thrust; 1 Sam 14:50—the name of the captain; 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 2:22—how then; 2 Sam 2:23—the fifth rib; 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Sam 3:25—that he came; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 11:21—Thy servant; 2 Sam 13:26—let my brother; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; 1 Chr 11:6—Joab; 1 Chr 21:6—Joab; 1 Chr 27:21—Abner; Neh 6:2—Come; Ps 55:23—bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; Prov 7:26—General; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 26:26—Whose hatred is covered by deceit; Jer 9:8—one; Jer 41:1—they did; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Matt 26:48—Whomsoever

2 Samuel 3:28 guiltless: Gen 9:6; Exod 21:12; Num 35:33; Deut 21:1–9; Matt 27:24 blood: Heb. bloods, Gen 4:10 marg. Reciprocal: Num 32:22—be guiltless; Deut 21:8—lay not; Josh 2:19—his blood; 1 Sam 25:39—hath returned; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; 2 Sam 14:9—and the king; 2 Sam 16:8—the blood; 2 Sam 20:22—And Joab; 1 Kgs 2:31—and from; 1 Kgs 2:33—upon David; Ps 51:14—Deliver; Dan 6:14—and he; Matt 27:25—His; Acts 20:26—that

2 Samuel 3:29 rest: 2 Sam 1:16; Judg 9:24, 56, 57; 1 Kgs 2:31–34; Acts 28:4; Rev 16:6 let there: 1 Sam 2:32–36; 2 Kgs 5:27; Ps 109:8–19 fail: Heb. be cut off an issue: Lev 13:44–46; 2 Kgs 5:1 Reciprocal: Exod 21:19—upon his staff; Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; Lev 15:2—when any man; Josh 2:19—his blood; 1 Sam 25:39—hath returned; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; 2 Sam 14:9—and the king; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; 2 Sam 16:8—the blood; 2 Sam 19:13—room of Joab; 1 Kgs 2:33—return upon; 2 Kgs 15:5—the Lord; Ps 109:10—General; Ps 109:14—Let the; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; Dan 6:14—and he; Matt 27:25—His; Mark 1:40—a leper

2 Samuel 3:30 slew Abner: Prov 28:17; Acts 28:4 because: 2 Sam 2:19–23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:9—Abishai; 2 Sam 19:13—room of Joab; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 2 Sam 20:8—in Gibeon; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Chr 11:20—Abishai; 1 Chr 11:26—Asahel; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover

2 Samuel 3:31 And David: David, intending no doubt to punish Joab, and to lessen his authority with the people, commanded him to take upon him the office of chief mourner; but, as his revenge was gratified, his rival removed, and no heavier punishment inflicted, it is probable his hardened mind would feel but little objection to the ceremony. Rend: 2 Sam 1:2, 11; Gen 37:29, 34; Josh 7:6; Judg 11:35; 2 Kgs 19:1 bier: Heb. bed, Luke 7:14 Reciprocal: Num 14:6—rent their clothes; 2 Sam 11:26—she mourned; 2 Sam 13:31—all his servants; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 2 Kgs 5:8—rent his clothes; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Isa 15:3—their streets; Acts 8:2—made

2 Samuel 3:32 lifted: 2 Sam 1:12; 18:33; 1 Sam 30:4; Job 31:28; Prov 24:17; Luke 19:41, 42 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:12—in the sepulchre; 2 Sam 21:14—buried

2 Samuel 3:33 as a fool dieth: That is, as a bad man, as the word frequently signifies in

Scripture. 2 Sam 13:12, 13, 28, 29; Prov 18:7; Eccl 2:15, 16; Jer 17:11; Luke 12:19, 20
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; Jer 22:18—Ah my brother; Ezek 32:16—General

2 Samuel 3:34 hands: The hand of malefactors were usually secured with cords, and their feet with fetters; a custom to which David affectingly alludes in his lamentation over the dust of Abner. Thy hands, O Abner, were not bound, as found to be a malefactor, nor thy feet put in fetters; thou was treated with honour by him whose business it was to judge thee, and thy attachment to the house of Saul was esteemed rather generous than culpable: as the best of men may fall, so thou fellest by the sword of treachery, not of justice. Judg 16:21; Ps 107:10, 11 wicked men: Heb. children of iniquity, Job 24:14; Hos 6:9 wept: 2 Sam 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:21—Thy servant; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; Ezek 32:16—General

2 Samuel 3:35 cause: 2 Sam 12:17; Jer 16:7; Ezek 24:17, 22 So do: 2 Sam 3:9; Ruth 1:17 till the: 2 Sam 1:12; Judg 20:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:17—God; 1 Sam 20:13—The Lord do; 1 Kgs 2:23—God; 2 Kgs 6:31—God do so; 1 Chr 10:12—fasted

2 Samuel 3:36 pleased them: Heb. was good in their eyes as: 2 Sam 15:6, 13; Ps 62:9; Mark 7:37; 15:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 41:37—good; Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; 1 Chr 13:4—the thing; Acts 15:22—pleased

2 Samuel 3:37 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:7—bloody man; 1 Kgs 2:32—my father; 1 Chr 27:21—Abner

2 Samuel 3:38 a prince: 2 Sam 3:12; 2:8; 1 Sam 14:50, 51; Job 32:9

2 Samuel 3:39 I am: Exod 21:12; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Ps 75:10; 101:8; Prov 20:8; 25:5 weak: Heb. tender, 1 Chr 22:5; Isa 7:4 marg. Rom 13:4 the sons: 1 Chr 2:15, 16 too hard: 2 Sam 19:6, 7, 13 the Lord: 1 Kgs 2:5, 6, 33, 34; Ps 7:16; 28:4; 62:12; 2 Tim 4:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:11—because; 2 Sam 3:24—What hast; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 2 Sam 16:10—What have; 2 Sam 19:22—What have; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; Job 21:19—he rewardeth; Prov 17:26—to strike; Prov 19:10—much; Jer 38:5—for; Dan 6:16—the king; Matt 8:2—a leper

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner,
- 2 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron;
- 9 David causes them to be slain, and Ish-bosheth's head to be buried.

2 Samuel 4:1 his hands: 2 Sam 17:2; Ezra 4:4; Neh 6:9; Isa 13:7; 35:3; Jer 6:24; 50:43; Zeph 3:16 and all: Matt 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:31—Hebron

2 Samuel 4:2 captains: 2 Sam 3:22; 2 Kgs 5:2; 6:23 other: Heb. second Beeroth: Josh 9:17; 18:25 Reciprocal: Dan 11:26—that feed

2 Samuel 4:3; 1 Sam 31:7; Neh 11:33 Reciprocal: Josh 4:9—and they are there; 2 Sam 6:10—Gittite; 1 Chr 13:13—the Gittite

2 Samuel 4:4 Jonathan: 2 Sam 9:3 when the tidings: 1 Sam 29:1, 11; 31:1–10
Mephibosheth: 1 Chr 8:34; 9:40, Meribbaal Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:26—thy servant; 2 Sam
21:7—Mephibosheth; 1 Kgs 11:17—Hadad; Matt 24:19—General

2 Samuel 4:5 went: 2 Chr 24:25; 25:27; 33:24 lay on a bed: It is customary, in all hot
countries, to travel or work very early and very late, and to rest at noon, at which time
the heat most prevails. 2 Sam 11:2; 1 Kgs 16:9; Prov 24:33, 34; 1 Thess 5:3–7 Reciprocal: 2
Sam 2:8—Ishbosheth; Esth 2:21—and sought; Prov 29:12—General

2 Samuel 4:6 as though: It is still the custom of the East, according to Dr. PERRY, to allow
the soldiers a certain quantity of corn, with other articles of provision, together with
some pay, and as it was the custom also to grind the corn, as needed, at the break of
day, these two captains very naturally went the day before to the palace, where the
king's stores appear to have been kept, to fetch wheat, in order to distribute it to the
soldiers under them, to be ground at the accustomed hour in the morning. The princes
of the East, in those days, as appears from the history of David, reposed on their
couches till the cool of the evening: they therefore came in the heat of the day, when
they knew their master would be resting on his bed; and as it was a necessary to have
the corn before it was needed, their coming at this time, though it might be earlier than
usual, excited no suspicion. under: 2 Sam 2:23; 3:27; 20:10 Reciprocal: Deut 8:8—wheat;
2 Sam 2:8—Ishbosheth; Esth 2:21—and sought

2 Samuel 4:7 took his head: 1 Sam 17:54; 31:9; 2 Kgs 10:6, 7; Matt 14:11; Mark 6:28, 29.
When those difficulties dispirit us which should rather invigorate us and sharpen our
endeavours, we betray a carelessness of character which is soon taken advantage of by
our more watchful neighbours. Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty and ruin. The
idle soul is an easy prey to the destroyer. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:16—Let the Lord; 2 Sam
11:2—arose from

2 Samuel 4:8 sought: 1 Sam 18:11; 19:2–11, 15; 20:1; 23:15; 25:29; Ps 63:9, 10; 71:24; Matt
2:20 the Lord: 2 Sam 18:19, 31; 22:48; Luke 18:7, 8; Rev 6:10; 18:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam
20:16—Let the Lord; 1 Sam 24:4—the men; 2 Sam 16:8—the blood

2 Samuel 4:9 who hath: Gen 48:16; 1 Kgs 1:29; Ps 31:5–7; 34:6, 7, 17, 22; 71:23; 103:4;
106:10; 107:2; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; Ps 54:7—For he; Ps
71:17—hitherto; Ps 72:14—he shall; Prov 12:13—but; Prov 20:26—wise

2 Samuel 4:10 one: 2 Sam 1:2–16 thinking: etc. Heb. he was in his own eyes, as a bringer,
etc. who thought, etc. or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings. Reciprocal: 2
Sam 1:15—Go near; 2 Sam 18:13—wrought; 1 Chr 12:1—these are; Job 31:29—General;
Ps 101:7—He that worketh; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

2 Samuel 4:11 when wicked: 1 Kgs 2:32; Prov 25:26; Hab 1:4, 12; 1 John 3:12 require: 2
Sam 3:27, 39; Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 21:12; Num 35:31–34; Ps 9:12 from: Gen 4:11; 6:13; 7:23;
Exod 9:15; Ps 109:15; Prov 2:22; Jer 10:11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:4—wilt; Josh 2:19—his
blood; Job 31:29—General; Lam 1:6—all; Ezek 3:18—but; Ezek 33:6—his blood; Hab
1:13—the wicked; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; Heb 9:14—How

2 Samuel 4:12 slew them: 2 Sam 1:15; Ps 55:23; Matt 7:2 hanged: 2 Sam 21:9; Deut 21:22,

23 in the sepulchre: 2 Sam 3:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:14—buried; 1 Kgs 2:25—he fell; 1 Chr 8:33—Eshbaal; Lam 1:6—all

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The tribes come to Hebron and anoint David over Israel;
- 4 David's age;
- 6 He taking Zion from the Jebusites, dwells in it;
- 11 Hiram sends to David;
- 13 Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem;
- 17 David, directed by God, smites the Philistines at Baal-perazim;
- 22 and again at the mulberry trees.

2 Samuel 5:1 came: 1 Chr 11:1–3; 12:23–40 we: 2 Sam 19:13; Gen 29:14; Deut 17:15; Judg 9:2; Eph 5:30; Heb 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 2:23—bone; Gen 35:27—Mamre; Deut 33:7—let his hands; Josh 10:36—Hebron; Josh 21:11—is Hebron; 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; 2 Sam 2:32—went; 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Sam 6:1—General; 2 Sam 16:18—General; 2 Sam 19:12—my bones; 2 Sam 19:42—Because; 2 Sam 19:43—ten parts; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Ps 18:38—General; Ps 18:43—from; Ps 60:6—divide; Ps 118:10—All nations; Ps 141:6—they shall hear

2 Samuel 5:2 leddest out: Num 27:17; 1 Sam 18:13, 16; 25:28; Isa 55:4 feed: 2 Sam 7:7; 1 Sam 16:1, 12, 13; 25:30; Ps 78:70–72; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23; 37:24, 25; Mic 5:4; Matt 2:6; John 10:3, 4, 11 a captain: 1 Sam 9:16; 13:14; 2 Kgs 20:5; Isa 55:4; Heb 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 17:15—whom; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 1 Kgs 3:7—to go; 1 Chr 11:2—ruler; 1 Chr 12:18—thy God; 2 Chr 1:10—go out; 2 Chr 18:16—master; Job 29:25—chose out; Ps 60:6—God; Ps 75:3—I bear; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 78:71—feed; Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 121:8—thy going out; Acts 1:21—went; Acts 5:39—if; Acts 9:28—coming

2 Samuel 5:3 So all: Exod 3:16; 1 Chr 11:3 made: 1 Sam 11:15; 2 Kgs 11:17; 2 Chr 23:16; Neh 9:38 before: Judg 11:11; 1 Sam 23:18 anointed: 2 Sam 2:4; 1 Sam 16:13 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Gen 35:27—Mamre; Gen 49:8—thy father's; 1 Sam 8:4—the elders; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 1 Chr 10:14—turned; 1 Chr 14:8—anointed; 2 Chr 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 23:11—anointed him; Ps 21:3—preventest; Ps 55:20—broken; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Ps 75:2—When; Acts 13:22—he raised

2 Samuel 5:4 thirty: Luke 3:23 forty: 1 Chr 26:31; 29:27 Reciprocal: Gen 41:46—years; 2 Sam 2:11—time; 1 Kgs 1:1—old; 1 Kgs 2:11—reigned over; 1 Chr 3:4—there he reigned; Heb 11:33—through

2 Samuel 5:5 seven years: 2 Sam 2:11; 1 Kgs 2:11; 1 Chr 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; Gen 35:27—Mamre; 2 Sam 2:4—anointed; 2 Sam 8:15—over all Israel; 2 Sam 12:8—gave thee; 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron; 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 1 Chr 29:27—forty years; Ps 108:8—Gilead

2 Samuel 5:6 Jerusalem: Gen 14:18; Josh 10:3; Judg 1:8; Heb 7:1 the Jebusites: Josh 15:63;

18:28; Judg 1:8, 21; 19:10–12 which spake: etc. Dr. KENNICOTT's amended translation is as follows: "Who spake unto David, saying, Thou shalt not come in hither; for the blind and the lame shall drive thee away, by saying, David shall not come in hither" 2 Sam 5:8. "And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites, and through the subterraneous passage reacheth the lame and the blind, who hate the life of David—because the blind and the lame said, he shall not come into the house shall be chief and captain. So Joab, the son of Zeriaah, went up first, and was chief." Except: Jer 37:10 thinking, David cannot: or, saying, David shall not, etc Reciprocal: Judg 19:11—the Jebusites; 2 Sam 2:23—the fifth rib; 1 Chr 11:4—David; Neh 3:15—the stairs; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 10:5—he puffeth; Jer 21:13—Who

2 Samuel 5:7 Zion: Ps 2:6; 9:11; 48:12; 51:18; 87:2; 132:13; Isa 12:6; 59:20; Mic 4:2; Rom 9:33; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 the same: 2 Sam 5:9; 6:10; 1 Kgs 2:10; 3:1; 8:1; 1 Chr 11:7; 2 Chr 5:2; 24:16 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General; 1 Kgs 11:27—the city; Neh 3:15—the stairs; Neh 12:37—the stairs; Ps 20:2—out; Jer 21:13—Who; Mic 4:8—the strong; Zeph 1:10—from

2 Samuel 5:8 Whosoever: Josh 15:16, 17; 1 Sam 17:25 he shall be: 1 Chr 11:6–9 Wherefore: etc. or, Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, he shall not come into the house Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Jebusi; 2 Sam 5:6—which spake; 2 Sam 24:16—the Jebusite; Joel 2:7—climb

2 Samuel 5:9 city: 2 Sam 5:7 Millo: Judg 9:6, 20; 1 Kgs 9:15, 24; 11:27; 1 Chr 11:8; 2 Chr 32:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:20—the house of Millo; 1 Chr 11:5—the city; 1 Chr 15:1—houses; Ps 122:3—builded; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 29:1—the city; Ezek 21:20—the defenced; Zeph 1:10—from

2 Samuel 5:10 went on, and grew great: Heb. went going and growing, 2 Sam 3:1; Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44, 45; Luke 2:52 the Lord: Gen 21:22; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Judg 1:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:9—And I was; 1 Chr 11:9—waxed greater and greater; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Hag 2:4—for

2 Samuel 5:11 Hiram: 1 Kgs 5:1, 2, 8, 9; 1 Chr 14:1 masons: Heb. hewers of the stone of the wall they built: 2 Sam 7:2; 1 Kgs 7:1–12; Eccl 2:4–11; Jer 22:14–16 Reciprocal: Josh 19:29—Tyre; 1 Chr 22:2—masons; 1 Chr 22:4—cedar trees; 2 Chr 2:3—As thou didst; Ps 30:1—at the; Amos 1:9—brotherly covenant

2 Samuel 5:12 David: 2 Sam 7:16; 1 Chr 14:2 his people: 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Chr 2:11; Esth 4:14; Isa 1:25–27; Dan 2:30 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—his kingdom; 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 1 Chr 14:1—Hiram; 2 Chr 13:21—waxed

2 Samuel 5:13; Gen 25:5, 6; Deut 17:17; 1 Chr 3:9; 14:3–7; 2 Chr 11:18–21; 13:21 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Judg 8:30—many wives; Judg 19:1—a concubine; 1 Sam 25:43—his wives; 2 Sam 11:27—fetched her; 2 Sam 12:2—exceeding; 1 Kgs 11:3—seven hundred; 2 Chr 11:21—eighteen wives

2 Samuel 5:14 the names: 1 Chr 3:5–9; 14:4 Shammuah: or, Shimea, 1 Chr 3:5 Nathan: 2 Sam 12:1–7; Luke 2:31 Solomon: 2 Sam 12:24, 25; Matt 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:4—and in Jerusalem; 1 Chr 3:8—Eliphelet; Zech 12:12—Nathan; Luke 3:31—of Nathan

2 Samuel 5:15 Elishua: or, Elishama, 1 Chr 3:6; 14:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:7—Nogah

2 Samuel 5:16 Eliada: or, Beeliada, 1 Chr 14:7 Eliphalet: Eliphelet, 1 Chr 3:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:7—Nogah

2 Samuel 5:17 But when: 1 Chr 14:8, 9; Ps 2:1–5; Rev 11:15–18 the hold: 2 Sam 23:14; 1 Chr 11:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:4—anointed; 2 Sam 21:15—the Philistines; Ps 60:8—triumph

2 Samuel 5:18 the valley: 2 Sam 23:13; Gen 14:5; Josh 15:8; 1 Chr 11:15; Isa 17:5 Reciprocal: Josh 17:15—giants; 2 Sam 21:16—the giant; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 1 Chr 14:9—the valley

2 Samuel 5:19 inquired: 2 Sam 2:1; 1 Sam 23:2, 4; 30:7, 8; Jas 4:15 And the Lord: 2 Sam 5:23; Judg 20:28; 1 Sam 28:6; 30:8; 1 Kgs 22:6, 15–23; Prov 3:6 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—for I have; Deut 33:7—let his hands; Josh 6:2—I have; Josh 9:14—asked not; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Chr 14:10—inquired; 1 Chr 22:18—before the Lord; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 144:10—that giveth

2 Samuel 5:20 Baalperazim: that is, The plain of breaches, Isa 28:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:11—Baalperazim; 1 Chr 22:18—before the Lord; Ps 18:29—by thee; Lam 2:13—for

2 Samuel 5:21 David: Deut 7:5, 25; 1 Sam 5:2–6; 1 Chr 14:11, 12; Isa 37:19 burned them: or, took them away, Isa 46:1, 2; Jer 43:12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; 2 Kgs 10:26—and burned them; 2 Kgs 19:18—have cast; 2 Chr 25:14—his gods; Jer 22:28—a despised

2 Samuel 5:22 came up: 1 Kgs 20:22; 1 Chr 14:13 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; Josh 15:8—valley of the giants; Josh 17:15—giants; 2 Sam 21:15—the Philistines; 2 Sam 23:13—the valley; 1 Chr 11:15—in the; Ps 84:6—Baca; Isa 17:5—the valley

2 Samuel 5:23 inquired: 2 Sam 5:19 fetch: Josh 8:2, 7; 1 Chr 14:14; Matt 9:29, 30; 8:23–25; John 9:6, 7 the mulberry trees: The word bechaim, rendered mulberry trees, is rendered by Aquila, *απιων*, pear-trees, as the LXX also render in 1 Chr 14:14, 15; and so the Vulgate in both places has *pyrorum*. The Rabbins, however, believe bacha signifies the mulberry-tree; with whom Ursinus agrees. It more probably denotes a large shrub which the Arabs still call baca, from its distilling an odoriferous gum, from bachah to distil, as tears. Of this opinion is Celsius, who quotes a passage from Abulfadi, who describes it as a balsam shrub, having longish leaves, and bearing a large fruit with an acrid taste. M. Forskal mentions a tree by the name of beca, with leaves rather ovated, smooth, entire: its berries are poisonous to the sheep. Reciprocal: Josh 6:10—until the day; Judg 20:29—liers; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 30:8—inquired; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 14:20—fetch; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:44—whithersoever; 1 Chr 14:10—inquired; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Ps 84:6—Baca

2 Samuel 5:24 sound: 2 Kgs 7:6 thou shalt bestir: Judg 4:14; 7:15; 1 Sam 14:9–12; 1 Chr 14:15; Phil 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; Exod 11:4—will I go; Deut 33:7—let his hands; Josh 6:10—until the day; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up after me; 1 Sam 14:15—very

great trembling; 2 Kgs 13:17—The arrow; Ezek 3:13—the noise

2 Samuel 5:25 Geba: 1 Chr 14:16, Gibeon Gazer: Josh 16:10 Reciprocal: Ps 18:29—by thee; Isa 28:21—the valley

CHAPTER 6

- 1 David fetches the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart;
- 6 Uzzah is smitten at Perez-uzzah;
- 9 God blesses Obed-edom for the ark;
- 12 David brings the ark into Zion with sacrifices, and dances before it; for which Michal despises him;
- 17 He places it in a tabernacle with great joy and feasting;
- 20 Michal, reproving David for his religious joy, is childless to her death.

2 Samuel 6:1; 2 Sam 5:1; 1 Kgs 8:1; 1 Chr 13:1–4; Ps 132:1–6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:1—the king; 1 Chr 13:5—David; Acts 7:45—unto

2 Samuel 6:2 Baale: Josh 15:9, 10, 60, Baalah, i.e. Kirjath-jearim, 1 Sam 7:1; 1 Chr 13:5, 6 whose name: etc. or, at which the name, even the name of the Lord of hosts, was called upon, Lev 24:11–16; Isa 47:4; 54:5 dwelleth: Exod 25:18–22; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 8:6, 7; Ps 80:1; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 25:22—between; Num 4:5—and cover; Josh 18:14—Kirjathbaal; 1 Kgs 8:1—that they might bring; 2 Chr 1:4—the ark; Ps 78:67—General; Luke 19:37—the whole

2 Samuel 6:3 set: etc. Heb. made the ark of God to ride, Num 4:5–12; 7:9; 1 Sam 6:7 Gibeah: or, the hill Reciprocal: Exod 37:5—General; Josh 3:3—the priests; Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; 1 Sam 6:11—they laid; 1 Sam 7:1—Abinadab; 1 Chr 13:7—in a new cart; 1 Chr 15:13—ye did it

2 Samuel 6:4; 1 Sam 7:1, 2; 1 Chr 13:7 accompanying: Heb. with Reciprocal: Lev 8:7—the ephod

2 Samuel 6:5 David: 1 Sam 10:5; 16:16; 2 Kgs 3:15; 1 Chr 13:8; 15:10–24; Ps 47:5; 68:25–27; 150:3–5; Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15; Amos 5:23; 6:5 on all manner: This place should doubtless be corrected from the parallel place, 1 Chr 13:8; where, instead of bechol âtzey beroshim, which is literally, “with all trees or wood of fir,” we read bechol ʾoz oovesheerim, “with all their might, and with songs.” This makes a good sense, while the former makes none: the LXX have the same reading here, εν ισχυι, και εν ωδαις. Reciprocal: Exod 15:20—all the; 2 Sam 6:21—play; 1 Kgs 5:8—timber of fir; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 43:4—upon; Rev 14:2—harpers

2 Samuel 6:6 Nachon's: 1 Chr 13:9, he is called Chidon put forth: Even the Kohathites, who were appointed to carry the ark, after it was covered by the priests, were forbidden to touch it on pain of death; but Uzzah, who certainly was no priest, probably with some degree of irreverence, having presumed to lay his hand upon the ark, which perhaps was not covered, thus incurred the penalty due to his rashness. Num 4:15, 19, 20 shook it: or, stumbled Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; Num 4:18—General; Num

7:9—because; Num 17:13—any thing; Num 18:4—a stranger; 1 Kgs 8:1—that they might bring

2 Samuel 6:7 God smote: Lev 10:1–3; 1 Sam 6:19; 1 Chr 13:10; 15:2, 13; 1 Cor 11:30–32 error: or, rashness Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—anger; Lev 10:2—fire; Num 1:51—the stranger; Num 3:10—and the stranger; Num 4:15—they shall; Num 4:18—General; Num 18:4—a stranger; Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Chr 13:11—displeased; Lam 3:39—a man; Heb 9:7—errors; Heb 12:5—nor faint

2 Samuel 6:8 displeased: 1 Chr 13:11, 12; Jonah 4:1, 9 made: Heb. broken Perezuzzah: that is, The breach of Uzzah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:13—the Lord; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Lam 3:39—a man; Luke 8:37—besought

2 Samuel 6:9 afraid: Num 17:12, 13; 1 Sam 5:10, 11; 6:20; Ps 119:120; Isa 6:5; Luke 5:8, 9; 1 Pet 3:6 How shall: 1 Kgs 8:27; 1 Chr 13:11, 12; Job 25:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:7—The ark; 1 Sam 16:4—trembled; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Matt 25:25—General; Luke 8:37—besought; Luke 19:21—because; Acts 19:17—and fear

2 Samuel 6:10 Obededom: 1 Chr 13:13, 14; 15:18; 16:5; 26:4–8 Gittite: 2 Sam 4:3; 15:19; 18:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:7—the same; 2 Sam 15:18—Gittites; 1 Chr 11:5—the city; Matt 25:25—General

2 Samuel 6:11 the Lord blessed: Gen 30:27; 39:5, 23; Prov 3:9, 10; Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 13:13—Obededom; Prov 3:33—he blesseth

2 Samuel 6:12 because: Matt 10:42 So David: 1 Chr 15:1–3, 25; Ps 24:7–10; 68:24–27; 132:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 39:5—for Joseph's; Exod 20:24—will bless thee; 1 Kgs 8:1—that they might bring; 1 Chr 11:5—the city; 1 Chr 15:3—to bring up; 2 Chr 5:2—out; Neh 12:27—gladness; Ps 24:3—the hill

2 Samuel 6:13 when they: Num 4:15; 7:9; Josh 3:3; 1 Chr 15:2, 15, 25, 26 oxen: 1 Kgs 8:5; 2 Chr 5:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:9—the fatlings; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; Ps 66:15—I will offer

2 Samuel 6:14 danced: Exod 15:20; Judg 11:34; 21:21; Ps 30:11; 149:3; 150:4; Luke 15:25 with all his: Deut 6:5; Eccl 9:10; Col 3:23 girded: 1 Sam 2:18, 28; 22:18; 1 Chr 15:27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—ephod; Exod 32:19—the dancing; 1 Sam 19:24—stripped; 2 Sam 6:20—uncovered; 2 Sam 6:21—before; 2 Chr 20:27—forefront; Ezek 46:10—General; Hos 3:4—ephod

2 Samuel 6:15 David: Ps 132:18 with shouting: 1 Chr 15:16, 25, 28; Ezra 3:10, 11; Ps 47:1, 5, 6; 68:24–27 the sound: Num 10:1–10; Josh 6:4, 5; Ps 150:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:27—forefront

2 Samuel 6:16 And as: 1 Chr 15:29 Michal: 2 Sam 3:14 despised: 1 Chr 15:29; Ps 69:7; Isa 53:3; Acts 2:13; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 6:16—window; Gen 16:4—her mistress; Exod 15:20—all the; 2 Sam 6:20—Michal; 2 Sam 6:21—before; Esth 1:17—despise; Ps 149:3—in the dance; Prov 7:6—at the; Eccl 3:4—to dance; Song 2:8—leaping; Luke 6:23—leap

2 Samuel 6:17 they brought: 1 Chr 15:1; 16:1; 2 Chr 1:4; Ps 132:8 pitched: Heb. stretched offered: 1 Kgs 8:5, 62–65; 2 Chr 5:6; 7:5–7; Ezra 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:2—curtains; 2 Sam 12:20—the house; 2 Sam 15:25—habitation; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:15—before; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king’s burnt; 1 Chr 6:31—after that; 1 Chr 17:1—under curtains; 1 Chr 17:5—from tent to tent; Ps 20:2—out; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 66:15—I will offer; Ps 78:67—General; Ps 132:5—I find

2 Samuel 6:18 as soon: 1 Kgs 8:55; 1 Chr 16:2; 2 Chr 6:3; 30:18, 19, 27; Acts 3:26 he blessed: Gen 14:19; Exod 39:43; Lev 9:22, 23; Heb 7:1–7 Reciprocal: Josh 22:6—General; 2 Sam 6:20—bless; 2 Sam 19:39—blessed; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king’s burnt; 2 Chr 31:8—and his people

2 Samuel 6:19 he dealt: 1 Chr 16:3; 2 Chr 30:24; 35:7, 8, 12, 13; Neh 8:10; Ezek 45:17; Acts 20:35; Eph 4:8 So all the: 1 Kgs 8:66; 2 Chr 7:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 1 Chr 12:39—eating and drinking; 1 Chr 16:43—all the people; Song 2:5—flagons; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 5:14—multitudes

2 Samuel 6:20 bless: 2 Sam 6:18; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; 1 Chr 16:43; Ps 30 title Ps 101:2 Michal: 2 Sam 6:16; Ps 69:7–9; Mark 3:21 glorious: Neh 4:3, 4; Isa 53:2, 3; John 13:6; 1 Cor 4:10–13; Phil 2:7, 8 uncovered: We are only to understand by this expression that David had divested himself of his royal robes, in order to appear humble before the Lord, by assimilating himself to the condition of one of the priests or Levites: for we find that he was “girded with a linen ephod;” and consequently no part of his body was exposed, having only put off his outer garments. The terms uncovered or naked frequently mean no more than this in Scripture. 2 Sam 6:14, 16; 1 Sam 19:23, 24 vain fellows: Judg 9:4; Job 30:8 shamelessly: or, openly Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; Josh 22:6—General; 1 Sam 14:49—name of the firstborn; 1 Sam 24:14—the king; 2 Sam 19:39—blessed; 1 Chr 15:29—she despised; Job 2:10—as one; Isa 20:2—naked; Matt 5:22—Raca; John 21:7—naked; Heb 7:7—the less

2 Samuel 6:21 before: 2 Sam 6:14, 16; 1 Cor 10:31 chose: 1 Sam 13:14; 15:28; 16:1, 12; Ps 78:70–72; 89:19, 20; Acts 13:22 play: 2 Sam 6:5; 1 Chr 15:29 Reciprocal: Judg 21:21—dance; 2 Sam 7:8—ruler; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 1 Chr 17:7—ruler; Job 2:10—as one; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Acts 7:46—found; 2 Cor 5:13—it is to; 1 Thess 3:9—before

2 Samuel 6:22 more vile: Isa 50:6; 51:7; Matt 5:11, 12; Acts 5:41, 42; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 4:14 in mine: Gen 32:10; Job 40:4; 42:6; 1 Tim 1:15; 1 Pet 5:6 maidservants: or, handmaids I be had: 1 Sam 2:30 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 5:13—it is to

2 Samuel 6:23 Michal: 1 Sam 1:6–8; Isa 4:1; Hos 9:11; Luke 1:25 unto the day: 1 Sam 15:35; Isa 22:14; Matt 1:25 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:3—Eglah

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Nathan, first approving the purpose of David to build God a house,
- 4 after by the word of God forbids him;
- 12 God promises him benefits and blessings in his seed;

18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

2 Samuel 7:1 the king: 1 Chr 17:1–15; Dan 4:29, 30 the Lord: Josh 21:44; 23:1; 1 Kgs 5:4; 2 Chr 14:6; Ps 18 title Prov 16:7; Luke 1:74, 75 Reciprocal: Gen 49:15—rest; 2 Sam 7:11—have caused; 2 Sam 12:1—the Lord; 1 Chr 22:18—and hath; 1 Chr 23:25—The Lord; 1 Chr 28:2—I had in mine heart; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; Esth 1:2—sat; Job 34:29—When he giveth; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 89:23—I will; Ps 132:2—he sware; Mal 3:16—and the; Matt 25:16—went; Acts 7:46—found

2 Samuel 7:2 Nathan: 2 Sam 12:1; 1 Chr 29:29 I dwell: 2 Sam 5:11; 1 Chr 14:1; Jer 22:13–15; Hag 1:4 the ark: Ps 132:5; John 2:17; Acts 7:46 curtains: 2 Sam 6:17; Exod 26:1–14; 40:21; 1 Chr 16:1; 2 Chr 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 26:2—curtain; Exod 35:17—The hangings; 1 Sam 1:9—General; 2 Sam 11:11—The ark; 2 Sam 15:25—habitation; 2 Sam 16:11—came forth; 1 Kgs 1:8—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:26—General; 1 Kgs 4:5—son of Nathan; 1 Kgs 8:17—General; 1 Chr 3:5—Nathan; 1 Chr 13:2—and that it be; 1 Chr 17:1—as David; 1 Chr 22:7—it was in; 1 Chr 28:2—I had in mine heart; 2 Chr 6:7—General; 2 Chr 29:25—Nathan; Ps 30:1—at the; Jer 22:14—ceiled with cedar; Hos 12:9—yet; Zech 12:12—Nathan

2 Samuel 7:3 do: 2 Kgs 4:27 all that: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Kgs 8:17, 18; 1 Chr 22:7; 28:2; Ps 20:4; 37:4 for the: 1 Sam 10:7; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:7—Do all; 2 Kgs 20:5—Turn again; 1 Chr 17:2—for God; 2 Chr 6:7—General; Isa 38:5—and say

2 Samuel 7:4 that night: Num 12:6; 1 Chr 17:3; Amos 3:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:25—Nathan; 1 Chr 17:4—Thou shalt not

2 Samuel 7:5 my servant David: Heb. to my servant, to David Shalt: 1 Kgs 5:3; 8:16–19; 1 Chr 17:4; 22:7, 8; 23:3–32 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; 1 Kgs 3:6—thy servant; 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; 1 Chr 28:3—Thou shalt; Isa 66:1—where is the house; John 10:35—unto

2 Samuel 7:6 I have not: Josh 18:1; 1 Kgs 8:16; 1 Chr 17:5, 6 walked: Exod 33:14, 15; 40:35–38; Lev 26:23, 24, 27, 28; Num 10:33–36; Deut 23:14; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 2:1 tent: Exod 40:18, 19, 34; Acts 7:44 Reciprocal: Exod 26:36—the tent; 2 Sam 11:11—The ark; 2 Chr 6:5—Since the day

2 Samuel 7:7 walked: Lev 26:11, 12 any of the tribes: 1 Chr 17:6, any of the judges, Instead of שִׁבְטֵי, shivtey, “tribes,” we should probably read, with Houbigant, Drs.

WATERLAND and A. CLARKE, and others, שֹׁפְטֵי, shophtey, “judges;” which is the reading in the parallel passage. Indeed there is but one letter of difference between them, and letters which might be easily mistaken for each other; the apex under the upper stroke of the, pay, being the only mark to distinguish it from the, baith. Compare with 2 Sam 7:11. feed: 2 Sam 5:2; Ps 78:71, 72; Isa 40:11; Jer 3:15; 23:4; Ezek 34:2, 15, 23; Mic 5:4; Matt 2:6 marg. John 21:15–17; Acts 20:28; 21:28; 1 Pet 5:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:16—Since; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; 2 Chr 6:5—Since the day; Ps 28:9—feed

2 Samuel 7:8 I took thee: 1 Sam 16:11, 12; 1 Chr 17:7; Ps 78:70 following: Heb. after ruler: 2 Sam 6:21; 12:7; 1 Sam 9:16; 10:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 2 Sam 14:13—people; 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 2 Sam 23:1—raised; 1 Kgs 3:6—great; 1

Kgs 8:16—I chose David; 1 Chr 14:2—his kingdom; 1 Chr 28:4—chose me; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; 2 Chr 32:28—cotes; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 89:19—Then; Ps 89:21—With; Ps 113:7—needy; Prov 25:6—in the presence; Isa 55:3—the sure; Amos 7:15—took; Luke 1:48—regarded; Acts 7:46—found; Acts 13:22—he raised

2 Samuel 7:9 And I was: 2 Sam 5:10; 8:6, 14; 22:30, 34–38; 1 Sam 18:14; 1 Chr 17:8 cut off: 2 Sam 22:1; 1 Sam 31:6; Ps 18:37–42; 89:23 out of thy sight: Heb. from thy face a great: Gen 12:2; 1 Sam 2:8; 1 Chr 17:8; Ps 113:7, 8; Luke 1:52 like unto: Ps 87:3–6 Reciprocal: Exod 11:3—Moses; Deut 33:7—and be thou; Josh 6:27—his fame; 2 Sam 8:13—gat him; 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 2 Sam 23:1—raised; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 27:6—above

2 Samuel 7:10 plant them: 1 Chr 17:9; Ps 44:4; 80:8; Jer 18:9; 24:6; Ezek 37:25–27; Amos 9:15 neither: Ps 89:22, 23; Isa 60:18; Ezek 28:24; Hos 2:18; Rev 21:4 as beforetime: Exod 1:13, 14, 22; Judg 4:3; 6:2–6; 1 Sam 13:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:8—will I make; 2 Chr 33:8—will I; Ps 44:7—But; Ps 89:3—made; Jer 11:17—that

2 Samuel 7:11 since: Judg 2:14–16; 1 Sam 12:9–11; Ps 106:42 have caused: 2 Sam 7:1; Job 5:18, 19; 34:29; Ps 46:9 he will make: 2 Sam 7:27; Exod 1:21; 1 Kgs 2:24; 11:38; 1 Chr 17:10; 22:10; Ps 89:3, 4; 127:1; Prov 14:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:7—any of the tribes; 2 Sam 7:19—but thou; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Chr 23:25—The Lord; Luke 1:32—give; Acts 2:30—knowing; Acts 13:20—he gave; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Heb 11:33—obtained

2 Samuel 7:12 And when: 1 Kgs 2:1; 8:20 sleep: Deut 31:16; 1 Kgs 1:21; Dan 12:2; Acts 13:36; 1 Cor 15:51; 1 Thess 4:14 I will set: Gen 15:4; 1 Kgs 8:20; 1 Chr 17:11; Ps 89:29; 132:11, 12; Isa 9:7; 11:1–3, 10; Matt 22:42–44; Acts 2:30 Reciprocal: Gen 47:29—must die; Judg 2:10—General; 2 Sam 12:24—she bare; 2 Sam 22:51—seed; 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:26—General; 1 Kgs 2:4—fail; 1 Kgs 2:12—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 1 Kgs 5:5—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 7:21—Jachin; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; 1 Kgs 8:24—thou spakest; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; 1 Kgs 22:40—slept; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 10:35—Jehu slept; 2 Kgs 13:13—slept; 2 Kgs 14:16—Jehoash; 2 Kgs 15:38—Jotham; 1 Chr 22:9—a son; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise; 2 Chr 6:9—thy son; 2 Chr 6:15—and spakest; 2 Chr 6:16—saying; 2 Chr 9:31—slept; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; 2 Chr 21:7—as he promised; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 119:42—for I trust; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:3—which

2 Samuel 7:13 He shall: 1 Kgs 5:5; 6:12; 8:19; 1 Chr 17:11, 12; 22:9, 10; 28:6, 10; Zech 6:13; Matt 16:18; Luke 1:31–33; Heb 3:3; 1 Pet 2:5 I will stablish: 2 Sam 7:16; 1 Chr 28:7; Ps 89:4, 21, 29, 36, 37; Isa 9:7; 49:8; Luke 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 2 Sam 22:51—seed; 1 Kgs 2:4—fail; 1 Kgs 2:12—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 1 Chr 18:12—slew of the Edomites; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 6:9—thy son; 2 Chr 7:18—stablish; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; Job 36:7—he doth; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 28:5—not build; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Jer 30:21—governor; Matt 1:1—the son of David; John 12:34—Christ; Acts 7:47—General; Acts 26:6—the promise

2 Samuel 7:14 I will be: 1 Chr 17:13; 28:6; Ps 89:20–37; Matt 3:17; Heb 1:5 If he: Ps 89:30–35 I will: Deut 8:5; Job 5:17; Ps 94:12, 13; Prov 3:11, 12; Jer 30:11; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb

12:5–11; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; 2 Sam 7:15—But my; 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 1 Kgs 9:6—if ye; 1 Kgs 11:14—an adversary; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons; Ps 66:20—General; Ps 89:26—Thou; Ps 89:32—General; Prov 11:31—General; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; Ezek 21:10—General; Hos 11:4—of a; Acts 13:34—the sure; Heb 12:6—and scourgeth

2 Samuel 7:15 But my: 2 Sam 7:14, 16; 1 Sam 19:24; Ps 89:28, 34; Isa 55:3; Acts 13:34–37 as I took: 1 Sam 15:23, 28; 16:14; 1 Kgs 11:13, 34–36; Isa 9:7; 37:35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 20:13—he hath been with my father; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 1 Chr 17:13—I will not; 2 Chr 6:5—neither chose; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 51:11—take; Ps 66:20—General; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Ps 89:49—thou; Prov 11:31—General; Luke 19:26—and from; Acts 13:22—when

2 Samuel 7:16; 2 Sam 7:13; Gen 49:10; 2 Kgs 19:34; 1 Chr 17:13, 14; Ps 45:6; 72:5, 17–19; 89:36, 37; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44; 7:14; Matt 16:18; Luke 1:32, 33; John 12:34; Heb 1:8; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 2 Sam 5:12—David; 2 Sam 7:15—But my; 1 Kgs 2:4—fail; 1 Kgs 8:24—thou spakest; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Kgs 11:13—Howbeit; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; 1 Kgs 11:38—build the; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Chr 14:2—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:5—neither chose; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Ps 89:28—mercy; Prov 12:7—the house; Prov 27:24—doth; Isa 7:2—the house; Isa 16:5—in the; Jer 17:25—sitting; Matt 1:1—the son of David

2 Samuel 7:17; 1 Chr 17:15; Acts 20:20, 27; 1 Cor 15:3

2 Samuel 7:18 sat: 1 Chr 17:16; Isa 37:14 Who am I: Gen 32:10; Exod 3:11; Judg 6:15; 1 Sam 9:21; 15:17; 18:18; Ps 8:4; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:21—wondering at; 2 Sam 12:20—the house; 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 2 Kgs 19:15—prayed; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; 2 Chr 2:6—who am I then; Ps 60:6—rejoice; Isa 37:15—General; Jer 32:16—I Prayed; Luke 1:48—regarded; Acts 7:46—found; 1 Thess 3:9—what

2 Samuel 7:19 And this: 2 Sam 12:8; Num 16:9, 13 but thou: 2 Sam 7:11–16; 1 Chr 17:17 And is this: Ps 36:7; Isa 55:8, 9; Eph 2:7; 3:19, 20 manner: Heb. law Reciprocal: Ps 21:5—glory; Ezek 34:18—a small; Matt 7:11—how; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 19:25—Lord; Acts 7:46—found; 1 John 3:1—what

2 Samuel 7:20 knowest: Gen 18:19; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 139:1; John 2:25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:18—the honour; Ps 108:7—I will rejoice; John 21:15—thou knowest

2 Samuel 7:21 thy word's: Num 23:19; Deut 9:5; Josh 23:14, 15; Ps 115:1; 138:2; Matt 24:35; Luke 1:54, 55, 72 according: Matt 11:26; Luke 10:21; 12:32; 1 Cor 1:1; Eph 1:9; 3:11

2 Samuel 7:22 Wherefore: Deut 3:24; 1 Chr 16:25; 2 Chr 2:5; Ps 48:1; 86:10; 96:4; 135:5; 145:3; Ezek 36:22, 32 none: Exod 15:11; Deut 4:35; 32:39; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 86:8; 89:6, 8; Isa 40:18, 25; 45:5, 18, 22; Jer 10:6, 7; Mic 7:18 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; Dan 2:45—the great

2 Samuel 7:23 what one: Deut 4:7, 8, 32–34; 33:29; Ps 147:20; Rom 3:1, 2 went: Exod 3:7, 8; 19:5, 6; Num 14:13, 14; Ps 111:9; Isa 63:7–14; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 5:9 make him: Exod 9:16; Josh 7:9; 1 Chr 17:21; Isa 63:12, 14; Ezek 20:9; Eph 1:6 great things: Deut

10:21; Ps 40:5; 65:5; 66:3; 106:22; 145:6 thy people: Deut 9:26; 15:15; Neh 1:10 nations and their gods: Exod 12:12 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 6:7—will take; Exod 15:16—which thou; Exod 33:16—separated; Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; Isa 48:20—utter it even; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 32:20—and hast; Mic 6:4—and redeemed

2 Samuel 7:24 confirmed: Gen 17:7; Deut 26:18 art become: 2 Sam 7:23; Exod 15:2; Deut 27:9; 1 Chr 17:22; Ps 48:14; Isa 12:2; Jer 31:1, 33; 32:38; Hos 1:10; Zech 13:9; John 1:12; Rom 9:25, 26; 1 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—will take

2 Samuel 7:25 establish it: Gen 32:12; Ps 119:49; Jer 11:4, 5; Ezek 36:37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:23—the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake; 1 Kgs 8:26—let thy word; 1 Chr 17:23—let the thing; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise; 2 Chr 6:17—let thy; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; Ps 119:38—Stablish; Ps 119:170—deliver me; Ps 143:1—thy faithfulness; Luke 1:38—Behold

2 Samuel 7:26 let thy: 1 Chr 17:23, 24; 29:10–13; Ps 72:18, 19; 115:1; Matt 6:9; John 12:28 before thee: Gen 17:18; 1 Chr 17:23, 24; Ps 89:36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:38—build the; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; Prov 12:7—the house; Prov 24:3—it is; Isa 37:16—Lord; Luke 1:69—in

2 Samuel 7:27 revealed: Heb. opened the ear, Ruth 4:4; 1 Sam 9:15 marg. Ps 40:6 I will: 2 Sam 7:11 found: 1 Chr 17:25, 26; Ps 10:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—speaking; Exod 1:21—made them; Exod 35:21—General; 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:24—made me; 1 Kgs 8:25—keep with thy; Job 33:16—openeth; Ps 28:5—not build; Ps 119:25—according

2 Samuel 7:28 thy words: Num 23:19; John 17:17; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake

2 Samuel 7:29 let it please thee to bless: Heb. be thou pleased and bless, Num 6:24–26; 1 Chr 17:27; Ps 115:12–15 for ever: 2 Sam 22:51 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:12—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; Ps 89:4—General

CHAPTER 8

- 1 David subdues the Philistines and the Moabites;
- 3 He smites Hadadezer, and the Syrians;
- 9 Toi sends Joram with presents to bless him;
- 11 The presents and the spoil David dedicates to God;
- 14 He puts garrisons in Edom;
- 16 David's officers.

2 Samuel 8:1 AM 2964, BC 1040, An, Ex, Is, 451 And after: 2 Sam 7:9; 21:15–22 Methegammah: or, the bridle of Ammah, 2 Sam 2:24; 1 Chr 18:1–17, Gath, In the parallel passage of Chronicles, we read, “David took Gath and her towns;” and it is probable, that Gath and its districts were called Metheg-ammah in David's time; which, being unusual or becoming obsolete, in the time of the author of the Chronicles, led

him thus to explain it. Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 27:29—Let people; Judg 13:5—begin; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 2 Chr 26:6—the wall of Gath; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 18:38—General; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 60:8—triumph; Ps 68:30—Rebuke; Ps 108:9—Moab; Ps 118:10—All nations; Ezek 25:15—to destroy; Heb 11:33—through; Heb 11:34—turned

2 Samuel 8:2 he smote: Num 24:17; Judg 3:29, 30; 1 Sam 14:47; Ps 60:8; 83:6; 108:9 measured: 2 Sam 12:31 And so: 2 Sam 8:6, 12–14; 2 Kgs 1:1; 3:4–27; 1 Chr 18:2 brought gifts: 1 Sam 10:27; 2 Chr 26:8; Ps 72:10, 11; Isa 36:16 Reciprocal: Deut 23:6—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 2 Kgs 3:25—beat down; 2 Kgs 17:3—presents; 2 Chr 17:11—brought; Ps 68:30—every; Isa 16:1—the lamb; Isa 34:11—stretch; Lam 2:8—stretched; Ezek 24:6—let no; Amos 7:7—a wall; Mic 1:14—give

2 Samuel 8:3 Hadadezer: 1 Chr 18:3, Hadarezer Zobah: 2 Sam 10:6; 1 Sam 14:47; 1 Kgs 11:23, 24; Ps 60 title at the river: Gen 15:18; Exod 23:31; Deut 11:24; 1 Kgs 4:21; Ps 72:8 Reciprocal: Deut 1:7—the great; 2 Sam 10:16—Hadarezer; 1 Chr 19:6—Zobah; 2 Chr 8:3—Hamathzobah; Ezra 4:16—thou shalt have; Rev 9:14—the great

2 Samuel 8:4 from him: or, of his chariots: As 1 Chr 18:4 seven hundred. In the parallel place in Chronicles it is “seven thousand horsemen”, a far more probable number. The letter ז, zayin, with a dot upon it stands for seven thousand, and the final letter ך, noon, for seven hundred. The great similarity of these letters might easily cause the one to be mistaken for the other, and so produce an error in this place. David houghed, Deut 17:16; Josh 11:6, 9; Ps 20:7; 33:16, 17 reserved: 1 Kgs 10:26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:18—fled; 1 Kgs 4:26—forty thousand; Jer 17:25—riding

2 Samuel 8:5 And when: 1 Kgs 11:23–25; 1 Chr 18:5, 6; Isa 7:8 came: Job 9:13; Ps 83:4–8; Isa 8:9, 10; 31:3 Zobah: From 2 Chr 8:3, we learn that Zobah was the district in which Tadmor or Palmyra was situated; and consequently lay between the land of Israel and the Euphrates. The capital was probably the same as the Sabe mentioned by Ptolemy as a city of Arabia Deserta. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:6—Syrians of Bethrehob; Ezek 27:16—Syria; Rom 13:6—attending

2 Samuel 8:6 garrisons: 2 Sam 8:14; 23:14; 1 Sam 13:3; 14:1, 6, 15; 2 Chr 17:2; Ps 18:34–46 became: 2 Sam 8:2 the Lord: 2 Sam 8:14; 7:9; 1 Chr 18:13; Ps 5:11, 12; 121:7, 8; 140:7; 144:1, 2; Prov 21:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 1 Kgs 2:3—whithersoever; 2 Kgs 14:28—Damascus; 2 Kgs 17:3—presents; 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; 1 Chr 18:5—the Syrians; Ps 144:10—that giveth; Song 7:4—Damascus; Isa 7:8—For the head; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present; Matt 4:24—Syria; Acts 21:3—Syria; Acts 22:6—Damascus

2 Samuel 8:7 shields: 1 Kgs 10:16, 17; 14:26, 27; 1 Chr 18:7; 2 Chr 9:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated; 2 Kgs 11:10—king David's spears; 2 Chr 23:9—spears

2 Samuel 8:8 Betah: Probably the same as Bathne in Syria, between Beroëa and Hierapolis. 1 Chr 18:8, Tibhath, Chun Berothai: Berothai is probably the Barathena of Ptolemy, which he mentions, along with Sabe, as a city of Arabia Deserta, in the confines of the Palmyrenian district. exceeding: 1 Chr 22:14, 16; 29:7; 2 Chr 4:1–18

Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:23—over his guard; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; Ps 68:30—every; Ezek 47:16—Berothah

2 Samuel 8:9 Toi: 1 Chr 18:9, Tou Hamath: Amos 6:2 Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; Num 13:21—Hamath; Num 34:8—the entrance; 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; Isa 10:9—Hamath; Isa 36:19—Hamath; Jer 39:5—Hamath; Jer 49:23—Hamath; Jer 52:27—Riblah

2 Samuel 8:10 Joram: 1 Chr 18:10, Hadoram salute him: Heb. ask him of peace, Gen 43:27; Isa 39:1 to bless him: 1 Sam 13:10 marg. 1 Kgs 1:47; Ps 129:8 had wars: Heb. was a man of wars brought with him: Heb. in his hand were. Reciprocal: Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Gen 47:10—General; 2 Sam 19:9—The king; 1 Kgs 5:1—sent; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 2 Kgs 20:12—sent letters; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; Isa 14:32—shall one; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Acts 25:13—unto

2 Samuel 8:11 Which: 1 Kgs 7:51; 1 Chr 18:11; 22:14–16; 26:26–28; 29:2; Mic 4:13 Reciprocal: Num 31:28—levy; Josh 6:19—all the silver; 1 Chr 20:2—and he brought; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts

2 Samuel 8:12 Syria: 2 Sam 10:11, 14; 12:26–31; 1 Chr 18:11 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 31:28—levy; 2 Sam 8:2—And so; 2 Sam 10:6—Syrians of Bethrehob; 1 Chr 4:43—the rest; 1 Chr 20:2—and he brought; Ps 60:1—when he strove

2 Samuel 8:13 gat him: 2 Sam 7:9; 1 Chr 18:12; Ps 60 title smiting: Heb. his smiting the valley of salt: 2 Kgs 14:7; 2 Chr 25:11 being: or, slaying Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—and let; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; 2 Chr 26:8—his name

2 Samuel 8:14 all they: Gen 25:23; 27:29, 37, 40; Num 24:18; 1 Kgs 22:47; 1 Chr 18:13; Ps 60:8, 9; 108:9, 10 the Lord: 2 Sam 8:6; Ps 121:4–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:9—And I was; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 1 Kgs 2:3—whithersoever; 1 Kgs 11:15—when David; 2 Kgs 8:20—made a king; 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; 1 Chr 18:12—slew of the Edomites; Ps 139:3—my path; Ps 140:7—thou hast covered; Rom 9:12—The elder

2 Samuel 8:15 over all Israel: 2 Sam 3:12; 5:5 David executed: 2 Sam 23:3, 4; 1 Chr 18:14; Ps 45:6, 7; 72:2; 75:2; 78:71, 72; 89:14; 101:1–8; Isa 9:7; Jer 22:15, 16; 23:5, 6; Amos 5:15, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:3—there is; 1 Kgs 4:2—the princes; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 2 Kgs 15:5—judging; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 119:121—I have; Prov 29:4—king; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 1:21—it was full; Isa 11:4—But with; Jer 21:12—Execute; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness

2 Samuel 8:16 Joab: 2 Sam 19:13; 20:23; 1 Chr 11:6; 18:15–17 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 4:3 recorder: or, remembrancer, or writer of chronicles Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:13—Joab; 2 Sam 20:7—General; 2 Sam 24:2—Joab; 1 Kgs 1:7—Joab; 2 Kgs 18:18—the recorder; 2 Chr 34:8—recorder; Isa 36:3—Shebna

2 Samuel 8:17 Zadok: 1 Chr 6:8, 53; 24:3, 4 and Seraiah: 1 Chr 18:16, Shavsha scribe: or, secretary Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 2 Sam 20:25—Sheva; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok; 2 Kgs 12:10—the king's; 2 Kgs 18:18—the scribe; 1 Chr 12:28—Zadok; 1 Chr

15:11—Zadok; Ezra 4:8—scribe; Ezra 7:2—Zadok; Isa 36:3—Shebna; Jer 36:10—the scribe; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

2 Samuel 8:18 Benaiah: 1 Kgs 1:44; 2:34, 35; 1 Chr 18:17 the Cherethites: 2 Sam 15:18; 20:7, 23; 23:20–23; 1 Sam 30:14; Ezek 25:16; Zeph 2:5 chief rulers: or, princes, 2 Sam 20:26 Reciprocal: Gen 41:45—priest of; Gen 41:50—priest; Gen 47:22—of the priests; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok; 1 Kgs 1:38—the Cherethites; 1 Kgs 4:5—the principal; 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah; 2 Chr 12:10—the chief; Ps 122:5—the thrones; Jer 7:16—I will

CHAPTER 9

- 1 David by Ziba sends for Mephibosheth;
- 7 For Jonathan's sake he entertains him at his table, and restores him all that was Saul's;
- 9 He makes Ziba his farmer.

2 Samuel 9:1 show him: 2 Sam 1:26; 1 Sam 18:1–4; 20:14–17, 42; 23:16–18; 1 Kgs 2:7; Prov 27:10; Matt 10:42; 25:40; Mark 9:41; John 19:26, 27; Phlm 1:9–12; 1 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 40:14—show; Josh 2:14—when the Lord; Ruth 2:20—hath not; 1 Sam 18:3—made a covenant; 1 Sam 20:15—thou shalt; 1 Sam 23:18—General; 2 Sam 9:7—for I will; 1 Chr 19:2—I will show; Prov 17:17—General; Prov 18:24—that hath; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Phlm 1:10—my son

2 Samuel 9:2 a servant: Gen 15:2, 3; 24:2; 39:6 was Ziba: 2 Sam 16:1–4; 19:17, 27–29

2 Samuel 9:3 the kindness of God: That is, the highest degree of kindness; as the hail of God is very great hail; the mountains of God exceeding high mountains; besides which, this kindness was according to the covenant of God made between him and Jonathan. Deut 4:37; 10:15; 1 Sam 20:14–17; Matt 5:44, 45; Luke 6:36; Titus 3:3, 4 yet a son: 2 Sam 4:4; 19:26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:6—I also; 2 Sam 9:7—for I will; 2 Sam 9:13—was lame

2 Samuel 9:4 Machir: 2 Sam 17:27–29 Lodebar: This place appears to have been situated beyond Jordan; and was probably, as Reland supposes, the same as Debir or Lidbir, Josh 13:26.

2 Samuel 9:5 Reciprocal: Josh 13:26—Debir

2 Samuel 9:6 Mephibosheth: 1 Chr 8:34; 9:40, called Meribbaal he fell: Gen 18:2; 33:3; 1 Sam 20:41; 25:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:12—Here I am; 2 Sam 1:7—Here am I; 2 Sam 19:24—Mephibosheth; 1 Kgs 1:31—did reverence

2 Samuel 9:7 Fear not: Gen 43:18, 23; 50:18–21; 1 Sam 12:19, 20, 24; Isa 35:3, 4; Mark 5:33, 34; Luke 1:12, 13, 29, 30 for I will: 2 Sam 9:1, 3; Ruth 2:11, 12; 2 Tim 1:16–18 eat bread: 2 Sam 9:11; 19:28, 33; 1 Kgs 2:7; Ps 41:9; Jer 25:33, 34; Matt 6:11; Luke 22:30; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—eat bread; 2 Sam 2:6—I also; 2 Sam 9:10—shall eat bread; 2 Sam 9:13—he did eat; 2 Kgs 8:6—Restore all; 2 Kgs 25:29—he did eat bread; 1 Chr 19:2—I will show; Neh 5:17—at my table; Esth 8:2—Esther set; Jer 52:33—he did; Dan 5:2—father; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch

2 Samuel 9:8 a dead dog: 2 Sam 3:8; 16:9; 1 Sam 24:14, 15; 26:20; Matt 15:26, 27
Reciprocal: Ruth 2:10—Why have; 1 Sam 17:43—Am; 2 Sam 19:28—didst thou; 2 Sam
24:20—bowed; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog

2 Samuel 9:9 I have given: 2 Sam 16:4; 19:29; 1 Sam 9:1; Isa 32:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam
16:1—Ziba; 2 Sam 16:3—where is; Luke 22:30—eat

2 Samuel 9:10 shall eat bread: The eating at courts was of two kinds; the one public and
ceremonious, the other private. Sir John Chardin understands those passages which
speak of a right to eat at the royal table, as pointing out a right to a seat there, when the
repast was public and solemn. So in a manuscript Note on 1 Kgs 2:7, he tells us that it
was to be understood of the majilis, (the term for an assembly of lords, or a public
feast,) and not of the daily and ordinary repast. Hence, though Mephibosheth was to
eat at all public times at the king's table, yet he would want the produce of his lands
for food at other times, which it was necessary for Ziba to understand. 2 Sam 9:7, 11–13;
19:28; 2 Kgs 25:29; Luke 14:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:13—he did eat; 2 Sam 16:3—where is;
2 Sam 19:17—Ziba; 2 Sam 21:7—Mephibosheth; 1 Chr 8:34—Meribbaal; Jer 52:34—there
was; Luke 22:30—eat

2 Samuel 9:11 Ziba: 2 Sam 19:17 According: 2 Sam 16:1–4; 19:26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam
9:7—eat bread; 2 Sam 9:10—shall eat bread; 2 Sam 9:13—he did eat; 2 Sam
19:33—Come thou

2 Samuel 9:12 son: 1 Chr 8:8, 34–40; 9:40–44, Micah servants: Mic 7:5, 6

2 Samuel 9:13 he did eat: 2 Sam 9:7, 10, 11 was lame: 2 Sam 9:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam
19:28—didst thou; Neh 5:17—at my table; Jer 52:33—he did

CHAPTER 10

- 1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villanously
treated;
- 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and
Abishai;
- 15 Shobach, making a new supply of the Syrians at Helam, is slain by David.

2 Samuel 10:1 AM 2967, BC 1037, An, Ex, Is, 454 king: Judg 10:7–9; 11:12–28; 1 Sam
11:1–3; 1 Chr 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen
27:29—Let people; 2 Sam 17:27—the son of Nahash; 1 Kgs 5:1—sent; 2 Chr 27:5—the
king of the Ammonites; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Ps 18:38—General; Ps 18:43—made;
Ps 68:30—Rebuke; Ps 118:10—All nations; Jer 40:14—Ammonites; Amos 1:13—and for

2 Samuel 10:2 show kindness: Deut 23:3–6; Neh 4:3–7; 13:1–3 Nahash: 1 Sam 11:1 as his
father: 1 Sam 22:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:6—I also; 2 Sam 17:27—the son of Nahash; 1
Kgs 5:1—sent; 2 Kgs 20:12—sent letters; Isa 39:1—sent letters; Jer 37:2—the prophet;
John 11:19—to comfort; Eph 6:20—bonds

2 Samuel 10:3 Thinkest thou that David doth: Heb. In thine eyes doth David not: Gen 42:9, 16; 1 Cor 13:5, 7 Reciprocal: Josh 2:3—to search; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; Rom 2:3—thinkest

2 Samuel 10:4 and shaved: The beard is held in high respect and greatly valued in the East: the possessor considers it as his greatest ornament; often swears by it; and, in matters of great importance, pledges it; and nothing can be more secure than such a pledge; for its owner will redeem it at the hazard of his life. The beard was never cut off but in mourning, or as a sign of slavery. It is customary to shave the Ottoman princes, as a mark of their subjection to the reigning emperor. The beard is a mark of authority and liberty among the Mohammedans. The Persians who clip the beard, and shave above the jaw, are reputed heretics. They who serve in the seraglios have their beards shaven, as a sign of servitude; nor do they suffer them to grow till the sultan has set them at liberty. Among the Arabians, it is more infamous for anyone to appear with his beard cut off, than among us to be publicly whipped or branded; and many would prefer death to such a punishment. Lev 19:27; 1 Chr 19:3, 4; Ps 109:4, 5; Isa 15:2 cut off: Isa 20:4; 47:2, 3; Jer 41:5 Reciprocal: Isa 50:6—my cheeks

2 Samuel 10:5 Jericho: Josh 6:24–26; 1 Kgs 16:34; 1 Chr 19:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:4—sent them

2 Samuel 10:6 stank: Gen 34:30; Exod 5:21; 1 Sam 13:4; 27:12; 1 Chr 19:6, 7 Syrians of Bethrehob: 2 Sam 8:3, 5, 12, Zobah, Prov 25:8; Isa 8:9, 10 Maacah: Josh 13:11–13 Ishtob: or, the men of Tob, Judg 11:3, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 3:14—Geshuri; Judg 18:28—Bethrehob; 1 Sam 14:47—Zobah; 2 Sam 10:8—Rehob; 1 Chr 18:3—Zobah; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 48:4—General; Ps 83:5—they are; Ps 144:11—and deliver me; Eccl 3:8—a time of war; Jer 40:8—Maachathite; Jer 46:21—her hired; Ezek 27:16—Syria

2 Samuel 10:7 all the host: 2 Sam 23:8–39; 1 Chr 19:8–19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:2—the hand of Joab

2 Samuel 10:8 at the entering: This was at the city of Medeba, a city upon the borders of the Ammonites, and in their possession. 1 Chr 19:7 Rehob: 2 Sam 10:6; Num 13:21; Josh 19:28; Judg 1:31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:23—Hadadezer; 1 Chr 19:9—the kings; 2 Chr 13:14—looked back; Jer 40:8—Maachathite

2 Samuel 10:9; Josh 8:21, 22; Judg 20:42, 43 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 1 Chr 19:10—when Joab; 1 Chr 26:28—Joab; Jer 50:14—in array

2 Samuel 10:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover

2 Samuel 10:11; 1 Chr 19:9–12; Neh 4:20; Luke 22:32; Rom 15:1; Gal 6:2; Phil 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Judg 1:3—I likewise; 2 Sam 8:12—Syria; 2 Sam 18:3—succour; Prov 27:17—so

2 Samuel 10:12 Be of good: This is a very animating address, and equal to anything of the kind in ancient or modern times. Ye fight pro aris et focus; for every good, sacred and civil; for God, for your families, and for your countries. Such harangues, especially in very trying circumstances, are very natural, and may perhaps be found in the records

of every nation. Several instances might be quoted from Roman and Grecian history; but few are more remarkable than that of Tyrtaeus, the lame Athenian poet, to whom the command of the army was given in one of the Messenian wars. The Spartans had at that time suffered great losses, and all their stratagems proved ineffectual, so that they began to despair of success; when the poet, by his lectures on honour and courage, delivered in moving verse to the army, ravished them to such a degree with the thoughts of dying for their country, that, rushing on with a furious transport to meet their enemies, they gave them an entire overthrow, and by one decisive battle brought the war to a happy conclusion. Num 13:20; Deut 31:6; Josh 1:6, 7, 9, 18; 1 Sam 14:6, 12; 17:32; 2 Chr 32:7; Neh 4:14; Heb 13:6 play: 1 Sam 4:9; 1 Chr 19:13; 1 Cor 16:13 the Lord: 2 Sam 16:10, 11; Judg 10:15; 1 Sam 3:18; Job 1:21 Reciprocal: Judg 18:9—be not; 1 Sam 17:37—Go; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 2 Sam 24:3—General; 1 Kgs 2:2—and show; Esth 4:16—if I perish; Ps 60:12—we shall; Prov 27:17—so

2 Samuel 10:13 they fled: 1 Kgs 20:13–21, 28–30; 1 Chr 19:14, 15; 2 Chr 13:5–16

2 Samuel 10:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:12—Syria; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; Ps 48:4—General

2 Samuel 10:15 AM 2968, BC 1036, An, Ex, Is, 455 gathered: Ps 2:1; Isa 8:9, 10; Mic 4:11, 12; Zech 14:2, 3; Rev 19:19–21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:23—Hadadezer

2 Samuel 10:16 Hadarezer: 2 Sam 8:3–8; 1 Chr 18:3, 5 the river: i.e. Euphrates Shobach: or, Shophach, 1 Chr 19:16 Reciprocal: Ps 48:4—General; Ps 60:1—when he strove

2 Samuel 10:17 he gathered: 1 Chr 19:17

2 Samuel 10:18 fled: 2 Sam 8:4; Ps 18:38; 46:11 horsemen: 1 Chr 19:18, footmen Shobach: Judg 4:2, 22; 5:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:29—an hundred thousand; 2 Chr 12:3—twelve hundred; Ps 20:7—Some trust; Ps 76:6—both

2 Samuel 10:19 servants: Gen 14:1–5; Josh 11:10; Judg 1:7; 1 Kgs 20:1; Dan 2:37 feared: 2 Sam 8:6; 1 Chr 19:19; Ps 18:37, 38; 48:4, 5; Isa 26:11; Rev 18:10 Reciprocal: Ps 119:67—Before

CHAPTER 11

- 1 While Joab besieges Rabbah, David commits adultery with Bath-sheba;
- 6 Uriah, sent for by David to cover the adultery, would not go home;
- 14 He carries to Joab the letter of his death;
- 18 Joab sends the news thereof to David;
- 26 David takes Bath-sheba to wife.

2 Samuel 11:1 AM 2969, BC 1035, An, Ex, Is, 456 after the year: etc. Heb. at the return of the year. 1 Kgs 20:22, 26; 2 Chr 36:10; Eccl 3:8 at the time: The sacred historian seems to intimate that there was one particular time of the year to which military operations were limited; and Josephus informs us that this took place in the beginning of spring. In another part of his works he says, that as soon as spring was begun, Adad levied

and led forth his army against the Hebrews. Antiochus also prepared to invade Judea at the first appearance of spring; and Vespasian marched to Antipatris at the commencement of the same season. The kings and armies of the East, says Chardin, do not march but when there is grass, and when they can encamp, which is in April. This rule, however, seems to be disregarded in modern times. David sent: 1 Chr 20:1; Zech 14:3 Rabbah: 2 Sam 12:26; Deut 3:11; 1 Chr 20:1; Ezek 21:20 Reciprocal: Josh 13:25—Rabbah; 1 Sam 18:30—went forth; 2 Sam 12:27—Rabbah; Ps 60:9—strong city; Jer 49:2—her daughters

2 Samuel 11:2 arose from: 2 Sam 4:5, 7; Prov 19:15; 24:33, 34; Matt 26:40, 41; 1 Thess 5:6, 7; 1 Pet 4:7 the roof of: Deut 22:8; Jer 19:13; Matt 10:27; Acts 10:9 he saw: Gen 3:6; 6:2; 34:2; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Matt 5:28; 1 John 2:16 very beautiful: Gen 39:6; Prov 6:25; 31:30 Reciprocal: Gen 12:11—a fair; Gen 38:2—saw; Exod 20:17—wife; Josh 2:6—to the roof; Josh 7:21—I saw; Judg 14:1—Timnath; Judg 16:27—the roof; 1 Sam 9:25—the top; 2 Sam 13:1—a fair sister; 2 Sam 16:22—the top; Neh 8:16—the roof; Job 20:14—his meat; Ps 51:1—after; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 119:67—Before; Ps 139:3—my path; Prov 7:8—General; Prov 23:31—General; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Jer 5:8—every one; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Luke 5:19—housetop; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; Gal 6:1—overtaken; Jas 1:14—when; 2 Pet 2:14—eyes

2 Samuel 11:3 sent: Jer 5:8; Hos 7:6, 7; Jas 1:14, 15 Bathsheba: or, Bath-shua Eliam: or, Ammiel, 1 Chr 3:5 Uriah: 2 Sam 23:39; 1 Chr 11:41 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Heth; Lev 18:20—General; 2 Sam 12:3—one little; 2 Sam 12:4—took the; 2 Sam 23:34—Eliam; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 6:29—he that; Prov 7:8—General; Matt 1:6—her

2 Samuel 11:4 sent messengers: Gen 39:7; Job 31:9–11; Ps 50:18 he lay: Ps 51 title Jas 1:14, 15 she was: etc. or, and when she had purified herself, etc. she returned. Prov 30:20 purified: Lev 12:2–5; 15:19–28, 29–33; 18:19 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Lev 18:20—General; 2 Sam 12:4—took the; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; 1 Kgs 15:5—save only; 2 Chr 16:10—the same time; Job 24:15—eye; Prov 6:29—he that

2 Samuel 11:5 I am with child: Deut 22:22; Prov 6:34 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General

2 Samuel 11:6 Send me: Gen 4:7; 38:18–23; 1 Sam 15:30; Job 20:12–14; Prov 28:13; Isa 29:13; Matt 26:70, 72, 74 Reciprocal: Josh 7:21—they are hid; 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite; 2 Sam 20:22—And Joab; 2 Sam 23:39—Uriah; 1 Chr 1:13—Heth; 1 Chr 11:41—Uriah

2 Samuel 11:7 how Joab did: Heb. of the peace of Joab, Gen 29:6; 37:14; 1 Sam 17:22 Reciprocal: Exod 18:7—welfare

2 Samuel 11:8 go down: Ps 44:21; Isa 29:15; Luke 12:2; Heb 4:13 wash: Gen 18:4; 19:2 there followed him: Heb. there went out after him, Ps 12:2; 55:21 a mess: Gen 43:34 Reciprocal: Judg 19:21—they washed; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; 2 Sam 13:24—let the king; Prov 10:18—that hideth

2 Samuel 11:9; Job 5:12–14; Prov 21:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:13—with the servants

2 Samuel 11:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:1—unto David

2 Samuel 11:11 The ark: 2 Sam 7:2, 6; 1 Sam 4:4; 14:18 my lord: 2 Sam 20:6; Matt 10:24,

25; John 13:14; 1 Cor 9:25–27; 2 Tim 2:3, 4, 12; Heb 12:1, 2 shall I then: Isa 22:12–14 as thou livest: 2 Sam 14:19; 1 Sam 1:26; 17:55; 20:3; 25:26 Reciprocal: Num 31:6—the holy instruments; Num 32:6—shall ye sit here; 1 Sam 17:8—servants to Saul

2 Samuel 11:12; Jer 2:22, 23, 37

2 Samuel 11:13 made him: Gen 19:32–35; Exod 32:21; Hab 2:15 with the servants: 2 Sam 11:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; 2 Sam 13:26—let my brother; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; Prov 20:1—General

2 Samuel 11:14 wrote a letter: It was resolved in David's breast that Uriah must die—that innocent, valiant, and gallant man, who was ready to sacrifice his life for the honour of his prince; and, worse than all, by being himself made the bearer of letters to Joab which prescribed the mode by which he was to be murdered. This was the greatest treachery and villany on the part of David; while Joab appears to enter as fully upon the execution of the murder, being perhaps pleased to have this opportunity of further enthralling his king, and thus increasing his own power. 1 Kgs 21:8–10; Ps 19:13; 52:2; 62:9; Jer 9:1–4; 17:9; Mic 7:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 37:27—let not; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; 1 Kgs 21:14—Naboth is stoned; Job 24:14—murderer

2 Samuel 11:15 Set ye: 2 Sam 11:17; 1 Sam 18:17, 21, 25; Ps 51:4, 14; Jer 20:13 hottest: Heb. strong from him: Heb. from after him and die: 2 Sam 12:9 Reciprocal: Deut 27:24—General; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; 2 Sam 13:28—commanded; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; 2 Sam 16:7—bloody man; 1 Kgs 15:5—save only; 1 Kgs 21:8—she wrote; 1 Chr 21:6—Joab

2 Samuel 11:16 he assigned: 2 Sam 11:21; 3:27; 20:9, 10; 1 Sam 22:17–19; 1 Kgs 2:5, 31–34; 21:12–14; 2 Kgs 10:6; Prov 29:12; Hos 5:11; Acts 5:29 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 20:1—Joab smote

2 Samuel 11:17 there fell: 2 Sam 12:9; Ps 51:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:15—Set ye

2 Samuel 11:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:8—there came

2 Samuel 11:21 Abimelech: Judg 9:53 Jerubbesheth: Judg 6:32; 7:1, Jerubbaal Thy servant: 2 Sam 3:27, 34; Ps 39:8; Isa 14:10; Ezek 16:51, 52 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned

2 Samuel 11:24 Reciprocal: Num 21:30—have shot; 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite

2 Samuel 11:25 displease thee: Heb. be evil in thine eyes for the sword: Josh 7:8, 9; 1 Sam 6:9; Eccl 9:1–3, 11, 12 one: Heb. so and such, What abominable hypocrisy was here! He well knew that the death of this noble and gallant man was no chance-medley: he was by his own order thrust on the sword. make: 2 Sam 12:26 Reciprocal: Judg 20:22—encouraged; 2 Sam 2:26—sword; 2 Sam 12:1—unto David; 2 Sam 14:14—we must; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up

2 Samuel 11:26 she mourned: 2 Sam 3:31; 14:2; Gen 27:41 Reciprocal: Matt 1:6—her

2 Samuel 11:27 And when: etc. The whole of her conduct indicates that she observed

the form, without feeling the power of sorrow. She lost a captain, and got a king for her husband, and therefore, *Lacrymas non sponte cadentes effudit; gemitusque expressit pectore laeto*; "She shed reluctant tears; and forced out groans from a joyful breast!" fetched her: 2 Sam 3:2–5; 5:13–16; 12:9; Deut 22:29 But the thing: Gen 38:10; 1 Chr 21:7 displeased: Heb. was evil in the eyes of, Ps 5:6; 51:4, 5; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:14—General; Lev 18:20—General; Num 11:1—it displeased the Lord; Num 12:2—And the; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; Ps 32:3—When; Ps 139:3—my path; Eccl 4:10—if; Isa 59:15—displeased him; Lam 3:36—the Lord; Matt 1:6—her

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb causes David to be his own judge;
- 7 David, reproved by Nathan, confesses his sin, and is pardoned;
- 15 David mourns and prays for the child while it lives;
- 24 Solomon is born, and named Jedidiah;
- 26 David takes Rabbah, and tortures the people thereof.

2 Samuel 12:1 AM 2970, BC 1034, An, Ex, Is, 457 the Lord: 2 Sam 7:1–5; 24:11–13; 1 Kgs 13:1; 18:1; 2 Kgs 1:3 unto David: 2 Sam 11:10–17, 25; 14:14; Isa 57:17, 18 he came: Ps 51 title There were: There is nothing in this parable which requires illustration. Its bent is evident; and it was wisely constructed, by not having too near a resemblance, to make David unwittingly pass sentence on himself. The parable was in David's hand what his own letter was in the hands of the brave Uriah. Nathan at length closed in with him in the application of it. In beginning with a parable he shewed his prudence, and great need there is of prudence in giving reproof; but now he speaks as an ambassador from God. He reminds David of the great things God had designed and done for him, and then charges him with a high contempt of the Divine authority, and threatens an entail of judgments upon his family for this sin. Those who despise the word and law of God, despise God himself, and will assuredly suffer for such contempt. 2 Sam 14:5–11; Judg 9:7–15; 1 Kgs 20:35–41; Isa 5:1–7; Matt 21:33–45; Luke 15:11–32; 16:19–31 Reciprocal: Judg 3:20—I have; 2 Sam 5:14—Nathan; 2 Sam 7:2—Nathan; 2 Sam 12:25—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:8—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:10—General; 1 Kgs 4:5—son of Nathan; 1 Kgs 20:39—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; 1 Chr 3:5—Nathan; 1 Chr 14:4—Nathan; 1 Chr 17:1—Nathan; 1 Chr 29:29—Nathan; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan; 2 Chr 25:7—a man of God; 2 Chr 25:15—a prophet; 2 Chr 29:25—Nathan; Ps 32:3—When; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Jer 22:1—Go; Ezek 17:2—General; Zech 12:12—Nathan; Matt 13:3—in; Gal 6:1—restore

2 Samuel 12:2 exceeding: 2 Sam 12:8; 3:2–5; 5:13–16; 15:16; Job 1:3

2 Samuel 12:3 one little: 2 Sam 11:3; Prov 5:18, 19 meat: Heb. morsel lay in his: Deut 13:6; Mic 7:5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:54—and toward; 1 Kgs 1:2—lie; John 13:23—leaning; Eph 5:25—love

2 Samuel 12:4 a traveller: Gen 18:2–7; Jas 1:14 took the: 2 Sam 11:3, 4 Reciprocal: Prov 5:19—be thou ravished always with her love

2 Samuel 12:5 David's: Gen 38:24; 1 Sam 25:21, 22; Luke 6:41, 42; 9:55; Rom 2:1 As the

Lord: 1 Sam 14:39 shall surely die: or, is worthy to die, Heb. is a son of death, 1 Sam 20:31; 26:16 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—a great; 1 Sam 14:44—thou shalt; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 1 Kgs 2:26—worthy of death; 1 Kgs 20:40—So shall thy judgment be; Matt 7:3—but; Matt 21:31—The first; Rom 6:21—for the; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation

2 Samuel 12:6 restore: Exod 22:1; Prov 6:31; Luke 19:8 because: Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 6:5—restore; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; Neh 5:11—Restore; Job 20:10—his hands; Prov 19:17—that hath; Prov 28:8—pity; Matt 7:3—but

2 Samuel 12:7 Thou art: 1 Sam 13:13; 1 Kgs 18:18; 21:19, 20; Matt 14:14 I anointed: 2 Sam 7:8; 1 Sam 15:17; 16:13 I delivered: 2 Sam 22:1, 49; 1 Sam 18:11, 21; 19:10–15; 23:7, 14, 26–28; Ps 18 title Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; 1 Sam 2:28—And did I; 2 Sam 14:13—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 3:6—great; 1 Kgs 14:7—Forasmuch; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Job 21:31—declare; Ps 65:3—prevail; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 27:6—the wounds; Prov 28:23—General; Eccl 4:10—if; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Jer 34:6—General; Ezek 3:20—because; Dan 4:22—thou; Matt 14:4—General; Matt 21:46—they sought; Mark 12:12—knew

2 Samuel 12:8 thy master's wives: 2 Sam 12:11; 1 Kgs 2:22 gave thee: 2 Sam 2:4; 5:5; 1 Sam 15:19 I would: 2 Sam 7:19; Ps 84:11; 86:15; Rom 8:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:7—gone in; 2 Sam 12:2—exceeding; 1 Kgs 2:17—Abishag; 1 Kgs 3:6—great; 1 Kgs 14:7—Forasmuch; 1 Chr 17:17—a small thing; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed

2 Samuel 12:9 despised: 2 Sam 12:10; 11:4, 14–17; Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 20:13, 14; Num 15:30, 31; 1 Sam 15:19, 23; Isa 5:24; Amos 2:4; Heb 10:28, 29 to do evil: 2 Chr 33:6; Ps 51:4; 90:8; 139:1, 2; Jer 18:10 thou hast: 2 Sam 11:15–27 Reciprocal: Gen 3:13—What; Gen 37:27—let not; Gen 38:23—lest we; Exod 32:30—Ye have; Exod 32:35—General; Lev 26:15—despise; Deut 27:24—General; 1 Sam 2:30—that despise; 1 Sam 18:17—Let not mine; 1 Sam 24:5—David's heart; 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite; 2 Sam 11:17—there fell; 2 Sam 11:27—fetched her; 2 Sam 16:7—bloody man; 2 Sam 23:39—Uriah; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Kgs 15:5—save only; 1 Kgs 21:19—Hast thou killed; 2 Chr 24:20—transgress; Ps 10:13—contemn; Ps 32:5—iniquity; Ps 51:14—Deliver; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 6:29—he that; Prov 7:26—General; Prov 11:31—General; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Isa 30:12—Because; Ezek 20:13—and they

2 Samuel 12:10 the sword: 2 Sam 13:28, 29; 18:14, 15, 33; 1 Kgs 2:23–25; Amos 7:9; Matt 26:52 because: Num 11:20; 1 Sam 2:30; Mal 1:6, 7; Matt 6:24; Rom 2:4; 1 Thess 4:8 hast taken: Gen 20:3; Prov 6:32, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—a great; Exod 20:13—General; Exod 32:35—General; Lev 26:15—despise; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; 2 Sam 15:25—Carry back; 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 1 Kgs 15:5—save only; 1 Chr 21:10—that I may; 1 Chr 21:17—on my father's; 2 Chr 24:20—transgress; Job 20:14—his meat; Ps 10:13—contemn; Ps 51:4—Against; Ps 118:18—chastened; Prov 6:29—he that; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Isa 5:24—despised; Isa 30:12—Because; Jer 23:17—that despise; Hos 4:13—therefore; Amos 2:4—because

2 Samuel 12:11 I will raise: 2 Sam 13:1–14, 28, 29; 15:6, 10 I will take: That is, in the

course of my providence I will permit this to be done. Such phrases in Scripture do not mean that God either does or can do evil himself; but only that he permits such evil to be done as he foresaw would be done, and which, had he pleased, he might have prevented. 2 Sam 16:21, 22; Deut 28:30; Ezek 14:9; 20:25, 26; Hos 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—a great; Gen 30:4—to wife; 2 Sam 12:8—thy master’s wives; 2 Sam 13:14—forced her; 2 Sam 15:16—ten women; 2 Sam 15:25—Carry back; 2 Sam 16:11—Behold; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; Job 20:14—his meat; Job 31:10—and let; Job 34:26—in; Ps 71:20—which

2 Samuel 12:12 secretly: 2 Sam 11:4, 8, 13, 15; Eccl 12:14; Luke 12:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—God; 2 Sam 16:11—Behold; 2 Sam 16:22—went in; Job 24:15—eye; Job 34:26—in; Ezek 14:9—if the; Eph 5:12—in

2 Samuel 12:13 David: 1 Sam 15:20, 24; 1 Kgs 13:4; 21:20; 22:8; 2 Kgs 1:9; 2 Chr 16:10; 24:20–22; 25:16; Matt 14:3–5, 10 I have sinned: 2 Sam 24:10; 1 Sam 15:24, 25, 30; Job 7:20; 33:27; Ps 32:3–5; 51:4; Prov 25:12; 28:13; Luke 15:21; Acts 2:37; 1 John 1:8–10 The Lord: Job 7:21; Ps 32:1, 2; 130:3, 4; Isa 6:5–7; 38:17; 43:24; 44:22; Lam 3:32; Mic 7:18, 19; Zech 3:4; Heb 9:26; 1 John 1:7, 9; 2:1; Rev 1:5 thou: Lev 20:10; Num 35:31–33; Ps 51:16; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 8:33, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—sin; Gen 42:21—they said; Exod 21:12—General; Lev 13:23—General; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Judg 10:15—We have sinned; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; Ps 32:5—acknowledged; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Jer 14:20—for; Hos 14:2—away; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; Heb 10:28—despised

2 Samuel 12:14 by this deed: Neh 5:9; Ps 74:10; Isa 52:5; Ezek 36:20–23; Matt 18:7; Rom 2:24 the child: Ps 89:31–33; 94:12; Prov 3:11, 12; Amos 3:2; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:6; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; Ps 5:8—mine; Ps 51:4—Against; Ps 119:39—Turn; Amos 2:7—to profane; Mal 1:12—ye have; Rom 14:13—or; 1 Cor 11:30—many; 1 Tim 5:14—give; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; Titus 2:5—that

2 Samuel 12:15 struck the child: Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 25:38; 26:10; 2 Kgs 15:5; 2 Chr 13:20; Ps 104:29; Acts 12:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:1—the son; Mark 5:23—besought

2 Samuel 12:16 besought: 2 Sam 12:22; Ps 50:15; Isa 26:16; Joel 2:12–14; Jonah 3:9 fasted: Heb. fasted a fast, Esth 4:16; Ps 69:10; Isa 22:12; Acts 9:9 lay all night: 2 Sam 13:31; Job 20:12–14 Reciprocal: Deut 9:18—I fell down; Josh 7:6—fell; 1 Sam 1:8—why weepst; 1 Kgs 18:42—he cast himself; Job 1:20—fell; Dan 6:18—and passed; Joel 1:13—lie; Matt 6:16—when; Mark 5:23—besought; John 11:31—She goeth; 1 Cor 2:15—yet; 2 Cor 12:8—I besought

2 Samuel 12:17 the elders: 2 Sam 3:35; 1 Sam 28:23 Reciprocal: Gen 37:35—rose up; 1 Sam 1:8—why weepst; 2 Sam 14:7—quench; 1 Kgs 21:27—lay in sackcloth; Dan 6:18—and passed

2 Samuel 12:18 seventh day: vex, Heb. do hurt to, 2 Sam 12:18; Num 20:15

2 Samuel 12:19 Reciprocal: 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

2 Samuel 12:20 arose: Job 1:20; 2:10; Ps 39:9; Lam 3:39–41 anointed: Ruth 3:3; Eccl 9:8 the house: 2 Sam 6:17; 7:18; Job 1:20 Reciprocal: Luke 17:8—Make; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

2 Samuel 12:21 What thing: 1 Cor 2:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:36—very sore; 2 Kgs 20:3—wept sore; Isa 38:3—wept; Matt 6:16—when

2 Samuel 12:22 I fasted: Isa 38:1–3, 5; Joel 1:14; 2:14; Amos 5:15; Jonah 1:6; 3:9, 10; Jas 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:16—besought; 2 Kgs 20:3—wept sore; Isa 38:3—wept; Zeph 2:3—it may

2 Samuel 12:23 I shall go: Gen 37:35; Job 30:23; Luke 23:43 he shall not: Job 7:8–10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:39—comforted; Job 7:9—he; Job 10:21—I go whence

2 Samuel 12:24 AM 2971, BC 1033, An, Ex, Is, 458 she bare: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Chr 3:5; 22:9, 10; 28:5, 6; 29:1; Matt 1:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:14—Solomon; 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; Neh 13:26—yet among; Prov 1:1—Solomon; Prov 4:3—General

2 Samuel 12:25 Nathan: 2 Sam 12:1–14; 7:4; 1 Kgs 1:11, 23 Jedidiah: that is, Beloved of the Lord, Neh 13:26; Matt 3:17; 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 17:15—As; Gen 32:28—Thy name; 2 Sam 5:14—Solomon; 1 Kgs 1:26—General; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 1 Kgs 4:5—son of Nathan; 2 Kgs 9:36—by his; 1 Chr 3:5—Solomon; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon; 1 Chr 17:1—Nathan; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 22:9—Solomon; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan; Ps 108:6—That thy; Prov 1:1—Solomon; Prov 4:3—General; Jer 37:2—the prophet; Matt 1:6—Solomon; Luke 1:60—Not; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved

2 Samuel 12:26 Joab: 2 Sam 11:25; 1 Chr 20:1 Rabbah: Rabbah, or Rabbath-Ammon, also called Philadelphia, from Ptolemy Philadelphus, king of Egypt, was situated east of Jordan, and, according to Eusebius, ten miles east from Jazer. It is sometimes mentioned as belonging to Arabia, sometimes to Coelo-Syria; and was one of the cities of the Decapolis east of Jordan. Josephus extends the region of Perea as far as Philadelphia. It is now, says Burckhardt, called Amman, distant about 19 miles to the SE by E of Szalt, and lies along the banks of a river called Moiet Amman, which has its source in a pond, at a few hundred paces from the south-western end of the town, and empties itself in the Zerka, or Jabbok, about four hours to the northward. This river runs in a valley bordered on both sides by barren hills of flint, which advance on the south side close to the edge of the stream. The edifices which still remain, though in a decaying state, from being built of a calcareous stone of moderate hardness, sufficiently attest the former greatness and splendour of this metropolis of the children of Ammon. Reciprocal: Deut 3:11—Rabbath; Josh 10:2—the royal cities; Josh 13:25—Rabbah; 2 Sam 8:12—Syria; 2 Sam 11:1—Rabbah; Ps 60:9—strong city; Ezek 21:20—Rabbath; Ezek 25:4—men; Ezek 25:5—Rabbah; Amos 1:14—Rabbah

2 Samuel 12:27 Rabbah: 2 Sam 11:1; Deut 3:11; Ezek 21:20 the city of waters: Probably that part of the city situated near the pond, from which the rest received their water. Reciprocal: Jer 49:2—her daughters

2 Samuel 12:28 it be called after my name: Heb. my name be called upon it, John 7:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:11—in thine

2 Samuel 12:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:27—the son of Nahash

2 Samuel 12:30 took: 1 Chr 20:2 the weight: If this talent was only seven pounds, as Whiston says, David might have carried it on his head with little difficulty; but this weight, according to common computation, would amount to nearly 114 pounds! Some, therefore, think, that mishkelah should be taken for its value, not weight; which renders it perfectly plain, as the worth of the crown will be about 5,074, 15s, 7d sterling. The ancients mention several such large crowns, made more for sight than use. Atheneus describes a crown of gold that was 24 feet in circumference; and mentions others that were two, some four, and others five feet deep. Pliny takes notice of some that were no less than eight pounds weight. Besides the crown usually worn, it was customary for kings, in some nations, to have such large ones as described, either hung or supported over the throne, where they sat at their coronation or other solemn occasions. in great abundance: Heb. very great Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:10—crown; 2 Sam 17:27—the son of Nahash; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; Ps 21:3—settest

2 Samuel 12:31 and put them: Rather, as the particle ו frequently signifies, “And he put them to saws, and to harrows, and to axes,” etc., as we say, to put a person to the plough, to the anvil, to the last, etc. 1 Chr 20:3, Also, 2 Sam 8:2; Ps 21:8, 9; Amos 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—brick; Deut 23:6—Thou shalt; 1 Sam 14:44—thou shalt; 2 Chr 16:10—the same time; 2 Chr 25:12—cast them; Prov 20:26—bringeth; Jer 43:9—in the brickkiln

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Amnon loving Tamar, by Jonadab's counsel feigning himself sick, ravishes her;
- 15 He hates her, and shamefully turns her away;
- 19 Absalom entertains her, and conceals his purpose;
- 23 At a sheep-shearing among all the king's sons, he kills Amnon;
- 31 David grieving at the news, is comforted by Jonadab;
- 37 Absalom flies to Talmai at Geshur.

2 Samuel 13:1 AM 2972, BC 1032, A.Ex, Is, 459 Absalom: 2 Sam 3:2, 3; 1 Chr 3:2 a fair sister: 2 Sam 11:2; Gen 6:2; 39:6, 7; Prov 6:25; 31:30 Tamar: 2 Sam 14:27; 1 Chr 3:9 loved her: 2 Sam 13:15; Gen 29:18, 20; 34:3; 1 Kgs 11:1 Reciprocal: Deut 27:22—General; 2 Sam 12:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 3:1—Amnon; Ps 118:18—chastened; Prov 17:25—General; Prov 19:13—foolish; Song 2:5—for; Ezek 22:11—his sister

2 Samuel 13:2 vexed: 1 Kgs 21:4; Song 5:8; 2 Cor 7:10 Amnon: etc. Heb. it was marvellous, or hidden, in the eyes of Amnon Reciprocal: Song 2:5—for

2 Samuel 13:3 a friend: Gen 38:1, 20; Judg 14:20; Esth 5:10, 14; 6:13; Prov 19:6 Shimeah: 2 Sam 13:32; 1 Sam 16:9 Shimeah: subtil man, 2 Sam 14:2, 19, 20; Gen 3:1; Jer 4:22; 1 Cor 3:19; Jas 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:13—Shammah; 1 Chr 27:32—uncle; Luke 16:8—done

2 Samuel 13:4 Why art: 1 Kgs 21:7; Esth 5:13, 14; Luke 12:32 lean: Heb. thin from day to day: Heb. morning by morning, I love. Isa 3:9; Jer 8:12; Mic 7:3 my brother: Lev 18:9; 20:17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:7—Wherefore; Num 11:6—General; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; 1 Kgs 21:5—Why is thy spirit; Esth 2:4—the thing; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow

2 Samuel 13:5 Lay thee: 2 Sam 16:21–23; 17:1–4; Ps 50:18, 19; Prov 19:27; Mark 6:24, 25; Acts 23:15

2 Samuel 13:6 make me: Gen 18:6; Matt 13:33

2 Samuel 13:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:1—houses

2 Samuel 13:8 she took: Dr. RUSSELL says, “The Eastern ladies often wash their own hands, prepare cakes, pastry, etc. in their apartments; and some few particular dishes are cooked by themselves, but not in their apartments: on such occasions, they go to some room near the kitchen.” flour: or, paste and made cakes: Rather, as Mr. PARKHURST renders, “and tossed it (wattelabbaiv) in his sight, and dressed the tossed cakes (halleveevoth).” This will receive illustration from the account which Mr. JACKSON gives of the Arabian manner of kneading and baking. “They have a small place built with clay, between two and three feet high, having a hole at the bottom for the convenience of drawing out the ashes, something similar to that of a brick-kiln. The oven is usually about fifteen inches wide at top, and gradually grows wider to the bottom. It is heated with wood; and when sufficiently hot, and perfectly clear from smoke, having nothing but clear embers at bottom, which continue to reflect great heat, they prepare the dough in a large bowl, and mould the cakes to the desired size on a board or stone placed near the oven. After they have kneaded the cake to a proper consistency, they pat it a little, then toss it about with great dexterity in one hand till it is as thin as they choose to make it. They then wet one side of it with water, at the same time wetting the hand and arm with which they put it into the oven.” 2 Sam 13:8 Reciprocal: Deut 27:22—General; 1 Chr 15:1—houses

2 Samuel 13:9 And Amnon: Gen 45:1; Judg 3:19; John 3:20

2 Samuel 13:11 Come lie: Gen 39:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:16—Go to; Gen 39:7—Lie; Lev 18:9—General

2 Samuel 13:12 force me: Heb. humble me, Gen 34:2; Deut 22:29 no such thing ought: Heb. it ought not so, Lev 18:9, 11; 20:17 folly: Gen 34:7; Judg 19:23; 20:6; Prov 5:22, 23; 7:7 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—ought; Deut 22:21—she hath wrought; 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; Eccl 7:25—know; Jas 3:10—these

2 Samuel 13:13 Now therefore: Gen 19:8; Judg 19:24 Reciprocal: Gen 34:4—General; Gen 34:7—wrought; Deut 22:21—she hath wrought; Josh 7:15—wrought; Judg 20:6—folly in Israel; 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; 1 Chr 21:8—I have done; Job 2:10—as one; Zech 9:11—As

2 Samuel 13:14 forced her: 2 Sam 12:11; Deut 22:25–27; Judg 20:5; Esth 7:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—Although; Ezek 22:11—his sister

2 Samuel 13:15 hated her: Ezek 23:17 exceedingly: Heb. with great hatred greatly Reciprocal: Gen 49:7—Cursed; 2 Sam 13:1—loved her; 2 Sam 13:36—very sore; Ezek 23:29—deal

2 Samuel 13:18 a garment: Gen 37:3, 32; Judg 5:30; Ps 45:13, 14

2 Samuel 13:19 put ashes: 2 Sam 1:2; Josh 7:6; Job 2:12; 42:6 laid her: Jer 2:37 Reciprocal: Gen 44:13—General; Lev 13:45—his clothes; 1 Sam 4:12—with earth; 2 Sam 15:32—coat rent; 1 Kgs 20:41—the ashes away; 2 Chr 11:12—he put shields; Esth 4:1—with ashes; Job 2:8—he sat; Lam 2:10—cast up; Mal 2:13—covering; Rev 18:19—they cast

2 Samuel 13:20 Amnon: Heb. Aminon but hold: Prov 26:24; Rom 12:19 regard not: Heb. set not thine heart on desolate: Heb. and desolate. Gen 34:2; 46:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:3—Absalom; 2 Sam 19:19—take it; 1 Chr 3:2—Absalom; Mal 2:13—covering; Gal 4:27—desolate

2 Samuel 13:21 he was very wroth: The Septuagint and Vulgate add, και ουκ ελυπησε το πνευμα Αμνων του υιου αυτου, οτι ηγαπα αυτον, οτι πρωτοτοκος αυτου ην et noluit contristare spiritum Amnon filii sui, quoniam diligebat eum, quia primogenituj erat ei. "But he would not grieve the soul of Amnon his son, for he loved him because he was his first-born." The same addition is found in Josephus; and it is probable that it once formed a part of the Hebrew Text. 2 Sam 3:28, 29; 12:5, 10; Gen 34:7; 1 Sam 2:22–25, 29; Ps 101:8

2 Samuel 13:22 spake: Lev 19:17, 18; Prov 25:9; Matt 18:15 neither good: Gen 24:50; 31:24, 29 hated: Lev 19:17, 18; Prov 10:18; 26:24; 27:4–6; Eccl 7:9; Eph 4:26, 31; 1 John 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—now his; Gen 49:7—Cursed; Num 35:20—if he thrust; 2 Chr 11:12—he put shields; Esth 5:10—refrained; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 24:29—I will do; Prov 26:26—Whose hatred is covered by deceit

2 Samuel 13:23 AM 2974, BC 1030, An, Ex, Is 461 sheepshearers: Gen 38:12, 13; 1 Sam 25:2, 4, 36; 2 Kgs 3:4; 2 Chr 26:10 invited: 1 Kgs 1:9, 19, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Esth 5:10—refrained; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Mark 6:21—when; John 11:54—Ephraim

2 Samuel 13:24 let the king: 2 Sam 11:8–15; Ps 12:2; 55:21; Jer 41:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:2—shearing; 2 Sam 15:7—let me go; Luke 18:5—because

2 Samuel 13:25 pressed: Gen 19:2, 3; Judg 19:7–10; Luke 14:23; 24:29; Acts 16:15 blessed: 2 Sam 14:22 marg. Ruth 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—a burden; 2 Sam 19:39—blessed

2 Samuel 13:26 let my brother: He urged this with the more plausibility because Amnon was the first-born, and presumptive heir to the crown; and he had dissembled his resentment so long and so well that he was not suspected. 2 Sam 3:27; 11:13–15; 20:9; Ps 55:21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Prov 23:7—Eat; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Hab 2:15—unto; Jas 3:6—a world

2 Samuel 13:27 Absalom: Prov 26:24–26

2 Samuel 13:28 commanded: 2 Sam 11:15; Exod 1:16, 17; 1 Sam 22:17, 18; Acts 5:29 heart is merry: 2 Sam 11:13; Gen 9:21; 19:32–35; Judg 19:6, 9, 22; Ruth 3:7; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 1 Kgs 20:16; Esth 1:10; Ps 104:15; Eccl 9:7; 10:19; Dan 5:2–6, 30; Nah 1:10; Luke 21:34 fear not: Num 22:16, 17; 1 Sam 28:10, 13 have not I: or, Will you not, since I have, etc. Josh 1:9 valiant: Heb. sons of valour Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Exod 1:18—Why have; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Num 35:20—if he thrust; Deut 27:24—General; Josh 8:8—I have; Judg 16:25—their hearts; 1 Sam 18:22—servants; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Sam

3:33—as a fool dieth; 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; 2 Sam 12:11—I will raise; 2 Sam 14:30—go and set; 2 Sam 15:10—spies; 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; Job 1:18—eating; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 20:1—General; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Prov 23:34—thou; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Eccl 7:9—anger; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 21:4—the night; Ezek 22:11—his sister; Hos 7:6—they; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Luke 12:20—God; 1 Pet 4:3—excess

2 Samuel 13:29 servants: 1 Sam 22:18, 19; 1 Kgs 21:11–13; 2 Kgs 1:9–12; Prov 29:12; Mic 7:3 gat him up: Heb. rode mule: 2 Sam 18:9; Gen 36:24; Lev 19:19; 1 Kgs 1:33 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Num 35:20—if he thrust; 1 Sam 18:22—servants; 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; 2 Sam 12:11—I will raise; 2 Sam 14:30—go and set; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 1 Chr 3:1—Amnon; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 21:4—the night; Ezek 22:11—his sister; Hos 7:6—they; Luke 12:20—God; 2 Cor 9:14—long

2 Samuel 13:30 Reciprocal: Judg 11:35—rent his clothes

2 Samuel 13:31 arose: 2 Sam 12:16; Gen 37:29, 34; Josh 7:6; Job 1:20 all his servants: 2 Sam 1:11; 3:31 Reciprocal: Judg 11:35—rent his clothes

2 Samuel 13:32 Jonadab: 2 Sam 13:3–5 Shimeah: 1 Sam 16:9, Shammah David's brother: This was a very bad man: he had given his cousin Amnon the most detestable advice; and here speaks coolly of a most bloody tragedy of which he had been the cause. appointment: Heb. mouth determined: or, settled, Gen 27:41; Ps 7:14; Prov 24:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:13—Shammah; Eccl 7:9—anger

2 Samuel 13:33 let not my lord: 2 Sam 19:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:25—regard

2 Samuel 13:34 Absalom fled: 2 Sam 13:38; Gen 4:8–14; Prov 28:17; Amos 5:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:17—a watchman

2 Samuel 13:35 as they servant said, Heb. according to the word of thy servant, 2 Sam 13:35

2 Samuel 13:36 very sore: Heb. with a great weeping greatly, 2 Sam 13:15 marg. 2 Sam 12:21; 18:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—wept sore; Job 2:12—their voice

2 Samuel 13:37 Absalom fled: As Absalom had committed wilful murder, he could not avail himself of a city of refuge; but went to Talmai, king of Geshur, his maternal grandfather. Talmai: 2 Sam 3:3; 1 Chr 3:2 Ammihud: or, Ammihur Reciprocal: Deut 3:14—Geshuri; Josh 12:5—unto the; Josh 13:2—Geshuri; Josh 13:13—expelled; 1 Sam 27:8—the Geshurites; 2 Sam 14:13—in that the king; 2 Sam 14:23—Geshur; 2 Sam 15:8—Geshur

2 Samuel 13:38 AM 2974–2977, BC 1030–1027, An, Ex, Is, 461–464, Geshur. This was not the Geshur lying between Philistia and Egypt (Josh 13:13). 1 Sam 27:8; but another in Syria; probably the same as that beyond Jordan, whose inhabitants are joined with those of Maachathi, Deut 3:14. Josh 12:5. 2 Sam 14:23, 32; 15:8 Reciprocal: Josh 13:2—Geshuri; 2 Sam 3:3—Talmai; 2 Sam 13:34—Absalom fled; 2 Sam 14:13—in that the king; 2 Sam 15:7—forty years; 1 Chr 2:23—Geshur; 1 Chr 3:2—Absalom

2 Samuel 13:39 the soul of: Gen 31:30; Deut 28:32; Phil 2:26 longed: or, was consumed, Ps 84:2; 119:20 comforted: 2 Sam 12:23; Gen 24:67; 37:35; 38:12 Reciprocal: Deut 12:20—I will; 2 Sam 14:1—toward Absalom; Ps 109:4—For my; Rom 1:11—I long; 2 Cor 12:15—though; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah by a parable to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, brings him to Jerusalem;
- 25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children;
- 28 After two years, Absalom is brought into the king's presence by Joab.

2 Samuel 14:1 AM 2977, BC 1027, An, Ex, Is, 464 Joab: 2 Sam 2:18; 1 Chr 2:16 toward Absalom: 2 Sam 13:39; 18:33; 19:2, 4; Prov 29:26

2 Samuel 14:2 to Tekoah: Tekoah was a city of Judah, situated, according to Eusebius and Jerome, twelve miles south of Jerusalem. Josephus says it was not far from the castle of Herodium; and Jerome (Prologue to Amos) says it stood on a hill six miles south from Bethlehem. Dr. POCCOCKE places it at the same distance; and says there are still considerable ruins on the top of a hill, which is about half a mile long and a furlong broad. 2 Chr 11:6; 20:20; Neh 3:5, 27; Jer 6:1; Amos 1:1, Tekoa mourning: 2 Sam 11:26; Ruth 3:3; Ps 104:15; Eccl 9:8; Matt 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 38:19—laid by her veil; 2 Sam 13:3—Shimeah; 2 Sam 20:16—General; 2 Sam 23:26—Tekoite; 1 Kgs 14:2—disguise thyself; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 1 Kgs 20:38—disguised; 1 Kgs 22:30—disguised himself; 1 Chr 2:24—Tekoa; Luke 7:46—General; Luke 20:20—feign

2 Samuel 14:3 put the words: 2 Sam 14:19; Exod 4:15; Num 23:5; Deut 18:18; Isa 51:16; 59:21; Jer 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 31:19—put it in their; Ezra 8:17—I told them

2 Samuel 14:4 fell on her: 2 Sam 1:2; 1 Sam 20:41; 25:23 Help: Heb. Save, 2 Kgs 6:26–28; Job 29:12–14; Luke 18:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 43:28—made obeisance; 2 Sam 16:4—I humbly beseech thee; 2 Sam 18:28—All is well; 2 Kgs 8:3—General; Mark 10:35—we would

2 Samuel 14:5 I am indeed: It is very possible that the principal incidents mentioned here were real; and that Joab found out a person whose circumstances bore a near resemblance to that which he wished to represent. She did not make the similitude too plain and visible, lest the king should see her intention before she had obtained a grant of pardon; and thus her circumstances, her mournful tale, her widow's dress, her aged person (for Josephus says she was advanced in years,) and her impressive manner, all combined to make one united irresistible impression on the heart of the aged monarch 2 Sam 12:1–3; Judg 9:8–15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am; Gen 38:19—laid by her veil; Judg 18:23—What aileth; 1 Kgs 20:39—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 6:28—What aileth thee; Isa 22:1—What; Luke 18:3—a widow

2 Samuel 14:6 and they two: Gen 4:8; Exod 2:13; Deut 22:26, 27 none to part: Heb. no deliverer between Reciprocal: Gen 27:45—why; Exod 21:18—men; Judg 18:28—And there; 1 Kgs 11:29—and they two; Ps 7:2—while; Eccl 4:10—but

2 Samuel 14:7 the whole: Gen 4:14; Num 35:19; Deut 19:12 so they: Gen 27:45; Deut 25:6 quench: 2 Sam 12:17 upon the earth: Heb. upon the face of the earth Reciprocal: Num 35:12—from the avenger; Deut 19:6—the avenger; 2 Sam 21:17—quench; Luke 7:12—the only

2 Samuel 14:8 I will give: 2 Sam 12:5, 6; 16:4; Job 29:16; Prov 18:13; Isa 11:3, 4

2 Samuel 14:9 the iniquity: Gen 27:13; 1 Sam 25:24; Matt 27:25 and the king: 2 Sam 3:28, 29; Num 35:33; Deut 21:1–9; 1 Kgs 2:33

2 Samuel 14:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:4—Behold

2 Samuel 14:11 let the king: Gen 14:22; 24:2, 3; 31:50; 1 Sam 20:42 thou: etc. Heb. the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy the revengers: Num 35:19, 27; Deut 19:4–10; Josh 20:3–6 As the Lord: 1 Sam 14:45; 28:10; Jer 4:2 not one hair: 1 Kgs 1:52; Matt 10:30; Acts 27:34 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:21—I have done; 2 Sam 16:4—Behold; 2 Kgs 25:24—sware to them; 2 Chr 20:12—we have; Luke 12:7—even; Luke 21:18—General

2 Samuel 14:12 Let thine: 1 Sam 25:24 speak one word: Gen 18:27, 32; 44:18; Jer 12:1 Say on: Acts 26:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:17—Hear the words; 1 Kgs 2:14—General

2 Samuel 14:13 Wherefore: 2 Sam 12:7; 1 Kgs 20:40–42; Luke 7:42–44 people: 2 Sam 7:8; Judg 20:2 in that the king: 2 Sam 13:37, 38

2 Samuel 14:14 we must: 2 Sam 11:25; Job 30:23; 34:15; Ps 90:3, 10; Eccl 3:19, 20; 9:5; Heb 9:27 as water: Job 14:7–12, 14; Ps 22:14; 79:3 neither: etc. or, because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, etc. God. Deut 10:17; Job 34:19; Matt 22:16; Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; 1 Pet 1:17 he devise: Exod 21:13; Lev 26:40; Num 35:15, 25, 28; Isa 50:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 47:29—must die; Deut 1:17—shall not; 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; 2 Sam 12:1—unto David; 2 Kgs 7:4—we shall but die; Job 7:9—he; Job 10:21—I go whence; Ps 144:4—his days; Eccl 8:8—is no; Ezek 33:11—I have; Mark 13:7—must; Col 3:25—and

2 Samuel 14:15 Reciprocal: Job 9:23—he will

2 Samuel 14:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:19—the inheritance

2 Samuel 14:17 comfortable: Heb. for rest as an angel: This is very much like the hyperbolic language which is addressed by the Hindoos to an European when they desire to obtain something from him: “Saheb,” say they, “can do every thing. No one can prevent the execution of Saheb’s commands. Saheb is God.” Though the expression may be imputed to the hyperbolic genius of these countries, yet there was, perhaps, more of real persuasion than we are apt to suppose. Sir John Chardin states, that having found fault with the king of Persia’s valuation of a rich trinket, the grand master told him that if a Persian had dared to have done such a thing, it would have been as much as his life was worth. “Know,” said he, “that the kings of Persia have a general and full knowledge of matters, as sure as it is extensive; and that, equally in the greatest and smallest things, there is nothing more just and sure than what they pronounce.” 2 Sam 14:20; 19:27; 1 Sam 29:9; Prov 27:21; 29:5 to discern: Heb. to hear, 1

Kgs 3:9, 28; Job 6:30; 1 Cor 2:14, 15 marg. Heb 5:14 Reciprocal: Exod 18:19—God shall; 1 Kgs 10:3—hid from the king; Job 9:23—he will; Job 32:21—flattering; Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Dan 5:11—light; Zech 12:8—as the; 1 Cor 2:4—not; Gal 4:14—an angel

2 Samuel 14:18 Hide not: 1 Sam 3:17, 18; Jer 38:14, 25

2 Samuel 14:19 of Joab: 2 Sam 3:27, 29, 34; 11:14, 15; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6 As thy soul: 2 Sam 11:11; 1 Sam 1:26; 17:55; 20:3; 25:26; 2 Kgs 2:2 turn: Num 20:17; Deut 5:32; 28:14; Josh 1:7; Prov 4:27 he put: 2 Sam 14:3; Exod 4:15; Luke 21:15 Reciprocal: Deut 17:11—to the right; 2 Sam 13:3—Shimeah; 2 Sam 18:13—for there is no; 1 Kgs 18:24—and said; Ezra 8:17—I told them

2 Samuel 14:20 fetch: 2 Sam 5:23 according: 2 Sam 14:17; 19:27; Job 32:21, 22; Prov 26:28; 29:5 to know: Gen 3:5; Job 38:16–41; 1 Cor 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:18—and prudent; 1 Sam 29:9—as an angel; 2 Sam 13:3—Shimeah; 2 Sam 18:13—for there is no; 1 Kgs 10:3—hid from the king

2 Samuel 14:21 I have done: 2 Sam 14:11; 1 Sam 14:39; Mark 6:26

2 Samuel 14:22 thanked: Heb. blessed, 2 Sam 19:39; Neh 11:2; Job 29:11; 31:20; Prov 31:28 I have found: Gen 6:8; Exod 33:16, 17; Ruth 2:2; 1 Sam 20:3 his: or, thy Reciprocal: Num 32:5—if we have; 2 Sam 13:25—blessed; 2 Sam 16:4—I humbly beseech thee; Neh 2:5—and if thy

2 Samuel 14:23 Geshur: 2 Sam 3:3; 13:37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:8—the Geshurites; 2 Sam 13:38—General; 2 Sam 15:8—Geshur; 1 Chr 3:2—Geshur

2 Samuel 14:24 let him not: 2 Sam 14:28; 3:13; Gen 43:3; Exod 10:28; Rev 22:4 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; 2 Sam 3:3—Absalom; 1 Kgs 1:53—Go to; 1 Kgs 2:36—Build; 1 Chr 15:1—houses

2 Samuel 14:25 But in all Israel: etc. Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly, 1 Sam 9:2; 16:7; Prov 31:30; Matt 23:27 from the sole: Deut 28:35; Job 2:7; Isa 1:6; Eph 5:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:6—very; Esth 1:11—fair to look on; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Prov 27:21—so; Ezek 23:15—all of; Dan 1:4—in whom

2 Samuel 14:26 when he polled: 2 Sam 18:9; Isa 3:24; 1 Cor 11:14 two hundred shekels: If the shekel be allowed to mean the common shekel, the amount will be utterly incredible; for Josephus says that “two hundred shekels make five mine” and the mina, he says, “weighs two pounds and a half;” which calculation makes Absalom’s hair weigh twelve pounds and a half! But it is probable that the king’s shekel was that which Epiphanius and Hesychius say was the fourth part of an ounce, half a stater, or two drachmas: the whole amount, therefore, of the 200 shekels is about 50 ounces, which make 4 lb. 2 oz. troy weight, or 3 lb. 2 oz. avoirdupois. This need not be accounted incredible, especially as abundance of oil and ointment was used by the ancients in dressing their heads. Josephus informs us, that the Jews also put gold dust in their hair. Gen 23:16; Lev 19:36; Ezek 45:9–14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:2—choice

2 Samuel 14:27 born: 2 Sam 18:18; Job 18:16–19; Isa 14:22; Jer 22:30 Tamar: 2 Sam 13:1

2 Samuel 14:28 AM 2977–2979, BC 1027–1025, An, Ex, Is, 464–466 and saw not: 2 Sam 14:24 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; Gen 43:3—see my face; 1 Kgs 1:53—Go to; 1 Kgs 2:36—Build; Matt 18:10—behold

2 Samuel 14:29 but he would: 2 Sam 14:30, 31; Esth 1:12; Matt 22:3 Reciprocal: Ps 8:5—thou

2 Samuel 14:30 near mine: Heb. near my place go and set: 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Judg 15:4, 5 And Absalom's: 1 Kgs 21:9–14; 2 Kgs 9:33; 10:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 22:6—so that the stacks of corn; 2 Sam 14:29—but he would; 2 Sam 15:10—spies

2 Samuel 14:31 Reciprocal: Exod 22:6—so that the stacks of corn; 2 Sam 14:29—but he would

2 Samuel 14:32 it had been: Exod 14:12; 16:3; 17:3 if there: Gen 3:12; 1 Sam 15:13; Ps 36:2; Prov 28:13; Jer 2:22, 23; 8:12; Matt 25:44; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; Gen 43:3—see my face; 1 Sam 20:8—if there be; 1 Sam 27:8—the Geshurites; 2 Sam 13:38—General; 2 Sam 15:8—Geshur; 1 Chr 3:2—Geshur; Ps 55:20—broken

2 Samuel 14:33 AM 2979, BC 1025, An, Ex, Is, 466 kissed Absalom: Gen 27:26; 33:4; 45:15; Luke 15:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:5—and kissed; Ps 55:20—broken

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Absalom, by fair speeches and courtesies, steals the hearts of Israel;
- 7 Under pretence of a vow, he obtains leave to go to Hebron;
- 10 He makes there a great conspiracy;
- 13 David upon the news flees from Jerusalem;
- 19 Ittai will not leave him;
- 24 Zadok and Abiathar are sent back with the ark;
- 30 David and his company go up mount Olivet weeping;
- 31 He curses Ahithophel's counsel;
- 32 Hushai is sent back with instructions.

2 Samuel 15:1 AM 2980, BC 1024 Absalom: 2 Sam 12:11; Deut 17:16; 1 Sam 8:11; 1 Kgs 1:5, 33; 10:26–29; Ps 20:7; Prov 11:2; 16:18; 17:19; Jer 22:14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:17—footmen; 2 Sam 3:3—Absalom; 2 Sam 16:2—What meanest; 1 Kgs 14:27—guard; Ps 3:1—when; Ps 86:14—O God; Ps 132:1—all his afflictions; Prov 15:5—fool; John 12:15—sitting

2 Samuel 15:2 rose up: Job 24:14; Prov 4:16; Matt 27:1 came: Heb. to come, Exod 18:14, 16, 26; 1 Kgs 3:16–28 Reciprocal: Judg 4:5—came up; 2 Kgs 15:5—judging; 2 Chr 10:7—speak good; Prov 27:14—He that; Dan 11:21—by flatteries; 1 Cor 2:4—not; Jas 3:6—a world

2 Samuel 15:3 thy matters: Num 16:3, 13, 14; Ps 12:2; Dan 11:21; 2 Pet 2:10 there is: etc. or, none will hear thee from the king downward, 2 Sam 8:15; Exod 20:12; 21:17; Prov

30:11, 17; Ezek 22:7; Matt 15:4; Acts 23:5; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; 1 Kgs 12:7—speak good; Ps 55:3—for they; Ps 109:2—the mouth

2 Samuel 15:4 Oh that I: Judg 9:1–5, 29; Prov 25:6; Luke 14:8–11 I would do: Prov 27:2; 2 Pet 2:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:3—his sons

2 Samuel 15:5 took him: Ps 10:9, 10; 55:21; Prov 26:25 and kissed: 2 Sam 14:33 Reciprocal: Luke 7:45—gavest

2 Samuel 15:6 stole: Prov 11:9; Rom 16:18; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Judg 9:1—communed; 2 Sam 3:36—as; 2 Sam 12:11—I will raise; 2 Sam 15:13—The hearts; 2 Sam 18:7—the people; 1 Kgs 2:15—Thou knowest; Ps 62:9—Surely; Prov 27:21—so; Eccl 4:15—child

2 Samuel 15:7 AM 2983, BC 1021, An, Ex, Is, 470 forty years: As David reigned in the whole only forty years, this reading is evidently corrupt, though supported by the commonly printed Vulgate, LXX, and Chaldee. But the Syriac, Arabic, Josephus, Theodoret, the Sixtine edition of the Vulgate, and several manuscripts of the same version, read four years; and it is highly probable that arbaim, forty, is an error for arba, four, though not supported by any Hebrew manuscript yet discovered. Two of those collated by Dr. KENNICOTT, however, have yom, “day,” instead of shanah, “year,” i.e., forty days instead of forty years; but this is not sufficient to outweigh the other authorities. 2 Sam 13:38; 1 Sam 16:1, 13 let me go: 2 Sam 13:24–27 pay: 1 Sam 16:2; Prov 21:27; Isa 58:4; Matt 2:8; 23:14 Reciprocal: Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Num 21:2—vowed; Josh 21:11—is Hebron; 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; Ps 109:7—and let; Prov 7:14—this; Jonah 2:9—I will pay

2 Samuel 15:8 thy servant: Gen 28:20, 21; 1 Sam 1:11; 16:2; Ps 56:12; Eccl 5:4 Geshur: 2 Sam 13:37, 38; 14:23, 32 I will serve: Josh 24:15; Isa 28:15; Jer 9:3–5; 42:20 Reciprocal: Num 21:2—vowed; Josh 12:5—unto the; Josh 13:2—Geshuri; 1 Sam 27:8—the Geshurites; 1 Chr 3:2—Geshur; Ps 109:7—and let; Ezek 27:16—Syria

2 Samuel 15:9 Reciprocal: Josh 10:36—Hebron; 1 Sam 25:35—Go up

2 Samuel 15:10 spies: 2 Sam 13:28; 14:30 reigneth: 2 Sam 19:10; Job 20:5–29; Ps 73:18, 19 Hebron: 2 Sam 2:1, 11; 3:2, 3; 5:5; 1 Chr 11:3; 12:23, 38 Reciprocal: Josh 10:36—Hebron; 1 Sam 30:31—Hebron; 2 Sam 12:11—I will raise; 2 Sam 20:1—he blew; 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; 1 Kgs 1:18—Adonijah; 1 Kgs 1:34—blow ye; 2 Kgs 9:13—blew with trumpets; 1 Chr 11:1—Hebron; Neh 6:7—a king; Ps 37:12—General; Ps 55:20—broken; Mic 7:6—son

2 Samuel 15:11 called: 1 Sam 9:13; 16:3–5 their simplicity: Gen 20:5; 1 Sam 22:15; Prov 14:15; 22:3; Matt 10:16; Rom 16:18, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:9—called; 1 Kgs 22:34—at a venture; 2 Chr 18:33—at a venture

2 Samuel 15:12 Ahithophel: 2 Sam 15:31; 16:20–23; 17:14, 23 David's: Ps 41:9; 55:12–14; Mic 7:5, 6; John 13:18 Giloh: Josh 15:51 while he offered: Num 23:1, 14, 30; 1 Kgs 21:9, 12; Ps 50:16–21; Prov 21:27; Isa 1:10–16; Titus 1:16 the people: Ps 3:1, 2; 43:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:23—both; 2 Sam 19:10—whom; 1 Kgs 1:7—And he conferred; 1 Kgs 1:9—slew; 1 Chr 27:33—Ahithophel; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 55:13—my guide; Ps

109:3—fought; Ps 109:5—hatred; Prov 17:11—General; Eccl 4:16—no end; Acts 23:13—which

2 Samuel 15:13 The hearts: 2 Sam 15:6; 3:36; Judg 9:3; Ps 62:9; Matt 21:9; 27:22
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:10—whom; 1 Kgs 2:7—when I fled; 1 Kgs 2:15—Thou knowest; 1 Kgs 12:16—So Israel; 2 Chr 10:16—So all Israel; Job 1:14—messenger; Prov 24:21—meddle; Eccl 4:16—no end

2 Samuel 15:14 Arise: 2 Sam 19:9; Ps 3 title bring: Heb. thrust, Ezek 46:18; Matt 11:12 marg. Luke 10:15 and smite: 2 Sam 23:16, 17; Ps 51:18; 55:3–11; 137:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:26—David made haste; 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; Ps 55:5—Fearfulness; Ps 55:7—General; Ps 64:4—suddenly

2 Samuel 15:15 Behold: Prov 18:24; Luke 22:28, 29; John 6:66–69; 15:14 appoint: Heb. choose Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:40—Do what seemeth

2 Samuel 15:16 the king: Ps 3 title after him: Heb. at his feet, Judg 4:10; 1 Sam 25:27, 42 marg. ten women: 2 Sam 12:11; 16:21, 22; 20:3; Rom 12:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:2—exceeding

2 Samuel 15:17 went forth: Ps 3 title Ps 3:2; 66:12; Eccl 10:7

2 Samuel 15:18 Cherethites: 2 Sam 8:18; 20:7, 23; 1 Sam 30:14; 1 Kgs 1:38; 1 Chr 18:17 Gittites: 2 Sam 15:19–22; 6:10; 18:2; 1 Sam 27:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; Ezek 25:16—Cherethims

2 Samuel 15:19 Ittai: 2 Sam 18:2; Ruth 1:11–13 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:15—return; 2 Sam 6:10—Gittite; 2 Sam 15:18—Gittites; 2 Kgs 2:2—Tarry here; Zech 8:23—We will; John 6:67—Will

2 Samuel 15:20 go up and down: Heb. wander in going, Ps 56:8; 59:15; Amos 8:12; Heb 11:37, 38 seeing: 1 Sam 23:13 mercy: 2 Sam 2:6; Ps 25:10; 57:3; 61:7; 85:10; 89:14; Prov 14:22; John 1:17; 2 Tim 1:16–18 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:15—return; 2 Sam 15:34—return; 2 Kgs 2:2—Tarry here; Ps 43:3—send; Prov 3:3—mercy; John 6:67—Will; 2 Cor 1:2—General

2 Samuel 15:21 As the Lord: 1 Sam 20:3; 25:26; 2 Kgs 2:2, 4, 6; 4:30 surely: Ruth 1:16, 17; Prov 17:17; 18:24; Matt 8:19, 20; John 6:66–69; Acts 11:23; 21:13; 2 Cor 7:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; 1 Chr 12:18—came upon Amasai

2 Samuel 15:22 and all the little: Sir John Chardin informs us, in a manuscript note on this place, that it is usual with the greatest part of the eastern people, especially the Arabs, to carry their whole family with them when they go to war. 2 Sam 15:22

2 Samuel 15:23 all the country: Rom 12:15 the brook: The brook Kidron, which is but a few paces broad, runs along the valley of Jehoshaphat, east of Jerusalem, to the south-west corner of the city, and then, turning to the south-east, empties itself into the Dead Sea. Like the Ilissus, it is dry at least nine months in the year, being only furnished with water in the winter, and after heavy rains: its bed is narrow and deep, which indicates that it must formerly have been the channel for waters which have

found some other, and probably subterranean course. Kidron: 1 Kgs 2:37; John 18:1, Cedron the wilderness: 2 Sam 16:2; Matt 3:1, 3; Luke 1:80 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:28—General; 1 Kgs 15:13—the brook; 2 Kgs 23:4—Kidron; 2 Chr 30:14—the brook; Neh 2:15—the brook; Isa 15:5—with; Jer 31:40—the brook

2 Samuel 15:24 Zadok: 2 Sam 15:27, 35; 8:17; 20:25; 1 Kgs 1:8; 2:35; 4:2–4; 1 Chr 6:8–12; Ezek 48:11 bearing: 2 Sam 6:13; Num 4:15; 7:9; Josh 3:3, 6, 15–17; 4:16–18; 6:4, 6; 1 Sam 4:3–5, 11; 1 Chr 15:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:18—Bring hither; 1 Kgs 1:7—Abiathar; 1 Kgs 2:26—barest; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 15:11—Zadok; Ps 119:99—than all; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

2 Samuel 15:25 Carry back: 2 Sam 12:10, 11; 1 Sam 4:3–11; Jer 7:4 he will bring: Ps 26:8; 27:4, 5; 42:1, 2; 43:3, 4; 63:1, 2; 84:1–3, 10; 122:1, 9; Isa 38:22 habitation: 2 Sam 6:17; 7:2 Reciprocal: Num 14:8—delight; 1 Sam 22:3—till I know; 2 Chr 9:8—which delighted; Ps 131:2—quieted; Eccl 9:1—that the; Dan 9:25—restore and to build Jerusalem; Jonah 4:8—and wished; Acts 21:14—The will; Jas 4:15—If

2 Samuel 15:26 I have not, 2 Sam 22:20; Num 14:8; 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Chr 9:8; Isa 42:1; 62:4; Jer 22:28; 32:41; Matt 1:10 let: Judg 10:15; 1 Sam 3:18; Job 1:20, 21; Ps 39:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:3—till I know; 1 Chr 19:13—let the Lord; Ps 89:38—wroth; Ps 131:2—quieted; Eccl 9:1—that the; Isa 39:8—Good; Jer 26:14—as seemeth good and meet unto you; Jonah 4:8—and wished; Matt 26:39—not; Acts 9:10—Behold; Acts 21:14—The will; Jas 4:7—Submit; Jas 4:15—If

2 Samuel 15:27 a seer: 2 Sam 24:11; 1 Sam 9:9; 1 Chr 25:5 return: 2 Sam 15:34, 36; 17:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz

2 Samuel 15:28; 2 Sam 15:23; 16:2; 17:1, 16

2 Samuel 15:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:11—sent; 1 Kgs 2:26—barest; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

2 Samuel 15:30 the ascent: Zech 14:4; Luke 19:29, 37; 21:37; 22:39; Acts 1:12 mount Olivet: Mount Olivet, so called from its abounding with olive trees, is situated east of Jerusalem, being separated from it only by the valley of Jehoshaphat and the brook Kidron. Josephus says it is five stadia, i.e., 625 geometrical paces from Jerusalem; and St. Luke (Acts 1:12) says it is a Sabbath day's journey, or about eight stadia distant, i.e., to the summit. It forms part of a ridge of limestone hills, extending from north to south for about a mile; and it is described as having three, or, according to others, four summits; the central and highest of which overlooks the whole of the city, over whose streets and walls the eye roves as if in the survey of a model. and wept as he went up: Heb. going up and weeping, Ps 42:3–11; 43:1, 2, 5; Luke 19:41 his head covered: This custom was only practised by persons in great distress, or when convicted of great crimes. Thus Darius, when informed by Tyriotes, the eunuch, that his queen was dead, and that she had suffered no violence from Alexander, covered his head, and wept a long time; then throwing off the garment that covered him, he thanked the gods for Alexander's moderation and justice. 2 Sam 19:4; Esth 6:12; Jer 14:3, 4 barefoot: Isa 20:2, 4; Ezek 24:17, 23 weeping: Ps 126:5, 6; Matt 5:4; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 Reciprocal: Lev 21:10—uncover; 2 Sam 15:32—the top; 2 Sam 16:1—little past; 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; 1 Kgs 11:7—the hill; Job 9:24—he covereth; Isa 15:5—with; Ezek 12:6—cover; Mark 11:1—at the; Acts 20:37—wept; 1 Cor 11:4—having

2 Samuel 15:31 Ahithophel: 2 Sam 15:12; Ps 3:1; 41:9; 55:12, 14; Matt 26:14, 15; John 13:18
 O Lord: Ps 55:15; 109:3 turn the counsel: 2 Sam 16:23; 17:14, 23; Job 5:12; 12:16–20; Isa
 19:3, 11–25; Jer 8:8, 9; 1 Cor 1:20; 3:18–20; Jas 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:34—Eliam; 2 Kgs
 19:20—which thou hast; Neh 2:4—So I prayed; Neh 4:15—God; Job 5:13—taketh; Job
 12:17—General; Job 17:4—General; Job 18:7—his own; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 33:10—The Lord;
 Ps 43:1—the deceitful; Ps 55:9—divide; Ps 62:9—of high; Ps 109:4—but I; Ps
 109:5—hatred; Ps 140:8—Grant not; Ps 146:9—the way; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa
 37:21—Whereas; Isa 44:25—turneth; Jer 18:18—counsel; Jer 50:36—dote; Hab 2:13—is it;
 Acts 23:13—which; 1 Cor 3:19—He

2 Samuel 15:32 the top: 2 Sam 15:30; 1 Kgs 11:7; Luke 19:29 he worshipped: 1 Kgs 8:44,
 45; Job 1:20, 21; Ps 3:3–5, 7; 4:1–3; 50:15; 91:15 Hushai: 2 Sam 16:16–19 Archite: Josh 16:2
 coat rent: 2 Sam 1:2; 13:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:12—with earth; 2 Sam 16:17—why
 wentest; 2 Sam 17:5—Hushai; 1 Chr 27:33—Hushai; Ps 109:4—but I

2 Samuel 15:33 then thou: 2 Sam 19:35

2 Samuel 15:34 return: 2 Sam 15:20; Josh 8:2; Matt 10:16 as I have been: 2 Sam 16:16–19
 then mayest: 2 Sam 17:5–14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:27—return; 2 Sam 16:19—should I not
 serve; 2 Sam 17:14—to defeat; 2 Sam 17:20—They be gone; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps
 33:10—The Lord

2 Samuel 15:35 thou shalt tell: 2 Sam 17:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 2 Sam
 19:11—sent; 1 Kgs 1:7—Abiathar; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr
 15:11—Zadok; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

2 Samuel 15:36 their two sons: 2 Sam 15:27; 17:17; 18:19–33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam
 19:11—sent; 1 Kgs 1:42—Jonathan; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok

2 Samuel 15:37 friend: 2 Sam 16:16; 1 Chr 27:33 Absalom: 2 Sam 16:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs
 4:5—the king's

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Ziba, by presents and false suggestions, obtains his master's inheritance;
- 5 At Bahurim Shimei curse David;
- 9 David with patience abstains, and restrains others, from revenge;
- 15 Hushai insinuates himself into Absalom's counsel;
- 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

2 Samuel 16:1 little past: 2 Sam 15:30, 32 Ziba: 2 Sam 9:2, 9–12 with a couple: 2 Sam
 17:27–29; 19:32; 1 Sam 17:17, 18; 25:18; 1 Chr 12:40; Prov 18:16; 29:4, 5 summer: These
 were probably pumpkins, cucumbers, or water-melons; the two latter being extensively
 used in the East to refresh travellers in the burning heat of the summer; and probably,
 as Mr. HARMER supposes, called summer fruits on this very account. Jer 40:10, 12; Amos
 8:1; Mic 7:1 a bottle: 1 Sam 10:3; 16:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:11—According; 2 Sam
 17:28—beds; 2 Sam 19:17—Ziba; Ps 7:1—words; Ps 118:18—chastened; Prov

17:8—whithersoever; Prov 18:17—General; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Amos 8:2—A basket

2 Samuel 16:2 What meanest: Gen 21:29; 33:8; Ezek 37:18. The asses. This is the eastern mode of speaking when presenting anything to a great man: “This is for the slaves of the servants of your majesty;” when at the same time the presents are intended for the sovereign himself, and it is so understood. 2 Sam 15:1; 19:26; Judg 5:10; 10:4 for the young; 1 Sam 25:27 that such: 2 Sam 15:23; 17:29; Judg 8:4, 5; 1 Sam 14:28; Prov 31:6, 7 Reciprocal: Num 16:15—I have not; 1 Sam 16:20—an ass laden; 2 Sam 15:28—General; 2 Sam 17:28—beds; Amos 8:2—A basket; Matt 21:5—sitting; John 12:15—sitting

2 Samuel 16:3 where is: 2 Sam 9:9, 10; Ps 88:18; Mic 7:5 day: 2 Sam 19:24–30; Exod 20:16; Deut 19:18, 19; Ps 15:3; 101:5; Prov 1:19; 21:28; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jude 11 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—shalt not; 2 Sam 19:26—I will saddle; 2 Sam 19:27—slandered

2 Samuel 16:4 Behold: 2 Sam 14:10, 11; Exod 23:8; Deut 19:15; Prov 18:13, 17; 19:2 I humbly beseech thee: Heb. I do obeisance, 2 Sam 14:4, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 32:5—may find; Gen 33:15—find grace; Ruth 2:13—Let me find; 2 Sam 9:9—I have given; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; 2 Sam 21:7—Mephibosheth

2 Samuel 16:5 Bahurim: This place is supposed to be the same as Almon (Josh 21:18) and Almeth (1 Chr 6:60) a city of Benjamin, north of Jerusalem, and apparently not far from Olivet. 2 Sam 16:14; 3:16; 17:18 whose name: 2 Sam 19:16–18; 1 Kgs 2:8, 9, 36–44, 45, 46 he came: etc. or, he still came forth and cursed cursed: Exod 22:28; 1 Sam 17:43; Ps 69:26; 109:16–19, 28; Prov 26:2; Eccl 10:20; Isa 8:21; Matt 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:13—cursed; 2 Sam 19:19—did perversely; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; 2 Sam 19:21—cursed; 1 Kgs 2:44—Thou knowest; 1 Chr 5:4—Shimei; 1 Chr 6:42—Shimei; Esth 2:5—the son of Shimei; Job 30:11—loosed; Job 31:29—General; Ps 144:11—and deliver me; Prov 17:11—General; Prov 19:19—man; Prov 24:17—General; Isa 3:5—base; Zech 12:13—Shimei; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

2 Samuel 16:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:13—cursed; Prov 19:19—man

2 Samuel 16:7 bloody man: Heb. man of blood, 2 Sam 3:37; 11:15–17; 12:9; Ps 5:6; 51:14 man of Belial: Deut 13:13; 1 Sam 2:12; 25:17; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 4:25—a bloody; Num 16:41—Ye have; 2 Sam 19:21—cursed; Ps 3:2—no; Ps 7:3—if I; Ps 26:9—bloody men; Ps 27:12—false; Ps 38:12—speak; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 55:3—for they; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 109:3—compassed; Ps 119:22—Remove; Ps 119:42—have wherewith; Prov 17:26—to strike; Matt 5:22—Whosoever

2 Samuel 16:8 returned: Judg 9:24, 56, 57; 1 Kgs 2:32, 33; Acts 28:4, 5; Rev 16:6 the blood: 2 Sam 1:16; 3:28, 29; 4:8–12; Ps 3:2; 4:2 thou: etc. or, thee in thy evil Reciprocal: Num 16:41—Ye have; Deut 21:7—General; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Ps 7:3—if I; Ps 27:12—false; Ps 38:12—speak; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 55:3—for they; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 109:3—compassed; Ps 119:22—Remove; Ps 119:42—have wherewith; Prov 17:26—to strike

2 Samuel 16:9 Abishai: 2 Sam 3:30; 1 Sam 26:6–8 dead dog: 2 Sam 3:8; 9:8; 1 Sam 24:14 curse: Exod 22:28; Acts 23:5; 1 Pet 2:17 let me go: 1 Sam 26:6–11; Job 31:30, 31; Jer 40:13–16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:43—Am; 1 Chr 2:16—the sons of; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover

2 Samuel 16:10 What have: 2 Sam 3:39; 19:22; 1 Kgs 2:5; Matt 16:23; Luke 9:54–56; 1 Pet 2:23 so let him: Gen 50:20; 1 Kgs 22:21–23; 2 Kgs 18:25; Lam 3:38, 39; John 18:11 Who shall: Job 9:12; Eccl 8:4; Dan 4:35; Rom 9:20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:51—hath; Gen 45:5—God; Exod 21:13—God; 1 Sam 3:18—It is the Lord; 1 Sam 26:6—to Abishai; 2 Sam 10:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 19:19—did perversely; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; 1 Chr 19:13—let the Lord; 2 Chr 35:21—What; Job 31:31—the men; Ps 38:13—General; Ps 39:9—General; Ps 109:28—Let them; Eccl 7:21—unto; Song 5:6—my soul; Matt 8:29—What; John 2:4—what

2 Samuel 16:11 Behold: 2 Sam 12:11, 12 came forth: 2 Sam 7:2; Gen 15:4 seeketh: 2 Sam 17:1–4; 2 Kgs 19:37; 2 Chr 32:21; Matt 10:21 the Lord: Isa 10:5–7; Ezek 14:9; 20:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:19—stirred; 2 Sam 10:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 18:5—Deal gently; 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 1 Kgs 12:16—So Israel; 1 Chr 19:13—let the Lord; 2 Chr 10:16—So all Israel; Esth 2:21—and sought; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 27:10—When; Ps 109:16—slay; Ps 131:2—quieted; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 50:21—and do; Mic 7:6—son; Mic 7:9—bear; Matt 10:36—General; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers; Phlm 1:12—mine

2 Samuel 16:12 the Lord: Gen 29:32, 33; Exod 2:24, 25; 3:7, 8; 1 Sam 1:11; Ps 25:18 affliction: or, tears, Heb. eye requite: Deut 23:5; Isa 27:7; Matt 5:11, 12; Rom 8:28; 2 Cor 4:17; 2 Thess 1:7; Heb 12:10; 1 Pet 4:12–19 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—peradventure; Deut 26:7—looked; 1 Sam 14:6—it may be; 2 Kgs 19:4—the Lord; Job 1:21—taken away; Ps 39:12—hold; Ps 42:3—tears; Ps 109:16—slay; Ps 119:132—Look; Ps 131:2—quieted; Prov 20:22—wait; Prov 25:22—the Lord; Prov 26:2—so; Isa 37:4—It may; Isa 37:17—hear; Lam 1:9—behold; Amos 5:15—it may; Obad 13—looked; Mic 7:9—bear; Zech 9:8—for; Mark 9:24—with

2 Samuel 16:13 cursed: 2 Sam 16:5, 6 cast dust: Heb. dusted him with dust, Acts 23:23. It was an ancient custom, in those warm and arid countries, to lay the dust before a person of distinction, by sprinkling the ground with water. Dr. POCOCKE and the consul were treated with this respect when they entered Cairo. The same custom is alluded to in the well-known fable of Phedrus, in which a slave is represented going before Augustus and officiously laying the dust. To throw dust in the air while a person was passing was therefore an act of great disrespect; to do so before a sovereign prince, an indecent outrage. But it is probable that Shimei meant more than disrespect and outrage to this afflicted king. Sir John Chardin informs us, that in the East, in general, those who demand justice against a criminal throw dust upon him, signifying that he ought to be put in the grave, and hence the common imprecation among the Turks and Persians, “Be covered with earth,” or, “Earth be upon thy head.” Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:21—cursed

2 Samuel 16:14 there: 2 Sam 16:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:2—weary; 2 Sam 17:29—in the wilderness

2 Samuel 16:15 Absalom: 2 Sam 15:37 Reciprocal: Ps 3:1—how

2 Samuel 16:16 God save the king: Heb. let the king live, 1 Sam 10:24; 1 Kgs 1:25, 34; 2 Kgs 11:12; Dan 2:4; 5:10; 6:6, 21; Matt 21:9 Reciprocal: Josh 16:2—Archi; 1 Sam 28:2—Surely; 2 Sam 15:32—Hushai; 2 Sam 15:34—as I have been; 2 Sam 15:37—friend; 2 Sam 17:5—Hushai; 1 Kgs 4:5—the king’s; 1 Chr 27:33—Hushai; 2 Chr 23:11—God

save the king; Prov 27:14—He that

2 Samuel 16:17 Is this thy: Deut 32:6 why wentest: 2 Sam 15:32–37; 19:25; Prov 17:17; 18:24 Reciprocal: Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Sam 19:14—she said; 1 Chr 27:33—companion; Matt 26:50—Friend; Mark 14:37—Simon

2 Samuel 16:18; 2 Sam 5:1–3; 1 Sam 16:13 Reciprocal: Josh 2:4—General; 1 Sam 29:8—that I may not; 1 Kgs 2:15—Thou knowest; 2 Kgs 6:19—I will bring

2 Samuel 16:19 should I not serve: 2 Sam 15:34; 1 Sam 28:2; 29:8; Ps 55:21; Gal 2:13 Reciprocal: Josh 2:4—General; 2 Kgs 6:19—I will bring

2 Samuel 16:20 Give counsel: Exod 1:10; Ps 2:2; 37:12, 13; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:10; 29:15; Matt 27:1; Acts 4:23–28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:12—Ahithophel; 1 Kgs 12:6—consulted; 2 Chr 10:6—What counsel; Ps 43:1—the deceitful; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Isa 5:18—draw; Jas 3:6—a world

2 Samuel 16:21 Go in: Gen 6:4; 38:16 unto thy: 2 Sam 12:11; 15:16; 20:3; Gen 35:22; Lev 18:8; 20:11; 1 Kgs 2:17, 22; 1 Cor 5:1 abhorred: Gen 34:30; 1 Sam 13:4 thy father: Gen 49:3, 4 then shall: 1 Sam 27:12 the hands: 2 Sam 2:7; Zech 8:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:7—gone in; 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; 1 Kgs 2:21—Let Abishag; 1 Kgs 11:25—abhorred; Esth 2:4—the thing; Esth 5:14—the thing; Ps 55:10—mischief; Ps 71:4—out of the; Prov 6:29—he that; Jer 4:22—they are wise; Ezek 22:10—discovered; Mic 7:6—son

2 Samuel 16:22 the top: 2 Sam 11:2 went in: 2 Sam 12:11, 12; 15:16; 20:3; Num 25:6; Isa 3:9; Jer 3:3; 8:12; Ezek 24:7; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—lay with; Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 18:8—General; Deut 27:20—General; Judg 19:1—a concubine; 2 Sam 3:7—gone in; 1 Kgs 2:21—Let Abishag; Ps 55:10—mischief; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ezek 22:10—discovered; 1 Cor 5:1—that one

2 Samuel 16:23 as if: Num 27:21; 1 Sam 30:8; Ps 28:2; 1 Pet 4:11 oracle of God: Heb. word of God, Ps 19:7 so was: The first counsel of this sagacious but wicked man to Absalom was more like an oracle of Satan, both for subtlety and atrocity. He advised the shameless measure just detailed, in order to establish Absalom, and to preclude the possibility of a reconciliation with David. The wives of a conquered king were always the property of the conqueror; and in possessing these he appeared to possess the right to the kingdom. all the counsel: 2 Sam 17:14, 23; Job 5:12; 28:28; Jer 4:22; 8:9; Matt 11:25; Luke 16:8; Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 3:19, 20; Jas 3:13–18 both: 2 Sam 15:12; Eccl 10:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 1 Kgs 2:23—if Adonijah; 1 Chr 27:33—Ahithophel; Job 19:14—familiar; Ps 55:13—my guide; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Isa 44:25—turneth; 1 Cor 1:20—hath; Heb 5:12—the oracles; Jas 3:15—but

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's, according to God's appointment;
- 15 Secret intelligence is sent unto David;
- 23 Ahithophel hangs himself;

- 25 Amasa is made captain;
27 David at Mahanaim is furnished with provisions.

2 Samuel 17:1 I will arise: Prov 1:16; 4:16; Isa 59:7, 8 this night: Ps 3:3–5; 4:8; 109:2–4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:3—Absalom; 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; 2 Sam 15:28—General; 2 Sam 16:11—seeketh; 2 Sam 17:21—thus hath Ahithophel; 2 Sam 18:5—Deal gently; Esth 5:14—the thing; Ps 31:13—while; Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 43:1—the deceitful; Ps 55:9—divide; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ps 71:10—take; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Ps 109:16—he remembered; Ps 118:13—General; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 144:11—and deliver me; Prov 12:6—words; Matt 10:21—the children; 2 Cor 12:15—though; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers; Jas 3:6—a world

2 Samuel 17:2 weary: 2 Sam 16:14; Deut 25:18 I will smite: 1 Kgs 22:31; Zech 13:7; Matt 21:38; 26:31; John 11:50; 18:4–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; 2 Sam 17:29—to eat; 2 Sam 18:3—if we flee; 2 Sam 20:21—his head; Neh 4:11—They shall not; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 35:8—into; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 64:2—secret; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ps 109:16—he remembered; Ps 124:7—Our soul; Jas 3:6—a world

2 Samuel 17:3 I will bring: 2 Sam 3:21 shall be: Isa 48:22; 57:21; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Judg 4:22—and I will; 2 Sam 20:21—his head

2 Samuel 17:4 the saying: 1 Sam 18:20, 21; 23:21; Esth 5:14; Rom 1:32 pleased Absalom well: Heb. was right in the eyes of Absalom, 2 Chr 30:4; Esth 1:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:7—It is well; Esth 2:4—the thing; Isa 8:10—counsel

2 Samuel 17:5 Hushai: 2 Sam 15:32–37; 16:16–19 he saith: Heb. is in his mouth Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:34—then mayest; 1 Kgs 12:6—consulted; 1 Kgs 12:9—General; 2 Chr 10:6—What counsel; 2 Chr 10:9—What advice

2 Samuel 17:6 saying: Heb. word, 2 Sam 17:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:9—General; 2 Chr 10:6—What counsel; 2 Chr 10:9—What advice

2 Samuel 17:7 given: Heb. counselled not good: Prov 31:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:10—Thus shalt thou; 2 Chr 10:10—Thus shalt; Prov 27:14—He that

2 Samuel 17:8 mighty men: 2 Sam 15:18; 21:18–22; 23:8, 9, 16, 18, 20–22; 1 Sam 16:18; 17:34–36, 50; 1 Chr 11:25–47; Heb 11:32–34 chafed in their minds: Heb. bitter of soul, Judg 18:25 as a bear: 2 Kgs 2:24; Prov 17:12; 28:15; Dan 7:5; Hos 13:8 thy father is: 1 Sam 23:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—in bitterness of soul; 1 Sam 18:25—thought; 1 Sam 22:2—discontented; 1 Sam 30:6—grieved; Job 21:25—in the bitterness

2 Samuel 17:9 he is hid: Judg 20:33; 1 Sam 22:1; 24:3 some: Josh 7:5; 8:6; Judg 20:32; 1 Sam 14:14, 15 over thrown: Heb. fallen Reciprocal: Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah

2 Samuel 17:10 heart: 2 Sam 1:23; 23:20; Gen 49:9; Num 24:8, 9; Prov 28:1 utterly melt: Exod 15:15; Deut 1:28; Josh 2:9–11; Isa 13:7; 19:1 thy father: 1 Sam 18:17; Heb 11:34 and they which: Song 3:7 Reciprocal: Judg 4:22—and I will; 1 Sam 16:18—a mighty; 1 Chr 12:8—whose faces; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 107:26—their soul; Jer 49:23—fainthearted; Ezek 21:7—and every

2 Samuel 17:11 all Israel: 2 Sam 24:2; Judg 20:1 as the sand: Gen 13:16; 22:17; Josh 11:4; 1 Kgs 4:20; 20:10 thou go: Heb. they face, or presence go: etc in thine: 2 Sam 12:28; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:16 Reciprocal: Gen 21:31—Beersheba; Judg 18:29—Dan; 1 Sam 3:20—Dan; 1 Sam 23:23—I will search; 2 Sam 3:10—from Dan; 2 Sam 18:2—I will surely; 1 Kgs 4:25—from Dan; 1 Chr 21:2—Beersheba; Ps 3:1—how; Heb 11:12—as the sand

2 Samuel 17:12 in some place: 1 Sam 23:23 we will light: This is a very beautiful and expressive figure. The dew in Palestine, and other warm climates, falls fast, sudden, and heavy; and it falls upon every spot of earth, so that not a blade of grass escapes it. It is therefore no inapt emblem of a numerous and active army; and it was, perhaps, for this reason that the Romans called their light armed forces *rorarii*. 1 Kgs 20:10; 2 Kgs 18:23; 19:24; Isa 10:13, 14; Obad 3 Reciprocal: Ps 71:4—out of the

2 Samuel 17:13 bring ropes: In the same manner the king of Maturan, in Java, proposed pulling down a tower which the Dutch had built, by making his people and elephants pull at a number of chains, and ropes of cocoa-nut bark, thrown around it. one small: Matt 24:2 Reciprocal: Josh 10:19—suffer them; 1 Kgs 20:10—if the dust; 2 Kgs 19:24—with the sole

2 Samuel 17:14 the Lord: 2 Sam 15:31; Gen 32:28; Exod 9:16; Deut 2:30; 2 Chr 25:16, 20 appointed: Heb. commanded, Ps 33:9, 10; Lam 3:37; Amos 9:3 to defeat: 2 Sam 15:34; 16:23; Job 5:12–14; Prov 19:21; 21:30; Isa 8:10; 1 Cor 1:19, 20; 3:19 good counsel: Luke 16:8 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—God; 2 Sam 2:12—Mahanaïm; 2 Sam 15:12—Ahithophel; 2 Sam 18:5—Deal gently; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Neh 4:15—God; Job 12:17—General; Job 17:4—General; Job 18:7—his own; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:6—to the; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Eccl 9:11—that the race; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 30:28—causing; Jer 18:18—counsel; Jer 50:36—dote; Matt 2:8—go

2 Samuel 17:15 Zadok: 2 Sam 15:35 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:21—Arise; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok

2 Samuel 17:16 Lodge: 2 Sam 15:28 but speedily: 2 Sam 17:21, 22; 15:14, 28; 1 Sam 20:38; Ps 55:8; Prov 6:4, 5; Matt 24:16–18 be swallowed: 2 Sam 20:19, 20; Ps 35:25; 56:2; 57:3; 1 Cor 15:54; 2 Cor 5:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:35—thou shalt tell; 2 Sam 18:20—bear tidings; Ps 119:87—almost; Ps 119:150—draw nigh

2 Samuel 17:17 Jonathan: 2 Sam 15:27, 36 stayed: Josh 2:4–24 Enroge: Josh 15:7; 18:16; 1 Kgs 1:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:19—Ahimaaz; 1 Kgs 1:42—Jonathan; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz; Acts 23:16—he went

2 Samuel 17:18 Bahurim: 2 Sam 3:16; 16:5; 19:16

2 Samuel 17:19 spread a covering: Josh 2:4–6, 5–24 the thing: Exod 1:19 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—hid them

2 Samuel 17:20 They be gone: 2 Sam 15:34; Exod 1:19; Josh 2:4, 5; 1 Sam 19:14–17; 21:2; 27:11, 12 when they had sought: Josh 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: Judg 4:20—Is there; 1 Sam 19:17—And Michal; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz

2 Samuel 17:21 Arise: 2 Sam 17:15, 16 thus hath Ahithophel: 2 Sam 17:1–3 Reciprocal: 1

Sam 23:26—David made haste; Ps 55:7—General; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ps 124:7—Our soul

2 Samuel 17:22 and they passed: 2 Sam 17:24; Prov 27:12; Matt 10:16 there lacked: Num 31:49; John 18:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:26—David made haste; 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; Ps 42:6—from the; Ps 55:7—General; Ps 124:7—Our soul

2 Samuel 17:23 saw: Prov 16:18; 19:3 followed: Heb. done his city: 2 Sam 15:12 put his household in order: Heb. gave charge concerning his house, 2 Kgs 20:1 and hanged: 2 Sam 15:31; 1 Sam 31:4, 5; 1 Kgs 16:18; Job 31:3; Ps 5:10; 55:23; Matt 27:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 2 Sam 18:9—his head; 2 Sam 21:6—hang; 2 Sam 23:34—Eliam; 2 Kgs 19:20—which thou hast; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; 1 Chr 27:33—Ahithophel; Esth 6:12—hasted to his house; Job 5:13—taketh; Job 7:15—chooseth; Job 12:17—General; Ps 9:5—destroyed; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 35:8—into; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 55:15—Let death; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 11:5—direct; Eccl 9:11—that the race; Eccl 10:8—that; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Isa 38:1—Set thine house in order; Isa 44:25—turneth; Acts 16:27—he drew; 1 Cor 1:20—hath; 1 Cor 3:19—He; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow; Gal 3:13—for

2 Samuel 17:24 Mahanaim: 2 Sam 2:8; Gen 32:2; Josh 13:26 Reciprocal: Josh 21:38—Mahanaim; 2 Sam 17:22—and they passed; 2 Sam 19:3—into the city; 1 Kgs 4:14—Mahanaim; 1 Chr 6:80—Mahanaim

2 Samuel 17:25 Amasa: 2 Sam 19:13; 20:4, 9–12 Ithra: 1 Chr 2:16, 17, Jether the Ishmaelite Abigail: Heb. Abigal Nahash: or, Jesse. 1 Chr 2:13, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:12—General; 1 Kgs 2:5—Jether; 1 Kgs 2:32—Jether; 1 Chr 12:18—came upon Amasai

2 Samuel 17:26 land of the Gilead, Num 32:1–42; Deut 3:15; Josh 17:1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:2—the name; 2 Sam 2:8—Mahanaim

2 Samuel 17:27 the son of Nahash: 2 Sam 10:1, 2; 12:29, 30; 1 Sam 11:1 Machir: 2 Sam 9:4 Barzillai: 2 Sam 19:31, 32; 1 Kgs 2:7; Ezra 2:61 Reciprocal: Gen 32:2—the name; Josh 13:26—Mahanaim; 2 Sam 2:8—Mahanaim; 2 Sam 16:1—with a couple; 1 Kgs 4:14—Mahanaim; 1 Chr 6:80—Mahanaim; 1 Chr 12:40—brought; 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Neh 7:63—Barzillai; Ps 42:6—from the; Prov 18:24—that hath

2 Samuel 17:28 beds: These no doubt consisted of skins of beasts, mats, carpets, and such like. 2 Sam 16:1, 2; 1 Sam 25:18; Isa 32:8 basins: or, cups, Sappoth, probably wooden bowls, such as the Arabs still eat out of, and knead their bread in. earthen vessels: Keley yotzair, literally, “vessels of the potter.” So when Dr. PERRY visited the temple of Luxor in Egypt, he says, “We were entertained by the Caliph here with great civility and favour; he sent us, in return of our presents, several sheep, a good quantity of eggs, bardacks,” etc. The bardacks, he informs us, were earthen vessels, used “to cool and refresh their water in, by means of which it drinks very cool and pleasant in the hottest seasons of the year.” See Harmer, chapter vi. Obad 3 wheat: Mr. JONES says, “Travellers use zumeet, tumeet, and limereece. Zumeet is flour mixed with honey, butter, and spice; tumeet is flour done up with organ oil, and limereece is flour mixed with water, for drink. This quenches thirst much better than water alone, satisfies a hungry appetite; cools and refreshes tired and weary spirits,” etc. Reciprocal: Judg

8:5—loaves; Ruth 2:14—parched; 1 Sam 17:17—parched corn

2 Samuel 17:29 cheese of kine: 1 Sam 17:18 for David: Luke 8:3; Phil 4:15–19 to eat: 2 Sam 17:2; Ps 34:8–10; 84:11 The people: Judg 8:4–6; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 21:14; 58:7 in the wilderness: 2 Sam 16:2, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:14—Butter; Judg 8:5—loaves; 1 Sam 25:18—took two; Job 20:17—of honey; Isa 7:22—butter and honey

CHAPTER 18

- 1 David viewing the armies in their march gives them charge of Absalom;
- 6 The Israelites are sorely smitten in the wood of Ephraim;
- 9 Absalom, hanging in an oak is slain by Joab, and cast into a pit;
- 18 Absalom's place;
- 19 Ahimaaz and Cushie bring tidings to David;
- 33 David mourns for Absalom.

2 Samuel 18:1 numbered: Exod 17:9; Josh 8:10 captains of thousands: 1 Sam 8:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:4—by hundreds

2 Samuel 18:2 a third part: Judg 7:16, 19; 9:43 the hand of Joab: 2 Sam 10:7–10 Ittai: 2 Sam 15:19–22 I will surely: 2 Sam 17:11; Ps 3:6; 27:1–3; 118:6–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:10—Gittite; 2 Sam 15:18—Gittites; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Kgs 2:28—Joab had; 1 Chr 11:20—Abishai; Acts 19:30—the disciples

2 Samuel 18:3 Thou shalt: 2 Sam 21:17 if we flee: 2 Sam 17:2; 1 Kgs 22:31; Zech 13:7 care for us: Heb. set their heart on us but now: The particle attah, Now, is doubtless a mistake for the pronoun attah, Thou, and so it appears to have been read by the LXX, Vulgate, and Chaldee, and by two of Kennicott's and De Rossi's manuscripts. worth: etc. Heb. as ten thousand of us, Lam 4:20 succour: Heb. be to succour, 2 Sam 10:11; Exod 17:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:23—and all this; 1 Sam 14:38—chief; Jer 40:15—wherefore; Acts 19:30—the disciples; Rom 5:7—some

2 Samuel 18:4 by the gate: 2 Sam 18:24; Isa 28:6 by hundreds: David's small company, by this time, was greatly recruited; but what its number was we cannot tell. Josephus says it amounted only to 4,000 men. 2 Sam 18:1; 1 Sam 29:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:8—sat in the gate; 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle; Matt 16:18—and the

2 Samuel 18:5 Deal gently: 2 Sam 16:11; 17:1–4, 14; Deut 21:18–21; Ps 103:13; Luke 23:34 all the people: 2 Sam 18:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:6—to Abishai; 2 Sam 18:14—thrust them; 2 Sam 18:20—because; 2 Sam 19:1—General; 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab; Phlm 1:10—my son

2 Samuel 18:6 wood of Ephraim: The wood of Ephraim was evidently beyond Jordan, and apparently not far from Mahanaim; and it is supposed to be the place where the Ephraimites were slain by Jephthah. Josh 17:15, 18; Judg 12:4–6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:8—for Israel; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered

2 Samuel 18:7 the people: 2 Sam 2:17; 15:6; 19:41–43 a great: Prov 11:21; 24:21 twenty thousand men: 2 Sam 2:26, 31; 2 Chr 13:16, 17; 28:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:10—a very

great; Ps 3:6—ten; Ps 18:38—General; Prov 24:22—their; Eccl 4:16—they also

2 Samuel 18:8 in the wood, That is, probably, many more were slain in pursuit through the wood than in the battle, by falling into swamps, pits, etc., and being entangled and cut down by David's men. Such is the relation of Josephus; but the Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic state, that they were devoured by wild beasts in the wood. Exod 15:10; Josh 10:11; Judg 5:20, 21; 1 Kgs 20:30; Ps 3:7; 43:1 devoured more: Heb. multiplied to devour Reciprocal: Ps 18:38—General; Prov 24:22—their; Eccl 4:16—they also

2 Samuel 18:9 his head: Riding furiously under the thick boughs of a great oak, which hung low and had never been cropped, either the twisted branches, or some low forked bough of the tree, caught him by the neck, or, as some think, by the loops into which his long hair had been pinned, which had been so much his pride, and was now justly made a halter for him. He may have hung so low from the bough, in consequence of the length of his hair, that he could not use his hands to help himself, or so entangled that his hands were bound, so that the more he struggled the more he was embarrassed. This set him up as a fair mark to the servants of David; and although David would have spared his rebellious son, if his orders had been executed, yet he could not turn the sword of Divine justice, in executing the just, righteous sentence of death on this traitorous son. 2 Sam 18:14; 14:26; 17:23; Matt 27:5 taken up: Deut 21:23; 27:16, 20; Job 18:8–10; 31:3; Ps 63:9, 10; Prov 20:20; 30:17; Jer 48:44; Mark 7:10; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 36:24—found; Lev 19:19—thy cattle gender; 2 Sam 3:3—Absalom; 2 Sam 13:29—mule; Ps 55:15—Let death; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; John 12:32—if

2 Samuel 18:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Prov 30:17—eye; Gal 3:13—for

2 Samuel 18:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:13—room of Joab; Ps 143:3—smitten; Prov 1:19—every

2 Samuel 18:12 receive: etc. Heb. weigh upon mine hand in our hearing: 2 Sam 18:5 Beware: etc. Heb. Beware, whosoever ye be, of the, etc Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:1—General; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab; Ps 55:20—put

2 Samuel 18:13 wrought: 2 Sam 1:15, 16; 4:10–12 for there is no: 2 Sam 14:19, 20; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:9—wherefore

2 Samuel 18:14 with thee: Heb. before thee thrust them: 2 Sam 18:5; Judg 4:21; 5:26, 31; Ps 45:5; 1 Thess 5:3 midst: Heb. heart, Matt 12:40 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; 2 Sam 18:9—his head; 2 Sam 19:1—General; 2 Sam 19:10—is dead; 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab; 1 Kgs 2:28—Joab had; 1 Chr 3:2—Absalom; Job 20:25—drawn; Ps 35:8—into; Ps 55:15—Let death; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Prov 30:17—eye; Gal 3:13—for

2 Samuel 18:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; 1 Kgs 2:28—Joab had; Ps 35:8—into; Prov 17:11—General; Eccl 10:8—that; Gal 3:13—for

2 Samuel 18:16 blew the trumpet: 2 Sam 2:28; 20:22; Num 10:2–10; 1 Cor 14:8 Reciprocal: Judg 9:55—General

2 Samuel 18:17 laid: This was the ancient method of burying, whether heroes or traitors;

the heap of stones being designed to perpetuate the memory of the event, whether good or bad. The Arabs in general make use of no other monument than a heap of stones over a grave. Thus, in an Arabic poem, it is related, that Hatim the father, and Adi the grandfather of Kais, having been murdered, at a time before Kais was capable of reflection, his mother kept it a profound secret; and in order to guard him against having any suspicion, she collected a parcel of stone on two hillocks in the neighbourhood, and told her son that the one was the grave of his father, and the other of his grandfather. The ancient cairns in Ireland and Scotland, and the tumuli in England, are of this kind. Josh 7:26; 8:29; 10:27; Prov 10:7; Jer 22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—Gather; Gen 35:20—the pillar; 2 Kgs 14:12—they fled; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Eccl 3:5—to cast; Acts 5:6—General

2 Samuel 18:18 reared up: 1 Sam 15:12 the king's: Gen 14:17 I have no son: 2 Sam 14:27; Job 18:16, 17; Ps 109:13; Jer 22:30 he called: Gen 11:4; 1 Sam 15:12; Ps 49:11; Dan 4:30 Absalom's place: Josephus says there was in his time, about two furlongs from Jerusalem, a marble pillar called Absalom's hand, as it is in the Hebrew (see note on 1 Sam 15:12,) and there is one shown to the present day, in the valley of Jehoshaphat, which, though comparatively a modern structure, probably occupies the site of the original one set up by Absalom. Gen 11:9; Acts 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 4:17—the name; Gen 28:18—set it; Gen 35:20—the pillar; 1 Chr 3:2—Absalom; Eccl 2:4—made; Eccl 3:5—to cast; Isa 22:16—hewed

2 Samuel 18:19 Ahimaaz: 2 Sam 18:23, 27–29; 15:36; 17:17 avenged him: Heb. judged him from the hand, etc. Ps 7:6, 8, 9; 9:4, 16; 10:14, 18; Rom 12:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; 2 Sam 18:29—Is the young man Absalom safe; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:48—avengeth me; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz; Prov 17:11—General; Jer 51:31—post

2 Samuel 18:20 bear tidings: Heb. be a man of tidings, 2 Sam 17:16–21 because: 2 Sam 18:5, 27, 29, 33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:1—General

2 Samuel 18:22 howsoever: Heb. be what may ready: or, convenient, Rom 1:28; Eph 5:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:6—General; 2 Sam 18:29—Is the young man Absalom safe; 1 Kgs 11:22—let me go; 2 Kgs 2:17—they urged; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz

2 Samuel 18:23 overran Cush: John 20:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:19—Ahimaaz; 1 Kgs 11:22—let me go; 2 Kgs 2:17—they urged

2 Samuel 18:24 between: 2 Sam 18:4; 1 Sam 4:13 the watchman: 2 Kgs 9:17–20; Isa 21:6–9, 11, 12; Ezek 33:2–7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:8—sat in the gate; Jer 48:19—ask; Hab 2:1—tower

2 Samuel 18:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:10—the porter

2 Samuel 18:27 thinketh: Heb. I see, 2 Kgs 9:20 He is a good: 1 Kgs 1:42; Prov 25:13, 25; Isa 52:7; Rom 10:15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; 2 Sam 18:19—Ahimaaz; 2 Sam 18:20—because; 1 Chr 6:8—Ahimaaz; Acts 11:24—he was; Rom 5:7—a good

2 Samuel 18:28 All is well: or, Peace be to thee, Heb. Peace, he fell down upon his face, This act was not only in reverence to the king, but in humble adoration of God, whose

name he praises for this victory. The more our hearts are fixed and enlarged, in thanksgiving to God for our mercies, the better disposed we shall be to bear with patience the afflictions mixed with them. 2 Sam 1:2; 14:4 Blessed: 2 Sam 22:27; Gen 14:20; 24:27; 2 Chr 20:26; Ps 115:1; 124:6; 144:1, 2; Rev 19:1–3 delivered up: Heb. shut up, 1 Sam 24:18; 26:8; Ps 31:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; Exod 18:10—General; 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; Ps 55:18—He hath

2 Samuel 18:29 Is the young man Absalom safe: Heb. is there peace to, etc. I saw a great. 2 Sam 18:19, 20, 22

2 Samuel 18:31 Tidings: Heb. Tidings is brought the Lord: 2 Sam 18:19, 28; 22:48, 49; Deut 32:35, 36; Ps 58:10; 94:1–4; 124:2, 3; Luke 18:7, 8. Cushi was the man Joab ordered to carry the tidings to David. He was an Ethiopian, as his name signifies, and some think he was so by birth—a black, who waited on Joab, probably one of the ten who had helped to dispatch Absalom; though it was dangerous for one of those to bring the news to David, lest his fate should be the same with theirs that reported the death of Saul and Ishbosheth to him. Reciprocal: Judg 11:36—forasmuch; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; Dan 4:19—My Lord

2 Samuel 18:32 The enemies: Thus Cushi obliquely and slowly informs David of the death of his son Absalom. Judg 5:31; Ps 68:1, 2; Dan 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 37:14—see whether it be well with; 1 Sam 25:26—now let; Job 27:7—General; Ps 109:20—Let this

2 Samuel 18:33 O my son: 2 Sam 19:4 would God: 2 Sam 12:10–23; Ps 103:13; Prov 10:1; 17:25; Jas 5:17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:11—because; Gen 44:30—his life; Exod 16:3—Would; Judg 11:35—rent his clothes; 2 Sam 3:3—Absalom; 2 Sam 3:32—lifted; 2 Sam 13:36—very sore; 2 Sam 14:1—toward Absalom; 2 Sam 18:20—because; 2 Sam 19:1—General; 1 Chr 3:2—Absalom; Job 1:19—they are dead; Ps 3:1—when; Prov 17:21—that; Prov 19:13—foolish; Luke 8:52—all; Acts 26:29—I would; 2 Cor 12:15—though; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Joab causes the king to cease his mourning;
- 9 The Israelites are earnest to bring the king back;
- 11 David sends to the priests to incite them of Judah;
- 18 Shimei is pardoned;
- 24 Mephibosheth excused;
- 32 Barzillai dismissed, and Chimham his son taken into the king's family;
- 41 The Israelites expostulate with Judah for bringing home the king without them.

2 Samuel 19:1; 2 Sam 18:5, 12, 14, 20, 33; Prov 17:25

2 Samuel 19:2 victory: Heb. salvation, or, deliverance turned: Prov 16:15; 19:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:1—toward Absalom

2 Samuel 19:3 into the city: 2 Sam 19:32; 17:24 steal: Gen 31:27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam

19:8—for Israel; 2 Sam 19:41—stolen

2 Samuel 19:4 covered: 2 Sam 15:30 O my son: It is allowed by competent critics that the lamentation of David over his son, of which this forms a part, is exceedingly pathetic; and Calmet properly remarks, that the frequent repetition of the name of the deceased is common in the language of lamentation. 2 Sam 18:33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:1—toward Absalom; 1 Chr 3:2—Absalom; Job 9:24—he covereth; Jer 14:3—covered; 1 Cor 11:4—having

2 Samuel 19:5 Thou hast: Every one must admit that David's immoderate grief for his rebellious son was imprudent, and that Joab's firm and sensible reproof was necessary to arouse him to a sense of his duty to his people: but, in his manner, Joab far exceeded the bounds of that reverence which a servant owes to his master, or a subject to his prince. saved: Neh 9:27; Ps 3:8; 18:47, 48 Reciprocal: Judg 19:1—a concubine; 2 Sam 3:24—What hast; 2 Sam 19:13—room of Joab; 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab; Ps 34:5—their

2 Samuel 19:6 In that: etc. Heb. By loving, etc thou regardest: etc. Heb. princes or servants are not to thee. then it had. 2 Sam 3:24, 25; Job 34:18; Prov 19:9, 10; Acts 23:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:12—Whose; 2 Sam 3:39—too hard

2 Samuel 19:7 comfortably unto thy: Heb. to the heart of thy, Gen 34:3; Prov 19:15; Isa 40:1; Hos 2:14 marg. there: Prov 14:28 all the evil: Ps 71:4–6, 9–11, 18–20; 129:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:39—too hard; 2 Sam 20:6—do us; Prov 17:26—to strike

2 Samuel 19:8 sat in the gate: How prudently and mildly David took the reproof and counsel given him! He shook off his grief, anointed his head, and washed his face, that he might not appear unto men to mourn, and then made his appearance at the gate of the city, which was the public place of resort for the hearing of causes and giving judgment, as well as a place to ratify special bargains. Thither the people flocked to congratulate him on his and their safety, and that all was well. When we are convinced of a fault, we must amend, though we are told of it by our inferiors in a way which is peculiarly painful to our natural feelings. This ancient custom still obtains in the East; for when Dr. POCOCKE returned from viewing the town of ancient Byblus, he says, "The sheik and the elders were sitting in the gate of the city, after the ancient manner, and I sat awhile with them." 2 Sam 18:4, 24 for Israel: 2 Sam 19:3; 18:6–8; 1 Kgs 22:36; 2 Kgs 14:12

2 Samuel 19:9 strife: Gen 3:12, 13; Exod 32:24; Jas 3:14–16 The king: 2 Sam 8:10; 1 Sam 17:50; 18:5–7, 25; 19:5 he is fled: 2 Sam 15:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; 2 Sam 19:43—our advice; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Eccl 4:16—they also

2 Samuel 19:10 whom: 2 Sam 15:12, 13; Hos 8:4 is dead: 2 Sam 18:14 speak ye not a word: Heb. are ye silent, Judg 18:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:10—reigneth; 1 Kgs 22:3—still

2 Samuel 19:11 sent: 2 Sam 15:29, 35, 36; 1 Kgs 2:25, 26, 35 Speak: 2 Cor 5:20 Why are: Matt 5:16; 2 Thess 3:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:4—the men of Judah; 2 Sam 19:40—all the people

2 Samuel 19:12 my bones: 2 Sam 5:1; Gen 2:23; Judg 9:2; Eph 5:30 Reciprocal: Gen 29:14—art my; 2 Sam 19:42—Because; 1 Chr 11:1—Behold

2 Samuel 19:13 Amasa: 2 Sam 17:25; 1 Chr 2:16, 17; 12:18 God: Ruth 1:17; 1 Kgs 19:2 room of Joab: 2 Sam 19:5-7; 3:29, 30; 8:16; 18:11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:23—bone; Gen 29:14—art my; Judg 9:2—your bone; 1 Sam 3:17—God; 1 Sam 14:44—God; 1 Sam 20:13—The Lord do; 2 Sam 3:9—So do God; 2 Sam 3:39—too hard; 2 Sam 5:1—we; 2 Sam 20:4—Amasa; 2 Sam 20:5—So Amasa; 1 Kgs 2:23—God; 2 Kgs 4:13—to the captain; 2 Kgs 6:31—God do so; 1 Chr 11:1—Behold

2 Samuel 19:14 he bowed: The measures that he pursued were the best calculated that could be adopted for accomplishing this salutary end. David appears to take no notice of their infidelity, but rather to place confidence in them, that their confidence in him might be naturally excited; and to oblige them yet farther, purposes to make Amasa general of the army, instead of Joab. even: Judg 20:1; Ps 110:2, 3; Acts 4:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Sam 19:43—our advice; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered

2 Samuel 19:15 Gilgal: Josh 5:9; 1 Sam 11:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; 2 Sam 20:2—from Jordan

2 Samuel 19:16 Shimei: It appears that Shimei was a powerful chieftain in the land; for he had here in his retinue no less than a thousand men. 2 Sam 16:5-13; 1 Kgs 2:8, 36-46 hasted: Job 2:4; Prov 6:4, 5; Matt 5:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:16—Bahurim; 2 Sam 17:18—Bahurim

2 Samuel 19:17 Ziba: 2 Sam 19:26, 27; 9:2, 10; 16:1-4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:11—Ziba

2 Samuel 19:18 And there: The LXX connecting this the with preceding verse, render, και κατευθυναν τον Ιορδανην εμπροσθεν του βασιλεως, και ελειτουργησαν την λειτουργιαν του διαβιβασαι τον βασιλεα “and they made ready Jordan before the king, and did the necessary service to bring over the king.”

The Vulgate has: et irrumpentes Jordanem, ante regem transierunt vada, ut traducerent domum regis, “and breaking into Jordan, they passed the fords before the king, to bring over the king’s household.” Josephus says they prepared a bridge over the Jordan, to facilitate his passage. what he thought good: Heb. the good in his eyes fell down: Ps 66:3; 81:15; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:7—fell on; Ps 119:42—have wherewith

2 Samuel 19:19 And said: Eccl 10:4 Let not: 1 Sam 22:15; Ps 32:2; Rom 4:6-8; 2 Cor 5:19 remember: Ps 79:8; Isa 43:25; Jer 31:34 did perversely: 2 Sam 16:5-9, 10-14; Exod 10:16, 17; 1 Sam 26:21; Matt 27:4 take it: 2 Sam 13:20, 33; 1 Sam 25:25 Reciprocal: Num 12:11—lay not; Ps 55:3—for they; Prov 19:6—will; Eccl 7:21—take no heed; Jas 5:16—Confess

2 Samuel 19:20 I am come: Ps 78:34-37; Jer 22:23; Hos 5:15 Joseph: 2 Sam 19:9; 16:5; Gen 48:14, 20; 1 Kgs 12:20, 25; Hos 4:15-17; 5:3 Reciprocal: Exod 10:16—I have; 1 Kgs 11:28—the house; Amos 5:6—the house; Obad 18—the house of Joseph

2 Samuel 19:21 Shall not: Exod 22:28; 1 Kgs 21:10, 11 cursed: 2 Sam 16:5, 7, 13; 1 Sam 24:6; 26:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; Job 31:31—the men; Job 34:17—wilt; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

2 Samuel 19:22 What have: 2 Sam 3:39; 16:10; 1 Sam 26:8; Matt 8:29 shall there any man: 1 Sam 11:13; Isa 16:5; Luke 9:54–56 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; 1 Chr 2:16—the sons of; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; Job 2:10—Thou speakest; Job 31:31—the men; Jer 38:5—for; Matt 16:23—Satan; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 9:55—and rebuked; John 2:4—what

2 Samuel 19:23 Thou shalt: 1 Kgs 2:8, 9, 37, 46 swear: 1 Sam 28:10; 30:15; Heb 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:24—swear to them

2 Samuel 19:24 Mephibosheth: 2 Sam 9:6; 16:3 dressed his feet: Literally, made his feet, which seems to mean washing the feet paring the nails, and perhaps anointing or otherwise perfuming them, if not tinging the nails with henna; see note on Deut 21:12. Sir John Chardin, in his manuscript note on this place, informs us, that it is customary in the East to have as much care of the feet as the hands; and that their barbers cut and adjust the nails with a proper instrument, because they often go barefoot. The nails of the toes of the mummies inspected in London in 1763, of which an account is given in the Philosophical Transactions for 1764, seem to have been tinged with some reddish colour. 2 Sam 15:30; Isa 15:2; Jer 41:5; Matt 6:16; Rom 12:15; Heb 13:3 trimmed: Literally, made his beard, which may mean, combing, curling, and perfuming it. But Mr. MORIER says that they almost universally dye the beard black, by successive layers of a paste made of henna, and another made of the leaf of the indigo: the first tinging with an orange colour, and the next with a dark bottle green, which becomes jet black when exposed to the air for twenty-four hours. Reciprocal: Gen 28:21—I come; Gen 41:14—he shaved; Exod 33:4—and no; 1 Chr 8:34—Meribbaal; Prov 18:13—that; Prov 18:17—General; Prov 27:10—own; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Dan 6:18—and passed; Dan 10:3—neither did

2 Samuel 19:25 Wherefore: 2 Sam 16:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:7—Mephibosheth

2 Samuel 19:26 I will saddle: 2 Sam 16:2, 3 thy servant: 2 Sam 4:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:3—yet a son; 2 Sam 9:11—According; 2 Sam 19:17—Ziba; 1 Kgs 13:13—General; Prov 30:10—Accuse not

2 Samuel 19:27 slandered: 2 Sam 16:3; Exod 20:16; Ps 15:3; 101:5; Jer 9:4 as an angel: 2 Sam 14:17, 20; 1 Sam 29:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—shalt not; 2 Sam 9:2—was Ziba; 2 Sam 19:17—Ziba; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Gal 4:14—an angel; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

2 Samuel 19:28 were: Gen 32:10 dead men: Heb. men of death, 1 Sam 26:16 didst thou: 2 Sam 9:7, 8, 10, 13 to cry: 2 Kgs 8:3 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:10—Why have; 1 Sam 20:31—shall surely die; 1 Kgs 2:7—eat; Job 2:10—shall we receive; Prov 27:10—own; Luke 22:30—eat

2 Samuel 19:29 Why speakest: Job 19:16, 17; Prov 18:13; Acts 18:15 Thou: Deut 19:17–19; Ps 82:2; 101:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:9—I have given

2 Samuel 19:30 Yea: 2 Sam 1:26; Acts 20:24; Phil 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 28:21—I come; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; Prov 18:24—that hath; Luke 6:29—and him

2 Samuel 19:31; 1 Kgs 2:7; Ezra 2:61; Neh 7:63 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:27—Barzillai

2 Samuel 19:32 fourscore: Gen 5:27; 9:29; 25:7; 47:28; 50:26; Deut 34:7; Ps 90:3–10; Prov 16:31 provided: 2 Sam 17:27 for he was: 1 Sam 25:2; Job 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Josh 21:38—Mahanaim; 1 Sam 9:1—power; 2 Sam 16:1—with a couple; 2 Sam 19:3—into the city; 2 Kgs 4:8—a great woman; 2 Kgs 4:13—to the king; 2 Kgs 15:20—the mighty; 1 Chr 6:80—Mahanaim; Dan 2:48—a great; Matt 25:17—he also

2 Samuel 19:33 Come thou: 2 Sam 9:11; Matt 25:34–40; Luke 22:28–30; 2 Thess 1:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread

2 Samuel 19:34 How long have I to live: Heb. How many days are the years of my life, Gen 47:9; Job 14:14; Ps 39:5, 6; 1 Cor 7:29; Jas 4:14

2 Samuel 19:35 can I discern: Job 6:30; 12:11; Heb 5:14; 1 Pet 2:3 taste: Eccl 12:1–5 I hear: Ezra 2:65; Neh 7:67; Exod 2:8; 12:4 a burden: 2 Sam 13:25; 15:33 Reciprocal: Ps 71:9—when; Ps 90:10—yet; Eccl 2:8—men singers; Eccl 12:4—all; Luke 7:25—are in

2 Samuel 19:36 the king: Luke 6:38

2 Samuel 19:37 Let thy: The whole of this little episode is extremely interesting, and contains an affecting description of the infirmities of old age. The venerable and kind Barzillai was fourscore years old; his ear was become dull of hearing, and his relish for even royal dainties was gone: the evil days had arrived in which he was constrained to say, “I have no pleasure in them” (Eccl 12:1). As he was too old either to enjoy the pleasures of a court, or to be of any further service to the king, he finishes his affecting address to the aged monarch with the request, that he would suffer him to enjoy what old men naturally desire, to “die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and mother;” at the same time commending his son Chimham to his kind offices. I may die: Gen 48:21; Josh 23:14; Luke 2:29, 30; 2 Tim 4:6; 2 Pet 1:14 by the grave: Gen 47:30; 49:29–31; 50:13; 1 Kgs 13:22 Chimham: 2 Sam 19:40; 1 Kgs 2:7; Jer 41:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:5—the king’s; Phlm 1:10—my son

2 Samuel 19:38 require: Heb. choose, 2 Sam 19:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:5—the king’s; Jer 41:17—Chimham; Phlm 1:10—my son

2 Samuel 19:39 the king: The kiss was the token of friendship and farewell; the blessing was a prayer to God for his prosperity: probably a prophetic benediction. kissed Barzillai: Gen 31:55; 45:15; Ruth 1:14; 1 Kgs 19:20; Acts 20:37; 1 Thess 5:26 blessed: 2 Sam 6:18, 20; 13:25; Gen 14:19; 28:3; 47:7, 10; Luke 2:34 returned: Gen 31:55; Num 24:25; 1 Sam 24:22 Reciprocal: Gen 29:13—kissed; Exod 18:23—and all this; 1 Sam 10:1—kissed him; 1 Sam 20:41—and they kissed; 2 Sam 14:22—thanked; Luke 7:45—gavest

2 Samuel 19:40 Chimham: Heb. Chimhan all the people: 2 Sam 19:11–15; Gen 49:10; Matt 21:9 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; 2 Sam 19:37—Chimham; 2 Sam 20:2—from Jordan

2 Samuel 19:41 Why have: Judg 8:1; 12:1; John 7:5, 6 stolen: 2 Sam 19:3; Gen 31:26, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Sam 18:7—the people; 2 Sam 20:1—And there; 2 Sam 20:2—every man; Prov 17:14—beginning; Prov 26:4—General; Eccl 10:13—beginning

2 Samuel 19:42 Because: 2 Sam 19:12; 5:1; 1 Chr 2:3–17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:4—the men of Judah; 1 Chr 12:39—eating and drinking

2 Samuel 19:43 We have: 2 Sam 20:1, 6; 1 Kgs 12:16 ten parts: 2 Sam 5:1; Prov 13:10 despise us: Heb. set us at light our advice: 2 Sam 19:9, 14; Gal 5:20, 26; Phil 2:3 the words: Judg 8:1; 9:23; 12:1–6; Prov 15:1; 17:14; 18:19; Rom 12:21; Gal 5:15, 20; Jas 1:20; 3:2–10, 14–16; 4:1–5. Whatever value or respect the men of Israel at this time professed for their king, they would not have quarrelled so fiercely about their own credit and interest in recalling him, if they had been truly sorry for their former rebellion. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 25:10—great anger; Prov 15:18—wrathful; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Eph 4:31—clamour; Jas 3:6—the tongue

CHAPTER 20

- 1 By occasion of the quarrel, Sheba makes a party in Israel;
- 3 David's ten concubines are put in confinement for life;
- 4 Amasa, made captain over Judah, is slain by Joab;
- 14 Joab pursues Sheba unto Abel;
- 16 A wise woman saves the city by Sheba's head;
- 23 David's officers.

2 Samuel 20:1 And there: 2 Sam 19:41–43; Ps 34:19 a man: 2 Sam 23:6; Deut 13:13; Judg 19:22; 1 Sam 2:12; 30:22; Ps 17:13; Prov 26:21; Hab 1:12, 13 he blew: 2 Sam 15:10; Judg 3:27; Prov 24:21, 22; 25:8 We have: 2 Sam 19:43; 1 Kgs 12:16; 2 Chr 10:6; Luke 19:14, 27 Reciprocal: Josh 22:25—ye have; Judg 9:28—Who is Abimelech; Judg 20:13—children of Belial; 1 Sam 4:10—every man; 1 Sam 10:27—children; 1 Sam 13:3—blew; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 2 Sam 3:12—Whose; 2 Sam 20:21—a man; 2 Sam 20:22—he blew; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; 2 Chr 10:16—What portion; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Prov 11:11—it; Prov 15:18—wrathful; Prov 16:27—An ungodly man; Prov 17:11—General; Prov 17:14—beginning; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Nah 1:11—wicked counsellor; Mark 3:24—General; Eph 4:31—clamour; Jas 3:6—the tongue; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

2 Samuel 20:2 every man: 2 Sam 19:41; Ps 62:9; 118:8–10; Prov 17:14 the men: John 6:66–68; Acts 11:23 from Jordan: 2 Sam 19:15, 40, 41; 2 Chr 10:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Ps 53:3—Every; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Eph 4:31—clamour

2 Samuel 20:3 ten women: 2 Sam 15:16; 16:21, 22 and put: The confinement and retired maintenance of these women was the only measure which in justice and prudence could be adopted. In China, when an emperor dies, all his women are removed to an edifice called the palace of chastity, situated within the palace, in which they are shut up for the remainder of their lives. ward: Heb. an house of ward, Gen 40:3 shut: Heb. bound living in widowhood: Heb. in widowhood of life Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—lay with; Gen 38:26—And he knew; Judg 19:1—a concubine; Ps 30:1—at the; 1 Cor 5:1—that one

2 Samuel 20:4 Amasa: 2 Sam 17:25; 19:13; 1 Chr 2:17 Assemble: Heb. Call Reciprocal: 2

Sam 20:8—Amasa; 2 Sam 20:11—for David; 1 Chr 12:18—came upon Amasai

2 Samuel 20:5 So Amasa: 2 Sam 19:13 tarried: 1 Sam 13:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:35—at the time; 2 Sam 20:8—Amasa

2 Samuel 20:6 Abishai: 2 Sam 2:18; 3:30, 39; 10:9, 10, 14; 18:2, 12; 21:17; 23:18; 1 Sam 26:6; 1 Chr 11:20; 18:12 do us: 2 Sam 19:7 thy lord's: 2 Sam 11:11; 1 Kgs 1:33 escape us: Heb. deliver himself from our eyes Reciprocal: Josh 10:19—suffer them; Josh 10:20—fenced cities; 2 Sam 19:43—We have; 2 Sam 20:11—He that; Jer 8:14—enter; Mark 3:24—General

2 Samuel 20:7; 2 Sam 20:23; 8:16, 18; 15:18; 23:22, 23; 1 Kgs 1:38, 44 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:11—He that; 1 Chr 18:17—Benaiah

2 Samuel 20:8 in Gibeon: 2 Sam 2:13; 3:30 Amasa: 2 Sam 20:4, 5 Reciprocal: Hos 6:8—polluted with blood

2 Samuel 20:9 Art thou: Ps 55:21; Prov 26:24–26; Mic 7:2 took Amasa: Thevenot says, that among the Turks it is a great affront to take one by the beard, unless it be to kiss him, in which case they often do it. D'Arvieux, describing an assembly of Arab emirs at an entertainment, says, "After the usual civilities, caresses, kissings of the beard, and of the hand, which every one gave and received according to his rank and dignity, they sat down upon mats." The doing this by the Arab emirs corresponds with the conduct of Joab, and illustrates this horrid assassination. to kiss him: Matt 26:48, 49; Luke 22:47, 48 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Gen 24:14—thereby; Gen 29:6—Is he well; Exod 21:14—slay; Deut 27:24—General; 2 Sam 3:27—took him; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 13:26—let my brother; 2 Sam 17:25—Amasa; 2 Sam 20:10—in Joab's; 1 Chr 21:6—Joab; Neh 6:2—Come; Ps 55:23—bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 26:23—General; Prov 27:6—the kisses; Jer 9:8—one; Jer 41:1—they did; Mark 14:44—Whomsoever; Luke 6:41—but; Rom 12:9—love

2 Samuel 20:10 in Joab's: 2 Sam 20:9; Judg 3:21; 1 Chr 12:2 he smote: 2 Sam 2:23; 3:27; Gen 4:8; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6, 31–34 and shed: Acts 1:18, 19 struck him not again: Heb. doubled not his stroke, 1 Sam 26:8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—slay; Num 35:20—if he thrust; Deut 27:24—General; 2 Sam 4:6—under; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 20:20—that I should; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Kgs 2:32—two men; 1 Chr 21:6—Joab; Ps 55:23—bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 26:23—General; Prov 27:6—the kisses; Jer 9:8—one; Jer 41:1—they did; Hos 11:9—return; Nah 1:9—he; Matt 26:48—Whomsoever; Mark 14:44—Whomsoever; Luke 6:41—but; Luke 22:48—betrayest; Rom 12:9—love

2 Samuel 20:11 He that: 2 Sam 20:6, 7, 13, 21 for David: 2 Sam 20:4; 2 Kgs 9:32 Reciprocal: Exod 32:26—Who is on

2 Samuel 20:12; 2 Sam 17:25; Ps 9:16; 55:23; Prov 24:21, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:23—stood still; 2 Sam 20:13—the highway

2 Samuel 20:13 the highway: 2 Sam 20:12, 13; Num 20:19; Judg 21:19; 1 Sam 6:12; 2 Kgs 18:17; Prov 16:17; Isa 7:3; 36:2; 62:10; Jer 31:21; Mark 10:46 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:23—stood

still; 2 Sam 20:11—He that

2 Samuel 20:14 Abel: Or rather, probably, Abel of Beth-Maachah, as in the next verse. It appears, from Joab having marched “through all the tribes of Israel,” to have been situated in the northern confines of the land of Israel, and in the half tribe of Manasseh, east of Jordan, as that was the situation of Maachah, to which it belonged. This agrees with the situation of the Abila which Eusebius and Jerome place between Paneas, or Cesarea Philippi, and Damascus. Josephus says it was a fortified city, and a metropolis of the Israelites; and also that it belonged to the ten tribes, having been taken from the king of Damascus. 1 Kgs 15:20; 2 Kgs 15:29; 2 Chr 16:4 Berites: Josh 18:25, Beeroth Reciprocal: Judg 9:21—Beer

2 Samuel 20:15 cast up: 2 Kgs 19:32; Jer 32:24; 33:4; Luke 19:43 a bank: So LXX generally render solelah, by προσχωμα or χωμα; which latter is described by Potter as “a mount, which was raised so high as to equal, if not exceed, the top of the besieged walls. The sides were walled in with bricks or stones, or secured with strong rafters; the fore part only, being by degrees to be moved near the walls, remained bare.” it stood in the trench: or, it stood against the outmost wall battered: etc. Heb. marred to throw down Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:20—Dan; 2 Kgs 15:29—Ijon; Eccl 9:14—There was; Ezek 26:8—he shall make

2 Samuel 20:16; 2 Sam 14:2; 1 Sam 25:3, 32, 33; Eccl 9:14–18 Reciprocal: Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 21:22—General; Prov 31:26—openeth; Eccl 7:19—General; Dan 2:14—with

2 Samuel 20:17 Hear the words: 2 Sam 14:12; 1 Sam 25:24

2 Samuel 20:18 They were wont: etc. or, They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end. Deut 20:10, 11 Reciprocal: Matt 5:21—it

2 Samuel 20:19 peaceable: Gen 18:23; Rom 13:3, 4; 1 Tim 2:2 a mother: Judg 5:7; Ezek 16:45–49 swallow: 2 Sam 17:16; Num 16:32; 26:10; Ps 124:3; Jer 51:34, 44; Lam 2:2, 5, 16; 1 Cor 15:54; 2 Cor 5:4 the inheritance: 2 Sam 21:3; Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:9; 1 Sam 26:19 Reciprocal: Ps 35:25—We have; Ps 120:7—for peace; Mic 2:8—securely; Rom 12:18—General; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed

2 Samuel 20:20 Far be it: 2 Sam 23:17; Job 21:16; 22:18 that I should: 2 Sam 20:10; Prov 28:13; Jer 17:9; Luke 10:29 Reciprocal: Gen 44:7—General; 2 Sam 17:16—be swallowed; 1 Kgs 1:38—the Cherethites; Job 2:3—destroy him; Luke 6:41—but; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed

2 Samuel 20:21 a man: 2 Sam 20:1; Judg 2:9; 7:24; 2 Kgs 5:22; Jer 4:15; 50:19 by name: Heb. by his name lifted: 2 Sam 23:18; 1 Sam 24:6; 26:9 his head: 2 Sam 17:2, 3; 2 Kgs 10:7; Judg 18:4–8 Reciprocal: Judg 4:9—into; Judg 9:53—woman; Judg 9:55—General; Judg 20:13—deliver; 2 Sam 20:11—He that; 1 Kgs 11:27—lifted up; Luke 6:41—but

2 Samuel 20:22 in her wisdom: Eccl 7:19; 9:14–18 he blew: 2 Sam 20:1; 2:28; 18:16 retired: Heb. were scattered And Joab: 2 Sam 3:28–39; 11:6–21; Eccl 8:11 Reciprocal: Judg 3:27—he blew; Judg 4:9—into; Judg 5:26—she smote off; Judg 9:55—General; Judg 20:13—deliver; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Prov 17:11—General

2 Samuel 20:23 Now Joab: 2 Sam 8:16–18; 1 Chr 18:15–17 and Benaiah: 2 Sam 20:7
 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:13—Joab; 2 Sam 8:18—the Cherethites; 2 Sam 15:18—Cherethites; 2
 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 2 Sam 23:23—over his guard; 2 Sam 24:2—Joab; 1 Kgs 1:7—Joab; 1
 Kgs 4:2—the princes; 1 Chr 11:6—Joab; 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah; 1 Chr 11:25—David; 1
 Chr 18:17—Benaiah

2 Samuel 20:24 Adoram: 1 Kgs 4:6; 12:18 recorder: or, remembrancer, 1 Kgs 4:3
 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:18—the recorder; 2 Chr 34:8—recorder; Isa 36:3—Shebna

2 Samuel 20:25 Sheva: 2 Sam 8:17; 1 Kgs 4:4; 1 Chr 18:16, Shavsha Reciprocal: 1 Sam
 22:20—one; 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 1 Kgs 1:7—Abiathar; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok; 1 Kgs
 4:3—Shisha; 2 Kgs 12:10—the king's; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr
 15:11—Zadok; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; Ezra 4:8—scribe; Isa 36:3—Shebna; Jer 36:10—the
 scribe; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

2 Samuel 20:26 Ira: 2 Sam 23:38; 1 Chr 11:40, Ithrite Jairite: Judg 10:4, 5 chief ruler: or,
 prince, 2 Sam 8:18; Gen 41:43, 45; Exod 2:14, 16. The Hebrew is cohen ledawid, which
 might be rendered, a priest of David; and so the Septuagint, Vulgate, Syriac, and
 Arabic. The Chaldee has rav, a chief or prince. Probably he was a kind of domestic
 chaplain or seer to the king. 2 Sam 24:11; 2 Chr 35:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:5—the
 principal; Ps 132:1—all his afflictions

CHAPTER 21

- 1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceases, by hanging seven of Saul's
 sons;
- 10 Rizpah's kindness unto the dead;
- 12 David buries the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre;
- 15 Four battles against the Philistines, wherein four valiants of David slay four
 giants.

2 Samuel 21:1 AM 2986, BC 1018, An, Ex, Ex, Is, 473 a famine: Gen 12:10; 26:1; 41:57; 42:1;
 43:1; Lev 26:19, 20, 26; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:2; 2 Kgs 6:25; 8:1; Jer 14:1–18 inquired: Heb. sought
 the face, etc of the Lord: 2 Sam 5:19, 23; Num 27:21; 1 Sam 23:2, 4, 11; Job 5:8–10; 10:2;
 Ps 50:15; 91:15 It is: Josh 7:1, 11, 12 Saul: 1 Sam 22:17–19 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting;
 Exod 20:7—guiltless; Exod 23:32—shalt make; Exod 33:7—sought; Lev 4:22—a ruler
 hath sinned; Deut 19:13—but thou; Josh 2:17—General; Josh 6:18—and trouble it; Josh
 9:3—Gibeon; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:5—The man; 2 Sam
 24:1—again; 2 Sam 24:13—seven; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; 1 Chr
 21:12—three years' famine; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed; Ps 15:4—swearth; Ps
 26:9—bloody men; Ps 27:4—inquire; Ps 51:14—Deliver; Ps 109:14—Let the; Prov
 17:13—General; Jer 32:18—recompensest; Jonah 1:11—What; Mic 6:9—hear; Hag
 1:6—have; Hag 1:9—Because; 2 Tim 3:3—trucebreakers

2 Samuel 21:2 now the: Josh 9:3–21 the Amorites: The Gibeonites were Hivites, not
 Amorites, as appears from Josh 6:19; but Amorites is a name often given to the
 Canaanites in general. Gen 15:16 in his zeal: Deut 7:16; 1 Sam 14:44; 15:8, 9; 2 Kgs 10:16,

31; Luke 9:54, 55; John 16:2; Rom 10:2; Gal 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 20:7—guiltless; Exod 23:32—shalt make; Deut 7:2—make no; Josh 2:17—General; Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her; Josh 9:15—made peace; 1 Kgs 2:43—Why; 1 Kgs 15:19—break thy league; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; 2 Chr 16:3—break; 2 Chr 36:13—who had; Neh 3:7—the Gibeonite; Esth 9:27—and upon their seed; Ps 15:4—swearth; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Acts 22:3—was; Phil 3:6—zeal; Heb 6:16—an oath

2 Samuel 21:3 wherewith: Exod 32:30; Lev 1:4; 1 Sam 2:25; Mic 6:6, 7; Heb 9:22; 10:4–12 bless: 2 Sam 20:19 Reciprocal: Exod 30:15—give less than; Num 25:13—atonement; 2 Sam 24:21—the plague; 1 Kgs 1:47—bless; Ps 28:9—bless; Gal 3:13—for

2 Samuel 21:4 We will: etc. or, It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul, or his house; neither pertains it to us to kill, etc. no silver. Ps 49:6–8; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 30:31—General

2 Samuel 21:5 The man: 2 Sam 21:1; Esth 9:24, 25; Matt 7:2 devised: or, cut us off, Dan 9:26

2 Samuel 21:6 Let seven: As God accepted the expiation here demanded, we must suppose that both the enquiry of David, and the answer of the Gibeonites, were directed by some open or secret intimation from him. hang: 2 Sam 17:23; 18:10; Gen 40:19, 22; Num 25:4, 5; Deut 21:22; Josh 8:29; 10:26; Ezra 6:11; Esth 9:10, 13, 14; Matt 27:5 in: 1 Sam 10:26; 11:4 whom the Lord did choose: or, the chosen of the Lord, 1 Sam 9:16, 17; 10:1, 24; Acts 13:21 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; Deut 21:23—he that is hanged is accursed of God; 1 Sam 13:2—in Gibeah; 1 Sam 24:21—that thou; 2 Sam 21:9—before the Lord; 1 Chr 2:49—Gibea; 1 Chr 12:3—Gibeathite; Hos 5:8—Gibeah

2 Samuel 21:7 Mephibosheth: 2 Sam 4:4; 9:10; 16:4; 19:25 because: 1 Sam 18:3; 20:8, 15, 17, 42; 23:18 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 2:17—General; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her; Josh 9:18—had sworn; Prov 18:24—that hath; Prov 27:10—own

2 Samuel 21:8 Rizpah: 2 Sam 3:7 and the five sons: This Adriel did not marry Michal, Saul's younger daughter, but Merab, 1 Sam 18:19. Michael being married to David, and afterwards to Phaltiel; though it is here said she bore (yaledah,) not brought up, as falsely rendered, five sons to Adriel. Two of Dr. KENNICOTT's manuscripts, however, have Merab, instead of Michal; the Syriac and Arabic have Nadab; and the Chaldee renders the passage thus: "And the five sons of Merab which Michal the daughter of Saul brought up, which she brought forth to Adriel the son of Barzillai." Michal: or, Michal's sister, 1 Sam 18:19 brought up for: Heb. bare to Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:16—Let the Lord; 2 Sam 21:10—Rizpah; Ps 109:14—Let the; Jonah 1:15—they

2 Samuel 21:9 before the Lord: 2 Sam 21:6; 6:17, 21; Exod 20:5; Num 35:31–34; Deut 21:1–9; 1 Sam 15:33; 2 Kgs 24:3, 4 in the beginning: This happened in Judea about the vernal equinox, or 21st of March Ruth 1:22 Reciprocal: Num 25:4—and hang; Deut 21:22—thou hang; Josh 10:26—hanged; 2 Sam 4:12—hanged; 2 Sam 21:10—from the; Esth 9:13—let Haman's ten sons be hanged; Ps 109:14—Let the; Jonah 1:15—they; Gal 3:13—for

2 Samuel 21:10 Rizpah: 2 Sam 21:8; 3:7 took sackcloth: 1 Kgs 21:27; Joel 1:18 from the: 2

Sam 21:9; Deut 21:13 until water: Some suppose that this means a providential supply of rain, in order to remove the famine; but from the manner in which it is introduced, it seems to denote the autumnal rains, which commence about October. For five months did this broken-hearted woman watch by the bodies of her sons! Deut 11:14; 1 Kgs 18:41–45; Jer 5:24, 25; 14:22; Hos 6:3; Joel 2:23; Zech 10:1 the birds: Gen 40:19; Ezek 39:4 Reciprocal: Job 37:13—for mercy; Prov 30:17—the ravens

2 Samuel 21:11 told David: 2 Sam 2:4; Ruth 2:11, 12

2 Samuel 21:12 the bones of Saul: 2 Sam 2:5–7; 1 Sam 31:11–13 Bethshan: Josh 17:11, Beth-shean, 1 Sam 31:10 in Gilboa: 2 Sam 1:6, 21; 1 Sam 28:4; 31:1; 1 Chr 10:1, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:13—their bones; 1 Chr 10:12—the oak; Ps 32:3—When

2 Samuel 21:14 buried: 2 Sam 3:32; 4:12 Zelah: Josh 18:28; 1 Sam 10:2, Zelzah God: 2 Sam 24:25; Exod 32:27–29; Num 25:13; Josh 7:26; 1 Kgs 18:40, 41; Jer 14:1–7; Joel 2:18, 19; Amos 7:1–6; Jonah 1:15; Zech 6:8 Reciprocal: Num 25:11—turned my; Deut 19:13—but thou; 1 Kgs 18:45—there was; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; Job 37:13—for mercy; Ezek 16:42—will I

2 Samuel 21:15 the Philistines: 2 Sam 5:17, 22; 1 Chr 20:4 and David waxed faint: Josh 14:10, 11; Ps 71:9, 18; 73:26; Eccl 12:3; Isa 40:28–30; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Pet 1:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 6:4—giants; 2 Sam 8:1—And after; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 18:38—General; Ps 60:8—triumph; Ps 108:9—over Philistia

2 Samuel 21:16 of the sons: Gen 6:4; Num 13:32, 33; Deut 1:28; 2:10, 21; 3:11; 9:2; 1 Sam 17:4, 5 the giant: or, Rapha, 2 Sam 21:18, 20 marg. 2 Sam 5:18; Gen 14:5 whose spear: Heb. the staff, or, the head thought: 1 Sam 17:45–51 Reciprocal: Josh 11:22—only in Gaza; Ps 33:16—mighty; Ps 87:4—this man; Ps 144:10—who delivereth; Heb 11:34—escaped

2 Samuel 21:17 Abishai: 2 Sam 20:6–10 succoured: 2 Sam 22:19; Ps 46:1; 144:10 Thou shalt: 2 Sam 18:3 quench: 2 Sam 14:7; 1 Kgs 11:36; 15:4; Ps 132:17; John 1:8, 9; 5:35 light: Heb. candle, or lamp Reciprocal: Exod 18:23—and all this; Deut 31:2—I can no more; 1 Chr 11:20—Abishai; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; Jer 40:15—wherefore; Acts 19:30—the disciples; Heb 11:34—escaped

2 Samuel 21:18 Sibbechai: 1 Chr 11:29; 20:4 Saph: or, Sippai, 1 Chr 20:4 the giant: or, Rapha, 2 Sam 21:16, 20 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 1 Chr 27:11—Sibbecai

2 Samuel 21:19 Elhanan: etc. Instead of יַעֲרִי אֲרָגִים בֵּית הַלַּחְמִי אֶת גִּלְיָת, of the text, we should certainly read, as in the parallel text, “and Elhanan the son of Jair, slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath.” 1 Chr 11:26 Jaareoregim: or, Jair, 1 Chr 20:5 Goliath: 1 Sam 17:4–11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:7—the staff

2 Samuel 21:20 yet a battle: 1 Chr 20:6 the giant: or, Rapha, 2 Sam 21:16, 18 marg. Reciprocal: Num 13:32—men of a great stature; Num 13:33—saw the giants; Isa 45:14—men of stature

2 Samuel 21:21 defied: or, reproached, 1 Sam 17:10, 25, 26, 36; 2 Kgs 19:13 Jonathan: 1 Chr 27:32 Shimeah: 1 Sam 16:9; 17:3, Shammah, 1 Chr 2:13, Shimma Reciprocal: Num 23:7—defy Israel; 1 Sam 17:13—Shammah

2 Samuel 21:22 four: 1 Chr 20:8 fell by: Josh 14:12; Ps 60:12; 108:13; 118:15; Eccl 9:11; Jer 9:23; Rom 8:31, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:17—Gath

CHAPTER 22

- 1 David's psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

2 Samuel 22:1 David: Ps 50:14; 103:1–6; 116:1–19 words: Exod 15:1; Judg 5:1 in: 2 Sam 22:49; Ps 18 title Ps 34:19; Isa 12:1–6; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Tim 4:18; Rev 7:9–17 and out: 1 Sam 23:14; 24:15; 25:29; 26:24; 27:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:9—cut off; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Sam 22:18—delivered; 1 Chr 16:7—on that day; 1 Chr 17:8—have cut off; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Ps 18:17—strong; Ps 27:6—above; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 34:6—saved; Ps 55:18—He hath; Ps 71:17—hitherto; Isa 26:1—this song; Acts 12:11—and hath; 2 Tim 3:11—but

2 Samuel 22:2; Deut 32:4; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 18:2–50; 31:3; 42:9; 71:3; 91:2; 144:2; Matt 16:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:32—a rock; 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; 2 Sam 23:3—the Rock; Luke 6:48—rock

2 Samuel 22:3 in him: Heb 2:13 shield: Gen 15:1; Deut 33:29; Ps 3:3; 5:12; 28:7; 84:9, 11; 115:9–11; Prov 30:5 the horn: 1 Sam 2:1; Luke 1:69 my high: 2 Sam 22:51; Ps 61:3; 144:2; Prov 18:10 my refuge: Ps 9:9; 14:6; 18:2; 27:5; 32:7; 46:1, 7, 11; 59:16; 71:7; 142:4; Isa 32:2; Jer 16:9 my saviour: Isa 12:2; 45:21; Luke 1:47, 71; Titus 3:4, 6 thou savest: 2 Sam 22:49; Ps 55:9; 72:14; 86:14; 140:1, 4, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—the Rock; 2 Sam 22:31—a buckler; 2 Sam 22:32—a rock; Ps 31:2—my strong rock

2 Samuel 22:4 I will: Ps 116:2, 4, 13, 17 worthy: Neh 9:5; Ps 18:3; 66:2; 106:2; 148:1–4; Rev 4:11; 5:12 so: Ps 34:6; 50:15; 55:16; 56:9; 57:1–3; Rom 10:13

2 Samuel 22:5 waves: or, pangs, 1 Thess 5:3 the floods: Ps 18:4; 69:14, 15; 93:3, 4; Isa 59:19; Jer 46:7, 8; Rev 12:15, 16; 17:1, 15 ungodly men: Heb. Belial Reciprocal: Luke 6:48—the flood

2 Samuel 22:6 sorrows: or, cords, Job 36:8; Ps 18:5; 116:3; 140:5; Prov 5:22; Jonah 2:2; Acts 2:24 the snares: Prov 13:14; 14:27 Reciprocal: Ps 18:4—sorrows

2 Samuel 22:7 my distress: Ps 116:4; 120:1; Matt 26:38, 39; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 did hear: Exod 3:7; Ps 34:6, 15–17 out: 1 Kgs 8:28–30; Ps 18:6; 27:4; Jonah 2:4, 7; Hab 2:20 my cry: Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Ps 66:14—when; Prov 13:14—to; Dan 6:22—My God; Phil 4:19—God; Rev 8:5—and there

2 Samuel 22:8 the earth: Judg 5:4; Ps 18:7; 77:18; 97:4; Hab 3:6–11; Matt 27:51; 28:2; Acts 4:31 foundations: Job 26:11; Nah 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; Ps

60:2—made; Mic 6:2—foundations; Zech 10:5—as

2 Samuel 22:9 went: 2 Sam 22:16; Exod 15:7, 8; 19:18; 24:17; Deut 32:22; Job 4:9; 41:20, 21; Ps 18:8, 15; 97:3–5; Isa 30:27, 33; Jer 5:14; 15:14; Heb 12:29 out of his: Heb. by his, etc coals: Hab 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:17—a burning lamp; 2 Sam 22:13—coals of fire

2 Samuel 22:10 bowed: Ps 144:5; Isa 64:1–3 darkness: Exod 20:21; Deut 4:11; 1 Kgs 8:12; Ps 97:2; 104:3; Matt 27:45; Luke 23:44, 45 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:12—made; Ps 18:9—He bowed

2 Samuel 22:11 a cherub: Gen 3:24; Exod 25:19; 1 Sam 4:4; Ps 18:10; 68:17; 80:1; 99:1; Ezek 9:3; 10:2–14; Heb 1:14 upon the: Ps 104:3; 139:9

2 Samuel 22:12 made: 2 Sam 22:10; Ps 18:11, 12; 27:5; 97:2 dark waters: Heb. binding waters Reciprocal: Ps 18:10—rode; Ps 144:6—Cast forth

2 Samuel 22:13 coals of fire: 2 Sam 22:9 Reciprocal: Ps 18:12—hail

2 Samuel 22:14 thundered: Exod 19:6; Judg 5:20; 1 Sam 2:10; 7:10; 12:17, 18; Job 37:2–5; 40:9; Ps 29:3–9; 77:16–19; Isa 30:30; Ezek 10:5; Rev 11:19 Reciprocal: Job 36:33—noise; Job 37:5—thundereth; Ps 18:33—high; Ps 77:18—earth; Isa 29:6—General; Joel 2:11—utter

2 Samuel 22:15 arrows: Deut 32:23; Josh 10:10; Ps 7:12, 13; 18:14; 45:5; 144:6, 7; Hab 3:11 Reciprocal: Job 37:5—thundereth; Ps 77:17—thine; Joel 2:11—utter

2 Samuel 22:16 the channels: Exod 14:21–27; 15:8–10; Ps 18:15–17; 114:3–7 rebuking: Exod 15:8; Job 38:11; Ps 106:9; Nah 1:4; Hab 3:8–10; Matt 8:26, 27 nostrils: or, anger, 2 Sam 22:9; Ps 74:1 Reciprocal: Isa 40:24—he shall also; Mic 6:2—foundations; Hag 1:9—blow upon it

2 Samuel 22:17 sent: Ps 18:16; 144:7 he drew: Ps 32:6; 59:1, 2; 93:3, 4; 124:4, 5; 130:1; Isa 43:2; Lam 3:54; Rev 17:15 many: or, great Reciprocal: Ps 46:1—a very

2 Samuel 22:18 delivered: 2 Sam 22:1; Ps 3:7; 56:9; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Ps 18:17—strong; Ps 18:19—because

2 Samuel 22:19 prevented: 2 Sam 15:10–13; 1 Sam 19:11–17; 23:26, 27; Ps 18:18, 19; 118:10–13; Matt 27:39–44 the Lord: Ps 71:20, 21; Isa 26:19; 50:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:17—succoured

2 Samuel 22:20 brought: Gen 26:22; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 31:8; 118:5; Hos 4:16 delighted: 2 Sam 15:26; Ps 22:8; 147:11; 149:4; Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 17:5; 27:43; Acts 2:32–36 Reciprocal: Num 14:8—delight; Deut 7:8—because; 1 Chr 27:6—mighty

2 Samuel 22:21 rewarded: 2 Sam 22:25; 1 Sam 26:23; 1 Kgs 8:32; Ps 7:3, 4, 8; 18:20–25; 19:11; 1 Cor 15:58 cleanness: Job 17:9; Ps 24:4; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 30:33—righteousness

2 Samuel 22:22 I have kept: Num 16:15; 1 Sam 12:3; Job 23:10–12; 2 Cor 1:12 the ways:

Gen 18:19; Ps 119:1; 128:1; Prov 8:32 have not: Ps 36:3; 125:5; Zeph 1:6; John 15:10; Heb 10:38, 39

2 Samuel 22:23 For all: Ps 119:6, 86, 128; Luke 1:6; John 15:14 judgments: Deut 6:1, 2; 7:12; Ps 19:8, 9; 119:13, 30, 102 I did not: Deut 8:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:14—And who

2 Samuel 22:24 upright: Gen 6:9; 17:1; Job 1:1; Ps 51:6; 84:11; John 1:47; 2 Cor 5:11 before him: Heb. to him kept: Prov 4:23; Heb 12:1 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:8—hath withdrawn

2 Samuel 22:25 recompensed: 2 Sam 22:21; Isa 3:10; Rom 2:7, 8; 2 Cor 5:10 in his eye sight: Heb. before his eyes, Prov 5:21

2 Samuel 22:26 the merciful: Matt 5:7; Jas 2:13

2 Samuel 22:27 the pure: Matt 5:8 froward: Lev 26:23–28; Deut 28:58–61; Ps 125:5 show thyself unsavoury: or, wrestle, Exod 18:11; Ps 18:26; Isa 45:9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:24—General; 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed

2 Samuel 22:28 afflicted: Exod 3:7, 8; Ps 12:5; 72:12, 13; 140:12; Isa 61:1–3; 63:9; Matt 5:3 but thine: Exod 9:14–17; 10:3; 18:11; Job 40:11, 12; Ps 138:6; Prov 21:4; Isa 2:11; 5:15; 37:23, 28, 29; Dan 4:37; Jas 4:6, 7; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 18:27—save

2 Samuel 22:29 lamp: or, candle, Job 29:3; Ps 27:1; 84:11; John 8:12; Rev 21:23 lighten: Ps 4:6; 18:28; 97:11; 112:4; Isa 50:10; 60:19, 20; Mic 7:9; Mal 4:2; John 12:46 Reciprocal: Acts 12:7—and a

2 Samuel 22:30 run through: or, broken, Ps 18:29; 118:10–12; Rom 8:37; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:9—And I was

2 Samuel 22:31 his way: Deut 32:4; Dan 4:37; Matt 5:48; Rev 15:3 the word: Ps 12:6; 18:30; 119:140; Prov 30:5 tried: or, refined a buckler: 2 Sam 22:3; Ps 35:2; 91:4; 2:7

2 Samuel 22:32 For who: Deut 32:31, 39; 1 Sam 2:2; Isa 44:6, 8; 45:5, 6, 21; Jer 10:6, 7, 16 a rock: 2 Sam 22:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—the Rock; 2 Sam 23:3—the Rock; Ps 18:31—General; Luke 6:48—rock

2 Samuel 22:33 strength: Exod 15:2; Ps 18:32; 27:1; 28:7, 8; 31:4; 46:1; Isa 41:10; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13 maketh: Heb. riddeth, or looseth my way: Heb 13:21 perfect: Deut 18:13; Job 22:3; Ps 101:2, 6; 119:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:45—in the name

2 Samuel 22:34 maketh: Heb. equalleth to like hinds': 2 Sam 2:18; Deut 33:25; Hab 3:19 setteth: Deut 32:13; Isa 33:16; 58:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:9—And I was

2 Samuel 22:35 teacheth: Ps 18:33, 34; 144:1 to war: Heb. for the war a bow: Ps 46:9; Ezek 39:3, 9, 10 Reciprocal: Job 20:24—the bow

2 Samuel 22:36 the shield: Gen 15:1; Ps 84:11; Eph 6:16 gentleness: Ps 18:35 made me great: Heb. multiplied me, Gen 12:2; 22:17; Ps 115:14 Reciprocal: Ps 18:34—teacheth; Titus 3:2—gentle

2 Samuel 22:37 enlarged: Ps 4:1; 18:36; Prov 4:12 feet: Heb. ankles, 1 Sam 2:9; Ps 17:5; 94:18; 121:3

2 Samuel 22:38; 2 Sam 5:18–25; 8:1, 2, 13, 14; 10:14; Ps 21:8, 9; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—shall cause; 1 Chr 17:8—have cut off

2 Samuel 22:39; Ps 18:37; 110:1, 5, 6; 118:10–12; Mal 4:1, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 18:38—General; Ps 74:3—Lift

2 Samuel 22:40 girded: 1 Sam 17:49–51; 23:5; Ps 18:32, 39; Isa 45:5; Col 1:11 them: Ps 44:5; 144:2 subdued: Heb. caused to bow, Isa 60:14; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Ps 89:23—I will

2 Samuel 22:41 necks: Gen 49:8; Exod 23:27; Josh 10:24; Ps 18:40, 41 I might: Ps 21:8, 9; Luke 19:14, 27; 2 Thess 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Ps 18:39—that; Rom 16:4—laid

2 Samuel 22:42 unto the Lord: 1 Sam 28:6; Job 27:9; Prov 1:28; Isa 1:15; Ezek 20:3; Mic 3:4; Matt 7:22, 23; Luke 13:25, 26 Reciprocal: Ps 18:41—General; Ps 50:22—none

2 Samuel 22:43 as small: 2 Kgs 13:7; Ps 35:5; Dan 2:35; Mal 4:1 as the mire: Ps 18:42; Isa 10:6; Mic 7:10; Zech 10:5 did spread: Deut 32:26; Isa 26:15; Zech 2:6; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Ps 18:41—General; Isa 41:2—as the; Isa 41:25—come upon; Dan 7:7—a fourth; Mal 4:3—tread down

2 Samuel 22:44 delivered: 2 Sam 3:1; 5:1; 18:6–8; 19:9, 14; 20:1, 2, 22; Ps 2:1–6; 18:43; Acts 4:25–28; 5:30, 31 head: 2 Sam 8:1–14; Deut 28:13; Ps 2:8; 60:8, 9; 72:8, 9; 110:6; Isa 60:12; Dan 7:14; Rom 15:12; Rev 11:15 a people: Isa 55:5; 65:1; Hos 2:23; Rom 9:25 Reciprocal: Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 18:44—shall submit

2 Samuel 22:45 Strangers: Heb. Sons of the stranger, Isa 56:3, 6 submit themselves: or, yield feigned obedience, Heb. lie, Deut 33:29; Ps 18:44, 45; 66:3; 81:15; Acts 8:13, 21–23 Reciprocal: Prov 18:10—the righteous

2 Samuel 22:46 fade away: Isa 64:6; Jas 1:11 out: Isa 2:19, 21; Amos 9:3; Mic 7:17

2 Samuel 22:47 Lord: Deut 32:39, 40; Job 19:25 the rock of: Ps 89:26; Luke 1:47 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—exalt him; Deut 32:15—the Rock; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Sam 25:39—Blessed; 1 Kgs 3:6—great; Ps 18:46—Lord; Ps 95:1—the rock; Ps 97:6—all the; Luke 6:48—rock

2 Samuel 22:48 avengeth me: Heb. giveth avengement for me, 2 Sam 18:19, 31; 1 Sam 25:30; Ps 94:1 that bringeth: Ps 110:1; 144:2; 1 Cor 15:25 Reciprocal: Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Sam 25:31—avenged; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; Ps 18:47—avengeth

2 Samuel 22:49 thou also: 2 Sam 5:12; 7:8, 9; Num 24:7, 17–19; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 18:48 the violent: Ps 52:1; 140:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:1—in; 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; Ps 27:6—above; 2 Tim 3:11—but

2 Samuel 22:50 among: Rom 15:9 I will sing: Ps 18:49; 145:1, 2; 146:1, 2; Isa 12:1–6

2 Samuel 22:51 the tower: 2 Sam 22:2; Ps 3:3; 21:1; 48:3; 89:26; 91:2; 144:10 his anointed: Ps 18:50; 89:20 seed: 2 Sam 7:12, 13; Ps 18:50; 89:29, 36; Jer 30:9; Luke 1:31–33; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my salvation; 2 Sam 7:29—for ever; 2 Sam 22:3—my high; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Prov 18:10—a strong; Song 4:4—neck

CHAPTER 23

- 1 David, in his last words, professes his faith in God's promises to be beyond sense or experience;
- 6 The different state of the wicked;
- 8 A catalogue of David's mighty men.

2 Samuel 23:1 AM 2989, BC 1015, An, Ex, Is, 476 the last: Gen 49:1; Deut 33:1; Josh 23:1–Josh 24:32; Ps 72:20; 2 Pet 1:13–15 raised: 2 Sam 7:8, 9; Ps 78:70 the anointed: 1 Sam 2:10; 16:12, 13; Ps 2:6; 89:20 sweet psalmist: 1 Chr 16:4, 5, 7, 9; Amos 6:5; Luke 20:42; 24:44; Eph 5:19, 20; Col 3:16; Jas 5:13 Reciprocal: Num 24:16—General; 1 Chr 23:27—by the last; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; 2 Chr 29:30—with the words; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 141:6—for they; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Luke 2:30—General; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; Heb 4:7—saying

2 Samuel 23:2; Matt 22:43; Mark 12:36; Acts 2:25–31; Heb 3:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Num 24:16—General; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 1 Kgs 1:20—that thou; 1 Chr 16:7—on that day; 2 Chr 8:14—so had David the man of God commanded; 2 Chr 15:1—the Spirit; 2 Chr 29:30—with the words; Ps 45:1—tongue; Isa 11:4—But with; Jer 33:15—and he; Jer 50:1—Jeremiah; Matt 10:20—but; Mark 13:11—but; Luke 1:67—filled; Luke 1:70—spake; Luke 20:42—himself; Acts 1:16—which the; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 2:30—being; Acts 4:20—we cannot; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 4:7—saying; Heb 10:15—General

2 Samuel 23:3 God: Gen 33:20; Exod 3:15; 19:5, 6; 20:2 the Rock: 2 Sam 22:2, 32; Deut 32:4, 30, 31; Ps 42:9 He that ruleth: or, Be thou ruler, etc. Ps 110:2 must be just: Exod 23:6–8; Deut 16:18–20; Ps 82:3, 4; Prov 31:9; Isa 11:4, 5; 32:1; Jer 23:5; Zech 9:9; Heb 1:8 ruling: Exod 18:21; 2 Chr 19:7–9; Neh 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 44:17—God forbid; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 25:1—General; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 19:9—in the fear; Neh 7:2—feared God; Job 34:17—even; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 69:6—O God of Israel; Ps 75:2—When; Ps 99:4—strength; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 17:7—much; Song 2:10—spake; Isa 16:5—judging; Jer 22:3—Execute; Jer 33:15—and he; Luke 6:48—rock; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Phil 4:8—are just; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness

2 Samuel 23:4 as the light: Judg 5:31; Ps 89:36; 110:3; Prov 4:18; Isa 60:1, 3, 18–20; Hos 6:5; Mal 4:2; Luke 1:78, 79; John 1:7 morning: Hos 6:3 tender: Deut 32:2; Ps 72:6; Isa 4:2; Mic 5:7 Reciprocal: Deut 33:14—the precious; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; Ps 45:6—the sceptre; Ps 75:2—When; Ps 99:4—strength; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 19:12—his; Prov 20:8—General; Song 6:10—looketh; Isa 18:4—like a clear; Jer 32:40—I will make; Hos 14:5—as the dew

2 Samuel 23:5 Although: 2 Sam 7:18; 12:10; 13:14, 28; 18:14; 1 Kgs 1:5; 2:24, 25; 11:6–8; 12:14 he hath made: 2 Sam 7:14–16; 1 Chr 17:11–14; Ps 89:3, 28; Isa 9:6, 7; 55:3; 61:8; Jer 32:40; 33:25, 26; Ezek 37:26; Heb 13:20 and sure: 1 Sam 2:35; 25:28; 1 Kgs 11:38; Acts 13:34; Heb 6:19 all my salvation: Ps 62:2; 119:81 desire: Ps 27:4; 63:1–3; 73:25, 26 to grow: Isa 4:2; 7:14; 9:6, 7; 11:1; 27:6; Amos 9:11; 1 Cor 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 15:18—made; Gen 17:8—everlasting; Exod 6:4—established; 1 Chr 7:23—because; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; 2 Chr 21:7—because; Ps 19:7—sure; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 105:10—an everlasting; Ps 111:9—he hath; Ps 119:174—longed; Song 3:9—a chariot; Isa 24:5—broken; Isa 26:8—desire; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Isa 56:4—take hold; Jer 33:21—may; Jer 50:5—in a; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; Rev 14:6—everlasting

2 Samuel 23:6 the sons: 2 Sam 20:1; Deut 13:13; 1 Sam 2:12 thorns: Gen 3:18; Song 2:2; Isa 33:12; Ezek 2:6 Reciprocal: Judg 19:22—sons of Belial; Judg 20:13—children of Belial; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 1 Sam 25:17—a son of Belial; Ps 118:12—in the name; Isa 27:4—who would; Mic 7:4—General; Nah 1:10—while they be

2 Samuel 23:7 fenced: Heb. filled and they shall: 2 Sam 22:8–10; Isa 27:4; Matt 3:10–12; 13:42; Luke 19:14, 27; John 15:6; 2 Thess 1:8; 2:8; Heb 6:8 Reciprocal: Judg 19:22—sons of Belial; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 1 Sam 25:17—a son of Belial; Isa 33:12—thorns; Ezek 2:6—briers; Mic 7:4—General; Nah 1:10—while they be

2 Samuel 23:8 AM 2949–2989, BC 1055–1015, An, Ex, Is, 436–476, The Tachmonite. or, Josheb-bassebet, the Tachmonite, head of the three. 1 Chr 11:11, 12; 27:2, 32. It is highly probable that in this version instead of yoshaiv bashshaiveth tachkemoni, we should read yoshavam ben chachmoni, “Joshebeam, son of Hachmoni;” and instead of hoo adino haetzni, hoo orair eth chanitho, “he lift up his spear,” which are the readings in the parallel place in Chronicles, where it is also, “three hundred,” instead of “eight hundred.” whom he slew: Heb. slain Reciprocal: Josh 23:10—One man; 2 Sam 10:7—all the host; 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 23:13—three; 1 Kgs 1:8—the mighty; 1 Chr 11:10—the chief; 1 Chr 19:8—Joab

2 Samuel 23:9 Eleazar: 1 Chr 11:12–14; 27:4, Dodai defied: Num 23:7, 8; 1 Sam 17:10, 26, 36, 45, 46 the men: Isa 63:3, 5; Mark 14:50 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 23:16—the three; 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; Eccl 4:12—and a

2 Samuel 23:10 the Lord: Josh 10:10, 42; 11:8; Judg 15:14, 18; 1 Sam 11:13; 14:6, 23; 19:5; 2 Kgs 5:1; Ps 108:13; 144:10; Rom 15:18; 2 Cor 4:5; Eph 6:10–18 and the people: Ps 68:12; Isa 53:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:52—the men of Israel; 2 Sam 23:12—the Lord; 1 Chr 11:14—and the Lord

2 Samuel 23:11 Shammah: 1 Chr 11:27, Shammoth the Harorite the Philistines: 1 Chr 11:13, 14 into a troop: or, for foraging

2 Samuel 23:12 the Lord: 2 Sam 23:10; Ps 3:8; 44:2; Prov 21:31

2 Samuel 23:13 three: etc. or, the three captains over the thirty, 1 Chr 11:15–19 Shalishim, “captains,” should most probably be read, instead of shaloshim? thirty shalishim, as it is

in 2 Sam 23:8, and Exod 14:7; where LXX render τριστατας, which Jerome (on Ezek. 33) says “among the Greeks is the name of the second rank after the royal dignity.” the cave: Josh 12:15; 15:35; 1 Sam 22:1; Mic 1:15 the valley: 2 Sam 5:18, 22; 1 Chr 11:15; 14:9; Isa 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; Gen 38:1—Adullamite; 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; 2 Chr 11:7—Adullam

2 Samuel 23:14 an hold: 1 Sam 22:1, 4, 5; 24:22; 1 Chr 12:16 garrison: 1 Sam 10:5; 13:4, 23; 14:1, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:3—the garrison; 2 Sam 5:17—the hold; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons; Rom 5:7—some

2 Samuel 23:15 longed: Num 11:4, 5; Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1; 119:81; Isa 41:17; 44:3; John 4:10, 14; 7:37 Bethlehem: Bethlehem signifies the “house of bread,” and the place was likewise noted for excellent water. There Christ was born, who is the “bread of life,” and who also gives us the “water of life.” “The water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.” John 4:14 Reciprocal: Deut 12:20—I will; Josh 19:15—Bethlehem; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; 1 Chr 11:17—longed; Prov 25:25—cold; John 4:7—Give; Rom 1:11—I long

2 Samuel 23:16 the three: 2 Sam 23:9; 1 Sam 19:5; Acts 20:24; Rom 5:7; 2 Cor 5:14 poured it: Num 28:7; 1 Sam 7:6; Lam 2:19; Phil 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:14—and smite; 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; 1 Chr 11:17—longed; Eccl 4:12—and a; Amos 2:9—I destroyed

2 Samuel 23:17 Be it far: 2 Sam 20:20; Gen 44:17; 1 Sam 2:30; 26:11; 1 Kgs 21:3; 1 Chr 11:19 the blood: Gen 9:4; Lev 17:10; Ps 72:14; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; John 6:52–54 jeopardy: Judg 5:18; 1 Cor 15:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:14—and smite; 1 Chr 11:12—the three; Lam 5:9—General

2 Samuel 23:18 Abishai: 2 Sam 2:18; 3:30; 10:10, 14; 18:2; 20:10; 1 Sam 26:6–8; 1 Chr 2:16; 11:20, 21 and slew them: Heb. slain Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 20:6—Abishai; 2 Sam 20:21—lifted; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; Eccl 4:12—and a

2 Samuel 23:19 he attained: 2 Sam 23:9, 13, 16; 1 Chr 11:25; Matt 13:8, 23; 1 Cor 15:41 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:17—Benaiah; Eccl 4:12—and a

2 Samuel 23:20 Benaiah: 2 Sam 8:18; 20:23; 1 Kgs 1:8, 26, 38; 2:29–35, 46; 1 Chr 18:17; 27:5, 6 Kabzeel: Josh 15:21 who had done many acts: Heb. great of acts he slew: Exod 15:15 lionlike men: Heb. lions of God, 2 Sam 1:23; 1 Chr 11:22–24; 12:8 slew a lion: Judg 14:5, 6; 1 Sam 17:34–37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 17:10—heart

2 Samuel 23:21 a goodly man: Heb. a man of countenance, or sight, called, 1 Chr 11:23, a man of great stature slew him: 1 Sam 17:51; Col 2:15

2 Samuel 23:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:7—General

2 Samuel 23:23 more honourable: or, honourable among the thirty, 1 Chr 27:6 over his guard: or, over his council, Heb. at his command, 2 Sam 8:8; 20:23; 1 Sam 22:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:7—General; 1 Chr 11:12—the three; 2 Chr 12:10—the chief; Eccl 4:12—and a

2 Samuel 23:24 Asahel: 2 Sam 2:18; 1 Chr 11:26; 27:7

2 Samuel 23:25 Shammah: 1 Chr 11:27, 28, Shammoth the Harorite Reciprocal: 1 Chr 27:8—Shamhuth

2 Samuel 23:26 Paltite: 1 Chr 11:27; 27:10, Pelonite Ira: 1 Chr 11:28; 27:9 Tekoite: 2 Sam 14:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:39—Helez

2 Samuel 23:27 Abiezer: 1 Chr 11:28, Antothite, 1 Chr 27:12, Anetothite Mebunnai: 1 Chr 11:19, Sibbecai Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:29—Sibbecai

2 Samuel 23:28 Maharai: 1 Chr 11:30; 27:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:29—Sibbecai; Ezra 2:22—Netophah; Jer 40:8—Netophathite

2 Samuel 23:29 Heleb: 1 Chr 11:30, Heled, 1 Chr 27:15, Heldai Ittai: 1 Chr 11:31, Ithai Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:54—Netophathites; Jer 40:8—Netophathite

2 Samuel 23:30 Benaiah: 1 Chr 11:31; 27:14 Pirathonite: Judg 12:15 Hiddai: 1 Chr 11:32, Hurai brooks: or, valleys, Deut 1:24; Judg 2:9 Reciprocal: Josh 24:30—Gaash

2 Samuel 23:31 Abialbon: 1 Chr 11:32, Abiel Barhumite: 1 Chr 11:33, Baharumite

2 Samuel 23:32 Jashen: 1 Chr 11:34, Hashem, the Gizonite

2 Samuel 23:33 Shammah: 1 Chr 11:27 Sharar: 1 Chr 11:35, Sacar Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:34—Hashem

2 Samuel 23:34 Eliam: 2 Sam 11:3; 15:31; 17:23; 1 Chr 27:33, 34 Reciprocal: Josh 12:5—unto the; 1 Chr 11:35—Eliphai; Jer 40:8—Maachathite

2 Samuel 23:35 Hezrai: 1 Chr 11:37, Hezro

2 Samuel 23:36 Igal: 1 Chr 11:38, Joel

2 Samuel 23:37 Zelek: 1 Chr 11:39 Nahari: 1 Chr 11:37 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:2—Joab

2 Samuel 23:38 Ira: 2 Sam 20:26; 1 Chr 2:53; 11:40

2 Samuel 23:39 Uriah: 2 Sam 11:3, 6–27; 12:9; 1 Kgs 15:5; 1 Chr 11:41; Matt 1:6 thirty and seven in all: From the number of these officers being thirty-seven, it is almost self-evident that shalishim cannot denote the thirty, as rendered in 2 Sam 24:13, etc., but some particular description of men, or officers; for it can scarcely be said, with propriety, that we have thirty-seven out of thirty; and besides, in the parallel place in 1 Chronicles, there are sixteen added! Reciprocal: Gen 23:3—Heth; 1 Sam 26:6—Hittite

CHAPTER 24

- 1 David, tempted by Satan, forces Joab to number the people;
- 5 The captains, in nine months and twenty days, bring the muster of thirteen hundred thousand fighting men;
- 10 David repents, and having three plagues propounded by God, chooses the three days' pestilence;
- 15 After the death of three score and ten thousand, David by prayer prevents the destruction of Jerusalem;
- 18 David, by God's direction, purchases Araunah's threshing floor; where having sacrificed, the plague stays.

2 Samuel 24:1 AM 2987, BC 1017, An, Ex, Is, 474 again: 2 Sam 21:1–14 he: This verse, when read without reference to any other part of the word of God, is very difficult to understand, and has been used by those who desire to undermine the justice of God, to shew that he sought occasion to punish—that he incited David to sin; and when he had so incited him, gave to him the dreadful alternative of choosing one of three scourges by which his people were to be cut off. On the face of the passage these thoughts naturally arise, because “the Lord” is the antecedent to the pronoun “he,”—He moved David. But to those who “search the Scriptures,” this exceedingly difficult passage receives a wonderful elucidation. By referring to 1 Chr 21:1, the reader will there find that Satan was the mover, and that the Lord most righteously punished David for the display of pride he had manifested. Oh! that Christians, who sometimes have their minds harassed with doubts, would remember the promise, that what they know not now they shall know hereafter; and if no other instance of elucidation than this passage occurred to them to remove their doubts, let this be a means of stirring them up to dig deeper than ever into the inexhaustible mines of the Inspired Word. Jas 1:13, 14 moved: 2 Sam 12:11; 16:10; Gen 45:5; 50:20; Exod 7:3; 1 Sam 26:19; 1 Kgs 22:20–23; Ezek 14:9; 20:25; Acts 4:28; 2 Thess 2:11 number: 1 Chr 27:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Exod 30:12—takest; Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Num 1:19—General; Num 14:12—smite; Num 16:22—one man sin; Josh 7:1—the anger; Josh 22:18—he will be; 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 2 Kgs 3:6—numbered; 1 Chr 5:26—stirred up; 1 Chr 7:2—whose number; 1 Chr 7:40—the number; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; 1 Chr 21:17—what have; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; 2 Chr 32:25—General; Jer 52:3—through

2 Samuel 24:2 Joab: 2 Sam 2:13; 8:16; 20:23; 23:37 Go now: etc. or, Compass now all, 1 Chr 21:2 from Dan: 2 Sam 3:10; 17:11; Judg 20:1 and number: We know not in what the sinfulness of this action consisted. Some think it was a contempt of the promise that the Israelites should be innumerable, and that they ought not to have been numbered without an express command, as in the days of Moses. Others suppose with Josephus that it was a kind of sacrilege, in omitting to collect the half-shekel a-piece for the use of the sanctuary. It however would appear that pride and ambition, and a desire of conquest, induced David to this measure, and rendered it so displeasing to God. that I may: Deut 8:13, 14; 2 Chr 32:25, 26, 31; Prov 29:23; Jer 17:5; 2 Cor 12:7 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—no plague; 2 Sam 24:7—to Beersheba; 2 Sam 24:15—from Dan; Ezek 48:1—Dan

2 Samuel 24:3; 2 Sam 10:12; 1 Chr 21:3, 4; Ps 115:14; Prov 14:28; Isa 60:5 Reciprocal: Deut 1:11—make you; 2 Sam 24:21—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 1:37—and make; 1 Kgs 1:48—mine eyes; 2 Chr 24:6—Why hast thou; Jonah 1:10—Why

2 Samuel 24:4 the king's: 1 Chr 21:4; Eccl 8:4 went out: Exod 1:17; Acts 5:29

2 Samuel 24:5 Aroer: Deut 2:36; Josh 13:9, 16; 1 Sam 30:28; Isa 17:2 river: or, valley Jazer: Num 32:1, 3, 35; Isa 16:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 3:16—Reubenites; Jer 48:19—Aroer

2 Samuel 24:6 Gilead: Gen 31:21, 47, 48; Num 32:1, 39 land of Tahtimhodshi: or, nether land newly inhabited, Dan-jaan. Josh 19:47; Judg 18:29 Zidon: Gen 10:15; Josh 11:8; 19:28; Judg 18:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:10—the Hagarites

2 Samuel 24:7 Tyre: Josh 19:29 to Beersheba: 2 Sam 24:2; Gen 21:31–33 Reciprocal: Gen 13:1—the south; Zech 9:3—build

2 Samuel 24:9 eight hundred thousand: 1 Chr 21:5, 6; 27:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Num 1:3—able; Num 1:26—General; Num 1:27—General; Num 1:46—General; Judg 20:2—drew sword; 1 Sam 11:8—the children

2 Samuel 24:10 David's heart: 1 Sam 24:5; John 8:9; 1 John 3:20, 21 I have sinned: 2 Sam 12:13; 1 Chr 21:8; 2 Chr 32:26; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Mic 7:8, 9; 1 John 1:9 take away: Job 7:21; Hos 14:2; John 1:29 foolishly: 2 Sam 12:13; Deut 32:6; 1 Sam 13:13; 26:21; 2 Chr 16:9; Mark 7:22; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Lev 4:22—a ruler hath sinned; Num 12:11—lay not; Judg 10:15—We have sinned; 2 Sam 24:17—I have sinned; 2 Chr 16:10—wroth; 2 Chr 32:25—General; Job 2:10—as one; Job 40:4—Behold; Jer 14:20—for; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Mark 14:72—Peter; Eph 5:15—not; Heb 9:26—he appeared

2 Samuel 24:11 Gad: 1 Sam 22:5; 1 Chr 2:19; 29:29 seer: 1 Sam 9:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 2 Sam 12:1—the Lord; 2 Sam 15:27—a seer; 2 Sam 20:26—chief ruler; 2 Sam 24:18—Gad; 1 Chr 21:9—Gad; 2 Chr 29:25—Gad; Jer 22:1—Go; Jonah 1:11—What

2 Samuel 24:12 I offer: 1 Chr 21:10, 11 that I may: 2 Sam 12:9, 10, 14; Lev 26:41, 43; Job 5:17, 18; Prov 3:12; Heb 12:6–10; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Num 14:12—smite; Judg 3:20—I have; Jer 22:1—Go

2 Samuel 24:13 seven: 2 Sam 21:1; Lev 26:20; 1 Kgs 17:1–7; 1 Chr 21:12; Ezek 14:13, 21; Luke 4:25 flee: Lev 26:17, 36, 37; Deut 28:25, 52 three days': Lev 26:16, 25; Deut 28:22, 27, 35; Ps 91:6; Ezek 14:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 41:30—seven years; Exod 7:25—General; 1 Sam 25:12—came; 2 Sam 23:39—thirty and seven in all; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 2 Kgs 8:1—seven years; 2 Chr 7:13—I send; John 1:22—that

2 Samuel 24:14 I am in: 1 Sam 13:6; 2 Kgs 6:15; John 12:27; Phil 1:23 for his: Exod 34:6, 7; 1 Chr 21:13; Ps 51:1; 86:5, 15; 103:8–14; 119:156; 145:9; Isa 55:7; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18 great: or, many let me not: 2 Kgs 13:3–7; 2 Chr 28:5–9; Ps 106:41, 42; Prov 12:10; Isa 47:6; Zech 1:15 Reciprocal: Josh 9:25—we are; Judg 10:15—deliver; 2 Sam 24:25—So the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:6—and they shall search; 1 Chr 21:12—Now therefore; 2 Chr 12:5—left you; Prov 6:3—when; Jer 39:17—of whom; Ezek 23:24—I will set; Luke 9:44—into

2 Samuel 24:15 the Lord: Num 16:46–49; 25:9; 1 Sam 6:19; 1 Chr 21:14; 27:4; Matt 24:7; Rev 6:8 from Dan: 2 Sam 24:2 seventy thousand men: Isa 37:36 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—lest wrath; Lev 26:25—I will send; Deut 28:21—General; 1 Kgs 4:25—from Dan; 1 Chr 21:2—Beersheba; Ps 91:3—and from; Ps 91:6—destruction; Ezek 14:19—if I

2 Samuel 24:16 the angel: Exod 12:23; 2 Kgs 19:35; 1 Chr 21:15, 16; 2 Chr 32:21; Ps 35:6;

Acts 12:23 repented: Gen 6:6; 1 Sam 15:11; Ps 78:38; 90:13; 135:14; Jer 18:7–10; Joel 2:13, 14; Amos 7:3, 6; Hab 3:2 It is enough: Exod 9:28; 1 Kgs 19:4; Isa 27:8; 40:1, 2; 57:16; Joel 2:13, 14; Mark 14:41; 2 Cor 2:6 Araunah: 2 Sam 24:18; 1 Chr 21:15; 2 Chr 3:1, Ornan the Jebusite: 2 Sam 5:8; Gen 10:16; Josh 15:63; Judg 1:21; 19:11; Zech 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:14—General; Num 16:48—General; Josh 11:3—the Jebusite; 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite; 1 Chr 21:27—the Lord; Job 33:22—his life; Ps 106:45—repented; Prov 29:8—wise; Isa 37:36—the angel; Jer 26:19—and the Lord; Jer 42:10—for I; Hos 11:8—Mine; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer

2 Samuel 24:17 spake: 1 Chr 21:16, 17 I have sinned: 2 Sam 24:10; Job 7:20; 42:6; Ps 51:2–5; Isa 6:5 these sheep: 1 Kgs 22:17; Ps 44:11; 74:1; Ezek 34:2–6, 23, 24; Zech 13:7 let thine: Gen 44:33; John 10:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—Wilt; Gen 20:7—pray; Gen 38:26—She hath; Num 16:22—one man sin; Num 16:48—General; Job 19:4—mine; Prov 29:8—wise; Jonah 1:12—Take; Mic 7:9—bear; Acts 12:23—the angel; Acts 26:31—This man; Phil 2:26—ye had

2 Samuel 24:18 Gad: 2 Sam 24:11; 1 Chr 21:18–30, threshing floor, These, among the ancient Jews, were only round, level plats of ground in the open air, as they are to this day in the East, where the corn was trodden out by oxen. Araunah: Heb. Araniah, 2 Sam 24:16 Reciprocal: Gen 10:16—Jebusite; Exod 27:1—altar of shittim wood; Judg 6:26—build; Judg 21:4—built there; 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 2 Sam 24:21—Wherefore; 1 Chr 21:15—Ornan; 1 Chr 21:21—bowed himself; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 2 Chr 3:1—Ornan

2 Samuel 24:19 as the Lord: Gen 6:22; 1 Chr 21:19; 2 Chr 20:20; 36:16; Neh 9:26; Heb 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 41:27—seven years of famine

2 Samuel 24:20 bowed: 2 Sam 9:8; Gen 18:2; Ruth 2:10; 1 Chr 21:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—my lord

2 Samuel 24:21 Wherefore: 2 Sam 24:3, 18 To buy: Gen 23:8–16; 1 Chr 21:22; Jer 32:6–14 the plague: 2 Sam 21:3–14; Num 16:47–50; 25:8; Ps 106:30

2 Samuel 24:22 Let my lord: Gen 23:11; 1 Chr 21:22 be oxen: 1 Sam 6:14; 1 Kgs 19:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:23—Take it

2 Samuel 24:23 as a king: Ps 45:16; Isa 32:8 The Lord: Job 42:8, 9; Ps 20:3, 4; Isa 60:7; Ezek 20:40, 41; Hos 8:13; Rom 15:30, 31; 1 Tim 2:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Deut 33:11—accept; 1 Chr 21:23—Take it

2 Samuel 24:24 Nay: Gen 23:13; 1 Chr 21:24; Mal 1:12–14; Rom 12:17 So David: 1 Chr 21:25; 22:1 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—were; Exod 34:20—none

2 Samuel 24:25 built there: Gen 8:20; 22:9; 1 Sam 7:9, 17 So the Lord: 2 Sam 24:14; 21:14; 1 Chr 21:26, 27; Lam 3:32, 33 Reciprocal: Lev 17:8—that offereth; Num 16:48—General; Num 25:8—So the plague; Judg 21:4—built there; 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Chr 21:25—General

1 KINGS

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Abishag cherishes David in his extreme age;
- 5 Adonijah, David's darling, usurps the kingdom;
- 11 By the council of Nathan,
- 15 Bath-sheba moves the king,
- 22 and Nathan seconds her;
- 28 David renews his oath to Bath-sheba;
- 32 Solomon, by David's appointment, being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph;
- 41 Jonathan bringing the news, Adonijah's guests fly;
- 50 Adonijah, flying to the horns of the altar, upon his good behaviour, is dismissed by Solomon.

1 Kings 1:1 old: David was probably now about sixty-nine years of age. He was thirty years old when he began to reign, reigned forty, and died in his seventieth year; and the transactions mentioned here are supposed to have taken place about a year before his death. Sixty-nine was not an advanced age; but he had been exhausted with various fatigues, and especially family afflictions, so that he was much older in constitution than in years. 2 Sam 5:4; 1 Chr 23:1; 29:27, 28; Ps 90:10 and stricken in years: Heb. and entered into days, Gen 18:11; 24:1; Josh 23:1, 2; Luke 1:7 Reciprocal: Josh 13:1—Joshua; Eccl 4:11—General

1 Kings 1:2 Let there be sought: Heb. Let them seek a young virgin: Heb. a damsel, a virgin. stand. Deut 10:8; 1 Sam 16:21, 22; 2 Chr 29:11 cherish him: Heb. be a cherisher unto him lie: Gen 16:5; Deut 13:6; 2 Sam 12:3; Mic 7:5 get heat: Eccl 4:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:15—very old; 1 Kgs 2:17—Abishag; 2 Kgs 15:38—Jotham; Esth 2:2—Let there be

1 Kings 1:3 So: Esth 2:2, 4 Abishag: 1 Kgs 2:17–25 Shunammite: Josh 19:18; 1 Sam 28:4; 2 Kgs 4:8, 25

1 Kings 1:4 knew her not: Matt 1:25

1 Kings 1:5 Adonijah: 2 Sam 3:4; 1 Chr 3:2 exalted: 1 Kgs 1:11; 2:24; Exod 9:17; Prov 16:18; 18:12; Luke 14:11; 18:14 I will: Deut 17:15; Judg 9:2; 1 Chr 22:5–11; 28:5; 29:1 be king: Heb. reign and he: Deut 17:16; 2 Sam 15:1; Isa 2:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:11—run; 1 Sam 22:17—footmen; 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 1 Kgs 1:18—Adonijah; 1 Kgs 1:24—reign; 1 Kgs 1:33—to ride; 1 Kgs 2:13—Adonijah; 1 Kgs 2:15—Thou knowest; 1 Kgs 2:22—the kingdom; 2 Chr 11:23—dispersed; Prov 17:19—he that; Eccl 4:16—no end

1 Kings 1:6 had not: 1 Sam 3:13; Prov 22:15; 23:13, 14; 29:15; Heb 12:5, 6 at any time: Heb. from his days very: 1 Sam 9:2; 10:23; 2 Sam 14:25 bare him: 2 Sam 3:3, 4; 1 Chr 3:2 Reciprocal: Judg 18:7—magistrate; 1 Sam 2:23—Why; 2 Chr 11:23—dispersed; Heb 12:7—for what

1 Kings 1:7 And he conferred: Heb. his words were, 2 Sam 15:12; Ps 2:2 Joab: 1 Kgs 2:28; 2 Sam 8:16; 20:23 Abiathar: 1 Sam 22:20–23; 2 Sam 15:24–29, 35; 20:25 following Adonijah helped him: Heb. helped after Adonijah, 1 Kgs 2:22, 26–35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:33—to consume; 2 Sam 2:13—Joab; 1 Kgs 1:19—General; 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab; 1 Chr 27:34—Abiathar; Neh 6:7—a king; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

1 Kings 1:8 Zadok: 1 Kgs 2:35; 2 Sam 8:17, 18; 20:25; 1 Chr 27:5, 6; Ezek 44:15 Nathan: 2 Sam 7:2–4; 12:1–15 Shimei: 1 Kgs 4:18; Zech 12:13 the mighty: 2 Sam 23:8–39; 1 Chr 11:10–47 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 1 Kgs 1:10—General; 1 Kgs 1:26—General; 1 Kgs 1:32—Zadok; 1 Kgs 1:38—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah; 1 Chr 12:28—Zadok; 1 Chr 17:1—Nathan; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan

1 Kings 1:9 Adonijah: The Oriental banquet, in consequence of the intense heat, is often spread upon the verdant turf, beneath the shade of a tree, where the streaming rivulet supplies the company with wholesome water, and excites a gentle breeze to cool their burning temples. slew: 2 Sam 15:12; Prov 15:8 Enrogel: or, the well Rogel, 2 Sam 17:17 called: 2 Sam 13:23–27; 15:11 Reciprocal: Josh 15:7—Enrogel; Josh 18:16—Enrogel; 1 Kgs 1:25—slain; 2 Chr 18:2—Ahab

1 Kings 1:10; 1 Kgs 1:8, 19; 2 Sam 12:1–15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:5—son of Nathan; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan

1 Kings 1:11 Nathan: 2 Sam 7:12–17; 12:24, 25; 1 Chr 22:9, 10; 28:4, 5; 29:1 Adonijah: 1 Kgs 1:5 Haggith: 2 Sam 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:13—Assuredly; 1 Kgs 1:18—thou knowest; 1 Kgs 2:22—the kingdom; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan; Matt 1:6—her

1 Kings 1:12 let me: Prov 11:14; 20:18; 27:9; Jer 38:15 save: 1 Kgs 1:21; Gen 19:17; Acts 27:31 the life: Judg 9:5; 2 Kgs 11:1; 2 Chr 21:4; 22:10; Matt 21:38

1 Kings 1:13 Assuredly: 1 Kgs 1:11, 17, 30; 1 Chr 22:6–13 sit: 1 Kgs 1:17, 24, 30, 35, 48; 2:12; Deut 17:18; 1 Chr 29:23; Ps 132:11, 12; Isa 9:7; Jer 33:21; Luke 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:46—General; 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon; Prov 4:3—General

1 Kings 1:14 I also: 1 Kgs 1:17–27; 2 Cor 13:1 confirm: Heb. fill up Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:24—hast thou

1 Kings 1:15 very old: 1 Kgs 1:2–4

1 Kings 1:16 bowed: 1 Kgs 1:23; 1 Sam 20:41; 24:8; 25:23 And the: 1 Kgs 2:20; Esth 7:2; Matt 20:21, 32 What wouldst thou: Heb. What to thee Reciprocal: Gen 43:28—made obeisance; 1 Kgs 1:53—bowed himself

1 Kings 1:17 My lord: Gen 18:12; 1 Pet 3:6 thou swarest: It is not recorded when or upon what occasion David sware to Bathsheba that Solomon should succeed him; but it is supposed, with some degree of probability, that it took place after Absalom's rebellion; and as God himself had settled the succession, he might very properly give her this assurance. 1 Kgs 1:13, 30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:14—I also; 1 Kgs 1:24—reign; 1 Kgs 1:35—sit; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon

1 Kings 1:18 Adonijah: 1 Kgs 1:5, 24; 2 Sam 15:10 thou knowest: 1 Kgs 1:11, 24, 27; Acts 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab; Neh 6:7—a king

1 Kings 1:19; 1 Kgs 1:7–10, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:33—to consume; 2 Sam 13:23—invited; 1 Kgs 1:10—General; 1 Kgs 1:26—General; 1 Kgs 2:5—Joab

1 Kings 1:20 the eyes: 2 Chr 20:12; Ps 25:15; 123:2; Zech 3:9 that thou: At this time the monarchy of Israel was unsettled; no man knew who was to succeed to the crown; and the minds of the people were as unsettled as the succession. It was neither hereditary nor elective: the king, as was anciently the case in most countries, named his successor; but in this instance, God had already assigned the throne to Solomon. 2 Sam 23:2; 1 Chr 22:8–10; 28:5, 6, 10; 29:1

1 Kings 1:21 sleep: 1 Kgs 2:10; Gen 15:15; Deut 31:16 that I: That is, when Adonijah is established on the throne, I and my son Solomon shall be put to death as state criminals. The history of the world demonstrates, that the lust of dominion has tempted men to commit the most enormous crimes. A father has destroyed his son, a son deposed a father, and a brother murdered a brother, in order to obtain a crown! offenders: Heb. sinners, 1 Kgs 2:15, 22–24 Reciprocal: Gen 43:9—will be; 1 Sam 10:24—God save the king; 2 Sam 7:12—sleep; 1 Kgs 1:12—save; 1 Kgs 11:43—slept; 2 Kgs 10:35—Jehu slept; 2 Kgs 13:13—slept; 2 Kgs 14:16—Jehoash; 1 Chr 17:11—go to be; 2 Chr 9:31—slept; 2 Chr 32:33—slept; 1 Thess 4:13—which are

1 Kings 1:22; Gen 24:15; Job 1:16–18; Dan 9:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan

1 Kings 1:23 he bowed: 1 Kgs 1:16; Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:25—Nathan; 1 Chr 17:1—Nathan; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 28:23—General

1 Kings 1:24 hast thou: 1 Kgs 1:14, 18 reign: 1 Kgs 1:5, 13, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:27—and thou; 1 Kgs 2:22—the kingdom; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even

1 Kings 1:25 slain: 1 Kgs 1:9, 19; 1 Sam 11:14, 15; 1 Chr 29:21–23 God save king Adonijah: Heb. Let king Adonijah live, 1 Kgs 1:34; 1 Sam 10:24; 2 Sam 16:16; 2 Kgs 11:12; 2 Chr 23:11 marg. Matt 21:9; Mark 11:9, 10; Luke 19:38 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:23—invited; 1 Kgs 1:31—Let my; 1 Kgs 1:39—all the people; 1 Kgs 2:15—Thou knowest; 1 Kgs 2:22—the kingdom; 1 Kgs 2:26—Abiathar; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; Neh 6:7—a king; Dan 2:4—O king

1 Kings 1:26; 1 Kgs 1:8, 19; 2 Sam 7:2, 12–17; 12:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 1 Kgs 1:32—Zadok; 1 Kgs 1:38—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok

1 Kings 1:27 and thou: 1 Kgs 1:24; 2 Kgs 4:27; John 15:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:18—thou knowest

1 Kings 1:28 Call me: She appears to have gone out when Nathan entered; and he retired when she was readmitted. into the king's presence: Heb. before the king, 1 Kgs 1:28 Reciprocal: Matt 1:6—her

1 Kings 1:29 As the: 1 Kgs 2:24; 17:1; 18:10; Judg 8:19; 1 Sam 14:39, 45; 19:6; 20:21; 2 Sam 12:5; 2 Kgs 4:30; 5:16, 20 hath: Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 4:9; Ps 34:19–22; 72:14; 136:24; 138:7

Reciprocal: Ps 34:22—redeemeth

1 Kings 1:30 Even as I swear: 1 Kgs 1:13, 17

1 Kings 1:31 did reverence: 2 Sam 9:6; Esth 3:2; Matt 21:37; Eph 5:33; Heb 12:9 Let my: 1 Kgs 1:25; Neh 2:3; Dan 2:4; 3:9; 5:10; 6:6, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:53—bowed himself; 1 Chr 29:22—and anointed

1 Kings 1:32 Zadok: 1 Kgs 1:8, 26, 38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:43—Verily; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 28:23—General

1 Kings 1:33 Take: 2 Sam 20:6 and cause: Maimonides informs us, that it was a capital offence for any one to ride on the king's mule, to sit on his throne, or to handle his sceptre, without permission; and as David ordered Solomon to ride on his own mule, etc., it was ample evidence that he had appointed him his successor. to ride: 1 Kgs 1:5, 38, 44; Gen 41:43; Esth 6:6–11 mine own mule: Heb. the mule which belongeth to me, Lev 19:19 Gihon: 1 Kgs 1:38, 45; 2 Chr 32:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:29—mule; 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; 1 Chr 23:1—he made; 2 Chr 33:14—Gihon; Esth 6:8—the horse; Esth 6:9—proclaim; Matt 21:5—sitting; John 12:15—sitting

1 Kings 1:34 Zadok: 1 Kgs 19:16; 1 Sam 10:1; 16:3, 12, 13; 2 Sam 2:4; 5:3; 2 Kgs 9:3, 6; 11:12; 2 Chr 23:11; Ps 45:7; 89:20, 36; Isa 45:1; Acts 10:38; 2 Cor 1:21, 22 blow ye: 2 Sam 15:10; 2 Kgs 9:13; 11:14; Ps 98:5–7 God: 1 Kgs 1:25; 2 Kgs 11:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 29:22—and anointed; 2 Chr 6:42—thine anointed; Neh 6:7—a king; Esth 6:9—proclaim

1 Kings 1:35 sit: 1 Kgs 1:13, 17; 2:12 I have: 1 Kgs 2:15; 1 Chr 23:1; 28:4, 5; Ps 2:6; 72:1 title Ps 72:1, 2

1 Kings 1:36 Amen: Deut 27:15–26; Ps 72:19; Jer 11:5; 28:6; Matt 6:13; 28:20; 1 Cor 14:16 the Lord: 1 Sam 25:29; 1 Chr 17:27; Ps 18:2; 63:1; 89:20, 26 Reciprocal: Ps 41:13—Amen; Rom 9:5—Amen

1 Kings 1:37 As the: 1 Kgs 3:7–9; Exod 3:12; Josh 1:5, 17; 1 Sam 20:13; 1 Chr 28:20; 2 Chr 1:1; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:10; Matt 1:23; Rom 8:31 and make: 1 Kgs 1:47; 2 Sam 24:3; 2 Kgs 2:9; Ps 72:8, 17–19; 89:27; Dan 7:14

1 Kings 1:38 Zadok: 1 Kgs 1:8, 26 the Cherethites: 1 Sam 30:14; 2 Sam 8:18; 15:18; 20:20–23; 1 Chr 18:17; Zeph 2:5 king David's: 1 Kgs 1:33 Reciprocal: Gen 36:24—found; 2 Sam 20:7—General; 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 1 Kgs 1:32—Zadok; 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah; 2 Chr 32:30—Gihon

1 Kings 1:39 an horn: 1 Sam 16:13 out: Exod 30:23–33; Ps 89:20 anointed: 1 Chr 29:22 all the people: 1 Kgs 1:25; 1 Sam 10:24; 2 Kgs 11:12; 2 Chr 23:11, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:1—box of oil; 2 Kgs 9:13—blew with trumpets; 2 Kgs 11:14—all the people; Ps 45:7—hath; Ps 72:1—Give

1 Kings 1:40 pipes: or, flutes, Dan 3:5 rejoiced: 1 Sam 11:15; 2 Kgs 11:14, 20; 1 Chr 12:38–40; Ps 97:1; Zech 9:9; Luke 19:37; Rev 11:15–18 the earth rent: We use a similar expression in precisely the same sense: "They rent the air with their cries." Reciprocal:

1 Kgs 1:45—the city; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; 2 Chr 23:13—all the people; Ezra 3:13—and the noise; Ps 45:7—hath; Eccl 4:16—no end; Matt 11:17—piped

1 Kings 1:41 as they: Job 20:5; Prov 14:13; Eccl 7:4–6; Matt 24:38, 39; Luke 17:26–29 Wherefore: Exod 32:17; Job 15:21, 22; Ps 73:18–20 the city: Matt 21:9–11, 15; Acts 21:31 Reciprocal: Acts 19:40—uproar

1 Kings 1:42 Jonathan: 2 Sam 15:36; 17:17 a valiant: 1 Kgs 22:18; 2 Sam 18:27; 2 Kgs 9:22; Isa 57:21; 1 Thess 5:2, 3

1 Kings 1:43 Verily: 1 Kgs 1:32–40

1 Kings 1:44 44 Reciprocal: Gen 36:24—found; 1 Sam 30:14—the Cherethites; 2 Sam 8:18—Benaiah; 2 Sam 20:7—General; 1 Kgs 1:33—to ride; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 17:1—Nathan; 1 Chr 18:17—Benaiah

1 Kings 1:45 Gihon: This was a fountain on the west of Jerusalem (consequently in an opposite direction to En-rogel on the east, where Adonijah was proclaimed king,) of which there were two pools, an upper and a lower (2 Chr 32:30). There is a large square cistern in the ravine west of the city, mentioned by Dr. RICHARDSON as a little to the south of the Jaffa gate, which Dr. POCOKE describes as a basin about 250 paces long and 100 broad. It is commonly called the pool of Bathsheba, but seems to be the lower pool of Gihon. “Nearly a mile to the NNW is the pool of Gihon, which I suppose to be the upper pool. It is a very large basin, and, if I mistake not, is cut down about ten feet into the rock, there being a way down to it by steps. It was almost dry at that time, and seems designed to receive the rain waters which come from the hills about it. There is a canal from the pool to the city, which is uncovered part of the way, and, it is said, goes to the pool in the streets near the holy sepulchre. The fountain of Gihon arose either in the upper pool, or out of the high ground above it.”—Travels, book i. chapter 6. the city: 1 Kgs 1:40; 1 Sam 4:5; Ezra 3:13 This is: 1 Kgs 14:6; 1 Sam 28:14; Dan 5:26–28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; 1 Kgs 1:33—Gihon; 2 Chr 33:14—Gihon

1 Kings 1:46; 1 Kgs 1:13; 1 Chr 29:23; Ps 132:11; Hag 2:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:12—sat Solomon; Esth 1:2—sat

1 Kings 1:47 bless: Exod 12:32; 2 Sam 8:10; 21:3; Ezra 6:10; Ps 20:1–4 God: 1 Kgs 1:37; Luke 19:38 bowed: Gen 47:31; Heb 11:21 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—thou shalt; Gen 47:7—And Jacob; 1 Chr 28:2—stood up; Ps 72:1—the king’s; Prov 22:1—name

1 Kings 1:48 Blessed: Gen 14:20; 1 Chr 29:10, 20; Neh 9:5; Ps 34:1; 41:13; 72:17–19; 103:1, 2; 145:2; Dan 4:34; Luke 1:46, 47, 68, 69; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 which: 1 Kgs 3:6; 1 Chr 17:11–14, 17; Ps 132:11, 12; Prov 17:6 mine eyes: 2 Sam 24:3; Ps 128:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 5:7—which hath; Prov 13:19—The desire; Prov 15:20—wise; Prov 23:24—father

1 Kings 1:49; Prov 28:1; Isa 21:4, 5; Dan 5:4–6

1 Kings 1:50 caught: 1 Kgs 2:28; Exod 21:14; 38:2; Ps 118:27 Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; 1 Kgs 2:13—Adonijah; 1 Chr 29:24—all the sons; Eccl 8:3—stand

1 Kings 1:51 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—take him

1 Kings 1:52 there shall: 1 Sam 14:45; 2 Sam 14:11; Matt 10:30; Luke 21:18; Acts 27:34 wickedness: 1 Kgs 2:21–25; Job 15:22; Prov 13:6; 21:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:24—put

1 Kings 1:53 bowed himself: 1 Kgs 1:16, 31; 2 Sam 1:2 Go to: 1 Kgs 2:36; 2 Sam 14:24, 28; Prov 24:21

CHAPTER 2

- 1 David, having given a charge to Solomon,
- 3 of religiousness;
- 5 of Joab;
- 7 of Barzillai;
- 8 of Shimei;
- 10 dies;
- 12 Solomon succeeds;
- 13 Adonijah, moving Bath-sheba to sue unto Solomon for Abishag, is put to death;
- 26 Abiathar, having his life given him, is deprived of the priesthood;
- 28 Joab fleeing to the horns of the altar, is there slain;
- 35 Benaiah is put in Joab's room, and Zadok in Abiathar's;
- 36 Shimei, confined to Jerusalem, by occasion of going thence to Gath, is put to death.

1 Kings 2:1 the days: Gen 47:29; Deut 31:14; 33:1; 2 Tim 4:6; 2 Pet 1:13–15 charged: Num 27:19; Deut 3:28; 31:23; Acts 20:28–31; 1 Tim 1:18; 6:13; 2 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:12—And when; Ps 72:1—the king's; Prov 23:24—father

1 Kings 2:2 I go: Josh 23:14; Job 16:22; 30:23; Ps 89:48; Heb 9:27 be thou: Deut 17:19, 20; 31:6; Josh 1:6, 7; 1 Chr 28:20; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 and show: 1 Kgs 3:7; 2 Sam 10:12; Eccl 12:13; 1 Cor 16:13; 1 Tim 4:12 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; 1 Chr 28:7—constant; 1 Tim 3:15—know; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

1 Kings 2:3 And keep: Deut 29:9; Josh 1:7; 22:5; 1 Chr 22:12, 13; 28:8, 9; 29:19 statutes: Deut 4:1, 5, 8; 5:1; 6:1, 2 testimonies: Deut 4:45; Ps 19:7; 119:2, 111, 138 written: Deut 17:18–20; Mal 4:4 that thou: Deut 29:9 prosper: or, do wisely, Josh 1:7, 8 marg. 1 Sam 18:5, 14, 30; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Ps 1:2, 3; 119:98–100; Prov 3:1–4 whithersoever: 2 Sam 8:6, 14; 2 Kgs 18:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:40—before; Lev 8:35—keep; Deut 26:17—and to; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Kgs 3:14—if thou; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 2 Chr 7:17—if thou wilt; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

1 Kings 2:4 That the Lord: Gen 18:19; Deut 7:12; 1 Chr 28:9; John 15:9, 10; Jude 20, 21, 24 his word: 2 Sam 7:11–16, 25; 1 Chr 17:11–15; 22:9–11; 28:5–7; Ps 89:29–37; 132:11, 12 walk: 1 Kgs 3:3, 14; 8:23; Gen 17:1; Lev 26:3; 2 Kgs 20:3; 23:3, 25; 2 Chr 17:3; Luke 1:6 with all their heart: Deut 6:5; 10:12; 11:13; Matt 22:37 fail: etc. Heb. be cut off from thee from the throne, 1 Kgs 8:25; 2 Sam 7:12, 13, 16; Ps 37:9, 22; Zech 14:2 Reciprocal: Gen

5:22—General; Deut 26:17—and to; 1 Kgs 3:6—according; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; 2 Chr 6:16—saying; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; 2 Chr 31:21—he did it; Ps 39:1—I said; Ps 116:9—walk; Isa 38:3—I have; Jer 29:13—with; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; 1 Tim 3:15—know; 3 John 4—walk

1 Kings 2:5 Joab: 1 Kgs 1:7, 18, 19; 2 Sam 3:39; 18:5, 12, 14; 19:5–7 Abner: 2 Sam 3:27 Amasa: 2 Sam 20:10 Jether: 2 Sam 17:25, Ithra shed: Heb. put put: Jer 2:34; 6:15; Ezek 24:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Num 35:20—if he thrust; Deut 19:12—General; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; 2 Sam 16:10—What have; 1 Kgs 2:31—which; 1 Kgs 2:32—Jether; 1 Chr 2:17—Amasa; Ps 55:23—bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; Eccl 8:12—a sinner; Isa 5:27—neither; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Matt 5:21—and

1 Kings 2:6 according: 1 Kgs 2:9; Prov 20:26 let: 1 Kgs 2:28–34; Gen 9:6; Num 35:33; Prov 28:17; Eccl 8:11; Isa 65:20 in: Gen 42:38; 2 Kgs 22:20; Ps 37:37; Isa 48:22; 57:2, 21 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—if he thrust; Deut 19:12—General; 2 Sam 3:39—the Lord; 2 Sam 14:19—of Joab; 2 Sam 20:10—he smote; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; Ps 55:23—bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; Matt 5:21—and

1 Kings 2:7 Barzillai: 2 Sam 17:27–29; 19:31–40; Prov 27:10 eat: 2 Sam 9:7, 10; 19:28; Luke 12:37; 22:28–30; Rev 3:20, 21 when I fled: 2 Sam 15:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 40:14—show; 2 Sam 19:37—Chimham; Ezra 2:61—Barzillai; Neh 7:63—Barzillai; Jer 52:33—he did

1 Kings 2:8 Shimei: 1 Kgs 2:36–46; 2 Sam 16:5–8 grievous: Heb. strong he came: 2 Sam 19:16–23; Jer 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 32:2—the name; 2 Sam 3:16—Bahurim; 2 Sam 19:23—Thou shalt

1 Kings 2:9 hold him: Do not consider him as an innocent man; for, as thou art a wise man, and knowest how to treat such persons, treat him as he deserves; only, as I have sworn to him that I would not put him to death, “bring not his hoar head down to the grave with blood.” So Solomon understood David; for, after he had commanded Joab to be slain, in obedience to his father, he sent for Shimei, and knowing he ought to be well watched, he confined him to Jerusalem for the rest of his life, and so it appears David should be understood; for the negative particle lo, in the former clause, “hold him not guiltless,” should be repeated in the latter clause, though not expressed; instances of which frequently occur in the Hebrew Scriptures.—See note on Judg 5:30. 1 Sam 2:3. Ps 1:5; 9:18; 38:1; 75:5. Prov 5:16; 24:12, etc. This is the view taken of the subject by Dr. KENNICOTT, and it seems the best and most correct mode of interpreting the text. Exod 20:7; 22:28; Job 9:28 wise: 1 Kgs 3:12, 28 his: 1 Kgs 2:6; Gen 42:38; 44:31 with: Num 32:23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:5—whose name; 2 Sam 19:23—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 2:36—Shimei; Ps 45:9—upon; Prov 15:20—wise; Prov 19:5—unpunished; Prov 23:24—father

1 Kings 2:10 So David: 1 Kgs 1:21; 1 Chr 29:28; Acts 2:29; 13:36 the city: 1 Kgs 3:1; 11:43; 2 Sam 5:7; 1 Chr 11:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:21—Hadad; 1 Kgs 14:20—slept; 1 Kgs 22:40—slept; 1 Kgs 22:50—slept with his fathers; 2 Kgs 8:24—slept; 2 Kgs 10:35—Jehu slept; 2 Kgs 13:13—slept; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried; 2 Kgs 20:21—slept; 1 Chr 17:11—go to be; 2 Chr 9:31—slept; 2 Chr 14:1—slept; 2 Chr 24:16—in the city; 2 Chr 32:33—slept; Job 3:14—kings; 1 Thess 4:13—which are

1 Kings 2:11 reigned over: 2 Sam 5:4; 1 Chr 29:26, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; 2

Sam 2:11—time; 2 Sam 5:5—seven years; 1 Kgs 11:42—forty years; 1 Chr 3:4—there he reigned; 1 Chr 11:1—Hebron; 1 Chr 26:31—fortieth

1 Kings 2:12 AM 2990, BC 1014, An, Ex, Is, 477 sat Solomon: 1 Kgs 1:46; 1 Chr 29:23–25; 2 Chr 1:1; Ps 132:12 his kingdom: 2 Sam 7:12, 13, 29; Ps 72:8–20; 89:36, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 1:35—sit; 1 Kgs 2:46—the kingdom; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; Prov 1:1—Solomon; Prov 29:4—king

1 Kings 2:13 Adonijah: 1 Kgs 1:5–10, 50–53 Comest: 1 Sam 16:4, 5; 2 Kgs 9:18–22; 1 Chr 12:17, 18; Luke 10:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:4—Adonijah

1 Kings 2:14; 2 Sam 14:12; Luke 7:40

1 Kings 2:15 Thou knowest: 1 Kgs 1:5, 25; 2 Sam 15:6, 13; 16:18 for it was: 2 Sam 7:12; 12:24; 1 Chr 22:9, 10; 28:5–7; Prov 21:30; Jer 27:5–8; Dan 2:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:21—offenders; 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 2 Kgs 9:17—Is it peace; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon

1 Kings 2:16 deny me not: Heb. turn not away my face, Ps 132:10; Prov 30:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:42—General; Mark 10:35—we would

1 Kings 2:17 Abishag: 1 Kgs 1:2–4; 2 Sam 3:7; 12:8 Reciprocal: Gen 23:8—entreat; Josh 19:18—Shunem; 2 Sam 16:21—unto thy; 1 Kgs 1:3—Abishag

1 Kings 2:18 Well: Prov 14:15

1 Kings 2:19 rose up: Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3, 32 she sat: Ps 45:9; 110:1; Matt 25:33 Reciprocal: Gen 31:35—rise up; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Exod 18:7—went; Prov 31:28—children; Matt 20:21—the one

1 Kings 2:20 I desire: Matt 20:20, 21; John 2:3, 4 Ask on: Matt 7:7–11; 18:19; 10:35, 36; 11:24; Luke 11:9, 10; John 14:13, 14; 15:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:16—And the; Esth 5:3—What; Mark 10:35—we would

1 Kings 2:21 Let Abishag: 2 Sam 16:21, 22 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Shunem; 2 Sam 3:7—gone in; 1 Kgs 1:52—wickedness; Eccl 8:3—stand

1 Kings 2:22 why dost: Matt 20:22; Mark 10:38; Jas 4:3 the kingdom: 1 Kgs 1:5–7, 11, 24, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:8—and what; 2 Sam 3:7—gone in; 2 Sam 12:8—thy master's wives; 2 Sam 16:21—unto thy; 1 Kgs 1:7—following Adonijah helped him; 1 Kgs 1:21—offenders; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

1 Kings 2:23 God: 1 Kgs 20:10; Ruth 1:17; 1 Sam 14:44; 2 Sam 3:9, 35; 19:13; 2 Kgs 6:31 if Adonijah: We have already seen, that the whole harem of an eastern monarch was a part of the regal succession (see note on 2 Sam 16:23,) and it was treason for a subject to claim any wife or virgin who had once formed a part of it. Solomon evidently considered the request of Adonijah in this light; and was convinced that he was still aiming to seize the crown, to which he considered this as one step. But it is very doubtful, how far the plea either of policy or state necessity can justify Solomon in thus embruing his hands in his brother's blood, whatever might have been his treasonable intentions or conduct. spoken: Ps 64:8; 140:9; Prov 18:6, 7; Eccl 10:12; Luke 19:22

Reciprocal: Num 16:38—sinners; 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; Prov 12:13—wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 20:2—sinneth; Hab 2:10—sinned

1 Kings 2:24 as the Lord: 1 Kgs 1:29 set me: 1 Kgs 3:6, 7; 10:9; 1 Chr 29:23; 2 Chr 1:8, 9 made me: Exod 1:21; 1 Sam 25:28; 2 Sam 7:11–13, 27; 1 Chr 17:10, 17, 23; Ps 127:1 as he promised: 1 Chr 22:10 put: 1 Kgs 1:52; Eccl 8:11–13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 1 Kgs 2:45—the throne; 1 Kgs 18:10—the Lord; 1 Chr 3:2—Adonijah; 1 Chr 29:24—all the sons; Prov 17:11—General; Heb 12:7—for what

1 Kings 2:25 he fell: 1 Kgs 2:31, 34, 46; Judg 8:20, 21; 1 Sam 15:33; 2 Sam 1:15; 4:12 Reciprocal: Judg 15:12—fall; 2 Sam 19:11—sent; 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 1 Kgs 2:29—Go; 1 Chr 3:2—Adonijah; 1 Chr 29:24—all the sons; Prov 17:11—General; Eccl 8:4—the word; Heb 12:7—for what

1 Kings 2:26 Abiathar: 1 Kgs 2:35; 1:7, 25 Anathoth: Josh 21:18; Isa 10:30; Jer 1:1 worthy of death: Heb. a man of death, 1 Sam 26:16; 2 Sam 12:5 marg. barest: 1 Sam 22:20–23; 23:6–9; 2 Sam 15:24, 29; 1 Chr 15:11, 12 hast been: 2 Sam 15:24–29; Matt 10:42; Luke 22:28; Gal 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 2:33—to consume; 1 Sam 22:23—he that seeketh; 1 Sam 30:7—Abiathar; 2 Sam 19:11—sent; 1 Kgs 4:4—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:60—Anathoth; Jer 32:8—Anathoth; Mark 2:26—Abiathar; Rom 6:21—for the

1 Kings 2:27 So Solomon: This was for having taken part with Adonijah; but by it a remarkable prophecy was fulfilled. God had told Eli (1 Sam 2:30–36) that the priesthood should depart from his house; Abiathar was the last of the priests of Ithamar, of which family was Eli the high priest. Zadok, who succeeded, was of the family of Eleazar; and by this change the priesthood reverted to its ancient channel. that he: 1 Sam 2:30–36; 3:12–14; Matt 26:56; John 12:38; 19:24, 28, 36, 37 Shiloh: Josh 18:1; Ps 78:60; Jer 7:12–14 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—his seed; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 2:33—to consume; 1 Sam 2:36—is left; 1 Sam 22:20—one; 1 Kgs 2:35—Zadok; 1 Kgs 4:4—Zadok; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Mark 2:26—Abiathar; Acts 7:39—but

1 Kings 2:28 Joab had: 1 Kgs 1:7; Deut 32:35; 2 Sam 18:2, 14, 15 caught: 1 Kgs 1:50; Exod 27:2 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Exod 21:14—take him; Num 35:31—Moreover; Deut 19:12—General; 2 Sam 2:13—Joab; 1 Kgs 2:6—let; 1 Kgs 19:2—So let; 2 Kgs 11:8—he that cometh; Ezek 43:15—four horns; Heb 6:18—lay

1 Kings 2:29 he is by: Exod 21:14; Ezek 9:6; 1 Pet 4:17 Go: 1 Kgs 2:25, 31, 46 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; Eccl 8:4—the word

1 Kings 2:30 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah

1 Kings 2:31 Do: Exod 21:14 that thou: Gen 9:5, 6; Num 35:33; Deut 19:12, 13; 21:8, 9; 2 Kgs 9:26; Prov 28:17; Acts 28:4 which: 1 Kgs 2:5 and from: 2 Sam 3:28 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—if he thrust; Deut 19:10—General; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 20:10—he smote; 1 Kgs 2:25—he fell; 1 Kgs 2:29—Go; 1 Kgs 2:34—Benaiah; 1 Kgs 2:37—thy blood; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; Prov 17:11—General; Matt 5:21—and

1 Kings 2:32 return: 1 Kgs 2:44; Gen 4:11; Judg 9:24, 57; Ps 7:16 two men: 2 Sam 3:27; 20:10 more righteous: 1 Sam 15:28; 2 Sam 4:11; 2 Chr 21:13; Esth 1:19 my father: 2 Sam

3:26, 37 Abner: 2 Sam 3:27 Amasa: 2 Sam 20:10 Jether: 1 Kgs 2:5; 2 Sam 17:25, Ithra
Reciprocal: Gen 42:22—his blood; Lev 20:9—his blood; Josh 2:19—his blood; 2 Sam
1:16—Thy blood; 2 Sam 16:8—returned; 1 Kgs 2:33—return upon; 2 Kgs 4:13—to the
captain; 1 Chr 2:17—Amasa; Prov 11:6—but; Ezek 16:52—they are more; Hab 1:13—the
wicked; Matt 5:21—and; Matt 27:25—His; Luke 6:41—but

1 Kings 2:33 return upon: 1 Kgs 2:32; 2 Sam 3:29; 2 Kgs 5:27; Ps 101:8; 109:6–15; Matt
27:25 upon David: 2 Sam 3:28; Prov 25:5 his house: Ps 89:29, 36, 37; 132:12; Isa 9:6, 7;
11:1–9; Luke 1:31–33; 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 37:14—see whether it be well with; 2 Sam
1:16—Thy blood; 2 Sam 3:39—the Lord; 2 Sam 14:9—and the king; 2 Sam
16:8—returned; 1 Kgs 2:37—thy blood; 1 Kgs 2:44—return; 1 Kgs 2:45—the throne; Prov
11:6—but; Hos 12:14—therefore

1 Kings 2:34 Benaiah: 1 Kgs 2:25, 31, 46 and fell: It appears that he slew him at the very
altar. The altar was so sacred among all the people, that, in general, even the vilest
wretch found safety, if he once reached it. This led to many abuses, and the perversion
of public justice; and God decreed (Exod 24:14) that the presumptuous murderer, who
had taken refuge at his altar, should be dragged thence and put to death. buried: 2 Kgs
21:18; 2 Chr 33:20 in the: Josh 15:61; Matt 3:1 Reciprocal: Judg 15:12—fall; 1 Sam
25:1—in his house; 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; 2 Sam 3:39—the Lord; 2 Sam 8:18—Benaiah; 1
Kgs 2:45—the throne; 1 Kgs 11:21—Hadad; 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah; 1 Chr
18:17—Benaiah; Hos 12:14—therefore

1 Kings 2:35 in his room: Job 34:24 Zadok: 1 Kgs 2:27; Num 25:11–13; 1 Sam 2:35; 1 Chr
6:4–15, 50–53; 24:3; Ps 109:8; Acts 1:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 2 Sam
8:18—Benaiah; 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 2 Sam 19:11—sent; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok; 1 Kgs
2:26—Abiathar; 1 Kgs 4:4—Benaiah; 1 Chr 6:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr
11:22—Benaiah; 1 Chr 12:28—Zadok; 1 Chr 15:11—Zadok; 1 Chr 18:16—Abiathar; 1
Chr 18:17—Benaiah; 1 Chr 29:22—Zadok; 2 Chr 31:10—Azariah; Ezra 7:2—Zadok; Ezek
40:46—these; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Ezek 44:15—the sons

1 Kings 2:36 Shimei: 1 Kgs 2:8, 9; 2 Sam 16:5–9; Prov 20:8, 26 Build: No doubt Solomon
suspected that Shimei's influence would be dangerous upon his own estate and among
his numerous dependents in different parts of the land; and therefore he proposed to
him, as the condition of his indemnity for former crimes, that he should live in
Jerusalem under his eye, and by no means remove thence. These terms Shimei readily
agreed to, and solemnly swore to observe them; and for three years he lived
unmolested and in affluence. But growing secure, in contempt of Solomon's authority
and of the oath of God, upon an unnecessary business he took a journey, which
according to his own engagement forfeited his life. Thus the Lord left him to be
infatuated, that due punishment might be inflicted upon him; in order that every
ringleader of opposition to Solomon's kingdom might be crushed, and others be
intimidated by their examples. Solomon's throne by the death of this man was
established in peace, and became a type of the Redeemer's kingdom of peace and
righteousness.—Scott. 1 Kgs 1:53; 2 Sam 14:24, 28 Reciprocal: Josh 2:19—whosoever; 2
Sam 19:16—Shimei; 1 Kgs 2:42—Did I not

1 Kings 2:37 over the: 1 Kgs 15:13; 2 Sam 15:23; 2 Kgs 23:6; 2 Chr 29:16; Jer 31:40; John
18:1, Cedron thy blood: 1 Kgs 2:31, 33; Lev 20:9; Josh 2:19; 2 Sam 1:16; Ezek 18:13
Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; 2 Sam 19:23—Thou shalt; Ezek 33:4—his blood

1 Kings 2:38 The saying: 1 Kgs 20:4; 2 Kgs 20:19

1 Kings 2:39 AM 2993, BC 1011, An, Ex, Is, 480 Achish: 1 Sam 21:10; 27:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:17—against Gath

1 Kings 2:40 arose: Prov 15:27; Luke 12:15; 1 Tim 6:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:2—Achish; 2 Kgs 12:17—against Gath

1 Kings 2:42 Did I not: 1 Kgs 2:36–38; Ps 15:4; Luke 19:22 and thou saidst: Luke 15:22 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Exod 22:11—an oath of the Lord

1 Kings 2:43 Why: 2 Sam 21:2; Ezek 17:18, 19 commandment: 2 Chr 30:12; Eccl 8:2; Rom 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:11—an oath of the Lord

1 Kings 2:44 Thou knowest: 2 Sam 16:5–13; John 8:9; Rom 2:15; 1 John 3:20 return: 1 Kgs 2:32, 33; Ps 7:16; Prov 5:22; Ezek 17:19; Hos 4:9 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:13—which he knoweth; 1 Sam 25:39—hath returned; Ps 109:20—Let this; Prov 11:6—but; Prov 24:8—General; Eccl 7:22—also; Matt 5:23—rememberest

1 Kings 2:45 blessed: Ps 21:6; 72:17 the throne: 1 Kgs 2:24, 33, 34; Prov 25:5; Isa 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:5—whose name; 1 Kgs 2:46—the kingdom

1 Kings 2:46 the kingdom: 1 Kgs 2:12, 45; 2 Chr 1:1; Prov 29:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; 2 Sam 16:5—whose name; 2 Sam 19:23—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 1 Kgs 2:25—he fell; 1 Kgs 2:29—Go; 1 Kgs 2:34—Benaiah; Prov 17:11—General; Prov 25:5—away; Eccl 8:4—the word

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Solomon marries Pharaoh's daughter;
- 2 High places being in use, Solomon sacrifices at Gibeon;
- 5 Solomon at Gibeon, in the choice which God gave him, preferring wisdom, obtains wisdom, riches, and honour;
- 16 Solomon's judgment makes him renowned.

1 Kings 3:1 AM 2990, BC 1014, An, Ex, Is, 477 affinity: 2 Chr 18:1; Ezra 9:14 and took: 1 Kgs 7:8; 9:24; 11:1 the city: 2 Sam 5:7; 1 Chr 11:7 his own: 1 Kgs 7:1–12 the house: 1 Kgs 6:1–38; 7:13–15; 2 Chr 2:1–2 Chr 4:22; Ezra 5:11 the wall: 1 Kgs 9:15–19 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; 1 Kgs 2:10—the city; 1 Kgs 9:16—daughter; 1 Chr 4:18—Bithiah; 2 Chr 8:11—brought up

1 Kings 3:2 the people: It was not right to offer sacrifices in any place but where the tabernacle and ark were; and wherever they were, whether on a high place or a plain, sacrifices might be lawfully offered, previously to building of the temple. The tabernacle was now at Gibeon (2 Chr 1:3) which was therefore called the great high place; whither we find Solomon, without censure, repaired to sacrifice. 1 Kgs 22:43; Lev 17:3–6; 26:30; Deut 12:2–5; 2 Chr 33:17 was no: 1 Kgs 5:3; 1 Chr 17:4–6; 28:3–6; Acts

7:47–49 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:12—the high place; 1 Kgs 14:23—built; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Chr 15:17—the high places

1 Kings 3:3 loved: Deut 6:5; 10:12; 30:6, 16, 20; 2 Sam 12:24, 25; Ps 31:23; Matt 22:37; Mark 12:29, 30; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 John 4:19, 20; 5:2, 3 walking: 1 Kgs 3:6, 14; 2:3, 4; 11:34; 15:3; 1 Chr 28:8, 9; 2 Chr 17:3–5; John 14:15, 21 only he: 1 Kgs 15:14; 22:43; 2 Kgs 12:3; 14:4; 15:4, 35; 18:4, 22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon

1 Kings 3:4 Gibeon: 1 Kgs 9:2; Josh 9:3; 10:2; 1 Chr 16:39; 21:29; 2 Chr 1:3, 7–12 a thousand: 1 Kgs 8:63; 2 Chr 1:6; 7:5; 29:32–35; 30:24; Isa 40:16; Mic 6:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Josh 18:25—Gibeon; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Kgs 8:4—and the; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

1 Kings 3:5 the Lord: 1 Kgs 9:2 in a dream: Gen 28:12, 13; Num 12:6; Job 33:14, 15; Matt 1:20; 2:13, 19 Ask what: 2 Chr 1:7–12; Matt 7:7, 8; Mark 10:36, 38–51; 11:24; John 14:13, 14; 15:16; Jas 1:5, 6; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:10—a dream; Gen 31:24—dream; Gen 37:5—dreamed; Josh 10:41—Gibeon; Josh 18:25—Gibeon; 1 Kgs 11:9—which had appeared; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon; Neh 2:4—For what; Esth 5:3—What; Ps 72:2—He shall; Prov 4:8—General; Prov 30:7—have; Zech 1:8—by night; Matt 20:21—What; Luke 18:41—What; 1 Cor 12:8—is given

1 Kings 3:6 thy servant: Num 12:7; 2 Sam 7:5 great: 2 Sam 7:8–12; 12:7, 8; 22:47–51; 1 Chr 29:12–14; Ps 78:70–72 mercy: or, bounty, Ps 13:6; 116:7; 119:17; 2 Cor 9:5, 11 according: 1 Kgs 2:4; 9:4; 15:5; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 15:2; 18:20–24 that: 1 Kgs 1:48 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—and Noah; Gen 17:1—walk; Gen 48:15—did walk; 1 Kgs 2:24—set me; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Kgs 8:23—walk before; 2 Kgs 22:2—walked; 1 Chr 4:18—Bithiah; 1 Chr 28:9—the God; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; 2 Chr 6:14—walk before; Ps 78:72—guided; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 15:14—heart; Eccl 7:11—good with an inheritance; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Jer 4:2—in truth; Matt 20:2—he sent; 3 John 4—walk

1 Kings 3:7 thou hast: Dan 2:21; 4:25, 32; 5:18, 21 a little: 1 Chr 29:1; Job 32:6–8; Eccl 10:16; Jer 1:6; Matt 18:3, 4 to go: Num 27:17; Deut 31:2; 1 Sam 18:16; 2 Sam 5:2; Ps 121:8; John 10:3, 4, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:11—General; Deut 1:12—General; Judg 11:11—uttered; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 2:2—and show; 1 Kgs 2:24—set me; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 1 Chr 22:5—Solomon; 2 Chr 1:9—for thou hast; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; 2 Chr 34:1—eight years; Isa 3:4—children; Matt 18:2—General; Acts 1:21—went; Acts 9:28—coming; Jas 1:5—any

1 Kings 3:8 thy people: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6–8; 1 Sam 12:22; Ps 78:71 cannot: Gen 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 1 Chr 21:2, 5, 6; 27:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Exod 18:17—not good; 1 Kgs 4:20—as the sand; 2 Kgs 9:6—over the people; 2 Chr 1:9—for thou hast; Dan 2:21—he giveth

1 Kings 3:9 Give therefore: 1 Chr 22:12; 29:19; 2 Chr 1:10; Ps 119:34, 73, 144; Prov 2:3–9; 3:13–18; 16:16; Jas 1:5; 3:17 understanding: Heb. hearing, Prov 20:12 to judge: 1 Kgs 3:28; Ps 72:1, 2; Prov 14:8; Eccl 7:11, 19; 9:15–18; John 5:30 discern: 2 Sam 14:17; Isa 11:2–4; 1 Cor 2:14, 15; Eph 5:17; Phil 1:10 Gr.; Heb 5:14 who is able: Exod 3:11, 12; 4:10–13; Jer 1:6; Matt 3:11, 14; 2 Cor 2:16; 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Exod 18:17—not good; Exod 18:21—able men; Exod 31:3—filled; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; 1 Kgs 3:11—discern; 1 Kgs 5:7—a wise son; 1 Kgs 7:7—of judgment; 1 Kgs 10:24—which God;

2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; 2 Kgs 15:5—judging; 1 Chr 11:2—ruler; 2 Chr 32:4—find; Job 28:12—General; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Prov 1:2—General; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 8:15—decree; Prov 18:15—General; Prov 25:2—the honour; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Dan 9:12—our judges; Matt 12:42—hear; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 3:10—as a; Col 3:16—all

1 Kings 3:10 pleased: Prov 15:8

1 Kings 3:11 hast not: Ps 4:6; Prov 16:31; Matt 20:21, 22; Rom 8:26; Jas 4:2, 3 long life: Heb. many days discern: Heb. hear, 1 Kgs 3:9 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 1:11—this was; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Ps 119:173—for; Eccl 7:23—I said; Matt 6:33—seek; Luke 12:31—General; 1 Tim 2:8—without; Heb 5:14—to discern; Jas 1:5—any

1 Kings 3:12 I have done: Ps 10:17; Isa 65:24; Rom 8:26, 27; 1 John 5:14, 15 I have given: 1 Kgs 3:28; 2:6, 9; 4:29–34; 5:12; 10:3–8, 23, 24; 2 Chr 1:11, 12; 2:12; 9:5–8; Eccl 1:13, 16; Luke 21:15 neither: Matt 12:42; Col 2:3 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—wise hearted; Exod 35:35—he filled; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; 1 Kgs 4:31—wiser; 2 Chr 9:2—there; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Ps 119:173—for; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 16:21—wise; Eccl 2:9—General; Eccl 2:15—even to me; Eccl 7:23—I said; Dan 1:17—God; Jas 1:5—any; Jas 3:17—the wisdom; 2 Pet 3:15—according

1 Kings 3:13 And I: Ps 84:11, 12; Matt 6:33; Rom 8:32; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; Eph 3:20 riches: 1 Kgs 4:21–24; 10:23–29; Prov 3:16 shall not be: or, hath not been Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:18—And this; 1 Chr 17:17—hast regarded; 1 Chr 29:25—bestowed; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Neh 13:26—yet among; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Eccl 5:19—to whom; Eccl 6:2—a man

1 Kings 3:14 if thou: 1 Kgs 2:3, 4; 1 Chr 22:12, 13; 28:9; 2 Chr 7:17–19; Ps 132:12; Zech 3:7 as thy: 1 Kgs 3:3; 9:4, 5; 15:5; 2 Chr 17:3, 4; 29:2; 34:2; Acts 13:22 I will lengthen: Deut 5:16; 25:15; Ps 21:4; 91:16; Prov 3:2, 16; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Kgs 11:38—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 14:8—my servant David; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Kgs 18:3—according

1 Kings 3:15 awoke: Gen 41:7; Jer 31:26 before: 2 Sam 6:17; 1 Chr 16:1, 2 peace offerings: 1 Kgs 8:63, 65; Lev 3:1–17; 7:11–19; 2 Sam 6:18, 19; 2 Chr 7:5, 7–10; 30:22–26 a feast: Gen 31:54; 40:20; Esth 1:3; Dan 5:1; Mark 6:21 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; Gen 41:4—So Pharaoh awoke; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city

1 Kings 3:16 two women: Lev 19:29; Deut 23:17; Josh 2:1 harlots: The word zanath, rendered harlots, is here translated by the Targumist, the best judge in this case, pundekon, “tavern-keepers.” See notes on Josh 2:1, Judg 11:1. Had these women been harlots, it is not likely that they would have dared to appear before Solomon; nor is it likely that such persons would have been permitted in the reign of David. Their husbands might at this time have been following their necessary occupations in distant parts. stood: Exod 18:13, 16; Num 27:2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:26—the hard causes; Deut 17:8—arise; 2 Sam 15:2—came; 2 Chr 32:4—find; Job 9:33—that might; Job 29:16—the cause

1 Kings 3:17 O my lord: Gen 43:20; Rom 13:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:4—find

1 Kings 3:20 midnight: Job 24:13–17; Ps 139:11; Matt 13:25; John 3:20 took: 1 Kgs 3:21

1 Kings 3:21 give: Gen 21:7; 1 Sam 1:23; Lam 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:20—took

1 Kings 3:22 Nay: 1 Kgs 3:23, 24

1 Kings 3:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:22—Nay; Prov 15:28—heart

1 Kings 3:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:22—Nay

1 Kings 3:25 Divide: This was apparently a very strange decision; but Solomon saw that the only way to discover the real mother was by the affection and tenderness should would necessarily shew to her offspring. The plan was tried, and succeeded; and it was a proof of his sound judgment, penetration, and acquaintance with the human heart, or rather, of his extraordinary and supernatural wisdom. See note on 1 Kgs 3:28. The two following instances are in some faint manner to be compared to Solomon's decision, inasmuch as they also work upon the human sympathies. Suetonius, in his Life of the emperor Claudian, tells us, that this emperor discovered a woman to be the real mother of a young man, whom she refused to acknowledge, by commanding her to marry him, the proofs being doubtful on both sides; for, rather than commit incest, she confessed the truth. Diodorus Siculus also informs us, that Ariopharnes, king of Thrace, being appointed to decided between three young men, each of whom professed to be the son of the deceased king of the Cimmerians, and claimed the succession, discovered the real son by ordering each to shoot an arrow into the dead body of the king: two of them did this without hesitation; but the real son of the deceased monarch refused. Prov 25:8

1 Kings 3:26 her bowels: Gen 43:30; Isa 49:15; Jer 31:20; Hos 11:8; Phil 1:8; 2:1; 1 John 3:17 yearned: Heb. were hot, Ps 39:3 give her: Rom 1:31; 2 Tim 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—Let; 2 Kgs 6:29—she hath hid; Job 39:16—as; Song 5:4—my bowels; 2 Cor 7:15—inward affection is

1 Kings 3:27 Reciprocal: Job 39:16—as; Isa 49:15—a woman

1 Kings 3:28 feared: Exod 14:31; Josh 4:14; 1 Sam 12:18; 1 Chr 29:24; Prov 24:21 the wisdom: 1 Kgs 3:9–12; Ezra 7:25; Eccl 7:19; Dan 2:21, 47; 5:11; 1 Cor 1:24, 30; Col 2:3 in him: Heb. in the midst of him to do: Ps 72:2, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:17—to discern; 1 Kgs 2:9—wise; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; 1 Kgs 3:25—Divide; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 1 Kgs 7:7—of judgment; 1 Kgs 10:4—Solomon's; 1 Kgs 10:24—which God; 2 Kgs 15:5—judging; 2 Chr 1:11—that thou mayest; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 9:23—God; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw; Esth 1:19—that is better; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Ps 72:5—They shall; Ps 78:72—guided; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Prov 1:3—equity; Prov 8:15—decree; Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Dan 1:17—God; Matt 12:42—hear; Col 3:16—all; Jas 3:17—the wisdom; 2 Pet 3:15—according

CHAPTER 4

1 Solomon's princes;

- 7 His twelve officers for provision;
- 20 The peace and largeness of his kingdom;
- 22 His daily provision;
- 26 His stables;
- 29 His wisdom.

1 Kings 4:1 over all Israel: 1 Kgs 11:13, 35, 36; 12:19, 20; 2 Sam 5:5; 1 Chr 12:38; 2 Chr 9:30; Eccl 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; 1 Kgs 9:22—but they were men; 2 Chr 10:1—all

1 Kings 4:2 the princes: That is, great, chief, or principal men; for none of them were princes, in the common acceptation of the word. Exod 18:21; 2 Sam 8:15–18; 20:23–26; 1 Cor 12:28 Azariah: 1 Chr 6:8–10; 27:17 priest: or, chief officer Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 1 Chr 18:4—an hundred chariots

1 Kings 4:3 Shisha: 2 Sam 20:25, Sheva, 1 Chr 18:6, Shavsha scribes: or, secretaries recorder: or, remembrancer. 2 Sam 8:16; 20:24; 1 Chr 18:15; Isa 62:6 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:18—the recorder; 1 Chr 18:16—Shavsha; 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe

1 Kings 4:4 Benaiah: 1 Kgs 2:35 Zadok: 1 Kgs 2:26, 27, 35 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:25—Sheva; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 27:5—Benaiah; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

1 Kings 4:5 son of Nathan: 1 Kgs 1:10–53; 2 Sam 7:2; 12:1–15, 25 the officers: 1 Kgs 4:7 the principal: 2 Sam 8:18; 20:26 the king's: 2 Sam 15:37; 16:16; 19:37, 38; 1 Chr 27:33; Prov 22:11; John 13:23; 15:14, 15; Jas 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 27:5—chief priest

1 Kings 4:6 Adoniram: 1 Kgs 12:18; 2 Sam 20:24, Adoram tribute: or, levy, 1 Kgs 5:13, 14; 9:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:18—Hadoram; Isa 22:15—which

1 Kings 4:7 officers: These are doubtless to be considered as general receivers; for, as Sir John Chardin observes, “the revenues of the princes of the East are paid in the fruits and productions of the earth: there are no other taxes on the peasants.” each man: 1 Chr 27:1–15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:12—and will set; 1 Kgs 4:5—the officers; 1 Kgs 4:27—those officers; 1 Kgs 5:14—a month; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 1 Chr 27:28—And over; Eccl 5:9—the king; Ezek 48:19—shall serve

1 Kings 4:8 The son of Hur: or, Ben-hur, Judg 17:1; 19:1

1 Kings 4:9 The son of Dekar: or, Ben-dekar Shaalbim: Josh 19:42, Shaalabbin Bethshemesh: 1 Sam 6:12, 20 Reciprocal: Josh 19:22—Bethshemesh; Judg 1:35—Shaalbim

1 Kings 4:10 The son of Hesed: or, Ben-hesed Sochoh: Josh 15:35 Hephher: Josh 12:17; 17:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:18—Socho

1 Kings 4:11 The son of Abinadab: or, Ben-abinadab Dor: Josh 12:23; 17:11; Judg 1:27 Reciprocal: Josh 11:2—Dor; 1 Kgs 4:15—the daughter

1 Kings 4:12 Taanach: Josh 17:11; Judg 5:19 Megiddo: 2 Kgs 23:29, 30 Bethshean: 1 Sam 31:10, 12 Zartanah: 1 Kgs 7:46, Zarthan, Josh 3:16, Zaretan Jezreel: 1 Kgs 18:46 Abelmeholah: 1 Kgs 19:16 Reciprocal: Josh 12:21—Megiddo; Josh 17:16—Bethshean;

Josh 19:11—Jokneam; Judg 7:22—Zererath; 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 2 Kgs 9:27—Megiddo; 1 Chr 6:68—Jokneam; 1 Chr 7:29—Taanach

1 Kings 4:13 The son of Geber: or, Ben-geber Ramothgilead: 1 Kgs 22:3; Deut 4:43; Josh 20:8; 21:38; 2 Kgs 9:1, 14 the towns: Num 32:41; Deut 3:14 Argob: Deut 3:4, 8, 13, 14; Ps 22:12; 68:15 threescore great cities: These were the fortified cities; their gates and bars being covered with plates of brass. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:28—Ramothgilead; 1 Chr 6:71—Bashan; 2 Chr 18:2—Ramothgilead

1 Kings 4:14 Mahanaim: or, to Mahanaim, Gen 32:2; 2 Sam 2:8; 17:24, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 27:21—Iddo

1 Kings 4:15 Naphtali: Josh 19:32–39 the daughter: 1 Kgs 4:11; 1 Sam 18:18

1 Kings 4:16 Asher: Josh 19:24–31

1 Kings 4:17 Issachar: Josh 19:17–23

1 Kings 4:18 Shimei: 1 Kgs 1:8; Zech 12:13 Benjamin: Josh 18:20–28

1 Kings 4:19 the country of Sihon: Num 21:21–35; Deut 2:26–37; 3:1–17; Josh 13:9–12

1 Kings 4:20 as the sand: 1 Kgs 3:8; Gen 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; Prov 14:28 eating: 1 Sam 30:16; 1 Chr 12:39; Job 1:18; Ps 72:3–7; Eccl 2:24; Isa 22:13; Mic 4:4; Zech 3:10; 9:15; Acts 2:46 Reciprocal: Gen 49:11—he washed; Num 1:46—General; Josh 11:4—as the sand; 2 Sam 17:11—as the sand; 1 Kgs 4:29—as the sand; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Kgs 18:31—eat ye; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give; 2 Chr 10:4—grievous; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 72:16—of the city; Ps 80:9—and it; Isa 10:22—though thy; Isa 36:16—eat ye; Jer 22:15—eat; Zech 10:8—and they; Heb 11:12—as the sand; Rev 20:8—the number

1 Kings 4:21 Solomon: 1 Kgs 4:24; Gen 15:18; Exod 23:31; Deut 11:24; Josh 1:4; 2 Chr 9:26–31; Ezra 4:20; Ps 72:8–11 brought: 1 Sam 10:27; 2 Kgs 17:3; 2 Chr 17:5; 32:23; Ps 68:29; 72:10, 11; 76:11 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—Let people; Gen 43:11—carry down; Num 24:7—his kingdom; Deut 15:6—thou shalt reign; Deut 19:8—General; 2 Sam 8:3—at the river; 1 Kgs 3:13—riches; 1 Kgs 8:65—from the entering; 2 Kgs 24:7—from the river; 1 Chr 13:5—Shihor; 2 Chr 7:8—from the entering; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 80:11—General; Ps 89:25—I will; Prov 14:28—General; Eccl 2:25—who can; Lam 1:1—great; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Zech 9:10—from the river

1 Kings 4:22 provision: Heb. bread measures: Heb. cors, 1 Kgs 4:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:12—and will set; 1 Kgs 5:11—measures; 1 Kgs 10:5—the meat; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Chr 9:4—the meat; Neh 5:18—Now that; Prov 24:4—General; Eccl 5:11—they; Isa 3:7—neither bread; Dan 1:5—a daily

1 Kings 4:23 Ten fat: Neh 5:17, 18 harts: Dr. SHAW understands ayil as the name of the genus, including all the species of the deer kind, whether they are distinguished by round horns, as the stag, or by flat ones, as the fallow deer, or by the smallness of the branches, as the roe. roebucks: See note on Deut 15:22. fallowdeer: Yachmur, rendered bubalus by the Vulgate, probably the buffalo; and though “the flesh of a buffalo does not seem so well tasted as beef, being harder and more coarse,” yet in our times,

“persons of distinction, as well as the common people, and even the European merchants, eat a good deal of it, in the countries where that animal abounds.” Niebuhr, *Descrip. de l’Arab* p. 146. Reciprocal: Deut 14:4—General; 1 Sam 8:12—and will set; 1 Kgs 10:5—the meat; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Chr 9:4—the meat; Eccl 5:11—they; Isa 3:7—neither bread; Dan 1:5—a daily

1 Kings 4:24 Azzah: Gen 10:19; Judg 16:1, Gaza all the kings: 1 Kgs 4:21; Ps 72:8, 11 had peace: 1 Kgs 5:4; 1 Chr 22:9; Ps 72:3, 7; Isa 9:7; Luke 2:14; Heb 7:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—I will set; Deut 2:23—Azzah; Deut 11:24—General; Deut 15:6—thou shalt reign; 1 Kgs 8:65—from the entering; 2 Kgs 15:16—Tiphseh; 2 Chr 1:13—reigned; 2 Chr 9:26—reigned over; Ezra 4:16—thou shalt have; Ezra 4:20—mighty kings; Ezra 7:12—Artaxerxes; Ps 80:11—General; Jer 47:1—Gaza; Dan 2:37—a king

1 Kings 4:25 safely: Heb. confidently, Isa 60:18; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16; Ezek 38:11 marg. every man: 2 Kgs 18:31; Mic 4:4; Zech 3:10 from Dan: Judg 20:1; 2 Sam 17:11; 24:15 Reciprocal: Gen 21:31—Beersheba; Gen 49:11—he washed; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; 2 Sam 3:10—from Dan; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 1 Kgs 19:3—Beersheba; 1 Chr 21:2—Beersheba; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give; 2 Chr 1:13—reigned; 2 Chr 10:4—grievous; Ps 72:7—abundance; Ps 80:9—and it; Isa 36:16—eat ye; Ezek 28:26—safely; Ezek 39:26—when they; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness

1 Kings 4:26 forty thousand: 1 Kgs 10:25, 26; Deut 17:16; 2 Sam 8:4; 2 Chr 1:14; 9:25; Ps 20:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:19—the cities of store; 2 Chr 9:28—brought; 2 Chr 32:28—stalls; Isa 2:7—their land is

1 Kings 4:27 those officers: 1 Kgs 4:7–19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:12—and will set; 1 Chr 27:1—month

1 Kings 4:28 dromedaries: or, mules, or swift beasts, Esth 8:10, 14; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 36:24—found; 1 Sam 8:12—and will set; John 6:9—barley

1 Kings 4:29 God: 1 Kgs 3:12, 28; 10:23, 24; 2 Chr 1:10–12; Ps 119:34; Prov 2:6; Eccl 1:16; 2:26; Jas 1:5, 17; 3:17 largeness: Isa 60:5 as the sand: 1 Kgs 4:20; Gen 41:49; Judg 7:12; Jer 33:22; Hab 1:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:12—as he promised him; 1 Kgs 10:4—Solomon’s; 2 Chr 9:2—there; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Prov 25:2—the honour; Prov 25:3—is unsearchable; Ezek 28:3—no secret; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 1:20—in all; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Matt 12:42—hear; Acts 7:22—was learned; 2 Pet 3:15—according

1 Kings 4:30 the children: Gen 25:6; Job 1:3; Dan 1:20; 4:7; 5:11, 12; Matt 2:1, 16 the wisdom of Egypt: Isa 19:11, 12; Acts 7:22 Reciprocal: Gen 29:1—came; Judg 6:3—children; Judg 7:12—the Midianites; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Job 1:8—none; Eccl 1:14—General; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Ezek 25:4—men

1 Kings 4:31 wiser: 1 Kgs 3:12; Matt 12:42; Luke 11:31; Col 2:3 Ethan: 1 Chr 15:19; Ps 89 title Heman: 1 Chr 2:6; 6:33; 15:17; Ps 88 title his fame: 1 Kgs 5:7; 10:1, 6; 2 Chr 9:23; Matt 4:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:1—fame; 2 Chr 9:6—exceedest; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; 2 Chr 26:8—his name; Job 1:8—none; Prov 1:1—proverbs

1 Kings 4:32 he spake: Prov 1:1–Prov 31:30; Eccl 12:9; Matt 13:35 songs: Song 1:1–17 Reciprocal: Prov 10:1—proverbs; Prov 25:1—proverbs

1 Kings 4:33 the cedar tree: The word *airez*, whence the Chaldee and Syriac *arzo*, and the Arabic and Ethiopic *arz*, and Spanish *alerze*, unquestionably denotes the cedar; it is thus rendered by the LXX and other versions, *κεδρος*, and by the Vulgate *cedrus*; and the inhabitants of mount Lebanon still call it *ars*. The cedar is a large and noble evergreen tree, and grows on the most elevated part of the mountain, is taller than the pine, and so thick that five men together could scarcely fathom one. It shoots out its branches at ten or twelve feet from the ground; they are large and distant from each other, and are perpetually green. The wood is of a brown colour, very solid and incorruptible, if preserved from wet. The tree bears a small cone, like that of the pine. Num 24:6; 2 Kgs 19:23; Ps 92:12 the hyssop: Exod 12:22; Num 19:18; Ps 51:7; Heb 9:19 of beasts: Gen 1:20–25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; 2 Chr 25:18—thistle; John 19:29—hyssop

1 Kings 4:34; 1 Kgs 10:1; 2 Chr 9:1, 23; Isa 2:2; Zech 8:23 Reciprocal: Deut 4:6—Surely; 2 Chr 9:6—exceedest; Matt 12:42—hear

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Hiram, sending to congratulate Solomon, is desired to furnish him with timber to build the temple;
- 7 Hiram, blessing God for Solomon, and requesting food for his family, furnishes him with trees;
- 13 The number of Solomon's workmen and labourers

1 Kings 5:1 AM 2990, BC 1014, An, Ex, Is, 477 Hiram: 1 Kgs 5:10, 13; 9:12–14; 2 Chr 2:3, Hiram sent: 2 Sam 8:10; 10:1, 2; Ps 45:12 for Hiram: 2 Sam 5:11; 1 Chr 14:1; Amos 1:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:13—my brother; Ezek 27:5—cedars; Luke 7:5—he loveth; Acts 7:47—General; Titus 1:8—a lover of good

1 Kings 5:2; 2 Chr 2:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:11—Hiram; 1 Kgs 9:13—my brother

1 Kings 5:3 could not: 2 Sam 7:5–11; 1 Chr 22:4–6; 2 Chr 6:6–8 the wars: 1 Chr 22:8; 28:3 put: Josh 10:24; Ps 8:6; 110:1; Mal 4:3; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:2—was no; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; 1 Chr 22:19—to the name; 2 Chr 6:7—General

1 Kings 5:4 hath given: 1 Kgs 4:24; 1 Chr 22:9; Ps 72:7; Isa 9:7; Acts 9:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:25—all the days; 2 Chr 14:6—for the land; Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Eccl 3:8—a time of war

1 Kings 5:5 behold: 2 Chr 2:1–4, 5–8 purpose: Heb. say as the Lord: 2 Sam 7:12, 13; 1 Chr 17:12; 22:10; 28:6, 10; Zech 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 27:16—set a man; Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Dan 1:8—purposed

1 Kings 5:6 cedar trees: 1 Kgs 6:9, 10, 16, 20; 2 Chr 2:8, 10; Ps 29:5 will I give hire: Rom 12:17; Phil 4:8 appoint: Heb. say that there is not: 1 Cor 12:14–21; Eph 4:7 Sidonians: Gen 10:15; Ezra 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:11—Now Hiram; 1 Kgs 9:27—his servants; 1 Chr 14:1—and timber; 1 Chr 22:4—cedar trees; Ps 74:5—General; Ezek 27:5—cedars; Ezek

27:8—wise

1 Kings 5:7 Blessed: 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Chr 2:11, 12; 9:7, 8; Ps 122:6, 7; 137:6 which hath: 1 Kgs 1:48; Gen 33:5; Isa 8:18; 9:6 a wise son: 1 Kgs 3:9; 2 Chr 2:11; Prov 10:1; 13:1; 15:20; 23:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:31—his fame; Prov 8:15—decree; Dan 6:23—was; Titus 1:8—a lover of good

1 Kings 5:8 considered: Heb. heard timber of fir: 1 Kgs 6:15, 34; 2 Sam 6:5; 2 Chr 3:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:11—Hiram; 1 Chr 14:1—Hiram; 2 Chr 2:16—we will cut

1 Kings 5:9 Lebanon: Deut 3:25 and I will: 2 Chr 2:16 appoint: Heb. send in giving food: 2 Chr 1:15; Ezra 3:7; Ezek 27:17; Acts 12:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:11—Hiram; 1 Kgs 9:27—his servants; 1 Chr 14:1—and timber

1 Kings 5:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:1—Hiram; 1 Chr 14:1—and timber

1 Kings 5:11 measures: Heb. cors, 1 Kgs 4:22 marg. 2 Chr 2:10 twenty measures: “Twenty thousand baths of oil” are mentioned in Chronicles; and the Syriac, Arabic, and Septuagint also have here “twenty thousand measures.” But as barley and wine are also spoken of there, it is probable that the wheat mentioned here, and the small quantity of fine oil, were intended for the use of Hiram’s own family, while that in Chronicles was for his workmen. Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Deut 8:8—wheat; 2 Chr 2:15—which my lord

1 Kings 5:12 as he promised him: 1 Kgs 3:12; 4:29; 2 Chr 1:12; Jas 1:5 they two: 1 Kgs 15:19; Gen 21:32; Amos 1:9 Reciprocal: Matt 12:42—hear

1 Kings 5:13 levy: Heb. tribute of men, 1 Kgs 4:6 the levy: 1 Kgs 9:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:1—Hiram; 1 Kgs 9:21—levy; 2 Chr 2:17—numbered; 2 Chr 8:8—to pay; Eccl 5:11—they

1 Kings 5:14 a month: 1 Kgs 4:7–19; 1 Chr 27:1–15 Adoniram: 1 Kgs 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:18—Adoram; 2 Chr 8:8—to pay; 2 Chr 10:18—Hadoram

1 Kings 5:15 threescore: These were all strangers, or proselytes, dwelling among the Israelites, as we learn from the parallel place in 2Chr. 1 Kgs 9:20–22; 2 Chr 2:17, 18; 8:7–9; Ezra 2:58; Neh 7:57, 60 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:2—told out threescore; 2 Chr 24:12—masons

1 Kings 5:16 three thousand: In the parallel passage of Chronicles, it is “three thousand six hundred,” which is also the reading of the Septuagint here. 1 Kgs 9:23; 2 Chr 2:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:28—he made; 2 Chr 8:10—two hundred

1 Kings 5:17 costly stones: 1 Kgs 6:7; 7:9; 1 Chr 22:2; Isa 28:16; 1 Cor 3:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:6, 7; Rev 21:14–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:12—masons; Prov 24:27—General; Isa 54:11—I will lay

1 Kings 5:18 the stonesquarers: or, Giblites, Josh 13:5; Ps 83:7; Ezek 27:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:7—built of stone; 2 Kgs 12:12—masons; 2 Kgs 22:6—builders; 1 Chr 14:1—and timber; 1 Chr 22:2—masons; 2 Chr 8:16—General; Prov 24:27—General

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The building of Solomon's temple;
- 5 The chambers thereof;
- 11 God's promise unto it;
- 15 The ceiling and adorning of it;
- 23 The cherubims;
- 31 The doors;
- 36 The court;
- 37 The time of building it.

1 Kings 6:1 AM 2993, BC 1011, An, Ex, Is, 480 And it came: Judg 11:26; 2 Chr 3:1, 2 in the month Zif: 1 Kgs 6:37; Num 1:1 began: Heb. built, Acts 7:47 build: 1 Chr 29:19; Zech 6:12, 13, 15; John 2:19–21; 1 Cor 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:20–22; Col 2:7; Heb 9:11; 11:10; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—that they; 1 Kgs 3:1—the house; 1 Kgs 6:38—seven years; 1 Kgs 10:4—the house; 1 Kgs 11:4—when Solomon; 1 Chr 6:10—Solomon; 2 Chr 9:3—the house; Ezra 5:11—which a great; Heb 4:7—after

1 Kings 6:2 the house: Ezek 40:1–Ezek 41:26 the length: According to Bp. CUMBERLAND's estimation of the cubit, its length was 36 yds. 1 ft. 5/28 inch; its breadth 12 yds. 5/76 inch; and its height, 18 yds. 8/64 inch This constituted what is properly called the temple; but, besides this, there were the courts and colonnades, where the people might assemble to perform their devotions, without being exposed to the open air. threescore: Ezra 6:3, 4; Ezek 41:1–15; Rev 21:16, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:20—twenty cubits; 2 Chr 3:3—The length; Ps 78:69—And he

1 Kings 6:3; 1 Chr 28:11; 2 Chr 3:3, 4; Ezek 41:15; Matt 4:5; John 10:23; Acts 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:20—twenty cubits; 1 Kgs 7:7—a porch; 1 Kgs 7:21—the porch; 2 Chr 29:17—the porch; Ezra 6:3—the height; Ezek 40:48—the porch; Joel 2:17—between

1 Kings 6:4 windows of narrow lights: or, windows broad within, and narrow without; or, skewed and closed, 1 Kgs 6:4; Song 2:9; Ezek 40:16; 41:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Ezek 41:16—narrow

1 Kings 6:5 against: or, upon, or joining to built: 1 Chr 9:26; 23:28; 28:11; 2 Chr 31:11; Neh 10:37; 12:44; 13:5–9; Song 1:4; Jer 35:4; Ezek 40:44; 41:5–11; 42:3–12 chambers: Heb. floors, These appear to have been what we should now call corridors or galleries; in which were apartments for the use of the priests. They consisted of three stories, and increased one cubit in breadth in every story, the wall of the temple being two cubits thicker at the bottom than at the top; and where the wall diminished, a rest was thus formed for the beams of the chambers to lodge upon. oracle: 1 Kgs 6:16, 19–21, 31; Exod 25:22; Lev 16:2; Num 7:89; 2 Chr 4:20; 5:7, 9; Ps 28:2 chambers: Heb. ribs Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:21—by the chains; 1 Kgs 7:3—beams; 2 Kgs 11:2—in the bedchamber; Neh 6:10—the house; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General; Ezek 40:17—there were

1 Kings 6:6 narrowed rests: or, narrowings, or rebatements, 1 Kgs 6:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:2—in the bedchamber; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 41:5—side chamber; Ezek 41:6—and they

1 Kings 6:7 built of stone: 1 Kgs 5:17, 18; Deut 27:5, 6; Prov 24:27; Rom 9:23; 2 Cor 5:5; Col 1:12; 1 Pet 2:5 neither hammer: Isa 42:2; Acts 9:31; Jas 1:20; 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:2—masons; 2 Chr 8:16—General; Eph 2:21—fitly

1 Kings 6:8 side: Heb. shoulder went up: Ezek 41:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:2—in the bedchamber; Ezek 40:6—stairs; Ezek 40:38—the chambers; Ezek 42:6—General; Ezek 43:17—look toward

1 Kings 6:9 he built: 1 Kgs 6:14, 38 with beams and boards of cedar: or, the vault beams and the ceilings with cedar Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—So Moses; 1 Kgs 5:6—cedar trees

1 Kings 6:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:6—cedar trees; 2 Kgs 11:2—in the bedchamber; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 41:6—and they

1 Kings 6:12 if thou wilt: 1 Kgs 2:3, 4; 3:14; 8:25; 9:3–6; 1 Sam 12:14, 15; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 7:17, 18; Ps 132:12; Zech 3:7; Col 1:23 then will I perform: 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Chr 22:10 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; 1 Kgs 8:23—walk before; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 11:10—commanded; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Kgs 11:38—if thou wilt; 2 Kgs 22:6—builders; 1 Chr 28:7—if; 2 Chr 6:14—walk before; 2 Chr 6:16—saying; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly

1 Kings 6:13 I will dwell: 1 Kgs 8:27; Exod 25:8; Lev 26:11; Ps 68:18; 132:12, 13; Isa 57:15; Ezek 37:26–28; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 21:3 will not forsake: Deut 31:6, 8; 1 Sam 12:22; 1 Chr 28:9, 20; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Num 35:34—dwell among; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 11:10—commanded; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Chr 28:7—if; Neh 9:17—forsookest; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly; Jer 51:5—Israel; Rev 7:15—dwell

1 Kings 6:14 AM 2993–3000, BC 1011–1004, 1 Kgs 6:9, 38; Acts 7:47, 48

1 Kings 6:15 he built: That is, he lined or wainscoted the walls with cedar, the floor being covered with planks of fir. the marginal reading in this verse is preferable, as it removes every difficulty and obscurity. both the floor of the house, and the walls: or, from the floor of the house, unto the walls, etc. and so 1 Kgs 6:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:8—timber of fir; 2 Chr 3:5—the greater; Ezek 41:16—ceiled with wood

1 Kings 6:16 built them: 1 Kgs 6:5, 19, 20; 8:6; Exod 25:21, 22; 26:23; Lev 16:2; 2 Chr 3:8; Ezek 45:3; Heb 9:3 the oracle: The oracle was the sanctuary, or holy of holies, in which there was nothing but the ark of the covenant, including the tables of the law, and into which the high priest alone was to enter but once a year. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:6—cedar trees; 1 Kgs 6:15—General; 1 Chr 28:11—the houses; 2 Chr 4:20—the oracle; Ps 20:2—from

1 Kings 6:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:20—the oracle; Ezek 41:2—the length

1 Kings 6:18 knops: or, gourds, Pekaim, “artificial knops,” in the shape of colocynths, or wild gourds, as the word denotes (see note on 2 Kgs 4:39,) the full-blown flowers of which must have been very ornamental. open flowers: or, openings of flowers, 1 Kgs 6:18 Reciprocal: Exod 25:31—his knops; 1 Kgs 6:29—open flowers; 1 Kgs 6:32—open flowers; 1 Kgs 7:19—lily work; 1 Kgs 7:24—knops; 1 Kgs 7:26—with flowers; 2 Chr

4:3—oxen; 2 Chr 4:21—the flowers; Ps 74:6—General

1 Kings 6:19 the oracle: 1 Kgs 6:5, 16; 2 Chr 4:20; Ps 28:2 to set: 1 Kgs 8:6–10; Exod 40:20, 21; 2 Chr 5:7; Heb 9:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:11—the place; 2 Chr 3:8—the most holy; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part

1 Kings 6:20 twenty cubits: 1 Kgs 6:2, 3 pure: Heb. shut up the altar: 1 Kgs 6:22; 7:48; Exod 30:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 25:11—General; Exod 25:24—General; 1 Kgs 5:6—cedar trees; 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 2 Chr 3:7—overlaid; 2 Chr 3:8—the most holy; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Ezek 41:4—twenty cubits; Ezek 41:22—altar; Hag 2:8—General; Rev 21:21—pure

1 Kings 6:21 overlaid: Exod 26:29, 32; 36:34; 2 Chr 3:7–9 by the chains: 1 Kgs 6:5; Exod 26:32, 33; 2 Chr 3:14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 3:5—the greater; 2 Chr 3:16—chains

1 Kings 6:22 the whole house: It is impossible to calculate this expense, or the quantity of gold employed in this sacred building; but both must have been immense. also: 1 Kgs 6:20; Exod 30:1, 3, 5, 6; 2 Chr 3:7–14 the whole altar: This was the altar of incense without the vail, in the holy place, which was twice the length of the most holy place. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 3:5—the greater; Ps 28:2—thy holy oracle; Ezek 41:22—altar

1 Kings 6:23 two cherubims: These were distinct from, and much larger than those which covered the mercy-seat. Gen 3:24; Exod 25:18–22; 37:7–9; 2 Chr 3:10–13; Ps 18:10; 80:1; Isa 37:16; Ezek 10:2–22; Heb 1:14; 1 Pet 1:12 olive tree: or, oily trees, Heb. trees of oil Reciprocal: Exod 36:8—cherubims; Num 7:89—two cherubims; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; 2 Chr 5:7—to the oracle; Ps 28:2—thy holy oracle

1 Kings 6:24 Reciprocal: Isa 6:2—wings; Ezek 1:6—every one had four wings

1 Kings 6:25 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims

1 Kings 6:27 they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims: or, the cherubims stretched forth their wings, Exod 25:20; 37:9; 2 Chr 3:11; 5:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; Isa 6:2—wings

1 Kings 6:29 carved figures: Exod 36:8; 2 Chr 3:14; 4:2–5; Ps 103:20; 148:2; Luke 2:13, 14; Eph 3:10; Rev 5:11–14 palm trees: Tamar, in Ethiopic, tamart, the palm tree, is so called, says Parkhurst, from its straight, upright growth, for which it seems more remarkable than any other tree; and it sometimes rises to the height of more than 100 feet. The trunk is remarkably straight and lofty; and it is crowned at the top with a large tuft of spiring leaves, about four feet long, which never fall off, but always continue in the same flourishing verdure. The stalks are generally full of rugged knots, which are vestiges of decayed leaves: for the trunk of the tree is not solid, but its centre is filled with pith, round which is a tough bark full of strong fibres when young, which, as the tree becomes old, hardens and becomes ligneous. To this bark the leaves are closely joined, which, as the tree becomes old, hardens and becomes ligneous. To this bark the leaves are closely joined, which in the centre rise erect, but after they are advanced above the vagina which surrounds them, they expand very wide on every side of the stem, and as the older leaves decay, the stalk advances in height. The leaves, when the tree has grown to a size for bearing fruit, are six or eight feet long, and very broad when

expanded. The fruit, called the date, grows below the leaves in clusters. Ps 92:12–15; Rev 7:9 open flowers: Heb. openings of flowers, 1 Kgs 6:18, 32 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; 2 Chr 4:21—the flowers; Ps 74:6—General; Ezek 10:20—and I; Ezek 40:16—palm trees; Ezek 40:22—palm trees; Ezek 41:18—with cherubims

1 Kings 6:30; Isa 54:11, 12; 60:17; Rev 21:18–21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 3:7—overlaid

1 Kings 6:31 doors: John 10:9; 14:6; Eph 3:18; Heb 10:19, 20 a fifth part: or, five square Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 2 Kgs 18:16—gold; 2 Chr 4:22—the entry; Ezek 41:2—the door; Ezek 41:23—General

1 Kings 6:32 two doors: or, leaves of the doors open flowers: Heb. openings of flowers. 1 Kgs 6:18, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:19—lily work; 1 Kgs 7:26—with flowers; 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; 2 Chr 4:22—the entry; Ps 74:6—General; Ezek 40:16—palm trees; Ezek 40:22—palm trees

1 Kings 6:33 a fourth part: or, four square, 1 Kgs 6:33 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:21—posts

1 Kings 6:34 fir tree: 1 Kgs 5:8 the two leaves: Ezek 41:23–25

1 Kings 6:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:26—with flowers; 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; 2 Chr 3:7—graved cherubims; 2 Chr 4:21—the flowers; Ps 74:6—General; Ezek 40:16—palm trees; Ezek 40:22—palm trees

1 Kings 6:36 the inner: Exod 27:9–19; 38:9–20; 2 Chr 4:9; 7:7; Rev 11:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:12—three rows; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 2 Chr 6:13—the court; Ezra 6:4—three rows

1 Kings 6:37; 1 Kgs 6:1; 2 Chr 3:2. Among chronologists there is a great diversity of opinion respecting the time of the building of the temple.

Septuagint 440
Glycas 330
Josephus and Moeslinus 592
Melchius Canus 590
Sulpicius Severus 588
Clemens Alexandrinus 570
Cedrenus 672
Codomus 598
Vossius and Capellus 580
Serarius 680
Nicholas Abraham 527
Petavius and Valtherus 520

After all, that in the common Hebrew Text is more likely to the true one, than any of the others. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:1—it came; 1 Kgs 9:10—at the end of twenty; Acts 7:47—General

1 Kings 6:38 finished: Ezra 6:14, 15; Zech 4:9; 6:13–15 throughout: etc. or, with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof seven years: 1 Kgs 6:1, 9; 7:1;

Ezra 3:8–13; 6:15; John 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:14—General; 1 Kgs 9:1—it came; 1 Kgs 9:10—at the end of twenty; 1 Kgs 9:15—to build; 1 Kgs 9:25—upon the altar that was before; Acts 7:47—General

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The building of Solomon's house;
- 2 Of the house of Lebanon;
- 6 Of the porch of pillars;
- 7 Of the porch of judgment;
- 8 Of the house for Pharaoh's daughter;
- 13 Hiram's work of the two pillars;
- 23 Of the molten sea;
- 27 Of the ten bases;
- 38 Of the ten lavers,
- 40 and all the vessels.

1 Kings 7:1 thirteen years: 1 Kgs 9:10; 2 Chr 8:1; Eccl 2:4, 5; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:11—they built; 1 Kgs 3:1—his own; 1 Kgs 6:38—seven years; 1 Kgs 9:15—to build; 2 Kgs 12:4—the money; 1 Chr 14:1—to build him; 1 Chr 28:13—the vessels; 2 Chr 2:1—an house

1 Kings 7:2; 1 Kgs 9:19; 10:17; 2 Chr 9:16; Song 7:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:21—the house; 2 Chr 8:6—and in Lebanon; Prov 9:1—pillars; Eccl 2:4—I builded; Isa 22:8—the armour

1 Kings 7:3 beams: Heb. ribs, 1 Kgs 6:5 marg. Reciprocal: Num 5:3—without; Prov 9:1—pillars

1 Kings 7:4 windows: 1 Kgs 7:5; 6:4; Isa 54:12; Ezek 40:16, 22, 25, 29, 33, 36; 41:26 light was against light: Heb. sight against sight

1 Kings 7:5 doors and posts were square, with the windows: or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect, 1 Kgs 7:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows

1 Kings 7:6 before them: or, according to them before them: or, according to them. 1 Kgs 7:6 Reciprocal: Prov 9:1—pillars

1 Kings 7:7 a porch: 1 Kgs 6:3 for the throne: 1 Kgs 10:18–20; Ps 122:5; Isa 9:7 of judgment: 1 Kgs 3:9, 28; Prov 20:8 from one side of the floor to the other: Heb. from floor to floor

1 Kings 7:8 another court: 2 Kgs 20:4 an house: 1 Kgs 3:1; 9:24; 2 Chr 8:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:18—Bithiah; Eccl 2:4—I builded

1 Kings 7:9 costly stones: 1 Kgs 7:10, 11; 5:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:2—masons; Isa 9:10—bricks; Ezek 10:5—outer

1 Kings 7:10 the foundation: Isa 28:16; 54:11; 1 Cor 3:10, 11; Rev 21:19, 20 stones of ten

cubits: Reckoning the cubit at 21 inches, the ten cubits are 17 feet and a half, and the eight cubits are 14 feet. The magnitude of these stones was certainly extraordinary; but let us hear M. Volney, and our surprise will no longer be fixed on these stones, but transferred from Solomon's house to the ruins of Balbec: "What is still more astonishing is the enormous stones which compose the sloping wall. To the west, the second layer is formed of stones which are from 28 to 35 feet long, by about 9 in height. Over this layer, at the north-west angle, there are three stones, which alone occupy a space of 175 feet and a half; viz. the first, 58 feet 7 inches; the second, 58 feet 11 inches; and the third, exactly 58 feet; and each of these is 12 feet thick. These stones are of white granite, with large shining flakes, like gypsum: there is a quarry of this kind of stone under the whole city, and another in the adjacent mountains, which is open in several places. On the right, as we approach the city, there is still lying there a stone hewn on three sides, which is 69 feet 2 inches long, 12 feet 10 inches broad, and 13 feet 3 inches in thickness." Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:9—costly stones

1 Kings 7:11; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:9—costly stones

1 Kings 7:12 three rows: 1 Kgs 6:36 the porch: John 10:23; Acts 3:11; 5:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:21—the porch; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 2 Chr 4:9—the court; 2 Chr 6:13—the court; Ezek 8:7—General

1 Kings 7:13 Hiram: 1 Kgs 7:40; 2 Chr 2:13; 4:11, Hiram Reciprocal: Exod 35:30—See; 1 Kgs 3:1—the house; 2 Chr 2:14—The son; 2 Chr 4:16—Hiram; Acts 7:47—General

1 Kings 7:14 a widow's son: Heb. the son of a widow woman tribe: The mother of Hiram (not the Tyrian king mentioned before, but an intelligent coppersmith, of Jewish extraction by his mother's side) in Chronicles, is said to have been of "the daughters of Dan;" and she might have been of Naphtali by her father, and of Dan by her mother; or she might originally be of the tribe of Dan, and have been first married to a man of the tribe of Naphtali; and, in either case, she might be indifferently called "of the tribe of Naphtali," or of "the daughters of Dan." Naphtali: 2 Chr 2:14 his father: 2 Chr 4:16 he was filled: Exod 31:2–6; 35:30–35; 36:1, 2, 8; Isa 28:26 Reciprocal: Exod 31:3—filled; Exod 31:4—General; Exod 35:35—he filled; 1 Chr 22:15—all manner; 2 Chr 2:7—cunning; Prov 8:12—knowledge

1 Kings 7:15 cast: Heb. fashioned two pillars: 1 Kgs 7:21; 2 Kgs 25:16, 17; 2 Chr 3:15–17; 4:12–22; Jer 52:21–23 eighteen cubits: That is, nearly thirty feet, English measure. But in the parallel place in Chronicles, these pillars are said to thirty-five cubits high. Tremellius reconciles this difference by observing, that the common cubit was but one-half of the cubit of the sanctuary; so that eighteen of the one would make thirty-six of the other; from which, if we deduct one cubit for the base, there will remain thirty-five. Notwithstanding the names of these pillars, they seem to have supported no part of the building, and appear to have been formed for ornament; and were no doubt also emblematical. The right pillar was called Jachin, which signifies, "He will establish;" while that on the left was named Boaz, "In it is strength." Some think they were intended for memorials of the pillars and cloud of fire, which led Israel through the wilderness; but HENRY supposes them designed for memorandums to the priests and others that came to worship at God's door.

1st. To depend upon God only, and not upon any sufficiency of their own, for

strength and establishment in all their religious exercises.

2nd. It was a memorandum to them of the strength and establishment of the temple of God among them.

When the temple was destroyed, particular notice is taken of the breaking up and carrying away of these brazen pillars, 2 Kgs 25:13, 17, which had been the tokens of its establishment, and would have been still so, if they had not forsaken God. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:41—two pillars; 1 Chr 18:8—wherewith; Jer 27:19—the pillars; Jer 52:17—pillars; Ezek 40:49—pillars; John 6:13—and filled

1 Kings 7:16; Exod 36:38; 38:17, 19, 28; 2 Chr 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:17—one pillar; Isa 8:6—refuseth; John 6:13—and filled

1 Kings 7:17; Exod 28:14, 22, 24, 25; 39:15–18; 2 Kgs 25:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:41—two networks; Jer 52:22—with network

1 Kings 7:18; Exod 28:14, 22, 24, 25; 39:15–18; 2 Kgs 25:17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:33—pomegranates; 1 Kgs 7:41—two networks

1 Kings 7:19 lily work: 1 Kgs 7:22; 6:18, 32–35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:26—with flowers; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks

1 Kings 7:20 and the pomegranates: 2 Kgs 25:17; 2 Chr 3:16; 4:13; Jer 52:22, 23

1 Kings 7:21 And he set: 2 Chr 3:17; Gal 2:9; Rev 3:12 the porch: 1 Kgs 7:12; 6:3; Ezek 40:48, 49 Jachin: 2 Sam 7:12; Isa 9:7 Boaz: Ruth 4:21; Isa 45:24; Matt 16:18 Reciprocal: Num 26:12—Jachin; Ruth 2:19—Boaz; 1 Kgs 7:15—two pillars; Prov 9:1—pillars

1 Kings 7:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:19—lily work

1 Kings 7:23 he made: Exod 30:18–21; 38:8 a molten sea: 2 Kgs 25:13; 2 Chr 4:2; Jer 52:17, 20 the one brim to the other: Heb. his brim to his brim Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:44—one sea; 2 Kgs 16:17—borders; Rev 4:6—a sea

1 Kings 7:24 knops: 1 Kgs 6:18; Exod 25:31–36; 37:17–22 compassing the sea: 2 Chr 4:3

1 Kings 7:25; 2 Chr 4:4, 5; Jer 52:20; Ezek 1:10; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47; 1 Cor 9:9; Rev 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:29—lions

1 Kings 7:26 an hand breadth: Jer 52:21 with flowers: 1 Kgs 7:19; 6:18, 32, 35 it contained: This immense laver, called a sea from its magnitude, held, at a moderate computation, 16,000 gallons. Besides this great brazen laver, there were in the temple ten lavers of brass of a less size, which moved on wheels, and were ornamented with the figures of various animals, having, probably, always some relation to the cherubim. These lavers were to hold water for the use of the priests in their sacred office, particularly to wash the victims that were to be offered as a burnt offering, as we learn from 2 Chr 4:6; but the brazen sea was for the priests to wash in. The knops are supposed to have been in the form of an ox's head (2 Chr 4:3) and some think the water flowed out at their mouths. two thousand: 1 Kgs 7:38; 2 Chr 4:5; Ezek 45:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:10—baths

of wine

1 Kings 7:27 ten bases: These highly ornamental bases appear to have been square stands, or immense pedestals, for the purpose of supporting the lavers. 2 Kgs 25:13, 16; 2 Chr 4:14; Jer 52:17, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:43—ten bases; 2 Kgs 16:17—borders

1 Kings 7:28 bases was on: It seems evident that these bases or pedestals rose with steps, and that the ornaments mentioned in the next verse appeared in front, forming so many entablatures. But the description of these bases is very difficult to comprehend: many of the original words are seldom, if at all, used elsewhere; and it would be impossible to give an explanation of each particular, without a labour and prolixity disproportioned to its importance to us. 1 Kgs 7:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:40—the lavers

1 Kings 7:29 lions: 1 Kgs 7:25; 6:27; Ezek 1:10; 10:14; 41:18, 19; Hos 5:14; Rev 4:6, 7; 5:5 cherubims: Gen 3:24; Exod 25:18; 37:7; Heb 9:5 certain additions: 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims

1 Kings 7:30 wheels: Ezek 1:15–21; 3:13; 10:10–13 had undersetters: It is probable that these undersetters were so many strong legs, somewhat shorter than the wheels, and were intended to prevent the laver from tilting, or falling, in case of any accident.

1 Kings 7:32 joined to the base: Heb. in the base, 1 Kgs 7:32

1 Kings 7:33; Ezek 1:16, 18

1 Kings 7:36 graved cherubims: 1 Kgs 7:29; 6:29, 32, 35; Ezek 40:31, 37; 41:18–20, 25, 26 proportion: Heb. nakedness Reciprocal: Ezek 10:14—every; Ezek 10:20—and I; Ezek 40:22—palm trees

1 Kings 7:38 ten lavers: Exod 30:17–21, 28; 38:8; 40:11, 12; 2 Chr 4:6–22; Zech 13:1; Heb 9:10; 10:22; 1 John 1:7; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:18—a laver; 1 Kgs 7:26—two thousand; 2 Chr 2:10—baths of wine

1 Kings 7:39 side: Heb. shoulder he set: 2 Chr 4:6, 10

1 Kings 7:40 Hiram: Heb. Hirom, 1 Kgs 7:13 the lavers: 1 Kgs 7:28; 2 Kgs 25:14, 15; 2 Chr 4:8, 11–16; Jer 52:18, 19 the shovels: 1 Kgs 7:45 the basins: Exod 24:6 So Hiram: Exod 39:32–43 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—his shovels; 2 Chr 4:6—ten lavers

1 Kings 7:41 two pillars: 1 Kgs 7:15–22; 2 Chr 4:12 two networks: 1 Kgs 7:17, 18

1 Kings 7:42 the pillars: Heb. the face of the pillars, 1 Kgs 7:42 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:13—four hundred

1 Kings 7:43 ten bases: 1 Kgs 7:27–39 Reciprocal: Num 7:13—charger

1 Kings 7:44 one sea: 1 Kgs 7:23–26

1 Kings 7:45 the pots: Exod 27:3; 38:3; Lev 8:31; 1 Sam 2:13, 14; 2 Chr 4:16; Ezek

46:20–24; Zech 14:21 bright brass: Heb. brass made bright, or scoured Reciprocal: Num 7:13—charger; 1 Kgs 7:40—the shovels; 2 Chr 4:11—the pots; Neh 7:70—basins; Jer 52:18—the shovels

1 Kings 7:46 the clay ground: Heb. the thickness of the ground Succoth: Gen 33:17 Zarthan: Zarthan is supposed to have been situated in the tribe of Manasseh, west of Jordan, near Jezreel and Bethshan or Scythopolis, and not far from the Jordan. Succoth we know was situated east of Jordan, in the tribe of Gad, and according to Jerome, in the district of Scythopolis: hence the “plain of Jordan,” where Hiram cast the brazen vessels, must be the plain in which that river runs, Zarthan and Succoth being probably nearly opposite each other; but whether the precise spot of his operations was on this side or the other side, is uncertain. In this place he found that particular clay that was proper for his purpose; and it being a considerable distance from Jerusalem, that city would not be annoyed by the smoke and noxious vapours necessarily occasioned by the process. 1 Kgs 4:12, Zartanah, Josh 3:16, Zaretan, 2 Chr 4:17, Zeredathah Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—the plain; Josh 13:27—Succoth

1 Kings 7:47 because they were exceeding many: Heb. for the exceeding multitude, 2 Chr 4:18 found out: Heb. searched, 1 Chr 22:14, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:14—the pots; 2 Kgs 25:16—the brass; 1 Chr 22:3—without weight; Jer 52:20—without

1 Kings 7:48 the altar: Exod 30:1–5; 37:25–28; 39:38; 40:26; 2 Chr 4:19 the table: Exod 25:23–30; 37:10–16; 39:36; 40:22, 23; Lev 24:5–9; 2 Chr 4:8; Ezek 40:39, 42; 41:22; 44:16; Mal 1:12; 1 Cor 10:21 Reciprocal: Lev 24:6—pure; 1 Kgs 6:20—the altar; 2 Kgs 12:13—bowls; 2 Kgs 24:13—which Solomon; 2 Kgs 25:15—and such things; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; 1 Chr 28:16—tables of showbread; 1 Chr 28:17—the bowls; 1 Chr 28:18—the altar; 2 Chr 32:12—one altar; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Job 28:1—the silver

1 Kings 7:49 the candlesticks: Exod 25:31–40; 37:17–24; 39:37; 40:24, 25; 2 Chr 4:7; Zech 4:1–3, 11–14; Matt 5:14–16; Rev 1:20; 2:1 before the oracle: 2 Chr 4:20 the tongs: Exod 25:38; Num 4:9 Reciprocal: Lev 24:4—the pure; Jer 52:19—and the candlesticks; Zech 4:2—a candlestick

1 Kings 7:50 spoons: Exod 25:29; Num 7:86 censers: Heb. ash pans, Lev 16:12; 2 Chr 4:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; Exod 37:16—dishes; Num 7:14—spoon; 2 Chr 24:14—vessels to minister; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold; Jer 52:17—pillars; Jer 52:18—bowls; Zech 4:2—a candlestick; Heb 9:4—the golden; Rev 8:3—having

1 Kings 7:51 was ended: Exod 40:33; Ezra 6:15; Zech 4:9 Solomon brought: It appears, therefore, that Solomon did not use any of the gold and silver in the structure of the temple which his father had provided. things which David his father had dedicated: Heb. holy things of David, 2 Sam 8:7–11; 1 Chr 18:7, 8, 10, 11; 26:26–28; 28:11–18; 29:2–8; 2 Chr 5:1 Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—the treasury; 2 Sam 8:11—Which; 1 Kgs 9:1—it came; 1 Kgs 10:4—the house; 1 Kgs 14:26—he took away; 1 Kgs 15:15—he brought; 2 Kgs 14:14—all the gold; 1 Chr 6:10—Solomon; 1 Chr 26:20—dedicated things; 2 Chr 8:15—the treasures; 2 Chr 9:3—the house; 2 Chr 15:18—brought; Ezra 2:69—the treasure; Ezra 5:11—which a great

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The feast of the dedication of the temple;
- 12 Solomon's blessing;
- 22 Solomon's prayer;
- 54 Solomon's blessing;
- 62 His sacrifice of peace offerings.

1 Kings 8:1 AM 3000, BC 1004 Solomon: This did not take place, according to Abp. Usher, till the year after the temple was finished, because that year was a jubilee. "The 8th day of the 7th month, viz. the 30th of our October, being Friday, was the first of the seven days of dedication; the 10th day, Saturday, November 1, the fast of expiation or atonement was held; whereon, according to the Levitical law, the jubilee was proclaimed by sound of trumpet. The 15th day, Friday, was the feast of tabernacles, which was always very solemnly kept; and the day following, Nov.14, being our Saturday, when the Sabbath was ended, the people returned home." 2 Chr 5:2-10 assembled: Josh 23:2; 24:1; 1 Chr 28:1; 2 Chr 30:1; Ezra 3:1 chief of the fathers: Heb. princes, Num 7:3 that they might bring: 2 Sam 6:1, 2, 6, 12; 1 Chr 13:1-5; 15:3, 25 out of the city: 1 Kgs 3:15; 2 Sam 5:7-9; 6:12-17; 1 Chr 11:7; 15:29; 16:1; Ps 9:11; 102:21; Isa 28:16; 46:13; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:66—the eighth day; 1 Kgs 20:7—all the elders; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle

1 Kings 8:2 at the feast: Lev 23:34; Num 29:12-40; Deut 16:13; 2 Chr 5:3; 7:8-10; Ezra 3:4; Neh 8:14-18; Zech 14:16-19; John 7:2, 37 Reciprocal: Lev 16:29—in the seventh; 1 Kgs 8:65—held; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto

1 Kings 8:3 the priests took up: Num 4:15; Deut 31:9; Josh 3:6, 14, 15; 4:9; 6:6; 1 Chr 15:2, 11-15; 2 Chr 5:5-8 Reciprocal: Deut 10:8—bear; 2 Chr 5:4—the Levites

1 Kings 8:4 and the: 1 Kgs 3:4; 2 Chr 1:3 tabernacle: Exod 40:2-33 Reciprocal: Deut 10:8—bear; 1 Kgs 8:6—And the priests; 1 Chr 17:5—from tent to tent; 1 Chr 23:32—keep; 2 Chr 5:5—the tabernacle; Acts 7:45—Which

1 Kings 8:5 sacrificing sheep: 1 Kgs 8:62, 63; 2 Sam 6:13; 1 Chr 16:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:17—offered; 1 Kgs 8:21—And I have; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; 2 Chr 5:6—General

1 Kings 8:6 And the priests: 1 Kgs 8:4; 2 Sam 6:17; 2 Chr 5:7 his place: 1 Kgs 6:19; Exod 26:33, 34; 40:20, 21 under the wings: 1 Kgs 6:27; Exod 25:20-22; 37:9; 1 Sam 4:4; 2 Sam 6:2; Ps 80:1; 99:1; Isa 37:16; Ezek 10:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Lev 16:2—he come not; Deut 10:8—bear; 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 1 Kgs 8:21—And I have; 1 Chr 6:32—until Solomon; 1 Chr 16:1—they brought; 1 Chr 22:19—to bring; 2 Chr 4:20—the oracle; 2 Chr 5:5—the tabernacle; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 28:2—thy holy oracle; Heb 9:3—the Holiest; Heb 9:5—over

1 Kings 8:7 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Exod 25:20—cherubims shall; Num 4:6—the staves; 2 Sam 6:2—dwelleth; 2 Chr 5:7—to the oracle; Isa 6:2—wings; Heb 9:5—over

1 Kings 8:8 drew out the staves: Exod 25:14, 15; 37:4, 5; 40:20 ends: Heb. heads holy

place: or, ark, as, 2 Chr 5:9 unto this day: Josh 4:9; Matt 28:15 Reciprocal: Num 4:6—the staves; Num 4:20—the holy things; Deut 10:5—there they; 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark

1 Kings 8:9 nothing: Exod 25:21; Deut 10:2; 2 Chr 5:10 in the ark: Exod 16:33; Num 17:10; Heb 9:4 put there at Horeb: Exod 25:21; 40:20; Deut 10:2, 5; 31:26 when: or, where, 1 Kgs 8:21; Exod 24:8; 34:27, 28; Deut 4:13, the cloud, Exod 13:21; 14:24; 16:10; 24:16–18; 40:34, 35; Lev 16:2; Num 9:15; 2 Chr 5:13, 14; 7:1–3; Ezek 10:4; Rev 15:8 Reciprocal: Exod 16:34—General; Exod 25:16—General; 2 Kgs 23:2—the book; 2 Chr 5:9—the ends; 2 Chr 6:11—I put the ark; Jer 31:32—Not

1 Kings 8:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:10—appeared; Exod 26:33—the holy place; Exod 34:5—descended; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Lev 9:4—to day; Lev 9:6—and the glory; Lev 16:2—in the cloud; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have hallowed; 2 Chr 5:13—then the house; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 97:2—Clouds; Isa 6:1—filled; Isa 6:4—the house; Ezek 1:28—This; Ezek 10:4—and the house; Ezek 43:5—the glory; Hos 5:15—return; Matt 17:5—behold; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Rev 15:8—was

1 Kings 8:11 for the glory: Lev 9:6, 23; Ezek 43:2, 4, 5; 44:4; John 1:14; Acts 7:55; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; Rev 21:11, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 16:10—appeared; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Exod 40:35—General; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have hallowed; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 24:7—shall; Isa 6:1—filled; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Ezek 1:28—This; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Luke 2:9—and the; Rom 9:4—and the glory

1 Kings 8:12 The Lord: Deut 4:11; 2 Chr 6:1, 2–11; Ps 18:8–11; 97:2 the thick: Exod 20:21; Lev 16:2; Deut 5:22; Isa 45:15; Heb 12:18 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; Job 26:9—General; Eccl 12:9—he still

1 Kings 8:13 surely built: 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Chr 17:12; 22:10, 11; 28:6, 10, 20; 2 Chr 6:2 a settled: Ps 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14; John 4:21–23; Acts 6:14; Heb 8:5–13; 9:11, 12, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; Lev 26:11—I will; Deut 12:11—a place; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; 2 Chr 6:34—toward; Matt 23:21—and by

1 Kings 8:14 blessed all: 1 Kgs 8:55, 56; Josh 22:6; 2 Sam 6:18; 1 Chr 16:2; 2 Chr 6:3; 30:18–20; Ps 118:26; Luke 24:50, 51 all the congregation: 2 Chr 7:6; Neh 8:7; 9:2; Matt 13:2 Reciprocal: Exod 33:10—worshipped; Exod 39:43—blessed them; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Neh 8:5—stood up; Neh 9:5—Stand up; Isa 64:11—where

1 Kings 8:15 Blessed: 1 Chr 29:10, 20; 2 Chr 6:4; 20:26; Neh 9:5; Ps 41:13; 72:18, 19; 115:18; 117:1, 2; Luke 1:68; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 which spake: 2 Sam 7:5, 25, 28, 29; 1 Chr 17:12; Isa 1:20; Luke 1:70 hath: Josh 21:45; 23:15, 16; Ps 138:2; Matt 24:35; Luke 1:54, 55, 72 Reciprocal: Exod 18:10—General; Deut 9:29—Yet they; 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 1 Kgs 8:24—thou spakest; 1 Kgs 8:56—Blessed be; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 16:4—the Lord God; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Isa 42:9—the former; Matt 1:22—that

1 Kings 8:16 Since: 2 Sam 7:6, 7; 2 Chr 6:5–11 I chose: 1 Chr 17:5, 6; Ps 132:13 my name: 1 Kgs 8:29; 11:36; Deut 12:11; 2 Kgs 23:27; Neh 1:9; Jer 7:12 I chose David: 1 Sam 16:1; 2 Sam 7:8; 1 Chr 28:4; Ps 78:70; 89:19, 20 Reciprocal: Deut 12:5—But unto; 2 Sam 7:5—Shalt; 1 Kgs 8:44—toward the city; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 1 Chr 13:6—whose name; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 2 Chr 6:33—this house; 2 Chr 7:16—have I chosen; 2 Chr

21:3—Jehoram; Ps 89:3—made

1 Kings 8:17; 2 Sam 7:2, 3; 1 Chr 17:1, 2–15; 22:7; 28:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:7—General; Acts 7:46—and desired

1 Kings 8:18 Whereas: 2 Chr 6:7–9; 2 Cor 8:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:3—all that; 1 Chr 28:2—I had in mine heart; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; 2 Chr 2:4—build; 2 Chr 6:8—thou didst well; Rom 1:15—so; Phil 4:14—ye have; Jas 2:8—ye do

1 Kings 8:19; 1 Kgs 5:3–5; 2 Sam 7:5, 12, 13; 1 Chr 17:4, 11, 12; 22:8–10; 28:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:10—He shall build; 1 Chr 29:1—whom; Heb 7:5—come; Heb 7:10—General

1 Kings 8:20 hath performed: 1 Kgs 8:15; Neh 9:8; Isa 9:7; Jer 29:10, 11; Ezek 12:25; 37:14; Mic 7:20; Rom 4:21; Phil 1:6 as the Lord: 1 Chr 28:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 12:5—But unto; 2 Sam 7:12—And when; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 1 Chr 22:10—He shall build; 1 Chr 29:1—whom; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 74:7—dwelling; Ezek 37:26—set; Acts 7:47—General

1 Kings 8:21 And I have: 1 Kgs 8:5, 6 the covenant: 1 Kgs 8:9; Exod 34:28; Deut 9:9, 11; 31:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:19—to bring; 2 Chr 6:11—I put the ark; Ezek 37:26—set; Heb 9:4—and the

1 Kings 8:22; 2 Chr 6:12; Ezra 9:5; Job 11:13; Ps 28:2; 63:4; Isa 1:15; 1 Tim 2:8 stood before the altar: 1 Kgs 8:54; 2 Kgs 11:14; 23:3; 2 Chr 6:12, 13–42 spread forth: Exod 9:29, 33 Reciprocal: Exod 33:10—worshipped; 1 Kgs 8:38—spread forth; 2 Chr 4:1—an altar; Neh 9:5—Stand up; Ps 44:20—stretched; Ps 68:31—stretch; Lam 1:17—spreadeth; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship

1 Kings 8:23 Lord God: Gen 33:20; Exod 3:15 no God: Exod 15:11; 1 Sam 2:2; 2 Sam 7:22; Ps 35:10; 86:8; 89:6–8; 113:5; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:6, 16; Mic 7:18 who keepest: Deut 7:9; Neh 1:5; 9:32; Ps 89:3–5; Dan 9:4; Mic 7:19, 20; Luke 1:72 walk before: 1 Kgs 2:4; 3:6; 6:12; Gen 17:1; 2 Kgs 20:3 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Gen 24:40—before; 1 Kgs 8:26—And now; 2 Kgs 19:15—O Lord God; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; 2 Chr 20:6—God in heaven; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship

1 Kings 8:24 thou spakest: 1 Kgs 8:15; 2 Sam 7:12, 16; 2 Chr 6:14, 15 Reciprocal: Jer 25:18—as it; Matt 1:22—that

1 Kings 8:25 keep with thy: 1 Kgs 2:4; 2 Sam 7:27–29; 1 Chr 17:23–27; Luke 1:68–72 There shall not: etc. Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight, Jer 33:17–26 so that: Heb. only if thy children: 1 Kgs 2:4; 9:4–6; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—walk; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 2 Chr 7:17—if thou wilt; Ps 116:9—walk; Ps 132:11—Of the fruit; Isa 38:5—God

1 Kings 8:26 And now: 1 Kgs 8:23; Exod 24:10; 1 Sam 1:17; Ps 41:13; Isa 41:17; 45:3 let thy word: 2 Sam 7:25–29; 2 Chr 1:9; Ps 119:49; Jer 11:5; Ezek 36:36, 37 Reciprocal: Judg 9:46—an hold; Matt 6:7—repetitions

1 Kings 8:27 But will: 2 Chr 6:18; Isa 66:1; John 1:14; Acts 7:48, 49; 17:24; 2 Cor 6:16; 1 John 3:1 the heaven: Deut 10:14; 2 Chr 2:6; Ps 113:4; 139:7–16; Jer 23:24; 2 Cor 12:2

Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; Lev 26:11—I will; Deut 12:5—habitation; Deut 26:15—Look down; 2 Sam 6:9—How shall; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Chr 13:12—How; 1 Chr 17:5—dwelt; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Neh 9:5—exalted; Neh 9:6—the heaven; Job 9:14—How much; Job 35:5—Look; Job 36:26—we; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 18:6—my cry; Ps 33:14—General; Ps 132:5—an habitation; Ps 132:14—here will; Ps 148:4—heavens; Isa 57:15—I dwell; Isa 63:15—the habitation; Dan 2:11—whose; Matt 23:21—and by; Acts 17:27—he be; Rev 21:3—Behold; Rev 21:22—I saw

1 Kings 8:28 Yet have thou: 2 Chr 6:19; Ps 141:2; Dan 9:17–19; Luke 18:1, 7 hearken: Ps 4:1; 5:1; 86:3, 6, 7; 88:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:7—out; 2 Kgs 13:23—had respect; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; Neh 1:6—thine ear; Ps 28:2—thy holy oracle; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went

1 Kings 8:29 That thine: 1 Kgs 8:52; 2 Kgs 19:16; 2 Chr 6:20, 40; 7:15; 16:9; Neh 1:6; Ps 34:15; Dan 9:18 My name: 1 Kgs 8:16, 43 marg. 1 Kgs 11:36; Exod 20:24; Deut 12:11; 16:2, 6; 26:2; 2 Kgs 21:4, 7; 23:27; 2 Chr 6:5, 6, 20; 7:16; 20:8; 33:4, 7; Neh 1:9; John 14:13, 14 toward this place: or, in this place, Dan 6:10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:5—But unto; 1 Kgs 8:35—confess; 1 Kgs 8:48—pray unto; 1 Kgs 9:3—to put; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; Ps 5:7—I worship; Ps 138:2—toward; Ezek 8:16—with their; Ezek 23:4—Aholibah; Zech 12:4—I will open

1 Kings 8:30 when they shall: 2 Chr 20:8, 9; Neh 1:5, 6 toward this place: or, in this place and hear: 1 Kgs 8:34, 36, 39, 43, 49; 2 Chr 6:21; Ps 33:13, 14; 113:5, 6; 123:1; Eccl 5:2; Isa 57:15; Matt 6:9 forgive: 1 Kgs 8:34, 36, 39; 2 Chr 7:14; Ps 130:3, 4; Dan 9:19; Matt 6:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:32—hear thou; 1 Kgs 8:33—in; 1 Kgs 8:35—confess; 1 Kgs 8:48—pray unto; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 2 Kgs 20:2—he turned; 2 Chr 6:20—thine eyes; 2 Chr 30:27—their prayer; Ezra 10:1—before the house; Ps 5:7—I worship; Ps 20:6—he will; Ps 138:2—toward; Isa 38:2—turned; Dan 6:10—his windows; Luke 18:10—into

1 Kings 8:31 If any man: Solomon here puts seven cases, in all of which the mercy and intervention of God would be indispensably requisite; and he earnestly bespeaks that mercy and intervention, on condition that the people pray towards that holy place, and with a feeling heart make earnest supplication to the throne of mercy. trespass: 2 Chr 6:22, 23 an oath be laid upon him: Heb. he require an oath of him, Exod 22:8–11; Lev 5:1; Prov 30:9 the oath: Num 5:16–22 Reciprocal: Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Ps 88:2—General

1 Kings 8:32 hear thou: 1 Kgs 8:30 condemning: Exod 34:7; Num 5:27; Deut 25:1; Prov 1:31; Isa 3:10, 11; Ezek 18:13, 30; Rom 2:6–10 justifying: Exod 23:7; Prov 17:15; Isa 3:10; Ezek 18:20; Rom 2:13; 7:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:23—render; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 1 Kgs 8:39—Then hear; 2 Chr 6:22—sin; Jer 32:19—to give; 2 Cor 5:10—receive

1 Kings 8:33 smitten down: Lev 26:17, 25; Deut 28:25, 48; Josh 7:8; 2 Chr 6:24, 25; Ps 44:10 because they have: Josh 7:11, 12; Judg 6:1, 2; 2 Kgs 17:7–18; 18:11, 12; 2 Chr 36:14–17 turn again: Lev 26:39–42; Neh 1:8, 9; Jonah 3:10 pray: Ezra 9:5–15; Neh 9:1–3, 4, 5; Isa 63:15–19; 64:1–Isa 66:24; Dan 9:3–19 in: or, toward, 1 Kgs 8:30 Reciprocal: Lev 26:40—confess; 1 Kgs 8:35—if they pray; 2 Chr 20:9—when evil; Neh 9:28—heardest; Jer 18:8—that nation; Jer 36:7—It may

1 Kings 8:34 forgive the sin: 1 Kgs 8:30; Ezra 1:1–6; Ps 106:47; Jer 31:4–9, 27; 32:37; 33:10–13; Dan 9:12, 19, 25; Amos 7:2 which thou gavest: Gen 13:15; Exod 6:8; Josh 21:43 Reciprocal: Num 14:19—Pardon; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; Neh 9:28—heardest; Jer 18:8—that nation; Matt 6:12—forgive; Luke 11:4—forgive us

1 Kings 8:35 heaven: 1 Kgs 17:1; Lev 26:19; Deut 11:17; 28:12, 23, 24; 2 Sam 24:13; Jer 14:1–7; Ezek 14:13; Mal 3:10; Luke 4:25; Rev 11:6 if they pray: 1 Kgs 8:33; 2 Chr 6:24, 26; Rom 10:9; 15:9 confess: 1 Kgs 8:29, 30; Joel 1:13–20; 2:15–17 and turn: 1 Kgs 8:33; Isa 1:15, 16; 9:13; Ezek 18:30–32; Hos 14:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; 2 Chr 7:16—my name; Job 12:15—Behold; Ps 5:7—I worship; Amos 4:7—I have; Hag 1:10—General; Zech 14:17—even

1 Kings 8:36 thou teach: Ps 25:4, 5, 8, 12; 27:11; 32:8; 94:12; 119:33; 143:8; Isa 35:8; Mic 4:2 the good way: 1 Sam 12:23; 2 Chr 6:26, 27; Isa 30:21; Jer 6:16; 42:3; Matt 22:16 give rain: 1 Kgs 18:1, 27–40, 45; Ps 68:9; Jer 14:22; Jas 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 1 Kgs 8:39—Then hear; Job 12:15—Behold; Ps 119:26—teach; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Amos 4:7—I have; Luke 11:4—forgive us

1 Kings 8:37 in the land famine: Lev 26:16, 25, 26–46; Deut 28:21, 22, 25, 38–42, 52–61; 2 Kgs 6:25–29; 1 Chr 21:12; 2 Chr 6:28–31; 20:9; Ps 105:34, 35; Jer 32:2; 39:1–3; Ezek 14:21; Joel 1:4–7; 2:25, 26 cities: or, jurisdiction Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—the locusts; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; Ezek 14:19—if I; Amos 4:9—with; Hag 2:17—with blasting; Mark 5:29—plague; Luke 7:21—plagues

1 Kings 8:38 prayer: 2 Chr 20:5–13; Ps 50:15; 91:15; Isa 37:4, 15–21; Joel 2:17; Amos 7:1–6 the plague: 2 Chr 6:29; Job 7:11; Ps 32:3, 4; 42:6, 9, 11; 73:21, 22; 142:3–5; Prov 14:10; Rom 7:24; Phil 4:6 spread forth: 1 Kgs 8:22; Isa 1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; Exod 9:29—spread; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 13:12—cover all; Lev 13:29—General; 2 Chr 6:28—whatsoever; Ezra 9:5—spread; Job 9:15—I would; Ps 5:7—I worship; Ps 28:2—thy holy oracle; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Jer 8:4—turn; Lam 1:17—spreadeth; Dan 6:10—his windows; Jonah 2:4—toward

1 Kings 8:39 Then hear: 1 Kgs 8:32, 36 give to every man: Ps 18:20–26; 28:4; Jer 17:10; 32:19; Ezek 18:30; Rev 22:12 for thou: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 11:4, 5; John 2:25; 21:17; Acts 1:24; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Josh 22:22—he knoweth; 1 Sam 2:3—a God; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Chr 30:27—their prayer; Neh 9:28—heardest; Job 9:15—I would; Ps 102:19—For he; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Ps 139:1—thou hast; Jonah 2:4—toward; Matt 6:12—forgive; Acts 15:8—which; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; 1 Thess 2:4—but God

1 Kings 8:40 fear thee: Gen 22:12; Exod 20:20; Deut 6:2, 13; 1 Sam 12:24; Ps 115:13; 130:4; Jer 32:39, 40; Hos 3:5; Acts 9:31; 10:2; Heb 12:28; Rev 15:4; 19:5 Reciprocal: Deut 12:1—all the days; Acts 13:16—and ye

1 Kings 8:41 a stranger: 1 Kgs 10:1, 2; Ruth 1:16; 2:11; 2 Chr 6:32; Isa 56:3–7; Matt 8:5, 10, 11; 15:22–28; Luke 17:18; John 12:20; Acts 10:1–4 cometh out: 1 Kgs 10:1, 2; Exod 18:8–12; 2 Kgs 5:1–7, 16, 17; Isa 60:1–10; Matt 2:1; 12:42; Acts 8:27–40 Reciprocal: Josh 9:6—We be; Josh 9:9—because; 1 Chr 16:29—bring; Isa 60:9—unto; Isa 64:2—to make; Zeph 3:9—that; Zech 8:20—there; Mark 11:17—Is it; Rom 10:14—shall they; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications

1 Kings 8:42 For they shall: Exod 15:14; Deut 4:6; Josh 2:10, 11; 9:9, 10; 2 Chr 32:31; Dan 2:47; 3:28; 4:37 great name: Exod 3:13–16; 34:5–7; Josh 7:9; Ps 86:8, 9; Ezek 20:9 thy strong hand: Exod 3:19; 9:15; 13:14; Deut 3:24; 4:34; 11:2, 3; 2 Kgs 17:36; Ps 89:13; 136:12; Isa 51:9; 63:12; Jer 31:11; 32:17 when he shall: Isa 66:19, 20; Jer 3:19; Zech 14:16; Acts 8:27 Reciprocal: Josh 4:24—all the people; Jer 32:21—with a strong; Jonah 2:4—toward; Zech 8:23—we have

1 Kings 8:43 that all the people, 1 Sam 17:46; 2 Kgs 19:19; 2 Chr 6:33; Ps 22:27; 67:2; 72:10, 11; 86:9; Isa 11:9; Rev 11:15 fear thee: Ps 102:15; 117:1, 2 this house: Heb. thy name is called upon this house, 1 Kgs 8:29 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Deut 26:15—Look down; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; Josh 4:24—all the people; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 1 Kgs 8:60—That all; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 1 Chr 16:8—make; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Ps 20:6—he will; Ps 102:19—For he; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 37:20—that all; Jer 25:29—which is called by my name; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 8:23—we have; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; Acts 10:2—one; Gal 4:9—ye have

1 Kings 8:44 go out to battle: Deut 20:1–4; 31:3–6; Josh 1:2–5; 2 Chr 6:34 whithersoever: Num 31:1–12; Josh 6:2–5; 8:1, 2; Judg 1:1, 2; 4:6; 6:14; 1 Sam 15:3, 18; 30:8; 2 Sam 5:19, 23 shall pray: 2 Chr 14:9–12; 18:31; 20:6–13; 32:20 toward the city: Heb. the way of the city, 1 Kgs 8:16; Ps 78:67–69; 132:13, 14; Dan 9:17–19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 1 Kgs 8:48—the city; 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; 2 Chr 7:16—have I chosen; 2 Chr 33:7—which I have; Ps 20:2—from; Dan 6:10—his windows

1 Kings 8:45 cause: or, right, Gen 18:25; Ps 9:4; Jer 5:28 Reciprocal: Lev 13:6—wash; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 1 Kgs 8:49—cause; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; 2 Chr 6:34—thy people; Ps 20:2—from; Ps 140:12—the Lord

1 Kings 8:46 If they sin: The second clause of this verse, as it is here translated, renders this supposition entirely nugatory; for if there be no man that sinneth not, it is useless to say, if they sin, but this objection is removed by rendering the original, “If they shall sin against thee (for there is no man that, lo yechetai, may not sin)” i.e., there is no man impeccable or infallible; none that is not liable to transgress. there is no man: 2 Chr 6:36; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; Ps 19:12; 130:3; 143:2; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20; Isa 53:6; 64:6; Rom 3:19; Gal 3:22; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 unto the land: Lev 26:34–39; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:36, 64–68; 29:28; 2 Kgs 17:6, 18, 23; 25:21; Dan 9:7–14; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 4:30—all these; Job 9:2—how; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 43:5—I will; Jer 24:7—for they; Lam 1:8—hath; Rom 7:15—what; Gal 3:11—that; Phil 3:9—not

1 Kings 8:47 Yet if they: Lev 26:40–45; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1, 2; 2 Chr 6:37; 33:12, 13; Ezek 16:61, 63; 18:28; Hag 1:7; Luke 15:17 bethink themselves: Heb. bring back to their heart saying: Ezra 9:6, 7; Neh 1:6–11; 9:26–30; Ps 106:6; Isa 64:6–12; Dan 9:5–11; Zech 12:10 done perversely: Job 33:27, 28; Jer 31:18–20; Luke 15:18 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—the people repent; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 1 Kgs 8:66—blessed; Prov 28:13—whoso; Eccl 7:14—but; Jer 23:20—in the; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 33:3—Call; Lam 1:8—hath; Lam 1:20—for; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Dan 9:4—made; Hos 5:15—till; Joel 2:12—turn; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 10:9—remember; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Matt 3:2—Repent; Acts 8:22—pray; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; 1 John 1:9—we confess; 1 John 3:4—committeth

1 Kings 8:48 And so return: Deut 4:29; 6:5, 6; Judg 10:15, 16; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; Neh 1:9; Ps 119:2, 10, 145; Prov 23:26; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:10; 24:7; 29:12–14; Dan 9:13; Hos 14:1, 2; Acts 8:37; Rom 10:10 pray unto: 1 Kgs 8:29, 30; Dan 6:10 the city: 1 Kgs 8:44 Reciprocal: Deut 30:1—thou shalt call; 2 Kgs 23:25—that turned; 2 Chr 7:16—have I chosen; 2 Chr 15:12—seek; 2 Chr 33:7—which I have; Jer 36:3—they may; Ezek 33:12—as for; Hos 5:15—till; Jonah 2:4—toward; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 10:9—remember; Luke 15:18—I have; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 8:22—pray

1 Kings 8:49 Then hear: 1 Kgs 8:30 cause: or, right, 1 Kgs 8:45; 2 Kgs 19:19; Zech 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Ps 140:12—the Lord

1 Kings 8:50 and give them: 2 Chr 30:9; Ezra 7:6, 27, 28; Neh 1:11; 2:4–8; Ps 106:46; Prov 16:7; Dan 1:9, 10; Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: Exod 2:6—she had compassion; 2 Chr 6:36—they sin; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Matt 6:12—forgive; Luke 10:33—he had

1 Kings 8:51 thy people: 1 Kgs 8:53; Exod 32:11, 12; Num 14:13–19; Deut 9:26–29; 2 Chr 6:39; Neh 1:10; Isa 63:16–18; 64:9; Jer 51:19 the furnace: Deut 4:20; Jer 11:4 Reciprocal: Ps 28:9—bless; Dan 9:15—that hast

1 Kings 8:52 That thine: 1 Kgs 8:29; 2 Chr 6:40 in all that: Ps 86:5; 145:18 Reciprocal: Eph 6:18—supplication

1 Kings 8:53 separate: Exod 19:5, 6; 33:16; Num 23:9; Deut 4:34; 7:6–8; 9:26, 29; 14:2; 32:9; 2 Cor 6:14–18; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 thine inheritance: Deut 32:9; Jer 10:16; Eph 1:18 as thou: Deut 33:1–3, 26–29 Reciprocal: Lev 20:24—which; 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Ps 28:9—bless

1 Kings 8:54 when Solomon: Luke 11:1; 22:45 kneeling: 2 Chr 6:13; Ps 95:6; Luke 22:41, 45; Acts 20:36; 21:5 with his hands: 1 Kgs 8:22; 2 Chr 6:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:1—when Solomon; Ezra 9:5—spread; Isa 1:15—when; Dan 6:10—he kneeled; Eph 3:14—I; Eph 6:18—supplication

1 Kings 8:55 blessed: 1 Kgs 8:14; Num 6:23–26; 2 Sam 6:18; 1 Chr 16:2 Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed; 2 Chr 31:8—and his people; Isa 9:16—led of them; Luke 19:37—the whole; Heb 7:7—the less

1 Kings 8:56 Blessed be: 1 Kgs 8:15 hath given rest: Deut 3:20; 12:10, 12; Josh 21:44; 2 Chr 14:6; Heb 4:3–9 there: Josh 21:45; 23:14, 15; Luke 1:54, 55, 72, 73; 21:33 failed: Heb. fallen, 1 Sam 3:19; 2 Kgs 10:10 Reciprocal: Num 14:34—ye shall; Deut 12:9—General; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; Isa 9:16—led of them; Isa 64:11—where; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Luke 19:37—the whole

1 Kings 8:57; Deut 31:6, 8; Josh 1:5, 9; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:10; 41:10; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—for I; Neh 9:17—forgot; Dan 2:23—O thou

1 Kings 8:58 incline: Ps 110:3; 119:36; Song 1:4; Jer 31:33; Ezek 36:26, 27; Phil 2:13; Heb 13:21 his commandments: Deut 4:1, 45; 6:1 Reciprocal: Ps 119:112—inclined; Ps 141:4—Incline not; 2 Thess 3:5—the Lord

1 Kings 8:59 let these my words: This and the following verse are a sort of supplement to the prayer; and there is an important addition to this prayer in 2 Chr 6:41, 42, apparently taken from one of the Psalms. nigh: Ps 102:1, 2; 141:2; John 17:9, 20–24; 1 John 2:2 at all times: Heb. the thing of a day in his day, Luke 11:3 as the matter: Deut 33:25 Reciprocal: Eph 6:18—supplication

1 Kings 8:60 That all: 1 Kgs 8:43; Josh 4:24; 1 Sam 17:46; 2 Kgs 19:19 the Lord: 1 Kgs 18:39; Deut 4:35, 39; Isa 44:6, 8, 24; 45:5, 6, 22; Jer 10:10–12; Joel 2:27 Reciprocal: Josh 2:11—for the Lord

1 Kings 8:61 perfect: 1 Kgs 11:4; 15:3, 14; Gen 17:1; Deut 18:13; 2 Kgs 20:3; 1 Chr 28:9; Job 1:1, 8; Ps 37:37; 2 Cor 7:1; Phil 3:12–16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:38—with a perfect heart; 1 Chr 28:7—as at this day; 1 Chr 29:9—perfect heart

1 Kings 8:62; 2 Sam 6:17–19; 2 Chr 7:4–7 Reciprocal: Lev 3:7—offer it; 1 Kgs 8:5—sacrificing sheep; 1 Chr 29:21—sacrificed; 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice

1 Kings 8:63 a sacrifice: Lev 3:1–17; 1 Chr 29:21; 2 Chr 15:11; 29:32–35; 30:24; 35:7–9; Ezra 6:16, 17; Ezek 45:17; Mic 6:7 two and twenty: We are not to suppose that all these victims were sacrificed in one day, or on one altar; for this was the whole amount of those that had been offered during the fourteen days which the feast of dedication and the feast of tabernacles lasted; and there appears to have been an altar erected in the middle of the court, which was set apart for that purpose, in consequence of the great altar of burnt offering being not sufficient for the multitude of sacrifices then offered. dedicated: Num 7:10, 11, 84–88; 2 Chr 2:4; 7:5; Ezra 6:16, 17; Neh 12:27; John 10:22 Reciprocal: Num 7:23—General; 1 Kgs 3:4—a thousand; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 1 Kgs 8:5—sacrificing sheep; 2 Chr 1:6—a thousand; Ps 118:27—bind

1 Kings 8:64 hallow: 2 Chr 7:7 the brazen: 2 Chr 4:1 Reciprocal: Exod 27:2—overlay it with brass; Exod 27:9—the court; Exod 39:39—General; Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Num 7:1—sanctified them; Judg 21:4—built there; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; Ezra 6:17—offered; Ps 118:27—bind; Ezek 45:17—the prince's

1 Kings 8:65 held: 1 Kgs 8:2; Lev 23:34–43; 2 Chr 7:8, 9 a great: 2 Chr 30:13; Ps 40:9, 10 from the entering: 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; Num 34:5, 8; Josh 13:5; Judg 3:3; 2 Kgs 14:25; Amos 6:14 the river: Gen 15:18; Exod 23:31; Num 34:5; Josh 13:3 seven days: 2 Chr 7:8, 9; 30:23 Reciprocal: Josh 19:35—Hamath; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 2 Kgs 23:33—Hamath; 1 Chr 1:16—Hamathite; 1 Chr 13:5—Hemath; Jer 52:9—Hamath; Ezek 11:10—in; Ezek 47:16—Hamath; John 7:2—General; John 7:37—the last

1 Kings 8:66 the eighth day: In the parallel passage of Chronicles this is termed “the three and twentieth day of the seventh month;” that is, the ninth day of the dedication; which Jarchi reconciles by supposing that Solomon gave them leave to return on the eighth day, and many of them did return; and that he dismissed the remainder on the ninth, or twenty-third of the seventh month. See note on 1 Kgs 8:1. 2 Chr 7:10; 31:1 blessed: or, thanked, 1 Kgs 8:1, 47 joyful: Deut 12:7, 12, 18; 16:11; 2 Chr 29:36; 30:26, 27; Neh 8:10; Ps 95:1, 2; 100:1, 2; 106:4, 5; 122:6, 9; Isa 61:9, 10; 66:13, 14; Jer 31:12–14; Zeph 3:14; Zech 9:9, 17; Acts 2:46; Gal 5:22; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—that they; 2 Sam 6:19—So all the; 1 Chr 16:43—all the people; Neh 9:25—delighted; Ps 118:24—we will; Eccl 9:7—eat; Isa 63:7—the great goodness; John 7:37—the last

CHAPTER 9

- 1 God's covenant in a vision with Solomon;
- 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram;
- 15 In Solomon's works the Gentiles were his bondmen, the Israelites honourable servants;
- 24 Pharaoh's daughter removes to her house;
- 25 Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices;
- 26 His navy fetches gold from Ophir.

1 Kings 9:1 AM 3013, BC 991 it came: 1 Kgs 6:37, 38; 7:1, 51; 2 Chr 7:11–22 the house: 2 Chr 8:1–6; Eccl 2:4 all Solomon's: 1 Kgs 9:11, 19; Eccl 2:10; 6:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:10—at the end of twenty; 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; 2 Chr 2:1—an house

1 Kings 9:2 as he: 1 Kgs 3:5; 11:9; 2 Chr 1:7–12; 7:12 Reciprocal: Josh 18:25—Gibeon; 1 Kgs 3:4—Gibeon

1 Kings 9:3 I have heard: 2 Kgs 20:5; Ps 10:17; 66:19; 116:1; Dan 9:23; John 11:42; Acts 10:31; 1 John 5:14 I have hallowed: 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; Exod 20:11; Num 16:38; Matt 6:9 to put: 1 Kgs 8:29; Deut 12:5, 11, 21; 16:11 mine eyes: Deut 11:12; 2 Chr 6:40; 7:15, 16; Ps 132:13, 14; Song 4:9, 10; Jer 15:1 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; 1 Kgs 11:36—the city; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Kgs 23:27—My name; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 2 Chr 33:4—In Jerusalem; Ezra 6:12—caused; Ezra 10:1—before the house; Neh 1:9—the place; Ps 68:16—the hill; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Jer 25:30—his holy; Hag 1:8—and I will take; John 4:20—and ye; Eph 6:18—supplication

1 Kings 9:4 And if thou: 1 Kgs 3:14; 8:25; 11:4, 6, 38; 14:8; 15:5; Gen 17:1; Deut 28:1; 2 Chr 7:17, 18; Job 23:11, 12; Ps 15:2; 26:1, 11; Prov 20:7; Zech 3:7; Luke 1:6; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 in integrity: Prov 10:9; 28:18 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; 1 Kgs 3:6—according; 1 Kgs 11:10—commanded; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 1 Chr 28:7—if; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; Ps 78:72—according; Ps 101:2—a perfect; Ps 116:9—walk; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 17:25—sitting

1 Kings 9:5 I will establish: 1 Kgs 2:4; 6:12; 8:15, 20; 2 Sam 7:12, 16; 1 Chr 22:9, 10; Ps 89:28–39; 132:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Kgs 11:38—if thou wilt; 1 Chr 28:7—if; 2 Chr 7:18—shall not; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Ps 89:4—General; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 17:25—sitting

1 Kings 9:6 if ye: 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Sam 7:14–16; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 7:19–22; 15:2 go: 1 Kgs 11:4–10; Josh 23:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Josh 22:18—following; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Neh 1:8—If ye transgress; Isa 1:28—they that; Jer 26:4—If; Ezek 12:16—and they

1 Kings 9:7 will I cut: Lev 18:24–28; Deut 4:26; 29:26–28; 2 Kgs 17:20–23; 25:9, 21; Jer 7:15; 24:9; Ezek 33:27–29; Luke 21:24 this house: 1 Kgs 9:3; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 7:20; 36:19; Jer

7:4–14; 26:6, 18; 52:13; Lam 2:6, 7; Ezek 24:21; Mic 3:12; Matt 24:2; Luke 21:24 and Israel: Deut 28:37; Neh 4:1–4; Ps 44:14; Isa 65:15; Jer 24:9; Lam 2:15, 16; Joel 2:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:59—General; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Chr 7:19—shall go; Neh 1:3—reproach; Neh 1:8—If ye transgress; Job 17:6—a byword; Ps 69:11—I became; Ps 79:4—scorn; Isa 48:19—his name; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 25:9—an astonishment; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:22—your land; Lam 1:8—hath; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 21:5—all; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Hos 9:3—shall not; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Jonah 2:4—out; Mic 2:10—and; Nah 3:6—will set; Zeph 2:15—every; Zech 8:13—a curse; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 19:44—lay; Luke 21:6—there

1 Kings 9:8 at: 2 Chr 7:21; Isa 64:11; Jer 19:8; 49:17; 50:13; Dan 9:12 Why: Deut 29:24–26; Jer 22:8, 9, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—and your; Deut 28:37—become; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; 2 Chr 2:5—great; 2 Chr 2:9—wonderful great; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Job 18:20—astonied; Job 27:23—hiss him; Ps 69:25—Let their; Ps 78:69—And he; Jer 5:19—Wherefore; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Jer 18:16—a perpetual; Jer 25:9—an astonishment; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 40:2—The Lord; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:22—your land; Lam 1:18—hear; Lam 4:12—General; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 27:36—hiss; Ezek 32:10—amazed; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Mic 6:16—that; Nah 3:6—will set; Zeph 2:15—every; Zech 8:13—a curse; Matt 24:2—There; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 19:44—lay

1 Kings 9:9 Because: Deut 29:25–28; 2 Chr 7:22; Jer 2:10–13, 19; 5:19; 16:10–13; 50:7; Lam 2:16, 17; 4:13–15; Ezek 36:17–20; Zeph 1:4, 5 therefore: Jer 12:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Deut 29:24—General; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 2 Chr 7:21—Why; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 22:8—General; Jer 40:2—The Lord; Jer 44:23—therefore; Lam 1:8—hath; Lam 1:18—hear; Lam 4:12—General; Ezek 5:8—in the

1 Kings 9:10 at the end of twenty: 1 Kgs 9:1; 6:37, 38; 7:1; 2 Chr 8:1–18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:15—to build; 1 Kgs 11:4—when Solomon

1 Kings 9:11 Now Hiram: 1 Kgs 5:6–10; 2 Chr 2:8–10, 16 king Solomon: 2 Chr 8:2 of Galilee: Josh 20:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:1—all Solomon's; 1 Kgs 9:14—General; 2 Kgs 15:29—Galilee; Amos 1:9—brotherly covenant; Matt 4:15—Galilee

1 Kings 9:12 they pleased him not: Heb. were not right in his eyes, Num 22:34; Judg 14:3 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:1—Hiram

1 Kings 9:13 my brother: 1 Kgs 5:1, 2; Amos 1:9 Cabul: that is, Displeasing, or dirty. Josephus says that Cabul, in the Phoenician language, signifies οὐκ ἀρεσκον, displeasing; and that these cities were situated in the neighbourhood of Tyre. Most commentators are persuaded that the city Cabul in the tribe of Asher was one; and probably from this Hiram took occasion to give this name to all the other cities which Solomon had ceded to him. Josh 19:27

1 Kings 9:14; 1 Kgs 9:11, 28; 10:10, 14, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:9—she gave; 2 Chr 9:24—every man; Eccl 2:8—silver

1 Kings 9:15 AM 2989–3029, BC 1015–975 the reason: 1 Kgs 9:21; 5:13 to build: 1 Kgs 9:10; 6:38; 7:1; 2 Chr 8:1 Millo: Millo is said to have been a deep valley, between the ancient city of Jebus and the city of David on mount Zion. This Solomon filled up, and built upon; and it became a fortified place, and a place for public assemblies. 1 Kgs 9:24; 11:27; Judg 9:6, 20; 2 Sam 5:9; 2 Kgs 12:20 the wall: Ps 51:18 Hazor: Probably the city Hazor in Naphtali, and the famous capital of Jabin, situated in the lake Merom or Semechon, and placed by Josephus south of Tyre, near Ptolemais. Josh 11:1; 19:36; Judg 4:2; 2 Kgs 15:29 Megiddo: 1 Kgs 4:12; Josh 17:11; Judg 5:19; 2 Kgs 9:27; 23:29, 30; 2 Chr 35:22; Zech 12:11 Gezer: 1 Kgs 9:16, 17; Josh 10:33; 16:10; 21:21; Judg 1:29; 1 Chr 6:67; 20:4 Reciprocal: Josh 16:3—Bethhoron; 1 Sam 27:8—the Amalekites; 1 Kgs 3:1—the wall; 1 Kgs 4:6—tribute; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 1 Kgs 12:25—built; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo; 1 Chr 11:8—Millo

1 Kings 9:16 daughter: 1 Kgs 9:24; 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 31:10—General; Josh 10:33—Gezer; Josh 16:10—they drave; Judg 1:29—General; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer; 1 Chr 4:18—Bithiah; 1 Chr 6:67—Gezer

1 Kings 9:17 Bethhoron: Josh 16:3; 19:44; 21:22; 2 Chr 8:4–6, 7–18 Reciprocal: Josh 10:33—Gezer; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer; 1 Kgs 12:25—built; 1 Chr 7:24—Bethhoron; 2 Chr 25:13—Bethhoron

1 Kings 9:18 Baalath: Josh 19:44 Tadmor: 2 Chr 8:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:25—built; 2 Chr 8:6—Baalath; Ps 72:9—They that

1 Kings 9:19 the cities of store: 1 Kgs 4:26–28; Exod 1:11 that which Solomon desired: Heb. the desire of Solomon which he desired, 1 Kgs 9:1; Eccl 2:10; 6:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:2—General; 2 Chr 8:6—the store cities; 2 Chr 16:4—the store cities; Song 7:4—the tower

1 Kings 9:20 left: 2 Chr 8:7, 8–18 Amorites: Gen 15:19–21; Exod 23:23, 28–33; 34:11, 12; Deut 7:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—a servant; Josh 9:8—General; 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore; 1 Chr 1:15—Hivite; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; 2 Chr 2:17—numbered; Ps 72:9—They that; Eccl 2:7—servants

1 Kings 9:21 left: Judg 1:21, 27–35; 2:20–23; 3:1–4; Ps 106:34–36 not: Josh 15:63; 17:12, 16–18 levy: 1 Kgs 9:15; 5:13; Judg 1:28, 35 tribute: He made them do the most laborious parts of the public works, the Israelites being exempt from all but the more honourable employments. bondservice: Gen 9:25, 26; Ezra 2:55–58; Neh 7:57; 11:3 Reciprocal: Deut 20:11—tributaries; Josh 9:8—General; Josh 16:10—they drave; 1 Chr 20:3—with saws; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; 2 Chr 2:17—numbered; Ezra 2:58—Solomon's; Neh 5:4—the king's tribute; Ps 72:9—They that

1 Kings 9:22 of the children: Lev 25:39 but they were men: 1 Kgs 4:1–27; 1 Sam 8:11, 12; 2 Chr 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 20:11—tributaries; 1 Kgs 11:26—Solomon's servant; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 1 Chr 12:18—captains of the band; 2 Chr 10:4—grievous; Song 3:7—threescore; Jer 34:14—At the

1 Kings 9:23 chief: 1 Kgs 5:16; 2 Chr 2:18; 8:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:11—He will take; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke

1 Kings 9:24 Pharaoh's: 1 Kgs 9:16; 3:1; 7:8; 2 Chr 8:11 the city of David: 2 Sam 5:9 Millo:
1 Kgs 9:15; 11:27; 2 Chr 32:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:18—Bithiah

1 Kings 9:25 three times: Exod 23:14–17; 34:23; Deut 16:16; 2 Chr 8:12, 13 he burnt: Exod
30:7; 1 Chr 23:13; 2 Chr 26:16–21; 29:11; 34:25 upon the altar that was before: Heb. upon
it which was before, So he finished the house. 1 Kgs 6:38; 2 Chr 8:16 Reciprocal: Judg
11:40—four days; 2 Chr 4:1—an altar

1 Kings 9:26 made a navy: 2 Chr 8:12, 17, 18–11:4 Eziongeber: 1 Kgs 22:48; Num 33:35;
Deut 2:8 Eloth: 2 Kgs 14:22 shore: Heb. lip Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—shore; 2 Kgs
2:13—bank; 2 Kgs 16:6—Elath; 2 Chr 20:36—Eziongeber; Prov 31:14—General; Ezek
47:7—bank

1 Kings 9:27 his servants: 1 Kgs 5:6, 9; 22:49; 2 Chr 20:36, 37 Reciprocal: Gen
46:32—their trade hath been to feed cattle; 1 Kgs 10:11—from Ophir; 2 Chr
8:17—Eziongeber; 2 Chr 8:18—General; 2 Chr 9:10—brought gold; Ezek 27:8—wise;
Acts 27:27—the shipmen

1 Kings 9:28 Ophir: 1 Kgs 10:11; Gen 10:29; 1 Chr 29:4; 2 Chr 8:18; 9:10; Job 22:24; 28:16;
Ps 45:9; Isa 13:12 four hundred: 2 Chr 8:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:14—General; 1 Kgs
10:14—was six hundred; 1 Kgs 22:48—to Ophir; 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; Eccl 2:8—silver

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The queen of Sheba admires the wisdom of Solomon;
- 14 Solomon's gold;
- 16 His targets;
- 18 The throne of ivory;
- 21 His vessels;
- 24 His presents;
- 26 His chariots and horse;
- 28 His tribute.

1 Kings 10:1 AM 3014, BC 990 And when: 2 Chr 9:1–12; Matt 12:42; Luke 11:31 Sheba:
Gen 10:7, 28; 25:3; Job 6:19; Ps 72:10, 15; Isa 60:6; Jer 6:20; Ezek 27:22, 23; 38:13 heard: 1
Kgs 4:31, 34 concerning: Job 28:28; Prov 2:3–6; John 17:3; 1 Cor 1:20, 21 prove him: Judg
14:12–14; Ps 49:4; Prov 1:5, 6; Matt 13:11, 35; Mark 4:34 Reciprocal: Exod 18:26—the
hard causes; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 1 Kgs 10:3—hid from the king; 1 Chr 1:32—Sheba;
1 Chr 5:13—Sheba; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Ps 87:4—Ethiopia; Prov 3:13—is the; Isa
60:9—unto; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Dan 1:20—in all; Dan 5:12—doubts; Matt
4:24—his fame; Luke 12:27—that; Acts 8:27—queen; Heb 5:11—we; 2 Pet 3:16—hard

1 Kings 10:2 a very great train: 2 Kgs 5:5, 9; Isa 60:6–9; Acts 25:23 spices: Exod 25:6; 2
Kgs 20:13 communed: Gen 18:33; Job 4:2; Ps 4:4; Luke 24:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:41—a
stranger; 1 Kgs 10:10—she gave; 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; 2
Chr 6:32—the stranger; 2 Chr 9:1—And when; Isa 30:6—beasts; Isa 39:2—precious
things; Jer 6:20—Sheba; Matt 2:11—presented; Luke 11:31—queen

1 Kings 10:3 told her: 2 Chr 9:2; Prov 1:5, 6; 13:20; Isa 42:16; Matt 13:11; John 7:17; 1 Cor 1:30; Col 2:3 questions: Heb. words hid from the king: 1 Kgs 10:1; 3:12; 2 Sam 14:17, 20; Dan 2:20–23; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:3—seen the wisdom; Ezek 28:3—no secret

1 Kings 10:4 Solomon's: 1 Kgs 3:28; 4:29–31; 2 Chr 9:3, 4; Eccl 12:9; Matt 12:42 the house: 1 Kgs 6:1–1 Kgs 7:51

1 Kings 10:5 the meat: 1 Kgs 4:22, 23 attendance: Heb. standing cupbearers: or, butlers, ascent. The original *weolatho asher yaaleh baith yehowah*, is rendered by the LXX and Vulgate, *καὶ τὴν ὁλοκουτῶσιν αὐτοῦ ἣν ἀνεφέρειν ἐν οἰκῷ Κυρίου*; *et holocausta, que offerebat in domo Domini*, “And the burnt offerings (or holocausts) which he offered in the house of the Lord;” with which the Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic agree; and so also Luther, *Und feine Brandopfer, die er in dem Hause des Herrn opferte*; and this seems to be the true sense of the passage. 2 Kgs 16:18; 1 Chr 9:18; 26:16; 2 Chr 23:13; Ezek 44:3; 46:2 there was no: Josh 5:1; 2 Chr 9:4 Reciprocal: Gen 40:11—hand; Gen 42:28—their heart; 2 Kgs 11:5—the watch; Jer 38:14—third; Matt 6:29—even; Mark 6:39—General; Luke 7:25—are in

1 Kings 10:6 report: Heb. word, 2 Chr 9:5, 6 marg. acts: or, sayings Reciprocal: Deut 4:6—Surely; 1 Kgs 4:31—his fame

1 Kings 10:7 I believed: Isa 64:4; Zech 9:17; Mark 16:11; John 20:25–29; 1 Cor 2:9; 1 John 3:2 thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame: Heb. thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:6—the one half; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Eccl 2:9—General; Matt 12:42—hear

1 Kings 10:8 happy are these: 2 Chr 9:7, 8; Prov 3:13, 14; 8:34; 10:21; 13:20; Luke 10:39–42; 11:28, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:16—before thee; 1 Sam 16:21—stood before him; Eccl 12:9—he still; Isa 11:4—But with; Dan 1:5—stand; John 1:38—where; 1 Pet 4:14—happy

1 Kings 10:9 Blessed: 1 Kgs 5:7; Ps 72:17–19 delighteth: Ps 18:19; 22:8; Isa 42:1; 62:4 because the: Deut 7:8; 1 Chr 17:22; 2 Chr 2:11 to do: 2 Sam 8:15; 23:3; Ps 72:2; Prov 8:15, 16; Isa 9:7; 11:4, 5; 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6; Rom 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 14:8—delight; 2 Sam 5:12—his people; 2 Sam 15:26—General; 1 Kgs 2:24—set me; 2 Kgs 9:6—over the people; 1 Chr 14:2—because; 2 Chr 9:8—General; Isa 16:5—judging; Jer 22:15—and do; Jer 52:3—through

1 Kings 10:10 she gave: 1 Kgs 10:2; 9:14; Ps 72:10, 15; Matt 2:11 an hundred: According to Mr. REYNOLDS, equal to 843,905 10s. 4d. sterling. spices: Gen 43:11; Exod 30:34 and precious: Prov 3:13–15; 20:15; Rev 21:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 2 Kgs 20:13—precious things; 2 Chr 9:9—she gave; 2 Chr 9:24—every man; 2 Chr 32:23—presents; Ps 68:29—shall; Eccl 2:8—silver; Song 4:14—the chief; Isa 39:2—precious things; Jer 6:20—Sheba; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

1 Kings 10:11 from Ophir: 1 Kgs 9:27, 28; 2 Chr 8:18; Ps 45:9 almug: 2 Chr 2:8; 9:10, 11, algum trees Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; Rev 18:12—merchandise

1 Kings 10:12 pillars: or, rails, Heb. a prop harps: 1 Chr 23:5; 25:1–31; Ps 92:1–3; 150:3–5;

Rev 14:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:11—harps; Rev 18:12—merchandise

1 Kings 10:13 all her desire: 1 Kgs 10:2; 9:1; Ps 20:4; 37:4; Matt 15:28; John 14:13, 14; Eph 3:20 which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty: Heb. which he gave her, according to the hand of king Solomon Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:12—all her desire

1 Kings 10:14 AM 2989–3029, BC 1015–975 was six hundred: Equal to 4,683,675£ 12s. 8d. sterling; which was what he got annually in bullion. See note on 1 Kgs 9:28. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:14—General; 1 Chr 22:14—an hundred thousand; 2 Chr 9:13—the weight; Ps 72:15—to him

1 Kings 10:15 all the kings: 1 Chr 9:24; 2 Chr 9:13, 14; Ps 72:10; Isa 21:13; Gal 4:25 governors: or, captains Reciprocal: Gen 42:34—traffic; Gen 43:11—spices; 2 Kgs 20:13—precious things; Isa 39:2—precious things; Jer 25:24—Arabia; Ezek 27:21—Arabia; Acts 2:11—Arabians; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

1 Kings 10:16 two hundred: Mr. REYNOLDS computes that these 200 targets were worth 28,131 16s. 9d.; and that the 300 shields were worth 210,976 7s. 7d. 1 Kgs 14:26–28; 2 Chr 9:15, 16; 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 25:36—beaten; 1 Sam 17:6—target of brass; 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 1 Chr 18:7—shields; 2 Chr 1:14—Solomon

1 Kings 10:17 in the house: 1 Kgs 7:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:36—beaten; 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 1 Kgs 10:21—the house; 1 Kgs 14:26—the shields of gold; 1 Chr 18:7—shields; 2 Chr 9:15—two; 2 Chr 12:9—the shields; Isa 22:8—the armour

1 Kings 10:18 a great throne: 2 Chr 9:17–19; Ps 45:6; 110:1; 122:5; Heb 1:3, 8; Rev 20:11 ivory: 1 Kgs 10:22; 22:39; Ps 45:8; Ezek 27:6; Amos 6:4; Rev 18:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:7—for the throne; Esth 5:1—sat; Song 7:4—ivory

1 Kings 10:19 behind: Heb. on the hinder part thereof stays: Heb. hands. 1 Kgs 10:19 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:4—I builded

1 Kings 10:20 lions: Gen 49:9; Num 23:24; 24:9; Rev 5:5 the like made: Heb. so made Reciprocal: Eccl 2:4—I builded

1 Kings 10:21 drinking: 2 Chr 9:20–22 the house: 1 Kgs 10:17; 7:2 none were of silver: or, there was no silver in them Reciprocal: Deut 17:17—neither shall he; 1 Kgs 9:14—General; 1 Chr 28:17—the bowls; Esth 1:7—vessels of gold; Job 22:24—lay up; Job 28:1—the silver; Isa 2:7—land; Isa 60:17—brass

1 Kings 10:22 Tharshish: 1 Kgs 22:48; Gen 10:4; 2 Chr 9:21; 20:36, 37; Ps 48:7; 72:10; Isa 2:16; 23:1, 6, 10; 60:9; 66:19; Ezek 27:12; Jonah 1:3, Tarshish ivory: or, elephant's teeth, 1 Kgs 10:18; Amos 3:15 apes: Kophim, rather monkeys, the same as the Syriac פִּיִּי, Greek κηφος, κηπος, or κηβος, and Roman Cephus, which animal both Pliny and Solinus inform us was brought from Ethiopia. The same name appears in the monkeys, called KEIIEN in the Prenestine Pavement, and in the French cep or ceb. peacocks: Job 39:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:39—the ivory house; 2 Chr 8:18—General; 2 Chr 9:10—brought gold; Song 7:4—ivory; Jer 10:9—Tarshish; Ezek 27:15—of ivory; Ezek 27:25—ships

1 Kings 10:23 exceeded: Mr. REYNOLDS, stating Solomon's income at about four times as much as his father left him, reckons that he had each year 142,242,034£ 9s. 7d., each week 2,735,423£ 14s. 9d., and each day, 390,770£ 16s. 4d. 1 Kgs 3:12, 13; 4:29–34; 2 Chr 9:22, 23; Ps 89:27; Eph 3:8; Col 1:18, 19; 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Prov 3:13—is the; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Eccl 2:9—General; Dan 1:20—in all

1 Kings 10:24 to: Heb. the face of which God: 1 Kgs 3:9, 12, 28; Prov 2:6; Dan 1:17; 2:21, 23; 5:11; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Ps 68:29—shall; Prov 3:13—is the; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Dan 1:20—in all; Matt 12:42—hear

1 Kings 10:25 every man: 1 Kgs 10:10; Judg 3:15; 1 Sam 10:27; 2 Sam 8:2, 10; 2 Chr 26:8; Job 42:11; Ps 72:10, 15; Isa 36:16; Matt 2:11 and mules: 1 Kgs 1:33; 18:5; Gen 36:24; Ezra 2:66; Esth 8:10, 14; Isa 66:20; Ezek 27:14 a rate: 2 Kgs 17:4; 2 Chr 9:24 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; 1 Kgs 4:26—forty thousand; 2 Kgs 20:13—precious things; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; 2 Chr 17:5—presents; 2 Chr 32:23—presents; Ps 68:29—shall; Isa 39:2—precious things; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

1 Kings 10:26 Solomon: 1 Kgs 4:26; Deut 17:16; 2 Chr 1:14; 9:25; Isa 2:7 in the cities: 2 Chr 9:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:11—He will take; 2 Sam 8:4—reserved; 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; 1 Chr 18:4—an hundred chariots; 2 Chr 8:6—chariot cities; Matt 21:5—sitting

1 Kings 10:27 the king: 2 Chr 1:15–17; 9:27; Job 22:24, 25 made: Heb. gave Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; Job 3:15—who filled their houses; Job 27:16—heap up; Isa 9:10—bricks; Zech 9:3—heaped; Luke 19:4—a sycamore

1 Kings 10:28 Solomon: etc. Heb. the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's horses brought: Deut 17:16; 2 Chr 1:16, 17; 9:28; Isa 31:1–3; 36:9 and linen yarn: Gen 41:42; Prov 7:16; Isa 19:9; Ezek 27:7 Reciprocal: Gen 47:17—for horses; Prov 31:24—General; Song 1:9—to a

1 Kings 10:29 for six hundred: This was the ordinary price of a chariot, as 150 shekels was that of a horse. It seems that neither horses nor chariots came out of Egypt but by means of Solomon's servants. the kings: Josh 1:4; 2 Kgs 7:6 their means: Heb. their hand, Hos 12:10; Mal 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 1:16—Solomon

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Solomon's wives and concubines;
- 4 In his old age they draw him to idolatry;
- 9 God threatens him;
- 14 Solomon's adversaries were Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt;
- 23 Rezon, who reigned in Damascus;
- 26 and Jeroboam, to whom Ahijah prophesied;
- 41 Solomon's acts, reign, and death. Rehoboam succeeds him.

1 Kings 11:1 AM 3020–3029, BC 984–975 loved: 1 Kgs 11:8; Gen 6:2–5; Deut 17:17; Neh 13:23–27; Prov 2:16; 5:8–20; 6:24; 7:5; 22:14; 23:33 together with: or, beside, 1 Kgs 3:1; Lev

18:18 Reciprocal: Num 25:2—they called; Judg 2:3—their gods; Judg 3:6—General; Judg 16:4—he loved; Ruth 1:4—wives; 2 Sam 13:1—loved her; 1 Kgs 16:31—the Zidonians; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; 2 Kgs 8:18—his wife; 1 Chr 22:12—that thou mayest; 2 Chr 9:28—brought; 2 Chr 12:13—an Ammonitess; Ezra 9:1—Ammonites; Neh 13:26—Did not Solomon; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 7:26—General; Eccl 7:23—I said; Eccl 7:28—but; Song 6:8—General; Isa 2:6—and they; Mal 2:11—and hath

1 Kings 11:2 Ye shall not go in: Exod 23:32, 33; 34:16; Deut 7:3, 4; Josh 23:12, 13; Ezra 9:12; 10:2–17; Mal 2:11 surely: 1 Kgs 16:31–33; Num 25:1–3; Judg 3:6, 7; 2 Chr 21:6; 2 Cor 6:14–16 Solomon: Gen 2:24; 34:3; Judg 16:4–21; 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 139:21; Rom 1:32; 12:9; 1 Cor 15:33; Rev 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 34:8—The soul; Deut 30:17—heart; Ruth 1:4—wives; 1 Kgs 11:4—his wives; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; Prov 7:26—General; Isa 2:6—and they; Matt 19:5—cleave

1 Kings 11:3 seven hundred: Judg 8:30, 31; 9:5; 2 Sam 3:2–5; 5:13–16; 2 Chr 11:21; Eccl 7:28 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Judg 19:1—a concubine; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Esth 1:18—the ladies; Jer 3:2—unto

1 Kings 11:4 when Solomon: 1 Kgs 11:42; 6:1; 9:10; 14:21 his wives: 1 Kgs 11:2; Deut 7:4; 17:17; Neh 13:26, 27 his heart: 1 Kgs 11:6, 38; 6:12, 13; 8:61; 9:4; 15:3, 14; 2 Kgs 20:3; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:19; 2 Chr 17:3; 25:2; 31:20, 21; 34:2 Reciprocal: Josh 23:12—shall make; Josh 23:13—snares; 1 Kgs 9:6—go; 1 Kgs 16:31—and went; 2 Kgs 13:8—General; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Kgs 17:7—the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:3—according; 1 Chr 12:38—with a perfect heart; 1 Chr 28:7—as at this day; 2 Chr 7:19—shall go; 2 Chr 15:17—the heart of Asa; 2 Chr 24:18—And they left; Job 2:9—his wife; Job 31:9—If mine; Ps 101:2—a perfect; Jer 25:6—General; Rev 3:2—thy works

1 Kings 11:5 Ashtoreth: 1 Kgs 11:33; Judg 2:13; 10:6; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; 12:10; 2 Kgs 23:13; Jer 2:10–13 Milcom: 1 Kgs 11:7; Lev 18:21; 20:2–5, Molech, Zeph 1:5, Malcham Reciprocal: Exod 8:26—the abomination; Deut 13:6—which thou; Deut 27:15—an abomination; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; 2 Chr 24:18—And they left; 2 Chr 34:33—the abominations; Ezra 9:1—Ammonites; Isa 44:19—an abomination; Jer 49:3—their king; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 33:26—work

1 Kings 11:6 went not fully after: Heb. fulfilled not after, Num 14:24; Josh 14:8, 14 Heb.; Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—Although; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked; Ps 89:32—General

1 Kings 11:7 build an high: Lev 26:30; Num 33:52; 2 Kgs 21:2, 3; 23:13, 14; Ps 78:58; Ezek 20:28, 29 Chemosh: Num 21:29; Judg 11:24; Jer 48:13 abomination: Deut 13:14; 17:3, 4; 27:15; Isa 44:19; Ezek 18:12; Dan 11:31; 12:11; Rev 17:4, 5 the hill: This was the mount of Olives, which lay east of Jerusalem; and that the Hebrews would consider before it, while the west would be behind it; for the very term used to denote the east, kedem, means before, while acharon, behind, sometimes signifies the west. Gen 33:2; 2 Sam 15:30; 2 Kgs 23:13; Zech 14:4; Matt 26:30; Acts 1:9, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 18:21—to Molech; Judg 10:6—the gods of Zidon; 2 Sam 15:32—the top; 1 Kgs 11:5—Milcom; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 2 Chr 14:3—For he took; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; 2 Chr 21:11—Moreover; Isa 16:12—he shall; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 48:7—Chemosh; Jer 48:46—the people

1 Kings 11:8 all his strange wives: 1 Kgs 11:1; Ezek 16:22–29; Hos 4:11, 12; 1 Cor 10:11, 12, 20–22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 2 Chr 14:3—For he took; Jer 32:31—this city

1 Kings 11:9 angry: Exod 4:14; Num 12:9; Deut 3:26; 9:8, 20; 2 Sam 6:7; 11:27; 1 Chr 21:7; Ps 78:58–60; 90:7, 8 his heart: 1 Kgs 11:2, 3; Deut 7:4; Prov 4:23; Isa 29:13, 14; Hos 4:11; 2 Tim 4:10 which had appeared: 1 Kgs 3:5; 9:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Chr 28:7—if

1 Kings 11:10 commanded: 1 Kgs 6:12, 13; 9:4–7; 2 Chr 7:17–22 Reciprocal: Ps 78:58—with

1 Kings 11:11 is done of thee: Heb. is with thee thou hast not: Isa 29:13, 14 I will surely: 1 Kgs 11:31; 12:15, 16, 20; Num 14:23, 35; 1 Sam 2:30–32; 13:13, 14; 15:26–28; 2 Sam 12:9–12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 17:21—For he rent; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; Eccl 2:18—I should

1 Kings 11:12 in thy days: 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Kgs 20:17, 19; 22:19, 20 for David: 1 Sam 9:4, 5; Gen 12:2; 19:29 I will rend it out: Exod 20:5 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:31—thus saith; 1 Kgs 11:34—Howbeit; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 1 Chr 17:13—I will not; Job 17:5—the eyes; Ps 132:10—thy servant; Prov 17:6—and the; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 38:5—God

1 Kings 11:13 Howbeit: 1 Kgs 11:39; 2 Sam 7:15, 16; 1 Chr 17:13, 14; Ps 89:33–37 one tribe: 1 Kgs 11:35, 36; 12:20 for David: 1 Kgs 11:11, 12, 32; Deut 9:5; 2 Kgs 13:23; 19:34; Ps 89:49; 132:1, 17; Isa 9:7; Jer 33:17–26; Luke 1:32, 33 for Jerusalem's: Deut 12:5, 11; 2 Kgs 21:4; 23:27; Ps 132:13, 14; Isa 14:32; 62:1, 7; Jer 33:15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 1 Kgs 11:34—Howbeit; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Kgs 12:17—the children; 2 Kgs 17:18—the tribe; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 21:7—as he promised; 2 Chr 33:7—which I have; Neh 11:18—the holy; Ps 132:10—thy servant; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 38:5—God; Luke 1:69—in

1 Kings 11:14 the Lord: 1 Kgs 12:15; 1 Sam 26:19; 2 Sam 24:1; 1 Chr 5:26; Isa 10:5, 26; 13:17 an adversary: 2 Sam 7:14; Ps 89:30–34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Ps 89:32—General; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath

1 Kings 11:15 when David: 2 Sam 8:14; 1 Chr 18:12, 13; Ps 60 title Ps 108:10 after he had: Gen 25:23; 27:40; Num 24:18, 19; Deut 20:13; Mal 1:2, 3 every male: Num 31:17 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—be lord; Num 31:7—all

1 Kings 11:16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—be lord; Num 31:7—all; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite

1 Kings 11:17 Hadad: Exod 2:1–10; 2 Sam 4:4; 2 Kgs 11:2; Matt 2:13, 14 a little child: Naar katon, rather, “a little boy:” one who was apprehensive of his danger, and could, with his father's servants, make his escape. Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General

1 Kings 11:18 Midian: Probably not the Midian east of the Red Sea, to which Moses fled (Exod 2:15, etc.) but the Midian east of the Dead Sea, and south of Moab. These

Midianites, whose daughters seduced the Israelites to commit idolatry (Num 22:4, 7; 25:15; 31:2, etc.) were descendants of Midian, son of Abraham (Gen 25:2). Their capital city was called Midian, and its remains were to be seen in the time of Eusebius and Jerome: it was situated on the Arnon, south of the city Ar, or Areopolis. Gen 25:2, 4; Num 22:4; 25:6, 14, 18 Paran: Probably the city of Paran, or the district around it, situated in the south of Idumea, and according to Eusebius, three days' journey east from Elah or Elath, at the head of the eastern branch, or Elamitic gulf of the Red Sea. Gen 14:6; 21:21; Num 10:12; Deut 1:1; 33:2; Hab 3:3

1 Kings 11:19 found: Gen 39:4, 21; Acts 7:10, 21 that he gave: Gen 41:45 Tahpenes: Jer 43:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour

1 Kings 11:20 weaned: Gen 21:7; 1 Sam 1:24

1 Kings 11:21 Hadad: 1 Kgs 2:10, 34; Exod 4:19; Matt 2:20 Let me depart: Heb. Send me away, Gen 45:24; Josh 2:21; 1 Sam 9:26; 2 Sam 3:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:40—slept

1 Kings 11:22 But: Jer 2:31; Luke 22:35 Nothing: Heb. Not let me go: 2 Sam 18:22, 23; Ps 37:8; Mark 14:31

1 Kings 11:23 God: 1 Kgs 11:14; 2 Sam 16:11; Ezra 1:1; Isa 13:17; 37:26; 45:5; Ezek 38:16 Hadadezer: 2 Sam 8:3; 10:8, 15–18; 1 Chr 18:3–9; 19:6, 16–19, Hadarezer, Ps 60 title Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:47—Zobah; 2 Sam 8:5—And when; 1 Kgs 15:18—Damascus; 1 Chr 18:5—the Syrians; 2 Chr 8:3—Hamathzobah; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath

1 Kings 11:24 to Damascus: 1 Kgs 19:15; 20:34; Gen 14:15; Acts 9:2 in Damascus: Damascus, called also Damesk, but generally El Sham, by the Arabs, is situated in a delightful plain, well watered by the Barrada, at the eastern foot of Antilibanus, being surrounded by the hills in the form of a triumphal arch, 136 miles N of Jerusalem, 195 S of Antioch, and 276 SSW of Diarbekir. It is a city of the highest antiquity, being at least as ancient as the time of Abraham: it has been often captured, and several times demolished, but has always risen to splendour and dignity. The modern town is described by Maundrell as of a long, straight figure, it ends pointing nearly NE and SW It is very slender in the middle, but swells bigger at each end, especially at that to the NE According to Niebuhr, the walls are something less than a league and half in circumference; and the population is estimated at from 100,000 to 150,000. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:3—Zobah; 1 Kgs 15:18—Damascus; 2 Kgs 8:7—Damascus; 2 Kgs 14:28—Damascus; 1 Chr 18:5—the Syrians; 1 Chr 19:6—Zobah; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Jer 49:23—Damascus; Ezek 27:18—Damascus

1 Kings 11:25 all the days: 1 Kgs 5:4; 2 Chr 15:2 abhorred: Gen 34:30; Deut 23:7; 2 Sam 16:21; Ps 106:40; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 27:18—Damascus

1 Kings 11:26 Jeroboam: 1 Kgs 11:11, 28; 12:2, 20–24; 13:1–10; 14:16; 15:30; 16:3; 21:22 an Ephrathite: Gen 35:16; Ruth 1:2; 1 Sam 1:1; 17:12; 1 Chr 2:19 Solomon's servant: 1 Kgs 9:22; 2 Chr 13:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:37—according; 2 Kgs 8:15—And it came; 1 Chr 5:17—Jeroboam; 2 Chr 10:2—Jeroboam

1 Kings 11:27 lifted up: 2 Sam 20:21; Prov 30:32; Isa 26:11 Solomon: 1 Kgs 9:15, 24

repaired: Heb. closed, Amos 9:11 the breaches: Neh 4:7; Ps 60:2; Isa 22:9; Ezek 13:5 the city: 2 Sam 5:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:9—Millo; 2 Kgs 12:5—let them repair; 2 Kgs 12:20—the house of Millo; 1 Chr 11:8—Millo; 2 Chr 32:5—Millo

1 Kings 11:28 was industrious: Heb. did work, Prov 22:29 he made: 1 Kgs 5:16 charge: Heb. burden, Deut 1:12; Isa 14:25; Matt 11:30 the house: Josh 18:5; Judg 1:22, 23; 2 Sam 19:20; Amos 5:6; Zech 10:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 2 Chr 10:2—Jeroboam; Prov 12:24—hand

1 Kings 11:29 Ahijah: 1 Kgs 12:15; 14:2; 2 Chr 9:29 Shilonite: Josh 18:1 and they two: Gen 4:8; 2 Sam 14:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:24—for this thing; 1 Kgs 14:4—Shiloh; 1 Kgs 18:7—was in the way; 2 Chr 10:15—that the Lord; 2 Chr 11:4—for this thing; Neh 5:13—So God; Jer 43:9—great; Acts 21:11—he took

1 Kings 11:30 rent it: 1 Sam 15:27, 28; 24:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; 1 Kgs 14:8—rent; Jer 27:2—put; Ezek 4:1—take

1 Kings 11:31 thus saith: 1 Kgs 11:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:28—The Lord; 1 Kgs 11:34—Howbeit; 1 Kgs 14:8—rent; 2 Kgs 13:13—slept; 2 Kgs 17:21—For he rent; 2 Kgs 17:34—whom he named Israel; 2 Chr 10:15—Ahijah; 2 Chr 21:10—because; Ps 89:32—General; Jer 27:2—put; Ezek 4:1—take

1 Kings 11:32 he shall: 1 Kgs 12:20 for Jerusalem's sake: 1 Kgs 11:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:27—go up; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; 2 Kgs 17:18—the tribe; 2 Chr 33:7—which I have; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Isa 7:2—the house

1 Kings 11:33 they have forsaken: 1 Kgs 11:9; 3:14; 6:12, 13; 9:5–7; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; Jer 2:13; Hos 4:17 Ashtoreth: 1 Kgs 11:5–8 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—and wilt; Lev 18:21—to Molech; Num 21:29—General; Judg 2:13—served; Judg 10:6—the gods of Zidon; 1 Sam 7:4—General; 1 Kgs 14:8—my servant David; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 2 Kgs 1:2—god; 2 Kgs 21:22—General; 2 Kgs 23:13—Ashtoreth; 2 Chr 21:10—because; Jer 32:35—which; Jer 48:7—Chemosh; Jer 49:3—their king; Ezek 11:12—General; Amos 5:26—the tabernacle of your Moloch; Zeph 1:5—Malcham

1 Kings 11:34 Howbeit: 1 Kgs 11:12, 13, 31; Job 11:6; Ps 103:10; Hab 3:2 for David: Isa 55:3 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; 2 Sam 7:15—as I took; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 89:19—exalted; Ps 132:10—thy servant

1 Kings 11:35 I will take: Exod 20:5, 6 will give: 1 Kgs 12:15–17, 20; 2 Chr 10:15–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 1 Kgs 11:13—one tribe

1 Kings 11:36 David: 1 Kgs 15:4; 2 Sam 7:16, 29; 21:17; 2 Kgs 8:19; 2 Chr 21:7; Ps 132:17; Jer 33:17–21; Amos 9:11, 12; Luke 1:69, 70, 78, 79; Acts 15:16, 17 light: Heb. lamp, or candle the city: 1 Kgs 11:13; 9:3; Gal 4:25, 26; Heb 12:22; Rev 21:10 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 1 Kgs 8:16—my name; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Kgs 12:17—the children; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 2 Kgs 17:18—the tribe; 1 Chr 17:13—I will not; 2 Chr 10:17—But as for; Ps 18:28—candle; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Prov 10:7—memory; Prov 13:9—light; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 42:9—the former

1 Kings 11:37 according: 1 Kgs 11:26; Deut 14:26; 2 Sam 3:21

1 Kings 11:38 if thou wilt: 1 Kgs 3:14; 6:12; 9:4, 5; Exod 19:5; Deut 15:5; Zech 3:7 that I will: Deut 31:8; Josh 1:5 build the: 1 Kgs 14:7–14; 2 Sam 7:11, 16, 26–29; 1 Chr 17:10, 24–27 Reciprocal: Exod 1:21—made them; Exod 15:26—and wilt; Deut 12:25—when; 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 2 Sam 23:5—and sure; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 2 Kgs 18:3—according; 2 Kgs 22:2—walked; 2 Chr 7:17—if thou wilt; Ps 28:5—not build

1 Kings 11:39 afflict: 1 Kgs 12:16; 14:8, 25, 26; Ps 89:38–45, 49–51 not for ever: 1 Kgs 11:36; Ps 89:30–34; Isa 7:14; 9:7; 11:1–10; Jer 23:5, 6; Lam 3:31, 32; Luke 1:32, 33; 2:4, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:13—Howbeit; Ps 89:32—General

1 Kings 11:40 Solomon sought: 2 Chr 16:10; Prov 21:30; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10; Lam 3:37 Shishak: This is the first time we meet with the proper name of an Egyptian king in Scripture, Pharaoh being the general appellation for all the sovereigns of that country. Some are of opinion that Shishak is the same with the celebrated Sesostris of the Greek historians; but it is probable that this king lived long before Solomon's time. Usher thinks him to be Sesonchis, and places the beginning of his reign, AM 3026, BC 978. 1 Kgs 14:25, 26; 2 Chr 12:2–9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:2—Jeroboam the son of Nebat; 2 Chr 10:2—Jeroboam; Matt 2:20—for

1 Kings 11:41 rest: 2 Chr 9:29–31 acts: or, words, or things Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:29—are they not written; 1 Kgs 22:45—are they; 2 Kgs 8:23—General; 2 Kgs 10:34—General; 2 Kgs 12:19—the rest; 2 Kgs 14:18—General; 1 Chr 29:29—the acts; 2 Chr 33:18—General; Esth 10:2—all the acts

1 Kings 11:42 time: Heb. days forty years: Josephus says fourscore years; which is sufficiently absurd. Calmet supposes him to have been 18 years old when he came to the throne, and 58 when he died. 1 Kgs 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:4—when Solomon; 2 Chr 9:30—Solomon; Eccl 1:1—king

1 Kings 11:43 AM 3029, BC 975 slept: 1 Kgs 1:21; 14:20; 15:8, 24; 16:6; Deut 31:16; 2 Kgs 16:20; 20:21; 21:18 buried: 1 Kgs 2:10; 14:31; 2 Kgs 21:18, 26; 2 Chr 21:20; 26:23; 28:27; Jer 22:19 Rehoboam: 1 Chr 3:10; 2 Chr 9:31; 13:7; Matt 1:5, Roboam Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:1—Rehoboam; 1 Kgs 14:21—Rehoboam; 1 Kgs 22:50—in the city; 2 Kgs 8:24—slept; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried; 2 Chr 9:30—Solomon; 2 Chr 32:33—slept; Job 3:14—kings; Eccl 1:1—king; Matt 1:7—Roboam

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him;
- 6 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, answers them roughly;
- 16 Ten tribes revolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehoboam flee;
- 21 Rehoboam, raising an army, is forbidden by Shemaiah;
- 25 Jeroboam strengthens himself by cities;
- 26 and by the idolatry of the two calves.

1 Kings 12:1 Rehoboam: 1 Kgs 11:43; 2 Chr 10:1–19 Shechem: Gen 12:6, Sichem, Gen 33:18, 19; Josh 20:7; 24:1, 32; Judg 9:1; Ps 60:6; Acts 7:16, Sychem Reciprocal: Josh 17:7—Shechem; Josh 21:21—Shechem; Judg 9:6—plain; 1 Kgs 12:25—Shechem; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; Prov 11:14—General; Jer 41:5—Shechem; Matt 1:7—Roboam; Matt 2:20—for

1 Kings 12:2 Jeroboam the son of Nebat: 1 Kgs 11:26–31, 40; 2 Chr 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Prov 26:21—General

1 Kings 12:3 Reciprocal: Judg 9:1—communed; 2 Chr 10:3—they sent; Prov 26:21—General

1 Kings 12:4 our yoke: 1 Kgs 4:7, 20, 22, 23, 25; 9:15, 22, 23; 1 Sam 8:11–18; 2 Chr 10:4, 5; Matt 11:29, 30; 23:4; 1 John 5:3

1 Kings 12:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:12—Come to me again; 2 Chr 10:5—Come again; Luke 2:46—after

1 Kings 12:6 consulted: 2 Sam 16:20; 17:5; Job 12:12; 32:7; Prov 27:10; Jer 42:2–5; 43:2 Reciprocal: Gen 41:46—he stood; 1 Sam 8:3—his sons; 1 Kgs 12:23—General; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; Ps 119:100—understand

1 Kings 12:7 If thou wilt: 2 Chr 10:6, 7; Prov 15:1; Mark 10:43, 44; Phil 2:7–11 speak good: 1 Kgs 12:13; 2 Sam 15:3–6; Eccl 10:4; Zech 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—for ever; 1 Chr 13:2—If it seem

1 Kings 12:8; 2 Chr 10:8; 25:15, 16; Prov 1:2–5, 25, 30; 19:20; 25:12; Eccl 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:46—he stood; 1 Kgs 12:28—took counsel; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 19:3—but the princes; Prov 13:20—but; Hos 6:10—there

1 Kings 12:9; 1 Kgs 22:6–8; 2 Sam 17:5, 6; 2 Chr 10:9; 18:5–7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:28—took counsel

1 Kings 12:10 Thus shalt thou: 2 Sam 17:7–13 My little finger: A proverbial mode of expression: “My little finger is thicker than my father’s thigh.” As much as the thigh surpasses the little finger in thickness, so much does my power exceed that of my father; and the use I shall make of it to oppress and tax you shall be in proportion. 2 Chr 10:10, 11; Prov 10:14; 18:6, 7; 28:25; 29:23; Isa 47:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:11—He will take; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 28:16—prince; Eccl 4:16—no end

1 Kings 12:11 I will add: Exod 1:13, 14; 5:5–9, 18; 1 Sam 8:18; 2 Chr 16:10; Isa 58:6; Jer 27:11; 28:13, 14 but I will chastise: Should you rebel or become disaffected, my father’s whip shall be a scorpion in my hand. His was chastisement, mine shall be punishment. Celsius and Hiller conjecture that akrabbim denotes a thorny kind of shrub, whose prickles are of a venomous nature, called by the Arabs scorpion thorns, from the exquisite pain which they inflict. But the Chaldee renders it margenin, and the Syriac moragyal, i.e., *μαρᾶγναι*, scourges; and in the parallel place of Chronicles the Arabic

has saut, a scourge. Isidore, and after him Calmet and others, assert that the scorpion was a sort of severe whip, the lashes of which were armed with knots or points that sunk into and tore the flesh. scorpions: 1 Kgs 12:14; Ezek 2:6; Rev 9:3–10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; Prov 13:10—Only

1 Kings 12:12 Come to me again: 1 Kgs 12:5; 2 Chr 10:12–14 Reciprocal: Luke 2:46—after

1 Kings 12:13 answered: 1 Kgs 20:6–11; Gen 42:7, 30; Exod 5:2; 10:28; Judg 12:1–6; 1 Sam 20:10, 30, 31; 25:10, 11; 2 Sam 19:43; Prov 10:11, 32; 15:1; 18:23; Eccl 10:12; Jas 3:17 roughly: Heb. hardly, Gen 16:6 forsook: Prov 13:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:7—speak good; Eccl 10:6—Folly

1 Kings 12:14 the counsel: 2 Chr 22:4, 5; Esth 1:16–21; 2:2–4; Prov 12:5; Isa 19:11–13; Dan 6:7 My father made: 1 Kgs 12:10, 11; Prov 13:10; 16:18; 17:14; Eccl 7:8; Jas 3:14–18; 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—Although; Prov 26:4—General; Prov 28:16—prince; Eccl 2:19—who knoweth; Eccl 10:6—Folly

1 Kings 12:15 the cause: The cause of all this confusion and anarchy was Rehoboam's folly, cruelty, and despotic tyranny, and this was certainly not "from the Lord," nor does the original text speak this doctrine. For an elucidation of a similar passage, see note on 2 Sam 24:1. It says, sibbah, (from savav, to turn, change,) "the change or Revolution was from the Lord;" which is consistent with all the preceding declarations. God stirred up the people to revolt from a man who had neither skill nor humanity to govern them. God serves his own wise and righteous purpose by the imprudences and iniquities of men, and snares sinners in the work of their own hands. "He maketh the wrath of man to praise him." 1 Kgs 12:24; 22:23; Deut 2:30; Judg 14:4; 2 Chr 10:15; 22:7; 25:16, 20; Ps 5:10; Amos 3:6; Acts 2:23; 4:28 that he might: 1 Kgs 11:11, 29–38; 1 Sam 15:29; 2 Sam 17:14; 2 Kgs 9:36; 10:10; Isa 14:13–17; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:35; John 19:23, 24, 28, 29, 32–37; Acts 3:17; 13:27–29 Reciprocal: Josh 11:20—it was; Judg 9:23—God; 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:35—will give; Job 1:21—taken away; Hos 13:11—General

1 Kings 12:16 What portion: 2 Sam 20:1; 2 Chr 10:16 to your tents: 1 Kgs 22:17, 36 now see: 1 Kgs 11:13, 34, 36, 39; 2 Sam 7:15, 16; Ps 2:1–6; 76:10; 89:29–37; 132:17; Isa 7:2, 6, 7; 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16, 21; Luke 19:14, 27 So Israel: Judg 8:35; 2 Sam 15:13; 16:11 Reciprocal: Josh 22:25—ye have; Judg 9:28—Who is Abimelech; 1 Sam 4:10—every man; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 2 Sam 19:43—We have; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; Ps 89:44—Thou; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 24:21—meddle; Prov 26:4—General; Isa 7:17—the day; Ezek 37:16—For Joseph; Hos 3:5—and David their king; Hos 8:4—set; Hos 13:11—General; Mark 3:24—General; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Heb 12:25—See; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

1 Kings 12:17 the children: 1 Kgs 11:13, 36; 2 Chr 10:17; 11:13–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:20—none that followed; 2 Chr 10:16—What portion; 2 Chr 12:1—all Israel

1 Kings 12:18 Adoram: 1 Kgs 4:6; 5:14, Adoniram, 2 Sam 20:24; 2 Chr 10:18, Hadoram all Israel: Exod 17:4; Num 14:10; 2 Chr 24:21; Acts 5:26; 7:57, 58 made speed: Heb. strengthened himself flee to Jerusalem: 1 Kgs 20:18–20; Prov 28:1, 2; Amos 2:16

1 Kings 12:19 Israel: 1 Sam 10:19; 2 Kgs 17:21; 2 Chr 10:19; 13:5–7, 17; Isa 7:17 rebelled: or, fell away, Heb 6:6 unto this day: Josh 4:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 2 Chr 15:9—they fell

1 Kings 12:20 and made him: 1 Sam 10:24; Hos 8:4 none that followed: 1 Kgs 12:17; 11:13, 32; Hos 11:12 Reciprocal: Judg 9:1—communed; Judg 9:6—plain; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 1 Kgs 11:11—I will surely; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 1 Kgs 11:35—will give; 2 Kgs 10:3—Look even; 2 Kgs 17:18—the tribe; 2 Kgs 17:21—they made; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 2 Chr 10:19—Israel; 2 Chr 13:6—rebelled; Prov 12:24—hand; Prov 26:21—General; Ezek 23:4—the elder; Hos 13:10—thy judges

1 Kings 12:21 when Rehoboam: 2 Chr 11:1–3 an hundred: 1 Chr 21:5; 2 Chr 14:8, 11; 17:14–19; Prov 21:30, 31 Reciprocal: Deut 33:12—The beloved; 2 Kgs 10:3—fight for

1 Kings 12:22; Deut 33:1; 2 Kgs 4:16, 22, 25, 27; 1 Tim 6:11 Shemaiah: 2 Chr 11:2; 12:5, 7 the man: 1 Kgs 13:1, 4, 5, 11; 17:18, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:15—Shemaiah; Jer 35:4—a man

1 Kings 12:23; 1 Kgs 12:6

1 Kings 12:24 Ye shall not go up: Num 14:42; 2 Chr 11:4; 25:7, 8; 28:9–13 for this thing: 1 Kgs 12:15; 11:29–38; Hos 8:4 They hearkened: 2 Chr 25:10; 28:13–15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:7—Forasmuch; 1 Kgs 14:30—General; 1 Kgs 22:36—Every man; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; Acts 5:39—if

1 Kings 12:25 built: 1 Kgs 9:15, 17, 18; 15:17; 16:24; 2 Chr 11:5–12 Shechem: 1 Kgs 12:1; Judg 9:1, 45–49 Peniel: Gen 32:30, 31; Judg 8:8, 17 Reciprocal: Josh 17:7—Shechem; Judg 9:6—plain; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; Jer 41:5—Shechem; Hos 6:9—by consent; Hos 13:1—exalted

1 Kings 12:26 said in his heart: Ps 14:1; Mark 2:6–8; Luke 7:39 Now shall: 1 Kgs 11:38; 1 Sam 27:1; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; Jer 38:18–21; John 11:47–50; 12:10, 11, 19; Acts 4:16, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:12—said I; 1 Sam 16:6—Surely; 1 Kgs 13:34—to cut it off; 1 Kgs 16:26—he walked; 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 13:2—followed; Ps 53:1—said; Ezek 23:4—Aholah; Hos 5:3—thou; Hos 5:11—he willingly; Hos 13:11—General

1 Kings 12:27 go up: 1 Kgs 8:29, 30, 44; 11:32; Deut 12:5–7, 14; 16:2, 6 and they shall: Gen 12:12, 13; 26:7; Prov 29:25; 1 Cor 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Josh 22:25—make; 1 Sam 13:12—said I; 1 Kgs 15:17—he might not suffer; 2 Chr 13:6—rebelled; 2 Chr 16:1—to the intent

1 Kings 12:28 took counsel: 1 Kgs 12:8, 9; Exod 1:10; Isa 30:1 two calves of gold: He invented a political religion, and instituted feasts in his own times, different from those appointed by Jehovah; gave the people certain objects of adoration, and pretended to think that it would be both inconvenient and oppressive to them to go up to Jerusalem to worship. These calves were doubtless of the same kind as the calf which was set up by Aaron; and it is remarkable, that in pointing them out to the people he should use the same words that Aaron used on that occasion, when they must have heard what terrible judgments fell upon their forefathers for this idolatry. Solomon's idolatry,

however, had prepared the people for Jeroboam's abominations. Exod 20:4; Deut 4:14-18; 2 Kgs 10:29; 17:16; 2 Chr 11:15; Hos 8:4-7; 10:5, 6 It is too much: Isa 30:10; 2 Pet 2:19 behold: Exod 32:4, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Deut 12:13—General; 1 Kgs 14:9—hast done; 1 Kgs 15:26—walked; 1 Kgs 15:34—walked; 1 Kgs 16:19—in his; 1 Kgs 22:52—and in the way; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; 2 Kgs 3:3—General; 2 Kgs 14:24—he departed; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Kgs 17:21—Jeroboam drave; 2 Kgs 23:15—the altar; 2 Chr 11:14—Jeroboam; 2 Chr 13:8—with you golden; 2 Chr 15:3—a long; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; 2 Chr 25:7—for the Lord; Job 34:30—General; Isa 31:7—for a sin; Isa 44:10—General; Isa 46:6—lavish; Jer 48:13—as the; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 23:8—whoredoms; Ezek 48:1—Dan; Dan 3:1—made; Hos 4:15—Bethaven; Hos 10:8—the sin; Amos 8:14—sin

1 Kings 12:29 Bethel: Gen 12:8; 28:19; 35:1; Hos 4:15 Dan: Gen 14:14; Deut 34:1; Judg 18:29-31; 20:1; 2 Kgs 10:29; Jer 8:16; Amos 8:14 Reciprocal: Josh 18:22—Bethel; 1 Sam 30:27—Bethel; 1 Kgs 13:32—the houses; 1 Kgs 15:20—Dan; 1 Kgs 15:34—walked; 2 Kgs 2:2—Bethel; 2 Kgs 17:28—in Bethel; 2 Kgs 23:4—Bethel; Jer 48:13—as the; Ezek 48:1—Dan; Hos 5:8—Bethaven; Amos 7:13—for

1 Kings 12:30 became a sin: 1 Kgs 13:34; 2 Kgs 10:31; 17:21 Reciprocal: Judg 18:29—Dan; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Acts 4:19—to hearken

1 Kings 12:31 an house: 1 Kgs 13:24, 32; Deut 24:15; Ezek 16:25; Hos 12:11 priests: 1 Kgs 13:33; Num 3:10; 2 Kgs 17:32; 2 Chr 11:14, 15; 13:9; Ezek 44:6-8 Reciprocal: Judg 17:5—consecrated; Judg 17:12—his priest; 2 Kgs 17:27—one of the priests; 2 Kgs 23:19—the houses; Ps 78:58—with; Hos 8:14—and buildeth; Amos 7:10—the priest

1 Kings 12:32 like unto: 1 Kgs 8:2, 5; Lev 23:33, 34-44; Num 29:12-40; Ezek 43:8; Matt 15:8, 9 offered upon the altar: or, went up to the altar, sacrificing. or, to sacrifice. he placed. Amos 7:10-13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—calf; Exod 32:5—a feast; 1 Kgs 12:33—offered upon the altar; 1 Kgs 13:1—Jeroboam; Ps 94:20—frameth; Jer 2:20—when upon; Dan 3:2—sent; Hos 2:11—her feast; Amos 7:13—for; Amos 8:14—sin

1 Kings 12:33 offered upon the altar: or, went up to the altar, etc. 1 Kgs 12:32 in the month: Num 15:39; Ps 106:39; Isa 29:13; Matt 15:6; Mark 7:13 he offered: 1 Kgs 13:1; 1 Sam 13:12; 2 Chr 26:6 and burnt incense: Heb. to burn incense Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—a feast; 2 Kgs 2:2—Bethel; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; 2 Chr 26:16—to burn; Ezek 4:5—three; Hos 11:2—burned

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Jeroboam's hand withers,
- 6 and at the prayer of the prophet is restored;
- 7 The prophet departs from Beth-el;
- 11 An old prophet brings him back;
- 20 He is reproved by God,
- 23 slain by a lion,
- 26 buried by the old prophet,
- 31 who confirms his prophecy;

33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.

1 Kings 13:1 there came: 1 Kgs 12:22; 2 Kgs 23:17; 2 Chr 9:29 by the word: 1 Kgs 13:5, 9, 26, 32; 20:35; Jer 25:3; 1 Thess 4:15 Jeroboam: 1 Kgs 12:32, 33; 2 Chr 26:18 burn: or, offer, Num 16:40; Jer 11:12; 32:29; Mal 1:11; Rev 8:3 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—put incense; Deut 33:1—the man; Josh 14:6—the man; 1 Sam 2:27—a man; 1 Sam 9:6—city; 2 Sam 12:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 1 Kgs 13:14—Art thou; 1 Kgs 13:17—by the word; 1 Kgs 17:18—O thou man; 1 Kgs 20:28—there came; 2 Kgs 2:2—Bethel; 2 Kgs 4:9—man of God; 2 Kgs 8:7—General; 2 Kgs 16:12—approached; 2 Kgs 17:11—burnt; 2 Kgs 23:16—burned; 2 Kgs 23:18—the bones of the prophet; 2 Chr 8:14—so had David the man of God commanded; 2 Chr 25:7—a man of God; 2 Chr 26:16—to burn; Ps 90:1—the man; Jer 35:4—a man; Hos 12:10—have also; Amos 7:13—for; 1 Tim 6:11—O man; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

1 Kings 13:2 O altar: Deut 32:1; Isa 1:2; 58:1; Jer 22:29; Ezek 36:1, 4; 38:4; Luke 19:40 Josiah by name: 2 Kgs 22:1, 2; 23:15–18; 2 Chr 34:1, 4–7; Isa 42:9; 44:26–28; 46:10; 48:5–7 offer: 2 Kgs 23:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 26:30—I will destroy; 1 Kgs 13:32—the saying; 1 Kgs 20:35—in the word; 2 Kgs 2:2—Bethel; 2 Kgs 17:23—as he had said; 2 Kgs 17:27—one of the priests; 2 Kgs 23:16—burned; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 34:5—he; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Isa 7:2—the house; Jer 8:1—General; Ezek 6:4—and I; Ezek 37:4—Prophecy; Hos 10:8—their altars; Amos 3:14—I will; Matt 1:10—Josias

1 Kings 13:3; Exod 4:3–5, 8, 9; 7:10; Deut 13:1–3; 1 Sam 2:34; 2 Kgs 20:8; Isa 7:11–14; 38:6–8, 22; Jer 44:29; Matt 12:38–40; John 2:18; 1 Cor 1:22 Reciprocal: Deut 13:2—General; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; Isa 37:30—this shall; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; John 6:30—What

1 Kings 13:4 Lay hold: 2 Chr 16:10; 18:25–27; 25:15, 16; Ps 105:15; Jer 20:2–4; 26:8–11, 20–23; 38:4–6; Amos 7:10–17; Matt 25:40; 26:57; Mark 14:44–46; John 13:20; Acts 6:12–14 his hand: Gen 19:11; 2 Kgs 6:18–20; Jer 20:4–6; Luke 3:19, 20; 6:10; John 18:6; Acts 9:4, 5; 13:8–11; Rev 11:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:13—David; 1 Kgs 12:22—the man; Ezek 11:13—when; Hos 7:5—he stretched; Zech 11:17—his arm; Matt 12:10—which; Mark 3:1—withered; Luke 6:6—there; John 5:3—withered

1 Kings 13:5; 1 Kgs 13:3; 22:28, 35; Exod 9:18–25; Num 16:23–35; Deut 18:22; Jer 28:16, 17; Mark 16:20; Acts 5:1–10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:22—the man; 1 Kgs 13:1—by the word; 1 Kgs 17:16—according; 2 Kgs 21:26—Josiah; John 6:30—What

1 Kings 13:6 now: Exod 8:8, 28; 9:28; 10:17; 12:32; Num 21:7; 1 Sam 12:19; Jer 37:3; 42:2–4; Acts 8:24; Jas 5:16; Rev 3:9 besought: Exod 8:12, 13; Num 12:13; 1 Sam 12:23; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:27, 28; 23:34; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:14, 21; Jas 5:16–18 Lord: Heb. face of the Lord Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Deut 33:1—the man; Judg 11:8—the elders; 2 Kgs 1:13—besought; Zech 7:2—pray before the Lord; Mark 3:5—Stretch; Luke 6:10—Stretch

1 Kings 13:7 refresh: Gen 18:5; Judg 13:15; 19:21 I will give: As great men in the East make no presents to equals or inferiors when visited, Sir John Chardin thinks that the king intended by this to treat the prophet as his superior. 1 Sam 9:7, 8; 2 Kgs 5:15; Jer 40:5; Mal 1:10; Acts 8:18–20; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: Judg 19:5—Comfort; 1 Kgs 14:3—And take; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took

1 Kings 13:8 If: Num 22:18; 24:13; Exod 5:3, 6; 7:2; Mark 6:23 go: 2 Kgs 5:16, 26, 27; Mark 6:11; 2 Cor 11:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—That I; Deut 9:9—I neither; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; 1 Kgs 18:4—bread and water; Ezek 18:11—eaten

1 Kings 13:9 For: 1 Kgs 13:1, 21, 22; 1 Sam 15:22; Job 23:12; John 13:17; 15:9, 10, 14 Eat no bread: Num 16:26; Deut 13:13–18; Ps 141:4; Rom 16:17; 1 Cor 5:11; Eph 5:11; 2 John 10, 11; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Deut 9:9—I neither; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 1 Kgs 13:26—which he spake; 1 Kgs 18:4—bread and water; 1 Thess 4:15—by the

1 Kings 13:11 an old prophet: 1 Kgs 13:20, 21; Num 23:4, 5; 24:2; 1 Sam 10:11; 2 Kgs 23:18; Ezek 13:2, 16; Matt 7:22; 2 Pet 2:16 sons: Heb. son came: 1 Tim 3:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:22—the man

1 Kings 13:13; 1 Kgs 13:27; Num 22:21; Judg 5:10; 10:4; 2 Sam 19:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:24—Then she

1 Kings 13:14 sitting: 1 Kgs 19:4; John 4:6, 34; 1 Cor 4:11, 12; 2 Cor 11:27; Phil 4:12, 13 Art thou: 1 Kgs 13:1 Reciprocal: Josh 14:6—the man

1 Kings 13:16; 1 Kgs 13:8, 9; Gen 3:1–3; Num 22:13, 19; Matt 4:10; 16:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:4—bread and water

1 Kings 13:17 It was: Heb. a word was by the word: 1 Kgs 13:1; 20:35; 1 Thess 4:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:21—Thus saith; Rom 3:7—if the truth

1 Kings 13:18 an angel: Num 22:35; Judg 6:11, 12; 13:3 But: Gen 3:4, 5; Isa 9:15; Jer 5:12, 31; 23:14, 17, 32; 28:15, 16; Ezek 13:9, 10, 22; Matt 7:15; 24:24; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 4:1; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Exod 18:17—not good; Lev 19:11—lie one; Deut 13:1—a prophet; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Sam 21:2—The king; 1 Kgs 20:35—in the word; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Isa 36:10—General; Jer 28:11—Thus; Mic 2:11—a man; Rom 3:7—if the truth; Eph 4:25—putting; 1 Thess 4:15—by the; 1 Tim 4:2—lies

1 Kings 13:19; 1 Kgs 13:9; Gen 3:6; Deut 13:1, 3, 5; 18:20; Acts 4:19; 2 Pet 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:22—eaten

1 Kings 13:20 the word of the Lord: “A great clamour,” says Dr. KENNICOTT, “has been raised against this part of history, on account of God’s denouncing sentence on the true prophet by the mouth of the false prophet; but if we examine with attention the original words here, they will be found to signify either he who brought him back, or, whom he had brought back; for the very same words, asher heshivo, occur again, 1 Kgs 13:23, where they are now translated, whom he had brought back; and where they cannot be translated otherwise. This being the case, we are at liberty to consider the words of the Lord as delivered to the true prophet, thus brought back; and then the sentence is pronounced by God himself, calling to him out of heaven, as in Gen 22:11. And that this doom was thus pronounced by God, not by the false prophet, we are assured in 1 Kgs 13:26. The Lord hath delivered him unto the lion, according to the word of the Lord, which He spake unto him.’ Josephus (and also the Arabic) asserts,

that the sentence was declared by God to the true prophet." Num 23:5, 16; 24:4, 16–24; Matt 7:22; John 11:51; 1 Cor 13:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; Jer 1:2—the word

1 Kings 13:21 Thus saith: 1 Kgs 13:17; Gen 3:7; Esth 6:13; Jer 2:19; Gal 1:8, 9 thou hast disobeyed: Lev 10:3; Num 20:12, 24; 1 Sam 4:18; 13:13, 14; 15:19, 22–24; 2 Sam 6:7; 12:9–11; 24:13; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Num 20:11—smote; Deut 4:22—General; Deut 32:51—because ye; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; 1 Kgs 20:36—General; 1 Chr 21:10—that I may; 2 Chr 22:9—in Samaria; Lam 1:18—commandment; Ezek 2:8—Be; 1 Cor 11:30—many

1 Kings 13:22 eaten: 1 Kgs 13:19 of the: 1 Kgs 13:9 carcase: 1 Kgs 13:30; 14:13; 2 Chr 21:19, 20; Isa 14:18–20; Jer 22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 47:30—General; Deut 4:22—General; 2 Sam 19:37—by the grave; 1 Chr 21:10—that I may; Ezek 2:8—Be; Ezek 18:11—eaten; Amos 8:14—sin; 1 Thess 4:15—by the

1 Kings 13:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:24—Then she

1 Kings 13:24 a lion: 1 Kgs 20:36; 2 Kgs 2:24; Prov 22:13; 26:13; Amos 5:19; 1 Cor 11:31, 32; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—Some; Gen 37:33—evil beast; Exod 4:24—sought; Num 22:33—surely; 1 Kgs 12:31—an house; 2 Kgs 17:25—the Lord sent; Prov 11:31—General; Isa 38:13—as a lion

1 Kings 13:26 the man: Lev 10:3; 2 Sam 12:10, 14; Ps 119:120; Prov 11:31; Ezek 9:6; 1 Cor 11:30; Heb 12:28, 29; 1 Pet 4:17 torn: Heb. broken which he spake: 1 Kgs 13:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:1—by the word; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:36—General; Jer 35:4—a man; Rom 3:7—if the truth; 1 Tim 6:11—O man

1 Kings 13:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:13—General

1 Kings 13:28 the lion had: All here was supernatural. The lion, though he had killed the man, yet, contrary to his nature, did not devour him, nor tear the ass, nor meddle with the travellers that passed by; while the ass stood quietly by, not fearing the lion, nor betaking himself to flight: both stood as guardians of the fallen prophet, till this extraordinary intelligence was carried into the city which rendered the miracle the more illustrious and plainly shewed that this event did not happen by chance. This concatenation of miracles marked the death of the man of God as a Divine rebuke for his disobedience in eating bread at idolatrous Beth-el; and here we see, as in various other cases, that "often judgment begins at the house of God." The true prophet, for suffering himself to be seduced by the old prophet, and for receiving that as a revelation from God which was opposed to the revelation which himself had received, and which was confirmed by so many miracles, is slain by a lion, and his body deprived of the burial of his fathers; while the wicked king and the fallen prophet are both permitted to live. 1 Kgs 17:4, 6; Lev 10:2, 5; Job 38:11; Ps 148:7, 8; Jer 5:22, 23; Dan 3:22, 27, 28; 6:22–24; Acts 16:26; Heb 11:33, 34 torn: Heb. broken

1 Kings 13:29 Reciprocal: Mark 6:29—they came

1 Kings 13:30 mourned over: 1 Kgs 14:13; Jer 22:18; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 2 Kgs 23:17—It is the sepulchre; Mark 6:29—they came

1 Kings 13:31 lay my bones: Num 23:10; Ps 26:9; Eccl 8:10; Luke 16:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:32—the houses; 2 Kgs 23:17—It is the sepulchre; 2 Kgs 23:18—the bones of the prophet

1 Kings 13:32 the saying: 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 23:16–19 the houses: 1 Kgs 12:29, 31; Lev 26:30 in the cities: 1 Kgs 16:24; 2 Chr 25:13; Ezra 4:10; John 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:1—by the word; 1 Kgs 21:18—which is in Samaria; 2 Kgs 10:1—in Samaria; 2 Kgs 23:19—the houses; Mic 1:5—is it

1 Kings 13:33 AM 3030–3050, BC 974–954 Jeroboam: 1 Kgs 12:31–33; 2 Chr 11:15; 13:9; Amos 6:11 made again: Heb. returned and made, Ps 78:34; Jer 18:4 marg. 2 Tim 3:13 whosoever: Num 1:51; 3:10; 17:5, 12, 13 consecrated him: Heb. filled his hand, Exod 28:41 marg. Judg 17:12 Reciprocal: Judg 17:5—consecrated; 1 Kgs 14:1—that time; 1 Kgs 14:9—hast done; 1 Kgs 15:26—walked; 1 Kgs 15:34—walked; 1 Kgs 16:2—thou hast walked; 1 Kgs 16:26—he walked; 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins; 2 Kgs 17:32—made unto themselves; 2 Chr 11:14—Jeroboam; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Amos 7:10—the priest; Mic 1:13—she

1 Kings 13:34 became sin: 1 Kgs 12:30; 2 Kgs 10:31; 17:21 to cut it off: 1 Kgs 12:26; 14:10; 15:29, 30; Prov 13:6 Reciprocal: Exod 9:15—cut off; Lev 14:35—a plague; Deut 6:15—destroy; Judg 17:5—consecrated; Judg 17:12—his priest; 1 Kgs 14:9—hast done; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 1 Kgs 15:26—walked; 1 Kgs 15:34—walked; 1 Kgs 16:2—thou hast walked; 1 Kgs 16:26—he walked; 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Ps 21:10—General; Jer 28:16—I will; Hos 8:4—that they; Hos 10:8—the sin; Amos 9:8—and I; Mic 1:13—she

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Abijah being sick, Jeroboam sends his wife, disguised, with presents to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh;
- 5 Ahijah, forewarned by God, denounces God's judgment;
- 17 Abijah dies, and is buried;
- 19 Nadab succeeds Jeroboam;
- 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign;
- 25 Shishak spoils Jerusalem;
- 29 Abijam succeeds Rehoboam.

1 Kings 14:1 that time: 1 Kgs 13:33, 34 the son: 1 Kgs 14:12, 13; Exod 20:5; 1 Sam 4:19, 20; 31:2; 2 Sam 12:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:27—guard; 1 Kgs 15:8—Abijam; 2 Kgs 8:8—inquire; Jer 37:17—asked

1 Kings 14:2 disguise thyself: 1 Kgs 14:5, 6; 22:30; 1 Sam 28:8; 2 Sam 14:2; 2 Chr 18:29; Luke 12:2 Ahijah: 1 Kgs 11:29–38 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Josh 18:1—set up; 1 Kgs 20:38—disguised; 2 Chr 9:29—Ahijah; 2 Chr 35:22—but disguised; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Dan 4:18—but; Luke 20:20—feign

1 Kings 14:3 And take: 1 Kgs 13:7; 1 Sam 9:7, 8; 2 Kgs 4:42; 5:5, 15; 8:7–9 with thee: Heb.

in thine hand cracknels: or, cakes, Nikkoodim, spotted, or perforated cakes; either, as some suppose, thin cakes pierced through with holes, the same as is called Jews' bread to the present day, and used by them at the passover; or, as Mr. HARMER imagines, cakes spotted with seeds, as with sesamum, Roman coriander, etc., such as he proves from Rauwolff, Russell, and Hanway, are still used in the East. This was certainly not a present that proclaimed royalty; but it does not appear to have been, in the estimation of the East, a present only fit for a country woman to have made, as Bp. PATRICK supposes: for D'Arvieux informs us, that when he waited on an Arab emir, his mother and sisters sent him a present of pastry, honey, and fresh butter, with a bason of sweetmeats of Damascus. cruse: or, bottle he shall tell: 2 Kgs 1:2; 8:8; Luke 7:2, 3; John 4:47, 48; 11:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:8—disguised; 1 Kgs 14:12—when thy feet; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Dan 4:18—but

1 Kings 14:4 Shiloh: 1 Kgs 11:29; Josh 18:1; 1 Sam 4:3, 4; Jer 7:12–14 for his eyes: Gen 27:1; 48:10; Deut 34:7; 1 Sam 3:2; 4:15; Ps 90:10; Eccl 12:3 were set by reason of his age: Heb. stood for his hoariness Reciprocal: Ezek 14:2—General

1 Kings 14:5 the Lord: 2 Kgs 4:27; 6:8–12; Ps 139:1–4; Prov 21:30; Amos 3:7; Acts 10:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:12—thou art Saul; 1 Kgs 14:2—disguise thyself; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; 1 Kgs 14:27—guard; 2 Kgs 3:14—I would not look; Jer 32:7—Behold

1 Kings 14:6 thou wife: Job 5:13; Ps 33:10 why feignest: 1 Kgs 14:2, 5; Ezek 14:3–5, 7, 8; Luke 20:20–23; Acts 5:3–5, 9, 10; Heb 4:13 for I am: 1 Kgs 14:10, 11; 13:20–22; 20:42; 21:18–24; 22:8; 1 Sam 15:16, 26; 28:18; Jer 21:2–7; Ezek 2:4, 5; Dan 4:19–25, 19–25; 5:17–28; Mark 14:21 heavy tidings: Heb. hard tidings Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:45—This is; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 2 Kgs 6:32—the sound; Hos 6:5—have I

1 Kings 14:7 Forasmuch: 1 Kgs 12:24; 16:2; 1 Sam 2:27–30; 15:16; 2 Sam 12:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:38—build the; 2 Kgs 9:6—over the people; 1 Chr 11:2—ruler; Job 34:24—set; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Hos 5:1—O house; Hos 12:10—have also; Hos 13:11—General

1 Kings 14:8 rent: 1 Kgs 11:30, 31 my servant David: 1 Kgs 3:14; 11:33–38; 15:5; 2 Chr 17:3; 28:1; Acts 13:22, 36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 1 Kgs 11:39—afflict; 2 Kgs 17:21—For he rent; 2 Chr 34:2—right in the sight; Job 34:24—set; Mark 8:34—follow

1 Kings 14:9 hast done: 1 Kgs 14:16; 12:28; 13:33, 34; 15:34; 16:31 thou hast gone: Deut 32:16, 17, 21; Judg 5:8; 2 Chr 11:15; Ps 106:19, 20; 115:4–8; Isa 44:9–20; Jer 10:14–16 to provoke: 1 Kgs 14:22; Deut 9:8–16, 24; 2 Kgs 21:3; 23:26; 2 Chr 33:6; Ps 78:40, 56; 106:29; Jer 7:9, 10; Ezek 8:3, 17; 1 Cor 10:22 cast me: Neh 9:26; Ps 50:17; Ezek 23:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:15—provoking; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; 1 Kgs 15:30—the sins; 1 Kgs 16:25—did worse; 1 Kgs 16:30—above; 1 Kgs 22:52—and in the way; 2 Chr 13:8—with you golden; 2 Chr 21:11—caused; 2 Chr 24:18—And they left; Jer 32:18—recompensest; Ezek 23:5—Aholah

1 Kings 14:10 I will bring: 1 Kgs 15:25–30; Amos 3:6 him that pisseth: 1 Kgs 16:11; 21:21; 1 Sam 25:22, 34; 2 Kgs 9:8, 9 him that is shut up: Deut 32:36; 2 Kgs 14:26 as a man taketh: 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Kgs 9:37; 21:13; Job 20:7; Ps 83:10; Isa 5:25; 14:19, 23; Jer 8:2; Ezek 26:4; Zeph 1:17; Mal 2:3; Luke 14:34, 35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:34—to cut it off; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left; 1 Chr 12:1—while he yet;

Job 27:15—Those; Isa 14:22—remnant; Jer 16:4—as dung; Jer 22:19—General; Jer 32:18—recompense; Phil 3:8—but dung

1 Kings 14:11 that dieth: 1 Kgs 16:4; 21:19, 23, 24; Isa 66:24; Jer 15:3; Ezek 39:17–19; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 2 Kgs 9:8—I will cut off; 2 Kgs 9:9—like the house; Job 27:15—Those; Isa 5:25—torn; Jer 16:4—as dung; Jer 34:20—and their

1 Kings 14:12 when thy feet: 1 Kgs 14:3, 16, 17; 2 Kgs 1:6, 16; John 4:50–52 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:34—a sign; 1 Kgs 15:25—Nadab; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; Heb 11:38—whom

1 Kings 14:13 shall mourn: Num 20:29; Jer 22:10, 18 there is found: 2 Chr 12:12; 19:3; Job 19:28; Ezek 18:14–32; Phlm 1:6; 2 Pet 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 1 Kgs 13:30—mourned over; 1 Kgs 14:1—the son; 1 Kgs 14:17—when she came; 2 Kgs 13:9—buried him; 2 Chr 22:9—Because; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Isa 57:1—the righteous; Ezek 18:20—soul that; Heb 11:38—whom

1 Kings 14:14 the Lord: 1 Kgs 15:27–29 but what: Eccl 8:11; Ezek 7:2–7; 12:22–28; Jas 5:9; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; Job 34:24—set; Hos 5:3—thou

1 Kings 14:15 the Lord: 1 Sam 12:25; 2 Kgs 17:6, 7 as a reed: Matt 11:7; Luke 7:24 root up Israel: Deut 29:28; Ps 52:5; Prov 2:22; Amos 2:9; Zeph 2:4; Matt 15:13 this good land: Lev 26:32–34, 43; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:36, 63–68; 29:24–28; Josh 23:15, 16 shall scatter: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6, 23; 18:11, 12; Amos 5:27; Acts 7:43 beyond the river: i.e. Beyond the river Euphrates, because. Exod 34:13, 14; Deut 12:3, 4; Isa 1:28, 29 provoking: 1 Kgs 14:9, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Deut 16:21—General; 2 Kgs 17:16—a grove; 2 Kgs 21:16—beside his sin; Hos 9:17—because

1 Kings 14:16 he shall give Israel: Ps 81:12; Isa 40:24; Hos 9:11, 12, 16, 17 who did sin: 1 Kgs 12:30; 13:34; 15:30, 34; 16:2; Exod 32:21, 35; Jer 5:31; Hos 5:11, 12; Mic 6:16; Matt 18:7; Rom 14:13 Reciprocal: Exod 23:33—they make; Josh 22:25—make; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 1 Kgs 14:9—hast done; 1 Kgs 14:12—when thy feet; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 1 Kgs 16:19—in his; 1 Kgs 21:22—made Israel to sin; 2 Kgs 3:3—which made; 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins; 2 Kgs 10:31—he departed; 2 Kgs 13:2—followed; 2 Kgs 17:6—carried; 2 Kgs 17:21—Jeroboam drave; 2 Kgs 17:23—as he had said; 2 Kgs 21:9—seduced; 2 Kgs 21:11—made Judah; 2 Kgs 21:16—beside his sin; 2 Kgs 23:15—the altar; 1 Chr 21:3—why will; 2 Chr 21:11—caused; 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah; Jer 32:35—to cause; Ezek 23:5—Aholah; Hos 10:8—the sin; Amos 8:14—sin; Mic 1:13—she; Mic 5:3—give; Acts 4:19—to hearken; Heb 12:15—and thereby

1 Kings 14:17 Tirzah: Tirzah was a city of Ephraim, to which tribe Jeroboam belonged; and appears to have been pleasantly situated, as it is said in Song 6:4, “Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah,” though its precise situation cannot now be ascertained. It seems to have been the royal city, and the seat of government for a long time after the revolt of the ten tribes, till Omri built Samaria. 1 Kgs 15:21, 33; 16:6, 8, 9, 15, 23; Josh 12:24; Song 6:4 when she came: 1 Kgs 14:12, 13; 1 Sam 2:20–34; 4:18–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah

1 Kings 14:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:12—by Jehu the prophet; Jer 37:2—the prophet; Hag 1:1—by Haggai

1 Kings 14:19 AM 3029–3050, BC 975–954 how he warred: 1 Kgs 14:30; 2 Chr 13:2–20 book: 1 Kgs 14:29; 15:31; 16:5, 14, 20, 27; 22:39; 1 Chr 27:24; Esth 6:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:18—in the book; 2 Kgs 10:34—General; 2 Kgs 12:19—the rest; 2 Kgs 13:8—General; 2 Kgs 14:15—the rest; 2 Kgs 15:15—General; 2 Kgs 20:20—the book; 2 Chr 33:18—in the book; Esth 10:2—in the book

1 Kings 14:20 slept: Heb. lay down, 1 Kgs 2:10; 11:43; Job 14:12; Ps 3:5; 4:8 Nadab: 1 Kgs 15:25–31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:31—Rehoboam; 1 Kgs 16:6—Baasha; 2 Kgs 8:24—slept; 2 Kgs 10:35—Jehu slept; 2 Kgs 13:8—General; 2 Kgs 14:15—the rest; 2 Kgs 15:38—Jotham; 2 Chr 13:20—he died

1 Kings 14:21 Rehoboam: 1 Kgs 11:43; 2 Chr 12:13; 13:7 the city: 1 Kgs 8:16, 44; 11:36; Ps 78:68, 69; 87:1, 2; 132:13, 14; Isa 12:6 to put his name: Exod 20:24; Deut 12:5, 21 Naamah: 1 Kgs 14:31; Deut 23:3; 2 Chr 12:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:3—all the sins; 1 Kgs 22:42—And his mother's; Eccl 2:8—silver

1 Kings 14:22 Judah: Judg 3:7, 12; 4:1; 2 Kgs 17:19; 2 Chr 12:1; Jer 3:7–11 they provoked: 1 Kgs 14:9; Deut 4:24; 29:28; 32:16–21; Ps 78:58; Isa 65:3, 4; 1 Cor 10:22 all: 1 Kgs 16:30; 2 Kgs 21:11; Ezek 16:47, 48 Reciprocal: Num 25:11—that I; 1 Kgs 15:3—all the sins; 1 Kgs 15:30—by his provocation; 2 Chr 14:3—For he took; Eccl 2:8—silver; Jer 25:6—General; Jer 52:2—he did; Zeph 1:18—the fire

1 Kings 14:23 built: 1 Kgs 3:2; Deut 12:2; Isa 57:5; Ezek 16:24, 25; 20:28, 29 images: or, standing images, or statues, Lev 26:1 groves: Mic 5:14; Deut 12:2; 2 Kgs 17:9, 10; 21:3–7; 2 Chr 28:4; Jer 17:2 under every: Isa 57:5; Jer 3:13 Reciprocal: Lev 17:5—in the open; 1 Kgs 14:15—provoking; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 1 Kgs 22:43—the high; 2 Kgs 10:26—images; 2 Kgs 16:4—on the hills; 2 Kgs 17:16—a grove; 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; 2 Kgs 23:6—the grove; 2 Chr 24:18—And they left; 2 Chr 33:3—made groves; Jer 3:6—she is; Ezek 6:13—upon; Hos 4:14—and they; Hos 10:1—images

1 Kings 14:24 And there: 1 Kgs 15:12; 22:46; Gen 19:5; Deut 23:17; Judg 19:22; 2 Kgs 23:7; Rom 1:24–27; 1 Cor 6:9 Reciprocal: Lev 18:22—General; Lev 18:27—General; 1 Kgs 14:15—provoking; 2 Kgs 16:3—according; 2 Chr 12:2—Shishak; Ps 53:1—have done; Hos 4:14—and they; Rev 17:4—abominations

1 Kings 14:25 AM 3034, BC 970 Shishak: 1 Kgs 11:40; 2 Chr 12:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:39—afflict; 2 Chr 12:9—Shishak; Ps 89:44—Thou; Eccl 2:19—who knoweth

1 Kings 14:26 he took away: 1 Kgs 7:51; 15:18; 2 Kgs 24:13; 2 Chr 12:9–11; Ps 39:6; 89:35–45 the shields of gold: 1 Kgs 10:16, 17; 2 Chr 9:15, 16; Prov 23:5; Eccl 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—the treasury; 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 1 Kgs 11:39—afflict; 1 Kgs 11:40—Shishak; 2 Kgs 14:14—all the gold; 1 Chr 18:7—shields; 1 Chr 26:20—treasures; 1 Chr 28:12—the treasuries; Eccl 4:14—also; Eccl 5:14—and he; Luke 21:1—the treasury

1 Kings 14:27 made: Lam 4:1, 2 guard: Heb. runners, 1 Kgs 14:1, 5; 18:46; 1 Sam 8:11; 22:17; 2 Sam 15:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 2 Chr 12:10—shields of brass; Neh 3:16—the house; Eccl 2:8—silver; Eccl 4:14—also; Song 3:7—threescore; Isa 22:8—the armour

1 Kings 14:28 the guard chamber: 2 Chr 12:11 Reciprocal: Neh 3:16—the house; Isa 22:8—the armour

1 Kings 14:29 AM 3029–3046, BC 975–958 are they not written: 1 Kgs 14:19; 11:41; 15:23; 22:45; 2 Chr 12:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:7—the rest; 2 Kgs 8:23—General; 2 Kgs 10:34—General; 2 Kgs 12:19—the rest; 2 Kgs 13:8—General; 2 Kgs 14:18—General; 2 Kgs 15:15—General; 2 Kgs 16:19—General; 1 Chr 29:29—the acts; 2 Chr 12:16—slept

1 Kings 14:30; 1 Kgs 12:24; 15:6, 7; 2 Chr 12:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:1—long war; 1 Kgs 14:19—how he warred; 1 Kgs 15:16—General

1 Kings 14:31 AM 3046, BC 958 Rehoboam: 1 Kgs 14:20; 11:43; 15:3, 24; 22:50; 2 Chr 12:16 his mother's: 1 Kgs 14:21 Abijam: Dr. KENNICOTT observes, that the name of this king of Judah is now expressed three ways; here and in four other places, it is Abijam; in two others (2 Chr 13:20, 21) it is Abijahu; but in eleven others it is Abijah or Abiah, as it is expressed by St. Matthew (Matt 1:7) Ἀβιά; and this is the reading of thirteen of Kennicott's and De Rossi's manuscripts, and of thirteen respectable editions of the Hebrew Bible. The Syriac is the same. The Septuagint in the London Polyglott has Ἀβίου, Abihu; but in the Complutensian and Antwerp Polyglotts it has Ἀβία, Abiah; and the Editio Princeps of the Vulgate, some manuscripts and the text in these two Polyglotts, instead of Abiam, have Abia. 1 Chr 3:10, Abia, 2 Chr 12:16, Abijah, Matt 1:7, Abia Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:1—General; 1 Kgs 15:8—Abijam; 1 Kgs 22:40—slept; 2 Kgs 8:24—slept; 2 Kgs 10:35—Jehu slept; 2 Kgs 13:8—General; 2 Kgs 15:38—Jotham; 2 Kgs 20:21—slept; 2 Chr 14:1—slept

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Abijam's wicked reign;
- 7 Asa succeeds him;
- 9 Asa's good reign;
- 16 The war between Baasha and him causes him to make a league with Bed-hadad;
- 23 Jehoshaphat succeeds Asa;
- 25 Nadab's wicked reign;
- 27 Baasha conspiring against him, executes Ahijah's prophecy;
- 31 Nadab's acts and death;
- 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

1 Kings 15:1; 1 Kgs 14:31; 2 Chr 13:1, 2–22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:10—Abia; 2 Chr 11:20—Abijah

1 Kings 15:2 his mother's: 1 Kgs 15:13; 2 Chr 11:20–22 Maachah: 2 Chr 13:2, Michaiah the daughter of Uriel Abishalom: 2 Chr 11:21, Absalom Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:10—mother's; 1 Kgs 22:42—And his mother's; 2 Chr 15:16—the mother

1 Kings 15:3 all the sins: 1 Kgs 14:21, 22 and his heart: 1 Kgs 3:14; 11:4, 33; 2 Kgs 20:3; 2 Chr 25:2; 31:20, 21; Ps 119:80 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; 1 Kgs 14:31—Rehoboam; 1 Kgs 15:5—David; 1 Kgs 15:11—Asa; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 1

Kgs 15:14—was perfect; 2 Kgs 13:6—walked; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Kgs 17:7—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked; Ps 51:10—right; Acts 13:22—I have; Heb 10:22—a true; Rev 3:2—thy works

1 Kings 15:4 for David's: 1 Kgs 11:12, 32; Gen 12:2; 19:29; 26:5; Deut 4:37; 2 Sam 7:12–16; Isa 37:35; Jer 33:20–26; Rom 11:28 give him: 1 Kgs 11:36; 2 Chr 21:7; Ps 132:17; Luke 1:69–79; 2:32; John 8:12; Rev 22:16 lamp: or, candle, Ps 18:28 and to establish: Ps 87:5; Isa 9:7; 14:32; 62:7; Jer 33:2; Mic 4:1, 2; Matt 16:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:17—quench; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; Ps 132:10—thy servant; Prov 17:6—and the; Isa 38:5—God

1 Kings 15:5 David: 1 Kgs 15:3; 14:8; 2 Kgs 22:2; 2 Chr 34:2; Ps 119:6; Luke 1:6; Acts 13:22, 36 save only: 2 Sam 11:4, 15–17; 12:9, 10; Ps 51 title Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—he turn; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; 2 Sam 23:39—Uriah; 1 Kgs 3:6—according; 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 18:3—according; 2 Kgs 23:25—that turned; 1 Chr 21:7—And God was displeased with this thing; 2 Chr 31:20—wrought; Ps 44:18—heart; Ps 78:72—according; Ps 132:10—thy servant; Prov 6:33—and his; Matt 1:6—her

1 Kings 15:6 there was war: Instead of Rehoboam fourteen manuscripts, the Arabic, and some copies of the Targum, read Abijam. The Syriac has “Abia, the son of Rehoboam;” and the Editio Princeps of the Vulgate has Abia. This is doubtless the true reading, as otherwise it would be an unnecessary repetition of 1 Kgs 14:30, and a repetition which interrupts the history of Abijah.—See note on 2 Chr 13:3, etc. 1 Kgs 14:30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:16—General; 1 Chr 3:10—Rehoboam; 2 Chr 13:2—And there was

1 Kings 15:7 the rest: 1 Kgs 14:29; 2 Chr 13:2, 21, 22 there was war: 2 Chr 13:3–20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:30—General; 1 Kgs 15:16—General; 1 Kgs 15:23—rest of all; 2 Kgs 20:20—the book

1 Kings 15:8 AM 3049, BC 955 Abijam: 1 Kgs 14:1, 31; 2 Chr 14:1 Asa: 1 Chr 3:9; Matt 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—slept; 1 Kgs 15:23—rest of all; 1 Chr 3:10—Asa

1 Kings 15:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:20—he died

1 Kings 15:10 AM 3049–3090, BC 955–914 mother's: that is, grandmother's. 1 Kgs 15:2, 13; 2 Chr 11:20, 21; 13:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:42—And his mother's; 2 Chr 15:16—the mother

1 Kings 15:11 Asa: 1 Kgs 15:3; 2 Chr 14:2, 11; 15:17; 16:7–10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:43—he walked; 2 Kgs 18:3—according; 2 Chr 20:32—the way; 2 Chr 21:12—in the ways of Asa

1 Kings 15:12 the sodomites: 1 Kgs 14:24; 22:46; Rom 1:26, 27; Jude 7 all the idols: 1 Kgs 15:3; 11:7, 8; 14:23; 2 Chr 14:2–5; Ezek 20:18, 19; Zech 1:2–6; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Deut 23:17—sodomite; 2 Kgs 18:4—brake; 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites; 2 Chr 14:3—the high places; Hos 4:14—and they

1 Kings 15:13 Maachah: 1 Kgs 15:2, 10; 2 Chr 15:15, 16–19 his mother: Deut 13:6–11;

33:9; Zech 13:3; Matt 10:37; 12:46–50; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 2:5, 6, 14 destroyed: Heb. cut off, Lev 26:30; Deut 7:5; 2 Kgs 18:4; 23:12–15; 2 Chr 34:4 and burnt: Exod 32:20; Deut 9:21; Josh 6:24 the brook: 2 Sam 15:23; 2 Kgs 23:6; John 18:1, Cedron Reciprocal: Deut 12:3—and burn; 1 Kgs 2:37—over the; 1 Kgs 18:19—prophets of the groves; 2 Kgs 17:16—a grove

1 Kings 15:14 the high places: 1 Kgs 22:43; 2 Kgs 12:3; 14:4; 15:4; 2 Chr 14:3, 5 was perfect: 1 Kgs 15:3; 8:61; 11:4; 2 Chr 15:17, 18; 16:9; 25:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Kgs 20:3—a perfect heart; 2 Chr 14:2—good and right; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; Isa 38:3—a perfect

1 Kings 15:15 he brought: 1 Kgs 7:51; 1 Chr 26:26–28; 2 Chr 14:13; 15:18 things: Heb. holy Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:18—Asa; 2 Kgs 18:15—General; 1 Chr 28:12—the treasures

1 Kings 15:16; 1 Kgs 15:6, 7, 32; 14:30; 2 Chr 16:1–6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:1—long war; 1 Kgs 15:27—Baasha the son; 2 Chr 15:19—five and thirtieth

1 Kings 15:17 AM 3074, BC 930 Baasha: 1 Kgs 15:27; 2 Chr 16:1–6 Ramah: By building Ramah is here meant fortifying it, in order to prevent all intercourse with the kingdom of Judah, lest his subjects should cleave to the house of David: for Ramah was a city of Benjamin, situated on the confines of both kingdoms, probably on a hill, as the name imports, commanding a narrow defile between the mountains, through which lay the principal road to Jerusalem; so that a fortification being erected here, no communication could be held between the people of Israel and Judah, without Baasha's permission. 1 Kgs 15:21; Josh 18:25; 1 Sam 15:34; Jer 31:15 he might not suffer: 1 Kgs 12:27; 2 Chr 11:13–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:25—built; 2 Chr 15:19—five and thirtieth; Jer 41:9—for fear

1 Kings 15:18 Asa: 1 Kgs 15:15; 14:26; 2 Kgs 12:18; 18:15, 16; 2 Chr 15:18; 16:2–6 Benhadad: 1 Kgs 20:1–5, 33, 34; 2 Kgs 8:7–15 Damascus: 1 Kgs 11:23, 24; Gen 14:15; 15:2; Jer 49:27; Amos 1:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:14—all the gold; 1 Chr 26:20—treasures; 1 Chr 28:12—the treasures; 2 Chr 12:9—took away

1 Kings 15:19 There is a league: 2 Chr 19:2; Isa 31:1 break thy league: 2 Sam 21:2; 2 Chr 16:3; Ezek 17:13–16; Rom 1:31; 3:8 depart: Heb. go up Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; 1 Kgs 5:12—they two; 2 Kgs 18:15—General; Eccl 2:4—I builded; Isa 9:1—when

1 Kings 15:20 Ijon: Probably the same as Hazar-enan, a frontier town to Damascus (Ezek 48:1) and perhaps the Inna of Coele-Syria, Long. 68 degrees and a half, Lat. 33 degrees, according to Ptolemy. 2 Kgs 15:29 Dan: 1 Kgs 12:29; Gen 14:14; Judg 18:29, Abel-beth-maachah, 2 Sam 20:14, 15 Cinneroth: Josh 11:2; 12:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:1—Benhadad; 1 Kgs 20:34—The cities; 2 Chr 16:4—Ijon; Isa 9:1—when

1 Kings 15:21 when Baasha: 2 Chr 16:5 Tirzah: 1 Kgs 14:17; 16:15–18; Song 6:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:17—Ramah; 1 Kgs 16:6—Tirzah; 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah

1 Kings 15:22 made a proclamation: 2 Chr 16:6 exempted: Heb. free Geba: Josh 18:24, Gaba, Josh 21:17 Mizpah: Josh 18:26; 1 Sam 7:5, Mizpeh, Jer 40:6, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:49—Mizpah; Josh 11:3—land; 2 Kgs 23:8—Geba; Zech 14:10—from Geba

1 Kings 15:23 rest of all: 1 Kgs 15:7, 8; 14:29–31 in the time: 2 Chr 16:12–14; Ps 90:10
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:39—the rest; 2 Kgs 8:23—General; 2 Kgs 20:20—the book; 2 Chr
16:11—Judah; Isa 10:29—Geba

1 Kings 15:24 AM 3090, BC 914 was buried: Of his splendid and costly funeral we read in
2 Chr 16:14. Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 22:41–43; 2 Chr 17:1–9; Matt 1:8, Josaphat Reciprocal: 1
Kgs 11:43—slept; 1 Kgs 14:31—Rehoboam; 1 Kgs 22:2—Jehoshaphat; 1 Kgs 22:50—in the
city; 1 Chr 3:10—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 16:13—slept

1 Kings 15:25 AM 3050–3051, BC 954–953 Nadab: 1 Kgs 14:12, 20 began to reign: Heb.
reigned Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:10—I will bring; 1 Kgs 16:6—Baasha; 1 Kgs 16:21—divided;
1 Kgs 22:51—two years; 2 Kgs 15:23—and reigned two years; 2 Kgs 21:19—two years;
Esth 2:21—and sought; Prov 28:2—the transgression

1 Kings 15:26 he did evil: 1 Kgs 16:7, 25, 30 walked: 1 Kgs 12:28–33; 13:33, 34 in his sin: 1
Kgs 15:30, 34; 14:16; 16:19, 26; 21:22; 22:52; Gen 20:9; Exod 32:21; 1 Sam 2:24; 2 Kgs 3:3;
21:11; 23:15; Jer 32:35; Rom 14:15; 1 Cor 8:10–13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah;
Ezek 23:5—Aholah

1 Kings 15:27 Baasha the son: 1 Kgs 15:16, 17; 14:14 conspired: 1 Kgs 16:9; 2 Kgs 12:20
Gibbethon: 1 Kgs 16:15, 17; Josh 19:44; 21:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed
him; 2 Kgs 9:14—conspired; 2 Kgs 21:23—General

1 Kings 15:28; Deut 32:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died;
2 Kgs 15:10—slew him; Prov 28:2—the transgression; Jer 41:7—slew; Hos 7:7—devoured

1 Kings 15:29 he left not: 1 Kgs 14:9–16; 2 Kgs 9:7–10, 36, 37; 10:10, 11, 31; 19:25
Reciprocal: Josh 10:40—utterly; 1 Kgs 13:34—to cut it off; 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy
house; 1 Kgs 16:11—he slew; 1 Kgs 21:22—make thine; 2 Kgs 9:9—like the house; Jer
41:7—slew

1 Kings 15:30 the sins: 1 Kgs 15:26; 14:9–16 by his provocation: 1 Kgs 14:22 Reciprocal:
Josh 22:25—make; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 1 Kgs 13:34—to cut it
off; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; 1 Kgs 16:13—in
provoking; 1 Kgs 16:19—in doing; 1 Kgs 21:22—made Israel to sin; 2 Kgs 21:11—made
Judah; 2 Kgs 23:15—the altar; Jer 32:35—to cause; Ezek 23:5—Aholah; Hos 6:10—there

1 Kings 15:31 AM 3050–3051, BC 954–953 are they not written: 1 Kgs 14:19; 16:5, 14, 20, 27
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:39—the rest; 2 Chr 15:19—five and thirtieth; 2 Chr 33:18—in the
book

1 Kings 15:32 AM 3051–3074, BC 953–930 there was war: That is, there was a constant
spirit of hostility kept up between the two kingdoms, and no doubt frequent
skirmishing between the bordering parties; but there was no open war till Baasha king
of Israel began to build Ramah, which was, according to 2 Chr 15:19; 16:1, in the
thirty-sixth year of Asa; but according to 1 Kgs 16:8, 9, his son was killed by Zimri in
the twenty-sixth year of Asa, and consequently he could not make war upon him in the
thirty-sixth year of his reign. Chronologers endeavour to reconcile this, by saying that
the years should be reckoned, not from the beginning of Asa's reign, but from the
separation of the kingdoms of Israel and Judah. We must either adopt this mode of

solution, or admit that there is a mistake in some of the numbers, probably in the parallel places in Chronicles, but which we have no direct means of correcting. 1 Kgs 15:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:1—long war; 2 Chr 16:9—henceforth

1 Kings 15:33 twenty and four years: 1 Kgs 16:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:17—Tirzah; 1 Kgs 16:1—Hanani; 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah; 2 Chr 15:19—five and thirtieth; Song 6:4—as Tirzah

1 Kings 15:34 he did evil: 1 Kgs 15:26 walked: 1 Kgs 15:26; 12:28, 29; 13:33, 34; 14:16; Isa 1:4 Reciprocal: Deut 12:13—General; 1 Kgs 14:9—hast done; 1 Kgs 16:2—thou hast walked; 1 Kgs 16:19—in his; 1 Kgs 21:22—made Israel to sin; 1 Kgs 22:52—and in the way; 2 Kgs 3:3—which made

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Jehu's prophecy against Baasha;
- 5 Elah succeeds him;
- 8 Zimri, conspiring against Elah, succeeds him;
- 11 Zimri executes Jehu's prophecy;
- 15 Omri, made king by the soldiers, forces Zimri desperately to burn himself;
- 21 The kingdom being divided, Omri prevails against Tibni;
- 23 Omri builds Samaria;
- 25 His wicked reign;
- 27 Ahab succeeds him;
- 29 Ahab's most wicked reign;
- 34 Joshua's curse upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.

1 Kings 16:1 AM 3073, BC 931 Jehu: 1 Kgs 16:7; 2 Chr 19:2; 20:34 Hanani: 1 Kgs 15:33; 2 Chr 16:7–10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:12—according; Jer 32:18—recompensest

1 Kings 16:2 I exalted thee: 1 Kgs 14:7; 1 Sam 2:8, 27, 28; 15:17–19; 2 Sam 12:7–11; Ps 113:7, 8; Luke 1:52 thou hast walked: 1 Kgs 13:33, 34; 15:34 hast made my people: 1 Kgs 14:16; 15:26; Exod 32:21; 1 Sam 2:24; 26:19; Matt 5:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:7—the hand; 1 Kgs 16:26—he walked; 2 Kgs 9:6—over the people

1 Kings 16:3 will make thy house: 1 Kgs 16:11, 12; 14:10; 15:29, 30; 21:21–24; Isa 66:24; Jer 22:19 Reciprocal: Deut 28:59—General; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 1 Kgs 21:22—make thine; 2 Kgs 9:9—and like the house; Job 27:15—Those

1 Kings 16:4 shall the dogs eat: 1 Kgs 14:11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:59—General; 1 Kgs 21:24—that dieth; Job 27:15—Those; Isa 5:25—torn; Jer 34:20—and their

1 Kings 16:5 AM 3051–3074, BC 953–930 the rest: 1 Kgs 14:19; 15:31; 2 Chr 16:1–6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:14—they not written; 1 Kgs 16:20—the rest; 1 Kgs 16:27—the rest; 1 Kgs 22:39—the rest

1 Kings 16:6 AM 3074, BC 930 Baasha: 1 Kgs 14:20; 15:25 Tirzah: 1 Kgs 14:17; 15:21 Elah: 1 Kgs 16:8, 13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—slept; 1 Kgs 16:28—So Omri slept; Ps 49:19—to the generation

1 Kings 16:7 the hand: 1 Kgs 16:1, 2 and against his house: Exod 20:5 in provoking: 1 Kgs 16:13 with the work: Ps 115:4; Isa 2:8; 44:9–20 because he killed him: This the Vulgate understands of Jehu the prophet; some think Baasha is intended; others Nadab the son of Jeroboam; and others Jeroboam, whom Baasha destroyed in his posterity by cruelly murdering them all. 1 Kgs 14:14; 15:27–29; 2 Kgs 10:30, 31; Isa 10:6, 7; Hos 1:4; Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—Therefore; 1 Kgs 15:26—he did evil; 1 Kgs 16:12—by Jehu the prophet; 1 Kgs 16:19—in doing; 1 Kgs 16:26—he walked; 1 Kgs 20:16—Benhadad; 1 Kgs 22:53—provoked; 2 Kgs 9:14—conspired; 2 Chr 19:2—And Jehu; 2 Chr 20:34—Jehu the son of Hanani; Jer 37:2—the prophet

1 Kings 16:8 AM 3075, BC 929 In the twenty: Baasha began to reign in the third year of Asa, and reigned 24 years; yet he died and was succeeded by Elah in the 26th year of Asa; and, in like manner, Elah, who began to reign in the 26th year of Asa, and was killed in the 27th, is said to have reigned two years. Thus it is evident that a part of a year is calculated as a whole year. In the Chinese annals, the whole year in which a king dies is ascribed to his reign, the years of the succeeding king being reckoned only from the beginning of the following year. 1 Kgs 16:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:17—Tirzah; 1 Kgs 15:32—there was war; 1 Kgs 15:33—twenty and four years; 1 Kgs 16:6—Elah; 1 Kgs 16:15—seven; 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; 1 Kgs 16:23—twelve years; 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah; 2 Kgs 15:23—and reigned two years; 2 Kgs 21:19—two years; Prov 28:2—the transgression

1 Kings 16:9 his servant: 2 Kgs 9:31 conspired: 1 Kgs 15:27; 2 Kgs 9:14; 12:20; 15:10, 25, 30 drinking: 1 Kgs 20:16; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Prov 23:29–35; Jer 51:57; Dan 5:1–4, 30; Nah 1:10; Hab 2:15, 16; Matt 24:49–51; Luke 21:34 steward of: Heb. which was over, Gen 15:2; 24:2, 10; 39:4, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:5—lay on a bed; 1 Kgs 14:17—Tirzah; 1 Kgs 15:32—there was war; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah; 2 Kgs 21:23—General; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; Esth 2:21—and sought; Prov 23:34—thou; Hos 7:7—devoured; Luke 12:20—God

1 Kings 16:10 Zimri: 2 Kgs 9:31 reigned: 1 Kgs 16:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:23—the thirty; 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; 2 Kgs 15:10—slew him; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; Jer 41:7—slew; Luke 12:20—God

1 Kings 16:11 he slew: 1 Kgs 15:29; Judg 1:7 he left him: 1 Kgs 14:10; 1 Sam 25:22, 34 neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends: or, both his kinsmen and his friends Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; 1 Kgs 21:22—make thine; 2 Kgs 9:9—and like the house; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left

1 Kings 16:12 according: 1 Kgs 16:1–4 by Jehu the prophet: Heb. by the hand of Jehu the prophet, 1 Kgs 16:1, 7; 14:18; 2 Kgs 14:25; 2 Chr 10:15; Prov 26:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; 1 Kgs 17:16—by Elijah; 2 Kgs 9:9—and like the house; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; 2 Chr 19:2—And Jehu

1 Kings 16:13 in provoking: 1 Kgs 15:30 vanities: Deut 32:21; 1 Sam 12:21; 2 Kgs 17:15; Isa 41:29; Jer 10:3–5, 8, 15; Jonah 2:8; Rom 1:21–23; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:6—Elah; 1 Kgs 16:7—in provoking; 1 Kgs 16:19—in doing; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; Acts 14:15—from

1 Kings 16:14 they not written: 1 Kgs 16:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:19—book; 1 Kgs

15:31—are they not written; 1 Kgs 16:6—Elah; 1 Kgs 16:20—the rest; 1 Kgs 16:27—the rest

1 Kings 16:15 seven: 1 Kgs 16:8; 2 Kgs 9:31; Job 20:5; Ps 37:35 And the people were encamped: 1 Kgs 15:27; Josh 19:44; 21:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:17—Tirzah; 1 Kgs 15:21—Tirzah; 1 Kgs 16:10—reigned; 1 Kgs 16:23—the thirty; 2 Kgs 15:13—a full month; 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri

1 Kings 16:16 Omri: 1 Kgs 16:30; 2 Kgs 8:26; 2 Chr 22:2; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:14—conspired; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri

1 Kings 16:17 besieged Tirzah: Judg 9:45, 50, 56, 57; 2 Kgs 6:24, 25; 18:9–12; 25:1–4; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:27—Gibbethon; 2 Kgs 15:14—Tirzah

1 Kings 16:18 and burnt the king's house: Judg 9:54; 1 Sam 31:4, 5; 2 Sam 17:23; Job 2:9, 10; Matt 27:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; Hos 7:7—devoured; Acts 16:27—he drew

1 Kings 16:19 in doing: 1 Kgs 16:7, 13; 15:30; Ps 9:16; 58:9–11 in his: 1 Kgs 12:28; 14:16; 15:26, 34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:26—he walked; 2 Kgs 3:2—General; 2 Kgs 21:11—made Judah; Jer 32:35—to cause

1 Kings 16:20 the rest: 1 Kgs 16:5, 14, 27; 14:19; 15:31; 22:39 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri

1 Kings 16:21 divided: 1 Kgs 16:8, 29; 15:25, 28; Prov 28:2; Isa 9:18–21; 19:2; Matt 12:25; 1 Cor 1:12, 13; Eph 4:3–5

1 Kings 16:22 Reciprocal: Hos 7:7—devoured

1 Kings 16:23 AM 3079–3086, BC 925–918 the thirty: As it is stated in 1 Kgs 16:10 and 1 Kgs 16:15, that Zimri began to reign in the 27th year of Asa; and as he reigned only seven days, and Omri immediately succeeded him, this could not be the 31st, but in the 27th year of Asa. Jarchi, from Sedar Olam, reconciles this, by stating that Tibni and Omri began to reign jointly in the 27th year of Asa; and that Tibni dying about five years afterwards, Omri began to reign alone in the 31st year of Asa. 2 Chr 22:2 twelve years: 1 Kgs 16:8, 29 Reciprocal: Josh 12:24—Tirzah; 1 Kgs 14:17—Tirzah

1 Kings 16:24 the name of the city: 1 Kgs 13:32; 18:2; 20:1; 22:37; 2 Kgs 17:1, 6, 24; John 4:4, 5; Acts 8:5–8 Samaria: Heb. Shomeron, Samaria was situated on a agreeable and fertile hill in the tribe of Ephraim, twelve miles from Dothaim and four from Atharoth, according to Eusebius, and one day's journey from Jerusalem, according to Josephus. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:25—built; 1 Kgs 16:29—Samaria; 2 Chr 25:13—Samaria; Isa 7:9—the head; Jer 41:5—Samaria; Amos 4:1—the mountain; Amos 6:1—and trust; Amos 8:14—sin

1 Kings 16:25 did worse: 1 Kgs 16:30, 31, 33; 14:9; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 48:17—displeased him; 1 Kgs 15:26—he did evil; 2 Chr 21:6—in the way; 2 Chr 21:13—in the way

1 Kings 16:26 he walked: 1 Kgs 16:2, 7, 19; 12:26–33; 13:33, 34 their vanities: 1 Kgs 16:13; Ps 31:6; Jer 8:19; 10:3, 8; 14:22; 16:19; 18:15; Acts 14:15; Rom 1:21–23 Reciprocal: Deut 32:21—with their vanities; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 1 Kgs 21:22—made Israel to sin; 2 Kgs 13:6—walked

1 Kings 16:27 the rest: 1 Kgs 16:5, 14, 20; 15:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:4—Saul; 1 Kgs 14:19—book; 1 Kgs 22:39—the rest

1 Kings 16:28 So Omri slept: 1 Kgs 16:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:1—in Samaria; 2 Chr 22:2—Athaliah

1 Kings 16:29 AM 3086–3107, BC 918–897 Samaria: 1 Kgs 16:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; 1 Kgs 16:23—twelve years; 2 Chr 25:13—Samaria; Jer 41:5—Samaria; Hos 13:1—offended

1 Kings 16:30 above: 1 Kgs 16:25, 31, 33; 14:9; 21:25; 2 Kgs 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:22—all; 1 Kgs 15:26—he did evil; 1 Kgs 16:16—Omri; 1 Kgs 21:20—to work; 1 Kgs 22:52—he did evil; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Chr 21:13—in the way; Mic 6:16—the works

1 Kings 16:31 as if it had been a light thing: Heb. was it a light thing, Gen 30:15; Num 16:9; Isa 7:13; Ezek 8:17; 16:20, 47; 34:18 took to wife: Gen 6:2; Deut 7:3, 4; Josh 23:12, 13; Neh 13:23–29 Jezebel: 1 Kgs 18:4, 19; 19:1, 2; 21:5–14, 25; 2 Kgs 9:30–37; Rev 2:20 the Zidonians: 1 Kgs 11:1; Judg 10:12; 18:7 and went: 1 Kgs 11:4–8 served Baal: 1 Kgs 21:25, 26; Judg 2:11; 3:7; 10:6; 2 Kgs 10:18; 17:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:2—surely; 1 Kgs 14:9—hast done; 1 Kgs 16:25—did worse; 1 Kgs 16:30—above; 1 Kgs 22:53—he served Baal; 2 Kgs 3:2—Baal; 2 Kgs 3:3—which made; 2 Kgs 3:18—a light; 2 Kgs 9:34—she is a king's; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Kgs 21:3—he reared; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 28:2—For he walked; Ps 1:1—walketh; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Ezek 23:5—Aholah; Hos 2:13—the days; Hos 8:4—of; Hos 8:14—and buildeth; Hos 9:10—separated; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed; Mic 1:13—she; Rom 11:4—Baal

1 Kings 16:32 the house of Baal: 2 Kgs 10:21, 26, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:2—Baal; 2 Kgs 10:18—Ahab served Baal; Ezek 23:5—Aholah; Hos 2:13—the days; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed

1 Kings 16:33 made a grove: Exod 34:13; 2 Kgs 13:6; 17:16; 21:3; Jer 17:1, 2 did more to provoke: 1 Kgs 16:30; 21:19, 25; 22:6, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 16:21—General; Judg 3:7—the groves; 1 Kgs 16:25—did worse; 1 Kgs 18:19—prophets of the groves; 2 Kgs 3:2—but not; 2 Kgs 23:6—the grove; 2 Kgs 23:19—the kings

1 Kings 16:34; Josh 6:26; 23:14, 15; Zech 1:5; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Judg 9:57—upon them; 2 Sam 10:5—Jericho; 2 Kgs 2:4—Jericho; 2 Kgs 2:19—the water; 1 Chr 19:5—at Jericho; Ezra 2:34—Jericho; Hab 2:12—him; Luke 19:1—Jericho

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith where the ravens feed him;
- 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath;
- 17 He raises the widow's son;
- 24 The woman believes him.

1 Kings 17:1 AM 3094, BC 910 Elijah: Heb. Elijahu, Matt 11:14; 16:14; 27:47, 49; Luke 1:17; 4:25, 26; 9:30, 33, 54; John 1:21, 25; Rom 11:2, Elias As the Lord God: 1 Kgs 22:14; 2 Kgs 3:14; 5:16; Isa 49:18; Matt 7:29; Luke 1:17 before whom: Deut 10:8; Jer 15:19; Luke 1:19; 21:36; Acts 27:23 dew nor rain: Luke 4:25; Jas 5:17; Rev 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 27:28—of the dew; Gen 31:21—Gilead; Gen 41:30—seven years; Lev 26:4—Then I; Lev 26:19—make; Deut 11:17—shut up; Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut 28:23—General; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 2 Sam 24:13—seven; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:1—in the third year; 1 Kgs 18:10—the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:15—before whom I; 1 Kgs 18:41—a sound; 2 Kgs 1:3—Elijah; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; 1 Chr 5:9—Gilead; 1 Chr 21:12—three years' famine; 2 Chr 6:26—the heaven; Job 6:17—when it is hot they are consumed; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 27:2—God liveth; Job 38:28—dew; Ps 107:33—turneth; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 1:10—I have; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Jer 14:22—vanities; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Dan 1:19—therefore; Hos 6:5—have I; Hos 9:8—with; Hos 12:10—have also; Hos 12:11—iniquity; Amos 2:11—I raised; Amos 4:6—and want; Hag 1:10—General; Hag 1:11—I called; Zech 4:14—that; Zech 8:12—the heavens; Zech 10:1—rain in; Zech 14:17—even; Matt 17:3—Elias; Luke 12:24—the ravens; Acts 11:28—great; Rev 11:4—standing

1 Kings 17:2; 1 Kgs 12:22; 1 Chr 17:3; Jer 7:1; 11:1; 18:1; Hos 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:8—the word

1 Kings 17:3 hide thyself: 1 Kgs 22:25; Ps 31:20; 83:3; Jer 36:19, 26; John 8:59; Acts 17:14; Heb 11:38; Rev 12:6, 14 Reciprocal: Prov 28:12—but

1 Kings 17:4 I have commanded: 1 Kgs 17:9; 19:5–8; Num 20:8; Job 34:29; 38:8–13, 41; Ps 33:8, 9; 147:9; Amos 9:3, 4; Matt 4:4, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 8:7—a raven; Lev 11:15—General; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 1 Kgs 17:14—The barrel of meal; Jer 37:21—and that; Matt 6:34—for; Matt 17:27—and take; Rev 2:20—that woman

1 Kings 17:5 did according: 1 Kgs 19:9; Prov 3:5; Matt 16:24; John 15:14. Many learned men have raised doubts on those parts of the Inspired Word, which may, by the perverseness of their argument and the ingenuity of their surmise, be made to appear inconsistent with fact. In this case, they are not satisfied with being expressly told by God that the ravens supplied Elijah with food, while the brook gave him drink, but apparently to mystify a manifest miracle, they suggest whether these ravens might not be merchantmen, or the inhabitants of a neighbouring town. Let any unprejudiced reader and lover of the Bible take the whole history of Elijah, and he will find that his life was almost a daily illustration of the power of God in his miraculous interpositions. Instance the supply of provision in the unwasting barrel of meal and cruse of oil, after the prophet had removed to Zarephath: the power communicated to him to raise the widow's son from death: the wonderful interposition of the Lord to prove the folly of Baal's worshippers, in sending down fire from heaven to consume Elijah's sacrifice and lick up the water, although the sacrifice had been saturated

therewith, and the altar surrounded by a deep trench to prevent its running away. The prayer for rain is another instance: the sojourn in Horeb forty days and forty nights, after having eaten of the cake: the destruction of Ahaziah's messengers twice: the smiting of the waters at Jordan: the fall of the mantle on Elisha, and finally, in the closing scene of life, he was taken to glory without tasting the pains of death, the sting was taken away. Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not

1 Kings 17:6 the ravens: Exod 16:35; Num 11:23; Judg 14:14; 15:18, 19; Ps 34:9, 10; 37:3, 19; 78:15, 16, 23, 24; Isa 33:16; Jer 37:21; 40:4; Hab 3:17, 18; Matt 6:31–33; 14:19–21; 19:26; Luke 22:35; Heb 6:18; 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 8:7—a raven; Exod 2:5—when she; Lev 11:15—General; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; Job 5:20—famine; Rev 12:16—General

1 Kings 17:7 AM 3095, BC 909 after a while: Heb. at the end of days the brook: Isa 40:30, 31; 54:10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:3—in process of time; 1 Kgs 18:1—in the third year; 2 Chr 18:2—after certain years; Jer 14:3—pits; Joel 1:20—the rivers

1 Kings 17:8 the word: 1 Kgs 17:2; Gen 22:14; Isa 41:17; Heb 13:6

1 Kings 17:9 Zarephath: Obad 20; Luke 4:26, Sarepta which belongeth: Matt 15:21, 22 widow woman: 1 Kgs 17:4; Judg 7:2, 4; Rom 4:17–21; 2 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:11—a morsel; 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not; 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; Jer 36:26—but; Zech 9:2—Zidon; Matt 10:11—inquire; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 21:3—straightway; Luke 7:12—the only; Rev 12:6—that

1 Kings 17:10 Fetch me: Gen 21:15; 24:17; John 4:7; 2 Cor 11:27; Heb 11:37 Reciprocal: Judg 4:19—Give me; Ezek 12:19—with carefulness; Obad 20—Zarephath; Heb 13:2—not

1 Kings 17:11 as she was going: Gen 24:18, 19; Matt 10:42; 25:35–40; Heb 13:2 a morsel: 1 Kgs 17:9; 18:4; Gen 18:5

1 Kings 17:12 As the Lord: 1 Kgs 17:1; 1 Sam 14:39, 45; 20:3, 21; 25:26; 26:10; 2 Sam 15:21; Jer 4:2; 5:2 but an handful: 2 Kgs 4:2–7; Matt 15:33, 34 that we may eat it: Gen 21:16; Jer 14:18; Lam 4:9; Ezek 12:18, 19; Joel 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Kgs 18:10—the Lord; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Job 21:25—never; Eccl 5:17—he eateth; Hag 1:6—eat; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 14:20—were; Luke 7:12—the only

1 Kings 17:13 Fear not: Exod 14:13; 2 Kgs 6:16; 2 Chr 20:17; Isa 41:10, 13; Matt 28:5; Acts 27:24 make me thereof: Gen 22:1, 2; Judg 7:5–7; Matt 19:21, 22; Heb 11:17; 1 Pet 1:7 first: Prov 3:9; Mal 3:10; Matt 6:33; 10:37 Reciprocal: Matt 1:20—fear not; John 2:7—Fill; John 4:50—Go; Rev 2:20—that woman

1 Kings 17:14 thus saith: 2 Kgs 3:16; 7:1; 9:6 The barrel of meal: 1 Kgs 17:4; 2 Kgs 4:2–7, 42–44; Matt 14:17–20; 15:36–38 sendeth: Heb. giveth Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:6—And the oil; Jer 14:22—Art; Matt 6:34—for; Mark 8:8—they took

1 Kings 17:15 did according: Gen 6:22; 12:4; 22:3; 2 Chr 20:20; Matt 15:28; Mark 12:43; John 11:40; Rom 4:19, 20; Heb 11:7, 8, 17 many days: or, a full year Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:1—in the third year; 2 Kgs 4:5—she went

1 Kings 17:16 the barrel: Matt 9:28–30; 19:26; Luke 1:37, 45; John 4:50, 51 according: 1 Kgs 13:5 by Elijah: Heb. by the hand of Elijah, 1 Kgs 16:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:5—she went

1 Kings 17:17 AM 3096, BC 908 the son of the woman: Gen 22:1, 2; 2 Kgs 4:18–20; Zech 12:10; John 11:3, 4, 14; Jas 1:2–4, 12; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 that there was: Job 12:10; 34:14; Ps 104:29; Dan 5:23; Jas 2:26 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; 2 Kgs 4:32—the child; Eccl 7:14—but

1 Kings 17:18 What have I: 2 Sam 16:10; 19:22; 2 Kgs 3:13; 2 Chr 35:21; Luke 4:34; 5:8; 8:28; John 2:4 O thou man: 1 Kgs 13:1 art thou come: 1 Kgs 18:9; Gen 42:21, 22; 50:15, 17; 1 Sam 16:4; Job 13:23, 26; Ezek 21:23, 24; Mark 5:7, 15–17; 6:16 Reciprocal: Num 5:15—bringing; Judg 13:6—A man; 1 Kgs 12:22—the man; 1 Kgs 20:28—there came; 2 Kgs 4:9—man of God; 2 Kgs 4:16—do not lie; 2 Kgs 4:40—O thou; Ps 79:8—remember; Eccl 7:14—but; Jer 14:10—he will; Jer 35:4—a man; Jer 44:21—did; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Matt 8:34—they besought; Matt 9:24—Give; Mark 5:17—General; Luke 7:12—the only; Luke 8:37—besought; John 8:9—being; John 11:21—if; John 21:17—grieved; Acts 5:13—of; 1 Tim 6:11—O man; Heb 10:3—a remembrance; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

1 Kings 17:19 into a loft: 2 Kgs 4:10, 21, 32; Acts 9:37 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; Mark 7:33—he took; Luke 8:51—he suffered; Acts 9:40—and prayed; Acts 20:9—the third

1 Kings 17:20 he cried: 1 Kgs 18:36, 37; Exod 17:4; 1 Sam 7:8, 9; 2 Kgs 19:4, 15; Ps 99:6; Matt 21:22; Jas 5:15–18 hast thou also: Gen 18:23–25; Josh 7:8, 9; Ps 73:13, 14; Jer 12:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Kgs 20:11—cried unto; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 9:29—by prayer; John 9:31—him; Acts 28:8—prayed; 2 Tim 1:18—that he

1 Kings 17:21 stretched himself: Heb. measured himself, 2 Kgs 4:33–35; Acts 10:10 O Lord my God: Acts 9:40; Heb 11:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:34—General; 2 Kgs 20:11—cried unto; Matt 17:21—but; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:55—her spirit; John 5:21—as; John 11:43—Lazarus; Acts 20:10—and fell; Jas 5:14—pray

1 Kings 17:22 into him: Heb. into his inward parts and he revived: Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; 2 Kgs 13:21; Luke 8:54; John 5:28, 29; 11:43; Acts 20:12; Rom 14:9; Rev 11:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; Acts 20:10—and fell; Heb 11:35—Women

1 Kings 17:23 thy son liveth: 2 Kgs 4:36, 37; Luke 7:15; Acts 9:41; Heb 11:35 Reciprocal: Exod 7:1—See; Luke 7:12—the only; Luke 9:42—and delivered; John 4:51—Thy

1 Kings 17:24 Now by this: John 2:11; 3:2; 4:42–48; 11:15, 42; 15:24; 16:30 the word: Eccl 12:10; 1 Thess 2:13; 1 John 2:21 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—Now I; Judg 13:6—A man; 1 Kgs 12:22—the man; 2 Kgs 4:9—man of God; 2 Kgs 4:37—fell at his feet; 2 Kgs 5:8—let him come; Neh 12:24—the man; Jer 35:4—a man; Luke 7:15—General; 1 Tim 6:11—O man; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

CHAPTER 18

- 1 In the extremity of famine Elijah, sent to Ahab, meets good Obadiah;
- 9 Obadiah brings Ahab to Elijah;
- 17 Elijah, reproving Ahab, by fire from heaven convinces Baal's prophets;
- 41 Elijah, by prayer obtaining rain, follows Ahab to Jezreel.

1 Kings 18:1 AM 3098, BC 906 after many days: Luke 4:25; Jas 5:17; Rev 11:2, 6 in the third year: This form of expression, both in Hebrew and Latin, means "after the third year," i.e., some time between the third and fourth year. 1 Kgs 17:1, 7, 15; Luke 4:25; Jas 5:17 Go: 1 Kgs 18:2, 15–40 I will send rain: Lev 26:4; Deut 28:12; Ps 65:9–13; Isa 5:6; Jer 10:13; 14:22; Joel 2:23; Amos 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; 2 Sam 12:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:36—give rain; 1 Kgs 18:41—a sound; 2 Kgs 1:3—Arise; Ps 135:7—He causeth; Hos 9:8—with; Acts 14:17—and gave

1 Kings 18:2 went to show: Ps 27:1; 51:4; Prov 28:1; Isa 51:12; Heb 13:5, 6 a sore: Lev 26:26; Deut 28:23, 24; 2 Kgs 6:25; Jer 14:2–6, 18; Joel 1:15–20 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; 1 Kgs 18:1—Go; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Amos 4:6—and want; Luke 4:25—when the

1 Kings 18:3 Obadiah: Heb. Obadiahu the governor of his house: Heb. over his house. Gen 24:2, 10; 39:4, 5, 9; 41:40 feared the Lord: 1 Kgs 18:12; Gen 22:12; 42:18; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:15; 7:2; Prov 14:26; Mal 3:16; Matt 10:28; Acts 10:2, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—such as; 1 Kgs 18:8—thy lord; Ps 19:9—The fear; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 25:17—he also

1 Kings 18:4 Jezebel: Heb. Izabel cut off the prophets: Neh 9:26; Matt 21:35; Rev 17:4–6 in a cave: Heb 11:38 fed them: 1 Kgs 18:13; 2 Kgs 6:22, 23; Matt 10:40–42; 25:35, 40 bread and water: 1 Kgs 13:8, 9, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 23:4—Because they met; Josh 2:6—hid them; 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; 1 Sam 22:17—slay the priests; 1 Kgs 16:31—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 17:11—a morsel; 1 Kgs 19:10—thrown down; 1 Kgs 21:5—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; 1 Kgs 22:8—yet one man; 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; 2 Kgs 2:7—fifty men; 2 Kgs 6:32—son of a murderer; 2 Kgs 9:7—at the hand; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Chr 18:7—one man; Ps 19:9—The fear; Jer 26:24—that; Jer 36:19—General; Jer 36:26—but; Amos 2:11—I raised; Mic 6:16—the works; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 14:8—Give; Matt 25:17—he also; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 6:23—for in; Rom 11:3—Lord; Heb 11:37—were slain

1 Kings 18:5 grass: Ps 104:14; Jer 14:5, 6; Joel 1:18; 2:22; Hab 3:17; Rom 8:20–22 we lose not all the beasts: Heb. we cut not off ourselves from the beasts Reciprocal: Gen 46:32—their trade hath been to feed cattle; Gen 47:13—so that; Deut 11:15—And I will; 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; Ps 107:33—watersprings; Jer 14:3—their nobles; Joel 1:20—the rivers; Amos 4:8—two

1 Kings 18:6 Ahab went: Jer 14:3 Reciprocal: Gen 46:32—their trade hath been to feed cattle

1 Kings 18:7 was in the way: 1 Kgs 11:29 he knew: 2 Kgs 1:6–8; Matt 3:4; 11:8 fell on: Gen 18:2; 50:18; 1 Sam 20:41; 2 Sam 19:18; Isa 60:14 my lord Elijah: Gen 18:12; 44:16, 20,

33; Num 12:11 Reciprocal: Gen 42:10—General; 2 Kgs 2:19—my Lord seeth; Dan 4:19—My Lord

1 Kings 18:8 thy lord: 1 Kgs 18:3; Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:11—Go

1 Kings 18:9 What have I sinned: 1 Kgs 18:12; 17:18; Exod 5:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:2—How can I go; 2 Kgs 4:16—do not lie; Acts 9:13—Lord

1 Kings 18:10 the Lord: 1 Kgs 18:15; 1:29; 2:24; 17:1, 12; 1 Sam 29:6 whither my lord: Ps 10:2; Jer 26:20–23 they found thee not: 1 Kgs 17:5, 9; Ps 12:7, 8; 31:20; 91:1; Jer 36:26; John 8:59 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:23—I will search; 1 Kgs 19:10—they seek my life; 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Kgs 11:4—took an oath; Jer 36:19—General; John 8:21—I go; John 18:4—Whom; Rom 10:18—unto the ends

1 Kings 18:11 Go: tell they lord, 1 Kgs 18:8, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:34—whom he named Israel

1 Kings 18:12 the Spirit of the Lord: 2 Kgs 2:11, 16; Ezek 3:12–14; 8:3; 11:24; 37:1; 40:1, 2; Matt 4:1; Acts 8:39; 2 Cor 12:2, 3 he shall slay me: 1 Sam 22:11–19; Dan 2:5–13; Matt 2:16; Acts 12:19 from my youth: 1 Sam 2:18, 26; 3:19, 20; 2 Chr 34:3; Ps 71:17, 18; Prov 8:13; Eccl 7:18; Isa 50:10; Luke 1:15; 2 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—such as; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:9—What have I sinned; Neh 7:2—feared God; Ps 19:9—The fear; Eccl 11:9—in thy youth; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 20:2—he sent; Luke 4:1—and was; 1 Thess 4:17—caught; Rev 17:3—he carried; Rev 21:10—he carried

1 Kings 18:13 what I did: 1 Kgs 18:4; Gen 20:4, 5; Ps 18:21–24; Acts 20:34; 1 Thess 2:9, 10 I hid an hundred: Matt 10:41, 42 fed them: Matt 25:35 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—hid them; 2 Kgs 2:7—fifty men; 2 Kgs 2:19—my Lord seeth; 2 Kgs 6:32—son of a murderer; 2 Kgs 8:12—my Lord; Neh 9:26—slew; Prov 28:12—but; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 14:8—Give; Matt 21:35—General; Mark 12:3—they; Rom 11:3—Lord; Heb 11:37—were slain; Heb 11:38—wandered

1 Kings 18:14 and he shall slay me: Matt 10:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:11—Go; 2 Kgs 6:32—son of a murderer; John 18:4—Whom

1 Kings 18:15 As the Lord: 1 Kgs 18:10; Heb 6:16, 17 of hosts liveth: Gen 2:1; Deut 4:19; Job 25:3; Ps 24:8–10; 103:21; 148:2, 3; Isa 6:3; Jer 8:2; Luke 2:13, 14 before whom I: 1 Kgs 17:1; Deut 1:38; Luke 1:19 I will surely: Isa 51:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; 2 Kgs 3:14—As the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:16—As the Lord; Job 27:2—God liveth

1 Kings 18:17 he that troubleth Israel: 1 Kgs 21:20; Josh 7:25; Jer 26:8, 9; 38:4; Amos 7:10; Acts 16:20; 17:6; 24:5 Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Num 16:7—too much; Num 16:41—Ye have; Josh 6:18—and trouble it; 1 Kgs 19:10—they seek my life; 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; 2 Kgs 11:14—Treason; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; 2 Chr 23:13—Treason; Prov 9:7—General; Prov 15:10—grievous; Jer 15:10—a man; Hos 6:5—have I; Amos 5:10—hate; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 8:34—they besought; Mark 11:18—feared; Luke 23:2—perverting; Acts 5:28—intend; Gal 4:16—become; Rev 11:10—these

1 Kings 18:18 I have not: Ezek 3:8; Matt 14:4; Acts 24:13, 20 in that ye have: 1 Kgs 9:9; 2

Chr 15:2; Prov 11:19; 13:21; Isa 3:11; Jer 2:13, 19; Rev 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—Ye have; Num 16:7—too much; Josh 6:18—and trouble it; Josh 7:25—Why hast; Judg 2:11—and served Baalim; 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 1 Sam 14:29—My father; 2 Sam 12:7—Thou art; 2 Kgs 11:14—Treason; 2 Chr 23:13—Treason; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 23:13—prophesied; Jer 38:4—thus; Hos 2:13—the days; Hos 13:1—offended; Matt 2:3—he; Mark 11:18—feared; Luke 1:17—power; Acts 5:28—intend; Acts 16:20—do; Acts 17:6—These; Acts 24:5—we have; Gal 4:16—become; Jas 5:18—General; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken

1 Kings 18:19 mount Carmel: Mount Carmel is situated north of Dora and south of Ptolemais or Acre, from which it is distant, according to Josephus, 120 stadia, or, according to Thevenot, 10 miles; one of its principal points advancing considerably into the Mediterranean, and forming an elevated promontory. It is described as a flattened cone, about 2,000 feet (some say 1,500) in height, very rocky, its sides steep and rugged, and the soil neither deep nor rich. Capt. Mangles says its is now quite barren, though at the north-eastern foot of it there are some pretty olive-grounds. 1 Kgs 18:42, 43; Josh 19:26; 1 Sam 15:12; 2 Kgs 2:25; Jer 46:18; Amos 1:2; 9:3 the prophets of Baal: 1 Kgs 22:6; 2 Pet 2:1; Rev 19:20 prophets of the groves: 1 Kgs 15:13; 16:33; 2 Kgs 13:6. Though ashairah certainly denotes in some place a grove, yet it is equally certain, that in others, as here, it must signify an idol; and it is thought by learned men to be the same as Ashtoreth, or Astarte the Syrian Venus. eat at Jezebel's table: 1 Kgs 19:1, 2; 2 Kgs 9:22; Rev 2:20 Reciprocal: Deut 18:20—in the name; Judg 3:7—the groves; 1 Kgs 16:31—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 18:22—Baal's prophets; 2 Kgs 3:13—the prophets; 2 Kgs 4:25—to mount; 2 Kgs 10:11—his priests; 2 Kgs 10:18—Ahab served Baal; 2 Kgs 10:20—Proclaim; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; 2 Chr 18:5—prophets; Neh 5:17—at my table; Isa 44:11—let them all; Hos 9:8—but; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed; Hos 13:1—offended

1 Kings 18:20 gathered: 1 Kgs 22:9 Reciprocal: Josh 19:26—Carmel; 1 Kgs 18:22—Baal's prophets; 1 Kgs 19:10—I only; 2 Kgs 10:20—Proclaim

1 Kings 18:21 How long: Deut 4:35; 2 Kgs 17:41; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:24; Luke 6:13; Rom 6:16–22; 1 Cor 10:21, 22; 2 Cor 6:14–16; Rev 3:15, 16 opinions: or, thoughts if the Lord: 1 Kgs 18:39; Exod 5:1, 2; Josh 24:15, 23, 24; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Chr 17:26; 2 Chr 33:13; Ps 100:3 answered: Gen 24:50; 44:16; Job 40:4, 5; Matt 22:12, 34, 36; Rom 3:19; 6:21 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—How long; Num 16:6—General; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Judg 6:25—even; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 1 Kgs 22:28—Hearken; 2 Kgs 17:33—They feared; 2 Kgs 21:3—he reared; Ps 50:1—even; Ps 82:2—How; Ps 118:27—God; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 43:9—that they may; Jer 7:9—and burn; Hos 7:8—a cake; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Hos 12:10—have also; Matt 27:17—Whom; Mark 7:14—when; John 10:24—How; John 10:27—and they; 2 Cor 6:15—what concord; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Jas 1:8—General

1 Kings 18:22 I only: 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; 20:13, 32, 35, 38; 22:6–8; Rom 11:3 Baal's prophets: 1 Kgs 18:19, 20; Matt 7:13–15; 2 Tim 4:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Judg 5:3—even I; 2 Kgs 10:18—Ahab served Baal; Jer 2:8—prophets; Luke 10:2—are

1 Kings 18:23 Reciprocal: Lev 1:8—General

1 Kings 18:24 answereth by fire: 1 Kgs 18:38; Lev 9:24; Judg 6:21; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 7:1, 3 and said: 2 Sam 14:19 It is well spoken: Heb. the word is good, Isa 39:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Gen 4:26—Enos; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 1 Kgs

18:39—The Lord; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Jer 27:18—they

1 Kings 18:25 Reciprocal: Exod 8:9—Glory over me; Jer 23:13—prophesied

1 Kings 18:26 from morning: Matt 6:7 hear: or, answer no voice: 1 Kgs 18:24; Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–20; Isa 37:38; 44:17; 45:20; Jer 10:5; Dan 5:23; Hab 2:18; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:19, 20; 12:2 answered: or, heard leaped upon the altar: or, leaped up and down at the altar, Zeph 1:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:29—voice; 2 Kgs 4:31—hearing; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Kgs 21:3—he reared; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 46:7—one shall cry; Jer 10:3—customs; Jer 27:18—they; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Jonah 1:5—cried; Hab 2:19—that; Acts 19:28—and cried; Acts 19:34—all

1 Kings 18:27 Elijah: 1 Kgs 22:15; 2 Chr 25:8; Eccl 11:9; Isa 8:9, 10; 44:15–17; Ezek 20:39; Amos 4:4, 5; Matt 26:45; Mark 7:9; 14:41 aloud: Heb. with a great voice for he is a god: Isa 41:23 either: Such were the absurd and degrading notions which the heathens entertained of their gods. “Vishnoo sleeps four months in the year; and to each of the gods some particular business is assigned. Vayoo manages the winds; Vuroonu the waters, etc. According to a number of fables in the pooranus, the gods are often out on journeys or expeditions.” Ward’s Views of the Hindoos, vol. ii. p. 324. he is talking: or, he meditateth is pursuing: Heb. hath a pursuit must be awaked: Ps 44:23; 78:65, 66; 121:4; Isa 51:9; Mark 4:38, 39 Reciprocal: Gen 11:6—Behold; Deut 18:20—in the name; Judg 6:31—if he be; Judg 10:14—General; 1 Kgs 8:36—give rain; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Chr 18:14—Go ye up; Job 26:2—How hast thou; Ps 145:18—nigh unto; John 13:27—That

1 Kings 18:28 cut themselves: Lev 19:28; Deut 14:1; Mic 6:7; Mark 5:5; 9:22 the blood gushed out upon them: Heb. they poured out blood upon them Reciprocal: Judg 10:14—General; Ps 145:18—nigh unto; Jer 47:5—how; Jer 48:37—cuttings; Zech 13:6—What

1 Kings 18:29 prophesied: 1 Kgs 22:10, 12; 1 Sam 18:10; Jer 28:6–9; Acts 16:16, 17; 1 Cor 11:4, 5 offering: Heb. ascending, 1 Kgs 18:36 voice: 1 Kgs 18:26; Gal 4:8; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 that regarded: Heb. attention Reciprocal: Exod 29:41—offer; Num 28:4—and the other; Judg 6:31—if he be; Judg 19:28—But none; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 4:31—hearing; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Jer 2:8—prophets

1 Kings 18:30 he repaired: 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; 2 Chr 33:16; Rom 11:3 the altar of the Lord: This altar of Jehovah was probably built in the time of the judges; and it was even known among the heathen by the name of the altar of Carmel. Both Tacitus and Suetonius mention an altar on mount Carmel, which Vespasian went to consult: there was no temple nor statue, but simply an altar, venerable for its antiquity. Reciprocal: Lev 17:8—that offereth; Judg 13:19—took; 1 Sam 6:14—offered; 1 Sam 7:9—a sucking; 1 Sam 7:17—he built

1 Kings 18:31 twelve stones: Exod 24:4; Josh 4:3, 4, 20; Ezra 6:17; Jer 31:1; Ezek 37:16–22; 47:13; Eph 2:20; 4:4–6; Rev 7:4–8; 21:12 saying: Gen 32:28; 33:20; 35:10; 2 Kgs 17:34; Isa 48:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—every one; Exod 28:21—according to the twelve; Lev 24:5—General; Deut 27:5—And there; Josh 4:9—set up twelve; Josh 8:31—altar; Job 1:5—according; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Rom 11:3—digged; Jas 1:1—to

1 Kings 18:32 And with: Exod 20:24, 25; Judg 6:26; 21:4; 1 Sam 7:9, 17 in the name: 1 Cor

10:31; Col 3:17 Reciprocal: Deut 27:5—And there; Josh 8:31—altar; 1 Kgs 18:35—the trench; Isa 37:16—thou art; Ezek 43:17—and the border

1 Kings 18:33 he put: Gen 22:9; Lev 1:6–8 Fill four: Dan 3:19, 25; John 11:39, 40; 19:33, 34 pour it: Judg 6:20 Reciprocal: Lev 1:8—General; Mark 9:2—an high

1 Kings 18:34 Do it the second: 2 Cor 4:2; 8:21 Reciprocal: Judg 6:20—pour out

1 Kings 18:35 ran: Heb. went the trench: 1 Kgs 18:32, 38

1 Kings 18:36 at the time: 1 Kgs 18:29; Exod 29:39–41; Ezra 9:4, 5; Ps 141:2; Dan 8:13; 9:21; 12:11; Acts 3:1; 10:30 Lord God: 1 Kgs 18:21; Gen 26:24; 31:53; 32:9; 46:3; Exod 3:6, 15, 16; 1 Chr 29:18; 2 Chr 20:6, 7; Eph 1:17; 3:14 let it: 1 Kgs 8:43; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 2 Kgs 1:3, 6; 5:15; 19:19; Ps 67:1, 2; 83:18; Ezek 36:23; 39:7 and that I have: 1 Kgs 22:28; Num 16:28–30; John 11:42 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—O Lord; Exod 29:41—offer; Num 28:4—and the other; Deut 4:35—know; Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; 2 Kgs 2:14—Where is; 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; 2 Kgs 3:20—when the meat; 2 Kgs 5:8—let him come; 2 Kgs 20:11—cried unto; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; Ps 46:10—know; Ps 50:1—even; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Ps 109:27—General; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 43:9—that they may; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Dan 2:23—O thou; Hos 9:8—with; Matt 17:3—Elias; John 9:31—him; John 16:24—in

1 Kings 18:37 Hear me: 1 Kgs 18:24, 29, 36; Gen 32:24, 26, 28; 2 Chr 14:11; 32:19, 20; Isa 37:17–20; Dan 9:17–19; Luke 11:8; Jas 5:16, 17 thou hast turned: Jer 31:18, 19; Ezek 36:25–27; Mal 4:5, 6; Luke 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 4:35—know; Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; 1 Kgs 22:28—Hearken; 2 Kgs 5:8—let him come; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; Ps 50:1—even; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 80:3—Turn us; Ps 83:18—That men; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Ps 109:27—General; Isa 37:20—that all; Lam 5:21—Turn

1 Kings 18:38 Then the: Gen 15:17; Lev 9:24; Judg 6:21; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 7:1 fire: 1 Kgs 18:24; Lev 10:2; 2 Kgs 1:12; Job 1:16; Isa 31:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Judg 13:19—did wonderously; 1 Kgs 18:35—the trench; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; 2 Chr 31:1—all Israel; Heb 11:4—he obtained; Rev 13:13—he maketh

1 Kings 18:39 they fell: Judg 13:20; 1 Chr 21:16; 2 Chr 7:3 The Lord: 1 Kgs 18:21, 24; John 5:35; Acts 2:37; 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Gen 17:3—General; Lev 9:24—they shouted; Num 14:5—General; Josh 22:34—Ed; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:45—there was; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; Ps 94:16—rise up; Ps 118:27—God; Jer 10:10—the Lord; Jer 14:22—Art; Luke 5:12—fell

1 Kings 18:40 Take: or, Apprehend, 2 Kgs 10:25 Kishon: Judg 5:21 slew them there: Deut 13:5; 18:20; Jer 48:10; Zech 13:2, 3; Rev 19:20; 20:10 Reciprocal: Num 25:5—Slay ye; Judg 4:7—Kishon; Judg 6:31—let him be; 1 Sam 15:33—hewed; 2 Sam 21:14—God; 1 Kgs 18:45—there was; 1 Kgs 19:1—how he had slain; 2 Kgs 10:11—his priests; 2 Kgs 10:18—Ahab served Baal; 2 Kgs 11:18—slew Mattan; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; 2 Chr 15:13—whosoever; 2 Chr 23:17—slew Mattan; Ps 94:16—rise up; Ps 106:30—General; Isa 44:11—let them all; Isa 46:7—one shall cry; Jer 2:8—prophets; Jer 23:13—prophesied; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Ezek 9:5—Go

1 Kings 18:41 Get: Eccl 9:7; Acts 27:34 a sound: etc. or, a sound of a noise of rain, 1 Kgs 18:1; 17:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:10—until water; 2 Sam 21:14—God; 2 Kgs 9:34—he did eat; Job 36:33—noise; Ps 106:30—General; Ps 135:7—He causeth; Jer 10:13—He causeth; Zech 10:1—rain in

1 Kings 18:42 Elijah: 1 Kgs 18:19; Matt 14:23; Luke 6:12; Acts 10:9 he cast himself: Gen 24:52; Josh 7:6; 2 Sam 12:16; Dan 9:3; Mark 14:35; Jas 5:16–18 put his face: 1 Kgs 19:13; Ezra 9:6; Ps 89:7; Isa 6:2; 38:2; Dan 9:7 Reciprocal: Josh 15:55—Carmel; Josh 19:26—Carmel; 1 Sam 15:12—Carmel; 2 Kgs 1:9—he sat; 2 Kgs 2:25—mount Carmel; 2 Kgs 4:25—to mount; Jer 46:18—Carmel; Mark 9:2—an high; Jas 5:18—General

1 Kings 18:43 Go up: Ps 5:3; Luke 18:1 Go again: Gen 32:26; Hab 2:3; Luke 18:7; Eph 6:18; Heb 10:36, 37 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—seven times; 1 Kgs 18:19—mount Carmel; 1 Kgs 19:21—ministered; 2 Kgs 4:12—servant; Jer 46:18—Carmel

1 Kings 18:44 a little cloud: Kekaph ish, “like the hollow of a man’s hand;” in the form of a hand bent, the concave side downmost. Mr. BRUCE mentions a similar cloud in Abyssinia, as attending the inundation of the Nile. “Every morning, about nine, a small cloud, not above four feet broad, appears in the east, whirling violently round, as if upon an axis; but arrived near the zenith, it first abates its motion, then loses its form, and extends itself greatly, and seems to call up vapours from all opposite quarters. These clouds having attained nearly the same height, rush against each other with great violence, and put me always in mind of Elijah foretelling rain on Mount Carmel.” Job 8:7; Zech 4:10 Prepare: Heb. Tie, or Bind, 1 Sam 6:7, 10; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:14—order; Job 36:29—the spreadings; Ps 147:8—covereth; Amos 5:8—that calleth; Luke 12:54—When

1 Kings 18:45 there was: 1 Kgs 18:39, 40; Num 25:8; 2 Sam 21:14 Ahab: 1 Kgs 21:1, 23; Josh 19:18; 2 Sam 2:9; 2 Kgs 9:16 Reciprocal: Judg 6:33—the valley; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 8:36—give rain; Job 36:29—the spreadings; Job 37:13—for mercy; Ps 147:8—covereth; Eccl 11:3—the clouds; Jer 10:13—He causeth; Amos 5:8—that calleth; Luke 12:54—When

1 Kings 18:46 the hand: 2 Kgs 3:15; Isa 8:11; Ezek 1:3; 3:14 he girded: 2 Kgs 4:29; 9:1; Job 38:3; Jer 1:17; Eph 6:14; 1 Pet 1:13 ran before: Matt 22:21; 1 Pet 2:17 to the entrance of: Heb. till thou come to Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Josh 17:16—Jezreel; 1 Sam 8:11—run; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 4:12—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 14:27—guard; 2 Chr 6:26—the heaven; Prov 31:17—girdeth; Jer 10:13—He causeth; Luke 1:66—And the; Luke 12:35—your loins

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Elijah, threatened by Jezebel, flees to Beer-sheba;
- 4 In the wilderness, being weary of his life, he is comforted by an angel;
- 9 At Horeb God appears unto him, sending him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha;
- 19 Elisha, taking leave of his friends, follows Elijah.

1 Kings 19:1 Ahab: 1 Kgs 16:31; 21:5–7, 25 how he had slain: 1 Kgs 18:40 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—fled; 1 Kgs 18:19—eat at Jezebel's table; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Kgs 9:30—Jezebel; Prov 12:16—fool's; Jer 26:21—he was; Jer 36:26—to take; Acts 12:2—with; Heb 11:37—were slain; Rev 2:20—that woman

1 Kings 19:2 So let: 1 Kgs 2:28; 20:10; Ruth 1:17; 2 Kgs 6:31 if I: Exod 10:28; 15:9; 2 Kgs 19:10–12, 22, 27, 28; Dan 3:15 to morrow: Prov 27:1; Acts 12:4–6; Jas 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 9:18—to morrow; 1 Sam 20:13—The Lord do; 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 3:9—So do God; 2 Sam 19:13—God; 1 Kgs 16:31—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 18:19—eat at Jezebel's table; 1 Kgs 19:10—they seek my life; 1 Kgs 21:5—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Kgs 9:30—Jezebel; Prov 12:16—fool's; Prov 14:16—the fool; Jer 20:10—we shall; Matt 2:8—go; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 14:8—Give; Matt 21:35—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Acts 23:12—bound; Rev 2:20—that woman

1 Kings 19:3 he arose: Gen 12:12, 13; Exod 2:15; 1 Sam 27:1; Isa 51:12, 13; Matt 26:56, 70–74; 2 Cor 12:7 Beersheba: 1 Kgs 4:25; Gen 21:31; Amos 7:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—Escape; Gen 21:14—Beersheba; Gen 42:1—saw; 1 Sam 21:10—fled; 1 Kgs 19:4—he requested; 2 Kgs 4:12—servant; 2 Kgs 23:8—Beersheba; Prov 28:12—but; Prov 29:25—fear; Jer 20:9—I will; Jer 37:12—went; Jonah 1:3—to flee; Acts 13:5—their; Heb 11:34—escaped

1 Kings 19:4 sat down: 1 Kgs 13:14; Gen 21:15, 16; John 4:6 he requested: 1 Kgs 19:3; Num 11:15; 2 Kgs 2:11; Job 3:20–22; Jer 20:14–18; Jonah 4:3, 8; Phil 1:21–24 for himself: Heb. for his life better: Amos 6:2; Nah 3:8; Matt 6:26; Rom 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:46—I am; Gen 30:1—or else I die; Exod 4:13—send; Exod 5:22—why is it; Num 14:2—Would; 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; 1 Chr 21:15—It is enough; Job 3:21—long; Job 6:9—that it would; Job 7:16—I loathe it; Job 10:1—My soul; Job 40:4—Behold; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 8:3—death; Jer 20:9—I will; Jonah 4:2—he prayed; Luke 4:1—wilderness; Rev 12:6—that

1 Kings 19:5 as he lay: Gen 28:11–15 an angel: Ps 34:7, 10; Dan 8:19; 9:21; 10:9, 10; Acts 12:7; Heb 1:14; 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; 1 Kgs 19:7—the angel; 2 Kgs 1:3—angel; Zech 4:1—waked; Mark 1:13—and the; John 21:9—they saw

1 Kings 19:6 cake: 1 Kgs 17:6, 9–15; Ps 37:3; Isa 33:16; Matt 4:11; 6:32; Mark 8:2, 3; John 21:5, 9 head: Heb. bolster

1 Kings 19:7 the angel: 1 Kgs 19:5 because the journey: Deut 33:25; Ps 103:13, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:3—angel; Acts 12:7—the angel

1 Kings 19:8 in the strength: Dan 1:15; 2 Cor 12:9 forty days: Exod 24:18; 34:28; Deut 9:9, 18; Matt 4:2; Mark 1:13; Luke 4:2 Horeb: Exod 3:1; 19:18; Mal 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 7:12—forty; Exod 4:27—the mount; Exod 18:5—General; Acts 1:3—forty; Acts 7:30—there

1 Kings 19:9 unto a cave: Exod 33:21, 22; Jer 9:2; Heb 11:38 What doest thou: 1 Kgs 19:13; Gen 3:9; 16:8; Jer 2:18; Jonah 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:5—did according; 1 Kgs 19:14—I have been; Prov 27:8—man; Jer 37:12—went; Jonah 4:5—Jonah; Matt

26:69—Peter; Mark 14:54—and he; John 18:18—Peter

1 Kings 19:10 very jealous: Exod 20:5; 34:14; Num 25:11, 13; Ps 69:9; 119:139; John 2:17 thrown down: 1 Kgs 19:14; 18:4, 30; Jer 2:30; Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16; 7:2 I only: 1 Kgs 18:4, 20, 22; 20:13, 22, 35, 41, 42; 22:8; Rom 11:2–4 they seek my life: 1 Kgs 19:2; 18:10, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 5:22—why is it; Exod 23:2—follow; Deut 29:25—they have forsaken; Judg 5:3—even I; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; 2 Chr 18:7—one man; Neh 9:26—slew; Ps 35:4—that; Ps 44:22—killed; Jer 5:1—if ye can; Jer 36:26—to take; Jer 50:5—that shall; Hos 12:10—have also; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 21:35—General; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 6:23—for in; Acts 7:52—Which of; Acts 12:2—with; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Rom 11:3—Lord; Heb 11:37—were slain; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken

1 Kings 19:11 stand upon the mount: Exod 19:20; 24:12, 18; 34:2; Matt 17:1–3; 2 Pet 1:17, 18 the Lord passed: Exod 33:21–23; 34:6; Hab 3:3–5 and a great: Exod 19:16; 20:18; Job 38:1; Ps 50:3; Isa 30:30; Ezek 1:4; 37:7; Nah 1:3, 6; Heb 12:18–21; Rev 20:11 but the Lord was not in the wind: Zech 4:6 an earthquake: 1 Sam 14:15; Ps 68:8; Nah 1:5; Zech 14:5; Matt 24:7; 27:51–54; 28:2; Heb 12:26; Rev 11:19; 16:18 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; 2 Kgs 2:1—by a whirlwind; Job 8:2—the words; Ps 46:3—mountains; Jer 4:24—mountains; Zech 6:5—spirits; Acts 2:2—as; Rev 6:12—there; Rev 8:5—an

1 Kings 19:12 a fire: 1 Kgs 18:38; Gen 15:17; Exod 3:2; Deut 4:11, 12, 33; 2 Kgs 1:10; 2:11; Heb 12:29 a still: Exod 34:6; Job 4:16; 33:7; Zech 4:6; Acts 2:2, 36, 37 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; Ps 50:3—a fire

1 Kings 19:13 he wrapped his face: This he did to signify his reverence; for covering the face was a token of respect among the Asiatics, as uncovering the head is among Europeans. See note on 1 Kgs 18:42. Exod 3:5, 6; 33:23; Isa 6:2, 5 What doest: 1 Kgs 19:9; Gen 16:8; John 21:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—fled; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; 1 Kgs 19:19—his mantle; 2 Kgs 2:8—his mantle; Jonah 4:5—Jonah; Matt 26:69—Peter; Mark 14:54—and he; Acts 7:32—Then

1 Kings 19:14 I have been: 1 Kgs 19:9, 10; Isa 62:1, 6, 7 forsaken: Deut 29:25; 31:20; Ps 78:37; Isa 1:4; Jer 22:9; Dan 11:30; Hos 6:7; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—fled; Num 25:13—zealous; Judg 5:3—even I; 1 Kgs 18:22—I only; 1 Kgs 18:30—he repaired; 1 Kgs 22:8—yet one man; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; Ps 119:139—zeal; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 36:26—to take; Jer 50:5—that shall; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 6:23—for in; Acts 7:52—Which of; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Heb 11:37—were slain

1 Kings 19:15 wilderness of Damascus: The wilderness of Damascus seems to have been that part of Arabia Deserta which lay on the south-east of that city, and east of the Trachonites, or the Djebel Haouran and El Ledja; at which the prophet could arrive without meeting Jezebel or any of his enemies. Gen 14:15; 2 Kgs 8:7; Acts 9:2, 3 anoint: Isa 45:1; Jer 1:10; 27:2–22 Hazael: 2 Kgs 8:8–15, 28; 9:14; Amos 1:4 Reciprocal: Judg 9:9—wherewith; 1 Sam 9:16—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 11:24—to Damascus; 2 Kgs 8:9—Hazael; 2 Kgs 8:13—The Lord; 2 Kgs 8:15—Hazael

1 Kings 19:16 Jehu: 2 Kgs 9:1–3, 6–14 Elisha: 1 Kgs 19:19–21; Luke 4:27, Eliseus Abelmeholah: 1 Kgs 4:12; Judg 7:22 Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—Moses' minister; Judg 9:9—wherewith; 1 Sam 9:16—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 2:1—Elisha; 2 Kgs 9:2—Jehu; 2 Kgs 9:3—pour it; 1 Chr 16:22—Touch; 2 Chr 22:7—the Lord had; Ps

45:7—hath; Ps 105:15—mine; Amos 2:11—I raised

1 Kings 19:17 him that escapeth: Isa 24:17, 18; Amos 2:14; 5:19 the sword of Hazeal: 2 Kgs 8:12; 10:32; 13:3, 22 the sword of Jehu: 2 Kgs 9:14–26; 10:6–11 Elisha slay: 2 Kgs 2:23, 24; Isa 11:4; Jer 1:10; Hos 6:5; Rev 19:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:12—died; 2 Kgs 8:28—Hazeal; 2 Kgs 9:2—Jehu; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; Jer 48:44—that fleeth; Ezek 15:7—they shall; Amos 1:3—because

1 Kings 19:18 Yet I have left: or, Yet I will leave, Isa 1:9; 10:20–22; Rom 11:4, 5 the knees: Exod 20:5; Isa 49:23; Rom 14:10–12; Phil 2:10 every mouth: Idolaters often kissed their hand in honour of their idols; and hence the origin of adoration from ad, to and os, oris, the mouth. Cicero mentions a statue of Hercules, the chin and lips of which were considerably worn by the kissing of his worshippers. Job 31:27; Ps 2:12; Hos 13:2 Reciprocal: Num 25:2—bowed; 1 Sam 10:1—kissed him; 1 Kgs 20:15—seven thousand; 2 Kgs 5:18—and I bow; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; Isa 17:6—General; Mark 15:19—and bowing; Eph 3:14—I; Rev 3:4—even

1 Kings 19:19 Elisha: 1 Kgs 19:16 he with: Exod 3:1; Judg 6:11; Ps 78:70–72; Amos 7:14; Zech 13:5; Matt 4:18, 19 his mantle: 1 Kgs 19:13; 1 Sam 28:14; 2 Kgs 2:8, 13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:5—after the herd; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; Amos 1:1—who; Matt 9:9—Follow; Luke 4:27—Eliseus; Luke 5:28—General

1 Kings 19:20 he left: Matt 4:20, 22; 9:9; 19:27 I pray: Matt 8:21, 22; Luke 9:61, 62; Acts 20:37 Go back again: Heb. Go, return Reciprocal: Gen 31:28—kiss; Gen 48:10—kissed; Ruth 1:14—Orpah; 2 Sam 19:39—kissed Barzillai; Ps 78:70—and took; Mark 1:20—they left; Luke 9:59—suffer

1 Kings 19:21 boiled their flesh: 2 Sam 24:22 gave unto: Luke 5:28, 29 ministered: 1 Kgs 18:43; Exod 24:13; Num 27:18–20; 2 Kgs 2:3; 3:11; Acts 13:5; 2 Tim 4:11; Phlm 1:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; 1 Chr 21:23—the oxen; 2 Chr 32:4—find; Matt 4:20—General; Matt 8:21—suffer

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Ben-hadad, not content with Ahab's homage, besieges Samaria;
- 13 By the direction of a prophet, the Syrians are slain;
- 22 As the prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians, trusting in the valleys, come against him in Aphek;
- 28 By the word of the prophet, and God's judgment, the Syrians are smitten again;
- 31 The Syrians submitting themselves, Ahab sends Ben-hadad away with a covenant;
- 35 The prophet, under the parable of a prisoner, making Ahab judge himself, denounces God's judgment against him.

1 Kings 20:1 AM 3103, BC 901 Benhadad: 1 Kgs 15:18, 20; 2 Kgs 8:7–10; 2 Chr 16:2–4; Jer 49:27; Amos 1:4 Thirty and two: 1 Kgs 20:16, 24; Gen 14:1–5; Judg 1:7; Ezra 7:12; Isa 10:8; Ezek 26:7; Dan 2:37 and horses: Exod 14:7; Deut 20:1; Judg 4:3; 1 Sam 13:5; Isa 37:24

besieged: Lev 26:25; Deut 28:52; 2 Kgs 6:24–29; 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:19—servants; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; 2 Kgs 6:8—the king; 1 Chr 19:9—the kings; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants

1 Kings 20:2; 2 Kgs 19:9; Isa 36:2–22; 37:9, 10

1 Kings 20:3; Exod 15:9; Isa 10:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant

1 Kings 20:4 I am thine: Lev 26:36; Deut 28:48; Judg 15:11–13; 1 Sam 13:6, 7; 2 Kgs 18:14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:38—The saying; 1 Kgs 20:7—denied him not; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; 2 Kgs 16:7—I am thy servant; 1 Cor 6:19—and ye

1 Kings 20:6 and they shall search: 1 Sam 13:19–21; 2 Sam 24:14; 2 Kgs 18:31, 32 pleasant: Heb. desirable, Gen 27:15; Ezra 8:27; Isa 44:9; Jer 25:34; Lam 1:7, 10; Hos 13:15; Joel 3:5 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 9:18—to morrow; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 10:13—answered

1 Kings 20:7 all the elders: 1 Kgs 8:1; 2 Kgs 5:7; 1 Chr 13:1; 28:1; Prov 11:14 Mark: 2 Kgs 5:7 seeketh mischief: Job 15:35; Ps 7:14; 36:4; 62:3; 140:2; Prov 6:14; 11:27; 24:2; Dan 11:27; Rom 3:13–18 denied him not: Heb. kept not back from him, 1 Kgs 20:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:23—Be content

1 Kings 20:10 The gods: 1 Kgs 19:2; Acts 23:12 if the dust: 2 Sam 17:12, 13; 2 Kgs 19:23, 24; Isa 10:13, 14; 37:24, 25 follow me: Heb. are at my feet, Exod 11:8 marg. Judg 4:10 Reciprocal: Exod 15:9—I will pursue; Judg 15:4—caught three; Ruth 1:17—the lord; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 1 Sam 20:13—The Lord do; 2 Sam 17:11—as the sand; 1 Kgs 2:23—God; 1 Kgs 20:30—fled; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; Neh 4:3—Tobiah; Ps 10:5—he puffeth; Ps 33:16—no king; Prov 14:16—the fool; Isa 36:8—and I; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Dan 3:19—he spake; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

1 Kings 20:11 Let not him: etc. This was no doubt a proverbial mode of expression. Jonathan renders it: “Let not him who girds himself, and goes down to battle, boast as one who has conquered and returned from it.” 1 Sam 14:6, 12, 13; 17:44–47; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:11; Isa 10:15, 16; Matt 26:33–35, 75 harness: The word harness is an obsolete word for armour, derived from the French harnois. See note on Exod 13:18. Reciprocal: Judg 4:10—at his; Judg 8:6—General; Judg 8:24—because; Judg 9:29—would to God; 2 Sam 2:31—three hundred; 1 Kgs 20:16—Benhadad; 2 Kgs 3:21—put on armour; Job 41:8—General; Ps 10:5—he puffeth; Prov 14:16—the fool; Isa 8:9—gird; Jer 9:23—neither; Dan 3:19—he spake; Matt 26:40—What; Luke 14:31—General; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 11:18—Boast not; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

1 Kings 20:12 message: Heb. word drinking: 1 Kgs 20:16; 16:9; 1 Sam 25:36; 2 Sam 13:28; Prov 31:4, 5; Dan 5:2, 30; Luke 21:34; Eph 5:18 pavilions: or, tents, That persons of regal dignity regaled themselves in this manner, we may learn from Dr. CHANDLER, who, when he went to visit the Aga of Suki, after his return from hawking, found him vexed and tired; and “a couch was prepared for him beneath a shed made against a cottage, and covered with green boughs to keep off the sun. He entered as we were standing by, and fell down on it to sleep, without taking any notice of us.” Jer 43:10 Set yourselves in array, And they set: etc. or, Place the engines, And they placed engines Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—their hearts; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants

1 Kings 20:13 came: Heb. approached Hast thou: 2 Kgs 6:8–12; 7:1; 13:23; Isa 7:1–9; Ezek 20:14, 22 and thou shalt: 1 Kgs 20:28; 18:37; Exod 14:18; 16:12; Ps 83:18; Isa 37:20; Ezek 6:7; Joel 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 23:31—deliver the; Num 21:34—for I have; 2 Sam 10:13—they fled; 1 Kgs 18:22—I only; 1 Kgs 19:10—I only; 1 Kgs 20:22—the prophet; 2 Kgs 3:18—he will; 2 Kgs 3:27—they departed; 2 Kgs 6:9—Beware; 1 Chr 19:14—they fled; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Ps 10:5—he puffeth; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Amos 2:11—I raised

1 Kings 20:14 young men: or, servants, Gen 14:14–16; Judg 7:16–20; 1 Sam 17:50; 1 Cor 1:27–29 order: Heb. bind, or tie, 1 Kgs 18:44 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:17—General; 2 Kgs 9:21—Make ready; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

1 Kings 20:15 two hundred: Judg 7:7, 16; 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Chr 14:11 seven thousand: 1 Kgs 19:18; 1 Sam 14:2; 2 Kgs 13:7; Ps 106:40–43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:17—General; 2 Kgs 6:10—sent to the place

1 Kings 20:16 Benhadad: 1 Kgs 20:11, 12; 16:7; Prov 23:29–32; Eccl 10:16, 17; Hos 4:11 the thirty: Isa 54:15. The Syrians, the besiegers, had their directions from a drunken king, who gave orders over his cups, while he was drinking at noon. Drunkenness is a sin which is most detestable in all, but more so in a king than in a private individual, inasmuch as the greater weight a man's situation carries, whether from accumulated riches, family connections, hereditary authority, or invested command, so is the influence which his vices must have on those around him. Perhaps it may be said, from past experience, that drunkenness, which is a most heinous sin in the sight of God, may be charged on those who indulge only now and then in that which may eventually lead them into drunkenness; for they shut their eyes against the most palpable facts, and rather than give up the paltry gratification of a debauch, involve thousands by their example to positive harm. Benhadad's drunkenness was the forerunner of his fall. Belshazzar also, we read, drank wine with his princes, his wives, and his concubines, and praised the gods of gold, silver, brass, iron, wood, and stone, and in the same hour came forth the finger of a man's hand and wrote his doom on the plaster of the wall. Those who fancy themselves perfectly secure, and above the possibility of falling, are commonly nearest their destruction: there is always an Ahab read to take advantage of and improve the self-imposed imbecility. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:36—merry; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 1 Kgs 20:24—Take the; Prov 20:1—General; Prov 23:34—thou; Prov 31:4—General; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Jer 43:10—his royal; Amos 6:7—and the

1 Kings 20:17; 1 Kgs 20:14, 15, 19

1 Kings 20:18; 1 Sam 2:3, 4; 14:11, 12; 17:44; 2 Kgs 14:8–12; Prov 18:12 Reciprocal: Judg 9:40—he fled before; 1 Sam 17:42—disdained; 1 Kgs 12:18—flee to Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 10:14—Take them alive; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; Neh 4:3—Tobiah; Prov 14:16—the fool; Isa 36:8—and I; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh

1 Kings 20:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:17—General; 1 Chr 19:14—they fled

1 Kings 20:20 they slew: 2 Sam 2:16; Eccl 9:11 the Syrians: Lev 26:8; Judg 7:20–22; 1 Sam

14:13–15; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Ps 33:16; 46:6 escaped: 1 Sam 30:16, 17; 2 Kgs 19:36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:30—fled; Jer 41:15—escaped

1 Kings 20:21 went out: Judg 3:28; 7:23–25; 1 Sam 14:20–22; 17:52; 2 Kgs 3:18, 24

1 Kings 20:22 the prophet: 1 Kgs 20:13, 38; 19:10; 22:8; 2 Kgs 6:12 strengthen: 2 Chr 25:8, 11; Ps 27:14; Prov 18:10; 20:18; Isa 8:9; Joel 3:9, 10; Eph 6:10 at the return: 1 Kgs 20:26; 2 Sam 11:1; 1 Chr 20:1; Ps 115:2, 3; Isa 26:11; 42:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:22—came up; 1 Kgs 20:28—there came; 1 Chr 14:13—yet again; 2 Chr 24:23—at the end; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out

1 Kings 20:23 Their gods: It was the general belief in the heathen world, that each district had its tutelary and protecting deity, who could do nothing out of his own province. 1 Kgs 20:28; 14:23; 1 Sam 4:8; 2 Kgs 19:12; 2 Chr 32:13–19; Ps 50:21, 22; 121:1, 2; Isa 42:8 Reciprocal: Num 23:13—unto; 1 Kgs 20:31—his servants; 2 Kgs 5:13—his servants; 2 Kgs 6:8—took; Jer 23:23—General

1 Kings 20:24 Take the: 1 Kgs 20:1, 16; 22:31; Prov 21:30 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:9—the kings

1 Kings 20:25 thou hast lost: Heb. was fallen and surely: Ps 10:3

1 Kings 20:26 Aphek: Supposed to be the Aphek near the river Adonis, between Heliopolis and Biblos, and probably the same place that Paul Lucas mentions in his Voyage to the Levant. It was swallowed up by an earthquake, and formed a lake about nine miles in circumference, in which he says there were several houses still to be seen entire, under the water. 1 Kgs 20:30; Josh 13:4; 19:30; Judg 1:31, Aphik, 1 Sam 4:1; 29:1; 2 Kgs 13:17 to fight against Israel: Heb. to the war with Israel Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:1—after the year; 1 Kgs 20:22—at the return; 1 Chr 20:1—after the year was expired; 2 Chr 24:23—at the end

1 Kings 20:27 were all present: or, were victualled, Josh 1:11; Judg 7:8 like two: Deut 32:30; Judg 6:5; 1 Sam 13:5–8; 14:2; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Eccl 9:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:6—numbered; 2 Kgs 13:7—fifty horsemen; 1 Chr 27:28—the sycamore trees; 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; Ps 33:16—no king; Prov 14:28—General

1 Kings 20:28 there came: 1 Kgs 20:13, 22; 13:1; 17:18; 2 Chr 20:14–20 Because: 1 Kgs 20:23; Isa 37:29–37 therefore will: 1 Kgs 20:13; Deut 32:27; Josh 7:8, 9; Job 12:16–19; Ps 58:10, 11; 79:10; Isa 37:29, 35; Jer 14:7; Ezek 20:9, 14; 36:21–23, 32 ye shall know: 1 Kgs 20:13; Exod 6:7; 7:5; 8:22; Deut 29:6; Ezek 6:14; 11:12; 12:16; 36:22; 39:7 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Num 21:34—for I have; Num 23:13—unto; 2 Sam 10:13—they fled; 2 Kgs 3:18—he will; 2 Kgs 3:27—they departed; 2 Kgs 6:9—Beware; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 1 Chr 19:14—they fled; Jer 23:23—General; Jer 35:4—a man; Ezek 7:27—and they; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Dan 11:11—the multitude; 1 Tim 6:11—O man

1 Kings 20:29 seven days: Josh 6:15; 1 Sam 17:16; Ps 10:16 an hundred thousand: 2 Sam 10:18; 2 Chr 13:17; 20:23–25; 28:6; Isa 37:36 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:17—and there; Isa 24:18—he who fleeth; Amos 5:19—As if

1 Kings 20:30 the rest: Ps 18:25 a wall: Isa 24:18; Jer 48:44; Amos 2:14, 15; 5:19; 9:3; Luke 13:4 fled: 1 Kgs 20:10, 20; Dan 4:37 into an inner chamber: or, from chamber to chamber, Heb. into a chamber within a chamber. 1 Kgs 22:25; 2 Chr 18:24 Reciprocal: Josh 19:30—Aphek; Judg 9:40—he fled before; 1 Sam 4:1—Aphek; 1 Sam 15:8—Agag; 1 Sam 29:1—Aphek; 1 Sam 30:17—and there; 2 Sam 18:8—General; 1 Kgs 20:26—Aphek; 2 Kgs 9:2—inner chamber; 2 Kgs 10:24—If any of the men; Job 1:19—it fell; Job 20:24—flee from; Isa 30:13—as a breach; Ezek 21:14—entereth; Amos 3:12—so shall; Luke 15:18—will arise

1 Kings 20:31 his servants: 1 Kgs 20:23; 2 Kgs 5:13 merciful kings: Prov 20:28; Isa 16:5; Eph 1:7, 8 I pray thee: Six of the citizens of Calais are reported to have acted nearly in the same manner, when they surrendered their city to Edward the Third, king of England, in 1346. See the whole story circumstantially related by Sir John Froissart (who lived in that time,) with that simplicity and detail that give it every appearance of truth. put sackcloth: 1 Kgs 21:27–29; Gen 37:34; 2 Sam 3:31; 14:2; 2 Kgs 19:1, 2; Esth 4:1–3; Isa 22:12; 37:1; Jonah 3:5, 6; Rev 11:3 peradventure: 2 Kgs 7:4; Esth 4:16; Job 2:4; Matt 10:28 Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—peradventure; Josh 9:4—work wilily; Esth 7:3—let my life; Job 41:4—Will he; Amos 5:15—it may; Luke 14:32—and desireth; Luke 15:18—will arise

1 Kings 20:32 Thy servant: 1 Kgs 20:3–6; Job 12:17, 18; 40:11, 12; Isa 2:11, 12; 10:12; Dan 5:20–23; Obad 3, 4 he is my brother: 1 Kgs 20:42; 1 Sam 15:8–20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—wilt; Gen 32:4—servant; 1 Kgs 18:22—I only; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; 2 Kgs 16:7—I am thy servant

1 Kings 20:33 the men: Prov 25:13; Luke 16:8 and he caused: 2 Kgs 10:15; Acts 8:31 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—wilt; Gen 44:5—divineth; 1 Kgs 15:18—Benhadad; 1 Kgs 22:31—Fight; 2 Kgs 16:7—I am thy servant; 2 Chr 18:30—Fight ye

1 Kings 20:34 The cities: 1 Kgs 15:20; 2 Chr 16:4 So he made a covenant: One of the conditions of this covenant, we learn, was, that Ahab should have “streets (chutsoth) in Damascus;” a proposal better relished by Ahab than understood by the generality of commentators. This, however, is well illustrated by Mr. HARMER, from William of Tyre, the great historian of the Crusades; from whom it appears that it was customary to give those nations which were engaged in them, churches, streets, and great jurisdiction therein, in those places which they assisted to conquer. The Genoese and Venetians had each a street in Acon, or Acre, in which they had their own jurisdiction, with liberty to have an oven, mill, baths, weights, and measures, etc. 1 Kgs 20:42; 22:31; 2 Chr 18:30; Isa 8:12; 26:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:1—Make; 1 Sam 15:8—Agag; 1 Kgs 11:24—to Damascus; 1 Kgs 15:18—Benhadad; 1 Kgs 22:1—General; 2 Kgs 6:8—the king; 2 Kgs 8:7—Benhadad; Amos 3:12—in Damascus in a couch

1 Kings 20:35 of the sons: 1 Kgs 20:38; 1 Sam 10:12; 2 Kgs 2:3, 5, 7, 15; 4:1, 38; Amos 7:14 in the word: 1 Kgs 13:1, 2, 17, 18 Smite me: 1 Kgs 20:37; Isa 8:18; 20:2, 3; Jer 27:2, 3; Ezek 4:3; Matt 16:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:1—There were; 1 Kgs 18:22—I only; 1 Kgs 19:10—I only; 1 Kgs 21:1—after; 1 Kgs 22:8—concerning me; 2 Kgs 5:22—the sons; 2 Kgs 6:1—the sons; 2 Kgs 9:1—General; Amos 2:11—I raised; 1 Thess 4:15—by the

1 Kings 20:36; 1 Kgs 13:21–24, 26; 1 Sam 15:22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; 2 Kgs 2:24—children of them; 2 Kgs 17:25—the Lord sent; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Ezek

14:15—noisome

1 Kings 20:37 Smite me: 1 Kgs 20:35; Exod 21:12 so that: etc. Heb. smiting and wounding

1 Kings 20:38 disguised: 1 Kgs 14:2; 22:30; 2 Sam 14:2; Matt 6:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:22—I only; 1 Kgs 20:22—the prophet; 1 Kgs 20:35—of the sons; 1 Kgs 20:41—the ashes away; 2 Chr 18:29—I will disguise; Mark 12:12—knew

1 Kings 20:39 Thy servant: Judg 9:7–20; 2 Sam 12:1–7; 14:5–7; Mark 12:1–12 thy life: 1 Kgs 20:42; 2 Kgs 10:24 or else: Exod 21:30; Job 36:18; Ps 49:7; Prov 6:35; 13:8; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 pay: Heb. weigh Reciprocal: Josh 2:14—for yours; 2 Kgs 5:22—a talent; Jer 32:9—weighed

1 Kings 20:40 he was gone: Heb. he was not So shall thy judgment be: 2 Sam 12:5–7; Job 15:6; Matt 21:41–43; 25:24–27; Luke 19:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:13—Wherefore; Eccl 10:12—but

1 Kings 20:41 the ashes away: 1 Kgs 20:38; 2 Sam 13:19; Job 2:8; Jer 6:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:10—I only; 1 Kgs 22:8—yet one man; Prov 28:4—but; Amos 2:11—I raised

1 Kings 20:42 Because: 1 Kgs 20:34; 22:31–37; 1 Sam 15:9–11 thy life shall go: 1 Kgs 22:31–37; 2 Kgs 6:24; 8:12; 2 Chr 18:33, 34 Reciprocal: Lev 20:4—and kill; Num 31:14—wroth; Josh 6:21—utterly; 1 Sam 28:18—obeyedst; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 1 Kgs 19:10—I only; 1 Kgs 20:32—he is my brother; 1 Kgs 20:39—thy life; 1 Kgs 22:8—yet one man; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:35—died at even; 2 Kgs 10:30—according to all that; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; 2 Chr 18:30—Fight ye; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 48:10—Cursed

1 Kings 20:43 went: 1 Kgs 21:4; 22:8; Esth 5:13; 6:12, 13; Job 5:2; Prov 19:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:27—they departed; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Acts 12:19—he went

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Ahab being denied Naboth's vineyard, is grieved;
- 5 Jezebel writing letters against Naboth, he is condemned of blasphemy;
- 15 Ahab take possession of the vineyard;
- 17 Elijah denounces judgments against Ahab and Jezebel;
- 25 Wicked Ahab repenting, God defers the judgment.

1 Kings 21:1 AM 3105, BC 899 after: 1 Kgs 20:35–43; 2 Chr 28:22; Ezra 9:13, 14; Isa 9:13; Jer 5:3 Jezreel: 1 Kgs 18:45; Josh 19:18; Judg 6:33; 1 Sam 29:1; Hos 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 5:21—General; Josh 7:21—I coveted; Josh 17:16—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 21:8—the nobles; 2 Kgs 9:21—the portion of Naboth; Hos 10:7—Samaria; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt

1 Kings 21:2 Give me: The request of Ahab, at first view, appears fair and honourable. But, as he most evidentially wished Naboth to alienate it finally, which was expressly forbidden and provided against in the law of God (Lev 25:14–28) it was high iniquity in Ahab to tempt him to do it, and to covet it showed the depravity of his soul. Gen 3:6;

Exod 20:17; Deut 5:21; 1 Sam 8:14; Jer 22:17; Hab 2:9–11; Luke 12:15; 1 Tim 6:9; Jas 1:14, 15 a garden of herbs: 2 Kgs 9:27; Deut 11:10; Eccl 2:5; Song 4:15 seem good to thee: Heb. be good in thine eyes, Gen 16:6; 1 Sam 8:6; 29:6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:37—good; Josh 7:21—I coveted; 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; 1 Chr 21:22—Grant; Ps 101:3—set; Mic 2:2—they covet; Zech 11:12—ye think good

1 Kings 21:3 The Lord: Gen 44:7, 17; Josh 22:29; 24:16; 1 Sam 12:23; 24:6; 26:9–11; 1 Chr 11:19; Job 27:5; Rom 3:4, 6, 31; 6:2, 15; 7:7, 13; 1 Cor 6:15; Gal 6:14 I should give: Lev 25:23; Num 36:7; Ezek 46:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:17—Be it far; 1 Kgs 21:4—I will not; 1 Kgs 21:6—I will not give

1 Kings 21:4 heavy: 1 Kgs 20:43; Job 5:2; Isa 57:20, 21; Jonah 4:1, 9; Hab 2:9–12 I will not: 1 Kgs 21:3; Num 22:13, 14 And he laid him: Gen 4:5–8; 2 Sam 13:2, 4; Eccl 6:9; 7:8, 9; Eph 4:27; Jas 1:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:23—I will; 1 Kgs 21:6—I will not give; Esth 5:9—he was full; Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Esth 6:12—hasted to his house; Amos 2:7—pant; Matt 5:22—That; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow

1 Kings 21:5 Jezebel: 1 Kgs 21:25; 16:31; 18:4; 19:2; Gen 3:6 Why is thy spirit: 2 Sam 13:4; Neh 2:2; Esth 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:1—Ahab; 2 Kgs 3:2—and like; Jas 3:6—a world

1 Kings 21:6 Because: 1 Kgs 21:2; Esth 5:9–14; 6:12; Prov 14:30; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jas 4:2–7 I will not give: 1 Kgs 21:3, 4

1 Kings 21:7 Dost thou now: 1 Sam 8:4; 2 Sam 13:4; Prov 30:31; Eccl 4:1; 8:4; Dan 5:19–21 I will give thee: 1 Kgs 21:15, 16; Mic 2:1, 2; 7:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:14—General; 1 Sam 24:14—the king; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; Esth 5:14—said Zeresh; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Amos 6:12—for; Rev 2:20—that woman

1 Kings 21:8 she wrote: 2 Sam 11:14, 15; 2 Chr 32:17; Ezra 4:7, 8, 11; Neh 6:5; Esth 3:12–15; 8:8–13 the elders: Num 11:16; Deut 16:18, 19; 21:1–9 the nobles: 1 Kgs 21:1; 2 Kgs 10:1–7, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—nobles; Deut 1:17—ye shall not; Ruth 4:2—the elders; 1 Kgs 21:12—General; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Kgs 10:6—General; Esth 8:10—in the king; Jer 29:25—Because; Matt 26:59—sought; Acts 26:12—with

1 Kings 21:9 Proclaim a fast: Gen 34:13–17; Isa 58:4; Matt 2:8; 23:14; Luke 20:47; John 18:28 on high among: Heb. in the top of Reciprocal: Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Gen 39:17—General; Exod 32:5—made proclamation; 2 Sam 14:30—And Absalom's; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; Prov 7:14—this; Prov 18:5—to overthrow; Prov 24:28—not; Eccl 3:16—General; Joel 2:15—sanctify; Mic 7:3—the great; Mark 14:64—General

1 Kings 21:10 two men: Deut 19:15; Matt 26:59, 60; Acts 6:11 sons of Belial: Deut 13:13; Judg 19:22 Thou didst blaspheme: Some, with Parkhurst, would render the original, bairachta elohim wamailech, "Thou hast blessed the gods and Molech;" a sense, however, which seems extremely forced, and is not acknowledged by any of the ancient versions, though the LXX and Vulgate render bairachta by ευλογησε, benedixit, "blessed." It is no unusual thing for a word to have opposite senses. Exod 22:28; Lev 24:15; Matt 26:59–66; John 10:33; Acts 6:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Lev 19:16—stand; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Deut 19:16—a false witness; 1 Sam 2:12—sons of Belial; 1 Sam 25:17—a son of Belial; 1 Sam

30:22—wicked; 2 Sam 16:7—man of Belial; 2 Sam 19:21—Shall not; 2 Kgs 6:32—son of a murderer; 2 Chr 13:7—the children of Belial; Job 1:5—cursed; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 7:14—this; Prov 19:28—An ungodly witness; Isa 32:7—lying; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Matt 26:65—He; Matt 27:31—and led; Matt 27:32—as; Mark 14:55—sought; Luke 5:21—blasphemies; Luke 23:2—forbidding; John 8:17—that; 2 Cor 13:1—In; Heb 11:37—stoned

1 Kings 21:11 did as Jezebel: Exod 1:17, 21; 23:1, 2; Lev 19:15; 1 Sam 22:17; 23:20; 2 Kgs 10:6, 7; 2 Chr 24:21; Prov 29:12, 26; Dan 3:18–25; Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16; Matt 2:12, 16; Acts 4:19; 5:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:29—servants; 2 Sam 19:21—Shall not; 2 Kgs 9:33—Throw her down; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; Job 22:8—But as; Jas 2:6—and

1 Kings 21:12; 1 Kgs 21:8–10; Isa 58:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; 2 Kgs 10:20—Proclaim; Joel 2:15—sanctify; Acts 4:7—when

1 Kings 21:13 the men of Belial: Exod 20:16; Deut 5:20; 19:16–21; Ps 27:12; 35:11; Prov 6:19; 19:5, 9; 25:18; Mal 3:5; Mark 14:56–59 blaspheme God: Job 1:5, 11; 2:9; Matt 9:3; Acts 6:11 the king: Eccl 10:20; Isa 8:21; Amos 7:10; Luke 23:2; John 19:12; Acts 24:5 they carried him: Lev 24:11–16; Num 15:35, 36; Deut 13:10; 21:21; 22:21, 24; Josh 7:24, 25; 2 Kgs 9:26; Eccl 4:1; Acts 7:57–59 Reciprocal: Deut 13:13—the children; Deut 19:15—at the mouth; Judg 20:13—children of Belial; 1 Sam 2:12—sons of Belial; 1 Sam 25:17—a son of Belial; 1 Sam 30:22—wicked; 2 Sam 16:7—man of Belial; 2 Chr 13:7—the children of Belial; Job 31:39—caused the owners thereof to lose their life; Ps 101:3—wicked thing; Prov 14:5—General; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Prov 19:28—An ungodly witness; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 10:1—them; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 18:16—that in; Matt 27:31—and led; Matt 27:32—as; Mark 14:55—sought; John 19:17—went; Acts 7:58—cast; 2 Cor 13:1—In; Heb 11:37—stoned

1 Kings 21:14 Naboth is stoned: 2 Sam 11:14–24; Eccl 5:8; 8:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:8—there came

1 Kings 21:15 Arise: 1 Kgs 21:7; Prov 1:10–16; 4:17 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 2 Kgs 9:7—at the hand; 2 Kgs 9:21—the portion of Naboth

1 Kings 21:16 Ahab rose up: 2 Sam 1:13–16; 4:9–12; 11:25–27; 23:15–17; Ps 50:18; Isa 33:15; Obad 12–14; Rom 1:32; 2 Pet 2:15 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 21:7—I will give thee; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; Isa 5:8—field; Ezek 16:44—As is

1 Kings 21:17; 2 Kgs 1:15, 16; 5:26; Ps 9:12; Isa 26:21 Reciprocal: Matt 18:12—into; Mark 12:12—knew

1 Kings 21:18 which is in Samaria: 1 Kgs 13:32; 2 Chr 22:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 2 Kgs 9:21—the portion of Naboth; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Hos 5:1—O house

1 Kings 21:19 Hast thou killed: Gen 3:11; 4:9, 10; 2 Sam 12:9; Mic 3:1–4; Hab 2:9, 12 In the place: This punishment, on Ahab's humiliation and repentance, was transferred from him to his son Jehoram (1 Kgs 21:29) in whom it was literally accomplished. See the parallel texts. 1 Kgs 22:38; Judg 1:7; 2 Sam 12:11; 2 Kgs 9:25, 26; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:16; 58:10, 11; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:14—General; 2 Sam 12:7—Thou art; 1 Kgs

14:11—that dieth; 1 Kgs 16:33—did more to provoke; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:21—the portion of Naboth; 2 Kgs 10:10—the Lord hath done; 2 Chr 32:26—so; Job 20:19—he hath violently; Job 21:31—declare; Job 31:39—caused the owners thereof to lose their life; Ps 68:23—the tongue; Ps 94:21—condemn; Ps 107:40—contempt; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 24:25—they; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 28:17—General; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 14:19—thou; Jer 22:17—to shed; Jer 34:6—General; Ezek 24:7—her blood; Ezek 46:18—thrust; Matt 14:4—General

1 Kings 21:20 Hast thou found me: 1 Kgs 18:17; 22:8; 2 Chr 18:7, 17; Amos 5:10; Mark 12:12; Gal 4:16; Rev 11:10; Amos 5:10; Mark 12:12; Gal 4:16; Rev 11:10 thou hast sold: 1 Kgs 21:25; 2 Kgs 17:17; Isa 50:1; 52:3; Rom 7:14 to work: 1 Kgs 16:30; 2 Kgs 21:2; 2 Chr 33:6; Eph 4:19 Reciprocal: Exod 5:1—and told; Judg 16:18—brought money; 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 1 Sam 19:17—mine enemy; 2 Sam 12:7—Thou art; 2 Sam 12:13—David; 2 Kgs 3:2—but not; 2 Kgs 3:14—I would not look; Prov 9:7—General; Prov 15:10—grievous; Prov 24:25—they; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 29:1—General; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 20:10—we shall; Jer 38:4—thus; Ezek 3:8—General; Ezek 14:4—I the Lord; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 5:12—for so; Mark 6:19—Herodias; Mark 6:20—feared; Mark 11:18—feared; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 1:17—power; Luke 6:23—for in; John 7:7—because; Acts 5:28—intend

1 Kings 21:21 Behold: 1 Kgs 14:10; Exod 20:5, 6; 2 Kgs 9:7–9; 10:1–7, 11–14, 17, 30 him that pisseth: 1 Sam 25:22, 34 him that is shut up: 1 Kgs 14:10; Deut 32:36; 2 Kgs 9:8, 9; 14:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; 1 Kgs 21:29—the evil in; 2 Kgs 10:7—slew seventy; 2 Kgs 10:10—the Lord hath done; 2 Kgs 21:13—the plummet; 1 Chr 12:1—while he yet; Job 27:15—Those; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Jer 32:18—recompensest

1 Kings 21:22 make thine: 1 Kgs 15:29; 16:3, 11 made Israel to sin: 1 Kgs 14:16; 15:30, 34; 16:26 Reciprocal: Exod 32:21—General; 1 Kgs 11:26—Jeroboam; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 2 Kgs 9:8—I will cut off; 2 Kgs 9:9—like the house; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left; 2 Kgs 10:30—according to all that; 2 Kgs 23:15—the altar; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Jer 32:35—to cause

1 Kings 21:23 Jezebel: 1 Kgs 21:25; 2 Kgs 9:10, 30–37 the dogs: Shocking as this must appear to minds that have been humanized by the kindly influence of Christianity, we still find similar instances in the accounts of modern travellers. Mr. BRUCE says, that when at Gondar, “the bodies of those killed by the sword were hewn to pieces and scattered about the streets, being denied burial. I was miserable, and almost driven to despair, at seeing my hunting dogs, twice let loose by the carelessness of my servants, bringing into the court-yard the heads and arms of slaughtered men, and which I could no way prevent, but by the destruction of the dogs themselves.” wall: or, ditch. Reciprocal: Josh 17:16—Jezreel; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 14:11—that dieth; 1 Kgs 18:45—Ahab; 2 Kgs 9:36—This is; Job 12:21—poureth; Prov 28:17—General; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 16:4—as dung; Jer 22:19—General; Jer 34:20—and their; Rev 2:20—that woman

1 Kings 21:24 that dieth: 1 Kgs 14:11; 16:4; Isa 14:19; Jer 15:3; Ezek 32:4, 5; 39:18–20; Rev 19:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:25—the Lord; Job 12:21—poureth; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Isa 5:25—torn; Jer 16:4—as dung; Jer 22:19—General; Jer 34:20—and their

1 Kings 21:25 But there: 1 Kgs 21:20; 16:30–33; 2 Kgs 23:25 sell himself: 1 Kgs 21:20; 2 Kgs 17:17; Isa 50:1; 52:3; Rom 6:19; 7:14 whom Jezebel: 1 Kgs 21:7; 11:1–4; 16:31; 18:4; 19:2; Prov 22:14; Eccl 7:26; Mark 6:17–27; Acts 6:12; 14:2 stirred up: or, incited
 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:33—did more to provoke; 1 Kgs 19:1—Ahab; 1 Kgs 21:5—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 21:23—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 22:52—in the way; 2 Kgs 3:2—but not; 2 Kgs 8:18—the daughter; 2 Kgs 9:7—at the hand; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Kgs 9:34—this cursed woman; 2 Kgs 14:24—in the sight; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Esth 5:14—said Zeresh; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Eccl 8:12—a sinner; Jer 34:14—been sold; Jer 44:19—without; Dan 4:17—the basest; Mic 6:16—the works; John 8:34—Whosoever; Acts 13:50—the Jews; Acts 17:13—stirred; Acts 21:27—stirred

1 Kings 21:26 very abominably: 2 Chr 15:8; Isa 65:4; Jer 16:18; 44:4; Ezek 18:12; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 21:8 according to: Gen 15:16; Lev 18:25–30; 20:22, 23; Deut 12:31; 2 Kgs 16:3; 21:2, 11; 2 Chr 33:2, 9; 36:14; Ezra 9:11–14; Ps 106:35–39; Ezek 16:47 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:31—served Baal; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; Ezek 16:3—Amorite; Ezek 23:5—Aholah; Mic 6:16—the works

1 Kings 21:27 he rent: Gen 37:34; 2 Kgs 6:30; 18:37; Jonah 3:6 lay in sackcloth: 2 Sam 12:17; Job 16:15; Isa 22:12; 58:5–8; Joel 1:13 went softly: Isa 38:15 Reciprocal: Exod 33:4—and no; 2 Sam 21:10—took sackcloth; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 1 Kgs 22:8—Let not the; 2 Kgs 19:1—covered; 1 Chr 21:16—clothed; Job 42:6—repent; Ps 35:13—humbled; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Jer 26:3—that I; Jer 34:15—ye; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Jer 48:37—upon the loins; Dan 6:18—and passed; Joel 2:13—your garments; Jonah 3:10—God saw; Matt 6:16—be; Matt 18:30—but; Matt 27:4—I have sinned; Acts 24:25—Felix

1 Kings 21:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:7—the Lord

1 Kings 21:29 Seest thou: Jer 7:17; Luke 7:44 Ahab: Exod 10:3; Ps 18:44; 66:3; 78:34–37 I will not: Ps 86:15; Ezek 33:10, 11; Mic 7:18; Rom 2:4; 2 Pet 3:9 the evil in: 1 Kgs 21:21–23 in his son's days: 2 Kgs 9:25, 26, 33–37; 10:1–7, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; Lev 26:41—humbled; 1 Kgs 11:12—in thy days; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 1 Kgs 22:53—according to all; 2 Kgs 10:10—the Lord hath done; 2 Kgs 10:30—Because thou hast; 2 Kgs 19:1—covered; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 12:7—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:26—days; 2 Chr 34:28—neither; Jer 26:3—that I; Jer 44:10—are not; Dan 4:27—if it; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain at Ramoth-gilead;
- 37 The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeeds him;
- 41 Jehoshaphat's good reign;
- 45 His acts;
- 46 Jehoram succeeds him;
- 51 Ahaziah's evil reign.

1 Kings 22:1 AM 3104–3107, BC 900–897, 1 Kgs 20:34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:2—in the third

1 Kings 22:2 AM 3107, BC 897 in the third: 1 Kgs 22:1; Matt 12:40; 16:21 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 22:41, 44; 15:24; 2 Kgs 8:18; 2 Chr 18:1, 2–27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:29—General; 2 Chr 18:2—he went; Matt 1:8—Josaphat

1 Kings 22:3 Ramoth: 1 Kgs 4:13; Deut 4:43; Josh 20:8 still: Heb. silent from taking it, Judg 16:2; 2 Sam 19:10 marg. Reciprocal: Josh 13:26—Ramathmizpeh; Josh 21:38—Ramoth; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took; 2 Kgs 8:28—Ramothgilead; 2 Kgs 9:14—kept Ramothgilead; 1 Chr 6:80—Ramoth; 2 Chr 22:5—Ramothgilead; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Jer 25:3—thirteenth

1 Kings 22:4 Wilt thou go: 2 Kgs 3:7; 2 Chr 18:3 I am as thou: 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 139:21, 22; Prov 13:20; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; Eph 5:11; 2 John 11; Rev 2:26 Reciprocal: Deut 4:43—Ramoth; Josh 20:8—Ramoth; 2 Kgs 8:28—he went; 2 Kgs 9:1—Ramothgilead; 2 Chr 18:2—persuaded; Gal 4:12—be

1 Kings 22:5 Inquire: Num 27:21; Josh 9:14; Judg 1:1; 20:18, 23, 29; 1 Sam 14:18; 23:2, 4, 9–12; 30:8; 2 Kgs 1:3; 3:11; 1 Chr 10:13; 2 Chr 18:4, 5; Prov 3:5, 6; Jer 21:2; 42:2–6; Ezek 14:3; 20:1–3 Reciprocal: Judg 18:5—Ask counsel; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 2 Chr 34:21—inquire

1 Kings 22:6 the prophets together: 1 Kgs 18:19; 2 Tim 4:3 Go up: 1 Kgs 22:15, 22, 23; 2 Chr 18:14; Jer 5:31; 8:10, 11; 14:13, 14; 23:14–17; 28:1–9; Ezek 13:7–16, 22; Matt 7:15; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Rev 19:20 the Lord: This prophecy is couched in the ambiguous terms in which the heathen oracles were delivered. It may mean, either “The Lord will deliver it (Ramoth Gilead) into the king’s (Ahab’s) hand;” or, “The Lord will deliver (Israel) into the king’s (of Syria) hand.” So in the famous reply of the Delphian oracle to Pyrrhus: Aio te Aacida, Romanos vincere posse: Ibis redibis nunquam in bello peribis; “I say to thee, Pyrrhus the Romans shall overcome: thou shalt go, thou shalt return never in war shalt thou perish.” Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Num 22:6—I wot; Josh 20:8—Ramoth; Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 18:6—Go in peace; 2 Sam 5:19—And the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:9—General; 1 Kgs 16:33—did more to provoke; 1 Kgs 18:22—I only; 1 Kgs 22:12—Go up; 2 Kgs 3:13—the prophets; 2 Kgs 10:11—his priests; 2 Kgs 10:19—all the prophets; 1 Chr 14:10—Go up; 2 Chr 10:9—What advice; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 17:4—General; Prov 27:14—He that; Jer 28:11—Thus; Ezek 13:6—made; Dan 2:9—for; Hos 7:3—General; Hos 9:8—but; Mic 2:11—I will; Mic 3:2—hate; Luke 6:26—so; Luke 10:2—are; Rev 16:14—which

1 Kings 22:7 Is there not: 2 Kgs 3:11–13; 2 Chr 18:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; Isa 30:2—and have; John 10:5—General

1 Kings 22:8 yet one man: 1 Kgs 18:4; 19:10, 14; 20:41, 42 but I hate him: 1 Kgs 22:27; 20:43; 21:20; Gen 37:8; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 34:21; Prov 9:8; 15:12; Isa 49:7; Jer 18:18; 20:10; 43:3, 4; Amos 5:10; Zech 11:8; Matt 10:22; John 3:19–21; 7:7; 15:18, 19; 17:14; Gal 4:16; Rev 11:7–10 good: 1 Kgs 22:13; Isa 30:10; Jer 38:4; Mic 2:11 concerning me: 1 Kgs 20:35–42; 2 Kgs 9:22; Isa 3:11; 57:19–21 Let not the: 1 Kgs 21:27–29; Prov 5:12–14; Mic 2:7 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—I wot; 2 Sam 12:13—David; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 1 Kgs 16:33—did more to provoke; 1 Kgs 20:22—the prophet; 1 Kgs 22:18—Did I not tell; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; 2 Kgs

22:13—inquire; Prov 15:10—grievous; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Eccl 4:13—will no more be; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 36:23—he cut; Amos 2:11—I raised; Matt 5:12—for so; Mark 11:18—feared; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 11:45—thou; John 3:20—every; Acts 5:28—intend; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Rev 11:10—these; Rev 22:15—whosoever

1 Kings 22:9 officer: or, eunuch, 2 Kgs 9:32; 2 Chr 18:8; Isa 39:7; Dan 1:18 Hasten: 1 Kgs 22:26, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:20—gathered

1 Kings 22:10 having put: 1 Kgs 22:30; Esth 5:1; 6:8, 9; Matt 6:20; 11:8; Acts 12:21; 25:23 void place: Heb. floor all the prophets: 1 Kgs 18:29; 2 Chr 18:9–11; Jer 27:14–16; Ezek 13:1–9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:13—the prophets; Rev 16:14—which

1 Kings 22:11 horns of iron: Jer 27:2; 28:10–14; Zech 1:18–21; Acts 19:13–16; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Tim 3:8 Thus saith: Jer 23:17, 25, 31; 28:2, 3; 29:21; Ezek 13:6–9; 22:27, 28; Mic 3:11 Reciprocal: Deut 33:17—he shall push; 1 Kgs 22:24—Zedekiah; 2 Kgs 3:13—the prophets; Ps 44:5—push; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Jer 28:11—Thus; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; Hos 9:8—but; Matt 7:22—have we; Rev 16:14—which

1 Kings 22:12 Go up: 1 Kgs 22:6–15, 32–36; 2 Chr 35:22 Reciprocal: Judg 18:6—Go in peace; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Kgs 18:29—prophesied; Prov 14:5—General; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Jer 28:11—Thus

1 Kings 22:13 Behold now: Ps 10:11; 11:1; 14:1; 50:21; Isa 30:10, 11; Hos 7:3; Amos 7:13–17; Mic 2:6, 7, 11; 1 Cor 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—I wot; 1 Kgs 22:8—good; Prov 27:14—He that; Jer 8:11—they; Matt 15:12—Knowest; Matt 16:22—Be it far from thee; Luke 6:26—so; John 7:4—show; 1 Cor 2:4—not

1 Kings 22:14 what the Lord: Num 22:38; 24:13; 2 Chr 18:12, 13; Jer 23:28; 26:2, 3; 42:4; Ezek 2:4–8; 3:17–19; Acts 20:26, 27; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; Gal 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 7:2—General; Exod 34:32—he gave; Num 22:18—I cannot; Num 23:26—General; 1 Kgs 17:1—As the Lord God; Isa 21:10—that which; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Jer 34:6—General; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Matt 15:12—Knowest; Matt 22:16—neither; Mark 6:18—It is; Luke 6:26—so; Acts 4:19—to hearken; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 1 Thess 4:15—by the

1 Kings 22:15 shall we go: 1 Kgs 22:6 Go and prosper: This was strong irony; they were the precise words of the false prophets; but were spoken by Micaiah in such a tone and manner as at once shewed Ahab that he did not believe, but ridiculed these words of uncertainty. The reply of the Delphian oracle to Croesus was as ambiguous as that returned to Pyrrhus, Croesus Halym penetrans magnam pervertet opum vim, “If Croesus crosses the Halys, he will overthrow a great empire.” This he understood of the empire of Cyrus; the event proved it to be his own: he was deluded, yet the oracle maintained its credit. 1 Kgs 18:27; Judg 10:14; 2 Kgs 3:13; 2 Chr 18:14; Eccl 11:9; Matt 26:45 Reciprocal: Judg 1:4—Lord; Judg 18:6—Go in peace; 1 Sam 14:37—Shall I go; 2 Sam 5:19—And the Lord; 2 Kgs 8:10—Thou mayest; 1 Chr 14:10—Go up; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Mark 14:41—Sleep

1 Kings 22:16 shall I adjure: Josh 6:26; 1 Sam 14:24; 2 Chr 18:15; Matt 26:63; Mark 5:7; Acts 19:13 that thou tell: Jer 42:3–6; Matt 22:16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 5:1—hear; 1 Sam

3:17—God; 1 Sam 15:16—Stay; Jer 37:17—Is there; Jer 38:14—I will; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge

1 Kings 22:17 I saw: 1 Sam 9:9; Jer 1:11–16; Ezek 1:4; Acts 10:11–17 as sheep: 1 Kgs 22:34–36; Num 27:17; 2 Chr 18:16, 17; Jer 23:1, 2; 50:6, 17; Ezek 34:4–6; Zech 10:2; 13:7; Matt 9:36 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; 1 Kgs 12:16—to your tents; 1 Kgs 22:36—there went; 1 Chr 21:17—these sheep; Isa 13:14—as the; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 34:5—they were; Nah 3:18—thy people; Mark 6:34—because

1 Kings 22:18 Did I not tell: 1 Kgs 22:8; Prov 10:24; 27:22; 29:1; Luke 11:45 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:42—a valiant; 2 Chr 18:17—Did I not tell; Mark 11:18—feared; 2 Thess 2:11—God; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Rev 11:10—these

1 Kings 22:19 Hear thou: Isa 1:10; 28:14; Jer 2:4; 29:20; 42:15; Ezek 13:2; Amos 7:16 I saw the Lord: Micah evidently gives here an account of what appeared to him in a vision: many of the circumstances must be considered as parabolical; for truth, rather than facts, is revealed in such representations. 2 Chr 18:18–22; Isa 6:1–3; Ezek 1:26–28; Dan 7:9, 10; Acts 7:55, 56; Rev 4:2, 3 all the host: Job 1:6; 2:1; Ps 103:20, 21; Isa 6:2, 3; Zech 1:10; Matt 18:10; 25:31; Heb 1:7, 14; 12:22; Rev 5:11 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—saw; 2 Kgs 7:1—Elisha said; 2 Kgs 20:16—Hear; Neh 9:6—the host; Ps 84:1—O Lord; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 66:4—will choose; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 22:2—Hear; Jer 44:24—Hear; Ezek 16:35—hear; Dan 4:17—by the; Hos 4:1—Hear; Amos 3:7—but; Amos 8:4—Hear; Zech 3:4—those; Zech 6:5—go; Matt 21:33—Hear; Mark 10:37—sit; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Acts 7:49—Heaven; Rev 16:14—the spirits

1 Kings 22:20 persuade: or, deceive, Job 12:16; Jer 4:10; Ezek 14:9 Reciprocal: Exod 14:23—General; Josh 11:20—it was; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Sam 28:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 1 Kgs 22:22—Thou shalt; 2 Kgs 9:1—Ramoathgilead; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; 2 Chr 18:2—persuaded; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; 2 Chr 22:7—was of God; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 29:1—General; Isa 6:8—Whom; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Isa 30:28—causing; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Dan 4:17—by the; John 12:40—hath

1 Kings 22:21; 1 Kgs 22:23; Job 1:6, 7; 2:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:10—so let him; 2 Chr 18:21—General; Ps 78:49—by sending; Mic 2:11—a man; Acts 5:3—why; Acts 19:15—General; Rev 22:15—whosoever

1 Kings 22:22 a lying spirit: Job 1:8–11; 2:4–6; John 8:44; Acts 5:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:9, 10; 1 Tim 4:1; 1 John 4:6; Rev 12:9, 10; 13:14; 16:13, 14; 20:3, 7, 10 Thou shalt: 1 Kgs 22:20; Judg 9:23; Job 12:16; Ps 109:17; 2 Thess 2:10–12; Rev 17:17 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; 1 Sam 16:14—evil spirit; 1 Sam 26:19—stirred; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Kgs 3:13—the prophets; 2 Chr 18:21—General; 2 Chr 32:15—persuade; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Job 2:7—So went; Ps 78:49—by sending; Ps 141:4—Incline not; Prov 19:27—General; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Jer 27:14—they; Dan 2:9—for; Hos 9:8—but; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 8:32—Go; Mark 5:13—gave; Luke 8:32—he suffered; Acts 13:6—a false; 2 Cor 4:4—blinded; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 3:8—resist

1 Kings 22:23 the Lord: Exod 4:21; 10:20; Deut 2:30; 2 Chr 25:16; Isa 6:9, 10; 44:20; Ezek 14:3–5, 9; Matt 13:13–15; 24:24, 25 and the Lord: 1 Kgs 22:8–11; 20:42; 21:19; Num 23:19,

20; 24:13; Isa 3:11 Reciprocal: Judg 9:23—God; Judg 18:9—are ye still; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 1 Kgs 22:21—General; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Job 1:12—Behold; Job 12:16—the deceived; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Jer 27:14—they; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing

1 Kings 22:24 Zedekiah: 1 Kgs 22:11 smote Micaiah: 2 Chr 18:23, 24; Isa 50:5, 6; Lam 3:30; Mic 5:1; Mark 14:65; 15:19, 20; John 15:18, 20; Acts 23:2 Which way: Jer 28:10, 11; 29:26, 27; Matt 26:68; 27:42, 43 Reciprocal: Job 15:11—is there; Job 16:10—they have smitten; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Prov 9:7—General; Prov 26:5—a fool; Jer 18:18—for the; Jer 23:18—who; Ezek 13:9—and ye; Matt 5:39—whosoever; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 26:67—and others; Luke 6:26—so; Luke 20:10—beat; John 7:52—Art; Acts 13:8—withstood; Heb 11:36—and scourgings

1 Kings 22:25 Behold: Num 31:8; Isa 9:14–16; Jer 23:15; 28:16, 17; 29:21, 22, 32; Amos 7:17; 2 Pet 2:1; Rev 19:20 into an inner chamber: or, from chamber to chamber, Heb. a chamber in a chamber, 1 Kgs 20:30 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:3—hide thyself; 2 Kgs 9:2—inner chamber; Isa 9:9—And all; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 28:10—took; Jer 32:8—Then I; Ezek 13:9—and ye; Ezek 21:14—entereth; Amos 3:12—so shall; Mal 2:4—ye; 2 Tim 3:9—their

1 Kings 22:26 carry him back: 1 Kgs 22:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 5:25—and the; Acts 24:25—Go

1 Kings 22:27 Put this fellow: 2 Chr 16:10; 18:25–27; Jer 20:2; 29:26; 37:15; 38:6; Lam 3:53–55; Mark 6:17–28; Luke 3:20; Acts 5:18; 16:23, 24; 24:25–27; 26:10; Eph 3:1; Rev 2:10 bread of affliction: Deut 16:3; Ps 80:5; 102:9; 127:2; Isa 30:20 until I come in peace: Luke 12:45, 46; 1 Thess 5:2, 3; Jas 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Judg 8:9—I come; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; 1 Kgs 22:9—Hasten; 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Kgs 3:9—Edom; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Prov 9:7—General; Isa 30:10—speak; Jer 20:10—we shall; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 38:13—Jeremiah; Ezek 13:6—made; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 5:25—and the; Matt 18:30—but; Matt 26:61—This; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 6:23—for in; John 9:29—as for; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Gal 4:16—become; Heb 11:36—bonds

1 Kings 22:28 If thou return: Num 16:29; Deut 18:20–22; 2 Kgs 1:10, 12; Isa 44:26; Jer 28:8, 9; Acts 13:10, 11 Hearken: 1 Kgs 18:21–24, 36, 37; 2 Chr 18:27; Amos 3:1; Mic 1:2; Mark 7:14–16; 12:37 Reciprocal: Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; Judg 8:9—I come; 1 Sam 28:19—the Lord; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; 1 Kgs 22:35—died at even; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 2 Chr 20:36—And he joined; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 28:7—General; Hos 9:8—with; Mal 2:9—before; Matt 15:10—he; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Jas 2:5—Hearken

1 Kings 22:29; 1 Kgs 22:2–9; 2 Chr 18:28

1 Kings 22:30 I will: etc. or, when he was to disguise himself and enter into the battle: put thou on, 1 Kgs 22:10; Ps 12:2 disguised himself: 1 Kgs 14:2; 20:38; 1 Sam 28:8; 2 Sam 14:2; 2 Chr 18:29; 35:22; Prov 21:30; Jer 23:24

1 Kings 22:31 thirty and two: 1 Kgs 20:24; 2 Chr 18:30 Fight: 1 Kgs 20:33–42 small nor great: Gen 19:11; 1 Sam 30:2; Jer 16:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:2—I will smite; 2 Sam 18:3—if we flee; 1 Kgs 20:34—So he made a covenant; 1 Kgs 20:42—Because; 1 Kgs 22:33—that they turned; 1 Kgs 22:36—there went; 2 Kgs 6:8—the king; 2 Kgs 6:24—gathered

1 Kings 22:32 they turned: Prov 13:20 Jehoshaphat: Exod 14:10; 2 Chr 18:31; Ps 50:15; 91:15; 116:1, 2; 130:1–4; Jonah 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:12—Go up; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 1 Chr 5:20—in the battle

1 Kings 22:33 that they turned: 1 Kgs 22:31; Ps 76:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Kgs 23:30—servants; 2 Chr 18:32—from pursuing him

1 Kings 22:34 at a venture: Heb. in his simplicity, 2 Sam 15:11 and smote: 1 Sam 17:49; 2 Kgs 9:24 joints of the harness: Heb. joints and the breast-plate, Rev 9:9 wounded: Heb. made sick, 2 Chr 18:30; 35:23 marg. Mic 6:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:8—disguised; 1 Sam 31:3—archers hit him; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; 2 Kgs 1:2—was sick; 2 Kgs 8:29—sick; 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; 2 Chr 18:33—a certain man; 2 Chr 35:22—but disguised; Ps 64:7—shall they be wounded; Prov 29:1—General; Eccl 8:12—a sinner

1 Kings 22:35 increased: Heb. ascended died at even: 1 Kgs 22:28; 20:42 midst: Heb. bosom Reciprocal: Judg 9:55—General; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; 2 Chr 18:33—between the; Eccl 8:12—a sinner

1 Kings 22:36 there went: 1 Kgs 22:17, 31; 12:16; 2 Kgs 14:12 Every man: 1 Kgs 12:24; Judg 7:7, 8; 21:24; 1 Sam 4:10; 2 Sam 19:8; 2 Kgs 14:12 Reciprocal: Judg 9:55—General; 2 Chr 11:4—return; 2 Chr 25:22—fled; Isa 13:14—as the

1 Kings 22:37 was brought: Heb. came, 1 Kgs 22:37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; Ps 34:21—they; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Ezek 13:6—made

1 Kings 22:38 and the dogs: 1 Kgs 21:19; Josh 23:14, 15; Isa 44:25, 26; 48:3–5; Jer 44:21–23; Zech 1:4–6; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Ps 68:23—the tongue

1 Kings 22:39 AM 3086–3107, BC 918–897 the rest: 1 Kgs 14:19; 15:23, 31; 16:5, 20, 27 the ivory house: That is, probably, decorated with ivory in such abundance as to merit the appellation of an ivory house. 1 Kgs 10:18, 22; Ps 45:8; Ezek 27:6, 15; Amos 3:15; 6:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:45—Now; 2 Kgs 1:18—in the book; 2 Kgs 15:15—General; Esth 10:2—all the acts; Song 7:4—ivory

1 Kings 22:40 slept: 1 Kgs 2:10; 11:21; 14:31; Deut 31:16; 2 Sam 7:12 Ahaziah: 1 Kgs 22:51; 2 Kgs 1:2, 17; 2 Chr 20:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:50—slept with his fathers

1 Kings 22:41 AM 3090, BC 914 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 22:2; 1 Chr 3:10; 2 Chr 17:1; 20:31 began to reign: “Began to reign alone. 1 Kgs 22:51.” Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:24—Jehoshaphat

1 Kings 22:42 thirty and five: 2 Kgs 1:17; 8:16 And his mother’s: 1 Kgs 14:21; 15:2, 10

1 Kings 22:43 he walked: 1 Kgs 15:11, 14; 2 Chr 14:2–5, 11; 15:8, 17; 17:3 he turned: 1 Kgs 15:5; Exod 32:8; 1 Sam 12:20, 21; 2 Chr 16:7–12; Ps 40:4; 101:3; 125:5; Prov 4:27 doing: 2 Chr 17:3–6; 19:3, 4; 20:3–30 the high: 1 Kgs 14:23; 15:14; 2 Kgs 12:3; 14:3, 4; 15:3, 4; 18:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:2—the people; 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Chr 17:6—he took away; 2 Chr 21:12—in the ways of Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 33:17—people; Isa 65:7—burned

1 Kings 22:44 made peace: 1 Kgs 22:2; 2 Kgs 8:18; 2 Chr 19:2; 21:6; 2 Cor 6:14

1 Kings 22:45 Now: 1 Kgs 22:39 are they: 1 Kgs 11:41; 14:29

1 Kings 22:46 the remnant: 1 Kgs 14:24; 15:12; Gen 19:5; Deut 23:17; Judg 19:22; Rom 1:26, 27; 1 Cor 6:9; 1 Tim 1:10; Jude 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites

1 Kings 22:47 no king: Gen 25:23; 27:40; 36:31–43; 2 Sam 8:14; 2 Kgs 3:9; 8:20; Ps 108:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—be lord; 2 Chr 21:8—and made; Rom 9:12—The elder

1 Kings 22:48 Jehoshaphat: 2 Chr 20:35, 36–21:1 made ships: or, had ten ships, 1 Kgs 10:22; 2 Chr 9:21; Ps 48:7; Isa 2:16; 60:9; Jonah 1:3 Tharshish: Josephus and the Chaldee and Arabic paraphrasts explain this place of Tarsus in Cilicia; the LXX, Theodoret, and Jerome, understand it of Carthage; but the learned Bochart makes it Tartessus, an island in the straits of Gades. Ibn Haukal describes Tarsousa as belonging to Andalus, or Andalusia; and Festus Avienus expressly says, Hic Gadir urbs est dicta Tartessus prius, “the city Cadiz was formerly called Tartessus.” to Ophir: 1 Kgs 9:28; Ps 45:9 they went not: 2 Chr 20:37; 25:7 Eziongeber: 1 Kgs 9:26; Num 33:35, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Ophir; 2 Chr 8:17—Eziongeber; Job 22:24—Ophir; Isa 23:1—ye ships; Ezek 27:12—General; Acts 27:41—broken

1 Kings 22:49 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:27—his servants; 2 Chr 20:35—did Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 20:36—And he joined; Isa 2:16—the ships

1 Kings 22:50 AM 3115, BC 889 slept with his fathers: 1 Kgs 22:40; 2:10; 2 Chr 21:1 in the city: 1 Kgs 11:43; 14:31; 15:24 Jehoram: 2 Kgs 8:16–18; 2 Chr 21:5–7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:11—Joram; Matt 1:8—Joram

1 Kings 22:51 AM 3107–3108, BC 897–896 began: “Now he begins to reign alone.” 1 Kgs 22:40. two years: 1 Kgs 15:25; 2 Kgs 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:41—began to reign; 2 Kgs 3:1—Jehoram; 2 Kgs 15:23—and reigned two years; 2 Kgs 21:19—two years

1 Kings 22:52 he did evil: 1 Kgs 15:26; 16:30–33; 2 Kgs 1:2–7 in the way: 1 Kgs 21:25; 2 Kgs 8:27; 9:22; 2 Chr 22:3; Mark 6:24; Rev 3:20 and in the way: 1 Kgs 12:28–33; 14:9–16; 15:34; 2 Kgs 3:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:18—in the way; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked

1 Kings 22:53 he served Baal: 1 Kgs 16:31; Judg 2:1–11; 2 Kgs 1:2; 3:2 provoked: 1 Kgs 16:7; Ps 106:29; Isa 65:3; Ezek 8:3 according to all: 1 Kgs 21:29; Ezek 18:14–18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:18—in the way; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Kgs 17:16—Baal

2 KINGS

The events detailed in these books (Kings) are highly interesting and important. The account of the wisdom, magnificence, and extended commerce of Solomon; the rash and impolitic conduct of Rehoboam; the disobedient prophet; the widow of Zarephath; Elijah and the prophets of Baal; Ben-hadad's pride and defeat; Elijah's

assumption into heaven; Elisha's succession to his ministry, and the series of illustrious miracles he performed; the panic flight of the Syrians; the history of Ben-hadad and Hazael; and the predicted death of Ahab and Jezebel, and their children, are all pregnant with instruction, and have furnished themes for frequent dissertation. We perceive in these impressive histories the characters and qualities of men painted with the utmost fidelity, and the attributes of God displayed with great effect. we contemplate the exact accomplishment of God's promises and threatenings, the wisdom of his dispensations, and the mingled justice and mercy of his government. The particulars and circumstances are sketched out with a brief and lively description, and the imagination lingers with pleasure in filling up the striking outlines presented to our view. The authenticity of these books is attested by the prophecies they contain, which were subsequently fulfilled; by the citation of our Saviour and his Apostles; by their universal reception by the Jewish and Christian churches; and by the corresponding testimonies of profane authors and ancient sculptures.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Moab rebels;
- 2 Ahaziah, sending to Baal-zebul, hath his judgment by Elijah;
- 5 Elijah twice brings fire from heaven upon them whom Ahaziah sent to apprehend him;
- 13 He pities the third captain, and, encouraged by an angel, tells the king of his death;
- 17 Jehoram succeeds Ahaziah.

2 Kings 1:1 Moab: Num 24:7; 2 Sam 8:2; 1 Chr 18:2; Ps 60:8 after the: 2 Kgs 3:4, 5; 8:20, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Pet 3:16—speaking

2 Kings 1:2 a lattice: The flat roofs of the eastern houses are generally surrounded by a parapet wall breast high; but instead of this, some terraces are guarded with balustrades only, or latticed work. Of the same kind, probably, was the lattice, or net, as the term shevacha seems to import, through which Ahaziah fell into the court. This incident proves the necessity of the law for the formation of battlements for roof (Deut 22:8) which God graciously dictated from Sinai, which furnishes a beautiful example of his paternal care and goodness; for the terrace was a place where many offices of the family were performed, and business frequently transacted. Judg 5:28; Song 2:9; Acts 20:9 was sick: 1 Kgs 22:34 marg. 2 Chr 21:14, 15; Job 31:3 Baalzebul: 2 Kgs 1:3, 6, 16; Matt 10:25; 12:24–27; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15, Beelzebul god: Judg 11:24; 1 Sam 5:10; 1 Kgs 11:33; Isa 37:12, 19 whether: 2 Kgs 8:7–10; 1 Kgs 14:3 Reciprocal: Josh 15:11—Ekron; Judg 9:46—an hold; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; 1 Sam 6:17—Ekron; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 1 Kgs 22:40—Ahaziah; 1 Kgs 22:52—he did evil; 1 Kgs 22:53—he served Baal; 2 Kgs 8:8—inquire; 2 Chr 20:35—who did very; Eccl 5:17—much; Hos 2:13—the days

2 Kings 1:3 angel: 2 Kgs 1:15; 1 Kgs 19:5, 7; Acts 8:26; 12:7–11 Elijah: 2 Kgs 1:8; 1 Kgs 17:1 Arise: 1 Kgs 18:1 it: 2 Kgs 1:6, 16; 5:8, 15; 1 Sam 17:46; 1 Kgs 18:36; Ps 76:1 ye go: Jer 2:11–13; Jonah 2:8; Mark 3:22 Reciprocal: Josh 15:11—Ekron; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 2 Sam 12:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebul; Isa 8:19—should not; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Hos 10:7—Samaria

2 Kings 1:4 Thou shalt: etc. Heb. The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it but shalt: Gen 2:17; 3:4; Num 26:65; 1 Sam 28:19; 1 Kgs 14:12; Prov 11:19; 14:32; Ezek 18:4 Reciprocal: Deut 31:14—that thou must die; 2 Kgs 1:6—therefore; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 2 Kgs 8:10—he shall surely die; Ezek 3:18—I say; Luke 1:17—power

2 Kings 1:6 Thus saith: Isa 41:22, 23 therefore: 2 Kgs 1:3, 4; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Ps 16:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; Josh 15:11—Ekron; 1 Kgs 14:12—when thy feet; 1 Kgs 18:7—he knew; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebub; 2 Kgs 1:16—Forasmuch; 2 Kgs 5:8—let him come; 2 Kgs 8:8—inquire; 2 Kgs 22:15—General; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Eccl 5:17—much

2 Kings 1:7 What manner of man was he: Heb. What was the manner of the man, Judg 8:18; 1 Sam 28:14

2 Kings 1:8 an hairy man: That is, he wore a rough garment, either made of camels' hair, as that of John Baptist, or of a skin, dressed with the hair on. Sir J. Chardin informs us, in a manuscript note on this place, cited by Mr. HARMER, that the eastern dervishes and fakeers are clothed just as Elijah was, with a hairy garment, girded with a leathern girdle. Isa 20:2; Zech 13:4; Matt 3:4; 11:8; Luke 1:17; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:3—Elijah; 2 Kgs 2:8—his mantle; Mark 1:6—clothed; Luke 7:25—A man; Heb 11:37—in sheepskins

2 Kings 1:9 sent unto: 2 Kgs 6:13, 14; 1 Kgs 18:4, 10; 19:2; 22:8, 26, 27; Matt 14:3 he sat: 1 Kgs 18:42; Luke 6:11, 12 Thou man: Amos 7:12; Matt 26:68; 27:29, 41–43; Mark 15:29, 32; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:21—sent messengers; 2 Sam 12:13—David; 2 Sam 13:29—servants; 2 Kgs 1:12—General; 2 Kgs 4:40—O thou; 2 Kgs 8:7—The man of God; 2 Kgs 13:19—the man of God; Jer 35:4—a man; Matt 5:12—for so; John 18:6—they went; 2 Cor 13:8—General; 1 Tim 6:11—O man

2 Kings 1:10 If I be a man: 2 Kgs 2:23, 24; Num 16:28–30; 1 Kgs 18:36–38; 22:28; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 105:15; Matt 21:41; 23:34–37; Acts 5:3–10 let fire: Or, rather, as the original literally imports, and the LXX render, καταβησεται πυρ, fire shall come down; Elijah's words being simply declarative, and not imprecatory. Num 11:1; 16:35; Job 1:16; Ps 106:18; Luke 9:54; Heb 12:29; Rev 11:5 consumed: Dan 3:22, 25; 6:24; Acts 12:19 Reciprocal: Lev 10:2—fire; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; 2 Kgs 1:12—General; 2 Kgs 1:14—Behold; 2 Kgs 8:7—The man of God; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 29:7—flames; Jer 5:14—I will make; Acts 5:5—hearing; Rev 13:13—he maketh; Rev 20:9—and fire

2 Kings 1:11 Again: Num 16:41; 1 Sam 6:9; Isa 26:11; Jer 5:3; John 18:5–12; Acts 4:16, 17 O man: 1 Sam 22:17–19; Prov 29:12; Isa 32:7; Matt 2:16; Luke 22:63, 64 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:14—Behold; 2 Kgs 4:40—O thou; Jer 35:4—a man

2 Kings 1:12; 2 Kgs 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 10:2—fire; Num 11:1—and the fire; 1 Kgs 18:38—fire; 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; Job 1:16—there came

2 Kings 1:13 he sent again: Job 15:25, 26; Prov 27:22; Eccl 9:3; Isa 1:5 fell on: Heb. bowed, Isa 66:2 besought: Exod 11:8; Num 12:11–13; 1 Kgs 13:6; Isa 60:14; Rev 3:9 O man of God: Ps 102:17; Jas 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:30—set by; 1 Sam 22:17—would not; 2 Kgs 4:40—O thou; Esth 7:3—let my life; Matt 27:54—feared; 1 Tim 6:11—O man

2 Kings 1:14 Behold: 2 Kgs 1:10, 11 let my life: 1 Sam 26:21, 24; Ps 49:8; 72:14; 116:15; Prov 6:26; Matt 16:25, 26; Acts 20:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:17—would not; Job 1:16—there came; Job 38:35—Canst; Matt 27:54—feared

2 Kings 1:15 be not afraid of him: Gen 15:1; 1 Kgs 18:15; Ps 27:1; Isa 51:12; Jer 1:17; 15:20; Ezek 2:6; Matt 10:28; Heb 11:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:17—General; 2 Kgs 1:3—angel

2 Kings 1:16 Forasmuch: 2 Kgs 1:3, 4, 6; Exod 4:22, 23; 1 Kgs 14:6–13; 21:18–24; 22:28 Baalzebub: Literally, “the lord of flies;” or, as the LXX render, Βααλ μυεαν θεον, Baal the fly god. See note on Exod 8:24. on which thou art gone up: In the East there is usually at the end of each chamber a little gallery, raised three or four feet above the floor, with a balustrade in front, to which they go up by a few steps: here they place their beds; an allusion to which situation is involved in this declaration of Elijah’s, and frequently referred to in the Sacred Scriptures. See note on Gen 49:4. 2 Kgs 5:21; Ps 132:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; Josh 15:11—Ekron; 1 Kgs 14:12—when thy feet; 1 Kgs 21:17—General; 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebub; 2 Kgs 8:10—he shall surely die; 2 Kgs 22:15—General; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Ezek 14:4—I the Lord; Hos 6:5—have I; Luke 1:17—power

2 Kings 1:17 Jehoram: As it is said in 2 Kgs 3:1, that he began his reign in the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat, it is supposed that Jehoshaphat admitted his son Jehoram to reign with him eight or nine years before his death. “The second year that Jehoram was Prorex, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat.” in the second: 2 Kgs 3:1; 8:16, 17; 1 Kgs 22:51 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:40—Ahaziah; 1 Kgs 22:42—thirty and five

2 Kings 1:18 in the book: 1 Kgs 14:19; 22:39

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his mantle divides Jordan;
- 9 and, granting Elisha his request, is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven;
- 12 Elisha, dividing Jordan with Elijah’s mantle, is acknowledged his successor;
- 16 The young prophets, hardly obtaining leave to seek Elijah, cannot find him;
- 19 Elisha with salt heals the unwholesome waters;
- 23 Bears destroy the children that mocked Elisha.

2 Kings 2:1 take up: Gen 5:24; 1 Kgs 19:4; Luke 9:51; Acts 1:9; Heb 11:5; Rev 11:12 by a whirlwind: 1 Kgs 18:12; 19:11; Job 38:1 Elisha: 1 Kgs 19:16–21 Gilgal: Josh 4:19; 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—an heap; 2 Kgs 2:11—by a whirlwind; 2 Kgs 4:38—Elisha; 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Luke 2:15—into

2 Kings 2:2 Tarry here: Ruth 1:15, 16; 2 Sam 15:19, 20; John 6:67, 68 As the Lord: 2 Kgs 2:4, 6; 4:30; 1 Sam 1:26; 17:55; 25:26; Jer 4:2 I will not: Ruth 1:16–18; 2 Sam 15:21; 1 John 2:19 Bethel: Gen 28:19; 1 Kgs 12:29, 33; 13:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:3—but truly; 2 Sam 14:19—As thy soul; Amos 2:11—I raised

2 Kings 2:3 And the sons: 2 Kgs 2:5, 7, 15; 4:1, 38; 9:1; 1 Sam 10:10–12; 19:20; 1 Kgs 18:4;

20:35; Isa 8:18 thy master: Deut 33:3; Acts 22:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a company; 1 Kgs 19:21—ministered; 2 Kgs 5:22—the sons; 2 Kgs 6:1—the sons; Ps 74:8—all the synagogues; Amos 7:14—neither; 1 Cor 14:32—General

2 Kings 2:4 Jericho: Josh 6:26; 1 Kgs 16:34; Luke 19:1 As the Lord: 2 Kgs 2:2; 4:30; Acts 2:42; 11:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:26—as thy soul; 1 Sam 20:3—but truly; 2 Sam 15:21—As the Lord

2 Kings 2:5 the sons: i.e. as the Targumist renders, *talmeedey neveeya*, “disciples of the prophets,” thy master: 2 Kgs 2:3; Josh 1:1, 2; Luke 24:51; John 17:5–7; Acts 1:2, 11; 26:25 I know it: Gen 48:19; Eccl 3:7; Isa 41:1; Hab 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a company; 1 Kgs 20:35—of the sons; 2 Kgs 4:1—sons; Ps 74:8—all the synagogues; Amos 7:14—neither; 1 Cor 14:32—General; Rev 11:12—and their

2 Kings 2:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:26—as thy soul; 1 Sam 20:3—but truly; 2 Sam 15:21—As the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:2—As the Lord; 2 Chr 7:12—an house of sacrifice; Zech 8:23—We will

2 Kings 2:7 fifty men: 2 Kgs 2:17; 1 Kgs 18:4, 13 to view afar off: Heb. in sight, or over against Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:35—of the sons; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; 2 Kgs 2:15—to view; Amos 7:14—neither; Rev 11:12—and their

2 Kings 2:8 his mantle: Την μίλων του, his sheep skin, says the Septuagint; the skins of sheep being formerly worn by prophets as the simple insignia of their office. See note on 2 Kgs 1:8. 1 Kgs 19:13, 19 were: 2 Kgs 2:14; Exod 14:21, 22; Josh 3:14–17; Ps 114:5–7; Isa 11:15; Heb 11:29; Rev 16:12 Reciprocal: Josh 3:17—stood firm; 1 Sam 28:14—a mantle; 2 Kgs 2:13—the mantle; 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; 2 Kgs 5:12—better; Ps 74:15—flood; Ezek 27:24—clothes; Zech 10:11—smite

2 Kings 2:9 Ask what: 2 Kgs 13:14–19; Num 27:16–23; Deut 34:9; 1 Chr 29:18, 19; Ps 72:1, 20; Luke 24:45–51; John 17:9–13; Acts 1:8; 8:17; 20:25–36 Elisha said: Num 11:17, 25; 1 Kgs 3:9; 2 Chr 1:9, 10; John 14:12–14; 16:7; 1 Cor 12:31 a double portion: This probably refers to the law respecting the first-born, who had a double portion of the property of his father. As Elisha may have considered himself as the first-born of Elijah, so he requested a double portion of his spiritual influence. Num 27:20; Deut 21:17; Zech 9:12; 12:8; 1 Tim 5:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:37—and make; 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; Prov 30:7—have; Isa 61:7—your shame; John 3:34—for God

2 Kings 2:10 Thou hast: Mark 11:22–24; John 16:24 asked a hard thing: Heb. done hard in asking if thou see: 2 Kgs 2:12; Acts 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Num 27:20—put some; 2 Kgs 20:10—General

2 Kings 2:11; 2 Kgs 6:17; Ps 68:17; 104:3, 4; Ezek 1:4–28; 10:9–22; Hab 3:8; Zech 3:8; 6:1–8; Heb 1:14 by a whirlwind: 2 Kgs 2:1 into heaven: Mark 16:19 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—for; Judg 13:20—when the flame; 1 Kgs 18:12—the Spirit of the Lord; 1 Kgs 19:4—he requested; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; 2 Kgs 2:23—Go up; 2 Chr 21:12—Elijah the prophet; Job 38:1—General; Ezek 10:18—and stood; Matt 17:3—Elias; Mark 9:4—Elias; Luke 2:15—into; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 24:51—he was; Acts 1:10—while; 1 Thess 4:17—caught; Heb 1:7—Who; Heb 11:5—translated; Rev 11:12—And they

2 Kings 2:12 saw it: 2 Kgs 2:10 My father: 2 Kgs 13:14; Job 22:30; Prov 11:11; Eccl 7:19;

9:16–18; Isa 37:4, 15, 21; Acts 27:24 he saw him: Prov 30:4; Mark 16:19; Luke 2:15; 24:51; John 3:13; Acts 1:9; 2 Cor 5:2, 4; Eph 4:8; Rev 11:12 rent them: Job 1:20, 21; Isa 57:1, 2; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; 2 Sam 1:27—weapons; 2 Kgs 5:13—My father; 2 Kgs 6:10—saved; 2 Kgs 6:21—My father; Matt 23:9—call; Mark 9:4—Elias; Acts 1:10—while

2 Kings 2:13 the mantle: 2 Kgs 2:8; 1 Kgs 19:19 bank: Heb. lip, 1 Kgs 9:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:14—a mantle; Ezek 47:7—bank

2 Kings 2:14 smote: 2 Kgs 2:8–10; Josh 1:1–9; Mark 16:20; John 14:12; Acts 2:33; 3:12, 13 Where is: Judg 6:13; 1 Kgs 18:36–39; Ps 42:2, 10; 115:2; Joel 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—O Lord; 1 Sam 28:14—a mantle; 1 Kgs 19:19—his mantle; 2 Kgs 3:12—The word; 2 Kgs 4:29—take my; 2 Kgs 5:12—better; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Ps 74:15—flood; Jer 2:6—Where; Hos 9:8—with; Zech 10:11—smite

2 Kings 2:15 to view: 2 Kgs 2:7 The spirit: Num 11:25–29; 27:20; Josh 3:7; Isa 11:2; 59:21; John 15:26, 27; Acts 1:8; 2 Cor 12:9; 1 Pet 4:14 bowed: 2 Kgs 2:19; 4:1–4, 37; 6:1–7; Josh 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—bowed; Num 11:17—I will take; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; 1 Sam 10:5—a company; 1 Sam 25:9—ceased; 1 Kgs 20:35—of the sons; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; 2 Kgs 3:12—The word; 2 Kgs 8:7—The man of God

2 Kings 2:16 strong men: Heb. sons of strength the Spirit: 1 Kgs 18:12; Ezek 3:14; 8:3; 11:24; 40:2; Acts 8:39; 2 Cor 12:2, 3 some mountain: Heb. one of the mountains Reciprocal: Ezek 3:12—spirit; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 37:1—carried; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; John 8:21—I go; 1 Thess 4:17—caught; Heb 11:5—and was; Rev 17:3—he carried; Rev 21:10—he carried

2 Kings 2:17 they urged: 2 Sam 18:22, 23; Luke 11:8; Rom 10:2 found him not: Heb 11:5 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—urged him; 2 Kgs 2:7—fifty men; 2 Kgs 5:23—And he urged him; John 8:21—I go

2 Kings 2:18 Reciprocal: Luke 19:1—Jericho

2 Kings 2:19 my Lord seeth: Num 12:11; 1 Kgs 18:7, 13; 1 Tim 5:17 the water: Exod 7:19; 15:23; Josh 6:17, 26; 1 Kgs 16:34 barren: Heb. causing to miscarry, Exod 23:26; Deut 28:2–4, 11, 15–18; Hos 9:14 Reciprocal: Josh 16:1—the water; 2 Kgs 2:15—bowed; 2 Kgs 4:16—my lord; Ezek 47:8—the waters; Jas 3:12—so; Rev 8:10—the fountains

2 Kings 2:20 salt therein: Judg 9:45; Ezek 47:11; Zeph 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 2 Kgs 20:7—Take a lump; Col 4:6—seasoned

2 Kings 2:21 cast: 2 Kgs 4:41; 6:6; Exod 15:25, 26; Lev 2:13; Matt 5:11; Mark 9:50; John 9:6 I have healed: Ezek 47:8–11; 1 Cor 1:18–28; Rev 22:2, 3 there shall: Ps 107:33–38; Rev 21:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:12—The word; 2 Kgs 5:10—wash; Hos 9:8—with

2 Kings 2:23 Bethel: 1 Kgs 12:28–32; Hos 4:15; 10:5, 15; Amos 3:14; 4:4; 5:5; 7:13 little children: The words nearim ketannim not only signify little children but young men; for katon signifies not only little, but young, in opposition to old; and naar signifies not only a child, but a young man grown to years of maturity: thus Isaac is called naar when twenty-eight years old, Joseph when thirty-nine, and Rehoboam when forty.

These idolatrous young men, having heard of the ascension of Elijah, without believing it, blasphemously bade Elisha to follow him. The venerable prophet, from a Divine impulse, pronounced a curse “in the name of the Lord,” which was immediately followed by the most terrible judgment; thus evincing the Source from which it flowed. Job 19:18; 30:1, 8–31; Prov 20:11; 22:6, 15; Eccl 11:10; Isa 1:4; 3:5; Jer 7:18 mocked: Gen 21:9; 2 Chr 36:16; Job 30:1, 8, 9; Ps 35:15; Isa 57:3, 4; Gal 4:29; Heb 11:36 Go up: 2 Kgs 2:11; Matt 27:29–31, 40–43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:17—Elisha slay; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; Jer 20:7—I am; 2 Cor 13:8—General

2 Kings 2:24 cursed them: 2 Kgs 1:10–12; Gen 9:25; Deut 28:15–26; Judg 9:20, 57; Jer 28:16; 29:21–23; Lam 3:65; Amos 7:17; Mark 11:14, 21; Acts 5:5, 9; 8:20; 13:9–11; 2 Cor 10:6 she bears: 2 Sam 17:8; Prov 17:12; 28:15; Hos 13:8 children of them: Exod 20:5; 1 Kgs 13:24; 19:17; 20:36 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; Gen 37:20—Some; Gen 37:33—evil beast; Lev 26:6—rid; Lev 26:22—rob you; 2 Kgs 3:12—The word; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 2 Kgs 17:25—the Lord sent; Dan 7:5—another; Rev 13:2—and his feet

2 Kings 2:25 mount Carmel: 2 Kgs 4:25; 1 Kgs 18:19, 42 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:12—Israel

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Jehoram's reign;
- 4 Mesha rebels;
- 6 Jehoram, with Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, being distressed for want of water, by Elisha obtains water, and promise of victory;
- 21 The Moabites, deceived by the colour of the water, coming to spoil, are overcome;
- 26 The king of Moab, failing in his attempt to break through to the king of Edom, sacrifices his son, and raises the siege.

2 Kings 3:1 Jehoram: 2 Kgs 1:17; 8:16, Joram, 1 Kgs 22:51 Reciprocal: Gen 19:37—Moabites; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Matt 1:8—Josaphat

2 Kings 3:2; 1 Sam 15:19; 1 Kgs 16:19 wrought: 2 Kgs 6:31, 32; 21:6, 20 but not: 1 Kgs 16:33; 21:20, 25 and like: 2 Kgs 9:22, 34; 1 Kgs 21:5–15, 25 image: Heb. statue Baal: 2 Kgs 10:18, 26–28; 1 Kgs 16:31, 32 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:30—above; 1 Kgs 22:53—he served Baal; 2 Kgs 8:18—in the way; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings

2 Kings 3:3; 1 Kgs 12:28–33 he cleaved: 2 Kgs 10:20–31 which made: 1 Kgs 14:16; 15:26, 34; 16:31 he departed: 2 Kgs 13:2, 6, 11; 14:24; 15:9, 18; 17:22; 1 Kgs 12:26–28; 13:33; 1 Cor 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:52—and in the way; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; 2 Kgs 8:18—in the way; 2 Kgs 10:31—he departed; Jer 32:35—to cause

2 Kings 3:4 a sheepmaster: Gen 13:2; 26:13, 14; 2 Chr 26:10; Job 1:3; 42:12 rendered: 2 Sam 8:2; 1 Chr 18:2; Ps 60:8; 108:9, 10 lambs: Isa 16:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:23—sheepshearers; 2 Kgs 1:1—after the; 2 Chr 17:11—brought; Eccl 2:7—also

2 Kings 3:5; 2 Kgs 1:1; 8:20; 2 Chr 21:8–10 Reciprocal: Num 24:17—Moab; 2 Kgs 13:20—the Moabites; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts

2 Kings 3:6 AM 3109, BC 895 numbered: 1 Sam 11:8; 15:4; 2 Sam 24:1–25; 1 Kgs 20:27

2 Kings 3:7 wilt thou go: 1 Kgs 22:4, 32, 33; 2 Chr 18:3, 29–32; 19:2; 21:4–7; 22:3, 4, 10–12
Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:28—he went

2 Kings 3:8 the wilderness of Edom: The wilderness of Edom was probably the same as that of Zin or Kadesh, through which the children of Israel passed; extending southward from the Dead Sea, to the eastern branch of the Red Sea. See note on Num 13:21. Num 21:4; Mal 1:2, 3

2 Kings 3:9 Edom: 1 Kgs 22:27 no water: Exod 15:22; 17:1; Num 20:2, 4; 21:5; 33:14 that followed them: Heb. at their feet, Exod 11:8 marg. Judg 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; 1 Kgs 22:47—no king; 2 Kgs 3:26—unto the king of Edom; 2 Kgs 8:20—Edom; 2 Chr 21:8—and made; Ps 84:6—the rain; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Amos 2:1—because

2 Kings 3:10 the Lord: 2 Kgs 6:33; Gen 4:13; Ps 78:34–36; Prov 19:3; Isa 8:21; 51:20
Reciprocal: Josh 7:7—wherefore; 2 Kgs 3:13—Nay; 2 Kgs 6:5—master

2 Kings 3:11 Is there not here: 1 Kgs 22:7; Ps 74:9; Amos 3:7 that we may: 2 Kgs 3:1, 3; Josh 9:14; Judg 20:8–11, 18, 23, 26–28; 1 Chr 10:13; 14:10, 14; 15:13 poured water: That is, was his constant and confidential servant. Mr. HANWAY, speaking of a Persian supper, says, “Supper being now brought in, a servant presented a basin of water, and a napkin hung over his shoulders; he went to every one in the company, and poured water on their hands to wash.” Gen 18:4; Josh 1:1; 1 Kgs 19:21; Luke 22:26, 27; John 13:4, 5, 13, 14; 1 Tim 5:10; Phil 2:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 4:12—servant; 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; 2 Kgs 8:8—inquire; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 2 Chr 18:6—Is there not; Prov 27:18—so; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Jer 37:17—Is there; Acts 13:5—their

2 Kings 3:12 The word: 2 Kgs 2:14, 15, 21, 24; 1 Sam 3:19–21 Israel: 2 Kgs 2:25; 5:8, 9, 15; Isa 49:23; 60:14; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Prov 14:19—General; Mark 6:20—feared

2 Kings 3:13 What: Ezek 14:3–5; Matt 8:29; John 2:4; 2 Cor 5:16; 6:15 get: Judg 10:14; Ruth 1:15; Prov 1:28; Jer 2:27, 28 the prophets: 1 Kgs 18:19; 22:6, 10, 11, 22–25 Nay: 2 Kgs 3:10; Deut 32:37–39; Hos 6:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; 1 Kgs 22:15—Go and prosper; 2 Kgs 10:19—all the prophets; 2 Chr 18:5—prophets; Ps 15:4—a vile; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 57:13—let; Jer 37:19—Where; Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Dan 5:17—Let; Mark 6:20—feared; Mark 14:41—Sleep

2 Kings 3:14 As the Lord: 2 Kgs 5:16; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:15 I regard: 2 Chr 17:3–9; 19:3, 4; Ps 15:4 I would not look: 1 Sam 15:26–31; 1 Kgs 14:5–18; 21:20; Jer 1:18; Dan 5:17–23; Matt 22:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Prov 28:4—but; Ezek 20:31—and shall

2 Kings 3:15 bring me: This was evidently intended to soothe and tranquillize the prophet’s mind, which had been agitated and discomposed with holy indignation by the presence of the idolatrous king, and the recollection of his abomination. The soothing influence of music is generally acknowledged in every civilized nation. 1 Sam 10:5; 16:23; 18:10; 1 Chr 25:2, 3; Eph 5:18, 19 the hand: 1 Kgs 18:46; Ezek 1:3; 3:14, 22; 8:1; Acts 11:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:16—play; 2 Sam 6:5—David; 2 Kgs 4:13—to the king; 1

Chr 13:8—David; 1 Chr 25:1—prophecy; Hos 9:8—with

2 Kings 3:16 Make this valley: 2 Kgs 4:3; Num 2:18, 16–18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:14—thus saith; 2 Kgs 5:10—wash; Ps 107:35—turneth

2 Kings 3:17 Ye shall not: 1 Kgs 18:36–39; Ps 84:6; 107:35; Isa 41:17, 18; 43:19, 20; 48:21 that ye may: Exod 17:6; Num 20:8–11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:9—Beware; Amos 3:7—but

2 Kings 3:18 And this: 1 Kgs 3:13; Jer 32:17, 27; Luke 1:37; Eph 3:20 a light: 2 Kgs 20:10; 1 Kgs 16:31; Isa 7:13; 49:6; Ezek 8:17 he will: 1 Kgs 20:13, 28; Isa 7:1–9 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—for I have; 1 Sam 23:4—for I will; 1 Kgs 20:21—went out; 1 Chr 17:17—a small thing

2 Kings 3:19 And ye: 2 Kgs 13:17; Num 24:17; Judg 6:16; 1 Sam 15:3; 23:2 fell: Deut 20:19, 20 mar: Heb. grieve, 2 Kgs 3:25

2 Kings 3:20 when the meat: Exod 29:39, 40; 1 Kgs 18:36; Dan 9:21 there came water: This supply was altogether miraculous; for there was neither wind nor rain, nor any other natural means to furnish it. filled: Ps 78:15, 16, 20; Isa 35:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:15—the morning

2 Kings 3:21 gathered: Heb. were cried together put on armour: Heb. gird himself with a girdle. 1 Kgs 20:11; Eph 6:14

2 Kings 3:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord

2 Kings 3:23 This is blood: 2 Kgs 6:18–20; 7:6 slain: Heb. destroyed now therefore: Exod 15:9; Judg 5:30; 2 Chr 20:25; Isa 10:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 10:8—to strip

2 Kings 3:24 smote the: Josh 8:20–22; Judg 20:40–46; 1 Thess 5:3, 4 went forward: or, smote in it even Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:21—went out; 2 Kgs 13:20—the Moabites

2 Kings 3:25 beat down: 2 Kgs 3:19; Judg 9:45; 2 Sam 8:2; Isa 37:26, 27 stopped: Gen 26:15, 18; 2 Chr 32:4 and felled: Deut 20:19, 20 only in: etc. Heb. until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth Kirharaseth: Supposed to be the same as Ar, or Areopolis, the capital of Moab. Deut 2:9; Isa 16:7, 11; Jer 48:31, 36, Kir-heres Reciprocal: Eccl 3:5—to cast; Isa 15:1—Kir

2 Kings 3:26 unto the king of Edom: 2 Kgs 3:9; Amos 2:1 Reciprocal: Num 24:17—Moab; Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 20:2—drew sword

2 Kings 3:27 offered him: In cases of great extremity, it was customary in various heathen nations, to offer human sacrifices, and even their own children. This was frequent among the Phoenicians, Greeks, Romans, Scythians, Gauls, Africans, and others; and was the natural fruit of a religious system, which had for the objects of its worship cruel and merciless divinities. The king of Moab, in this case, sacrificed his son to obtain the favour of Chemosh his god, who, being a devil, delighted in blood and murder, and the destruction of mankind. The dearer anything was to them, the more acceptable those idolaters thought the sacrifice, and therefore burnt their children in the fire to their honour. Gen 22:2, 13; Deut 12:31; Judg 11:31, 39; Ps 106:37, 38; Ezek 16:20;

Mic 6:7 they departed: 1 Sam 14:36–46; 1 Kgs 20:13, 28, 43 Reciprocal: Num 24:17—Moab; 2 Kgs 8:20—Edom; Isa 16:12—he shall

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Elisha multiplies the widow's oil;
- 8 He obtains a son for the good Shunammite;
- 18 He restores her son when dead;
- 38 At Gilgal he heals the deadly pottage;
- 42 He satisfies an hundred men with twenty loaves.

2 Kings 4:1 AM 3110, BC 894 sons: 2 Kgs 4:38; 2:3, 5; 1 Kgs 20:35 thy servant did fear: Gen 22:12; 1 Kgs 18:3; Neh 7:2; Ps 103:11, 17; 112:1, 2; 115:13; 147:11; Eccl 8:12; 12:13; Mal 3:16; 4:2; Acts 13:26; Rev 15:4; 19:5 the creditor: Lev 25:39, 40, 48; Neh 5:2–5; 10:31; Jer 34:14; Matt 18:25, 30, 35; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Exod 22:25—General; Ruth 1:3—and she was; 2 Kgs 2:15—bowed; 2 Kgs 6:1—the sons; 2 Kgs 9:1—the children; Neh 5:5—we; Job 24:9—General; Ps 37:21—borroweth; Prov 18:23—poor; Prov 22:7—the borrower; Prov 22:27—General; Isa 50:1—or which; Hos 9:8—with; Zech 11:5—sell; Matt 14:20—and they took

2 Kings 4:2 What shall I: 2 Kgs 2:9; 6:26, 27; Matt 15:34; John 6:5–7; Acts 3:6; 2 Cor 6:10 save a pot of oil: 1 Kgs 17:12; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:14—The barrel of meal; Prov 18:23—poor; Mark 8:8—they took; John 2:7—Fill; John 6:13—and filled

2 Kings 4:3 empty vessels: 2 Kgs 3:16; John 2:7 borrow not a few: Heb. scant not, 2 Kgs 13:18, 19; Ps 81:10; John 16:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Luke 5:6—they enclosed

2 Kings 4:4 thou shalt shut: 2 Kgs 4:32, 33; 1 Kgs 17:19, 20; Isa 26:20; Matt 6:6; Mark 5:40; Acts 9:40 and shalt pour: Mark 6:37–44; 8:5–9; John 2:7–9; 6:11; Eph 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the; Mark 7:33—he took; Luke 8:51—he suffered

2 Kings 4:5 she went: 2 Kgs 5:11; 1 Kgs 17:15, 16; Luke 1:45; Heb 11:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the

2 Kings 4:6 when the vessels: 2 Kgs 4:43, 44; Matt 9:29; 13:58; 14:20; 15:37; Luke 6:19; 2 Chr 6:12, 13 And the oil: 2 Kgs 13:19; Josh 5:12; 1 Kgs 17:14; John 6:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:26—as the Lord liveth; 2 Kgs 13:18—he smote thrice

2 Kings 4:7 pay: Ps 37:21; Rom 12:17; Phil 4:8; 1 Thess 2:9, 10; 4:12; 2 Thess 3:7–12 debt: or, creditor Reciprocal: Exod 22:25—General; 2 Kgs 6:5—for it was borrowed; 2 Kgs 6:7—Take it up; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

2 Kings 4:8 it fell on: Heb. there was, 2 Kgs 4:11, 18 Shunem: This city was situated in the tribe of Issachar, five miles south from mount Tabor, according to Eusebius; and is probably the place which he calls Sanim, in Acrabatene, in the neighbourhood of Samaria or Sebaste. 2 Kgs 4:12; Josh 19:18; 1 Sam 28:4; 1 Kgs 1:3 a great woman: 2 Sam 19:32; Job 1:3; 32:9; Luke 1:15 she constrained him: Heb. she laid hold on him, Gen 19:3;

Judg 19:20; Prov 7:21; Luke 14:23; 24:29; Acts 16:15 Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—turned; 1 Sam 28:23—compelled him; 2 Kgs 5:1—a great; Ps 107:39—they are; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 25:17—he also; Heb 13:2—not

2 Kings 4:9 she said: Prov 31:10, 11; 1 Pet 3:1 this is: Matt 5:16; 1 Thess 2:10; Titus 1:8; 2 Pet 1:21; 3:2 man of God: Deut 33:1; 1 Kgs 13:1; 17:18, 24; 1 Tim 6:11 Reciprocal: Josh 14:6—the man; Judg 13:6—A man; 2 Kgs 4:40—O thou

2 Kings 4:10 Let us: Isa 32:8; Matt 10:41, 42; 25:40; Mark 9:41; Luke 8:3; Rom 12:13; Heb 10:24; 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9, 10 a little chamber: An aleeyah, or oleah, as the Arabs call it; a small back house annexed to the principal dwelling, in which the prophet could live in a great privacy as in his own house, and to which he could retire at pleasure, without breaking in upon the private affairs of the family, or being in his turn interrupted by them in his devotions. See note on Judg 3:20, and see note on 1 Kgs 17:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:21—the bed; Prov 31:11—General

2 Kings 4:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:8—it fell on

2 Kings 4:12 Gehazi: 2 Kgs 4:29–31; 5:20–27; 8:4, 5 servant: 2 Kgs 3:11; 1 Kgs 18:43; 19:3; Acts 13:5 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Shunem; 2 Kgs 4:8—Shunem; 2 Kgs 4:36—Call this Shunammite; 2 Kgs 4:43—his servitor

2 Kings 4:13 thou hast: Matt 10:40–42; Luke 9:3–5; Rom 16:2, 6; Phil 4:18, 19; 1 Thess 5:12, 13; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Heb 6:10 to the king: 2 Kgs 3:15–18; 8:3–6; Gen 14:24; 2 Sam 19:32–38 to the captain: 2 Kgs 9:5; 2 Sam 19:13; 1 Kgs 2:32 I dwell: 1 Tim 6:6–8; Heb 13:5 among mine: 2 Kgs 8:1; Ruth 1:1–4; Ps 37:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:2—I will show

2 Kings 4:14 she hath no child: Gen 15:2, 3; 17:17; 18:10–14; 25:21; 30:1; Judg 13:2; 1 Sam 1:2, 8; Luke 1:7

2 Kings 4:16 About this: Gen 17:21; 18:10, 14 season: Heb. set time thou shalt: Gen 17:16, 17; Luke 1:13, 30, 31 my lord: 2 Kgs 2:19 do not lie: 2 Kgs 4:28; 5:10, 11; Gen 18:12–15; 1 Kgs 17:18; 18:9; Ps 116:11; Luke 1:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 17:19—Sarah; Gen 21:2—conceived; Josh 14:6—the man; Judg 13:3—but thou; Judg 13:6—A man; Judg 20:38—sign; 1 Kgs 12:22—General; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 2 Kgs 13:19—the man of God; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Matt 1:21—she; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Luke 7:12—the only

2 Kings 4:17; Gen 21:1; 1 Sam 1:19, 20; Ps 113:9; Luke 1:24, 25, 36; Heb 11:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:19—Sarah; Gen 18:10—according; Gen 21:2—conceived; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Matt 1:21—she; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Luke 1:13—thy prayer

2 Kings 4:18 to the reapers: Ruth 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; 2 Kgs 4:8—it fell on; 2 Kgs 8:1—whose son

2 Kings 4:19 My head: From this peculiar exclamation, and the season of the year, it is probable he was affected by the coup de soleil, or stroke of the sun, which is by no means uncommon in hot climates, and often proves fatal. Job 14:1, 2; Jer 4:19

2 Kings 4:20 his mother: Isa 49:15; 66:13; Luke 7:12 and then died: Gen 22:2; 37:3, 5; 1

Kgs 17:17; Ezek 24:16–18; Luke 2:35; John 11:3, 5, 14

2 Kings 4:21 the bed: 2 Kgs 4:10; 1 Kgs 17:19

2 Kings 4:22 I may run: 2 Kgs 4:24, 26; John 11:3; Acts 9:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:22—General; Prov 31:11—General; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

2 Kings 4:23 new moon: Num 10:10; 28:11; 1 Chr 23:31; Isa 1:13–15 well: Heb. peace, 2 Kgs 4:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:5—the new moon; Ps 74:8—all the synagogues; Ps 81:3—new; Prov 31:11—General; Isa 66:23—that from; Amos 8:5—When; Col 2:16—the new

2 Kings 4:24 Then she: Exod 4:20; 1 Sam 25:20; 1 Kgs 13:13, 23 an ass: These animals were not anciently, as now, used only by the lower classes, but were in general use among the noble and chief personages of the East, and it was not unusual for even the husband to walk by the side of his wife while thus riding; the driver, as was the custom, following. The Shunammite, when she went to the prophet, did not desire so much attendance; but only requested her husband to send her an ass and its driver. Drive: 1 Sam 25:19 slack not thy riding for me: Heb. restrain not for me to ride Reciprocal: Josh 10:6—Slack; 2 Kgs 4:22—I may run; Luke 10:4—and

2 Kings 4:25 to mount: 2 Kgs 2:25; 1 Kgs 18:19, 42; Isa 35:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:3—Shunammite; 1 Kgs 12:22—General

2 Kings 4:26 Run now: Zech 2:4 Is it well with thee: Gen 29:6; 37:14; 1 Sam 17:18; Matt 10:12, 13; Acts 15:36 It is well: 2 Kgs 4:23; Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 3:18; Job 1:21, 22; Ps 39:9 Reciprocal: Judg 18:15—saluted him; 2 Kgs 4:22—I may run; 2 Kgs 5:21—Is all well; 2 Kgs 9:11—Is all well

2 Kings 4:27 him by the feet: Heb. by his feet, Matt 28:9; Luke 7:38 thrust: Matt 15:23; 20:31; Mark 10:13; John 4:27; 12:4–6 Let her alone: Mark 14:6; John 12:7 vexed: Heb. bitter, 1 Sam 1:10; Job 10:1; Prov 14:10; 18:14 hid it from me: 2 Kgs 6:12; Gen 18:17; 2 Sam 7:3; Amos 3:7; John 15:15 Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—Moses' minister; 1 Sam 30:6—grieved; 1 Kgs 1:27—and thou; 1 Kgs 12:22—General; 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:37—fell at his feet; 2 Kgs 6:9—thither the Syrians; Esth 8:3—fell; Job 3:20—the bitter; Job 7:11—the anguish; Job 27:2—vexed my soul; Ps 109:22—and my; Prov 31:6—of heavy hearts; Isa 38:15—in the; Heb 11:35—Women

2 Kings 4:28 Did I desire: Gen 30:1 Do not: 2 Kgs 4:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:12—my Lord; Job 7:11—the anguish; Acts 9:38—desiring

2 Kings 4:29 Gird up thy loins: 2 Kgs 9:1; 1 Kgs 18:46; Eph 6:14; 1 Pet 1:13 take my: 2 Kgs 2:14; Exod 4:17 salute him not: Luke 10:4 lay my staff: 2 Kgs 2:8, 14; Exod 7:19, 20; 14:16; Josh 6:4, 5; Acts 3:16; 19:12 Reciprocal: Gen 47:7—And Jacob; 2 Kgs 4:12—Gehazi; Prov 31:17—girdeth; Jer 1:17—gird up; Matt 17:16—and they; Mark 9:18—and they; Mark 16:8—neither; John 20:17—Touch

2 Kings 4:30 As the Lord: 2 Kgs 2:2, 4 I will not: Exod 33:12–16; Ruth 1:16–18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:26—as thy soul; 2 Sam 15:21—As the Lord; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the

2 Kings 4:31 neither voice: 1 Sam 14:37; 28:6; Ezek 14:3; Matt 17:16–21; Mark 9:19–29; Acts 19:13–17 hearing: Heb. attention, 1 Kgs 18:26, 29 not awaked: Job 14:12; Dan 12:2; Mark 5:39; John 11:11, 43, 44; Eph 5:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; 2 Kgs 8:1—whose son; Luke 9:40—and they

2 Kings 4:32 the child: 1 Kgs 17:17; Luke 8:52, 53; John 11:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:19—into a loft; 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; Matt 9:25—the people; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Luke 7:15—General; John 5:21—as; Acts 9:40—and prayed

2 Kings 4:33 shut the door: 2 Kgs 4:4; Matt 6:6 prayed: 2 Kgs 5:11; 6:17, 18, 20; 1 Kgs 17:20, 21; 18:26, 27; John 11:41, 42; Acts 9:40; Jas 5:13–18 Reciprocal: Hos 9:8—with; Mark 5:40—when; Mark 7:33—he took; Mark 9:29—by prayer; John 11:43—Lazarus; Jas 5:14—pray; Jas 5:16—The effectual

2 Kings 4:34; 1 Kgs 17:21; Acts 20:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:16—Elisha; Mark 7:33—he took; Mark 9:29—by prayer; Luke 8:51—he suffered

2 Kings 4:35 to and fro: Heb. once hither and once thither and the child opened: 2 Kgs 8:1, 5; 13:21; 1 Kgs 17:22; Luke 7:14, 15; 8:55; John 11:43, 44; Acts 9:40 Reciprocal: Acts 20:10—and fell

2 Kings 4:36 Call this Shunammite: 2 Kgs 4:12 Take up: 1 Kgs 17:23; Luke 7:15; Heb 11:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; 2 Kgs 6:7—Take it up; Luke 9:42—and delivered

2 Kings 4:37 fell at his feet: 2 Kgs 4:27; 2:15; 1 Kgs 17:24 Reciprocal: Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; 1 Sam 25:24—fell; 1 Kgs 17:23—thy son liveth

2 Kings 4:38 Elisha: 2 Kgs 2:1; 1 Sam 7:16, 17; Acts 10:38; 15:36 a dearth: 2 Kgs 8:1; Lev 26:26; Deut 28:22–24, 38–40; 2 Sam 21:1; Jer 14:1–6; Ezek 14:13; Luke 4:25 the sons: 2 Kgs 2:3; 1 Sam 19:20 were sitting: Prov 8:34; Luke 2:46; 8:35, 38; 10:39; Acts 22:3 Set on the great pot: Mark 6:37; 8:2–6; Luke 9:13; John 21:5, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; 1 Sam 10:5—a company; 1 Kgs 20:35—of the sons; 2 Kgs 4:1—sons; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 2 Kgs 6:1—the place; Job 30:4—for their meat; Amos 4:6—and want; Amos 7:14—neither

2 Kings 4:39 a wild vine: Isa 5:4; Jer 2:21; Matt 15:13; Heb 12:15 wild gourds: The word pakkuoth, from peka, in Chaldee, to burst, and in Syriac, to crack, thunder, is generally supposed to be the fruits of the coloquintida, or colocynth; whose leaves are large, placed alternately, very much like those of the vine, whence it might be called a wild vine: the flowers are white, and the fruit of the gourd kind, of the size of a large apple, and when ripe, of a yellow colour, and a pleasant and inviting appearance. It ranks among vegetable poisons, as all intense bitters do; but, judiciously employed, it is of considerable use in medicine. It is said that the fruit, when ripe, is so full of wind that it bursts, and throws its liquor and seeds to a great distance, and if touched, before it breaks of itself, it flies open with an explosion, and discharges its foetid contents in the face of him who touched it. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:18—knops; 2 Chr 4:3—oxen; Job 30:4—for their meat; Mark 16:18—if

2 Kings 4:40 O thou: 2 Kgs 4:9; 1:9, 11, 13; Deut 33:1; 1 Kgs 17:18 death: Exod 10:17; 15:23; Mark 16:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:19—the man of God

2 Kings 4:41 he cast: 2 Kgs 2:21; 5:10; 6:6; Exod 15:25; John 9:6; 1 Cor 1:25 there: Acts 28:5 harm: Heb. evil thing Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:7—Take a lump; Hos 9:8—with

2 Kings 4:42 Baalshalisha: 1 Sam 9:4, 7 bread: 2 Kgs 4:38; Exod 23:16; Deut 12:6; 26:2–10; 1 Sam 9:7; 2 Chr 11:13, 14; Prov 3:9, 10; 1 Cor 9:11; Gal 6:6 of barley: 2 Kgs 7:1, 16–18; Deut 8:8; 32:14; John 6:9, 13 the husk thereof: or, his scrip, or garment, Note: Parched corn, or corn to be parched; full ears before they are ripe, parched on the fire: a very frequent food in the East. The loaves were probably extremely small, as their loaves of bread still are in eastern countries. But small as this may appear, it would be a considerable present in the time of famine; though very inadequate to the number of persons. Baal-shalisha, of which the person who made this seasonable present was an inhabitant, was situated, according to Eusebius and Jerome, fifteen miles north of Diospolis, or Lydda. Reciprocal: Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Lev 2:14—corn beaten; Josh 14:6—the man; 1 Kgs 14:3—And take; 1 Kgs 17:14—The barrel of meal; Dan 1:15—their; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 15:33—Whence; Mark 6:37—give; Mark 6:42—General; Mark 8:4—From; Mark 8:8—they took; Luke 9:13—Give

2 Kings 4:43 his servitor: 2 Kgs 4:12 What: Matt 14:16, 17; 15:33, 34; Mark 6:37–39; 8:4; Luke 9:13; John 6:9 They shall eat: Matt 14:20; 15:37; 16:8–10; Mark 6:42, 43; 8:20; Luke 9:17; John 6:11–13 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:14—she did; 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; 2 Chr 31:10—we have had; Hos 9:8—with; John 6:7—Two

2 Kings 4:44 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:14—she did; 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; 2 Chr 31:10—we have had; Matt 14:20—were; Luke 9:17—and there

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Naaman, by the report of a captive maid, is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy;
- 8 Elisha, sending him to Jordan cures him;
- 15 He refusing Naaman's gifts grants him some of the earth;
- 20 Gehazi, abusing his master's name unto Naaman, is smitten with leprosy.

2 Kings 5:1 AM 3110, BC 894 Naaman: Luke 4:27 a great: 2 Kgs 4:8; Exod 11:3; Esth 9:4; 10:3 with: Heb. before honourable: or, gracious, Heb. lifted up, or accepted in countenance by him: Prov 21:31; Isa 10:5, 6; Jer 27:5, 6; Deut 2:37; John 19:11; Rom 15:18 deliverance: or, victory a leper: 2 Kgs 5:27; 7:3; Lev 13:2, 3, 44–46; Num 12:10–12; 2 Sam 3:29; 2 Chr 26:19–23; 2 Cor 12:7 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Num 24:23—when God; Josh 8:7—for the Lord; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; Judg 11:1—a mighty; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; 2 Kgs 14:27—he saved; 1 Chr 11:14—and the Lord; 2 Chr 13:15—God smote; Ps 144:10—that giveth; Prov 6:35—regard; Dan 2:48—a great; Matt 8:2—a leper; Luke 5:12—full; Acts 7:25—God; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth

2 Kings 5:2 by companies: 2 Kgs 6:23; 13:20; Judg 9:34; 1 Sam 13:17, 18 waited on: Heb. was before, Ps 123:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:2—captains; 2 Chr 26:11—went out; Prov 27:18—so; Luke 7:2—who; Eph 6:7—good; 1 Tim 6:1—count

2 Kings 5:3 Would God: Num 11:29; Acts 26:29; 1 Cor 4:8 with: Heb. before he would: 2 Kgs 5:8; Matt 8:2, 3; 11:5; Luke 17:12–14 recover him of: Heb. gather in Reciprocal: Lev 14:3—be healed; 2 Kgs 5:13—his servants; 2 Kgs 6:12—Elisha; 2 Kgs 10:1—in Samaria; 2 Chr 6:32—is come; Prov 27:18—so; Luke 7:2—who; Luke 23:8—and he; 2 Cor 11:1—Would; Eph 6:7—good; 1 Tim 6:1—count

2 Kings 5:4 and told his lord: 2 Kgs 7:9–11; Mark 5:19; 16:9, 10; John 1:42–46; 4:28, 29; 1 Cor 1:26, 27

2 Kings 5:5 go: Gen 11:3, 7; Eccl 2:1; Isa 5:5; Jas 4:13; 5:1 and took: 2 Kgs 8:8, 9; Num 22:7, 17, 18; 24:11–13; 1 Sam 9:8; 1 Kgs 13:7; 22:3; Acts 8:18–20 with him: Heb. in his hand ten talents of silver: This, at 353£ 11s. 10+d. the talent, would amount to 3,535£ 18s. 9d. six thousand: If shekels are meant, as the Arabic reads, then this, at 1£ 16s. 5d. each, will amount to 10,925.; and the whole to 14,464£ 18s. 9d.: besides the value of the ten changes of raiment. ten changes: Gen 45:22; Judg 14:12; Jas 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:7—what shall; 1 Kgs 10:2—a very great train; 1 Kgs 14:3—And take; 2 Kgs 5:22—a talent; Jer 18:11—go to; Mark 1:40—a leper

2 Kings 5:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:2—as soon

2 Kings 5:7 that he rent: 2 Kgs 11:14; 18:37; 19:1; Num 14:6; Jer 36:24; Matt 26:65; Acts 14:14 Amos I God: Gen 30:2; Deut 32:29; 1 Sam 2:6; Dan 2:11; Hos 6:1 see how: 1 Kgs 20:7; Luke 11:54 Reciprocal: Gen 50:19—for am I; Exod 4:8—that they; Lev 14:3—be healed; Deut 32:39—I kill; 1 Sam 28:9—wherefore; 2 Kgs 5:8—rent his clothes; 2 Kgs 6:30—he rent his clothes; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Isa 36:22—with their; Joel 2:13—your garments; Matt 8:4—for; Matt 11:5—the lepers; Mark 1:40—if thou; John 5:21—as

2 Kings 5:8 rent his clothes: 2 Kgs 5:7; 2 Sam 3:31 let him come: 2 Kgs 5:3, 15; 1:6; 1 Kgs 17:24; 18:36, 37 and he shall: Exod 11:8; Rom 11:13; Ezek 2:5; Hos 12:13 Reciprocal: Lev 14:3—be healed; 2 Kgs 1:3—it; 2 Kgs 3:12—Israel; 2 Kgs 6:12—Elisha; 2 Chr 6:32—is come; Ezek 33:33—shall; Matt 8:4—for; Matt 9:33—It; Luke 9:41—Bring

2 Kings 5:9; 2 Kgs 3:12; 6:32; Isa 60:14; Acts 16:29, 30, 37–39 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:2—a very great train; Acts 8:31—And he

2 Kings 5:10 sent a messenger: Matt 15:23–26 wash: 2 Kgs 2:21; 3:16; 4:41; John 9:7; 1 Cor 6:11 seven times: Lev 14:7, 16, 51; 16:14, 19; Num 19:4, 19; Josh 6:4, 13–16 thy flesh: 2 Kgs 5:14; Exod 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Lev 13:58—be washed; 2 Kgs 4:16—do not lie; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Kgs 13:17—Open; 1 Chr 21:19—went up; Luke 5:5—nevertheless; Luke 5:13—I will; John 2:7—Fill; John 5:4—was made; John 13:5—to wash

2 Kings 5:11 Naaman: Prov 13:10; Matt 8:8; 15:27; Luke 14:11 went away: Prov 1:32; Matt 19:22; John 6:66–69; 13:20; Heb 12:25 Behold: Prov 3:7; Isa 55:8, 9; John 4:48; 1 Cor 1:21–25; 2:14–16; 3:18–20 I thought: etc. Heb. I said, etc. or, I said with myself, He will surely come out, etc. strike. Heb. move up and down. Reciprocal: Gen 19:18—General; Gen 20:7—pray; Gen 31:36—was wroth; 2 Kgs 4:5—she went; 2 Kgs 4:16—do not lie; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 8:3—put; Matt 9:18—come; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 23:8—and he; Jas 5:14—pray

2 Kings 5:12 Abana and Pharpar: or, Amana, This river is evidently the Barrada, or Barda, as the Arabic renders, the Chrysorrhoeas of the Greeks, which taking its rise in Antilibanus, runs eastward towards Damascus, where it is divided into three streams, one of which passes through the city, and the other two through the gardens; which reuniting at the east of the city, forms a lake about five or six leagues to the south-east, called Behairat el Marj, or, Lake of the Meadow. Pharpar was probably one of the branches. better: 2 Kgs 5:17; 2:8, 14; Josh 3:15–17; Ezek 47:1–8; Zech 13:1; 14:8; Mark 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:18—General; Gen 35:2—clean

2 Kings 5:13 his servants: 2 Kgs 5:3; 1 Sam 25:14–17; 1 Kgs 20:23, 31; Job 32:8, 9; Jer 38:7–10 My father: 2 Kgs 2:12; 6:21; 13:14; Gen 41:43; Mal 1:6; Matt 23:9; 1 Cor 4:15 how much rather: 1 Cor 1:21, 27 Wash: 2 Kgs 5:10; Ps 51:2, 7; Isa 1:16; John 13:8; Acts 22:16; Eph 5:26, 27; Titus 3:5; Heb 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Ruth 2:8—my daughter; 1 Sam 9:10—Well said; 1 Sam 24:11—my father; 1 Sam 25:17—that a man; 2 Kgs 6:12—Elisha; 2 Kgs 7:13—one; 1 Cor 9:11—a great; 2 Cor 11:15—no; Eph 6:7—good; 1 Tim 6:1—count

2 Kings 5:14 went he down: Job 31:13; Prov 9:9; 25:11, 12; Ezek 47:1–9; Zech 13:1; 14:8 according to: 2 Chr 20:20; John 2:5; Heb 11:7, 8 his flesh: 2 Kgs 5:10; Job 33:25 and he was clean: Luke 4:27; 5:13; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 4:7—it was turned; Lev 13:58—be washed; Lev 14:3—be healed; Lev 14:7—seven times; 1 Sam 9:10—Well said; 1 Sam 25:17—that a man; 2 Kgs 6:10—sent to the place; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Jer 35:4—a man; Hos 9:8—with; Matt 8:3—immediately; Matt 11:5—the lepers; Luke 17:14—as

2 Kings 5:15 he returned: Luke 17:15–18 now I know: 2 Kgs 5:8; Josh 2:9–11; 9:9, 24; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 18:36; Isa 43:10, 11; 44:6, 8; 45:6; Jer 10:10, 11; 16:19–21; Dan 2:47; 3:29; 4:34; 6:26, 27; Rom 10:10 a blessing: Gen 33:11; 1 Sam 25:27; 2 Cor 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—Now I; Josh 4:24—all the people; 1 Sam 30:26—present; 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; 1 Kgs 14:3—And take; 2 Kgs 1:3—it; 2 Kgs 3:12—Israel; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 2 Chr 6:32—is come; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present; Isa 37:16—thou art; Matt 10:8—freely ye; Acts 8:18—he offered; Acts 8:20—thou; 2 Cor 8:4—that; 3 John 7—taking

2 Kings 5:16 As the Lord: 2 Kgs 3:14; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:15 I will receive: 2 Kgs 5:20, 26; Gen 14:22, 23; 1 Kgs 13:8; Dan 5:17; Matt 10:8; Acts 8:18–20; 20:33–35; 1 Cor 6:12; 10:32, 33; 2 Cor 11:9, 10; 12:14 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—urged him; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; 2 Kgs 5:23—And he urged him; Acts 8:20—thou; 2 Cor 8:4—that; 2 Cor 12:17—General; Phil 4:15—in the; 3 John 7—taking

2 Kings 5:17 of earth: 2 Kgs 5:12; Rom 14:1 will henceforth: Acts 26:18; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 Pet 4:3 Reciprocal: Gen 28:21—then; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; Jonah 1:16—offered; Rom 6:6—that henceforth; 2 Cor 5:15—henceforth

2 Kings 5:18 and he leaneth: This verse should probably, as many learned men have supposed, be read in the past, and not in the future tense: “In this thing the Lord pardon thy servant, that when my master went into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he leaned on my hand, and I worshipped in the house of Rimmon; in that I have worshipped in the house of Rimmon, the Lord pardon thy servant in this thing.” Rimmon is supposed by Selden to be the same with Elion, a god of the Phoenicians,

borrowed undoubtedly from the Elyon of the Hebrews, one of the names of God. 2 Kgs 7:2, 17 and I bow: 2 Kgs 17:35; Exod 20:5; 1 Kgs 19:18 the Lord pardon: 2 Chr 30:18, 19; Jer 50:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:77—Rimmon

2 Kings 5:19 he said: Matt 9:16, 17; John 16:12; 1 Cor 3:2; Heb 5:13, 14 Go in peace: Exod 4:18; 1 Sam 1:17; 25:35; Mark 5:34; Luke 7:50; 8:48 little way: Heb. a little piece of ground, Gen 35:16 marg. Reciprocal: Acts 16:36—and go

2 Kings 5:20 Gehazi: 2 Kgs 4:12, 31, 36; Matt 10:4; John 6:70; 12:6; 13:2; Acts 8:18, 19 my master: Prov 26:16; Luke 16:8; John 12:5, 6; Acts 5:2 as the Lord liveth: 2 Kgs 6:31; Exod 20:7; 1 Sam 14:39 and take: Exod 20:17; Ps 10:3; Jer 22:17; Hab 2:9; Luke 12:15; 1 Tim 6:9–11; 2 Tim 4:10; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—That I; Gen 21:26—I wot; Josh 7:21—I coveted; 1 Kgs 1:29—As the; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; 2 Kgs 8:4—Gehazi; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 28:20—but; Eccl 1:16—communed; Jer 35:4—a man; Zeph 1:9—which; Matt 10:8—freely ye; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 26:9—General; Luke 7:39—he spake; Acts 1:18—with; 2 Cor 12:17—General; Phil 4:15—in the; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Tim 6:11—O man; Titus 2:10—purloining; 3 John 7—taking

2 Kings 5:21 he lighted: Luke 7:6, 7; Acts 8:31; 10:25, 26 Is all well: Heb. Is there peace, 2 Kgs 4:26; 9:17–22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:16—on which thou art gone up; 2 Kgs 9:11—Is all well; Acts 5:2—kept

2 Kings 5:22 My master: 1 Kgs 13:18; Isa 59:3; Jer 9:3, 5; John 8:44; Acts 5:3, 4; Rev 21:8 the sons: 2 Kgs 2:3; 1 Kgs 20:35 give them: 2 Cor 12:16–18 a talent: 2 Kgs 5:5; Exod 38:24–28; 1 Kgs 20:39 Reciprocal: Gen 45:22—each; Judg 14:12—change; 2 Sam 20:21—a man; 2 Kgs 5:25—Thy servant

2 Kings 5:23 Be content: 1 Kgs 20:7; Luke 11:54 And he urged him: 2 Kgs 5:16; 2:17 bound: 2 Kgs 12:10 marg. and they bare: Isa 30:6 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—urged him; Gen 45:22—each; 2 Kgs 6:3—Be content; Mic 6:10—the treasures

2 Kings 5:24 tower: or, secret place and bestowed: Josh 7:1, 11, 12, 21; 1 Kgs 21:16; Isa 29:15; Hab 2:6; Zech 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:8—hid it; Prov 9:17—eaten in secret; Mic 6:10—the treasures

2 Kings 5:25 stood before: Prov 30:20; Ezek 33:31; Matt 26:15, 16, 21–25; John 13:2, 26–30 Whence: 2 Kgs 20:14; Gen 3:8, 9; 4:9; 16:8 Thy servant: 2 Kgs 5:22; Acts 5:3, 4 no whither: Heb. not hither or thither Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—Moses' minister; Josh 7:11—dissembled; Josh 7:21—they are hid; 1 Sam 10:14—no where; 1 Sam 13:11—What hast; 2 Sam 1:3—From; 2 Kgs 8:14—He told me; Job 1:7—Whence; Prov 27:18—so; Matt 26:25—Judas

2 Kings 5:26 he said: Ps 63:11; Prov 12:19, 22; Acts 5:9 Went: 2 Kgs 6:12; 1 Cor 5:3; Col 2:5 Is it a time: 2 Kgs 5:16; Gen 14:23; Eccl 3:1–8; Matt 10:8; Acts 20:33, 35; 1 Cor 9:11, 12; 2 Cor 11:8–12; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 7:11—dissembled; 1 Kgs 13:8—go; 1 Kgs 21:17—General; 2 Kgs 6:32—ere the messenger; 2 Kgs 7:9—some mischief will come upon us; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; Ps 101:7—He that worketh; Prov 10:22—he; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Jer 35:9—General; Jer 45:5—seekest; Dan 5:17—Let; Matt 24:48—say; Mark 14:11—and promised; John 4:19—I perceive; Acts 8:20—Thy; Acts 8:31—And he;

1 Thess 2:17—in presence

2 Kings 5:27 leprosy: 2 Kgs 5:1; Josh 7:25; Isa 59:2, 3; Hos 10:13; Mal 2:3, 4, 8, 9; Matt 27:3–5; Acts 5:5, 10; 8:20; 1 Tim 6:10; 2 Pet 2:3 unto thy seed: 1 Sam 2:30–36; 2 Sam 3:29 a leper: 2 Kgs 15:5; Exod 4:6; Num 12:10 Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; Lev 13:10—shall see him; 1 Kgs 2:33—return upon; 1 Kgs 13:8—go; 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; 2 Kgs 7:9—some mischief will come upon us; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 2 Chr 26:19—even; Ps 101:7—He that worketh; Ps 109:10—General; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 27:18—so; Eccl 5:17—much; Jer 29:32—punish; Hos 9:8—with; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 5:12—full; Luke 17:12—which

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Elisha, giving leave to the young prophets to enlarge their dwellings, causes iron to swim;
- 8 He discloses the king of Syria's counsel;
- 13 The army which was sent to Dothan to apprehend Elisha, is smitten with blindness;
- 19 Being brought into Samaria, they are dismissed in peace;
- 24 The famine in Samaria causes women to eat their own children;
- 30 The king sends to slay Elisha.

2 Kings 6:1 the sons: 2 Kgs 2:3; 4:1; 1 Kgs 20:35 the place: 2 Kgs 4:38; 1 Sam 19:20 too strait for us: Josh 17:14; 19:47; Job 36:16; Isa 49:19, 20; 54:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a company; 2 Kgs 2:15—bowed; 2 Kgs 9:1—the children; Amos 2:11—I raised; Amos 7:14—neither; John 21:3—I go

2 Kings 6:2 and take thence: John 21:3; Acts 18:3; 20:34, 35; 1 Cor 9:6; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8; 1 Tim 6:6

2 Kings 6:3 Be content: 2 Kgs 5:23; Judg 19:6; Job 6:28 go with thy: Judg 4:8

2 Kings 6:4 they cut down wood: Deut 19:5; 29:11

2 Kings 6:5 ax head: Heb. iron, Eccl 10:10; Isa 10:34 master: 2 Kgs 6:15; 3:10; Rev 18:10, 16, 19 for it was borrowed: 2 Kgs 4:7; Exod 22:14, 15; Ps 37:21 Reciprocal: Deut 19:5—head

2 Kings 6:6 he cut down: This could have no natural tendency to raise the iron and cause it to swim: it was only a sign, or ceremony, which the prophet chose to employ on the occasion. 2 Kgs 2:21; 4:41; Exod 15:25; Mark 7:33, 34; 8:23–25; John 9:6, 7 the iron: This was the real miracle; for the gravity of the metal must otherwise still have kept it at the bottom of the river. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:6—city; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great

2 Kings 6:7 Take it up: 2 Kgs 4:7, 36; Luke 7:15; Acts 9:41 put out: Exod 4:4

2 Kings 6:8 the king: 2 Kgs 6:24; 1 Kgs 20:1, 34; 22:31 took: 1 Kgs 20:23; Job 5:12, 13; Prov 20:18; 21:30; Isa 7:5–7; 8:10 camp: or, encamping Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; 1 Kgs

20:13—Hast thou; 2 Kgs 6:23—So the bands; Dan 2:19—was; John 15:15—all; Acts 13:11—thou; Acts 14:6—were

2 Kings 6:9 Beware: 2 Kgs 3:17–19; 1 Kgs 20:13, 28 thither the Syrians: 2 Kgs 4:27; Amos 3:7; Rev 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; 2 Kgs 6:23—So the bands; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 2 Kgs 13:19—the man of God; Jer 11:18—the Lord; Acts 27:10—I perceive

2 Kings 6:10 sent to the place: To see if it were so. But the Vulgate renders, misit rex Israel ad locum, et preoccupavit eum; “the king of Israel sent to the place, and pre-occupied it;” which is very likely, though not expressed in the Hebrew Text. 2 Kgs 5:14; Exod 9:20, 21; 1 Kgs 20:15; Prov 27:12; Matt 24:15–17 warned him: Ezek 3:18–21; Matt 2:12; 3:7; Heb 11:7 saved: 2 Kgs 2:12; 13:14; 2 Chr 20:20; Amos 7:1–6; Acts 27:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; Job 33:29—oftentimes; Job 40:5—twice; Jer 11:18—the Lord; Jer 35:4—a man; Ezek 33:5—But; Acts 27:10—I perceive; Acts 27:11—believed; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

2 Kings 6:11 Therefore: 1 Sam 28:21; Job 18:7–11; Ps 48:4, 5; Isa 57:20, 21; Matt 2:3–12 Will ye not: 1 Sam 22:8

2 Kings 6:12 None: Heb. No Elisha: 2 Kgs 5:3, 8, 13–15; Amos 3:7 telleth: 2 Kgs 6:9, 10; Isa 29:15; Jer 23:23, 24; Dan 2:22, 23, 28–30, 47; 4:9–18, thy bed chamber, Ps 139:1–4; Eccl 10:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:22—the prophet; 2 Kgs 4:27—hid it from me; 2 Kgs 5:26—Went; 2 Kgs 6:32—ere the messenger; 2 Kgs 8:5—My lord; 2 Kgs 8:7—The man of God; Job 12:22—discovereth; Ps 139:2—knowest; John 4:19—I perceive

2 Kings 6:13 spy where: 1 Sam 23:22, 23; Ps 10:8–10; 37:12–14, 32, 33; Jer 36:26; Matt 2:4–8; John 11:47–53; Acts 23:12–27 Dothan: This is supposed to be the same place where Joseph was sold by his brethren; and it is placed by Eusebius 12 miles north of Samaria. Gen 37:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto

2 Kings 6:14 sent he thither horses: It is strange the Syrian monarch did not think, that he who could penetrate his secrets with respect to the Israelitish army, could inform himself of all the machinations against his own life. 2 Kgs 1:9–13; 1 Sam 23:26; 24:2; Matt 26:47, 55; John 18:3–6 great: Heb. heavy, 2 Kgs 18:17 marg. Reciprocal: Jer 11:18—the Lord; Zech 12:4—I will smite

2 Kings 6:15 servant: or, minister, 2 Kgs 3:11; 5:20, 27; Exod 24:13; 1 Kgs 19:21; Matt 20:26–28; Acts 13:5 Alas: 2 Kgs 6:5; 2 Chr 20:12; Ps 53:5; Matt 8:26 Reciprocal: Lev 25:20—General; 2 Sam 24:14—I am in; 1 Chr 21:13—I am in; Ps 3:6—I will; Ps 27:3—host; Matt 14:30—when; Luke 11:34—but; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time; Rev 20:9—and compassed

2 Kings 6:16 Fear not: Exod 14:13; Ps 3:6; 11:1; 27:3; 118:11, 12; Isa 8:12, 13; 41:10–14; Mark 16:6; Acts 18:9, 10; Phil 1:28 they that be: 2 Chr 16:9; 32:7, 8; Ps 46:7, 11; 55:18; Isa 8:10; Matt 26:53; Rom 8:31; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:13—Fear not; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; Ps 68:17—chariots; Ps 91:11—For; Matt 18:10—their; Acts 27:24—Fear not; Heb 11:34—escaped; Rev 5:11—many

2 Kings 6:17 prayed: Ps 91:15; Jas 5:16–18 open his eyes: 2 Kgs 6:18–20; Ps 119:18; Isa 42:7; Acts 26:18; Eph 1:18; Rev 3:7 full of horses: 2 Kgs 2:11; Ps 34:7; 68:17; 91:11; 104:3;

Ezek 1:13–16; Zech 1:8; 6:1–7; Matt 26:53; Heb 1:14; Rev 19:11, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 21:19—General; Gen 32:2—God's; Num 22:23—the ass saw; Num 22:31—opened; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Kgs 6:20—open the eyes; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 1 Chr 21:16—saw the angel; 2 Chr 20:22—to sing and to; Ps 104:4—ministers; Song 3:7—threescore; Dan 10:7—alone; Hos 9:8—with; Matt 18:10—their; Acts 9:8—he saw; Heb 1:7—Who

2 Kings 6:18 Smite this people: Confound their sight, so that they may not know what they see; and so mistake one place for another. The word *sanverim*, rendered blindness, occurs only here and in Gen 19:11, on which see the note. Deut 28:28; Job 5:14; Zech 12:4; John 9:39; 12:40; Acts 13:11; Rom 11:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 2 Kgs 3:23—This is blood; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Kgs 6:17—open his eyes; Job 38:15—from; Jer 36:26—but; Hos 9:8—with; Luke 24:16—General; John 8:59—but

2 Kings 6:19 follow me: Heb. come ye after me, Matt 16:24; Mark 8:34; Luke 9:23 I will bring: 2 Sam 16:18, 19; Luke 24:16 Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; Josh 2:4—General; Judg 4:18—Jael; Jer 38:27—and he told

2 Kings 6:20 open the eyes: 2 Kgs 6:17; Luke 24:31 opened: Judg 20:40–42; Luke 16:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:7—And the; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed

2 Kings 6:21 My father: This was dastardly: the utmost he ought to have done with these men, when thus brought into his hand, was to make them prisoners of war. 2 Kgs 2:12; 5:13; 8:9; 13:14 shall: 1 Sam 24:4, 19; 26:8; Luke 9:54–56; 22:49 Reciprocal: Judg 17:10—a father; Judg 18:19—a father; Matt 23:9—call; Mark 6:20—feared

2 Kings 6:22 wouldst: Deut 20:11–16; 2 Chr 28:8–13 thy sword: Gen 48:22; Josh 24:12; Ps 44:6; Hos 1:7; 2:18 set bread: Prov 25:21, 22; Matt 5:44; Rom 12:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 9:9—I neither; 1 Kgs 18:4—fed them; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them

2 Kings 6:23 he prepared: 1 Sam 24:17, 18; 2 Chr 28:15; Prov 25:21, 22; Matt 5:47; Luke 6:35; 10:29–37 So the bands: That is, for a considerable time. What is mentioned in the next verse was more than a year afterwards. See note on 2 Kgs 6:8, 9; 5:2; 24:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:2—captains; 1 Kgs 18:4—fed them; 2 Kgs 13:20—the bands

2 Kings 6:24 gathered: 2 Kgs 17:5; 18:9; 25:1; Deut 28:52; 1 Kgs 20:1; 22:31; Eccl 9:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 1 Kgs 20:42—thy life shall go; 2 Kgs 6:8—the king; 2 Kgs 8:7—Benhadad; Amos 1:4—Benhadad

2 Kings 6:25 a great famine: 2 Kgs 6:28, 29; 7:4; 25:3; 1 Kgs 18:2; Jer 14:13–15, 18; 32:24; 52:6 an ass's head: If the pieces of silver were drachms, the whole would amount to about 2d 9s; which was a great price for so mean a part of this unclean animal. Ezek 4:13–16 dove's dung: This probably denotes, as Bochart, Scheuchzer, and others suppose, a kind of pulse, or vetches, which the Arabs still call pigeon's dung. "They never," says Dr. SHAW (Travels, p. 140,) "constitute a dish by themselves, but are strewed singly as a garnish over cuscasowe, pillowe, and other dishes. They are besides in the greatest repute after they are parched in pans and ovens; then assuming the name *leblebby*;" and he thinks they were so called from being pointed at one end, and acquiring an ash colour in parching. Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 41:55—famished; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 1 Kgs

16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 7:1—a measure of fine flour; 2 Kgs 18:27—eat; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Ps 59:15—for meat; Isa 36:12—that they may; Lam 1:11—seek; Ezek 5:16—and will; Amos 4:6—and want

2 Kings 6:26 my lord: 2 Sam 14:4; Isa 10:3; Luke 18:3; Acts 21:28 Reciprocal: Gen 47:18—General; 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; 2 Kgs 8:3—General; 2 Kgs 8:5—My lord; Job 21:4—if it were; Ps 107:12—and there; Jer 19:9—eat the; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Lam 4:10—hands

2 Kings 6:27 If the Lord: etc. or, Let not the Lord save thee whence: Ps 60:11; 62:8; 118:8, 9; 124:1–3; 127:1; 146:3; Isa 2:2; Jer 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:16—It is not; Num 18:27—the corn; Deut 28:8—storehouses; 1 Sam 28:16—Wherefore; 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; Job 21:4—if it were; Ps 107:12—and there; Eccl 10:13—beginning

2 Kings 6:28 What aileth thee: Gen 21:17; Judg 18:23; 1 Sam 1:8; 2 Sam 14:5; Ps 114:5; Isa 22:1 Give thy son: Lev 26:29; Deut 28:53–57; Isa 9:20, 21; 49:15; Lam 4:10; Ezek 5:10; Matt 24:18–21; Luke 23:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; Job 39:16—as; Lam 2:20—Shall the women

2 Kings 6:29 next: Heb. other she hath hid: 1 Kgs 3:26; Isa 49:15; 66:13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:29—General; Deut 28:53—the fruit; 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; Job 39:16—as; Lam 2:20—Shall the women; Lam 4:10—in; Ezek 5:10—the fathers

2 Kings 6:30 he rent his clothes: 2 Kgs 5:7; 19:1; 1 Kgs 21:27; Isa 58:5–7 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Isa 15:3—their streets; Jer 48:37—upon the loins; Joel 2:13—your garments

2 Kings 6:31 God do so: Ruth 1:17; 1 Sam 3:17; 14:44; 25:22; 2 Sam 3:9, 35; 19:13; 1 Kgs 2:23 if the head: 1 Kgs 18:17; 19:2; 22:8; Jer 37:15, 16; 38:4; John 11:50; Acts 23:12, 13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; 2 Kgs 3:2—wrought; 2 Kgs 5:20—as the Lord liveth; Prov 16:14—messengers; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Jer 32:3—Zedekiah; Matt 14:9—the oath's; Mark 6:23—he; Luke 6:23—for in

2 Kings 6:32 the elders: Ezek 8:1; 14:1; 20:1; 33:31 ere the messenger: 2 Kgs 6:12; 5:26 See ye how: Luke 13:32 son of a murderer: 1 Kgs 18:4, 13, 14; 21:10 the sound: 1 Kgs 14:6 Reciprocal: Exod 7:1—See; 2 Kgs 3:2—wrought; 2 Kgs 5:9—General; 2 Kgs 7:18—as the man; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Jer 32:3—Zedekiah; Lam 3:39—a man; Acts 5:9—the feet; Heb 11:34—escaped

2 Kings 6:33 this evil is of the Lord: Gen 4:13; Exod 16:6–8; 1 Sam 28:6–8; 31:4; Job 1:11, 21; 2:5, 9; Prov 19:3; Isa 8:21; Jer 2:25; Ezek 33:10; Matt 27:4, 5; 2 Cor 2:7, 11; Rev 16:9–11 wait for the: Ps 27:14; 37:7, 9; 62:5; Isa 8:17; 26:3; 50:10; Lam 3:25, 26; Hab 2:3; Luke 18:1 Reciprocal: Judg 14:4—it was of the Lord; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 2 Kgs 3:10—the Lord; 2 Kgs 7:1—Elisha said; 2 Kgs 7:13—they are even; Job 15:22—He believeth not; Ps 107:12—and there; Jer 18:12—There; Amos 6:10—Hold

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Elisha prophesies incredible plenty in Samaria;
- 3 Four lepers, venturing on the host of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight;
- 12 The king, finding by spies the news to be true, spoils the tents of the Syrians;
- 17 The lord who would not believe the prophecy of plenty, having the charge of the gate, is trodden to death in the press.

2 Kings 7:1 Elisha said: See note on 2 Kgs 6:33, and see note on 2 Kgs 20:16. 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; Ezek 37:4 To morrow: 2 Kgs 7:18, 19; Exod 8:23; 9:5, 6; 14:13; 16:12; Josh 3:5; 1 Sam 11:9; Ps 46:5 a measure of fine flour: A seah of flour: the seah was about two gallons and a half; the shekel 2s. 4d. at the lowest computation: a wide difference between this and the price of the ass's head. 2 Kgs 6:25; Rev 6:6 of barley: 2 Kgs 4:42; John 6:9 in the gate of Samaria: From this it appears that the gates were not only used as courts of judicature, but as market-places. So Mr. MORIER observes: "In our rides we usually went out of the town at the Derwazeh Shah Abdul Azeem, or the gate leading to the village of Shah Abdul Azeem, where a market was held every morning, particularly of horses, mules, asses, and camels. At about sun-rise, the owners of the animals assemble and exhibit them for sale. But besides, here were sellers of all sorts of goods, in temporary shops and tents, and this, perhaps, will explain the custom alluded to in 2 Kgs 7:18." Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 18:14—Is; Exod 9:18—to morrow; 1 Kgs 17:14—thus saith; 1 Kgs 20:13—Hast thou; 2 Kgs 7:16—according to; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; Eccl 9:14—There was; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 6:34—for

2 Kings 7:2 a lord: etc. or, a lord which belonged to the king, leaning on his hand, 2 Kgs 5:18 if the Lord: Gen 18:12–14; Num 11:21–23; Ps 78:19–21, 41 windows: Gen 7:11; Mal 3:10 thou shalt see it: 2 Kgs 7:17–20; Deut 3:27; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; Rom 3:3; 2 Tim 2:13; Heb 3:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Exod 6:1—Now shalt; Lev 25:20—General; Num 11:22—General; Num 11:23—thou shalt; 2 Kgs 7:18—as the man; Job 20:17—shall not see; Ps 78:23—opened; Isa 24:18—for the; Jer 17:6—and shall; Jer 29:32—behold; Jer 35:4—a man; Hos 9:8—with; Zech 8:6—should; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 6:34—for; Mark 6:37—Shall; Mark 8:4—From; Mark 10:27—With men; Luke 1:18—for; Luke 1:20—because; Luke 24:11—idle; Rom 4:20—staggered

2 Kings 7:3 four leprous: 2 Kgs 5:1; 8:4; Lev 13:46; Num 5:2–4; 12:14 Why: 2 Kgs 7:4; Jer 8:14; 27:13 Reciprocal: Deut 24:9—Miriam; 2 Kgs 7:9—they said one; 2 Kgs 15:5—and dwelt; 2 Chr 26:21—dwelt; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 5:12—full; Luke 15:18—will arise; Luke 17:12—which

2 Kings 7:4 we will enter: Jer 14:18 let us fall: 1 Chr 12:19; Jer 37:13, 14 if they save us: Esth 4:16; Jer 8:14; Jonah 3:9; Luke 15:17–19 we shall but die: 2 Sam 14:14; Heb 9:27 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—that we; 1 Kgs 20:31—peradventure; 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; 2 Kgs 7:3—Why; 2 Kgs 7:13—they are even; 1 Chr 21:13—I am in; Matt 8:2—a leper; Luke 15:18—will arise

2 Kings 7:5 in the twilight: 1 Sam 30:17; Ezek 12:6, 7, 12 behold: Lev 27:8, 26; Deut 28:7; 32:25, 30

2 Kings 7:6 the Lord: 2 Kgs 3:22, 23–27; 19:7; 2 Sam 5:24; Job 15:21; Ps 14:5; Jer 20:3, 4; Ezek 10:5; Rev 6:15, 16; 9:9 the kings of the Hittites: 1 Kgs 10:29 the kings of the Egyptians: 2 Chr 12:2, 3; Isa 31:1; 36:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:27—my fear; Lev 26:36—I will send; Deut 2:25—General; Josh 2:9—your terror; Judg 1:26—the land; Judg

4:15—General; Judg 7:14—into his hand; Judg 7:21—all the host; 1 Sam 14:15—there was trembling; 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians; 2 Kgs 7:9—this day; 2 Kgs 7:10—no man there; 1 Chr 14:15—when thou shalt hear; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; 2 Chr 20:29—the fear; Job 18:11—to his feet; Ps 33:17—An horse; Ps 48:5—were; Ps 53:5—There; Ps 91:5—terror; Prov 28:1—wicked; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Isa 10:3—where; Isa 37:7—I will; Jer 46:5—fled apace; Jer 46:21—her hired; Jer 49:5—I will; Ezek 1:24—as the noise; Zech 14:14—and the

2 Kings 7:7 they arose: Job 18:11; Ps 48:4–6; 68:12; Prov 21:1; 28:1; Jer 48:8, 9 their horses: Ps 20:7, 8; 33:17; Amos 2:14–16 and fled for their life: Num 35:11, 12; Prov 6:5; Isa 2:20; Matt 24:16–18; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Lev 26:36—I will send; Deut 2:25—General; Judg 7:14—into his hand; Judg 7:21—all the host; 1 Sam 14:15—there was trembling; 1 Sam 17:53—they spoiled; 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians; 2 Kgs 7:10—no man there; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding; Ps 48:5—were; Ps 53:5—There; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Jer 46:5—fled apace; Jer 49:5—I will; Ezek 7:19—shall cast; Amos 4:3—them into the palace

2 Kings 7:8 hid it: 2 Kgs 5:24; Josh 7:21; Jer 41:8; Matt 13:44; 25:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding; Isa 33:23—the lame; Ezek 7:19—shall cast; Amos 2:16—flee; Amos 4:3—them into the palace

2 Kings 7:9 they said one: 2 Kgs 7:3; Hag 1:4, 5 this day: 2 Kgs 7:6; Isa 41:27; 52:7; Nah 1:15; Luke 2:10; Phil 2:4 some mischief will come upon us: Heb. we shall find punishment, 2 Kgs 5:26, 27; Num 32:23; Prov 24:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; 2 Chr 20:25—they found; John 1:41—first; John 20:17—Touch; Jas 2:8—ye do

2 Kings 7:10 the porter: 2 Kgs 7:11; 2 Sam 18:26; Ps 127:1; Mark 13:34, 35 no man there: 2 Kgs 7:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—Gehazi

2 Kings 7:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:10—the porter

2 Kings 7:13 one: 2 Kgs 5:13 in the city: Heb. in it they are even: 2 Kgs 7:4; 6:33; Jer 14:18; Lam 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 43:8—that we

2 Kings 7:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:17—Take an horseman

2 Kings 7:15 vessels: Esth 1:7; Isa 22:24 had cast away: Job 2:4; Isa 2:20; 10:3; 31:7; Ezek 18:31; Matt 16:26; 24:16–18; Phil 3:7, 8; Heb 12:1 Reciprocal: Prov 28:1—wicked; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Eccl 8:8—discharge; Isa 33:4—your spoil; Ezek 7:19—shall cast; Amos 4:3—them into the palace

2 Kings 7:16 spoiled the tents: 1 Sam 17:53; 2 Chr 14:12–15; 20:25; Job 27:16, 17; Ps 68:12; Isa 33:1, 4, 23 according to: 2 Kgs 7:1; Num 23:19; Isa 44:26; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:42—of barley; 2 Kgs 8:4—all the great; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding

2 Kings 7:17 the lord: 2 Kgs 7:2 the people trode upon him: 2 Kgs 9:33; Judg 20:43; Isa 25:10; Mic 7:10; Heb 10:29 Reciprocal: Num 11:23—thou shalt; 2 Kgs 5:18—and he leaneth; Jer 35:4—a man; Luke 12:1—trode

2 Kings 7:18 as the man: 2 Kgs 7:1, 2; 6:32; Gen 18:14 Reciprocal: Exod 9:18—to morrow

2 Kings 7:19 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—windows; Exod 6:1—Now shalt; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow; Ps 78:23—opened; Jer 17:6—and shall; Jer 29:32—behold; Hos 9:8—with; Mal 3:10—open; Luke 1:20—because; Rom 4:20—staggered

2 Kings 7:20; Num 20:12; 2 Chr 20:20; Job 20:23; Isa 7:9; Jer 17:5, 6; Heb 3:18, 19
Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:33—and he trode; Jer 29:32—behold

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The Shunammite, having left her country seven years, to avoid the forewarned famine, for Elisha's miracle's sake has her land restored by the king;
- 7 Hazael, being sent with a present by Ben-hadad to Elisha at Damascus, after he had heard the prophecy, kills his master, and succeeds him;
- 16 Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah;
- 20 Edom and Libnah revolt;
- 23 Ahaziah succeeds Jehoram;
- 25 Ahaziah's wicked reign;
- 28 He visits Joram, being wounded, at Jezreel.

2 Kings 8:1 AM 3113, BC 891 whose son: 2 Kgs 4:18, 31–35 sojourn: Gen 12:10; 26:1; 47:4; Ruth 1:1 the Lord: Gen 41:25, 28, 32; Lev 26:19, 20, 26; Deut 28:22–24, 38–40; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:2; Ps 105:16; 107:34; Hag 1:11; Luke 21:11, 22; Acts 11:28 called for a famine: Jer 25:29 seven years: Gen 41:27; 2 Sam 21:1; 24:13; Luke 4:25 Reciprocal: Gen 41:30—seven years; 2 Kgs 4:13—among mine; 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 1 Chr 21:12—three years' famine; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Amos 4:6—and want

2 Kings 8:2 with: 1 Tim 5:8 land: Judg 3:3; 1 Sam 27:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—went; Ruth 1:1—a famine; Jer 35:4—a man; Acts 11:28—great

2 Kings 8:3 AM 3119, BC 885, 2 Kgs 8:6; 4:13; 6:26; 2 Sam 14:4; Ps 82:3, 4; Jer 22:16; Luke 18:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—Why do ye; Ruth 1:7—she went; 2 Sam 19:28—to cry; Ps 107:39—they are

2 Kings 8:4 the king: As it appears not likely that the king would hold conversation with a leprous man; or, that, knowing Gehazi had been dismissed with the highest disgrace from the prophet's service, he would talk with him concerning his late master; some have supposed that this happened before the cleansing of Naaman. But it agrees better with the chronology to consider it as having taken place after that event; the king, probably, having an insatiable curiosity to know the private history of a man who had done such astonishing things. As to the circumstances of Gehazi's disease, he might overlook that, and converse with him, keeping at a reasonable distance, as nothing but actual contact could defile. Gehazi: 2 Kgs 5:20–27; 7:3, 10 Tell: Matt 2:8; Luke 9:9; 23:8; John 9:27; Acts 24:24 all the great: 2 Kgs 2:14, 20–22, 24; 3:14–16; 4:3–6, 16, 17; 5:14, 27; 6:6, 9–12, 17–20, 32; 7:1, 16–20 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—Why do ye; 2 Kgs 4:12—Gehazi

2 Kings 8:5 he had restored: 2 Kgs 4:35 the woman: Ruth 2:3; Esth 5:14; 6:11, 12; Prov 16:9; Eccl 9:11; Matt 10:29, 30; Acts 8:27–40; Rom 8:31 My lord: 2 Kgs 6:12, 26; 1 Sam

26:17; Ps 145:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:12—Gehazi

2 Kings 8:6 officer: or, eunuch, 2 Kgs 9:32; Gen 37:36; 1 Chr 28:1 marg. Restore all: Deut 22:2; Judg 11:13; 2 Sam 9:7; Prov 16:7; 21:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:3—General

2 Kings 8:7; Deut 33:1; 1 Kgs 13:1 Damascus: Gen 14:15; 1 Kgs 11:24; Isa 7:8 Benhadad: 2 Kgs 6:24; 1 Kgs 15:18; 20:1, 34 The man of God: 2 Kgs 1:9, 10; 2:15; 6:12 is come: Judg 16:2; Acts 17:6 Reciprocal: Josh 14:6—the man; 1 Kgs 14:3—And take; 1 Kgs 19:15—wilderness of Damascus; 2 Kgs 1:2—whether; Jer 40:5—gave him; Amos 1:4—Hazeal

2 Kings 8:8 Hazeal: 1 Kgs 19:15 Take: 2 Kgs 5:5; 1 Sam 9:7; 1 Kgs 14:3 inquire: 2 Kgs 1:2, 6; 3:11–13; 1 Kgs 14:1–4; Luke 13:23; Acts 16:30 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; Judg 17:10—a father; Judg 18:19—a father; Ezek 14:7—and cometh

2 Kings 8:9 Hazeal: 1 Kgs 19:15 with him: Heb. in his hand, 2 Kgs 5:5 Thy son Benhadad: 2 Kgs 6:21; 13:14; 16:7; 1 Sam 25:8; Phlm 1:14 Reciprocal: Judg 17:10—a father; Judg 18:19—a father; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Isa 60:6—multitude; Acts 8:18—he offered; Acts 28:10—laded; Rev 12:16—General

2 Kings 8:10 Thou mayest: 1 Kgs 22:15 the Lord: 2 Kgs 8:13; Gen 41:39; Jer 38:21; Ezek 11:25; Amos 3:7; 7:1, 4, 7; 8:1; Zech 1:20; Rev 22:1 he shall surely die: 2 Kgs 8:15; 1:4, 16; Gen 2:17; Ezek 18:13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; 2 Kgs 8:14—He told me; Rom 3:7—if the truth

2 Kings 8:11 stedfastly: Heb. and set it wept: Gen 45:2; Ps 119:136; Jer 4:19; 9:1, 18; 13:17; 14:17; Luke 19:41; John 11:35; Acts 20:19, 31; Rom 9:2; Phil 3:18 Reciprocal: Josh 14:6—the man

2 Kings 8:12 my Lord: 2 Kgs 4:28; 1 Kgs 18:13 the evil: 2 Kgs 10:32, 33; 12:17; 13:3, 7; Amos 1:3, 4 dash: 2 Kgs 15:16; Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 13:16, 18; Hos 10:14; 13:16; Amos 1:3–5, 13; Nah 3:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:8—why weepst; 1 Kgs 19:17—the sword of Hazeal; 1 Kgs 20:42—thy life shall go; 2 Kgs 8:28—Hazeal; 2 Kgs 9:14—conspired; 2 Kgs 13:22—Hazeal; Amos 4:10—your young; Matt 2:16—and slew; Mark 14:71—General; Luke 22:33—I am

2 Kings 8:13 a dog: 1 Sam 17:43; 2 Sam 9:8; Ps 22:16, 20; Isa 56:10, 11; Matt 7:6; Phil 3:2; Rev 22:15 he should do: Jer 17:9; Matt 26:33–35 The Lord: 2 Kgs 8:10; 1 Kgs 19:15; Mic 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 44:7—General; 2 Sam 3:8—Amos I a dog's head; 2 Kgs 8:15—And it came; 2 Kgs 8:28—Hazeal; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 13:3—Hazeal; Prov 28:26—that; Joel 2:20—because; Mark 14:31—he spake; Luke 22:33—I am

2 Kings 8:14 He told me: 2 Kgs 8:10; 5:25; Matt 26:16 Reciprocal: Dan 11:26—that feed

2 Kings 8:15 And it came: 2 Kgs 8:13; 1 Sam 16:12, 13; 24:4–7, 13; 26:9–11; 1 Kgs 11:26–37 on the morrow: Ps 36:4; Mic 2:1 that he took a thick cloth: There is a considerable degree of ambiguity in this passage. The pronoun he is generally referred to Hazeal; but Dr. GEDDES and others are decidedly of the opinion, that we should understand by it Ben-hadad; who, encouraged by the favourable answer of Elisha, as reported by Hazeal, adopted a violent remedy to allay the heat of his fever, and put over his face

the keveer, or fly-net, (See note on 1 Sam 19:13,) dipped in water, which suddenly checked the perspiration, and occasioned his death. so that he died: 2 Kgs 9:24; 15:10–14, 25, 30; 1 Kgs 15:28; 16:10, 18; Isa 33:1 Hazael: 2 Kgs 8:13; 1 Kgs 19:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:10—he shall surely die

2 Kings 8:16 AM 3112, BC 892 Jehoram: 2 Kgs 1:17; 1 Kgs 22:50; 2 Chr 21:1–20 began to reign: Heb. reigned, “Began to reign in concert with his father.” Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:42—thirty and five; 2 Kgs 3:1—Jehoram; 2 Kgs 8:25—General; 2 Kgs 9:29—in the eleventh; 2 Kgs 11:2—Joram; Matt 1:8—Joram

2 Kings 8:17 AM 3112–3119, BC 892–885, 2 Kgs 8:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:17—in the second; 2 Kgs 8:25—General; 2 Kgs 8:26—Two and twenty; 2 Chr 21:1—Jehoram; 2 Chr 21:5—Jehoram

2 Kings 8:18 in the way: 2 Kgs 3:2, 3; 1 Kgs 22:52, 53 the house: 2 Kgs 9:7, 8; 21:3, 13; 2 Chr 21:13; Mic 6:16 the daughter: 2 Kgs 8:26; 1 Kgs 21:25; 2 Chr 18:1; 19:2; 21:6; 22:1–4 his wife: Gen 6:1–5; Deut 7:3, 4; 1 Kgs 11:1–5; Neh 13:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:2—Jehoshaphat; 1 Kgs 22:44—made peace; 2 Kgs 8:27—he walked; 2 Kgs 10:14—neither left; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Kgs 17:19—walked; 2 Kgs 23:19—the kings; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Job 30:8—children; Mic 1:13—for

2 Kings 8:19 for David: 2 Kgs 19:34; 2 Sam 7:12, 13, 15; 1 Kgs 11:36; 15:4, 5; 2 Chr 21:7; Isa 7:14; 37:35; Jer 33:25, 26; Hos 11:9; Luke 1:32, 33 light: Heb. candle, or lamp, 1 Kgs 11:36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him

2 Kings 8:20 Edom: 2 Kgs 8:22; 3:9, 27; Gen 27:40; 2 Chr 21:8–10 made a king: 2 Sam 8:14; 1 Kgs 22:47 Reciprocal: Gen 25:30—Edom; 2 Kgs 1:1—after the; 2 Kgs 3:5—General; 2 Kgs 14:7—slew

2 Kings 8:21 Zair: Zair is supposed by Calmet and others to be the same as Seir, the country of Seir the Horite, inhabited by the Edomites or Idumeans. Probably the former was a dialectical pronunciation of the latter. 2 Kgs 8:21

2 Kings 8:22 Yet: “And so fulfilled. Gen 27:40.” 2 Kgs 8:20 Libnah: 2 Kgs 19:8; Josh 21:13; 2 Chr 21:10 Reciprocal: Josh 10:29—Libnah; Josh 15:42—Libnah; 2 Kgs 1:1—after the; Isa 37:8—Libnah

2 Kings 8:23; 2 Kgs 15:6, 36; 1 Kgs 11:41; 14:29; 15:23; 2 Chr 21:11–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:19—the rest; 2 Kgs 20:20—the book

2 Kings 8:24 slept: 1 Kgs 2:10; 11:43; 14:20, 31 Ahaziah: 1 Chr 3:11; 2 Chr 21:1, 17; 25:23, Jehoahaz, 2 Chr 22:1, 6, Azariah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:29—in the eleventh; 2 Kgs 10:13—the brethren; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried

2 Kings 8:25 AM 3119–3120, BC 885–884, 2 Kgs 8:16, 17; 9:29; 2 Chr 21:20 Reciprocal: Dan 5:2—father

2 Kings 8:26 Two and twenty: In the parallel passage of Chronicles, it is said, “forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign;” but this is evidently a mistake, as it makes the son two years older than his own father! For his father began to reign

when he was thirty-two years old, and reigned eight years, and so died, being forty years old. See note on 2 Kgs 8:17, and see note on 2 Chr 22:2. one year: 2 Kgs 9:21–27; 2 Chr 22:5–8 Athaliah: 2 Kgs 11:1, 13–16 daughter: or, grand-daughter, 2 Kgs 8:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:16—Omri; 2 Kgs 13:1—three and twentieth year; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity

2 Kings 8:27 he walked: 2 Kgs 8:18 the son in law: 2 Kgs 8:18; 2 Chr 22:3, 4; Eccl 7:26; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:52—in the way; 2 Kgs 17:19—walked; 2 Kgs 21:3—Ahab; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; Job 30:8—children; Ps 109:14—let not

2 Kings 8:28 AM 3120, BC 884 he went: 2 Kgs 3:7; 9:15; 1 Kgs 22:4; 2 Chr 18:2, 3, 31; 19:2; 22:5 Hazael: 2 Kgs 8:12, 13; 1 Kgs 19:17 Ramothgilead: Josh 21:38; 1 Kgs 4:13; 22:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; 1 Kgs 19:15—Hazael; 2 Kgs 9:14—kept Ramothgilead; 2 Kgs 9:16—And Ahaziah

2 Kings 8:29 Joram: 2 Kgs 9:15 which the Syrians had given: Heb. wherewith the Syrians had wounded Ramah: Called “Ramoth,” 2 Kgs 9:28. Ahaziah: 2 Kgs 9:16; 2 Chr 22:6, 7 sick: Heb. wounded, 1 Kgs 22:34 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 2 Kgs 9:27—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 10:13—the brethren; 2 Chr 35:23—wounded

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Elisha sends a young prophet with instructions to anoint Jehu at Ramoth-gilead;
- 4 The prophet having done his message, flees;
- 11 Jehu, being made king by the soldiers, kills Joram in the field of Naboth;
- 27 Ahaziah is slain at Gur, and buried at Jerusalem;
- 30 Proud Jezebel is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

2 Kings 9:1; 1 Kgs 20:35 one: The Jews say that this was Jonah, the prophet, the son of Amittai. the children: 2 Kgs 4:1; 6:1–3 Gird up thy loins: As the upper garments of the Orientals were long and flowing, it was indispensably necessary to tuck up the skirts with a girdle about their loins, in order to use any expedition in their work or on a journey. 2 Kgs 4:29; 1 Kgs 18:46; Jer 1:17; Luke 12:35–37; 1 Pet 1:13 box of oil: 1 Sam 10:1; 16:1; 1 Kgs 1:39 Ramothgilead: 2 Kgs 8:28, 29; Deut 4:1, 3; 1 Kgs 22:4, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:13—Ramothgilead; 1 Kgs 19:16—Jehu; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; 1 Chr 6:80—Ramoth; 2 Chr 18:2—Ramothgilead; 2 Chr 22:7—the Lord had

2 Kings 9:2 Jehu: Jehoram having retired from the army, Jehu seems to have been left first in command, having been long employed by Ahab’s family. 2 Kgs 9:14; 1 Kgs 19:16, 17 among his brethren: 2 Kgs 9:5, 11 inner chamber: Heb. chamber in a chamber, 1 Kgs 20:30; 22:25 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:38—Jehu

2 Kings 9:3 pour it: Exod 29:7; Lev 8:12; 1 Sam 16:13; 1 Kgs 19:16 I have anointed: 2 Kgs 8:13; 1 Sam 9:16; 15:1, 17; 16:12; Ps 75:6, 7; Prov 8:15, 16; Jer 27:5–7; Dan 2:1; 4:35; 5:18; John 19:10, 11 and flee: 1 Sam 16:2; Matt 2:13; 10:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:1—a vial; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 9:10—he opened; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him

2 Kings 9:4 the young man: Hannaar hannavee, not as some would render, "the servant of the prophet," but, as correctly rendered by our venerable translators, "the young man, the prophet;" for הַנָּעַר, hannaar, "the young man," is not in regimine, but in appositione, with, hannavee, "the prophet." 2 Kgs 9:4

2 Kings 9:5 I have an errand: Judg 3:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:27—that I may; 2 Kgs 4:13—to the captain; 2 Kgs 9:2—among his brethren; 2 Kgs 15:25—a captain

2 Kings 9:6 he arose: Acts 23:18, 19 I have anointed: 2 Kgs 9:3; 1 Kgs 1:34; 19:16; 2 Chr 22:7; Ps 2:6 marg. Ps 75:6; Isa 45:1; Dan 2:21; 4:17, 32; 5:20, 21 over the people: 1 Kgs 3:8; 10:9; 14:7; 16:2 Reciprocal: Judg 3:19—a secret; 1 Sam 9:27—that I may; 1 Sam 16:1—horn with oil; 1 Sam 16:13—anointed; 1 Kgs 17:14—thus saith; 2 Kgs 9:12—Thus and thus

2 Kings 9:7 I may avenge: Deut 32:35, 43; Ps 94:1–7; Matt 23:35; Luke 18:7, 8; Rom 12:19; 13:4; Heb 10:30; Rev 6:9, 10; 18:20; 19:2 at the hand: 2 Kgs 9:32–37; 1 Kgs 18:4; 21:15, 21, 25 Reciprocal: Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; 2 Kgs 8:18—the house; 2 Kgs 10:10—the Lord hath done; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; Job 27:14—children; Jer 26:5—my; Rev 2:20—that woman

2 Kings 9:8 I will cut off: 1 Kgs 14:10, 11; 21:21, 22 him that pisseth: 1 Sam 25:22 him that is shut up: 2 Kgs 14:26; Deut 32:36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:18—the house; 2 Kgs 10:17—he slew; 1 Chr 12:1—while he yet; Neh 6:10—shut up; Job 27:14—children

2 Kings 9:9 like the house: 1 Kgs 14:10, 11; 15:29; 21:22 and like the house: 1 Kgs 16:3–5, 11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:21—him that is shut up

2 Kings 9:10 the dogs: 2 Kgs 9:35, 36; 1 Kgs 21:23; Jer 22:19 he opened: 2 Kgs 9:3; Judg 3:26 Reciprocal: Josh 17:16—Jezreel; Jer 16:4—as dung

2 Kings 9:11 Is all well: 2 Kgs 9:17, 19, 22; 4:26; 5:21 this mad fellow: It is probable there was something peculiar in the young prophet's manner and address, similar to the vehement actions sometimes used by the prophets when under the Divine influence, which caused the bystanders to use this contemptuous language. Isa 59:15 marg. Jer 29:26; Hos 9:7; Mark 3:21; John 10:20; Acts 17:18; 26:24; 1 Cor 4:10; 2 Cor 5:13 Reciprocal: Matt 11:18—He; Matt 26:61—This; John 9:29—as for

2 Kings 9:12 Thus and thus: 2 Kgs 9:6–10

2 Kings 9:13 and took every: The spreading of garments in the street, before persons to whom it was intended to shew particular honour, was an ancient and very general custom; the garments in these cases being used for carpets. In the Agamemnon of Aschylus, the hypocritical Clytemnestra commands the maids to spread carpets before her returning husband, that on his descending from his chariot he may place his foot on "a purple-covered path." We also find this custom among the Romans. Plutarch relates, that when Cato of Utica left the Macedonian army, where he had become legionary tribune, the soldiers spread their clothes in the way. Matt 21:7, 8; Mark 11:7, 8 on the top: The ancient fortified cities were generally strengthened with a citadel (Judg

9:46, 51) commonly built on an eminence, to which they ascended by a flight of stairs (Neh 3:15). It is extremely probable, therefore, that Ramoth-gilead, being a frontier town of Israel and Syria, had a tower of this nature; and that Jehu was proclaimed king on the top of the stairs by which they ascended the hill on which the tower stood, i.e., in the area before the door of the tower, and consequently the most public place in the city. blew with trumpets: 2 Sam 15:10; 1 Kgs 1:34, 39; Ps 47:5-7; 98:6 is king: Heb. reigneth Reciprocal: Judg 3:27—he blew; 2 Chr 23:13—sounded; Luke 19:35—they cast; Acts 21:40—on

2 Kings 9:14 conspired: 2 Kgs 9:31; 8:12-15; 10:9; 15:30; 1 Kgs 15:27; 16:7, 9, 16 kept Ramothgilead: 2 Kgs 8:28; 1 Kgs 22:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:13—Ramothgilead; 1 Kgs 19:15—Hazeel; 1 Kgs 19:17—the sword of Jehu; 2 Kgs 9:2—Jehu; 2 Kgs 15:25—conspired

2 Kings 9:15 Joram: Heb. Jehoram returned: 2 Kgs 8:29; 2 Chr 22:6 had given: Heb. smote none go forth: Heb. no escaper go forth, 1 Sam 27:9-11 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 2 Kgs 8:28—he went; 1 Chr 13:2—If it seem

2 Kings 9:16 And Ahaziah: 2 Kgs 8:28, 29; 2 Chr 22:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:45—Ahab

2 Kings 9:17 a watchman: 2 Sam 13:34; 18:24; Isa 21:6-9, 11, 12; 56:10; 62:6; Ezek 33:2-9; Acts 20:26-31 Take an horseman: 2 Kgs 7:14 Is it peace: 2 Kgs 9:19; 1 Sam 16:4; 17:22; 1 Kgs 2:15; Luke 10:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:21—Is all well; 2 Kgs 9:11—Is all well; 2 Kgs 9:22—Is it peace; Hab 2:1—tower

2 Kings 9:18 What hast thou to do: 2 Kgs 9:19, 22; Isa 48:22; 59:8; Jer 16:5; Rom 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:13—Comest; 2 Kgs 9:31—peace

2 Kings 9:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:11—Is all well; 2 Kgs 9:17—Is it peace; 2 Kgs 9:18—What hast thou to do

2 Kings 9:20 driving: or, marching, Hab 1:6; 3:12 for he driveth: 2 Kgs 10:16; Eccl 9:10; Isa 54:16; Dan 11:44 furiously: Heb. in madness Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:27—thinketh

2 Kings 9:21 Make ready: Heb. bind, 1 Kgs 20:14 marg. Mic 1:13 Joram: 2 Chr 22:7 met: Heb. found, Num 20:14 marg. the portion of Naboth: 2 Kgs 9:25; 1 Kgs 21:1-7, 15, 18, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:26—one year; 2 Kgs 10:13—the brethren; 2 Kgs 10:15—lighted on

2 Kings 9:22 Is it peace: 2 Kgs 9:17 What peace: 2 Kgs 9:18; Isa 57:19-21 the whoredoms: 1 Kgs 16:30-33; 18:4; 19:1, 2; 21:8-10, 25; Nah 3:4; Rev 2:20-23; 17:4, 5; 18:3, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:4—Comest; 1 Kgs 1:42—a valiant; 1 Kgs 18:19—eat at Jezebel's table; 1 Kgs 22:8—concerning me; 1 Kgs 22:52—in the way; 2 Kgs 3:2—and like; 2 Kgs 9:11—Is all well; 1 Chr 12:17—If ye be come; 2 Chr 18:7—me; 2 Chr 21:11—fornication; 2 Chr 21:13—a whoring; Esth 2:21—and sought; Prov 7:10—the attire; Isa 57:21—General; Hos 2:4—children of

2 Kings 9:23 There is treachery: 2 Kgs 11:14; 2 Chr 23:13

2 Kings 9:24 drew a bow with his full strength: Heb. filled his hand with a bow smote: 1 Kgs 22:34; Job 20:23-25; Ps 50:22; Prov 21:30; Eccl 8:12, 13; 1 Thess 5:3 sunk: Heb. bowed Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:49—smote; 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; 2 Kgs 10:4—Behold; 2 Kgs

15:10—slew him; 2 Chr 35:23—the archers; Hos 1:4—and I; Hos 7:7—devoured

2 Kings 9:25 the Lord: 1 Kgs 21:19, 24–29; Isa 13:1; Jer 23:33–38; Nah 1:1; Mal 1:1; Matt 11:30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:29—in his son's days; 2 Kgs 9:21—the portion of Naboth; 2 Kgs 10:17—according; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Ps 37:10—thou; Isa 14:19—thou; Ezek 12:10—This; Hos 1:4—and I

2 Kings 9:26 blood of Naboth: Heb. bloods of Naboth of his sons: Deut 24:16; 2 Chr 24:25; 25:4 I will requite: Exod 20:5; Deut 5:9; Ezek 18:19 plat: or, portion Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 1 Kgs 21:29—in his son's days; 2 Kgs 9:33—and he trode; 2 Kgs 10:17—according; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; Job 12:21—poureth; Ps 10:14—to requite; Prov 28:17—General; Jer 32:18—recompensest; Mic 2:2—so; Hab 2:10—consulted

2 Kings 9:27 Ahaziah: 2 Kgs 8:29; Num 16:26; 2 Chr 22:7–9; Prov 13:20; 2 Cor 6:17 garden house: 1 Kgs 21:2 Ibleam: Josh 17:11; Judg 1:27 Megiddo: "In the kingdom of Samaria." 2 Kgs 23:29, 30; Judg 1:27; 5:19; 1 Kgs 4:12; 2 Chr 22:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 2 Kgs 10:4—Behold; 2 Kgs 11:1—the mother; 2 Kgs 12:1—the seventh; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo; 2 Chr 35:22—Megiddo; Ps 109:14—let not

2 Kings 9:28; 2 Kgs 12:21; 14:19, 20; 23:20; 2 Chr 25:28; 35:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:29—Ramah; 2 Kgs 23:30—servants; 2 Chr 22:9—Because

2 Kings 9:29 in the eleventh: 2 Kgs 8:16, 24; 2 Chr 21:18, 19; 22:1, 2 began Ahaziah: "Then he began to reign as viceroy to his father in his sickness." 2 Chr 21:18, 19 "But in Joram's twelfth year, he began to reign alone. 2 Kgs 8:25."

2 Kings 9:30 Jezebel: 1 Kgs 19:1, 2 painted her face: Heb. put her eyes in painting, Jer 4:30; Ezek 23:40 tired: Isa 3:18–24; Ezek 24:17; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:16—window; Num 16:27—and stood; Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 16:31—Jezebel; 1 Kgs 21:23—Jezebel; Prov 6:25—take; Prov 7:10—the attire; Isa 3:9—The show; Rev 2:20—that woman; Rev 9:8—hair

2 Kings 9:31 Zimri: 1 Kgs 16:9–20 peace: 2 Kgs 9:18–22 Reciprocal: Num 16:27—and stood; 1 Kgs 16:10—Zimri; 1 Kgs 16:15—seven; 2 Kgs 9:14—conspired; 2 Kgs 15:10—slew him; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri

2 Kings 9:32 Who is on my side: Exod 32:26; 1 Chr 12:18; 2 Chr 11:12; Ps 118:6; 124:1, 2 eunuchs: or, chamberlains, Esth 1:10; 2:15, 21; Acts 12:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:11—for David; 1 Kgs 22:9—officer; 2 Kgs 8:6—officer; 2 Kgs 9:7—at the hand; 2 Kgs 10:6—If ye be mine; 2 Chr 23:12—she came; Esth 4:4—chamberlains; Esth 7:9—one of the chamberlains; Ps 94:16—rise up; Jer 29:2—eunuchs

2 Kings 9:33 Throw her down: 1 Kgs 21:11 and on the horses: This terrible mode of punishment appears to have been but rarely used, though we occasionally meet with it during this and subsequent periods. The same punishment, it is well known, obtained among the Romans, who used to throw certain malefactors from the Tarpeian rock. This practice obtains among the Moors at Constantia, a town of Barbary; and is also of frequent occurrence in Persia. and he trode: 2 Kgs 9:26; 7:20; Isa 25:10; Lam 1:15; Mic

7:10; Mal 4:3; Matt 5:13; Heb 10:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:30—And Absalom's; 1 Kgs 21:29—in his son's days; 2 Kgs 7:17—the people trode upon him; Ps 68:23—the tongue; Isa 28:3—shall; Isa 63:3—and trample; Hos 7:7—devoured; Zeph 1:17—and their blood

2 Kings 9:34 he did eat: 1 Kgs 18:41; Esth 3:15; Amos 6:4 this cursed woman: 1 Kgs 21:25; Prov 10:7; Isa 65:15; Matt 25:41 she is a king's: 1 Kgs 16:31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:2—and like; 2 Chr 22:9—Because; Job 12:21—poureth; Ps 37:10—thou; Eccl 8:10—so; Isa 14:19—thou; Jer 34:20—and their; Luke 16:22—and was buried

2 Kings 9:35 but they found: Job 31:3; Eccl 6:3; Isa 14:18–20; Jer 22:19; 36:30; Acts 12:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:10—the dogs; Ps 107:40—contempt; Eccl 8:10—so; Isa 34:3—slain; Jer 15:3—I will; Luke 16:22—and was buried

2 Kings 9:36 This is: 1 Kgs 21:23 by his: Heb. by the hand of his, 2 Kgs 14:25; Lev 8:36; 2 Sam 12:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; 2 Kgs 9:10—the dogs; 2 Kgs 10:10—by; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Jer 8:2—they shall be; Jer 16:4—as dung; Mal 2:3—spread

2 Kings 9:37 the carcase: Ps 83:10; Eccl 6:3; Isa 14:18–20; Jer 8:2; 16:4; 22:19; 36:20; Ezek 32:23–30 Reciprocal: Josh 17:16—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Ezra 6:11—his house; Job 20:7—perish; Isa 5:25—torn; Jer 9:22—fall; Jer 25:33—they shall be; Mal 2:3—spread; Phil 3:8—but dung

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Jehu, by his letters, causes seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded;
- 8 He excuses the fact by the prophecy of Elijah;
- 12 At the shearing house he slays two and forty of Ahaziah's brethren;
- 15 He takes Jehonadab into his company;
- 18 By subtilty he destroys all the worshippers of Baal;
- 29 Jehu follows Jeroboam's sins;
- 32 Hazael oppresses Israel;
- 34 Jehoahaz succeeds Jehu.

2 Kings 10:1 seventy sons: Judg 8:30; 10:4; 12:14 in Samaria: 2 Kgs 5:3; 1 Kgs 13:32; 16:28; 2 Chr 22:9 the rulers: Deut 16:18; 1 Kgs 21:8–14 them: Heb. nourishers Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:21—Behold; 1 Kgs 21:29—in his son's days; Eccl 6:3—a man; Jer 29:25—Because; Gal 4:1—That

2 Kings 10:2 as soon: 2 Kgs 5:6 Reciprocal: Gal 4:1—That

2 Kings 10:3 Look even: Deut 17:14, 15; 1 Sam 10:24; 11:15; 2 Sam 2:8, 9; 1 Kgs 1:24, 25; 12:20 fight for: 2 Sam 2:12–17; 1 Kgs 12:21; John 18:36 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:16—master

2 Kings 10:4 Behold: 2 Kgs 9:24, 27 how then shall: Isa 27:4; Jer 49:19; Nah 1:6; Luke 14:31 Reciprocal: Job 41:8—General; Luke 14:32—and desireth

2 Kings 10:5 We are thy servants: 2 Kgs 18:14; Josh 9:11, 24, 25; 1 Kgs 20:4, 32; Jer 27:7, 8,

17; John 12:26 Reciprocal: Josh 9:8—General; 1 Sam 23:20—our part; 1 Chr 12:18—came upon Amasai; Isa 22:15—which; Luke 14:32—and desireth

2 Kings 10:6; 1 Kgs 21:8–11 If ye be mine: Heb. If ye be for me, 2 Kgs 9:32; Matt 12:30; Luke 9:50 take ye: Num 25:4 your master's sons: Deut 5:9; Josh 7:24, 25; Job 21:19; Isa 14:21, 22; Rev 2:20–23 which brought them up: "The rich," says Mr. MORIER, "hire a dedeh, or wet nurse for their children. If a boy, the father appoints a steady man from the age of two years to be his laleh, who, I conjecture, must stand in the same capacity as the bringers up of children mentioned in the catastrophe of Ahab's sons. But if it be a daughter, she has a gees sefeed, or white head, attached to her for the same purpose as the laleh. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:7—took his head; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 14:30—And Absalom's; 1 Kgs 19:17—the sword of Jehu; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 10:14—Take them alive; Job 27:14—children; Prov 29:12—General; Dan 11:26—that feed

2 Kings 10:7 slew seventy: 2 Kgs 10:9; 11:1; Judg 9:5–57; 1 Kgs 21:21; 2 Chr 21:4; Matt 14:8–11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:7—took his head; 2 Sam 14:30—And Absalom's; 2 Sam 20:21—his head; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; Ps 81:6—from the pots; Prov 29:12—General; Hos 1:4—and I; Hos 7:7—devoured; Hab 2:10—consulted

2 Kings 10:8 there came: 2 Sam 11:18–21; 1 Kgs 21:14; Mark 6:28 Lay ye them: Such barbarities are by no means uncommon in the East. "It has been know to occur," says Mr. MORIER, "after the combat was over, that prisoners have been put to death in cold blood, in order that the heads, which are immediately despatched to the king, and deposited in heaps at the place gates, might make a more considerable show." until the morning: Deut 21:23 Reciprocal: Hos 1:4—and I

2 Kings 10:9 Ye be righteous: 1 Sam 12:3; Isa 5:3 I conspired: 2 Kgs 9:14–24; Hos 1:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:7—slew seventy

2 Kings 10:10 fall unto the earth: 1 Sam 3:19; 15:29; Jer 44:28, 29; Zech 1:6; Mark 13:31 the Lord hath done: 2 Kgs 9:7–10; 1 Kgs 21:19, 21–24, 29 by: Heb. by the hand of, 2 Kgs 9:36 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:56—failed; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; 2 Kgs 10:14—Take them alive; 2 Kgs 10:17—according; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; 2 Chr 22:8—when Jehu; Esth 6:10—let nothing fail; Ps 109:13—Let his; Hos 1:4—and I

2 Kings 10:11 and: Ps 125:5; Prov 13:20 kinsfolks: or, acquaintance his priests: 2 Kgs 23:20; 1 Kgs 18:19, 40; 22:6; Rev 19:20; 20:10 he left: Josh 10:30; 11:8; 1 Kgs 14:10; 15:29; 16:11; 21:22; Job 18:19; Ps 109:13; Isa 14:21, 22 Reciprocal: Josh 10:39—he left none; 1 Kgs 21:8—the nobles; 1 Kgs 21:21—Behold; 1 Kgs 21:29—in his son's days; 2 Kgs 10:14—Take them alive; 2 Kgs 10:17—he slew; 2 Kgs 10:19—all his priests; 2 Kgs 21:13—the plummet; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Hos 1:4—and I

2 Kings 10:12 shearing house: Heb. house of shepherds binding sheep, 2 Kgs 10:12

2 Kings 10:13 met with: Heb. found the brethren: 2 Kgs 8:24, 29; 9:21–27; 2 Chr 21:17; 22:1–10 salute: Heb. the peace of, etc Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:15—lighted on; 2 Chr 22:6—to see Jehoram; Ps 109:14—let not; Jer 41:5—came; Acts 25:13—unto

2 Kings 10:14 Take them alive: 2 Kgs 10:6, 10, 11; 1 Kgs 20:18 neither left: 2 Kgs 8:18;

11:1; 2 Chr 22:8, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 22:6—to see Jehoram; Ps 109:14—let not; Jer 41:5—came; Hos 7:7—devoured

2 Kings 10:15 lighted on: Heb. found, 2 Kgs 10:13; 9:21 marg. Jehonadab: Jer 35:6, 8, 14–19, Jonadab Rechab: 1 Chr 2:55 saluted: Heb. blessed, Gen 31:55; 47:7, 10 Is thine heart right: 1 Chr 12:17, 18; John 21:15–17; Gal 4:12 give me: Ezra 10:19; Ezek 17:18; Gal 2:9 he took him: Jehu asked for the hand of Jehonadab not merely for the purpose of assisting him into the chariot, but that he might give him an assurance that he would assist him in the prosecution of his desires; for giving the hand is considered as a pledge of friendship and fidelity, or a form of entering into a contract, among all nations. Mr. BRUCE relates, that when he entreated the protection of a sheikh, the great people who were assembled came, “and after joining hands, repeated a kind of prayer, of about two minutes long; by which they declared themselves and their children accursed, if ever they lifted their hands against me in the tell, (or field) in the desert, or on the river; or, in case that I, or mine, should fly to them for refuge, if they did not protect us at the risk of their lives, their families, and their fortunes, or, as they emphatically expressed it, to the death of the last male child among them.” Another striking instance occurs in Ockley’s History of the Saracens. Telha, just before he died, asked one of Ali’s men if he belonged to the emperor of the faithful; and being informed that he did, “Give me then,” said he, “your hand, that I may put mine in it, and by this action renew the oath of fidelity which I have already made to Ali.” Acts 8:31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:33—and he caused; 2 Kgs 10:23—Jehonadab; Ps 94:16—rise up; Jer 35:2—the house; Lam 5:6—given

2 Kings 10:16 Come with me: 2 Kgs 10:31; 9:7–9; Num 23:4; 24:13–16; 1 Kgs 19:10, 14, 17; Prov 27:2; Ezek 33:31; Matt 6:2, 5; Rom 10:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; 2 Kgs 9:20—for he driveth; Jer 35:2—the house; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Hos 8:2—General; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 20:14—thine; Matt 23:5—all; Luke 9:54—wilt; Luke 18:12—fast; Acts 8:31—And he; Phil 3:6—zeal; Jas 3:14—and lie

2 Kings 10:17 he slew: 2 Kgs 10:11; 9:8; 2 Chr 22:8; Ps 109:8, 9; Mal 4:1 according: 2 Kgs 10:10; 9:25, 26; 1 Kgs 21:21 Reciprocal: Judg 9:5—slew; Hos 1:4—and I

2 Kings 10:18 Ahab served Baal: 2 Kgs 3:2; 1 Kgs 16:31, 32; 18:19, 22, 40 Jehu: Job 13:7; Rom 3:8; Phil 4:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; 2 Kgs 17:16—Baal; 2 Kgs 21:3—he reared; Matt 2:8—that

2 Kings 10:19 all the prophets: 2 Kgs 3:13; 1 Kgs 22:6 all his servants: 2 Kgs 10:21 all his priests: 2 Kgs 10:11 But Jehu: 2 Kgs 10:18; Job 13:7; Prov 29:5; 2 Cor 4:2; 11:3, 13–15; 12:16–18; 1 Thess 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 27:35—General; Matt 2:8—that; Luke 16:8—done; Rom 11:4—Baal

2 Kings 10:20 Proclaim: Heb. Sanctify, 1 Kgs 18:19, 20; 21:12; Joel 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—made proclamation; Lev 23:2—proclaim; Num 22:22—God’s; 2 Kgs 3:3—he cleaved; Joel 2:15—sanctify; Rom 11:4—Baal

2 Kings 10:21 And they came: Joel 3:2, 11–14; Rev 16:16 the house of Baal: 1 Kgs 16:32 full from one end to another: or, so full that they stood mouth to mouth, Judg 16:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:19—all his servants

2 Kings 10:22 vestments: Exod 28:2; Matt 22:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:14—wardrobe; Zeph 1:8—strange

2 Kings 10:23 Jehonadab: 2 Kgs 10:15 the worshippers: Matt 13:30, 41; 25:32, 33
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:6—Abner

2 Kings 10:24 If any of the men: 1 Kgs 20:30–42 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:39—thy life; Ezek 9:1—Cause

2 Kings 10:25 Go in: Exod 32:27; Deut 13:6–11; Ezek 9:5–7 let: Ezek 22:21, 22; Rev 16:6, 7
edge: Heb. mouth Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:40—Take; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 23:14—whoso followeth her; 2 Chr 23:17—the house of Baal

2 Kings 10:26 images: Heb. statues, 1 Kgs 14:23 marg. and burned them: 2 Kgs 19:18; 2 Sam 5:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:32—the house of Baal; 2 Kgs 3:2—Baal; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Chr 28:2—For he walked; 2 Chr 34:4—graves

2 Kings 10:27 brake down the image: 2 Kgs 18:4; 23:7–14; Lev 26:30; Deut 7:5, 25; 1 Kgs 16:32; 2 Chr 34:3–7 made it a draught house: This was an ancient mode of degradation, which still continues in the East; and we are informed, that Abbas the Great, king of Persia, having conquered Bagdad, treated the tomb of Hanifah, one of the fathers of the church among the Turks, in a similar manner. Ezra 6:11; Dan 2:5; 3:29 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; 2 Kgs 23:6—the graves; 2 Chr 34:4—graves; Matt 15:17—and is

2 Kings 10:28 Reciprocal: Hos 2:13—the days

2 Kings 10:29 AM 3120–3148, BC 884–856 the sins: 2 Kgs 13:2, 11; 14:24; 15:9, 18, 24, 28; 17:22; 1 Kgs 12:28–30; 13:33, 34; 14:16 made Israel: Gen 20:9; Exod 32:21; 1 Sam 2:24; Mark 6:24–26; 1 Cor 8:9–13; Gal 2:12, 13 the golden calves: Exod 32:4; Hos 8:5, 6; 10:5; 13:2 in Bethel: 1 Kgs 12:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:31—he departed; 2 Kgs 13:6—departed; 2 Chr 1:17—the kings; Ezek 23:8—whoredoms; Hos 1:4—and I; Hos 8:2—General; Amos 8:14—sin

2 Kings 10:30 Because thou hast: 1 Kgs 21:29; Ezek 29:18–20; Hos 1:4 according to all that: 1 Sam 15:18–24; 1 Kgs 20:42; 21:22 thy children: 2 Kgs 10:35; 13:1, 10; 14:23; 15:8–12 Reciprocal: Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Deut 17:20—right hand; Deut 21:9—when thou shalt; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 1 Kgs 21:21—Behold; 2 Kgs 15:12—the word; Jer 34:15—ye; Ezek 29:20—served; Matt 20:14—thine

2 Kings 10:31 took no heed: Heb. observed not, Deut 4:15, 23; 1 Kgs 2:4; Ps 39:1; 119:9; Prov 4:23; Heb 2:1; 12:15 walk: Deut 5:33; 10:12, 13; 2 Chr 6:16; Neh 10:29; Ps 78:10; Ezek 36:27; Dan 9:10 he departed: 2 Kgs 10:29; 3:3; 1 Kgs 14:16 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—with all; Deut 21:9—when thou shalt; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; 1 Kgs 12:30—became a sin; 1 Kgs 13:34—became sin; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; 2 Kgs 15:9—as his; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings; 2 Kgs 17:22—walked in all the sins; 2 Kgs 23:15—the altar; Jer 34:15—ye; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 20:14—thine; Luke 9:54—wilt; Jas 3:14—and lie

2 Kings 10:32 cut: Heb. cut off the ends of Hazael: 2 Kgs 8:12; 13:22; 1 Kgs 19:17
Reciprocal: Num 32:19—we will; 2 Kgs 13:7—the king; 2 Kgs 15:37—began; Ps

107:39—oppression; Prov 14:28—General; Amos 1:3—because; Amos 4:10—your young; Mark 14:71—General

2 Kings 10:33 eastward: Heb. toward the rising of the sun the land of Gilead: Num 32:33–42; Deut 3:12–17; Josh 13:9–12 even: or, even to, Amos 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 32:19—we will; 2 Kgs 8:12—the evil; 1 Chr 5:18—Reuben; Prov 14:28—General; Jer 49:1—their king

2 Kings 10:34; 2 Kgs 12:19; 13:8; See on 1 Kgs 11:41; 14:19, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:15—the rest; 1 Chr 29:30—his might; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds

2 Kings 10:35 AM 3148, BC 856 Jehu slept: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 1:21; 2:10; 14:20, 31 Jehoahaz: 2 Kgs 13:1, 7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:30—thy children; 2 Kgs 13:9—buried him; 2 Kgs 14:15—the rest

2 Kings 10:36 the time: Heb. the days were, 2 Kgs 10:36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:1—three and twentieth year

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Jehoash, being saved by Jehosheba his aunt from Athaliah's massacre of the seed royal, is hid six years in the house of God;
- 4 Jehoiada, giving order to the captains, in the seventh year anoints him king;
- 13 Athaliah is slain;
- 17 Jehoiada restores the worship of God.

2 Kings 11:1 AM 3120, BC 884 Athaliah: 2 Chr 22:10; 24:7 the mother: 2 Kgs 8:26; 9:27 and destroyed: A similar history is related by Mr. BRUCE, as having occurred in Abyssinia. Judith "surprised the rock Damo, and slew the whole of the princes, to the number, it is said, of about 400;" while the infant king, Del Naad, was conveyed for safety to a loyal province, and afterwards restored. Matt 2:13, 16; 21:38, 39 seed royal: Heb. seed of the kingdom, 2 Kgs 25:25 marg. Jer 41:1 Reciprocal: Judg 9:5—slew; 1 Kgs 1:12—the life; 2 Kgs 10:7—slew seventy; 2 Kgs 10:14—neither left; 2 Kgs 11:14—Treason; 2 Kgs 12:1—the seventh; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; Ps 109:14—let not; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Isa 3:12—children; Isa 49:15—they may; Jer 41:7—slew; Matt 14:8—Give

2 Kings 11:2 Jehosheba: 2 Chr 22:11, Jehoshabeath Joram: 2 Kgs 8:16, Jehoram Joash: 2 Kgs 12:1, 2, Jehoash they hid him: 2 Kgs 8:19; Prov 21:30; Isa 7:6, 7; 37:35; 65:8, 9; Jer 33:17, 21, 26 in the bedchamber: Bachadar hammittoth, "in a chamber of beds;" which Sir J. Chardin thinks does not mean a room to sleep in, but a chamber used as a repository for beds; for, in the East, they sleep upon cotton mattresses, "of which they have several in great houses, against they should have occasion, and a room on purpose for them." 1 Kgs 6:5, 6, 8, 10; Jer 35:2; Ezek 40:45 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—hid them; Judg 9:5—slew; 1 Kgs 11:17—Hadad; 2 Kgs 11:12—he brought; 2 Kgs 11:14—Treason; Isa 49:15—they may; Jer 41:7—slew

2 Kings 11:3 AM 3120–3126, BC 884–878 And Athaliah: 2 Chr 22:12; Ps 12:8; Mal 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:1—the seventh; Neh 6:10—the house

2 Kings 11:4 AM 3126, BC 878 the seventh: 2 Chr 23:1–15 rulers: 2 Kgs 11:9; 1 Chr 9:13 the captains: Acts 5:24, 26 made a covenant: 2 Kgs 11:17; 23:3; Josh 24:25; 1 Sam 18:3; 23:18; 2 Chr 15:12; 29:10; 34:31, 32; Neh 9:38 took an oath: Gen 50:25; 1 Kgs 18:10; Neh 5:12; 10:29 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—enter; 2 Kgs 11:12—he brought; 2 Kgs 11:15—captains; 2 Kgs 11:19—took; 2 Kgs 11:21—General; 2 Kgs 12:1—the seventh; 2 Kgs 12:7—Jehoiada; 2 Kgs 13:1—three and twentieth year; 1 Chr 12:27—the leader

2 Kings 11:5 that enter: 1 Chr 9:25; 23:3–6, 32; 24:3–6; Luke 1:8, 9 the watch: 2 Kgs 11:19; 16:18; 1 Kgs 10:5; Jer 26:10; Ezek 44:2, 3; 46:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:7—go forth; 2 Chr 23:5—the king's house; Luke 1:23—the days

2 Kings 11:6 the gate of Sur: 1 Chr 26:13–19; 2 Chr 23:4, 5 that it be not broken down: or, from breaking up Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:6—they that minister

2 Kings 11:7 parts: or, companies, Heb. hands go forth: 2 Kgs 11:5; 2 Chr 23:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:25—seven

2 Kings 11:8 he that cometh: 2 Kgs 11:15; Exod 21:14; 1 Kgs 2:28–31; 2 Chr 23:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:11—every man; 2 Chr 23:14—whoso followeth her

2 Kings 11:9 the captains: 2 Kgs 11:4; 1 Chr 26:26; 2 Chr 23:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:15—captains; 1 Chr 9:19—over the host; 1 Chr 12:27—the leader; 2 Chr 23:7—the Levites; 2 Chr 23:20—the captains

2 Kings 11:10 king David's spears: Josephus states that, for fear of creating suspicion, they came unarmed, "and Jehoiada having opened the arsenal in the temple which David had prepared, he divided among the centurions, priests, and Levites, the spears—arrows and quivers, and all other kinds of weapons which he found there." 1 Sam 21:9; 2 Sam 8:7; 1 Chr 26:26, 27; 2 Chr 5:1; 23:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:11—every man; 2 Kgs 11:14—the princes; 2 Kgs 11:15—captains; 2 Chr 23:20—the captains

2 Kings 11:11 every man: 2 Kgs 11:8, 10 corner: Heb. shoulder by the altar: Exod 40:6; 2 Chr 6:12; Ezek 8:16; Joel 2:17; Matt 23:35; Luke 11:51 Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—officers; 2 Kgs 11:14—the princes; 2 Chr 23:10—side of the temple

2 Kings 11:12 he brought: 2 Kgs 11:2, 4; 2 Chr 23:11 put the crown: 2 Sam 1:10; 12:30; Esth 2:17; 6:8; Ps 21:3; 89:39; 132:18; Matt 27:29; Heb 2:9; Rev 19:12 the testimony: Exod 25:16; 31:18; Deut 17:18–20; Ps 78:5; Isa 8:16, 20 anointed him: 2 Kgs 9:3; 1 Sam 10:1; 16:13; 2 Sam 2:4, 7; 5:3; 1 Kgs 1:39; Lam 4:20; Acts 4:27; 2 Cor 1:21; Heb 1:9 and they clapped: Wyyakkoo kaph, "they clapped the hand," which Mr. HARMER thinks was similar to the mode in which Oriental females express their respect for persons of high rank, by gently applying one of their hands to their mouth. So Pitts relates, that in some of the towns of Barbary, the leaders of the sacred caravan being received with loud acclamations, "the very women get upon the tops of the houses to view the parade, or fine show, where they keep striking their four fingers on their lips, as fast as they can, making a joyful noise all the while." Ps 47:1; 98:8; Isa 55:12 and said: 1 Kgs 1:34; Ps 72:15–17; Dan 3:9; 6:21; Matt 21:9 God save the king: Heb. Let the king live, 1 Sam 10:24; 2 Sam 16:16 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—officers; 1 Kgs 1:25—God save king Adonijah; Gal 4:1—That

2 Kings 11:13; 2 Chr 23:12–15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:26—Athaliah

2 Kings 11:14; Num 10:1–10 stood: The Orientals considered a seat by a pillar or column as particularly honourable. a pillar: 2 Kgs 23:3; 2 Chr 34:31 the princes: 2 Kgs 11:10, 11 all the people: 1 Kgs 1:39, 40; 1 Chr 12:40; Prov 29:2; Luke 19:37; Rev 19:1–7 Treason: 2 Kgs 11:1, 2; 9:23; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:34—blow ye; 1 Kgs 8:22—stood before the altar; 2 Kgs 5:7—that he rent; 2 Kgs 11:20—rejoiced; 2 Chr 6:12—he stood; 2 Chr 30:16—after their manner

2 Kings 11:15 captains: 2 Kgs 11:4, 9, 10; 2 Chr 23:9, 14 Have: Ezek 21:14 followeth: 2 Kgs 11:8 Let: Ezek 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—take him; 2 Kgs 11:20—slew Athaliah; 1 Chr 9:19—over the host; Jer 29:26—officers; Luke 22:52—captains

2 Kings 11:16 by the which: 2 Chr 23:15 there was she slain: Gen 9:6; Judg 1:7; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:5–7 Reciprocal: Neh 3:28—the horse; Jer 31:40—unto

2 Kings 11:17 made a covenant: 2 Kgs 11:4; Deut 5:2, 3; 29:1–15; Josh 24:25; 2 Chr 15:12–14; 29:10; 34:31; Ezra 10:3; Neh 5:12, 13; 9:38; 10:28, 29; 2 Cor 8:5 between the king: 1 Sam 10:25; 2 Sam 5:3; 1 Chr 11:3; 2 Chr 23:16; Rom 13:1–6 Reciprocal: Deut 29:12—thou shouldest; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 2 Kgs 23:3—stood; 2 Chr 23:3—made a covenant; Jer 11:2—General; Jer 34:8—had

2 Kings 11:18 went: 2 Kgs 9:25–28; 10:26; 18:4; 23:4–6, 10, 14; 2 Chr 23:17; 34:4, 7 brake they: 2 Kgs 18:4; Exod 32:20; Deut 12:3; 2 Chr 21:17; Isa 2:18; Zech 13:2 slew Mattan: Deut 13:5, 9; 1 Kgs 18:40; Zech 13:2, 3 appointed: 2 Chr 23:18–20 officers: Heb. offices Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:16—Baal; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; Jer 29:26—officers

2 Kings 11:19 took: 2 Kgs 11:4–11 by the way: 2 Kgs 11:5; 2 Chr 23:5, 19 he sat: 1 Kgs 1:13; 1 Chr 29:23; Jer 17:25; 22:4, 30; Matt 19:28; 25:31 Reciprocal: Gen 36:30—dukess in the; 1 Chr 9:18—the king's; 2 Chr 23:17—slew Mattan; 2 Chr 23:20—the captains

2 Kings 11:20 rejoiced: 2 Kgs 11:14; 2 Chr 23:21; Prov 11:10; 29:2 slew Athaliah: 2 Kgs 11:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy

2 Kings 11:21; 2 Kgs 11:4; 22:1; 2 Chr 24:1–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:1—the seventh; 2 Kgs 13:1—three and twentieth year; 1 Chr 3:11—Joash

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Jehoash reigns well all the days of Jehoiada;
- 4 He gives order for the repair of the temple;
- 17 Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures;
- 19 Jehoash being slain, Amaziah succeeds him.

2 Kings 12:1 the seventh: 2 Kgs 9:27; 11:1, 3, 4, 21; 2 Chr 24:1–14 Jehoash: 2 Kgs 11:2; 1 Chr 3:11, Joash

2 Kings 12:2; 2 Kgs 14:3; 2 Chr 24:2, 17–22; 25:2; 26:4 Reciprocal: Judg 2:7—the people; Judg 8:33—as soon; 2 Kgs 11:2—Joash; 2 Kgs 12:7—Jehoiada; 2 Kgs 15:3—General; Jer 34:15—ye; Gal 4:1—That

2 Kings 12:3; 2 Kgs 14:4; 18:4; 1 Kgs 15:14; 22:43; 2 Chr 31:4; Jer 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 2 Kgs 15:3—General; 2 Chr 15:17—the high places; Isa 65:7—burned

2 Kings 12:4 AM 3148, BC 856 said to the priests: 2 Kgs 22:4; 2 Chr 29:4–11; 35:2 the money: 2 Kgs 12:18; 1 Kgs 7:1; 1 Chr 18:11; 2 Chr 15:18; 31:12 dedicated things: or, holy things, Heb. holiness, Lev 5:15, 16; 27:12–27, 31 even the money: 2 Kgs 22:4; Exod 30:12–16; 2 Chr 24:9, 10 that every man is set at: Heb. of the souls of his estimation, Lev 27:2–8 and all the money: Exod 25:1, 2; 35:5, 22, 29; 36:3; 1 Chr 29:3–9, 17; Ezra 1:6; 2:69; 7:16; 8:25–28; Luke 21:4 cometh: etc. Heb. ascendeth upon the heart of a man Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:5—gather of all Israel; 2 Chr 24:7—the dedicated

2 Kings 12:5 Let the priests: 2 Chr 24:5 let them repair: 2 Kgs 12:12; 22:5, 6; 1 Kgs 11:27; 2 Chr 24:7; Isa 58:12

2 Kings 12:6 three and twentieth year: Heb. twentieth year and third year the priests: 1 Sam 2:29, 30; 2 Chr 29:34; Isa 56:10–12; Mal 1:10; Phil 2:21; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:5—Howbeit

2 Kings 12:7 king Jehoash: 2 Chr 24:5, 6–14 Jehoiada: 2 Kgs 12:2; 11:4; 2 Chr 23:1; 24:16 Why repair ye: 1 Chr 21:3

2 Kings 12:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—sum the silver; 2 Chr 24:8—at the king's

2 Kings 12:9 took a chest: 2 Chr 24:8–14; Mark 12:41 beside: 2 Chr 24:10 the priests: 2 Kgs 22:4; 23:4; 25:18; 1 Chr 15:18, 24; Jer 35:4; 52:24 door: Heb. threshold, Ps 84:10 marg.

2 Kings 12:10 the king's: 2 Kgs 19:2; 22:3, 12; 2 Sam 8:17; 20:25 scribe: or, secretary put up: Heb. bound up, 2 Kgs 5:23 in bags: Sir J. Chardin informs us, "it is a custom of Persia always to seal up bags of money; and the money of the king's treasure is not told, but is received by bags sealed up." These are what are called in the East purses; each of which, as Maillet informs us, contains money to the amount of 1,500 livres, or about 63. of our money. The money thus collected for the reparation of the temple, seems, in like manner, to have been reckoned in bags of equal value to each other; as we can scarcely imagine the placing it in bags would otherwise have been mentioned. The value of a Jewish purse is unknown; but the bags mentioned in 2 Kgs 5:23, amounted to a talent. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:11—at what time

2 Kings 12:11 gave the money: 2 Kgs 22:5, 6; 2 Chr 24:11, 12; 34:9–11 laid it out: Heb. brought it forth Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:10—in the hand; Ezra 3:7—gave money

2 Kings 12:12 masons: 1 Kgs 5:17, 18; Ezra 3:7; 5:8; Luke 21:5 was laid out: Heb. went forth Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:5—let them repair; 2 Kgs 22:6—masons; 1 Chr 22:2—masons; 2 Chr 34:10—in the hand

2 Kings 12:13 there were not: That is, there were no vessels made for the service of the temple till all the outward repairs were completed; but, when this was done, "they

brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vessels of gold and silver," (2 Chr 24:14) to replace those which had been taken away by Athaliah and her sons. 2 Chr 24:14 bowls: Num 7:13, 14; 1 Kgs 7:48–50; Ezra 1:9–11 trumpets: Num 10:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; Exod 37:16—dishes; 2 Chr 4:22—snuffers

2 Kings 12:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:27—to maintain; 2 Chr 24:14—General; 2 Chr 34:10—in the hand; John 12:6—the bag

2 Kings 12:15 they reckoned: 2 Kgs 22:7 for they dealt: 2 Chr 34:12; Neh 7:2; Matt 24:45; Luke 16:1, 10, 11; 1 Cor 4:2, 3; 3 John 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:12—the dedicated; Ezra 7:18—whatsoever; Neh 13:13—counted; John 12:6—the bag

2 Kings 12:16 trespass money: Lev 5:15–18; 7:7; Num 5:8–10; 18:8, 9; Hos 4:8

2 Kings 12:17 AM 3164, BC 840 Hazael: 2 Kgs 8:12–15 against Gath: 1 Sam 27:2; 1 Kgs 2:39, 40; 1 Chr 8:13; 18:1 set his face: Jer 42:15; Luke 9:51, 53 to Jerusalem: 2 Chr 24:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—set his; 2 Kgs 13:3—Hazael; 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 2 Chr 32:2—he was purposed to fight; Dan 11:17—set

2 Kings 12:18 took all the hallowed: He dearly bought, by such unhallowed means, a peace which was of short duration; for the next year Hazael returned, and Jehoash having no more treasures, was obliged to hazard a battle, which he lost, and the principal part of his nobility, so that Judah was totally ruined, and Jehoash soon after slain in his bed by his own servants. 2 Kgs 18:15, 16; 1 Kgs 15:18; 2 Chr 16:2 went away: Heb. went up Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:4—the money; 2 Kgs 15:19—Menahem; 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; 2 Chr 24:23—the host; 2 Chr 24:27—burdens; Joel 3:5—ye

2 Kings 12:19 the rest: 2 Kgs 8:23; 1 Kgs 11:41; 14:19, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:34—General

2 Kings 12:20 his servants: 2 Kgs 14:5; 2 Chr 24:24, 25; 25:27; 33:24 the house of Millo: or, Beth-millo, Judg 9:6; 2 Sam 5:9; 1 Kgs 11:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:15—Millo; 1 Kgs 15:27—conspired; 1 Kgs 16:9—conspired; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; 2 Kgs 21:23—General; 1 Chr 11:8—Millo; 2 Chr 32:5—Millo; Esth 2:21—and sought

2 Kings 12:21 Jozachar: This person is called Zabad in Chronicles, and Shimeath his mother is said to be an Ammonitess; and Jehozabad is said to be the son, not of Shomer, but of Shimrith, a Moabitess. Who the fathers of these two persons were we know not; they were probably foreigners and aliens. Some suppose that they belonged to the king's chamber, and therefore could have easy access to him. 2 Chr 24:26, Zabad Shomer: 2 Chr 24:26, Shimrith Amaziah his son: 2 Chr 24:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:28—General; 2 Kgs 14:5—his servants; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried

CHAPTER 13

1 Jehoahaz's wicked reign;

- 3 Jehoahaz, oppressed by Hazael, is relieved by prayer;
- 8 Joash succeeds him;
- 10 His wicked reign;
- 12 Jeroboam succeeds him;
- 14 Elisha dying, prophesies to Joash three victories over the Syrians;
- 20 The Moabites invading the land, Elisha's bones raise a dead man;
- 22 Joash gets three victories over Ben-hadad.

2 Kings 13:1 three and twentieth year: Heb. twentieth year, and third year, 2 Kgs 8:26; 10:36; 11:4, 21 Jehoahaz: 2 Kgs 10:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:30—thy children; 2 Kgs 15:12—Thy sons

2 Kings 13:2 AM 3148–3156, BC 856–839 followed: Heb. walked after, 2 Kgs 13:11; 10:29; 1 Kgs 12:26–33; 14:16; Hos 5:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 13:6—departed; 2 Kgs 14:24—he departed; 2 Kgs 15:9—as his; 2 Kgs 15:28—evil; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings; 2 Kgs 17:22—walked in all the sins

2 Kings 13:3 and he delivered: Lev 26:17; Deut 4:24–27; 28:25; Judg 2:14; 3:8; 10:7–14; Isa 10:5, 6; Heb 12:29 Hazael: 2 Kgs 13:22; 8:12, 13; 12:17; 1 Kgs 19:17 Benhadad: 2 Kgs 13:24, 25 all their days: Rather “all his days;” for Joash son of Jehoahaz delivered Israel from Ben-hadad. 2 Kgs 13:22–25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:14—let me not; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; Isa 5:25—the anger; Hos 7:9—devoured; Hos 8:7—the strangers; Amos 1:3—because; Amos 1:4—Benhadad; Amos 4:10—and have taken away your horses

2 Kings 13:4 Jehoahaz: Num 21:7; Judg 6:6, 7; 10:10; Ps 78:34; Isa 26:16; Jer 2:27 the Lord: 2 Kgs 14:26; Gen 21:17; Exod 3:7; Judg 10:15, 16; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 19; Ps 50:15; 106:43, 44; Jer 33:3 he saw: Gen 31:42; Exod 3:9; Isa 63:9 because the king: 2 Kgs 13:22; 14:26 Reciprocal: Judg 2:18—their groanings; 2 Kgs 13:5—a saviour; 2 Chr 12:7—some; Ps 102:20—To hear; Isa 19:20—they shall

2 Kings 13:5 a saviour: This saviour was undoubtedly Joash, whose successful wars are subsequently detailed. Houbigant recommends to read the 2 Kgs 13:7 after the 2 Kgs 13:4. 2 Kgs 13:25; 14:25, 27; Neh 9:27; Isa 19:20; Obad 21; Luke 2:11 beforetime: Heb. yesterday and third day, Exod 4:10; Deut 19:4; 1 Sam 19:7; 1 Chr 11:2 Reciprocal: Jer 49:27—Benhadad; Hos 7:15—I have

2 Kings 13:6 departed: 2 Kgs 13:2; 10:29; 17:20–23; Deut 32:15–18 walked: Heb. he walked, 1 Kgs 15:3; 16:26 and there remained: Heb. and there stood, 2 Kgs 17:16; 18:4; 23:4; Deut 7:5; 1 Kgs 16:33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:19—prophets of the groves; 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 13:11—he departed; 2 Kgs 14:24—he departed; 2 Kgs 15:28—evil; 2 Kgs 17:22—walked in all the sins

2 Kings 13:7 fifty horsemen: 1 Sam 13:6, 7, 15, 19–23; 1 Kgs 20:15, 27; Isa 36:8 the king: 2 Kgs 8:12; 10:32 like the dust: Ps 18:42; Isa 41:2, 15, 16; Joel 3:14 marg. Amos 1:3 Reciprocal: Deut 28:62—few in number; 2 Sam 22:43—as small; 2 Kgs 10:35—Jehoahaz; 2 Kgs 13:5—a saviour; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; Ps 107:39—oppression; Prov 14:28—General; Isa 21:10—my threshing; Isa 28:27—threshed; Hos 9:6—they; Amos 4:10—and have taken away your horses; Amos 5:15—the remnant

2 Kings 13:8; 1 Kgs 11:4; 14:19, 20, 29, 31 the rest: 2 Kgs 10:34, 35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs

14:18—General

2 Kings 13:9 AM 3165, BC 839 buried him: 2 Kgs 13:13; 10:35; 1 Kgs 14:13 Joash: 2 Kgs 13:10; 14:8, Jehoash reigned in his stead: "Alone." Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:16—was buried

2 Kings 13:10 In the thirty: Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, was associated with his father in the government two years before his death. It is this association that is spoken of here. Joash reigned sixteen years which include the years he reigned conjointly with his father. began Jehoash: "In consort with his father. 2 Kgs 14:1." 2 Kgs 13:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:30—thy children; 2 Kgs 13:9—Joash; 2 Kgs 14:17—Amaziah; 2 Kgs 15:12—Thy sons

2 Kings 13:11 he departed: 2 Kgs 13:2, 6; 3:3; 10:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:24—he departed; 2 Kgs 15:9—as his; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings; 2 Kgs 17:22—walked in all the sins

2 Kings 13:12 AM 3163–3179, BC 841–825 the rest: 2 Kgs 13:14–25; 14:15, 25 his might: 2 Kgs 14:8–16; 2 Chr 25:17–24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:18—General

2 Kings 13:13 slept: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 1:21; 2:10; 11:31 Jeroboam: 2 Kgs 14:28, 29 was buried: 2 Kgs 13:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:16—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 15:12—Thy sons

2 Kings 13:14 AM 3166, BC 838 fallen sick: 2 Kgs 20:1; Gen 48:1; John 11:3; Phil 2:26 he died: Ps 12:1; Isa 57:1; Zech 1:5; Acts 13:36 O my father: 2 Kgs 2:12; 6:21; Prov 11:11; Ezek 14:14; 22:30; Mark 6:20 Reciprocal: Gen 50:1—wept; Judg 17:10—a father; Judg 18:19—a father; 2 Sam 1:27—weapons; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 2 Kgs 5:13—My father; 2 Kgs 6:10—saved; 2 Kgs 8:9—Thy son Benhadad; 2 Kgs 13:12—the rest; Matt 23:9—call; 2 Cor 6:13—be

2 Kings 13:15 Reciprocal: Acts 21:11—he took

2 Kings 13:16 Put thine hand: Heb. make thine hand to ride Elisha: 2 Kgs 4:34; Gen 49:24; Ps 144:1

2 Kings 13:17 Open: 2 Kgs 5:10–14; John 2:5–8; 11:39–41 The arrow: This was a symbolical action, indicative of the deliverance of Israel from Syria. It was an ancient custom to shoot an arrow or cast a spear into a country before the commencement of hostilities. Exod 4:2, 17; Judg 7:9–20; 2 Sam 5:24; 1 Cor 1:18 Aphek: 1 Sam 4:1; 1 Kgs 20:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:19—And ye; Amos 5:9—strengtheneth

2 Kings 13:18 Smite: Isa 20:2–4; Ezek 4:1–10; 5:1–4; 12:1–7 he smote thrice: 2 Kgs 4:6; Exod 17:11 Reciprocal: Josh 13:4—Aphek; 2 Kgs 4:3—borrow not a few; 2 Kgs 13:25—took again

2 Kings 13:19 the man of God: 2 Kgs 1:9–15; 4:16, 40; 6:9 was wroth: Lev 10:16; Num 16:15; Mark 3:5; 10:14 now thou shalt: 2 Kgs 13:25; Mark 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:36—was wroth; Num 31:14—wroth; 2 Kgs 4:3—borrow not a few; 2 Kgs 4:6—And the oil

2 Kings 13:20 AM 3167, BC 837 buried him: 2 Chr 24:16; Acts 8:2 the bands: 2 Kgs 5:2; 6:23; 24:2 the Moabites: 2 Kgs 3:5, 24–27; Judg 3:12; 6:3–6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 20:1—after

the year was expired; Acts 19:12—General

2 Kings 13:21 was let down: Heb. went down touched: 2 Kgs 4:35; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:1–10; Matt 27:52, 53; John 5:25, 28, 29; 11:44; Acts 5:15; 19:12; Rev 11:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; Hos 9:8—with; Matt 8:15—touched; Mark 5:27—touched; Mark 6:56—touch; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 7:15—General

2 Kings 13:22 AM 3148–3165, BC 856–839 Hazael: 2 Kgs 13:3–7; 8:12; Ps 106:40–42 Reciprocal: Judg 2:18—their groanings; 1 Kgs 19:17—the sword of Hazael; 2 Kgs 10:32—Hazael; 2 Kgs 13:4—because the king; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 107:39—oppression; Hos 7:9—devoured

2 Kings 13:23 the Lord: 2 Kgs 14:27; Exod 33:19; 34:6, 7; Judg 10:16; Neh 9:31; Ps 86:15; Isa 30:18, 19; Jer 12:15; Lam 3:32; Mic 7:18, 19 had respect: Exod 2:24, 25; 1 Kgs 8:28 because of his covenant: Gen 13:16, 17; 17:2–5, 7, 8; Exod 3:6, 7; 32:13, 14; Lev 26:42; Deut 32:36; Neh 9:32; Ps 105:8; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55, 72, 73 neither cast he: 2 Kgs 17:18; 24:20; Ps 51:11; Matt 25:41; 2 Thess 1:9 presence: Heb. face, Gen 6:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Gen 21:17—heard; Lev 26:9—for I; Lev 26:44—I will; Judg 2:18—their groanings; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 20:13—Hast thou; 2 Chr 12:7—some; 2 Chr 36:15—because; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 106:45—And he; Hos 3:1—according; Hos 7:15—I have; Hos 11:8—Mine

2 Kings 13:24 Hazael: Ps 125:3; Luke 18:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:3—Benhadad

2 Kings 13:25 AM 3168, BC 836 took again: Heb. returned and took, Three times. 2 Kgs 13:18, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:3—Benhadad; 2 Kgs 13:5—a saviour; Amos 1:4—Benhadad; Amos 5:9—strengtheneth; Amos 6:13—Have

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Amaziah's good reign;
- 5 His justice on the murderers of his father;
- 7 His victory over Edom;
- 8 Amaziah, provoking Jehoash, is overcome and spoiled;
- 15 Jeroboam succeeds Jehoash;
- 17 Amaziah slain by a conspiracy;
- 21 Azariah succeeds him; v.23, Jeroboam's wicked reign; v.28, Zachariah succeeds him.

2 Kings 14:1 AM 3165, BC 839 Joash: 2 Kgs 14:15; 13:10 reigned Amaziah: 1 Chr 3:12; 2 Chr 25:1–4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:17—Amaziah

2 Kings 14:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:17—Amaziah

2 Kings 14:3 AM 3165–3194, BC 839–810 he did: 2 Kgs 12:2; 1 Kgs 11:4; 15:3; 2 Chr 25:2, 3 he did according: 2 Chr 24:2, 17; 25:14–16; Jer 16:19; Zech 1:4–6; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:43—the high; 2 Kgs 15:3—General; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked; Jer 34:15—ye

2 Kings 14:4 the high places: 2 Kgs 12:3; 15:4, 35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 1 Kgs 15:14—the high places; 1 Kgs 22:43—the high; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Chr 15:17—the high places; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; Isa 65:7—burned

2 Kings 14:5 AM 3166, BC 838 that he slew: Gen 9:6; Exod 21:12–14; Num 35:33 his servants: 2 Kgs 12:20, 21; 2 Chr 25:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 24:16—General; 2 Kgs 15:19—to confirm; 2 Kgs 21:24—the people of the land slew

2 Kings 14:6 The fathers: Deut 24:16; Ezek 18:4, 20 Reciprocal: Josh 8:31—as it is; 2 Chr 25:4—as it is written; Dan 6:24—their children

2 Kings 14:7 AM 3177, BC 827 slew: 2 Kgs 8:20–22; 2 Chr 25:11, 12 the valley of salt: Some suppose that the Valley of Salt was south of the Dead, or Salt Sea, towards the land of Edom; and others suppose it to be the Valley of Salt, about three or four miles south-east of Palmyra, which now supplies, in a great measure, the surrounding country with salt. 2 Sam 8:13; 1 Chr 18:12; Ps 60 title Selah: or, the rock, Selah is generally supposed to be the same as Petra, which in Greek signifies a rock, the celebrated capital of Arabia Petrea. Strabo places it three or four days' journey from Jericho, and five days' journey from the forest of palm trees on the Red Sea. Pliny places it 600 miles from Gaza, and 125 from the Persian Gulf; but Cellarius and Reland very justly consider that the numbers have been changed, and that we ought to read 125 miles from Gaza, and 600 from the Persian Gulf. Eusebius places Beerothbenejaakan 30 miles west from Petra, and Elath ten miles east; and Burckhardt discovered the ruins of this ancient city in a valley called Wady Mousa. Joktheel: Josh 15:38 Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—serve; Isa 16:1—from; Obad 3—thou

2 Kings 14:8 AM 3178, BC 826 Amaziah: 2 Chr 25:17–24 Come: 2 Kgs 14:11; 2 Sam 2:14–17; Prov 13:10; 17:14; 18:6; 20:18; 25:8 Reciprocal: Judg 9:29—Increase thine army; Judg 9:38—General; Judg 11:12—What hast; 1 Sam 14:12—Come up to us; 1 Kgs 20:18—General; 2 Kgs 13:9—Joash; 2 Kgs 13:12—his might; 2 Kgs 23:29—he had seen him; Prov 26:4—General

2 Kings 14:9 The thistle: Judg 9:8–15; 2 Sam 12:1–4; 1 Kgs 4:33; Ezek 20:49. The word choach, which is rendered here, and in 2 Chr 25:18; Job 31:18, thistle, in 1 Sam 13:6, thicket in Isa 34:13, bramble, and in 2 Chr 33:11; Prov 26:9; Song 2:2; Hos 9:6 thorn, is probably the black thorn, or sloe tree, the *prunus spinosa* of Linneus, as the same word signifies in Arabic. There is a vast deal of insolent dignity in this remonstrance of Jehoash; but it has nothing conciliatory; no proposal of making amends for the injury his army had done to the unoffending inhabitants of Judah (2 Chr 25:10–13). The comparatively useless thorn, which may by chance lacerate the incautious passenger, is made the emblem of the house of Judah and David, while the house of Jehu is represented by the stately cedar. Reciprocal: Judg 8:6—General; Judg 9:14—bramble; Judg 9:15—the cedars; Judg 14:2—get her; Job 31:40—thistles; Prov 20:3—but; 1 Cor 12:15—General; Gal 6:14—that I

2 Kings 14:10 thine heart: Deut 8:14; 2 Chr 26:16; 32:25; Prov 16:18; Ezek 38:2, 5, 17; Dan 5:20–23; Hab 2:4; Jas 4:6 glory of this: Exod 8:9; Jer 9:23, 24; Jas 1:9 home: Heb. thy house why shouldest: 2 Chr 35:21; Prov 3:30; 15:18; 17:14; 20:3; 25:8; 26:17; Luke 14:31, 32

Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—serve; Deut 17:20—his heart; Judg 9:52—General; 2 Sam 2:22—wherefore; Prov 13:10—Only; Eccl 8:9—there is; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 11:12—his heart; Hab 2:5—keepeth; 1 Tim 3:6—lest

2 Kings 14:11 Amaziah: 2 Chr 25:16, 20 Bethshemesh: Josh 19:38; 21:16; 1 Sam 6:9–19 Reciprocal: Josh 19:22—Bethshemesh; Judg 11:28—General; 2 Kgs 14:8—Come; 2 Kgs 23:29—he had seen him

2 Kings 14:12 was put to the worse: Heb. was smitten they fled: 1 Sam 4:10; 2 Sam 18:17; 1 Kgs 22:36 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:8—for Israel; Amos 6:13—Have

2 Kings 14:13 took Amaziah: 2 Kgs 25:6; 2 Chr 33:11; 36:6, 10; Job 40:11, 12; Prov 16:18; 29:23; Isa 2:11, 12; Dan 4:37; Luke 14:11 the gate of Ephraim: 2 Chr 25:23, 24; Neh 8:16; 12:39 the corner: Jer 31:38; Zech 14:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:9—the corner gate

2 Kings 14:14 all the gold: 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:15; 1 Kgs 7:51; 14:26; 15:18 and hostages: 2 Kgs 18:23 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:24—all the gold; Isa 36:8—pledges

2 Kings 14:15 AM 3163–3179, BC 841–825 the rest: 2 Kgs 10:34, 35; 13:12; 1 Kgs 14:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:1—Joash; 2 Kgs 14:28—the rest; 2 Chr 25:26—rest of the acts

2 Kings 14:16 AM 3179, BC 825 Jehoash: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 1:21 was buried: 2 Kgs 13:9 Jeroboam: 2 Kgs 13:13; Hos 1:1; Amos 1:1; 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:1—In the; 2 Kgs 15:8—the thirty; 1 Chr 5:17—Jeroboam

2 Kings 14:17 AM 3179–3194, BC 825–810 Amaziah: 2 Kgs 14:1, 2, 23; 13:10; 2 Chr 25:25–28 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:1—In the; 2 Kgs 15:8—the thirty

2 Kings 14:18; 2 Kgs 13:8, 12; 1 Kgs 11:41; 14:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:6—they not written

2 Kings 14:19 AM 3194, BC 810 they made: 2 Kgs 12:20, 21; 15:10, 14, 25, 30; 21:23; 2 Chr 25:27, 28 fled to Lachish: Josh 10:31; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:28—General; 2 Chr 24:25—his own servants

2 Kings 14:20 he was buried: 2 Kgs 8:24; 9:28; 12:21; 1 Kgs 2:10; 11:43; 2 Chr 21:20; 26:23; 33:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:25—his own servants; 2 Chr 25:28—the city of Judah

2 Kings 14:21 Azariah: 2 Kgs 15:13; 2 Chr 26:1, Uzziah, Matt 1:8, 9, Ozias made him king: 2 Kgs 21:24; 1 Chr 3:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:8—the thirty; 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham; 2 Kgs 23:30—the people; Amos 1:1—in the

2 Kings 14:22 Elath: Elath, the Ala or Elana of the Greek and Roman writers, was a celebrated port situated at the extremity of the eastern branch of the Red Sea, hence called the Elanitic Gulf, ten miles east from Petra, according to Eusebius, and 150; Roman miles from Gaza, according to Pliny, but 1,260 stadia, or 157 miles, according to Strabo and Marcianus Herecleota. It is now called Akaba, and is nothing but a tower or castle, surrounded by a large grove of date trees, the residence of a governor, dependent on him of Grand Cairo. 2 Kgs 16:6; Deut 2:8; 1 Kgs 9:26; 2 Chr 26:2, Eloth Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:17—Eloth

2 Kings 14:23 AM 3179–3220, BC 825–784 the fifteenth: 2 Kgs 14:17 Jeroboam: 2 Kgs 14:27; Hos 1:1; Amos 1:1; 7:9–11 began to reign: “Now he begins to reign alone.” Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:30—thy children; 1 Chr 5:17—Jeroboam; Amos 7:10—the priest

2 Kings 14:24 in the sight: 2 Kgs 21:6; Gen 38:7; Deut 9:18; 1 Kgs 21:25 he departed: 2 Kgs 13:2, 6, 11; 1 Kgs 12:28–31; Ps 106:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins; 2 Kgs 15:9—as his; Amos 7:10—the priest

2 Kings 14:25 from the entering: Num 13:21; 34:7, 8; Ezek 47:16–18; Amos 6:14 unto the sea: Gen 14:3; Deut 3:17 Jonah: Jonah 1:1; Matt 12:39, 40; 16:4, Jonas Gathhepher: Josh 19:13, Gittah-hepher Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:65—from the entering; 1 Kgs 16:12—by Jehu the prophet; 2 Kgs 9:36—by his; 2 Kgs 13:5—a saviour; 2 Kgs 13:12—the rest; Isa 28:1—whose; Ezek 11:10—in; Hos 7:15—I have; Amos 6:13—Have; Hag 1:1—by Haggai

2 Kings 14:26 saw the affliction: 2 Kgs 13:4; Exod 3:7, 9; Judg 10:16; Ps 106:43–45; Isa 63:9 not any shut: Deut 32:36; 1 Kgs 14:10; 21:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:8—him that is shut up; 1 Chr 12:1—while he yet; Ps 106:44—General; Ps 107:39—oppression; Lam 1:9—behold; Hos 8:10—for; Amos 5:15—the remnant

2 Kings 14:27 said not: 2 Kgs 13:23; Hos 1:6 blot out: Exod 32:32, 33; Deut 9:14; 25:19; 29:20; Ps 69:28; Rom 11:2–12; Rev 3:5 he saved: 2 Kgs 5:1; 13:5; Hos 1:7; Titus 3:4–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 14:47—fought; 2 Kgs 14:23—Jeroboam; 1 Chr 6:15—by the hand; Neh 9:27—saviours; Ps 106:44—General; Lam 3:66—under; Amos 5:15—the remnant

2 Kings 14:28 the rest: 2 Kgs 14:15 Damascus: 2 Sam 8:6; 1 Kgs 11:24; 1 Chr 18:5, 6; 2 Chr 8:3, 4 which belonged to Judah: These places belonged to Judah by David’s conquest (2 Sam 3:11) but had been repossessed by the Syrians. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:13—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 15:11—General; 1 Chr 5:17—Jeroboam; 1 Chr 29:30—his might

2 Kings 14:29 AM 3220, BC 784 Zachariah: 2 Kgs 15:8 reigned: “After an interregnum of eleven years.” Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:13—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 15:12—Thy sons

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Azariah’s good reign;
- 5 He dying a leper, Jotham succeeds;
- 8 Zachariah the last of Jehu’s generation, reigning ill, is slain by Shallum;
- 13 Shallum, reigning a month, is slain by Menahem;
- 16 Menahem strengthens himself by Pul;
- 21 Pekahiah succeeds him;
- 23 Pekahiah is slain by Pekah;
- 27 Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath-pileser, and slain by Hoshea;
- 32 Jotham’s good reign;
- 36 Ahaz succeeds him.

2 Kings 15:1 AM 3194, BC 810 In the: 2 Kgs 15:8; 14:16, 17 twenty and seventh: “This is the twenty-seventh year of Jeroboam’s partnership in the kingdom with his father, who

made him consort at his going to the Syrian wars. It is the sixteenth year of Jeroboam's monarchy." Azariah: 2 Kgs 15:13, 30–38; 14:21; 2 Chr 26:1, 3, 4, Uzziah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:6—Azariah; 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham; Hos 1:1—Uzziah; Amos 1:1—in the; Matt 1:8—Ozias

2 Kings 15:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:27—the two; 2 Chr 26:3—Jecoliah; Hos 1:1—Uzziah; Amos 1:1—in the

2 Kings 15:3; 2 Kgs 12:2, 3; 14:3, 4; 2 Chr 26:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:43—the high; 2 Kgs 15:34—according; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Chr 26:3—Jecoliah

2 Kings 15:4 the high places: 2 Kgs 15:35; 14:4; 18:4; 1 Kgs 15:14; 22:43; 2 Chr 17:6; 32:12; 34:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 2 Kgs 15:34—according; 2 Chr 33:17—people

2 Kings 15:5 AM 3239–3246, BC 765–758 the Lord: 2 Sam 3:29; 2 Chr 26:16–20; Job 34:19 so that: 2 Kgs 5:27; Num 12:10 and dwelt: 2 Kgs 7:3; Lev 13:46; Num 12:14; Deut 24:8 Jotham: 2 Chr 26:21, 23 judging: 2 Sam 8:15; 15:2–4; 1 Kgs 3:9, 28; Ps 72:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:38—the Lord; 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 1 Chr 3:12—Jotham; 1 Chr 5:17—Jotham; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper

2 Kings 15:6 Azariah: Dr. KENNICOTT complains loudly here of “the corruption in the name of this king of Judah, who is expressed by four different names in this chapter: Ozriah, Oziah, Ozrihu, and Ozihu. Our oldest Hebrew manuscript relieves us here, by reading truly, in 2 Kgs 15:1, 6, 7, Uzziah, where the printed text is differently corrupted. This reading is called true:

1. Because it is supported by the Syriac and Arabic versions in these three verses.
2. Because the printed text itself has it so in 2 Kgs 15:32 and 2 Kgs 15:34 of this very chapter.
3. Because it is so expressed in the parallel place in Chronicles.
4. Because it is not Αζαριᾱς, Azarias, but Οζιᾱς, Ozias (Uzziah) in St. Matthew's genealogy. they not written: 2 Kgs 14:18; 2 Chr 26:5–15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:23—General; 2 Kgs 15:36—the rest; 2 Kgs 16:19—General; 2 Kgs 20:20—the book; 2 Chr 26:23—slept

2 Kings 15:7 AM 3246, BC 758, 2 Chr 26:23; Isa 6:1, Uzziah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:6—Azariah; 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham; 2 Kgs 15:36—the rest; 2 Kgs 16:19—General; Matt 1:9—Joatham

2 Kings 15:8 AM 3231, BC 773 the thirty: “There having been an interregnum for eleven years.” 2 Kgs 15:1; 14:16, 17, 21 Zachariah: 2 Kgs 14:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:30—thy children; 2 Kgs 15:27—the two; Prov 28:2—the transgression; Amos 7:9—I will

2 Kings 15:9 as his: 2 Kgs 10:29, 31; 13:2, 11; 14:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 15:18—General; 2 Kgs 15:24—General; 2 Kgs 15:28—evil; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings; 2 Kgs 17:22—walked in all the sins

2 Kings 15:10 AM 3232, BC 772 smote him: "As prophesied. Amos 7:9." slew him: 2 Kgs 15:14, 25, 30; 9:24, 31; 1 Kgs 15:28; 16:9, 10; Hos 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; 1 Chr 2:40—Shallum; Hos 7:7—devoured; Hos 8:4—set

2 Kings 15:11; 2 Kgs 14:28 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:15—General

2 Kings 15:12 AM 3120, BC 884 the word: 2 Kgs 10:30 Thy sons: 2 Kgs 13:1, 10, 13; 14:29 And so: 2 Kgs 9:25, 26, 36, 37; 10:10; Num 23:19; Zech 1:6; Mark 13:31; John 10:35; 19:24, 36, 37; Acts 1:16

2 Kings 15:13 AM 3232, BC 772 Uzziah: 2 Kgs 15:1, Azariah, Matt 1:8, 9, Ozias a full month: Heb. a month of days, 1 Kgs 16:15; Job 20:15; Ps 55:23; Prov 28:2, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:21—Azariah; 2 Kgs 15:17—nine; 2 Kgs 15:27—the two; 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham

2 Kings 15:14 Tirzah: 1 Kgs 14:17; 15:21, 33; 16:8, 9, 15, 17 and smote: 2 Kgs 15:10 Reciprocal: Josh 12:24—Tirzah; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; Hos 7:7—devoured

2 Kings 15:15; 2 Kgs 15:11; 1 Kgs 14:19, 29; 22:39 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:21—General; 2 Kgs 15:26—General

2 Kings 15:16 Tiphshah: 1 Kgs 4:24 all the women: 2 Kgs 8:12; Amos 1:13 Reciprocal: Judg 9:52—General; Prov 28:15—so; Hos 5:11—oppressed; Hos 9:13—shall; Hos 13:16—their infants; Matt 24:19—General

2 Kings 15:17 AM 3232–3243, BC 772–761 nine: 2 Kgs 15:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham

2 Kings 15:18; 2 Kgs 15:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins; 2 Kgs 15:24—General; 2 Kgs 15:28—evil; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; Prov 29:4—he that receiveth gifts

2 Kings 15:19 AM 3233, BC 771 Pul: Prideaux supposes that this Pul was the father of the famous Sardanapalus, who was called Sardan with his father's name Pul annexed, as was frequent in those times, making Sardanpul: thus Merodach, king of Babylon, was Merodach-Baladan, because he was the son Baladan. This Pul began to reign according to Usher, AM 3237, the fifth year of Menahem; and he is supposed to be the same that reigned in Nineveh, when Jonah preached in that city. 1 Chr 5:25, 26; Isa 9:1 Menahem: 2 Kgs 12:18; 16:8; 17:3, 4; 18:16; Hos 5:13; 8:9, 10; 10:6 to confirm: 2 Kgs 14:5; Jer 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 10:22—Elam; 2 Kgs 23:35—taxed; 2 Chr 30:6—escaped; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; Neh 9:32—since the time; Isa 33:18—receiver; Ezek 23:5—on the; Hos 7:9—devoured; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 8:7—the strangers; Hos 11:5—but; Hos 12:1—and they; Amos 3:11—General

2 Kings 15:20 Menahem: 2 Kgs 23:35 exacted: Heb. caused to come forth the mighty: Ruth 2:1; 2 Sam 19:32; Job 1:3 of each man: etc. Or, rather, as Bishop Patrick renders, "to give to the king of Assyria fifty shekels of silver for each man," i.e., in his army. It may be supposed, that Menahem compelled "the mighty men of wealth" to give much more a-piece than this sum (somewhat about 5. sterling each) and each of them in some proportion to his affluence. stayed not: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:3, 4; 18:14–17 Reciprocal: Hos

8:10—for

2 Kings 15:21 AM 3232–3243, BC 772–761, 2 Kgs 15:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry

2 Kings 15:23 AM 3243, BC 761 and reigned two years: 2 Kgs 21:19; 1 Kgs 15:25; 16:8; 22:51; Job 20:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:27—the two; 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham

2 Kings 15:24 AM 3243–3245, BC 761–759, 2 Kgs 15:9, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings

2 Kings 15:25 AM 3245, BC 759 Pekah: 2 Kgs 15:27; 2 Chr 28:6 a captain: 2 Kgs 9:5; 1 Kgs 16:9 conspired: 2 Kgs 15:10; 9:14 with Argob: From the construction of the Hebrew Text, it would appear that Argob and Arieah were slain with the king, and that the fifty Gileadites were conspirators with Pekah. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; 2 Kgs 15:30—made; 2 Kgs 21:23—General; Jer 41:7—slew; Hos 7:7—devoured

2 Kings 15:26; 2 Kgs 15:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:20—the book

2 Kings 15:27 AM 3245–3265, BC 759–739 the two: 2 Kgs 15:2, 8, 13, 23 Pekah: 2 Kgs 15:25, 37; Isa 7:1, 4, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:32—Jotham; 2 Kgs 16:1—seventeenth; 2 Chr 28:6—Pekah

2 Kings 15:28 evil: 2 Kgs 15:9, 18; 13:2, 6; 21:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:29—the sins

2 Kings 15:29 Tiglathpileser: Some suppose Tiglath-pileser to be the son of Sardanapalus, but the learned Prideaux makes him the same as Arbaces the Mede, called by Alian, Thelgamus, and by Castor, Ninus Junior, who, with Belesis, headed the conspiracy against Sardanapalus, and fixed his royal seat at Nineveh, as Belesis, called in Scripture Baladan (Isa 39:1) did his at Babylon. He reigned nineteen years, from AM 3257 to AM 3276. 2 Kgs 16:7; 1 Chr 5:6, 26; 2 Chr 28:20, 21, Tiglath-pileser, Isa 9:1 Ijon: 1 Kgs 15:20; 2 Chr 16:4, Abel-beth-maachah, 2 Sam 20:14, 15 Janoah: Josh 16:6, Janohah Kedesh: Josh 19:37; 20:7 Hazor: Josh 11:1, 10, 13; 12:19; Judg 4:2 Gilead: Num 32:1, 40; Deut 3:15; Amos 1:3, 13 Galilee: Josh 20:7; 1 Kgs 9:11; Isa 9:1, 2; Matt 4:15, 16 carried them: 2 Kgs 17:6, 23; Lev 26:32, 38, 39; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:25, 64, 65; Isa 1:7; 7:20 Reciprocal: Gen 46:24—Naphtali; Num 32:19—we will; 1 Kgs 9:15—Hazor; 1 Kgs 14:15—shall scatter; 2 Kgs 15:20—stayed not; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; 1 Chr 5:22—until the captivity; 2 Chr 30:6—escaped; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Neh 9:32—since the time; Isa 7:4—the two tails; Isa 7:16—the land; Isa 8:4—the riches of Damascus; Isa 9:11—set up; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Isa 28:1—whose; Isa 37:18—the kings; Jer 3:12—toward the north; Jer 50:17—first; Ezek 23:9—General; Hos 1:4—will cause; Hos 5:11—oppressed; Hos 5:13—went; Hos 8:7—the strangers; Hos 11:5—but; Amos 3:11—General; Amos 5:2—is fallen; Amos 5:15—the remnant; Amos 5:27—beyond; Amos 6:6—affliction; Amos 6:14—I will; Mic 2:10—and; Mic 5:6—the Assyrian; Zech 1:18—four

2 Kings 15:30 AM 3265, BC 739 made: 2 Kgs 15:10, 25 and smote: Hos 10:3, 7, 15 reigned: “After an anarchy for some years.” in the twentieth: “In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the twentieth year after Jotham had begun to reign.”—Usher. 2 Kgs 15:32, 33; 16:1; 17:1; 2

Chr 28:4–6, 16; Isa 7:1–9; 8:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:9—conspired; 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; 2 Kgs 9:14—conspired; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; 2 Kgs 18:1—in the third; 2 Kgs 21:23—General; 1 Chr 3:12—Azariah; Neh 10:23—Hoshea; Isa 7:4—the two tails; Isa 7:16—the land; Isa 9:21—Ephraim; Hos 7:7—devoured

2 Kings 15:32 AM 3246, BC 758 Jotham: 2 Kgs 15:7; 1 Chr 3:12; 2 Chr 27:1–9; Matt 1:9 Jotham: Uzziah, 2 Kgs 15:1, 7, 13, 17, 23, 27; 14:21; 1 Chr 3:12, Azariah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:6—Azariah; 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth; 2 Kgs 16:1—seventeenth; 1 Chr 5:17—Jotham; Hos 1:1—Uzziah

2 Kings 15:33 AM 3246–3262, BC 758–742 Jerusha: 2 Chr 27:1, Jerushah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth; 2 Kgs 16:1—seventeenth

2 Kings 15:34 according: 2 Kgs 15:3, 4; 2 Chr 26:4, 5; 27:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:6—Azariah; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not

2 Kings 15:35 Howbeit: 2 Kgs 15:4; 18:4; 2 Chr 32:12 the higher gate: 2 Chr 27:3–9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 2 Kgs 14:4—the high places; 2 Chr 27:2—the people; Isa 65:7—burned; Jer 26:10—the new; Jer 36:10—entry; Ezek 9:2—the higher

2 Kings 15:36 the rest: 2 Kgs 15:6, 7; 2 Chr 27:4–9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:23—General; 2 Kgs 16:19—General

2 Kings 15:37 AM 3262, BC 742 In those days: “At the end of Jotham’s reign.” This Jotham died at forty-one. He was too great a blessing to be continued long to such an unworthy people. His death was a judgment, especially considering the character of Ahaz, his son and successor: for we read (2 Kgs 16:3) Ahaz made his son pass through the fire. This son may have been Hezekiah, who served the Lord, and whose prayer in sickness was most graciously heard and answered. Isa 38:1–22 began: 2 Kgs 10:32; 1 Sam 3:12; Jer 25:29; Luke 21:28 to send: Deut 28:48; Ps 78:49; Isa 10:5–7; Jer 16:16; 43:10 Rezin: 2 Kgs 16:5; 2 Chr 28:6; Isa 7:1, 8; Hos 5:12, 13 Pekah: 2 Kgs 15:27

2 Kings 15:38 Jotham: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 1:2; 14:20, 31 Ahaz: 2 Kgs 16:1; 1 Chr 3:13; 2 Chr 28:1; Matt 1:9, Achaz Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:19—General; 2 Chr 27:9—Jotham

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Ahaz’s wicked reign;
- 5 Ahaz, assailed by Rezin and Pekah, hires Tiglath-pileser against them;
- 10 Ahaz, sending a pattern of an altar from Damascus to Urijah, diverts the brazen altar to his own devotions;
- 17 He spoils the temple;
- 19 Hezekiah succeeds him.

2 Kings 16:1 seventeenth: 2 Kgs 15:27–30, 32, 33 Ahaz: 2 Kgs 15:38; 2 Chr 28:1–4; Isa 1:1; 7:1; Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth; 1 Chr 3:13—Ahaz; Matt 1:9—Achaz

2 Kings 16:2 did not: 2 Kgs 14:3; 15:3, 34; 18:3; 22:2; 1 Kgs 3:14; 9:4; 11:4–8; 15:3; 2 Chr 17:3; 29:2; 34:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:7—the Lord; 2 Kgs 21:2—And he did; 2 Chr 28:1—Ahaz

2 Kings 16:3 he walked: 2 Kgs 8:18; 1 Kgs 12:28–30; 16:31–33; 21:25, 26; 22:52, 53; 2 Chr 22:3; 28:2–4 made his son: 2 Kgs 17:17; 23:10; Lev 18:21; 20:2; Deut 12:31; 18:10; 2 Chr 33:6; Ps 106:37, 38; Jer 32:35; Ezek 16:21; 20:26, 31 according: 2 Kgs 21:2, 11; Deut 12:31; 1 Kgs 14:24; 2 Chr 33:2; Ps 106:35; Ezek 16:47 Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; 2 Kgs 15:37—In those days; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Kgs 17:19—walked; 2 Kgs 21:6—he made; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Isa 57:5—under; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:20—and these; Mic 1:5—they; Mic 1:13—for; Mic 6:7—shall; Mic 6:16—the works

2 Kings 16:4 on the hills: Deut 12:2; 1 Kgs 14:23; Isa 57:5–7; 65:4; 66:17; Jer 17:2; Ezek 20:28, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 17:5—in the open; 2 Kgs 17:10—they set; 2 Chr 28:4—General; Isa 65:7—burned; Ezek 6:13—upon; Mic 1:5—they; Mic 1:13—for

2 Kings 16:5 AM 3262, BC 742 Rezin: 2 Kgs 15:37; 2 Chr 28:5–15; Isa 7:1, 2–9 but could not: 1 Kgs 11:36; 15:4; Isa 7:4–6, 14; 8:6, 9, 10; 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:16—did king; Isa 8:12—A confederacy; Ezek 16:57—reproach

2 Kings 16:6 recovered: 2 Kgs 14:22; Deut 2:8 Elath: Heb. Eloth, 1 Kgs 9:26; 2 Chr 26:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:17—Eloth; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; Isa 9:12—Syrians

2 Kings 16:7 Tiglathpileser: Heb. Tilgath-pileser, 2 Kgs 15:29; 1 Chr 5:26; 2 Chr 28:20, Tilgath-pilneser I am thy servant: 1 Kgs 20:4, 32, 33 and save: Ps 146:3–5; Jer 17:5; Lam 4:17; Hos 14:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:9—Thy son Benhadad; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 18:7—rebelled; 1 Chr 5:6—Tilgathpilneser; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 10:20—no more; Isa 57:9—thou wentest to the king; Jer 2:18—or what hast; Jer 13:21—for; Ezek 16:28—General; Ezek 23:5—on the; Ezek 23:12—upon; Hos 5:10—remove; Hos 5:13—went

2 Kings 16:8 the silver: 2 Kgs 16:17, 18; 12:17, 18; 18:15, 16; 2 Chr 16:2; 28:20, 21 to the king: Ps 7:15, 16; Isa 7:17; 8:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; 2 Kgs 15:19—Menahem; 2 Kgs 17:3—and Hoshea; 1 Chr 28:12—the treasures; 2 Chr 12:9—took away; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 10:13—robbed; Joel 3:5—ye; Mic 1:14—give

2 Kings 16:9 AM 3264, BC 740 went up: 2 Chr 28:5, Foretold, Amos 1:3–5 Damascus: Heb. Dammesek Kir: Josephus informs us that this place was in Upper Media; and it is clear that it must be understood of some city or country in the dominions of the king of Assyria. It is highly probable that it was the country on the banks of the river Κύρος, Cyrus, or Kyrus, now called Kur, or Kura; and we find cities called Cyropolis, Cyrena, and Carine, mentioned by writers as lying in these parts, and a part of Media, called Syromedia, as it is thought, from the Syrians who were carried captive thither. Isa 22:6; Amos 9:7 slew Rezin: Isa 7:16; 9:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; Isa 8:4—the riches of Damascus; Isa 10:9—Samaria; Isa 17:1—Damascus is; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 37:18—the kings; Amos 1:5—the people; Amos 3:12—in Damascus in a couch

2 Kings 16:10 saw an altar: Deut 12:30; 2 Chr 28:23–25; Jer 10:2; Ezek 23:16, 17; Rom 12:2; 1 Pet 1:18 the pattern: Exod 24:4; 39:43; 1 Chr 28:11, 12, 19; Ps 106:39; Ezek 43:8, 11; Matt 15:6, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 22:28—Behold; 2 Kgs 16:14—the altar; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2

Kgs 21:4—he built; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Isa 8:2—Uriah; Ezek 6:9—their eyes; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:28—General; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Mic 1:5—they; Mark 7:9—Full

2 Kings 16:11 built an altar: 1 Kgs 21:11–13; 2 Chr 26:17, 18; Jer 23:11; Ezek 22:26; Dan 3:7; Hos 4:6; 5:11; Mal 2:7–9; Gal 1:10 Urijah: Isa 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—Aaron; 2 Kgs 16:16—General; Ezek 11:12—but

2 Kings 16:12 approached: 1 Kgs 13:1; 2 Chr 26:16–19; 28:23, 25 offered thereon: Num 18:4–7

2 Kings 16:13 he burnt: Lev 1:1–Lev 3:16 of his peace offerings: Heb. of the peace-offerings which were his Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:16—went into; 2 Chr 28:23—For he sacrificed

2 Kings 16:14 the brazen: Exod 40:6, 29; 2 Chr 1:5; 4:1; Matt 23:35 the altar: 2 Kgs 16:10–12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:8—the altar of the Lord; 2 Chr 29:3—opened; Ezek 8:3—to the door; Ezek 8:16—at the door; Ezek 43:8—setting

2 Kings 16:15 the morning: 2 Kgs 3:20; Exod 29:39–41; Num 28:2–10; Dan 9:21, 27; 11:31; 12:11 the king's burnt: Lev 4:13–26; 2 Sam 6:17, 18; 1 Kgs 3:4; 8:64; 2 Chr 7:4, 5; 29:21–24, 32, 35; Ezek 46:4–7, 12–14 for me to inquire by: 2 Kgs 18:4; Gen 44:5; 2 Chr 33:6; Isa 2:6; Hos 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:41—offer; Judg 18:5—Ask counsel; 2 Chr 4:1—an altar; Isa 7:12—I will not ask; Ezek 43:8—setting; Acts 4:19—to hearken

2 Kings 16:16; 2 Kgs 16:11; Acts 4:19; 5:29; 1 Thess 2:4; Jude 11

2 Kings 16:17 AM 3265, BC 739 cut off: 2 Chr 28:24; 29:19 borders: 1 Kgs 7:23, 27–39; 2 Chr 4:14 sea: 2 Kgs 25:13–16; 1 Kgs 7:23–26; 2 Chr 4:15; Jer 52:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 2 Chr 29:7—General

2 Kings 16:18 the covert: There are a great number of conjectures concerning this covert; but it is probable that it was either, as Locke supposes, a sort of shelter or canopy erected for the people on the sabbath when the crowd was too great for the porch to contain them; or, as Dr. GEDDES supposes, a seat, covered with a canopy, placed on an elevation, for the king and his court, when they attended public worship. 2 Kgs 11:5; 1 Kgs 10:5; Ezek 46:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 2 Chr 9:4—ascent; 2 Chr 28:24—cut in pieces; 2 Chr 29:7—General; Jer 38:14—third

2 Kings 16:19 AM 3262–3278, BC 742–726, 2 Kgs 15:6, 7, 36, 38; 20:20, 21; 1 Kgs 14:29 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:26—the rest; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds

2 Kings 16:20 AM 3278, BC 726 buried: 2 Kgs 21:18, 26; 2 Chr 28:27 Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 18:1; 1 Chr 3:13; 2 Chr 29:1; Isa 1:1; Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1; Matt 1:9, Ezekias Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—slept; 2 Chr 28:26—the rest; Isa 14:28—General

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Hoshea's wicked reign;
- 3 Being subdued by Shalmaneser, he conspires against him with So, king of Egypt;
- 5 Samaria for sinning is led into captivity;
- 24 The strange nations which were transplanted into Samaria, being plagued with lions, make a mixture of religions.

2 Kings 17:1 AM 3274, BC 730 In the twelfth: In 2 Kgs 15:30, this is said to be "the twentieth year of Jotham," which Calmet thus reconciles: "Hosea conspired against Pekah, the 20th year of the reign of this prince, which was the 18th of Jotham, king of Judah. Two years after this, that is, the 4th of Ahaz and the 20th of Jotham, Hosea made himself master of a part of the kingdom, according to 2 Kgs 15:30. Finally, the 12th year of Ahaz, Hosea had peaceable possession of the whole kingdom, agreeably to 2 Kgs 17:1." Hoshea: "After an interregnum," 2 Kgs 15:30; 18:9." 2 Kgs 17:1 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; 2 Kgs 18:1—in the third; Hos 8:8—swallowed; Hos 13:11—General; Zech 1:18—four

2 Kings 17:2 but not as the kings: 2 Kgs 3:2; 10:31; 13:2, 11; 15:9, 18, 24; 2 Chr 30:5–11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:1—in Ephraim

2 Kings 17:3 Shalmaneser: This was the son and successor of Tiglath-pileser: he reigned 14 years, from AM 3276 to 3290. 2 Kgs 18:9; Hos 10:14, Shalman king of Assyria: 2 Kgs 15:19, 29; 16:7; 18:13; 19:36, 37; Isa 7:7, 8; 10:5, 6, 11, 12 and Hoshea: 2 Kgs 16:8; 18:14–16, 31 gave: Heb. rendered presents: or, tribute, 2 Sam 8:2, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:21—brought; 2 Kgs 15:20—stayed not; Neh 9:32—since the time; Isa 8:4—the riches of Damascus; Isa 8:7—he shall come; Ezek 23:5—on the; Ezek 23:9—General; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 8:10—for; Hos 10:4—swearing; Hos 10:6—a present; Hos 11:5—but; Amos 3:11—General; Amos 6:6—affliction; Mic 5:6—the Assyrian

2 Kings 17:4 AM 3279, BC 725 found conspiracy: 2 Kgs 24:1, 20; Ezek 17:13–19 king of Egypt: 2 Kgs 18:21; Isa 30:1–4; 31:1–3; Ezek 17:15 brought: 2 Kgs 18:14, 15 bound him: 2 Kgs 25:7; 2 Chr 32:11; Ps 149:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; Josh 6:1—was straitly; 1 Kgs 10:25—a rate; 2 Kgs 15:19—Menahem; 2 Kgs 15:20—stayed not; 2 Kgs 18:9—the fourth year; 2 Chr 36:13—stiffened; Isa 30:2—walk; Isa 30:4—his princes; Isa 36:6—General; Isa 37:11—General; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 10:4—swearing; Hos 10:7—king; Hos 12:1—and they; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king

2 Kings 17:5 AM 3281–3283, BC 723–721 the king: 2 Kgs 18:9 three years: 2 Kgs 25:1–3; Jer 52:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:1—besieged; 2 Kgs 6:24—gathered; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Kgs 19:11—General; 2 Kgs 24:1—his days; 2 Chr 28:20—distressed him; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Isa 7:8—within; Isa 8:4—the riches of Damascus; Isa 9:1—afterward; Isa 10:9—Samaria; Isa 36:19—and have

2 Kings 17:6 AM 3283, BC 721 the king of Assyria: 2 Kgs 18:10, 11; Hos 1:6, 9; 13:16, foretold carried: Lev 26:32, 33, 38; Deut 4:25–28; 28:36, 64; 29:27, 28; 30:18; 1 Kgs 14:15, 16; Amos 5:27 Halah: 2 Kgs 19:12; 1 Chr 5:26; Isa 37:12, 13 the Medes: Isa 13:17; 21:2; Dan 5:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; 1 Kgs 20:1—besieged; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 17:23—So was Israel; 2 Kgs 17:24—in the cities thereof; 2 Kgs 18:32—I come; 2 Kgs 18:34—have they delivered; 2 Kgs

19:4—the remnant; 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; 2 Kgs 21:13—I will stretch; 1 Chr 5:22—until the captivity; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; 2 Chr 34:21—that are left; Ps 44:11—scattered; Isa 5:13—my people; Isa 8:4—the riches of Damascus; Isa 9:1—afterward; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 10:9—Samaria; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 27:13—and they; Isa 28:19—the time; Isa 36:17—I come; Isa 37:18—the kings; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 3:12—toward the north; Jer 50:17—first; Dan 9:7—near; Hos 1:4—will cause; Hos 9:3—in Assyria; Amos 6:14—I will; Amos 7:11—and Israel; Amos 7:17—die; Mic 1:16—for; Mic 2:10—and; Acts 2:9—Medes; Acts 7:43—and I

2 Kings 17:7 sinned: Deut 31:16, 17, 29; 32:15–52; Josh 23:16; Judg 2:14–17; 2 Chr 36:14–16; Neh 9:26; Ps 106:35–41; Ezek 23:2–16; Hos 4:1–3; 8:5–14 the Lord: 2 Kgs 16:2; 1 Kgs 11:4; 15:3; 2 Chr 36:5 which had: Exod 20:2 and had feared: 2 Kgs 17:35; Jer 10:5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—they despised; Deut 29:26—they went; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 1 Kgs 14:15—the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 1 Chr 5:25—and went; 2 Chr 6:24—because; 2 Chr 34:21—that are left; Ps 78:56—General; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 3:6—backsliding; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 23:5—Aholah; Ezek 39:24—General; Dan 9:7—near; Hos 4:18—committed; Hos 6:10—there; Hos 12:14—provoked; Hos 13:9—thou; Amos 2:6—For three; Amos 5:12—manifold; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob

2 Kings 17:8 walked: 2 Kgs 16:3, 10; 21:2; Lev 18:3, 27–30; Deut 12:30, 31; 18:9; 1 Kgs 12:28; 16:31–33; 21:26; Ps 106:35; Jer 10:2 of the kings of Israel: Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:15—concerning whom; 2 Kgs 17:40—but they did; 2 Chr 33:9—the heathen; Ps 106:36—And; Ezek 5:6—she hath

2 Kings 17:9 secretly: Deut 13:6; 27:15; Job 31:27; Ezek 8:12 from the tower: 2 Kgs 18:8; Hos 12:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:23—groves; 2 Kgs 23:19—the houses; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 33:29—because; Hab 2:1—tower

2 Kings 17:10 they set: 2 Kgs 16:4; Exod 34:13; Lev 26:1; 1 Kgs 14:23; Isa 57:5 images: Heb. statues groves: Deut 16:21; Mic 5:14 in every: 2 Kgs 16:4; 1 Kgs 14:23; Deut 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 17:5—in the open; 2 Kgs 17:16—a grove

2 Kings 17:11 burnt: 1 Kgs 13:1; 2 Chr 28:25; Jer 44:17 to provoke: 2 Kgs 21:6; Ps 78:56–58 Reciprocal: Deut 12:2—possess; 2 Kgs 17:15—concerning whom; 2 Kgs 17:17—in the sight; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:44—As is

2 Kings 17:12 whereof: Exod 20:3–5; 34:14; Lev 26:1; Deut 4:19; 5:7–9 Ye shall not: Deut 4:15–19, 23–25; 12:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:15—concerning whom; 2 Kgs 17:40—but they did

2 Kings 17:13 testified: Deut 8:19; 31:21; Neh 9:29, 30; Ps 50:7; 81:8, 9; Jer 42:19; Acts 20:21 and against: 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Jer 3:8–11; Hos 4:15 all: Heb. the hand of all, Deut 4:26; Josh 23:16; Judg 6:10; 10:11–14; 1 Sam 12:7–15; Isa 1:5–15, 21–24; Jer 5:29–31; Zech 1:3–6 seers: 1 Sam 9:9; 1 Chr 29:29 Turn ye: Isa 1:16–20; 55:6, 7; Jer 7:3–7; 18:11; 25:4, 5; 35:15; Ezek 18:31; Hos 14:1; 2 Pet 3:9 keep: Jer 7:22, 23; 26:4–6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:23—as he had said; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; Neh 9:34—thou didst; Jer 3:7—Turn thou; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 34:14—but; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Dan 9:6—have we; Dan 9:10—which; Hos 7:12—as their; Hos 11:2—they

called; Hos 11:5—because; Hos 12:10—have also; Amos 2:11—I raised; Amos 3:13—and testify; Zech 7:11—they refused; Matt 21:34—he sent; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 20:10—sent; 2 Cor 5:20—as

2 Kings 17:14 but hardened: Deut 31:27; 2 Chr 36:13; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:4; Jer 7:26; Rom 2:4, 5; Heb 3:7, 8 did not believe: Deut 1:32; Ps 78:22, 32; 106:24; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; Deut 9:13—stiffnecked; Neh 9:16—hardened; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 78:10—General; Isa 5:24—cast away; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 3:7—Turn thou; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 34:14—but; Dan 5:20—hardened; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 11:5—because; Matt 21:34—he sent; Acts 19:9—divers

2 Kings 17:15 they rejected: Jer 8:9 his covenant: Exod 24:6–8; Deut 29:10–15, 25, 26; Jer 31:32 testimonies: Deut 6:17, 18; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Neh 9:26, 29, 30; Jer 44:4, 23 vanity: Deut 32:21, 31; 1 Sam 12:21; 1 Kgs 16:13; Ps 115:8; Jer 10:8, 15; John 2:8 became vain: Jer 2:5; Rom 1:21–23; 1 Cor 8:4 concerning whom: 2 Kgs 17:8, 11, 12; Deut 12:30, 31; 2 Chr 33:2, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:15—despise; 1 Sam 15:23—thou hast rejected; 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; Neh 9:34—thy testimonies; Ps 78:10—General; Isa 5:24—cast away; Jer 23:16—they make; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Ezek 16:44—As is; Hos 6:7—transgressed; Hos 8:12—but; Amos 3:13—and testify; Jonah 2:8—General; Heb 8:9—they continued

2 Kings 17:16 molten images: Exod 32:4, 8; 1 Kgs 12:28; Ps 106:18–20; Isa 44:9, 10 a grove: 2 Kgs 17:10; 1 Kgs 14:15, 23; 15:13; 16:33 worshipped: Deut 4:19; Jer 8:2 Baal: 2 Kgs 10:18–28; 11:18; 1 Kgs 16:31; 22:53 Reciprocal: Deut 16:21—General; Judg 10:6—the gods of Zidon; 2 Kgs 13:6—and there remained; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 2 Kgs 21:3—and worshipped; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the Lord; Ps 106:36—And; Jer 44:17—queen of heaven; Ezek 23:8—whoredoms; Hos 4:6—seeing; Hos 8:5—mine; Hos 8:12—but; Hos 10:5—the calves; Hos 10:14—and all; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed; Hos 13:1—offended; Amos 5:2—is fallen; Acts 7:42—the host; Acts 7:43—ye took

2 Kings 17:17 they caused: 2 Kgs 16:3; 21:6; Lev 18:21; 2 Chr 28:3; Ps 106:37, 38; Ezek 20:26, 31; 23:37, 39 used: 2 Kgs 21:6; Deut 18:10–12; 2 Chr 33:6; Isa 8:19; 47:9, 12, 13; Jer 27:9; Mic 5:12; Acts 16:16; Gal 5:26 sold: 1 Kgs 21:20, 25; Isa 50:1 in the sight: 2 Kgs 17:11; 21:6 Reciprocal: Lev 19:26—nor; Lev 19:31—General; Lev 20:2—giveth; Deut 4:25—do evil; 2 Kgs 17:31—burnt their children; 2 Kgs 23:10—might make; Ps 51:4—evil; Ps 106:36—And; Jer 7:31—to burn; Jer 19:5—to burn; Jer 25:7—that ye; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 16:21—to pass; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Rom 7:14—sold

2 Kings 17:18 removed: 2 Kgs 13:23; 23:27; Deut 29:20–28; 32:21–26; Josh 23:13, 15; Jer 15:1; Hos 9:3 the tribe: 1 Kgs 11:13, 32, 36; 12:20; Hos 11:12 Reciprocal: Deut 29:28—rooted them; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 2 Kgs 17:20—until he had cast; 2 Kgs 17:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Ps 51:11—Cast; Isa 37:4—for the; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 36:2—against Israel; Ezek 23:13—that they; Dan 9:11—all; Hos 4:15—yet; Hos 9:12—woe; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Zech 8:13—O house

2 Kings 17:19 Also Judah: 1 Kgs 14:22, 23; 2 Chr 21:11, 13; Jer 2:28; 3:8–11; Ezek 16:51, 52; 22:2–16; 23:4–13 walked: 2 Kgs 8:18, 27; 16:3 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—and putteth; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 2 Chr 12:1—all Israel; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Jer 14:19—utterly; Ezek 23:13—that they; Hos 4:15—yet; Hos 5:5—Judah; Hos 12:2—and will; Amos 2:4—Judah

2 Kings 17:20 rejected: 2 Kgs 17:15; 1 Sam 15:23, 26; 16:1; Jer 6:30; Rom 11:1, 2 all the seed: 1 Chr 16:13; Neh 9:2; Isa 45:25; Jer 31:36, 37; 33:24–26; 46:28 delivered: 2 Kgs 13:3, 7; 15:18–20, 29; 18:9; 2 Chr 28:5, 6; Neh 9:27, 28 until he had cast: 2 Kgs 17:18; Deut 11:12; Jonah 1:3, 10; Matt 25:41; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Deut 28:43—General; Deut 28:45—Moreover; Judg 2:14—he delivered; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; 2 Kgs 13:6—departed; 2 Kgs 17:23—the Lord; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck; Jer 7:29—for; Jer 14:19—utterly; Jer 15:1—cast; Jer 52:27—Thus; Hos 5:5—Judah; Hos 12:2—and will

2 Kings 17:21 For he rent: 1 Kgs 11:11, 31; 14:8; Isa 7:17 they made: 1 Kgs 12:19, 20; 2 Chr 10:15–19 Jeroboam drave: 1 Kgs 12:20, 28–30; 14:16; 2 Chr 11:11, 15 a great sin: Gen 20:9; Exod 32:21; 1 Sam 2:17, 24; Ps 25:11; John 19:11 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—Ye have; Deut 13:13—are gone; Josh 22:18—following; 1 Kgs 12:30—became a sin; 1 Kgs 13:34—became sin; 2 Chr 10:19—Israel; Ezek 4:4—and lay; Hos 8:5—mine

2 Kings 17:22 walked in all the sins: 2 Kgs 3:3; 10:29, 31; 13:2, 6, 11; 15:9 Reciprocal: Josh 23:13—until ye perish

2 Kings 17:23 the Lord: 2 Kgs 17:18, 20 as he had said: 2 Kgs 17:13; 1 Kgs 13:2; 14:16; Hos 1:4–9; Amos 5:27; Mic 1:6 So was Israel: 2 Kgs 17:6; 18:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:43—General; Deut 29:28—rooted them; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 14:15—shall scatter; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; 2 Kgs 18:32—I come; 2 Kgs 18:34—have they delivered; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Jer 3:12—toward the north; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 23:9—General; Hos 1:6—for; Hos 9:12—woe; Mic 2:4—he hath changed

2 Kings 17:24 AM 3326, BC 678 the king: Ezra 4:2–10 Babylon: 2 Kgs 17:30; 2 Chr 33:11 Ava: 2 Kgs 17:31; 18:31; Isa 37:13, Ivah Hamath: 2 Kgs 19:13; Isa 10:9; 36:19 in the cities thereof: 2 Kgs 17:6; Matt 10:5 Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; 2 Kgs 17:26—and placed; 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; Ezra 4:9—the Dinaites; Ezra 4:10—And the rest; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Isa 37:18—the kings; Jer 39:5—Hamath; Jer 49:23—Hamath; Amos 6:2—Hamath; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Mic 2:4—he hath changed; Luke 9:52—the Samaritans; John 4:9—for

2 Kings 17:25 they feared: 2 Kgs 17:28, 32, 34, 41; Josh 22:25; Jer 10:7; Dan 6:26; Jonah 1:9 the Lord sent: 2 Kgs 2:24; 1 Kgs 13:24; 20:36; Jer 5:6; 15:3; Ezek 14:15, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 5:3—lest he; Lev 26:6—rid; Lev 26:22—wild; Isa 15:9—lions; Ezek 5:17—and evil

2 Kings 17:26 and placed: 2 Kgs 17:24 know not: 2 Kgs 17:27; 1 Sam 8:9; 10:25; Amos 8:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—rid; John 4:20—fathers

2 Kings 17:27 one of the priests: Judg 17:13; 1 Kgs 12:31; 13:2; 2 Chr 11:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:26—know not; 2 Kgs 17:34—fear not; Ezra 4:2—we do; John 4:22—ye know; Heb 8:11—Know the

2 Kings 17:28 in Bethel: 1 Kgs 12:29–32 taught them: Isa 29:13; Matt 15:14 Reciprocal: Lev 11:20—General; 2 Kgs 17:25—they feared; 2 Kgs 17:34—fear not; Jonah 1:9—and I; Heb 8:11—Know the

2 Kings 17:29 made gods: Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 44:9–20; Jer 10:3–5; Hos 8:5, 6; Mic 4:5; Rom 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 20:3—General; Judg 10:6—the gods of Zidon; 2 Kgs 17:32—the houses

2 Kings 17:30 Babylon: 2 Kgs 17:24 Succoth benoth: Succoth benoth, literally “the tents of the daughters.” Cuth: Cuth is probably the Cush watered by the Gihon, or Araxes, now Aras (Gen 2:13) the ancient country of the Scythians, where we meet with the Quitians, Coethians, or Coete, and Cytheans, and the cities of Cotatis, Cetemane, Cythanium, Cyta, Cethena, etc. Nergal: Supposed to denote the solar orb; the emblem of which, according to the Rabbins, was a cock. Ashima: Jarchi says this idol was of the form of a goat. Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; Deut 13:6—which thou; 2 Kgs 18:34—have they delivered; Ezra 4:9—the Dinaites; Isa 37:9—Ethiopia; Isa 37:13—Ivah; Jer 2:28—to the number; Jer 39:3—Nergalsharezer; Amos 6:2—Hamath

2 Kings 17:31 the Avites: 2 Kgs 17:24; Ezra 4:9 Nibhaz: Supposed to be the same as the Anubis of the Egyptians; and was in form partly a dog and partly a man. burnt their children: 2 Kgs 17:17; Lev 18:21; Deut 12:28, 31 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—which thou; 2 Kgs 18:34—have they delivered; Isa 37:13—Ivah; Jer 2:28—to the number

2 Kings 17:32 made unto themselves: 1 Kgs 12:31; 13:33 the houses: 2 Kgs 17:29; 23:19; 1 Kgs 13:31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:25—they feared; 2 Kgs 17:41—these nations; Jonah 1:9—and I

2 Kings 17:33 They feared: 2 Kgs 17:41; 1 Kgs 18:21; Hos 10:2; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:24; Luke 16:13 whom they carried: etc. or, who carried them away from thence, The new inhabitants of the land imitated the idolatrous Israelites, by associating their idols with Jehovah, as the objects of worship. The remainder, however, of the verses seem to relate to the Israelites after they were carried captive. They still persevered in idolatry and disobedience; and not being purified, were left to be consumed in the furnace. It is said that the Israelites “did not fear the Lord,” yet the heathens, who followed their example, are said “to have feared the Lord.” The Israelites did not so much as fear the wrath of Almighty God; but, on the other hand, the poor pagans feared the power of his wrath, and to avert it paid some ignorant worship, according to the wretched instructions given them. As this was an external acknowledgment of his power and Godhead, and a homage paid to him, he was pleased in consequence to withdraw his judgments from them.—Scott Reciprocal: Exod 20:23—General; Judg 6:10—fear not; 2 Kgs 17:34—fear not; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Jas 1:8—General

2 Kings 17:34 fear not: 2 Kgs 17:25, 27, 28, 33 whom he named Israel: Gen 32:28; 33:20; 35:10; 1 Kgs 11:31; 18:11; Isa 48:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:31—saying; 2 Kgs 17:40—but they did; 2 Chr 11:3—to all Israel; Mic 4:5—all; Matt 6:24—serve; Rom 11:8—unto this day; 2 Cor 6:16—what

2 Kings 17:35 With whom: 2 Kgs 17:15; Exod 19:5, 6; 24:6–8; Deut 29:10–15; Jer 31:31–34; Heb 8:6–13 charged them: Exod 20:4, 5; 34:12–17; Deut 4:23–27; 13:1–18; Josh 23:7, 16 fear other gods: Judg 6:10; Jer 10:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:18—and I bow; 2 Kgs 17:7—and had feared; 2 Kgs 17:37—and ye shall not; Jer 25:6—General

2 Kings 17:36 a stretched: Exod 6:6; 9:15; Deut 5:15; Jer 32:21; Acts 4:30 him shall ye fear: Lev 19:32; Deut 6:13; 10:20; 12:5, 6, 11, 12; Matt 10:28; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs

8:42—thy strong hand; 2 Kgs 17:39—the Lord; Rev 19:10—worship; Rev 22:9—worship God

2 Kings 17:37 the statutes: Lev 19:37; Deut 4:44, 45; 5:31–33; 6:1, 2; 12:32; 1 Chr 29:19; Ps 19:8–11; 105:44, 45 wrote for you: Deut 31:9, 11; Neh 9:13, 14 and ye shall not: 2 Kgs 17:35

2 Kings 17:38 ye shall not forget: Deut 4:23; 6:12; 8:14–18

2 Kings 17:39 the Lord: 2 Kgs 17:36; 1 Sam 12:24; Isa 8:12–14; Jer 10:7; Matt 10:28; Luke 1:50 he shall deliver: Neh 9:27; Luke 1:71, 74, 75

2 Kings 17:40 they did not: Jer 13:23 but they did: 2 Kgs 17:8, 12, 34; Deut 4:28

2 Kings 17:41 these nations: 2 Kgs 17:32, 33; Josh 24:14–20; 1 Kgs 18:21; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:24; Rev 3:15, 16 unto this day: Ezra 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—bow down; Exod 20:23—General; 2 Kgs 17:25—they feared; Ezra 4:2—we do; John 4:22—ye know; Rom 11:8—unto this day; Jas 1:8—General

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Hezekiah's good reign;
- 4 He destroys idolatry, and prospers;
- 9 The inhabitants of Samaria are carried captive for their sins;
- 13 Sennacherib invading Judah, is pacified by a tribute;
- 17 Rab-shakeh, by blasphemous persuasions, solicits the people to revolt.

2 Kings 18:1 AM 3278, BC 726 in the third: 2 Kgs 18:9; 15:30; 17:1 Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 16:20; 1 Chr 3:13; 2 Chr 28:27; 29:1; Matt 1:9, 10, Ezekias Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:32—in the book; Ps 80:13—The boar; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Jer 3:12—toward the north; Hos 1:1—Uzziah

2 Kings 18:2 Twenty and five years old: As Ahaz was 20 years old when he began to reign, and died when he had reigned 16 years, his whole age only amounted to 36 years; and as Hezekiah was, at least, entering on his 25th year when he began to reign, then Ahaz must have been under 12 years of age when his son was born! This is not at all impossible, and there are well-attested facts of men having children at as early a period, especially in eastern countries., AM 3278–3306, BC 726–698 Abi: 2 Chr 29:1, Abijah Reciprocal: Isa 8:2—Uriah

2 Kings 18:3 right in the sight: 2 Kgs 20:3; Exod 15:26; Deut 6:18; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Job 33:27; Ps 119:128; Rom 7:12; Eph 6:1 according: 2 Kgs 22:2; 1 Kgs 3:14; 11:4, 38; 15:5, 11; 2 Chr 29:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked

2 Kings 18:4 removed: 2 Kgs 12:3; 14:4; 15:4, 35; Lev 26:30; 1 Kgs 3:2, 3; 15:14; 22:43; Ps 78:58; Ezek 20:28, 29 brake: 2 Kgs 23:4; Deut 7:5; 12:2, 3; Judg 6:25, 28; 1 Kgs 15:12, 13; 2 Chr 19:3; 31:1; 33:3 images: Heb. statues the brazen serpent: Num 21:8, 9; John 3:14, 15 unto those days: 2 Kgs 16:15 Nehushtan: That is, a piece of brass. Reciprocal: Exod 34:13—ye shall; Lev 14:45—break down; 2 Kgs 10:27—brake down the image; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Kgs 13:6—and there remained; 2 Kgs 18:22—whose high places; 2 Kgs

21:3—the high places; 2 Chr 14:3—cut down; 2 Chr 23:17—the house of Baal; 2 Chr 32:12—Hath not; 2 Chr 34:3—General; Isa 36:7—is it not; Hos 11:12—Judah

2 Kings 18:5 trusted: 2 Kgs 19:10; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Job 13:15; Ps 13:5; 27:1, 2; 46:1, 2; 84:12; 146:5, 6; Jer 17:7, 8; Matt 27:43; Eph 1:12 after him: 2 Kgs 19:15–19; 23:25; 2 Chr 14:11; 16:7–9; 20:20, 35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:22—We trust; 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; Ps 71:1—do I; Isa 36:4—What; Isa 36:7—We trust; Isa 37:10—Let not

2 Kings 18:6 he clave: None of the kings of Judah, from the time of the division of the kingdom, equalled Hezekiah in the steadfastness and simplicity of his dependence upon the Lord; in which he aspired to an equality with his progenitor David, who had reigned over the whole land. Even Asa, through weakness of faith, sought the assistance of a heathen prince; and Jehoshaphat formed an alliance with idolatrous Ahab; but Hezekiah clave to the Lord, in entire confidence and unreserved obedience, to the end of his life. Deut 10:20; Josh 23:8; Acts 11:23 from following him: Heb. from after him kept: 2 Kgs 17:13, 16, 19; Jer 11:4; John 14:15, 21; 15:10, 14; 1 John 5:3

2 Kings 18:7 And the Lord: Gen 21:22; 39:2, 3; 1 Sam 18:14; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 46:11; 60:12; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Acts 7:9, 10 he prospered: Gen 39:2; 1 Sam 18:5, 14 marg. 2 Sam 8:6, 14; 2 Chr 31:21; 32:30; Ps 1:3; 60:12; Rom 8:31 rebelled: 2 Kgs 18:20; 16:7 Reciprocal: Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 1:22—the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:3—whithersoever; 2 Kgs 18:14—I have offended; Ezra 4:19—and it is found; Isa 36:5—that

2 Kings 18:8 the Philistines: 1 Chr 4:41; 2 Chr 28:18; Isa 14:29 Gaza: Heb. Azzah from the tower: 2 Kgs 17:9; 2 Chr 26:10; Isa 5:2 Reciprocal: Amos 1:7—a fire

2 Kings 18:9 AM 3281, BC 723 the fourth year: 2 Kgs 18:1; 17:4–6 Shalmaneser: 2 Kgs 17:3–23; Hos 10:14, Shalman Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 6:24—gathered; 2 Kgs 17:1—Hoshea; 2 Kgs 17:5—the king; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; 2 Chr 32:4—kings; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Job 34:29—whether; Isa 8:7—he shall come; Isa 10:9—Samaria; Isa 36:17—I come; Isa 37:4—for the; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 50:17—first; Ezek 23:9—General; Hos 1:4—will cause; Amos 3:11—General; Mic 1:9—it; Mic 5:6—the Assyrian; Zech 1:18—four

2 Kings 18:10 AM 3283, BC 721 they took it: Hos 13:16; Amos 3:11–15; 4:1–3; 6:7; 9:1–4; Mic 1:6–9; 6:16; 7:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:6—the king of Assyria; Isa 10:9—Samaria; Isa 28:1—whose; Isa 36:19—and have; Hos 10:14—and all

2 Kings 18:11 the king: 2 Kgs 17:6; 19:11; 1 Chr 5:26; Isa 7:8; 8:4; 9:9–21; 10:5, 11; 37:12; Hos 8:8, 9; 9:3; Amos 5:1–3, 6, 25–27; Acts 7:43 Halah: It is thought, with much probability, that Halah, or Chalach, is Ptolemy's Calachene, the northern part of Assyria; that Habor, or Chabor, is the mountain or mountainous country, between Media and Assyria, called by Ptolemy, Χάβωρας, Chaboras; and that Gozan is Gauzanitis of Ptolemy, situated between that mountain and the Caspian sea, and between the two channels of the river Cyrus. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 1 Kgs 14:15—shall scatter; 2 Kgs 17:23—So was Israel; 2 Kgs 18:32—I come; 2 Kgs 21:8—will I make; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Hos 11:5—but

2 Kings 18:12 they obeyed not: 2 Kgs 17:7–23; Deut 8:20; 11:28; 29:24–28; 31:17; Neh 9:17, 26, 27; Ps 107:17; Isa 1:19; Jer 3:8; 7:23; Dan 9:6–11; Mic 3:4; 2 Thess 1:8; 1 Pet 2:8; 4:17 Moses: Num 12:7; Deut 34:5; Josh 1:1; 2 Tim 2:24; Heb 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Josh 7:11—transgressed; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 1 Kgs 14:15—shall scatter; 2 Kgs 17:23—So was Israel; Ezek 11:12—but; Dan 9:10—which; Hos 11:5—because; Amos 2:6—For three

2 Kings 18:13 AM 3291, BC 713 the fourteenth: 2 Chr 32:1–23; Isa 36:1–22 Sennacherib: Heb. Sanherib come up: Isa 7:17–25; 8:7, 8; 10:5; Hos 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Chr 32:4—kings; Isa 10:27—his burden; Isa 28:19—the time; Isa 33:1—thee that; Isa 33:8—he hath despised; Jer 34:7—Lachish; Hos 8:14—I will send; Mic 1:13—Lachish; Nah 1:11—one

2 Kings 18:14 I have offended: 2 Kgs 18:7; 1 Kgs 20:4; Prov 29:25; Luke 14:32 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—Lachish; Josh 15:39—Lachish; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; 2 Kgs 15:20—stayed not; 2 Kgs 17:3—and Hoshea; 2 Kgs 17:4—brought; 2 Kgs 18:20—rebelled; 2 Kgs 19:8—Lachish; 2 Kgs 23:33—put; Isa 10:27—his burden; Isa 33:8—he hath broken; Isa 33:18—receiver; Jer 34:7—Lachish; Mic 1:13—Lachish; Mic 1:14—give; Nah 1:11—one; Rom 1:31—covenantbreakers

2 Kings 18:15; 2 Kgs 12:18; 16:8; 1 Kgs 15:15, 18, 19; 2 Chr 16:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:4—brought; 1 Chr 27:25—the king's; 1 Chr 28:12—the treasures; 2 Chr 12:9—took away; 2 Chr 28:21—took away; Isa 10:13—robbed; Joel 3:5—ye

2 Kings 18:16 gold: 1 Kgs 6:31–35; 2 Chr 29:3 it: Heb. them Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:18—Asa; 2 Kgs 12:18—took all the hallowed; 2 Kgs 15:19—Menahem; 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 2 Chr 12:9—took away; 2 Chr 28:21—took away; Joel 3:5—ye

2 Kings 18:17 AM 3294, BC 710 the king: 2 Chr 32:9; Isa 20:1; 36:2 Tartan: Calmet remarks, that these are not the names of persons, but of offices: Tartan signifies “he who presides over gifts or tribute;” Rabсарis, “the chief of the eunuchs;” and Rabshakeh, “the chief cup-bearer.” great: Heb. heavy the conduit of the upper pool: If the Fuller’s field were near En-Rogel, or the Fuller’s fountain, east of Jerusalem, as is generally supposed, then the conduit of the upper pool may been an aqueduct that brought the water from the upper or eastern reservoir of that fountain, which had been seized in order to distress the city. 2 Kgs 20:20; Isa 7:3; 22:9–11; 36:2 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—Lachish; Josh 15:39—Lachish; 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; 2 Kgs 6:14—great; 2 Kgs 19:4—whom the king; 2 Kgs 19:6—the servants; 2 Kgs 19:9—sent; 2 Kgs 19:23—messengers; 2 Chr 12:4—came; Neh 2:14—the gate of the fountain; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 36:1—it came; Mic 1:13—Lachish; Nah 2:13—the voice

2 Kings 18:18 Eliakim: 2 Kgs 19:2; Isa 22:20–24; 36:3, 22; 37:2 Shebna: Isa 22:15–19 the scribe: or, secretary, 2 Sam 8:17 marg. the recorder: 2 Sam 8:16; 20:24; 1 Kgs 4:3; 2 Chr 34:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—the scribe; 1 Chr 6:45—Hilkiah; Ezra 4:8—scribe; Isa 33:7—the ambassadors

2 Kings 18:19 Rabshakeh: He was the chief speaker, being a very eloquent man, and, according to the Hebrews, whom Procopius follows, an apostate Jew; which is not improbable, as he spoke Hebrew so fluently; and when he blasphemed the Divine

Majesty, the king and nobles rent their clothes, which was usual unless the blasphemer were an Israelite. Thus saith: 2 Chr 32:10; Isa 10:8–14; 36:4; 37:13; Dan 4:30 What confidence: 2 Kgs 18:22, 29, 30; 19:10; 2 Chr 32:7, 8, 10, 11, 14–16; Ps 4:2; Isa 36:4, 7; 37:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; Nah 2:13—the voice

2 Kings 18:20 sayest: or, talkest vain words: Heb. word of the lips, I have counsel and strength for the war. or, but counsel and strength are for the war. Prov 21:30, 31 rebellest: 2 Kgs 18:14 Reciprocal: Exod 5:9—vain words; 2 Kgs 18:7—rebelled; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Isa 33:8—he regardeth; Luke 14:31—General; Eph 5:6—vain

2 Kings 18:21 trustest: Heb. trustest thee the staff: Isa 36:6; Ezek 29:6, 7 upon Egypt: Isa 30:2, 7; 31:1–3 so is Pharaoh: 2 Kgs 17:4; Jer 46:17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; Isa 20:5—afraid; Isa 33:8—he regardeth; Jer 2:16—Also the; Matt 12:20—bruised

2 Kings 18:22 We trust: 2 Kgs 18:5; Dan 3:15; Matt 27:43 whose high places: 2 Kgs 18:4; 2 Chr 31:1; 32:12; Isa 36:7; 1 Cor 2:15 Reciprocal: Num 23:1—seven altars; Josh 22:29—to build; 1 Kgs 3:3—only he; 1 Kgs 22:43—the high; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Kgs 21:3—the high places; 1 Chr 22:1—and this is the altar; 2 Chr 15:8—the altar of the Lord; 2 Chr 30:14—altars

2 Kings 18:23 pledges: Heb. hostages I will deliver: 1 Sam 17:42, 44; 1 Kgs 20:10, 18; Neh 4:2–5; Ps 123:3, 4; Isa 10:13, 14; 36:8, 9 Reciprocal: Judg 9:29—Increase thine army; 2 Sam 17:12—we will light; 2 Kgs 14:14—and hostages; 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; Neh 4:3—Tobiah

2 Kings 18:24 How then: Isa 10:8; Dan 2:37, 38; 4:22, 37 thy trust: 2 Kgs 18:21; Deut 17:16; Isa 31:1, 3; 36:6, 9; Jer 37:7; 42:14–18; Ezek 17:15, 17 chariots: Ps 20:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 50:9—chariots; 1 Sam 17:42—disdained

2 Kings 18:25 Amos I now: 2 Kgs 19:6, 22–37; 1 Kgs 13:18; 2 Chr 35:21; Isa 10:5, 6; Amos 3:6; John 19:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:10—so let him; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; Isa 36:10—General; Jer 50:21—and do

2 Kings 18:26 Speak: Perceiving that the object of this blasphemous caitiff was to stir up the people to sedition, they mildly and reasonably required him to make his proposals in the Syrian language. in the Syrian language: Ezra 4:7; Isa 36:11, 12; Dan 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:18—they cried; Neh 6:5—with an open letter; Esth 8:9—and according; Isa 36:21—General; 1 Cor 14:2—he that

2 Kings 18:27 eat: 2 Kgs 6:25; Deut 28:53–57; Ps 73:8; Lam 4:5; Ezek 4:13, 15 their own piss: Heb. the water of their feet Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:11—to give over; Isa 36:11—in the Syrian; Isa 36:12—that they may; Hos 8:1—the house; Nah 2:13—the voice

2 Kings 18:28 Rabshakeh: 2 Chr 32:18; Isa 36:13–18 the king of Assyria: 2 Kgs 18:19; Ezra 7:12; Ps 47:2; Isa 10:8–13; Ezek 29:3; 31:3–10; Rev 19:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:22—Whom

2 Kings 18:29 saith: Ps 73:8, 9 Let not: 2 Chr 32:11, 15; Dan 3:15–17; 6:16; John 19:10, 11; 2 Thess 2:4, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 18:32—persuadeth; 2 Kgs

19:3—This day; 2 Kgs 19:10—General; John 7:47—Are

2 Kings 18:30 make you: 2 Kgs 18:22; 19:10, 22; Ps 4:2; 11:1; 22:7, 8; 71:9, 11; 125:1, 2; Matt 27:43; Luke 23:35 this city: 2 Kgs 19:32–34 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; 2 Chr 32:7—be not afraid; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Ezek 36:20—These; Nah 1:11—one

2 Kings 18:31 Make an agreement with me: or, Seek my favour, Heb. Make with me a blessing, Gen 32:20; 33:11; Prov 18:16 eat ye: 1 Kgs 4:20, 25; Zech 3:10 cistern: or, pit Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:2—On this; 1 Kgs 20:6—and they shall search; 2 Kgs 17:3—and Hoshea; 2 Kgs 17:24—Ava; Isa 33:18—receiver; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present; Jer 14:3—pits

2 Kings 18:32 I come: 2 Kgs 18:11; 17:6, 23; 24:14–16; 25:11 like your own: Exod 3:8; Num 13:26, 27; 14:8; Deut 8:7–9; 11:12; 32:13, 14 persuadeth: or, deceiveth, 2 Kgs 18:29 Reciprocal: Gen 49:11—he washed; 2 Sam 3:25—that he came; 1 Kgs 20:6—and they shall search; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Isa 36:17—a land of corn; John 7:47—Are

2 Kings 18:33 Hath any: 2 Kgs 19:12, 13, 17, 18; 2 Chr 32:14–17, 19; Isa 10:10; 36:18–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Isa 37:11—General; Hos 10:14—as

2 Kings 18:34 the gods: 2 Kgs 19:13; Num 13:21; 2 Sam 8:9; Jer 49:23 Hamath: Hamath, there is little doubt, was the Epiphania of the Greeks, as Josephus, Theodoret, and Jerome, expressly assert. It was a celebrated city of Syria, situated on the Orontes, and the present Hamah doubtless occupies its site; as Abulfeda, who was prince or emir of Hamah about AD 1345, expressly states, in his Description of Syria, that Hamah is an ancient city mentioned in the writings of the Israelites. It is still a considerable town, situated on both sides of the Orontes, about three days' journey and a half from Tripoli; and must contain, Burckhardt says, at least 30,000 inhabitants. Arpad: Arpad is probably the town of Arphas, mentioned by Josephus as limiting the province of Gamalitis, Gaulanitis, Batanea, and Trachonitis, to the NE; and the Raphan, or Raphanea, which Stephanus places near Epiphania. the gods: 2 Kgs 17:24–33, Ava, Isa 36:18, 19; 37:11, 12, 18, 19 have they delivered: 2 Kgs 17:6, 23, 24, 30, 31; 19:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; Isa 37:13—Ivah; Amos 6:2—Hamath

2 Kings 18:35 Who are: 2 Kgs 19:17; Dan 3:15 that the Lord: Exod 5:2; 2 Chr 32:15; Job 15:25, 26; Isa 10:15; 37:23–29 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 2 Kgs 19:6—the servants; Ezek 36:20—These

2 Kings 18:36 held their peace: Ps 38:13, 14; 39:1; Prov 9:7; 26:4; Amos 5:13; Matt 7:6 Reciprocal: Prov 11:12—a man

2 Kings 18:37 with their clothes rent: 2 Kgs 5:7; 22:11, 19; Gen 37:29, 34; Job 1:20; Isa 33:7; 36:21, 22; Jer 36:24; Matt 26:65 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; 1 Kgs 21:27—he rent; 2 Kgs 19:1—he rent; Ezra 9:3—rent; Isa 22:15—Shebna; Isa 22:20—Eliakim; Jer 36:10—the scribe; Acts 14:14—they

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Hezekiah mourning, sends to Isaiah to pray for them;
- 6 Isaiah comforts them;
- 8 Sennacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sends a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah;
- 14 Hezekiah's prayer;
- 20 Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion;
- 35 An angel slays the Assyrians;
- 36 Sennacherib is slain by his own sons.

2 Kings 19:1 when king: Isa 37:1–7 he rent: 2 Kgs 5:7; 18:37; 1 Sam 4:12; Ezra 9:3; Job 1:20; Jer 36:24; Matt 26:65 covered: 2 Kgs 6:30; Gen 37:34; 1 Kgs 21:27, 29; Esth 4:1–4; Ps 35:13; Jonah 3:8; Matt 11:21 went into: 2 Chr 7:15, 16; Job 1:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:29—he rent; Exod 33:4—and no; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 2 Sam 3:31—Rend; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 1 Chr 21:16—clothed; 2 Chr 34:19—that he rent; Ps 75:1—A Psalm; Isa 33:7—the ambassadors; Acts 14:14—they

2 Kings 19:2 he sent Eliakim: 2 Kgs 18:18; 22:13, 14; Isa 37:2–5 to Isaiah: 2 Chr 26:22; Matt 4:14; Luke 3:4, Esaias the son of Amoz: Isa 1:1; 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 2 Kgs 12:10—the king's; 2 Kgs 20:1—the prophet; 2 Kgs 22:12—the king; 2 Chr 32:20—the prophet; Isa 22:15—Shebna; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Acts 14:14—they

2 Kings 19:3 This day: 2 Kgs 18:29; Ps 39:11; 123:3, 4; Jer 30:5–7; Hos 5:15; 6:1 blasphemy: or, provocation, Ps 95:8; Heb 3:15, 16 for the children: Isa 26:17, 18; 66:9; Hos 13:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:12—the king; Esth 4:14—for such a time; Ps 77:2—In the; Isa 17:14—at eveningtide; Isa 22:5—a day; Isa 37:3—General

2 Kings 19:4 the Lord: Gen 22:14; Deut 32:36; Josh 14:12; 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Sam 16:12 whom the king: 2 Kgs 18:17–35 reprove: 2 Kgs 19:22; 1 Sam 17:45; Ps 50:21; 74:18 lift up: 2 Chr 32:20; Ps 50:15; Jer 33:3; Ezek 36:37; Rom 9:27; Jas 5:16, 17 the remnant: 2 Kgs 17:5, 6; 18:13; 2 Chr 28:5, 6; Isa 8:7, 8; 10:6 left: Heb. found Reciprocal: Num 12:2—And the; Josh 3:10—living; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 2 Kgs 19:16—which hath sent; 2 Kgs 19:30—the remnant that; 2 Kgs 19:31—For; 2 Kgs 21:14—the remnant; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Ps 77:2—In the; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Jer 23:36—of the; Jer 42:9—unto; Joel 2:14—Who; Amos 5:15—it may; Acts 14:15—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 12:22—of the; Rev 7:2—living

2 Kings 19:5 Reciprocal: Deut 6:4—the Lord; Isa 37:6—Thus shall

2 Kings 19:6 Isaiah: Isa 37:6, 7–38 Be not afraid: 2 Kgs 6:16; Exod 14:13; Lev 26:8; Deut 20:1, 3, 4; Josh 11:6; 2 Chr 20:15, 17; Isa 41:10–14; 51:7, 12, 13 the servants: 2 Kgs 18:17, 35; Ps 74:18, 23; Rev 13:6 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Chr 32:7—be not afraid; Jer 42:9—unto

2 Kings 19:7 a blast: 2 Kgs 19:35–37; Job 4:9; Ps 11:6; 18:14, 15; 50:3; Isa 10:16–18; 11:4; Jer 51:1 hear a rumour: 2 Kgs 7:6; Job 15:21; Jer 49:14; 51:46; Obad 1 I will cause: 2 Kgs 19:36,

37; 2 Chr 32:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:15—when thou shalt hear; 2 Chr 32:7—be not afraid; Jer 49:5—I will; Hag 1:9—blow upon it

2 Kings 19:8 Libnah: 2 Kgs 8:22; Josh 10:29; 12:15; 15:42 Lachish: 2 Kgs 18:14; Josh 12:11; 15:39; Isa 37:8, 9; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: Josh 10:31—Lachish; 2 Chr 21:10—Libnah; Jer 34:7—Lachish

2 Kings 19:9 when he heard: When Sennacherib had levied contributions on Hezekiah, he marched his army into Egypt; where, after several successes, he laid siege to Pelusium, and spent much time in it; but hearing that Tirhakah, king of Ethiopia, whom Strabo calls Therchon, was marching against him with a great army, to assist his kinsman Sevechus, or Sethon, the king of Egypt, he durst not abide his coming, but raised the siege; and returning to Judea, he encamped against Lachish, and afterwards against Libnah. But finding that Tirhakah pursued him as a fugitive, he marched back to encounter him; and having totally routed his army, he returned to wreak his vengeance on Hezekiah. 1 Sam 23:27; Isa 37:9 sent: 2 Kgs 18:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:2—General; 2 Chr 14:9—Zerah; 2 Chr 32:17—He wrote; Isa 18:1—which; Isa 37:8—Rabshakeh; Jer 29:25—Because; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Nah 2:13—the voice

2 Kings 19:10; 2 Kgs 18:5, 29, 30; 2 Chr 32:15–19; Isa 37:10–14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the God; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 1 Kgs 19:2—if I; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Ps 115:2—General; Isa 10:8—General; Isa 36:4—What; Isa 36:14—General; Ezek 36:20—These

2 Kings 19:11; 2 Kgs 19:17, 18; 17:5–11; 2 Chr 32:13, 14; Isa 10:8–11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Hos 10:14—as

2 Kings 19:12 Have the gods: 2 Kgs 18:33, 34 Gozan: 2 Kgs 17:6; 1 Chr 5:26 Haran: Gen 11:31; 29:4; Acts 7:4, Charran Rezeph: Rezeph was probably either Rezapha, which Ptolemy places in the Palmyrene, west of the Euphrates; or rather, Rezipha, in Mesopotamia, east of the Euphrates. Eden: Gen 2:8; Isa 37:12, Telassar, Ezek 27:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 2 Chr 32:17—As the gods; Ps 46:10—know; Isa 10:10—the kingdoms; Isa 16:12—but; Isa 36:18—Hath

2 Kings 19:13 the king: 2 Kgs 17:24; Num 13:21; 34:8; Isa 11:11; Jer 39:5; 49:23; Zech 9:2 Arpad: 2 Kgs 18:34; Isa 37:13–20, Arphad Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:21—defied; 2 Kgs 18:33—Hath any; Ps 11:3—what; Isa 10:10—the kingdoms; Isa 36:18—Hath; Amos 6:2—Hamath

2 Kings 19:14 Hezekiah: Isa 37:14 spread it: 1 Kgs 8:28–30; Ezra 9:5; Ps 74:10, 11; 91:1, 2; 123:1–4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:16—sat before; 2 Chr 32:17—He wrote; 2 Chr 32:20—Hezekiah; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Jer 29:25—Because

2 Kings 19:15 prayed: 2 Sam 7:18–28; 2 Chr 14:11; 20:6; 32:20; Dan 9:3, 4 O Lord God: Gen 32:28; 33:20; 1 Kgs 8:23; 1 Chr 4:10; Isa 41:17 dwellest: Exod 25:22; 1 Sam 4:4; 2 Chr 5:7, 8; Ps 80:1; 99:1 thou art the God: 2 Kgs 5:15; 1 Kgs 18:39; Isa 43:10; 44:6, 8; 45:22; Dan 4:34, 35 thou hast made: Gen 1:1; 2:4; Ps 33:9; 102:25; 146:6; Jer 10:10–12; John 1:1–John 3:36 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Gen 24:3—the; Lev 9:24—there came a fire; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 2 Kgs 18:5—after him; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; 2 Chr 20:5—Jehoshaphat; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 77:2—In the; Isa 37:15—General; Jer

32:17—thou; Matt 11:25—Lord; Luke 4:8—only; John 16:24—in; Acts 4:24—Lord; Acts 17:24—seeing; Heb 9:5—over; Jas 5:16—The effectual

2 Kings 19:16 bow down: Ps 31:2; Isa 37:17 open: 1 Kgs 8:29; 2 Chr 6:40; Dan 9:18 which hath sent: 2 Kgs 19:4; Ps 79:12; Isa 37:4, 17; Heb 11:26 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:20—thine eyes; Isa 16:12—but; Jer 18:19—hearken; Acts 14:15—the living; Heb 9:14—the living

2 Kings 19:17 Of a truth: Job 9:2; Isa 5:9; Jer 26:15; Dan 2:47; Matt 14:33; Luke 22:59; Acts 4:27; 1 Cor 14:25 the kings: 2 Kgs 16:9; 17:6, 24; 1 Chr 5:26; Isa 7:17, 18; 10:9–11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:33—Hath any; 2 Kgs 18:35—Who are; 2 Kgs 19:11—General; 2 Chr 32:4—kings; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Isa 10:10—the kingdoms; Isa 36:18—Hath; Dan 3:1—made

2 Kings 19:18 have cast: Heb. have given, 2 Sam 5:21; Isa 46:1, 2 for they were: Ps 115:4–8; Isa 37:18, 19; 44:9–20; Jer 10:3–9, 14–16; Acts 17:29 Reciprocal: Judg 18:17—the graven; 2 Kgs 10:26—and burned them; 2 Kgs 18:33—Hath any; 2 Kgs 19:11—General; 1 Chr 14:12—were burned; 2 Chr 13:9—no gods; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Isa 36:18—Hath; Dan 3:1—made

2 Kings 19:19 O Lord: Exod 9:15, 16; Josh 7:9; 1 Sam 17:45–47; 1 Kgs 8:43; 18:36, 37; 20:28; Ps 67:1, 2; 83:18; Dan 4:34–37 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Deut 4:35—know; Josh 4:24—all the people; Judg 18:17—the graven; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 1 Kgs 8:49—cause; 1 Kgs 8:60—That all; 1 Chr 16:8—make; 1 Chr 16:24—General; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 100:3—Know; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 38:16—that the; Dan 3:27—the princes; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; Acts 4:24—Lord

2 Kings 19:20 which thou hast: 2 Sam 15:31; 17:23 I have heard: 2 Kgs 20:5; 2 Chr 32:20, 21; Job 22:27; Ps 50:15; 65:2; Isa 58:9; 65:24; Jer 33:3; Dan 9:20–23; John 11:42; Acts 10:4, 31; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:1—the prophet; 2 Kgs 22:19—I also have; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Isa 38:5—I have heard; Jer 42:9—unto

2 Kings 19:21 The virgin: Isa 23:12; 37:21, 22–35; 47:1; Jer 14:17; 18:13; 31:4; Lam 1:15; 2:13; Amos 5:2 the daughter: Ps 9:14; 137:8; Isa 1:8; 23:10; 47:5; Jer 46:11; Lam 2:13; 4:21; Mic 4:8; Zech 9:9 shaken her head: Job 16:4; Ps 22:7, 8; Isa 37:22; Lam 2:15; Matt 27:39 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; Job 5:22—laugh; Job 39:18—General; Ps 2:4—shall laugh; Ps 44:14—shaking; Isa 10:33—lop; Lam 1:6—from

2 Kings 19:22 Whom: 2 Kgs 18:28–35; Exod 5:2; Ps 73:9; 74:22, 23 exalted thy voice: Exod 9:17; Prov 30:13; Isa 10:15; 14:13, 14; Ezek 28:2–9; Dan 5:20–23; 2 Cor 10:5; 2 Thess 2:4 the Holy One: Ps 71:22; Isa 5:24; 30:11, 12, 15; Jer 51:5 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 1 Kgs 19:2—if I; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Kgs 19:4—reprove; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Ps 17:7—savest; Isa 36:14—General; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Isa 37:24—thy servants; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Nah 1:11—one; Acts 5:39—to fight; Jas 3:5—so

2 Kings 19:23 By: Heb. By the hand of messengers: 2 Kgs 18:17; 2 Chr 32:17 With the multitude: 2 Kgs 18:23, 33, 34; Ps 20:7; Isa 10:7–11, 14; 37:24, 25; Ezek 31:3–18 tall cedar trees thereof: Heb. tallness of the cedar-trees thereof. the forest of his Carmel. or, the forest, and his fruitful field. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:33—the cedar tree; 1 Kgs 20:10—if the

dust; 2 Chr 26:10—Carmel; Ps 12:3—tongue; Isa 10:18—consume; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Nah 2:13—I will burn

2 Kings 19:24 I have digged: etc. I have conquered strange countries, and marched through the driest places, in which I have digged wells for my army. with the sole: My infantry have been so numerous, that they alone have been sufficient to dry up all the rivers of besieged places, either by drinking them, or by diverting their course into other channels. Exod 15:9; 2 Sam 17:13; 1 Kgs 20:10; Dan 4:30 besieged places: or, fenced places Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:12—we will light; Ps 12:3—tongue; Isa 19:6—and the; Isa 37:25—with the sole

2 Kings 19:25 Hast thou not: etc. or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? Should I now bring it to be laid waste, and fenced cities to be ruinous heaps? I have done it. Ps 33:11; 76:10; Isa 10:5, 6, 15; 37:26, 27; 45:7; 46:10, 11; 54:16; Acts 4:27, 28 Reciprocal: Josh 8:28—an heap; 1 Kgs 15:29—he left not; Ps 9:6—memorial; Jer 26:18—Jerusalem; Mic 1:6—I will make; Hab 1:12—thou hast ordained

2 Kings 19:26 of small power: Heb. short of hand, Num 11:23; 14:9; Ps 48:4–7; 127:1; Jer 37:10; 50:36, 37; 51:30, 32 they were: Ps 92:7; 102:11; Isa 40:6–8; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 the grass: Ps 129:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 41:23—thin; Isa 37:27—their inhabitants

2 Kings 19:27 I know: Ps 139:1–11; Jer 23:23, 24 abode: or, sitting thy going out: Deut 28:6, 19; Ps 121:8; Isa 37:28, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:6—thy going; 1 Kgs 19:2—if I; Ps 139:2—knowest; Dan 3:19—he spake

2 Kings 19:28 thy rage: Ps 2:1–5; 7:6; 10:13, 14; 46:6; 93:3, 4; Luke 6:11; John 15:18, 23, 24; Acts 7:51 thy tumult: Ps 65:7; 74:4, 23; 83:2 I will put: This alludes to the method by which the common people manage their beasts in the East, especially the dromedaries, which are governed by a bridle fastened to a ring, which runs through the nostril of the beast. Job 41:2; Ps 32:9; Ezek 29:4; 38:4; Amos 4:2 by the way: 2 Kgs 19:33, 36, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:2—if I; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Job 41:13—double; Isa 10:18—consume; Isa 30:28—a bridle; Isa 37:29—rage; Ezek 35:13—I have; Dan 3:19—he spake; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Jas 3:3—General

2 Kings 19:29 a sign: 2 Kgs 19:21, 31–34; 20:8, 9; Exod 3:12; 1 Sam 2:34; Isa 7:11–14; Luke 2:12 Ye shall eat: Lev 25:4, 5, 20–22; Isa 37:30 Reciprocal: Lev 25:22—eighth; Lev 26:10—General

2 Kings 19:30 the remnant that: etc. Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth, 2 Kgs 19:4; 2 Chr 32:22, 23; Isa 1:9; 10:20–22 shall yet again: Ps 80:9; Isa 27:6; 37:31, 32 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:14—the remnant; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Hos 14:5—cast

2 Kings 19:31 For: 2 Kgs 19:4; Jer 44:14; Rom 9:27; 11:5 they that escape: Heb. the escaping the zeal: Isa 9:7; 59:17; 63:15; Ezek 5:13; 20:9; Zech 1:14; John 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; 2 Kgs 21:14—the remnant; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Isa 37:31—take; Isa 37:32—the zeal; 1 Thess 5:24—who

2 Kings 19:32 He shall not come: Isa 8:7–10; 10:24, 25, 28–32; 37:33–35 cast a bank: 2 Sam 20:15; Ezek 21:22; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:30—this city; Isa 29:3—General;

Isa 33:19—shalt not; Mic 5:6—the Assyrian

2 Kings 19:33 By the way: 2 Kgs 19:28, 36

2 Kings 19:34 I will defend: 2 Kgs 20:6; Ps 46:5, 6; 48:2–8; Isa 31:5; 38:6 for mine: Deut 32:27; Isa 43:25; 48:9, 11; Ezek 36:22; Eph 1:6, 14 my servant: 1 Kgs 11:12, 13; 15:4; Isa 9:7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:21, 26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:16—General; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 132:10—thy servant; Prov 10:7—memory; Isa 31:8—shall the

2 Kings 19:35 that night: Exod 12:29; Dan 5:30; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 the angel: Exod 12:29, 30; 2 Sam 24:16; 1 Chr 21:12, 16; 2 Chr 32:21, 22; Ps 35:5, 6; Acts 12:23 and smote: Isa 10:16–19, 33; 30:30–33; 37:36; Hos 1:7 when they arose: Exod 12:30; Ps 76:5–7, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:38—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:7—a blast; 1 Chr 21:14—seventy; Job 27:20—a tempest; Job 36:20—cut; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 34:7—The angel; Ps 48:5—were; Ps 91:6—pestilence; Ps 103:20—that excel in strength; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 10:26—stir up; Isa 17:14—at eveningtide; Nah 1:12—Through

2 Kings 19:36 Sennacherib: 2 Kgs 19:7, 28, 33 Nineveh: Gen 10:11, 12; Jonah 1:2; 3:2–10; Nah 1:1; 2:8; Matt 12:41 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:20—escaped; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Chr 32:21—he was come; Isa 37:38—his god

2 Kings 19:37 Nisroch: 2 Kgs 19:10; 18:5, 30; Deut 32:31; 2 Chr 32:14, 19; Isa 37:37, 38 his sons smote: 2 Kgs 19:7; 2 Chr 32:21 the land: Armenia or Ararat is a province of Asia, comprising the modern Turcomania and part of Persia; having Georgia on the north, Kurdistan, or the ancient Assyria on the south, and Asia Minor, now Natolia, on the west. Armenia: Heb. Ararat, Gen 8:4; Jer 51:27 Esarhaddon: Ezra 4:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:11—seeketh; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 19:28—by the way; Ps 80:13—The boar; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Nah 1:12—Through; Nah 1:14—I will make; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer has his life lengthened;
- 8 The sun goes ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise;
- 12 Berodach-baladan sending to visit Hezekiah, because of the wonder, has notice of his treasures;
- 14 Isaiah understanding thereof, foretells the Babylonian captivity;
- 20 Manasseh succeeds Hezekiah.

2 Kings 20:1 AM 3291, BC 713 was Hezekiah: 2 Chr 32:24–26; Isa 38:1–20; John 11:1–5; Phil 2:27, 30 the prophet: 2 Kgs 19:2, 20 Set thine house in order: Heb. Give charge concerning thine house, 2 Sam 17:23; Isa 38:1 marg. thou shalt die: Jer 18:7–10; Jonah 3:4–10 Reciprocal: Deut 18:22—if the thing; 2 Kgs 13:14—fallen sick; 1 Chr 17:3—word

2 Kings 20:2 he turned: 1 Kgs 8:30; Ps 50:15; Isa 38:2, 3; Matt 6:6 Reciprocal: Job 33:26—pray; Jas 5:16—The effectual

2 Kings 20:3 remember: Gen 8:1; Neh 5:19; 13:14, 22, 31; Ps 25:7; 89:47, 50; 119:49; Isa 63:11 I have walked: 2 Kgs 18:3–6; Gen 5:22, 24; 17:1; 1 Kgs 2:4; 3:6; Job 1:1, 8; Luke 1:6 in truth: 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Ps 32:2; 145:18; Jer 4:2; John 1:47; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:21, 22 a perfect heart: 1 Kgs 8:61; 11:4; 15:14; 2 Chr 16:9 wept sore: Heb. wept with a great weeping, 2 Sam 12:21, 22; Ps 6:6; 102:9; Isa 38:14; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Gen 24:40—before; Gen 45:2—wept aloud; Josh 24:14—serve; 1 Sam 1:10—wept sore; 1 Kgs 8:23—walk before; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 1 Chr 12:38—with a perfect heart; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; Job 4:6—thy fear; Job 23:10—he knoweth; Ps 26:1—for; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 51:6—Behold; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:159—Consider; Jer 12:3—knowest; John 21:15—thou knowest; Acts 20:37—wept; 3 John 4—walk

2 Kings 20:4 court: or, city, 2 Kgs 22:14; 1 Kgs 7:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:24—gave him a sign; Ps 107:20—He sent; Jer 28:12—General

2 Kings 20:5 Turn again: 2 Sam 7:3–5; 1 Chr 17:2–4 the captain: Josh 5:14, 15; 1 Sam 9:16; 10:1; 2 Sam 5:2; 2 Chr 13:12; Heb 2:10 the God: 2 Chr 34:3; Isa 38:5; 55:3; Matt 22:32 I have heard: 2 Kgs 19:20; Ps 65:2; 66:19, 20; Luke 1:13 I have seen: Ps 39:12; 56:8; 126:5; Rev 7:17 I will heal: 2 Kgs 20:7; Exod 15:26; Deut 32:39; Job 33:19–26; Ps 147:3; Jas 5:14, 15 thou shalt go: 2 Kgs 20:8; Ps 66:13–15, 19, 20; 116:12–14; 118:17–19; Isa 38:22; John 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Josh 1:11—three days; 1 Sam 13:14—captain over; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 2 Kgs 22:19—I also have; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Ps 107:20—He sent; Hos 6:2—two; Mark 9:24—with

2 Kings 20:6 I will add: Ps 116:15; Acts 27:24 I will defend: 2 Kgs 19:34; 2 Chr 32:22; Isa 10:24 Reciprocal: Ps 41:3—strengthen; Isa 37:35—I will; Jonah 3:4—Yet

2 Kings 20:7 Take a lump: 2 Kgs 2:20–22; 4:41; Isa 38:21 the boil: The word shechin, from the Arabic sachana, to be hot, signifies an inflammatory tumour, or burning boil; and some think that Hezekiah's malady was a pleurisy; others, that it was the plague; and others, the elephantiasis, a species of leprosy, as one of the Hexapla versions renders in Job 2:7. A poultice of figs might be very proper to mature a boil, or dismiss any obstinate inflammatory swelling; but we need not discuss its propriety in this case, because it was as much the means which God chose to bless for his recovery, as the clay which Christ moistened to anoint the eyes of the blind man; for in both cases, without Divine interposition the cure could not have been effected. Reciprocal: Lev 13:18—a boil; 2 Kgs 20:5—I will heal; Heb 11:34—out of; Rev 13:14—they

2 Kings 20:8 What shall be: 2 Kgs 20:5; 19:29; Judg 6:17, 37–40; Isa 7:11, 14; 38:22; Hos 6:2 Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Gen 24:14—thereby; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; 2 Chr 32:31—the wonder; Isa 38:7—General

2 Kings 20:9 This sign: Isa 38:7, 8; Matt 16:1–4; Mark 8:11, 12; Luke 11:29, 30 Reciprocal: Judg 6:36—If thou wilt; 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; Isa 37:30—this shall

2 Kings 20:10; 2 Kgs 2:10; 3:18; Isa 49:6; Mark 9:28, 29; John 14:12 Reciprocal: Josh 10:14—there was

2 Kings 20:11 cried unto: Exod 14:15; 1 Kgs 17:20, 21; 18:36–38; Acts 9:40 he brought: Josh 10:12–14; 2 Chr 32:24, 31; Isa 38:8 dial: Heb. degrees Reciprocal: Josh 10:14—there was

2 Kings 20:12 AM 3292, BC 712 Berodachbaladan: Isa 39:1–8, Merodach-baladan king: 2 Chr 32:31 Babylon: Gen 10:10; 11:9; Isa 13:1, 19; 14:4 sent letters: 2 Sam 8:10; 10:2 for he had heard: Isa 39:1 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; Isa 14:32—shall one; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian

2 Kings 20:13 showed: 2 Chr 32:27; Isa 39:2 precious things: or, spicery, 1 Kgs 10:2, 10, 15, 25 armour: or, jewels, Heb. vessels there was nothing: 2 Chr 32:25, 26; Prov 23:5; Eccl 7:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:15—All the things; 2 Chr 32:31—in the business; 2 Chr 36:18—treasures; Ezek 23:40—to come

2 Kings 20:14 came Isaiah: Isa 39:3–8 What said: 2 Kgs 5:25, 26; 2 Sam 12:7–15; 2 Chr 16:7–10; 25:7–9, 15, 16; Ps 141:5; Prov 25:12; Jer 26:18, 19; Amos 7:12, 13; Mark 6:18, 19 a far country: Deut 28:49; Josh 9:6, 9; Isa 13:5 Reciprocal: Num 22:9—What men; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Ezek 23:23—Babylonians

2 Kings 20:15 All the things: 2 Kgs 20:13; Josh 7:19; Job 31:33; Prov 28:13; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Num 22:9—What men; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah

2 Kings 20:16 Hear: 2 Kgs 7:1; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; Amos 7:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:26—General

2 Kings 20:17 shall be carried: 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:13–15; Lev 26:19; 2 Chr 36:10, 18; Jer 27:21, 22; 52:17–19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:12—in thy days; 2 Kgs 22:16—Behold; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; Job 20:28—increase; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Isa 39:6—that all; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Dan 1:3—General

2 Kings 20:18 thy sons: 2 Kgs 24:12; 25:6; 2 Chr 33:11 they shall be: “Fulfilled” in Dan 1:3–7. Reciprocal: Ps 87:4—Babylon; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 29:2—eunuchs; Jer 39:9—carried; Mic 4:10—shalt thou

2 Kings 20:19 Good: Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 3:18; Job 1:21; Ps 39:9; Lam 3:22, 39 Is it not good, etc: or, Shall there not be peace and truth, etc. peace and truth: Esth 9:30; Jer 33:6; Zech 8:19; Luke 2:10, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:38—The saying; 1 Kgs 11:12—in thy days; 2 Chr 32:26—Hezekiah; 2 Chr 34:28—neither; Acts 21:14—The will

2 Kings 20:20 he made a pool: 2 Chr 32:4, 30, 32; Neh 3:16; Isa 22:9–11 the book: 2 Kgs 8:23; 15:6, 26; 16:19; 1 Kgs 14:19; 15:7, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:17—the conduit of the upper pool; 2 Kgs 21:17—the rest; 2 Kgs 21:25—General; 2 Kgs 23:28—the rest; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds; Neh 2:14—the gate of the fountain; Isa 7:3—the end

2 Kings 20:21 AM 3306, BC 698 slept: 2 Kgs 21:18; 1 Kgs 2:10; 11:43; 14:31; 2 Chr 26:23; 32:33 Manasseh: 2 Kgs 21:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:19—General; 2 Kgs 21:17—the rest; 2 Chr 32:32—in the book; Matt 1:9—Ezekias; Matt 1:10—Manasses

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Manasseh's reign;
- 3 His great idolatry;
- 10 His wickedness causes prophecies against Judah;
- 17 Amon succeeds him;
- 19 Amon's wicked reign;
- 23 He being slain by his servants, and those murderers slain by the people, Josiah is made king.

2 Kings 21:1 AM 3306–3361, BC 698–643 was twelve: 2 Kgs 20:21; 1 Chr 3:13; 2 Chr 32:33; 33:1–9; Matt 1:10, Manasses Hephzibah: Prov 5:19; Isa 62:4 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:3—his sons; 2 Kgs 22:1—eight years old; 2 Chr 33:22—as did Manasseh

2 Kings 21:2 And he did: 2 Kgs 21:7, 16; 16:2–4; 22:17; 2 Chr 33:2–4 after the abominations: Lev 18:25–29; Deut 12:31; 2 Chr 36:14; Ezek 16:51 Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; Deut 4:25—do evil; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 1 Kgs 21:20—to work; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 15:28—evil; 2 Kgs 16:3—according; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Kgs 21:20—as his father; 2 Kgs 23:32—General; 2 Kgs 24:3—for the sins; Isa 66:4—they did; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 22:3—and maketh; Rev 17:4—abominations

2 Kings 21:3 the high places: 2 Kgs 18:4, 22; 2 Chr 32:12; 34:3 he reared: 2 Kgs 10:18–20; 1 Kgs 16:31–33; 18:21, 26 a grove: Rather, as we have before remarked, Asherah or Astarte. So Castel defines Asherah to be Simulacrum ligneum Astarte dicatum; “A wooden image dedicated to Astarte.” Ahab: 2 Kgs 8:18, 27; Mic 6:16 and worshipped: 2 Kgs 17:16; 23:4; Deut 4:19; 17:3; 2 Chr 33:3–5; Job 31:26 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—host; Deut 16:21—General; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 1 Kgs 14:23—groves; 1 Kgs 16:33—made a grove; 2 Kgs 23:5—all the host; 2 Kgs 23:24—the workers; Jer 8:2—and all; Jer 23:27—as; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:24—thou hast; Hos 2:13—the days; Acts 7:42—the host

2 Kings 21:4 he built: 2 Kgs 16:10–16; Jer 32:34 In Jerusalem: Exod 20:24; Deut 12:5; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Kgs 8:29; 9:3; Ps 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Kgs 23:5—all the host; 2 Kgs 23:27—My name; 2 Chr 7:16—my name; 2 Chr 33:4—he built; Jer 7:10—which is called; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 11:13—up altars; Jer 19:4—estranged; Jer 32:31—this city; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 23:38—they have; Ezek 23:39—thus; Ezek 43:8—setting; 2 Cor 6:16—what

2 Kings 21:5 in the two courts: 2 Kgs 23:4, 6; 1 Kgs 6:36; 7:12; 2 Chr 33:5, 15; Ezek 40:28, 32, 37, 47; 42:3; 43:5; 44:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:12—which Manasseh; 2 Chr 33:4—he built; Jer 8:2—and all; Jer 11:13—up altars; Jer 19:4—estranged; Ezek 8:7—General; 2 Cor 6:16—what

2 Kings 21:6 AM 3321, BC 683 he made: 2 Kgs 16:3; 17:17; Lev 18:21; 20:2, 3; 2 Chr 28:3; 33:6; Mic 6:7 observed times: Lev 19:26, 31; Deut 18:10–14 familiar: 1 Chr 10:13; Isa 8:19; 19:3; Acts 16:16 wrought: 2 Kgs 24:3, 4; Gen 13:13 Reciprocal: Gen 44:5—divineth; 1 Sam 2:17—before; 2 Kgs 3:2—wrought; 2 Kgs 14:24—in the sight; 2 Kgs 17:11—to provoke; 2 Kgs 23:10—might make; 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the Lord; 2 Kgs 23:24—the

workers; Ps 51:4—evil; Ps 106:37—they sacrificed; Isa 66:4—they did; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 19:4—filled; Ezek 16:21—to pass; Ezek 20:26—in that; Ezek 23:37—have also; Dan 4:17—the basest; Acts 7:43—ye took

2 Kings 21:7 AM 3306–3327, BC 698–677 he set: 2 Kgs 23:6; 2 Chr 33:7, 15 In this house: 2 Kgs 21:4; 23:27; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Kgs 8:29, 44; 9:3, 7; 2 Chr 7:12, 16, 20; Neh 1:9; Ps 74:2; 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14; Jer 32:34 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:2—And he did; 2 Kgs 21:16—beside his sin; 2 Kgs 23:4—to bring; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 19:4—estranged; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 8:3—the image; Ezek 23:38—they have

2 Kings 21:8 will I make: 2 Kgs 18:11; 2 Sam 7:10; 1 Chr 17:9; 2 Chr 33:8 only if they: Lev 26:3–13; Deut 5:28, 29; 28:1–14; Josh 23:11–13; Ps 37:3; 81:11–16; Isa 1:19; Jer 7:3–7, 23; 17:20–27; Ezek 22:2–16; 33:25–29 Reciprocal: Deut 5:32—observe; 2 Chr 7:16—my name; 2 Chr 33:7—in the house

2 Kings 21:9 they hearkened: 2 Chr 36:16; Ezra 9:10, 11; Neh 9:26, 29, 30; Ps 81:10; Dan 9:6, 10, 11; Luke 13:34; John 15:22; Jas 4:17 seduced: 1 Kgs 14:16; 2 Chr 33:9; Ps 12:8; Prov 29:12; Hos 5:11; Rev 2:20 more evil: Ezek 16:47, 51, 52 Reciprocal: Exod 32:21—General; 2 Kgs 21:11—above all; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Job 34:30—General; Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Ezek 13:10—seduced; Ezek 16:29—in the land; Ezek 16:44—As is

2 Kings 21:10; 2 Chr 33:10; 36:15; Neh 9:26, 30; Matt 23:34–37. In the following verses the doom of Judah and Jerusalem is passed, and it is a heavy doom. The prophets were sent in the first place to teach them the knowledge of God, to remind them of their duty, and direct them in it: if they succeeded not in that, their next work was to reprove them for their sins, and to set them in view before them, that they might repent and reform, and return to their duty: if in this they prevailed not, their next work was to foretell the judgments of God, that the terror of them might awaken to repentance those who would not be made sensible of the obligations of his love; or else that the execution of them, in their season, might be a demonstration of the divine mission of the prophets who foretold them. They were made judges to those who would not hear and receive them as teachers.—HENRY.

2 Kings 21:11 Because: 2 Kgs 23:26, 27; 24:3, 4; Jer 15:4 above all: 2 Kgs 21:9; 1 Kgs 21:26; Ezek 16:3, 45 made Judah: 2 Kgs 21:9; 1 Kgs 14:16; 15:30; 16:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:22—all; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 2 Kgs 16:3—according; 2 Kgs 21:16—beside his sin; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; 2 Chr 21:11—caused; Neh 9:26—wrought; Jer 32:35—to cause; Ezek 16:28—General; Ezek 18:12—hath committed

2 Kings 21:12 I am bringing: 2 Kgs 22:16; Dan 9:12; Mic 3:12 whosoever: 1 Sam 3:11; Isa 28:16; Jer 19:3; Amos 3:2; Matt 24:21, 22; Luke 23:28, 29; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Ezra 5:12—But after; Ps 10:15—seek; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Isa 28:19—and it; Ezek 7:5—General; Ezek 21:7—For the

2 Kings 21:13 I will stretch: This metaphor is taken from the custom of using a line in measuring land, and in dividing portions of it among several persons. Samaria was taken, pillaged, and ruined, and its inhabitants carried into captivity: Jerusalem shall have the same measure. 2 Kgs 17:6; Isa 10:22; 28:17; 34:11; Lam 2:8; Ezek 23:31–34; Amos 7:7, 8; Zech 1:16 the plummet: 2 Kgs 10:11; 1 Kgs 21:21–24 I will wipe: I will empty Jerusalem of all its wealth and inhabitants, as truly as a dish turned up and

wiped is emptied of its contents. 1 Kgs 14:10; Isa 14:23; Jer 25:9; Ezek 24:10, 11; Rev 18:21–23 wiping it, and turning it upside down: Heb. he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:18—the house; 2 Kgs 22:16—Behold; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove; Isa 24:1—turneth it upside down; Jer 19:3—his ears; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Ezek 7:5—General; Zeph 1:4—stretch

2 Kings 21:14 And I will: Deut 31:17; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 37:28; 89:38–45; Jer 12:7; 23:33; Lam 5:20; Amos 5:2 the remnant: 2 Kgs 19:4, 30, 31; 24:2; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Jer 23:33 deliver: Lev 26:17, 36–38; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:25, 31–33, 48; Judg 2:14, 15; Neh 9:27–37; Ps 71:1–7; 106:40–43; Isa 10:6; Lam 1:5, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 4:25—do evil; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; Jer 44:27—shall be

2 Kings 21:15 since the day: Deut 9:21; 31:27, 29; Judg 2:11–13; Ps 106:34–40; Ezek 16:15–22; 20:4, 13, 21, 30; 23:3, 8–21; Dan 9:5–11 Reciprocal: Jer 25:7—that ye

2 Kings 21:16 Manasseh: 2 Kgs 24:3, 4; Num 35:33; Deut 21:8, 9; Jer 2:34; 7:6; 15:4; 19:4; Matt 23:30, 31; 27:6; Luke 13:34; Heb 11:37 one end to another: Heb. mouth to mouth beside his sin: 2 Kgs 21:7, 11; Exod 32:21; 1 Kgs 14:15, 16; 2 Chr 33:9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Deut 19:10—General; 2 Kgs 21:2—And he did; Ezra 9:11—one end to another; Ps 10:8—sitteth; Ps 106:38—shed; Prov 28:15—so; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 51:5—though; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 16:47—thou wast; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 22:4—that thou; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Matt 23:35—upon; Luke 3:20—General

2 Kings 21:17 the rest: 2 Kgs 20:20, 21; 2 Chr 33:1–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:25—General

2 Kings 21:18 AM 3361, BC 643 and was buried: 2 Chr 21:20; 24:16, 25; 28:27; 32:33; 33:20; Jer 22:19 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—for a; Gen 50:13—the cave; 1 Kgs 2:34—buried; 1 Kgs 11:43—slept; 2 Kgs 16:20—buried; 2 Kgs 20:21—slept; 2 Kgs 21:26—in the garden

2 Kings 21:19 AM 3361–3363, BC 643–641 Amon: 1 Chr 3:14; 2 Chr 33:21–23; Matt 1:10 two years: 2 Kgs 15:23; 1 Kgs 15:25; 16:8; 22:51 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:20—Amon

2 Kings 21:20 as his father: 2 Kgs 21:2–7; Num 32:14; 2 Chr 33:22, 23; Matt 23:32; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:2—wrought; Ps 78:38—did not

2 Kings 21:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:12—which Manasseh; 2 Kgs 23:32—General

2 Kings 21:22; 2 Kgs 22:17; Deut 32:15; 1 Kgs 11:33; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 2:13; Jonah 2:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:12—which Manasseh; 2 Kgs 23:32—General; Ezek 11:12—General; Acts 22:14—The God

2 Kings 21:23 AM 3363, BC 641, 2 Kgs 12:20; 14:19; 15:25, 30; 1 Kgs 15:27; 16:9; 2 Chr 33:24, 25 Reciprocal: Esth 2:21—and sought

2 Kings 21:24 the people of the land slew: 2 Kgs 14:5 made Josiah: 2 Kgs 11:17; 14:21; 1 Sam 11:15; 2 Sam 5:3; 1 Kgs 12:1, 20; 2 Chr 22:1; 26:1; 33:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:30—the people

2 Kings 21:25; 2 Kgs 21:17; 20:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:27—deeds; Jer 1:2—in the days

2 Kings 21:26 in the garden: 2 Kgs 21:18 Josiah: 1 Kgs 13:5; Matt 1:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—buried; 2 Kgs 16:20—buried; Jer 1:2—in the days

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Josiah's good reign;
- 3 He takes care for the repair of the temple;
- 8 Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sends to Huldah to enquire of the Lord;
- 15 Huldah prophesies the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.

2 Kings 22:1 AM 3363–3394, BC 641–610 Josiah: This prince was one of the best, if not the best, of all the Jewish kings since the time of David. He began well, continued well, and ended well. 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Chr 34:1, 2–33; Jer 1:2; Zeph 1:1; Matt 1:10, Josias eight years old: 2 Kgs 11:21; 21:1; Ps 8:2; Eccl 10:16; Isa 3:4 Boscath: This was a city in the plain country of the tribe of Judah; and is mentioned in the parallel passage along with Lachish and Eglon. Josh 15:39, Bozkath Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah

2 Kings 22:2 right: 2 Kgs 16:2; 18:3; 2 Chr 17:3; 29:2; Prov 20:11 walked: 1 Kgs 3:6; 11:38; 15:5 turned: Deut 5:32; Josh 1:7; Prov 4:27; Ezek 18:14–17 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—and wilt; Deut 28:14—thou shalt; 2 Sam 2:19—turned; 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; 2 Chr 31:20—wrought; 2 Chr 34:2—right in the sight; Isa 30:21—when ye turn to the right; Jer 22:15—and do

2 Kings 22:3 AM 3380, BC 642 in the: 2 Chr 34:3–8, 9–33 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:10—the king's; 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Jer 36:12—Gemariah; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan

2 Kings 22:4 Hilkiah: 1 Chr 6:13; 9:11; 2 Chr 34:9–18 that he may: Ten years seem to have elapsed since the people began to present the accustomed offerings; yet no one had taken an account of them, nor were they applied to the purpose for which they were given. sum the silver: 2 Kgs 12:4, 8–11; 2 Chr 24:8–12; Mark 12:41, 42 the keepers: 1 Chr 9:19; 26:13–19; 2 Chr 8:14; Neh 11:19; Ps 84:10 door: Heb. threshold Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:9—the priests; 2 Kgs 23:4—the keepers; 1 Chr 15:23—General; Ezra 7:1—Hilkiah

2 Kings 22:5 deliver: 2 Kgs 12:11–14 to repair: 2 Kgs 12:5; 2 Chr 24:7, 12, 13, 27; Ezra 3:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:9—they delivered; 2 Chr 34:10—in the hand

2 Kings 22:6 carpenters: or, artificers, Exod 28:11; 35:35; 38:23 builders: 2 Kgs 12:11; Gen 4:17; 1 Kgs 5:18; 6:12 masons: or, repairers of the wall, 2 Kgs 12:12; Isa 58:12; Ezek 22:30 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:5—let them repair; 1 Chr 22:2—masons; 2 Chr 34:10—in the hand; Ezra 3:7—gave money

2 Kings 22:7 Howbeit: 2 Kgs 12:15; 2 Chr 24:14 they dealt faithfully: Exod 36:5, 6; Neh 7:2; Prov 28:20; Luke 16:10–12; 1 Cor 4:2; 2 Cor 8:20, 21; 2 Tim 2:2; 3 John 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:12—faithfully; Ezra 7:18—whatsoever; Neh 13:13—counted

2 Kings 22:8 I have found: This certainly was a genuine copy of the divine law, and probably the autograph of Moses, as it is said, in the parallel place of Chronicles, to be the book of the law of the Lord by Moses. It is not probable that this was the only copy of the law in the land, or that Josiah had never before seen the book of Moses; but the fact seems to be, that this was the original of the covenant renewed by Moses in the plains of Moab, and now being unexpectedly found, its antiquity, the occasion of its being made, the present circumstances of the people, the imperfect state in which the reformation was as yet, after all that had been done, would all concur to produce the effect here mentioned on the mind of the pious Josiah. Deut 31:24–26; 2 Chr 34:14, 15–28 Reciprocal: Deut 17:18—out of that which; Deut 31:26—in the side; Josh 8:31—as it is; 2 Kgs 23:2—the book; 2 Kgs 23:24—the book; Ezra 7:1—Hilkiah; Jer 29:3—Shaphan; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan

2 Kings 22:9 Shaphan: 2 Kgs 22:3, 12; 25:22; Jer 26:24; 29:3; 36:10–12; 39:14; 40:11; 41:2; Ezek 8:11 the scribe: 2 Kgs 18:18 gathered: Heb. melted Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:16—Shaphan

2 Kings 22:10 Shaphan: Deut 31:9–13; 2 Chr 34:18; Neh 8:1–7, 14, 15, 18; 13:1; Jer 36:6, 15, 21 the king: Deut 17:18–20; Jer 13:18; 22:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 4:23—if his sin; 2 Chr 34:16—Shaphan; Jer 36:13—General

2 Kings 22:11 that he rent: 2 Kgs 22:19; 2 Chr 34:19; Jer 36:24; Joel 2:13; Jonah 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; Neh 8:9—all the people; Isa 37:1—he rent; Amos 2:4—because; Mic 6:9—and

2 Kings 22:12 the king: 2 Kgs 19:2, 3; 2 Chr 34:19–21; Isa 37:1–4 Ahikam: 2 Kgs 22:9; Jer 26:22, 24 Achbor: 2 Chr 34:20, Abdon Michaiiah: or, Micah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:10—the king's; 2 Kgs 25:22—Ahikam; 1 Chr 6:13—Hilkiah; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Ps 11:3—what; Isa 37:2—General; Jer 29:3—Gemariah; Jer 36:11—Shaphan; Jer 36:12—Elnathan; Jer 40:5—Ahikam; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan

2 Kings 22:13 inquire: 2 Kgs 3:11; 1 Kgs 22:7, 8; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Ps 25:14; Prov 3:6; Jer 21:1, 2; 37:17; Ezek 14:3, 4; 20:1–3; Amos 3:7 great: Exod 20:5; Deut 4:23–27; 29:23–28; 31:17, 18; Neh 8:8, 9; 9:3; Ps 76:7; Dan 9:5–7; Nah 1:6; Rom 3:20; 4:15; 7:9; Rev 6:17 because our fathers: 2 Chr 29:6; 34:21; Ps 106:6; Jer 16:12; 44:17; Lam 5:7; Dan 9:8, 10; Jas 1:22–25 Reciprocal: Deut 31:26—a witness; 2 Kgs 19:2—he sent Eliakim; Isa 5:25—the anger; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 36:7—for; Ezek 9:4—that sigh

2 Kings 22:14 prophetess: Exod 15:20; Judg 4:4; Mic 6:4; Luke 1:41–56; 2:36; Acts 21:9; 1 Cor 11:5 Tikvah: 2 Chr 34:22, Tikvath, Hasrah wardrobe: Heb. garments, 2 Kgs 10:22; Neh 7:72 college: or, second part Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:2—he sent Eliakim; 2 Kgs 20:4—court; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Isa 8:3—the prophetess; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Jer 26:22—Achbor; Jer 36:12—Elnathan; Jer 40:5—Ahikam; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan; Ezek 13:17—prophecy; Zeph 1:10—the second; Heb 13:4—Marriage

2 Kings 22:15; 2 Kgs 1:6, 16; Jer 23:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:23—Tell ye the man; Prov 31:26—openeth; Isa 37:6—Thus shall; Jer 42:9—unto

2 Kings 22:16 Behold: 2 Kgs 20:17; 21:12, 13; 2 Chr 34:24, 25 all the words: 2 Kgs 25:1–4;

Lev 26:15–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–23; 30:17, 18; 31:16–18; 32:15–26; Josh 23:13, 15; Dan 9:11–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:26—Notwithstanding; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 32:31—this city; Zeph 1:2—I will; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Zech 1:2—Lord

2 Kings 22:17 have forsaken: Exod 32:34; Deut 29:24–28; 32:15–19; Judg 2:12–14; 3:7, 8; 10:6, 7, 10–14; 1 Kgs 9:6–9; Neh 9:26, 27; Ps 106:35–42; Jer 2:11–13, 27, 28 the works: Ps 115:4–8; Isa 2:8, 9; 44:17–20; 46:5–8; Mic 5:13 therefore: 1 Thess 2:16 shall not be: Deut 32:22; 2 Chr 36:16; Isa 33:14; Jer 7:20; 17:27; Ezek 20:47, 48; Zeph 1:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:2—And he did; 2 Kgs 21:22—General; 2 Kgs 22:19—hast rent; 2 Kgs 23:26—Notwithstanding; 2 Kgs 24:20—through; 2 Chr 34:25—shall not; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 22:9—General; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 44:17—as we; Ezek 24:8—it might; Zeph 1:2—I will; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Zech 1:2—Lord; Rev 9:20—worship

2 Kings 22:18 the king: 2 Chr 34:26–28 thus shall ye: Isa 3:10; Mal 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Jer 37:7—Thus; Ezek 18:20—soul that; 2 Cor 9:1—touching

2 Kings 22:19 thine heart: 1 Sam 24:5; Ps 51:17; 119:120; Isa 46:12; 57:15; 66:2, 5; Jer 36:24, 29–32; Ezek 9:4; Rom 2:4, 5; Jas 4:6–10 humbled: Exod 10:3; Lev 26:40, 41; 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Chr 33:12, 19, 23; Mic 6:8; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 a desolation: Lev 26:31, 32; Deut 29:23; Jer 26:6; 44:22 hast rent: 2 Kgs 22:17 wept: Num 25:6; Judg 2:4, 5; 20:26; Ezra 9:3, 4; 10:1; Neh 1:4; 8:9; Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1; 13:17; 14:17; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:2, 3 I also have: 2 Kgs 19:20; 20:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:12—in thy days; 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; 2 Kgs 22:11—that he rent; 2 Chr 34:19—that he rent; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Ps 34:18—such as; Ps 119:161—my heart; Jer 23:9—heart; Jer 25:18—to make; Jer 36:13—General; Jer 44:10—humbled; Ezek 11:19—I will put; Joel 2:13—rend; Zech 1:2—Lord; Acts 24:25—Felix; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; Gal 3:13—being

2 Kings 22:20 I will gather: Gen 25:8; Deut 31:16; 1 Chr 17:11; 2 Chr 34:28 thou shalt: During thy life, none of these calamities shall fall upon thee nor thy people; no adversary shall be permitted to disturb the peace of Judea; and thou shalt at last “be gathered into thy grave in peace.” Now, though it is stated that Pharaoh-Necho slew him at Megiddo, yet the Assyrians and the Jews were at peace; and though Josiah might feel it his duty to oppose the Egyptian king’s going against his friend and ally, and that, in his endeavours to oppose him, he was mortally wounded at Megiddo, yet certainly he was not killed there, but was brought to Jerusalem, where he died in peace. gathered: 2 Kgs 23:29, 30; Ps 37:37; Isa 57:1, 2; Jer 22:10, 15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:6—in; 1 Kgs 11:12—in thy days; Job 23:17—cut off; Isa 66:2—to this; Jer 23:9—heart; Jer 34:5—But thou; Jer 39:6—before; Ezek 9:4—that sigh; Amos 3:7—but; Rev 13:14—deceiveth

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Josiah causes the book to be read in a solemn assembly;
- 3 He renews the covenant of the Lord;
- 4 He destroys idolatry;
- 15 He burns dead men’s bones upon the altar of Beth-el, as was fore-prophesied;

- 21 He keeps a most solemn passover;
- 24 He puts away witches and all abomination;
- 26 God's final wrath against Judah;
- 29 Josiah, provoking Pharaoh-nechoh, is slain at Megiddo;
- 31 Jehoahaz, succeeding him, is imprisoned by Pharaoh-nechoh, who makes Jehoiakim king;
- 36 Jehoiakim's wicked reign.

2 Kings 23:1 the king: Deut 31:28; 2 Sam 6:1; 2 Chr 29:20; 30:2; 34:29, 30–33 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 13:1—consulted; Matt 1:10—Josias

2 Kings 23:2 both small and great: Heb. from small even unto great, Gen 19:11; 1 Sam 5:9; 30:2; 2 Chr 15:13; Esth 1:5; Job 3:19; Ps 115:13; Acts 26:22; Rev 20:12 he read: Deut 31:10–13; 2 Chr 17:9; Neh 8:1–8; 9:3; 13:1 the book: 2 Kgs 22:8; Deut 31:26; 1 Kgs 8:9 Reciprocal: Deut 31:11—shalt read; 2 Chr 31:1—all Israel; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; Neh 5:12—I called; Jer 11:2—General; Jer 34:8—had

2 Kings 23:3 stood: 2 Kgs 11:14, 17; 2 Chr 23:13; 34:31, 32 made a covenant: Exod 24:7, 8; Deut 5:1–3; 29:1, 10–15; Josh 24:25; 2 Chr 15:12–14; 23:16; 29:10; Ezra 10:3; Neh 9:38; 10:28–39; Jer 50:5; Heb 8:8–13; 12:24; 13:20 to walk: Deut 8:19 his commandments: Deut 4:45; 5:1; 6:1; Ps 19:7–9 with all their heart: Deut 6:5; 10:12; 11:13; Matt 22:36, 37 And all: Exod 24:3; Josh 24:24; 2 Chr 34:32, 33; Eccl 8:2; Jer 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—with all; Deut 13:4—walk; 1 Kgs 2:4—walk; 1 Kgs 8:22—stood before the altar; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 23:25—that turned; 2 Chr 6:12—he stood; Neh 5:12—I called; Neh 5:13—the people; Neh 10:29—to walk; Ps 119:106—that I will; Jer 11:2—General; Jer 29:13—with; Jer 34:8—had; Jer 34:15—ye had; Ezek 4:6—forty days

2 Kings 23:4 priestss of the second order: These were either such as occasionally supplied the high priests's office, or those of the second course or order established by David. See the references. 1 Chr 24:4–19; Matt 26:3; 27:1 the keepers: 2 Kgs 22:4; 1 Chr 26:1–19 to bring: 2 Kgs 21:3, 7; 2 Chr 33:3, 7; 34:3, 4 Baal: 2 Kgs 17:16; Judg 2:13; 1 Kgs 16:31; 18:19, 26, 40; 19:18; Isa 27:9; Jer 7:9 Kidron: 2 Sam 15:23; John 18:1, Cedron Bethel: 1 Kgs 12:29; Hos 4:15; Amos 4:4 Reciprocal: Deut 4:19—when thou; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Kgs 12:9—the priests; 2 Kgs 13:6—and there remained; 2 Kgs 18:4—brake; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 2 Chr 29:16—Kidron; 2 Chr 34:9—Hilkiah; 2 Chr 34:33—took away; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Isa 30:22—defile; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 11:13—For according; Ezek 8:6—even; Zeph 1:4—the remnant

2 Kings 23:5 put down: Heb. caused to cease the idolatrous priests: Heb. Chemarim. Hos 10:5 marg. "Foretold. Zeph 1:4, 5." planets: or, twelve signs, or constellations, So the Vulgate duodecim signa, "the twelve signs," i.e., the zodiac; which is the most probable meaning of the word mazzaloth, from the Arabic manzeel, a caravanserai, house, or dwelling, as being the apparent dwellings of the sun in his annual course; and the Targumists and Rabbins often employ the words tereysar mazzalaya, to denote the signs of the zodiac. all the host: 2 Kgs 21:3, 4; Jer 8:1, 2; 44:17–19 Reciprocal: Deut 4:19—when thou; 2 Kgs 23:11—the sun; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; 2 Chr 34:4—images; Job 31:26—beheld; Job 38:32—Mazzaroth; Jer 11:13—For according; Ezek 8:16—their faces; Ezek 16:24—thou hast; 2 Cor 6:16—what

2 Kings 23:6 the grove: Or rather, Asherah, or Astarte. 2 Kgs 21:7; Judg 3:7; 1 Kgs 14:23; 16:33; Jer 17:2 and burned: Exod 32:20; Deut 7:25; 9:21 the graves: 2 Kgs 10:27; 2 Chr 34:4 the children: Probably the common people. Reciprocal: Deut 7:5—destroy; 1 Kgs 2:37—over the; 1 Kgs 15:13—the brook; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 2 Kgs 23:12—cast; 2 Kgs 23:15—stamped; 2 Chr 14:3—cut down; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; 2 Chr 33:7—in the house; Jer 31:40—the brook; Jer 32:34—General; John 18:1—the brook

2 Kings 23:7 the sodomites: Gen 19:4, 5; 1 Kgs 14:24; 15:12; 22:46; 2 Chr 34:33; Rom 1:26, 27 where: Exod 35:25, 26; Ezek 8:14; 16:16; Hos 2:13 hangings: Heb. houses Reciprocal: Deut 23:17—sodomite; 2 Kgs 10:27—brake down the image; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Hos 4:14—and they

2 Kings 23:8 from: etc. The northern and southern borders of Judah. Geba: Josh 21:17; 1 Kgs 15:22; 1 Chr 6:60; Isa 10:29; Zech 14:10 Beersheba: Gen 21:31; 26:23; Judg 20:1; 1 Kgs 19:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—I will destroy; Ezek 44:10—the Levites

2 Kings 23:9 the priests: Ezek 44:10–14; Mal 2:8, 9 but they did: 1 Sam 2:36; Ezek 44:29–31 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:13—they shall not

2 Kings 23:10 Topheth: Isa 30:33; Jer 7:31, 32; 19:6, 11–13, Tophet the valley: Josh 15:8; 2 Chr 28:3; 33:6; Jer 19:2; 32:35; Matt 5:22 Gr. might make: 2 Kgs 16:3; 17:17; 21:6; Lev 18:21; Deut 18:10; Jer 32:35; Ezek 16:21; 20:26, 31; 23:37–39 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—giveth; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; Neh 11:30—the valley; Isa 57:5—slaying; Jer 19:13—defiled; Mic 6:7—shall

2 Kings 23:11 the sun: 2 Kgs 23:5; 2 Chr 14:5; 34:4; Ezek 8:16 house of the Lord: Throughout the East, the horse because of his swiftness and utility, was dedicated to the sun; and the Greeks and Romans feigned that the chariot of the sun was drawn by four horses, Pyrous, Eous, Aithon, and Phlegon, and hence also chariots were dedicated to that luminary. Jarchi says, that those who adored the sun had horses, which they mounted every morning, to go out to meet him at his rising. The kings of Judah had imitated these idolatrous customs, and kept the horses of the sun even at the entrance of the temple of the Lord! chamberlain: or, eunuch, or officer Reciprocal: Deut 4:19—when thou; 1 Chr 26:18—Parbar; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; Job 31:26—beheld; Jer 19:4—estranged; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 16:24—thou hast; Ezek 23:38—they have; Ezek 43:8—setting

2 Kings 23:12 on the top: Deut 22:8; Jer 19:13; Zeph 1:5 which Manasseh: 2 Kgs 21:5, 21, 22; 2 Chr 33:5, 15 brake them down from thence: or, ran from thence cast: 2 Kgs 23:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:13—destroyed; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 30:14—altars; 2 Chr 34:4—made dust; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 19:4—estranged; Jer 31:40—the brook; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 16:24—thou hast; Ezek 23:38—they have; Ezek 43:8—setting; Amos 5:26—the tabernacle of your Moloch; John 18:1—the brook

2 Kings 23:13 the mount of corruption: that is, the mount of Olives, Houbigant, deriving the Hebrew mashchith from mashach, “to anoint,” reads “the Mount of Olives.” Jarchi, following the Chaldee, also says this was the Mount of Olives; for this is the mount hammishchah, of unction, but because of the idolatrous purposes for which it

was used, the Scripture changed the appellation to the mount of hammashchith, corruption. Solomon: 1 Kgs 11:7; Neh 13:26 Ashtoreth: Judg 2:13; 10:6; 1 Sam 7:4; 12:10; 1 Kgs 11:5, 33 Chemosh: Num 21:29; Judg 11:24; Jer 48:7, 13, 16 Milcom: Zeph 1:5, Malcham Reciprocal: Exod 8:26—the abomination; Deut 11:29—General; Deut 12:2—possess; Deut 27:15—an abomination; Deut 32:16—abominations; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; 2 Chr 30:14—altars; Isa 44:19—an abomination; Jer 3:2—unto; Jer 4:1—put away; Jer 11:13—For according; Jer 48:46—the people; Jer 49:3—their king; Ezek 18:12—hath committed; Amos 5:26—the tabernacle of your Moloch

2 Kings 23:14 he brake: Exod 23:24; Num 33:52; Deut 7:5, 25, 26; 2 Chr 34:3, 4; Mic 1:7 images: Heb. statues the bones of men: 2 Kgs 23:16; Num 19:16, 18; Jer 8:1, 2; Ezek 39:12–16; Matt 23:27, 28 Reciprocal: Exod 34:13—ye shall; Deut 12:3—and burn; Judg 3:7—the groves; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Chr 14:3—images; Jer 19:13—defiled; Ezek 6:4—and I

2 Kings 23:15 the altar: 2 Kgs 10:31; 1 Kgs 12:28–33; 14:16; 15:30; 21:22 stamped: 2 Kgs 23:6 Reciprocal: Exod 32:20—took the calf; 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 31:1—in Ephraim; 2 Chr 34:6—in; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 32:35—to cause; Hos 8:6—shall; Hos 10:8—their altars; Amos 3:14—I will; Mic 1:7—all the graven

2 Kings 23:16 burned: 1 Kgs 13:1, 2, 32; Matt 24:35; John 10:35 who proclaimed: The Septuagint and Hexaplar Syriac at Paris insert, “when Jeroboam stood by the altar at the feast. And turning about, he cast his eyes on the sepulchre of the man of God”—Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—I will destroy; 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; 2 Chr 34:5—he; Jer 8:1—General; Jer 35:4—a man; Ezek 6:4—and I; Amos 6:10—that burneth

2 Kings 23:17 It is the sepulchre: 1 Kgs 13:1, 30, 31 Reciprocal: Jer 35:4—a man; 1 Tim 6:11—O man

2 Kings 23:18 alone: Heb. to escape the bones of the prophet: 1 Kgs 13:1–22, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet

2 Kings 23:19 the houses: 2 Kgs 17:9; 1 Kgs 12:31; 13:32 the cities: 2 Chr 30:6–11; 31:1; 34:6, 7 the kings: 2 Kgs 8:18; 1 Kgs 16:33; Mic 6:16 to provoke the Lord: 2 Kgs 17:16–18; 21:6; Ps 78:58; Jer 7:18, 19; Ezek 8:17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:32—the houses; Hos 8:6—shall

2 Kings 23:20 he slew: or, he sacrificed, 2 Kgs 10:25; 11:18; Exod 22:20; Deut 13:5; 1 Kgs 13:2; 18:40; Isa 34:6; Zech 13:2, 3 burned: 2 Chr 34:5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—I will destroy; 2 Kgs 9:28—General; 2 Kgs 10:11—his priests; Jer 7:31—the high; Jer 8:1—General

2 Kings 23:21 Keep: 2 Chr 35:1–19 as it is written: Exod 12:3–20; Lev 23:5–8; Num 9:2–5; 28:16–25; Deut 16:1–8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 12:21—and take; Exod 23:15—the feast; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; 2 Chr 35:18—there was no passover

2 Kings 23:22 Surely: 2 Chr 35:18, 19 of the kings: 2 Chr 30:1–3, 13–20; 35:3–17 Reciprocal: Acts 13:20—he gave

2 Kings 23:23 Reciprocal: Deut 16:7—in the place; Ezek 4:6—forty days

2 Kings 23:24 Moreover: “His eighteenth year ending.” the workers: 2 Kgs 21:3, 6; 1 Sam 28:3–7; Isa 8:19; 19:3; Acts 16:16–18; Rev 22:15 images: or, teraphim, Gen 31:19; Judg 17:5; 18:17, 18; Hos 3:4 that he might: Lev 19:31; 20:27; Deut 18:10–12; Isa 8:20; Rom 3:20; Jas 1:25 the book: 2 Kgs 22:8–13; 2 Chr 34:14–19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:6—dealt; Jer 4:1—put away; Ezek 21:21—images

2 Kings 23:25 AM 3363–3394, BC 641–610 unto him: 2 Kgs 18:5 that turned: 2 Kgs 23:3; Deut 4:29; 6:5; 1 Kgs 2:4; 8:48; 15:5; Jer 29:13 according: Neh 10:29; Mal 4:4; John 1:17; 7:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:25—But there; Job 1:8—none; Jer 22:15—thy; Heb 11:38—whom

2 Kings 23:26 Notwithstanding: 2 Kgs 21:11–13; 22:16, 17; 24:2, 4; 2 Chr 36:16; Jer 3:7–10; 15:1–4 provocations: Heb. angers Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; Num 35:33—it defileth; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; 2 Chr 29:10—that his fierce; 2 Chr 30:8—the fierceness; 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 15:4—because; Ezek 18:19—Why; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Zech 1:2—Lord

2 Kings 23:27 I will remove: 2 Kgs 17:18, 20; 18:11; 21:13; 24:3; 25:11; Deut 29:27, 28; Ezek 23:32–35 out of my sight: Ps 51:11; Jer 31:37; 33:24; Lam 2:7 My name: 2 Kgs 21:4, 7; 1 Kgs 8:29; 9:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:16—my name; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem’s; 2 Kgs 21:11—Because; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Jer 15:4—because; Jer 32:31—that I; Jer 52:27—Thus; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Rom 11:1—Hath God

2 Kings 23:28 the rest: 2 Kgs 20:20

2 Kings 23:29 AM 3394, BC 610 Pharaohnechoh: Pharaoh-nechoh, called, Νεκῶς Necos, the son of Psammiticus, by Herodotus, was now was now marching “to make war upon the Medes and Babylonians, who had dissolved the Assyrian empire,” the king of the latter being the famous Nabopolassar, who had also become king of Assyria. 2 Kgs 23:33, 34, 35; 2 Chr 35:20–24; Jer 46:2 Euphrates: 2 Kgs 24:7; 2 Chr 35:20; Jer 46:2 Josiah went: 2 Chr 35:20–23 slew him: 2 Kgs 22:20; Eccl 8:14; 9:1, 2; Isa 57:1, 2; Rom 11:33 Megiddo: Megiddo, called, Magdolum, by Herodotus, was situated in the tribe of Manasseh, west of Jordan, in the valley of Jezreel, and not far from Hadad-Rimmon, or Maximianopolis. This shews that Josiah reigned over the country formerly possessed by the ten tribes; and it is also probable, that Nechoh had landed his troops at or near Cesarea of Palestine. 2 Kgs 9:27; Josh 17:11; Judg 1:27; 5:19; 1 Kgs 4:12; Zech 12:11, Megiddon, Rev 16:16, Armageddon he had seen him: 2 Kgs 14:8, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 25:18—toward; Josh 12:21—Megiddo; 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo; 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; Ezra 6:22—the king; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:12—strong; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by

2 Kings 23:30 servants: 2 Kgs 9:28; 1 Kgs 22:33–38; 2 Chr 35:24 the people: 2 Kgs 14:21; 21:24; 2 Chr 36:1, 2–4 Reciprocal: Josh 12:21—Megiddo; Josh 17:11—Megiddo; 1 Kgs 4:12—Megiddo; 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 2 Kgs 9:27—Megiddo; 2 Kgs 22:20—gathered; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; 1 Chr 11:3—anointed; 2 Chr 35:20—Necho; 2 Chr 35:22—Megiddo; Jer 22:10—Weep ye; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Zeph 1:8—the princes; John 19:41—and in;

Rev 16:16—Armageddon

2 Kings 23:31 Jehoahaz: 1 Chr 3:15; Jer 22:11, Shallum Hamutal: 2 Kgs 24:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:1—Jehoahaz; Eccl 4:14—also; Ezek 19:3—it became; Ezek 19:4—he was; Matt 1:11—Jechonias

2 Kings 23:32; 2 Kgs 21:2–7, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Ezek 19:3—it became

2 Kings 23:33 put him: 2 Chr 36:3, 4; Ezek 19:3, 4 Riblah: Theodoret (in Jer. 46,) expressly affirms that Riblah or Reblatha was in his time called Emesa. Κωμη δε εστιν η Ρεβλαθα της νυν καλουμενης Εμεσης. Emesa was a city of Syria, situated on the Orontes, and, according to the Antonine Itinerary, 18 miles from Laodicea ad Libanum. It is now called Homs, or Hems, about eight hours, or twenty-four miles SE of Hamah or Hamath, in the road to Damascus. The present town only occupies about one quarter of the space contained within the ancient walls, which apparently date from the time of the Saracens. Here is nothing remarkable, except a Roman sepulchre, and a large castle in ruins. 2 Kgs 25:6; Num 34:11; Jer 39:5, 6; 52:9, 10, 26, 27 Hamath: Num 13:21; 1 Kgs 8:65 that he might not reign: or, because he reigned put: etc. Heb. set a mulct upon the land. 2 Kgs 18:14; Exod 21:22; 2 Chr 36:3; Prov 19:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:29—Pharaohnechoh; 2 Kgs 23:35—the silver; 2 Chr 33:11—bound him; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Isa 7:18—bee; Jer 2:16—Also the; Lam 1:1—how is; Zech 9:2—Hamath

2 Kings 23:34 Eliakim: Josh 18:18; 2 Chr 36:3, 4 the son: 1 Chr 3:15 turned: 2 Kgs 24:17; Gen 41:45; Dan 1:7 Jehoiakim: “Called Jakim, Matt 1:11.” he came: Jer 22:11, 12; Ezek 19:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:29—Pharaohnechoh; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Isa 7:18—bee; Jer 26:1—General; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:5—another; Ezek 19:12—strong

2 Kings 23:35 the silver: 2 Kgs 23:33 taxed: 2 Kgs 15:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:29—Pharaohnechoh; 2 Chr 36:4—made Eliakim; Jer 22:13—unto; Jer 35:1—in the; Lam 1:1—how is; Dan 11:20—a raiser of taxes in the

2 Kings 23:36 AM 3394–3405, BC 610–599 Jehoiakim: 1 Chr 3:15; 2 Chr 36:5; Jer 1:3 Rumah: Josephus here reads Abuma; but he also speaks of Ruma, a village of Galilee. Reciprocal: Ezek 14:20—Daniel

2 Kings 23:37 he did: Jer 22:13–17; 26:20–23; 36:23–26, 31; Ezek 19:5–9 all that: 2 Chr 28:22–25; 33:4–10, 22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:19—And he did; 2 Chr 36:5—Jehoiakim; Jer 1:2—in the days; Zeph 1:1—in the days

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Jehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procures his own ruin;
- 5 Jehoiachin succeeds him;
- 7 The king of Egypt is vanquished by the king of Babylon;
- 8 Jehoiachin's evil reign;
- 10 Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon;

17 Zedekiah is made king, and reigns ill, unto the utter destruction of Judah.

2 Kings 24:1 his days: 2 Kgs 17:5; 2 Chr 36:6–21; Jer 25:1, 9; 46:2; Dan 1:1
Nebuchadnezzar: This prince, so famous in the writings of the prophets, was the son of
Nabopolassar king of Babylon. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:4—found conspiracy; 2 Kgs
25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Ps 80:13—The
boar; Eccl 4:14—also; Isa 36:5—that; Jer 1:3—It came also; Jer 4:7—lion; Jer
25:12—when; Jer 35:1—in the; Jer 36:1—General; Jer 50:17—this; Ezek 19:6—he went;
Ezek 19:8—the nations; Ezek 21:14—let the; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with
her eyes; Hab 3:16—he will; Zech 1:18—four; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by;
Matt 1:11—Jechonias

2 Kings 24:2 the Lord: 2 Kgs 6:23; 13:20, 21; Deut 28:49, 50; 2 Chr 33:11; Job 1:17; Isa 7:17;
13:5; Jer 35:11; Ezek 19:8 according: 2 Kgs 20:17; 21:12–14; 23:27; Isa 6:11, 12; Jer 25:9;
26:6, 20; 32:28; Mic 3:12 his: Heb. the hand of his Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:14—the remnant;
2 Kgs 23:26—Notwithstanding; 2 Chr 36:6—came up; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Ezra
5:12—into the hand; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Job 20:22—every hand; Eccl 4:14—also;
Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 6:3—they shall; Jer 12:9—the birds; Jer 25:1—in the; Jer 26:5—my; Jer
34:22—I will command; Jer 36:1—General; Jer 49:1—their king; Jer 52:28—in the; Lam
1:17—commanded; Ezek 16:27—daughters; Ezek 23:23—the Chaldeans; Dan
1:1—General; Amos 1:13—and for; Mic 5:1—gather; Hab 1:6—I raise; Hab 3:16—he
will; Zech 2:8—the nations

2 Kings 24:3 Surely: 2 Kgs 18:25; Gen 50:20; 2 Chr 24:24; 25:16; Isa 10:5, 6; 45:7; 46:10, 11;
Amos 3:6 remove them: 2 Kgs 23:26, 27; Lev 26:33–35; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:63; 29:28; Josh
23:15; Jer 15:1–4; Mic 2:10 for the sins: 2 Kgs 21:2–11; Exod 20:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam
21:9—before the Lord; 2 Kgs 21:6—wrought; 2 Kgs 21:11—Because; 2 Kgs
21:16—Manasseh; 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; 2 Chr 36:17—he
brought; Jer 15:4—because; Jer 32:31—that I; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 52:28—in
the; Ezek 18:19—Why; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Matt 1:10—Manasses; Matt 27:25—His

2 Kings 24:4 for the innocent: 2 Kgs 21:16; Num 35:33; Deut 19:10; Jer 2:34; 19:4 he filled:
Ps 106:38 which: Jer 15:1, 2; Lam 3:42; Ezek 33:25 Reciprocal: Deut 21:8—lay not; 2 Sam
21:9—before the Lord; 2 Kgs 21:6—wrought; 2 Kgs 21:11—Because; 2 Kgs
23:26—Notwithstanding; 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; Ps
9:12—When; Prov 6:17—and hands; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 15:4—because; Jer
22:3—neither; Jer 22:17—to shed; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 32:31—that I; Ezek 7:23—for;
Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 18:19—Why;
Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Ezek 33:21—The city;
Matt 1:10—Manasses; Matt 23:35—upon; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Matt 27:25—His;
Luke 3:20—General; Luke 11:50—the blood; Rev 16:6—they have

2 Kings 24:5 the rest: 2 Chr 36:8; Jer 22:13–17; 26:1–Jer 36:32 Reciprocal: 2 Chr
36:6—came up

2 Kings 24:6 AM 3405. BC 599. slept: As Jehoiakim was “buried with the burial of an
ass,” by being “drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem,” without
internment, the expression “slept with his fathers,” can only mean that he died, or
slept the sleep of death. In the East, a body exposed during the night would be a prey
to wild animals; if any of it were left till the morning, the carnivorous birds would

devour it. 2 Chr 36:6, 8; Jer 22:18, 19; 36:30 Jehoiachin: As this man reigned only three months, and was a mere vassal of the king of Babylon, his reign is scarcely reckoned; and therefore Jeremiah (Jer 36:30) says of Jehoiakim, "he shall have none to sit upon the throne of David." Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:16—Jeconiah; Esth 2:6—Jeconiah; Eccl 4:14—also; Jer 22:24—Coniah; Ezek 14:20—Daniel; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:12—strong

2 Kings 24:7 the king: Jer 37:5–7; 46:2 from the river: Gen 15:18; Num 34:5; Josh 15:4; 1 Kgs 4:21; Isa 27:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:29—Euphrates; 1 Chr 5:9—Euphrates; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 46:10—the north; Lam 4:17—our eyes; Ezek 30:22—and that

2 Kings 24:8 Jehoiachin: 1 Chr 3:16; Jer 24:1, Jeconiah, Jer 22:24, 28; 37:1, Coniah, Matt 1:11, 12, Jechonias eighteen years: In the parallel place, he is said to be only eight years old; but this must be a mistake, for we find that having reigned only three months, he was carried captive to Babylon, and there had wives; and had he been of such a tender age, it could scarcely have been said that, as a king, "he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord." 2 Chr 36:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:15—he carried; Jer 36:12—Elnathan; Ezek 14:20—Daniel

2 Kings 24:9 evil: Young renders, "the evil thing," noting, "that is, idolatry." according: 2 Kgs 24:19; 2 Chr 36:12

2 Kings 24:10 At that time: Dan 1:1, 2 was besieged: Heb. came into siege, 2 Kgs 25:2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; 2 Chr 36:10—when the year was expired; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Jer 6:3—they shall; Ezek 17:3—came; Ezek 17:12—Behold; Ezek 21:14—let the; Obad 11—in the day that the

2 Kings 24:11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 36:17—I come

2 Kings 24:12 Jehoiachin: 2 Chr 36:10; Jer 24:1; 29:1, 2; 38:17, 18; Ezek 17:12 officers: or, eunuchs took him: 2 Kgs 25:27; Jer 52:28, 31 eighth year: "Nebuchadnezzar's eighth year." Jer 25:1; 52:28 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 20:18—thy sons; 2 Kgs 25:8—the nineteenth; 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; Eccl 4:14—also; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 36:16—come out; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 13:18—unto; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 34:19—the eunuchs; Jer 36:30—He shall; Jer 37:1—Coniah; Jer 52:12—the nineteenth; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 1:2—General; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Hab 1:10—scoff; Zeph 1:8—the princes

2 Kings 24:13 he carried: 2 Kgs 20:17; Isa 39:6; Jer 20:5 and cut: 2 Kgs 25:13–15; Ezra 1:7–11; Jer 27:16–21; 28:3, 4, 6; Dan 5:2, 3 which Solomon: 1 Kgs 7:48–50; 2 Chr 4:7–22 Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—the treasury; 1 Kgs 14:26—he took away; 2 Kgs 14:14—all the gold; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 36:6—came up; 2 Chr 36:7—the vessels; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Ps 79:1—holy; Jer 17:3—I will; Jer 27:22—carried; Ezek 7:21—General; Dan 1:1—General; Joel 3:5—ye; Zeph 1:8—the princes; Luke 21:1—the treasury

2 Kings 24:14 all: That is, all the chief men, the nobles, and the artificers. Among these were 7,000 mighty men, and 1,000 craftsmen and smiths. Jerusalem: 2 Chr 36:9, 10; Jer 24:1–5; 52:28; Ezek 1:1, 2 craftsmen: So, 1 Sam 23:19–22 the poorest sort: 2 Kgs 25:12; Jer 39:10; 40:7; 52:16; Ezek 17:14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:41—thou shalt not enjoy them; Deut 28:43—General; Deut 28:62—few in number; 1 Sam 13:19—there was no; 2 Kgs 18:32—I

come; 1 Chr 4:14—Charashim; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 7:6—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Esth 2:6—Jeconiah; Prov 13:8—the poor; Isa 3:2—mighty; Jer 27:20—when; Lam 1:3—gone; Lam 1:15—trodden; Ezek 19:12—strong; Matt 1:11—about

2 Kings 24:15 he carried: 2 Kgs 24:8; 2 Chr 36:10; Esth 2:6; Jer 22:24–28 officers: or, eunuchs Reciprocal: Jer 13:18—unto; Jer 22:25—I; Jer 22:26—General; Jer 34:19—the eunuchs; Jer 38:7—eunuchs; Lam 1:3—gone; Ezek 17:13—he hath also

2 Kings 24:16 seven thousand: Jer 29:2; 52:28 Reciprocal: Jer 22:25—I; Ezek 17:13—he hath also

2 Kings 24:17 the king: 2 Chr 36:10, 11; Jer 37:1; 52:1 his father's brother: He was son of Josiah, brother to Jehoiakim, and uncle of Jehoiachin. 1 Chr 3:15, 16; 2 Chr 36:10 changed: The change of name was to shew Nebuchadnezzar's supremacy, and that Zedekiah was only his vassal or viceroy. The custom of changing names, we are assured by travellers, still exists in the East. 2 Kgs 23:34; 2 Chr 36:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 21:1—when; Ezek 17:5—the seed; Ezek 17:13—hath taken; Dan 1:7—gave names

2 Kings 24:18 AM 3405–3416, BC 599–588 Zedekiah: 2 Chr 36:11; Jer 37:1; 52:1–11 Hamutal: 2 Kgs 23:31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; Jer 21:1—when

2 Kings 24:19 And he did: 2 Kgs 23:37; 2 Chr 36:12; Jer 24:8; 37:1–Jer 38:28; Ezek 21:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:9—according; Jer 37:2—neither; Jer 52:2—he did

2 Kings 24:20 through: 2 Kgs 22:17; Exod 9:14–17; Deut 2:30; Isa 19:11–14; 1 Cor 1:20; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Zedekiah: 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 27:12–15; 38:17–21; Ezek 17:15–20 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Josh 23:16—then shall; 2 Kgs 13:23—neither cast he; 2 Kgs 17:4—found conspiracy; Ezra 4:15—for which; Ezra 4:19—and it is found; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 37:2—neither; Jer 52:2—he did; Ezek 17:7—another; Ezek 19:14—fire; Ezek 21:23—but

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Jerusalem is besieged;
- 4 Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, his eyes put out;
- 8 Nebuzar-adan defaces the city, carries the remnant, except a few poor labourers, into captivity;
- 13 and spoils and carries away the treasures;
- 18 The nobles are slain at Riblah;
- 22 Gedaliah, who was over them that remained, being slain, the rest flee into Egypt;
- 27 Evil-merodach advances Jehoiachin in his court.

2 Kings 25:1 AM 3414, BC 590 in the ninth: This according to the computation of Archbishop Usher, was on Thursday, January 30th, AM 3414, which was a sabbatical year; wherein they proclaimed liberty to their servants, according to the law, but soon

enthralled them again—see Jer 34:8–10. 2 Chr 36:17–21; Jer 34:2, 3–6; 39:1–10; 52:4, 5–11; Ezek 24:1, 2–14 Nebuchadnezzar: 2 Kgs 24:1, 10; 1 Chr 6:15; Jer 27:8; 32:28; 43:10; 51:34; Ezek 26:7, Nebuchadnezzar, Dan 4:1–18 pitched: Isa 29:3; Jer 32:24; Ezek 4:1–8; 21:22–24; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 6:24—gathered; 2 Kgs 17:5—three years; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; Ezra 4:15—for which; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 4:7—lion; Jer 4:17—keepers; Jer 6:3—they shall; Jer 21:2—for; Jer 32:1—in the; Jer 34:1—when; Lam 1:17—commanded; Ezek 4:6—forty days; Ezek 21:14—let the; Ezek 21:23—but; Ezek 23:23—Babylonians; Ezek 40:1—after; Mic 5:1—he hath

2 Kings 25:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:10—was besieged; Jer 21:2—for; Jer 32:1—in the; Jer 39:1—the ninth

2 Kings 25:3 AM 3416, BC 588 the ninth day: Jer 39:2; 52:6; Zech 8:19 the famine: Lev 26:26; Deut 28:52, 53; Lam 4:4–10; Ezek 4:9–17; 5:10, 12; 7:15; 14:21 there was no: Jer 37:21; 38:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; Isa 8:21—hardly bested; Jer 41:1—the seventh month

2 Kings 25:4 the city: This being the ninth day of the fourth month, corresponded to Wednesday, July 27. Jer 5:10; 39:2, 3; 52:6, 7–11; Ezek 33:21 fled: Lev 26:17, 36; Deut 28:25; 32:24, 25, 30; Jer 39:4–7 and the king: 2 Kgs 25:5; Ezek 12:12 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Lev 26:31—And I will make; 2 Chr 32:5—another wall; Ezra 4:15—for which; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Isa 22:3—thy rulers; Isa 24:10—city; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 4:29—shall flee; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 34:3—And thou; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 40:7—all the; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 44:30—as I; Lam 1:15—trodden; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 12:4—at even; Ezek 12:5—Dig thou; Ezek 12:14—I will scatter; Ezek 17:9—shall he; Amos 4:3—ye shall go; Mic 4:10—shalt thou; Zech 8:19—the fourth

2 Kings 25:5 and overtook: Isa 30:16; Jer 24:8; 39:5; 52:8; Amos 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Josh 4:13—to the plains; 2 Kgs 25:4—and the king; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 34:3—And thou; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 12:13—and I; Ezek 12:14—I will scatter; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Ezek 19:1—the princes

2 Kings 25:6 they took: 2 Chr 33:11; Jer 21:7; 34:21, 22; 38:23; Lam 4:19, 20; Ezek 17:20, 21; 21:25–27 Riblah: 2 Kgs 23:33; Jer 52:9 gave judgment upon him: Heb. spake judgment with him Reciprocal: Num 34:11—Riblah; Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Kgs 20:18—thy sons; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 34:3—and thine; Jer 39:5—Riblah; Ezek 19:12—strong; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Hab 1:10—scoff; Zeph 1:8—the princes

2 Kings 25:7 they slew: Gen 21:16; 44:34; Deut 28:34; Jer 22:30; 39:6, 7; 52:10, 11 and put out: Heb. and made blind, Thus were fulfilled the apparently contradictory prophecies of Jeremiah and Ezekiel—that his eyes should see the king of Babylon, but Babylon he should not see, though he should die there. Jer 32:4, 5; 34:3; Ezek 12:13–16 bound him: Judg 16:21; 2 Chr 33:11; 36:6; Ps 107:10, 11; 149:8; Ezek 7:27; 17:16–20 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 1 Sam 31:2—Saul's sons; 2 Kgs 17:4—bound him; 1 Chr 10:2—the sons; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Eccl 4:14—also; Eccl 8:9—there is; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 20:4—thine; Jer 38:23—they shall; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 19:12—strong; Hab 1:10—scoff; Zeph 1:8—the princes

2 Kings 25:8 in the fifth month: This answered to Wednesday, August 24; and three days after he reduced the temple to ashes, and carried Judah captive; in the 11th year of Zedekiah; the 19th of Nebuchadnezzar; 424 years, 3 months, and 8 days from the foundation of the temple; 468 years from the beginning of the reign of David; 388 years from the division of the ten tribes; and 134 years from their captivity. Jer 52:12–14; Zech 8:19 the nineteenth: 2 Kgs 25:27; 24:12 Nebuzaradan: Jer 39:9–14; 40:1–4; 52:12–16; Lam 4:12 captain: or, chief marshal Reciprocal: Gen 37:36—captain; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Jer 1:3—in the fifth; Jer 41:1—the seventh month; Zech 7:3—fifth; Acts 28:16—captain

2 Kings 25:9 he burnt: 1 Kgs 9:8; 2 Chr 36:19; Ps 74:3–7; 79:1; Isa 64:10, 11; Jer 7:14; 26:9; Lam 1:10; 2:7; Mic 3:12; Luke 21:5, 6; Acts 6:13, 14 the king's: Jer 34:22; 37:8, 10; 39:8; 52:13; Amos 2:5 Reciprocal: Josh 6:24—burnt; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; Ps 74:7—cast fire into thy sanctuary; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 27:9—when; Isa 32:14—the palaces; Isa 42:25—and it hath; Jer 17:27—shall devour; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 41:5—to the; Lam 2:5—he hath swallowed up Israel; Lam 4:1—How is the gold; Ezek 7:21—General; Ezek 10:2—scatter; Ezek 16:41—burn; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Amos 6:11—he will; Zech 7:3—fifth

2 Kings 25:10 brake: Neh 1:3; Jer 5:10; 39:8; 52:14–23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:19—brake down; Ps 79:1—have laid; Isa 22:5—breaking; Isa 24:10—city; Lam 4:1—How is the gold

2 Kings 25:11 the rest: Jer 15:1, 2; 39:9; 52:12; Ezek 5:2; 12:15, 16; 22:15, 16 fugitives: Heb. fallen away Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 18:32—I come; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove; 2 Chr 36:19—brake down; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 7:6—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 6:12—the Lord; Jer 52:29—the eighteenth; Lam 1:3—gone; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Obad 11—in the day that the; Matt 1:11—about

2 Kings 25:12 left of the poor: 2 Kgs 24:14; Jer 39:10; 40:7; 52:16; Ezek 33:24 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Prov 13:8—the poor; Ezek 5:3—a few

2 Kings 25:13 the: 2 Kgs 20:17; 2 Chr 36:18; Jer 27:19–22; 52:17–20; Lam 1:10 pillars: Exod 27:3; 1 Kgs 7:15, 27; 2 Chr 4:12, 13 bases: 1 Kgs 7:23–45; 2 Chr 4:2–6, 14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:17—sea; 2 Kgs 24:13—and cut; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 28:24—cut in pieces; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 27:9—when; Isa 39:6—that all; Jer 17:3—I will; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Ezek 7:21—General; Joel 3:5—ye

2 Kings 25:14 the pots: Exod 27:3; 38:3; 1 Kgs 7:47–50; 2 Chr 4:20–22; 24:14 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; Num 4:12—General; Num 7:13—charger; Num 7:14—spoon; 1 Kgs 7:40—the lavers; 2 Chr 4:22—snuffers; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Jer 52:18—caldrons

2 Kings 25:15 and such things: Exod 37:23; Num 7:13, 14; 1 Kgs 7:48–51; 2 Chr 24:14; Ezra 1:9–11; Dan 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—firepans; Num 4:12—General; 1 Kgs 7:40—the lavers; 2 Kgs 14:14—all the gold; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar

2 Kings 25:16 one sea: Heb. the one sea the brass: 1 Kgs 7:47 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:15—two pillars; 1 Kgs 7:27—ten bases; 1 Chr 22:14—without weight; Jer 52:20—without

2 Kings 25:17 one pillar: 1 Kgs 7:15, 16; Jer 52:21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 28:14—of wreathen; Exod 28:33—pomegranates; 1 Kgs 7:17—General; 1 Kgs 7:18—General; 1 Kgs 7:20—and the pomegranates; Jer 27:19—the pillars

2 Kings 25:18 captain: 2 Kgs 25:24, 25, 26 Seraiah: 1 Chr 6:14; Ezra 7:1; Jer 52:24 Zephaniah: Jer 21:1; 29:25, 29 the second priest: Called by the Jews, sagan, who officiated for the high priest in case of any temporary incapacity. door: Heb. threshold Reciprocal: Num 3:32—General; 2 Kgs 12:9—the priests; 1 Chr 6:15—when the Lord; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 1 Chr 12:27—the leader; 1 Chr 15:23—General; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Isa 22:3—thy rulers; Jer 20:1—chief; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 32:2—then; Jer 34:21—Zedekiah; Jer 35:4—the keeper; Jer 52:10—he slew; Lam 4:16—they respected; Ezek 11:7—but

2 Kings 25:19 officer: or, eunuch. were in the king's presence: Heb. saw the king's face, Esth 1:14 principal: or, scribe of the captain of the host Reciprocal: Jer 52:25—an eunuch; Ezek 11:10—fall; Zeph 1:8—the princes

2 Kings 25:20 and brought: Jer 52:26, 27; Lam 4:16 Reciprocal: Jer 39:9—Nebuzaradan

2 Kings 25:21 the king: These men were put to death as accessories to Zedekiah's rebellion; for the king of Babylon had no doubt found that they had counselled him to revolt. So Judah: 2 Kgs 17:20; 23:27; Lev 26:33–35; Deut 4:26; 28:36, 64; Jer 24:9, 10; 25:9–11; Ezek 12:25–28; 24:14; Amos 5:27 Reciprocal: Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; 1 Chr 6:15—when the Lord; 1 Chr 13:5—Hemath; Isa 6:12—the Lord; Jer 13:19—Judah; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 52:27—the king; Lam 1:3—gone; Zech 9:2—Hamath

2 Kings 25:22 the people: Jer 40:5, 6–12 Gedaliah: 2 Kgs 25:25; Jer 39:14; 41:2 Ahikam: 2 Kgs 22:12; 2 Chr 34:20; Jer 26:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; Jer 36:11—Shaphan; Jer 40:7—all the; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan

2 Kings 25:23 And when: Jer 40:7–9, 11, 12 Mizpah: There were several places of the name of Mizpah, or Mizpeh, and we do not certainly know which of them this was; but it is probable that it was that situated east of Jordan, in the mountains of Gilead (Gen 31:49) and most contiguous to Babylon; and therefore the most proper for the residence of Gedaliah. Reciprocal: Josh 12:5—unto the; Judg 20:1—in Mizpeh; 1 Sam 7:5—Mizpeh; 1 Chr 6:9—Johanan; Jer 36:14—Nethaniah; Jer 40:8—even; Jer 42:1—Jezaniah; Ezek 11:1—Jaazaniah; Zech 7:5—seventh

2 Kings 25:24 sware to them: 2 Sam 14:11; 19:23; Jer 40:9, 10; Ezek 33:24–29 and it shall be: Jer 40:9; 43:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:18—captain

2 Kings 25:25 seventh: Zech 7:5; 8:19 Ishmael: Jer 40:15, 16; 41:1–15 royal: Heb. of the kingdom, 2 Kgs 11:1 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; 2 Kgs 25:18—captain; 2 Kgs 25:22—Gedaliah; 1 Chr 2:41—Elishama; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Jer 40:8—even; Jer 41:2—and smote; Jer 41:3—General; Jer 41:15—eight men; Jer 41:18—for they; Ezek 5:4—take

2 Kings 25:26; Jer 41:16–18; 42:14–22; 43:4–7 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 2 Kgs 25:18—captain; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Jer 42:11—afraid

2 Kings 25:27 AM 3442, BC 562 it came to pass: Jer 24:5, 6; 52:31–34 king of Babylon: Prov 21:1 lift up the head: Gen 40:13, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:12—took him; 2 Kgs 25:8—the nineteenth; 1 Chr 3:16—Jeconiah; 2 Chr 36:10—when the year was expired; Ps 3:3—the; Ps 27:6—And; Eccl 4:14—also; Jer 22:27—to the; Jer 28:4—Jeconiah; Jer 38:18—if thou; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Matt 1:12—Jechonias

2 Kings 25:28 kindly to him: Heb. good things with him the throne: Jer 27:6–11; Dan 2:37; 5:18, 19

2 Kings 25:29 changed: 2 Kgs 24:12; Gen 41:14, 42; Esth 4:4; 8:15; Isa 61:3; Zech 3:4; Luke 15:22 he did eat bread: 2 Sam 9:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:10—shall eat bread

2 Kings 25:30 a daily rate: Neh 11:23; 12:47; Dan 1:5; Matt 6:11; Luke 11:3; Acts 6:1 all the days of his life: Gen 48:15, 16 Reciprocal: Ps 80:13—The boar; Prov 30:8—convenient for me; Jer 50:17—this; Zech 1:18—four

1 CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Adam's line to Noah;
- 5 The sons of Japheth;
- 8 The sons of Ham;
- 17 The sons of Shem;
- 24 Shem's line to Abraham;
- 29 Ishmael's sons;
- 32 The sons of Keturah;
- 34 The posterity of Abraham by Esau;
- 38 The sons of Seir;
- 43 The kings of Edom;
- 51 The dukes of Edom.

1 Chronicles 1:1 Sheth: Gen 4:25, 26; 5:3, 8; Luke 3:38, Seth Enosh: Gen 5:9–11; Luke 3:38, Enos Reciprocal: Gen 5:1—book; Gen 5:4—And the; Luke 3:37—Mathusala

1 Chronicles 1:2 Kenan: Gen 5:12–14; Luke 3:37, Cainan Mahalaleel: Gen 5:15–17; Luke 3:37, Maleleel Jared: Gen 5:18–20; Luke 3:37, Jared Reciprocal: Gen 5:9—Cainan; 1 Chr 4:18—Jered

1 Chronicles 1:3 Enoch: Gen 5:21–24; Heb 11:5; Jude 14, Enoch. Methuselah: Gen 5:25–27; Luke 3:37, Mathusala Lamech: Gen 5:28–31; Luke 3:36 Reciprocal: Gen 5:18—Enoch

1 Chronicles 1:4 Noah: Gen 5:32; 6:8, 9; 7:1; 9:29; Isa 54:9, 10; Ezek 14:14; Matt 24:37, 38;

Luke 3:36; 17:26, Noe, Heb 11:7; 2 Pet 2:5 Shem: Gen 5:32; 6:10; 9:18 Reciprocal: Gen 7:13—and Shem; Gen 9:19—and of

1 Chronicles 1:5; Gen 10:1–5; Ezek 27:13; 38:2, 3, 6; 39:1 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; Jer 51:28—the kings; Ezek 32:26—Meshech

1 Chronicles 1:6 Ashchenaz: Gen 10:3, Ashkenaz Riphath: or Diphath, as it is in some copies Reciprocal: Jer 51:27—Ashchenaz; Ezek 27:14—Togarmah; Ezek 38:6—Togarmah

1 Chronicles 1:7 Tarshish: Ps 72:10; Isa 66:19 Kittim: These, and other words ending in im, forming the Hebrew plural, are not the names of individuals, but of nations. Num 24:24; Isa 23:1, 12; Jer 2:10; Ezek 27:6; Dan 11:30, Chittim Dodanim: or, Rodanim, according to some copies Reciprocal: Ezek 27:7—Elishah; Ezek 27:13—Javan

1 Chronicles 1:8 sons: Gen 10:6, 7 Put: Gen 10:6, Phut Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—Ham; Ezek 27:10—of Lud; Ezek 38:5—Libya; Nah 3:9—Put

1 Chronicles 1:9 Sabta: i.e. he compassed the chamber; to surround, [H5454]. Gen 10:7, Sabtechah, i.e. terror, [H5455], Gen 10:7 Reciprocal: Isa 21:13—O ye; Ezek 27:15—Dedan; Ezek 27:22—Sheba

1 Chronicles 1:10; Gen 10:8–12; Mic 5:6

1 Chronicles 1:11; Gen 10:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 66:19—Tarshish; Jer 46:9—Lydians; Ezek 27:10—of Lud

1 Chronicles 1:12 Caphthorim: Deut 2:23; Jer 47:4; Amos 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 10:13—Ludim; Gen 10:14—Philistim; Ezek 29:14—Pathros

1 Chronicles 1:13 Canaan: Gen 9:22, 25, 26; 10:15–19, Sidon Heth: Gen 23:3, 5, 20; 27:46; 49:30–32; Exod 23:28; Josh 9:1; 2 Sam 11:6

1 Chronicles 1:14 Jebusite: Gen 15:21; Exod 33:2; 34:11; Judg 1:21; 19:11; 2 Sam 24:16; Zech 9:7 Amorite: Gen 48:22; Num 21:21–32; Deut 20:17; Josh 3:10; 24:15; 2 Sam 21:2; 2 Kgs 21:11; Amos 2:9 Gergashite: Gen 15:21; Deut 7:1; Josh 3:10; Neh 9:8

1 Chronicles 1:15 Hivite: Exod 3:8, 17; 13:5; 1 Kgs 9:20

1 Chronicles 1:16 Hamathite: Num 34:8; 1 Kgs 8:65

1 Chronicles 1:17 sons of Shem: Gen 10:22–32; 11:10 Elam: Gen 14:1; Isa 11:11; 21:2; 22:6; Jer 25:25; Ezek 32:24; Dan 8:2 Asshur: Num 24:22–24; Ezra 4:2; Ps 83:8, Assur, Ezek 27:23; 32:22; Hos 14:3 Lud: Isa 66:19; Ezek 27:10 Aram: Num 23:7 Meshech: Gen 10:23, Mash Reciprocal: Job 1:1—Uz; Jer 25:20—Uz; Luke 3:36—Sem

1 Chronicles 1:18 Shelah: Gen 10:24; 11:12–15, Salah

1 Chronicles 1:19 Eber: Gen 10:21, 25; 11:16, 17; Num 24:24 Peleg: that is, Division

1 Chronicles 1:20 Hazarmaveth: Gen 10:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 10:28—General

1 Chronicles 1:21 Hadoram: Gen 10:27

1 Chronicles 1:22 Ebal: Gen 10:28, Obal

1 Chronicles 1:23 Ophir: Gen 10:29; 1 Kgs 9:28; 10:11; 1 Chr 29:4; Job 22:24; Ps 45:9; Isa 13:12 Havilah: Gen 2:11; 25:18; 1 Sam 15:7

1 Chronicles 1:24 Shem: Gen 11:10–26 Shelah: Luke 3:35, Sala Reciprocal: Luke 3:34—Thara

1 Chronicles 1:25 Eber: Luke 3:35, Heber Peleg: Luke 3:35, Phalec Reu: Luke 3:35, Ragau

1 Chronicles 1:26 Serug: Luke 3:35, Saruch. Nahor: Luke 3:34, Nachor Terah: Luke 3:34, Thara Reciprocal: Gen 11:26—Abram

1 Chronicles 1:27 Abram: Gen 11:27–32; 17:5; Josh 24:2; Neh 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:26—Abram

1 Chronicles 1:28 Isaac: Gen 17:19–21; 21:2–5, 12 Ishmael: Gen 16:11–16; 21:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 16:15—Hagar; Matt 1:2—Abraham

1 Chronicles 1:29 The firstborn: Gen 25:12–16 Nebaioth: Gen 28:9, Nebajoth, Isa 60:7 Kedar: Ps 120:4; Song 1:5; Isa 21:17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:18—I will; Gen 25:13—the names; Isa 21:16—Kedar; Jer 49:28—Kedar; Ezek 27:21—Kedar

1 Chronicles 1:30 Dumah: Isa 21:11 Hadad: or Hadar, Gen 25:15 Reciprocal: Isa 21:14—Tema; Jer 25:23—Dedan

1 Chronicles 1:31 Jetur: Gen 25:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:19—Nephish

1 Chronicles 1:32 AM 2151, BC 1853 the sons: Gen 25:1–4 Midian: Gen 37:28; Exod 2:15, 16; Num 22:4–7; 25:6; 31:2; Judg 6:1–6 Sheba: 1 Kgs 10:1; Job 6:19; Ps 72:10, 15; Isa 60:6 Dedan: Isa 21:13; Jer 25:23; 49:8; Ezek 25:13; 27:20 Reciprocal: Gen 25:2—she bare; Gen 25:19—Abraham; Job 2:11—Shuhite; Ezek 27:15—Dedan

1 Chronicles 1:33 Ephah: Isa 60:6 Reciprocal: Gen 25:1—General; Gen 25:2—she bare

1 Chronicles 1:34 Abraham: Gen 21:2, 3; Matt 1:2; Luke 3:34; Acts 7:8 The sons of Isaac: Gen 25:24–28; Mal 1:2–4; Rom 9:10–13 Israel: Gen 32:28

1 Chronicles 1:35 sons of Esau: Gen 36:4, 5, 9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 36:11—Zepho; Gen 36:14—General; Gen 36:15—dukes; Gen 36:18—General

1 Chronicles 1:36 Teman: 1 Chr 1:53; Gen 36:11–15; Jer 49:7, 20; Amos 1:12; Obad 9; Hab 3:3 Omar: i.e. eloquent, [H201], Gen 36:11 Zephi: i.e. expectations; watch thou, [H6825]. Gen 36:11, 15. The various reading זָפִי [H6825], Zephi and זָפִי [H6825], Zepho, is caused simply by the mutation of the Hebrew letter ז, yood, and ו, wav. Gen 36:15, Zepho Reciprocal: Gen 36:12—Timna; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites

1 Chronicles 1:37 Reuel: Gen 36:4 Reciprocal: Gen 36:13—General; Gen 36:17—Reuel

1 Chronicles 1:38 the sons of Seir: Gen 36:20, 29, 30 Ezar: The variation here is only in the translation. Gen 36:21, Ezer Reciprocal: Gen 14:6—Horites; Gen 36:27—Ezer; Deut 2:12—Horims; Deut 2:22—the Horims; 1 Chr 1:41—Dishon

1 Chronicles 1:39 Hori: Gen 36:22; Deut 2:12, 22 Homam: i.e. destruction, [H1950]. This variation is simply the mutation of ך, yood and ך, wav; that in Genesis being properly [H1967], Hemam, and this, [H1950], Homam, Hemam, Gen 36:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—General

1 Chronicles 1:40 Alian: i.e. lofty, [H5935]. Both these variations are also caused by the mutation of ך, yood and ך, wav; the former being written עליון [H5935], Alvan, and עליון [H5935], Alian; and the latter, שפּו [H8195], Shepho, and שפּי [H8195], Shephi. Gen 36:23, Alvan, Shepho Shephi: i.e. my bareness; my prominence, [H8195]. Aiah: The difference here is only in the translation; the original being uniformly [H345], Aiyah. Gen 36:24, Ajah.

1 Chronicles 1:41 The sons: Gen 46:7 Dishon: 1 Chr 1:38; Gen 36:25 Amram: This variation is only caused by the mutation of a ך, dalet, and a ך, raish; the original being in Genesis חמְדָן [H2533], Hemdan, and here חמְרָן [H6019], Hamran. Gen 36:26, Hemdan Reciprocal: Gen 36:29—Horites

1 Chronicles 1:42 Zavan: i.e. the disquiet, [H2190]. Gen 36:27. The former of these is the same in the original, זעוּן [H2190], Zauvan, and the latter, יעקן, is an error for יעקן, weaken, “and Achan.” Gen 36:27, Zaavan, Achan Jakan: i.e. let him oppress them, [H3292]. Uz. Gen 10:23; 36:28; Lam 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 36:29—Horites; Job 1:1—Uz

1 Chronicles 1:43 the kings: Gen 36:31–39; 49:10; Num 24:17–19 Reciprocal: Num 33:31—Benejaakan; Deut 2:12—succeeded them

1 Chronicles 1:44 Bozrah: Isa 34:6; 63:1; Jer 49:13; Amos 1:12; Mic 2:12

1 Chronicles 1:45 Jobab: Gen 10:29 Husham: Gen 36:34 Temanites: 1 Chr 1:36, 53; Job 2:11; Jer 49:7, 20; Ezek 25:13; Amos 1:12; Obad 9; Hab 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—duke Teman

1 Chronicles 1:46 Hadad: Gen 36:35 Bedad: Gen 36:35 Midian: Gen 25:2 Avith: Gen 36:35

1 Chronicles 1:47 Samlah: Gen 36:36 Masrekah: Gen 36:36

1 Chronicles 1:48 Shaul: The original is uniformly Shaul. Gen 36:37, Saul

1 Chronicles 1:49 Baalhanan: Gen 36:38 Achbor: Gen 36:38

1 Chronicles 1:50 Hadad: This variation is occasioned simply by the mutation of ה, raish, and ד, dalet; being in Genesis, הדר [H1924], Hadar, and here, הדר [H1908], Hadad. Gen 36:39, Hadar Pai: i.e. sighing, [H6464], This simply depends on the interchange of yood and wav; being written in Genesis [H6464], Pau, and here, [H6464], Pai. Gen 36:39, Pau

1 Chronicles 1:51 Aliah: i.e. moral perverseness, [H5933], This is another instance of the mutation of י yood and ו wav; in the former instance being עלוה [H5933], Alvah, and here, עליה [H5933], Aliah, though the Keri also reads עלוה. Gen 36:40, Alvah Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—duke Teman; Exod 15:15—dukes

1 Chronicles 1:52 Duke Aholibamah: Gen 36:41

1 Chronicles 1:53 Kenaz: Gen 36:11 Teman: Gen 36:11 Mibzar: Gen 36:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:36—Teman; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; Jer 49:7—Teman

1 Chronicles 1:54 These are: Gen 36:41–43

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The sons of Israel;
- 3 The posterity of Judah by Tamar;
- 13 The children of Jesse;
- 18 The posterity of Caleb the son of Hezron;
- 21 Hezron's posterity by the daughter of Machir;
- 25 Jerahmeel's posterity;
- 34 Sheshan's posterity;
- 42 Another branch of Caleb's posterity;
- 50 The posterity of Caleb the son of Hur.

1 Chronicles 2:1 AM 2252, etc. BC 1752, etc Israel: or, Jacob, Gen 32:28; 49:2 Reuben: Gen 29:32–35; 30:5–24; 35:18, 22–26; 46:8–27; 49:4–28; Exod 1:2–4; Num 1:5–15; 13:4–15; 26:5–65; Rev 7:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; Gen 46:10—Simeon; Gen 46:11—Levi; Gen 46:12—Judah; Gen 46:13—Issachar; Gen 46:14—Zebulun; Gen 46:15—Leah; Gen 49:3—my firstborn; Exod 1:1—General; 1 Chr 5:1—he was; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat; Acts 7:8—and Jacob

1 Chronicles 2:2 Dan: Gen 30:6 Joseph: Gen 30:24 Benjamin: Gen 35:18 Naphtali: Gen 30:8 Gad: Gen 30:11 Asher: Gen 30:13; 35:26; 46:17; 49:20; Num 1:40, 41; Deut 33:24; Josh 19:24–31 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Gen 46:16—sons of; Gen 46:19—Rachel; Gen 46:23—Dan; Gen 46:24—Naphtali; Exod 1:1—General; Exod 1:4—Dan; Acts 7:8—and Jacob

1 Chronicles 2:3 and: 1 Chr 9:5; Gen 38:2–10; 46:12; Num 26:19 Reciprocal: Gen 38:7—and the; Num 26:20—Pharez; 2 Sam 19:42—Because; 1 Chr 4:21—Shelah; 1 Chr 29:24—all the sons; Matt 1:3—Judas

1 Chronicles 2:4 Tamar: Gen 38:13–30; Ruth 4:12; Matt 1:3, Thamar Pharez: 1 Chr 9:4; Num 26:21; Ruth 4:18; Neh 11:4, Perez, Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Phares Zerah: 1 Chr 9:6; Num 26:13, 20; Neh 11:24; Matt 1:3, Zara Reciprocal: Gen 38:29—his name; Josh 7:17—General; 1 Chr 2:6—General

1 Chronicles 2:5 Hezron: Gen 46:12; Num 26:21; Ruth 4:18; Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Esrom Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:1—Pharez; 1 Chr 9:4—Pharez; Acts 7:14—threescore

1 Chronicles 2:6 Zimri: i.e. snug; my song; my field, [H2174]. 1 Chr 2:6; 8:36; 9:42; Num 25:14; 1 Kgs 16:9, 10, 12, 15, 16, 18, 20; 2 Kgs 9:31; Jer 25:25 Zimri 1. Captain of Elah king of Israel, whom he slew and succeeded, BC 930 1 Kgs 16:9, 10; 2. Captain of the Simeonites Num 25:14; 3. Descendant of Judah by Tamar 1 Chr 2:4; 4. Of the stock of Saul 1 Chr 8:36; 9:42; 5. A son of Zerah, the son of Judah, called Zabdi, which is apparently here called [H2174], Zimri, in consequence of a ז' yood and י' wav; in the former instance being עֲלִיָּה [H5933], Alvah, and here, עֲלִיָּה [H5933], Aliah, though the Keri also reads עֲלִיָּה. 1 Chr 2:6, Josh 7:1, 17, 18; 6. A name applied to a tribe and supposed to refer to people in Eastern Arabia Jer 25:25 Ethan: i.e. perennial, constant; ancient, [H387] 1 Chr 2:6, 8; 6:42, 44; 15:17, 19; 1 Kgs 4:31; Ps 89 title Ethan 1. An Israelite known for his wisdom, an Ezrahite, to whom Psalm 89 is attributed in its title 1 Kgs 4:31; 2. A son of Zerah, the son of Judah 1 Chr 2:6, 8; 3. A descendant of Gershon, the son of Levi 1 Chr 6:42; 4. A descendant of Merari, the son of Levi 1 Chr 6:44; 15:19 Heman: i.e. faithful, [H1968], 1 Chr 2:6; 6:33; 15:17, 19; 16:41, 42; 25:1, 4, 5, 6; 1 Kgs 4:31; 2 Chr 5:12; 29:14; 35:15; Ps 88 title Heman 1. A wise man who flourished before Solomon 1 Chr 2:6; 1 Kgs 4:31; 2. A Levite of the Kohathites, a leader of David's choir 1 Chr 15:17; 16:41, 42; Ps 88:1. See also Homam, 1 Chr 1:39 Calcol: i.e. sustenance; comprehended, [H3633] 1 Kgs 4:31 Dara: i.e. pearl of wisdom, [H1873], Darda, דָּרְדָּר [H1862], is here called Dara, דָּרַע [H1873], by the elision of a ד', dalet, Darda Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:6—Zerah; Acts 7:14—threescore

1 Chronicles 2:7 Carmi: 1 Chr 4:1 Achar: Achan is probably called Achar, from the trouble he occasioned. Josh 7:1–5, Achan accursed: Deut 7:26; 13:17; Josh 6:18; 7:11–15, 25; 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—Ye have

1 Chronicles 2:8 Ethan: 1 Chr 2:6 Azariah: 1 Chr 6:36

1 Chronicles 2:9 Jerahmeel: 1 Chr 2:25–33 Ram: Ruth 4:19; Matt 1:3; Luke 3:3, Aram Chelubai: 1 Chr 2:18, 19, 24, 42, Caleb Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:10—the Jerahmeelites; 1 Sam 30:29—Jerahmeelites; 1 Chr 4:1—Carmi; 1 Chr 24:29—Jerahmeel; Luke 3:33—Aminadab

1 Chronicles 2:10 Amminadab: Ruth 4:19, 20; Matt 1:4; Luke 3:33, Aminadab Nahshon: Num 1:7; 2:3; 7:12, 17; 10:14; Ruth 4:20; Matt 1:4; Luke 3:32, Nassoos Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Amminadab; Ruth 2:1—Boaz; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse

1 Chronicles 2:11 Salma: Ruth 4:21; Matt 1:4, 5; Luke 3:32, Salmon, Booz Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; Num 1:7—Nahshon; Ruth 2:5—General

1 Chronicles 2:12 Jesse: 1 Chr 10:14; Ruth 4:22; 1 Sam 16:1; Isa 11:1, 10; Matt 1:5; Luke 3:32; Acts 13:22; Rom 15:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:5—General; Ruth 4:21—and Boaz

1 Chronicles 2:13 his firstborn: 1 Sam 16:6–13; 17:13, 28 Eliab: 1 Chr 27:18, Elihu Shimma: 1 Chr 20:7, Shimea, 1 Sam 16:9, Shammah Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:8—Abinadab; 1 Sam 16:10—seven; 1 Sam 17:12—eight sons; 2 Sam 2:32—buried; 2 Sam 17:25—Nahash; 2 Sam 21:21—Shimeah; 2 Chr 11:18—Eliab

1 Chronicles 2:15 David: It appears from the parallel places of Samuel, that Jesse had eight sons, of whom David was the eighth and youngest; but one may have died before David came to the throne. 1 Sam 16:10, 11; 17:12–14 Reciprocal: Judg 1:16—the Kenite; Ruth 4:22—David; 1 Sam 26:6—Zeruiah; 2 Sam 2:18—three; 2 Sam 3:39—the sons; Matt 1:6—Jesse

1 Chronicles 2:16 the sons of: 1 Sam 26:6; 2 Sam 2:18–23; 3:39; 16:9–11; 19:22 Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; 2 Sam 2:13—Joab; 2 Sam 14:1—Joab; 2 Sam 17:25—Ithra; 2 Sam 19:13—Amasa; 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Chr 11:20—Abishai; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover

1 Chronicles 2:17 Amasa: 2 Sam 17:25; 19:13; 20:4–12; 1 Kgs 2:5, 32 Jether: Jether, [H3500], is essentially the same with יֶתֶר [H3501], Ithra, the latter only having the addition of an א aleph; and it is probable, that he was an Ishmaelite by birth but an Israelite by religion. 2 Sam 17:25, Ithra an Israelite Ishmeelite: [H3459] a descendant of Ishmael Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:18—came upon Amasai

1 Chronicles 2:18 AM 2534, etc. BC 1470, etc Caleb: Caleb, כָּלֵב, [H3612], is the same as Chelubai, כְּלֻבַּי [H3621], the latter simply having a ך, wav inserted, and a י, yood affixed. This person must have lived some time before Israel left Egypt; for Bezaleel, the principal person employed in constructing the tabernacle, was his grandson. 1 Chr 2:9, Chelubai, 1 Chr 2:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:24—Calebephratah; 1 Chr 2:46—Caleb's; 1 Chr 4:1—Carmi

1 Chronicles 2:19 Ephrath: 1 Chr 2:24, 50; 4:4; Mic 5:2, Ephratah Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—Ephrath; Exod 31:2—Bezaleel; 2 Sam 24:11—Gad; 1 Kgs 11:26—an Ephrathite; 1 Chr 2:9—Chelubai; 1 Chr 2:42—Caleb; 1 Chr 2:46—Caleb's; 2 Chr 1:5—Bezaleel

1 Chronicles 2:20 Bezaleel: Exod 31:2; 36:1, 2; 37:1; 38:22; 2 Chr 1:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:50—Ephratah

1 Chronicles 2:21 Machir: Gen 50:23; Num 26:29; 27:1; 32:39, 40; Deut 3:15 married: Heb. took Reciprocal: Num 32:41—Jair; Deut 3:14—Jair; Josh 13:30—General; 1 Chr 7:14—Machir

1 Chronicles 2:22 Jair: Num 32:41; Deut 3:14; Josh 13:30

1 Chronicles 2:23 Geshur: Josh 13:13; 2 Sam 13:38 Kenath: Kenath was situated in the tribe of Manasseh, east of Jordan. Eusebius says it was called in his time Καναθα, Kanatha; and was a town in the Trachonitis, near Bozra. Josephus places it in Coelo-syria; and Pliny reckons it among the cities of the Decapolis. It was also called

Nobah, after Nobah an Israelite, who conquered it (Num 32:42) which is placed by Eusebius, eight miles south of Heshbon. see note on Judg 8:11. Reciprocal: Josh 13:11—General; Josh 17:1—Machir; 1 Sam 27:8—the Geshurites; 1 Chr 2:42—the father of Hebron; 1 Chr 3:2—Geshur; 1 Chr 9:35—the father

1 Chronicles 2:24 Calebephatah: 1 Chr 2:9, 18, 19; 1 Sam 30:14 Ashur: 1 Chr 4:5 Tekoa: 2 Sam 14:2; Amos 1:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:42—Caleb; 1 Chr 9:35—the father

1 Chronicles 2:25 the sons of: Of the persons mentioned in 1 Chr 2:25–33, nothing more is recorded or known. Jerahmeel: 1 Chr 2:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:10—the Jerahmeelites; 1 Sam 30:29—Jerahmeelites; 1 Chr 2:27—Ram; 1 Chr 8:6—Manahath

1 Chronicles 2:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:28—Onam

1 Chronicles 2:27 Ram: 1 Chr 2:25

1 Chronicles 2:28 Onam: 1 Chr 2:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:30—Nadab

1 Chronicles 2:30 Nadab: 1 Chr 2:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:32—General

1 Chronicles 2:31 the children of Sheshan: 1 Chr 2:34, 35

1 Chronicles 2:32; 1 Chr 2:30

1 Chronicles 2:33 Peleth: Num 16:1 Zaza: i.e. going back; brightness; fulness, [H2117].

1 Chronicles 2:34 no sons: Num 27:3, 4, 8 but daughters: Num 36:2, 10, 11 Jarha: i.e. increasing moon, [H3398], 1 Chr 2:35 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:31—the children of Sheshan

1 Chronicles 2:35 Sheshan: When the people of the East have no sons, they frequently marry their daughters to their slaves, even when they have much property to bestow upon them. Hassan had been the slave of Kamel, his predecessor; but Kamel, according to the custom of the country, gave him one of his daughters in marriage, and left him at his death one part of his great riches which he had amassed in the course of a long and prosperous life (Maillet, Lett. xi. p. 118). his daughter: 1 Chr 2:31 Attai: i.e. opportune, [H6262], 1 Chr 2:36; 12:11; 2 Chr 11:20 Attai 1. Song of Jarha, father of Nathan 1 Chr 2:35, 36; 2. One who came to David to Ziklan 1 Chr 12:11; 3. Song of Rehoboam by Maachah 2 Chr 11:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:34—Jarha

1 Chronicles 2:36 Zabad: 1 Chr 11:41 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:35— Attai

1 Chronicles 2:37 Ephlal: i.e. intercession, [H654] Obed: Ruth 4:17

1 Chronicles 2:38 Jehu: 2 Kgs 9:2 Azariah: 1 Chr 6:36; 2 Chr 23:1

1 Chronicles 2:39 Helez: i.e. strength, [H2503], 2 Sam 23:26 Helez 1. One of David's valiant men 1 Chr 11:27; 2 Sam 23:26; 2. A descendant of Jerahmeel 1 Chr 2:39 Eleasah: i.e. God has wrought, [H501], 1 Chr 2:39, 40; 8:37; 9:43; Ezra 10:22; Jer 29:3 Eleasah 1. Descended from Sheshan's daughter 1 Chr 2:39; 2. One of the stock of Saul 1 Chr 8:37; 9:43; 3. Rendered "Elasah," the bearer of Jeremiah's letter to the captives in Babylon

Jer 29:3

1 Chronicles 2:40 Sisamai: i.e. distinguished one; swallow, [H5581]. Shallum: 2 Kgs 15:10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:39—General

1 Chronicles 2:41 Jekamiah: i.e. let Jah arise, [H3359], 1 Chr 3:18 Elishama: Num 1:10; 2 Kgs 25:25

1 Chronicles 2:42 Caleb: This was not Caleb the son of Jephunneh, but Caleb the son of Hezron, and therefore called the brother of Jerahmeel. See the parallel texts. 1 Chr 2:9, Chelubai, 1 Chr 2:18, 19, 24 his firstborn: Gen 49:3; Exod 4:22, 23; Rom 8:29; Heb 12:23 the father: i.e. the founder, Or, as the Targum renders, “the prince of the Ziphites;” for it was usual to call both the founder and the prince of a city its father. Ziph: Josh 15:24; 1 Sam 23:19; 26:1 the father of Hebron: 1 Chr 2:23, 24, 45, 49, 52; 8:29; Ezra 2:21–35; Neh 7:25–38 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:18—the father of

1 Chronicles 2:44 Raham: i.e. compassionate, [H7357] Jorkoam: i.e. paleness or spreading of the people, [H3421]. 1 Chr 2:44

1 Chronicles 2:45 Bethzur: Beth-zur was situated in the tribe of Judah, twenty miles south from Jerusalem, towards Hebron, according to Eusebius. It was fortified by Rehoboam (2 Chr 11:7) and was a fortress of great consequence, principally in the time of the Maccabees. 1 Mac 4:28; 6:7, etc. Josh 15:58 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:42—the father of Hebron; 1 Chr 9:35—the father; Neh 3:16—Bethzur

1 Chronicles 2:46 Caleb's: 1 Chr 2:18, 19, 48

1 Chronicles 2:48 concubine: 1 Chr 2:46; Gen 25:5, 6 Reciprocal: Jer 40:8—Maachathite

1 Chronicles 2:49 the father of Madmannah: 1 Chr 2:42. Madmannah was a city situated in the southern part of Judah, and towards Gaza, according to Eusebius. Josh 15:31; Isa 10:31, Madmenah Gibeath: It is probable this was not Gibeath of Benjamin, and the royal residence of Saul, but Gibeath in the tribe of Judah, to which all these other cities belonged. Josh 15:57; 2 Sam 21:6, Gibeath Reciprocal: Josh 15:17—Achsah; 1 Chr 8:13—the fathers

1 Chronicles 2:50 Caleb: This Caleb was the grandson of the preceding, and brother to Uri, the father of Bezaleel. Ephratah: 1 Chr 2:19, 20, Ephrath Kirjathjearim: 1 Chr 2:53; 13:5, 6; Josh 15:9, 60; 1 Sam 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—the; 1 Chr 4:4—Hur; 1 Chr 8:13—the fathers; 1 Chr 9:35—the father; Ezra 2:21—Bethlehem; Mic 5:2—Ephratah

1 Chronicles 2:51 Salma: 1 Chr 4:4 Bethlehem: Gen 35:19; Ruth 1:19; 2:4; 4:11; Matt 2:1, 6; John 7:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:54—Bethlehem; Mic 5:2—Ephratah

1 Chronicles 2:52 Haroeh: or, Reaiah, 1 Chr 4:2. As Haroeh and Reaiah have nearly the same signification, it is probable they were deemed perfectly interchangeable, and indifferently applied. half of the Manahethites: or, half of the Menuchites, or, Hatsihammenuchoth. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:42—the father of Hebron; 1 Chr 8:13—the fathers

1 Chronicles 2:53 Ithrites: 1 Chr 11:40; 2 Sam 23:38 the Zareathites: Josh 15:33; 19:41; Judg 13:2, 25; 16:31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:50—Kirjathjearim; 1 Chr 4:2—Zorathites

1 Chronicles 2:54 Bethlehem: 1 Chr 2:51 Netophathites: 1 Chr 11:30; 2 Sam 23:29; Ezra 2:22; Neh 7:26; 12:28 Ataroth: or, Atarites, or crowns of the house of Joab, Josh 16:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:2—Zorathites; 1 Chr 8:6—Manahath; 1 Chr 9:16—Netophathites; Jer 40:8—Netophathite; Mic 5:2—Ephratah

1 Chronicles 2:55 the scribes: Ezra 7:6; Jer 8:8 Jabez: 1 Chr 4:9, 10 Kenites: Judg 1:16; 4:11; 1 Sam 15:6 Rechab: 2 Kgs 10:15; Jer 35:2–8, 19 Reciprocal: Jer 35:6—Jonadab

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The sons of David;
- 10 His line to Zedekiah;
- 17 The successors of Jeconiah.

1 Chronicles 3:1 AM 2951, etc. BC 1053, etc the sons of David: 2 Sam 3:2–5 Amnon: 2 Sam 13:1, 29 Ahinoam: 1 Sam 25:42, 43; 27:3 Jezreelitess: Josh 15:56 Daniel: It is probable this person had two names. The Targumist says he was “called Chileab, because he was in every respect like his father.” 2 Sam 3:3 of Abigail: 1 Sam 25:39–42 Reciprocal: Gen 46:12—Judah; 1 Chr 14:3—took; 1 Chr 28:5—all my sons; 2 Chr 11:21—eighteen wives; Ezra 8:2—David

1 Chronicles 3:2 Absalom: 2 Sam 13:1, 20–28, 38; 18:14, 18, 33; 19:4–10 Geshur: 1 Chr 2:23; Josh 13:13; 2 Sam 14:23, 32; 15:8 Adonijah: 2 Sam 3:4; 1 Kgs 1:5; 2:24, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:37—Talmai; 1 Kgs 1:6—bare him

1 Chronicles 3:3 Eglah: The Targumist, Jarchi, and others, maintain that this was Michal; and though it is stated (2 Sam 6:23) that “she had no child to the day of her death,” yet she might have had a child before, at that time living. 2 Sam 3:5

1 Chronicles 3:4 there he reigned: 2 Sam 2:11; 5:4, 5; 1 Kgs 2:11 and in Jerusalem: 2 Sam 5:4, 14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:27—forty years

1 Chronicles 3:5 Shimea: 1 Chr 14:4; 2 Sam 5:14, Shammuah Nathan: 2 Sam 7:2–4; 12:1–15; Luke 3:31 Solomon: 1 Chr 28:5, 6; 2 Sam 12:24, 25 Bathshua: 2 Sam 11:3, Bath-sheba, Matt 1:6 Ammiel: 2 Sam 11:3, Eliam Reciprocal: Prov 4:3—General

1 Chronicles 3:6 Elishama: 1 Chr 14:5; 2 Sam 5:15, Elishua Eliphelet: 1 Sam 14:5, Elpalet

1 Chronicles 3:7 Nogah: 2 Sam 5:15, 16

1 Chronicles 3:8 Eliada: 1 Chr 14:7, Beeliada Eliphelet: 1 Chr 14:7; 2 Sam 5:14–16, Eliphalet Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:16—Eliphalet

1 Chronicles 3:9 of the concubines: 2 Sam 5:13 Tamar: 2 Sam 13:1–20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:8—Asa

1 Chronicles 3:10 Rehoboam: 1 Kgs 11:43; 14:31; 15:6; Matt 1:7, Roboam Abia: 1 Kgs 15:1, Abijam, 2 Chr 13:1, Abijah Asa: 1 Kgs 15:8; 2 Chr 14:1 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 15:24; 2 Chr 17:1; Matt 1:8, Josaphat Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:41—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 10:1—Rehoboam; 2 Chr 12:16—Abijah

1 Chronicles 3:11 Joram: 1 Kgs 22:50; 2 Chr 21:1, Jehoram Ahaziah: 2 Kgs 8:24; 2 Chr 21:17, Jehoahaz, 1 Chr 22:1–6, Azariah Joash: 2 Kgs 11:21; 2 Chr 24:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:1—Jehoash; 2 Chr 22:1—Ahaziah; Matt 1:8—Joram; Matt 1:9—Joatham

1 Chronicles 3:12 Amaziah: 2 Kgs 14:1; 2 Chr 25:1 Azariah: 2 Kgs 14:21; 15:30; 2 Chr 26:1, Uzziah, Matt 1:8, 9, Ozias Jotham: 2 Kgs 15:5, 32; 2 Chr 27:1; Matt 1:9, Joatham Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:27—Amaziah

1 Chronicles 3:13 Ahaz: 2 Kgs 16:1; 2 Chr 28:1–8; Matt 1:9, Achaz Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 18:1; 2 Chr 29:1; Matt 1:9, Ezekias Manasseh: 2 Kgs 21:1; 2 Chr 33:1; Matt 1:10, Manasses Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:38—Ahaz; 2 Kgs 16:20—Hezekiah

1 Chronicles 3:14 Amon: 2 Kgs 21:19; 2 Chr 33:20, 21 Josiah: 2 Kgs 22:1; 2 Chr 34:1; Matt 1:10, 11, Josias, Johanan, or, Jehoahaz, 2 Kgs 23:30, Jehoiakim, 2 Kgs 23:34, Eliakim, 2 Chr 36:5; Jer 22:18, Zedekiah, 2 Kgs 24:17, 18, Mattaniah, 2 Chr 36:11, Shallum, The Targumist says he was called Shallum, “because the kingdom departed from the house of David in his days.” 2 Kgs 23:30; 2 Chr 36:1, Jehoahaz, Jer 22:11

1 Chronicles 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:31—Jehoahaz; 2 Kgs 23:34—the son; 2 Kgs 23:36—Jehoiakim; 2 Kgs 24:17—his father’s brother; 1 Chr 3:16—Zedekiah; 2 Chr 34:1—Josiah; 2 Chr 36:1—Jehoahaz; 2 Chr 36:4—made Eliakim; 2 Chr 36:10—Zedekiah; Jer 21:1—when; Jer 22:11—Shallum; Jer 22:15—thy; Jer 37:1—Zedekiah; Matt 1:11—Jechonias

1 Chronicles 3:16 Jeconiah: 2 Kgs 24:6, 8; 25:27; 2 Chr 36:9, Jehoiachin, Jer 22:24, 28, Coniah, Matt 1:11, Jechonias Zedekiah: As the sons of Jeconiah are enumerated in the succeeding verse, and as Zedekiah is no where else mentioned as the son of Jeconiah, but as the son of Josiah, it is highly probable that son here means successor. 1 Chr 3:15; 2 Kgs 24:17, being his uncle Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:8—Jehoiachin; 2 Chr 36:10—Zedekiah; Jer 22:30—Write; Jer 37:1—Coniah

1 Chronicles 3:17 Assir: As Salathiel was not the son of Assir, but of Jeconiah, it is probable that the word assir, which signifies a prisoner, is an epithet applied to Jeconiah, who was a long time prisoner at Babylon. Salathiel: Ezra 3:2, 8; 5:2, Shealtiel, Matt 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:8—Jehoiachin; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Jer 22:28—his seed; Jer 22:30—Write; Hag 1:1—unto

1 Chronicles 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:19—General; 1 Chr 2:41—Jekamiah

1 Chronicles 3:19 the sons of Pedaiah: As St. Matthew states that Zerubbabel was the son of Salathiel, Houbigant thinks these words should be omitted; and Pedaiah is wanting in the Arabic and Syriac. Zerubbabel: Ezra 2:2; 3:2; Hag 1:12–14; 2:2, 4; Zech 4:6–9; Matt 1:12, Zorobabel Reciprocal: Hag 2:21—Zerubbabel; Zech 12:13—Shimei

1 Chronicles 3:21; Neh 10:22

1 Chronicles 3:22 Hattush: Ezra 8:2 six: Five only are enumerated in the text, which Houbigant would substitute as the true reading; but probably the father is reckoned with his sons. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:12—Jaanai

1 Chronicles 3:23 Hezekiah: or, Hiskijahu, 1 Chr 3:23

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The posterity of Judah by Caleb, the son of Hur;
- 5 Of Ashur, the posthumous son Hezron;
- 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer;
- 11 The other families of the same stock;
- 21 The sons of Shelah;
- 24 The posterity and cities of Simeon;
- 39 Their conquest of Gedor, and of the Amalekites in mount Seir.

1 Chronicles 4:1 AM 2283, etc. BC 1721, etc Pharez: 1 Chr 2:5; Gen 38:29; 46:12; Num 26:20, 21; Ruth 4:18; Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Phares, Esrom Carmi: 1 Chr 2:9, Chelubai, 1 Chr 2:18, Caleb Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:7—Carmi; 1 Chr 5:3—Carmi; 1 Chr 9:4—Pharez

1 Chronicles 4:2 Reaiah: 1 Chr 2:52, Haroeh Zorathites: 1 Chr 2:53, 54; Josh 15:33; Judg 13:25

1 Chronicles 4:3 Etam: Judg 15:11; 2 Chr 11:6

1 Chronicles 4:4 Gedor: 1 Chr 4:18, 39; Josh 15:36 Hur: 1 Chr 2:19, 50 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—the; 1 Chr 2:51—Salma; 1 Chr 8:13—the fathers; Mic 5:2—Ephratah

1 Chronicles 4:5; 1 Chr 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—the; 2 Chr 20:20—Tekoa

1 Chronicles 4:8 Probably Jabez should be mentioned here; as otherwise he is as a consequent without an antecedent.

1 Chronicles 4:9 more: Gen 34:19; Isa 43:4; Acts 17:11 Jabez: i.e. Sorrowful I bare him: 1 Chr 7:23; Gen 3:16; 35:18; 1 Sam 4:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:55—Jabez; Prov 23:25—and she

1 Chronicles 4:10 called: 1 Chr 16:8; Gen 12:8; Job 12:4; Ps 55:16; 99:6; 116:2–4; Jer 33:3; Rom 10:12–14; 1 Cor 1:2 the God: Gen 32:28; 33:20; 1 Sam 1:17; Isa 41:17 Oh that: etc. Heb. If thou wilt, etc. Luke 19:42 bless me: Gen 12:2; 32:26; Ps 72:17; Acts 3:26; Eph 1:3 enlarge: Josh 17:14–18; Judg 1:27–36; Prov 10:22 thine hand: Ps 119:173; Isa 41:10; John 10:28 that thou: Gen 48:16; Prov 30:8; Matt 6:13; Rom 12:9; 16:19; 2 Tim 4:18 keep me: Heb. do me that it may: Ps 32:3, 4; 51:8, 12; Matt 26:75; John 21:17; 2 Cor 2:1–7; Eph 4:30; Rev 3:19 God granted: 1 Kgs 3:7–13; Job 22:27, 28; Ps 21:4; 65:2; 66:19, 20; 116:1, 2; Matt 7:7–11; Eph 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Exod 34:24—enlarge; Num 6:27—and I will; Deut 12:20—shall; Deut 33:20—Blessed; 2 Sam 22:20—brought; 2 Kgs 19:15—O

Lord God; 1 Chr 2:55—Jabez; Prov 23:25—and she; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 17:15—keep; 2 Cor 13:7—I pray; 2 Thess 3:3—and

1 Chronicles 4:12 Irnash: or, the city of Nahash, 1 Chr 4:12

1 Chronicles 4:13 Kenaz: Josh 15:17; Judg 1:13; 3:9–11 Hathath: or, Hathath and Meonathai, who begat, etc Reciprocal: Judg 3:11—Othniel; 1 Chr 27:15—Othniel

1 Chronicles 4:14 valley: or, inhabitants of the valley Charashim: that is, craftsmen. 2 Kgs 24:14; Neh 11:35 Reciprocal: Gen 36:43—father; 1 Chr 4:23—General

1 Chronicles 4:15 Caleb: Num 13:6, 30; 14:6–10, 24, 30; Josh 14:6–14; 15:13–20; Judg 1:12–14 Kenaz: or, Uknaz Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:56—Caleb

1 Chronicles 4:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:17—Ezra

1 Chronicles 4:17 Ezra: Ezra seems to be the person before called Asareel in 1 Chr 4:16. and she bare Miriam: It is probable that the latter part of 1 Chr 4:18 should be transposed before this passage, which Michaelis thinks is its right place; for otherwise we have the pronoun she without an antecedent, and children born without their father's being mentioned. Eshtemoa: 1 Chr 4:19; 6:57; Josh 15:50, Eshtemoh, 1 Chr 21:24; 1 Sam 30:28

1 Chronicles 4:18 Jehudijah: i.e. Jewess, [H3057], 1 Chr 4:19 Jered: 1 Chr 1:2 the father of: 1 Chr 4:4, 39; 2:42; Josh 15:58 Gedor: Gedor was a city in the tribe of Judah; and probably the same which Eusebius calls Κεδουζ, and Jerome Gedrus, ten miles from Diospolis, or Lydda, towards Eleutheropolis. Heber: Gen 46:17 Socho: i.e. inclosure; his branch, [H7755]. 1 Chr 4:18; 2 Chr 11:7, Shocho, 1 Chr 28:18, Also, Josh 15:35, 48; 1 Sam 17:1; 1 Kgs 4:10 Socho 1. A city of Judah Josh 15:35; 1 Sam 17:1; 1 Kgs 4:10; 2 Chr 11:7; 2. Another city of Judah Josh 15:48 Jekuthiel: i.e. the fear or veneration or preservation of God; God is almightiness, [H3354], Josh 15:34 Bithiah: i.e. worshiper of Jah; daughter of Jah, [H1332]. daughter of Pharaoh. 1 Kgs 3:1, 6; 7:8; 9:16, 24; 2 Chr 8:11 Mered: 1 Chr 4:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:7—Gedor; Neh 3:13—Zanoah

1 Chronicles 4:19 Hodia: or, Jehudijah, mentioned before, 1 Chr 4:18 Keilah: Josh 15:44; 1 Sam 23:1–13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:17—Eshtemoa

1 Chronicles 4:20 Shimon: Shimon is supposed to have been another son of Mered, by Jehudijah. As this latter name signifies a Jewess, it rather favours the opinion that Bithiah was not a Jewess, but an Egyptian.

1 Chronicles 4:21 Shelah: 1 Chr 2:3; 9:5; Gen 38:5; 46:12; Num 26:20; Neh 11:5, Shiloni

1 Chronicles 4:22 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:2—Mahlon

1 Chronicles 4:23; 1 Chr 4:14; Ps 81:6

1 Chronicles 4:24 The sons of Simeon: This genealogy differs in many particulars from those in the parallel places; probably being occasioned by the same person's having several names. Nemuel: Gen 46:10; Exod 6:15, Jemuel Jarib: Num 26:12–14, Jachin

Zerah: Gen 46:10, Zohar Reciprocal: Gen 49:7—I will divide

1 Chronicles 4:27 like to: Heb. unto, Num 2:4, 13; 26:14, 22 Reciprocal: Zech 12:13—Shimei

1 Chronicles 4:28 Beersheba: Beer-sheba was situated twenty miles south of Hebron, according to Eusebius and Jerome, in whose time it was occupied by a Roman garrison. Josh 15:28, 29; 19:2, 3, 9 Moladah: Probably the same as Malatha, so often mentioned by Eusebius; from whom it appears it was situated about twenty miles from Hebron. Reciprocal: Josh 15:26—Moladah; 1 Chr 2:45—Bethzur

1 Chronicles 4:29 Bilhah: Josh 19:3, Balah-Azem Tolad: Josh 19:4, Eltolad Reciprocal: Josh 15:29—Azem

1 Chronicles 4:30 Bethuel: Josh 19:4, Bethul Ziklag: 1 Chr 12:1; Josh 15:31; 19:5; 1 Sam 27:6; 30:1; Neh 11:28

1 Chronicles 4:31 and Hazarsusim: Josh 19:5, 6, Hazar-susah, Beth-lebaoth, Sharuhem

1 Chronicles 4:32 Etam: Ether, or Etham, was situated near Malatha, according to Eusebius. Josh 19:7, Ether, Remmon Ashan: Eusebius say Beth-ashan was sixteen miles west of Jerusalem. Reciprocal: Judg 15:11—the rock Etam; 1 Chr 6:59—Ashan; 2 Chr 11:6—Etam; Zech 14:10—Rimmon

1 Chronicles 4:33 Baal: Josh 19:8, Baalath-beer their genealogy: or, as they divided themselves by nations among them Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:41—these written; Ezra 8:1—genealogy

1 Chronicles 4:34 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:45—Amaziah

1 Chronicles 4:38 mentioned by their names: Heb. coming by names, 1 Chr 5:24; Gen 6:4

1 Chronicles 4:39 they went: This expedition of the Simeonites took place in the days of Hezekiah, and, as Calmet conjectures, near the time of the captivity of the ten tribes; when the remnant of Simeon would feel themselves obliged to retire more southward into Arabia Petrea, for fear of the Jews, and to seek pasture for their flocks. Gedor: 1 Chr 4:4, 18; Josh 12:13, Geder, Josh 15:58 Reciprocal: Gen 49:7—I will divide; 1 Chr 12:7—Gedor

1 Chronicles 4:40 the land: Judg 18:7–10 Ham: These were probably either Philistines or Egyptians, who dwelt at Gedor. Gen 9:22–29; 10:6; Ps 78:51; 105:23 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Zuzims; Gen 49:7—I will divide

1 Chronicles 4:41 these written: 1 Chr 4:33–38 Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 18:8–12; Isa 14:28–32 the habitations: Or, the Meunim, or Maonites. Judg 10:12; Jer 49:20; Acts 17:26 pasture: Num 32:1–4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:22—steads; 2 Chr 14:15—the tents of cattle

1 Chronicles 4:42 mount Seir: Gen 36:8, 9; Deut 1:2

1 Chronicles 4:43 the rest: That is, those who escaped in the war which Saul, and

afterwards David, made against them. Exod 17:14–16; Deut 25:17–19; 1 Sam 15:7, 8; 30:17; 2 Sam 8:12 unto this day: Deut 34:6; Judg 1:26; 2 Chr 5:9; Jer 44:6; Matt 27:8; 28:15
 Reciprocal: Num 24:20—his latter end; Deut 25:19—thou shalt

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Judah and Joseph preferred before Reuben, who forfeited his birthright;
- 3 Ruben's descendants; some of whom vanquish the Hagarites;
- 11 The chief men of Gad, and their habitations;
- 18 Ruben, Gad, and half of Manasseh, obtain a victory over the Hagarites;
- 23 The habitations and chief men of that half of Manasseh;
- 25 The captivity of the two tribes and half, for their sins.

1 Chronicles 5:1 AM 2294, etc. BC 1710, etc he was: 1 Chr 2:1; Gen 29:32; 46:8; 49:3; Exod 6:14; Num 1:5; 16:1; 26:5 forasmuch: Gen 35:22; 49:4; Lev 18:8; 20:11; Deut 27:20; 1 Cor 5:1 birthright: 1 Chr 26:10; Gen 48:15–22; Deut 21:17; Col 1:15 and: Gen 25:23; 1 Sam 16:6–11 reckoned: Josh 14:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—Reuben; Num 1:20—General; Num 2:10—camp of Reuben; Deut 33:17—the firstling; Josh 14:4—the children; 1 Chr 6:28—firstborn; 1 Chr 12:37—the other side; 2 Chr 11:22—made Abijah; Ezek 22:10—discovered; Ezek 47:13—Joseph; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat

1 Chronicles 5:2 Judah: Gen 35:23; 49:8–10; Num 2:3; 7:12; Josh 14:6; Judg 1:2; Ps 60:7; 108:8; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:6; Heb 7:14; Rev 5:5 the chief ruler: or, the prince, By the chief ruler is meant first David, and after him the Messiah, agreeably to the celebrated prophecy of Jacob (Gen 49:10). The Syriac calls him "Christ the king," and the Arabic, "Messiah the king." 1 Sam 16:1, 10, 12; 2 Sam 8:15; Ps 78:68–71; Jer 23:5, 6; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:6; Heb 7:14 birthright was: Gen 49:26; Rom 8:29 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—be lord; Gen 29:35—called; Gen 46:12—Judah; Gen 48:5—Reuben; Gen 48:22—given; Num 1:26—General; Num 16:1—sons of Reuben; Num 26:22—General; Deut 21:16—General; Deut 21:17—by giving; Josh 14:4—the children; 1 Chr 26:10—his father; 1 Chr 28:4—chosen Judah; 2 Chr 11:22—made Abijah; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat

1 Chronicles 5:3 sons: Gen 46:9; Exod 6:14; Num 26:5–9 Hanoch: Gen 25:4 Pallu: Gen 46:9, Phallu, Num 26:5 Hezron: Gen 46:9 Carmi: 1 Chr 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:3—my firstborn

1 Chronicles 5:4 Joel: 1 Sam 8:2 Shemaiah: 1 Chr 9:16 Gog: i.e. to cover; surmount; top; roof; extension; mountain, [H1463], 1 Chr 5:4; Ezek 38:2, 3, 14, 16, 18; 39:1, 11, 15 Gog 1. A Rubenite 1 Chr 5:4 2. Prince of the land of Magog Ezek 38:2, 3, 14, 16, 18; 39:1, 11 3. Also of the Rossi, Moschi, and Tibareni, who is to come with great forces from the extreme north Ezek 38:15; 39:2 After the exile, to invade the holy land, and to perish there. Ezek 38:8, 12 Gog and Magog, Rev 20:8, belong to a different time to those spoken of in Ezekiel. Shimei: 2 Sam 16:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:8—Azaz

1 Chronicles 5:6 Beerah: i.e. a well, [H880], After their separation from the house of David, the ten tribes continued to have princes of the tribes, till the time that Tiglath-pileser carried them captive; at which time Beerah, who according to the Targum was the same as Baruch, was their prince. Tilgathpilesner: 1 Chr 5:26; 2 Kgs

15:29; 16:7, Tiglath-pileser Reubenites: Num 26:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:22—until the captivity

1 Chronicles 5:7 when the genealogy: 1 Chr 5:17

1 Chronicles 5:8 Bela: Gen 14:2 Azaz: i.e. the strong one, [H5811], Shema. Josh 15:26, or, Shemaiah, 1 Chr 5:4 Aroer: Num 32:34; Deut 2:36; Josh 13:15–21; Isa 17:2 Nebo: Num 32:3. The city of Nebo was doubtless situated on or near the celebrated mountain of the same name, east of Jordan. Num 32:38; Deut 32:49; 34:1; Isa 15:2 Baalmeon: Num 32:38; Josh 13:17; Ezek 25:9 Reciprocal: Jer 48:19—Aroer

1 Chronicles 5:9 unto the entering: That is, unto the borders of Arabia Deserta, which extends to the Euphrates. Euphrates: 1 Chr 18:3; Gen 2:14; 2 Kgs 24:7 because: Josh 22:8, 9 Gilead: 1 Chr 5:16; 26:31; Gen 31:23; Josh 22:9; 1 Kgs 17:1 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—Euphrates; Deut 1:7—the great; Josh 1:4—From the wilderness

1 Chronicles 5:10 AM 2944, BC 1060 the Hagarites: i.e. fugitives, 1 Chr 5:19, 20; Gen 21:9; 25:12; 2 Sam 24:6; Ps 83:6, Hagarenes, [H1905], 1 Chr 5:10, 19, 20; Ps 83:6, Also, 1 Chr 11:38, Haggeri, 1 Chr 27:31 throughout: etc. Heb. upon all the face of the East

1 Chronicles 5:11 the children: The Gadites and the half tribe of Manasseh are joined to the genealogy of Reuben, because they inhabited the same country, and formed a sort of separate colony east of Jordan. Gad: Gen 30:11, in the land Bashan, Num 21:33; 32:34–36; Deut 3:10–17; Josh 12:4; 13:11, 24–28; Ps 22:12 Salcah: Josh 13:11 Reciprocal: Gen 46:16—sons of; Gen 49:19—General; 1 Chr 5:12—Bashan; 1 Chr 5:16—Bashan

1 Chronicles 5:12 Joel: 1 Sam 8:2 Shapham: i.e. bald, [H8223] Jaanai: i.e. responsive, [H3285], Shaphat. 1 Chr 3:22 Bashan: 1 Chr 5:11; Num 21:33

1 Chronicles 5:13 This verse is wanting both in the Syriac and Arabic. Michael: Dan 12:1 Meshullam: 1 Chr 9:12 Sheba: 1 Kgs 10:1 Jorai: i.e. rainy, [H3140] Jachan: i.e. afflicted, [H3275] Zia: i.e. trembling; smelling, [H2127], Heber. Gen 46:17

1 Chronicles 5:14 Abihail: Num 3:35 Huri: i.e. nobleman, [H2359] Jaroah: i.e. making a sweet odor, [H3386]. Gilead. Gen 31:23 Michael: Dan 12:1 Jeshishai: i.e. aged, [H3454] Jahdo: i.e. together, [H3163] Buz: Gen 22:21

1 Chronicles 5:15 Ahi: i.e. brotherly, [H277], 1 Chr 5:15; 7:34 Ahi 1. Song of Abdiel 1 Chr 5:15; 2. Song of Shamer 1 Chr 7:34; Abdiel: i.e. servant of God, [H5661], Guni. Gen 46:24

1 Chronicles 5:16 Gilead: Gen 31:23 Bashan: 1 Chr 5:11 Sharon: 1 Chr 27:29; Song 2:1; Isa 35:2 their borders: Heb. goings forth Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:9—Gilead; Acts 9:35—Saron

1 Chronicles 5:17 reckoned by genealogies: 1 Chr 5:7 Jotham: Judg 9:5; 2 Kgs 15:5, 32; 2 Chr 27:1 Jeroboam: 1 Kgs 11:26; 2 Kgs 14:16, 23, 28

1 Chronicles 5:18 Reuben: 1 Chr 12:37; Gen 29:32; 2 Kgs 10:33 Gadites: Deut 3:12 Manasseh: Gen 41:51 valiant men: Heb. sons of valour, 1 Sam 18:17 marg. 2 Sam 2:7 marg. to shoot: 1 Chr 8:40; 2 Chr 14:8; Ps 7:13 four and forty: Josh 4:12, 13 that went: Num 1:3 Reciprocal: Num 32:33—half the; Deut 33:20—he dwelleth

1 Chronicles 5:19 made war: 1 Chr 5:10 the Hagarites: The Hagarites, and these other tribes, were descendants of Hagar, and dwelt, according to Strabo, in Arabia Deserta. Nephish: 1 Chr 1:31; Gen 25:15 * Naphish: Reciprocal: Judg 6:33—children; Ps 83:6—Hagarenes

1 Chronicles 5:20 And they: 1 Chr 5:22; Exod 17:11; Josh 10:14, 42; 1 Sam 7:12; 19:15; Ps 46:1; 146:5, 6 for they cried: 1 Kgs 8:44, 45; 2 Chr 13:14, 15; 14:11–13; 18:31; 20:12; 32:20, 21 in the battle: 1 Kgs 22:32; 2 Chr 13:13, 14; 14:10, 11; 18:31 because: Ps 9:10; 20:7, 8; 22:4, 5; 84:11, 12; Jer 17:7, 8; Nah 1:7; Eph 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 25:21—and the; 1 Chr 5:10—the Hagarites; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; 2 Chr 16:7—relied on; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Ps 33:20—he is; Ps 37:40—because; Ps 71:1—do I; Ps 83:6—Hagarenes; Ps 125:1—that trust; Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 29:25—whoso; Isa 26:3—because; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 36:7—We trust; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 39:18—because; Jer 49:29—camels; Lam 3:24—therefore; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Dan 6:23—because

1 Chronicles 5:21 took away: Heb. led captive camels: The camel, in Hebrew gamal, retained with little variation in all languages, is, according to the Linnean system, a genus of quadrupeds of the order pecora; comprehending the camel, properly so called, with two prominences; the dromedary, with a single one; the lama, or Peruvian camel, with the back even and the breast gibbose, and the pacos, or camel without any gibbosity. The camel, properly so called, is about 6+ feet in height: its head is small; ears short; neck long, slender, and bending; legs long and slender, having four callosities on the fore legs and two on the hinder, on which it rests; feet soft, parted, but not thoroughly divided; bottom of the foot tough and pliant; tail about two feet in length, terminating in a tuft; and hair fine, soft, of considerable length, and of a dusky reddish colour. Besides the same internal structure as other ruminating animals, it is furnished with an additional bag for containing a quantity of water till wanted. men: Heb. souls of men, Num 31:35; Ezek 27:13; Rev 18:13, souls, Heb. nephesh, Gen 12:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:15—carried away; Jer 49:29—camels

1 Chronicles 5:22 the war was of God: Exod 14:14; Josh 23:10; Judg 3:2; 2 Chr 32:8; Neh 4:20; Ps 24:8; Prov 22:3; Zech 14:3; Luke 14:31, 32; 22:36; Rom 8:31 they dwelt: Num 32:33 steads: 1 Chr 4:41 until the captivity: 1 Chr 5:6, 26; 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:20—And they; 2 Chr 20:24—they were dead

1 Chronicles 5:23 Baalhermon: Josh 13:29–31 Hermon: Josh 13:11; Ps 133:3; Song 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 46:20—Manasseh; Deut 3:9—Shenir; Deut 3:13—the rest

1 Chronicles 5:24 famous men: Heb. men of names, 1 Chr 4:38 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—the heads; Num 16:2—famous; 1 Chr 12:21—mighty men

1 Chronicles 5:25 and went: Judg 2:17; 8:33; 2 Kgs 17:7–18; Hos 1:2; 9:1; Rev 17:5 a whoring: Exod 34:15; Judg 8:27; 2 Kgs 17:7; 2 Chr 21:11, 13 after the gods: Judg 2:12; 2 Chr 25:14, 15; Ps 106:34–39 Reciprocal: Num 32:19—we will; 2 Kgs 15:19—Pul; Hos 1:4—will cause

1 Chronicles 5:26 stirred up: 2 Sam 24:1; 2 Chr 33:11; Ezra 1:5; Isa 10:5, 6; 13:2–5 Pul: 2 Kgs 15:19, Tiglath pileser and brought them: 2 Kgs 17:6; 18:11; 19:12; Isa 37:12

Reciprocal: Gen 49:19—General; Num 32:19—we will; 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 15:29—Tiglathpileser; 2 Kgs 16:7—Tiglathpileser; 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; 1 Chr 5:6—Tiglathpileser; 1 Chr 5:22—until the captivity; 2 Chr 28:20—Tiglathpileser; 2 Chr 30:6—escaped; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Isa 9:1—afterward; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Isa 37:18—the kings; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Ezek 23:9—General; Hos 1:4—will cause; Hos 8:10—for; Obad 19—Benjamin; Hag 1:14—stirred

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The sons of Levi;
- 4 The line of Eleazar unto the captivity;
- 16 The families of Gershom, Kohath, and Merari;
- 49 The office of Aaron, and his line unto Ahimaaz;
- 54 The cities of the priests and Levites.

1 Chronicles 6:1 AM 2304, etc. BC 1700, etc sons of Levi: 1 Chr 23:6; Gen 46:11; Exod 6:16; Num 3:17; 26:57 Gershon: 1 Chr 6:16, 20, Gershom Reciprocal: Exod 2:1—of the house; Num 1:47—General; 1 Chr 6:43—Gershom; 1 Chr 6:61—And unto; Ezra 8:19—Merari; Heb 7:3—descent

1 Chronicles 6:2 the sons of Kohath: 1 Chr 23:12; Exod 6:18, 21–24 Amram: 1 Chr 6:22, Amminadab Reciprocal: Lev 10:4—Uzziel; Num 3:17—General; 1 Chr 6:18—Amram; 1 Chr 6:61—And unto; 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron

1 Chronicles 6:3 Aaron: 1 Chr 23:13; Exod 6:20 Miriam: Exod 2:4, 7; 15:20; Mic 6:4 Nadab: 1 Chr 24:1, 2; Exod 6:23; 24:1; 28:1; Lev 10:1, 12, 16 Eleazar: 1 Chr 24:3–6 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Exod 38:21—Ithamar; Num 3:2—General; 1 Chr 6:18—Amram; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; Ezra 8:2—Phinehas; Neh 12:10—Jeshua; Heb 7:23—were

1 Chronicles 6:4 Phinehas: 1 Chr 6:50; 9:20; Exod 6:25; Num 25:6–11, 13; 31:6; Josh 22:13, 30–32; 24:33; Judg 20:28; Ezra 8:2; Ps 106:30, 31 Abishua: Ezra 7:1–5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:35—Zadok; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas

1 Chronicles 6:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:51—Bukki

1 Chronicles 6:6 Zerariah: Ezra 7:4 Meraioth: Neh 12:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:52—Meraioth

1 Chronicles 6:7 Amariah: Ezra 7:3 Ahitub: 1 Sam 14:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:45—Bethzur; 1 Chr 6:52—Meraioth; Neh 11:11—Seraiah

1 Chronicles 6:8 Ahitub: 2 Sam 8:17 Zadok: 2 Sam 15:35; 17:15; 20:25; 1 Kgs 1:8, 34, 44; 2:35 Ahimaaz: 2 Sam 15:27, 36; 17:17, 20; 18:19, 22, 27–29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 1 Kgs 4:2—Azariah; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 9:11—Azariah; 1 Chr 12:28—Zadok; 2 Chr 31:10—Azariah

1 Chronicles 6:9 Azariah: 1 Chr 6:36 Johanan: 2 Kgs 25:23

1 Chronicles 6:10 AM 3244, BC 760 Johanan: Johanan is supposed to the same as Jehoiada, as he would otherwise not be mentioned. executed: 2 Chr 26:17–20 the temple: Heb. the house Solomon: 1 Kgs 6:1–1 Kgs 7:51; 2 Chr 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—among; 1 Chr 6:32—until Solomon

1 Chronicles 6:11 Amariah: Ezra 7:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:11—Amariah

1 Chronicles 6:12 Shallum: 1 Chr 9:11; Neh 11:11, Meshullam

1 Chronicles 6:13 Hilkiyah: 2 Kgs 22:12–14; 2 Chr 34:14–20; 35:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—Hilkiyah

1 Chronicles 6:14 AM 3416, BC 588 Seraiah: Seraiah was carried to Riblah, and there put to death by order of Nebuchadnezzar; so that with him ended the succession of high priests in the first temple. 2 Kgs 25:18; Ezra 7:1; Neh 11:11; Zech 6:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:10—Azariah; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Jer 52:24—Seraiah; Hag 1:1—Josedech

1 Chronicles 6:15 Jehozadak: Ezra 5:2, Jozadak, Hag 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, Josedech. when the Lord: 2 Kgs 25:18, 21; 2 Chr 36:17–21; Jer 39:9; 52:12–15, 28 by the hand: Exod 4:13; 2 Kgs 14:27; Acts 14:27; Rom 15:18 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:18—Jeshua

1 Chronicles 6:16 AM 2304, BC 1700, etc Gershon: 1 Chr 6:1; Exod 6:16, Gershon Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Gershon; Num 3:17—General; Num 26:57—these are; 1 Chr 6:43—Gershon; 1 Chr 15:4—the children of Aaron; 1 Chr 23:6—Gershon; 2 Chr 29:12—Kohathites; Ezra 8:19—Merari

1 Chronicles 6:17 the sons of Gershon: 1 Chr 23:7; Num 3:18, 21 Shimei: Exod 6:17, Shimi Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:20—Libni; 1 Chr 6:43—Gershon; 1 Chr 26:21—Laadan; 2 Chr 29:12—of the Gershonites

1 Chronicles 6:18 Amram: 1 Chr 6:2, 3; 23:12 Reciprocal: Exod 6:18—sons; Num 3:19—General; Josh 21:5—General; 1 Chr 6:22—Amminadab; 1 Chr 6:61—And unto; 1 Chr 15:10—Uzziel; 1 Chr 24:20—Amram

1 Chronicles 6:19 Mahli: 1 Chr 23:21; 24:26; Exod 6:19, Mahali, Num 3:20; 26:57, 58 Reciprocal: Num 3:33—General; Josh 21:5—General; 1 Chr 6:29—Mahli; 1 Chr 9:14—of the sons; 1 Chr 24:27—sons; 2 Chr 29:12—of the sons; Ezra 8:18—Mahli; Ezra 8:19—Merari

1 Chronicles 6:20 Libni: 1 Chr 6:17 Zimmah: 1 Chr 6:42 Reciprocal: Num 3:18—General; 1 Chr 6:43—Jahath; 1 Chr 23:21—Merari; 2 Chr 29:12—of the Gershonites

1 Chronicles 6:21 Joah: 1 Chr 6:42, Ethan Zerah: 1 Chr 6:41, Adaiah Jeaterai: 1 Chr 6:41, Ethni Reciprocal: Num 3:18—General; 2 Chr 29:12—of the Gershonites

1 Chronicles 6:22 Amminadab: 1 Chr 6:2, 18; Exod 6:21, 24, Izhar Reciprocal: Num 16:32—all the; Num 26:11—General; 1 Chr 9:19—Ebiasaph; 1 Chr 15:5—Uriel; 1 Chr 15:10—Amminadab

1 Chronicles 6:23 Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Elkanah; 1 Chr 6:37—Ebiasaph; 1 Chr 9:19—Ebiasaph

1 Chronicles 6:24 Uriel: 1 Chr 6:36, Zephaniah, Azariah, Joel

1 Chronicles 6:25 AM 2904, etc. BC 1100, etc Elkanah: 1 Chr 6:35, 36; Exod 6:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:1—Elkanah

1 Chronicles 6:26 Zophai: 1 Chr 6:35; 1 Sam 1:1, Zuph Nahath: 1 Chr 6:34, Toah, 1 Sam 1:1, Tohu

1 Chronicles 6:27 Eliab: 1 Chr 6:34, Eliel, 1 Sam 1:1, Elihu Elkanah: 1 Sam 1:1, 19, 20. Houbigant says that we may here venture to add, "Samuel his son." Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Elkanah

1 Chronicles 6:28 firstborn: 1 Chr 5:1; Lev 27:26; Gen 14:20. Here there is an ellipsis of the name of the firstborn, which the margin correctly supplies as Joel. The word Vashni when otherwise pointed means "second," so that the verse more properly reads "And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn (Joel) and the second Abiah." Vashni: i.e. Jah is strong; wherefore, sleep thou; changed; my year; second; liberal gift of the Lord, [H2059]. It appears that the Joel is here lost out of the text; and that washni, which signifies "and the second," and which refers to Abiah, is made into a proper name. The Syriac and Arabic read as in Samuel. The marginal references contain the variation in the names given to the same persons, in different parts of sacred history, as far as it can be ascertained; and nearly the whole, that is at present known concerning them, may be learned by carefully consulting them. 1 Chr 6:33; 1 Sam 8:2, Joel Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Elkanah

1 Chronicles 6:29 Mahli: 1 Chr 6:19; Num 3:33 Reciprocal: Num 3:20—General; 1 Chr 9:14—of the sons; 1 Chr 15:6—Merari

1 Chronicles 6:30 Haggiah: i.e. festival of Jah, [H2293], Asaiah. 2 Chr 34:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:6—Merari; 1 Chr 23:21—Merari

1 Chronicles 6:31 AM 2962, BC 1042 whom David: 1 Chr 15:16–22, 27; 25:1–31 after that: 1 Chr 16:1; 2 Sam 6:17; Ps 132:8, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:33—the singers; 1 Chr 23:5—praised; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 1 Chr 28:2—rest; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2 Chr 34:12—all; Ezra 3:10—after the ordinance; Ezra 7:7—singers; Ezek 40:44—chambers

1 Chronicles 6:32 they ministered: 1 Chr 16:4–6, 37–42; Ps 68:24, 25 with singing: Eph 5:19 until Solomon: 1 Chr 6:10; 1 Kgs 8:6–13 and then: 1 Chr 9:33; 25:7–31; 2 Chr 29:25–30; 31:2; 35:15; Ezra 3:10, 11; 6:18; Neh 11:17–23; 12:27, 28, 45–47; Ps 134:1, 2; 135:1–3, waited Heb. stood, 1 Chr 6:33; 1 Kgs 12:6, 8 according to their order: This order is specified below. 1 Cor 12:11 Reciprocal: Num 3:10—they shall; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; Ezek 40:44—chambers; Titus 1:5—set

1 Chronicles 6:33 Heman: 1 Chr 15:17, 19; 16:41, 42; 25:1–5; 2 Chr 5:12; 29:14; Ps 88 title

Joel: 1 Chr 6:28, Vashni Shemuel: This variation, as well as some others, only exists in the translation; the Hebrew being uniformly Shemuel. 1 Chr 6:28; 1 Sam 1:20, 28, Samuel Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Korah; 1 Kgs 4:31—Heman; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 6:61—And unto; 1 Chr 9:32—the sons; 1 Chr 23:8—Joel; 1 Chr 25:4—Heman; Ps 42:1—the sons

1 Chronicles 6:34 Elkanah: Exod 6:24 Jeroham: 1 Sam 1:1 Eliel: 1 Chr 6:27, Eliab, 1 Chr 8:20 Toah: i.e. depressing; inclination; sinking, prostration, [H8430]. 1 Chr 6:26, Nahath Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:8—Joel

1 Chronicles 6:35 Zuph: 1 Chr 6:26, Zophai, 1 Sam 1:1 Elkanah: 1 Chr 6:25

1 Chronicles 6:36 Joel: While it is sufficiently evident that many of the variations of the names of persons have arisen from the carelessness of transcribers, or the inattention of translators, and others from a difference (probably dialectical) in the pronunciation; it is also evident, that the same persons, as in these instances, must have had two or more totally distinct names (1 Chr 6:24) Shaul, Uzziah, Uriel. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:8—Azariah; 1 Chr 2:38—Azariah; 1 Chr 6:9—Azariah; 1 Chr 6:25—Elkanah

1 Chronicles 6:37 Tahath: Num 33:26 Assir: Exod 6:24 Ebiasaph: 1 Chr 6:23; Exod 6:21–24, Abiasaph Korah: Gen 36:5; Num 16:1–35; 26:10, 11; Ps 42, 44, 45, 49, 84, 85 titles Reciprocal: Num 16:32—all the; 1 Chr 26:1—Asaph

1 Chronicles 6:38 Izhar: Exod 6:18; Num 3:19, Izehar, 1 Chr 16:1 Kohath: Gen 46:11 Levi: Gen 29:34 Israel: Gen 32:28 Reciprocal: Exod 6:21—Korah; Exod 6:24—Korah; 1 Sam 8:2—Joel

1 Chronicles 6:39 his brother: Asaph is probably called his brother, because he was of the same tribe as Heman; or, perhaps, because he was his companion or associate. Asaph: 1 Chr 15:17–19; 16:7; 25:2; 26:1; 2 Chr 5:12; 20:14; 29:13, 30; 35:15; Ezra 2:41; 3:10; Neh 7:44; 11:17, 22; 12:35, 46; Ps 50, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82; 83 titles Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:5—Asaph; 1 Chr 16:41—Heman; 1 Chr 25:1—Asaph

1 Chronicles 6:40 Michael: Dan 12:1 Baaseiah: i.e. pressing together; work of the Lord, [H1202]. Malchiah. Jer 38:1

1 Chronicles 6:41 Ethni: 1 Chr 6:21, Jeaterai Adaiah: 1 Chr 6:21, Iddo

1 Chronicles 6:42 Ethan: 1 Chr 6:21, Joah, 1 Chr 2:6 Zimmah: 1 Chr 6:20 Shimei: 2 Sam 16:5

1 Chronicles 6:43 Jahath: 1 Chr 6:20 Gershom: 1 Chr 6:1, 16, 17, 20; 23:6; Gen 46:11; Exod 2:22; 6:16; Num 3:17, Gershon

1 Chronicles 6:44 Ethan: 1 Chr 25:1, 3, 6, Jeduthun, Ps 89 title Kishi: 1 Chr 15:17, Kushaiah Reciprocal: Num 3:20—General; 1 Chr 2:6—Ethan; 2 Chr 29:12—of the sons

1 Chronicles 6:45 Hashabiah: 1 Chr 9:14 Amaziah: 1 Chr 4:34 Hilkiyah: 2 Kgs 18:18

1 Chronicles 6:47 Mahli: 1 Chr 23:23; 24:30; Num 3:20 Mushi: Num 3:33 Merari: 1 Chr

23:21, 28; Gen 46:11; Exod 6:19; Num 3:20, 33–36; 4:42; 7:8; 10:17; Josh 21:7, 34–40 Levi: Gen 29:34

1 Chronicles 6:48 brethren: 1 Chr 23:2–32; 25:1–1 Chr 26:32; Num 3:1–Num 4:49; 8:5–26; 16:9, 10; 18:1–32 appointed: 1 Chr 12:28 Reciprocal: Num 3:38—keeping; Num 4:3—to do; 1 Chr 23:4—twenty

1 Chronicles 6:49 AM 2513, BC 1491 Aaron: Exod 27:1–8; 30:1–7; Lev 1:5, 7–9; 8:1–Lev 10:20; 21:1–Lev 22:33; Num 16:16–50; 17:1–13; Deut 18:1–8; Heb 7:11–14 make an atonement: Exod 29:33, 36, 37; 30:10–16; Lev 4:20; Num 15:25; 16:46; Job 33:24 marg. Moses: Deut 34:5; Josh 1:1 Reciprocal: Num 3:38—keeping; 1 Chr 12:27—Aaronites; 1 Chr 15:4—the children of Aaron; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Luke 1:9—his; Titus 1:1—a servant; Rev 15:3—the servant

1 Chronicles 6:50 these are: etc. We have already had a list of these, though more extensive. Eleazar: 1 Chr 6:3–9; 24:1; Exod 6:23; 28:1; Lev 10:16; Num 3:4, 32; 20:26–28; 27:22; Ezra 7:1–5; 8:33 Phinehas: 1 Chr 6:4; 9:20 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—his seed; 1 Kgs 2:35—Zadok; 1 Chr 15:4—the children of Aaron; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas

1 Chronicles 6:51 Bukki: 1 Chr 6:5

1 Chronicles 6:52 Meraioth: 1 Chr 6:6, 7

1 Chronicles 6:53 Zadok: 1 Chr 6:8; 12:28; 23:16; 24:3, 31; 1 Sam 2:35; 2 Sam 8:17; 15:24–27, 35, 36; 17:15–17; 20:25; 1 Kgs 1:8, 26, 34; 2:35; 4:4; Ezek 44:15

1 Chronicles 6:54 AM 2561, BC 1443 these are: Num 35:1–8; Josh 21:3–8 castles: Gen 25:16; Num 31:10; Ps 69:25; Prov 18:10, 11; Eph 3:8 of the families: Josh 21:4, 5 for theirs: Josh 21:4 Reciprocal: Num 35:7—General; Josh 14:4—save cities; 1 Chr 13:2—their cities and suburbs; 2 Chr 31:15—the cities; 2 Chr 31:19—the fields; Neh 11:36—And of

1 Chronicles 6:55 Hebron: Josh 14:13; 15:13; 21:11–13; Judg 1:20 Reciprocal: Josh 21:12—General

1 Chronicles 6:56 the fields: Josh 14:13; 15:13 Caleb: 1 Chr 4:15 Reciprocal: Josh 21:13—they gave

1 Chronicles 6:57 they gave: 1 Sam 22:10; 2 Chr 31:15 the city of refuge: Num 35:13–15; Josh 20:7–9 Libnah: Josh 10:29; 15:42; 21:13, 14 Jattir: 1 Chr 4:17; Josh 15:48 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—Kirjatharba; 1 Chr 6:65—these cities

1 Chronicles 6:58 Hilen: i.e. fortress, [H2432], or, Holon. Josh 15:51; 21:15. This variation simply arises from the introduction of a ך yood, and a change of the vowel points; Holon being written חֹלֶן [H2473], and Hilen חִילֶן [H2432]. Josh 15:51; 21:15, Holon Debir: Josh 10:3, 38; 12:13; 15:49

1 Chronicles 6:59 Ashan: It is probable that either Ain, in Joshua, is a mistake for Ashan, or that it was called by both names. 1 Chr 4:32; Josh 15:42; 21:16, Ain

Bethshemesh: Josh 15:10; 21:16; 1 Sam 6:12–19; Jer 43:13

1 Chronicles 6:60 Geba: 1 Chr 8:6; Josh 18:24; 21:17; 1 Sam 13:3 Alemeth: i.e. covering a hiding place, [H5954]. Josh 21:18, Almon Alemeth 1. A Levitical city of Benjamin 1 Chr 6:60 called also Almon Josh 21:18; 2. A descendant of Jonathan, son of Saul 1 Chr 8:36; 9:42; 3. Compare Alameth son of Becher, Almon and Alemeth having the same signification, are perfectly interchangeable. 1 Chr 7:8 Anathoth: 1 Chr 7:8; 1 Kgs 2:26; Isa 10:30; Jer 1:1; 11:23; 37:12 thirteen cities: Here there are only eleven enumerated; but two more are added in the book of Joshua, Juttah and Gibeon, which make thirteen. Josh 10:2; 15:55; 21:16, 17; 1 Chr 14:16. None of the versions give the full number of names, though they all give the whole sum of thirteen; and it is probable that these two cities had been destroyed and lay in ruins when this book was written, and hence were not enumerated. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:5—Bahurim; 2 Kgs 23:8—Geba; 2 Chr 16:6—Geba; 2 Chr 31:19—the fields; Neh 12:29—Geba; Jer 32:8—Anathoth

1 Chronicles 6:61 And unto: 1 Chr 6:1, 2, 18, 33 left: 1 Chr 6:66; Josh 21:4, 5, 20–26 by lot: Josh 14:2 ten cities: Josh 21:26

1 Chronicles 6:62 Gershom: 1 Chr 6:71–76; Exod 2:22; Josh 21:27–33 Reciprocal: Josh 21:6—General

1 Chronicles 6:63 Merari: 1 Chr 6:77–81; Gen 46:11; Num 3:20; Josh 21:7, 34–40 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:14—of the sons; Prov 18:18—General

1 Chronicles 6:64 the children: Josh 21:41, 42 with their: Num 35:2–5

1 Chronicles 6:65 these cities: 1 Chr 6:57–60 Reciprocal: Gen 49:7—I will divide; Josh 21:9—these cities

1 Chronicles 6:66 the residue: 1 Chr 6:61; Josh 21:20–26 Reciprocal: Josh 21:5—General; 1 Chr 7:28—Gezer; 2 Chr 11:14—suburbs

1 Chronicles 6:67 Shechem: Gen 33:18; 35:4; Josh 20:7; 21:21 Gezer: Josh 12:12; 16:3, 10; 21:21; 1 Kgs 9:16 Reciprocal: Josh 10:33—Gezer; Josh 17:7—Shechem; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer; 1 Chr 7:28—Gezer; 1 Chr 14:16—Gazer

1 Chronicles 6:68 Jokmeam: i.e. gathered of the people; he will establish the people, [H3361], 1 Chr 6:68; 1 Kgs 4:12, Probably the same as Kibzaim, Josh 21:22 Bethhoron: Josh 10:10, 11; 16:5; 1 Sam 13:18 Reciprocal: Josh 19:11—Jokneam

1 Chronicles 6:69 Aijalon: Josh 10:12, Ajalon, Josh 21:24 Gathrimmon: Josh 21:24, 25 Reciprocal: Judg 12:12—Aijalon

1 Chronicles 6:70 Aner: Aner is probably another name of Tanach, which was a city of the half tribe of Manasseh, west of Jordan; and Eusebius, Jerome, and Procopius of Gaza, say that it was in their time a considerable place, three miles from Legio. Josh 21:25, Tanach, Gath-rimmon Bileam: i.e. devouring; foreigner, [H1109]. Compare the same Hebrew word rendered Balaam. Num 22:5. Ibleam is here called Bileam, by a transposition of letters common to all languages. It is evident, however, that many of these cities or their names have been changed since the time of Joshua; but, as it has

been well observed, Salop and Shrewsbury, Sarum and Salisbury, are as different names as any in these catalogues; yet those who live in their vicinity are not at all confused by them. Some cities also are here mentioned as belonging to Ephraim, which in Joshua are spoken of as cities of Dan; but various changes in such matters would occur in a course of ages. Josh 17:11, Ibleam, Judg 1:27

1 Chronicles 6:71 Golan: Deut 4:43; Josh 20:8; 21:27 Bashan: Num 21:33; Josh 12:4; 1 Kgs 4:13 Ashtaroth: Deut 1:4; Josh 9:10; 21:27, Beesh-terah, Judg 2:13 Reciprocal: Josh 21:6—General; 1 Chr 6:62—Gershom

1 Chronicles 6:72 Kedesh: Josh 15:23; 19:37; 21:32; Judg 4:9 Daberath: Josh 19:12; 21:28, 29, Kishon, Daberah, Jarmuth, En-gannim

1 Chronicles 6:73 Ramoth: i.e. heights; coral, [H7216], Deut 4:43; Josh 20:8; 1 Chr 6:73, 80 Anem: i.e. double fountain; two eyes, [H6046]. Reciprocal: Josh 21:28—Dabareh; Josh 21:29—Jarmuth

1 Chronicles 6:74 Mashal: i.e. entreaty, [H4913], Josh 19:26; 21:30, Mishal

1 Chronicles 6:75 Hukok: i.e. a ditch; appointed portion; the engraving, [H2712]. 1 Chr 6:75; Josh 19:34, Compare, Josh 19:25, 26; 21:31, Helkath Reciprocal: Josh 21:30—Mishal

1 Chronicles 6:76 Kedesh: Josh 12:22; 19:37; 20:7; 21:32; Judg 4:6, Kadesh-naphtali Hammon: Josh 19:35, 37; 21:32, Hammoth-dor, Kartan Kirjathaim: Num 32:37

1 Chronicles 6:77 Unto: Josh 21:34–39 Rimmon: Josh 19:12, 13; 21:34, 35, Jokneam, Kartah, Dimnah, Nahalal, 2 Kgs 5:18 Tabor: Judg 4:6. Probably the city on the summit of Tabor, mentioned by Polybius and Josephus, the remains of which still exist. Reciprocal: Josh 19:22—Tabor; Josh 21:7—General; Judg 20:45—Rimmon; 1 Chr 6:63—Merari; Zech 14:10—Rimmon

1 Chronicles 6:78 Bezer: Deut 4:41–43; Josh 20:8; 21:36 Jahzah: i.e. threshing-floor, [H3096], 1 Chr 6:78; Josh 13:18; Jer 48:21; Josh 21:36, 37, Jahazah

1 Chronicles 6:79 Kedemoth: Josh 13:18 Mephaath: Josh 13:18 Reciprocal: Josh 21:36—Bezer

1 Chronicles 6:80 Ramoth: 1 Chr 6:73; Josh 21:38, 39; 1 Kgs 22:3–28; 2 Kgs 9:1 Mahanaim: Gen 32:2; Josh 21:38; 2 Sam 17:24, 27; 19:32 Reciprocal: Deut 4:43—Ramoth; Josh 20:8—Ramoth

1 Chronicles 6:81 Heshbon: Num 21:25; 32:37; Deut 2:24; Josh 13:26; Neh 9:22; Song 7:4 Jazer: Num 32:1, 3; Josh 13:25; 21:39

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The sons of Issachar;
- 6 of Benjamin;

- 13 of Naphtali;
- 14 of Manasseh;
- 15 and of Ephraim;
- 21 The calamity of Ephraim by the men of Gath;
- 23 His posterity by Beriah;
- 28 Their habitations;
- 30 The sons of Asher.

1 Chronicles 7:1; Gen 46:13, Phuvah, Job, Num 26:23, 24, Pua

1 Chronicles 7:2 whose number: This was probably the number returned by Joab and his assistants, when they made that census of the people with which God was so much displeased. We find that the effective men of Issachar amounted to 87,000 (1 Chr 7:5, 22), 600 of whom descended from Tola his eldest son; but whether the 36,000 (1 Chr 7:4) were descendants of Tola by Uzzi, and the 22,600 his descendants by Tola's other sons; or whether another of Issachar's sons be intended, does not clearly appear; though the former seems the more obvious meaning. 1 Chr 21:1–5; 27:1, 23, 24; 2 Sam 24:1–9
Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—the heads

1 Chronicles 7:4; 1 Chr 12:32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:2—whose number

1 Chronicles 7:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:2—whose number

1 Chronicles 7:6 of Benjamin: In the parallel place of Genesis, ten sons of Benjamin are reckoned, Bela, Becher, Ashbel, Gera, Naaman, Ehi, Rosh, Muppim, Huppim, and Ard; and in Numbers, five only are mentioned, Bela, Ashbel, Ahiraim, Shupham, and Hupham; and Ard and Naaman are said to be the sons of Bela, and consequently Benjamin's grandsons. In the beginning of the following chapter, also, five are only mentioned, Bela, Ashbel, Aharah, Nohah, and Rapha; and Addar, Gera, Abihud, Abishua, Naaman, Ahoha, another Gera, Shephuphan, and Hiram, are all represented as grandsons, not sons of Benjamin. Hence we see that in many cases, grandsons are called sons, and both are often confounded in the genealogical tables. It seems, also, that the persons mentioned in the following verses were neither sons nor grandsons of Bela and Becher, but distinguished persons among their descendants. 1 Chr 8:1–12; Gen 46:21; Num 26:38–41 Jediel: 1 Chr 7:10, 11

1 Chronicles 7:7 were reckoned: 1 Chr 21:1–5; 2 Chr 17:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—the heads; 1 Chr 7:12—Ir

1 Chronicles 7:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:60—General

1 Chronicles 7:10 Ehud: Judg 3:15–30 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:6—Jediel; 1 Chr 8:6—Ehud; Mark 10:9—General

1 Chronicles 7:11 mighty men: 2 Chr 17:13–19 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:6—Jediel

1 Chronicles 7:12 Shuppim: 1 Chr 7:15; Gen 46:21, Muppim Huppim: Num 26:39, Shupham, Hupham Ir: 1 Chr 7:7, Iri Aher: Aher signifies another, and it has been conjectured that these were Danites, "the sons of another tribe;" especially as Hushim

is named as the only son of Dan, Gen 46:23. And they suppose that the name of Dan was not mentioned, because his descendants first established idolatry. But Zebulun, as well as Dan, is here omitted, perhaps because none of either of these tribes returned at first from Babylon. Though the Benjamites had been almost destroyed in the first days of the judges, they soon became numerous and powerful. Num 26:38, Ahiamelech Reciprocal: 1 Chr 8:5—Shephuphan

1 Chronicles 7:13 Jahziel: Gen 46:24; Num 26:48, Jahzeel Shallum: Gen 46:24; Num 26:49, Shilem the sons of Bilhah: Gen 30:3–8; 35:22; 46:25

1 Chronicles 7:14 The sons: The text in these two verses seems to be strangely corrupted; and, as it stands, is scarcely intelligible. Probably it should be rendered, “The sons of Manasseh were Ashriel, whom his Syrian concubine bore to him; and Machir the father of Gilead, whom (his wife) bore to him. Machir took for a wife Maachah, sister to Huppim and Shuppim.” This is nearly the version of Dr. GEDDES. Machir: 1 Chr 2:21–23; Gen 50:23; Num 26:29–34; 27:1; 32:30–42; Deut 3:13–15; Josh 13:31; 17:1–3; Judg 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 46:20—Manasseh; Num 1:34—Manasseh; Num 36:1—Gilead

1 Chronicles 7:15 Huppim: 1 Chr 7:12 and the name: It is certain that Zelophehad was not a son, but a descendant of Manasseh’s, three generations having intervened; for he was the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh. and Zelophehad: Num 26:33; 27:1–11; 36:1–12 Reciprocal: Josh 17:1—Machir

1 Chronicles 7:17 Bedan: 1 Sam 12:11

1 Chronicles 7:18; Num 26:30, Jeezer, Judg 6:11, 24, 34; 8:2 Reciprocal: Josh 17:2—the children

1 Chronicles 7:20; Num 26:35, 36 Reciprocal: Ps 78:9—The children

1 Chronicles 7:21 because they came: Or rather, “when כִּי [H3588], (kee) they came down to take away their cattle;” for it does not appear that the sons of Ephraim were the aggressors, but the men of Gath, who appear to have been born in Egypt. This is the only place in the Sacred Writings where this piece of history is mentioned, and the transaction seems to have happened before the Israelites came out of Egypt; for it appears from the following verse, that Ephraim was alive when these children of his were slain. Reciprocal: Num 26:35—Becher; Ezek 25:15—to destroy; John 11:19—to comfort

1 Chronicles 7:22 mourned: Gen 37:34 and his brethren: Job 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:2—whose number; John 11:19—to comfort

1 Chronicles 7:23 Beriah: that is, In evil because: Many similar instances of the naming of children from passing circumstances, occur throughout the sacred volume. See those of a similar character with this verse: Gen 35:18, where Rachel, while dying, names her new-born son Ben-oni, or, the son of my sorrow. So in 1 Sam 4:21, the wife of Phinehas, on being apprised of the death of Eli and her husband, and that the ark was taken by the Philistines, while in the pains of travail, and dying, named her son I-chabod, or,

there is no glory. So also in 1 Chr 9:4 of this book, we read that Jabez, or, sorrowful, had that name given to him, because his mother “bare him with sorrow.” 2 Sam 23:5
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:9—I bare him

1 Chronicles 7:24 Bethhoron: Josh 16:3, 5; 1 Kgs 9:17; 2 Chr 8:5 Reciprocal: Josh 19:50—Timnathserah

1 Chronicles 7:26 Reciprocal: Num 1:10—Elishama; Num 2:18—Elishama

1 Chronicles 7:27 Non: Num 13:8, 16, Nun, Oshea Jehoshuah: Exod 17:9–14; 24:13; 32:17; Num 11:28; 14:6; 27:18; Deut 31:23, Joshua, Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8, Jesus Reciprocal: Num 1:10—Elishama; Num 2:18—Elishama

1 Chronicles 7:28 Bethel: Gen 28:19; Josh 16:2; Judg 1:22 Naaran: Naaran, or Naarath, Eusebius says was a town in his time called Noopαθ, Noorath, five miles from Jericho. It appears to be the same as Νεαπα, Neara, mentioned by Josephus, from whence, he says, they brought the water which watered the palm-trees of Jericho. Naarath Gezer: 1 Chr 6:66, 67 towns: Heb. daughters Reciprocal: Josh 16:3—Bethhoron; Josh 16:7—Ataroth

1 Chronicles 7:29 Manasseh: Josh 17:7–11 Bethshean: 1 Sam 31:10, Bethshan Taanach: Judg 5:19; 1 Kgs 4:12 Megiddo: Judg 1:27; 1 Kgs 9:15; 2 Kgs 9:27; 23:29; 2 Chr 35:22; Zech 12:11; Rev 16:16 In these dwelt: Josh 16:1–Josh 17:18; Judg 1:22–29 Reciprocal: Josh 17:11—Manasseh

1 Chronicles 7:30 Imnah: This variation only exists in the translation; the original being uniformly Jimnah, or Yimnah. Gen 46:17; Num 26:44–46, Jimnah Ishuai: This variation is also attributable to the translator; the Hebrew being in both places Isui, or rather, Yishwi. Gen 46:17, Isui

1 Chronicles 7:32 Shomer: 1 Chr 7:34, Shamer

1 Chronicles 7:34 Shamer: 1 Chr 7:32, Shomer Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:15—Ahi

1 Chronicles 7:37 Ithran: This name is essentially the same, the variation being caused by a paragoric י, noon. Here it is written יִתְרָן [H3506], Ithran, and in the following verse [H3500], Jether. 1 Chr 7:38, Jether

1 Chronicles 7:38 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:37—Ithran

1 Chronicles 7:40 the number: 1 Chr 21:1–5; 2 Sam 24:1–9

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The sons and chief men of Benjamin;
- 33 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

1 Chronicles 8:1 Bela: 1 Chr 7:6–12; Gen 46:21 Aharah: Num 26:38, Ahiram Reciprocal:

Gen 46:8—the names

1 Chronicles 8:3 Addar: The variation in this name is occasioned simply by the transposition of a ד, dalet and ר raish; being in the parallel passage [H714], Ard, and here [H146], Addar. Gen 46:21; Num 26:40, Ard

1 Chronicles 8:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:12—Ahohite

1 Chronicles 8:5 Gera: Judg 3:15 Shephuphan: [H8206], Shuppim, seems to be merely a contracted form of שִׁפְיָם [H8197], Shupham, or rather, Shephupham, which, by the mutation of מ, mem, into נ, noon, is here changed into שִׁפְיָן [H8197], Shephuphan. 1 Chr 7:12, Shuppim, Num 26:39, Shupham Hiram: Hiram appears to be an error for Hupham in the parallel passage of Numbers, which, by contraction, is written Huppim.

1 Chronicles 8:6 Ehud: 1 Chr 7:10; Judg 3:20–30; 4:1, Gera, Gen 46:21 Geba: 1 Chr 6:60 Manahath: 1 Chr 2:25, 54 Reciprocal: Exod 6:14—the heads

1 Chronicles 8:8 in the: Ruth 1:1 he had: Gen 25:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:12—son

1 Chronicles 8:9 Hodesh: In the preceding verse it is said that “Hushim and Baara were his wives;” and here it said, “he begat of Hodesh his wife,” etc; and then in the 1 Chr 8:11, his children by Hushim are mentioned, but not a word of Baara. It is probable, therefore, that Hodesh was another name for Baara; and this is asserted by the Targumist: “And he begat of Baara, that is, of Chodesh, his wife, so called because he espoused her anew.”

1 Chronicles 8:10 Jeuz: i.e. counselor; he will take counsel, [H3263]. Shachia: i.e. captivity; captive of the Lord; the return of Jah, [H7634] Mirma: i.e. deceit, guile, fraud, [H4821]. 1 Chr 8:10

1 Chronicles 8:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 8:9—Hodesh

1 Chronicles 8:12 Ono: Ono is stated by Reland to have been three miles from Lydda. Ezra 2:33; Neh 6:2; 7:37; 11:35 Lod: Lod, or Lydda, was situated about four leagues from Joppa, and a day's journey, or about thirty-two miles NW from Jerusalem; and, according to the Antonine Itinerary, twelve miles from Jamnia, eighteen from Eleutheropolis, and twenty two from Bethar. Josephus says it was a village, not yielding to a city in greatness; and that it was one of three toparchies dismembered from Samaria, and given to the Jews. It was destroyed by Cestus in the Jewish war, and, when rebuilt, was called Diospolis. It is now called Loudd, and is a poor village, situated in a fine plain about a league to the E-ne of Ramia.

1 Chronicles 8:13 Shema: 1 Chr 8:21, Shimhi the fathers: 1 Chr 2:49, 50, 52; 4:4 Aijalon: Josh 19:42, Ajalon Reciprocal: Judg 12:12—Aijalon; 2 Kgs 12:17—against Gath; 1 Chr 8:16—Beriah

1 Chronicles 8:16 Beriah: 1 Chr 8:13

1 Chronicles 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Ophir

1 Chronicles 8:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:34—Eliel

1 Chronicles 8:21 Shimhi: 1 Chr 8:13, Shema

1 Chronicles 8:28 dwelt: Josh 15:63; 18:28; Judg 1:21; Neh 11:1, 7–9 Jerusalem: Jerusalem, the ancient capital of Judea, is situated in Long. 35 degrees 20 minutes E, Lat. 31 degrees 47 minutes 47 seconds N; and, according to the best authorities, 136 miles SW of Damascus, 34 miles S of Shechem or Nablous, 45 miles E of Jaffa, 27 miles N of Hebron, and about 20 miles W of Jericho. The city of Jerusalem was built on hills, and encompassed with mountains (Ps 125:2) in a stony and barren soil, and was about sixteen furlongs in length, say Strabo. The ancient city of Jebus, taken by David from the Jebusites, was not large, and stood on a mountain south of that on which the temple was erected. Here David built a new city, called the city of David, wherein was the royal palace. Between these two mountains lay the valley of Millo, filled up by David and Solomon; and after the reign of Manasseh, another city is mentioned, called the second. The Maccabees considerably enlarged Jerusalem on the north, enclosing a third hill; and Josephus mentions a fourth hill, called Bezetha, which Agrippa joined to the former: this new city lay north of the temple, along the brook Kidron. See note on 1 Chr 9:34.

1 Chronicles 8:29 the father: 1 Chr 9:35, 36, Jehiel Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:42—the father of Hebron

1 Chronicles 8:30 Abdon: 1 Chr 9:36, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:1—Kish

1 Chronicles 8:31 Zacher: 1 Chr 9:37, Zechariah

1 Chronicles 8:32 Shimeah: 1 Chr 9:38, Shimeam

1 Chronicles 8:33 Ner: 1 Chr 9:39; 1 Sam 9:1; 14:50, 51 Kish: 1 Sam 9:1; Acts 13:21, Cis Saul: 1 Sam 14:49; 31:2 Abinadab: 1 Sam 14:49, Ishui Eshbaal: 2 Sam 2:8; 4:12, Ish-bosheth Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:36—Kish; 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; 1 Chr 12:1—Saul

1 Chronicles 8:34 Meribbaal: 2 Sam 4:4; 9:6, 10; 19:24–30, Mephibosheth Micah: 2 Sam 9:12, Micha Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:40—Meribbaal

1 Chronicles 8:35 Tarea: 1 Chr 9:41, Tahrea

1 Chronicles 8:36 Jehoadah: 1 Chr 9:42, Jarah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; 1 Chr 6:60—General

1 Chronicles 8:37 Rapha: 1 Chr 9:43, Rephiah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:39—General

1 Chronicles 8:40 archers: 1 Chr 12:2; 2 Chr 14:8 many sons: Ps 127:3–5; 128:3–6 Reciprocal: Gen 42:13—Thy servants; 1 Chr 5:18—to shoot

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The original of Israel and Judah's genealogies;
- 2 The Israelites;
- 10 the priests;
- 14 and the Levites, with Nethinims, which dwelt in Jerusalem;
- 27 The charge of certain Levites;
- 35 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

1 Chronicles 9:1 AM 2804, etc. BC 1200, etc all Israel: Ezra 2:59, 62, 63; Neh 7:5, 64; Matt 1:1–16; Luke 3:28–38 carried: 2 Chr 33:11; 36:9, 10, 18–20; Jer 39:9; 52:14, 15; Dan 1:2 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:1—genealogy; Neh 11:3—Israel; Neh 11:11—the ruler; Ezek 37:19—Behold

1 Chronicles 9:2 AM 3468, BC 536 the first: Ezra 2:70; Neh 7:73; 11:3 the Nethinims: Josh 9:21–27; Ezra 2:43, 58; 8:20; Neh 7:60, 73; 11:3, 21 Reciprocal: Josh 9:27—made them; 1 Chr 9:18—Who hitherto waited; Ezra 6:16—the children; Neh 3:26—Nethinims; Neh 7:46—Nethinims

1 Chronicles 9:3 Jerusalem: Neh 11:1, 4–9 of the children of Ephraim: 2 Chr 11:16; 30:11

1 Chronicles 9:4 Bani: Neh 8:7; 10:13 Pharez: 1 Chr 2:5; 4:1; Gen 46:12; Num 26:20; Neh 11:4, 6, Perez Reciprocal: Gen 38:29—his name; 1 Chr 2:4—Pharez; 1 Chr 7:23—because; Luke 3:33—Phares

1 Chronicles 9:5 Shilonites: Num 26:20, Shelanites, Neh 11:5, Shiloni Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:3—and; 1 Chr 4:21—Shelah

1 Chronicles 9:6 Zerah: 1 Chr 2:4, 6; Gen 38:30, Zarah, Num 26:20 Reciprocal: Matt 1:3—Judas

1 Chronicles 9:7 Sallu: Neh 8:4; 10:20; 11:7 Reciprocal: Neh 11:9—Judah

1 Chronicles 9:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord

1 Chronicles 9:10 Jehoiarib: Neh 11:10–24; 12:19, Joiarib Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Ophir; 1 Chr 24:7—Jehoiarib; 2 Chr 35:4—the houses; Ezra 2:36—Jedaiah; Neh 12:6—Joiarib

1 Chronicles 9:11 Azariah: 1 Chr 6:8–15; Neh 10:2; 11:11, Seraiah the ruler: 1 Chr 24:5; Num 4:15, 16, 28, 33; 2 Kgs 23:4; 25:18; Neh 11:11; Acts 5:24, 26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—Hilkiah; 1 Chr 6:12—Shallum; 2 Chr 31:13—Azariah; Ezra 7:1—Seraiah

1 Chronicles 9:12 Meshillemith: Neh 11:12, 13, Meshillemoth Immer: 1 Chr 24:14; Ezra 2:37; Neh 7:40 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:13—Meshullam; Ezra 2:38—Pashur; Ezra 10:22—Pashur; Neh 7:41—Pashur; Jer 21:1—Pashur; Jer 38:1—Pashur

1 Chronicles 9:13 very able men: Heb. mighty men of valour, 1 Chr 26:6, 30, 32; Neh 11:14 Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Ophir; 2 Kgs 11:4—rulers; 1 Chr 9:34—chief fathers; Neh 11:12—Adaiah

1 Chronicles 9:14 Shemaiah: Neh 11:15 Hashabiah: Neh 10:11; 12:24 of the sons: 1 Chr 6:19, 29, 63; Num 26:57 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; Num 3:32—General; 1 Chr 6:45—Hashabiah; Neh 12:23—the book; Neh 12:25—Mattaniah

1 Chronicles 9:15 Mattaniah: Neh 11:17, 22, Micha, 1 Chr 12:25 Zichri: 1 Chr 25:2; Neh 10:12, Zaccur, 1 Chr 11:17, Zabdi, 1 Chr 12:35, Zaccur

1 Chronicles 9:16 Obadiah: Neh 11:17, Abda, Shammua, 1 Chr 12:25, the sons of Jeduthun, 1 Chr 25:1, 3, 6; 2 Chr 35:15 Netophathites: 1 Chr 2:54; Neh 7:26; 12:28–30 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:4—Shemaiah; 1 Chr 9:22—in their; Neh 11:22—were over

1 Chronicles 9:17 the porters: 1 Chr 23:5; 26:1–32; Neh 11:19 Shallum: 1 Chr 9:19 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:31—Shallum; 2 Chr 8:14—the porters; 2 Chr 34:13—porters; 2 Chr 35:15—the porters; Ezra 7:7—porters

1 Chronicles 9:18 Who hitherto waited: The original is wead hennah, which Houbigant and Dr. GEDDES consider as a proper name, and render, “And Adanah was over the eastern gate, called the king’s;” i.e., the gate by which the kings of Judah went to the temple. The list is here nearly the same with those found in Ezra and Nehemiah, and contains those who returned to Jerusalem with Zerubbabel, but the list in Nehemiah is more ample, probably because it contains those who came afterwards; the object of the sacred writer here being to give the names of those who came first (1 Chr 9:2). These consisted of men belonging not only to the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, but to many of the other tribes of Israel, who took advantage of the proclamation of Cyrus to return to Jerusalem. Properly speaking, the divisions mentioned here constituted the whole of the Israelitish people, who were divided into priests, Levites, common Israelites, and Nethinims. the king’s: 1 Kgs 10:5; 2 Kgs 11:19; Ezek 44:2, 3; 46:1, 2; Acts 3:11 they: 1 Chr 26:12–19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:4—ascend; Neh 11:3—Now; Jer 35:4—the keeper; Ezek 40:6—unto

1 Chronicles 9:19 Ebiasaph: 1 Chr 6:22, 23 Korah: Num 26:9–11; Ps 42, 44, 49 titles gates: Heb. thresholds, Ps 84:10 marg. over the host: 2 Kgs 11:9, 15; 2 Chr 23:4–10 keepers of the entry: 1 Chr 26:7, 8, 13–19 Reciprocal: Num 18:5—And ye; 2 Kgs 22:4—the keepers; 1 Chr 9:17—Shallum; 1 Chr 9:31—Shallum; Neh 11:15—Shemaiah; Jer 35:4—the keeper; Jer 52:24—door

1 Chronicles 9:20 Phinehas: Num 3:32; 4:16, 28, 33; 31:6 the Lord: Num 25:11–13; 1 Sam 16:18; Acts 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; 1 Chr 6:50—Phinehas; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 12:27—the leader; 2 Chr 35:8—rulers

1 Chronicles 9:21 Zechariah: 1 Chr 26:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:23—General

1 Chronicles 9:22 in their: 1 Chr 9:16, 25; Neh 11:25–30, 36; 12:28, 29, 44 David: 1 Chr 23:1–32; 25:1–1 Chr 26:32; 28:13, 21 Samuel: 1 Sam 9:9 did ordain: Heb. founded set office: or, trust, 1 Chr 9:26, 31 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:15—set office; 2 Chr 31:18—set office

1 Chronicles 9:23 the oversight: 1 Chr 23:32; 2 Chr 23:19; Neh 12:45; Ezek 44:10, 11, 14 Reciprocal: Num 18:5—And ye; Ps 134:1—which by night; Ezek 40:45—the keepers

1 Chronicles 9:24 four: 1 Chr 26:14–18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:15—all the kings; 1 Chr 26:17—Eastward; 2 Chr 23:19—porters; Ezek 40:6—unto

1 Chronicles 9:25 seven: 2 Kgs 11:5, 7; 2 Chr 23:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:22—in their; 1 Chr 24:19—the orderings; Luke 1:23—the days

1 Chronicles 9:26 set office: or, trust chambers: or, storehouses, treasuries. 1 Chr 26:20–27; 2 Chr 31:5–12; Neh 10:38, 39; 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 1 Chr 9:22—set office; 1 Chr 9:31—set office; 1 Chr 28:11—the treasuries; Neh 12:44—chambers; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General; Ezek 40:17—there were; Ezek 45:5—for a possession; John 8:20—in the treasury

1 Chronicles 9:27 the charge: 1 Chr 23:32; Rom 12:7 the opening: 1 Sam 3:15; Mal 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 31:30—keep the; Jer 35:4—the keeper

1 Chronicles 9:28 the charge: 1 Chr 26:22–26; Num 23:25–27; Ezra 8:25–30; Neh 12:44; 13:4, 5 bring them in and out: Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry them out Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:4—twenty; 1 Chr 23:28—purifying

1 Chronicles 9:29 instruments: or, vessels the oil: Exod 27:20 the frankincense: Exod 30:23–38 Reciprocal: Exod 30:34—frankincense; Num 4:12—General; Num 4:32—the instruments; 1 Chr 23:28—purifying; 1 Chr 23:29—the fine flour; 1 Chr 28:13—the vessels; 2 Chr 8:15—the treasures; Ezra 6:9—wheat

1 Chronicles 9:30 of the sons: Exod 30:25, 33, 35–38; 37:29 Reciprocal: Exod 30:34—frankincense

1 Chronicles 9:31 Shallum: 1 Chr 9:17, 19 set office: or, trust, 1 Chr 9:22, 26 in the pans: or, on flat plates, or slices, Lev 2:5, 7; 6:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread

1 Chronicles 9:32 the sons: 1 Chr 6:33–48 showbread: Heb. bread of ordering to: Exod 25:30; Lev 24:5–8 Reciprocal: Lev 24:8—General; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread

1 Chronicles 9:33 the singers: 1 Chr 6:31–33; 15:16–22; 16:4–6; 25:1–31; Ezra 7:24 were free: Neh 11:17, 22, 23 they: etc. Heb. upon them employed: A number of Levites were employed by rotation in singing the praises of Jehovah; and they seem to have continued the service day and night. See the references. Ps 134:1, 2; 135:1–3 Reciprocal: Num 18:5—And ye; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 23:5—praised; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 29:25—And he set; Neh 12:8—the thanksgiving; Neh 12:12—the chief

1 Chronicles 9:34 chief fathers: 1 Chr 9:13; Neh 11:1–15 Jerusalem: We have already seen the situation and extent of this ancient city (see note on 1 Chr 8:28,) but the Jerusalem of sacred history is no more. After having been successively destroyed by the Babylonians and Romans, and taken by the Saracens, Crusaders, and Turks, in the possession of the latter of whom it still continues, not a vestige remains of the capital of David and Solomon, not a monument of Jewish times is standing. The very course of the walls is changed, and the boundaries of the ancient city are become doubtful. The monks pretend to shew the sites of the sacred places; but they have not the slightest pretensions to even a probable identity with the real places. The Jerusalem that now is, however, called by the Arabs El Kouds, or “the holy city,” is still a respectable,

good-looking town, of an irregular shape: it is surrounded by high embattled walls, enclosing an area not exceeding two miles and a half, and occupying two small hills, having the valley of Jehoshaphat on the east, the valley of Siloam and Gehinnom on the south, and the valley of Rephaim on the west; and containing a population variously estimated at from 20,000 to 30,000 souls. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:12—Ye are the chief; Ezra 8:1—the chief; Neh 12:12—the chief

1 Chronicles 9:35 AM 2804, etc. BC 1200, etc in Gibeon: 1 Chr 8:29–40 the father: 1 Chr 2:23, 24, 45, 50–52 whose: Some editions read achatho, “his sister;” but in the parallel place 1 Chr 8:29, it is ishto, “his wife,” which is also the reading of the LXX, Vulgate, Arabic, and Syriac here, and is undoubtedly the true reading. This repetition of part of Benjamin’s genealogy seems to have been intended merely as an introduction to the ensuing history.

1 Chronicles 9:36 Kish: 1 Chr 9:39; 8:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:1—Kish; 1 Chr 8:29—the father; 1 Chr 8:30—Abdon

1 Chronicles 9:37 Zechariah: Zacher is merely an abbreviation of Zechariah, by the omission of Jah or Yah, one of the names of God. 1 Chr 8:31, Zacher Reciprocal: 1 Chr 8:30—Abdon

1 Chronicles 9:38 Shimeam: Shimeam seems to be a mistake for Shimeah; the only difference being ש, mem final, and מ, hay; and the LXX in both places read Σαμαα, Samaa. 1 Chr 8:32, Shimeah

1 Chronicles 9:39 Ner: 1 Chr 8:33; 1 Sam 14:50, 51 and Saul: 1 Chr 10:2; 1 Sam 13:22; 14:1, 49, Ishui, 1 Sam 31:2 Eshbaal: 1 Chr 8:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:5—Abner; 2 Sam 2:8—Ishbosheth; 1 Chr 9:36—Kish; 1 Chr 12:1—Saul

1 Chronicles 9:40 Meribbaal: 1 Chr 8:34–36 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:4—Mephibosheth; 2 Sam 9:6—Mephibosheth; 2 Sam 9:12—son

1 Chronicles 9:41 Ahaz: 1 Chr 8:35

1 Chronicles 9:42 begat Jarah: Jarah seems also to be a mistake for Jehoadah, as the LXX read uniformly Ιαδα, Iada. 1 Chr 8:36, Jehoadah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; 1 Chr 6:60—General

1 Chronicles 9:43 Rephaiah: Rapha is merely a contracted form of Rephaiah. 1 Chr 8:37, Rapha Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:39—General

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Saul’s overthrow and death;
- 8 The Philistines triumph over Saul;
- 11 The kindness of Jabesh-gilead towards Saul and his sons;
- 13 Saul’s sin, for which the kingdom was translated from him to David.

1 Chronicles 10:1 AM 2948, BC 1056 the Philistines fought: 1 Sam 28:1; 29:1, 2; 31:1, 2–13 slain: or, wounded mount: 1 Chr 10:8; 1 Sam 28:4; 31:1; 2 Sam 1:6, 21; 21:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:4—the people; Ps 60:10—didst; Ps 141:6—When their judges

1 Chronicles 10:2 Jonathan: 1 Chr 8:33; 9:39; 1 Sam 14:6, 39, 40; 2 Kgs 23:29; Isa 57:1, 2 Abinadab: 1 Sam 14:49, Ishui the sons: Exod 20:5; 2 Kgs 25:7

1 Chronicles 10:3 went: 1 Sam 31:3–6; 2 Sam 1:4–10; Amos 2:14 archers: Heb. shooters with bows hit: Heb. found he was: Gen 49:23, 24 Reciprocal: Ps 64:7—shall they be wounded

1 Chronicles 10:4 Draw: Judg 9:54 uncircumcised: Judg 15:18; 1 Sam 14:6; 17:26, 36; 2 Sam 1:20 abuse: or mock, Judg 16:21, 23–25 he was: 1 Sam 31:4; 2 Sam 1:14–16 Saul took: 1 Chr 10:5; 2 Sam 1:9, 10; 17:23; 1 Kgs 16:18; Matt 27:4, 5; Acts 1:18; 16:27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 10:9—took; Ezek 32:25—all of them

1 Chronicles 10:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:5—General; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took

1 Chronicles 10:6 Saul: 1 Sam 4:10, 11, 18; 12:25; Eccl 9:1, 2; Hos 13:10, 11 all his house: “All his men,” in Samuel; that is, all who were present with him in the battle; and his family received such a blow, that it never recovered itself again. For though Ishbosheth reigned over a part of the country, yet it was not in any splendour. This history seems to be repeated here as an introduction to that of the kingdom of David. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:6—General

1 Chronicles 10:7 then they: Lev 26:31, 36; Deut 28:33, 43; Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; 31:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 13:2—left

1 Chronicles 10:8 to strip: 1 Sam 31:8; 2 Kgs 3:23; 2 Chr 20:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:21—mountains; 2 Sam 21:12—in Gilboa; 1 Chr 10:1—mount

1 Chronicles 10:9 took: 1 Chr 10:4; 1 Sam 31:9, 10; 2 Sam 1:20; Matt 14:11 tidings: Judg 16:23, 24; Dan 5:2–4, 23

1 Chronicles 10:10 their gods: 1 Sam 31:10, Ashtaroth in the temple: 1 Sam 5:2–7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:9—cut off

1 Chronicles 10:11 when: 1 Sam 11:1–11; 31:11–13; 2 Sam 2:4–7

1 Chronicles 10:12 the oak: Gen 35:8; 2 Sam 21:12–14 fasted: Gen 50:10; 2 Sam 3:35

1 Chronicles 10:13 committed: Heb. transgressed even against: 1 Sam 13:13; 15:2, 23 for asking: 1 Sam 28:7–20 a familiar: Exod 22:18; Lev 19:31; 20:6; Deut 18:10–14; 2 Kgs 21:6; Isa 8:19; Acts 8:9–11; 16:16–18 Reciprocal: Josh 9:14—asked not; 1 Sam 28:8—I pray thee; 1 Sam 28:18—obeyedst; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 1:6—therefore; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 2 Chr 33:6—dealt; Job 15:4—restrainest; Job 35:10—none; Ps 19:13—I shall; Ps 27:4—inquire; Ps 36:2—until; Ps 125:5—As for such; Isa 2:6—and are; Isa 19:3—and they; Isa 30:1—that take; Acts 1:25—by; Acts 13:6—certain; Acts 13:22—when; Acts 19:19—used; Gal 5:20—witchcraft; 1 John

3:4—committeth

1 Chronicles 10:14 inquired: Judg 10:11–16; 1 Sam 28:6; Ezek 14:3–6 he slew: Prov 17:13; Isa 10:7, 15 turned: 1 Sam 13:14; 15:28; 16:1, 11–13; 28:17; 2 Sam 3:9, 10; 5:3 Jesse: Heb. Isai Reciprocal: Lev 20:6—cut him; Josh 9:14—asked not; 2 Kgs 1:6—therefore; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; 1 Chr 12:23—to turn; 1 Chr 17:13—as I took; 2 Chr 16:12—in his disease; Job 15:4—restrainest; Job 35:10—none; Ps 19:13—I shall; Ps 27:4—inquire; Ps 36:2—until; Ps 125:5—As for such; Isa 30:1—that take; Acts 1:25—by; Gal 5:20—witchcraft

CHAPTER 11

- 1 David by general consent is made king at Hebron;
- 4 He wins the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour;
- 10 A catalogue of David's mighty men.

1 Chronicles 11:1 AM 2956, BC 1048, An, Ex, Is, 443 all Israel: 1 Chr 12:23–40; 2 Sam 5:1–16 Hebron: Num 13:22; 2 Sam 2:1; 15:10; 1 Kgs 2:11 Behold: Gen 29:14; Deut 17:15; Judg 9:2; 2 Sam 19:12, 13; Eph 5:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 1 Chr 28:2—my brethren; Ps 141:6—they shall hear

1 Chronicles 11:2 in time past: Heb. both yesterday and the third day that leddest: Num 27:17; 1 Sam 18:13; Isa 55:4; John 10:4 Thou shalt: 1 Sam 16:1, 13; 2 Sam 7:7; Ps 78:71; Isa 40:11; Jer 3:15; Mic 5:2, 4; Matt 2:6 feed: or, rule ruler: 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Kgs 3:9; 14:7 Reciprocal: Deut 19:4—in time past; Josh 3:4—heretofore; 1 Sam 19:7—in times past; 2 Kgs 13:5—beforetime; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; Ezra 2:70—General; Acts 13:36—served

1 Chronicles 11:3 elders: 2 Sam 5:3 David made: 1 Sam 11:15; 2 Kgs 11:17; 2 Chr 23:3 before: Judg 11:11; 1 Sam 23:18 anointed: 1 Sam 16:1, 12, 13; 2 Sam 2:4; 2 Kgs 23:30 according: 1 Sam 15:28; 28:17 by: Heb. by the hand of Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron; 1 Chr 14:8—anointed

1 Chronicles 11:4 David: 2 Sam 5:6–10 Jebus: 1 Chr 11:5; Josh 15:63; 18:28, Jebusi, Judg 1:21; 19:10–12 the inhabitants: Gen 10:16; 15:21; Exod 3:17 Reciprocal: Zech 9:7—a Jebusite

1 Chronicles 11:5 Thou shalt: 1 Sam 17:9, 10, 26, 36 the castle: 1 Kgs 8:1; 2 Chr 5:2; Ps 2:6; 9:11; 48:2, 12, 13; 78:68; 87:2, 5; 125:1, 2; 132:13; Lam 4:11, 12; Rom 9:33; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 the city: 1 Chr 11:7; 2 Sam 5:9; 6:10, 12; Ps 122:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:4—Jebus

1 Chronicles 11:6 Whosoever: Josh 15:16, 17; 1 Sam 17:25 chief: Heb. head Joab: 2 Sam 2:18; 3:27; 8:16; 20:23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:8—he shall be; 1 Chr 18:15—Joab; 1 Chr 19:8—Joab; 1 Chr 27:34—the general; Esth 6:3—What honour; Ps 60:9—Who

1 Chronicles 11:7 David dwelt: Ps 2:6 the city of David: that is, Zion, 1 Chr 11:5; 2 Sam 5:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:10—the city; 1 Kgs 3:1—the city; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; Ps 65:1—in Sion

1 Chronicles 11:8 Millo: Judg 9:6, 20; 1 Kgs 9:15; 11:27; 2 Kgs 12:20 repaired: Heb. revived, Neh 4:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:9—Millo

1 Chronicles 11:9 waxed greater and greater: Heb. went in going and increasing, 2 Sam 3:1; 5:10; Job 17:9; Isa 9:7 for: 1 Chr 9:20; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; 41:10, 14; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Esth 9:4—waxed

1 Chronicles 11:10 AM 2949–2989, BC 1055–1015, An, Ex, Is, 436–476 the chief: The valiant men who assisted David in his advancement, and helped to establish him in his authority, were those, in all likelihood, that had accompanied him during his persecution by Saul. 2 Sam 23:8 strengthened themselves with: or, held strongly with to make: 1 Chr 12:38; 2 Sam 3:17, 18, 21 according: 1 Sam 16:1, 12–14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:8—the mighty; 1 Chr 12:1—the mighty; 1 Chr 12:21—mighty men; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 19:8—Joab; 1 Chr 28:1—the mighty men; 2 Chr 17:1—Jehoshaphat; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened

1 Chronicles 11:11 Jashobeam: 1 Chr 27:2; 2 Sam 23:8. The Tachmonite, Adino, the Eznite. an Hachmonite: or, son of Hachmoni Reciprocal: Lev 26:8—General; 1 Chr 27:32—son of Hachmoni

1 Chronicles 11:12 Eleazar: 1 Chr 27:4, Dodai, 2 Sam 23:9 Dodo: This variation arises from the mutations of, wav, and, yood; it being written here דודו, Dodo, and in the parallel passage, Dodai. Ahohite: 1 Chr 8:4 the three: 1 Chr 11:19, 21; 2 Sam 23:17–19, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:8—General; 1 Chr 11:29—Ahohite

1 Chronicles 11:13 Pasdammim: Ephes-dammim is here called Pas-dammim, by aphesis. 1 Sam 17:1, Ephes-dammim a parcel: In Samuel it is, “a piece of ground full of lentiles;” and there is probably a mistake of seorim, “barley,” for adashim, “lentiles,” or vice-versa. Some, however, think there were both lentiles and barley in the field, which is not unlikely. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:11—the Philistines

1 Chronicles 11:14 set: or, stood and the Lord: 1 Sam 14:23; 19:5; 2 Sam 23:10; 2 Kgs 5:1; Ps 18:50 deliverance: or, salvation, Ps 144:10; Prov 21:31 Reciprocal: Gen 45:7—to preserve you a posterity; Exod 14:13—see the; 2 Sam 23:11—the Philistines

1 Chronicles 11:15 of the thirty captains: or, captains over the thirty, 2 Sam 23:13–39 the cave: Josh 12:15; 1 Sam 22:1; Mic 1:15 in the: 1 Chr 14:9; 2 Sam 5:18, 22; Isa 17:5 Rephaim: Josh 15:8, the giants Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 1 Chr 12:4—a mighty man

1 Chronicles 11:16 in the hold: 1 Sam 22:1; 23:25; Ps 142 title the Philistines': 1 Sam 10:5; 13:4, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:17—the hold; 1 Chr 12:8—into the hold

1 Chronicles 11:17 longed: Num 11:4, 5; 2 Sam 23:15, 16; Ps 143:6 of the water: Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1; Isa 12:3; John 4:10, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:15—Zichri; Ps 60:9—Who

1 Chronicles 11:18 brake: 1 Sam 19:5; Song 8:6; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 poured: 1 Sam 7:6

1 Chronicles 11:19 My God: 2 Sam 23:17; 1 Kgs 21:3; Rom 6:1, 2 shall I: Lev 17:10; Job 31:31; Ps 72:14; Mark 14:24; John 6:55 that have put their lives: Heb. with their lives, Rom 16:4 in jeopardy: Judg 5:18; 9:17; 1 Sam 19:5; 1 Cor 15:30 These: 1 Chr 11:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:27—Mebunnai; 1 Chr 12:1—the mighty

1 Chronicles 11:20 Abishai: 1 Chr 2:16; 1 Sam 26:6; 2 Sam 2:18; 3:30; 18:2; 20:6; 21:17; 23:18, 19–39 Reciprocal: Lev 26:8—General; 1 Chr 18:12—Moreover; 1 Chr 19:11—Abishai

1 Chronicles 11:21 howbeit: Matt 13:8; 1 Cor 15:41 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:18—Abishai; 1 Chr 11:12—the three; 1 Chr 11:25—but attained; 1 Chr 12:21—mighty men

1 Chronicles 11:22 Benaiah: 1 Chr 27:5, 6; 2 Sam 8:18; 20:23; 23:20–23; 1 Kgs 1:8, 38; 2:30, 34, 35 Kabzeel: Josh 15:21 who had done many acts: Heb. great of deeds lionlike: 1 Chr 12:8; 2 Sam 1:23 slew a: Judg 14:5, 6; 1 Sam 17:34–36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:21—mighty men

1 Chronicles 11:23 a man of great stature: Heb. a man of measure five: Deut 3:11; 1 Sam 17:4 a spear: 1 Chr 20:5 slew him: 1 Sam 17:51 Reciprocal: Num 13:33—saw the giants; 1 Sam 17:7—the staff; 2 Sam 23:21—a goodly man

1 Chronicles 11:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:1—the mighty

1 Chronicles 11:25 but attained: 1 Chr 11:21 David: 2 Sam 20:23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; 1 Chr 12:1—the mighty; 2 Chr 12:10—the chief

1 Chronicles 11:26 Asahel: 1 Chr 27:7; 2 Sam 2:18–23; 3:30; 23:24 Elhanan: 2 Sam 21:19

1 Chronicles 11:27 Shammoth: Shammah, Shammoth, and as it is in 1 Chr 27:8, Shamhuth, having all the same signification, appear to have been deemed perfectly interchangeable, and accordingly used indifferently. 2 Sam 23:25, Shammah the Harodite Harorite: The variation of חרורִי [H2033], Harorite, for חרדִי [H2733], Harodite, arises from the mutation of ר, raish, and ד, dalet. Pelonite: 2 Sam 23:26, Paltite Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:11—Shammah; 2 Sam 23:33—Shammah; 1 Chr 2:39—General; 1 Chr 27:10—Helez

1 Chronicles 11:28 Ira: 1 Chr 27:9 Antiothite: This variation springs simply from the points; the word being written ענתותי [H6069], Anethothite in Samuel, and here ענתותי [H6069], Antiothite. 1 Chr 27:12; 2 Sam 23:27, Anethothite Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:25—Shammah; 2 Sam 23:26—Ira; 1 Chr 12:3—the Antiothite

1 Chronicles 11:29 Sibbecai: The reading of מִבְּנֵי [H4012], Mebunnai, for סִבְכִי [H5444], Sibbecai, seems to be occasioned by the mistake of ס, samech, for a מ, mem, and a נ, noon, for a כ, caph; and a difference in the vowel points. 1 Chr 27:11; 2 Sam 23:27, 28, Mebunnai, Zalmon Ahohite: 1 Chr 11:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:18—Sibbechai; 1 Chr 20:4—Sibbechai

1 Chronicles 11:30 Maharai: 1 Chr 27:13 Heled: Heleb seems evidently a mistake for Heled, which is essentially the same with Heldai, the latter merely having a paragogic ך, yood. 1 Chr 27:15, Heldai, 2 Sam 23:29, Heleb Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:28—Maharai; 1 Chr 2:54—Netophathites; Jer 40:8—Netophathite

1 Chronicles 11:31 Ithai: The variation of [H863], Ithai, and [H863], Ittai, simply arises from the elision of ך, yood, which is compensated by the reduplication of the next letter. 2 Sam 23:29, Ittai Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:30—Benaiah; 1 Chr 27:14—Benaiah

1 Chronicles 11:32 Hurai: 2 Sam 23:30, Hiddai Abiel: 2 Sam 23:31, Abi-albon

1 Chronicles 11:33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:31—Barhumite; 1 Chr 12:3—Azmaveth

1 Chronicles 11:34 Hashem: 2 Sam 23:32, 33, Jashen

1 Chronicles 11:35 Sacar: 2 Sam 23:33, Sharar Eliphal: 2 Sam 23:34, Eliphelet, Ahasbai

1 Chronicles 11:37 Hezro: 2 Sam 23:35, Hezrai, Paarai the Arbite Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:37—Nahari

1 Chronicles 11:38 Joel: 2 Sam 23:36, Igal the son of Nathan the son of Haggeri: or, the Hagerite Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:10—the Hagarites

1 Chronicles 11:39 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:37—Zelek

1 Chronicles 11:40 Ithrite: 2 Sam 20:26, Jairite Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:38—Ira; 1 Chr 2:53—Ithrites

1 Chronicles 11:41 Uriah: 2 Sam 11:6–27; 23:39 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:3—Uriah; 1 Chr 2:36—Zabad; Matt 1:6—Urias

1 Chronicles 11:45 Song of Shimri: or Shimrite

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag;
- 23 The armies that came to him at Hebron.

1 Chronicles 12:1 these are: 1 Sam 27:2, 6; 2 Sam 1:1; 4:10 while he yet: etc. Heb. being yet shut up, Sometimes, in the East, when a successful prince endeavoured to extirpate the preceding royal family, some of them escaped the slaughter, and secured themselves in an impregnable fortress, or in a place of great secrecy; while others have been known to seek an asylum in a foreign county, from when they have occasioned, from time to time, great anxiety and great difficulties to the usurper of the crown. The expression shut up, so often applied to the extermination of eastern royal families (Deut 32:32; 1 Kgs 14:10; 21:21. 2 Kgs 9:8; 14:26), strictly speaking, refers to the two first of

these cases; but the term may be used in a more extensive sense, for those who, by retiring into deserts, or foreign countries, preserve themselves from being slain by the men who usurp the dominions of their ancestors. Thus the term is here applied to David, though he did not shut himself up, strictly speaking, in Ziklag. It is described as a town in the country, and was probably an unwallled town; and it is certain that he did not confine himself to it, but, on the contrary, was continually making excursions from thence. Saul: 1 Chr 8:33; 9:39 the mighty: 1 Chr 11:10, 19, 24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Josh 15:31—Ziklag; 1 Sam 30:26—to his friends; 2 Sam 2:3—his men; 1 Chr 4:30—Ziklag

1 Chronicles 12:2 could use: Judg 3:15; 20:16 in hurling: 1 Sam 17:49 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:10—in Joab's; 1 Chr 8:40—archers; 1 Chr 12:16—the children; 1 Chr 12:29—kindred

1 Chronicles 12:3 Shemaah: or, Hasmaah Gibeathite: 1 Sam 11:4; 2 Sam 21:6 Azmaveth: 1 Chr 11:33 the Antothite: 1 Chr 11:28

1 Chronicles 12:4 Gibeonite: Josh 9:3, 17–23 a mighty man: 1 Chr 11:15 Gederathite: Josh 15:36

1 Chronicles 12:7 Gedor: 1 Chr 4:18, 39; Josh 15:58

1 Chronicles 12:8 into the hold: 1 Chr 12:16; 11:16; 1 Sam 23:14, 29; 24:22 of war: Heb. of the host handle: 2 Chr 25:5; Jer 46:9 whose faces: 1 Chr 11:22; 2 Sam 1:23; 17:10; 23:20; Prov 28:1 as swift as the roes upon the mountains: Heb. as the roes upon the mountains to make haste, 2 Sam 2:18; Prov 6:5; Song 8:14 Reciprocal: Deut 33:20—Blessed; Ezek 1:10—the face of a lion; Ezek 38:4—handling; Rev 9:17—as the

1 Chronicles 12:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:35— Attai

1 Chronicles 12:14 one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand: or, one that was least could resist an hundred, the greatest a thousand. Lev 26:8; Deut 32:30 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 13:1—consulted

1 Chronicles 12:15 it had overflown: Heb. it had filled over, Josh 3:15; 4:18; Jer 12:5; 49:19 Reciprocal: Exod 26:28—reach

1 Chronicles 12:16 the children: 1 Chr 12:2 the hold: 1 Chr 12:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 2 Sam 23:14—an hold; Ps 68:27—little

1 Chronicles 12:17 to meet them: Heb. before them If ye be come: 1 Sam 16:4; 2 Sam 3:20–25; 1 Kgs 2:13; 2 Kgs 9:22; Ps 12:1, 2 heart: 1 Sam 18:1, 3; 2 Kgs 10:15; Ps 86:11; 2 Cor 13:11; Phil 1:27 knit: Heb. one, Jer 32:39; Acts 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10 wrong: or, violence God: Gen 31:42, 53; 1 Sam 24:11–17; 26:23, 24; Ps 7:6; 1 Pet 2:23 rebuke it: Zech 3:2; Jude 9 Reciprocal: Josh 5:13—Art thou for us; 1 Sam 20:8—why shouldest; 1 Chr 12:38—all the rest; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 12:30—that is; Acts 5:30—God; Acts 22:14—The God

1 Chronicles 12:18 the spirit: Judg 6:34; 13:25; Isa 59:17 came upon Amasai: Heb. clothed Amasai, 1 Chr 2:17; 2 Sam 17:25; 19:13; 20:4–8, Amasa, Thine are we. 2 Kgs 10:5, and on they side, Ruth 1:16; 2 Sam 15:21; 2 Kgs 9:32; Matt 12:30 peace: Gal 6:16; Eph 6:23, 24 thy God: 1 Sam 25:28, 29; 2 Sam 5:2; Zech 8:23; John 6:67, 68 captains of the

band: 1 Sam 8:12; 22:7; 1 Kgs 9:22 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Josh 5:13—Art thou for us; Judg 11:29—the spirit; Judg 19:20—Peace be; 1 Sam 16:4—Comest; 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; 1 Kgs 2:13—Comest; 2 Kgs 10:15—Is thine heart right; 1 Chr 12:38—all the rest; 2 Chr 24:20—came upon; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 118:7—taketh; Ps 122:7—Peace; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Dan 4:1—Peace; 1 Cor 16:16—helpeth; 2 Cor 1:2—General; 2 Cor 8:5—unto

1 Chronicles 12:19 when he came: 1 Sam 29:2–4 to the jeopardy of our heads: Heb. on our heads Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:4—Make this fellow; 2 Kgs 7:4—let us fall; 2 Chr 15:9—they fell; Ps 60:7—Gilead

1 Chronicles 12:20 As he went: These captains of Manasseh seem to have met David as he was returning from the army of the Philistines to Ziklag. It is probable that they did not bring their companies with them; yet they both assured him of future assistance, and very seasonably helped him against the Amalekites who had spoiled Ziklag. 1 Sam 29:11 captains: Exod 18:21; Deut 1:15; 33:17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:17—bakemeats; 1 Sam 27:6—Ziklag; 1 Chr 12:21—mighty men; 1 Chr 13:1—consulted

1 Chronicles 12:21 against the band: or, with a band, 1 Sam 30:1–17 mighty men: 1 Chr 12:20; 5:24; 11:10, 21, 22

1 Chronicles 12:22 day by day: 2 Sam 2:2–4; 3:1; Job 17:9 like the host of God: That is, says the Targumist, a very numerous army, like the army of the angel of God. Gen 32:2; Josh 5:14; Ps 148:2 Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—let his hands; 2 Chr 14:13—his host

1 Chronicles 12:23 AM 2956, BC 1048, An, Ex, Is, 433 the numbers: 1 Chr 11:1–3; 2 Sam 2:3, 4; 5:1–3 bands: or, captains, or men, Heb. heads came to David: Some learned men understand this as relating to the time when David was made king over Judah, on his first coming to Hebron, but it seems wholly to refer to his being made king over all Israel, after the death of Ishbosheth; for there was no such union or assembly of the several tribes on the former occasion, as is here described. to turn: 1 Chr 10:14 according: 1 Chr 11:10; 1 Sam 16:1, 3, 12, 13; 2 Sam 3:18; Ps 2:6; 89:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 1:1—General; Deut 17:15—whom; Josh 10:36—Hebron; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron

1 Chronicles 12:24 armed: or, prepared

1 Chronicles 12:25 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:15—Mattaniah; 1 Chr 9:16—Obadiah

1 Chronicles 12:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:4—the children of Aaron

1 Chronicles 12:27 the leader: 1 Chr 9:20; 2 Kgs 11:4, 9; 25:18 Aaronites: 1 Chr 6:49–57; 27:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok

1 Chronicles 12:28 Zadok: 1 Chr 6:8, 53; 2 Sam 8:17; 1 Kgs 1:8; 2:35; Ezek 44:15 Reciprocal: Josh 10:36—Hebron; 1 Chr 6:48—appointed; 1 Chr 15:11—Zadok; 1 Chr 16:39—Zadok; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; 1 Chr 25:1—the captains; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour; 1 Chr 27:17—of the Aaronites; 2 Chr 26:17—valiant men

1 Chronicles 12:29 kindred: Heb. brethren, 1 Chr 12:2; Gen 31:23 the greatest part of

them: Heb. a multitude of them, 2 Sam 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 17:11—Manasseh; 2 Sam 3:19—Benjamin; Ps 68:27—little

1 Chronicles 12:30 famous: Heb. men of names, Gen 6:4 Reciprocal: Num 16:2—famous

1 Chronicles 12:31 the half tribe: Josh 17:1–18 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Num 32:33—half the; 1 Chr 16:41—expressed

1 Chronicles 12:32 understanding of the times: That is, as the following words indicate, intelligent men, who understood the signs of the times, well versed in political affairs, and knew what was proper to be done in all the exigencies of human life; and who now perceived that it was both the duty and political interest of Israel to advance David to the throne. Gen 49:14; Esth 1:13; Isa 22:12–14; 33:6; Mic 6:9; Matt 16:3; Luke 12:56, 57 to know: Prov 14:8; Eph 5:17 all their: Prov 24:5; Eccl 7:19; 9:18 Reciprocal: Gen 30:18—and she; Gen 46:13—Issachar; Judg 5:15—the princes; 1 Chr 7:4—General; 1 Chr 13:1—consulted; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Eccl 10:10—wisdom

1 Chronicles 12:33 expert in war: or, rangers of battle, or ranged in battle, keep rank. or, set the battle in array. they were not of double heart. Heb. they were without a heart and a heart. That is, they were all sincerely affected towards David, though so numerous. Ps 12:2; John 1:47 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:36—expert in war; 1 Chr 12:38—with a perfect heart; Heb 10:22—a true

1 Chronicles 12:34 Reciprocal: Gen 46:24—Naphtali

1 Chronicles 12:35 Reciprocal: Gen 46:23—Dan; Gen 49:17—shall be; Deut 33:22—General; 1 Chr 9:15—Zichri

1 Chronicles 12:36 expert in war: or, keeping their rank, 1 Chr 12:33; Joel 2:7

1 Chronicles 12:37 the other side: 1 Chr 5:1–10; Num 32:33–42; Deut 3:12–16; Josh 13:7–32; 14:3; 22:1–10 Reciprocal: Deut 33:20—Blessed; 1 Chr 5:18—Reuben; 1 Chr 26:32—Reubenites; Ps 60:7—Gilead

1 Chronicles 12:38 with a perfect heart: The meaning of this expression may be inferred from that of a double heart in 1 Chr 12:33. If a double heart be expressive of insincerity or duplicity, a perfect heart, which seems to be put in opposition to it, must signify a sincere, faithful, and entire attachment. 1 Kgs 8:61; 11:4; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 101:2 all the rest: 1 Chr 12:17, 18; Gen 49:8–10; 2 Chr 30:12; Ps 110:3; Ezek 11:19 Reciprocal: Deut 33:20—Blessed; 1 Sam 11:14—renew; 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Sam 15:10—Hebron; 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; 1 Chr 11:10—to make; 1 Chr 18:14—David; 2 Chr 10:1—all; Ps 141:6—they shall hear; Prov 18:24—that hath

1 Chronicles 12:39 eating and drinking: Gen 26:30; 31:54; 2 Sam 6:19; 19:42 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:14—renew; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating

1 Chronicles 12:40 brought: The Septuagint reads εφερον αυτιος, “brought (to) them” which is probably correct; the Hebrew lahem, “to them” might be easily mistaken for

lechem, "bread." The passage will then read, "bought them on asses, on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, meat, meal, cakes of figs," etc., which renders the introduction of and unnecessary. From the mention of oil, figs, and raisins, Mr. HARMER thinks that this assembly was held in autumn. 2 Sam 16:1; 17:27–29 meat, meal: or, victual of meal cakes of figs: 1 Sam 25:18 there was joy: 1 Kgs 1:40; 2 Kgs 11:20; Prov 11:10; 29:2; Jer 23:5, 6; Luke 19:37, 38; Rev 19:5–7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:14—all the people; 2 Chr 23:13—all the people

CHAPTER 13

- 1 David fetches the ark with great solemnity from Kirjath-jearim;
- 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom.

1 Chronicles 13:1 consulted: 1 Chr 12:14, 20, 32; 2 Sam 6:1; 2 Kgs 23:1; 2 Chr 29:20; 34:29, 30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:1—that they might bring; 1 Kgs 20:7—all the elders; 1 Chr 23:2—he gathered; 1 Chr 27:1—captains; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; 2 Chr 20:21—consulted; 2 Chr 25:5—captains over thousands; 2 Chr 30:2—the king; Neh 12:31—the princes; Job 29:25—chose out; Matt 25:16—went

1 Chronicles 13:2 If it seem: 1 Kgs 12:7; 2 Kgs 9:15; Prov 15:22; Phlm 1:8, 9 and that it be: Exod 18:23; 2 Sam 7:2–5 send abroad: Heb. break forth, and send left: 1 Chr 10:7; 1 Sam 31:1; Isa 37:4 the priests: 1 Chr 15:2–14; Num 4:4–20; 2 Chr 31:4–21 their cities and suburbs: Heb. the cities of their suburbs, 1 Chr 6:54–81; Num 35:2–9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:21—consulted; Ps 141:6—for they; Acts 13:36—served

1 Chronicles 13:3 bring again: Heb. bring about the ark: 1 Sam 7:1, 2; Ps 132:6 we inquired: 1 Sam 14:18, 36; 22:10, 15; 23:2, 9–12 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:10—inquired

1 Chronicles 13:4 the thing: 1 Sam 18:20; 2 Sam 3:36; 2 Chr 30:4 marg. Esth 8:5

1 Chronicles 13:5 David: 1 Sam 7:1; 2 Sam 6:1 Shihor: Num 34:5–8; Josh 13:3–6, Sihor, 1 Kgs 4:21; Jer 2:18, Sihor Hemath: Num 34:8; Josh 13:5; 1 Kgs 8:65; 2 Kgs 25:21, Hamath Kirjathjearim: 1 Chr 13:6; 1 Sam 6:21; 7:1 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; Josh 9:17—Kirjathjearim; Josh 18:14—Kirjathbaal; Judg 18:12—Kirjathjearim; 2 Sam 6:2—Baale; 1 Chr 2:50—Kirjathjearim; 1 Chr 15:3—gathered; 2 Chr 1:4—the ark; Ps 132:6—we found; Isa 23:3—Sihor

1 Chronicles 13:6 Baalah: Josh 15:9, 60; 2 Sam 6:2, Baale that dwelleth: Exod 25:22; Num 7:89; 1 Sam 4:4; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ps 80:1; 99:1; Isa 37:16 whose name: Exod 20:24; 23:21; Num 6:27; 1 Kgs 8:16 Reciprocal: Josh 9:17—Kirjathjearim; Josh 18:14—Kirjathbaal; Judg 18:12—Kirjathjearim; 1 Sam 6:21—Kirjathjearim; 1 Sam 7:1—Kirjathjearim; 1 Chr 2:50—Kirjathjearim; 1 Chr 13:5—Kirjathjearim; 2 Chr 1:4—the ark; Ps 132:6—we found

1 Chronicles 13:7 carried the ark: Heb. made the ark to ride, at Num 3:10 and again at verse 38. A particular caution is given that strangers must not touch, or even pry into, the most holy things connected with the tabernacle, lest the offender die. In giving the law, also, even a beast which touched Sinai's mount was, by the Almighty's fiat, to be stoned or thrust through with a dart. And again we read (Num 4:15) after special

orders to Aaron and his sons about covering the sanctuary and all the vessels previously to a removal, that the Kohathites, who were to carry them, “shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die.” These were positive commands. May the sin of Uzza in touching the ark, warn Christians to take heed of rashness and irreverence in dealing about holy things. See note on 1 Chr 13:9. in a new cart: 1 Chr 15:2, 13; Num 4:15; 1 Sam 6:7; 2 Sam 6:3 out of the house: 1 Sam 7:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:11—they laid; 2 Sam 6:4—General; Isa 30:29—with a pipe

1 Chronicles 13:8 David: 1 Chr 15:10–24; 1 Sam 10:5; 2 Sam 6:5–23; 2 Kgs 3:15; Ps 47:5; 68:25–27; 150:3–5 singing: Heb. songs with harps: The word kinnor, in Chaldee, kinnora, in Syraic, kainoro, in Arabic, kinnarat, and in Greek κινυρος, certainly denotes a harp, played on with the hand, according to 1 Sam 16:23. The number of strings in the harp was at first three; but afterwards they were increased to four, and at last to seven. 1 Chr 15:28; 16:5, 42; 23:5; 25:1–6; Dan 3:5–7; Amos 5:23; 6:5 psalteries: Naivel, or naibel, in Greek ναβλα, and in Latin, nablium, was an instrument of the harp kind; having twelve sounds. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; 1 Chr 15:19—General; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 33:2—with the psaltery; Ps 33:3—play; Ps 68:24—even; Isa 30:29—with a pipe

1 Chronicles 13:9 Chidon: 2 Sam 6:6, Nachon stumbled: or shook it Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; Num 4:15—they shall; Num 20:11—smote; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; 1 Chr 13:7—carried the ark; Heb 12:5—nor faint

1 Chronicles 13:10 he put: 1 Chr 15:13, 15; Num 4:15; Josh 6:6 there he died: Lev 10:1–3; Num 16:35; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Chr 26:16–20; 1 Cor 11:30–32 Reciprocal: Exod 30:20—die not; Lev 10:2— they died; Num 20:11—smote; 2 Sam 6:7—God smote

1 Chronicles 13:11 displeased: 2 Sam 6:7, 9; Jonah 4:4, 9 Perezuzza: that is, The breach of Uzza to this day: Gen 32:32; Deut 34:6; Josh 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Num 17:13—any thing; Judg 21:15—a breach; 1 Sam 5:7—The ark; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 2 Sam 6:8—displeased; 1 Chr 15:13—the Lord; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy

1 Chronicles 13:12 afraid of God: Num 17:12, 13; 1 Sam 5:10, 11; 6:20; Ps 119:120; Isa 6:5; Luke 5:8, 9 How: 1 Kgs 8:27; Job 25:5, 6; Matt 25:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:8—displeased; 2 Sam 6:9—How shall; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Mark 5:15—and they; Acts 5:5—great

1 Chronicles 13:13 brought: Heb. removed Obededom: 1 Chr 15:18; 16:5; 26:4, 8; 2 Sam 6:10, 11 the Gittite: 2 Sam 4:3

1 Chronicles 13:14 the Lord: 1 Chr 26:5; Gen 30:27; 39:5; Prov 3:9, 10; 10:22; Mal 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:10—Obededom; 1 Chr 15:18—Obededom; 1 Chr 15:25—Obededom; 1 Chr 16:38—Obededom

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Hiram’s kindness to David;
- 2 David’s felicity in people, wives, and children;

8 His two victories against the Philistines.

1 Chronicles 14:1 AM 2961, BC 1043, An, Ex, Is, 448 Hiram: 2 Sam 5:11, 12–16; 1 Kgs 5:1, 8–12; 2 Chr 2:11, 12, Huram and timber: 1 Chr 22:2; 1 Kgs 5:6, 9, 10, 18; 2 Chr 2:3, 8–10; Ezra 3:7 to build him: 1 Chr 17:1; 2 Sam 7:2; 1 Kgs 7:1–12; Jer 22:13–15

1 Chronicles 14:2 the Lord: 1 Chr 17:17; 2 Sam 7:16; Ps 89:20–37 his kingdom: Num 24:7; 2 Sam 7:8 because: 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Chr 2:11; Esth 4:14; Isa 1:25–27; Dan 2:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:12—David

1 Chronicles 14:3 took: 1 Chr 3:1–4; Deut 17:17; 2 Sam 5:13; 1 Kgs 11:3; Prov 5:18, 19; Eccl 7:26–29; 9:9; Mal 2:14; Matt 19:4, 5, 8 more: Heb. yet

1 Chronicles 14:4 Shammua: 1 Chr 3:5–9, Shimea, 2 Sam 5:14, Shammuah Nathan: 2 Sam 12:1; Luke 3:31 Solomon: 1 Chr 22:9–12; 28:5, 6; 2 Sam 12:24, 25; 1 Kgs 1:13, 17; 2:15; 3:3, 5–11; Matt 1:6

1 Chronicles 14:5 Elishua: 1 Chr 3:6, Elishama, 2 Sam 5:15

1 Chronicles 14:7 Beeliada: Probably Beeliada is a mistake for Eliada, as the LXX, Syriac, and Arabic read here. 2 Sam 5:16, Eliada and Eliphalet: 1 Chr 3:8, Eliphelet, This variation merely arises from the change of a vowel. Here we have 13 persons mentioned, but only 11 in Samuel; and it is probable that the duplicate Elishama and Eliphelet dying when young, were therefore omitted in the latter.

1 Chronicles 14:8 AM 2957, BC 1047, An, Ex, Is, 444 And when: 1 Sam 21:11; 2 Sam 5:17–25 anointed: 1 Chr 11:3; 2 Sam 5:3 all the Philistines: Ps 2:1–6; Rev 11:15–18

1 Chronicles 14:9 the valley: 1 Chr 11:15; 2 Sam 5:18; 23:13; Isa 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; Josh 18:16—the valley of the giants; Judg 6:14—Go in; 2 Sam 5:17—But when; 1 Chr 14:13—yet again

1 Chronicles 14:10 inquired: 1 Chr 14:14; 13:3; 1 Sam 23:2–4, 9–12; 2 Sam 2:1; 5:19, 23 Shall I go: 1 Sam 30:8; Prov 3:6 Go up: Judg 4:6, 7; 1 Kgs 22:6, 15–17 Reciprocal: Judg 6:14—Go in; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Ps 118:12—in the name

1 Chronicles 14:11 Baalperazim: 2 Sam 5:20; Isa 28:21 God: Ps 18:13–15; 44:3; 144:1, 10 like the breaking: Exod 14:28; Job 30:14; Matt 7:27 Baalperazim: that is, a place of breaches Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:21—David; Ps 118:12—in the name

1 Chronicles 14:12 were burned: Exod 12:12; 32:20; Deut 7:5, 25; 1 Sam 5:2–6; 2 Kgs 19:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:21—David

1 Chronicles 14:13 yet again: 1 Chr 14:9; 2 Sam 5:22–25; 1 Kgs 20:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:27—invaded

1 Chronicles 14:14 inquired: 1 Chr 14:10; Ps 27:4 turn away: Josh 8:2–7; John 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:23—fetch; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Ps 118:12—in the name

1 Chronicles 14:15 when thou shalt hear: Some, taking the word bechaim, translated

“mulberry trees,” as a proper name, render, “when thou shalt hear a sound of going upon the summits of Bechaim;” other understanding rosh, “a top,” in the sense of beginning or entrance, read, “when thou hearest a sound of footsteps at the entrance of the grove of mulberry trees;” and others think a rustling among the leaves is intended. The Targumist read, “When thou shalt hear the sound of the angels coming to thy assistance, then go out to battle; for an angel is sent from the presence of God, that he may render thy way prosperous.” If there had not been an evident supernatural interference, David might have thought that the ruse de guerre which he had used, was the cause of his victory. Lev 26:36; 2 Kgs 7:6; 19:7; Acts 2:2 then thou: Judg 4:14; 7:9, 15; 1 Sam 14:9–22; Phil 2:12, 13 for God: Isa 13:4; 45:1, 2; Mic 2:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:23—the mulberry trees; 2 Sam 5:24—thou shalt bestir; Isa 52:12—for

1 Chronicles 14:16 did as God: Gen 6:22; Exod 39:42, 43; John 2:5; 13:17; 15:14 Gibeon: 2 Sam 5:25, Geba Gazer: 1 Chr 6:67; Josh 16:10, Gezer Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:60—thirteen cities; Isa 28:21—the valley

1 Chronicles 14:17 fame of David: Josh 6:27; 2 Chr 26:8; Ps 18:44 the fear of him: Exod 15:14–16; Deut 2:25; 11:25; Josh 2:9–11; 9:24 Reciprocal: Deut 28:10—and they shall; 1 Chr 19:19—would; Esth 9:4—his fame; Matt 4:24—his fame

CHAPTER 15

- 1 David having prepared a place for the ark, the priests and Levites bring it from Obed-edom;
- 25 He performs the solemnity thereof with great joy;
- 29 Michal despises him.

1 Chronicles 15:1 AM 2962, BC 1042 houses: 2 Sam 5:9; 13:7, 8; 14:24, and he prepared, 1 Chr 15:3; 16:1; 17:1–5; Ps 132:5; Acts 7:46 Reciprocal: Exod 36:8—made; 2 Sam 6:12—So David; 2 Sam 6:17—they brought; 2 Chr 1:4—the ark; Ps 24:3—the hill; Acts 7:45—unto

1 Chronicles 15:2 None ought to: etc. Heb. It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites. them hath. Num 4:2–15, 19, 20; 7:9; Deut 10:8; 31:9; Josh 3:3; 6:6; 2 Chr 35:3 to minister: Num 8:13, 14, 24–26; 18:1–8; Isa 66:21; Jer 33:17–22 Reciprocal: Num 4:15—after that; Num 10:21—the Kohathites; Num 20:11—smote; 2 Sam 6:7—God smote; 2 Sam 6:13—when they; 2 Sam 15:24—bearing; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 1 Chr 13:2—the priests; 1 Chr 13:7—in a new cart; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; 2 Chr 5:4—the Levites

1 Chronicles 15:3 gathered: 1 Chr 13:5; 1 Kgs 8:1 to bring up: 1 Chr 15:1; 2 Sam 6:12 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; Lev 9:5—and all the congregation; Num 7:9—because; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; Ps 68:27—little; Ps 132:5—I find

1 Chronicles 15:4 the children of Aaron: 1 Chr 6:16–20, 49, 50; 12:26–28; Exod 6:16–22; Num 3:4 Reciprocal: Neh 12:27—out

1 Chronicles 15:5 Uriel: 1 Chr 6:22–24 brethren: or, kinsmen Reciprocal: Num 3:19—General; 1 Chr 15:11—Uriel; 2 Chr 29:12—Kohathites

1 Chronicles 15:6 Merari: 1 Chr 6:29, 30 Reciprocal: Num 3:20—General; 1 Chr 24:4—more; 2 Chr 29:12—of the sons

1 Chronicles 15:7 Joel: 1 Chr 15:11; 23:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:7—Gershonites; 2 Chr 29:12—of the Gershonites

1 Chronicles 15:8 Elizaphan: Exod 6:22, Elzaphan Shemaiah: 1 Chr 15:11 Reciprocal: Num 3:19—General; 2 Chr 29:13—Elizaphan

1 Chronicles 15:9 Hebron: 1 Chr 6:2; 23:12, 19; 26:23, 30, 31; Exod 6:18; Num 26:58

1 Chronicles 15:10 Uzziel: 1 Chr 6:18; 23:12; Exod 6:18, 22 Amminadab: 1 Chr 6:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:5—David; 1 Chr 13:8—David

1 Chronicles 15:11 Zadok: 1 Chr 12:28; 18:16; 1 Sam 22:20–23; 2 Sam 8:17; 15:24–29, 35; 20:25; 1 Kgs 2:35 Uriel: 1 Chr 15:5–10 Reciprocal: Josh 3:3—the priests; Josh 3:8—command; Josh 8:33—priests; 1 Kgs 2:26—barest; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up; 1 Chr 15:7—Joel; 1 Chr 15:8—Shemaiah; 1 Chr 23:8—Joel; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; Ps 119:99—than all

1 Chronicles 15:12 Ye are the chief: 1 Chr 9:34; 24:31 sanctify: 1 Chr 15:14; Exod 19:14, 15; 2 Chr 5:11; 29:4, 5; 30:15; 35:6; Ezek 48:11; John 17:17; Rom 12:1, 2; Rev 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—I will be; Num 10:21—the Kohathites; Deut 10:8—bear; Deut 31:9—which bare; Josh 3:3—the priests; Josh 3:8—command; 1 Kgs 2:26—barest; 1 Chr 15:16—chief; 1 Chr 16:1—in the midst; 1 Chr 26:32—chief fathers; 2 Chr 1:2—the chief; 2 Chr 5:2—the chief; 2 Chr 5:4—the Levites; 2 Chr 23:2—the chief of; Neh 12:12—the chief; Neh 12:27—out; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ps 132:5—I find; Lam 3:40—search; Acts 13:36—served; Heb 12:5—nor faint

1 Chronicles 15:13 ye did it: 1 Chr 13:7–9; 2 Sam 6:3 the Lord: 1 Chr 13:10, 11; 2 Sam 6:7, 8 for that: 1 Chr 15:2; Num 4:15; 7:9; Deut 31:9; 2 Chr 30:17–20; Prov 28:13; 1 Cor 11:2; 14:40; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; Lev 10:2—they died; Lev 10:3—I will be; Num 17:13—any thing; Num 20:11—smote; Judg 21:15—a breach; 1 Sam 5:7—The ark; 1 Sam 6:11—they laid; 2 Kgs 3:11—that we may; Lam 3:40—search; Mark 5:15—and they; Acts 5:5—great; Heb 12:5—nor faint

1 Chronicles 15:14 sanctified: Lev 10:3; 2 Chr 29:15, 34; Joel 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify

1 Chronicles 15:15 bare the ark: Exod 25:12, 12–15; 37:3–5; 40:20; Num 4:6, 15; 7:9; 1 Kgs 8:8; 2 Chr 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:13—General; 2 Sam 6:13—when they; 1 Chr 13:10—he put; Ps 42:4—for I

1 Chronicles 15:16 And David: 2 Chr 30:12; Ezra 7:24–28; Isa 49:23 chief: 1 Chr 15:12; Acts 14:23; 1 Tim 3:1–15; 2 Tim 2:2; Titus 1:5 the singers: 1 Chr 15:27, 28; 6:31–38; 13:8; 16:42; 23:5; 25:1–6; 2 Chr 29:28–30; Neh 12:36, 46; Ps 87:7; 149:3; 150:3, 4 lifting up: 2 Chr 5:13; Ezra 3:10, 11; Neh 12:43; Ps 81:1; 92:1–3; 95:1; 100:1; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:15—with shouting; 1 Chr 9:33—the singers; 1 Chr 15:19—General; 1 Chr 15:22—song; 1 Chr 16:5—Asaph; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 8:14—the

Levites; 2 Chr 20:19—Levites; 2 Chr 23:13—the singers; 2 Chr 29:25—And he set; 2 Chr 34:12—all; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 68:24—even; Ps 92:3—instrument; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 150:5—the loud cymbals; Dan 3:10—the cornet

1 Chronicles 15:17 Heman: 1 Chr 6:33; 25:1–5; 1 Sam 8:2 Asaph: 1 Chr 6:39; 25:2; Ps 73, 83 titles Ethan: 1 Chr 15:19; 6:44, son of Kishi Reciprocal: Num 3:19—General; 1 Kgs 4:31—Heman; 1 Chr 2:6—Ethan; 1 Chr 16:37—before the ark; 1 Chr 23:8—Joel; 1 Chr 25:4—Heman; 2 Chr 29:13—Asaph; Ezra 2:41—Asaph

1 Chronicles 15:18 the second: 1 Chr 25:2–6, 9–31 Zechariah: 1 Chr 16:5, 6 Jaaziel: 1 Chr 15:20, Aziel Obededom: 1 Chr 13:14; 16:5, 38; 26:4, 8, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:10—Obededom; 2 Kgs 12:9—the priests; 1 Chr 13:13—Obededom; 1 Chr 15:21—Mattithiah; 1 Chr 15:24—Obededom; 1 Chr 23:8—Jehiel; 1 Chr 24:25—Zechariah; 1 Chr 25:3—Mattithiah; 2 Chr 34:13—porters

1 Chronicles 15:19; 1 Chr 15:16; 13:8; 16:5, 42; 25:1, 6; Ps 150:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 1 Kgs 4:31—Ethan; 1 Chr 2:6—Ethan; 1 Chr 6:33—Heman; 1 Chr 15:17—Ethan; 1 Chr 25:4—Heman; 2 Chr 29:14—Heman

1 Chronicles 15:20 Aziel: 1 Chr 15:18, Jaaziel Alamothe: Ps 46 title Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:5—psalteries and with harps; 1 Chr 23:8—Jehiel; 1 Chr 24:25—Zechariah

1 Chronicles 15:21 Mattithiah: 1 Chr 15:18; 16:5 harps: 1 Chr 25:6, 7; 1 Sam 10:5; Ps 33:2; 81:1, 2; 92:3; 150:3 Sheminith to excel: or, eighth to oversee, Ps 6, 12 titles Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:8—Jehiel; 1 Chr 25:3—Mattithiah; 1 Chr 26:4—Obededom

1 Chronicles 15:22 for: etc. or, for the carriage, he instructed about the carriage song: Heb. lifting up, 1 Chr 15:16, 27 he instructed: 1 Chr 25:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:6—for song; Ps 33:3—play

1 Chronicles 15:23; 1 Chr 9:21–23; 2 Kgs 22:4; 25:18; Ps 84:10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:24—Obededom; 1 Chr 23:5—porters; 1 Chr 26:1—the porters

1 Chronicles 15:24 the priests: 1 Chr 16:6; Num 10:8; 2 Chr 5:12, 13; Ps 81:13; Joel 2:1, 15 Obededom: 1 Chr 15:18, 23 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; 2 Kgs 12:9—the priests; 1 Chr 23:5—porters; 1 Chr 26:1—the porters; 1 Chr 26:4—Obededom; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 23:13—and the princes; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Ezra 3:10—trumpets; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 81:3—Blow; Ps 150:3—with the sound; Isa 27:13—the great

1 Chronicles 15:25 David: 2 Sam 6:12, 13–23; 1 Kgs 8:1 captains: Num 31:14; Deut 1:15; 1 Sam 8:12; 10:19; 22:7; Mic 5:2 Obededom: 1 Chr 13:14 with joy: 1 Chr 13:11, 12; Deut 12:7, 18; 16:11, 15; 2 Chr 20:27, 28; Ezra 6:16; Ps 95:1, 2; 100:1, 2; Phil 3:3; 4:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:15—with shouting; 2 Chr 1:4—the ark; Ps 24:3—the hill; Prov 28:12—righteous; Acts 13:36—served

1 Chronicles 15:26 God: 1 Chr 29:14; 1 Sam 7:12; Acts 26:22; 2 Cor 2:16; 3:5 they: 2 Sam 6:13; Ps 66:13–15 bullocks: Num 23:1, 2, 4, 29; 29:32; Job 42:8; Ezek 45:23 Reciprocal: Num 6:14—one he; Deut 10:8—bear; Josh 6:13—went on; 2 Chr 29:21—seven; Mal 3:4—as

1 Chronicles 15:27 a robe: 1 Sam 2:18; 2 Sam 6:14 Chenaniah: 1 Chr 15:22 song: or, carriage, 1 Chr 15:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 1 Chr 6:31—whom David; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; 2 Chr 5:12—arrayed; 2 Chr 23:13—the singers; Ezra 3:10—they set; Ps 69:9—zeal; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Isa 3:23—fine linen

1 Chronicles 15:28 brought up: 2 Sam 6:15 with shouting: 1 Chr 15:16; 13:8; 2 Chr 5:12, 13; Ezra 3:10, 11; Ps 47:1–5; 68:25; 98:4–6; 150:3–5 the cornet: Jerome on Hos 5:8 says this instrument is properly called in Greek κεραινη, from κερως [G2768], a horn. The trumpets were, according to Josephus, made of metal, and about a cubit in length. See note on Num 10:2. Reciprocal: Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Num 6:14—one he; Num 10:10—in the day; Num 29:1—blowing; 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 47:5—with a shout; Ps 66:1—Make; Ps 98:6—trumpets; Ps 149:3—with the timbrel; Ps 150:5—the loud cymbals; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Joel 2:1—trumpet; Luke 19:37—the whole; Phil 3:1—rejoice

1 Chronicles 15:29 as the ark: 1 Chr 17:1; Num 10:33; Deut 31:26; Josh 4:7; Judg 20:27; 1 Sam 4:3; Jer 3:16; Heb 9:4 Lord: 2 Sam 6:16 Michal: 1 Sam 18:27, 28; 19:11–17; 25:44; 2 Sam 3:13, 14 dancing: Exod 15:20; Ps 30:11; 149:3; 150:4; Eccl 3:4; Jer 30:19; 33:11 she despised: 2 Sam 6:20–23; Ps 69:7–9; Acts 2:13; 1 Cor 2:14; 2 Cor 5:13 Reciprocal: Num 6:14—one he; 2 Sam 6:21—play; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; Ps 65:1—in Sion

CHAPTER 16

- 1 David's festival sacrifice;
- 4 He orders a choir to sing thanksgiving;
- 7 The psalm of thanksgiving;
- 37 He appoints ministers, porters, priests, and musicians, to attend continually on the ark.

1 Chronicles 16:1 they brought: 2 Sam 6:17–19; 1 Kgs 8:6; 2 Chr 5:7 in the midst: 1 Chr 15:1, 12; 2 Chr 1:4; Ps 132:8 they offered: 1 Kgs 8:5; 2 Chr 5:6; Ezra 6:16–18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:2—curtains; 1 Kgs 3:15—before; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; 1 Chr 6:31—after that; 1 Chr 6:38—Izhar; 1 Chr 17:1—under curtains; 2 Chr 5:2—out; Ezra 6:17—offered; Ps 42:4—for I; Ps 43:3—tabernacles; Ps 66:15—I will offer; Eccl 9:7—eat; Mal 3:4—as

1 Chronicles 16:2 the burnt: Lev 1:3 he blessed: Gen 14:19; 20:7; 47:7, 10; Num 6:23–27; Josh 22:6; 2 Sam 6:18; 1 Kgs 8:55, 56; 2 Chr 29:29; 30:18–20, 27; Luke 24:50, 51; Heb 7:7 Reciprocal: Exod 39:43—blessed them; 1 Kgs 3:15—before; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 2 Chr 5:6—General; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed; Ezek 45:17—the prince's

1 Chronicles 16:3 to every one: 2 Chr 30:24; 35:7, 8; Neh 8:10; Ezek 45:17; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt

1 Chronicles 16:4 he appointed: 1 Chr 15:16; 23:2–6; 24:3 minister: 1 Chr 16:37–42; 23:27–32; Num 18:1–6 to record: 1 Chr 16:8; Ps 37, 70 titles Ps 103:2; 105:5; Isa 62:6, 7 the Lord God: Gen 17:7; 32:28; 33:20 marg. 1 Kgs 8:15; Ps 72:18; 106:48 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 1 Chr 6:32—they ministered; 1 Chr 9:33—the singers; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2

Chr 29:25—And he set; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; 2 Chr 34:12—all; Ezra 3:10—after the ordinance; Neh 11:17—to begin; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 71:17—hitherto; Luke 19:37—the whole; Acts 13:2—they

1 Chronicles 16:5 Asaph: 1 Chr 6:39; 15:16–24; 25:1–6 psalteries and with harps: Heb. instruments of psalteries and harps, 1 Chr 15:20, 21; 2 Chr 29:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 2 Sam 6:10—Obededom; 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps; 1 Chr 13:13—Obededom; 1 Chr 15:18—Zechariah; 1 Chr 15:19—General; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 1 Chr 26:4—Obededom; 2 Chr 20:19—Levites; 2 Chr 34:12—all; Ezra 3:10—trumpets; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 150:5—the loud cymbals; Dan 3:10—the cornet

1 Chronicles 16:6 with trumpets: Num 10:8; 2 Chr 5:12, 13; 13:12; 29:26–28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:18—Zechariah; 1 Chr 15:24—the priests; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; Ezra 3:10—trumpets; Ps 81:3—Blow; Dan 3:10—the cornet

1 Chronicles 16:7 on that day: 2 Sam 22:1; 23:1, 2; 2 Chr 29:30; Neh 12:24 into the hand: Ps 12, 18 titles Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; Ps 68:26—Bless; Ps 105:1—Give; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Prov 28:12—righteous

1 Chronicles 16:8 Give thanks: This beautiful hymn, to the 22nd verse, is nearly the same as Ps 105:1–15; from the 23rd to the 33rd it accords with Ps 96; and the conclusion agrees with Psa. 106, with the addition of 1 Chr 16:34–36. Ps 105:1–15 call: Isa 12:4; Acts 9:14; 1 Cor 1:2 make: 1 Kgs 8:43; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 67:2–4; 78:3–6; 145:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:10—called; 1 Chr 16:4—to record; 1 Chr 16:12—Remember; Ps 22:23—Ye that; Ps 118:1—General; Jer 33:11—Praise the; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks

1 Chronicles 16:9 Sing unto: Ps 95:1, 2; 96:1, 2; 98:1–4; Mal 3:16 psalms: Matt 26:30; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16; Jas 5:13 talk ye: Ps 40:10; 71:17; 96:3; 145:4–6, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 1 Chr 16:12—Remember; 1 Chr 16:23—Sing; 1 Chr 16:35—glory; Ps 47:6—to God

1 Chronicles 16:10 Glory: Ps 34:2; Isa 45:25; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:30, 31 Gr. let the heart: 1 Chr 28:9; Prov 8:17; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Jer 29:13; Matt 7:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:35—glory; 2 Chr 30:25—rejoiced; Ps 33:21—his; Phil 3:1—rejoice

1 Chronicles 16:11 Seek: Amos 5:6; Zeph 2:2, 3 his strength: 2 Chr 6:41; Ps 68:35; 78:61 seek his: Ps 4:6; 27:8, 9; 67:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 2 Chr 30:25—rejoiced; Ps 63:2—To see; Dan 6:20—servest

1 Chronicles 16:12 Remember: 1 Chr 16:8, 9; Ps 103:2; 111:4 the judgments: Ps 19:9; 119:13, 20, 75, 137; Rom 11:33; Rev 16:7; 19:2 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—and I being; Exod 13:3—Remember; 1 Chr 16:14—his judgments; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 77:11—General; Isa 43:18—General

1 Chronicles 16:13 ye seed: Gen 17:7; 28:13, 14; 35:10–12 his chosen: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6; Ps 135:4; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; Ps 22:23—all ye the; Isa 43:20—my chosen; Isa 45:25—the seed

1 Chronicles 16:14 the Lord: Exod 15:2; Ps 63:1; 95:7; 100:3; 118:28 his judgments: 1 Chr

16:12; Ps 48:10, 11; 97:8, 9

1 Chronicles 16:15 ye mindful: Ps 25:10; 44:17; 105:8; Mal 4:4 a thousand: Deut 7:9
Reciprocal: Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Ps 111:9—he hath

1 Chronicles 16:16 which he made: Gen 15:18; 17:2; 26:3; 28:13, 14; 35:11; Exod 3:15; Neh
9:8; Luke 1:72, 73; Acts 3:25; Gal 3:15–17; Heb 6:13–18

1 Chronicles 16:17 for a law: Ps 78:10 an everlasting: Gen 17:7, 8; Exod 3:17; Josh
24:11–13; 2 Sam 23:5; Isa 55:3; Jer 11:2; Heb 13:20 Reciprocal: Acts 3:25—the covenant

1 Chronicles 16:18 Unto thee: Gen 12:7; 13:15; 17:8; 28:13, 14; 35:11, 12 lot: Heb. cord,
Mic 2:5 inheritance: Num 26:53–56; Deut 32:8

1 Chronicles 16:19 but few: Heb. but men of number a few: Gen 34:30; Acts 7:5; Heb
11:13 Reciprocal: Jer 35:6—Ye shall

1 Chronicles 16:20 they went: Gen 12:10; 20:1; 46:3, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 2:22—for he said

1 Chronicles 16:21 He suffered: Gen 31:24, 29, 42 he reproved: Gen 12:17; 20:3; Exod
7:15–18; 9:13–18

1 Chronicles 16:22 Touch: 1 Kgs 19:16; Ps 105:15; 1 John 2:27 prophets: Gen 20:7; 27:39,
40; 48:19, 20; 49:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; 1 Chr 16:8—Give thanks

1 Chronicles 16:23 Sing: 1 Chr 16:9; Ps 96:1–13; Exod 15:21; Ps 30:4; Isa 12:5 show forth:
Ps 40:10; 71:15; Isa 51:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:8—Give thanks; 1 Chr 16:30—before him;
Ps 66:1—all ye lands

1 Chronicles 16:24; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 22:27; Isa 12:2–6; Dan 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod
9:16—that my; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 66:1—all ye lands; Col 4:6—your

1 Chronicles 16:25 great: Ps 89:7; 144:3–6; Isa 40:12–17; Rev 15:3, 4 he also: Exod 15:11;
Ps 66:3–5; 76:7; Jer 5:22; 10:6–10; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—the Lord; Deut
10:17—God of gods; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 1 Chr 16:30—before him; 2 Chr 2:5—great
is our God; Ps 115:3—But our; Ps 147:5—Great; Dan 2:45—the great

1 Chronicles 16:26 all the gods: Lev 19:4; Ps 115:4–8; Isa 44:9–20; Jer 10:10–14; Acts
19:26; 1 Cor 8:4 the Lord: Ps 102:25; Isa 40:26; 42:5; 44:24; Jer 10:11, 12; Rev 14:7
Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 35:2—strange; Deut 10:17—God of gods

1 Chronicles 16:27 Glory: Ps 8:1; 16:11; 63:2, 3; John 17:24 strength: Ps 27:4–6; 28:7, 8;
43:2–4 place: Ps 96:6

1 Chronicles 16:28 Give: Ps 29:1, 2; 68:34 ye kindreds: Ps 66:1, 2; 67:4, 7; 86:8–10; 98:4;
100:1, 2; Isa 11:10 glory: 1 Chr 29:10–14; Ps 115:1, 2; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 1:6,
17–19; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: Ps 31:6—lying; Rev 4:11—to receive

1 Chronicles 16:29 the glory: Ps 89:5–8; 108:3–5; 148:13, 14; Isa 6:3; Rev 4:9–11; 5:12–14;
7:12 bring: 1 Kgs 8:41–43; Ps 68:30, 31; 72:10, 15; Isa 60:6, 7 come: Ps 95:2; 100:4 the

beauty: 2 Chr 20:21; Ps 29:2; 50:2; 96:6, 9; 110:3; Ezek 7:20; 24:25 Reciprocal: Lev 1:2—If any; 2 Chr 11:16—to sacrifice; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 68:34—Ascribe; Rev 4:11—to receive

1 Chronicles 16:30 before him: 1 Chr 16:23, 25; Ps 96:9; Rev 11:15 stable: Ps 33:9; 93:1; 148:5, 6; Isa 49:8; Jer 10:12; Col 1:17; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:12—fear before

1 Chronicles 16:31 Let the heavens: Ps 19:1; 89:5; 148:1–4; Luke 2:13, 14; 15:10 let the earth: Ps 97:1; 98:4; Luke 2:10 The Lord: Ps 93:1, 2; 96:10; 99:1; 145:1; Isa 33:22; Matt 6:13; Rev 19:6 Reciprocal: Ps 47:8—reigneth; Phil 3:1—rejoice

1 Chronicles 16:32 the sea: Ps 93:4; 98:7 fields: Ps 98:8; 148:9, 10; Isa 44:23 Reciprocal: Isa 55:12—clap

1 Chronicles 16:33 the trees: Ps 96:12, 13; Ezek 17:22–24 because: Ps 98:9; 2 Thess 1:8, 10; 2 Pet 3:14; Rev 11:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:8—Give thanks; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 55:12—clap

1 Chronicles 16:34 give thanks: 2 Chr 5:13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1–26; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; 1 Chr 16:8—Give thanks; 1 Chr 16:41—to give; 2 Chr 7:6—because his mercy; 2 Chr 20:21—Praise the Lord; Nah 1:7—Lord

1 Chronicles 16:35 Save us: Ps 14:7; 53:6; 79:9, 10; 106:47, 48 that we may give: Ps 105:45; Isa 43:21; Eph 1:12; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 glory: 1 Chr 16:9, 10; Ps 44:8; Isa 45:25; 1 Cor 1:31 Reciprocal: Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 33:21—his; Isa 17:10—the God; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks

1 Chronicles 16:36 Blessed: 1 Kgs 8:15, 56; Ps 72:18, 19; 106:48; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 said: Deut 27:15–26; Neh 8:6; Jer 28:6; 1 Cor 14:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; Neh 5:13—praised; Ps 41:13—Amen; Ps 113:2—General; Matt 6:13—Amen; Matt 28:20—Amen; Rom 9:5—Amen; Rev 19:4—Amen

1 Chronicles 16:37 before the ark: 1 Chr 16:4–6; 15:17–24; 25:1–6 as every: 2 Chr 8:14; Ezra 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:32—they ministered; 1 Chr 16:41—Heman; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 29:35—so the; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; Ezra 3:10—the sons of Asaph; Ps 135:2—that stand; Acts 13:2—they

1 Chronicles 16:38 Obededom: 1 Chr 13:14; 26:4–8 Jeduthun: 1 Chr 25:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:18—Obededom; 1 Chr 23:5—porters; 1 Chr 26:10—Hosah; 2 Chr 34:13—porters

1 Chronicles 16:39 Zadok: 1 Chr 12:28 before: 1 Chr 21:29; 2 Chr 1:3, 4, 13 in the high: 1 Kgs 3:4 Reciprocal: Num 18:2—but thou; 1 Sam 9:12—the high place; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; Ps 43:3—tabernacles; Acts 7:45—Which

1 Chronicles 16:40 To offer: Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3–8; 1 Kgs 18:29; 2 Chr 2:4; 31:3; Ezra 3:3; Ezek 46:13–15; Dan 9:21; Amos 4:4 morning and evening: Heb. in the morning and in the evening Reciprocal: Num 18:2—but thou; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses

1 Chronicles 16:41 Heman: 1 Chr 16:37; 6:39–47; 25:1–6 expressed: 1 Chr 12:31; Num 1:17; Ezra 8:20 to give: 1 Chr 16:34; 2 Chr 5:13; 7:3; 20:21; Ezra 3:11; Ps 103:17; Jer 33:11; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 6:33—Heman; 1 Chr 23:5—praised; 1

Chr 25:3—Jeduthun; 1 Chr 25:4—Heman; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; 2 Chr 34:12—all; 2 Chr 35:15—according; Neh 11:17—to begin; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 107:1—Give; Ps 136:1—for his mercy; Ezek 40:44—chambers

1 Chronicles 16:42 trumpets: 2 Chr 29:25–28; Ps 150:3–6 musical instruments: 1 Chr 25:6; Ps 84:10 porters: Heb. for the gate Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 6:33—Heman; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; 1 Chr 15:19—General; 1 Chr 23:5—praised; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 1 Chr 25:3—Jeduthun; 1 Chr 25:4—Heman; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2 Chr 20:19—Levites; 2 Chr 34:13—porters; 2 Chr 35:15—according; Ezra 3:10—trumpets; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 81:3—Blow; Ps 149:3—with the timbrel

1 Chronicles 16:43 all the people: 2 Sam 6:19, 20; 1 Kgs 8:66 to bless: Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Ps 101:2

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Nathan first approving the purpose of David, to build God a house,
- 3 after by the word of God forbids him;
- 11 He promises him blessings and benefits in his seed;
- 16 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

1 Chronicles 17:1 as David: 2 Sam 7:1, 2–17; 2 Chr 6:7–9; Dan 4:4, 29, 30 Nathan: 1 Chr 29:29; 2 Sam 12:1, 25; 1 Kgs 1:8, 23, 44 I dwell: 1 Chr 14:1; Jer 22:15; Hag 1:4, 9 the ark: Ps 132:5; Acts 7:46 under curtains: 1 Chr 17:5; 15:1; 16:1; Exod 40:19–21; 2 Sam 6:17; 2 Chr 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 26:2—curtain; 1 Sam 4:3—the ark; 1 Kgs 8:17—General; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; 1 Chr 22:7—it was in; 1 Chr 28:2—I had in mine heart; Acts 7:47—General

1 Chronicles 17:2 Do all: 1 Chr 22:7; 28:2; Josh 9:14; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 20:4; 1 Cor 13:9 for God: 1 Sam 10:7; 2 Sam 7:3; Zech 8:23; Luke 1:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:17—General; 2 Kgs 20:5—Turn again; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; Isa 38:5—and say

1 Chronicles 17:3 word: Num 12:6; 2 Kgs 20:1–5; Isa 30:21; Amos 3:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:4—that night; 1 Kgs 17:2—General; Jer 28:12—General

1 Chronicles 17:4 tell: Isa 55:8, 9; Rom 11:33, 34 Thou shalt not: 1 Chr 22:7, 8; 28:2, 3; 2 Sam 7:4, 5; 1 Kgs 8:19; 2 Chr 6:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 3:26—Let it; 1 Kgs 3:2—was no; Ps 68:29—Because

1 Chronicles 17:5 dwelt: 2 Sam 7:6; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:6; 6:18; Isa 66:1, 2; Acts 7:44–50 gone: Heb. been from tent to tent: Exod 40:2, 3; 2 Sam 6:17; 1 Kgs 8:4, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:1—under curtains; Ps 11:4—The Lord

1 Chronicles 17:6 walked: Exod 33:14, 14, 15; 40:35–38; Lev 26:11, 12; Num 10:33–36; Deut 23:14; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 2:1 the judges: Judg 2:16–18; 1 Sam 12:11; 2 Sam 7:7, tribes,

Acts 13:20 feed: 1 Chr 11:2; Ps 78:71, 72; Jer 23:4; Ezek 34:2; Mic 5:4; Matt 2:6 marg.
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:6—I have not; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose

1 Chronicles 17:7 I took thee: Exod 3:1–10; 1 Sam 16:11, 12; 17:15; 2 Sam 7:8; Ps 78:70, 71; Amos 7:14, 15; Matt 4:18–22; Luke 5:10 from following: Heb. from after ruler: 2 Sam 6:21; Matt 2:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:17—a small thing

1 Chronicles 17:8 I have been: 1 Chr 17:2; Gen 28:15; 1 Sam 18:14, 28; 2 Sam 7:9; 8:6, 8, 14; Ps 46:7, 11 have cut off: 1 Sam 26:10; 31:1–6; 2 Sam 22:1, 38–41; Ps 18 title made thee: 1 Chr 17:17; 2 Sam 8:13; Ezra 4:20; Ps 71:21; 75:7; 113:7, 8; Luke 1:52 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:6—Thus the Lord; 2 Chr 1:1—the Lord; Luke 1:15—great

1 Chronicles 17:9 I will: Jer 31:3–12; Ezek 34:13 plant: Ps 44:2; 92:13; Isa 61:3; Jer 24:6; 32:41 and shall be: Ezek 28:4; 36:14, 15; 37:25; Amos 9:15; Rev 21:4 the children: Ps 89:22; Eph 2:2, 3; 5:6 waste: Isa 49:17; 60:18 as at the: Exod 1:13, 14; 2:23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; 2 Kgs 21:8—will I make; 2 Chr 33:8—will I; Ps 17:9—oppress me

1 Chronicles 17:10 And since: Judg 2:14–18; 3:8; 4:3; 6:3–6; 1 Sam 13:5, 6, 19, 20 Moreover: Ps 18:40–50; 21:8, 9; 89:23; 110:1; 1 Cor 15:25 the Lord: Exod 1:21; 2 Sam 7:11; Ps 127:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:24—made me; 1 Kgs 11:38—build the; 1 Chr 17:25—that thou; Ps 89:4—General

1 Chronicles 17:11 when thy: 1 Chr 29:15, 28; Acts 13:36 go to be: Gen 15:15; Deut 31:16; 1 Kgs 1:21; 2:10; Acts 2:29 I will raise: 1 Chr 28:5; 2 Sam 7:12, 13; 12:24, 25; 1 Kgs 8:20; Ps 132:11; Jer 23:5, 6; Rom 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 1 Kgs 1:48—which; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; 2 Kgs 22:20—I will gather; 1 Chr 17:17—thou hast; 1 Chr 22:9—a son; 1 Chr 28:6—he shall; 1 Chr 29:23—sat on the throne; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise; 2 Chr 6:9—thy son; 2 Chr 6:10—as the Lord; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 21:5—honour; Ps 89:29—His seed; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; Acts 2:30—knowing

1 Chronicles 17:12 He shall: 1 Chr 22:9, 10; 28:6–10; 1 Kgs 5:5; 2 Chr 3:1–2 Chr 4:22; Ezra 5:11; Zech 6:12, 13; John 2:19–21; Acts 7:47, 48; Col 2:9 I will: Ps 89:4, 29, 36, 37; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44; 1 Cor 15:25; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Deut 3:26—Let it; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; 1 Chr 17:13—as I took; 1 Chr 29:23—sat on the throne; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 6:4—who hath with; 2 Chr 6:9—thy son

1 Chronicles 17:13 I will be: 2 Sam 7:14; Ps 89:26–28, 29–37; Isa 55:3; Heb 1:5 my son: Ps 2:7, 12; Luke 9:35; John 3:35 I will not: 2 Sam 7:15, 16; 1 Kgs 11:12, 13, 36 as I took: 1 Chr 17:12; 10:14; 1 Sam 15:28 Reciprocal: Deut 3:26—Let it; 1 Chr 22:10—He shall build; Jer 33:14—General

1 Chronicles 17:14 in mine: In the parallel passage, it is “thine house, and thy kingdom.” Jehovah was Israel’s king; and David and Solomon were merely his viceregents, as well as types of the Messiah. Ps 2:6; 72:17; 89:36; Luke 1:32, 33; Heb 3:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Kgs 11:13—Howbeit; 1 Chr 22:10—I will establish; 1 Chr 28:5—to sit; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Jer 33:14—General

1 Chronicles 17:15 According: 2 Sam 7:17; Jer 23:28; Acts 20:27

1 Chronicles 17:16 sat before: 2 Sam 7:18; 2 Kgs 19:14 Who am I: Gen 32:10; Ps 144:3; Eph 3:8 what is: Judg 6:15; 1 Sam 9:21 that thou hast: Gen 48:15, 16; 1 Sam 7:12; Acts 26:22; 2 Cor 1:10 Reciprocal: Ezek 46:2—he shall worship

1 Chronicles 17:17 a small thing: 1 Chr 17:7, 8; 2 Sam 7:19; 12:8; 2 Kgs 3:18; Isa 49:6 thou hast: 1 Chr 17:11–15; Eph 3:20 hast regarded: 1 Chr 17:8; 1 Kgs 3:13; Ps 78:70–72; 89:19–37; Phil 2:8–11 Reciprocal: Num 23:19—or hath he; Deut 33:9—I have not; 1 Kgs 1:48—which; 1 Kgs 2:24—made me; 1 Chr 14:2—the Lord

1 Chronicles 17:18 the honour: 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Sam 7:20–24 thou knowest: 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 139:1; John 21:17; Rev 2:23

1 Chronicles 17:19 thy servant's: Isa 37:35; 42:1; 49:3, 5, 6; Dan 9:17 according: Matt 11:26; Eph 1:9–11; 3:11 great things: Heb. greatness, 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 111:3, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 32:3—ascribe

1 Chronicles 17:20 none: Exod 15:11; 18:11; Deut 3:24; 33:26; Ps 86:8; 89:6, 8; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:6, 7; Eph 3:20 beside thee: Deut 4:35, 39; 1 Sam 2:2; Isa 43:10; 44:6; 45:5, 22 according: Ps 44:1; 78:3, 4; Isa 63:12 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none

1 Chronicles 17:21 what one: Deut 4:7, 32–34; 33:26–29; Ps 147:20 redeem: Exod 3:7, 8; 19:4–6; Deut 15:15; Ps 77:15; 107:2; 111:9; Isa 63:9; Titus 2:14 make thee: Neh 9:10; Isa 48:9; 63:12; Ezek 20:9, 10 greatness: Deut 4:34; Ps 65:5; 66:3–7; 114:3–8; Isa 64:3 by driving: Deut 7:1, 2; Josh 10:42; 21:43–45; 24:11, 12; Ps 44:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; 2 Sam 7:23—make him; 2 Chr 20:7—our God; Neh 1:5—the great; Jer 32:20—and hast

1 Chronicles 17:22 thy people: Gen 17:7; Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6–8; 26:18, 19; 1 Sam 12:22; Jer 31:31–34; Zech 13:9; Rom 9:4–6, 25, 26; 11:1, 2–12; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 1 Kgs 10:9—because the; 2 Chr 9:8—because thy God

1 Chronicles 17:23 let the thing: Gen 32:12; 2 Sam 7:25–29; Ps 119:49; Jer 11:5; Luke 1:38 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:26—let thy; 1 Kgs 2:24—made me; 1 Kgs 8:25—keep with thy; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise

1 Chronicles 17:24 that thy name: 2 Chr 6:33; Ps 21:13; 72:19; Matt 6:9, 13; John 12:28; 17:1; Phil 2:11; 1 Pet 4:11 a God: Jer 31:1; Heb 8:10; 11:16; Rev 21:3 and let: Ps 90:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:26—let thy; 1 Kgs 11:38—build the; Jer 38:17—the God of Israel

1 Chronicles 17:25 told thy servant: Heb. revealed the ear of thy servant, 1 Sam 9:15 that thou: 1 Chr 17:10 found: Ps 10:17; Ezek 36:37; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:27—found

1 Chronicles 17:26 thou art God: Exod 34:6, 7; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:27—found; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; Ps 30:7—made

1 Chronicles 17:27 let it please: or, it hath pleased blestest: Gen 27:33; Ps 72:17; Rom 11:29; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:29—let it please thee to bless; 1 Kgs 1:36—the Lord; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 21:5—honour; Ps 30:7—made; Jer 33:17—David shall never want;

CHAPTER 18

- 1 David subdues the Philistines and the Moabites;
- 3 He smites Hadarezer and the Syrians;
- 9 Tou sends Hadoram with presents to bless David;
- 11 The presents and the spoil David dedicates to God;
- 13 He puts garrisons in Edom;
- 14 David's officers.

1 Chronicles 18:1 AM 2964, BC 1040, An, Ex, Is, 451 after this: 2 Sam 8:1, 2–18 Gath: 1 Sam 5:8; 27:4; 2 Sam 1:20; 8:1, Metheg-ammah Reciprocal: Josh 11:22—only in Gaza; Judg 13:5—begin; 2 Kgs 12:17—against Gath; 2 Chr 11:8—Gath; 2 Chr 26:6—the wall of Gath; Ps 60:8—Moab

1 Chronicles 18:2 He smote: Num 24:17; Judg 3:29, 30; 2 Sam 8:2; Ps 60:8; Isa 11:14 brought gifts: 1 Sam 10:27; 1 Kgs 10:2, 25; 2 Kgs 3:4, 5; Ps 68:29, 30; 72:8–10; Isa 16:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:1—Moab; 1 Chr 18:6—became David's

1 Chronicles 18:3 Hadarezer: Hadadezer הדרער [H1909], in the parallel passage, seems an evident mistake for הדרער [H1928], Hadarezer; for the LXX and Vulgate there, as here, read Αδρααζαρ, Adarezer. The difference arises from the mistake of a ר, raish, for a ד, daleth, two letters very similar. 2 Sam 8:3, Hadadezer Zobah: 1 Sam 14:47; 2 Sam 10:6; Ps 60 title by the river: Gen 15:18; Exod 23:31 Reciprocal: Deut 1:7—the great; Josh 1:4—From the wilderness; 2 Sam 10:16—Hadarezer; 1 Kgs 11:23—Hadadezer; 1 Chr 5:9—Euphrates; 1 Chr 18:5—Zobah; 2 Chr 8:3—Hamathzobah; Ezra 4:20—mighty kings; Ps 80:11—General

1 Chronicles 18:4 seven thousand: 2 Sam 8:4, seven hundred David: The words wyakker Dawid eth col haraichev, should be rendered, “and David disjointed all the chariots;” which is nearly the rendering of the LXX, και παραλυσε Δανιδ παντα τα αρματα. To have houghed the horses would have been both unreasonable and inhuman; for, as he had gained so complete a victory, there was no danger of their falling into the hands of the enemy; and if he did not choose to keep them, which indeed the law would not permit, he ought to have killed them outright., houghed, Deut 17:16; Josh 11:6, 9; Ps 20:7; 33:16, 17 an hundred chariots: 1 Kgs 4:2; 10:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:7—hired

1 Chronicles 18:5 the Syrians: 2 Sam 8:5, 6; 1 Kgs 11:23, 24 Damascus: Heb. Darmesek to help: Isa 8:9, 10 Zobah: 1 Chr 18:3; 1 Sam 14:47 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:16—Hadarezer; 2 Kgs 14:28—Damascus; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Ezek 47:16—Damascus

1 Chronicles 18:6 became David's: 1 Chr 18:2; Ps 18:43, 44 Thus the Lord: 1 Chr 17:8; Ps 121:8; Prov 21:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:5—And when; 1 Kgs 4:3—Shisha; 2 Kgs 14:28—Damascus; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons; Ezra 4:20—toll

1 Chronicles 18:7 shields: 1 Kgs 10:16, 17; 14:26–28; 2 Chr 9:15, 16; 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated; 1 Chr 28:2—had made ready

1 Chronicles 18:8 Tibhath: 2 Sam 8:8, Betah, Berothai wherewith: 1 Chr 22:14; 1 Kgs 7:15–47; 2 Chr 4:2–6, 12–18; Jer 52:17–23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated

1 Chronicles 18:9 Tou: 2 Sam 8:9, Toi

1 Chronicles 18:10 Hadoram: or Joram, 2 Sam 8:10. Joram, in the parallel text, seems a mistake for Hadoram, or Idoram; for the LXX have there *ἰεδδουραμ*. inquire: or salute him congratulate him: Heb. bless him had war: Heb. was the man of wars all manner: 2 Chr 9:1, 23, 24; Isa 39:1 Reciprocal: Gen 43:27—welfare; 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated

1 Chronicles 18:11 dedicated: 1 Chr 22:14; 26:20, 26, 27; 29:14; Exod 35:5, 21–24; Josh 6:19; 2 Sam 8:11, 12; 1 Kgs 7:51; 2 Kgs 12:18; 2 Chr 5:1; Mic 4:13 the children: 1 Chr 20:1, 2 Amalek: 1 Sam 27:8, 9; 30:13, 20; Ps 83:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—serve; Num 31:28—levy; 2 Kgs 12:4—the money

1 Chronicles 18:12 Moreover: 1 Chr 2:16; 11:20; 1 Sam 26:6, 8; 2 Sam 3:30; 10:10, 14; 16:9–11; 19:21, 22; 20:6; 21:17; 23:18 Abishai: Heb. Abshai, 1 Chr 19:11 marg. slew of the Edomites: 2 Sam 7:13; 8:13, 14; Ps 60 title Ps 60:8, 9 the valley of Salt: 2 Kgs 14:7; 2 Chr 25:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:15—when David

1 Chronicles 18:13 garrisons: 1 Chr 18:6; 1 Sam 10:5; 13:3; 14:1; 2 Sam 7:14–17; 23:14; 2 Cor 11:32 all the Edomites: Gen 25:23; 27:29, 37, 40; Num 24:18 Thus the Lord: 1 Chr 18:6; Ps 18:48–50; 121:7; 144:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 8:14—all they; 1 Kgs 11:15—when David; Ezra 4:20—toll; Ps 60:1—when he strove; Ps 60:8—over

1 Chronicles 18:14 David: 1 Chr 12:38 executed: 2 Sam 8:15; Ps 78:71, 72; 89:14; Isa 9:7; 32:1, 2; Jer 22:15; 23:5, 6; 33:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:26—over all Israel; Acts 13:36—served; Rom 13:6—attending

1 Chronicles 18:15 Joab: 1 Chr 11:6; 2 Sam 8:16 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 4:3 recorder: or, remembrancer Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:23—Now Joab; 2 Chr 34:8—recorder

1 Chronicles 18:16 Abimelech: 2 Sam 8:17, Ahimelech. Abiathar: 2 Sam 20:25; 1 Kgs 2:35 Shavsha: 2 Sam 8:17, Seraiah, 2 Sam 20:25, Sheva, 1 Kgs 4:3, Shisha Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:11—Zadok; Mark 2:26—Abiathar

1 Chronicles 18:17 Benaiah: 2 Sam 8:18; 15:18; 20:7, 23; 23:19–23; 1 Kgs 1:38, 44; 2:34, 35 Cherethites: Zeph 2:5 about the king: Heb. at the hand of the king, 1 Chr 23:28 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:14—the Cherethites; 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 1 Chr 27:5—Benaiah; Neh 11:24—at the king's

CHAPTER 19

- 1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun, the son of Nahash, are villainously treated;
- 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai;
- 16 Shophach, making a new supply of the Syrians, is slain by David.

1 Chronicles 19:1 Nahash: 1 Sam 11:1, 2; 12:12; 2 Sam 10:1–3

1 Chronicles 19:2 I will show: 1 Sam 30:26; 2 Sam 9:1, 7; 2 Kgs 4:13; Esth 6:3; Eccl 9:15 the children: Gen 19:37, 38; Deut 23:3–6; Neh 4:3, 7; 13:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 20:3—And he

1 Chronicles 19:3 but the princes: 1 Sam 29:4, 9; 1 Kgs 12:8–11 Thinkest thou that David: Heb. In thine eyes doth David, 1 Cor 13:5–7 to search: Gen 42:9–18; Josh 2:1–3; Judg 1:23, 24; 18:2, 8–10 Reciprocal: Josh 2:3—to search; 2 Sam 10:4—and shaved

1 Chronicles 19:4 took David's: Ps 35:12; 109:4, 5 shaved them: Lev 19:27; Isa 15:2; Jer 41:5; 48:37 and cut: Isa 20:4; 47:2, 3 sent them: 2 Sam 10:4, 5; 2 Chr 36:16; Mark 12:4; Luke 20:10, 11

1 Chronicles 19:5 and told David: Matt 18:31 at Jericho: Josh 6:24–26; 1 Kgs 16:34 your beards: Judg 16:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:5—Jericho

1 Chronicles 19:6 had made: Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8 odious: Heb. to stink, Gen 34:30; Exod 5:21; 1 Sam 13:4; 27:12; Ps 14:3 marg. a thousand: 2 Chr 16:2, 3; 25:6; 27:5; Ps 46:9 Syriamaachah: 2 Sam 10:6 Zobah: 2 Chr 18:3, 5, 9; 1 Sam 14:47; 2 Sam 8:3; 1 Kgs 11:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 24:10—Mesopotamia; Acts 2:9—Mesopotamia

1 Chronicles 19:7 hired: 1 Chr 18:4; Exod 14:9; Judg 4:3; 1 Sam 13:5; 2 Chr 14:9; Ps 20:7–9 thirty: Thirty-two thousand soldiers, exclusive of the thousand sent by the king of Maachah, are mentioned in the parallel passage (2 Sam 10:6) but of chariots or cavalry there is no mention; and the number of chariots stated here is prodigious, and beyond all credibility. But as the word raichev denotes not only a chariot, but a rider (see Isa 21:7,) it ought most probably to be rendered here, in a collective sense, cavalry; and then the number of troops will exactly agree with the passage in Samuel. It is probable that they were a kind of auxiliary troops who were usually mounted on horses, or in chariots, but who occasionally served as foot-soldiers. the king of Maachah: This variation exists only in the translation, the original being the same in both places, melech maachah, "the king of Maachah." 2 Sam 10:6, king Maachah Medeba: Num 21:30; Josh 13:9; Isa 15:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:8—at the entering

1 Chronicles 19:8 Joab: 1 Chr 11:6, 10–47; 2 Sam 23:8–39 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:7—all the host

1 Chronicles 19:9 put the battle: 1 Sam 17:2; 2 Sam 18:4; 2 Chr 13:3; 14:10; Isa 28:6; Jer 50:42; Joel 2:5 the kings: 2 Sam 10:8; 1 Kgs 20:1, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:11—General; 1 Chr 19:11—and they set; 1 Chr 19:17—and set

1 Chronicles 19:10 when Joab: 2 Sam 10:9–14 battle: Heb. face of the battle set against:

Josh 8:22; Judg 20:42, 43 choice: or, young men Reciprocal: Ps 118:11—General

1 Chronicles 19:11 Abishai: Heb. Abshai, 1 Chr 11:20; 18:12. The variation of אֲבִישַׁי [H52], Abishai, and אֲבִשַׁי [H52], Abshai, is simply caused by the elision of י, yood, which is by no means uncommon. and they set: 1 Chr 19:9

1 Chronicles 19:12 If the Syrians: Neh 4:20; Eccl 4:9–12; Gal 6:2; Phil 1:27, 28

1 Chronicles 19:13 of good: Deut 31:6, 7; Josh 1:7; 10:25; 1 Sam 4:9; 14:6–12; 17:32; 2 Sam 10:12; Ezra 10:4; Neh 4:14; Ps 27:14; 1 Cor 16:13 let us behave: etc. In Samuel, “let us play the men;” but the original is the same in both places, nithchazzak. let the Lord: Judg 10:15; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 15:26; 16:10, 11; Job 1:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:18—fled before Israel; 1 Chr 21:3—The Lord; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Ps 60:12—we shall

1 Chronicles 19:14 they fled: 1 Kgs 20:13, 19–21, 28–30; 2 Chr 13:5–16; Jer 46:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:13—they fled; 1 Chr 19:18—fled before Israel

1 Chronicles 19:15 they likewise: Lev 26:7; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:13—they fled

1 Chronicles 19:16 AM 2968, BC 1036, An, Ex, Is, 455 and drew: Ps 2:1; Isa 8:9; Mic 4:11, 12; Zech 14:1–3 river: that is, Euphrates Shophach: This variation arises from the permutation of ב, baith, and פ, pay; being written in the parallel passage שׁוֹבַךְ [H7731], Shobach, and here שׁוֹפַךְ [H7780], Shophach 2 Sam 10:16, Shobach. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:23—Hadadezer; Ps 60:1—when he strove

1 Chronicles 19:17 upon them: Instead of alaihem, “upon them,” it is in 2 Sam 10:17 chelamah, “to Helam:” the one seems evidently to be a mistake for the other. and set: 1 Chr 19:9; Isa 22:6, 7

1 Chronicles 19:18 fled before Israel: 1 Chr 19:13, 14; Ps 18:32; 33:16; 46:11 seven thousand: In the parallel passage, “the men of seven hundred chariots;” which difference probably arose from mistaking ך, noon final, which stands for 700, for ז zayin, with a dot above, which denotes 7,000, or vice versa: the great similarity of these letters might easily cause the one to be mistaken for the other. footmen: If these troops were as we have suppose, a kind of dismounted cavalry, the terms footmen and horsemen might be indifferently applied to them. 2 Sam 10:18, horsemen

1 Chronicles 19:19 the servants: Gen 14:4, 5; Josh 9:9–11; 2 Sam 10:19; 1 Kgs 20:1, 12; Ps 18:39, 44; Isa 10:8 would: 1 Chr 14:17; Ps 48:3–6 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:20—toll

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Rabbah is besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people thereof tortured;
- 4 Three giants are slain in three several overthrows of the Philistines.

1 Chronicles 20:1 AM 2969, BC 1035, An, Ex, Is, 456 And it came: 2 Sam 11:1 after the

year was expired: Heb. at the return of the year, 1 Kgs 20:22, 26; 2 Kgs 13:20 wasted: Isa 6:11; 54:16 Rabbah: Deut 3:11; 2 Sam 12:26; 17:27; Jer 49:2, 3; Ezek 21:20; 25:5; Amos 1:14 Joab smote: 2 Sam 11:16–25; 12:26–31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:11—the children

1 Chronicles 20:2 it: Heb. the weight of it and he brought: 1 Chr 18:11; 2 Sam 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:30—took; Ps 21:3—settest

1 Chronicles 20:3 And he: 1 Chr 19:2–5; Ps 21:8, 9 and cut: Instead of wyyasar, “and he cut,” the parallel passage is wyyasem, “and he put them;” which is also the reading here of seven manuscripts collated by Dr. KENNICOTT. Sawing asunder, etc., of human beings, have no more place in the text, than they had in David’s conduct towards the Ammonites. with saws: Exod 1:14; Josh 9:23; Judg 8:6, 7, 16, 17; 1 Kgs 9:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:31—and put them; 2 Chr 25:12—cast them

1 Chronicles 20:4 AM 2986, BC 1018, An, Ex, Is, 473 there arose: or, there continued. Heb. there stood. 2 Sam 21:15 Gezer: or, Gob, Josh 12:12; 16:3; 2 Sam 21:18–22 Sibbechai: 1 Chr 11:29 Sippai: 2 Sam 21:18, Saph the giant: or, Rapha Reciprocal: Josh 10:33—Gezer; 1 Sam 17:4—of Gath; 1 Kgs 9:15—Gezer

1 Chronicles 20:5 Jair: 2 Sam 21:19, Jaare-oregim Goliath: 1 Sam 17:4; 21:9; 22:10; 2 Sam 21:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:7—the staff; 1 Chr 11:23—a spear

1 Chronicles 20:6 of great stature: Heb. of measure, 2 Sam 21:20 the son of the giant: Heb. born to the giant, or Rapha Reciprocal: Num 13:32—men of a great stature

1 Chronicles 20:7 defied: or, reproached, 1 Sam 17:10, 26, 36; Isa 37:23 Shimea: 1 Chr 2:13, Shimma, 1 Sam 16:9, Shammah

1 Chronicles 20:8 they fell: Josh 14:12; Eccl 9:11; Jer 9:23; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:22—four

CHAPTER 21

- 1 David, tempted by Satan, forces Joab to number the people;
- 5 The number of the people being brought, David repents of it;
- 9 David having three plagues propounded by God, chooses the pestilence;
- 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance prevents the destruction of Jerusalem;
- 18 David, by Gad’s direction, purchases Ornan’s threshing- floor; where having built an altar, God gives a sign of his favour by fire, and stays the plague;
- 28 David sacrifices there, being restrained from Gibeon by fear of the angel.

1 Chronicles 21:1 AM 2987, BC 1017, An, Ex, Is, 474 Satan: 2 Sam 24:1; 1 Kgs 22:20–22; Job 1:6–12; 2:1, 4–6; Zech 3:1; Matt 4:3; Luke 22:31; John 13:2; Acts 5:3; Jas 1:13; Rev 12:10 provoked David: Luke 11:53; Heb 10:24 Reciprocal: Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Num 26:4—General; Josh 22:18—he will be; 1 Sam 26:19—stirred; 1 Chr 7:2—whose number; 1 Chr 7:7—were reckoned; 1 Chr 7:40—the number; 1 Chr 27:24—began to number; 2 Chr 32:25—General; Matt 4:10—Satan; Matt 16:23—Satan; John 8:44—He was; 2 Cor

2:11—General; Rev 12:9—and Satan

1 Chronicles 21:2 Joab: 2 Sam 24:2–4 Beersheba: Judg 20:1; 1 Sam 3:20; 2 Sam 3:10; 17:11; 24:15; 1 Kgs 4:25; 2 Chr 30:5 bring: 1 Chr 27:23, 24 that I may: Deut 8:13–17; 2 Chr 32:25, 26; Prov 29:23; 2 Cor 12:7 Reciprocal: Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; 2 Cor 2:11—General

1 Chronicles 21:3 The Lord: 1 Chr 19:13; Ps 115:14; Prov 14:28; Isa 26:15; 48:19 why will: Gen 20:9; Exod 32:21; Num 32:9, 10; 1 Sam 2:24; 1 Kgs 14:16 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thus; Deut 1:11—make you; Josh 22:15—General; 1 Sam 17:8—servants to Saul; 2 Sam 24:3—General; 2 Kgs 12:7—Why repair ye

1 Chronicles 21:4 the king's: Eccl 8:4 Wherefore: Exod 1:17; Dan 3:18; Acts 5:29 and went: 2 Sam 24:3–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:4—the king's

1 Chronicles 21:5 a thousand: The Syriac has 800,000 as in the parallel passage of Samuel. 1 Chr 27:23; 2 Sam 24:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Num 1:46—General; Judg 20:17—four hundred; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; 1 Kgs 12:21—an hundred; 2 Chr 13:3—four hundred; Ps 80:9—and it

1 Chronicles 21:6 Levi: Num 1:47–49 Joab: 2 Sam 3:27; 11:15–21; 20:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:9—eight hundred thousand; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; Luke 6:41—but

1 Chronicles 21:7 And God was displeased with this thing: Heb. And it was evil in the eyes of God concerning this thing; 2 Sam 11:27; 1 Kgs 15:5 he smote: 1 Chr 21:14; Josh 7:1, 5, 13; 22:16–26; 2 Sam 21:1, 14; 24:1 Reciprocal: Gen 38:10—displeased; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Exod 4:14—anger; Num 22:34—if it displease thee; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry

1 Chronicles 21:8 I have sinned: 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10; Ps 25:11; 32:5; Jer 3:13; Luke 15:18, 19; 1 John 1:9 do away: Ps 51:1–3; Hos 14:2; John 1:29 I have done: Gen 34:7; 1 Sam 13:13; 26:21; 2 Sam 13:13; 2 Chr 10:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:17—Is it not I; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein

1 Chronicles 21:9 Gad: 1 Chr 29:29; 1 Sam 9:9; 2 Sam 24:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 1 Chr 25:5—the king's seer; 2 Chr 29:25—Gad

1 Chronicles 21:10 offer thee: Heb. stretch out choose: Josh 24:15; Prov 1:29–31 that I may: Num 20:12; 2 Sam 12:10–12; 1 Kgs 13:21, 22; Prov 3:12; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:12—I offer

1 Chronicles 21:11 Choose thee: Heb. Take to thee, Prov 19:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:12—I offer; 1 Chr 21:18—the angel

1 Chronicles 21:12 three years' famine: In 2 Sam 24:13, it is seven years; but the Septuagint has there τρία ετη [G5140], three years, as here; which is, no doubt, the true reading; the letter, zayin, seven, being mistaken for, gimmel, three. Lev 26:26–29; 2 Sam 21:1; 24:13; 1 Kgs 17:1; 2 Kgs 8:1; Lam 4:9; Luke 4:25 to be destroyed: Lev 26:17, 36, 37; Deut 28:15, 25, 51, 52; Jer 42:16 the sword: 1 Chr 21:16; Isa 66:16; Jer 12:12; 47:6 even the

pestilence: Lev 26:10, 25; Deut 28:22, 27, 35; Ps 91:6; Ezek 14:19–21 the angel: 1 Chr 21:15, 16; Exod 12:23; 2 Kgs 19:35; Matt 13:49, 50; Acts 12:23; Rev 7:1–3 Now therefore: 2 Sam 24:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—no plague; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 1 Chr 21:27—he put; 2 Chr 32:25—General; Isa 37:36—the angel

1 Chronicles 21:13 I am in: 2 Kgs 6:15; 7:4; Esth 4:11, 16; John 12:27; Phil 1:23 let me fall: David here acted nobly: had he chosen war, his personal safety was in no danger, as there was an ordinance preventing him from going to battle; and in famine, his wealth would have secured his and his family's support; but all were equally exposed to the pestilence. Heb 10:31 great: or, many, Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 5:7; 51:1, 2; 69:13, 16; 86:5, 15; 103:8; 106:7; 130:7; Isa 55:7; 63:7, 15; Lam 3:32; Jonah 3:9; 4:2; Mic 7:18; Hab 3:2 but let me: 2 Chr 28:9; Prov 12:10; Isa 46:7; 47:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:14—for his; Ps 119:156—are thy; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

1 Chronicles 21:14 the Lord: Num 16:46–49; 2 Sam 24:15 seventy: Exod 12:30; Num 25:9; 1 Sam 6:19; 2 Kgs 19:35 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—no plague; Num 16:49—fourteen thousand; Josh 22:18—he will be; 1 Chr 21:7—he smote; Acts 12:23—the angel

1 Chronicles 21:15 unto Jerusalem: 2 Sam 24:16; Jer 7:12; 26:9, 18; Matt 23:37, 38 repented him: Gen 6:6; Exod 32:14; Judg 2:18; 10:16; Ps 78:38; Jer 18:7–10; Jonah 4:2 It is enough: Exod 9:28; 1 Kgs 19:4; Ps 90:13; Mark 14:41 Ornan: 2 Sam 24:18, Araunah, 2 Chr 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; 1 Chr 21:12—the angel; 1 Chr 21:18—that David; 1 Chr 21:27—the Lord; Ps 135:14—he will repent; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Ezek 9:1—Cause; Amos 7:3—General; Zech 9:7—a Jebusite; Mark 14:35—and fell; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer

1 Chronicles 21:16 saw the angel: Gen 3:24; Exod 14:19, 20; Num 22:31; Josh 5:13, 14; 2 Kgs 6:17 clothed: 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 19:1; Ps 35:13, 14; Jonah 3:6–8 fell upon: Num 14:5; 16:22 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Gen 37:34—General; Exod 4:24—the Lord; Num 16:45—And they; Num 20:6—they fell; Num 22:23—the ass saw; Judg 13:20—fell on; 2 Sam 24:16—the angel; 2 Sam 24:17—spake; 1 Kgs 18:39—they fell; 2 Kgs 19:35—the angel; 1 Chr 21:12—the sword; 1 Chr 21:27—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Isa 37:36—the angel; Jer 6:12—I will; Ezek 9:8—that I; Ezek 11:13—Then; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Matt 17:6—General; Matt 26:39—and fell; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 5:12—fell; Rev 11:3—clothed

1 Chronicles 21:17 Is it not I: 1 Chr 21:8; 2 Sam 24:17; Ps 51:4; Ezek 16:63 these sheep: 1 Kgs 22:17; Ps 44:11 what have: 2 Sam 24:1 let thine: Gen 44:33; Exod 32:32, 33; John 10:11, 12; Rom 9:3; 1 John 3:16 on my father's: Exod 20:5; 2 Sam 12:10; Ps 51:14; Isa 39:7, 8 that they should: Josh 22:18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—a flaming; Gen 20:4—wilt; Josh 5:13—his sword; Job 2:5—put forth; Ezek 11:13—Then; Jonah 1:12—for

1 Chronicles 21:18 the angel: 1 Chr 21:11; Acts 8:26–40 that David: 1 Chr 21:15; 2 Sam 24:18; 2 Chr 3:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; Ezra 2:68—in his place

1 Chronicles 21:19 went up: 2 Kgs 5:10–14; John 2:5; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:19—as the Lord

1 Chronicles 21:20 And Ornan: etc. or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he, and his four sons with him, hid themselves. Judg 6:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam

24:20—bowed; 1 Chr 21:27—he put

1 Chronicles 21:21 bowed himself: 1 Sam 25:23; 2 Sam 24:18–20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:20—bowed

1 Chronicles 21:22 Grant: Heb. Give, 1 Kgs 21:2 thou shalt grant: 2 Sam 24:21 that the plague: Num 16:48; 25:8 Reciprocal: Gen 12:17—General; Gen 23:11—my lord; 2 Sam 24:22—Let my lord

1 Chronicles 21:23 Take it: Gen 23:4–6; 2 Sam 24:22, 23; Jer 32:8 the oxen: 1 Sam 6:14; 1 Kgs 19:21; Isa 28:27, 28 Reciprocal: Num 15:9—a meat

1 Chronicles 21:24 Nay: Gen 14:23; 23:13; Deut 16:16, 17; Mal 1:12–14; Rom 12:17 for I will not: It is a maxim from heaven, “Honour the Lord with thy substance.” He who has a religion that costs him nothing, has a religion that is worth nothing; nor will any man esteem the ordinances of God, if those ordinances cost him nothing. Had Araunah’s noble offer been accepted, it would have been Araunah’s sacrifice, not David’s; nor would it have answered the end of turning away the displeasure of the Most High. It was David that sinned, not Araunah; therefore David must offer sacrifice. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:24—Nay; 1 Chr 4:17—Eshtemoa; 1 Chr 29:3—I have; Eccl 10:19—but

1 Chronicles 21:25; 2 Sam 24:24, 25

1 Chronicles 21:26 built there: Exod 20:24, 25; 24:4, 5 and called: 1 Sam 7:8, 9; Ps 51:15; 91:15; 99:9; Prov 15:8; Isa 65:24; Jer 33:3 by fire: Lev 9:24; Judg 6:21; 13:20; 1 Kgs 18:24, 38; 2 Chr 3:1; 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Gen 15:17—smoking; Lev 1:7—fire; Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Num 16:48—General; Num 16:50—General; 2 Sam 24:25—So the Lord; Ps 20:3—accept; Mal 3:4—as; John 4:20—and ye

1 Chronicles 21:27 the Lord: 1 Chr 21:15, 16; 2 Sam 24:16; Ps 103:20; Heb 1:14 he put: 1 Chr 21:12, 20; Jer 47:6; Ezek 21:30; Matt 26:52; John 18:11 Reciprocal: Num 16:48—General; Josh 5:13—his sword; 2 Sam 24:25—So the Lord

1 Chronicles 21:29 the tabernacle: Exod 40:1–38 Gibeon: 1 Chr 16:39; 1 Kgs 3:4–15; 2 Chr 1:3, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Josh 9:17—Gibeon; Ps 43:3—tabernacles; Acts 7:45—Which

1 Chronicles 21:30 he was afraid: 1 Chr 21:16; 13:12; Deut 10:12; 2 Sam 6:9; Job 13:21; 21:6; 23:15; Ps 90:11; 119:120; Jer 5:22; 10:7; Heb 12:28, 29; Rev 1:17; 15:4 Reciprocal: Josh 5:13—his sword

CHAPTER 22

- 1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepares abundance for the building of it;
- 6 He instructs Solomon in God’s promises, and his duty in building the temple;
- 17 He charges the princes to assist his son.

1 Chronicles 22:1 This is the house: David perhaps had some assurance that this was the place on which God designed that His house should be built; and perhaps it was this that induced him to buy not only the threshing-floor, but probably some adjacent ground also, as Calmet supposes, that there might be sufficient room for such a structure. 1 Chr 21:18–28; Gen 28:17; Deut 12:5–7, 11; 2 Sam 24:18; 2 Chr 3:1; 6:5, 6; Ps 78:60, 67–69; 132:13, 14; John 4:20–22 and this is the altar: 2 Kgs 18:22; 2 Chr 32:12 Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; 2 Sam 24:24—So David; 1 Chr 3:11—Ahaziah; 2 Chr 11:16—to sacrifice; Ezra 2:68—in his place; Zech 9:7—a Jebusite; Matt 25:16—went; Acts 13:36—served

1 Chronicles 22:2 the strangers: 1 Kgs 9:20, 21; 2 Chr 2:17; 8:7, 8; Isa 61:5, 6; Eph 2:12, 19–22 masons: 1 Chr 14:1; 2 Sam 5:11; 1 Kgs 5:17, 18; 6:7; 7:9–12; 2 Kgs 12:12; 22:6; Ezra 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:15—hewers and workers of stone and timber; 1 Chr 28:2—had made ready

1 Chronicles 22:3 prepared iron: 1 Chr 29:2, 7 without weight: 1 Chr 22:14; 1 Kgs 7:47; 2 Chr 4:18; Jer 52:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:16—the gold; 1 Chr 26:20—treasures

1 Chronicles 22:4 cedar trees: 2 Sam 5:11; 1 Kgs 5:6–10; 2 Chr 2:3; Ezra 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:3—could not; 1 Chr 26:20—treasures; 1 Chr 29:3—of mine own proper good

1 Chronicles 22:5 Solomon: 1 Chr 29:1; 1 Kgs 3:7; 2 Chr 13:7 exceeding: 1 Kgs 9:8; 2 Chr 2:5; 7:21; Ezra 3:12; Isa 64:11; Ezek 7:20; Hag 2:3, 9; Luke 21:5 David prepared: Deut 31:2–7; Eccl 9:10; John 3:30; 4:37, 38; 9:4; 13:1; 2 Pet 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 33:13—the children; 2 Sam 3:39—weak; 1 Kgs 1:5—I will; 1 Chr 29:3—of mine own proper good; 2 Chr 24:13—in his state; 2 Chr 34:3—while he; Prov 4:3—General

1 Chronicles 22:6 charged him: Num 27:18, 19, 23; Deut 31:14, 23; Matt 28:18–20; Acts 1:2; 20:25–31; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13–17; 2 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; 1 Kgs 1:13—Assuredly

1 Chronicles 22:7 it was in: 1 Chr 17:1–15; 28:2–21; 29:3; 2 Sam 7:2; 1 Kgs 8:17–19; 2 Chr 6:7–9; Ps 132:5 unto the name: Deut 12:5, 11, 21; 1 Kgs 8:16, 20, 29; 9:3; 2 Chr 2:4; Ezra 6:12 Reciprocal: Deut 3:26—Let it; 2 Sam 7:3—all that; 2 Sam 7:5—Shalt; 1 Chr 17:2—Do all; 1 Chr 17:4—Thou shalt not; 1 Chr 22:19—to the name; Ps 68:29—Because; Ps 73:2—But; Acts 7:46—and desired

1 Chronicles 22:8 Thou hast shed: 1 Chr 28:3; Num 31:20, 24; 1 Kgs 5:3 thou shalt not: 1 Chr 17:4–10; 2 Sam 7:5–11 Reciprocal: Num 31:19—abide; 1 Kgs 1:20—that thou; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; Ps 72:7—abundance; John 10:35—unto; Acts 7:46—and desired

1 Chronicles 22:9 a son: 1 Chr 17:11; 28:5–7; 2 Sam 7:12, 13 I will give: 1 Kgs 4:20, 25; 5:4; Ps 72:7; Isa 9:6, 7 Solomon: that is, Peaceable, 2 Sam 12:24, 25 I will give peace: Judg 6:24 marg. Job 34:29; Isa 26:12; 45:7; 57:19; 66:12; Hag 2:9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—I will; 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 1 Kgs 4:24—had peace; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 1 Chr 22:18—and hath; 1 Chr 28:6—he shall; 2 Chr 6:15—and spakest; 2 Chr 14:6—for the land; Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Prov 1:1—Solomon; Acts 9:31—the churches; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Jas 3:17—peaceable

1 Chronicles 22:10 He shall build: 1 Chr 17:12, 13; 28:6; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Kgs 5:5; 8:19, 20; Zech 6:12, 13 he shall be: Ps 89:26; Heb 1:5 I will establish: 1 Chr 17:14; 28:7; Ps 89:36, 37; Isa 9:7 Reciprocal: Deut 17:15—whom; 2 Sam 7:11—he will make; 2 Sam 12:24—she bare; 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 1 Kgs 2:24—as he promised; 1 Kgs 6:12—then will I perform; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 28:5—he hath chosen; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 6:15—and spakest; Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:29—throne; Ps 127:1—build; Eph 6:4—but

1 Chronicles 22:11 the Lord: 1 Chr 22:16; 28:20; Isa 26:12; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Rom 15:33; 2 Tim 4:22 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—good courage; Num 20:28—put them; Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; 1 Sam 17:37—Go; 1 Sam 20:13—the Lord be; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 1 Chr 29:23—prospered; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal courageously; 2 Chr 26:5—and as long; Ps 1:3—whatsoever; Ps 127:1—build; Prov 4:4—He; Prov 15:5—fool; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; 1 Thess 2:11—as

1 Chronicles 22:12 Only the: 1 Kgs 3:9–12; 2 Chr 1:10; Ps 72:1; Prov 2:6, 7; Luke 21:15; Jas 1:5 that thou mayest: Deut 4:6; 1 Kgs 11:1–10; Prov 14:8; 1 John 2:3 Reciprocal: Num 20:28—put them; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 1 Kgs 2:3—And keep; 1 Kgs 3:14—if thou; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Ps 119:73—give me; Ps 119:169—give me; Prov 2:3—if; Dan 2:21—he giveth; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 1:17—good; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

1 Chronicles 22:13 Then shalt: 1 Chr 28:7; Josh 1:7, 8 marg. 1 Kgs 2:3; 2 Chr 20:20; Ps 119:6; Jer 22:3, 4 to fulfil: Matt 3:15; Acts 13:22; Gal 6:2; Jas 2:8 be strong: 1 Chr 28:10, 20; Deut 31:7, 8; Josh 1:6–9, 18; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 39:3—prosper; Deut 31:6—Be strong; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 1 Kgs 3:14—if thou; 2 Chr 26:5—and as long; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered; Ps 72:1—Give; Hag 2:4—now; Zech 8:9—Let; 1 Tim 3:15—know; Heb 2:1—the more

1 Chronicles 22:14 trouble: or, poverty, 2 Cor 8:2 an hundred thousand: This, at 5,075£ 15s. 7d. the talent, would amount to the sum of 507,578,125£. 1 Chr 29:4–7; 1 Kgs 10:14 thousand thousand talents of silver: This, at 353£ 11s. 10d. the talent, would amount to 353,591,666£ 13s. 4d.; and both sums would amount to the immense sum of 868,169,791£ 13s. 4d. without weight: 1 Chr 22:3; 2 Kgs 25:16; Jer 52:20 Reciprocal: Exod 38:24—All the gold; Num 7:85—two thousand; Deut 8:9—whose stones; 2 Sam 8:8—exceeding; 2 Sam 8:11—Which; 1 Kgs 7:47—found out; 1 Chr 18:8—wherewith; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; 1 Chr 22:16—the gold; 1 Chr 26:20—treasures; 1 Chr 26:26—over all the treasures; 1 Chr 28:2—had made ready; 1 Chr 29:2—I have prepared; 1 Chr 29:3—of mine own proper good; 1 Chr 29:19—the which; 2 Chr 4:18—the weight; 2 Chr 5:1—brought in all; Ezra 2:69—the treasure; Job 28:2—Iron

1 Chronicles 22:15 hewers and workers of stone and timber: that is, masons and carpenters, 1 Chr 22:2–4 all manner: Exod 28:6; 31:3–5; 35:32, 35; 1 Kgs 7:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:7—whom David

1 Chronicles 22:16 the gold: 1 Chr 22:3, 14 Arise: Josh 1:2, 5, 9; 7:10; Judg 4:14; 18:9, 10; 2 Chr 20:17; 1 Cor 15:58; Eph 5:14; Phil 2:12, 13; 4:13 and the Lord: 1 Chr 22:11; 1 Sam 17:37; 20:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:8—exceeding; 1 Kgs 7:47—found out; 1 Chr 22:19—arise; 1 Chr 28:10—Take heed now; 2 Chr 2:7—whom David; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal

courageously; 2 Chr 36:23—Who is there; Ezra 10:4—Arise; Acts 8:26—Arise

1 Chronicles 22:17 all the princes: 1 Chr 28:21; 29:6; Rom 16:2, 3; Phil 4:3; 3 John 8
Reciprocal: Num 20:28—put them; 1 Chr 29:24—all the princes

1 Chronicles 22:18 Is not: Judg 6:12–14; Rom 8:31 and hath: 1 Chr 22:9; 23:25; Deut 12:10, 11; Josh 22:4; 23:1; 2 Sam 7:1; Acts 9:31 before the Lord: Deut 20:4; Josh 10:42; 1 Sam 25:28; 2 Sam 5:19, 20; Ps 44:1–5 Reciprocal: Judg 4:23—General; 1 Chr 28:21—also the princes; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Neh 9:24—thou subduedst; Ps 18:39—subdued; Ps 27:6—above

1 Chronicles 22:19 set your: 1 Chr 16:11; 28:9; Deut 4:29; 32:46, 47; Ps 27:4; 2 Chr 20:3; Dan 9:3; Hag 1:5 marg. Acts 11:23 arise: 1 Chr 22:16; Isa 60:1; Acts 22:16 to bring: 1 Kgs 8:6, 21; 2 Chr 5:7; 6:11 to the name: 1 Chr 22:7; 1 Kgs 5:3 Reciprocal: Exod 9:21—regarded not; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 2 Chr 11:16—set; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal courageously; 2 Chr 31:21—he did it; 2 Chr 35:2—encouraged; Ezra 10:4—Arise; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Ezek 44:5—mark well; Col 3:2—Set

CHAPTER 23

- 1 David in his old age makes Solomon king;
- 2 The number and distribution of the Levites;
- 7 The families of the Gershonites;
- 12 The sons of Kohath;
- 21 The sons of Merari;
- 24 The office of the Levites.

1 Chronicles 23:1 AM 2989, BC 1015, An, Ex, Is, 476 old: 1 Chr 29:28; Gen 25:8; 35:29; 1 Kgs 1:1; Job 5:26 he made: 1 Chr 28:5; 29:22–25; 1 Kgs 1:33–39 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—good; Exod 23:26—the number; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 8:15—go in; 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 1 Chr 9:22—David; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2 Chr 23:18—whom David; 2 Chr 24:15—and was full of days; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; 2 Chr 35:4—after your courses; Ezra 6:18—the priests; Neh 7:1—the porters; Neh 12:24—according; Neh 13:30—appointed; Jer 2:10—the isles

1 Chronicles 23:2 he gathered: 1 Chr 13:1; 28:1; Josh 23:2; 24:1; 2 Chr 34:29, 30
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; 1 Chr 16:4—he appointed; 1 Chr 25:1—the captains

1 Chronicles 23:3 the Levites: Num 4:2, 3, 23, 30, 35, 43, 47 thirty and eight: Num 4:48
Reciprocal: Num 8:24—from twenty; 2 Sam 7:5—Shalt; 2 Kgs 11:5—that enter; 1 Chr 23:24—twenty; 1 Chr 23:27—by the last; 2 Chr 23:4—entering; Ezra 8:17—ministers

1 Chronicles 23:4 twenty: 1 Chr 23:28–32; 6:48; 9:28–32; 26:20–27 set forward: or, oversee, Neh 11:9, 22; Acts 20:28 officers and judges: 1 Chr 26:29–31; Deut 16:18; 17:8–10; 2 Chr 19:8; Mal 2:7 Reciprocal: Exod 22:8—the judges; Num 4:3—to do; 2 Chr 34:13—and of the Levites; Ezra 7:25—set magistrates; Neh 3:17—the ruler; Ezek 44:24—in controversy

1 Chronicles 23:5; Amos 6:5 porters: 1 Chr 9:17–27; 15:23, 24; 16:38; 26:1–12; 2 Chr 8:14; 35:15; Ezra 7:7; Neh 7:73 praised: 1 Chr 6:31–48; 9:33; 15:16–22; 16:41, 42; 25:1–7; 2 Chr 20:19–21; Ps 87:7 the instruments: 1 Kgs 10:12; 2 Chr 29:25, 26 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—to do; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps; 1 Chr 25:6—for song; 1 Chr 25:7—two hundred; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 9:11—harps; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; 2 Chr 34:12—all; 2 Chr 34:13—and of the Levites; Ezra 3:10—after the ordinance; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Neh 12:36—musical instruments

1 Chronicles 23:6 divided: 2 Chr 8:14; 29:25; 31:2; 35:10; Ezra 6:18 courses: Heb. divisions, 1 Chr 24:1; 26:1 Gershon: Gershon, גֶּרְשֹׁן [H1647], is called גֶּרְשֹׁם [H1648], Gershom, in the parallel passage, simply by the mutation of, noon, into, mem. 1 Chr 6:1, 16, Gershom, Exod 6:16–24; Num 26:57, 58 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:43—Gershom; 1 Chr 23:21—Merari

1 Chronicles 23:7 Gershonites: 1 Chr 6:17–20; 15:7; 26:21 Laadan: Laadan and Libni, seem to have been two distinct names of this person; but the variation of Shimi and Shimei exists only in the translation, the original being uniformly שִׁמְעִי [H8096]. Exod 6:17, Libni, Shimi Reciprocal: Num 3:18—General; 2 Chr 29:12—of the Gershonites; Zech 12:13—Shimei

1 Chronicles 23:8 Jehiel: 1 Chr 15:18, 20, 21 Joel: 1 Chr 6:33, 34; 15:7, 11, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:22—Jehieli

1 Chronicles 23:10 Zina: Zina seems to be a mistake for Zizah; for both the LXX and Vulgate read uniformly Ζίζα, Ziza. 1 Chr 23:11, Zizah Reciprocal: Zech 12:13—Shimei

1 Chronicles 23:11 Zizah: 1 Chr 23:10 had not many sons: Heb. did not multiply sons

1 Chronicles 23:12 sons of Kohath: 1 Chr 6:2; Exod 6:18; Num 3:27; 26:58 Reciprocal: Exod 2:1—of the house; Num 3:19—General; 1 Chr 6:18—Amram; 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron; 1 Chr 15:10—Uzziel; 1 Chr 23:19—Hebron; 1 Chr 24:20—Amram; 1 Chr 26:23—Amramites; 1 Chr 26:29—Izharites; 1 Chr 26:30—the Hebronites; 2 Chr 29:12—Kohathites; Jer 2:10—the isles

1 Chronicles 23:13 The sons: 1 Chr 6:3; Exod 6:20; Num 3:27; 26:59 separated: Exod 28:1–14; Num 18:1; Ps 99:6; 106:16; Acts 13:2; Rom 1:1; Gal 1:15; Heb 5:4 sanctify: Exod 29:33–37, 44; 40:9–15; Lev 10:10, 17, 18; 16:11–19, 32, 33; 17:2–6; Num 18:3–8 to burn incense: Exod 30:6–10, 34–38; Lev 10:1, 2; 16:12, 13; Num 16:16–18, 35–40, 46, 47; 1 Sam 2:28; 2 Chr 26:18–21; Luke 1:9; Rev 8:3 to bless: Lev 9:22, 23; Num 6:23–27; Deut 21:5 Reciprocal: Exod 30:7—dresseth; Num 3:19—General; 1 Kgs 9:25—he burnt

1 Chronicles 23:14 the man: Deut 33:1; Ps 90 title his sons: 1 Chr 26:23–25 Reciprocal: Exod 2:22—Gershom; 1 Tim 6:11—O man; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

1 Chronicles 23:15 Gershom: Exod 2:22; 4:20; 18:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:24—Shebuel; 1 Chr 26:25—Eliezer

1 Chronicles 23:16 Shebuel: 1 Chr 24:20; 25:20, Shubael, 1 Chr 26:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr

6:53—Zadok

1 Chronicles 23:17 the chief: or, the first, 1 Chr 26:25 were very many: Heb. were highly multiplied Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:21—Rehabiah

1 Chronicles 23:18 Shelomith: 1 Chr 24:22, Shelomoth, 1 Chr 26:26 Reciprocal: Num 3:19—General; 1 Chr 26:25—Shelomith

1 Chronicles 23:19 Hebron: 1 Chr 23:12; 15:9; 24:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:30—the Hebronites; 1 Chr 26:31—Jerijah

1 Chronicles 23:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:24—Michah; 1 Chr 24:25—Isshiah

1 Chronicles 23:21 Merari: 1 Chr 23:6; 6:20, 30; 24:26–30 Mahli: Exod 6:19, Mahali Reciprocal: Num 3:20—General; Num 3:33—General; 1 Chr 6:19—Mahli; 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 1 Chr 24:27—sons; 2 Chr 29:12—of the sons

1 Chronicles 23:22 had no sons: 1 Chr 24:28 brethren: or, kinsmen took them: Num 36:6–8 Reciprocal: Num 36:8—every daughter

1 Chronicles 23:23 Jeremoth: 1 Chr 24:30, Jerimoth Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:47—Mahli

1 Chronicles 23:24 the sons of Levi: Num 10:17, 21 after the house: Num 1:4; 2:32; 3:15, 20; 4:34–49 by their polls: Num 1:2, 18, 22; 3:47 from the age: At first David appointed the Levites to serve from thirty years old and upwards; but considering, probably, that the temple which was about to be built, with its courts, chambers, etc., would require a more numerous ministry, he fixed this period, by this subsequent regulation, at twenty years and upwards. In the time of Moses, the age was from thirty years to fifty: here this latter period is not mentioned, probably because the service was not so laborious now; for the ark being fixed, they had no longer any burdens to carry; and therefore even an old man might continue to serve. See note on Num 8:24. twenty: 1 Chr 23:3, 27; Num 1:3; 4:3; 8:24; Ezra 3:8 Reciprocal: Num 4:35—General; 1 Chr 24:4—according; 1 Chr 24:6—principal household; 1 Chr 26:32—chief fathers; 2 Chr 31:17—twenty

1 Chronicles 23:25 The Lord: 1 Chr 22:18; 2 Sam 7:1, 11 that they may dwell in Jerusalem: or, and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, 1 Kgs 8:13, 27; Ps 9:11; 68:16, 18; 132:13, 14; 135:21; Isa 8:18; Joel 3:21; Zech 8:3; 2 Cor 6:16; Col 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 12:9—General; Rev 7:15—dwell

1 Chronicles 23:26 carry: Num 4:5, 49; 7:9 Reciprocal: Num 4:35—General; Deut 10:8—bear; 2 Chr 35:3—not be; Ezra 8:17—ministers

1 Chronicles 23:27 by the last: 1 Chr 23:3, 24; 2 Sam 23:1; Ps 72:20 numbered: Heb. numbers Reciprocal: Num 4:35—General; Num 4:47—From thirty; 1 Chr 16:4—minister; 2 Chr 31:17—twenty

1 Chronicles 23:28 office was to wait: etc. Heb. station was at the hand of Aaron, 1 Chr 18:17 marg. Neh 11:24 for the service: 1 Chr 23:4; 28:13; Num 3:6–9; 1 Kgs 6:5; 2 Chr 31:11; Ezra 8:29; Neh 13:4, 5, 9; Jer 35:4; Ezek 41:6–11, 26; 42:3, 13 purifying: 1 Chr 9:28,

29; 2 Chr 29:5, 18, 19; 35:3–6, 11–14 Reciprocal: Lev 2:4—meat offering; Num 3:7—keep; Num 4:3—to do; Num 8:19—I have given; 1 Chr 6:47—Merari; 2 Chr 23:6—they that minister; 2 Chr 29:15—to cleanse; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced; Neh 12:45—the ward; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General; Ezek 40:17—there were; Ezek 44:14—General

1 Chronicles 23:29 for the showbread: It was the priests' office to place this bread before the Lord; and it was their privilege to feed on the old loaves when they were replaced by the new. 1 Chr 9:31, 32; Exod 25:30; Lev 24:5–9; 1 Kgs 7:48; 2 Chr 13:11; 29:18; Neh 10:33; Matt 12:4; Heb 9:2 the fine flour: 1 Chr 9:29–34; Lev 6:20–23 unleavened: Lev 2:4–7; 7:9 pan: or, flat plate for all manner of measure: The standards of all weights and measures were in the sanctuary; and therefore the Levites had the inspection of weights and measures of every kind, that no fraud might in this way be committed. Honesty is inseparably connected with piety; and hence the Levites, being sufficiently numerous, were employed to superintend the former, as well as the latter. Lev 19:35, 36; Num 3:50 Reciprocal: Lev 24:8—General

1 Chronicles 23:30 stand: 1 Chr 6:31–33; 9:33; 16:37–42; 25:1–7; 2 Chr 29:25–28; 31:2; Ezra 3:10, 11; Ps 135:1–3, 19, 20; 137:2–4; Rev 5:8–14; 14:3 every morning: Exod 29:39–42; Ps 92:1–3; 134:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites

1 Chronicles 23:31 in the sabbaths: Lev 23:24, 39; Num 10:10; Ps 81:1–4; Isa 1:13, 14 set feasts: Lev 23:1–17; Num 28:1–Num 29:40 Reciprocal: Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Num 29:39—in your set feasts; 2 Kgs 4:23—new moon; Col 2:16—the new

1 Chronicles 23:32 keep: 1 Chr 9:27; Num 1:53; 1 Kgs 8:4 the charge of the sons: Num 3:6–9, 38 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; Num 8:26—to keep; Num 31:30—keep the; 2 Kgs 11:5—that enter; 1 Chr 9:23—the oversight; Neh 12:25—keeping; Ezek 44:8—charge; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep

CHAPTER 24

- 1 The division of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders;
- 20 The Kohathites,
- 26 and the Merarites, divided by lot.

1 Chronicles 24:1 the divisions: 1 Chr 23:6 marg. The sons: 1 Chr 6:3; Exod 6:23; 28:1; Lev 10:1–6; Num 3:2; 26:60 Reciprocal: Num 26:61—General; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; 1 Chr 24:19—under Aaron; 1 Chr 28:13—the courses; 1 Chr 28:21—the courses; 2 Chr 5:11—wait by course; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 8:14—the courses; 2 Chr 23:8—the courses; 2 Chr 35:2—charges; Ezra 7:5—Eleazar; Ezra 8:2—Phinehas; Matt 16:21—chief priests; Matt 21:23—the chief priests; Luke 20:1—the chief

1 Chronicles 24:2 Nadab: Exod 24:1, 9 died: Lev 10:2; Num 3:4; 26:61 Eleazar: Exod 29:9; Lev 10:12; Num 16:39, 40; 18:7 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Nadab; 1 Chr 6:3—Nadab; Luke 1:8—he

1 Chronicles 24:3 Zadok: 1 Chr 24:6, 31; 6:4–8, 50–53; 12:27, 28; 15:11; 16:39; 2 Sam 20:25;

1 Kgs 2:35 Ahimelech: This was Abiathar, who appears to have had the name of Ahimelech, as well as his father. 1 Sam 21:1; 22:9–23; 2 Sam 8:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:5—that enter; 1 Chr 6:3—Eleazar; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 16:4—he appointed; 2 Chr 23:4—entering

1 Chronicles 24:4 more: 1 Chr 15:6–12 sons of Eleazar: Num 25:11–13 according: 1 Chr 23:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:17—Zadok; 2 Kgs 23:4—priestss of the second order; 1 Chr 27:17—of the Aaronites; 2 Chr 1:2—the chief; 2 Chr 35:8—rulers; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Matt 2:4—the chief

1 Chronicles 24:5 they divided by lot: Josh 18:10; Prov 16:33; Jonah 1:7; Acts 1:26 the governors: 1 Chr 9:11; 2 Chr 35:8; Neh 11:11; Matt 26:3; 27:1; Acts 4:1, 6; 5:24 Reciprocal: Num 18:5—And ye; Judg 20:9—by lot against it; 1 Chr 24:31—lots; 1 Chr 25:1—the captains; 1 Chr 25:8—cast lots; 2 Chr 31:13—Azariah; Neh 10:34—cast

1 Chronicles 24:6 the scribe: 1 Kgs 4:3; 2 Chr 34:13; Ezra 7:6; Neh 8:1; Matt 8:19; 13:52; 23:1, 2 principal household: Heb. house of the father, 1 Chr 23:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; 1 Chr 24:31—lots; 1 Chr 25:1—the captains; 2 Chr 5:2—the chief; 2 Chr 23:2—the chief of; Neh 12:12—the chief

1 Chronicles 24:7 Jehoiarib: 1 Chr 9:10; Neh 12:19, Joiarib to Jedaiah: Ezra 2:36; Neh 7:39; 11:10 Reciprocal: Neh 10:34—cast

1 Chronicles 24:8 Harim: Ezra 2:39; 10:21; Neh 7:35; 12:15 Reciprocal: Neh 7:42—Harim

1 Chronicles 24:9 Mijamin: Neh 12:17, Miniamin Reciprocal: Neh 7:41—Pashur

1 Chronicles 24:10 Abijah: As the Evangelist Luke mentions the course of Abia, it is evident that these courses of the priests, established by David, no doubt under Divine direction, were continued, with some alterations, till the days of Christ: these records must therefore have been very useful after the Babylonian captivity. Neh 12:4, 17; Luke 1:5, Abia

1 Chronicles 24:11 Jeshuah: Ezra 2:36; Neh 7:39; 12:10

1 Chronicles 24:12 Eliashib: Neh 12:10

1 Chronicles 24:14 Immer: Ezra 2:37; 10:20; Neh 7:40 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:12—Immer; Jer 20:1—Immer

1 Chronicles 24:16 Reciprocal: Ps 119:120—My flesh

1 Chronicles 24:17 Reciprocal: Ps 119:120—My flesh

1 Chronicles 24:18 Reciprocal: Neh 12:7—the chief

1 Chronicles 24:19 the orderings: 1 Chr 9:25; 2 Chr 23:4, 8; 1 Cor 14:40 under Aaron: 1 Chr 24:1; Heb 7:11 Reciprocal: Luke 1:5—of the course; Luke 1:8—in

1 Chronicles 24:20 Amram: 1 Chr 6:18; 23:12–14 Shubael: 1 Chr 23:16; 26:24, Shebuel

Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Shebuel; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2 Chr 31:17—by their courses

1 Chronicles 24:21 Rehabiah: 1 Chr 23:17 Isshiah: Probably Isshiah is a contracted form, or a corruption, of Jeshaiah. 1 Chr 26:25, Jeshaiah

1 Chronicles 24:22 Izharites: The original is uniformly Izharites. 1 Chr 23:18; Exod 6:21; Num 3:19, 27, Izeharites Shelomoth: The variation of שלמית Shelomith, and שלמות Shelomoth, arises from the mutation of ך, wav and ך, yood. 1 Chr 23:18; 26:26, Shelomith

1 Chronicles 24:23 Jeriah: The following variations exist only in the translation, the original being uniformly יריה or יריהו Jerijah, מיכה Michah, and ישיה Isshiah. 1 Chr 23:19; 26:31, Jerijah

1 Chronicles 24:24 Michah: 1 Chr 23:20, Micah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Uzziel

1 Chronicles 24:25 Isshiah: 1 Chr 23:20, Jesiah Zechariah: 1 Chr 15:18, 20

1 Chronicles 24:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:19—Mahli; 1 Chr 23:21—Merari

1 Chronicles 24:27 sons: 1 Chr 6:19; 23:21; Exod 6:19; Num 3:20

1 Chronicles 24:28 who had no sons: 1 Chr 23:22

1 Chronicles 24:29 Jerahmeel: i.e. God is merciful, 1 Chr 2:9

1 Chronicles 24:30 Mushi: 1 Chr 6:47; 23:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Jerimoth; Ps 119:120—My flesh

1 Chronicles 24:31 lots: 1 Chr 24:5, 6; Num 26:56 even the principal: The whole company being ranged according to their families, with the proper number of divisions, the order of their courses was assigned them by lot, without respect to rank or seniority. 1 Chr 25:8; 26:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 15:12—Ye are the chief; 1 Chr 24:3—Zadok; 1 Chr 26:32—chief fathers; 1 Chr 27:17—of the Aaronites; 2 Chr 1:2—the chief; 2 Chr 5:2—the chief; 2 Chr 23:18—whom David; Ezra 8:1—the chief; Prov 18:18—General

CHAPTER 25

- 1 The number and offices of the singers;
- 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.

1 Chronicles 25:1 the captains: That is, the chief of the several orders; not military captains. 1 Chr 12:28; 23:2; 24:5, 6; 2 Chr 23:1, 9 Asaph: 1 Chr 6:33, 39, 44; 15:16–19 prophesy: The word prophesy, here, seems to mean no more than praising God by singing inspired prophetic hymns. 1 Chr 25:3; 1 Sam 10:5; 2 Kgs 3:15; 1 Cor 14:24–26 harps: 1 Chr 15:16–21; 16:4, 5, 42; 23:5–7; 2 Chr 23:13; 29:25, 26; 31:2; 34:12; Ezra 3:10, 11; Neh 12:24, 27, 43–46; Ps 81:2; 92:1–3; 150:3–5; Rev 15:2–4 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—thou

shalt; Num 8:15—go in; 1 Kgs 10:12—harps; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 6:31—whom David; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; 1 Chr 9:16—Obadiah; 1 Chr 9:22—David; 1 Chr 9:33—the singers; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps; 1 Chr 15:17—Heman; 1 Chr 15:19—General; 1 Chr 16:37—before the ark; 1 Chr 16:41—Heman; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:6—for song; 1 Chr 28:13—the courses; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2 Chr 9:11—harps; 2 Chr 20:19—Levites; 2 Chr 23:18—by David; 2 Chr 29:14—Jeduthun; 2 Chr 31:17—by their courses; 2 Chr 35:15—according; Ezra 2:41—Asaph; Ezra 7:7—singers; Neh 7:1—the porters; Neh 11:17—to begin; Neh 11:22—Of the sons; Neh 12:45—the singers; Neh 12:46—and Asaph; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 87:7—As well; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 144:9—upon; Ps 150:5—the loud cymbals; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Ezek 40:44—chambers; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Rev 14:2—harpers

1 Chronicles 25:2 Asaph: 1 Chr 25:1; 6:39; 15:17; 16:5; Ps 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83 titles Asarelah: "Otherwise called Jesharelah." 1 Chr 25:14. under the hands: 1 Chr 25:3, 6; Isa 3:6 according to the order of the king: Heb. by the hands of the king, 1 Chr 25:6 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:15—bring me; 1 Chr 9:15—Zichri; 1 Chr 15:18—the second; 1 Chr 25:9—Joseph; 1 Chr 25:10—Zaccur; 1 Chr 25:12—Nethaniah; 2 Chr 29:13—Asaph; Ezra 2:41—Asaph; Neh 7:44—The singers; Neh 12:35—Zechariah

1 Chronicles 25:3 Jeduthun: 1 Chr 9:16; 16:41, 42; 2 Chr 29:14 Gedaliah: 1 Chr 25:9 Zeri: 1 Chr 25:11, Izri Jeshaiiah: 1 Chr 25:15 Mattithiah: 1 Chr 25:21; 15:18, 21 six: "With Shimei, mentioned 1 Chr 25:17." Shimei is not only mentioned in the parallel passage, but is supplied here by the Arabic version. to give thanks: Ps 92:1; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Num 3:20—General; 2 Kgs 3:15—bring me; 1 Chr 6:44—Ethan; 1 Chr 16:38—Jeduthun; 1 Chr 25:6—under the hands; 1 Chr 25:19—Hashabiah; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 105:1—Give

1 Chronicles 25:4 Heman: 1 Chr 6:33; 15:17, 19; 16:41, 42; Ps 88 title Bukkiah: 1 Chr 25:13 Mattaniah: 1 Chr 25:16 Uzziel: 1 Chr 25:18, Azareel, 1 Chr 24:24 Shebuel: 1 Chr 25:20; 24:20, Shubael Jerimoth: 1 Chr 25:22; 24:30 Hananiah: 1 Chr 25:23 Hanani: 1 Chr 25:25 Eliathah: 1 Chr 25:27 Giddalti: 1 Chr 25:29 Romamtiezer: 1 Chr 25:31 Joshbekashah: 1 Chr 25:24 Mallothi: 1 Chr 25:26 Hothir: 1 Chr 25:28, 30 Reciprocal: Num 3:18—General; Num 3:19—General; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman

1 Chronicles 25:5 the king's seer: 1 Chr 21:9; 1 Sam 9:9 words: or, matters to lift up: This may denote that he presided over those who used wind instruments. God gave: 1 Chr 28:5; Gen 33:5; Ps 127:3; Isa 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:9—my sons; 2 Sam 15:27—a seer; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman

1 Chronicles 25:6 under the hands: 1 Chr 25:2, 3 for song: 1 Chr 25:1–3; 15:22; 23:5; Ps 68:25; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16 according to the king's order: Heb. by the hands of the king, 1 Chr 25:2 marg. Asaph: 1 Chr 25:1–4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 6:44—Ethan; 1 Chr 9:16—Obadiah; 1 Chr 15:19—General; 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 1 Chr 16:42—musical instruments; 2 Chr 5:12—Asaph; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; 2 Chr 29:14—Jeduthun; Neh 12:27—out; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 92:3—instrument; Ps 149:3—with the timbrel; Ps 150:5—the loud cymbals; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments

1 Chronicles 25:7 two hundred: These two hundred and eighty-eight, being twenty-four courses of twelve each, were more skilful than the other Levites; and being placed under the twenty-four sons of the chief singers, they had the four thousand before

mentioned divided among them, to officiate by courses, according to their instructions. 1 Chr 23:5. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 1 Chr 15:22—he instructed; Ps 33:3—play; Col 3:16—and spiritual

1 Chronicles 25:8 cast lots: 1 Chr 24:5; Lev 16:8; 1 Sam 14:41, 42; Prov 16:33; Acts 1:26 ward against ward: 1 Chr 24:31; 26:13, 16; Neh 12:24 the teacher: Even among the twenty-four leaders, some were more expert than others; some were teachers, and others were scholars; but every one was taken by the solemn casting of lots, without any regard to these distinctions. Thus all things were disposed for the preserving of order, and avoiding all disputes about precedence: there being no respect had, in this divine distribution, to birth, but the younger in course preceded the elder. 1 Chr 15:22; 2 Chr 23:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:12—wards; 2 Chr 31:15—as well; Neh 10:34—cast; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar

1 Chronicles 25:9 Joseph: 1 Chr 25:2 the second: Dr. GEDDES, chiefly on the authority of the Arabic, adds, “who with his sons and brethren were twelve.” Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:3—Gedaliah; Neh 10:34—cast

1 Chronicles 25:10 Zaccur: 1 Chr 25:2

1 Chronicles 25:11 Izri: **יִזְרִי** [H3339], Izri, seems to be called **זֶרִי** [H6874], Zeri, by the apheresis of, yood. 1 Chr 25:3, Zeri

1 Chronicles 25:12 Nethaniah: 1 Chr 25:2

1 Chronicles 25:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Bukkiah

1 Chronicles 25:14 Jesharelah: This variation rises from the mutation of, **א**, aleph, and **י**, yood; the word being written in the parallel passage **אֶשְׂרֵאלָה** [H841], Asarelah, and here, **יֶשְׂרֵאלָה** [H3480], Jesarelah. 1 Chr 25:2, Asarelah

1 Chronicles 25:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:3—Jeshaiah

1 Chronicles 25:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Mattaniah

1 Chronicles 25:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:3—six

1 Chronicles 25:18 Azareel: Probably this person was called by both names; or Uzziel may be a mistake for Azareel. In the Syriac and Arabic, the name is nearly the same in both places. 1 Chr 25:4, Uzziel

1 Chronicles 25:19 Hashabiah: 1 Chr 25:3

1 Chronicles 25:20 Shubael: 1 Chr 25:4, Shebuel Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:16—Shebuel

1 Chronicles 25:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:3—Mattithiah

1 Chronicles 25:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Jerimoth

1 Chronicles 25:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Hananiah
 1 Chronicles 25:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Joshbekashah
 1 Chronicles 25:25 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Hanani
 1 Chronicles 25:26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Mallothi
 1 Chronicles 25:27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Eliathah
 1 Chronicles 25:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Hothir
 1 Chronicles 25:29 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:4—Giddalti
 1 Chronicles 25:30 Mahazioth: i.e. vision of a sign, 1 Chr 25:4
 1 Chronicles 25:31 Romamtiezer: i.e. I have exalted help, 1 Chr 25:4

CHAPTER 26

- 1 The divisions of the porters;
- 13 The gates assigned by lot;
- 20 The Levites that had charge of the treasures;
- 29 Officers and judges.

1 Chronicles 26:1 the divisions: There were four classes of these, each of which belonged to the four gates of the temple, which opened to the four cardinal points of heaven. The eastern gate fell to Shelemiah; the northern to Zechariah (1 Chr 26:14) the southern to Obed-edom (1 Chr 26:15) and the western to Shuppim and Hosah (1 Chr 26:16). These several persons were captains of these porter-bands, or door-keepers, at the different gates. There were probably a thousand men under each of these captains; as we find, from 1 Chr 23:5, that their whole number was four thousand. the porters: 1 Chr 9:17–27; 15:18, 23, 24; 2 Chr 23:19 Korhites: Num 26:9–11; Ps 44, 49 titles

Meshelemiah: שְׁלֵמִיָּה [H8018], Shelemiah, is merely an abbreviation of מִשְׁלֵמִיָּה [H4920], Meshelemiah, by the apheresis of מִ, mem. 1 Chr 26:14, Shelemiah Asaph: This variation arises from the rejection of the word אָב [H1], av, “father,” and the mutation of י, yood, into א, aleph; being written in the parallel passages אֲבִיכָה [H43], Ebiasaph, and here אֲסָפָה [H623], Asaph. 1 Chr 6:37; 9:19, Ebiasaph Reciprocal: Num 3:18—General; Num 3:19—General; 2 Kgs 23:4—the keepers; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 23:6—courses; 1 Chr 26:9—Meshelemiah; 2 Chr 8:14—the porters; 2 Chr 34:13—porters; Ezra 2:42—the porters; Neh 7:45—The porters; Ezek 44:11—having charge

1 Chronicles 26:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:14—Zechariah

1 Chronicles 26:4 Obededom: 1 Chr 15:18, 21, 24; 16:5, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 48:9—my

sons; 2 Sam 6:10—Obededom; 1 Chr 13:13—Obededom

1 Chronicles 26:5 him: “That is, Obed-edom, as 1 Chr 13:14.” Ps 128:1 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 48:9—my sons

1 Chronicles 26:6 mighty men of valour: They were not only porters, or door keepers, in the ordinary sense of the word, but they were a military guard to the gate, as Dr. DELANEY suggests that the word shoarim should be rendered here, and perhaps in this sense alone are we to understand their office, which appears to have been of considerable dignity, and conferred only on men of the first rank. They were appointed to attend the temple, to guard all the avenues to it, to open and shut all the outer gates, and attend at them, not only for state but for service. They were also required to direct and instruct those who were going to worship in the courts of the sanctuary in the conduct they were to observe, to encourage those who were timid, to send back the strangers and unclean, and to guard against thieves and others who were enemies to the house of God. 1 Chr 26:8; 12:28; Judg 6:12; 2 Sam 2:7 marg. 2 Chr 26:17; Neh 11:14; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 2:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:13—very able men; 1 Chr 26:30—men of valour; 1 Chr 26:32—men of valour

1 Chronicles 26:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:19—keepers of the entry

1 Chronicles 26:8 able men: Matt 25:15; 1 Cor 12:4–11; 2 Cor 3:6; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:19—keepers of the entry; 1 Chr 13:13—Obededom; 1 Chr 15:18—Obededom; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour

1 Chronicles 26:9 Meshelemiah: 1 Chr 26:1, 14

1 Chronicles 26:10 Hosah: 1 Chr 16:38 his father: 1 Chr 5:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 21:16—General; 1 Chr 26:16—Hosah; Neh 12:35—Zechariah

1 Chronicles 26:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:16—Hosah; Neh 12:35—Zechariah

1 Chronicles 26:12 wards: That is, classes against each other. Ward formerly signified a class or division: we still apply the term to the different apartments in hospitals, and to the more extensive districts into which the city of London is divided. 1 Chr 25:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:18—they; 1 Chr 26:16—ward against ward; 2 Chr 31:14—the porter; Neh 12:25—keeping

1 Chronicles 26:13 as well the small as the great: Heb. or, as well for the small as for the great, 1 Chr 24:31; 25:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:6—the gate of Sur; 2 Kgs 22:4—the keepers; 1 Chr 9:19—keepers of the entry; 2 Chr 23:4—porters; Neh 11:1—cast lots

1 Chronicles 26:14 Shelemiah: 1 Chr 26:1, Meshelemiah Zechariah: 1 Chr 26:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:21—Zechariah; 1 Chr 9:24—four; 1 Chr 26:9—Meshelemiah; 2 Chr 31:14—the porter; 2 Chr 35:15—the porters; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding

1 Chronicles 26:15 Asuppim: Heb. gatherings, [H624], 1 Chr 26:17; 2 Chr 25:24; Neh 12:25; Eccl 12:11. Or collections; probably the place where either the supplies of the porters, or the offerings made for the priests and Levites, were laid up. Obed-edom is

said to have had the charge of the treasures, etc., in 2 Chr 25:24. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:18—Obededom

1 Chronicles 26:16 Hosah: 1 Chr 26:10, 11 Shallecheth: That is, ejection; probably the gate through which all the filth which from time to time might accumulate in the temple and its courts, was cast out. causeway: 1 Kgs 10:5; 2 Chr 9:4 ward against ward: That is, their stations were opposite to each other; as the north to the south, and the east to the west. 1 Chr 26:12; 25:8; Neh 12:24

1 Chronicles 26:17 Eastward: 1 Chr 9:24; 2 Chr 8:14 Asuppim: 1 Chr 26:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:14—the porter

1 Chronicles 26:18 Parbar: i.e. the outside place; a quarter of Jerusalem. Parbar [H6503] is most probably the same as parwar, which denotes suburbs (2 Kgs 23:11) in which sense it is often used in the Chaldee Targums; and consequently this may be considered as leading to the suburbs.

1 Chronicles 26:19 Kore: Kore, or rather, Korhi, [קֶרְחִי] [H7145], is essentially the same with קֶרַח [H7141], Korah, merely having a paragogic ך, yood. Num 16:11, Korah

1 Chronicles 26:20 treasures: 1 Chr 26:22; 9:26–30; 22:3, 4, 14–16; 28:12–19; 29:2–8; 1 Kgs 14:26; 15:18; Mal 3:10 dedicated things: Heb. holy things, 1 Chr 26:26–28; 18:11; 1 Kgs 7:51; 2 Chr 31:11, 12 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—keep; Num 3:8—General; Num 3:32—General; Num 8:26—to keep; Num 31:30—keep the; Josh 6:19—all the silver; 1 Chr 23:4—twenty; 1 Chr 28:11—the treasures; 2 Chr 8:15—the treasures; 2 Chr 15:18—brought; Ezra 2:69—the treasure; Ezra 8:29—Watch ye; Neh 11:16—had the oversight of

1 Chronicles 26:21 Laadan: 1 Chr 6:17, Libni, 1 Chr 23:7 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; 1 Chr 29:8—Jehiel the Gershonite; Neh 12:44—chambers

1 Chronicles 26:22 Jehieli: , יְהִיאֵלִי [H3172], is the same as Jehiel, יְהִיאֵל [H3171], with the addition of ך, yood. 1 Chr 23:8; 29:8, Jehiel over the treasures: 1 Chr 26:20; Neh 10:38 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—keep; Num 3:25—the charge; 1 Chr 9:28—the charge

1 Chronicles 26:23 Amramites: 1 Chr 23:12; Num 3:19, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron; 1 Chr 23:14—his sons; 1 Chr 26:29—Izharites

1 Chronicles 26:24 Shebuel: The difference between שׁוּבְאֵל [H7619], Shubael, and שְׁבַאֵל [H7619], Shebuel, simply arises from the elision of ך, wav and a change of vowels. 1 Chr 23:15, 16; 24:20, Shubael

1 Chronicles 26:25 Eliezer: 1 Chr 23:15; Exod 18:4 Rehabiah: 1 Chr 23:17 Shelomith: 1 Chr 23:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:21—Isshiah

1 Chronicles 26:26 over all the treasures: 1 Chr 18:11; 22:14; 29:2–9; Num 31:30–52 Reciprocal: Num 3:7—keep; Num 31:28—levy; Josh 6:19—all the silver; 2 Sam

8:11—Which; 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated; 1 Kgs 15:15—he brought; 2 Kgs 11:9—the captains; 2 Kgs 11:10—king David's spears; 1 Chr 23:18—Shelomith; 1 Chr 24:22—Shelomoth; 1 Chr 26:20—dedicated things; 1 Chr 28:12—the treasuries; 2 Chr 5:1—brought in all; 2 Chr 5:2—the chief; 2 Chr 15:11—offered; 2 Chr 31:3—the king's

1 Chronicles 26:27 Out: Josh 6:19 spoils won in battles: Heb. battles and spoils to maintain: 2 Kgs 12:14; Neh 10:32–34 Reciprocal: Num 31:28—levy; 2 Kgs 11:10—king David's spears; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; 2 Chr 15:11—offered

1 Chronicles 26:28 Samuel: 1 Sam 9:9 Abner: 1 Sam 14:47–51; 17:55 Joab: 2 Sam 10:9–14 Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—all the silver

1 Chronicles 26:29 Izharites: 1 Chr 26:23; 23:12 the outward: 2 Chr 34:13; Neh 11:16 officers: 1 Chr 23:4; 2 Chr 19:8–11 Reciprocal: Deut 16:18—Judges; 1 Chr 27:8—Shamhuth

1 Chronicles 26:30 the Hebronites: 1 Chr 23:12, 19 men of valour: 1 Chr 26:6 officers: Heb. over the charge Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:13—very able men; 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron; 1 Chr 27:17—Hashabiah; 2 Chr 19:11—all matters; 2 Chr 34:13—officers

1 Chronicles 26:31 Jerijah: 1 Chr 23:19, Jeriah fortieth: 1 Chr 29:27; 1 Kgs 2:11 Jazer: Josh 21:39; Isa 16:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:4—forty; 1 Chr 5:9—Gilead; 1 Chr 15:9—Hebron; 1 Chr 24:23—Jeriah; Neh 12:27—out

1 Chronicles 26:32 men of valour: 1 Chr 26:6–9 chief fathers: 1 Chr 15:12; 23:24; 24:31 Reubenites: 1 Chr 12:37 and affairs: Heb. and thing, 2 Chr 19:11. There were more Levites employed as judges with the two tribes and half on the other side of Jordan, than with all the rest of the tribes; there were two thousand seven hundred, whereas on the west side of Jordan there were only one thousand seven hundred. Either those remote tribes were not so well furnished as the rest with judges of their own, or because they lay farthest from Jerusalem, on the borders of the neighbouring nations, and were thus much in danger of being infected with idolatry, they most needed the help of Levites to prevent their running into the abominations of the idolaters. Reciprocal: Gen 46:11—Levi; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 8:15—go in; Num 32:33—half the; 1 Chr 6:48—brethren; 1 Chr 9:13—very able men; 1 Chr 9:22—David; 1 Chr 28:21—the courses; 2 Chr 23:8—the courses; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; 2 Chr 31:17—by their courses; 2 Chr 35:4—after your courses; Ezra 6:18—the priests; Ezra 8:1—the chief; Neh 7:1—the porters; Neh 12:24—according; Neh 12:45—the singers; Neh 13:30—appointed; Matt 25:16—went

CHAPTER 27

- 1 The twelve captains for every several month;
- 16 The princes of the twelve tribes;
- 23 The numbering of the people is hindered;
- 25 David's several officers.

1 Chronicles 27:1 the chief fathers: The patriarchs, chief generals, or generals of brigade. This enumeration is widely different from that of the preceding. In that, we have the order and course of the priests and Levites, in their ecclesiastical ministrations: in this, we have the account of the order of the civil service, what related simply to the political state of the king and kingdom. Twenty-four persons, chosen out of David's worthies, each of whom had a second, were placed over 24,000 men, who all served a month at a time, in turn; and this was the whole of their service during the year, after which they attended to their own affairs. Thus the king had always on foot a regular force of 24,000, who served without expense to him or the state, and were not oppressed by the service, which took up only a twelfth part of their time; and by this plan he could, at any time, bring into the field 12 times 24,000 or 288,000 fighting men, independently of the 12,000 officers, which made in the whole an effective force of 300,000 soldiers; and all these men were prepared, disciplined, and ready at a call, without the smallest expense to the state or the king. These were, properly speaking, the militia of the Israelitish kingdom. captains: 1 Chr 13:1; Exod 18:25; Deut 1:15; 1 Sam 8:12; Mic 5:2 served: 1 Chr 28:1; 2 Chr 17:12–19; 26:11–13 any matter: 1 Kgs 5:14 month: 1 Kgs 4:7, 27 Reciprocal: Num 1:4—General; 1 Chr 7:2—whose number; 1 Chr 29:6—the chief; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; 2 Chr 25:5—captains over thousands

1 Chronicles 27:2 Jashobeam: 1 Chr 11:11; 2 Sam 23:8, Adino the Eznite

1 Chronicles 27:3 Perez: Gen 38:29; Num 26:20, Pharez the chief: Gen 49:8–10; Num 7:12; 10:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:6—he set captains

1 Chronicles 27:4 Dodai: 1 Chr 11:12; 2 Sam 23:9, Dodo Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:15—the Lord

1 Chronicles 27:5 Benaiah: Or, "Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada the chief priest:" it was Jehoiada, and not Benaiah, who was a priest. 1 Chr 18:17; 1 Kgs 4:4 chief priest: or, principal officer, 1 Kgs 4:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:20—Benaiah; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 11:22—Benaiah

1 Chronicles 27:6 mighty: 1 Chr 11:22–25; 2 Sam 22:20–23; 23:20–23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:23—more honourable; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok

1 Chronicles 27:7 Asahel: 1 Chr 11:26; 2 Sam 2:18–23; 23:24

1 Chronicles 27:8 Shamhuth: If this person was the same as Shammoth the Hararite, or Shammah the Harodite, it is probable that he took the denomination Izrahite, from one of his progenitors of the name Izrah, and derived the other from the place of his residence. 1 Chr 11:27, Shammoth the Hararite, 1 Chr 26:29; 2 Sam 23:25, Shammah the Harodite

1 Chronicles 27:9 Ira: 1 Chr 11:28; 2 Sam 23:26

1 Chronicles 27:10 Helez: 1 Chr 11:27 Pelonite: 2 Sam 23:26, Paltite

1 Chronicles 27:11 Sibbecai: 1 Chr 11:29; 2 Sam 21:18 Zarhites: Num 26:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 27:13—Zarhites

1 Chronicles 27:12 Anetothite: 1 Chr 11:28, Antothite, 2 Sam 23:27, Anethothite
Reciprocal: Ps 68:27—little

1 Chronicles 27:13 Maharai: 1 Chr 11:30; 2 Sam 23:28 Zarhites: 1 Chr 27:11

1 Chronicles 27:14 Benaiah: 1 Chr 11:31; 2 Sam 23:30

1 Chronicles 27:15 Heldai: 1 Chr 11:30, Heled, 2 Sam 23:29, Heleb Othniel: 1 Chr 4:13;
Judg 3:9

1 Chronicles 27:16 Furthermore: These persons, called “princes of the tribes,” in 1 Chr 27:22, and 1 Chr 28:1, appear to have been civil rulers over their several tribes, and honorary men, without pay, not unlike the lords lieutenants of our counties. In this enumeration there is no mention of the tribes of Gad and Asher, probably because they were joined to the neighbouring tribes; or perhaps, the account of these has been lost from the register. Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 1:1—General; Num 1:16—the renowned

1 Chronicles 27:17 Hashabiah: 1 Chr 26:30 of the Aaronites: 1 Chr 12:27, 28; 24:4, 31
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:2—Azariah

1 Chronicles 27:18 Elihu: If Elihu be not a mistake for Eliab, it is probable that he was called by both names. 1 Sam 16:6; 17:13, 29, Eliab Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:13—Eliab; 2 Chr 11:18—Eliab

1 Chronicles 27:21 Iddo: 1 Kgs 4:14 Abner: 1 Sam 14:50, 51; 2 Sam 3:27, 37

1 Chronicles 27:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 27:16—Furthermore

1 Chronicles 27:23 David took not: It seems probable, from this passage, that Joab began, by David’s order, to number the children, as well as adults, but was prevented from finishing the account, probably because the plague had begun. The numbering of the effective men might have been deemed a political expedient; but pride and ostentation alone could dictate the numbering of minors and infants, especially as God had pronounced the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, innumerable. from twenty: Num 1:18 he would increase: Gen 15:5; Heb 11:12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Deut 1:10—your God; 2 Sam 24:1—number; 2 Sam 24:9—eight hundred thousand; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; 1 Chr 7:2—whose number; 1 Chr 21:2—bring; 1 Chr 21:5—a thousand; Neh 9:23—multipliedst; Ps 80:9—and it

1 Chronicles 27:24 began to number: 1 Chr 21:1–17; 2 Sam 24:1–15 was the number put: Heb. ascended the number Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—no plague; Num 1:2—Take ye the sum; Num 16:46—there is wrath; 2 Sam 24:9—eight hundred thousand; 1 Kgs 3:8—cannot; 1 Kgs 14:19—book; 1 Chr 7:2—whose number; 1 Chr 21:2—bring; Ps 80:9—and it

1 Chronicles 27:25 the king’s: 2 Kgs 18:15; 2 Chr 16:2 the storehouses: Gen 41:48; Exod 1:11; 2 Chr 26:10; Jer 41:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:1—the captains of the companies; 1 Chr 29:6—the rulers; 2 Chr 17:13—much business; 2 Chr 32:27—treasuries; Prov 24:4—General; Isa 22:15—treasurer

1 Chronicles 27:26 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:10—he had much; Eccl 5:9—the king

1 Chronicles 27:27 the increase of the vineyards: Heb. that which was of the vineyards
Reciprocal: Gen 40:2—the chief of the butlers; Eccl 2:4—I planted

1 Chronicles 27:28 And over: 1 Kgs 4:7 the sycamore trees: The Hebrew shikmin, Syriac shekmo, and Arabic jummeez, is the συκομορος, or sycamore, of the Greeks, so called from συκος, a fig-tree, and μορος a mulberry-tree, because it resembles the latter in its leaves, and the former in its fruits. “The sycamore,” says Mr. NORDEN, “is of the height of a beech, and bears its fruit in a manner quite different from other trees: it has them on the trunk itself, which shoots out little sprigs, in form of grape stalks, at the end of which grow the fruit close to one another, almost like a cluster of grapes. The tree is always green, and bears fruit several times in the year, without observing any certain seasons; for I have seen some sycamores that have given fruit two months after others. The fruit has the figure and smell of real figs, but is inferior to them in the taste, having a disgusting sweetness. Its colour is a yellow, inclining to an ochre, shadowed by a flesh colour. In the inside it resembles the common figs, excepting that it has a blackish colouring with yellow spots. This sort of tree is pretty common in Egypt; the people, for the greater part, live on its fruit, and think themselves well regaled when they have a piece of bread, a couple of sycamore figs, and a pitcher of water.” 1 Kgs 20:27
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:27—the sycamore; Ps 78:47—sycamore; Luke 19:4—a sycamore

1 Chronicles 27:29 Sharon: 1 Chr 5:16; Isa 65:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—rulers; 1 Sam 21:7—herdmen; 2 Chr 32:29—possessions; Prov 27:23—diligent; Eccl 2:7—also

1 Chronicles 27:30 the camels: Job 1:3 the Ishmaelite: Gen 47:6

1 Chronicles 27:31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:10—the Hagarites

1 Chronicles 27:32 uncle: 2 Sam 13:3; 21:21, nephew scribe: or, secretary son of Hachmoni: [H2453], or, Hachmonite, 1 Chr 11:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:8—General; 1 Chr 28:1—and of his sons

1 Chronicles 27:33 Ahithophel: 2 Sam 15:12; 16:23; 17:23 Hushai: 2 Sam 15:32, 37; 16:16 companion: 2 Sam 16:17; Ps 55:13; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Josh 16:2—Archi; 2 Sam 23:34—Eliam; 1 Kgs 4:5—the king’s

1 Chronicles 27:34 Abiathar: 1 Kgs 1:7 the general: 1 Chr 11:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:34—Eliam

CHAPTER 28

- 1 David in a solemn assembly having declared God’s favour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorts them to fear God;
- 9 He encourages Solomon to build the temple;
- 11 He gives him patterns, gold and silver, etc.

1 Chronicles 28:1 assembled: 1 Chr 23:2; Josh 23:2; 24:1 the princes: 1 Chr 27:16–22 the captains of the companies: 1 Chr 27:1–15, 25 the stewards: 1 Chr 27:25–31 substance: or, cattle and of his sons: or, and his sons, officers. or, eunuchs. 1 Chr 27:32–34 the mighty men: 1 Chr 11:10–47 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:1—assembled; 1 Kgs 20:7—all the elders; 2 Kgs 8:6—officer; 1 Chr 29:1—said unto; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; 2 Chr 5:2—Then Solomon; 2 Chr 18:8—officers; 2 Chr 28:12—the heads; Neh 12:31—the princes; Ps 91:1—General; Luke 16:1—a steward

1 Chronicles 28:2 stood up: Gen 48:2; 1 Kgs 1:47 my brethren: 1 Chr 11:1–3; Deut 17:15, 20; Ps 22:22; Heb 2:11, 12 I had in mine heart: 1 Chr 17:1, 2; 2 Sam 7:1, 2; 1 Kgs 8:17, 18 rest: 1 Chr 6:31; Ps 132:3–8, 14 the footstool: Ps 99:5; 132:7; Isa 66:1; Lam 2:1; Acts 7:49 had made ready: 1 Chr 18:7–11; 22:2–5, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; Deut 3:26—Let it; 2 Sam 7:3—all that; 1 Chr 17:4—Thou shalt not; 1 Chr 22:7—it was in; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; 2 Chr 6:7—General; 2 Chr 6:41—thy resting; Isa 60:13—the place; Ezek 43:7—and the place; Matt 25:16—went; Mark 14:8—hath done; Acts 7:46—and desired

1 Chronicles 28:3 Thou shalt: 1 Chr 17:4; 22:8; 2 Sam 7:5–13; 1 Kgs 5:3; 2 Chr 6:8, 9 blood: Heb. bloods Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:2—was no; Ps 119:42—for I trust; Mark 14:8—hath done; Acts 7:46—and desired

1 Chronicles 28:4 chose me: 1 Sam 16:6–13; 2 Sam 7:8–16; Ps 78:68–72; 89:16–27 chosen Judah: 1 Chr 5:2; Gen 49:8–10; Ps 60:7; 108:8; Heb 7:14 the house of Judah: 1 Sam 16:1 the house of my father: 1 Sam 26:1 among the sons: 1 Sam 16:12, 13; Ps 18:19; 147:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose David; 2 Chr 6:6—chosen David; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Matt 20:15—it; John 3:27—A man; Acts 7:46—found; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 15:7—God; Rom 13:1—there; Gal 1:15—it

1 Chronicles 28:5 all my sons: 1 Chr 3:1–9; 14:4–7 he hath chosen: 1 Chr 22:9, 10; 23:1; 29:1 to sit: 1 Chr 17:14; 29:23; 2 Chr 1:8, 9; Ps 72 title Ps 72:1–20; Isa 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 33:5—children; Num 20:28—put them; Deut 17:15—whom; 2 Sam 12:24—she bare; 1 Kgs 1:5—I will; 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:20—that thou; 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 1 Kgs 8:20—as the Lord; 1 Chr 3:5—Solomon; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 25:5—God gave; 2 Chr 6:10—as the Lord; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 127:3—children; Prov 1:1—Solomon; Prov 8:15—By; Eccl 6:3—a man; Matt 1:6—Solomon; Matt 20:15—it; John 3:27—A man; Acts 7:46—found; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 15:7—God; Rom 13:1—there; Gal 1:15—it

1 Chronicles 28:6 he shall: 1 Chr 17:11–14; 22:9, 10; 2 Sam 7:13, 14; 2 Chr 1:9; Zech 6:12, 13; Heb 3:3, 6 I have: Heb 4:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:24—she bare; 1 Kgs 1:20—that thou; 1 Kgs 5:5—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 1 Kgs 8:19—General; 1 Kgs 8:20—as the Lord; 1 Chr 3:5—Solomon; 1 Chr 14:4—Solomon; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 1 Chr 28:10—Take heed now; 1 Chr 29:1—whom; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; Ezek 40:14—the court; Heb 1:5—I will

1 Chronicles 28:7 Moreover: Ps 89:28–37; 132:12; Dan 2:44 if: 1 Chr 22:13; 1 Kgs 6:12, 13; 9:4, 5; 11:9–13 constant: Heb. strong, 1 Chr 28:10; Josh 1:6, 7; 1 Kgs 2:2–4 as at this day: 1 Kgs 8:61; 11:4 Reciprocal: Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Josh 22:5—take; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 1 Chr 22:10—I will establish; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise

1 Chronicles 28:8 in the sight: Deut 4:6; Matt 5:14–16; Phil 2:15, 16; Heb 12:1, 2 in the

audience: Deut 4:26; 29:10, 15; Acts 10:33 keep: Ps 119:4, 10, 11, 27, 33, 34, 44; Prov 2:1–5; 3:1; Isa 34:16; Acts 17:11 that ye may: Deut 4:1; 5:32, 33; 6:1–3 leave it: Ezra 9:12; Prov 13:22 Reciprocal: Josh 22:5—take; 1 Kgs 2:3—And keep; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Chr 29:1—said unto; Isa 45:19—Seek

1 Chronicles 28:9 know thou: Deut 4:35; 1 Kgs 8:43; Ps 9:10; Jer 9:24; 22:16; 24:7; 31:34; Hos 4:1, 6; John 8:55; 17:3; Acts 17:23, 30; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 15:34; 2 Cor 4:6 the God: Gen 28:13; Exod 3:16; 15:2; 1 Kgs 3:6; Ps 18:2; 89:26 serve him: 1 Chr 29:9, 17–19; 1 Kgs 8:61; 2 Kgs 20:3; 22:2; Job 36:11, 12; Ps 101:2; John 1:47; 4:24; Rom 1:29; Heb 12:28 a willing mind: 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7; 1 Pet 5:2 the Lord: 1 Chr 29:17; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Kgs 8:39; Ps 7:9; 139:2; Prov 17:3; Jer 11:20; 17:10; 20:12; John 2:25; 21:17; Acts 1:24; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 the imaginations: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Deut 31:21; Ps 139:2; Ezek 38:10 if thou seek: 2 Chr 15:2; Prov 2:1–6; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Jer 29:13; Matt 7:7, 8; Jas 4:8–11 if thou forsake: Deut 31:16, 17; 1 Kgs 9:6–9; Ezra 8:22; Isa 1:28; Heb 10:38, 39 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Exod 35:21—General; Num 14:43—because; Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; Deut 4:15—Take ye; Deut 4:39—and consider; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Judg 2:10—knew not; Judg 10:13—General; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 1 Sam 15:23—thou hast rejected; 1 Kgs 2:3—And keep; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Kgs 3:14—if thou; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 6:13—will not forsake; 1 Kgs 8:25—thy children; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 2 Kgs 21:22—General; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 1 Chr 29:18—in the imagination; 1 Chr 29:19—And give; 2 Chr 6:30—thou only; 2 Chr 7:17—if thou wilt; 2 Chr 7:19—if ye turn away; 2 Chr 12:2—because; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 14:7—we have sought; 2 Chr 24:20—because; 2 Chr 34:3—to seek; Job 18:21—knoweth; Job 22:21—Acquaint; Ps 27:9—leave; Ps 43:2—why dost; Ps 53:2—seek; Ps 60:1—O God; Ps 89:30—If; Ps 89:38—But; Ps 139:1—thou hast; Prov 3:6—In; Prov 4:2—forsake; Prov 4:4—He; Prov 9:10—the knowledge; Prov 15:5—fool; Isa 65:11—they that; Jer 2:17—in that; Jer 29:14—I will be; Lam 3:25—unto; Ezek 11:5—for; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 6:6—the; Amos 5:4—Seek; Mark 8:15—he charged; Luke 5:22—perceived; Luke 6:8—But; John 2:24—because; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 8:27—And he; 1 Cor 9:17—if I; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 6:4—but; 1 Thess 2:11—as; 1 Tim 3:15—know; 1 Tim 6:14—keep; Heb 8:11—Know the; Heb 10:22—a true; Heb 11:6—diligently

1 Chronicles 28:10 Take heed now: 1 Chr 28:6; 22:16–19; 1 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; Deut 4:15—Take ye; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:6—Be strong; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 1 Kgs 1:20—that thou; 1 Kgs 5:5—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; 1 Chr 28:7—constant; 1 Chr 28:20—Be strong; 1 Chr 29:1—palace; 2 Chr 19:6—Take; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Ezra 10:4—we also will; Ps 68:29—Because; Ps 127:1—build; Mark 8:15—he charged; 1 Cor 16:13—be; Eph 6:4—but; Eph 6:10—be; 1 Tim 6:14—keep

1 Chronicles 28:11 David: He gave him an ichnograph of the building, with elevations, sections and specifications of every part; and all this he himself received by inspiration from God himself (1 Chr 28:12, 19,) just as Moses had received the plan of the tabernacle. the pattern: 1 Chr 28:19; Exod 25:40; 26:30; 39:42, 43; 2 Chr 3:3; Ezek 43:10, 11; Heb 8:5 the porch: 1 Kgs 6:3; 2 Chr 3:4; Ezek 40:8, 9, 15, 48, 49 the houses: 1 Kgs 6:16–20; 2 Chr 3:5–10; Ezek 41:13–17; Heb 9:2–8 the treasures: ganzakkaiv. The word גַּזְזִיךְ, ganzach, is supposed to be not Hebrew, but Persian; in which language we have

גַּנִּי, ganj, a granary, a hidden treasure, and גַּנְגִּי, gunjoor, and גַּנְגִּינָה, gunjineh, a treasure, treasury, or barn. It may, however, be a Chaldee form of the Hebrew גֶּנֶז, genez, (from גָּנַז, genaz, to treasure up); the ך being merely formative, as in ךָּ, dech, ךָּא, illaich, and other Chaldee words. 1 Chr 9:26–29; 26:20–27; Luke 21:1 upper chambers: 1 Kgs 6:5, 6, 10; 2 Chr 3:9; Neh 10:38, 39; 13:5; Jer 35:2; Ezek 41:6–11 the place: Exod 25:17–22; 40:20, 21; 1 Kgs 6:19; 2 Chr 5:7; Heb 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:9—the pattern of the tabernacle; Exod 27:8—as it was showed; Exod 30:6—before the mercy seat that is over the testimony; Exod 37:6—General; Num 8:4—the pattern; 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 2 Chr 29:17—the porch; Ezek 40:29—the little; Acts 7:44—that he; Heb 4:16—the throne

1 Chronicles 28:12 the pattern: Exod 31:2 all: “By the spirit of prophecy that was with him,” say the Targumist. that he had by: Heb. that was with him by the spirit: Exod 25:40; Heb 8:5 the treasuries: 1 Chr 26:20, 26–28; 1 Kgs 14:26; 15:15, 18; 2 Kgs 16:8; 18:15 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—thirty years; Num 8:24—from twenty; Josh 6:19—all the silver; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 1 Chr 28:11—David; 1 Chr 28:19—the Lord; 2 Chr 4:7—according to; 2 Chr 29:25—according; Prov 8:12—knowledge; Ezek 40:2—frame; Ezek 40:29—the little

1 Chronicles 28:13 the courses: 1 Chr 24:1–19; 25:1–31 the vessels: 1 Chr 9:29; 1 Kgs 7:1–51; Ezra 8:25–30, 33 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—thirty years; Num 4:35—General; Num 8:24—from twenty; 1 Chr 9:22—David; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service

1 Chronicles 28:14 of gold: The quantity of gold which was to be put in each article. 1 Chr 28:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:2—the gold; Ezra 8:33—weighed

1 Chronicles 28:15 the candlesticks: Exod 25:31–39; 1 Kgs 7:19; 2 Chr 4:7; Zech 4:2, 3, 11–14; Rev 1:12, 13, 20; 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Lev 24:4—the pure

1 Chronicles 28:16 tables of showbread: Exod 25:23–30; 1 Kgs 7:48; 2 Chr 4:8, 19

1 Chronicles 28:17 pure gold: 1 Sam 2:13, 14; 2 Chr 4:20–22 the bowls: Num 7:13, 14; 1 Kgs 7:48–50; 10:21 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—fleshhooks; 2 Chr 4:16—fleshhooks; 2 Chr 8:12—on the altar; Neh 7:70—basins; Jer 52:18—bowls

1 Chronicles 28:18 the altar: Exod 30:1–10; 1 Kgs 7:48 the chariot: Exod 25:18–22; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 6:23–30; Ps 18:10; 68:17; 80:1; 99:1; Ezek 1:15–24; 10:2–22; Heb 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—cherubims shall; 1 Chr 4:18—Socho

1 Chronicles 28:19 the Lord: 1 Chr 28:11, 12; Exod 25:40; 26:30 by his hand upon me: Ezek 1:3; 3:14, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 27:8—as it was showed; Exod 39:32—according; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 2 Chr 4:7—according to; 2 Chr 8:14—so had David the man of God commanded; 2 Chr 29:25—according; Prov 8:12—knowledge; Ezek 40:2—frame; Ezek 43:10—show; Acts 7:44—that he; Heb 8:5—See

1 Chronicles 28:20 Be strong: 1 Chr 28:10; 22:13; Deut 31:7, 8; Josh 1:6–9; 1 Cor 16:13 fear not: Ps 27:1, 2; Isa 41:10, 13; Rom 8:31 he will not fail thee: Josh 1:5; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal:

Gen 15:1—Fear; Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 2:2—be thou; 1 Kgs 6:13—will not forsake; 1 Kgs 8:13—surely built; 1 Chr 22:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Ezra 1:3—his God; Ps 127:1—build; Prov 15:5—fool; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Isa 35:4—Be strong; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 2:4—now; Zech 8:9—Let; Mark 8:15—he charged; Eph 6:4—but; Eph 6:10—be; 1 Thess 2:11—as; 1 Tim 6:14—keep

1 Chronicles 28:21 the courses: 1 Chr 24:1-1 Chr 26:32 all manner: Exod 31:3 willing: Exod 35:25, 26, 35; 36:1-4; Rom 13:1; Ps 110:3 also the princes: 1 Chr 22:17, 18; Titus 3:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:22—David; 1 Chr 29:24—all the princes; Ezra 10:4—we also will

CHAPTER 29

- 1 David, by his example and entreaty,
- 6 causes the princes and people to offer willingly;
- 10 David's thanksgiving and prayer;
- 20 The people, having blessed God, and sacrificed, make Solomon king;
- 26 David's reign and death.

1 Chronicles 29:1 said unto: 1 Chr 28:1, 8 whom: 1 Chr 28:5, 6; 1 Kgs 8:19, 20 young: 1 Chr 22:5; 1 Kgs 3:7; 2 Chr 13:7; Prov 4:3; Jer 1:6, 7 palace: 1 Chr 28:10; 2 Chr 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—they; 2 Sam 12:24—she bare; 1 Kgs 1:5—I will; 1 Kgs 1:11—Nathan; 1 Kgs 1:20—that thou; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; 2 Chr 11:22—made Abijah; 2 Chr 34:3—while he; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 78:69—high; Ps 92:14—in old age; Jer 30:18—the palace; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Mark 14:8—hath done; 2 Pet 1:15—I will

1 Chronicles 29:2 I have prepared: 1 Chr 22:3-5, 14-16 with all: 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Eccl 9:10; 2 Cor 8:3; Col 3:23; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 the gold: 1 Chr 28:14-18 onyx stones: Avney shoham, which was, probably, not the precious stone or gem called onyx, but a marble called in Greek onychites, which Pliny mentions as a stone Caramania; for one would hardly think that gems of any kind were used externally in such a building as the temple. Antiquity gave both stones this name, because of their resemblance to the nail of the finger. Gen 2:12; Exod 28:17, 20; 39:6, 13; Job 28:16; Isa 54:11, 12; Rev 21:18-21 glistening stones: Avney phuch seems to denote a kind of black marble, so called from its colour resembling stibium. So Vulgate quasi stibinos. marble stones: Avney shayish is rendered in the Targum avney marmoraiyah, "stones of marble," and by the LXX, and Vulgate Παριον or Παρινον, or marmor Parium, "Parium marble," which was remarkable for its bright white colour. Josephus says that the temple was built of large blocks of white marble, beautifully polished, so as to produce a most splendid appearance. Reciprocal: Exod 38:24—All the gold; 2 Sam 8:11—Which; 1 Kgs 7:51—things which David his father had dedicated; 1 Chr 26:20—treasures; 1 Chr 26:26—over all the treasures; 1 Chr 29:19—the which; 2 Chr 3:6—precious; 2 Chr 34:29—the king; Ezra 8:30—the house of our God; Prov 19:22—desire; Prov 24:4—General; Eccl 10:19—but; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Acts 7:46—and desired

1 Chronicles 29:3 I have set: Ps 26:8; 27:4; 84:1, 10; 122:1-9 I have: 1 Chr 21:24; Prov 3:9,

10 of mine own proper good: i.e. "of my own private property", at present we only use the plural goods to designate property or personal effects. over and above. 1 Chr 22:4, 5, 14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Lev 23:38—and beside; Deut 16:16—and they shall; 1 Sam 9:20—set not; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 1 Chr 22:7—it was in; 2 Chr 30:24—did give; 2 Chr 35:7—the king's substance; Ezra 1:4—the freewill; Ezra 8:30—the house of our God; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Neh 7:70—the chief; Neh 13:14—house; Ps 68:29—Because; Ps 69:9—zeal; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 122:9—the house; Prov 19:22—desire; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Jer 31:21—set thine; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Luke 7:5—and; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Acts 7:46—and desired; 1 Cor 3:17—destroy; 2 Cor 8:12—if; Col 3:2—Set

1 Chronicles 29:4 gold of Ophir: 1 Kgs 9:28; Job 28:16 Reciprocal: Num 7:85—two thousand; Josh 11:22—only in Gaza; 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; 1 Chr 22:14—an hundred thousand

1 Chronicles 29:5 who them, Exod 25:2–9; 35:5–9; Num 7:2, 3, 10–14, 15–89; Ezra 1:4–6; 2:68, 69; 7:15, 16 consecrate his service: Heb. to fill his hand Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; Exod 36:2—one whose; 2 Chr 13:9—consecrate himself; 2 Chr 36:23—Who is there; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; 1 Cor 9:17—if I; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond

1 Chronicles 29:6 the chief: 1 Chr 27:1–15; Isa 60:3–10 the rulers: 1 Chr 27:25–34; 2 Cor 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:22—every man; Exod 35:27—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Num 7:2—offered; Num 7:84—the dedication; 1 Chr 22:17—all the princes; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Ezra 7:16—offering; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond

1 Chronicles 29:7 Reciprocal: Exod 35:22—every man; Num 7:85—two thousand; 2 Sam 2:1—Hebron; 2 Sam 8:8—exceeding; 1 Chr 22:3—prepared iron; Matt 18:24—ten thousand

1 Chronicles 29:8 Jehiel the Gershonite: 1 Chr 26:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 35:23—General; 2 Chr 3:6—precious

1 Chronicles 29:9 they offered: Deut 16:10, 11; Judg 5:9; Ps 110:3; 2 Cor 8:3, 12; 9:7, 8 perfect heart: 1 Chr 29:17; 1 Kgs 8:61 David: Prov 23:15, 16; Luke 15:6; John 15:11; Phil 2:15–17; 4:1, 10; 1 Thess 3:6–9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Num 14:24—followed me; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; 1 Chr 29:14—willingly; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; 2 Chr 24:10—rejoiced; 2 Chr 29:36—Hezekiah rejoiced; Ezra 1:4—the freewill; Ezra 7:16—offering; Isa 38:3—a perfect; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; 1 Cor 9:17—if I

1 Chronicles 29:10 David blessed: 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 20:26–28; Ps 103:1, 2; 138:1; 146:2 Blessed be thou: 1 Kgs 8:15; 2 Chr 6:4; Ps 72:18, 19; 89:52; Ezek 3:12; Eph 1:3; 1 Tim 1:17; 1 Pet 1:3; Rev 5:12 Lord God: Gen 32:28; 33:20 our father: Isa 63:16; Matt 6:9; Luke 11:3; Rom 1:7; 8:15; Phil 4:20; 2 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—Blessed; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Deut 6:4—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:26—let thy; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; 2 Chr 9:8—Blessed; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Ezra 7:27—Blessed; Job 11:17—thou shalt; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 41:13—Blessed; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 71:18—until I; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 106:48—Blessed; Ps 108:5—Be thou; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 113:2—General; Prov 16:31—if; Isa 25:1—thou art; Jer 31:9—for I; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Dan 2:23—O thou; Luke

1:68—Blessed; Luke 2:20—General; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed; Jas 3:9—bless

1 Chronicles 29:11 is the greatness: Dan 4:30, 34, 35; Matt 6:13; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:15, 16; Jude 25; Rev 4:10, 11; 5:12; 7:9–12; 19:1 the victory: 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 98:1 majesty: Job 37:22; Ps 29:4; 45:3, 4; 104:1; Isa 2:10; Heb 1:3 all that: Gen 1:1; 14:19, 22; Ps 115:15, 16; Isa 42:5; 66:1; Jer 10:10–12; 27:5; Dan 4:32, 34, 35 thine is the: Ps 97:1; 99:1; 145:1, 12, 13; Dan 4:3; Rev 11:15 exalted: Neh 9:5; Ps 21:13; 46:10; 47:9; 57:5, 11; 97:9; Isa 2:11; 12:4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—right hand; Deut 4:39—the Lord; Deut 32:3—ascribe; 1 Chr 17:19—great things; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 25:2—Dominion; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Job 40:10—majesty; Job 41:11—whatsoever; Ps 24:1—earth; Ps 89:11—General; Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 148:13—excellent; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; John 19:11—Thou; Rom 11:36—of him; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; Eph 1:17—the Father; Eph 3:21—be; Eph 4:6—who; Col 1:16—in heaven; Heb 8:1—the Majesty; 1 Pet 4:11—the ability; Rev 5:13—blessing; Rev 12:10—the kingdom

1 Chronicles 29:12 riches: Deut 8:18; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Job 42:10; Ps 75:6, 7; 113:7, 8; Prov 8:18; 10:22; Eccl 5:19; Luke 1:51–53; Rom 11:35, 36 reignest over all: Dan 6:26 power: Job 9:19; Ps 62:11; Isa 43:13; 46:10; Dan 5:18–21; Matt 28:18; John 19:11; Eph 3:20; Rev 11:17 give strength: 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 18:31, 32; 28:8; 29:1, 11; 68:34, 35; 144:1, 2; Isa 40:29; 45:24; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—right hand; Josh 4:24—that it is; 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:6—great; 1 Chr 17:19—great things; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 93:1—Lord; Ps 145:11—the glory; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 4:30—that; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Mark 11:3—and straightway; Luke 1:15—great; Rom 6:17—But; 2 Cor 9:8—always; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched; Eph 4:6—who

1 Chronicles 29:13 we thank: Ps 105:1; 106:1; Dan 2:23; 2 Cor 2:14; 8:16; 9:15; 1 Thess 2:13 Reciprocal: Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 119:7—I will; Isa 63:14—to make; Matt 11:25—I thank; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; Gal 1:5—whom

1 Chronicles 29:14 who am I: Gen 32:10; 2 Sam 7:18; Dan 4:30; 1 Cor 15:9, 10; 2 Cor 3:5; 12:9–11 that we should: Ps 115:1; Rev 4:10 be able: Heb. retain, or obtain strength willingly: 1 Chr 29:9; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:17 all things: Gen 28:22; Ps 50:10–12; Rom 11:36; 1 Cor 16:2 of thine own: Heb. of thine hand Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Deut 8:10—then thou; Deut 16:16—and they shall; Deut 26:10—I have; 1 Chr 15:26—God; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; 1 Chr 29:16—all this store; 2 Chr 2:6—who am I then; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Job 35:7—General; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Hag 2:8—General; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Matt 25:37—when; Luke 8:3—of their; Luke 16:12—in; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 19:16—Lord; Acts 4:32—ought; 1 Cor 6:19—and ye; 1 Cor 9:17—if I; Eph 3:8—is this; Heb 11:13—confessed

1 Chronicles 29:15 For we: Gen 47:9; Ps 39:12; 119:19; Heb 11:13–16; 1 Pet 2:11 our days: Job 14:2; Ps 90:9; 102:11; 144:4; Eccl 6:12; Isa 40:6–8; Jas 4:14 abiding: Heb. expectation Reciprocal: Gen 21:34—General; Gen 23:4—stranger; Exod 2:22—for he said; Lev 25:23—for ye are; 1 Chr 17:11—when thy; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; Job 8:9—we are but; Ps 109:23—gone; 2 Cor 5:6—whilst; Eph 3:8—is this; 1 Pet 1:17—pass

1 Chronicles 29:16 all this store: 1 Chr 29:14; 2 Chr 31:10; Ps 24:1; Hos 2:8; Luke 19:16

1 Chronicles 29:17 triest the heart: 1 Chr 28:9; Deut 8:2; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 7:9; 51:6; Prov 16:2; 21:2; Jer 17:10; Heb 4:12; Rev 2:23 hast pleasure: Prov 11:20; 15:8, 9; John 1:47 in the uprightness: Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Thess 2:10 joy thy people: 1 Chr 29:9; Phlm 1:7, 20 present: Heb. found Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; 2 Chr 6:30—thou only; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; 2 Chr 29:34—upright; 2 Chr 29:36—Hezekiah rejoiced; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Ezra 1:4—the freewill; Ezra 7:16—offering; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Ps 5:4—God; Ps 18:23—upright; Prov 19:22—desire; Isa 26:7—way; Jer 11:20—triest; Jer 12:3—knowest; Matt 5:8—are; Mark 2:8—when; Luke 6:8—But; Luke 16:15—God; John 2:24—because; John 4:23—in truth; John 21:17—thou knowest that; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Acts 7:23—it came; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 2:29—which; Rom 8:27—And he; 2 Cor 9:7—God; Eph 6:5—in; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 2 Tim 2:22—call; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit; Heb 10:22—a true

1 Chronicles 29:18 Lord God: Exod 3:6, 15; 4:5; Matt 22:32; Acts 3:13 keep: Deut 30:6; Ps 51:10; 119:166; Jer 10:23; 32:39; Phil 1:6, 9–11; 1 Thess 3:11; Heb 13:21 in the imagination: 1 Chr 28:9; Gen 6:5; Ps 119:113 prepare: Heb. stablish, Ps 10:17; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; Num 14:24—followed me; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 20:6—O Lord; 2 Chr 29:36—God; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; 2 Chr 30:19—prepareth; Ezra 7:10—prepared; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Luke 1:17—to make; Acts 5:30—God; Acts 22:14—The God; Acts 24:14—the God; Rom 9:23—he had afore; 2 Thess 3:5—the Lord; 2 Tim 2:22—call

1 Chronicles 29:19 And give: 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 72:1; 119:80; Jas 1:17 the which: 1 Chr 29:2; 22:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:3—And keep; 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; Ps 78:69—high; Ps 127:1—build; Isa 38:3—a perfect; Jer 30:18—the palace; John 3:10—and knowest; Eph 6:4—but; 2 Tim 2:7—and

1 Chronicles 29:20 Now bless: 1 Chr 16:36; 2 Chr 20:21; Ps 134:2; 135:19–21; 145:1–Ps 146:2; 148:13, 14–150:6 bowed down: Gen 24:26, 48; Exod 4:31; Ps 29:1, 2; 95:6 worshipped: Exod 14:31; 1 Sam 12:18; Prov 24:21; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Exod 12:27—bowed; Josh 22:33—blessed; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Chr 29:10—David blessed; 2 Chr 2:12—Hiram; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; 2 Chr 6:14—O Lord God; 2 Chr 7:3—they bowed; 2 Chr 9:8—Blessed; 2 Chr 29:29—bowed themselves; Neh 8:6—blessed; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 72:18—Blessed; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 105:1—Give; Prov 28:12—righteous; Ezek 46:10—General; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Mal 3:4—as; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Eph 1:3—Blessed; Col 1:12—Giving; Jas 3:9—bless; 1 Pet 1:3—Blessed; Rev 4:10—worship

1 Chronicles 29:21 sacrificed: 1 Kgs 8:62–65; 2 Chr 7:4–9; Ezra 6:17 drink offerings: Lev 23:13; Num 15:5, 7, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; 1 Sam 11:15—sacrificed; 1 Kgs 1:25—slain; 1 Kgs 8:63—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 1:6—a thousand; 2 Chr 5:6—General; 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 29:32—the number; Neh 12:43—offered; Ps 118:27—bind; Eccl 9:7—eat; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

1 Chronicles 29:22 eat and drink: Exod 24:11; Deut 12:7, 11, 12; 16:14–17; 2 Chr 7:10; Neh 8:12; Eccl 2:24; 3:12, 13; 8:15; 9:7; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 the second time: 1 Chr 23:1 and anointed: 1 Kgs 1:31, 34–39 Zadok: 1 Kgs 2:35 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; 1 Kgs 1:39—anointed; Neh 8:17—there was; Neh 12:43—offered; Ezek 46:10—General; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Phil 3:1—rejoice

1 Chronicles 29:23 sat on the throne: 1 Chr 17:11, 12; 28:5; Ps 132:11; Isa 9:6, 7 prospered: 1 Chr 22:11 all Israel: Eccl 8:2–5; Rom 13:1 Reciprocal: Num 27:20—put some; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 1:46—General; 1 Kgs 2:12—sat Solomon; 1 Kgs 2:24—set me; 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; 2 Chr 1:8—to reign; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen

1 Chronicles 29:24 all the princes: 1 Chr 22:17; 28:21 all the sons: 1 Chr 2:3–9; 1 Kgs 1:50–53; 2:24, 25 submitted themselves unto: Heb. gave the hand under, Gen 24:2; 47:29; 2 Chr 30:8 marg. Ezek 17:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:28—feared; Ezra 10:19—gave their hands; Eccl 8:2—in regard; Jer 50:15—she hath; Eph 5:21—submitting

1 Chronicles 29:25 magnified Solomon: Josh 3:7; 4:14; 2 Chr 1:1; Job 7:17; Acts 19:17 bestowed: 1 Kgs 3:13; 2 Chr 1:12; Eccl 2:9; Dan 5:18, 19; Heb 2:9 Reciprocal: Num 27:20—put some; 2 Chr 17:12—waxed great; 2 Chr 32:23—he was magnified; Esth 1:4—excellent; Eccl 6:2—a man

1 Chronicles 29:26 over all Israel: 1 Chr 18:14; Ps 78:71, 72 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:11—reigned over

1 Chronicles 29:27 forty years: 1 Chr 3:4; 2 Sam 5:4, 5; 1 Kgs 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:11—time; 1 Kgs 1:1—old; 1 Chr 26:31—fortieth

1 Chronicles 29:28 he died: David at his death had every thing that his heart could wish: “he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour;” having gained more renown than any crowned head ever did. “David,” says Dr. DELANEY, “was a true believer, a zealous adorer of God, teacher of His law and worship, and inspirer of His praise; a glorious example, a perpetual and inexhaustible fountain of true piety; a consummate and unrivalled hero; a skilful and successful captain; a steady patriot; a wise ruler; a faithful, generous, and magnanimous friend; and what is yet rarer, a no less generous and magnanimous enemy; a true penitent, a divine musician, a sublime poet, and an inspired prophet. By birth a peasant, by merit a prince! In youth a hero, in manhood a monarch, and in age a saint.” a good old age: Gen 15:15; 25:8; Job 5:26; Prov 16:31; Acts 13:36 full of days: 1 Chr 23:1; Gen 35:29; Job 5:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:1—old; 1 Kgs 2:10—So David; 1 Chr 17:11—when thy; Prov 1:1—Solomon; Eccl 6:2—a man

1 Chronicles 29:29 the acts: 1 Kgs 11:41; 14:29; Heb 11:32, 33 book: or, history, Heb. words Samuel: 1 Sam 9:9 Nathan: 2 Sam 7:2–4; 12:1–7 Gad the seer: 1 Chr 21:9–11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 2 Sam 24:11—Gad; 2 Kgs 17:13—seers; 1 Chr 17:1—Nathan; 2 Chr 9:29—Nathan; 2 Chr 29:25—Gad

1 Chronicles 29:30 his might: 2 Kgs 10:34; 14:28 the times: Dan 2:21; 4:23, 25 Reciprocal: Acts 13:36—served

2 CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon;
- 7 Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God;
- 13 Solomon's forces and wealth.

2 Chronicles 1:1 was strengthened: 1 Kgs 2:12, 46 the Lord: Gen 21:22; 39:2, 21; Exod 3:12; 1 Chr 17:8; Matt 28:20 magnified: 1 Chr 29:25; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 26:28—was with; Josh 3:7—magnify thee; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; 2 Chr 9:1—fame; 2 Chr 11:17—three years; 2 Chr 32:23—he was magnified; Eccl 2:9—General

2 Chronicles 1:2 Then Solomon: This seems to have taken place a short time after David's decease, and, according to some, in the second year of Solomon's reign; when being established in his kingdom, he convened his chief men, and spake to them concerning the solemn sacrifice which he purposed to offer to God. to the captains: 2 Chr 29:20; 30:2; 34:29, 30; 1 Chr 13:1; 15:3; 27:1; 28:1; 29:1 the chief: 1 Chr 15:12; 24:4, 31

2 Chronicles 1:3 Gibeon: 1 Kgs 3:4–15; 1 Chr 16:39; 21:29 the tabernacle: Exod 26:1–37; 40:2, 34; Lev 1:1 the servant: Deut 34:5 Reciprocal: Josh 9:17—Gibeon; 1 Kgs 3:2—the people; 1 Kgs 8:4—and the; 2 Chr 1:13—at Gibeon; 2 Chr 5:5—the tabernacle

2 Chronicles 1:4 the ark: The tabernacle and the brazen altar still remained at Gibeon; but David had brought away the ark out of the tabernacle, and placed it in a tent at Jerusalem. 2 Sam 6:2, 17; 1 Chr 13:5, 6; 15:1, 25–28 for he had pitched: 1 Chr 16:1; Ps 132:5, 6 Reciprocal: Josh 9:17—Kirjathjearim; Judg 18:12—Kirjathjearim; 2 Sam 7:2—curtains; 1 Chr 16:39—before; 1 Chr 17:1—under curtains; 2 Chr 5:2—out

2 Chronicles 1:5 the brazen: Exod 27:1–8; 38:1–7 Bezaleel: Exod 31:2; 1 Chr 2:19, 20 he put: or, was there sought unto it: went to seek the Lord there Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:14—the brazen; 2 Chr 4:1—an altar; Job 22:24—lay up

2 Chronicles 1:6 a thousand: 1 Kgs 3:4; 8:63; 1 Chr 29:21; Isa 40:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 15:11—seven hundred; Mal 3:4—as

2 Chronicles 1:7 In that night: This was the night following the sacrifice which Solomon had offered. 1 Kgs 3:5–15; Prov 3:5, 6 Ask: Matt 7:7, 8; Mark 10:36, 37, 51; John 16:23; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 18:1—appeared; 1 Kgs 3:4—Gibeon; 1 Kgs 9:2—as he; 2 Chr 7:12—the Lord; Ps 119:125—give; Matt 6:33—seek; 1 Cor 4:7—and what

2 Chronicles 1:8 Thou has showed: 2 Sam 7:8, 9; 12:7, 8; 22:51; 23:1; Ps 86:13; 89:20–28, 49; Isa 55:3 to reign: 1 Chr 28:5; 29:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:24—set me; 2 Tim 2:7—and

2 Chronicles 1:9 let thy promise: 2 Sam 7:12–16, 25–29; 1 Chr 17:11–14, 23–27; 28:6, 7; Ps 89:35–37; 132:11, 12 for thou hast: 1 Kgs 3:7, 8 like the dust: Heb. much as the dust, Gen

13:16; 22:17; Num 23:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:5—as the sand; 1 Kgs 2:24—set me; 1 Kgs 8:26—let thy word; 2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; 1 Chr 28:5—to sit; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 1:10 Give me: 1 Kgs 3:9; Ps 119:34, 73; Prov 2:2–6; 3:13–18; 4:7; Jas 1:5 go out: Num 27:17; Deut 31:2; 2 Sam 5:2 for who can: 2 Cor 2:16; 3:5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:6—General; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; 1 Chr 22:12—Only the; 2 Chr 2:6—who am I then; 2 Chr 2:12—endued; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ps 72:1—Give; Ps 119:169—give me; Prov 2:5—shalt; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 1:11 Because: This does not occur in Kings, and it implies that the request of Solomon, as arising from a spiritual judgment and heart, was peculiarly acceptable to that God who searches, regards, and demands the heart. God promised Solomon all the things which he had not asked, except the life of his enemies; for he was to be a peaceable king, a type of the Prince of peace. this was: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Kgs 3:11–13; 8:18; 1 Chr 28:2; 29:17, 18; Prov 23:7; Acts 5:4; Heb 4:12 that thou mayest: 1 Kgs 3:28; Prov 14:8; Jas 3:13, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; 2 Chr 18:1—riches; Prov 3:14—General; Eccl 6:2—a man; Jas 1:17—good

2 Chronicles 1:12 I will give: Matt 6:33; Eph 3:20 such as none: 2 Chr 9:22; 1 Chr 29:25; Eccl 2:9; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; 1 Kgs 5:12—as he promised him; 2 Chr 1:15—the king; 2 Chr 9:1—fame; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; 2 Chr 32:27—exceeding much; Neh 13:26—yet among; Ps 89:27—higher; Prov 3:14—General; Dan 1:17—God; Jas 1:17—good

2 Chronicles 1:13 at Gibeon: 2 Chr 1:3 reigned: 1 Kgs 4:24, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:39—before; 1 Chr 21:29—Gibeon

2 Chronicles 1:14 Solomon: 2 Chr 9:25; Deut 17:16; 1 Kgs 4:26; 10:16, 26–29 the chariot cities: Cities where the chariots, and horses belonging to them, were kept. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:6—chariot cities; Song 1:9—to a

2 Chronicles 1:15 the king: He destroyed its value by making it so exceedingly plentiful. 2 Chr 1:12; 9:27; 1 Kgs 10:27–29; Job 22:24, 25; Isa 60:17 made: Heb. gave sycamore trees: 2 Chr 9:27; Isa 9:10; Amos 7:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:9—in giving food; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches

2 Chronicles 1:16 Solomon: Heb. the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's, 2 Chr 9:28; 1 Kgs 10:28, 29 linen yarn: The word מִקְוֵה [H4723], or מִקְוֵה [H4723], mikweh, is regarded by the ancient translators as a proper name. The LXX have, "from Tekoa," the Vulgate, de Coa, "from Koa," which is adopted by Dr. GEDDES; the Syriac, "from the city Aphelia;" and the Arabic, "ex urbe Australium." Bochart thinks it signifies a tribute; others suppose that it signifies a string or drove of horses, or as Jarchi says, what the Germans call Stutte, a stud; but Houbigant supposes it to be a corruption for mercavah, "chariots." Our English translation, however, which regards it as synonymous with tikwah, seems by far the best. According to Norden, linen yarn is still one of the principal articles of commerce in Egypt, and is exported in very large quantities, together with unmanufactured flax and spun cotton; and Sanutus, 400 years ago, remarked that though Christian countries abounded in flax, yet the goodness of

the Egyptian was such, that it was dispersed even to the west.

2 Chronicles 1:17 the kings: 2 Kgs 10:29 means: Heb. hand Reciprocal: Judg 1:26—the land; 1 Kgs 10:28—horses brought

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple;
- 3 His embassy to Hiram for workmen and provision of stuff;
- 11 Hiram sends him a kind answer;
- 17 Solomon employs strangers, as labourers, and overseers.

2 Chronicles 2:1 determined: 1 Kgs 5:5 for the name: Deut 12:5, 11; 28:58; 1 Kgs 8:18, 20; 1 Chr 22:10; Matt 6:9, 10 an house: 1 Kgs 7:1; 9:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:1—the house; 2 Chr 2:4—build; 2 Chr 2:12—an house; 2 Chr 7:11—Solomon; Acts 7:47—General

2 Chronicles 2:2 told out threescore: 2 Chr 2:18; 1 Kgs 5:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:17—numbered

2 Chronicles 2:3 Hiram: 1 Kgs 5:1, Hiram As thou didst: 2 Sam 5:11; 1 Chr 14:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:2—General; 1 Chr 22:4—cedar trees

2 Chronicles 2:4 build: 2 Chr 2:1; 1 Kgs 8:18 to dedicate: 1 Kgs 8:63 to burn: Exod 30:7 sweet incense: Heb. incense of spices the continual: Exod 25:30; Lev 24:5–9 the burnt: Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3, 4, 9–11 the solemn feasts: Lev 23:1–17; Num 28:1–Num 29:40 Reciprocal: Exod 39:38—sweet incense; Lev 24:8—General; Num 28:6—a continual; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; 1 Chr 29:1—palace; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 7:5—dedicated; 2 Chr 13:11—they burn; 2 Chr 20:8—built thee; Neh 10:33—the showbread; Ps 81:3—solemn; Prov 7:20—the day appointed

2 Chronicles 2:5 great: 2 Chr 2:9; 1 Kgs 9:8; 1 Chr 29:1; Ezek 7:20 great is our God: Exod 15:11; 1 Chr 16:25; Ps 86:8, 9; 135:5; 145:3; Jer 10:6; 1 Tim 6:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 5:5—behold; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; Ps 68:29—Because; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 136:2—the God; Jer 17:12—General; Dan 4:30—that; Acts 7:48—dwelleth

2 Chronicles 2:6 But who: 2 Chr 6:18; 1 Kgs 8:27; Isa 66:1; Acts 7:48, 49 is able: Heb. hath returned, or obtained strength who am I then: 2 Chr 1:10; Exod 3:11; 2 Sam 7:18; 1 Chr 29:14; 2 Cor 2:16; Eph 3:8 save only: Deut 12:5, 6, 11, 14, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:5—dwelt; Ezra 6:3—the place; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Ps 68:29—Because; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 132:5—an habitation; Jer 17:12—General; Jer 23:24—Do; Dan 4:30—that; Acts 17:24—dwelleth; Rev 21:22—I saw

2 Chronicles 2:7 cunning: Exod 31:3–5; 1 Kgs 7:14; Isa 28:26, 29; 60:10 to grave: Heb. to grave gravings whom David: 1 Chr 22:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:22—brass; Exod 26:31—cunning work; Exod 28:9—grave; Exod 31:4—General; 2 Chr 2:14—skilful; 2 Chr 26:15—cunning men; Isa 23:18—her merchandise

2 Chronicles 2:8 Send me also: 1 Kgs 5:6 algum trees: or, algummim, Called in the parallel passage, by a transposition of letters, almuggim, or “almug-trees;” which is rendered by the Vulgate, ligna thyina, the thya or lignum vite wood. Theophrastus say that “the thyon of thya tree grows near the temple of Jupiter Ammon—in Africa and in the Cyrenaica; that it resembles the cypress in its boughs, leaves, stalk, and fruit; and that its wood (from its close texture) never rots.” The LXX render here πευκινά; and Josephus calls it ξύλα πευκινά, torch or pine-trees; but cautions us against supposing that the wood was like what was known in his time by that name; for these “were to the sight like the wood of the fig-tree, but more white and shining.” The Syriac version has kaiso dekeesotho, probably cypress wood; and Dr. SHAW supposes it denotes the cypress. Several critics understand it to mean gummy wood; and Celsius queries whether it may not be the sandal-tree, as the Rabbins and Dr. GEDDES suppose. 1 Kgs 10:11, almug-trees Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:11—Now Hiram; 1 Chr 14:1—and timber; Song 1:17—beams; Amos 1:9—brotherly covenant; Hag 1:8—to; Rev 18:12—thyine

2 Chronicles 2:9 wonderful great: Heb. great and wonderful, 2 Chr 2:5; 7:21; 1 Kgs 9:8 Reciprocal: Ps 78:69—high; Song 1:17—beams; Ezek 7:20—the beauty

2 Chronicles 2:10 I will give: 1 Kgs 5:11; Luke 10:7; Rom 13:7, 8 baths of wine: 1 Kgs 7:26, 38; Ezra 7:22 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Deut 8:8—barley; 1 Kgs 5:6—cedar trees; 2 Chr 2:15—which my lord; 2 Chr 34:13—the bearers; Ezra 3:7—meat; Ezek 27:17—wheat; Acts 12:20—because

2 Chronicles 2:11 Because: 2 Chr 9:8; Deut 7:7, 8; 1 Kgs 10:9; Ps 72:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:12—his people; 1 Kgs 5:7—Blessed; 1 Chr 14:1—Hiram; 1 Chr 14:2—because; Ps 72:15—daily; Isa 23:18—her merchandise; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Dan 6:23—was; Luke 7:5—he loveth

2 Chronicles 2:12 Hiram: 1 Kgs 5:7; 1 Chr 29:20; Ps 72:18, 19; Luke 1:68; 1 Pet 1:3 that made heaven: Gen 1:1-Gen 2:25; Ps 33:6; 102:5; 124:8; 136:5, 6; 146:5, 6; Jer 10:10; Acts 4:24; 14:15; Col 1:16, 17; Rev 4:11; 10:6 endued: etc. Heb. knowing prudence and understanding, 2 Chr 1:10-12 an house: 2 Chr 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Gen 24:3—the; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; 1 Chr 14:1—Hiram; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 119:73—give me; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Dan 6:23—was; Luke 7:5—he loveth; 1 Cor 3:10—as a; Jas 3:13—endued

2 Chronicles 2:13 of Hiram: 2 Chr 4:16 Reciprocal: Exod 31:4—General; 1 Kgs 7:13—Hiram; Ezek 27:8—wise; Jas 3:13—endued

2 Chronicles 2:14 The son: 1 Kgs 7:13, 14 skilful: 2 Chr 2:7; Exod 31:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 35:34—Aholiab; Exod 35:35—he filled; 2 Chr 26:15—cunning men; Ps 74:5—General; Ezek 27:8—wise

2 Chronicles 2:15 which my lord: 2 Chr 2:10; 1 Kgs 5:11 Reciprocal: Acts 12:20—because

2 Chronicles 2:16 we will cut: 1 Kgs 5:8, 9 as much as thou shalt need: Heb. according to all thy need, Joppa. Heb. Japho. Josh 19:46; Ezra 3:7; John 1:3; Acts 9:36; 10:32

Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:11—Now Hiram; Jonah 1:3—Joppa

2 Chronicles 2:17 numbered: 2 Chr 2:2; 8:7, 8; 1 Kgs 5:13–16; 9:20, 21 the strangers: Heb. the men the strangers after the numbering: 1 Chr 22:2 Reciprocal: Josh 9:21—let them; 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore

2 Chronicles 2:18 threescore: “As it is 2 Chr 2:2.” 2 Chr 2:2 Reciprocal: Josh 9:21—let them; 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore; 1 Kgs 9:23—chief; 2 Chr 8:8—to pay; 2 Chr 8:10—two hundred; 2 Chr 34:13—the bearers; Neh 4:10—bearers

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The place and time of building the temple;
- 3 The measure and ornaments of the house;
- 11 The cherubims;
- 14 The vail and pillars.

2 Chronicles 3:1 AM 2993, BC 1011, An, Ex, Is, 480 Solomon: 1 Kgs 6:1–14 in mount Moriah: Gen 22:2, 14 where the Lord appeared unto David: or, which was seen of David Ornan: 2 Sam 24:18–25, Araunah, 1 Chr 21:18; 22:1 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—that they; Deut 11:29—General; 2 Sam 24:16—Araunah; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 1 Chr 21:15—Ornan; 1 Chr 21:26—by fire; 2 Chr 9:3—the house; Ezra 2:68—in his place; Ezra 5:11—which a great; Ps 87:1—His; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Zeph 1:10—from

2 Chronicles 3:2 in the second: 1 Kgs 6:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:37—General

2 Chronicles 3:3 AM 2993–3000, BC 1011–1004 Solomon: 1 Chr 28:11–19 instructed: Heb. founded The length: 1 Kgs 6:2, 3 the first measure: It is supposed, with much probability, that the first measure means the cubit used in the time of Moses, contradistinguished from that used in Babylon, and which the Israelites used after their return from captivity: and, as these Books were written after the captivity, it was necessary for the writer to make this remark, lest it should be thought that the measurement was by the Babylonish cubit, which was a palm or one-sixth shorter than the cubit of Moses; which may serve to reconcile some variations in the historical books, with respect to numbers when applied to measures. Reciprocal: Ezra 6:3—the height; Ezek 41:2—the length

2 Chronicles 3:4 the porch: John 10:23; Acts 3:11; 5:12 an hundred and twenty: As the height of the temple was only thirty cubits, 120 seems too great a height for the porch; but the Syriac, Arabic, and the LXX in the codex Alexandrinus, have only twenty, probably reading, instead of maiah weesrim, “one hundred and twenty,” ammoth esrim, “twenty cubits;” which brings it within the proportion of the other measures. Reciprocal: Exod 25:11—General; 1 Kgs 6:3—General; 1 Chr 6:10—Solomon; 1 Chr 28:11—the porch; 2 Chr 29:17—the porch; Ezra 6:3—the height; Ps 78:69—And he; Ezek 40:48—the porch; Matt 4:5—on; Luke 4:9—on

2 Chronicles 3:5 the greater: 1 Kgs 6:15–17, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 39:15—chains at the ends; 1 Kgs 5:8—timber of fir; 1 Chr 28:11—the houses; Jer 22:14—ceiled with cedar;

Ezek 40:16—palm trees; Ezek 40:22—palm trees; Ezek 41:16—ceiled with wood

2 Chronicles 3:6 garnished: Heb. covered precious: 1 Chr 29:2, 8; Isa 54:11, 12; Rev 21:18–21 Parvaim: Parvaim is supposed by Calmet to be the same as Sepharvaim in Armenia or Media; Bochart is of opinion that it is Taprobanes, now the island of Ceylon, which he drives from taph, a border, and Parvan, i.e., “the coast of Parvan;” but the late Editor of Calmet thinks it the same as the Parvatoi mountains of Ptolemy, at the head of the Indus.

2 Chronicles 3:7 overlaid: Exod 26:29; 1 Kgs 6:20–22, 30; Ezek 7:20 graved cherubims: Exod 26:1; 1 Kgs 6:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:21—overlaid; 1 Kgs 6:22—also; Ezek 41:2—the door; Ezek 41:18—with cherubims

2 Chronicles 3:8 the most holy: Exod 26:33; 1 Kgs 6:19, 20; Heb 9:3, 9; 10:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Ezek 41:4—twenty cubits; Mark 15:38—General

2 Chronicles 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 38:20—the pins; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General

2 Chronicles 3:10 two cherubims: 1 Kgs 6:23–28 image work: or, as some think, of movable work Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—cherubims shall; Exod 36:8—cherubims

2 Chronicles 3:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:27—they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims; Ezek 1:9—joined

2 Chronicles 3:12 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:9—joined

2 Chronicles 3:13 inward: or, toward the house, Exod 25:20 Reciprocal: Ps 97:7—worship

2 Chronicles 3:14 the veil: Exod 26:31–35; Matt 27:51; Heb 9:3; 10:20 wrought: Heb. caused to ascend Reciprocal: Exod 38:18—needlework; 1 Kgs 6:21—by the chains; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; Luke 23:45—and the veil

2 Chronicles 3:15 two pillars: 1 Kgs 7:15–24; Jer 52:20–23 thirty: The Syriac and Arabic have, agreeably to the parallel passage, “eighteen cubits high;” but the Septuagint, Chaldee, and Vulgate have “thirty and five cubits high.” See note on 1 Kgs 7:15. high: Heb. long Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:12—To wit; Jer 52:21—concerning; Jer 52:22—with network

2 Chronicles 3:16 chains: 1 Kgs 6:21 an hundred: 1 Kgs 7:20

2 Chronicles 3:17 reared up: 1 Kgs 7:21 Jachin: that is, He shall establish Boaz: that is, In it is strength Reciprocal: Ezek 40:49—pillars

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The altar of brass;
- 2 The molten sea upon twelve oxen;
- 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables;
- 9 The courts, and the instruments of brass;
- 19 The instruments of gold.

2 Chronicles 4:1 an altar: 2 Chr 1:5; Exod 27:1–8; 1 Kgs 8:22, 64; 9:25; 2 Kgs 16:14, 15; Ezek 43:13–17 Reciprocal: Exod 38:1—the altar; 2 Sam 8:8—exceeding; 2 Chr 7:7—the brazen; 2 Chr 8:12—on the altar; 2 Chr 15:8—the altar of the Lord; 2 Chr 29:18—the altar; 2 Chr 32:12—one altar; Ezra 3:3—the altar; Ezek 9:2—beside; Ezek 43:16—twelve cubits

2 Chronicles 4:2 a molten sea: Exod 30:18–21; 1 Kgs 7:23; Zech 13:1; Titus 3:5; Rev 7:14 brim to brim: Heb. his brim to his brim Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; 2 Kgs 25:13—bases; 1 Chr 18:8—wherewith; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; 2 Chr 4:15—General; Jer 27:19—the pillars

2 Chronicles 4:3 And under: 1 Kgs 7:24–26; Ezek 1:10; 10:14; 1 Cor 9:9, 10; Rev 4:7 oxen: In the parallel passage of Kings, instead of bekarim, “oxen,” we have pekaïm, “knops,” in the form of colocynths. (See notes on 1 Kgs 6:18 and 2 Kgs 4:39,) which last is supposed by able critics to be the reading which ought to be received here; bekarim, “oxen,” being a mistake for pekaïm, “knops.” Houbigant, however, contends that the words in both places are right; but that bakar does not signify an ox here, but a large kind of grape, according to its meaning in Arabic. But Dr. A. CLARKE states that bakar, or bakarar, has no such meaning in Arabic, though the phrase aino ʿIbikri, or “ox-eye,” signifies a species of black grape, very large, and of incredible sweetness; that consequently the criticism of this great man is not solid; and that the likeliest method of reconciling the two places is to suppose a change in the letters as above. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:26—it contained

2 Chronicles 4:4 It stood: Matt 16:18; Eph 2:20; Rev 21:14 three: Matt 28:19, 20; Mark 16:15; Luke 24:46, 47; Acts 9:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:25—General

2 Chronicles 4:5 with flowers of lilies: or, like a lily flower three thousand baths: In the parallel passage, it is said to hold only two thousand baths; which some think may be reconciled by supposing that the quantity of water which was commonly in it was 2,000 baths, but that, if filled up to the top, it would hold 3,000. But, as we have already seen that the Babylonish cubit was less than that of the ancient Hebrews, it might be the same with measures of capacity; so that 2,000 of the ancient Jewish baths might have been equal to 3,000 of those used after the captivity. The Targum cuts the knot: “It received 3,000 baths of dry measure, and held 2,000 of liquid measure.” See note on 1 Kgs 7:26. 1 Kgs 7:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 2 Chr 4:21—the flowers

2 Chronicles 4:6 ten lavers: Exod 30:18–21; 1 Kgs 7:38, 40; Ps 51:2; 1 Cor 6:11; 1 John 1:7 such things as they offered for the burnt offering: Heb. the work of burnt offering, Lev 1:9, 13; Ezek 40:38 but the sea: 2 Chr 4:2; Exod 29:4; Heb 9:14, 23; Rev 1:5, 6; 7:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:26—it contained; 1 Kgs 7:39—he set; 2 Chr 4:14—lavers; Jer 52:19—and the candlesticks

2 Chronicles 4:7 ten candlesticks: 1 Kgs 7:49; 1 Chr 28:15; Zech 4:2, 3, 11–14; Matt 5:14–16; John 8:12; Rev 1:20 according to: Exod 25:31–40; 1 Chr 28:12, 19; Heb 8:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:13—which Solomon; 2 Chr 4:20—the candlesticks; 2 Chr 29:18—the altar

2 Chronicles 4:8 ten tables: Exod 25:23–30; 37:10–16; 1 Kgs 7:48; Isa 25:6; Ezek 44:16; Mal 1:12; 1 Cor 10:21 basins: or, bowls, Jer 52:18, 19; Zech 14:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:40—the lavers; 1 Chr 28:16—tables of showbread; 2 Chr 29:18—the showbread; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold; Neh 7:70—basins

2 Chronicles 4:9 the court: 1 Kgs 6:36; 7:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:13—the court; 2 Chr 33:5—in the two; Ps 92:13—in the; Ezek 10:5—outer; Ezek 44:1—the outward

2 Chronicles 4:10; 1 Kgs 7:39

2 Chronicles 4:11 the pots: 1 Kgs 7:40, 45 basins: or, bowls finished: Heb. finished to make Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—his shovels; Num 4:12—General; 1 Kgs 7:13—Hiram; 2 Chr 4:16—pots also; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold; Neh 7:70—basins; Jer 52:18—the shovels

2 Chronicles 4:12 To wit: 2 Chr 3:15–17 the pommels: 1 Kgs 7:41 Reciprocal: Exod 28:14—of wreathen; 1 Kgs 7:15—two pillars; 1 Kgs 7:16—General; 2 Kgs 25:13—pillars; 1 Chr 18:8—wherewith; Jer 52:17—pillars; Jer 52:22—with network

2 Chronicles 4:13 four hundred: Exod 28:33, 34; 1 Kgs 7:20, 42; Song 4:13; Jer 52:23 pillars: Heb. face of the pillars Reciprocal: Exod 28:14—of wreathen; 1 Kgs 7:16—General; 2 Kgs 25:13—pillars; Jer 52:17—pillars; Jer 52:22—with network

2 Chronicles 4:14 bases: 1 Kgs 7:27–43 lavers: or, caldrons, 2 Chr 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 30:18—a laver; 2 Kgs 16:17—borders; 2 Kgs 25:13—bases; Jer 52:17—the bases

2 Chronicles 4:15; 2 Chr 4:2–5 Reciprocal: Exod 30:18—a laver; 2 Kgs 16:17—sea; Jer 52:17—the bases

2 Chronicles 4:16 pots also: 2 Chr 4:11; Exod 27:3; 38:3; Zech 14:20, 21 fleshhooks: 1 Sam 2:13, 14; 1 Chr 28:17 Hiram: 1 Kgs 7:13, 14, 45, Hiram his father: 2 Chr 2:13 bright: Heb. made bright, or scoured Reciprocal: Num 4:12—General; Jer 52:18—the shovels

2 Chronicles 4:17 clay ground: Heb. thicknesses of the ground Zeredathah: 1 Kgs 7:46, Zarthan

2 Chronicles 4:18 the weight: 1 Kgs 7:47; 1 Chr 22:3, 14; Jer 52:20 Reciprocal: Prov 24:4—General

2 Chronicles 4:19 all the vessels: 2 Chr 36:10, 18; 1 Kgs 7:48–50; 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:13–15; Ezra 1:7–11; Jer 28:3; 52:18, 19; Dan 5:2, 3, 23 the golden: 2 Chr 26:16–18; Exod 30:1–10; 37:25–29; Rev 8:3; 9:13 the tables: Exod 25:23–30; Lev 24:5–8; 1 Chr 28:16 Reciprocal: Lev 24:6—pure; Num 4:12—General; Num 4:14—all the vessels thereof; Ezek 41:22—altar

2 Chronicles 4:20 the candlesticks: 2 Chr 4:7; Exod 25:31–37 burn after: Exod 27:20, 21

the oracle: 1 Kgs 6:5, 16, 17; 8:6; Ps 28:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:19—the oracle; 1 Kgs 7:49—before the oracle; 2 Kgs 25:14—the pots; 1 Chr 28:17—pure gold; 2 Chr 5:7—to the oracle; Zech 4:2—a candlestick; Rev 4:5—seven

2 Chronicles 4:21 the flowers: Probably each branch of the chandelier was made like a plant in flower; and the opening of the flower was either the lamp, or served to support it. 2 Chr 4:5; Exod 25:31–40; 37:20; 1 Kgs 6:18, 29, 35 perfect gold: Heb. perfections of gold, That is, the purest and best gold. Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; 1 Kgs 7:50—censers; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold

2 Chronicles 4:22 snuffers: Exod 37:23; 1 Kgs 7:50; 2 Kgs 12:13; 25:14; Jer 52:18 basins: or, bowls the entry: Capellus and others suppose we should read, agreeably to 1 Kgs 7:50, “The hinges also of the doors of the inner house,” etc.; the word pothoth, “hinges,” being mistaken for paithach, “an entry” or “door-way.” 1 Kgs 6:31, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 25:29—the; Exod 31:6—that they; Num 4:12—General; Num 7:14—spoon; 1 Kgs 3:1—the house; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 2 Chr 9:3—the house; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold; Ezek 41:23—General; Acts 7:47—General

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The dedicated treasures;
- 2 The solemn induction of the ark into the oracle;
- 11 God being praised, gives a visible sign of his favour.

2 Chronicles 5:1 AM 3000, BC 1004 brought in all: 1 Kgs 7:51; 1 Chr 22:14; 26:26–28 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:10—king David’s spears; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; 2 Chr 5:2—Then Solomon

2 Chronicles 5:2 Then Solomon: 2 Chr 5:1, 12; 1 Kgs 8:1–11; 1 Chr 28:1 the chief: 1 Chr 15:12; 24:6, 31; 26:26 the ark: Num 10:33, 36 out: 2 Chr 1:4; 2 Sam 6:12; 1 Chr 16:1 the city: 2 Sam 5:7 which is Zion: Ps 2:6; 87:2; 132:13–17 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; Lev 9:5—and all the congregation; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Neh 12:31—the princes

2 Chronicles 5:3 Wherefore: 1 Kgs 8:2 in the feast: That is, as the Targumist observes, in the feast of tabernacles, which was held in the seventh month of the ecclesiastical year, which was called Ethanim. 2 Chr 7:8–10; Lev 23:34–36; 1 Kgs 8:2 Reciprocal: Lev 9:5—and all the congregation; Deut 16:13—the feast; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh

2 Chronicles 5:4 the Levites: Probably the Levites, of the family of Kohath, carried the ark into the courts of the temple; and then the priests conveyed it into its proper place. Num 4:15; Josh 3:6; 6:6; 1 Kgs 8:3; 1 Chr 15:2, 12–14 Reciprocal: Deut 10:8—bear

2 Chronicles 5:5 the tabernacle: 2 Chr 1:3; 1 Kgs 8:4, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 10:8—bear; 1 Kgs 8:3—the priests took up

2 Chronicles 5:6; 2 Sam 6:13; 1 Kgs 8:5; 1 Chr 16:1, 2; 29:21 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; 2 Sam 6:17—offered; 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; Ezek 45:17—the prince’s; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

2 Chronicles 5:7 the priests: Ps 132:8 to the oracle: 2 Chr 4:20; Exod 37:6–9; 1 Kgs 6:23–28; 8:6, 7; Heb 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 26:33—the holy place; 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 1 Kgs 6:19—to set; 2 Kgs 19:15—dwellest; 1 Chr 16:1—they brought; 1 Chr 22:19—to bring; 1 Chr 28:11—the place; 2 Chr 6:11—I put the ark; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; 2 Chr 35:3—in the house

2 Chronicles 5:8 the staves: Exod 25:12–15; 37:3–5; Num 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:27—they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims; 2 Kgs 19:15—dwellest

2 Chronicles 5:9 they drew: As the ark was no longer to be carried about, the staves were unnecessary. the ends: 1 Kgs 8:8, 9 there it is: or, they are there, as 1 Kgs 8:8 unto this day: That is, the day when these events were recorded; not the day when these extracts were made, after the captivity, and consequently, long after the destruction of the temple. Reciprocal: Exod 25:15—General; Num 4:20—the holy things; Josh 4:9—and they are there; 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 1 Chr 4:43—unto this day; 1 Chr 15:15—bare the ark; 2 Chr 10:19—unto this day; 2 Chr 20:26—unto this day; Matt 27:8—unto

2 Chronicles 5:10 There was nothing: In the parallel passage in the Epistle to the Hebrews, it is expressly stated that in the ark were “the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron’s rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;” but it is evident that the apostle speaks there of the tabernacle erected by Moses, and of the state and contents of that tabernacle in the time of Moses; and in the temple there were several things added, and several left out. save: 2 Chr 6:11; Exod 31:18; 32:15, 16, 19; 34:1; 40:20; Deut 10:2–5; Heb 9:4 when: or, where the Lord: Exod 19:5; 24:7, 8; Deut 29:1, 10–14; Jer 31:31–34; Heb 8:6–13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:9—nothing

2 Chronicles 5:11 present: Heb. found sanctified: 2 Chr 29:5, 15, 34; 30:15, 17–20; Exod 19:10, 14, 15; Job 1:5 wait by course: 2 Chr 35:4; 1 Chr 24:1–31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; 2 Chr 8:14—the courses; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced

2 Chronicles 5:12 the Levites: 2 Chr 29:25; 1 Chr 15:16–22; 16:4–6, 41, 42; 23:5, 30; 25:1–7; Ezra 3:10, 11 Asaph: 1 Chr 6:33, 39; 25:6; Ps 50, 62, 88 titles arrayed: 1 Chr 15:27; Rev 15:6; 19:8 cymbals: Ps 92:3; 149:3; 150:3–5 an hundred: Num 10:1–5; Josh 6:6–20; 1 Chr 15:24; 16:6; Ps 68:25 Reciprocal: Num 10:2—two trumpets; Num 10:10—in the day; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; 2 Chr 5:2—Then Solomon; 2 Chr 7:6—the priests; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Neh 12:35—with trumpets; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced; Ps 81:3—Blow; Ps 98:6—trumpets; John 20:12—in

2 Chronicles 5:13 as one: Ps 95:1, 2; 100:1, 2; Isa 52:8; Jer 32:39; Acts 4:32; Rom 15:6; Rev 5:8–14 with the trumpets: Ps 68:25, 26 he is good: 2 Chr 7:3; 20:21; 1 Chr 16:34–41; Ezra 3:11; Ps 136:1–26; Jer 33:11 then the house: Exod 40:34, 35; 1 Kgs 8:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 15:21—answered; Lev 9:6—and the glory; Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Num 10:10—in the day; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:24—the priests; 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; 1 Chr 16:6—with trumpets; 1 Chr 16:41—to give; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; 2 Chr 20:19—a loud; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Neh 12:27—out; Ps 98:6—trumpets; Ps 107:1—Give; Isa 6:4—the house; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 10:4—and the house; Acts 2:1—they

2 Chronicles 5:14 the priests: 2 Chr 7:2; 1 Tim 6:16 the glory: Exod 40:35; Isa 6:1–4; Ezek 10:4; Rev 15:8 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—the house; Exod 19:16—thick; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Lev 9:6—and the glory; Lev 16:2—in the cloud; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ezra 5:11—which a great; Ps 26:8—where; Isa 6:4—the house; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 43:5—the glory; Hag 2:7—I will fill

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Solomon, having blessed the people, blesses God;
- 12 Solomon's prayer in the consecration of the temple, upon the brasen scaffold, etc.

2 Chronicles 6:1 The Lord: Exod 20:21; 24:15–18; Lev 16:2; Deut 4:11; 1 Kgs 8:12–21; Ps 18:8–11; 97:2; Nah 1:3; Heb 12:18 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Ps 26:8—where; Isa 6:4—the house; Ezek 1:4—a great

2 Chronicles 6:2 I have built: 2 Chr 2:4–6; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Kgs 8:13; 1 Chr 17:12; 22:10, 11; 28:6, 20; Ps 132:5, 13, 14; John 4:21–23; Heb 9:11, 12; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Lev 9:24—there came a fire; 1 Kgs 8:12—The Lord; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Ps 26:8—where; Ps 68:5—in his; Ezek 46:10—General; Matt 23:21—and by

2 Chronicles 6:3 turned his face: 1 Kgs 8:14 blessed: 2 Chr 29:29; Num 6:23–27; Josh 22:6; 1 Kgs 8:55–61; 1 Chr 16:2; Luke 24:50, 51 all the congregation: 1 Kgs 8:14; Neh 8:5–7; Matt 13:2 Reciprocal: Exod 39:43—blessed them; Lev 9:22—his hand; 2 Sam 6:18—as soon; 2 Chr 31:8—and his people; Ps 111:1—assembly

2 Chronicles 6:4 Blessed: 1 Kgs 8:15; 1 Chr 29:10, 20; Ps 41:13; 68:4, 32–35; 72:18, 19; Luke 1:68, 69; Eph 1:3 who hath with: 1 Chr 17:12; Ps 138:1, 2; Matt 24:35; Luke 1:70 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:10—performed his word; 2 Chr 6:15—hast fulfilled; 2 Chr 6:17—O Lord; Neh 8:6—blessed; Ps 111:1—assembly; Isa 64:11—where

2 Chronicles 6:5 Since the day: 2 Sam 7:6, 7; 1 Kgs 8:16 my name: Exod 20:24; 23:21; Deut 12:5, 11; Dan 9:19 neither chose: The judges and Saul were chosen by God, for a season, to be rulers of Israel; but not to establish a permanent and hereditary authority over that people, as was the case with David. This clause is wanting in the parallel passage of Kings; but it helps to clear the sense. 1 Sam 10:24; 13:13, 14; 15:23; 2 Sam 7:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 2 Chr 7:16—my name

2 Chronicles 6:6 But I have chosen Jerusalem: This clause is also not found in Kings. Jerusalem was expressly marked out, by the building of the temple, to be the centre of the worship of Israel; as Jehovah had before spoken by Moses. See the parallel passages. 2 Chr 12:13; Ps 48:1; 78:68–70; 132:13; Isa 14:32 chosen David: 1 Sam 16:1; 1 Chr 28:4; Ps 89:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Deut 26:2—go unto; Josh 9:27—in the place; 1 Kgs 5:3—could not; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 2 Chr 6:20—put thy name; 2 Chr 6:34—toward; 2 Chr 7:16—my name; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; 2 Chr 33:4—In Jerusalem; 2 Chr 33:7—which I have; Ezra 3:2—as it is written; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 76:2—dwelling; Ps 87:2—The

Lord; Ps 116:19—General; Ps 122:2—General; Ps 135:21—out of Zion; Isa 22:11—ye have; Zech 1:17—choose; Zech 3:2—chosen; Matt 5:35—the city; John 4:20—and ye

2 Chronicles 6:7; 2 Sam 7:2, 3; 1 Kgs 5:3; 8:17; 1 Chr 17:1; 22:7; 28:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:18—Whereas; 2 Chr 29:10—Now it is; Mal 3:16—and the; Acts 16:6—forbidden

2 Chronicles 6:8 thou didst well: 1 Kgs 8:18–21; Mark 14:8; 2 Cor 8:12 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:4—Thou shalt not; 1 Chr 28:3—Thou shalt; 2 Chr 29:10—Now it is; Ps 68:29—Because; Prov 14:22—devise; Prov 19:22—desire; John 5:44—and; Phil 4:14—ye have

2 Chronicles 6:9 thy son: 2 Sam 7:12, 13; 1 Chr 17:4, 11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:3—Thou shalt; Ps 68:29—Because

2 Chronicles 6:10 performed his word: 2 Chr 6:4 I am risen: 2 Chr 1:1; 1 Kgs 2:12; 3:6, 7; 1 Chr 29:15, 23; Eccl 1:4; 2:18, 19 as the Lord: 1 Chr 17:11; 28:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:8—built thee

2 Chronicles 6:11 I put the ark: 2 Chr 5:7, 10; Exod 40:20; 1 Kgs 8:9, 21; Heb 9:4 the covenant: As “there was nothing in the ark but the two tables of stone,” consequently they are called the covenant, i.e., a sign of the covenant. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:19—to bring

2 Chronicles 6:12 he stood: 1 Kgs 8:22–53; 2 Kgs 11:14; 23:3; Ps 29:1, 2 spread forth: Exod 9:33; Job 11:13; Ps 28:2; 63:4; 68:31; 141:2; 143:6; Isa 50:10; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—spread; 1 Kgs 8:54—with his hands; 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; 2 Kgs 11:11—by the altar; 2 Chr 6:29—spread forth; 2 Chr 20:5—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 23:10—along by

2 Chronicles 6:13 scaffold: Neh 8:4 long: Heb. the length thereof, etc the court: 2 Chr 4:9; 1 Kgs 6:36; 7:12 kneeled down: 1 Kgs 8:54; Ezra 9:5; Ps 95:6; Dan 6:10; Luke 22:41; Acts 20:36; 21:5 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—spread; 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; 2 Chr 6:29—spread forth; 2 Chr 20:5—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 34:31—In his place; Ps 28:2—when; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship; Mark 1:40—kneeling; Eph 3:14—I

2 Chronicles 6:14 O Lord God: Gen 33:20; 35:10; Exod 3:15; 1 Kgs 8:23; 18:36; 1 Chr 29:10, 20 no God: Exod 15:11; Deut 4:39; 2 Sam 7:22; Ps 86:8; 89:6, 8; Jer 10:6, 16 keepest covenant: Deut 7:9; Neh 1:5; Ps 89:28; Dan 9:4; Mic 7:18–20; Luke 1:72 mercy: Ps 103:17, 18; Luke 1:50, 54, 55 walk before: Gen 5:24; 17:1; 1 Kgs 3:6; 6:12; Luke 1:6; 1 Thess 2:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:24—thou spakest; 2 Chr 6:17—O Lord; Ps 94:20—fellowship

2 Chronicles 6:15 and spakest: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 8:24; 1 Chr 22:9, 10 hast fulfilled: 2 Chr 6:4

2 Chronicles 6:16 keep: Ezek 36:37; John 15:14, 15 saying: 2 Chr 7:18; 2 Sam 7:12–16; 1 Kgs 2:4; 6:12; Ps 132:12 There shall not fail thee a man: Heb. There shall not a man be cut off to walk: Ps 26:3; 119:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:25—thy children; 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Neh 10:29—to walk; Ps 132:11—Of the fruit

2 Chronicles 6:17 O Lord: 2 Chr 6:4, 14; Exod 24:10; Isa 41:17; 45:3 let thy: 2 Sam 7:25–29; Jer 11:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:25—thy children

2 Chronicles 6:18 But will: Exod 29:45, 46; 1 Kgs 8:27; Ps 68:18; 113:5, 6; Isa 57:15; 66:1; Acts 7:48, 49; 17:24 heaven: Hashshamayim ooshemey hashshamayim “the heavens and the heavens of heavens;” which words seem to imply that there are systems and systems of systems, each possessing its sun, its primary and secondary planets; all extending beyond each other in unlimited space, in the same regular and graduated order which we find to prevail in our solar system; which, probably, in its thousands of millions of miles in diameter, is, to some others, no more than the area of the lunar orbit to that of Georgium Sidus. 2 Chr 2:6; Ps 139:7–10; Jer 23:24; 2 Cor 12:2 how much: 2 Chr 32:15; Job 4:19; 9:14; 25:4–6; Matt 7:11 Reciprocal: Deut 10:14—the heaven; 1 Chr 17:5—dwelt; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Ps 8:4—What; Dan 2:11—whose; Matt 12:6—General; Rev 21:3—Behold; Rev 21:22—I saw

2 Chronicles 6:19 Have respect: 1 Kgs 8:28; Ps 74:20; 130:2; Dan 9:17–19; Luke 18:1–7 to hearken: Ps 4:1; 5:1, 2; 20:1–3; John 17:20

2 Chronicles 6:20 thine eyes: 2 Chr 16:9; 1 Kgs 8:29, 30; 2 Kgs 19:16; Neh 1:6; Ps 34:15; 121:5 put thy name: 2 Chr 6:6; Deut 26:2; Col 2:9 toward this place: or, in this place, Dan 6:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:24—in; 2 Chr 7:15—mine eyes; 2 Chr 7:16—my name; 2 Chr 20:9—thy name; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Zech 12:4—I will open

2 Chronicles 6:21 make: Heb. pray thy dwelling place: 2 Chr 6:39; 30:27; Job 22:12–14; Ps 123:1; Eccl 5:2; Isa 57:15; Matt 6:9 forgive: Ps 85:2, 3; 130:3, 4; Isa 43:25; Dan 9:19; Mic 7:18; Matt 6:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Chr 6:23—from heaven; 2 Chr 30:18—The good

2 Chronicles 6:22 sin: 1 Kgs 8:31, 32 and an oath: etc. Heb. and he require an oath of him, Exod 22:11; Lev 5:1; Prov 30:9 the oath: Num 5:19–22; Matt 23:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:4—sin against; Neh 5:12—I called

2 Chronicles 6:23 from heaven: 2 Chr 6:21 requiting: Num 5:27; 2 Kgs 9:26; Ps 10:14; Prov 1:31; Isa 3:11; Jer 28:16, 17; 51:56; Rom 2:9 justifying: Deut 25:1; Prov 17:15; Isa 3:10; Ezek 18:20; Rom 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:31—trespass; Neh 5:12—I called; Ezek 9:10—but; Ezek 18:22—in his

2 Chronicles 6:24 put to the worse: or, be smitten, Lev 26:17, 37; Deut 28:25, 48; Josh 7:8; 1 Kgs 8:33, 34; Ps 44:10 because: Josh 7:11, 12; Judg 2:11, 14, 15; 2 Kgs 17:7–18 shall return: Lev 26:40–42; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–6; Neh 1:8, 9; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:12, 13 pray: Ezra 9:5–15; Neh 9:1–37; Isa 63:1–Isa 64:12; Dan 9:3–19 in: or, toward, 2 Chr 6:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:35—if they pray

2 Chronicles 6:25 forgive the sin: Ezra 1:1–6; Ps 106:40–47; Jer 33:6–13 which thou: Gen 13:15; Exod 6:8; Josh 21:43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; Dan 9:19—forgive

2 Chronicles 6:26 the heaven: Lev 26:19; Deut 11:17; 28:23; 1 Kgs 17:1–1 Kgs 18:46; Luke 4:25 there is no rain: Isa 50:1, 2; 5:6; Ezek 14:13; Amos 4:4–9; Rev 11:6 if they pray: Jer 14:1–9; Joel 1:13–20; 2:15–17 turn: Prov 28:13; Ezek 18:27–32 thou dost: 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Hos 5:15; 6:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:35—if they pray; 1 Kgs 8:36—the good way; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Zech 14:17—even

2 Chronicles 6:27 when thou hast: 1 Kgs 8:35, 36; Ps 25:4, 5, 8, 12; 94:12; 119:33; Mic 4:2; John 6:45 good way: Isa 30:21; Jer 6:16; 42:3 send rain: 1 Kgs 18:40–45; Job 37:11–14; Ps 68:9; Jer 5:24; 14:22; Ezek 34:26; Hos 2:21, 22; Joel 2:23; Zech 10:1; Jas 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:23—the good; 2 Chr 7:14—will I hear

2 Chronicles 6:28 if there be dearth: “Persia,” says Chardin, “is subject to have its harvest spoiled by hail, by drought, or by insects; either locusts, or small insects, which they call sim, which are small white lice;” probably the caterpillars of the text. 2 Chr 20:5–13; Lev 26:16, 25, 26; Deut 28:21–61; Ruth 1:1; 1 Kgs 8:37–40; 2 Kgs 6:25–29; 8:1 locusts: Exod 10:12–15; Joel 1:4–7, 11; 2:25; Rev 9:3–11 their enemies: 2 Chr 12:2–5; 20:9–13; 32:1; Lev 26:25; Deut 28:52–57 cities of their land: Heb. land of their gates whatsoever: 2 Chr 32:24; 1 Kgs 8:37, 38; Jas 5:13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:22—a consumption; Ps 77:2—my; Ps 78:46—the caterpillar; Isa 1:6—bruises; Ezek 14:19—if I; Amos 4:9—with; Hag 2:17—with blasting

2 Chronicles 6:29 what prayer: Ps 33:12, 13; 50:15; 91:15 know: Ps 32:2–6; 142:1, 2; Prov 14:10 spread forth: 2 Chr 6:12, 13; Isa 1:15 in: or, toward Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Isa 1:6—bruises

2 Chronicles 6:30 render: Ps 18:20–26; 62:12; Jer 17:10; Ezek 18:30; Matt 16:27 thou only: 1 Kgs 8:39; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Ps 11:4, 5; John 2:25; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:14—will I hear; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 16:15—God

2 Chronicles 6:31 fear thee: Exod 20:20; 1 Sam 12:24; Job 28:28; Ps 128:1; 130:4; Acts 9:31 so long: etc. Heb. all the days which they live upon the face of the land Reciprocal: Deut 8:6—walk

2 Chronicles 6:32 the stranger: Exod 12:48, 49; Ruth 1:16; 2:11, 12; 1 Kgs 8:41–43; 10:1, 2; Isa 56:3–7; Matt 2:1; 8:10, 11; John 10:16; 12:20; Acts 8:27–39; 10:1–4; Eph 2:12, 13 is come: Exod 18:8–12; Josh 2:9; 9:9; 2 Kgs 5:3, 8, 15; Isa 60:1–10; Zech 8:22; Matt 12:42 thy mighty: Exod 3:19, 20; 13:14; Ps 89:13 if they come: Isa 66:20; Zech 14:16, 17; Acts 2:10 Reciprocal: Zech 8:20—there

2 Chronicles 6:33 that all people: 1 Sam 17:46; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 22:27; 46:10; 67:2; 138:4, 5; Isa 11:10; 49:6; 54:1–3; Rev 11:15 fear thee: Jer 10:7 this house: etc. Heb. they name is called upon this house, Num 6:27; 1 Kgs 8:16 Reciprocal: Josh 9:9—because; 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; Jer 7:11—this; Zech 8:20—there; Acts 8:27—and had; Acts 10:2—one; Acts 10:4—thy

2 Chronicles 6:34 thy people: 2 Chr 14:11, 12; 20:4; Deut 20:1–4; Josh 1:2–5; 1 Kgs 8:44, 45 by the way: Num 31:2–6; Josh 8:1–8; Judg 1:1, 2; 1 Sam 15:3, 18 they pray: 2 Chr 14:9–12; 18:31; 20:6–13; 32:20, 21 toward: 2 Chr 6:6; 1 Kgs 8:13; Isa 14:32; Dan 6:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:38—the city

2 Chronicles 6:35 hear thou: Dan 9:17–19 maintain: Isa 37:21–36 cause: or, right, Ps 9:3, 4; Jer 5:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:39—cause

2 Chronicles 6:36 they sin: 1 Kgs 8:46, 50 for there is no man: Job 15:14–16; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 thou be angry: Lev 26:34–44; Deut 4:26,

27; 28:36, 64–68; 29:24–28; 2 Kgs 17:6, 18, 23; 15:21; Dan 9:7–14; Luke 21:24 they carry them away captives: Heb. they that take them captives carry them away Reciprocal: Deut 4:30—all these; Hos 5:15—till

2 Chronicles 6:37 Yet if: Lev 26:40–45; Deut 4:29, 30; 30:1–3; Luke 15:17 bethink themselves: Heb. bring back to their heart We have sinned: Ezra 9:6, 7; Neh 1:6; 9:26–30; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 106:6; Isa 64:6–12; Jer 3:12–14; 31:18–20; Dan 9:5–11; Luke 15:18, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Hos 5:15—till; Joel 3:1—when; 1 John 1:9—we confess

2 Chronicles 6:38 return: Deut 30:2–6; Jer 29:12–14; Hos 14:1–4; Joel 2:12, 13 pray toward: 2 Chr 33:11–13; Dan 9:3, 4 the city: 2 Chr 6:34; Dan 6:10 Reciprocal: Isa 26:16—in trouble; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 36:3—they may; Joel 3:1—when; Jonah 2:4—toward; 1 John 1:9—we confess

2 Chronicles 6:39 cause: or, right, 2 Chr 6:35; Zech 1:15, 16 forgive: Ps 25:18; Mic 7:18–20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; 2 Chr 7:14—will I hear; Jer 36:3—they may; Dan 9:19—forgive; Joel 2:12—turn

2 Chronicles 6:40 my God: Ps 7:3; 13:3; 22:1, 2; 88:1 thine eyes: 2 Chr 7:15; 16:9; 1 Kgs 8:52; Ps 34:15; Isa 37:17; Dan 9:16–19 thine ears: Ps 17:1; 31:2; 116:2 that is made in this place: Heb. of this place Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:29—That thine; 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; 2 Kgs 19:16—open; Neh 1:6—thine ear; Ps 130:2—let thine ears; Zech 12:4—I will open

2 Chronicles 6:41 arise: Ps 132:8–10, 16 thy resting: 1 Chr 28:2; Isa 66:1 the ark: Josh 3:13; 6:4, 5; Ps 110:2; Rom 1:16 thy priests: Isa 59:16–18; 61:3, 6, 10; Rom 13:14; Gal 3:27; Eph 4:22–24; Rev 19:8, 14 thy saints: Neh 9:25; Ps 65:4, 11; Isa 65:18, 19; Zech 9:17; Phil 3:3; 4:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:59—let these my words; 1 Chr 16:11—his strength; 2 Chr 7:10—goodness; Ps 16:3—the saints; Ps 21:3—blessings; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 78:61—his strength; Ps 105:4—his strength; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Eph 3:18—with; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed

2 Chronicles 6:42; 1 Kgs 2:16 turn not: That is, “reject not thine anointed;” or, “repulse him not,” agreeably to the interpretation of this phrase in the Syriac and Arabic versions. thine anointed: 1 Kgs 1:34; Ps 2:2; Isa 61:1 remember: Ps 132:1; Isa 55:3; Acts 13:34 the mercies: Or, as Dr. GEDDES renders, “the pious deeds of thy servant David.” The Syriac has, “the good actions of thy servant.” Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:59—let these my words; Ps 25:6—Remember; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 132:8—Arise; Ps 132:10—turn not

CHAPTER 7

- 1 God having given testimony to Solomon’s prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple, the people worship him;
- 4 Solomon’s solemn sacrifice;
- 8 Solomon having kept the feast of tabernacles, and the feast of dedication of the altar, dismisses the people;
- 12 God appearing to Solomon, gives him promises upon condition.

2 Chronicles 7:1 when Solomon: 1 Kgs 8:54–61; Isa 65:24; Dan 9:20; Acts 4:31; 16:25, 26 the fire: Gen 15:17; Exod 29:43; Lev 9:24; Judg 6:21; 1 Kgs 18:24, 38; 1 Chr 21:26; Mal 3:1, 2 the glory: 2 Chr 5:13, 14; Exod 40:34, 35; Lev 9:23; 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; Isa 6:1–4; Ezek 10:3, 4; 43:5; 44:4; Hag 2:7–9; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Exod 19:18—in fire; Lev 1:7—fire; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; Ps 20:3—accept; Ezek 1:4—a great; Mal 3:4—as

2 Chronicles 7:2 the priests: 2 Chr 5:14; Exod 24:17; Isa 6:5; Rev 15:8 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; Exod 40:35—General; Matt 23:21—and by

2 Chronicles 7:3 they bowed: Exod 4:31; Lev 9:24; Num 14:5; 16:22; 1 Kgs 18:39; 1 Chr 29:20; Ps 95:6 For he is: 2 Chr 5:13; 20:21; 1 Chr 16:41; Ezra 3:11; Ps 103:17; 136:1–26; Isa 63:7; Jer 33:11; Heb 7:24, 25; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:24—answereth by fire; 1 Chr 16:34—give thanks; 2 Chr 7:6—because his mercy; 2 Chr 20:18—bowed his head; 2 Chr 29:27—the song; Job 1:20—fell; Ps 107:1—Give; Isa 64:11—where; Ezek 42:3—the pavement; Mark 14:35—and fell; Rev 4:10—worship

2 Chronicles 7:4 Then the king: They presented the victims to the priests, and they and the Levites slew them, and sprinkled the blood; or, perhaps, the people themselves slew them, and having caught the blood, collected the fat, etc., presented them to the priests to be offered as the law required. 2 Chr 7:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:62—General; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; 1 Chr 29:21—sacrificed; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Ezek 46:10—General

2 Chronicles 7:5 a sacrifice: 2 Chr 1:6; 5:6; 15:11; 29:32, 33; 30:24; 35:7–9; 1 Kgs 8:62, 63; 1 Chr 29:21; Ezra 6:16, 17; Ezek 45:17; Mic 6:7 twenty and two: The number of sheep and oxen here mentioned has to some appeared incredibly large; but it must be considered that a prodigious number of persons was now at Jerusalem, and that this was the amount of all the victims that had been offered during the seven days of the feast of tabernacles, as well as the time the feast of the dedication lasted. dedicated: 2 Chr 2:4; Num 7:10; 1 Kgs 8:63; Ezra 6:16; John 10:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:17—offered; 1 Kgs 3:4—a thousand; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; Neh 12:43—offered; Ezek 46:10—General; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

2 Chronicles 7:6 the priests: 1 Chr 16:39, 40; 24:1–3 the Levites: 2 Chr 29:25; 1 Chr 6:31, 32; 15:16–21; 16:4–6, 41, 42; 25:1–7; Ps 87:7 which David: Amos 6:5 because his mercy: 2 Chr 7:3; 1 Chr 16:34; Ps 106:1; 107:1; 118:1–4; 138:8 ministry: Heb. hand, Isa 52:6 the priests: 2 Chr 5:12; Num 10:1–10; Josh 6:4; 1 Chr 13:8; 15:24; 16:6, 42 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; 1 Kgs 8:14—all the congregation; 2 Chr 20:21—Praise the Lord; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 136:1—Give thanks; Isa 64:11—where; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

2 Chronicles 7:7 hallowed: 2 Chr 36:14; Num 16:37, 38; 1 Kgs 8:64; Heb 13:10–12 the brazen: 2 Chr 4:1 Reciprocal: Lev 3:16—all the fat; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 1 Kgs 6:36—the inner; Ezek 8:16—at the door

2 Chronicles 7:8 kept: Lev 23:34–43; Num 29:12–38; Deut 16:13–15; 1 Kgs 8:65; Neh 8:13–18; Zech 14:16–19; John 7:2, 27–39 a very great: 2 Chr 30:13 from the entering: That is, from one extremity of the land to another; Hamath being situated on the north, and the river of Egypt on the south. Gen 15:18; Num 34:5–8; Josh 13:3–5; 1 Kgs 4:21–25; Amos 6:14 Reciprocal: Lev 23:36—the eighth; Judg 14:12—the seven; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; 2 Chr 5:3—in the feast; 2 Chr 35:7—Josiah; Neh 8:17—had not; Esth 1:5—seven

days; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh

2 Chronicles 7:9 solemn assembly: Heb. restraint, Lev 23:36; Deut 16:8; Neh 8:18; Joel 1:14 seven days: 2 Chr 30:23; 1 Kgs 8:65 Reciprocal: Num 7:10—dedicating; 2 Chr 30:26—since the time; Ezra 6:16—the dedication; Esth 1:5—seven days; John 7:2—General

2 Chronicles 7:10 three and twentieth: 1 Kgs 8:66 glad: 2 Chr 29:36; 30:26; Deut 12:7, 12, 18; 16:11, 14; Neh 8:10; Ps 32:11; 33:1; 92:4; 100:2; 105:3; 106:5; Acts 2:46; 16:34; Phil 4:4 goodness: 2 Chr 6:41; Exod 18:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:19—So all the; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 8:17—there was; Neh 9:1—twenty; Neh 12:43—offered; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Prov 28:12—righteous; Isa 63:7—the great goodness; Mal 3:4—as; John 7:2—General

2 Chronicles 7:11 Solomon: 2 Chr 2:1; 1 Kgs 9:1–9 all that came: Eccl 2:4, 10, 11

2 Chronicles 7:12 the Lord: 2 Chr 1:7; Gen 17:1; 1 Kgs 9:2 I have heard: 2 Kgs 20:5; Ps 10:17; 66:19; Luke 1:13; Acts 10:31; 1 John 5:14, 15 have chosen: 2 Chr 7:16; Deut 12:5, 11; Ps 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14 an house of sacrifice: 2 Kgs 2:6; Deut 12:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; John 4:20—and ye

2 Chronicles 7:13 If I shut up heaven: 2 Chr 6:26–28; Deut 11:17; Job 11:10; 12:14; Ps 107:34; Luke 4:25; Rev 3:7; 11:6 I command: Exod 10:4–6; Ps 105:34; Joel 1:4–7; 2:25 I send: Num 14:12; 16:46, 47; 2 Sam 24:13–15; Ezek 14:19–21 Reciprocal: Joel 2:12—turn; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 14:17—even

2 Chronicles 7:14 my people: Isa 63:19 which are called by my name: Heb. upon whom my name is called humble: 2 Chr 6:37–39; 33:12, 13, 18, 19; Lev 26:40, 41; Deut 4:29, 30; 30:1–6; Ezek 33:11; Jas 4:9, 10 and pray: Acts 9:11 seek my face: Isa 45:19; Lam 3:40, 41 turn from: Prov 28:13; Isa 55:6, 7; 59:20; Ezek 18:27–30 will I hear: 2 Chr 6:27, 30, 39 heal their land: Ps 60:2; Jer 8:22; 33:6; 51:9 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—my name; Exod 10:3—humble; Num 6:27—put my; Deut 28:10—called; Judg 10:16—they put; 1 Kgs 8:30—forgive; 2 Chr 30:9—if ye turn; Ezek 33:12—as for; Dan 9:4—made; Hos 5:15—till; Joel 2:12—turn; Amos 4:7—I have; Matt 5:3—the poor

2 Chronicles 7:15 mine eyes: 2 Chr 6:20, 40; Deut 11:12; Neh 1:6; Ps 65:2; 130:2; 1 Pet 3:12 that is made in this place: Heb. of this place, 2 Chr 6:40 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:29—That thine; 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; 2 Kgs 19:1—went into; 2 Chr 7:16—eyes; Ps 17:1—attend; Zech 12:4—I will open

2 Chronicles 7:16 have I chosen: Deut 12:21; 16:11; 1 Kgs 8:16, 44, 48; Ps 132:14; Zech 3:2 my name: 2 Chr 6:5, 6, 20; 33:4–7; 1 Kgs 8:35; 9:3; 2 Kgs 21:4, 7, 8 eyes: 2 Chr 7:15; Matt 3:17; John 2:19–21; Col 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 2 Kgs 19:1—went into; 2 Chr 7:12—have chosen; Ezra 6:12—caused; Hag 1:8—and I will take; John 4:20—and ye

2 Chronicles 7:17 if thou wilt: Deut 28:1–14; 1 Kgs 2:3; 3:14; 8:25; 9:4–9; 11:38; 1 Chr 28:9; Zech 3:7 observe: Deut 4:40; Ps 105:45; Ezek 36:27; John 14:21; 15:10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:28—General; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 11:10—commanded; 2 Chr 11:17—three years; 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Ps 89:30—If; Zech 9:11—As

2 Chronicles 7:18 stablish: 2 Sam 7:13–16 as I have: Ps 89:28–40; 132:11, 12 shall not: 1 Kgs 9:5; Jer 33:20, 21, 25, 26 fail thee: Heb. be cut off to thee, 2 Chr 6:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord

2 Chronicles 7:19 if ye turn away: Lev 26:14, 33–46; Deut 28:15, 36, 37–68; 1 Sam 12:25; 1 Chr 28:9 shall go: Deut 4:23–27; Josh 23:15, 16; 1 Kgs 9:6, 7; 11:4–8 Reciprocal: Num 32:15—if ye turn; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Prov 4:2—forsake; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 2:17—in that; Jer 9:13—General; Jer 22:5—if; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Ezek 7:24—their holy places shall be defiled; Heb 12:25—turn away

2 Chronicles 7:20 I pluck: 2 Kgs 17:20; Ps 52:5; Jer 12:17; 18:7; 31:28; 45:4; Jude 12 a proverb: Deut 28:37; 1 Kgs 9:7; Neh 4:1–4; Ps 44:14; Jer 24:9; Lam 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 25:23—for ever; Deut 29:28—rooted them; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Jer 2:17—in that; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 18:16—a perpetual; Jer 19:8—General; Jer 22:8—General; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 40:2—The Lord; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 49:17—shall hiss; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 20:48—General; Ezek 22:4—have I; Joel 2:17—rule over them; Mic 2:10—and; Zech 8:13—a curse; Matt 23:38—General; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 21:6—there

2 Chronicles 7:21 this house: 1 Kgs 9:8 astonishment: 2 Chr 29:8; Jer 19:8; 49:17; 50:13 Why: Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; Jer 5:19; 13:22; 16:10–12; 22:8, 9, 28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; 2 Chr 2:9—wonderful great; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 18:16—a perpetual; Jer 51:41—an astonishment; Lam 2:15—that pass; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Matt 23:38—General; Mark 13:2—there

2 Chronicles 7:22 Because they forsook: Judg 2:12, 13; Jer 1:16; Lam 2:16, 17; 4:13–15; Ezek 14:23; 36:17–20 therefore: 2 Chr 36:17; Dan 9:12 Reciprocal: Deut 29:24—General; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; Jer 5:19—Wherefore; Jer 22:5—if; Ezek 39:23—the heathen

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Solomon's buildings;
- 7 The Canaanites which were left, Solomon makes tributaries, but the Israelites rulers;
- 11 Pharaoh's daughter removes to her house;
- 12 Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices;
- 14 He appoints the priests and Levites to their places;
- 17 The navy fetches gold from Ophir.

2 Chronicles 8:1 at the end: 1 Kgs 9:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:1—thirteen years; 1 Kgs 9:15—to build; Eccl 2:4—I builded

2 Chronicles 8:2 the cities: 1 Kgs 9:11–18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:5—built; 2 Chr 14:6—And he built; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah

2 Chronicles 8:3 Hamathzobah: Num 13:21; 34:8; 2 Sam 8:3; 1 Kgs 11:23–25; 1 Chr 18:3

Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:5—Zobah; 2 Kgs 14:28—Damascus; Jer 52:9—Hamath

2 Chronicles 8:4 he built: 1 Kgs 9:17–19 Tadmor: Tadmor, the Palmyra of the Greeks, as we learn from Josephus, a celebrated city of Syria, situated in an oasis, or fertile spot of land, surrounded on all sides by a vast sandy desert, like an island in the midst of the ocean; according to Pliny, 337 miles from Seleucia and Tigris, 203 from the nearest part of the Mediterranean, and 176 from Damascus; according to Josephus, one day's journey west of the Euphrates, and six from Babylon; and according to Ptolemy, in Lat. 34 degrees north, or that of Tripoli, and about 4 degrees more easterly; and it is described by Mr. WOOD as "situated under a barren ridge of hills to the west, and open on the other sides to the desert;" "about six days' journey from Aleppo, and as much from Damascus, and about twenty leagues west of the Euphrates." Palmyra attained the height of its splendour when the royal city of Zenobia was conquered by the emperor Aurelian; became a Roman colony after the victories of Trajan; and was probably reduced to its present miserable state in the wars of the Saracens. Its magnificent ruins, however, scattered over an extent of several miles, sufficiently attest its former splendour and riches. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:18—Tadmor; 2 Kgs 14:28—Damascus; 2 Chr 8:6—the store cities

2 Chronicles 8:5 Bethhoron: Josh 16:3, 5; 1 Chr 7:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:18—Bethhoron; 2 Chr 25:13—Bethhoron

2 Chronicles 8:6 Baalath: Josh 19:44; 1 Kgs 9:18 the store cities: 2 Chr 8:4; 17:12; 1 Kgs 9:19 chariot cities: 2 Chr 1:14; 1 Kgs 10:26 all that Solomon desired to build: Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build, 1 Kgs 9:19; Eccl 2:4, 10–26 and in Lebanon: 1 Kgs 7:2; Song 4:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:4—the store cities; Song 7:4—the tower

2 Chronicles 8:7 As for all: 1 Kgs 9:20–22 the Hittites: Gen 15:19–21; Deut 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—a servant; Josh 17:13—put the; 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore; 1 Kgs 9:17—Bethhoron; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; 2 Chr 2:17—numbered

2 Chronicles 8:8 whom the children: Judg 1:21–36; Ps 106:34 to pay: 2 Chr 2:17, 18; Josh 16:10; 17:13; 1 Kgs 5:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—a servant; 1 Kgs 9:20—left; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers

2 Chronicles 8:9 But of the: Exod 19:5, 6; Lev 25:39–46; Gal 4:26, 31 they were men: 1 Sam 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:22—but they were men

2 Chronicles 8:10 two hundred: 2 Chr 2:18; 1 Kgs 5:16; 9:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:22—but they were men; 2 Chr 34:13—the bearers

2 Chronicles 8:11 brought up: 1 Kgs 3:1; 7:8; 9:24 holy: Heb. holiness, Exod 3:5; 29:43; Ezek 21:2; 2 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Exod 25:10—an ark; 1 Chr 4:18—Bithiah; 2 Chr 35:3—Put; Eccl 2:4—I builded

2 Chronicles 8:12 on the altar: 2 Chr 4:1; 1 Chr 28:17; Ezek 8:16; Joel 2:17 before the porch: John 10:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:25—three times; 1 Kgs 9:26—made a navy; 2 Chr 15:8—the altar of the Lord; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Mal 3:4—as

2 Chronicles 8:13 every day: Exod 29:38–42; Lev 23:1–17; Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Ezek

45:17; 46:3–15 three times: Exod 23:14–17; Deut 16:16; 1 Kgs 9:25 Reciprocal: Gen 45:21—commandment; Deut 16:9—General; Deut 16:13—the feast; 2 Chr 11:17—three years; Neh 8:17—had not; Ps 81:3—solemn; Zech 14:16—and to

2 Chronicles 8:14 the courses: 2 Chr 5:11; 23:4; 31:2; 1 Chr 24:1–19; Luke 1:5, 8 the Levites: 2 Chr 35:10; 1 Chr 6:31, 32–48; 15:16–22; 16:4–6, 42; 23:1–32; 24:20–31; 25:1–31; Ezra 6:18 the porters: 1 Chr 9:17; 26:1–19 so had David the man of God commanded: Heb. so was the commandment of David the man of God, Deut 33:1; 2 Sam 23:2; 1 Kgs 13:1; 1 Chr 28:19; Acts 13:22, 36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—the keepers; 1 Chr 16:37—as every; 1 Chr 23:5—porters; 1 Chr 23:6—divided; 1 Chr 26:17—Eastward; 2 Chr 11:2—the man; 2 Chr 29:25—according; 2 Chr 34:13—porters; 2 Chr 35:4—and according; Neh 12:24—the man; Neh 12:36—musical instruments; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Jer 35:4—a man; 1 Tim 6:11—O man; 2 Pet 1:21—in old time

2 Chronicles 8:15 they departed: 2 Chr 30:12; Exod 39:42, 43 the treasures: 1 Kgs 7:51; 1 Chr 9:29; 26:20–26

2 Chronicles 8:16; 1 Kgs 5:18; 6:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:25—upon the altar that was before

2 Chronicles 8:17 Eziongeber: 2 Chr 20:36; Num 33:35; 1 Kgs 9:26, 27; 22:48 Eloth: Deut 2:8; 2 Kgs 14:22; 16:6, Elath Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:2—Eloth

2 Chronicles 8:18; 1 Kgs 9:27, 28; 10:22, Hiram Hiram: 2 Chr 9:10, 13 Ophir: Conjectures respecting the situation of Ophir are endless. Grotius conjectures it to be a part of Arabia called Aphar by Arrian; while Bochart and others have placed it in the island of Ceylon. Calmet supposes it to have been situated in Armenia; but his late editor places it at the head of the Indus. Josephus says that Ophir is the Indies, called the Gold country; by which he is supposed to mean Chersonesus Aurea, now Malacca, opposite Sumatra; and Lev. Poivre observes that the inhabitants of these places call their gold mines ophirs. took thence: Eccl 2:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:11—from Ophir

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The queen of Sheba admires the wisdom of Solomon;
- 13 Solomon's revenue in gold;
- 15 His targets and shields;
- 17 The throne of ivory;
- 20 His vessels;
- 23 His presents;
- 25 His chariots and horse;
- 26 His tributes.
- 29 His reign and death., AM 3014, BC 990.

2 Chronicles 9:1 And when: 1 Kgs 10:1, 2–13; Matt 12:42; Luke 11:31 Sheba: Gen 10:7, 28; 25:3 fame: 2 Chr 1:1, 12; 1 Kgs 4:31 questions: Ps 49:4; 78:2; Prov 1:6; Matt 13:11, 35 camels: Ps 72:10, 15; Isa 60:6 spices: 2 Chr 9:9; Matt 2:11 communed: 1 Sam 1:15; Ps 142:2; Matt 12:34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:34—General; 1 Chr 18:10—all manner; Isa 30:6—riches; Isa 39:2—precious things; Ezek 27:22—Sheba; Dan 5:12—doubts; Luke

12:27—that

2 Chronicles 9:2 all: Prov 13:20; 18:4; Mark 4:11, 34; John 15:15; Jas 1:5 there: 1 Kgs 3:12; 4:29; Col 2:3; Heb 4:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; Dan 5:12—doubts

2 Chronicles 9:3 seen the wisdom: 1 Kgs 10:3; Acts 11:23 the house: 2 Chr 3:1-2 Chr 4:22; 1 Kgs 6:1-1 Kgs 7:51 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:4—Solomon's

2 Chronicles 9:4 the meat: 1 Kgs 4:22, 23; Prov 9:5; John 6:53-57 the sitting: 1 Kgs 10:5; Luke 12:37; Rev 3:20 cupbearers: or, butlers, Neh 1:11 ascent: 2 Chr 23:13; 2 Kgs 16:18; 1 Chr 9:18; Ezek 44:3; 46:2 there was: Ps 119:81; 143:7; Song 5:8; Dan 10:17; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:11—hand; 1 Kgs 10:4—Solomon's; 1 Chr 26:16—causeway; Ps 72:15—daily; Matt 6:29—even

2 Chronicles 9:5 report: Heb. word, 1 Kgs 10:6 acts: or, sayings Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; 2 Chr 9:6—exceedest

2 Chronicles 9:6 I believed: John 20:25-29 the one half: 1 Kgs 10:7; Ps 31:19; Zech 9:17; 1 Cor 2:9; 1 John 3:2 exceedest: 2 Chr 9:5; 1 Kgs 4:31, 34; Song 5:9-16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:6—report; 2 Chr 9:23—sought

2 Chronicles 9:7; Deut 33:9; 1 Kgs 10:8; Ps 27:4; 84:10-12; Prov 3:3, 14; 8:34; 10:21; 13:20; Luke 10:39-42; 11:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:7—Blessed; 2 Chr 9:23—sought; Dan 1:5—stand

2 Chronicles 9:8; 1 Kgs 10:9; Ps 18:19; 22:8; Isa 42:1; 62:4 Blessed: 1 Chr 29:10, 20; Ps 72:18, 19; 2 Cor 9:12-15 which delighted: 2 Sam 15:25, 26 because thy God: 2 Chr 2:11; Deut 7:8; 1 Chr 17:22 to do judgment: 2 Sam 8:15; 23:3; 1 Kgs 3:28; Ps 72:2; 99:4; Prov 21:3; Isa 9:7; 11:1-5; 32:1, 2; Jer 33:15, 16; Heb 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:7—Blessed; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom

2 Chronicles 9:9 she gave: 2 Chr 9:24; 1 Kgs 9:14; 10:10; Ps 72:10, 15 of spices: 2 Chr 9:1; Gen 43:11; Exod 30:34 Sheba: This queen is called Balkis by the Arabians, who say she came from the city of Sheba, also called Mareb, in Yemen or Arabia Felix; but the Ethiopians call her Maqueda, claim her as their sovereign, and say that her posterity reigned there for a long time. Mr. BRUCE has given us the history of her and her descendants from Abyssinian records; and Josephus says that Sheba was the ancient name of the city of Meroe (south of Egypt, and sometimes comprehended in Ethiopia,) and that this princess came from thence. Those who think the princess came from Arabia, rely chiefly on the fact that gold, silver, spices, and precious stones, which were the presents she made to Solomon, are the natural products of that country; and that it may well be placed at the uttermost part of the earth, as it borders on the southern ocean, and formerly they knew no land beyond it. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:23—presents; Song 4:14—the chief; Isa 39:2—precious things; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

2 Chronicles 9:10 brought gold: 2 Chr 8:18; 1 Kgs 9:27, 28; 10:22 algum trees: 1 Kgs 10:11, almug-trees Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:23—presents; Job 22:24—lay up; Prov 31:14—General

2 Chronicles 9:11 terraces: or, stairs, Heb. highways harps: 1 Kgs 10:12; 1 Chr 23:5; 25:1; Ps 92:1-3; 150:3-5; Rev 5:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:11—almug; Eccl 2:8—silver

2 Chronicles 9:12 all her desire: 1 Kgs 10:13; Ps 20:4; Eph 3:20

2 Chronicles 9:13 the weight: 1 Kgs 10:14, 15; Ps 68:29; 72:10, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:18—Huram

2 Chronicles 9:14 governors: or, captains Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:15—all the kings; 2 Chr 17:11—brought; Ezra 4:20—toll; Jer 25:24—Arabia

2 Chronicles 9:15 two: 2 Chr 12:9, 10; 1 Kgs 10:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 25:36—beaten; 1 Sam 17:6—target of brass; 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 1 Kgs 14:26—the shields of gold; 1 Chr 18:7—shields; Eccl 2:8—silver; Song 4:4—a thousand

2 Chronicles 9:16 in the house: 1 Kgs 7:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:7—shields; 1 Kgs 10:16—two hundred; 1 Kgs 14:26—the shields of gold; 1 Chr 18:7—shields; 2 Chr 12:9—the shields; Song 4:4—a thousand

2 Chronicles 9:17; 1 Kgs 10:18–20; Ps 45:8; Rev 20:11

2 Chronicles 9:18 stays: Heb. hands two lions: Gen 49:9, 10; Num 23:24; 24:9; Rev 5:5

2 Chronicles 9:19 twelve lions: Matt 19:28; Rev 21:12

2 Chronicles 9:20 drinking: 1 Kgs 10:21; Esth 1:7; Dan 5:2, 3 pure: Heb. shut up none were of silver: or, there was no silver in them it was: 2 Chr 9:27; Isa 2:22; Jer 31:5 Reciprocal: Isa 2:7—land; Matt 6:29—even

2 Chronicles 9:21 Tarshish: Bochart thinks this Tarshish was probably the promontory Cory, on the north of the island of Ceylon, which, according to him, was the land of Ophir. That it was name of a place in the East Indies, seems probable from the articles brought thence, and also from the ships sent thither being built at Ezion-geber, on the Red Sea; though Michaelis supposes that the fleet coasted along the shore of Africa, doubling the Cape of Good Hope, and came to Tartessus, in Spain, and thence back again the same way; that this accounts for their three years' voyage out and home; and that Spain and the coasts of Africa furnish all the commodities which they brought back. See on 1 Kgs 10:22; 22:48, Tharshish. ivory: or, elephants' teeth peacocks: Tukkeeyim is rendered taysin in the Targum, τῶνων, in the Alexandrian manuscript of the LXX, and pavos, "peacocks," in the Vulgate; with which the Syriac, Arabic, and Rabbins agree. This derives confirmation from the fact, that the peacock is called in Malabaric, Togeï. Job 39:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:37—to Tarshish; Ps 72:10—General; Isa 23:1—ye ships

2 Chronicles 9:22 passed all the kings: 2 Chr 1:12; 1 Kgs 3:12, 13; 4:30, 31; 10:23, 24; Ps 89:27; Matt 12:42; Col 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Neh 13:26—yet among; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Eccl 2:9—General; Acts 7:22—was learned

2 Chronicles 9:23 sought: 2 Chr 9:6, 7; 1 Kgs 4:34; Isa 11:2, 10 God: 2 Chr 1:10–12; 1 Kgs 3:28; Prov 2:6; Dan 1:17; 2:21–23; 5:11; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 1:30; 12:8; Eph 1:17; Jas 1:5, 16, 17; 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:31—his fame; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; 1 Chr 18:10—all

manner; Ezra 4:20—toll; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 89:27—higher; Eccl 1:16—Lo; Eccl 2:9—General; Ezek 16:14—thy renown

2 Chronicles 9:24 every man: 2 Chr 9:9; 1 Sam 10:27; 1 Kgs 9:14; 10:10, 25; Job 42:11
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:10—all manner; 2 Chr 32:23—presents; Ezra 4:20—toll; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 89:27—higher

2 Chronicles 9:25; 2 Chr 1:14; Deut 17:16; 1 Kgs 4:26; 10:26 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:28—brought

2 Chronicles 9:26 reigned over: 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; Ps 72:8–11; Dan 7:14; Rev 19:16 river: “That is, Euphrates.” Gen 15:18; Exod 23:31; Josh 13:2–7 Reciprocal: Deut 11:24—General; Deut 15:6—thou shalt reign; Lam 1:1—great

2 Chronicles 9:27 the king: 2 Chr 9:20; 1:15–17; 1 Kgs 10:27–29; Job 22:24, 25 made: Heb. gave the sycamore: 1 Chr 27:28; Ps 78:47; Isa 9:10; Amos 7:14; Luke 19:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; 2 Chr 32:27—exceeding much

2 Chronicles 9:28 brought:

“Moses,” says Bp. Warburton, “had expressly prohibited the multiplying of horses (Deut 17:16) by which the future king was forbidden to establish a body of calvary, because this could not be effected without sending into Egypt, with which people God had forbidden any communication, as this would be dangerous to religion. When Solomon had violated this law, and multiplied horses to excess (1 Kgs 4:26) it was soon attended with those fatal consequences that the law foretold: for this wisest of kings having likewise, in violation of another law, married Pharaoh’s daughter—the early fruits of this commerce and then, by a repetition of the same crime, but a transgression of another law, had espoused more strange women (1 Kgs 4:26; 11:1) they first, in defiance of a fourth law, persuaded him to build them idol temples for their use; and afterwards, against a fifth law, brought him to erect other temples for his own.” 2 Chr 9:25; 1:16; 1 Kgs 10:28; Isa 2:7, 8; 31:1

2 Chronicles 9:29 the rest: 1 Kgs 11:41–43 book: Heb. words Nathan: 2 Sam 7:1–3; 12:1, 25; 1 Kgs 1:8, 10, 11, 22–27, 32–38; 1 Chr 29:29 Ahijah: 1 Kgs 11:29; 14:2 Iddo: 2 Chr 12:15; 13:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:1—there came; 2 Chr 10:15—Ahijah; 2 Chr 16:11—the acts of Asa; 2 Chr 24:27—story; 2 Chr 26:22—first

2 Chronicles 9:30 Solomon: 1 Kgs 11:42, 43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:1—over all Israel; Eccl 1:1—king

2 Chronicles 9:31 AM 3029, BC 975 slept: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 1:21; 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—Rehoboam; 2 Chr 14:1—slept; 2 Chr 21:1—was buried; Matt 1:7—Roboam; Acts 13:36—and was

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him;
- 6 Rehoboam, refusing the old mens' counsel, by the advice of young men answers them roughly;
- 16 Ten tribes revolting, kill Hadoram, and make Rehoboam flee.

2 Chronicles 10:1 Rehoboam: 1 Kgs 12:1; 1 Chr 3:10; Matt 1:7, Roboam Shechem: Gen 12:6, Sichem, Gen 37:12, 13; Josh 20:7; 24:1; Judg 9:1 all: 1 Kgs 4:1; 1 Chr 12:38

2 Chronicles 10:2 Jeroboam: 1 Kgs 11:26, 28, 40; 12:2

2 Chronicles 10:3 they sent: 1 Kgs 12:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:2—Jeroboam the son of Nebat

2 Chronicles 10:4 Thy father: 1 Sam 8:11–18; 1 Kgs 12:4; Isa 47:6; Matt 11:29, 30; 23:4; 1 John 5:3 grievous: Exod 1:13, 14; 2:23; 1 Kgs 4:20, 25; 9:22 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:9—Ease; 2 Chr 10:11—my father

2 Chronicles 10:5 Come again: 1 Kgs 12:5; Prov 3:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Chr 10:12—Come

2 Chronicles 10:6 took counsel: Job 12:12, 13; 32:7; Prov 12:15; 19:20; 27:10; Jer 42:2–5, 20 What counsel: 2 Sam 16:20; 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:1—We have; 1 Kgs 12:7—If thou wilt; 2 Chr 10:9—What advice

2 Chronicles 10:7 If thou be kind: 1 Kgs 12:7; Prov 15:1 speak good: Gen 49:21; 2 Sam 15:2–6

2 Chronicles 10:8 he forsook: 2 Chr 25:15, 16; 2 Sam 17:14; Prov 1:25; 9:9; 19:20; 25:12; Eccl 10:2, 3, 16; Isa 30:1 the young men: It was a custom in different countries to educate with the heir to the throne, young noblemen of nearly the same age. This, as Calmet observes, answered two great and important ends:

1. It excited the prince to emulation; that he might, as far as possible, surpass in all manly exercises, and in all acts of prudence and virtue, those whom one day he was to surpass in the elevation and dignity of his station.

2. That he might acquire a correct knowledge of the disposition and views of those who were likely to be, under him, the highest officers of the state, and consequently know the better how to trust and employ them. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 2 Chr 10:13—forsook; 2 Chr 11:23—he dealt; 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah

2 Chronicles 10:9 What advice: 2 Chr 10:6; 2 Sam 17:5, 6; 1 Kgs 22:6–8 Ease: 2 Chr 10:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:9—General; 1 Chr 21:8—I have done

2 Chronicles 10:10 Thus shalt: 2 Sam 17:7–13; Prov 21:30; Isa 19:11–13 My little finger: “My weakness,” says the Targumist, “shall be stronger than the might of my father.” 1 Kgs 12:10, 11; Prov 10:14; 13:16; 14:16; 18:6, 7; 28:25; 29:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:14—My father

2 Chronicles 10:11 my father: 2 Chr 10:4 put: Heb. laded I will put: Exod 1:13, 14; 5:5–9, 18; 1 Sam 8:18; Isa 47:6; 58:6; Jer 28:13, 14; Matt 11:29 scorpions: Luke 10:19; Rev 9:3, 5, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 10:14—My father

2 Chronicles 10:12 Come: 2 Chr 10:5; 1 Kgs 12:12–15

2 Chronicles 10:13 answered: Gen 42:7, 30; Exod 10:28; 1 Sam 25:10, 11; 1 Kgs 20:6–11; Prov 15:1 forsook: 2 Chr 10:8; Prov 19:27 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:19—who knoweth; Jas 3:6—the tongue

2 Chronicles 10:14 the advice: 2 Chr 22:4, 5; Prov 12:5; Dan 6:7 My father: 2 Chr 10:10, 11; Prov 17:14; Eccl 2:19; 7:8; 10:16; Jas 3:14–18; 4:1, 2

2 Chronicles 10:15 the king: Isa 30:12, 13 the cause: 2 Chr 25:16–20; Deut 2:30; Judg 14:4; 1 Sam 2:25; 1 Kgs 12:15, 24; 22:20; Isa 19:14; Acts 2:23; 4:28 that the Lord: 1 Kgs 11:29–39; John 12:37–39; 19:24, 32–36 Ahijah: 2 Chr 9:29; 1 Kgs 11:31 Reciprocal: Judg 9:23—God; 1 Sam 25:38—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:35—will give; 1 Kgs 16:12—by Jehu the prophet; 2 Kgs 17:21—they made; 2 Chr 11:4—for this thing; 2 Chr 22:7—was of God

2 Chronicles 10:16 What portion: 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16, 17 the son: 1 Sam 20:27, 30, 31; 22:7, 9, 13 David: 2 Sam 7:15, 16; 1 Kgs 11:13, 34–39; 1 Chr 17:14; Ps 2:1–6; 76:10; 89:29–37; 132:17; Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1; Jer 33:20, 21, 25, 26; Ezek 37:24, 25; Amos 9:11; Luke 1:32, 33; 19:14, 27; Acts 2:30; 1 Cor 15:25; Rev 22:16 So all Israel: 2 Chr 10:19; Judg 8:35; 2 Sam 15:13; 16:11; John 6:66; 7:53 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:4—return; 2 Chr 13:7—young; Isa 7:17—the day; Luke 11:17—Every

2 Chronicles 10:17 But as for: 2 Chr 11:1; 1 Kgs 11:36; 12:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:2—from Jordan; Eccl 1:1—king; Ezek 37:16—For Judah

2 Chronicles 10:18 Hadoram: 1 Kgs 4:6; 5:14, Adoniram, 2 Chr 10:18, Adoram stoned him: 2 Chr 24:21; Acts 7:57, 58 made speed: Heb. strengthened himself Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:18—Adoram

2 Chronicles 10:19 Israel: 2 Chr 10:16; 13:5–7; 1 Kgs 12:19, 20; 2 Kgs 17:21–23; Ps 89:30 unto this day: 2 Chr 5:9; Josh 4:9; Ezra 9:7 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; 2 Chr 13:6—rebelled; Ps 89:45—The; Ezek 37:16—For Joseph

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah;
- 5 He strengthens his kingdom with forts and provisions;
- 13 The priests and Levites, and such as feared God, forsaken by Jeroboam, strengthen the kingdom of Judah;
- 18 The wives and children of Rehoboam.

2 Chronicles 11:1 when Rehoboam: 1 Kgs 12:21 an hundred: Ps 33:10, 16; Prov 21:30, 31 Reciprocal: Deut 33:12—The beloved; 2 Chr 10:17—But as for; 2 Chr 11:12—having

Judah; 2 Chr 13:3—four hundred; 2 Chr 13:7—could not; 2 Chr 14:8—out of Judah; 2 Chr 17:14—three hundred; 2 Chr 25:5—three; 2 Chr 26:13—three hundred

2 Chronicles 11:2 to Shemaiah: 2 Chr 12:5, 7, 15; 1 Kgs 12:22–24 the man: 2 Chr 8:14; Deut 33:1; 1 Sam 2:27; 1 Tim 6:11 Reciprocal: John 10:35—unto

2 Chronicles 11:3 to all Israel: Gen 49:28; Exod 24:4; 2 Kgs 17:34; Phil 3:5; Rev 7:4–8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:1—all Israel; John 10:35—unto

2 Chronicles 11:4 against: Gen 13:8; 2 Sam 2:26; Acts 7:26; 1 Cor 6:5–8; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 3:8; 1 John 3:11–13 return: 2 Chr 10:16; 1 Kgs 22:36 for this thing: 2 Chr 10:15; Gen 50:20; 1 Kgs 11:29–38; Ps 33:11; Hos 8:4 they obeyed: 2 Chr 25:7–10; 28:9–15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:24—Ye shall not go up; 2 Chr 28:8—brethren

2 Chronicles 11:5 AM 3029–3032, BC 975–972 built: 2 Chr 8:2–6; 14:6, 7; 16:6; 17:12; 26:6; 27:4; Isa 22:8–11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:25—built; 2 Chr 12:4—the fenced; Jer 34:7—for

2 Chronicles 11:6 Bethlehem: Bethlehem, called Bethlehem Judah (Judg 17:7) to distinguish it from another Bethlehem in Zebulun (Josh 19:15) and also Ephratah (i.e., fruitful,) and by the Arabs, Bait-el-lahm, is situated on a rising ground on the southern side of a deep and extensive valley, and reclining from E to W not quite six miles S of Jerusalem. Gen 35:19; 1 Sam 17:12; Matt 2:5, 6 Etam: Judg 15:8; 1 Chr 4:32 Tekoa: 2 Chr 20:20; 2 Sam 14:2; Neh 3:5, 27; Jer 6:1; Amos 1:1

2 Chronicles 11:7 Bethzur: Josh 15:58 Shoco: Josh 15:35, Socoh Adullam: Josh 12:15; 15:35; 1 Sam 22:1; 2 Sam 23:13; Mic 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:1—Shochoh; 1 Chr 2:45—Bethzur; 1 Chr 4:18— Socho; Neh 3:16—Bethzur

2 Chronicles 11:8 Gath: 1 Chr 18:1 Mareshah: Josh 15:44 Ziph: Josh 15:24; 1 Sam 23:14, 19; Ps 54 title Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:10—Gath

2 Chronicles 11:9 Lachish: 2 Chr 32:9; Josh 10:5, 11; 15:35, 39 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—Lachish; Josh 10:31—Lachish; Mic 1:13—Lachish

2 Chronicles 11:10 Zorah: Josh 15:33, Zoreah, Josh 19:41, 42, Ajalon Hebron: Gen 23:2; Num 13:22; Josh 14:14; 20:7; 2 Sam 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:18—Ajalon

2 Chronicles 11:11 he fortified: Isa 22:10, 11 captains: 2 Chr 11:23; 17:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:21—Jeroboam drave; 2 Chr 17:2—placed forces; 2 Chr 33:14—put; Ezek 37:16—For Judah

2 Chronicles 11:12 he put shields: 2 Chr 26:14, 15; 32:5; 2 Sam 13:19, 22 having Judah: 2 Chr 11:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; 2 Kgs 9:32—Who is on my side; 2 Chr 17:2—placed forces; 2 Chr 17:19—put in; 2 Chr 33:14—put

2 Chronicles 11:13 AM 3030, BC 974 resorted to him: Heb. presented themselves to him, 2 Chr 11:13 Reciprocal: Deut 12:19—Take; Josh 22:19—wherein; 1 Kgs 12:17—the children; 1 Kgs 15:17—he might not suffer; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 2 Chr 16:1—to the intent; 2 Chr 23:2—the chief of; 2 Chr 30:1—Israel; Jer 23:38—ye say

2 Chronicles 11:14 suburbs: Num 35:2–5; Josh 21:20–42; 1 Chr 6:66–81 their possession: Lev 27:30–34; Num 18:21–28 Jeroboam: 2 Chr 13:9; 1 Kgs 12:28–33; 13:33 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—among; Num 35:3—General; Deut 12:19—Take; 1 Kgs 12:31—priests; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; Jer 23:38—ye say; Luke 1:8—he

2 Chronicles 11:15 for the devils: The word, seirim literally signifies hairy ones, or goats. See note on Lev 17:7. Deut 32:17; 1 Cor 10:20, 21; 1 Tim 4:1; Rev 16:14 for the calves: Exod 32:4–8, 31; 1 Kgs 12:28; 14:9; Ps 106:19, 20; Hos 8:5, 6; 13:2 Reciprocal: Num 22:41—high places; 1 Kgs 12:31—priests; 1 Kgs 13:33—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 17:21—Jeroboam drave; 2 Kgs 17:27—one of the priests; 2 Chr 13:8—with you golden; 2 Chr 13:9—cast out; Ps 106:37—devils; Hos 10:5—the calves

2 Chronicles 11:16 And after: 2 Chr 15:9; 30:11, 18, 19; Josh 22:19; Ps 84:5–7 set: Exod 9:21 marg. Deut 32:46; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; 1 Chr 22:19; Job 34:14; Ps 62:10; 108:1; Dan 6:14; Hos 4:8; Hag 1:5 marg. Acts 11:23 to sacrifice: Deut 12:5, 6, 11, 13, 14; 1 Chr 16:29; 22:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:3—of the children of Ephraim; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 13:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 14:4—seek; 2 Chr 20:3—seek the Lord; 2 Chr 31:6—the children; Jer 31:21—set thine; Ezek 44:5—mark well

2 Chronicles 11:17 AM 3029–3032, BC 975–972 strengthened: 2 Chr 12:1 three years: 2 Chr 1:1–12; 7:17–19; 8:13–16; Hos 6:4; Matt 13:20, 21 Reciprocal: Josh 22:19—wherein; 2 Chr 13:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 31:6—the children

2 Chronicles 11:18 AM 3029–3046, BC 975–958 daughter: Eliab was David's eldest brother; and more than eighty years had elapsed since David, at the age of thirty, began to reign: Abigail must therefore have been grand-daughter to Eliab; and this shows the latitude in which the words son and daughter are used in Scripture. Eliab: 1 Sam 16:6; 17:13, 28; 1 Chr 2:13; 27:18, Elihu Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:13—General

2 Chronicles 11:19 Reciprocal: Deut 21:16—General

2 Chronicles 11:20 Maachah: 2 Chr 11:21; 13:2, Michaiah the daughter of Uriel Absalom: 1 Kgs 15:2, Abishalom Abijah: 2 Chr 12:16; 1 Kgs 15:1, Abijam, Matt 1:7, Abia Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:10—mother's; 1 Chr 2:35—Attai; Dan 5:2—father

2 Chronicles 11:21 eighteen wives: 2 Chr 11:23; Deut 17:17; Judg 8:30; 2 Sam 3:2–5; 5:13; 1 Kgs 11:3; 1 Chr 3:1–9; Song 6:8, 9 Reciprocal: Judg 19:1—a concubine; 1 Kgs 15:2—Abishalom; 1 Kgs 15:10—mother's; 2 Chr 11:20—Maachah; 2 Chr 13:21—fourteen wives; Eccl 6:3—a man

2 Chronicles 11:22 made Abijah: Deut 21:15–17; 1 Chr 5:1, 2; 29:1 Reciprocal: Ps 122:5—the thrones

2 Chronicles 11:23 he dealt: 2 Chr 10:8–15; Luke 16:8 dispersed: 2 Chr 21:3; Gen 25:6; 1 Kgs 1:5, 6 every fenced city: 2 Chr 11:11 many wives: Heb. a multitude of wives, 2 Chr 11:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:19—put in

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Rehoboam, forsaking the Lord, is punished by Shishak;
- 5 He and the princes, repenting at the preaching of Shemaiah, are delivered from destruction, but not from spoil;
- 13 The reign and death of Rehoboam.

2 Chronicles 12:1 AM 3032, BC 972 when Rehoboam: 2 Chr 12:13; 11:17 he forsook: 2 Chr 26:13–16; Deut 6:10–12; 8:10–14; 32:15, 18; 1 Kgs 9:9; Jer 2:31; Hos 13:1, 6–8 all Israel: 2 Chr 11:3; 1 Kgs 12:17; 14:22–24; 2 Kgs 17:19; Hos 5:10, 11; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye forsake; 2 Chr 17:1—and strengthened; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Ps 89:38—wroth; Matt 1:7—Abia

2 Chronicles 12:2 AM 3034, BC 970 Shishak: 1 Kgs 11:40; 14:24–26 because: 2 Chr 7:19, 20; 36:14–19; Judg 2:13–15; 1 Chr 28:9; Neh 9:26, 27; Ps 106:43, 44; Isa 63:10; Jer 2:19; 44:22, 23; Lam 5:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:25—Shishak; 2 Kgs 7:6—the kings of the Egyptians; 2 Chr 6:28—their enemies; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 14:9—Zerah; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; Ps 89:40—brought; Isa 18:2—to a people

2 Chronicles 12:3 twelve hundred: Judg 4:13; 1 Sam 13:5; 2 Sam 10:18 without number: 2 Chr 14:9; Judg 6:5; Rev 9:16 Lubims: Lubim, apparently the same with Lehabim (Gen 10:13) were probably the ancient inhabitants of Lybia (called Lubi in the Syriac version, Acts 2:10,) a district of Africa, adjoining to Egypt, and extending along the shore of the Mediterranean as far as the city of Cyrene. 2 Chr 16:8; Ezek 30:5; Nah 3:9 the Sukkiims: The Sukkiim (from sachach, “to cover”) are supposed to have been the Troglodites, as the LXX and Vulgate render, a people of Egypt, on the west of the Red Sea, so called because they dwelt εν τρωγλαις, in caves. Ethiopians: These Cushim were probably the inhabitants of Ethiopia, south of Egypt. 2 Chr 14:12; 16:8; Isa 43:3; Dan 11:43; Nah 3:9, Cushim, Heb. Gen 10:6–8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:6—the kings of the Egyptians

2 Chronicles 12:4 the fenced: 2 Chr 11:5–12; Isa 36:1; Jer 5:10 came: 2 Kgs 18:17; Isa 8:8; 10:11

2 Chronicles 12:5 Shemaiah: 2 Chr 11:2; 1 Kgs 12:22 Ye have forsaken me: 2 Chr 12:1, 2; 15:2; Deut 28:15–68; Judg 10:9–14; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 2:19; 4:18; 5:19; 23:33 left you: 2 Sam 24:14; Ps 37:33 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:15—Shemaiah; Prov 6:3—when

2 Chronicles 12:6 humbled: 2 Chr 32:26; 33:12, 19, 23; Exod 10:3; Lev 26:40, 41; 1 Kgs 8:37–39; Ps 78:34, 35; Jer 13:15, 18; 44:10; Dan 5:22; Hos 5:15; Luke 18:14; Jas 4:6, 10 the Lord: Exod 9:27; Judg 1:7; Job 33:27; Ps 129:4; Lam 1:18; Dan 9:14; Rom 10:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:12—when; 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; Jer 18:8—that nation; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

2 Chronicles 12:7 the Lord: Judg 10:15, 16; 1 Kgs 21:28, 29; Jer 3:13; Luke 15:18–21 therefore: Lev 26:41, 42 some: or, a little while, 2 Kgs 13:4–7, 23; Amos 7:6–8 and my wrath: 2 Chr 34:21, 25; Ps 79:6; Isa 42:25; Jer 7:20; Rev 14:10; 16:2–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:22—Shemaiah; 2 Chr 11:2—to Shemaiah; 2 Chr 12:12—when; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; Ps 48:3—General; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

2 Chronicles 12:8 Nevertheless: Neh 9:36; Isa 26:13 that they may: Deut 28:47; Judg 3:1;

Jer 10:24; Hos 8:10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—serve; Judg 3:2—might know; Job 36:15—openeth

2 Chronicles 12:9 Shishak: 1 Kgs 14:25, 26 took away: 1 Kgs 15:18; 2 Kgs 16:8; 18:15, 16; Lam 1:10 the shields: 2 Chr 9:15, 16; 1 Kgs 10:16, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:7—shields; 2 Chr 25:24—all the gold; 2 Chr 28:21—took away; Eccl 2:19—who knoweth; Song 4:4—a thousand

2 Chronicles 12:10 shields of brass: 1 Kgs 14:27; Lam 4:1 the chief: 2 Sam 8:18; 23:23; 1 Chr 11:25; Song 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:16—two hundred; 1 Chr 18:7—shields; 2 Chr 9:15—two; Neh 3:16—the house; Eccl 2:19—who knoweth

2 Chronicles 12:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:28—the guard chamber; Neh 3:16—the house

2 Chronicles 12:12 when: 2 Chr 12:6, 7; 33:12, 13; Isa 57:15; Lam 3:22, 33, 42; 1 Pet 5:6 also in Judah things went well: or, yet in Judah there were good things, 2 Chr 19:3; Gen 18:24; 1 Kgs 14:13; Isa 6:13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—humbled; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves

2 Chronicles 12:13 AM 3029–3046, BC 975–958 for Rehoboam: 2 Chr 13:7; 1 Kgs 14:21 the city: 2 Chr 6:6; Ps 48:1–3; 78:68, 69 to put: Exod 20:24; Deut 12:5, 11; Ezek 48:35 an Ammonitess: Deut 23:3; 1 Kgs 11:1; Neh 13:1, 26 Reciprocal: Deut 12:21—to put; 2 Chr 12:1—when Rehoboam

2 Chronicles 12:14 he prepared: Heb. he fixed, 2 Chr 11:16; 19:3; 30:19; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Chr 29:18; Ps 57:7; 78:8, 37; 1 Cor 15:58; 16:13 to seek: Deut 5:29; Ps 105:3, 4; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Ezek 33:31; Matt 7:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:33—had not; Ezra 7:10—prepared; Job 11:13—prepare; Ps 119:80—sound

2 Chronicles 12:15 first and last: 2 Chr 9:29 book: Heb. words Shemaiah: 2 Chr 12:5; 1 Kgs 12:22 Iddo: 2 Chr 9:29; 13:22 wars: 1 Kgs 14:30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:29—are they not written; 2 Chr 11:2—to Shemaiah; 2 Chr 15:6—nation; 2 Chr 16:11—the acts of Asa; 2 Chr 20:34—the rest; 2 Chr 26:22—first

2 Chronicles 12:16 slept: 1 Kgs 14:29–31 Abijah: 2 Chr 13:1; 1 Kgs 14:31, Abijam, 1 Chr 3:10; Matt 1:7, Abia Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:20—Abijah; 2 Chr 21:1—was buried; Acts 13:36—and was

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Abijah succeeding makes war against Jeroboam;
- 4 He declares the right of his cause;
- 13 Trusting in God, he overcomes Jeroboam;
- 21 The wives and children of Abijah.

2 Chronicles 13:1 AM 3046–3049, BC 958–955 in the eighteenth: 2 Chr 12:16; 1 Kgs 15:1–8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:10—Abia

2 Chronicles 13:2 Michaiah: 2 Chr 11:20, Maachah the daughter of Absalom, 1 Kgs 15:2, Abishalom Gibeah: Josh 18:28, Gibeath, Judg 19:14, 16; 1 Sam 10:26, AM 3047, BC 957
And there was: 1 Kgs 15:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:19—how he warred; 1 Kgs 15:10—mother's

2 Chronicles 13:3 set: Heb. bound together, 1 Sam 17:1–3 four hundred: 2 Chr 11:1; 14:8; 17:14–18; 26:12, 13; 1 Chr 21:5 eight hundred: 2 Chr 14:9 Reciprocal: Num 1:46—General; 1 Kgs 15:6—there was war; 1 Kgs 15:7—there was war; 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle; 2 Chr 13:17—five hundred

2 Chronicles 13:4 Zemaraim: Zemaraim could not be, as some have supposed, the same as the hill of Samaria, שֶׁמֶרַי [H8111], so called from Shemer, in the days of Omri; but was probably a hill on the confines of Ephraim, near Zemaraim, a city of Benjamin, near Bethel. Gen 10:18; Josh 18:22 Hear me: 2 Chr 15:2; Judg 9:7 Reciprocal: Isa 40:9—get; Jer 31:6—upon

2 Chronicles 13:5 Ought ye not: Neh 5:9; Prov 1:29; 2 Pet 3:5 the Lord: Judg 11:21–24; Jer 27:5–7; Dan 4:25–32; 5:18 to David: 1 Sam 16:1, 12; 2 Sam 7:12–16; 1 Kgs 8:20; 1 Chr 17:11, 14; 28:4, 5; Ps 89:19–37; Jer 33:21, 22, 26; Luke 1:31–33 a covenant of salt: Lev 2:13; Num 18:19; Ezek 43:24; Mark 9:49, 50 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:13—they fled; 1 Kgs 12:19—Israel; 1 Chr 19:14—they fled; 2 Chr 10:19—Israel

2 Chronicles 13:6 rebelled: 2 Chr 10:19; 1 Kgs 11:26; 12:20, 27

2 Chronicles 13:7 vain men: Judg 9:4; 11:3; 1 Sam 22:2; Job 30:8; Ps 26:4; Prov 12:11; 28:19; Acts 17:5; Titus 1:10 the children of Belial: Deut 13:13; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13 young: 2 Chr 10:16; 12:13; Eccl 10:16; Isa 3:4; 1 Cor 14:20; Heb 5:12 could not: 2 Chr 11:1–4 Reciprocal: Judg 20:13—children of Belial; 1 Sam 10:27—children; 1 Sam 25:17—a son of Belial; 1 Kgs 11:43—Rehoboam; 1 Kgs 14:21—Rehoboam; 1 Chr 22:5—Solomon; 1 Chr 29:1—young; Nah 1:11—wicked counsellor; Matt 1:7—Roboam

2 Chronicles 13:8 the kingdom: 2 Chr 9:8; Ps 2:1–6; Isa 7:6, 7; 9:6, 7; Luke 19:14, 27 a great multitude: 2 Chr 14:9–11; 20:6, 12; Ps 33:16 with you golden: 2 Chr 11:15; 1 Kgs 12:28; 14:9; Hos 8:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—calf; Isa 8:6—refuseth; Hos 10:5—the calves; Amos 7:10—the priest

2 Chronicles 13:9 cast out: 2 Chr 11:14, 15 made you priests: 1 Kgs 12:31–33; 13:33 consecrate himself: Heb. fill his hand, Exod 32:29; Lev 16:32; 1 Chr 29:5 marg. young: Exod 29:1, 35; Lev 8:2 no gods: Deut 32:17; 2 Kgs 19:18; Jer 2:11; Hos 8:6; Acts 19:26; Gal 4:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:31—consecrated yourselves; Ezek 11:12—but; Amos 7:10—the priest

2 Chronicles 13:10 the Lord: We have not abandoned the Lord; and we still serve him according to His own law. But what Abijah urged concerning the state of religion in Judah was not strictly just; and, as spoken by him, it favoured ostentation. Abijah himself was but an indifferent character; and idolatry was evidently connived at in his days. Yet it was true, that the men of Judah had the priests, ordinances, and worship of Jehovah among them; that there were numbers of pious worshippers in the land; that theirs was the more righteous cause; that Jehovah was on their side as their Captain,

while Israel fought against him; and that the presence of the priests with the sacred trumpets was a token of His presence and favour. 2 Chr 11:16, 17; Exod 19:5, 6; Zech 13:9 the priests: Exod 29:1–37; Num 16:40; 18:1–7 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—and the; 2 Chr 21:10—because; Ps 20:7—but we; Joel 1:9—the Lord’s; John 4:22—we worship

2 Chronicles 13:11 they burn: 2 Chr 2:4; Exod 29:38 sweet incense: Exod 30:1–10; Lev 2:1–3; Num 16:6, 46; Luke 1:9; Rev 8:3, 4 showbread: Exod 25:30; Lev 24:5–9 the candlestick: Exod 25:31–39; 27:20, 21; Lev 24:2–4 we keep: Gen 26:5; Num 9:19; Ezek 44:8, 15; 48:11 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—they shall; Exod 29:39—in the morning; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Lev 24:6—pure; 1 Sam 3:3—the lamp; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; 2 Chr 29:18—the showbread; Neh 12:44—some; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Zech 4:2—a candlestick

2 Chronicles 13:12 God: Num 23:21; 1 Sam 4:5–7; Isa 8:10; Zech 10:5; Rom 8:31 for our captain: Deut 20:4; Josh 5:13–15; Ps 20:7; Heb 2:10 his priests: Num 10:8, 9; 31:6; Josh 6:13–20 fight ye: Job 15:25, 26; 40:9; Isa 45:9; Jer 50:24; Acts 5:39; 9:4, 5 ye shall not: 2 Chr 24:20; Num 14:41; Deut 28:29; Job 9:4; Isa 54:17; Jer 2:37; Ezek 17:9 Reciprocal: Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 3:22—for the Lord; Deut 20:2—General; Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams’; Judg 12:3—wherefore; 2 Kgs 20:5—the captain; 1 Chr 16:6—with trumpets; 2 Chr 13:14—the priests; 2 Chr 13:17—five hundred; 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; 2 Chr 15:2—The Lord; 2 Chr 25:7—for the Lord; 2 Chr 32:8—with us; Neh 4:18—he that sounded; Neh 12:35—with trumpets; Neh 12:44—some; Ps 46:7—Lord; Ps 81:3—Blow; Ps 108:11—go forth; Jer 32:5—though

2 Chronicles 13:13 an ambushment: 2 Chr 20:22; Josh 8:4; Prov 21:30; Jer 4:22 Reciprocal: Josh 8:2—lay thee; Judg 20:14—General; 1 Chr 5:20—in the battle

2 Chronicles 13:14 looked back: Exod 14:10; Josh 8:20; Judg 20:33–43; 2 Sam 10:8–14 cried: 2 Chr 14:11; 18:31; Ps 50:15; 91:5 the priests: 2 Chr 13:12 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—if ye go; Josh 6:5—the people; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; Ps 81:3—Blow; Prov 8:12—knowledge

2 Chronicles 13:15 as the men: 2 Chr 20:21; Josh 6:16, 20; Judg 7:18–22; Ps 47:1, 5 God smote: 2 Chr 14:12; Num 32:4; Josh 11:8; Judg 4:15; 2 Kgs 5:1; Ps 118:4–7; Isa 37:36 Reciprocal: Josh 6:5—the people; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried

2 Chronicles 13:16 God delivered: Gen 14:20; Deut 2:36; 3:3; Josh 10:12; 21:44; Judg 1:4; 11:21; 1 Sam 23:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:7—twenty thousand men; Ps 20:7—but we; Prov 24:22—their; Luke 11:17—Every

2 Chronicles 13:17 five hundred: 2 Chr 13:3, 12; 28:6; Isa 10:16–19; 37:36; Nah 1:5; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Josh 10:20—had made; Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; 1 Sam 4:10—a very great; 2 Sam 18:7—twenty thousand men; 1 Kgs 12:19—Israel; 1 Kgs 20:29—an hundred thousand; 2 Chr 15:6—nation; Prov 17:14—beginning; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 24:22—their; Luke 11:17—Every; Jas 3:6—the tongue

2 Chronicles 13:18 relied: 2 Chr 16:8, 9; 20:20; 2 Kgs 18:5; 1 Chr 5:20; Ps 22:4, 5; 146:5; Dan 3:28; Nah 1:7; Eph 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; 2 Chr 16:7—relied on; Isa 26:3—because

2 Chronicles 13:19 took cities: Josh 10:19, 39; 11:12; 1 Sam 31:7 Jeshanah: Jeshanah, according to the Talmud, was not far from Sephoris. Perhaps it is the Migdal-Senna of Eusebius, eight miles north of Jericho. Ephrain: Ephrain, or Ephron, a city of Benjamin, is placed by Eusebius, eight miles north of Jerusalem, near Bethel. Josephus calls Ephrain and Bethel two little cities; and places the former in the tribe of Benjamin, near the wilderness of Judea, in the way to Jericho. 2 Chr 15:8; Josh 15:9, Ephron, John 11:54

2 Chronicles 13:20 did: Ps 18:37, 38 Lord: 1 Sam 25:38; 26:10; Ezek 24:16; Acts 12:23 he died: 1 Kgs 14:20; 15:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 1 Kgs 14:31—Abijam

2 Chronicles 13:21 waxed: 2 Sam 5:12, 13 fourteen wives: 2 Chr 11:21 begat: Judg 8:30, 31; 9:5; 10:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:31—Abijam; 1 Kgs 15:7—the rest

2 Chronicles 13:22 story: or, commentary Iddo: 2 Chr 9:29; 12:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:7—the rest; 2 Chr 20:34—the rest

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Asa succeeding, destroys idolatry;
- 6 Having peace, he strengthens his kingdom with forts and armies;
- 9 Calling on God, he overthrows Zerah, and spoils the Ethiopians.

2 Chronicles 14:1 AM 3049, BC 955 slept: 2 Chr 9:31; 1 Kgs 2:10; 14:31 Asa: 1 Kgs 15:8–24; 1 Chr 3:10; Matt 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 68:30—Rebuke

2 Chronicles 14:2 AM 3063–3073, BC 941–931 good and right: 2 Chr 31:20; 1 Kgs 15:11, 14; Luke 1:75 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 1 Kgs 22:43—he walked; 2 Chr 17:3—his father David; 2 Chr 20:32—the way; 2 Chr 21:12—in the ways of Asa; 2 Chr 34:2—right in the sight

2 Chronicles 14:3 For he took: Deut 7:5; 1 Kgs 11:7, 8; 14:22–24 the high places: 2 Chr 15:17; Lev 26:30; 1 Kgs 15:12–14 brake: 2 Chr 34:4; Exod 34:13; Deut 7:5, 25 images: Heb. statue, 2 Kgs 23:14 marg. cut down: Judg 6:25–28; 1 Kgs 11:7; 2 Kgs 18:4; 23:6, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 12:3—and burn; 1 Kgs 15:14—the high places; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; 2 Chr 17:6—he took away; 2 Chr 20:33—the high places; 2 Chr 31:1—brake

2 Chronicles 14:4 commanded: 2 Chr 29:21, 27, 30; 30:12; 33:16; 34:32, 33; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; 1 Sam 3:13; Ezra 10:7–12; Neh 13:9, 19–22; Ps 101:2–8 seek: 2 Chr 11:16; 30:19; Isa 55:6, 7; Amos 5:4 to do: Neh 10:29–39; Ps 119:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:7—we have sought

2 Chronicles 14:5 images: Heb. sun-images, 2 Chr 34:4 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:14—the high places; 2 Kgs 23:11—the sun; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened; Isa 17:8—images; Isa 27:9—images; Ezek 6:4—images

2 Chronicles 14:6 And he built: 2 Chr 8:2–6; 11:5–12 for the land: Judg 3:11, 30; 5:31; 1 Kgs 5:4; 1 Chr 22:9 the Lord: 2 Chr 15:15; Josh 23:1; Job 34:29; Ps 46:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:56—hath given rest; 2 Chr 14:7—and he hath given; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah; 2 Chr 20:30—his God

2 Chronicles 14:7 Therefore: 2 Chr 32:5; Acts 9:31 while the land: John 9:4; 12:35, 36; Heb 3:13–15 we have sought: 2 Chr 14:4; 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 105:3, 4; Jer 29:12–14; 1 Pet 3:12 and he hath given: 2 Chr 14:6; Josh 23:1; Matt 11:28, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:9—ceased; 2 Chr 11:5—built; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; 2 Chr 27:4—he built cities; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered

2 Chronicles 14:8 out of Judah: 2 Chr 11:1; 13:3; 17:14–19; 25:5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; 1 Kgs 12:21—an hundred; 1 Chr 5:18—to shoot; 1 Chr 8:40—archers; 2 Chr 17:17—armed men; 2 Chr 26:13—three hundred

2 Chronicles 14:9 AM 3063, BC 941 Zerah: 2 Chr 12:2, 3; 16:8; 2 Kgs 19:9; Isa 8:9, 10; Ezek 30:5; Rev 16:14 Mareshah: Josh 15:44; Mic 1:15 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before; Judg 7:12—grasshoppers; Judg 10:9—passed; 1 Kgs 8:44—shall pray; 1 Chr 19:7—hired; 2 Chr 6:34—they pray; 2 Chr 13:3—eight hundred; 2 Chr 13:8—a great multitude; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 46:6—heathen; Ps 48:3—General; Isa 18:2—to a people; Isa 43:3—I gave; Jer 21:2—according

2 Chronicles 14:10 Zephathah: Josh 19:4; Judg 1:17, Zephath Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:20—in the battle; 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle

2 Chronicles 14:11 cried unto: 2 Chr 13:14; 18:31; 32:20; Exod 14:10; 1 Chr 5:20; Ps 18:6; 22:5; 34:6; 50:15; 91:15; 120:1; Acts 2:21 nothing: Lev 26:8; Deut 32:30; Judg 7:7; 1 Sam 14:6; 1 Kgs 20:27–30; Amos 5:9; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 them that: 2 Chr 20:12; Deut 32:36; Isa 40:29–31 rest on thee: 2 Chr 32:8; 1 Sam 17:35, 36; Ps 37:5; Prov 18:10; Isa 26:3, 4; 41:10–14; John 14:1, 27; Rom 8:31 in thy name: 2 Chr 13:12, 18; 1 Sam 17:45, 46; Ps 20:5, 7; Isa 26:13; Acts 3:16 man: or, mortal man, Deut 32:27; Josh 7:8, 9; 1 Sam 2:9; Ps 9:19; 79:9, 10; Isa 2:22; Jer 1:19; Zech 2:8; Matt 16:18; Acts 9:4 Reciprocal: Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 20:1—horses; Josh 14:12—if so be; Judg 7:2—too many; 1 Kgs 12:21—an hundred; 1 Kgs 15:11—Asa; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 1 Kgs 20:15—two hundred; 1 Kgs 22:43—he walked; 2 Kgs 18:5—after him; 2 Kgs 19:15—prayed; 2 Chr 6:34—thy people; 2 Chr 17:3—his father David; 2 Chr 20:7—our God; 2 Chr 20:32—the way; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 108:11—go forth; Ps 118:12—in the name; Isa 28:12—This; Isa 37:15—General; Zech 4:6—Not; Matt 8:25—save; Heb 11:34—turned; Jas 5:16—The effectual

2 Chronicles 14:12; 2 Chr 13:15; 20:22; Exod 14:25; Deut 28:7; 32:39; Josh 10:10; Ps 60:12; 136:17, 18; 1 Cor 9:26; 15:57 Reciprocal: Deut 1:30—he shall; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; 2 Chr 6:34—thy people; 2 Chr 12:3—Ethiopians; Ps 76:3—There; Ps 118:12—in the name; Jas 5:16—The effectual

2 Chronicles 14:13 Gerar: 2 Chr 14:14; Gen 10:1, 19; 20:1; 26:1 destroyed: Heb. broken before the Lord: Job 6:9; 9:4; 2 Thess 1:9 his host: Josh 5:14; 1 Sam 25:28; 1 Chr 12:22; Ps 108:11 Reciprocal: Deut 20:14—the women; 1 Kgs 15:15—he brought; 2 Chr 15:11—offered; Ps 76:3—There; Isa 33:4—your spoil; Zech 14:14—and the

2 Chronicles 14:14 the fear: 2 Chr 17:10; 20:29; Gen 35:5; Deut 2:25; Josh 2:9–11, 24; 5:1; 1 Sam 14:15; 2 Kgs 7:6; Job 15:21; Ps 48:5, 6; Isa 31:9 exceeding: 2 Chr 20:25; Judg 14:19; 2 Kgs 7:7, 8, 16; Ps 68:12; Isa 33:23; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: Gen 20:1—Gerar; Exod 23:27—my fear; Lev 26:36—I will send; 1 Sam 11:7—the fear; 2 Chr 14:13—Gerar

2 Chronicles 14:15 the tents of cattle: 1 Chr 4:41 carried away: Num 31:9, 30–47; 1 Sam 30:20; 1 Chr 5:21

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Asa, with Judah and many of Israel, moved by the prophecy of Azariah the son of Oded, make a solemn covenant with God;
- 16 He puts down Maachah his mother for her idolatry;
- 18 He brings dedicated things into the house of God, and enjoys a long peace.

2 Chronicles 15:1 the Spirit: 2 Chr 20:14; 24:20; Num 24:2; Judg 3:10; 2 Sam 23:2; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:8—Oded

2 Chronicles 15:2 to meet Asa: Heb. before Asa Hear ye me: 2 Chr 13:4; 20:15, 20; Judg 9:7; Ps 49:1, 2; Isa 7:13; Matt 13:9; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22 The Lord: 2 Chr 13:12; 32:8; Deut 20:1; Jas 4:8 if ye seek him: 2 Chr 15:4, 15; 33:12; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12–14; Matt 7:7, 8 if ye forsake: 2 Chr 12:1–3; 24:20; 2 Kgs 21:14; 1 Chr 28:9; Rom 11:1, 2; Heb 10:38; 12:25 Reciprocal: Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 14:43—because; Num 32:15—if ye turn; Deut 31:17—I will forsake; Deut 33:12—The beloved; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Judg 6:13—forsaken us; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 2:30—Be it far; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 1 Kgs 9:6—if ye; 1 Kgs 11:25—all the days; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; 2 Chr 21:10—because; 2 Chr 25:27—after the time; 2 Chr 26:5—and as long; 2 Chr 28:6—because; 2 Chr 30:9—will not; 2 Chr 34:3—to seek; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Ps 53:2—seek; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Isa 45:19—Seek; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 23:33—I; Lam 3:25—unto; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Amos 5:4—Seek; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 1:13—I am

2 Chronicles 15:3 a long: 1 Kgs 12:28–33; Hos 3:4 true God: Jer 10:10; John 17:3; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 John 5:20 a teaching: 2 Chr 17:8, 9; Lev 10:11; Deut 33:10; Neh 8:9; Ezek 44:21–23; Mic 3:11; Mal 2:7; Matt 2:4, 5; 1 Tim 3:2 without law: Rom 2:12; 7:8, 9; 1 Cor 9:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; 2 Chr 30:22—taught; Lam 2:9—the law; Hos 4:6—for; Eph 2:12—without; Eph 4:11—pastors

2 Chronicles 15:4 in their trouble: Deut 4:29, 30; Judg 3:9, 10; 10:10–16; Ps 106:44; Hos 6:1; 14:1–3 found of them: 2 Chr 15:15; Isa 55:6; 65:1, 2; Rom 10:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 15:12—seek; Isa 37:3—General; Zech 1:3—Turn

2 Chronicles 15:5 no peace: Judg 5:6; 1 Sam 13:6; Ps 121:8 great vexations: Matt 24:6, 7; Luke 21:25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:22—your high; Deut 28:19—General; Judg 2:14—he delivered; Judg 10:9—distressed; 2 Chr 16:1—to the intent; Ps 89:40—brought; Ps 107:39—oppression; Isa 8:22—look; Jer 6:25—the sword; Jer 16:5—I have; Ezek 35:7—passeth; Zech 8:10—neither; Luke 21:10—Nation shall

2 Chronicles 15:6 nation: 2 Chr 12:15; 13:17; Mark 13:8; Luke 21:9, 10 destroyed: Heb. beaten in pieces God: 2 Chr 33:11; 36:17; Judg 2:14; Ps 106:41; Isa 10:6; Amos 3:6; Luke

21:22–24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:15—the Lord; Job 4:20—destroyed; Ps 107:39—oppression; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 16:5—I have; Jer 25:32—evil; Ezek 35:7—passeth; Matt 24:7—nation shall

2 Chronicles 15:7 ye strong: Josh 1:7, 9; 1 Chr 28:20; Ps 27:14; Isa 35:3, 4; Dan 10:19; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10 your work: Gen 15:1; Ruth 2:12; Ps 19:11; 58:11; Matt 5:12, 46; 6:1, 4, 6, 18; 10:41, 42; Luke 6:35; Rom 4:4, 5; 1 Cor 3:8, 14; 9:17, 18; 15:58; Col 3:24; Heb 6:10; 10:35; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Neh 6:9—Their hands; Jer 31:16—for

2 Chronicles 15:8 Oded: 2 Chr 15:1 took courage: 2 Chr 19:11; Isa 44:14 marg. Acts 28:15 abominable idols: Heb. abominations, Lev 18:30; Deut 27:15; 1 Kgs 11:5, 7; 2 Kgs 23:13; Isa 65:4; Jer 16:18; Ezek 8:10; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 17:4, 5 the cities: 2 Chr 13:19 the altar of the Lord: 2 Chr 4:1; 8:12; 29:18; 2 Kgs 16:14; 18:22 Reciprocal: Judg 10:16—they put; 1 Kgs 21:26—very abominably; 1 Kgs 22:43—he walked; 2 Chr 17:2—in the cities; 2 Chr 17:3—his father David; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; Jer 4:1—put away; Ezek 20:7—the abominations; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 15:9 the strangers: 2 Chr 11:16; 30:1–11, 25 they fell: 1 Kgs 12:19; 1 Chr 12:19 they saw: Gen 39:3; 1 Sam 18:28; 1 Kgs 3:28; Zech 8:21–23; Acts 7:9, 10; 9:31 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; 2 Chr 16:1—to the intent; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; Jer 7:15—the whole; Ezek 37:16—For Judah

2 Chronicles 15:10 the third month: Esth 8:9

2 Chronicles 15:11 offered: 2 Chr 14:13–15; Num 31:28, 29, 50; 1 Sam 15:15, 21; 1 Chr 26:26, 27 the same time: Heb. in that day seven hundred: 2 Chr 1:6; 7:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:63—a sacrifice

2 Chronicles 15:12 they entered: 2 Chr 23:16; 29:10; 34:31, 32; Deut 29:1, 12; 2 Kgs 23:3; Neh 9:38; 10:29; Jer 50:5; 2 Cor 8:5 seek: 2 Chr 15:4; Deut 4:29; 10:12; 1 Kgs 8:48; Jer 29:12, 13; Acts 24:14 Reciprocal: Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 15:15—sought him; 2 Chr 34:30—great and small; Neh 13:25—made them; Jer 29:14—I will be; Jer 34:8—had

2 Chronicles 15:13 whosoever: Exod 22:20; Deut 13:5–15; 17:2–5; 1 Kgs 18:40 whether small: Gen 19:11; Exod 12:29; Deut 29:18; Job 3:19; 34:19; Ps 115:13; Acts 26:22; Rev 6:15; 20:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; 2 Chr 18:30—small or great; 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant; 2 Chr 34:30—great and small; Neh 5:12—I called; Neh 9:38—we make; Neh 10:29—entered; Ps 119:106—sworn; Rev 13:16—both

2 Chronicles 15:14 sware: Neh 5:13; 10:29 trumpets: Ps 81:1–4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Neh 5:12—I called; Ps 119:106—sworn; Isa 45:23—every tongue

2 Chronicles 15:15 rejoiced: 2 Chr 23:16–21; 29:10, 36; Deut 26:11; Neh 8:9; Ps 32:11; 119:111; Prov 3:17; 2 Cor 1:12 sworn: Ps 119:106 sought him: 2 Chr 15:2, 4, 12; Isa 26:8; 45:19; Phil 1:23 and he was: 2 Chr 15:4 the Lord: 2 Chr 15:6; Josh 23:1; Job 34:29 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—But if; Josh 24:25—made; 1 Kgs 15:13—Maachah; 2 Chr 14:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; 2 Chr 34:31—with all; Isa 45:23—every tongue

2 Chronicles 15:16 Maachah: 1 Kgs 15:13–24 the mother: that is, grandmother, 1 Kgs 15:2, 10 he removed: 2 Chr 14:3–5; Exod 32:27, 28; Deut 13:6–8; 33:9; Zech 13:3; Mark 3:21, 31–35; 2 Cor 5:16 idol: Heb. horror cut down: 2 Chr 14:3–5; 34:7; Exod 32:20; Lev 26:30; Deut 7:5, 25, 26; 9:21; 1 Kgs 15:14–24; 2 Kgs 23:6, 12, 15 Reciprocal: Judg 3:7—the groves; 2 Chr 29:16—Kidron; 2 Chr 30:14—the brook; Dan 5:2—father; John 18:1—the brook

2 Chronicles 15:17 the high places: 2 Chr 14:3–5; Deut 12:13, 14; 1 Kgs 3:2–4; 22:43; 2 Kgs 12:3; 14:4 the heart of Asa: 2 Chr 16:7–12; 1 Kgs 11:4 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—perfect; 1 Kgs 15:11—Asa; 1 Kgs 15:14—was perfect; 2 Chr 16:9—to show himself; 2 Chr 17:6—he took away; 2 Chr 33:17—people; Ps 101:2—a perfect; Ps 119:80—sound

2 Chronicles 15:18 brought: 1 Kgs 7:51; 15:14, 15; 1 Chr 26:20–26 Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—all the silver; 1 Kgs 15:18—Asa; 2 Kgs 12:4—the money

2 Chronicles 15:19 AM 3063–3073, BC 941–931 five and thirtieth: 2 Chr 16:1; 1 Kgs 15:16, 17, 31, 33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:32—there was war

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverts Baasha from building Ramah;
- 7 Being reproved thereof by Hanani, he puts him in prison;
- 11 Among his other acts in his disease he seeks not to God, but to the physicians;
- 13 His death and burial.

2 Chronicles 16:1 AM 3074, BC 930 In the six: See note on 1 Kgs 15:32. “From the rending of the ten tribes from Judah, over which Asa was now king.” 1 Kgs 15:16–22 to the intent: 2 Chr 11:13–17; 15:5, 9; 1 Kgs 12:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:17—Baasha; 1 Kgs 16:5—the rest; 2 Chr 15:19—five and thirtieth; 2 Chr 16:5—that he left off; Jer 41:9—for fear; Mic 1:14—give; Heb 11:34—turned

2 Chronicles 16:2 brought out: 2 Chr 28:21; 2 Kgs 12:18; 16:8; 18:15 Damascus: Heb. Darneskek Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:18—Asa; 1 Kgs 20:1—Benhadad; 1 Chr 19:6—a thousand; 1 Chr 27:25—the king’s; Isa 30:6—riches; Amos 1:4—Benhadad

2 Chronicles 16:3 a league: 2 Chr 18:3; 19:2; Judg 2:2; Isa 31:1–3; 2 Cor 6:16 break: Gen 20:9, 10; Exod 32:21; Josh 9:19, 20; 2 Sam 21:2; Ps 15:4; Ezek 17:18, 19; Rom 1:31, 32; 2 Tim 3:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:19—break thy league; 1 Chr 19:6—a thousand; 2 Chr 16:7—the host

2 Chronicles 16:4 hearkened: 1 Tim 6:10; 2 Pet 2:15 his armies: Heb. armies which were his Ijon: 1 Kgs 15:20 Dan: Gen 14:14; Judg 18:28, 29; 20:1 Abelmaim: Abel-maim is called Abel-beth-maachah in 1 Kgs 15:20, and elsewhere, on account of its belonging to the district of Beth-maachah. the store cities: 2 Chr 8:6; 17:12; 1 Kgs 9:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:14—Abel; 1 Kgs 20:34—The cities; 2 Kgs 15:29—Ijon; Isa 9:1—when

2 Chronicles 16:5 that he left off: 2 Chr 16:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:21—when Baasha

2 Chronicles 16:6 they carried: 1 Kgs 15:22 Geba: Josh 18:24–26, Gaba, 2 Chr 21:17; 1 Chr 6:60; Isa 10:29; Zech 14:10 Mizpah: Josh 15:38; 18:26; 1 Sam 7:6, 16; 10:17, Mizpeh
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:5—built; Neh 3:7—Mizpah

2 Chronicles 16:7 Hanani: 2 Chr 19:2; 20:34; 1 Kgs 16:1 Because: Ps 146:3–6; Isa 31:1; 32:2; Jer 17:5, 6; Eph 1:12, 13 relied on: 2 Chr 13:18; 32:7, 8; 2 Kgs 18:5; 1 Chr 5:20 the host: 2 Chr 16:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:9—a Seer; 1 Kgs 15:11—Asa; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 15:17—the heart of Asa; 2 Chr 16:8—because; 2 Chr 20:32—departed not; 2 Chr 25:15—a prophet; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; Ps 118:12—in the name; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Isa 22:11—ye have; Isa 36:7—We trust; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Hos 14:3—Asshur; Amos 7:14—neither

2 Chronicles 16:8 the Ethiopians: 2 Chr 12:3; 14:9–12 the Lubims: 2 Chr 12:3 a huge host: Heb. in abundance because: 2 Chr 16:7; Ps 9:9, 10; 37:39, 40 Reciprocal: Judg 7:9—I have delivered; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; Ps 11:1—In the; Isa 18:2—to a people; Isa 26:3—because; Isa 28:12—This; Isa 30:15—in returning; Nah 1:7—that

2 Chronicles 16:9 the eyes: 2 Chr 6:20; Job 34:21; Ps 34:15; 113:6; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Jer 16:17; 32:19; Zech 4:10; Heb 4:13; 1 Pet 3:12 to show himself: etc. or, strongly to hold with them, etc. whose heart. 2 Chr 15:17; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 37:37 Herein: 1 Sam 13:13; 2 Sam 12:7–12; 1 Chr 21:8; Job 34:18, 19; Jer 5:21; Matt 5:22; Luke 12:20; 1 Cor 15:36; Gal 3:1 henceforth: 1 Kgs 15:32 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—ladder; Gen 31:28—foolishly; Num 12:11—lay not; Deut 4:37—in his sight; Deut 33:25—and as thy; Judg 7:9—I have delivered; 1 Sam 16:7—on the heart; 2 Sam 24:10—foolishly; 1 Kgs 8:29—That thine; 1 Kgs 15:14—was perfect; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; 2 Chr 6:40—thine eyes; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; 2 Chr 16:12—in his disease; 2 Chr 17:10—so that; 2 Chr 20:37—the Lord; 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Job 2:10—as one; Job 28:24—General; Job 31:4—General; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Job 36:7—General; Ps 11:4—his eyes; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 33:13—looketh; Ps 66:7—his eyes; Ps 102:19—For he; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Prov 22:12—eyes; Eccl 4:13—will no more be; Isa 28:12—This; Isa 38:3—a perfect; Jer 5:1—Run ye; Jer 5:3—are not thine; Jer 24:6—For I will; Amos 9:4—set; Nah 1:7—that; Zech 3:9—seven; Zech 6:7—the bay; Acts 12:11—that the; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Rev 5:6—seven eyes

2 Chronicles 16:10 wroth: 2 Chr 25:16; 26:19; 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10–14; Ps 141:5; Prov 9:7–9 put him: 2 Chr 18:26; Jer 20:2; 29:26; Matt 14:3, 4; Luke 3:20; Acts 16:23, 24 oppressed: Heb. crushed, Job 20:19 marg. Isa 51:23; Jer 51:34; Lam 3:34 the same time: 2 Sam 11:4; 12:31 Reciprocal: Exod 10:28—for in that; Lev 25:14—General; 1 Sam 9:9—a Seer; 1 Kgs 11:40—Solomon sought; 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; Job 13:27—puttest; Job 33:19—pain; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Eccl 4:13—will no more be; Eccl 5:17—much; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 26:21—the king sought; Jer 37:15—put; Amos 7:12—O thou; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 5:22—That; Matt 21:35—General; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 20:10—beat; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Heb 11:36—bonds

2 Chronicles 16:11 AM 3049–3090, BC 955–914 the acts of Asa: 2 Chr 9:29; 12:15; 20:34; 26:22 Judah: 2 Chr 25:26; 27:7; 32:32; 34:18; 35:27; 1 Kgs 15:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:27—story

2 Chronicles 16:12 AM 3088, BC 916 diseased: Matt 7:2; Luke 6:37, 38; Rev 3:19 in his

disease: 2 Chr 16:9; 28:22; 1 Chr 10:14; Jer 17:5 physicians: Gen 50:2; Job 13:4; Jer 8:22; Matt 9:12; Mark 2:17; 5:26; Col 4:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:23—in the time; Job 33:19—pain; Luke 8:43—had

2 Chronicles 16:13 AM 3090, BC 914 slept: 1 Kgs 15:24

2 Chronicles 16:14 his own sepulchres: 2 Chr 35:24; Isa 22:16; John 19:41, 42 made: Heb. digged sweet odours: Gen 50:2; Mark 16:1; John 19:39, 40 the apothecaries' art: Exod 30:25–37; Eccl 10:1 a very great: 2 Chr 21:19; Jer 34:5 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—I have; 1 Sam 31:12—burnt them there; 2 Sam 2:32—buried; 1 Kgs 15:24—was buried; 2 Chr 32:33—did him; Neh 3:16—the sepulchres; Isa 57:2—rest; Matt 1:7—Asa; Matt 26:12—General; Luke 23:56—prepared

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigns well, and prospers;
- 7 He sends Levites with the princes to teach Judah;
- 10 His enemies being terrified by God, some of them bring him presents and tribute;
- 12 His greatness, captains, and armies.

2 Chronicles 17:1 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 15:24; 22:41; 1 Chr 11:10; Matt 1:8, Josaphat and strengthened: 2 Chr 12:1; 26:8; 32:5; 1 Sam 23:16; Ezek 7:27; Eph 6:10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:10—Jehoshaphat

2 Chronicles 17:2 placed forces: 2 Chr 11:11, 12 in the cities: 2 Chr 15:8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 2 Chr 17:19—put in; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened

2 Chronicles 17:3 the Lord: 2 Chr 15:2, 9; Gen 39:2, 3, 21; Exod 3:12; 4:12; Josh 1:5, 9; Judg 2:18; 6:12; 2 Sam 5:10; 1 Chr 22:18; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:10; 41:10; Matt 1:23; 18:20; 28:20; 2 Tim 4:22 he walked: 2 Sam 8:15; 1 Kgs 11:6; 15:3, 4; 2 Kgs 14:3; 16:2; 18:3; 22:2; Ps 132:1–5 his father David: or, his father, and of David, 2 Chr 14:2–5, 11; 15:8–13 sought: Judg 2:11; 8:33; Jer 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:4—walk; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 14:8—my servant David; 1 Kgs 22:43—he walked; 2 Kgs 3:14—I regard; 2 Chr 19:3—good things; 2 Chr 20:32—he walked; 2 Chr 21:12—in the ways of Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 22:9—the son of Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 28:1—like David his father; 2 Chr 34:2—right in the sight; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 17:4 walked: Luke 1:6; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:1 not after: 1 Kgs 12:28, 30, 33; 13:33, 34; 16:31–33; 2 Kgs 8:18; 17:19; Jer 3:7, 8; Hos 4:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 2 Chr 21:12—in the ways of Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 22:9—the son of Jehoshaphat

2 Chronicles 17:5 AM 3091, BC 913 the Lord: 2 Sam 7:25, 26; 1 Kgs 9:4, 5; Ps 127:1; 132:12; 1 Pet 5:10 brought: Heb. gave presents: 2 Chr 32:23; 1 Sam 10:27; 1 Kgs 4:21; 10:25; Ps 68:29; 72:10; 76:11; Matt 2:11 he had riches: 2 Chr 1:15; 9:27; 18:1; 32:27–29; Gen 13:2; 26:13, 14; Deut 8:13, 14; 1 Kgs 10:27; Job 42:12; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Josh 22:8—Return; 2 Chr 17:11—brought; Luke 19:2—and he

2 Chronicles 17:6 his heart: Deut 28:47; Job 22:26 lifted up: that is, was encouraged in the ways: Ps 18:21, 22; 119:1; 138:5; Hos 14:9; Acts 13:10 he took away: 2 Chr 14:3; 15:17; 19:3; 20:33; 31:1; 34:3–7; 1 Kgs 22:43 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:4—the high places; Luke 19:2—and he

2 Chronicles 17:7 AM 3092, BC 912 he sent: In these verse we have an account of a remarkable itinerant ministry established by Jehoshaphat, in which three classes of men were employed:

1. The Princes

2. The Levites

3. The Priests

We may presume that the Princes instructed the people in the nature of the civil law and constitution of the kingdom; that the Levites instructed them in every thing that appertained to the temple service, and ritual law; and that the Priests instructed them in the nature and design of their religion. Thus the nation became thoroughly instructed in their duty to God, to the king, and to each other; they therefore became as one man; and against a people thus united, on such principles, no enemy could be successful. Deut 4:5; Ps 34:11; 51:13; Eccl 1:12; 12:9, 10; Isa 49:23 to teach: 2 Chr 15:3; 30:22; 35:3; Deut 33:10; Neh 8:7, 8, 13, 14; 9:3; Matt 4:23; Mark 4:2; Luke 4:43, 44; Acts 1:1 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; Num 21:18—princes; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 8:2—congregation

2 Chronicles 17:8 priests: Ezra 7:1–6; Mal 2:7 Reciprocal: Deut 33:10—They shall teach; Josh 3:8—command; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; 2 Chr 19:8—Levites; 2 Chr 35:3—the Levites; Ezra 7:10—and to teach

2 Chronicles 17:9 they taught: 2 Chr 35:3; Neh 8:7 the book: Deut 6:6–9; 31:11–13; Josh 1:7, 8; Isa 8:20; Matt 15:2–9; 28:19, 20; Luke 4:17–19; John 5:39, 46; Acts 13:15; 15:21; 28:23; Rom 3:2; 1 Pet 4:11 throughout: Matt 10:23; 11:1; Acts 8:40 Reciprocal: Lev 10:11—General; Josh 3:8—command; 2 Kgs 23:2—he read; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; 2 Chr 30:22—taught; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Ps 74:8—all the synagogues; Mal 2:7—the priest's; Acts 10:38—who

2 Chronicles 17:10 the fear: 2 Chr 14:14; Gen 35:5; Exod 15:14–16; Josh 2:9–11 fell: Heb. was so that: 2 Chr 16:9; Exod 34:24; Prov 16:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:7—the fear; 2 Chr 20:29—the fear

2 Chronicles 17:11 brought: 2 Chr 17:5; 9:14; 26:8; 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 3:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:16—Philistines; 2 Chr 26:7—the Arabians; 2 Chr 32:23—presents; Ezra 4:20—toll; Ezek 27:21—in lambs; Acts 2:11—Arabians

2 Chronicles 17:12 AM 3092–3115, BC 912–889 waxed great: 2 Chr 18:1; 1 Chr 29:25 in Judah: 2 Chr 8:2–6; 11:5–12; 14:6, 7; 26:6–9; 27:4; 32:5, 27–29 castles: or, palaces Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—let his hands; 1 Sam 11:8—the children; 1 Chr 27:1—served; 2 Chr 8:6—the store cities; 2 Chr 16:4—the store cities; 2 Chr 17:19—put in

2 Chronicles 17:13 much business: 2 Chr 26:10–15; 1 Chr 27:25–31 Reciprocal: Num 1:3—able; 1 Chr 7:11—mighty men

2 Chronicles 17:14 the numbers: Gen 12:2; 13:16; 15:5 to the house: Num 1:2, 18 three hundred: 2 Chr 11:1; 13:3; 14:8; 26:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Num 1:26—General; Num 1:27—General; Num 1:46—General; Judg 20:17—four hundred; 1 Kgs 12:21—an hundred; 2 Chr 25:5—three; 2 Chr 32:6—he set captains

2 Chronicles 17:15 next to him: Heb. at this hand, 2 Chr 17:15

2 Chronicles 17:16 willingly: Judg 5:2, 9; 1 Chr 29:9, 14, 17; Ps 110:3; 2 Cor 8:3–5, 12

2 Chronicles 17:17 armed men: 2 Chr 14:8; 2 Sam 1:21, 22 Reciprocal: Num 1:37—General; Deut 33:12—The beloved; 1 Chr 7:7—were reckoned

2 Chronicles 17:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 7:7—were reckoned

2 Chronicles 17:19 put in: 2 Chr 17:2, 12; 11:12, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:11—captains; 2 Chr 33:14—put

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Jehoshaphat, joined in affinity with Ahab, is persuaded to go with him against Ramoth-gilead;
- 4 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain there.

2 Chronicles 18:1 AM 3107, BC 897 riches: 2 Chr 1:11–15; 17:5, 12; Matt 6:33 joined affinity: He took Athaliah, the daughter of Ahab, to be wife to his son Joram (2 Kgs 8:18) which fatal connection was highly displeasing to God, and Jehoshaphat was severely reprov'd for it by Jehu the seer, 2 Chr 19:1–3. 2 Chr 18:31; 19:2; 21:6; 22:2, 3; 1 Kgs 16:31–33; 21:25; 2 Kgs 8:18, 26, 27; 11:1; 2 Cor 6:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:1—affinity; 1 Kgs 22:2—Jehoshaphat

2 Chronicles 18:2 after certain years: Heb. at the end of years, 1 Kgs 17:7; Neh 13:6 marg. he went: 2 Chr 19:2; 1 Kgs 22:2–28 Ahab: 1 Kgs 1:9; Isa 22:12, 13; Luke 17:27–29 persuaded: 1 Kgs 22:4, 20–22 Ramothgilead: Deut 4:43; Josh 20:8; 1 Kgs 4:13; 2 Kgs 9:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:28—he went

2 Chronicles 18:3 I am as thou: 1 Kgs 22:4; 2 Kgs 3:7; Ps 139:21; Eph 5:11; 2 John 10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:28—he went; 1 Chr 19:6—Zobah; 2 Chr 16:3—a league; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; 2 Chr 22:5—Ramothgilead

2 Chronicles 18:4 Inquire: 2 Chr 34:26; 1 Sam 23:2, 2, 4, 9–12; 2 Sam 2:1; 5:19, 23; 1 Kgs 22:5, 6; Ps 27:4; Jer 21:2; Ezek 20:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:22—the mouth; 2 Tim 4:3—but

2 Chronicles 18:5 prophets: 1 Kgs 18:19; 2 Kgs 3:13; 2 Tim 4:3 Shall we go: Jer 38:14–28;

42:2, 3, 20 Go up: 2 Chr 18:14, 20, 21; Jer 8:10, 11; 23:14, 17; 28:1–17; Ezek 13:3–16, 22; Mic 2:11; 3:11; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:9—General; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 1 Chr 19:6—Zobah; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Jer 23:31—He; Rom 16:18—by

2 Chronicles 18:6 Is there not: 1 Kgs 22:7–9; 2 Kgs 3:11–13 besides: Heb. yet, or more

2 Chronicles 18:7 one man: 1 Kgs 18:4; 19:10 I hate him: 1 Kgs 18:17; 20:42, 43; 21:20; Ps 34:21; 55:3; 69:14; Prov 9:8; 29:10; Jer 18:18; Amos 5:10; Mark 6:18, 19, 27; Luke 6:22; John 7:7; 15:18, 19, 24; Gal 4:16 good: Isa 30:10; Jer 38:4 me: 2 Chr 18:13; 2 Kgs 9:22; Ezek 3:17–19; Acts 20:26, 27 Let not the: Prov 25:12; Mic 2:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:7—Is there not; 2 Chr 18:17—Did I not tell; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Prov 15:12—neither

2 Chronicles 18:8 officers: or, eunuchs, 1 Sam 8:15; 1 Chr 28:1 marg. Isa 39:7; Dan 1:3, 7, 8 Fetch quickly: Heb. hasten, 2 Chr 18:25, 26; 1 Kgs 22:9

2 Chronicles 18:9 sat either: 1 Kgs 22:10–12; Isa 14:9; Ezek 26:16; Dan 7:9; Matt 19:28 clothed: 2 Chr 18:29; Matt 6:29; 11:8 void place: or, floor, Threshing-floors, among the ancient Jews, as we have before remarked, were only, as they are to this day in the East, round level plats of ground in the open air. Hence a floor might well be near the gate of Samaria, which was built on a hill, and afford no improper place for the kings of Judah and Israel to give audience to the prophets. all the prophets: Jer 27:14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:6—Zobah

2 Chronicles 18:10 horns of iron: Mr. BRUCE, in describing the head-dress of the governors of Abyssinia, says, “A large broad fillet was bound upon their forehead, and tied behind their head: in the middle of this was a horn, or conical piece of silver, gilt, about four inches long, much in the shape of our common candle extinguishers. This is called kirn, keren, and is only worn in reviews, or parades after victory.” Such, it may be supposed, were the horns of iron which Zedekiah (who appears to have acted the hero returning from a military triumph) made for himself, when he presumed, in the name of Jehovah, to flatter his prince with the promise of victory: “Thus saith the Lord, With these thou shalt push Syria, until they be consumed.” Jer 27:2; 28:10–14; Zech 1:18–21; 2 Tim 3:8 Thus: Jer 23:17, 21, 25, 31; 28:2, 3; 29:21; Ezek 13:7; 22:28 they be consumed: Heb. thou consume them Reciprocal: Deut 33:17—he shall push; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Jer 28:11—Thus

2 Chronicles 18:11 all the prophets: 2 Chr 18:5, 12, 33, 34; Prov 24:24, 25; Mic 3:5; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Jude 16; Rev 16:13, 14; 19:20 Reciprocal: Isa 44:25—frustrateth

2 Chronicles 18:12 Behold: Job 22:13; Ps 10:11; Isa 30:10; Hos 7:3; Amos 7:13; Mic 2:6, 11; 1 Cor 2:14–16 assent: Heb. mouth, Josh 9:2 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Ezek 13:10—others; Rom 16:18—by

2 Chronicles 18:13 even what my God: Num 22:18–20, 35; 23:12, 26; 24:13; 1 Kgs 22:14; Jer 23:28; 42:4; Ezek 2:7; Mic 2:6, 7; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 11:23; 2 Cor 2:17; Gal 1:10; 1 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Num 22:38—the word; 2 Chr 18:7—me; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Hos 9:17—My God; Mark 12:14—carest; Phil 4:19—God

2 Chronicles 18:14 Go ye up: 1 Kgs 18:27; 22:15; Eccl 11:1; Lam 4:21; Amos 4:4, 5; Matt

26:45 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 25:8—be strong

2 Chronicles 18:15 shall I adjure: 1 Sam 14:24; 1 Kgs 22:16; Matt 26:63; Mark 5:7; Acts 19:13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:1—hear; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Jer 38:14—I will; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge

2 Chronicles 18:16 he said: Matt 26:64 as sheep: 2 Chr 18:33, 34; 1 Kgs 22:17, 34–36; Jer 23:1, 2; Ezek 34:5, 6, 8; Zech 10:2; 13:7; Matt 9:36; Mark 6:34 master: 2 Sam 2:7; 5:2; 2 Kgs 10:3 Reciprocal: Num 27:17—as sheep

2 Chronicles 18:17 Did I not tell: 2 Chr 18:7; 1 Kgs 22:18; Prov 29:1; Jer 43:2, 3 but evil: or, but for evil Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:20—Hast thou found me; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Jer 27:15—that I

2 Chronicles 18:18 hear the word: Isa 1:10; 28:14; 39:5; Jer 2:4; 19:3; 34:4; Amos 7:16 I saw: 1 Kgs 22:19–23; Isa 6:1–5; Dan 7:9; Acts 7:55, 56 all the host: Gen 32:2; Ps 103:20, 21; Zech 1:10 Reciprocal: Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Amos 9:1—I saw; Zech 6:5—go; 2 Thess 2:11—God; Rev 16:14—the spirits

2 Chronicles 18:19 Who shall entice: 1 Kgs 22:20; Job 12:16; Isa 6:9, 10; 54:16; Ezek 14:9; 2 Thess 2:11, 12; Jas 1:13, 14 go up: 2 Chr 25:8, 19; Prov 11:5 Reciprocal: Judg 9:23—God; 2 Chr 18:21—Thou shalt; 2 Chr 18:34—he died; Jer 23:31—He; Mic 2:11—a man; Zech 6:5—go; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing

2 Chronicles 18:20 there came: Job 1:6; 2:1; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 25:16—determined; John 8:44—When

2 Chronicles 18:21; 1 Kgs 22:21, 22; John 8:44; 1 John 4:6; Rev 12:9; 13:14; 20:8 a lying spirit: 2 Chr 18:22; Gen 3:4, 5 Thou shalt: 2 Chr 18:19; Judg 9:23; Job 1:12; 2:6; Ps 109:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 25:16—determined

2 Chronicles 18:22 the lord hath: Exod 4:21; Job 12:16; Isa 19:14; Ezek 14:3–5, 9; Matt 24:24, 25; 2 Cor 11:11–13; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:1, 2 and the Lord: 2 Chr 18:7, 17; 25:18; Isa 3:11; Jer 18:11; Mic 2:3; Matt 26:24, 25; Mark 14:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:21—a lying spirit; Jer 28:11—Thus

2 Chronicles 18:23 Zedekiah: 2 Chr 18:10; 1 Kgs 22:23–25; Isa 50:5, 6; Jer 20:2; Lam 3:30; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67; Mark 14:65; John 18:22, 23; Acts 23:2, 3 Which way: Jer 29:26, 27; Matt 26:67, 68; John 9:40, 41 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; Job 16:10—they have smitten; Jer 23:18—who; Jer 28:11—Thus; Luke 6:29—smiteth

2 Chronicles 18:24 Behold: Isa 26:11; Jer 28:16, 17; 29:21, 22, 32 into an inner chamber: or, from chamber to chamber, Heb. into a chamber in a chamber. “In one of the halls of the seraglio at Constantinople,” says Deut. Lam. Motraye, “the eunuch made us pass by several little chambers, with doors shut, like the cells of monks or nuns, as far as I could judge by one that another eunuch opened.” This exactly corresponds with the idea of a “chamber within a chamber;” and it would appear that Micaiah predicted that Zedekiah should fly for shelter to a Harem, which we have seen was deemed inviolate.—See note on 1 Sam 19:16. 1 Kgs 20:30; Isa 26:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah

2 Chronicles 18:25 and carry him back: 2 Chr 18:8; Jer 37:15–21; 38:6, 7; Acts 24:25–27
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Chr 25:16—Art thou made

2 Chronicles 18:26 Put: 2 Chr 18:15; 16:10; 1 Kgs 22:26–28; Jer 20:2, 3; Matt 5:12; Luke 3:19, 20; Acts 5:18; 2 Cor 11:23; Rev 11:10 this fellow: 1 Sam 25:21; Matt 12:24; Luke 23:2; Acts 22:22 bread of affliction: Ps 80:5; 102:9; Isa 30:20 until I return: Deut 29:19; Ps 10:5; Prov 14:16; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:8—Fetch quickly; Jer 29:26—that thou; Jer 37:15—put

2 Chronicles 18:27 If: Num 16:29; Amos 9:10; Acts 13:10, 11 Hearken: Matt 13:9; 15:10; Mark 7:14; Luke 20:45, 46 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:28—Hearken; 2 Chr 18:34—he died

2 Chronicles 18:28 the king: 1 Kgs 22:29–33 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest

2 Chronicles 18:29 I will disguise: 1 Sam 28:8; 1 Kgs 14:2–6; 20:38; Job 24:15; Jer 23:24 put thou on thy robes: Ps 12:2; Prov 26:25 the king: 2 Chr 35:22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:30—disguised himself; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Chr 18:9—clothed

2 Chronicles 18:30 Fight ye: 1 Kgs 20:33, 34, 42 small or great: 2 Chr 15:13; Gen 19:11; Deut 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:31—thirty and two; 1 Kgs 22:34—wounded; 2 Chr 34:30—great and small

2 Chronicles 18:31 Jehoshaphat: 2 Chr 13:14; 14:11; Exod 14:10; Ps 116:1, 2; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 the Lord: 2 Chr 26:7; Ps 34:7; 46:1, 11; 94:17; 118:13 God moved them: Ezra 1:1; 7:27; Neh 1:11; Prov 16:7; 21:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:44—shall pray; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; 2 Kgs 8:28—he went; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; 2 Chr 6:34—they pray; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 19:1—in peace; 2 Chr 22:5—Ramothgilead; Prov 16:1—preparations

2 Chronicles 18:32 from pursuing him: Heb. from after him, 1 Kgs 22:33 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:1—in peace

2 Chronicles 18:33 a certain man: 1 Kgs 22:34 at a venture: Heb. in his simplicity, 2 Sam 15:11 between the: etc. Heb. between the joints and between the breast plate. The shiryon, in Syriac, sheryono, seems to have covered both the back and breast of the warrior, and was consequently not properly a breast-plate, but a coat of mail or corslet. The corslet was made of flax or of wool woven very thick, of ox-hide, of brass, or of iron. The metallic corslet consisted not of solid piece, but of scales, hooks, or rings, connected like the links of a chain, that the warrior might move with greater ease. It was between the joints of this harness that Ahab received his mortal wound. 1 Kgs 22:34, 35 wounded: Heb. made sick, 2 Chr 35:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:42—thy life shall go; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep

2 Chronicles 18:34 he died: 2 Chr 18:16, 19, 27; Num 32:23; Prov 13:21; 28:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:42—thy life shall go; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Isa 44:25—frustrateth

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Jehoshaphat, reproved by Jehu, visits his kingdom;
- 5 His instructions to the judges;
- 8 to the priests and Levites.

2 Chronicles 19:1 AM 3108, BC 896 in peace: 2 Chr 18:31, 32 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out

2 Chronicles 19:2 And Jehu: 2 Chr 20:34; 1 Kgs 16:1, 7, 12 Hanani: 2 Chr 16:7 the seer: 1 Sam 9:9 Shouldest: 2 Chr 18:3, 28; 1 Kgs 21:25; Ps 15:4; 139:21, 22; Prov 1:10–19; Rom 1:32; Eph 5:11; 2 John 10, 11 hate the Lord: 2 Chr 18:7; Exod 20:5; Deut 5:9; 7:10; 32:41; 33:11; Ps 21:8; 68:1; 71:15; John 15:18, 23; Rom 1:30; 8:7; Jas 4:4 is wrath: 2 Chr 32:25; Ps 90:7, 8; Rom 1:18; 1 Cor 11:31, 32 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—said; Lev 13:23—General; 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; 1 Kgs 15:19—There is a league; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 1 Kgs 22:44—made peace; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Kgs 8:18—the daughter; 2 Kgs 8:28—he went; 2 Chr 16:3—a league; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 20:1—came against; 2 Chr 20:37—Because; 2 Chr 22:5—Ramothgilead; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; 2 Chr 25:7—for the Lord; 2 Chr 25:15—a prophet; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Ezra 9:12—nor seek their peace; Prov 13:20—but; Eccl 3:8—a time to hate; Eccl 10:1—a little; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Jer 22:1—Go; Ezek 3:20—because; Amos 7:14—neither; Mic 3:2—love; John 10:35—unto; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Rev 2:6—that

2 Chronicles 19:3 good things: 2 Chr 12:12; 17:3–6; 1 Kgs 14:13; Rom 7:18 prepared: 2 Chr 12:14; 30:19; Ezra 7:10; Ps 57:7 Reciprocal: Lev 13:23—General; Deut 12:3—and burn; 1 Kgs 22:43—doing; 2 Kgs 3:14—I regard; 2 Kgs 18:4—brake; 2 Chr 17:6—he took away; 2 Chr 20:3—seek the Lord; 2 Chr 20:33—had not; 2 Chr 27:6—prepared; Job 11:13—prepare; Ps 14:2—seek; Ps 53:2—seek; Ps 78:8—set not; Ps 119:112—inclined; Isa 55:6—Seek; Jer 22:1—Go; Lam 3:25—unto; Luke 18:2—which

2 Chronicles 19:4 went out again: Heb. returned and went out, 1 Sam 7:15–17 Beersheba: Gen 21:33; Judg 20:1 mount: Josh 17:15; Judg 19:1 brought: 2 Chr 15:8–13; 29:10, 11; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; Mal 4:6; Luke 1:17 Reciprocal: Deut 23:9—General; Deut 28:7—flee before; 1 Kgs 22:43—doing; 2 Kgs 3:14—I regard; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 19:5; 2 Chr 19:8; Deut 16:18–20; Rom 13:1–5; 1 Pet 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—such as; Lev 14:42—General; 1 Sam 8:1—made his; 2 Chr 20:1—after this also; 2 Chr 20:4—the cities; Ezra 10:14—our rulers; Mic 3:1—Is it

2 Chronicles 19:6 Take: Josh 22:5; 1 Chr 28:10; Luke 12:15; 21:8; Acts 5:35; 22:26 ye judge: Deut 1:17; Ps 82:1–6; Eccl 5:8 judgment: Heb. matter of judgment Reciprocal: Exod 18:17—not good; Lev 19:15—General; Deut 1:16—Hear; Deut 19:18—diligent; Deut 25:1—General; 1 Sam 8:1—made his; 2 Sam 3:39—I am; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Ps 58:1—Do; Amos 5:15—establish; Luke 17:3—heed; Acts 20:28—Take; Rom 13:4—he is; 1 Tim 4:16—Take

2 Chronicles 19:7 let the: Gen 42:18; Exod 18:21, 22, 25, 26; Neh 5:15; Isa 1:23–26 no iniquity: Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; Rom 3:5, 6; 9:14 respect of persons: Deut 10:17, 18; Job 34:19; Matt 22:16; Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; Gal 2:6; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25; 1 Pet 1:17 taking of

gifts: Exod 23:8; Deut 16:18, 19; Isa 1:23; 33:15; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 19:15—General; Lev 25:17—fear; Num 25:14—a prince; Deut 19:18—diligent; 2 Sam 3:39—I am; 2 Sam 23:3—ruling; 2 Chr 19:9—in the fear; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Job 8:3—God; Job 34:10—far; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 82:1—God; Ps 82:2—accept; Prov 24:23—It; Isa 5:23—for reward; Mark 12:14—for thou; Luke 17:3—heed; Luke 20:21—acceptest; Acts 20:28—Take; Acts 24:26—hoped; Eph 5:21—in; Jas 2:1—with

2 Chronicles 19:8 Levites: 2 Chr 17:8; Deut 17:8–13; 1 Chr 23:4; 26:29 the judgment: Exod 18:19–26; Deut 21:5; 25:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:5—General; 2 Chr 19:11—all matters; Ezra 7:25—set magistrates; Ps 122:5—there; Ezek 44:24—in controversy

2 Chronicles 19:9 in the fear: 2 Chr 19:7; Deut 1:16, 17; 2 Sam 23:3; Isa 11:3–5; 32:1 Reciprocal: Isa 1:21—it was full; 2 Cor 7:1—in

2 Chronicles 19:10 between blood: Deut 17:8–13 warn them: Ezek 3:18–21; 33:6; Acts 20:31; 1 Thess 5:14 wrath come: Num 16:46; Josh 22:18–20 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Exod 22:9—the cause of both parties; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ezek 3:17—hear; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt

2 Chronicles 19:11 Amariah: 1 Chr 6:11 all matters: 2 Chr 19:8; 1 Chr 26:30; Mal 2:7 Deal courageously: Heb. Take courage and do, Josh 1:6, 9; 1 Chr 22:11, 16, 19; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Tim 2:1 the Lord: 2 Chr 19:6; 15:2; Ps 18:25, 26; John 14:23, 24; Rom 2:4–13; Phil 4:8, 9 the good: Ps 37:23; 112:5; Prov 2:20; Eccl 2:26; Luke 23:50; Acts 11:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 1 Chr 26:32—and affairs; 2 Chr 15:8—took courage; 2 Chr 20:1—after this also; 2 Chr 34:13—officers; Ezra 7:5—chief priest; Neh 11:11—the ruler

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Jehoshaphat, invaded by Moab, proclaims a fast;
- 5 His prayer;
- 14 The prophecy of Jahaziel;
- 20 Jehoshaphat exhorts the people, and sets singers to praise the Lord;
- 22 The great overthrow of his enemies;
- 26 The people, having blessed God at Berachah, return in triumph;
- 31 Jehoshaphat's reign;
- 35 His convoy of ships, according to the prophecy of Eliezer, unhappily perish.

2 Chronicles 20:1 after this also: 2 Chr 19:5, 11; 32:1 the children of Moab: Ps 83:5–8; Isa 7:1; 8:9, 10; 16:6 came against: 2 Chr 19:2; Jer 10:24; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Josh 9:2—gathered; Judg 10:9—passed; 2 Chr 26:8—the Ammonites; 2 Chr 27:5—the king of the Ammonites; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Ps 46:6—heathen; Ps 48:3—General; Ps 68:30—Rebuke; Ps 83:6—Edom; Eccl 3:8—a time of war; Jer 21:2—according; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Amos 1:13—and for

2 Chronicles 20:2 beyond the sea: That is, the Dead or Salt Sea, the western and northern boundary of Edom, which is the reading of one of Dr. KENNICOTT's manuscripts (89,) instead of aram, "Syria." Gen 14:3; Num 34:12; Josh 3:16 Hazazontamar: Gen 14:7 Engedi: Josh 15:62; 1 Sam 23:29; Song 1:14 Reciprocal: Judg

10:9—passed; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 2 Chr 32:1—these things; Ezek 47:10—Engedi; Ezek 48:28—from Tamar

2 Chronicles 20:3 feared: Gen 32:7–11, 24–28; Ps 56:3, 4; Isa 37:3–6; Jonah 1:16; Matt 10:28 himself: Heb. his face seek the Lord: See note on 2 Chr 11:16; 19:3 proclaimed: Judg 20:26; 1 Sam 7:6; Ezra 8:21–23; Esth 4:16; Jer 36:9; Dan 9:3; Joel 1:14; 2:12–18; Jonah 3:5–9 Reciprocal: Deut 23:9—General; 1 Sam 7:7—afraid; 1 Kgs 22:43—doing; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; Neh 9:1—children; Ps 30:11—turned; Isa 58:5—it such; Jer 31:21—set thine; Dan 11:17—set; Amos 5:4—Seek; Jonah 3:7—caused

2 Chronicles 20:4 ask help of the Lord: Ps 34:5, 6; 50:15; 60:10–12 the cities: 2 Chr 19:5; Ps 69:35 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:34—thy people; Joel 1:14—Sanctify; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Zeph 2:1—gather together

2 Chronicles 20:5 Jehoshaphat: 2 Chr 6:12, 13; 34:31; 2 Kgs 19:15–19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 2 Chr 6:28—if there be dearth; Neh 8:16—the courts; Ps 48:9—in the; Jer 19:14—he stood; Ezek 44:1—the outward

2 Chronicles 20:6 O Lord: Exod 3:6, 15, 16; 1 Chr 29:18 God in heaven: Deut 4:39; Josh 2:11; 1 Kgs 8:23; Ps 115:3; Isa 57:15, 16; 66:1; Matt 6:9 rulest not: 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 47:2, 8; Jer 27:5–8; Dan 4:17, 25, 32–35 in thine hand: 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 62:11; Matt 6:13 none is able: Acts 11:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Gen 32:9—Jacob; 1 Kgs 8:44—shall pray; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 2 Kgs 19:15—prayed; 2 Chr 6:34—they pray; 2 Chr 13:8—a great multitude; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; 2 Chr 32:20—prayed; Isa 14:27—his; Isa 37:15—General; Dan 2:23—O thou; Luke 11:2—which; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Heb 11:34—turned

2 Chronicles 20:7 our God: 2 Chr 14:11; Gen 17:7; Exod 6:7; 19:5–7; 20:2; 1 Chr 17:21–24 who: Heb. thou drive out: Exod 33:2; Ps 44:2 gavest: Gen 12:7; 13:15; Josh 24:3, 13; Neh 9:8 thy friend: Isa 41:8; John 11:11; 15:15; Jas 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:17—General; Exod 33:11—his friend; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; John 15:14—my; Acts 13:26—children; 2 Cor 11:22—the seed

2 Chronicles 20:8 built thee: 2 Chr 2:4; 6:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 8:30—when they shall; Ps 20:2—from

2 Chronicles 20:9 when evil: 2 Chr 6:28–30; 1 Kgs 8:33, 37 and in thy presence: Matt 18:20 thy name: 2 Chr 6:20; Exod 20:24; 23:21 is in this house: Several manuscripts with the Syriac, Arabic, and Vulgate, read nikra, “is invoked.” “Thy name is invoked in this house.” Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:30—when they shall; Ezra 10:1—before the house; Ps 20:2—from; Ps 30:11—turned; Ezek 14:19—if I

2 Chronicles 20:10 whom thou: Num 20:17–21; Deut 2:4, 5, 9, 19; Judg 11:15–18 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—unto Seir; Gen 36:8—mount Seir; 2 Chr 25:12—broken in pieces; Ps 83:6—Edom; Jer 48:1—Moab; Ezek 35:2—mount; Amos 1:13—and for

2 Chronicles 20:11 how they reward us: Six of Dr. KENNICOTT’s and De Rossi’s manuscripts and raah, “evil.” “Behold they reward us evil.” which is also the reading of the Targum. Gen 44:4; Ps 7:4; 35:12; Prov 17:13; Jer 18:20 to cast us: Judg 11:23, 24; Ps

83:3–12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; Ps 83:6—Edom; Ps 83:12—General

2 Chronicles 20:12 wilt: Deut 32:36; Judg 11:27; 1 Sam 3:13; Ps 7:6, 8; 9:19; 43:1; Isa 2:4; 42:4; Joel 3:12; Rev 19:11 we have: 2 Sam 14:11; 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Cor 1:8, 9 neither: 2 Kgs 6:15 our eyes: Ps 25:15; 121:1, 2; 123:1, 2; 141:8; Jonah 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:9—Jacob; Deut 20:1—horses; Judg 16:28—called; 1 Sam 23:26—away; 1 Kgs 1:20—the eyes; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; 2 Chr 13:8—a great multitude; 2 Chr 14:11—them that; 2 Chr 24:24—delivered; Ps 20:7—but we; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 108:13—Through; Isa 45:22—Look; Isa 50:10—let; Zech 9:1—when; Matt 8:25—save

2 Chronicles 20:13 all Judah: Deut 29:10; Ezra 10:1; Jonah 3:5; Acts 21:5 Reciprocal: Neh 9:5—Stand up; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Joel 1:14—the elders; Joel 2:16—assemble; Luke 18:16—Suffer

2 Chronicles 20:14 Then upon: Isa 58:9; 65:24; Dan 9:20, 21; Acts 10:4, 31 came the Spirit: 2 Chr 15:1; 24:20; Num 11:25, 26; 24:2 Reciprocal: Judg 3:10—the Spirit; 1 Kgs 20:28—there came; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph

2 Chronicles 20:15 Be not afraid: 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Exod 14:13, 14; Deut 1:29, 30; 20:1, 4; 31:6, 8; Josh 11:6; Neh 4:14; Ps 17:1, 2; Isa 41:10–16; 43:1, 2 the battle: 2 Chr 32:8; 1 Sam 17:47 Reciprocal: Judg 7:18—the sword; 1 Sam 25:28—fighteth; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; 2 Chr 20:20—Hear me; Ps 27:3—host; Ps 108:11—go forth; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 37:6—Be not; Amos 3:1—Hear; Zech 14:3—as; Rom 4:20—staggered

2 Chronicles 20:16 cliff: Heb. ascent Ziz: The cliff of Ziz was probably near Ziza, which Ptolemy places in Arabia Petrae, Long. 69, 11/24 degrees Lat. 31 degrees. brook: or, valley the wilderness: The wilderness of Jeruel seems, from 2 Chr 20:20, to have been a part of the wilderness of Tekoa. Reciprocal: Josh 11:6—morrow

2 Chronicles 20:17 not need: 2 Chr 20:22, 23; Exod 14:13, 14, 25 stand ye still: Ps 46:10, 11; Isa 30:7, 15; Lam 3:26, 26 for the Lord: 2 Chr 15:2; 32:8; Num 14:9; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; 41:10; Amos 5:14; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Rom 8:31; 2 Tim 4:22 Reciprocal: Exod 6:1—Now shalt; Num 9:8—Stand; Deut 3:2—Fear; Deut 3:22—for the Lord; Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Judg 7:9—I have delivered; Judg 7:21—stood; Judg 20:28—Go up; 1 Kgs 17:13—Fear not; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; Ps 118:12—in the name; Isa 7:4—Take heed; Hag 1:13—I am; Hag 2:5—fear

2 Chronicles 20:18 bowed his head: 2 Chr 7:3; Gen 24:26; Exod 4:31 fell before: Job 1:20; Ps 95:6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Exod 12:27—bowed; Exod 34:8—General; Judg 7:15—worshipped; 2 Chr 29:29—bowed themselves; Neh 8:6—bowed

2 Chronicles 20:19 Levites: 1 Chr 15:16–22; 16:5, 42; 23:5; 25:1–7 Korhites: Ps 44, 49 titles a loud: 2 Chr 5:13; Ezra 3:12, 13; Neh 12:42, 43; Ps 81:1; 95:1, 2 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Judg 7:15—worshipped; Neh 9:4—cried; Neh 9:5—Stand up

2 Chronicles 20:20 Tekoa: 2 Chr 11:6; 2 Sam 14:2; 1 Chr 4:5; Jer 6:1 Hear me: 2 Chr 20:15 Believe in the Lord: Isa 7:9; 26:3; John 11:40; 14:1; Rom 8:31; Heb 11:6 believe his: Exod 14:31; Luke 16:31; John 5:46, 47; 13:20 Reciprocal: Exod 4:5—That they; Exod 19:9—believe; Num 20:12—Because ye believed; Deut 1:32—General; Deut 32:20—children; 2 Sam 24:19—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 1 Kgs 17:15—did

according; 2 Kgs 5:14—according to; 2 Kgs 6:10—saved; 2 Kgs 7:2—thou shalt see it; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; 2 Kgs 18:5—after him; 1 Chr 22:13—Then shalt; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; 2 Chr 20:16—the wilderness; 2 Chr 32:8—rested; Ps 46:6—heathen; Isa 26:4—Trust; Isa 37:2—General; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 38:20—Obey; Ezek 17:9—Shall it; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Dan 6:23—because; Amos 1:1—Tekoa; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 9:23—If; Mark 11:22—Have; Luke 1:45—blessed; Acts 16:5—so; Acts 27:25—I believe; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 11:20—and

2 Chronicles 20:21 consulted: 1 Chr 13:1, 2; Prov 11:14 appointed: 2 Chr 29:25–30; 30:21; Ezra 3:10, 11; Neh 12:27 that should praise: Heb. praisers of the beauty: 1 Chr 16:29; Ps 29:2; 50:2; 90:17; 96:9 Praise the Lord: 2 Chr 5:13; 7:3, 6; 1 Chr 16:34, 41; Ezra 3:11; Ps 106:1; 107:1; 136:1–26; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Josh 6:5—make a long; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; 2 Chr 13:15—as the men; 2 Chr 29:27—the song; Dan 2:20—Blessed

2 Chronicles 20:22 when they: Heb. in the time that they, etc to sing and to: Heb. in singing and. The Lord set ambushments. Houbigant's version is, "the Lord set against the children of Amon and Moab ambushments of those who came from mount Seir against Judah; and the children of Ammon and Moab were smitten, but they afterwards rose up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, and utterly destroyed them; who being destroyed, they rose up one against one another, and mutually destroyed each other." Judg 7:22; 1 Sam 14:16, 20; 2 Kgs 6:17; Ps 35:5, 6; Isa 19:2; Ezek 38:21 were smitten: or, smote one another Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—flee before; Josh 6:5—make a long; Josh 6:16—Shout; Josh 8:2—lay thee; Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 2 Chr 13:13—an ambushment; 2 Chr 14:12—General; 2 Chr 20:17—not need; Ezek 35:2—mount; Hag 2:22—every; Zech 14:13—a great

2 Chronicles 20:23 mount Seir: Gen 14:6; 36:8, 9; Deut 2:5; Josh 24:4; Ezek 35:2, 3 to destroy another: Heb. for the destruction Reciprocal: Josh 6:16—Shout; Judg 7:22—the Lord; Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 1 Sam 14:20—every man's; 1 Kgs 20:29—an hundred thousand; 2 Chr 20:17—not need; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 46:8—desolations; Isa 19:2—I will; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Jer 51:46—ruler against; Ezek 38:21—every

2 Chronicles 20:24 they were dead: Exod 14:30; 1 Chr 5:22; Ps 110:6; Isa 37:36; Jer 33:5 none escaped: Heb. there was not an escaping, Ezra 9:14 Reciprocal: Exod 14:28—remained; Ps 46:8—desolations

2 Chronicles 20:25 they found: Exod 12:35, 36; 1 Sam 30:19, 20; 2 Kgs 7:9–16; Ps 68:12; Rom 8:37 dead bodies: Instead of pegarim, "dead bodies," eight manuscripts and several ancient editions read begadim, "garments." None of the ancient versions, except the Chaldee, have dead bodies: garments would therefore appear to be the true reading; and the succeeding clause should be rendered, "which they seized for themselves." precious jewels: Exod 3:22; Num 31:15; Judg 8:24–26; Prov 3:15 it was so much: Ezek 39:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 20:14—the women; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 1 Sam 31:8—to strip; 2 Kgs 3:23—now therefore; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; 1 Chr 10:8—to strip; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding; Ps 76:3—There; Isa 9:3—and as men; Isa 33:4—your spoil; Isa 33:23—then; Zech 14:14—and the

2 Chronicles 20:26 Berachah: that is, Blessing, Having previously sought deliverance by

fasting and prayer, and received the assurance of it with grateful joy, Jehoshaphat and his army returned immediate and fervent thanks and praise to the Lord, who had in so wonderful a manner performed his promise. Scott, who quotes the following from Bp. PATRICK: "They did not return every man to his own home; but first went back to Jerusalem, to bless the Lord again for hearing their prayer and making good his promises." blessed: Exod 15:1–19; 2 Sam 22:1; Ps 103:1, 2; 107:21, 22; Luke 1:68; Rev 19:1–6 the name: Gen 28:19; 32:20; Exod 17:15; 1 Sam 7:12; Isa 62:4; Acts 1:19 unto this day: 2 Chr 5:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Chr 29:10—David blessed; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 118:24—we will; Joel 3:2—the valley; Joel 3:12—valley

2 Chronicles 20:27 forefront: Heb. head, 2 Sam 6:14, 15; Mic 2:13; Heb 6:20 the Lord: 1 Sam 2:1; Neh 12:43; Ps 20:5; 30:1; Isa 35:10; 51:11; Rev 18:20 Reciprocal: Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 100:2—come; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Ezek 46:10—General

2 Chronicles 20:28 with psalteries: Instead of celebrating his own heroism or the valour of his troops on this memorable occasion, this excellent prince sung with his whole army the praises of Jehovah, the God of hosts, who disposes of the victory according to his pleasure. This conduct was becoming the descendant and successor of David, the man after God's own heart, and of a religious people, the peculiar inheritance of Jehovah. 2 Sam 6:5; 1 Chr 13:8; 23:5; 25:6; Ps 57:8; 92:3; 149:3; 150:3–5; Rev 14:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 100:2—come; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Ezek 46:10—General

2 Chronicles 20:29 the fear: 2 Chr 17:10; Gen 35:5; Exod 23:27; Josh 5:1; 2 Kgs 7:6 they had heard: Exod 15:14–16; Josh 2:9–11; 9:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—the Lord; Deut 3:22—for the Lord; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Ps 76:8—still; Jer 33:9—fear

2 Chronicles 20:30 his God: 2 Chr 14:6, 7; 15:15; Josh 23:1; 2 Sam 7:1; Job 34:29; Prov 16:7; John 14:27 Reciprocal: Ps 76:8—still; Eccl 3:8—a time of war

2 Chronicles 20:31 AM 3090–3115, BC 914–889 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 22:41–44

2 Chronicles 20:32 he walked: 2 Chr 17:3–6 the way: 2 Chr 14:2–5, 11–13; 1 Kgs 15:11 departed not: 2 Chr 16:7–12; Ps 18:21; 36:3

2 Chronicles 20:33 the high places: 2 Chr 14:3; 17:6 had not: 2 Chr 12:14; 19:3; 30:19; Deut 29:4; 1 Sam 7:3 Reciprocal: Ps 78:8—set not

2 Chronicles 20:34 the rest: 2 Chr 12:15; 13:22; 16:11 book: Heb. words Jehu the son of Hanani: 2 Chr 19:2; 1 Kgs 16:1, 7 is mentioned: Heb. was made to ascend Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:7—Hanani; 2 Chr 24:27—story; 2 Chr 25:26—rest of the acts; 2 Chr 27:7—Now the rest; 2 Chr 28:26—the rest; 2 Chr 33:18—the rest; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds; Amos 7:14—neither

2 Chronicles 20:35 AM 3108, BC 896 did Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 22:48, 49 who did very: 2 Kgs 1:2–16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:40—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 18:5—after him

2 Chronicles 20:36 And he joined: "At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling, 1 Kgs 22:28, 49."

Tarshish: "Tarsos in the great sea," says the Targumist, by which is meant a place in the Mediterranean, called the Great Sea by the Hebrews. See note on 1 Kgs 10:22, Tharshish Eziongaber: 1 Kgs 9:26, Ezion-geber Reciprocal: Num 33:35—Eziongeber; 1 Kgs 9:27—his servants; 2 Chr 8:17—Eziongeber; Ezek 27:12—General

2 Chronicles 20:37 Because: 2 Chr 19:2; Josh 7:11, 12; Prov 13:20 the Lord: 2 Chr 16:9; Prov 9:6; 13:20; Heb 12:6; Rev 3:19 And the ships: 1 Kgs 22:48 to Tarshish: 2 Chr 9:21 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—said; 1 Kgs 9:27—his servants; 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; 2 Chr 25:15—a prophet; Ezek 27:12—General; Matt 1:8—Josaphat; Acts 27:41—broken

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slays his brethren;
- 5 His wicked reign;
- 8 Edom and Libnah revolt;
- 12 The prophecy of Elijah against him in writing;
- 16 Philistines and Arabians oppress him;
- 18 His incurable disease, infamous death, and burial.

2 Chronicles 21:1 AM 3115, BC 889 Jehoshaphat: 1 Kgs 22:50 was buried: 2 Chr 21:20; 9:31; 12:16 Jehoram: 2 Kgs 8:16, 17 reigned: "Alone." Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:32—buried; 2 Kgs 8:24—Ahaziah; 1 Chr 3:11—Joram; Matt 1:8—Joram; Acts 13:36—and was

2 Chronicles 21:2 Israel: Jehoshaphat was certainly not king of Israel, but of Judah: Yisrael must therefore be a mistake for Yehoodah; which is the reading of thirty-eight of Dr. KENNICOTT's and De Rossi's manuscripts, and of the Syriac, Arabic, Septuagint, and Vulgate. 2 Chr 21:4; 12:6; 23:2; 24:5, 16; 28:19, 23, 27; 33:18; 35:18

2 Chronicles 21:3 gave them: 2 Chr 11:23; Gen 25:6; Deut 21:15–17 the kingdom: He associated him with himself in the kingdom about three years before his death, and in the fifth year of Joram king of Israel; so that Jehoram reigned three years with his father, and five years alone, in all eight years. Jehoram: "Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father, 1 Kgs 8:16." Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—precious; Deut 21:16—General; Ezek 46:16—If the prince

2 Chronicles 21:4 slew all: 2 Chr 21:17; 22:8, 10; Gen 4:8; Judg 9:5, 56, 57; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:12—the life; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Kgs 10:7—slew seventy; 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; 2 Chr 22:9—the house

2 Chronicles 21:5 AM 3112–3119, BC 892–885 Jehoram: "In consort, 2 Kgs 8:17." 2 Chr 21:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:50—Jehoram; 2 Chr 21:20—Thirty and two

2 Chronicles 21:6 in the way: 1 Kgs 16:25–33 he had: 2 Chr 18:1; 22:2; 2 Kgs 8:18; Neh 13:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:2—surely; 1 Kgs 22:44—made peace; 2 Chr 28:2—For he walked; Jer 44:19—without

2 Chronicles 21:7 Howbeit: 2 Chr 22:11; Isa 7:6, 7 because: 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 89:28–34, 39; Jer 33:20–26 as he promised: 2 Sam 7:12–17; 1 Kgs 11:13, 36; 2 Kgs 8:19; Ps 132:11, 17,

18–135:21; Luke 1:69, 79 light: Heb. lamp, or candle Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:4—give him; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Isa 7:13—O house; Isa 59:15—displeased him; Jer 33:21—may

2 Chronicles 21:8 AM 3115, BC 889 the Edomites: Gen 27:40; 2 Kgs 8:20–22 dominion: Heb. hand and made: 1 Kgs 22:47; 2 Kgs 3:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:5—General; 2 Chr 25:12—broken in pieces

2 Chronicles 21:10 Libnah: Josh 21:13; 2 Kgs 19:8 because: 2 Chr 13:10; 15:2; Deut 32:21; 1 Kgs 11:31, 33; Jer 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—that thou; 2 Kgs 8:22—Libnah; Isa 37:8—Libnah

2 Chronicles 21:11 Moreover: Deut 12:2–4; 1 Kgs 11:7; Ps 78:58; Ezek 20:28 caused: 1 Kgs 14:9, 16; 2 Kgs 21:11; Hab 2:15; Rev 2:20 fornication: 2 Chr 21:13; Lev 17:7; 20:5; 2 Kgs 9:22; Ps 106:39; Ezek 16:15–63; Rev 2:20–22; 17:1–5 compelled: 2 Chr 33:9; Dan 3:5, 6, 15; Rev 13:15–17; 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:23—General; 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; 1 Chr 5:25—a whoring; Matt 19:9—except

2 Chronicles 21:12 AM 3116, BC 888 a writing: “Which was writ before his assumption.” 2 Kgs 2:1; Jer 36:2, 23, 28–32; Ezek 2:9, 10; Dan 5:5, 25–29 Elijah the prophet: If the account of the translation of Elijah be given in the order in which it happened, then it occurred in the reign of Jehoshaphat, the father of Jehoram. Hence, it is probable that he wrote it before his assumption, and left it to be delivered by Elisha or one of the prophets. 2 Kgs 2:11 in the ways of Jehoshaphat: 2 Chr 17:3, 4; 1 Kgs 22:43 in the ways of Asa: 2 Chr 14:2–5; 1 Kgs 15:11 Reciprocal: Hos 5:1—O house; Hos 6:5—have I

2 Chronicles 21:13 in the way: 1 Kgs 16:25, 30–33 a whoring: 2 Chr 21:11; Exod 34:15; Deut 31:16; 2 Kgs 9:22; Jer 3:8, 9 hast slain: 2 Chr 21:4; Gen 4:10–12; 42:21, 22; Judg 9:56, 57; 1 Kgs 2:31–33; Isa 26:21; Hab 2:12; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:32—more righteous; 2 Kgs 8:18—the house; 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; 1 Chr 5:25—a whoring; 2 Chr 24:18—And they left; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 4:12—gone

2 Chronicles 21:14 plague: Heb. stroke, Lev 26:21 thy people: Many of the people had concurred in Jehoram’s idolatry, and some of them must have been instruments in his base, unnatural murders; they were therefore joined in his punishment, and he suffered by the loss of his subjects. Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16 thy children: Exod 20:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:2—was sick

2 Chronicles 21:15 by disease: This is supposed to have been a violent dysentery, a disease which is often attended with symptoms similar to those described in the text; by the same death perished Antiochus Ephiphanes, and Herod Agrippa. 2 Chr 21:18, 19; Num 5:27; Deut 28:61; Acts 12:23 thy bowels fall: Ps 109:18; Acts 1:18 the sickness: 2 Chr 21:18; Deut 28:27, 37, 59, 67 Reciprocal: Num 5:21—rot; 2 Kgs 1:2—was sick; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Rev 16:2—a noisome

2 Chronicles 21:16 AM 3117, BC 887 the Lord: 2 Chr 33:11; 1 Sam 26:19; 2 Sam 24:1; 1 Kgs 11:11, 14, 23; Ezra 1:1, 5; Isa 10:5, 6; 45:5–7; Amos 3:6 Philistines: 2 Chr 17:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 22:1—slain; 2 Chr 24:25—great diseases; 2 Chr 26:6—warred against; 2 Chr 26:7—the Arabians; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Joel 3:4—and what; Amos 1:6—carried

2 Chronicles 21:17 carried away: Heb. carried captive, Job 5:3, 4 his sons also: 2 Chr 22:1; 24:7 Jehoahaz: 2 Chr 22:1, Ahaziah, 2 Chr 22:6, Azariah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:24—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 10:13—the brethren; 2 Kgs 11:18—broke they; 1 Chr 3:11—Ahaziah; 2 Chr 16:6—Geba; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; 2 Chr 22:9—the house; 2 Chr 25:23—Jehoahaz; Amos 1:6—carried

2 Chronicles 21:18 AM 3117–3119, BC 887–885 And after all: “His son Ahaziah Prorex, soon after.” an incurable disease: 2 Chr 21:15; 2 Kgs 9:29; Acts 12:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:25—great diseases; Ps 38:7—my loins; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Rev 16:2—a noisome

2 Chronicles 21:19 made no: 2 Chr 16:14; Jer 34:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 2 Kgs 9:29—in the eleventh; 2 Chr 21:15—by disease; 2 Chr 24:25—great diseases; Ps 38:7—my loins; Jer 22:18—They; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Acts 12:23—and he

2 Chronicles 21:20 AM 3119, BC 885 Thirty and two: 2 Chr 21:5 without being desired: Heb. without desire, That is, without being regretted: no one wished him to live any longer. He was hated while he lived, and neglected when he died. 2 Chr 23:21; Prov 10:7; Jer 22:18, 28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—buried; 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 2 Kgs 8:25—General; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried; 2 Kgs 21:18—and was buried; 2 Chr 21:1—was buried; 2 Chr 22:9—the son of Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 24:25—not; 2 Chr 26:23—they buried him; 2 Chr 28:27—they brought; Neh 2:3—the place; Job 4:20—without; Jer 34:5—and they

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Ahaziah succeeding, reigns wickedly;
- 5 In his confederacy with Joram, the son of Ahab, he is slain by Jehu;
- 10 Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal, save Joash, whom Jehoshabeath his aunt hid, usurps the kingdom.

2 Chronicles 22:1 the inhabitants: 2 Chr 23:3; 26:1; 33:25; 36:1 Ahaziah: 2 Chr 22:6, Azariah, 2 Chr 21:17, Jehoahaz, 2 Kgs 8:24–29; 1 Chr 3:11 slain: 2 Chr 21:16, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:18—the daughter; 2 Kgs 9:29—in the eleventh; 2 Kgs 10:13—the brethren; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 2 Chr 22:9—the house; 2 Chr 24:7—the sons of Athaliah; 2 Chr 25:23—Jehoahaz

2 Chronicles 22:2 AM 3119, 3120, BC 885, 884 Forty and two: In the parallel passage—see note on 2 Kgs 8:26 he is said to be only twenty-two; and this is doubtless the true reading, as it is supported here by several manuscripts and versions. Athaliah: 2 Chr 21:6; 1 Kgs 16:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:16—Omri; 1 Kgs 16:23—the thirty; 2 Kgs 9:29—in the eleventh; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 22:10—Athaliah; Matt 14:8—being

2 Chronicles 22:3 his mother: Gen 6:4, 5; Deut 7:3, 4; 13:6–10; Judg 17:4, 5; Neh 13:23–27; Mal 2:15; Matt 14:8–11 his counsellor: Gen 27:12, 13; Matt 10:37; Acts 4:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:52—in the way; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Kgs 8:27—the son in law; 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah; 2 Chr 28:2—For he walked; Esth 5:14—said Zeresh; Job 30:8—children; Ps 1:1—counsel; Ps 109:14—let not; Mark 6:24—said

2 Chronicles 22:4 they were his: 2 Chr 24:17, 18; Prov 1:10; 12:5; 13:20; 19:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Kgs 8:27—the son in law; 2 Chr 10:14—the advice; 2 Chr 28:2—For he walked; Esth 5:14—said Zeresh; Ps 109:14—let not; Mark 6:24—said

2 Chronicles 22:5 He walked: Ps 1:1; Mic 6:16 went with: 2 Kgs 8:28, 29–9:13 Ramothgilead: 2 Chr 18:3, 31; 19:2; 1 Kgs 22:3; Dan 5:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel; 2 Kgs 8:26—one year; 2 Chr 10:14—the advice

2 Chronicles 22:6 And he returned: 2 Kgs 9:15 which were given him: Heb. wherewith they wounded him, Azariah. Ahaziah, אֶחָזִיָּהּ [H274], and Jehoahaz, יְהוֹאָחָז [H3059], are essentially the same both in letters and sense, the word יְהוֹ, yeho, or יָה, [H3050], yah, being merely transposed, but Azariah, עֲזַרְיָהּ, [H5838], seems to have been a distinct name by which he was known. 2 Chr 22:1, 7, Ahaziah, 2 Chr 21:17, Jehoahaz to see Jehoram: 2 Kgs 8:29; 10:13, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:24—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 9:16—And Ahaziah; 2 Chr 24:25—great diseases; 2 Chr 25:23—Jehoahaz

2 Chronicles 22:7 destruction: Heb. treading down, Mal 4:3 was of God: 2 Chr 10:15; Deut 32:35; Judg 14:4; 1 Kgs 12:15; 22:20; Ps 9:16; Isa 46:10; Hos 14:9 he went out: 2 Kgs 9:21 the Lord had: 1 Kgs 19:16; 2 Kgs 9:1–7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:29—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 9:16—And Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 9:27—Ahaziah; 2 Chr 22:6—which were given him; 2 Chr 25:20—it came of God; Ps 118:12—in the name

2 Chronicles 22:8 when Jehu: 2 Kgs 10:10–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:14—neither left; 2 Kgs 10:17—he slew; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; 2 Chr 22:9—the house; 2 Chr 24:24—So; Ps 118:12—in the name

2 Chronicles 22:9 he sought Ahaziah: The account in the parallel passage is somewhat different. “The current of the story at large is this,” says Dr. LIGHTFOOT: “Jehu slayeth Joram in the field of Jezreel, as Ahaziah and Joram were together: Ahaziah seeing this, flies, and gets into Samaria, and hides himself there. Jehu marches to Jezreel, and makes Jezebel dogs’ meat: from thence sends to Samaria for the heads of Ahab’s children and posterity; which are brought him by night, and shewed to the people in the morning. Then he marches to Samaria, and, by the way, slayeth forty-two of Ahab’s kinsmen, and findeth Jehonadab, the father of the Rechabites. Coming into Samaria, he maketh search for Ahaziah: they find him hid, bring him to Jehu, and he commands to carry him towards Gur, by Ibleam, and there to slay him. They do so: smite him in his chariot, and his charioteer driveth away to Megiddo before he dies.” ” 2 Kgs 9:27, at Megiddo, in the kingdom of Samaria.” in Samaria: 1 Kgs 13:21 Because: 1 Kgs 14:13; 2 Kgs 9:28, 34 the son of Jehoshaphat: 2 Chr 17:3, 4; 21:20 the house: 2 Chr 22:1, 8; 21:4, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:18—which is in Samaria; 2 Kgs 10:1—in Samaria; Jer 29:13—with

2 Chronicles 22:10 Athaliah: 2 Chr 22:2–4; 2 Kgs 11:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:12—the life; 2 Kgs 3:7—wilt thou go; 2 Kgs 10:14—neither left; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; Jer 41:1—seed

2 Chronicles 22:11 Jehoshabeath: 2 Kgs 11:2 bedchamber: Ezek 40:45, 46 Jehoiada: 2 Chr

23:1 she slew him not: 2 Chr 21:7; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Kgs 15:4; Ps 33:10; 76:10; Prov 21:30; Isa 65:8; Acts 4:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:11—They brought

2 Chronicles 22:12 AM 3120–3126, BC 884–878 hid in the house: Ps 27:5 Athaliah: Ps 12:8; 73:14, 18, 19; Jer 12:1; Hab 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:3—And Athaliah

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Jehoiada, having set things in order, makes Joash king;
- 12 Athaliah is slain;
- 16 Jehoiada restores the worship of God.

2 Chronicles 23:1 seventh year: 2 Kgs 11:4–16 covenant with him: 2 Chr 15:12; 1 Sam 18:3; Neh 9:38 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—enter; 2 Kgs 12:7—Jehoiada; 1 Chr 2:38—Azariah; 1 Chr 25:1—the captains; 2 Chr 22:11—Jehoiada; 2 Chr 24:16—because; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened

2 Chronicles 23:2 went about: Ps 112:5; Matt 10:16; Eph 5:15 the chief of: Houbigant omits the words of Israel. Bp. PATRICK, however, is of the opinion that Judah is here called by the general name of Israel, but it is probable, that these “chief fathers of Israel,” were the descendants of those priests and Levites, and other pious persons of the ten tribes, who left their cities and possessions, and joined themselves to Judah, in the days of Jeroboam. See the parallel passages. 2 Chr 11:13–17; 1 Chr 15:12; 24:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:2—Israel

2 Chronicles 23:3 made a covenant: 2 Chr 23:16; 2 Sam 5:3; 2 Kgs 11:17; 1 Chr 11:3 as the Lord: 2 Chr 6:16; 7:18; 21:7; 2 Sam 7:12, 16; 1 Kgs 2:4; 9:5; 1 Chr 9:9–27; Ps 89:29, 36 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 22:1—the inhabitants

2 Chronicles 23:4 entering: 1 Chr 23:3–6; 24:3–6; Luke 1:8, 9 porters: 1 Chr 26:13–16 doors: Heb. thresholds Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:6—the gate of Sur; 1 Chr 9:19—over the host; 1 Chr 24:19—the orderings; 2 Chr 8:14—the courses; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Acts 4:1—the captain

2 Chronicles 23:5 the king's house: 2 Kgs 11:5, 6; Ezek 44:2, 3; 46:2, 3 the gate: Acts 3:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:19—by the way; Ps 92:3—instrument

2 Chronicles 23:6 they that minister: 2 Kgs 11:6, 7; 1 Chr 23:28–32 Reciprocal: Deut 33:8—with thy; Neh 12:45—the ward

2 Chronicles 23:7 the Levites: 2 Kgs 11:8, 9 whosoever: Exod 19:12, 13; 21:14; Num 3:10, 38

2 Chronicles 23:8 the Levites: 2 Kgs 11:9 the courses: 1 Chr 24:1–1 Chr 26:32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:25—seven; 1 Chr 24:19—the orderings; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; 2 Chr 35:2—charges

2 Chronicles 23:9 spears: 1 Sam 21:9; 2 Sam 8:7 which were in the house: When the

soldier retired from the tumults of war to the bosom of his family, he frequently hung up his arms in the temple, as a grateful acknowledgment of the protection he had received, and of the victories he had won. It is highly probable, therefore, that the arms of David which Jehoiada delivered to the captains of hundreds, "which were in the house of God," were laid up in the tabernacle by David when he resigned the command of his armies to his generals; and there is reason to believe that his conduct, in this respect, was followed by many of his companions in arms. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:10—king David's spears; 2 Kgs 11:15—captains; 1 Chr 25:1—the captains

2 Chronicles 23:10 side of the temple: Heb. shoulder of the house, 2 Kgs 11:11 along by: 2 Chr 6:12; Exod 40:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:10—king David's spears; Joel 2:8—sword

2 Chronicles 23:11 They brought: 2 Chr 22:11; 2 Kgs 11:12 put upon: 2 Sam 1:10; Ps 21:3; 89:39; 132:18; Heb 2:9; Jas 1:12; 2:5; Rev 4:4, 10; 5:10; 19:12 the testimony: Exod 25:16; 31:18; Deut 17:18–20; Ps 2:10–12; 78:5; Isa 8:16, 20; 49:23 anointed him: 1 Sam 10:1; 2 Sam 5:3; 1 Kgs 1:39; Ps 89:20; Acts 4:26, 27 God save the king: Heb. Let the king live, 1 Sam 10:24; 2 Sam 16:16; 1 Kgs 1:34; Matt 21:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:25—God save king Adonijah; 2 Chr 24:20—the son

2 Chronicles 23:12 Now when: 2 Kgs 11:13–16 she came: 2 Kgs 9:32–37

2 Chronicles 23:13 she looked: Ps 14:5 the king: 2 Chr 34:31; 2 Kgs 23:3 and the princes: Num 10:1–10; 1 Chr 15:24 all the people: 1 Kgs 1:39, 40; 1 Chr 12:40; Prov 11:10; 29:2 sounded: Judg 7:8, 18–22; 2 Kgs 9:13 the singers: 1 Chr 15:16–22, 27; 25:1–8 Then Athaliah: Eccl 9:12 Treason: Heb. Conspiracy, 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 2 Kgs 9:23; Rom 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:5—cupbearers; 1 Chr 25:8—the teacher; 2 Chr 9:4—ascend; Ezek 44:3—for; Ezek 46:2—by the post

2 Chronicles 23:14 Have her forth: The Vulgate has here, and in the parallel place, Educite illam extra septa templi, "Take her out beyond the precincts of the temple." These were walls erected in parallel lines, and forming an extensive range of buildings around the sacred edifice. Exod 21:14 whoso followeth her: He who takes her part let him be instantly slain. 2 Kgs 10:25; 11:8, 15 Slay her not: Ezek 9:7

2 Chronicles 23:15 the horse gate: This gate was in the eastern wall of the city, towards the brook Kidron (Jer 31:40) at which the king's horses probably went out from the stables at Millo. It was near the temple; and some Rabbins suppose that, in order to go to the temple, a person might go on horseback to this place, but was then obliged to alight. Neh 3:28 they slew her there: 2 Chr 22:10; Judg 1:7; Ps 5:6; 55:23; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:5–7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:16—by the which

2 Chronicles 23:16 made a covenant: 2 Chr 15:12, 14; 29:10; 34:31, 32; Deut 5:2, 3; 29:1–15; 2 Kgs 11:17; Ezra 10:3; Neh 5:12, 13; 9:38; 10:29–39 that they should: Deut 26:17–19; Josh 24:21–25; Isa 44:5 Reciprocal: Deut 29:10—General; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Sam 5:3—made; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; 2 Chr 23:3—made a covenant; Jer 11:2—General; Jer 34:8—had

2 Chronicles 23:17 the house of Baal: 2 Chr 34:4, 7; 2 Kgs 10:25–28; 11:18; 18:4 brake his altars: Deut 12:3; Isa 2:18; Zech 13:2, 3 slew Mattan: Deut 13:5, 9; 1 Kgs 18:40; 2 Kgs 11:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—I will destroy; 2 Chr 31:1—brake

2 Chronicles 23:18 whom David: 1 Chr 23:1-1 Chr 24:31 as it is written: Num 28:1-31 by David: Heb. by the hands of David, 2 Chr 29:25; 1 Chr 25:1-31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:18—appointed; 2 Chr 29:27—the song; 2 Chr 35:2—charges

2 Chronicles 23:19 porters: 1 Chr 9:23, 24; 26:1-32 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:19—by the way

2 Chronicles 23:20 the captains: 2 Kgs 11:9, 10, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—nobles; 2 Chr 27:3—high gate

2 Chronicles 23:21; 2 Kgs 11:20; Ps 58:10, 11; Prov 11:10; Rev 18:20; 19:1-4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:20—without being desired

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Joash reigns well all the days of Jehoiada;
- 4 He gives order for the repair of the temple;
- 15 Jehoiada's death and honourable burial;
- 17 Joash, falling into idolatry, slays Zechariah the son of Jehoiada; v.23, Joash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slain by Zabad and Jehozabad; v.27, Amaziah succeeds him.

2 Chronicles 24:1 AM 3126-3165, BC 878-839 Joash: Joash, יוֹאָשׁ [H3101], or יוֹשָׁ [H3101], is merely an abbreviation of Jehoash, יְהוֹאָשׁ [H3060], by the elision of הַ, hay, and here also of וּ, wav. 2 Kgs 11:21; 12:1, Jehoash, 1 Chr 3:11 seven years old: As Joash was hidden six years in the temple, and was but seven when he came to the throne, he could have been but one year old when secreted by his aunt. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:1—eight years

2 Chronicles 24:2 AM 3126-3162, BC 878-842 Joash: 2 Chr 25:2; 26:4, 5; 2 Kgs 12:2; Ps 78:36, 37; 106:12, 13; Mark 4:16, 17 all the days of Jehoiada: 2 Chr 24:17-22; Isa 29:13 Reciprocal: Josh 24:31—served; Judg 2:7—the people; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did according; 2 Chr 24:14—all the days; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Matt 13:20—anon; Mark 6:20—feared

2 Chronicles 24:3 took for him: Not for himself, as the Jewish expositors suppose, but for Joash; for Jehoiada's advanced age renders it highly improbable that he should take them for himself. He was born in the reign of Solomon, and lived through six successive reigns; and must, on any computation, have been upwards of 100 years old when Joash began to reign. 2 Chr 24:15; Gen 21:21; 24:4 two wives: Gen 4:19; Matt 19:4-8

2 Chronicles 24:4 AM 3148, BC 856 repair: Heb. renew, 2 Chr 24:5-7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:18—And they left

2 Chronicles 24:5 gather of all Israel: 2 Chr 29:3; 34:8, 9; 2 Kgs 12:4, 5 Howbeit: 2 Kgs 12:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; 2 Chr 24:4—repair; Neh 10:33—all the work

2 Chronicles 24:6 Why hast thou: 2 Sam 24:3 the collection: This was the poll-tax fixed by Moses, of half a shekel, which was levied on every man of twenty years old and upwards, as "a ransom for their souls, that there might be no plague among them." Exod 30:12–16 tabernacle: Num 1:50; 17:7, 8; 18:2; Acts 7:44 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; 2 Kgs 12:7—king Jehoash; 2 Chr 24:9—collection; Matt 13:20—anon; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; Rev 15:3—the servant

2 Chronicles 24:7 the sons of Athaliah: As Jehoram's sons, Ahaziah excepted, whether by Athaliah or any other, were all slain before his death (2 Chr 22:1) this spoilation of the temple must have taken place in his life-time. 2 Chr 21:17 that wicked: 2 Chr 28:22–24; Esth 7:6; Prov 10:7; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 2:20 the dedicated: 2 Kgs 12:4 did they bestow: Deut 32:15–17; Ezek 16:17–21; Dan 5:2–4, 23; Hos 2:8, 9, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:1—Athaliah; 2 Kgs 12:5—let them repair; 2 Kgs 22:5—to repair

2 Chronicles 24:8 at the king's: 2 Kgs 12:8, 9; Mark 12:41 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—sum the silver

2 Chronicles 24:9 proclamation: Heb. voice collection: 2 Chr 24:6; Matt 17:24–27 Reciprocal: Exod 35:22—every man; 2 Kgs 12:4—even the money; 2 Chr 30:5—to make proclamation; 2 Chr 36:22—a proclamation

2 Chronicles 24:10 rejoiced: 1 Chr 29:9; Isa 64:5; Acts 2:45–47; 2 Cor 8:2; 9:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:4—even the money; 2 Kgs 12:9—beside; 2 Chr 31:5—as soon; Mark 12:44—cast in of

2 Chronicles 24:11 at what time: 2 Kgs 12:10–12 the king's scribe: It was necessary to associate with the high priest some civil authority and activity, in order to get the neglected work performed. Thus they did: 1 Cor 16:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:11—gave the money; 2 Chr 31:5—as soon; 2 Chr 34:9—they delivered; Eccl 10:19—but

2 Chronicles 24:12 gave it to such: 2 Chr 34:9–11 masons: 1 Kgs 5:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:11—gave the money; 2 Kgs 22:5—to repair; Ezra 3:7—gave money

2 Chronicles 24:13 the work was perfected by them: Heb. the healing went up upon the work by their hand, Neh 4:7 they set: etc. That is, "they restored it to its former proper state." in his state: 1 Chr 22:5; Hag 2:3; Mark 13:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 36:4—General; 2 Kgs 22:5—to repair; 2 Chr 24:27—repairing; Ezra 3:7—gave money

2 Chronicles 24:14 vessels of the house, 2 Kgs 12:13, 14 vessels to minister: 1 Kgs 7:50 to offer withal: or, pestils, Prov 27:22 And they offered: It appears from this, that the daily morning and evening sacrifices had been previously intermitted; and that they were again neglected after the death of Jehoiada. Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:2–Num 29:40 all the days: 2 Chr 24:2 Reciprocal: Exod 36:5—General; Num 7:14—spoon; Judg 2:7—the people; 2 Kgs 22:7—Howbeit; 2 Kgs 25:14—the pots; 2 Kgs 25:15—and such things; Ezra 1:9—chargers of gold; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Jer 52:18—the spoons; Matt 13:20—anon

2 Chronicles 24:15 AM 3162, BC 842 and was full of days: Wyyisba yammim, "satiated with days;" which seems to be a metaphor taken from a guest regaled by a plentiful banquet, used to express the termination of life without reluctance. Gen 15:15; 25:8; 1 Chr 23:1; Job 5:26; Ps 91:16 an hundred: Gen 47:9; Ps 90:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:3—took

for him; Mark 6:20—feared

2 Chronicles 24:16 in the city: 1 Sam 2:30; 1 Kgs 2:10; Acts 2:29 because: 2 Chr 23:1–21; 31:20; Neh 13:14; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:7—the same; 2 Kgs 12:7—Jehoiada; 2 Kgs 13:20—buried him; 2 Kgs 21:18—and was buried; 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; 2 Chr 24:25—not; Prov 10:7—memory; Isa 14:18—all of; Mark 6:29—they came; 1 Tim 6:18—they do

2 Chronicles 24:17 AM 3162–3165, BC 842–839 Now after: Deut 31:27; Acts 20:29, 30; 2 Pet 1:15 the princes of Judah: 2 Chr 10:8–10; 22:3, 4; Prov 7:21–23; 20:19; 26:8, 28; 29:5; Dan 11:32 Then the king: Prov 29:12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:28—made obeisance; Josh 24:31—served; Judg 2:19—when the; Judg 8:33—as soon; 2 Kgs 12:2—General; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did according; 2 Chr 24:2—all the days of Jehoiada; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Neh 13:6—But; Isa 1:23—princes; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Hos 4:10—left; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 11:25—he findeth

2 Chronicles 24:18 And they left: 2 Chr 24:4; 21:13; 33:3–7; 1 Kgs 11:4, 5; 14:9, 23 wrath: 2 Chr 19:2; 28:13; 29:8; 32:25; 36:14–16; Josh 22:20; Judg 5:8; 2 Sam 24:1; Hos 5:10, 11, 14; Zeph 1:4–6; Eph 5:6 Reciprocal: Josh 7:1—committed; Josh 24:31—served; Judg 2:19—when the; Judg 3:7—the groves; Judg 8:33—as soon; 2 Chr 22:4—they were his; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; 2 Chr 36:15—the Lord; Neh 13:6—But; Jer 17:2—their altars

2 Chronicles 24:19 Yet he sent: 2 Chr 36:15, 16; 2 Kgs 17:13–15; Neh 9:26; Jer 7:25, 26; 25:4, 5; 26:5; 44:4, 5; Luke 11:47–51; 16:31; 20:9–15 but they would: Ps 95:7, 8; Isa 28:23; 42:23; 51:4; 55:3; Matt 13:9, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Neh 13:15—I testified; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Amos 3:13—and testify; Zech 1:4—unto; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 20:10—beat; Acts 7:52—Which of

2 Chronicles 24:20 And the Spirit: 2 Chr 15:1; 20:14 came upon: Heb. clothed, Judg 6:34; 1 Chr 12:18 the son: 2 Chr 23:11 transgress: Num 14:41; 1 Sam 13:13, 14; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; Zech 7:11–14 because: 2 Chr 15:2; Deut 29:25, 26; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 2:19; 4:18; 5:19, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:13—David; 2 Chr 13:12—ye shall not; 2 Chr 25:15—Why hast thou sought; Neh 9:26—slew; Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 9:7—General; Eccl 4:13—will no more be; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Jer 19:14—he stood; Jer 26:2—Stand; Jer 32:5—though; Amos 5:10—hate; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 23:35—unto; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 11:51—Zacharias; John 10:32—for; Gal 4:16—become; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; 1 John 3:4—transgresseth

2 Chronicles 24:21 conspired: Jer 11:19; 18:18; 38:4–6 stoned him: Matt 21:35; 23:34–37; Acts 7:58, 59 Reciprocal: Deut 13:10—stone him; 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; 1 Kgs 12:18—all Israel; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Chr 10:18—stoned him; 2 Chr 24:25—for the blood; 2 Chr 25:16—Art thou made; 2 Chr 36:17—in the house; Neh 9:26—slew; Prov 25:26—General; Prov 28:17—General; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 19:14—he stood; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 26:2—Stand; Matt 23:37—thou; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 13:34—killest; Heb 11:37—stoned

2 Chronicles 24:22 remembered: Ps 109:4; Luke 17:15–18; John 10:32 but slew his son: Prov 17:13 The Lord: These words were prophetic, and not imprecatory; and should be rendered as Houbigant proposes, in the future tense: “The Lord will look upon it, and avenge it.” The event soon verified this prediction; for, before the year was expired, the Syrians came up against Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people, and

Joash himself was slain in his bed by his own servants. Many circumstances served to aggravate this barbarous act. Zechariah was a high-priest and a prophet, upright and unblameable in the discharge of his high offices; this murder was perpetrated within the very precincts of the courts of the Lord; and this truly good man was by blood the nearest relative of Joash, and the son of the man who had save him from being murdered, and raised him to the throne! Gen 9:5; Jer 11:20; 26:14, 15; Luke 11:51; 2 Tim 4:14, 16; Rev 6:9–11; 18:20; 19:2 and require it: Ps 10:14; Jer 51:56 Reciprocal: Gen 16:5—the Lord; Gen 42:22—his blood; Exod 20:13—General; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 1 Sam 24:15—be judge; 2 Chr 24:25—for the blood; Ps 10:13—Thou; Prov 25:26—General; Prov 27:10—own; Prov 30:10—lest; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Jer 20:12—let me; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 23:37—thou; Luke 13:34—killest

2 Chronicles 24:23 AM 3165, BC 839 at the end: Heb. in the revolution, 1 Kgs 20:22, 26 the host: Deut 32:35; 2 Kgs 12:17, 18 princes: 2 Chr 24:17, 18; Ps 2:10, 11; 58:10, 11; 82:6, 7 Damascus: Heb. Darmesek

2 Chronicles 24:24 came: Lev 26:8, 37; Deut 32:30; Isa 30:17; Jer 37:10 delivered: 2 Chr 16:8, 9; 20:11, 12; Lev 26:25; Deut 28:25, 48 So: 2 Chr 22:8; Isa 10:5, 6; 13:5; Hab 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:17—to Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 12:20—his servants; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; Eccl 5:17—much

2 Chronicles 24:25 great diseases: 2 Chr 21:16, 18, 19; 22:6 his own servants: 2 Kgs 12:20; 14:19, 20 for the blood: 2 Chr 24:21, 22; Ps 10:14; Rev 16:6 the sons of Jehoiada: Houbigant reads, “the sons of Jehoiada;” but perhaps Joash slew some other sons of Jehoiada. not: 2 Chr 24:16; 21:20; 28:27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:5—went; 2 Kgs 9:26—of his sons; 2 Kgs 21:18—and was buried; 2 Chr 25:3—he slew; 2 Chr 25:27—made; 2 Chr 33:24—General; Eccl 5:17—much; Isa 14:18—all of

2 Chronicles 24:26 Zabad: or, Jozachar, 2 Kgs 12:21 Shimrith: or, Shomer Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:3—he slew; 2 Chr 33:24—General

2 Chronicles 24:27 burdens: 2 Kgs 12:18 repairing: Heb. founding, 2 Chr 24:13 story: or, commentary, 2 Chr 9:29; 16:11; 20:34 Amaziah: 2 Chr 25:1; 2 Kgs 12:21; 1 Chr 3:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:5—to repair; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Amaziah begins to reign well;
- 3 He executes justice on the traitors;
- 5 Having hired an army of Israelites against the Edomites, at the word of a prophet dismisses them;
- 11 He overthrows the Edomites;
- 13 The Israelites, discontented with their dismissal, spoil as they return home;
- 14 Amaziah, proud of his victory, serves the gods of Edom, and despises the admonitions of the prophet;
- 17 He provokes Joash to his overthrow;
- 25 His reign;
- 27 He is slain by conspiracy.

2 Chronicles 25:1 twenty and five: 2 Kgs 14:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:12—Amaziah; 2 Chr 24:27—Amaziah

2 Chronicles 25:2 but not: 2 Chr 25:14; 24:2; 26:4; 1 Sam 16:7; 2 Kgs 14:4; Ps 78:37; Isa 29:13; Hos 10:2; Acts 8:21; Jas 1:8; 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—perfect; Num 14:24—followed me; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 1 Kgs 15:14—was perfect; 2 Kgs 12:2—General; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did; Ps 119:80—sound; Isa 38:3—a perfect; Luke 11:39—but; Rev 3:2—thy works

2 Chronicles 25:3 AM 3166, BC 838 Now it came: 2 Kgs 14:5–22 established to him: Heb. confirmed upon him he slew: 2 Chr 24:25, 26; Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 21:14; Num 35:31–33. No doubt those wicked men, Jozachar and Jehozabad, who murdered his father, had considerable influence; and therefore he found it dangerous to bring them to justice, till he was assured of the loyalty of his other officers: when this was clear, he called them to an account, and justly put them to death for treason and murder; for, if even these conspirators against Joash intended to avenge upon him the death of Zechariah, they acted without a commission from that God “to whom vengeance belongeth.” Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:3—he did

2 Chronicles 25:4 as it is written: Deut 24:16; 2 Kgs 14:5, 6; Jer 31:29, 30; Ezek 18:4, 20 Reciprocal: Josh 8:31—as it is; 2 Kgs 9:26—of his sons; Neh 1:7—which thou

2 Chronicles 25:5 AM 3177, BC 827 captains over thousands: Exod 18:25; 1 Sam 8:12; 1 Chr 13:1; 27:1 from twenty: Num 1:3 three: 2 Chr 11:1; 14:8; 17:14–18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:8—handle; Ezek 38:4—handling

2 Chronicles 25:6 an hundred talents of silver: Estimating the shekel at 2s. 6d., and the talent, being 3,000 shekels (see Exod 38:25, 26,) at 375£, one hundred talents would amount to 37,500£; which, divided among 100,000 men, quotes only 7s. 6d.; hence we may suppose, that this was only an earnest of their pay, or that they expected to be enriched by the plunder of the Edomites. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:6—a thousand

2 Chronicles 25:7 a man of God: 2 Sam 12:1; 1 Kgs 13:1; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:17 for the Lord: 2 Chr 13:12; 19:2; 1 Kgs 12:28; Isa 28:1–3; Hos 5:13–15; 9:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:24—Ye shall not go up; 1 Kgs 22:48—they went not; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 11:4—they obeyed; 2 Chr 25:15—a prophet; 2 Chr 30:1—Ephraim; Jer 35:4—a man

2 Chronicles 25:8 be strong: 2 Chr 18:14; Eccl 11:9; Isa 8:9, 10; Joel 3:9–14; Matt 26:45 God hath power: 2 Chr 14:11; 20:6; Judg 7:7; 1 Sam 14:6; Job 5:18; 9:13; Ps 20:7; 33:16–20; 62:11; Eccl 9:11 army: Heb. band, 2 Chr 25:13 The Lord: 2 Chr 1:12; Deut 8:18; Ps 24:1; Prov 10:22; Hag 2:8; Luke 18:29, 30; Phil 4:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 1 Kgs 12:24—Ye shall not go up; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 2 Chr 18:19—go up; 2 Chr 26:5—and as long; Ps 89:43—not made; Ps 102:10—thou hast; Ezek 38:7—General; Joel 3:10—let; Nah 2:1—keep

2 Chronicles 25:9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:8—General; Lev 25:20—General; 2 Chr 25:13—soldiers of the army; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Job 42:10—the Lord; Matt 6:31—What shall we eat; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; John 6:13—and filled; 2 Cor 9:8—God; Eph 3:20—able

2 Chronicles 25:10 Amaziah: 1 Kgs 12:24 home: Heb. to their place great anger: Heb. heat of anger, 2 Sam 19:43; Prov 29:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Isa 7:2—is confederate with

2 Chronicles 25:11 valley: 2 Sam 8:13; 2 Kgs 14:7; Ps 60 title Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 27:29—be lord; Gen 27:40—serve; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 1 Chr 18:12—the valley of Salt; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; 2 Chr 28:17—the Edomites; Ezek 35:2—mount

2 Chronicles 25:12 And other ten thousand: No intimation is given on what account, or on what provocation, this most cruel conduct towards the prisoners of war was adopted. The enmity between Israel and Edom seems to have been reciprocal and deeply malignant. The victorious king and his army considered every individual of Edom as a traitor and rebel; and so adjudged them to death, and acted on this judgment. But their conduct was wholly inexcusable, and could only perpetuate rancour to future generations, and provoke the surviving Edomites to cruel retaliations, whenever they had it in their power. cast them: 2 Sam 12:31; 1 Chr 20:3 broken in pieces: 2 Chr 20:10; 21:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 27:40—serve; 2 Kgs 14:7—slew; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; 2 Chr 28:17—the Edomites; Obad 3—thou; Luke 4:29—that

2 Chronicles 25:13 soldiers of the army: Heb. sons of the band, 2 Chr 25:9 fell upon the cities: These Israelites seem to have returned home, when discharged by Amaziah, whose powerful army deterred them from attempting revenge at that time; but when he was engaged in war with the Edomites, they marched from Samaria, and plundered all the cities till they came to Beth-horon, where they slew 3,000 of the inhabitants. Samaria: 1 Kgs 16:24, 29 Bethhoron: 2 Chr 8:5; 1 Kgs 9:17 Reciprocal: Judg 20:48—smote them; 1 Kgs 13:32—in the cities; 2 Chr 25:8—army; 2 Chr 25:17—Amaziah

2 Chronicles 25:14 he brought: 2 Chr 28:23; Isa 44:19 his gods: Exod 20:3–5; Deut 7:5, 25; 2 Sam 5:21 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—bow down; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did according; 1 Chr 5:25—after the gods; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; 2 Chr 25:20—sought; Isa 44:15—he maketh a god

2 Chronicles 25:15 a prophet: 2 Chr 25:7; 16:7–9; 19:2; 20:37; 2 Sam 12:1–6 Why hast thou sought: 2 Chr 24:20; Judg 2:2; Jer 2:5 the gods: Ps 96:5 which could: 2 Chr 25:11, 12; Ps 115:4–8; Isa 44:9, 10; 46:1, 2; Jer 10:7; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 1 Chr 5:25—after the gods; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Ps 107:11—contemned; Prov 9:7—General; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 36:19—General; Ezek 3:20—because; Acts 4:17—let; 2 Tim 4:3—they will

2 Chronicles 25:16 Art thou made: 2 Chr 16:10; 18:25; 24:21; Amos 7:10–13; Matt 21:23 forbear: Prov 9:7, 8; Isa 30:10, 11; Jer 29:26; 2 Tim 4:3; Rev 11:10 determined: Heb. counselled, 2 Chr 18:20, 21; Exod 9:16; Deut 2:30; 1 Sam 2:25; Isa 46:10; Acts 4:28; Rom 9:22; Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 10:28—for in that; Josh 11:20—it was; Judg 20:13—would not; 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 1 Sam 25:17—evil; 2 Sam 12:13—David; 2 Sam 17:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Kgs 14:11—Amaziah; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; 2 Chr 25:20—it

came of God; 2 Chr 26:19—he; 2 Chr 28:9—he went out; Job 17:4—General; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 1:5—a man; Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 10:17—he that; Prov 29:1—General; Eccl 4:13—will no more be; Isa 19:3—and I; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 27:15—that I; Jer 29:27—therefore; Jer 43:4—obeyed; Jer 43:7—So; Jer 50:36—dote; Ezek 33:4—whosoever heareth; Amos 5:10—hate; John 9:34—and dost; Acts 4:17—let; Gal 4:16—become

2 Chronicles 25:17 AM 3178, BC 826 Amaziah: 2 Chr 25:13; 2 Kgs 14:8–14 let us see: 2 Sam 2:14; Prov 20:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:12—his might; 2 Chr 25:21—they saw one another; Prov 17:14—beginning; Prov 20:18—and; Luke 2:43—General

2 Chronicles 25:18 thistle: or, furze-bush, or thorn, Judg 9:8–15; 1 Kgs 4:33 a wild beast: Heb. a beast of the field, Ps 80:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord

2 Chronicles 25:19 heart: 2 Chr 26:16; 32:25; Deut 8:14; Prov 13:10; 16:18; 28:25; Dan 5:20–23; Hab 2:4; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 to boast: Jer 9:23; 1 Cor 1:29 why shouldest: 2 Chr 35:21; Prov 18:6; 20:3; 26:17; Luke 14:31 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—his heart; 2 Chr 18:19—go up; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Ezek 31:10—and his; Dan 11:12—his heart; Rom 1:30—boasters

2 Chronicles 25:20 it came of God: 2 Chr 25:16; 22:7; 1 Kgs 12:15; Ps 81:11, 12; Acts 28:25–27; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Pet 2:8 sought: 2 Chr 25:14 Reciprocal: Judg 14:4—it was of the Lord; Judg 20:13—would not; 2 Sam 17:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 14:11—Amaziah

2 Chronicles 25:21 they saw one another: That is, “they fought against each other.” To face an enemy, or to face one another, is still a common expression. The reason of this war was evidently the injury the army of Joash had done to the unoffending inhabitants of Judah. The ravages committed by them were totally unprovoked, base, and cowardly: they fell upon women, old men, and children, and butchered them in cold blood, when all the effective men were gone with their king against the Edomites. The quarrel of Amaziah were certainly just, yet he was put to the rout: he fell, and Judah with him, as Joash had said; and the reason was, because “it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hands of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Edom.” This was the reason why the Israelites triumphed. 2 Chr 25:17 Bethshemesh: Josh 21:16; 1 Sam 6:9, 19, 20

2 Chronicles 25:22 put to the worse: Heb. smitten, 2 Chr 28:5, 6 fled: 1 Sam 4:10; 1 Kgs 22:36

2 Chronicles 25:23 took Amaziah: 2 Chr 33:11; 36:6, 10; Prov 16:18; 29:23; Dan 4:37; Obad 3; Luke 14:11 Jehoahaz: 2 Chr 21:17; 22:1, Ahaziah, 2 Chr 22:6, Azariah gate of Ephraim: Neh 8:16; 12:39 corner gate: Heb. the gate of it that looketh, 2 Chr 26:9; Jer 31:38 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:24—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 14:13—the gate of Ephraim; 2 Chr 26:2—restored; 2 Chr 32:5—that was broken; Zech 14:10—from Benjamin’s

2 Chronicles 25:24 all the gold: 2 Chr 12:9; 2 Kgs 14:14 the hostages also: It is probable that these hostages were given in order that Amaziah might regain his liberty. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:13—the gate of Ephraim; 1 Chr 26:15—Asuppim

2 Chronicles 25:25 AM 3179–3194, BC 825–810 Joash: 2 Kgs 14:17–22, Jehoash

2 Chronicles 25:26 rest of the acts: 2 Chr 20:34; 2 Kgs 14:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:11—Judah; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds

2 Chronicles 25:27 AM 3194, BC 810 after the time: 2 Chr 15:2 following: Heb. after made: Heb. conspired, 2 Chr 24:25; 2 Kgs 14:19 Lachish: Josh 10:31 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; Josh 22:18—following; 2 Sam 4:5—went; 2 Kgs 12:20—his servants; 2 Chr 33:24—General

2 Chronicles 25:28 the city of Judah: that is, the city of David, as it is, 2 Kgs 14:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:28—General; 2 Kgs 14:19—they made; 2 Chr 26:2—restored; 2 Chr 33:24—General

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Uzziah succeeding, and reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospers;
- 16 Waxing proud, he invades the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy;
- 22 He dies, and Jotham succeeds him.

2 Chronicles 26:1 all the: 2 Chr 22:1; 33:25 Uzziah: 2 Kgs 14:21; 15:1–7; 1 Chr 3:12, Azariah, Matt 1:8, 9, Ozias Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 2 Chr 34:1—eight years; 2 Chr 36:1—the people; Isa 1:1—the days; Hos 1:1—Uzziah; Amos 1:1—in the

2 Chronicles 26:2 Elath: 2 Chr 8:17; 2 Kgs 14:22; 16:6, Elath restored: 2 Chr 25:23, 28

2 Chronicles 26:3 AM 3194–3246, BC 810–758 Uzziah: Isa 1:1; 6:1; Hos 1:1; Amos 1:1; Zech 14:5 Jecholiah: 2 Kgs 15:2, 3, Jecholiah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:1—Azariah

2 Chronicles 26:4 according to all: 2 Chr 25:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:2—General; 2 Kgs 15:1—Azariah; 2 Kgs 15:3—General; 2 Kgs 15:34—according; 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; 2 Chr 27:2—And he did; Prov 24:4—General

2 Chronicles 26:5 he sought God: 2 Chr 24:2; Judg 2:7; Hos 6:4; Mark 4:16, 17; Acts 20:30 had: Gen 41:15, 38; Dan 1:17; 2:19; 5:16; 10:1 visions: Heb. seeing and as long: 2 Chr 15:2; 25:8; 1 Chr 22:11, 13; Ps 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 39:3—prosper; Gen 46:2—in the visions; 2 Kgs 15:6—they not written; 2 Kgs 15:34—according; 2 Chr 27:6—Jotham; 2 Chr 29:1—Zechariah; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered; Neh 2:20—The God; Mark 6:20—feared

2 Chronicles 26:6 warred against: 2 Chr 21:16; Isa 14:29 the wall of Gath: 2 Sam 8:1; 1 Chr 18:1 Jabneh: Jabneh, or Jamnia, was given to the tribe of Dan; and was situated between Lydda and Azotus. It is now called Yebna, and is described as “a village about twelve miles distant from Jaffa—Joppa in a fine open plain, surrounded by hills, and covered by herbage. On sloping hills of easy ascent, by which the plains were bordered, Yebna, Ekron, Ashdod, and Askalon were in sight.” about: or, in the country of, 1 Sam 5:1, 6 Reciprocal: Josh 11:22—Ashdod; Josh 15:46—near; Judg 10:12—the Maonites; 1 Sam 6:17—Ashdod; 1 Kgs 12:33—he offered; 2 Chr 11:5—built; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah; 2 Chr 35:22—Nevertheless; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Amos 1:7—a fire;

Amos 6:2—Gath

2 Chronicles 26:7 God helped: 2 Chr 14:11; 1 Chr 5:20; 12:18; Ps 18:29, 34, 35; Isa 14:29; Acts 26:22 the Arabians: 2 Chr 17:11; 21:16 Reciprocal: Judg 10:12—the Maonites; 2 Chr 18:31—the Lord; Ezra 4:20—toll; Acts 2:11—Arabians

2 Chronicles 26:8 the Ammonites: 2 Chr 20:1; Gen 19:38; Deut 2:19; Judg 11:15–18; 1 Sam 11:1; 2 Sam 8:2 his name: Gen 12:2; 2 Sam 8:13; 1 Kgs 4:31; Matt 4:24 spread: Heb. went Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 1 Chr 14:17—fame of David; 2 Chr 17:1—and strengthened; 2 Chr 17:11—brought; 2 Chr 26:15—to shoot arrows; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened; Ezra 4:20—toll; Mark 6:14—his name

2 Chronicles 26:9 the corner gate: 2 Chr 25:23; 2 Kgs 14:13; Jer 31:38; Zech 14:10 the valley gate: Neh 3:13, 19, 32 the turning: Neh 3:20, 24 fortified: or, repaired Reciprocal: 2 Chr 27:4—he built cities; Neh 2:13—the gate; Ezek 21:20—the defenced

2 Chronicles 26:10 digged many wells: or, cut out many cisterns, Gen 26:18–21 he had much: 2 Kgs 3:4; 1 Chr 27:26–31 Carmel: or, fruitful fields, 2 Kgs 19:23; Isa 29:17 husbandry: Heb. ground Reciprocal: Gen 47:6—rulers; Josh 15:55—Maon; 1 Sam 8:11—He will take; 1 Sam 21:7—herdmen; 2 Sam 13:23—sheepshearers; 2 Kgs 18:8—from the tower; 1 Chr 27:25—the storehouses; 2 Chr 17:13—much business; 2 Chr 26:15—to shoot arrows; 2 Chr 27:4—he built cities; 2 Chr 32:28—Storehouses; 2 Chr 32:29—possessions; Job 1:3—household; Prov 27:23—diligent; Eccl 2:4—I planted; Eccl 2:7—also; Hos 8:14—and Judah

2 Chronicles 26:11 went out: 2 Kgs 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 5:6—officers; Num 1:3—able; 1 Chr 27:1—served

2 Chronicles 26:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:3—four hundred; Ezra 8:1—the chief

2 Chronicles 26:13 an army: Heb. the power of an army three hundred: 2 Chr 11:1; 13:3; 14:8; 17:14–19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Ezek 17:7—another

2 Chronicles 26:14 slings to cast stones: Heb. stones of slings, Judg 20:16; 1 Sam 17:49 Reciprocal: Exod 28:32—as it were; 2 Chr 11:12—he put shields; 2 Chr 32:5—darts; Job 41:29—General

2 Chronicles 26:15 cunning men: 2 Chr 2:7, 14; Exod 31:4 to shoot arrows: These engines, it is probable, bore some resemblance to the baliste and catapulte of the Romans, which were employed for throwing stones and arrows, and were in reality the mortars and carcasses of antiquity. With respect to the towers which Uzziah built in the wilderness (2 Chr 26:10) Mr. HARMER appears to have given a truer view of the subject than commentators in general have done, who suppose that they were conveniences made only for sheltering the shepherds from bad weather, or to defend them from incursions of enemies; for they might rather be designed to keep the nations that pastured there in awe, and also to induce them quietly to pay the tribute to which the 2 Chr 26:8 seems to refer. William of Tyre describes a country not far from the Euphrates as inhabited by Syrian and Armenian Christians, who fed great flocks and herds there, but were kept in subjection to the Turks, in consequence of their living among them in strong places. spread far: Heb. went forth, Matt 4:24 Reciprocal: Deut 20:20—thou shalt

build; 2 Chr 11:12—he put shields; 2 Chr 32:5—darts; Ezek 26:9—General; Mark 6:14—his name

2 Chronicles 26:16 when he was: 2 Chr 25:19; 32:25; Deut 8:14, 17; 32:13–15; Prov 16:18; Hab 2:4; Col 2:18 went into: 2 Kgs 16:12, 13 to burn: Num 16:1, 7, 18, 35; 1 Kgs 12:33; 13:1–4 Reciprocal: Exod 30:1—an altar; Exod 37:25—General; Lev 10:1—put incense; Num 3:10—and the stranger; Num 8:19—that there; Num 16:40—come near; Deut 17:20—his heart; 1 Kgs 9:25—he burnt; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 2 Kgs 15:5—the Lord; 1 Chr 13:10—there he died; 2 Chr 4:19—the golden; 2 Chr 27:2—he entered not; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Ezek 8:11—every; Ezek 28:2—Because; Dan 8:8—when; Dan 11:12—his heart; Luke 1:9—his; Acts 4:19—to hearken; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Heb 7:13—of which; Heb 9:6—the priests; Rev 8:3—stood

2 Chronicles 26:17 Azariah: 1 Chr 6:10 valiant men: 1 Chr 12:28; 26:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 2 Chr 31:10—Azariah

2 Chronicles 26:18 withstood Uzziah: 2 Chr 16:7–9; 19:2; Jer 13:18; Matt 10:18, 28; 14:4; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 2:11 not unto thee: Num 16:40, 46–48; 18:7 to the priests: Exod 30:7, 8; Heb 5:4 go out: 1 Cor 5:5 neither shall it be: 1 Sam 2:30; Dan 4:37; John 5:44; Jas 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 28:1—take; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; Josh 22:15—General; Judg 4:9—notwithstanding; 1 Kgs 13:1—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 2 Chr 26:23—they buried him; Heb 8:4—he should

2 Chronicles 26:19 he: 2 Chr 16:10; 25:16 even: Num 12:10; 2 Kgs 5:27 Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; Lev 13:10—shall see him; 2 Kgs 5:1—a leper; Ps 38:3—soundness; Ezek 8:11—every; Matt 8:2—a leper; Matt 14:4—General; Luke 5:12—full; Heb 8:4—he should

2 Chronicles 26:20 hastened also: Esth 6:12 the Lord: Lev 14:34; Deut 28:22, 35 Reciprocal: Lev 13:10—shall see him; Num 12:14—let her be; Deut 24:9—Miriam; Ezra 7:5—chief priest; Luke 5:12—full; Luke 17:12—which

2 Chronicles 26:21 AM 3239–3246, BC 765–758 Uzziah: 2 Kgs 15:5 dwelt: Lev 13:46; Num 5:2, 3; 12:15; 2 Kgs 7:3 several: Heb. free Reciprocal: Num 12:14—let her be; Deut 24:9—Miriam; Matt 1:9—Joatham; Luke 17:12—which

2 Chronicles 26:22 first: 2 Chr 9:29; 12:15 Isaiah: Isa 1:1; 6:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:2—to Isaiah; 2 Chr 16:11—the acts of Asa; 2 Chr 27:7—Now the rest; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds

2 Chronicles 26:23 AM 3246, BC 758 slept: 2 Kgs 15:6, 7 they buried him: 2 Chr 26:18; 21:20; 28:27; 33:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—buried; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried; 2 Kgs 15:5—Jotham; 2 Kgs 20:21—slept; 2 Chr 27:7—Now the rest; Isa 6:1—the year; Acts 13:36—and was

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Jotham reigning well, prospers;
- 5 He subdues the Ammonites;

7 His reign and death; Ahaz succeeds him.

2 Chronicles 27:1 AM 3246–3262, BC 753–742 twenty and five: 2 Kgs 15:32, 33–38; 1 Chr 3:12; Isa 1:1; Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1; Matt 1:9, Joatham Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:17—Jotham

2 Chronicles 27:2 And he did: 2 Chr 26:4; 2 Kgs 15:34 he entered not: He copied his father's conduct as far as it was pious and constitutional; and avoided his transgression. 2 Chr 26:16–21; Ps 119:120; Acts 5:13 the people: 2 Kgs 15:35 Reciprocal: Neh 1:7—corruptly; Isa 2:8—is full

2 Chronicles 27:3 high gate: 2 Chr 23:20; Jer 20:2 Ophel: or, the tower, "The wall," says the Targum, "of the interior palace." Ophel appears to have been a tower, or fort, on the city wall, in which we read "the Nehthinim dwelt." 2 Chr 33:14; Neh 3:26, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:35—the higher gate; Neh 11:21—the; Ezek 9:2—the higher

2 Chronicles 27:4 he built cities: 2 Chr 11:5–10; 14:7; 26:9, 10 the mountains: Josh 14:12, 13; Luke 1:39 castles and towers: These castles and towers he doubtless built for the protection of the country people against marauders. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:36—the rest; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah; Jer 34:7—for; Hos 8:14—and Judah

2 Chronicles 27:5 the king of the Ammonites: We find here, that he brought the Ammonites under a heavy tribute for three years; but whether this was the effect of his prevailing against them, is not so evident. Some think that they paid this tribute for three years, and then revolted; that, in consequence, he attacked them, and their utter subjection was the result. 2 Chr 20:1; Judg 11:4–33; 2 Sam 10:1–14; Jer 49:1–6 ten thousand: Rather, "ten thousand cors (korim) of wheat." The cor was same as the homer, and contained about 32 pecks 1 pint. So much: Heb. This Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:6—a thousand

2 Chronicles 27:6 Jotham: 2 Chr 26:5 prepared: or, established, 2 Chr 19:3

2 Chronicles 27:7 Now the rest: 2 Chr 20:34; 26:22, 23; 32:32, 33, AM 3262, BC 742 they are written: There is not so much found in the book of Kings, which we have now, as here: in both places we have abridged accounts; the larger histories having been lost. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:11—Judah; 2 Chr 28:26—the rest

2 Chronicles 27:9 Jotham: 2 Kgs 15:38 Reciprocal: Matt 1:9—Achaz

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Ahaz reigning very wickedly, is greatly afflicted by the Syrians;
- 6 Judah being captivated by the Israelites, is sent home by the counsel of Oded the prophet;
- 16 Ahaz sending for aid to Assyria, is not helped thereby;
- 22 In his distress he grows more idolatrous;
- 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeeds him.

2 Chronicles 28:1 AM 3262–3278, BC 742–726 Ahaz: 2 Kgs 16:1, 2–20; 1 Chr 3:13; Isa 1:1;

7:1–12; Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1; Matt 1:9 like David his father: 2 Chr 17:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:8—my servant David; 2 Kgs 15:38—Ahaz; 2 Chr 29:2—General

2 Chronicles 28:2 For he walked: 2 Chr 21:6; 22:3, 4; 1 Kgs 16:31–33; 2 Kgs 10:26–28 molten images: Exod 34:17; Lev 19:4 Baalim: Judg 2:11, 13; Hos 2:13, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:3—he walked; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; 2 Chr 33:3—he reared; Isa 2:8—is full; Jer 32:35—they built; Mic 1:5—they

2 Chronicles 28:3 burnt incense: or, offered sacrifice the valley: 2 Kgs 23:10; Jer 7:31, 32; 19:2–6, 13 burnt: 2 Chr 33:6; Lev 18:21; 2 Kgs 16:3; Ps 106:37, 38; Jer 2:34; 32:35; Ezek 16:20, 21; Mic 6:7 after the abominations: 2 Chr 33:2; Deut 12:31 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—giveth; Deut 18:10—maketh; Josh 15:8—valley of the son; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Kgs 17:17—they caused; 2 Kgs 21:6—he made; 2 Chr 28:25—burn; 2 Chr 36:14—very much; Isa 57:5—slaying; Jer 19:5—to burn; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 20:26—in that

2 Chronicles 28:4; Lev 26:30; Deut 12:2, 3; 2 Kgs 16:4 Reciprocal: Lev 17:5—in the open; 1 Kgs 14:23—groves; 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth

2 Chronicles 28:5 his God: 2 Chr 36:5; Exod 20:2, 3 delivered him: 2 Chr 24:24; 33:11; 36:17; Judg 2:14; 2 Kgs 16:5, 6; Isa 7:1, 6 Damascus: Heb. Darnesek Reciprocal: Num 31:9—General; 1 Sam 4:10—a very great; 2 Sam 24:14—let me not; 2 Kgs 16:9—went up; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Chr 25:22—put to the worse; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; 2 Chr 28:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 29:9—our fathers; 2 Chr 33:12—the Lord; Ps 50:7—I am; Isa 1:7—country; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 5:13—my people; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Ezek 16:57—reproach; Hos 10:11—Judah; Mic 2:8—risen

2 Chronicles 28:6 Pekah: 2 Kgs 15:27, 37; Isa 7:4, 5, 9; 9:21 an hundred: 2 Chr 13:17 valiant men: Heb. sons of valour because: 2 Chr 15:2; Deut 6:14, 15; 28:15, 25; 29:24–26; 31:16, 17; 32:20; Josh 23:16; 24:20; Isa 1:28; 24:5, 6; Jer 2:19; 15:6 Reciprocal: Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; Judg 20:48—smote them; 1 Sam 4:10—a very great; 2 Sam 18:7—twenty thousand men; 1 Kgs 20:29—an hundred thousand; 2 Kgs 15:25—Pekah; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Chr 25:22—put to the worse; 2 Chr 29:8—he hath delivered; 2 Chr 34:21—that are left; Prov 17:14—beginning; Isa 28:1—whose; Ezek 16:57—reproach; Amos 6:13—Have; Zeph 3:7—howsoever

2 Chronicles 28:7 next to the king: Heb. the second to the king, Gen 41:43; 43:12, 15; Esth 10:3

2 Chronicles 28:8 carried: Deut 28:25, 41 brethren: 2 Chr 11:4; Acts 7:26; 13:26 Reciprocal: Num 31:9—General; Num 31:18—keep alive for yourselves; Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; 2 Kgs 6:22—wouldst; Isa 14:17—opened not the house of his prisoners; Joel 3:3—General; Mic 2:8—securely

2 Chronicles 28:9 he went out: 2 Chr 19:1, 2; 25:15, 16; 1 Kgs 20:13, 22, 42; 2 Kgs 20:14, 15 Behold: To this beautiful speech nothing can be added by the best comment: it is simple, humane, pious, and overwhelmingly convincing; and it is no wonder that it produced the effect here described. That there was much humanity, as well as firmness, in the heads of the children of Ephraim, who joined with the prophet of Jehovah on this occasion, their subsequent conduct, as detailed in the 2 Chr 28:15, sufficiently

proves. They did not barely dismiss these most unfortunate captives, but they took that very spoil which their victorious army had taken, and with clothed, shod, fed, and anointed these distressed people, set the feeblest of them upon asses, and escorted them safely to Jericho! We can scarcely find a parallel to this in the universal history of the wars which savage man has carried on against his fellows from the foundation of the world. The compliance also of the whole army, in leaving both the captives and spoil to the disposal of the princes, was really wonderful, and perhaps unparalleled in history. Both the princes and army are worthy to be held up to the admiration and imitation of mankind. because the Lord God: 2 Chr 28:5; Judg 3:8; Ps 69:26; Isa 10:5-7; 47:6; Jer 15:17, 18; Ezek 25:12-17; 26:2, 3; Obad 10-16; Zech 1:15 reacheth: Gen 4:10; 11:4; Ezra 9:6; Rev 18:5 Reciprocal: Exod 3:15—The Lord; 1 Kgs 12:24—Ye shall not go up; 1 Chr 21:13—but let me; 2 Chr 11:4—they obeyed; Neh 5:7—I set a great assembly; Jer 51:9—her judgment; Dan 4:22—thy greatness; Joel 3:3—General; Matt 5:44—General; Matt 7:3—but

2 Chronicles 28:10 keep: Lev 25:39-46 not with: Jer 25:29; Matt 7:2-4; Rom 12:20, 21; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 the Lord: 2 Chr 28:5 Reciprocal: Josh 7:13—an accursed; Judg 20:21—destroyed; Neh 1:6—both I; Jer 34:14—At the; Matt 7:3—but

2 Chronicles 28:11 deliver: Isa 58:6; Jer 34:14, 15; Heb 13:1-3 the fierce: Ezra 10:14; Matt 5:7; 7:2; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:8—the fierceness

2 Chronicles 28:12 the heads: 1 Chr 28:1 stood up: Jer 26:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:15—expressed by name; Isa 7:2—is confederate with; Jer 22:11—Shallum

2 Chronicles 28:13 add more: Num 32:14; Josh 22:17, 18; Matt 23:32, 35; Rom 2:5 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; 1 Kgs 12:24—They hearkened; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; 2 Chr 30:8—the fierceness; Ezra 10:10—to increase; Job 36:13—heap; Hos 13:2—now

2 Chronicles 28:14 Reciprocal: Neh 5:12—We will restore

2 Chronicles 28:15 expressed by name: 2 Chr 28:12 clothed: Job 31:15-23; Isa 58:7; Matt 25:35-45; Acts 9:39; 1 Tim 5:10; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:17, 18 gave them: 2 Kgs 6:22; Prov 25:21, 22; Luke 6:27; 8:27, 35; Rom 12:20, 21 carried: Rom 15:1 the city: Deut 34:3; Judg 1:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; 2 Chr 28:9—Behold; 2 Chr 31:19—the men; Neh 5:12—We will restore; Job 31:19—General

2 Chronicles 28:16 did king: 2 Kgs 16:5-7; Isa 7:1-9, 17 the kings: Instead of malchey, “kings,” the Chaldee, Syriac, Arabic, and Vulgate, one manuscript, and the parallel place, have mailech, “king.” Reciprocal: Judg 1:16—city of palm; 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth; Isa 1:7—country; Isa 33:1—thee that; Jer 2:36—as thou wast; Ezek 23:12—upon; Hos 5:10—remove; Hos 5:13—went

2 Chronicles 28:17 the Edomites: 2 Chr 25:11, 12; Lev 26:18; Obad 10, 13, 14 captives: Heb. a captivity Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—that thou; 2 Chr 29:9—our fathers; Ezek 25:12—Because; Joel 3:4—and what; Amos 1:11—because

2 Chronicles 28:18 Philistines: Ezek 16:27, 57 Bethshemesh: Josh 15:10; 1 Sam 6:9 Ajalon: 2 Chr 11:10, Aijalon Gederath: Josh 15:41 Shocho: Josh 15:48, Socoh Timnah: Judg 14:1,

Timnath Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:1—Shochoh; 2 Kgs 18:8—the Philistines; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 9:12—Syrians; Isa 14:29—because; Ezek 25:12—Because; Ezek 25:15—dealt; Joel 3:4—and what; Amos 1:6—Gaza

2 Chronicles 28:19 the Lord: Deut 28:43; 1 Sam 2:7; Job 40:12; Ps 106:41–43; Prov 29:23 because of Ahaz: Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16 Israel: 2 Chr 21:2 made Judah: Gen 3:7, 11; Exod 32:25; Rev 3:17, 18; 16:15 Reciprocal: Prov 29:18—perish; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Isa 37:4—for the; Lam 4:21—and shalt; Ezek 16:27—daughters

2 Chronicles 28:20 AM 3264, BC 740 Tilgathpileses: 2 Kgs 15:29; 16:7–10, Tiglath-pileser, 1 Chr 5:26; Hos 5:13 distressed him: 2 Kgs 17:5; Isa 7:20; 30:3, 16; Jer 2:37 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 2 Chr 30:6—escaped; Prov 25:19—General; Isa 10:20—no more; Isa 30:6—riches; Jer 2:18—or what hast; Jer 2:36—as thou wast; Jer 50:17—first; Hos 2:7—she shall follow

2 Chronicles 28:21 took away: 2 Chr 12:9; 2 Kgs 18:15, 16; Prov 20:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:29—Tiglathpileses; 2 Kgs 16:8—the silver; 2 Chr 16:2—brought out; Prov 25:19—General; Isa 7:20—shave; Jer 2:18—or what hast; Jer 2:36—as thou wast; Hos 5:13—yet

2 Chronicles 28:22 in the: 2 Chr 33:12; Ps 50:15; Isa 1:5; Ezek 21:13; Hos 5:15; Rev 16:9–11 this is: Esth 7:6; Ps 52:7 Reciprocal: Gen 10:9—Even; Exod 9:34—and hardened; 1 Kgs 21:1—after; 2 Kgs 23:37—all that; 2 Chr 16:12—in his disease; 2 Chr 24:7—that wicked; 2 Chr 33:23—trespassed more and more; Job 15:26—runneth; Job 35:10—none; Job 36:13—heap; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 7:12—I will not ask; Isa 9:13—the people; Isa 57:10—There is; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 5:3—thou hast stricken; Jer 11:12—go; Jer 32:3—Zedekiah; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 31:18—This is; Dan 4:17—the basest; Amos 4:6—yet; Hag 2:17—yet; Luke 15:15—he went; Luke 23:40—seeing; John 5:14—lest; Acts 7:37—that; Rev 9:20—yet

2 Chronicles 28:23 For he sacrificed: This passage, says Mr. HALLET, greatly surprised me; for the sacred historian is here represented as saying, “The gods of Damascus had smitten Ahaz.” But it is impossible to suppose that an inspired author should say this; for the Scripture every where represents the heathen idols as nothing and vanity, and as incapable of doing either good or hurt. All difficulty is avoided if we follow the old Hebrew copies, from which the Greek translation was made: “And king Ahaz said, I will seek to the gods of Damascus which have smitten me.” 2 Chr 25:14; 2 Kgs 16:12, 13 Damascus: Heb. Darmesek Because the gods: Hab 1:11 sacrifice to them: Jer 10:5; 44:15–18 But they were: Isa 1:28; Jer 44:20–28; Hos 13:9 Reciprocal: Judg 10:6—Baalim; 2 Kgs 16:10—saw an altar; 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Job 35:10—none; Prov 13:6—wickedness; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 2:8—is full; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Isa 57:10—There is; Ezek 16:28—General; Mic 1:5—they

2 Chronicles 28:24 cut in pieces: 2 Kgs 16:17, 18; 25:13–17 shut up: 2 Chr 29:3, 7 he made: 2 Chr 33:3–5; Jer 2:28; Hos 12:11; Acts 17:16, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 30:14—altars; Neh 6:10—let us shut; Ezek 16:16—General

2 Chronicles 28:25 burn: or, offer, 2 Chr 28:3 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:12—approached; 2 Kgs 17:11—burnt; Acts 22:14—The God

2 Chronicles 28:26 the rest: 2 Chr 20:34; 27:7–9; 2 Kgs 16:19, 20

2 Chronicles 28:27 AM 3278, BC 726 they brought: 2 Chr 21:20; 26:23; 33:20; 1 Sam 2:30; Prov 10:7 the kings of Israel: Or, “the kings of Judah;” the name Israel being sometimes applied by the writer of this book, in a general way, to Judah. The Hebrews were accustomed to honour the memory of those kings who had reigned well, by depositing their remains in the royal cemetery. On the contrary, those who died under the disapprobation of the people, as a mark of posthumous disgrace, were denied interment with their predecessors, and were buried in some other place in Jerusalem. So it was with Ahaz, who, though brought into the city, was not buried in the sepulchres of the kings of Judah. It was doubtless with a design to make a suitable impression on the minds of their kings while living, that such distinctions were observed. They might thus restrain them from evil, or excite them to good, according as they were fearful of being execrated, or desirous of being honoured, when dead. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:43—buried; 2 Kgs 16:20—buried; 2 Kgs 18:1—Hezekiah; 2 Kgs 21:18—and was buried; 2 Chr 24:25—not; Neh 2:3—the place; Isa 14:28—General; Matt 1:9—Ezekias

CHAPTER 29

- 1 Hezekiah’s good reign;
- 3 He restores religion;
- 5 He exhorts the Levites;
- 12 They sanctify themselves, and cleanse the house of God
- 20 Hezekiah offers solemn sacrifices, wherein the Levites are more forward than the priests.

2 Chronicles 29:1 AM 3278–3306, BC 726–698 Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 18:1–3; 1 Chr 3:13; Isa 1:1; Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1; Matt 1:9, 10, Ezekias Zechariah: 2 Chr 26:5; Isa 8:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:20—Hezekiah; 2 Kgs 18:2—Abi; Isa 29:13—their fear; Hos 11:12—Judah

2 Chronicles 29:2; 2 Chr 28:1; 34:2; 2 Kgs 18:3. Of several of Hezekiah’s predecessors it had been said that they did that which was right, but not like David, that is, not with David’s integrity and zeal. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Kgs 22:2—right

2 Chronicles 29:3 AM 3278, BC 726 He in the first: 2 Chr 34:3; Ps 101:3; Eccl 9:10; Matt 6:33; Gal 1:16 opened: 2 Chr 29:7; 28:24; 2 Kgs 16:14–18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:16—gold; 2 Chr 24:5—gather of all Israel; Neh 6:10—let us shut; Ezek 18:14—that seeth

2 Chronicles 29:4 east street: 2 Chr 32:6; Neh 3:29; Jer 19:2 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; Josh 3:8—command; 2 Kgs 12:4—said to the priests; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; Neh 12:27—out; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ezek 44:10—the Levites

2 Chronicles 29:5 sanctify now: 2 Chr 35:6; Exod 19:10, 15; 1 Chr 15:12 sanctify the house: 2 Chr 29:16; 34:3–8; Ezek 36:25; Matt 21:12, 13; 1 Cor 3:16, 17; 2 Cor 6:16; 7:1; Eph 5:26, 27 carry forth: Ezek 8:3, 9–18 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; 1 Chr 23:28—purifying; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; 2 Chr 29:15—sanctified themselves; 2 Chr

29:34—the priests; 2 Chr 35:2—encouraged; Neh 12:30—themselves; Neh 13:9—they cleansed; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ezek 44:10—the Levites; Joel 2:16—sanctify

2 Chronicles 29:6 For our fathers: 2 Chr 28:2–4, 23–25; 34:21; Ezra 5:12; 9:7; Neh 9:16, 32; Jer 16:19; 44:21; Lam 5:7; Dan 9:16; Matt 10:37; 23:30–32 have forsaken him: Jer 2:13, 17 turned away: Jer 2:27; Ezek 8:16 turned their backs: Heb. given the neck Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; Neh 1:6—both I; Jer 26:19—did he; Ezek 14:6—turn; Zech 1:4—as

2 Chronicles 29:7 Those, says MATTHEW HENRY, who turn their backs upon God's ordinances, may truly be said to forsake God himself. The lamps were not lighted, and incense was not burnt: there are still such neglects as these, and they are no less culpable, if the Word be not duly read and opened, answering to the lighting of the lamps, and if prayers and praises be not duly offered up, which was signified by the burning of incense. 2 Chr 29:3; 28:24; Lev 24:2–8; 2 Kgs 16:17, 18; Mal 1:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:17—the porch; Neh 6:10—let us shut; Ezek 41:2—the door

2 Chronicles 29:8 Wherefore: 2 Chr 24:18; 34:24, 25; 36:14–16; Deut 28:15–20 he hath delivered: It is probable Hezekiah refers to that dreadful defeat by the Israelites, in which one hundred and twenty thousand were slain, and two hundred thousand taken prisoners. See 2 Chr 28:6–8. trouble: Heb. commotion, Deut 28:25 to astonishment: Lev 26:32; Deut 28:59; 1 Kgs 9:8; Jer 18:15, 16; 19:8; 25:9, 18; 29:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:21—astonishment; 2 Chr 30:7—as; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Mic 6:16—that; Mal 1:5—your

2 Chronicles 29:9 our fathers: 2 Chr 28:5–8, 17; Lev 26:17; Lam 5:7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:32—sons; Isa 3:25—Thy men; Mic 6:16—that

2 Chronicles 29:10 Now it is: 2 Chr 6:7, 8 to make a covenant: To renew that covenant under which the whole people were constantly considered, and of which circumcision was the sign, and the spirit of which was, “I will be your God, ye shall be my people.” 2 Chr 15:12, 13; 23:16; 34:30–32; Ezra 10:3; Neh 9:38; 10:1–39; Jer 34:15, 18; 50:5; 2 Cor 8:5 that his fierce: 2 Kgs 23:3, 26 Reciprocal: Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; 2 Chr 30:8—the fierceness; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Jer 11:2—General; Jer 34:8—had

2 Chronicles 29:11 negligent: or, deceived, Gal 6:7, 8 the Lord: Num 3:6–9; 8:6–14; 18:2–6; Deut 10:8 burn incense: or, offer sacrifice, Num 16:35–40; 18:7 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—God; 1 Kgs 1:2—a young virgin; 1 Kgs 9:25—he burnt; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; Zech 3:1—standing; Luke 1:9—his; Col 4:17—Take

2 Chronicles 29:12 of the sons: 1 Chr 6:19, 44; 15:6; 23:21–23 Kohathites: Exod 6:16–25; Num 4:2–20; 1 Chr 6:16–18; 15:5; 23:12–20 of the sons: 1 Chr 6:16–18; 15:5; 23:12–20 of the Gershonites: 1 Chr 6:17, 20, 21; 15:7; 23:7–11

2 Chronicles 29:13 Elizaphan: Lev 10:4, Elzaphan, 1 Chr 15:8 Asaph: 1 Chr 6:39; 15:17; 25:2

2 Chronicles 29:14 Heman: 1 Chr 6:33; 15:19 Jeduthun: 1 Chr 25:1, 3, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; Zech 12:13—Shimei

2 Chronicles 29:15 sanctified themselves: 2 Chr 29:5 by the words of the Lord: or, in the business of the Lord, 2 Chr 30:12 to cleanse: 1 Chr 23:28 Reciprocal: Josh 3:8—command; 1 Chr 15:14—sanctified; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; 2 Chr 30:15—and sanctified; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Neh 13:9—they cleansed; Ps 119:99—than all

2 Chronicles 29:16 the priests: The priests and Levites cleansed first the courts both of the priests and of the people. On this labour they spent eight days. Then they cleansed the interior of the temple; but, as the Levites had no right to enter the temple, the priests carried all the dirt and rubbish to the porch, whence they were collected by the Levites, carried away, and cast into the brook Kidron: in this work, eight more days were occupied; and thus the temple was purified in sixteen days. the inner part: 2 Chr 3:8; 5:7; Exod 26:33, 34; 1 Kgs 6:19, 20; Heb 9:2–8, 23, 24 all the uncleanness: Ezek 36:29; Matt 21:12, 13; 23:27 Kidron: 2 Chr 15:16; 2 Kgs 23:4–6; John 18:1, Cedron Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:37—over the; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; 2 Chr 30:14—the brook

2 Chronicles 29:17 the porch: 2 Chr 29:7; 3:4; 1 Kgs 6:3; 1 Chr 28:11 the sixteenth: Exod 12:2–8

2 Chronicles 29:18 the altar: 2 Chr 4:1, 7 the showbread: 2 Chr 4:8; 13:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:28—purifying; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; 2 Chr 15:8—the altar of the Lord; 2 Chr 33:16—repaired

2 Chronicles 29:19 all the vessels: 2 Chr 28:24 did cast away: Or, as the LXX, Vulgate, and Targum read, “did pollute,” hizneeach, he rendered them so abominable that they were rejected with abhorrence. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:17—cut off; 1 Chr 23:28—purifying; Heb 9:21—General

2 Chronicles 29:20 rose: Gen 22:3; Exod 24:4; Josh 6:12; Jer 25:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:1—the king; 1 Chr 13:1—consulted; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains

2 Chronicles 29:21 they brought: The law only required one bullock for the sins of the high priest, another for the sins of the people, and one he-goat for the sins of the prince, but Hezekiah offered many more, and the reason appears sufficiently evident: the law only speaks of the sins of ignorance, but here there were sins of every dye, idolatry, apostasy from the Divine worship, profanation of the temple, etc., etc. The sin offerings, we are informed, were offered, first, for the Kingdom, for the transgressions of the king and his family; secondly, for the sanctuary, which had been defiled and polluted; and for the priests, who had been profane, negligent, and unholy; and finally, for Judah, for the whole mass of the people, who had been led away into every kind of abomination by the above examples. seven: Num 23:1, 14, 29; 1 Chr 15:26; Ezra 8:35; Job 42:8; Ezek 45:23 a sin offering: Lev 4:3–14; Num 15:22–24; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 16:5—General; Num 15:24—one kid; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king’s burnt; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Ezra 6:17—a sin offering

2 Chronicles 29:22 sprinkled: Lev 1:5; 4:7, 18, 34; 8:14, 15, 19, 24; Heb 9:21, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:11—the priests

2 Chronicles 29:23 forth: Heb. near they laid: Lev 1:4; 4:15, 24 Reciprocal: Joel 2:16—sanctify

2 Chronicles 29:24 reconciliation: Lev 6:30; 8:15; Ezek 45:15, 17; Dan 9:24; Rom 5:10, 11; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Col 1:20, 21; Heb 2:17 to make: Lev 14:20 the sin offering: Lev 4:13–35 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 1:4—atonement; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Joel 2:16—sanctify

2 Chronicles 29:25 And he set: 1 Chr 9:33; 15:16–22; 16:4, 5, 42; 25:1–7 according: 2 Chr 8:14; 35:15; 1 Chr 23:5; 28:12, 19 Gad: 2 Sam 24:11; 1 Chr 21:9; 29:29 Nathan: 2 Sam 7:2–4; 12:1–7 for so was: 2 Chr 30:12 of the Lord by his prophets: Heb. by the hand of the Lord, by the hand of his prophets. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 23:6—divided; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 20:21—appointed; 2 Chr 23:18—by David; 2 Chr 30:21—the priests; Ezra 3:10—after the ordinance; Ps 92:3—instrument; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 149:3—with the timbrel; Isa 64:11—where; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Rev 8:2—trumpets

2 Chronicles 29:26 the instruments: 1 Chr 23:5; Ps 87:7; 150:3–5; Isa 38:20; Amos 6:5 the priests: 2 Chr 5:12, 13; Num 10:8, 10; Josh 6:4–9; 1 Chr 15:24; 16:6; Ps 81:3; 98:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 2 Chr 35:15—according; Ezra 3:10—after the ordinance

2 Chronicles 29:27 when: Heb. in the time the song: 2 Chr 7:3; 20:21; 23:18; Ps 136:1; 137:3, 4 the instruments: Heb. hands of instruments Reciprocal: Josh 3:8—command; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ps 98:6—trumpets

2 Chronicles 29:28 And all the congregation: Ps 68:24–26; Rev 5:8–14 the singers sang: Heb. song, Ps 89:15 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; Ezek 46:10—General; Luke 19:37—the whole

2 Chronicles 29:29 present: Heb. found bowed themselves: 2 Chr 20:18; 1 Chr 29:20; Ps 72:11; Rom 14:11; Phil 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed; 2 Chr 34:32—present; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship; Ezek 46:10—General

2 Chronicles 29:30 with the words: 2 Sam 23:1, 2; 1 Chr 16:7–36 they sang: Ps 32:11; 33:1; 95:1, 2, 6; 100:1, 2; 149:2; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:26—General; Exod 12:27—bowed; Josh 3:8—command; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Neh 8:6—bowed; Neh 12:27—out; Neh 12:46—and Asaph; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ps 34:3—let us; Isa 38:9—he had

2 Chronicles 29:31 consecrated yourselves: or, filled your hand, 2 Chr 13:9 sacrifices: Lev 1:1–Lev 3:17 thank: Lev 7:12 and as many: etc. As the burnt offerings were wholly consumed on the altar, the offering of them evinced greater zeal and liberality than the oblation of peace offerings, the greater part of which was eaten by the officer and his friends. Lev 1:3; 23:38; Ezra 1:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:33—the consecrated; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Ezra 3:5—willingly; Ezra 6:17—offered; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Jer 33:11—sacrifice; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary; Mal 3:4—as; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

2 Chronicles 29:32 the number: Comparing the sacrifices offered on this occasion with those of Solomon at the dedication of the temple, we may form some idea of the decrease of the prosperity and riches of Judah, or of the decline of the general spirit of piety. 1 Kgs 3:4; 8:63; 1 Chr 29:21; Ezra 6:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; 2

Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 29:35—the burnt; Ezra 3:5—willingly; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt

2 Chronicles 29:33 the consecrated: It is probable that the consecrated things denote the peace offerings and thank offerings. 2 Chr 29:31 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice

2 Chronicles 29:34 the priests: Peace offerings, and such like, the Levites might flay and dress; but the whole burnt offerings could only be touched by the priests, except in a case of necessity, such as the present. 2 Chr 29:5; 30:16, 17 their brethren: 2 Chr 35:11; Num 8:15, 19; 18:3, 6, 7 did help them: Heb. strengthened them for the Levites: 2 Chr 30:3 upright: 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 7:10; 26:6; 94:15 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—sanctify; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; 1 Chr 15:14—sanctified; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; 2 Chr 30:15—were ashamed; 2 Chr 30:24—a great; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Ezra 6:20—purified together; Neh 12:30—themselves; Ezek 44:11—shall slay; Acts 6:7—the priests

2 Chronicles 29:35 the burnt: 2 Chr 29:32 the fat: Exod 29:13; Lev 3:15, 16 the drink: Gen 35:14; Lev 23:13; Num 15:5–10 so the: 1 Chr 16:37–42; Ezra 6:18; 1 Cor 14:40 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; Neh 12:43—offered; Col 2:5—and beholding

2 Chronicles 29:36 Hezekiah rejoiced: Both Hezekiah and the people rejoiced, that God had prepared the hearts of the people to bring about so great and glorious a reformation in so short a time. This good king's example and influence were here, as in many other cases, under God, the grand spring of all those mighty movements. 1 Chr 29:9, 17; Ezra 6:22; 1 Thess 3:8, 9 God: 2 Chr 30:12; 1 Chr 29:18; Ps 10:17; Prov 16:1 the thing: Acts 2:41 Reciprocal: Deut 12:12—And ye; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Neh 12:43—offered; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 19:37—the whole

CHAPTER 30

- 1 Hezekiah proclaims a solemn passover on the second month for Judah and Israel;
- 13 The assembly, having destroyed the altars of idolatry, keep the feast fourteen days;
- 27 The priests and Levites bless the people.

2 Chronicles 30:1 Israel: 2 Chr 11:13, 16 Ephraim: 2 Chr 30:10, 11; 25:7; 35:6; Hos 5:4; 7:8, 9; 11:8 to the house: Deut 16:2–6 to keep: Exod 12:3–20; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:1—assembled; 2 Kgs 23:22—of the kings; 2 Chr 15:9—the strangers; 2 Chr 31:1—Now when; 2 Chr 34:6—in; 2 Chr 35:1—Josiah; Ezra 6:19—kept; Jer 29:1—of the letter; Hos 11:7—are bent

2 Chronicles 30:2 the king: 1 Chr 13:1–3; Prov 11:14; 15:22; Eccl 4:13 in the second month: In Ijar, as they could not celebrate in Nisan, the 14th of which month was the proper time. But Hezekiah and his counsellors justly concluded, that the regulation of the 14th day of the second month, which had been made for individuals who were hindered from eating the passover at the appointed season, might in their present circumstances be extended to the people at large. Num 9:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev

8:3—General; Num 9:3—the fourteenth; 2 Kgs 23:1—the king; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; 2 Chr 30:13—the second month; 2 Chr 30:23—took counsel; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; 2 Chr 34:29—gathered

2 Chronicles 30:3 at that time: Exod 12:6, 18 because: 2 Chr 29:34 Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify

2 Chronicles 30:4 pleased the king: Heb. was right in the eyes of the king, 1 Chr 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Josh 22:30—it pleased them; 2 Sam 17:4—pleased Absalom well; Zech 11:12—ye think good; Acts 15:22—pleased

2 Chronicles 30:5 established: Ezra 6:8–12; Esth 3:12–15; 8:8–10; 9:20, 21; Dan 6:8 to make proclamation: 2 Chr 24:9; 36:22; Lev 23:2, 4; Dan 4:1–33 from Beersheba: Judg 20:1 for they: 2 Chr 35:18; Deut 12:32; 1 Cor 11:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—made proclamation; 2 Kgs 17:2—but not as the kings; 1 Chr 21:2—Beersheba; Ezra 7:13—I make; Ezra 10:7—they made; Jer 31:6—upon

2 Chronicles 30:6 the posts went: Ratzim, “runners,” or couriers, of the same kind as the running footmen, who were formerly, before the establishment of posts, and still are in some places, trained, and kept on purpose to convey dispatches speedily by running. Job 9:25; Esth 8:14; Jer 51:31 the king: Heb. the hand of the king turn again: Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 4:1; Lam 5:21; Ezek 33:11; Hos 14:1; Joel 2:12–14; Jas 4:8 and he will: Isa 6:13 escaped: 2 Chr 28:20; 2 Kgs 15:19, 29; 1 Chr 5:26; Isa 1:9 Reciprocal: Judg 6:35—messengers; 2 Kgs 23:19—the cities; 2 Chr 30:10—the posts; Esth 3:13—by posts; Esth 8:10—by posts; Isa 28:1—whose; Jer 3:7—Turn thou; Lam 3:40—turn; Zech 1:3—Turn

2 Chronicles 30:7 like: Ezek 20:13–18; Zech 1:3, 4 as: 2 Chr 29:8 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Isa 28:1—whose; Amos 2:4—after; Mic 5:3—give

2 Chronicles 30:8 be ye not stiffnecked: Heb. harden not your necks, 2 Chr 36:13; Exod 32:9; Deut 10:16; Rom 10:21 yield yourselves: Heb. give the hand, 1 Chr 29:24; Ezra 10:19; Ps 68:31; Rom 6:13–19 enter into: Ps 63:2; 68:24; 73:17 which he hath: Ps 132:13, 14 serve: Deut 6:13, 17; Josh 24:15; Matt 4:10; John 12:26; Rom 6:22; Col 3:22–24; Rev 7:15 the fierceness: 2 Chr 28:11, 13; 29:10; 2 Kgs 23:26; Ps 78:49 Reciprocal: Exod 5:3—lest he; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Deut 31:27—stiff neck; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Neh 9:16—hardened; Ps 75:5—speak; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Jer 7:26—but; Jer 50:15—she hath; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 17:18—he; Acts 7:51—stiffnecked; Acts 19:9—divers; Rom 2:5—But after; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Heb 3:8—Harden; Jas 4:7—Submit

2 Chronicles 30:9 if ye turn: 2 Chr 7:14; Lev 26:40–42; Deut 30:2–4; 1 Kgs 8:50; Ps 106:46 so that they shall: Jer 29:12–14; 31:27, 28 the Lord: Exod 34:6, 7; Neh 9:17, 31; Ps 86:5, 15; 111:4; 145:7, 8; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18 will not: 2 Chr 15:2; Prov 28:13; Isa 55:7; Ezek 18:30–32 turn away: Jer 18:17 Reciprocal: Exod 22:27—for I am gracious; Deut 4:31—the Lord; Jer 3:12—for I am; Lam 3:40—turn; Acts 17:32—some; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

2 Chronicles 30:10 the posts: 2 Chr 30:6; Esth 3:13, 15; 8:10, 14; Job 9:25 they laughed: 2 Chr 36:16; Gen 19:14; Neh 2:19; Job 12:4; Luke 8:53; 16:14; 22:63, 64; 23:35; Acts 17:32; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; 2 Chr 30:1—Ephraim; 2 Chr 34:6—in; 2 Chr 34:9—Manasseh; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 28:22—be ye

2 Chronicles 30:11 divers of Asher: It has been said, that Hezekiah had no right to invite Hoshea's subjects to repair to Jerusalem to his passover; but it may be presumed, that he was encouraged to do this by Hoshea himself, who was one of their best kings; besides which, both the golden calves having been taken away by the Assyrians, the apostate Israelites, being thus deprived of idols, had begun to return to the Lord, and to go up to Jerusalem to worship, some time before Hezekiah gave them this invitation. 2 Chr 30:18, 21; 11:16; Acts 17:34 humbled themselves: 2 Chr 12:6, 7, 12; 33:12, 19, 23; 34:27; Exod 10:3; Lev 26:41; Dan 5:22; Luke 14:11; 18:14; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; 1 Chr 9:3—of the children of Ephraim; 2 Chr 30:25—the strangers; 2 Chr 34:6—in; Isa 17:7—General; Ezek 37:16—For Judah; Mic 6:8—walk humbly

2 Chronicles 30:12 the hand of God: 2 Chr 29:36; 1 Chr 29:18, 19; Ezra 7:27; Ps 110:3; Jer 24:7; 32:39; Ezek 36:26; Phil 2:13; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 the commandment: Deut 4:2, 5, 6; 1 Thess 4:2 by the word: 2 Chr 29:25; Acts 4:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—and they; Num 36:10—General; Josh 3:8—command; Josh 4:14—they feared him; Josh 11:15—and so did Joshua; 1 Kgs 2:43—commandment; 1 Chr 12:38—all the rest; 1 Chr 15:16—And David; 2 Chr 8:15—they departed; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; 2 Chr 29:15—by the words of the Lord; 2 Chr 31:13—at the commandment; 2 Chr 33:16—commanded; 2 Chr 34:32—caused; Ezra 7:26—the law of thy God; Ezra 10:3—according to the counsel; Ps 101:17—thou wilt prepare; Ps 101:2—behave; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 4:32—the multitude; Acts 7:23—it came; Acts 8:6—with one; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 11:21—the hand; Acts 15:22—pleased; Rom 12:16—of the; Rom 15:5—grant; 2 Cor 8:5—unto

2 Chronicles 30:13 there assembled: Ps 84:7 the second month: 2 Chr 30:2 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; 1 Kgs 8:65—a great; 2 Kgs 23:22—of the kings; 2 Chr 7:8—a very great

2 Chronicles 30:14 altars: 2 Chr 28:24; 34:4, 7; 2 Kgs 18:22; 23:12, 13; Isa 2:18–20 the brook: 2 Chr 15:16; 29:16; 2 Sam 15:23; John 18:1, Cedron Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:1—images; 2 Chr 32:4—the brook; 2 Chr 33:3—which Hezekiah; 2 Chr 34:3—the high places; Isa 36:7—is it not

2 Chronicles 30:15 were ashamed: 2 Chr 29:34; Ezek 16:61–63; 43:10, 11 and sanctified: 2 Chr 30:24; 5:11; 29:15, 34; 31:18; Exod 19:10, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—fourteenth; Exod 12:21—and take; Num 8:22—after that; Num 9:3—the fourteenth; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; 2 Chr 35:6—So kill; Ezra 6:20—purified together

2 Chronicles 30:16 they stood: 2 Chr 35:10, 15 place: Heb. standing after their manner: 2 Kgs 11:14 Moses: Deut 33:1 the priests: 2 Chr 35:10, 11; Lev 1:5; Heb 11:28 Reciprocal: Num 18:2—but thou; 2 Chr 29:34—the priests

2 Chronicles 30:17 the Levites: 2 Chr 29:34; 35:3–6 the killing: Exod 12:6 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—sanctify; Num 9:7—we may not offer; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; Ezek 44:11—shall slay; Joel 2:16—sanctify; John 11:55—to purify

2 Chronicles 30:18 many of Ephraim: 2 Chr 30:11 had not cleansed: Num 9:10–14; 19:20; 1 Cor 11:28 the passover: Exod 12:43–51 prayed: Gen 20:7, 17; Job 42:8, 9; Jas 5:15, 16; 1 John 5:16 The good: 2 Chr 6:21; Exod 34:6–9; Num 14:18–20; Ps 25:8; 36:5; 86:5; 119:68;

Dan 9:19 Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; Lev 10:20—he was content; Josh 22:6—General; 2 Sam 6:18—as soon; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 2 Kgs 5:18—the Lord pardon; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 11:16—And after; 2 Chr 30:25—the strangers; 2 Chr 31:1—in Ephraim; 2 Chr 34:9—Manasseh; Ps 41:4—heal; Isa 17:7—General; Zech 3:3—General; Acts 21:24—and purify; Rom 7:21—evil; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever

2 Chronicles 30:19 prepareth: 2 Chr 19:3; 20:33; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Chr 29:18; Ezra 7:10; Job 11:13; Ps 10:17; Prov 23:26 though he be not: Lev 12:4; 15:31–33; 21:17–23; 22:3–6; Num 9:6; 19:13–20 Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; 2 Sam 6:18—as soon; 2 Kgs 5:18—the Lord pardon; 2 Chr 11:16—And after; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 14:4—seek; Ps 14:2—seek; Ps 78:8—set not; Lam 3:25—unto; Joel 2:16—sanctify; Acts 21:24—and purify; Acts 22:14—The God; Rom 7:21—evil; Heb 9:13—the purifying

2 Chronicles 30:20 healed: Exod 15:26; Ps 103:3; Jas 5:15, 16 Reciprocal: Isa 33:24—the inhabitant

2 Chronicles 30:21 present: Heb. found the feast: Exod 12:15; 13:6; Lev 23:6; Luke 22:1, 7; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 great gladness: 2 Chr 30:26; 7:10; Deut 12:7, 12; 16:14; Neh 8:10; Acts 2:46; Phil 4:4 the priests: 2 Chr 20:21; 29:25–27 loud instruments: Heb. instruments of strength, Ps 150:3–5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:11—divers of Asher; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Neh 8:17—there was; Esth 1:5—seven days; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Mal 3:4—as; Luke 2:43—General; John 18:28—eat

2 Chronicles 30:22 comfortably unto all: Heb. to the heart of all, 2 Chr 32:6; Isa 40:1, 2; Hos 2:14 taught: 2 Chr 15:3; 17:9; 35:3; Deut 33:10; Ezra 7:10, 25; Neh 8:7, 8, 18; 9:3; 2 Tim 4:2 the good: Prov 2:6, 7; 8:6; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; Phil 3:8 and making: Deut 26:3–11; Ezra 10:11; Neh 9:3 Reciprocal: Gen 34:3—kindly unto the damsel; Exod 18:12—Aaron; Lev 10:11—General; Josh 7:19—make; 1 Kgs 3:15—peace offerings; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Neh 8:9—the Levites; Ps 119:99—than all; Prov 28:12—righteous; Mal 2:7—the priest's; Heb 8:11—Know the

2 Chronicles 30:23 took counsel: 2 Chr 30:2 to keep: They did not observe other seven days of unleavened bread, but offered sacrifices with praise and thanksgiving, and feasting, other seven days; and, as the people in general, and especially those who came out of the kingdom of Israel, would be unprepared for this additional expense, both Hezekiah and his princes liberally supplied them with cattle for sacrifices. 2 Chr 7:9; 1 Kgs 8:65 Reciprocal: Deut 27:7—rejoice; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 8:13—the second; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Eccl 9:7—eat

2 Chronicles 30:24 did give: Heb. lifted up, or offered, 2 Chr 35:7, 8; 1 Chr 29:3–9; Ezek 45:17; Eph 4:8 a great: 2 Chr 29:34 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; 1 Kgs 3:4—a thousand; 1 Kgs 8:63—a sacrifice; 1 Chr 16:3—to every one; 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 30:15—and sanctified; 2 Chr 31:3—the king's; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 6:7—the priests

2 Chronicles 30:25 the strangers: 2 Chr 30:11, 18; Exod 12:43–49 rejoiced: 1 Chr 16:10, 11; Ps 92:4; 104:34 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; 2 Chr 15:9—the strangers

2 Chronicles 30:26 since the time: 2 Chr 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; 2 Chr 35:18—neither did; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 8:17—done so; Phil 3:1—rejoice

2 Chronicles 30:27 the priests: Num 6:23–26; Deut 10:8 their prayer: 1 Kgs 8:30, 39; Acts 10:4 his holy dwelling place: Heb. the habitation of his holiness, Deut 26:15; Ps 68:5; Isa 57:15; 63:15; 66:1 Reciprocal: Exod 39:43—blessed them; Num 8:22—after that; 2 Sam 6:18—as soon; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; 2 Chr 35:18—neither did; Ps 18:6—my cry; Ps 102:1—let my; Ps 119:169—Let my cry; Isa 9:16—led of them; Jer 25:30—his holy; Jonah 2:7—my prayer; Zech 2:13—his holy habitation; Mal 1:9—beseech; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Heb 7:7—the less

CHAPTER 31

- 1 The people is forward in destroying idolatry;
- 2 Hezekiah orders the courses of the priests and Levites, and provides for their work and maintenance;
- 5 The people's forwardness in offerings and tithes;
- 11 Hezekiah appoints officers to dispose of the tithes;
- 20 The sincerity of Hezekiah.

2 Chronicles 31:1 Now when: 2 Chr 30:1–27 all Israel: 1 Kgs 18:38–40; 2 Kgs 23:2–20 present: Heb. found, Gen 19:15; Esth 4:16 brake: 2 Chr 14:3; 23:17; 32:12; 34:3–7; Exod 23:24; Deut 7:5; 2 Kgs 18:4 images: Heb. statues, 2 Chr 30:14 in Ephraim: 2 Chr 30:1, 18; 34:6, 7; 2 Kgs 17:2; 18:4; 23:15 until: etc. Heb. until to make an end Reciprocal: Exod 34:13—ye shall; Lev 26:30—I will destroy; Deut 12:3—ye shall; 1 Kgs 8:66—the eighth day; 2 Kgs 18:22—whose high places; 2 Kgs 23:19—the cities; 2 Chr 17:6—he took away; 2 Chr 33:3—which Hezekiah; 2 Chr 34:9—Manasseh; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 30:22—defile; Isa 36:7—is it not; Hos 8:6—shall; Hos 10:8—their altars; Amos 3:14—I will; Mic 1:7—all the graven

2 Chronicles 31:2 the courses: 2 Chr 5:11; 8:14; 23:8; 1 Chr 16:37, 40; 23:1–1 Chr 26:32; Ezra 6:18; Luke 1:5 to give thanks: 2 Chr 29:24–26; 1 Chr 16:4–6, 41; 23:30; 25:1–3; Neh 11:17; Ps 134:1–3; 135:1–3; Jer 33:11 in the gates of the tents of the Lord: Beshaarey machanoth Yehowah, “within the gates of the camps of Jehovah;” which comprehended the whole of the buildings that surrounded the temple, in which the priests and Levites were stationed, and which resembled military encampments. Reciprocal: Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 8:22—after that; Deut 18:7—as all his brethren; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 23:6—divided; 2 Chr 31:17—by their courses; 2 Chr 35:2—charges; Neh 7:1—the porters; Ps 100:2—come; Luke 1:8—in

2 Chronicles 31:3 the king's: 2 Chr 30:24; 1 Chr 26:26; Ezek 45:17; 46:4–7, 12–18 for the morning: Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3–8 the burnt: Num 28:9, 10 for the new moons: Num 28:11–31; 29:1–40; Deut 16:1–17; Ps 81:1–4; Col 2:16, 17 the set feasts: Lev 23:2–44 Reciprocal: Num 28:6—a continual; Num 29:39—in your set feasts; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; Neh 10:35—General

2 Chronicles 31:4 the portion: 2 Chr 31:16; Lev 27:30–33; Num 18:8–21, 26–28; Mal 3:8–10 that they might: Neh 13:10–13; 1 Cor 9:9–14; Gal 6:6 the law: Mal 2:7 Reciprocal: Num 18:19—the heave; Deut 12:19—Take; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; 2 Kgs 12:3—General; 1 Chr 13:2—the priests; 2 Chr 31:13—at the commandment; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Ezek

44:30—all the firstfruits; Mal 3:10—all; Heb 7:5—to take

2 Chronicles 31:5 as soon: 2 Chr 24:10, 11; Exod 35:5, 20–29; 36:5, 6; 2 Cor 8:2–5 came abroad: Heb. brake forth, the first fruits, Exod 22:29; 23:19; 34:22, 26; Num 18:12; Neh 10:35–39; 12:44; 13:12, 31; Prov 3:9; 1 Cor 15:20; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 honey: or, dates, The word devash generally denotes the honey produced by bees; but as we have already observed (on Gen 43:11,) the Jewish doctors are of opinion that it here signifies dates, of the fruit of the palm tree; which the Arabians call daboos, and the honey produced from them, dibs. “This liquor,” says Dr. SHAW, “which has a more luscious sweetness than honey, is of the consistence of a thin syrup, but quickly grows tart and ropy, acquiring an intoxicating quality, and giving by distillation an agreeable spirit, or arâky, according to the general name of these people for all hot liquors, extracted by the alembic.” Though Jehovah forbade any devash, or honey, to be offered to him upon the altar, yet it appears it might be presented as first-fruits, or in the way of tithes, which were designed for the sustenance of the priests. Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 27:30—General; Num 18:21—the tenth; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 1 Chr 9:26—chambers; Neh 12:47—gave; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Luke 11:42—and not

2 Chronicles 31:6 the children: 2 Chr 11:16, 17 the tithe: Lev 27:30; Deut 14:28 by heaps: Heb. heaps and heaps. Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Exod 36:5—General; Num 18:21—the tenth; Neh 10:37—and the tithes; Neh 12:47—gave; Song 5:1—eat

2 Chronicles 31:7; Lev 23:16–24

2 Chronicles 31:8 blessed: Gen 14:20; Judg 5:9; 1 Kgs 8:14, 15; 1 Chr 29:10–20; Ezra 7:27; 2 Cor 8:16; Eph 1:3; Phil 4:10, 19; 1 Thess 3:9; 1 Pet 1:3 and his people: 2 Chr 6:3; Gen 14:19; 2 Sam 6:18; 1 Kgs 8:55

2 Chronicles 31:9 Reciprocal: Josh 3:8—command

2 Chronicles 31:10 Azariah: 2 Chr 26:17; 1 Kgs 2:35; 1 Chr 6:8, 14; Ezek 44:15 Since: Prov 3:9; Hag 2:18; Mal 3:10; 1 Tim 4:8 we have had: 2 Kgs 4:43, 44; Matt 15:37; Phil 4:18 the Lord: Gen 26:12; 30:27–30; 39:5, 23; Lev 25:21; 26:4, 5; Deut 28:8; Prov 10:22; 2 Cor 9:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 36:7—and too much; Josh 3:8—command; 1 Chr 29:16—all this store; 2 Chr 31:13—Azariah; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched

2 Chronicles 31:11 chambers: or, store-houses, Neh 10:38, 39; 13:5, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; 1 Chr 26:20—dedicated things; 2 Chr 31:13—at the commandment; Neh 10:37—to the chambers; Neh 12:44—some; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General; Ezek 40:17—there were; Ezek 40:29—the little; Mal 3:10—the storehouse

2 Chronicles 31:12 the dedicated: 2 Kgs 12:15 over which: 1 Chr 26:20–26 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 27:30—General; Num 18:21—the tenth; Josh 6:19—all the silver; 2 Kgs 12:4—the money; 2 Chr 31:19—the men; 2 Chr 34:12—faithfully; Neh 10:37—to the chambers; Neh 10:38—the treasure house; Neh 10:39—For the children; Neh 13:13—I made

2 Chronicles 31:13 under: Heb. at at the commandment: 2 Chr 31:4, 11; 30:12 Azariah: 2 Chr 31:10; 1 Chr 9:11; 24:5; Neh 11:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:15—next him

2 Chronicles 31:14 the porter: 1 Chr 26:12, 14, 17 the freewill: Lev 22:18; 23:38; Num 29:39; Deut 12:6, 17; 16:10; Ezra 1:4; 3:5; 7:16; Ps 119:108 to distribute: Neh 13:13 the most: Lev 2:10; 6:16, 17; 7:1–6; 10:12, 13; 27:28

2 Chronicles 31:15 next him: Heb. at his hand, 2 Chr 31:13 marg. Miniamin: Instead of Miniamin, Benjamin is the reading of three manuscripts, and of the Syriac, Arabic, LXX, and Vulgate. the cities: Josh 21:9–19; 1 Chr 6:54–60 set office: or, trust, 1 Chr 9:22 marg. as well: 1 Chr 25:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:57—they gave; 2 Chr 31:18—set office; 2 Chr 31:19—the fields

2 Chronicles 31:16 his daily: Lev 21:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:4—the portion

2 Chronicles 31:17 genealogy: Num 3:15, 20; 4:38, 42, 46; 17:2, 3; Ezra 2:59 twenty: Num 4:3; 8:24; 1 Chr 23:24, 27 by their courses: 2 Chr 31:2; 1 Chr 24:20–31; 25:1–1 Chr 26:32

2 Chronicles 31:18 set office: or, trust, 2 Chr 31:15; 1 Chr 9:22 marg. they sanctified: Isa 5:16; Rom 15:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:15—and sanctified

2 Chronicles 31:19 the fields: 2 Chr 31:15; Lev 25:34; Num 35:2–5; 1 Chr 6:54, 60 the men: 2 Chr 31:12–15; 28:15 Reciprocal: Luke 1:8—in

2 Chronicles 31:20 wrought: 1 Kgs 15:5; 2 Kgs 20:3; 22:2; John 1:47; Acts 24:16; 1 Thess 2:10; 3 John 5 Reciprocal: Deut 23:9—General; Deut 28:7—flee before; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; 1 Chr 29:2—with all; 2 Chr 14:2—good and right; 2 Chr 24:16—because; 2 Chr 32:32—goodness; 2 Chr 35:26—goodness; Neh 13:14—house; Job 1:1—perfect; Ps 26:11—I will; Ps 51:6—Behold; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:80—sound; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 38:3—I have; Mal 3:4—as; Matt 6:33—seek; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 25:21—Well; Mark 14:8—hath done; Luke 11:39—but; Col 3:17—whatsoever

2 Chronicles 31:21 in the law: Ps 1:2, 3 he did it: Deut 6:5; 10:12; 1 Kgs 2:4; 1 Chr 22:19; Eccl 9:10; Jer 29:13 prospered: 2 Chr 14:7; 20:26; 26:5; Josh 1:7, 8; 1 Chr 22:13; Ps 1:3; Matt 6:33; 7:24–27 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—with all; Deut 23:9—General; Deut 28:7—flee before; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; 1 Chr 29:2—with all; 2 Chr 32:32—goodness; 2 Chr 34:31—with all; Neh 13:14—house; Job 1:1—perfect; Ps 26:11—I will; Ps 51:6—Behold; Ps 63:8—followeth; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:2—seek; Ps 119:80—sound; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Isa 29:13—their fear; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 38:3—I have; Lam 3:25—unto; Mal 3:4—as; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 25:21—Well; Mark 14:8—hath done; Luke 11:39—but; Col 3:17—whatsoever; Col 3:23—whatsoever

CHAPTER 32

- 1 Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortifies himself, and encourages his people;
- 9 Against the blasphemies of Sennacherib, Hezekiah and Isaiah pray;
- 21 An angel destroys the host of the Assyrians;
- 24 Hezekiah praying in his sickness, God gives him a sign of recovery;
- 25 He waxing proud, is humbled by God;
- 27 His wealth and works;
- 31 His error in the embassy of Babylon;
- 32 He dying, Manasseh succeeds him.

2 Chronicles 32:1 these things: 2 Chr 20:1, 2; 2 Kgs 18:13–37; Isa 36:1–22 king of Assyria: 2 Kgs 15:19; 17:6; 18:11, 19, 20; Isa 7:17, 18; 8:6–8; 10:5, 6; Hos 11:5 win them: Heb. break them up, Isa 10:7–11; 37:24, 25; Mic 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 23:9—General; 2 Chr 6:28—their enemies; 2 Chr 32:4—kings; Ps 80:13—The boar; Isa 22:9—General; Jer 50:17—first; Mic 1:9—he; Zeph 3:7—howsoever

2 Chronicles 32:2 he was purposed to fight: Heb. his face was to war, 2 Kgs 12:17; Luke 9:51, 53 Reciprocal: Neh 4:13—Therefore; Zeph 3:7—howsoever

2 Chronicles 32:3 took counsel: 2 Chr 30:2; 2 Kgs 18:20; Prov 15:22; 20:18; 24:6; Isa 40:13; Rom 11:34 to stop: 2 Kgs 20:20; Isa 22:8–11 Reciprocal: Nah 3:14—Draw; Rev 8:10—the fountains

2 Chronicles 32:4 who stopped: This was prudently done; for, without water, how could an immense army subsist in an arid country? No doubt the Assyrian army suffered much through this; as a Christian army did, through the same cause, 1,800 years afterwards. the brook: 2 Chr 32:30; 30:14 ran through the midst of: Heb. overflowed kings: The Septuagint, Syriac, and Arabic read king, in the singular number. 2 Chr 32:1; 2 Kgs 18:9, 13; 19:17; Isa 10:8 find: 1 Kgs 3:9, 16, 17; 19:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:25—stopped; 2 Kgs 20:20—he made a pool; Nah 3:14—Draw

2 Chronicles 32:5 he strengthened: 2 Chr 12:1; 14:5–7; 17:1, 2; 23:1; 26:8; Isa 22:9, 10 that was broken: 2 Chr 25:23 another wall: 2 Kgs 25:4; Jer 39:4 Millo: Judg 9:6; 2 Sam 5:9; 1 Kgs 9:24; 11:27; 2 Kgs 12:20 darts: or, swords, or weapons, 2 Chr 26:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:12—he put shields; 2 Chr 14:7—Therefore; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah; 2 Chr 33:14—he built; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Ezek 21:20—the defenced; Joel 2:8—sword

2 Chronicles 32:6 he set captains: 2 Chr 17:14–19; 1 Chr 27:3, 4–34 in the street: Ezra 10:9; Neh 8:1–3, 16 comfortably to them: Heb. to their heart, 2 Chr 30:22; Gen 34:3; Isa 40:2 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:4—east street

2 Chronicles 32:7 strong: Deut 31:6, 7, 23; Josh 1:6–9; 1 Chr 28:10, 20; Isa 35:4; Dan 10:19; Zech 8:9, 23; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 be not afraid: 2 Chr 20:15; 2 Kgs 18:30; 19:6, 7 for there: 2 Kgs 6:16; Rom 8:31; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—the Lord; Deut 20:4—to fight; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Chr 16:7—relied on; Neh

4:14—General; Ps 55:18—there; Isa 36:4—What; Isa 36:7—We trust; Isa 37:10—Let not; Jer 42:11—for I; Zech 4:6—might

2 Chronicles 32:8 an arm: Job 40:9; Jer 17:5; 1 John 4:4 with us: 2 Chr 13:12; 14:11; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:10; 41:10; Acts 18:10; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 to fight: 2 Chr 20:15; Deut 20:1, 4; Josh 10:42 rested: Heb. leaned, 2 Chr 32:15; 20:20; Isa 36:18 upon the words: Prov 12:25 Reciprocal: Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Josh 1:6—Be strong; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; 2 Chr 15:2—The Lord; 2 Chr 16:7—relied on; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; Ps 20:7—but we; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 55:18—there; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 26:4—Trust; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 36:7—We trust; Isa 37:10—Let not; Jer 42:11—for I; Nah 1:7—that; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 4:6—might

2 Chronicles 32:9 AM 3294, BC 710 Sennacherib: 2 Kgs 18:17; Isa 36:2 Lachish: Josh 10:31; 12:11; 15:39; Isa 37:8; Mic 1:13 power: Heb. dominion Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:9—Lachish; Ps 33:16—no king; Nah 2:13—the voice

2 Chronicles 32:10 Thus saith: 2 Kgs 18:19; Isa 36:4 siege: Heb. strong-hold

2 Chronicles 32:11 to give over: 2 Kgs 18:27; Isa 36:12, 18 The Lord our God: 2 Chr 32:15; 2 Kgs 18:30; 19:10; Ps 3:2; 11:1–3; 22:8; 42:10; 71:11; Matt 27:43 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:4—bound him; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; Isa 36:14—General; Nah 1:7—that; Nah 3:14—Draw; Acts 18:4—persuaded

2 Chronicles 32:12 Hath not: 2 Chr 31:1; 2 Kgs 18:4, 22; Isa 36:7 taken away: This was artfully malicious: many of the people had sacrificed to Jehovah on high places (2 Chr 31:1) and Hezekiah had removed them, as incentives to idolatry. Hence Rabshakeh insinuates that by so doing he had offended Jehovah, deprived the people of their religious rights, and that, consequently, he could neither expect the blessing of God, nor the cooperation of the people. Ye shall worship: Deut 12:13, 14, 26, 27 one altar: 2 Chr 4:1; Exod 27:1–8; 30:1–6; 40:26–29; 1 Kgs 7:48 Reciprocal: Josh 22:29—to build; 2 Kgs 15:4—the high places; 2 Kgs 15:35—Howbeit; 2 Kgs 21:3—the high places; 1 Chr 22:1—and this is the altar; 2 Chr 33:3—which Hezekiah; 2 Chr 33:17—people; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Isa 10:10—the kingdoms

2 Chronicles 32:13 I and my: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:5, 6; 19:11–13, 17, 18; Isa 10:9, 10, 14; 37:12, 13, 18–20; Dan 4:30, 37; 5:19 were the gods: 2 Chr 32:19; 2 Kgs 18:33–35; 19:18, 19; Ps 115:3–8; Isa 44:8–10; Jer 10:11, 12, 16; Acts 19:26; 1 Cor 8:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Job 15:26—runneth; Ps 11:3—what; Ps 71:11—for there; Isa 36:14—General; Isa 36:18—Hath

2 Chronicles 32:14 among: Isa 10:11, 12 your God: Exod 14:3; 15:9–11; Isa 42:8 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 18:33—Hath any; 2 Kgs 19:11—General; 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; Ps 71:11—for there; Isa 36:4—What; Isa 37:38—his god; Mal 3:13—Your

2 Chronicles 32:15 deceive: 2 Kgs 18:29; 19:10 persuade: 2 Chr 32:11; 1 Kgs 22:22; Isa 36:18; Acts 19:26; Gal 1:10 much less: Exod 5:2; Dan 3:15; John 19:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Exod 10:10—look to it; 2 Kgs 18:35—that the Lord; 2 Chr 6:18—how

much; 2 Chr 32:8—rested; Ps 73:9—set; Prov 30:9—Who; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 37:10—Let not; Isa 50:2—have I; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Nah 1:11—one; John 7:47—Are

2 Chronicles 32:16 yet: Job 15:25, 26; Ps 73:9 against: John 15:21 Reciprocal: Ps 31:18—speak

2 Chronicles 32:17 He wrote: 2 Kgs 19:9, 14; Neh 6:5; Isa 37:14 to rail: 2 Kgs 19:22, 28; Isa 10:15; 37:23, 24, 28, 29; Rev 13:6 As the gods: 2 Kgs 19:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:8—she wrote; 2 Kgs 19:23—messengers; Jer 29:25—Because

2 Chronicles 32:18 they cried: 2 Kgs 18:26–28; Isa 36:13 to affright: 1 Sam 17:10, 26; Neh 6:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:28—Rabshakeh

2 Chronicles 32:19 spake: 2 Chr 32:13–17; 1 Sam 17:36; Job 15:25, 26; Ps 10:13, 14; 73:8–11; 139:19, 20 the God: 2 Chr 6:6; Ps 76:1, 2; 78:68; 87:1–3; 132:13, 14; Isa 14:32; Heb 12:22 the work: Deut 4:28; 27:15; 2 Kgs 19:18; Ps 135:15–18; Isa 2:8; 37:19; 44:16–20; Jer 1:16; 10:3, 9; 32:30; Hos 8:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 5:2—Who; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 18:33—Hath any; 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; 2 Chr 33:4—In Jerusalem; Ezra 7:19—the God of Jerusalem; Ps 78:19—Yea; Isa 10:10—the kingdoms; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:38—his god; Ezek 35:13—with; Nah 2:13—the voice; 1 Thess 5:3—then

2 Chronicles 32:20 Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 19:14–19; Isa 37:1, 14–20 the prophet: 2 Kgs 19:2–4; Isa 37:2–4 prayed: 2 Chr 14:11; 20:6–12; Ps 50:15; 91:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 32:9—Jacob; 1 Kgs 8:44—shall pray; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 2 Kgs 19:15—prayed; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; 2 Chr 6:34—they pray; Ps 34:17—cry; Ps 76:8—didst; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Prov 11:11—the blessing; Prov 28:2—but; Isa 33:6—fear; Isa 37:4—lift up; Jer 26:19—did he; Jer 27:18—let them; John 9:31—him; John 12:38—Esaias; Phil 4:6—in; Heb 11:34—turned; Jas 5:16—The effectual

2 Chronicles 32:21 the Lord: 2 Kgs 19:20, 35–37; Isa 10:16–18; 37:21, 36, 37; 42:8 angel: 2 Sam 24:16; Ps 18:50; Dan 3:28; 6:22; Matt 13:49, 50; Acts 12:23 cut off all: Job 9:4; Ps 76:5, 7, 12 the leaders: Isa 10:8, 16–19, 33, 34; 17:12–14; 29:5–8; 30:30–33; 33:10–12; 36:9; Rev 6:15, 16; 19:17, 18 with shame: Ps 132:18; Prov 11:2; 16:18 he was come: 2 Kgs 19:36, 37; Isa 37:37, 38 slew him: Heb. made him fall Reciprocal: Gen 15:4—shall come; Deut 28:7—flee before; 2 Sam 16:11—seeketh; 2 Kgs 19:7—I will cause; 1 Chr 5:20—for they cried; 2 Chr 6:34—they pray; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 34:17—cry; Ps 76:3—There; Isa 29:8—as when; Isa 31:8—shall the; Isa 33:6—fear; Isa 37:7—I will cause; Jer 21:2—according; Nah 1:7—that; Nah 1:14—I will make; John 9:31—him; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers

2 Chronicles 32:22 Lord: Ps 18:48–50; 37:39, 40; 144:10; Isa 10:24, 25; 31:4, 5; 33:22; Hos 1:7 guided: Ps 48:14; 71:20, 21; 73:24; Isa 58:11; John 16:13; 2 Thess 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:30—the Lord; Deut 28:7—flee before; 2 Kgs 19:30—the remnant that; 2 Kgs 19:35—the angel; 2 Kgs 20:6—I will defend; Ps 76:11—let all; Isa 37:36—the angel; Isa 38:6—General; Zeph 1:10—the second

2 Chronicles 32:23 gifts: 2 Sam 8:10, 11; Ezra 7:15–22, 27; Ps 68:29; 72:10; Isa 60:7–9; Matt 2:11 presents: Heb. precious things, 2 Chr 9:9, 10, 24; 17:5, 11; 1 Kgs 4:21; 10:10, 25 he was magnified: 2 Chr 1:1; 1 Chr 29:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:30—the remnant that; Ps

1:3—whatsoever; Ps 76:11—let all; Isa 18:7—shall the; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 39:1—sent letters; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Mal 3:12—all; 1 Cor 4:7—why

2 Chronicles 32:24 Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 20:1–3; Isa 38:1–3 gave him a sign: or, wrought a miracle for him, 2 Kgs 20:4–11; Isa 38:4–8, 21, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:11—he brought; 2 Chr 6:28—whatsoever; Ps 34:17—cry; Isa 38:8—I will bring; Luke 17:15—General; Acts 10:4—thy

2 Chronicles 32:25; 2 Sam 24:1, 10–17; 1 Chr 21:1, 12–17 rendered: Deut 32:6; Ps 116:12, 13; Hos 14:2; Luke 17:17, 18 his heart: 2 Chr 32:31; 25:19; 26:16; Deut 8:12–14, 17; 2 Kgs 14:10; 20:13; Ezek 28:2, 5, 17; Dan 5:20, 23; Hab 2:4; 2 Cor 12:7; 1 Tim 3:6; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 therefore: 2 Chr 24:18 Reciprocal: Gen 34:25—slew; Deut 8:2—to humble; Deut 8:14—thine heart; Deut 17:20—his heart; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 1 Chr 21:2—that I may; 2 Chr 19:2—is wrath; Job 33:17—hide; Ps 103:2—forget not; Ps 107:21—General; Prov 29:23—man’s; Isa 39:2—was glad; Jer 26:19—did he; Ezek 31:10—and his; Dan 11:12—his heart; Mark 7:22—pride; Phil 3:9—not; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

2 Chronicles 32:26; 2 Kgs 20:16–19; Isa 39:6–8 Hezekiah: 2 Chr 33:12, 19, 23; 34:27; Lev 26:40, 41; 2 Kgs 20:19; Jer 26:18, 19; Jas 4:10 pride: Heb. lifting up so: 1 Kgs 21:19 days: 2 Chr 34:27, 28; 1 Kgs 21:29 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—to humble; Deut 17:20—his heart; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; 2 Kgs 20:13—there was nothing; 1 Chr 21:2—that I may; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 36:12—humbled; Prov 29:23—man’s; Jer 44:10—are not; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Mark 7:22—pride; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Jas 4:6—giveth grace; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

2 Chronicles 32:27 AM 3278–3306, BC 726–698 exceeding much: 2 Chr 1:12; 9:27; 17:5; Prov 10:22 treasuries: 1 Chr 27:25–31 pleasant jewels: Heb. instruments of desire Reciprocal: Josh 22:8—Return; 2 Kgs 20:13—showed; 2 Chr 17:12—in Judah; Eccl 2:7—also; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Isa 39:2—showed; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses

2 Chronicles 32:28 Storehouses: 2 Chr 26:10 stalls: 1 Kgs 4:26 cotes: 2 Sam 7:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:12—and will set

2 Chronicles 32:29 possessions: 2 Chr 26:10; Gen 13:2–6; 1 Chr 27:29–31; Job 1:3, 9; 42:12 God: 2 Chr 25:9; Deut 8:18; 1 Sam 2:7; 1 Chr 29:12; Prov 10:22; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:12—and will set

2 Chronicles 32:30 Hezekiah: Or, “Hezekiah stopped the upper going out—motza, i.e., the egress into the open air of the waters of Gihon, and brought them underneath—lemattah, by a subterraneous course to the west of the city of David.” See note on 1 Kgs 1:45. stopped: 2 Chr 32:4; Isa 22:9–11 Gihon: 1 Kgs 1:33, 38, 45 And Hezekiah: Josh 1:7, 8; Ps 1:1–3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; 2 Kgs 20:20—he made a pool; 2 Chr 33:14—Gihon; Neh 2:14—the gate of the fountain; Neh 3:15—the gate

2 Chronicles 32:31 AM 3292, BC 712 in the business: 2 Kgs 20:12, 13; Isa 39:1, 2–8 ambassadors: Heb. interpreters the wonder: 2 Kgs 20:8–11; Isa 38:8 left him: Judg 16:20; Ps 27:9; 51:11, 12; 119:116, 117; John 15:5 to try him: Gen 22:1; Deut 8:2, 16; Job 1:11, 12; 2:3–6; Ps 139:1, 2, 23, 24; Prov 17:3; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:7; Jas 1:13 that he might: Deut 8:2; 13:3 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—said; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 3:1—prove; 2 Sam

24:2—that I may; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 2 Kgs 20:11—he brought; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Job 39:17—General; Dan 11:35—to try; Mark 7:22—pride; Luke 22:54—And Peter; John 6:6—prove; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; Phil 3:9—not; Heb 11:17—when; Rev 12:1—there

2 Chronicles 32:32 AM 3278–3306, BC 726–698 goodness: Heb. kindnesses, 2 Chr 31:20, 21 in the vision: Isa 36:1–Isa 39:8 in the book: 2 Kgs 18:1–2 Kgs 20:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:20—he made a pool; 2 Chr 16:11—Judah; 2 Chr 27:7—Now the rest; 2 Chr 33:18—the rest; 2 Chr 35:26—goodness; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds; Isa 1:1—vision

2 Chronicles 32:33 slept: 1 Kgs 1:21; 2:10; 11:43 chiefest: or, highest did him: 2 Chr 16:14; Gen 50:10, 11; Num 20:29; Deut 34:8; 1 Sam 2:30; 25:1; Prov 10:7 And Manasseh: 2 Chr 33:1–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:21—slept; 2 Kgs 21:1—was twelve; 2 Kgs 21:18—and was buried; 2 Chr 27:7—Now the rest; 2 Chr 33:20—Manasseh; Neh 2:3—the place; Ps 68:29—shall; Isa 1:1—the days; Isa 57:1—righteous; Hos 1:1—Uzziah; Hos 11:12—Judah; Mic 1:1—Jotham; Matt 1:9—Ezekias; Matt 1:10—Manasses; Acts 8:2—made

CHAPTER 33

- 1 Manasseh's wicked reign;
- 3 He sets up idolatry, and will not be admonished;
- 11 He is carried into Babylon;
- 12 Upon his prayer to God he is released and puts down idolatry;
- 18 His acts;
- 20 He dying, Amon succeeds him;
- 21 who is slain by his servants;
- 25 The murderers being slain, Josiah succeeds him.

2 Chronicles 33:1 AM 3306–3361, BC 693–643 Manasseh: 2 Chr 32:33; 2 Kgs 21:1–18; 1 Chr 3:13; Matt 1:10, Manasses twelve: 2 Chr 34:1, 2; Eccl 10:16; Isa 3:4, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:17—the rest; 2 Chr 33:19—all his sins; 2 Chr 33:21—two years; 2 Chr 33:22—as did Manasseh; 2 Chr 33:23—humbled; Matt 7:8—General; Luke 15:13—and took

2 Chronicles 33:2 like unto: 2 Chr 28:3; 36:14; Lev 18:24–30; 20:22, 23; Deut 12:31; 18:9, 14; 2 Kgs 17:11, 15; 21:2, 9; Ezra 9:14; Ps 106:35–40; Ezek 11:12 Reciprocal: Exod 23:24—do after; Deut 27:15—an abomination; Judg 2:11—did evil; 1 Sam 15:19—didst evil; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 16:3—according; 2 Chr 33:9—to do worse; Ezra 9:11—The land; Ps 106:36—And; Eccl 2:21—whose; Matt 7:8—General

2 Chronicles 33:3 he built again: Heb. he returned and built, Eccl 2:19; 9:18 which Hezekiah: 2 Chr 30:14; 31:1; 32:12; 2 Kgs 18:4; 21:3 he reared: 2 Chr 28:2–4; Judg 2:11–13 made groves: Deut 16:21; 1 Kgs 14:23; Jer 17:2 the host: Deut 4:19; 17:3; 2 Kgs 23:5, 6, 11; Jer 8:2; 19:13; Zeph 1:5; Acts 7:42 Reciprocal: Judg 3:7—the groves; 2 Kgs 23:4—to bring; 2 Chr 24:18—And they left; 2 Chr 28:24—he made; 2 Chr 33:15—he took; 2 Chr 34:4—brake down; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; Isa 2:8—is full; Ezek 16:24—thou hast

2 Chronicles 33:4 he built: 2 Chr 33:15; 34:3, 4; 2 Kgs 21:4, 5; Jer 7:30 In Jerusalem: 2 Chr 6:6; 7:16; 32:19; Deut 12:11; 1 Kgs 8:29; 9:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:37—all that; 2 Chr

33:7—God had said; 2 Chr 34:11—the kings; 2 Chr 36:14—polluted; Jer 7:10—which is called; Jer 19:4—estranged; Jer 32:34—General; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 23:39—thus; Ezek 43:8—setting; 2 Cor 6:16—what

2 Chronicles 33:5 in the two: 2 Chr 4:9; Jer 32:34, 35; Ezek 8:7–18 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 2 Kgs 23:12—which Manasseh; Neh 8:16—the courts; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 23:11—in; Ezek 44:1—the outward; 2 Cor 6:16—what

2 Chronicles 33:6 caused: 2 Chr 28:3; Lev 18:21; 20:2; Deut 12:31; 18:10; 2 Kgs 21:6; 23:10; Jer 7:31, 32; Ezek 23:37, 39 he observed: Lev 19:26; 20:6; Deut 18:10–14; 1 Sam 15:23; 2 Kgs 17:17; Isa 47:9–12; Gal 5:20 dealt: 2 Kgs 21:6; 23:24; 1 Chr 10:13; Isa 8:19; 19:3 Reciprocal: Gen 38:7—wicked; Lev 19:31—General; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; Judg 2:11—did evil; 1 Sam 15:19—didst evil; 2 Sam 12:9—to do evil; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 1 Kgs 21:20—to work; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Kgs 16:15—for me to inquire by; Isa 3:8—to provoke; Jer 19:2—the valley; Jer 32:35—they built; Ezek 16:20—and these; Ezek 20:26—in that; Acts 19:19—used

2 Chronicles 33:7 he set a carved image: The Targumist says, “He set up an image, the likeness of himself, in the house of the sanctuary.” In the parallel passage it is, “a graven image of the grove,” or rather, Asherah or Astarte. Manasseh, as Bp. PATRICK observes, seems to have studied to find out what God had forbidden in his law, that he might practice it: almost prodigious change from the height of piety in his father’s time, into the sink of impiety in this! in the house: 2 Kgs 21:7, 8; 23:6 God had said: 2 Chr 33:4; 1 Kgs 8:29; Ps 132:13, 14 which I have: 2 Chr 6:6; 1 Kgs 8:44, 48; 11:13, 32; Ps 78:68 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Lev 19:30—reverence; 2 Kgs 23:4—to bring; Isa 3:8—to provoke; Isa 8:10—for God; Jer 7:10—which is called; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 23:11—in; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 43:8—setting

2 Chronicles 33:8 will I: 2 Sam 7:10; 1 Chr 17:9 so that they: 2 Chr 7:17–22; Deut 28:1–14; 30:15–20; Isa 1:19, 20; Ezek 33:25, 26 to do all: Deut 4:40; 5:1, 31–33; 6:1; 8:1; 27:26; Luke 1:6; Gal 3:10–13 by the hand: Lev 8:36; 10:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:8—will I make; Isa 8:10—for God; Jer 4:1—then shalt; Jer 7:7—in the land

2 Chronicles 33:9 made Judah: 1 Kgs 14:16; 15:26; 2 Kgs 21:16; 23:26; 24:3, 4; Prov 29:12; Mic 6:16 to do worse: 2 Chr 33:2; 2 Kgs 21:9–11; Ezek 16:45–47 the heathen: Lev 18:24; Deut 2:21; Josh 24:8; 2 Kgs 17:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 23:24—do after; Exod 23:33—they make; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 17:15—concerning whom; 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; 2 Chr 33:16—commanded; 2 Chr 36:14—very much; Ps 119:67—Before; Isa 24:5—defiled; Isa 31:6—deeply; Jer 2:33—hast; Jer 23:13—and; Jer 32:35—to cause; Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Rom 5:20—But; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; Heb 9:7—errors

2 Chronicles 33:10; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Neh 9:29, 30; Jer 25:4–7; 44:4, 5; Zech 1:4; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:10—General; 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Ps 107:11—contemned; Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 29:1—General; Prov 29:23—man’s; Isa 30:9—will not; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 22:21—I spake; Dan 9:6—have we; Zech 7:11—they refused; Matt 21:29—he repented

2 Chronicles 33:11 AM 3327, BC 677 the Lord: Deut 28:36; Job 36:8 the captains: Isa 10:8;

36:9 of the king: Heb. which were the king's, Neh 9:32, 37; Isa 5:26–30; 7:18–20 among the thorns: The word bachochim may possibly here signify with fetters or chains, as the kindred word chachim denotes, Ezek 19:4, 9. The Syriac and Arabic have alive, probably reading bechayim. 1 Sam 13:6; Lam 3:7 bound him: 2 Kgs 23:33; 25:6; Job 36:8–11; Ps 107:10–14 fetters: or, chains Reciprocal: Judg 16:21—bound him; 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Kgs 17:24—Babylon; 2 Kgs 20:18—thy sons; 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; 1 Chr 5:26—stirred up; 1 Chr 9:1—carried; 2 Chr 6:38—pray toward; 2 Chr 15:6—God; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; 2 Chr 33:19—his prayer also; 2 Chr 34:21—that are left; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Ezra 6:22—the king; Job 5:5—the thorns; Job 12:18—General; Job 36:9—he; Ps 31:22—nevertheless; Ps 102:20—to loose; Ps 116:16—thou hast; Prov 5:12—and my; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Isa 7:19—in the holes; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Isa 28:22—lest; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 4:29—they shall go; Jer 39:5—Chaldeans'; Jer 50:17—first; Jer 52:9—they took; Lam 3:55—General; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Jonah 2:1—prayed; Mic 4:10—shalt thou; Mic 5:6—the Assyrian; Zeph 3:7—howsoever; Luke 15:14—arose; 1 Tim 2:8—pray

2 Chronicles 33:12 And when: 2 Chr 28:22; Lev 26:39–42; Deut 4:30, 31; Jer 31:18–20; Hos 5:15; Mic 6:9; Luke 15:16–18 he besought: 2 Chr 33:18, 19; Ps 50:15; Acts 9:11 the Lord: 2 Chr 28:5 humbled: 2 Chr 33:19, 23; 32:26; Exod 10:3; Luke 18:14, 15; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—humbled; Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 8:2—to humble; Deut 17:20—his heart; Josh 7:19—make; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 6:26—thou dost; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 12:12—when; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; 2 Chr 34:27—humble; 2 Chr 36:12—humbled; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Job 5:8—seek; Job 8:5—thou wouldst; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 51:17—thou; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 116:4—called; Eccl 3:1—every thing; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 57:15—with; Jer 13:18—Humble; Jer 36:7—It may; Jer 44:10—are not; Lam 3:29—putteth; Lam 3:55—General; Ezek 18:21—if the; Dan 4:36—mine; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Matt 5:3—the poor; Matt 20:5—and did; Matt 24:40—the one; Luke 15:18—will arise; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 23:41—we indeed; John 4:10—thou wouldst; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:9—General; Phil 4:6—in; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; Jas 4:6—giveth grace; Jas 4:7—Submit; Jas 5:13—any among

2 Chronicles 33:13 he was entreated: 1 Chr 5:20; Ezra 8:23; Job 22:23, 27; 33:16–30; Ps 32:3–5; 86:5; Isa 55:6–9; Jer 29:12, 13; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 23:42, 43; John 4:10 brought him: Ezra 7:27; Prov 16:7; 21:1; Matt 6:33 knew: Deut 29:6; Ps 9:16; 46:10; Jer 24:7; Dan 4:25, 34, 35; John 17:3; Heb 8:11 Reciprocal: Gen 25:21—and the; Lev 26:41—humbled; Josh 7:19—make; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:26—thou dost; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 12:12—when; 2 Chr 33:18—his prayer; Job 5:8—seek; Job 8:5—thou wouldst; Job 9:15—I would; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 50:15—call; Ps 51:17—thou; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 116:4—called; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 57:15—with; Jer 36:7—It may; Lam 3:56—hast; Ezek 18:21—if the; Dan 4:36—mine; Hos 5:15—in their; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Luke 15:10—one; Luke 15:18—will arise; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:9—General; Acts 9:11—for; Phil 4:6—in; Jas 4:7—Submit; Jas 5:13—any among

2 Chronicles 33:14 AM 3327–3361, BC 677–643 he built: 2 Chr 32:5 Gihon: 2 Chr 32:30; 1 Kgs 1:33, 45 fish gate: Neh 3:3; 12:39; Zeph 1:10 Ophel: or, the tower, 2 Chr 27:3; Neh 3:26, 27 put: 2 Chr 11:11, 12; 17:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:20—the defenced

2 Chronicles 33:15 he took: 2 Chr 33:3–7; 2 Kgs 21:7; Isa 2:17–21; Ezek 18:20–22; Hos 14:1–3; Matt 3:8 Reciprocal: Judg 10:16—they put; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 2 Kgs 23:12—which Manasseh; 2 Chr 33:4—he built; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 32:34—General; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 33:16 repaired: 2 Chr 29:18; 1 Kgs 18:30 peace: Lev 3:1–17 thank: Lev 7:12–18 commanded: 2 Chr 33:9; 14:4, see note on 2 Chr 30:12; Gen 18:19; Luke 22:32 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:32—caused; Matt 25:16—went; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

2 Chronicles 33:17 people: 2 Chr 15:17; 32:12; 1 Kgs 22:43; 2 Kgs 15:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:2—the people; 2 Chr 34:3—purge

2 Chronicles 33:18 AM 3306–3361, BC 698–643 the rest: 2 Chr 20:34; 32:32; See on 1 Kgs 11:41 his prayer: 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 19 the seers: 2 Chr 33:10; 1 Sam 9:9; 2 Kgs 17:13; Isa 29:10; 30:10; Amos 7:12; Mic 3:7 in the book: 1 Kgs 14:19; 15:31 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; Ps 107:13—General; John 4:10—thou wouldst; Acts 9:9—General; Acts 9:11—for

2 Chronicles 33:19 his prayer also: 2 Chr 33:11, 12, 19; Prov 15:8; Acts 9:11; 1 John 1:9 all his sins: 2 Chr 33:1–10; Rom 5:16 before he: 2 Chr 33:12; 30:11; 36:12; Ps 119:67, 71, 75; Jer 44:10; Dan 5:22 the seers: or, Hosai, So the Targum and Vulgate: the Syraic has Hanun the prophet; and the Arabic, Saphan the prophet. This record is totally lost; for the captivity and repentance of Manasseh are related no where else; and the prayer of Manasseh in the Apocrypha was probably composed long afterwards: it is not acknowledged as canonical even by the Romish church, though it was anciently used as a form of confession, and as such still received by the Greek church. Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—humble; Lev 26:41—humbled; Deut 8:2—to humble; Deut 17:20—his heart; Judg 3:7—the groves; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 32:26—Hezekiah; 2 Chr 33:18—his prayer; 2 Chr 33:23—humbled; 2 Chr 34:27—humble; 2 Chr 35:27—deeds; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 107:13—General; Jer 13:18—Humble; Jer 17:2—their altars; Lam 3:56—hast; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Matt 5:3—the poor; Matt 7:8—General; Luke 15:18—will arise; Luke 18:13—a sinner; John 4:10—thou wouldst; Acts 9:9—General; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; Jas 4:6—giveth grace; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

2 Chronicles 33:20 Manasseh: 2 Chr 32:33; 2 Kgs 21:18 Amon: 2 Kgs 21:19–25; 1 Chr 3:14; Matt 1:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:1—in his house; 1 Kgs 2:34—buried; 2 Kgs 14:20—he was buried; 2 Chr 26:23—they buried him; 2 Chr 28:27—they brought

2 Chronicles 33:21 AM 3361–3363, BC 643–641 two years: 2 Chr 33:1; Luke 12:19, 20; Jas 4:13–15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:19—Amon; 1 Chr 3:14—Amon

2 Chronicles 33:22 as did Manasseh: 2 Chr 33:1–10; 2 Kgs 21:1–11, 20; Ezek 20:18 for Amon sacrificed: Amon's conduct is recorded as like his father Manasseh, in sacrificing to graven images; by which some think it is an evidence that Manasseh did not truly repent, but they forget how many good kings had wicked sons. In one point of view

Manasseh was defective, although it cannot be supposed that it affected his eternal state; for when he cast out the images, he did not utterly deface and destroy them, according to the law in Deut 7:5, which required, moreover, that the graven images should be burnt with fire. How necessary that law was, this instance shows; for the carved images being only thrown aside, and not burnt, Amon knew where to find them, soon set them up, and sacrificed to them. Isa 44:13–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:37—all that; 2 Chr 34:3—purge; 2 Chr 34:11—the kings

2 Chronicles 33:23 humbled: 2 Chr 33:1, 12, 19; Jer 8:12 trespassed more and more: Heb. multiplied trespass, 2 Chr 28:22; Jer 7:26; 2 Tim 3:13 Reciprocal: Exod 9:34—and hardened; Lev 26:41—humbled; Deut 17:20—his heart; 2 Kgs 21:20—as his father; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Kgs 23:37—all that; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; 2 Chr 32:26—Hezekiah; 2 Chr 36:12—humbled; Prov 29:23—man’s; Jer 13:18—Humble; Dan 5:22—hast; Hos 13:2—now; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Matt 5:3—the poor; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Jas 4:6—giveth grace; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

2 Chronicles 33:24 AM 3363, BC 641, 2 Chr 24:25, 26; 25:27, 28; 2 Sam 4:5–12; 2 Kgs 21:23–26; Ps 55:23; Rom 11:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:20—his servants; Prov 29:23—man’s

2 Chronicles 33:25 slew: Gen 9:5, 6; Num 35:31, 33 the people: 2 Chr 26:1; 36:1 Josiah: 2 Chr 34:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:23—General; 2 Kgs 21:24—made Josiah; 2 Chr 22:1—the inhabitants; Matt 1:10—Josias

CHAPTER 34

- 1 Josiah’s good reign;
- 3 He destroys idolatry;
- 8 He takes order for the repair of the temple;
- 14 Hilkiah, having found a book of the law, Josiah sends to Huldah to enquire of the Lord;
- 23 Huldah prophesies the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah’s time;
- 29 Josiah, causing it to be read in a solemn assembly, renews the covenant with God.

2 Chronicles 34:1 AM 3363–3394, BC 641–610 Josiah: 2 Chr 33:25; 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 22:1–20; 1 Chr 3:14, 15; Jer 1:2; Zeph 1:1; Matt 1:10, 11, Josias eight years: 2 Chr 24:1; 26:1; 33:1; 1 Sam 2:18, 26; 1 Kgs 3:7–9; Eccl 4:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:7—beaten; Isa 3:4—children; Matt 25:16—went

2 Chronicles 34:2 right in the sight: 2 Chr 14:2; 17:3; 29:2; 1 Kgs 14:8; 15:5; 2 Kgs 22:2 declined: Deut 5:32; 17:11, 20; 28:14; Josh 1:7; 23:6; Prov 4:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 1 Kgs 11:4—his heart; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Kgs 22:1—Josiah; 2 Chr 33:1—twelve; Prov 4:5—neither; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Jer 22:15—and do

2 Chronicles 34:3 AM 3370, BC 634 while he: 1 Chr 22:5; 29:1; Ps 119:9; Eccl 12:1; 2 Tim 3:15 to seek: 2 Chr 15:2; 1 Chr 28:9; Prov 8:17; Matt 6:33 purge: See on 2 Chr 33:17, 22; Lev 26:30; 2 Kgs 23:4, 14 the high places: 2 Chr 30:14; See on 2 Kgs 18:4 Reciprocal: Exod

23:24—overthrow; Exod 34:13—ye shall; Deut 12:3—and burn; Judg 3:7—the groves; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 2 Kgs 10:27—brake down the image; 2 Kgs 15:4—the high places; 2 Kgs 16:2—did not; 2 Kgs 20:5—the God; 2 Kgs 21:3—the high places; 2 Kgs 22:3—in the; 2 Chr 17:6—he took away; 2 Chr 29:3—He in the first; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; 2 Chr 31:1—brake; 2 Chr 33:4—he built; 2 Chr 34:33—took away; Isa 30:22—defile; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 25:3—thirteenth; Amos 5:4—Seek; Matt 20:2—he sent

2 Chronicles 34:4 brake down: 2 Chr 33:3; Exod 23:24; Lev 26:30; Deut 7:5, 25 images: or, sun images, 2 Chr 14:5; 2 Kgs 23:4, 5, 11 made dust: 2 Chr 34:7; Exod 32:20; Deut 9:21; 2 Kgs 23:12; Ps 18:42; Isa 27:9 graves: Heb. face of the graves, 2 Kgs 10:26, 27; 23:4, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 34:13—ye shall; 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; 1 Kgs 15:13—destroyed; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Kgs 23:14—he brake; 2 Chr 14:3—brake; 2 Chr 23:17—the house of Baal; 2 Chr 30:14—altars; 2 Chr 33:4—he built; Isa 17:8—images; Jer 8:1—General; Ezek 6:4—images; Zeph 1:4—the remnant

2 Chronicles 34:5 he: 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 23:16; Jer 8:1, 2 cleansed: 2 Chr 34:7; Num 35:33; Jer 3:10; 4:14; Ezek 22:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:20—burned; Ezek 6:4—and I; Hos 10:8—their altars

2 Chronicles 34:6 in: 2 Chr 30:1, 10, 11; 31:1; 2 Kgs 23:15–20 mattocks: or, mauls, 1 Sam 13:20, 21; Prov 25:18; Isa 7:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:19—the cities; Isa 17:8—he shall; Hos 8:6—shall; Amos 3:14—I will; Mic 1:7—all the graven

2 Chronicles 34:7 beaten: 2 Chr 34:1; Deut 9:21 into powder: Heb. to make powder he returned: 2 Chr 31:1 Reciprocal: Judg 3:7—the groves; 2 Kgs 11:18—went; 2 Kgs 23:19—the cities; 2 Chr 15:16—cut down; 2 Chr 23:17—the house of Baal; 2 Chr 30:14—altars; 2 Chr 34:4—made dust; 2 Chr 34:5—cleansed; 2 Chr 34:9—and they returned; Isa 17:8—he shall; Ezek 7:2—unto; Hos 8:6—shall; Amos 3:14—I will; Mic 1:7—all the graven

2 Chronicles 34:8 AM 3380, BC 624 the eighteenth: Jer 1:2, 3 sent Shaphan: 2 Kgs 22:3, 12, 14; Jer 26:24; 29:3; 36:10; 39:14; 40:11; Ezek 8:11 Maaseiah: Jer 21:1; 29:21, 25 recorder: 2 Sam 8:16; 20:24; 1 Chr 18:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:18—the recorder; 2 Chr 24:5—gather of all Israel; 2 Chr 34:17—And they; Jer 25:3—thirteenth

2 Chronicles 34:9 Hilkiah: 2 Chr 34:14, 15, 18, 20, 22; 2 Kgs 22:4; 23:4 they delivered: 2 Chr 24:11–14; 2 Kgs 22:5–7; Phil 4:8 Manasseh: 2 Chr 30:10, 18; 31:1 and they returned: Instead of wyyashuvoo, “and they returned,” as the Keri has, we should, with the Kethiv, read weyoshevey, “and the inhabitants of;” a reading which is supported by many MSS, printed editions, and all the versions, as well as necessity and common sense. 2 Chr 34:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:11—gave the money; 2 Chr 24:5—gather of all Israel; 2 Chr 24:12—gave it to such; Ezra 7:1—Hilkiah

2 Chronicles 34:10 in the hand: 2 Kgs 12:11, 12, 14; 22:5, 6; Ezra 3:7

2 Chronicles 34:11 floor: or, rafter the kings: 2 Chr 33:4–7, 22 Reciprocal: Neh 13:5—a great

2 Chronicles 34:12 faithfully: 2 Chr 31:12; 2 Kgs 12:15; 22:7; Neh 7:2; Prov 28:20; 1 Cor

4:2 all: 1 Chr 6:31–48; 15:16–22; 16:4, 5, 41; 23:5; 25:1–31 skill: The verb skill is now obsolete: the meaning is, “every one who is skilful, maiveen, on instruments of music.” Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—officers; Ps 33:3—play

2 Chronicles 34:13 the bearers: 2 Chr 2:10, 18; 8:10; Neh 4:10 and of the Levites: 1 Chr 23:4, 5 scribes: Ezra 7:6; Jer 8:8; Matt 26:3 officers: 2 Chr 19:11; 1 Chr 23:4; 26:29, 30 porters: 2 Chr 8:14; 1 Chr 9:17; 15:18; 16:38, 42; 26:1–19; Ezra 7:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; Matt 2:4—scribes

2 Chronicles 34:14 Hilkiyah: 2 Kgs 22:8–20; Deut 31:24–26 a book: Literally, “a book of the law of the Lord, by the hand of Moses,” i.e. as Dr. KENNICOTT understands it, “in the handwriting of Moses;” for, says he, though there are fifteen places in the Old Testament which mention the “Law of Moses,” and “book of Moses,” yet this one place only mentions “the book of the law in, or by, the hand of Moses.” the law: 2 Chr 12:1; 31:4; 35:26; Deut 17:18, 19; Josh 1:8; Ezra 7:10; Ps 1:2; Isa 5:24; 30:9; Jer 8:8; Luke 2:39 Moses: Heb. the hand of Moses, Lev 8:36; 10:11; 26:46 Reciprocal: Exod 25:16—General; Deut 31:26—in the side; 2 Kgs 23:24—the book; 1 Chr 6:13—Hilkiyah; 2 Chr 34:9—Hilkiyah; 2 Chr 35:3—Put; 2 Chr 35:8—Hilkiyah

2 Chronicles 34:15 Reciprocal: Exod 25:16—General; Deut 17:18—out of that which; Deut 31:26—in the side; 2 Kgs 22:8—I have found; 2 Chr 34:9—Hilkiyah; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; Ezra 7:1—Hilkiyah; Neh 8:1—bring; Matt 2:4—scribes

2 Chronicles 34:16 Shaphan: 2 Kgs 22:9, 10; Jer 36:20, 21 thy servants: Heb. the hand of thy servants Reciprocal: Jer 36:13—General

2 Chronicles 34:17 And they: 2 Chr 34:8–10 gathered together: Heb. poured out, or melted

2 Chronicles 34:18 And Shaphan read: Deut 17:19; Josh 1:8; Ps 119:46, 97–99; Jer 36:20, 21 it: Heb. in it Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; 2 Chr 16:11—Judah; 2 Chr 34:9—Hilkiyah; 2 Chr 34:30—the book

2 Chronicles 34:19 the words: Rom 3:20; 7:7–11; Gal 2:19; 3:10–13 that he rent: 2 Kgs 19:1; 22:11, 19; Jer 36:22–24; Joel 2:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:12—the king; 2 Chr 34:27—didst rend; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; Neh 8:9—all the people; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Mark 14:8—hath done

2 Chronicles 34:20 Ahikam: 2 Kgs 25:22; Jer 26:24; 40:6, 9, 14 Abdon: This person seems to have borne both the name of Achbor and Abdon. 2 Kgs 22:12. Achbor, Jer 26:22.

Michah, Michaiah מִיכָיָה [H4321], as he is named in the parallel passage, is here called מִיכָה [H4318], Michah, merely by the omission of יָה [H3050] yah, one of the Divine names. Asaiah: This variation only exists in the translation; the original being uniformly Asaiah, or rather, Asayah. 2 Kgs 22:12, Asahiah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:30—Haggiah; 2 Chr 34:9—Hilkiyah; Jer 29:3—Gemariah; Jer 36:11—Shaphan; Jer 40:5—Ahikam; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan

2 Chronicles 34:21 inquire: Exod 18:15; 1 Sam 9:9; 1 Kgs 22:5–7; Jer 21:2; Ezek 14:1–11; 20:1–7 that are left: 2 Chr 28:6; 33:11; 2 Kgs 17:6, 7; 22:13; Isa 37:2–4; Jer 42:2 great: Lev

26:14–46; Deut 28:15; 29:18–28; 30:17–19; 31:16–22; 32:15–25; Rom 1:18; 2:8–12; 4:15
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:7—and my wrath; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; 2 Chr 34:24—all the
curses; 2 Chr 34:26—as for; Ezra 10:3—of those that; Neh 8:9—all the people; Ps
119:120—My flesh; Jer 26:19—did he; Jer 36:7—for; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek
7:8—pour; Ezek 18:14—that seeth; Ezek 20:21—I would; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Zech
1:4—as

2 Chronicles 34:22 the prophetess: Exod 15:20; Judg 4:4; Luke 1:41–45; 2:36; Acts 21:9
Hasrah: Hasrah is most probably a mistake for Harhas; as the Septuagint reads, both
here and in the parallel place, Ἀράς, Aras, 2 Kgs 22:14. Harhas wardrobe: Heb.
garments college: or, school, or second part, It is probable that Mishneh was either the
name of a street, or a particular part of the city of Jerusalem. Reciprocal: 2 Chr
34:9—Hilkiah; Jer 22:11—Shallum

2 Chronicles 34:23 Tell ye the man: 2 Kgs 22:15–20; Jer 21:3–7; 37:7–10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr
34:26—as for

2 Chronicles 34:24 I will bring: 2 Chr 36:14–20; Josh 23:16; 2 Kgs 21:12; 23:26, 27; Isa
5:4–6; Jer 6:19; 19:3, 15; 35:17; 36:31 all the curses: 2 Chr 34:21 Reciprocal: Num
5:23—write these; Deut 31:29—and evil; 2 Kgs 22:16—Behold; 2 Chr 29:8—Wherefore; 2
Chr 34:30—the book; Ezra 5:12—But after; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 36:13—General

2 Chronicles 34:25 Because: 2 Chr 12:2; 15:2; 33:3–9; 2 Kgs 24:3, 4; Isa 2:8, 9; Jer 15:1–4 my
wrath: Isa 42:25; Jer 7:20; Lam 2:4; 4:11; Nah 1:6; Rev 14:10, 11 shall not: 2 Kgs 22:17; Jer
4:4; 7:20; Ezek 20:48; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:25—he burnt; 2 Kgs
22:16—Behold; 2 Chr 12:7—and my wrath; 2 Chr 29:8—Wherefore; Ezra 5:12—But after;
Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 22:9—General; Jer 42:18—As mine; Ezek 20:21—I would; Ezek
24:8—it might; Mic 6:16—that; Rev 9:20—worship

2 Chronicles 34:26 as for: 2 Chr 34:21, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:18—the king; 2 Chr
18:4—Inquire; Ezek 36:18—I poured

2 Chronicles 34:27 Because: “Because,” says the Targumist, “thy heart was melted, and
thou hast humbled thyself in the sight of the word of the Lord, meymra dyya, when
thou didst hear His words, yath pithgamo, against this place.” Here meymra, the
personal word, is plainly distinguished from pithgam, a word spoken. thine heart: 2 Chr
32:12, 13; 2 Kgs 22:18, 19; Ps 34:18; 51:17; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ezek 9:4; 36:26 humble: 2 Chr
32:26; 33:12, 19; Jas 4:6–10 didst rend: 2 Chr 34:19; Jer 36:23, 24 I have even: Ps 10:17; Isa
65:24 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—before; Exod 10:3—humble; Deut 17:20—his heart; 2 Chr
30:11—humbled themselves; Ezra 9:4—trembled; Ezra 10:3—of those that; Ps
119:120—My flesh; Jer 44:10—are not; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Hab 3:2—I have; Zeph
2:3—all; Matt 5:3—the poor; Luke 4:18—to heal

2 Chronicles 34:28 I will gather: 2 Chr 35:24; 2 Kgs 22:20; Isa 57:1, 2; Jer 15:1; Ezek
14:14–21 in peace: Ps 37:37 neither: 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Kgs 20:19; Isa 39:8 Reciprocal: Gen
15:15—in peace; Gen 44:34—lest; Num 20:24—gathered; 2 Chr 32:26—days; Isa 66:2—to
this; Jer 34:5—But thou; Jer 39:6—before; Hab 3:2—I have; Zeph 2:3—all

2 Chronicles 34:29 the king: 1 Sam 12:23; 1 Chr 29:2–9; Mark 14:8 gathered: 2 Chr 30:2; 2

Kgs 23:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 29:10—General; Josh 24:25—made; 1 Chr 13:1—consulted; 1 Chr 23:2—he gathered; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains

2 Chronicles 34:30 great and small: Heb. from great even to small, 2 Chr 15:12, 13; 18:30; Deut 1:17; Job 3:19 he read: 2 Chr 6:1–11; 17:7–9; Deut 17:18–20; Neh 8:2–5; Eccl 1:12; 12:9, 10 the book: 2 Chr 34:15, 18, 19, 24; Exod 24:7; 2 Kgs 23:2, 21; Jer 31:31, 32 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:1—the king; 1 Chr 13:1—consulted; 1 Chr 23:2—he gathered; 2 Chr 1:2—to the captains; 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant; Jer 11:10—turned; Jer 34:8—had; Ezek 46:10—General

2 Chronicles 34:31 In his place: Instead of al omdo, “in his place,” the parallel passage, 2 Kgs 23:3, has al haammood, “by the pillar;” which is probably the true reading, as the LXX in both places read τον στυλον, “the pillar.” 2 Chr 6:13; 2 Kgs 11:4; 23:3; Ezek 46:2 made a covenant: This was expressed: 1. In general, to walk after Jehovah; to have no gods beside him. 2. To take this law for the regulation of their conduct. 3. In particular, to bend their whole heart and soul to the performance of it; so that they might not only have religion without, but piety within. 2 Chr 23:16; 29:10; Exod 24:6–8; Deut 29:1, 10–15; Josh 24:25; Neh 9:38; 10:29; Jer 50:5; Heb 8:6–13 and his testimonies: Ps 119:111, 112 with all: 2 Chr 15:12, 15; 31:21; Deut 6:5; Luke 10:27–29 to perform: Ps 119:106 Reciprocal: Deut 13:4—walk; Deut 26:17—avouched; 2 Kgs 11:14—a pillar; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 20:5—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 23:13—the king; Ezra 10:3—let us make; Ps 103:18—To such; Jer 11:2—General; Ezek 16:59—which; Ezek 44:3—for; Ezek 46:10—General

2 Chronicles 34:32 caused: 2 Chr 14:4; 30:12; 33:16; Gen 18:19; Eccl 8:2 present: Heb. found, 2 Chr 29:29 did: Jer 3:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 23:3—stood; 2 Chr 15:12—they entered; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Ezra 10:3—let us make; Ezek 16:59—which

2 Chronicles 34:33 took away: 2 Chr 34:3–7; 2 Kgs 23:4–20 the abominations: 1 Kgs 11:5–7 all his days: Josh 24:31; Jer 3:10; Hos 6:4 from following: Heb. from after Reciprocal: Josh 22:18—following; 2 Kgs 23:3—And all; 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded

CHAPTER 35

- 1 Josiah keeps a most solemn passover;
- 20 He provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo;
- 25 Lamentations for Josiah.

2 Chronicles 35:1 Josiah: The whole solemnity was performed with great exactness according to the law, and upon that account there was none like it since Samuel’s time; for even in Hezekiah’s passover there were several irregularities. Bp. PATRICK observes, that in this also it exceeded the other passovers which preceding things had kept, that though Josiah was by no means so rich as David, or Solomon, or Jehoshaphat, yet he furnished the congregation with beasts for sacrifice, both paschal and eucharistical, at his own proper cost and charge, which was more than any king ever did before. 2 Chr 30:1–27; 2 Kgs 23:21–23 the fourteenth: Exod 12:6; Num 9:3; Deut 16:1–8; Ezra 6:19; Ezek

45:21. Josiah's solemnization of the passover, which is merely alluded to at 2 Kgs 23:21, is very particularly related her, while the destruction of idolatry is largely related in the Kings, and here only touched upon. The feasts of the Lord God, appointed by the ceremonial law, were very numerous; but the passover was the chief. It was the first which was solemnized in the night wherein Israel came out of Egypt, and ushered in those which were afterwards instituted, and it was the last great feast which was held in the night wherein Christ was betrayed, before the vail of the temple was rent in twain. Be means of this feast, both Josiah and Hezekiah revived religion in their day. Reciprocal: Num 9:2—his appointed; Jer 3:10—Judah; Matt 1:10—Josias

2 Chronicles 35:2 charges: 2 Chr 23:8, 18; 31:2; Num 18:5–7; 1 Chr 24:1–31; Ezra 6:18 encouraged: 2 Chr 29:5–11; 31:2; 1 Chr 22:19 Reciprocal: Josh 3:8—command; 2 Kgs 12:4—said to the priests

2 Chronicles 35:3 the Levites: 2 Chr 17:8, 9; 30:22; Deut 33:10; Neh 8:7, 8; Mal 2:7 Put: 2 Chr 8:11; 34:14 in the house: 2 Chr 5:7 not be: Num 4:15–49; 1 Chr 23:26 serve now: Num 8:19; 16:9, 10; 2 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:22—of the kings; 1 Chr 15:2—None ought to; 1 Chr 23:28—purifying; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; 2 Chr 30:17—the Levites; Neh 8:9—the Levites

2 Chronicles 35:4 the houses: 1 Chr 9:10–34; Neh 11:10–20 after your courses: The regulations formed by David, and established by Solomon, concerning the courses of the priests and Levites, were committed to writing, and preserved, for them to refer to continually. Josiah, as well as Hezekiah, required the priests and Levites to attend to their several duties, and encouraged them therein, but he neither added, altered, nor retrenched anything: he merely enforced what had been established in the law, and in the regulations made by David and the contemporary prophets: "the commandment of the king...was by the word of the Lord." 1 Chr 23:1–1 Chr 26:32 and according: 2 Chr 8:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 5:11—wait by course; 2 Chr 35:10—the priests; Ezra 6:18—the priests

2 Chronicles 35:5 And stand: Ps 134:1; 135:2 families of the fathers: Heb. house of the fathers people: Heb. sons of the people. Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—and take; 2 Chr 35:10—the priests; Ezra 6:18—the priests

2 Chronicles 35:6 So kill: 2 Chr 30:15–17; Exod 12:6, 21, 22; Ezra 6:20, 21 sanctify: 2 Chr 29:5, 15, 34; 30:3, 15–19; Gen 35:2; Exod 19:10, 15; Num 19:11–20; Job 1:5; Ps 51:7; Joel 2:16; Heb 9:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify

2 Chronicles 35:7 Josiah: 2 Chr 7:8–10; 30:24; Isa 32:8; Ezek 45:17 gave: Heb. offered, 1 Kgs 8:63 thirty thousand: According to the calculation, that not fewer than ten, nor more than twenty persons, were to join for one kid or lamb, the numbers given on this occasion would suffice for above 400,000 persons. the king's substance: 1 Kgs 8:63; 1 Chr 29:3 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—lamb; Lev 23:38—and beside; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; 1 Chr 16:3—to every one; 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; Jer 22:15—eat; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Mark 12:44—cast in of

2 Chronicles 35:8 his princes: 2 Chr 29:31–33; 1 Chr 29:6–9, 17; Ezra 1:6; 2:68, 69; 7:16; 8:25–35; Neh 7:70–72; Ps 45:12; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34, 35 gave: Heb. offered willingly: 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7 Hilkiah: 2 Chr 34:14–20 rulers: 1 Chr 9:20; 24:4, 5; Jer 29:25, 26; Acts 4:1; 5:26

Reciprocal: Lev 23:38—and beside; Num 7:2—offered; Num 8:22—after that; 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; 1 Chr 6:13—Hilkiah; 1 Chr 16:3—to every one; 2 Chr 30:24—did give; Jer 20:1—chief; Jer 22:15—eat; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Mark 12:44—cast in of; John 18:28—eat

2 Chronicles 35:9 gave: Heb. offered, Isa 1:10–15; Jer 3:10; 7:21–28; Mic 6:6–8

2 Chronicles 35:10 the priests: 2 Chr 35:4, 5; 30:16; Ezra 6:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:6—divided; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; Ezek 44:11—shall slay; Matt 26:19—and they

2 Chronicles 35:11 the priests: 2 Chr 29:22–24; 30:16; Lev 1:5, 6; Num 18:3, 7; Heb 9:21, 22 flayed them: 2 Chr 29:34 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:28—purifying; Ezra 6:20—killed; Ezek 44:11—shall slay; Matt 26:19—and they

2 Chronicles 35:12 as it is written: Lev 3:3, 5, 9–11, 14–16 Reciprocal: Josh 8:31—as it is; 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; Jer 22:15—eat

2 Chronicles 35:13 roasted: Exod 12:8, 9; Deut 16:7; Ps 22:14; Lam 1:12, 13 sod: Lev 6:28; Num 6:19; 1 Sam 2:13–15 divided them speedily: Heb. made them run, Rom 12:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; Ezek 46:20—boil the trespass

2 Chronicles 35:14 because the priests: Acts 6:2–4 Reciprocal: Lev 3:5—Aaron's

2 Chronicles 35:15 place: Heb. station according: 2 Chr 29:25, 26; 1 Chr 16:41, 42; 23:5; 25:1–7; Ps 77, 78, 79 titles the porters: 1 Chr 9:17–19; 26:14–19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:26—chief ruler; 1 Chr 2:6—Heman; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 9:16—Obadiah; 2 Chr 30:16—they stood; Ezra 3:10—the sons of Asaph

2 Chronicles 35:16 Reciprocal: Gen 45:21—commandment

2 Chronicles 35:17 present: Heb. found the feast: 2 Chr 30:21–23; Exod 12:15–20; 13:6, 7; 23:15; 34:18; Lev 23:5–8; Num 28:16–25; Deut 16:3, 4, 8; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:22—the feast; Isa 17:7—General; John 18:28—eat

2 Chronicles 35:18 there was no passover: Not one on purer principles, more heartily joined in by the people present, more literally or exactly consecrated, according to the law, or more religiously observed. The words do not refer to the number present, but to the manner and spirit. 2 Chr 30:5; 2 Kgs 23:21–23 neither did: 2 Chr 30:26, 27 Reciprocal: Lev 23:5—General; 2 Kgs 23:22—Surely; 2 Chr 21:2—Israel; Neh 8:17—done so; Eccl 2:21—whose; Isa 17:7—General; John 18:28—eat

2 Chronicles 35:19 Reciprocal: Lev 23:5—General; 2 Kgs 23:22—Surely

2 Chronicles 35:20 AM 3394, BC 610 temple: Heb. house Necho: Pharaoh, the lame, says the Targumist. 2 Kgs 23:29, 30, Pharaoh-necho, Jer 46:2–12 Charchemish: Isa 10:9

2 Chronicles 35:21 What: 2 Sam 16:10; Matt 8:29; John 2:4 house wherewith I have war: Heb. house of my war God: 2 Kgs 18:25; Isa 36:10 forbear thee: 2 Chr 25:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldest; 2 Chr 35:22—the mouth; Jer 46:2—Pharaohnecho

2 Chronicles 35:22 Nevertheless: Josiah's conduct in this affair has been treated with great severity; and he has been charged with engaging rashly in an unjust war, and disregarding the express command of God. But Scripture no where condemns him; and Pharaoh, in marching through Josiah's territories, against his will, certainly committed an act of hostility. It is evident that Josiah was in possession of the whole land of Israel (2 Chr 26:6) and probably he held the northern parts of it as a grant from the king of Babylon; and was not only in alliance with him, but bound to guard his frontiers against hostile invaders. He may, therefore, be fairly justified from the charge of unjustly meddling in a war that did not belong him. It is true the ambassadors assured Josiah, that "God had commanded Pharaoh to make haste;" and he is therefore said not to have "hearkened to the words of Necho, from the mouth of God." But Necho produced no proof that he was a prophet of Jehovah; and the word he employed, *elohim*, may denote gods or idols; and critics have noticed that the expression, "from the mouth of God," is not used when the true God is meant. but disguised: 2 Chr 18:29; 1 Kgs 14:2; 22:30, 34 the mouth: 2 Chr 35:21; 18:4-6; Josh 9:14 Megiddo: Judg 5:19; 2 Kgs 9:27; 23:30; Zech 12:11, Megiddon, Rev 16:16, Armageddon Reciprocal: Josh 17:11—Megiddo; 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 1 Kgs 22:12—Go up; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo; 2 Chr 36:12—the mouth

2 Chronicles 35:23 the archers: 2 Chr 18:33; Gen 49:23; 2 Kgs 9:24; Lam 3:13 wounded: Heb. made sick, 1 Kgs 22:34; 2 Kgs 8:29 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:29—the king; Jer 22:10—Weep ye

2 Chronicles 35:24 the second: Gen 41:43 they: 2 Kgs 23:30 died: Ps 36:6; Eccl 8:14; 9:1, 2 in one of the: or, among the, 2 Chr 34:28 Judah: Zech 12:11 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—The days; Num 20:29—General; 2 Kgs 9:28—General; 2 Chr 16:14—his own sepulchres; Isa 57:1—righteous

2 Chronicles 35:25 Jeremiah: Jer 22:10; Lam 4:20 all the singing: Job 3:8; Eccl 12:5; Jer 9:17-21; Matt 9:23 and made them: Jer 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Num 20:29—General; 2 Sam 1:17—lamented; Isa 22:12—call; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 22:18—They; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 28:12—take up; Ezek 32:16—General; Mic 2:4—and lament; Acts 8:2—made

2 Chronicles 35:26 goodness: Heb. kindness, 2 Chr 31:20; 32:32 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:14—the law

2 Chronicles 35:27 deeds: 2 Chr 20:34; 24:27; 25:26; 26:22; 32:32; 33:19; 2 Kgs 10:34; 16:19; 20:20; 21:25 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:11—Judah; Ezra 6:19—kept; Jer 1:2—in the days; Zeph 1:1—in the days; Matt 25:16—went

CHAPTER 36

- 1 Jehoahaz succeeding, is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt;
- 5 Jehoiakim reigning ill, is carried bound into Babylon;
- 9 Jehoiachin succeeding, reigns ill, and is brought into Babylon;
- 11 Zedekiah succeeding, reigns ill, despises the prophets, and rebels against

- Nebuchadnezzar;
 14 Jerusalem, for the sins of the priests and the people, is wholly destroyed;
 22 The proclamation of Cyrus.

2 Chronicles 36:1 the people: 2 Chr 26:1; 33:25; 2 Kgs 23:30–37 Jehoahaz: 2 Kgs 23:31–34; 1 Chr 3:15; Jer 22:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; 2 Chr 22:1—the inhabitants; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 7:6—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Ps 80:13—The boar; Prov 28:2—the transgression; Jer 50:17—this; Ezek 19:3—it became; Matt 1:11—Jechonias

2 Chronicles 36:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:30—the people; Eccl 10:16—when; Isa 3:4—children; Ezek 19:3—it became

2 Chronicles 36:3 put him down: Heb. removed him, 2 Kgs 23:33 condemned: Heb. mulcted Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:34—Eliakim; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Jer 4:21—shall I; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Zeph 3:7—howsoever

2 Chronicles 36:4 made Eliakim: 2 Kgs 23:34, 35; 1 Chr 3:15 Necho: Jer 22:10–12; Ezek 19:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:33—put him; 2 Kgs 24:17—changed; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Isa 5:5—I will take; Jer 22:13—unto; Jer 26:1—General

2 Chronicles 36:5 Jehoiakim: 2 Kgs 23:36, 37; Jer 22:13–19; 26:21–23; 36:1, 27–32 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:7—the Lord; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; 2 Chr 28:5—his God; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 10:16—when; Isa 3:4—children; Jer 1:3—It came also; Jer 26:1—General; Jer 35:1—in the; Ezek 19:6—he went; Dan 1:1—General; Dan 2:1—in

2 Chronicles 36:6 AM 3397, BC 607 came up: 2 Kgs 24:1, 2, 5, 6, 13–20; Ezek 19:5–9; Dan 1:1, 2; Hab 1:5–10 fetters: or, chains Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 22:19—General; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:4—he was; Ezek 19:9—and brought; Hab 1:6—I raise; Hab 1:10—scoff

2 Chronicles 36:7 AM 3398, BC 606 the vessels: 2 Kgs 24:13; Ezra 1:7–11; Jer 27:16–18; 28:3; Dan 5:2–4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:10—goodly vessels; 2 Chr 36:18—all the vessels; Ezra 5:14—the vessels; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 51:44—I will bring; Dan 1:2—with part

2 Chronicles 36:8 AM 3394–3405, BC 610–599 written: 2 Kgs 24:5, 6 Jehoiachin: 1 Chr 3:16, 17, Jeconiah, Jer 22:24, 28, Coniah, Matt 1:11, 12, Jechonias Reciprocal: Jer 22:17—to shed

2 Chronicles 36:9 AM 3405, BC 599 eight years old: The Syriac, Arabic, and the parallel place (see note on 2 Kgs 24:8,) have “eighteen years;” which, as Scaliger observes, is no doubt the genuine reading. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—Jerusalem; 1 Chr 3:16—Jechoniah; 1 Chr 9:1—carried; Esth 2:6—Jechoniah; Eccl 10:16—when; Isa 3:4—children; Jer 22:26—General; Jer 29:2—Jechoniah; Jer 37:1—Coniah; Ezek 17:3—came; Ezek 17:12—Behold

2 Chronicles 36:10 when the year was expired: Heb. at the return of the year, king Nebuchadnezzar. 2 Kgs 24:10–17; 25:27–30; Jer 29:2; Ezek 1:2 goodly vessels: Heb.

vessels of desire, 2 Chr 36:7; Jer 27:18–22; Dan 1:1, 2; 5:2, 23 Zedekiah: 2 Kgs 24:17, Mattaniah his father's brother, 1 Chr 3:15, 16; Jer 37:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:1—after the year; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Kgs 20:17—shall be carried; 2 Kgs 24:12—Jehoiachin; 2 Kgs 24:14—Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 24:15—he carried; 1 Chr 9:1—carried; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 36:18—all the vessels; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Esth 2:6—Jeconiah; Isa 39:6—that all; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 21:1—when; Jer 22:26—General; Jer 24:1—after; Jer 25:34—pleasant vessel; Jer 27:20—when; Jer 28:3—that; Ezek 17:3—came; Ezek 17:12—Behold; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses; Nah 2:9—pleasant furniture; Hab 1:10—scoff; Matt 1:11—about

2 Chronicles 36:11 AM 3405–3416, BC 599–588 one and twenty: 2 Kgs 24:18–20; Jer 52:1–3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:17—the king; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; Eccl 10:16—when; Isa 3:4—children; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 27:12—Zedekiah; Jer 32:1—in the; Jer 34:2—Go

2 Chronicles 36:12 humbled: 2 Chr 32:26; 33:12, 19, 23; Exod 10:3; Dan 5:22, 23; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 5:6 before Jeremiah: Jer 21:1–10; 27:12–22; 28:1–17; 34:2–22, 37:2–21, Jer 38:14–28 the mouth: 2 Chr 35:22 Reciprocal: Deut 4:25—do evil; Deut 29:26—they went; 1 Sam 15:19—didst evil; 2 Kgs 24:9—according; 2 Kgs 24:19—And he did; Prov 6:3—go; Jer 34:1—when; Jer 37:2—neither; Jer 52:2—he did

2 Chronicles 36:13 rebelled: 2 Kgs 24:20; Jer 52:2, 3; Ezek 17:11–20 who had: Josh 9:15, 19, 20; 2 Sam 21:2 stiffened: 2 Kgs 17:4; Neh 9:16, 17; Isa 48:4 hardened: Exod 8:15, 32; 9:17; Neh 9:29; Rom 2:4, 5; Heb 3:8, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 9:34—and hardened; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Josh 2:12—swear; 2 Kgs 17:14—but hardened; 2 Chr 30:8—be ye not stiffnecked; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Prov 29:1—hardeneth; Jer 27:3—the messengers; Jer 43:2—Thou speakest; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 17:13—taken an oath of him; Ezek 17:15—he rebelled; Ezek 19:14—fire; Ezek 21:23—to them that have sworn oaths; Ezek 21:25—profane; Dan 5:20—hardened; Zech 1:2—Lord

2 Chronicles 36:14 all the chief: 2 Kgs 16:10–16; Ezra 9:7; Jer 5:5; 37:13–15; 38:4; Ezek 22:6, 26–28; Dan 9:6, 8; Mic 3:1–4, 9–11; 7:2; Zeph 3:3, 4 very much: 2 Chr 28:3; 33:9 polluted: 2 Chr 33:4–7; Ezek 8:5–16 Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; Lev 19:30—reverence; Lev 26:43—they despised; Deut 12:31—Thou; 1 Kgs 8:33—because they have; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 21:2—after the abominations; 2 Chr 7:7—hallowed; 2 Chr 12:2—because; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; 2 Chr 29:8—Wherefore; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Job 34:29—whether; Isa 1:20—if ye refuse; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 5:4—General; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 31:6—deeply; Jer 23:11—in; Jer 30:15—for the; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 15:8—committed a trespass; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 24:13—because; Ezek 33:29—because; Amos 2:4—because; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Matt 2:4—the chief

2 Chronicles 36:15 the Lord: 2 Chr 24:18–21; 33:10; 2 Kgs 17:13; Jer 25:3, 4; 26:5; 35:15; 44:4, 5 his messengers: Heb. the hand of his messengers betimes: i.e., continually and carefully. because: Judg 10:16; 2 Kgs 13:23; Hos 11:8; Luke 19:41–44 Reciprocal: Judg 2:17—they would; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Kgs 21:10—General; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Neh 9:30—testifiedst; Job 33:23—a messenger; Prov

29:1—General; Prov 31:15—riseth; Isa 7:13—to weary; Isa 28:10—For precept; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 65:12—because; Jer 6:10—the word; Jer 7:13—and I spake; Jer 7:25—sent; Jer 9:7—shall; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 32:33—rising; Jer 35:14—rising; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 11:2—they called; Amos 2:11—I raised; Zech 1:4—unto; Matt 21:34—he sent; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 23:30—the blood; Matt 23:37—how; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 13:34—killest; Luke 20:10—sent; John 4:38—other; 2 Cor 5:20—as

2 Chronicles 36:16 mocked: 2 Chr 30:10; Ps 35:16; Isa 28:22; Jer 5:12, 13; 20:7; Luke 18:32; 22:63, 64; 23:11, 36; Acts 2:13; 17:32; Heb 11:36 despised: Prov 1:24–30; Luke 16:14; Acts 13:41; 1 Thess 4:8 misused: Jer 32:3; 38:6; Matt 5:12; 21:33–41; Acts 7:52 the wrath: Ps 74:1; 79:1–5 till: Prov 6:15; 29:1 remedy: Heb. healing Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Gen 21:9—mocking; Lev 26:15—despise; Deut 6:15—lest; Deut 8:20—so shall ye perish; Josh 23:15—so shall; Josh 24:19—he will not; Judg 2:14—the anger; Judg 2:17—they would; 2 Sam 24:19—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; 2 Kgs 2:23—mocked; 2 Kgs 17:13—and against; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Kgs 21:14—the remnant; 2 Kgs 22:17—shall not be; 2 Kgs 23:26—Notwithstanding; 1 Chr 19:4—sent them; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 33:10—General; Ezra 5:12—But after; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Neh 9:26—slew; Job 33:23—a messenger; Prov 1:25—ye; Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 9:7—General; Prov 13:13—despiset; Isa 5:25—the anger; Isa 7:13—to weary; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 28:10—For precept; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 65:12—because; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 6:10—the word; Jer 7:13—and I spake; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 14:19—no healing; Jer 19:15—because; Jer 20:8—the word; Jer 22:21—I spake; Jer 25:4—rising; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 30:12—General; Jer 32:33—rising; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 35:14—rising; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 44:5—they; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Lam 2:5—he hath swallowed up Israel; Lam 3:43—thou hast slain; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 24:8—it might; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 11:2—they called; Amos 5:10—hate; Amos 8:14—shall fall; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:12—therefore; Zech 8:14—I repented; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 21:34—he sent; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 23:37—how; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 11:48—for; Luke 13:34—killest; Luke 20:10—sent; Acts 19:9—divers; Jas 5:10—for

2 Chronicles 36:17 he brought: 2 Chr 33:11; Deut 28:49; 2 Kgs 24:2, 3; Ezra 9:7; Jer 15:8; 32:42; 40:3; Dan 9:14 the king: 2 Kgs 25:1–30; Jer 39:1–18; 52:1–34 who slew: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–28; 30:18; 31:16–18; 32:15–28; Ps 74:20; 79:2, 3; Jer 15:9; 18:21; Lam 2:21, 22 in the house: 2 Chr 24:21; Lam 2:20; Ezek 9:5–7; Luke 13:1, 2 no compassion: Deut 28:50; Ps 74:20 Reciprocal: Num 33:56—General; Deut 8:20—so shall ye perish; Deut 28:36—bring thee; Josh 23:15—so shall; 2 Kgs 21:14—the remnant; 1 Chr 6:15—when the Lord; 2 Chr 7:22—therefore; 2 Chr 15:6—God; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; Ezra 5:12—But after; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Ps 74:4—Thine; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 13:18—their eye; Isa 14:6—who smote; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 9:21—General; Jer 11:22—young; Jer 19:15—because; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 22:21—I spake; Jer 27:22—carried; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 51:22—General; Lam 2:5—he hath swallowed up Israel; Lam 3:43—thou hast slain; Lam 4:16—they respected; Ezek 9:6—old; Ezek 9:7—General; Ezek 23:47—shall slay; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 33:21—The city; Ezek 36:4—desolate; Hab 1:6—I raise; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Zech 1:6—did

2 Chronicles 36:18 AM 3416, BC 588 all the vessels: 2 Chr 36:7, 10; 2 Kgs 25:13–17; Jer 27:18–22; 52:17–23; Dan 5:3 treasures: 2 Kgs 20:13–17; Isa 39:6; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:17—shall be carried; 1 Chr 9:1—carried; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Ezra 5:14—the vessels; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 14:4—golden city; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 27:20—when; Jer 27:22—carried; Ezek 7:21—General; Dan 5:2—the golden; Luke 21:1—the treasury

2 Chronicles 36:19 they burnt: 2 Kgs 25:9; Ps 74:4–8; 79:1, 7; Isa 64:10, 11; Jer 7:4, 14; 52:13; Lam 4:1; Mic 3:12; Luke 21:6 brake down: 2 Kgs 25:10, 11; Jer 52:14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 27:9—when; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 17:27—shall devour; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 21:14—shall; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 39:8—burned; Lam 2:7—given up; Ezek 7:21—General; Amos 3:11—and thy

2 Chronicles 36:20 AM 3416–3468, BC 588–536 And them that had escaped from: Heb. And the remainder from they were servants: Deut 28:47, 48; Jer 27:7 until the reign: 2 Chr 36:22; Ezra 1:1–11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; Esth 2:6—Jehoniah; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 38:23—they shall; Jer 52:29—the eighteenth; Lam 1:3—gone; Ezek 14:22—therein; Mic 2:4—he hath changed; Mic 2:10—and; Mic 4:10—shalt thou; Matt 1:11—about

2 Chronicles 36:21 To fulfil: Jer 25:9, 12; 26:6, 7; 27:12, 13; 29:10; Dan 9:2; Zech 1:4–6 until the land: Lev 25:4–6; 26:34, 35, 43; Zech 1:12 Reciprocal: Lev 25:2—a sabbath; Num 14:34—After; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Neh 10:31—and that we; Ps 79:7—laid; Isa 5:9—Of a truth; Isa 24:3—shall; Jer 1:1—words; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 25:11—seventy; Jer 27:7—all; Jer 27:22—until; Jer 38:23—they shall; Jer 39:16—Behold; Lam 1:3—gone; Ezek 29:11—forty; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Ezek 36:34—General; Mic 2:4—he hath changed; Mic 2:10—and; Zeph 1:2—I will; Zech 7:14—the land

2 Chronicles 36:22 AM 3468, BC 536, This verse and the next have a double aspect. They look back to the prophecy of Jeremiah, and show how that was accomplished; and they look forward to the history of Ezra, which begins with a repetition of these two last verses. in the first: Ezra 1:1–3 Cyrus: Isa 44:28; Dan 10:1 that the word: 2 Chr 36:21; Jer 25:12, 14; 29:10; 32:42–44; 33:10–14; Heb 10:23 the Lord stirred: 2 Chr 21:16; 1 Sam 26:19; 1 Kgs 11:14, 23; 1 Chr 5:26; Ezra 1:5; Isa 13:3–5, 17, 18; 44:28; 45:1–5; Hag 1:14 a proclamation: 2 Chr 24:9; 30:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:20—until the reign; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Ezra 6:3—the first year; Isa 45:13—he shall build; Jer 25:11—seventy; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Dan 6:28—and in

2 Chronicles 36:23 All the kingdoms: Ps 75:5–7; Dan 2:21, 37; 4:35; 5:18, 23 he hath charged: Isa 44:26–28 Who is there: 1 Chr 22:16; 29:5; Ezra 7:13; Zech 2:6, 7; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Gen 35:11—a nation; Deut 2:24—behold; Ezra 1:1—Now in the; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Ezra 6:3—the first year; Isa 44:28—saying; Isa 45:13—he shall build; Jer 50:21—and do; Dan 6:28—and in; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Rev 16:11—the God

EZRA

This book details the events of a very interesting period of the Sacred History, when, according to the decree of Providence, the Jewish people were to be delivered from their captivity, at the expiration of seventy years, and restored to the land of their fathers. This book informs us how the Divine goodness accomplished this most gracious design, and the movers and agents He employed on the occasion. Ezra was undoubtedly the chief agent under God in effecting this arduous work; and his zeal, piety, knowledge, and discretion, appear here in a most conspicuous point of view, and claim our utmost admiration. Descended from Seraiah, in a direct line from Aaron, he seems to have united all the requisites of a profound statesman with the functions of the sacerdotal character. He appears to have made the Sacred Scriptures, during the captivity, his peculiar study; and, perhaps assisted by Nehemiah and the great synagogue, he corrected the errors which had crept into the Sacred Writings, through the negligence or mistake of transcribers; he collected all the books of which the Sacred Scriptures then consisted, disposed them in their proper order, and settled the canon of Scriptures for his time; he occasionally added, under the dictation of the Holy Spirit, whatever appeared necessary for the purpose of illustrating, completing, or connecting them; he substituted the modern for the ancient names of some places, which had now become obsolete; and transcribed the whole of the Scriptures into the Chaldee character. He is said to have lived to the age of 120 years, and, according to Josephus, was buried in Jerusalem; but the Jews believe he died in Persia, in a second journey to Artaxerxes, where his tomb is shown in the city of Zamusa. Though not styled a prophet, he wrote under the Divine Spirit; and the canonical authority of his book has never been disputed. It is written with all the spirit and fidelity that could be displayed by a writer of contemporary times; and those parts which chiefly consist of letters, decrees, etc., are written in Chaldee, because it seemed more suitable to the fidelity of a sacred historian to give these official documents, as they may be termed, in the original language, especially as the people, recently returned from the captivity, were familiar, and perhaps more conversant with the Chaldee, than with the Hebrew.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple;
- 5 The people provide for their return;
- 7 Cyrus restores the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar.

Ezra 1:1 Now in the: 2 Chr 36:22, 23 Cyrus: Cyrus is said to have been the son of Cambyses, king of Persia, and Mandane, daughter of Astyages, king of Media: he was born about 600 years before Christ, and died at the age of 70, after a reign of 30 years. He was mentioned by name, and his conquests foretold, by the prophet Isaiah, about a century before his birth. Josephus states the partiality he evinced towards the Jews, arose from the circumstance of these prophecies being shown him, probably by Daniel. by the mouth: Jer 25:12–14; 29:10; 33:7–13 the Lord: Ezra 5:13–15; 6:22; 7:27; Ps 106:46; Prov 21:1; Dan 2:1 made a proclamation: Heb. caused a voice to pass, Matt 3:1–3; John 1:23 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—gather thee; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 2 Chr 6:25—forgive the sin; 2 Chr 18:31—God moved them; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:20—until the reign; Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Ezra 6:3—the first year; Ezra 6:14—Cyrus; Ezra 9:9—in the sight; Ezra 10:7—they made; Neh 1:11—grant; Ps 102:13—the set; Ps 126:1—turned again; Isa 13:3—them that; Isa

40:9—General; Isa 41:27—I will give; Isa 44:28—saying; Isa 45:1—to subdue; Jer 27:22—until; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Ezek 37:12—and bring; Dan 6:25—king; Dan 6:28—and in; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Mic 4:10—there shalt; Hag 1:14—stirred; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 21:3—straightway; Acts 7:23—it came; Phil 2:13—to will

Ezra 1:2 Lord God: 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:12; Isa 66:1; Jer 10:11; Dan 2:21, 28; 5:23 hath given: Jer 27:6, 7; Dan 2:37, 38; 4:25, 32; 5:19–21 all the kingdoms: According to the testimony of ancient writers, Cyrus, at this time, reigned over the Medes, Persians, Hyrcanians, Syrians, Assyrians, Indians, etc., and all lesser Asia. he hath charged: Isa 44:26–28; 45:1, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—Lord; Deut 2:24—behold; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ezra 5:15—let the house; Esth 1:3—of Persia; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 14:17—opened not the house of his prisoners; Isa 40:9—General; Isa 41:2—gave; Isa 41:25—shall he call; Isa 41:27—I will give; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 45:3—that thou; Isa 45:5—I girded thee; Isa 46:11—the man; Isa 49:23—kings; Jer 25:12—when; Jer 27:5—and have; Jer 29:10—after; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Dan 6:25—king; Dan 6:28—and in; Dan 8:3—one; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Jonah 1:9—the God; Mic 4:10—there shalt; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 1:3 his God: Josh 1:9; 1 Chr 28:20; Matt 28:20 he is the God: Deut 32:31; Ps 83:18; Isa 45:5; Jer 10:10; Dan 2:47; 6:26; Acts 10:36 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Ezra 5:3—Who hath commanded you; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ezra 7:13—minded; Ezra 7:14—thy God; Esth 3:4—he had told; Isa 41:25—shall he call; Isa 45:13—he shall build; Jer 51:50—remember; Dan 3:28—Blessed

Ezra 1:4 let the men: Ezra 7:16–18; Acts 24:17; 3 John 6–8 help him: Heb. lift him up, Eccl 4:9, 10; Gal 6:2 the freewill: Ezra 2:68–70; 1 Chr 29:3, 9, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:5—General; 2 Chr 29:31—and as many; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ezra 1:6—willingly offered; Ps 28:9—lift; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

Ezra 1:5 whose spirit: Ezra 1:1; 2 Chr 36:22; Neh 2:12; Prov 16:1; 2 Cor 8:16; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:16, 17; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; 1 Sam 10:26—whose hearts; 1 Chr 5:26—stirred up; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; Ezra 4:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 8:1—the chief; Ps 102:14—General; Isa 49:17—children; Isa 51:14—captive; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 31:16—they; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Hag 1:14—stirred; Matt 21:3—straightway; Acts 7:23—it came

Ezra 1:6 strengthened their hands: that is, helped them, Ezra 7:15, 16; 8:25–28, 33 willingly offered: Ezra 1:4; Ps 110:3; 2 Cor 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—precious; Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:21—General; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Eccl 10:19—but; Acts 18:23—strengthening; 2 Tim 2:20—vessels

Ezra 1:7 Also Cyrus: Ezra 5:14; 6:5 Nebuchadnezzar: 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:13–16; 2 Chr 36:7, 10, 18; Jer 27:21, 22; 28:3–6; Dan 1:2; 5:2, 3, 23 Reciprocal: Judg 17:5—an house of gods; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; Ezra 8:28—the vessels; Ezra 9:9—in the sight; Isa 52:11—be; Jer 50:2—her idols; Jer 51:44—I will bring; Dan 10:1—Cyrus

Ezra 1:8 Sheshbazzar: Ezra 1:11; 5:14, 16; Hag 1:1, 14; 2:2–4; Zech 4:6–10 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:5—the golden; Ezra 8:25—weighed; Dan 10:1—Cyrus

Ezra 1:9 chargers of gold: Num 7:13, 19–89; 1 Kgs 7:50; 2 Chr 4:8, 11, 21, 22; 24:14; Matt 14:8 nine: Matt 10:29–31 Reciprocal: Exod 25:29—the; 2 Kgs 12:13—bowls; 2 Kgs 25:15—and such things

Ezra 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 7:13—charger; Jer 52:18—bowls

Ezra 1:11 the vessels: Rom 9:23; 2 Tim 2:19–21 five thousand: Instead of 5,400, the enumeration of the articles in 2 Tim 2:9, 10, only amounts to 2,499; but in the account, Esdras 2 Tim 2:13, 14, the amount is 5,469, as will be evident from the following statements: In Ezra In Esdras

Gold chargers	30	Gold cups	1,000
Silver chargers	1,000	Silver cups	1,000
Knives	29	Silver censers	29
Gold basons	30	Gold vials	30
Silver basons	410	Silver vials	2,410
Other vessels	1,000	Other vessels	1,000
Said to be	5,400	Total	5,469
But only	2,499		
Deficiency	2,901	Surplus	69

It is supposed that they actually amounted to 5,400, but that only the chief of there specified, the spoons, etc. being omitted. captivity: Heb. transportation, Matt 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:8—Sheshbazzar; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 4:1—children of the captivity; Ezra 5:14—Sheshbazzar; Ps 85:1—thou hast; Jer 27:22—then

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The number that return of the people;
- 36 of the priests;
- 40 of the Levites;
- 43 of the Nethinims;
- 55 of Solomon's servants;
- 61 of the priests who could not shew their pedigree;
- 64 The whole number of them, with their substance;
- 68 Their oblations.

Ezra 2:1 the children: Ezra 5:8; 6:2; Neh 7:6–73; Esth 1:1, 3, 8, 11; 8:9; Acts 23:34 whom Nebuchadnezzar: 2 Kgs 24:14–16; 25:11; 2 Chr 36:1–23; Jer 39:1–18; 52:1–34; Lam 1:3, 5; 4:22; Zeph 2:7 Reciprocal: Neh 1:3—the province; Neh 7:17—Azgad; Neh 11:3—the chief; Neh 12:1—the priests; Ps 85:1—thou hast; Jer 33:26—I will

Ezra 2:2 Zerubbabel: Ezra 1:11, Sheshbazzar, Neh 7:7; Hag 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 4, 21; Zech 4:6–10; Matt 1:12, 13, Zerobabel Jeshua: Ezra 3:8, 9; 4:3; 5:2; Hag 1:12, 14; 2:4; Zech 3:1, 3, 8, 9, Joshua Seraiah: Neh 7:7, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mispereth, Nehum Rehum: Ezra 4:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:19—Zerubbabel; Ezra 3:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 4:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Neh 7:11—Pahathmoab; Neh 7:19—Bigvai; Neh

12:1—the priests; Jer 30:21—nobles; Jer 40:8—Netophathite

Ezra 2:3 children: The word children, in this table, when prefixed to the name of a man, signifies the descendants of that person, as from verses 3–21; and when prefixed to the name of a town, place, etc., it signifies the inhabitants of that place, as from Ezra 2:21–25. Parosh: Ezra 8:3, Pharosh, Ezra 10:25; Neh 7:8 Reciprocal: Neh 3:25—Parosh; Neh 7:38—Senaah; Neh 10:14—Parosh; Jer 38:1—Shephatiah

Ezra 2:4 Shephatiah: Ezra 8:8; Neh 7:9

Ezra 2:5 Arah: Neh 6:18; 7:10. 652

Ezra 2:6 Pahathmoab: Ezra 8:4; 10:30; Neh 7:11, 2,818; Neh 10:14 Joab: Ezra 8:9 Reciprocal: Judg 8:16—the elders; Neh 3:11—Pahathmoab

Ezra 2:7 Elam: Ezra 2:31; 8:7; 10:26; Neh 7:12

Ezra 2:8 Zattu: Ezra 10:27; Neh 7:13. 845

Ezra 2:9 Zaccai: Neh 7:14

Ezra 2:10 Bani: The variation of Bani בְּנֵי [H1137], and Binnui, בִּנְיָ [H1131], arises from the elision of, ך, wav, but the LXX have here Βαννυι, as in the parallel place. Ezra 10:34; Neh 7:15, Binnui. 648 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:29—Bani; Neh 10:14—Bani

Ezra 2:11 Bebai: Ezra 8:11; 10:28; Neh 7:16. 628 Reciprocal: Neh 10:15—Azgad

Ezra 2:12 Azgad: Ezra 8:12; Neh 7:17. Neh 7:2,322 Reciprocal: Neh 10:15—Azgad

Ezra 2:13 Adonikam: Ezra 8:13; Neh 7:18. 667

Ezra 2:14 Bigvai: Ezra 8:14; Neh 7:19. 2,067 Reciprocal: Neh 10:16—Bigvai

Ezra 2:15 Adin: Ezra 8:6; Neh 7:20. 655

Ezra 2:16 Ater: Neh 7:21

Ezra 2:17 Bezai: Neh 7:23. 324 Reciprocal: Neh 10:18—Hashum

Ezra 2:18 Jorah: Neh 7:24, Hariph

Ezra 2:19 Hashum: Ezra 10:33; Neh 7:22. 328

Ezra 2:20 Gibbar: Neh 7:25, Gibeon

Ezra 2:21 Bethlehem: 1 Chr 2:50–52 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:42—the father of Hebron; Ezra 2:3—children; Neh 7:26—Bethlehem

Ezra 2:22 Netophah: 2 Sam 23:28; 1 Chr 2:54; Neh 7:26. Neh 7:188, Jer 40:8

Ezra 2:23 Anathoth: Josh 21:18; Neh 7:27; Isa 10:30; Jer 1:1; 11:21

Ezra 2:24 Azmaveth: Neh 7:28, Beth-azmaveth Reciprocal: Neh 12:29—Azmaveth

Ezra 2:25 Kirjatharim: Josh 9:17; Neh 7:29, Kirjath-jearim Reciprocal: Josh 18:26—Chephirah

Ezra 2:26 Ramah: Josh 18:24, 25; Neh 7:30

Ezra 2:27 Michmas: 1 Sam 13:5, 23; Isa 10:28, Michmash, Neh 7:31

Ezra 2:28 Ai: Gen 12:8, Hai. Josh 7:2; 8:9, 17; Neh 7:33. 133 Reciprocal: Neh 7:32—Bethel

Ezra 2:29 Nebo: This Nebo was probably the Nabau which Eusebius and Jerome place eight miles south from Hebron. Num 32:3; Deut 32:49; Neh 7:33; Isa 15:2; Jer 48:1, 22 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:43—Nebo

Ezra 2:30 Magbish: i.e. congregating; crystallizing, [H4019]. The children of Magbish are not named in our present copies of Nehemiah; but the Alexandrian manuscript of the LXX has the same reading as here. Ezra 2:30 Reciprocal: Neh 7:33—fifty and two

Ezra 2:31 Elam: Ezra 2:7; Neh 7:34 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:7—Elam; Ezra 10:2—Elam; Ezra 10:26—Elam

Ezra 2:32 Harim: Ezra 10:31; Neh 7:35

Ezra 2:33 Lod: 1 Chr 8:12; Neh 6:2; 7:37; 11:34, 35 Hadid: or, Harid, as it is in some copies, Hadid is probably the Adida of Josephus, and the Maccabees (1Mac 12:38; 13:13,) a city situated on a hill in the plain country of Judah, and the Aditha of Eusebius, which he places near Diospolis, Lydda, or Lod.

Ezra 2:34 Jericho: 1 Kgs 16:34; Neh 7:36 Reciprocal: Neh 3:2—the men

Ezra 2:35 Senaah: Neh 7:38, 3,930

Ezra 2:36 Jedaiah: 1 Chr 9:10; 24:7 Jeshua: Ezra 3:9; Neh 7:39 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:11—Jeshuah; Ezra 7:24—touching any; Neh 10:28—the rest; Neh 11:10—Jedaiah

Ezra 2:37 Immer: Ezra 10:20; 1 Chr 24:14; Neh 7:40 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:12—Immer; Neh 3:29—the son; Jer 20:1—Immer

Ezra 2:38 Pashur: Ezra 10:22; 1 Chr 9:12; Neh 7:41 Reciprocal: Jer 20:1—Immer

Ezra 2:39 Harim: Ezra 10:21; 1 Chr 24:8; Neh 7:42

Ezra 2:40 Hodaviah: Ezra 3:9, Judah, Neh 7:43, Hodevah Reciprocal: Ezra 7:7—the Levites

Ezra 2:41 Asaph: 1 Chr 6:39; 15:17; 25:1, 2; Neh 7:44; 11:17 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:7—the Levites

Ezra 2:42 the porters: 1 Chr 26:1–19; Neh 7:45. 138 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:7—porters

Ezra 2:43 Nethinims: Ezra 2:58; 1 Chr 9:2; Neh 7:46–56; 10:28 Hasupha: This variation only exists in the translation, the original being written here Husupha, and in the parallel place defectively, Hasupha. Neh 7:46, Hashupha Reciprocal: Josh 9:27—made them; Ezra 7:7—Nethinims; Ezra 8:17—the Nethinims; Ezra 8:20—Nethinims; Neh 3:26—Nethinims; Neh 11:3—Nethinims; Ezek 48:18—that serve

Ezra 2:44 Siaha: Sia סִיעָה [H5517], is merely a contraction of, סִיעָהָ [H5517], Siaha, by the elision of, ה, hay. Neh 7:47, Sia

Ezra 2:45 Lebanah: These variations merely arise from the mutation of ה, hay, into, א, according to the Chaldee dialect; the original, being respectively לְבָנָה [H3838], Lebanah, and לְבָנָא [H3838] Lebana; חֲגַבָּה [H2286], Hagabah, and חֲגַבָּא [H2286], Hagaba. Neh 7:48, Lebana, Hagaba

Ezra 2:46 Shalmal: or, Shamlai, Shamlai, of the Kethiv, is evidently a mistake for Shalmal, as the Keri and LXX have. Reciprocal: Neh 7:48—Hagaba

Ezra 2:49 Paseah: Neh 7:51, Phaseah

Ezra 2:50 Mehunim: Neh 7:52, Meunim, Nephishesim

Ezra 2:52 Bazluth: Neh 7:54, Bazlith

Ezra 2:53 Thamah: Neh 7:55, Tamah

Ezra 2:55 Solomon's: 1 Kgs 9:21 Peruda: Neh 7:57, Perida Reciprocal: Neh 11:3—Nethinims

Ezra 2:56 Jaalah: Neh 7:58, Jaala Reciprocal: Neh 7:19—Bigvai

Ezra 2:57 Pochereth: Neh 7:59 Ami: Neh 7:59, Amon

Ezra 2:58 Nethinims: Ezra 7:7; Josh 9:21, 23, 27; 1 Chr 9:2; Neh 3:26; 7:60 Solomon's: 1 Kgs 9:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore; Ezra 2:43—Nethinims; Ezra 8:17—the Nethinims; Eccl 2:7—servants

Ezra 2:59 Telharsa: Neh 7:61, Tel-haresha, Addon seed: or, pedigree Reciprocal: Num 1:18—their pedigrees; 1 Chr 9:1—all Israel; 2 Chr 31:17—genealogy; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be

Ezra 2:60 of Delaiah: Neh 7:62. 642

Ezra 2:61 the children: Neh 7:63, 64 Barzillai: 2 Sam 17:27; 19:31–39; 1 Kgs 2:7 Reciprocal: Neh 3:21—Koz

Ezra 2:62 therefore: Lev 21:21–23; Num 3:10; 16:40; 18:7 were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood: Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood, Ezek 44:10–14 Reciprocal: Lev 21:15—profane; 1 Chr 9:1—all Israel; Ezra 8:1—genealogy; Neh 7:5—that; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be

Ezra 2:63 Tirshatha: or, governor, The person who held this office at this time was probably Zerubbabel. The word Tirshatha is supposed to be Persian; and if, as Castel supposes, it signifies austerity, or that fear which is impressed by the authority of a governor, it may be derived from tars, “ear,” or tursh, “acid, austere.” Neh 7:65; 8:9; 10:1 should not: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:17, 29; 7:16; 10:17, 18; 22:2, 3, 10, 14–16; Num 18:9–11, 19, 32 Urim: Exod 28:30; Lev 8:8; Num 27:21; Deut 33:8; 1 Sam 28:6 Reciprocal: Deut 16:17—as he is able; 1 Chr 9:1—all Israel; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Ezek 44:24—in controversy; Hag 1:1—governor; Hag 2:2—governor

Ezra 2:64 forty: Though the sum total, both here and in Nehemiah, is equal, namely, 42,360, yet the particulars reckoned up only make 29,818 in Ezra, and 31,089 in Nehemiah; and we find that Nehemiah mentions 1,765 persons who are not in Ezra, and Ezra has 494 not mentioned in Nehemiah. This last circumstance, which seems to render all hope of reconciling them impossible, Mr. ALTING thinks is the very point by which they can be reconciled; for, if we add Ezra’s surplus to the sum in Nehemiah, and Nehemiah’s surplus to the number in Ezra, they will both amount to 31,583; which subtracted from 42,360, leaves a deficiency of 10,777, which are not named because they did not belong to the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, or to the priests, but to the other Israelitish tribes. Ezra 9:8; Neh 7:66–69; Isa 10:20–22; Jer 23:3 Reciprocal: Ps 147:2—he

Ezra 2:65 servants: Isa 14:1, 2 two hundred: Exod 15:20, 21; 2 Sam 19:35; Neh 7:67; Ps 68:25; 148:12, 13; Eccl 2:8; Jer 9:17, 18; Matt 9:23 Reciprocal: Ps 147:2—he

Ezra 2:66 Reciprocal: Lev 19:19—thy cattle gender; 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; Neh 7:68—General

Ezra 2:67 Reciprocal: Neh 7:68—General

Ezra 2:68 offered freely: Exod 35:5–19, 29; 36:3; Num 7:3–89; 1 Chr 29:5–17; Neh 7:70–73; Ps 110:3; Luke 21:1–4; 2 Cor 8:3, 12; 9:7 in his place: Ezra 3:3; 1 Chr 21:18; 22:1; 2 Chr 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:22—every man; Exod 35:27—General; Lev 23:38—and beside; Num 7:2—offered; Num 7:84—the dedication; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Ezra 1:4—the freewill; Mark 12:44—cast in of

Ezra 2:69 the treasure: Ezra 8:25–34; 1 Kgs 7:51; 1 Chr 22:14; 26:20–28; Neh 7:71, 72 Reciprocal: Exod 35:22—every man; Lev 23:38—and beside; Num 6:21—beside that; Num 7:2—offered; Num 7:84—the dedication; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 1 Chr 29:5—General; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Acts 11:29—every

Ezra 2:70; Ezra 6:16, 17; 1 Chr 11:2; Neh 7:73; 11:3–36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:2—the first; Neh 10:28—the rest; Isa 44:26—that saith; Jer 33:26—I will; Ezek 37:12—and bring

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The altar is set up;
- 4 Offerings renewed;
- 7 Workmen employed in preparing materials;
- 8 The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning.

Ezra 3:1 the seventh: Exod 23:14–17; Lev 16:29; 23:24, 27–44; Num 29:1–40; Neh 8:2, 14 as one: Judg 20:1; Neh 8:1; Zeph 3:9; Acts 2:46; 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:1—assembled; Neh 7:73—when the seventh; Ps 102:14—General; Jer 30:3—and I; John 11:55—before

Ezra 3:2 Jeshua: Hag 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2–4; Zech 3:1, 8; 6:11, Joshua the son of Josedech. Zerubbabel: Ezra 2:2; 1 Chr 3:17, 19; Hag 2:21, 23; Zech 4:6–10; Matt 1:12, 13; Luke 3:27, Zerubbabel, Salathiel as it is written: Exod 20:24, 25; Num 28:3–31; Deut 12:5–7; 2 Chr 6:6; Ps 78:68. Bp. PATRICK observes, that before the temple was built, there seems to have been a tabernacle pitched for Divine service, as was in David's time, not on mount Moriah, but mount Sion, to be used while the temple was building. Let us learn hence to begin with God, and to do what we can in the worship of God, when we cannot do what we would. They could not immediately have a temple, but they would not be without an altar. Wherever a Christian goes, if he carry not with him the sacrifices of prayer and praise, he is wanting in his duty; for he has an altar ever ready that sanctifies both the gift and the giver. Reciprocal: Ezra 3:8—Zerubbabel; Ezra 4:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 5:2—rose up; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Neh 12:7—of Jeshua; Isa 27:9—when; Hag 2:14—and that

Ezra 3:3 the altar: 2 Chr 4:1 for fear: Ezra 4:11–16; 8:21, 22; Ps 27:1, 2; 56:2–4 even burnt: Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:2–8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; Ezra 2:68—in his place; Ezra 4:4—weakened; Ezra 5:15—let the house; Isa 27:9—when; Jer 17:26—bringing burnt; Ezek 43:16—twelve cubits; Hag 2:14—and that

Ezra 3:4 the feast: Exod 23:16; Lev 23:34–36; Neh 8:14–17; Zech 14:16–19; John 7:2, 37 the daily: Num 29:12–38 as the duty of every day required: Heb. the matter of the day in his day, Exod 5:13; 29:38; Jer 52:34 marg. Reciprocal: Num 28:6—a continual; Num 29:6—according; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; Deut 16:13—the feast; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; 1 Chr 16:37—as every; Neh 8:17—had not; Hos 12:9—as in

Ezra 3:5 the continual: Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3–10, 11, 19, 27; 29:2, 8, 13 willingly: Lev 1:3; Deut 12:6, 17; 2 Chr 29:31, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Num 29:39—in your set feasts; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary

Ezra 3:6 the foundation of the temple of the Lord was not yet laid: Heb. the temple of the Lord was not yet founded. Reciprocal: Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Num 29:1—the seventh

Ezra 3:7 gave money: 2 Kgs 12:11, 12; 22:5, 6; 2 Chr 24:12, 13 carpenters: or, workmen meat: 1 Kgs 5:6, 9–11; 2 Chr 2:10–15; Ezek 27:17; Acts 12:20 Joppa: Joppa, now Jaffa or Yaffa, one of the most ancient sea-ports in the world, is situated in a fine plain on the

shore of the Mediterranean, between Jamnia south and Caesarea of Palestine north, 150 stadia from Antipatris, according to Josephus, 30 miles south of Caesarea, 12 miles north of Ashdod, 9 miles west of Ramla, and 40 miles west of Jerusalem, according to modern authorities; and in Lat. 32 degrees 50 minutes Long. 65 degrees 40 minutes according to Ptolemy. It is still a considerable town, containing about 4,000 or 5,000 souls, and occupying a circular eminence close to the seaside, with a citadel on the summit; the bottom of the hill being surrounded by a wall 12 or 14 feet high, and two or three feet thick. The environs are occupied by extensive gardens. 2 Chr 2:16; Jonah 1:3; Acts 9:36; 10:5, 6 according: Ezra 6:3–5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:1—and timber; 1 Chr 22:2—masons; 1 Chr 22:4—cedar trees; 2 Chr 34:10—in the hand; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Hag 1:8—to

Ezra 3:8 Zerubbabel: Ezra 3:2 twenty years old: Num 4:3; 1 Chr 23:24–32 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:38—seven years; 1 Chr 3:17—Salathiel; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ezra 5:16—laid; Ezra 6:14—And the elders; Neh 7:1—the porters; Neh 7:7—Jeshua; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Jer 30:3—and I; Hag 1:1—unto; Zech 4:9—have

Ezra 3:9 Jeshua: Not Jeshua the high-priest, before mentioned, but another Jeshua, a Levite, mentioned in the parallel passage. Ezra 2:40 Judah: Hodaviah הוֹדָוִיָּה [H1938], is called Hodevah, הוֹדְוָה [H1937], by the elision of ך, yood, and was probably named Judah, from the word having the same signification. Ezra 2:40, Hodaviah, Neh 7:43, Hodevah together: Heb. as one Reciprocal: Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ezra 2:36—Jeshua; Neh 7:7—Jeshua

Ezra 3:10 when the builders: Zech 4:10 they set: Exod 28:40–42; 1 Sam 22:18; 1 Chr 15:27; Neh 12:24–26 trumpets: Num 10:1–10; 1 Chr 15:24; 16:5, 6, 42 the sons of Asaph: 1 Chr 6:39; 16:37; 25:1–7; 2 Chr 35:15 after the ordinance: 1 Chr 6:31–48; 16:4–7; 23:5; 2 Chr 29:25, 26 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; 2 Sam 6:15—with shouting; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 20:21—appointed; Ezra 5:16—laid; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 149:3—with the timbrel; Jer 30:19—out; Hag 2:15—from before; Luke 19:37—the whole

Ezra 3:11 they sang: Exod 15:21; Neh 12:24, 40; Ps 24:7–10; Isa 6:3 because: 1 Chr 16:34, 41; 2 Chr 7:3; Ps 103:17; 106:1; 107:1; 135:3; 136:1–26; 145:1–11; Jer 33:11; Luke 1:50 shouted: Josh 6:5, 10, 16; Ps 47:1, 5; Isa 12:6; 44:23; Zech 9:9 because: Ps 102:13, 14; Rev 21:10–14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—they shouted; Lev 9:24—they shouted; 2 Sam 6:15—with shouting; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 2 Chr 5:12—the Levites; 2 Chr 5:13—he is good; 2 Chr 20:21—appointed; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 9:5—bless; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Job 8:21—rejoicing; Job 38:7—shouted; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 32:11—shout; Ps 53:6—Jacob; Ps 63:5—with joyful; Ps 74:21—poor; Ps 85:6—people; Ps 95:1—let us make; Ps 118:29—General; Ps 126:2—Then was; Ps 132:9—shout; Isa 26:1—in the land; Jer 17:26—bringing burnt; Nah 1:7—Lord; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 4:7—shoutings; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Ezra 3:12 many: Hag 2:3 when the foundation: Job 8:7; Isa 41:14; 60:22; Dan 2:34, 35; Zech 4:10; Matt 13:31, 32 wept: Ps 126:6; Jer 31:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; 2 Chr 20:19—a loud; Ezra 4:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Job 38:7—shouted; Ps

132:9—shout; Jer 30:3—and I; Jer 50:4—going; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Matt 28:8—with; Acts 16:25—and the

Ezra 3:13 So that: This sight must have been very affecting; a whole people, one part weeping aloud with sorrow, the other shouting aloud for joy; and on the same occasion too, in which both sides felt an equal interest. The prophet Haggai (Hag 2:1–9) comforted them on this occasion, by assuring them that the glory of this latter house should exceed that of the former, because the Lord would come to this temple, and fill it with His glory. the noise: Judg 2:5 shouted: Neh 12:43; Ps 5:11; Jer 33:11; Zech 4:7; Luke 19:37–40 and the noise: Exod 32:17, 18; 1 Sam 4:5; 1 Kgs 1:40, 45; Ps 100:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:19—a loud; Jer 50:4—going; Zech 4:10—despised; Matt 28:8—with; Acts 16:25—and the

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The adversaries, being not accepted in the building of the temple with the Jews, endeavour to hinder it;
- 7 Their letter to Artaxerxes;
- 17 The answer and decree of Artaxerxes;
- 23 The building is hindered.

Ezra 4:1 the adversaries: These were the Samaritans, the descendants of the various nations with which the kings of Assyria had peopled Israel, when they had carried the original inhabitants captive. Ezra 7:9; 1 Kgs 5:4, 5; 1 Chr 22:9, 10; Neh 4:1–11; Dan 9:25; 1 Cor 16:9 children of the captivity: Heb. sons of the transportation, Ezra 1:11 marg. Ezra 6:16, 19, 20; 10:7, 16; Dan 5:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:41—unto this day; Ezra 4:10—And the rest; Neh 6:9—Their hands; Zech 1:19—scattered; Matt 2:8—that; Luke 9:52—the Samaritans; John 4:9—for

Ezra 4:2 Zerubbabel: Ezra 1:5; 2:2; 3:2, 12 Let us: Prov 26:23–26; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 2:4; 2 Tim 3:8; 2 Pet 2:1, 2 we do: 2 Kgs 17:24, 27–33, 41 Esarhaddon: Ezra 4:10, Asnappar, 2 Kgs 19:37 Assur: Gen 10:11; Ps 73:8; Isa 37:37, Assyria, Hos 14:3, Asshur Reciprocal: Num 24:22—the Kenite; Josh 22:25—ye have; 1 Chr 1:17—Asshur; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Isa 7:8—within; Isa 37:38—Esarhaddon; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Hag 1:1—unto; Matt 2:8—that; John 4:22—ye know

Ezra 4:3 Ye have nothing: Neh 2:20; John 4:22, 23; Acts 8:21; Rom 9:4, 5; 3 John 9, 10 king Cyrus: Ezra 1:1–3; 6:3–5; 2 Chr 36:22, 23; Isa 44:28; 45:1, 4; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Josh 22:25—ye have; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ezra 6:14—And the elders; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; 2 Cor 6:15—or; Eph 2:12—aliens

Ezra 4:4 weakened: Ezra 3:3; Neh 6:9; Isa 35:3, 4; Jer 38:4 troubled: Neh 4:7, 8, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; Neh 2:10—there was come; Dan 10:13—the prince; Zech 1:19—scattered

Ezra 4:5 hired: Ps 2:1, 2; Nah 1:11; Acts 24:1–27 Darius: Ezra 4:24; 5:5–17; 6:1–18 Reciprocal: Dan 8:3—one; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Dan 11:2—three

Ezra 4:6 AM 3475, BC 529 Ahasuerus: Heb. Ahashverosh, This was Cambyses, son of Cyrus, who succeeded his father, AM 3475, and reigned seven years and five months. wrote: Matt 27:37; Acts 24:5-9, 13; 25:7; Rev 12:10 Reciprocal: Gen 26:21—Sitnah; Esth 1:1—Ahasuerus; Dan 11:2—three

Ezra 4:7 AM 3482, BC 522 Artaxerxes: This Artaxerxes was one of the Magi, who usurped the throne after the death of Cambyses, for seven months, feigning himself to be Smerdis, brother of Cambyses: he is called Oropoestus by Justin, Smerdis by Herodotus, Mardus by AEschylus, and Sphendatates by Ctesias. Bishlam: or, in peace companions: Heb. societies, Ezra 4:9, 17; 5:6 the Syrian tongue: That is, probably, both the language and character were Syrian or Chaldaic; and therefore, from the Ezra 4:8 of this chapter, to Ezra 7:27, the original is not Hebrew, but Chaldee, in those parts which consist of letters, decrees, etc., originally written in that language. 2 Kgs 18:26; Isa 36:11; Dan 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:8—she wrote; Ezra 8:36—lieutenants; Jer 29:25—Because; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Zech 1:19—scattered

Ezra 4:8 scribe: or, secretary, Ezra 4:9; 2 Sam 8:17; 20:25; 2 Kgs 18:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:8—she wrote; Ezra 2:2—Rehum; Ezra 4:7—the Syrian tongue; Ezra 4:23—Rehum

Ezra 4:9 companions: Chal, societies the Dinaites: 2 Kgs 17:24, 30, 31 Apharsathchites: Ezra 5:6; 6:6, Apharsachites Susanchites: Esth 1:2; 2:3; Dan 8:2 Elamites: Gen 10:22; Isa 21:2; Jer 25:25; 49:34; Ezek 32:24; Acts 2:9 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:7—companions; Ezra 4:8—scribe; Ezra 4:17—companions; Ezra 4:23—Rehum; Ezra 6:13—Tatnai; Neh 4:2—the army; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian

Ezra 4:10 And the rest: Ezra 4:1; 2 Kgs 17:24-41 noble Asnapper: Rom 13:7 at such a time: Chal, Cheeneth, Ezra 4:11, 17; 7:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:32—in the cities; Ezra 4:2—Esarhaddon; Neh 4:2—the army; Isa 8:7—strong; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian

Ezra 4:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:8—she wrote; Ezra 3:3—for fear; Ezra 4:10—at such a time; Ezra 4:17—at such a time; Ezra 5:6—copy; Ezra 7:11—the copy; Ezra 7:12—unto Ezra

Ezra 4:12 rebellious: Ezra 4:15, 19; 2 Kgs 18:20; 24:1; 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 52:3; Ezek 17:12-21; Luke 23:2-5; Acts 24:5; 1 Thess 5:22; 1 Pet 2:13-15 bad city: Ps 48:1, 2; Isa 1:21-23; Luke 13:34 set up: or, finished, Neh 1:3; Dan 9:25 joined: Chal, sewed together Reciprocal: Neh 6:6—that thou and; Esth 3:8—their laws; Jer 38:4—thus; Dan 3:8—and accused; Mic 7:11—shall; Mark 12:14—is it; John 18:35—Amos I; Acts 16:20—being; Acts 17:7—and these

Ezra 4:13 if this city: Neh 5:4; Ps 52:2; 119:69 pay: Chal, give toll: Ezra 7:24; Matt 9:9; 17:25; Rom 13:6, 7 revenue: or, strength Reciprocal: Ezra 4:22—why should; Neh 5:14—the bread; Neh 9:37—it yieldeth; Matt 22:17—is; Mark 12:14—is it; Luke 20:22—General

Ezra 4:14 have maintenance: etc. Chal, are salted with the salt of the palace, Salt is reckoned among the principal necessities of life (Ecclus 39:26 or 31,) hence, by a very natural figure, salt is used for food or maintenance in general. I am well informed, says Mr. PARKHURST, that it is a common expression of the natives in the East Indies, “I eat such a one’s salt,” meaning, I am fed by him. Salt was also, as it still is, among eastern

nations, a symbol of friendship and hospitality; and hence, to eat a man's salt, is to be bound to him by the ties of friendship. and it was: Ezek 33:31; John 12:5, 6; 19:12–15
Reciprocal: Neh 5:14—the bread

Ezra 4:15 made: within the same, Chal, in the midst thereof this city: Ezra 4:12; Neh 2:19; 6:6; Esth 3:5–8; Dan 6:4–13; Acts 17:6, 7 moved: Chal for which: 2 Kgs 24:20; 25:1, 4; Jer 52:3–34 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:19—search; Ezra 5:17—let there be; Ezra 6:1—and search; Prov 25:2—the honour; Acts 25:7—and laid

Ezra 4:16 thou shalt have: Ezra 4:20; 2 Sam 8:3; 1 Kgs 4:24 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:8—the king's; Ezra 7:21—beyond the river; Neh 2:19—will ye rebel

Ezra 4:17 companions: Chal, societies, Ezra 4:7, 9 Peace: Ezra 5:7; 7:12; Luke 10:5; Acts 23:26; Rom 1:7 at such a time: Ezra 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Ezra 4:23—Rehum; Dan 4:1—Peace; Dan 6:25—Peace; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim

Ezra 4:19 I commanded: Chal, by me a decree is set search: Ezra 4:15; 5:17; 6:1, 2; Deut 13:14; Prov 25:2 and it is found: 2 Kgs 18:7; 24:20; Ezek 17:13–19 made insurrection: Chal, lifted up itself Reciprocal: Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Ezra 4:21—Give ye; Luke 20:22—General

Ezra 4:20 mighty kings: 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; 1 Chr 18:3; Ps 72:8 beyond: Ezra 4:16; Gen 15:18; Josh 1:3, 4 toll: 1 Chr 18:6, 13; 19:19; 2 Chr 9:14, 23, 24; 17:11; 26:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:6—kings; Num 24:7—his king; Deut 15:6—thou shalt reign; Deut 19:8—General; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; Ezra 6:8—the king's; Ezra 7:21—beyond the river; Neh 5:4—the king's tribute; Lam 1:1—great; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Ezek 19:11—she had; Rom 13:6—pay

Ezra 4:21 Give ye: etc. Chal, Make a decree, Ezra 4:19 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:8—hindered

Ezra 4:22 why should: Ezra 4:13; Esth 3:8, 9; 7:3, 4 Reciprocal: Dan 6:2—and the

Ezra 4:23 Rehum: Ezra 4:8, 9, 17 they went up: Prov 4:16; Mic 2:1; Rom 3:15 force: Chal, arm Reciprocal: Ezra 5:6—copy; Ezra 6:8—hindered; Ezra 6:13—Tatnai; Hag 1:2—This

Ezra 4:24 So: Neh 6:3, 9; Job 20:5; 1 Thess 2:18 Darius: This was Darius Hystaspes, one of the seven princes who slew the usurper Smerdis: he ascended the throne of Persia, AM 3483, BC 521, and reigned 36 years. Ezra 5:5; 6:1; Hag 1:15 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:5—Darius; Ezra 6:14—Cyrus; Dan 9:25—from; Dan 10:13—the prince; Hag 1:2—This; Hag 2:15—from before; Zech 1:1—the eighth

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Zerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building of the temple;
- 3 Tatnai and Shethar-boznai are not able to hinder the Jews;
- 6 Their letter to Darius against the Jews.

Ezra 5:1 AM 3484, BC 520 Haggai: These are the same Haggai and Zechariah, whose writings we have among the twelve minor prophets; and, as a great part of them refer to the events here recorded, the reader will find it very profitable to compare them with the history. Hag 1:1–15 Zechariah: Zech 1:1–21 the son of Iddo: That is, “the grandson of Iddo;” for Zechariah was the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo. in the name: Mic 5:4; Hag 1:2–8; Zech 1:3, 4; 4:6–10 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—I have given; Ezra 6:14—through; Neh 2:17—come; Hag 1:3—by Haggai; Hag 2:18—even; Zech 8:9—the prophets

Ezra 5:2 rose up: Ezra 3:2; Hag 1:12–15 Jeshua: Zech 6:11, Joshua, Josedech. the prophets: Ezra 6:14; Hag 2:4–9, 20–23; Zech 3:1–Zech 4:14; 2 Cor 1:24 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—I have given; 1 Chr 3:17—Salathiel; 1 Chr 6:15—Jehozadak; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ezra 5:16—laid; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Neh 2:17—come; Neh 7:7—Jeshua; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Hag 1:2—This; Hag 1:14—and they; Hag 2:18—even; Hag 2:21—Zerubbabel; Zech 8:9—the prophets; Matt 1:12—and

Ezra 5:3 Tatnai: Tatnai was governor of the provinces which belonged to the Persian empire west of the Euphrates, comprehending Syria, Arabia Deserta, Phoenicia, and Samaria. He seems to have been a mild and judicious man, and to have acted with great prudence and caution, and without any passion or prejudice. Ezra 5:6; 6:6, 13; 7:21; Neh 2:7–9 Who hath commanded you: Ezra 5:9; 1:3; Matt 21:23; Acts 4:7 Reciprocal: Zech 1:19—scattered

Ezra 5:4 What are: Ezra 5:10 make this building: Chal, build this building Reciprocal: Ezra 5:9—Who commanded

Ezra 5:5 But the eye: Ezra 7:6, 28; 8:22; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 32:8; 33:18; 34:15; 76:10; Phil 1:28; 1 Pet 3:12 that they: Ps 129:2–5 then they returned: Ezra 6:6–12 Reciprocal: Deut 11:12—the eyes; Ezra 4:5—Darius; Ezra 4:24—Darius; Ezra 6:8—hindered; Neh 2:8—the king

Ezra 5:6 AM 3485, BC 519 copy: Ezra 4:11, 23 Apharsachites: Ezra 4:9, Apharsathchites, Ezra 6:6 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:7—companions; Ezra 5:3—Tatnai; Ezra 6:13—Tatnai; Ezra 7:11—the copy; Ezra 8:36—lieutenants

Ezra 5:7 wherein: Chal, in the midst whereof all peace: Ezra 4:17; Dan 3:9; 4:1; 6:21; John 14:27; 2 Thess 3:16

Ezra 5:8 the province: Ezra 2:1; Neh 7:6; 11:3; Esth 1:1, 22 the great God: Ezra 1:2, 3; 6:10; 7:23; Deut 10:17; 32:31; Ps 145:3; Dan 2:47; 3:26; 4:2, 34–37; 6:26 great stones: Chal, stones of rolling, Mark 13:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:12—masons; Ezra 7:14—thy God; Neh 1:3—the province; Neh 4:7—heard; Hag 1:14—and they

Ezra 5:9 Who commanded: Ezra 5:3, 4

Ezra 5:10 asked: Ezra 5:4

Ezra 5:11 We are: Josh 24:15; Ps 119:46; Dan 3:26; Jonah 1:9; Matt 10:32; Luke 12:8; Acts 27:23; Rom 1:16; 6:16; Gal 6:14 which a great: 1 Kgs 6:1–1 Kgs 7:51; 2 Chr 3:1–2 Chr 5:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:1—the house; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; Neh 1:4—the God; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Ezek 19:11—she had; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 5:12 AM 3408, BC 536 But after: 2 Kgs 21:12–15; 2 Chr 34:24, 25; 36:16, 17; Neh 9:26, 27; Isa 59:1, 2; Jer 5:29; Dan 9:5 he gave: Deut 28:15–68; 29:24–28; 31:17; 32:30; Judg 2:14; 4:2; 6:1; 1 Kgs 9:6–9; 2 Chr 7:19–22; Ps 106:40 into the hand: 2 Kgs 24:2, 10–17; 25:1, 8–11, 12–30; 2 Chr 36:6–10; Jer 39:1–14; Dan 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Neh 1:4—the God; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 5:13; Ezra 1:1–8; 6:3–5; Isa 44:28; 45:1 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:14—Cyrus; Ezra 7:13—I make; Jer 27:22—then; Dan 10:1—Cyrus

Ezra 5:14 the vessels: Ezra 1:7–10; 6:5; 2 Chr 36:7, 18; Jer 52:19; Dan 5:2, 3 the king: Ezra 7:27; Prov 21:1 Sheshbazzar: Ezra 5:16; 1:11 whom: Hag 1:1, 14; 2:2, 21 governor: or, deputy, Acts 13:7, 8, 12 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:8—Sheshbazzar

Ezra 5:15 let the house: Ezra 1:2; 3:3; 6:3

Ezra 5:16 Sheshbazzar: Ezra 5:14 laid: Ezra 5:2; 3:8, 10; Hag 1:12–14; 2:18; Zech 4:10, AM 3468–3485, BC 536–519 it is not finished: Ezra 6:15 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:8—Sheshbazzar; Zech 4:9—have

Ezra 5:17 AM 3485, BC 519 let there be: Ezra 4:15, 19; 6:1, 2; Prov 25:2 a decree: Ezra 6:3–5 Reciprocal: Neh 2:5—If it please

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Darius, finding the decree of Cyrus, makes a new decree for the advancement of the building;
- 13 By the help of Tatnai and Shethar-boznai, according to the decree, the temple is finished;
- 16 The feast of the dedication is kept;
- 19 and the passover.

Ezra 6:1 and search: Ezra 4:15, 19; 5:17; Job 29:16; Prov 25:2 rolls: Chal, books, Ps 40:7; Jer 36:2–4, 20–23, 29, 32; Ezek 2:9; 3:1; Rev 5:1 laid up: Chal, made to descend Reciprocal: Ezra 4:5—Darius; Ezra 4:24—Darius; Ezra 7:13—I make; Ezra 9:9—in the sight; Isa 13:3—them that; Dan 9:25—from

Ezra 6:2 at Achmetha: or, at Ecbatana, or, in a coffer אֶחְמֶתָא [H712], probably from the Persian کham, “a house for a summer residence,” with a prefix, א, aleph, and the Chaldee termination t, tha, most likely denotes Ecbatana, as the Vulgate and Josephus read, the summer residence of the Persian monarchs. It was situated in a mountainous region at the foot of mount Orontes, or Jasonius, according to Ammianus, on the southern confines of Media and Persia, and according to Pliny, 750 miles from Seleucia the Great, 20 miles from the Caspian passes, 450 miles from Susa, and the same from Gaze Atropatene, and in Lat. 37 degrees 45 min., Long. 88 degrees, according to Ptolemy. The building of the city is ascribed to Semiramis by Diodorus, but to Deioeces by Eusebius (in Chron. 1:1,) and Herodotus, who states that it was surrounded by seven walls, strong and ample, built in circles one within another, rising each above

each by the height of their respective battlements; each being distinguished by a different colour, the first white, the second black, the third purple, the fourth blue, the fifth orange, the sixth plated with silver, and the seventh with gold. The largest of these was nearly the extent of Athens, i.e., 200 furlongs, according to Dion Chrysostom; but Diodorus Siculus states the circumference of Ecbatana to be 250 furlongs. Within the inner circle stood the king's palace and the royal treasury, so much celebrated for its splendour and riches by Polybius. It is highly probable, as D'Anville and Major Rennel suppose, that the present Hamadan, whose ruins attest its former splendour, occupies the site of Ecbatana. It is situated in Al Gebal, at the foot of the lofty mountain Alwend, about 80 leagues from Ispahan, and also from Bagdad. Reciprocal: Ezra 2:1—the children; Ezra 4:19—search; Ezra 5:17—let there be; Neh 7:6—the children; Jer 36:2—a roll; Acts 2:9—Medes

Ezra 6:3 the first year: Ezra 1:1–4; 5:13–15; 2 Chr 36:22, 23 the place: Deut 12:5, 6, 11–14; 2 Chr 2:6; Ps 122:4 the height: 1 Kgs 6:2, 3; 2 Chr 3:3, 4; Ezek 41:13–15; Rev 21:16 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:7—according; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Ezra 5:15—let the house; Ezra 5:17—a decree; Isa 44:28—saying; Isa 60:10—their kings; Jer 30:18—the palace; Dan 10:1—Cyrus

Ezra 6:4 three rows: 1 Kgs 6:36 the expenses: Ezra 7:20–23; Ps 68:29; 72:10; Isa 49:23; 60:6–10; Rev 12:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:2—threescore; Ezra 6:8—the king's; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Hag 1:8—to

Ezra 6:5 the golden: Ezra 1:7, 8; 5:14; Jer 27:16, 18–22; Dan 1:2; 5:2 which Nebuchadnezzar: 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:14, 15; 2 Chr 36:6, 7, 10, 18; Jer 52:19 brought: Chal, go Reciprocal: 2 Tim 2:20—vessels

Ezra 6:6 Tatnai: Ezra 5:3 your companions: Chal, their societies, Ezra 5:6 be ye far: Gen 32:28; 43:14; Neh 1:11; Ps 76:10; Prov 21:1, 30; Isa 27:8; Acts 4:26–28; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:9—Apharsathchites; Ezra 5:5—then they returned; Ezra 6:22—the king; Ezra 7:21—beyond the river; Ezra 7:25—beyond the river; Neh 2:7—let letters

Ezra 6:7 Let the work: Acts 5:38, 39 Reciprocal: Isa 49:23—kings

Ezra 6:8 I make a decree: Chal, by me a decree is made the king's: Ezra 6:4; 4:16, 20; 7:15–22; Ps 68:29–31; Hag 2:8 hindered: Chal, made to cease, Ezra 4:21, 23; 5:5 Reciprocal: Lev 22:25—a stranger's; 2 Chr 30:5—established; Ezra 7:20—bestow it; Neh 9:37—it yieldeth; Neh 11:23—the king's; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Dan 6:26—make; Rom 13:6—pay; 2 Cor 9:14—by

Ezra 6:9 young bullocks: Lev 1:3–5, 10; 9:2; Ps 50:9–13 lambs: Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:1–Num 29:40 wheat: Lev 2:1–16; Num 15:4–31; 1 Chr 9:29 salt: Lev 2:13; Mark 9:49 let it be given: Isa 49:23 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—whoring; Deut 32:31—General; Ezra 7:17—buy speedily; Neh 11:23—the king's; Ezek 45:17—the prince's

Ezra 6:10 sweet savours: Chal, rest, Gen 8:21; Lev 1:9, 13; Eph 5:2 pray: Ezra 7:23; Jer 29:7; 1 Tim 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Exod 8:28—entreat; Lev 4:31—a sweet; 1 Kgs 1:47—bless; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ezra 7:17—buy speedily; Dan 2:46—and sweet; Zech 7:2—they; Acts 8:24—Pray; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 6:11 whosoever: Ezra 7:26 timber: Esth 5:4; 7:10 hanged: Chal, destroyed his house: 2 Kgs 9:37; 10:27; Dan 2:5; 3:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Dan 3:28—and have

Ezra 6:12 caused: Exod 20:24; Deut 12:5, 11; 16:2; 1 Kgs 9:3; 2 Chr 7:16; Ps 132:13, 14 destroy: Ps 5:10; 21:8–10; 137:8, 9; Isa 60:12; Obad 10; Zech 12:2–4; Acts 5:38, 39; 9:5; Rev 19:14–21 I Darius: Esth 3:14, 15; 8:14 speed: Ezra 6:13; Eccl 9:10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:21—to put; 1 Chr 22:7—unto the name; Ezra 7:14—thy God; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Neh 1:9—the place

Ezra 6:13 Tatnai: Ezra 4:9, 23; 5:6 so they did: Esth 6:11; Job 5:12, 13; Prov 29:26 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:3—Tatnai; Ezra 6:12—speed; Ezra 6:14—Cyrus; Ezra 8:36—they furthered

Ezra 6:14 And the elders: Ezra 3:8; 4:3 through: Ezra 5:1, 2; Hag 1:12–14; 2:2–15; Zech 2:1–Zech 4:14; 6:1–15 finished it: Zech 4:9 according: Isa 44:28; Hag 1:8 commandment: Chal, decree Cyrus: Ezra 6:13; 1:1–4; 4:24; 5:13 Artaxerxes: This was Artaxerxes, the third son and successor of Xerxes, surnamed Μακροχειρ, or Longimanus, or in Persian, Ardsheer deeraz dest, “Ardsheer the long-handed;” so called, according to the Greeks, from the extra-ordinary length of his hands, but according to the Easterners, from the extent of his dominions. He ascended the Persian throne, AM 3540, BC 464, and reigned forty-one years. He is said to have been the most handsome person of his age, and to have been a prince of a very mild and generous disposition. Ezra 7:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:38—finished; Ezra 7:7—Artaxerxes; Ezra 9:9—to set up; Esth 1:1—Ahasuerus; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Zech 1:16—my house; Zech 7:1—the fourth

Ezra 6:15 AM 3489, BC 515 Adar: Esth 3:7, 13; 8:12; 9:1, 15, 17, 19, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:38—finished; 1 Kgs 7:51—was ended; Ezra 5:16—it is not finished; Ezra 9:9—to set up; Neh 6:15—wall; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Zech 1:1—the eighth; Zech 1:16—my house; Zech 4:7—shoutings; Zech 4:9—his hands; Zech 7:1—the fourth

Ezra 6:16 the children: 1 Chr 9:2; Neh 7:73 children of the captivity: Chal, sons of the transportation, Ezra 4:1 the dedication: 1 Kgs 8:63; 2 Chr 7:5, 9; John 10:22 with joy: Ezra 6:22; 3:11, 12; Deut 12:7; 1 Chr 15:28; 2 Chr 7:10; 30:23, 26; Neh 8:10; 12:43; Ps 122:1; Phil 4:4. Having set up the worship of God in this dedication, they took care to keep it up, and made the book of Moses their rule, to which they had an eye in this establishment. Though the temple service could not now be performed with so much pomp and plenty as formerly, because of their poverty, yet no doubt it was performed with as much purity and close adherence to the Divine institutions as ever. No beauty is like the beauty of holiness. Reciprocal: Num 7:10—dedicating; 2 Sam 6:17—offered; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 16:1—they offered; Ezra 2:70—General; Ezra 6:19—the children; Neh 12:27—gladness; Dan 5:13—the children

Ezra 6:17 offered: Ezra 8:35; Num 7:2–89; 1 Kgs 8:63, 64; 1 Chr 16:1–3; 2 Chr 7:5; 29:31–35 a sin offering: Lev 4:3, 13, 14, 22, 23, 28; 2 Chr 29:21–23 according to: Though the tribes of Benjamin and Judah, with the priests and Levites, formed the bulk of the people, yet many from the other tribes had returned with them from captivity. 1 Kgs 18:31; Luke 22:30; Rev 7:4–8; 21:12 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 16:5—General; Num 7:10—dedicating; Num 15:24—one kid; 2 Sam 6:17—offered; 1

Chr 29:21—sacrificed; 2 Chr 29:32—the number; Ezra 2:70—General; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Acts 26:7—our; Jas 1:1—to

Ezra 6:18 the priests: 1 Chr 23:1-1 Chr 26:32; 2 Chr 35:4, 5 as it is written: Chal, according to the writing, Num 3:6; 8:9–26 Reciprocal: Josh 8:31—as it is; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 23:6—divided; 2 Chr 8:14—the Levites; 2 Chr 29:35—so the; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; 2 Chr 35:2—charges; 2 Chr 35:10—the priests; Luke 1:8—in

Ezra 6:19 the children: Ezra 6:16 kept: Exod 12:6–36; Josh 5:10; 2 Chr 30:1-2 Chr 35:27 Reciprocal: Num 9:2—his appointed; 2 Chr 35:1—the fourteenth; Ezra 4:1—children of the captivity; Dan 5:13—the children

Ezra 6:20 purified together: 2 Chr 29:34; 30:15–17 killed: Exod 12:21; 2 Chr 35:11; Heb 7:27 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:6—So kill; Ezra 4:1—children of the captivity; Dan 5:13—the children

Ezra 6:21 all such: Ezra 9:11; Num 9:6, 7, 10–14; Isa 52:11; Ezek 36:25; 2 Cor 6:17; 7:1 did eat: Exod 12:47–49; Ps 93:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:6—So kill; Neh 12:30—themselves; Matt 18:17—a heathen

Ezra 6:22 the feast: Exod 12:15–20; 13:6, 7; 2 Chr 30:21; 35:17; Matt 26:17; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 turned: Ezra 7:27; Prov 16:7; 21:1; John 19:11 the king: Darius, as reigning over the country of Assyria, is here called “the king of Assyria.” Ezra 6:6–12; 1:1; 2 Kgs 23:29; 2 Chr 33:11; Zech 10:10, 11 Reciprocal: Judg 7:11—thine hands; 2 Chr 29:36—Hezekiah rejoiced; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Ezra 7:6—according to; Ezra 9:1—have not separated; Neh 2:8—the king; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Job 4:3—and thou hast; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 31:13—for; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Ezek 23:23—the Assyrians

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Ezra goes up to Jerusalem;
- 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra;
- 27 Ezra blesses God for this favour.

Ezra 7:1 AM 3547, BC 457 Artaxerxes: Ezra 7:12, 21; 6:14; Neh 2:1 Ezra: Ezra 7:10; 8:1-Ezra 10:44; Neh 8:2–9 Seraiah: 2 Kgs 25:18; 1 Chr 6:4–14; 9:11; Neh 11:11; Jer 52:24–27 Hilkiyah: 2 Kgs 22:4, 8; 2 Chr 34:9, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:14—Seraiah; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; 2 Chr 17:8—priests; Neh 12:36—Ezra; Dan 9:25—from

Ezra 7:2 Zadok: 2 Sam 8:17; 1 Kgs 2:35

Ezra 7:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:7—Amariah; 1 Chr 6:11—Amariah

Ezra 7:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:6—Zerahiah

Ezra 7:5 Phinehas: Exod 6:25; Num 25:7–13; 31:6; Josh 22:13, 31; Judg 20:28; 1 Chr 6:4, 50–52; Ps 106:30, 31 Eleazar: Lev 10:6, 12, 16; Num 3:32; 20:25–28; 27:2; 31:31, 54; Josh 14:1; 24:33; 1 Chr 24:1–6 chief priest: 2 Chr 19:11; 26:20; Heb 5:4

Ezra 7:6 a ready: Sopher mahir does not merely signify a speedy writer, or an excellent penman, but one eminently skilful in expounding the law, sophro chochmo, "a wise scribe," as the Syriac renders. Ezra 7:11, 12, 21; Ps 45:1; Matt 13:52 scribe: Neh 8:4, 9, 13; 12:26, 36; Jer 8:8; 1 Cor 1:20 the law: Deut 4:5; 28:1; Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 15:1; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 granted him: Ezra 7:11–26 according to: Ezra 7:9, 28; 6:22; 8:18, 22, 31; Gen 32:28; Neh 1:10, 11; 2:8, 12, 18; 4:15; Prov 3:6; Isa 50:2; 59:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; 1 Chr 2:55—the scribes; 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; 2 Chr 34:13—scribes; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra 7:10—the law; Ezra 9:9—in the sight; Neh 1:7—which thou; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Prov 22:11—the king; Jer 40:5—or go; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 8:19—certain; Acts 18:24—mighty

Ezra 7:7 the children: Ezra 8:1–14 the Levites: Ezra 2:40, 41; 8:15–20 singers: 1 Chr 6:31–48; 25:1–8 porters: Ezra 2:42; 1 Chr 9:17–27; Neh 7:45 Nethinims: Ezra 7:24; 2:43–70; 8:20; Neh 7:46–73; 10:28 Artaxerxes: Ezra 7:11, 12; 6:14; 8:1; Neh 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 1:1—General; 1 Chr 23:5—porters; 2 Chr 34:13—porters; Ezra 2:58—Nethinims; Ezra 8:17—the Nethinims

Ezra 7:8 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:32—General; Ezra 9:9—in the sight; Ezra 10:9—the ninth month; Esth 2:16—the seventh; Dan 9:25—from

Ezra 7:9 began he to go up: Heb. was the foundation of the going up, according to. Ezra 7:6; Neh 2:8, 18 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Ezra 7:28—as the hand; Ezra 8:17—Casiphia; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Ezra 8:31—the hand; Ezra 8:32—General; Ezra 10:9—the ninth month; Isa 66:14—the hand; Jer 27:22—then; Dan 9:24—Seventy weeks; Acts 11:21—the hand

Ezra 7:10 prepared: 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Chr 29:18; 2 Chr 12:14; 19:3; Job 11:13; Ps 10:17; 57:7 the law: Ezra 7:6; Ps 1:2; 19:7; 119:45, 96–100 to do it: Deut 16:12; Matt 5:19; 7:24; John 13:17; Rev 22:14 and to teach: Ezra 7:25; Deut 33:10; 2 Chr 17:8, 9; 30:22; Neh 8:1–9; Mal 2:7; Acts 1:1; 1 Tim 3:2; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 2:1, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 24:12—that thou; Exod 35:34—he hath; 2 Chr 30:19—prepareth; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Ezra 7:1—Ezra; Ezra 7:21—Ezra the priest; Matt 13:52—scribe; 2 Tim 2:2—who; Heb 5:12—teachers

Ezra 7:11 the copy: Ezra 4:11; 5:6 a scribe: Ezra 7:6; Matt 23:2, 13; Mark 7:1–13 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:7—Artaxerxes; Ezra 7:21—Ezra the priest; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Neh 8:9—Ezra; Neh 12:26—Nehemiah; Isa 49:23—kings; Dan 9:25—from; Matt 2:4—scribes

Ezra 7:12 Artaxerxes: The title of the king would, in Persian, run thus: Ardsheer shahinshah, or padshah, "Ardsheer, king of kings," i.e., great or supreme king or emperor. 1 Kgs 4:24; 20:1; Isa 10:8; Ezek 26:7; Dan 2:37, 47; 1 Tim 6:15; Rev 17:14; 19:16 unto Ezra: etc. or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, etc. and at such a time. Ezra 4:10, 11, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; Ezra 7:1—Artaxerxes; Ezra 7:6—a ready; Ezra 7:7—Artaxerxes; Ezra 7:21—Artaxerxes; Isa 13:3—them that; Isa 60:10—their kings; Dan 6:26—make; Jonah 1:9—the God; Matt 2:4—scribes; Acts 18:24—mighty; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 7:13 I make: Ezra 5:13; 6:1; 2 Chr 30:5; Esth 3:15; 9:14; Ps 148:6 minded: Ezra 1:3; Ps 110:3; Phil 2:13; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:23—Who is there; Ezra 7:21—Artaxerxes; Ezra 7:23—Whatsoever is commanded; Ezra 8:1—them that went up;

Ps 68:29—shall; Dan 6:26—make; Jonah 1:9—the God

Ezra 7:14 of the king: Chal, from before the king seven counsellors: Seven princes of Persia having conspired against and slain the usurper Smerdis, and thus made way for the family of Darius, which afterwards filled the throne, the Persian kings of this race had always seven chief princes as their counsellors, who possessed peculiar privileges, were his chief assistants in the government, and by whose advice all the public affairs of the empire were transacted. The names of these counsellors are given in the parallel place of the book of Esther. Esth 1:14 according: Ezra 7:25, 26; Deut 17:18, 19; Isa 8:20 thy God: Ezra 1:3; 5:8; 6:12; Dan 2:47; 6:20, 26 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:28—his counsellors; Esth 3:1—above all the princes; Zech 6:10—which

Ezra 7:15 the silver: Ezra 6:4, 8–10; Ps 68:29, 30; 72:10; 76:11; Isa 60:6–9; Rev 21:24–26 whose habitation: Ezra 6:12; 2 Chr 2:6; 6:2, 6; Ps 9:11; 26:8; 76:2; 135:21 Reciprocal: Deut 14:26—bestow; 1 Chr 29:5—General; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; Ezra 1:6—strengthened their hands; Ezra 8:25—the silver; Eccl 10:19—but; Zech 7:2—they

Ezra 7:16 all the silver: Ezra 8:25–28 offering: Ezra 1:4, 6; 1 Chr 29:6, 9, 17; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 1 Chr 29:5—General; 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes

Ezra 7:17 buy speedily: Ezra 6:9, 10; Deut 14:24–26; Matt 21:12, 13; John 2:14 their meat offerings: Num 15:4–13 offer them: Deut 12:5–11 Reciprocal: Isa 16:1—the lamb

Ezra 7:18 whatsoever: 2 Kgs 12:15; 22:7 that do: Ezra 7:26; Eph 5:17 after the will: He gave them the fullest liberty to order every thing according to their own institutions; binding them to no form or mode of worship. Reciprocal: Ezra 7:23—Whatsoever is commanded

Ezra 7:19 The vessels: Ezra 8:27–30, 33, 34 the God of Jerusalem: 2 Chr 32:19; Jer 3:17 Reciprocal: Jer 27:22—then

Ezra 7:20 bestow it: Ezra 6:4, 8–18 Reciprocal: Deut 32:31—General; Neh 11:23—the king's; Neh 13:14—house

Ezra 7:21 Artaxerxes: Ezra 7:12, 13 beyond the river: Ezra 4:16, 20; 6:6 Ezra the priest: Ezra 7:6, 10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:31—General; Judg 5:3—even I; Ezra 5:3—Tatnai; Ezra 8:36—the king's commissions; Neh 2:7—let letters; Dan 3:3—the treasurers; Matt 13:52—scribe; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 7:22 measures: Chal, cors, Luke 16:7 marg. baths of wine: Ezek 45:14; Luke 16:6 marg. salt: Lev 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 14:26—bestow; 2 Chr 2:10—baths of wine

Ezra 7:23 Whatsoever is commanded: Chal, Whatsoever is of the decree, Ezra 7:13, 18 let it be: Ps 119:4 why should there be wrath: As Artaxerxes believed he was appointed by the Almighty to do this work, he therefore wished to do it heartily; knowing that if he did not, God would be displeased, and that the kingdom would be cut off from him or his posterity. Ezra 6:10–12; Zech 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 5:3—lest he; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ezra 10:4—for this matter; Jer 29:7—pray; Dan 3:28—Blessed; Rev 16:11—the God

Ezra 7:24 touching any: Ezra 7:7; 2:36–55 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; 1 Sam 17:25—free in Israel; 1 Chr 9:33—the singers; 1 Chr 15:16—And David; Ezra 4:13—toll; Ezra 8:15—and found; Neh 9:37—it yieldeth; Neh 13:14—house; Matt 22:17—is

Ezra 7:25 the wisdom: Ezra 7:14; 1 Kgs 3:28; 1 Chr 22:12; Ps 19:7; 119:98–100; Prov 2:6; 6:23; Jas 1:5; 3:17, 18 set magistrates: Exod 18:21–25; Deut 16:18; 1 Chr 23:4; 2 Chr 19:8–10 beyond the river: That is, “west of the Euphrates,” which was beyond with regard to the king of Persia, who was on the east. Ezra 6:6 teach ye: Ezra 7:10; 2 Chr 17:7–9; Neh 8:1–3, 7, 8; 9:3; 13:1–3; Mal 2:7; Matt 13:52; 23:2, 3; Mark 6:34; Rom 10:14–17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:22—taught; Jer 30:21—nobles; Rom 7:1—them that; 2 Tim 2:2—who; Heb 8:11—Know the; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Ezra 7:26 whosoever: Ezra 6:11; Dan 3:28, 29; 6:26 the law of thy God: 2 Chr 30:12 whether it be: Exod 21:1–Exod 22:31; Lev 20:1–27; Deut 13:1–18 banishment: Chal, rooting out, Ps 52:5 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:14—according; Ezra 7:18—that do; Ezra 10:8—And that whosoever; Neh 13:21—I will lay; Neh 13:25—smote; Jer 30:21—nobles

Ezra 7:27 Blessed: There is a most amiable spirit of piety in these reflections. Instead of expatiating on the praises of his munificent patron, or boasting of his own services, he blesses God for “putting such a thing in the king’s heart;” and for all the assistance and favour shown him by the king and his counsellors. Ezra 6:22; 1 Chr 29:10–30; Phil 4:10 put such: Ezra 6:22; Neh 2:12; 7:5; 2 Cor 8:16; Heb 8:10; 10:16; Jas 1:17; Rev 17:17 in the king’s heart: Neh 2:8; Prov 21:1 to beautify: Isa 60:13 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:34—he hath; 1 Sam 25:32—General; 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; 2 Chr 18:31—God moved them; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; 2 Chr 33:13—brought him; Ezra 1:1—the Lord; Ezra 4:7—the Syrian tongue; Ezra 5:14—the king; Neh 1:11—grant; Neh 13:14—house; Ps 96:9—in the beauty of holiness; Ps 102:14—General; Ps 126:3—General; Prov 3:6—In; Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 29:26—ruler’s favour; Jer 40:5—or go; Dan 1:9—General; Hag 1:14—stirred; Matt 21:3—straightway; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 7:5—and; John 13:2—put; Acts 5:30—God; Acts 7:23—it came; Acts 22:14—The God; Acts 28:10—laded; Rom 6:17—But; Phil 2:13—to will

Ezra 7:28 extended: Ezra 9:9; Gen 32:28; 43:14; Neh 1:11 his counsellors: Ezra 7:14; Jonah 3:7 And I was strengthened: In what the king decreed he saw the hand of God: he therefore gave Him the praise, and took courage. as the hand: Ezra 7:6, 9; 5:5; 8:18; Neh 2:8; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Ezra 8:31—the hand; Ps 126:3—General; Prov 21:1—The king’s; Prov 29:26—ruler’s favour; Dan 1:9—General; Hag 1:14—stirred; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 7:5—and

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon;
- 15 He sends to Iddo for ministers for the temple;
- 21 He keeps a fast;
- 24 He commits the treasures to the custody of the priests;
- 31 From Ahava they come to Jerusalem;

- 33 The treasure is weighed in the temple;
36 The commission is delivered.

Ezra 8:1 the chief: Ezra 1:5; 1 Chr 9:34; 24:31; 26:32; 2 Chr 26:12; Neh 7:70, 71 genealogy: Ezra 2:62; 1 Chr 4:33; 9:1 them that went up: Ezra 7:7, 13 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:16—chief men; Neh 12:36—Ezra; Ps 147:2—he

Ezra 8:2 Phinehas: 1 Chr 6:3, 4–15; 24:1–6 David: 1 Chr 3:1, 22 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:15—and found

Ezra 8:3 Pharosh: This variation is attributable to the translators; the original being uniformly Parosh. Ezra 2:3; Neh 7:8; 10:14, Parosh

Ezra 8:4 Pahathmoab: Ezra 2:6; Neh 7:11; 10:14 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:30—Pahathmoab; Neh 3:11—Pahathmoab

Ezra 8:6 Adin: Ezra 2:15; Neh 7:20; 10:16

Ezra 8:7 Elam: Ezra 2:7, 31; Neh 7:12, 34 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:26—Elam

Ezra 8:8 Shephatiah: Ezra 2:4; Neh 7:9; 11:4

Ezra 8:9 Joab: Ezra 2:6; Neh 7:11

Ezra 8:11 Bebai: Ezra 2:11; 10:28; Neh 7:16 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:16—Zechariah; Neh 10:15—Azgad

Ezra 8:12 Azgad: Ezra 2:12; Neh 7:17 the son of Hakkatan: or, the youngest son Reciprocal: Judg 2:11—did evil; Neh 10:15—Azgad

Ezra 8:13 Adonikam: Ezra 2:13; Neh 7:18 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:16—Shemaiah

Ezra 8:14 Bigvai: Ezra 2:14; Neh 7:19 Zabbud: or, Zaccur, as some read, Neh 10:12 Reciprocal: Neh 10:16—Bigvai

Ezra 8:15 the river that runneth: Ahava is supposed to be the river Adiava, which, with the Diava, is said by Ammianus to have given name to Adiabene, a province of Assyria, through which they flowed into the Tigris. These rivers were also called respectively, Anzabas and Zabas, the Caprus and Lycus of Ptolemy; the former of which he places, at its source, in Long. 79 degrees, Lat. 39+ degrees, and at its junction with the Tigris, in Long. 79+ degrees, Lat. 36 degrees 6 minutes; and the latter, at its source, in Long. 78 degrees, Lat. 39 degrees; and where it falls into the Tigris, in Long. 79 degrees, Lat. 36+ degrees. They are now called the Great and Little Zab, or the Zabein, i.e., the two Zabs, which, says Ibn Haukal, “are considerable streams, each about half as large as the Dejleh (or Tigris). They rise among the mountains of Azerbaijan: of these, the larger is that which runs towards Haditkeh. These streams form part of the Tigris, and water the district of Semerah.” Ps 137:1; Ezek 1:1; 3:15; Acts 16:13 Ahava: Ezra 8:21, 31 abode: Heb. pitched and found: Ezra 8:2; 7:7, 24 Reciprocal: Neh 12:27—out; Jer 31:6—Arise

Ezra 8:16 Shemaiah: Ezra 8:13; 10:21 Nathan: Ezra 10:39 Zechariah: Ezra 8:11 chief men: Ezra 8:1 men of understanding: Ezra 8:18; 1 Kgs 3:11; 1 Chr 12:32; 26:14; 2 Chr 2:12; Prov 2:6; 20:5; 28:2; Dan 2:21; 2 Tim 2:7; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Neh 6:10—Shemaiah; Neh 11:10—Jedaiah

Ezra 8:17 Casiphia: Casiphia is supposed to denote the Caspian mountains, between Media and Hyrcania, near the Caspian Sea. It is evident, from a comparison of Ezra 7:9 with Ezra 8:31, that Casiphia could not be far from Ahava. I told them: Heb. I put words in their mouth, Exod 4:15; Deut 18:18; 2 Sam 14:3, 19; Jer 1:9; 15:19 the Nethinims: Ezra 2:43, 58; 7:7 ministers: Num 8:22–26; 18:6; 1 Chr 23:3–6, 26–32; Titus 1:5 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:20—Nethinims

Ezra 8:18 by the good hand: Ezra 8:22; 7:28; Neh 2:8; Prov 3:6 a man of understanding: Ezra 8:16; Prov 24:3; Jer 3:15; Dan 1:20; 1 Cor 14:20 Mahli: Num 3:20; 1 Chr 6:19 Sherebiah: Ezra 8:24; Neh 8:7; 9:4, 5; 10:12; 12:24 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:6—according to; Isa 66:14—the hand; Acts 11:21—the hand

Ezra 8:19 Hashabiah: Neh 3:17; 10:11 Merari: 1 Chr 6:1, 16, 19 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:24—Sherebiah; Neh 11:22—Hashabiah

Ezra 8:20 Nethinims: Ezra 8:17; 2:43; 7:7; 1 Chr 9:2 all of them: Phil 4:3 Reciprocal: Josh 9:27—made them; 1 Chr 16:41—expressed

Ezra 8:21 I proclaimed: Judg 20:26; 1 Sam 7:6; 2 Chr 20:3; Joel 1:14; 2:12–18; Jonah 3:5 afflict ourselves: Lev 16:29, 31; 23:29; Isa 58:3, 5; Jer 31:8, 9; 50:4, 5 to seek: Ps 5:8; 107:2–8; 143:8–10; Prov 3:6; Isa 30:21; 35:8; 42:16; 49:10; Jer 10:23 for our little ones: Num 14:3, 31; Ps 8:2; Mark 10:13–16; Acts 2:39 Reciprocal: Gen 24:42—prosper; Gen 24:48—led me; Gen 43:8—also our; Lev 23:27—afflict; Num 29:7—afflict; Num 30:13—to afflict; Josh 9:14—asked not; Ezra 3:3—for fear; Ezra 8:15—Ahava; Ezra 8:31—the river of Ahava; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 121:8—thy going out; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Jer 42:3—General; Dan 9:3—with; Jonah 3:7—caused; 1 Thess 3:11—our way

Ezra 8:22 I was ashamed: 1 Cor 9:15; 2 Cor 7:14 The hand: Ezra 7:6, 9, 28; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 33:18, 19; 34:15, 22; Isa 3:10, 11; Lam 3:25; Rom 8:28; 1 Pet 3:12 his power and his wrath: Josh 23:16; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 21:8, 9; 34:16; 90:11; Zeph 1:2–6; Heb 10:38; 1 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Josh 24:20—he will turn; Ezra 3:3—for fear; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra 8:18—by the good hand; Ezra 8:30—the house of our God; Ezra 8:31—the hand; Neh 2:7—that they may; Neh 2:9—Now the; Prov 3:6—In; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 66:14—the hand

Ezra 8:23 we fasted: Neh 9:1; Esth 4:16; Dan 9:3; Luke 2:37; Acts 10:30 besought: Jer 29:12, 13; 33:3; 50:4, 5 and he was entreated: Ezra 8:31; Deut 4:29; 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Ps 66:18–20; Isa 19:22; Jer 29:12, 13; Matt 7:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:21—and the; Prov 3:6—In; Acts 8:24—Pray

Ezra 8:24 Sherebiah: Ezra 8:18, 19 Reciprocal: Num 3:8—General; Neh 10:11—Hashabiah; Ezek 44:8—charge; John 12:6—the bag

Ezra 8:25 weighed: Ezra 8:33; 1:8; 2 Cor 8:20, 21; Phil 4:8 the silver: Ezra 7:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—weighed; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 7:13—charger; Num

7:85—two thousand; 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the money; 1 Chr 9:28—the charge; 1 Chr 28:13—the vessels; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Ezra 1:6—strengthened their hands; Ezra 2:69—the treasure; Isa 52:11—be

Ezra 8:26 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—by the hand; Num 7:85—two thousand; Ezra 8:33—weighed; Zech 6:10—which

Ezra 8:27 fine copper: Heb. yellow, or shining brass, The Syriac renders, *nechosho korinthyo tovo*, “good Corinthian brass;” so called from the brass found after the burning of Corinth by Lucius Mummius, which was, as is generally supposed, brass, copper, silver, and gold, melted together. Sir J. Chardin, however, in a manuscript note, cited by Harmer, mentioned a factitious metal used in the East, and highly esteemed there, which might probably be of an origin as ancient as Ezra. He says, “I have heard some Dutch gentlemen speak of a metal in the island of Sumatra, and among the Macassars, much more esteemed than gold, which royal personages alone are privileged to wear. It is a mixture, if I remember right, of gold and steel, or copper and steel.” He afterwards added, “calmbac is the name of this metal, which is composed of gold and copper.” precious: Heb. desirable, Lam 4:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; Ezra 7:19—The vessels

Ezra 8:28 Ye are holy: Lev 21:6–8; Deut 33:8; Isa 52:11 the vessels: Ezra 1:7–11; Lev 22:2, 3; Num 4:4–15, 19, 20; 7:13, 84–88; 1 Kgs 7:48–51; 1 Chr 23:28; 2 Chr 24:14 Reciprocal: Num 3:25—the charge; Zech 7:2—they

Ezra 8:29 Watch ye: 1 Chr 26:20–26; Mark 13:34, 35; Acts 20:31; 2 Tim 4:5 until ye weigh them before: Ezra 8:33, 34 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General

Ezra 8:30 the house of our God: Ezra 8:22; 1 Chr 29:2, 3; Ps 122:9; Isa 60:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:33—weighed

Ezra 8:31 the river of Ahava: Ezra 8:15, 21 the hand: Ezra 8:22; 7:9, 28; Job 5:19–24; Ps 91:9–14; Isa 41:10–14; Acts 25:3; 26:22 and he delivered: Ezra and his company had now entered upon a journey of several hundred miles through the desert, which they were nearly four months in completing, encumbered with families and possessions, and carrying large treasures with them, which would invite the attempts of the Arabian hordes, and others, that infested that neighbourhood; yet, having declared to the king, “that the hand of God was upon all them for good that seek him, and that his power and wrath were against all them that forsook him,” (Ezra 8:22) he determined to travel without a guard, except that of the Almighty, being ashamed to ask any other, after his former avowed confidence in Him! Having, therefore, humbled themselves before the Lord, and besought his guidance and protection, he was intreated by them, their enemies were restrained or disabled, and they arrived unmolested at Jerusalem. Reciprocal: Ezra 7:6—according to; Ezra 8:17—Casiphia; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Ps 121:8—thy going out; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Isa 66:14—the hand; Hos 6:9—as troops; Acts 20:3—the Jews

Ezra 8:32; Ezra 7:8, 9; Neh 2:11

Ezra 8:33 weighed: Ezra 8:26, 30; 1 Chr 28:14–18; 2 Cor 8:20, 21 Meremoth: Neh 10:5

Uriah: Neh 3:4, Urijah Jozabad: Neh 8:7 Binnui: Neh 10:9 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—thou shalt; 1 Chr 6:50—Eleazar; 1 Chr 28:13—the vessels; Ezra 1:6—strengthened their hands; Ezra 7:19—The vessels; Ezra 8:25—weighed; Ezra 8:29—until ye weigh them before; Ezra 10:23—Jozabad

Ezra 8:34 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—thou shalt; Ezra 7:19—The vessels; Ezra 8:29—until ye weigh them before

Ezra 8:35 offered burnt: Lev 1:1-Lev 7:38; 2 Chr 29:31, 32; Ps 66:10–15; 116:12–19; Luke 1:74, 75 twelve bullocks: Ezra 6:17; Num 7:27 Reciprocal: Exod 29:14—it is a; Lev 4:3—for a sin; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Num 15:24—one kid; 2 Chr 29:21—seven; Acts 26:7—our

Ezra 8:36 the king's commissions: Ezra 7:21–24 lieutenants: Ezra 4:7–23; 5:6–17 they furthered: Ezra 6:13; Isa 56:6, 7; Acts 18:27; Rev 12:16 Reciprocal: Esth 9:3—the rulers

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Ezra mourns for the affinity of the people with strangers;
- 5 He prays unto God, with confession of sins.

Ezra 9:1 the princes: Ezra 10:8; Jer 26:10, 16 have not separated: Ezra 6:21, 22; 10:10, 11; Exod 33:16; Num 23:9; Neh 9:2; 13:3; Isa 52:11; 2 Cor 6:14–18 doing according: Lev 18:3, 24–30; Deut 12:30, 31; 18:9; 2 Chr 33:2; Ps 106:35; Rom 2:17–25 of the Canaanites: Gen 15:16, 19–21; Exod 23:23; Deut 20:17, 18 Ammonites: Deut 23:3–5; 1 Kgs 11:1, 5–7; Neh 4:3, 7; 13:1–3 Moabites: Num 25:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Gen 24:37—And my; Exod 8:26—we shall; Num 25:6—weeping; Deut 7:3—General; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 17:15—the Perizzites; Josh 23:12—shall make; Judg 2:2—but ye have; Judg 16:1—and went; Ezra 9:11—The land; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Neh 10:28—all they; Neh 10:30—General; Neh 13:7—understood; Ezek 16:3—Hittite; Ezek 16:44—As is; Hos 7:8—he hath; Mal 2:11—and hath; 1 Cor 7:14—the unbelieving husband; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak

Ezra 9:2 taken of their: Ezra 10:18–44; Exod 34:16; Deut 7:1–4; Neh 13:23, 24; Mal 2:11 the holy seed: Exod 19:6; 22:31; Deut 7:6; 14:2; Isa 6:13; Mal 2:15; 1 Cor 7:14 mingled: Gen 6:2; Neh 13:3, 23, 24; 2 Cor 6:14 the hand: Ezra 10:18–44; Neh 13:4, 17, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 21:15—profane; Num 16:3—all the; Num 23:9—shall not; Deut 7:3—General; Josh 22:15—General; Josh 23:12—shall make; Judg 16:1—and went; Ezra 9:14—join in; Neh 9:2—the seed; Neh 10:28—all they; Acts 16:1—but; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned

Ezra 9:3 rent: Josh 7:6; 2 Kgs 18:37; 19:1; Job 1:20; Jer 36:24 off: Lev 21:5; Neh 13:25; Isa 15:2; Jer 7:29; 48:37, 38; Ezek 7:18; Mic 1:16 sat: Neh 1:4; Job 2:12, 13; Ps 66:3; 143:4; Ezek 3:15; Dan 4:19; 8:27 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Exod 33:4—and no; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Neh 13:8—it grieved; Ps 119:53—horror; Isa 22:12—to baldness; Isa 36:22—with their; Joel 2:1—let; Acts 14:14—they; 2 Cor 12:21—that I

Ezra 9:4 trembled: Ezra 10:3; 2 Chr 34:27; Ps 119:136; Isa 66:2; Ezek 9:4 until: Exod 29:39;

Dan 9:21; Acts 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:41—offer; Num 28:4—and the other; Judg 20:26—wept; 1 Kgs 18:36—at the time; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 10:6—he mourned; Neh 13:8—it grieved; Ps 141:2—the evening; Jer 38:17—the God of Israel; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Joel 2:1—let; Mal 2:15—That he; Acts 10:30—I was; 2 Cor 7:15—with

Ezra 9:5 heaviness: or, affliction I fell: 2 Chr 6:13; Ps 95:6; Luke 22:41; Acts 21:5; Eph 3:14 spread: Exod 9:29, 33; 1 Kgs 8:22, 38, 54; Ps 141:2; 143:6; Isa 1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 29:41—offer; Num 28:4—and the other; Judg 20:26—wept; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; 1 Kgs 18:36—at the time; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; 2 Chr 6:24—pray; Song 2:14—that art; Isa 37:1—and went; Ezek 9:8—that I; Dan 6:10—he kneeled; Dan 9:3—with; Dan 9:21—the time; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Acts 7:60—he kneeled; Acts 10:30—I was

Ezra 9:6 I am ashamed: Job 40:4; 42:6; Jer 3:3, 24, 25; 6:15; 8:12; 31:19; Ezek 16:63; Dan 9:7, 8; Rom 6:21 our iniquities: Gen 13:13; Ps 38:4; Isa 1:18; 59:12 trespass: or, guiltiness grown up: 2 Chr 28:9; Luke 15:21; Rev 18:5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—I have; Exod 32:31—sinned; Josh 7:1—committed; 1 Kgs 8:47—saying; 1 Kgs 18:42—put his face; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; Ezra 10:10—to increase; Neh 1:6—confess; Neh 9:2—confessed; Ps 44:15—confusion; Ps 106:6—General; Song 2:14—that art; Song 4:3—thy temples; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 14:7—for our; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 51:9—her judgment; Ezek 14:13—when; Ezek 36:31—shall ye; Ezek 36:32—be ashamed; Dan 9:5—have sinned; Hos 2:5—hath done; Jonah 1:2—for; Zech 1:2—Lord; Matt 18:24—ten thousand; Luke 18:13—standing; 2 Thess 3:14—that he

Ezra 9:7 Since the days: Num 32:14; 2 Chr 29:6; 30:7; Neh 9:32–34; Ps 106:6, 7; Lam 5:7; Dan 9:5–8; Zech 1:4, 5; Matt 23:30–33; Acts 7:51, 52 for our iniquities: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 4:25–28; 28:15–68; 29:22–28; 30:17–19; 31:20–22; 32:15–28; 1 Sam 12:15; 1 Kgs 9:6–9; Neh 9:30 into the hand: 2 Kgs 17:5–8; 18:9–12; 24:1–4; 2 Chr 36:16–19; Neh 9:36, 37; Dan 9:11–14 to confusion: Dan 9:7, 8 as it is this day: Neh 9:32; Jer 25:18; 44:22 Reciprocal: Exod 32:31—sinned; Deut 29:28—as it is this day; 1 Kgs 8:47—saying; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; 2 Chr 10:19—unto this day; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Neh 1:6—confess; Neh 9:2—confessed; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 2:26—their kings; Jer 3:25—we and our; Jer 7:19—the confusion; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 14:7—for our; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:23—but; Jer 32:32—they; Jer 44:9—ye forgotten; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 23:43—old; Dan 9:6—our kings; Hos 2:5—hath done; Hos 4:7—they were; Zech 1:2—Lord; Luke 20:22—General

Ezra 9:8 little space: Heb. moment grace hath: Ezra 9:9; Neh 1:11; 9:31; Hab 3:2 a remnant: Ezra 9:14; 2 Kgs 19:4, 30, 31; Isa 1:9; Jer 42:2; 44:14; Ezek 6:8, 9; 14:22; Zech 8:6, 12; Rom 9:27; 11:5, 6 a nail: or a pin, i.e. a constant and sure abode, Eccl 12:11; Isa 22:23–25; Zech 10:4 in his holy place: Isa 56:5; Rev 3:12 lighten: 1 Sam 14:27, 29; Job 33:30; Ps 13:3; 34:5 reviving: Ps 85:6; 138:7; Isa 57:15; Ezek 37:11–14; Hos 6:2 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Exod 38:20—the pins; Ezra 2:64—forty; Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Prov 15:30—light; Isa 14:3—General; Lam 3:22—of; Mic 7:19—turn

Ezra 9:9 we were bondmen: Neh 9:36, 37 yet our God: Ps 106:45, 46; 136:23, 24; Ezek 11:16 in the sight: Ezra 1:1–4, 7–11; 6:1–12; 7:6, 8, 11–28 to set up: Ezra 6:14, 15; Hag 1:9; Zech 4:6–10 repair: Heb. set up a wall: Or rather, a hedge or fence, gader, such as were

made for sheep-folds. Isa 5:2, 5; Dan 9:25; Zech 2:5 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:28—extended; Ezra 9:8—grace hath; Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Esth 4:14—enlargement; Ps 85:6—revive; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 49:24—lawful captive; Jer 51:5—Israel; Lam 3:22—of; Mic 7:19—turn; John 8:33—and were; Rev 21:12—a wall

Ezra 9:10 what shall we say: Gen 44:16; Josh 7:8; Lam 3:22; Dan 9:4–16; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Judg 2:2—but ye have; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; Isa 38:15—What; Jer 9:13—General; Dan 9:10—which

Ezra 9:11 by thy servants: Heb. by the hand of thy servants The land: Ezra 9:1; Lev 18:24–30; Deut 12:31; 18:12; 2 Chr 33:2 the filthiness: Ezra 6:21; Ezek 36:25–27; 2 Cor 7:1 one end to another: Heb. mouth to mouth, 2 Kgs 21:16 marg. Reciprocal: Josh 23:12—shall make; Josh 24:14—put; Judg 3:6—General; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; Neh 13:23—married; Jer 26:5—my; Dan 9:10—which; Mal 2:10—by; Mark 12:2—a servant; Acts 11:8—unclean; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally; Rev 17:4—filthiness

Ezra 9:12 give not: Exod 23:32; 34:16; Deut 7:3; Josh 23:12, 13 nor seek their peace: Deut 23:6; 2 Chr 19:2; 2 John 10, 11 that ye may: Deut 6:1, 2; Josh 1:6–9 and eat: Isa 1:19 and leave it: Gen 18:18, 19; Ps 112:1, 2; Prov 13:22; 20:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Gen 45:20—the good; Judg 3:6—General; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; 1 Chr 28:8—leave it; Neh 10:30—General; Neh 13:23—married; Hos 7:8—he hath; Mal 2:11—and hath; Acts 11:8—unclean; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Ezra 9:13 after all: Neh 9:32; Ezek 24:13, 14; Gal 3:4 hast punished: etc. Heb. hast withheld beneath our iniquities less: Ps 103:10; Lam 3:22, 39, 40; Hab 3:2 hast given us: Ps 106:45, 46 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—and they; Num 32:14—to augment; Josh 22:17—from which; Josh 22:18—and it will; Judg 16:14—went away; 1 Sam 12:24—consider; 1 Kgs 21:1—after; Neh 13:18—Did not your; Job 11:6—God exacteth; Job 34:23—he will; Job 34:31—General; Ps 28:4—render; Ps 51:14—righteousness; Isa 49:24—lawful captive; Isa 59:12—we know; Jer 30:15—for the; Lam 1:18—Lord; Dan 9:7—righteousness; Zech 1:2—Lord; Luke 23:41—we indeed; John 5:14—sin

Ezra 9:14 we again: John 5:14; Rom 6:1; 2 Pet 2:20, 21 join in: Ezra 9:2; Exod 23:32; Judg 2:2; Neh 13:23–27 wouldest not thou: Exod 32:10; Num 16:21, 45; Deut 9:8, 14 no remnant: Ezra 9:8; Deut 32:26, 27; Isa 1:9; Jer 46:28; Ezek 6:8 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—for I will; Num 32:14—to augment; Josh 22:17—from which; Josh 22:18—and it will; Judg 16:14—went away; 1 Sam 12:24—consider; 1 Kgs 3:1—affinity; 1 Kgs 21:1—after; 2 Chr 20:24—none escaped; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Job 34:31—General; Ps 119:53—horror; Isa 10:20—the remnant; Luke 13:9—if not; Rom 9:27—a remnant

Ezra 9:15 thou art righteous: Neh 9:33, 34; Dan 9:7–11, 14; Rom 10:3 for we remain: Lam 3:22, 23 in our trespasses: Isa 64:6, 7; Ezek 33:10; Zech 3:3, 4; John 8:21, 24; 1 Cor 15:17 we cannot: Job 9:2, 3; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—What shall we say; Exod 32:31—sinned; Lev 26:41—and they; Josh 22:15—General; Neh 9:2—confessed; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 129:4—The Lord; Jer 14:7—for our; Ezek 7:16—they; Luke 13:9—if not

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Ezra encouraged to reform the strange marriages;
- 6 Ezra assembles the people;
- 9 The people repent, and promise amendment;
- 15 The care to perform it;
- 18 The names of them which had married strange wives.

Ezra 10:1 when Ezra: Dan 9:3, 4, 20; Acts 10:30 when he had: Lev 26:40, 41; Ps 32:5; Hos 14:2; 1 John 1:8–10 weeping: Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1; 13:17; Zech 12:10; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:2 before the house: 1 Kgs 8:30; 9:3; 2 Chr 20:9 a very great: Deut 31:12; 2 Chr 20:13; Neh 10:28; Joel 2:16–18; Acts 21:5 very sore: Heb. a great weeping, Judg 2:4, 5; Neh 8:9 Reciprocal: Lev 16:21—confess over; Josh 8:35—women; 1 Sam 30:4—lifted up; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Neh 1:4—I sat down; Neh 13:8—it grieved; Isa 38:3—wept; Luke 7:38—weeping; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 20:37—wept; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 1 Cor 12:21—General; 2 Cor 12:21—that I

Ezra 10:2 Shechaniah: Ezra 10:26; Neh 3:29 Elam: Ezra 2:7, 31; Neh 7:12, 34 We have trespassed: Shechaniah here speaks in the name of the people, not acknowledging himself culpable; for he is not in the following list., Compare, Jas 2:9; Exod 34:12; Neh 13:27 yet now there is hope: Exod 34:6, 7; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:12, 13; 1 John 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 18:24—General; Lev 5:19—trespassed; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; Neh 2:17—come; Prov 27:9—so; Mal 2:10—by; Mal 2:11—and hath; Acts 27:22—I exhort; 1 Cor 7:12—If

Ezra 10:3 let us make: Nichrath berith, “let us cut a covenant:” Deut 29:12; Josh 9:6; 2 Kgs 11:17; 2 Chr 29:10; 34:31, 32; Neh 9:38; 10:29–39 put away: Heb. bring forth according to the counsel: 2 Chr 30:12 of those that: Ezra 9:4; 2 Chr 34:21, 27; Ps 119:59, 120; Isa 66:2; Ezek 9:4 at the commandment: Deut 7:2, 3; Josh 23:12, 13 let it: Neh 8:14; 13:1–3; Isa 8:20. Shechaniah’s counsel, which he was then so clear in, will not hold now: such marriages, it is certain, are contrary to the will of God, and ought not to be made; but they are not null. Our rule under the gospel is *Quod fieri non debuit, factum valet*, “That which ought not to have been done must, when done, abide.” See note on 1 Cor 7:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Ezra 10:5—made; Ezra 10:12—so must we do; Prov 13:13—he; Mal 2:10—by; Acts 24:25—Felix; Phil 2:12—with

Ezra 10:4 Arise: Josh 7:10–26; 1 Chr 22:16, 19; Eccl 9:10 for this matter: By the decree of Artaxerxes, Ezra was authorised to do every thing that the law of God required. Ezra 7:23–28; Mark 13:34 we also will: Josh 1:16–18; 1 Chr 28:10, 21 be of good: Isa 35:3, 4; Heb 10:24; 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—Why do ye; Exod 14:15—General; Josh 1:18—only be; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; Ezra 10:12—so must we do

Ezra 10:5 arose: Prov 1:5; 9:9; 15:23; 25:11, 12; 27:9 made: Ezra 10:3; Neh 5:12; 10:29; 13:25; Matt 26:63 Reciprocal: Exod 14:15—General; Exod 18:24—General; Matt 2:4—the chief

Ezra 10:6 the chamber: Neh 13:5 Johanan: Neh 3:1, 20; 12:10, 22; 13:28 he did eat: Deut 9:18; Job 23:12; John 4:31–34 he mourned: Ezra 9:4; Isa 22:12; Dan 9:3 Reciprocal: Num

25:6—weeping; Ps 102:4—so that; Ps 119:53—horror; Isa 58:5—it such

Ezra 10:7 they made: Ezra 1:1; 2 Chr 30:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Ezra 4:1—children of the captivity; Dan 5:13—the children

Ezra 10:8 And that whosoever: Ezra 7:26; Judg 21:5; 1 Sam 11:7 forfeited: Heb. devoted, Lev 27:28; Josh 6:19 himself separated: Neh 13:3; Matt 18:17; John 9:22, 34; 16:2; 1 Cor 5:13 Reciprocal: Lev 27:21—devoted; Deut 17:12—will do; Josh 6:17—accursed; Ezra 9:1—the princes

Ezra 10:9 the ninth month: That is, some time in December, which is the coldest and most rainy time of the year in Palestine. Dr. RUSSEL, in his account of the weather at Aleppo, which very much resembles that in Judea, says, that the natives reckon the severity of the winter, which they call marbania, to last but forty days, beginning from the 12th of December, and ending the 20th of January, and that this computation comes in fact very near the truth, and that the air during this time is excessively piercing, even to those that are just come from a cold climate. Ezra 7:8, 9; Esth 2:16 trembling: 1 Sam 12:17, 18; Jer 10:10, 13 great rain: Heb. showers Reciprocal: Exod 1:1—General; 2 Chr 32:6—in the street; Job 37:6—great; Job 37:13—whether; Acts 24:25—Felix; Acts 28:2—because; 2 Cor 7:15—with

Ezra 10:10 taken: Heb. caused to dwell, or, brought back to increase: Ezra 9:6; Num 32:14; Josh 22:17, 18; 2 Chr 28:13; Matt 23:32 Reciprocal: Josh 7:19—make; Ezra 9:1—have not separated; Neh 10:30—General; Neh 13:23—married; Jer 5:6—because; 2 Tim 2:16—for

Ezra 10:11 make confession: Lev 26:40–42; Josh 7:19; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:13; 1 John 1:7–9 do his: Isa 1:16–18; 56:4; Rom 12:2; Col 1:10; Heb 13:21 separate: Ezra 9:1; Neh 13:3; 2 Cor 6:17 and from the: Deut 7:3, 4; 1 Cor 2:12–14 Reciprocal: Lev 5:5—confess; 2 Chr 30:22—and making; Neh 1:6—confess; Neh 9:2—the seed; Neh 10:28—all they; 1 Cor 7:12—If

Ezra 10:12 As thou hast said: They all resolved to do what Ezra had commanded; and they did put away their wives, even those by whom they had children (Ezra 10:44) each of whom doubtless received a portion according to the circumstances of her husband, and was not turned away desolate. Humanity must have dictated this, and no law of God is contrary to humanity. so must we do: Ezra 10:3, 4; Neh 13:23; Ps 78:37, 57 Reciprocal: Lev 5:5—confess; Neh 5:12—We will restore

Ezra 10:13 the people: Ezra 10:18–44; Matt 7:13, 14 we are many that have transgressed in this thing: or, we have greatly offended in this thing Reciprocal: Job 37:6—great

Ezra 10:14 our rulers: Deut 17:9, 18, 19; 2 Chr 19:5–7 the fierce: Num 25:4; Deut 13:17; Josh 7:26; 2 Chr 29:10; 30:8; Ps 78:38; Isa 12:1 for this matter be turned from us: or, be turned from us, till this matter be dispatched. Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—Turn from; 2 Chr 28:11—the fierce

Ezra 10:15 were employed: Heb. stood Meshullam: Neh 3:6; 10:20; 12:33 Shabbethai: Neh 11:16

Ezra 10:16 to examine the matter: Deut 13:14; Job 29:16; John 7:51 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:1—children of the captivity; Dan 5:13—the children

Ezra 10:17 AM 3548, BC 456 the first day: The cases brought before the council were either so many, or so complicated, that, though they separated themselves from other employments, yet they were three whole months in examining into their affairs, and making the necessary separations required by the law. Ezra 10:17

Ezra 10:18 the sons: Ezra 9:1; Lev 21:7, 13–15; 1 Sam 2:22–24; Neh 13:28; Jer 23:11, 14; Ezek 44:22; Mal 2:8, 9; 1 Tim 3:11 Jeshua: Ezra 2:2; 3:2; 5:2; 1 Chr 6:14, 15; Neh 12:10; Hag 1:1; Zech 3:1, Joshua Maaseiah: Neh 8:4, 7 Reciprocal: Lev 16:6—for himself; Ezra 9:2—taken of their; Ezra 10:13—the people; Ezra 10:25—Moreover of Israel; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar

Ezra 10:19 gave their hands: They bound themselves in the most solemn manner to do as the rest of the delinquents had done, and make an acknowledgment to God of their iniquity, by offering each a ram for a trespass offering. 2 Kgs 10:15; 1 Chr 29:24; 2 Chr 30:8 marg. Lam 5:6; Gal 2:9 a ram: Lev 5:15, 16; 6:4, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 4:13—and are guilty; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 16:6—for himself; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Ezra 10:20 Immer: Ezra 2:37; 1 Chr 24:14; Neh 7:40

Ezra 10:21 Harim: Ezra 2:39; 1 Chr 24:8; Neh 7:42 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:16—Shemaiah; Neh 10:8—Shemaiah

Ezra 10:22 Pashur: Ezra 2:38; 1 Chr 9:12; Neh 7:41 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:39—General; Neh 8:7—Maaseiah

Ezra 10:23 Jozabad: Ezra 8:33; Neh 11:16 Kelita: Neh 10:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:25—Moreover of Israel; Neh 8:7—Kelita

Ezra 10:24 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:25—Moreover of Israel

Ezra 10:25 Moreover of Israel: That is, as Calmet observes, simple Israelites; thus distinguished from the priests, Levites, and singers, mentioned in Ezra 10:18, 23, 24. sons of Parosh: Ezra 2:3; Neh 7:8

Ezra 10:26 Elam: Ezra 10:2; 2:7, 31; 8:7; Neh 7:12, 34 Jehiel: Ezra 10:2

Ezra 10:27 Zattu: Ezra 2:8; Neh 7:13

Ezra 10:28 Bebai: Ezra 2:11; 8:11; Neh 7:16 Reciprocal: Neh 7:31—Michmas; Neh 10:15—Azgad

Ezra 10:29 Bani: Ezra 2:10; Neh 7:15, Binnui Malluch: Neh 10:4 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:34—Bani; Neh 8:4—Meshullam

Ezra 10:30 Pahathmoab: Ezra 2:6; 8:4; Neh 7:11

Ezra 10:31 Harim: Ezra 2:32; Neh 7:35 Malchiah: This variation only exists in the translation, the original being uniformly Malchijah, or rather, Malkeeyah. Neh 3:11, Malchijah Reciprocal: Neh 6:10—Shemaiah; Neh 7:42—Harim

Ezra 10:33 Hashum: Ezra 2:19; Neh 7:22 Reciprocal: Neh 8:4—Hashum

Ezra 10:34 Bani: Ezra 10:29 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:10—Bani

Ezra 10:39 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:16—Nathan

Ezra 10:40 Machnadebai: or, Mabnadebai, according to some copies

Ezra 10:43 Nebo: Ezra 2:29; Neh 7:33

Ezra 10:44 strange wives: Prov 2:16; 5:3, 20 and some of them: This observation was probably intended to shew that only a few of them had children, and also how rigorously the law was put in execution. According to a passage in Justin Martyr's Dialogue with Trypho, a Jew, Ezra offered a paschal lamb on this occasion, and addressed the people thus: "And Ezra said to the people, This pass-over is our Saviour and our Refuge; and if ye will be persuaded of it, and let it enter into your hearts, that we are to humble to Him in a sign, and afterwards shall believe in Him, this place shall not be destroyed forever, saith the Lord of hosts; but, if ye will not believe in Him, nor hearken to his preaching, ye shall be a laughing-stock to the Gentiles." This was probably a marginal note added by some early Christian. Reciprocal: Ezra 7:1—Ezra; Ezra 10:12—As thou hast said; Neh 13:23—married

NEHEMIAH

Of Nehemiah, the author and principal actor in the events recorded in this book, the Jews speak as one of the greatest men of their nation. His concern for his country entitles him to the character of the first patriot that ever lived. Descended, according to some, of the family of Aaron, or according to others, of the tribe of Judah and allied to the royal family of David, in the course of Divine Providence, he was a captive in Babylon, but there his excellences were so apparent, that he was chosen by the Persian king to fill an office the most respectable and the most confidential in the whole court. Here he lived in ease and affluence. he lacked no good thing; and here he might have continued to live, in the same affluence, and in the same confidence; but he could enjoy neither, so long as he knew his people distressed, the sepulchres of his fathers trodden under foot, the altars of his God overturned, and his worship either totally neglected or corrupted. He sought the peace of Jerusalem; prayed for it; and was willing to sacrifice wealth, ease, safety, and even life itself, if he might be the instrument of restoring the desolations of Israel. And God, who saw the desire of his heart, and knew the excellences with which he had endowed him, granted his request, and gave him the high honour of restoring the desolated city of his ancestors, and the pure worship of their God. The opposition of Sanballat and the Samaritans, and the firmness and zeal with which he repelled their insults and ineffectual efforts cannot be read without the

liveliest emotions; and will afford to the latest times, a noble and animating example of distinguished patriotism, united with the sincerest devotion to the interests of religion. The virtue and piety of this great and good man, appear with equal lustre in the numerous and important reformation he effected. He relieved the people from their hardships and oppressions, by abolishing the harsh and usurious practices of the nobles and rulers; gave up his own revenue, as governor of the province, for the benefit of the people; and, as a further means of conciliating their affections, exhibited an example of the most princely hospitality. As the best security for good morals, and the better observance of the laws of God, he re-established the offices of public worship, and prevented the profanation of the sabbath, which had arrived at a shameful excess; he furnished the returned captives with authentic registers, and enabled them, in the best manner possible, after so long and calamitous an interval, to trace the genealogies, and claim the inheritance of their respective families; and further, he accomplished the separation of the Jewish people from the mixed multitude, with which they had been incorporated, and annulled the numerous marriages which they had made with heathens and idolaters of every description. For disinterestedness, philanthropy, patriotism, prudence, courage, zeal, humanity, and every virtue that constitutes a great mind, and proves a soul in deep communion with God, Nehemiah will ever stand conspicuous among the greatest men of the Jewish nation; and an exemplar worthy of being copied by the first patriots in every nation under heaven.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourns, fasts, and prays;
- 5 His prayer.

Nehemiah 1:1 Nehemiah Neh 10:1, in the month, Ezra 10:9; Zech 7:1, in the twentieth, Ezra 7:7, Shushan, Shushan, or Susa, was the capital of Susiana, a province of Persia, and the winter residence of the Persian monarchs; situated about 252 miles east of Babylon, and the same distance south-south-east of Ecbatana, in Lat. 32 degrees, Long. 49 degrees. The circumference of its walls was about 120 stadia. Shouster is supposed to occupy its site. Esth 1:2; 3:15; Dan 8:2 Reciprocal: Neh 2:1—the twentieth; Neh 10:1—son of Hachaliah; Esth 1:2—Shushan; Esth 8:14—Shushan; Dan 8:2—Shushan; Zech 7:1—Chisleu

Nehemiah 1:2 Hanani: Neh 7:2 I asked: Ps 122:6–9; 137:5, 6 that had escaped: Ezra 9:8, 9, 14; Jer 44:14; Ezek 6:9; 7:16; 24:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 9:19—For I; Isa 30:17—till ye; Jer 51:50—remember

Nehemiah 1:3 the province: Neh 7:6; 11:3; Ezra 2:1; 5:8; Esth 1:1 in great: Neh 9:36, 37; Ps 44:11–14; 137:1–3; Isa 32:9–14; Lam 1:7; 3:61; 5:1 reproach: 1 Kgs 9:7; Ps 79:4; Isa 43:28; Jer 24:9; 29:18; 42:18; 44:8–12 the wall: Neh 2:17; 2 Kgs 25:10; Isa 5:5; 64:10, 11; Jer 5:10; 39:8; 52:14 Reciprocal: Deut 4:27—General; 1 Sam 4:13—his heart; Ezra 4:12—set up; Neh 2:3—the city; Neh 2:13—the walls; Job 19:5—plead; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 102:14—General; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 44:26—and I will; Lam 2:9—gates; Heb 13:3—which suffer

Nehemiah 1:4 I sat down: 1 Sam 4:17–22; Ezra 10:1; Ps 69:9, 10; 102:13, 14; 137:1; Dan

9:3; Zeph 3:18; Rom 12:15 the God: Neh 2:4; Ezra 5:11, 12; Dan 2:18; Jonah 1:9
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:13—his heart; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 9:3—sat; Job 2:13—they sat;
Isa 38:3—wept; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Matt 6:16—when; Heb 13:3—which suffer; Rev
16:11—the God

Nehemiah 1:5 the great: Neh 4:14; Deut 7:21; 1 Chr 17:21; Ps 47:2; Dan 9:4–19 keepeth:
Exod 20:6; Deut 7:9; 1 Kgs 8:23; Heb 6:13–18 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—Keeping; Deut
4:31—the Lord; Deut 10:17—a great; Deut 12:28—General; 1 Kgs 8:30—when they shall;
2 Chr 6:14—keepest covenant; Neh 9:32—our God; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 89:2—Mercy;
Ps 99:3—thy great; Ps 105:8—He hath remembered; Ps 111:5—he will; Jer 32:18—the
Great; Ezek 16:60—I will remember; Rom 8:28—they; Jas 1:12—they

Nehemiah 1:6 thine ear: 1 Kgs 8:28, 29; 2 Chr 6:40; Ps 34:15; 130:2; Dan 9:17, 18 day and
night: 1 Sam 15:11; Ps 55:17; 88:1; Luke 2:37; 18:7; 1 Tim 5:5; 2 Tim 1:3 confess: Ezra 9:6,
7; 10:11; Ps 32:5; Isa 64:6, 7; Lam 3:39–42; Dan 9:4, 20; 1 John 1:9 both I: 2 Chr 28:10; 29:6;
Ps 106:6; Isa 6:5; Lam 5:7; Eph 2:3 Reciprocal: Lev 16:21—confess over; 1 Kgs
8:30—when they shall; 1 Kgs 8:47—saying; 2 Chr 6:20—thine eyes; 2 Chr 6:37—We
have sinned; 2 Chr 7:15—mine eyes; Neh 1:11—Let now; Neh 9:2—confessed; Ps
17:1—attend; Ps 102:17—He will; Lam 1:18—for I; Dan 9:5—have sinned; Zech 12:4—I
will open

Nehemiah 1:7 dealt: Neh 9:29–35; Ps 106:6; Dan 9:5, 6 corruptly: 2 Chr 27:2; Hos 9:9;
Zeph 3:7; Rev 19:2 the commandments: Lev 27:34; Deut 4:1; 5:1; 6:1; 28:15; 1 Kgs 2:3; Ps
19:8, 9; 119:5–8 which thou: Deut 4:5; 2 Chr 25:4; Ezra 7:6; Dan 9:11, 13; Mal 4:4
Reciprocal: Lev 16:21—confess over; Amos 2:4—because

Nehemiah 1:8 Remember: Ps 119:49; Luke 1:72 If ye transgress: Lev 26:33–46; Deut
4:25–27; 28:64; 32:26–28; 1 Kgs 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: Deut 4:27—General; 1 Kgs 8:33—turn
again; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; Neh 9:14—Moses; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Job
7:7—remember; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Jer 9:16—scatter; Lam
5:1—Remember; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 20:43—shall ye; Ezek
22:15—scatter; Ezek 39:28—and have; Hos 2:15—I will; Hos 5:15—till; Mal 3:7—Return
unto me

Nehemiah 1:9 if ye turn: Lev 26:39–42; Deut 4:29–31; 30:2–5; Jer 29:11–14 yet will I: 1 Chr
16:35; Ps 106:47; 147:2; Isa 11:12; 56:8; Jer 12:15; 31:10; 32:37; 50:19, 20; Matt 24:31 will
bring; Jer 3:14; Ezek 36:24 the place: Deut 12:5, 21; 1 Kgs 9:3; Ezra 6:12 Reciprocal: Exod
20:24—in all places; Deut 4:27—General; Deut 30:4—unto; Deut 30:10—turn unto; 1 Kgs
8:16—my name; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 8:33—turn again; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so
return; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa
27:12—ye shall be; Jer 36:3—they may; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Hos 2:15—I will; Hos
5:15—till; Zech 10:9—remember; Mal 3:7—Return unto me

Nehemiah 1:10 Now these: Exod 32:11; Deut 9:29; Isa 63:16–19; 64:9; Dan 9:15–27
whom: Exod 15:13; Deut 15:15; Ps 74:2 thy strong: Exod 6:1; 13:9; Ps 136:12; Dan 9:15
Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; 2 Sam
7:23—thy people; 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Ezra 7:6—according to; Hos 7:13—though

Nehemiah 1:11 Let now: Neh 1:6; Ps 86:6; 130:2 who desire: Prov 1:29; Isa 26:8, 9; Heb
13:18 grant: Neh 2:8; Gen 32:11, 28; 43:14; Ezra 1:1; 7:6, 27, 28; Prov 21:1 For I was: The

office of cup-bearer was one of great trust, honour, and emolument, in the Persian court. To be in such a place of trust he must have been in the king's confidence; for no eastern potentate would have a cup-bearer to whom he could not trust his life, poison being often administered in that way. It was an office much desired, because it gave access to the king in those seasons of hilarity when men are most disposed to grant favours. Neh 2:1; Gen 40:2, 9–13, 21, 23; 41:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 24:42—prosper; Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 33:4—embraced; Gen 40:1—the butler; Gen 40:11—hand; Exod 2:6—she had compassion; Exod 3:21—General; 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; 2 Chr 9:4—cupbearers; 2 Chr 18:31—God moved them; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Ezra 9:8—grace hath; Neh 2:4—So I prayed; Neh 2:6—So it pleased; Esth 5:2—she; Ps 102:17—He will; Prov 3:6—In; Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Jer 40:5—or go; Jer 42:12—General; Dan 1:9—General; 1 Tim 2:2—kings

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sends him with letters and commission to Jerusalem;
- 9 Nehemiah, to the grief of the enemies, comes to Jerusalem;
- 12 He views secretly the ruins of the walls;
- 17 He incites the Jews to build.

Nehemiah 2:1 Nisan: Esth 3:7 the twentieth: Neh 1:1; Ezra 7:1, 7 I took up: Neh 1:11; Gen 40:11, 21 Reciprocal: Neh 5:14—from the twentieth; Neh 13:6—the two; Ps 102:17—He will; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Dan 9:25—from

Nehemiah 2:2 Why is thy: Gen 40:7 sorrow: Prov 15:13 Then I: Probably the king spoke as if he had some suspicion that Nehemiah harboured some bad design, and that his face indicated some conceived treachery, or remorse; and, indeed, the words rendered sad, and sorrow of heart, might be rendered evil, and wickedness of heart. Reciprocal: Gen 40:1—the butler; 1 Kgs 21:5—Why is thy spirit; Neh 7:7—Zerubbabel; Ps 137:2—sorrow; Ps 137:5—I forget; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Eccl 7:4—heart

Nehemiah 2:3 Let the king: Far from wishing ill to my master, I wish him to live forever. 1 Kgs 1:31; Dan 2:4; 3:9; 5:10; 6:6, 21 the city: Neh 1:3; Ps 102:14; 137:6; Lam 2:9 the place: 2 Chr 21:20; 28:27; 32:33 Reciprocal: Gen 47:30—General; Lev 26:31—And I will make; Neh 2:13—the walls; Esth 4:8—request; Esth 8:6—the evil; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Ps 137:5—I forget; Isa 5:5—I will take; Isa 44:26—and I will; Jer 8:21—the hurt; Jer 51:50—remember

Nehemiah 2:4 For what: 1 Kgs 3:5; Esth 5:3, 6; 7:2; Mark 10:51 So I prayed: Neh 1:4, 11; 2 Sam 15:31; Prov 3:6; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 24:45—speaking; Gen 39:4—Joseph; 1 Sam 1:13—spake; 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; Neh 2:6—So it pleased; Neh 2:20—The God; Prov 21:1—The king's; Prov 22:11—the king; Isa 49:17—children; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 40:5—or go; Dan 1:9—General; Jonah 1:9—the God; Acts 23:19—What; Phil 2:13—to will; Rev 16:11—the God

Nehemiah 2:5 If it please: Ezra 5:17; Esth 1:19; 5:8; 7:3; 8:5 and if thy: Ruth 2:13; 2 Sam 14:22; Prov 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Gen 47:30—General;

Neh 13:6—after certain days; Isa 58:12—build

Nehemiah 2:6 the queen: Heb. the wife, It was probably Esther who was present at this time, and who seconded Nehemiah's request. So it pleased: Neh 2:4; 1:11; Isa 58:12; 61:4; 65:24 I set him a time: It is probable that this time was no more than six months, or a year; after which he either returned, or had his leave of absence lengthened, as we find he was twelve years governor of the Jews. Neh 5:14; 13:6 Reciprocal: Isa 49:23—kings

Nehemiah 2:7 let letters: Neh 2:9; Ezra 6:6; 7:21 that they may: Ezra 8:22 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:3—Tatnai; Isa 60:10—their kings

Nehemiah 2:8 the wall: Neh 2:17; 3:1–32 the house: Neh 3:7; 7:2 the king: Neh 2:18; Gen 32:28; Ezra 5:5; 6:22; 7:6, 9, 27, 28; Prov 21:1; Isa 66:14; Dan 1:9; Acts 7:10; 26:22; 2 Cor 8:16 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:18—by the good hand; Neh 1:11—grant; Neh 3:3—the beams; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Ps 68:29—shall; Mic 7:11—shall; Acts 11:21—the hand

Nehemiah 2:9 to the governors: Neh 2:7 Now the: Ezra 8:22 Reciprocal: Jer 30:21—nobles

Nehemiah 2:10 Sanballat: Neh 2:19; 4:1–3, 7; 6:1 Horonite: Isa 15:5; Jer 48:5, 34 the servant: Prov 30:22; Eccl 10:7 the Ammonite: Neh 13:1 it grieved: Num 22:3, 4; Ps 112:10; 122:6–9; Prov 27:4; Ezek 25:6–8; Mic 7:9, 10, 16, 17; Acts 4:2; 5:24; 19:26, 27 there was come: Ezra 4:4–23 Reciprocal: Neh 4:3—Tobiah; Neh 6:16—when all our enemies; Esth 10:3—seeking; Ps 122:9—I will seek; Jer 30:21—nobles; Jer 41:10—to the

Nehemiah 2:11; Ezra 8:32

Nehemiah 2:12 I arose: Gen 32:22–24; Josh 10:9; Judg 6:27; 9:32; Matt 2:14 neither: Eccl 3:7; Amos 5:13; Mic 7:5; Matt 10:16 my God: This pious and noble-minded man attributes every thing to God. If he purposed any good, it was because God put it into his heart; if he did or received any good, it was because the good hand of his God was upon him; if he expected any good, it was because he earnestly prayed God to remember him for good. Ezra 7:27; Ps 51:18; 122:6; Jer 31:33; 32:40; 2 Cor 8:16; Jas 1:16, 17; Rev 17:17 Reciprocal: Exod 35:34—he hath; Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Ezra 7:6—according to; Neh 2:16—the rulers; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; John 13:2—put; Acts 23:24—beasts

Nehemiah 2:13 the gate: Neh 2:15; 3:13; 2 Chr 26:9 the dung port: This was the gate on the eastern side of the city, through which the filth was carried to the brook Kidron and valley of Hinnom. Neh 3:13, 14; 12:31 the walls: Neh 2:3, 17; 1:3; Jer 5:10 Reciprocal: Ps 74:3—the perpetual

Nehemiah 2:14 the gate of the fountain: The gate leading either to the fountain of Siloam, on the east of the city, or to that of Gihon, on the west. Neh 3:15; 2 Kgs 18:17; 20:20; 2 Chr 32:30 the king's pool: Probably the aqueduct made by Hezekiah to bring the waters of Gihon to the city of David. Reciprocal: Neh 12:37—the fountain gate; Eccl 2:6—pools

Nehemiah 2:15 the brook: The brook Kidron, 2 Sam 15:23; Jer 31:38–40; John 18:1 the

gate: The gate leading to the valley of Jehoshaphat, east of the city, through which the brook Kidron flows. It was by this gate he went out; so that he went round the whole of the city, and entered by the same gate. Neh 2:13

Nehemiah 2:16 the rulers: Neh 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—nobles

Nehemiah 2:17 Ye see: Lam 2:2, 8, 9; 3:51 come: Ezra 5:1, 2; 10:2–4; Isa 35:3, 4 a reproach: Neh 1:3; 1 Sam 11:2; Ps 44:13; 79:4, 12; 89:50, 51; Jer 24:9; Lam 3:45, 46; Ezek 5:14; 22:4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Neh 2:8—the wall; Neh 2:13—the walls; Ps 51:18—build; Ps 102:14—General; Isa 49:17—children; Isa 58:12—build; Jer 31:38—that; Mic 7:11—the day

Nehemiah 2:18 the hand: Neh 2:8 So they strengthened: 2 Sam 2:7; 1 Chr 11:10; 19:13; 2 Chr 32:5; Ezra 6:22; Hag 1:13, 14; Eph 6:10; Phil 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 48:2—strengthened; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; Ezra 7:6—according to; Ezra 7:9—began he to go up; Matt 26:10—a good; Acts 11:21—the hand; 2 Tim 3:17—thoroughly furnished

Nehemiah 2:19 Sanballat: Neh 2:10; 6:1, 2 Geshem: Neh 6:9, Gashmu they: Job 30:1; Ps 44:13, 14; 79:4; 80:6; Jer 20:8; Mark 5:40; Heb 11:36 will ye rebel: Neh 6:6; Ezra 4:15, 16; Luke 23:2; John 19:12; Acts 24:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:10—I defy; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; Neh 4:1—Sanballat; Neh 4:3—Tobiah; Neh 4:7—Sanballat; Neh 13:1—Moabite; Neh 13:28—Sanballat; Isa 36:5—that; Jer 41:10—to the; Jer 49:1—their king; Lam 5:8—Servants; Amos 1:13—and for

Nehemiah 2:20 The God: Neh 2:4; 2 Chr 26:5; Ps 20:5; 35:27; 102:13, 14; 122:6; Eccl 7:18 ye have no: Ezra 4:3; Acts 8:21 memorial: Exod 28:29; Lev 2:2; 24:7; Num 10:10; Isa 56:5; Zech 6:14; Acts 10:4, 31. When Nehemiah had prayed for the relief of his countrymen, and perhaps in David's words, Ps 51:18, he did not sit still and say, "Let God now do his own work, for I have no more to do;" but set himself to do what he could towards it; and here we find that the people were of one heart with Nehemiah. Our prayers must be seconded with our serious endeavours, or else we mock God. Nearly four months had passed, namely, from Chisleu to Nisan (November to March,) before Nehemiah made his application to the king for leave to go to Jerusalem; either because the winter was not a proper time for such a journey, and he would not make a motion till he could pursue it, or because it was so long before his month of waiting upon the king came, and there was no coming into his presence until called for, Esth 4:11. We are not thus limited to certain moments in our addresses to the King of kings, but have liberty of access to him at all times; to the throne of grace we never come unseasonably. Reciprocal: Gen 39:3—prosper; Exod 39:7—a memorial; Lev 26:9—for I; Josh 22:25—ye have; Isa 36:5—that

CHAPTER 3

1 The names and order of them that built the wall.

Nehemiah 3:1 Eliashib: Neh 12:10; 13:28 the sheep gate: This gate is supposed to have immediately communicated with the temple, and to have been called the sheep gate,

because the sheep intended for sacrifice passed through it. But, after all which learned men have written on this subject, which is but of little interest, we scarcely know anything about these gates: what they were, why called by these names, or in what part of the wall they were situated, beyond what may be learned from the parallel passages. Neh 12:39; John 5:2 sanctified it: Neh 12:30; Deut 20:5; Ps 30 title Prov 3:6, 9 the tower: Neh 12:39; Jer 31:38; Zech 14:10 Reciprocal: Num 21:18—princes; Ezra 10:6—Johanan; Neh 2:8—the wall; Neh 3:20—Eliashib; Neh 3:32—the sheep gate; Neh 6:1—at that time; Neh 7:1—the wall; Ps 147:2—build; Ps 147:13—he hath; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Isa 44:26—and I will; Jer 30:18—the city; Dan 9:25—from; Mic 7:11—the day

Nehemiah 3:2 next unto him: Heb. at his hand the men: Neh 7:36; Ezra 2:34 Zaccur: Neh 10:12

Nehemiah 3:3 the fish gate: Neh 12:39; 2 Chr 33:14; Zeph 1:10 the beams: Neh 3:6; 2:8 the doors: Neh 6:1; 7:1

Nehemiah 3:4 Meremoth: Neh 3:21; 10:15 Urijah: Ezra 8:33, Uriah Meshullam: Neh 10:7 Reciprocal: Neh 3:30—Meshullam; Neh 6:18—Meshullam; Neh 10:5—Meremoth; Neh 10:21—Meshezabeel

Nehemiah 3:5 the Tekoites: Neh 3:27; 2 Sam 14:2; Amos 1:1 their nobles: Judg 5:23; Jer 5:4, 5; 1 Cor 1:26; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 put not: Jer 27:2, 8, 12; 30:8, 9; Matt 11:29; Acts 15:10 Reciprocal: Num 21:18—princes; 2 Chr 11:6—Tekoa; Neh 6:17—the nobles

Nehemiah 3:6; Neh 12:39 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:15—Meshullam; Neh 3:3—the beams; Neh 6:1—at that time; Neh 10:7—Meshullam

Nehemiah 3:7 the Gibeonite: Josh 9:3–27; 2 Sam 21:2 Mizpah: Neh 3:19; 2 Chr 16:6 the throne: That is, probably, the palace of the Persian governor, west of the Euphrates; the term throne being used to signify any royal abode: for Sir J. Chardin, describing a splendid tent erected by the king of Persia, says “that there was an inscription wrought upon the cornice of the anti-chamber, which gave it the appellation of the throne of the second Solomon.” Sitting upon a throne has, however, sometimes been granted to governors. Neh 2:8 Reciprocal: Neh 3:15—Mizpah

Nehemiah 3:8 the goldsmiths: Neh 3:31, 32; Isa 46:6 of the apothecaries: Gen 50:2; Exod 30:25; Eccl 10:1 fortified: or, left the broad wall: Neh 12:38

Nehemiah 3:9 the ruler: Neh 3:12, 17 Reciprocal: Num 7:84—the princes; Neh 3:14—the ruler; Neh 3:15—the ruler; Neh 3:16—the ruler; Neh 7:43—Hodevah

Nehemiah 3:10 even: Neh 3:23, 28–30 Hattush: Neh 10:4

Nehemiah 3:11 Harim: Neh 10:5 Pahathmoab: Neh 7:11; 10:14; Ezra 2:6; 8:4 other piece: Heb. second measure the tower: Neh 12:38 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:31—Malchiah; Neh 3:24—another piece; Neh 10:3—Malchijah

Nehemiah 3:12 the ruler: Neh 3:9, 14–18 he and his daughters: Exod 35:25; Acts 21:8, 9; Phil 4:3 Reciprocal: Neh 3:15—the ruler; Neh 3:16—the ruler

Nehemiah 3:13 the valley gate: Neh 2:13 Zanoah: There were two towns of the name of Zanoah in the tribe of Judah. See the parallel passages. Neh 11:30; Josh 15:34, 56; 1 Chr 4:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:9—the valley gate; Neh 12:31—dung gate

Nehemiah 3:14 the dung gate: Neh 2:13; 12:31 the ruler: Neh 3:9, 12, 15–18
Bethhaccerem: Beth-haccerem was a town of Judah, situated on a mountain, between Jerusalem and Tekoa, according to Jerome on Jer. 6. Dr. POCOCKE conjectures that the Mountain of the Franks, called also the Mount of Bethulia, from a village of that name near it, west-north-west of Tekoa, is the ancient Beth-haccerem; the position of which seems to agree with the citadel of Herodium, built by Herod, on a moderate-sized hill, sixty furlongs from Jerusalem. Jer 6:1 Reciprocal: Neh 3:16—the ruler

Nehemiah 3:15 the gate: Neh 2:14; 12:37; 2 Chr 32:30 the ruler: Neh 3:9, 12, 14 Mizpah: Neh 3:7; Judg 20:1, 3, Mizpeh, Jer 40:6 Siloah: Siloah was situated under the eastern wall of Jerusalem, between that city and the brook Kedron, and is described by Chateaubriand as lying at the foot of Mount Zion. Dr. RICHARDSON represents the pool of Siloam as occurring higher up the valley of Jehoshaphat, towards the north, than the well of Nehemiah, a little beyond the village of Siloa, and nearly opposite the tombs of Jehoshaphat and Zechariah. Isa 8:6, Siloah, Luke 13:4; John 9:7, Siloam the stairs: 2 Sam 5:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:13—on the top; Neh 3:19—Mizpah; Neh 11:5—Colhozeh

Nehemiah 3:16 the ruler: Neh 3:9, 12, 14 Bethzur: Josh 15:58; 1 Chr 2:45; 2 Chr 11:7 the sepulchres: 2 Chr 16:14; Acts 2:29 the pool: 2 Kgs 20:20; Isa 7:3; 22:11 the house: 1 Kgs 14:27, 28; 2 Chr 12:10, 11; Song 3:7 Reciprocal: Neh 3:17—the ruler; Neh 12:37—the fountain gate

Nehemiah 3:17 the ruler: Neh 3:16; 1 Chr 23:4 Keilah: Josh 15:44; 1 Sam 23:1, 2–13 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:19—Hashabiah; Neh 3:9—the ruler; Neh 8:7—Bani; Neh 10:25—General; Neh 11:22—Bani; Ezek 31:17—that were

Nehemiah 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:1—Keilah; Neh 10:9—Henadad; Ezek 31:17—that were

Nehemiah 3:19 Jeshua: Neh 10:9; 12:8 Mizpah: Neh 3:15 the turning: 2 Chr 26:9 Reciprocal: Neh 3:7—Mizpah; Neh 3:24—another piece; Neh 8:7—Jeshua; Song 4:4—an armoury

Nehemiah 3:20 Zabbai: or, Zaccai earnestly: Eccl 9:10; Rom 12:11 Eliashib: Neh 3:1, 21; 12:22, 23; 13:4, 28 Reciprocal: Exod 6:22—General; 2 Chr 26:9—the turning; Ezra 10:6—Johanan; Neh 3:24—the turning; Neh 10:6—Baruch

Nehemiah 3:21 Meremoth: Neh 3:4 Koz: Neh 7:63; Ezra 2:61 Reciprocal: Neh 3:20—Eliashib; Neh 3:30—another piece; Neh 10:5—Meremoth

Nehemiah 3:22 the men of the plain: Neh 6:2; 12:28

Nehemiah 3:23 over against: Neh 3:10, 29, 30 Azariah: Neh 10:2 Maaseiah: Neh 8:4, 7 Reciprocal: Neh 3:28—every one; Neh 7:3—every one to be

Nehemiah 3:24 Binnui: Neh 10:9 another piece: That which had been left by Azariah, after he had repaired the wall by his own house. It is probable that some of the principal people were either obliged, or voluntarily offered, to repair those parts of the wall which were opposite, or adjacent, to their own houses. The names of those who repaired the walls are commemorated, because it was an undertaking of piety, virtue, and courage, to restore the holy city. Neh 3:11, 19, 27 the turning: Neh 3:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:9—the turning

Nehemiah 3:25 the king's: Jer 22:14; 39:8 by the court: Neh 12:39; Jer 32:2; 33:1; 37:21; 39:15 Pedaiah: Neh 8:4 Parosh: Neh 7:8; Ezra 2:3

Nehemiah 3:26 Nethinims: Neh 7:46–56; 10:28; 1 Chr 9:2; Ezra 2:43–58 dwelt: etc. or, which dwelt in Ophel, repaired unto Ophel: or, the tower. Neh 3:27; 11:21; 2 Chr 27:3; 33:14 the water: The water gate is supposed to have been that by which the Nethinim brought in water for the use of the temple. Neh 8:1, 3; 12:37 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:58—Nethinims; Neh 8:16—the street of the water gate

Nehemiah 3:27 the Tekoites: Neh 3:5 the wall: Neh 3:26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:2—to Tekoah; 2 Chr 11:6—Tekoa; 2 Chr 27:3—Ophel; 2 Chr 33:14—Ophel; Neh 3:24—another piece

Nehemiah 3:28 the horse: 2 Kgs 11:16; 2 Chr 23:15; Jer 31:40 every one: Neh 3:10, 23 Reciprocal: Neh 7:3—every one to be

Nehemiah 3:29 the son: Neh 7:40; Ezra 2:37 Shechaniah: Ezra 10:2 the east gate: Jer 19:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:4—east street; Neh 3:23—over against; Neh 10:8—Shemaiah; Ezek 40:6—unto

Nehemiah 3:30 another piece: Neh 3:21 Meshullam: Neh 3:4 Reciprocal: Neh 3:23—over against; Neh 6:18—Meshullam; Neh 13:13—Shelemiah

Nehemiah 3:31 the goldsmith's: Neh 3:8, 32 going up of the corner: or, corner-chamber Reciprocal: Neh 11:21—the; Neh 12:39—the prison; Zeph 1:11—all the

Nehemiah 3:32 the sheep gate: Thus the whole city was surrounded with a wall; for Eliashib began at the sheep gate. Neh 3:1; 12:39; John 5:2 the goldsmiths: The word tzeraphim may denote smiths, or refiners, or persons that worked in metals of any kind; but it is generally understood of those who worked in gold. From the remotest period of the history of the Jews, they had artists in all the elegant and ornamental trades; and it appears that goldsmiths, apothecaries, and merchants were formed into companies in the time of Nehemiah. Neh 3:8, 31 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:9—the valley gate; Zeph 1:11—all the

CHAPTER 4

- 1 While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prays and continues the work;
- 7 Understanding the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he sets a watch;
- 13 He arms the labourers;

19 and gives military precepts.

Nehemiah 4:1 Sanballat: Neh 2:10, 19; Ezra 4:1–5; Acts 5:17 mocked: Ps 35:15, 16; 44:13, 14; Matt 27:29; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; 1 Kgs 9:7—and Israel; 2 Chr 7:20—a proverb; Neh 4:7—Sanballat; Neh 6:1—when Sanballat; Neh 6:15—fifty; Neh 6:16—when all our enemies; Ps 79:4—scorn; Prov 22:10—General; Isa 58:12—build; Jer 30:17—they; John 4:9—for

Nehemiah 4:2 the army: Ezra 4:9, 10 feeble: 1 Sam 14:11, 12; 17:43, 44; Zech 12:8; 1 Cor 1:27 fortify themselves: Heb. leave to themselves sacrifice: Neh 12:27, 43 revive: Neh 4:10; Ezek 37:3–13; Hab 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:42—disdained; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; 1 Chr 11:8—repaired; Neh 6:15—fifty; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 102:14—General; Ps 123:3—for we are; Ps 137:3—wasted us; Prov 11:12—that; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Isa 36:8—and I; Jer 9:11—Jerusalem; Jer 26:18—Jerusalem; Jer 33:24—thus; Lam 3:14—General; Zech 4:10—despised; John 4:9—for; John 18:35—Amos I

Nehemiah 4:3 Tobiah: Neh 2:10, 19; 6:1; 1 Kgs 20:10, 18; 2 Kgs 18:23 Reciprocal: Deut 23:3—Ammonite; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; 2 Sam 10:2—show kindness; 1 Chr 19:2—the children; Ezra 9:1—Ammonites; Neh 13:1—Moabite; Ezek 13:15—The wall; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced; Mic 7:11—the day

Nehemiah 4:4 Hear: Ps 123:3, 4 despised: Heb. despite turn: 1 Sam 17:26; Ps 79:12; Prov 3:34; Hos 12:14 Reciprocal: Judg 12:4—fugitives; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; Neh 6:14—think thou; Prov 18:3—General; Jer 18:19—hearken; Jer 18:23—forgive; Lam 1:22—all their; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced

Nehemiah 4:5 cover not: Ps 59:5–13; 69:27; 109:14; Jer 18:23; 2 Tim 4:14 their sin: Ps 51:1, 9; Isa 43:25; 44:22 before the builders: Isa 36:11, 12 Reciprocal: Neh 6:14—think thou; Job 16:18—cover not; Ps 32:1—covered; Jer 18:19—hearken; Lam 1:22—all their; Col 2:14—Blotting

Nehemiah 4:6 and all the wall: That is, the whole circuit of the wall was completed unto half the intended height. for the people: The original is very emphatic, *wyhee laiv leam laasoth*, “for the people had a heart to work.” Their heart was engaged in it, and they went about it cheerfully and vigorously. had a mind: Neh 6:15; 1 Chr 29:3, 14, 17, 18; 2 Chr 29:36; Ps 110:3; 2 Cor 8:16, 17; Phil 2:13; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Ps 102:14—General; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Mic 7:11—the day; Hag 1:14—and they

Nehemiah 4:7 Sanballat: Neh 4:1; 2:10, 19 the Ammonites: Judg 10:7–18; 11:12–40; 1 Sam 11:2; 2 Sam 10:1–5; 2 Kgs 24:2; 2 Chr 20:1; Ezek 25:3–7; Amos 1:13 Ashdodites: Neh 13:23, 24; 1 Sam 5:1, 2; 2 Chr 26:6–8; Jer 25:20; Amos 1:8; 3:9; Zech 9:5, 6 heard: Ezra 4:4–16; 5:8 were made up: Heb. ascended then: Gen 3:15; Acts 4:17, 18; 5:33; Rev 12:12, 13, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 23:3—Ammonite; 1 Kgs 11:27—the breaches; 1 Chr 19:2—the children; 2 Chr 24:13—the work was perfected by them; Ezra 9:1—Ammonites; Neh 6:1—when Sanballat; Neh 6:16—when all our enemies; Isa 58:12—The repairer; Jer 41:10—to the; Jer 49:1—their king

Nehemiah 4:8 all: Ps 2:1–3; 83:3–11; Isa 8:9, 10; Acts 23:12, 13 hinder it: Heb. make an error to it, Jer 20:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:4—troubled; Jer 41:10—to the; Dan 9:25—wall; 1 Cor 9:12—hinder

Nehemiah 4:9 Nevertheless: Neh 4:11; Gen 32:9–12, 28; 2 Kgs 19:14–19; Ps 50:15; 55:16–22; Luke 6:11, 12; Acts 4:24–30 set a watch: Matt 26:41; Luke 21:36; 1 Pet 5:8
Reciprocal: Eccl 9:10—thy hand

Nehemiah 4:10 The strength: Num 13:31; 32:9; Ps 11:1, 2; Hag 1:2 bearers: 2 Chr 2:18; Ezek 29:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:13—the bearers; Neh 4:2—revive; Neh 4:17—bare burdens; Neh 6:9—For they; Ps 102:14—General

Nehemiah 4:11 They shall not: Judg 20:29–48; 2 Sam 17:2; Ps 56:6; Isa 47:11; Acts 23:12, 21; 1 Thess 5:2 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:4—troubled; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Ps 64:4—shoot

Nehemiah 4:12 ten times: Gen 31:7, 41; Num 14:22; Job 19:3 From all places: etc. or, That from all places ye must return to us ye shall return: Houbigant, Michaelis, and Dathe contend, that instead of tashoovoo, “ye shall return,” we should read chashevoo, “they designed.” Reciprocal: Dan 1:20—ten

Nehemiah 4:13 Therefore: Gen 32:13–20; 2 Chr 32:2–8; Ps 112:5; Matt 10:16; 1 Cor 14:20 in the lower places: Heb. from the lower parts of the place, etc. their swords. Neh 4:17, 18; Song 3:7, 8; Eph 6:11–20

Nehemiah 4:14 Be ye not afraid, Num 14:9; Deut 1:21, 29, 30; 20:3, 4; Josh 1:9; 2 Chr 20:15–17; 32:7; Ps 27:1; 46:11; Isa 41:10–14; Matt 10:28; Heb 13:6 remember: Ps 20:7; 77:10–20; 143:5; Isa 51:12, 13; 63:11–13 great: Neh 1:5; Deut 10:17; Job 37:22; Ps 65:5; 66:3, 5; Isa 64:1–3; Nah 1:2–7; Heb 12:20, 21, 28, 29 fight: 2 Sam 10:12 Reciprocal: Deut 7:21—a mighty God; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; Ps 99:3—thy great; Jer 10:6—thou; Dan 2:45—the great

Nehemiah 4:15 God: 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14; Job 5:12, 13; Ps 33:10, 11; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:10; 44:25; Lam 3:37, 38; 1 Cor 3:19, 20 every one: Mark 13:34; Rom 12:11; 1 Thess 4:11
Reciprocal: Ezra 7:6—according to; Acts 5:38—for

Nehemiah 4:16 my servants: Neh 4:23; 5:15, 16; Ps 101:6 and the other half: This is no unusual thing in Palestine, even at the present day; people sowing their seed are often attended by armed men, to prevent the Arabs from robbing them of it. habergeons: Habergeon, from the Teutonic hals, the neck, and bergen, to cover, defend, may be considered as signifying a breast-plate, though the Franco-Gallic hautbergon signifies a coat of mail; the original shiryon, we have already seen, denotes a corslet. Reciprocal: Exod 28:32—as it were; Dan 9:25—wall; John 11:53—from; 1 Cor 12:21—General

Nehemiah 4:17 bare burdens: Neh 4:10 every one: That is, he had his arms at hand; and was as fully prepared to fight as to work. The builders could not possibly have made any progress, if they had literally held a weapon in one of their hands; but the expression is evidently figurative, implying that every man was as much a soldier as a builder. with one: Dan 9:25; 1 Cor 9:12; 16:9, 13; 2 Cor 6:7; Eph 6:11–20; Phil 1:28; 2 Tim 2:3; 4:7 Reciprocal: Neh 4:13—in the lower places; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Joel 2:8—sword

Nehemiah 4:18 by his side: Heb. on his loins he that sounded: Num 10:9; 2 Chr 13:12–17 Reciprocal: Neh 4:13—in the lower places; Ezek 33:3—he blow; 1 Cor

14:8—General

Nehemiah 4:20 our God: Exod 14:14, 25; Deut 1:30; 3:22; 20:4; Josh 23:10; Zech 14:3
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:11—General; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; 1 Chr 19:12—If the
Syrians; Ps 35:1—fight; Ezek 33:3—he blow

Nehemiah 4:21 So we: 1 Cor 15:10, 58; Gal 6:9; Col 1:29 Reciprocal: Song 3:8—because

Nehemiah 4:22 every one: Neh 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Song 3:8—because

Nehemiah 4:23 So neither I: Neh 5:16; 7:2; Judg 9:48; 1 Cor 15:10 saving that: etc. or,
every one went with his weapon for water, Judg 5:11. The original of this obscure
clause is *ish shilcho hammayim*, which is rendered by Montanus, *vir missile suum*
aquas, “a man his dart to the waters,” of which it is difficult to make sense. It is wholly
omitted by the LXX; and one of De Rossi’s manuscripts reads, *meshallachah al*
hammayim, “in order to send them to the water.” Reciprocal: Neh 4:16—my servants;
Joel 2:8—sword

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage;
- 6 Nehemiah rebukes the usurers, and causes them to make a covenant of
restitution;
- 14 He forbears his own allowance, and keeps hospitality.

Nehemiah 5:1 a great cry: Exod 3:7; 22:25–27; Job 31:38, 39; 34:28; Isa 5:7; Luke 18:7; Jas
5:4 their brethren: Lev 25:35–37; Deut 15:7–11; Acts 7:26; 1 Cor 6:6–8 Reciprocal: Exod
21:2—an Hebrew; Deut 23:19—General; Neh 10:31—the exaction; Job 35:9—they make;
Ps 37:21—borroweth; Ps 82:4—rid; Prov 21:13—at; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Jer
15:10—I have; Jer 34:8—to proclaim; Lam 5:13—fell; Ezek 18:8—hath not; Ezek
22:12—thou hast; Ezek 45:9—take away; Amos 8:6—General; Mic 2:2—so; Luke
6:30—and; 1 Cor 7:33—careth

Nehemiah 5:2 our sons: Ps 127:3–5; 128:2–4; Mal 2:2 we take up corn: Gen 41:57; 42:2;
43:8 Reciprocal: Gen 47:19—buy us; Exod 22:25—General; Deut 28:32—sons; 2 Kgs
4:1—the creditor; Job 29:12—I delivered; Ps 15:5—putteth

Nehemiah 5:3 mortgaged: Gen 47:15–25; Lev 25:35–39; Deut 15:7 because: Mal 3:8–11
Reciprocal: Gen 47:19—buy us; Neh 5:11—their lands

Nehemiah 5:4 the king’s tribute: Neh 9:37; Deut 28:47, 48; Josh 16:10; 1 Kgs 9:21; Ezra
4:13, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 22:14—borrow; Neh 5:11—their lands; Prov 22:7—the
borrower; Lam 1:1—how is; Matt 22:17—is; Luke 20:22—General; John 8:33—and were;
Rom 13:6—pay; Rev 18:13—slaves

Nehemiah 5:5 our flesh: Gen 37:27; Isa 58:7; Jas 2:5, 6 we: Exod 21:1–11; Lev 25:39–43; 2
Kgs 4:1; Matt 18:25 Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Exod 21:7—sell; Exod
21:26—General; Lev 25:48—General; Deut 5:14—thy manservant; Esth 7:4—But if we;

Job 24:9—General; Job 31:15—Did not he; Prov 22:7—the borrower; Prov 29:13—meet; Isa 50:1—or which; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give; Rev 18:13—slaves

Nehemiah 5:6; Neh 13:8, 25; Exod 11:8; Num 16:15; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26 Reciprocal: Neh 13:11—contended; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

Nehemiah 5:7 I consulted with myself: Heb. my heart consulted in me, Ps 4:4; 27:8 I rebuked: Lev 19:15; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Ps 82:1–4; Prov 27:5; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 2:11; 1 Tim 5:20; Titus 2:15 Ye exact usury: Exod 22:25; Lev 25:36; Deut 15:2, 3; 23:19, 20; 24:10–13; Ps 15:1, 5; Ezek 22:12; 45:9 I set a great assembly: 2 Chr 28:9–13; Matt 18:17 Reciprocal: Neh 5:10—leave; Neh 6:17—the nobles; Neh 13:17—I contended; Job 31:34—the contempt; Ps 94:16—stand up; Prov 24:25—they; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 33:15—despiseth; Isa 58:3—exact; Matt 18:28—and took

Nehemiah 5:8 We after: Matt 25:15, 29; 2 Cor 8:12; Gal 6:10 redeemed: Lev 25:47–49 sell your: Exod 21:16; Deut 24:7 shall they: Rom 14:15; 1 Cor 8:11 held: Job 29:10; 32:15; Matt 22:12; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Gen 31:15—sold us; Gen 37:27—sell him; Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Lev 25:48—General; Lev 25:50—price of his sale; Deut 28:68—there ye shall; Neh 9:37—dominion; Job 6:23—Redeem; Ps 44:12—increase; Eccl 10:19—but; Amos 8:6—General; Zech 11:5—sell; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 18:25—commanded; Acts 11:29—every; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; Eph 6:9—ye; Rev 18:13—slaves

Nehemiah 5:9 It is not: 1 Sam 2:24; Prov 16:29; 17:26; 18:5; 19:2; 24:23 walk: Neh 5:15; Gen 20:11; 42:18; Lev 25:36; Acts 9:31 reproach: Gen 13:7, 8; 2 Sam 12:14; Ezek 36:20; Rom 2:24; 1 Tim 5:14; Titus 2:5; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—such as; Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 25:18—feared; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Chr 13:5—Ought ye not; Ps 89:41—he is; Prov 16:6—by the; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; Eph 5:21—in; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 3:22—fearing; Titus 2:8—that he

Nehemiah 5:10 I likewise: Mic 2:1; Luke 3:13, 14; 1 Cor 9:12–18 I pray you: 2 Cor 5:11, 20; 6:1; Phlm 1:8, 9 leave: Neh 5:7; Exod 22:25–27; Ps 15:5; Ezek 18:8, 13 Reciprocal: Isa 58:6—to loose; Ezek 45:9—remove; Matt 18:28—and took

Nehemiah 5:11 Restore: Lev 6:4, 5; 1 Sam 12:3; 2 Sam 12:6; Isa 58:6; Luke 3:8 their lands: Neh 5:3, 4 the hundredth: This was probably the rate of interest which they obliged their poor debtors to pay each month, which would amount to about 12 percent. Another author states that this is the lowest rate of interest in Syria: the usual rate is 20; and it is sometimes as high as 30 percent. Reciprocal: Exod 22:25—General; Matt 18:28—and took

Nehemiah 5:12 We will restore: 2 Chr 28:14, 15; Ezra 10:12; Matt 19:21, 22; Luke 19:8 I called: Neh 10:29; 13:25; 2 Kgs 23:2, 3; 2 Chr 6:22, 23; 15:13, 14; Ezra 10:5; Jer 34:8–10; Matt 26:63 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:4—took an oath; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Matt 6:12—as

Nehemiah 5:13 I shook my lap: So “when the Roman ambassadors entered the senate of Carthage, they had their toga gathered up in their bosom, and said, We carry here peace and war; you may have which you will. The senate answered, You may give which you please. They then shook their toga, and said, We bring you war.”—Livy.

Matt 10:14; Acts 13:51; 18:6 So God: 1 Sam 15:28; 1 Kgs 11:29–31; Zech 5:3, 4 emptied: Heb. empty, or void Amen: Num 5:22; Deut 27:14–26 praised: 1 Chr 16:36 the people: 2 Kgs 23:3; Ps 50:14; 76:11; 119:106; Eccl 5:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 15:14—sware; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Neh 8:6—Amen; Neh 10:29—entered; Neh 13:25—cursed; Prov 21:13—at; Matt 6:12—as; Mark 6:11—whosoever; Luke 9:5—shake; Rev 19:4—Amen

Nehemiah 5:14 from the twentieth: Neh 2:1; 13:6 I and my: 1 Cor 9:4–15, 18; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 the bread: Ezra 4:13, 14; Rom 13:6, 7 Reciprocal: Judg 8:29—in his own house; 2 Sam 23:3—ruling; Neh 2:6—I set him a time; Neh 5:18—required; Hag 1:1—governor; Matt 25:16—went; John 8:14—yet; 2 Cor 12:18—in the same steps

Nehemiah 5:15 even their: 1 Sam 2:15–17; 8:15; Prov 29:12 so did: Matt 5:47; 2 Cor 11:9; 12:13 because: Neh 5:9; Job 31:23; Ps 112:1; 147:11; Prov 16:6; Eccl 12:13, 14; Isa 50:10; Luke 18:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Gen 22:12—now; Gen 39:9—sin; Gen 42:18—I fear God; Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 20:20—his fear; Lev 19:14—fear; Lev 25:17—fear; Lev 25:36—fear; Deut 25:18—feared; Judg 8:29—in his own house; 1 Sam 2:16—I will take; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; 2 Chr 19:7—let the; Neh 4:16—my servants; Neh 5:18—required; Neh 7:2—feared God; Job 1:8—one; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 26:11—I will; Ps 119:161—my heart; Prov 3:7—fear; Prov 14:16—feareth; Prov 28:16—prince; Lam 5:8—Servants; Ezek 18:8—hath withdrawn; Zeph 1:9—which; Mal 3:5—fear; Acts 9:31—and walking; Eph 5:21—in; Col 3:22—fearing; 1 Thess 2:9—chargeable

Nehemiah 5:16 I continued: Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:9 neither bought: Num 16:15; Acts 20:33–35; 1 Thess 2:5, 6 all my: 2 Cor 12:16–18; Phil 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Neh 4:16—my servants; Neh 4:23—So neither I

Nehemiah 5:17 Moreover: He kept open house, and entertained all comers; besides having 150; Jews, who had their food constantly at his table, and at his expense. at my table: 2 Sam 9:7, 13; 1 Kgs 18:19 an hundred: Isa 32:8; Rom 12:13; 1 Pet 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:23—Ten fat; Eccl 5:11—they; Isa 3:7—neither bread

Nehemiah 5:18 Now that: 1 Kgs 4:22, 23 one ox: This was food sufficient for more than two hundred men. Bp. POCKE says that the bey of Tunis had daily twelve sheep, with fish and fowls, soups, oranges, eggs, onions, boiled rice, etc., etc. His nobles dined with him; after they had done, the servants sat down; and when they had finished, the poor took what was left. Here the bey's twelve sheep are equal to Nehemiah's one ox and six choice sheep; and probably the mode of living between the two was nearly alike. It is still the practice in the East to calculate the expenses of the table, not by the money paid, but by the provisions consumed by the guests. required: Neh 5:14, 15 because the bondage: Ps 37:21, 26 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:11—they; Isa 3:7—neither bread; 1 Thess 2:9—chargeable

Nehemiah 5:19 Think: Neh 13:14, 22, 31; Gen 40:14; Ps 25:6, 7; 40:17; 106:4; Jer 29:11 according to: Ps 18:23–25; Matt 10:42; 25:34–40; Mark 9:41 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Neh 6:14—My God; Neh 7:5—my God; Ps 119:159—Consider; Isa 38:3—Remember; Jer 15:15—remember; Jer 24:6—For I will; Hos 9:17—My God; Phil 4:19—God; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Heb 6:10—to forget

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Sanballat practises by craft, by rumours, and by hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah;
- 15 The work is finished, to the terror of the enemies;
- 17 Secret intelligence passes between the enemies and the nobles of Judah.

Nehemiah 6:1 when Sanballat: Neh 2:10, 19; 4:1, 7 Geshem: Neh 6:6, Gashmu no breach: Neh 4:6, 7; Dan 9:25 at that time: Neh 3:1, 3, 6 Reciprocal: Neh 4:3—Tobiah; Neh 6:16—when all our enemies; Neh 7:1—I had set up; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 147:13—he hath; Isa 58:12—The repairer

Nehemiah 6:2 Come: They wished to get him out of Jerusalem, from his friends, that they might either carry him off or murder him. 2 Sam 3:27; 20:9; Ps 37:12; Prov 26:24–26; Eccl 4:4 Ono: Neh 11:35; 1 Chr 8:12 they thought: Ps 12:2; 37:12, 32; Jer 41:2; Ezek 33:31; Mic 7:4, 5; Luke 20:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Ezra 2:33—Lod; Neh 2:19—Sanballat; Neh 3:22—the men of the plain; Neh 6:6—Gashmu; Neh 6:16—when all our enemies; Neh 7:37—Lod; Neh 12:28—plain

Nehemiah 6:3 And I sent: Prov 14:15; Matt 10:16 I am doing: Eccl 9:10; Luke 14:30; John 9:4; 1 Tim 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:24—So; Neh 6:11—Should such; Acts 6:2—we should; Acts 8:1—except

Nehemiah 6:4 four times: Judg 16:6, 10, 15–20; Prov 7:21; Luke 18:5; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 2:5 and I answered: Prov 14:15

Nehemiah 6:5 with an open letter: This was a gross insult to a person of Nehemiah's quality; as the letters sent to chiefs and governors in the East are always carefully folded up, put in silk bags, and then sealed. 2 Kgs 18:26–28; 2 Cor 2:11; 11:13–15; Eph 6:11; 2 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:8—she wrote; 2 Chr 32:17—He wrote; Jer 29:25—Because; Acts 24:5—and a mover

Nehemiah 6:6 It is reported: Jer 9:3–6; 20:10; Matt 5:11; Rom 3:8; 2 Cor 6:8; 1 Pet 2:12, 13; 3:16 Gashmu: Neh 6:1, 2, Geshem that thou and: Neh 2:19; Ezra 4:12, 15 that thou mayest: Luke 23:2; John 19:13 Reciprocal: Neh 6:13—and that they

Nehemiah 6:7 appointed: Neh 6:12, 13 a king: 2 Sam 15:10–12; 1 Kgs 1:7, 18, 25, 34 Come now: Prov 26:24–26; Acts 23:15 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:1—the Preacher

Nehemiah 6:8 There are: Acts 24:12, 13; 25:7, 10 thou feignest: Job 13:4; Ps 36:3; 38:12; 52:2; Isa 59:4; Dan 11:27; Matt 12:34; John 8:44 Reciprocal: Jer 37:14—said

Nehemiah 6:9 For they: Neh 6:14; 4:10–14; 2 Chr 32:18 Their hands: 2 Chr 15:7; Ezra 4:1–24; Isa 35:3, 4; Jer 38:4; Heb 12:12 Now therefore: 1 Sam 30:6; Ps 56:3; 71:1; 68:35; 138:3; Isa 41:10; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—his bow; Judg 7:11—thine hands; 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; Ezra 4:4—weakened; Ezra 4:24—So; Neh 2:19—Geshem; Neh 6:11—would go; Neh 6:19—to put; Jer 18:19—hearken; Ezek 30:24—I will; Luke 13:31—Get

Nehemiah 6:10 Shemaiah: Neh 6:12; Ezra 8:16; 10:31; Prov 11:9; Matt 7:15 shut up: 2 Kgs 9:8; Jer 36:5; Ezek 3:24 Let us meet: Ps 12:2; 37:12; 120:2, 3 the house: 1 Kgs 6:5; 2 Kgs 11:3 let us shut: 2 Chr 28:24; 29:3, 7; Mal 1:10; Acts 21:30 in the night: Job 24:13–17; John 3:20 Reciprocal: Ps 11:3—what; Ps 27:5—secret; John 20:19—when

Nehemiah 6:11 Should such: Neh 6:3; 1 Sam 19:5; Job 4:3–6; Ps 11:1, 2; 112:6, 8; Prov 28:1; Isa 10:18; Luke 13:31–33; Acts 8:1; 20:24; 21:13; Heb 11:27 would go: Neh 6:9; Num 32:7–9; Eccl 10:1; Phil 2:17, 30 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—none; 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; Esth 4:14—for such a time; Ps 27:5—secret; Prov 27:8—man; Jer 37:12—went; Dan 6:10—as he; John 18:4—Whom; John 20:19—when

Nehemiah 6:12 I perceived: Ezek 13:22; 1 Cor 2:15; 12:10 God had: Jer 14:14; 23:16, 25; 28:15; Ezek 13:7; 1 John 4:1 hired him: Isa 56:11; Ezek 13:19; Mic 3:11; Acts 20:33; 1 Tim 3:3; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3; Rev 18:13 Reciprocal: Neh 6:7—appointed; Neh 6:10—Shemaiah; Dan 11:30—have intelligence; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Nehemiah 6:13 that I should: Prov 29:5; Isa 51:7, 12, 13; 57:11; Jer 1:17; Ezek 2:6; 13:17–23; Matt 10:28; 2 Tim 1:7; Rev 21:8 and sin: Jas 4:17 and that they: Neh 6:6; Prov 22:1; Eccl 7:1 that: Jer 18:18; 20:10; Dan 6:4, 5; Matt 22:15; 26:59; Acts 6:13; 2 Cor 11:12; 1 Tim 5:14; Titus 2:8 Reciprocal: Neh 6:7—appointed; Neh 6:19—to put; Prov 16:29—General; Eccl 10:1—a little

Nehemiah 6:14 My God: Neh 5:19; Ps 22:1; 63:1 think thou: Neh 4:4, 5; 13:29; Ps 36:11, 12; 140:5–11; Jer 11:20–23; 18:20–23; 2 Tim 4:14, 15; 1 John 5:16 on the prophetess: 1 Kgs 22:22–24; Isa 9:14, 15; Jer 14:15, 18; 28:1, 10, 15; Ezek 13:16, 17; Matt 7:15; 24:11, 24; 2 Tim 3:8; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Judg 4:4—General; Neh 6:9—For they; Neh 7:5—my God; Jer 15:15—remember; Acts 21:9—which

Nehemiah 6:15 wall: Ezra 6:15; Ps 1:3; Dan 9:25 fifty: Neh 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Neh 4:6—had a mind; Neh 7:1—the wall

Nehemiah 6:16 when all our enemies: Neh 2:10; 4:1, 7; 6:1, 2 for they perceived: Exod 14:25; Num 23:23; Josh 5:1; Ps 126:2; Acts 5:38 Reciprocal: Esth 7:6—was afraid; Jer 33:9—fear

Nehemiah 6:17 the nobles: Neh 3:5; 5:7; 13:28; Mic 7:1–6; Matt 24:10–12 sent many letters unto Tobiah: Heb. multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah Reciprocal: Neh 13:4—allied; Prov 11:13—revealeth; Jer 29:25—Because; Jer 41:10—to the

Nehemiah 6:18 Arah: Neh 7:10; Ezra 2:5 Meshullam: Neh 3:4, 30 Reciprocal: Neh 13:4—allied; Jer 41:10—to the

Nehemiah 6:19 they reported: Prov 28:4; John 7:7; 15:19; 1 John 4:5 words: or, matters to put: Neh 6:9, 13; Isa 37:10–14; Acts 4:18–21 Reciprocal: Jer 29:25—Because

CHAPTER 7

1 Nehemiah commits the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah;
 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came at the first out of Babylon;
 9 of the people;
 39 of the priests;
 43 of the Levites;
 46 of the Nethinims;
 57 of Solomon's servants;
 63 and of the priests which could not find their pedigree;
 66 The whole number of them, with their substance;
 70 Their oblations.

Nehemiah 7:1 the wall: Neh 3:1–32; 6:15 I had set up: Neh 3:3; 6:1 the porters: Neh 10:39; 11:3; 12:24; 1 Chr 23:1–32; 25:1–1 Chr 26:32; 2 Chr 31:2; Ezra 3:8 Reciprocal: Ps 147:13—he hath

Nehemiah 7:2 my brother: Neh 1:2 Hananiah: Neh 10:23 the ruler: Neh 2:8 a faithful man: Num 12:7; Ps 101:6; Dan 6:4; Matt 24:45; 25:21; Luke 16:10–12; 1 Cor 4:2; 2 Tim 2:2 feared God: Neh 5:15; Gen 42:18; Exod 18:21; 2 Sam 23:3; 1 Kgs 18:3, 12; Job 1:1; Isa 33:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:1—made his; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 2 Chr 34:12—faithfully; Ezra 2:6—Pahathmoab; Ezra 2:12—Azgad; Ezra 2:14—Bigvai; Neh 4:23—So neither I; Neh 13:13—counted; Prov 28:20—faithful; Jer 30:21—nobles; Dan 6:3—an

Nehemiah 7:3 Let not the gates: This is, the gates were not to be opened till sun-rise, and to be shut at sun-set; which is still the custom in many cities of the East. If a traveller arrives after sun-set, he finds the gates shut, and on no consideration will they open them till morning. Neh 13:19; Ps 127:1; Matt 10:16 every one to be: Neh 3:23, 28–30 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:35—Senaah

Nehemiah 7:4 large and great: Heb. broad in spaces the houses: Isa 58:12; Hag 1:4–6; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Deut 28:62—few in number; Neh 11:1—the rulers; Ps 147:2—build; Jer 30:18—the city

Nehemiah 7:5 my God: Neh 5:19; 6:14 put into mine: Ezra 7:27; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 3:5; 8:16; Phil 2:12, 13; Col 1:29; Jas 1:16. Whatever good motion is in our minds, whether prudent or pious, we must acknowledge it to come from God; for every good gift and every good work are from above; he gives knowledge, he gives grace. What is commonly called human prudence, ought to be ascribed to the direction of Divine Providence. He who teaches the husbandman discretion, Isa 28:26, as certainly over-rules the deliberations of senators. that: Neh 7:64; 1 Chr 9:1–9; Ezra 2:62 Reciprocal: Neh 11:1—the rulers

Nehemiah 7:6 the children: Ezra 2:1–70; 5:8; 6:2 whom Nebuchadnezzar: 2 Kgs 24:14–16; 25:11; 2 Chr 36:1–23; Jer 39:1–18; 52:1–34 Reciprocal: Neh 1:3—the province; Neh 11:3—the chief; Dan 2:25—captives of Judah

Nehemiah 7:7 Zerubbabel: Neh 12:1, 7, 10; Ezek 1:11, Sheshbazzar, Neh 2:2; Hag 1:1; Matt 1:12, 13, Zerobabel Jeshua: Ezra 3:8, 9; 5:2; Zech 3:1–3, Joshua Azariah: One of Dr. KENNICOTT's codices has Seraiah, as in the parallel passage. Ezra 2:2, Seraiah, Reelaiah Mispereth: Ezra 2:2, Mizpar Nehum: Three manuscripts in the parallel place have

Nehum, and four have here Rehum. Neh 12:3; Ezra 2:2, Rehum

Nehemiah 7:8 Parosh: Neh 10:14; Ezra 2:3; 8:3, Pharosh, Neh 10:25 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:25—sons of Parosh; Neh 3:25—Parosh

Nehemiah 7:9 Shephatiah: Ezra 2:4; 8:8 Reciprocal: Jer 38:1—Shephatiah

Nehemiah 7:10 Arah: Neh 6:18; Ezra 2:5. 775

Nehemiah 7:11 Pahathmoab: Neh 10:14; Ezra 2:6. Ezra 2:2,812; Ezra 8:4 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:9—Joab; Ezra 10:30—Pahathmoab; Neh 3:11—Pahathmoab

Nehemiah 7:12 Elam: Ezra 2:7; 8:7; 10:26 Reciprocal: Neh 7:34—the other Elam

Nehemiah 7:13 Zattu: Ezra 2:8. 945 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:27—Zattu

Nehemiah 7:14 Zaccai: Ezra 2:9

Nehemiah 7:15 Binnui: Ezra 2:10, Bani. 642 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:29—Bani; Neh 10:14—Bani

Nehemiah 7:16 Bebai: Ezra 2:11. 623 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:11—Bebai; Ezra 10:28—Bebai; Neh 10:15—Azgad

Nehemiah 7:17 Azgad: Ezra 2:12. Ezra 2:1,222 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:12—Azgad; Neh 10:15—Azgad

Nehemiah 7:18 Adonikam: Ezra 2:13. 666 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:13—Adonikam

Nehemiah 7:19 Bigvai: Ezra 2:14, 2, 56 two thousand: One manuscript of Dr. KENNICOTT's reads "two thousand sixty and six;" but no doubt "two thousand and fifty-six," is the true reading, as in the parallel passage. Reciprocal: Ezra 8:14—Bigvai; Neh 10:16—Bigvai

Nehemiah 7:20 Adin: Ezra 2:15. 454 six hundred: One of Dr. KENNICOTT's codices has "six hundred fifty and four." Reciprocal: Ezra 8:6—Adin

Nehemiah 7:21 Ater: Ezra 2:16

Nehemiah 7:22 Hashum: Ezra 2:19. 223 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:33—Hashum; Neh 10:18—Hashum

Nehemiah 7:23 Bezai: Ezra 2:17. 323

Nehemiah 7:24 Hariph: Hariph and Jorah were probably two distinct names of this person. Ezra 2:18, Jorah

Nehemiah 7:25 Gibeon: Gibeon is probably a mistake for Gibbar, or the contrary; though this person may have been called by both names. Ezra 2:20, Gibbar Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:42—the father of Hebron

Nehemiah 7:26 The men: The Septuagint reads here the same as in the parallel place, Υιοι Βαιθαλεμ, εκατον εικοσιτρεις; υιοι Ατωφα (Alex. Ανετωφα) πεντηκονταεξ; “The children of Bethlehem, one hundred twenty and three; the children of Netophah, fifty and six.” Though this reading is not found in any Hebrew manuscript yet collated, it is doubtless the true one. Bethlehem: Ezra 2:21, 22. 179 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:54—Netophathites; 1 Chr 9:16—Netophathites; Jer 40:8—Netophathite

Nehemiah 7:27 Anathoth: Ezra 2:23; Isa 10:30; Jer 1:1; 11:21 Reciprocal: Neh 11:32—Anathoth

Nehemiah 7:28 Bethazmaveth: Ezra 2:24, Azmaveth

Nehemiah 7:29 Kirjathearim: Instead of Kirjath-arim, in the parallel place of Ezra, many manuscripts read Kirjath-jearim, as here. Josh 9:17; 18:25; Judg 18:12; Ezra 2:25, Kirjath-arim

Nehemiah 7:30 Ramah: Josh 18:24, 25; Ezra 2:26 Reciprocal: Neh 11:31—from Geba

Nehemiah 7:31 Michmas: The variation between מִכְמָשׁ [H4363], Michmash, and מִכְמָס [H4363], Michmas, arises from the mutation of שׁ, sheen, and ס, samech; though several manuscripts have the former reading here also. 1 Sam 13:5, 23. Ezra 2:27, Is. Ezra 10:28, Michmash. Reciprocal: Neh 11:31—at Michmash

Nehemiah 7:32 Bethel: Josh 8:9, 17; Ezra 2:28. 223 Reciprocal: Neh 11:31—Aija

Nehemiah 7:33 Nebo: Ezra 2:29 fifty and two: The Alexandrian manuscript of the Septuagint adds, Υιοι Μαγαβως εκατον πεντηκονταεξ, “The children of Magbish an hundred fifty and six,” as in Ezra 2:30. Reciprocal: Ezra 2:28—Ai; Ezra 10:43—Nebo

Nehemiah 7:34 the other Elam: Neh 7:12; Ezra 2:31 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:7—Elam; Ezra 10:2—Elam; Ezra 10:26—Elam

Nehemiah 7:35 Harim: Ezra 2:32; 10:31 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:8—Harim

Nehemiah 7:36 Jericho: Ezra 2:34 Reciprocal: Neh 3:2—the men

Nehemiah 7:37 Lod: Neh 6:2; 11:34, 35; 1 Chr 8:12; Ezra 2:33. 725

Nehemiah 7:38 Senaah: Ezra 2:35. Ezra 2:3, 630

Nehemiah 7:39 Jedaiah: 1 Chr 24:7–19; Ezra 2:36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:11—Jeshuah; Neh 11:10—Jedaiah

Nehemiah 7:40 Immer: 1 Chr 24:14; Ezra 2:37 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:12—Immer; Ezra 10:20—Immer; Neh 3:29—the son; Jer 20:1—Immer

Nehemiah 7:41 Pashur: 1 Chr 9:12; 24:9; Ezra 2:38; 10:22 Reciprocal: Jer 20:1—Immer

Nehemiah 7:42 Harim: 1 Chr 24:8; Ezra 2:39; 10:31 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:21—Harim

Nehemiah 7:43 Hodevah: Ezra 2:40, Hodaviah, Neh 3:9, Judah Reciprocal: Ezra 3:9—Judah; Neh 10:9—Jeshua

Nehemiah 7:44 The singers: 1 Chr 25:2; Ezra 2:41. 128 an hundred: One of Dr. KENNICOTT's manuscripts reads in the parallel place of Ezra, "an hundred and forty and eight," as here. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph

Nehemiah 7:45 The porters: 1 Chr 26:1–32; Ezra 2:42. 130 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:7—porters; Neh 11:19—Akkub

Nehemiah 7:46 Nethinims: Lev 27:2–8; Josh 9:23–27; 1 Chr 9:2 Hashupha: Ezra 2:43, Hasupha Reciprocal: Ezra 7:7—Nethinims; Neh 3:26—Nethinims; Ezek 48:18—that serve

Nehemiah 7:47 Sia: Ezra 2:44, Siaha

Nehemiah 7:48 Hagaba: Ezra 2:45, 46, Hagabah, or Hagab, The Alexandrian manuscript of the Septuagint inserts here υιοι Ακουδ, υιοι Ουτα, υιοι Κηταρ, υιοι Αγαβ "the children of Akoud, the children of Outa, the children of Ketar, the children of Agab," or Hagab. See the parallel passages. Shalmi: In the parallel passage not only the Keri and Septuagint, but many of Dr. KENNICOTT's manuscripts read Shalmi, as here. A more extensive collation of manuscripts would doubtless tend still more to harmonize both the names and numbers. Ezra 2:46, Shamlai Reciprocal: Neh 12:8—Jeshua

Nehemiah 7:51 Phaseah: This variation only exists in the translation; the original being uniformly Paseah. Ezra 2:49, Paseah

Nehemiah 7:52 Meunim: The first of these variations is attributable to the translation, the original being uniformly, מֵעֻנִים [H4586], Meunim; and the latter arises from the mutation of, ן, wav, and, ף, yood, and insertion of, שׁ, sheen, though in the parallel passage the Kethiv is נִפְיִסִים [H5304], Nephisim; and here the Keri and many manuscripts have נִפְיִשִׁים [H5300], Nephishesim. Ezra 2:50, Mehunim, Nephusim

Nehemiah 7:54 Bazlith: Instead of Bazlith, many manuscripts and the LXX have Bazluth, as in the parallel place. Ezra 2:52, Bazluth

Nehemiah 7:55 Tamah: Here there is no variation in the original; it being uniformly Tamah. Ezra 2:53, Thamah

Nehemiah 7:57 Solomon's: Neh 11:3 Perida: Three manuscripts have Peruda, instead of Perida, as in Ezra. Ezra 2:55, Peruda Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore; 1 Kgs 9:21—bondservice; Eccl 2:7—servants

Nehemiah 7:58 Jaala: The variation of יַעֲלָה [H3279], Jaalah, and יַעֲלָא [H3279], Jaala, merely arises from the mutation of ה, hay, into א, aleph, according to the Chaldee

dialect. Ezra 2:56, Jaalah

Nehemiah 7:59 Amon: Instead of Amon, two of De Rossi's manuscripts have Amin, and the LXX have Ημιμ, Emim; which nearly approaches the Ami of Ezra. Ezra 2:57, Ami

Nehemiah 7:60 the Nethinims: Ezra 2:58 Reciprocal: Josh 9:27—made them; 1 Kgs 5:15—threescore; 1 Chr 9:2—the Nethinims

Nehemiah 7:61 Telharesha: The first of these variations only exists in the translation; the original being uniformly תֵּל הַרְשָׁא [H8521], Telharsha the latter simply arises from the insertion of a ך, wav; being written אַדָּן [H135], Addan, in the parallel passage, and אַדָּן [H114], Addon, here. Ezra 2:59, Tel-harsa, Addan seed: or, pedigree Reciprocal: Num 1:18—their pedigrees; Mic 2:5—the congregation

Nehemiah 7:62 six hundred: Ezra 2:60. 652 Reciprocal: Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be

Nehemiah 7:63 of the priests: Ezra 2:61–63 Barzillai: 2 Sam 17:27; 19:31–33; 1 Kgs 2:7 Reciprocal: Neh 3:21—Koz

Nehemiah 7:64 These sought: Matt 22:11–13 those that were: Neh 7:5; 1 Chr 9:1 but it was: Matt 25:11, 12 as polluted: Neh 13:29; Lev 4:3 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:61—the children; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be

Nehemiah 7:65 the Tirshatha: or, the governor, Neh 8:9; 10:1; Ezra 2:63 that they should: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:17; 7:19, 20; 10:17, 18; 21:21–23 till there: Exod 28:30; Num 27:21; Deut 33:8 Reciprocal: Neh 13:22—I commanded

Nehemiah 7:66; Ezra 2:64

Nehemiah 7:67 their manservants: Isa 45:1, 2; Jer 27:7 two hundred: Ezra 2:65. 200 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—I hear

Nehemiah 7:68; Ezra 2:66, 67

Nehemiah 7:69 Here Jerome adds, in the Vulgate, Hucusque refertur quid in commentario scriptum fuerit; exin Nehemie historia textitur "Thus far do the words extend which were written in the register; what follows belongs to the history of Nehemiah." This addition is not found in the Hebrew, or any ancient version: it is also wanting in the Paris and Complutensian Polyglotts; but is found in the Editio Prima of the Vulgate. What follows, however, seems to relate to a distinct oblation from that recorded in Ezra; and was probably made after the people were registered by Nehemiah, who was the Tirshatha, or governor, at this time, as Zerubbabel had been at the first return of the Jews from captivity. Blessed be God that our faith and hope are not built upon the niceties of names and numbers, genealogy and chronology, but on the great things of the law and gospel. Whatever is given to the work of God and his cause will surely be remembered by him (Heb 6:10).

Nehemiah 7:70 some: Heb. part, Ezra 2:68–70 the chief: Num 7:2–86; 1 Chr 29:3–9 The Tirshatha: Neh 8:9; 10:1 drams: Darkemonim, or darics; a Persian gold coin, worth about 1£ 5s. basins: Exod 12:22; 24:6; 1 Kgs 7:45; 1 Chr 28:17; 2 Chr 4:8, 11; Jer 52:19 Reciprocal: Exod 35:22—every man; Num 7:84—the dedication; Josh 6:19—the treasury; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Ezra 8:1—the chief; Mark 12:44—cast in of

Nehemiah 7:71 chief: Job 34:19; Luke 21:1–4; 2 Cor 8:12 pound: Manim, manehs or minas, As a weight, the maneh was equal to 100 shekels; but as a coin, equal to 60 shekels, or about 9p. Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—the treasury; Ezra 2:69—the treasure; Ezra 8:1—the chief

Nehemiah 7:72 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:14—wardrobe; Ezra 2:69—the treasure; Neh 10:28—the rest

Nehemiah 7:73 all Israel: It was for the purpose of ascertaining the different families, and consequently the different cities, villages, etc., which belonged to them, according to the ancient division of the land, that the public registers were examined. when the seventh: Ezra 2:70; 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 29:1—the seventh; 1 Chr 9:2—the first; 1 Chr 23:5—porters; Ezra 6:16—the children; Neh 10:28—the rest; Neh 11:3—Israel

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law;
- 9 They comfort the people;
- 13 The forwardness of them to hear and be instructed;
- 16 They keep the feast of tabernacles.

Nehemiah 8:1 AM 3559, BC 445 all the people: Ezra 3:1–13 as one man: Judg 20:1, 8 before: Neh 8:16; 3:26; 12:37 Ezra: Neh 8:4–9; Ezra 7:6, 11; Jer 8:8, 9; Matt 13:52; 23:2, 13, 34 bring: 2 Chr 34:15; Isa 8:20; Mal 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 8:3—General; Lev 9:5—and all the congregation; Deut 31:11—shalt read; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; 2 Kgs 23:2—he read; 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; 2 Chr 32:6—in the street; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Ezek 44:24—in all; Zeph 2:1—gather together; John 11:55—before; Acts 15:21—sabbath

Nehemiah 8:2 priest: Deut 17:18; 31:9, 10; Mal 2:7 congregation: Deut 31:11–13; 2 Chr 17:7–9; Acts 15:21 could hear with understanding: Heb. understood in hearing, Isa 28:9 the first: Lev 23:24; Num 29:1 Reciprocal: Lev 10:11—General; Deut 29:10—General; Josh 8:34—he read; Josh 8:35—women; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Ezra 3:1—the seventh; Ezra 7:1—Ezra; Neh 8:9—This day; Neh 9:1—of this month; Neh 10:28—every one; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Jas 1:19—let

Nehemiah 8:3 he read: Luke 4:16–20; Acts 13:15, 27; 15:21 morning: Heb. light, Acts 20:7, 11; 28:23 ears: Matt 7:28, 29; Mark 12:37; Luke 8:18; 19:48; Acts 16:14; 17:11; 1 Thess 2:13; Heb 2:1–3; Rev 2:29; 3:22 Reciprocal: Josh 8:34—he read; Neh 3:26—the water; Neh 8:16—the street of the water gate; Neh 9:3—one fourth; Neh 12:37—water gate; Neh 13:1—they read; Jer 36:8—in the; Jas 1:19—let

Nehemiah 8:4 pulpit: Heb. tower Maaseiah: Neh 10:25; 11:5 Malchiah: Neh 10:3 Hashum: Neh 10:18; Ezra 10:33 Meshullam: Neh 10:7, 20; 11:7; 12:13; Ezra 10:29 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:7—Sallu; 2 Chr 6:13—scaffold; Ezra 7:6—scribe; Ezra 10:18—Maaseiah; Neh 3:23—Maaseiah; Neh 3:25—Pedaiah; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Neh 8:7—Maaseiah; Neh 9:3—they stood; Neh 13:13—Pedaiah; Matt 23:2—General

Nehemiah 8:5 opened: Luke 4:16, 17 sight: Heb. eyes stood up: Judg 3:20; 1 Kgs 8:14 Reciprocal: Josh 22:33—blessed; 2 Chr 6:3—all the congregation

Nehemiah 8:6 blessed: 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 6:4; Ps 41:13; 72:18, 19; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 Amen: Neh 5:13; Jer 28:6; Matt 6:13; 1 Cor 14:16 with lifting: Gen 14:22; Ps 28:2; 63:4; 134:2; 141:2; Lam 3:41; 1 Tim 2:8 bowed: Gen 24:26; Exod 4:31; 12:27; 2 Chr 20:18; 29:30 with their faces: Lev 9:24; Matt 26:39; Rev 7:11 Reciprocal: Josh 22:33—blessed; 1 Chr 16:36—said; Rev 19:4—Amen

Nehemiah 8:7 Jeshua: Neh 3:19; 9:4; 10:9; 12:24 Bani: Neh 3:17; 9:4; 10:13 Sherebiah: Neh 9:4; 10:12; 12:24; Ezra 8:18 Akkub: Neh 11:16, 19; 12:25 Hodijah: Neh 10:10, 18 Maaseiah: Neh 8:4; 3:23; 12:41, 42; Ezra 10:22 Kelita: Neh 10:10; Ezra 10:23 Azariah: Neh 3:23; 10:2; 12:33 Jozabad: Ezra 10:22, 23 Hanan: Neh 10:10 Pelaiah: Neh 10:10 caused: Lev 10:11; Deut 33:10; 2 Chr 17:7–9; 30:22; Mal 2:7 Reciprocal: Deut 27:14—General; 1 Kgs 8:14—all the congregation; 1 Chr 9:4—Bani; 2 Chr 17:9—they taught; 2 Chr 35:3—the Levites; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Ezra 8:33—Jozabad; Ezra 10:18—Maaseiah; Neh 8:9—the Levites; Neh 8:12—because; Neh 8:13—to understand the words of the law; Neh 9:3—they stood; Neh 11:22—Bani

Nehemiah 8:8 and gave the sense: Hab 2:2; Matt 5:21, 22, 27, 28; Luke 24:27, 32, 45; Acts 8:30–35; 17:2, 3; 28:23 Reciprocal: Lev 10:11—General; Deut 27:14—General; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; 2 Chr 30:22—taught; 2 Chr 35:3—the Levites; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 8:9—the Levites; Neh 8:12—because; Neh 8:13—to understand the words of the law; Neh 9:3—they stood; Isa 32:4—heart; Ezek 46:10—General

Nehemiah 8:9 Nehemiah: Neh 7:65, 70; 10:1; Ezra 2:63 Tirshatha: or, governor Ezra: Ezra 7:11 the Levites: Neh 8:7, 8; 2 Chr 15:3; 30:22; 35:3; Hos 4:6 This day: Neh 8:2; Lev 23:24; Num 29:1–6 mourn not: Deut 12:7, 12; 16:11, 14, 15; 26:14; Eccl 3:4; Isa 61:3; Mal 2:13 all the people: 2 Kgs 22:11, 19; 2 Chr 34:19, 21; Rom 3:20; 7:9; 2 Cor 7:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—a feast; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; Ezra 7:6—scribe; Ezra 10:1—very sore; Neh 12:26—Nehemiah; Isa 22:12—call; Ezek 46:10—General; Hos 9:4—as; Hag 1:1—governor; Hag 2:2—governor; Zech 7:3—Should; Col 2:16—of an

Nehemiah 8:10 Go your way: Eccl 2:24; 3:13; 5:18; 9:7; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 eat: Song 5:1 send: Deut 26:11–13; Esth 9:19, 22; Job 31:16–18; Eccl 11:2; Luke 11:41; Rev 11:10 the joy: Ps 28:7, 8; 149:2; Prov 17:22; Isa 6:7, 8; 12:1–3; 35:1–4; 61:10; Joel 2:23; 2 Cor 8:2; 12:8, 9; Phil 3:4 Reciprocal: Lev 3:17—eat neither; Deut 12:12—And ye; Deut 15:14—the Lord; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Sam 25:8—a good day; 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 16:3—to every one; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 8:12—to send; Esth 8:17—a feast; Job 29:13—I caused; Job 31:17—have; Ps 30:11—girded; Ps 118:24—we will; Isa 40:1—comfort; Zech 14:21—every; Luke 14:13—call; John 6:12—that nothing; John 17:13—that; Acts 2:46—did; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Phil 4:7—shall

Nehemiah 8:11 stilled: Num 13:30 Reciprocal: Esth 2:18—gave gifts

Nehemiah 8:12 to send: Neh 8:10 to make: Ps 126:1–3 because: Neh 8:7, 8; Job 23:12; Ps 19:8–11; 119:14, 16, 72, 97, 103, 104, 111, 127, 130, 171, 174; Prov 2:10, 11; 24:13, 14; Jer 15:16; Luke 24:32; Rom 7:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Luke 14:13—call; Jas 1:19—let

Nehemiah 8:13 the second: 2 Chr 30:23; Prov 2:1–6; 8:33, 34; 12:1; Mark 6:33, 34; Luke 19:47, 48; Acts 4:1; 13:42 to understand the words of the law: or, that they might instruct in the words of the law, Neh 8:7, 8; Luke 24:32; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 Reciprocal: Deut 31:11—shalt read; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; 2 Chr 7:8—kept; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Ezra 7:6—scribe

Nehemiah 8:14 by: Heb. by the hand of dwell: Lev 23:34, 40–43; Deut 16:13–15; Zech 14:16–19; John 7:2 booths: Gen 33:17 the feast: That is, the feast of tabernacles, which was held in the month Tisri, the seventh of the ecclesiastical year, in commemoration of the sojourning of the Israelites in the wilderness after they had been delivered from Egyptian bondage. For other particulars see the parallel passages. Reciprocal: Exod 23:16—ingathering; Lev 23:42—General; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Ezra 3:1—the seventh; Ezra 3:4—the feast; Ezra 10:3—let it; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh

Nehemiah 8:15 And that: Lev 23:4 in Jerusalem: Deut 16:16 the mount: Judg 9:48, 49; Matt 21:1 fetch: Lev 23:40 olive: Gen 8:11 palm: John 12:13; Rev 7:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; Hos 12:9—as in

Nehemiah 8:16 the roof: Deut 22:8; 2 Sam 11:2; Jer 19:13; 32:29 the courts: 2 Chr 20:5; 33:5 the street of the water gate: Neh 8:3; 3:26; 12:37 gate of Ephraim: Neh 12:37, 39; 2 Kgs 14:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:25—the top; 2 Chr 25:23—gate of Ephraim; 2 Chr 32:6—in the street; Neh 8:1—before; 1 Cor 10:31—ye eat

Nehemiah 8:17 sat under: John 1:14; Heb 11:9, 13 Jeshua: Josh 1:1, Joshua, Heb 4:8, Jesus had not: 2 Chr 7:8–10; 8:13; Ezra 3:4 done so: 2 Chr 30:26; 35:18 there was: 1 Chr 29:22; 2 Chr 7:10; 30:21–23 Reciprocal: Neh 12:27—gladness; Jer 30:19—out

Nehemiah 8:18 day by day: Deut 31:10–13 a solemn assembly: Heb. a restraint according: Lev 23:36; Num 29:35; John 7:37 Reciprocal: Lev 23:41—General; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Deut 16:8—solemn assembly; Deut 31:11—shalt read; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; 2 Chr 7:9—solemn assembly; 2 Chr 30:22—taught; Joel 1:14—solemn assembly; Jas 1:19—let

CHAPTER 9

- 1 A solemn fast, and repentance of the people;
- 4 The Levites make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.

Nehemiah 9:1 Now: On the first of this month was the feast of trumpets; on the tenth, the day of atonement; on the fourteenth began the feast of tabernacles, which lasted seven days, ending on the twenty-second; on the twenty-third, they separated themselves from their illegitimate wives; and on the twenty-fourth, they held a solemn day of fasting and confession of sin, and reading the law; the whole of which they closed by renewing their covenants. twenty: Lev 23:34, 39; 2 Chr 7:10 of this month: Neh 8:2 children: Judg 20:26; 2 Chr 20:3; Ezra 8:23; Esth 4:3, 16; Isa 22:12; Joel 1:13, 14; 2:15–17; Jonah 3:5–8; Acts 13:2, 3 earth: Josh 7:6; 1 Sam 4:12; 2 Sam 1:2; Job 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 37:34—General; Deut 29:10—General; 1 Sam 7:5—Gather; 1 Sam 7:6—fasted; 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; 2 Chr 6:24—pray; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Isa 58:5—it such; Jer 36:9—they; Dan 9:3—with; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Zeph 2:1—gather together; Zech 7:3—Should; Acts 10:30—I was; Rev 18:19—they cast

Nehemiah 9:2 the seed: Neh 13:3, 30; Ezra 9:2; 10:11 strangers: Heb. strange children, Ps 144:7, 11; Isa 2:6; Hos 5:7 confessed: Neh 1:6; Lev 26:39, 40; Ezra 9:6, 7, 15; Ps 106:6, 7; Dan 9:3–10, 20; 1 John 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Deut 29:10—General; 1 Kgs 8:14—all the congregation; 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; Neh 10:28—all they; Ps 51:3—For I; Isa 58:5—it such; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Dan 9:4—made; Joel 1:14—the elders; Joel 2:12—with fasting; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Nehemiah 9:3 they stood: Neh 8:4, 7, 8 one fourth: Neh 8:3 Reciprocal: Lev 16:21—confess over; Deut 31:11—shalt read; Josh 8:34—he read; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Kgs 23:2—he read; 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; 2 Chr 30:22—taught; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 13:1—they read; Dan 9:4—made; Joel 1:14—the elders; Luke 23:41—we indeed; Acts 20:7—and continued; Jas 1:19—let

Nehemiah 9:4 stairs: or, scaffold Jeshua: Neh 9:5; 8:7; 10:9–13; 12:8 cried: 2 Chr 20:19; Ps 3:4; 77:1; 130:1; Lam 3:8; John 11:43; Acts 7:60 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; Ezra 8:18—Sherebiah; Neh 10:10—Shebaniah; Neh 10:12—Sherebiah; Neh 11:22—Bani; Neh 12:24—Hashabiah; Ezek 43:17—look toward

Nehemiah 9:5 Stand up: 1 Kgs 8:14, 22; 2 Chr 20:13, 19; Ps 134:1–3; 135:1–3 bless: 1 Chr 29:20; Ezra 3:11; Ps 103:1, 2; 117:1, 2; 145:2; 146:2; Jer 33:10, 11; Matt 11:25; Eph 3:20, 21; 1 Pet 1:3 thy glorious: Exod 15:6, 11; Deut 28:58; 1 Chr 29:13; Ps 72:18, 19; 145:5, 11, 12; 2 Cor 4:6 exalted: 1 Kgs 8:27; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 16:2; 106:2 Reciprocal: Josh 9:9—because; 2 Sam 22:4—worthy; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; Ezra 8:18—Sherebiah; Neh 9:4—Jeshua; Neh 10:10—Shebaniah; Neh 11:22—Bani; Ps 18:3—who; Ps 48:1—greatly; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 89:52—Blessed; Ps 96:4—For the; Ps 135:2—that stand; Ps 149:6—the high; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 63:14—to make; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed; 2 Cor 11:31—which; Eph 1:3—Blessed; 1 Thess 3:9—what; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; Rev 4:11—to receive

Nehemiah 9:6 even thou: Deut 6:4; 2 Kgs 19:15, 19; Ps 86:10; Isa 37:16, 20; 43:10; 44:6, 8; Mark 12:29, 30; John 10:30 thou hast: Gen 1:1; 2:1; Ezek 20:11; Ps 33:6; 136:5–9; 146:6; Jer 10:11, 12; Col 1:15, 16; Rev 4:11; 14:7 the heaven: Deut 10:14; 1 Kgs 8:27 preservest: Ps 36:6; Col 1:17; Heb 1:3 the host: Gen 2:1; 32:2; 1 Kgs 22:19; Ps 103:21; 148:2–4; Isa 6:2, 3; Heb 1:6; Rev 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—the; Deut 4:19—which the Lord; Job 7:20—O thou preserver; Ps 50:1—mighty; Ps 84:1—O Lord; Ps 104:24—how; Isa 45:12—all their host; Jer 32:17—thou; Jonah 1:9—which; Matt 6:10—as; Acts

4:24—Lord; Rev 10:5—lifted

Nehemiah 9:7 choose: Gen 12:1, 2; Deut 10:15; Josh 24:2, 3; Isa 41:8, 9; 51:2 Ur: Gen 11:31; 15:7; Acts 7:2–4 gavest: Gen 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 11:28—Ur; Gen 13:15—General; 1 Chr 1:27—Abram; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 46:9—the former; Isa 51:9—as in; Isa 63:7—mention; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 16:4—for; Mal 3:6—I am; Acts 13:17—God; Heb 11:8—Abraham

Nehemiah 9:8 foundest: Gen 12:1–3; 15:6, 18; 22:12; Acts 13:22; 1 Tim 1:12, 13; Heb 11:17; Jas 2:21–23 madest: Gen 12:7; 15:18; 17:7, 8; 22:16–18; Deut 7:8, 9; 9:5; Ps 105:8, 9; Luke 1:72, 73 the Canaanites: Gen 15:18–21; Exod 3:8, 17; Deut 7:1; Josh 9:1; 11:3 hast performed: Deut 26:3; Josh 11:23; 21:43–45; 23:14; Ps 105:43, 44 righteous: Num 23:19; Ps 92:14, 15; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Gen 15:7—to give; Exod 2:24—remembered; Josh 24:3—I took; Judg 3:5—Canaanites; 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 1 Chr 1:14—Girgashite; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 2 Chr 20:7—gavest; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 51:2—for; Dan 9:16—according; Amos 2:10—I brought; Mal 3:6—I am; Acts 3:25—the covenant; Acts 7:3—the land; Acts 7:5—yet; Acts 13:17—God; Heb 11:8—Abraham

Nehemiah 9:9 didst see: Exod 2:25; 3:7–9, 16; Acts 7:34 heardest: Exod 14:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 2:23—cry; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 14:13—ye shall see; Exod 14:15—General; Exod 18:8—told; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 29:3—General; Judg 6:8—a prophet; Judg 10:11—Egyptians; 1 Sam 10:18—Thus saith; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; Isa 22:12—call; Mic 6:4—I brought; Acts 7:7—the nation; Acts 13:17—and with

Nehemiah 9:10 showedst: Exod 7:1–25; 14:1–31; Deut 4:34; 11:3, 4; Ps 78:12, 13, 43–53; 105:27–37; 106:7–11; 135:8, 9; 136:10–15; Acts 7:36 they: Exod 5:2, 7, 8; 9:17; 10:3; 18:11; Job 40:11, 12; Dan 4:37; 5:23; 1 Pet 5:5 didst: Exod 9:16; Josh 2:10, 11; Ps 83:18; Isa 63:12, 14; Jer 32:20; Ezek 20:9; Dan 9:15; Rom 9:17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod 13:3—strength; Exod 14:4—I will be; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 7:19—great; 1 Chr 17:21—make thee; Neh 9:16—dealt; Neh 9:29—yet they; Ps 106:21—which; Ps 136:15—But overthrew; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Acts 7:35—a ruler

Nehemiah 9:11 divide: Exod 14:21, 22, 27, 28; Ps 66:6; 78:13; 114:3–5; 136:13–15; Isa 63:11–13 their persecutors: Exod 15:1–21; Ps 106:9–11; Heb 11:29 as a stone: Exod 15:5, 10; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—done; Deut 7:19—great; Josh 4:23—which he dried; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Ps 74:13—divide; Ps 77:19—way; Ps 105:27—They; Ps 106:10—And he; Ps 106:21—which; Ps 136:15—But overthrew; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 51:15—that divided; Isa 63:12—dividing; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Nehemiah 9:12 thou leddest: Neh 9:19; Exod 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20; Ps 78:14; 105:39 in the way: Ps 107:7; 143:8 Reciprocal: Num 9:15—the cloud; Num 9:16—General; Num 9:21—abode; Num 10:34—General; Num 14:14—thy cloud; Deut 1:31—in the wilderness; Deut 1:33—in fire; Deut 32:12—the Lord; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 78:52—But; Ps 136:16—General; Isa 4:5—a cloud; Jer 2:2—when; Jer 31:2—found; Hab 3:4—brightness; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Nehemiah 9:13 camest: Exod 19:11, 16–20; Deut 33:2; Isa 64:1, 3; Hab 3:3 spakest: Exod 20:1, 22; Deut 4:10–13, 33; 5:4, 22–26; Heb 12:18–26 gavest: Deut 4:8; 10:12, 13; Ps 19:7–11; 119:127, 128; Ezek 20:11–13; Rom 7:12–14, 16 true laws: Heb. laws of truth, Ps 119:160 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—teach; Exod 19:20—the Lord came; Exod 21:1—the judgments; Exod 24:12—tables; Lev 10:11—General; Lev 15:2—unto the; Deut 4:36—General; 2 Kgs 17:37—wrote for you; Ps 19:8—right; Ps 119:66—I Have; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; Dan 9:10—which; Hos 8:12—written; Mic 6:8—what is; Mark 2:27—General; Mark 12:1—and set; Acts 7:38—who; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 9:4—the giving; 2 Cor 3:7—was; Eph 6:1—for; 1 Tim 1:8—the law

Nehemiah 9:14 madest: Gen 2:3; Exod 16:29; 20:8–11; Ezek 20:12, 20 commandedst: Exod 21:1–Exod 23:33; Lev 27:34; Deut 4:5, 45; 5:31 Moses: Neh 1:8; John 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 16:25—General; Exod 18:20—teach; Exod 31:13—a sign; Exod 31:14—keep; Lev 10:11—General; Lev 15:2—unto the; Lev 23:14—it shall be; 2 Kgs 17:37—wrote for you; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 119:66—I Have; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:11—I gave; Ezek 20:19—walk; Hos 8:12—written; Mark 2:27—General; Mark 12:1—and set; Acts 7:38—who; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 9:4—the giving; Heb 3:5—as; Rev 15:3—the servant

Nehemiah 9:15 gavest: Exod 16:4, 14, 15; Deut 8:3, 16; Ps 78:24, 25; 105:40; John 6:31–35; 1 Cor 10:3 broughtest: Neh 9:20; Exod 17:6; Num 20:7–11; Deut 8:15; Ps 77:15–20; 105:41; 114:8; 1 Cor 10:4 go: Deut 1:8; Josh 1:2–4 sworn: Heb. lift up thine hand, Gen 14:22; Num 14:30; Ezek 20:15 Reciprocal: Exod 16:35—forty years; Num 20:8—bring forth; Deut 29:6—eaten bread; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 48:21—he caused; Jer 32:22—which; Jer 32:23—possessed; Phil 4:19—supply

Nehemiah 9:16 dealt: Neh 9:10, 29; Exod 32:9; Deut 9:6, 13, 23, 24, 27; 32:15; Ps 78:8–72; 106:6; Isa 63:10; Jer 2:31; Acts 7:51 hardened: Deut 31:27; 2 Kgs 17:14; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:13; Ps 95:8–10; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:4; Jer 19:15; Rom 2:5; Heb 3:13, 15 hearkened: Exod 15:26; Deut 5:29; Ps 81:8, 11–14; Isa 48:18. There were two things to which the Israelites did not duly give heed, else they had not done as they did. The word of God they heard, but they gave no heed to God's commandments, and the works of God they saw, but were not mindful of his wonders. Had they really considered them as miracles, they would have obeyed from a principle of faith and holy fear: had they duly considered them as mercies, they would have obeyed from a principle of gratitude and holy love. Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—proudly; Num 14:4—General; Deut 9:7—from the day; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Ps 119:21—cursed; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 5:6—for they; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Zech 1:4—as; Mal 3:7—from the; Mark 10:5—For; Acts 7:39—whom; Acts 13:18—about; Acts 19:9—divers; Heb 3:8—Harden

Nehemiah 9:17 refused: Num 14:3, 4, 11, 41; 16:14; Ps 106:24, 25; Prov 1:24; Heb 12:25 mindful: Ps 78:11, 42, 43; 86:5, 15; 106:7, 13; Matt 16:9–11; 2 Pet 1:12–15 in their rebellion: Instead of bemiryam, “in their rebellion,” seven manuscripts, one edition, and the LXX, have bemitzrayim, “in Egypt.” “appointed a captain to return to their bondage in Egypt.” appointed: Num 14:4; Acts 7:39 a God: Num 14:18, 19; Ps 86:5, 15; 130:4; Mic 7:18, 19 ready to pardon: Heb. of pardons gracious: Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 78:38; 103:8–18; 145:8, 9; Isa 55:7–9; Joel 2:13; Rom 9:15; Eph 1:6, 7 forsookest: 1 Kgs 6:13; 8:57; Ps 106:43–46 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—return; Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; 2 Kgs 18:12—they

obeyed not; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:13—stiffened; Neh 9:31—gracious; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 89:2—Mercy; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 3:3—thou refusedst; Jer 7:26—but; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 19:15—because; Ezek 5:6—for they; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Nah 1:3—slow; Zech 7:11—they refused; Mal 3:7—from the; Matt 18:27—moved; Matt 22:4—and all; Mark 10:5—For; Acts 19:9—divers; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; Eph 2:4—who; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Nehemiah 9:18; Exod 32:4–8, 31, 32; Deut 9:12–16; Ps 106:19–23; Ezek 20:7–44
Reciprocal: Neh 9:26—wrought; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Dan 9:9—though; Hos 3:1—according; Amos 5:25—General; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Acts 7:41—they

Nehemiah 9:19 in thy: Neh 9:27; 1 Sam 12:22; Ps 106:7, 8, 45; Isa 44:21; Lam 3:22; Ezek 20:14, 22; Dan 9:9, 18; Mal 3:6 the pillar: Neh 9:12; Exod 13:21, 22; 40:38; Num 9:15–22; 14:14; Isa 4:5, 6; 1 Cor 10:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 40:36—when; Num 9:16—General; Num 9:21—abode; Num 10:34—General; Deut 32:10—found; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 78:14—General; Ps 105:39—spread; Ps 136:16—General; Isa 63:7—mention; Ezek 20:17—mine; Hos 3:1—according

Nehemiah 9:20 gavest: Neh 9:30; Num 11:17, 25–29; Isa 63:11–14 good: Ps 143:10; Rom 15:30; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9; 2 Pet 1:21 withheldest: Exod 16:15, 35; Josh 5:12 gavest: Exod 17:6; Ps 105:41; Isa 41:17, 18; 48:21; 49:10; John 4:10, 14; 7:37–39 Reciprocal: Deut 32:10—he instructed; Neh 9:15—broughtest; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 78:24—had rained; Ps 105:40—satisfied; Ps 119:124—teach; Hag 2:5—so; John 6:31—fathers; 1 Cor 10:3—General; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Phil 4:12—I am; 2 Tim 3:16—for instruction

Nehemiah 9:21 forty: Exod 16:35; Num 14:33, 34; Deut 2:7; 8:2; Amos 5:25; Acts 13:18 their: Deut 8:4; 29:5; Ps 34:10 Reciprocal: Num 20:5—this evil; Josh 5:12—the manna; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Amos 2:10—and led

Nehemiah 9:22 thou: Josh 10:11; Ps 78:65; 105:44 divide: Deut 32:26; Josh 11:23 Sihon: Num 21:21–35; Deut 2:26–36; 3:1–17; Ps 135:10–12; 136:17–22 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Num 21:24—Israel; Num 32:3—Heshbon; Deut 1:4—General; Deut 2:32—General; Josh 12:2—Sihon; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 11:20—General; 1 Chr 6:81—Heshbon; Ps 44:2—drive out; Ps 78:55—cast; Ps 80:9—preparedst; Ps 135:11—Sihon; Ps 136:21—General; Jer 32:23—possessed; Ezek 20:28—when I; Amos 2:9—I the; Hab 3:6—and drove; Hab 3:12—didst march

Nehemiah 9:23 multipliedst: Gen 15:5; 22:17; 1 Chr 27:23 broughtest: Josh 1:1–Josh 3:17 which thou: Gen 12:7; 13:15–17; 15:18; 17:8; 26:3 Reciprocal: Gen 47:27—grew; Exod 1:7—fruitful; Lev 26:9—make you; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; Num 26:51—General; Deut 1:10—your God; Deut 10:22—as the stars; Deut 28:62—as the stars; Judg 4:1—did evil; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied; Isa 26:15—increased; Nah 3:16—above; Heb 6:14—multiplying; Heb 11:12—as the stars

Nehemiah 9:24 So the: Num 14:31; Josh 21:43, 45 thou subduedst: Josh 18:1; 1 Chr 22:18; Ps 44:2, 3 as they would: Heb. according to their will, 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: Num 32:14—an increase; Deut 8:7—General; Josh 6:2—I have; Josh 24:11—the men; Judg 4:23—General; Acts 7:45—whom; Acts 13:19—when

Nehemiah 9:25 strong: Num 13:27, 28; Deut 3:5; 6:10–12; 9:1–3 a fat land: Neh 9:35; Deut 8:7–10; 32:13; Ezek 20:6 wells: or, cisterns fruit trees: Heb. trees of food did eat: Deut 32:15; Ps 65:11; Isa 6:10; Jer 5:27, 28; Hos 13:6 and became fat: They became effeminate, fell under the power of luxury, got totally corrupted in their manners, sinned against all the mercies of God, and then were destroyed by His judgments. delighted: 1 Kgs 8:66; Jer 31:14; Hos 3:5; Rom 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Num 13:20—whether it be; Deut 31:20—eaten; Josh 24:11—the men; 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; Ps 78:56—General; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 63:7—the great goodness; Jer 2:7—brought; Hos 2:7—for; Joel 2:26—ye shall; John 6:12—they; Acts 14:17—filling; Jas 5:1—ye

Nehemiah 9:26 they were: Judg 2:11, 12; 3:6, 7; 10:6, 13, 14; Ps 78:56, 57; 106:34–40; Ezek 16:15–63; 20:21; 23:4–49 cast thy law: 1 Kgs 14:9; Ps 50:17; Ezek 33:3–5 slew: 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:10; 2 Chr 24:20, 21; 36:16; Jer 26:20–23; Matt 21:35; 23:34–37; Acts 7:52 wrought: Neh 9:18; 2 Kgs 21:11; Ezek 22:25–31 Reciprocal: Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Deut 31:20—eaten; Judg 6:1—did evil; 2 Sam 24:19—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:47—saying; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Kgs 21:10—General; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; 2 Chr 12:2—because; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Ezra 5:12—But after; Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Ps 78:10—General; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 5:24—cast away; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 16:11—Because; Jer 25:7—that ye; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:23—but; Jer 35:14—but ye; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Lam 1:18—for I; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 20:8—they rebelled; Ezek 23:35—and cast; Ezek 36:31—shall ye; Dan 9:9—though; Hos 2:7—for; Hos 8:12—but; Hos 13:6—to; Amos 2:4—because; Zeph 3:2—obeyed; Zech 1:2—Lord; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:11—they refused; Mal 3:7—from the; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 23:37—thou; Mark 10:5—For; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 13:34—killest; Luke 20:10—beat; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; Rom 11:3—Lord; Jas 5:1—ye

Nehemiah 9:27 thou deliveredst: Deut 31:16–18; Judg 2:14, 15; 3:8–30; 2 Chr 36:17; Ps 106:41, 42; Dan 9:10–14 in the time: Deut 4:29–31; Judg 3:15; 6:6–10; 10:15, 16; Ps 106:43–45 saviours: Judg 2:18; 3:9–15; 1 Sam 12:10, 11; 2 Kgs 13:5; 14:27; Obad 21 Reciprocal: Exod 2:24—God heard; Lev 26:17—ye shall be; Deut 15:6—thou shalt reign; Judg 2:16—delivered; 1 Sam 7:6—judged; 1 Sam 10:18—Thus saith; 1 Sam 14:45—who hath; 2 Sam 19:5—saved; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; 2 Kgs 17:39—he shall deliver; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Ezra 5:12—But after; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 106:40—the wrath; Ps 106:44—General; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 63:7—mention; Zech 1:2—Lord; Zech 1:20—four; John 8:33—and were

Nehemiah 9:28 did evil again: Heb. returned to do evil, Judg 3:11, 12, 30; 4:1; 5:31; 6:1 heardest: 1 Kgs 8:33, 34, 39; Isa 63:15 many times: Ps 106:43–45 Reciprocal: Exod 2:24—God heard; 1 Sam 10:18—Thus saith; 2 Kgs 17:20—delivered; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Jer 17:4—and I; Jer 40:3—because; Zech 1:3—Turn; Mal 3:7—from the; John 5:14—sin; John 8:33—and were

Nehemiah 9:29 testifiedst: Neh 9:26; Deut 4:26; 31:21; 2 Kgs 17:13; 2 Chr 24:19; 36:15; Jer 25:3–7; Hos 6:5 yet they: Neh 9:10, 16; Exod 10:3; Jer 13:15–17; 43:2; 44:10, 16, 17; Dan

5:20; Jas 4:6–10 which: Lev 18:5; Ezek 20:11; Luke 10:28; Rom 10:5; Gal 3:12 withdrew the shoulder: Heb. gave a withdrawing shoulder, Zech 7:11, 12 and hardened: Jer 7:26; 17:23; 19:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—proudly; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Chr 33:10—General; 2 Chr 36:13—hardened; Neh 1:7—dealt; Neh 13:15—I testified; Ps 50:7—testify; Ps 119:21—cursed; Prov 29:1—hardeneth; Isa 28:10—For precept; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 7:13—and I spake; Jer 7:24—backward; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Amos 2:4—because; Matt 21:34—he sent; Acts 19:9—divers; 2 Cor 5:20—as; Gal 5:3—testify; Eph 4:17—testify

Nehemiah 9:30 many years: Ps 86:15; Rom 2:4; 2 Pet 3:9 forbear them: Heb. protract over them testifiedst: 2 Kgs 17:13; 2 Chr 36:15; Jer 7:25; 25:4 by thy spirit: Neh 9:20; Isa 63:10; Acts 7:51; 28:25; 1 Pet 1:11; 2 Pet 1:21 thy prophets: Heb. the hand of thy prophets therefore: Isa 5:5, 6; 42:24; Jer 40:2, 3; 44:22; Lam 2:17; Zech 7:13 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Kgs 21:10—General; 2 Chr 33:10—General; Ezra 9:7—for our iniquities; Neh 9:34—thy testimonies; Ps 50:7—testify; Isa 28:10—For precept; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 48:9—defer; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 7:13—and I spake; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 35:14—but ye; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Ezek 2:2—General; Hos 11:2—they called; Hos 12:10—have also; Amos 2:4—because; Hag 2:5—so; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:12—lest; Matt 21:34—he sent; Mark 12:5—and him; Mark 12:36—by; Luke 13:34—and ye; Luke 20:10—sent; Rom 11:2—of Elias; Gal 5:3—testify; Eph 4:17—testify; 1 Thess 4:8—who; 1 Thess 5:19—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; 1 Pet 3:19—By which

Nehemiah 9:31 for thy great: Jer 4:27; 5:10, 18; Lam 3:22; Ezek 14:22, 23; Dan 9:9 gracious: Neh 9:17; Exod 34:6, 7; 2 Kgs 13:23; 2 Chr 30:9; Ps 103:8, 9; 145:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—I will; Deut 4:31—the Lord; Ezra 9:8—grace hath; Ps 89:2—Mercy; Ps 103:10—dealt; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Isa 48:9—defer; Isa 63:7—mention; Hos 3:1—according; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Nehemiah 9:32 our God: Neh 1:5; Deut 7:21; Ps 47:2; 66:3, 5 keepest: Deut 7:9; 1 Kgs 8:23; Dan 9:4; Mic 7:18–20 trouble: Heb. weariness little before thee: Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Ezra 9:13 come upon us: Heb. found us on our kings: 2 Kgs 23:29, 33, 34; 25:7, 18–21, 25, 26; 2 Chr 36:1–23; Jer 8:1–3; 22:18, 19; 34:19–22; 39:1–18; 52:1–34; Dan 9:6, 8 since the time: 2 Kgs 15:19, 29; 17:3; Isa 7:17, 18; 8:7, 8; 10:5–7; 36:1–Isa 37:38 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Exod 18:8—come upon them; Exod 34:7—Keeping; Deut 3:24—thy greatness; Deut 10:17—a great; Deut 31:17—befall them; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; 2 Chr 33:11—of the king; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Ps 9:13—consider; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 50:1—mighty; Ps 60:3—showed; Ps 99:3—thy great; Ps 106:6—General; Ps 119:153—Consider; Jer 2:26—their kings; Jer 3:25—we and our; Jer 10:6—thou; Jer 32:32—they; Lam 1:9—behold; Lam 3:19—Remembering; Dan 2:45—the great

Nehemiah 9:33 Howbeit: Gen 18:25; Job 34:23; Ps 119:137; 145:17; Jer 12:1; Lam 1:18; Dan 9:5–14 but we: Lev 26:40, 41; Job 33:27; Ps 106:6; Dan 9:5–10 Reciprocal: Exod 32:31—sinned; Ezra 9:15—thou art righteous; Job 33:23—to; Job 34:31—General; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 51:14—righteousness; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 129:4—The Lord; Isa 49:24—lawful captive; Isa 59:12—we know; Jer 14:7—for our; Jer 40:3—because; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Dan 9:7—righteousness; Dan 9:14—the Lord; Rom 10:3—submitted

Nehemiah 9:34 nor hearkened: Jer 29:19 thy testimonies: Neh 9:30; 2 Kgs 17:15 thou didst: Deut 31:21; 2 Kgs 17:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:15—thou art righteous; Isa 1:5—the whole; Jer 14:7—for our; Jer 44:17—as we; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Ezek 44:10—the Levites; Dan 9:5—have sinned; Dan 9:6—our kings; Gal 5:3—testify

Nehemiah 9:35 For they: Deut 28:47; Jer 5:19; Rom 3:4, 5 in their kingdom: Instead of bemalkuthom, “in their kingdom,” bemalkuthecha, “in thy kingdom,” is the reading of two of Dr. KENNICOTT’s manuscripts, LXX, Syriac, and Arabic. thy great: Neh 9:25 fat land: Deut 8:7–10; 31:21; 32:12–15 Reciprocal: Num 13:20—whether it be; Deut 28:48—serve; Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Isa 63:7—the great goodness; Hos 13:6—to

Nehemiah 9:36; Deut 28:48; 2 Chr 12:8; Ezra 9:9 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Deut 28:33—The fruit; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Neh 1:3—in great; Jer 25:18—as it; Lam 5:5—labour; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Joel 2:17—that; Luke 20:16—shall give; John 8:33—and were

Nehemiah 9:37 it yieldeth: Deut 28:33, 39, 51; Ezra 4:13; 6:8; 7:24 dominion: Neh 5:8; Lev 26:17; Deut 28:48; John 8:33 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; 2 Chr 33:11—of the king; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Ezra 9:9—we were bondmen; Neh 1:3—in great; Neh 5:4—the king’s tribute; Ps 107:12—he brought; Isa 5:17—strangers; Isa 49:24—lawful captive; Lam 1:1—how is; Lam 5:5—labour; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Matt 22:17—is; Mark 12:14—is it; Luke 20:16—shall give; Luke 20:22—General

Nehemiah 9:38 we make: Neh 10:29; 2 Kgs 23:3; 2 Chr 15:12, 13; 23:16; 29:10; 34:31; Ezra 10:3 seal unto it: Heb. are at the sealing, or sealed, Neh 10:1 Reciprocal: Deut 29:10—General; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Sam 5:3—made; 2 Kgs 11:4—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; Job 33:16—sealeth; Isa 44:5—subscribe; Jer 34:8—had

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The names of them that sealed the covenant;
- 29 The points of the covenant.

Nehemiah 10:1 those that sealed: Heb. at the sealings, Neh 9:38 Nehemiah: Neh 8:9 Tirshatha: or, governor, Neh 7:70; Ezra 2:63 son of Hachaliah: Neh 1:1 Reciprocal: Exod 1:1—General; 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant; Neh 7:65—the Tirshatha; Isa 44:5—subscribe; Jer 34:8—had

Nehemiah 10:2 Seraiah: Neh 3:23; 11:11; 12:1, 33, 34 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:11—Azariah; Neh 8:7—Azariah

Nehemiah 10:3 Pashur: Neh 11:12 Amariah: Neh 12:2, 13 Malchijah: The original is uniformly Malchijah, or rather, Malkeeyah. Neh 3:11; 8:4, Malchiah

Nehemiah 10:4 Hattush: Neh 3:10 Shebaniah: Neh 12:14 Malluch: Neh 12:2 Reciprocal:

Ezra 10:29—Malluch

Nehemiah 10:5 Harim: Neh 3:11 Meremoth: Neh 3:4, 21; 12:3 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:33—Meremoth

Nehemiah 10:6 Ginnethon: Neh 12:4, Ginnetho Baruch: Neh 3:20

Nehemiah 10:7 Meshullam: Neh 3:6; 8:4; 11:11; 12:13, 25–33 Abijah: Neh 12:4 Mijamin: Mijamin and Miamin are the same in the original, מִיָּמִין [H4326], which is a defective form of מִיָּמִינִי [H4509], Miniamin. Neh 12:5, Miamin, Neh 12:17, 41, Miniamin Reciprocal: Neh 3:4—Meshullam

Nehemiah 10:8 Bilgai: Neh 12:5, Bilgah Shemaiah: Neh 3:29; 12:6, 18, 42; Ezra 10:21

Nehemiah 10:9 Jeshua: Neh 3:19; 7:43; 8:7; 9:4 Henadad: Neh 3:18, 24; 12:8, 24 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:33—Binnui

Nehemiah 10:10 Shebaniah: Neh 8:7; 9:4, 5; Ezra 10:23

Nehemiah 10:11 Hashabiah: Neh 11:15, 22; 12:24; Ezra 8:19, 24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:14—Hashabiah

Nehemiah 10:12 Sherebiah: Neh 8:7; 9:4; 12:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:15—Zichri; Ezra 8:14—Zabbud; Ezra 8:18—Sherebiah; Neh 3:2—Zaccur; Neh 11:17—Zabdi; Neh 13:13—Zaccur

Nehemiah 10:13 Beninu: i.e. our son; our edification, [H1148]. Neh 10:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:4—Bani; Neh 8:7—Bani; Neh 11:22—Bani

Nehemiah 10:14 Parosh: Neh 3:11; 7:8, 11–13, Zattu, Ezra 2:3–70. The original is uniformly Zattu. Bani: Neh 7:15, Binnui, Ezra 2:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:6—Pahathmoab; Ezra 8:3—Pharosh; Ezra 8:4—Pahathmoab; Isa 33:22—lawgiver

Nehemiah 10:15 Azgad: Neh 7:16, 17; Ezra 2:11, 12; 8:11, 12; 10:28 Reciprocal: Neh 3:4—Meremoth

Nehemiah 10:16 Bigvai: Neh 7:19–21; Ezra 2:14–16; 8:14 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:6—Adin

Nehemiah 10:18 Hashum: Neh 7:22–73; Ezra 2:17–70 Reciprocal: Neh 8:4—Hashum; Neh 8:7—Hodijah

Nehemiah 10:20 Magpiash: i.e. killer of moths; collector; plague of the moth; the plague is consumed, [H4047], Neh 10:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:7—Sallu; Ezra 10:15—Meshullam; Neh 8:4—Meshullam

Nehemiah 10:21 Meshezabeel: i.e. freed by God, Neh 3:4 Reciprocal: Neh 11:24—Meshezabeel

Nehemiah 10:22 Pelatiah: i.e. escaped of Jah, 1 Chr 3:21

Nehemiah 10:23 Hoshea: i.e. he gave safety, 2 Kgs 15:30 Reciprocal: Neh 7:2—Hananiah

Nehemiah 10:25; Neh 3:17–32 Reciprocal: Neh 7:8—Parosh; Neh 8:4—Maaseiah

Nehemiah 10:28 the rest: Neh 7:72, 73; Ezra 2:36–43, 70 all they: Neh 9:2; 13:3; Lev 20:24; Ezra 9:1, 2; 10:11–19; 2 Cor 6:14–17 unto the law: Rom 1:1 every one: Neh 8:2; Ps 47:7; Eccl 5:2; Jer 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 29:10—General; Deut 29:12—into his oath; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; Ezra 2:43—Nethinims; Ezra 7:7—Nethinims; Neh 3:26—Nethinims

Nehemiah 10:29 clave: Isa 14:1; Acts 11:23; 17:34; Rom 12:9 entered: Neh 5:12, 13; 13:25; Deut 27:15–26; 29:12–14; 2 Chr 15:13, 14; Ps 119:106; Acts 23:12–15, 21 to walk: 2 Kgs 10:31; 23:3; 2 Chr 6:16; 34:31; Jer 26:4 given: Deut 33:4; Mal 4:4; John 1:17; 7:19 by: Heb. by the hand of to observe: Deut 5:1, 32; Ps 105:45; Ezek 36:27; John 15:14; Titus 2:11–14 the Lord: Ps 8:1, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 19:8—General; Exod 21:1—the judgments; Num 5:21—an oath; Josh 24:25—made; 2 Kgs 11:4—took an oath; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Kgs 23:25—according; 2 Chr 14:4—to do; 2 Chr 15:12—they entered; 2 Chr 23:16—made a covenant; Ezra 10:3—let us make; Ezra 10:5—made; Neh 9:38—we make; Ps 119:57—I have; Isa 19:18—and swear; Isa 45:23—every tongue; Jer 34:15—ye had

Nehemiah 10:30; Exod 34:16; Deut 7:3; Ezra 9:1–3, 12–14; 10:10–12 Reciprocal: Neh 13:23—married; Neh 13:25—made them; Neh 13:30—cleansed

Nehemiah 10:31 the people: Neh 13:15–22; Exod 20:10; Lev 23:3; Deut 5:12–14; Isa 58:13, 14; Jer 17:21, 22 on the holy day: Exod 12:16; Lev 16:29; 23:21, 35, 36; Col 2:16 and that we: Exod 23:10, 11; Lev 25:4–7; 2 Chr 36:21 the exaction: Neh 5:1–13; Deut 15:1–3, 7–9; Matt 6:12; 18:27–35; Jas 2:13 debt: Heb. band, Isa 58:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor; Matt 18:28—and took

Nehemiah 10:32 to charge: Gen 28:22; Prov 3:9 the third part: According to the law, every one above twenty years of age was to give half a shekel to the sanctuary for a ransom for their souls. But, on account of the general poverty of the people, occasioned by their wars, and captivity, and by heavy tributes, etc., in the land of their captivity, this sum was reduced to the third part of a shekel. Exod 30:11–16; Matt 17:24–27; 2 Cor 8:12 Reciprocal: Exod 30:16—appoint; 1 Chr 26:27—to maintain

Nehemiah 10:33 the showbread: Lev 24:5; 2 Chr 2:4 the continual burnt: Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Heb 10:11 all the work: 2 Chr 24:5–14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:16—appoint; Lev 24:8—General; Num 15:9—a meat; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Num 29:39—in your set feasts; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; Mal 3:10—all; Col 2:16—the new

Nehemiah 10:34 cast: 1 Chr 24:5, 7; 25:8, 9; Prov 18:18 the wood offering: It was the business of the Nethinim to procure the wood for the fires of the temple, but it is probable few of them returned to their former masters after the captivity; and therefore they found it necessary to cast lots among the priests, Levites, and people, who should furnish the wood at appointed times. This bringing of the wood to the temple at last became a great day; and was constituted into a feast, called by Josephus ξυλοφορια

“the carrying of the wood” (Bell. 1. ii. c. 17. sec.6). Neh 13:31; Lev 6:12; Josh 9:27; Isa 40:16 at times: Heb 10:3–7 as it is written: Lev 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 12:19—Take; Neh 11:1—cast lots

Nehemiah 10:35; Exod 23:19; 34:26; Lev 19:23–26; Num 18:2, 12; Deut 26:2; 2 Chr 31:3–10; Prov 3:9, 10; Mal 3:8–12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Neh 12:47—gave; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Nehemiah 10:36 the firstborn: Exod 13:2, 12–15; 34:19; Lev 27:26, 27; Num 18:15, 16; Deut 12:6 unto: Num 18:9–19; 1 Cor 9:6–14; Gal 6:6

Nehemiah 10:37 the firstfruits: Lev 23:17; Num 15:19–21; 18:12, 13; Deut 18:4; 26:2 to the chambers: Neh 13:5, 9; 1 Kgs 6:5–10; 2 Chr 31:11, 12 and the tithes: Lev 27:30–33; Num 18:21, 24–32; 2 Chr 31:6; Mal 3:8, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Num 15:20—a cake; Deut 14:22—General; Neh 12:44—some; Neh 13:10—the portions; Neh 13:12—brought; Luke 11:42—and not

Nehemiah 10:38 when the Levites: Num 18:26–28 the tithe: The tithes of all the produce of the fields were brought to the Levites; and out of these a tenth part was given to the priests, which is here called the tithe of the tithes. See the parallel passages. the treasure house: Neh 13:12, 13; 1 Chr 9:26; 2 Chr 31:11, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 27:30—General; Josh 6:19—the treasury; 1 Chr 26:22—over the treasures; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; Neh 13:5—a great; Ezek 45:5—for a possession; Mal 3:10—the storehouse

Nehemiah 10:39 For the children: Deut 12:6–11, 17; 14:23–27; 2 Chr 31:12 the children: Num 18:30 we will not: Neh 13:10, 11; Ps 122:9; Heb 10:25 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; 1 Chr 9:26—chambers; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; 2 Chr 31:11—chambers; Neh 7:1—the porters; Prov 24:4—General; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Ezek 45:5—for a possession

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem;
- 3 A catalogue of their names;
- 20 The residue dwell in other cities.

Nehemiah 11:1 the rulers: Neh 7:4, 5; Deut 17:8, 9; Ps 122:5 cast lots: Jerusalem certainly had many inhabitants at this time, but not sufficient to preserve the city, which was now encompassed with a wall, the building of which was going on fast. Nehemiah, therefore, obliged one-tenth of the country people to come and dwell in it, that the population might be sufficient for the defence of the city. Some volunteered their services, which was at that time considered a sacrifice to patriotism; as Jerusalem then afforded very few advantages, and was a place of considerable danger: hence “the people blessed them that willingly offered themselves.” Neh 10:34; Josh 18:10; 1 Chr 26:13; Prov 16:33; Acts 1:24 one of ten: Judg 20:9, 10 the holy: Neh 11:18; Isa 48:2; 52:1; Matt 4:5; 27:53 Reciprocal: Num 3:17—Gershon; 1 Chr 8:28—dwelt; 1 Chr

9:3—Jerusalem; 1 Chr 9:34—chief fathers; Neh 4:22—every one; Prov 18:18—General; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Ezek 48:19—shall serve; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall

Nehemiah 11:2 blessed: Deut 24:13; Job 29:13; 31:20 willingly: Judg 5:9; 2 Cor 8:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 39:43—blessed them; Judg 5:2—when; 2 Sam 14:22—thanked; Neh 4:22—every one; 1 Cor 9:17—if I

Nehemiah 11:3 Now: There is a good deal of difference between this enumeration and that in Chronicles; as this comprehends not only those who came first with Zerubbabel, but also those who came with Ezra and Nehemiah. See note on 1 Chr 9:18. the chief: Neh 7:6; Ezra 2:1 Israel: Neh 7:73; 1 Chr 9:1–3; Ezra 2:70 Nethinims: Ezra 2:43, 55 the children: Neh 7:57–60; Ezra 2:55–58 Reciprocal: Josh 9:27—made them; 1 Kgs 9:21—bondservice; 1 Chr 9:2—the first; Ezra 5:8—the province; Neh 1:3—the province; Neh 7:1—the porters; Ps 107:7—that they; Zech 1:17—My cities

Nehemiah 11:4 dwelt: 1 Chr 9:3, 4–9 Perez: The variation of Pharez and Perez is only found in the translation; the original being uniformly פָּרֶז [H6557]. Gen 38:29; Ruth 4:18, Pharez, Matt 1:3; Luke 3:33, Phares Reciprocal: Num 26:20—Pharez; 1 Chr 2:4—Pharez; Ezra 8:8—Shephatiah

Nehemiah 11:5 Colhozeh: Neh 3:15 Shiloni: Some suppose Shiloni to be the name of a man; others derive it from Shiloh, the city so called; and others derive it from Shelah, son of Judah. Gen 38:5, Shelah, Num 26:20, Shelanites, 1 Chr 4:21; 9:5 Reciprocal: Neh 8:4—Maaseiah

Nehemiah 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 38:29—his name; Num 26:20—Pharez; 1 Chr 9:4—Pharez

Nehemiah 11:7 the sons: 1 Chr 9:7–9 Joed: It is probable that Joed was also called Hodaviah, and that Pedaiah had also the name of Hasenuah. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 8:28—dwelt; Neh 8:4—Meshullam

Nehemiah 11:9 Judah: 1 Chr 9:7, Hodaviah, Hasenuah Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—officers; 1 Chr 23:4—set forward; Neh 11:22—overseer

Nehemiah 11:10 Jedaiah: One of Dr. KENNICOTT's manuscripts omits, [H1121], ben, "son of," and reads "Jedaiah, Joiarib, Jachin," which is nearly that of the parallel place.

Joiarib יֹיָרִיב [H3114], is merely a contracted form of יְהוֹיָרִיב [H3080], Jehoiarib, by the elision of, hay. Neh 7:39; 12:19; 1 Chr 9:10, Jehoiarib, Ezra 2:36; 8:16 Joiarib: Neh 12:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:7—to Jedaiah; 2 Chr 35:4—the houses

Nehemiah 11:11 Seraiah: Seraiah probably had also the name of Azariah. 1 Chr 6:7–14; 9:11, Azariah, Ezra 7:1–5 the ruler: He had the command over all secular matters; as the high priest had over all those which were spiritual. Num 3:32; 1 Chr 9:1; 2 Chr 19:11; 31:13; Acts 5:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:12—Shallum; 1 Chr 6:14—Seraiah; 1 Chr 24:5—the governors; Neh 10:2—Seraiah; Neh 10:7—Meshullam; Neh 11:22—were over

Nehemiah 11:12 Adaiah: 1 Chr 9:12, 13 Reciprocal: Neh 10:3—Pashur; Jer 21:1—Pashur;

Jer 38:1—Pashur

Nehemiah 11:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:12—Meshillemith

Nehemiah 11:14 of one of the great men: or, of Haggadolim, Neh 11:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:13—very able men; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour; Neh 11:22—overseer; Neh 12:42—overseer

Nehemiah 11:15 Shemaiah: 1 Chr 9:14, 19 Reciprocal: Neh 10:11—Hashabiah

Nehemiah 11:16 Shabbethai: Neh 8:7 had the oversight of: Heb. were over, 1 Chr 26:20 outward: Calmet supposes they provided the victuals for the priests, the victims for the sacrifices, the sacerdotal vestments, the sacred vessels, and other necessities for the service of the temple. Acts 6:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:29—the outward; Ezra 10:15—Shabbethai; Ezra 10:23—Jozabad; Neh 11:22—were over

Nehemiah 11:17 Zabdi: In the parallel passage, instead of Zichri, many manuscripts have Zabdi, as here: he is also called Zaccur. Neh 10:12; 1 Chr 9:15, Zichri to begin: Neh 12:8, 31; 1 Chr 16:4, 41; 25:1–6 thanksgiving: Phil 4:6; 1 Thess 5:17, 18 Bakbukiah: Neh 12:9, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—prayed; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 9:16—Obadiah; 1 Chr 9:33—were free; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; Ezra 2:41—Asaph; Neh 11:22—Mattaniah; Neh 12:35—Zechariah

Nehemiah 11:18 the holy: Neh 11:1; 1 Kgs 11:13; Dan 9:24; Matt 24:15; 27:53; Rev 11:2; 21:2 Reciprocal: Isa 48:2—they call

Nehemiah 11:19 Akkub: Neh 7:45; 12:25; 1 Chr 9:17–22 that kept: Ps 84:10 the gates: Heb. at the gates Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—the keepers; Neh 8:7—Akkub

Nehemiah 11:20 Reciprocal: Neh 12:27—out; Zech 1:17—My cities

Nehemiah 11:21 the: Neh 3:26, 31; 2 Chr 27:3 Ophel: or, the tower Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:2—the Nethinims

Nehemiah 11:22 overseer: Neh 11:9, 14; 12:42; Acts 20:28 Uzzi: Neh 12:42 Bani: Neh 3:17; 8:7; 9:4, 5; 10:13 Hashabiah: Neh 10:11; 12:24; Ezra 8:19 Mattaniah: Neh 11:17; 12:25, 35; 13:13; 1 Chr 9:15 Of the sons: Neh 11:17; 12:46; 1 Chr 25:1–6 were over: Neh 11:11, 16; 1 Chr 9:16–32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 9:33—were free; 1 Chr 23:4—set forward; Neh 12:8—Mattaniah

Nehemiah 11:23 the king's: 1 Chr 9:33; Ezra 6:8, 9; 7:20–24 a certain portion: or, a sure ordinance Reciprocal: Exod 16:4—a certain rate every day; 2 Kgs 25:30—a daily rate

Nehemiah 11:24 Meshezabeel: Neh 10:21 Zerah: Gen 38:30, Zarah, Num 26:20; Matt 1:3, Zara at the king's: 1 Chr 18:17; 23:28 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:4—Zerah

Nehemiah 11:25 Kirjatharba: Josh 14:15 Dibon: Josh 15:22, Dimonah Jekabzeel: Josh 15:21, Kabzeel Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:22—in their

Nehemiah 11:26 Moladah: Josh 15:26; 19:2 Bethphelet: Josh 15:27, Beth-palet

Nehemiah 11:27 Hazar-shua, Josh 15:28; 19:3, Beth-sheba, Gen 21:31; 26:33; Judg 20:1

Nehemiah 11:28 Ziklag: Josh 15:31; 1 Sam 27:6 Mekonah: Probably the Mechanam which Jerome (in Beth-macha) places eight miles from Eleutheropolis, towards Jerusalem. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:30—Ziklag

Nehemiah 11:29 Enrimmon: Rimmon is placed by Eusebius in the south of Judah, 16 miles south of Eleutheropolis. Josh 15:32, Rimmon Zareah: These variations are only chargeable to the translator; the original being uniformly Zorah. Josh 15:33, Zoreah, Josh 19:41; Judg 13:25, Zorah Jarmuth: Josh 12:11; 15:35

Nehemiah 11:30 Zanoah: Neh 3:13; Josh 15:34 Adullam: Josh 12:15; Mic 1:15 Lachish: Josh 10:3; 15:39; Isa 37:8 Azekah: Josh 15:35 the valley: Josh 15:8; 18:16; 2 Kgs 23:10; Jer 7:31, 32; 19:2, 6; 32:35

Nehemiah 11:31 from Geba: or, of Geba, Neh 7:30, Gaba, Josh 18:24 at Michmash: or, to Michmash, Neh 7:31, Michmas, 1 Sam 13:11, 23; Isa 10:28 Aija: Neh 7:32, Ai, Gen 12:8, Hai, Josh 8:9, Ai, Beth-el, Gen 28:19; Josh 18:13 Reciprocal: Josh 7:2—to Ai; Neh 12:29—Geba

Nehemiah 11:32 Anathoth: Neh 7:27; Josh 21:18; Isa 10:30; Jer 1:1 Nob: 1 Sam 21:1; 22:19; Isa 10:32

Nehemiah 11:33 Ramah: Josh 18:25; 1 Sam 7:17; Matt 2:18, Rama Gittaim: 2 Sam 4:3

Nehemiah 11:34 Zeboim: 1 Sam 13:18 Reciprocal: Gen 14:2—Zeboim; Ezra 2:33—Lod; Neh 7:37—Lod

Nehemiah 11:35 Lod: Neh 7:37; 1 Chr 8:12 the valley: 1 Chr 4:14 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:33—Lod; Neh 6:2—Ono

Nehemiah 11:36 And of: Josh 21:1–45; 1 Chr 6:54–81 divisions: Gen 49:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:22—in their

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The priests and the Levites which came up with Zerubbabel;
- 10 The succession of high priests;
- 22 Certain chief Levites;
- 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls;
- 44 The offices of priests and Levites appointed in the temple.

Nehemiah 12:1 We have in this chapter a record of little more than the names of a great many priests and Levites, that were eminent in their day among the returned Jews. It is good to know what our godly ancestors and predecessors were, that we may learn thereby what we should be. the priests: Neh 7:7; Ezra 2:1, 2 Zerubbabel: 1 Chr 3:17–19; Ezra 3:8; 4:2; 5:2; Hag 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 21–23; Zech 4:6–10; Matt 1:12, 13, Zorobabel,

Salathiel Jeshua: Neh 12:10; Zech 3:1–9; 6:11, Joshua Seraiah: Neh 12:12–21; 10:2–8; Ezra 2:2 Reciprocal: Num 3:18—General; Num 3:19—General; Neh 12:7—of Jeshua; Neh 12:47—Zerubbabel; Neh 13:30—appointed

Nehemiah 12:2 Malluch: Neh 12:14, Melicu Reciprocal: Neh 10:3—Amariah; Neh 10:4—Malluch

Nehemiah 12:3 Shechaniah: Neh 12:14, Shebaniah Rehum: Neh 12:15, Harim Meremoth: Neh 12:15, Meraioth Reciprocal: Neh 7:7—Nehum; Neh 10:5—Meremoth

Nehemiah 12:4 Ginnetho: Instead of Ginnetho, many manuscripts, and Vulgate have Ginnethon. Neh 12:16, Ginnethon Abijah: Luke 1:5, Abia Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:10—Abijah; Neh 10:6—Ginnethon; Neh 10:7—Abijah; Zech 1:1—Iddo

Nehemiah 12:5 Miamin: Neh 12:17, Miniamin Maadiah: The variation between Moadiah, מוֹעֲדִיָּה [H4153], and Maadiah, מַעֲדִיָּה [H4573], merely arises from the elision of ך, wav; the LXX, however, in Neh 12:17, have. Neh 12:17, Moadiah Reciprocal: Neh 10:7—Mijamin; Neh 10:8—Bilgai

Nehemiah 12:6 Joiarib: Neh 11:10; 1 Chr 9:10, Jehoiarib Reciprocal: Neh 10:8—Shemaiah; Neh 12:18—Shemaiah

Nehemiah 12:7 Sallu: The variation of סָלִי [H5543], Sallu, and סָלִי [H5543], Sallai, is simply caused by the mutation of ך, wav and ך, yood. Neh 12:20, Sallai the chief: “The chief of the priests” seem to have been the heads of the courses established by David. 1 Chr 24:18 of Jeshua: Neh 12:1; Ezra 3:2; Hag 1:1; Zech 3:1 Reciprocal: Neh 7:7—Zerubbabel; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 16:21—chief priests

Nehemiah 12:8 Jeshua: Neh 7:48; 9:4; 10:9–13 Mattaniah: Neh 11:17, 22 the thanksgiving: that is, The psalms of thanksgiving, Neh 12:24; 1 Chr 9:33 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—thou shalt; Neh 3:19—Jeshua; Neh 10:12—Sherebiah; Neh 12:25—Mattaniah; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Nehemiah 12:9 over against: Ps 134:1–3 Reciprocal: Neh 11:17—Bakbukiah; Neh 12:24—ward; Neh 12:25—Mattaniah

Nehemiah 12:10 Jeshua: Neh 12:26; 1 Chr 6:3–15 Eliashib: Neh 3:1; 13:4, 7, 28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; 1 Chr 24:11—Jeshuah; 1 Chr 24:12—Eliashib; Ezra 10:6—Johanan; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Neh 7:7—Zerubbabel; Neh 12:1—Jeshua; Neh 12:22—Eliashib; Neh 13:22—cleanse; Hag 1:1—Joshua; Heb 7:23—were

Nehemiah 12:11 Jonathan: Jaddua is supposed to be Jaddus the high priest, who went in his pontifical robes to meet Alexander the Great, when advancing to destroy Jerusalem; who was so struck with his appearance, that he forbore all hostilities, and granted many privileges to the Jews. According to Eusebius, he was high priest from AM 3665 to 3982. Neh 12:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:35—I will build; Neh 12:22—Eliashib; Heb 7:23—were

Nehemiah 12:12 the chief: Neh 12:22; 1 Chr 9:33, 34; 15:12; 24:6–31 Seraiah: Neh 12:1
Reciprocal: Neh 12:47—Zerubbabel

Nehemiah 12:13 Reciprocal: Neh 8:4—Meshullam; Neh 10:3—Amariah; Neh
10:7—Meshullam; Neh 12:22—recorded

Nehemiah 12:14 Melicu: Neh 12:2, Malluch. Shebaniah: Two manuscripts, and Vulgate
in Neh 12:3, have Shebaniah; and here many manuscripts have Shechaniah. Neh 12:3,
Shechaniah Reciprocal: Neh 10:4—Shebaniah

Nehemiah 12:15 Harim: Neh 12:3, Rehum Meraioth: Neh 12:3, Meremoth Reciprocal: 1
Chr 6:6—Meraioth; 1 Chr 24:8—Harim

Nehemiah 12:16 Iddo: Neh 12:4 Ginnethon: Neh 12:4, Ginnetho Reciprocal: Zech
1:1—Iddo

Nehemiah 12:17 Miniamin: The LXX, and Vulgate have here Miamin, Miamin. Neh 12:5,
Miamin Moadiah: Neh 12:5, Maadiah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:9—Mijamin; 1 Chr
24:10—Abijah; Neh 10:7—Mijamin; Luke 1:5—of the course

Nehemiah 12:18 Shemaiah: Neh 12:6 Reciprocal: Neh 10:8—Shemaiah

Nehemiah 12:19 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:10—Jehoiarib; 1 Chr 24:7—Jehoiarib; Neh
11:10—Jedaiah

Nehemiah 12:20 Sallai: Neh 12:7, Sallu

Nehemiah 12:22 Eliashib: Neh 12:10, 11 recorded: Neh 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num
1:50—thou shalt; Ezra 10:6—Johanan; Neh 3:20—Eliashib; Neh 13:28—Joiada

Nehemiah 12:23 the book: 1 Chr 9:14–44 Reciprocal: Neh 3:20—Eliashib

Nehemiah 12:24 Hashabiah: Neh 12:8; 8:7; 9:4; 10:9–13 according: 1 Chr 23:1–32; 25:1–1
Chr 26:32 the man: Deut 33:1; Josh 14:6; 1 Kgs 17:24; 2 Chr 8:14; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:17
ward: Neh 12:9; Ezra 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 3:8—command; 1 Chr 9:14—Hashabiah; 1
Chr 16:7—on that day; 1 Chr 25:8—ward against ward; 1 Chr 26:16—ward against
ward; Ezra 8:18—Sherebiah; Neh 7:1—the porters; Neh 10:11—Hashabiah; Neh
11:22—Hashabiah; Neh 12:36—musical instruments

Nehemiah 12:25 Mattaniah: Neh 12:8, 9; 11:17–19; 1 Chr 9:14–17 keeping: 1 Chr 23:32;
26:12; Isa 21:8 thresholds: or, treasuries, or assemblies Reciprocal: 1 Chr
26:15—Asuphim; Neh 8:7—Akkub; Neh 10:7—Meshullam; Neh 11:19—Akkub; Neh
11:22—Mattaniah

Nehemiah 12:26 Joiakim: Neh 12:10 Nehemiah: Neh 8:9; Ezra 7:6, 11 Reciprocal: Neh
12:47—Zerubbabel

Nehemiah 12:27 AM 3559, BC 445 the dedication: Jerusalem was the holy city, and the
wall was built under the immediate superintendence and blessing of Jehovah: it was

therefore proper that it should be dedicated to that God who was there worshipped by solemn praises, prayers, and sacrifices. The dedication seems to have consisted in processions of the most eminent persons around the walls, with thanksgivings to God, who had enabled them to bring the work to so happy a conclusion; and, no doubt, to all this were added a particular consecration of the city to God, and the most earnest invocation that He would take it under His guardianship, and defend it and its inhabitants against their enemies. Deut 20:5; Ps 30 title out: Neh 11:20; 1 Chr 15:4, 12; 25:6; 26:31; 2 Chr 5:13; 29:4–11, 30; Ezra 8:15–20 gladness: Neh 8:17; Deut 16:11; 2 Sam 6:12; 2 Chr 29:30; Ezra 6:16; Ps 98:4–6; 100:1, 2; Phil 4:4 thanksgivings: 1 Chr 13:8; 15:16, 28; 16:5, 42; 23:5; 25:1–6; 2 Chr 5:13; 7:6; Ezra 3:10, 11; Ps 81:1–4; 92:1–3; 149:3; 150:2–5; Rev 5:8 Reciprocal: Num 7:10—dedicating; 1 Kgs 8:63—dedicated; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 2 Chr 20:21—appointed; Neh 4:2—sacrifice; Jer 31:13—shall; Rev 21:12—a wall

Nehemiah 12:28 plain: Neh 6:2 Netophathi: 1 Chr 2:54; 9:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 9:22—in their; Neh 3:22—the men of the plain

Nehemiah 12:29 the house: Or, Beth-Gilgal, a village erected where the Israelites encamped after they had crossed the Jordan. Deut 11:30; Josh 5:9; 10:43 Geba: Neh 11:31; Josh 21:17; 1 Chr 6:60 Azmaveth: Ezra 2:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:22—in their

Nehemiah 12:30 themselves: Gen 35:2; Exod 19:10, 15; Num 19:2–20; 2 Chr 29:5, 34; Ezra 6:21; Job 1:5; Heb 5:1, 3 Reciprocal: Neh 3:1—sanctified it; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Ps 147:13—he hath; Jer 31:38—that

Nehemiah 12:31 the princes: 1 Chr 13:1; 28:1; 2 Chr 5:2 two great: Neh 12:38, 40 dung gate: Neh 2:13; 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Neh 11:17—to begin; Ps 48:12—Walk

Nehemiah 12:32 Reciprocal: Neh 12:40—General

Nehemiah 12:33 Azariah: Neh 10:2–7 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:15—Meshullam; Neh 8:7—Azariah

Nehemiah 12:34 Reciprocal: Neh 10:2—Seraiah

Nehemiah 12:35 with trumpets: Num 10:2–10; Josh 6:4; 2 Chr 5:12; 13:12 Zechariah: Neh 11:17; 1 Chr 6:39–43; 25:2; 26:10, 11 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; Neh 11:22—Mattaniah; Neh 12:41—with trumpets; Neh 13:13—Mattaniah

Nehemiah 12:36 musical instruments: Neh 12:24; 1 Chr 23:5; 2 Chr 8:14; Amos 6:5 Ezra: Ezra 7:1; 8:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; Ezra 7:6—scribe; 1 Tim 6:11—O man

Nehemiah 12:37 the fountain gate: Neh 2:14; 3:15, 16 the stairs: Jerusalem was built on very uneven ground, some hills being enclosed within the walls, there was a necessity, therefore, for steps, by which to ascend and descend; probably similar to what is seen in the city of Bristol. Neh 3:15; 2 Sam 5:7–9 water gate: Neh 3:26; 8:1, 3, 16

Nehemiah 12:38 other: Neh 12:31 tower: Neh 3:11 broad: Neh 3:8 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:33—Hadid

Nehemiah 12:39 the gate of Ephraim: Neh 8:16; 2 Kgs 14:13 the old: Neh 3:6 the fish

gate: Neh 3:3; Zeph 1:10 the tower: Neh 3:1; Jer 31:38 the sheep: Neh 3:32; John 5:2 the prison: Neh 3:25, 31 Heb.; Jer 32:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:23—gate of Ephraim; 2 Chr 33:14—fish gate; Zech 14:10—from Benjamin's

Nehemiah 12:40; Neh 12:31, 32; Ps 42:4; 47:6–9; 134:1–3 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:11—they sang; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Nehemiah 12:41 with trumpets: Neh 12:35 Reciprocal: Neh 8:7—Maaseiah; Neh 10:7—Mijamin

Nehemiah 12:42 sang loud: Heb. made their voice to be heard, Ps 81:1; 95:1; 98:4–9; 100:1, 2; Isa 12:5, 6 overseer: Neh 11:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:19—a loud; Neh 8:7—Maaseiah; Neh 10:8—Shemaiah; Neh 11:22—overseer

Nehemiah 12:43 offered: Num 10:10; Deut 12:11, 12; 1 Chr 29:21, 22; 2 Chr 7:5–7, 10; 29:35, 36; Ps 27:6 God: 2 Chr 20:27; Job 34:29; Ps 28:7; 30:11, 12; 92:4; Isa 61:3; 66:10–14; Jer 33:11; John 16:22 the wives also: Exod 15:20, 21; 2 Chr 20:13; Ps 148:11–13; Jer 31:13; Matt 21:9, 15; Eph 5:19; Jas 5:13 the joy: 1 Sam 4:5; Ezra 3:13 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Num 7:10—dedicating; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 2 Chr 20:19—a loud; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 4:2—sacrifice; Job 8:21—rejoicing; Ps 53:6—Jacob; Jer 30:19—out; Zeph 3:14—shout; Acts 21:5—with; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Nehemiah 12:44 some: Neh 10:37–39; 13:5, 12, 13; 2 Chr 13:11, 12; 31:11–13 chambers: 1 Chr 9:26; 26:21–26 of the law: that is, appointed by the law Judah rejoiced: Heb. the joy of Judah. Levites. Num 3:10; 8:24, 25; 1 Chr 23:28; 2 Chr 5:11, 12; Prov 8:34; Isa 40:31; Rom 12:7 waited: Heb. stood Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—stood; Lev 27:30—General; Num 16:9—separated; Num 18:21—the tenth; Deut 18:4—firstfruit; Deut 18:8—like portions; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 1 Chr 9:22—in their; 1 Chr 9:28—the charge; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Neh 13:4—having the oversight of; Mal 3:10—the storehouse

Nehemiah 12:45 the singers: 1 Chr 25:1–1 Chr 26:32 the ward: That is, they suffered no unclean person to enter the temple. 1 Chr 23:28; 2 Chr 23:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 9:23—the oversight; Neh 13:9—they cleansed

Nehemiah 12:46 and Asaph: 1 Chr 25:1–31; 2 Chr 29:30; Ps 73 title Ps 83 title Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; Neh 11:22—Of the sons; Col 3:16—and spiritual; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Nehemiah 12:47 Zerubbabel: Neh 12:1, 12, 26 gave: Neh 10:35–39; 13:10–12; 2 Chr 31:5, 6; Mal 3:8–10; Gal 6:6 and they: That is, the people separated, or set apart, the tenth of the produce of their lands for the use of the Levites; and the Levites separated the tenth of their tithes for the priests. Num 18:21–29 sanctified: that is, set apart Reciprocal: Num 1:50—thou shalt; Num 3:17—Gershon; Deut 18:8—like portions; 2 Kgs 25:30—a daily rate; Mal 3:10—the storehouse

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Upon the reading of the law, separation is made from the mixed multitude;
- 4 Nehemiah, at his return, causes the chambers to be cleansed;
- 10 He reforms the offices in the house of God;
- 15 the violation of the sabbath;
- 23 and the marriages with the strange wives.

Nehemiah 13:1 that day: Some suppose that the events recorded in these verses took place several years after those related in the preceding chapter, while Nehemiah was absent at the Persian court; but the introductory language, on that day, seems rather to imply that they occurred immediately, or at least about that time. they read: Heb. there was read, Neh 8:3–8; 9:3; Deut 31:11, 12; 2 Kgs 23:2; Isa 34:16; Luke 4:16–19; 10:26; Acts 13:15; 15:21 audience: Heb. ears the Ammonite: Neh 13:23; Deut 23:3–5; Isa 15:1–Isa 16:14; Jer 48:1–47; Ezek 25:1–11; Amos 2:1–3 Moabite: Neh 2:10, 19; 4:3; Ps 83:7–9; Jer 49:1–6; Amos 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Gen 35:12—to; Num 22:5—sent; Deut 23:1—shall not enter; Josh 8:31—as it is; Josh 8:34—he read; 2 Sam 10:2—show kindness; 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; 1 Chr 19:2—the children; 2 Chr 12:13—an Ammonitess; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Ezra 9:1—Ammonites; Ezra 10:3—let it; Neh 13:7—in preparing; Lam 1:10—whom; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Nehemiah 13:2 Because: Matt 25:40 hired Balaam: Num 22:3–6; Josh 24:9, 10 our God: Num 23:8–11, 18; 24:5–10; Deut 23:5; Ps 109:28; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Num 22:5—sent; Num 22:6—curse me; Num 24:10—I called; Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Deut 23:4—because they hired; Prov 26:2—so; Jer 49:1—their king

Nehemiah 13:3 when they: Ps 19:7–11; 119:9, 11; Prov 6:23; Rom 3:20 that they: Neh 9:2; 10:28; Ezra 10:11; Jas 1:27 the mixed: Exod 12:38; Num 11:4 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:1—have not separated; Ezra 9:2—mingled; Ezra 10:8—himself separated

Nehemiah 13:4 Eliashib: Neh 13:7; 12:10 having the oversight of: Heb. being set over, Neh 12:44 allied: Neh 13:28; 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:28—the charge; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; Ezra 9:2—the hand; Neh 3:20—Eliashib; Job 31:34—the contempt; Jer 41:10—to the; Mal 3:8—In

Nehemiah 13:5 a great: Neh 10:38; 12:44; 2 Chr 34:11 which was commanded to be given to the: Heb. the commandment of the, Num 18:21–24 Reciprocal: Exod 30:34—frankincense; Lev 27:30—General; Num 1:50—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 1 Chr 9:26—chambers; 1 Chr 9:28—the charge; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; 2 Chr 31:11—chambers; Ezra 10:6—the chamber; Neh 10:37—to the chambers; Neh 13:7—in preparing; Neh 13:28—son in law; Prov 24:4—General; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:29—the little; Ezek 42:13—the most holy; Mal 3:10—the storehouse

Nehemiah 13:6 But: Exod 32:1; 2 Chr 24:17, 18; Matt 13:25 was: Nehemiah came to Jerusalem in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes, and remained there till the thirty-second, being twelve years; then returned to Babylon; and probably, after about a year, got leave to revisit his brethren, and found matters as here stated. the two: Neh 2:1; 5:14 after certain days: Heb. at the end of days, Neh 2:5, 6 obtained I: or, I earnestly requested Reciprocal: Gen 4:3—in process of time; 2 Chr 18:2—after certain years

Nehemiah 13:7 understood: Ezra 9:1; 1 Cor 1:11 in preparing: Neh 13:1, 5; Lam 1:10;

Matt 21:12, 13; Acts 21:28, 29 Reciprocal: Neh 12:10—Eliashib; Neh 13:4—Eliashib

Nehemiah 13:8 it grieved: Ezra 9:3, 4; 10:1; Ps 69:9 I cast: Mark 11:15–17; John 2:13–17
Reciprocal: Neh 5:6—General; Prov 24:25—them; Prov 28:4—but; Eccl 9:10—thy hand;
Jer 35:2—into one; Mark 3:5—grieved

Nehemiah 13:9 they cleansed: Neh 12:45; 2 Chr 29:5, 15–19 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:28—for
the service; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Neh 10:37—to the chambers; Jer 35:2—into one;
Ezek 40:29—the little

Nehemiah 13:10 the portions: Neh 10:37; 12:47; Mal 1:6–14; 3:8; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 to his
field: Num 35:2 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Judg
17:8—departed; 2 Chr 31:4—that they might; Neh 10:39—we will not; Mal 3:10—the
storehouse; Heb 7:5—to take

Nehemiah 13:11 contended: Neh 13:17, 25; 5:6–13; Job 31:34; Prov 28:4 Why is the
house: Neh 10:39; 1 Sam 2:17; Mal 3:8–11 place: Heb. standing Reciprocal: Judg
17:8—departed

Nehemiah 13:12 brought: Neh 10:37–39; 12:44; Lev 27:30; Num 18:20–26; Deut 14:22
treasuries: or, storehouses, Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Num 18:21—the
tenth; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; 2 Chr 31:11—chambers; Neh 10:38—the treasure house

Nehemiah 13:13 I made: Neh 12:44; 2 Chr 31:12–15 Shelemiah: Neh 3:30 Pedaiah: Neh
8:4 next to them: Heb. at their hand Zaccur: Neh 10:12 Mattaniah: Neh 11:22; 12:35
counted: Neh 7:2; 2 Kgs 12:15; 22:7; Luke 12:42; 16:10–12; Acts 6:3; 1 Cor 4:2; 1 Tim 1:12;
3:10 their office: Heb. it was upon them to distribute: Acts 4:35; 6:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr
31:11—chambers; 2 Chr 31:14—to distribute; Ezra 2:33—Hadid; Neh 10:38—the
treasure house; Luke 21:1—the treasury

Nehemiah 13:14 Remember me: Neh 13:22, 31; 5:19; Ps 122:6–9; Heb 6:10; Rev 3:5 wipe
not: If thou wert strict to mark what is done amiss, even my good deeds must be wiped
out: but, Lord, remember me in thy mercy, and let my upright conduct be acceptable to
Thee! By some, Nehemiah has been thought to deal too much with God on the principle
of merit. That he wished God to remember him for good is sufficiently evident, and
who does not wish the same? But that he expected heaven for his good deeds does not
appear; for it is perfectly clear that he expected nothing from God but through the
greatness of his mercy. Neh 13:22 good deeds: Heb. kindnesses house: 1 Chr 29:3; 2 Chr
24:16; 31:20, 21; Ezra 7:20, 24, 27; Ps 122:6–9 offices: or, observations Reciprocal: Gen
8:1—God remembered; Gen 19:29—that God; Lev 2:2—the memorial; 1 Sam
26:23—render; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Ps 26:11—and; Ps 106:4—Remember; Ps 122:9—I
will seek; Isa 38:3—Remember; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord

Nehemiah 13:15 treading wine: Exod 20:8–11; 34:21; 35:2; Isa 58:13; Ezek 20:13 burdens:
Neh 10:31; Num 15:32–36; Jer 17:21, 22, 24, 27 I testified: Neh 13:21; 9:29; Deut 8:19; 2
Chr 24:19; Ps 50:7; Jer 42:19; Mic 6:3; Acts 2:40; 20:21; Gal 5:3; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:6; Rev
22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 20:10—thy stranger; Deut 5:14—thy
stranger; Job 39:12—he; Isa 5:2—a winepress; Ezek 20:20—General; Amos 8:5—and the;
Mark 2:24—that; John 5:10—it is not; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

Nehemiah 13:16 men of Tyre: Exod 23:12; Deut 5:14

Nehemiah 13:17 I contended: Neh 13:11, 25; 5:7; Ps 82:1, 2; Prov 28:4; Isa 1:10; Jer 5:5; 13:18; 22:2–23; Mic 3:1, 9 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:2—the hand; Prov 24:25—they; Isa 56:2—keepeth the; Ezek 23:38—and have; Matt 12:5—profane

Nehemiah 13:18 Did not your: Ezra 9:13–15; Jer 17:21–23, 27; 44:9, 22; Ezek 23:8, 26; Zech 1:4–6 ye bring more: Lev 26:18, 28; Num 32:14; Josh 22:17, 18 Reciprocal: Jer 44:23—therefore; Ezek 23:38—and have; Ezek 31:14—the end

Nehemiah 13:19 began to be: Lev 23:22 I commanded: Neh 7:3; Exod 31:14–17; Jer 17:19–22 Reciprocal: Josh 2:5—of shutting; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Isa 60:11—thy gates

Nehemiah 13:21 I testified: Neh 13:15 about the wall: Heb. before the wall I will lay: Ezra 7:26; Rom 13:3, 4; 1 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: Deut 5:14—thy stranger; John 11:53—from

Nehemiah 13:22 I commanded: Neh 7:64, 65; 12:30; 2 Kgs 23:4; 1 Chr 15:12–14; 2 Chr 29:4, 5, 24, 27, 30; Isa 49:23 cleanse: Neh 12:10 sanctify: Deut 5:12 Remember: Neh 13:14, 31; 5:19; Ps 132:1–5; Isa 38:3; 2 Cor 1:12; 2 Tim 4:7, 8 spare me: Ps 25:6, 7; 51:1; 130:3, 4, 7; 143:1, 2 greatness: or, multitude, Ps 5:7; Isa 55:7 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Gen 19:29—that God; Lev 2:2—the memorial; Num 1:50—thou shalt; Josh 3:8—command; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Ps 26:11—and; Ps 106:4—Remember; Ps 112:6—the righteous; Ps 119:159—Consider; Jer 15:15—remember; Mal 3:17—and I; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Heb 6:10—to forget

Nehemiah 13:23 married: Heb. made to dwell with them, Neh 10:30; Ezra 9:2, 11, 12; 10:10, 44; 2 Cor 6:14 Ashdod: 1 Sam 5:1 Ammon: Neh 13:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Exod 34:16—General; Lev 21:15—profane; Deut 7:3—General; Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Deut 23:6—Thou shalt; Josh 11:22—Ashdod; Josh 15:46—near; Josh 23:12—shall make; Judg 3:6—General; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; 1 Kgs 16:31—took to wife; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Ezra 9:14—join in; Ezra 10:12—so must we do; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 2:6—and they; Jer 25:20—remnant; Hos 5:7—begotten; Hos 7:8—he hath; Mal 2:11—and hath; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

Nehemiah 13:24 could not speak: Heb. they discerned not to speak each people: Heb. people and people, Zeph 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Josh 11:22—Ashdod; Josh 15:46—near; Ezra 9:2—taken of their; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Hos 5:7—begotten; Mal 2:15—That he; Matt 26:73—for

Nehemiah 13:25 I contended: Neh 13:11, 17; Prov 28:4 cursed: or, reviled, Neh 5:13; Deut 27:14–26; Ps 15:4; Luke 11:45, 46 smote: Deut 25:2, 3; Ezra 7:26 plucked: Isa 50:6 made them: Neh 10:29, 30; Deut 6:13; 2 Chr 15:12–15; Ezra 10:5 Ye shall not: Exod 34:16; Deut 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Judg 17:2—cursedst; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 2 Kgs 8:18—his wife; 2 Chr 21:6—he had; Ezra 9:3—off; Neh 5:6—General; Neh 5:12—I called; Neh 13:28—I chased; Prov 24:25—they; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation; Gal 1:8—let

Nehemiah 13:26 Did not Solomon: 1 Kgs 11:1–8; Eccl 7:26 yet among: 2 Sam 12:24, 25; 1 Kgs 3:13; 2 Chr 1:12; 9:22 who was beloved: 2 Sam 12:24 Reciprocal: Deut 17:17—multiply wives; Judg 16:4—he loved; 1 Kgs 11:4—his wives; 2 Kgs 8:18—his

wife; 2 Kgs 23:13—Solomon; 2 Chr 12:13—an Ammonitess; 2 Chr 21:6—he had; Job 31:9—If mine; Prov 2:16—deliver; Prov 5:9—General; Prov 6:33—and his; Prov 7:26—General; Prov 22:14—mouth; Prov 31:3—to that; Eccl 10:1—a little; Jer 44:15—all the

Nehemiah 13:27 Shall we then: 1 Sam 30:24 to transgress: Ezra 10:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:4—his wives; Prov 2:16—deliver

Nehemiah 13:28 And one: Josephus relates, that this young man was named Manasseh; and that at his request, Sanballat and the Samaritans built their temple upon mount Gerizim, in opposition to that at Jerusalem, at which he officiated, in some measure, according to the Mosaic ritual. Joiada: Neh 12:10, 22 Eliashib: Neh 3:1 son in law: Neh 13:4, 5; 6:17–19 Sanballat: Neh 2:19 I chased: Neh 13:25; Ps 101:8; Prov 20:8, 26; Rom 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 26:28—reach; Josh 3:8—command; Ezra 9:2—the hand; Ezra 10:6—Johanan; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Neh 3:20—Eliashib; Job 31:34—the contempt; Prov 22:10—General; Prov 24:25—they; Prov 28:4—but; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar

Nehemiah 13:29 Remember: Neh 6:14; Ps 59:5–13; 2 Tim 4:14 because they have defiled: Heb. for the defilings of, Lev 21:1–7 the covenant: Num 16:9, 10; 25:12, 13; 1 Sam 2:30; Mal 2:4–8, 10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Neh 7:64—as polluted; Mal 2:8—ye have corrupted; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; Rom 9:4—covenants

Nehemiah 13:30 cleansed: Neh 10:30 appointed: Neh 12:1–26; 1 Chr 23:1–1 Chr 26:32 Reciprocal: Neh 9:2—the seed

Nehemiah 13:31 the wood: Neh 10:34 Remember: Neh 13:14, 22; Ps 25:7; 26:8, 9; 106:4; Luke 23:42 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Lev 1:7—lay; Lev 6:12—burn wood; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Neh 5:19—Think; Ps 26:11—and; Ps 112:6—the righteous; Isa 38:3—Remember; Jer 15:15—remember; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Heb 6:10—to forget

ESTHER

This Book, which derives its name from the person whose history it chiefly relates, is termed in Hebrew, **אֶסְתֵּר** [H635] **מִגִּלְתָּה** [H4039], megillath Esther, “the volume of Esther.” Concerning its author there are various opinions: some attribute it to Ezra; some to Joachim, the son of Joshua the high priest; others to the men of the great synagogue; and others to Mordecai, which seems the most probable opinion. The events here related probably refer to the time of Artaxerxes Longimanus, who, according to Prideaux, was the Ahasuerus of Esther, agreeably to Josephus (Ant. 1 xi. c. 6), the Septuagint version, and the apocryphal additions to this book. The history, therefore, comes in between the sixth and seventh chapters of Ezra 6:22, commencing about AM 3540, and continuing through a period of twelve years. it relates the royal feast of Ahasuerus; the disgrace of Vashti (Esther 1); the elevation of Esther to the Persian throne; the essential service rendered to the king by Mordecai, in detecting a

plot against his life (Esther 2); the promotion of Haman, and his purposed destruction of the Jews (Esth 3:1–15); the consequent affliction of the Jews, and the measures pursued by them (Esther 4); the defeat of Haman’s plot, through the instrumentality of Esther, against Mordecai (Esther 5–7); and also the defeat of his general plot against the Jews (Esther 8, 9:1–15); the institution of the feast of Purim to commemorate this deliverance (Esther 9:16–32); and the advancement of Mordecai (Esth 10:1–3); and though some Christians have hesitated to receive this book into the sacred canon, yet it has always been received by the Jews, not only as perfectly authentic, but also as one of the most excellent of their sacred books. That it is a genuine and faithful description of a real fact, the observation of the feast of Purim, to the present day, is a sufficient evidence; since it is impossible, and in fact inconceivable, that a nation should institute, and afterwards continue to celebrate without interruption, through every generation of that people, in a long succession of ages, in whatever places they may have sojourned, this solemn annual festival, merely because one of their nation had written an agreeable fable or romance. It has been remarked, as an objection to this book, that the name of God no where occurs in it: His superintending providence, however, is frequently illustrated. It is shewn, indeed, in every part of the work; disconcerting evil designs, and producing great events, by means seemingly inadequate. It also presents an interesting description of mortified pride, and of malice baffled to the destruction of its possessors; and exhibits a very lively representation of the vexations and troubles, the anxieties, treachery, and dissimulation of a corrupt court.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Ahasuerus makes royal feasts;
- 10 Vashti, sent for, refuses to come;
- 13 Ahasuerus, by the counsel of Memucan, puts away Vashti, and makes the decree of men’s sovereignty.

Esther 1:1 Ahasuerus: Prideaux has shewn satisfactorily that Ahasuerus was the Artaxerxes Longimanus of the Greeks, agreeably to the Septuagint and Josephus. See note on Ezra 6:14. Ezra 4:6; Dan 9:1 from India: Esth 8:9; Isa 18:1; 37:9 an hundred: Dan 6:1 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:1—the children; Ezra 5:8—the province; Neh 1:3—the province; Esth 2:3—in all the provinces; Esth 4:3—in every province; Esth 9:20—in all the provinces; Esth 9:30—the hundred; Esth 10:1—laid a tribute; Dan 3:1—in the province; Acts 23:34—he asked

Esther 1:2 sat: 2 Sam 7:1; 1 Kgs 1:46; Dan 4:4 Shushan: Esth 2:3; 3:15; 4:16; 9:12–15; Neh 1:1; Dan 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 1:1—General; Ezra 4:9—Susanchites; Esth 2:5—Shushan; Esth 8:14—Shushan; Matt 14:6—birthday

Esther 1:3 AM 3542, BC 462 he made: Esth 2:18; Gen 40:20; 1 Kgs 3:15; Dan 5:1; Mark 6:21 of Persia: Esth 1:14; Ezra 1:2; Isa 21:2; Jer 51:11; Dan 5:28; 8:20 the nobles: Dan 3:2, 3; 6:1, 6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—feast; 1 Sam 25:36—a feast; 2 Sam 3:20—David; Ezra 2:1—the children; Esth 3:7—in the twelfth; Jer 51:28—the kings; Dan 8:3—one; Luke 7:25—are in; 1 John 2:16—and the pride

Esther 1:4 When he: Isa 39:2; Ezek 28:5; Dan 4:30 the riches: Ps 76:1–4; 145:5, 12, 13; Dan 2:37–44; 7:9–14; Matt 4:8; 6:13; Rom 9:23; Eph 1:18; Col 1:27; Rev 4:11 excellent: 1 Chr

29:11, 12, 25; Job 40:10; Ps 21:5; 45:3; 93:1; Dan 4:36; 5:18; 2 Pet 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Esth 5:11—the glory; Acts 25:23—with; 1 Thess 2:6—of men

Esther 1:5 present: Heb. found seven days: 2 Chr 7:8, 9; 30:21–25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; Mark 6:39—General

Esther 1:6 white: Exod 26:1, 31, 32, 36, 37 blue: or, violet, Esth 8:15 the beds: These were couches, covered with gold and silver cloth, on which the guests reclined; for the Orientals do not sit, but recline at their meals. Esth 7:8; Ezek 23:41; Amos 2:8; 6:4 red: etc. or, of porphyre, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour Reciprocal: Mark 6:39—General

Esther 1:7 vessels of gold: 1 Kgs 10:21; 2 Chr 9:20; Dan 5:2–4 royal wine: Heb. wine of the kingdom state of the king: Heb. hand of the king. Reciprocal: Judg 14:10—made there; 2 Kgs 7:15—vessels

Esther 1:8 none did compel: Every person drank what he pleased. Among the Greeks, however, each guest was obliged to keep the round, or leave the company: hence the proverb Η πιθι, η απιθι, Drink, or begone. Mr. HERBERT, in his poem entitled “The Church Porch,” has severely reprobated this vile custom. In Britain, however, this demoralizing custom is now almost destroyed, and a new era of social pleasure is arising, by temperate habits, increased domestic comforts, and the spread of gospel truths. Jer 35:8; 51:7; Hab 2:15, 16 the officers: John 2:8 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:1—the children

Esther 1:9 the queen: Esth 5:4, 8

Esther 1:10 the heart: Gen 43:34; Judg 16:25; 1 Sam 25:36, 37; 2 Sam 13:28; Prov 20:1; Eccl 7:2–4; 10:19; Eph 5:18, 19 Harbona: Esth 7:9, Harbonah chamberlains: or, eunuchs, Dan 1:3–5, 18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 37:36—officer; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 2 Kgs 9:32—eunuchs; Esth 2:2—king’s servants; Esth 4:5—appointed to attend upon her; Matt 14:6—danced; Mark 6:22—General

Esther 1:11 Vashti: Prov 16:9; 23:29–33; Mark 6:21, 22 fair to look on: Heb. good of countenance, 1 Sam 25:3; 2 Sam 14:25; Prov 31:30 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:1—the children; Esth 2:7—fair and beautiful; Esth 5:1—royal; Luke 7:25—are in

Esther 1:12 the queen: This refusal of Vashti’s, to expose herself to the view of such a group of drunken Bacchanalians, was highly praiseworthy, and became the dignity of her rank and the modesty of her sex. refused: Gen 3:16; Eph 5:22, 24; 1 Pet 3:1 by his chamberlains: Heb. which was by the hand of his eunuchs was the king: Prov 19:12; 20:2; Dan 2:12; 3:13, 19; Nah 1:6; Rev 6:16, 17 burned: Exod 32:19, 22; Deut 29:20; Ps 74:1; 79:5 Reciprocal: Gen 44:18—anger; 2 Sam 14:29—but he would; Esth 2:1—what was decreed; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Esth 4:4—chamberlains; Esth 4:5—appointed to attend upon her; Esth 7:7—in his wrath; Prov 31:30—Favour

Esther 1:13 the wise: Jer 10:7; Dan 2:2, 12, 27; 4:6, 7; 5:7; Matt 2:1 knew: 1 Chr 12:32; Matt 16:3 Reciprocal: Dan 2:21—he changeth

Esther 1:14 the seven: Ezra 7:14 saw: 2 Kgs 25:19; Matt 18:10; Rev 22:4 Reciprocal: Esth 1:3—of Persia; Esth 2:2—king’s servants; Esth 3:1—above all the princes; Esth

8:1—came before; Jer 52:25—were near the king's person

Esther 1:15 What shall we do: Heb. What to do, Esth 6:6

Esther 1:16 Vashti: This reasoning was inconsequent and false. Vashti had not generally disobeyed the king, therefore she could be no precedent for the general conduct of the Persian women. She disobeyed only in one particular; and this, to serve a purpose, Memucan draws into a general consequence, and the rest came into the conclusion, being either too intoxicated to be able to discern right from wrong, or too intent on reducing women to a state of vassalage, to neglect the present favourable opportunity. done wrong: Acts 18:14; 25:10; 1 Cor 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel; Eph 5:22—submit; 1 Pet 3:1—ye

Esther 1:17 despise: 2 Sam 6:16; Eph 5:33 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:34—as

Esther 1:18 the ladies: Saroth, the princesses, but the meaning is well expressed by our term ladies. Judg 5:29; 1 Kgs 11:3

Esther 1:19 it please the king: Heb. it be good with the king, Esth 1:21; 3:9; 8:5 from him: Heb. from before him it be not altered: Heb. it pass not away, Esth 8:8; Dan 6:8–15, 17. Let it be inserted among the permanent laws, and be made a part of the constitution of the empire. The Persians seem to have affected such a degree of wisdom in the construction of their laws, that they never could be amended, and should never be repealed; and this formed the ground of the saying, “The laws of the Medes and Persians that change not.” another: Heb. her companion that is better: 1 Sam 15:28; 1 Kgs 3:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:32—more righteous; Neh 2:5—If it please; Esth 4:11—but I; Dan 6:12—The thing

Esther 1:20 throughout: Deut 17:13; 21:21 all the wives: Eph 5:33; Col 3:18; 1 Pet 3:1–7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—rule; Eph 5:22—submit; 1 Tim 2:11—General

Esther 1:21 pleased the king: Heb. was good in the eyes of the king, Esth 1:19; 2:4; Gen 41:37 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Josh 22:30—it pleased them; 2 Sam 17:4—pleased Absalom well

Esther 1:22 into every province: Esth 3:12; 8:9; Dan 3:29; 4:1 that every man: Both the law of God and common sense taught this from the foundation of the world; and this parade of enactment was only to deprive Vashti of her crown. Eph 5:22–24; 1 Tim 2:12; Titus 2:4, 5 it should: etc. Heb. one should publish it according to the language of his country, Esth 3:12 according: Luke 16:8; Acts 2:5–11; 1 Cor 14:19, 20 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:8—the province; Esth 9:20—in all the provinces

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Out of the choice of virgins a queen is to be chosen;
- 5 Mordecai the nursing father of Esther;
- 8 Esther preferred before the rest;
- 12 The manner of purification, and going in to the king;

- 15 Esther best pleasing the king, is made queen;
21 Mordecai discovering a treason, is recorded in the chronicles.

Esther 2:1 AM 3543, BC 461 he remembered: Dan 6:14–18 what was decreed: Esth 1:12–21
Reciprocal: Esth 2:16—the seventh

Esther 2:2 king's servants: Esth 1:10, 14; 6:14 Let there be: Gen 12:14; 1 Kgs 1:2
Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; 1 Kgs 1:3—So; 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel

Esther 2:3 in all the provinces: Esth 1:1, 2 that they may gather: This was the usual way in which the harem, or seraglio, was furnished; the finest women in the land, whether of high or low birth, were sought out and brought to the harem. They all became the king's concubines; but one was raised as chief wife, or sultana, to the throne; and her issue was especially entitled to inherit the custody: Heb. the hand Hege: Esth 2:8, Hegai the king's chamberlain: Saris hammelech, "the king's eunuch:" so the LXX, Vulgate, Targum, and Syriac. their things: Esth 2:12–14; Isa 3:18–23 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:9—Susanchites; Esth 2:5—Shushan; Esth 2:9—her her things; Esth 2:16—the seventh; Esth 2:19—the virgins; Esth 8:14—Shushan

Esther 2:4 let the maiden: Matt 20:16; 22:14 the thing: Esth 1:21; 3:9, 10; 2 Sam 13:4–6; 16:21–23; 17:4; Matt 14:6 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; 1 Kgs 1:3—So; Esth 2:19—the virgins; Esth 8:5—I be pleasing

Esther 2:5 Shushan: Esth 2:3; 1:2; 5:1 a certain Jew: Esth 3:2–6; 10:3 the son of Shimei: 1 Sam 9:1; 2 Sam 16:5

Esther 2:6 Jeconiah: 2 Kgs 24:6, 14, 15; 2 Chr 36:9, 10, 20, Jeboiachin, Jer 22:24, 28, Coniah, Jer 24:1

Esther 2:7 brought up: Heb. nourished, Eph 6:4 Hadassah: Dan 1:6, 7 his uncle's: Esth 2:15; Jer 32:7–12 fair and beautiful: Heb. fair of form and good of countenance, Esth 1:11 took: Gen 48:5; 2 Cor 6:18; 1 John 3:1 Reciprocal: Esth 2:10—for Mordecai; Esth 4:14—but thou; Esth 8:1—came before; Job 29:16—a father

Esther 2:8 Hegai: One of Dr. KENNICOTT's manuscripts, instead of Hegai has Hege, as in Esth 2:3. Reciprocal: Dan 8:2—Shushan

Esther 2:9 she obtained: Gen 39:21; 1 Kgs 8:50; Ezra 7:6; Neh 2:8; Ps 106:46; Prov 16:7; Dan 1:9; Acts 7:10 her her things: Esth 2:3, 12 such things: Heb. her portions preferred her: Heb. changed her. Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—taken

Esther 2:10 had not showed: Esth 3:8; 4:13, 14; 7:4; Matt 10:16 for Mordecai: Esth 2:7, 20; Eph 6:1 Reciprocal: Heb 3:4—but

Esther 2:11 Mordecai: The apartments of the women are accounted so inviolable, that it is even a crime to enquire what passes within their walls. A man, says Chardin, may walk a hundred days, one after the other, by the house where the women are, and yet know no more what is done there than at the farther end of Tartary. This sufficiently explains the conduct of Mordecai. walked: Esth 2:13, 14 how Esther did: Heb. the peace of Esther, Gen 37:14; 1 Sam 17:18; Acts 15:36

Esther 2:12 AM 3546, BC 458 to go in: 1 Thess 4:4, 5 six months: Prov 7:17; Song 3:6; Isa 57:9; Luke 7:37, 38 Reciprocal: Esth 2:3—their things; Esth 2:9—her her things; Ezek 23:40—thou didst

Esther 2:13 Reciprocal: Esth 2:11—walked

Esther 2:14 delighted: Esth 4:11; Gen 34:19; Deut 21:14; Isa 62:4, 5 she were called: Isa 43:1; 45:4 Reciprocal: Judg 19:1—a concubine; Esth 2:11—walked

Esther 2:15 who had taken: Esth 2:7 Esther: Song 6:9; 8:10; Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:32—eunuchs; Esth 4:14—but thou; Esth 8:1—came before

Esther 2:16 the tenth month: Esth 8:9 the seventh: Esth 2:1, 3; Ezra 7:8 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:9—the ninth month; Esth 3:7—in the twelfth; Jer 39:1—the tenth

Esther 2:17 favour: or, kindness in his sight: Heb. before him so that he set: Esth 4:14; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 75:6, 7; 113:7, 8; Ezek 17:24; Luke 1:48–52. Bishop Patrick observes, that those who suggest that Esther committed a great sin to come at the dignity of queen of Persia, do not consider the custom of those times and countries. Every one that the king took to his bed was married to him, and was his wife of a lower rank, as Hagar was to Abraham. Reciprocal: Gen 33:8—to find; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; Esth 8:5—I be pleasing; Ezek 16:11—and a

Esther 2:18 AM 3547, BC 457 made a great: Esth 1:3–5; Gen 29:22; Judg 14:10–17; Song 3:11; 5:1; Matt 22:2; Luke 14:8; Rev 19:9 he made: We learn from Herodotus and Atheneus, that the Persian monarchs were accustomed to give their wives distinct cities and provinces for the purpose of supplying them with different articles of dress: one was assigned for ornamenting the head and neck; another provided robes, zones, etc.; and the city of Anthilla was given to a Persian queen, we read, to supply her with shoes and sandals. It is probable, therefore, that, at the desire of Esther, Ahasuerus relieved those cities and provinces that had before paid it, from this expense. release: Heb. rest gave gifts: Esth 9:22; 1 Sam 25:8; Neh 8:11; Rev 11:10 Reciprocal: Matt 14:6—birthday; Mark 6:21—his birthday; Eph 4:8—and

Esther 2:19 the virgins: Esth 2:3, 4 sat in the king's gate: Esth 2:21; 3:2, 3; 5:13 Reciprocal: Esth 6:12—came again; Dan 2:49—sat

Esther 2:20 had not yet showed: Esth 2:10 for Esther: Eph 6:1–3 Reciprocal: Esth 4:8—to charge

Esther 2:21 Bigthan: Esth 6:2, Bigthana door: Heb. threshold and sought: 2 Sam 4:5, 6; 16:11; 1 Kgs 15:25–27; 16:9; 2 Kgs 9:22–24; 12:20; 21:23; Ps 144:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:32—eunuchs; Esth 2:19—sat in the king's gate; Esth 3:2—the king's servants; Esth 7:9—who had spoken; Dan 2:49—sat

Esther 2:22 the thing: Eccl 10:20; Acts 23:12–22 and Esther certified: Esth 6:1, 2; Rom 11:33 Mordecai's name: Phil 2:4

Esther 2:23 hanged: Esth 5:14; 7:10; Gen 40:19, 22; Deut 21:22, 23; Josh 8:29 the book:

Esth 6:1, 2; Mal 3:16 Reciprocal: Josh 10:26—hanged; Esth 10:2—in the book

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Haman, advanced by the king, and despised by Mordecai, seeks revenge upon all the Jews;
- 7 He casts lots;
- 8 He obtains by calumny a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.

Esther 3:1 AM 3551, BC 453 promote Haman: Esth 7:6; Ps 12:8; Prov 29:2 Agagite: Num 24:7; 1 Sam 15:8, 33 above all the princes: Esth 1:14; Gen 41:40, 55; Ezra 7:14; Dan 6:2 Reciprocal: Num 24:20—his latter end; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Esth 3:2—bowed not; Esth 5:11—and how he had; Esth 9:10—enemy; Ps 49:16—Be not; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Prov 26:1—so; Eccl 10:6—Folly; Dan 5:7—the third

Esther 3:2 the king's servants: Dr. SHAW, speaking of the cities in the East, says, "If we quit the streets, and enter into any of the principal houses, we shall first pass through a porch, or gate-way, with benches on each side, where the master of the family receives visits, and despatches business; few persons, not even the nearest relations, having admission any farther, except upon extraordinary occasions." These servants were probably officers who here waited the king's call; and it is likely that Mordecai was one of them. Esth 2:19, 21 bowed: Gen 41:43; Phil 2:10 bowed not: Yichra welo yishtachaweh, "bowed not down, nor prostrated himself," or worshipped him. Had this meant only civil reverence the king would not have needed to command it; nor would Mordecai have refused it; there was, therefore, some kind of divine honour intended, such as was paid to the Persian kings, and which even the Greeks refused, as express adoration. Esth 3:1, 5; Exod 17:14, 16; Deut 25:19; 1 Sam 15:3; Ps 15:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:31—did reverence; Esth 2:5—a certain Jew; Esth 3:3—Why; Esth 4:7—all that had; Esth 5:9—he stood not up; Esth 6:6—To whom; Esth 9:3—the fear; Esth 10:3—accepted; Ps 49:18—praise; Prov 14:20—but; Dan 2:49—sat; Mark 15:19—and bowing

Esther 3:3 Why: Esth 3:2; Exod 1:17; Matt 15:2, 3 Reciprocal: Esth 2:19—sat in the king's gate; Esth 6:6—To whom

Esther 3:4 when they spake: Gen 39:10 that they told: Dan 3:8, 9; 6:13 he had told: Ezra 1:3; Dan 3:12, 16–18, 23–30; 6:20–28; Jonah 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am

Esther 3:5 that Mordecai: Esth 3:2; 5:9 full of wrath: Esth 1:12; Gen 4:5, 6; Job 5:2; Prov 12:16; 19:19; 21:24; 27:3, 4; Dan 3:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:8—the saying; Ezra 4:15—this city; Esth 9:24—the enemy; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Prov 16:18—General; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Dan 3:13—in his; Matt 5:22—That

Esther 3:6 sought: Ps 83:4; Rev 12:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:16—and; 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city; Ps 12:8—when; Ps 37:12—General; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ps 94:20—frameth; Ps 124:3—Then they; Prov 14:17—a man; Prov 21:24—haughty; Prov 24:2—General; Prov 27:3—but; Prov 28:15—so; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Jer 33:24—thus; Dan 3:8—and accused; Dan 3:13—in his; Matt 5:22—That; Acts 12:4—intending

Esther 3:7 the first month: Neh 2:1 in the twelfth: Esth 1:3; 2:16 they cast Pur: Esth 9:24–26; Prov 16:33; Ezek 21:21, 22; Matt 27:35 Adar: Esth 9:1, 5, 17–19, 21; Ezra 6:15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:2—General; Prov 24:2—General; Jonah 1:7—and let; Mark 6:21—when; Acts 12:4—intending

Esther 3:8 scattered abroad: Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 30:3; 32:26; Neh 1:8; Jer 50:17; Ezek 6:8; 11:16; Zech 7:14; John 7:35; Jas 1:1; 1 Pet 1:1 their laws: Ezra 4:12–15; Acts 16:20, 21; 17:6, 7; 24:5; 28:22 for the king's profit to: Heb. meet, or equal for the king to, etc Reciprocal: Num 23:9—dwell alone; Ezra 4:22—why should; Esth 2:10—had not showed; Esth 4:1—all that; Esth 5:14—speak thou; Esth 6:4—to speak; Esth 8:3—mischief; Job 24:22—draweth; Ps 74:8—said; Prov 11:11—it; Jer 48:2—come; Jer 48:42—from; Dan 3:8—and accused; Dan 3:12—certain; Dan 6:5—General; Dan 6:13—regardeth; Mic 2:1—to; Acts 9:2—desired; Acts 25:7—and laid; Eph 2:14—the middle; 1 Thess 2:15—contrary

Esther 3:9 that they may be destroyed: Heb. to destroy them and I will pay: Heb. and I will weigh, Gen 23:16. Here Haman is obliged to acknowledge that there would be a loss to the revenue, which he was willing to make up out of his own property. Ten thousand talents of silver, counted by the Babylonish talent, amount to 2,119,000.; but reckoned by the Jewish talent, they amount to double that sum. In those days, silver and gold were more plentiful than at present; and we have many instances of individuals possessing almost incredible riches. Herodotus relates, that when Xerxes went into Greece, Pythius the Lydian had 2,000 talents of silver, and 4,000,000 of gold darics, which unitedly amount to nearly 5,500,000£. Plutarch tells us, that after Crassus had dedicated the tenth of all he had to Hercules, he entertained the Roman people at 10,000 tables, and distributed to every citizen as much corn as was sufficient for three months; and, after all these expenses, he had 7,100; Roman talents left, which amount to more than 1,500,000£. Lentulus the augur is said to have possessed no less than 3,333,333£ 6s. 8d. Apicius was worth more than 916,671£ 13s. 4d.; and, after having spent in his kitchen 833,333£ 6s. 8d. he considered the remainder too little for his support, and poisoned himself! ten thousand: Matt 18:24 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:22—why should; Esth 1:19—it please the king; Esth 2:4—the thing; Esth 7:4—we are sold; Job 18:8—he is cast; Ps 74:8—said; Jer 32:9—weighed; Dan 3:8—and accused; Acts 16:20—being; Acts 25:15—when; Heb 3:4—but

Esther 3:10 took: Esth 8:2, 8; Gen 41:42 enemy: or, oppressor, Esth 7:6 Reciprocal: Esth 2:4—the thing; Prov 18:13—that; Isa 10:1—them; Luke 15:22—a ring; Jas 2:2—gold

Esther 3:11 to do: Ps 73:7; Jer 26:14; 40:4; Luke 23:25

Esther 3:12 Then were: Esth 8:9–17 scribes: or, secretaries according: Esth 1:22; 8:9; 9:27 in the name: 1 Kgs 21:8; Dan 6:8, 12, 15 sealed: Esth 8:2, 8, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:42—his ring; 2 Chr 30:5—established; Esth 4:3—in every province; Esth 8:5—letters; Esth 9:3—the rulers; Esth 9:17—of the same; Esth 9:20—in all the provinces; Esth 9:22—the days; Ps 124:3—Then they; Dan 2:13—the decree; Dan 3:3—the princes; Dan 3:10—hast made; Dan 4:1—unto all; Dan 6:25—king; Col 2:14—the handwriting

Esther 3:13 by posts: Esth 8:10, 14; 2 Chr 30:6; Job 9:25; Jer 51:31; Rom 3:15 both young: 1 Sam 15:3; 22:19 in one day: Esth 8:12–14; Jas 2:13 the spoil: Esth 8:11; 9:10; Isa 10:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:10—the posts; Ezra 6:15—Adar; Esth 7:4—to be destroyed; Esth

8:5—letters; Esth 8:9—and to the lieutenants; Esth 9:22—the days; Ps 124:3—Then they; Jer 25:10—take from; Lam 2:21—young; Dan 3:3—captains; Acts 12:4—intending

Esther 3:14 The copy: Esth 8:13, 14 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:12—I Darius; Esth 4:8—the copy

Esther 3:15 hastened: Prov 1:16; 4:16 sat down: Hos 7:5; Amos 6:6; John 16:20; Rev 11:10 the city: Esth 4:16; 8:15; Prov 29:2 Reciprocal: Gen 37:25—they sat; Exod 1:1—General; Judg 16:25—their hearts; 2 Kgs 9:34—he did eat; 2 Chr 30:10—the posts; Ezra 6:12—I Darius; Ezra 7:13—I make; Esth 1:2—Shushan; Esth 4:8—the copy; Esth 5:4—the banquet; Esth 5:14—go thou in; Esth 7:1—banquet; Esth 8:14—Shushan; Esth 9:6—Shushan; Esth 9:29—the daughter of Abihail; Prov 19:10—Delight; Prov 31:4—General; Isa 22:5—perplexity; Ezek 21:10—should; Dan 8:2—Shushan

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews;
- 4 Esther, understanding it, sends to Mordecai, who shews the cause, and advises her to undertake the suit;
- 10 She excusing herself, is threatened by Mordecai;
- 15 She appointing a fast, undertakes the suit.

Esther 4:1 all that: Esth 3:8–13 rent: 2 Sam 1:11; Job 1:20; Jonah 3:4–9; Acts 14:14 with ashes: Esth 4:3; Josh 7:6; 2 Sam 13:19; Job 2:8; 42:6; Isa 58:5; Ezek 27:30; Dan 9:3; Jonah 3:6; Matt 11:21 and cried: Mordecai gave every demonstration of the most poignant grief. Nor did he hide this from the city; and the Greek says that he uttered these words aloud: Αἰρεται εθνος μηδεν ηδικηκος, “A people is going to be destroyed who have done no evil.” Gen 27:34; Isa 15:4; 22:4; Ezek 21:6; 27:31; Mic 1:8; Zeph 1:14; Rev 18:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Gen 41:14—he shaved; Exod 33:4—and no; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 2 Kgs 19:1—covered; Esth 8:16—Jews; Job 2:12—their voice; Ps 77:2—my soul; Isa 61:3—beauty; Rev 11:3—clothed

Esther 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 50:4—Joseph; Luke 7:25—are in; Rev 11:3—clothed

Esther 4:3 in every province: Esth 1:1; 3:12 great mourning: It cannot reasonably be doubted, that the mournings, fastings, and weepings of the Jews were attended by constant prayers and supplications; though all mention of them, and of the glorious God whom they worshipped, seems to have been studiously avoided. 1 Sam 4:13, 14; 11:4; Isa 22:4, 12; 37:1–3 weeping: Matt 13:42; 22:13; 25:30 many lay in sackcloth and ashes: Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many, Isa 58:5; Dan 9:3 Reciprocal: Neh 9:1—children; Esth 4:1—with ashes; Esth 4:6—the king’s; Esth 9:31—the fastings

Esther 4:4 chamberlains: Heb. eunuchs, Esth 1:12; 1 Sam 8:15 marg. 2 Kgs 9:32; Isa 56:3; Acts 8:27 but he received it not: Gen 37:35; Ps 77:2; Jer 31:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; Prov 31:26—openeth

Esther 4:5 appointed to attend upon her: Heb. set before her, Esth 1:10, 12 to know: Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Phil 2:4; Heb 4:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:5—Why is thy spirit; Mal 3:16—spake

Esther 4:6 the king's: Esth 4:3; 7:2; 9:12 Reciprocal: Prov 26:1—so

Esther 4:7 all that had: Esth 3:2–15 Reciprocal: Esth 7:4—we are sold; Prov 12:6—the mouth

Esther 4:8 the copy: Esth 3:14, 15 to charge: Esth 2:20; 1 Tim 6:13, 17 to make supplication: Job 9:15; Prov 16:14, 15; Eccl 10:4; Acts 12:20 request: Esth 7:3, 4; 8:6; Neh 2:3–5; Prov 21:1 Reciprocal: Jer 38:26—General; Eph 6:18—supplication

Esther 4:9 Reciprocal: Prov 26:1—so

Esther 4:11 shall come: Herodotus informs us, that ever since the reign of Deioces, king of Media, for the security of the king's person, it was enacted that no one should be admitted into his presence; but that if any one had business with him, he should transact it through the medium of his ministers. the inner court: Esth 5:1 one law: Dan 2:9 the king shall: Esth 5:2; 8:4 the golden sceptre: That the kings of Persia carried a golden sceptre, we have the following proof in Xenophon: Οτι ου τοδε το χρυσουν σκηπτρον το μην βασιλειαν διασωζον εστιν, αλλ οι πιστοι φιλοι σκηπτρον βασιλευσιν αληθεστατον και ασφαλεστατον. "It is not (said Cyrus to his son Cambyses) the golden sceptre that saves the kingdom; but faithful friends are the truest and best sceptre of the kingdom." but I: Esth 1:19; 2:14; 1 Pet 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; 1 Chr 21:13—I am in; Neh 2:20—memorial; Esth 6:4—the outward; Job 31:34—that I; Mark 8:35—will save

Esther 4:13 Think not: Prov 24:10–12; Matt 16:24, 25; John 12:25; Phil 2:30; Heb 12:3 Reciprocal: Esth 2:10—had not showed; Prov 31:8—Open; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak

Esther 4:14 then shall: Gen 22:14; Num 23:22–24; Deut 32:26, 27, 36; 1 Sam 12:22; Isa 54:17; Jer 30:11; 33:24–26; 46:28; Amos 9:8, 9; Matt 16:18; 24:22 enlargement: Heb. respiration, Ezra 9:9; Job 9:18 but thou: Esth 2:7, 15; Judg 14:15–18; 15:6 whether: Gen 45:4–8; Isa 45:1–5; 49:23; Acts 7:20–25 for such a time: 1 Sam 17:29; 2 Kgs 19:3; Neh 6:11. The fact related in this verse was unquestionably the reason why Esther was raised to regal honours, by the overruling providence of God: she was therefore bound in gratitude to do this service for God, else she would not have answered the end of her elevation, and she need not fear the miscarriage of the enterprise, for if God designed her for it, he would surely bear her through and give success. It appeared by the event that Mordecai spoke prophetically, when he modestly conjectured that Esther came to the kingdom that she might be the instrument of the Jews' deliverance. Mordecai thoroughly believed that it was a cause which one way or other would certainly be carried, and which, therefore, she might safely venture upon. Instruments might fail, but God's covenant cannot. There is a wise design in all the providences of God, which is unknown to us till it is accomplished; but it will prove in the issue that all is intended for and centre in the good of those who trust in Him. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:12—his people; 1 Chr 14:2—because; Esth 2:10—had not showed; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Job 31:34—that I; Prov 17:17—General; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Jer 26:16—General; Hab 1:13—holdest; Matt 16:25—General; Rom 9:17—I raised

Esther 4:15 Reciprocal: Dan 2:18—they would

Esther 4:16 present: Heb. found fast: 2 Chr 20:3; Isa 22:12; Joel 1:14, 15; 2:12–17; Jonah 3:4–9 eat nor drink: Esth 5:1; Matt 12:40; Acts 9:9; 27:33 I also: Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Acts 10:7 if I perish: If I lose my life in the attempt to save my people, I shall lose it cheerfully. I see it is my duty to make the attempt; and, come what will, I am resolved to do it. Gen 43:14; 1 Sam 19:5; 2 Sam 10:12; Luke 9:24; Acts 20:24; 21:13; Rom 16:4; Phil 2:30 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—If it must be; Judg 5:18—their lives; Judg 9:17—adventured his life; 1 Sam 30:12—three days; 2 Sam 1:2—the third; 2 Sam 12:16—fasted; 1 Kgs 20:31—peradventure; 2 Kgs 7:4—if they save us; 1 Chr 21:13—I am in; 2 Chr 31:1—present; Ezra 8:23—we fasted; Neh 9:1—children; Esth 1:2—Shushan; Esth 3:15—the city; Esth 8:16—Jews; Esth 9:31—the fastings; Prov 29:26—ruler’s favour; Isa 58:5—it such; Jer 36:9—they; Dan 9:3—with; Jonah 1:6—if; Zeph 2:1—gather together; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 16:25—General; Luke 4:2—he did; 1 Pet 4:19—in

Esther 4:17 went: Heb. passed, Esth 4:17

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Esther, adventuring on the king’s favour, obtains the grace of the golden sceptre, and invites the king and Haman to a banquet;
- 6 She, being encouraged by the king in her suit, invites them to another banquet the next day;
- 9 Haman, proud of his advancement, repines at the contempt of Mordecai;
- 14 By the counsel of Zeresh he prepares for him a gallows.

Esther 5:1 on the: Esth 4:16; Matt 27:64 royal: Esth 1:11; 8:15; Matt 10:16; 11:8; 1 Pet 3:3–5 inner: Esth 4:11; 6:4 sat: 1 Kgs 10:18–20; Luke 22:30; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Gen 24:22—took; Gen 41:14—he shaved; Ruth 3:3—put thy; 2 Sam 1:2—the third; 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; Esth 2:5—Shushan; Prov 31:22—clothing; Luke 7:25—are in; 1 Tim 2:9—not

Esther 5:2 she: Gen 32:28; Neh 1:11; Ps 116:1; Prov 21:1; Acts 7:10; 10:4 golden sceptre: Esth 4:11; 8:4 Reciprocal: Num 32:5—if we have; Ps 69:13—in an; Jer 38:10—the king

Esther 5:3 What: Esth 5:6; 7:2; 9:12; 1 Kgs 2:20; 3:5; Matt 20:20–22; Luke 18:41 to: Esth 5:6; Mark 6:23 Reciprocal: Neh 2:4—For what; Matt 14:7—General; Matt 20:21—What; Acts 23:19—What

Esther 5:4 If it seem: Esth 5:8; Prov 29:11 the banquet: Mishteh, from shathah, “to drink,” a comotation. feast, or banquet accompanied with drinking; the drinking in the East being at the beginning, and not at the end of the entertainment. Olearius, describing an entertainment at the Persian court, says, “The floor of the hall was covered with cotton cloth, which was covered with all sorts of fruits and sweetmeats in basons of gold. With them was served up excellent Shiraz wine. After an hour’s time, the sweetmeats were removed, to make way for the more substantial part of the entertainment, such as rice, boiled and roast mutton, etc. When the company had been at table an hour and a half, warm water was brought, in a ewer of gold, for washing; and grace being said, they began to retire without speaking a word, according to the custom of the country.” Esth 5:8; 3:15; Gen 27:25; 32:20; Ps 112:5; 1 Cor 14:20 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:11—timber; Esth

1:9—the queen

Esther 5:5 Cause Haman: Esth 6:14

Esther 5:6 the king said: Esth 5:3; 7:2; 9:12 Reciprocal: Neh 2:4—For what; Ps 69:13—in an; Matt 14:7—General; Mark 6:23—Whatsoever

Esther 5:8 perform: Heb. do let the king: Esther probably wished another interview, that she might ingratiate herself more fully into the king's favour, and thus secure the success of her design. But Providence disposed of things thus, to give time for the important event mentioned in the following chapter. to morrow: Esth 6:1–13; Prov 16:9 Reciprocal: Neh 2:5—If it please; Esth 1:9—the queen; Esth 5:4—If it seem; Esth 6:14—hasted to bring; Esth 7:1—banquet; Prov 31:26—openeth; Amos 6:7—and the

Esther 5:9 joyful: Job 20:5; Amos 6:12, 13; Luke 6:25; John 16:20; Jas 4:9 he stood not up: Esth 3:2; Ps 15:4; Matt 10:28 he was full: Esth 3:5; 1 Kgs 21:4; Job 31:31; Ps 27:3; Dan 3:13, 16–19; Matt 2:16; Acts 7:54 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Jonah 4:6—So

Esther 5:10 refrained: Gen 43:30, 31; 45:1; 2 Sam 13:22, 23; Eccl 7:9 called for his friends: Heb. caused his friends to come, Zeresh. Esth 6:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:3—a friend; Prov 14:20—but; Mal 3:15—we call

Esther 5:11 the glory: Esth 1:4; Gen 31:1; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6, 16, 17; Isa 10:8; Jer 9:23, 24; Dan 4:30; Mark 10:24; Luke 12:19, 20; 1 Tim 6:17 the multitude: Esth 9:7–10, 12, 13; Job 27:14, 15; Hos 9:13, 14 and how he had: Esth 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 22:17—I will promote; Esth 6:6—To whom; Esth 9:10—ten sons; Job 1:2—seven sons; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Ps 37:35—I have; Ps 49:20—Man; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Prov 14:20—but; Eccl 6:3—a man; Isa 16:14—the glory; Amos 6:9—if; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Luke 4:6—and the; 1 Thess 2:6—of men

Esther 5:12 Esther: Plutarch, in his life of Artaxerxes, informs us, that none but the king's mother, and his real wife, were permitted to sit at his table; and therefore he mentions it as a condescension in that prince, that he sometimes invited his brothers. Haman, therefore, had some reason to be proud of this favour. to morrow: Job 8:12, 13; 20:5–8; Ps 37:35, 36; Prov 7:22, 23; 27:1; Luke 21:34, 35; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Ps 94:3—the wicked; Isa 21:4—the night; Amos 6:7—and the

Esther 5:13 Yet all this: Pride will ever render its possessor unhappy. Haman, though possessed of immense riches, glory, and honour, and the prime favourite of his king, is wretched, because he could not have the homage of that man whom his heart even despised! Oh, how distressing are the inquietudes of pride and vanity. 1 Kgs 21:4–6; Job 15:20; 18:4; Eccl 1:2, 14; Phil 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:4—Why art; 1 Kgs 20:43—went; Esth 2:19—sat in the king's gate

Esther 5:14 said Zeresh: 2 Sam 13:3–5; 1 Kgs 21:7, 25; 2 Chr 22:3, 4; Mark 6:19–24 Let a gallows: Heb. Let a tree, Esth 7:9 speak thou: Esth 3:8–15; 6:4 go thou in: Esth 3:15; 1 Kgs 21:7; Amos 6:4–6; Rev 11:10 the thing: 2 Sam 16:21–23; 17:1–4; Mark 14:10, 11; Acts 23:14, 15; Rom 1:32 he caused: Esth 7:10; Ps 7:13–16; 9:15; 37:14, 32; Prov 1:18; 4:16; Rom 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; 2 Sam 13:4—Why art; 2 Sam

17:4—the saying; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Esth 2:23—hanged; Esth 6:14—hasted to bring; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Ps 146:9—the way; Isa 51:13—were ready; Mic 2:1—to

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicles of the good service done by Mordecai, takes care for his reward;
- 4 Haman, coming to sue that Mordecai might be hanged, gives counsel that he might do him honour;
- 12 Complaining of this, his friends tell him of his final destiny.

Esther 6:1 that night: Esth 5:8; Gen 22:14; 1 Sam 23:26, 27; Isa 41:17; Rom 11:33 could not the king sleep: Heb. the king's sleep fled away, Dan 2:1; 6:18 the book of records: As chronicles were composed among the Persians, a more instructive and interesting work could not be brought before the king; because they were all written in verse, and were generally the work of the most eminent poets of the empire. Esth 2:23; Mal 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 40:1—it came; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Ruth 2:3—hap was; 1 Sam 26:12—a deep sleep; 1 Kgs 14:19—book; Esth 2:22—and Esther certified; Esth 10:2—in the book; Ps 77:4—holdest; Eccl 2:23—his heart

Esther 6:2 Bigthana: Esth 2:21, Bigthan door: Heb. threshold Reciprocal: Ruth 2:3—hap was; Esth 2:22—and Esther certified; Esth 2:23—the book; Esth 7:9—who had spoken; Eccl 9:15—yet

Esther 6:3 What honour: Judg 1:12, 13; 1 Sam 17:25, 26; 1 Chr 11:6; Dan 5:7, 16, 29; Acts 28:8–10 There is nothing: Gen 40:23; Ps 118:8, 9; Eccl 9:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:2—I will show

Esther 6:4 Who is in the court: Prov 3:27, 28; Eccl 9:10 the outward: Esth 4:11; 5:1 to speak: Esth 3:8–11; 5:14; 7:9; Job 5:13; Ps 2:4; 33:19 Reciprocal: Ps 36:4—deviseth

Esther 6:6 whom the king: etc. Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth, Ps 35:27; Isa 42:1; 62:4, 5; Jer 32:41; Matt 3:17; John 5:23 To whom: Esth 3:2, 3; 5:11; Prov 1:32; 16:18; 18:12; 30:13; Obad 3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:33—to ride; Esth 1:15—What shall we do; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Luke 14:9—and thou; Luke 16:3—said

Esther 6:7 whom the king: etc. Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth, Esth 6:9, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 41:42—his ring

Esther 6:8 Let the royal: etc. Heb. Let them bring the royal apparel, wherewith the king clotheth himself. 1 Sam 18:4; Luke 15:22 the horse: Herodotus relates, that the kings of Persia had horses peculiar to themselves, which were brought from Armenia, and were remarkable for their beauty; and if the same law prevailed in Persia as in Judea, no man, under the penalty of death, might ride on the king's horse, any more than sit on his throne, wear his crown, or hold his sceptre. 1 Kgs 1:33 Reciprocal: Gen 41:43—and they; 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; Esth 8:15—royal apparel

Esther 6:9 bring him: Heb. cause him to ride proclaim: Gen 41:43; 1 Kgs 1:33, 34; Zech 9:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; Esth 6:7—whom the king; Jer 43:12—array

Esther 6:10 Make haste: Dan 4:37; Luke 14:11; Rev 18:7 let nothing fail: Heb. suffer not a whit to fall, 2 Kgs 10:10

Esther 6:11 took Haman: Ezra 6:13; Isa 60:14; Luke 1:52; Rev 3:9 and arrayed: Esth 8:15; 9:3 the street: Pitts gives a similar account of the mode of honouring a person who turns a Mohammedan, at Algiers: "The apostate is to get on a stately steed, with a rich saddle and fine trappings: he is also richly habited, and has a turban on his head, but nothing of this is to be called his own; only there are given him about two or three yards of broad cloth, which is laid before him on the saddle. The horse, with him on his back, is led all round the city, which he is several hours in doing. The apostate is attended with drums and other music, and twenty or thirty serjeants. They march in order on each side of the horse, with naked swords in their hands. The crier goes before, with a loud voice giving thanks to God for the proselyte that is made." Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Esth 6:7—whom the king; Ps 112:10—wicked

Esther 6:12 came again: Esth 2:19; 1 Sam 3:15; Ps 131:1, 2 hastened to his house: 2 Sam 17:23; 1 Kgs 20:43; 21:4; 2 Chr 26:20; Job 20:5 having: Esth 7:8; 2 Sam 15:30; Job 9:24; Jer 14:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 21:10—uncover; 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Ps 112:10—wicked; Acts 12:19—he went

Esther 6:13 Zeresh: Esth 5:10–14 said his wise: Gen 41:8; Dan 2:12 If Mordecai: Gen 40:19; 1 Sam 28:19, 20; Job 15:24; Dan 5:26–28; Zech 12:2, 3 but shalt surely: Job 16:2; Prov 28:18; Hos 14:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Sam 13:3—a friend; 1 Kgs 13:21—Thus saith; 1 Kgs 20:43—went; Job 18:8—he is cast; Ps 129:5—be confounded

Esther 6:14 hastened to bring: Esth 5:8, 14; Deut 32:35, 36 Reciprocal: Esth 2:2—king's servants; Esth 5:5—Cause Haman; Esth 7:9—one of the chamberlains

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, makes suit for her own life, and her people's;
- 5 She accuses Haman;
- 7 The king in his anger, understanding of the gallows which Haman had made for Mordecai, causes him to be hanged thereon.

Esther 7:1 banquet: Heb. drink, Esth 3:15; 5:8 Reciprocal: Amos 6:7—and the

Esther 7:2 the king said: Esth 5:6; John 16:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:16—And the; Neh 2:4—For what; Esth 4:6—the king's; Esth 5:3—What; Esth 9:12—what is thy petition; Ps 69:13—in an; Amos 6:7—and the; Matt 14:7—General; Mark 6:23—Whatever; Acts 23:19—What

Esther 7:3 let my life: Esth 7:7; 1 Kgs 20:31; 2 Kgs 1:13; Job 2:4; Jer 38:26 my people: Esth

4:8; Ps 122:6–9 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:22—why should; Neh 2:5—If it please; Esth 8:5—if I; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 31:26—openeth

Esther 7:4 we are sold: Esth 3:9; 4:7, 8; Deut 28:68; 1 Sam 22:23 to be destroyed: etc. Heb. that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish, Esth 3:13; 8:11; Ps 44:22, 23 But if we: Gen 37:26–28; Deut 28:68; Josh 9:23; Neh 5:5; Joel 3:6; Amos 2:6 the enemy: Esth 7:6; 3:9 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:22—why should; Esth 2:10—had not showed; Esth 8:3—mischief; Esth 8:6—the evil; Esth 9:10—enemy; Job 2:4—all that; Prov 12:6—the mouth; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Isa 50:1—or which; Jer 25:10—take from; Jer 38:9—these; Dan 6:2—and the

Esther 7:5 Who is he: Gen 27:33; Job 9:24 that durst: etc. Heb. whose heart hath filled him, Acts 5:3 Reciprocal: Esth 9:25—when Esther came; Job 18:8—he is cast; Prov 14:17—a man; John 13:25—who

Esther 7:6 The adversary: Heb. The man adversary this wicked: 1 Sam 24:13; Ps 27:2; 139:19–22; Prov 24:24, 25; Eccl 5:8; 1 Cor 5:13; 2 Thess 2:8 was afraid: Neh 6:16; Job 15:21, 22; 18:5–12; Ps 73:5–9, 17–20; Prov 16:14; Isa 21:4; Dan 5:5, 6 before: or, at the presence of Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:7—that wicked; 2 Chr 28:22—this is; Esth 3:1—promote Haman; Esth 3:10—enemy; Esth 7:4—the enemy; Esth 9:10—enemy; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Prov 14:17—a man; Dan 8:2—Shushan; 1 Pet 5:8—your

Esther 7:7 in his wrath: Esth 1:12 Haman: Prov 14:19; Isa 60:14; Rev 3:9 for he saw: 1 Sam 20:7, 9; 25:17; Ps 112:10; Prov 19:12; Dan 3:19 Reciprocal: Esth 7:3—let my life; Song 2:4—banqueting house

Esther 7:8 the bed: Esth 1:6; Isa 49:23 before me: Heb. with me they covered Haman's: When a criminal was condemned by a Roman judge, he was delivered to the serjeant with these words: I, lictor, caput obnubito arbori infelici suspendito, "Go, serjeant, cover his head, and hang him on the accursed tree." Esth 6:12; Job 9:24; Isa 22:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:14—forced her; Job 40:13—bind; Prov 10:6—violence; Prov 14:19—General; Prov 19:12—king's; Amos 6:7—and the

Esther 7:9 Harbonah: Esth 1:10, Harbona one of the chamberlains: Esth 6:14; 2 Kgs 9:32 Behold: Esth 5:14; Job 27:20–23; Ps 7:15, 16; 35:8; 141:10; Prov 11:5, 6 gallows: Heb. tree who had spoken: Esth 2:21–23; 6:2 Hang him thereon: Esth 9:25; 1 Sam 17:51; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15, 16; 35:8; 37:35, 36; 73:19; Prov 11:5, 6; Dan 6:7, 24 Reciprocal: Num 22:17—I will promote; Num 24:20—his latter end; Num 25:4—and hang; Josh 10:26—hanged; Esth 6:4—to speak; Ps 37:15—sword; Prov 11:8—General

Esther 7:10 Then was the king's: Judg 15:7; Ezek 5:13; Zech 6:8 Reciprocal: Num 24:20—his latter end; Num 25:4—and hang; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Josh 8:29—the king; Josh 10:26—hanged; 1 Sam 17:51—his sword; 1 Sam 25:39—hath returned; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; Ezra 6:11—timber; Esth 2:23—hanged; Esth 5:14—he caused; Esth 8:7—him they have hanged; Job 5:13—taketh; Job 18:8—he is cast; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:15—and is; Ps 35:8—into; Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 49:20—Man; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 11:8—General; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 16:18—General; Prov 24:16—but;

Prov 25:5—away; Prov 26:27—diggeth; Eccl 6:3—and also; Eccl 10:8—that; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 34:17—behold; Dan 6:24—and they brought; Joel 3:7—and will; Luke 6:38—with; 1 Cor 3:19—He; Gal 3:13—for

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Mordecai is advanced;
- 3 Esther makes suit to reverse Haman's letters;
- 7 Ahasuerus grants to the Jews to defend themselves;
- 15 Mordecai's honour, and the Jews' joy.

Esther 8:1 give the house: Job 27:16, 17; Ps 39:6; 49:6–13; Prov 13:22; 28:8; Eccl 2:18, 19; Luke 12:20 came before: Esth 1:14; 2:7, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:9—General; Esth 8:7—Behold; Esth 9:25—when Esther came; Ps 37:10—thou; Isa 49:23—kings

Esther 8:2 his ring: Esth 3:10; Gen 41:42; Isa 22:19–22; Luke 15:22 Esther set: 2 Sam 9:7–10; Ps 37:34; Eccl 2:18, 19–26; 5:13, 14; Dan 2:48 Reciprocal: Gen 31:9—General; Esth 3:12—sealed; Isa 22:21—clothe; Luke 12:20—then; Jas 2:2—gold

Esther 8:3 fell: 1 Sam 25:24; 2 Kgs 4:27 besought him with tears: Heb. she wept and besought him, Isa 38:2; Hos 12:4; Heb 5:7 mischief: Esth 3:8–15; 7:4 Reciprocal: Prov 31:26—openeth; Ezek 11:2—General; Dan 6:8—according

Esther 8:4 held out: Esth 4:11; 5:2

Esther 8:5 if I: Esth 7:3; Exod 33:13, 16; 1 Sam 20:29 I be pleasing: Esth 2:4, 17 letters: Heb. device, Esth 3:12, 13 which he wrote: or, who wrote Reciprocal: 1 Chr 13:4—the thing; Neh 2:5—If it please; Esth 1:19—it please the king; Esth 8:8—may no man reverse; Esth 9:3—the fear; Prov 18:13—that

Esther 8:6 For how: Gen 44:34; Jer 4:19; 9:1; Luke 19:41, 42; Rom 9:2, 3; 10:1 endure to see: Heb. be able that I may see the evil: Esth 7:4; Neh 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—Let; Josh 2:12—that ye will; Josh 2:18—thy father; Esth 4:8—request; Jer 39:6—before

Esther 8:7 Behold: Esth 8:1; Prov 13:22 him they have hanged: Esth 7:10; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; Ps 14:5—were; Jer 38:10—the king

Esther 8:8 in the king's name: Esth 3:12; 1 Kgs 21:8 may no man reverse: No, not the king himself; and this was the reason that the king was forced not to reverse, but to give a contradictory decree; that if the Jews, pursuant to the first decree, were assaulted, they might legitimately, by virtue of the second, defend themselves, slay their enemies, and even take the spoil. Esth 8:5; 1:19; Dan 6:8, 12–15; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 41:42—his ring; 2 Chr 30:5—established; Esth 3:10—took; Dan 6:15—Know; Col 2:14—the handwriting

Esther 8:9 the king's: Esth 3:12 and to the lieutenants: Esth 1:1, 22; 3:12, 13; Dan 6:1 India: The Hebrew word Hoddo, in Syriac, Hendo, and in Arabic, Hind, is rendered India by all the versions. India, or Hindostan, is a large country of the south of Asia,

extending from north to south about 2,400 miles, and from east to west 1,800, between 8 degrees and 35 degrees N Lat. and 68 degrees and 92 degrees E Long.; being bounded on the west by the Indus, east by the Birman empire and Thibet, north by the Indian Caucasus, and south by the Indian Ocean. It is probable, however, that all the country east of the Indus was anciently called India. and according: Esth 1:22; 3:12; 2 Kgs 18:26; Dan 4:1; 1 Cor 14:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; 2 Chr 15:10—the third month; Ezra 2:1—the children; Esth 2:16—the tenth month; Esth 9:3—the rulers; Esth 9:17—of the same; Esth 9:20—in all the provinces; Esth 9:30—the hundred; Esth 10:1—laid a tribute; Dan 3:4—O people; Dan 6:25—king; Acts 23:34—he asked

Esther 8:10 in the king: 1 Kgs 21:8; Eccl 8:4; Dan 4:1 by posts: Esth 3:13; 2 Chr 30:6; Job 9:25; Jer 51:21 mules: Rechesh, in Syriac, rechesha, probably denotes a swift horse. camels: Achashteranim, from the Persian akhash, large, and aster, a mule, probably, as Bochart supposes, denotes a large mule. young dromedaries: Beney harammachim, “the sons of mares,” as the word ramakat denotes in Arabic; probably an expletive of the preceeding word. Isa 60:6; 66:20; Jer 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 24:61—they rode; Gen 41:42—his ring; 1 Kgs 4:28—dromedaries; 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; 2 Chr 30:10—the posts; Esth 3:12—sealed; Esth 9:29—confirm; Jer 51:31—post; Dan 6:8—establish

Esther 8:11 to gather: Esth 9:2–16 to destroy: Ps 37:14, 15; 68:3; 137:8; 146:6–9; Ezek 39:10 and to take the spoil: Esth 3:13; 9:10, 15, 16; Isa 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; Esth 7:4—to be destroyed; Esth 9:13—according unto; Prov 25:5—away; Jer 25:10—take from; Jer 48:4—her

Esther 8:12 one day: Esth 9:1; Exod 15:9, 10; Judg 1:6, 7 upon the thirteenth: Esth 3:13–15 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:15—Adar; Isa 3:21—rings; Acts 23:24—beasts

Esther 8:13 published: Heb. revealed avenge themselves: Judg 16:28; Ps 37:14, 15; 68:23; 92:10, 11; 149:6–9; Luke 18:7; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Josh 10:13—until; Esth 3:14—The copy

Esther 8:14 being hastened: 1 Sam 21:8; Eccl 9:10 Shushan: Esth 1:2; 2:3; 3:15; Neh 1:1; Dan 8:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:61—they rode; 1 Kgs 4:28—dromedaries; 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; 2 Chr 30:6—the posts went; 2 Chr 30:10—the posts; Ezra 6:12—I Darius; Esth 3:13—by posts; Esth 3:14—The copy; Job 9:25—swifter; Jer 51:31—post

Esther 8:15 royal apparel: Esth 5:1; 6:8, 11; Gen 41:42; Matt 6:29; 11:8; Luke 16:19 blue: or, violet, Esth 1:6 and with a great crown: Mordecai was now made the chief minister, or vizier, instead of Haman; and was accordingly invested with the “royal apparel,” in conformity to the custom of the East. So we are informed, in the History of the Revolt of Ali Bey, that on the election of a new sheikh bellet, or chief of the country, in Egypt, the pasha who approves of him invests him with a robe of valuable fur. Perhaps the crown was one of the insignia of the office of vizier. Concerning the blue, fine linen, and purple; see note on Exod 25:4, and see note on Exod 39:27. the city: Haman was too proud to be popular: few lamented his fall. Esth 3:15; Prov 29:2 Reciprocal: Judg 8:26—purple; 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; Esth 10:2—advanced him; Ps 67:2—That; Ps 107:41—setteth; Prov 11:10—it goeth; Prov 28:12—righteous; Prov 31:22—clothing; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Isa 22:21—clothe; Isa 61:3—beauty; Dan 8:2—Shushan; Luke 7:25—are in; Rev 3:4—walk; Rev 4:4—crowns

Esther 8:16 Jews: Esth 4:1–3, 16; Ps 30:5–11 had light: That is, prosperity and hope. The dark cloud which had so long hung over them was dispelled; and again the sunshine of prosperity beamed upon them. Esth 9:17; Ps 18:28; 97:11; Prov 4:18, 19; 11:10; Isa 30:29, 30; 35:10 Reciprocal: Ps 34:5—and were; Ps 118:27—showed; Jer 2:23—thou art a swift; Acts 9:31—were multiplied

Esther 8:17 a feast: Esth 9:17, 19, 22; 1 Sam 25:8; Neh 8:10 many of the people: Ps 18:43; Zech 8:20–23 for the fear: Esth 9:2; Gen 35:5; Exod 15:16; Deut 2:25; 11:25 Reciprocal: Josh 9:11—our elders; Esth 9:27—all such; Prov 28:28—they perish; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 45:14—they shall fall; Jer 33:9—fear; Zech 8:19—joy; Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 23:15—proselyte; Acts 2:10—Jews; Acts 2:43—fear; Acts 9:31—were multiplied; Rev 3:9—I will make them to

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman;
- 12 Ahasuerus, at the request of Esther, grants another day of slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged;
- 20 The two days of Purim are made festival.

Esther 9:1 AM 3552, BC 452 in the twelfth: Esth 3:7, 13; 8:12 hoped: Acts 12:11 though it was turned: Deut 32:36; 2 Sam 22:41; Ps 30:11; Isa 14:1, 2; 60:14–16; Rev 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; Ezra 6:15—Adar; Esth 9:17—of the same; Esth 9:18—on the thirteenth; Prov 11:11—it; Phil 1:12—rather

Esther 9:2 gathered: Esth 9:10, 16; 8:11 as sought: Deut 2:30; Josh 11:20; Ps 71:13, 24; Isa 8:9 the fear: Esth 8:17; Gen 35:5; Exod 23:27; Josh 2:9 Reciprocal: Esth 9:15—gathered themselves

Esther 9:3 the rulers: Esth 3:12; 8:9; Ezra 8:36; Dan 3:2; 6:1, 2 officers of the king: Heb. those which did the business that belonged to the king the fear: Esth 3:2–6; 8:5 Reciprocal: Esth 6:11—and arrayed

Esther 9:4 was great: Ps 18:43 his fame: Josh 6:27; 1 Sam 2:30; 1 Chr 14:17; Zeph 3:19; Matt 4:24 waxed: 2 Sam 3:1; 1 Chr 11:9; Ps 1:3; Prov 4:18; Isa 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 11:3—Moses; 2 Kgs 5:1—a great; Esth 10:2—advanced him; Dan 8:8—waxed

Esther 9:5 smote: Ps 18:34–40, 47, 48; 20:7, 8; 149:6–9; 2 Thess 1:6 the stroke: Jer 18:21 what they would: Heb. according to their will, The Chaldee paraphrast says that none appeared against the Jews but Amalekites only, who were infatuated, and had their hearts hardened, as Pharaoh's against Israel, to take up arms to their own destruction. Some had such an inveterate, implacable malice against the Jews, that Haman's fall and Mordecai's advancement, instead of convincing, seemed only to exasperate them the more. How have the most dreadful scourges ravaged a country, and yet the inhabitants are unmindful of the Almighty Disposer of events, and that the cause of his righteous displeasure is their continual provocation! Forty years long was he grieved with one generation, who learned not his ways, although daily fed and clothed by a miracle. Reciprocal: Esth 3:7—Adar; Job 27:14—children; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Isa

22:25—the burden

Esther 9:6 Shushan: Esth 3:15 Reciprocal: Prov 12:7—wicked

Esther 9:7 Reciprocal: Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Esth 5:11—the multitude

Esther 9:10 ten sons: Esth 5:11; Exod 20:5; Job 18:18, 19; 27:13–15; Ps 21:10; 109:12, 13 enemy: Esth 3:1; 7:4, 6; Exod 17:16 but on the spoil: It does not appear that the Jews slew any person who did not rise up to destroy them: they stood for their lives; and gave full proof that they sought their own personal safety, and not the property of their enemies: though the decree in their favour gave them authority to take the property of all their adversaries. Esth 9:15, 16; 8:11; Gen 14:23; Rom 12:17; Phil 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 34:27—spoiled; 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Esth 3:13—the spoil; Esth 9:2—gathered; Esth 9:24—the enemy; Dan 6:24—their children; Amos 6:9—if

Esther 9:11 was brought: Heb. came, Esth 9:11 Reciprocal: Esth 9:18—on the thirteenth; Dan 8:2—Shushan

Esther 9:12 what is thy petition: Esth 5:6; 7:2 Reciprocal: Esth 1:2—Shushan; Esth 4:6—the king's; Esth 5:3—What; Esth 5:11—the multitude; Acts 23:19—What

Esther 9:13 If it please the king: Esther had probably been informed by Mordecai, that there were still many enemies of the Jews who sought their destruction, who had escaped the preceding day; and therefore begged that the second day might be added to the former permission; and that the sons of Haman, who had already been slain, might be suspended on gibbets, as a terror to those who sought the destruction of the Jews. according unto: Esth 8:11 let Haman's ten sons be hanged: Heb. let men hang Haman's ten sons, Deut 21:23; 2 Sam 21:6, 9; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Esth 5:11—the multitude; Esth 9:15—gathered themselves; Esth 9:18—on the thirteenth; Esth 9:25—when Esther came

Esther 9:14 Reciprocal: Num 24:20—his latter end; 2 Sam 21:6—hang; Ezra 7:13—I make; Esth 9:25—when Esther came; Prov 12:7—wicked; Eccl 6:3—and also; Gal 3:13—for

Esther 9:15 gathered themselves: Esth 9:2, 13; 8:11; Ps 118:7–12 but on the prey: Esth 9:10, 16; 1 Thess 5:22; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—That I; Ezra 6:15—Adar; Esth 9:18—on the thirteenth; Eccl 6:3—and also; Dan 8:2—Shushan

Esther 9:16 gathered themselves: Esth 9:2; 8:11 stood: Esth 8:11; Lev 26:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—That I; Gen 34:27—spoiled; Esth 9:10—but on the spoil; Esth 9:15—but on the prey

Esther 9:17 of the same: Heb. in it, Esth 9:1, 18, 21; 3:12; 8:9 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:15—Adar; Esth 3:7—Adar; Esth 8:16—had light; Esth 8:17—a feast

Esther 9:18 on the thirteenth: Esth 9:1, 11, 13, 15 Reciprocal: Esth 9:17—of the same

Esther 9:19 gladness: Esth 9:22; 8:17; Deut 16:11, 14; Neh 8:10–12; Ps 118:11–16; Luke 11:41; Rev 11:10 sending portions: The eastern princes and people not only invite their

friends to feasts, but it is their custom to send a portion of the banquet to those that cannot well attend, especially their relations, and those in a state of mourning. Thus, when the Grand Emir found that it incommoded M. D'Arvieux to eat with him, he desired him to take his own time for eating, and sent him from his kitchen what he liked best. Reciprocal: Judg 5:7—the villages; 1 Sam 25:8—a good day; Ezra 6:15—Adar; Eccl 11:2—a portion

Esther 9:20 Mordecai: That is, as the words imply, the history contained in this book; and not merely the letters afterwards mentioned, as some understand it. wrote these: Exod 17:14; Deut 31:19–22; 1 Chr 16:12; Ps 124:1–3; 145:4–12; 2 Cor 1:10, 11 in all the provinces: Esth 1:1, 22; 3:12; 8:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:5—established; Esth 9:26—letter; Esth 9:29—confirm; Jer 29:1—of the letter

Esther 9:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:5—established; Ezra 6:15—Adar; Esth 3:7—Adar; Esth 9:17—of the same

Esther 9:22 the days: Esth 3:12, 13; Exod 13:3–8; Ps 103:2; Isa 12:1, 2; 14:3 from sorrow: Ps 30:11; Matt 5:4; John 16:20–22 sending portions: Esth 9:19; Neh 8:10–12; Luke 11:41; Acts 2:44–46; Gal 2:10 Reciprocal: Judg 3:11—the land; Esth 2:18—gave gifts; Esth 8:17—a feast; Job 27:23—clap; Eccl 11:2—a portion; Isa 61:3—beauty; Jer 31:13—for; Zech 8:19—joy

Esther 9:24 the enemy: Esth 9:10; 3:5–13 Pur: The word pur seems to be derived either from the Persian bahr and bar, a part, portion, lot, or pari, anything which happens fortuitously or fortunately; whence the annual festival in commemoration of the wonderful deliverance of the Jews from their enemies was called Purim, or in Arabic and Persian, Fuhr, or Lots; which has been observed by them, in all places of their dispersion, from that day to the present time, without any interruption. Esth 3:7 consume: Heb. crush Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:5—The man; Isa 22:25—the burden

Esther 9:25 when Esther came: Heb. when she came, Esth 9:13, 14; 7:5–10; 8:1–14 return: Ps 7:16; 109:17, 18; 140:9; 141:10; Matt 21:44 Reciprocal: Judg 9:24—That the; 2 Sam 21:5—The man; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 19:21—many; Isa 22:25—the burden; Dan 6:24—and they brought; Mic 2:1—to; Luke 6:38—with

Esther 9:26 they called: Num 16:40; Ezek 39:11 Pur: that is, Lot letter: Esth 9:20

Esther 9:27 and upon their seed: Deut 5:3; 29:14, 15; Josh 9:15; 1 Sam 30:25; 2 Sam 21:1, 2 all such: Esth 8:17; Isa 56:3, 6; Zech 2:11; 8:23 fail: Heb. pass Reciprocal: Esth 3:12—according; Esth 9:31—and for their seed; Ps 78:7—not forget

Esther 9:28 remembered: Exod 12:17; Ps 78:5–7; 103:2 fail: Heb. pass the memorial: Exod 13:8, 9; Josh 4:7; Zech 6:14 perish from their seed: Heb. be ended from their seed Reciprocal: Ps 78:6—That; Ps 78:7—not forget

Esther 9:29 the daughter of Abihail: Esth 3:15 authority: Heb. strength confirm: Esth 9:20; 8:10

Esther 9:30 the hundred: Esth 1:1; 8:9 words of peace: Isa 39:8; Zech 8:19 Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—with words; 2 Kgs 20:19—peace and truth

Esther 9:31 themselves: Heb. their souls and for their seed: Esth 9:27 the fastings: Esth 4:3, 16; Jonah 3:2–9

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Ahasuerus' greatness;
- 3 Mordecai's advancement.

Esther 10:1 laid a tribute: Esth 1:1; 8:9; Luke 2:1 the isles: Gen 10:5; Ps 72:10; Isa 24:15; Dan 11:18

Esther 10:2 all the acts: 1 Kgs 11:41; 22:39 advanced him: Heb. made him great, Esth 8:15; 9:4; Ps 18:35; Dan 2:48 in the book: Esth 2:23; 6:1; 1 Kgs 14:19 Media: Media, which comprehended the modern Azerbaijan and part of Irak, was a celebrated country of Asia, bounded on the north by the Caspian Sea and Armenia, west by Assyria, south by Susiana and Persia, and east by Hyrcania and Parthia, extending from 30 degrees to 37 degrees N Lat. and 45 degrees to 53 degrees E Long. Persia: Persia Proper, now Fars, was but a small province, being bounded on the north by Media, west by Susiana, south by the Persian Gulf, and east by Caramania, extending from 27 degrees to 33 degrees N Lat. and 50 degrees to 55 degrees E Long. But the Persian empire in its ancient state extended from the Hellespont to the Indus, above 2,800 miles, and from Pontus to the shores of Arabia, above 2,000 miles; comprehending a multitude of various nations. Reciprocal: Jer 51:28—the kings; Dan 5:7—the third

Esther 10:3 next unto king: Gen 41:44; 1 Sam 23:17; 2 Chr 28:7; Dan 5:16, 29 accepted: Esth 3:2; Rom 14:18 seeking: Neh 2:10; Ps 122:6–9; Rom 9:2, 3; 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 41:41—General; Gen 41:42—his ring; Gen 49:28—the twelve; 2 Kgs 5:1—a great; Esth 2:5—a certain Jew; Job 36:7—with; Prov 22:11—the king; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Isa 49:23—kings; Dan 5:7—the third

JOB

A large aquatic animal, perhaps the extinct dinosaur, plesiosaurus, the exact meaning is unknown. Some think this to be a crocodile but from the description in Job 41:1–41:34 this is patently absurd. It appears to be a large fire breathing animal of some sort. Just as the bombardier beetle has an explosion producing mechanism, so the great sea dragon may have an explosive producing mechanism to enable it to be a real fire breathing dragon.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children;
- 6 Satan, appearing before God, by calumny obtains leave to afflict Job;
- 13 Understanding of the loss of his children and goods, in his mourning he blesses God.

Job 1:1 Uz: Gen 10:23; 22:20, 21, Huz, Gen 36:28; 1 Chr 1:17, 42; Jer 25:20; Lam 4:21 Job: Ezek 14:14, 20; Jas 5:11 perfect: Job 1:8; 2:3; 23:11, 12; 31:1–40; Gen 6:9; 17:1; 2 Kgs 20:3; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Luke 1:6 one: Gen 22:12; Prov 8:13; 16:6; 1 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Gen 25:6—east country; Gen 25:27—a plain man; Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; Josh 24:14—fear; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; Neh 7:2—feared God; Job 2:10—shall we receive; Job 4:6—thy fear; Job 9:20—I am perfect; Job 29:2—as in months; Ps 26:11—I will; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Prov 2:21—General; Prov 3:7—fear; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Matt 5:48—ye; Matt 19:21—If; Luke 2:25—just; Acts 10:2—one; 1 Cor 2:6—them; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Job 1:2 seven sons: Job 13:13; Esth 5:11; Ps 107:38; 127:3–5; 128:3 Reciprocal: Job 16:12—at ease; Job 29:5—my children; Job 42:13—General; Ps 127:5—Happy; Amos 6:9—if; Matt 5:48—ye

Job 1:3 substance: or, cattle, Gen 12:5; 13:6; 34:23; 2 Chr 32:29 seven: Job 42:12; Gen 12:16; Num 31:32–34; Judg 6:5; 1 Sam 25:2; 2 Kgs 3:4; Prov 10:22 household: or, husbandry, 2 Chr 26:10 greatest: Job 29:9, 10, 25 men: Heb. sons, Judg 6:3; 7:12; 8:10; 1 Kgs 4:30 of the east: Gen 25:6; 29:1; Num 23:7 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 24:35—flocks; Gen 26:14—had possession; Gen 32:14—General; Gen 41:49—General; Deut 8:13—General; Judg 6:33—children; Ruth 2:1—a mighty; 1 Sam 9:1—power; 2 Sam 12:2—exceeding; 2 Sam 19:32—for he was; 2 Kgs 4:8—a great woman; 2 Kgs 15:20—the mighty; 1 Chr 27:30—the camels; Job 16:12—at ease; Job 36:7—with; Eccl 2:7—also; Jer 49:28—spoil; Jer 49:29—camels; Dan 2:48—a great; Matt 2:1—from; Matt 5:48—ye

Job 1:4 sent and called: Ps 133:1; Heb 13:1 Reciprocal: Job 1:13—when; Job 1:18—Thy sons; Eccl 7:2—better; Rom 12:10—with brotherly love

Job 1:5 sanctified: Job 41:25; Gen 35:2, 3; Exod 19:10; 1 Sam 16:5; Neh 12:30; John 11:55 rose up: Gen 22:3; Ps 5:3; Eccl 9:10 offered: Job 42:8; Gen 8:20; Exod 18:12; 24:5; Lev 1:3–6 according: 1 Kgs 18:31; Acts 21:26 It may be: 2 Cor 11:2 cursed: Job 1:11; 2:9; Lev 24:10–16; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13 in their hearts: Gen 6:5; Jer 4:14; 17:9, 10; Mark 7:21–23; Acts 8:22; 1 Cor 4:5 Thus: Job 27:10 continually: Heb. all the days, Luke 1:75; 18:7; Eph 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Gen 46:1—and offered; Lev 12:7—make; Lev 16:6—for himself; Lev 24:11—cursed; Josh 3:5—Sanctify; 2 Chr 5:11—sanctified; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Job 2:5—He will curse; Job 3:25—the thing; Job 8:4—he have cast; Ps 35:25—say; Ps 119:9—shall; Eccl 7:2—better; Ezek 14:14—Job; Joel 2:16—sanctify; Acts 10:2—with; Acts 21:24—and purify

Job 1:6 Now: Job 2:1 the sons: Job 38:7; Dan 3:25; Luke 3:38 came to: Ps 103:20; Matt 18:10 Satan: Heb. the adversary, 1 Kgs 22:19; 1 Chr 21:1; Zech 3:1; Rev 12:9, 10 came also: John 6:70 among them: Heb. in the midst of them Reciprocal: Deut 31:14—presented; 1 Kgs 22:21—General; 2 Chr 18:20—there came; Isa 6:2—stood; Zech 6:5—go; Zech 6:7—the bay; Matt 4:10—Satan; Mark 4:15—Satan; Heb 1:14—ministering; 1 Pet 5:8—your

Job 1:7 Whence: Job 2:2; 2 Kgs 5:25 From going: Zech 1:10, 11; 6:7; Matt 12:43; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:9, 12–17; 20:8 Reciprocal: Judg 9:9—to be promoted over the trees; 1 Kgs 22:21—General; Luke 11:24—he walketh; Eph 2:2—of the air; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Job 1:8 considered: Heb. set thy heart on, Job 2:3; 34:14; Ezek 40:4 my servant: Num 12:7, 8; Ps 89:20; Isa 42:1 none: Num 12:3; 1 Kgs 4:30, 31; 2 Kgs 23:25 a perfect: Job 1:1; 8:20; 9:22, 23; Ps 18:23; John 1:47 upright: Job 12:4; 17:8, 9; 23:11, 12; Ps 84:11 one: Neh 5:15; Ps 36:1; Prov 8:13; Luke 23:39, 40 escheweth: Ps 34:14; 37:27; Isa 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—perfect; Gen 25:27—a plain man; Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Kgs 20:3—I have walked; Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 8:6—thou wert; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Luke 1:6—righteous; Luke 2:25—just; Luke 22:31—Satan; John 9:3—Neither; Rom 6:22—become

Job 1:9 Doth Job: Job 1:21; 2:10; 21:14, 15; Mal 1:10; Matt 16:26; 1 Tim 4:8; 6:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:29—possessions; Job 4:6—thy fear; Jonah 1:9—and I; Matt 4:3—the tempter; Rom 8:33—Who; Rev 12:10—the accuser

Job 1:10 an hedge: Gen 15:1; Deut 33:27; 1 Sam 25:16; Ps 5:12; 34:7; 80:12; Isa 5:2, 5; Zech 2:5, 8; 1 Pet 1:5 about: Gen 39:5; Deut 28:2–6; Ps 71:21; 128:1–4 thou hast blessed: Job 42:12; Gen 26:12; 30:30; 49:25; Deut 7:13; 33:11; Ps 90:17; 107:38; Prov 10:22 substance: or, cattle, Gen 30:43 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 31:7—God; Exod 34:24—desire; Judg 7:14—his fellow; 1 Sam 30:19—General; Job 2:10—shall we receive; Job 4:6—thy fear; Job 29:2—God; Job 29:4—the secret; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 89:40—broken; Ps 107:39—they are; Eccl 7:12—wisdom; Song 2:4—his banner; Amos 9:11—close; Matt 4:6—lest; Matt 8:32—Go; Matt 17:15—for oftentimes; Mark 5:12—General; Mark 9:20—the spirit; Luke 8:32—besought; Rev 9:4—that they

Job 1:11 But put: Job 1:12; 2:5; Isa 5:25 touch: Job 4:5; 19:21; Gen 26:11; Ps 105:15; Zech 2:8 and he will curse thee: Heb. if he curse thee not, Job 1:5, 21; 2:9; Isa 8:21; Mal 3:13, 14; Rev 16:9, 11, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Lev 24:11—cursed; 1 Kgs 21:13—blaspheme God; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 2:3—thou movedst; Job 3:1—cursed; Job 23:10—he hath; Isa 54:17—every; Isa 65:3—to my face; Luke 8:31—they; John 8:44—When; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Heb 11:17—when

Job 1:12 Behold: 1 Kgs 22:23; Luke 8:32; 22:31, 32; John 19:11; 2 Cor 12:7 power: Heb. hand, Gen 16:6; Jer 38:5; John 3:35, 36 only: Job 2:4–6; Ps 76:10; Isa 27:8; 1 Cor 10:13 So Satan: Job 2:7; Luke 8:33 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; 2 Chr 18:21—Thou shalt; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 1:11—But put; Job 2:6—Behold; Job 23:10—he hath; Ps 78:49—by sending; Dan 4:24—come; Jonah 1:3—from; Matt 4:10—Satan; Mark 4:37—great storm; Mark 5:13—gave; Luke 12:23—General; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Heb 11:17—when; Rev 9:4—that they

Job 1:13 when: Job 1:4; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:12; Luke 12:19, 20; 17:27–29; 21:34 Reciprocal: Job 1:18—Thy sons; Job 9:23—If the; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Job 16:11—to the ungodly; Job 19:10—destroyed; Matt 8:32—the whole

Job 1:14 messenger: 1 Sam 4:17; 2 Sam 15:13; Jer 51:31 Reciprocal: Deut 28:31—ox; Job 9:17—multiplied; Job 39:10—General; Ps 42:7—Deep calleth; Prov 23:5—riches

Job 1:15 Sabeans: Gen 10:7, 28; 25:3; Ps 72:10; Isa 45:14; Ezek 23:42; Joel 3:8 and I only:

Job 1:16, 17, 19; 1 Sam 22:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—one; Gen 34:28—General; Deut 28:31—ox; 2 Sam 1:3—am I; Job 5:5—the robber; Job 16:7—hast made; Job 18:9—robber; Job 19:16—my servant; Job 20:22—every hand; Job 24:2—violently; Ezek 24:26—General; Ezek 27:23—Sheba; Hos 6:9—as troops

Job 1:16 there came: Gen 19:24; Lev 9:24; 1 Kgs 18:38; 2 Kgs 1:10, 12, 14; Amos 7:4; Rev 13:13 The fire of God: or, A great fire, Exod 9:28; 1 Sam 14:15 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 34:28—General; Num 11:1—and the fire; 1 Kgs 1:22—General; Job 1:15—and I only; Job 19:16—my servant; Job 22:20—the fire; Eph 2:2—of the air

Job 1:17 The Chaldeans: Gen 11:28; Isa 23:13; Hab 1:6 fell: Heb. rushed I only am: Job 1:15; 2 Sam 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 10:22—Elam; 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; Job 5:5—the robber; Job 18:9—robber; Job 19:16—my servant; Job 20:22—every hand; Job 24:2—violently; Ps 119:61—The bands; Jer 50:1—the land; Ezek 23:23—the Chaldeans

Job 1:18 there came: Job 6:2, 3; 16:14; 19:9, 10; 23:2; Isa 28:19; Jer 51:31; Lam 1:12; Amos 4:6–11 Thy sons: Job 1:4, 13; 8:4; 27:14; Ps 34:19; Eccl 9:2 eating: 2 Sam 13:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; Luke 8:42—one

Job 1:19 a great: Jer 4:11, 12; Eph 2:2 from: Heb. from aside, etc it fell: Judg 16:30; 1 Kgs 20:30; Matt 7:27; Luke 13:1–5; Acts 28:4 they are dead: Gen 37:32, 33; 42:36; 2 Sam 18:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:20—escaped; Job 1:15—and I only; Job 4:9—by the breath of his nostrils; Job 4:11—the stout; Job 5:4—they are crushed; Job 8:4—he have cast; Job 18:19—neither; Job 19:16—my servant; Amos 6:9—if; Mark 4:37—great storm; Luke 8:42—one; Luke 13:4—fell

Job 1:20 rent: Gen 37:29, 34; Ezra 9:3 mantle: or robe fell: Deut 9:18; 2 Sam 12:16–20; 2 Chr 7:3; Matt 26:39; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Exod 33:4—and no; Lev 10:3—Aaron; Lev 13:45—his clothes; Lev 21:10—uncover; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; Josh 7:6—rent; Judg 11:35—rent his clothes; 2 Sam 12:20—arose; 2 Sam 13:31—arose; 2 Sam 15:26—let; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Kgs 2:12—rent them; 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; 2 Kgs 19:1—he rent; 2 Chr 20:18—fell before; Esth 4:1—rent; Job 2:12—they rent; Prov 18:14—spirit; Isa 15:2—all; Isa 20:2—naked; Isa 22:12—to baldness; Isa 37:1—and went; Jer 7:29—Cut; Joel 2:13—your garments; Mic 1:16—bald; Rev 4:10—fall

Job 1:21 Naked came: Gen 3:19; Ps 49:17; Eccl 5:15; 12:7; 1 Tim 6:7 the Lord gave: Job 2:10; Gen 30:2; Eccl 5:19; Lam 3:38; Jas 1:17 taken away: Gen 45:5; 2 Sam 16:12; 1 Kgs 12:15; Ps 39:9; Isa 42:24; 45:7; Amos 3:6; Matt 20:15; Acts 4:28 blessed: Job 1:11; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Kgs 20:19; Ps 34:1; 89:38–52; Isa 24:15; Eph 5:20; 1 Thess 5:18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—herb; Lev 10:3—Aaron; Ruth 1:21—and the; 1 Sam 2:7—maketh; 2 Sam 10:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 15:26—let; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Kgs 2:12—rent them; 2 Kgs 4:26—It is well; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:1—went into; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 21:16—Lo; Job 32:13—God; Prov 18:14—spirit; Eccl 6:6—do; Isa 20:2—naked; Isa 37:1—and went; Isa 39:8—Good; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Jonah 4:7—prepared; Luke 16:12—in; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow; Jas 4:7—Submit; Jas 5:11—Ye

Job 1:22 In all this: Job 2:10; Jas 1:4, 12; 1 Pet 1:7 charged God foolishly: or, attributed folly to God, Job 34:10, 18, 19; 40:4–8; Rom 9:20 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—cursed; 2 Kgs

4:26—It is well; 1 Chr 19:13—let the Lord; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 3:1—After; Job 33:12—thou; Job 34:17—wilt; Job 38:11—but

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Satan appearing again before God, obtains further leave to tempt Job;
- 7 He smites him with sore boils;
- 9 Job reproves his wife, who moved him to curse God;
- 11 His three friends console with him in silence.

Job 2:1 Again: Job 1:6; Isa 6:1, 2; Luke 1:19; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Deut 31:14—presented; 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; 1 Kgs 22:21—General; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; 2 Chr 18:20—there came; Job 38:7—the sons; Zech 1:10—These; Zech 3:1—Satan; Zech 6:5—go; Zech 6:7—the bay; Matt 4:10—Satan; Rev 12:9—and Satan; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Job 2:2 From whence: Gen 16:8 From going: Job 1:7; John 14:30; 2 Cor 4:4; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Judg 9:9—to be promoted over the trees; Zech 1:10—These; Zech 6:5—go; Zech 6:7—the bay; Matt 12:43—he; Luke 11:24—he walketh; Eph 6:12—against the; Rev 12:9—into; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Job 2:3 Hast thou: Job 1:1, 8; 9:20; Gen 6:9; Ps 37:37; Phil 3:12; 1 Pet 5:10 an upright: Prov 11:8; 13:6; 14:2; 15:8; 16:17 holdeth: Job 1:21, 22; 13:15; 27:5, 6; Ps 26:1; 41:12; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 1:7 thou movedst: Job 1:11 destroy him: Heb. swallow him up, 2 Sam 20:20 without: Job 9:17; John 9:3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:27—a plain man; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 2:9—retain; Job 5:5—swalloweth; Prov 24:28—not; Isa 52:4—without; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Matt 8:32—Go; Luke 22:31—Satan; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Titus 1:9—Holding; Heb 11:17—when; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew

Job 2:4 all that: Esth 7:3, 4; Isa 2:20, 21; Jer 41:8; Matt 6:25; 16:26; Acts 27:18, 19; Phil 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:17—for horses; Gen 47:19—buy us; Josh 9:24—we were sore; 2 Sam 19:16—hasted; 1 Kgs 20:31—peradventure; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; Job 1:12—only; Job 19:20—and I am; Prov 13:8—ransom; Jonah 1:5—and cast; Matt 4:3—the tempter; Matt 24:17—which; Mark 8:36—what; Mark 13:15—General; Mark 14:52—General; Luke 12:15—for; Luke 12:23—General; Luke 17:31—he which; John 8:44—When; Acts 27:22—for; Acts 27:38—they lightened; Rom 8:33—Who; Phil 3:7—General; 1 Pet 3:10—love

Job 2:5 put forth: Job 1:11; 19:20, 21; 1 Chr 21:17; Ps 32:3, 4; 38:2–7; 39:10 He will curse: Job 2:9; 1:5, 11; Lev 24:15; Isa 8:21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Lev 24:11—cursed; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Job 3:1—cursed; Job 4:5—it toucheth; Job 19:22—and are not; Job 23:10—he hath; Isa 54:17—every; Isa 65:3—to my face; Mark 5:12—General; Luke 8:31—they; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Rev 12:10—the accuser

Job 2:6 Behold: Job 1:12 but: or, only save: Job 38:10, 11; Ps 65:7; Luke 8:29–33; 22:31, 32; 1 Cor 10:13; Rev 2:10; 20:1, 2, 7 his life: By naphsho, “his soul,” Maimonides understands “his mind,” or intellectual powers. Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—in; Deut 28:35—botch; 2 Chr 18:21—Thou shalt; Job 23:10—he hath; Ps 78:49—by sending; Mark 5:13—gave; Mark 9:20—the spirit; Luke 4:9—brought; Luke 8:32—he suffered; Luke

12:23—General; 1 Cor 5:5—deliver; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Rev 9:4—which; Rev 9:5—they should not

Job 2:7 So went: 1 Kgs 22:22 sore boils: Shechin ra, supposed to be the Judham, or black leprosy, of the Arabs, termed Elephantiasis by the Greeks, from its rendering the skin, like that of the elephant, scabrous, dark coloured, and furrowed all over with tubercles. This loathsome and most afflictive disease is accompanied with most intolerable itching. Job 30:17–19, 30; Exod 9:9–11; Deut 28:27, 35; Rev 16:11 from the sole: Isa 1:6; 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Lev 13:18—a boil; 2 Sam 14:25—from the sole; 2 Kgs 20:7—the boil; Job 1:12—So Satan; Job 7:5—flesh; Job 9:17—multiplieth; Job 9:23—If the; Job 13:27—settest; Job 16:11—to the ungodly; Job 19:10—destroyed; Job 30:18—By the great; Ps 38:3—soundness; Ps 41:8—An evil disease; Ps 78:49—by sending; Prov 18:14—spirit; Jonah 1:3—from; Matt 8:32—the whole; Matt 17:15—for oftentimes; Mark 5:5—crying; Luke 13:11—a spirit; Luke 16:20—full; 2 Cor 12:7—the messenger; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Job 2:8 took him: Job 19:14–17; Ps 38:5, 7; Luke 16:20, 21 he sat: Job 42:6; 2 Sam 13:19; Isa 61:3; Ezek 27:30; Jonah 3:6; Matt 11:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—the poor; 1 Kgs 20:41—the ashes away; Esth 4:1—with ashes; Job 7:5—flesh; Job 30:19—dust; Ps 38:3—soundness; Ps 41:8—An evil disease; Ps 113:7—needy; Isa 1:6—the sole; Isa 3:26—shall sit; Isa 47:1—down; Isa 58:5—to spread; Lam 3:16—covered me with ashes; Mic 1:10—roll; Matt 8:32—the whole; Mark 5:5—crying; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Job 2:9 his wife: Gen 3:6, 12; 1 Kgs 11:4 retain: Job 2:3; 21:14, 15; 2 Kgs 6:33; Mal 3:14 curse God: Job 2:5; 1:11 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—cursed; Judg 14:17—she lay; 1 Kgs 16:18—and burnt the king's house; 1 Kgs 21:13—blaspheme God; Job 1:5—cursed; Job 3:1—cursed; Job 19:17—breath; Job 27:5—I will not; Isa 8:21—curse; Matt 27:5—and departed; 2 Cor 2:11—General; 2 Cor 4:8—not in despair

Job 2:10 Thou speakest: Gen 3:17; 2 Sam 19:22; Matt 16:23 as one: 2 Sam 6:20, 21; 13:13; 24:10; 2 Chr 16:9; Prov 9:6, 13; Matt 25:2 shall we receive: Job 1:1–3, 10, 21; 2 Sam 19:28; Lam 3:38–41; John 18:11; Rom 12:12; Heb 12:9–11; Jas 5:10 In all this: Job 1:22; Ps 39:1; 59:12; Matt 12:34–37; Jas 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—denied; Lev 10:3—Aaron; Lev 24:11—cursed; 1 Sam 3:18—It is the Lord; 2 Sam 12:20—arose; 1 Kgs 16:18—and burnt the king's house; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Job 3:1—After; Job 6:26—reprove; Job 19:17—breath; Job 19:21—the hand; Job 32:13—God; Job 34:8—General; Ps 39:9—General; Ps 106:33—he spake; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Jonah 4:8—and wished; Mark 8:33—Get; Luke 9:55—Ye know; 2 Cor 4:8—not in despair; Eph 5:15—not; Jas 5:11—Ye; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish

Job 2:11 friends: Job 6:14; 16:20; 19:19, 21; 42:7; Prov 17:17; 18:24; 27:10 Temanite: Job 6:19; 15:1; Gen 36:11, 15; Jer 49:7 Shuhite: Job 8:1; 18:1; Gen 25:2; 1 Chr 1:32 to come: Job 42:11; Gen 37:35; Isa 51:19; John 11:19; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Heb 13:3 to comfort: Job 13:4; 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 25:15—Tema; Gen 36:4—Eliphaz; Gen 36:34—Temani; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; 1 Chr 7:22—and his brethren; Job 4:1—Eliphaz; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 11:1—Zophar; Job 20:1—Zophar; Obad 9—O

Job 2:12 knew him: Job 19:14; Ruth 1:19–21; Lam 4:7, 8 their voice: Gen 27:34; Judg 2:4; 1 Sam 11:4; 30:4; 2 Sam 13:36; Esth 4:1 they rent: Job 1:20 sprinkled dust upon: Neh 9:1; Lam 2:10; Ezek 27:30; Rev 18:19 Reciprocal: Gen 33:4—embraced; Gen 37:34—General;

Exod 33:4—and no; Num 5:17—of the dust; Josh 7:6—put dust; 1 Sam 4:12—with earth; 2 Sam 13:19—put ashes; Ezra 9:3—sat; Job 14:20—changest; Job 18:20—were affrighted; Job 21:5—be astonished; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Ezek 26:16—come; Acts 20:37—wept

Job 2:13 they sat; Ezra 9:3; Neh 1:4; Isa 3:26; 47:1 seven days; Gen 1:5, 8; 50:10 none spake; Job 4:2; Ps 77:4 Reciprocal: Job 9:17—multiplieth; Job 18:20—were affrighted; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Eccl 3:7—time to keep; Lam 2:10—elders; Ezek 3:15—sat; Ezek 26:16—sit

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Job curses the day and services of his birth;
- 13 The ease of death;
- 20 He complains of life, because of his anguish.

Job 3:1 After: Job 1:22; 2:10 opened: Job 35:16; Ps 39:2, 3; 106:33 cursed: Job 3:3; 1:11; 2:5, 9; Jer 20:14, 15 his day: That is, the day of his birth. Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—or else I die; Gen 40:20—birthday; Exod 16:3—we had; Job 4:1—answered; Job 33:2—I; Jer 15:10—my; Matt 5:2—General; Rev 13:6—he opened

Job 3:2 spake: Heb. answered, Judg 18:14 Reciprocal: Job 4:1—answered

Job 3:3 Let the day: That is, as we say, “Let it be blotted out of the calendar.” Job 10:18, 19; Jer 15:10; 20:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:21—no dew; Job 3:1—cursed; Job 6:26—reprove; Jer 31:22—A woman

Job 3:4 darkness: Exod 10:22, 23; Joel 2:2; Amos 5:18; Matt 27:45; Acts 27:20; Rev 16:10 God regard: Deut 11:12 Reciprocal: Amos 5:20—darkness; Zeph 1:15—a day of darkness

Job 3:5 the shadow: Job 10:21, 22; 16:16; 24:17; 28:3; 38:17; Ps 23:4; 44:19; 107:10, 14; Isa 9:2; Jer 2:6; 13:16; Amos 5:8; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:79 stain it: or, challenge it let a cloud: Deut 4:11; Ezek 30:3; 34:12; Joel 2:2; Heb 12:18 let the blackness: or, let them terrify it, as those who have a bitter day, Jer 4:28; Amos 8:10 Reciprocal: Judg 18:25—angry; Job 12:22—bringeth; Job 18:2—mark; Job 34:22—nor

Job 3:6 let it not be joined unto the days: or, let it not rejoice among the days Reciprocal: Job 18:2—mark

Job 3:7 solitary: Isa 13:20–22; 24:8; Jer 7:34; Rev 18:22, 23

Job 3:8 who are ready: 2 Chr 35:25; Jer 9:17, 18; Amos 5:16; Matt 11:17; Mark 5:38 their mourning: or, a leviathan, Job 41:1, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 74:14—leviathan; Ps 104:26—leviathan

Job 3:9 look for light: Job 30:26; Jer 8:15; 13:16 the dawning of the day: Heb. the eye-lids of the morning, Job 41:18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Job 33:28—see

Job 3:10 it shut not: Job 10:18, 19; Gen 20:18; 29:31; 1 Sam 1:5; Eccl 6:3–5; Jer 20:17 hid: Job 6:2, 3; 10:1; 23:2; Eccl 11:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:3—we had; Num 20:3—God; Eccl 4:3—better; Eccl 6:5—this

Job 3:11 died I: Ps 58:8; Jer 15:10; Hos 9:14 when I came: Ps 22:9, 10; 71:6; 139:13–16; Isa 46:3 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—or else I die; Num 14:2—Would; Num 20:3—God; Job 10:18—hast thou; Job 14:10—man; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Jer 20:17—he slew

Job 3:12 the knees: Gen 30:3; 50:23; Isa 66:12; Ezek 16:4, 5 Reciprocal: Job 40:2—he that reproveth

Job 3:13 then had I been at rest: Eccl 6:3–5; 9:10 Reciprocal: Job 7:21—sleep; Job 14:12—awake; Ezek 32:27—shall not; Luke 16:22—that

Job 3:14 kings: Job 30:23; 1 Kgs 2:10; 11:43; Ps 49:6–10, 14; 89:48; Eccl 8:8; Isa 14:10–16; Ezek 27:18–32 which built: Who erect splendid mausoleums, funeral monuments, etc. to keep their names from perishing, while their bodies are turned to corruption. Job 15:28; Isa 5:8; Ezek 26:20 Reciprocal: Isa 22:16—hewed

Job 3:15 who filled their houses: That is, “the covetous, whom nothing can satisfy,” as the poet Saady has observed, “but the dust that fills his mouth, when laid in the grave.” Job 22:25; 27:16; Num 22:18; 1 Kgs 10:27; Isa 2:7; Zeph 1:18; Zech 9:3

Job 3:16 an hidden: Ps 58:8; 1 Cor 15:8 Reciprocal: Num 12:12—of whom; Job 3:20—light; Job 33:28—see; Eccl 6:3—that an; Jer 20:17—he slew

Job 3:17 the wicked: Job 14:13; Ps 55:5–8; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; 2 Pet 2:8 the weary: Heb. the wearied in strength at rest: Isa 57:1, 2; Heb 4:9, 11; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Job 16:7—he hath; Job 17:16—rest; Job 18:2—mark; Job 20:22—wicked; Job 21:33—sweet; Eccl 4:2—General; Eccl 7:1—the day; Eccl 9:6—their love

Job 3:18 they: Job 39:7; Exod 5:6–8, 15–19; Judg 4:3; Isa 14:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 28:30—build; Job 21:26—alike; Job 21:33—sweet; Eccl 9:6—their love

Job 3:19 The small: Job 30:23; Ps 49:2, 6–10; Eccl 8:8; 12:5, 7; Luke 16:22, 23; Heb 9:27 and the servant: Ps 49:14–20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; 2 Chr 34:30—great and small; Job 21:26—alike

Job 3:20 Wherefore: Job 6:9; 7:15, 16; Jer 20:18 light: Job 3:16; 33:28, 30 the bitter: Job 7:15, 16; 1 Sam 1:10; 2 Kgs 4:27; Prov 31:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:46—I am; Gen 30:1—or else I die; Exod 16:3—we had; Num 11:15—kill me; 1 Kgs 19:4—he requested; Job 9:18—fillet me; Job 10:1—My soul; Job 13:26—writest; Job 18:18—He shall be driven; Job 21:25—in the bitterness; Job 36:20—Desire; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 8:3—death; Jonah 4:3—take; Rev 9:6—shall men

Job 3:21 long: Heb. wait, Num 11:15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Jonah 4:3, 8; Rev 9:6 dig: Prov 2:4 Reciprocal: Job 36:20—Desire

Job 3:22 Reciprocal: Job 6:10—Then

Job 3:23 whose way: Isa 40:27 hedged in: Job 12:14; 19:8; Ps 31:8; Lam 3:7, 9; Hos 2:6
Reciprocal: Job 40:2—he that reproveth

Job 3:24 my sighing: Job 7:19; Ps 80:5; 102:9 I eat: Heb. my meat my roarings: Ps 22:1, 2;
32:3; 38:8; Isa 59:11; Lam 3:8 Reciprocal: Job 7:20—I am; Ps 31:10—my life; Lam
2:19—pour; Ezek 12:18—General

Job 3:25 the thing: etc. Heb. I feared a fear and it came upon me, that which Job 1:5;
31:23 Reciprocal: Job 4:5—it is come; Job 30:26—When I looked; Prov 10:24—fear; Isa
38:17—for peace I had great bitterness; Ezek 11:8—General

Job 3:26 yet trouble came: Job 27:9; Ps 143:11 Reciprocal: Job 4:5—it is come; Job
16:12—at ease; Job 30:26—When I looked; Isa 38:17—for peace I had great bitterness

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Eliphaz reproves Job for want of religion;
- 7 He teaches God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked;
- 12 His fearful vision to humble the excellency of creatures before God.

Job 4:1 Eliphaz: Job 2:11; 15:1; 22:1; 42:9 answered: Job 3:1, 2; 6:1; 8:1 Reciprocal: Gen
36:15—duke Teman; Job 42:7—Eliphaz; Jer 49:7—Teman

Job 4:2 to commune: Heb. a word wilt thou: 2 Cor 2:4–6; 7:8–10 withhold himself from
speaking: Heb. refrain from words, Job 32:18–20; Jer 6:11; 20:9; Acts 4:20 Reciprocal: 1
Kgs 10:2—communed; Job 2:13—none spake; Job 20:2—my thoughts; Job
29:9—refrained

Job 4:3 Behold: Gen 18:19; Prov 10:21; 15:7; 16:21; Isa 50:4; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6 and thou
hast: Job 16:5; Deut 3:28; Ezra 6:22; Isa 35:3; Ezek 13:22; Luke 22:32, 43 Reciprocal: 1 Sam
23:16—strengthened; Neh 6:11—Should such; Job 6:14—To him; Job 6:26—reprove; Job
26:2—helped; Job 27:11—teach; Job 29:25—one that; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 4:10—if; Eccl
10:12—words; Ezek 21:7—all hands; Rom 14:1—weak; Gal 6:1—restore; Heb
12:12—General

Job 4:4 upholden: Ps 145:14; Prov 12:18; 16:23, 24; 2 Cor 2:7; 7:6; 1 Thess 5:14 feeble
knees: Heb. bowing knees, Isa 35:3, 4; Dan 5:6; Heb 12:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam
23:16—strengthened; Job 6:14—To him; Job 6:25—forcible; Job 6:26—reprove; Job
16:5—But I would; Job 26:2—helped; Job 27:11—teach; Job 29:25—one that; Job
42:11—they bemoaned; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 4:10—if; Eccl
10:12—words; Ezek 21:7—all hands; Luke 22:43—strengthening; Gal 6:1—restore; Rev
3:2—strengthen

Job 4:5 it is come: Job 3:25, 26 thou faintest: Prov 24:10; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Heb 12:3, 5 it
toucheth: Job 1:11; 2:5; 19:21 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Gen 45:3—for they;
Job 6:2—thoroughly; Job 15:4—castest off; Job 35:15—in great; Prov 3:11—neither

Job 4:6 thy fear: Job 1:1, 9, 10; 2 Kgs 20:3 thy confidence: Job 13:15; Prov 3:26; 14:26 thy

hope: Job 17:15; 1 Pet 1:13, 17 the uprightness: Job 1:8; 16:17; 23:11, 12; 27:5, 6; 29:12–17; 31:1–40 Reciprocal: Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 15:4—castest off; Job 19:3—ye reproached

Job 4:7 who ever: Job 9:22, 23; Ps 37:25; Eccl 7:15; 9:1, 2; Acts 28:4; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 8:20—God; Job 11:14—iniquity; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Job 13:7—General; Job 22:5—not thy; Job 22:20—our substance

Job 4:8 they that plow: Ps 7:14–16; Prov 22:8; Jer 4:18; Hos 8:7; 10:12, 13; 2 Cor 9:6; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 15:31—for vanity; Job 21:27—I know; Ps 7:15—and is; Prov 1:31—General; Prov 24:30—went; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Jer 2:17—Hast thou; Mic 7:13—for; Zeph 3:3—princes

Job 4:9 the blast: Exod 15:8, 10; 2 Kgs 19:7; Ps 18:15 by the breath of his nostrils: that is, by his anger, Job 1:19; 15:30; Isa 11:4; 30:33; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 2:16 Reciprocal: Num 14:41—but it shall; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Job 32:13—God; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 40:24—he shall also

Job 4:10 the teeth: Job 29:17; Ps 3:7; 57:4; 58:6; Prov 30:14 Reciprocal: Job 5:4—children; Job 16:12—broken me; Job 38:39—Wilt; Ps 34:10—lions; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 51:38—roar; Lam 3:16—broken; Nah 2:11—the dwelling

Job 4:11 old lion: Job 38:39; Gen 49:9; Num 23:24; 24:9; Ps 7:2; Jer 4:7; Hos 11:10; 2 Tim 4:17 perisheth: Ps 34:10 the stout: Job 1:19; 8:3, 4; 27:14, 15 Reciprocal: Job 5:4—children; Ps 58:6—Break their; Jer 51:38—roar; Ezek 19:2—young lions; Nah 2:11—the dwelling

Job 4:12 a thing: Ps 62:11 secretly: Heb. by stealth a little: 1 Cor 13:12 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Job 13:1—ear; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Job 42:5—heard; Hab 3:2—I have

Job 4:13 thoughts: Job 33:14–16; Gen 20:3; 28:12; 31:24; 46:2; Num 12:6; 22:19, 20; Dan 2:19, 28, 29; 4:5 deep sleep: Gen 2:21; 15:12; Dan 8:18; 10:9 Reciprocal: Judg 7:9—the same; Job 33:15—a dream; Ps 91:5—terror; Dan 7:1—visions; Zech 1:8—by night; Matt 1:20—in; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep

Job 4:14 Fear: Job 7:14; Ps 119:120; Isa 6:5; Dan 10:11; Hab 3:16; Luke 1:12, 29; Rev 1:17 came upon: Heb. met all my bones: Heb. the multitude of my bones, Job 33:19 Reciprocal: Gen 15:12—deep; Job 37:1—General; Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 28:4—shake; Mark 6:49—supposed; Luke 24:37—General; Acts 7:32—Then

Job 4:15 a spirit: Ps 104:4; Matt 14:26; Luke 24:37–39; Heb 1:7, 14 the hair: Isa 13:8; 21:3, 4; Dan 5:6 Reciprocal: Luke 1:12—he; Acts 10:3—saw

Job 4:16 there: etc. or, I heard a still voice, 1 Kgs 19:12 Reciprocal: Acts 10:3—saw; Rev 8:1—silence

Job 4:17 Shall mortal: Job 8:3; 9:2; 35:2; 40:8; Gen 18:25; Ps 143:2; 145:17; Eccl 7:20; Jer 12:1; Rom 2:5; 3:4–7; 9:20; 11:33 shall a man: Job 9:30, 31; 14:4; 15:14; 25:4; Jer 17:9; Mark 7:20–23; Rev 4:8 Reciprocal: Job 9:20—justify

Job 4:18 he put: Job 15:15, 16; 25:5, 6; Ps 103:20, 21; 104:4; Isa 6:2, 3 and his angels he

charged with folly: or, nor in his angels in whom he put light, 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6
Reciprocal: Job 5:1—the saints; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 113:6—humbleth; Ezek 1:23—which

Job 4:19 dwell: Job 10:9; 13:12; 33:6; Gen 2:7; 3:19; 18:27; Eccl 12:7; 2 Cor 4:7; 5:1 crushed:
Job 13:28; 14:2; Ps 39:11; 90:5–7; 103:15, 16; 146:4; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:18—how
much; Job 9:14—How much; Job 15:16—abominable; Job 25:6—How much less; Ps
144:4—Man; Isa 51:8—the moth

Job 4:20 destroyed: Heb. beaten in pieces, 2 Chr 15:6 *marg from morning: Isa 38:12, 13
they perish: Job 14:14; 16:22; Ps 39:13; 92:7 without: Job 18:17; 20:7; 2 Chr 21:20; Ps 37:36;
Prov 10:7 Reciprocal: Eccl 12:7—dust; Luke 8:42—and she

Job 4:21 excellency: Ps 39:5, 11; 49:14; 146:3, 4; Isa 14:16; Luke 16:22, 23; Jas 1:11 die: Job
36:12; Ps 49:20; Isa 2:22; Luke 12:20 Reciprocal: Prov 5:23—shall die

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Eliphaz shews that the end of the wicked is misery;
- 6 that man is born to trouble;
- 8 that God is to be regarded in affliction;
- 17 the happy end of God's correction.

Job 5:1 and to which: Job 15:8–10, 15; Isa 41:1, 21–23; Heb 12:1 the saints: Job 4:18; 15:15;
Deut 33:2, 3; Ps 16:3; 106:16; Eph 1:1 turn: or, look Reciprocal: Job 13:4—ye are forgers

Job 5:2 wrath: Job 18:4; Jonah 4:9 the foolish: Ps 14:1; 75:4; 92:6; 107:17; Prov 1:22, 23; 8:5;
Eccl 7:9 envy: or, indignation, Gen 30:1; 1 Sam 18:8, 9; Rom 2:8 one: Hos 7:11; 2 Tim 3:6
Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Gen 4:6—General; Gen 26:14—envied; Gen 38:9—lest that;
Exod 1:9—the people; Exod 1:12—grieved; Judg 8:1—the men; 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; 1
Kgs 20:43—went; 1 Kgs 21:4—heavy; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Ps 37:8—Cease; Prov
14:30—envy; Prov 27:4—but; Dan 2:12—General; Acts 5:17—indignation; Jas 3:14—if

Job 5:3 taking: Job 27:8; Ps 37:35, 36; 73:3–9, 18–20; 92:7; Jer 12:1–3 cursed: Deut 27:15–26;
Ps 69:25; Acts 1:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:17—carried away; Job 8:16—his branch; Job
18:16—shall his branch; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job
21:8—General; Job 21:27—I know; Prov 12:3—shall not be established; Prov
12:7—wicked; Prov 21:12—wisely

Job 5:4 children: Job 4:10, 11; 8:4; 18:16–19; 27:14; Exod 20:5; Ps 109:9–15; 119:155; 127:5
they are crushed: Job 1:19; Luke 13:4, 5 neither: Job 10:7; Ps 7:2 Reciprocal: Josh 20:4—at
the entering; 2 Chr 21:17—carried away; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 21:8—General;
Job 31:8—let my; Prov 12:7—wicked; Lam 5:8—there

Job 5:5 harvest: Deut 28:33, 51; Judg 6:3–6; Isa 62:8 the thorns: Judg 6:11; 2 Chr 33:11 the
robber: Job 1:15, 17; 12:6; 18:9; Hos 8:7 swalloweth: Job 2:3; 20:15; Jer 51:34, 44; Lam 2:5,
16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Job 20:28—increase; Job 24:2—violently; Job 24:5—the
wilderness; Job 31:8—let me; Ps 109:11—extortioner; Eccl 5:14—those

Job 5:6 affliction: or, iniquity trouble: Job 34:29; Deut 32:27; 1 Sam 6:9; Ps 90:7; Isa 45:7; Lam 3:38; Amos 3:6 spring out: Hos 10:4; Heb 12:15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; Ps 78:33—years; Mic 6:9—hear

Job 5:7 man: Job 14:1; Gen 3:17–19; Ps 90:8, 9; 1 Cor 10:13 trouble: or, labour, Eccl 1:8; 2:22; 5:15–17 sparks fly upward: Heb. sons of the burning coal lift up to fly Reciprocal: Ps 78:33—years; Eccl 2:23—all; Matt 11:28—all; Mark 9:21—How

Job 5:8 seek: Job 8:5; 22:21, 27; Gen 32:7–12; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Ps 50:15; 77:1, 2; Jonah 2:1–7 unto God: Ps 37:5; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 Pet 2:23; 4:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; Job 9:15—I would; Job 11:13—prepare; Job 15:4—restrainest; Job 15:11—the consolations; Ps 119:154—Plead; Prov 16:3—thy works; Eccl 9:1—that the; Jer 11:20—revealed

Job 5:9 doeth: Job 9:10; 11:7–9; 37:5; Ps 40:5; 72:18; 86:10; Rom 11:33 unsearchable: Heb. there is no search, Isa 40:28 marvellous: Job 26:5–14 without number: Heb. till there be no number, Ps 40:5; 139:18 Reciprocal: Job 13:1—Lo; Job 36:27—he; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 71:19—who hast; Ps 104:24—how; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 111:2—works; Ps 118:23—it is; Ps 136:4—who alone; Ps 139:14—marvellous; Ps 145:3—Great; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 28:29—cometh; Rev 15:3—Great

Job 5:10 giveth: Job 28:26; Ps 65:9–11; 147:8; Jer 5:24; 10:13; 14:22; Amos 4:7; Acts 14:17 fields: Heb. outplaces, Job 38:26–28 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—had not; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 11:14—General; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 68:10—thou; Ps 91:3—and from; Ps 135:7—He causeth

Job 5:11 set up: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Ps 91:14; 107:41; Ezek 17:24; Luke 1:52, 53 those: Luke 6:21; Jas 1:9; 4:6–10; 1 Pet 5:10 exalted: Deut 33:27; 1 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Deut 11:14—General; 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; Ps 65:9—greatly; Ps 68:10—thou; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Eccl 4:14—For out; Eccl 9:11—but

Job 5:12 disappointeth: Job 12:16, 17; Neh 4:15; Ps 33:10, 11; 37:17; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:10; 19:3 their hands: Ps 21:11; Isa 37:36; Acts 12:11; 23:12–22 their enterprise: or, anything Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—confound; Gen 31:22—General; Gen 41:8—but there; 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; 2 Sam 11:9—General; 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 2 Sam 17:14—to defeat; 2 Kgs 6:8—took; Ezra 6:13—so they did; Job 18:7—his own; Job 37:7—He; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 140:8—Grant not; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 22:12—he; Isa 19:11—the princes; Isa 44:25—turneth; Jer 8:8—We; Jer 8:9—The wise men are; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 49:7—Is wisdom; Dan 2:27—cannot; Obad 8—even; Matt 2:8—go; Mark 12:17—And they; Luke 10:21—thou hast; Luke 20:8—General; Luke 20:26—they could; John 7:53—General; John 8:9—went out; Acts 5:38—for; 1 Cor 1:19—General

Job 5:13 taketh: 2 Sam 15:31, 34; 17:23; Esth 6:4–11; 7:10; 9:25; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15, 16; 35:7, 8; Luke 1:51; 1 Cor 1:19, 20 of the froward: Ps 18:26; Prov 3:32 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—confound; Gen 31:22—General; Gen 41:8—but there; Exod 1:10—wisely; Num 22:25—crushed Balaam's; Josh 8:17—a man; 1 Sam 23:22—haunt is; 1 Kgs 14:6—thou wife; 2 Kgs 6:8—took; Ezra 6:13—so they did; Neh 4:15—God; Job 11:12—would; Job 18:7—his own; Job 37:24—he; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 140:8—Grant not; Prov 22:12—he; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 19:11—the princes; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 31:2—he also; Jer

8:8—We; Jer 18:18—counsel; Jer 19:7—I will make; Dan 2:27—cannot; Hab 2:13—is it; Matt 2:8—go; Mark 11:33—Neither; Mark 12:17—And they; Luke 20:8—General; Luke 20:26—they could; John 7:53—General; John 8:9—went out; Acts 23:16—when; 1 Cor 3:19—For

Job 5:14 meet with: or, run into darkness: Job 12:25; Deut 28:29; Prov 4:19; Isa 59:10; Amos 8:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; 2 Kgs 6:18—Smite this people; Job 38:15—from; Hab 2:13—is it

Job 5:15 he saveth: Ps 10:14, 17; 35:10; 72:4, 12, 13; 107:41; 109:31; 140:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; Job 10:1—My soul; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 12:5—puffeth at; Ps 82:4—rid; Ps 107:42—iniquity; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Isa 25:4—thou hast

Job 5:16 the poor: 1 Sam 2:8, 9; Ps 9:18; Isa 14:32; Zech 9:12 and: Exod 11:7; Ps 63:11; 107:42; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Job 10:1—My soul; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 72:13—shall save; Ps 82:4—rid; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Matt 22:12—And he was; 1 Pet 2:15—with

Job 5:17 happy: Ps 94:12; Prov 3:11, 12; Jer 31:18; Heb 12:5–11; Jas 1:12; 5:11; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 8:5—as a man; Ruth 1:20—the Almighty; 2 Sam 7:14—I will; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; Job 33:19—chastened; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 118:18—chastened; Prov 27:6—the wounds; Hos 7:15—bound; Mic 6:9—hear; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; 2 Cor 1:10—General; 2 Cor 4:9—cast

Job 5:18; Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; Ps 147:3; Isa 30:26 Reciprocal: Exod 4:8—that they; Exod 15:26—for I am; Lev 14:3—be healed; Lev 14:48—shall come in; Deut 8:5—as a man; 2 Sam 7:11—have caused; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Job 11:10—If he cut off; Job 33:19—chastened; Job 42:10—turned; Ps 6:2—heal; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 60:2—heal; Ps 118:18—chastened; Prov 27:6—the wounds; Isa 1:6—they have; Isa 19:22—he shall smite; Isa 38:9—he had; Jer 30:13—hast; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; Heb 12:5—despise

Job 5:19 deliver thee: Ps 34:19; 91:3–7; Prov 24:16; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 1:8; 2 Pet 2:9 no evil: Ps 91:7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—Come; Gen 7:23—and Noah; Gen 22:12—Lay; 2 Sam 7:11—have caused; Ezra 8:31—the hand; Job 22:29—men; Ps 33:19—to keep; Ps 91:5—Thou; Ps 121:7—preserve; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Eccl 11:2—seven; Jer 39:11—gave; Jer 39:17—I will; Ezek 14:20—by; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Amos 1:3—For; Mic 5:5—seven; Acts 12:11—and hath; Phil 2:27—but God; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 2 Tim 3:11—but

Job 5:20 famine: Gen 45:7; 1 Kgs 17:6; Ps 33:19; Prov 10:3; Isa 33:16; Hab 3:17 redeem: Ps 49:7; Hos 13:14 in war: Ps 27:3; Matt 24:6 the power: Heb. hands Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—and take; Job 6:23—Redeem; Job 10:1—My soul; Ps 37:19—days; Isa 58:11—and satisfy; Jer 37:21—and that; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Heb 11:34—escaped

Job 5:21 be hid: Ps 31:20; 55:21; 57:4; Prov 12:18; Isa 54:17; Jer 18:18; Jas 3:5–8 from the scourge: or, when the tongue scourgeth neither: Ps 91:5–7 Reciprocal: Ps 12:5—puffeth at; Prov 3:25—Be; Prov 14:3—the mouth

Job 5:22 laugh: 2 Kgs 19:21 afraid: Isa 35:9; 65:25; Ezek 34:25 Reciprocal: Gen

9:2—General; Job 39:18—General; Prov 3:25—Be

Job 5:23 thou: Ps 91:12, 13; Hos 2:18; Rom 8:38, 39 beasts: Lev 26:6; Ezek 14:15, 16; Isa 11:9; Dan 6:22 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Gen 9:2—General; Isa 28:15—We have; Matt 4:6—lest

Job 5:24 thou shalt know: Job 18:6, 15, 21; 21:7–9; 1 Sam 30:3; Isa 4:5, 6 thy tabernacle: etc. or, peace is thy tabernacle, Ps 25:13 thou shalt visit: Deut 28:6; Ps 91:10; 121:7, 8 sin: or, err, Ps 107:4, 40 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; Isa 41:3—safely

Job 5:25 thy seed: Job 42:13–16; Gen 15:5; Lev 26:9; Deut 28:4; Ps 112:2; 127:3–5; 128:3–6 great: or, much. as the grass: Ps 72:16

Job 5:26 in a full age: Job 42:16, 17; Gen 15:15; 25:8; Ps 91:16; Prov 9:11; 10:27 cometh: Heb. ascendeth Reciprocal: Gen 35:29—Isaac; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Exod 23:26—the number; Judg 8:32—died in; 1 Chr 23:1—old; 1 Chr 29:28—a good old age; 2 Chr 24:15—and was full of days; Job 29:18—multiply; Ps 116:15—Precious; Prov 3:2—length; Isa 65:20—There shall; Zech 8:4—There; Mark 4:29—brought forth; Luke 2:36—she

Job 5:27 we have searched: Job 8:8–10; 12:2; 15:9, 10, 17; 32:11, 12; Ps 111:2; Prov 2:3–5 for thy good: Heb. for thyself, Job 22:2; Deut 10:13; Prov 9:12 Reciprocal: Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 13:1—ear; Prov 24:30—went

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Job shews that his complaints are not causeless;
- 8 He wishes for death, wherein he is assured of comfort;
- 14 He reproves his friends of unkindness.

Job 6:1 answered: Job 4:1

Job 6:2 thoroughly: Job 4:5; 23:2 laid: Heb. lifted up Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:16—out of; Job 1:18—there came; Job 3:10—hid; Job 10:1—I will speak; Job 15:24—anguish; Job 16:4—if your soul; Ps 88:3—soul; Prov 14:10—heart; Matt 26:38—My

Job 6:3 heavier: Prov 27:3; Matt 11:28 my words are swallowed up: that is, I want words to express my grief, Job 37:19, 20; Ps 40:5; 77:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:16—out of; Job 1:18—there came; Job 3:10—hid; Ps 21:9—the Lord

Job 6:4 the arrows: Job 16:12–14; Deut 32:23, 42; Ps 7:13; 18:14; 21:12; 38:2; 45:5; Lam 3:12, 13 drinketh up: Deut 32:24; Ps 143:7; Prov 18:14; Mark 14:33, 34; 15:34 the terrors: Job 9:17; 30:15; 31:23; Ps 88:15, 16; 2 Cor 5:11 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:20—dealt; Job 6:26—one that; Job 7:20—why hast; Job 16:13—archers; Job 18:11—Terrors; Job 19:21—the hand; Job 20:25—terrors; Job 22:10—sudden; Job 32:13—God; Job 34:6—wound; Ps 55:5—Fearfulness; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 77:3—I remembered; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Ps 91:5—nor; Ps 102:4—heart; Ps 109:22—and my; Lam 2:4—bent

Job 6:5 when he hath grass: Heb. at grass, Ps 104:14 loweth: Ps 42:1; Jer 14:6; Joel 1:18–20 Reciprocal: Job 11:12—a wild; Job 12:5—of him; Job 30:7—brayed; Job 39:5—the wild

Job 6:6 that which: Job 6:25; 16:2; Lev 2:13; Luke 14:34; Col 4:6 taste: Job 6:30; 12:11; 34:3; Ps 119:103; Heb 6:4, 5 Reciprocal: Job 12:3—I am not inferior to you; Mark 9:50—is good

Job 6:7 as my sorrowful meat: 1 Kgs 17:12; 22:27; Ps 102:9; Ezek 4:14, 16; 12:18, 19; Dan 10:3 Reciprocal: Job 12:3—I am not inferior to you; Ps 80:5—General; Prov 27:7—to

Job 6:8 the thing that I long for: Heb. my expectation, Job 6:11–13; 17:14–16; Ps 119:81 Reciprocal: Num 11:15—kill me; Job 10:1—My soul; Jonah 4:3—take

Job 6:9 that it would: Job 3:20–22; 7:15, 16; 14:13; Num 11:14, 15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Jonah 4:3, 8; Rev 9:6 that he would: Job 19:21; Ps 32:4; Isa 48:10–13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:13—before the Lord; Job 6:26—one that; Job 8:2—the words; Job 10:1—My soul; Job 13:13—and let come; Job 23:17—cut off; Job 30:21—thy strong hand; Job 36:20—Desire; Ps 88:5—cut

Job 6:10 Then: Job 3:22; 21:33 I would: Job 9:4 let him not: Deut 29:20; Rom 8:32; 2 Pet 2:4, 5 have not concealed: Job 23:12; Ps 37:30; 40:9, 10; 71:17, 18; 119:13; Acts 20:20, 27 the Holy One: Lev 19:2; 1 Sam 2:2; Isa 30:11, 12; 57:15; Hos 11:9; Hab 1:12; 3:3; Rev 3:7; 4:8 Reciprocal: Job 11:4—For thou; Job 13:13—and let come; Job 16:13—doth; Job 27:11—teach

Job 6:11 What: Job 7:5–7; 10:20; 13:25, 28; 17:1, 14–16; Ps 39:5; 90:5–10; 102:23; 103:14–16 Reciprocal: Job 6:8—the thing that I long for; Job 7:6—without hope; Job 11:18—because; Job 15:22—He believeth not; Job 17:15—my hope; Job 19:10—mine hope; Isa 38:10—General; Lam 3:18—General

Job 6:12 of brass: Heb. brasen, Job 40:18; 41:24 Reciprocal: Exod 38:2—brass

Job 6:13 Is not my: Job 19:28; 2 Cor 1:12; Gal 6:4 and is wisdom: Job 12:2, 3; 13:2 Reciprocal: Job 26:3—counselled

Job 6:14 To him: Job 4:3, 4; 16:5; 19:21; Prov 17:17; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; 2 Cor 11:29; Gal 6:2; Heb 13:3 is afflicted: Heb. melteth he forsaketh: Gen 20:11; Ps 36:1–3; Luke 23:40 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:6—adversary; 1 Sam 1:8—why weepest; Job 2:11—friends; Job 15:4—castest off; Job 16:4—if your soul; Job 19:19—they whom; Prov 25:19—General; Mic 7:5—ye not in; Luke 10:31—he passed; Phil 1:16—supposing; 2 Pet 2:17—are wells

Job 6:15 My brethren: Job 19:19; Ps 38:11; 41:9; 55:12–14; 88:18; Jer 9:4, 5; 30:14; Mic 7:5, 6; John 13:18; 16:32 as the stream: Jer 15:18; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—seeing; Job 6:21—ye are nothing; Job 11:16—as waters; Job 14:11—the flood; Job 24:19—Drought; Prov 19:4—the poor; Prov 19:22—and; Isa 58:11—fail; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Lam 1:2—all her friends; Matt 26:31—and the

Job 6:16 Reciprocal: Job 38:22—General; Job 38:29—General; Ps 147:18—General

Job 6:17 vanish: Heb. are cut off when it is hot they are consumed: Heb. in the heat thereof they are extinguished. 1 Kgs 17:1 Reciprocal: Job 37:17—he; Ps 147:18—General;

Dan 2:35—no place

Job 6:18 Reciprocal: Jer 10:24—lest

Job 6:19 Tema: Gen 25:15; Isa 21:14; Jer 25:23 Sheba: Gen 10:7; 25:3; 1 Kgs 10:1; Ps 72:10; Ezek 27:22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:32—Sheba; Job 2:11—Temanite; Isa 21:15—from the swords; Jer 49:20—Teman

Job 6:20 confounded: Jer 14:3, 4; 17:13; Rom 5:5; 9:33 Reciprocal: Isa 20:6—whither; Isa 21:15—from the swords; Jer 49:20—Teman

Job 6:21 ye are nothing: or, ye are like to them, Heb. to it, Job 6:15; 13:4; Ps 62:9; Isa 2:22; Jer 17:5, 6 nothing: Heb. not ye see: Job 2:11–13; Ps 38:11; Prov 19:7; Jer 51:9; Matt 26:31, 56; 2 Tim 4:16; Rev 18:9, 10, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Job 19:13—estranged; Ps 31:11—a fear; Prov 14:20—poor; Prov 27:10—neither

Job 6:22 Bring unto me: Job 42:11; 1 Sam 12:3; Acts 20:33 Reciprocal: Gen 32:5—have oxen; Ps 106:10—redeemed

Job 6:23 Redeem: Job 5:20; Lev 25:48; Neh 5:8; Ps 49:7, 8, 15; 107:2; Jer 15:21 Reciprocal: Job 42:11—every man; Ps 69:18—redeem; Ps 106:10—redeemed

Job 6:24 Teach me: Job 5:27; 32:11, 15, 16; 33:1, 31–33; 34:32; Ps 32:8; Prov 9:9; 25:12; Jas 1:19 I will: Ps 39:1, 2; Jas 3:2 cause me: Job 10:2; Ps 19:12 Reciprocal: Job 12:2—ye are the people

Job 6:25 forcible: Job 4:4; 16:5; Prov 12:18; 16:21–24; 18:21; 25:11; Eccl 12:10, 11 what doth: Job 13:5; 16:3, 4; 21:34; 24:25; 32:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:16—Is this; Job 6:6—that which; Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 16:2—heard; Job 26:2—helped; Job 27:12—together; Job 32:15—amazed; Prov 24:26—giveth a right answer

Job 6:26 reprove: Job 2:10; 3:3–26; 4:3, 4; 34:3–9; 38:2; 40:5, 8; 42:3, 7; Matt 12:37 one that: Job 6:4, 9; 10:1 as wind: Job 8:2; Hos 12:1; Eph 4:14 Reciprocal: Job 7:11—I will not; Job 15:2—vain knowledge; Job 16:3—vain words; Jer 5:13—the prophets

Job 6:27 overwhelm: Heb. cause to fall upon the fatherless: Job 22:9; 24:3, 9; 29:12; 31:17, 21; Exod 22:22–24; Ps 82:3; Prov 23:10, 11; Ezek 22:7; Mal 3:5; Jas 1:27 ye dig: Ps 7:15; 57:6; Jer 18:20, 22 Reciprocal: Ps 143:4—is my spirit

Job 6:28 evident unto you: Heb. before your face if I lie: Job 11:3; 13:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:3—Be content

Job 6:29 Return: Job 17:10; Mal 3:18 my righteousness: Job 27:4–6 in it: that is, in this matter Reciprocal: Job 11:4—I am clean; Job 32:1—righteous; Ps 6:10—return; Eccl 4:1—I returned; Zech 1:6—they returned

Job 6:30 iniquity: Job 33:8–12; 42:3–6 cannot: Job 6:6; 12:11; 34:3; Heb 5:14 taste: Heb. palate Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:17—to discern; 2 Sam 19:35—can I discern; Job 11:4—I am clean

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Job excuses his desire of death;
- 12 He complains of his own restlessness, and expostulates with God.

Job 7:1 Is there: Job 14:5, 13, 14; Ps 39:4; Isa 38:5; John 11:9, 10 an appointed time: or, a warfare, Eccl 8:8 like the days: Job 14:6; Lev 25:50; Deut 15:18; Isa 21:16; Matt 20:1–15 Reciprocal: Gen 47:29—must die; Deut 12:1—all the days; 1 Sam 26:10—his day; Eccl 3:2—and a time

Job 7:2 earnestly desireth: Heb. gapeth after, Ps 119:131; 143:6 the shadow: Jer 6:4 as an hireling: Lev 19:13; Deut 24:15; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:50—according to the time; Job 14:6—as an hireling

Job 7:3 months of: Job 29:2; Ps 6:6; 39:5; Eccl 1:14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:67—General; Job 7:13—My bed; Job 16:7—he hath; Job 17:12—change; Job 23:14—appointed; Ps 73:14—For all; Isa 38:12—he will cut; Lam 1:2—weepeth

Job 7:4 When: Job 7:13, 14; 17:12; 30:17; Deut 28:67; Ps 6:6; 77:4; 130:6 night: etc. Heb. evening be measured tossings: Ps 109:23; Isa 54:11 Reciprocal: Job 33:19—pain; Ps 73:14—For all

Job 7:5 flesh: Job 2:7, 8; 17:14; 19:26; 24:20; 30:18, 19; Ps 38:5–7; Isa 1:6; 14:11; Acts 12:23 loathsome: Job 9:31; Isa 66:24; Ezek 20:43 Reciprocal: Job 6:11—What; Job 19:20—and I am; Job 33:21—His flesh; Ps 38:7—my loins; Ps 103:14—we are dust

Job 7:6 swifter: Job 9:25; 16:22; 17:11; Ps 90:5, 6; 102:11; 103:15, 16; 144:4; Isa 38:12, 13; 40:6, 7; Jas 1:11; 4:14; 1 Pet 1:24 without hope: Job 6:11; 17:15; Prov 14:32; Jer 2:25; Eph 2:12; 1 Pet 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—of the weaver; Job 8:9—we are but; Job 10:20—my days few; Job 11:18—because; Job 14:1—of few days; Ps 39:5—Behold; Ps 119:84—How; Eccl 8:13—as a

Job 7:7 remember: Job 10:9; Gen 42:36; Neh 1:8; Ps 74:18, 22; 89:47, 50; Jer 15:15 my life: Ps 78:39; Jas 4:14 no more see: Heb. not return to see, that is, to enjoy, Job 10:21, 22 Reciprocal: Job 9:25—swifter; Job 10:20—my days few; Job 14:10—where is he; Job 33:22—his soul; Ps 34:12—that he; Ps 119:49—Remember; Eccl 6:6—yet; Eccl 8:13—as a; Isa 38:10—General; Isa 38:12—is removed; Lam 3:17—I forgot; Lam 3:19—Remembering; Lam 5:1—Remember; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Job 7:8 The eye: Job 20:9; Ps 37:36 thine eyes: Job 13:27; 14:3; Ps 39:11; 90:8, 9 I am not: that is, I can live no longer, Job 7:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:23—he shall not; Job 10:21—I go whence; Eccl 9:5—for the; Jer 10:20—my children; Lam 5:7—and are; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Job 7:9 the cloud: Job 37:11 he: Job 10:21; 14:10–14; 16:22; 2 Sam 12:23; 14:14; Ps 39:13; Isa 38:11 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:20—go

Job 7:10 shall return: Job 8:18; 20:9; Ps 103:16 Reciprocal: Job 16:22—whence; Ps 37:10—wicked; Rev 12:8—their

Job 7:11 I will not: Job 6:26; 10:1; 13:13; 16:6; 21:3; Ps 39:3; 40:9 the anguish: Gen 42:21; 2 Kgs 4:27, 28; Matt 26:37, 38; Luke 22:44; 2 Cor 2:4 the bitterness: Job 10:15; 21:25; 1 Sam 1:10; Isa 38:15, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Job 7:20—I am; Job 8:2—the words; Job 13:19—if I hold; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Job 29:9—refrained; Ps 77:3—I complained; Ps 88:15—while; Prov 14:10—heart

Job 7:12 I a sea: Job 7:17; 38:6–11; Lam 3:7 a whale: Job 41:1–34 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Job 7:20—why hast; Job 16:12—set me up; Job 22:4—for fear; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Job 40:18—General; Ps 13:2—take

Job 7:13 My bed: Job 7:3, 4; 9:27, 28; Ps 6:6; 77:4 Reciprocal: Job 17:12—change; Ps 102:7—watch; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Jer 8:18—my; Dan 4:5—a dream

Job 7:14 thou scarest: Gen 40:5–7; 41:8; Judg 7:13, 14; Dan 2:1; Matt 27:19 Reciprocal: Job 4:14—Fear; Job 7:4—When; Job 17:12—change; Job 30:15—Terrors; Prov 18:14—but; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Jer 8:18—my; Dan 4:5—a dream

Job 7:15 chooseth: 2 Sam 17:23; Matt 27:5 life: Heb. bones Reciprocal: Num 11:15—kill me; Num 14:2—Would; Job 3:20—Wherefore; Job 6:9—that it would; Job 9:21—I would; Job 13:13—and let come; Job 36:20—Desire; Prov 18:14—but; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 2:22—for wherein; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 8:3—death; Jonah 4:3—for; Luke 14:26—hate; Rev 9:6—shall men

Job 7:16 I loathe it: Job 3:20–22; 6:9; 10:1; Gen 27:46; 1 Kgs 19:4; Jonah 4:3, 8 let me alone: Job 10:20; 14:6; Ps 39:10, 13 my days: Ps 62:9; 78:33; 144:4; Eccl 6:11, 12 Reciprocal: Num 14:2—Would; Job 9:21—I would; Job 13:13—and let come; Job 16:7—he hath; Ps 78:39—a wind; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 8:3—death; Luke 14:26—hate; Rev 9:6—shall men

Job 7:17 What is man: Ps 8:4; 144:3; Heb 2:6 magnify: Job 7:12; 1 Sam 24:14 set thine: Job 34:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; Exod 9:21—regarded not; Josh 3:7—magnify thee; 1 Chr 29:25—magnified Solomon; Job 10:20—cease; Job 14:3—And dost; Prov 24:32—considered it

Job 7:18 visit: Exod 20:5; 32:34; Isa 26:14; 38:12, 13 try: Gen 22:1; Deut 8:16; Jer 9:7; Dan 12:10; Zech 13:9; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Job 7:21—in the morning; Job 14:3—And dost; Ps 73:14—For all; Heb 2:6—What

Job 7:19 How long: Job 9:18; Ps 6:3; 13:1–3; 94:3; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Job 3:24—my sighing; Job 14:6—Turn; Job 40:2—he that reproveth

Job 7:20 I have sinned: Job 9:29–31; 13:26; 14:16; 22:5; 31:33; 33:9, 27; Ps 80:4 O thou preserver: Neh 9:6; Ps 36:6 why hast: Job 7:12; 6:4; 16:12–14; Ps 21:12; Lam 3:12 I am: Job 7:11; 3:24 Reciprocal: Josh 7:20—Indeed; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; 2 Sam 24:17—I have sinned; Job 11:4—I am clean; Job 19:6—God; Job 30:21—become cruel

Job 7:21 why dost: Job 10:14; 13:23, 24; Isa 64:9; Lam 3:42–44; 5:20–22 take away: 2 Sam 24:10; Mic 7:18, 19; Hos 14:2; John 1:29; Titus 2:14; 1 John 1:9; 3:5 sleep: Job 3:13; 17:14; 21:32, 33; Eccl 12:7; Isa 26:19; Dan 12:2 in the morning: Job 7:18 but I shall not be: Ps

37:36; 103:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; Job 7:8—I am not; Job 8:22—come to nought; Job 9:21—I would; Job 14:12—awake; Job 14:15—thou wilt have; Job 30:21—become cruel; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 31:2—deliver; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 69:17—hear me speedily; Ps 102:2—in the day; Ps 103:14—we are dust; Ps 141:1—make haste; Jer 31:15—because; Lam 5:7—and are; Heb 9:26—he appeared

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Bildad shews God's justice in dealing with men according to their works;
- 8 He alleges antiquity to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite;
- 20 He applies God's just dealing to Job.

Job 8:1 Bildad: Job 2:11 Reciprocal: Job 4:1—answered; Job 18:1—Bildad; Job 42:7—Eliphaz

Job 8:2 How long: Job 11:2, 3; 16:3; 18:2; 19:2, 3; Exod 10:3, 7; Prov 1:22 the words: Job 6:9, 26; 7:11; 15:2; 1 Kgs 19:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:14—How long; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Ps 139:4—there is not; Jer 5:13—the prophets

Job 8:3 God: Job 4:17; 9:2; 10:3; 19:7; 34:5, 12, 17–19; 40:8; Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; 2 Chr 19:7; Ezek 18:25; 33:17, 20; Ps 89:14; Dan 9:14; Rom 2:5; 3:4–6 Almighty: Job 21:15, 20; 34:10–12; 35:13; 40:2; Ps 99:4; Rev 15:3; 16:7 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—Wilt; Job 4:11—the stout; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Job 21:27—I know; Job 22:20—our substance; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Job 36:23—Thou; Zeph 3:5—he will; Rom 3:6—for then; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous

Job 8:4 he have cast: Job 1:5, 18, 19; 5:4; 18:16–19; Gen 13:13; 19:13–25 for their transgression: Heb. in the hand of their transgression Reciprocal: Job 4:11—the stout; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Job 18:19—neither; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 22:20—our substance; Isa 64:7—because

Job 8:5 thou wouldest: Job 5:8; 11:13; 22:21–23, 24–30; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Isa 55:6, 7; Matt 7:7, 8; Heb 3:7, 8; Jas 4:7–10 Reciprocal: Job 9:15—I would; Job 10:2—show me; Job 16:17—my prayer; Job 22:23—return; Ps 63:1—early; Mark 4:38—and they

Job 8:6 thou wert: Job 1:8; 4:6, 7; 21:14, 15; 16:17; Ps 26:5, 6; Prov 15:8; Isa 1:15; 1 Tim 2:8; 1 John 3:19–22 he would: Ps 44:23; 59:4, 5; Isa 51:9 make: Job 22:23–30; Isa 3:10 Reciprocal: Job 10:2—show me; Job 11:13—prepare; Job 32:3—and yet; Job 42:10—the Lord; Ps 7:10—which; Prov 3:33—he blesseth; Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Mark 4:38—and they

Job 8:7 thy beginning: Job 42:12, 13; Prov 4:18; Zech 4:10; Matt 13:12, 31, 32 thy latter: Deut 8:16; Prov 19:20; Zech 14:7; 2 Pet 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—my staff; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 1 Kgs 18:44—a little cloud; Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Job 42:10—the Lord; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 107:41—setteth; Prov 3:33—he blesseth

Job 8:8 inquire: Job 12:12; 15:10, 18; 32:6, 7; Deut 4:32; 32:7; Ps 44:1; 78:3, 4; Isa 38:19; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 10:11 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Job 5:27—we have searched; Job

12:2—ye are the people; Job 13:1—ear; Job 20:4—thou not; Joel 1:2—ye old; Matt 5:21—it

Job 8:9 we are but: Job 7:6; Gen 47:9; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:5; 90:4; 102:11; 144:4 nothing: Heb. not Reciprocal: Job 10:20—my days few; Job 14:2—fleeth; Job 20:4—thou not; Job 38:12—since; Ps 44:1—in the times; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life

Job 8:10 Shall not: Job 12:7, 8; 32:7; Deut 6:7; 11:19; Ps 145:4; Heb 11:4; 12:1 utter words: Prov 16:23; 18:15; Matt 12:35

Job 8:11 the rush: Exod 2:3; Isa 19:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:2—a meadow; Isa 19:6—the reeds; Jer 17:6—like

Job 8:12; Ps 129:6, 7; Jer 17:6; Matt 13:20; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: Esth 5:12—to morrow

Job 8:13 that forget God: Deut 6:12; 8:11, 14, 19; Ps 9:17; 10:4; 50:22; Isa 51:13 the hypocrite's: Job 11:20; 13:16; 15:34; 18:14; 20:5; 27:8–10; 36:13; Prov 10:28; 12:7; Isa 33:14; Lam 3:18; Matt 24:51; Luke 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Esth 5:12—to morrow; Job 19:10—mine hope; Ps 37:35—a green bay tree; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Hos 2:13—forgot; Matt 25:8—for

Job 8:14 web: Heb. house, Isa 59:5, 6 Reciprocal: Job 11:20—their hope; Job 18:14—confidence; Job 27:18—as a moth; Prov 11:7—General; Matt 25:8—for

Job 8:15 it shall not stand: Job 18:14; 27:18; Ps 52:5–7; 112:10; Prov 10:28; Matt 7:24–27; Luke 6:47–49 Reciprocal: Prov 14:11—house; Prov 21:12—wisely; Isa 59:6—webs

Job 8:16 green: Job 21:7–15; Ps 37:35, 36; 73:3–12 his branch: Job 5:3 Reciprocal: Job 15:32—and his branch; Isa 25:5—branch; Jer 17:8—he shall; Ezek 47:12—whose

Job 8:17 roots: Job 18:16; 29:19; Isa 5:24; 40:24; Jer 12:1, 2; Mark 11:20; Jude 12

Job 8:18 he: Job 7:10; 20:9; Ps 37:10, 36; 73:18, 19; 92:7 Reciprocal: Job 8:22—come to nought; Ps 103:16—and the; Rev 12:8—their

Job 8:19 this is the joy: Job 20:5; Matt 13:20, 21 out of the earth: 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 75:7; 113:7; Ezek 17:24; Matt 3:9 Reciprocal: Ps 103:16—and the

Job 8:20 God: Job 4:7; 9:22; Ps 37:24, 37; 94:14 help the evil doers: Heb. take the ungodly by the hand, Isa 45:1 Reciprocal: Gen 18:25—that the; Job 1:8—a perfect; Job 9:23—he will; Job 10:3—shine upon; Isa 51:18—that taketh; Heb 8:9—I took

Job 8:21 he fill: Gen 21:6; Ps 126:2, 6; Luke 6:21 rejoicing: Heb. shouting for joy, Ezra 3:11–13; Neh 12:43; Ps 32:11; 98:4; 100:1; Isa 65:13, 14

Job 8:22 clothed: Ps 35:26; 109:29; 132:18; 1 Pet 5:5 come to nought: Heb. not be, Job 8:18; 7:21 Reciprocal: Job 24:24—gone; Job 27:19—he is not; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Amos 5:5—come

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Job acknowledges God's justice;
- 22 Man's innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions.

Job 9:2 how: Job 4:17; 14:3, 4; 25:4; 32:2; 33:9; 34:5; 1 Kgs 8:46; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Rom 3:20 with: or, before Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; Ezra 9:15—we cannot; Job 8:3—God; Job 9:20—justify; Job 9:28—I know; Job 11:4—I am clean; Job 13:18—I know; Job 15:14—is man; Job 25:2—Dominion; Luke 1:6—righteous; Rom 3:19—that; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 2:16—that; 1 John 1:8—say

Job 9:3 he will contend: Job 9:20, 32, 33; 10:2; 23:3–7; 31:35–37; 33:13; 34:14, 15; 40:2; Isa 57:15, 16; Rom 9:20 he cannot: Ps 19:12; 40:12; 1 John 1:8; 3:20 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:15—we cannot; Job 11:4—I am clean; Job 13:3—I desire; Job 13:18—I know; Job 31:37—declare; Job 33:23—one; Ps 130:3—shouldest mark; Ps 143:2—in thy sight; Eccl 6:10—neither; Rom 3:19—that; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:11—that

Job 9:4 wise in heart: Job 9:19; 36:5; Ps 104:24; 136:5; Dan 2:20; 4:34–37; Rom 11:33; Eph 1:8, 19; 3:10, 20; Jude 24, 25 who hath hardened: Job 6:10; 15:23–27; 40:9; Exod 9:14–17; 14:17, 18; Prov 28:14; 29:1; Dan 5:20–30; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 9:7—the heart; Exod 9:17—General; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Lev 26:24—General; Num 16:27—and stood; 1 Sam 6:6—harden; 2 Chr 13:12—ye shall not; 2 Chr 14:13—before the Lord; 2 Chr 32:21—cut off all; Job 11:10—If he cut off; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 15:13—turnest; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Job 33:12—God; Job 34:14—set; Job 37:23—excellent; Job 41:10—who; Ps 66:7—let; Eccl 6:10—neither; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 50:24—because; Ezek 28:6—Because; Dan 4:35—none; Nah 1:3—great; Zech 7:12—their hearts; Mal 1:4—They shall build; Acts 9:5—it is; Heb 3:8—Harden

Job 9:5 removeth: Job 28:9; Ps 46:2; 68:8; 114:6; Isa 40:12; Hab 3:6, 10; Zech 4:7; Matt 21:21; 1 Cor 13:2; Rev 6:14; 11:13 which overturneth: Num 1:5, 6; Zech 14:4, 5; Matt 27:51; Luke 21:11; Rev 16:18–20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—foundations; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also

Job 9:6 shaketh: Isa 2:19, 21; 13:13, 14; 24:1, 19, 20; Hag 2:6, 21; Heb 12:26; Rev 20:11 the pillars: Job 26:11; 38:4–7; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 75:3; 114:7; Jer 4:24; Joel 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—foundations; Judg 5:4—the earth; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 60:2—made; Ps 97:4—the earth; Jer 10:10—at

Job 9:7 commandeth: Exod 10:21, 22; Josh 10:12; Dan 4:35; Amos 4:13; 8:9; Matt 24:29 sealeth: Job 37:7; 38:12–15, 19, 20; Isa 13:10; Ezek 32:7; Luke 21:25, 26

Job 9:8 Which: Job 37:18; Gen 1:6, 7; Ps 33:6; 104:2, 3; Isa 40:22; 42:5; 44:24; Jer 10:11; Zech 12:1 treadeth: Job 38:11; Ps 93:3, 4; Matt 14:25–30; John 6:19 waves: Heb. heights Reciprocal: Job 26:7—General; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 10:12—stretched; Jer 51:15—and hath; Mark 6:48—he cometh; Mark 6:49—they saw

Job 9:9 maketh: Job 38:31, 32–41; Gen 1:16; Ps 147:4; Amos 5:8 Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades: Heb. Ash, Cesil, and Cimah, the chambers. Ps 104:3, 13; Acts 28:13 Reciprocal: Job 37:9—south; Job 37:18—spread

Job 9:10 great things: Job 5:9; 26:12–14; 37:23; Ps 71:15; 72:18; Eccl 3:11; Isa 40:26–28; Rom 11:33; Eph 3:20 wonders: Exod 15:11; Ps 136:4; Dan 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Job 37:5—great; Ps 40:5—Many; Ps 111:2—works; Ps 145:3—Great; Ezek 1:16—a wheel; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Job 9:11 he goeth: Job 23:8, 9; 35:14; Ps 77:19; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I

Job 9:12 he taketh: Job 23:13; 34:29; Dan 4:35; Eph 1:11 hinder him: Heb. turn him away, Job 11:10 What: Job 33:13; Isa 45:9; Jer 18:6; Matt 11:26; 20:15; Rom 9:18–20; 11:34 Reciprocal: Judg 20:25—destroyed; 2 Sam 16:10—Who shall; Job 10:15—righteous; Job 12:14—he breaketh; Job 34:33—Should; Eccl 7:13—who; Isa 14:27—his; Isa 43:13—I will work; Jer 48:30—his lies shall not so effect it; Acts 11:17—what; Rom 9:19—Why doth

Job 9:13 the proud helpers: Heb. the helpers of pride, or strength, Job 26:12; 40:9–11; Isa 30:7; 31:2, 3; Jas 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Judg 20:25—destroyed; 2 Sam 8:5—came; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Job 11:10—If he cut off; Job 12:14—he breaketh; Job 23:13—who can; Job 36:19—nor all; Ps 107:12—and there; Ps 108:12—for vain; Isa 14:6—and none; Jer 47:4—every; Jer 48:30—his lies shall not so effect it; Ezek 30:6—They also; Dan 4:35—none

Job 9:14 How much: Job 4:19; 25:6; 1 Kgs 8:27 shall I: Job 11:4, 5 choose: Job 23:4, 7; 33:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:18—how much; Job 13:3—I desire; Job 33:13—strive; Job 35:15—because; Job 36:5—mighty

Job 9:15 though: Job 10:15; 1 Cor 4:4 I would: Job 5:8; 8:5; 10:2; 22:27; 34:31, 32; 1 Kgs 8:38, 39; 2 Chr 33:13; Jer 31:9; Dan 9:3, 18 my judge: Job 23:7; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; Esth 4:8—to make supplication; Job 13:3—I desire; Job 31:28—an

Job 9:16 If I had: Ps 18:6; 66:18–20; 116:1, 2 would I: Job 29:24; Exod 6:9; Judg 6:13; Ps 126:1; Luke 24:41; Acts 12:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 45:26—he believed; Job 15:22—He believeth not; Job 39:24—neither; Song 2:14—that art; Mark 16:11—believed; Luke 24:11—idle; John 20:25—Except; Acts 12:15—Thou

Job 9:17 For he: Job 16:14; Ps 29:5; 42:7; 83:15; Isa 28:17; Jer 23:19; Ezek 13:13; Matt 7:27; 12:20 multiplieth: Job 1:14–19; 2:7, 13 without cause: Job 2:3; 16:17; 34:6; Ps 25:3; John 9:3; 15:25 Reciprocal: Job 6:4—the terrors; Job 33:9—clean; Job 34:5—God; Job 35:2—My; Job 40:2—he that reproveth

Job 9:18 will not: Job 7:19; Ps 39:13; 88:7, 15–18; Lam 3:3, 18 filleth me: Job 3:20; Lam 3:15, 19; Heb 12:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—in bitterness of soul; Esth 4:14—enlargement; Job 21:25—in the bitterness; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Prov 14:10—heart

Job 9:19 he is strong: Job 9:4; 36:17–19; 40:9, 10; Ps 62:11; Matt 6:13; 1 Cor 1:25; 10:22 who shall: Job 9:32, 33; 31:35; 33:5–7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:12—power; Job 14:3—bringest; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 23:6—plead; Job 35:14—yet; Job 36:5—mighty; Job 37:23—excellent; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 89:8—a strong; Isa 26:4—in the; Jer 49:19—appoint me the time; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Rev 18:8—for

Job 9:20 justify: Job 9:2; 4:17; 32:1, 2; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Luke 10:29; 16:15 mine: Job 15:5, 6; 34:35; 35:16; Prov 10:19; Isa 6:5; Matt 12:36, 37; Jas 3:2 I am perfect: Job 1:1; Phil 3:12–15 it shall: Job 33:8–13; Prov 17:20; 1 Tim 6:5 Reciprocal: Job 2:3—Hast thou; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:28—I know; Job 9:31—shalt; Job 10:15—righteous; Job 13:18—I know; Job 14:3—bringest; Luke 18:14—justified; Acts 13:39—from which; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Titus 3:5—by works

Job 9:21 yet would: Ps 139:23, 24; Prov 28:26; Jer 17:9, 10; 1 Cor 4:4; 1 John 3:20 I would: Job 7:15, 16, 21 Reciprocal: Job 9:28—I know; Job 10:1—My soul; Job 10:15—righteous; Job 35:3—what advantage; Jer 49:19—appoint me the time

Job 9:22 He destroyeth: Eccl 9:1–3; Ezek 21:3, 4; Luke 13:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:25—that the; Job 1:8—a perfect; Job 4:7—who ever; Job 8:20—God; Job 9:29—General; Job 15:5—uttereth; Job 34:9—It; Job 35:3—what advantage; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Eccl 8:14—there be just

Job 9:23 If the: Job 1:13–19; 2:7 he will: Job 4:7; 8:20; 2 Sam 14:15, 17; Ps 44:22; Ezek 14:19–21; 21:13; Heb 11:36, 37 Reciprocal: Gen 14:12—who; Gen 18:25—that the; Job 1:8—a perfect; Job 22:19—innocent; Job 33:9—innocent; Job 34:9—It; Eccl 7:15—there is a just

Job 9:24 earth: Job 12:6–10; 21:7–15; Ps 17:14; 73:3–7; Jer 12:1, 2; Dan 4:17; 5:18–21; 7:7–28; Hab 1:14–17 he covereth: 2 Sam 15:30; 19:4; Esth 6:12; 7:8; Jer 14:4 if not: Job 24:25; 32:2 Reciprocal: Esth 7:5—Who is he; Isa 22:17—cover

Job 9:25 swifter: Job 7:6, 7; Esth 8:14 a post: Rotz, a runner, or courier; some of whom are said to go 150 miles in less than 24 hours. they flee away: Ps 39:5, 11; 89:47; 90:9, 10; Jas 4:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:6—the posts went; 2 Chr 30:10—the posts; Esth 3:13—by posts; Esth 8:10—by posts; Job 10:20—my days few; Job 14:1—of few days; Job 14:2—fleeth; Job 17:11—My days; Isa 38:12—have cut; Jer 51:31—post; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Job 9:26 swift ships: Heb. ships of desire, or, ships of Ebeh as the eagle: Job 39:27–30; 2 Sam 1:23; Prov 23:5; Jer 4:13; Lam 4:19; Hab 1:8 Reciprocal: Job 10:20—my days few; Job 14:2—fleeth; Job 17:11—My days; Job 39:29—she; Ps 39:5—Behold; Ps 89:47—Remember; Ps 90:5—Thou; Isa 38:12—have cut; Jas 4:14—a vapour

Job 9:27; Job 7:13; Ps 77:2, 3; Jer 8:18 Reciprocal: Job 30:15—Terrors; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 73:13—Verily; Phil 2:26—full; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

Job 9:28 afraid: Job 21:6; Ps 88:15, 16; 119:120 I know: Job 9:2, 20, 21; 14:16; Exod 20:7; Ps 130:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; Job 7:13—My bed; Job 30:15—Terrors; Job 33:9—innocent; Ps 13:2—take; Phil 3:9—not; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

Job 9:29; Job 9:22; 10:7, 14–17; 21:16, 17, 27; 22:5–30; Ps 73:13; Jer 2:35 Reciprocal: Gen 3:7—and they; Job 7:20—I have sinned; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Gal 2:16—that

Job 9:30; Ps 26:6; Prov 28:13; Isa 1:16–18; Jer 2:22; 4:14; Rom 10:3; 1 John 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 21:6—wash their hands; Job 4:17—shall a man; Job 33:10—he findeth; Job 34:9—It; Ps 24:4—He that; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 27:24—and washed; Mark 7:4—except; Jas 4:8—Cleanse

Job 9:31 shalt: Job 9:20; 15:6 mine: Isa 59:6; 64:6; Phil 3:8, 9 abhor me: or, make me to be abhorred Reciprocal: Job 4:17—shall a man; Job 7:5—loathsome; Job 30:19—cast me; Job 33:10—he findeth; Job 34:9—It; Job 40:4—what; Job 42:6—I; Ps 73:13—Verily; Jer 2:22—For though; Nah 3:6—I will cast; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 27:24—and washed; Mark 7:4—except

Job 9:32 not a man: Job 33:12; 35:5–7; Num 23:19; 1 Sam 16:7; Eccl 6:10; Isa 45:9; Jer 49:19; Rom 9:20; 1 John 3:20 we should: Job 13:18–23; 23:3–7; Ps 143:2 Reciprocal: Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:19—who shall; Job 10:4—seest thou; Job 13:22—General; Job 14:3—bringest; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 31:14—What then; Job 33:6—I am; Job 34:23—that he; Job 40:2—he that reproveth

Job 9:33 is there: Job 9:19; 1 Sam 2:25; Ps 106:23; 1 John 2:1, 2 daysman: Heb. one that should argue, or, umpire that might: 1 Kgs 3:16–28 Reciprocal: Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 17:3—put me; Job 23:6—plead; Job 34:23—that he; Gal 3:20—a mediator is; 1 Tim 2:5—and

Job 9:34 let not: Job 13:11, 20–22; 23:15; 31:23; 33:7; 37:1; Ps 39:10; 90:11, but it is not so with me, Heb. but I am not so with myself, Job 29:2–25 Reciprocal: Job 13:3—Surely; Job 16:21—plead; Job 21:9—the rod; Job 23:6—plead

Job 9:35 Reciprocal: Job 13:3—Surely; Job 13:20—do not two; Job 16:21—plead

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulates with God about his afflictions;
- 18 He complains of life, and craves a little ease before death.

Job 10:1 My soul: Job 3:20–23; 6:8, 9; 5:15, 16, 20; 9:21; 14:13; Num 11:15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Jonah 4:3, 8 is weary of my life: or, cut off while I live I will leave: Job 7:11; 19:4; 21:2–4 I will speak: Job 10:15, 16; 6:2–4, 26; 7:11; 16:6–16; Ps 32:3–5; Isa 38:15, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—in bitterness of soul; 1 Sam 1:16—out of; 2 Kgs 4:27—vexed; Job 3:10—hid; Job 7:16—I loathe it; Job 13:13—let me; Job 16:7—he hath; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Job 21:25—in the bitterness; Job 23:2—my complaint; Ps 6:6—I am; Ps 102:4—heart; Prov 14:10—heart; Eccl 7:14—but; Jer 4:31—for my

Job 10:2 Do not: Ps 6:1–4; 25:7; 38:1–8; 109:21; 143:2; Rom 8:1 show me: Job 8:5, 6; 34:31, 32; Ps 139:23, 24; Lam 3:40–42; 5:16, 17; 1 Cor 11:31, 32 Reciprocal: Num 11:11—wherefore have; 1 Sam 1:16—out of; 1 Sam 6:3—known; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; Job 6:24—cause me; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:15—I would; Job 13:24—hidest thou; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Job 23:5—know; Job 31:14—What then; Job 32:1—righteous; Job 36:9—he; Ps 77:6—and; Eccl 7:14—but; Jer 8:6—saying; Jonah 1:7—for; Mic 6:9—hear; Hag 1:9—Why

Job 10:3 Is it good: Job 34:5–7, 18, 19; 36:7–9, 17, 18; 40:2, 8; Lam 3:2–18 despise: Ps 69:33 the work: Heb. the labour, Job 14:15; 34:19; Ps 138:8; Isa 64:8; 1 Pet 4:19 shine upon: Job 8:20; Jer 12:1–3 Reciprocal: Job 8:3—God; Job 10:8—yet thou; Job 15:13—and lettest; Job

19:7—I cry; Job 27:2—taken; Job 32:2—because; Job 36:5—despiset; Ps 1:1—counsel; Ps 73:14—For all; Ps 80:1—shine

Job 10:4 seest thou: Job 9:32; 1 Sam 16:7; Luke 16:15; Rev 1:14

Job 10:5; Ps 90:2–4; 102:12, 24–27; Heb 1:12; 2 Pet 3:8

Job 10:6; Job 10:14–17; Ps 10:15; 44:21; Jer 2:34; Zeph 1:12; John 2:24, 25; 1 Cor 4:5
Reciprocal: Job 13:27—and lookest; Job 14:16—thou numberest

Job 10:7 Thou knowest: Heb. It is upon thy knowledge, Job 23:10; 31:6, 14, 35; 42:7; Ps 1:6; 7:3, 8, 9; 17:3; 26:1–5; 139:1, 2, 21–24; John 21:17; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Thess 2:10 and there: Job 23:13, 14; Deut 32:39; Ps 50:22; Dan 3:15; Hos 2:10; John 10:28–30 Reciprocal: Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Job 5:4—neither; Job 9:29—General; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 11:4—For thou; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 32:1—righteous; Job 33:9—clean; Job 34:5—I; Job 35:2—My; Ps 7:2—while; Jer 15:15—thou; Lam 5:8—there; Dan 8:4—neither; Hos 5:14—none

Job 10:8 hands: Ps 119:73; Isa 43:7 have made me: Heb. took pains about me yet thou: Job 10:3; Gen 6:6, 7; Jer 18:3–10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:6—made thee; Job 14:15—thou wilt have; Job 31:15—did not one fashion us in the womb; Ps 100:3—it is he; Ps 138:8—forsake; Isa 64:8—all are

Job 10:9 Remember: Job 7:7; Ps 25:6, 7, 18; 89:47; 106:4 thou hast: Gen 2:7; 3:19; Isa 45:9; 64:8; Jer 18:6 into dust again: Job 17:14; Ps 22:15; 90:3; Eccl 12:7; Rom 9:21 Reciprocal: Job 4:19—dwell; Job 33:6—I also; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 103:14—we are dust; Ps 139:13—For thou; Ps 139:15—when I; Eccl 3:20—all are; Lam 5:1—Remember

Job 10:10 poured: Ps 139:14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:18—cheeses; Eccl 3:20—all are; Eph 4:16—fitly

Job 10:11 clothed: 2 Cor 5:2, 3 fenced: Heb. hedged, Job 40:17, 18; Ezek 37:4–8; Eph 4:16

Job 10:12 life and favour: Gen 19:19; Matt 6:25; Acts 17:25, 28 Reciprocal: Job 33:4—General; Ps 30:7—by thy

Job 10:13 hid: Job 23:9; Eccl 8:6, 7; Isa 45:15; Rom 11:33 I know: Job 23:13; Deut 32:39; Isa 45:7; 46:9–11; Lam 3:37; Eph 3:11

Job 10:14 then: Job 13:26, 27; 14:16; Ps 130:3; 139:1 thou wilt: Job 7:21; Exod 34:7; Num 14:18 Reciprocal: Job 9:29—General; Job 10:6—General; Job 30:21—become cruel; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Nah 1:3—and will; Phil 3:9—not

Job 10:15 If I be wicked: Job 10:7; 9:29; 27:7; Ps 9:17; Isa 3:11; 6:5; Mal 3:18; Rom 2:8, 9 righteous: Job 9:12, 15, 20, 21; Isa 64:5, 6; Luke 17:10 I am full: Job 21:6; 23:15 see: Exod 3:7; Ps 25:18; 119:153; Lam 1:20; 5:1–22 Reciprocal: Job 7:11—the bitterness; Job 10:1—I will speak; Job 11:15—lift up; Job 19:7—I cry; Job 33:10—he findeth; Job 35:3—what advantage; Ps 13:2—take; Prov 18:14—but; Phil 3:9—not

Job 10:16 Thou huntest: Isa 38:13; Lam 3:10; Hos 13:7, 8; Amos 3:8 marvellous: Num

16:29, 30; Deut 28:59 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; Job 10:1—I will speak; Job 16:9—teareth me; Job 19:22—persecute; Job 30:15—Terrors; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; Hos 5:14—as a lion

Job 10:17 witnesses: that is, plagues, Job 16:8; Ruth 1:21 changes: I am as if attacked by successive troops; if one company be wearied, another succeeds to the attack. Ps 55:19; Jer 48:11; Zeph 1:12 war: Job 16:11–16; 19:6–11 Reciprocal: Exod 11:1—Yet will; Job 16:9—teareth me; Ps 42:7—Deep calleth; Ps 73:14—For all; Isa 38:13—as a lion

Job 10:18 hast thou: Job 3:10, 11; Jer 15:10; 20:14–18; Matt 26:24 given up: Job 11:20; 14:10 Reciprocal: Job 3:3—Let the day; Eccl 4:3—better; Jer 20:17—he slew

Job 10:19; Ps 58:8 Reciprocal: Job 3:3—Let the day; Job 3:10—it shut not; Eccl 4:3—better; Jer 20:17—he slew

Job 10:20 my days few: Job 7:6, 7, 16; 8:9; 9:25, 26; 14:1; Ps 39:5; 103:15, 16 cease: Job 7:17–21; 13:21; Ps 39:13 Reciprocal: Job 6:11—What; Job 14:6—Turn

Job 10:21 I go whence: Job 7:8–10; 14:10–14; 2 Sam 12:23; 14:14; Isa 38:11 the land: Job 3:5; Ps 88:6, 11, 12 the shadow: Job 3:5; Ps 23:4; Jer 2:6 Reciprocal: Job 7:7—no more see; Job 7:9—he; Job 14:12—So man; Job 15:30—depart; Job 17:13—the grave; Job 28:3—the stones; Ps 39:13—spare; Ps 44:19—with the; Ps 107:14—brought; Isa 9:2—in the land; Amos 5:20—darkness

Job 10:22 the shadow of death: Where death projects his shadow, intercepting the light of life: without any order, having no arrangement, no distinction of inhabitants; the poor and the rich are there, the king and the beggar, their bodies in equal corruption and disgrace: where the light is as darkness, a palpable obscure, space and place, with only such a light or capability of distinction, as renders “darkness visible.” Job 3:5; 34:22; 38:17; Ps 23:4; 44:19; 88:12; Jer 2:6; 13:16; Luke 16:26 Reciprocal: Job 7:7—no more see; Job 14:12—So man; Job 15:30—depart; Job 17:13—the grave; Job 18:18—He shall be driven; Job 28:3—the stones; Ps 107:14—brought; Eccl 11:8—yet; Amos 5:20—darkness; Matt 4:16—shadow; Luke 1:79—and

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Zophar reproves Job for justifying himself; v.5, God’s wisdom is unsearchable; v.13, The assured blessing of repentance.

Job 11:1 Zophar: Job 2:11; 20:1 Reciprocal: Job 42:7—Eliphaz

Job 11:2 the multitude: Job 16:3; 18:2; Ps 140:11; Prov 10:19; Acts 17:18; Jas 1:19 full of talk: Heb. of lips Reciprocal: Job 8:2—How long; Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 13:7—General; Job 15:2—a wise man; Job 16:2—heard; Job 16:4—up words; Job 24:25—who will make; Job 34:37—multiplieth

Job 11:3 thy lies: or, thy devices, Job 13:4; 15:2, 3; 24:25 mockest: Job 12:4; 13:9; 17:2; 34:7; Ps 35:16; Jer 15:17; Jude 18 make thee: Ps 83:16; 2 Thess 3:14; Titus 2:8 Reciprocal: Job

6:28—if I lie; Job 8:2—How long; Job 13:5—General; Job 16:2—heard; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 19:4—I have erred; Job 34:8—General; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Jer 9:5—deceive

Job 11:4 For thou: Job 6:10; 10:7; 1 Pet 3:15 I am clean: Job 6:29, 30; 7:20; 9:2, 3; 14:4; 34:5, 6; 35:2 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Job 9:14—shall I; Job 33:9—clean

Job 11:5; Job 23:3–7; 31:35; 33:6–18; 38:1, 2; 40:1–5, 8; 42:7 Reciprocal: Job 9:14—shall I; Job 13:3—Surely

Job 11:6 show thee: Job 15:8, 11; 28:28; Deut 29:29; Ps 25:14; Dan 2:28, 47; Matt 13:35; Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:9–11; Eph 3:5 God exacteth: Ezra 9:13; Ps 103:10; 106:43–46; Lam 3:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:34—Howbeit; Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 12:22—discovereth; Job 23:2—heavier; Job 28:7—a path; Job 33:23—to; Job 34:23—he will; Job 42:7—ye have; Eccl 1:15—crooked; Isa 19:12—let them; Lam 3:39—a man

Job 11:7 Canst: Job 5:9; 26:14; 37:23; Ps 77:19; 145:3; Eccl 3:11; Isa 40:28; Matt 11:27; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 2:10, 16; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Gen 32:29—Wherefore; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Exod 33:23—thou shalt; Deut 29:29—secret; Ruth 1:20—the Almighty; Job 36:26—we; Job 37:5—great; Job 37:20—surely; Ps 8:9—General; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 139:6—knowledge; Prov 25:2—the glory; Prov 30:3—nor; Eccl 7:24—General; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Isa 19:12—let them; Isa 40:12—measured; Jer 31:37—If; 1 Cor 13:9—General; Eph 3:18—able

Job 11:8 It is as high as heaven: Heb. the heights of heaven, Job 22:12; 35:5; 2 Chr 6:18; Ps 103:11; 148:13; Prov 25:2, 3; Isa 55:9 deeper: Job 26:6; Ps 139:6–8; Amos 9:2; Eph 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Job 37:20—surely; Ps 16:10—my; Eccl 7:24—General; 1 Cor 13:9—General

Job 11:9 longer: Job 28:24, 25; Ps 65:5–8; 139:9, 10 Reciprocal: Job 38:5—laid

Job 11:10 If he cut off: or, If he make a change, Job 5:18; 9:4, 12, 13; 12:14; 34:29; Isa 41:27; Dan 4:35 shut up: Job 38:8; Deut 32:30; Ps 31:8; Rev 3:7 hinder him: Heb. turn him away Reciprocal: Deut 9:2—Who can stand; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Job 23:13—who can; Ps 88:5—cut; Ps 95:4—In; Eccl 7:13—who

Job 11:11 he knoweth: Ps 94:11; Jer 17:9, 10; John 2:24, 25; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 he seeth: Job 22:13, 14; Ps 10:11, 14; 35:22; Eccl 5:8; Hos 7:2; Hab 1:13; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Ps 33:15—considereth; Ezek 31:10—and his; 1 Cor 3:20—that; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; Jas 2:20—O vain

Job 11:12 For vain: Heb. For empty, Ps 62:9, 10; 73:22; 92:6; Eccl 3:18; Rom 1:22; Jas 2:20 would: Job 5:13; 12:2, 3; 28:28; Prov 30:2–4; Rom 12:16; 1 Cor 3:18–20; Jas 3:13–17 man be: Job 15:14; Ps 51:5; Eph 2:3 a wild: Job 6:5; 39:5–8; Jer 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 16:12—be a; Job 30:7—brayed; Ps 94:11—General; Eccl 7:16—neither; Isa 5:21—wise; Jer 8:8—We; Ezek 31:10—and his; 1 Cor 3:20—that; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; 1 Cor 15:35—How

Job 11:13 prepare: Job 5:8; 8:5, 6; 22:21, 22; 1 Sam 7:3; 2 Chr 12:14; 19:3; Ps 78:8; Luke 12:47 stretch: Ps 68:31; 88:9; 143:6 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—spread; 1 Kgs 8:22—General; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; 2 Chr 30:19—prepareth; Ezra 7:10—prepared; Job 15:11—the

consolations; Job 22:23—return; Job 36:11—spend; Ps 44:20—stretched; Ps 126:6—that goeth; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 1:16—Wash; Lam 3:40—search

Job 11:14 iniquity: Job 4:7; 22:5; Isa 1:15 put it far: Job 22:23; 34:32; Ezek 18:30, 31; Jas 4:8 let not: Ps 101:2; Zech 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:14—put away; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Job 16:17—Not for; Job 18:18—He shall be driven; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Ps 7:3—if there; Prov 4:15—General; Prov 4:24—Put; Isa 1:16—Wash

Job 11:15 lift up: Job 10:15; 22:26; Gen 4:5, 6; Ps 119:6, 7; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 2:8; 1 John 2:28; 3:19–22 thou shalt be: Ps 27:1; 46:1; 112:6–8; Prov 14:26; 28:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—Cain rose; Ps 107:41—setteth

Job 11:16 Because: Gen 41:51; Prov 31:7; Eccl 5:20; Isa 54:4; 65:16; John 16:21; Rev 7:14–17 as waters: Job 6:15; Gen 9:11; Isa 12:1, 2; 54:9

Job 11:17 age: Job 42:11–17; Ps 37:6; 92:14; 112:4; Prov 4:18; Isa 58:8–10; Mic 7:8, 9; Zech 14:6, 7; Mal 4:2; Luke 2:26–32 be clearer than: Heb. arise above, etc thou shalt: 1 Chr 29:10; Hos 6:3 Reciprocal: Song 6:10—looketh; Isa 58:10—then

Job 11:18 because: Job 6:11; 7:6; 22:27–29; Ps 43:5; Prov 14:32; Rom 5:3–5; Col 1:27 thou shalt take: Lev 26:5, 6; Ps 3:5; 4:8; Prov 3:24–26

Job 11:19 many: Job 42:8, 9; Gen 26:26–31; Ps 45:12; Prov 19:6; Isa 60:14; Rev 3:9 make suit unto thee: Heb. intreat thy face Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—dwell; Lev 26:6—ye shall; Ps 3:5—I laid; Ps 4:8—I will; Ps 119:58—favour

Job 11:20 the eyes: Job 31:16; Lev 26:16; Deut 28:65; Ps 69:3; Lam 4:17 they shall not escape: Heb. flight shall perish from them, Amos 2:14; 5:19, 20; 9:1–3; Heb 2:3 their hope: Job 8:13, 14; 18:14; 27:8; Prov 10:24; 20:20; Luke 16:23–26 the giving up of the ghost: or, a puff of breath Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—Let us flee; Deut 28:32—fail; Josh 8:20—and they had; Job 10:18—given up; Job 14:10—man; Prov 10:28—but; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 12:7—wicked; Jer 25:35—the shepherds

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Job maintains himself against his friends that reprove him;
- 7 He acknowledges the general doctrine of God's omnipotence.

Job 12:1 Reciprocal: Isa 27:1—leviathan

Job 12:2 ye are the people: Job 6:24, 25; 8:8–10; 11:2, 6, 12; 15:2; 17:4; 20:3; 32:7–13; Prov 28:11; Isa 5:21; 1 Cor 4:10; 6:5 Reciprocal: Exod 4:10—eloquent; Job 5:27—we have searched; Job 6:13—and is wisdom; Job 15:8—thou restrain; Job 26:2—How hast thou; Job 32:13—We; 2 Cor 10:12—we dare not

Job 12:3 But I have: Job 13:2–5; Prov 26:4; 2 Cor 11:5, 21–23 understanding: Heb. an heart I am not inferior to you: Heb. I fall not lower than you. who knoweth not such things as these. Heb. with whom are not such as these. Job 6:6, 7; 26:2, 3 Reciprocal: Job

6:13—and is wisdom; Job 11:12—would; Job 12:9—Who; Job 34:16—General; Job 37:19—Teach; Job 38:2—General

Job 12:4 one mocked: Job 11:3; 16:10; 17:2, 6; 21:3; 30:1; Ps 22:7, 8; 35:16; Matt 27:29; Heb 11:36 calleth: Job 16:20; Ps 91:15; Jer 33:3; Mic 7:7 the just: Prov 14:2; Mark 5:40; Luke 16:14; Acts 17:32 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; 1 Chr 4:10—called; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; Job 1:8—upright; Matt 2:16—when; Luke 8:53—laughed

Job 12:5 ready: Deut 32:35; Ps 17:5; 94:18; Jer 13:16 a lamp: Job 18:5; Prov 13:9; 20:20; Matt 25:8 of him: Job 6:5; 16:4; Ps 123:3, 4; Amos 6:1–6; Luke 12:19; 16:19, 20 Reciprocal: Job 16:20—scorn me; Job 21:3—mock on; Ps 73:2—steps; Gal 4:14—ye

Job 12:6 tabernacles: Job 9:24; 21:7–15; Ps 17:14; 37:1, 35; 73:11, 12; Jer 5:27 Reciprocal: Job 5:5—the robber; Job 15:5—uttereth; Job 15:13—and lettest; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Job 22:18—he filled; Job 24:5—the wilderness; Job 34:36—his answers; Ps 92:7—workers; Jer 5:28—yet; Jer 12:1—Wherefore doth; Dan 8:12—and it practiced; Mal 3:15—yea; Luke 12:16—The ground; Rom 8:20—the creature

Job 12:7 But ask: Job 21:29, 30; Prov 6:6; Isa 1:3; Jer 8:7 Reciprocal: Job 8:10—Shall not; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Prov 30:24—little

Job 12:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:25—General; Job 8:10—Shall not; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Prov 6:6—the ant

Job 12:9 Who: Job 12:3; Acts 19:35 the hand: Job 22:18; Deut 8:17, 18; 1 Sam 2:7; Jer 27:5, 6; Dan 9:17; 5:18; Rom 11:36; Jas 2:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Num 26:51—General; Job 13:1—Lo; Job 21:16—Lo; Ps 17:14—belly; Isa 41:20—General

Job 12:10 whose hand: Num 16:22; Dan 5:23; Acts 17:25, 28 soul: or, life the breath: Job 27:3; 34:14, 15; Gen 2:7; 6:17; Ps 104:29; 146:3, 4 mankind: Heb. flesh of man, John 3:6 Reciprocal: Num 26:51—General; Num 27:16—the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:17—that there was; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 14:5—his days; Job 21:16—Lo; Ps 90:3—Thou; Isa 42:5—he that giveth; Heb 12:9—the Father

Job 12:11 Doth: Job 34:3; 1 Cor 10:15; Phil 1:10 marg. Heb 5:14; 1 Pet 2:3 mouth: Heb. palate, Job 6:30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—can I discern; Job 6:6—taste; Isa 11:3—understanding

Job 12:12; Job 8:8; 15:10; 32:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:6—consulted; 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; Job 15:7—the first; Ps 119:100—understand; Joel 1:2—ye old; Titus 2:2—the

Job 12:13 him: that is, God, Job 32:6–9 wisdom: Job 12:16; 9:4; 28:20–28; 36:5; Ps 147:5; Prov 2:6, 7; Jer 10:12; Dan 2:20; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 1:24; Col 2:3; Jas 1:5 counsel: Prov 8:14; Isa 40:13, 14; 46:10; Rom 11:34; Eph 1:8, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; Job 36:24—magnify; Job 37:23—excellent; Acts 4:28—and

Job 12:14 he breaketh: Job 9:12, 13; 11:10; Isa 14:23; Jer 51:58, 64; Mal 1:4 he shutteth: Job 16:11; 1 Sam 17:46; 24:18; 26:8 marg. Isa 22:22; Rom 11:32 marg. Rev 3:7 up: Heb. upon Reciprocal: Num 26:51—General; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Job 3:23—hedged in; Job 22:23—built up; Job 23:13—who can; Job 34:29—who then can behold; Ps 88:8—I

am shut; Eccl 7:13—who; Jer 13:19—shut; Ezek 26:14—be built; Hos 5:9—Ephraim

Job 12:15 Behold: Job 12:10; Gen 8:1, 2; 1 Kgs 8:35, 36; 17:1; Jer 14:22; Nah 1:4; Luke 4:25; Jas 5:17, 18; Rev 11:6 he sendeth: Gen 6:13, 17; 7:11, 23; Ps 104:7–9; Amos 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:19—and all the high hills; 2 Pet 3:6—General

Job 12:16 With: Job 12:13; Matt 6:13 the deceived: 1 Kgs 22:22, 23; Ezek 14:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:12—feel; Judg 8:12—took; 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 1 Kgs 22:20—persuade; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Job 5:12—disappointeth; Job 15:31—not him; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; 2 Tim 3:13—being; Rev 13:14—deceiveth

Job 12:17; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14, 23; Isa 19:12–14; 29:14; 1 Cor 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; Job 5:12—disappointeth; Isa 19:11—the princes; Dan 9:12—our judges

Job 12:18; 2 Chr 33:11–14; Jer 52:31–34; Dan 2:21; Rev 19:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; Job 30:11—loosed; Isa 5:27—neither; Isa 45:5—I girded thee; Dan 4:32—until

Job 12:19; Josh 10:24, 42; 1 Sam 17:45, 46; Isa 37:36–38; 45:1; Rev 17:14; 19:19–21 Reciprocal: Judg 4:17—fled; Job 34:19—princes; Dan 2:47—a Lord; 1 Cor 2:6—of the

Job 12:20 the speech of the trusty: Heb. the lip of the faithful, Prov 10:21; 12:19, 22 taketh: Job 12:24; 17:4; 32:9; 39:17; Isa 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—confound; Num 26:51—General; Job 15:10—the grayheaded; Jer 8:8—We; 1 Cor 1:20—hath

Job 12:21 poureth: Exod 8:2; 16:24; 1 Kgs 21:23, 24; 2 Kgs 9:26, 34–37; Ps 107:40; Isa 23:9; 24:21, 22; 37:38; Dan 2:21, 22; 4:32, 33; Matt 2:12, 13; Acts 12:23 weakeneth the strength of the mighty: or, looseth the girdle of the strong, Isa 5:27; 11:5; 22:21; Eph 6:10, 14 Reciprocal: Job 30:11—loosed; Job 34:19—princes; Isa 23:10—no more; Isa 40:23—General; Isa 45:5—I girded thee; 1 Cor 2:6—of the

Job 12:22 discovereth: Job 11:6; 28:20–23; 2 Kgs 6:12; Ps 44:21; 139:12; Dan 2:22; Matt 10:26; 1 Cor 2:10; 4:5 bringeth: Job 3:5; 24:17; 34:22; Amos 5:8; Luke 1:79 Reciprocal: Job 28:3—the stones; Job 38:17—the shadow; Ps 139:11—even the night

Job 12:23 increaseth: Exod 1:7, 20; Ps 107:38; Isa 9:3; 26:15; 27:6; 51:2; 60:22; Jer 30:19; 33:22; Zech 10:8 straiteneth them again: Heb. leadeth in

Job 12:24 He taketh: Job 12:20; 17:4; Isa 6:9, 10; 19:1; Dan 4:16, 33; Hos 7:11 and causeth: Ps 107:4, 40 in a wilderness: Bethohoo, “in chaos,” i.e., in a state of utter confusion; it is the same word which is employed in Gen 1:2, to describe the chaotic state of the earth at the creation. Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:20—hath

Job 12:25 grope: Job 5:14; Gen 19:11; Deut 28:29; Isa 59:10; Acts 13:11; 1 John 2:11 maketh: Ps 107:27; Isa 19:14; 24:20 stagger: Heb. wander Reciprocal: Prov 4:19—General

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Job reproves his friends for partiality;
14 He professes his confidence in God; and entreats to know his own sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him.

Job 13:1 Lo: Job 5:9–16; 12:9–25; 42:3–6 ear: Job 4:12; 5:27; 8:8–10; 15:17, 18; Ps 78:3, 4; 1 John 1:3

Job 13:2; Job 12:3; 15:8, 9; 34:35; 35:16; 37:2; 40:4, 5; 42:7; 1 Cor 8:1, 2; 2 Cor 11:4, 5, 16–18; 12:11 Reciprocal: Job 6:13—and is wisdom; Job 15:2—a wise man; Job 15:11—is there; Job 34:16—General; Luke 1:37—with

Job 13:3 Surely: Job 13:22; 9:34, 35; 11:5; 23:3–7; 31:35 I desire: Job 9:3, 14, 15; Isa 1:18–20; 41:21; Jer 12:1, 2 marg. Mic 6:2 Reciprocal: Job 16:21—plead; Job 21:2—Hear; Job 33:6—I am; Job 37:19—Teach

Job 13:4 ye are forgers: Job 4:7–11; 5:1–5; 8:3, 4; 18:5–21; 21:27–34; 22:6–30; Exod 20:16; Ps 119:69 physicians: Job 6:21; 16:2; Jer 6:14; 8:22; 30:13; 46:11; Ezek 34:4; Hos 5:13; Mark 2:17; 5:26 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; 2 Chr 16:12—physicians; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Job 2:11—to comfort; Job 6:28—if I lie; Job 11:3—thy lies; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 21:34—seeing; Job 27:12—altogether; Job 36:4—my; Dan 5:10—let not; Zech 10:2—they comfort; Matt 27:4—see; Luke 8:43—neither

Job 13:5 Oh that ye, Job 13:13; 11:3; 16:3; 18:2; 19:2; 21:2, 3; 32:1 and it: Prov 17:28; Eccl 5:3; Amos 5:13; Jas 1:19 Reciprocal: Job 6:25—what doth; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 15:8—thou restrain; Job 15:17—hear me; Job 16:2—heard; Job 26:3—counselled; Job 32:16—General

Job 13:6; Job 21:2, 3; 33:1–3; 34:2; Judg 9:7; Prov 8:6, 7 Reciprocal: Job 13:17—General; Job 15:8—thou restrain; Job 15:17—hear me; Job 18:2—How long; Job 33:31—General; Job 37:19—Teach

Job 13:7; Job 4:7; 11:2–4; 17:5; 32:21, 22; 36:4; John 16:2; Rom 3:5–8; 2 Cor 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 27:20—Because; Gen 27:24—I am; Gen 27:35—General; Gen 34:13—deceitfully; 2 Kgs 10:18—Jehu; 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; Job 19:29—ye afraid; Job 27:4—General; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak; Prov 18:5—not; Prov 30:6—and; Matt 26:10—Why; 1 Cor 15:15—General

Job 13:8; Job 32:21; 34:19; Exod 23:2, 3; Prov 24:23; Mal 2:9 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am; Job 22:8—honourable; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak; Prov 18:5—not; Gal 6:7—God

Job 13:9 search: Job 34:36; Ps 44:21; 139:23; Jer 17:10 as one: Job 17:2; Isa 28:22; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 11:3—mockest; Job 21:3—mock on; Matt 27:41—General; Mark 15:19—they smote

Job 13:10 reprove: Job 42:7, 8; Ps 50:21, 22; 82:2; Jas 2:9

Job 13:11 Shall: Ps 119:120; Jer 5:22; 10:10; Matt 10:28; Rev 15:3, 4 his dread: Job 13:21;

Exod 15:16; Isa 8:13 Reciprocal: Job 9:34—let not; Job 31:23—by; Mark 5:15—and they

Job 13:12 remembrances: Job 18:17; Exod 17:14; Ps 34:16; 102:12; 109:15; Prov 10:7; Isa 26:14 ashes: Gen 18:27 to bodies: Job 4:19; Gen 2:7; 2 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: Job 33:6—I also; Dan 4:36—added

Job 13:13 Hold your peace: Heb. Be silent from me let me: Job 13:5; 7:11; 10:1; 21:3 and let come: Job 6:9, 10; 7:15, 16 Reciprocal: Job 1:2—seven sons; Job 13:19—if I hold; Job 32:20—I will speak

Job 13:14 I take: Job 18:4; Eccl 4:5; Isa 9:20; 49:26 and put: Judg 12:3; 1 Sam 19:5; 28:21; Ps 119:109

Job 13:15 he slay me: Job 13:18; 19:25–28; 23:10; Ps 23:4; Prov 14:32; Rom 8:38, 39 but I will: Job 10:7; 16:17, 21; 23:4–7; 27:5; 31:31–37; 40:2, 4, 5, 8; 1 John 3:20 maintain: Heb. prove, or argue Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 4:6—thy confidence; Job 14:14—will I wait; Job 17:15—my hope; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 31:37—declare; Job 32:1—righteous; Job 35:15—because; Job 38:3—for; Ps 39:7—hope; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 62:8—Trust; Ps 71:14—But; Ps 73:26—flesh; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Prov 3:5—Trust; Isa 50:10—let; Lam 3:24—therefore; Dan 3:18—be it; Jonah 2:1—out; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Matt 15:28—Jesus; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; Gal 6:4—prove; Jas 5:11—Ye

Job 13:16 my salvation: Exod 15:2; Ps 27:1; 62:6, 7; 118:14, 21; Isa 12:2; Jer 3:23; Acts 13:47 for an hypocrite: Job 8:13; 27:8–10; 36:13; Isa 33:14 Reciprocal: Luke 11:41—rather; Jas 5:11—Ye

Job 13:17; Job 13:6; 33:1

Job 13:18 I have ordered: Job 16:21; 23:4; 40:7 I know: Job 9:2, 3, 20; 40:7, 8; Isa 43:26; Rom 8:33, 34; 2 Cor 1:12 Reciprocal: Job 9:32—we should; Job 13:15—he slay me

Job 13:19 that will plead: Job 19:5; 33:5–7, 32; Isa 50:7, 8; Rom 8:33 if I hold: Job 13:13; 7:11; Jer 20:9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—or else I die; Job 20:2—my thoughts; Job 32:20—I will speak

Job 13:20 do not two: Job 9:34, 35 hide myself: Gen 3:8–10; Ps 139:12; Rev 6:15, 16

Job 13:21 Withdraw: Job 10:20; 22:15–17 let not: Job 13:11; 33:7; Ps 119:120 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Job 22:10—sudden; Job 23:6—plead; Job 31:35—General; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ps 39:10—Remove; Lam 2:8—he hath not; Ezek 20:22—I withdrew

Job 13:22; Job 9:32; 38:3; 40:4, 5; 42:3–6 Reciprocal: Job 13:3—Surely; Job 14:15—shalt call; Job 16:21—plead; Job 23:5—know; Job 31:35—General; Job 40:7—Gird

Job 13:23 many: Job 22:5; Ps 44:20, 21 make me: Job 36:8, 9; Ps 139:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Job 7:21—why dost; Job 23:5—know; Ps 26:2—General

Job 13:24 hidest thou: Job 10:2; 29:2, 3; Deut 32:20; Ps 10:1; 13:1; 44:24; 77:6–9; 88:14; Isa

8:17 holdest me: Job 16:9; 19:11; 30:21; 31:35; 33:10; 1 Sam 28:16; Lam 2:5; 2 Thess 3:15
Reciprocal: Gen 42:14—General; Deut 31:17—hide my face; Deut 32:42—revenges; Deut 32:43—avenge; Job 7:21—why dost; Ps 104:29—hidest; Jer 30:14—I

Job 13:25 break: Job 14:3; 1 Sam 24:14; Isa 17:13; Matt 12:20 Reciprocal: Job 6:11—What; Job 21:18—as stubble; Job 30:21—become cruel; Job 33:10—he findeth; Ps 83:13—as the; Ps 103:14—we are dust

Job 13:26 writest: Job 3:20; Ruth 1:20; Ps 88:3–18 makest: Job 20:11; Ps 25:7; Prov 5:11–13; Jer 31:19; John 5:5, 14 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:21—the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Job 7:20—I have sinned; Job 10:14—then; Ps 119:9—shall; Ps 139:3—compassest; Eccl 11:10—remove

Job 13:27 putttest: Job 33:11; 2 Chr 16:10–12; Prov 7:22; Acts 16:24 and lookest: Heb. and observest, Job 10:6; 14:16; 16:9 setttest: Job 2:7 heels: Heb. roots Reciprocal: Job 7:8—thine eyes; Job 10:14—then; Job 14:3—bringest; Job 36:8—if; Ps 139:3—compassest

Job 13:28 And he: Job 30:17–19, 29, 30; Num 12:12 as a garment: Job 4:19; Ps 39:11; Hos 5:12 Reciprocal: Job 6:11—What; Job 33:21—His flesh; Isa 50:9—they all; Isa 51:8—the moth; Jas 5:2—your garments

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Job entreats God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death;
- 7 He waits for his change;
- 16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption.

Job 14:1 born: Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Matt 11:11 of few days: Heb. short of days, Job 7:1, 6; 9:25; Gen 47:9; Ps 39:5 full: Job 5:7; Eccl 2:17, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; 2 Kgs 4:19—My head; Job 10:20—my days few; Ps 78:33—years; Ps 89:47—wherefore; Ps 103:15—a flower; Ps 144:4—Man; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Eccl 6:5—this; Eccl 6:10—and it; Jer 20:18—came; Matt 11:28—all; Mark 9:21—How; Luke 12:19—for; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; Jas 4:14—a vapour

Job 14:2 like: Ps 90:5–9; 92:7, 12; 103:15, 16; Isa 40:6–8; Jas 1:10, 11; 4:14; 1 Pet 1:24 fleeth: Job 8:9; 9:25, 26; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 102:11; 144:4; Eccl 8:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:19—My head; Job 4:19—crushed; Ps 39:5—Behold; Ps 90:6—General; Ps 109:23—gone; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life; Isa 38:12—have cut; 1 Cor 7:29—the time

Job 14:3 And dost: Job 7:17, 18; 13:25; Ps 144:3 bringest: Job 9:19, 20, 32; 13:27; Ps 143:2; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Job 7:8—thine eyes; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 25:4—how can

Job 14:4 Who can bring: Heb. Who will give, Job 15:14; 25:4–6; Gen 5:3; Ps 51:5; 90:5; John 3:6; Rom 5:12; 8:8, 9; Eph 2:3 a clean: Luke 1:35 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Lev 12:2—If a woman; Lev 12:7—make; Num 32:14—an increase; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; Job 4:17—shall a man; Job 9:2—how; Job 11:4—I am clean; Ps 14:3—there; Ps 53:1—Corrupt; Prov 20:9—General; Prov 22:15—Foolishness; Isa 64:6—are all; Matt 1:18—of the; Matt 11:11—born; Mark 2:7—who; Mark 7:21—out;

Luke 18:19—General; John 9:34—wast; Acts 4:27—thy; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 7:18—that in me; 1 Cor 15:48—such are they also that are earthy; 1 John 1:8—say

Job 14:5 his days: Job 14:14; 7:1; 12:10; Ps 39:4; Dan 5:26, 30; 9:24; 11:36; Luke 12:20; Acts 17:26; Heb 9:27 the number: Job 21:21 thou hast: Job 23:13, 14; Ps 104:9, 29; Dan 4:35; Rev 1:18; 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:10—his day; Job 16:22—a few years; Job 30:23—the house; Ps 39:13—spare; Eccl 3:2—and a time; Eccl 8:8—is no; Isa 38:5—I will

Job 14:6 Turn: Job 7:16, 19; 10:20; Ps 39:13 rest: Heb. cease as an hireling: Job 7:1, 2; Matt 20:1–8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:50—according to the time

Job 14:7 that it will sprout: Job 14:14; 19:10; Isa 11:1; 27:6; Dan 4:15, 23–25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:14—as water; Job 15:32—and his branch; Job 24:20—wickedness; Ps 88:10—shall; Eccl 9:4—General; Eccl 9:10—for; Isa 6:13—substance; Dan 11:7—out of

Job 14:8 die in the ground: Isa 26:19; John 12:24; 1 Cor 15:36

Job 14:9 and bring: Ezek 17:3–10, 22–24; 19:10; Rom 11:17–24 Reciprocal: Ps 1:3—tree

Job 14:10 wasteth away: Heb. is weakened, or, cut off man: Job 3:11; 10:18; 11:20; 17:13–16; Gen 49:33; Matt 27:50; Acts 5:10 where is he: Job 14:12; 7:7–10; 19:26; Prov 14:32; Luke 16:22, 23 Reciprocal: Job 7:9—he; Job 10:21—I go whence; Job 16:22—whence; Job 20:7—shall say; Job 27:19—he is not; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 39:13—be no; Ps 90:10—for; Ps 103:16—it is gone; Ps 146:4—His breath; Eccl 3:19—as the; Eccl 11:8—yet; Zech 1:5—General; Matt 2:18—would; 1 Cor 15:43—weakness

Job 14:11 the flood: Job 6:15–18; Jer 15:18

Job 14:12 So man: Job 10:21, 22; 30:23; Eccl 3:19–21; 12:5 till the heavens: Job 19:25–27; Ps 102:26; Isa 51:6; 65:17; 66:22; Matt 24:35; Acts 3:21; Rom 8:20; 2 Pet 3:7, 10–13; Rev 20:11; 21:1 awake: Job 3:13; 7:21; Isa 26:19; Dan 12:2; John 11:11–13; Eph 5:14; 1 Thess 4:14, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:20—slept; 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; Job 14:10—where is he; Job 27:19—he is not; Ps 17:15—I awake; Luke 7:14—Young

Job 14:13 hide me: Job 3:17–19; Isa 57:1, 2 until: Isa 12:1; 26:20, 21 appoint me: Mark 13:32; Acts 1:7; 17:31 remember: Gen 8:1; Ps 106:4; Luke 23:42 Reciprocal: Gen 17:21—at; Gen 27:46—I am; Job 6:9—that it would; Job 7:1—Is there; Job 10:1—My soul; Job 27:19—shall lie; Job 36:20—Desire; Job 40:13—Hide; Ps 39:4—make; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Jer 20:18—came

Job 14:14 shall he live: Job 19:25, 26; Ezek 37:1–14; Matt 22:29–32; John 5:28, 29; Acts 26:8; 1 Cor 15:42–44; 1 Thess 4:14–16; Rev 20:13 all the days: Job 14:5; 7:1; 42:16; Ps 27:14; 40:1, 2; Lam 3:25, 26; Jas 5:7, 8 will I wait: Job 13:15; 1 Cor 15:51, 52; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 47:29—must die; 1 Sam 26:10—his day; 2 Sam 14:14—as water; 2 Sam 19:34—How long have I to live; Job 4:20—they perish; Job 14:7—that it will sprout; Job 14:20—changest; Job 16:22—a few years; Job 17:13—If I wait; Ps 16:9—my flesh; Eccl 2:3—all; Eccl 3:2—and a time; Dan 5:26—God; Luke 7:14—Young

Job 14:15 shalt call: Job 13:22; Ps 50:4, 5; 1 Thess 4:17; 1 John 2:28 thou wilt have: Job 7:21; 10:3, 8; Ps 138:8; 1 Pet 4:19 Reciprocal: Ps 16:9—my flesh; Song 7:10—his

Job 14:16 thou numberest: Job 10:6, 14; 13:27; 31:4; 33:11; 34:21; Ps 56:6; 139:1–4; Prov 5:21; Jer 32:19 Reciprocal: Job 7:20—I have sinned; Job 9:28—I know; Job 31:37—declare; Job 33:10—he findeth; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ps 139:3—compasseth; Jas 5:3—Ye have

Job 14:17 sealed up: Job 21:19; Deut 32:34; Hos 13:12 Reciprocal: Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ps 139:3—compasseth; Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Jas 5:3—Ye have

Job 14:18 the mountain: Ps 102:25, 26; Isa 40:12; 41:15, 16; 54:10; 64:1; Jer 4:24; Rev 6:14; 8:8; 20:11 cometh to nought: Heb. fadeth the rock: Job 18:4; Matt 27:51

Job 14:19 The waters: Hence the proverb, “Constant droppings make a hole in a stone.” washeth: Heb. overfloweth, Gen 6:17; 7:21–23 destroyeth: Job 19:10; 27:8; Ps 30:6, 7; Ezek 37:11; Luke 12:19, 20 Reciprocal: Prov 19:13—the contentions; Prov 27:15—A continual

Job 14:20 prevailed: Eccl 8:8 changest: Job 14:14; 2:12; Lam 4:8 Reciprocal: Job 33:21—His flesh

Job 14:21 he knoweth it not: 1 Sam 4:20; Ps 39:6; Eccl 2:18, 19; 9:5; Isa 39:7, 8; 63:16 Reciprocal: Job 21:21—For what; Ps 146:4—his thoughts; Eccl 3:22—who; Eccl 6:12—for who can

Job 14:22 his flesh: Job 19:20, 22, 26; 33:19–21 his soul: Prov 14:32; Luke 16:23, 24 Reciprocal: Job 33:21—His flesh

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Eliphaz reproves Job for impiety in justifying himself; v.17, He proves by tradition the unquietness of wicked men.

Job 15:1 Eliphaz: Job 2:11; 4:1; 22:1; 42:7, 9

Job 15:2 a wise man: Job 11:2, 3; 13:2; Jas 3:13 vain knowledge: Heb. knowledge of wind, Job 6:26; 8:2 fill: Hos 12:1 Reciprocal: Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 16:3—vain words; Job 24:25—who will make; Job 33:3—my lips; Job 34:35—General; Isa 44:20—feedeth

Job 15:3 he reason: Job 13:4, 5; 16:2, 3; 26:1–3; Mal 3:13–15; Matt 12:36, 37; Col 4:6; 1 Tim 6:4, 5 Reciprocal: Job 11:3—thy lies; Titus 3:9—unprofitable

Job 15:4 castest off: Heb. makest void, Job 4:5, 6; 6:14; Ps 36:1–3; 119:126; Zeph 1:6; Rom 3:31; Gal 2:21 restrainest: Job 5:8; 27:10; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Hos 7:14; Amos 6:10; Luke 18:1 prayer: or, speech. Reciprocal: Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 33:32—General; Job 36:13—they; Jer 36:24—they; Col 4:2—Continue

Job 15:5 uttereth: Heb. teacheth, Job 9:22–24; 12:6; Mark 7:21, 22; Luke 6:45; Jas 1:26 thou chooseth: Ps 50:19, 20; 52:2–4; 64:3; 120:2, 3; Jer 9:3–5, 8; Jas 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen

27:24—I am; Job 9:20—mine; Job 22:5—not thy; Job 22:20—our substance; Job 33:32—General; Job 34:8—General; Jer 9:5—taught; Matt 23:31—witnesses; Matt 25:26—Thou; Luke 19:22—Out

Job 15:6 own mouth: Job 9:20; Ps 64:8; Matt 12:37; 26:65; Luke 19:22 thine own: Job 33:8–12; 34:5–9; 35:2, 3; 40:8; 42:3 Reciprocal: Josh 24:22—Ye are witnesses; 2 Sam 1:16—mouth; 1 Kgs 20:40—So shall thy judgment be; Job 9:31—shalt; Job 22:5—not thy; Job 22:20—our substance; Matt 21:31—The first; Matt 23:31—witnesses; Matt 25:26—Thou; Luke 11:19—shall; Luke 11:48—ye bear

Job 15:7 the first: Job 15:10; 12:12; Gen 4:1 or wast thou: Job 38:4–41; Ps 90:2; Prov 8:22–25 Reciprocal: Job 32:6—durst not; Job 38:12—since; Job 38:21—General; Prov 8:25—General

Job 15:8 the secret: Job 11:6; Deut 29:29; Ps 25:14; Prov 3:32; Jer 23:18; Amos 3:7; Matt 11:25; 13:11, 35; John 15:15; Rom 11:34; 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:9–11, 16 thou restrain: Job 12:2; 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Job 5:1—and to which; Job 13:2—General; Job 15:11—is there; Job 26:3—counselled; Job 29:4—the secret; Job 32:13—We; Prov 8:25—General; Ezek 28:3—no secret

Job 15:9 knowest: Job 13:2; 26:3, 4; 2 Cor 10:7; 11:5, 21–30 Reciprocal: Job 5:27—we have searched; Job 17:10—for I; Ps 119:100—understand

Job 15:10 the grayheaded: Job 8:8–10; 12:20; 32:6, 7; Deut 32:7; Prov 16:31 Reciprocal: Job 5:27—we have searched; Job 12:12—General; Job 15:7—the first; Job 15:18—from their; Job 20:4—thou not; Ps 119:100—understand; Eccl 12:5—the almond; Joel 1:2—ye old

Job 15:11 the consolations: Job 5:8–26; 11:13–19; 2 Cor 1:3–5; 7:6 is there: Job 15:8; 13:2; 1 Kgs 22:24 Reciprocal: Job 11:6—show thee; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 21:2—let this be

Job 15:12 thine heart: Eccl 11:9; Mark 7:21, 22; Acts 5:3, 4; 8:22; Jas 1:14, 15 thy eyes: Job 17:2; Ps 35:19; Prov 6:13 Reciprocal: Job 19:3—ye reproached; Prov 10:10—that; Gal 2:13—carried

Job 15:13 turnest: Job 15:25–27; 9:4; Rom 8:7, 8 and lettest: Job 10:3; 12:6; Ps 34:13; Mal 3:13; Jas 1:26; 3:2–6

Job 15:14 is man: Job 9:2; 14:4; 25:4–6; 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Chr 6:36; Ps 14:3; 51:5; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20, 29; John 3:6; Rom 7:18; Gal 3:22; Eph 2:2, 3; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his; Gen 8:21—the imagination; Lev 12:2—If a woman; Job 4:17—shall a man; Job 11:12—man be; Job 14:1—born; Ps 58:3—estranged; Ps 130:3—shouldest mark; Ps 143:2—in thy sight; Ps 144:3—what is man; Prov 21:8—way; Isa 64:6—are all; Jer 17:9—General; Matt 1:18—of the; Matt 11:11—born; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 11:13—being; Luke 18:19—General; John 3:7—Ye; John 9:34—wast; Acts 4:27—thy; Rom 3:10—none; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Phil 3:9—not; Titus 3:5—by works; Heb 2:6—What

Job 15:15 he putteth: Job 4:18; 25:5; Isa 6:2–5 Reciprocal: Job 5:1—and to which; Job 26:11—are astonished; Ps 113:6—humbleth; Hab 1:13—of; Rom 3:20—in his sight; Col 1:22—in his

Job 15:16 How much: Rather, "How much less aph kee, abominable and filthy man," who, under the influence of sinful propensities, commits sin as greedily as a thirsty man or camel drinks down water. abominable: Job 4:19; 42:6; Ps 14:1-3; 53:3; Rom 1:28-30; 3:9-19; Titus 3:3 drinketh: Job 20:12; 34:7; Prov 19:28 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—every imagination; Job 4:18—he put; Ps 14:3—filthy; Ps 17:4—works; Ps 36:4—abhorreth; Ps 53:1—Corrupt; Prov 14:9—Fools; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Eccl 9:3—also; Matt 7:11—being; Luke 1:35—that; Rom 3:10—none; Eph 4:19—with; Titus 1:16—being; Heb 9:14—How

Job 15:17 hear me: Job 5:27; 13:5, 6; 33:1; 34:2; 36:2 Reciprocal: Job 13:1—ear; Ps 44:1—in the times; Prov 24:30—went

Job 15:18 from their: Job 15:10; 8:8; Ps 71:18; 78:3-6; Isa 38:19 Reciprocal: Job 13:1—ear

Job 15:19 Unto whom: Gen 10:25, 32; Deut 32:8; Joel 3:17

Job 15:20 travailleth: Rom 8:22; Eccl 9:3 the number: Ps 90:3, 4, 12; Luke 12:19-21; Jas 5:1-6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—driven; Lev 26:16—terror; 1 Sam 28:20—sore afraid; Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Job 16:17—Not for; Job 21:27—I know; Job 27:13—the heritage; Ps 7:14—General; Isa 48:22—General; Isa 57:20—like; Dan 5:6—the king's

Job 15:21 dreadful sound: Heb. sound of fears, Job 18:11; Gen 3:9, 10; Lev 26:36; 2 Kgs 7:6; Prov 1:26, 27 in prosperity: Job 1:13-19; 20:5-7, 22-24; Lev 26:36; 1 Sam 25:36-38; Ps 73:18-20; 92:7; Acts 12:21-23; 1 Thess 5:3 the destroyer: 1 Cor 10:10; Rev 9:11 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 50:15—Joseph; Lev 26:16—terror; Judg 7:21—all the host; 1 Sam 25:37—his heart; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 1 Kgs 1:41—Wherefore; 2 Kgs 19:7—hear a rumour; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Esth 7:6—was afraid; Job 20:25—terrors; Job 21:9—safe from fear; Job 27:20—Terrors; Job 33:22—his life; Ps 53:5—There; Ps 73:19—they are; Prov 10:24—fear; Isa 33:14—sinners; Isa 37:7—I will; Jer 49:5—I will; 1 John 4:18—fear hath

Job 15:22 He believeth not: Job 6:11; 9:16; 2 Kgs 6:33; Isa 8:21, 22; Matt 27:5 and he is: Job 20:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 4:13—General; Gen 50:15—Joseph; Lev 26:36—I will send; Judg 7:21—all the host; 1 Sam 25:37—his heart; 1 Kgs 1:41—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 1:52—wickedness; Esth 7:6—was afraid; Job 15:30—depart; Job 23:17—the darkness from; Ps 107:14—brought; Isa 33:14—sinners

Job 15:23 wandereth: Job 30:3, 4; Gen 4:12; Ps 59:15; 109:10; Lam 5:6, 9; Heb 11:37, 38 the day: Job 18:5, 6, 12, 18; Eccl 11:8; Joel 2:2; Amos 5:20; Zeph 1:15; Heb 10:27 Reciprocal: Job 9:4—who hath hardened; Ps 37:25—nor his seed

Job 15:24 anguish: Job 6:2-4; Ps 119:143; Prov 1:27; Isa 13:3; Matt 26:37, 38; Rom 2:9 as a king: Prov 6:11; 24:34 Reciprocal: Esth 6:13—If Mordecai; Job 18:12—hungerbitten; Isa 45:9—unto him; Jer 36:29—Thou hast

Job 15:25 he stretcheth: Lev 26:23; Ps 73:9, 11; Isa 27:4; Dan 5:23; Mal 3:13; Acts 9:5; 12:1, 23 strengtheneth: Job 9:4; 40:9-11; Exod 5:2, 3; 9:17; 1 Sam 4:7-9; 6:6; Ps 52:7; Isa 8:9, 10; 10:12-14; 41:4-7 Reciprocal: Josh 8:18—Stretch; Judg 20:14—General; 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 2 Kgs 1:13—he sent again; 2 Kgs 18:35—that the Lord; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; 2 Chr 32:16—yet; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Job 15:13—turnest; Job 33:13—strive; Isa

28:15—We have; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:29—rage; Jer 44:16—we; Ezek 7:13—neither; Dan 5:20—when; John 12:10—General; Acts 5:39—to fight

Job 15:26 runneth: 2 Chr 28:22; 32:13–17 even on; Job 16:12; Gen 49:8; Ps 18:40
Reciprocal: Exod 9:17—General; Judg 20:14—General; 2 Kgs 1:13—he sent again; 2 Kgs 18:35—that the Lord; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; 2 Chr 32:16—yet; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Job 33:13—strive; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:29—rage; John 12:10—General

Job 15:27 he covereth: Job 17:10; Deut 32:15; Ps 17:10; 73:7; 78:31; Isa 6:10; Jer 5:28
Reciprocal: Judg 3:17—a very fat; Judg 3:29—lust; Job 21:24—His breasts

Job 15:28 desolate: Job 3:14; 18:15; Isa 5:8–10; Mic 7:18 which are ready: Jer 9:11; 26:18; 51:37; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Prov 13:11—Wealth; Jer 5:28—waxen

Job 15:29 neither shall: Job 20:22–28; 22:15–20; 27:16, 17; Ps 49:16, 17; Luke 12:19–21; 16:2, 19–22; Jas 1:11; 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Job 20:5—the triumphing; Prov 12:3—shall not be established; Prov 13:11—Wealth

Job 15:30 depart: Job 15:22; 10:21, 22; 18:5, 6, 18; Matt 8:12; 22:13; 2 Pet 2:17; Jude 13 the flame: Job 20:26; Isa 30:33; Ezek 15:4–7; 20:47, 48; Matt 25:41; Mark 9:43–49; 2 Thess 1:8, 9 by the breath: Job 4:9; Isa 11:4; Rev 19:15 Reciprocal: Job 18:16—shall his branch; Job 31:8—let my; Ps 107:14—brought; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Jer 17:6—like; John 15:6—he

Job 15:31 not him: Job 12:16; Isa 44:20; Gal 6:3, 7; Eph 5:6 trust: Ps 62:10; Isa 59:4; Jonah 2:8 for vanity: Job 4:8; Prov 22:8; Isa 17:10, 11; Hos 8:7; Gal 6:8 Reciprocal: Job 22:5—not thy; Job 34:33—he will

Job 15:32 accomplished: or, cut off, Job 22:16; Ps 55:23; Eccl 7:17 and his branch: Job 8:16–19; 14:7–9; 18:16, 17; Ps 52:5–8; Isa 27:11; Ezek 17:8–10; Hos 9:16; 14:5–7; John 15:6
Reciprocal: Job 36:14—They die; Prov 10:27—the years

Job 15:33 shake off: Isa 33:9; Rev 6:13 and: Deut 28:39, 40 Reciprocal: Prov 10:27—the years; Eccl 7:17—why

Job 15:34 the congregation: Job 8:13; 20:1; 27:8; 36:13; Isa 33:14, 15; Matt 24:51 the tabernacles: Job 11:14; 12:6; 22:5–9; 29:12–17; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3; Mic 7:2; Amos 5:11, 12
Reciprocal: Job 16:17—Not for; Job 32:3—and yet; Prov 14:11—house; Isa 9:17—for every; Acts 24:26—hoped

Job 15:35 conceive: Ps 7:14; Isa 59:4, 5; Hos 10:13; Gal 6:7, 8; Jas 1:15 vanity: or, iniquity
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Ps 10:7—mischief; Prov 24:2—General; Isa 33:11—conceive; Acts 5:4—why

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Job reproves his friends for unmercifulness;
- 17 He maintains his innocence.

Job 16:2 heard: Job 6:6, 25; 11:2, 3; 13:5; 19:2, 3; 26:2, 3; Jas 1:19 miserable: or, troublesome, Job 13:4; Ps 69:26; Phil 1:16 Reciprocal: Esth 6:13—but shalt surely; Job 2:11—to comfort; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 18:2—How long; Job 21:2—let this be; Job 21:34—comfort; Ps 69:20—comforters; Ps 108:12—for vain; Matt 27:4—see

Job 16:3 vain words: Heb. words of wind, Job 6:26; 8:2; 15:2 what emboldeneth: Job 20:3; 32:3–6; Matt 22:46; Titus 1:11; 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 5:9—vain words; Job 6:25—what doth; Job 11:2—the multitude; Job 13:5—General; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 18:2—How long; Job 27:12—together; Rom 9:20—repliest

Job 16:4 if your soul: Job 6:2–5, 14; Matt 7:12; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 up words: Job 11:2; 35:16; Prov 10:19; Eccl 10:14 shake mine: 2 Kgs 19:21; Ps 22:7; 44:14; 109:25; Jer 18:16; Lam 2:15; Matt 27:39, 40 Reciprocal: Job 6:25—what doth; Job 12:5—of him; Job 16:20—scorn me; Job 26:2—helped; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Eccl 4:1—they had; Isa 37:22—shaken; Phil 1:16—supposing

Job 16:5 But I would: Job 4:3, 4; 6:14; 29:25; Ps 27:14; Prov 27:9, 17; Isa 35:3, 4; Gal 6:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; Job 6:25—forcible; Job 26:2—helped; Job 36:17—fulfilled; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Eccl 10:12—words; Dan 10:18—he; Rev 3:2—strengthen

Job 16:6 my grief: Job 10:1; Ps 77:1–9; 88:15–18 what am I eased: Heb. what goeth from me Reciprocal: Job 7:11—I will not

Job 16:7 he hath: Job 3:17; 7:3, 16; 10:1; Ps 6:6, 7; Prov 3:11, 12; Isa 50:4; Mic 6:13 hast made: Job 1:15–19; 29:5–25 Reciprocal: Job 37:23—he will; Lam 3:11—he hath made

Job 16:8 And thou hast: etc. Some render, “thou has fettered me,” as kamat signifies in Arabic; but as it signifies in Syriac to be wrinkled, the common version seems, from the connexion, to be more correct; and if Job’s disease were the elephantiasis, these words would apply most forcibly to the wrinkled state of the skin in that disorder. is a witness: Job 10:17; Ruth 1:21; Eph 5:27 my leanness: Ps 106:15; Isa 10:16; 24:16 Reciprocal: Lam 3:4—My flesh; Jas 5:3—a witness

Job 16:9 teareth me: Job 10:16, 17; 18:4; Ps 50:22; Lam 3:10; Hos 5:14 he gnasheth: Ps 35:16; 37:12; Lam 2:16 mine: Job 13:24, 27; 19:11; Mic 7:8 Reciprocal: Job 30:21—become cruel; Job 33:10—he counteth; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 35:15—they; Isa 57:4—draw; Jer 30:14—I; Lam 3:4—My flesh; Mark 9:18—gnasheth; Luke 22:63—mocked; Acts 7:54—they gnashed

Job 16:10 gaped: Ps 22:13, 16, 17; 35:21; Luke 23:35, 36 they have smitten: 1 Kgs 22:24; 2 Chr 18:23; Isa 50:6; Lam 3:30; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67; John 18:22; Acts 23:2; 2 Cor 11:20 gathered: Ps 35:15; 94:21; Acts 4:27 Reciprocal: Job 12:4—one mocked; Job 21:3—mock on; Ps 3:7—thou; Ps 22:7—shoot out; Isa 57:4—draw; Lam 2:16—thine; Matt 5:39—whosoever; Luke 22:63—mocked

Job 16:11 delivered me: Heb. shut me up, 1 Sam 24:18 marg. Ps 31:8; Rom 11:32 marg. to the ungodly: Job 1:13–19; 2:7; Ps 7:14; John 19:16; 2 Cor 12:7 turned: Ps 27:12 Reciprocal: Deut 32:30—shut them; Job 10:17—war; Job 12:14—he shutteth; Job 19:6—God; Job

19:12—His; Job 20:22—every hand; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Jer 45:3—added

Job 16:12 at ease: Job 1:2, 3; 3:26; 29:3, 18, 19 broken me: Job 4:10; Ps 44:19; Lam 3:4; Matt 21:44 by my neck: Job 15:26; Rom 16:4 shaken: Lam 3:11; Ezek 29:7 set me up: Job 7:12, 20; Lam 3:12 Reciprocal: Job 6:4—the arrows; Ps 21:12—make; Ps 88:17—They; Isa 30:32—shaking; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Lam 2:4—bent

Job 16:13 archers: Job 6:4; Gen 49:23; Ps 7:12, 13 he cleaveth: Job 19:27; Lam 3:13 doth: Job 6:10; Deut 29:20; Ezek 5:11; Rom 8:32; 2 Pet 2:5 poureth: Job 20:25; Lam 2:11 Reciprocal: Job 19:22—persecute; Job 34:6—wound; Ps 21:12—make; Ps 73:21—in my; Ps 88:17—They; Lam 3:11—pulled; Lam 3:12—bent

Job 16:14 breaketh: Lam 3:3–5 runneth: Judg 15:8; Ps 42:7 Reciprocal: Job 1:18—there came; Job 9:17—For he; Job 19:22—persecute; Jer 17:18—destroy them with double destruction

Job 16:15 sewed: 1 Kgs 21:27; Isa 22:12 defiled my horn: Job 30:19; 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 7:5; 75:5, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 3:24—a girding; Lam 2:3—the horn; Rev 11:3—clothed

Job 16:16 face: Ps 6:6, 7; 31:9; 32:3; 69:3; 102:3–5, 9; Isa 52:14; Lam 1:16 on my eyelids: Job 17:7; Ps 116:3; Jonah 2:1–10; Mark 14:34 Reciprocal: Job 3:5—the shadow

Job 16:17 Not for: Job 11:14; 15:20, 34; 21:27, 28; 22:5–9; 27:6, 7; 29:12–17; 31:1–40; Ps 7:3–5; 44:17–21 my prayer: Job 8:5, 6; Ps 66:18, 19; Prov 15:8; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 9:17—without cause; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 19:7—I cry; Job 33:9—clean; Job 34:5—I; Job 35:2—My; Jas 4:8—Cleanse

Job 16:18 O earth: Jer 22:29 cover not: Gen 4:11; Neh 4:5; Isa 26:21; Ezek 24:7 let my cry: Job 27:9; Ps 66:18, 19; Isa 1:15; 58:9, 10; Jas 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Gen 37:26—conceal; Lev 17:13—pour out; Job 20:27—earth

Job 16:19 my witness: 1 Sam 12:5; Rom 1:9; 9:1; 2 Cor 1:23; 11:31; 1 Thess 2:10 on high: Heb. in the high places, Job 25:2; Ps 113:5 Reciprocal: Acts 20:26—I take

Job 16:20 scorn me: Heb. are my scorers, Job 16:4; 12:4, 5; 17:2 poureth: Ps 109:4; 142:2; Hos 12:4, 5; Luke 6:11, 12; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; Job 2:11—friends; Job 21:3—mock on; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 39:12—hold; Ps 56:8—put; Ps 88:9—Mine; Ps 119:22—Remove

Job 16:21 plead: Job 9:34, 35; 13:3, 22; 23:3–7; 31:35; 40:1–5; Eccl 6:10; Isa 45:9; Rom 9:20 neighbour: or, friend Reciprocal: Exod 33:11—his friend; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 13:18—I have ordered; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 34:23—that he; Job 40:4—what; Ps 32:4—hand; Isa 43:26—Put; Jas 2:23—the Friend

Job 16:22 a few years: Heb. years of number, Job 14:5, 14 whence: Job 7:9, 10; 14:10; Eccl 12:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:2—I go; Job 4:20—they perish; Job 7:6—swifter

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Job appeals from men to God;
- 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous;
- 11 His hope is not in life, but in death.

Job 17:1 breath is corrupt: or, spirit is spent, Job 19:17 my days: Job 6:11; 42:16; Isa 57:16 the graves: Job 17:13, 14; Ps 88:3–5; Isa 38:10–14 Reciprocal: Job 33:22—his soul; Ps 88:4—counted; Ps 88:15—afflicted; Ps 146:4—His breath; Isa 38:12—he will cut

Job 17:2 mockers: Job 12:4; 13:9; 16:20; 21:3; Ps 35:14–16; Matt 27:39–44 continue: Heb. lodge, Ps 25:13; 91:1 marg. provocation: 1 Sam 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Job 11:3—mockest; Job 15:12—thy eyes; Job 27:12—altogether; Luke 8:53—laughed

Job 17:3 put me: Job 9:33; Gen 43:9; 44:32; Prov 11:15; 20:16; Heb 7:22 strike: Prov 6:11; 11:15 marg. Prov 17:18; 22:26 Reciprocal: Job 31:35—Oh

Job 17:4; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14; 2 Chr 25:16; Isa 19:14; Matt 11:25; 13:11; Rom 11:8; 1 Cor 1:20 Reciprocal: Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 12:20—taketh; Job 12:24—He taketh; Job 17:10—for I; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Job 39:17—General

Job 17:5 He that: Job 32:21, 22; Ps 12:2, 3; Prov 20:19; 29:5; 1 Thess 2:5 the eyes: Exod 20:5; Deut 28:65; 1 Kgs 11:12; Lam 4:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:32—fail; Job 13:7—General; Prov 19:22—and

Job 17:6 a byword: Job 30:9; 1 Kgs 9:7; Ps 44:14 aforetime: or, before them as a tabret: Gen 31:27; Isa 5:12 Reciprocal: Job 12:4—one mocked

Job 17:7 Mine eye: Job 16:16; Ps 6:7; 31:9, 10; Lam 5:17 members: or, thoughts, Job 17:11 shadow: Ps 109:23; Eccl 6:12 Reciprocal: Ps 88:9—Mine

Job 17:8 astonished: Ps 73:12–15; Eccl 5:8; Hab 1:13; Rom 11:33 stir up: Job 34:30; Acts 13:46 Reciprocal: Job 1:8—upright; Job 21:5—be astonished; Job 33:9—innocent

Job 17:9 hold on: Ps 84:7, 11; Prov 4:18; 14:16; Isa 35:8–10; 1 Pet 1:5; 1 John 2:19 clean: Gen 20:5; Ps 24:4; 26:6; 73:13; Isa 1:15, 16; Mark 7:2 be stronger and stronger: Heb. add strength, Isa 40:29–31; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—two bands; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Sam 5:10—General; 2 Sam 22:21—cleanness; 1 Chr 11:9—waxed greater and greater; 1 Chr 12:22—day by day; Job 1:8—upright; Job 23:11—his way; Ps 37:34—keep; Ps 92:14—in old age; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 119:157—yet do I; Isa 40:31—renew; Hos 14:9—and the; Matt 13:33—till; Luke 13:21—till; John 10:28—they; John 15:2—and; Acts 9:22—increased; Rom 2:7—patient; Phil 1:9—your; Phil 3:12—already perfect; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; 2 Thess 1:3—your; Jas 1:4—let; Jas 4:8—Cleanse; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; Rev 2:19—the last; Rev 22:11—and he that

Job 17:10 do ye return: Job 6:29; Mal 3:18 for I: Job 17:4; 15:9; 32:9; 42:7; 1 Cor 1:20; 6:5 Reciprocal: Job 15:27—he covereth; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Job 26:3—counselled

Job 17:11 My days: Job 7:6; 9:25, 26; Isa 38:10 purposes: Prov 16:9; 19:21; Eccl 9:10; Isa

8:10; Lam 3:37; Rom 1:13; 2 Cor 1:15–17; Jas 4:13–15 thoughts: Heb. possessions
Reciprocal: Job 17:7—members; Job 19:10—I am gone; Job 33:17—withdraw; Ps
88:15—afflicted; Ps 146:4—his thoughts; Eccl 2:20—General; Lam 3:54—I said

Job 17:12 change: Job 7:3, 4, 13, 14; 24:14–16; Deut 28:67 short: Heb. near

Job 17:13 If I wait: Job 14:14; Ps 27:14; Lam 3:25, 26 the grave: Job 17:1; 10:21, 22; 30:23 I
have made: Ps 139:8; Isa 57:2 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Job 14:10—man; Job 33:22—his
soul; Job 36:20—Desire; Ps 49:14—they; Eccl 3:20—go; Eccl 12:5—because; Isa
14:11—the worm

Job 17:14 said: Heb. cried, or, called corruption: Job 21:32, 33; Ps 16:10; 49:9; Acts
2:27–31; 13:34–37; 1 Cor 15:42, 53, 54 to the worm: Job 19:26; 24:20; Isa 14:11 Reciprocal:
Job 6:8—the thing that I long for; Job 6:11—What; Job 7:5—flesh; Job 7:21—sleep; Job
10:9—into dust again; Job 17:1—the graves; Job 21:26—the worms; Job 30:29—a
brother; Job 36:20—Desire; Ps 49:14—they; Prov 7:4—Thou; Acts 13:36—and saw

Job 17:15 my hope: Job 4:6; 6:11; 13:15; 19:10 Reciprocal: Job 7:6—without hope; Lam
3:18—General

Job 17:16 the bars of the pit: Job 18:13, 14; 33:18–28; Ps 88:4–8; 143:7; Isa 38:17, 18; Jonah
2:6 rest: Job 3:17–19; Ezek 37:11; 2 Cor 1:9 Reciprocal: Job 33:28—will deliver; Ezek
28:8—shall bring

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Bildad reproves Job for presumption and impatience;
- 5 The calamities of the wicked.

Job 18:1 Bildad: Job 2:11; 8:1; 25:1; 42:7–9

Job 18:2 How long: Job 8:2; 11:2; 13:5, 6; 16:2, 3 mark: Job 3:5, 6, 17; 21:2; 33:1; Prov 18:13;
Jas 1:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:26—how long; Job 19:2—How long; Job 33:31—General

Job 18:3 Wherefore: Job 12:7, 8; 17:4, 10; Ps 73:22; Eccl 3:18; Rom 12:10 Reciprocal: Deut
25:3—vile unto thee

Job 18:4 teareth: Job 5:2; 13:14; 16:9; Jonah 4:9; Mark 9:18; Luke 9:39 himself: Heb. his
soul shall the: Job 40:8; Ezek 9:9 the rock: Job 14:18; Isa 54:10; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal:
Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Job 19:3—ye reproached; Job 34:33—Should; Ps 37:8—Cease

Job 18:5 the light: Job 20:5; Prov 4:19; 13:9; 20:20; 24:20 spark: Isa 50:11 Reciprocal: Esth
7:6—was afraid; Job 12:5—a lamp; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Job 15:23—the day; Job
15:30—depart; Job 20:26—darkness; Job 21:17—oft; Job 38:15—from; Eccl 8:13—it shall;
Isa 57:20—like; Ezek 32:7—put thee out; Hos 9:11—their; Matt 25:8—for

Job 18:6 candle: or, lamp, Job 21:17; Ps 18:28; Rev 18:23 Reciprocal: Job 5:24—thou shalt
know; Job 15:23—the day; Job 15:30—depart; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job

20:26—darkness; Job 22:11—darkness; Job 23:17—the darkness from; Job 29:3—candle; Job 30:26—light; Prov 4:19—General; Prov 13:9—lamp; Prov 20:20—his; Prov 24:20—candle; Ezek 32:7—put thee out

Job 18:7 steps: Job 20:22; 36:16; Ps 18:36; Prov 4:12 his own: Job 5:12, 13; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14; Ps 33:10; Prov 1:30–32; Hos 10:6; 1 Cor 3:19 Reciprocal: Judg 4:17—fled; 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore; Prov 29:6—the transgression

Job 18:8 he is cast: Job 22:10; Esth 3:9; 6:13; 7:5, 10; Ps 9:15; 35:8; Prov 5:22; 29:6; Ezek 32:3; 1 Tim 3:7; 6:9; 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Job 19:6—compassed; Ps 35:7—hid; Prov 4:12—thou goest; Prov 22:5—Thorns; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 24:18—he who fleeth; Lam 1:13—he hath spread

Job 18:9 The gin: Isa 8:14, 15 robber: Job 1:15, 17; 5:5 Reciprocal: Ps 109:11—extortioner

Job 18:10 snare: Ps 11:6; Ezek 12:13; Rom 11:9 laid: Heb. hidden

Job 18:11 Terrors: Job 6:4; 15:21; 20:25; Ps 73:19; Jer 6:25; 20:3, 4; 46:5; 49:29; 2 Cor 5:11; Rev 6:15, 16 drive him: Heb. scatter him to his feet: Lev 26:36; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Ps 53:5; Prov 28:1 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—terror; 1 Sam 14:15—there was trembling; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; Job 21:9—safe from fear; Job 27:20—Terrors; Isa 33:14—sinners; Dan 5:9—greatly; Luke 9:7—Herod; 2 Cor 7:5—troubled; Heb 2:15—through

Job 18:12 hungerbitten: Job 15:23, 24; 1 Sam 2:5, 36; Ps 34:10; 109:10 destruction: Ps 7:12–14; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Job 18:15—dwell; Luke 9:7—Herod

Job 18:13 strength: Heb. bars, Job 17:16; Jonah 2:6 the firstborn: Gen 49:3; Isa 14:30; Rev 6:8 Reciprocal: Job 18:15—dwell; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Job 18:14 confidence: Job 8:14; 11:20; Ps 112:10; Prov 10:28; Matt 7:26, 27 the king: Job 24:17; 41:34; Ps 55:4; Prov 14:32; 1 Cor 15:55, 56; Heb 2:15 Reciprocal: Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 8:15—it shall not stand; Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Job 18:21—such are; Ps 52:5—pluck; Prov 14:11—house; Prov 21:12—wisely

Job 18:15 dwell: Job 18:12, 13; Zech 5:4 because: Job 20:18–21; 31:38, 39; Jer 22:13; Hab 2:6–11 brimstone: Gen 19:24; Deut 29:23; Ps 11:6; Isa 34:9, 10; Rev 19:20; 21:8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:24—make the rain; Job 5:24—thou shalt know; Job 15:28—desolate; Job 20:19—he hath violently; Job 22:23—thou shalt; Prov 12:7—wicked; Prov 14:11—house; Jer 49:18—no man; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Rev 14:10—be

Job 18:16 roots: Job 29:19; Isa 5:24; Hos 9:16; Amos 2:9; Mal 4:1 shall his branch: Job 5:3, 4; 15:30 Reciprocal: Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; 2 Sam 14:27—born; 2 Sam 18:18—I have no son; Job 8:4—he have cast; Job 8:17—roots; Job 15:32—and his branch; Job 24:20—wickedness; Ps 21:10—General; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Isa 14:20—the seed; Isa 14:22—the name; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Hos 13:15—his spring; Mark 11:20—General

Job 18:17; Job 13:12; Ps 34:16; 83:4; 109:13; Prov 2:22; 10:7 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—the remembrance; 2 Sam 18:18—I have no son; Job 4:20—without; Job 15:32—and his branch; Job 24:20—wickedness; Ps 41:5—his name; Ps 109:15—cut off; Mark

11:20—General

Job 18:18 He shall be driven: Heb. They shall drive him, Job 3:20; 10:22; 11:14; Isa 8:21, 22; Jude 13 chased: Job 20:8; Prov 14:32; Isa 17:13, 14; Dan 4:33; 5:21 Reciprocal: Esth 9:10—ten sons; Job 15:23—the day; Job 15:30—depart; Job 20:27—earth; Job 21:17—oft; Job 22:11—darkness; Job 23:17—the darkness from; Job 30:26—light; Job 38:15—from; Ps 58:9—as; Prov 4:19—General; Prov 20:20—his; Eccl 11:8—yet; Jer 23:12—in the; Lam 3:2—brought; Hos 9:11—their

Job 18:19 neither: Job 1:19; 8:4; 42:13–16; Ps 109:13; Isa 14:21, 22; Jer 22:30 nor any: Job 20:26–28; Isa 5:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 20:20—childless; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left; Esth 9:10—ten sons; Job 20:21—none of his meat be left; Job 21:8—General; Job 31:8—let my; Ps 37:28—but; Isa 14:20—the seed; Hos 9:11—their; 1 Tim 5:4—nephews

Job 18:20 astonished: Deut 29:23, 24; 1 Kgs 9:8; Jer 18:16 his day: Ps 37:13; 137:7; Ezek 21:25; Obad 11–15; Luke 19:42, 44 went: or, lived with him were affrighted: Heb. laid hold on horror, Job 2:12, 13; 19:13–19 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:29—whose

Job 18:21 such are: Job 18:14–16 knoweth: Job 21:14; Exod 5:2; Judg 2:10; 1 Sam 2:12; 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 79:6; Jer 9:3; 10:25; Rom 1:28; 1 Thess 4:5; 2 Thess 1:8; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Job 5:24—thou shalt know; Job 20:29—the portion; Prov 14:11—house

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, shews there is misery enough in him to feed their cruelty;
- 21 He craves pity;
- 23 He believes the resurrection.

Job 19:2 How long: Job 8:2; 18:2; Ps 13:1; Rev 6:10 vex: Job 27:2; Judg 16:16; Ps 6:2, 3; 42:10; 2 Pet 2:7, 8 break me: Ps 55:21; 59:7; 64:3; Prov 12:18; 18:21; Jas 3:6–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:26—how long; Job 13:5—General; Job 16:2—heard; Job 27:12—altogether; Job 34:24—break; Ps 72:4—break; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Ps 119:22—Remove

Job 19:3 ten times: Gen 31:7; Lev 26:26; Num 14:22; Neh 4:12; Dan 1:20 ye reproached: Job 4:6–11; 5:3, 4; 8:4–6; 11:3, 14; 15:4–6, 11, 12; 18:4–21 make yourselves strange to me: or, harden yourselves against me, Job 19:17; Gen 42:7; Ps 69:8 Reciprocal: Job 8:2—How long; Job 16:2—heard; Job 27:12—altogether; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Ps 119:22—Remove; Amos 1:3—For; Zech 8:23—ten men

Job 19:4 I have erred: Job 11:3–6 mine: 2 Sam 24:17; Prov 9:12; Ezek 18:4; 2 Cor 5:10; Gal 6:5 Reciprocal: Job 10:1—I will leave

Job 19:5 magnify: Ps 35:26; 38:16; 41:11; 55:12; Mic 7:8; Zeph 2:10; Zech 12:7 plead: 1 Sam 1:6; Neh 1:3; Isa 4:1; Luke 1:25; 13:2–4; John 9:2, 34 Reciprocal: Job 13:19—that will plead

Job 19:6 God: Job 7:20; 16:11–14; Ps 44:9–14; 66:10–12 compassed: Job 18:8–10; Lam 1:12, 13; Ezek 12:13; 32:3; Hos 7:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:20—dealt; Job 10:17—war; Job

22:10—snares; Job 30:21—become cruel; Job 32:13—God; Job 35:2—My; Job 36:8—if; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ps 66:11—broughtest

Job 19:7 I cry: Job 10:3, 15–17; 16:17–19; 21:27; Ps 22:2; Jer 20:8; Lam 3:8; Hab 1:2, 3
wrong: or, violence no judgment: Job 9:32; 13:15–23; 16:21; 23:3–7; 31:35, 36; 34:5; 40:8
Reciprocal: Job 8:3—God; Job 30:20—I cry; Job 35:2—My; Job 35:14—yet; Ps 55:17—cry

Job 19:8 fenced: Job 3:23; Ps 88:8; Lam 3:7, 9; Hos 2:6 set: Josh 24:7; Prov 4:19; Isa 50:10;
Jer 13:16; 23:12; John 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:7—ten times; Job 22:11—darkness; Job
23:17—the darkness from; Job 36:16—a broad; Ps 107:14—brought; Lam 3:5—builded

Job 19:9 stripped: Job 29:7–14, 20, 21; 30:1; Ps 49:16, 17; 89:44; Isa 61:6; Hos 9:11
Reciprocal: Job 1:18—there came; Lam 5:16—The crown; Col 2:19—by

Job 19:10 destroyed: Job 1:13–19; 2:7; Ps 88:13–18; Lam 2:5, 6; 2 Cor 4:8, 9 I am gone: Job
17:11; Ps 102:11 mine hope: Job 6:11; 8:13–18; 17:15; 24:20; Ps 37:35, 36 Reciprocal: Josh
10:35—utterly; Job 1:18—there came; Job 14:7—that it will sprout; Job 14:19—destroyest

Job 19:11 kindled: Deut 32:22; Ps 89:46; 90:7 he counteth: Job 13:24; 16:9; 33:10; Lam 2:5
Reciprocal: Gen 42:14—General; Job 31:35—mine; Jer 30:14—I

Job 19:12 His: Job 16:11; Isa 10:5, 6; 51:23 raise: Job 30:12 Reciprocal: Ps 88:18—Lover

Job 19:13 put my brethren: Ps 31:11; 38:11; 69:8, 20; 88:8, 18; Matt 26:56; 2 Tim 4:16
estranged: Job 6:21–23 Reciprocal: Job 18:20—were affrighted; Job 30:1—they that are;
Job 30:10—flee far; Job 42:11—all his brethren; Ps 54:3—strangers; Ps 142:4—but there
was; Prov 14:20—poor; Prov 19:4—the poor; Lam 1:2—all her friends; Lam 1:19—for;
Matt 10:36—General; Matt 26:31—and the; Mark 14:50—General; Luke
23:49—acquaintance

Job 19:14 kinsfolk: Ps 38:11; Prov 18:24; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 10:21 familiar: 2 Sam 16:23; Ps
55:12–14; Jer 20:10; John 13:18 Reciprocal: Gen 40:23—but forgot him; Job 2:8—took
him; Job 2:12—knew him; Job 30:10—flee far; Job 42:11—all his brethren; Ps
31:11—especially; Prov 14:20—poor; Lam 1:2—all her friends; Mark 14:50—General

Job 19:15 dwell: Job 19:16–19 count me: Job 31:31, 32; Ps 123:3

Job 19:16 my servant: Job 1:15, 16, 17, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 19:18—diligent; 2 Sam
19:29—Why speakest; Job 19:15—dwell; Prov 29:19—though

Job 19:17 breath: Job 2:9, 10; 17:1 body: Heb. belly Reciprocal: Deut 28:11—body; 2 Sam
19:29—Why speakest; Job 19:3—make yourselves strange to me

Job 19:18 Yea: Job 30:1, 12; 2 Kgs 2:23; Isa 3:5 young children: or, the wicked

Job 19:19 my inward friends: Heb. the men of my secret, Ps 41:9; 55:12–14, 20 they
whom: Job 6:14, 15; Ps 109:4, 5; Luke 22:48 Reciprocal: Job 2:11—friends; Job
30:10—abhor me; Jer 20:10—All my familiars; Matt 10:21—the children; Luke
22:21—General

Job 19:20 bone: Job 30:30; 33:19–22; Ps 22:14–17; 32:3, 4; 38:3; 102:3, 5; Lam 4:8 and to: or, as and I am: Job 2:4–6; 7:5; Lam 3:4; 5:10 Reciprocal: Job 2:5—put forth; Job 14:22—his flesh; Job 20:11—bones; Job 21:5—be astonished; Job 30:18—By the great; Job 33:21—His flesh; Ps 109:24—my flesh

Job 19:21 have pity: Job 6:14; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Heb 13:3 the hand: Job 1:11; 2:5, 10; 6:4; Ps 38:2 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Ruth 1:13—the hand; Ruth 2:9—touch thee; Job 2:11—friends; Job 4:5—it toucheth; Job 6:9—that he would; Job 21:5—be astonished; Job 32:13—God; Ps 6:2—my; Ps 69:20—comforters; Ps 69:26—For; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Eccl 4:1—they had; Jer 15:5—For who; Lam 3:1—the man; Acts 13:11—hand

Job 19:22 persecute: Job 10:16; 16:13, 14; Ps 69:26 and are not: Job 2:5; 31:31; Isa 51:23; Mic 3:3 Reciprocal: Job 14:22—his flesh; Job 19:28—Why; Ps 27:2—to; Ps 69:20—comforters; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Eccl 4:1—they had

Job 19:23 Oh: Heb. Who will give, etc my words: Job 31:35; Isa 8:1; 30:8 oh that they were: Rather, “Oh that they were described yuchakoo in a book, with an iron stile and lead! Were graven on a rock for ever!” Pliny observes, “At first men wrote on palm leaves, and afterwards on the bark or rind of other trees. In process of time, public monuments were written on rolls of lead—plumbeis voluminibus and those of a private nature on linen books, or tables covered with wax.” Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—memorial; Deut 6:9—General; Ps 102:18—This; Jer 17:1—written; Jer 30:2—General; Mal 3:16—a book; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope

Job 19:24 graven: Exod 28:11, 12, 21; 32:16; Deut 27:2, 3, 8; Jer 17:1 Reciprocal: Job 31:35—mine; Ps 102:18—This; Isa 8:1—write; Isa 30:8—write; Jer 30:2—General

Job 19:25 I know: Job 33:23, 24; Ps 19:14; Isa 54:5; 59:20, 21; Eph 1:7 he shall: Gen 3:15; 22:18; John 5:22–29; Jude 14 Reciprocal: Num 24:17—I shall see him; Deut 31:29—the latter days; Josh 2:9—I know; Ruth 2:20—one of our; 2 Sam 22:47—Lord; Job 13:15—he slay me; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Isa 2:2—in the last; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Isa 41:14—saith; Jer 48:47—in the latter; Dan 12:2—many; Hos 13:14—ransom; Matt 22:29—not; Mark 12:24—because; John 5:28—for; John 11:25—he that; Acts 2:27—to see; Acts 24:15—that; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; 2 Cor 5:1—we know; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 4:13—which have; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Heb 9:27—but; Heb 11:13—but; 1 Pet 1:5—in; Rev 1:18—that liveth

Job 19:26 And though: etc. Or, After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God. Ps 17:15 in my flesh: Ps 16:9, 11; Matt 5:8; 1 Cor 13:12; 15:53; Phil 3:21; 1 John 3:2; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Job 7:5—flesh; Job 14:10—where is he; Job 14:14—shall he live; Job 14:22—his flesh; Job 17:14—to the worm; Job 21:26—the worms; Job 24:20—the worm; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; John 5:28—for; Acts 12:23—and he; Acts 13:36—and saw; Acts 24:15—that; 2 Cor 4:16—though; 2 Cor 5:1—we know; Phil 1:23—with; Heb 12:14—no man

Job 19:27 I shall: Num 24:17; Isa 26:19 another: Heb. a stranger, though my reins, etc. or, my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire for that day. Ps 119:81; Phil 1:23 within me: Heb. in my bosom Reciprocal: Job 16:13—he cleaveth; Ps 16:9—my flesh; Ps 17:15—I will; Matt 5:8—for; Acts 13:36—and saw; 2 Cor 4:16—though; Rev 1:7—and

every

Job 19:28 Why: Job 19:22; Ps 69:26 seeing: etc. or, and what root of matter is found in me, the root. 1 Kgs 14:13 in me: Instead of bee, "in me," bo, "in him," is the reading of more than 100 manuscripts. Reciprocal: Job 6:13—Is not my; Matt 13:21—root; Mark 4:17—have; Luke 8:13—and these; 1 John 3:9—for

Job 19:29 ye afraid: Job 13:7–11; Rom 13:1–4 that ye may: Ps 58:10, 11; Eccl 11:9; Matt 7:1, 2; Jas 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: Job 20:3—the check

CHAPTER 20

1 Zophar shews the state and portion of the wicked.

Job 20:1 Zophar: Job 2:11; 11:1; 42:9 Reciprocal: Job 15:34—the congregation

Job 20:2 my thoughts: Job 20:3; 4:2; 13:19; 32:13–20; Ps 39:2, 3; Jer 20:9; Rom 10:2 and for: Ps 31:22; 116:11; Prov 14:29; 29:20; Eccl 7:9; Mark 6:25; Jas 1:19 I make haste: Heb. my haste is in me Reciprocal: Job 32:20—I will speak

Job 20:3 the check: Job 19:29 the spirit: Job 20:2; 27:11; 33:3; Ps 49:3; 78:2–5 Reciprocal: Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 16:3—what emboldeneth; Job 26:4—whose spirit

Job 20:4 thou not: Job 8:8, 9; 15:10; 32:7 man: Gen 1:28; 9:1–3; Ps 115:16 Reciprocal: John 9:32—the world

Job 20:5 the triumphing: Job 5:3; 15:29–34; 18:5, 6; 27:13–23; Exod 15:9, 10; Judg 16:21–30; Esth 5:11, 12; 7:10; Ps 37:35, 36; 73:18–20; Acts 12:22, 23 short: Heb. from near the joy: Job 8:19; 27:8; Matt 7:21; 13:20, 21; Gal 6:4; Jas 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 34:28—General; Josh 8:22—let none; Judg 5:30—Have they not sped; Judg 15:14—the Philistines; Judg 16:30—and the house; Judg 20:35—twenty; 1 Sam 4:5—all Israel; 1 Sam 23:7—he is shut; 1 Sam 30:16—because of all; 2 Sam 15:10—reigneth; 1 Kgs 1:41—as they; 1 Kgs 16:15—seven; 2 Kgs 15:23—and reigned two years; Ezra 4:24—So; Esth 5:9—joyful; Esth 6:12—hasted to his house; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Job 20:18—swallow; Job 21:27—I know; Job 24:24—are exalted; Ps 35:24—and let; Ps 37:2—General; Ps 58:9—as; Ps 73:19—How; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Prov 10:3—but; Prov 12:3—shall not be established; Prov 12:19—but; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Isa 37:36—and when; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 4:18—Thy way; Dan 4:33—same; Dan 5:5—the same; Dan 11:4—he shall stand; Matt 27:3—repented; Mark 11:20—General; Luke 4:5—in; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 12:1—which; Luke 22:53—but; John 8:9—went out; John 16:20—but the; Acts 5:37—he also; Heb 11:25—the pleasures

Job 20:6 his excellency: Gen 11:4; Isa 14:13, 14; Dan 4:11, 22; Amos 9:2; Obad 3, 4; Matt 11:23 clouds: Heb. cloud Reciprocal: Ps 52:5—pluck

Job 20:7 perish: 1 Kgs 14:10; 2 Kgs 9:37; Ps 83:10; Jer 8:2 shall say: Job 14:10 Reciprocal: Job 4:20—without; Job 20:9—The eye; Job 21:28—Where; Job 27:19—he openeth; Ps 41:5—his name; Ps 52:5—pluck; Isa 41:12—shalt seek; Obad 4—exalt; Mal 2:3—spread;

Phil 3:8—but dung

Job 20:8 fly away: Ps 73:20; 18:10; 90:5; Isa 29:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 18:18—chased; Ps 37:10—wicked; Dan 11:19—but; Rev 18:21—and shall

Job 20:9 The eye: Job 20:7; 7:8, 10; 8:18; 27:3; Ps 37:10, 36; 103:15, 16 Reciprocal: Rev 12:8—their

Job 20:10 His children: etc. or, The poor shall oppress his children, Prov 28:3 seek: Ps 109:10 his hands: Job 20:18; Exod 12:36; 22:1, 3; 9:2; 2 Sam 12:6; Prov 6:31; Luke 19:8 Reciprocal: Job 20:28—increase; Job 21:8—General

Job 20:11 bones: Job 13:26; 19:20; Ps 25:7; Prov 5:11–13, 22, 23; Ezek 32:27 which shall lie: Job 21:26; Prov 14:32; Ezek 24:13; John 8:21, 24; Acts 1:25 Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—sleep; Job 33:19—pain; Eccl 11:10—and put; Eccl 12:7—dust; Isa 57:20—like; Jer 2:19—bitter; Jer 31:19—I did; Hos 7:2—their own

Job 20:12 wickedness: Job 15:16; Gen 3:6; Prov 9:17, 18; 20:17; Eccl 11:9 he hide: Ps 10:7; 109:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; 2 Sam 12:16—lay all night; Prov 19:28—the; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Acts 1:18—with

Job 20:13 spare it: Matt 5:29, 30; Mark 9:43–49; Rom 8:13 within his mouth: Heb. in the midst of his palate Reciprocal: Prov 19:28—the

Job 20:14 his meat: 2 Sam 11:2–5; 12:10, 11; Ps 32:3, 4; 38:1–8; 51:8, 9; Prov 1:31; 23:20, 21, 29–35; Jer 2:19; Mal 2:2 the gall: Job 20:16; Deut 32:24; Rom 3:13 Reciprocal: Deut 32:33—the poison; Ps 58:4—the deaf; Acts 8:23—the gall

Job 20:15 swallowed: Prov 23:8; Matt 27:3, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 7:24—took Achan; 2 Kgs 15:13—a full month; Job 5:5—swalloweth; Job 20:18—shall he restore; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Eccl 5:14—those; Jer 51:34—swallowed; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; Jas 5:1—ye

Job 20:16 the poison: Rom 3:13 the viper's: Isa 30:6; Matt 3:7; Acts 28:3–6 Reciprocal: Job 20:14—the gall; Ps 58:4—the deaf

Job 20:17 shall not see: Num 14:23; 2 Kgs 7:2; Jer 17:6–8; Luke 16:24 the rivers: Ps 36:8, 9; Isa 41:17; Jer 17:6; Rev 22:1 floods: or, streaming brooks of honey: Deut 32:13, 14; 2 Sam 17:29; Ps 81:16; Isa 7:15, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Job 29:6—I washed; Isa 36:17—a land of corn

Job 20:18 shall he restore: Job 20:10, 15 swallow: Job 20:5; Prov 1:12; Jer 51:34, 44; Lam 2:16; Hos 8:7, 8; Amos 8:4; Matt 23:14, 24 his substance: Heb. the substance of his exchange and he shall: Job 31:25, 29; Isa 24:7–11; Jer 11:15, 16; 22:13, 17; Ezek 7:12; Hos 9:1; Jas 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 22:5—shall he make restitution; Job 18:15—because; Job 20:28—increase; Job 22:20—our substance; Ps 109:11—extortioner; Prov 6:31—if; Prov 28:22—and

Job 20:19 Because: Job 21:27, 28; 22:6; 24:2–12; 31:13–22, 38, 39; 35:9; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Ps 10:18; 12:5; Prov 14:31; 22:22, 23; Eccl 4:1; 5:8; Ezek 22:29; Amos 4:1–3; Jas 2:6, 13; 5:4

oppressed: Heb. crushed, Deut 28:33; Lam 3:34 he hath violently: Job 18:15; 24:2; 1 Kgs 21:19; Isa 5:7, 8; Mic 2:2, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 6:4—which he; Lev 25:14—General; 2 Chr 16:10—oppressed; Job 22:20—our substance; Job 27:13—the heritage; Ps 62:10—Trust; Prov 11:17—but; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Ezek 45:9—exactions; Dan 5:6—the king's; Hab 2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness

Job 20:20 Surely: Eccl 5:13, 14; Isa 57:20, 21 feel: Heb. know Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Ps 109:18—so let; Prov 10:3—but; Luke 12:20—God; Rom 11:9—their table

Job 20:21 none of his meat be left: or, be none left for his meat, Job 18:19; Jer 17:11; Luke 16:24, 25

Job 20:22 the fulness: Job 15:29; 18:7; Ps 39:5; Eccl 2:18–20; Rev 18:7 every hand: Job 1:15, 17; 16:11; 2 Kgs 24:2; Isa 10:6 wicked: or, troublesome, Job 3:17 Reciprocal: Job 15:21—in prosperity; Job 21:23—in his full strength; Job 33:6—I am; Hag 1:6—eat

Job 20:23 he is about: Num 11:33; Ps 78:30, 31; Mal 2:2; Luke 12:17–20 rain it: Gen 19:24; Exod 9:23; Ps 11:6; 78:30, 31; Isa 21:4 Reciprocal: Josh 7:24—his sons; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; 2 Kgs 9:24—smote; Job 21:23—in his full strength; Job 21:25—never; Job 27:20—a tempest; Job 31:23—destruction; Job 40:11—Cast; Ps 37:9—evildoers; Ps 73:19—they are; Ps 78:49—cast; Jer 20:4—I will make; Dan 4:31—the word; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Nah 1:2—is furious

Job 20:24 flee from: 1 Kgs 20:30; Isa 24:18; Jer 48:43, 44; Amos 5:19; 9:1–3 the bow: 2 Sam 22:35 strike him: Prov 7:23 Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—Let us flee; Job 15:22—and he is; Job 27:22—he would fain flee; Ezek 11:8—General

Job 20:25 drawn: Job 16:13; Deut 32:41; 2 Sam 18:14; Ps 7:12 terrors: Job 6:4; 15:21; 18:11; 27:20; Ps 73:19; 88:15; Jer 20:3, 4; 2 Cor 5:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—terror; Judg 3:21—thrust it; Job 15:22—and he is; Ezek 21:9—A sword; Amos 5:19—As if

Job 20:26 darkness: Job 18:5, 6; Isa 8:22; Matt 8:12; Jude 13 a fire: Ps 21:9; 120:4; Isa 30:33; Matt 3:12 it shall go: Job 18:19; Ps 109:9–15; Isa 14:20–22 Reciprocal: Job 15:30—the flame; Job 22:20—the fire; Prov 14:11—house; Zech 5:4—and it shall remain

Job 20:27 heaven: Ps 44:20, 21; Jer 29:23; Mal 3:5; Luke 12:2, 3; Rom 2:16; 1 Cor 4:5 earth: Job 16:18; 18:18; Isa 26:21 Reciprocal: Job 31:38—cry; John 8:9—went out

Job 20:28 increase: Job 20:10, 18–22; 5:5; 27:14–19; 2 Kgs 20:17; Rev 18:17 and his goods: Prov 11:4; Zeph 1:18; Matt 16:26; Jas 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Job 21:8—General; Job 21:30—day; Ps 21:10—General; Prov 10:3—but; Amos 6:9—if; Hag 1:6—with holes

Job 20:29 the portion: Job 18:21; 27:13; 31:2, 3; Deut 29:20–28; Ps 11:5, 6; Matt 24:51 appointed unto him by God: Heb. of his decree from God, Lam 3:38 Reciprocal: Job 21:27—I know; Ps 62:10—Trust; Isa 17:14—the portion; Jer 13:25—thy lot; Jer 43:11—such as are for death; Dan 4:24—the decree; Luke 12:46—and will appoint

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Job shews that even in the judgment of man he has reason to be grieved;
- 7 Sometimes the wicked prosper, though they despise God;
- 16 Sometimes their destruction is manifest;
- 21 The happy and unhappy are alike in death;
- 27 The judgment of the wicked is in another world.

Job 21:2 Hear: Job 13:3, 4; 18:2; 33:1, 31–33; 34:2; Judg 9:7; Isa 55:2; Heb 2:1 let this be: Job 15:11; 16:2 Reciprocal: Job 10:1—I will leave; Job 13:5—General; Job 13:6—General

Job 21:3 that I may: Job 13:13; 33:31–33 mock on: Job 12:4, 5; 13:9; 16:10, 20; 17:2 Reciprocal: Job 7:11—I will not; Job 13:5—General; Job 13:6—General; Job 27:12—altogether; Job 32:20—I will speak; Job 36:2—Suffer

Job 21:4 is my complaint: Job 7:11–21; 10:1, 2; 1 Sam 1:16; Ps 22:1–3; 77:3–9; 102:1 title Ps 142:2, 3; Matt 26:38 if it were: 2 Kgs 6:26, 27; Ps 42:11 troubled: Heb. shortened, Exod 6:9 marg. Reciprocal: Judg 16:16—vexed; Ps 73:2—But; John 14:1—not

Job 21:5 Mark me: Heb. Look unto me be astonished: Job 2:12; 17:8; 19:20, 21 lay your: Job 29:9; 40:4; Judg 18:19; Ps 39:9; Prov 30:32; Amos 5:13; Mic 7:16; Rom 11:33

Job 21:6 Even when: Ps 77:3; 88:15; 119:120; Lam 3:19, 20; Hab 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—trembled very exceedingly; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Job 9:28—afraid; Job 10:15—I am full; Job 37:1—General; Ps 73:5—They are; Ezek 7:18—and horror; 2 Cor 7:15—with

Job 21:7 Wherefore: Job 12:6; Ps 17:10; 73:3–12; Jer 12:1–3; Hab 1:15, 16 mighty: Ps 37:35; Dan 4:17; Rev 13:2–7; 17:2–4 Reciprocal: Job 5:24—thou shalt know; Job 8:16—green; Job 9:24—earth; Job 34:36—his answers; Job 36:6—preserveth; Ps 17:14—belly; Ps 37:7—the man; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ps 92:7—workers; Eccl 7:15—there is a wicked; Eccl 9:2—alike; Joel 1:2—ye old; Hab 1:4—for; Mal 3:15—yea; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 6:24—woe

Job 21:8; Job 5:3, 4; 18:19; 20:10, 28; Prov 17:6 Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—Eliphaz

Job 21:9 safe from fear: Heb. peace from fear, Job 15:21; 18:11; Ps 73:19; Isa 57:19–21 the rod: Job 9:34; Ps 73:5 Reciprocal: Eccl 6:2—so; Luke 17:27—General

Job 21:10 their cow: Exod 23:26; Deut 7:13, 14; 28:11; Ps 144:13, 14; Eccl 9:1, 2; Luke 12:16–21; 16:19 Reciprocal: Job 22:17—Depart; Hos 9:14—a miscarrying womb

Job 21:11; Ps 107:41; 127:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:27—with mirth; Job 27:14—children; Job 36:11—spend; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 5:12—the harp; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 21:4—the night; Isa 30:32—every place; Amos 6:5—to the; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 16:19—clothed; 1 Tim 5:6—she; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; Jas 5:5—have lived

Job 21:12; Gen 4:21; 31:27; Isa 5:12; 22:13; Amos 6:4–6 Reciprocal: Job 27:14—children;

Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Isa 30:32—every place; Dan 6:18—and passed; Amos 6:5—to the

Job 21:13 They: Job 36:11; Ps 73:4; Matt 24:38, 39; Luke 12:19, 20; 17:28, 29 wealth: or, mirth Reciprocal: Judg 20:34—knew not; Ps 49:14—they; Luke 15:13—and took; Luke 16:22—the rich; Luke 16:25—thy good

Job 21:14 they say: Job 22:17; Ps 10:4, 11; Luke 8:28, 37; Hab 1:15; John 15:23, 24; Rom 8:7 for we: Prov 1:7, 22, 29; John 3:19, 20; 8:45–47; Rom 1:28; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 2 Tim 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—from thy; Judg 2:10—knew not; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Job 2:9—retain; Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 18:21—knoweth; Job 34:9—It; Ps 12:4—who; Ps 73:9—set; Ps 73:27—lo; Ps 94:4—boast; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 119:155—for they; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Prov 15:12—neither; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 44:16—we; Jer 44:18—we have; Hos 7:13—fled; Mal 3:14—It is; Matt 8:34—they besought; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 5:17—General; Luke 16:25—thy good; Luke 19:21—because; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence; Heb 3:12—in; Heb 11:6—he that; Jas 3:5—so

Job 21:15 What is: Exod 5:2; Ps 12:4; Prov 30:9; Hos 13:6 and what: Job 34:9; 35:3; Isa 30:11; Mal 1:13, 14 if we: Isa 45:19; Matt 7:7; John 16:24 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—from thy; Gen 25:32—and what; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Job 2:9—retain; Job 8:3—Almighty; Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 22:2—as he that; Job 22:17—Depart; Ps 14:4—and; Ps 73:13—Verily; Ps 73:27—lo; Ps 94:4—boast; Ps 119:155—for they; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Prov 1:29—that; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 44:16—we; Jer 44:18—we have; Hos 7:13—fled; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Mal 3:14—It is; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 5:17—General; Luke 8:37—besought; Luke 19:21—because; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 3:11—seeketh; Jas 3:5—so

Job 21:16 Lo: Job 1:21; 12:9, 10; Ps 49:6, 7; 52:5–7; Eccl 8:8; Luke 16:2, 25 the counsel: Job 22:18; Gen 49:6; Ps 1:1; Prov 1:10; 5:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:20—Far be it; Job 9:29—General; Rom 3:11—seeketh

Job 21:17 oft: Job 18:5, 6, 18; Prov 13:9; 20:20; 24:20; Matt 25:8 candle: or, lamp distributeth: Ps 32:10; 90:7–9; Luke 12:46; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; Job 9:29—General; Job 29:3—candle; Eccl 8:14—there be just; Rev 18:23—the light

Job 21:18 as stubble: Job 13:25; Exod 15:7; Ps 1:4; 35:5; 83:13; Isa 5:24; 17:13; 29:5; 40:24; 41:15, 16; Jer 13:24; Hos 13:3; Nah 1:10; Matt 3:12 carrieth: Heb. stealeth Reciprocal: Job 27:20—a tempest; Job 30:22—lifest me; Eccl 8:10—so; Isa 57:13—but the; Zeph 2:2—as

Job 21:19 layeth: Job 22:24; Deut 32:34; Matt 6:19, 20; Rom 2:5 iniquity: that is, the punishment of his iniquity, Gen 4:7; Isa 53:4–6; 2 Cor 5:21 for his: Exod 20:5; Ps 109:9–31; Isa 14:21; Ezek 18:14, 19, 20; Matt 23:31–35 he rewardeth: Deut 32:41; 2 Sam 3:39; Ps 54:5; Matt 16:27; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 18:6 he shall: Mal 3:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:6—your master's sons; Job 14:17—sealed up; Job 21:31—repay; Isa 9:9—And all; Hos 13:12—General

Job 21:20 see: Job 27:19; Luke 16:23 drink: Ps 75:8; Isa 51:17; Jer 25:15, 16; 51:7; Rev 14:10; 19:15 Reciprocal: Deut 18:4—the fleece; Job 8:3—Almighty; Job 31:23—destruction; Ps 110:7—He shall; Isa 9:9—And all; Isa 63:6—make

Job 21:21 For what: Job 14:21; Eccl 2:18, 19; Luke 16:27, 28 the number: Job 14:5; Ps 55:23; 102:24 Reciprocal: Deut 21:7—General; Ps 17:14—leave; Ps 102:23—shortened; Rom 5:1—we have

Job 21:22 teach: Job 40:2; Isa 40:13, 14; 45:9; Rom 11:34; 1 Cor 2:16 he judgeth: Job 34:17–19; Ps 113:5, 6; Eccl 5:8; Isa 40:22, 23; 1 Cor 6:3; 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6; Rev 20:1–3, 12–15 Reciprocal: Luke 4:27—Naaman

Job 21:23 in his full strength: Heb. in his very perfection, or, the strength of his perfection, Job 20:22, 23; Ps 49:17; 73:4, 5; Luke 12:19–21 Reciprocal: Job 24:19—so doth; Job 27:19—shall lie; Job 36:14—They die; Jer 5:28—waxen

Job 21:24 His breasts: or, His milk pails, Job 15:27; Ps 17:10 moistened: Prov 3:8 Reciprocal: Ps 73:4—no; Jer 5:28—waxen; Jas 1:11—so

Job 21:25 in the bitterness: Job 3:20; 7:11; 9:18; 10:1; 2 Sam 17:8 marg. Prov 14:10; Isa 38:15–17 never: Job 20:23; 1 Kgs 17:12; Eccl 6:2; Ezek 4:16, 17; 12:18 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:17—he eateth

Job 21:26 alike: Job 3:18, 19; 20:11; Eccl 9:2 the worms: Job 17:14; 19:26; Ps 49:14; Isa 14:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Acts 13:36—and saw

Job 21:27 I know: Job 4:8–11; 5:3–5; 8:3–6; 15:20–35; 20:5, 29; Luke 5:22 ye wrongfully: Job 32:3; 42:7; Ps 59:4; 119:86; 1 Pet 2:19 Reciprocal: Job 9:29—General; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Job 16:17—Not for; Job 19:7—I cry; Job 20:19—Because; Job 22:5—not thy; Job 22:20—our substance; Job 33:32—General; Job 36:4—my; John 9:3—Neither; 1 Cor 13:5—thinketh; Jas 2:4—judges

Job 21:28 Where: Job 20:7; Ps 37:36; 52:5, 6; Hab 2:9–11; Zech 5:4 dwelling places: Heb. tent of the tabernacles, Num 16:26–34 Reciprocal: Job 16:17—Not for; Job 20:19—Because; Job 22:20—our substance; Job 27:12—ye yourselves; Prov 14:11—house; Prov 21:12—wisely

Job 21:29 go by: Ps 129:8 Reciprocal: Job 12:7—But ask

Job 21:30 the wicked: Prov 16:4; Nah 1:2; 2 Pet 2:9–17; 3:7; Jude 13 day: Job 20:28; Ps 110:5; Prov 11:4; Zeph 1:15; Rom 2:5; Rev 6:17 wrath: Heb. wraths Reciprocal: Josh 2:3—Bring; Josh 10:18—General; 1 Sam 15:7—smote; Job 12:7—But ask; Job 27:19—shall lie; Job 31:3—destruction; Job 34:9—It; Job 36:6—preserveth; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Jer 41:15—escaped; Zeph 1:18—in the day; Mal 3:15—yea; Luke 16:22—the rich; 2 Pet 2:4—to be

Job 21:31 declare: 2 Sam 12:7–12; 1 Kgs 21:19–24; Ps 50:21; Jer 2:33–35; Mark 6:18; Acts 24:25; Gal 2:11 repay: Job 21:19; 41:11; Deut 7:10; Isa 59:13; Rom 12:19; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 21:7—General

Job 21:32 he be: Ps 49:14; Ezek 32:21–32; Luke 16:22 grave: Heb. graves remain in the tomb: Heb. watch in the heap Reciprocal: Job 7:21—sleep; Job 17:14—corruption; Job 24:19—so doth; Ps 82:7—But; Eccl 8:10—so

Job 21:33 sweet: Job 3:17, 18 every man: Job 30:23; Gen 3:19; Eccl 1:4; 8:8; 12:7; Heb 9:27
Reciprocal: Job 6:10—Then; Job 7:21—sleep; Job 17:14—corruption; Eccl 8:10—so

Job 21:34 comfort: Job 16:2 seeing: Job 13:4; 32:3; 42:7 falsehood: Heb. transgression
Reciprocal: Job 6:25—what doth; Job 36:4—my; Dan 5:10—let not; Zech 10:2—they
comfort

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Eliphaz shews that man's goodness profits not God;
- 5 He accuses Job of divers sins;
- 21 He exhorts him to repentance, with promises of mercy.

Job 22:1 Reciprocal: Job 4:1—Eliphaz; Job 15:1—Eliphaz

Job 22:2 a man: Job 35:6–8; Ps 16:2; Luke 17:10 as he that: etc. or, if he may be profitable,
doth his good success depend thereon, Job 21:15; Deut 10:13; Prov 3:13–18; 4:7–9; 9:12;
Eccl 7:11, 12; Matt 5:29; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 5:27—for thy good; Job 35:7—General;
Job 41:11—Who; Mark 8:36—profit; Acts 17:25—is; 1 Cor 2:16—who; 1 Tim
4:8—godliness; Titus 3:8—good

Job 22:3 any pleasure: 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 147:10, 11; Prov 11:1, 20; 12:22; 15:8; Mal 2:17; Phil
4:18 thou makest: Job 23:10–12; Ps 39:1; 119:3–6, 59; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 7:1 Reciprocal: 2
Sam 22:33—perfect; Job 35:7—General; Job 41:11—Who; Ps 16:2—my goodness; Prov
9:12—General; Luke 17:10—General

Job 22:4 reprove: Ps 39:11; 76:6; 80:16; Rev 3:19 for fear: Job 7:12 will he enter: Job 9:19,
32; 14:3; 16:21; 23:6, 7; 34:23; Ps 130:3, 4; 143:2; Eccl 12:14; Isa 3:14, 15

Job 22:5 not thy: Job 4:7–11; 11:14; 15:5, 6, 31–34; 21:27; 32:3 thine: Ps 19:12; 40:12
Reciprocal: Job 7:20—I have sinned; Job 9:29—General; Job 13:23—many; Job
15:34—the tabernacles; Job 16:17—Not for; Job 29:12—I delivered; Job 33:32—General;
Isa 32:6—empty; Isa 54:17—every; Luke 13:2—Suppose; John 9:3—Neither

Job 22:6 For thou: Job 24:3, 9; Exod 22:26; Deut 24:10–18; Ezek 18:7, 12, 16; Amos 2:8
stripped: etc. Heb. stripped the clothes of the naked, Job 24:10; 31:19, 20 Reciprocal:
Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:12—General; Job 13:4—ye are forgers; Job
20:19—Because; Job 24:7—the naked; Job 36:4—my; Ezek 33:15—restore; Hab 2:6—that
increaseth; John 21:7—naked; Rom 8:33—Who; 1 Cor 4:11—and are naked; Jas 2:13—he

Job 22:7 not given: Job 31:17; Deut 15:7–11; Ps 112:9; Prov 11:24, 25; 19:17; Isa 58:7, 10;
Ezek 18:7, 16; Matt 25:42; Rom 12:20 Reciprocal: Job 31:16—withheld; Jas 2:16—one

Job 22:8 But as: Job 29:7–17; 31:34; 1 Kgs 21:11–15; Ps 12:8; Mic 7:3 mighty man: Heb.
man of arm honourable: Heb. eminent, or, accepted for countenance. Job 13:8
Reciprocal: Deut 24:17—pervert

Job 22:9 widows: Job 24:3, 21; 29:12, 13; 31:16–18, 21; Exod 22:21–24; Deut 27:19; Ps 94:6; Isa 1:17, 23; 10:2; Ezek 22:7; Mal 3:5; Luke 18:3–5 arms: Ps 10:15; 37:17; Ezek 30:22 Reciprocal: Deut 24:17—pervert; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 34:28—they; Prov 23:10—fatherless; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Jer 48:25—and his; Ezek 45:9—exactions; Matt 23:14—for ye

Job 22:10 snares: Job 18:8–10; 19:6; Ps 11:6 sudden: Job 6:4; 13:21; Prov 1:27; 3:25, 26; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Job 34:28—they

Job 22:11 darkness: Job 18:6, 18; 19:8; Prov 4:19; Isa 8:22; Lam 3:2; Joel 2:2, 3; Matt 8:12 abundance: Ps 42:7; 69:1, 2; 124:4; Lam 3:54; Jonah 2:3 Reciprocal: Job 23:17—the darkness from

Job 22:12 not God: Ps 115:3, 16; Eccl 5:2; Isa 57:15; 66:1 height: Heb. head the stars: Ps 8:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 59:7—who; Ps 94:7—they say; Ps 102:19—the height; Ps 103:11—as the; Ps 139:11—Surely; Ezek 8:12—The Lord seeth

Job 22:13 How: or, What doth God know: Ps 10:11; 59:7; 73:11; 94:7–9; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Zeph 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 4:9—I know; Exod 14:24—and troubled; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 14:1—no; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Jer 23:24—hide; Acts 5:3—lie to; 1 Cor 15:35—How

Job 22:14; Job 34:22; Ps 33:14; 97:2; 139:1, 2, 11, 12; Jer 23:24; Luke 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 4:9—I know; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 10:11—God; Ps 19:6—circuit; Ps 73:11—How; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 47:10—thou hast said

Job 22:15 the old way: Gen 6:5, 11–13; Luke 17:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 7:21—General; Gen 7:23—every living substance; Job 13:21—Withdraw; Job 15:29—neither shall; Prov 10:27—the years; Matt 24:37—General; 2 Pet 2:5—spared

Job 22:16 cut down: Job 15:32; Ps 55:23; 102:24; Eccl 7:17 whose foundation was overflowed with a flood: Heb. a flood was poured upon their foundation, Gen 7:11, 17–24; Matt 24:37–39; 1 Pet 3:19, 20; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 7:4—destroy; Gen 7:10—waters; Gen 7:18—waters prevailed; Job 27:20—Terrors; Job 30:14—as a wide; Job 36:14—They die; Ps 90:5—Thou; Prov 10:27—the years; Isa 28:17—and the waters

Job 22:17 Depart: Job 21:10, 14, 15; Isa 30:11; Matt 8:29, 34; Rom 1:28 and what: Ps 4:6; Mal 3:14 for them: or, to them Reciprocal: Gen 25:32—and what; Job 34:9—It; Ps 10:4—will not; Hos 7:13—fled; Luke 15:13—and took; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence; Heb 3:12—in; Heb 7:25—come; Jas 3:5—so

Job 22:18 he filled: Job 12:6; 1 Sam 2:7; Ps 17:14; Jer 12:2; Acts 14:17; 15:16 the counsel: Job 21:16; Ps 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:20—Far be it; Job 12:9—the hand; Luke 15:13—and took; Luke 16:25—thy good

Job 22:19 righteous: Ps 48:11; 58:10; 97:8; 107:42; Prov 11:10; Rev 18:20; 19:1–3 innocent: Job 9:23; Ps 52:6

Job 22:20 our substance: or, our estate, Job 4:7; 8:3, 4; 15:5, 6; 20:18, 19; 21:27, 28; Luke 13:1–5 the remnant: or, their excellency the fire: Job 1:16; 20:26; Gen 19:24; Luke 17:29, 30; 2 Pet 2:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ezek 14:16—they shall

Job 22:21 Acquaint: 1 Chr 28:9; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6 him: that is, God be at peace: Isa 27:5; 57:19–21; Matt 5:25; Acts 10:36; 2 Cor 5:20; Phil 4:7; Eph 2:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Job 5:8—seek; Job 8:5—thou wouldst; Job 11:13—prepare; Job 33:24—Then; Job 36:11—If; Prov 9:12—General; Eccl 7:12—wisdom; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Luke 12:58—give; Rom 2:10—and peace

Job 22:22 receive: Deut 4:1, 2; Prov 2:1–9; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 lay up: Job 23:12; Deut 6:6–9; Ps 119:11; Prov 4:4, 21; Jer 15:16; Matt 12:35; 13:52; Luke 2:19, 51 Reciprocal: Job 11:13—prepare; Job 35:13—God; Prov 1:3—receive; Prov 4:10—my; Prov 7:1—lay; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Jer 9:20—receive; Ezek 3:10—receive

Job 22:23 return: Job 8:5, 6; 11:13, 14; Isa 55:6, 7; Hos 14:1, 2; Zech 1:3; Acts 26:20 built up: Job 12:14; Jer 31:4; Col 2:7; Jude 20 thou shalt: Job 11:14; 18:15; Josh 7:13–16; Isa 33:15; Zech 5:3, 4 put: 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Exod 23:7—far from; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Judg 6:25—Take thy father's; 1 Sam 1:14—put away; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Job 36:11—spend; Prov 4:15—General; Mal 3:15—set; Eph 4:22—ye

Job 22:24 lay up: 1 Kgs 10:21; 2 Chr 1:5; 9:10, 27 as dust: or, on the dust Ophir: Gen 10:29; 1 Kgs 9:28; 22:48; Ps 45:9; Isa 13:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:27—the king; 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; 2 Chr 1:15—the king; Job 8:5—thou wouldst; Job 21:19—layeth; Job 27:16—heap up; Job 42:10—the Lord; Zech 9:3—heaped

Job 22:25 the Almighty: Gen 15:1; Ps 18:2; 84:11; Isa 41:10; Rom 8:31 defence: or, gold, Ps 16:5, 6; Isa 33:6; 2 Cor 6:10; Jas 2:5 plenty of silver: Heb. silver of strength Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:27—the king; 2 Chr 1:15—the king; 2 Chr 9:27—the king; Job 3:15—who filled their houses; Job 42:10—the Lord

Job 22:26 shalt thou: Job 27:10; 34:9; Ps 37:4; Song 2:3; Isa 58:14; Rom 7:22 lift up: Job 11:15; Ps 25:1; 86:4; 143:8; 1 John 3:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:6—his heart; Ps 119:6—shall I; John 15:7—ye shall; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Job 22:27 make thy: Ps 50:14, 15; 66:17, 18–20; 91:15; 116:1; Isa 58:9; 1 John 5:14, 15 pay thy: Ps 56:12; 66:13, 14; 116:14; Eccl 5:4; Jonah 2:9 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—he shall do; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Job 5:8—seek; Job 9:15—I would; Job 11:18—because; Job 27:10—delight; Job 42:9—Job; Isa 37:21—Whereas

Job 22:28 decree: Ps 20:4; 90:17; Lam 3:37; Matt 21:22; Jas 4:15 the light: Job 29:3; Ps 97:11; 112:4; Prov 4:18; Isa 30:21; Mal 4:2; John 8:12 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; Ps 37:5—and; Prov 16:3—thy thoughts; Prov 28:2—but

Job 22:29 men: Job 5:19–27; Ps 9:2, 3; 91:14–16; 92:9–11 he shall: Prov 29:23; Isa 57:15; Luke 14:11; 18:9–14; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 the humble person: Heb. him that hath low eyes, Ps 138:6; Isa 66:2; Ezek 21:26, 27; Luke 1:52 Reciprocal: Jer 40:5—gave him; Jer 52:31—lifted up; Matt 23:12—General; Luke 18:14—every; Acts 27:22—I exhort; 2 Cor

4:9—cast; Jas 4:10—he

Job 22:30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent: or, The innocent shall deliver the island, Job 42:8; Gen 18:26–32; Isa 58:12; Jer 5:1; Acts 27:24 pureness: Isa 1:15; Mal 1:9; Matt 17:19, 20; Acts 19:15, 16; 1 Tim 2:8; Jas 5:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; Prov 11:11—the blessing; Isa 20:6—isle; Acts 27:22—I exhort

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Job longs to appear before God,
- 6 in confidence of his mercy;
- 8 God, who is invisible, observes our ways;
- 11 Job's innocence;
- 13 God's decree is immutable.

Job 23:2 my complaint: Job 6:2; 10:1; Lam 3:19, 20; Ps 77:2–9 stroke: Heb. hand heavier: Job 11:6 Reciprocal: Job 1:18—there came; Job 3:10—hid; Ps 6:6—I am; Jer 45:3—added

Job 23:3 Oh that: Job 13:3; 16:21; 40:1–5; Isa 26:8; Jer 14:7 where: Isa 55:6, 7; 2 Cor 5:19, 20; Heb 4:6 that I might: Job 31:35–37 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—wilt; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:32—we should; Job 11:5—General; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 23:15—General; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Job 33:6—I am; Job 35:14—thou sayest; Job 38:3—for; Job 40:7—Gird; Ps 42:2—living; Ps 84:2—heart; Isa 41:1—let us; Isa 41:21—Produce; Isa 43:26—Put; Isa 50:8—let us; Jer 30:21—engaged; Jer 49:19—appoint me the time; Heb 7:25—come

Job 23:4 order: Job 13:18; 37:19; Ps 43:1; Isa 43:26 fill my mouth: Gen 18:25–32; 32:12; Exod 32:12, 13; Num 14:13–19; Josh 7:8, 9; Ps 25:11; Dan 9:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 18:28—wilt; Num 27:5—General; Job 9:14—choose; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 33:5—set; Job 33:6—I am; Job 38:2—General; Job 40:4—what; Job 40:7—Gird; Isa 41:21—Produce

Job 23:5 know: Job 10:2; 13:22, 23; 42:2–6; 1 Cor 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Job 33:5—set; Job 38:2—General; Hab 2:1—when I am reproved

Job 23:6 plead: Job 9:19, 33, 34; 13:21; Isa 27:4, 8; Ezek 20:33, 35 but he would: Ps 138:3; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 30:21—thy strong hand; Job 40:9—Hast; Dan 10:18—he; Eph 3:16—to be

Job 23:7 There: Isa 1:18; Jer 3:5; 12:1 so should: Job 9:15; Rom 3:19–22; 8:1, 33, 34 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; Job 9:14—choose; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 31:28—an; Job 32:1—righteous; Job 34:23—that he; Luke 12:58—give

Job 23:8; Job 9:11; Ps 10:1; 13:1–3; Isa 45:15; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Job 29:5—the Almighty; Job 34:29—when he hideth; Job 35:14—thou sayest; Job 42:5—mine; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 139:5—beset me; Song 3:1—but; Isa 50:10—let

Job 23:9 he hideth himself: Ps 89:46; Isa 8:17 Reciprocal: Job 9:11—he goeth; Job 10:13—hid; Job 34:29—when he hideth; Job 42:5—mine; Ps 10:1—hidest; Ps

139:5—beset me; Song 3:1—but

Job 23:10 he knoweth: Gen 18:19; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 1:6; 139:1–3; John 21:17; 2 Tim 2:19 the way that I take: Heb. the way that is with me he hath: Job 1:11, 12; 2:5, 6; Deut 8:2; Ps 17:3; 66:10; Prov 17:3; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; Heb 11:17; Jas 1:2–4, 12; 1 Pet 1:7 I shall: Job 42:5–8 Reciprocal: Deut 2:7—he knoweth; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 3:1—prove; Judg 7:4—I will; 2 Sam 22:22—I have kept; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 13:15—he slay me; Job 22:3—thou makest; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 37:34—keep; Ps 142:3—then thou; Prov 4:18—General; Isa 26:8—in; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Jer 12:3—knowest; Mic 7:9—he will; Matt 15:28—Jesus; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; Jas 5:11—Ye

Job 23:11 My foot: 1 Sam 12:2–5; Ps 18:20–24; 44:18; Acts 20:18, 19, 33, 34; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Thess 2:10 his way: Job 17:9; Ps 36:3; 125:5; Zeph 1:6; Luke 8:13–15; Rom 2:7; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; Job 1:1—perfect; Job 1:8—upright; Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 24:13—nor abide; Job 33:9—clean; Ps 37:23—steps; Ps 37:31—steps; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 119:20—at all times; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:51—yet have; Ps 119:157—yet do I; Prov 4:5—neither; Isa 38:3—I have; Luke 8:15—keep

Job 23:12 Neither: John 6:66–69; 8:31; Acts 14:22; Heb 10:38, 39; 1 John 2:19 I have esteemed: Heb. hid, or, laid up, Job 22:22; Ps 19:9, 10; 119:11, 103, 127; Jer 15:16; John 4:32, 34; 1 Pet 2:2 necessary food: or, appointed portion, Luke 12:42, 46 Reciprocal: Gen 24:33—General; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; Ezra 10:6—he did eat; Neh 8:12—because; Job 1:1—perfect; Job 1:8—upright; Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 24:13—nor abide; Job 33:9—clean; Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 37:23—steps; Ps 40:8—I delight; Ps 44:18—have; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Ps 119:20—at all times; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:143—yet thy; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 10:21—feed; Isa 38:3—I have; Ezek 3:3—it was; Matt 6:11—General; Luke 8:15—keep; John 15:7—my; Acts 17:11—they received; Rom 7:22—I delight; Col 3:16—dwell; Rev 10:9—Take

Job 23:13 who can: Job 9:12, 13; 11:10; 12:14; 34:29; Num 23:19, 20; Eccl 1:15; 3:14; Rom 9:19; Jas 1:17 and what: Ps 115:3; 135:6; Prov 19:21; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10; Dan 4:35; Eph 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Num 23:27—peradventure; Job 10:7—and there; Job 10:13—I know; Job 14:5—thou hast; Job 42:2—can be withholden from thee; Ps 2:7—the decree; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Isa 14:27—his; Isa 46:11—I have spoken; Jer 29:11—I know; Jer 30:24—fierce; Jer 36:28—General; Jer 38:17—If thou; Jer 38:21—this is; Dan 11:36—for; 2 Cor 11:12—what; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Job 23:14 appointed: Job 7:3; Mic 6:9; 1 Thess 3:3; 5:9; 1 Pet 2:8 many such: Ps 77:19; 97:2; Isa 40:27, 28; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Job 10:7—and there; Job 14:5—thou hast; Jer 30:24—fierce; Dan 11:36—for; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Eph 1:9—purposed; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Job 23:15; Job 23:3; 10:15; 31:23; Ps 77:3; 119:120; Hab 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—and I was; Gen 45:3—for they; Exod 14:24—and troubled; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Job 9:34—let not; Ps 55:5—Fearfulness; John 14:1—not

Job 23:16 For God: Ps 22:14; Isa 6:5; 57:16 Almighty: Job 27:2; Ruth 1:20; Ps 88:16; Joel

1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—and troubled; Job 34:36—My desire is that Job may be tried; Ps 55:5—Fearfulness; Ps 77:3—I remembered; John 14:1—not

Job 23:17 cut off: Job 6:9; 2 Kgs 22:20; Isa 57:1 the darkness from: Job 15:22; 18:6, 18; 19:8; 22:11 Reciprocal: Job 30:26—light

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Wickedness often goes unpunished;
17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

Job 24:1 seeing: Ps 31:15; Eccl 3:17; 8:6, 7; 9:11, 12; Isa 60:22; Dan 2:21; Luke 21:22–24; Acts 1:7; 17:26; 1 Thess 5:1; 1 Tim 4:1; 6:15; 2 Pet 2:3; 3:7, 8 they that know: Ps 9:10; 36:10; John 17:3 not see: Gen 7:4; 18:17, 20, 21; Ps 73:16–19; Jer 12:1–3; Matt 24:38; Rom 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; Job 34:36—his answers

Job 24:2 landmarks: Deut 19:14; 27:17; Prov 22:28; 23:10; Hos 5:10 violently: Job 1:15, 17; 5:5 feed thereof: or, feed them Reciprocal: Lev 6:4—which he; Job 20:19—Because; Prov 1:13—General; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Isa 32:6—empty; Ezek 45:9—exactions; Mic 2:2—so

Job 24:3 drive: Job 22:6–9; 31:16, 17; Deut 24:6, 10–13, 17–21; 1 Sam 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 22:26—to pledge; Deut 24:12—General; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 22:9—widows; Job 24:21—doeth not; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 23:10—fatherless; Ezek 18:7—hath restored; Ezek 33:15—restore

Job 24:4 turn: Job 24:14; 31:16; Ps 109:16; Prov 22:16; 30:14; Isa 10:2; Ezek 18:12, 18; 22:29; Amos 2:7; 8:4–6; Mic 2:1, 2 hide: Prov 28:12, 28; Jas 5:4–6

Job 24:5 wild asses: Job 39:5–7; Jer 2:24; Hos 8:9 rising: Job 24:14; Prov 4:16; Hos 7:6; Mic 2:1; Zeph 3:3; John 18:28; Acts 23:12 the wilderness: Job 5:5; 12:6; Gen 16:12; 27:40 Reciprocal: Job 30:3—fleeing into; Prov 4:17—General

Job 24:6 They reap: Deut 28:33, 51; Judg 6:3–6; Mic 6:15 corn: Heb. mingled corn, or, dredge they gather: etc. Heb. the wicked gather the vintage. Reciprocal: Job 31:8—let me; Prov 4:17—General

Job 24:7 the naked: Job 24:10; 22:6; 31:19, 20; Exod 22:26, 27; Deut 24:11–13; Isa 58:7; Acts 9:31 no covering: Gen 31:40; Prov 31:21 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 24:13—deliver; Prov 25:20—that taketh; Eccl 4:1—and considered

Job 24:8 wet: Song 5:2 embrace: Lam 4:5; Heb 11:38 Reciprocal: Deut 24:13—deliver; Ps 109:10—General

Job 24:9; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:26—to pledge; Deut 24:12—General; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 22:6—For thou; Job 31:21—lifted; Prov 23:10—fatherless; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Ezek 18:7—hath restored; Ezek 33:15—restore

Job 24:10 they take away: Deut 24:19; Amos 2:7, 8; 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 24:14—General; Job 22:6—stripped; Job 24:7—the naked; Jer 22:13—buildeth; Eph 6:9—ye; Jas 5:4—the hire

Job 24:11; Deut 25:4; Jer 22:13; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Deut 24:14—General; Col 4:1—give

Job 24:12 groan: Exod 1:13, 14; 2:23, 24; 22:27; Judg 10:16; Ps 12:5; Eccl 4:1; Isa 52:5 wounded: Ps 69:26; 109:22 yet God: Ps 50:21; Eccl 8:11, 12; Mal 2:17; 3:15; Rom 2:4, 5; 2 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Job 34:28—they; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ezek 30:24—he shall; Col 4:1—give

Job 24:13 rebel: Luke 12:47, 48; John 3:19, 20; 9:39–41; 15:22–24; Rom 1:32; 2:17–24; Jas 4:17 they know: Prov 4:19; John 12:35, 40; Rom 3:11–17; 2 Thess 2:10–12 nor abide: Job 23:11, 12; John 8:31, 44; 15:6; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 2:19; Jude 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:8—disguised; 1 Kgs 3:20—midnight; Neh 6:10—in the night; Job 24:16—they know; Job 30:3—solitary; Job 38:13—the wicked; Ps 104:22—General; Prov 2:13—walk; Prov 7:9—the twilight; Isa 29:15—and their works; Jer 23:24—hide; Ezek 8:12—in the; John 1:5—General; John 13:30—it; Rom 2:8—and do not; Eph 5:11—works

Job 24:14 murderer: 2 Sam 11:14–17; Ps 10:8–10; Mic 2:1, 2; Eph 5:7–11 in the night: Luke 12:39; 1 Thess 5:2; Rev 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 22:2—breaking; Judg 9:32—by night; 2 Sam 3:34—wicked men; 2 Sam 15:2—rose up; Job 17:12—change; Job 24:4—turn; Job 24:5—rising; Ps 17:3—thou hast; Ps 91:5—terror; Rom 13:12—works

Job 24:15 eye: Exod 20:14; 2 Sam 11:4–13; 12:12; Ps 50:18; Prov 6:32–35; 7:9, 10 No eye: Job 22:13, 14; Ps 10:11; 73:11; 94:7; Ezek 8:12; 9:9 disguiseth his face: Heb. setteth his face in secret, Or, “putteth a covering on his face;” probably the hood of the burnoose, or cloak, which the Arabs sometimes throw over their other garments. Gen 38:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 39:11—none of the men; 2 Chr 18:29—I will disguise; Job 31:9—if I; Luke 12:3—whatsoever

Job 24:16 In the dark: Exod 22:2, 3; Ezek 12:5–7, 12; Matt 24:43 they know: Job 24:13; 38:12, 13; John 3:20; Eph 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Job 31:9—if I

Job 24:17 in the terrors: Job 3:5; Ps 73:18, 19; Jer 2:26; 2 Cor 5:10, 11; Rev 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Job 12:22—bringeth; Job 18:14—the king; Job 34:22—nor; Ps 23:4—through; Ezek 12:6—cover; Heb 2:15—through

Job 24:18 swift: Ps 58:7; 73:18–20; Isa 23:10 their portion: Deut 28:16–20; Ps 69:22; Prov 3:33; Mal 2:2

Job 24:19 Drought: Job 6:15–17 consume: Heb. violently take so doth: Job 21:23, 32–34; Ps 49:14; 58:8, 9; 68:2; Prov 14:32; Eccl 9:4–6; Luke 12:20; 16:22 Reciprocal: Isa 14:11—the worm

Job 24:20 the worm: Job 17:14; 19:26 he shall be: Prov 10:7; Eccl 8:10; Isa 26:14 wickedness: Job 14:7–10; 18:16, 17; Dan 4:14; Matt 3:10 Reciprocal: Job 7:5—flesh; Job 19:10—mine hope; Ps 49:14—death; Ps 73:4—no; Isa 14:11—the worm

Job 24:21 evil: 1 Sam 1:6, 7 doeth not: Job 24:3; 29:13; 31:16–18 Reciprocal: Job

22:9—widows; Eccl 8:14—there be just

Job 24:22 draweth: Esth 3:8–10; Dan 6:4–9; John 19:12–16; Rev 16:13, 14; 17:2 no man is sure of life: or, he trusteth not his own life

Job 24:23 it be given: Ps 73:3–12; Jer 12:1–3 whereon: Eccl 8:11; Isa 10:8–11; 56:12; Luke 12:16–20, 45; 1 Thess 5:3 yet his eyes: Ps 10:13, 14; 11:4, 5; Prov 5:21; 15:3; 25:21–23; Eccl 5:8; Amos 8:7; 9:2; Hab 1:13; Rev 2:23

Job 24:24 are exalted: Job 20:5; Ps 37:10, 35, 36; 73:19; 92:7; Jas 1:11; 5:1–3 gone: Heb. not, Job 8:22 marg. taken out: Heb. closed up cut off: Isa 17:5, 6; Rev 14:14–20 Reciprocal: Judg 12:6—Shibboleth; Job 27:19—he is not; Ps 90:10—for; Isa 37:36—and when

Job 24:25 who will make: Job 9:24; 11:2, 3; 15:2 Reciprocal: Job 6:25—what doth; Job 32:3—because; Job 38:2—General; 2 Cor 12:6—I will; 1 John 1:10—we make; 1 John 5:10—hath made

CHAPTER 25

1 Bildad shews that man cannot be justified before God.

Job 25:1 Reciprocal: Job 18:1—Bildad

Job 25:2 Dominion: Job 9:2–10; 26:5–14; 40:9–14; 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 99:1–3; Jer 10:6, 7; Dan 4:34–37; Matt 6:13; 28:18; Eph 1:20, 21; Jude 25; Rev 6:16 he maketh: Isa 57:15, 19; Matt 5:9; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Eph 2:16, 17; Col 1:20 Reciprocal: Job 16:19—on high; Job 32:3—because

Job 25:3 there: Ps 103:20, 21; 148:2–4; Isa 40:26; Dan 7:10; Matt 26:53; Rev 5:11 upon whom: Job 38:12, 13; Gen 1:3–5, 14–16; Ps 19:4–6; Matt 5:45; John 1:4, 9; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; Ps 8:3—moon; Ps 19:6—His going

Job 25:4 How then: Job 4:17–19; 9:2; 15:14–16; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Rom 3:19, 20; 5:1 how can: Job 14:3, 4; Ps 51:5; Zech 13:1; Eph 2:3; 1 Cor 6:11; 1 John 1:9; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his; Lev 12:2—If a woman; 2 Chr 6:18—how much; Job 14:1—born; Prov 20:9—General; Isa 64:6—are all; Matt 11:11—born; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 1:35—that; Luke 18:14—justified; Luke 18:19—General; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 9:34—wast; Acts 4:27—thy; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts 16:30—what; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 7:18—that in me; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 2:16—that; Titus 3:5—by works; 1 John 1:8—say

Job 25:5; Isa 24:23; 60:19, 20; 2 Cor 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; 2 Sam 6:9—How shall; 1 Chr 13:12—How; Job 4:18—he put; Job 15:15—he putteth; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 8:3—moon; Rom 3:20—in his sight; Col 1:22—in his

Job 25:6 How much less: etc. The original is degradingly expressive: “How much less enosh, miserable man, who is a worm; and the son of Adam, who is toleah, a maggot.” Job 4:19; Gen 18:27; Ps 22:6; Isa 41:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:9—How shall; 1 Chr

13:12—How; Job 4:18—he put; Job 9:14—How much; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 8:4—What; Isa 40:17—as nothing; Dan 7:4—and a; Heb 2:6—the son

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad,
5 acknowledges the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.

Job 26:1 Reciprocal: Job 15:3—he reason

Job 26:2 How hast thou: Bildad had produced no argument to refute Job's doctrine; and therefore Job ironically admires the assistance which Bildad had given to his friends in their extremity, and the instruction he had afforded him in his perplexity. Job 12:2; 1 Kgs 18:27 helped: Job 4:3, 4; 6:25; 16:4, 5; Isa 35:3, 4; 40:14; 41:5–7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:20—sore afraid; Job 12:3—I am not inferior to you; Job 16:2—heard; Job 27:12—altogether; Job 32:3—because

Job 26:3 counselled: Job 6:13; 12:3; 13:5; 15:8–10; 17:10; 32:11–13 plentifully: Job 33:3, 33; 38:2; Ps 49:1–4; 71:15–18; Prov 8:6–9; Acts 20:20, 27 Reciprocal: Job 15:9—knowest; Job 16:2—heard

Job 26:4 whose spirit: Job 20:3; 32:18; 1 Kgs 22:23, 24; Eccl 12:7; 1 Cor 12:3; 1 John 4:1–3; Rev 16:13, 14 Reciprocal: Job 15:9—knowest; Luke 9:55—Ye know

Job 26:5 Dead things: Or, "The giants rephaim are in anguish under the waters and their inhabitants;" probably in allusion to the destruction of the earth by the deluge. Job 41:1–34; Gen 6:4; Ps 104:25, 26; Ezek 29:3–5 and: or, with Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Job 5:9—marvellous; Job 25:2—Dominion; Job 36:24—magnify; Job 38:16—walked; Eccl 11:5—even; Jer 27:5—made

Job 26:6 Hell: Job 11:8; Ps 139:8, 11; Prov 15:11; Isa 14:9; Amos 9:2; Heb 4:13 destruction: Job 28:22; Ps 88:10 Reciprocal: Job 37:14—consider; Job 38:16—walked; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Ps 139:12—the darkness; Dan 2:22—he knoweth

Job 26:7; Job 9:8; Gen 1:1, 2; Ps 24:2; 104:2–5; Prov 8:23–27; Isa 40:22, 26; 42:5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 1:9—General; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 89:12—north; Ps 104:5—Who laid the foundations of the earth; Ps 136:6—General; Isa 44:24—I am; Jer 10:12—stretched; Zech 12:1—which

Job 26:8 bindeth up: Job 36:29; 38:9, 37; Gen 1:6, 7; Ps 135:7; Prov 30:4; Jer 10:13 thick clouds: Job 37:11–16; Ps 18:10, 11 and the cloud: Isa 5:6 Reciprocal: Job 28:11—bindeth; Job 37:16—the balancings; Ps 147:8—covereth

Job 26:9; Exod 20:21; 33:20–23; 34:3; 1 Kgs 8:12; Ps 97:2; Hab 3:3–5; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Job 36:32—General; Job 37:21—General; Ps 147:8—covereth

Job 26:10 compassed: Job 38:8–11; Ps 33:7; 104:6–9; Prov 8:29; Jer 5:22 until: Gen 8:22; Isa 54:9, 10 day and night come to an end: Heb. end of light with darkness Reciprocal: Gen

1:9—General; Job 38:10—brake up for it my decreed place; Ps 104:9—hast set

Job 26:11 pillars: 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 18:7; Hag 2:21; Heb 12:26, 27; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 20:11 are astonished: Job 15:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:8—foundations; Job 9:6—the pillars; Ps 29:4—powerful; Ps 114:7—Tremble

Job 26:12 divideth: Exod 14:21–31; Ps 29:10; 74:13; 93:3, 4; 114:2–7; Isa 51:15; Jer 31:35 he smiteth: Job 40:11, 12; Isa 2:12; Dan 4:37; Jas 4:6 the proud: Heb. pride, Ps 89:9, 10; Isa 51:9 Reciprocal: Job 9:10—great things; Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Job 36:5—mighty; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 111:2—works

Job 26:13 his spirit: Gen 1:2; Ps 33:6, 7; 104:30 the crooked serpent: Ps 74:13, 14; Isa 27:1; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 1:25—General; Job 40:19—the chief

Job 26:14 how little: Job 11:7–9; Ps 139:6; 145:3; Isa 40:26–29; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 13:9–12 the thunder: Job 40:9; 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 29:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:2—Spirit; Exod 33:23—thou shalt; Job 33:12—God; Job 36:26—we; Job 37:5—great; Job 37:19—we; Job 37:23—we; Ps 40:5—Many; Ps 106:2—utter; Hab 3:4—the hiding; John 21:25—there

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Job protests his sincerity;
- 8 The hypocrite is without hope;
- 11 The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.

Job 27:1 Job: Num 23:7; 24:3, 15; Ps 49:4; 78:2; Prov 26:7 continued: Heb. added to take up Reciprocal: Job 29:1—continued; Mic 2:4—shall

Job 27:2 God liveth: Num 14:21; Ruth 3:13; 1 Sam 14:39, 45; 20:21; 25:26, 34; 2 Sam 2:27; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:15; Jer 4:2; 5:2; 12:16; Ezek 33:11 taken: Job 10:3; 34:5; Isa 40:27 vexed my soul: Heb. made my soul bitter, Ruth 1:20, 21; 2 Kgs 4:27 Reciprocal: Judg 18:25—angry; Job 19:2—vex; Job 23:16—Almighty; Job 32:2—because; Job 35:2—My; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Job 40:8—wilt thou condemn; Dan 12:7—liveth; Acts 8:33—judgment

Job 27:3 the spirit of God: that is, the breath which God gave him, Gen 2:7; Isa 2:22; Acts 17:25 Reciprocal: Job 12:10—the breath; Job 20:9—The eye; Ps 146:4—His breath; Isa 42:5—he that giveth; Mal 2:15—the spirit

Job 27:4 Job 13:7; 34:6; John 8:55; 2 Cor 11:10 Reciprocal: Job 6:29—my righteousness; Job 32:1—righteous; Job 33:3—the

Job 27:5 justify: Job 32:3; 42:7; Deut 25:1; Prov 17:15; Gal 2:11 I will not: Job 2:9; 13:15; 29:14; 2 Cor 1:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 33:9—clean; Job 33:32—General; Isa 26:7—way

Job 27:6 I hold fast: Job 2:3; Ps 18:20–23; Prov 4:13 my heart: Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 12:11; 1 John 3:20, 21 so long as I live: Heb. from my days Reciprocal: Job 4:6—the uprightness;

Job 16:17—Not for; Job 33:9—clean; Isa 26:7—way; Rom 2:15—accusing; 1 Cor 4:4—I know; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; Titus 1:9—Holding

Job 27:7; 1 Sam 25:26; 2 Sam 18:32; Dan 4:19 Reciprocal: Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 16:17—Not for

Job 27:8; Job 11:20; 13:16; 15:34; 20:5; 31:3; Isa 33:14, 15; Matt 16:26; 23:14; Mark 8:36, 37; Luke 9:25; 12:20, 21; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jas 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Job 5:3—taking; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 14:19—destroyest; Job 35:13—God; Job 36:13—they; Ps 66:18—If I regard; Ps 73:17—then; Ps 120:3—What shall; Prov 10:22—he; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Eccl 9:4—General; Isa 1:15—when; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Hos 5:15—in their; Matt 6:5—thou shalt not; Matt 13:21—dureth; Mark 4:17—have; Luke 12:1—which; Luke 18:1—that; John 9:31—we know; Rom 5:5—hope; Rom 12:12—continuing; Col 4:2—Continue; Jas 4:3—and

Job 27:9 Will God: Job 35:12, 13; Ps 18:41; 66:18; 109:7; Prov 1:28; 28:9; Isa 1:15; Jer 11:11; 14:12; Ezek 8:18; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; John 9:31; Jas 4:3 his cry: Hos 7:14; Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; Job 3:26—yet trouble came; Job 16:18—let my cry; Job 30:20—I cry; Isa 43:22—thou hast been

Job 27:10 delight: Job 22:26, 27; Ps 37:4; 43:4; Hab 3:18 will he always: Ps 78:34–36; Matt 13:21; Luke 18:1; Acts 10:2; Eph 6:18; 1 Thess 5:17 Reciprocal: Job 1:5—Thus; Job 15:4—restrainest; Job 34:9—delight; Ps 14:4—and; Ps 116:2—therefore; Ps 119:20—at all times; Ps 119:24—testimonies; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Isa 58:14—delight; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Luke 21:36—pray

Job 27:11 teach: Job 4:3, 4; 6:10; Isa 8:11 by the hand: or, being in the hand, etc that which: Job 32:8–10; Deut 4:5; Ps 71:17; Acts 20:20 Reciprocal: Job 20:3—the spirit; Job 38:2—General

Job 27:12 ye yourselves: Job 21:28–30; Eccl 8:14; 9:1–3 altogether: Job 6:25–29; 13:4–9; 16:3; 17:2; 19:2, 3; 21:3; 26:2–4

Job 27:13 the portion: Job 20:29; 31:3; Ps 11:6; Eccl 8:13; Isa 3:11; 2 Pet 2:9 the heritage: Job 15:20–35; 20:19–29; Ps 12:5; Prov 22:22, 23; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4–6 Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—your wives; Esth 9:10—ten sons; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job 31:2—General; Ps 37:9—evildoers; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 11:18—wicked; Prov 14:11—house; Prov 21:12—wisely

Job 27:14 children: Job 21:11, 12; Deut 28:32, 41; 2 Kgs 9:7, 8; 10:6–10; Esth 5:11; 9:5–10; Ps 109:13; Hos 9:13, 14; Luke 23:29 his offspring: 1 Sam 2:5 Reciprocal: Job 1:18—Thy sons; Job 4:11—the stout; Job 5:4—children; Job 20:28—increase; Ps 17:14—leave; Ps 37:9—evildoers; Ps 37:28—but; Hos 9:12—yet

Job 27:15 Those: 1 Kgs 14:10, 11; 16:3, 4; 21:21–24 his widows: Ps 78:64; Jer 22:18 Reciprocal: Esth 5:11—the multitude; Job 4:11—the stout; Ezek 24:22—General

Job 27:16 heap up: Job 22:24; 1 Kgs 10:27; Hab 2:6; Zech 9:3 prepare raiment: D'Herbelot tells us, that Bokhten, an illustrious poet of Cufah, in the 9th century, had so many presents made him, that at his death he was found possessed of 100 suits of clothes,

200 shirts, and 500 turbans. Matt 6:19; Jas 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:22—spoil; Exod 11:2—borrow; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; Esth 8:1—give the house; Job 3:15—who filled their houses; Job 15:29—neither shall; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Ps 62:10—riches; Prov 12:3—shall not be established; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 13:22—the wealth; Prov 20:21—but; Prov 28:8—that by; Prov 28:22—and; Eccl 2:26—to the sinner; Eccl 5:14—those; Luke 12:20—then

Job 27:17 but the just: Prov 13:22; 28:8; Eccl 2:26 Reciprocal: Exod 3:22—spoil; Exod 11:2—borrow; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; Esth 8:1—give the house; Job 15:29—neither shall; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 20:21—but; Prov 28:22—and; Eccl 5:14—those; Luke 12:20—then

Job 27:18 as a moth: Job 8:14, 15; Isa 51:8 as a booth: Isa 1:8; 38:12; Lam 2:6 Reciprocal: Prov 12:7—wicked

Job 27:19 shall lie: Job 14:13–15; 21:23–26, 30; 30:23 gathered: Gen 49:10; Jer 8:2; Matt 3:12; 23:37 he openeth: Job 20:7–9; Ps 58:9; 73:19, 20 he is not: Job 8:22; 14:10, 12; 24:24 marg. Reciprocal: Job 21:20—see; Ps 49:17—he shall; Prov 10:25—the whirlwind

Job 27:20 Terrors: Job 15:21; 18:11; 22:16; Ps 18:4; 42:7; 69:14, 15; Jonah 2:3 a tempest: Job 20:23; 21:18; Exod 12:29; 2 Kgs 19:35; Dan 5:30 Reciprocal: Esth 7:9—Behold; Job 20:25—terrors; Ps 83:15—General; Ps 90:5—Thou; Ps 103:16—the wind; Prov 14:32—driven; Isa 1:15—when

Job 27:21 east wind: Jer 18:17; Hos 13:15 a storm: Exod 9:23–25; Ps 11:6; 58:9; 83:15; Nah 1:3–8; Matt 7:27 Reciprocal: Ps 90:5—Thou; Ps 103:16—the wind; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Rev 12:8—their

Job 27:22 For God: Exod 9:14; Deut 32:23; Josh 10:11 not spare: Deut 29:20; Ezek 9:5, 6; Rom 8:32; 2 Pet 2:4, 5 he would fain flee: Heb. in fleeing he would flee, Job 20:24; Exod 14:25–28; Judg 4:17–21; Isa 10:3; Amos 2:14; 9:1–3 Reciprocal: Job 40:11—Cast; Ps 78:50—he spared; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Lam 2:15—clap; Jonah 1:10—he fled

Job 27:23 clap: Esth 9:22–25; Prov 11:10; Lam 2:15; Rev 18:20 hiss him: 1 Kgs 9:8; Jer 19:8; Mic 6:16; Zeph 2:15 Reciprocal: Num 24:10—he smote; Job 34:37—he clappeth; Prov 10:7—the name; Jer 50:13—every; Ezek 25:6—thou hast; Nah 3:19—shall

CHAPTER 28

- 1 There is a knowledge of natural things;
- 12 But wisdom is an excellent gift of God.

Job 28:1 vein: or, mine the silver: Gen 2:11, 12; 23:15; 24:22; 1 Kgs 7:48–50; 10:21; 1 Chr 29:2–5 where they fine it: Ps 12:6; Prov 17:3; 27:21; Isa 48:10; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:7

Job 28:2 Iron: Gen 4:22; Num 31:22; Deut 8:9; 1 Chr 22:14 earth: or, dust Reciprocal: Exod 25:3—brass

Job 28:3 searcheth: Prov 2:4; Eccl 1:13; Hab 2:13; Matt 6:33; Luke 16:8 the stones: Job 10:21, 22; 12:22; 38:16, 17 Reciprocal: Job 3:5—the shadow

Job 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all

Job 28:5 out of it: Gen 1:11, 12, 29; Ps 104:14, 15; Isa 28:25–29 fire: Ezek 28:13, 14

Job 28:6 sapphires: Job 28:16; Exod 24:10; Song 5:14; Isa 54:11; Rev 21:19 dust of gold: or, gold ore Reciprocal: Exod 28:18—sapphire

Job 28:7 a path: Job 28:21–23; 11:6; 38:19, 24; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle

Job 28:8 Reciprocal: Prov 2:7—layeth

Job 28:9 rock: or, flint he overturneth: Nah 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Job 9:5—removeth

Job 28:10 every precious thing: Prov 14:23; 24:4; Hab 3:9

Job 28:11 bindeth: Job 26:8; Isa 37:25; 44:27 overflowing: Heb. weeping and the thing: Isa 45:2, 3; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Job 41:5—bind

Job 28:12; Job 28:20, 28; 1 Kgs 3:9; Ps 51:6; Prov 2:4–6; 3:19; Eccl 7:23–25; 1 Cor 1:19, 20; Col 2:3; Jas 1:5, 17 Reciprocal: Job 36:3—fetch; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 23:23—Buy; Eccl 7:24—General; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

Job 28:13 knoweth: Job 28:15–19; Ps 19:10; 119:72; Prov 3:14, 15; 8:11, 18, 19; 16:16; 23:23; Eccl 8:16, 17 in the land: Job 28:21, 22; Ps 52:5; Isa 38:11; 53:8 Reciprocal: Job 36:3—fetch; Jer 11:19—from; Ezek 32:23—the land

Job 28:14; Rom 11:33, 34 Reciprocal: Job 28:22—Destruction; Job 41:32—deep

Job 28:15 It cannot be gotten for gold: Heb. Fine gold shall not be given for it, Job 28:18; Prov 3:13–15; 8:10, 17, 19; 16:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—weighed; Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 19:10—than gold; Prov 8:11—wisdom

Job 28:16 the gold: 1 Chr 29:4; Ps 45:9; Isa 13:12 onyx: Exod 28:20; Ezek 28:13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:12—onyx; Gen 10:29—Ophir; Exod 28:9—onyx; Exod 28:18—sapphire; Exod 39:6—onyx stones; 1 Kgs 9:28—Ophir; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones; Job 28:6—sapphires; Rev 21:19—the foundations

Job 28:17 crystal: Ezek 1:22; Rev 4:6; 21:11; 22:1 jewels: or, vessels

Job 28:18 coral: or, Ramoth, Ezek 27:16 pearls: Matt 7:6; 13:45, 46; 1 Tim 2:9; Rev 17:4; 18:12; 21:21 rubies: Prov 3:15; 31:10; Lam 4:7 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a sardius; Job 28:15—It cannot be gotten for gold

Job 28:19 topaz: Exod 28:17; 39:10; Ezek 28:13; Rev 21:20

Job 28:20; Job 28:12; Prov 2:6; Eccl 7:23, 24; 1 Cor 2:6–15; Jas 1:5, 17 Reciprocal: Job

12:13—wisdom; Job 12:22—discovereth; Job 36:3—fetch; Job 37:19—we

Job 28:21 hid: Ps 49:3, 4; Matt 11:25; 13:17, 35; 1 Cor 2:7–10; Col 2:3 from the fowls: Job 28:7 air: or, heaven Reciprocal: Job 28:13—in the land; Job 37:19—we

Job 28:22 Destruction: Job 28:14; Ps 83:10–12 Reciprocal: Job 26:6—destruction; Job 28:13—in the land; Job 42:5—heard

Job 28:23; Ps 19:7; 147:5; Prov 2:6; 8:14; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:21, 22; Acts 15:18; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 1:30; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Jas 3:17—the wisdom

Job 28:24; 2 Chr 16:9; Prov 15:3; Zech 4:10; Rev 5:6 Reciprocal: Job 11:9—longer; Job 37:15—Dost; Ps 33:13—looketh

Job 28:25 To make the weight: etc. God has given an atmosphere to the earth, which, possessing a certain degree of gravity perfectly suited to the necessities of all animals, vegetables, and fluids, should be the cause, in His hands, of preserving animal and vegetable life; for by it the blood circulates in the veins of animals, and the juices in the tubes of vegetables. Without this atmospheric pressure there could be no respiration; and the elasticity of the particles of air in animal and vegetable bodies, would rupture the vessels in which they are contained, and destroy both kinds of life. Ps 135:7; Isa 40:12 he weigheth: He has exactly proportioned the aqueous surface of the earth to the terrene parts, for the purpose of evaporation, etc. Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Job 11:9—longer; Job 38:5—laid

Job 28:26 he made: Job 36:26, 32; 38:25; Ps 148:8; Jer 14:22; Amos 4:7; Zech 10:1 a way: Job 37:3; Ps 29:3–10 Reciprocal: Job 5:10—giveth; Ps 135:7—he maketh lightnings

Job 28:27 declare it: or, number it he prepared it: Ps 19:1; Prov 8:22–29

Job 28:28 unto man: Deut 29:29; Prov 8:4, 5, 26–32 fear: Deut 4:6; Ps 111:10; Prov 1:7; 9:10; Eccl 12:13; Jas 3:13–17 to depart: Ps 34:14; Prov 3:7; 13:14; 16:17; Isa 1:16; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Gen 22:12—now; Exod 20:20—his fear; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 32:28—General; Josh 24:14—fear; 1 Sam 12:24—fear the Lord; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 1 Kgs 10:1—concerning; 2 Chr 6:31—fear thee; Job 11:6—show thee; Job 11:12—would; Job 28:12—General; Ps 4:4—sin; Ps 37:27—Depart; Ps 53:2—any that; Ps 90:12—that; Ps 119:34—Give me; Ps 119:100—because; Prov 2:5—the fear; Prov 13:19—depart; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 15:21—a man; Prov 15:33—fear; Prov 16:6—by the; Prov 28:26—but; Eccl 1:18—For in; Eccl 7:16—neither; Eccl 7:24—General; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 7:24—a wise; John 21:23—what; Acts 9:31—and walking; Acts 10:35—feareth; Eph 5:17—understanding; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

CHAPTER 29

1 Job bemoans his former prosperity.

Job 29:1 continued: Heb. added to take up, Job 27:1 Reciprocal: Num 23:7—he took; Job 34:29—When he giveth

Job 29:2 as in months: Job 1:1–5; 7:3 God: Job 1:10; Ps 37:28; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Job 9:34—let not; Job 13:24—hidest thou; Ps 42:4—When; Ps 51:12—Restore; Lam 1:7—remembered

Job 29:3 candle: or, lamp, Job 18:6; 21:17; Ps 18:28; Prov 13:9; 20:20; 24:20 by his light: Job 22:28; Ps 4:6; 23:4; 27:1; 84:11; Isa 2:4; John 8:12; 12:46; Eph 5:8, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:29—lamp; Job 13:24—hidest thou; Job 16:12—at ease; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 51:12—Restore; Ps 89:15—in the light; Ps 119:105—lamp; Isa 50:10—that walketh

Job 29:4 the secret: Job 1:10; 15:8; Ps 25:14; 27:5; 91:1; Prov 3:32; Col 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—be accepted

Job 29:5 the Almighty: Job 23:3, 8–10; Deut 33:27–29; Josh 1:9; Judg 6:12, 13; Ps 30:7; 43:2; 44:8, 9; Song 2:4; 3:1, 2; Jer 14:8; Matt 9:15 my children: Job 1:2–5; 42:13–16; Ps 127:3–5; 128:3; Prov 17:6 Reciprocal: Job 16:7—hast made

Job 29:6 I washed: Job 20:17; Gen 49:11; Deut 32:13; 33:24; Ps 81:16 me out: Heb. with me Reciprocal: Ps 58:10—wash; Joel 3:18—the mountains; Mic 6:7—rivers

Job 29:7; Deut 16:18; 21:19; Ruth 4:1, 2, 11; Zech 8:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—all that; Gen 34:20—the gate; Exod 18:13—General; Deut 25:1—General; Josh 20:4—at the entering; Judg 5:11—go down; Job 19:9—stripped; Job 22:8—But as; Prov 24:7—openeth; Prov 31:23—in the; Jer 22:3—Execute; Jer 38:7—the king; Lam 5:14—elders; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Amos 5:12—in the; Luke 18:2—which; Rom 13:6—attending

Job 29:8 young men: Lev 19:32; Prov 16:31; 20:8; Rom 13:3, 4; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 5:5 the aged: Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Job 30:1—they that are; Titus 2:6—Young

Job 29:9 refrained: Job 4:2; 7:11; Prov 10:19; Jas 1:19 laid: Job 21:5; 40:4; Judg 18:19; Prov 30:32 Reciprocal: Job 1:3—greatest; Job 29:21—gave ear; Prov 31:8—Open; Isa 52:15—kings; Mic 7:16—lay

Job 29:10 nobles held their peace: Heb. voice of the nobles was hid, their tongue. Ps 137:6; Ezek 3:26 Reciprocal: Neh 5:8—held; Job 1:3—greatest; Job 29:21—gave ear; Ps 22:15—tongue; Isa 52:15—kings; Mic 7:16—lay

Job 29:11 the ear: Job 31:20; Prov 29:2; Luke 4:22; 11:27 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:13—deliver; Deut 24:17—pervert; 2 Sam 14:22—thanked; Job 32:1—righteous; Prov 28:12—righteous; Prov 29:14—king; Matt 25:17—he also; 1 Cor 12:21—General; 1 Thess 2:10—how

Job 29:12 I delivered: Job 22:5–9; Neh 5:2–13; Ps 72:12; 82:2–4; Prov 21:13; 24:11, 12; Jer 22:16 the fatherless: Exod 22:22–24; Deut 10:18; Ps 68:5; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:20—Blessed; 2 Sam 14:4—Help; Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Job 16:17—Not for; Job 22:9—widows; Job 31:21—lifted; Job 34:28—they; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps 82:4—Deliver; Prov 21:15—joy; Prov 22:22—oppress; Prov 31:9—General; Jer 5:28—judge; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Amos 5:24—let

Job 29:13 The blessing: Deut 24:13; Acts 9:39–41; 2 Cor 9:12–14; 2 Tim 1:16–18 ready: Job 31:19; Deut 26:5; Prov 31:6–9; Isa 27:13 I caused: Deut 16:11; Neh 8:10–12; Phlm 1:7 sing: Ps 67:4; Isa 65:14 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:20—Blessed; Neh 11:2—blessed; Job 22:9—widows; Job 24:21—doeth not; Job 31:17—the fatherless; Job 34:28—they; Ps 68:5—a judge; Prov 10:6—Blessings; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 11:26—blessing; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 7:12—a widow; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 18:3—a widow; Acts 6:1—their; Acts 9:41—widows; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; Jas 1:27—To visit

Job 29:14 I put: Deut 24:13; Ps 132:9; Isa 59:17; 61:10; Rom 13:14; 2 Cor 6:7; Eph 6:14; 1 Thess 5:8; Rev 19:8 a diadem: Isa 28:5; 62:3 Reciprocal: Job 27:5—I will not; Job 29:20—glory; Job 31:36—a crown; Job 33:9—clean; Job 34:5—I; Ps 109:18—As he; Prov 31:25—Strength; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Gal 3:27—put; Eph 4:24—put; Col 3:10—put; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed

Job 29:15 eyes: Num 10:31; Matt 11:5; 1 Cor 12:12–31 Reciprocal: Deut 27:18—General; Prov 31:9—General; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 14:13—call

Job 29:16 a father: Job 31:18; Esth 2:7; Ps 68:5; Eph 5:1; Jas 1:27 the cause: Exod 18:26; Deut 13:14; 17:8–10; 1 Kgs 3:16–28; Prov 25:2; 29:7 Reciprocal: Gen 39:19—heard; Gen 45:8—father; Exod 18:21—men; Judg 17:10—a father; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; Ezra 6:1—and search; Ezra 10:16—to examine the matter; Ps 82:4—Deliver; Prov 18:13—that; Prov 24:25—they; Prov 31:9—General; Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Luke 14:13—call

Job 29:17 I brake: Ps 3:7; 58:8; Prov 30:14 jaws: Heb. jaw teeth, or grinders and plucked: Heb. and cast, 1 Sam 17:35; Ps 124:3, 6 Reciprocal: Job 4:10—the teeth; Ps 58:6—Break their; Ps 82:4—Deliver; Prov 24:11—General; Prov 31:8—Open; Jer 21:12—deliver

Job 29:18 I shall die: Ps 30:6, 7; Jer 22:23; 49:16; Obad 4; Hab 2:9 multiply: Job 5:26; 42:16, 17; Ps 91:16 as the sand: Gen 32:12; 41:49 Reciprocal: Num 24:21—the Kenites; Job 16:12—at ease; Job 30:26—When I looked; Isa 38:17—for peace I had great bitterness; Hab 1:9—they shall gather

Job 29:19 root: Job 18:16; Ps 1:3; Jer 17:8; Hos 14:5–7 spread out: Heb. opened Reciprocal: Deut 33:13—the dew; Job 8:17—roots; Job 16:12—at ease; Job 38:28—dew; Isa 26:19—thy dew

Job 29:20 glory: Job 29:14; 19:9; Gen 45:13; Ps 3:3 fresh: Heb. new my bow: Gen 49:24 renewed: Heb. changed, Ps 103:5; Isa 40:31; 2 Cor 4:16

Job 29:21 gave ear: Job 29:9, 10; 32:11, 12 Reciprocal: Job 19:9—stripped; Prov 10:21—feed

Job 29:22 After my: Job 32:15, 16; 33:31–33; Isa 52:15; Matt 22:46 speech: Deut 32:2; Song 4:11; Ezek 20:46; Amos 7:16; Mic 2:6 marg. Reciprocal: Prov 10:21—feed

Job 29:23 as for the rain: Ps 72:6 the latter rain: Hos 6:3; Zech 10:1 Reciprocal: Deut 32:2—drop; Job 32:11—I waited for; Prov 16:15—the light

Job 29:24 they believed: Gen 45:26; Ps 126:1; Luke 24:41 the light: Ps 4:6; 89:15

Reciprocal: Job 9:16—would I; Job 39:24—neither; Prov 16:15—the light; Prov 19:6—will

Job 29:25 chose out: Gen 41:40; Judg 11:8; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Chr 13:1–4 dwelt: Gen 14:14–17; Deut 33:5 one that: Job 4:3, 4; Isa 35:3, 4; 61:1–3; 2 Cor 1:3, 4; 7:5–7; 1 Thess 3:2, 3

Reciprocal: Job 1:3—greatest; Job 16:5—But I would; Prov 19:6—will

CHAPTER 30

1 Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt;

15 and his prosperity into calamity.

Job 30:1 they that are: Job 19:13–19; 29:8–10; 2 Kgs 2:23; Isa 3:5 younger than I: Heb. of fewer days than I whose: Ps 35:15, 16; 69:12; Mark 14:65; 15:17–20; Luke 23:14, 18, 35, 39; Acts 17:5; Titus 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; Judg 11:3—vain men; Neh 2:19—they; Job 12:4—one mocked; Job 19:9—stripped; Job 19:18—Yea; Ps 42:4—When; Ps 59:15—wander; Lam 1:7—remembered; Lam 3:14—General; Lam 5:14—elders; Ezek 36:3—and are; Phlm 1:11—unprofitable; Heb 2:8—but

Job 30:2 Reciprocal: Eccl 12:1—while; Phlm 1:11—unprofitable

Job 30:3 solitary: or, dark as the night, Job 24:13–16 fleeing into: Job 24:5; Heb 11:38 in former time: Heb. yesternight Reciprocal: Job 15:23—wandereth; Ps 109:10—General; Jer 48:6—be like; Jer 49:3—run; Ezek 26:20—in places; Dan 4:25—drive; Dan 5:21—he was driven

Job 30:4 mallows: The Hebrew *malluach*, in Arabic, *malluch*, and in Syriac *mallucho*, is probably the *Lalima* or *Lalimos* of the Greeks, and *halimus* of the Romans, which Dioscorides describes as a kind of bramble, without thorns, the leaves of which are boiled and eaten. juniper roots: The Hebrew *rothem*, in Arabic, *ratim*, and in Spanish, *retama*, most probably signifies the *genista* or broom, which is very abundant in the deserts of Arabia. for their meat: 2 Kgs 4:38, 39; Amos 7:14; Luke 15:16 Reciprocal: Job 15:23—wandereth

Job 30:5 driven: Gen 4:12–14; Ps 109:10; Dan 4:25, 32, 33 Reciprocal: Exod 22:2—breaking; Isa 2:10—Enter

Job 30:6 dwell: Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 22:1, 2; Isa 2:19; Rev 6:15 caves: Heb. holes Reciprocal: Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 2:21—go

Job 30:7 brayed: Job 6:5; 11:12; Gen 16:12 the nettles: *Charul* probably denotes some kind of briar or bramble, so Vulgate renders it by *spina* or *sentis*, (Prov 24:31). Zeph 2:9. Celsius and Scheuchzer are inclined to think it the *paliurus*, a shrub growing sometimes to a considerable height in desert places. "One of the inconveniences of the vegetable thickets of Egypt is," says Denon, "that it is difficult to remain in them, as nine tenths of the trees and plants are armed with inexorable thorns, which suffer only an unquiet enjoyment of the shadow which is so constantly desirable." Reciprocal: Matt 27:44—General

Job 30:8 children: 2 Kgs 8:18, 27; 2 Chr 22:3; Ps 49:10–13; Jer 7:18; Mark 6:24 fools: Prov 1:7, 22; 16:22 base men: Heb. men of no name viler: Job 40:4; Ps 15:4; Isa 32:6 Reciprocal: Judg 9:4—vain; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; 2 Sam 6:20—vain fellows; 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; 2 Chr 13:7—vain men; Ps 12:8—men; Ps 69:12—I was; Nah 3:6—make; Matt 27:30—General; Mark 15:19—they smote

Job 30:9 am I: Job 17:6; Ps 35:15, 16; 44:14; 69:12; Lam 3:14, 63 Reciprocal: Judg 16:23—to rejoice; Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Kgs 2:23—mocked; Ps 22:7—shoot out; Ps 34:19—Many; Lam 3:46—have; Matt 26:67—did; Luke 22:63—mocked

Job 30:10 abhor me: Job 19:19; 42:6; Ps 88:8; Zech 11:8 flee far: Job 19:13, 14; Ps 88:8; Prov 19:7; Matt 26:56 spare not to spit in my face: Heb. withhold not spittle from my face, Num 12:14; Deut 25:9; Isa 50:6; Matt 26:67; 27:30 Reciprocal: Judg 16:23—to rejoice; Judg 16:25—sport; Prov 14:20—poor; Mark 10:34—spit; Mark 14:65—General; John 18:22—struck

Job 30:11 loosed: Job 12:18, 21; 2 Sam 16:5–8 let loose: Ps 35:21; Matt 26:67, 68; 27:39–44; Jas 1:26

Job 30:12 rise: Job 19:18; Isa 3:5 they raise up: Job 19:12

Job 30:13 they set forward: Ps 69:26; Zech 1:15

Job 30:14 as a wide: Job 22:16; Ps 18:4; 69:14, 15; Isa 8:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—seek occasion against us; 1 Chr 14:11—like the breaking; Ps 88:17—They

Job 30:15 Terrors: Job 6:4; 7:14; 9:27, 28; 10:16; Ps 88:15 soul: Heb. principal one as a cloud: Isa 44:22; Hos 6:4; 13:3 Reciprocal: Job 35:15—in great; Ps 88:17—They; Nah 1:8—darkness

Job 30:16 my soul: Ps 22:14; 42:4; Isa 53:12 have taken hold: Ps 40:12

Job 30:17 My bones: Job 33:19–21; Ps 6:2–6; 38:2–8 in the night season: Job 7:4; Ps 22:2; Isa 38:13 Reciprocal: Job 2:7—sore boils; Job 13:28—And he; Ps 32:3—bones; Lam 4:8—visage

Job 30:18 By the great: Job 2:7; 7:5; 19:20; Ps 38:5; Isa 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 38:7—my loins

Job 30:19 cast me: Job 9:31; Ps 69:1, 2; Jer 38:6 dust: Job 2:8; 42:6; Gen 18:27 Reciprocal: Job 7:5—flesh; Job 16:15—defiled my horn; Nah 3:6—I will cast

Job 30:20 I cry: Job 19:7; 27:9; Ps 22:2; 80:4, 5; Lam 3:8, 44; Matt 15:23 Reciprocal: Job 35:13—regard

Job 30:21 become cruel: Heb. turned to be cruel, Job 7:20, 21; 10:14–17; 13:25–28; 16:9–14; 19:6–9; Ps 77:7–9; Jer 30:14 thy strong hand: Heb. the strength of thy hand, Job 6:9; 23:6; Ps 89:13; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Job 13:24—holdest me; Job 33:10—he counteth; Job 40:2—he that reproveth

Job 30:22 liftest me: Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; Isa 17:13; Jer 4:11, 12; Ezek 5:2; Hos 4:19; 13:3 to

ride: Ps 18:10; 104:3 substance: or, wisdom Reciprocal: 2 Cor 5:1—dissolved

Job 30:23 the house: Job 14:5; 21:33; Gen 3:19; 2 Sam 14:14; Eccl 8:8; 9:5; 12:5–7; Heb 9:27 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 23:4—burying place; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 47:29—must die; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Gen 50:5—bury me; Gen 50:24—I die; Josh 23:14—I am going; Josh 24:33—died; 2 Sam 12:23—I shall go; 1 Kgs 2:2—I go; Job 3:14—kings; Job 3:19—The small; Job 14:12—So man; Job 17:13—the grave; Job 27:19—shall lie; Job 34:15—General; Ps 49:14—they; Ps 89:48—What; Eccl 6:6—do; Isa 14:18—house

Job 30:24 grave: Heb. heap they cry: Judg 5:31; Ps 35:25; Matt 27:39–44 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:20—go

Job 30:25 Did not I: Ps 35:13, 14; Jer 13:17; 18:20; Luke 19:41; John 11:35; Rom 12:15 in trouble: Heb. hard of day was: Job 31:16–21; Ps 12:1; Prov 14:21, 31; 17:5; 19:17; 28:8; Isa 58:7, 8; Dan 4:27; 2 Cor 9:9

Job 30:26 When I looked: Job 3:25, 26; 29:18; Jer 8:15; 14:19; 15:18; Mic 1:12 light: Job 18:6, 18; 23:17; Ps 97:11; Isa 50:10 Reciprocal: Job 3:9—look for light; Ps 30:7—thou; Ps 42:9—why go; Isa 59:9—we wait; Lam 3:2—brought

Job 30:27; Ps 22:4; Jer 4:19; 31:20; Lam 1:20; 2:11

Job 30:28; Ps 38:6; 42:9; 43:2; Isa 53:3, 4; Lam 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 38:8—roared; Isa 59:11—mourn

Job 30:29 a brother: Job 17:14; Ps 102:6; Isa 13:21, 22; 38:14; Mic 1:8; Mal 1:3 owls: or, ostriches, Benoth yaanah, in Arabic, bintu naamatin, not owls, but ostriches, so called from their doleful and hideous noises. “I have often,” says Dr. SHAW, “heard them groan as if they were in the greatest agonies.” Reciprocal: Deut 14:15—General; Job 13:28—And he; Job 39:13—wings and feathers unto the; Prov 18:9—is brother; Isa 59:11—mourn

Job 30:30 my skin: Ps 119:83; Lam 3:4; 4:8; 5:10 my bones: Ps 102:3 Reciprocal: Job 2:7—sore boils; Job 13:28—And he; Job 19:20—bone; Ps 32:3—bones; Ps 32:4—moisture; Ps 39:11—his beauty; Ps 102:6—like; Song 1:6—because; Lam 1:13—above

Job 30:31; Ps 137:1–4; Eccl 3:4; Isa 21:4; 22:12; 24:7–9; Lam 5:15; Dan 6:18 Reciprocal: Ps 150:4—organs; Lam 5:14—the young; Jas 4:9—let

CHAPTER 31

1 Job makes a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties.

Job 31:1 a covenant: Gen 6:2; 2 Sam 11:2–4; Ps 119:37; Prov 4:25; 23:31–33; Matt 5:28, 29; 1 John 2:16 think: Prov 6:25; Jas 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—to the eyes; Gen 34:2—saw her; Gen 39:7—cast; Exod 20:17—wife; Josh 7:21—I saw; Judg 14:1—Timnath; Job 1:1—perfect; Job 4:6—the uprightness; Job 16:17—Not for; Job 32:1—righteous; Ps

101:3—set; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Mark 9:47—thine; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; 1 Thess 2:10—how

Job 31:2; Job 20:29; 27:13; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Job 35:3—what advantage

Job 31:3 destruction: Job 21:30; Ps 55:23; 73:18; Prov 1:27; 10:29; 21:15; Matt 7:13; Rom 9:22; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Thess 1:9; 2 Pet 2:1 a strange: Isa 28:21; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Num 16:30—make a new thing; Judg 9:53—woman; Judg 9:56—God rendered; Judg 16:30—and the house; 1 Sam 5:6—emerods; 1 Sam 15:18—the sinners; 2 Sam 17:23—and hanged; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; 2 Kgs 1:2—was sick; 2 Kgs 9:35—but they found; Job 20:29—the portion; Job 27:8—General; Job 27:13—the portion; Job 34:22—the; Isa 1:28—the destruction

Job 31:4; Job 14:16; 34:21; Gen 16:13; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 44:21; 139:1–3; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Jer 16:17; 32:19; John 1:48; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:12—O Lord; Job 33:11—marketh; Ps 26:2—General; Ps 56:6—mark; Ps 139:3—compasseth; Dan 5:23—and whose; John 21:17—thou knowest that

Job 31:5 If: Ps 7:3–5 walked: Ps 4:2; 12:2; 44:20, 21; Prov 12:11; Jer 2:5; Ezek 13:8 Reciprocal: Josh 22:22—if it be; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 7:5—Let; Prov 19:2—and; Luke 7:2—who

Job 31:6 Let me be weighed in an even balance: Heb. Let him weigh me in balances of justice, 1 Sam 2:3; Ps 7:8, 9; 17:2, 3; 26:1; Prov 16:11; Isa 26:7; Dan 5:27; Mic 6:11 know: Josh 22:22; Ps 1:6; 139:23; Matt 7:23; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Job 10:7—Thou knowest

Job 31:7 If my: Ps 44:20, 21 mine heart: Num 15:39; Eccl 11:9; Ezek 6:9; 14:3, 7; Matt 5:29 cleaved: Ps 101:3; Isa 33:15 Reciprocal: Eccl 6:9—wandering of the desire; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Eph 2:2—in time; 2 Pet 2:14—eyes

Job 31:8 let me: Job 5:5; 24:6; Lev 26:16; Deut 28:30–33, 38, 51; Judg 6:3–6; Mic 6:15 let my: Job 5:4; 15:30; 18:19; Ps 109:13

Job 31:9 If mine: Judg 16:5; 1 Kgs 11:4; Neh 13:26; Prov 2:16–19; 5:3–23; 6:25; 7:21; 22:14; Eccl 7:26 if I: Job 24:15, 16; Jer 5:8; Hos 7:4 Reciprocal: Gen 34:2—saw her; Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:17—wife; 2 Sam 11:4—sent messengers; Ps 50:18—has been partaker; Prov 6:27—General; Ezek 22:11—committed; Hos 4:13—therefore; Matt 5:28—That; Jas 1:14—when; 2 Pet 2:14—eyes

Job 31:10 grind: Exod 11:5; Isa 47:2; Matt 24:41 and let: 2 Sam 12:11; Jer 8:10; Hos 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:30—betroth; Job 31:22—let; Lam 5:13—the young

Job 31:11 an heinous: Gen 20:9; 26:10; 39:9; Exod 20:14; Prov 6:29–33 an iniquity: Job 31:28; Gen 38:24; Lev 20:10; Deut 22:22–24; Ezek 16:38 Reciprocal: Isa 9:18—wickedness

Job 31:12; Prov 3:33; 6:27; Jer 5:7–9; Mal 3:5; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Isa 9:18—wickedness

Job 31:13 the cause: Exod 21:20, 21, 26, 27; Lev 25:43, 46; Deut 15:12–15; Jer 34:14–17; Eph 6:9; Col 4:1 when: In ancient times slaves had no action at law against their owners; but Job admitted them to all civil rights, and permitted them to complain even

against himself. Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; Exod 18:21—men; Exod 23:6—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:14—General; 1 Sam 30:13—my master; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; Job 20:19—Because; Job 36:5—despiseth; Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Prov 14:31—that oppresseth; Prov 29:7—considereth; Isa 33:15—despiseth; Jer 7:6—oppress; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Matt 8:6—my; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord

Job 31:14 What then: Job 9:32; 10:2; Ps 7:6; 9:12, 19; 10:12–15; 44:21; 76:9; 143:2; Isa 10:3; Zech 2:13 when he: Hos 9:7; Mic 7:4; Mark 7:2; Jas 2:13 what shall: Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Matt 8:6—my; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord

Job 31:15 Did not he: Job 34:19; Neh 5:5; Prov 14:31; 22:2; Isa 58:7; Mal 2:10 did not one fashion us in the womb: or, did he not fashion us in one womb, Job 10:8–12; Ps 139:14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Ps 139:13—covered me; Isa 44:24—and he; Jas 1:27—To visit

Job 31:16 withheld: Job 22:7–9; Deut 15:7–10; Ps 112:9; Luke 16:21; Acts 11:29; Gal 2:10 the eyes: Deut 28:32; Ps 69:3; 119:82, 123; Isa 38:14; Lam 4:17 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 24:13—deliver; Deut 24:19—may bless; Deut 26:13—Levite; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; Neh 8:10—send; Job 11:20—the eyes; Job 22:9—widows; Job 24:3—drive; Job 24:4—turn; Job 24:21—doeth not; Job 30:25—was; Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps 68:5—A father; Ps 112:5—showeth; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 22:22—oppress; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 23:14—for ye; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 6:1—their; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; Jas 2:15—General

Job 31:17 have: Deut 15:11, 14; Neh 8:10; Luke 11:41; John 13:29; Acts 4:32 the fatherless: Job 29:13–16; Ezek 18:7, 16; Rom 12:13; Jas 1:27; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:11—Shall I then; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 22:7—not given; Job 24:3—drive; Job 31:32—The stranger; Ps 68:5—A father; Matt 14:16—they

Job 31:18 her: that is, the widow Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Job 29:16—a father; Job 31:32—The stranger; Isa 58:7—to deal

Job 31:19; Job 22:6; 2 Chr 28:15; Isa 58:7; Matt 25:36, 43; Luke 3:11; Acts 9:39; Jas 2:16; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: Job 24:7—the naked; Job 29:13—ready; Job 34:28—they; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Heb 13:2—not

Job 31:20; Job 29:11; Deut 24:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:22—thanked; Neh 11:2—blessed; Job 22:6—stripped; Job 24:7—the naked; Job 34:28—they; Prov 27:26—General; Isa 58:7—the naked; Matt 25:36—Naked; Acts 9:39—and showing

Job 31:21 lifted: Job 6:27; 22:9; 24:9; 29:12; Prov 23:10, 11; Jer 5:28; Ezek 22:7 when: Mic 2:1, 2; 7:3 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Num 5:22—the woman; Deut 16:19—wrest; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; Prov 14:16—feareth; Prov 22:22—oppress; Prov 24:7—openeth; Prov 29:7—considereth; Lam 3:3—General; Amos 5:12—in the; Acts 25:11—if I

Job 31:22 let: Job 31:10, 40; Josh 22:22, 23; Ps 7:4, 5; 137:6 bone: or, chanel bone

Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Num 5:22—the woman; Deut 16:19—wrest

Job 31:23 destruction: Job 20:23; 21:20; Gen 39:9; Ps 119:120; Isa 13:6; Joel 1:15; 2 Cor 5:11 by: Job 13:11; 40:9; 42:5, 6; Ps 76:7 Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—my wrath; Josh 24:27—deny; Neh 5:15—because; Job 3:25—the thing; Job 6:4—the terrors; Job 9:34—let not; Job 23:15—General; Ps 77:3—I remembered; Ps 119:161—my heart; Isa 2:10—for fear; Jer 17:17—a terror; Ezek 32:32—General

Job 31:24; Gen 31:1; Deut 8:12–14; Ps 49:6, 7, 17; 52:7; 62:10; Prov 10:15; 11:28; 30:9; Mark 10:24; Luke 12:15; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:10, 17 Reciprocal: Esth 5:11—the glory; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Prov 18:11—General; Jer 9:23—rich; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Hos 12:8—Yet; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Gal 6:14—that I

Job 31:25 rejoiced: Esth 5:11; Prov 23:5; Jer 9:23; Ezek 28:5; Luke 12:19; 16:19, 25 because: Deut 8:17, 18; Isa 10:13, 14; Dan 4:30; Hos 12:8; Hab 1:16 gotten much: Heb. found much. Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Ruth 2:1—a mighty; Job 20:18—and he shall; Ps 49:6—trust; Ps 52:7—trusted; Ps 62:10—riches; Prov 10:15—rich; Prov 11:28—that; Prov 18:11—General; Isa 39:2—was glad; Amos 6:13—which; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Gal 6:14—that I; 1 Tim 6:17—trust

Job 31:26 beheld: Gen 1:16–18; Deut 4:19; 11:16; 17:3; 2 Kgs 23:5, 11; Jer 8:2; Ezek 8:16 sun: Heb. light the moon: Ps 8:3, 4; Jer 44:17 in brightness: Heb. bright Reciprocal: Josh 10:12—Sun; 2 Kgs 21:3—and worshipped; Ps 104:19—General; Ps 136:9—The moon and stars; Song 6:10—fair; Isa 40:26—Lift; Jer 7:18—queen of heaven; Ezek 20:24—their eyes; Acts 7:42—the host; Rom 1:20—from the; 1 Cor 15:41—General

Job 31:27 my heart: Deut 11:16; 13:6; Isa 44:20; Rom 1:21, 28 my mouth hath kissed my hand: Heb. my hand hath kissed my mouth, 1 Kgs 19:18; Ps 2:12; Hos 13:2 Reciprocal: Gen 41:40—be ruled; Deut 4:19—when thou; Deut 17:3—the sun; Josh 10:12—Sun; 2 Kgs 17:9—secretly; Ezek 20:24—their eyes; Jas 1:14—when

Job 31:28 an: Job 31:11; 9:15; 23:7; Gen 18:25; Deut 17:2–7, 9; Judg 11:27; Ps 50:6; Heb 12:23 for: Josh 24:23, 27; Prov 30:9; Titus 1:16; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 2:23; Jude 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:32—lifted

Job 31:29; 2 Sam 1:12; 4:10, 11; 16:5–8; Ps 35:13, 14, 25, 26; Prov 17:5; 24:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 44:34—come on; Exod 23:4—General; 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; Job 20:18—and he shall; Ps 35:15—in mine; Isa 33:15—stoppeth; Amos 6:13—which; Obad 12—rejoiced; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Matt 5:39—That; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 9:55—and rebuked; Rom 12:14—General

Job 31:30 have: Exod 23:4, 5; Matt 5:43, 44; Rom 12:14; 1 Pet 2:22, 23; 3:9 mouth: Heb. palate, Eccl 5:2, 6; Matt 5:22; 12:36; Jas 3:6, 9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; 2 Sam 16:9—let me go; Job 33:2—mouth; Job 34:3—mouth

Job 31:31 the men: 1 Sam 24:4, 10; 26:8; 2 Sam 16:9, 10; 19:21, 22; Jer 40:15, 16; Luke 9:54, 55; 22:50, 51 Oh: Job 19:22; Ps 27:2; 35:25; Prov 1:11, 12, 18; Mic 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; 1 Sam 19:15—Bring him; 1 Chr 11:19—shall I; Esth 5:9—he was full; Job

13:15—but I will; Job 19:15—count me; Ps 57:3—from the reproach of him; Matt 27:22—What; Mark 6:24—The head; Acts 12:11—all; Acts 25:2—General; Rev 17:16—eat

Job 31:32 The stranger: Job 31:17, 18; Gen 19:2, 3; Judg 19:15, 20, 21; Isa 58:7; Matt 25:35, 40, 44, 45; Rom 12:13; 1 Tim 5:10; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 traveller: or, way Reciprocal: Gen 19:1—rose; Exod 2:20—call him; Job 19:15—count me; Matt 10:11—inquire

Job 31:33 covered: Gen 3:7, 8, 12; Josh 7:11; Prov 28:13; Hos 6:7; Acts 5:8; 1 John 1:8–10 as Adam: or, after the manner of men, Hos 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 2:15—the man; 1 Sam 15:15—for; 2 Kgs 20:15—All the things; Job 7:20—I have sinned; Ps 17:4—works; Ps 32:5—have; Ps 38:18—For; Isa 39:4—All that

Job 31:34 Did I: Exod 23:2; Prov 29:25; Jer 38:4, 5, 16, 19; Matt 27:20–26 the contempt: Job 22:8; 34:19; Exod 32:27; Num 25:14, 15; Neh 5:7; 13:4–8, 28; 2 Cor 5:16 that I: Esth 4:11, 14; Prov 24:11, 12; Amos 5:11–13; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—ye shall not; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; Neh 13:11—contended; Jer 38:9—these

Job 31:35 Oh: Job 13:3; 17:3; 23:3–7; 33:6; 38:1–3; 40:4, 5 my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me: or, my sign is that the Almighty will answer me, Job 13:21, 22; Ps 26:1 mine: Job 13:24; 19:11, 23, 24; 33:10, 11; Matt 5:25 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—write these; 1 Sam 12:5—The Lord; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:19—who shall; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 11:5—General; Job 16:21—plead; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 38:3—for; Isa 41:1—let us; Jer 36:2—a roll; Hab 2:1—when I am reproved

Job 31:36 I: Exod 28:12; Isa 22:22 a crown: Job 29:14; Isa 62:3; Phil 4:1 Reciprocal: Job 19:7—no judgment; Isa 41:1—let us

Job 31:37 declare: Job 9:3; 13:15; 14:16; 42:3–6; Ps 19:12 as a: Gen 32:28; Eph 3:12; Heb 4:15, 16; 1 John 3:19–21 Reciprocal: Job 40:4—what; Isa 41:21—Produce; Hab 2:1—when I am reproved

Job 31:38 cry: Job 20:27; Hab 2:11; Jas 5:4 complain: Heb. weep, Ps 65:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Gen 4:11—opened; Gen 44:9—both; Exod 22:23—they cry at all; Deut 24:15—lest he; Josh 22:22—if it be; Neh 5:1—a great cry; Job 18:15—because; Job 20:19—Because; Ps 7:5—Let; Isa 5:7—a cry; Mic 2:2—they covet; Acts 25:11—if I

Job 31:39 fruits: Heb. strength, Gen 4:12 caused the owners thereof to lose their life: Heb. caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or breathe out, 1 Kgs 21:13–16, 19; Prov 1:19; Isa 26:21; Ezek 22:6, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Exod 22:23—they cry at all; Lev 19:13—the wages; Num 5:22—the woman; Neh 5:1—a great cry; Job 18:15—because; Job 20:19—Because; Isa 5:7—a cry; Jas 5:4—the hire

Job 31:40 thistles: Choach, probably the black thorn.—See note on 2 Kgs 14:9. Gen 3:17, 18; Isa 7:23; Zeph 2:9; Mal 1:3 cockle: or, noisome weeds The: Ps 72:20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:20—for your land; Num 5:22—the woman; Job 31:22—let; Prov 24:31—it; Jer 51:64—Thus far; Heb 6:8—beareth

CHAPTER 32

- 1 Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends;
- 6 Because wisdom comes not from age, he excuses the boldness of his youth;
- 11 He reproves them for not satisfying Job;
- 16 His zeal to speak.

Job 32:1 to answer: Heb. from answering righteous: Job 6:29; 10:2, 7; 13:15; 23:7; 27:4–6; 29:11–17; 31:1–40; 33:9 Reciprocal: Job 9:20—justify; Job 13:5—General; Job 32:3—because; Job 33:5—If; Job 34:5—I

Job 32:2 kindled: Ps 69:9; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26 Buzite: Gen 22:21 because: Job 10:3; 27:2; 34:5, 6, 17, 18; 35:2; 40:8; Luke 10:29 himself: Heb. his soul Reciprocal: Job 9:2—how; Job 9:20—justify; Job 9:24—if not; Job 32:5—his wrath; Job 36:3—scribe; Job 42:7—My; Ezek 18:25—way; Acts 17:16—his spirit

Job 32:3 because: Job 32:1; 24:25; 25:2–6; 26:2–4 and yet: Job 8:6; 15:34; 22:5–30; Acts 24:5, 13 Reciprocal: Job 6:25—what doth; Job 16:3—what emboldeneth; Job 21:27—ye wrongfully; Job 21:34—seeing; Job 27:5—justify; Job 32:12—behold; Job 42:7—My; Matt 12:7—condemned; John 9:3—Neither; Acts 17:16—his spirit

Job 32:4 waited till Job had spoken: Heb. expected Job in words, Job 32:11, 12; Prov 18:13 elder: Heb. elder for days Reciprocal: Lev 19:32—General; Ps 119:100—understand; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak

Job 32:5 his wrath: Job 32:2; Exod 32:19 Reciprocal: Job 42:7—My

Job 32:6 I am: Lev 19:32; Rom 13:7; 1 Tim 5:1; Titus 2:6; 1 Pet 5:5 young: Heb. few of days ye are: Job 15:10 durst not: Heb. feared, Job 15:7; 1 Sam 17:28–30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:7—a little; Job 8:8—inquire; Job 12:13—him; Ps 37:25—I have; Prov 16:31—hoary; Gal 2:6—it maketh

Job 32:7; Job 8:8–10; 12:12; 1 Kgs 12:6–8; Ps 34:11, 12; Prov 1:1–4; 16:31; Heb 5:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; Job 8:10—Shall not; Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 15:10—the grayheaded; Job 20:4—thou not; Ps 37:25—I have; Acts 6:3—full; Gal 2:6—it maketh

Job 32:8 the inspiration: Job 4:12–21; 33:16; 35:11; 38:36; Gen 41:39; 1 Kgs 3:12, 28; 4:29; Prov 2:6; Eccl 2:26; Dan 1:17; 2:21; 1 Cor 2:10–12; 12:8; 2 Tim 3:16; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:38—in whom; 2 Kgs 5:13—his servants; Job 27:11—that which; Job 33:4—General; Job 36:3—fetch; Ps 51:6—in the hidden; Ps 119:73—give me; Prov 20:27—spirit; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 6:10—the spirit; 1 Cor 14:32—General

Job 32:9 Great: Jer 5:5; Matt 11:25; John 7:48; 1 Cor 1:26, 27; 2:7, 8; Jas 2:6, 7 neither: Job 12:20; Eccl 4:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:38—a prince; 2 Kgs 4:8—a great woman; 2 Kgs 5:13—his servants; Job 17:10—for I; Prov 28:11—the poor

Job 32:10; 1 Cor 7:25, 40 Reciprocal: Job 32:17—General; Ps 119:100—understand

Job 32:11 I waited for: Job 32:4; 29:21, 23 reasons: Heb. understandings, Instead of

tevoonotheychem, nine manuscripts read techoonotheychem, “your arguments;” but the sense is nearly the same. whilst: Ad tachkeroon millin, “whilst ye were searching for words;” a fine irony, which they must have felt. Job 5:27; Prov 18:17; 28:11; Eccl 12:9, 10 what to say: Heb. words Reciprocal: Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 26:3—counselled; Job 33:31—General; 1 Cor 14:30—let

Job 32:12 unto you: Weadeychem is rendered “and your testimonies,” by the Syriac, Arabic, and LXX, and one of De Rossi’s manuscripts (874) is so pointed as to require this reading. behold: Job 32:3; 1 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: Job 5:27—we have searched; Job 29:21—gave ear; Job 32:4—waited till Job had spoken; Job 33:5—If

Job 32:13 Lest: Gen 14:23; Judg 7:2; Isa 48:5, 7; Zech 12:7 We: Job 12:2; 15:8–10; Isa 5:21; Jer 9:23; Ezek 28:3; 1 Cor 1:19–21, 27–29; 3:18 God: Job 1:21; 2:10; 4:9; 6:4; 19:6, 21; John 19:11 Reciprocal: Job 20:2—my thoughts

Job 32:14 directed: Heb. ordered Reciprocal: Job 33:5—set

Job 32:15 amazed: Job 6:24, 25; 29:22; Matt 7:23; 22:22, 26, 34, 46 left off speaking: Heb. removed speeches from themselves Reciprocal: Neh 5:8—held; Mark 12:34—And no; 1 Cor 14:30—let

Job 32:16; Job 13:5; Prov 17:28; Amos 5:13; Jas 1:19 Reciprocal: Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 29:22—After my; Matt 22:46—no; Mark 12:34—And no

Job 32:17; Job 32:10; 33:12; 35:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gal 2:6—it maketh

Job 32:18 matter: Heb. words the spirit: Ps 39:3; Jer 20:9; Ezek 3:14–27; Acts 4:20; 2 Cor 5:13, 14 within me: Heb. of my belly Reciprocal: Job 4:2—withhold himself from speaking; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Ps 45:1—is inditing; Prov 22:18—within thee; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 6:11—Therefore; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Amos 3:8—who can; Mic 3:8—I am; John 7:38—out; Acts 6:10—the spirit; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Acts 18:5—was

Job 32:19 hath no vent: Heb. is not opened new: Matt 9:17 Reciprocal: Ps 39:2—my sorrow; Prov 22:18—within thee; Jer 6:11—Therefore; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Amos 3:8—who can; Mark 2:22—bottles; John 7:38—out; Acts 2:13—These

Job 32:20 I will speak: Job 13:13, 19; 20:2; 21:3 be refreshed: Heb. breathe I will open: Prov 8:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 39:2—my sorrow; Isa 42:14—long time; 2 Cor 6:11—our mouth

Job 32:21 accept: Job 13:8; 34:19; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:17; 16:19; Prov 24:23; Matt 22:16 flattering: 2 Sam 14:17, 20; Acts 12:22, 23; 24:2, 3 Reciprocal: Job 13:7—General; Job 17:5—He that; Ps 5:9—they; Ps 15:4—a vile; Matt 23:9—call; 1 Thess 2:5—used

Job 32:22 I know not: That is, I cannot, Job 17:5; Ps 12:2, 3; Prov 29:5; 1 Thess 2:5; Gal 1:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:20—according; Job 13:7—General; Job 35:10—my; Ps 5:9—they; Ps 15:4—a vile; Matt 22:16—neither; Matt 23:9—call

CHAPTER 33

- 1 Elihu offers himself instead of God to reason with Job;
- 8 He excuses God from giving man an account of his ways, by his greatness;
- 14 God calls man to repentance by visions, by afflictions, and by his ministry;
- 31 He incites Job to attention.

Job 33:1 hear: Job 13:6; 34:2; Ps 49:1–3; Mark 4:9 Reciprocal: Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 13:17—General; Job 15:17—hear me; Job 18:2—mark; Job 21:2—Hear; Prov 8:6—the opening; Prov 23:31—General

Job 33:2 I: Job 3:1; Ps 78:2; Matt 5:2 mouth: Heb. palate, Job 31:30 marg. Reciprocal: Job 34:3—mouth; Job 35:16—General; 2 Cor 6:11—our mouth

Job 33:3 the: Job 27:4; Prov 8:7, 8; 1 Thess 2:3, 4 my lips: Job 15:2; 36:3, 4; 38:2; Ps 37:30, 31; Prov 15:2, 7; 20:15 Reciprocal: Job 20:3—the spirit; Job 26:3—plentifully; Job 33:33—I; Ps 45:1—a good; Ps 49:3—mouth; Prov 4:2—good; 2 Cor 6:11—our mouth

Job 33:4; Job 10:12; 32:8; Gen 2:7; Ps 33:6; Rom 8:2; 1 Cor 15:45 Reciprocal: Ps 104:30—sendest; Isa 42:5—he that giveth; John 20:22—he breathed; Acts 17:25—seeing

Job 33:5 If: Job 33:32, 33; 32:1, 12 set: Job 23:4, 5; 32:14; Ps 50:21 stand: Acts 10:26 Reciprocal: Job 9:14—choose; Job 9:19—who shall; Job 13:19—that will plead; Job 34:33—what

Job 33:6 I am: Job 9:32–35; 13:3; 20:22; 23:3, 4; 31:35 wish: Heb. mouth in: Gen 30:2; Exod 4:16; 2 Cor 5:20 I also: Job 4:19; 10:9; 13:12; Gen 2:7; 3:19; 2 Cor 5:1 formed: Heb. cut Reciprocal: Job 11:5—General; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak

Job 33:7 my terror: Job 9:34; 13:21; Ps 88:16 my hand: Ps 32:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:12—a still

Job 33:8 hearing: Heb. ears, Deut 13:14; Jer 29:23 Reciprocal: Job 6:30—iniquity; Job 9:20—it shall; Job 15:6—thine own; Job 35:16—General

Job 33:9 clean: Job 9:17; 10:7; 11:4; 16:17; 23:11, 12; 27:5, 6; 29:14 innocent: Job 9:23, 28; 17:8; Jer 2:35 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—and innocency; 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; Job 7:20—I have sinned; Job 32:1—righteous; Job 34:5—I; Prov 30:12—that are

Job 33:10 he findeth: Job 9:30, 31; 10:15–17; 13:25; 14:16; 34:5 he counteth: Job 13:24; 16:9; 19:11; 30:21; 31:35

Job 33:11 putteth: Job 13:27; Ps 105:18; Jer 20:2; Acts 16:24 marketh: Job 31:4; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Job 14:16—thou numberest; Job 31:35—mine; Rom 4:12—in the steps

Job 33:12 thou: Job 1:22; 34:10–12, 17–19, 23; 35:2; 36:22, 23; Ezek 18:25; Rom 9:19–21 I will: Job 32:17; 35:4 God: Job 9:4; 26:14; 36:5; 40:2, 8, 9; Jer 18:6 Reciprocal: Job 9:32—not a man; Eccl 8:4—What; Dan 4:35—What; 1 John 3:20—God

Job 33:13 strive: Job 9:14; 15:25, 26; Isa 45:9; Jer 50:24; Ezek 22:14; Acts 5:39; 9:4, 5; 1 Cor 10:22 giveth not account: Heb. answereth not, Job 40:2; Deut 29:29; Ps 62:11; Isa 46:10; Dan 4:35; Matt 20:15; Acts 1:7; Rom 11:34 Reciprocal: Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:12—What; Job 40:9—Hast; Eccl 6:10—neither; Eccl 8:4—What; Matt 11:26—for; Luke 4:27—Naaman; John 21:23—what; Acts 11:17—what; Rom 9:20—who art; Rom 11:33—how

Job 33:14 God: Job 40:5; Ps 62:11 perceiveth: 2 Chr 33:10; Prov 1:24, 29; Isa 6:9; Matt 13:14; Mark 8:17, 18; Luke 24:25; John 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I; Gen 41:32—doubled; Gen 46:2—in the visions; 1 Sam 3:8—the third; 1 Sam 28:6—by dreams; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; Job 4:13—thoughts; Job 33:29—all; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Matt 27:19—his; 1 Thess 2:18—once

Job 33:15 a dream: Job 4:13; Gen 20:3; 31:24; Num 12:6; Jer 23:28; Dan 4:5; Heb 1:1 deep: Gen 15:12; Dan 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:21—General; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Gen 41:32—doubled; Gen 46:2—in the visions; Num 22:12—Thou shalt; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Sam 3:8—the third; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; Dan 2:1—Nebuchadnezzar; Dan 2:19—in; Dan 10:9—was I; Matt 1:20—in; Matt 2:12—warned; Matt 2:13—for; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep

Job 33:16 openeth: Heb. revealeth, or, uncovereth, Job 36:10, 15; 2 Sam 7:27; Ps 40:6; Isa 6:10; 48:8; 50:5; Luke 24:45; Acts 16:14 sealeth: Neh 9:38; Rom 15:28 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Sam 9:15—told Samuel in his ear; 1 Sam 22:8—showeth me; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Job 42:5—heard; Ps 94:12—teachest; Ps 118:18—chastened; Isa 35:5—the ears; Dan 2:19—in

Job 33:17 withdraw: Job 17:11; Gen 20:6; Isa 23:9; Hos 2:6; Matt 27:19; Acts 9:2–6 purpose: Heb. work hide: Deut 8:16; 2 Chr 32:25; Isa 2:11; Dan 4:30–37; 2 Cor 12:7; Jas 4:10 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—to humble; Matt 2:13—for; Mark 2:5—sins

Job 33:18 keepeth: Acts 16:27–33; Rom 2:4; 2 Pet 3:9, 15 perishing: Heb. passing Reciprocal: Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Job 33:24—Then; Job 33:28—will deliver; Job 36:8—if; Ps 86:13—and thou; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Joel 2:8—sword; Acts 9:11—for; 1 Cor 11:32—we are

Job 33:19 chastened: Job 5:17, 18; Deut 8:5; Ps 94:12; 119:67, 71; Isa 27:9; 1 Cor 11:32; Rev 3:19 pain: Job 7:4; 20:11; 30:17; 2 Chr 16:10, 12; Ps 38:1–8; Isa 37:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:5—I will heal; Job 4:14—all my bones; Job 14:22—his flesh; Job 19:20—bone; Job 36:8—if; Ps 6:2—my; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 35:10—All; Ps 38:3—soundness; Ps 103:4—redeemeth; Ps 107:18—abhorreth; Isa 38:16—General; Mic 6:13—I make

Job 33:20 his life: Ps 107:17, 18 dainty meat: Heb. meat of desire, Gen 3:6; Jer 3:19; Amos 5:11 marg. Reciprocal: Job 33:28—see; Dan 10:3—pleasant bread

Job 33:21 His flesh: Job 7:5; 13:28; 14:20, 22; 19:20; Ps 32:3, 4; 39:11; 102:3–5; Prov 5:11 his bones: Ps 22:15–17 Reciprocal: Ps 22:17—I may; Lam 4:8—their skin; Heb 2:15—deliver

Job 33:22 his soul: Job 7:7; 17:1, 13–16; 1 Sam 2:6; Ps 30:3; 88:3–5; Isa 38:10 his life: Job

15:21; Exod 12:23; 2 Sam 24:16; Ps 17:4; Acts 12:23; 1 Cor 10:10; Rev 9:11 Reciprocal: Job 33:28—see; Ps 86:13—and thou

Job 33:23 a messenger: Judg 2:1; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Hag 1:13; Mal 2:7; 3:1; 2 Cor 5:20 an interpreter: Job 34:32; Ps 94:12; Isa 61:1–3; Acts 8:30; 1 Cor 11:30–32; Heb 12:5–12 one: Job 9:3; Eccl 7:28; Rom 11:13 to: Job 11:6; 34:10, 12; 35:14; 36:3, 8–13; 37:23; Neh 9:33; Ps 119:75; Lam 3:22, 23, 32, 39–41; Ezek 18:25–28; Dan 9:14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Job 19:25—I know; Ps 107:20—healed; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Joel 2:23—the former

Job 33:24 Then: Job 33:18; 22:21; Exod 33:19; 34:6, 7; Ps 86:5, 15; Hos 14:2, 4; Mic 7:18–20; Rom 5:20, 21 Deliver: Job 36:10, 11; Ps 22:4; 30:9–12; 40:2; 71:3; 86:13; Isa 38:17–19; Jer 31:20; Zech 9:11 I: Job 33:24; Ps 49:7, 8; Matt 20:28; Rom 3:24–26; 1 Tim 2:6; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 a ransom: or, an atonement Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—a ransom; 1 Chr 6:49—make an atonement; Job 19:25—I know; Job 33:28—will deliver; Job 33:30—To bring; Job 36:18—then; Isa 40:31—renew; Hos 13:14—ransom; Jonah 2:6—corruption; Mark 5:29—straightway; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Eph 1:7—whom

Job 33:25 His flesh: 2 Kgs 5:14 a child's: Heb. childhood return: Job 42:16; Deut 34:7; Josh 14:10, 11; Ps 103:5; Hos 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:24—dream; Mark 5:29—straightway

Job 33:26 pray: 2 Kgs 20:2–5; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 19; Ps 6:1–9; 28:1, 2, 6; 30:7–11; 41:8–11; 50:15; 91:15; 116:1–6; Isa 30:19; Jer 33:3; Jonah 2:2–7; Acts 9:11 and he shall: Job 42:8, 9; Num 6:25, 26; Ps 4:6, 7; 16:11; 30:5; 67:1; Acts 2:28; Jude 24 he will: Job 34:11; 1 Sam 26:23; Ps 18:20; 62:12; Prov 24:12; Matt 10:41, 42; Heb 11:26 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; Ps 119:135—Make; John 14:8—show; Heb 12:14—no man; Jas 5:13—any among; Rev 1:7—and every; Rev 22:4—they

Job 33:27 looketh: etc. or, shall look upon men, and say I: Job 7:20; Num 12:11; 2 Sam 12:13; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:13; 31:18, 19; Luke 15:18–22; 18:13; 1 John 1:8–10 I have sinned: etc. Gen 16:13; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 11:4; 14:2; 139:1–4; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Jer 23:24 perverted: Eccl 5:8 right: Ps 19:7, 8; 119:128; Rom 7:12–14, 16, 22 it profited: Job 34:9; Jer 2:8; Matt 16:26; Rom 6:21 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—God; Gen 42:21—they said; Gen 50:17—they did; Exod 2:25—looked; Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 26:40—confess; Num 5:7—confess; Josh 7:20—Indeed; Judg 10:15—We have sinned; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; 1 Kgs 8:47—done perversely; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; 2 Chr 12:6—the Lord; Neh 9:33—but we; Job 34:31—General; Ps 32:5—acknowledged; Ps 38:18—For; Ps 51:3—For I; Jer 3:21—for they have; Jer 8:6—hearkened; Jer 14:20—for; Jer 24:6—For I will; Lam 1:20—for; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 18:23—not that; Hos 5:15—till; Hos 14:8—I have; Jonah 3:10—God saw; Matt 3:6—confessing; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 22:61—looked; Luke 23:43—To day; Acts 19:18—confessed; Rom 2:4—goodness; Rom 10:3—submitted; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; Eph 6:1—for; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Job 33:28 will deliver: etc. or, hath delivered my soul, etc. and my life, Job 33:18, 24; 17:16; Ps 55:23; 69:15; Isa 38:17, 18; Rev 20:1–3 see: Job 33:20, 22; 3:9, 16, 20; Ps 49:19; Isa 9:2; John 11:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Gen 50:17—they did; Lev 26:40—confess; Num 5:7—confess; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; 1 Kgs 8:47—done perversely; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; Job 33:30—To bring; Ps 28:1—I become; Ps

30:3—brought; Ps 86:13—and thou; Ps 107:20—delivered; Eccl 11:7—the light; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Jer 8:6—hearkened; Jer 24:6—For I will; Jer 31:18—surely; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 18:23—not that; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Jonah 2:6—corruption; Jonah 3:10—God saw; Matt 3:6—confessing; Luke 15:18—I have; Luke 15:20—But; John 3:36—see; John 8:12—shall have; Acts 19:18—confessed; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; 1 Pet 3:10—see; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Job 33:29 all: Job 33:14–17; 1 Cor 12:6; 2 Cor 5:5; Eph 1:11; Phil 2:13; Col 1:29; Heb 13:21 oftentimes: Heb. twice and thrice, Job 33:14; 40:5; 2 Kgs 6:10; 2 Cor 12:8

Job 33:30 To bring: Job 33:24, 28; Ps 40:1, 2; 118:17, 18 enlightened: Ps 56:13; Isa 2:5; 38:17; John 8:12; Acts 26:18 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:8—lighten; Job 3:20—light; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 27:13—in the; Ps 49:19—never; Ps 107:14—brought; Eccl 11:7—the light

Job 33:31; Job 13:6; 18:2; 21:2; 32:11 Reciprocal: Gen 44:18—let thy; Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 21:3—that I may; Job 29:22—After my; Job 36:2—Suffer; 1 Cor 14:30—let

Job 33:32; Job 15:4, 5; 21:27; 22:5–9; 27:5 Reciprocal: Job 13:19—that will plead; Job 33:5—If; Job 34:33—what

Job 33:33 hearken: Ps 34:11; Prov 4:1, 2; 5:1, 2 I: Job 33:3; Ps 49:3; Prov 8:5 Reciprocal: Job 26:3—plentifully; Job 33:5—If

CHAPTER 34

- 1 Elihu accuses Job for charging God with injustice;
- 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust;
- 31 Man must humble himself unto God;
- 34 Elihu reproves Job.

Job 34:2; Prov 1:5; 1 Cor 10:15; 14:20 Reciprocal: Job 13:6—General; Job 15:17—hear me; Job 21:2—Hear; Job 33:1—hear; Job 34:10—understanding; Job 34:34—understanding

Job 34:3 the ear: Job 6:30; 12:11; 1 Cor 2:15; Heb 5:14 mouth: Heb. palate, Job 31:30; 33:2 marg. Reciprocal: Job 6:6—taste; Job 6:26—reprove; Job 34:10—understanding; Isa 11:3—understanding; 1 Cor 10:15—General; Phil 1:10—approve things that are excellent

Job 34:4 choose: Job 34:36; Judg 19:30; 20:7; 1 Cor 6:2–5; Gal 2:11–14; 1 Thess 5:21 know: Isa 11:2–5; John 7:24; Rom 12:2 Reciprocal: Job 34:34—understanding; Ps 45:1—a good; Luke 9:55—Ye know

Job 34:5 I: Job 10:7; 11:4; 16:17; 29:14; 32:1; 33:9 God: Job 9:17; 27:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; Job 8:3—God; Job 9:2—how; Job 10:3—Is it good; Job 15:6—thine own; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 32:2—because; Job 33:10—he findeth; Job 35:2—My; Job 36:3—ascribe; Job 40:8—wilt thou condemn; Isa 40:27—my judgment; Ezek 18:25—way; Mal 2:17—Every; Acts 8:33—judgment

Job 34:6 I: Job 27:4–6 wound: Heb. arrow, Job 6:4; 16:13 Reciprocal: Job 9:17—without cause; Job 11:4—I am clean; Job 32:2—because; Job 40:8—wilt thou condemn; Jer 15:18—my wound; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow

Job 34:7; Job 15:16; Deut 29:19; Prov 1:22; 4:17 Reciprocal: Job 11:3—mockest; Job 36:21—this; Prov 14:9—Fools; Prov 19:28—the; Mal 3:13—Your

Job 34:8; Job 2:10; 11:3; 15:5; Ps 1:1; 26:4; 50:18; 73:12–15; Prov 1:15; 2:12; 4:14; 13:20; 1 Cor 15:33 Reciprocal: Job 34:36—his answers; Job 35:4—thy; Job 36:17—fulfilled; Mal 3:13—Your; Matt 20:13—I do; Rom 8:33—Who

Job 34:9 It: Job 9:22, 23, 30, 31; 21:14–16, 30; 22:17; 35:3; Mal 3:14 delight: Job 27:10; Ps 37:4 Reciprocal: Gen 25:32—and what; Job 21:15—and what; Job 22:26—shalt thou; Job 33:27—it profited; Job 34:36—his answers; Ps 73:13—Verily; Isa 58:14—delight; Rom 8:33—Who

Job 34:10 understanding: Heb. heart, Job 34:2, 3, 34; Prov 6:32; 15:32 marg. far: Job 8:3; 36:23; 37:23; Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; 2 Chr 19:7; Ps 92:15; Jer 12:1; Rom 3:4, 5; 9:14; Jas 1:13 Reciprocal: Job 1:22—charged God foolishly; Job 33:12—thou; Job 33:23—to; Job 34:23—he will; Job 36:3—ascribe; Prov 1:5—wise; Hos 6:5—and thy judgments are as; Hos 14:9—for; Zeph 3:5—he will; Jas 2:5—Hearken

Job 34:11 the work: Job 33:26; Ps 62:12; Prov 24:12; Jer 32:19; Ezek 33:17–20; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6; 2 Cor 5:10; 1 Pet 1:17; Rev 22:12 cause: Prov 1:31; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 31:17—befall them; Job 34:33—he will; Isa 59:18—According

Job 34:12 surely: Ps 11:7; 145:17; Hab 1:12, 13 pervert: Job 8:3 Reciprocal: Job 33:23—to; Prov 17:7—much

Job 34:13 Who hath given: Job 36:23; 38:4–41; 40:8–11; 1 Chr 29:11; Prov 8:23–30; Isa 40:13, 14; Dan 4:35; Rom 11:34–36 the whole world: Heb. the world, all of it Reciprocal: Job 37:15—Dost

Job 34:14 set: Job 7:17; 9:4 upon man: Heb. upon him he gather: Ps 104:29; Isa 24:22 Reciprocal: Exod 9:21—regarded not; Num 17:13—consumed; 1 Kgs 17:17—that there was; 2 Chr 11:16—set; Job 1:8—considered; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 12:10—the breath; Ps 90:3—Thou; Eccl 8:8—is no; Eccl 12:7—dust; Isa 40:15—the nations; Isa 42:5—he that giveth; Isa 43:13—I will work; Isa 57:16—the souls; Dan 4:35—all; Dan 5:23—in whose; Acts 17:25—seeing; Jas 2:26—as

Job 34:15; Job 30:23; Gen 3:19; Ps 90:3–10; Eccl 12:7; Isa 27:4; 57:16 Reciprocal: Num 17:13—consumed; 2 Sam 14:14—we must; Job 7:17—set thine; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 12:10—the breath; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 104:29—thou takest; Eccl 3:20—all are; Isa 40:15—the nations; Isa 43:13—I will work; Dan 4:35—all; Dan 5:23—in whose; Jas 2:26—as

Job 34:16; Job 12:3; 13:2–6 Reciprocal: Job 34:34—understanding; Prov 1:5—wise

Job 34:17 even: Gen 18:25; 2 Sam 23:3; Rom 3:5–7 govern: Heb. bind wilt: Job 1:22; 40:8; 2 Sam 19:21; Rom 9:14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—Wilt; Job 8:3—God; Job 21:22—he judgeth;

Job 32:2—because; Job 33:12—thou; Zeph 3:5—he will; Mal 2:17—Every; Matt 20:13—I do; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:6—for then

Job 34:18; Exod 22:28; Prov 17:26; Acts 23:3, 5; Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:17; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 2 Sam 19:6—thou regardest; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Job 1:22—charged God foolishly; Job 10:3—Is it good; Job 32:2—because; Eccl 8:4—What; Hos 14:9—for; Matt 20:13—I do; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness

Job 34:19 accepteth: Job 13:8; Deut 10:17; 2 Chr 19:7; Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; Gal 2:6; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25; 1 Pet 1:17; Heb 12:28 princes: Job 12:19, 21; Ps 2:2–4; Eccl 5:8; Isa 3:14 regardeth: Job 36:19; Ps 49:6, 7; Jas 2:5 they: Job 31:15; Prov 14:31; 22:2 Reciprocal: Gen 12:17—General; Gen 20:7—surely; Gen 50:19—for am I; Exod 30:15—rich; Lev 14:21—poor; Judg 8:12—took; 1 Sam 25:35—accepted; 2 Sam 14:14—neither; 2 Kgs 15:5—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Neh 7:71—chief; Job 1:22—charged God foolishly; Job 10:3—Is it good; Job 31:34—the contempt; Job 32:21—accept; Ps 49:2—General; Ps 72:2—thy poor; Ps 82:2—accept; Prov 17:26—to strike; Prov 18:5—not; Eccl 8:4—What; Isa 40:23—General; Dan 4:35—all; Hos 14:9—for; Luke 20:21—acceptest; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Jas 2:4—partial; Rev 6:15—the kings; Rev 13:16—rich

Job 34:20 a moment: Ps 73:19; Isa 30:13; 37:38; Dan 5:30; Luke 12:20; Acts 12:23; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3 troubled: Exod 12:29, 30; Isa 37:36; Matt 25:6; Luke 17:26–29 the mighty shall be taken away: Heb. they shall take away the mighty without: 1 Sam 25:37–39; 26:10; Isa 10:16–19; 30:30–33; Dan 2:34, 44, 45; Zech 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—About; Exod 14:24—and troubled; Exod 33:5—in a moment; Job 34:25—in the; Job 36:19—nor all; Isa 40:23—General; Dan 8:25—but; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Rev 6:15—the kings

Job 34:21; Job 31:4; Gen 16:13; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 34:15; 139:23; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Jer 16:17; 17:10; 32:19; Amos 9:8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—cool of the day; Job 14:16—thou numberest; Job 34:30—General; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 44:21—Shall; Ps 90:8—Thou; Ps 119:168—for all my; Ps 139:8—in hell; Hos 7:2—are before; Heb 4:13—naked

Job 34:22 no: Ps 139:11, 12; Isa 29:15; Jer 23:24; Amos 9:2, 3; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:13; Rev 6:15, 16 nor: Job 3:5; 24:17; Isa 9:2 the: Job 31:3; Ps 5:5; Prov 10:29; Matt 7:23; Luke 13:27 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—cool of the day; Gen 18:21—see; Job 10:22—the shadow of death; Job 12:22—bringeth; Job 22:14—General; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 44:21—Shall; Ps 139:8—in hell; Prov 15:3—General; Jer 16:17—General; Jer 44:25—ye will; Ezek 8:8—General; Matt 4:16—shadow

Job 34:23 he will: Job 34:10–12; 11:6; Ezra 9:13; Ps 119:137; Isa 42:3; Dan 9:7–9 that he: Job 9:32, 33; 16:21; 23:7; Jer 2:5; Rom 9:20 enter: Heb. go Reciprocal: Neh 9:33—Howbeit; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 33:12—thou; Ps 119:75—I know; Isa 3:14—enter; Rom 2:2—judgment

Job 34:24 break: Job 19:2; Ps 2:9; 72:4; 94:5; Jer 51:20–23; Dan 2:21, 34, 35, 44, 45 number: Heb. searching out set: 1 Sam 2:30–36; 15:28; 1 Kgs 14:7, 8, 14; Ps 113:7, 8; Dan 5:28–31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:35—in his room; Luke 1:52—put; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring

Job 34:25 he knoweth: Ps 33:15; Isa 66:18; Hos 7:2; Amos 8:7; Rev 20:12 in the: Job 34:20; Song 3:8; Isa 15:1; 1 Thess 5:2 destroyed: Heb. crushed Reciprocal: Obad 2—General

Job 34:26 in: Exod 14:30; Deut 13:9–11; 21:21; 2 Sam 12:11, 12; Ps 58:10, 11; Isa 66:24; 1 Tim 5:20, 24; Rev 18:9, 10, 20 open sight of others: Heb. place of beholders Reciprocal: Ps 28:5—Because; Ezek 16:41—and execute

Job 34:27 turned: 1 Sam 15:11; Ps 125:5; Zeph 1:6; Luke 17:31, 32; Acts 15:38; 2 Tim 4:10; Heb 10:39 from him: Heb. from after him would: Ps 28:5; 107:43; Prov 1:29, 30; Isa 1:3; 5:12; Hag 2:15–19 Reciprocal: Ps 44:18—heart; Isa 26:11—will

Job 34:28 they: Job 22:9, 10; 24:12; 29:12, 13; 31:19, 20; 35:9; Exod 2:23, 24; 3:7, 9; Ps 12:5; Isa 5:7; Jas 5:4 and he: Exod 22:23–27 Reciprocal: Deut 15:9—he cry; Deut 24:15—lest he; Neh 5:1—a great cry; Jer 14:2—the cry; Lam 3:56—hast; 1 John 5:14—he

Job 34:29 When he giveth: Job 29:1–3; 2 Sam 7:1; Isa 14:3–8; 26:3; 32:17; John 14:27; Rom 8:31–34; Phil 4:7 when he hideth: Job 23:8, 9; Ps 13:1; 27:9; 30:7; 143:7 who then can behold: Job 12:14; 23:13 whether: 2 Kgs 18:9–12; 2 Chr 36:14–17; Jer 27:8 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—and troubled; Deut 32:20—I will hide; 2 Sam 7:11—have caused; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; 2 Chr 14:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:15—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; Neh 12:43—God; Job 5:6—trouble; Job 9:12—he taketh; Job 11:10—If he cut off; Ps 10:1—hidest; Ps 23:2—still waters; Ps 102:2—Hide; Ps 104:29—hidest; Ps 147:15—sendeth; Eccl 1:15—crooked; Eccl 7:13—who; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 43:13—I will work; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 4:35—none; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Jonah 1:13—but; Hag 1:11—I called; Zech 6:1—and the; Mal 1:4—They shall build; John 16:22—and your; Acts 5:39—if; Rom 8:34—Who

Job 34:30; Job 34:21; 1 Kgs 12:28–30; 2 Kgs 21:9; Ps 12:8; Eccl 9:18; Hos 5:11; 13:11; Mic 6:16; 2 Thess 2:4–11; Rev 13:3, 4, 11–14 Reciprocal: Job 17:8—stir up; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite

Job 34:31; Job 33:27; 40:3–5; 42:6; Lev 26:41; Ezra 9:13, 14; Neh 9:33–38; Jer 31:18, 19; Dan 9:7–14; Mic 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Gen 42:21—they said; Exod 10:16—I have; Lev 13:23—General; Lev 26:43—and they; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Judg 10:15—deliver; 1 Sam 6:3—known; Job 9:15—I would; Job 10:2—show me; Job 40:5—but I will not; Job 42:9—did; Lam 3:40—search; Dan 4:27—break; Hos 14:2—General; John 8:11—go; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; Heb 12:5—despise; Heb 12:7—endure

Job 34:32 which: Job 10:2; Ps 19:12; 25:4, 5; 32:8; 139:23, 24; 143:8–10 if: Prov 28:13; Luke 3:8–14; Eph 4:22, 25–28 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Gen 42:21—they said; Exod 10:16—I have; Lev 13:23—General; Lev 26:43—and they; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Judg 10:15—deliver; Judg 13:8—teach us; 1 Sam 6:3—known; Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 9:15—I would; Job 11:14—put it far; Job 33:23—an interpreter; Job 40:5—but I will not; Job 42:9—did; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 119:135—and teach; Lam 3:40—search; Dan 4:27—break; Hos 14:2—General; Hos 14:8—What; Mic 7:9—bear; Acts 16:30—brought; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; Eph 4:28—steal no more; Heb 12:7—endure

Job 34:33 Should: Job 9:12; 18:4; Isa 45:9; Rom 9:20; 11:35 according to thy mind: Heb. from with thee he will: Job 34:11; 15:31; Ps 89:30–32; Prov 11:31; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; Heb 2:2; 11:26 whether thou refuse: Ps 135:6; Matt 20:12–15 what: Job 33:5, 32 Reciprocal: Jer

25:28—if; Jer 38:21—if thou

Job 34:34 understanding: Heb. heart, Job 34:2, 4, 10, 16; 1 Cor 10:15 Reciprocal: Prov 1:5—wise

Job 34:35; Job 13:2; 15:2; 35:16; 38:2; 42:3 Reciprocal: Job 9:20—mine

Job 34:36 My desire is that Job may be tried: or, My father, let Job be tried, Job 23:16; Ps 17:3; 26:2; Jas 5:11 his answers: Job 34:8, 9; 12:6; 21:7; 24:1 Reciprocal: Job 13:9—search; Job 34:4—choose; Job 36:17—fulfilled; Mal 2:17—Every

Job 34:37 rebellion: 1 Sam 15:23; Isa 1:19, 20 he clappeth: Job 27:23 multiplieth: Job 8:2, 3; 11:2, 3; 35:2, 3, 16; 42:7 Reciprocal: Ps 78:19—Yea; Eccl 10:14—is full of words; Ezek 25:6—thou hast; Ezek 35:13—have multiplied

CHAPTER 35

1 Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him;

9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.

Job 35:2 Thinkest: Matt 12:36, 37; Luke 19:22 My: Job 9:17; 10:7; 16:17; 19:6, 7; 27:2–6; 34:5; 40:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 11:4—I am clean; Job 15:6—thine own; Job 32:2—because; Job 33:12—thou; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Ezek 18:25—way; Ezek 33:17—General; Matt 20:13—I do; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Rom 2:3—thinkest; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness

Job 35:3 what advantage: Job 9:21, 22; 10:15; 21:15; 31:2; 34:9; Ps 73:13; Mal 3:14 If I be cleansed from my sin: or, by it more than by my sin Reciprocal: Job 15:6—thine own; Job 32:17—General; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Job 36:21—this; Job 40:8—wilt thou condemn; 1 Cor 15:32—what

Job 35:4 answer thee: Heb. return to thee words thy: Job 34:8; Prov 13:20 Reciprocal: Job 32:17—General; Job 33:12—I will

Job 35:5 Look: Job 22:12; 25:5, 6; 36:26–33; 37:1–5, 22, 23; 1 Kgs 8:27; Ps 8:3, 4; Isa 40:22, 23; 55:9 the clouds: Job 36:29; 37:16; Nah 1:3 Reciprocal: Job 9:32—not a man; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Prov 14:21—that despiseth

Job 35:6; Prov 8:36; 9:12; Jer 7:19 Reciprocal: Job 22:2—a man; Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Luke 17:10—General; Acts 17:25—is

Job 35:7; Job 22:2, 3; 1 Chr 29:14; Ps 16:2; Prov 9:12; Rom 11:35 Reciprocal: Deut 6:24—for our good; Job 41:11—Who; Luke 17:10—General; Acts 17:25—is; Titus 3:8—good

Job 35:8 may hurt: Josh 7:1–5; 22:20; Eccl 9:18; Jonah 1:12 may profit: Job 42:8; Gen 12:2; 18:24–33; 19:29; Ps 106:23, 30; Ezek 22:30; Acts 27:24; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Deut

6:24—for our good; Ps 16:2—my goodness; Titus 3:8—good

Job 35:9 they make: Job 24:12; 34:28; Exod 2:23; 3:7, 9; Neh 5:1–5; Ps 12:5; 43:2; 55:2, 3; 56:1, 2; Luke 18:3–7 the arm: Job 40:9; Ps 10:15 Reciprocal: Exod 22:23—they cry at all; Deut 24:15—lest he; Job 20:19—Because; Job 36:13—they; Ps 119:55—night; Isa 24:15—glorify; Hos 7:14—they have not

Job 35:10 none: Job 36:13; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; 2 Chr 28:22, 23; Isa 8:21 Where: Eccl 12:1; Isa 51:13; 1 Pet 4:19 my: Job 32:22; 36:3; Isa 54:5 who: Ps 42:8; 77:6; 119:62; 149:5; Acts 16:25 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—Let us; Ps 92:2—every night; Ps 95:6—our; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Isa 24:15—glorify; Jer 2:6—Where; Hos 7:14—they have not

Job 35:11; Job 32:8; Gen 1:26; 2:7; Ps 94:12 Reciprocal: Job 39:17—General; Ps 32:9—no; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:135—and teach; Prov 1:17—in vain; Isa 28:26—For his God; Matt 6:26—the fowls; Luke 12:7—ye are; Luke 12:24—how

Job 35:12 There: Ps 18:41; Prov 1:28; John 9:31 because: Ps 73:6–8; 123:3, 4; Isa 14:14–17 Reciprocal: Job 27:9—Will God; Jas 4:3—and

Job 35:13 God: Job 22:22–27; 27:8, 9; Prov 15:8, 29; 28:9; Eccl 5:1–3; Isa 1:15; Jer 11:11; Hos 7:14; 8:2, 3; Matt 6:7; 20:21, 22; Jas 4:3 regard: Job 30:20; Ps 102:17; Amos 5:22 Reciprocal: Job 8:3—Almighty; Ps 18:41—General

Job 35:14 thou sayest: Job 9:11; 23:3, 8–10 yet: Job 9:19; 19:7; Ps 77:5–10; 97:2; Isa 30:18; 54:17; Mic 7:7–9 trust: Ps 27:12–14; 37:5, 6; 62:5, 8; Isa 50:10; Rom 8:33, 34 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—all his; Job 33:23—to; Ps 31:22—I am; Ps 94:15—But; Isa 38:11—General; Ezek 37:12—Therefore

Job 35:15 because: Job 9:14; 13:15; Num 20:12; Luke 1:20 he: that is, God visited: Ps 89:32; Rev 3:19 he: that is, Job in great: Job 4:5; 30:15–31; Ps 88:11–16; Hos 11:8, 9; Heb 12:11, 12 Reciprocal: Num 16:29—visited; Isa 38:11—General; Ezek 37:12—Therefore

Job 35:16; Job 3:1; 33:2, 8–12; 34:35–37; 38:2 Reciprocal: Job 9:20—mine; Job 13:2—General; Job 16:4—up words; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Eccl 10:14—is full of words; Ezek 35:13—have multiplied

CHAPTER 36

- 1 Elihu shews how God is just in his ways;
- 16 How Job's sins hinder God's blessings;
- 24 God's works are to be magnified.

Job 36:2 Suffer: Job 21:3; 33:31–33; Heb 13:22 I have yet to speak: etc. Heb. there are yet words for God, Job 13:7, 8; 33:6; Exod 4:16; Jer 15:19; Ezek 2:7; 2 Cor 5:20 Reciprocal: Job 15:17—hear me

Job 36:3 fetch: Job 28:12, 13, 20–24; 32:8; Prov 2:4, 5; Matt 2:1, 2; 12:42; Acts 8:27–40; Rom 10:6–8; Jas 1:5, 17; 3:17 ascribe: Job 32:2; 34:5, 10–12; Deut 32:4; Ps 11:7; 145:17; Jer 12:1;

Dan 9:7, 14; Rom 3:25, 26; 9:14; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Job 33:3—my lips; Job 33:23—to; Job 35:10—my; Rom 3:4—That thou; Rev 4:11—to receive

Job 36:4 my: Job 13:4, 7; 21:27, 34; 22:6–30; Prov 8:7, 8; 2 Cor 2:17 perfect: Job 37:16; Luke 1:3; Acts 24:22; 1 Cor 14:20 marg. Col 4:12; 2 Tim 3:16, 17 in: Ps 49:3; Prov 22:20, 21 Reciprocal: Job 33:3—my lips

Job 36:5 despiseth: Job 10:3; 31:13; Ps 22:24; 138:6 mighty: Job 9:14, 19; 12:13–16; 26:12–14; 37:23; Ps 99:4; 147:5; Jer 10:12; 32:19; 1 Cor 1:24–28 wisdom: Heb. heart Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 33:12—God; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate

Job 36:6 preserveth: Job 21:7–9, 30; Ps 55:23; Jer 12:1, 2; 2 Pet 2:9 giveth: Job 29:12–17; Ps 9:12; 10:14, 15; 72:4, 12–14; 82:1–4; Prov 22:22, 23; Isa 11:4 poor: or, afflicted, Exod 22:22–24; Ps 140:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—set them; Job 36:15—delivereth; Ps 113:7—needy

Job 36:7 withdraw, 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 33:18; 34:15; Zeph 3:17; 1 Pet 3:12 with: Job 1:3; 42:12; Gen 23:6; 41:40; 1 Sam 2:8; Esth 10:3; Ps 78:70–72; 113:7, 8 he doth: 2 Sam 7:13–16; Ps 112:7–10; 2 Thess 3:3 Reciprocal: Job 10:3—Is it good; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 41:12—settest; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Isa 37:17—Incline

Job 36:8 if: Job 13:27; 19:6; 33:18, 19; Ps 18:5; 107:10; 116:3; Lam 3:9 cords: Prov 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; 2 Chr 33:11—the Lord; Job 13:23—make me; Job 33:23—to; Job 36:13—bindeth; Ps 107:14—brake; Amos 4:9—yet; Luke 15:18—I have

Job 36:9 he: Job 10:2; Deut 4:21, 22; 2 Chr 33:11–13; Ps 94:12; 119:67, 71; Lam 3:39, 40; Luke 15:17–19; 1 Cor 11:32 their: Ps 5:10; Isa 59:12; Ezek 18:28–31; Rom 5:20; 1 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Job 13:23—make me; Ps 107:10—bound

Job 36:10 openeth: Job 36:15; 33:16–23; Ps 40:6; Isa 48:8, 17; 50:5; Acts 16:14 commandeth: Prov 1:22, 23; 8:4, 5; 9:4–6; Isa 1:16–20; 55:6, 7; Jer 4:3, 4; 7:3–7; Ezek 18:30, 31; Hos 14:1; Matt 3:8; Acts 3:19; 17:30; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Job 33:24—Deliver

Job 36:11 If: Job 22:21; Deut 4:30; Jer 7:23; 26:13; Rom 6:17; Heb 11:8 spend: Job 11:13–19; 21:11; 22:23; 42:12; Eccl 9:2, 3; Jas 5:5; Rev 18:7 Reciprocal: Deut 10:12—to serve; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; Job 21:13—They; Job 33:24—Deliver

Job 36:12 if: Deut 18:15–22; 29:15–20; Isa 1:20; 3:11; Rom 2:8, 9 perish: Heb. pass away die: Job 4:21; John 8:21–24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; Prov 5:23—shall die; Hos 4:6—for; Joel 2:8—sword

Job 36:13 heap: Num 32:14; 2 Chr 28:13, 22; Rom 2:5 they: Job 15:4; 27:8–10; 35:9, 10; Matt 22:12, 13 bindeth: Job 36:8; Ps 107:10 Reciprocal: Lev 14:41—into an unclean place; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 13:16—for an hypocrite; Job 15:34—the congregation; Job 38:23—General; Job 40:13—bind; Isa 9:13—the people; Dan 9:13—made we not our prayer before; Hos 7:7—there; Hag 2:17—yet; Matt 12:32—it shall not; Luke 12:1—which; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies

Job 36:14 They die: Heb. Their soul dieth, Job 15:32; 21:23–25; 22:16; Gen 38:7–10; Lev 10:1, 2; Ps 55:23 unclean: or, sodomites, Gen 19:5, 24, 25; Deut 23:17 Reciprocal: Lev 11:5—but divideth; Lev 13:44—utterly unclean; Lev 14:41—into an unclean place

Job 36:15 delivereth: Job 36:6 poor: or, afflicted openeth: Job 36:10; 2 Chr 12:8 Reciprocal: Job 33:16—openeth; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Dan 6:27—delivereth

Job 36:16 a broad: Job 19:8; 42:10–17; Ps 18:19; 31:8; 40:1–3; 118:5 that which should be set on thy table: Heb. the rest of thy table full: Ps 23:5; 36:8; 63:5; Isa 25:6; 55:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:1—too strait for us; Job 18:7—steps; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 18:36—enlarged; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 119:32—enlarge; 2 Cor 6:12—are not

Job 36:17 fulfilled: Job 16:5; 34:8, 36; Rom 1:32; Rev 18:4 take hold on thee: should uphold thee Reciprocal: Job 9:19—he is strong; Job 10:3—Is it good; Mal 2:17—Every; Luke 12:58—the judge

Job 36:18 Because: Ps 2:5, 12; 110:5; Matt 3:7; Rom 1:18; 2:5; Eph 5:6 his: Ps 39:10; Isa 14:6; Ezek 24:16 then: Job 33:24; Ps 49:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:6; Heb 2:3 deliver thee: Heb. turn thee aside Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—a ransom; 1 Kgs 20:39—or else; Job 10:3—Is it good; Prov 11:4—Riches; Isa 30:13—cometh; Luke 12:58—the judge

Job 36:19 Will: Prov 10:2; 11:4; Isa 2:20; Zeph 1:18; Jas 5:3 nor all: Job 9:13; 34:20; Ps 33:16, 17; Prov 11:21; Isa 37:36 Reciprocal: Job 34:19—regardeth; Ps 49:8—General

Job 36:20 Desire: Job 3:20, 21; 6:9; 7:15; 14:13; 17:13, 14 cut: Exod 12:29; 2 Kgs 19:35; Prov 14:32; Eccl 11:3; Dan 5:30; Luke 12:20; Acts 1:25; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Job 40:12—in

Job 36:21 regard: Ps 66:18; Ezek 14:4; Matt 5:29, 30 this: Job 34:7–9; 35:3; Dan 3:16–18; 6:10; Matt 13:21; 16:24; Acts 5:40, 41; Heb 11:25; 1 Pet 3:17; 4:15, 16

Job 36:22 God: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Ps 75:7; Isa 14:5; Jer 27:5–8; Dan 4:25, 32; 5:18; Luke 1:52; Rom 13:1 who: Ps 94:10, 12; Isa 48:17; 54:13; Jer 31:38; John 6:45 Reciprocal: Job 33:12—thou; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 119:135—and teach; Isa 40:13—hath directed; Rom 11:34—General; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Job 36:23 Who hath: Job 34:13–33; Isa 40:13, 14; Rom 11:34; 1 Cor 2:16; Eph 1:11 Thou: Job 8:3; 34:10; 40:8; Rom 2:5; 3:5; 9:14 Reciprocal: Job 33:12—thou; Luke 4:27—Naaman; Rom 9:20—who art

Job 36:24 magnify: Job 12:13–25; 26:5–14; Ps 28:5; 34:3; 72:18; 86:8–10; 92:4, 5; 104:24; 107:8, 15; 111:2–4, 8; 145:10–12; Jer 10:12; Dan 4:3, 37; Luke 1:46 which: Deut 4:19; Ps 19:1–4 Reciprocal: Job 37:7—that; Job 37:14—consider; Ps 8:3—When; Eccl 11:5—even

Job 36:26 God: Job 37:5; Ps 145:3 we: Job 11:7–9; 26:14; 37:23; 1 Kgs 8:27 neither: Ps 90:2; 102:24–27; Heb 1:12; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Job 28:26—he made; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 102:27—years; Jer 51:16—there is; Dan 2:45—the great

Job 36:27 he: Job 5:9; 38:25–28, 34; Gen 2:5, 6; Ps 65:9–13; Isa 5:6; Jer 14:22 the vapour: Job 36:33; Ps 148:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Job 37:4—he will; Job 37:6—likewise to the small; Job 37:11—he wearieth; Ps 147:8—covereth; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Jer 5:24—that

giveth; Jer 10:13—He causeth; Zech 10:1—bright clouds

Job 36:28; Job 37:11–13; Gen 7:11, 12; Prov 3:20 Reciprocal: Job 38:25—General; Jer 5:24—that giveth

Job 36:29 the spreadings: Job 37:16; 38:9, 37; 1 Kgs 18:44, 45; Ps 104:3 the noise: Job 37:2–5; Ps 18:13; 29:3–10; 77:16–19; 104:7; Nah 1:3; Hab 3:10 Reciprocal: Job 26:8—bindeth up; Job 35:5—the clouds; Job 36:33—noise

Job 36:30 he: Job 38:25, 34, 35; Luke 17:24 and: Job 38:8–11; Gen 1:9; Exod 14:22, 28; 15:4, 5; Ps 18:11–16; 104:5–9 bottom: Heb. roots Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Job 37:11—he scattereth; Job 37:15—the light

Job 36:31 by: Job 37:13; 38:22, 23; Gen 6:17; 7:17–24; 19:24; Exod 9:23–25; Deut 8:2, 15; Josh 10:11; 1 Sam 2:10; 7:10; 12:18 he giveth: Job 38:26, 27; Ps 65:9–13; 104:13–15, 27, 28; 136:25; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you

Job 36:32 Perhaps these difficult verses should be rendered, “He covereth the concave with lightning, and chargeth it what it shall strike. Its noise declareth concerning him; a magazine of wrath against iniquity.” Job 26:9; Exod 10:21–23; Ps 18:11; 135:7; 147:8, 9; 148:8; Acts 27:20 Reciprocal: Job 28:26—he made; Job 37:11—he scattereth; Job 37:21—General

Job 36:33 noise: Job 36:29; 37:2; 2 Sam 22:14; 1 Kgs 18:41–45 the cattle: Jer 14:4–6; Joel 1:18; 2:22 the vapour: Heb. that which goeth up, Job 36:27

CHAPTER 37

- 1 God is to be feared because of his great works;
- 15 His wisdom is unsearchable in them.

Job 37:1; Job 4:14; 21:6; 38:1; Exod 19:16; Ps 89:7; 119:120; Jer 5:22; Dan 10:7, 8; Hab 3:16; Matt 28:2–4; Acts 16:26, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—trembled very exceedingly; Exod 9:23—the Lord sent; Job 9:34—let not; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 77:18—voice; Dan 10:11—I stood; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Zech 10:1—bright clouds; Acts 7:32—Then

Job 37:2 Hear attentively: Heb. Hear in hearing the noise: Job 37:5; 36:29, 33; 38:1; Exod 19:16–19; Ps 104:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; Job 13:2—General; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 30:30—his glorious voice; Jer 10:13—uttereth; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Ezek 1:24—as the voice; Ezek 10:5—the voice; John 12:29—thundered; Acts 7:32—Then

Job 37:3 He: Ps 77:13; 97:4; Matt 24:27; Rev 11:19 lightning: Heb. light ends: Heb. wings, Job 38:13; Isa 11:12 marg. Reciprocal: Job 28:26—a way; Job 38:25—General; Ps 29:7—flames; Luke 17:24—as

Job 37:4 a voice: Ps 29:3–9; 68:33 the voice: Exod 15:7, 8; Deut 33:26 he will: Job 36:27–33 Reciprocal: Job 40:9—canst; Ezek 1:24—as the voice; Luke 17:24—as

Job 37:5 thundereth: 2 Sam 22:14, 15 great: Job 5:9; 9:10; 11:7; 26:14; 36:26; Eccl 3:11; Isa 40:21, 22, 28; Rom 11:33; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Job 37:2—the noise; Job 40:9—canst; Ezek 1:24—as the voice

Job 37:6 he: Job 38:22; Ps 147:16–18; 148:8 likewise to the small: etc. Heb. and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength. Job 36:27 great: Gen 7:10–12; Ezra 10:9, 13; Prov 28:3; Ezek 13:11, 13; Amos 9:6; Matt 7:25–27 Reciprocal: Job 37:13—whether; Ps 65:9—visitest; Acts 14:17—and gave

Job 37:7 He: Job 5:12; 9:7 that: Job 36:24; Ps 46:8; 64:9; 92:4; 109:27; 111:2; Eccl 8:17; Isa 5:12; 26:11

Job 37:8; Ps 104:22

Job 37:9 south: Heb. chamber, Job 9:9; Ps 104:3 the whirlwind: Job 38:1; Isa 21:1; Zech 9:14 north: Heb. scattering winds Reciprocal: Ps 147:16—scattereth; Eccl 1:6—The wind

Job 37:10; Job 38:29, 30; Ps 78:47; 147:16–18 Reciprocal: Ps 147:18—General; John 3:8—wind

Job 37:11 he wearieth: Job 36:27, 28 he scattereth: Job 36:30, 32; Isa 18:4; Matt 17:5 his bright cloud: Heb. the cloud of his light Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 7:4—For; Gen 8:2—the rain; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 11:14—General; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Job 7:9—the cloud; Job 26:8—thick clouds; Job 37:15—the light; Isa 44:22—as a thick

Job 37:12 it: Ps 65:9, 10; 104:24; Jer 14:22; Joel 2:23; Amos 4:7 that: Ps 148:8; Jas 5:17, 18; Rev 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Ps 147:15—sendeth

Job 37:13 whether: Job 37:6; 36:31; 38:37, 38; Exod 9:18–25; 1 Sam 12:18, 19; Ezra 10:9 correction: Heb. a rod for his: Job 38:26, 27 for mercy: 2 Sam 21:10, 14; 1 Kgs 18:45; Joel 2:23 Reciprocal: Jer 51:16—there is; Amos 5:8—that calleth

Job 37:14 stand: Exod 14:13; Ps 46:10; Hab 2:20 consider: Job 26:6–14; 36:24; Ps 111:2; 145:5, 6, 10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 3:3—General; Job 38:1—General; Eccl 7:13—Consider

Job 37:15 Dost: Job 28:24–27; 34:13; 38:4–41; Ps 119:90, 91; Isa 40:26 the light: Job 37:11; 36:30–32; 38:24, 25

Job 37:16 the balancings: Job 26:8; 36:29; Ps 104:2, 3; Isa 40:22; Jer 10:13 perfect: Job 36:4; Ps 104:24; 147:5; Prov 3:19, 20; Jer 10:12 Reciprocal: Job 35:5—the clouds; John 3:8—wind

Job 37:17 he: Job 6:17; 38:31; Ps 147:18; Luke 12:55 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:6—The wind; John 3:8—wind; Acts 27:13—the south

Job 37:18 spread: Job 9:8, 9; Gen 1:6–8; Ps 104:2; 148:4–6; 150:1; Prov 8:27; Isa 40:12, 22; 44:24 as: Exod 38:8 Reciprocal: Ps 136:6—General; Isa 48:13—my right hand hath spanned; Isa 51:13—that hath

Job 37:19 Teach: Job 12:3; 13:3, 6 we: Job 26:14; 28:20, 21; 38:2; 42:3; Ps 73:16, 17, 22; 139:6;

Prov 30:2–4; 1 Cor 13:12; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Job 6:3—my words are swallowed up; Job 23:4—order; Job 37:23—we; Ps 40:5—they cannot; Rom 11:33—how

Job 37:20 Shall it: Ps 139:4; Matt 12:36, 37 surely: Job 6:3; 11:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 39:24—He swalloweth; Ps 40:5—they cannot; Ps 107:27—are at their wit's end

Job 37:21; Job 26:9; 36:32; 38:25 Reciprocal: John 3:8—wind

Job 37:22 Fair: Heb. Gold weather, Prov 25:23 with: Job 40:10; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 29:4; 66:5; 68:7, 8; 76:12; 93:1; 104:1; 145:5; Isa 2:10, 19; Mic 5:4; Nah 1:3; Hab 3:3–19; Heb 1:3; 12:29; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Deut 10:17—a great; Neh 4:14—great; Job 35:5—Look; Ezek 1:18—they were so; Ezek 1:22—the likeness; Heb 8:1—the Majesty

Job 37:23 we: Job 37:19; 11:7; 26:14; 36:26; Prov 30:3, 4; Eccl 3:11; Luke 10:22; Rom 11:33; 1 Tim 6:16 excellent: Job 9:4, 19; 12:13; 36:5; Ps 62:11; 65:6; 66:3; 93:1; 99:4; 146:6, 7; Isa 45:21; Matt 6:13 in judgment: Ps 36:5–7 he will: Job 16:7–17; Ps 30:5; Lam 3:32, 33; Heb 12:10 Reciprocal: Deut 10:17—a great; Job 9:10—great things; Job 33:23—to; Job 34:10—far; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 59:16—But; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 28:29—cometh; Jer 10:7—would; 2 Cor 9:1—touching

Job 37:24 fear: Ps 130:4; Jer 32:39; 33:9; Hos 3:5; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4, 5; Rom 2:4; 11:20–22 he: Job 5:13; Eccl 9:11; Isa 5:21; Matt 11:25, 26; Luke 10:21; 1 Cor 1:26; 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 33:9—I have not; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Jer 10:7—would; Col 3:25—and

CHAPTER 38

- 1 God challenges Job to answer;
- 4 God, by his mighty works, convinces Job of ignorance,
- 31 and of imbecility.

Job 38:1; Job 37:1, 2, 9, 14; Exod 19:16–19; Deut 4:11, 12; 5:22–24; 1 Kgs 19:11; 2 Kgs 2:1, 11; Ezek 1:4; Nah 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—cool of the day; Gen 9:10—General; Job 11:5—General; Job 31:35—Oh; Job 40:1—General; Job 40:6—out; Ps 111:2—works; Matt 17:5—a voice

Job 38:2; Job 12:3; 23:4, 5; 24:25; 26:3; 27:11; 34:35; 35:16; 42:3; 1 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: Job 6:26—reprove; Job 11:5—General; Job 33:3—my lips; Job 37:19—we; Ps 106:33—he spake; Ps 139:4—there is not; Rom 9:20—who art; Col 2:18—intruding; Jas 4:12—who

Job 38:3 Gird: Job 40:7; Exod 12:11; 1 Kgs 18:46; Jer 1:17; 1 Pet 1:13 for: Job 13:15, 22; 23:3–7; 31:35–37 answer thou me: Heb. make me know Reciprocal: Job 42:4—I will; Prov 31:17—girdeth; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 41:21—Produce; Rom 9:20—who art

Job 38:4 Where: Prov 8:22, 29, 30; 30:4 I: Gen 1:1; Ps 102:25; 104:5; Heb 1:2, 10 hast: Heb. knowest Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—the pillars; Job 9:6—the pillars; Job 15:7—or wast thou; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Job 37:15—Dost; Job 38:12—since; Job 38:21—General; Ps 18:15—foundations; Ps 24:2—For; Ps 90:2—Before; Ps 119:90—thou hast; Prov

8:25—General; Prov 25:2—the glory; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 24:23—before his ancients gloriously; Isa 40:12—measured; Isa 40:22—stretcheth; Jer 10:12—hath made; Jer 27:5—made; Amos 4:13—he that; Jonah 2:6—the earth

Job 38:5 laid: Job 11:9; 28:25; Prov 8:27; Isa 40:12, 22 who hath stretched: Ps 19:4; 78:55; Isa 34:11; Zech 2:1, 2; 2 Cor 10:16 Reciprocal: Zech 1:16—and

Job 38:6 Whereupon: Job 26:7; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 24:2; 93:1; 104:5; Zech 12:1; 2 Pet 3:5 foundations: Heb. sockets, Exod 26:18–25 fastened: Heb. made to sink, or, Ps 118:22; 144:12; Isa 28:16; Eph 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Job 7:12—I a sea; Zech 4:7—shoutings

Job 38:7 the morning: Rev 2:28; 22:16 the sons: Job 1:6; 2:1; Ps 104:4; Rev 5:11 shouted: Ezra 3:11, 12; Zech 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Gen 1:31—very good; Exod 31:17—and was refreshed; Lev 23:24—a memorial; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; Ps 5:11—shout; Ps 148:2—all his angels; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Rev 1:16—he had

Job 38:8 who: Job 38:10; Gen 1:9; Ps 33:7; 104:9; Prov 8:29; Jer 5:22 out: Job 38:29 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Exod 14:29—walked; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; Job 11:10—shut up; Job 26:10—compassed; Job 36:30—and; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 24:2—and; Ps 29:10—sitteth; Ps 65:7—noise; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 107:24—his wonders; Ps 146:6—the sea; Prov 3:20—the depths; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Luke 8:25—being

Job 38:9 thick: Gen 1:2 Reciprocal: Job 26:8—bindeth up; Job 36:29—the spreadings

Job 38:10 brake up for it my decreed place: or, established my decree upon it, Job 26:10; Gen 1:9, 10; 9:15; Ps 104:9; Jer 5:22 Reciprocal: Job 2:6—save; Job 38:8—who; Job 41:14—the; Ps 95:5—The sea is his; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Eccl 1:7—the rivers run; Jer 31:35—when

Job 38:11 Hitherto: Thus far shall thy flux and reflux extend. The tides are marvellously limited and regulated, not only by the lunar and solar attraction, but by the quantum of time required to remove any part of the earth's surface, by its rotation round its axis, from under the immediate attractive influence of the sun and moon. Hence the attraction of the sun and moon, and the gravitation of the sea to its own centre, which prevent too great a flux on the one hand, and too great reflux on the other, are some of those bars and doors by which its proud waves are stayed, and prevented from coming farther. Ps 65:6, 7; 93:3, 4; Prov 8:29; Mark 4:39–41 but: Job 1:22; 2:6; Ps 76:10; 89:9; Isa 27:8; Luke 8:32, 33; Rev 20:2, 3, 7, 8 thy proud waves: Heb. the pride of thy waves Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:2—slew not; 2 Sam 22:16—rebuking; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Job 9:8—treadeth; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 95:5—The sea is his; Ps 104:9—hast set; Ps 124:5—the proud; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Eccl 1:7—the rivers run; Isa 17:13—rebuke; Jer 5:22—placed; Jer 31:35—when; Nah 1:4—rebuketh; Mark 4:41—What

Job 38:12 commanded: Gen 1:5; Ps 74:16; 136:7, 8; 148:3–5 since: Job 38:4, 21; 8:9; 15:7 the dayspring: Luke 1:78; 2 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Gen 1:17—General; Job 9:7—sealeth; Job 24:16—they know; Job 25:3—upon whom; Job 38:19—the way; Job 38:24—General; Job 38:33—canst; Ps 65:8—outgoings; Ps 104:19—General; Amos 5:8—and turneth

Job 38:13 take: Ps 19:4–6; 139:9–12 ends: Heb. wings, Job 37:3 marg. the wicked: Job 24:13–17; Exod 14:27; Ps 104:21, 22, 35 Reciprocal: Job 24:16—they know; Job 25:3—upon whom; Job 38:19—the way; Job 38:24—General; Job 38:33—canst; Amos 5:8—and turneth

Job 38:14 as a: Ps 104:2, 6 Reciprocal: Jas 2:5—Hearken

Job 38:15 from: Job 5:14; 18:5, 18; Exod 10:21–23; 2 Kgs 6:18; Prov 4:19; Isa 8:21, 22; Jer 13:16; Acts 13:10, 11 the high: Ps 10:15; 37:17; Ezek 30:22 Reciprocal: Dan 11:6—retain

Job 38:16 the springs: Ps 77:19; Prov 8:24; Jer 51:36 walked: Job 26:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:20—to know; Job 28:3—the stones; Job 41:32—deep

Job 38:17 the gates: Ps 9:13; 107:18; 116:3 the shadow: Job 3:5; 12:22; Ps 23:4; 107:10, 14; Amos 5:8; Matt 4:16 Reciprocal: Job 10:22—the shadow of death; Job 28:3—the stones; Matt 16:18—and the; Heb 4:13—naked

Job 38:18; Ps 74:17; 89:11, 12; Isa 40:28; Jer 31:37; Rev 20:9

Job 38:19 the way: Job 38:12, 13; Gen 1:3, 4, 14–18; Deut 4:19; Isa 45:7; John 1:9; 8:12 darkness: Ps 18:11; 104:20; 105:28; Jer 13:16; Ezek 32:8; Amos 4:13; Matt 27:45 Reciprocal: Job 9:7—sealeth; Job 28:7—a path

Job 38:20 it to: or, it at the bound: Gen 10:19; 23:17 Reciprocal: Job 9:7—sealeth

Job 38:21; Job 38:4, 12; 15:7

Job 38:22; Job 6:16; 37:6; Ps 33:7; 135:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Exod 9:23—and hail; Deut 28:12—open; Job 36:31—by; Ps 147:17—casteth; Ps 148:8—Fire; Jer 10:13—bringeth; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Rev 11:19—and great

Job 38:23; Job 36:31, 13; Exod 9:18, 24; Josh 10:11; Isa 30:30; Ezek 13:11–13; Matt 7:27; Rev 16:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Ps 135:7—he bringeth; Ps 147:17—casteth; Rev 11:19—and great

Job 38:24; Job 38:12, 13; Jonah 4:8; Matt 24:27 Reciprocal: Job 28:7—a path; Job 37:15—the light; Ps 135:7—he maketh lightnings; Ps 147:8—covereth

Job 38:25; Job 28:26; 36:27, 28; 37:3–6; Ps 29:3–10 Reciprocal: Exod 19:16—thunders; Lev 26:4—Then I; Job 36:30—he; Job 37:15—the light; Job 37:21—General; Ps 29:10—sitteth; Ps 104:13—watereth; Jer 10:13—maketh

Job 38:26 To cause: It is well known that rain falls copiously in thunder storms. The flash is first seen, the clap is next heard, and last the rain descends; though in fact they all take place at the same time. The lightning traverses all space in no perceivable succession of time. Sound is propagated at the rate of 1,142 feet in a second. Rain travels still more slowly, and will be seen sooner or later according to the weight of the drops, and the distance of the cloud. Now as water is composed of two elastic airs or gases, called oxygen and hydrogen, in the proportion of 88+ of the former and 11, 3/4 of the latter in 100 parts, the electric spark, or matter of lightning, passing through the

atmosphere, ignites and decomposes those gases, which explode; and the water falls down in the form of rain. This explosion, as well as the rushing in of the circumambient air to restore the equilibrium, will account for the clap and peal; and thus by the lightning of thunder God causes it to rain on the earth. on the wilderness: Ps 104:10–14; 107:35; 147:8, 9; Isa 35:1, 2; 41:18, 19; 43:19, 20; Jer 14:22; Heb 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—had not; Job 5:10—fields; Job 36:31—he giveth; Job 37:13—for his; Ps 65:12—drop; Ps 135:7—he maketh lightnings; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Acts 14:17—and gave

Job 38:27 Reciprocal: Job 36:31—he giveth; Job 37:13—for his; Ps 65:12—drop; Ps 145:16—openest

Job 38:28 Hath the: Job 38:8; 5:9, 10; 1 Sam 12:17, 18; Ps 65:9, 10; Jer 5:24; 10:13; 14:22; Joel 2:23; Amos 4:7; Matt 5:45 dew: Job 29:19; Gen 27:28, 39; Deut 33:13, 28; 2 Sam 1:21; 1 Kgs 17:1; Prov 3:20; Hos 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Ps 90:2—Before

Job 38:29; Job 38:8; 6:16; 37:10; Ps 147:16, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 90:2—Before

Job 38:30 the face: Job 37:10 frozen: Heb. taken Reciprocal: Job 41:32—deep; Ps 147:17—who can stand

Job 38:31 Pleiades: or, the seven stars, Heb. Cimah, Job 9:9 marg. Amos 5:8 Orion: or, Cesil Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Job 37:17—he

Job 38:32 Mazzaroth: or, the twelve signs, Probably the same as mazzaloth. 2 Kgs 23:5 guide Arcturus: Heb. guide them, Job 9:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Amos 5:8—maketh

Job 38:33 the ordinances: Gen 1:16; 8:22; Ps 119:90, 91; Jer 31:35, 36; 33:25 canst: Job 38:12, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 148:6—He hath also

Job 38:34; 1 Sam 12:18; Amos 5:8; Zech 10:1; Jas 5:18 Reciprocal: Job 36:27—he; Job 36:30—he; Jer 10:13—uttereth; Jer 51:16—there is; Matt 8:9—Go

Job 38:35 Canst: Exod 9:23–25, 29; Lev 10:2; Num 11:1; 16:35; 2 Kgs 1:10, 14; Rev 11:5, 6 Here we are: Heb. Behold us, 1 Sam 22:12; Isa 6:8 marg. Isa 65:1 Reciprocal: Job 36:30—he; Ps 18:14—he shot; Ps 29:7—flames; Jer 10:13—uttereth; Matt 8:9—Go; Matt 24:27—as

Job 38:36 Who hath put: Job 32:8; Ps 51:6; Prov 2:6; Eccl 2:26; Jas 1:5, 17 who hath given: Exod 31:3; 36:1, 2; Isa 28:26

Job 38:37 number: Gen 15:5; Ps 147:4 or who: Gen 8:1; 9:15 stay: Heb. cause to lie down Reciprocal: Gen 8:2—the rain; Job 26:8—bindeth up; Job 36:29—the spreadings; Job 37:13—whether; Ps 104:13—watereth; Jer 5:24—that giveth

Job 38:38 groweth into hardness: or, is turned into mire, Heb. is poured Reciprocal: Job 37:13—whether

Job 38:39 Wilt: Job 4:10, 11; Ps 34:10; 104:21; 145:15, 16 appetite: Heb. life Reciprocal:

Gen 1:24—Let; Gen 1:30—General; Num 24:9—couched; Ps 8:8—The fowl; Prov 6:7—General

Job 38:40; Gen 49:9; Num 23:24; 24:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let

Job 38:41; Ps 104:27, 28; 147:9; Matt 6:26; Luke 12:24 Reciprocal: Gen 6:21—General; Gen 8:7—a raven; Gen 16:11—hath; Lev 11:13—the eagle; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; Ps 50:11—know; Ps 104:21—seek; Joel 1:20—cry

CHAPTER 39

- 1 Of the wild goats and hinds;
- 5 Of the wild ass;
- 9 The unicorn;
- 13 The peacock, stork, and ostrich;
- 19 The horse;
- 26 The hawk;
- 27 The eagle.

Job 39:1 the wild: 1 Sam 24:2; Ps 104:18 when: Ps 29:9; Jer 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; Ps 8:8—The fowl; Prov 6:7—General; Prov 25:2—the glory; Eccl 11:5—even

Job 39:2; Jer 2:24

Job 39:4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:30—General

Job 39:5 the wild: Job 6:5; 11:12; 24:5; Gen 16:12; Ps 104:11; Isa 32:14; Jer 2:24; 14:6; Dan 5:21; Hos 8:9 who hath loosed: Gen 49:14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; Job 39:10—General

Job 39:6 barren land: Heb. salt places, Deut 29:23; Ps 107:34; Jer 17:6; Ezek 47:11 Reciprocal: Jer 14:6—the wild

Job 39:7 scorneth: Job 39:18; 3:18; Isa 31:4 driver: Heb. exactor, Exod 5:13–16, 18; Isa 58:3 Reciprocal: Job 39:10—General; Job 41:28—slingstones

Job 39:8; Job 40:15, 20–22; Gen 1:29, 30; Ps 104:27, 28; 145:15, 16

Job 39:9 the: Num 23:22; Deut 33:17; Ps 22:21; 92:10 or: Isa 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; Isa 34:7—unicorns

Job 39:10; Job 39:5, 7; 1:14; 41:5; Ps 129:3; Hos 10:10, 11; Mic 1:13 Reciprocal: Num 23:22—the strength; Deut 33:17—his horns; Ps 22:21—horns; Isa 34:7—unicorns

Job 39:11 trust: Ps 20:7; 33:16, 17; 147:10; Isa 30:16; 31:1–3 leave: Gen 1:26, 28; 9:2; 42:26; Ps 144:14; Prov 14:4; Isa 30:6; 46:1 Reciprocal: Num 23:22—the strength

Job 39:12 he: Neh 13:15; Amos 2:13 gather: Prov 3:16; Hag 2:19; Matt 3:2; 13:30

Job 39:13 peacocks: 1 Kgs 10:22; 2 Chr 9:21 wings and feathers unto the: or, the feathers of the stork and, Job 30:29 marg. Lev 11:19; Ps 104:17; Jer 8:7; Zech 5:9 Reciprocal: Ps 50:11—know; Lam 4:3—like

Job 39:14 Reciprocal: Prov 27:8—a bird

Job 39:16 hardened: Lam 4:3 as: Deut 28:56, 57; 1 Kgs 3:26, 27; 2 Kgs 6:28, 29; Lam 2:20; Rom 1:31 her labour: Eccl 10:15; Hab 2:13 Reciprocal: Job 39:22—General; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain

Job 39:17; Job 17:4; 35:11; Deut 2:30; 2 Chr 32:31; Isa 19:11–14; 57:17; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Job 12:20—taketh; Ps 119:19—hide; Isa 28:26—For his God; Isa 30:28—causing

Job 39:18; Job 39:7, 22; 5:22; 41:29; 2 Kgs 19:21

Job 39:19 the horse: Exod 15:1; Ps 147:10 clothed: Ps 93:1; 104:1 thunder: Job 39:25; Mark 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; Job 40:10—Deck; Job 41:22—General; Ps 33:17—his great; Jer 8:6—as; Jer 47:3—the noise

Job 39:20 the glory: Job 41:20, 21; Jer 8:16 terrible: Heb. terrors

Job 39:21 He paweth: or, His feet dig, Judg 5:22 and: 1 Sam 17:4–10, 42; Ps 19:5; Jer 9:23 he goeth: Prov 21:31; Jer 8:6 armed men: Heb. armour Reciprocal: Job 41:26—The sword

Job 39:22; Job 39:16, 18; 41:33 Reciprocal: Nah 3:2—noise

Job 39:23; Job 41:26–29 Reciprocal: Josh 8:18—the spear

Job 39:24 He swalloweth: Job 37:20; Hab 1:8, 9 neither: Job 9:16; 29:24; Luke 24:41 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:8—General

Job 39:25 ha: Ps 70:3; Ezek 26:2; 36:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Job 39:19—thunder; Ezek 21:22—to lift; Amos 1:14—with shouting; 1 Cor 14:8—General; Rev 9:9—and the

Job 39:26 the hawk: Netz, Arabic naz, Latin nisus, the hawk, so called from natzah, to shoot away, fly, because of the rapidity of its flight. It probably comprehends various species of the falcon family, as the ger-falcon, goshawk, and sparrowhawk. Lev 16:11; Deut 14:15 stretch: Is it through thy teaching that the falcon, or any other bird of passage, knows the precise time for taking flight, and the direction in which she is to go to arrive at a warmer climate? Song 2:12; Jer 8:7 Reciprocal: Ps 50:11—know; Prov 6:7—General

Job 39:27 the eagle: Exod 19:4; Lev 11:13; Ps 103:5; Prov 23:5; Isa 40:31; Hos 8:1 at thy command: Heb. by thy mouth make: Jer 49:16; Obad 4 Reciprocal: Job 9:26—as the eagle; Prov 30:19—way of an; Ezek 1:10—the face of an eagle; Matt 24:28—General

Job 39:28 upon: 1 Sam 14:4 Reciprocal: Obad 4—exalt

Job 39:29 she: Job 9:26 her: The eagle is proverbial for her strong and clear sight.

Reciprocal: Luke 17:37—wheresoever

Job 39:30 where: Ezek 39:17–19; Matt 24:28; Luke 17:37 Reciprocal: Gen 1:30—General

CHAPTER 40

- 1 Job humbles himself to God;
- 6 God stirs him up to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom;
- 16 Of the behemoth.

Job 40:1; Job 40:6; 38:1 Reciprocal: Job 11:5—General; Job 16:21—plead; Job 23:3—Oh that

Job 40:2 Shall: Job 9:3; 33:13; Eccl 6:10; Isa 45:9–11; 50:8; 1 Cor 10:22 instruct: Isa 40:14; 1 Cor 2:16 he that reproveth: Job 3:11, 12, 20, 23; 7:12, 19–21; 9:17, 18, 32–35; 10:3–7, 14–17; 13:21–27; 14:16, 17; 16:11–21; 19:6–11; 27:2; 30:21; Ezek 18:2; Matt 20:11; Rom 9:19–23; 11:34–36 Reciprocal: Job 8:3—Almighty; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 21:22—teach; Job 33:12—God; Prov 25:2—the glory; Jer 49:19—appoint me the time; Jer 50:24—because; Dan 4:35—What; Acts 11:17—what; Rom 9:20—who art

Job 40:3 Reciprocal: Job 34:31—General; Job 42:6—I; Jas 4:7—Submit

Job 40:4 Behold: Job 42:6; Gen 18:27; 32:10; 2 Sam 24:10; 1 Kgs 19:4; Ezra 9:6, 15; Neh 9:33; Ps 51:4, 5; Isa 6:5; 53:6; 64:6; Dan 9:5, 7; Luke 5:8; 15:18, 19; 18:13; 1 Tim 1:15 what: Job 9:31–35; 16:21; 23:4–7; 31:37 I will: Job 21:5; 29:9; Judg 18:19; Ps 39:9; Prov 30:32; Mic 7:16; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; Gen 44:16—What shall we say; Lev 13:12—cover all; Lev 13:23—General; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 2 Sam 6:22—in mine; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Job 1:22—charged God foolishly; Job 13:2—General; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 13:22—General; Job 30:8—viler; Job 31:35—Oh; Ps 106:33—he spake; Isa 43:26—Put; Isa 52:15—kings; Lam 1:11—see; Lam 3:29—putteth; Ezek 16:63—and never; Jonah 4:9—I do well to be angry; Zeph 1:7—thy; Matt 15:27—Truth; Mark 14:31—he spake; Rom 6:21—whereof; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 3:11—that

Job 40:5 but I will not: Job 34:31, 32; Rom 3:19 twice: Job 33:14; 2 Kgs 6:10; Ps 62:11 but I will proceed: Jer 31:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 13:23—General; Judg 18:19—lay thine; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Job 6:26—reprove; Job 13:2—General; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 13:22—General; Job 31:35—Oh; Job 33:29—oftentimes; Ps 39:9—General; Ps 106:33—he spake; Isa 43:26—Put; Ezek 16:63—and never; Jonah 4:9—I do well to be angry; Zeph 1:7—thy; Matt 15:27—Truth; Mark 14:31—he spake; Rom 9:20—who art

Job 40:6 out: Job 38:1; Ps 50:3, 4; Heb 12:18–20; 2 Pet 3:10–12 Reciprocal: Job 40:1—General

Job 40:7 Gird: Job 13:22; 23:3, 4; 38:3 I: Job 42:4 Reciprocal: Job 13:18—I have ordered; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 41:21—Produce; Isa 43:26—declare; 1 Pet 1:13—gird

Job 40:8 Wilt: Ps 51:4; Rom 3:4 disannul: Isa 14:27; 28:18; Gal 3:15, 17; Heb 7:18 wilt thou condemn: Job 10:3; 27:2–6; 32:2; 34:5, 6; 35:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 6:26—reprove; Job 8:3—God; Job 11:5—General; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 13:18—I know; Job 15:6—thine own; Job 18:4—shall the; Job 19:7—no judgment; Job 33:12—God; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Job 34:17—wilt; Job 36:23—Thou; Ps 39:10—blow; Eccl 3:18—that God; Isa 41:1—let us; Isa 43:26—declare; Isa 45:9—unto him; Jer 36:29—Thou hast; Ezek 18:25—way; Ezek 26:14—for I; Ezek 33:17—General; Mal 3:13—What; Matt 20:13—I do; John 12:10—General; Acts 11:17—what; Rom 9:20—who art

Job 40:9 Hast: Job 9:4; 23:6; 33:12, 13; Exod 15:6; Ps 89:10, 13; Isa 45:9; 1 Cor 10:22 canst: Job 37:4, 5; Ps 39:3–9 Reciprocal: Exod 9:17—General; 1 Sam 2:10—he thunder; 1 Sam 17:10—give me; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; 2 Chr 32:8—an arm; Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Job 9:19—he is strong; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Job 25:2—Dominion; Job 26:14—the thunder; Job 31:23—by; Job 35:9—the arm; Job 41:10—who; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 18:14—he shot; Ps 29:4—full of; Isa 30:30—his glorious voice; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 40:18—General; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Jer 50:24—because; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Ezek 28:6—Because; Dan 4:35—none; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Luke 14:32—and desireth; Luke 18:14—every; John 12:10—General; John 12:29—thundered; Acts 5:39—to fight; Acts 9:5—it is; Acts 11:17—what; Rev 19:6—and as the voice of mighty

Job 40:10 Deck: Job 39:19; Ps 93:1; 104:1, 2; Isa 59:17 majesty: 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 21:5; 45:3, 4; Matt 6:13; 2 Pet 1:16, 17; Jude 24, 25 glory: Exod 28:2; Ps 50:2; 90:16, 17; 149:4; Isa 4:2 marg. 1 Cor 15:54 Reciprocal: Num 16:27—and stood; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 9:19—he is strong; Job 37:22—with; Ps 76:5—stouthearted; Prov 31:25—Strength; Isa 2:11—lofty; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 43:12—array; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Luke 14:11—whosoever; Acts 9:5—it is; Jas 4:6—God

Job 40:11 Cast: Job 20:23; 27:22; Deut 32:22; Ps 78:49, 50; 144:6; Rom 2:8, 9 behold: Exod 9:16, 17; 15:6; 18:11; Isa 2:11, 12, 17; 10:12–19; Ezek 28:2; Dan 4:37; 5:20–23; Obad 3, 4; Mal 4:1; Luke 18:14; Acts 12:22, 23; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 16:27—and stood; Judg 4:17—fled; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; Neh 9:10—they; Job 26:12—he smiteth; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 15:25—destroy; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 10:33—and the haughty; Isa 22:19—General; Isa 23:9—to stain; Isa 26:5—bringeth; Isa 40:4—every mountain; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 28:17—I will cast; Dan 4:24—come; Hab 2:4—his; 2 Cor 10:5—and every

Job 40:12 tread: Ps 60:12; Prov 15:25; Isa 10:6; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3; Rom 16:20 in: Job 36:20; Eccl 11:3; Acts 1:25 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—looked unto; Exod 18:11—proudly; Judg 4:17—fled; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 28:19—the Lord; Neh 9:10—they; Job 26:12—he smiteth; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 59:11—bring; Ps 78:66—And he; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 16:5—that; Prov 29:23—man's; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 10:12—punish the fruit of the stout heart; Isa 10:33—and the haughty; Isa 22:19—General; Isa 23:9—to stain; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 28:17—I will cast; Dan 4:24—come; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Dan 5:20—when; Mic 1:3—and tread; Hab 2:4—his; 2 Cor 10:5—and every

Job 40:13 Hide: Job 14:13; Ps 49:14; Isa 2:10 bind: Job 36:13; Esth 7:8; John 11:44
Reciprocal: Ps 7:5—lay; Ps 63:9—go

Job 40:14 that: Ps 44:3, 6; Isa 40:29; Rom 5:6; Eph 2:4–9 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 1:9—that

Job 40:15 behemoth: בְּהֵמוֹת [H930], Perhaps an extinct dinosaur, maybe a Diplodocus or Brachiosaurus, the exact meaning is unknown. Some translate as elephant or hippopotamus but from the description in Job 40:15–24, this is patently absurd. which: Gen 1:24–26 he: Job 40:20; 39:8; Ps 104:14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 1:30—General; Ps 8:8—The fowl; Ps 50:10—every

Job 40:16 Reciprocal: Job 41:22—General

Job 40:17 moveth: or, setteth up the: Job 41:23 Reciprocal: Job 10:11—fenced

Job 40:18; Job 7:12; Isa 48:4 Reciprocal: Job 6:12—of brass; Job 10:11—fenced; Rev 9:9—they had

Job 40:19 the chief: Job 26:13; Ps 104:24 he that: Ps 7:12; Isa 27:1 Reciprocal: Job 41:33—Upon

Job 40:20 the mountains: Job 40:15; Ps 147:8, 9 where: Ps 104:14, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:30—General; Gen 6:21—General; Job 39:8—General

Job 40:21 the reed: Isa 19:6, 7; 35:7

Job 40:22 the willows: Lev 23:40; Isa 15:7; Ezek 17:5

Job 40:23 drinketh: Heb. oppresseseth, Isa 37:25 hasteth: Ps 55:8; Isa 28:16 Jordan: Gen 13:10; Josh 3:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 47:18—Jordan

Job 40:24 Or, Will any take him in his sight, or bore his nose with a gin, Job 41:1, 2

CHAPTER 41

1 Of God's great power in the leviathan.

Job 41:1; Job 3:8 marg. Ps 74:14; 104:26; Isa 27:1 leviathan: [H3882] lettest down: Heb. drownest Reciprocal: Gen 9:10—General; Job 7:12—a whale; Job 26:5—Dead things; Job 40:24—General; Job 41:33—Upon; Ps 8:8—The fowl; Ps 111:2—works; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Ezek 29:4—I will put; Heb 2:8—but

Job 41:2; Isa 27:1; 37:29; Ezek 29:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:28—I will put; Job 40:24—General

Job 41:3; Ps 55:21; Prov 15:1; 18:23; 25:15; Isa 30:10

Job 41:4 Will he: 1 Kgs 20:31–34 wilt thou: Gen 1:28; Ps 8:5, 6 a servant: Exod 21:6; Deut 15:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:1—Make; Prov 6:7—General

Job 41:5 play: Judg 16:25–30 bind: Job 28:11 Reciprocal: Job 39:10—General; Ps 104:26—to play

Job 41:6; Judg 14:11

Job 41:7 Canst: The Leviathan, לִיִּיתָן [H3882], fish: Job 41:26–29

Job 41:8; 1 Kgs 20:11; 2 Kgs 10:4; Luke 14:31, 32

Job 41:9 shall: Deut 28:34; 1 Sam 3:11; Isa 28:19; Luke 21:11

Job 41:10 dare: Gen 49:9; Num 24:9; Ps 2:11, 12; Ezek 8:17, 18 who: Job 9:4; 40:9; Jer 12:5; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Job 3:8—their mourning; Jer 49:19—that shepherd; Jer 50:44—who is a

Job 41:11 Who: Job 22:2, 3; 35:7; Ps 21:3; Rom 11:35 whatsoever: Exod 19:5; Deut 10:14; 1 Chr 29:11–14; Ps 24:1; 50:12; 115:16; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 Reciprocal: Job 21:31—repay; Ps 89:11—General; Jer 50:44—who is a; Acts 4:12—under; 1 Thess 4:15—prevent

Job 41:12 comely: Gen 1:25

Job 41:13 with: or, within double: 2 Kgs 19:28; Ps 32:9; Jas 3:3

Job 41:14 the: Job 38:10; Eccl 12:4 his teeth: Ps 57:4; 58:6; Prov 30:14; Dan 7:7

Job 41:15 scales: Heb. strong pieces of shields pride: Jer 9:23 a close: Rev 5:2, 3, 5

Job 41:17 Reciprocal: Job 41:23—are joined

Job 41:18 the eyelids: Job 3:9 marg. Rev 1:14

Job 41:19; Ps 18:8

Job 41:20; Jer 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:9—went; Job 39:20—the glory; Job 41:31—General

Job 41:21; Ps 18:8, 12; Isa 30:33; Hab 3:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:9—went; Job 39:20—the glory

Job 41:22; Job 39:19; 40:16 is turned into joy: Heb. rejoiceth, Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:55–57

Job 41:23 flakes: Heb. fallings are joined: Job 41:17 Reciprocal: Job 40:17—the; Rev 9:9—they had

Job 41:24 as hard: Isa 48:4; Jer 5:3; Zech 7:12 Reciprocal: Job 6:12—of brass; Job 41:33—is made

Job 41:25 by: Ps 107:28; Jonah 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Job 1:5—sanctified; Acts 21:24—and purify

Job 41:26 The sword: Job 39:21–24 habergeon: or, breastplate Reciprocal: Exod 28:32—as it were; Job 39:23—General; Job 41:7—fish

Job 41:28 slingstones: Job 39:7; Hab 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 26:28—reach; Lam 3:13—arrows

Job 41:29; 2 Chr 26:14 Reciprocal: Job 39:18—General; Ps 104:26—to play

Job 41:30 Sharp stones: Heb. Sharp pieces of potsherd he: So hard and impenetrable are his scales, that splinters of flint are the same to him as the softest reeds.

Job 41:31; Job 41:20

Job 41:32 By his rapid passage through the water he makes it white with foam; and by his tail he causes the waves behind him to sparkle like a trail of light. to shine: Gen 1:15 deep: Job 28:14; 38:16, 30; Gen 1:2 hoary: Gen 15:15; 25:8; 42:38; Prov 16:31; 20:29

Job 41:33 Upon: There is no creature among terrestrial animals so thoroughly dangerous, so exceedingly strong, and so difficult to be wounded or slain; and perhaps there is no creature so totally destitute of fear as the crocodile. See note on Job 41:1. Job 40:19 is made: Heb. behave themselves, Job 41:24 Reciprocal: Job 39:22—General

Job 41:34 he is: Job 26:12; Exod 5:2; Ps 73:6, 10; Isa 28:1; Ezek 29:3; Rev 12:1–3; 13:2; 20:2, 3 Reciprocal: Job 18:14—the king; Eccl 11:5—even

CHAPTER 42

- 1 Job submits himself unto God;
- 7 God, preferring Job's cause, makes his friends submit themselves, and accepts him;
- 10 He magnifies and blesses Job;
- 16 Job's age and death.

Job 42:1 Reciprocal: Jas 4:7—Submit

Job 42:2 thou: Gen 18:14; Isa 43:13; Jer 32:17; Matt 19:26; Mark 10:27; 14:36; Luke 18:27 no: Ps 44:21; 139:2; Jer 17:10; Ezek 38:10; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:12, 13 can be withholden from thee: or, of thine can be hindered, Job 23:13; Prov 19:21; Eccl 3:14; Isa 14:27; 46:10; Dan 4:35; Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Job 23:5—know; Isa 66:18—their thoughts; Matt 15:27—Truth; Luke 6:8—But; Rom 9:20—who art

Job 42:3 Who: Job 38:2 things: Ps 40:5; 131:1; 139:6; Prov 30:2–4 Reciprocal: Job 6:26—reprove; Job 6:30—iniquity; Job 13:1—Lo; Job 13:22—General; Job 15:6—thine own; Job 31:37—declare; Job 34:35—General; Job 37:19—we; Ps 77:10—This is; Ps

139:4—there is not; Prov 25:2—the glory; Prov 30:18—too; Jer 30:21—engaged; Jer 49:19—appoint me the time

Job 42:4 Hear: Gen 18:27, 30–32 I will: Job 38:3; 40:7 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:25—way

Job 42:5 heard: Job 4:12; 28:22; 33:16; Rom 10:17 mine: Job 23:8, 9; Num 12:6–8; Isa 6:1; John 1:18; 12:41, 45; Acts 7:55, 56 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Exod 3:6—hid; Deut 8:2—to humble; Job 23:10—I shall; Job 31:23—by; Isa 6:5—said I; Isa 64:6—are all; Lam 3:29—putteth; Ezek 16:61—remember; Luke 5:8—I am; Acts 7:32—Then; Phil 3:9—not

Job 42:6 I: Job 9:31; 40:3, 4; Ezra 9:6; Ps 51:17; Isa 5:5; Jer 31:19; Ezek 16:63; 20:43; 36:31; Luke 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 15:8, 9; 1 Tim 1:13–16; Jas 4:7–10 repent: Job 2:8; 30:19; 1 Kgs 21:27; Esth 4:1–3; Isa 58:5; Dan 9:3; Jonah 3:6–10; Matt 11:21; Luke 10:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—I have; Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 10:3—humble; Lev 13:12—cover all; Lev 13:45—Unclean; Deut 8:2—to humble; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 2 Sam 6:22—in mine; 2 Sam 13:19—put ashes; 2 Sam 24:17—I have sinned; Job 15:16—abominable; Job 30:10—abhor me; Job 31:23—by; Job 34:31—General; Ps 139:4—there is not; Prov 18:12—and; Isa 6:5—said I; Isa 64:6—are all; Lam 3:29—putteth; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 16:61—remember; Ezek 27:30—they shall wallow; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 5:3—the poor; Luke 5:8—I am; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Luke 18:13—standing; Acts 7:32—Then; Rom 6:21—whereof; Rom 7:14—but; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Gal 3:11—that; Phil 3:9—not; 1 Tim 1:15—of whom

Job 42:7 Eliphaz: Job 2:11; 4:1; 8:1; 11:1 My: Job 32:2, 3, 5 ye have: Job 11:5, 6; Ps 51:4 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—an atonement; 1 Sam 12:5—The Lord; Job 6:26—reprove; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 13:2—General; Job 13:10—reprove; Job 15:1—Eliphaz; Job 17:10—for I; Job 18:1—Bildad; Job 21:27—ye wrongfully; Job 21:34—seeing; Job 27:5—justify; Job 34:37—multiplieth; Ps 106:33—he spake; Isa 54:17—every; Mark 14:6—Let; John 9:3—Neither; Rom 8:33—Who; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Job 42:8 Therefore: From this it appears that Job was considered as a priest, not only to his own family, but also to others. For his children he offered burnt offerings (Job 1:5) and now he is to make the same kind of offerings, accompanied with intercession, in behalf of his three friends. This is a full proof of the innocence and integrity of Job. seven bullocks: Num 23:1, 14, 29; 1 Chr 15:26; 2 Chr 29:21; Ezek 45:23; Heb 10:4, 10–14 go: Matt 5:23, 24 offer: Job 1:5; Exod 18:12 my servant Job shall: Gen 20:17; Isa 60:14; Jer 14:11; 15:1; Ezek 14:14; Heb 7:25; Jas 5:14; 1 John 5:6; Rev 3:9 him: Heb. his face, or person, Job 42:9; 1 Sam 25:35; Mal 1:8, 9; Matt 3:17; Eph 1:6 lest: Ps 103:10; 2 Tim 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 19:21—I; Gen 20:7—pray; Gen 32:20—I will appease; Gen 46:1—and offered; Exod 32:30—an atonement; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Num 21:7—And Moses; Josh 6:4—seven times; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; 2 Chr 30:18—prayed; Job 11:19—many; Job 13:10—reprove; Job 22:30—He shall deliver the island of the innocent; Job 33:26—and he shall; Job 35:8—may profit; Ps 106:33—he spake; Isa 60:7—they shall; Jer 27:18—let them; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Mark 14:6—Let; John 9:31—we know; Acts 8:24—Pray; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 Pet 3:7—that

Job 42:9 did: Job 34:31, 32; Isa 60:14; Matt 7:24; John 2:5; Acts 9:6; 10:33; Heb 11:8 Job:

Heb. the face of Job, Job 42:8; 22:27; Prov 3:11, 12; Eccl 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Gen 20:17—General; Gen 32:20—I will appease; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; 2 Chr 30:18—prayed; Job 4:1—Eliphaz; Job 11:19—many; Job 15:1—Eliphaz; Job 20:1—Zophar; Job 33:26—and he shall; Jer 27:18—let them; Ezek 14:14—Job

Job 42:10 turned: Job 5:18–20; Deut 30:3; Ps 14:7; 53:6; 126:1, 4 when: Gen 20:17; Exod 17:4, 5; Num 12:2, 13; 14:1–4, 10, 13–20; 16:21, 22, 46–48; Deut 9:20; Luke 16:27; Acts 7:50, 60 the Lord: Job 8:6, 7; 22:24, 25; Deut 8:18; 1 Sam 2:7; 2 Chr 25:9; Prov 22:4; Hag 2:8 gave Job twice as much as he had before: Heb. added all that had been to Job unto the double, Isa 40:2; 61:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:35—flocks; Num 21:7—And Moses; 1 Sam 2:8—the poor; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Job 36:16—a broad; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 107:41—setteth; Jer 49:39—I will; Ezek 16:53—bring; Hos 6:11—when; Zech 9:12—I will; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Heb 11:34—out of; Jas 5:11—and have

Job 42:11 all his brethren: Job 19:13, 14; Prov 16:7 they bemoaned: Job 2:11; 4:4; 16:5; Gen 37:35; Isa 35:3, 4; John 11:19; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Heb 12:12; 13:3 every man: Job 6:22, 23; Gen 24:22, 53; 1 Sam 10:27 Reciprocal: Exod 2:20—call him; Exod 18:12—eat bread; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 2 Chr 9:24—every man; Job 11:17—age; Prov 25:12—an earring; Isa 51:19—by whom; Jer 16:7—tear themselves; Ezek 16:11—General; Luke 6:38—and it

Job 42:12 So: Job 8:7; Deut 8:16; Prov 10:22; Eccl 7:8; 1 Tim 6:17; Jas 5:11 he had: Job 1:3; Gen 24:35; 26:12–14; Ps 107:38; 144:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 1:28—General; Gen 12:16—he had; Gen 26:14—had possession; Gen 32:14—General; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 24:19—may bless; 1 Sam 25:2—three thousand; 2 Kgs 3:4—a sheepmaster; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; 2 Chr 32:29—possessions; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Job 36:7—with; Job 36:11—spend; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 127:5—Happy; Prov 2:21—General; Eccl 2:7—also

Job 42:13; Job 1:2; Ps 107:41; 127:3; Isa 49:20 Reciprocal: Job 5:25—thy seed; Job 8:7—thy beginning; Job 18:19—neither; Job 29:5—my children

Job 42:15 no: Ps 144:12; Acts 7:20 gave: Num 27:7; Josh 15:18, 19; 18:4 Reciprocal: Num 36:2—to give

Job 42:16 After: How long he had lived before his afflictions we cannot tell: if we could rely upon the LXX, all would be plain, which adds here, τα δε παντα ετη εξησεν διακοσια τεσσαρακοντα. “And all the years he lived were two hundred and forty.” an: Gen 11:32; 25:7; 35:28; 47:28; 50:26; Deut 34:7; Josh 24:29; Ps 90:10 and saw: Gen 50:23; Ps 128:6; Prov 17:6 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Gen 48:1—his two sons; Job 5:26—in a full age; Job 14:14—all the days; Job 17:1—my days; Job 29:18—multiply; Job 33:25—return; Ps 107:41—maketh

Job 42:17; Job 5:26; Gen 15:15; 25:8; Deut 6:2; Ps 91:16; Prov 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—have not; Exod 23:26—the number; Judg 8:32—died in; Job 29:18—multiply; Prov 17:6—Children’s; Zech 8:4—There

PSALMS

The Psalms have been the general song of the universal Church; and in their praise, all the Fathers have been unanimously eloquent. Men of all nations find in these compositions a language at once suitable to their feelings, and expressive of their highest joys and deepest sorrows, as well as of all the endlessly varied wishes and desires of their hearts. Whether the pious believer is disposed to indulge the exalted sentiments of praise and thanksgiving towards the ALMIGHTY FATHER of his being; to pour out his soul in penitence or prayer; to bewail, with tears of contrition, past offences; to magnify the goodness and mercy of GOD; to dwell with ecstasy on the divine attributes of wisdom and omnipotence; or to rejoice in the coming of the MESSIAH, the Psalms afford him the most perfect models for expressing all his feelings.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The happiness of the godly;
- 4 The unhappiness of the ungodly.

Psalm 1:1 AM 3560, BC 444 Blessed: Ps 2:12; 32:1, 2; 34:8; 84:12; 106:3; 112:1; 115:12–15; 119:1, 2; 144:15; 146:5; Deut 28:2–68; 33:29; Jer 17:7; Matt 16:17; Luke 11:28; John 13:17; 20:29; Rev 22:14 walketh: Ps 81:12; Gen 5:24; Lev 26:27, 28; 1 Kgs 16:31; Job 31:5; Prov 1:15; 4:14, 15; 13:20; Ezek 20:18; 1 Pet 4:3 counsel: Ps 64:2; Gen 49:6; 2 Chr 22:3; Job 10:3; 21:16; Luke 23:51 ungodly: or, wicked standeth: Ps 26:12; Rom 5:2; Eph 6:13 way: Ps 1:6; 36:4; 146:9; Prov 2:12; 4:19; 13:15; Matt 7:13, 14 sitteth: Ps 26:4, 5; 119:115; Jer 15:17 scornful: Prov 1:22; 3:34; 9:12; 19:29 Reciprocal: Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Lev 11:3—parteth; Deut 14:6—General; 2 Chr 22:5—He walked; 2 Chr 32:30—And Hezekiah; Job 22:18—the counsel; Job 34:8—General; Ps 5:12—bless; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 106:43—with their; Ps 119:9—by taking; Ps 128:1—walketh; Prov 1:10—General; Prov 8:32—for; Prov 18:2—fool; Prov 24:19—Fret; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Hos 7:5—with scorers; Mic 6:16—ye walk; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 11:6—blessed; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 26:69—Peter; Luke 8:15—keep; Luke 22:55—Peter; John 3:21—he that; John 18:18—Peter; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 5:6—ungodly; 1 Cor 5:9—not; 2 Cor 6:17—come; Eph 5:11—no

Psalm 1:2 But his: Ps 40:8; 112:1; 119:11, 35, 47, 48, 72, 92; Job 23:12; Jer 15:16; Rom 7:22; 1 John 5:3 meditate: Ps 104:34; 119:11, 15, 97–99; Josh 1:8; 1 Tim 4:15 day: Ps 88:1; Luke 2:37; 18:7; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Tim 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Lev 11:3—cheweth; Deut 14:6—General; Deut 17:19—General; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 2 Chr 31:21—in the law; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Ezra 7:10—the law; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 37:31—law; Ps 119:77—for thy; Ps 119:78—but I will; Ps 119:174—and thy law; Prov 18:2—fool; Jer 6:10—delight; Matt 11:6—blessed; John 5:39—Search; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 17:11—and searched; 1 Cor 5:9—not; Eph 5:11—no; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading

Psalm 1:3 tree: Job 14:9; Isa 44:4; Jer 17:8; Ezek 17:8; 19:10; 47:12; Rev 22:2 bringeth: Ps 92:14; Matt 21:34, 41 shall not: Isa 27:11; Matt 13:6; 21:19; John 15:6; Jude 12 wither: Heb. fade whatsoever: Ps 128:2; 129:8; Gen 39:3, 23; Josh 1:7, 8; 1 Chr 22:11; 2 Chr 31:21; 32:23; Isa 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Gen 24:40—will; Gen 30:27—the Lord; Num

24:6—as the trees; Deut 7:13—he will love; 1 Sam 18:5—behaved; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; 2 Chr 26:5—and as long; Neh 6:15—wall; Esth 9:4—waxed; Job 29:19—root; Ps 52:8—like; Ps 111:10—a good understanding; Prov 3:33—he blesseth; Prov 11:28—but; Prov 12:12—the root; Eccl 2:6—to water; Isa 3:11—Woe; Jer 8:13—the leaf; Dan 3:30—promoted; Matt 3:10—therefore; Matt 7:17—every; Mark 4:6—no root; Mark 4:28—first; Mark 12:2—at; Luke 20:10—the season; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 17:11—and searched; Gal 5:22—the fruit; Phil 1:11—filled; Col 2:7—Rooted; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading

Psalm 1:4 like: Ps 35:5; Job 21:18; Isa 17:13; 29:5; Hos 13:3; Matt 3:12 Reciprocal: Job 30:22—lifest me; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 104:35—sinners; Isa 41:16—shalt fan; Isa 57:13—but the; Isa 64:6—our iniquities; Jer 8:13—the leaf; Jer 13:24—as; Jer 15:7—I will fan; Jer 17:6—like; Dan 2:35—like; Hos 13:15—an east; Zeph 2:2—as; Mark 4:6—no root; Luke 3:17—but; 1 Pet 4:18—where

Psalm 1:5 shall: Ps 5:5; 24:3; Luke 21:36; Jude 15 sinners: Ps 26:9; Mal 3:18; Matt 13:49; 25:32, 41, 46 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; Ps 36:12—shall; Dan 2:35—like; Dan 12:13—stand; 1 Pet 4:18—where

Psalm 1:6 knoweth: Ps 37:18–24; 139:1, 2; 142:3; Job 23:10; Nah 1:7; John 10:14, 27; 2 Tim 2:19 way: Ps 112:10; 146:9; Prov 14:12; 15:9; Matt 7:13; 2 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—For I; Gen 22:12—now; Exod 2:25—had respect; Exod 33:12—I know; Deut 2:7—he knoweth; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 31:6—know; Ps 1:1—way; Ps 2:12—ye perish; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 145:20—all the wicked; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Prov 10:29—but; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 26:7—most; Hos 13:5—know; Matt 25:12—I know; Luke 13:27—I tell; Rom 7:15—allow; Rom 8:29—whom; 1 Cor 8:3—is; Gal 4:9—are known; 1 Pet 4:5—that; Rev 2:2—know

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The kingdom of Christ;
- 10 Kings are exhorted to accept it.

Psalm 2:1 AM 2963, BC 1042 Why: Ps 18:42; 46:6; 83:4–8; Isa 8:9; Luke 18:32; Acts 4:25 rage: or, tumultuously assemble, Luke 22:1, 2, 5, 22, 23; Acts 16:22; 17:5, 6; 19:28–32 people: Matt 21:38; John 11:49, 50; Acts 5:33; Rev 17:14 imagine: Heb. meditate Reciprocal: Gen 11:6—imagined; Num 23:25—General; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Josh 9:2—gathered; Josh 11:1—he sent; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 2 Sam 5:17—But when; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 1 Chr 14:8—all the Philistines; 1 Chr 19:16—and drew; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; Ezra 4:5—hired; Neh 4:8—all; Ps 4:2—love; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 9:19—let the; Ps 21:11—imagined; Ps 28:4—and; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 45:5—sharp; Ps 56:6—gather; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 65:7—tumult; Ps 74:23—tumult; Ps 83:2—lo; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 93:3—the floods lift; Ps 94:21—gather; Ps 102:8—mad; Ps 119:23—Princes; Ps 139:20—thine; Ps 140:2—imagine; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 37:29—rage; Isa 45:24—and all; Isa 54:17—weapon; Jer 31:22—A woman; Ezek 11:2—General; Ezek 38:7—General; Hos 7:15—imagine; Nah 1:9—do; Matt 2:6—a

Governor; Matt 10:18—be; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 26:3—assembled; Matt 27:62—the chief priests; Matt 28:12—General; Mark 11:27—the chief; Mark 14:1—chief; Mark 14:43—and with; Mark 15:31—also; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Luke 6:11—they; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 20:14—the heir; Luke 20:43—General; Luke 22:66—elders; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; John 7:19—Why; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 4:17—that it; Acts 5:17—the high; Acts 14:5—when; Acts 23:12—certain; 1 Cor 2:6—of the; 1 Cor 3:20—that; 2 Pet 2:10—despise; Rev 11:18—the nations

Psalm 2:2 kings: Ps 2:10; 48:4; 110:5; Matt 2:16; Luke 13:31; 23:11, 12; Acts 12:1–6; Rev 17:12–14 rulers: Matt 26:3, 59; 27:1; Acts 4:5–8 Lord: Exod 16:7; Prov 21:30; John 15:23; Acts 9:4 anointed: Ps 45:7; 89:20; Isa 61:1; John 1:41; 3:34; Acts 10:38; Heb 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 2:14—Who; Num 16:13—thou make; Deut 17:15—whom; Josh 9:2—gathered; 1 Sam 2:10—anointed; 1 Sam 2:35—mine; 1 Sam 16:12—anoint him; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 1 Kgs 1:7—And he conferred; 2 Chr 6:42—thine anointed; Ezra 4:5—hired; Job 34:19—princes; Ps 3:6—set; Ps 20:6—Now; Ps 28:8—his; Ps 59:3—the mighty; Ps 64:2—insurrection; Ps 69:19—mine; Ps 71:10—take; Ps 74:23—tumult; Ps 83:2—lo; Ps 83:5—For; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 119:23—Princes; Ps 140:2—imagine; Isa 7:5—Syria; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Isa 45:9—unto him; Jer 5:5—but these; Ezek 11:2—General; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 22:15—went; Matt 26:4—consulted; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 14:43—and with; Mark 15:1—straightway; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 4:18—anointed; Luke 6:11—they; John 10:36—whom; John 11:47—gathered; John 11:53—they; Acts 4:27—whom; Acts 19:28—they

Psalm 2:3; Jer 5:5; Luke 19:14, 27; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Num 16:13—thou make; Jer 44:16—we; Mark 12:7—This

Psalm 2:4 He that: Ps 11:4; 68:33; 115:3; Isa 40:22; 57:15; 66:1 shall laugh: Ps 37:13; 53:5; 59:8; 2 Kgs 19:21; Prov 1:26 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—confound; Esth 6:4—to speak; Ps 103:19—prepared; Ps 123:1—O thou; Isa 7:7—General; Jer 48:26—and he also; Matt 21:41—He will; Luke 19:15—having; Acts 5:23—The prison; Rom 15:12—and he

Psalm 2:5 Then: Ps 50:16–22; Isa 11:4; 66:6; Matt 22:7; 23:33–36; Luke 19:27, 43, 44; Rev 1:16; 19:15 vex: or, trouble sore: Ps 110:5, 6; Zech 1:15 Reciprocal: Job 36:18—Because; Ps 2:12—when; Ps 6:1—rebuke; Ps 6:10—sore; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 76:12—He shall; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 109:20—Let this; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 30:30—the Lord; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Matt 21:41—He will

Psalm 2:6 Yet: Ps 45:6; 89:27, 36, 37; 110:1, 2; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 28:18; Acts 2:34–36; 5:30, 31; Eph 1:22; Phil 2:9–11 set: Heb. anointed my: etc. Heb. Zion, the hill of my holiness, Ps 48:1, 2; 50:2; 78:68; 132:13, 14; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—Let people; Num 24:7—his king; Deut 17:15—whom; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 1 Sam 16:12—anoint him; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 2 Sam 23:1—the anointed; 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 1 Chr 11:7—David dwelt; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 17:14—in mine; 2 Chr 5:2—which is Zion; Ps 3:4—his; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 20:9—let; Ps 21:1—The king; Ps 24:10—he is; Ps 29:10—King; Ps 43:3—thy holy; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 63:11—the king; Ps 68:15—of God; Ps 73:1—Truly; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 99:1—Lord; Ps 99:9—his holy; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 121:1—lift up; Ps 145:11—the glory; Prov 8:23—General; Isa

10:27—because; Isa 52:13—he shall; Isa 55:4—a leader; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 61:1—anointed; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Ezek 37:22—and one; Dan 2:44—set up; Dan 7:27—and all; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Obad 21—and the; Mic 4:7—and the; Zech 4:14—These; Zech 9:9—behold; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 15:26—The King of the Jews; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 4:18—anointed; Luke 23:42—thy; John 1:49—the King; John 5:27—hath; John 8:54—it is; John 10:36—whom; John 17:2—As; John 18:33—the king; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 4:27—whom; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 10:38—God; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 26:6—the promise; 1 Cor 15:25—General; Col 1:13—the kingdom; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 1:9—anointed; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 3:6—as

Psalms 2:7 the decree: or, for a decree, Ps 148:6; Job 23:13; Isa 46:10 Thou: Matt 3:17; 8:29; 16:16; 17:5; Acts 8:37; 13:33; Rom 1:4; Heb 1:5; 3:6; 5:5, 8 this: Ps 89:27; John 1:14, 18; 3:16; Heb 1:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:31—a buckler; 1 Chr 17:13—my son; Ps 2:12—Son; Prov 8:24—I was; Prov 30:4—and what; Ezek 21:10—General; Dan 4:24—the decree; Zech 12:8—the house; Mal 3:2—like fullers'; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 1:1—son; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 12:6—one; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 3:22—Thou art; Luke 22:70—the Son; John 1:34—this; John 6:27—for him; John 9:35—the Son; John 20:31—these; Acts 9:20—that; Rom 1:3—his Son; 1 Cor 15:4—according; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Col 1:13—the kingdom; Heb 1:4—by; 1 John 1:3—declare; 1 John 4:9—only; Rev 2:18—the Son

Psalms 2:8 Ask: John 17:4, 5 and I: Ps 22:27; 72:8; Dan 7:13 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Lev 25:44—General; Josh 10:24—put your feet; 2 Sam 22:44—head; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 21:2—General; Ps 65:8—in the; Ps 67:4—govern; Ps 82:8—thou; Ps 89:25—I will; Ps 96:10—the Lord; Ps 110:2—rule; Ps 111:6—that he; Song 8:8—what; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 9:7—the increase; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 49:8—to cause; Isa 53:12—will I; Jer 12:17—if; Ezek 19:11—she had; Ezek 45:7—General; Dan 2:34—which; Joel 3:12—for; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 9:10—his dominion; Zech 14:17—that; Matt 22:44—till; Luke 20:14—the heir; Luke 20:16—destroy; John 3:35—and; John 11:22—God will give it thee; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Rom 4:13—For the; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; Heb 1:4—by; Rev 2:27—he shall; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 10:2—he set; Rev 12:10—the power; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall

Psalms 2:9; Ps 21:8, 9; 89:23; 110:5, 6; Isa 30:14; 60:12; Jer 19:11; Dan 2:44; Matt 21:44; Rev 2:26, 27; 12:5 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Exod 15:6—dashed; Lev 15:12—shall be broken; Lev 25:44—General; Num 24:8—break; Judg 7:19—brake; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; Job 34:24—break; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 21:2—General; Ps 31:12—a broken vessel; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 72:4—break; Ps 72:9—his enemies; Ps 110:2—rule; Isa 11:4—and he shall; Isa 40:10—his arm; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Jer 25:34—ye shall; Jer 48:12—empty; Jer 48:38—broken; Ezek 19:11—she had; Ezek 45:7—General; Joel 3:12—for; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 22:44—till; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 20:16—destroy; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall; Rev 19:15—and he shall

Psalms 2:10 Be wise: Jer 6:8; Hos 14:9 O: Ps 45:12; 72:10, 11; Isa 49:23; 52:15; 60:3, 10, 11 be instructed: Ps 82:1–8 Reciprocal: Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 2 Chr

23:11—the testimony; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Ps 2:2—kings; Ps 29:1—Give; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 76:12—He shall; Ps 89:27—higher; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 49:7—Kings; Jer 19:3—Hear; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 9:12—our judges; Jonah 3:6—and he arose; Rev 6:15—the kings; Rev 12:5—rule

Psalm 2:11 Serve: Ps 89:7; Heb 12:28, 29 rejoice: Ps 95:1–8; 97:1; 99:1; 119:120; Phil 2:12; Heb 4:1, 2; 12:25 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; 1 Sam 15:1—hearken; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Job 41:10—dare; Ps 4:4—Stand; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Prov 28:14—Happy; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 6:26—tremble; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Matt 28:8—with; Luke 8:47—she came; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; 2 Cor 7:15—with

Psalm 2:12 Kiss: Gen 41:40, 43, 44; 1 Sam 10:1; 1 Kgs 19:18; Hos 13:2; John 5:23 Son: Ps 2:7 and; etc. Or, “and ye lose the way,” or, “and ye perish in the way.” The LXX, and Vulgate have, “and ye perish from the righteous way:” and the Syriac, “and ye perish from his way.” ye perish: Ps 1:6; John 14:6 when: Ps 2:5; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Rev 6:16, 17; 14:9–11 Blessed: Ps 40:4; 84:12; 146:3–5; Prov 16:20; Isa 26:3, 4; 30:18; Jer 17:7; Rom 9:33; 10:11; Eph 1:12; 1 Pet 1:21; 2:6 Reciprocal: Exod 18:7—kissed; Exod 23:21—Beware of him; Num 24:9—who shall; Deut 31:17—my anger; 1 Chr 17:13—my son; Job 31:27—my mouth hath kissed my hand; Job 36:18—Because; Job 41:10—dare; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 34:8—blessed; Ps 45:11—worship; Ps 68:30—every; Ps 76:7—when; Ps 99:1—people; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Song 1:2—him; Song 8:1—I would; Isa 60:12—General; Jer 39:18—because; Ezek 37:22—and one; Nah 1:6—can stand; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 21:44—whosoever; Matt 28:17—worshipped; Mark 12:6—They; Luke 14:21—being; Luke 22:70—the Son; John 3:36—but; John 6:29—This; John 9:35—the Son; John 9:38—Lord; John 20:31—these; Acts 9:5—it is; Acts 9:20—that; Heb 3:6—as; 1 John 3:23—his commandment

CHAPTER 3

1 The security of God's protection.

Psalms 3 Title AM 2983, BC 1021 Psalm: Mizmor, from the verb to cut, prune, sing, a poem cut into short sentences, divided into syllables, pruned from every redundancy, and thus adapted for singing.

Psalm 3:1 when: 2 Sam 15:1–2 Sam 18:33 how: 2 Sam 15:12; 16:15; 17:11–13; Matt 27:25 many: Ps 17:7; Matt 10:21 Reciprocal: Josh 11:5—all these; Judg 6:33—Then all; Judg 7:12—grasshoppers; 2 Sam 15:14—Arise; 2 Sam 15:16—the king; 2 Sam 15:17—went forth; 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; Ps 22:8—let him; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 38:19—But; Ps 56:2—many; Ps 64:2—insurrection; Ps 119:61—The bands; Ps 119:157—Many; Ps 124:2—when men; Ps 142:6—for they; Mark 14:43—and with; John 18:3—a band

Psalm 3:2 no: Ps 22:7; 42:3, 10; 71:11; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Matt 27:42, 43 Selah: Ps 3:4, 8; 4:2, 4; Hab 3:3, 9, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—They are entangled; 2 Sam 15:12—the people; 2 Sam 15:17—went forth; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Ps 7:5—Selah; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 22:8—let him; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 41:8—and; Ps 119:42—So shall; Ps 119:157—Many; Mark 14:43—and with; John 18:3—a band

Psalm 3:3 a shield: Ps 18:2; 28:7; 84:11; 119:114; Gen 15:1; Deut 33:29 for: or, about my: Ps 4:3; 62:7; Isa 45:25; 60:19; Luke 2:32; Rev 21:11, 23 the: Ps 27:6; 110:7; Gen 40:13; 2 Kgs 25:27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Sam 17:1—this night; 2 Sam 22:3—shield; 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; Job 29:20—glory; Ps 4:2—my glory; Ps 5:12—shield; Ps 7:10—My; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 59:11—our shield; Prov 21:31—but; Jer 2:11—changed their glory; Jer 52:31—lifted up; Zech 2:5—the glory

Psalm 3:4 I cried: Ps 22:2–5; 34:6; 50:15; 66:17–19; 86:3, 4; 91:15; 116:1–4; 130:1, 2; 138:3; 142:1–3; Isa 65:24; Jer 29:12, 13; Matt 7:7; Jas 5:13 he: Ps 34:4 his: Ps 2:6; 43:3; 99:9; 132:13, 14 Reciprocal: Neh 9:4—cried; Ps 3:2—Selah; Ps 4:4—Selah; Ps 5:2—unto the; Ps 6:8—for; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 28:1—Unto; Ps 77:1—I cried; Lam 3:56—hast; Hab 3:3—Selah

Psalm 3:5 I laid: Ps 4:8; 127:2; Lev 26:6; Job 11:18, 19; Prov 3:24; Acts 12:6 the: Ps 4:8; 66:9; Prov 14:26; 18:10; Isa 26:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:20—slept; Ps 91:5—terror; Ps 139:18—when I awake

Psalm 3:6 I will: Ps 27:1–3; 46:2, 7; 118:10–12; 2 Kgs 6:15–17; Rom 8:31 ten: 2 Sam 18:7 set: Ps 2:2 Reciprocal: Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; 1 Sam 17:32—thy; 2 Sam 18:2—I will surely; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Ps 23:4—I will; Ps 27:3—host; Ps 55:18—He hath; Ps 91:5—Thou; John 18:4—Whom; Acts 12:6—the same

Psalm 3:7 Arise: Ps 10:12; 12:5; 35:23; 44:23; 59:5; 74:11; 76:9; Isa 51:9; Hab 2:19 thou: Ps 58:6; Job 16:10; 29:17; Lam 3:30 Reciprocal: Judg 4:21—smote; Judg 15:18—Thou hast given; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Sam 18:8—General; 2 Sam 22:18—delivered; Job 4:10—the teeth; Ps 7:1—save; Ps 7:6—Arise; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 10:15—Break; Ps 12:1—Help; Ps 17:13—Arise; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 27:2—wicked; Ps 55:18—He hath; Prov 30:14—whose; Lam 3:16—broken; Zech 9:7—I will; Matt 14:30—Lord

Psalm 3:8 Salvation: Ps 37:39, 40; Prov 21:31; Isa 43:11; 45:21, 22; Jer 3:23; Hos 13:4; Jonah 2:9; Acts 4:12; Rev 7:10; 19:1 thy blessing: Ps 29:11; 72:17; Acts 3:26; Eph 1:3; Heb 6:14; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—see the; Judg 15:18—Thou hast given; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Sam 19:5—saved; 2 Sam 23:12—the Lord; Ps 3:2—Selah; Ps 5:12—bless; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 115:15—blessed; Dan 3:29—because; Matt 19:26—but

CHAPTER 4

- 1 David prays for audience;
- 2 He reproves and exhorts his enemies;
- 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

Psalms 4 Title Chief Musician: or overseer 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles; 1 Chr 25:1–6 Neginoth: Ps 6; 67; 76 titles Hab 3:19 marg.

Psalm 4:1 O: Ps 11:7; 24:5; 41:12; Isa 45:24; Jer 23:6; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:20, 21 thou: Ps

18:18, 19; 31:8; 40:1–3; 116:6, 16; 1 Sam 17:37; 19:11, 12; 23:26–28; Job 36:16; 2 Cor 1:8, 10 have mercy upon me: or, be gracious unto me, Ps 56:1; 57:1; 86:3–5; 119:75–77, 132; 143:2; Exod 34:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 26:22—the Lord; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Sam 22:37—enlarged; 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; 2 Chr 6:19—to hearken; Ps 18:36—enlarged; Ps 27:7—General; Ps 59:16—for thou; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Matt 15:22—Have; Eph 6:18—Praying

Psalm 4:2 O: Ps 57:4; 58:1; Eccl 8:11; 9:3 how: Ps 72:2; Exod 10:3; Num 14:11; Prov 1:22 my glory: Ps 3:3; 14:6; 106:20; Isa 20:5; 45:17; Jer 2:11; Hos 4:7; 1 Cor 1:31 love: Ps 2:1; 1 Sam 12:21; Isa 59:4; Jer 2:5; Jonah 2:8 leasing: Ps 5:6; 58:3; 63:11; Jer 9:3; Eph 4:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:26—how long; 2 Sam 16:8—the blood; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; Job 31:5—walked; Ps 3:2—Selah; Ps 8:4—son; Ps 62:3—How; Ps 62:7—glory; Isa 36:15—General; Isa 60:19—thy God; Jer 23:26—How; Mic 7:7—my God; Luke 23:35—derided; Acts 24:9—General

Psalm 4:3 that the: Exod 33:16; Eph 2:10; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 2:9; 2 Pet 2:9 for: Titus 2:14 the Lord: Ps 34:15; 55:16, 17; 56:9; 91:14, 15; John 15:16 Reciprocal: Gen 15:12—horror; Ps 3:3—my; Ps 32:6—godly; Ps 65:4—choosest; Ps 86:2—Preserve; Isa 43:21—General; Dan 1:9—General; Mic 7:7—my God; Titus 2:12—godly

Psalm 4:4 Stand: Ps 2:11; 33:8; 119:161; Jer 5:22 sin: Job 28:28; Prov 3:7; 16:6, 17; Eph 4:26 commune: Ps 63:6; 77:6; 2 Cor 13:5 be still: Ps 46:10; Hab 2:20 Selah: Ps 3:2, 4 Reciprocal: Judg 5:16—great; 1 Kgs 10:2—communed; Neh 5:7—I consulted with myself; Ps 8:2—still; Prov 24:32—considered it; Eccl 1:16—communed; Song 3:1—night; Lam 3:40—search; Hab 3:3—Selah; 1 Cor 15:34—sin not; 1 John 2:1—that

Psalm 4:5 Offer: Ps 50:14; 51:19; Deut 33:19; 2 Sam 15:12; Isa 1:11–18; 61:8; Mal 1:8, 11–14; Matt 5:23, 23; Heb 13:15, 16 put: Ps 2:12; 26:1; 37:3; 62:8; 84:11, 12; Isa 26:3, 4; 50:10; 1 Pet 4:19 Reciprocal: Ps 119:166—and done; Mal 3:3—an

Psalm 4:6 many: Ps 39:6; 49:16–20; Eccl 2:3–26; Isa 55:2; Luke 12:19; 16:19; Jas 4:13; 5:1–5 lift: Ps 21:6; 42:5; 44:3; 67:1; 80:1–3, 7, 19; 89:15; 119:135; Num 6:26 Reciprocal: Gen 17:18—before; Exod 33:15—General; Exod 33:18—General; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; 1 Chr 16:11—seek his; Job 22:17—and what; Job 29:3—by his light; Job 29:24—the light; Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 17:15—I will; Ps 31:16—Make; Ps 34:12—that he; Ps 61:3—thou; Ps 63:3—Because; Ps 80:3—cause; Ps 119:58—I entreated; Prov 16:15—the light; Eccl 5:20—because; Eccl 6:6—yet; Eccl 6:12—who knoweth; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 5:13—as a; Dan 9:17—cause; Matt 5:6—for; Matt 13:45—seeking; Matt 17:4—it is; Luke 9:33—it is; John 4:15—give; John 6:34—evermore; Acts 2:28—make; Phil 3:19—who; Rev 22:4—they

Psalm 4:7 put: Ps 37:4; 43:4; 63:2–5; 92:4; Song 1:4; 1 Pet 1:8 the time: Judg 9:27; Isa 9:3; Jer 48:33 Reciprocal: Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 21:6—made him exceeding glad; Ps 61:3—thou; Eccl 5:20—because; Eccl 6:6—yet; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 5:13—as a; Joel 1:12—joy; Matt 5:6—for; Matt 13:45—seeking; Matt 26:29—I will; Luke 9:33—it is; John 6:55—meat; Acts 2:28—make; Phil 3:19—who

Psalm 4:8 I will: Ps 3:5; 16:8; Job 11:18, 19; Prov 3:24; 1 Thess 4:13, 14; 5:10; Rev 14:13 for: Lev 25:18, 19; 26:5; Deut 12:10; 33:27–29; Ezek 34:25; Hos 2:18; Rom 8:35–39 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—ye shall; 2 Sam 17:1—this night; 1 Kgs 14:20—slept; Ps 127:2—for so he; Eccl

5:12—General; Acts 12:6—the same

CHAPTER 5

- 1 David prays, and professes his study in prayer;
- 4 God favours not the wicked;
- 7 David, professing his faith, prays to God to guide him;
- 10 to destroy his enemies;
- 11 and to preserve the godly.

Psalms 5 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 5:1 Give: Ps 17:1; 54:2; 55:1, 2; 64:1; 80:1; 86:1; 1 Pet 3:12; 1 John 5:14, 15 consider my: Ps 19:14; 1 Sam 1:13, 16 marg. Rom 8:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; 2 Chr 6:19—to hear; Ps 9:16—Higgaion; Ps 25:4—General; Ps 61:1—Hear; Ps 86:6—General; Ps 130:2—let thine ears

Psalms 5:2 unto the: Ps 3:4 my King; Ps 10:16; 24:7, 8; 44:4; 47:6, 7; 74:12; 99:1–4; 145:1; Isa 33:22 unto thee: Ps 65:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:19—to hear; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 19:14—Let; Ps 20:9—let; Ps 27:7—General; Ps 28:1—Unto; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ps 86:6—General; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 119:149—Hear; Ps 130:2—let thine ears; Matt 6:5—when

Psalms 5:3; Ps 22:2; 55:17; 69:16; 88:13; 119:147; 130:6; Isa 26:9; Mark 1:35 Reciprocal: Gen 19:27—early; Exod 29:39—in the morning; Exod 36:3—every morning; 1 Sam 1:19—they rose; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go up; Job 1:5—rose up; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 59:16—morning; Ps 63:1—early; Ps 119:149—Hear; Ps 141:2—set forth

Psalms 5:4 God: Ps 50:21; 1 Chr 29:17; Hab 1:13; Mal 2:17 evil: Ps 94:20; 101:7; 140:13; John 14:23; Heb 12:14; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:23, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 23:18—any vow; Deut 32:19—And when; Josh 7:12—the children; Ps 11:5—wicked; Ps 93:5—holiness; Prov 8:13—pride; Heb 10:38—my; 1 John 1:6—fellowship

Psalms 5:5 The: Ps 14:1; 92:6; 94:8; Prov 1:7, 22; 8:5; Eccl 5:4; Hab 1:13 stand: Ps 1:5; 130:3 in thy sight: Heb. before thine eyes thou: Ps 10:3; Lev 20:23; Prov 6:16–19; Hos 9:15; Zech 11:8; Matt 7:23; 25:41 Reciprocal: Josh 7:12—the children; Job 34:22—the; Ps 11:5—wicked; Prov 8:13—pride; Jer 35:19—stand; Zech 8:17—things; Matt 25:12—I know; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish

Psalms 5:6 destroy: Ps 4:2; Rev 21:8; 22:15 the bloody: etc. Heb. man of bloods and deceit, Ps 26:8–10; 43:1; 55:23; Gen 34:14, 25, 26; 2 Sam 16:8; 20:1; Isa 26:21; Rom 1:29 Reciprocal: Deut 21:1—General; 2 Sam 11:27—displeased; 2 Sam 16:7—bloody man; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; Ps 9:5—destroyed; Ps 10:3—abhorreth; Ps 59:4—awake; Ps 139:19—Surely; Prov 6:17—lying; Prov 12:13—wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips; Prov 12:22—Lying; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Zech 8:17—things; Luke 13:27—depart

Psalm 5:7 But: Ps 55:16; Josh 24:15; Luke 6:11, 12 in the: Ps 51:1; 52:8; 69:13, 16; Isa 55:7; Rom 5:20, 21 in thy: Ps 130:4; Hos 3:5; Acts 9:31; Heb 12:28, 29; 1 Pet 1:17–19 I worship: Ps 28:2; 132:7; 138:2; 1 Kgs 8:29, 30, 35, 38; Dan 6:10; Heb 4:16 thy holy temple: Heb. the temple of thy holiness, Isa 64:11 Reciprocal: Deut 12:14—General; 1 Sam 1:9—General; 1 Sam 3:3—the temple; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Neh 13:22—greatness; Ps 17:15—As; Ps 18:6—heard; Ps 73:2—But; Ps 106:7—multitude; Jonah 2:4—toward

Psalm 5:8 Lead: Ps 25:4, 5; 86:11; 119:10, 64; 143:8–10; Prov 3:5, 6 mine: Heb. those which observe me, Ps 27:11; 54:5; 59:10 marg. 2 Sam 12:14 make: Ps 25:4; 27:11; Prov 4:25; Matt 3:3; Heb 12:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:21—to seek; Ps 23:3—leadeth; Ps 74:20—habitations; Ps 139:24—and lead; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous

Psalm 5:9 For: Ps 36:1–4; 52:2; 58:3; 62:4, 9; 111:1–3; Jer 9:3–6; Mic 6:12; Rom 1:29–31; 3:13 faithfulness: or, steadfastness their mouth: Heb. his mouth, that is, the mouth of any of them inward: Ps 51:6; 58:2; 62:4 marg. Ps 64:6; Jer 4:14; 17:9; Mark 7:21, 22; Luke 11:39 very wickedness: Heb. wickednesses throat: Luke 11:44; Rom 3:13 they: Ps 12:2, 3; Job 32:21, 22; Prov 29:5; 1 Thess 2:5 Reciprocal: Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 49:11—Their inward; Ps 50:19—tongue; Prov 1:12—as the; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 5:16—General; Matt 22:16—we know; Eph 4:29—no; 1 Tim 3:8—doubletongued

Psalm 5:10 Destroy: or, Make them guilty, Rom 3:19, 20 let: Ps 7:9–15; 9:15, 16; 10:15; 17:13; 21:8–10; 28:3, 4; 31:18; 35:1–8, 26; 55:15; 59:12, 13; 64:6–8; 66:7; 68:1, 2; 69:22–25; 71:13; 79:12; 83:9–18; 109:6–20; 137:7–9; 140:9, 10; 144:6, 7; Deut 2:30; 1 Sam 25:29, 39; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14, 23; 2 Chr 25:16; Esth 7:10; Job 5:12–14; 1 Cor 3:19 by: or, from the: Lam 1:5; Hos 9:7 they: Isa 1:2, 20; 63:10; Dan 9:5, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—come; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Job 36:9—their; Ps 6:10—Let all

Psalm 5:11 But: Ps 35:27; 40:16; 58:10; 68:3; 70:1–4; Judg 5:31; Isa 65:13–16; Rev 18:20; 19:1–7 shout: Ps 47:1–5; 65:13; Job 38:7; Zech 9:9 defendest: Heb. coverest over, or, protectest love: Ps 69:36; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 2:9; Jas 1:12; 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; Ezra 3:13—shouted; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 9:10—put; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 32:11—shout; Ps 33:22—General; Ps 63:7—therefore; Ps 70:4—General; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Psalm 5:12 bless: Ps 1:1–3; 3:8; 29:11; 112:1; 115:13 wilt: Ps 32:10 compass: Heb. crown shield: Ps 3:3; 84:11 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—thy shield; Num 6:27—and I will; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:3—shield; Job 1:10—an hedge; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 18:35—shield; Ps 30:7—by thy; Ps 32:7—compass; Ps 33:22—General; Ps 65:11—crownest

CHAPTER 6

- 1 David's complaint in his sickness;
- 8 He triumphs over his enemies.

Psalms 6 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22;

31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Neginoth: Ps 4 title Sheminith: or, the eighth, 12 title 1 Chr 15:21 marg.

Psalm 6:1 rebuke: Ps 2:5; 38:1; Isa 54:9; 57:16; Jer 10:24; 46:28; 1 Cor 11:31, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 11:8—a great anger; Judg 3:8—was hot; Job 10:2—Do not; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 4:1—Neginoth; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 119:107—afflicted; Isa 27:8—measure; Isa 64:9—wroth; Jer 30:11—but I; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Hab 3:19—stringed instruments; Matt 5:4—General; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; Heb 12:5—nor faint; Rev 3:19—many

Psalm 6:2 for I: Ps 38:7; 41:3; 103:13–17 heal: Ps 30:2; Gen 20:17; Exod 15:26; Num 12:13; Deut 32:39; Job 5:18; Jer 17:14; Hos 6:1; Matt 4:24 my: Ps 32:3; 38:3; 51:8; Job 19:21; 33:19–21 Reciprocal: Job 30:17—My bones; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 41:4—heal; Ps 77:2—my; Ps 102:4—heart; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Matt 15:22—Have; Luke 13:11—a spirit; John 12:40—heal; Heb 12:5—nor faint

Psalm 6:3 My: Ps 22:14; 31:9, 10; 38:8; 42:5, 11; 77:2, 3; Prov 18:14; Matt 26:38 how: Ps 13:1, 2; 77:7; 90:13; Luke 18:7 Reciprocal: Job 7:19—How long; Job 19:2—vex; Ps 35:17—how; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 102:4—heart; Jer 15:18—my pain; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 6:4 Return: Ps 80:14; 90:13; Mal 3:7 deliver: Ps 17:13; 22:20; 86:13; 116:4, 8; 120:2; 121:7; Isa 38:17 for: Ps 25:7; 69:13; 79:8, 9; Dan 9:18; Eph 1:6; 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 12:1—Help; Ps 31:16—save; Isa 38:11—General; Jer 17:14—Heal

Psalm 6:5 For: Ps 30:9; 88:10–12; 115:17; 118:17; Isa 38:18, 19 in the: Eccl 9:10; John 9:4 Reciprocal: Gen 47:29—must die; Eccl 9:5—the dead; Isa 38:11—General

Psalm 6:6 I am: Ps 38:9; 69:3; 77:2–9; 88:9; 102:3–5; 143:4–7; Job 7:3; 10:1; 23:2 all the: or, every I water: Ps 39:12; 42:3; Job 16:20; Jer 14:17; Lam 1:2, 16; 2:11, 18, 19; 3:48–50; Luke 7:38 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; 2 Kgs 20:3—wept sore; Job 7:4—When; Job 7:13—My bed; Job 16:7—he hath; Job 16:16—face; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 38:6—mourning; Ps 38:17—sorrow; Ps 77:4—holdest; Ps 102:5—the voice; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Song 3:1—night; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Rom 7:24—wretched

Psalm 6:7 Mine: Ps 31:9, 10; 38:10; 88:9; Job 17:7; Lam 5:17 it waxeth: Ps 32:3 Reciprocal: Job 16:7—he hath; Job 16:16—face; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Lam 2:11—eyes

Psalm 6:8 Depart: Ps 119:115; 139:19; Matt 7:23; 25:41; Luke 13:27 for: Ps 3:4; 56:8; 116:8; 145:18; Isa 30:19; 38:3, 5; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Ps 101:4—know; Ps 102:5—the voice; Lam 3:56—hast; Heb 11:34—out of

Psalm 6:9 hath heard: Ps 3:4; 31:22; 40:1, 2; 66:19, 20; 118:5; 120:1; 138:3; Jonah 2:2, 7; 2 Cor 12:8–10 will receive: Ps 116:1, 2; 2 Cor 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lam 3:56—hast; Rom 8:26—with; Eph 6:18—Praying

Psalm 6:10 Let all: Ps 5:10; 7:6; 25:3; 35:26; 40:14, 15; 71:13; 83:16, 17; 86:17; 109:28, 29; 112:10; 132:18; Isa 26:11; Jer 20:11 sore: Ps 2:5; 21:8, 9 return: Job 6:29; Mal 3:18 and be: Prov 29:1; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 70:2—Let

CHAPTER 7

- 1 David prays against the malice of his enemies, professing his innocence;
10 By faith he sees his defence, and the destruction of his enemies.

Psalms 7 Title Shiggaion: Shiggaion probably denotes a mournful song or, elegy, from the Arabic shaga, to be anxious, sorrowful. Hab 3:1 words: or, business, 2 Sam 16:1–23 Cush: Cush signifies black, an epithet, in all languages, when applied to the mind, expressive of moral turpitude; and therefore probably here applied to Shimei, denoting that he was a calumniator and villain.

Psalms 7:1 O: Ps 13:3, 5; 18:28; 30:2, 12; 43:4; 89:26; Josh 14:8; Jer 31:18; Dan 9:4, 19, 20; Zech 14:5 in: Ps 11:1; 18:2; 25:2; 26:1; 31:1; 32:10; 146:3–6; Isa 50:10; 1 Pet 1:21 save: Ps 3:7; 17:7–9; 31:15; 35:1–3; Jer 15:15; 20:11; 1 Pet 4:19 Reciprocal: Ps 18:23—upright; Ps 59:1—Deliver; Ps 104:1—O Lord; Ps 119:86—they; Ps 143:3—the enemy; Dan 6:22—and also; Hab 3:1—upon Shigionoth

Psalms 7:2 Lest: Ps 35:15; Isa 38:13 like: Ps 10:9; 17:12; 22:13; Deut 33:20; Prov 19:12; 2 Tim 4:17; 1 Pet 5:8 rending: Ps 50:22; Hos 13:7, 8 while: Judg 18:28; 2 Sam 14:6 marg. Job 10:7, not to deliver, Heb. not a deliverer Reciprocal: Job 4:11—old lion; Job 5:4—neither; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 59:1—Deliver; Ps 71:11—for there; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 143:3—the enemy; Lam 5:8—there; Dan 8:4—neither; Hos 5:14—as a lion; Acts 23:10—fearing

Psalms 7:3 if I: Ps 59:3; Josh 22:22; 1 Sam 20:8; 22:8, 13; 24:9; 26:18, 19; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Job 16:17–19 if there: Ps 66:18; 1 Sam 24:11; Job 11:14 Reciprocal: Gen 44:9—both; Deut 21:7—General; 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 2 Chr 6:40—my God; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 31:5—If; Ps 18:20—cleanness; Ps 35:7—without; Ps 44:20—If we; Ps 50:6—Selah; Ps 69:4—being; Ps 119:78—without; Ps 119:121—I have; Ps 139:24—And see; Jer 15:15—thou; Acts 25:5—if; Acts 25:11—if I; 1 Cor 4:4—I know; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 1 John 3:21—General

Psalms 7:4 If I: Ps 55:20; 109:5; Gen 44:4; Prov 17:3; Jer 18:20, 21 I have: 1 Sam 24:7, 10, 11; 26:9–17, 24 without: 1 Sam 19:4, 5; 20:1; 22:14; 24:11–15, 17–19; 25:28, 29; 26:21 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—the woman; Deut 21:7—General; 1 Sam 20:8—if there be; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 2 Chr 20:11—how they reward us; Job 31:22—let; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 25:3—without; Ps 38:20—render; Ps 139:24—And see; Matt 5:22—without; Matt 5:44—General; Luke 6:27—Love; John 15:25—They; Acts 16:28—cried; 1 Thess 5:15—none

Psalms 7:5 Let: Job 31:5–10, 38–40 tread: Ps 44:5; 60:12; Job 40:12; Isa 10:6; 63:3; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3 lay: Ps 49:12; Job 16:15; 40:13; Jer 17:13 Selah: Ps 3:2; Hab 3:13 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—the woman; 1 Sam 20:8—if there be; Job 31:22—let; Ps 9:6—O thou; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 17:9—deadly enemies; Ps 25:3—without; Ps 143:3—smitten

Psalms 7:6 Arise: Ps 3:7; 12:5; 35:1, 23; 44:26; 68:1, 2; Isa 3:13 lift up: Ps 74:3; 94:1, 2; Isa 33:10; 37:20 awake: Ps 44:23; 59:5; 73:20; 78:65; Isa 51:9 to the: Ps 76:8, 9; 103:6; 2 Sam 17:14 marg. Reciprocal: Judg 4:6—Hath; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 1 Chr 12:17—God; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Job 31:14—What then; Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps

9:19—Arise; Ps 10:12—Arise; Ps 17:13—Arise; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 102:13—Thou; Ps 119:43—for I have; Ps 119:84—when; Ps 142:7—the righteous; Isa 2:19—when he; Joel 3:12—for; Mic 7:9—until; 2 Cor 5:10—we

Psalm 7:7 So: Ps 48:11; 58:10, 11; Rev 11:17, 18; 16:5–7; 18:20; 19:2 return: Ps 93:4; 113:5, 6; 138:6; Isa 57:15 Reciprocal: Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 69:6—Let not; Ps 80:14—Return; Ps 95:2—Let us; Ps 119:79—Let those; Ps 142:7—the righteous

Psalm 7:8 The Lord: Ps 9:8; 11:4; 82:1; 96:13; 98:9; Gen 18:25; Acts 17:31; Rom 14:10–12; 1 Cor 4:4, 5 judge: Ps 26:1; 35:24; 43:1; Gen 31:53; 2 Chr 20:12 according: Ps 17:2, 3; 18:20–24; 35:24–27; 2 Cor 1:12 to mine: Ps 25:21; 26:11; 41:12; 78:72; Prov 19:1; 1 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 16:5—the Lord; Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Deut 32:36—For the; Judg 11:27—be judge; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 1 Sam 26:23—render; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance; Ps 7:11—General; Ps 17:1—Hear; Ps 31:1—deliver; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 135:14—the Lord; John 21:17—thou knowest that

Psalm 7:9 Oh: Ps 9:5, 6; 10:15, 18; 58:6; 74:10, 11, 22, 23; Isa 37:36–38; Dan 11:45; Acts 12:23 but: Ps 37:23 marg. Ps 40:2; 1 Sam 2:9; Rom 16:25; 1 Thess 3:13; 1 Pet 5:10; Jude 1 for: Ps 17:3; 44:21; 139:1; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 11:20; 17:10; 20:12; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Judg 7:4—I will; Judg 11:27—be judge; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 1 Sam 26:23—render; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 1 Chr 29:17—triest the heart; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 26:2—General; Ps 31:1—deliver; Ps 59:13—Consume; Ps 94:15—But; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Ezek 11:5—for; Ezek 21:25—whose; Luke 16:15—God; John 21:17—thou knowest that; Acts 1:24—Lord; Rom 8:27—And he; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; Heb 4:13—is there

Psalm 7:10 My: etc. Heb. My buckler is upon God, Ps 3:3; 18:1, 2; 84:11; 89:18; Gen 15:1 which: Ps 112:2; 125:4; Job 8:6; Prov 2:21; 11:20; 28:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:34—upright; Ps 11:2—the upright; Ps 19:13—upright

Psalm 7:11 or, God is a righteous Judge, Ps 7:8; 94:15; 140:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Exod 10:1—I have hardened; Deut 28:20—send; Judg 11:27—the Judge; Ps 17:13—which is; Ezek 21:9—sharpened; 2 Tim 4:8—the righteous; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth

Psalm 7:12 If: Ps 85:4; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 31:18, 19; Ezek 18:30; 33:11; Matt 3:10; Acts 3:19 he will: Deut 32:41; Isa 27:1; 34:5; Ezek 21:9–11, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Deut 32:23—spend; Deut 33:29—the sword; 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; Job 16:13—archers; Job 18:12—destruction; Job 20:25—drawn; Job 40:19—he that; Ps 35:2—General; Ps 59:5—be not; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 68:21—of such; Ps 144:6—shoot out; Lam 3:12—bent; Hab 3:9—bow

Psalm 7:13 ordaineth: Ps 11:2; 45:5; 64:3, 7; 144:6; Deut 32:23, 42; Job 6:4; Lam 3:12, 13; Hab 3:11, 13 persecutors: 2 Thess 1:6; Rev 6:10; 16:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; 1 Chr 5:18—to shoot; Esth 5:14—he caused; Job 16:13—archers; Ps 21:12—thou shalt; Ps 35:2—General; Ps 59:5—be not; Ps 120:4—arrows; Isa 59:4—they conceive; Ezek 5:16—the evil; Hab 3:9—bow

Psalms 7:14; Job 15:20, 35; Isa 33:11; 59:4, 5; Jas 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:21—a snare; 2 Sam 13:32—determined; 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Job 4:8—they that plow; Job 16:11—to the ungodly; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 28:3—mischief; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 52:1—mischief; Ps 52:5—God; Ps 140:11—evil; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 24:2—General; Jer 9:5—weariness; Mic 2:1—to; Acts 5:4—why; Acts 5:37—he also; 1 Cor 3:19—He

Psalms 7:15 made: Heb. hath digged, Ps 35:7; 119:85; Job 6:27; Jer 18:20 and is: Ps 9:15, 16; 10:2; 35:8; 94:13; 140:9, 10; 141:10; Esth 7:10; Job 4:8; Prov 5:22; 26:27; Eccl 10:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:51—his sword; 2 Sam 17:11—in thine; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Kgs 16:8—to the king; Esth 7:9—Behold; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 55:23—O God; Ps 57:6—a net; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 28:10—he shall; Acts 5:37—he also; 1 Cor 3:19—He

Psalms 7:16; Ps 36:4, 12; 37:12, 13; 1 Sam 23:9; 24:12, 13; 26:10; 28:19; 31:3, 4; 1 Kgs 2:32; Esth 9:25; Mal 2:3–5 Reciprocal: Judg 9:24—That the; 1 Sam 17:51—his sword; 1 Sam 25:39—hath returned; 2 Sam 3:39—the Lord; 2 Sam 17:11—in thine; 1 Kgs 2:44—return; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Kgs 16:8—to the king; Esth 7:9—Behold; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps 9:15—General; Ps 10:2—let; Ps 18:48—violent man; Ps 35:8—net; Ps 55:23—O God; Ps 57:6—a net; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Prov 5:22—His; Prov 11:6—but; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 21:7—robbery; Prov 24:16—but; Prov 26:27—diggeth; Prov 28:10—he shall; Eccl 10:8—that

Psalms 7:17 according: Ps 35:28; 51:14; 71:15, 16; 98:2; 111:3; 145:7 most: Ps 9:2; 92:1, 8; Dan 4:17, 25, 34; Acts 7:48 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the most; Deut 32:8—Most; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 54:6—praise; Ps 109:30—greatly; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the name; Dan 5:18—the most

CHAPTER 8

1 God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

Psalms 8 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Gittith: Ps 81; 84 titles

Psalms 8:1 our: Ps 8:9; 63:1; 145:1; Isa 26:13; Matt 22:45; John 20:28; Phil 2:11; 3:8; Rev 19:6 how: Ps 72:17–19; 113:2–4; 148:13; Exod 15:11; 34:5–7; Deut 28:58; Song 5:16 thy: Ps 36:5; 57:10, 11; 68:4; 108:4, 5; 1 Kgs 8:27; Hab 3:3; Eph 4:10; Phil 2:9, 10; Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:17—General; 1 Chr 16:27—Glory; Neh 10:29—the Lord; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 57:5—above; Ps 96:6—Honour; Ps 110:1—The Lord; Ps 113:4—his glory; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Ps 148:3—sun; Luke 18:2—which

Psalms 8:2 Out: Matt 11:25; 21:16; Luke 10:21; 1 Cor 1:27 ordained: Heb. founded strength: Ps 84:5–7; Isa 40:31; Amos 5:9; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 still: Ps 4:4; 46:10; Exod 11:7; 15:16; Josh 2:9–11; 1 Sam 2:9; Isa 37:20–29, 36–38; Hab 2:20 the enemy: Ps 44:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:1—eight years old; Ezra 8:21—for our little ones; Ps 9:6—O thou; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 148:12—young men

Psalm 8:3 When: Ps 19:1; 111:2; Job 22:12; 36:24; Rom 1:20 work: Ps 33:6; Gen 1:1; Exod 8:19; 31:18; Luke 11:20 moon: Ps 104:19; 136:7–9; 148:3; Gen 1:16–18; Deut 4:19; Job 25:3, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Gen 1:17—General; Deut 33:14—moon; Job 31:26—the moon; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 74:16—prepared; Ps 104:24—how; Ps 136:9—The moon and stars; Ps 147:4—He; Eccl 7:13—Consider; Isa 40:26—Lift; Isa 45:7—form; Isa 51:6—Lift up; Lam 3:66—heavens; 1 Cor 15:41—General; Heb 1:10—the works

Psalm 8:4 What: Ps 144:3; 2 Chr 6:18; Job 7:17; 25:6; Isa 40:17; Heb 2:6–9 son: Ps 4:2; 80:17; 146:3; Isa 51:12; Ezek 8:15; Matt 8:20 visitest: Ps 106:4; Gen 21:1; Exod 4:31; Luke 1:68; 19:44; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Gen 1:26—have dominion; Gen 2:19—brought; Gen 9:2—General; Gen 18:27—dust; Gen 19:35—General; Exod 3:16—visited; 2 Sam 7:18—Who am I; Job 22:12—the stars; Job 31:26—the moon; Job 35:5—Look; Isa 2:22—for wherein; Isa 40:26—Lift; Isa 51:6—Lift up; Ezek 2:1—Son; Dan 7:13—one like; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; Heb 1:10—the works

Psalm 8:5 thou: Ps 103:20; Gen 1:26, 27; 2:7; 2 Sam 14:29; Job 4:18–20; Phil 2:7, 8; Heb 2:7, 9, 16 hast: Ps 21:3–5; 45:1–3, 6; John 13:31, 32; Eph 1:21; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:9; 1 Pet 1:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—mercies; Job 41:4—wilt thou; Ps 103:4—crowneth; Dan 7:13—one like; Matt 10:31—General; Eph 4:9—the lower; Rev 19:12—on his

Psalm 8:6 madest: Gen 1:26, 28; 9:2; Matt 28:18; Heb 1:2 put: Ps 110:1; 1 Cor 15:24–27; Eph 1:22; Heb 2:8; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:3—put; Job 41:4—wilt thou; Ps 50:10—every; Dan 7:14—given; Luke 5:9—he; Luke 12:7—ye are; 1 Cor 11:7—he is; 1 Cor 15:27—General

Psalm 8:7 Heb. Flocks and oxen, all of them, Gen 2:20

Psalm 8:8 The fowl: Ps 148:10; Gen 1:20–25; Job 38:39–41; 39:1–30; 40:15–24; 41:1–34 Reciprocal: Matt 17:27—and take; Luke 5:9—he; John 21:6—They cast

Psalm 8:9; Ps 8:1; 104:24; Deut 33:26; Job 11:7 Reciprocal: Neh 10:29—the Lord; Ps 18:23—upright; Ps 57:11—General; Ps 118:12—in the name; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Ps 148:13—for his name

CHAPTER 9

- 1 David praises God for executing judgment;
- 11 He incites others to praise him;
- 13 He prays that he may have cause to praise him.

Probably, “the death of the champion:” so the Chaldee has, “A Psalm of David, to be sung concerning the death of the man who went out between (mibbeyney) the camps;” evidently considering labben, of the same import as bainayim, “a middle-man or champion,” as Goliath is termed,

- 4 concerning whose defeat this psalm is generally supposed to have been composed.

Psalms 9 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalm 9:1 praise: Ps 7:17; 34:1–4; 103:1, 2; 145:1–3; 146:1, 2; 1 Chr 29:10–13; Isa 12:1; Heb 13:15; Rev 5:9–14 with my: Ps 86:12; 111:1; 138:1; Luke 10:27 show: Ps 9:14; 51:15; 106:2; 1 Chr 16:12, 24; Isa 43:21; 60:6; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Ps 56:12—I will; Ps 109:30—greatly; Ps 119:7—I will; Heb 10:22—a true

Psalm 9:2 I will be: Ps 5:11; 27:6; 28:7; 43:4; 92:4; 97:12; Hab 3:17, 18; Phil 4:4 O thou: Ps 7:17; 56:2, 3; 83:18; 97:9; Dan 5:18 Reciprocal: Job 22:29—men; Ps 21:7—most; Dan 4:34—the most High

Psalm 9:3 they shall: Ps 68:1, 2; 76:7; 80:16; Isa 64:3; 2 Thess 1:9; Rev 6:12–17; 20:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:35—cause; Job 22:29—men; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 21:12—Therefore; Ps 40:14—driven; Ps 142:7—my soul

Psalm 9:4 For: Ps 16:5; 140:12 maintained: etc. Heb. made my judgment right: Heb. in righteousness, Ps 45:6, 7; 47:8; 89:14; 96:13; 98:9; Isa 11:4; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:10—give me; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 1 Kgs 8:45—cause; 2 Chr 6:35—cause; Ps 119:43—for I have; Lam 3:59—judge; Rom 2:2—judgment

Psalm 9:5 rebuked: Ps 2:1, 8, 9; 78:55; 79:10; 149:7; 1 Sam 17:45–51; 2 Sam 5:6–16; 8:1–15; 10:6–9; 21:15–22; 22:44–46; Rev 19:15 destroyed: Ps 5:6; 1 Sam 25:32; 31:4; 2 Sam 17:23; Mal 4:3 put out: Deut 9:14; Prov 10:7; 13:9 Reciprocal: Deut 7:24—their name; Deut 25:6—that his name; 1 Sam 17:10—give me; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 10:16—heathen; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 48:19—his name; Ezek 21:25—whose

Psalm 9:6 O thou: etc. or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end, and their cities hast thou destroyed, etc. Ps 7:5; 8:2; Exod 15:16; Mic 7:8, 10 destructions: Ps 46:9; Exod 14:13; Isa 10:24, 25; 14:6–8; Nah 1:9–13; 1 Cor 15:26, 54–57; Rev 20:2 thou hast: 1 Sam 30:1; 31:7; Isa 10:6, 7, 13, 14; 14:17; 37:26; Jer 51:25 memorial: 2 Kgs 19:25; Isa 14:22, 23; Jer 51:62–64 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—the remembrance; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 13:2—enemy; Prov 10:7—the name; Eccl 1:11—There is; Isa 26:14—and made; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 49:1—cities; Ezek 21:25—whose

Psalm 9:7 But: Ps 90:2; 102:12, 24–27; Heb 1:11, 12; 13:8; 2 Pet 3:8 he hath: Ps 50:3–5; 103:19; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Ps 76:9—When; Ps 143:11—for thy righteousness'; Isa 51:13—where is; Lam 5:19—remainest; Matt 25:31—then; John 5:22—General; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous

Psalm 9:8; Ps 50:6; 94:15; 96:13; 98:9; 99:4; Gen 18:25; Isa 11:4, 5; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5, 6, 16; Rev 20:12, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 67:4—for thou; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 143:11—for thy righteousness'; Luke 18:7—avenge; John 5:22—General; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:6—for then; Rom 9:28—in righteousness; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; Rev 20:11—I saw

Psalm 9:9 The Lord: Ps 18:2; 32:7; 37:39; 46:1; 48:3; 62:8; 91:1, 2; 142:4; Deut 33:27; Prov 18:10; Isa 4:5, 6; 8:14; 32:2; Nah 1:7; Luke 13:34; Heb 6:18 be a refuge: Heb. be a high place, Ps 20:1; 46:7 marg. in times: Ps 50:15; 77:1, 2; 108:12 Reciprocal: Exod 2:5—when

she; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; 2 Chr 16:8—because; Ps 14:6—Lord; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 59:9—defence; Ps 103:6—executeth; Jer 14:8—in time

Psalm 9:10 know: Ps 91:14; Exod 34:5–7; 1 Chr 28:9; Prov 18:10; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 John 2:3; 5:20 put: Ps 5:11; 57:1; 146:5, 6; Isa 26:3, 4 hast: Ps 105:3, 4; Isa 45:19; 46:3, 4; 55:6, 7; Jer 29:13; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 3:21—so shall; 1 Chr 5:20—because; 2 Chr 16:8—because; Job 24:1—they that know; Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 20:1—name; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 36:10—that; Jer 22:16—was not; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 5:4—and; Mark 6:54—knew; John 7:28—whom; 2 Cor 4:9—but; Gal 4:9—ye have; 2 Thess 1:8—that know; 1 Pet 2:3—General

Psalm 9:11 Sing: Ps 33:1–3; 47:6, 7; 96:1, 2; 148:1–5, 13, 14 which: Ps 78:68; 132:13, 14; Isa 12:6; 14:32; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 declare: Ps 66:2, 5; 96:10; 105:1, 2; 107:22; 118:17; Isa 12:4–6; John 17:26 Reciprocal: Deut 12:14—General; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Ps 11:4—The Lord; Isa 8:18—which; Joel 3:17—shall ye

Psalm 9:12 When: Gen 9:5; 2 Kgs 24:4; Isa 26:21; Matt 23:35; Luke 11:50, 51; Rev 6:9, 10; 16:6 he forgetteth: Ps 10:14, 17; 22:24; 34:6; 102:17; Exod 3:7, 9; Luke 18:7, 8 humble: or, afflicted, Judg 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:9—Where is; Gen 4:10—crieth; Gen 18:30—General; Gen 42:22—his blood; Exod 21:26—General; Deut 15:9—he cry; Deut 21:1—General; Judg 9:56—God rendered; 2 Sam 4:11—require; 1 Kgs 21:17—General; Job 31:14—What then; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 10:12—forget; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jas 4:6—giveth grace; Jas 5:4—the cries

Psalm 9:13 Have: Ps 51:1; 119:132 consider: Ps 13:3; 25:19; 119:153; 142:6; Neh 9:32; Lam 1:9, 11 thou: Ps 30:3; 56:13; 86:13; 107:18; 116:3, 4; Isa 38:10; John 2:6 Reciprocal: Job 38:17—the gates; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 118:19—I will go; Ps 119:175—Let my; Isa 38:20—therefore; Matt 16:18—and the; John 5:14—in the

Psalm 9:14 That: Ps 51:15; 79:13; 106:2 in the gates: Ps 22:22, 25; 35:18; 42:4; 109:30, 31; 116:18, 19; 118:19, 20; 149:1, 2 daughter: Isa 37:22; 62:11; Mic 4:13 I will: Ps 13:5; 20:5; 21:1; 35:9; 51:12; 1 Sam 2:1; Isa 12:3; Hab 3:18; Luke 1:47 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 75:9—But; Ps 78:4—praises; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 119:175—Let my; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Ps 142:7—my soul; Song 3:11—O ye; Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 38:20—therefore; Jer 51:10—let us; Matt 21:5—the daughter; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; Rev 19:7—be glad

Psalm 9:15; Ps 7:15, 16; 35:8; 37:15; 57:6; 94:23; Prov 5:22; 22:8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:33—General; Num 16:33—into the; Esth 5:14—he caused; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Job 5:13—taketh; Job 18:8—he is cast; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 10:2—let; Ps 10:16—heathen; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 35:7—hid; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 12:2—a man; Prov 12:12—desireth; Prov 26:27—diggeth; Prov 28:10—he shall; Eccl 10:8—that; John 8:9—went out; Acts 5:37—he also; 1 Cor 3:19—He

Psalm 9:16 known: Ps 48:11; 58:10, 11; 83:17, 18; Exod 7:5; 14:4, 10, 31; Deut 29:22–28; Josh 2:10, 11; Judg 1:7; 1 Sam 6:19, 20; 17:46; 2 Kgs 19:19, 34, 35 wicked: Ps 11:6; 140:9; Prov 6:2; 12:13; Isa 8:15; 28:13 Higgsaion: that is, Meditation, Ps 5:1; 19:14; 92:3 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 9:27—the Lord; Exod

34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Num 31:8—Balaam; Deut 32:4—all his; Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; Josh 8:16—drawn away; 2 Sam 17:11—in thine; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 2 Sam 20:12—General; 1 Kgs 16:19—in doing; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Chr 22:7—was of God; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:15—and is; Ps 10:2—let; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 50:6—Selah; Ps 57:6—a net; Ps 79:6—not known; Ps 79:10—let him; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 119:43—for I have; Ps 140:11—evil; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 21:7—robbery; Eccl 10:8—that; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Isa 49:26—and all; Jer 16:21—I will this; Ezek 7:27—and they; Ezek 11:10—and ye; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 15:7—and ye shall; Ezek 20:38—and ye; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 23:49—and ye shall know; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 25:17—they shall; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 30:19—General; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 32:15—then; Ezek 33:29—shall; Ezek 35:11—and I; Ezek 38:23—and I; Ezek 39:22—know; Dan 4:17—that the living; Hos 7:2—their own; Mic 6:9—the man of wisdom shall see thy name; Hab 3:3—Selah; John 8:9—went out; Acts 5:37—he also; 1 Cor 3:19—He

Psalms 9:17 The wicked: Prov 14:32; Isa 3:11; 5:14; Matt 25:41–46; Rom 2:8, 9; 2 Thess 1:7–9; Rev 20:15; 21:8 forget: Ps 44:17, 20; 50:22; 106:13; Job 8:13; Jer 2:32; 3:21; 13:25; 18:15; Hos 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Deut 32:18—forgotten; Josh 10:40—utterly; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 55:15—hell; Ps 63:9—go; Ps 79:6—not known; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 139:19—Surely; Ps 145:20—all the wicked; Prov 24:20—there; Eccl 8:8—neither; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Ezek 31:17—went; Ezek 32:21—gone; Luke 12:5—power; Luke 16:23—in hell; Jas 1:15—when

Psalms 9:18 For the: Ps 9:12; 12:5; 72:4, 12–14; 102:17, 20; 109:31; Luke 1:53; 6:20; Jas 2:5 expectation: Prov 23:18; 24:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; Job 5:16—the poor; Ps 10:17—Lord; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 74:21—O let not; Isa 29:19—the poor

Psalms 9:19 Arise: Ps 3:7; 7:6; 10:12; 44:23, 26; 68:1, 2; 74:22, 23; 76:8, 9; 80:2; Isa 42:13, 14; 51:9; Zeph 3:8 let not: Gen 32:28; 1 Sam 2:9; 2 Chr 14:11; Isa 42:13 let the: Ps 2:1–3; 79:6; 149:7; Jer 10:25; Joel 3:12; Mic 5:15; Zech 14:18; Rev 19:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Job 31:14—What then; Ps 13:4—I have; Ps 83:16—General; Ps 119:126—time

Psalms 9:20 Put: Ps 76:12; Exod 15:16; 23:27; Deut 2:25; Jer 32:40; Ezek 30:13 may: Ps 82:6, 7; Isa 31:3; Ezek 28:2, 9; Acts 12:22, 23 Reciprocal: Num 22:31—bowed down; Ps 74:22—Arise; Ps 83:16—General; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Dan 7:4—and a; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Hab 3:3—Selah

CHAPTER 10

- 1 David complains of the wicked;
- 12 He prays for remedy;
- 16 He professes his confidence.

Psalms 10:1 AM 3464, BC 541 standest: Ps 22:1; 46:1; Jer 14:8 hidest: Ps 13:1–3; 27:9; 30:7; 44:24; 88:14; Job 13:24; 23:9; 34:29 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—afar off; Job 23:8—General; Ps

22:11—Be not; Ps 22:19—But; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 35:22—be; Ps 69:18—Draw; Ps 74:1—O God; Ps 78:4—praises; Ps 89:46—wilt; Ps 119:54—General; Prov 15:29—far; Isa 64:12—General; Ezek 39:23—hid I; Hab 1:13—wherefore; Matt 8:25—and awoke; Mark 4:38—carest

Psalm 10:2 The wicked: etc. Heb. In the pride of the wicked he doth, etc. Ps 31:18; 36:11; 59:12; 119:5, 69, 85, 122; 140:5; Exod 9:17; 18:11; Isa 10:12, 13; 14:13, 16; Jer 43:2 let: Ps 7:16; 9:15, 16; Prov 5:22 Reciprocal: Exod 1:10—Come on; Num 31:8—Balaam; 1 Kgs 18:10—whither my lord; Ps 7:15—and is; Ps 11:2—lo; Ps 21:11—imagined; Ps 31:20—from; Ps 52:1—boastest; Ps 58:9—as; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Ps 94:4—boast; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 26:27—diggeth; Isa 38:17—thou hast cast; Hab 1:13—wherefore; Mark 4:38—carest; 1 Thess 1:5—but; Jas 2:6—Do

Psalm 10:3 boasteth: Ps 35:21; 49:6; 52:1; 73:8, 9; 94:4; Exod 15:9; Isa 10:7–11; 37:23; Jas 4:13, 16 heart's: Heb. soul's and blesseth: etc. or, the covetous blesseth himself, he abhorreth the Lord, Ps 49:11–13, 18; Deut 29:19; 1 Sam 23:21; Job 31:24; Prov 28:4; Hos 12:7, 8; Zech 11:5–8; Luke 12:19; Rom 1:29, 32; 2 Tim 3:2–4; 1 John 2:15 whom: Isa 57:17; Jer 22:17; Mic 6:10–12; Hab 2:9; Matt 26:15, 16; Luke 12:15; 16:14, 15; 1 Cor 6:10; Eph 5:5; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 abhorreth: Ps 5:6; Lev 26:30; Deut 32:19 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Judg 9:3—spake; Judg 9:29—would to God; Judg 17:2—Blessed; 1 Sam 25:3—was churlish; 1 Kgs 20:25—and surely; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; Ps 5:5—thou; Ps 11:5—wicked; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 6:12—walketh; Zech 8:17—things; Mal 3:15—we call; Luke 18:24—How; Acts 24:2—Seeing; Rom 1:30—boasters; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 3:5—so

Psalm 10:4 the pride: Ps 18:27; 101:5; Prov 6:17; 21:4; 30:13; Isa 2:11; 3:9 will not: Ps 14:2; 27:8; Exod 5:2; Deut 8:14; Job 22:17; Prov 30:9; Jer 2:31; Dan 5:22, 23; Zeph 2:3 God: etc. or, all his thoughts are, There is no God, Ps 14:1; 53:1; Eph 2:12 thoughts: Gen 6:5; Isa 59:7; 65:2; Jer 4:14; Mark 7:21; Acts 8:22; Rom 1:21, 28 Reciprocal: Deut 29:19—that he bless; Job 8:13—that forget God; Job 21:14—they say; Ps 50:22—forget; Ps 53:2—seek; Ps 86:14—and have; Ps 119:155—for they; Ps 140:5—The proud; Jer 43:2—all the; Hos 7:10—nor; Hos 13:6—therefore; Zeph 1:6—and those; Zeph 3:2—she drew; Mal 3:16—that thought; Matt 7:7—seek; Mark 7:22—pride; Luke 15:13—and took; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Psalm 10:5 His: Gen 6:12; Prov 1:19; 2:13, 15; Isa 10:1; Hos 9:9; Rom 3:16 thy judgments: Ps 92:5, 6; Prov 15:24; 24:1; Isa 5:12; 26:11; 28:15; 42:25; Hos 14:9 he puffeth: Ps 12:5; Judg 9:27, 38; 2 Sam 5:6; 1 Kgs 20:10, 11, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:26—until I return; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 58:9—as; Prov 19:28—scorneth; Prov 24:7—too; Isa 33:8—he regardeth; Isa 47:8—I shall not; Jer 43:2—all the; Dan 11:6—retain; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

Psalm 10:6 said: Ps 11:1; 14:1; Matt 24:48 not: Ps 15:5; 30:6; Eccl 8:11; Isa 47:7; 56:12; Nah 1:10; Matt 24:48; 1 Thess 5:3 never: Heb. unto generation and generation Reciprocal: Deut 32:7—many generations; Ps 10:11—said; Ps 53:1—said; Eccl 2:1—said; Isa 47:8—I shall not; Jer 5:12—neither; Joel 2:2—many generations; Matt 12:34—how

Psalm 10:7 full: Ps 59:12; 62:4; Rom 3:14 and deceit: Heb. deceits, Ps 5:9; 7:14; 36:3; 52:4; 55:21; 58:3; 64:3; Isa 59:4; Jer 9:3, 6; Rom 3:13 under: Job 20:12 mischief: Ps 7:14; 140:9; Job 15:35; Matt 12:34; Jas 3:6–8 vanity: or, iniquity, Ps 12:2; 41:6; 144:8, 11; Prov 21:6; 30:8 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; Ps 28:3—mischief; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 52:1—mischief; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 24:2—General; Isa 32:7—deviseth; Matt 15:11—but; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Psalm 10:8 sitteth: 1 Sam 22:18; 23:23; 2 Kgs 21:16; Prov 1:11, 12; Hab 3:14; Luke 8:1; 10:1 his eyes: Ps 17:11; Prov 6:12, 13; Jer 22:17 are privily set: Heb. hide themselves Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Job 24:14—murderer; Ps 11:2—that; Ps 37:32—watcheth; Ps 56:6—hide; Ps 64:4—shoot; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 119:110—wicked; Prov 24:15—Lay; Prov 30:14—to devour; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Hos 7:6—they; Mic 6:7—pleased; Zeph 3:3—princes; Jas 2:6—Do

Psalm 10:9 He lieth: Ps 17:12; 59:3; Mic 7:2; Acts 23:21 secretly: Heb. in the secret places, Lam 3:10; Amos 3:4; Nah 2:11, 12; Zech 11:3 to catch: Jer 5:26; Ezek 19:3–6; Hab 1:15; John 10:12 when: Ps 12:5; 35:10; 37:14; 109:31; Job 5:15, 16; Prov 14:31; 22:16; 28:15; Isa 3:15; 32:7; Ezek 22:29; Amos 2:6, 7; 5:11, 12; Hab 3:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:5—took him; Ps 7:2—like; Ps 11:2—that; Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 57:4—among; Ps 64:4—shoot; Ps 71:10—and they; Ps 83:3—They; Prov 12:12—desireth; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Ezek 38:11—go up; Dan 6:7—he shall; Dan 6:11—assembled; Hos 7:6—they; Matt 2:7—General; Eph 4:14—lie

Psalm 10:10 croucheth: Heb. breaketh himself, 1 Sam 2:36 humbleth: 1 Sam 18:21–26; 23:21, 22; 2 Sam 15:5 by his strong ones: Heb. or, into his strong parts Reciprocal: Ps 59:3—they; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Matt 2:7—General; Jas 2:6—Do

Psalm 10:11 said: Ps 10:6; Mark 2:6; Luke 7:39 God: Ps 64:5; 73:11; 94:7; Job 22:13, 14; Eccl 8:11; Ezek 8:12; 9:9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; Deut 29:19—that he bless; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 21:14—they say; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 13:4—Lest; Ps 44:24—Wherefore; Ps 53:1—said; Ps 59:7—who; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Ps 74:23—Forget; Ps 86:14—and have; Ps 90:8—Thou; Ps 139:11—Surely; Prov 19:28—scorneth; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Jer 23:24—hide; Ezek 7:22—face; Amos 8:7—I will; Amos 9:10—The evil; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Mal 2:17—Where; Mal 3:13—Your; Rom 2:4—despisest; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Psalm 10:12 Arise: Ps 3:7; 7:6; 9:19 lift: Ps 94:2; Isa 26:11; 33:10; Mic 5:9 forget: Ps 9:12; 13:1; 77:9 humble: or, afflicted Reciprocal: Job 31:14—What then; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 17:7—savest; Ps 74:23—Forget; Ps 119:48—hands

Psalm 10:13 contemn: Ps 74:10, 18; Num 11:20; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8 Thou: Gen 9:5; 42:22; 2 Chr 24:22; Luke 11:50, 51 Reciprocal: Gen 4:9—I know; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Ps 53:1—said; Ps 59:7—who; Ps 86:14—and have

Psalm 10:14 Thou hast: Ps 35:22; Prov 15:3; Jer 16:17; 23:24; Heb 4:13 for thou: Hab 1:13 to requite: Judg 1:7; 2 Kgs 9:26; 2 Chr 6:23; Jer 51:56; Joel 3:4 the poor: Ps 55:22; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 Pet 4:19; 5:7 committeth: Heb. leaveth, Isa 10:3; Jer 49:11 helper: Ps 68:5; 146:9;

Deut 10:18; Hos 14:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:9—I know; Exod 21:26—General; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Chr 24:22—and require it; 2 Chr 24:25—for the blood; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Job 5:15—he saveth; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 10:18—judge; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 28:3—mischief; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 35:17—look; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Ps 109:31—to save; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 10:3—will; Eccl 9:1—that the; Isa 37:17—hear; Jer 11:20—revealed; Lam 3:60—General; Jas 2:6—Do; 1 Pet 2:23—but

Psalm 10:15 Break: Ps 3:7; 37:17; Job 38:15; Ezek 30:21, 22; Zech 11:17 seek: Ps 7:9; 2 Kgs 21:12–15; Jer 2:34; Ezek 23:48; Zeph 1:12 Reciprocal: Job 10:6—General; Job 22:9—arms; Job 35:9—the arm; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 58:6—Break their; Ps 146:7—executeth; Isa 37:17—hear; Jer 11:20—revealed; Jer 48:25—and his; Hab 1:13—wherefore; Luke 18:7—avenge

Psalm 10:16 The Lord: Ps 29:10; 93:1; 145:13; 146:10; Isa 33:22; Jer 10:10; Lam 5:19; Dan 4:34; 6:26; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:15, 16 heathen: Ps 9:5, 15; 18:43–45; 44:2, 3; 78:55 Reciprocal: Exod 15:18—General; 1 Kgs 20:29—seven days; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 34:16—to cut; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Matt 6:13—thine; Heb 1:11—thou; Rev 14:11—for

Psalm 10:17 Lord: Ps 9:12, 18; 37:4; 145:19; Prov 10:24 humble: 2 Chr 33:12, 13; 34:27; Prov 15:8; Matt 5:3; Luke 18:13, 14; Jas 4:6, 10; 1 Pet 5:5 thou wilt prepare: or, establish, Ps 112:7, 8; 1 Chr 29:18; 2 Chr 29:36; 30:12; Prov 16:1; Rom 8:26; Eph 2:18; 3:12; Jas 1:16, 17 cause: Ps 102:17; Isa 65:24; Acts 4:24–31; 12:5–19; 1 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Num 21:3—hearkened; 2 Sam 7:27—found; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have done; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 1 Chr 17:25—found; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; 2 Chr 30:19—prepareth; Ezra 7:10—prepared; Job 5:15—he saveth; Ps 34:6—This; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 71:2—incline; Ps 72:12—For; Ps 91:15—He shall; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Prov 11:23—desire; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Jer 29:12—General; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 8:8—I am; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 11:1—teach; John 4:10—thou wouldest; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 10:18 judge: Ps 10:14; 72:4; 82:3; 94:1–6; Isa 11:4; Luke 18:7, 8 the man: Ps 17:14; Luke 16:25; 1 Cor 15:47, 48; Phil 3:18, 19 oppress: or, terrify Reciprocal: Exod 21:26—General; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Lev 25:14—General; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; Job 20:19—Because; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 12:7—this; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 68:5—A father; Ps 71:2—incline; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 146:7—executeth; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Jas 5:16—The effectual

CHAPTER 11

- 1 David encourages himself in God against his enemies;
- 4 The providence and justice of God.

Psalms 11 Title AM 2942, BC 1062 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalm 11:1 In the: Ps 7:1; 9:10; 16:1; 25:2; 31:14; 56:11; 2 Chr 14:11; 16:8; Isa 26:3, 4 how: 1 Sam 19:11; 20:38; 21:10–12; 22:3; 23:14; 27:1 Flee: Ps 55:6, 7; Prov 6:5; Luke 13:31 Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—and be thou; Josh 2:16—Get you; 1 Sam 17:33—Thou art not; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 1 Sam 23:3—Behold; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Neh 4:10—The strength; Neh 6:11—Should such; Ps 10:6—said; Ps 27:1—of whom; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Jer 48:6—Flee; Jer 48:9—wings; Jer 48:14—How; Dan 6:10—as he; John 11:8—the Jews; John 14:9—how; John 14:27—afraid

Psalm 11:2 lo: Ps 10:2; 37:14; 64:3, 4; Jer 9:3 make: Ps 21:12 that: Ps 10:8, 9; 64:5; 142:3; 1 Sam 18:21; 23:9; Matt 26:4; Acts 23:12–15 privily: Heb. in darkness the upright: Ps 7:10; 32:11; 64:10; 94:15; 97:11; 125:4 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; Neh 4:10—The strength; Neh 6:11—Should such; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 26:10—In; Dan 6:10—as he; Luke 13:31—Get; Acts 24:1—informed

Psalm 11:3 If the: Ps 75:3; 82:5; Isa 58:12; 2 Tim 2:19 what: 2 Kgs 19:13–18; 22:12–14; 2 Chr 32:13–15; Neh 6:10–12; Jer 26:11–15; Dan 3:15–18; 6:10–28; John 11:8–10; Acts 4:5–12, 24–33 Reciprocal: Ezek 13:14—the foundation; Hab 1:4—the law

Psalm 11:4 The Lord: Ps 9:11; 18:6; Exod 40:34, 35; 1 Chr 17:5; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13; 2 Thess 2:4 the Lord's: Ps 2:4; 103:19; Isa 66:1; Matt 5:34; 23:21; Acts 7:49; Rev 4:2 his eyes: Ps 33:13; 44:21; 66:7; 2 Chr 16:9; Prov 15:3; Jer 17:10; 23:24; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 11:5—General; Gen 18:19—For I; Gen 18:23—Wilt; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 2 Chr 6:30—thou only; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 53:2—looked; Ps 78:59—God; Ps 94:9—hear; Ps 113:6—humbleth; Ps 123:1—O thou; Ps 139:1—thou hast; Prov 5:21—General; Isa 26:7—most; Jer 5:3—are not thine; Jer 25:30—his holy; Amos 9:8—the eyes; Jonah 2:7—holy; Mic 1:2—the Lord from; Hab 1:13—of; Matt 23:22—by the; Luke 11:2—which; 1 Pet 3:12—the eyes

Psalm 11:5 trieth: Ps 7:9; 17:3; 26:2; 139:1, 23, 24; Gen 22:1; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:3; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 wicked: Ps 5:4, 5; 10:3; 21:8; Prov 6:16–19; Jer 12:8; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Gen 18:25—Shall; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 2 Chr 6:30—thou only; Job 20:29—the portion; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Ps 25:19—cruel hatred; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Isa 3:11—Woe; Jer 20:12—that; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:6—for then; 2 Thess 2:12—but; Heb 1:9—loved; Rev 8:7—hail

Psalm 11:6 Upon: Ps 105:32; Gen 19:24; Exod 9:23, 24; Job 18:15; 20:23; Isa 24:17, 18; Ezek 13:13; 38:22; Luke 17:29 snares: or, quick burning coals an horrible: or, a burning portion: Ps 16:5; Gen 43:34; 1 Sam 1:4; 9:23; Job 27:13–23 their: Ps 75:8; Isa 51:17, 22; Jer 25:15–17; Hab 2:16; John 18:11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Josh 10:11—the Lord; Judg 9:56—God rendered; 2 Kgs 19:7—a blast; Job 18:10—snare; Job 20:29—the portion; Job 22:10—snares; Job 27:21—a storm; Ps 9:16—wicked; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 78:49—cast; Ps 83:15—General; Ps 119:53—horror; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Prov 22:5—Thorns; Prov 24:20—there; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 3:11—Woe; Isa 8:14—a snare; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Isa 34:9—General; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 13:25—thy lot; Jer 48:43—General; Jer 49:18—in the; Ezek 12:13—My net; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 30:15—I will pour; Luke 21:35—as; 1 Tim 6:9—snare; Rev

8:7—hail; Rev 9:17—brimstone; Rev 14:10—drink; Rev 19:20—burning

Psalms 11:7 For: Ps 45:7; 99:4; 146:8; Isa 61:8 his: Ps 5:12; 21:6; 33:18; 34:15; 42:5; Job 36:7; 1 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 7:13—he will love; Job 34:12—surely; Job 36:3—ascribe; Ps 4:1—O; Ps 18:23—upright; Ps 19:13—upright; Ps 33:5—He; Ps 37:28—loveth; Ps 48:10—thy right; Prov 11:20—upright; Isa 26:7—most; Acts 24:25—righteousness

CHAPTER 12

- 1 David, destitute of human comfort, craves help of God;
- 3 He comforts himself with God's promises, and his judgments on the wicked.

Psalms 12 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Sheminith: or The Eighth. Ps 6 title; 1 Chr 15:21

Psalms 12:1 Help: or, Save, Ps 3:7; 6:4; 54:1; Matt 8:25; 14:30 godly: Gen 6:12; Isa 1:9, 21, 22; 57:1; 63:5; Jer 5:1; Mic 7:1, 2; Matt 24:12 faithful: Prov 20:6; Isa 59:4, 13–15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:14—he died; 1 Chr 12:17—If ye be come; 1 Chr 15:21—Sheminith to excel; 1 Chr 16:7—into the hand; Job 30:25—was; Ps 6:1—Sheminith; Ps 60:4—because; Eccl 7:28—one; Isa 59:15—truth; Amos 7:2—for; Hab 1:3—General; 2 Pet 2:9—the godly

Psalms 12:2 They: Ps 10:7; 36:3, 4; 38:12; 41:6; 52:1–4; 59:12; 144:8, 11; Jer 9:2–6, 8 flattering: Ps 5:9; 28:3; 62:4; Prov 20:19; 29:5; Ezek 12:24; Rom 16:18; 1 Thess 2:5 a double heart: Heb. an heart and an heart, 1 Chr 12:33 marg. Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 29:19—General; Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Judg 8:18—As thou art; Judg 16:6—General; 1 Sam 18:17—her will I give; 2 Sam 11:8—there followed him; 2 Sam 13:24—let the king; 2 Sam 15:3—thy matters; 1 Kgs 22:30—and enter into the battle; 1 Chr 12:17—If ye be come; 2 Chr 18:29—put thou on thy robes; Neh 6:2—they thought; Neh 6:10—Let us meet; Job 17:5—He that; Job 31:5—walked; Job 32:22—I know not; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 60:4—because; Prov 7:21—With her; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 23:7—Eat; Prov 26:25—speaketh fair; Isa 58:9—speaking; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 12:6—though; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Hab 1:3—General; Matt 2:8—that; Matt 15:11—but; Matt 22:16—we know; Mark 12:14—Master; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 20:21—Master; Acts 12:22—General; Acts 23:20—as; Acts 24:2—Seeing; 1 Tim 3:8—doubletongued; Jas 3:5—so

Psalms 12:3 cut: Job 32:22 tongue: Ps 17:10; 73:8, 9; Exod 15:9; 1 Sam 2:3; 17:43, 44; 2 Kgs 19:23, 24; Isa 10:10; Ezek 28:2, 9; 29:3; Dan 4:30, 31; 7:8, 25; Mal 3:13; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16; Rev 13:5 proud: Heb. great, Prov 18:21 Reciprocal: Job 17:5—He that; Ps 5:9—they; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 94:23—cut them; Ps 140:11—an evil speaker; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 23:36—for every; Jer 43:2—all the; Matt 2:8—that; Acts 24:2—Seeing; Rom 3:13—with their; 1 Thess 2:5—used

Psalms 12:4 With: Jer 18:18; Jas 3:5, 6 our own: Heb. with us who: Gen 3:5; Exod 5:2; Job 21:14, 15; Jer 2:31; Dan 3:15; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Judg 17:6—right; Judg 21:25—right;

Ps 17:10—with; Ps 39:1—that I; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Ps 100:3—not we ourselves; Ps 140:11—an evil speaker; Isa 36:18—lest; Jer 17:14—Heal; Jer 44:17—whatsoever; Hos 7:16—the rage; Rom 3:13—with their; 1 Cor 6:19—and ye; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

Psalms 12:5 oppression: Ps 10:12; 74:21, 22; 79:10, 11; 146:7, 8; Exod 2:23, 24; 3:7–9; Judg 10:16; Prov 14:31; 22:22, 23; Eccl 4:1; 5:8; Isa 19:20; Ezek 18:12, 13, 18; Jas 5:4 now: Isa 33:10; Mic 7:8, 9 puffeth at: or, would ensnare, Ps 10:5; Job 5:15, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Exod 2:5—when she; Exod 3:8—I am; Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 6:1—Now shalt; Judg 2:18—their groanings; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; Job 20:19—Because; Job 24:12—groan; Job 27:13—the heritage; Job 34:28—they; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 7:6—Arise; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 44:23—Awake; Ps 55:3—oppression; Ps 59:1—defend me; Ps 72:2—thy poor; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 22:16—that oppresses; Prov 23:11—General; Prov 30:14—to devour; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 31:2—arise; Jer 30:17—they; Jer 51:35—The violence; Lam 3:35—turn; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 8:4—swallow; Zeph 3:8—rise; Jas 2:6—Do

Psalms 12:6 words: Ps 18:30; 19:8; 119:140; 2 Sam 22:31; Prov 30:5 as silver: Ps 66:10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Job 28:1—where they find it; Ps 33:4—the word; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Prov 8:8—All; Prov 22:20—General; Prov 27:21—the fining; Isa 31:2—arise; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; John 17:17—word

Psalms 12:7 thou shalt: Ps 16:1; 37:28, 40; 121:8; 145:20; Deut 33:3; 1 Sam 2:9; Isa 27:3; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 1 them: etc. Heb. him, i.e. every one of them this: Ps 10:18; Matt 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not

Psalms 12:8 wicked: Prov 29:12; Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16 when: Judg 9:18–57; 1 Sam 18:17, 18; Esth 3:6–15; Isa 32:4–6; Mark 14:63–65 men: Heb. of the sons of men, Job 30:8; Dan 11:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not; 2 Kgs 11:3—And Athaliah; 2 Kgs 21:9—seduced; 2 Chr 22:12—Athaliah; Esth 3:1—promote Haman; Job 22:8—But as; Job 34:30—General; Prov 26:1—so; Eccl 10:6—Folly; Jer 26:22—men; Dan 4:17—the basest

CHAPTER 13

- 1 David complains of delay;
- 3 He prays for preventing grace;
- 5 He boasts of divine mercy.

Psalms 13 Title AM 3464, BC 540 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 13:1 How: Ps 6:3; 35:17; 74:1; 80:4; 85:5; 89:46; 90:14; 94:3, 4 forget: Ps 10:12; Lam 5:20 wilt thou hide: Ps 22:1, 2; Deut 31:17; Job 13:24; Isa 59:2 Reciprocal: Job 7:19—How long; Job 19:2—How long; Job 23:8—General; Job 34:29—when he hideth; Ps 22:11—Be not; Ps 27:9—Hide; Ps 30:7—thou; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 44:24—Wherefore; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 69:3—I am; Ps 69:17—hide; Ps 70:5—O Lord; Ps 74:10—General; Ps

74:23—Forget; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 79:5—How long; Ps 88:14—hidest; Ps 102:2—Hide; Ps 139:6—knowledge; Ps 143:7—Hear me; Isa 26:8—desire; Isa 49:14—my Lord; Isa 54:8—I hid; Jer 15:18—my pain; Hab 1:2—how; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 18:7—though; Rev 6:10—How

Psalms 13:2 take: Ps 77:2–12; 94:18, 19; 142:4–7; Job 7:12–15; 9:19–21, 27, 28; 10:15; 23:8–10; Jer 15:18 sorrow: Ps 38:17; 116:3; Neh 2:2; Prov 15:13; Eccl 5:17; Jer 8:18; 45:3; Matt 26:38; John 16:6; Rom 9:2; Phil 2:27 enemy: Ps 7:2, 4, 5; 8:2; 9:6; 10:18; 17:9; 74:10, 18; 1 Sam 18:29; 24:19; Esth 7:6; Lam 1:9; Mic 7:8–10 exalted: Ps 22:7, 8; 31:18; 42:10; 44:14–16; 123:3, 4; 143:3, 4; Lam 1:5; Luke 22:53 Reciprocal: Ps 6:3—how; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 30:7—thou; Ps 35:17—how; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 70:5—O Lord; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 79:5—How long; Ps 89:46—How; Isa 26:8—desire; Hab 1:2—how; Luke 18:7—though

Psalms 13:3 Consider: Ps 9:13; 25:19; 31:7; 119:153; Lam 5:1 lighten: Ps 18:28; 1 Sam 14:27, 29; Ezra 9:8; Luke 2:32; Rev 21:23 lest: Jer 51:39, 57; Eph 5:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:40—my God; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 17:6—incline; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Ps 21:4—asked; Ps 34:5—and were; Ps 38:16—For I said; Ps 54:2—General; Ps 76:5—they; Ps 94:17—dwelt; Prov 29:13—Lord

Psalms 13:4 Lest: Ps 10:11; 25:2; 35:19, 25; 38:16; Josh 7:9; Ezek 35:12–15 I have: Ps 9:19; Jer 1:19; Lam 1:16 when: Ps 55:22; 62:2, 6; 112:6; 121:1–3; Prov 12:3 Reciprocal: Ps 17:6—incline; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 41:11—because; Ps 119:153—Consider; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Rev 11:10—rejoice; Rev 12:8—prevailed not

Psalms 13:5 But: Ps 32:10; 33:18, 21, 22; 36:7; 52:8; 147:11; Isa 12:2; Jude 21 my heart: Ps 9:14; 43:4, 5; 51:12; 119:81; 1 Sam 2:1; Hab 3:18; Luke 1:47; 2:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 28:7—heart; Ps 31:7—I will; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 57:1—soul; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Zech 10:7—their heart

Psalms 13:6 I: Ps 21:13 he: Ps 116:7; 119:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:6—mercy; Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 119:17—Deal; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Ps 142:7—thou shalt; Joel 2:26—that

CHAPTER 14

- 1 David describes a natural man;
- 4 He convinces the wicked by the light of their conscience;
- 7 He glories in the salvation of God.

Psalms 14 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 14:1 fool: Ps 73:3; 92:6; 107:17; 1 Sam 25:25; Prov 1:7, 22; 13:19; 27:22; Luke 12:20 no: Ps 10:4 marg. Ps 52:1–6; Job 22:13; Rom 1:28; Eph 2:12 They are: Ps 36:1–4; 94:4–8; Gen 6:5, 11, 12; Isa 1:4 abominable: Job 15:16; Matt 12:34; 15:19; John 3:19, 20; Rom 1:21–32; Titus 1:16; 3:3; Rev 21:8 there: Rom 3:10–12; Eph 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 5:2—Who; Exod 37:29—incense; 1 Kgs 12:26—said in his heart; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold

now; Job 5:2—the foolish; Ps 5:5—The; Ps 10:6—said; Ps 14:3—there; Ps 17:4—works; Ps 53:1—fool; Ps 53:4—Have; Eccl 2:1—said; Song 1:1—song; Isa 5:18—draw; Jer 4:22—For my; Mic 7:2—is perished; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Matt 5:22—fool; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 11:40—fools; John 12:6—not

Psalms 14:2 The Lord: Ps 33:13, 14; 102:19, 20; Gen 6:12; 11:5; 18:21; Isa 63:15; 64:1; Lam 3:50 any: Ps 82:5; 107:43; Prov 2:9; 8:5; 9:4, 16; Isa 27:11; Jer 4:22; Dan 12:10; Matt 13:15; Rom 3:11 seek: Ps 69:32; 2 Chr 19:3; 30:19; Isa 8:19; 55:6; Heb 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his; Exod 37:29—incense; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps 78:59—God; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Jer 8:6—hearkened; Jer 10:14—man; Jer 51:17—Every; Hos 7:10—nor; Amos 5:4—Seek; Zeph 1:6—and those; Matt 7:13—for

Psalms 14:3 all gone: Ps 119:176; Eccl 7:29; Isa 53:6; 59:7, 8, 13–15; Jer 2:13; Rom 3:10–12, 23; Eph 2:3; 2 Pet 2:13–15 filthy: Heb. stinking, Ps 38:5; Job 15:16; Isa 64:6; Ezek 36:25; 2 Cor 7:1 there: Ps 14:1; Exod 8:31; 12:30; Deut 1:35; Job 14:4; Rom 3:10; 1 Cor 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his; 1 Chr 19:6—odious; Job 15:14—is man; Ps 53:3—Every; Ps 101:3—them; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Jer 5:1—if there; Zeph 1:6—and those; Matt 7:13—for; Mark 7:21—out; Rom 3:12—They are; Phil 3:9—not

Psalms 14:4 Have: Ps 94:8, 9; Isa 5:13; 27:11; 29:14; 44:19, 20; 45:20; Rom 1:21, 22, 28; 2 Cor 4:3, 4; Eph 4:17, 18 eat up: Jer 10:25; Amos 8:4; Mic 3:2, 3; Gal 5:15 and: Ps 79:6; Job 21:15; 27:10; Isa 64:7 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Gen 37:25—they sat; Num 14:9—are bread; Ps 27:2—to; Ps 44:11—like sheep appointed for meat; Ps 86:14—and have; Ps 94:5—break; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 30:14—to devour; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Amos 3:10—they; Mic 3:1—Is it; Rom 10:2—but not

Psalms 14:5 were: etc. Heb. they feared a fear, Ps 53:5; Exod 15:16; Esth 8:7; Prov 1:26, 27; 28:1 God: Ps 46:5, 7, 11; Isa 8:10; 12:6; 41:10; 43:1, 2; Matt 1:23 the generation: Ps 22:30; 24:6; 73:15; 112:2; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 35:5—General; Gen 50:15—Joseph; 1 Sam 14:15—there was trembling; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 23:13—she looked; Ps 23:4—for thou; Song 6:10—clear; Mark 5:15—and they; Rev 6:16—and from

Psalms 14:6 Ye: Ps 3:2; 4:2; 22:7, 8; 42:10; Neh 4:2–4; Isa 37:10, 11; Ezek 35:10; Dan 3:15; Matt 27:40–43 Lord: Ps 9:9; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; Matt 27:43—trusted; Jas 2:6—ye; Rev 20:11—I saw

Psalms 14:7 Oh: etc. Heb. Who will give, etc. Ps 53:6 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; 1 Chr 16:35—Save us; Job 42:10—turned; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Ps 25:22—General; Ps 28:9—Save; Ps 85:1—thou hast; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 106:47—Save us; Ps 126:2—Then was; Ps 134:3—bless thee; Isa 46:13—shall not tarry; Jer 31:7—O; Jer 33:7—will cause; Ezek 16:53—bring; Joel 3:1—when; Zeph 3:14—shout; Rom 11:26—There; Rev 20:11—I saw

CHAPTER 15

1 David describes a citizen of Zion.

Psalms 15:1 Lord: Ps 1:1–4; 23:6; 21:3–5; 27:4; 61:4; 84:4; 92:13; John 3:3–5; 14:3; 17:24; Rev

7:14–17; 21:3, 4, 23, 24 abide: Heb. sojourn holy: Ps 2:6; 3:4; 43:3, 4; 87:1–3; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Neh 5:7—Ye exact usury; Ps 24:3—Who; Ps 65:4—causest; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Rev 11:12—Come

Psalm 15:2 He: Ps 84:11; Prov 2:7, 8; 28:18; Isa 33:15; Mic 2:7; Luke 1:6; Gal 2:14; 1 John 2:6 worketh: Acts 10:35; Rom 2:10; Eph 2:10; Heb 11:33; 1 John 2:29; 3:7; Rev 22:14, 15 speaketh: Ps 34:12, 13; Isa 63:8; Zech 8:16, 17; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:6—according; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; Ps 26:1—for; Ps 106:3—doeth; Prov 13:6—Righteousness; Prov 20:7—just; Ezek 18:5—if; Matt 5:8—are

Psalm 15:3 backbiteth: Ps 101:5–8; Exod 23:1–33; Lev 19:16; Jer 9:4–9; Rom 1:30; Titus 3:2; Jas 4:11; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 doeth: 1 Sam 24:11; Isa 56:2; Matt 7:12; Rom 12:17; 13:10; 3 John 11 taketh up: or, receiveth or, endureth, Prov 22:10; 25:3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Num 30:2—vow a vow; 2 Sam 16:3—day; 2 Sam 19:27—slandered; Prov 10:18—that uttereth; Prov 25:23—so; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Tim 3:11—not

Psalm 15:4 a vile: Ps 101:4; 2 Kgs 3:13, 14; Esth 3:2; Job 32:21, 22; Isa 32:5, 6; Dan 5:17–31; Acts 24:2, 3, 25; Jas 2:1–9 but: Ps 16:3; 101:6; 119:63; Matt 12:49, 50; 1 John 3:14 sweareth: Josh 9:18–20; Judg 11:35; 2 Sam 21:1, 2; Matt 5:33 Reciprocal: Lev 19:12—ye shall; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her; 1 Sam 19:6—sware; 1 Kgs 2:42—Did I not; 2 Chr 16:3—break; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Neh 13:25—cursed; Esth 5:9—he stood not up; Job 30:8—viler; Ps 24:4—sworn; Ps 40:4—respecteth; Ps 139:21—Do not I; Prov 26:1—so; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Dan 11:21—a vile person; Mic 3:2—love; Matt 18:10—heed; 2 Tim 3:3—trucebreakers

Psalm 15:5 putteth: Exod 22:25; Lev 25:35–37; Deut 23:19, 20; Neh 5:2–5, 7–13; Ezek 18:8, 17; 22:12 nor taketh: Exod 23:7, 8; Deut 16:19; Isa 33:15; Mic 7:3; Matt 26:15; 27:3–5 He that doeth: Ps 16:8; 55:22; 106:3; 112:6; Prov 12:3; Ezek 18:27; Matt 7:21–25; John 13:17; Jas 1:22–25; 2 Pet 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 25:36—usury; Deut 27:25—General; 1 Sam 8:3—but turned; Neh 5:10—leave; Ps 10:6—not; Ps 30:6—I shall; Prov 10:25—an; Jer 11:6—Hear; Jer 15:10—I have

CHAPTER 16

- 1 David, in distrust of merits, and hatred of idolatry, flees to God for preservation;
- 5 He shews the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting.

Psalms 16 Title Michtam: or, a golden Psalm of David. Ps 56; 60 titles

Psalm 16:1 Preserve: Ps 17:5, 8; 31:23; 37:28; 97:10; 116:6; Prov 2:8 for: Ps 9:10; 22:8; 25:20; 84:12; 125:1; 146:5; Isa 26:3, 4; Jer 17:7, 8; 2 Cor 1:9; 2 Tim 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 22:1—far; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 56:1—Michtam; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Heb 2:13—I will

Psalm 16:2 thou hast: Ps 8:1; 27:8; 31:14; 89:26; 91:2; Isa 26:13; 44:5; Zech 13:9; John 20:28 my goodness: Ps 50:9, 10; Job 22:2, 3; 35:7, 8; Luke 17:10; Rom 11:35 Reciprocal: Gen

32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Num 7:5—Take it; Neh 9:5—exalted; Ps 48:14—this God; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Jer 4:19—O my; Acts 17:25—is; Eph 5:9—goodness; Titus 3:8—good

Psalm 16:3 But: Gal 6:10; Titus 3:8; Heb 6:10 the saints: Ps 30:4; 116:15; 2 Chr 6:41; Acts 9:13; Eph 1:1 the excellent: Prov 12:26; Song 4:1-Song 7:13; Mal 3:17 in whom: Ps 119:63; Prov 8:31; 13:20; Song 7:10; Isa 62:4; Eph 5:25–27; 1 John 3:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:11—they; Num 7:5—Take it; Ruth 1:10—Surely; 1 Sam 19:2—delighted; Job 5:1—the saints; Ps 15:4—but; Ps 47:4—excellency; Ps 122:8—General; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 5:1—eat; Dan 5:12—an excellent; Mal 3:16—spake; Luke 17:10—General; John 11:3—he; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 4:23—they; Acts 9:32—the saints; Acts 26:10—the saints; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Eph 1:15—love; Eph 5:9—goodness; Col 1:2—the saints; Titus 1:8—a lover of good; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord

Psalm 16:4 Their: Ps 32:10; 97:7; Jonah 2:8; Rev 14:9–11; 18:4, 5 hasten: etc. or, give gifts to another drink: Gen 35:14; Lev 23:13; Isa 57:6; 65:11; 66:3; Jer 7:18 take: Exod 23:13; Josh 23:7; Hos 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 26:18—and he; Num 29:22—drink offering; Num 32:38—gave other names unto the cities; Deut 12:3—and destroy; 2 Kgs 1:6—therefore; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Zech 13:2—I will cut

Psalm 16:5 The Lord: Ps 73:26; 119:57; 142:5; Deut 32:9; Jer 10:16; Lam 3:24 mine inheritance: Heb. my part of my: Ps 11:6; 23:5; 116:13; Eph 5:18 thou: Ps 2:6; 9:4; 21:7–12; 61:6, 7; 89:4, 20–37; 110:1, 2; 132:11, 17, 18; Isa 42:1; 53:12; Acts 2:32; 5:31; 1 Cor 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Num 18:20—I am thy part; Num 34:2—an inheritance; Deut 18:2—the Lord; Josh 14:2—lot; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; Job 22:25—defence; Ps 61:5—heritage; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Eccl 6:12—who knoweth; Jer 51:19—portion; Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot; Luke 10:42—good; Luke 15:12—give; Luke 20:38—a God; Gal 4:7—heir

Psalm 16:6 The lines: Ps 78:55; Amos 7:17 in pleasant: Ps 21:1–3; Heb 12:2 I have: Jer 3:19; John 20:17; Rom 8:17; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Eph 1:18; Phil 2:9–11; 2 Tim 2:12; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Num 34:2—an inheritance; Josh 14:2—lot; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; Job 22:25—defence; Ps 61:5—heritage; Ps 73:26—portion; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Jer 10:16—portion; Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot; Mic 2:5—cast; Luke 10:42—good; Luke 15:12—give

Psalm 16:7 who hath: Ps 73:24; 119:7; Prov 8:14; Isa 11:2–4; 48:17; 50:4 my reins: Ps 73:21; Jer 12:2; 17:10; Rev 2:23 in the: Ps 17:3; 22:2; 42:8; 63:6; 77:2, 6; 119:55, 148; Isa 26:9; Luke 6:12 Reciprocal: Rev 3:18—counsel

Psalm 16:8 I have: Ps 139:18; Acts 2:25–28; Heb 11:27 he is: Ps 73:23, 26; 109:31; 110:5; 121:5 I shall: Ps 15:5; 62:6 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 13:18—altar; Gen 24:40—before; Gen 48:15—did walk; Ps 4:8—I will; Ps 21:7—he shall; Ps 30:6—I shall; Ps 36:11—hand; Ps 54:3—they have; Ps 55:22—suffer; Prov 10:30—never; Prov 28:14—Happy; Isa 38:3—I have; Acts 26:23—the first

Psalm 16:9 my heart: Luke 10:21, 22 my glory: Ps 30:12; 57:8; Acts 2:26; Jas 3:5–9 my flesh: Job 14:14, 15; 19:26, 27; Prov 14:32; Isa 26:19; 1 Thess 4:13, 14 rest in hope: Heb. dwell confidently Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—honour; Ps 28:7—therefore; Ps 108:1—my glory; Ps 108:7—I will rejoice; Prov 10:28—hope; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Matt

22:29—not; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 6:9—Christ; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Eph 1:20—when; Col 1:27—the hope; Heb 12:2—for; Jas 3:9—Therewith

Psalms 16:10 my: Ps 9:17; 49:15 marg. Ps 139:8; Lev 19:28; Num 6:6; Deut 32:22; Job 11:8; Prov 15:11; 27:20; Isa 5:14; 14:9; Amos 9:2; Luke 16:23; Acts 3:15; 1 Cor 15:55; Rev 1:18; 20:13 hell: The word hell, from the Saxon hillan or helan, to hide, or from holl, a cavern, though now used only for the place of torment, anciently denoted the concealed or unseen place of the dead in general; corresponding to the Greek αἴδης, i.e., ο αἴδης τοπος, the invisible place and the Hebrew sheol, from shaal, to ask, seek, the place and state of those who are out of the way, and to be sought for. neither: Acts 2:27–31; 13:35–38; 1 Cor 15:42, 50–54 thine: Dan 9:24; Luke 1:35; 4:34; Acts 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; Lev 1:17—shall not; Num 6:20—and after; Deut 33:8—with thy; Job 17:14—corruption; Ps 21:4—asked; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 49:9—see; Ps 69:15—pit; Ps 71:20—shalt bring; Ps 86:13—and thou; Hos 13:14—ransom; Jonah 2:2—hell; Jonah 2:6—yet; Matt 17:23—the third; Matt 25:21—enter; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 1:24—the Holy One; Mark 10:34—and the; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 24:27—and all; John 20:9—that; Acts 2:31—spake; Phil 1:23—far; 1 John 2:20—the Holy; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Psalms 16:11 path: Ps 21:4; Prov 2:19; 4:18; 5:6; 12:28; Isa 2:3; Matt 7:14; Rom 8:11; 1 Pet 1:21 in thy: Ps 17:15; 21:5, 6; Matt 5:8; Acts 2:28; 1 Cor 13:12; 2 Cor 4:17; Eph 3:19; 1 John 3:2; Jude 24; Rev 7:15–17; 22:5 at thy: Mark 16:19; Acts 7:56; 1 Pet 3:22 pleasures: Ps 36:8; Matt 25:33, 46 Reciprocal: Lev 22:3—from my; Num 6:20—and after; 1 Chr 16:27—Glory; Job 19:26—in my flesh; Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 23:6—and I; Ps 30:5—in his; Ps 31:19—laid up; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 41:12—settest; Ps 45:8—whereby; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 91:16—show; Ps 133:3—even life; Ps 140:13—the upright; Prov 8:21—fill; Prov 15:24—way; Isa 61:7—everlasting; Matt 17:4—it is; Matt 25:21—enter; John 5:39—ye think; Rom 15:29—General; 1 Cor 15:4—according; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Phil 1:23—far; Phil 3:20—our; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence; 2 Thess 2:14—to; Rev 22:3—but

CHAPTER 17

- 1 David, in confidence of his integrity, craves defence of God against his enemies;
- 10 He shews their pride, craft, and eagerness;
- 13 He prays against them in confidence of his hope.

Psalms 17 Title AM 2942, BC 1062 prayer: Ps 86; 142 titles

Psalms 17:1 Hear: Ps 7:8; 18:20; 43:1; 140:12; 1 John 3:21 the right: Heb. justice attend: Ps 5:2; 55:2, 3; 61:1; 66:19; 142:6; 2 Chr 7:15; Neh 1:6; Dan 9:18, 19 not out of feigned lips: Heb. without lips of deceit, Ps 18:44 marg. Ps 145:18; Jer 3:10; Matt 15:8; John 1:47 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:40—thine ears; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 55:1—Give; Ps 86:6—General; Ps 130:2—let thine ears; Prov 15:8—the prayer; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; John 4:23—in truth; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; 2 Tim 2:22—call

Psalm 17:2 Let my: Ps 37:6, 33; 2 Thess 1:6–9; Jude 24 things: Ezek 18:25, 29; 33:17, 20
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance;
Ps 7:8—according; Ps 71:2—in thy

Psalm 17:3 proved: Ps 11:5; 26:2; 66:10; 139:1; Job 23:10; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2; 1 Cor 4:4; 1
Pet 1:7 thou hast: Ps 16:7; Job 24:14; Hos 7:6; Mic 2:1; Acts 16:9; 18:9, 10 shalt: Ps 7:4;
44:17–21; 1 Sam 24:10, 12; 26:11, 23; 2 Cor 1:12 I am: Ps 39:1; 119:106; Prov 13:3; Acts
11:23; Jas 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:5—in my hand; 1 Sam 20:12—O Lord; Job 10:7—Thou
knowest; Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance; Job 34:36—My desire is that
Job may be tried; Ps 7:8—according; Ps 7:9—for; Ps 18:23—upright; Ps 69:5—and my
sins; Ps 94:9—hear; Ps 139:24—And see; Ps 141:3—Set a watch; Ps 142:3—then thou;
Prov 5:21—General; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Jer 12:3—knowest; Jer 15:15—thou;
Jer 20:12—that; Matt 6:4—seeth; John 21:17—thou knowest that; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor
13:5—Examine; 1 Thess 2:4—but God

Psalm 17:4 works: Ps 14:1–3; Gen 6:5, 11; Job 15:16; 31:33; 1 Cor 3:3; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 word: Ps
119:9–11; Prov 2:10–15; Matt 4:4, 7, 10; John 17:17; Eph 6:17; Jas 1:18; Rev 12:11
destroyer: 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 9:11 marg. Reciprocal: Job 33:22—his life; Ps 18:21—For I; Prov
2:12—deliver; Prov 6:22—General; John 8:23—Ye are from; Gal 5:19—the works; 1 John
4:5—are; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Psalm 17:5 Hold: Ps 119:116, 117, 133; 121:3, 7; 1 Sam 2:9; Jer 10:23 that: Ps 18:36; 38:16;
94:18 slip not: Heb. be not moved Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:37—feet; Job 12:5—ready; Ps
16:1—Preserve; Ps 37:23—steps; Ps 37:31—steps; Ps 40:2—established; Ps
51:12—uphold; Ps 56:13—wilt; Ps 73:2—steps; Ps 140:4—overthrow; Prov 2:12—deliver;
Matt 26:33—yet; Luke 22:40—Pray; Rom 14:4—he shall

Psalm 17:6 I have: Ps 55:16; 66:19, 20; 116:2 incline: Ps 13:3, 4; Isa 37:17, 20; Dan 9:17–19
Reciprocal: Ps 71:2—incline; Dan 9:18—incline

Psalm 17:7 Show: Ps 31:21; 78:12; Rom 5:20, 21; Rev 15:3 savest: etc. or, savest them
which trust in thee, from those that rise up against thy right hand, Ps 5:11, 12; 10:12–16;
1 Sam 17:45–57; 25:28, 29; 2 Kgs 19:22, 34; 2 Chr 16:9 by thy: Ps 20:6; 44:3; 60:5; Exod
15:6; Isa 41:10; Acts 2:33 Reciprocal: Ps 3:1—many; Ps 7:1—save; Ps 18:30—a buckler; Ps
18:35—right; Ps 57:1—shadow; Ps 138:7—and thy right; Dan 9:18—incline

Psalm 17:8 apple: Deut 32:10; Prov 7:2; Zech 2:8 hide: Ps 36:7; 57:1; 61:4; 63:7; 91:1, 4;
Ruth 2:12; Matt 23:37; Luke 13:34 Reciprocal: Ps 16:1—Preserve; Ps 25:20—O; Ps
31:15—deliver; Ps 36:11—hand; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ps 140:4—Keep
me; Ps 140:5—The proud; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Isa 26:20—hide; John 17:11—keep

Psalm 17:9 oppress me: Heb. waste, 1 Chr 17:9 deadly enemies: Heb. enemies against
the soul, Ps 7:5; 35:4, 7, 12; 1 Sam 24:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:26—away; Ps 13:2—enemy;
Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Ps
140:4—Keep me; Ps 143:3—the enemy; John 17:11—keep

Psalm 17:10 They are: Ps 73:7–9; 119:70; Deut 32:15; Job 15:27; Isa 6:10; Matt 13:15; Acts
28:27 with: Ps 12:3, 4; 31:18; 123:4; Exod 5:2; 15:9; 1 Sam 2:3; 2 Pet 2:18; Rev 13:5, 6
Reciprocal: Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Judg 3:29—lusty; Job 21:7—Wherefore; Job
21:24—His breasts; Ps 18:27—bring; Ps 73:4—firm; Isa 5:17—the waste; Isa 36:13—cried;

Jas 3:5—so

Psalm 17:11 compassed: 1 Sam 23:26; 24:2, 3; 26:2, 3 set: Ps 10:8–10; Prov 6:13, 14
Reciprocal: Ps 109:3—compassed

Psalm 17:12 Like: etc. Heb. The likeness of him (that is, of every one of them) is as a lion that desireth to ravin, Ps 7:2; 22:13; 2 Tim 4:17; 1 Pet 5:8 lurking: Heb. sitting Reciprocal: Num 23:24—as a great; Ps 10:9—He lieth; Ps 57:4—among; Ps 58:6—young; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Lam 3:10—in secret; Nah 2:12—and filled

Psalm 17:13 Arise: Ps 3:7; 7:6; 44:23, 26; 119:126; Isa 51:9 disappoint him: Heb. prevent his face which is: or, by, Ps 7:11–13 thy: Isa 10:5, 15; 13:5; 37:26; Hab 1:12; Acts 4:28
Reciprocal: Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; 2 Sam 20:1—a man; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 18:27—bring; Ps 22:20—soul; Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 37:40—from; Ps 57:4—among; Ps 71:4—out of the; Ps 95:2—come before his presence; Ps 109:27—General; Isa 30:31—which smote; Isa 34:5—my sword; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 30:24—and put; Zeph 2:12—my; Rev 6:4—and there

Psalm 17:14 which are: or, by men of: Luke 16:8; John 8:23; 15:19; 17:14; 1 John 4:4, 5
portion: Ps 49:17–19; 73:12; Luke 12:19–21; 16:25; Jas 5:5 belly: Job 12:6, 9; 21:7–15; 22:18
hid: Prov 2:4; Matt 13:44 they are full: etc. or, their children are full leave: Ps 39:6; Job 21:21; 27:14–17; Luke 16:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 25:6—gifts; Gen 31:1—glory; Lev 11:20—General; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Num 11:5—the fish; 1 Sam 25:2—man; Job 9:24—earth; Ps 10:18—the man; Ps 49:10—leave; Ps 73:4—no; Ps 73:7—have; Ps 84:10—to dwell; Ps 109:27—General; Prov 16:27—diggeth; Eccl 2:18—I should; Eccl 6:2—so; Isa 5:17—the waste; Isa 10:5—the rod; Isa 10:15—the ax; Isa 26:18—the inhabitants; Isa 30:31—which smote; Dan 7:17—out; Matt 6:32—after; Matt 19:22—for; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 12:13—Master; Luke 12:18—General; Luke 15:12—give; 1 Cor 6:3—pertain; 1 Cor 15:19—this; Eph 2:2—walked according; Phil 3:19—who; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; Jas 5:1—ye

Psalm 17:15 As: Ps 5:7; Josh 24:15 I will: Ps 4:6; 119:111; Job 19:26, 27; 2 Cor 3:18 I shall: Ps 16:11; 36:8, 9; 65:4; Matt 5:6; Rev 7:16, 17; 21:3, 4, 23 I awake: Ps 49:14; Job 14:12; Isa 26:19; Matt 27:52, 53 with: Gen 1:26, 27; Phil 3:21; 1 John 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:6—gifts; Ps 23:6—and I; Ps 41:12—settest; Ps 63:5—my soul; Ps 73:2—But; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 84:10—to dwell; Ps 139:18—when I awake; Prov 13:12—when; Prov 16:27—diggeth; Eccl 6:12—who knoweth; Jer 31:14—my people; Matt 18:10—behold; Matt 22:29—not; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 10:42—chosen; John 11:24—I know; John 12:26—where; John 14:8—show; Acts 2:28—make; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Eph 3:19—that ye; Phil 1:23—far; Phil 3:20—our; Col 3:1—seek; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; Heb 12:10—partakers; Rev 22:3—but

CHAPTER 18

1 David praises God for his manifold and marvellous blessings.

Psalms 18 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65;

66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles the servant: Ps 36 title; Ps 116:16; 2Sam. 22; Acts 13:36; Heb 3:5 in the day: Ps 34:19; Exod 15:1–21; Judg 5:1–31; 1 Sam 2:1–10; Isa 12:1–6

Psalms 18:1 I will: Ps 116:1–6; 144:1, 2; 1 John 4:19 my: Ps 18:32; 28:7, 8; 118:14; Isa 12:2; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—and thou; Gen 49:24—the mighty; Exod 15:2—strength; Exod 18:4—delivered; Deut 10:12—love; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 2 Sam 12:7—I delivered; 2 Sam 22:1—in; 1 Chr 16:7—into the hand; 1 Chr 17:8—have cut off; Ps 7:10—My; Ps 19:14—strength; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 22:19—O my; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 31:2—my strong rock; Ps 36:1—servant; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 59:17—O my; Ps 81:1—our strength; Ps 140:7—the strength; Song 1:7—O thou; Isa 38:9—writing; Jer 16:19—my strength; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Hab 1:12—mighty God; Hab 3:19—my strength; Heb 13:6—The Lord; 1 John 4:16—we

Psalms 18:2 Lord: Ps 28:1; 62:2, 7; Isa 32:2 fortress: Ps 91:2; 144:2; Jer 16:19 strength: Heb. rock whom: Heb 2:13 buckler: Ps 91:4; Prov 2:7 horn: Ps 132:17; 2 Sam 22:3 high: Prov 18:10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—thy shield; Exod 15:2—strength; Exod 33:22—in a clift; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Deut 33:27—refuge; 1 Sam 2:1—mine horn; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Sam 22:2—General; 1 Kgs 1:36—the Lord; 1 Chr 28:9—the God; Job 22:25—the Almighty; Ps 3:3—a shield; Ps 7:1—in; Ps 7:10—My; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 18:30—a buckler; Ps 18:46—blessed; Ps 19:14—strength; Ps 20:1—defend; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 31:2—my strong rock; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 42:9—God; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 61:3—strong; Ps 62:8—God; Ps 71:3—my rock; Ps 73:26—but; Ps 81:1—our strength; Ps 92:15—my rock; Ps 94:22—the rock; Ps 118:14—is my strength; Ps 140:7—the strength; Ps 144:1—my strength; Isa 17:10—the rock; Isa 26:4—everlasting strength; Joel 3:16—hope; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Luke 1:69—an; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalms 18:3 I will: Ps 5:2, 3; 28:1, 2; 55:16; 62:8; 2 Sam 22:4; Phil 4:6, 7 who: Ps 65:1, 2; 76:4; Neh 9:5; Rev 4:11; 5:12–14 so shall: Ps 50:15; 91:15; Luke 1:71; Acts 2:21; Rom 8:31–39 Reciprocal: Ps 18:6—distress; Ps 96:4—For the

Psalms 18:4 sorrows: Ps 116:3; 2 Sam 22:5, 6; Isa 13:8; 53:3, 4; Matt 26:38, 39; Mark 14:33, 34; 2 Cor 1:9 floods: Ps 22:12, 13, 16; Jonah 2:2–7; Matt 26:47, 55; 27:24, 25, 39–44; Acts 21:30 ungodly men: Heb. Belial Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Job 27:20—Terrors; Job 30:14—as a wide; Ps 18:6—distress; Ps 27:2—wicked; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 55:4—terrors; Ps 55:8—the windy storm; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 91:15—He shall; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 142:2—I showed; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Jer 51:42—General; Lam 3:54—Waters; Rev 12:15—cast; Rev 17:15—The waters

Psalms 18:5 The sorrows: or, cords, Ps 86:13; 88:3–8, 15–17; Acts 2:24 snares: Eccl 9:12 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; Job 36:8—if; Ps 32:7—compass; Ps 55:4—terrors; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Prov 13:14—to; Prov 14:27—to; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Lam 3:55—General; Jonah 2:2—out; Mark 14:32—while

Psalms 18:6 distress: Ps 18:3, 4; 50:15; 130:1, 2; Mark 14:36; Acts 12:5 heard: Ps 5:7; 11:4; 27:4, 5; 2 Sam 22:7; Hab 2:20; Rev 11:19 my cry: Exod 2:23; 1 Kgs 8:27–30; 2 Chr 30:27 Reciprocal: Exod 22:23—I will surely; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; Job 9:16—If I had; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 57:3—send; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 86:7—General; Ps

102:1—let my; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 116:1—because; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 119:169—Let my cry; Ps 120:1—my distress; Ps 138:3—In the day; Isa 2:19—when he; Lam 3:55—General; Jonah 2:2—out; Jonah 2:7—my prayer; Mark 14:32—while; Jas 5:13—any among

Psalm 18:7 earth: Ps 114:4–7; Matt 28:2; Acts 4:31; 16:25, 26 foundations: Ps 46:2; Deut 32:22; Jer 4:24; Ezek 38:19, 20; Hab 3:6, 10; Zech 14:4; 1 Cor 13:2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:4—the earth; 2 Sam 22:8—the earth; Job 26:11—pillars; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Ps 50:3—it shall; Isa 5:25—the hills; Isa 24:18—the foundations; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 42:15—General; Isa 64:1—Oh that; Jer 10:10—at; Ezek 38:18—that; Joel 2:10—earth; Amos 8:8—the land; Nah 1:3—his way; Hab 3:5—and; Matt 27:51—the earth

Psalm 18:8 went: Ps 11:6; 21:9; 74:1; 104:32; 144:5, 6; Gen 19:28; Lev 10:2; Num 11:1; 16:35; Deut 29:20, 23, 24, 2 Thess 1:8 out of his: Heb. by his fire: Dan 7:10; Amos 4:11; Nah 1:5, 6; Rev 11:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:9—went; 1 Kgs 8:12—The Lord; 2 Chr 6:1—The Lord; Job 41:19—General; Job 41:21—General; Ps 97:3—General; Isa 6:4—the house; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 11:4—with the breath; Ezek 38:18—that; Rev 15:8—was

Psalm 18:9 He bowed: Jehovah is here represented as a mighty warrior going forth to fight the battles of David. When He descended to the engagement, the very heavens bowed to render his descent more awful: His military tent was substantial darkness; the voice of His thunder was the warlike alarm which sounded to battle; the chariot in which He rode was the thick clouds of heaven, conducted by cherubs, and carried on by the irresistible force and rapid wings of an impetuous tempest; and the darts and weapons He employed were thunder-bolts, lightnings, fiery hail, deluging rains, and stormy winds! No wonder that when God arose all His enemies were scattered, and those that hated Him fled before Him. Ps 68:4; 144:5–15; Deut 33:26; 2 Sam 22:10; Isa 51:6; Joel 3:16; Matt 24:29; Heb 12:26; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 20:11 darkness: Deut 5:22, 23; Mark 15:33; John 13:7 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—I am; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Exod 20:21—thick; Luke 9:34—there

Psalm 18:10 rode: Ps 99:1; 2 Sam 22:11, 12; Ezek 1:5–14; 10:20–22 he did fly: Ps 104:3 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; Deut 33:26—rideth; 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; Job 20:8—fly away; Job 26:8—thick clouds; Job 30:22—to ride; Ps 68:4—rideth; Ps 68:17—chariots; Ps 68:33—rideth; Ps 139:9—the wings; Isa 6:2—did fly; Isa 19:1—rideth; Ezek 10:1—above; Ezek 10:18—and stood; Dan 3:17—our God; Hab 3:8—ride; Matt 17:5—behold; Acts 2:2—as

Psalm 18:11 secret: Ps 27:5; 81:7; 91:1 thick: Ps 97:2; Deut 4:11; Joel 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 14:20—General; Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 19:16—thunders; 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; 2 Sam 22:12—made; Job 26:8—thick clouds; Job 36:30—and; Job 36:32—General; Job 38:19—darkness; Ps 104:3—Who layeth; Isa 50:3—General; Jer 43:10—his royal; Ezek 1:4—a great; Dan 3:17—our God; Matt 17:5—behold

Psalm 18:12 At the: Ps 97:3, 4; Hab 3:4, 5; Matt 17:2, 5 hail: Exod 9:23, 24; Josh 10:11; 2 Sam 22:13–15; Rev 16:21 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 20:21—thick; Deut 32:24—burning heat; 2 Sam 22:12—made; Job 41:21—General; Ps 97:2—Clouds; Prov 12:26—but; Isa 50:3—General; Ezek 10:2—coals; Ezek 13:13—and great; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Hab 3:11—at the light of thine arrows they went; Rev 8:7—hail; Rev

11:19—and great

Psalm 18:13 thundered: Ps 78:48; 104:7; Exod 20:18; 1 Sam 7:10; Job 40:9; John 12:29; Rev 4:5; 8:5; 19:6 Highest: Ps 29:3, 4; Ezek 10:5 coals: Ps 120:3, 4; 140:10; Deut 32:24 marg. Hab 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Exod 14:24—looked unto; 1 Sam 2:10—he thunder; 1 Chr 14:11—God; Job 36:29—the noise; Ps 144:6—Cast forth; Prov 12:26—but; Isa 30:30—the Lord; Jer 10:13—uttereth; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Ezek 1:24—as the voice; Ezek 10:2—coals; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 13:13—and great; Rev 8:7—hail

Psalm 18:14 Yea: Ps 21:12; 77:17; Num 24:8; Deut 32:23, 42; Josh 10:10; Job 6:4; Isa 30:30; Hab 3:11 he shot: Ps 144:6; Job 38:35; 40:9–12; Zech 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—looked unto; Num 21:30—have shot; 1 Sam 2:10—he thunder; 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; 2 Kgs 19:7—a blast; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Jer 46:15—the Lord; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Dan 5:9—greatly; Rev 4:5—proceeded

Psalm 18:15 channels: Ps 74:15; 106:9; Exod 15:8; Josh 3:13–16; 2 Sam 22:16 foundations: Ps 104:5; Job 38:4–6; Jer 31:37; Jonah 2:6; Mic 6:2 O Lord: 2 Kgs 19:7; Job 4:9; Isa 11:4; 30:27, 28, 33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:9—went; Ps 76:6—At thy; Ps 91:15—He shall; Isa 24:18—the foundations; Ezek 21:31—I will blow; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Matt 27:51—the earth; 2 Thess 2:8—the spirit

Psalm 18:16 He sent: Ps 57:3; 144:7 drew: Ps 18:43; 40:1–3; Exod 2:10; 2 Sam 22:17 many waters: or, great waters, Jonah 2:5, 6; Rev 17:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 130:1—Out of; Prov 17:8—gift; Jer 51:42—General

Psalm 18:17 strong: Ps 38:19; 2 Sam 22:1, 18; Heb 2:14, 15 them: Ps 18:40, 41; 9:13; 25:19; 69:4–14; 118:7; Job 16:9; Luke 19:14 they were: Ps 35:10; Eph 6:10–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:9—help; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 118:13—General

Psalm 18:18 me in: Deut 32:35; 2 Sam 22:19; Jer 18:17; Obad 10–14; Zech 1:15 but: Ps 46:1, 2, 11; 1 Sam 30:6 Reciprocal: Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 21:3—preventest; Ps 118:13—General; Ps 119:56—because

Psalm 18:19 brought: Ps 18:36; 31:8; 40:2; 118:5; Job 36:16 because: Ps 37:23; 2 Sam 22:18–27; 1 Kgs 10:9 Reciprocal: Gen 26:22—the Lord; Deut 33:20—Blessed; 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; 1 Chr 28:4—among the sons; 2 Chr 9:8—General; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 22:8—seeing; Ps 86:2—holy; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Heb 5:7—and

Psalm 18:20 rewarded: Ps 58:11; 1 Sam 24:17, 20; Prov 11:18; Isa 49:4; 62:11; Matt 6:4; 1 Cor 3:8 cleanness: Ps 18:24; 7:3; 24:4; 26:6; 1 Sam 24:11–13; Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:30—I will honour; 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 1 Sam 24:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 26:23—render; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 1 Kgs 3:6—according; 1 Kgs 8:39—give to every man; 2 Chr 6:30—render; Job 23:11—My foot; Job 27:6—I hold fast; Job 33:26—he will; Ps 7:8—according; Ps 17:1—Hear; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 35:24—Judge; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 119:121—I have; Isa 38:3—Remember; Ezek 18:22—in his; 1 Thess 2:10—how; Heb 5:7—and; Jas 4:8—Cleanse

Psalm 18:21 For I: Ps 17:4; 26:1; 119:10, 11; Acts 24:16; 1 Thess 2:10 have not: Ps 119:102; 1 Sam 15:11; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—I have not; 1 Kgs 18:13—what I did; 2

Chr 17:6—in the ways; 2 Chr 20:32—departed not; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 17:5—whose; Dan 9:5—departing; Mal 2:8—ye are; Heb 3:12—in; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Psalm 18:22 For all: Ps 119:13, 128; John 5:14 I did: Ps 119:112, 117 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:6—in the ways

Psalm 18:23 upright: Ps 7:1-Ps 8:9; 11:7; 17:3; 37:27; 1 Sam 26:23; 1 Chr 29:17 before: Heb. with I kept: Matt 5:29, 30; 18:8, 9 Reciprocal: Neh 5:19—according to; Job 1:8—a perfect; Ps 19:13—I shall; Ps 119:101—refrained; Isa 3:10—they shall eat; Isa 26:7—way; Isa 26:8—in; Luke 3:13—Exact; Heb 12:1—and the sin; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Psalm 18:24 the Lord recompensed me: Ruth 2:12; Matt 10:41, 42; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; Heb 6:16 in his eyesight: Heb. before his eyes Reciprocal: Judg 1:33—became; Ps 18:20—cleanness; Ps 36:10—and thy; Isa 3:10—they shall eat; Isa 59:18—According

Psalm 18:25 With the: Ps 41:1–4; 112:4–6; Neh 9:17; Isa 57:1, 2; 58:7, 8; Matt 18:33–35; Luke 6:35–38 thou wilt: Isa 26:7; Ezek 18:25–30; Rom 9:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:24—as thy life; 1 Kgs 20:30—the rest; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 36:10—and thy; Prov 11:20—of; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 7:2—General; Luke 6:38—with; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord

Psalm 18:26 froward: Ps 109:17–19; Lev 26:23, 24, 27, 28; Prov 3:34; Rom 2:4–6, 9; Jas 2:13 show thyself froward: or, wrestle Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:27—show thyself unsavoury; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; Job 5:13—of the froward; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 3:32—the froward; Prov 11:20—of; Prov 17:20—He that hath a froward heart; Prov 22:5—Thorns; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 7:2—General; Luke 6:38—with

Psalm 18:27 save: Ps 9:18; 34:6, 19; 40:17; 2 Sam 22:28; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Luke 1:52, 53; 2 Cor 8:9; Jas 2:5 bring: Ps 10:4; 17:10, 13; 101:5; Prov 6:16, 17; 30:12; Isa 3:9; 10:12; Luke 18:14 Reciprocal: Ps 119:155—Salvation; Prov 22:5—Thorns; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 47:1—down; Luke 14:11—whosoever; 2 Cor 10:5—and every

Psalm 18:28 thou wilt: Ps 112:4; Job 18:6; 29:3 candle: or, lamp, Ps 132:17; 2 Sam 22:29; 1 Kgs 11:36; Prov 20:27; Isa 62:1 my God: Isa 42:16; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:79; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:4—lamp; Esth 8:16—had light; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 13:3—lighten; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 34:5—and were; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 118:27—showed; Ps 119:105—lamp; John 8:12—shall not

Psalm 18:29 by thee: Ps 44:6, 7; 144:1, 10; 1 Sam 17:49; 23:2; 30:8; 2 Sam 5:19, 20, 25; Eph 6:10–13; Col 2:15; Rev 3:21 run: or, broken by my God: 2 Sam 22:30; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:13—climbed up; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Ps 108:13—Through

Psalm 18:30 his way: Ps 19:7; 25:10; Deut 32:4; 2 Sam 22:31; Dan 4:37; Rom 12:2; Rev 15:3 tried: or, refined, Ps 12:6; 19:8–10; 119:140; Prov 30:5 a buckler: Ps 18:2; 17:7; 84:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the mighty

Psalm 18:31; Ps 86:8; Deut 32:31, 39; 1 Sam 2:2; 2 Sam 22:32; Isa 45:5, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Judg 15:18—Thou hast given; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 62:6—rock; Ps 144:1—my strength; Isa 30:29—mighty One; Isa 44:8—no

God

Psalm 18:32 girdeth: The girdle was a necessary part of the eastern dress: It strengthened and supported the loins; served to confine the garments close to the body; and to tuck them in when journeying. The strength of God was to his soul what the girdle was to his body. Ps 28:7; 91:2; 93:1; Isa 45:5; 2 Cor 3:5 maketh: 2 Sam 22:33 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—were made; Josh 14:12—if so be; 1 Sam 19:8—David; 2 Sam 22:40—girded; 1 Chr 19:18—fled before Israel; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 18:1—my; Ps 18:39—girded; Ps 60:12—we shall; Ps 62:6—rock; Ps 89:21—With; Isa 5:27—neither; Isa 23:10—strength; Isa 28:6—and for strength; Ezek 30:24—I will; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Heb 11:33—through

Psalm 18:33 maketh: 2 Sam 2:18 high: Deut 32:13; 33:29; 2 Sam 22:14; Hab 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; 2 Sam 22:35—teacheth; Ps 27:5—set me; Isa 33:16—his place; Luke 15:22—and shoes

Psalm 18:34 teacheth: Ps 144:1; 2 Sam 22:36; Isa 28:6; 45:1 so that: Ps 46:9; Jer 49:35; Hos 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; Gen 49:24—the mighty; Judg 15:14—the cords; 2 Sam 8:6—garrisons; 2 Sam 22:35—teacheth; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Esth 9:5—smote

Psalm 18:35 shield: Ps 5:12; 28:7; Deut 33:29; 2 Sam 22:36 right: Ps 17:7; 45:3 gentleness: or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me, Ps 45:4; Isa 40:11; 22:3; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:22, 23; Jas 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 24:35—the Lord; Gen 32:10—my staff; Josh 3:7—magnify thee; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Esth 10:2—advanced him; Ps 20:6—with; Ps 30:7—by thy; Ps 60:5—save; Ps 63:8—thy; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Ps 138:7—and thy right; Ps 140:7—the strength

Psalm 18:36 enlarged: Ps 4:1; Job 18:7; 36:16; Luke 12:50; 24:46–48 feet: Heb. ankles, 2 Sam 22:37; Prov 4:12 Reciprocal: Deut 33:20—Blessed; Ps 17:5—that; Ps 18:19—brought; Ps 30:7—by thy; Ps 40:2—established; Ps 119:32—enlarge

Psalm 18:37; Ps 3:7; 9:3; 35:2, 5; 118:11, 12; Num 24:17–19; Isa 53:10–12; 63:1–6; Rev 6:2; 19:19, 20 Reciprocal: Josh 10:19—stay ye; 2 Sam 7:9—cut off; 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 2 Sam 22:39—General; 2 Chr 13:20—did; Ps 41:10—that; Ps 71:24—for they; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst

Psalm 18:38; 1 Sam 17:49–51; 23:5; 30:17; 2 Sam 5:1–25; 8:1–18; 10:1–19; 18:7, 8; 2 Sam 21:15–22; 22:39 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:18—fled; 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 2 Chr 13:20—did; Ps 27:2—they; Ps 36:12—shall; Ps 56:9—then

Psalm 18:39 girded: Ps 18:32; Ezek 30:24, 25 subdued: Heb. caused to bow, Ps 66:3; 2 Sam 22:40; 1 Chr 22:18; Isa 45:14; 1 Cor 15:25–28; Eph 1:22; Phil 3:21, necks, Lam 5:5 that: Ps 34:21; 2 Sam 22:41; Prov 8:36; John 15:23 Reciprocal: Judg 4:23—General; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants; Ps 44:5—Through thee; Isa 45:5—I girded thee; Jer 46:15—the Lord; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; 1 Cor 15:28—all things

Psalm 18:40 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Exod 23:27—backs; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Judg 9:7—Hearken; 2 Sam 22:41—necks; 1 Chr 17:10—Moreover; Job 15:26—even on; Ps 18:17—they; Ps 107:12—and there; Acts 2:35—thy foes

Psalms 18:41; 2 Sam 22:42, 43; Job 35:12, 13; Prov 1:28; Isa 1:15; 59:1, 2; Jer 11:11; 14:12; Ezek 8:18; Hos 7:14; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: Judg 9:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; 2 Sam 22:41—necks; Job 27:9—Will God; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 107:12—and there; Prov 21:13—cry himself; John 9:31—we know; Jas 4:3—and

Psalms 18:42 beat: Ps 50:22; 2 Kgs 13:7; Isa 41:2, 15, 16 cast: Isa 10:6; 25:10; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:17—and there; 2 Sam 22:43—as the mire; 2 Chr 34:4—made dust; Ps 2:1—Why; Ps 108:13—tread; Mic 7:10—now

Psalms 18:43 from: 2 Sam 2:9, 10; 3:1; 5:1–7; Acts 5:31 made: Ps 22:27, 28; 108:9; 2 Sam 5:1–25; 8:1–18; 10:1–19; 22:44–46; Isa 49:6, 22, 23; 52:15; Rom 15:12, 18; Eph 1:22 a people: Isa 52:15; 55:5; Hos 1:10; Rom 16:26; 1 Pet 2:10; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—his king; 1 Chr 18:6—became David's; Esth 8:17—many of the people; Esth 9:4—was great; Ps 10:16—heathen; Ps 18:16—drew

Psalms 18:44 As soon: etc. Heb. at the hearing of the ear, Rom 10:16, 17 strangers: Heb. sons of the stranger, Ps 66:3; 81:15; Deut 33:29; 2 Sam 1:13; Isa 62:8; Ezek 44:7 marg. shall submit: or, yield feigned obedience, Heb. lie, Ps 68:30; 81:15; 2 Sam 22:44–46 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:5—give glory; 2 Sam 22:45—submit themselves; 1 Kgs 21:29—Ahab; 1 Chr 14:17—fame of David; 1 Chr 18:6—became David's; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants; Ps 17:1—not out of feigned lips; Ps 78:36—lied; Jer 3:10—feignedly; Jer 42:20—For ye; Rom 6:17—but ye; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; 2 Pet 2:3—with

Psalms 18:45 strangers: Isa 24:4; Mic 7:17; Jas 1:11 afraid: Rev 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:45—submit themselves; Ps 81:15—The haters

Psalms 18:46 Lord: 2 Sam 22:47; Jer 10:10; John 14:19; Rev 1:18 blessed: Ps 18:2; 42:9 the God: Ps 25:5; 68:20; 79:9; Exod 15:2; Isa 12:2; Luke 1:47 exalted: Ps 21:13; 57:5, 11; 99:9 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—God; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Deut 32:15—the Rock; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 61:2—the rock; Ps 62:7—rock; Ps 89:26—rock; Ps 107:32—exalt; Isa 12:4—his name; John 6:57—the living; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed

Psalms 18:47 avengeth: Heb. giveth avengements for me, Deut 32:35; 2 Sam 22:48; Nah 1:2; Rom 12:19 subdueth: or, destroyeth, Ps 47:3 Reciprocal: Judg 4:23—General; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Sam 14:24—I may be; 1 Sam 25:26—avenging thyself; 2 Sam 19:5—saved; Esth 9:5—smote; Ps 127:5—speak; Ps 144:2—who subdueth; Acts 26:22—obtained; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; Rev 18:20—God

Psalms 18:48 liftest: Ps 22:27–30; 59:1, 2; 89:13; Phil 2:9 violent man: Heb. man of violence, Ps 7:16; 86:14; 140:1, 4, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 18:4—delivered; 1 Sam 25:26—avenging thyself; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 2 Sam 19:5—saved; 2 Sam 22:49—thou also; 1 Chr 18:13—Thus the Lord; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Esth 9:5—smote; Ps 25:19—cruel hatred; Ps 69:29—let thy; Dan 6:27—delivereth

Psalms 18:49 will I give thanks: or, confess, Ps 14:7; 30:12; 72:18, 19; 138:4; 2 Sam 22:50, 51; Rom 15:9; 1 Tim 6:13 sing: Ps 108:3; Matt 26:30; Rom 15:9 Reciprocal: Num 31:54—a memorial; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 96:10—Say; Phil 2:11—every; Heb 13:15—giving thanks to

Psalm 18:50 Great: Ps 2:6; 78:71, 72; 89:3, 4; 144:10; 1 Sam 2:10; 16:1; Acts 2:34–36; Phil 2:9–11 to his: Ps 89:20–38; 132:10; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Chr 17:11–14, 27; Isa 9:6, 7; Luke 1:31–33, 69; Rom 1:3; 11:29; Gal 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 45:7—to preserve you a posterity; 1 Sam 2:35—mine; 2 Sam 22:51—his anointed; 1 Chr 11:14—and the Lord; 2 Chr 32:21—angel; Ps 20:6—Now; Ps 126:3—General; Dan 6:27—delivereth

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The creatures shew God's glory;
- 7 The excellency of the divine law;
- 12 David prays for grace.

Psalms 19 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A Psalm: It is uncertain when this highly finished and beautiful ode was composed; though some think it was written by David in the wilderness when persecuted by Saul.

Psalm 19:1 The heavens: Ps 8:3; 33:6; 115:16; 148:3, 4; Isa 40:22–26; Jer 10:11, 12; Rom 1:19, 20 the firmament: rakeeâ, from rakâ, to stretch out, the expanse, not only containing the celestial bodies, but also the air, light, rain, dews, etc., all of which display the infinite power and wisdom of their Almighty Creator. Ps 150:1, 2; Gen 1:6–8, 14, 15; Dan 12:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:31—very good; 1 Chr 16:31—Let the heavens; Job 28:27—he prepared it; Job 36:24—which; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 74:16—prepared; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 96:6—Honour; Ps 97:6—The heavens; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 145:10—All thy; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 40:21—General; Isa 40:26—Lift; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Acts 14:17—he left; Acts 17:27—they; Heb 1:10—the works; Jas 1:17—from the

Psalm 19:2 Day unto: Ps 24:7–10; 78:3–6; 134:1–3; 148:12; Exod 15:20, 21; Isa 38:19 night unto: Ps 74:16; 136:8, 9; Gen 1:17, 18; 8:22 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Gen 1:31—very good; Ps 28:5—operation

Psalm 19:3 There: Or, “They have no speech, nor words, nor is their voice heard; yet into all the earth hath gone out their sound, and to the extremity of the world their words.” The Hebrew, kav, rendered, line, like the Greek φθογγος, by which the LXX (who are followed by St. Paul,) render it, no doubt signifies the sound as well as the cord which emits it. The Vulgate, Jerome, and Symmachus, render it to the same purpose. Deut 4:19 where: or, without these their voice is heard, Heb. without their voice heard

Psalm 19:4 Their: Ps 98:3; Isa 49:6; Rom 10:18; 2 Cor 10:13–16 line: or, rule, or, direction In them: Gen 1:14–18; Mal 4:2 Reciprocal: Josh 10:12—Sun; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Judg 5:31—the sun; Job 25:3—upon whom; Job 38:5—who hath stretched; Job 38:13—take; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Eccl 1:5—sun; Hos 6:3—his going; Hab 3:11—habitation; 1 Cor 15:41—General

Psalm 19:5 bridegroom: Isa 61:10; 62:5; John 3:29 rejoiceth: Eccl 1:5; 1 Cor 9:24–26; Phil

3:13, 14; Heb 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:31—the sun; Job 39:21—and; Ps 65:8—outgoings; Joel 2:7—They shall run

Psalms 19:6 His going: Ps 139:9; Job 25:3; Eccl 1:5; Col 1:23 circuit: Job 22:14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Gen 1:18—General; Prov 17:8—gift

Psalms 19:7 law: or, doctrine, Ps 78:1–7; 119:72, 96–100, 105, 127, 128; 147:19, 20; Deut 6:6–9; 17:18–20; Josh 1:8; Job 23:12; Rom 3:2; 15:4 perfect: Ps 18:30; 111:7; Deut 32:4; Rom 12:2; Jas 1:17 converting: or, restoring, Ps 23:3; 119:9; Jas 1:21–25 testimony: Ps 93:5; 119:14, 24, 111, 152; Isa 8:16, 20; John 3:32, 33; 5:39; Acts 10:43; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 John 5:9–12; Rev 19:10 sure: Ps 111:7; 2 Sam 23:5; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 6:18, 19 making: Ps 119:130; Prov 1:4, 22, 23; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:15—the testimony; Deut 4:6—this is your; Deut 4:8—General; Deut 31:12—men; 2 Sam 16:23—oracle of God; 1 Kgs 2:3—testimonies; 2 Kgs 23:3—his commandments; Ezra 7:10—the law; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Neh 9:13—gavest; Neh 13:3—when they; Job 28:23—General; Job 33:27—right; Ps 51:13—converted; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:138—testimonies; Prov 2:6—out; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 8:5—General; Prov 8:6—for; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 9:4—General; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; Jer 8:9—lo; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; Hos 14:9—for; Mic 2:7—do not; Matt 24:35—my; Mark 13:31—my; John 6:63—the words; John 17:17—Sanctify; Acts 11:14—words; Rom 7:7—I had; Rom 7:12—the law; Rom 16:18—the simple; 2 Cor 3:7—was; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; 2 Tim 3:16—and is; Jas 1:25—the perfect; 1 Pet 2:2—the sincere; 2 Pet 1:19—a more; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalms 19:8 statutes: Ps 105:45; 119:12, 16, 80, 171; Gen 26:5; Exod 18:16; Deut 4:5, 6; Ezek 36:27 right: Ps 119:128; Neh 9:13 rejoicing: Ps 40:8; 119:14, 24, 54, 92, 121, 143; Deut 12:11, 12; 16:11, 14; Neh 8:12; Isa 64:5; Jer 15:16; Rom 7:22 is pure: Ps 12:6; 119:40; Prov 30:5; Rom 7:12–14 enlightening: Ps 13:3; 119:98–100, 105, 130; Prov 2:6; 6:23; Rom 2:17–20; 3:20; 7:7; Gal 2:19; 3:10–13, 21 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—statutes; Lev 23:14—it shall be; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Job 33:27—right; Ps 18:30—tried; Ps 33:4—the word; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 119:96—but thy; Ps 119:111—for they; Ps 119:140—pure; Prov 8:9—General; Isa 8:20—it is; Hos 14:9—for; Rom 2:18—being instructed; 2 Cor 3:7—was; Eph 6:1—for

Psalms 19:9 The fear: Ps 34:11–14; 36:1; 115:13; Gen 22:12; 42:18; 1 Sam 12:24; 1 Kgs 18:3, 4, 12; Neh 5:15; Prov 8:13; Acts 10:22; Rom 3:10–18 enduring: Ps 111:10; 112:1–6 judgments: Ps 10:5; 36:6; 72:1, 2; 119:7, 39, 62, 75, 106, 137, 138, 142, 160, 164; 147:19; Exod 21:1; Deut 4:8; Isa 26:8; Rom 2:2; 11:22; Rev 15:3; 16:7; 19:2 true: Heb. truth Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Job 23:12—I have esteemed; Ps 111:8—are done; Ps 119:86—All thy; Prov 19:23—fear; Acts 10:35—feareth; 2 Cor 7:1—in

Psalms 19:10 than gold: Ps 119:72, 127; Job 28:15–17; Prov 3:13–15; 8:10, 11, 19; 16:16 sweeter: Ps 63:5; 119:103; Job 23:12; Prov 24:13 honeycomb: Heb. the dropping of honey-combs, 1 Sam 14:26–29 Reciprocal: Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 3:17—ways of; Prov 16:24—an; Prov 22:18—it is; Prov 24:14—shall the; Eccl 2:14—one; Song 5:16—mouth; Jer 15:16—thy word; Ezek 3:3—it was; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; Rev 10:10—sweet

Psalm 19:11 Moreover: Ps 119:11; 2 Chr 19:10; Prov 6:22, 23; Ezek 3:17–21; 33:3–9; Matt 3:7; Acts 20:31; 1 Cor 4:14; 1 Thess 5:14; Heb 11:7 keeping: Prov 3:16–18; 11:18; 29:18; Isa 3:10, 11; Matt 6:4, 6, 18; Heb 11:6, 26; Jas 1:25; 2 John 8; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Exod 39:43—blessed them; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 15:5—General; Deut 17:20—right hand; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Prov 3:17—ways of; Prov 13:13—rewarded; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Prov 24:14—shall the; Ezek 3:21—he shall; Ezek 18:22—in his; Matt 5:12—for great; John 13:17—happy; 1 Cor 15:58—ye know; Heb 10:35—great

Psalm 19:12 can: Ps 40:12; Job 6:24; Isa 64:6; 1 Cor 4:4; Heb 9:7 cleanse: Ps 51:5–10; 65:3; 1 John 1:7 secret: Ps 90:8; 139:2, 23, 24; Lev 4:2–35; Jer 17:9 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—hidden; Lev 5:17—though; Lev 13:6—wash; Num 15:22—General; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; Deut 21:8—lay not; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; Job 9:3—he cannot; Job 22:5—thine; Job 31:37—declare; Job 34:32—which; Ps 51:2—cleanse; Ps 69:5—and my sins; Ezek 45:20—every one; Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:21—evil; Gal 3:11—that; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 3:9—not; Heb 10:26—if; 1 John 1:9—and to

Psalm 19:13 Keep: Gen 20:6; 1 Sam 25:32–34, 39 presumptuous: Exod 21:14; Num 15:30, 31; Deut 17:12, 13; 2 Pet 2:10 let: Ps 119:133; Rom 6:12–14, 16–22 upright: Ps 7:10; 11:7; 84:11; Acts 24:16 I shall: Ps 18:23; 1 Chr 10:13, 14 great: Heb. much. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:14—wrote a letter; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 119:11—that I; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 8:36—General; Rom 7:21—a law; Gal 5:17—the flesh; 2 Thess 3:3—and; Heb 10:26—if

Psalm 19:14 Let: Ps 5:1, 2; 51:15; 66:18–20; 119:108; Gen 4:4, 5; Prov 15:8; Rom 15:16; Heb 11:4; 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 strength: Heb. rock, Ps 18:1, 2 redeemer: Job 19:25; Isa 43:14; 44:6; 47:4; 54:5; 1 Thess 1:10; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—thou shalt; Ps 9:16—Higgaion; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 31:4—my strength; Ps 49:3—meditation; Ps 139:4—there is not; Prov 15:26—but; Isa 41:14—saith; Jer 16:19—my strength; Luke 11:1—teach; Rom 12:1—acceptable; Eph 5:10—acceptable; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate; Heb 12:28—we may

CHAPTER 20

- 1 The church blesses the king in his exploits;
- 7 and expresses her confidence in God's succour.

Psalms 20 Title AM 2968, BC 1036 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalm 20:1 hear: Ps 41:1; 46:1; 50:5; 60:11; 91:15; 138:7; Jer 30:7; Matt 26:38, 39; Heb 5:7 name: Ps 9:10; 83:18; Exod 34:5–7; Prov 18:10; Isa 50:10 God: Ps 46:7, 11; Gen 32:27–29; 48:15, 16; Exod 3:13–15 defend: Heb. set thee on an high place, Ps 18:2; 91:14; 114:2 Reciprocal: Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 1 Kgs 1:47—bless; 2 Chr 6:19—to hearken; Ps 9:9—be a refuge; Ps 59:9—defence; Ps 89:24—in my; Ps 108:12—Give; Ps 118:12—in the name; Isa 38:3—Remember; Nah 1:7—in the; 1 Tim 2:2—kings; 3 John 2—that

Psalm 20:2 thee help: Heb. thy help from: Ps 73:17; 1 Kgs 6:16; 8:44, 45; 2 Chr 20:8, 9 strengthen: Heb. support thee out: 2 Sam 5:7; 6:17; Isa 12:6; 14:32; 37:34, 35 Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—and be thou; Ps 128:5—bless thee; Ps 134:3—bless thee

Psalm 20:3 Remember: Gen 4:4; Isa 60:7; Eph 5:2; 1 Pet 2:5 accept: Heb. turn to ashes, or, make fat, Lev 9:24; 1 Chr 21:26; 2 Chr 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Lev 6:10—consumed; Deut 33:11—accept; 1 Sam 1:17—the God; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Mal 1:8—or accept; Heb 6:10—to forget

Psalm 20:4; Ps 21:2; 37:4; 145:19; Prov 11:23; Matt 21:22; John 11:42; 16:23; Rom 8:27, 28; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 2 Sam 3:21—reign over; 2 Sam 7:3—all that; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; 1 Chr 17:2—Do all; 2 Chr 9:12—all her desire; Job 22:28—decree

Psalm 20:5 rejoice: Ps 13:5; 19:4; 21:1; 35:9; 118:15; Isa 12:1–3; 25:9; 61:10; Hab 3:18; Luke 1:47 and in: Ps 60:4; Exod 17:15 marg. Num 10:35, 36; 1 Sam 17:45; Isa 11:10; Mic 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—I rejoice; 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; 2 Chr 20:27—the Lord; Neh 2:20—The God; Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 21:2—General; Ps 89:24—in my; Ps 118:12—in the name

Psalm 20:6 Now: Ps 2:2; 18:50; 28:8; 89:20–23; Acts 2:36; 4:10 he will: 1 Kgs 8:30, 43; Matt 6:9 his holy heaven: Heb. the heaven of his holiness, Isa 57:15; 63:15 with: etc. Heb. by the strength of the salvation of his right hand, Ps 17:7; 18:35; Acts 2:33; 5:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—anoined; Ps 21:1—The king; Ps 44:3—thy right; Ps 60:5—save; Ps 108:10—who will lead; Isa 10:27—because; Zech 4:6—might; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants

Psalm 20:7 Some trust: Ps 33:16, 17; 1 Sam 13:5; 2 Sam 8:4; 10:18; Prov 21:31; Isa 30:16; 31:1; Jer 17:5 but we: Ps 45:17; 2 Chr 13:10–12, 16; 14:11; 20:12–20; 32:8 Reciprocal: Exod 14:7—General; Deut 17:16—multiply horses; Deut 20:1—horses; Josh 11:6—horses; Judg 5:22—horsehoofs; 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; 1 Kgs 4:26—forty thousand; 2 Kgs 7:7—their horses; 2 Kgs 18:24—chariots; 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; 1 Chr 5:20—because; 1 Chr 18:4—David; 1 Chr 19:7—hired; 2 Chr 13:12—for our captain; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Neh 4:14—remember; Esth 9:5—smote; Job 39:11—trust; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 44:6—General; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 147:10—delighteth; Isa 2:7—their land is; Isa 36:8—and I; Isa 37:24—By the; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 50:37—their horses; Hos 14:3—we will not; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Mic 5:10—that I; Zech 10:5—and the riders on horses shall be confounded; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Mal 3:16—that thought

Psalm 20:8 They: Ps 34:21, 22; Judg 5:31 but we: Ps 125:1; 146:5–9; Jer 17:7, 8 Reciprocal: Josh 11:6—horses; 2 Kgs 7:7—their horses; 2 Kgs 18:24—chariots; 1 Chr 5:20—because; Esth 9:5—smote; Ps 21:7—For the; Isa 36:8—and I; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 50:37—their horses; Hos 14:3—we will not; Mic 5:10—that I

Psalm 20:9 Save: etc. or, “O Jehovah, save the king; answer us when we call upon thee.” Ps 118:25, 26; Matt 21:9, 15 let: Ps 2:6–10; 5:2; 24:7; 44:4; 74:12 Reciprocal: Josh 1:17—only the Lord; Ps 21:1—The king; Prov 29:26—seek

CHAPTER 21

- 1 A thanksgiving for victory;
7 with confidence of further success.

Psalms 21 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A Psalm: This is the people's επινικιον, or song of triumph, after the victory for which they prayed in the former Psalm.

Psalm 21:1 The king: Ps 2:6; 20:6, 9; 63:11; 72:1, 2; Isa 9:6, 7; Matt 2:2 joy: Ps 28:7; 62:7; 95:1; 99:4 in thy: Ps 20:5; 71:17–24; 118:14, 15; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—and be thou; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 16:6—in pleasant; Ps 22:19—O my; Ps 24:7—King; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 37:4—and; Ps 51:12—joy; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 63:7—therefore; Ps 68:3—exceedingly rejoice; Ps 124:2—when men; Prov 13:19—The desire; Isa 25:9—we will

Psalm 21:2; Ps 2:8, 9; 20:4, 5; 92:11; Isa 49:6–12; Heb 7:25 Reciprocal: Ps 37:4—and; Ps 95:4—In; Ps 124:2—when men; Prov 10:24—the desire; Prov 13:19—The desire; Prov 30:7—deny me them not

Psalm 21:3 preventest: Ps 18:18; 1 Sam 16:13; 2 Sam 2:4; 5:3; Job 41:11; Rom 11:35 blessings: Ps 31:19; 2 Chr 6:41; Rom 2:4; Eph 1:3 settest: 2 Sam 12:30; 1 Chr 20:2; Heb 2:9; Rev 19:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 59:10—prevent; Ps 79:8—let thy; Ps 88:13—prevent thee; Ps 103:4—crowneth; Ps 119:147—I prevented; Zech 6:11—make; Rev 4:4—crowns; Rev 14:14—a golden

Psalm 21:4 asked: Ps 13:3; 16:10, 11; 61:5, 6; 119:77, 175 length: Ps 72:17; 89:29, 36, 37; 91:16; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; Ps 23:6—for ever; Ps 34:12—What; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 72:15—And he; Ps 133:3—even life; Prov 3:2—long life; Prov 3:16—Length; Prov 10:27—fear; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; John 5:39—ye think; Acts 2:28—made

Psalm 21:5 glory: Ps 3:3; 62:7; 2 Sam 7:8, 9, 19; Isa 49:5–7; 63:1; John 13:31, 32; 17:1, 5, 22; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 8:1; Rev 5:8–13 honour: Ps 110:1; 1 Chr 17:11–15, 27; Matt 28:18; Eph 1:20–22; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 24:7—King; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 138:5—for great; Zech 6:13—bear

Psalm 21:6 made: Heb. set him to be blessings, Ps 72:17–19; Gen 12:2; Luke 2:10, 11, 30–32; Acts 3:26; Gal 3:9, 14; Eph 1:3 made him exceeding glad: Heb. gladdened him with joy, Ps 4:6, 7; 16:11; 45:7; 63:2–5; Acts 2:28 Reciprocal: Gen 39:5—for Joseph's; Num 6:25—The Lord; 1 Kgs 2:45—blessed; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 45:2—God; Ps 61:6—wilt prolong the king's life; Ps 63:3—Because; Prov 16:15—the light; Luke 1:42—blessed is

Psalm 21:7 For the: Ps 13:5; 18:2; 20:7, 8; 26:1; 61:4, 6, 7; 91:2, 9, 10; 1 Sam 30:6; Matt 27:43; Heb 2:13 most: Ps 9:2; Deut 32:8, 9 he shall: Ps 16:8; Dan 7:14 Reciprocal: Num 24:19—shall destroy; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 36:11—hand; Prov

20:28—his; Acts 2:25—I should not

Psalms 21:8; Ps 2:9; 18:1 title Ps 72:9; 89:22, 23; 110:1, 2; 1 Sam 25:29; 31:3; 2 Sam 7:1; Amos 9:2, 3; Luke 19:14, 27; 1 Cor 15:25; Heb 10:28, 29; Rev 19:15 Reciprocal: Exod 17:16—will have war; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; Deut 33:7—and be thou; Josh 10:28—them; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; 1 Sam 11:12—Who is he; 2 Sam 12:31—and put them; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 2 Sam 22:41—I might; 1 Chr 17:10—Moreover; 1 Chr 20:3—And he; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 6:10—sore; Ps 11:5—wicked; Ps 36:11—hand; Ps 41:10—that; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 68:1—that hate; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 99:1—people; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 110:5—in the day; Ps 132:18—His enemies; Isa 26:11—fire; Isa 45:24—and all; Isa 59:18—fury; Dan 2:44—break; Mic 5:9—hand; Matt 21:44—but; Luke 20:16—destroy; Luke 20:43—General; Acts 2:35—thy foes; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; Heb 1:13—until; Jas 4:4—is the; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall

Psalms 21:9 Thou: Gen 19:28; Dan 3:20–22; Mal 4:1; Matt 13:42, 50; 25:41, 46; 2 Thess 1:8; Rev 20:14 the Lord: Ps 56:1, 2; 106:17; Job 6:3; Lam 2:2 in his: Ps 2:5, 12; Matt 22:7; 1 Thess 2:16; Rev 6:16, 17; 19:15 the fire: Ps 18:8; Deut 32:22; Isa 26:11; Nah 1:6; Matt 3:10, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; Josh 10:28—them; Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; 2 Sam 12:31—and put them; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 2 Sam 22:41—I might; 1 Chr 17:10—Moreover; 1 Chr 20:3—And he; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Job 20:26—a fire; Ps 2:9—General; Ps 6:10—sore; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 72:9—his enemies; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 99:1—people; Ps 110:5—in the day; Ps 132:18—His enemies; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Isa 45:24—and all; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 15:14—a fire; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Dan 2:44—break; Matt 21:44—but; Matt 22:44—till; Luke 3:17—but; Luke 19:27—General; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed; Heb 1:13—until; Heb 10:27—fiery

Psalms 21:10; Ps 37:28; 109:13; 1 Kgs 13:34; Job 18:16–19; 20:28; Isa 14:20; Mal 4:1 Reciprocal: Judg 9:20—let fire come out; Esth 9:10—ten sons; Ps 28:4—and; Isa 10:12—punish the fruit of the stout heart; Luke 3:17—but

Psalms 21:11 imagined: Ps 2:1; 10:2; 31:13; 35:20; Jer 11:18, 19; Ezek 11:2; Matt 21:46; 26:4, 5; Acts 5:27, 28 are not: Ps 83:4; Isa 7:6, 7; 8:9, 10; Matt 2:8, 16; 27:63, 64; 28:2–6; Acts 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—they did; Job 5:12—their hands; Ps 33:10—he maketh; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 62:3—imagine; Ps 140:2—imagine; Prov 19:21—many; Prov 24:8—General; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Jer 18:18—Come; Nah 1:9—do; Zech 7:10—imagine; Acts 9:24—And they; Acts 23:15—that he

Psalms 21:12 Therefore: Ps 9:3; 44:10; 56:9 make: etc. or, set them as a butt, Job 7:20; 16:12, 13; Lam 3:12 back: Heb. shoulder thou shalt: Ps 7:13; 18:14; 64:7 Reciprocal: Num 24:8—pierce; Job 6:4—the arrows; Ps 11:2—make; Ps 38:2—thine; Ps 45:5—Thine; Ps 144:6—shoot out; Ezek 28:22—I will

Psalms 21:13 Be thou: Ps 18:46; 46:10; 57:5, 11; 72:18, 19; 113:5 marg. 1 Chr 29:11; Job 9:19; Matt 6:10, 13; Rev 11:17 so will: Ps 58:10, 11; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:5–7; 18:20; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; Ps 13:6—I; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 54:6—praise; Ps 56:12—I will;

Ps 59:16—But; Ps 65:1—Praise; Ps 99:5—Exalt; Ps 108:5—Be thou; Prov 17:8—gift; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 51:9—put; Ezek 28:22—I will

CHAPTER 22

- 1 David complains in great discouragement;
- 9 He prays in great distress;
- 23 He praises God.

Psalms 22 Title AM 2962, BC 1042 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Aijeleth: or, the hind of the morning. Ps 22:16; 42:1, 2

Psalm 22:1 my God: Ps 31:14–16; 43:1–5; Matt 27:46; Mark 15:34; Luke 24:44 why hast: Ps 26:9; 37:28; 71:11; 1 Sam 12:22; Heb 13:5 far: Ps 22:11; 16:1 helping: Heb. my salvation, Isa 46:13 words: Ps 32:3, 4; 38:8; Job 3:24; Isa 59:11; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Lev 2:6—General; Lev 5:11—no oil; 2 Chr 6:40—my God; Neh 6:14—My God; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Ps 10:1—standest; Ps 13:1—wilt thou hide; Ps 22:16—dogs; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 38:21—O my God; Ps 42:6—my God; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 69:18—Draw; Ps 83:13—O my; Ps 116:4—called; Ps 143:10—for thou art; Song 3:2—I sought; Song 5:6—I sought; Isa 49:14—The Lord; Hab 1:2—and thou wilt not save; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:36—while; Matt 26:42—the second; Matt 26:54—General; Mark 4:38—carest; Mark 9:12—he must; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:32—while; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 18:31—and; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:26—General; Luke 24:46—General; Acts 3:18—all; Acts 26:23—Christ; 1 Cor 15:3—according; 2 Cor 4:9—but; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings

Psalm 22:2 I cry: Ps 42:3; 55:16, 17; 88:1; Luke 18:7; 1 Thess 3:10; 2 Tim 1:3 but: Ps 80:4; Lam 3:8, 44 in the night: Luke 6:12; 18:7; 22:41–46 am not silent: Heb. there is no silence to me, Matt 26:44 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:40—my God; Job 3:24—my roarings; Job 19:7—I cry; Job 30:17—in the night season; Job 30:20—I cry; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 5:3—General; Ps 13:1—wilt thou hide; Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 22:24—but; Ps 25:5—on thee; Ps 28:1—Unto; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 38:8—roared; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 69:3—I am; Ps 102:7—watch; Song 3:1—night; Song 3:2—I sought; Song 5:6—I sought; Hab 1:2—and thou wilt not save; Matt 26:36—while; Matt 26:42—the second; Mark 4:38—carest; Mark 14:32—while; Luke 2:37—but; Luke 22:44—being; Acts 16:25—at midnight

Psalm 22:3 But: Ps 145:17; Isa 6:3; Rev 4:8 that: Ps 50:23; 65:1; Deut 10:21 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—song; Song 2:14—for sweet; Rev 15:4—thou only

Psalm 22:4; Ps 44:1–7; Gen 15:6; 32:9–12, 28; Exod 14:13, 14, 31; 1 Sam 7:9–12; Rom 4:18–22; Heb 11:8–32 Reciprocal: Gen 22:14—In; Exod 3:8—I am; 1 Chr 5:20—because; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; Job 30:27—General; Job 33:24—Deliver; Ps 28:7—heart; Ps 31:1—thee; Ps 37:40—because; Ps 62:8—Trust; Isa 36:7—We trust; Jer 17:13—the hope; Jer 50:7—the hope; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Rom 5:5—hope

Psalm 22:5 cried: Ps 99:6, 7; 106:44; Judg 4:3; 6:6; 10:10–16 and were: Ps 25:2, 3; 31:1; 69:6, 7; 71:1; Isa 45:17; 49:23; Rom 9:33; 10:11; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 22:14—In; Exod 2:24—God heard; Exod 3:8—I am; Judg 3:9—cried; 1 Chr 5:20—because; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; Ps 37:40—because; Ps 62:8—Trust; Isa 36:7—We trust; Jer 50:7—the hope; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Rom 5:5—hope

Psalm 22:6 I am: Job 25:6; Isa 41:14 a reproach: Ps 31:1; 69:7–12, 19, 20; 88:8; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Lam 3:30; Matt 11:19; 12:24; 27:20–23; John 7:15, 20, 47–49; 8:48; Rev 15:3; Heb 13:12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; Ps 22:24—For; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 41:5—Mine; Ps 109:22—For I; Ps 109:25—when they; Ps 119:141—small; Isa 52:14—his visage; Jer 20:7—I am; Lam 3:14—General; Lam 3:46—have; Matt 9:24—And; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 26:61—This; Matt 27:39—reviled; Mark 3:22—He hath; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 2:7—and wrapped; Luke 2:12—General; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 6:25—laugh; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 23:11—set; Luke 23:35—Christ; John 8:22—Will; John 9:29—we know not; John 19:2—the soldiers; Phil 2:7—made; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers; Heb 12:2—despising

Psalm 22:7 laugh: Ps 35:15, 16; Matt 9:24; 27:29, 39; Mark 15:20, 29; Luke 16:14; 23:11, 35–39 shoot out: Heb. open, Ps 31:18; Job 16:4, 10; 30:9–11; Isa 57:4; Matt 26:66–68 shake: Ps 44:14; 109:25; Isa 37:22, 23; Matt 27:39, 40; Mark 11:29–32 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Kgs 19:21—shaken her head; Job 12:4—one mocked; Ps 3:2—no; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 22:13—gaped; Ps 69:19—my reproach; Isa 36:15—General; Isa 52:14—his visage; Jer 18:16—shall be; Jer 20:7—I am; Lam 2:15—wag; Lam 3:14—General; Matt 20:19—to mock; Matt 26:61—This; Mark 5:40—they; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 6:25—laugh; Luke 8:53—laughed; Luke 22:63—mocked; Rom 3:29—General; Eph 2:13—were

Psalm 22:8 He trusted: Heb. rolled himself on, Ps 37:5; 55:22; Prov 16:3 marg. Matt 27:42, 43 let him: Ps 3:1, 2; 42:10; 71:11; 91:14; Mark 15:30–32 seeing: etc. or, if he delight, Ps 18:19; Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 12:18; 17:5; Luke 23:35 Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; Num 14:8—delight; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; 1 Kgs 10:9—delighteth; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Kgs 19:21—shaken her head; 2 Chr 9:8—General; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Job 12:4—one mocked; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 42:3—while; Ps 60:5—That; Ps 149:4—taketh pleasure; Isa 36:15—General; Isa 37:10—Let not; Isa 37:22—shaken; Matt 20:19—to mock; Matt 27:22—What; Mark 15:29—they

Psalm 22:9 that took: Ps 71:6; 139:15, 16; Isa 49:1, 2 thou didst: Ps 71:17; Isa 7:14, 15; 9:6 make me hope: or, keep me in safety, Matt 2:13–15; Rev 12:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:23—son suck; Job 3:11—when I came; Ps 71:5—my trust; Ps 139:13—covered me; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Isa 46:3—borne; Matt 27:22—What; Luke 1:15—even; Luke 2:40—the child

Psalm 22:10 cast: Isa 46:3, 4; 49:1; Luke 2:40, 52 thou: John 20:17 from: Jer 1:5; Gal 1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my God; Job 3:11—when I came; Ps 58:3—as soon; Ps 71:5—my trust; Ps 71:6—By thee; Ps 139:13—covered me; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Luke 1:41—the babe; 2 Tim 1:5—thy mother

Psalm 22:11 Be not: Ps 10:1; 13:1–3; 35:22; 38:21; 69:1, 2, 18; 71:12; John 16:32; Heb 5:7

none to help: Heb. not a helper, Ps 72:12; 142:4–6; Deut 32:36; Matt 26:56, 72, 74
Reciprocal: Ps 22:1—far; Ps 22:19—But; Ps 40:12—innumerable; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps
107:12—and there; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Mark 14:43—and with

Psalms 22:12 Many: Ps 68:30; Jer 50:11 strong: Deut 32:14, 15; Isa 34:7; Ezek 39:18; Amos
4:1–3; Matt 27:1; Acts 4:27 Reciprocal: Num 21:33—Bashan; 1 Sam 23:26—away; 1 Kgs
4:13—Argob; 1 Chr 5:11—Gad; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps 109:3—compassed; Ps
118:11—General; Ps 119:157—Many; Ps 124:2—when men; Isa 53:8—General; Jer
50:27—bullocks; Ezek 34:20—Behold; Matt 27:41—General; Mark 12:7—This; Mark
15:29—they; Luke 10:3—I send; Luke 11:53—to urge; Luke 22:44—being; Luke
23:5—they; Luke 23:23—General; Luke 23:35—the people; John 18:3—a band

Psalms 22:13 gaped: etc. Heb. opened their mouths against me, Ps 22:7; 35:21; Job 16:10;
Lam 2:16; 3:46; Matt 26:3, 4, 59–65 as a: Ps 22:21; 7:2; 17:12; 35:17; Ezek 22:27, 28; 1 Pet
5:8 Reciprocal: Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 8:28—Moses; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps
57:4—among; Ps 68:30—multitude; Ps 124:2—when men; Isa 57:4—draw; Matt
27:41—General; Mark 10:34—mock; Luke 11:39—ravaging; Luke 11:53—to urge; Luke
22:63—mocked; Luke 23:5—they; Luke 23:23—General; Luke 23:35—the people

Psalms 22:14 I am: Josh 7:5; Matt 26:38; Luke 22:44; John 12:27 all: Ps 22:17; Dan 5:6 out
of joint: or, sundered heart: Ps 68:2; Josh 7:5; Job 23:16; Mark 14:33, 34 Reciprocal: Exod
12:8—roast; Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 2:4—meat offering; Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev
3:11—burn; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 8:28—Moses; Num
19:5—General; Deut 16:7—roast; Judg 15:18—he was sore; 2 Sam 14:14—as water; 2 Chr
35:13—roasted; Job 19:20—bone; Job 30:16—my soul; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps
35:10—All; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 88:15—while; Ps 102:3—my bones; Ps 107:26—their
soul; Ps 109:24—knees; Ps 119:28—soul; Ps 119:107—afflicted; Ps 142:3—my spirit; Isa
53:12—poured; Lam 1:13—above; Lam 1:20—my bowels; Lam 2:11—my liver; Lam
3:4—he hath; Jonah 2:7—my soul; Nah 2:10—the heart; Matt 27:50—yielded; John
19:36—that the

Psalms 22:15 strength: Ps 32:3, 4; Prov 17:22 tongue: Ps 69:3, 21; Job 29:10; Lam 4:4; John
19:28 into the: Ps 30:9; 104:29; Gen 3:19; 18:27; Job 7:21; 10:9; 34:15; Isa 53:12; Dan 12:2;
Matt 27:50; 1 Cor 15:3 Reciprocal: Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Deut 16:7—roast;
Judg 15:18—he was sore; Job 33:21—his bones; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 88:15—while; Ps
102:3—my bones; Ps 113:7—out of; Ps 119:25—soul; Ps 119:83—like a bottle in the
smoke; Ps 137:6—let my tongue; Isa 26:19—Awake; Isa 41:17—their tongue; Isa
52:14—his visage; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Matt 17:23—they
shall; John 11:52—not; John 12:24—if; John 19:30—It is; John 19:42—laid; John
20:9—that; Acts 8:33—for

Psalms 22:16 dogs: Ps 22 title Ps 22:20; 59:6, 14; Matt 7:6; Phil 3:2; Rev 22:15 compassed:
Luke 11:53, 54 assembly: Ps 86:14; Jer 12:6; Matt 26:57; Mark 15:16–20; Luke 22:63–71;
23:4, 5, 10, 11, 23 they pierced: The textual reading is kaari, “as a lion my hands and
feet;” but several manuscripts, read karoo, and others karoo in the margin, which
affords the reading adopted by our translators. So the LXX ὀρυξαν χειρας μου και
ποδας, so also the Vulgate, Syriac, Arabic, and Ethiopic; and as all the Evangelists so
quote the passage, and apply it to the crucifixion of Christ, there seems scarcely the
shadow of a doubt that this is the genuine reading; especially when it is considered,

that the other contains no sense at all. The whole difference lies between ך, wav and ך, yood, which might easily be mistaken for each other. Zech 12:10; Matt 27:35; Mark 15:24; Luke 23:33; John 19:23, 37; 20:25, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 23:18—dog; 1 Sam 23:26—away; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; Job 16:10—gaped; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps 27:2—wicked; Ps 35:15—the abjects; Ps 49:5—heels; Ps 54:3—oppressors; Ps 88:17—They; Ps 94:21—gather; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 119:157—Many; Ps 124:2—when men; Hab 1:4—for; Zech 13:6—I was; Mark 15:31—also; John 3:14—even; John 12:32—if; John 18:32—what; John 19:18—General; Phil 2:8—the death; Rev 1:7—and they

Psalm 22:17 I may: Ps 102:3–5; Job 33:21; Isa 52:14 look: Matt 27:36, 39–41; Mark 15:29–32; Luke 23:27, 35 Reciprocal: Job 16:10—gaped; Ps 22:14—all; Isa 45:22—Look; Isa 57:4—draw; Obad 12—looked; Obad 13—looked; Zech 12:10—they shall look; Mark 15:24—crucified; Mark 15:31—also; John 19:37—They

Psalm 22:18; Matt 27:35; Mark 15:24; Luke 23:34; John 19:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 37:23—General; Jonah 1:7—and let

Psalm 22:19 But: Ps 22:11; 10:1 O my: Ps 18:1; 21:1; 40:13, 17; 69:13–18 Reciprocal: Ps 35:22—be; Ps 38:21—O my God; Ps 69:18—Draw; Ps 71:12—O God; Ps 102:2—in the day

Psalm 22:20 soul: Ps 17:13; Zech 13:7 my darling: etc. Heb. my only one from the hand, Ps 35:17 the dog: Ps 22:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 25:20—O; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Eph 1:6—in

Psalm 22:21 me from: Luke 22:53; John 14:30; 2 Tim 4:17; 1 Pet 5:8 horns: Num 23:22; Deut 33:17; Job 39:9, 10; Isa 34:7; John 8:59; Acts 4:27; 5:30–32 Reciprocal: Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Ps 22:13—as a; Ps 25:20—O; Ps 35:17—rescue; Ps 118:25—Save; Ps 142:7—the righteous; Zech 11:3—a voice; Luke 10:3—I send; Heb 5:7—and; Rev 13:2—and his mouth

Psalm 22:22 I will: Ps 40:9; 71:18, 19; John 7:25, 26; Heb 2:11, 12 my brethren: Matt 12:48, 49; 25:40; 28:10; John 20:17; Rom 8:29 in the: Ps 22:25; 40:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:2—my brethren; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 26:12—in the; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 34:2—the humble; Ps 35:18—give; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 71:15—My mouth; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 109:30—greatly; Ps 138:4—when they hear; Ps 145:6—And men; Ps 149:1—in the congregation; Isa 49:4—yet; Matt 12:50—the same; Matt 13:54—he taught; Matt 17:23—they shall; Mark 3:34—Behold; John 12:24—if; John 17:6—have manifested; John 17:26—I have; John 18:20—I spake; John 20:9—that; Acts 2:26—my tongue; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; 1 John 1:3—declare

Psalm 22:23 Ye that: Ps 115:11, 13; 135:19, 20; 145:19; 1 Chr 16:8–13; Luke 1:50 all ye: Ps 105:3–7; 106:5; 107:1, 2; 135:19, 20 glorify: Ps 50:23; Isa 25:3; Luke 2:20; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 10:31; Rev 15:4 all ye the: Ps 22:30; 1 Chr 16:13 Reciprocal: Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 50:15—glorify; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 66:16—and I will; Ps 118:4—General; Ps 118:21—General; Ps 145:6—And men; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Isa 45:25—the seed; Luke 20:38—a God; Acts 21:20—they glorified

Psalm 22:24 For: Ps 22:6; 35:10; 69:29–34; Isa 50:6–9 neither: Luke 23:46 but: Ps 22:2; 34:6;

116:3–6; 118:5; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 16:11—hath; Exod 2:24—God heard; Exod 3:7—I have; Job 36:5—despise; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 38:21—O my God; Ps 51:17—thou; Ps 66:16—and I will; Ps 69:17—hide; Ps 102:17—not despise; Ps 118:21—General; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 143:7—hide not; Prov 14:21—that despise; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Acts 7:10—delivered

Psalms 22:25 My praise: Ps 22:22; 35:18; 40:9, 10; 111:1 I will: Ps 56:12; 65:1; 66:13, 16; 116:14–19; 118:19, 20; Eccl 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 8:3—General; Lev 22:18—vows; Num 30:2—he shall do; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Ps 109:30—greatly; Ps 116:18—General; Ps 149:1—in the congregation; Heb 2:12—I will

Psalms 22:26 The meek: Ps 69:32; Lev 7:11–17; Isa 25:6; 65:13; John 6:48–58 they: Ps 105:3, 4 your: Ps 69:32; John 4:14; 6:51 Reciprocal: Gen 3:22—eat; Exod 29:33—eat those; Ps 23:5—prepare; Ps 25:9—meek; Ps 40:16—all; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Prov 9:5—General; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Isa 55:2—eat; Isa 61:1—to preach; Lam 3:25—unto; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Amos 5:4—and; Zeph 2:3—all; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 11:5—the poor; John 6:54—eateth; John 10:16—other; Acts 15:17—the residue; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; Rev 7:17—feed

Psalms 22:27 All the ends: Ps 2:8; 72:8, 11; 86:9; 98:3; Isa 45:22; 46:8, 9; 49:6, 12 turn: Acts 14:15; 20:21; 26:18–20; Rom 16:26; 1 Thess 1:9 and all: Ps 96:7; 102:22; 117:1; Rev 7:9–12; 15:4 Reciprocal: Deut 26:10—and worship; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 1 Chr 16:24—General; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 18:48—lifted; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 45:5—people; Ps 47:2—a great; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 65:2—unto thee; Ps 65:5—all; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 69:29—let thy; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 110:3—Thy; Ps 138:4—when they hear; Ps 145:6—And men; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 52:10—all; Isa 59:19—shall they; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Ezek 17:23—under; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 7:27—and all; Hos 1:11—for; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 5:4—shall he be great; Hab 2:14—the earth; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zeph 3:9—that; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 24:31—from; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 24:47—among; John 11:52—not; John 12:19—the world; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 3:25—all; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Acts 26:20—turn; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 10:18—unto the ends; Rom 11:25—until; Rom 15:12—and he; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms; Rev 21:24—the nations

Psalms 22:28; Ps 47:7, 8; Dan 7:14; Obad 21; Zech 14:9; Matt 6:13; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 18:43—made; Ps 66:3—through; Ps 72:8—the ends; Ps 82:8—thou; Ps 110:2—rule; Ps 110:3—Thy; Jer 10:7—O King; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Rom 15:12—and he; Rev 12:10—the kingdom

Psalms 22:29 that be: Ps 73:7; 78:31; Isa 10:16 shall: Ps 45:12; 72:10, 11; Isa 60:3–5, 16; Rev 21:24 all they that: Ps 113:7; Isa 26:19; 29:4; Phil 2:10; Rev 20:12–15 bow: Isa 45:23; Rom 14:10–12 and none: Ps 49:6–9; Hos 13:9; John 3:36; 11:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Gen 24:26—General; Deut 26:10—and worship; Ps 23:5—prepare; Ps 66:3—through;

Ps 66:9—holdeth; Ps 69:32—your heart; Ps 110:2—rule; Prov 9:5—General; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Mic 6:6—bow; John 12:43—they; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; 2 Cor 1:9—that

Psalm 22:30 A seed: Isa 53:10; Heb 2:13 it shall: Ps 14:5; 24:6; 73:15; 87:6; Matt 3:9; Gal 3:26–29; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Ps 22:23—all ye the; Ps 45:16—Instead; Ps 45:17—I will; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 102:28—The children; Isa 8:18—I and the; Jer 33:22—so; Matt 13:38—the good; Acts 8:33—and who; Rom 9:8—are counted; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father

Psalm 22:31 They: Ps 78:6; 86:9; 102:18; 145:4–7; Isa 44:3–5; 49:21–23; 54:1; 60:4; 66:7–9 his righteousness: Rom 1:17; 3:21–25; 5:19–21; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Ps 35:18—give; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 45:17—I will; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 102:28—The children; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 12:4—declare; Rom 3:25—to declare

CHAPTER 23

1 David's confidence in God's grace.

Psalm 23:1 my: Ps 79:13; 80:1; Isa 40:11; Jer 23:3, 4; Ezek 34:11, 12, 23, 24; Mic 5:2, 4; John 10:11, 14, 27–30; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4; Rev 7:17 I shall: Ps 34:9, 10; 84:11; Matt 6:33; Luke 12:30–32; Rom 8:32; Phil 4:19; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Ps 95:7—people; Ps 149:5—the saints; Eccl 12:11—given; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Mic 7:14—Feed; Luke 22:35—lacked; John 10:9—and shall

Psalm 23:2 maketh: Isa 30:23; Ezek 34:13, 14 green pastures: Heb. pastures of tender grass leadeth: Ps 46:4; Isa 49:9, 10; Rev 7:17; 21:6; 22:1, 17 still waters: Heb. waters of quietness, Job 34:29; Isa 8:6 Reciprocal: Gen 29:2—there; Ps 31:3—for thy; Ps 80:1—O Shepherd; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Isa 57:18—will lead; Jer 31:9—I will; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Ezek 34:15—General; Hos 2:18—and will; Mic 5:4—stand; Zeph 3:13—they; John 10:3—and leadeth

Psalm 23:3 restoreth: Ps 19:7 marg. Ps 51:10, 12; 85:4–7; 119:176; Job 33:30; Jer 32:37–42; Hos 14:4–9; Mic 7:8, 9, 18, 19; Luke 22:31, 32; Rev 3:19 leadeth: Ps 5:8; 34:3; 143:8–10; Prov 8:20; Isa 42:16; Jer 31:8 for his: Ps 79:9; Ezek 20:14; Eph 1:6 Reciprocal: Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 31:3—for thy; Ps 48:14—guide; Ps 119:10—O let me; Ps 119:35—the path; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Prov 4:11—led; Jer 30:17—For I; John 10:3—and leadeth

Psalm 23:4 through: Ps 44:19; Job 3:5; 10:21, 22; 24:17; Jer 2:6; Luke 1:79 I will: Ps 3:6; 27:1–4; 46:1–3; 118:6; 138:7; Isa 41:10; 1 Cor 15:55–57 for thou: Ps 14:5; 46:11; Isa 8:9, 10; 43:1, 2; Zech 8:23; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Acts 18:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:22 thy rod: Ps 110:2; Mic 7:14; Zech 11:10, 14 Reciprocal: Num 23:21—the Lord; Job 13:15—he slay me; Job 29:3—by his light; Job 38:17—the shadow; Ps 46:2—will; Ps 48:14—guide; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Ps 91:15—I will be; Prov 10:9—that walketh; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Isa 9:2—in the land; Isa 35:8—but it shall be for those; Isa 50:10—that walketh; Jer 38:28—General; Zech 11:7—staves; John 14:18—will not

Psalm 23:5 preparest: Ps 22:26, 29; 31:19, 20; 104:15; Job 36:16; Isa 25:6; John 6:53–56; 10:9, 10; 16:22 thou anointest: Heb. makest fat, Ps 45:7; 92:10; Amos 6:6; Matt 6:17; 2 Cor 1:21; 1 John 2:20, 27 my cup: Ps 16:5; 116:13; 1 Cor 10:16; Eph 3:20 Reciprocal: Exod 27:20—pure oil olive beaten; Exod 37:29—he made; Deut 28:40—anoint thyself; Ruth 2:14—was sufficed; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Prov 21:20—oil; Isa 61:3—the oil; Ezek 16:9—anointed; Ezek 34:10—for I will; Luke 7:46—General; Luke 22:17—took; Heb 1:9—oil; Rev 7:17—feed

Psalm 23:6 goodness: Ps 30:11, 12; 36:7–10; 103:17; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Tim 4:18 and I: Ps 16:11; 17:15; 73:24–26; 2 Cor 5:1; Phil 1:23 for ever: Heb. to length of days, Ps 21:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:22—and there; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 27:4—dwell; Ps 40:11—let thy; Ps 61:4—abide; Ps 65:4—causest; Ps 84:4—Blessed; Ps 90:14—that we; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Ps 140:13—the upright; Luke 2:37—which

CHAPTER 24

- 1 God's lordship in the world;
- 3 The citizens of his spiritual kingdom;
- 7 An exhortation to receive him.

Psalm 24:1 AM 2962, BC 1042 earth: Ps 50:12; Exod 9:29; 19:5; Deut 10:14; 1 Chr 29:11; Job 41:11; Dan 4:25; 1 Cor 10:26 world: Ps 89:11; 98:7; Nah 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:9—General; Gen 1:29—I have; Gen 6:7—I will; Gen 14:19—possessor; Gen 14:22—the most; Exod 11:2—borrow; Lev 25:2—When ye; Lev 25:23—for ever; Num 33:53—General; Deut 33:16—the earth; Josh 3:11—the Lord; 1 Chr 29:16—all this store; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; Ps 74:17—set; Ps 104:24—the earth; Isa 34:1—all that is therein; Isa 42:5—he that spread; Jer 8:16—all that is in it; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Ezek 12:19—all that is therein; Ezek 32:15—destitute of that whereof; Mic 1:2—all that therein is; Hag 2:8—General; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Mark 11:3—that; Luke 10:21—Lord; Luke 19:31—the Lord; Acts 17:24—seeing; 1 Cor 10:28—for

Psalm 24:2 For: Ps 33:6; 95:4; 104:5, 6; 136:6; Gen 1:9, 10; Job 38:4; Jer 10:11–16; 2 Pet 3:5–7 and: Ps 93:1; 96:10; Gen 8:22; Job 38:8–11; Jer 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—I will; Exod 9:29—that the earth; Lev 25:2—When ye; Num 33:53—General; 1 Sam 2:8—the pillars; Job 26:7—General; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Ps 50:12—world; Ps 65:6—Which; Ps 74:17—set; Ps 89:11—General; Isa 42:5—he that spread; Jer 10:12—established

Psalm 24:3 Who: Ps 15:1; 68:18; John 13:36; 20:17; Eph 4:8–10 the hill: Ps 68:15, 16; 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14; 2 Sam 6:12–17; 1 Chr 15:1, 25–28; Heb 12:22–24 stand: Lev 10:3; Mal 3:1; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—Cain rose; Ps 1:5—shall; Ps 118:20—This gate; Ps 119:166—and done; Rev 11:12—Come

Psalm 24:4 He that: etc. Heb. the clean of hands, Ps 18:20; 26:6; Job 9:30; 17:9; Isa 1:15, 16; 33:15, 16; 1 Tim 2:8; Jas 4:8 pure: Ps 51:10; 73:1; Gen 6:5; Prov 20:9; Jer 4:14; Matt 5:8; Acts 15:9; 2 Cor 7:1; Rev 21:1–4, 27; 22:14, 15 lifted: Ps 25:1; 143:8; Deut 4:19; Ezek 18:6, 15; Acts 14:15 sworn: Ps 15:4; Jer 5:2; 7:9, 10; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 3:5; 1 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—and innocency; Deut 24:15—setteth his heart upon it; 2 Sam 22:21—cleanness; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 73:13—washed;

Ps 85:9—Surely; Ps 118:20—This gate; Isa 56:1—Keep; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:9—is just; Ezek 33:25—lift up; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure; 2 Pet 3:1—pure

Psalm 24:5 receive: Ps 50:23; 67:6, 7; 72:17; 115:12, 13; 128:1–5; Num 6:24–27; Isa 33:15–17; Matt 5:3–12; John 7:17; Rom 4:6–9; Gal 3:9, 14; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 3:9 righteousness: Isa 46:13; 51:5, 6, 8; 54:17; 61:10; Rom 3:22; 5:17, 18; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 5:5; Phil 3:9 God: Ps 68:19; 88:1; Isa 12:2; 45:17; Titus 2:10–14; 3:4–6 Reciprocal: Ps 4:1—O; Ps 25:5—God; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 27:9—O God; Ps 69:27—let them; Ps 85:9—Surely; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Heb 6:7—receiveth

Psalm 24:6 This is: Ps 22:30; 73:15; Isa 53:10; Rom 4:16; 1 Pet 2:9 that seek: Ps 27:8; 105:4; John 1:47 O Jacob: or, O God of Jacob Reciprocal: Ps 14:5—the generation; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 51:1—ye that seek

Psalm 24:7 Lift: Ps 118:19, 20; Isa 26:2 King: Ps 21:1, 5; 97:6; Hag 2:7, 9; Mal 3:1; 1 Cor 2:8; Jas 2:1; 2 Pet 3:18; Rev 4:11 shall: Ps 68:16–18; 132:8; Num 10:35, 36; 2 Sam 6:17; 1 Kgs 8:6, 11; Mark 16:19; Eph 4:8–10; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Exod 15:21—answered; 1 Sam 18:7—answered; 2 Sam 6:12—So David; Ezra 3:11—they sang; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 19:2—Day unto; Ps 20:9—let; Ps 29:3—God; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 47:5—God; Ps 65:4—causest; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 68:24—even; Ps 78:61—glory; Song 5:2—Open; Isa 6:3—one cried unto another; Isa 63:1—is this; Zech 14:16—the King; Matt 25:34—the King; John 6:21—they willingly; Acts 7:2—The God; Acts 10:36—he is; Eph 1:17—the Father

Psalm 24:8 The Lord strong: Ps 45:3–6; 50:1; 93:1; Isa 9:6; 19:24–25; 63:1–6; Col 2:15; Rev 6:2; 19:11–21 Reciprocal: Exod 15:3—a man; 1 Sam 18:7—answered; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 89:8—a strong; Jer 48:15—saith; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Luke 1:49—he; 1 Pet 2:3—General

Psalm 24:9 Reciprocal: Ps 118:20—This gate

Psalm 24:10 The Lord: Isa 6:3–5; 54:5; Hos 12:3–5; Zech 2:8–11; John 12:40; 14:9 he is: Ps 2:6–12; Matt 25:31, 34; Luke 9:26; Titus 2:13 Reciprocal: Acts 7:2—The God; Eph 1:17—the Father

CHAPTER 25

- 1 David's confidence in prayer;
- 7 He prays for remission of sins;
- 16 and for help in affliction.

Psalm 25:1 am cir, 3463, bc cir, 541 do I: Ps 24:4; 86:4; 143:8; 1 Sam 1:15; Lam 3:41 Reciprocal: Deut 24:15—setteth his heart upon it; 1 Sam 1:13—spake; Job 22:26—lift up; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity

Psalm 25:2 O: Ps 7:1; 18:2; 22:1, 5, 8; 31:1; 34:8; 37:40; 71:1; Isa 26:3; 28:16; 41:16; 49:23; Rom 5:5; 10:11; 1 Pet 2:6 let not: Ps 13:2–4; 35:19–25; 41:11; 56:1; 94:3; 142:6; Isa 36:14–20;

37:10, 20, 35 Reciprocal: Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 13:4—Lest; Ps 26:1—trusted; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 31:17—Let me; Ps 85:4—O God; Ps 119:31—put me; Ps 119:80—that I be; Ps 119:116—and let me; Ps 125:1—that trust; Jer 17:18—but let not me be confounded; Joel 2:26—and my; Rom 9:33—and whosoever; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Tim 1:12—I am

Psalms 25:3 wait: Ps 27:14; 33:20; 37:34; 40:1–3; 62:1, 5; 123:2; Gen 49:13; Isa 25:9; 40:31; Lam 3:25; Mic 7:7; Rom 8:25 be ashamed: Ps 69:6 let: Ps 6:10; 31:17; 35:26; 40:14, 15; 70:2, 3; 71:13; 132:18; Jer 20:11 without: Ps 7:4, 5; 59:2–5; 69:4; 109:3; 119:78; John 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; 1 Sam 19:5—without a cause; Job 9:17—without cause; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 35:7—without; Ps 119:80—that I be; Isa 33:2—be thou; Isa 45:17—ye shall not; Isa 49:23—for they; Isa 52:4—without; Jer 14:22—wait; Jer 17:18—but let not me be confounded; Joel 2:26—and my; Matt 5:22—without; Rom 9:33—and whosoever; Gal 5:5—wait

Psalms 25:4; Ps 5:1, 8; 27:11; 86:11; 119:27; 143:8; Exod 33:13; Prov 8:20; Isa 2:3; Jer 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Job 34:32—which; Ps 43:3—lead; Ps 51:13—ways; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 119:26—teach; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 4:11—led; Prov 20:24—how; Jer 42:3—General; Acts 2:28—made; Gal 5:18—if

Psalms 25:5 Lead: Ps 25:8, 10; 43:3, 4; 107:7; Isa 35:8; 42:16; 49:10; Jer 31:9; John 8:31, 32; 14:26; 16:13; Rom 8:14; Eph 4:21; 1 John 2:27; Rev 7:17 teach: Ps 119:26, 33, 66; Neh 9:20; Job 36:22; Isa 54:13; Jer 31:33, 34; John 6:45; Eph 4:20, 21 God: Ps 24:5; 68:20; 79:9; 88:1 on thee: Ps 22:2; 86:3; 88:1; 119:97; Prov 8:34; 23:17; Isa 30:18; Luke 18:7 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Job 34:32—which; Ps 5:8—Lead; Ps 18:46—the God; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 27:11—Teach; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 143:8—cause me; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 4:11—led; Prov 8:20—lead; Isa 40:31—they that; Jer 42:3—General; Mic 7:7—wait; Hab 3:18—the God; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Gal 5:5—wait; Gal 5:18—if

Psalms 25:6 Remember: Ps 98:3; 106:45; 136:23; 2 Chr 6:42; Luke 1:54, 71, 72 thy tender mercies: Heb. bowels, Ps 40:11; 69:13, 16; 103:4; 119:77; Isa 55:7; 63:15; Jer 31:20; Luke 1:78 marg. 2 Cor 1:3; Phil 1:8; 2:1; Col 3:12; 1 John 3:17 for they: Ps 77:7–12; 103:17; 106:1; 107:1; 136:11–26; Gen 24:27; 32:9; Exod 15:13; 34:6; Neh 9:19; Jer 33:11; Mic 7:18–20; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; Neh 5:19—Think; Neh 13:22—spare me; Job 10:9—Remember; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 132:1—remember; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalms 25:7 Remember: Ps 79:8; 109:14, 16; Isa 38:17; 43:25; 64:9; Heb 8:12; 10:16–18 the sins: Job 13:26; 20:11; Prov 5:7–14; Jer 3:25; John 5:5, 14 according: Ps 51:1; 109:26; 119:124 for thy: Ps 6:4; 31:16; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:29—that God; 1 Sam 1:19—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Neh 5:19—Think; Neh 13:22—spare me; Neh 13:31—Remember; Job 10:2—Do not; Job 10:9—Remember; Ps 106:4—Remember; Ps 115:12—hath; Ps 119:9—shall; Ps 132:1—remember; Eccl 11:10—remove; Jer 31:19—I did; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Hos 7:2—I remember; Luke 18:13—God; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalms 25:8 Good: Ps 119:68 upright: Ps 92:15; Isa 26:7 teach: Prov 1:20–23; 2:1–6; 9:4–6; Mic 4:2; Matt 9:13; 11:29, 30; Luke 11:13; John 6:44, 45; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17, 18; Jas 1:5

Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; 2 Chr 30:18—The good; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 51:13—ways; Ps 86:5—thou; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:26—teach; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 139:24—and lead; Ps 143:10—Teach; Ps 145:9—good; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 3:6—and; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 54:13—all; Isa 61:8—I will direct; Jer 50:5—ask; Lam 3:25—good; Nah 1:7—Lord; Zeph 2:3—all; Matt 1:20—while; Matt 13:11—Because; Luke 1:79—to guide; John 7:17—General; John 8:32—ye shall; John 9:37—Thou; John 14:26—he; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 18:25—instructed; Acts 22:10—What; Gal 5:18—if; Phil 3:15—God

Psalm 25:9 meek: Ps 22:26; 76:9; 147:6; 149:4; Isa 11:4; 61:1; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; Gal 5:23; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 3:4, 15 guide: Ps 23:3; 32:8, 9; 73:24; 119:66; 143:10; Prov 3:5, 6; 8:20; Isa 42:1–3; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:27 his way: Ps 119:35; John 14:6; Acts 9:2; 13:10; Heb 10:20 Reciprocal: Ps 27:11—Teach; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 48:14—guide; Ps 69:32—The humble; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:26—teach; Ps 119:68—teach; Ps 139:24—and lead; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 58:11—the Lord; Jer 50:5—ask; Mic 4:2—and he; Matt 1:20—while; Matt 13:11—Because; John 7:17—General; John 8:32—ye shall; John 9:37—Thou; John 14:26—he; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 18:25—instructed; Acts 22:10—What; Gal 5:18—if; Phil 3:15—God; Jas 3:13—with meekness

Psalm 25:10 the paths: Ps 18:25, 26; 28:4–6; 37:23, 24; 91:14; 119:75, 76; 138:7; Gen 5:24; 17:1; 48:15, 16; Isa 43:2; Rom 8:28 mercy: Ps 33:4; 57:3; 85:10; 89:14; 98:3; Gen 24:27; 2 Sam 15:20; Isa 25:1; John 1:14, 17; Jas 5:11 keep: Ps 24:4, 5; 50:23; 103:17, 18; Isa 56:1–6; Hos 14:9; Zeph 2:3; Acts 10:35; Rom 2:13; Heb 8:8–12; 12:14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:9—General; Exod 19:5—keep; Deut 29:9—General; 1 Chr 16:15—ye mindful; Ps 18:30—his way; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 32:8—I will guide; Ps 40:10—lovingkindness; Ps 65:11—thy paths; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 119:2—keep; Ps 119:88—so shall I; Ps 119:129—doth; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 3:17—all; Prov 14:22—but; Isa 55:8—General; Isa 64:5—rejoiceth

Psalm 25:11 thy: Ps 31:3; 79:9; 109:21; 143:11; Isa 43:25; 48:9; Ezek 20:9; 36:22; 1 John 2:12 for it: Num 14:17–19; Rom 5:15, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—pardon; 2 Kgs 17:21—a great sin; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 130:4—But there; Jer 14:7—do; Ezek 20:22—wrought; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Luke 15:18—I have; Luke 18:13—God; 1 Tim 1:16—for this

Psalm 25:12 What: Ps 111:10; Prov 1:7; 2:5; 15:33; 16:6; Eccl 12:13; Isa 50:10; Acts 10:2, 22; 13:26 him: Ps 32:8; 37:23; Isa 35:8; John 3:20, 21; 7:17; 8:31, 32; Acts 11:14; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Ps 27:11—Teach; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 1:33—whoso; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 13:22—leaveth; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Prov 20:24—how; Eccl 7:18—for; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Mic 4:2—and he; Matt 2:9—the star; Luke 1:79—to guide; John 14:26—he; Acts 9:6—and it

Psalm 25:13 His soul: Deut 33:12, 26–29; Prov 1:33; 19:23; 29:25; Ezek 34:25–28; Matt 11:28, 29 dwell at ease: Heb. lodge in goodness, Ps 31:19; 36:8; 63:5; Isa 66:10–14; Jer

31:12–14; Zeph 3:17; Zech 9:17; Phil 4:19 his seed: Ps 37:26; 69:36; 112:2; Gen 17:7–10; Prov 20:7; Isa 65:23; Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39 inherit: Ps 37:11, 22, 29; Ezek 33:24–26; Matt 5:5; 1 Pet 3:10; 2 Pet 3:13 Reciprocal: Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Job 5:24—thy tabernacle; Job 17:2—continue; Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 37:25—nor his seed; Ps 91:1—abide; Prov 13:22—leaveth

Psalms 25:14 secret: Gen 18:17–19; Jer 13:18; Prov 3:32; Matt 13:11, 12; John 7:17; 14:17, 21–23; 15:15; 17:6; 1 Cor 2:14; Eph 1:9, 18; Col 3:3; Rev 2:17 he will: etc. or, his covenant to make them know it, Gen 17:13; Deut 4:13; Jer 31:31–34; Rom 11:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; Gen 22:12—now; Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:8—but there; Gen 41:15—I have heard; Gen 49:1—Gather; Lev 15:1—Aaron; Num 9:8—I will; Deut 29:29—secret; Judg 13:23—he have showed; 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; Job 11:6—show thee; Job 15:8—the secret; Job 29:4—the secret; Ps 50:16—thou shouldest; Ps 50:23—to him; Prov 14:10—and; Prov 28:5—General; Isa 8:16—among; Isa 50:10—is among; Jer 23:18—counsel; Jer 33:3—mighty; Ezek 28:3—no secret; Dan 2:19—was; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Dan 2:23—and hast; Amos 3:7—but; Luke 2:26—it; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 10:21—revealed; John 4:32—that; John 9:37—Thou; Acts 27:10—I perceive; 1 Cor 2:15—judgeth; Col 1:26—now; 1 John 5:10—hath the; Rev 1:1—to show; Rev 14:3—no

Psalms 25:15 Mine: Ps 121:1, 2; 123:2; 141:8 pluck: Heb. bring forth out: Ps 31:4; 124:7, 8; Jer 5:26; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:20—the eyes; 2 Chr 20:12—our eyes; Ps 123:1—lift I; Lam 1:11—see; Zech 9:1—when

Psalms 25:16 Turn: Ps 60:1; 69:16; 86:16; Mic 7:19 for I: Ps 69:14–20; 88:15–18; 143:4; Dan 9:17; Mark 15:33–35 Reciprocal: Ps 39:10—Remove; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute

Psalms 25:17; Ps 34:19; 38:1–8; 42:7; 77:2–4; Hab 3:17–19; 1 Cor 4:11–13; 2 Cor 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; Ps 39:10—Remove; Ps 40:13—Be; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute; Ps 143:11—bring

Psalms 25:18 Look: Ps 119:132, 153; 1 Sam 1:11; 2 Sam 16:12; Lam 5:1; Luke 1:25 forgive: Ps 32:1–5; 51:8, 9; Matt 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—looked; 1 Sam 9:16—looked upon; 2 Chr 6:39—forgive; Job 10:9—Remember; Job 10:15—see; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 40:13—Be; Ps 69:14—let me; Lam 1:9—behold; Luke 11:4—forgive us

Psalms 25:19 Consider: Ps 3:1, 2; 27:2, 12; 38:19; 56:2; 57:4; 138:7; 143:3; 2 Sam 16:11; 17:2–4; Luke 22:2; 23:5, 21–23 cruel hatred: Heb. hatred of violence, Ps 11:5; 18:48 marg. Ps 52:2; 86:14; 140:1, 4, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 9:13—consider; Ps 13:3—Consider; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 119:153—Consider; Ps 119:157—Many

Psalms 25:20 O: Ps 17:8; 22:20, 21; 121:7; Luke 23:46; Acts 7:59 let: Ps 71:1, 2; Joel 2:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 119:31—put me; Rom 9:33—and whosoever

Psalms 25:21; Ps 7:8; 18:20–24; 26:1, 11; 41:12; 1 Sam 24:11–13; 26:23; Prov 11:3; 20:7; Dan 6:22; Acts 24:16; 25:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Ps 27:14—Wait; Ps 69:3—I wait; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 119:80—sound; Prov 2:11—General; Prov 10:9—that walketh; Prov 13:6—Righteousness; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov

28:18—walketh; Isa 40:31—they that; Jer 14:22—wait

Psalms 25:22; Ps 14:7; 51:18, 19; 122:6; 130:8 Reciprocal: Ps 28:9—Save; Ps 60:11—Give; Ps 72:14—he shall; Jer 30:7—but

CHAPTER 26

1 David resorts to God in confidence of his integrity.

Psalms 26:1 Judge: Ps 7:8; 35:24; 43:1; 54:1; 1 Sam 24:15 marg. 1 Cor 4:3–6 for: Ps 26:11; 15:2; 25:21; 2 Kgs 20:3; Prov 20:7; 2 Cor 1:12 trusted: Ps 4:5; 25:2; 28:7; 31:14; Prov 29:25 I shall: Ps 21:7; 37:31; 62:2, 6; 94:18; 121:3, 7, 8; 1 Sam 2:9; 1 Pet 1:5; 2 Pet 1:10 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—I have not; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance; Job 31:35—General; Ps 7:1—in; Ps 18:21—For I; Prov 11:3—The integrity; Prov 13:6—Righteousness; Prov 20:28—his; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Jer 12:3—knowest; Lam 3:59—judge; 3 John 4—walk

Psalms 26:2; Ps 7:9; 17:3; 66:10; 139:23, 24; Job 13:23; 31:4–6; Jer 20:12; Zech 13:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; 1 Sam 30:6—David; Job 34:36—My desire is that Job may be tried; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 51:6—Behold; Prov 17:3—General; Isa 33:15—that walketh; 1 Cor 11:28—let a; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; Gal 6:4—prove

Psalms 26:3 For: Ps 52:1; 85:10–13; Matt 5:44–48; Luke 6:36; 2 Cor 3:18; 5:14, 15; 8:9; Eph 4:32; 5:1, 2; Col 3:12, 13; 1 John 4:7–12, 19–21; 3 John 11 and: Ps 25:5; 101:2; 119:142; 2 Kgs 20:3; Isa 2:5; 8:20; John 14:6; Eph 4:20–25; 1 John 1:7; 2 John 4; 3 John 3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:16—to walk; Ps 48:9—thought; Ps 86:11—I will; Jer 20:12—that

Psalms 26:4; Ps 1:1; 119:63, 115; Prov 9:6; 12:11; 13:20; Jer 15:17; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—come; 2 Chr 13:7—vain men; Job 34:8—General; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 1:15—walk; Prov 2:12—deliver; Prov 4:14—General; Prov 24:19—Fret; Isa 33:15—stoppest; Jer 16:8—General; Luke 22:55—Peter; John 18:18—Peter; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Eph 5:11—no

Psalms 26:5 hated: Ps 31:6; 101:3–8; 139:21, 22 will: Ps 1:1; Matt 9:11, 12; 1 Cor 5:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 13:12—pitched; Gen 49:6—come; Job 8:6—thou wert; Ps 119:115—Depart; Prov 1:15—walk; Prov 2:12—deliver; Prov 4:14—General; Prov 24:19—Fret; Jer 15:17—sat not; Luke 22:55—Peter; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Eph 5:11—no; Rev 2:6—that

Psalms 26:6 wash: Ps 24:4; 73:13; Exod 30:19, 20; Isa 1:16–18; Titus 3:5; Heb 10:19–22 so will: Ps 43:4; Mal 2:11–13; Matt 5:23, 24; 1 Cor 11:28, 29; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—and innocency; Exod 38:8—the laver; Exod 40:7—General; Exod 40:31—washed; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:10—General; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; Deut 26:13—I have not; 2 Chr 29:34—upright; Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 9:30—General; Job 17:9—clean; Ps 18:20—cleanness; Ps 27:4—dwell; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 134:2—in the sanctuary; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Matt 27:24—and washed; Mark 7:4—except; John 11:55—to purify; John 13:9—not; Jas 4:8—Cleanse

Psalm 26:7 That: Ps 9:14; 66:13–15; 95:2; 100:4, 5; 116:12–14, 18, 19; 118:19, 27; 134:2; Deut 26:2–10; 1 Sam 1:24, 27; 2 Chr 20:26–29 tell: Ps 71:17–19; 72:18; 105:2; 119:27; 136:4, 5; 145:5; Luke 19:37–40 Reciprocal: Ps 26:12—in the; Ps 27:6—therefore; Isa 45:21—Tell ye; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Psalm 26:8 Lord: Ps 27:4–6; 42:4; 84:1, 2, 10; 122:1–4, 9; 2 Sam 15:25; 1 Chr 29:3; Isa 38:20, 22; Luke 2:46, 49; 19:45–47; John 2:14–17 where: etc. Heb. of the tabernacle of thine honour, Ps 63:2, 3; Exod 25:21, 22; 40:34, 35; 2 Chr 5:14; 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—Unto; Deut 18:6—and come with; 1 Sam 4:13—his heart; 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; 1 Sam 4:21—The glory; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Neh 13:31—Remember; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Isa 66:10—all ye that love; Matt 23:21—and by; John 7:10—then

Psalm 26:9 Gather not: or, Take not away, Ps 28:1–3; 1 Sam 25:29; Mal 3:18; Matt 24:51; 25:32, 44, 46; Rev 22:14, 15 bloody men: Heb. men of blood, Ps 51:14; 55:23; 139:19; 1 Sam 22:18, 19; 2 Sam 16:7; 21:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—secret; Exod 18:21—hating; Josh 20:4—take; Judg 19:18—receiveth; 1 Kgs 13:31—lay my bones; Neh 13:31—Remember; Ps 1:5—sinners; Ps 22:1—why hast; Ps 28:3—Draw; Ps 59:2—save; Ps 119:115—Depart; Prov 24:1—neither; Isa 33:15—stoppeth; Amos 5:12—take; Luke 17:34—two; Acts 24:26—hoped; 2 Cor 6:14—for

Psalm 26:10 In: Ps 10:14; 11:2; 36:4; 52:2; 55:9–11; Prov 1:16; 4:16; Mic 2:1–3; Matt 26:3, 4; Acts 23:12 full of: Heb. filled with bribes: Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 8:3; Isa 33:15; Ezek 22:12, 13; Amos 5:12; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Acts 24:26—hoped; 2 Cor 6:14—for

Psalm 26:11 I will: Ps 26:1; 1 Sam 12:2–5; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Neh 5:15; Job 1:1; Isa 38:3; Luke 1:6; 1 Thess 2:10 redeem: Ps 49:7, 15; 69:18; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 and: Ps 103:3, 4, 7, 8; Neh 13:14, 22, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; Ps 7:8—to mine; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 44:26—redeem; Ps 69:16—turn; Prov 10:9—that walketh; Prov 20:7—just; Prov 28:18—walketh

Psalm 26:12 My: Ps 27:11; 40:2; 1 Sam 2:9; Prov 10:9 in the: Ps 26:7; 22:22–25; 107:32; 111:1; 122:4; Heb 2:12 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—standeth; 1 Cor 4:4—but

CHAPTER 27

1 David sustains his faith by prayer.

Psalm 27:1 light: Ps 18:28; 84:11; Job 29:3; Isa 2:5; 60:1–3, 19, 20; Mic 7:7, 8; Mal 4:2; John 1:1–5, 9; 8:12; Rev 21:23; 22:5 salvation: Ps 3:8; 18:2; 62:2, 6; 68:19, 20; 118:14, 15, 21; Exod 15:2; Isa 12:2; 51:6–8; 61:10; Luke 2:30; 3:6; Rev 7:10 strength: Ps 18:1, 2, 46; 19:14; 28:7, 8; 43:2; Isa 45:24; 2 Cor 12:9; Phil 4:13 of whom: Ps 11:1; 46:1, 2; 56:2–4; 118:6; Matt 8:26; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Num 13:30—General; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 7:18—shalt not; Deut 20:3—let not; Deut 30:20—thy life; Deut 31:6—fear not; Josh 1:9—be not; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 11:6—Be not; Josh 14:12—if so be; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; 1 Sam 17:32—thy; 1 Sam 17:48—David hasted; 1 Sam 23:17—shall

not; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Sam 18:2—I will surely; 2 Sam 22:29—lamp; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Kgs 18:2—went to show; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 28:20—fear not; Ezra 3:3—for fear; Neh 4:14—General; Job 11:15—thou shalt be; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 3:6—I will; Ps 23:4—I will; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 38:22—O Lord; Ps 42:8—the God; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 55:18—He hath; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 56:11—I will not; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 85:4—O God; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 91:5—Thou; Ps 94:22—But; Ps 112:7—shall not; Ps 121:4—he that; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 140:7—the strength; Prov 3:25—Be; Prov 18:10—a strong; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Isa 10:17—the light; Isa 33:6—strength; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Isa 41:10—Fear; Jer 20:11—my; Dan 3:17—our God; Hab 3:18—the God; Hab 3:19—my strength; Matt 24:6—see; Luke 21:9—when; John 9:22—because; John 14:27—afraid; 1 John 1:5—that God; 1 John 2:8—and the

Psalm 27:2 wicked: Ps 3:7; 18:4; 22:16; 62:3, 4 came upon: Heb. approached against to: Ps 14:4; 53:4; Job 19:22; 31:31 they: Ps 18:38–42; 118:12; Isa 8:15; John 18:3–6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Num 13:30—General; Deut 7:18—shalt not; Josh 1:9—be not; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 11:6—Be not; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Judg 6:33—Then all; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 28:20—fear not; Ezra 3:3—for fear; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 37:40—from; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 56:1—swallow; Ps 56:9—then; Ps 59:2—save; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 124:3—Then they; Prov 3:25—Be; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Isa 33:6—strength; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 15:21—deliver; Jer 20:11—my; Jer 46:6—stumble; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 11:19—but; Mark 6:24—The head; John 9:22—because; John 11:10—General; John 18:6—they went; Rom 5:4—and experience; Rev 17:16—eat

Psalm 27:3 host: Ps 3:6; 52:6; 2 Kgs 6:15–17; 2 Chr 20:15; Phil 1:28; 1 Pet 3:14 war: 1 Sam 28:15, 16; Isa 41:11, 12; 54:16, 17; Rom 8:35–37; Rev 2:10; 12:7–11 in: 2 Cor 5:6–8 Reciprocal: Judg 6:33—Then all; 1 Sam 19:8—David; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Esth 5:9—he was full; Job 5:20—in war; Ps 46:2—will; Mark 13:7—when; John 18:4—Whom; Rom 5:4—and experience

Psalm 27:4 One: Ps 26:8; Luke 10:42; Phil 3:13 seek: Ps 27:8; Jer 29:13; Dan 9:3; Matt 6:33; 7:7, 8; Luke 11:9, 10; 13:24; 18:1; Heb 11:6 dwell: Ps 23:6; 26:6; 65:4; 84:4, 10; 1 Sam 1:11; Luke 2:37; 1 Tim 5:5 behold: Ps 50:2; 63:2; 90:17; Zech 9:9; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6 beauty: or, delight, Ps 63:2–5 inquire: 1 Sam 22:10; 30:8; 2 Sam 21:1; 1 Chr 10:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 18:6—and come with; 1 Sam 1:9—General; 1 Sam 1:22—and there; 1 Sam 3:3—the temple; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 2 Sam 22:7—out; 2 Sam 23:5—desire; 1 Chr 14:14—inquired; 1 Chr 16:27—strength; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 1 Chr 29:3—I have set; 2 Chr 9:7—General; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 18:6—heard; Ps 29:2—worship; Ps 42:2—when; Ps 61:4—abide; Ps 73:17—Until; Ps 77:13—Thy way; Ps 80:19—cause; Ps 96:6—strength; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 11:23—desire; Prov 30:7—have; Song 5:13—as a; Isa 58:13—call; Ezek 24:21—the desire; Luke 8:38—besought; Luke 9:33—it is; Luke 18:22—one; John 1:38—where; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always

Psalm 27:5 For in: Ps 10:1; 32:6, 7; 46:1; 50:15; 77:2; 91:15; 138:7; Prov 1:24–28; Isa 26:16; Jer 2:27, 28 hide: Ps 57:1; 83:3; 119:114; Prov 18:10; Isa 4:5, 6; 26:20; 32:2; Matt 23:37; Col 3:3 secret: Ps 31:20; 91:1; 2 Chr 22:12; Neh 6:10, 11 set me: Ps 18:33; 40:2; 61:2; Hab 3:18,

19; Matt 7:24, 25; 16:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—a covering; Deut 33:27—refuge; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; 2 Sam 22:12—made; Job 29:4—the secret; Ps 18:6—heard; Ps 18:11—secret; Ps 64:2—Hide; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Isa 38:20—therefore; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 36:26—but; Jer 43:10—his royal; Nah 1:7—strong hold

Psalm 27:6 And: Ps 3:3; 110:7; Gen 40:13, 20; 2 Kgs 25:27 above: 2 Sam 7:9; 22:1, 49; 1 Chr 22:18 therefore: Ps 22:22–25; 26:6, 7; 43:3, 4; 66:13–16; 107:22; 116:17–19; 2 Chr 30:21–26; Jer 33:11; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 joy: Heb. shouting, Ps 47:1; Ezra 3:11–13; Isa 12:6; Jer 31:7; Zeph 3:14, 15; Zech 9:9; Luke 19:37, 38 I will: Ps 21:1, 13; 81:1; 95:1; 100:1, 2; 138:5; Eph 5:19, 20; Rev 5:9; 15:3 Reciprocal: Neh 12:43—offered; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 30:1—for; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Isa 38:20—therefore; Jer 52:31—lifted up; John 5:14—in the; Jas 4:10—he

Psalm 27:7; Ps 4:1; 5:2; 130:2–4; 143:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 140:6—hear

Psalm 27:8 When: etc. or, My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face, etc Seek: Ps 24:6; 105:4; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Hos 5:15 Thy: Ps 63:1, 2; 119:58 marg. Jer 29:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—sought; 1 Chr 16:11—seek his; Neh 5:7—I consulted with myself; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 53:2—seek; Ps 140:6—hear; Eccl 2:1—said; Lam 3:25—unto; Amos 5:4—Seek; Matt 7:7—seek; Luke 11:9—seek; John 11:29—General

Psalm 27:9 Hide: Ps 13:1; 44:24; 69:17; 102:2; 143:7; Isa 59:2 put: Ps 51:11; Isa 50:1 thou: Ps 71:5, 6, 17, 18; 1 Sam 7:12; Isa 46:3, 4; 2 Cor 1:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 leave: Ps 38:21; 119:121; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 32:40; Heb 13:5 O God: Ps 24:5; 38:21, 22; 88:1 Reciprocal: Deut 31:17—hide my face; Judg 6:13—forsaken us; 1 Chr 16:11—seek his; 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Job 34:29—when he hideth; Ps 10:1—hidest; Ps 80:19—cause; Isa 54:8—I hid; Jer 14:9—leave; Mark 15:34—why; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalm 27:10 When: Ps 69:8; 2 Sam 16:11; Isa 49:15; Matt 10:21, 22, 36 the Lord: John 9:35; 16:32; 2 Tim 4:16 take me up: Heb. gather me, Isa 40:11 Reciprocal: Exod 2:8—Go

Psalm 27:11 Teach: Ps 25:4, 5, 9, 12; 86:11; 119:10; 143:8–10; Prov 2:6–9; Isa 30:20, 21 a plain path: Heb. a way of plainness, Ps 26:12; Prov 8:9; 15:19; Isa 35:8; Luke 3:4–6 mine enemies: Heb. those which observe me, Ps 5:8; 54:5 marg. Ps 56:5, 6; 64:6; Jer 20:10; Dan 6:4, 5; Luke 20:20 Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—show; Deut 32:12—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; Ps 119:26—teach; Ps 119:64—teach; Jer 42:3—General

Psalm 27:12 will: Ps 31:8; 35:25; 38:16; 41:11; 140:8 false: Ps 35:11; Exod 20:16; 1 Sam 22:9, 10; 26:19; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Matt 26:59, 60; Acts 6:11–13 breathe: Ps 25:19; Acts 9:1; 26:11 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Deut 19:16—a false witness; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Job 16:11—turned; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 41:2—thou wilt not; Ps 55:3—for they; Prov 6:19—A false; Jer 37:14—said; Mic 7:7—wait; Mark 14:55—sought; Acts 6:13—set; Acts 25:7—and laid

Psalm 27:13 fainted: Ps 42:5; 56:3; 116:9–11; 2 Cor 4:1, 8–14, 16; Eph 2:8 in the: Ps 52:5; 56:13; 142:5; Job 33:30; Isa 38:11, 19; Jer 11:19; Ezek 26:20 Reciprocal: Judg 13:23—he have showed; Ps 40:1—I waited; Ps 62:5—wait; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:92—I should; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 40:31—not faint; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Ezek 32:23—the land; Jonah 2:7—my soul; Luke 18:1—and not; Luke 21:19—General; 2 Thess

3:13—be not weary; Heb 11:1—is the; 1 Pet 3:10—see; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Psalm 27:14 Wait: Ps 25:3, 21; 31:24; 33:20; 62:1, 5; 130:5; Gen 49:18; Isa 8:17; 25:9; 26:8; 30:18; Lam 3:26; Hab 2:3; Luke 2:25, 38; Rom 8:25 be: Ps 31:24; Acts 28:15; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Tim 4:5–8 and: Ps 138:3; Isa 40:31; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11
Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Gen 49:24—his bow; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:6—Be strong; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; 1 Chr 19:13—of good; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; Job 14:14—all the days; Job 16:5—But I would; Job 17:13—If I wait; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 37:34—Wait; Ps 40:1—I waited; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 73:26—but; Ps 112:8—heart; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Prov 20:22—wait; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 14:22—wait; Jer 42:7—General; Lam 3:25—good; Hos 12:6—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Luke 21:19—General; John 5:19—and; Acts 27:36—they all; Rom 2:7—patient; Jas 5:8—stablish; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

CHAPTER 28

- 1 David prays earnestly against his enemies;
6 and for the people.

Psalm 28:1 Unto: Ps 3:4; 5:2; 22:2; 77:1; 142:1 O: Ps 18:2; 42:9; Isa 26:4 marg. be: Ps 35:22; 83:1 to: Heb. from I become: Ps 30:9; 69:15; 88:4–6; 143:7; Job 33:28; Prov 1:12; Isa 38:18; Rev 20:3 Reciprocal: Job 33:26—pray; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 30:3—down; Ps 55:1—hide; Ps 109:1—Hold; Ps 140:6—hear; Song 1:7—for; Song 5:6—I sought; Ezek 26:20—I shall bring; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Matt 15:23—General

Psalm 28:2 when: Ps 63:4; 125:5; 134:2; 141:2; 143:6; 2 Chr 6:13; 1 Tim 2:8 thy holy oracle: or, the oracle of thy sanctuary, Ps 5:7; 138:2; 1 Kgs 6:19, 22, 23; 8:6–8, 28–30, 38; Dan 6:10 Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; 2 Sam 16:23—as if; 1 Kgs 6:5—oracle; 1 Kgs 8:22—General; 2 Chr 4:20—the oracle; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 61:1—Hear; Ps 140:6—hear; Ps 142:1—with my voice; Lam 2:19—lift up; Lam 3:41—with; Mic 1:2—the Lord from

Psalm 28:3 Draw: Ps 26:9; Num 16:26; Matt 25:41, 46 speak: Ps 12:2; 55:21; 62:4; Jer 9:8, 9; Mic 3:5; Matt 22:15–18 mischief: Ps 7:14; 10:7, 14; 36:4; 52:1; Prov 26:23–26 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—come; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 35:25—say; Prov 24:2—General; Prov 26:25—speaketh fair; Ezek 32:20—draw; Matt 26:48—Whomsoever; Luke 13:27—depart; Luke 17:34—two; Luke 22:55—Peter; John 14:27—not

Psalm 28:4 Give: Ps 5:10; 59:12, 13; 69:22–24; Jer 18:21–23; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 18:6 and: Ps 2:1–5; 21:10; Ezek 38:10 the work: Ps 62:12; 103:10; 109:17–21; 103:3, 4; Rom 2:6–8; 11:22 render: Ezra 9:13 Reciprocal: Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 2 Sam 3:39—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:39—give to every man; Ps 25:10—the paths; Isa 3:11—for the reward; Isa 26:10—and will not; Lam 3:64—General; Rom 11:9—a recompense; Rev 20:12—according

Psalm 28:5 Because: Ps 10:5; 92:4–6; 104:24; 111:2–4; Job 34:26, 27; Isa 5:12; 22:11; 26:9–11; Hos 14:9; John 12:37; Rom 1:20, 28 operation: Ps 8:3; 19:1, 2; Num 23:23; Isa 40:26; 45:8, 12, 18; Jer 10:12, 13; Eph 1:19–21 not build: 2 Sam 7:13, 27; 1 Kgs 11:38; Jer 31:4; 32:20, 21

Reciprocal: Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 77:11—General; Ps 107:43—is wise; Isa 26:10—and will not

Psalm 28:6; Ps 31:21, 22; 66:19, 20; 69:33, 34; 107:19–22; 116:1, 2; 118:5 Reciprocal: Job 33:26—pray; Isa 30:18—blessed

Psalm 28:7 strength: Ps 28:8; 18:1, 2; 19:14; 46:1; Isa 12:2; 45:24; Eph 6:10 shield: Ps 84:11; 91:4; Gen 15:1 heart: Ps 13:5; 22:4; 56:3, 4; 118:6–9, 13–15 therefore: Ps 16:9–11; 21:1; 30:11, 12; 33:21; 68:3, 4; Isa 61:10 with: Ps 96:1–3; Exod 15:1–21; Judg 5:1–31; 1 Sam 2:1–11; 2 Sam 22:1–51; Rev 5:9; 15:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—shield; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Chr 16:27—strength; Neh 8:10—the joy; Neh 12:43—God; Ps 3:3—a shield; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 18:32—girdeth; Ps 18:35—shield; Ps 26:1—trusted; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 30:10—be thou; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 69:30—I will; Ps 81:1—our strength; Ps 84:5—strength; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 89:17—For thou; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 140:7—the strength; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 50:10—let; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Zech 10:7—their heart; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Col 3:16—singing

Psalm 28:8 their: or, his saving strength: Heb. strength of salvations his: Ps 2:2; 20:6; 1 Sam 16:13; Isa 61:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—his bow; Exod 15:2—strength; 1 Sam 2:10—anoined; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Chr 16:27—strength; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Neh 8:10—the joy; Ps 18:1—my; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 84:5—strength; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 140:7—the strength; Isa 33:6—strength; Eph 3:16—to be

Psalm 28:9 Save: Ps 14:7; 25:22; 80:14–19; Jer 31:7 bless: Deut 9:29; 2 Sam 21:3; 1 Kgs 8:51, 53; Jer 10:16; Eph 1:18 feed: or, rule, Ps 78:71; 2 Sam 7:7; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23, 24; Mic 5:2, 4; 7:14; Matt 2:6 marg. lift: Ezra 1:4 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 26:15—bless thy; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 30:1—for; Ps 33:12—his own; Ps 67:1—bless us; Jer 31:23—The Lord; Jas 4:10—he; Rev 7:17—feed

CHAPTER 29

- 1 David exhorts princes to give glory to God;
- 3 by reason of his power;
- 11 and protection of his people.

Psalm 29:1 Give: Ps 2:10–12; 68:31–34; 96:7–9; Isa 60:12; Jer 13:16–18; Rev 5:11–14 mighty: Heb. sons of the mighty Reciprocal: Deut 32:3—Because; Judg 3:20—he arose; 1 Chr 16:28—Give; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; 1 Chr 29:20—bowed down; 2 Chr 6:12—he stood; Ps 68:34—Ascribe; Ps 89:6—the sons; Ps 96:6—strength; Ps 104:1—honour; Luke 17:18—to give; Rom 11:36—to whom; Eph 3:21—be; Rev 4:11—to receive

Psalm 29:2 Give: 1 Chr 16:28, 29 glory: etc. Heb. honour of his name, Ps 96:6, 8; 97:9; 113:3–6; 145:3–7 worship: Ps 27:4; 96:9; 2 Chr 20:21 the beauty of holiness: or, his glorious sanctuary, Ps 90:17 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Deut 32:3—Because; 1 Chr 29:20—bowed down; 2 Chr 6:12—he stood; Ps 68:34—Ascribe; Ps 96:7—Give; Mal 3:8—a man; Luke 17:18—to give; Rom 11:36—to whom; Eph 3:21—be; Rev 4:11—to

receive

Psalms 29:3 The voice: Ps 18:13–15; 77:16–19; Matt 8:26, 27; Rev 17:14, 15 God: Ps 24:7–10; Acts 7:2 thundereth: Exod 9:28, 33; 19:16; 1 Sam 7:10; Job 37:2–5; John 12:29; Rev 4:5; 8:5; 11:19; 16:18; 19:6 many waters: or, great waters, Ps 93:3, 4; 104:3 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—the Lord sent; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; Job 26:14—the thunder; Job 28:26—a way; Job 36:29—the noise; Job 37:4—a voice; Job 38:25—General; Ps 29:10—sitteth; Ps 68:33—his voice; Ps 77:18—voice; Isa 17:12—mighty; Isa 30:30—his glorious voice; Isa 33:21—the glorious; Jer 10:13—uttereth; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Ezek 1:24—as the voice; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Eph 1:17—the Father

Psalms 29:4 powerful: Heb. in power, Ps 33:9; Job 26:11–14; Jer 51:15, 16; Luke 4:36; 8:25 full of: Heb. in, Job 40:9–12; Isa 66:6; Ezek 10:5 Reciprocal: Exod 9:28—mighty thunderings; 1 Chr 29:11—majesty; Job 37:22—with; Ps 18:13—Highest; Prov 17:8—gift

Psalms 29:5; Isa 2:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:6—cedar trees; Job 9:17—For he; Ps 89:16—name; Ps 104:16—General; Ezek 27:5—cedars; Nah 1:5—mountains

Psalms 29:6 skip: Ps 114:4–7 Lebanon: Jer 4:23–25; Hab 3:6–11; Rev 20:11 Sirion: Deut 3:9 unicorn: Ps 92:10; Num 23:22 Reciprocal: Deut 33:17—his horns; Ps 114:6—skipped; Nah 1:5—mountains

Psalms 29:7 divideth: Heb. cutteth out flames: Ps 77:18; 144:5, 6; Exod 9:23; Lev 10:2; Num 16:35; 2 Kgs 1:10–12; Job 37:3; 38:35 Reciprocal: Ps 89:16—name

Psalms 29:8 shaketh: Ps 18:7; 46:3; Job 9:6; Isa 13:13; Joel 3:16; Hag 2:6, 21; Heb 12:26 Kadesh: Num 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 20:1—Kadesh; Num 20:1—Kadesh

Psalms 29:9 maketh: Or as Bp. LOWTH and others, “maketh the oaks to tremble and maketh bare the forests;” understanding ayyaloth, as denoting here, not hinds, but oaks, as it signifies in Syriac. Job 39:1–3 calve: or, be in pain discovereth: Ps 63:2; Isa 9:18; 10:18, 19; Ezek 20:46–48 in his temple: Ps 46:2–5; 48:9; 134:1, 2; 135:1, 2 doth: etc. or, every whit of it uttereth Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:9—General; 1 Sam 3:3—the temple; Ps 96:6—strength; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary; Jer 14:5—General; Rev 15:8—from the

Psalms 29:10 sitteth: Ps 29:3; 65:7; 104:6–9; Gen 6:17; 8:1, 2; Job 38:8–11, 25; Mark 4:41 King: Ps 2:6–9; 10:16; 93:1; 99:1; Dan 2:44; Matt 6:13; 1 Tim 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 15:18—General; Josh 3:16—rose up; Job 26:12—divideth; Ps 77:19—way; Ps 89:9—General; Isa 40:22—It is he that sitteth; Lam 5:19—remainest; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Mark 4:39—he arose; John 6:19—walking; Heb 1:11—thou

Psalms 29:11 give: Ps 28:8, 9; 68:35; 84:7; 85:8, 10; 138:3; Isa 40:29, 31; 41:10; Zech 10:6, 12; Eph 3:16; 2 Tim 4:17 bless: Ps 72:3, 7; Num 6:24–27; Isa 9:6, 7; John 14:27; 16:33; Rom 14:17; 1 Cor 1:3; Eph 2:17; 2 Thess 3:16; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—I will; Num 6:26—give thee; 1 Sam 15:29—Strength; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 3:8—thy blessing; Ps 5:12—bless; Ps 31:24—shall; Ps 67:7—God; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Isa 26:12—ordain; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Joel 3:16—and the strength; Rom 2:10—and peace; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 3:15—the peace

CHAPTER 30

- 1 David praises God for his deliverance;
- 4 He exhorts others to praise him by example of God's dealings with him.

Psalms 30 Title Chief Musician: Or, "A psalm or song of David, at the dedication of the house;" by which is supposed to be meant the place he built on the threshing floor of Araunah, after the grievous plague which had nearly desolated the kingdom. 2 Sam 24:25; 1 Chr 21:6

Psalms 30:1 at the: Deut 20:5; 2 Sam 5:11; 6:20; 7:2; 20:3 extol: Ps 34:3, 4; 66:17; 145:1; Dan 4:37 for: Ps 27:6; 28:9 hast not: Ps 13:4; 25:2; 35:19, 24, 25; 41:11; 79:4, 10; 89:41-46; 140:8; Lam 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—exalt him; Num 7:10—dedicating; 2 Chr 20:27—the Lord; Neh 3:1—sanctified it; Neh 12:27—the dedication; Luke 17:15—General; Phil 2:27—but God; Jas 4:10—he

Psalms 30:2 and: Ps 6:2; 51:8; 103:3, 4; 107:17-22; 118:18; 147:3; Gen 20:17; Exod 15:26; 2 Kgs 20:5; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 7:1—O; Ps 107:20—healed; Mark 5:29—straightway; Mark 5:33—and told; Luke 17:15—General; Luke 18:43—he

Psalms 30:3 brought: Ps 16:10; 40:1, 2; 56:13; 71:20; 86:13 marg. Ps 116:8; Job 33:19-22, 28; Isa 38:17, 18; Jonah 2:4-6 down: Ps 28:1 Reciprocal: Job 33:22—his soul; Ps 9:13—thou; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 107:20—healed; Hos 13:14—ransom; Jonah 2:6—corruption; Zech 9:11—out

Psalms 30:4 Sing: Ps 32:11; 33:1-3; 97:12; 103:20-22; 132:9; 135:19-21; 148:14; 149:1; 1 Chr 16:4; Rev 19:5, 6 at the remembrance: or, to the memorial, Ps 97:12 marg. holiness: Exod 15:11; Isa 6:3; Rev 4:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:23—Sing; Ps 16:3—the saints; Ps 31:23—saints; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Hos 6:2—two; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks

Psalms 30:5 For: Ps 103:9, 17; Isa 26:20; 54:7, 8; 57:15, 16; 2 Cor 4:17 his anger: etc. Heb. there is but a moment in his anger in his: Ps 16:11; 36:7-9; 63:3; Rev 22:1, 17 weeping: Ps 6:6-9; 56:8-11; 126:5, 6; Isa 38:3-5; Matt 5:4; John 16:20-22; 2 Cor 7:9, 10 for a night: Heb. in the evening joy: Heb. singing in the: Ps 46:5 marg. Ps 59:16; 143:8; Gen 32:24 marg. Hos 6:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—forget; Deut 30:20—thy life; Esth 8:16—Jews; Job 33:26—and he shall; Job 37:23—he will; Ps 30:7—by thy; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Ps 49:14—morning; Ps 90:15—Make; Prov 16:15—his; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 30:20—the bread; Isa 60:10—in my wrath; Jer 31:16—Refrain; Lam 3:23—new; Lam 3:32—General; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; 1 Thess 3:8—we live

Psalms 30:6 And: Job 29:18-20; Isa 47:7; 56:12; Dan 4:30; Luke 12:19; 2 Cor 12:7 I shall: Ps 15:5; 16:8; 119:117 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—touched; Job 14:19—destroyest; Ps 10:6—not; Ps 102:10—thou hast; Ps 107:39—they are; Eccl 2:1—said; Isa 38:17—for peace I had great bitterness; Dan 4:4—was; Jonah 4:7—prepared; Mark 14:31—he spake; Acts 2:25—I should not

Psalms 30:7 by thy: Ps 30:5; 5:12; 18:35, 36; 44:3; 89:17; Job 10:12 made: etc. Heb. settled

strength for my mountain, Ps 40:2; 1 Chr 17:26, 27 thou: Ps 10:1; 13:1, 2; 102:10; 104:29; 143:7; Job 30:26–31; Isa 38:17 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—touched; Deut 31:17—hide my face; Job 14:19—destroyest; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Job 29:18—I shall die; Job 33:26—pray; Job 34:29—when he hideth; Ps 31:16—Make; Ps 107:39—they are; Ps 116:4—called; Ps 120:1—my distress; Eccl 2:1—said; Song 5:6—but my; Ezek 39:23—hid I; Dan 4:4—was; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Jonah 4:7—prepared; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 1:64—and he

Psalm 30:8 unto: Ps 34:6; 77:1, 2; 130:1, 2; 1 Cor 12:8, 9; Phil 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 107:19—General; Ps 116:4—called; Ps 120:1—my distress

Psalm 30:9 What: Ps 6:5; 88:10–12; 115:17, 18; 118:17; Eccl 9:10; Isa 38:18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—What profit; Job 33:24—Deliver; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 28:1—I become; Ps 88:4—counted; Ps 119:175—Let my; Prov 18:14—but; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Ezek 32:18—unto the; Jonah 2:6—corruption; John 17:15—take

Psalm 30:10 Hear: Ps 51:1, 2; 143:1, 7–9 be thou: Ps 28:7; 54:4 Reciprocal: Ps 33:21—For; Prov 18:14—but; Phil 2:27—but God

Psalm 30:11 turned: Ps 30:5; 126:1, 2; Gen 37:35; 45:28; 2 Chr 20:3, 9, 12, 27, 28; Esth 9:22; Isa 25:8; Ps 30:3; Isa 66:10, 11; John 16:20; Rev 7:14–17; 21:4 dancing: Ps 149:3; 150:4; 2 Sam 6:14; Eccl 3:4; Jer 31:4, 13, 14 girded: Neh 8:10; Isa 61:3, 10; Luke 15:22 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—forget; 1 Chr 15:29—dancing; Neh 12:43—God; Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Ps 23:6—goodness; Ps 28:7—therefore; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Eccl 7:14—the day; Isa 38:9—writing; Isa 38:20—therefore; Jer 52:33—changed; Lam 5:15—our dance; Zech 8:19—joy; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Luke 15:25—he; Luke 17:15—General; Luke 24:52—with; Acts 2:26—my tongue; Phil 2:27—but God; Col 3:16—singing

Psalm 30:12 my glory: that is, my tongue, or my soul, Ps 16:9; 57:8; Gen 49:6 and: Luke 19:40; Acts 4:20 I will: Ps 13:6; 71:14, 23; 145:2; 146:1, 2; Rev 4:8, 9; 7:12 Reciprocal: Neh 12:43—God; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Ps 23:6—goodness; Ps 28:7—therefore; Ps 61:8—sing; Ps 63:3—lips; Ps 71:15—My mouth; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 145:1—I will bless; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Eccl 7:14—the day; Isa 38:9—writing; Isa 38:20—therefore; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Luke 17:15—General; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Col 3:16—singing; Jas 3:9—Therewith

CHAPTER 31

- 1 David, shewing his confidence in God, craves his help;
- 7 He rejoices in his mercy;
- 9 He prays in his calamity;
- 19 He praises God for his goodness.

Psalms 31 Title AM 2943, BC 1061 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalm 31:1 thee: Ps 22:4, 5; 25:2; 71:1, 2; Isa 49:23; Rom 5:5; 10:11 deliver: Ps 7:8, 9; 43:1; 143:1, 11, 12; Dan 9:16 Reciprocal: Ps 7:1—in; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 31:17—Let me; Ps 86:2—trusteth

Psalm 31:2 Bow: Ps 71:2; 86:1; 130:2; Prov 22:17 deliver: Ps 40:17; 69:17; 79:1; 102:2; 143:7; Job 7:21; Luke 18:8 my strong rock: Heb. to me for a rock of strength, Ps 18:1, 2; 62:7; 94:22; Deut 32:31; 2 Sam 22:3 an house: Ps 71:3; 90:1; 91:9; Isa 33:16; John 6:56; 1 John 4:12, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; 2 Kgs 19:16—bow down; 2 Chr 6:40—thine ears; Isa 17:10—the rock; Isa 32:2—rock

Psalm 31:3 for thy: Ps 23:2, 3; 25:11; 79:9; Josh 7:9; Jer 14:7; Ezek 36:21, 22; Eph 1:12 lead: Ps 25:5, 9; 43:3; 139:24; 143:10, 11; Neh 9:12, 19; Isa 49:10; Luke 1:79; John 16:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:2—General; Ps 71:3—my strong habitation; Ps 109:21—But do; Isa 32:2—rock

Psalm 31:4 Pull: Ps 25:15; 35:7; 57:6; 124:7; 140:5; Prov 29:5; 2 Tim 2:26 my strength: Ps 19:14; 2 Cor 12:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:33—strength; Ps 142:3—In the way

Psalm 31:5 Into: Luke 23:46; Acts 7:59; 2 Tim 1:12 thou: Ps 71:23; 130:8; Gen 48:16; Lev 25:48; Isa 50:2; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9 God: Deut 32:4; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; Ps 34:22—redeemeth; Ps 49:15—God; Ps 69:18—redeem; Ps 107:2—Let the; Eccl 9:1—that the; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 10:10—true God; John 10:28—neither; 1 Pet 2:23—but; 1 Pet 4:19—commit

Psalm 31:6 hated: Ps 26:5; 139:2 lying: Ps 24:4; 96:7–9; 1 Chr 16:28, 29; Jer 10:8, 15; John 2:8; Rom 1:21; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:21—with their vanities; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; Ps 139:21—Do not I; Jonah 2:8—General; Acts 14:15—from

Psalm 31:7 I will: Ps 13:5; Isa 49:13; Jer 33:11 for: Ps 9:13; 25:18; 71:20; 119:153; Neh 9:32; Job 10:9; Lam 3:50; 5:1 known: Ps 1:6; 142:3; Job 23:10; Isa 43:2; 63:9, 16; John 10:27–30; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:42—hath seen; Deut 2:7—he knoweth; Ps 13:3—Consider; Ps 37:18—knoweth; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Prov 29:7—considereth; Isa 33:18—heart; Hos 13:5—know

Psalm 31:8 shut me: Ps 88:8; Deut 32:30; 1 Sam 17:46; 24:18; 26:8; Job 16:11; Isa 19:4 marg. set: Ps 4:1; 18:19; Job 36:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:12—deliver; 2 Sam 18:28—delivered up; 2 Sam 22:20—brought; Job 3:23—hedged in; Job 11:10—shut up; Ps 27:12—will; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 41:11—because; Ps 118:5—set me; Ps 142:7—my soul; Prov 6:3—when; Isa 33:17—that is very far off; Isa 33:18—heart; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Obad 14—delivered up

Psalm 31:9 mine: Ps 6:7; 88:9; Job 17:7; Lam 4:17; 5:17 my soul: Ps 6:1, 2; 22:14, 15; 38:1–10; 44:25; 73:14, 26; 88:3–5; 102:3–5; 107:10; Job 33:19–22 Reciprocal: Job 16:16—face; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 32:3—bones; Ps 38:3—soundness; Ps 56:1—Be; Lam 2:11—eyes; Lam 3:4—My flesh; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning

Psalm 31:10 my life: Ps 78:33; 88:15; 102:3–28; Job 3:24; Rom 9:2 strength: Ps 71:9 bones: Ps 32:3, 4; 102:3–5 Reciprocal: Job 17:7—Mine eye; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 6:7—Mine; Ps 38:6—mourning; Lam 1:13—above; Lam 3:4—My flesh

Psalm 31:11 I was: Ps 22:6; 69:19, 20; 89:50, 51; Isa 49:7; 53:4, 5; Matt 27:39–44; Rom 15:3; Heb 11:36; 13:13; 1 Pet 4:14 especially: Ps 38:11; 41:8, 9; 88:8, 18; Job 19:13, 14; Jer 12:6; Mic 7:6; Matt 10:21, 22 a fear: Ps 64:8; Job 6:21–23; Matt 26:56, 74; 2 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: Ps 69:8—become; Ps 102:8—Mine; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Ps 142:4—but there was; Lam 1:2—all her friends

Psalm 31:12 forgotten: Ps 88:4, 5; Isa 38:11, 12 a broken vessel: Heb. a vessel that perisheth, Ps 2:9; 119:83; Isa 30:14; Rom 9:21, 22; Rev 2:27 Reciprocal: Gen 40:23—but forgot him; Ps 88:12—in the land; Ps 143:3—made me; Eccl 8:10—they were; Jer 22:28—a despised

Psalm 31:13 I have: Ps 55:10; 101:5; 1 Sam 22:8–10; 24:9; Jer 20:10; Luke 23:1, 2, 5 fear: Ps 56:1–3; 57:4; Jer 6:25; 20:3, 4 marg. Lam 2:22 while: 1 Sam 19:10–17; 20:33; 23:19, 20; 2 Sam 17:1–4; Jer 11:19; Matt 26:3, 4, 59; 27:1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Gen 37:18—conspired; Ps 21:11—imagined; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 41:7—against; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 109:2—the mouth; Ps 143:3—made me; Jer 49:29—Fear; John 11:53—they; Acts 23:12—that

Psalm 31:14 Thou: Ps 16:1, 2; 18:2; 22:1, 2; 43:5; 56:3, 4; 63:1; 71:12, 22; Matt 26:39, 42; 27:46; John 20:17 Reciprocal: Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 26:1—trusted; Ps 48:14—this God; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Ps 143:10—for thou art; Dan 2:21—he changeth; Dan 6:22—My God; Hos 9:17—My God

Psalm 31:15 My times: Ps 116:15; 1 Sam 26:10; 2 Sam 7:12; Job 24:1; Eccl 3:1–8; Luke 9:51; John 7:6, 30; 12:27; 13:1; 17:1; Acts 1:7; 23:11; 27:24; 2 Tim 4:6; 2 Pet 1:14 deliver: Ps 17:8, 9, 13; 71:10–12; 142:6; 143:3, 12; Jer 15:20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 40:37—General; Deut 33:3—all his saints; Ps 7:1—save; Ps 37:18—the days; Dan 2:21—he changeth; Acts 17:26—hath determined

Psalm 31:16 Make: Ps 4:6; 30:7; 67:1; 80:3, 7, 19; Num 6:25, 26; Dan 9:17 save: Ps 6:4; 51:1; 106:45; Dan 9:9, 18; Rom 9:15, 23; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:4–7 Reciprocal: Ps 25:7—for thy

Psalm 31:17 Let me: Ps 31:1; 25:2, 3; 34:5; 69:6, 7; Isa 50:6, 7; Joel 2:26, 27 wicked: Ps 6:10; 35:4, 26; 40:14, 15; 70:2, 3; 71:24; 83:16, 17; Isa 41:11, 12; 45:16, 17; 65:13, 14; Jer 20:11; Dan 12:2 them: Ps 115:17; 1 Sam 2:9; Matt 22:12, 13 silent in the grave: or, cut off for the grave Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Ps 31:22—I am; Ps 94:17—dwelt; Isa 47:5—silent

Psalm 31:18 the lying: Ps 12:3; 59:12; 63:11; 140:9–11; Prov 12:19; Isa 54:17; John 8:44; Rev 21:8; 22:15 speak: Ps 64:3, 4; 123:3, 4; 1 Sam 2:3; 2 Chr 32:16; Isa 37:22–24; Matt 10:25; 12:24; John 8:48; Acts 25:7 grievous things: Heb. a hard thing, Ps 94:4; Jude 15 Reciprocal: Ps 5:10—let; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 22:7—shoot out; Ps 35:4—confounded; Ps 40:14—Let them be ashamed; Ps 50:20—speakest; Ps 109:2—the mouth; Prov 10:31—the froward; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Obad 12—thou have; John 8:22—Will

Psalm 31:19 Oh: Ps 36:7–10; 73:1, 24–26; 145:7–9; Isa 64:4; Lam 3:23–25; 1 Cor 2:9; 1 John 3:1, 2 laid up: Ps 16:11; Isa 35:10; Col 3:2–4; Heb 10:34; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 wrought: Ps 68:28; 126:2, 3; Num 23:23; Isa 26:12; John 3:21; Acts 15:12; 2 Cor 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 34:6—abundant; 2 Chr 9:6—the one half; Ps 21:3—blessings; Ps 23:5—preparest; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 139:17—how great; Zech 9:17—how great

is his goodness; Luke 1:50—General; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Col 1:5—laid; 2 Tim 4:8—there; 1 John 4:16—we

Psalms 31:20 hide: Ps 27:5; 32:7; 64:2; 91:1–4 from: Ps 10:2; 36:11; 40:4; 86:14; 124:5; 140:5; Exod 18:11; Jas 4:6 the strife: Ps 64:2–4; 140:3; Job 5:21; Rom 13:13; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:20; 1 Tim 6:4; Jas 3:5, 6, 14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:3—hide thyself; 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not; Ps 23:5—preparest; Ps 37:6—he shall; Ps 83:3—thy hidden; Prov 1:24—stretched; Isa 26:20—hide; Jer 43:10—his royal; Ezek 11:16—as a; Zeph 2:3—hid

Psalms 31:21 marvellous: Ps 17:7; 98:1; 118:23; 1 Pet 2:9 strong city: or, fenced city, 1 Sam 23:7–13; Jer 1:18 Reciprocal: Ps 28:6—General; Isa 26:1—salvation

Psalms 31:22 I said: Ps 116:11; 1 Sam 23:26; 27:1 I am: Ps 31:17 marg. Ps 88:16; Isa 6:5 *marg Ps 38:10–12; 49:14; Job 35:14; Lam 3:54, 55; Ezek 37:11; Jonah 2:4 nevertheless: Ps 6:9; 2 Chr 33:11–13; Jonah 2:7–9; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Job 20:2—and for; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 37:8—fret; Ps 77:10—This is; Ps 88:5—cut; Isa 33:18—heart; Isa 38:11—General; Isa 38:12—he will cut; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 49:14—The Lord; Lam 3:18—General; Luke 11:10—General; 1 John 5:14—he

Psalms 31:23 O love: Ps 34:9; 97:10; Deut 10:12; 30:16; Isa 56:6; Mark 12:23; 1 Thess 4:1 saints: Ps 30:4; 89:7; 97:10; 145:10; Rev 19:5, 6 for the: Deut 33:3; 1 Sam 2:9; John 10:27–30; Jude 1 plentifully: Ps 54:5; 94:2; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—proudly; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ps 16:1—Preserve; Ps 116:1—because; Ps 145:20—preserveth

Psalms 31:24 Be of: Ps 27:14; Isa 35:3, 4; Luke 22:31, 32; Heb 12:12, 13; Jas 5:10, 11 shall: Ps 29:11; 138:3; Col 1:11 all ye: Ps 146:5; Rom 15:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Ps 112:8—heart; Lam 3:24—therefore

CHAPTER 32

- 1 Blessedness consists in remission of sins;
- 3 Confession of sins gives ease to the conscience;
- 8 God's promises bring joy.

Psalms 32 Title A Psalm: of David giving instruction. Ps 42; 45, 52, 53, 55 titles

Psalms 32:1 Blessed: Ps 1:1, 2; 40:4; 84:12; 89:15; 106:3; 119:1, 2; 128:1; Jer 17:7, 8; Matt 5:3–12; 16:17; Luke 11:28; Rev 22:14 transgression: Isa 1:18; 43:25; 44:22; Mic 7:18, 19; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 4:6–8 covered: Ps 85:2; Neh 4:5 Reciprocal: Lev 4:10—peace offerings; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; Ps 25:18—forgive; Ps 37:22—Blessed; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Prov 17:9—that covereth; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Zech 3:4—I have; Matt 6:12—forgive; Matt 9:2—be; Matt 11:6—blessed; Mark 2:5—sins; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 4:7—General; 2 Cor 5:19—not; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Col 1:14—the; Col 2:13—having; Heb 12:6—whom; Jas 5:20—hide; 1 Pet 4:14—happy; 1 John 2:12—your

Psalms 32:2 The Lord: Lev 17:4; Rom 5:13; 2 Cor 5:19–21 whose: John 1:47; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Pet 2:1, 2; Rev 14:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 2 Sam 19:19—Let not; 2 Kgs

20:3—in truth; 2 Chr 6:29—know; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 32:11—upright; Ps 119:1—Blessed; Ps 119:80—sound; Ps 125:4—upright; Isa 38:3—I have; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Zech 3:4—I have; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 9:2—be; Matt 11:6—blessed; John 4:23—in truth; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 4:7—General; 1 Cor 5:8—but; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; Col 1:14—the; 1 Pet 4:14—happy; 1 John 2:12—your

Psalm 32:3 When: Gen 3:8–19; 1 Sam 31:13; 2 Sam 11:27; 12:1–12; 21:12–14; Prov 28:13; Isa 57:17; Jer 31:18, 19; Luke 15:15, 16 bones: Ps 6:2; 31:9, 10; 38:3; 51:8; 102:3–5; Job 30:17, 30; Lam 1:3; 3:4 roaring: Ps 22:1; 38:8; Job 3:24; Isa 51:20; 59:11; Lam 3:8; Hos 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—shall pine; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Job 2:5—put forth; Job 10:1—I will speak; Job 16:16—face; Job 19:20—bone; Job 20:14—his meat; Job 33:21—His flesh; Ps 6:7—it waxeth; Ps 22:15—strength; Ps 35:10—All; Ps 38:5—My wounds; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 102:5—the voice; Ps 109:24—my flesh; Ps 116:3—I found; Prov 17:22—a broken; Prov 18:14—but; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 15:18—I have; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Acts 9:11—for; Rom 7:24—wretched; 1 Cor 11:31—General; Jas 4:7—Submit

Psalm 32:4 hand: Ps 38:2–8; 39:10, 11; 1 Sam 5:6, 7, 9, 11; 6:9; Job 16:21; 33:7 moisture: Ps 22:15; 90:6, 7; 102:3, 4; Job 30:30; Lam 4:8; 5:10 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—shall pine; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Ruth 1:13—the hand; 1 Sam 6:5—lighten; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; Job 2:5—put forth; Job 6:9—that he would; Job 19:20—bone; Job 20:14—his meat; Job 33:21—His flesh; Ps 31:10—bones; Ps 102:5—the voice; Ps 109:24—my flesh; Ps 116:3—I found; Prov 17:22—a broken; Prov 18:14—but; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Isa 59:11—roar; Ezek 39:21—and my; Matt 11:28—all; Acts 13:11—hand; Rom 7:24—wretched; 1 Thess 2:9—night

Psalm 32:5 acknowledged: Ps 38:18; 51:3–5; Lev 26:39, 40; Josh 7:19; 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10; Job 33:27; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:13; 1 John 1:8–10 have: Job 31:33; Prov 30:20; Jer 2:23, 35; Luke 16:15 I said: Isa 65:24; Hos 6:1; Luke 15:17–19, 21 forgave: Ps 30:5; 86:5, 15; 103:3; 2 Sam 12:13; Isa 65:24; Jer 31:20; Luke 7:47; 15:20–23; Eph 4:32 iniquity: Ps 51:4; 2 Sam 12:9, 13; Mal 3:8 Reciprocal: Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 16:21—confess over; Num 5:7—confess; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; Ezra 10:1—when he had; Ezra 10:11—make confession; Neh 1:6—confess; Ps 34:2—the humble; Ps 41:4—Lord; Ps 51:13—Then; Ps 66:16—and I will; Ps 119:26—declared; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Dan 9:4—made; Dan 9:20—whiles; Matt 3:6—confessing; Mark 1:5—confessing; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 15:18—will arise; Luke 23:43—To day; Acts 1:15—Peter; Acts 19:18—confessed; 2 Cor 1:4—that; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Psalm 32:6 For this: Ps 34:2–5; 40:3; 51:12, 13; 2 Cor 1:4; 1 Tim 1:16 godly: Ps 4:3; 2 Cor 7:9, 10; Titus 2:12 pray: Prov 1:28; Isa 49:8; 55:6; Luke 19:42–44; John 7:34; 2 Cor 6:2 a time: etc. Heb. a time of finding in the floods: Ps 42:7; 69:1, 2, 13–15; 124:4, 5; Gen 7:17–22; Isa 43:2; Matt 7:24–27; Rev 12:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—the gods; Josh 2:22—found them not; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 66:16—and I will; Ps 91:7—General; Isa 54:17—every; Jer 29:14—I will be; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Hos 5:10—like; Amos 9:5—shall rise; Zeph 2:3—hid; Matt 5:25—whiles; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 12:58—give; Luke 13:25—once; Acts 1:15—Peter; 2 Pet 2:9—the godly

Psalm 32:7 my: Ps 9:9; 27:5; 31:20; 119:114; 143:9; Jer 36:26; Col 3:3 compass: Ps 32:10;

5:12; 18:5 songs: Ps 40:3; 98:1; Exod 15:1–3; Judg 5:1; 2 Sam 22:1; Rev 7:10; 15:2, 3
 Reciprocal: Deut 32:10—he instructed; Josh 2:22—found them not; 1 Sam 23:14—but
 God; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; Ps 42:8—in the night; Ps 68:19—daily; Ps 91:1—dwelleth;
 Ps 121:4—he that; Isa 26:20—enter; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Jer
 50:6—have forgotten; Dan 6:27—delivereth; Zeph 2:3—hid; Luke 8:38—besought; 2 Cor
 1:4—that; Col 3:16—and spiritual

Psalm 32:8 instruct: Ps 34:11; Prov 3:1; 4:1–13; 8:10, 11; Matt 11:29 I will guide: etc. Heb. I
 will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee, Ps 25:9, 10; 33:18; Prov 3:5, 6; Isa 49:10
 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 24:48—led me; Gen 26:3—Sojourn; Exod 18:20—the
 way; Num 9:17—and in the; Num 9:22—abode; Num 10:31—instead of eyes; Deut
 4:37—in his sight; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; Ezra 5:5—But the eye;
 Job 6:24—Teach me; Job 34:32—which; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 51:13—Then; Ps 73:24—Thou;
 Ps 119:133—Order; Ps 121:4—he that; Ps 143:8—cause me; Prov 2:9—General; Prov
 8:20—lead; Isa 8:11—instructed; Isa 30:21—when ye turn to the right; Isa 48:17—which
 leadeth; Isa 58:11—the Lord; Isa 61:8—I will direct; Jer 35:13—Will; Rev 3:18—counsel

Psalm 32:9 Be ye: Prov 26:3; Jer 31:18; Jas 3:3; 4:7–10 no: Job 35:11; Jer 4:22; 8:6, 7
 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; 2 Kgs 19:28—I will put; Job 41:13—double; Ps
 25:9—guide; Ps 73:22—as a; Ps 92:6—A brutish; Prov 10:13—a rod; Prov 12:1—he that;
 Isa 30:28—a bridle; Isa 37:29—will I; Jer 35:13—Will; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Psalm 32:10 Many: Ps 16:4; 34:19–21; 140:11; Prov 13:21; Eccl 8:12; Isa 3:11; 57:21; Rom
 2:8, 9; 1 Tim 6:10 but: Ps 2:12; 5:12; 34:8; 40:4; 84:12; 146:5; 147:11; Prov 16:20; Isa 12:2, 3;
 Jer 17:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 21:17—distributeth; Ps 7:1—in; Ps 13:5—But; Ps
 32:7—compass; Ps 33:21—For; Ps 33:22—General; Ps 71:21—comfort; Isa 50:11—ye
 shall; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring

Psalm 32:11 Be glad: Ps 33:1; 64:10; 68:3; 97:12; Deut 12:12; 1 Sam 2:1; Rom 5:11; Phil 3:1,
 3; 4:4 shout: Ps 5:11; 97:1; 98:4; Ezra 3:11–13; Zech 4:7 upright: Ps 32:2; 125:4 Reciprocal:
 Deut 12:18—rejoice; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang;
 Job 8:21—rejoicing; Ps 11:2—the upright; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 33:21—For; Ps 100:1—Make;
 Ps 104:34—I will be; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 140:13—Surely; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Joel
 2:23—rejoice; Luke 2:28—and; Acts 20:27—all; Heb 10:22—a true

CHAPTER 33

- 1 God is to be praised for his goodness;
- 6 for his power;
- 12 and for his providence;
- 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.

Psalm 33:1 Rejoice: Ps 32:11; 97:12; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Phil 4:4 ye righteous: Ps 118:15; Rom
 3:10; 5:19 praise: Ps 50:14–16; 78:36, 37; 135:3; 147:1; Prov 15:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr
 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps
 64:10—righteous; Ps 68:3—But; Ps 81:1—make; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 113:1—O; Ps
 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 140:13—Surely; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice;
 Luke 2:28—and; Rom 5:11—but we; Eph 5:4—but; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Psalm 33:2 Praise: Ps 81:2, 3; 92:3; 98:4, 5; 144:9; 149:3; 150:3–6; Exod 15:20; 2 Sam 6:5; 1 Chr 15:16, 28; 25:3, 6; Rev 5:8; 14:2 with the psaltery: Benaivel asor, rather, “with the ten-stringed nabla.” See note on 1 Chr 13:8. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:21—harps; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 108:2—Awake; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 137:2—we hanged; Ps 150:4—stringed

Psalm 33:3 a new: Ps 96:1; 98:1; 144:9; 149:1; Isa 42:10; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16; Rev 5:9; 14:3 play: 1 Chr 13:8; 15:22; 25:7; 2 Chr 34:12 Reciprocal: Ps 40:3—And he

Psalm 33:4 the word: Ps 12:6; 19:8; 119:75, 128; Prov 30:5; Mic 2:7; Rom 7:12 all his: Ps 25:10; 36:5, 6; 85:10, 11; 96:13; Gen 24:27; Deut 32:4; Dan 4:37; John 14:6; Rom 15:8, 9; Titus 1:2

Psalm 33:5 He: Ps 11:7; 45:7; 99:4; Heb 1:9; Rev 15:3, 4 earth: Ps 104:24; 119:64; 145:15, 16; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17 goodness: or, mercy Reciprocal: Isa 61:8—I the Lord; Dan 4:37—all; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous

Psalm 33:6 By the: Ps 33:9; 148:1–5; Gen 1:1; 6:7; John 1:1–3; Heb 11:3; 2 Pet 3:5 the host: Ps 148:2, 3; Gen 2:1; Deut 4:19; Jer 8:2; Rom 1:25 breath: Ps 104:30; Gen 2:7; Job 26:13; 33:4; John 20:22 Reciprocal: Gen 1:2—Spirit; Gen 1:3—God; Gen 1:6—Let there; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Job 9:8—Which; Ps 8:3—work; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 24:2—For; Ps 103:21—all ye his hosts; Ps 136:5—General; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Ps 148:5—for he; Prov 8:27—he prepared; Isa 34:16—my mouth; Isa 42:5—he that giveth; Jer 10:12—hath made; John 1:3—General; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 14:15—which; Rom 1:20—from the; Rom 11:36—of him; Eph 3:9—created; 1 John 5:7—The Father; Rev 14:7—worship

Psalm 33:7 He gathereth: Ps 104:6–9; Gen 1:9, 10; Job 26:10; 38:8–11; Prov 8:29; Jer 5:22 heap: Exod 15:8; Josh 3:13, 16; Hab 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Job 26:13—his spirit; Job 38:22—General; Ps 95:5—The sea is his; Ps 104:9—hast set

Psalm 33:8 the earth: Ps 22:27; 96:9, 10; Jer 10:7–12; Dan 6:25, 26; Rev 14:6, 7; 15:4 stand: Ps 76:7; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; Ps 4:4—Stand; Dan 4:35—the inhabitants

Psalm 33:9 For: Ps 33:6; 148:5, 6; Gen 1:3; Heb 11:3 and it stood: Ps 93:5; 119:90, 91; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:3; Rev 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 2:1—host; Num 20:8—speak; 2 Sam 17:14—appointed; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; Ps 29:4—powerful; Ps 78:23—Though; Ps 90:2—or ever; Ps 104:5—Who laid the foundations of the earth; Ps 135:6—Whatsoever; Ps 147:15—sendeth; Isa 34:16—my mouth; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 24:14—the Lord; Dan 4:35—and he; Jonah 2:10—General; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 8:8—but; Mark 1:41—I; Mark 1:42—immediately; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Mark 7:35—General; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 5:13—I will; Luke 5:25—immediately; Luke 7:7—but; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 18:42—Receive; John 4:53—at the; John 11:44—he that

Psalm 33:10 The Lord: Ps 2:1–4; 9:15; Exod 1:10–12; 2 Sam 15:31, 34; 17:14, 23; Job 5:12, 13; Prov 21:30; Isa 7:5–7; 8:9, 10; 19:3, 11–14; 44:23 bringeth: Heb. maketh frustrate, Isa

44:25 he maketh: Ps 21:11; 140:8 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—confound; Num 22:20—but yet; Num 22:38—have I; 1 Kgs 14:6—thou wife; 2 Chr 11:1—an hundred; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; Neh 4:15—God; Job 18:7—his own; Prov 19:21—many; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 48:30—his lies shall not so effect it; Jer 50:45—hear; Dan 11:36—for; Amos 5:5—come; Obad 8—even; Nah 1:9—do; Matt 2:8—go; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; John 7:53—General; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 5:38—for; 1 Cor 2:6—come; Gal 2:21—do not; Gal 3:17—none

Psalms 33:11 The counsel: Job 23:13; Prov 19:21; Isa 14:24, 27; 46:10; Lam 3:37; Ezek 38:10–23; Dan 4:37; Acts 4:27, 28; Eph 1:11 thoughts: Ps 92:5; Isa 55:8, 9; Jer 29:11; Mic 4:12 all generations: Heb. generation and generation, Acts 15:18 Reciprocal: Num 22:20—but yet; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Chr 11:4—for this thing; Neh 4:15—God; Job 5:12—disappointeth; Ps 135:6—Whatsoever; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 44:28—shall know; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Jer 50:45—hear; Zech 6:1—and the; Zech 8:14—As; Matt 2:8—go; Luke 2:6—so; Acts 5:38—for; Acts 27:1—when; Eph 1:9—purposed; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Psalms 33:12 Blessed: Ps 144:15; 147:19, 20; Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 33:29 people: Ps 65:4; 135:4; Deut 7:6–8; John 15:16; Eph 1:4; 1 Pet 2:9 his own: Ps 28:9; Jer 10:16; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Lev 18:2—General; Deut 4:20—a people; 2 Chr 6:29—what prayer; Ps 74:2—thine; Ps 146:5—Happy; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 43:20—my chosen; Isa 51:4—O my; Jer 51:19—the rod; Ezek 20:5—In the; 1 Pet 5:3—heritage

Psalms 33:13 looketh: Ps 11:4; 14:2; 102:19; Gen 6:12; 2 Chr 16:9; Job 28:24; Prov 15:3; Lam 3:50 beholdeth: Ps 53:2; Jer 23:23, 24; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 11:5—General; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Chr 6:29—what prayer; Ps 66:7—his eyes; Ps 80:14—look down; Jer 32:19—for

Psalms 33:14; Ps 123:1; 1 Kgs 8:27, 30; Isa 57:15; 66:1; Luke 11:2; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—God; Gen 11:5—General; Job 22:14—General; Ps 14:2—The Lord; Ps 53:2—looked; Ps 68:5—in his; Ps 102:19—For he; Isa 63:15—down; Dan 4:35—the inhabitants

Psalms 33:15 fashioneth: Prov 22:2; 27:19; Eccl 7:29; Isa 64:8; Acts 17:26 considereth: Ps 44:21; Job 11:11; 34:21, 22; Prov 24:12; Jer 32:19; Hos 7:2; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Job 34:25—he knoweth; Luke 11:40—did

Psalms 33:16 no king: Ps 44:3, 6, 7; Exod 14:17, 18, 28; Josh 11:4–8; Judg 7:2, 12–25; 1 Sam 14:8–16; 1 Kgs 20:10, 27–29; 2 Chr 14:9–13; 20:12, 23; 32:8, 9, 21 mighty: Josh 14:12; 1 Sam 17:4, 45–49; 2 Sam 21:16–22; Jer 9:23 Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—horses; Judg 1:10—Sheshai; Judg 7:4—people; Judg 20:21—destroyed; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 1 Sam 17:47—saveth not; 2 Sam 8:4—chariots; 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians; 1 Chr 18:4—David; 1 Chr 19:18—fled before Israel; 2 Chr 11:1—an hundred; 2 Chr 13:8—a great multitude; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Job 36:19—nor all; Job 39:11—trust; Ps 20:7—Some trust; Ps 127:1—The Lord; Ps 144:10—that giveth; Ps 147:10—delighteth; Eccl 9:11—that the race; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Isa 40:30—General; Jer 46:6—not; Jer 48:14—We; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Hos 1:7—by bow; Hos 10:13—in the; Amos 2:15—neither; Mic 5:10—that I; Nah 3:10—she carried; Zech 4:6—might; Zech 10:5—and the riders on horses shall be confounded

Psalm 33:17 An horse: Ps 20:7; Judg 4:15; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Prov 21:31; Eccl 9:11; Isa 30:16; Hos 14:3 his great: Ps 147:10; Job 39:19–25 Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—horses; Judg 1:10—Sheshai; Judg 5:22—horsehoofs; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 1 Sam 17:47—saveth not; 2 Sam 8:4—chariots; 1 Chr 18:4—David; Job 36:19—nor all; Job 39:11—trust; Ps 44:6—General; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Isa 31:3—their horses; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 46:6—not; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Amos 2:15—neither; Mic 5:10—that I; Nah 3:10—she carried

Psalm 33:18 the eye: Ps 34:15–20; 147:11; Job 36:7; 1 Pet 3:12 hope: Ps 13:5; 52:8; Rom 4:4–8; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; Deut 11:12—the eyes; Judg 18:6—before; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 32:8—I will guide; Ps 58:11—verily he; Ps 115:11—General; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Prov 19:23—fear; Prov 21:31—horse; Isa 33:16—bread; Jer 37:21—and that; Jer 39:18—because; Lam 3:24—therefore; Ezek 14:20—by; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 6:11—General; Acts 12:11—and hath; Rom 8:24—saved

Psalm 33:19 To deliver: Ps 91:3–7, 10; John 10:28, 30 to keep: Ps 37:3, 19; Job 5:19–22; Prov 10:3; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:31–33 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; Gen 41:34—and take; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Esth 6:4—to speak; Job 5:20—famine; Ps 41:2—preserve; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Prov 19:23—fear; Isa 58:11—and satisfy; Jer 37:21—and that; Ezek 14:20—by; Matt 6:11—General; Heb 2:15—deliver

Psalm 33:20 soul: Ps 27:14; 62:1, 2, 5, 6; 130:5, 6; Isa 40:31 he is: Ps 115:9–12; 144:1, 2; 1 Chr 5:20 Reciprocal: Ps 25:3—wait; Isa 8:17—I will; Hos 13:9—but; Zech 4:6—might; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalm 33:21 For: Ps 13:5; 28:7; 30:10–12; 32:10, 11; Isa 25:9; Zech 10:7; John 16:22 his: 1 Chr 16:10, 35; Luke 1:47–50; Rev 4:8 Reciprocal: Ps 35:9—General; Ps 89:16—name; Ps 115:9—their help; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Zech 4:6—might

Psalm 33:22; Ps 5:11, 12; 13:5; 32:10; 119:49, 76; Matt 9:29 Reciprocal: Ps 147:11—fear; Rom 8:24—saved

CHAPTER 34

- 1 David praises God, and exhorts others thereto by his experience;
- 8 They are blessed that trust in God;
- 11 He exhorts to the fear of God;
- 15 The privileges of the righteous.

Psalms 34 Title Abimelech: or, Achish. This is the second of the alphabetical Psalms (the first being Ps. 25): each verse beginning consecutively with a letter of the Hebrew alphabet. The verse, however, which begins with, wav, and which should come in between the fifth and sixth, is totally wanting; but as the 22nd, which now begins with, pay, podedh, “redeemeth,” is entirely out of the series, it is not improbable that it was originally written oophodeh, “and redeemeth” and occupied that situation, in which connection it reads admirably. Gen 20:2; 26:1; 1 Sam 21:13–15; Prov 29:25

Psalms 34:1; Ps 71:8, 14, 15; 145:1, 2; Isa 24:15, 16; Acts 5:41; 16:25; Eph 5:20; Col 3:17; 1 Thess 5:18; 2 Thess 1:3; 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:21—wondering at; Gen 24:52—worshipped; Ruth 4:14—Blessed; 1 Sam 21:10—Achish; 1 Sam 21:13—changed; 1 Sam 22:1—David; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; Job 1:21—blessed; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 40:3—many; Ps 62:8—Trust; Ps 71:6—my praise; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 108:1—I will; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Dan 6:10—gave; Phil 4:4—always; Jas 3:9—bless

Psalms 34:2 make: Ps 44:8; 105:3; Isa 45:25; Jer 9:24; 1 Cor 1:31; 2 Cor 10:17 the humble: Ps 22:22–24; 32:5, 6; 119:74; 142:7; 1 Tim 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Gen 48:16—redeemed; Exod 18:1—heard; 1 Chr 16:10—Glory; Ps 62:8—Trust; Ps 66:16—Come; Ps 69:32—The humble; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Luke 1:46—General; 2 Cor 1:4—that; Phil 4:4—always

Psalms 34:3 magnify: Ps 35:27; 40:16; 69:30; Luke 1:46; Acts 19:17; Phil 1:20 let us: Ps 33:1, 2; 66:8; 103:20–22; 148:1–14; 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 29:30; Rev 14:7; 19:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—exalt him; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 23:3—leadeth; Ps 30:1—extol; Ps 50:15—deliver; Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 99:5—Exalt; Ps 107:8—praise; Ps 116:1—because; Isa 12:4—his name

Psalms 34:4 sought: Ps 18:6; 22:24; 31:22; 77:1, 2; 116:1–6; Jonah 2:2; Matt 7:7; Luke 11:9; 2 Cor 12:8, 9; Heb 5:7 from: Ps 27:1, 2; 46:2; 56:3; 1 Sam 27:1; Isa 12:2; 2 Cor 7:5, 6; 2 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 32:9—Jacob; Gen 33:4—embraced; Exod 3:7—I have; Exod 18:4—delivered; 1 Sam 21:12—sore; Ps 3:4—he; Ps 30:1—extol; Ps 50:15—deliver; Ps 57:7—I will; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 107:19—General; Ps 112:7—shall not; Ps 138:3—In the day; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalms 34:5 They: Ps 123:1, 2; Isa 45:22; Heb 12:2 and were: Ps 13:3; 18:28; 97:11; Esth 8:16 lightened: or, flowed unto him their: Ps 83:16; 2 Sam 19:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:4—ask help of the Lord; Ezra 9:8—lighten; Ps 31:17—Let me; Isa 38:5—I have heard; Mic 7:7—I will look; Phil 4:6—in

Psalms 34:6 This: Ps 3:4; 10:17; 40:17; 66:16–20 saved: Ps 34:17–19; Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 22:1; Rev 7:14–17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:7—I have; Exod 22:27—when he crieth; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; 2 Sam 22:4—so; 2 Sam 22:7—did hear; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; 2 Chr 20:4—ask help of the Lord; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 22:24—but; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 34:15—and; Ps 34:19—but; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 40:10—lovingkindness; Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 66:19—General; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 77:1—I cried; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 116:4—called; Isa 38:5—I have heard; Isa 41:17—I the Lord; Jer 20:13—for; Lam 3:56—hast; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Mic 7:7—I will look

Psalms 34:7 The angel: Ps 91:11; 2 Kgs 6:17; 19:35; Dan 6:22; Matt 18:10; Luke 16:22; Heb 1:14 encampeth: Gen 32:1, 2; Zech 9:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 48:16—Angel; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; 2 Chr 18:31—the Lord; Job 1:10—an hedge; Ps 125:2—the Lord; Prov 14:26—fear; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Matt 4:6—lest; Acts 5:19—General; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 12:11—that the

Psalms 34:8 taste: Ps 63:5; 119:103; Song 2:3; 5:1; Heb 6:4, 5; 1 Pet 2:2, 3; 1 John 1:1–3

Lord: Ps 36:7, 10; 52:1; Jer 31:14; Zech 9:17; 1 John 4:7–10 blessed: Ps 2:12; 84:12
Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—I am; Num 10:29—come; 2 Sam 17:29—to eat; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps
25:2—O; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Prov 16:20—whoso; Isa 30:18—blessed; Jer
17:7—General; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Rom 12:2—prove; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

Psalm 34:9 fear: Ps 22:23; 31:23; 89:7; Gen 22:12; Isa 8:13, 14; Hos 3:5; Rev 15:3, 4 for: Ps
23:1; Luke 12:30–32; Rom 8:32; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; Phil 4:19 Reciprocal: Deut 10:12—fear; 1
Sam 30:19—General; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Ps 37:3—be fed; Ps 84:11—no; Ps
111:5—hath given; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 19:23—fear; Prov 22:4—By;
Isa 58:11—and satisfy; Jer 37:21—and that; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 12:31—General;
Luke 22:35—lacked; Acts 4:34—was

Psalm 34:10 lions: Ps 104:21; Job 4:10, 11; Luke 1:51–53 but: Ps 84:11; Matt 6:32
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:5—full; 1 Sam 30:19—General; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs
19:5—an angel; Neh 9:21—their; Job 18:12—hungerbitten; Job 38:39—Wilt; Ps 23:1—I
shall; Ps 37:3—be fed; Ps 107:9—General; Ps 111:5—hath given; Prov 10:3—will; Prov
13:25—righteous; Prov 22:4—By; Isa 33:16—bread; Isa 40:30—General; Isa 58:11—and
satisfy; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Jer 37:21—and that; Jer 51:38—roar; Matt
6:11—General; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 1:53—filled; Luke 11:9—seek; Luke
22:35—lacked; Acts 4:34—was

Psalm 34:11 Come: Prov 4:1; 7:24; 8:17, 32; 22:6; Eccl 11:9, 10; 12:1; Isa 28:9; Matt 18:2–4;
Mark 10:14–16; John 13:33; 2 Tim 3:15 I will: Ps 32:8; 111:10; Prov 1:7; 2:1–9 Reciprocal:
Gen 49:2—hearken; Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 11:19—General; Deut 31:12—that they
may; 1 Sam 12:23—I will teach; 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; Job 32:7—General; Job
33:33—hearken; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 49:1—Hear; Ps 66:16—Come; Ps 119:9—shall; Ps
119:13—I declared; Prov 1:4—to the; Prov 3:2—length; Prov 3:7—fear; Prov 10:27—fear;
Prov 15:33—fear; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Thess
2:11—as; Heb 5:12—teachers

Psalm 34:12 What: Ps 21:4; 91:16; Deut 6:2; 30:20; 1 Pet 3:10, 11 that he: Ps 4:6; Job 7:7;
Eccl 2:3; 12:13 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 25:15—that
thy days; Job 32:7—General; Ps 15:2—speaketh; Ps 94:14—forsake; Eccl 6:6—yet; Isa
65:20—There shall; Amos 5:14—Seek; Matt 5:9—are

Psalm 34:13 Keep: Ps 39:1; Prov 18:21; Matt 12:35–37; Jas 1:19, 26; 3:2, 5–10 speaking: Ps
55:11; Prov 12:7, 19, 22; 19:9; Isa 63:8; Col 3:9; 1 Pet 2:1, 22; Rev 14:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam
29:8—that I may not; Job 15:13—and lettest; Ps 15:2—speaketh

Psalm 34:14 Depart: Ps 37:27; Job 28:28; Prov 3:7; 8:13; 13:14; 16:16, 17; Isa 1:16, 17; Rom
12:9; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 3:11 do: Acts 10:38; Gal 6:10; Titus 2:14; Heb 13:16; 3 John 11 seek:
Ps 120:7; Matt 5:9; Rom 12:18; 14:17; 2 Cor 13:11; 1 Thess 4:11; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:8—that I may not; Job 1:8—escheweth; Ps 97:10—hate; Prov
13:19—depart; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Amos 5:15—Hate; Mark
9:50—have peace; Rom 14:19—follow; 1 Tim 6:11—and

Psalm 34:15 The: Ps 33:18; Job 36:7; 1 Pet 3:12 and: Ps 34:6, 17; 130:2; 2 Chr 6:40; Isa
37:14–21; Dan 9:17–23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—For I; Gen 19:21—I; Gen 24:15—before;
Deut 4:37—in his sight; Deut 11:12—the eyes; 2 Sam 22:7—did hear; 1 Kgs 8:29—That
thine; 2 Chr 6:20—thine eyes; 2 Chr 16:9—the eyes; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra

8:22—The hand; Neh 1:6—thine ear; Job 34:21—General; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 41:12—settest; Ps 71:2—in thy; Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Jer 24:6—For I will; Jer 32:19—for; Amos 9:4—set; Hab 1:13—of; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Matt 6:6—pray; John 9:31—we know; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 Pet 5:7—for; 2 Pet 2:9—knoweth; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 34:16 face: Lev 17:10; 26:17; Jer 44:11; Ezek 14:7, 8; Amos 9:4 to cut: Ps 10:16; Job 18:17; Prov 10:7; Eccl 8:10; Jer 17:13 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:10—the name; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Job 13:12—remembrances; Ps 109:15—cut off; Prov 15:29—far; Jer 21:10—I have; Jer 23:30—General; Ezek 15:7—I will set; Hab 1:13—of

Psalm 34:17 The righteous: There is no word for the righteous in the present Hebrew Text; but it is preserved in all the versions; and it was probably lost from its similitude to tzaakoo, “they cry:”—tzaakoo tazddeekim, “the righteous cry.” cry: Ps 34:6, 15, 19; 91:15; 145:18–20; 2 Chr 32:20, 21, 24; Isa 65:24; Acts 12:5–11 Reciprocal: Exod 14:10—cried out; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; Ps 145:19—he also will; Acts 7:10—delivered; 1 John 5:14—he

Psalm 34:18 is nigh: Ps 75:1; 85:9; 119:151; 145:18; Isa 55:6 unto them: etc. Heb. to the broken of heart, Ps 51:17; 147:3; Isa 61:1; Luke 4:18 such as: etc. Heb. the contrite of spirit, 2 Kgs 22:19; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ezek 36:26, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Ps 109:16—slay; Prov 16:19—to be; Jer 44:10—humbled; Joel 2:13—rend; Matt 5:3—the poor

Psalm 34:19 Many: Ps 71:20; Job 5:19; 30:9–31; 42:12; Prov 24:16; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; 2 Cor 4:7–12, 17; 11:23–27; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; 2 Tim 3:11, 12; Heb 11:33–38; Jas 5:10, 11; 1 Pet 4:12, 13; Rev 7:14–17 but: Ps 34:6, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Ruth 1:3—and she was; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; 1 Sam 19:12—Michal; 1 Sam 30:3—burned; 2 Sam 20:1—And there; 2 Sam 22:1—in; 1 Kgs 1:29—hath; Job 1:18—Thy sons; Ps 18:1—in the day; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 41:1—Lord; Ps 54:7—For he; Ps 73:14—For all; Ps 119:107—afflicted; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Ps 143:11—bring; Prov 12:13—but; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Jer 30:7—but; Dan 3:23—fell; Luke 16:20—full; Acts 26:17—Delivering; 2 Cor 1:10—General; Phil 2:27—but God; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold

Psalm 34:20; Ps 35:10; 91:12; Dan 6:22–24; John 19:36 Reciprocal: Ps 37:24—Though; Matt 4:6—lest

Psalm 34:21 Evil: Ps 37:30–40; 94:23; Isa 3:11 they: Ps 37:12–15; 40:15; 89:23; 1 Sam 19:4, 5; 31:4; 1 Kgs 22:8, 37; Luke 19:14, 27, 41–44; John 7:7; 15:18–23; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 2 Thess 1:6, 9 desolate: or, guilty, Exod 20:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Ps 18:39—that; Ps 20:8—They; Ps 140:11—evil

Psalm 34:22 redeemeth: Ps 31:5; 71:23; 103:4; 130:8; Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 4:9; 1 Kgs 1:29; Lam 3:58; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9 none: Ps 9:9, 10; 84:11, 12; John 10:27–29; Rom 8:31–39; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:22—The hand; Ps 20:8—They; Ps 121:7—he shall; Ps 125:1—that trust; Isa 49:23—for they; Jer 39:18—because; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Acts 12:11—and hath

CHAPTER 35

- 1 David prays for his own safety, and his enemies confusion;
- 11 He complains of their wrongful dealing;
- 22 Thereby he incites God against them.

Psalm 35:1 AM 2942, BC 1062 Plead: Ps 43:1; 119:154; 1 Sam 24:15; Prov 22:23; 23:11; Jer 51:36; Lam 3:58; Mic 7:9 fight: Exod 14:25; Josh 10:42; Neh 4:20; Acts 5:39; 23:9 Reciprocal: Josh 23:10—Lord; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:1—save; Ps 7:6—Arise; Ps 108:6—save; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 51:22—pleadeth; Jer 50:34—plead; Lam 3:59—judge; Hab 3:9—bow

Psalm 35:2; Ps 7:12, 13; Exod 15:3; Deut 32:41, 42; Isa 13:5; 42:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:31—a buckler; Ps 18:37—General; Jer 11:20—revealed

Psalm 35:3 stop: Ps 27:2; 76:10; 1 Sam 23:26, 27; Job 1:10; Isa 8:9, 10; 10:12; Acts 4:28 say: Ps 51:12; 62:7; 91:16; Gen 49:18; Isa 12:2; Luke 2:30 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; John 6:20—It is

Psalm 35:4 confounded: Ps 35:26; 31:17, 18; 40:14, 15; 70:2, 3; 71:24 that: Ps 38:12; 1 Sam 23:23; 1 Kgs 19:10; Ezek 13:19; Matt 27:1 turned: Ps 129:5; Isa 37:29; Jer 46:5; John 18:6 Reciprocal: Ps 17:9—deadly enemies; Ps 35:8—Let destruction; Ps 53:5—thou hast; Ps 63:9—seek; Ps 71:13—Let them be; Ps 83:17—General; Ps 143:3—the enemy; Jer 17:18—confounded; Jer 18:23—forgive; Lam 1:13—he hath turned

Psalm 35:5 as chaff: Ps 1:4; 83:13–17; Job 21:18; Isa 17:13; 29:5; Hos 13:3 and: Exod 14:19; Isa 37:36; Acts 12:23; Heb 11:28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:43—as small; 2 Kgs 19:35—the angel; 2 Chr 20:22—to sing and to; Ps 18:37—General; Matt 3:12—but; Luke 5:21—Who can

Psalm 35:6 their: Ps 73:18; Prov 4:19; Jer 13:16; 23:12 dark and slippery: Heb. darkness and slipperiness Reciprocal: Gen 6:21—General; Exod 10:21—darkness; 2 Sam 24:16—the angel; 2 Kgs 19:35—the angel; 2 Chr 20:22—to sing and to; Isa 37:36—the angel; Lam 3:66—Persecute; Zeph 3:20—I turn; Luke 17:10—General

Psalm 35:7 without: Ps 7:3–5; 25:3; 64:4; John 15:25 hid: Ps 9:15; 119:85; 140:5; Job 18:8 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—and cast; Num 35:20—by laying; 1 Sam 24:11—neither evil; 1 Sam 26:18—Wherefore; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps 7:15—made; Ps 17:9—deadly enemies; Ps 31:4—Pull; Ps 57:6—a net; Ps 109:3—fought; Ps 109:4—For my; Ps 109:5—they; Ps 119:78—without; Ps 119:86—they; Ps 142:3—In the way; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 24:28—not; Jer 18:20—digged; Lam 3:52—without; Luke 17:10—General

Psalm 35:8 Let destruction: All the verbs in these verses (Ps 35:4–8) in the original, are in the future tense, as a prediction, and should probably be so rendered; though as that tense is frequently used in Hebrew for the imperative, most translators, both ancient and modern, have considered them as an imprecation. Ps 64:7; 73:18–20; Prov 29:1; Luke 21:34; 1 Thess 5:3 at unawares: Heb. which he knoweth not of net: Ps 7:15, 16; 57:6; 141:9, 10; Prov 5:22 into: 1 Sam 18:17; 31:2–4; 2 Sam 17:2–4, 23; 18:14, 15; Esth 7:10; Matt 27:3–5 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; Esth 7:9—Behold; Job 5:13—taketh; Job

18:8—he is cast; Ps 9:15—General; Ps 35:15—I knew; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 142:3—In the way

Psalms 35:9; Ps 13:5; 21:1; 33:21; 48:11; 58:10, 11; 68:1–3; 1 Sam 2:1; Isa 61:10; Hab 3:18; Luke 1:46, 47; Gal 5:22; Phil 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 51:12—joy; Jer 20:13—for

Psalms 35:10 All: Ps 22:14; 32:3; 34:20; 38:3; 51:8; 102:3; Job 33:19–25 who: Ps 71:19; 86:8; 89:6–8; Exod 15:11; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:7 which: Ps 10:14; 22:24; 34:6; 69:33; 102:17–20; 109:31; 140:12; Job 5:15, 16; Prov 22:22, 23 too: Ps 18:17 Reciprocal: Deut 3:24—what God; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 89:8—like; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Jer 10:6—there; Mic 7:18—a God; John 19:36—that the; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly

Psalms 35:11 False witnesses: Heb. Witnesses of wrong, Ps 27:12; 1 Sam 24:9; 25:10; Matt 26:59, 60; Acts 6:13; 24:5, 6, 12, 13 laid: etc. Heb. asked me Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Deut 19:16—a false witness; 1 Sam 17:28—I know; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Ps 55:3—for they; Ps 64:6—search; Ps 119:69—proud; Ps 120:2—from lying lips; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 24:28—not; Jer 37:14—said; Matt 5:11—when; Mark 14:55—sought; Luke 23:2—forbidding; Acts 25:7—and laid; Rom 8:33—Who

Psalms 35:12 They: Ps 38:20; 109:3–5; 1 Sam 19:4, 5, 15; 22:13, 14; Prov 17:13; Jer 18:20; John 10:32 spoiling: Heb. depriving, 1 Sam 20:31–33; Luke 23:21–23 my soul: Or, “my life,” as the word nephesh frequently denotes. Reciprocal: Gen 44:4—Wherefore; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; 1 Chr 19:4—took David’s; 2 Chr 20:11—how they reward us; Ps 17:9—deadly enemies; Ps 69:4—being; Ps 109:4—For my; Matt 26:59—sought

Psalms 35:13 when: Ps 69:10, 11; Job 30:25; Matt 5:44; Rom 12:14, 15 humbled: or, afflicted, Lev 16:29, 31; 1 Kgs 21:27–29; Isa 58:3, 5; Matt 9:14, 15 my prayer: Matt 10:13; Luke 10:6 Reciprocal: Lev 23:27—afflict; Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 29:7—afflict; Num 30:13—to afflict; 2 Sam 1:12—General; 2 Kgs 19:1—covered; 1 Chr 21:16—clothed; Job 31:29—General; Ps 73:2—But; Ps 109:24—knees; Dan 9:3—with; Matt 6:16—when; John 11:35—General; 2 Cor 7:11—revenge; 1 Tim 2:8—without

Psalms 35:14 I behaved: etc. Heb. I walked as a friend, as brother to me, I bowed. 2 Sam 1:11, 12, 17–27; Luke 19:41, 42 as one: Or, “as a mourning mother,” kaavel aim. Gen 24:67 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—The days; 1 Chr 21:16—clothed; Job 17:2—mockers; Job 30:25—Did not I; Job 31:29—General; Ps 38:6—bowed; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 69:11—I made; Ps 109:24—knees; Matt 5:44—General; Acts 16:28—cried; Rom 12:15—weep

Psalms 35:15 in mine: Ps 35:25, 26; 41:8; 71:10, 11; Job 31:29; Prov 17:5; 24:17, 18 adversity: Heb. halting, Ps 38:17; Jer 20:10; 1 Cor 13:6 the abjects: Ps 22:16; 69:12; Job 30:1–12; Matt 27:27–30, 39–44; Mark 14:65; Acts 17:5 I knew: Ps 35:8 marg. they: Ps 7:2; 57:4; Job 16:9 Reciprocal: Judg 16:23—to rejoice; Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Kgs 2:23—mocked; Neh 4:1—mocked; Job 16:10—gathered; Job 30:9—am I; Ps 22:7—laugh; Ps 35:19—Let; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Jer 11:19—and I; Jer 20:7—I am; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 3:14—General; Ezek 36:3—and are; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Matt 27:29—platted; Matt 27:44—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 16:14—derided; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 23:35—derided

Psalm 35:16 hypocritical: 1 Sam 20:24–42; Isa 1:14, 15; John 18:28; 1 Cor 5:8 gnashed: Ps 37:12; Job 16:9; Lam 2:16; Acts 7:54 Reciprocal: Judg 16:23—to rejoice; Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Neh 4:1—mocked; Job 11:3—mockest; Job 12:4—one mocked; Job 30:1—whose; Job 30:9—I am I; Ps 22:7—laugh; Ps 69:12—I was; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Jer 20:7—I am; Lam 3:14—General; Ezek 36:3—and are; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Matt 20:19—to mock; Matt 27:29—platted; Luke 16:14—derided; Luke 22:63—mocked

Psalm 35:17 how: Ps 6:3; 13:1, 2; 74:9, 10; 89:46; 94:3, 4 look: Ps 10:14; Hab 1:13 rescue: Ps 22:20, 21; 57:4; 69:14, 15; 142:6, 7 darling: Heb. only one Reciprocal: Ps 22:13—as a; Dan 6:27—delivereth; Rev 6:10—How

Psalm 35:18 give: Ps 22:22–25, 31; 40:9, 10; 69:30–34; 111:1; 116:14, 18; Heb 2:12 praise: Ps 67:1–4; 117:1, 2; 138:4, 5; Rom 15:9 much: Heb. strong, Isa 25:3 Reciprocal: Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 22:25—My praise; Ps 109:30—I will praise

Psalm 35:19 Let: Ps 35:15; 13:4; 25:2; 38:16; John 16:20–22; Rev 11:7–10 wrongfully: Heb. falsely, Ps 38:19 wink: Job 15:12; Prov 6:13; 10:10 that hate: Ps 69:4; 109:3; 119:161; 1 Sam 24:11, 12; Lam 3:52; John 15:25 Reciprocal: Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 35:24—and let; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 119:86—they; Prov 24:17—General; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Matt 5:22—without; Luke 23:35—derided; 1 Pet 2:19—suffering; Rev 11:10—rejoice

Psalm 35:20 For: Ps 120:5–7 but: Ps 31:13; 36:3, 4; 38:12; 52:2; 64:4–6; 140:2–5; Jer 11:19; Dan 6:5; Matt 26:4; Acts 23:15; 25:3 quiet: Matt 12:19, 24; 1 Pet 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Ps 21:11—imagined; Ps 109:3—fought; Ps 120:7—for peace; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil

Psalm 35:21 Yea: Ps 22:13; Isa 9:12; Luke 11:53, 54 Aha: Ps 40:15; 54:7; 70:3 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Job 16:10—gaped; Job 30:11—let loose; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 38:21—O my God; Ps 39:8—make; Isa 57:4—make; Lam 2:16—thine; Ezek 26:2—Aha

Psalm 35:22 This: Exod 3:7; Acts 7:34 keep: Ps 28:1; 39:12; 50:21; 83:1 be: Ps 10:1; 22:11, 19; 38:21; 71:12; Isa 65:6 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—afar off; Job 11:11—he seeth; Ps 10:14—Thou hast; Ps 109:1—Hold; Ezek 7:22—face; Hab 1:13—holdest

Psalm 35:23 Stir: Ps 7:6; 44:23; 80:2; Isa 51:9 my God: Ps 89:26; 142:5; John 20:28 Reciprocal: Gen 16:5—the Lord; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 59:4—awake; Ps 109:1—Hold; Isa 10:26—stir up; Lam 3:59—judge

Psalm 35:24 Judge: Ps 7:8; 18:20–24; 26:1; 43:1; 2 Thess 1:6; 1 Pet 2:22 and let: Ps 35:19; Job 20:5 Reciprocal: Gen 30:6—God; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 38:16—For I said; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Rev 11:10—rejoice

Psalm 35:25 say: Ps 27:12; 28:3; 70:3; 74:8; Job 1:5; Mark 2:6, 8 Ah: Heb. Ah, ah, our soul so: Ps 140:8; Exod 15:9; Matt 27:43 We have: Ps 56:1, 2; 57:3; 124:3; 2 Sam 20:19; Lam 2:16; 1 Cor 15:54 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:16—be swallowed; Job 30:24—they cry; Job 31:29—General; Job 31:31—Oh; Ps 13:4—Lest; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 35:15—in mine; Ps 40:15—say; Ps 41:11—because; Prov 1:12—swallow; Ezek 36:3—swallowed; Luke 22:63—mocked

Psalm 35:26 ashamed: Ps 35:4; 40:14, 15; 71:13; 129:5; 132:18; Isa 41:11; 65:13–15 clothed: Ps 109:28, 29; 132:18; Job 8:22; 1 Pet 5:5 magnify: Ps 38:16; 55:12; Job 19:5; Jer 48:26; Dan 11:36 Reciprocal: Job 31:29—General; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 35:15—in mine; Ps 53:5—thou hast; Ps 63:9—seek; Ps 69:6—Let not; Ps 70:2—Let; Ps 83:17—General; Ps 109:19—as the garment; Ps 119:78—the proud; Ps 132:9—let thy saints; Jer 17:18—confounded; Jer 20:11—everlasting; Ezek 7:18—and horror; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Mic 7:10—shame; Zech 12:7—do; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Matt 27:41—General

Psalm 35:27 shout: Ps 40:16; 68:3; 132:9, 16; 142:7; Isa 66:10, 11; John 16:22; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 righteous cause: Heb. righteousness, Prov 8:18 say: Ps 70:4 which: Ps 149:4; Jer 32:40, 41; Zeph 3:14, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:26—to his friends; Neh 2:20—The God; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 34:3—magnify; Ps 40:3—many; Ps 147:11—taketh; Jer 17:18—confounded; Mal 1:5—The Lord; John 14:21—that loveth

Psalm 35:28; Ps 34:1; 50:15; 51:14, 15; 71:24; 104:33, 34; 145:1, 2, 5, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 7:17—according; Ps 71:8—General; Ps 71:15—all the day; Jas 3:9—Therewith

CHAPTER 36

- 1 The grievous estate of the wicked;
- 8 The excellency of God's mercy;
- 10 David prays for favour to God's children.

Psalms 36 Title AM cir. 3463. BC cir. 541 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A psalm: This Psalm is supposed by some to have been composed by David at the beginning of Saul's persecutions; but Calmet and others, on good grounds, are of opinion that it was written during the Babylonian captivity. servant: Ps 18, 90 titles Ps 143:12; Deut 34:5; 2 Tim 2:24; Titus 1:1; Jas 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 1; Rev 1:1

Psalm 36:1 The transgression: Or, rather, "The speech of transgression to the wicked is within his heart: there is no fear of God before his eyes;" for instead of libbi, "my heart," four manuscripts, have libbo, "his heart," which is also the reading of the LXX, Vulgate, Syriac, Arabic, Ethiopic, and Anglo-Saxon. 1 Sam 15:13, 14; Prov 20:11; Matt 7:16–20; 12:33, 34; Titus 1:16 no: Ps 112:1; Gen 20:11; Prov 8:13; 16:6; Eccl 12:13; Rom 3:18 Reciprocal: Deut 25:18—feared; 1 Sam 18:22—commanded; Job 1:8—one; Job 6:14—he forsaketh; Job 15:4—castest off; Ps 5:9—For; Ps 14:1—They are; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 54:3—they have; Ps 86:14—and have; Jer 2:19—and that my; Jer 36:24—they; Hos 5:4—They will not frame their doings; Mal 3:5—fear; Luke 23:40—Dost; Acts 8:21—for; Rev 14:7—Fear

Psalm 36:2 For he: Ps 10:3; 49:18; Deut 29:19; Jer 2:23, 34, 35; 17:9; Hos 12:7, 8; Luke 10:29; 16:14, 15; Rom 7:9; 10:3 until: etc. Heb. to find his iniquity to hate, 1 Sam 15:18–24; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Rom 3:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 16:2—the ways; Prov 21:2—right; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa

5:18—draw; Luke 6:41—but; Titus 3:3—hateful

Psalms 36:3 The words: Ps 5:9; 12:2, 3; 55:21; 58:3; 140:3; 1 Sam 18:21; 19:6, 7; 26:21; Matt 22:15–18, 35 he hath: Ps 125:5; 1 Sam 11:6–13; 13:13, 14; 15:26; 16:14; Zeph 1:6; Heb 10:39; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Josh 23:12—go back; Ruth 1:15—gone back; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; 2 Sam 22:22—have not; 2 Chr 20:32—departed not; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Job 23:11—his way; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 52:1—mischief; Ps 101:3—them; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 6:12—walketh; Jer 34:11—General; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Hos 4:10—left; Hos 8:3—cast; Amos 5:7—leave; Matt 13:21—dureth; Matt 15:18—General; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Rom 3:13—with their; 2 Pet 2:21—to turn

Psalms 36:4 deviseth: Ps 38:12; 1 Sam 19:11; Esth 5:14; 6:4; Prov 4:16; Hos 7:6, 7; Mic 2:1; Matt 27:1; Acts 23:12 mischief: or, vanity setteth: Prov 24:23; Isa 65:2; Jer 6:16; 8:6; 9:2–9; Mic 6:8 abhorreth: Ps 97:10; Job 15:16; Amos 5:15; Rom 1:32; 12:9; Rev 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:22—that they are; Judg 9:32—by night; 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; 2 Kgs 8:15—on the morrow; Ps 1:1—way; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 12:2—They; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 28:3—mischief; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 119:104—therefore; Ps 140:2—imagine; Prov 6:14—he deviseth; Prov 6:18—heart; Prov 21:10—soul; Ezek 11:2—General; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 38:10—think an evil thought; Zech 7:10—imagine; Rom 7:15—what I hate; 2 Pet 2:21—to turn

Psalms 36:5 mercy: Ps 52:1; 57:10; 103:11; 108:4; Isa 55:7–9 faithfulness: Ps 89:2; 92:2; 100:5; Matt 24:35; Heb 6:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 9:10—General; 2 Chr 30:18—The good; Job 37:23—in judgment; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 71:19—Thy righteousness; Ps 89:1—thy faithfulness; Ps 97:6—The heavens; Ps 138:2—and praise; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Isa 55:9—General; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Lam 3:23—great; Dan 4:22—thy greatness; Acts 14:17—in that; Rom 2:2—judgment; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful

Psalms 36:6 righteousness: Ps 71:19; 97:2; 145:17; Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; Isa 45:19, 21–24; Rom 3:25 great mountains: Heb. mountains of God, Exod 9:28; 1 Sam 14:15 marg. judgments: Ps 77:19; 92:5; Job 11:7–9; 37:23; Isa 40:28; Jer 12:1; Matt 11:25, 26; Rom 11:33 thou: Ps 104:14–35; 145:9; 147:9; Job 7:20; Jonah 4:11; Matt 10:29, 30; 1 Tim 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 6:19—two; Gen 8:1—the cattle; Gen 9:10—General; Num 22:32—Wherefore; 2 Chr 35:24—died; Neh 9:6—preservest; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 73:16—When; Ps 97:6—The heavens; Ps 104:27—General; Ps 119:142—an everlasting; Ps 138:2—and praise; Prov 8:18—durable; Eccl 7:24—General; Ezek 1:16—a wheel; Ezek 10:10—General; Joel 2:22—afraid; Jonah 3:3—So; Zech 6:1—and the; Rom 2:2—judgment

Psalms 36:7 How: Ps 31:19; 86:5, 15; 145:7, 8; Exod 34:6; John 3:16; 1 John 3:1; 4:9, 10 excellent: Heb. precious, Ps 139:17; 1 Pet 2:6, 7; 2 Pet 1:4 put their: Ps 17:8; 57:1; 63:7; 91:4; Ruth 2:12; Luke 13:34 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—refuge; 2 Sam 7:19—And is this; Ps 13:5—But; Ps 23:6—goodness; Ps 30:5—in his; Ps 34:8—Lord; Ps 63:5—my soul; Ps 69:16—for thy; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Ps 91:1—under; Ps 109:21—thy mercy; Ps 145:9—good; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Song 1:2—thy love; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 23:37—even; Mark 10:18—that is; Heb 2:13—I will; 1 John 4:16—we

Psalm 36:8 abundantly: Ps 16:11; 17:15; 63:5; 65:4; Song 5:1; Isa 25:6; 55:1, 2; Jer 31:12–14; Zech 9:17; Matt 5:6; John 7:37 satisfied: Heb. watered, Yirweyun, “they shall be saturated,” as a thirsty field by showers from heaven. Isa 58:11 and thou: Ps 16:11; 46:4; Job 20:17; Isa 43:20; 48:21; Rev 22:1–17 thy pleasures: Or, adanacha, “thy pleasure,” as four manuscripts, read; in which there is probably a reference to the garden of Eden, and the river that ran through, and watered it. Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—the fatness; Deut 33:23—O; Job 36:16—full; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 42:2—thirsteth; Ps 65:11—fatness; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 30:23—it shall; Isa 48:18—then had; Isa 58:14—delight; Isa 66:11—ye may suck; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Jer 31:14—my people; Mark 10:18—that is; John 4:10—living; Eph 3:20—exceeding; Phil 4:19—according; Heb 2:13—I will; Heb 6:17—more; 2 Pet 1:11—abundantly; Rev 2:17—to eat; Rev 7:17—feed

Psalm 36:9 For: Isa 12:3; Jer 2:13; John 4:10, 14; 7:37–39; Rev 21:6; 22:17 in thy: Ps 27:1; Job 29:3; Prov 4:18; Isa 2:5; 60:1, 2, 19; Mal 4:2; John 1:8, 9; 8:12; 2 Cor 4:6; Jas 1:17; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 1:7; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Deut 30:20—thy life; Job 20:17—the rivers; Ps 17:15—I shall; Ps 42:2—thirsteth; Ps 46:4—a river; Song 4:15—a well; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Dan 2:22—and the; John 3:36—see; John 5:26—hath life; John 5:39—ye think; John 11:25—the life; John 12:46—am; Acts 17:28—in him; Eph 3:20—exceeding; Col 1:12—in; 1 John 1:5—that God; 1 John 2:8—and the; Rev 7:17—shall lead; Rev 22:5—no night

Psalm 36:10 continue: Heb. draw out at length, Ps 103:17; Jer 31:3; John 15:9, 10; 1 Pet 1:5 that: Ps 9:10; Jer 22:16; 24:7; John 17:3; Heb 8:11 and thy: Ps 7:8–10; 18:24, 25; 94:14, 15; 97:10, 11; 143:1, 2; Isa 51:6–8; 2 Tim 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 24:1—they that know; Ps 34:8—Lord; Ps 145:7—sing; Mic 6:5—know

Psalm 36:11 foot: Ps 10:2; 12:3–5; 119:51, 69, 85, 122; 123:3, 4; Job 40:11, 12; Isa 51:23; Dan 4:37 hand: Ps 16:8; 17:8–14; 21:7, 8; 62:6; 125:1–3; Rom 8:35–39 Reciprocal: Neh 6:14—think thou; Ps 31:20—from; Ps 86:14—O God; Ps 140:4—Keep me; Ps 140:5—The proud; Ezek 3:26—and shalt

Psalm 36:12 There: Ps 9:16; 55:23; 58:10, 11; 64:7–9; Judg 5:31; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Rev 15:4; 19:1–6 shall: Ps 1:5; 18:38; Jer 51:64 Reciprocal: Neh 6:14—think thou; Ps 7:16—General; Prov 10:29—but; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Amos 8:14—shall fall

CHAPTER 37

- 1 David persuades to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

Psalms 37 Title This is the third alphabetical Psalm. It seems to have been intended as an instructive and consoling ode for the captives in Babylon, who might feel themselves severely tempted when they saw those idolaters in prosperity, and themselves in adversity.

Psalm 37:1 Fret: Ps 37:7; 1 Sam 1:6–8; Prov 19:3; 24:1, 19 neither: Ps 73:3; Prov 3:31; 23:17; Gal 5:21; Jas 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 26:3—Sojourn; 1 Chr 16:4—to record; Job

12:6—tabernacles; Ps 49:16—Be not; Ps 73:21—my heart; Ps 92:7—wicked; Jer 12:1—Wherefore doth; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Psalm 37:2; Ps 37:35, 36; 73:17–20; 90:5, 6; 92:7; 129:5–7; Job 20:5–9; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24
Reciprocal: Ps 102:4—withered; Ps 129:6—as the grass; Isa 37:27—as the grass of

Psalm 37:3 Trust: Ps 4:5; 26:1; Isa 1:16–19; 50:10; Jer 17:7, 8; 1 Cor 15:57, 58; Heb 6:10–12
so shalt: Gen 26:2; 1 Sam 26:19; Heb 11:13–16 verily: Heb. in truth, or stableness be fed:
Ps 33:19; 34:9, 10; Matt 6:31–33; Luke 22:35 Reciprocal: Gen 39:22—committed; Gen
39:23—because; Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Gen 48:15—fed me; Exod 1:21—made them;
Deut 8:3—doth; Ruth 3:18—Sit still; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; 2 Kgs
4:13—among mine; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Ps 37:27—do good; Ps 37:34—Wait; Ps
81:10—open; Ps 111:5—hath given; Ps 119:22—for I have; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Prov
2:21—General; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 13:25—righteous; Eccl 3:12—but;
Isa 26:8—we; Isa 33:16—bread; Isa 57:13—but he; Jer 15:11—Verily it; Jer 37:21—and
that; Jer 39:18—because; Jer 40:9—Fear; Jer 42:10—abide; Jer 43:4—to dwell; Mal
3:10—and prove; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 9:3—Take; Luke 12:31—General; John
21:5—have; Rom 2:7—patient; Gal 6:10—do good; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 1 Tim 6:18—they
do; Heb 13:16—to do

Psalm 37:4 Delight: Ps 43:4; 104:34; Job 27:10; 34:9; Song 2:3; Isa 58:14; 1 Pet 1:8 and: Ps
21:1, 2; 145:19; John 15:7, 16; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:3—all that; 1 Kgs
10:13—all her desire; Job 22:26—shalt thou; Ps 4:7—put; Ps 10:17—Lord; Ps
20:4—General; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 81:10—open; Prov 10:24—the desire; Prov
11:23—desire; Prov 16:3—thy works; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Isa 64:5—rejoiceth; Mark
11:23—whatsoever; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Psalm 37:5 Commit: Heb. Roll thy way upon, Ps 22:8; 55:22; Prov 16:3 marg. Matt 6:25;
Luke 12:22, 29, 30; Phil 4:6, 7; 1 Pet 5:7 and: Job 22:28; Eccl 9:1; Lam 3:37; Jas 4:15
Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 24:13—I stand; Gen 24:42—prosper; Gen 40:4—the
captain; Gen 43:14—And God; Ruth 2:11—all that; 1 Sam 12:4—General; 2 Chr
14:11—rest on thee; Job 5:8—unto God; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 94:15—and all; Prov
3:5—Trust; Isa 25:9—Lo; 1 Tim 5:25—cannot; 1 Pet 2:23—but; 1 Pet 4:19—commit

Psalm 37:6 he shall: Ps 31:20; Isa 54:17; Mic 7:8, 9; 1 Cor 4:5 light: Job 11:17; Mal 3:18;
Matt 13:43 Reciprocal: Gen 30:33—righteousness; Num 5:31—be guiltless; Josh
22:22—Israel; Judg 5:31—the sun; Ruth 2:11—all that; 1 Sam 12:4—General; 1 Sam
24:17—Thou art; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 17:2—Let my; Ps 112:4—there ariseth; Ps
118:27—showed; Ps 119:22—for I have; Eccl 9:1—that the; Isa 58:8—thy light; Isa
58:10—then; Jer 51:10—brought; Hos 6:5—and thy judgments are as; Zeph 3:5—bring; 1
Tim 5:25—cannot

Psalm 37:7 Rest in: Heb. Be silent to, Ps 62:1; Josh 10:12; Jonah 1:11 marg. wait: Ps 27:14;
40:1; Prov 20:22; Isa 8:17; 30:15; Lam 3:25, 26; Hab 2:3; Gal 6:9; Heb 10:36, 37; Jas 5:7–11
fret: Ps 50:8; 73:3–14; Jer 12:1 the man: Job 21:7–34; Eccl 5:8; Isa 10:13, 14; Dan 11:36; Rev
13:3–10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; Ps 37:1—Fret; Ps
37:34—Wait; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 49:16—Be not; Ps 73:21—my heart; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov
3:31—Envy; Prov 19:3—fretteth; Prov 24:1—not; Ezek 24:17—Forbear to cry; Hos
12:6—wait; Mic 7:7—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Luke 21:19—General; Rom 8:25—with
patience; Rom 12:12—patient; Jas 1:4—let; Jas 5:8—ye also; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev

2:3—hast patience; Rev 8:1—silence

Psalm 37:8 Cease: Job 5:2; 18:4; Prov 14:29; 16:32; Eph 4:26, 31; Jas 1:19, 20; 3:14–18 fret: Ps 31:22; 73:15; 116:11; 1 Sam 25:21–23; Jer 20:14, 15; Jonah 4:1, 9; Luke 9:54, 55
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:22—let me go; Matt 5:22—That; Col 3:8—anger

Psalm 37:9 evildoers: Ps 37:35, 36; 55:23; Job 20:23–29; 27:13, 14–23 inherit: Ps 37:11, 12, 29; 25:13; Isa 58:14; 60:21; Heb 11:16; Rev 5:10 the earth: Or, “the land,” airetz, probably the land of Judea, given by God himself as an inheritance to their fathers, and their posterity forever, and this verse seems to contain a promise of their return thither.
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:4—fail; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; Ps 37:22—cut off; Ps 37:34—Wait; Prov 2:21—General; Prov 10:25—the whirlwind; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Isa 57:13—but he; Matt 5:5—they; Luke 12:46—cut him in sunder

Psalm 37:10 yet: Ps 73:18–20; Job 24:24; Heb 10:36, 37; 1 Pet 4:7; Rev 6:10, 11 wicked: Ps 37:35, 36; 49:10; 103:16; Job 7:10, 21; 14:10; 20:8, 9; Luke 12:20, 21; 16:27, 28 thou: Ps 52:5–7; 58:10, 11; 107:42, 43; 1 Sam 25:38, 39; 2 Kgs 9:25, 34–37; Esth 7:10; 8:1; Isa 14:16–19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:10—his day; Job 8:18—he; Prov 10:25—the whirlwind; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Prov 12:7—wicked; Isa 10:25—For yet; Ezek 27:36—never shalt be any more; Dan 2:35—no place; Hag 2:6—it is; Rev 12:8—their

Psalm 37:11 the meek: Matt 5:5; Gal 5:22, 23; 1 Tim 6:11; Jas 1:21; 3:13 delight: Ps 36:8; 72:7; 119:165; Isa 26:3; 48:18; 57:18–21; John 14:27; Phil 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 39:22—committed; Ps 25:13—inherit; Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 37:22—Blessed; Ps 37:29—General; Ps 147:6—lifteth up; Prov 2:21—General; Prov 3:17—all; Prov 28:10—but; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 58:14—delight; Isa 60:21—inherit; Jer 33:6—and will

Psalm 37:12; Ps 37:32; 1 Sam 18:21; 23:7–9; 2 Sam 15:10–12; Esth 3:6; Matt 26:4, 16 plotteth: or, practiseth, Dan 8:12, 24; Mic 2:1 gnasheth: Ps 35:16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Gen 37:18—conspired; Gen 39:16—General; 1 Sam 18:29—yet the; 1 Sam 19:15—Bring him; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Neh 6:2—Come; Neh 6:10—Let us meet; Job 16:9—he gnasheth; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 112:10—gnash; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Lam 2:16—gnash; Dan 6:4—sought; Hab 1:13—the wicked; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 22:13—there; Mark 6:21—when; Mark 6:24—The head; Luke 19:43—the days; John 8:40—now; Acts 5:33—took; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; 1 John 3:12—And; Rev 12:13—General

Psalm 37:13 laugh: Ps 2:4; Prov 1:26 his day: 1 Sam 26:10; Jer 50:27; Ezek 21:25, 29; Dan 5:26 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; Job 18:20—his day; Ps 7:16—General; Ps 37:18—the days; Ps 59:8—Thou; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 46:21—the day; Jer 47:4—the day; Lam 1:21—the day; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Dan 6:4—sought; Joel 1:15—the day of; Joel 3:14—for; Obad 12—looked; Mark 6:21—when; Luke 19:43—the days

Psalm 37:14 wicked: Ps 64:2–6; Acts 12:2, 3, 11, 23 slay: 1 Sam 24:11, 17; Prov 29:10, 27; Hab 1:13; Matt 23:30–34; Acts 7:52; 1 John 3:12 such as: etc. Heb. the upright of way Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Gen 49:24—were made; Esth 5:14—he caused; Esth 8:11—to destroy; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 11:2—lo; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Isa 8:9—and ye; Mark 6:24—The head; Luke 4:29—that; 1 Pet

2:12—your conversation; 2 Pet 3:11—in all

Psalm 37:15 sword: Ps 7:14, 15; 35:8; 1 Sam 31:4; 2 Sam 17:23; Esth 7:9, 10; Isa 37:38; Mic 5:6; Matt 27:4, 5 bows: Ps 46:9; 76:3–6; Jer 51:56; Hos 1:5; 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—were made; 1 Sam 2:4—The bows; Esth 8:11—to destroy; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Ps 9:15—General; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Isa 8:9—and ye

Psalm 37:16; Prov 3:33; 13:25; 15:16, 17; 16:8; 30:9; Eccl 2:26; 4:6; Matt 6:11; 1 Tim 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Prov 12:27—but; Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Prov 17:1—a dry; Eccl 5:20—For he shall not much remember; Jer 35:9—General; Dan 1:15—their; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 9:17—eat; Luke 12:15—for; Luke 18:30—manifold more; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Heb 11:26—greater

Psalm 37:17 arms: Ps 10:15; Job 38:15; Ezek 30:21–25 Lord: Ps 37:24; 41:12; 51:12; 63:8; 119:116, 117; 145:14; Isa 41:10; 42:1; Jude 24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:4—The bows; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; Job 5:12—disappointeth; Job 22:9—arms; Ps 73:23—thou hast; Jer 48:25—and his; Ezek 30:22—will break; Rom 14:4—he shall; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm

Psalm 37:18 knoweth: Ps 1:6; 31:7; Matt 6:32; 2 Tim 2:19 the days: Ps 37:13; 31:15; 49:5; Deut 33:25; Matt 24:21–24; 2 Tim 3:1–5; 4:2–4; Rev 11:3–5 their: Ps 16:11; 21:4; 73:24; 103:17; Isa 60:21; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 Pet 1:4, 5; 1 John 2:25 Reciprocal: Ps 37:22—Blessed; Ps 37:29—General; Prov 13:25—righteous; Eccl 8:12—surely; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Zech 14:7—which; Matt 6:33—and all; Eph 1:11—we; Heb 9:15—eternal

Psalm 37:19 in the evil: Eccl 9:12; Amos 5:13; Mic 2:3; Eph 5:16 days: Ps 33:19; Job 5:20–22; Prov 10:3; Isa 33:16 Reciprocal: Gen 41:21—still; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Ps 41:1—time of trouble; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Prov 13:25—righteous; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 58:11—and satisfy; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Jer 37:21—and that; Joel 2:26—and my; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 12:31—General

Psalm 37:20 But the: Ps 68:2; 92:9; Judg 5:31; Luke 13:3, 5; 2 Pet 2:12 as the fat of lambs: Heb. preciousness, That is, as the fat was wholly consumed in sacrifices, by the fire on the altar, so the wicked shall consume away in the fire of God's anger. Deut 33:14–16 smoke: Ps 102:3; Gen 19:28; Lev 3:3–11, 16; Deut 29:20; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—I will; Lev 6:10—consumed; Ps 73:18—thou castedst; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 10:29—but; Isa 9:18—mount; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Jer 51:40—General

Psalm 37:21 borroweth: Deut 28:12, 43, 44; 2 Kgs 4:1–5; Neh 5:1–5; Prov 22:7 righteous: Ps 112:5, 9; Deut 15:9–11; Job 31:16–20; Isa 32:8; 58:7–10; Luke 6:30; Acts 11:29; 20:35; 2 Cor 8:9; 9:6–15; Heb 6:10; 13:16 Reciprocal: Exod 22:14—borrow; Deut 15:6—thou shalt lend; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; 2 Kgs 6:5—for it was borrowed; Neh 5:18—because the bondage; Ps 37:26—merciful; Mic 7:8—when I fall; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Rom 12:8—with diligence

Psalm 37:22 Blessed: Ps 37:11, 18; 32:1; 115:15; 128:1; Prov 3:33 cursed: Ps 119:21; Matt 25:41; 1 Cor 16:22; Gal 3:10, 13 cut off: Ps 37:9, 28; Zech 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; 1 Kgs 2:4—fail; Ps 25:13—inherit; Prov 2:21—General; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 10:22—it; Prov 10:30—never; Isa 60:21—inherit; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Matt 5:5—they

Psalm 37:23 steps: Ps 17:5; 85:13; 119:133; 121:3, 8; 1 Sam 2:9; Job 23:11, 12; Prov 16:9; Jer 10:23 ordered: or, established, Ps 40:2; Prov 4:26 delighteth: Ps 147:10; Prov 11:1, 20; Jer 9:24; Heb 13:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:10—General; 2 Chr 19:11—the good; Ps 7:9—but; Ps 18:19—because; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 37:31—none; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 94:18—My foot; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 3:23—General; Prov 20:24—Man's; Acts 11:24—he was; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 1 Pet 1:5—kept

Psalm 37:24 Though: Ps 34:19, 20; 40:2; 91:12; 94:18; 145:14; Prov 24:16; Mic 7:7, 8; Luke 2:34; 22:31, 32, 60–62 for: Ps 37:17; 145:14; John 10:27–30 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; 1 Sam 29:10—General; Job 8:20—God; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 62:2—I shall; Ps 63:8—thy; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 73:18—thou castedst; Ps 73:23—thou hast; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 116:8—and my feet; Ps 119:116—Uphold; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 3:23—General; Isa 41:10—I will uphold; Rom 14:4—he shall; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Cor 4:9—cast; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 2 Pet 1:10—never

Psalm 37:25 I have: Ps 71:9, 18; Job 32:6, 7; Acts 21:16; Phlm 1:8, 9 yet: Ps 37:28; 94:14; Josh 1:5; 1 Sam 12:22; Isa 13:16; 2 Cor 4:9; Heb 12:5, 6; 13:5 nor his seed: Ps 25:13; 59:15; 109:10; 112:2; Gen 17:7; Job 15:23; Prov 13:22; Luke 1:53–55 Reciprocal: Job 4:7—who ever; Ps 71:11—God; Ps 112:5—showeth; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 24:30—went; Prov 28:10—but; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 12:31—General

Psalm 37:26 ever: Heb. all the day merciful: Ps 37:21; 112:5, 9; Deut 15:8–10; Matt 5:7; Luke 6:35–38 his seed: Prov 20:7; Jer 32:39 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—then; Deut 15:6—thou shalt lend; Neh 5:18—because the bondage; Ps 25:13—his seed; Ps 41:1—Lord; Ps 112:2—General; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 19:1—Better; Prov 21:26—the righteous; Prov 28:10—but; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 5:42—General; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord

Psalm 37:27 Depart: Ps 34:14; Job 28:28; Prov 16:6, 17; Isa 1:16, 17; 2 Tim 2:19; Titus 2:11–14 do good: Ps 37:3; 1 Thess 5:15; Titus 3:8, 14; Heb 13:16, 21; 1 John 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Job 1:8—escheweth; Ps 18:23—upright; Ps 37:29—General; Ps 97:10—hate; Prov 13:19—depart; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Jer 25:5—for; Amos 5:15—Hate; Gal 6:10—do good; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew; 3 John 11—follow

Psalm 37:28 loveth: Ps 11:7; 45:6, 7; 99:4; Isa 30:18; 61:8; Jer 9:24 forsaketh: Ps 37:25, 40; 92:13–15; Isa 59:21; Jer 32:40, 41; John 5:24; 6:39, 40; 10:28–30; 15:9; 1 John 2:19; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 1 but: Ps 21:10; Exod 20:5; Job 18:19; 27:14; Prov 2:22; Isa 14:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 31:7—God; 1 Sam 2:9—his saints; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; Job 29:2—God; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 16:1—Preserve; Ps 22:1—why hast; Ps 37:22—cut off; Ps 71:11—God; Ps 86:2—Preserve; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Ps 109:13—Let his; Ps 145:20—preserveth; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 10:30—never; Jer 49:10—his seed; Rom 14:4—he shall; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm; 2 Cor 4:9—but; 2 Tim 2:19—The Lord; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Heb 1:9—loved; Heb 13:5—I will

Psalm 37:29; Ps 37:9, 11, 18, 27; Deut 30:20; Prov 2:21; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:3, 4, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Ps 25:13—inherit; Prov 10:30—never; Matt 5:5—they; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Psalm 37:30; Ps 71:15, 24; Deut 6:7–9; Prov 10:21, 31; 15:7; 25:11–13; 27:9; Matt 12:35; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6 Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—book; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 33:3—my lips; Ps 34:21—Evil; Ps 40:8—yea; Ps 119:13—I declared; Ps 119:172—tongue; Prov

10:11—mouth of a; Prov 15:26—but; Prov 16:23—heart; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Mal 2:6—law; Luke 6:45—good man; Rom 6:13—and your

Psalm 37:31 law: Ps 1:2; 40:3, 8; 119:11, 98; Deut 6:6; 11:18–20; Prov 4:4; Isa 51:7; Jer 31:33; Heb 8:10 none: Ps 37:23; 121:3 steps: or, goings, Ps 17:5; 40:2; 44:18 marg. Ps 73:2; Job 23:11; Prov 14:15; Ezek 27:6 marg. Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—book; Job 33:3—my lips; Ps 26:1—I shall; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 3:23—General; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Prov 15:26—but; Prov 16:23—heart; Matt 12:35—good man; Luke 6:45—good man; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:6—your

Psalm 37:32 watcheth: Ps 37:12; 10:8–10; Jer 20:10; Luke 6:7; 11:54; 14:1; 19:47, 48; 20:20; Acts 9:24 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Gen 39:16—General; 1 Sam 18:11—And David; 1 Sam 23:14—but God; 1 Sam 24:2—and went; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Neh 6:2—they thought; Esth 5:14—he caused; Ps 41:2—thou wilt not; Ps 56:6—mark; Ps 59:3—they; Ps 71:10—lay wait for; Ps 116:15—Precious; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 124:2—when men; Ps 140:4—Keep me; Prov 24:15—Lay; Jer 11:19—and I; Jer 18:23—thou; Dan 6:4—sought; Dan 6:11—assembled; Hab 1:13—the wicked; Mark 3:2—General; Luke 4:29—that; John 8:40—now; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 12:19—sought for him; Acts 23:15—that he; Acts 25:3—laying; Acts 26:17—Delivering

Psalm 37:33 will not: Ps 31:7, 8; 124:6, 7; 1 Sam 23:26–28; 2 Tim 4:17; 2 Pet 2:9 condemn: Ps 109:31; Rom 8:1, 33, 34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:11—And David; 1 Sam 23:14—but God; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; 2 Chr 12:5—left you; Ps 17:2—Let my; Ps 41:2—thou wilt not; Ps 59:3—they; Ps 71:10—lay wait for; Ps 116:15—Precious; Ps 119:121—leave me; Ps 140:4—Keep me; Jer 11:19—and I; Jer 18:23—thou; Dan 6:4—sought; Dan 6:11—assembled; Hab 1:13—the wicked; Luke 4:29—that; Luke 6:7—watched; Luke 11:54—seeking; Luke 20:20—they watched; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 9:24—And they; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 12:19—sought for him; Acts 23:15—that he; Acts 25:3—laying; Acts 26:17—Delivering; 2 Cor 4:8—not in despair

Psalm 37:34 Wait: Kawah, to wait, implies the extension of a right line from one point to another. The first point is the human heart; the line is its intense desire; and the last point is God, to whom the heart extends this straight line of earnest desire. He who, while he waits on God, keeps his way, is sure to have the further blessings of which he is in pursuit. Ps 37:3, 7, 9; 27:14; Prov 20:22 keep: Job 17:9; 23:10–12; Prov 4:25–27; 16:17; Matt 24:13 exalt: Ps 92:10; 112:9; Luke 14:11; 1 Pet 1:7; 5:6 when: Ps 52:5, 6; 91:8; 92:11 Reciprocal: Esth 8:2—Esther set; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 54:7—and mine; Ps 62:5—wait; Ps 94:15—and all; Prov 29:16—but; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 40:31—they that; Lam 3:25—good; Lam 3:26—quietly; Zeph 3:8—wait; Matt 5:5—they; Rom 2:7—patient; Rev 14:10—in the

Psalm 37:35 I have: Ps 73:3–11; Esth 5:11; Job 5:3; 21:7–17; Isa 14:14–19 a green bay tree: or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil, Job 8:13–19; Ezek 31:6–10, 18; Dan 4:20–33 Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—Eliphaz; Judg 4:17—fled; 1 Kgs 16:15—seven; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Job 8:16—green; Job 12:6—tabernacles; Job 19:10—mine hope; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job 24:24—are exalted; Ps 37:2—General; Ps 37:9—evildoers; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 52:5—pluck; Ps 58:8—pass; Ps 73:12—these; Ps 73:18—thou castedst; Ps 92:7—wicked; Prov 12:7—wicked; Prov 21:12—wisely; Isa 41:12—shalt seek; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 12:1—Wherefore doth; Jer 49:10—he is not; Jer 49:25—General; Ezek 31:5—his height; Ezek 31:8—nor any; Dan 4:10—a tree; Dan

11:4—he shall stand; Luke 16:25—thy good; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Jas 1:10—because; Jas 1:11—so

Psalms 37:36; Ps 37:10; Exod 15:9, 10, 19; Job 20:5–29; Isa 10:16–19, 33, 34; Acts 12:22, 23
Reciprocal: Judg 4:17—fled; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Job 4:20—without; Job 5:3—taking; Job 7:8—The eye; Job 7:21—but I shall not be; Job 8:16—green; Job 8:18—he; Job 19:10—mine hope; Job 20:9—The eye; Job 21:28—Where; Job 24:24—are exalted; Ps 37:2—General; Ps 37:9—evildoers; Ps 52:5—pluck; Ps 58:8—pass; Ps 92:7—it is that; Prov 21:12—wisely; Prov 29:16—but; Isa 17:14—at eveningtide; Isa 41:12—shalt seek; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 31:15—because; Jer 49:10—he is not; Jer 49:25—General; Ezek 26:21—though; Ezek 27:36—never shalt be any more; Ezek 31:5—his height; Dan 2:35—no place; Dan 4:10—a tree; Dan 11:4—he shall stand; Dan 11:19—but; Luke 16:25—thy good; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Jas 1:10—because; Jas 1:11—so; Rev 18:21—and shall

Psalms 37:37; Job 1:1; 42:12–17; Prov 14:32; Isa 32:17; 57:2; Luke 2:25–29; Acts 7:59, 60; 2 Tim 4:6–8; 2 Pet 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—perfect; Gen 15:15—in peace; Gen 25:27—a plain man; Num 23:10—the death; Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 2:6—in; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; 2 Kgs 22:20—gathered; 2 Chr 16:9—to show himself; 2 Chr 34:28—in peace; Job 2:3—Hast thou; Job 8:20—God; Ps 73:17—then; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 19:20—be; Prov 23:18—surely; Matt 5:48—ye; Matt 19:21—If; Luke 2:29—now; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 6:22—and the end; 1 Cor 2:6—them; Phil 3:17—and mark; Jas 5:11—and have

Psalms 37:38; Ps 1:4–6; 9:17; 52:5; Prov 14:32; Matt 13:30, 49, 50; 25:46; 2 Thess 1:8, 9
Reciprocal: Ps 73:17—then; Ps 92:7—wicked; Ps 104:35—sinners; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Rom 6:22—and the end

Psalms 37:39 salvation: Ps 3:8; Isa 12:2; Jonah 2:9; Eph 2:8 strength: Ps 9:9; 46:1; 91:15; Isa 33:2; Col 1:11; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:8—because; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Ps 41:1—Lord; Ps 62:1—from; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Ps 143:11—bring; Ps 145:19—he also will; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 14:8—in time; Jer 39:18—because; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Psalms 37:40 the Lord: Isa 31:5; 46:4; Dan 3:17, 28; 6:23 from: Ps 17:13; 27:2; 1 John 2:13, 14; 5:18 because: Ps 22:4, 5; 1 Chr 5:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:8—because; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Ps 3:8—Salvation; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 41:1—Lord; Ps 91:15—deliver; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Ps 143:11—bring; Ps 145:19—he also will; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 14:8—in time; Jer 15:21—deliver; Jer 39:18—because; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Jonah 2:9—Salvation; Zeph 3:12—and; Acts 7:10—delivered; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 2 Tim 4:17—the Lord

CHAPTER 38

1 David moves God to take compassion on his pitiful case.

Psalms 38 Title A Psalm: This deeply penitential Psalm is supposed to have been composed by David under some grievous affliction, either bodily or mental, or both,

after his illicit intercourse with Bathsheba. to bring: Ps 70 title

Psalms 38:1 rebuke: Ps 6:1; 88:7, 15, 16; Isa 27:8; 54:8; Jer 10:24; 30:11; Hab 3:2; Heb 12:5–11 hot: Deut 9:19 Reciprocal: Num 12:11—lay not; 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; Job 10:2—Do not; Job 20:14—his meat; Job 33:19—pain; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 39:11—When; Ps 103:3—healeth; Ps 107:17—because; Prov 6:33—A wound; Isa 64:9—wroth; 1 Cor 11:30—many

Psalms 38:2 thine: Ps 21:12; 64:7; Job 6:4; Lam 3:12 thy hand: Ps 32:4; 39:10, 11; Deut 2:15; Ruth 1:13; 1 Sam 5:6, 11; 6:9 Reciprocal: Job 2:5—put forth; Job 19:21—the hand; Job 30:17—My bones; Ps 45:5—Thine; Ps 88:16—fierce; Prov 18:14—but; Lam 3:4—My flesh; Acts 13:11—hand; Rom 7:24—wretched

Psalms 38:3 soundness: Ps 31:9; 2 Chr 26:19; Job 2:7, 8; 33:19–22; Isa 1:5, 6 neither: Ps 6:2; 51:8; 102:3, 5 rest: Heb. peace, or, health because: Ps 51:8; 90:7, 8; Lam 3:40–42 Reciprocal: Lev 13:7—General; Lev 13:18—a boil; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; Job 19:20—bone; Ps 32:3—bones; Ps 35:10—All; Ps 38:7—no; Ps 39:10—I am consumed; Ps 41:8—An evil disease; Ps 77:2—my; Ps 102:10—Because; Lam 4:8—their skin

Psalms 38:4 mine: Ps 40:12; Ezra 9:6 as an: Lev 7:18; Isa 53:11; Lam 1:14; Matt 11:28; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Lev 5:1—bear; Lev 22:16—General; Num 14:34—shall ye bear; Num 15:31—his iniquity; Ps 39:10—I am consumed; Ps 49:5—iniquity; Ps 65:3—prevail; Isa 24:20—the transgression; Ezek 44:10—bear; Zech 5:8—the weight; Matt 18:24—ten thousand; 2 Tim 3:6—laden

Psalms 38:5 My wounds: The soul being invisible, its distempers are also so; therefore the sacred writers describe them by the distempers of the body. (See the parallel texts on these verses.) On reading these and similar passages, say Bp. LOWTH, some, who were but little acquainted with the genius of Hebrew poetry, have pretended to enquire into the nature of the disease with which the poet was afflicted; not less absurdly, in my opinion, than if they had perplexed themselves to discover in what river he was plunged, when he complains that “the deep waters had gone over his soul.” Ps 38:7; 32:3; Isa 1:5, 6; Jer 8:22 Reciprocal: Job 2:8—took him; Job 7:5—flesh; Job 30:18—By the great; Ps 14:3—filthy; Ps 109:24—my flesh; Nah 3:6—I will cast

Psalms 38:6 troubled: Heb. wearied bowed: Ps 35:14; 42:5 marg. Ps 57:6; 145:14 mourning: Ps 6:6; 31:10; 42:9; 43:2; 88:9; Job 30:28; Isa 38:14 Reciprocal: Ps 38:17—sorrow; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 116:3—I found; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Luke 13:11—bowed

Psalms 38:7 my loins: Ps 41:8; 2 Chr 21:18, 19; Job 7:5; 30:18; Acts 12:23 no: Ps 38:3 Reciprocal: Job 2:8—took him; Ps 6:2—for I; Ps 38:5—My wounds; Ps 78:13—made; Luke 14:21—the halt

Psalms 38:8 roared: Ps 22:1, 2; 32:3; Job 3:24; 30:28; Isa 59:11 Reciprocal: Ps 6:3—My; Ps 44:19—Though; Ps 102:5—the voice; Rom 7:24—wretched

Psalms 38:9 Lord: Instead of adonay, “Lord,” several manuscripts read yehowah, “Jehovah.” groaning: Ps 102:5, 20; John 1:48; Rom 8:22, 23, 26, 27; 2 Cor 5:2 Reciprocal: Ps 6:6—I am; Ps 69:5—hid; Ps 69:19—mine; Matt 6:8—your; Luke 8:47—when; 2 Cor

7:11—vehement

Psalm 38:10 heart: Ps 42:1; 119:81–83; 143:4–7; Isa 21:4 the light: Ps 6:7; 69:3; 88:9; 119:123; 1 Sam 14:27–29; Lam 2:11; 5:16, 17 gone from: Heb. not with Reciprocal: Ps 31:22—I am; Luke 10:31—he passed

Psalm 38:11 lovers: Ps 31:11; Job 6:21–23; 19:13–17; Matt 26:56; John 16:32 stand: Luke 10:31, 32 sore: Heb. stroke kinsmen: or, neighbours afar off: Luke 22:54; 23:49 Reciprocal: Job 6:15—My brethren; Job 19:14—kinsfolk; Ps 88:18— Lover; Ps 102:7—alone; Prov 19:7—the brethren; Matt 26:31—and the; Mark 14:33—and began; Mark 14:50—General; Mark 15:40—women

Psalm 38:12 lay snares: Ps 10:9; 64:2–5; 119:110; 140:5; 141:9; 2 Sam 17:1–3; Luke 20:19, 20 speak: Ps 35:20; 62:3, 4; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Luke 20:21, 22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:21—a snare; 1 Sam 24:2—and went; 1 Sam 26:2—Saul arose; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Ps 12:2—They; Ps 35:4—that; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 59:3—they; Ps 63:9—seek; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 140:2—imagine; Jer 18:22—and hid; Matt 26:63—Jesus; Mark 12:13—they send; Luke 6:7—watched; John 8:6—as though; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

Psalm 38:13; Ps 39:2, 9; 2 Sam 16:10–12; Isa 53:7; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:27—he held his peace; 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; Isa 36:21—General; Matt 27:12—General; Luke 23:9—but; John 19:9—But

Psalm 38:14 that heareth: Amos 5:13; Mic 7:5; Mark 15:3–5; John 8:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; Ps 39:2—I was; Matt 27:12—General; Luke 23:9—but

Psalm 38:15 in thee: etc. or, thee do I wait for do: Ps 39:7; 123:1–3 hear: or, answer, Ps 138:3 Lord: Here also, instead of adonay, one hundred and two manuscripts read yehowah, “Jehovah.” Reciprocal: Mic 7:7—my God

Psalm 38:16 For I said: Ps 13:3, 4; 35:24–26 foot: Ps 94:18; Deut 32:35 magnify: Ps 35:26 Reciprocal: Job 19:5—magnify; Ps 17:5—that; Ps 27:12—will; Ps 35:19—Let; Ps 55:12—magnify; Ps 73:2—steps; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 2:17—he hath caused; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Zech 12:7—do

Psalm 38:17 to halt: Heb. for halting, Ps 35:15 marg. Mic 4:6, 7 sorrow: Ps 38:6; 6:6; 77:2, 3; Isa 53:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 32:31—he halted; Ps 13:2—sorrow

Psalm 38:18 For: Ps 32:5; 51:3; Job 31:33; 33:27; Prov 28:13 sorry: 2 Cor 7:7–11 Reciprocal: Josh 7:20—Indeed; Ps 102:10—Because; Ps 119:26—declared; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 22:62—and wept

Psalm 38:19 But: Ps 3:1; 25:19; 56:1, 2; 59:1–3 are lively: etc. Heb. being living are strong, Instead of chaymin, “lively” Bp. LOWTH would read chinmon, “without cause”—“but mine enemies without cause have strengthened themselves.” As this emendation renders this member of the sentence parallel to the other, it is by no means improbable. See note on Ps 35:19; 79:5. they that: Ps 35:19; 69:4; Matt 10:22; John 15:18–25; Acts 4:25–28 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Ps 18:17—strong; Ps 119:86—they; Ps 142:6—for they; 1 Pet 2:19—suffering

Psalm 38:20 render: Ps 7:4; 35:12; 109:3–5; 1 Sam 19:4–6; 23:5, 12; 25:16, 21; Jer 18:20 because: Matt 5:10; John 10:32; 1 Pet 3:13, 17, 18; 4:14–16; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: Ps 69:4—being; Ps 109:4—For my; Prov 17:13—General; Isa 66:5—Your; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 6:11—and; Heb 12:14—Follow

Psalm 38:21 O my God: Ps 22:1, 11, 19, 24; 35:21, 22 Reciprocal: Ps 27:9—leave; Ps 71:12—O God; Ps 119:8—O forsake; Dan 6:22—My God

Psalm 38:22 Make: Ps 40:13, 17; 70:1, 5; 71:12; 141:1 to help me: Heb. for my help O Lord: Ps 27:1; 62:2, 6; Isa 12:2 Reciprocal: Ps 27:9—O God; Ps 51:14—thou God; Ps 119:8—O forsake

CHAPTER 39

- 1 David's care of this thoughts;
- 4 The consideration of the brevity and vanity of life;
- 7 the reverence of God's judgments,
- 10 and prayer, are his bridles of impatience.

Psalms 39 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Jeduthun: Jeduthun, probably the same as Ethan, 44, was one of the sons of Merari, and is supposed to have been one of the four masters of music, or leaders of bands, belonging to the temple service. It is therefore probable that David, having composed this Psalm, gave it to Jeduthun and his company to sing; and it is very likely, that it was written on the same occasion as the preceding. Ps 62; 77 titles; 1 Chr 16:41; 25:1–6

Psalm 39:1 I said: Ps 119:9; 1 Kgs 2:4; 2 Kgs 10:31; Prov 4:26, 27; Heb 2:1 that I: Ps 12:4; 73:8, 9; 141:3; Prov 18:21; 21:23 my mouth: etc. Heb. a bridle, or muzzle, for my mouth, Jas 1:26; 3:2–8 while: Amos 5:13; Mic 7:5, 6; Col 4:5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:13—be circumspect; 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; Job 2:10—In all this; Job 6:24—I will; Job 22:3—thou makest; Ps 17:3—I am; Ps 34:13—Keep; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 106:33—he spake; Prov 10:19—but; Prov 13:3—General; Isa 36:21—General; Mark 14:61—he held; Luke 23:9—but; John 8:6—as though; Jas 3:3—General; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Psalm 39:2 I was: Ps 38:13, 14; Isa 53:7; Matt 27:12–14 even: Matt 7:6 my sorrow: Job 32:19, 20; Acts 4:20 stirred: Heb. troubled Reciprocal: Job 3:1—opened; Job 6:24—I will; Job 20:2—my thoughts; Eccl 3:7—time to keep; Jer 8:14—be silent; Mark 14:61—he held; Luke 23:9—but; Acts 8:32—opened; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Psalm 39:3; Jer 20:9; Ezek 3:14; Luke 24:32 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:26—yearned; Job 3:1—opened; Job 7:11—I will not; Job 20:2—my thoughts; Job 32:18—the spirit; Job 40:9—canst

Psalm 39:4 make: Ps 90:12; 119:84; Job 14:13 how frail I am: or, what time I have here Reciprocal: Job 7:1—Is there; Job 14:5—his days; 1 Cor 7:29—the time

Psalm 39:5 Behold: Ps 90:4, 5, 9, 10; Gen 47:9; Job 7:6; 9:25, 26; 14:1, 2; Jas 4:14 as nothing: Ps 89:47; 2 Pet 3:8 verily: Ps 39:11; 62:9; 144:4; Eccl 1:2; 2:11; Isa 40:17 at his best state: Heb. settled Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:34—How long have I to live; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 6:11—What; Job 7:3—months of; Job 8:9—we are but; Job 10:20—my days few; Job 20:22—the fulness; Ps 49:12—in honour; Ps 102:11—My days; Ps 119:84—How; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Ps 127:2—vain; Eccl 1:14—General; Eccl 3:19—for; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life; Eccl 8:13—as a; Eccl 9:9—all the days of the life; Eccl 11:10—for; Isa 40:30—General

Psalm 39:6 a vain show: Heb. an image, There is but the semblance of being: he appeareth for a little, and then vanisheth. 1 Cor 7:31; Jas 4:14 surely: Eccl 1:14; 2:17, 18, 20, 21; 4:7, 8; 6:11, 12; 12:8, 13; Isa 55:2; Luke 10:40–42; 12:20, 21, 29; 1 Pet 5:7 he heapeth: Ps 49:10, 11; Job 27:16, 17; Prov 13:22; 23:5; 27:24; Eccl 2:8, 18–21, 26; 5:14; Luke 12:20, 21; Jas 5:3 Reciprocal: Deut 8:13—General; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; 2 Sam 19:34—How long have I to live; 1 Kgs 14:26—he took away; Esth 8:1—give the house; Job 14:21—he knoweth it not; Ps 4:6—many; Ps 17:14—leave; Ps 62:10—riches; Ps 73:16—too painful for me; Ps 73:20—their; Ps 89:47—Remember; Ps 102:11—My days; Ps 114:4—General; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Ps 127:2—vain; Ps 144:4—Man; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 3:19—for; Eccl 6:2—but; Eccl 6:10—and it; Eccl 7:15—have I; Dan 11:4—and shall be; Hab 2:13—is it; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 6:27—by; Matt 13:45—seeking; Matt 15:9—in; Luke 12:26—why; 1 Pet 1:18—vain; 1 John 2:17—the world

Psalm 39:7 what wait: Ps 130:5, 6; Gen 49:18; Luke 2:25 hope: Ps 38:15; 119:81, 166; Job 13:15; Rom 15:13 Reciprocal: Ps 62:5—my; Ps 69:3—I wait; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 146:5—whose; Prov 11:23—desire; Eccl 2:20—General; Isa 8:17—I will; Lam 3:25—good; Matt 13:45—seeking

Psalm 39:8 Deliver: Ps 25:11, 18; 51:7–10, 14; 65:3; 130:8; Mic 7:19; Matt 1:21; Titus 2:14 make: Ps 35:21; 44:13; 57:3; 79:4; 119:39; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Joel 2:17, 19; Rom 2:23, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:21—Thy servant; Ps 74:18—the foolish; Ps 119:22—Remove; Prov 11:23—desire; Jer 31:18—Thou hast

Psalm 39:9; Ps 38:13; Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 16:10; Job 1:21; 2:10; 40:4, 5; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—held; Lev 26:41—and they; Ruth 1:13—the hand; 2 Sam 12:20—arose; 2 Sam 15:26—let; 2 Kgs 4:26—It is well; 2 Kgs 20:19—Good; Job 21:5—lay your; Isa 38:15—What; Isa 39:8—Good; Jer 10:19—Truly; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Lam 3:28—General; Ezek 16:63—and never; Ezek 24:17—Forbear to cry; Amos 8:3—with silence; Jonah 4:8—and wished; Mark 14:61—he held; Luke 23:9—but; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 8:32—opened

Psalm 39:10 Remove: Ps 25:16, 17; 1 Sam 6:5; Job 9:34; 13:21 I am consumed: Ps 38:3, 4 blow: Heb. conflict, Job 40:8 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:13—the hand; Job 2:5—put forth; Job 7:16—let me alone; Job 36:18—his; Ps 32:4—hand; Ps 38:2—thy hand; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Isa 38:15—What; Jer 14:17—with a very; Acts 13:11—hand

Psalm 39:11 When: Ps 38:1–8; 90:7–10; 1 Cor 5:5; 11:30–32; Heb 12:6; Rev 3:19 his beauty: etc. Heb. that which is to be desired in him to melt away, Ps 102:10, 11; Job 4:19; 13:28; 30:30; Isa 50:9; Hos 5:12 surely: Ps 39:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:3—This day; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 7:8—thine eyes; Job 9:25—they flee away; Job 22:4—reprove; Job

33:21—His flesh; Ps 32:4—hand; Ps 38:2—thy hand; Ps 49:14—their; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 80:16—perish; Acts 13:11—hand; Jas 5:2—your garments

Psalms 39:12 hold: Ps 56:8; 116:3; 2 Sam 16:12 marg. 2 Kgs 20:5; Job 16:20; Heb 5:7 for I am: Ps 119:19, 54; Lev 25:23; 1 Chr 29:15; 2 Cor 5:6; Heb 11:13; 1 Pet 1:17; 2:11 as all: Gen 47:9 Reciprocal: Gen 21:34—General; Gen 23:4—stranger; Gen 26:3—Sojourn; Gen 28:4—which; Exod 2:22—for he said; Exod 18:3—Gershom; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 35:22—keep; Isa 38:5—I have seen; Mark 9:24—with

Psalms 39:13 spare: Job 10:20, 21; 14:5, 6 be no: Gen 5:24; 42:36; Job 14:10–12 Reciprocal: Job 4:20—they perish; Job 7:9—he; Job 7:16—let me alone; Job 9:18—will not; Ps 102:24—I said; Jer 15:15—take

CHAPTER 40

- 1 The benefit of confidence in God;
- 6 Obedience is the best sacrifice;
- 11 The sense of David's evils inflames his prayer.

Psalms 40 Title AM 2970, BC 1034. This psalm is supposed to have been composed by David about the same time, and on the same occasion, as the two preceding; with this difference, that here he magnifies God for have obtained the mercy which he sought there. It also contains a remarkable prophecy of the incarnation and sacrifice of Jesus Christ. Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 40:1 I waited: Heb. In waiting I waited, Ps 27:13, 14; 37:7; Jas 5:7–11 inclined: Ps 116:2; 130:2; Dan 9:18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:10—stayed; Gen 19:19—and thou; Gen 49:18—General; 1 Sam 30:6—David; Job 14:14—all the days; Job 33:30—To bring; Job 36:16—a broad; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 18:16—drew; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 69:14—Deliver; Ps 69:30—I will; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 86:17—thou; Ps 116:1—because; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Ps 130:5—I wait; Song 2:12—time; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 40:31—they that; Isa 50:10—let; Lam 3:25—good; Lam 3:55—General; Mic 7:7—wait; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 21:19—General; Luke 22:44—being; John 16:20—your; Acts 7:10—delivered; Acts 9:11—for; Rom 12:12—patient; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Heb 5:7—and; Heb 10:36—ye have; Jas 1:4—let; Jas 5:8—ye also

Psalms 40:2 brought: Ps 18:16, 17; 71:20; 86:13; 116:3; 142:6, 7; 143:3; Isa 24:22; Jonah 2:5, 6; Zech 9:11; Acts 2:24, 27–31 horrible pit: Heb. pit of noise, Matt 13:50 the miry: Ps 69:2, 14, 15; Jer 38:6–12; Lam 3:53–55 set: Ps 27:5; 61:2; Matt 7:24, 25 established: Ps 17:5; 18:36; 37:23; 119:133 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—the pit; 1 Sam 30:6—David; Job 14:14—all the days; Job 33:24—Deliver; Job 33:30—To bring; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 7:9—but; Ps 18:19—brought; Ps 26:12—My; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 30:7—made; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 37:31—steps; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 88:6—lowest; Ps 130:1—Out of; Prov 4:26—let all thy ways be established; Prov 13:12—when; Isa 38:17—in love to my soul delivered it from the pit; Lam 3:55—General; Acts 9:11—for

Psalm 40:3 And he: Ps 33:3; 144:9; Rev 5:9, 10; 14:3 praise: Ps 103:1–5; Isa 12:1–4 many: Ps 34:1–6; 35:27; 52:6; 64:9, 10; 142:7; Hos 3:5; Acts 2:31–41; 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 32:6—For this; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 37:31—law; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 68:11—Lord; Ps 130:7—Let Israel; Prov 13:12—when; Eccl 7:14—the day; Isa 42:10—Sing; Jer 33:9—fear; Matt 26:29—until

Psalm 40:4 Blessed: Ps 2:12; 34:8; 84:11, 12; 118:8, 9; Jer 17:7, 8; Rom 15:12, 13 respecteth: Ps 15:4; 101:3–7; 119:21 as turn: Ps 125:5; Isa 44:18–20; Jer 10:14, 15; Jonah 2:8; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:20—turn not; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; Ps 31:20—from; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 78:7—set; Jer 48:7—because

Psalm 40:5 Many: Ps 136:4; Exod 11:8; 15:11; Job 5:9; 9:10; 26:14 thoughts: Ps 71:15; 92:5; 139:6, 17, 18; Isa 55:8, 9; Jer 29:11 they cannot: etc. or, none can order them unto thee, Job 37:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:23—great things; Job 6:3—my words are swallowed up; Job 42:3—things; Ps 40:17—I am poor; Ps 89:6—For who; Ps 104:24—how; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 107:8—his wonderful; Ps 118:17—declare; Ps 147:5—his understanding is infinite; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Isa 28:29—cometh; Isa 30:33—the breath; Ezek 1:16—a wheel; Luke 1:3—in; John 21:25—there; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Rom 11:33—how; 1 Cor 13:9—General

Psalm 40:6 Sacrifice: Ps 50:8; 51:16; 1 Sam 15:22; Isa 1:11; 66:3; Jer 7:21–23; Hos 6:6; Matt 9:13; 12:7; Heb 10:5–12 mine ears: Exod 21:6; Job 33:16; Isa 50:4, 5 opened: Heb. digged Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 14:25—General; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Num 29:17—General; Deut 15:16—General; 1 Sam 20:2—show it me; 2 Sam 7:27—revealed; Job 36:10—openeth; Prov 8:31—and my; Isa 1:12—required; Isa 30:33—the breath; Isa 40:16—nor; Isa 48:8—thine ear; Jer 6:20—To what; Jer 7:22—nor; Matt 5:17—but; Luke 19:28—he went; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; John 10:18—This; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 15:3—Christ; Phil 2:8—and became; Heb 9:9—that could

Psalm 40:7 Lo: Heb 10:7–9 in the: Gen 3:15; Luke 24:27, 44; John 5:39; Acts 10:43; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:10, 11; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Lev 4:31—a sweet; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Jer 36:2—a roll; Zech 2:10—lo; Matt 3:15—for; Mark 1:2—written; John 5:30—because; John 6:27—for him; John 6:38—not; Heb 9:9—that could; Heb 9:11—Christ

Psalm 40:8 I delight: Ps 112:1; 119:16, 24, 47, 92; Job 23:12; Jer 15:16; John 4:34; Rom 7:22; 8:29 yea: Ps 37:30, 31; Prov 3:1; Jer 31:33; 2 Cor 3:3 within my heart: Heb. in the midst of my bowels Reciprocal: Exod 40:20—the testimony; Lev 1:3—his own; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Deut 6:6—shall be; Deut 15:16—General; Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 119:11—Thy word; Ps 119:70—but I; Ps 119:167—and I love; Prov 4:21—in the; Prov 21:15—joy; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 51:7—in whose; Jer 6:10—delight; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; Luke 2:49—my; Luke 6:45—good man; Luke 12:50—and; Luke 22:42—not; John 5:30—because; John 6:38—not; John 7:10—then; John 9:31—and doeth; John 14:31—that the; Rom 3:31—yea; Gal 1:4—according; 1 Thess 4:3—this; Heb 1:9—loved

Psalm 40:9 preached: Ps 22:22, 25; 35:18; 71:15–18; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 4:16–22; Heb 2:12 not: Ps 119:13, 171, 172 thou knowest: Ps 139:2; John 21:17 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; 1 Kgs 8:65—a great; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 7:11—I will not;

Ps 89:1—with; Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 145:5—will speak; Eccl 1:1—the Preacher; Eccl 10:12—words; Isa 48:6—and will; Isa 58:1—spare; Matt 13:54—he taught; Mark 2:2—and he; Mark 4:22—General; John 6:59—in the; John 7:26—he speaketh; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 20:20—I kept; Rom 1:16—I am; Phil 2:16—Holding; Col 4:6—your; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach

Psalm 40:10 not hid: Ezek 2:7; 3:17, 18; Acts 20:20, 21, 26, 27; Rom 10:9, 10; 1 Thess 1:8; Rev 22:17 righteousness: Rom 1:16, 17; 3:22–26; 10:3; Phil 3:9 faithfulness: Acts 13:32, 33; Rom 15:8, 9 salvation: Isa 49:6; Luke 2:30–32; 3:6; 1 Tim 1:15 lovingkindness: Ps 25:10; 34:6; Mic 7:20; John 1:17; 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Josh 1:8—book; 1 Kgs 8:65—a great; 1 Chr 16:9—talk ye; 1 Chr 16:23—show forth; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Ps 22:22—in the; Ps 22:25—My praise; Ps 35:18—give; Ps 48:9—lovingkindness; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 71:15—My mouth; Ps 89:1—with; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 96:2—show; Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 118:17—declare; Ps 119:13—I declared; Ps 119:172—tongue; Ps 145:5—will speak; Eccl 10:12—words; Isa 48:6—and will; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 42:4—I will keep; Matt 13:54—he taught; Mark 4:22—General; John 6:59—in the; John 7:26—he speaketh; Rom 3:25—to declare; Col 4:6—your; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; Heb 2:12—in

Psalm 40:11 Withhold: From this verse to the end, we have quite a new subject; for the former contains a thanksgiving, and this contains a supplication. It is nearly the same as the seventieth, and probably formed a distinct Psalm. Ps 69:13, 16 let thy: Ps 23:6; 43:3; 57:3; 61:7; 85:10; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 51:1—tender

Psalm 40:12 innumerable: Ps 22:11–19; Heb 4:15 mine: Ps 38:4; Isa 53:6; Luke 18:13, 14; 1 Pet 3:18 they are: Ps 19:12; 69:4 heart: Ps 73:26; Gen 42:28; Luke 21:26 faileth: Heb. forsaketh Reciprocal: Job 9:3—he cannot; Job 22:5—thine; Job 30:16—have taken hold; Ps 51:3—my sin; Ps 65:3—prevail; Ps 71:15—I know; Ps 109:26—Help; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Ps 139:18—they are more; Ps 143:7—my spirit; Matt 18:24—ten thousand; Rom 7:9—but; Rom 7:21—evil

Psalm 40:13 Be: Ps 25:17, 18; Matt 26:36–44 make: Ps 38:22; 70:1–5 Reciprocal: Ps 22:19—O my; Ps 69:17—hear me speedily; Ps 102:2—in the day; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Ps 141:1—make haste; Ps 143:7—Hear me

Psalm 40:14 Let them be ashamed: The verbs in the preceding verse, in which the psalmist simply prays for deliverance, are in the imperative; but here, and in the following verses, they are in the future tense, and naturally express the language of lively faith and hope, rather than that of wishing the destruction foreseen and predicted. Ps 31:17, 18; 35:4, 26; 70:2, 3; 71:13; Isa 41:11; 45:24 that: Matt 21:38–41 driven: Ps 9:3; John 18:6; Acts 9:4–6; 12:23, 24 Reciprocal: Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 44:7—put them; Ps 53:5—thou hast; Ps 63:9—seek; Ps 83:17—General; Ps 109:20—Let this; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 17:18—confounded; Jer 20:11—everlasting; Ezek 39:2—I will; Luke 13:17—all his; John 8:9—went out; 1 Pet 2:6—shall

Psalm 40:15 desolate: Ps 69:24, 25; 70:3; 73:19; 109:6–20; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:23, 24 say: Ps 35:21, 25; 70:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 35:4—confounded; Ps 35:26—ashamed; Ps 71:13—Let them be; Ps 83:17—General; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ezek 26:2—Aha

Psalms 40:16 all: Ps 22:26; 35:27; 68:3; 105:3; Isa 65:13, 14 love: Ps 119:81, 111, 123, 166, 167; Matt 13:45, 46; Phil 3:7–9 say: Ps 35:27; Luke 1:46, 47; Acts 19:17 Reciprocal: Ps 5:11—But; Ps 34:3—magnify; Ps 70:4—General

Psalms 40:17 I am poor: Ps 40:5; 34:6; 69:33; 70:5; Isa 41:17; Matt 8:20; 2 Cor 8:9; Jas 2:5 the Lord: 1 Pet 2:23; 5:7 help: Ps 54:4; Isa 50:7–9; Heb 13:6 make: Ps 143:7, 8; Rev 22:20 Reciprocal: Neh 5:19—Think; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 22:19—O my; Ps 31:2—deliver; Ps 38:22—Make; Ps 69:29—I am poor; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 101:2—O when; Ps 109:22—For I; Ps 119:141—small; John 4:49—come

CHAPTER 41

- 1 The recompence of the charitable;
- 4 David complains of his enemies' treachery;
- 10 He flees to God for succour.

Psalms 41 Title This Psalm is supposed to have been written on the same occasion as the three former; and to relate to David's affliction, and the evil treatment he received from his enemies during its continuance. Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 41:1 Blessed: Ps 112:9; Deut 15:7–11; Job 29:12–16; 31:16–20; Prov 14:21; 19:17; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–11; Mark 14:7; Luke 14:13, 14; 2 Cor 9:8–14; Gal 2:10 the poor: or, the weak, or sick, Matt 25:34–39; Acts 20:35; 1 Thess 5:14 Lord: Ps 34:19; 37:26, 39, 40; Heb 6:10; Jas 2:13 time of trouble: Heb. the day of evil, Ps 37:19; Prov 16:14; Eccl 12:1; Rev 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:23—here is seed; Gen 47:24—the fifth part; Exod 1:20—God; Lev 23:22—General; Lev 25:35—then; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 15:10—because; Deut 24:19—When thou; Ruth 2:19—blessed; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 74:18—the foolish; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 125:4—Do good; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Prov 29:7—considereth; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Jer 17:17—thou; Jer 39:17—I will; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Dan 4:27—by showing; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 5:7—are; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 6:38—with; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 19:8—Behold; Acts 10:2—which; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 2 Cor 9:6—He which soweth sparingly; 2 Cor 9:14—by; Phil 4:19—supply; Heb 10:24—consider

Psalms 41:2 preserve: Ps 33:19; 91:3–7; Jer 45:4, 5 blessed: Ps 128:1–6; 1 Tim 4:8 thou wilt not: or, do not thou, Ps 27:12; 37:32, 33; 140:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 1:20—God; Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 15:10—because; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 121:7—he shall; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Eccl 11:1—for; Jer 39:17—I will; Luke 6:38—with; Acts 12:11—and hath; 2 Cor 9:14—by

Psalms 41:3 strengthen: Ps 73:26; 2 Kgs 1:6, 16; 20:5, 6; 2 Cor 4:16, 17; Phil 2:26, 27 make: Heb. turn Reciprocal: Gen 48:2—strengthened; Exod 15:26—for I am; Ps 6:2—for I; Ps 103:3—healeth

Psalms 41:4 Lord: Ps 32:5; 51:1–3 heal: Ps 6:2–4; 103:3; 147:3; 2 Chr 30:18–20; Hos 6:1; Jas

5:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—for I am; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Luke 18:13—God; John 12:40—heal

Psalms 41:5 Mine: Ps 22:6–8; 102:8 his name: Job 18:17; 20:7; Prov 10:7

Psalms 41:6 speaketh: Ps 12:2; Prov 26:24, 25; Neh 6:1–14; Prov 26:24–26; Dan 11:27; Mic 7:5–7; Luke 11:53, 54; 20:20–23; 2 Cor 11:26 when: Jer 20:10 Reciprocal: Ps 10:7—vanity; Ps 144:8—mouth; Prov 12:5—counsels; Matt 22:15—how; Mark 7:20—General; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 14:1—they

Psalms 41:7 whisper: Prov 16:28; 26:20 marg. Rom 1:29; 2 Cor 12:20 against: Ps 31:13; 56:5, 6; Matt 22:15; 26:3, 4 my hurt: Heb. evil to me Reciprocal: Ps 71:11—God; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Prov 12:5—counsels; Luke 6:45—and an

Psalms 41:8 An evil disease: Heb. A thing of Belial, Ps 38:3–7; Job 2:7, 8; Luke 13:16 and: Ps 3:2; 71:11; Matt 27:41–46, 63, 64 Reciprocal: Job 33:26—pray; Ps 31:11—especially; Ps 35:15—in mine; Ps 38:7—my loins; Ps 103:3—healeth; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Lam 2:16—we have seen

Psalms 41:9 Yea: Ps 55:12–14, 20–22; 2 Sam 15:12; Job 19:19; Jer 20:10 mine own familiar friend: Heb. the man of my peace which: Deut 32:15; Obad 7; John 13:18, 26, 27 lifted up: Heb. magnified Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread; 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; Job 6:15—My brethren; Ps 31:11—especially; Jer 38:22—Thy friends; Jer 41:1—they did; Dan 11:26—that feed; Mic 7:6—a man's; Matt 10:36—General; Matt 26:23—He that; Matt 26:50—Friend; Mark 14:10—one; Mark 14:18—One; Luke 12:52—General; Luke 22:3—being; Luke 22:21—General; John 6:71—being; Acts 1:16—spake; 1 John 2:19—went out

Psalms 41:10 be merciful: Ps 57:1; 109:21 that: Ps 18:37–42; 21:8–10; 69:22–28; 109:6–20; Luke 19:27 Reciprocal: Ps 86:17—Show; Mic 7:8—when I fall; Matt 5:43—and hate

Psalms 41:11 because: Ps 13:4; 31:8; 35:25; 86:17; 124:6; Jer 20:13; Col 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; Job 19:5—magnify; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 27:12—will; Ps 30:1—hast not

Psalms 41:12 thou: Ps 25:21; 94:18 settest: Ps 16:11; 17:15; 34:15; 73:23, 24; Job 36:7; John 17:24 Reciprocal: Gen 17:18—before; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; 1 Sam 25:32—General; Job 2:3—holdeth; Ps 4:1—O; Ps 7:8—to mine; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 61:7—abide; Ps 119:116—Uphold; Isa 41:10—I will uphold

Psalms 41:13 Blessed: Ps 72:18, 19; 89:52; 106:48; 1 Chr 29:10; Eph 1:3; Rev 4:8; 5:9–14; 7:12; 11:17 Amen: The LXX and Vulgate render *Γενοιτο, γενοιτο, Fiat, fiat*. So be it! So be it! With this psalm ends the first of the five books into which the Hebrews have divided the Psalms. Num 5:22; Deut 27:15–26; 1 Kgs 1:36; 1 Chr 16:36; Jer 28:6; Matt 6:13; 1 Cor 14:16; Rev 22:20 Reciprocal: Exod 18:10—General; 1 Sam 25:32—General; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:26—And now; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; Neh 8:6—blessed; Ps 68:8—the God; Ps 113:2—General; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Rom 9:5—Amen; 2 Cor 11:31—which; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 2:7—in the; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Pet 1:3—Blessed; Rev 19:4—Amen

CHAPTER 42

- 1 David's zeal to serve God in the temple;
- 5 He encourages his soul to trust in God.

Psalms 42 Title AM 2983, BC 1021 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Maschil: or a Psalm giving instruction, of the sons, etc. Or, "An instructive Psalm," or didactic ode, "for the sons of Korah." It is generally supposed to have been written by David when driven from Jerusalem and beyond Jordan, by Absalom's rebellion. the sons: Ps 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 84, 85 titles; Num 16:1, 32; 26:11; 1 Chr 6:33-37; 25:1-5

Psalm 42:1 panteth: Heb. brayeth so panteth: Ps 63:1, 2; 84:2; 143:6, 7; Isa 26:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—Unto; 1 Sam 26:19—they have driven; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; 1 Chr 9:19—Korah; 1 Chr 11:17—of the water; Job 6:5—loweth; Ps 38:10—heart; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:81—fainteth; Ps 119:131—opened; Prov 13:12—Hope; Prov 25:25—cold; Eccl 1:5—hasteth; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 5:8—I am; Song 8:6—love; Isa 38:22—What; Isa 55:1—every; Matt 5:6—are; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; Rom 8:26—with; 2 Cor 7:11—vehement; Phil 3:12—I follow

Psalm 42:2 thirsteth: Ps 36:8, 9; 63:1; John 7:37; Rev 22:1 living: Job 23:3; Jer 2:13; 10:10; John 5:26; 1 Thess 1:9 when: Ps 27:4; 84:4, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—Unto; Deut 5:26—living; 1 Sam 26:19—they have driven; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 2 Kgs 2:14—Where is; 1 Chr 11:17—of the water; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 84:2—soul; Ps 119:81—fainteth; Ps 143:6—my soul; Prov 25:25—cold; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 8:6—love; Isa 38:22—What; Isa 41:17—seek; Isa 55:1—every; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; Matt 5:6—are; Matt 16:16—the living; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 12:22—of the; Rev 7:16—hunger

Psalm 42:3 tears: Ps 80:5; 102:9; 2 Sam 16:12 marg. while: Ps 42:10; 3:2; 22:8; 79:10, 12; 115:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; 2 Sam 15:30—and wept as he went up; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 22:2—I cry; Ps 88:9—Mine; Eccl 4:1—the tears; Isa 36:4—What; Jer 9:1—weep; Mic 7:10—Where; Luke 6:21—ye that weep

Psalm 42:4 When: Ruth 1:21; Job 29:2-25; 30:1-31; Lam 4:1; Luke 16:25 I pour: Ps 62:8; 1 Sam 1:15, 16; Job 30:16 for I: 1 Chr 15:15-28; 16:1-43 with the voice: Ps 81:1-3; 122:1; Deut 16:11, 14, 15; 2 Chr 7:10; 30:23-26; Isa 30:29; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Neh 12:40—General; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 55:14—We took sweet counsel together; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 100:2—come; Ps 102:1—pourest; Ps 122:8—General; Ps 137:1—we wept; Ps 142:2—poured out; Ps 147:1—and praise; Song 1:4—remember; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 58:13—call; Lam 1:7—remembered; Ezek 46:10—General; Luke 2:44—in; Acts 4:23—they; Rom 5:4—and experience; 1 Cor 5:8—feast; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Col 2:16—of an

Psalm 42:5 Why art thou cast down: Heb. Why art thou bowed down, Ps 42:11; 35:14; 43:5; 55:4, 5; 61:2; 142:2, 3; 143:3, 4; 1 Sam 30:6; Mark 14:33, 34 hope: Ps 27:13, 14; 37:7;

56:3, 11; 71:14; Job 13:15; Isa 50:10; Lam 3:24–26; Rom 4:18–20; Heb 10:36, 37 praise him: or, give thanks for the help: etc. or, his presence is salvation, Ps 44:3; 91:15, 16; Num 6:26; Matt 1:23; 28:20 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—O my soul; Ps 4:6—lift; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 38:6—bowed; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 131:2—quieted; Ps 145:14—raiseth up; Isa 36:7—We trust; Jer 4:19—O my; Lam 3:20—humbled; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Luke 13:11—bowed; John 14:1—not; Acts 2:28—make; Rom 5:4—and experience; 2 Cor 4:9—cast; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Heb 6:19—both; 1 Pet 1:21—your

Psalm 42:6 my God: Ps 22:1; 43:4; 88:1–3; Matt 26:39; 27:46 therefore: Ps 77:6–11; Jonah 2:7 from the: Ps 61:2; 2 Sam 17:22, 27 Hermonites: Deut 3:8, 9; 4:47, 48 the hill Mizar: or, the little hill, Ps 133:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Ps 55:5—horror; Ps 57:6—my soul; Ps 69:20—I am; Ps 102:4—heart; Ps 143:5—remember; Jer 4:19—O my; Lam 3:20—humbled; John 14:1—not

Psalm 42:7 Deep calleth: Job 1:14–19; 10:17; Jer 4:20; Ezek 7:26 waterspouts: A water-spout is a large tube formed of clouds by means of the electric fluid, the base being uppermost, and the point let down perpendicularly from the clouds. It has a particular kind of circular motion at the point; and, being hollow within, attracts vast quantities of water, which it frequently pours down in torrents upon the earth. These spouts are frequent on the coast of Syria; and no doubt the Psalmist had often seen them, and the ravages which they made. all thy: Ps 69:14, 15; 88:7, 15–17; Lam 3:53–55; Jonah 2:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; Job 9:17—For he; Job 16:14—runneth; Job 22:11—abundance; Job 27:20—Terrors; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 88:17—They; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 130:1—Out of; Eccl 12:2—nor; Song 3:2—I sought; Jer 12:5—swelling; Jer 45:3—added; Jer 51:42—General

Psalm 42:8 command: Ps 44:4; 133:3; Lev 25:21; Deut 28:8; Matt 8:8 in the night: Ps 32:7; 63:6; 149:5; Job 35:10; Isa 30:29; Acts 16:25 the God: Ps 27:1; Col 3:3 Reciprocal: Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 68:28—commanded; Ps 77:6—my song; Ps 92:2—every night; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 119:62—midnight; Ps 119:147—I prevented; Ps 143:8—to hear; Lam 2:19—cry out; John 14:1—not

Psalm 42:9 God: Ps 18:2; 28:1; 62:2, 6, 7; 78:35 Why hast: Ps 13:1; 22:1, 2; 44:23, 24; 77:9; Isa 40:27; 49:15 why go: Ps 38:6; 43:2; 88:9; Job 30:26–31 because: Ps 55:3; Eccl 4:1; Lam 5:1–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:2—General; 2 Sam 23:3—the Rock; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Job 30:28—General; Ps 18:46—blessed; Ps 74:1—O God; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Mark 15:34—why

Psalm 42:10 As with: Ps 42:3; Prov 12:18; Luke 2:35 sword: or, killing while: Ps 42:3; Joel 2:17; Mic 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; 2 Kgs 2:14—Where is; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Job 19:2—vex; Ps 3:2—no; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 22:8—let him; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 69:20—Reproach; Ps 71:11—God; Ps 79:10—Wherefore; Ps 115:2—General; Ps 119:22—Remove; Ps 119:42—So shall; Prov 18:14—but; Prov 24:17—General; Isa 36:4—What; Isa 36:7—We trust; Matt 27:43—trusted

Psalm 42:11 cast down: Ps 42:5; 43:5 the health: Jer 30:17; 33:6; Matt 9:12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—O my soul; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Job 21:4—if it were; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 44:3—light; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 73:1—Truly; Ps 74:1—O God; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 131:2—quieted; Prov

12:25—Heaviness; Prov 18:14—but; Isa 36:7—We trust; Isa 50:10—let; Lam 3:20—humbled; Lam 3:24—therefore; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 2 Cor 4:9—cast; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Heb 6:19—both; Heb 11:1—is the

CHAPTER 43

- 1 David, praying to be restored to the temple, promises to serve God joyfully;
- 5 He encourages his soul to trust in God.

Psalms 43 Title AM 2983, BC 1021. This Psalm is evidently a continuation of the preceding, and had the same author; and they are written as one in forty-six manuscripts. The sameness of subject, similarity of composition, and return of the same burden in both, are sufficient evidence of this opinion.

Psalm 43:1 Judge: Ps 7:8; 26:1; 35:24; 75:7; 1 Cor 4:4; 1 Pet 2:23 plead: Ps 35:1; 1 Sam 24:15; Prov 22:23; 23:11; Mic 7:9 ungodly: or, unmerciful the deceitful: Heb. a man of deceit and iniquity, Ps 71:4; 2 Sam 15:31; 16:20–23; 17:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 16:5—the Lord; Gen 30:6—God; Gen 32:11—Deliver; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 2 Sam 15:12—the people; 2 Sam 15:30—and wept as he went up; 2 Sam 18:8—General; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Job 23:4—order; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Ps 17:1—Hear; Ps 22:1—my God; Ps 31:1—deliver; Ps 44:24—Wherefore; Ps 54:1—judge; Ps 71:2—in thy; Ps 119:43—for I have; Ps 119:154—Plead; Ps 140:1—Deliver; Jer 11:20—revealed; Jer 50:34—plead; Lam 3:59—judge

Psalm 43:2 the God: Ps 28:7; 140:7; Exod 15:2; Isa 40:31; 45:24; Zech 10:12; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13 why dost: Ps 71:9; 77:7; 94:14; 1 Chr 28:9 why go: Ps 42:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:12—the people; 2 Sam 15:30—and wept as he went up; 1 Chr 16:27—strength; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Job 30:28—General; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 38:6—mourning; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 51:11—Cast; Ps 54:1—judge; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 88:14—Lord; Ps 94:3—Lord; Ps 94:19—General; Song 3:2—I sought; Dan 10:2—I Daniel

Psalm 43:3 send: Ps 40:11; 57:3; 97:11; 119:105; 2 Sam 15:20; Mic 7:8, 20; John 1:4, 17 lead: Ps 25:4, 5; 143:10; Prov 3:5, 6 thy holy: Ps 2:6; 3:4; 68:15, 16; 78:68; 132:13, 14 tabernacles: 1 Chr 16:1, 39; 21:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 61:7—prepare; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Ps 84:10—For; Prov 6:22—General; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; John 20:13—why

Psalm 43:4 Then: Ps 66:13–15; 116:12–19 my exceeding joy: Heb. the gladness of my joy, Ps 71:23; Isa 61:10; Hab 3:17, 18; Rom 5:11 upon: Ps 57:8; 71:22; 81:2; 2 Sam 6:5; Rev 5:8 O God: Ps 42:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:8—am not; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; Job 27:10—delight; Ps 4:7—put; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 13:5—my heart; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 26:6—so will; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 37:4—Delight; Ps 63:5—with joyful; Ps 68:3—exceedingly rejoice; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 84:10—For; Ps 89:26—God; Ps 91:2—my God; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Joel 1:16—joy; John 17:13—that; John 20:17—your God; Eph 3:19—that ye; Rev 14:2—harpers

Psalm 43:5 cast down: Ps 42:5, 11 health: Yeshuoth, “salvations” or deliverances. See

note on Ps 44:4. Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—O my soul; 2 Sam 15:30—and wept as he went up; Job 11:18—because; Ps 13:5—my heart; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 61:2—my heart; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 71:14—But; Ps 131:2—quieted; Lam 3:20—humbled; Lam 3:24—therefore; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; John 14:1—not; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Heb 6:19—both

CHAPTER 44

- 1 The church, in memory of former favours,
- 7 complains of her present evils;
- 17 Professing her integrity,
- 24 she fervently prays for succour.

Psalms 44 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles for the sons: Ps 42 title

Psalm 44:1 have heard: Ps 22:31; 71:18; 78:3–6; 105:1, 2; Exod 12:24–27; 13:14, 15; Isa 38:19; Joel 1:3 in the times: Num 21:14–16, 27–30; Job 8:8, 9; 15:17–19 Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 13:8—General; Exod 18:1—heard; Num 14:42—General; Num 23:23—according; Num 26:11—General; Num 32:22—land; Deut 4:32—ask now; Deut 32:7—Remember; Josh 4:6—when your; Josh 23:3—And ye; Judg 6:13—our fathers; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; 1 Chr 9:19—Korah; 1 Chr 17:20—according; 1 Chr 22:18—before the Lord; 1 Chr 26:1—Korhites; 2 Chr 20:19—Korhites; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 48:8—As we; Ps 90:16—Let; Ps 135:12—gave their; Ps 145:4—generation; Isa 5:2—fenced it; Isa 51:9—as in; Jer 21:2—according; Hab 3:12—didst march

Psalm 44:2 drive out: Ps 78:55; 80:8; 105:44; 135:10–12; 136:17–22; Exod 15:17, 19; 34:11; Deut 7:1; Josh 10:42; 11:23; 21:43; Neh 9:22–27 how thou didst afflict: etc. Or, rather, “how thou didst afflict the peoples (of Canaan,) and madest them (the Hebrews) to shoot forth;” for shalach is to send forth in any manner, and is applied to a vine spreading its roots, etc. Ps 89:9; Ezek 17:6; Jer 17:8; and this sense is parallel with plantedst in the former line. Exod 23:28; Num 13:32; Josh 10:11; 24:12; 1 Sam 5:6, 7 Reciprocal: Num 14:42—General; Deut 4:38—drive; Deut 31:3—thy God; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 23:3—And ye; Judg 6:9—drave them; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; 1 Sam 30:23—who hath; 2 Sam 23:12—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:9—plant; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; 2 Chr 20:7—drive out; Neh 9:24—thou subduedst; Ps 10:16—heathen; Ps 48:8—As we; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Ps 111:6—that he; Ps 136:21—General; Ps 145:4—generation; Jer 2:21—Yet I; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 32:23—possessed; Jer 46:15—the Lord; Acts 7:45—whom; Heb 11:33—through

Psalm 44:3 For: Deut 4:37, 38; 8:17, 18; Josh 24:12; Zech 4:6; 2 Cor 4:7 thy right: Ps 17:7; 20:6; 74:11; Exod 15:16; Isa 63:12 light: Ps 42:5, 11; 80:16 because: Num 14:8; Deut 7:7, 8; 1 Sam 12:22; Mal 1:2, 3; Rom 9:10–15 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—which; Exod 15:6—right hand; Num 21:1—then; Deut 2:36—not; Deut 3:22—for the Lord; Deut 7:1—the Lord; Deut 31:3—thy God; Josh 3:10—drive out from; Josh 8:1—I have; Josh 10:10—the Lord; Josh 10:42—because; Josh 14:12—if so be; Josh 21:43—General; Josh 23:3—for the; Judg

3:15—lefthanded; Judg 6:9—drave them; Judg 8:3—God; 1 Sam 25:26—avenging thyself; 1 Chr 14:11—God; 1 Chr 17:21—by driving; Neh 9:24—thou subduedst; Job 40:14—that; Ps 4:6—lift; Ps 10:16—heathen; Ps 30:7—by thy; Ps 33:16—no king; Ps 78:54—his right; Ps 80:19—cause; Ps 89:15—in the light; Ps 105:44—gave; Ps 118:15—the right; Ps 135:10—smote; Ps 136:21—General; Ps 138:7—and thy right; Ps 144:1—teacheth; Isa 63:5—mine own; Jer 32:23—possessed; Hos 1:7—by bow; John 12:38—the arm

Psalms 44:4 my king: Ps 74:12; 89:18; 149:2; Isa 33:22 command: Ps 42:8; Mark 1:25, 26, 31, 41; 9:25 Reciprocal: Gen 45:7—to preserve you a posterity; Num 21:1—then; Deut 28:8—command; Josh 23:10—Lord; 1 Sam 11:13—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 20:9—let; Ps 43:5—health; Ps 68:28—commanded; Ps 71:3—thou hast; Ps 83:13—O my; Ps 105:19—his word; Ps 144:1—teacheth; Ps 145:1—my God; Song 5:14—hands; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king

Psalms 44:5 Through thee: Ps 18:39–42; 118:10–13; Isa 41:14–16; Phil 4:13 push: Deut 33:17; 1 Kgs 22:11; Dan 8:4 tread: Ps 60:12; 91:13; 108:13; Zech 10:5; Rom 16:20 marg. Reciprocal: Josh 23:10—Lord; Judg 5:21—O my soul; 2 Sam 22:40—them; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 138:7—and thy right; 2 Cor 1:9—that

Psalms 44:6; Ps 20:7; 33:16, 17; Hos 1:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 17:45—Thou comest; 1 Sam 17:47—saveth not; 2 Kgs 6:22—thy sword; Job 40:14—that; Ps 18:29—by thee

Psalms 44:7 But: Ps 140:7; 144:10; Josh 1:5; 10:8–10, 42; 11:6; 23:9, 10; Judg 2:18; 7:4–7; 1 Sam 7:8–12; 14:6–10; 17:47; 2 Sam 7:10 put them: Ps 40:14; 83:1–18; 132:18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—were made; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 33:16—no king

Psalms 44:8 In God: Ps 34:2; Isa 45:25; Jer 9:24; Rom 2:17; 1 Cor 1:29–31 praise: Ps 115:1–18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:35—glory; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 89:16—name

Psalms 44:9; Ps 43:2; 60:1, 10; 74:1; 80:12, 13; 88:14; 89:38–45; 108:11; Jer 33:24–26; Lam 3:31, 32; Rom 11:1–6 Reciprocal: Judg 2:14—could not; 1 Sam 4:2—Israel; Job 19:6—God; Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 44:23—cast; Lam 1:6—her princes; Lam 5:22—But thou hast utterly rejected us

Psalms 44:10 Thou: Lev 26:14, 17, 36, 37; Deut 28:25; Josh 7:8, 12; 1 Sam 4:17; 31:1–7 spoil: Ps 89:41; Isa 10:6, 14; Jer 15:13; 20:8 Reciprocal: Judg 2:14—could not; 1 Sam 4:2—Israel; 1 Kgs 8:33—smitten down; 2 Chr 6:24—put to the worse; Ps 21:12—Therefore; Joel 2:17—and give

Psalms 44:11 given: Jer 12:3; Rom 8:36 like sheep appointed for meat: Heb. as sheep of meat, Ps 14:4 scattered: Ps 60:1; Deut 4:27; 28:64; 2 Kgs 17:6; Isa 11:11, 12; Jer 32:37; Ezek 34:12; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Lev 26:33—General; 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; 1 Chr 21:17—these sheep; Neh 1:3—in great; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 49:14—Like; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 106:27—to scatter; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Acts 8:32—as a; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered

Psalms 44:12 sellest: Deut 32:30; Isa 50:1; 52:3, 4; Jer 15:13 for nought: Heb. without riches increase: Neh 5:8–12; Rev 18:13 Reciprocal: Judg 2:14—sold them; Judg 5:19—they took;

Judg 10:7—he sold; Isa 52:5—people; Acts 8:32—as a

Psalm 44:13 makest: Ps 79:4; 80:6; 89:51; Jer 24:9; Ezek 36:19–23 scorn: Ps 123:3, 4; Jer 48:27 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; Deut 28:37—become; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Neh 2:19—they; Neh 4:1—mocked; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 69:11—I became; Ps 89:50—General; Jer 30:17—they; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 51:51—shame; Lam 3:14—General; Lam 3:46—have; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Mic 6:16—therefore; Zech 8:13—a curse

Psalm 44:14 byword: Deut 28:37; 1 Kgs 9:7; 2 Chr 7:20; Jer 24:9 shaking: Ps 22:7; 2 Kgs 19:21; Job 16:4; Isa 37:22; Lam 2:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; Neh 2:19—they; Neh 4:1—mocked; Job 17:6—a byword; Job 30:9—am I; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 69:11—I became; Ps 79:4—become; Ps 80:6—our enemies; Jer 18:16—shall be; Jer 33:24—thus; Lam 3:46—have; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Joel 2:17—rule over them; Zech 8:13—a curse

Psalm 44:15 confusion: Josh 7:7–9; Ezra 9:6; Jer 3:25 covered: Ps 69:7; 71:13; 89:45; Jer 51:51 Reciprocal: Lam 2:15—wag; Dan 9:7—unto us

Psalm 44:16 For the: Ps 74:18, 22, 23; 79:12; Isa 37:3, 4, 17, 23, 24 enemy: Ps 8:2 Reciprocal: Isa 52:5—my name; Zech 8:13—a curse

Psalm 44:17 All this: Dan 9:13 yet: Ps 44:20; 9:17; Deut 6:12; 8:14; Isa 17:10; Jer 2:32 dealt: Jer 31:32; Ezek 16:59; 20:37 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:15—ye mindful; Job 16:17—Not for; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 78:37—stedfast; Ps 119:157—yet do I; Isa 26:8—in; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing

Psalm 44:18 heart: Ps 78:57; 125:5; 1 Kgs 15:5; Job 34:27; Jer 11:10; Zeph 1:6; Luke 17:32 have: Ps 119:51, 157; Job 23:11, 12; 1 Cor 15:58; 1 Thess 2:10 steps: or, goings Reciprocal: Ps 37:31—steps; Ps 78:37—stedfast; Prov 4:5—neither; Isa 26:8—in; Heb 10:39—we are

Psalm 44:19 Though: Ps 38:8; 60:1–3; Jer 14:17 in the: Ps 74:13, 14; Isa 27:1; 34:13, 14; 35:7; Ezek 29:3; Rev 12:9; 13:2, 11–13; 16:10 with the: Ps 23:4; Job 3:5; 10:21, 22; Matt 4:16 Reciprocal: Job 16:12—broken me; Jer 13:16—the shadow; Lam 3:43—covered; Luke 1:79—and

Psalm 44:20 If we: Ps 44:17; 7:3–5; Job 31:5–40 stretched: Ps 68:31; Exod 9:29; 1 Kgs 8:22; Job 11:13 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—and putteth; Deut 32:18—forgotten; Job 13:23—many; Job 20:27—heaven; Job 31:7—If my; Ps 9:17—forget; Ps 69:5—and my sins; Ps 88:9—stretched; Ps 119:168—for all my; Ps 143:6—stretch forth; 2 Cor 6:14—for; 1 John 3:20—and

Psalm 44:21 Shall: Ps 139:1–24; Job 31:4, 14; 34:21, 22; Jer 17:10; 23:24 knoweth: Josh 22:22, 23; Eccl 12:14; Rom 2:16; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—Nay; Deut 27:15—and putteth; 1 Sam 2:3—a God; 2 Sam 11:8—go down; Job 10:6—General; Job 12:22—discovereth; Job 13:9—search; Job 13:23—many; Job 20:27—heaven; Job 31:5—walked; Job 31:7—If my; Job 42:2—no; Ps 7:9—for; Ps 11:4—his eyes; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 69:5—and my sins; Ps 73:11—is there; Ps 94:9—hear; Ps 119:168—for all my; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Jer 12:3—knowest; Matt 6:4—seeth; Matt 9:4—knowing; Luke 6:8—But; Acts

1:24—Lord; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 8:27—And he; 2 Cor 6:14—for; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 1 John 3:20—and

Psalm 44:22 Yea: Rom 8:36 killed: Ps 44:11; 79:2, 3; 1 Sam 22:17–19; 1 Kgs 19:10; Matt 5:10–12; John 15:21; 16:2, 3; 1 Cor 4:9; 15:30, 31; Rev 11:3–9; 17:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:22—I have occasioned; Esth 7:4—to be destroyed; Job 9:23—he will; Ps 69:7—Because; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 141:7—bones; Jer 12:3—the day; Jer 51:40—General; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 8:25—and awoke; 2 Cor 4:11—are alway

Psalm 44:23 Awake: Ps 7:6; 12:5; 35:23; 59:4, 5; 78:65; Isa 51:9; Mark 4:38 cast: Ps 44:9; 74:1; 88:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:27—must be awaked; Esth 7:4—to be destroyed; Job 8:6—he would; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 17:13—Arise; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 74:3—Lift; Ps 74:11—pluck it out; Ps 80:2—stir up; Ps 83:1—Keep; Jer 14:9—cannot; Dan 9:19—defer; Matt 8:25—and awoke; Luke 8:23—he fell

Psalm 44:24 Wherefore: Ps 10:1, 11; 13:1; 43:1–4; Deut 32:20; Job 13:24 forgettest: Ps 74:19, 23; Exod 2:23, 24; Isa 40:27, 28; Rev 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 27:9—Hide; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 69:17—hide; Ps 88:14—hidest; Ps 142:6—for I am; Isa 45:15—a God; Lam 5:20—dost; Amos 7:2—for; Mark 4:38—and they

Psalm 44:25; Ps 66:11, 12; 119:25; Isa 51:23; Lam 4:5 Reciprocal: Ps 31:9—my soul; Isa 29:4—thou shalt

Psalm 44:26 for our help: Heb. a help for us redeem: Ps 26:11; 130:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 7:6—Arise; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 17:13—Arise; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 74:3—Lift; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 102:13—Thou

CHAPTER 45

- 1 The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom;
- 10 The duty of the church, and the benefits thereof.

Psalms 45 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles To the chief: Or, rather, "To the chief musician upon the hexachords, a didactic ode for the sons of Korah, and a song of loves." Shoshannim most probably denotes hexachords, or six-stringed instruments, from shesh, "six:" hence the Persian shasta, a six-stringed lute. This Psalm is supposed by some to be an epithalamium, or nuptial song, on the marriage of Solomon with Pharaoh's daughter; but with what propriety could Solomon be described as fairer than the children of men, a mighty warrior, a victorious conqueror, and a prince whose throne is for ever and ever? A greater than Solomon is here; and the person described is no other than the Messiah, as is acknowledged by many Jewish writers. The Targum on Ps 45:3 says, "Thy beauty, malka meshecha, O King Messiah, is greater than the children of men;" and the Apostle expressly quotes it as such, Heb 1:8, 9. It was probably written by David after Nathan's prophetic address, 1 Chr 17:27. Shoshannim: Ps 69, 80 titles Maschil: or, of instruction A song: Song 1:1, 2–7; Isa 5:1; Eph 5:32

Psalm 45:1 is inditing: Heb. boileth, or, bubbleth up, Job 32:18–20; Prov 16:23; Matt 12:35 a good: Ps 49:3; Job 33:3; 34:4; Prov 8:6–9 touching: Ps 2:6; 24:7–10; 110:1, 2; Song 1:12; Isa 32:1, 2; Matt 25:34; 27:37 tongue: 2 Sam 23:2; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Num 26:11—General; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; Ezra 7:6—a ready; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 145:1—my God; Prov 15:2—tongue; Prov 15:26—but; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 21:5—thy King; 2 Cor 9:1—touching; 1 Tim 1:17—the King

Psalm 45:2 fairer: Song 2:3; 5:10–16; Zech 9:17; Matt 17:2; John 1:14; Col 1:15–18; Heb 1:3, 4; 7:26; Rev 1:13–18 grace: Prov 22:11; Isa 50:4; Luke 4:22; John 7:46 God: Ps 21:6; 72:17–19; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Ps 141:6—for they; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 15:7—lips; Prov 16:21—the sweetness; Song 1:16—thou art; Song 4:3—lips; Song 5:13—his lips; Song 5:16—most; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 49:2—he hath made; Matt 7:28—the people; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Luke 2:40—the grace; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 1:18—in all; Col 4:6—your

Psalm 45:3 Gird: Isa 49:2; 63:1–6; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 19:15, 21 O most: Isa 9:6, 7; Acts 10:36; Rom 14:9 glory: Ps 21:5; 96:6; 104:1; 145:5, 12; Heb 1:3; 8:1; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—armed; Exod 15:3—a man; Deut 33:29—the sword; Judg 3:16—upon; 2 Sam 3:1—between; 1 Chr 29:11—majesty; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 18:35—right; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 98:1—his right; Song 3:8—all; Isa 27:1—with his; Jer 50:25—opened; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Zech 1:8—behold; Zech 6:13—bear; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 9:14—his; Zech 10:5—as; John 18:36—My kingdom is; 1 Cor 15:25—General; Rev 6:2—and he that; Rev 19:11—and in

Psalm 45:4 ride: etc. Heb. prosper thou, ride thou, Rev 6:2; 19:11 prosperously: Ps 110:2, 3; 1 Thess 1:5; 2:13; 2 Thess 3:1 because: Ps 60:4; John 1:17; 14:6 meekness: Zech 9:9; Matt 11:29; 12:19, 20; 2 Cor 10:1 right: Ps 2:9; 21:8, 9; 65:5; 110:5, 6; Isa 59:17, 18; 63:1–6; Luke 19:27; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Rev 6:16, 17; 11:18; 19:17–21; 20:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—majesty; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 118:15—the right; Isa 9:7—to establish it; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Isa 48:15—General; Jer 23:5—reign; Jer 33:15—and he; Hab 3:8—ride; Zech 1:8—behold; Zech 6:13—bear; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Eph 4:21—as; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 8:1—the Majesty; Jas 3:13—with meekness

Psalm 45:5 Thine: Ps 21:12; 38:2; Num 24:8; Zech 9:13, 14 sharp: Ps 2:1–9; Luke 19:42–44; 20:18, 19; Acts 2:37, 41; 5:33; 7:54 people: Ps 22:27; 66:3, 4; Acts 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; Rom 15:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 32:42—make mine; 2 Sam 18:14—thrust them; 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; Job 6:4—the arrows; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 110:2—rule; Ps 110:5—strike; Ps 144:6—shoot out; Isa 5:28—arrows; Isa 49:2—made me; Jer 50:25—opened

Psalm 45:6 throne: Ps 89:29, 36, 37; 93:2; 145:13; Dan 2:44; Luke 1:32, 33; Heb 1:8 O God: Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; John 1:1; 1 Tim 3:16 the sceptre: Ps 72:1–20; 2 Sam 23:4; Jer 33:15, 16; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Num 24:17—a Sceptre; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 1 Kgs 10:18—a great throne; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 37:28—loveth; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 47:8—throne; Ps 72:2—He shall; Ps 89:14—Justice; Ps 97:2—righteousness; Ps 99:4—strength; Ps 110:1—until; Ps 145:11—the glory; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 42:6—called; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Dan 7:14—an everlasting; Zech 9:9—he

is; Zech 12:8—the house; John 8:16—yet; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 9:5—who is; Eph 4:24—righteousness; Phil 2:9—God; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; Rev 12:10—the kingdom

Psalm 45:7 Thou: Ps 33:5; 99:4; Matt 3:15; Heb 1:9; 7:26 hatest: Ps 101:3, 4, 8; Matt 7:23; Luke 13:27; Rev 21:27 God: or, O God thy God: Ps 89:26; Isa 61:1; John 20:17; Eph 1:3 hath: Ps 89:20; Lev 8:12; 1 Sam 16:13; 1 Kgs 1:39, 40; 19:16; Isa 61:1–3; Luke 3:22; 4:18–21; John 3:34 oil: Ps 21:6; 1 Kgs 1:39; Acts 2:28 above: John 1:16; Rom 8:29; Col 1:18, 19; Heb 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Lev 14:15—General; 1 Sam 2:10—anointed; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; Ps 2:2—anointed; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 11:7—For; Ps 23:5—thou anointest; Ps 37:28—loveth; Ps 47:8—throne; Ps 48:10—thy right; Ps 72:2—He shall; Ps 89:14—Justice; Ps 92:10—I shall; Ps 97:2—righteousness; Ps 110:1—until; Ps 145:11—the glory; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Song 1:3—the savour; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 61:3—the oil; Isa 61:8—I the Lord; Jer 33:15—and he; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Zech 9:9—he is; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 25:4—oil; John 1:41—Christ; John 8:16—yet; Acts 4:27—whom; Acts 10:38—God; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Rom 12:9—Abhor; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; Eph 4:24—righteousness; Phil 2:9—God; Heb 1:8—Thy throne; 1 John 2:20—ye have; 1 John 3:7—even

Psalm 45:8 All: Song 1:3, 13; 3:6; 4:6, 13, 14; 5:1, 5, 13; Matt 2:11; John 19:39; 2 Cor 2:14–16 cassia: Exod 30:23, 24 ivory: Ps 45:15; 1 Kgs 22:39; Amos 3:15; John 14:2 whereby: Ps 16:11; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:18—ivory; 2 Chr 9:17—General; Prov 7:17—with; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Song 4:11—the smell; Song 7:4—ivory; Isa 61:10—as a; Ezek 27:19—cassia; Dan 7:9—whose

Psalm 45:9 Kings': Ps 45:13; 72:10; Song 6:8, 9; 7:1; Isa 49:23; 60:10, 11; Rev 21:24 upon: 1 Kgs 2:9, 19 queen: Song 4:8–11; John 3:29; Eph 5:26, 27; Rev 19:7; 21:2, 9 gold: 1 Kgs 10:11; Job 22:24 Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Ophir; Gen 24:47—I put; 1 Kgs 9:28—Ophir; 1 Kgs 22:48—to Ophir; 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; Job 28:16—the gold; Song 1:5—O ye; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 61:10—as a; Matt 20:21—the one; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Matt 25:33—his; Mark 10:37—sit; Eph 5:32—speak; 1 Pet 3:3—that; Rev 18:7—I sit

Psalm 45:10 Hearken: Song 2:10–13; Isa 55:1–3; 2 Cor 6:17, 18; 7:1 forget: Gen 2:24; 12:1; Deut 21:13; 33:9; Matt 10:37; 19:29; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:58—General; Gen 24:61—followed; Gen 31:16—whatsoever; Gen 41:51—Manasseh; Num 10:30—General; Ruth 1:16—thy people; Ruth 2:11—and how; 1 Sam 25:42—Abigail; Ps 45:13—king's; Prov 9:6—Forsake; Song 4:8—with me; Song 8:1—I would; Song 8:5—from the; Isa 54:5—thy Maker; Matt 19:5—said; Matt 22:2—which; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; Rom 7:4—that ye; 2 Cor 11:2—I have; Phil 3:13—forgetting; Rev 19:7—for

Psalm 45:11 So shall: Song 1:8, 12–16; 2:2, 14; 4:1–5, 7, 9, 10; 6:4; 7:1–10; Isa 62:4, 5; Zeph 3:17; Eph 5:26, 27 Lord: Ps 45:6; Isa 54:5; Jer 23:5, 6; John 20:28; Acts 10:36; Rom 14:9; Phil 2:10, 11; 3:8 worship: Ps 2:12; 95:6; Luke 24:52; John 4:21, 22; Rev 5:8–14 Reciprocal: Gen 12:1—Get; Gen 24:58—General; Deut 21:13—and bewail; 1 Sam 25:42—Abigail; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 7:6—General; Song 7:10—his; Song 8:1—I would; Song 8:5—from the; Ezek 23:4—they were; Dan 10:11—greatly beloved; Matt 2:2—worship; Matt 28:17—worshipped; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; John 9:38—Lord; 1 Cor 1:2—our

Lord; 2 Cor 11:2—I have; Rev 7:11—and worshipped; Rev 19:10—worship; Rev 22:9—worship God

Psalms 45:12 And the: Isa 23:17, 18; Acts 21:3–6 with: Ps 72:10; Isa 60:6, 7; Matt 2:11 rich: Ps 22:29; Isa 49:23; 60:3, 10, 11 favour: Heb. face Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:1—sent; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Job 11:19—many; Ps 2:10—O; Ps 87:4—Tyre; Prov 19:6—will; Ezek 26:3—Behold; Matt 15:22—a woman; Mark 3:8—Tyre

Psalms 45:13 king's: Ps 45:9, 10; Song 7:1; Isa 61:10; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 19:7, 8 all glorious: 1 Sam 16:7; Luke 11:40; Rom 2:29; 2 Cor 5:17; 1 Pet 3:3, 4 clothing: Ps 45:9; Matt 5:16; 22:11, 12; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Gen 37:3—a coat; Exod 26:7—curtains; 2 Sam 13:18—a garment; Prov 31:22—clothing; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 4:7—General; Song 5:9—O thou; Jer 2:32—a maid; Ezek 16:10—clothed; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Luke 15:22—the best; Eph 5:27—glorious; 1 Tim 2:9—not

Psalms 45:14 She: Song 1:4; John 17:24; 2 Cor 11:2 raiment: Exod 28:39; Judg 5:30 virgins: Song 1:3, 5; 2:7; 5:8, 9; 6:1, 8, 13; 8:13; Rev 14:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Gen 37:3—a coat; Exod 27:16—needlework; 2 Sam 13:18—a garment; Prov 31:22—clothing; Isa 61:10—as a; Jer 2:32—a maid; Ezek 16:10—clothed; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Matt 9:15—Can; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 25:1—ten; Mark 2:19—Can; Luke 5:34—the children; John 3:29—the friend; 1 Tim 2:9—not; Rev 14:4—for; Rev 19:8—to her

Psalms 45:15 With: Isa 35:10; 51:11; 55:12, 13; 60:19, 20; 61:10; Jude 24; Rev 7:15–17 they shall: Isa 56:5; John 14:3; Rev 3:12, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 45:8—ivory; Song 1:4—the king; Matt 9:15—Can

Psalms 45:16 Instead: Ps 22:30; Matt 19:29; Mark 10:29, 30; Phil 3:7, 8 children: Isa 49:21, 22; 54:1–5; 60:1–5; Gal 4:26, 27 princes: 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:23—as a king; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 102:28—The children; Ps 113:8—General; Song 7:2—thy belly; Isa 53:10—he shall see; Dan 7:18—the saints; Rom 7:4—that we

Psalms 45:17 I will: Ps 22:30, 31; 72:17–19; 145:4–7; Isa 59:21; Mal 1:11; Matt 26:13; 1 Cor 11:26 therefore: Ps 72:17; Song 6:9; Isa 61:9; 62:3 Reciprocal: Ps 20:7—but we; Ps 67:3—General; Ps 79:13—we will; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 102:28—The children; Song 5:10—beloved; Isa 53:10—he shall see; Acts 4:12—under; Heb 5:9—eternal

CHAPTER 46

- 1 The confidence which the church has in God;
- 8 An exhortation to behold it.

Psalms 46 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles for: or of. the sons: Ps 84; 85, 87 titles A song: Ps 48, 66 titles Alamoth: 1 Chr 15:20

Psalms 46:1 refuge: Ps 46:7, 11; 62:7, 8; 91:1–9; 142:5; Prov 14:26; 18:10; Luke 13:34; Heb 6:18 a very: Ps 145:18; Gen 22:14; Deut 4:7; 2 Sam 22:17–20 Reciprocal: Gen 26:24—fear;

Gen 31:3—Return; Gen 35:1—God said; Gen 35:3—who answered; Exod 2:5—when she; Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Exod 18:4—Eliezer; Lev 26:5—dwell; Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 26:11—General; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 7:18—shalt not; Deut 33:27—refuge; Josh 10:42—because; 1 Sam 11:11—on the morrow; 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; 2 Sam 21:17—succoured; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; 2 Chr 18:31—the Lord; Job 11:15—thou shalt be; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 10:1—standest; Ps 18:18—but; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 23:4—I will; Ps 27:1—of whom; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 37:39—strength; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 47:1—for; Ps 49:1—for; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 59:17—O my; Ps 81:1—make; Ps 91:2—I will; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 119:151—near; Ps 121:2—My help; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 8:14—he shall be; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 28:6—and for strength; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 46:13—shall not tarry; Jer 14:8—in time; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 29:14—I will be; Hos 13:9—but; Joel 3:16—hope; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Hab 3:19—my strength; Zech 9:8—I will; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Matt 24:6—see; Mark 4:40—Why; Mark 13:7—when; Luke 6:48—for; Luke 21:9—when; John 4:47—that he; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 8:31—If

Psalm 46:2 will: Ps 23:4; 27:3; Matt 8:24–26; Heb 13:6 though: Gen 7:11, 12; Luke 21:9–11, 25–28, 33; 2 Pet 3:10–14 mountains: Matt 21:21 midst of the sea: Heb. heart of the seas Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the; Gen 7:19—and all the high hills; Gen 26:24—fear; Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 7:18—shalt not; Deut 32:22—foundations; 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; Job 9:5—removeth; Ps 3:6—I will; Ps 18:7—foundations; Ps 18:18—but; Ps 27:1—of whom; Ps 29:9—in his temple; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 91:5—Thou; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Isa 8:14—he shall be; Isa 24:18—the foundations; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Jer 50:42—their voice; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Rom 8:28—we know

Psalm 46:3 the waters: Ps 18:4; 93:3, 4; Job 38:11; Isa 5:3; 17:12, 13; Jer 5:22; Matt 7:25; Rev 17:15 mountains: Ps 114:4–7; Judg 5:4, 5; 1 Kgs 19:11; Job 9:5, 6; Jer 4:24; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:5; Rev 16:20 Reciprocal: Gen 7:19—and all the high hills; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Isa 24:18—the foundations; Jer 50:42—their voice; Luke 21:25—the sea

Psalm 46:4 a river: Ps 23:2; 36:8, 9; Isa 8:6, 7; 48:18; Ezek 47:1–12; Rev 22:1–3 city: Ps 48:1, 8; 87:3; 2 Chr 6:6; Isa 37:35, 36; 60:14; Heb 12:22; Rev 21:2, 3, 10 holy: Deut 12:11, 12 most: Ps 91:1; 92:1, 8; Eccl 5:8; Mic 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:10—a river; Exod 17:6—that the people; Ps 65:9—the river; Ps 87:7—all my; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Isa 33:21—a place; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 43:2—I will be; Joel 3:18—and a; John 4:10—living; Acts 7:48—the most High

Psalm 46:5 God is: Ps 68:18; Deut 23:14; Isa 12:6; Ezek 43:7, 9; Hos 11:9; Joel 2:27; Zeph 3:15; Zech 2:5, 10, 11; 8:3; Matt 18:20; Rev 2:1 she: Ps 62:2, 6; 112:6; 125:1 and that: etc. Heb. when the mourning appeareth, Ps 30:5; 143:8; Exod 14:24, 27; Luke 18:8 Reciprocal: Deut 7:21—the Lord; 2 Kgs 7:1—To morrow; 2 Kgs 19:34—I will defend; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 48:8—God; Ps 145:18—nigh unto; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 27:3—do keep; Isa 29:5—at an; Isa 31:5—birds; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 33:20—thine eyes; Isa 33:21—a place; Isa 44:2—formed; Isa 46:13—shall not tarry; Jer 14:9—art; Ezek 48:35—The Lord

Psalm 46:6 heathen: Ps 2:1–4; 83:2–8; 2 Chr 14:9–13; 20:1, 20–24; Isa 8:9, 10; 37:21–36

kingdoms: Isa 14:12–16 earth: Ps 68:8; 97:5; Josh 2:9, 11, 24; Isa 64:1, 2; Amos 9:5, 13; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:5, 6, 10, 11; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 6:13, 14; 20:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:20—the Syrians; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Kgs 19:34—I will defend; Ps 76:10—remainder; Ps 96:10—Say; Isa 23:11—stretched; Isa 29:5—at an; Isa 30:30—the Lord; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 37:29—rage; Isa 37:36—and when; Jer 50:42—their voice; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Joel 2:11—utter; Hag 2:21—I will

Psalm 46:7 Lord: Ps 46:11; Num 14:9; 2 Chr 13:12; Isa 8:10; Matt 28:20; Rom 8:31; 2 Tim 4:22 our refuge: Heb. an high place for us, Ps 9:9 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Deut 33:27—refuge; Josh 1:9—for the Lord; Josh 10:42—because; Josh 23:10—Lord; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 14:7—Do all; 2 Sam 5:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; 2 Chr 32:8—with us; Ps 3:6—I will; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 20:1—God; Ps 56:9—for; Ps 59:9—defence; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Ps 146:5—the God; Isa 37:16—Lord; Isa 41:10—Fear; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Ezek 34:30—General; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 2:5—a wall; Matt 1:23—God; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be

Psalm 46:8 Come: Ps 66:5; 92:4–6; 111:2, 3; Num 23:23 desolations: Exod 10:7; 12:30; 14:30, 31; Josh 11:20; 2 Chr 20:23, 24; Isa 24:1; 34:2–17 Reciprocal: Job 37:7—that; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Jer 21:2—according

Psalm 46:9 maketh: Isa 2:4; 11:9; 60:18; Mic 4:3, 4 breaketh: Ps 76:3–6; Ezek 39:3, 9, 10 burneth: Josh 11:6, 9; Mic 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—took off; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 23:1—the Lord; Judg 1:19—chariots; 1 Sam 2:4—The bows; 2 Sam 1:27—weapons; 2 Sam 7:11—have caused; 2 Sam 22:35—a bow; 1 Chr 19:6—a thousand; 2 Chr 14:6—the Lord; Ps 9:6—destructions; Ps 18:34—so that; Ps 37:15—bows; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Jer 49:35—break; Jer 50:37—their horses; Jer 51:21—General; Jer 51:56—every; Dan 2:35—and filled; Hos 1:5—I will; Hos 2:18—I will break; Nah 2:13—I will burn; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots

Psalm 46:10 Be still: Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13 know: Ps 83:18; 100:3; Exod 18:11; 1 Sam 17:46; 1 Kgs 18:36; 2 Kgs 19:12 I will be: Ps 21:13; 57:5; 1 Chr 29:11; Isa 2:11, 17; 5:16; Ezek 38:23; Rev 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—Aaron; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; 2 Chr 20:17—stand ye still; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Job 37:14—stand; Ps 4:4—be still; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 47:9—he is; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 76:8—still; Ps 96:10—Say; Ps 107:32—exalt; Isa 6:1—high; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 23:2—still; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 33:10—now will I be exalted; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 41:1—silence; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 64:2—to make; Ezek 24:17—Forbear to cry; Ezek 36:23—sanctify; Zeph 1:7—thy

Psalm 46:11 the God: Ps 46:1, 7; 48:3; Deut 33:27; Jer 16:19 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Josh 1:5—There shall; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Josh 10:42—because; Josh 11:6—Be not; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 17:47—the battle; 2 Sam 5:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 10:18—fled; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the

Lord; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 17:8—I have been; 1 Chr 19:18—fled before Israel; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:31—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:17—stand ye still; 2 Chr 32:8—with us; Neh 4:14—General; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 18:18—but; Ps 20:1—God; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 56:9—for; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 62:8—God; Ps 81:1—the God; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Ps 132:2—the mighty; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Ps 146:5—the God; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 27:3—do keep; Isa 28:6—and for strength; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 37:16—Lord; Isa 41:10—Fear; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Ezek 34:30—General; Ezek 36:9—General; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 1:13—I am; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 28:20—I am; Rom 8:31—If; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be

CHAPTER 47

1 The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

Psalms 47 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A Psalm: This Psalm is supposed to have been composed by Solomon on the removal of the ark into the temple, 2Chr. 7. for: or, of, Ps 46 title

Psalm 47:1 clap: Ps 98:4; 2 Kgs 11:12; Isa 55:12 shout: Ps 47:5; 98:4; 1 Sam 10:24; 2 Sam 6:15; 2 Chr 13:15; Ezra 3:11–13; Jer 31:7; Zeph 3:14; Zech 4:7; 9:9; Luke 19:37–40; Rev 19:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—they shouted; Num 26:11—General; 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; Ps 5:11—shout; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 62:8—Trust; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 98:8—Let the floods; Ps 100:1—Make; Ps 132:9—shout; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; 1 Thess 4:16—with a

Psalm 47:2 is terrible: Ps 65:5; 66:3–5; 68:35; 76:12; 99:3; 145:6; Deut 7:21; 28:58; Neh 1:5; Nah 1:6, 7; Rev 6:16, 17 a great: Ps 47:7; 22:27–29; 95:3; Dan 7:13, 14; Mal 1:14; Matt 28:18; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; Neh 9:32—our God; Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Jer 20:11—a mighty; Jer 48:15—saith; Dan 5:18—the most; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 6:13—thine; 1 Tim 6:15—who; Rev 19:6—for

Psalm 47:3 subdue: Ps 18:47; 81:14; Deut 33:29 marg. Josh 21:44; Phil 3:21 our feet: Ps 110:1; Josh 10:24, 25; 1 Cor 15:25 Reciprocal: Josh 19:51—These are; Judg 4:23—General; Ps 49:14—upright; Ps 65:5—terrible

Psalm 47:4 choose: Deut 11:12; Jer 3:19; Ezek 20:6; Matt 25:34; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; Eph 1:18; 1 Pet 1:4 excellency: Ps 16:3; Isa 60:15; Amos 6:8; 8:7; Nah 2:2 whom: Deut 7:6–8; 33:3; Hos 14:4; Mal 1:2; Eph 2:4, 5; 1 John 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 35:1—Bethel; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; Josh 19:51—These are; Ps 136:22—General; Eccl 6:12—who knoweth

Psalm 47:5 God: Ps 24:7–10; 68:17–19, 24, 25, 33; Luke 24:51–53; Acts 1:5–11; Eph 4:8–10; 1 Tim 3:16 with a shout: Ps 78:65; Num 23:21; 2 Sam 6:15; 1 Chr 15:28 sound: Ps 81:3; 150:3; Num 10:1–10; Josh 6:5; 1 Chr 15:24; 16:42; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16; Rev 8:6–13; 11:15 Reciprocal: Judg 13:20—when the flame; 2 Sam 6:5—David; 2 Kgs 9:13—blew with trumpets; 1 Chr 13:8—David; 2 Chr 13:15—as the men; Ezra 3:11—shouted; Ps

47:1—shout; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 98:6—trumpets; Ps 100:1—Make; Isa 27:13—the great; Dan 7:13—and they; Zeph 3:14—shout; John 14:28—If

Psalm 47:6 to God: Ps 96:1, 2; 117:1, 2; 149:1–3; Exod 15:21; 1 Chr 16:9; 29:20; Isa 12:4–6; Eph 5:18–20 our King; Ps 145:1; Isa 33:22; Zech 9:9; Matt 25:34; 27:37 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:15—with shouting; Neh 12:40—General; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 98:6—the king; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 147:7—General; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Mark 14:26—sung; Col 3:16—singing; Col 3:23—whatsoever; 1 Tim 1:17—the King

Psalm 47:7 King: Ps 47:2, 8; Zech 14:9; Rev 11:15 sing: 1 Cor 14:14, 15; Col 3:16 with understanding: or, every one that hath understanding Reciprocal: Neh 10:28—every one; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 22:28—General; Ps 48:2—the city; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 98:6—the king; Ps 103:1—all that; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 147:7—General; Isa 2:16—the ships; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Matt 6:13—thine; Mark 14:26—sung; Eph 5:19—making; Col 3:23—whatsoever; Rev 19:6—for

Psalm 47:8 reigneth: Ps 22:27–29; 93:1; 96:10; 97:1; 99:1; 110:6; 1 Chr 16:31; Rev 19:6 throne: Ps 9:4; 45:6, 7; 48:1; 89:14; 94:20; Heb 4:16; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; Ps 22:28—General; Ps 47:7—King; Ps 48:2—the city; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Eph 5:19—making

Psalm 47:9 The princes: etc. or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of, etc. Ps 72:7–9; 110:2, 3; Gen 49:10; Isa 11:10; 60:4, 5; 66:19, 20; Rom 11:25 the God: Gen 17:7, 8; Exod 3:6, 15; Isa 41:8–10; Matt 22:32; Rom 4:11, 12; Gal 3:29 shields: Ps 89:18; Prov 30:5 marg. he is: Ps 46:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:38—chief; 1 Chr 29:11—exalted; Ps 68:27—princes; Ps 84:11—shield; Hos 4:18—rulers; Heb 4:9—people; Heb 11:25—the people

CHAPTER 48

1 The ornaments and privileges of the church.

Psalms 48 Title Song: This Psalm is supposed to have been sung at the dedication of the second temple; though some think it was composed on the victory obtained by Jehoshaphat. 2Chr. 20:1–37; Ps 30 title for: or, of, Ps 46 title

Psalm 48:1 Great: Ps 86:10; 99:3, 4; 145:3; 147:5 greatly: Ps 89:1–7; Neh 9:5; Rev 15:3, 4; 19:5 city: Ps 46:4; 65:1; 78:68; 87:3; Heb 12:22; Rev 21:2, 10–22 mountain: Ps 47:8; 99:9; Isa 2:2, 3; 27:13; Jer 31:23; Obad 17; Mic 4:1; Zech 8:3; Matt 24:15 Reciprocal: Num 26:11—General; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 2 Chr 6:6—But I have chosen Jerusalem; 2 Chr 12:13—the city; Ezra 4:12—bad city; Ps 2:6—my; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 48:8—city of the Lord; Ps 49:1—for; Ps 74:2—this mount; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 87:1—the holy; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 132:13—he hath desired; Ps 135:5—I know; Ps 135:21—which dwelleth; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Isa 48:2—they call; Jer 10:6—thou; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Dan 2:45—the great; Rev 20:9—the camp

Psalm 48:2 Beautiful: Ps 50:2; Jer 3:19; Lam 2:15; Dan 8:9; 11:16 joy: Isa 60:15–20; 66:10;

Ezek 20:6; Mal 3:12; Heb 12:22 on the sides: Isa 14:13 the city: Ps 47:7, 8; Mal 1:14; Matt 5:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:34—I will defend; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Ezra 4:12—bad city; Ps 2:6—my; Ps 48:8—city of the Lord; Ps 74:2—this mount; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 87:1—the holy; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 95:3—a great; Ps 99:9—his holy; Ps 101:8—cut off; Ps 145:1—my God; Song 6:4—comely; Jer 31:23—and mountain; Lam 1:6—from; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Ezek 8:5—at the; Ezek 16:13—and thou wast; Ezek 24:25—their strength; Dan 11:45—in the

Psalms 48:3; Ps 76:1–5; 125:1; 2 Chr 12:7; 14:9–15; 20:1–37; Isa 4:5, 6; 37:33–36; Zech 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—refuge; 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; 1 Chr 19:19—would; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 46:11—the God; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 122:7—within thy palaces; Ps 145:1—my God; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Lam 1:6—from; Ezek 48:35—The Lord

Psalms 48:4; Ps 83:2–8; 2 Sam 10:6, 14, 16–19; Isa 7:1; 8:8–10; 10:8; 29:5–8; Rev 17:12–14; 19:20; 20:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—heard; Josh 10:2—they feared; Josh 10:16—and hid; Judg 5:19—kings; Judg 5:31—So let; 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore; 2 Kgs 7:7—they arose; 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Ps 2:2—kings; Ps 76:12—He shall; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Jer 21:2—according; Jer 49:37—to be; Lam 4:12—General

Psalms 48:5 were: Exod 14:25; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; 19:35–37 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—and troubled; Josh 2:24—all the inhabitants; Josh 8:20—and they had; Judg 5:31—So let; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Ps 65:8—afraid; Isa 13:8—pangs

Psalms 48:6 Fear: Exod 15:15, 16; Isa 13:6–8; Dan 5:6 pain: Isa 21:3; Jer 30:6, 7; Hos 13:13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Exod 15:14—hear; Josh 2:24—all the inhabitants; Josh 8:20—and they had; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Ps 65:8—afraid; Isa 13:8—pangs; Isa 19:16—like; Isa 26:17—General; Jer 6:24—anguish; Ezek 30:4—pain; Dan 5:9—changed; Matt 28:4—shake; Mark 13:8—sorrows; Rom 8:22—groaneth; 1 Thess 5:3—as

Psalms 48:7 breakest: Ezek 27:25, 26 ships: 1 Kgs 22:48; Isa 2:16 east: Jer 18:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; Ps 107:23—go down; Isa 23:1—ye ships; Ezek 30:4—pain; Rev 8:9—the ships

Psalms 48:8 As we: Ps 44:1, 2; 78:3–6; Isa 38:19 city of the Lord: Ps 48:1, 2 God: Ps 46:5; 87:5; Isa 2:2; Mic 4:1; Matt 16:18 Reciprocal: Ps 46:4—city; Ps 101:8—cut off; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Rev 3:12—the city

Psalms 48:9 thought: Ps 26:3; 77:10, 11; 104:34; 105:5, 6 lovingkindness: Ps 40:10; 63:3; Song 1:4; Luke 22:19, 20 in the: Ps 63:2; 77:12–14; 2 Chr 20:5–13; Isa 26:8 Reciprocal: Ps 29:9—in his temple; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 135:21—which dwelleth

Psalms 48:10 According: Ps 113:3; 138:2–4; Exod 3:13–15; 34:5–7; Deut 28:58; Josh 7:9; Mal 1:11, 14 thy right: Ps 11:7; 45:7; 99:4; 145:17; Rev 19:2, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:14—his judgments; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 105:7—judgments; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 52:6—my people; Mic 6:9—the man of wisdom shall see thy name

Psalms 48:11 daughters: Ps 97:8; Song 1:5; 2:7; 3:5; 5:16; Isa 37:22; Zech 9:9; Luke 23:28

because: Ps 58:10; 137:8, 9; Judg 5:31; 2 Chr 20:26, 27; Rev 15:4; 16:5–7; 18:20; 19:1–3
Reciprocal: Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Chr 16:14—his judgments; Job
22:19—righteous; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 69:35—build; Ps
87:3—Glorious; Ps 105:7—judgments; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 119:164—because; Ps
147:13—he hath; Song 3:11—O ye; Isa 35:1—be; Jer 49:2—her daughters; Rev 19:7—be
glad

Psalms 48:12 Walk: Neh 12:31–40; Matt 24:1, 2 tell: Isa 33:18–20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam
5:7—Zion; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Isa 26:1—salvation; Isa 33:20—Look; Ezek 21:20—the
defenced; Mic 4:8—O tower; Zeph 1:16—and against; Zech 2:5—a wall

Psalms 48:13 Mark ye well: Heb. Set your heart to consider: or, raise up, Isa 58:12; Amos
9:11; Acts 15:14–16 that ye: Ps 71:18; 78:4; Deut 11:19; Joel 1:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr
11:5—the castle; Ps 78:6—That; Isa 33:20—Look; Ezek 21:20—the defenced; Mic 4:8—O
tower; Zeph 1:16—and against; Hag 1:5—Consider your ways

Psalms 48:14 this God: Ps 16:2; 31:14; 73:24, 26; Lam 3:21 guide: Ps 23:3, 4; 25:9; 73:24;
Prov 8:20; Isa 58:11; John 16:13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:48—led me; Num 9:22—abode; 2
Sam 7:24—art become; 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Ps 50:3—Our; Ps 67:6—our own; Ps
91:2—my God; Ps 95:7—For he; Song 2:16—beloved; Isa 46:4—even to hoar; Jer 3:4—the
guide; Jer 31:1—will; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Mic 4:5—the name; Matt 2:22—being; John
20:17—your God; 2 Thess 1:11—our God; Rev 4:9—who

CHAPTER 49

- 1 An earnest persuasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on worldly power,
but on God;
- 16 Worldly prosperity is not to be admired.

Psalms 49 Title Chief Musician; or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21;
22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65;
66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A Psalm: This Psalm
was probably written by one of the descendants of the sons of Korah, during the
Babylonian captivity. for: or, of, Ps 46; 48 titles

Psalms 49:1 Hear: Ps 34:11; 78:1; Prov 1:20–23; Matt 11:15; 13:9; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29
inhabitants: Ps 50:1; Isa 49:6; Mal 1:11; Matt 28:19, 20; Rom 3:29; 10:18 Reciprocal: Num
26:11—General; Deut 32:1—General; Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; 1 Chr
9:19—Korah; 1 Chr 26:1—Korhites; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; 2 Chr 20:19—Korhites; Job
26:3—plentifully; Job 33:1—hear; Ps 42:1—the sons; Prov 4:2—good; Prov 8:4—General;
Prov 22:2—rich; Isa 18:3—All ye; Isa 32:9—give ear; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 43:9—all the;
Isa 46:12—Hearken; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 25:2—General; Dan 4:35—the inhabitants;
Joel 1:2—Hear; Mic 1:2—hearken; Mark 7:14—when; John 12:19—the world; Acts
13:16—give; Rev 6:15—the kings

Psalms 49:2; Ps 62:9; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Job 34:19; Prov 22:2; Jer 5:4, 5; Jas 1:9–11; 2:1–7; Rev
6:15–17 Reciprocal: Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Job 3:19—The small;
Ps 50:1—called; Isa 2:9—the mean; Isa 18:3—All ye; Isa 32:9—give ear; Isa 34:1—Come;

Isa 43:9—all the; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 25:2—General; Mic 1:2—hearken; Zech 9:13—and raised; Mark 7:14—when; Rev 13:16—rich

Psalm 49:3 mouth: Deut 32:2; Job 33:3, 33; Prov 4:1, 2; 8:6–11; 22:17, 20, 21; 2 Tim 3:15–17 meditation: Ps 19:14; 45:1; 104:34; Matt 12:35 Reciprocal: Job 20:3—the spirit; Job 28:21—hid; Job 36:4—in; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 49:4 incline: Ps 78:2; Matt 13:35 parable: Num 23:7; Ezek 20:49; Matt 13:11–15 dark: Prov 1:6; Dan 8:23; Luke 12:3; 2 Cor 3:12 Reciprocal: Num 12:8—dark speeches; Judg 14:12—a riddle; 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 1 Kgs 10:1—prove him; 2 Chr 9:1—questions; Job 27:1—Job; Job 28:21—hid; Mark 3:23—in parables; Mark 4:2—by parables; John 16:25—proverbs; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit

Psalm 49:5 Wherefore: Ps 27:1, 2; 46:1, 2; Isa 41:10, 11; Acts 27:24; Rom 8:33, 34; Phil 1:28 days: Prov 24:10; Amos 5:13; Eph 5:16 iniquity: Ps 38:4; Prov 5:22; Hos 7:2 heels: Ps 22:16; 56:6, 7; Gen 49:17; 1 Sam 26:20 Reciprocal: Ps 37:18—the days; Ps 49:16—Be not; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Luke 12:19—Soul

Psalm 49:6 trust: Ps 52:7; 62:10; Job 31:24, 25; Prov 10:15; 23:5; Mark 10:24; 1 Tim 6:17 boast: Esth 5:11; Jer 9:23; Ezek 28:4, 5; Hos 12:8; Luke 12:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:4—We will; Esth 8:1—give the house; Job 3:14—kings; Job 3:19—The small; Job 21:16—Lo; Job 34:19—regardeth; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 22:29—and none; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Prov 11:4—Riches; Prov 13:8—ransom; Prov 18:11—General; Eccl 8:8—is no; Isa 14:10—Art thou also; Jer 41:8—Slay; Jer 48:7—because; Jer 49:4—trusted; Dan 11:4—he shall stand; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 16:22—the rich; John 1:4—the life; Rom 1:30—boasters; 1 Cor 1:29—General; Gal 6:14—that I; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters; Jas 1:11—so; Jas 5:1—ye

Psalm 49:7 give: Matt 16:26; 20:28; 1 Tim 2:6; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 47:29—must die; Exod 30:12—a ransom; Lev 25:31—they may be redeemed; 1 Kgs 20:39—or else; Job 5:20—redeem; Job 6:23—Redeem; Job 21:16—Lo; Job 31:24—General; Job 33:24—I; Job 34:19—regardeth; Job 36:18—then; Ps 26:11—redeem; Ps 89:48—What; Jer 48:7—because; Matt 19:23—That; Matt 25:9—lest; Mark 8:37—General; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 7:42—when; John 11:39—Lord; Phil 3:11—by

Psalm 49:8; Job 36:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 25:31—they may be redeemed; 1 Sam 26:21—my soul; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; Job 6:23—Redeem; Job 33:24—I; Matt 16:26—or; Mark 8:37—General; Luke 7:42—when; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory; 1 Pet 1:18—ye

Psalm 49:9 That he: Ps 89:48; Prov 10:2; 11:4; Eccl 8:8; Zech 1:5; Luke 16:22, 23 see: Ps 16:10; John 8:51, 52; Acts 2:27, 31; 13:33, 35–37 Reciprocal: Gen 47:29—must die; Job 17:14—corruption; John 11:39—Lord; Acts 13:36—and saw; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached

Psalm 49:10 wise: Eccl 2:16–21; 9:1, 2; Rom 5:12–14; Heb 9:27 fool: Ps 73:22; 92:6, 7; 94:8; Prov 12:1; 30:2; Jer 10:8 leave: Ps 49:17; 17:14; 39:6; Prov 11:4; Eccl 2:18, 19, 21, 26; 5:13–16; Jer 17:11; Luke 12:20; 1 Tim 6:6–10 Reciprocal: Josh 24:33—died; Job 30:8—children; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 94:11—General; Prov 14:24—foolishness; Eccl 2:14—one; Eccl 12:5—because; Jer 9:23—wise; Dan 11:7—one stand; Matt 5:22—fool;

Luke 16:8—in; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Psalm 49:11 Their inward: etc. Or, “Their grave is their house forever, their dwelling place through all generations, though their names are celebrated over countries.” Ps 5:9; 64:6; Ezek 38:10; Luke 11:39; Acts 8:22 all generations: Heb. generation and generation they call: Gen 4:17; 1 Sam 15:12; 2 Sam 18:18 Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—and let; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Eccl 2:4—I builded; Hab 2:9—set; Luke 16:25—thy good; Col 3:2—not

Psalm 49:12 in honour: Ps 49:20; 39:5; 82:7; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 abideth: The word yalin, rendered abideth, signifies to lodge for a night. Man’s continuance in the world, or in honour or distinction, resembles a traveller’s lodging at an inn, whence he removes in the morning; and is frequently far more transient and evanescent. beasts: Eccl 3:18–21; 9:12 Reciprocal: Ps 7:5—lay; Eccl 3:19—that which; Luke 16:28—lest

Psalm 49:13 folly: Luke 12:20; 1 Cor 3:19 approve their sayings: Heb. delight in their mouth, Jer 44:17; Luke 11:47, 48; 16:27, 28 Reciprocal: Luke 16:15—for

Psalm 49:14 Like: Ps 44:11; Jer 12:3; Rom 8:36 they: Job 17:13, 14; 21:13, 26; 30:23; Eccl 12:7; Isa 38:10, 11 death: Job 24:19, 20 upright: Ps 47:3; Dan 7:22; Mal 4:3; Luke 22:30; 1 Cor 6:2; Rev 2:26, 27; 20:4, 5 morning: Ps 30:5; Hos 6:3 their: Ps 39:11; Job 4:21 beauty: or, strength in the grave: etc. or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them, Job 30:23 Reciprocal: Num 26:53—General; Judg 5:13—he made; Job 3:14—kings; Job 3:19—and the servant; Job 21:32—he be; Job 40:13—Hide; Ps 17:15—I awake; Ps 31:22—I am; Prov 14:19—General; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Eccl 3:20—go; Isa 5:14—hell; Ezek 32:27—but; Matt 22:29—not; Luke 16:26—between; John 11:24—I know; John 11:39—Lord; Acts 13:36—and saw; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption

Psalm 49:15 God: Ps 31:5; 56:13; 73:24; Hos 13:14; Rev 5:9; 14:13 power: Heb. hand the grave: or, hell, Ps 16:10; 86:13; 89:48 shall: Luke 23:46; John 14:3; Acts 7:59 Reciprocal: Job 6:23—Redeem; Ps 26:11—redeem; Ps 107:20—delivered; Matt 22:29—not; Luke 16:23—in hell; John 11:24—I know; Acts 2:27—leave; Phil 1:23—with; 1 Thess 4:17—and so

Psalm 49:16 Be not: Ps 49:5; 37:1, 7; Esth 3:1–6; Prov 28:12 glory: Gen 31:1; Esth 5:11; Rev 21:24, 26 Reciprocal: Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 19:9—stripped; Ps 4:6—many; Prov 4:7—with; Isa 10:3—where; Jer 9:23—wise; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 16:22—the rich

Psalm 49:17 he shall: Job 1:21; 27:19; Eccl 5:15; Luke 12:20; 16:24; 1 Tim 6:7 his: Isa 5:14; 10:3; 1 Cor 15:43 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Esth 5:11—the glory; Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 19:9—stripped; Job 21:23—in his full strength; Job 31:24—General; Ps 17:14—portion; Ps 49:10—leave; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Mark 8:36—what

Psalm 49:18 while he lived: Heb. in his life blessed: Deut 29:19; Hos 12:8; Luke 12:19 praise: 1 Sam 25:6; Esth 3:2; Acts 12:20–22; Rev 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 36:2—For he; Prov 28:4—that; Mal 3:15—we call; Luke 16:15—for

Psalm 49:19 He: Heb. The soul, Eccl 3:21; 12:7; Luke 12:20; 16:22, 23 to the generation:

Gen 15:15; 1 Kgs 16:6 never: Ps 56:13; Job 33:30; Matt 8:12; 22:13; Jude 13 Reciprocal: Job 33:28—see; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Luke 6:25—mourn; John 3:36—see; John 8:12—shall have; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Psalms 49:20 Man: Ps 49:12; Esth 5:11–14; 7:10 understandeth: Job 4:21 is like: Ps 73:18, 19; Eccl 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Isa 14:10—Art thou also; Dan 4:30—and for

CHAPTER 50

- 1 The majesty of God in the church;
- 5 His order to gather his saints;
- 7 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies,
- 14 but in sincerity of obedience.

Psalms 50 Title Of Asaph: or for Asaph Ps 73; 83 titles; 1 Chr 15:17; 16:37; 25:2, 6; 2 Chr 29:30

Psalms 50:1 mighty: Ps 145:3–6; Gen 17:1; Josh 22:22; Neh 9:6, 32; Isa 9:6; Jer 10:6; 32:18, 19 even: 1 Kgs 18:21, 36, 37; Isa 37:20; 54:5 hath spoken: Isa 1:2; Amos 3:8 called: Ps 49:1, 2; 113:3; Mal 1:11; Matt 25:32 Reciprocal: Num 26:11—General; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 2 Chr 5:12—Asaph; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 77:1—of Asaph; Ps 103:12—as the east; Ps 132:2—the mighty; Prov 8:4—General; Isa 18:3—All ye; Isa 30:30—the flame; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 43:9—all the; Jer 34:18—when; Mic 1:2—hearken; Mic 6:1—contend; Zech 8:7—west country

Psalms 50:2 Out: Ps 68:24; Isa 12:6; 26:21; Hos 5:15; Hab 2:20; Heb 12:22–26 perfection: Ps 48:2; 87:2, 3; 80:17; Song 5:16; Zech 9:17 God: Ps 80:1; Deut 33:2; Hab 3:3, 4; Rev 1:16; 21:23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:29—the beauty; 2 Chr 20:21—the beauty; Job 40:10—glory; Ps 2:6—my; Ps 27:4—behold; Ps 53:6—out; Ps 90:17—And let; Ps 96:6—strength; Ps 99:2—great; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 42:14—long time; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 2:15—Is this; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Ezek 16:13—and thou wast; Ezek 24:25—their strength; Ezek 27:3—I am; Zech 11:10—Beauty; 2 Cor 4:4—shine; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming

Psalms 50:3 Our: Ps 48:14; 68:20; Rev 22:20 keep: Ps 50:21; 83:1; Isa 42:13, 14; 65:6, 7 a fire: Ps 97:3; Exod 19:18; Lev 10:2; Num 16:35; Deut 9:3; 1 Kgs 19:11, 12; Dan 7:10; Nah 1:5–7; Hab 3:5; Mal 3:2, 3; 4:1; Matt 3:12; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Heb 2:3; 10:28, 29; 12:18–21, 29 it shall: Ps 18:7–15; 97:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—hold; Exod 19:16—thunders; 2 Kgs 19:7—a blast; Job 40:6—out; Ps 9:7—he hath; Ps 83:15—General; Ps 104:32—he toucheth; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 26:21—Lord; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 1:27—the appearance of fire; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Joel 2:3—fire; Nah 1:3—his way; Hab 1:13—holdest; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 25:6—Behold; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; John 5:22—General; Acts 24:25—judgment; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 2 Pet 3:7—the heavens; 2 Pet 3:12—the heavens

Psalms 50:4 call: Ps 50:6; Deut 4:36; 30:19; 31:28; 32:1; Isa 1:2; Mic 6:1, 2 judge: Ps 96:13; 98:9; Isa 11:3, 4; John 5:22, 23 Reciprocal: Deut 32:36—For the; Job 14:15—shalt call; Job 40:6—out; Ps 51:4—that thou; Ps 135:14—the Lord; Eccl 11:9—know; Isa 5:3—judge; Isa 51:5—mine; Jer 6:18—hear; Acts 24:25—judgment; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall

Psalm 50:5 Gather: Matt 24:31; 1 Thess 4:16, 17; 2 Thess 2:1 my saints: Ps 97:10; Deut 33:2, 3; Prov 2:8; Isa 13:3; Zech 14:5; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; 1 Thess 3:13; Jude 14 made: Exod 24:3–8; Matt 26:28; Heb 9:10–23; 12:24; 13:20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Deut 7:6—an holy; Job 14:15—shalt call; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 85:8—unto his; Isa 61:8—I will make; Heb 12:23—God

Psalm 50:6 heavens: Ps 97:6; Rom 2:5; Rev 16:5–7; 19:2 God: Ps 75:7; Gen 18:25; John 5:22, 23; Rom 14:9–12; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:11, 12 Selah: Ps 7:3–5; 9:16 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; Job 31:28—an; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 50:4—call; Ps 51:4—that thou; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 94:2—thou; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our judge; Ezek 18:25—my; John 5:19—for; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 3:6—for then; Rom 3:25—to declare; 1 Cor 4:4—but; 1 Cor 5:13—God; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 12:23—God; Rev 19:11—and in

Psalm 50:7 Hear: Ps 81:8; Isa 1:18; Jer 2:4, 5, 9; Mic 6:1–8 O my: Ps 81:10–12; Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 26:17, 18; 1 Sam 12:22–25 testify: Deut 31:19–21; 2 Kgs 17:13; Neh 9:29, 30; Mal 3:5 I am: Exod 20:2; 2 Chr 28:5; Ezek 20:5, 7, 19, 20; Zech 13:9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:12—will be; Deut 9:13—I have; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Neh 13:15—I testified; Jer 6:20—To what; Jer 10:1—General; Mic 1:2—let; Mic 6:3—O my; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily

Psalm 50:8; Ps 40:6–8; 51:16; Isa 1:11–31; Jer 7:21–23; Hos 6:6; Heb 10:4–10 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Num 7:27—General; Num 23:1—seven altars; Num 28:6—a continual; Num 29:17—General; 1 Sam 13:13—hast not kept; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; Ps 37:7—fret; Ps 50:21—will; Prov 21:3—General; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Eccl 5:1—give; Jer 7:22—nor; Amos 5:22—offer; Mark 12:33—is more; Acts 17:25—is; Heb 10:5—Sacrifice; Heb 10:11—which

Psalm 50:9; Isa 43:23, 24; Mic 6:6–8; Acts 17:25; Heb 10:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; Num 23:1—seven altars; Num 29:17—General; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; Ezra 6:9—young bullocks; Ps 16:2—my goodness; Mic 6:7—pleased; Acts 7:50—General

Psalm 50:10 every: Ps 8:6–8; 104:24, 25; Gen 1:24, 25; 2:19; 8:17; 9:2, 3; 1 Chr 29:14–16; Job 40:15–24; Jer 27:5, 6; Dan 2:38 cattle: Ps 104:14; Gen 31:9; Jonah 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—possessor; Josh 8:27—the cattle; Ps 16:2—my goodness; Ps 148:10—Beasts; Isa 40:16—nor; Hag 2:8—General; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Luke 12:6—and; Luke 19:31—the Lord

Psalm 50:11 know: Ps 104:12; 147:9; Gen 1:20–22; Job 38:41; 39:13–18, 26–30; Matt 6:26; 10:29–31; Luke 12:24 wild: Isa 56:9; Ezek 14:15, 16 mine: Heb. with me Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—all the earth; Ps 148:10—Beasts; Dan 2:38—the beasts; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Luke 12:6—and

Psalm 50:12 world: Ps 24:1, 2; 115:15, 16; Exod 19:5; Deut 10:14; Job 41:11; 1 Cor 10:26–28 fulness: Ps 104:24; 145:15, 16; Gen 1:11, 12, 28–30; 8:17 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—that the earth; Deut 33:16—the earth; Ps 89:11—General; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Amos 6:8—all that is therein; Mic 1:2—all that therein is

Psalm 50:13 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Deut 32:38—eat the fat; Deut 33:19—they shall; Ps 69:31—also shall; John 4:24—must; Rom 12:1—that ye

Psalm 50:14 Offer: Ps 50:23; 69:30, 31; 107:21, 22; 147:1; Hos 14:2; 1 Thess 5:18; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 pay: Ps 56:12; 76:11; 116:12–14, 17, 18; Lev 27:2–34; Num 30:2–16; Deut 23:21; Eccl 5:4, 5; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the most; Exod 20:7—take; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Deut 32:8—Most; 2 Sam 22:1—David; Neh 5:13—the people; Job 22:27—make thy; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 33:1—praise; Song 2:14—let me hear; Dan 2:23—thank; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Amos 5:22—peace offerings; Jonah 1:16—made; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 5:33—Thou; John 9:24—Give; Rom 12:1—that ye; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Psalm 50:15 call: Ps 77:2; 91:15; 107:6–13, 19, 28; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Job 22:27; Zech 13:9; Luke 22:44; Acts 16:25; Jas 5:13 deliver: Ps 34:3, 4; 66:13–20; Luke 17:15–18 glorify: Ps 50:23; 22:23; Matt 5:16; John 15:8; 1 Pet 4:11, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—heard; Gen 25:21—entreated; Gen 31:3—Return; Gen 32:9—Jacob; Gen 35:3—who answered; Exod 15:25—cried; Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 26:7—we cried; Judg 3:15—cried unto; Judg 4:3—cried; Judg 6:6—cried; Judg 9:7—Hearken; Judg 16:28—called; 1 Sam 1:10—prayed; 1 Sam 7:9—cried unto; 1 Sam 23:11—And the Lord; 1 Sam 30:8—he answered him; 2 Sam 12:16—besought; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 2 Sam 22:4—so; 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 2 Kgs 20:2—he turned; 2 Chr 6:29—what prayer; 2 Chr 13:14—cried; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; 2 Chr 20:4—ask help of the Lord; 2 Chr 28:22—in the; 2 Chr 32:20—prayed; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Job 5:8—seek; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 9:9—in times; Ps 18:3—so shall; Ps 18:6—distress; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 55:16—General; Ps 81:7—calledst; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 116:4—called; Ps 120:1—my distress; Song 2:14—let me hear; Song 8:13—cause; Isa 19:20—they shall; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 37:3—General; Isa 38:2—turned; Isa 41:17—I the Lord; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Isa 65:24—General; Jer 14:8—in time; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 33:3—Call; Jer 39:17—I will; Ezek 20:3—As I; Dan 2:18—they would; Hos 5:15—in their; Joel 1:19—to thee; Joel 2:32—that; Jonah 2:1—prayed; Mic 7:7—my God; Nah 1:7—in the; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 15:31—and they; Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 5:12—besought; Luke 11:9—Ask; Luke 23:43—To day; John 4:46—whose; John 9:24—Give; Acts 9:11—for; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 50:16 wicked: Isa 48:22; 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:27 What: Prov 26:7; Isa 1:11–15; 48:1, 2; 58:1–7; Jer 7:4–7; Matt 7:3–5, 22, 23; John 4:24; Acts 19:13–16; Rom 2:17–24; 1 Cor 9:27; 2 Pet 2:15 thou shouldest: Ps 25:14; 78:36–38; Ezek 20:37, 38; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 119:43—take not; Prov 1:29—that; Prov 17:7—Excellent speech; Jer 6:20—To what; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 29:23—and have; Jer 44:26—that my name; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Ezek 44:9—General; Matt 23:3—for; Mark 1:25—rebuked; Luke 4:35—Jesus; Luke 6:42—cast; John 8:7—He that; John 12:6—because; Rom 2:21—therefore; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 2 Thess 2:12—but; Heb 13:4—God; Jas 3:10—of

Psalm 50:17 hatest: Prov 1:7, 28, 29; 5:12, 13; 8:36; 12:1; John 3:20; Rom 1:28; 2:21, 23; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 2 Tim 4:3, 4 castest: Neh 9:26; Isa 5:23; Jer 8:9; 18:12; 36:23–32 Reciprocal: Lev 26:15—soul; Lev 26:43—their soul; 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 1 Kgs 14:9—cast me; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Prov 15:32—refuseth; Prov 17:7—Excellent speech; Isa 5:24—cast away; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 6:20—To what; Jer 7:28—correction;

Jer 17:23—nor; Hos 8:12—but; Zeph 3:2—correction; Zech 7:12—lest; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves

Psalms 50:18 consentedst: Prov 1:10–19; Isa 5:23; Mic 7:3; Rom 1:32; Eph 5:11–13 hast been partaker: Heb. thy portion was, Lev 20:10; Job 31:9–11; Prov 2:16–19; 7:19–23; Jer 5:8, 9; Heb 13:4 partaker: Matt 23:30; 1 Tim 5:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:4—sent messengers; 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; Job 24:15—eye; Job 34:8—General; Prov 29:24—partner; Jer 5:7—they then; Obad 11—even; Acts 5:9—have; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; Eph 5:7—General; Jas 4:4—adulterers; 2 John 11—partaker; Rev 18:4—partakers

Psalms 50:19 givest: Heb. sendest, Ps 52:3–4; Jer 9:5 tongue: Ps 5:9; 10:7; 12:2, 3; 36:3, 4; 55:12, 21; 64:3–5; Isa 59:3, 4; Hos 4:2; Rom 3:13, 14; Jas 3:5–9; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; Job 15:5—thou choosest; Ps 52:2—Thy; Ps 139:4—thou knowest; 1 Tim 3:8—doubletongued

Psalms 50:20 speakest: Ps 31:18; Matt 5:11; Luke 22:65 slanderest: Lev 19:16; Prov 10:18; 1 Tim 3:11; Titus 2:3; Rev 12:10 thine own: Matt 10:21 Reciprocal: Job 15:5—thou choosest; Ps 101:5—Whoso; Jer 6:28—walking; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

Psalms 50:21 I kept: Ps 50:3; 109:1–3; Eccl 8:11, 12; Isa 26:10; 57:11; Rom 2:4, 5; 2 Pet 3:9 thoughtest: Ps 73:11; 94:7–11; Num 23:19; Isa 40:15–18 that I was altogether such an one as thyself: Or, as Bishop Horsley renders, “that I AM (Eheyeh) is such an one as thyself.” Exod 3:14 will: Ps 50:8; Prov 29:1; Rev 3:19 set: Ps 90:8; Eccl 12:14; Amos 8:7; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 3:11—General; Gen 4:10—What; Gen 38:25—Discern; 1 Sam 28:18—hath the Lord; 1 Sam 28:20—sore afraid; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Kgs 19:4—reprove; Job 13:10—reprove; Job 21:31—declare; Job 24:12—yet God; Job 33:5—set; Ps 5:4—God; Ps 35:22—keep; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:4—and will; Isa 65:6—I will; Jer 2:23—see; Jer 12:4—He; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 18:25—are; Hab 1:13—holdest; Luke 1:3—in; John 8:9—being; Acts 17:23—ignorantly; Acts 17:30—the times; Rom 2:3—thinkest; Rom 9:22—endured

Psalms 50:22 consider: Deut 32:18; Eccl 7:14; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5; Luke 15:17 forget: Ps 9:17; 10:4; Job 8:13; Isa 51:13; Jer 2:32; Hos 4:6 I tear: Hos 5:14; 13:8; Rev 6:16, 17 none: Ps 7:2; 2 Sam 22:42; Amos 2:14; Mic 5:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:39—neither; Judg 18:28—And there; 1 Sam 28:18—hath the Lord; 1 Sam 28:20—sore afraid; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 2 Kgs 9:24—smote; Job 10:7—and there; Job 13:10—reprove; Job 16:9—teareth me; Ps 18:42—beat; Ps 71:11—for there; Prov 6:15—he be; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 5:29—lay hold; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Isa 42:22—a spoil; Isa 43:13—none; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not be; Lam 3:11—pulled; Lam 5:8—there; Dan 2:5—ye shall; Dan 8:4—neither; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 7:2—consider not in; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Zech 11:6—and out; Luke 12:58—the judge; Luke 16:26—they pass; Acts 23:10—fearing; Rom 9:22—endured; Heb 10:31—to fall

Psalms 50:23 Whoso: Ps 50:14, 15; 22:23; 27:6; 86:9, 12; Rom 12:1; 15:6, 9; Gal 1:24; 1 Pet 2:9 to him: Ps 24:4, 5; 25:14; 85:9; John 7:17; 8:31, 32; Acts 10:2–4; 11:14; 13:26; Gal 6:16 ordereth his conversation: Heb. disposeth his way, Phil 1:27; Jas 3:13; 1 Pet 1:15 salvation: Ps 91:16; Isa 12:2; 45:17; 49:6; 51:5, 6; Luke 2:30 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a

thanksgiving; 1 Sam 2:30—they; Ps 22:3—that; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 69:31—also shall; Ps 85:7—General; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 107:43—they shall understand; Ps 119:166—and done; Ps 119:171—my lips; Song 2:14—for sweet; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 56:1—Keep; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Amos 5:22—peace offerings; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 15:31—and they; Mark 12:33—is more; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 17:18—to give; John 4:24—must; Rom 1:21—they glorified; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 9:13—they; Phil 1:28—and that; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 1 Pet 2:5—spiritual; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 2 Pet 3:11—in all

CHAPTER 51

- 1 David prays for remission of sins, whereof he makes a deep confession;
- 6 He prays for sanctification;
- 16 God delights not in sacrifice, but in sincerity;
- 18 He prays for the church.

Psalms 51 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles when: 2 Sam 12:1–13 after: 2 Sam 11:2–27

Psalms 51:1 O God: Ps 25:6, 7; 109:21; 119:124; Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Dan 9:9, 18; Mic 7:18, 19; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6–8; 2:4–7 multitude: Ps 5:7; 69:13, 16; 106:7, 45; Isa 63:7, 15 marg. Lam 3:32 tender: Ps 40:11; 77:9; 145:9 blot: Ps 51:9; Neh 4:5; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Jer 18:23; Acts 3:19; Col 2:14 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—blot; 2 Sam 11:4—he lay; 2 Sam 12:1—he came; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 15:5—save only; 1 Chr 21:8—do away; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Neh 13:22—spare me; Ps 9:13—Have; Ps 30:10—Hear; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 41:4—Lord; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Ps 119:26—declared; Ps 119:58—I entreated; Ps 119:77—thy tender; Ps 119:149—according unto; Ps 119:156—are thy; Prov 6:33—and his; Prov 28:13—whoso; Isa 55:7—for; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Luke 18:13—God; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalms 51:2 Wash: Ps 51:7; Ezek 36:25; Zech 13:1; 1 Cor 6:11; Heb 9:13, 14; 10:21, 22; 1 John 1:7–9; Rev 1:5; 7:14 cleanse: Ps 51:7; 19:12 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 13:58—be washed; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 16:30—General; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 14:19—Pardon; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 2 Sam 24:17—I have sinned; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 4:6—ten lavers; Ps 30:10—Hear; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Prov 30:12—not; Jer 33:8—General; Hos 14:2—away; John 13:5—to wash; John 13:9—not; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Psalms 51:3 For I: Ps 32:5; 38:18; Lev 26:40, 41; Neh 9:2; Job 33:27; Prov 28:13; Luke 15:18–21 my sin: Ps 40:12; Isa 59:12; Jer 3:25 Reciprocal: Lev 13:45—Unclean; Lev 16:21—confess over; Josh 7:19—make; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Lam 1:20—for

Psalms 51:4 Against: Gen 9:6; 20:6; 39:9; Lev 5:19; 6:2–7; 2 Sam 12:9, 10, 13, 14; Jas 2:9, 11

evil: Gen 38:7; 2 Kgs 17:17; 21:6; Luke 15:21 that thou: Ps 50:4, 6; Luke 7:29; Rom 3:4 when: Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:5; 19:11 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Lev 26:41—and they; 1 Sam 2:17—before; 1 Sam 2:25—if a man; 2 Sam 11:15—Set ye; 2 Sam 11:27—displeased; 1 Kgs 18:2—went to show; 1 Chr 21:17—Is it not I; Job 40:4—Behold; Job 40:8—Wilt; Job 42:7—ye have; Ps 32:5—iniquity; Ps 78:1—General; Eccl 3:18—that God; Isa 5:3—judge; Jer 12:1—Righteous; Jer 14:20—for; Jer 50:14—for she; Lam 1:20—for; Dan 9:7—righteousness; Mic 6:3—testify; Matt 15:27—Truth

Psalms 51:5 shapen: Ps 58:3; Gen 5:3; 8:21; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; John 3:6; Rom 5:12; Eph 2:3 conceive: Heb. warm Reciprocal: Lev 12:2—If a woman; Lev 13:45—Unclean; Lev 15:18—unclean; 2 Sam 11:27—displeased; Job 11:12—man be; Job 14:1—born; Job 25:4—how can; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 19:12—cleanse; Prov 20:9—General; Prov 20:11—General; Prov 22:15—Foolishness; Eccl 9:3—also; Isa 7:15—know; Isa 48:8—a transgressor; Isa 64:6—are all; Jer 17:9—General; Matt 11:11—born; Matt 15:27—Truth; Mark 9:21—How; Luke 1:35—that; Luke 11:13—being; John 9:34—wast; Rom 7:18—that in me; Rom 9:11—the children

Psalms 51:6 Behold: Ps 26:2; 125:4; Gen 20:5, 6; 2 Kgs 20:3; 1 Chr 29:17; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Prov 2:21; Jer 5:3; John 4:23, 24; 2 Cor 1:12; Jas 4:8 inward: Ps 5:9; 1 Sam 16:7; Job 38:36; Luke 11:39; Rom 7:22 in the hidden: Job 32:8; Jer 31:33; 32:40; 1 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 40:31—washed; Lev 1:9—inwards; Lev 7:3—General; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; Job 28:12—General; Ps 51:16—desirest; Ps 62:4—inwardly; Prov 11:20—upright; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 23:28—ye also; John 3:10—and knowest; Rom 7:14—the law; Heb 5:9—eternal

Psalms 51:7 Purge: Lev 14:4–7, 49–52; Num 19:18–20; Heb 9:19 and: Heb 9:13, 14; 1 John 1:7; Rev 1:5 whiter: Isa 1:18; Eph 5:26, 27; Rev 7:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 12:22—a bunch; Exod 40:31—washed; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 16:30—General; Num 8:7—water; Num 19:6—General; Num 19:12—He shall purify; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 1 Kgs 4:33—the hyssop; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 51:2—Wash; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Ps 68:14—as snow; Prov 30:12—not; Lam 4:7—purer; Ezek 16:9—washed; Ezek 36:25—will I; Dan 12:10—shall be; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Mark 9:3—exceeding; John 13:9—not; John 15:2—and; John 19:29—hyssop; John 19:34—came; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are washed; Col 1:22—in his; Jas 4:8—purify

Psalms 51:8 Make: Ps 13:5; 30:11; 119:81, 82; 126:5, 6; Matt 5:4 bones: Ps 6:2, 3; 38:3; Job 5:17, 18; Isa 57:15–18; Hos 6:1, 2; Luke 4:18; Acts 2:37–41; 16:29–34 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; Job 20:14—his meat; Ps 25:18—forgive; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 32:3—bones; Ps 35:10—All; Prov 6:33—A wound; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Lam 3:4—he hath; Luke 15:32—was meet; Rom 4:7—General; Heb 5:9—eternal

Psalms 51:9 Hide: Isa 38:17; Jer 16:17; Mic 7:18, 19 blot: Ps 51:1; Col 2:14 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—blot; Neh 4:5—their sin; Job 20:14—his meat; Ps 25:18—forgive; Ps 109:15—before; Isa 43:25—even I; Isa 44:22—blotted; Zech 3:4—I have; Matt 7:5—first; Luke 6:42—cast; Acts 1:15—Peter; Acts 3:19—that; Rom 4:7—General

Psalms 51:10 Create: 2 Cor 5:17; Eph 2:10 clean: Ps 73:1; Prov 20:9; Jer 13:27; 32:39; Ezek 11:19; 18:31; 36:25–27, 37; Matt 5:8; Acts 15:9; 1 Pet 1:22 renew: Rom 12:2; Eph 4:22–24;

Col 3:10; Titus 3:5 right: or, constant, Ps 78:8, 37; Josh 14:14; 1 Kgs 15:3–5; Acts 11:23; 1 Cor 15:58; Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: Lev 16:30—General; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 73:13—washed; Ps 80:7—Turn; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:36—Incline; Prov 28:13—whoso; Ezek 36:26—new heart; Matt 18:3—Except; Luke 8:15—in an; Luke 8:35—in his; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 3:10—and knowest; 2 Cor 4:16—is; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Eph 4:23—be; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure; Heb 6:6—to renew; Heb 10:22—a true; Jas 4:8—purify

Psalm 51:11 Cast: Ps 43:2; 71:9, 18; Gen 4:14; 2 Kgs 13:23; 17:18–23; 23:27; 2 Thess 1:9 take: Gen 6:3; Judg 13:25; 15:14; 16:20; 1 Sam 10:10; 16:14; 2 Sam 7:15; Isa 63:10, 11 holy: Luke 11:13; John 14:26; Rom 1:4; 8:9; Eph 4:30 Reciprocal: Lev 22:3—from my; Judg 3:10—the Spirit; Judg 6:34—the Spirit; 1 Sam 18:12—departed; 1 Sam 28:15—God; 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Ps 27:9—put; Ps 66:20—General; Ps 119:8—O forsake; Jer 14:21—not abhor; Jer 23:39—cast; Hag 2:5—so; 1 Thess 5:19—the Spirit

Psalm 51:12 Restore: Ps 85:6–8; Job 29:2, 3; Isa 57:17, 18; Jer 31:9–14 joy: Ps 13:5; 21:1; 35:9; Isa 49:13; 61:10; Luke 1:47; Rom 5:2–11 uphold: Ps 17:5; 19:13; 119:116, 117, 133; Isa 41:10; Jer 10:23; Rom 14:4; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 free: Rom 8:15; 2 Cor 3:17; Gal 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 32:6—For this; Ps 35:3—say; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 86:4—Rejoice; Ps 116:12—General; Hag 2:5—so; Zech 12:10—the spirit; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Rom 8:2—hath; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 5:1—the liberty

Psalm 51:13 Then: Ps 32:5, 8–10; Zech 3:1–8; Luke 22:32; John 21:15–17; Acts 2:38–41; 9:19–22; 2 Cor 5:8–20 ways: Ps 25:4, 8; Isa 2:3; Acts 13:10 converted: Ps 19:7; Isa 6:10; Jer 31:18; Matt 18:3; Acts 3:19; 15:3; 26:18–20; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; Ps 32:6—For this; Ps 138:4—when they hear; Prov 15:7—lips; Rom 12:7—or he

Psalm 51:14 Deliver: Ps 26:9; 55:23; Gen 9:6; 42:22; 2 Sam 3:28; 11:15–17; 12:9; 21:1 bloodguiltiness: Heb. bloods, Ezek 33:8; Hos 4:2; Acts 18:6; 20:26 thou God: Ps 38:22; 68:20; 88:1; Isa 12:2; 45:17; Hab 3:18 tongue: Ps 35:28; 71:15–24; 86:12, 13 righteousness: Ezra 9:13; Neh 9:33; Dan 9:7, 16; Rom 10:3 Reciprocal: Num 35:31—Moreover; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; 2 Sam 11:17—there fell; 2 Sam 16:7—bloody man; 1 Chr 21:17—on my father's; Ps 7:17—according; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 71:8—General; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 119:43—take not; Ps 119:175—Let my; Ps 145:7—sing; Dan 4:2—I thought it good; Dan 9:14—the Lord; Jas 3:9—Therewith

Psalm 51:15 O Lord: Gen 44:16; 1 Sam 2:9; Ezek 16:63; Matt 22:12; Rom 3:19 open: Exod 4:11; Ezek 3:27; 29:21; Mark 7:34 mouth: Ps 63:3–5; 119:13; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—my mouth; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 9:14—That; Ps 19:14—Let; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 71:8—General; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 119:43—take not; Ps 119:175—Let my; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Isa 35:6—the tongue; Isa 38:20—therefore; Ezek 3:26—I will; Ezek 24:27—thy; Matt 12:22—blind; Luke 1:64—his mouth; 2 Cor 6:11—our mouth; Phil 4:6—in

Psalm 51:16 desirest: Ps 51:6; Exod 21:14; Num 15:27, 30, 31; 35:31; Deut 22:22; Hos 6:6 else would I: or, that I should delightest: Ps 40:6; 50:8; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Isa 1:11–15; Jer 7:22, 23, 27; Amos 5:21–23; Heb 10:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 4:31—a sweet; Num 7:27—General; Num 29:17—General; Deut 33:19—they shall; 1 Sam 2:25—if a man; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; 2 Sam 12:13—thou; Mic

6:7—pleased; Heb 9:9—as pertaining; Heb 10:4—not

Psalms 51:17 sacrifices: Ps 107:22; Mark 12:33; Rom 12:1; Phil 4:18; Heb 13:16; 1 Pet 2:5 a broken spirit: Ps 34:18; 147:3; 2 Kgs 22:19; Isa 57:15; 61:1–3; 66:2; Ezek 9:3, 4, 6; Matt 5:3; Luke 18:11–14 thou: Ps 22:24; 102:17; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Amos 5:21; Luke 7:39–50; 15:2–7, 10, 21–32 Reciprocal: Exod 37:22—beaten work; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 7:3—General; Lev 9:10—the fat; Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 29:17—General; Deut 33:19—they shall; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Job 42:6—I; Ps 138:6—Though; Song 8:1—yea; Jer 7:22—nor; Jer 44:10—humbled; Joel 2:13—rend; Matt 12:20—bruised; Luke 4:18—to heal; Luke 7:38—weeping; John 4:24—must

Psalms 51:18 Do: Ps 25:22; 102:16; 122:6–9; 137:5, 6; Isa 62:1, 6, 7; Jer 51:50; 2 Cor 11:28, 29 thy: Luke 12:32; Eph 1:5, 9; Phil 2:13; 2 Thess 1:11 build: Neh 2:17; Isa 58:12; Dan 9:25; Mic 7:11; Zech 2:5 Reciprocal: Deut 26:15—bless thy; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 2 Sam 15:14—and smite; 1 Kgs 9:15—the wall; Neh 2:12—my God; Neh 2:20—memorial; Ps 66:13—go into; Ps 69:35—God; Ps 102:13—Thou; Ps 118:27—bind; Ps 125:4—Do good; Ps 141:5—for yet my; Ps 147:2—build; Ps 147:13—he hath; Jer 31:4—build; Rev 21:12—a wall

Psalms 51:19 pleased: Ps 66:13–15; 118:27; Eph 5:2 sacrifices: Ps 4:5; Mal 3:3; Rom 12:1 Reciprocal: Deut 33:10—whole; Ps 25:22—General; Heb 13:16—with such

CHAPTER 52

- 1 David, condemning the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesies his destruction;
- 6 The righteous shall rejoice at it;
- 8 David, upon his confidence in God's mercy, gives thanks.

Psalms 52 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Doeg: Ps 54:3; 1 Sam 21:7, 9–19 told: Ps 59:7; Jer 9:8; Exod 22:9

Psalms 52:1 boastest: Ps 10:2, 3; 94:4; Rom 1:30; 2 Tim 3:2 mischief: Ps 7:14; 10:7; 36:3–6; Prov 6:14, 18; Isa 59:4; Mic 7:3 O mighty: Gen 6:4, 5; 10:8, 9; 1 Sam 21:7 goodness: Ps 103:17; 107:1; 137:1, 2; 1 John 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the power; Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 1 Sam 22:9—Doeg; 2 Sam 22:49—the violent; Ps 12:2—They; Ps 14:1—no; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 28:3—mischief; Ps 34:8—Lord; Ps 36:5—mercy; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 86:5—thou; Ps 89:6—the sons; Ps 94:20—throne; Ps 100:5—For the; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 15:25—destroy; Prov 24:28—not; Prov 26:1—so; Eccl 5:10—He that; Jer 8:12—ashamed when; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 41:4—after; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Matt 19:17—there; Acts 14:17—in that; Acts 23:14—General; Gal 6:14—that I; Phil 3:19—whose glory; Jas 3:5—so; Jas 4:16—General; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak

Psalms 52:2 Thy: Ps 50:19; 64:2–6; 140:2, 3; Prov 6:16–19; 30:14; Jer 9:3, 4; 18:18; Matt 26:59; Acts 6:11–13; 24:1, 5; Rev 12:10 like: Ps 57:4; 59:7; Prov 12:18; 18:21 working: Ps 109:2; 120:2; 2 Cor 4:2; 11:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:14—wrote a letter; Ezra 4:13—if this city; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Job 15:5—thou chooseth; Ps 5:9—For; Ps 25:19—cruel

hatred; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 35:20—but; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 15:4—a breach; Prov 16:27—in; Prov 18:8—words; Prov 21:10—soul; Prov 25:18—General; Prov 29:12—General; Eccl 10:11—a babbler; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 41:4—after; Ezek 11:2—General; Dan 11:23—work; Hos 7:16—the rage; Matt 12:34—how; Matt 15:11—but; Luke 6:45—and an; Acts 23:14—General; Rom 3:13—with their; Eph 4:29—no; 1 Tim 3:8—doubletongued; Jas 3:5—so

Psalm 52:3 lovest: Jer 4:22; Mic 3:2; Rom 1:25; 2 Tim 3:4 lying: Ps 62:4; Jer 9:3–5, 8; John 8:44; Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 10:11—for that; Ps 50:19—givest; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 21:10—soul; Mark 14:1—by; Eph 4:25—putting; 2 Thess 2:12—but

Psalm 52:4 devouring: 1 Sam 22:18, 19; Jas 3:6–9 O thou: or, and the Reciprocal: Exod 10:11—for that; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 73:9—tongue; Ps 109:17—General; 2 Thess 2:12—but

Psalm 52:5 God: Ps 7:14–16; 55:23; 64:7–10; 120:2–4; 140:9–11; Prov 12:19; 19:5, 9; Rev 21:8 destroy thee: Heb. beat thee down pluck: Ps 37:35, 36; Job 18:14; 20:6, 7; Luke 16:27, 28 root: Prov 2:22 the land: Ps 27:13; 116:9; Isa 38:11 Reciprocal: Deut 29:28—rooted them; 1 Kgs 14:15—root up Israel; 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck; Ezra 7:26—banishment; Job 8:15—it shall not stand; Job 15:32—and his branch; Job 21:16—Lo; Job 21:28—Where; Job 28:13—in the land; Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 37:34—when; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 109:17—General; Ps 120:4—arrows; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Prov 15:25—destroy; Prov 18:11—General; Prov 21:12—wisely; Prov 24:16—but; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Eccl 8:8—neither; Isa 22:25—the burden; Jer 11:19—from; Ezek 19:12—she was; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 12:20—then

Psalm 52:6 righteous: Ps 37:34; 64:9; 97:8; Job 22:19; Mal 1:5; Rev 15:4; 16:5–7; 18:20; 19:1, 2 and fear: Ps 40:3; 119:120 laugh: Ps 58:10, 11; Isa 37:22 Reciprocal: Job 21:28—Where; Ps 27:3—host; Ps 64:8—all that; Ps 107:42—righteous; Jer 9:23—rich; Zeph 2:15—every; Rev 14:10—in the

Psalm 52:7 Lo: Isa 14:16, 17; John 19:5 made: Ps 146:3–5; Jer 17:5 trusted: Ps 49:6–20; 62:9, 10; Job 31:24, 25; 1 Tim 6:17 strengthened: Ps 73:7–11, 18–20; Eccl 8:8; Hos 12:7, 8 wickedness: or, substance Reciprocal: Gen 10:9—Even; Judg 5:27—where; 2 Chr 28:22—this is; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Ps 73:12—these; Ps 81:1—our strength; Prov 10:15—rich; Prov 11:28—that; Eccl 5:10—He that; Isa 30:12—and trust; Isa 47:10—thou hast trusted; Jer 8:12—ashamed when; Jer 9:23—rich; Jer 48:7—because; Jer 49:4—trusted; Ezek 7:13—neither; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Ezek 31:18—This is; Hos 10:13—didst; Hab 2:9—set; Zeph 2:15—every; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Mark 10:24—trust; Jas 4:16—General

Psalm 52:8 like: Ps 1:3; 92:12–14; Jer 11:16; Hos 14:6–8; Rom 11:24 I trust: Ps 13:5; 33:18; 147:11 Reciprocal: Ps 5:7—in the; Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Ps 128:3—olive plants; Prov 11:28—but; Rom 11:17—and with; 1 Tim 4:10—because; Rev 11:4—two olive

Psalm 52:9 praise: Ps 145:1, 2; 146:2; Eph 3:20, 21 wait: Ps 27:14; 40:1; 48:9, 10; 62:1, 5; 123:2, 3; 130:5, 6; Prov 18:10; Lam 3:25, 26 for it is: Ps 54:6; 73:25, 26, 28 Reciprocal: Ps 92:1—good; Luke 1:51—showed

CHAPTER 53

- 1 David describes the corruption of a natural man;
- 4 He convinces the wicked by the light of their own conscience;
- 6 He glories in the salvation of God.

Psalms 53 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Mahalath: Ps 88 title

Psalms 53:1 fool: Ps 14:1–7; 92:6; Matt 5:22; Luke 12:20 said: Ps 10:4, 6, 11, 13; 1 Kgs 12:26; Rom 1:21, 28 Corrupt: Gen 6:5, 6, 11–13; Job 14:4; 15:16 have done: Lev 18:24–30; Deut 12:31; 1 Kgs 14:24; Ezek 16:47, 51; Eph 5:12; 1 Pet 4:3 there is: Rom 3:10–31 Reciprocal: Ps 73:8—corrupt; Jer 17:9—General; Jer 51:17—Every; Matt 12:34—how; Mark 7:21—out; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 8:7—the carnal mind

Psalms 53:2 looked: Ps 11:4; 33:13, 14; 102:19; Jer 16:17; 23:24 any that: Ps 111:10; Deut 4:6; Job 28:28 seek: Ps 10:4; 27:8; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; 19:3; Isa 55:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—God; Gen 6:12—God; Jer 5:1—if there; Jer 51:17—Every; Hos 7:10—nor; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth

Psalms 53:3 Every: Ps 14:3; 2 Sam 20:2; Isa 53:6; 64:6; Jer 8:5, 6; Zeph 1:6 filthy: Job 15:16; Ezek 36:25; 2 Cor 7:1; Rev 22:11 none: Rom 3:12; 1 John 2:29; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—God; Mark 7:21—out

Psalms 53:4 Have: Here 70 manuscripts, several editions, and the ancient versions add kol, “all,” as in Ps 14:1–7. Ps 94:8; Isa 27:11; Jer 4:22; Matt 23:17–39 who eat: Ps 27:2; Jer 10:25; Rev 17:16 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Ps 54:3—they have; Ps 79:6—not called; Ps 82:5—know not; Ps 119:139—because; Mic 3:2—pluck; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth

Psalms 53:5 There: Lev 26:17, 36; Deut 28:65–67; 1 Sam 14:15; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Job 15:21; Prov 28:1 were they in great fear: Heb. they feared a fear, Ps 14:5 scattered: Ps 141:7; Ezek 6:5; 37:1–11 thou hast: Ps 35:4, 26; 40:14; 83:16, 17 because: Ps 2:4; 73:20; Isa 37:22–38; Jer 6:30; Lam 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 50:15—Joseph; Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Num 22:3—General; 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; 2 Kgs 6:15—Alas; Job 18:11—to his feet; Ps 64:9—fear; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 49:15—General; Mark 6:16—It is

Psalms 53:6 Oh: etc. Heb. Who will give salvations, etc. Ps 14:7 out: Ps 50:2; Isa 12:6; 14:32 God: Instead of elohim, “God,” more than 20 manuscripts, with the LXX, Syriac, and Chaldee, read yehowah, “Jehovah,” as in Ps 14:7. bringeth: Ps 85:1; 126:1–4; Job 42:10; Jer 30:18; 31:23; Joel 3:1; Amos 9:14 Jacob: Ps 106:46–48; Ezra 3:11; Neh 12:43; Isa 12:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:35—Save us; Ps 85:6—people; Ps 126:2—Then was; Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 30:19—out

CHAPTER 54

- 1 David, complaining of the Ziphims, prays for salvation;
- 4 Upon his confidence in God's help he promises sacrifice.

Psalms 54 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Ziphims: 1 Sam 23:19, 20; 26:1; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 10:21

Psalms 54:1 by thy name: Ps 20:1; 48:10; 79:9; Exod 3:14, 15; 23:21, 34:5, 6; Prov 18:10; Isa 30:27; Matt 1:21, 23; Acts 4:12 judge: Ps 26:1; 43:1, 2; 99:4; Prov 23:11; Jer 50:34
 Reciprocal: Josh 15:24—Ziph; 1 Sam 23:19—the Ziphites; 1 Sam 26:1—Doth not; 2 Chr 11:8—Ziph; Ps 12:1—Help; Ps 108:6—save; Hab 3:19—stringed instruments; Luke 18:7—avenge

Psalms 54:2; Ps 5:1–3; 13:3; 55:1, 2; 130:2; 143:7

Psalms 54:3 strangers: Ps 69:8; 86:14; Job 19:13–15 oppressors: Ps 22:16; 59:3–5; Matt 27:20–23 they have: Ps 16:8; 36:1; 53:4; John 16:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:14—Saul; 1 Sam 23:19—the Ziphites; 1 Sam 23:20—our part; Ps 55:3—oppression; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Ps 63:7—Because; Ps 143:3—the enemy; Ps 144:7—the hand

Psalms 54:4; Ps 118:6, 7, 13; 1 Chr 12:18; Isa 41:10; 42:1; 50:7–9; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:6
 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:14—Saul; 1 Sam 23:19—the Ziphites; Ps 30:10—be thou; Ps 40:17—help; Ps 63:7—Because; Ps 124:1—The Lord

Psalms 54:5 reward: Ps 31:23; 137:8; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 18:6 mine enemies: Heb. those that observe me, Ps 5:8; 27:11 marg. cut: Ps 89:49; 143:1, 12 Reciprocal: Job 21:19—he rewardeth; Ps 56:2—enemies; Ps 59:10—enemies; Dan 6:24—the lions

Psalms 54:6 freely: Ps 66:13–16; 107:22; 116:17; Deut 12:6, 7 praise: Ps 7:17; 21:13; 140:13 for it: Ps 52:9; 92:1; 147:1 Reciprocal: Lam 3:26—good

Psalms 54:7 For he: Ps 34:19; Gen 48:16; 1 Sam 26:24; 2 Sam 4:9; 2 Tim 4:18 and mine: Ps 37:34; 58:10, 11; 59:10; 91:8; 92:11; 112:8 Reciprocal: Ps 35:21—Aha; Ps 118:7—therefore; Jer 20:12—let me; Obad 12—looked

CHAPTER 55

- 1 David in his prayer complains of his fearful case;
- 9 He prays against his enemies, of whose wickedness and treachery he complains;
- 16 He comforts himself in God's preservation of him, and confusion of his enemies.

Psalms 55 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Neginoth: Ps 6; 54 titles

Psalm 55:1 Give: Ps 5:1; 17:1; 64:1; 80:1; 84:8; 1 Pet 3:12 hide: Ps 28:1; 80:4; 143:7; Lam 3:8 Reciprocal: Ps 54:2—General; Ps 61:1—Hear; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 130:2—let thine ears; Ps 140:4—Keep me; Ps 140:6—hear; Isa 1:15—I will; Lam 3:56—hide; Hab 3:19—stringed instruments; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 55:2 I mourn: Ps 13:1, 2; 32:3; 38:6; 43:2; 102:9, 10; Isa 38:14 Reciprocal: Job 35:9—they make; Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 54:2—General; Ps 61:1—Hear; Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 119:149—Hear; Ps 130:2—let thine ears; Ps 140:6—hear; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 55:3 oppression: Ps 12:5; 54:3; 73:8; Lam 3:34–36 for they: Ps 27:12; 35:11; 2 Sam 15:3; 16:7, 8; 19:19; Matt 26:59 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Gen 39:17—General; 2 Sam 15:14—and smite; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 42:9—because; Ps 102:8—Mine; Prov 18:14—but

Psalm 55:4 My: Ps 6:3; 69:20; 88:3; 102:3–5; Matt 26:37, 38; Mark 14:33, 34; John 12:27; 2 Cor 1:8–10 terrors: Ps 18:4, 5; 116:3; Isa 38:10–13; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Job 18:14—the king; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 56:3—General; Ps 77:3—spirit; Ps 102:4—heart; Ezek 7:18—and horror; Heb 2:15—through

Psalm 55:5 Fearfulness: Ps 119:120; 2 Sam 15:14; Job 6:4; 23:15, 16 horror: Ps 42:6; 61:2; 88:15, 16; Luke 22:44 overwhelmed: Heb. covered Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—trembled very exceedingly; Gen 32:7—greatly; Job 3:17—the wicked; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 56:3—General; Ps 77:3—spirit; Ps 102:4—heart; Ps 143:4—is my spirit; Prov 18:14—but; Isa 24:5—broken; Ezek 7:18—and horror

Psalm 55:6; Ps 11:1; 139:9; Rev 12:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:38—General; Prov 21:19—better; Eccl 4:3—who; Jer 9:2—that I had; Jer 48:9—wings; Jer 48:28—like

Psalm 55:7; 1 Sam 27:1; 2 Sam 15:14; 17:21, 22; Prov 6:4, 5; Jer 9:2; 37:12 Reciprocal: Ps 11:1—Flee; Prov 21:19—better; Jer 48:28—like

Psalm 55:8 the windy storm: From the sweeping wind and tempest,—Absalom and his rebellious party. Ps 18:4; Isa 17:12, 13; Matt 7:25–27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; Job 40:23—hasteth

Psalm 55:9 divide: That is, “Distract their counsels; and let their devices be confounded”—and the prayer was heard. See the parallel passages. Gen 11:7–9; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:1–14; John 7:45–53; Acts 23:6–10 I have: Jer 6:7; 23:14; Matt 23:37, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 56:7—in thine; Eccl 5:8—thou seest; Hab 1:3—General; Acts 2:3—cloven; Acts 21:35—for; Acts 23:7—there

Psalm 55:10 Day: Ps 59:6, 14, 15; 1 Sam 19:11; 2 Sam 17:1, 2; Hos 7:6; Mic 2:1, 2; John 18:3, 28; Acts 9:24 mischief: 2 Sam 16:21, 22; Isa 59:6–15; Ezek 9:4; Zeph 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 31:13—I have

Psalm 55:11 Wickedness: Ezek 22:1–12; Acts 7:51, 52 deceit: Ps 109:2, 3; Isa 59:7; Jer 5:26, 27; 9:3–5; Matt 26:4 Reciprocal: Ps 34:13—speaking; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Matt 2:8—that; Rev 14:5—in

Psalm 55:12 For: Ps 41:9 magnify: Ps 35:26; 38:16; Isa 10:15 then I: Matt 26:21–23; John 13:18; 18:2, 3 Reciprocal: Judg 14:20—his friend; 1 Sam 20:5—that I may; 2 Sam 15:12—David's; 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; Job 6:15—My brethren; Job 19:5—magnify; Job 19:14—familiar; Job 19:19—my inward friends; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 109:5—hatred; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 17:13—General; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Obad 7—the men of; Mic 7:6—a man's; Zech 12:7—do; Mark 14:10—one; Luke 22:3—being; Luke 22:22—but; Acts 1:16—spake

Psalm 55:13 a man mine equal: Heb. a man according to my rank my guide: 2 Sam 15:12; 16:23; Jer 9:4; Mic 7:5 mine acquaintance: John 19:13; Matt 26:47–50; Mark 14:44, 45; Luke 22:21, 47, 48 Reciprocal: Judg 14:20—his friend; 1 Chr 27:33—companion; Ps 62:9—of high; Jer 20:10—All my familiars; Obad 7—the men of; Matt 10:36—General; Matt 26:50—Friend; Mark 14:18—One; John 6:71—being; Phil 2:20—I have

Psalm 55:14 We took sweet counsel together: Heb. Who sweetened counsel, walked. Ps 42:4; 122:1; Isa 2:3; Ezek 33:31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; Ps 62:9—of high; Ps 84:5—in whose; Jer 20:10—All my familiars; Matt 26:50—Friend; Mark 14:18—One; John 6:71—being

Psalm 55:15 Let death: etc. Or, rather, “Death shall seize on them; they shall descend quickly into the grave;” which is a prediction of the sudden destruction which befell the ringleaders of this unnatural rebellion. Ps 59:13; 69:22–28; 109:6–20; 2 Sam 17:23; 18:9, 14; Matt 27:5; Acts 1:18–20 them: Num 16:30–34; Matt 26:24; Acts 1:25 hell: or, the grave, Ps 9:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:31—O Lord; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 56:7—in thine; Ps 59:5—be not; Ps 63:9—go; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Ezek 32:21—gone; Mark 14:21—but; Luke 6:12—that

Psalm 55:16; Ps 50:15; 73:28; 91:15; 109:4; Luke 6:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:39—in the morning; 2 Sam 22:4—so; 1 Chr 4:10—called; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 5:7—But; Ps 17:6—I have; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 22:2—I cry; Ps 69:13—my prayer; Ps 77:1—I cried; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 116:2—therefore; Jer 18:19—Give; Mic 7:7—I will look; Luke 18:1—that; Acts 4:24—they; Rom 12:12—continuing; Col 4:2—Continue

Psalm 55:17 Evening: Ps 5:2, 3; 119:62, 147, 148; Dan 6:10, 13; Mark 1:35; 6:46, 48; Luke 18:1–7; Acts 3:1; 10:3, 9, 30; Eph 6:18; 1 Thess 5:17 cry: Job 19:7; Lam 3:8; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:39—in the morning; 1 Sam 1:19—they rose; Neh 1:6—day and night; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 22:2—I cry; Ps 69:13—my prayer; Ps 77:1—I cried; Ps 86:3—for I; Ps 88:9—called; Ps 109:4—but I; Ps 116:2—therefore; Ps 119:164—Seven times; Jer 18:19—Give; Mic 7:7—I will look; Matt 6:5—when; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Rom 12:12—continuing; Phil 4:6—in; Col 4:2—Continue

Psalm 55:18 He hath: Ps 3:6, 7; 27:1–3; 57:3; 118:10–12; 2 Sam 18:28; 22:1; Acts 2:33–36 there: 2 Kgs 6:16; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Matt 26:53; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 118:7—taketh

Psalm 55:19 hear: Ps 65:5; 143:12; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 6:10, 11 even: Ps 90:1, 2; Deut 33:27; Mic 5:2; Col 1:17 Because: etc. or, With whom also there be no changes, yet they fear not God no changes: Ps 73:5, 6; Prov 1:32; Eccl 8:11; Isa 36:20; Jer 48:11; Zeph 1:12 Reciprocal: Job 10:17—changes

Psalm 55:20 put: 1 Sam 22:17; 24:10; 2 Sam 18:12; Acts 12:1 at peace: Ps 7:4; 109:5; 120:6,

7 broken: Heb. profaned, Ps 89:28, 34, 38; 2 Sam 2:4; 5:3; 14:32, 33; 15:10–12; Eccl 8:2; Ezek 17:16–19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—broken; Num 30:2—break; Job 19:19—my inward friends; Ps 41:9—Yea; Ps 89:31—break; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Mic 2:8—securely; Matt 26:48—Whomsoever; Mark 14:44—Whomsoever

Psalms 55:21 The words: Ps 28:3; 57:4; 62:4; 64:3; Prov 5:3, 4; 12:18; 26:24–26, 28; Matt 26:25; Luke 20:20, 21 war: John 13:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; 1 Sam 18:17—her will I give; 1 Sam 18:22—commanded; 2 Sam 11:8—there followed him; 2 Sam 13:24—let the king; 2 Sam 13:26—let my brother; 2 Sam 15:5—took him; 2 Sam 16:19—should I not serve; 2 Sam 20:9—Art thou; Job 5:21—be hid; Job 19:2—break me; Job 41:3—General; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 59:7—swords; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 23:7—Eat; Prov 25:18—General; Prov 26:26—Whose hatred is covered by deceit; Jer 9:8—one; Dan 11:21—by flatteries; Matt 2:7—General; Matt 22:16—we know; Matt 26:48—Whomsoever; Mark 12:14—Master; Mark 14:44—Whomsoever; Luke 22:48—betrayest; Rom 12:9—love; Jas 3:8—an unruly

Psalms 55:22 Cast: Ps 27:14; 37:5 marg. Ps 42:10, 11; 62:8; 63:8; Isa 50:10; Matt 6:25, 31–34; 11:28; Luke 12:22; Phil 4:6, 7; 1 Pet 5:7 burden: or, gift suffer: Ps 16:8; 37:24; 62:2, 6; 121:3; 1 Sam 2:9; John 10:27–30; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 2:25—had respect; Ruth 4:15—a nourisher; Ps 10:14—the poor; Ps 13:4—when; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Ps 22:8—He trusted; Prov 16:3—thy works; Isa 26:4—Trust; 1 Cor 7:32—I would; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye

Psalms 55:23 O God: Ps 7:15, 16; 58:9; 59:12, 13 pit: Prov 15:11; 27:20; Isa 38:17 bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days: Heb. men of bloods and deceit shall not halve their days. Ps 5:6; 2 Sam 3:27; 20:9, 10; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6; 2 Sam 3:27; 20:9, 10; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6; Job 15:32; Prov 10:27; Eccl 7:17; Matt 27:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 38:7—and the; Exod 23:26—the number; Num 16:33—into the; 2 Sam 4:12—slew them; 2 Sam 17:23—and hanged; 2 Sam 20:12—General; 2 Kgs 15:13—a full month; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; 2 Chr 33:24—General; Job 21:21—the number; Job 22:16—cut down; Job 31:3—destruction; Job 33:28—will deliver; Job 36:6—preserveth; Job 36:14—They die; Ps 26:9—bloody men; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 37:9—evildoers; Ps 51:14—Deliver; Ps 52:5—God; Ps 56:7—in thine; Ps 59:2—save; Ps 63:9—go; Ps 68:21—the hairy; Ps 73:18—thou castedst; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 109:8—his days; Ps 139:19—Surely; Ps 140:10—into deep; Ps 143:12—of thy mercy; Ps 147:6—he casteth; Prov 1:18—General; Eccl 8:13—neither; Jer 17:11—shall leave; Jer 41:7—slew; Ezek 17:15—or shall; Dan 11:7—and shall prevail; Jonah 2:6—corruption; Hab 2:17—because; Matt 26:24—but; Matt 26:52—they; Acts 1:18—and falling

CHAPTER 56

- 1 David, praying to God in confidence of his word, complains of his enemies;
- 9 He professes his confidence in God's word, and promises to praise him.

Psalms 56 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Jonath-elem-rechokim: Or, as it may be rendered, "concerning the dumb dove (or oppressed band) in distant

places," i.e., David, or his companions; though some consider it as the name of a tune, and others a musical instrument. Michtam: or, a golden Psalm, Ps 16, 57, 58, 59, 60 titles when: 1 Sam 21:11–15; 29:4

Psalm 56:1 Be: Ps 31:9; 57:1–3; 59:10; 69:13–16; 136:10, 15, 17–20; 143:12 swallow: Ps 21:9; 27:2; 35:25; 57:3; 106:17; 124:3; Prov 1:12; Lam 2:2, 5, 16; Hos 8:8; 1 Cor 15:54 Reciprocal: Job 35:9—they make; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 31:13—fear; Ps 38:19—But; Ps 86:3—Be merciful; Ps 118:13—General; Ps 119:134—General; Ps 123:3—Have mercy; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 49:19—they that; Jer 18:19—Give; Amos 8:4—swallow; Hab 1:13—the wicked; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed

Psalm 56:2 enemies: Heb. observers, Ps 54:5 many: Ps 3:1; 118:10–12; Acts 4:25–27; Rev 16:14 most: Ps 9:2; 91:1; 92:1, 8; 93:4; Isa 57:15; Dan 5:18; Mic 6:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:16—be swallowed; Ezra 3:3—for fear; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 21:9—the Lord; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 27:1—of whom; Ps 35:25—We have; Ps 38:19—But; Ps 57:2—God most; Ps 57:3—from the reproach of him; Ps 59:10—enemies; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 119:134—General; Ps 119:157—Many; Ps 123:3—Have mercy; Ps 124:3—Then they; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Prov 1:12—swallow; Isa 49:19—they that; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Hab 1:13—the wicked; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed; 2 Cor 4:8—yet

Psalm 56:3; Ps 34:4; 55:4, 5; 1 Sam 21:10, 12; 30:6; 2 Chr 20:3; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 7:5, 6 Reciprocal: Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 9:2—O thou; Ps 27:13—fainted; Ps 28:7—heart; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 112:7—shall not; Prov 18:10—the righteous; John 14:27—afraid; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; Eph 6:16—the shield; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Psalm 56:4 In God I will: Ps 56:10, 11; 12:6; 19:7, 8; 119:89, 90, 160; 138:2; John 10:35 in God I have: Ps 27:1; 46:1, 2; 118:6; Isa 31:3; 41:10; Luke 12:4, 5; Rom 8:31–39; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Chr 20:3—feared; Ps 28:7—heart; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 60:6—rejoice; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 112:7—shall not; Ps 119:42—for I trust; Ps 119:58—be merciful; Ps 119:147—hoped; Prov 18:10—the righteous; Eph 6:16—the shield; Heb 11:23—and they; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Psalm 56:5 they: Isa 29:20, 21; Matt 22:15; 26:61; Luke 11:54; John 2:19; 2 Pet 3:16 all: 1 Sam 18:17, 21, 29; 20:7, 33; Jer 18:18; Luke 22:3–6 Reciprocal: Gen 50:20—ye thought; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 41:7—against; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Jer 18:22—and hid; Amos 7:11—Jeroboam; Matt 26:57—General; Mark 12:13—they send; Acts 6:13—set

Psalm 56:6 gather: Ps 2:1–3; 59:3; 71:10; 140:2; Matt 26:3, 4, 57; 27:1; Acts 4:5, 6; 23:12–14 hide: Ps 10:8–10; 64:2–6; Dan 6:4 mark: Ps 37:32; 57:6; 89:51; Job 14:16; 31:4; Jer 20:10; Luke 20:20 Reciprocal: Neh 4:11—They shall not; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 41:7—against; Ps 49:5—heels; Ps 59:10—enemies; Ps 83:3—They; Ps 142:3—In the way; Prov 1:11—let us lay; Prov 24:15—Lay; Dan 6:6—assembled together; Mark 12:13—they send; Luke 11:54—seeking

Psalm 56:7 escape: Ps 94:20, 21; Eccl 8:8; Isa 28:15; Jer 7:10; Hab 1:13 in thine: Ps 55:9, 15, 23; Jer 10:25; 18:19–23 Reciprocal: Ps 49:5—heels; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt

Psalm 56:8 tellest: Ps 105:13, 14; 121:8; Num 33:2–56; 1 Sam 19:18; 22:1–5; 27:1; Isa 63:9; 2 Cor 11:26; Heb 11:8, 13, 38 put: Ps 39:12; 126:5, 6; 2 Kgs 20:5; Job 16:20; Rev 7:17 are they: Ps 139:16; Mal 3:16; Matt 10:30; Rev 20:12 Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—blot me; 2 Sam

15:20—go up and down; Ps 6:8—for; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 139:2—knowest; Isa 38:5—I have seen; Isa 65:6—it is; Dan 12:1—written

Psalm 56:9 When: Ps 118:11–13; Exod 17:9–11; Jer 33:3 then: Ps 18:38–42; 27:2; John 18:6 for: Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Exod 17:11—General; 2 Sam 22:4—so; 2 Sam 22:18—delivered; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 21:12—Therefore; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Dan 11:17—upright ones; 2 Cor 5:1—we know; 2 Tim 1:12—for I

Psalm 56:10; Ps 56:4; 60:6; Gen 32:11; Matt 24:35; Heb 6:18; 2 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Ps 119:42—for I trust; Ps 119:58—be merciful; Ps 138:2—for thou hast; Eph 6:16—the shield

Psalm 56:11 I will not: Ps 27:1; 112:7, 8; Isa 51:7, 8, 12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—David; Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 119:42—for I trust; John 14:27—afraid; Rom 8:31—If; Eph 6:16—the shield; Heb 13:6—I will

Psalm 56:12 Thy: Ps 66:13, 14; 76:11; 116:14–19; 119:106; Gen 28:20–22; 35:1–3; Num 30:2–16; 1 Sam 1:11, 24–28; Eccl 5:4–6 I will: Ps 9:1–3; 21:13; 59:16, 17; Isa 12:1 Reciprocal: Lev 22:18—vows; Num 21:2—vowed; Num 30:6—she vowed; Deut 23:21—General; 2 Sam 15:8—thy servant; Job 22:27—pay thy; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 50:14—pay; Ps 61:5—hast heard; Ps 65:1—unto; Ps 132:2—he sware; Heb 13:6—I will

Psalm 56:13 For: Ps 86:12, 13; 116:8; 2 Cor 1:10; 1 Thess 1:10; Heb 2:15; Jas 5:20 wilt: Ps 17:5; 94:18; 145:14; 1 Sam 2:9 walk: Ps 116:9; Gen 17:1; Isa 2:5; 38:3 the light: Job 33:30; John 8:12; 12:35, 36; Eph 5:8–14; Rev 21:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Num 21:2—vowed; Ps 9:13—thou; Ps 27:13—in the; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 49:15—God; Ps 49:19—never; Ps 103:4—redeemeth; Ps 107:20—delivered; Ps 119:134—General; Ps 142:5—in the land; Eccl 11:7—the light; 1 John 1:7—If we

CHAPTER 57

- 1 David in prayer fleeing unto God, complains of his dangerous case;
- 7 He encourages himself to praise God.

Psalms 57 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Al-taschith: or, destroy not. A golden Psalm. This Psalm is supposed to have been called al tashcheth, or “destroy not,” because David thus addressed one of his followers when about to kill Saul in the cave; and michtam, or “golden,” because written, or worthy to be written, in gold. Ps 58; 59 titles when: Ps 142 title 1 Sam 22:1; 24:3, 8

Psalm 57:1 be: Ps 56:1; 69:13–16; 119:76, 77 soul: Ps 9:10; 13:5; 125:1; Isa 50:10 shadow: Ps 17:7, 8; 36:7; 61:4; 63:7; 91:1, 4, 9; Ruth 2:12; Luke 13:34 until: Isa 10:25; 26:20; Matt 24:22; John 16:20; Jas 5:10, 11; Rev 7:14; 21:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:4—so; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 27:5—hide; Ps 41:10—be merciful; Ps 86:3—Be merciful; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 109:26—save me; Ps 123:3—Have mercy; Prov 27:12—General; Eccl 7:12—a defence;

Song 2:3—I sat; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Jer 11:20—revealed; Jer 36:26—but; Zeph 2:3—hid; Matt 23:37—even

Psalm 57:2 God most: Ps 56:2; 136:2, 3; Isa 57:15 that: Ps 138:8; Isa 26:12; Phil 1:6; 2:12; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the most; Acts 16:17—the most; Heb 7:1—the most

Psalm 57:3 send: Ps 18:6–50; 144:5–7; Matt 28:2–6; Acts 12:11 from the reproach of him: or, he reproacheth him, etc. swallow. Ps 56:1, 2; 61:7; Num 23:24; Job 31:31; Mic 3:2, 3 send: Ps 40:11; 43:3; John 1:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; 2 Sam 17:16—be swallowed; Ps 18:16—He sent; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 35:25—We have; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 55:18—He hath; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 119:39—Turn; Ps 119:121—leave me; Ps 124:3—Then they; Ps 142:6—for they; Prov 1:12—swallow; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed

Psalm 57:4 among: Ps 10:9; 17:12, 13; 22:13–16; 35:17; 58:6; Prov 28:15; Dan 6:22–24 set: Judg 9:20; Jas 3:6 whose: Ps 58:6; John 4:10, 11; Prov 30:14 tongue: Ps 52:2; 55:21; 64:3; Prov 12:18; 25:18; Rev 19:15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; Num 17:10—rebels; Num 35:20—by laying; Job 4:10—the teeth; Job 5:21—be hid; Job 41:14—his teeth; Ps 4:2—O; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 31:13—fear; Ps 35:15—they; Ps 59:7—swords; Ps 119:121—leave me; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Ps 120:6—soul; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Ps 142:6—for they; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 16:27—in; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 9:8—tongue; Jer 18:18—Come and let us smite; Jer 20:10—I heard; Ezek 38:13—with; Hos 7:16—the rage; Luke 23:5—they; Luke 23:23—General; Rom 3:13—with their; Jas 3:8—an unruly; Rev 9:8—and their

Psalm 57:5 Be thou: Ps 57:11; 21:13; 108:4, 5; 1 Chr 29:1; Isa 2:11, 17; 12:4; 37:20; Matt 6:9, 10 above: Ps 8:1; 113:4–6 thy glory: Ps 72:19; 148:13; Num 14:21; Isa 6:3; Hab 2:14; 3:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—exalted; Ps 18:46—exalted; Ps 46:10—I will be

Psalm 57:6 a net: Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15, 16; 35:7, 8; 140:5; 1 Sam 23:22–26; Prov 29:5; Mic 7:2 my soul: Ps 42:6; 142:3; 143:4; Matt 26:37, 38 Reciprocal: Job 6:27—ye dig; Ps 31:4—Pull; Ps 38:6—bowed; Ps 56:6—mark; Ps 148:13—glory; Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 26:27—diggeth; Jer 18:20—digged; Matt 22:15—how

Psalm 57:7 my: Ps 108:1, 2; 112:7 fixed: or, prepared I will: Ps 34:4; Isa 24:15; Rom 5:3; Eph 5:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 19:3—prepared; Ezra 7:10—prepared; Ps 103:1—all that

Psalm 57:8 Awake: Judg 5:12; Isa 52:1, 9 my glory: Ps 16:9; 30:12; 108:1–3; Acts 2:26 I myself will awake early: Literally, “I will awaken the morning,” or dawn; a highly poetical expression, which Milton and others have borrowed:—Cheerly rouse the slumbering morn. Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—honour; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Ps 43:4—upon; Ps 92:3—instrument; Ps 108:2—I myself; Jas 3:9—Therewith; Rev 14:2—harpers

Psalm 57:9; Ps 2:1; 18:49; 22:22, 23; 96:3; 138:1, 4, 5; 145:10–12; Rom 15:9

Psalm 57:10 For: Ps 36:5; 71:19; 85:10, 11; 89:1, 2; 103:11; 108:4 truth: Gen 9:9–17; Isa 54:7–10; Heb 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—truth; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 86:13—great; Ps 113:4—his glory

Psalms 57:11; Ps 57:5; 8:1, 9; Rev 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—exalted; Ps 18:46—exalted; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 108:5—Be thou; Ps 113:4—his glory; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Mark 15:15—willing; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; 1 Tim 1:17—be; Rev 11:17—thou hast

CHAPTER 58

- 1 David reproves wicked judges;
- 3 describes the nature of the wicked;
- 6 devotes them to God's judgments;
- 10 whereat the righteous shall rejoice.

Psalms 58 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Al-taschith: or, destroy not. A golden Psalm. Ps 57; 59 titles

Psalm 58:1 Do: Ps 72:1–4; Deut 16:18, 19; 2 Sam 23:3; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Isa 11:3–5; 32:1; Jer 23:5, 6 O congregation: Ps 82:1, 2; Num 11:16; Deut 1:15, 16; 2 Sam 5:3; Matt 26:3; 27:1; Luke 23:50, 51; Acts 5:21 O ye: Ps 82:6, 7 Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; Ps 4:2—O; Ps 56:1—Michtam; Ps 119:85—which; Prov 31:9—General; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 59:8—judgment; Mic 3:9—that; Hab 1:4—for; John 7:24—General; John 8:15—judge; John 19:13—and sat; Acts 4:19—judge; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 23:3—for; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Gal 2:14—walked; Jas 2:4—judges

Psalm 58:2 in heart: Ps 21:11; Eccl 3:16; Isa 59:4–6; Jer 22:16, 17; Ezek 22:12, 27; Mic 3:1–3, 9–12; John 11:47–53 weigh: Ps 94:20; Isa 10:1; 26:7 Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; Ps 5:9—inward; Ps 82:2—judge; Ps 119:85—which; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 59:6—their works; Isa 59:8—judgment; Jer 19:15—that they; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Hab 1:4—for; Mark 7:21—out; John 7:24—General; John 8:15—judge; John 19:13—and sat; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 21:35—for; Acts 23:3—for; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Psalm 58:3 estranged: etc. Ps 51:5; Job 15:14; Prov 22:15; Isa 48:8; Eph 2:3 as soon: etc. Heb. from the belly, Ps 22:10; Isa 46:3 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Ps 4:2—leasing; Ps 5:9—For; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 144:8—mouth; Prov 20:11—General; Isa 1:4—gone away backward; Matt 3:7—O generation; Matt 15:11—but; Matt 23:33—serpents; Mark 7:21—out

Psalm 58:4 poison: Ps 140:3; Eccl 10:11; Rom 3:13; Jas 3:8 like: Heb. according to the likeness of serpent: Matt 3:7; 23:33 the deaf: Jer 8:17, adder or asp, Pethen, is no doubt the boeten of the Arabians, which M. Forskal describes as spotted with black and white, about one foot in length, nearly half an inch thick, oviparous, and its bite almost instant death. It is the aspic of the ancients, and is so called the literati of Cyprus, though the common people call it κουφη, deaf. Job 20:14, 16; Isa 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:2—serpent; Deut 32:33—the poison; Ps 91:13—adder; Prov 21:13—stopper; Zech

7:11—stopped; Matt 15:11—but; Luke 3:7—O generation; Acts 7:57—stopped

Psalms 58:5 Which: That serpents might be charmed or rendered harmless was well known to the ancients. Virgil, and many others state the fact—*Frigidus in pratis cantando, rumpitur anguis*. “In the meadows the cold snake is burst by incantation.” charming never so wisely: or, be the charmer never so cunning, Deut 18:11; Isa 19:3 Reciprocal: Eccl 10:11—the serpent; Jer 8:17—which; Jer 25:30—his holy; Zech 7:11—stopped; Luke 3:7—O generation

Psalms 58:6 Break their: Ps 3:7; 10:15; Job 4:10, 11; 29:17; Ezek 30:21–26 young: Ps 17:12; 91:13; Num 23:24; Isa 31:4; Hos 5:14; Mic 5:8 Reciprocal: Job 41:14—his teeth; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 57:4—among; Prov 30:14—whose; Jer 51:38—roar; Lam 3:16—broken; Ezek 19:2—young lions; Zech 9:7—I will

Psalms 58:7; Ps 22:14; 64:7, 8; 112:10; Exod 15:15; Josh 2:9–11; 7:5; 2 Sam 17:10; Isa 13:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:16—melted away; Job 24:18—swift; Ps 64:3—bend; Dan 2:5—ye shall

Psalms 58:8 a snail: Shabbelool, in Chaldee *tivlala*, the snail, is probably so called from the Arabic *balla*, to wet, moisten, because of the glutinous slime emitted from its body, by which it appears to waste itself away in its own motion; and in the same manner the wicked prove their own destruction. pass: Ps 37:35, 36; Matt 24:35; Jas 1:10 untimely: Job 3:16; Eccl 6:3 Reciprocal: Num 12:12—of whom; Job 3:11—died I; Job 10:19—General; Job 24:19—so doth; Job 29:17—I brake; Ps 112:10—melt; Eccl 6:5—this; Hos 9:11—from the birth

Psalms 58:9 thorns: Ps 118:12; Eccl 7:6 as: Ps 10:2, 5; 55:23; 73:18–20; Job 18:18; 20:5–29; Prov 1:27; 10:25; 14:32; Isa 17:13; 40:24; Jer 23:19 both living: etc. Heb. as living as wrath, Num 16:30 Reciprocal: Judg 16:9—toucheth; 1 Kgs 16:19—in doing; Job 24:19—so doth; Job 27:19—he openeth; Job 27:21—a storm; Ps 73:19—How; Ps 83:15—General; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 57:13—but the; Jer 30:23—the whirlwind; Zech 7:14—scattered

Psalms 58:10 righteous: Ps 52:6; 64:10; 68:1–3; 107:42; Judg 5:31; Prov 11:10; Rev 11:17, 18; 18:20; 19:1–6 wash: Ps 68:23; Job 29:6; Rev 14:20 Reciprocal: Exod 14:30—saw; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Deut 6:22—before; Judg 9:56—God rendered; Judg 16:28—that I may; 1 Sam 25:39—Blessed; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Chr 23:21—General; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Job 19:29—that ye may; Job 22:19—righteous; Job 34:26—in; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 9:16—known; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 54:7—and mine; Ps 68:3—But; Ps 91:8—Only; Ps 97:8—because; Prov 29:16—but; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 14:16—shall narrowly; Isa 24:16—glory; Isa 49:26—and all; Isa 66:24—and look; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Mic 7:10—mine; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Mal 3:18—discern; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 11:22—therefore; Rev 6:10—dost; Rev 18:9—shall bewail; Rev 19:13—clothed

Psalms 58:11 Verily there is: Ps 73:13–15; 92:15; Mal 3:14; Rom 2:5 a reward for: Heb. fruit of the, etc. Isa 3:10; Rom 6:21, 22 verily he: Ps 9:16; 64:9; 67:4; 33:18; 96:13; 98:9; Mal 2:17; 2 Pet 3:4–10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Gen 18:25—Shall; Exod 10:2—that ye;

Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Deut 4:35—know; Deut 6:22—before; Judg 5:31—So let; Judg 9:56—God rendered; Judg 16:28—that I may; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 1 Sam 25:39—Blessed; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; 2 Chr 23:21—General; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Job 19:29—that ye may; Job 34:26—in; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 52:6—laugh; Ps 54:7—and mine; Ps 75:7—God; Ps 79:10—let him; Ps 91:8—Only; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 107:42—righteous; Prov 11:10—when; Eccl 5:8—thou seest; Isa 14:16—shall narrowly; Isa 26:9—for; Isa 49:26—and all; Isa 66:24—and look; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Ezek 30:8—shall know; Ezek 36:35—they shall; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Mal 3:18—discern; Matt 5:12—for great; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 11:22—therefore; Heb 11:6—a rewarder; Rev 6:10—dost

CHAPTER 59

- 1 David prays to be delivered from his enemies;
- 6 He complains of their cruelty;
- 8 He trusts in God;
- 11 He prays against them;
- 16 He praises God.

Psalms 59 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Al-taschith: or, destroy not. A golden Psalm. Ps 57; 58 titles Michtam: The seven poems of the celebrated Arabian poets who flourished before the time of Mohammed, called Moallakat, from being suspended on the walls of the temple of Mecca, were also called Modhabat, “golden,” because they were written in letters of gold on the papyrus; and probably this is another reason why the six poems of David were called golden. when: Judg 16:2, 3; 1 Sam 19:11–24; 2 Cor 11:32, 33

Psalm 59:1 Deliver: Ps 7:1, 2; 18:48; 71:4; 143:12; Luke 1:74, 75; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 defend me: Heb. set me on high, Ps 12:5; 91:14; Isa 33:16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Ps 38:19—But; Ps 56:1—Michtam; Ps 60:1—Michtam; Ps 140:1—Deliver

Psalm 59:2 save: Ps 26:9; 27:2; 55:23; 139:19 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Ps 18:48—liftest; Ps 25:3—without; Ps 71:4—out of the; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Hab 1:4—for

Psalm 59:3 they: Ps 10:9, 10; 37:32, 33; 38:12; 56:6; 1 Sam 19:1; Prov 12:6; Mic 7:2; Acts 23:21 the mighty: Ps 2:2; Acts 4:26, 27 not: Ps 7:3–6; 69:4; 1 Sam 24:11, 17; 26:18; John 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; 1 Sam 19:11—sent messengers; Ps 54:3—oppressors; Ps 64:4—the perfect; Ps 94:21—gather; Ps 109:3—fought; Ps 119:86—they; Ps 142:6—for they; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Prov 24:15—Lay; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Matt 22:15—how; Eph 4:14—lie

Psalm 59:4 run: 1 Sam 19:12–24; Prov 1:16; Isa 59:7; Acts 23:15; Rom 3:15 awake: Ps 5:6; 35:23; 44:23; Isa 51:9 help me: Heb. meet me Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; 1 Sam

19:11—sent messengers; Job 8:6—he would; Job 21:27—ye wrongfully; Ps 64:4—the perfect; Ps 109:3—fought; Ps 119:86—they; Hab 1:4—for

Psalm 59:5 the God: Gen 33:20; Exod 3:15 visit: Exod 20:5 the heathen: Ps 9:15; 54:3; Isa 1:10; Amos 9:7; Rom 2:28, 29; 9:6 be not: Ps 7:12, 13; 55:15; Isa 27:11; Ezek 18:27, 28; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Neh 4:5—cover not; Neh 13:29—Remember; Job 8:6—he would; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 7:6—awake; Ps 44:23—Awake; Ps 59:8—heathen; Jer 18:23—forgive

Psalm 59:6; Ps 59:14; 1 Sam 19:11 Reciprocal: Ps 22:16—dogs; Ps 55:10—Day

Psalm 59:7 belch: Prov 15:2 marg. Matt 12:34 swords: Ps 55:21; 57:4; 64:3–5; 109:2, 3; Prov 12:18 who: Ps 10:11, 13; 73:11; 94:7–9; Job 22:12, 13; Jer 33:24 Reciprocal: Job 19:2—break me; Ps 52:1—told; Ps 52:2—like; Ps 64:5—Who; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 6:12—walketh; Isa 29:15—Who seeth; Lam 3:62—lips; Luke 6:45—and an; Jas 3:8—an unruly

Psalm 59:8 Thou: Ps 2:4; 37:13; 1 Sam 19:15, 16; Prov 1:26 heathen: Ps 59:5; Matt 18:17 Reciprocal: Jer 48:26—and he also

Psalm 59:9 his strength: Instead of uzzo, “his strength,” fourteen manuscripts, read uzzee, “my strength.” “O my strength, I will wait upon thee.” Ps 18:1, 1, 2; 27:1, 14; 46:1; 62:5, 6, 11; Isa 12:2; 26:3, 4; 40:31; Matt 6:13 God: Ps 59:17; 62:2 defence: Heb. high place, Ps 9:9; 20:1; 46:7 marg. Isa 58:14; Hab 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 59:16—But; Ps 94:22—But

Psalm 59:10 The God: Ps 59:17; 2 Cor 1:3; Eph 2:4, 5; 1 Pet 5:10 prevent: Ps 21:3; 79:8; Isa 65:24; 1 Thess 4:15 let: Ps 54:7; 91:8; 92:11; 112:8; 1 Sam 26:10; 2 Sam 1:11, 12, 17; Jer 17:16; Luke 19:41–44; Rom 10:2, 3 enemies: Heb. observers, Ps 5:8; 54:5 marg. Ps 56:2, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:30—saw; Ps 56:1—Be; Ps 59:16—But; Ps 118:7—therefore; Jer 20:12—let me; Obad 12—looked

Psalm 59:11 Slay: Gen 4:12–15; Judg 1:6, 7; Eccl 9:5; Ezek 12:15, 16; 14:22, 23; Rev 9:6 scatter: Ps 44:11; 52:5; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:64; 30:3, 4; Ezek 12:15; Luke 1:51, 52; 21:21 bring: Job 40:12 our shield: Ps 3:3; 84:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—Therefore; Ps 59:13—Consume; Ps 60:1—scattered; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Ps 89:10—scattered; Ps 92:9—scattered

Psalm 59:12 For the: Ps 64:7, 8; 79:12; 120:3, 4; 140:9, 10; Prov 12:13; 18:7; Matt 12:36, 37; 27:25, 63 taken: Ps 10:2; Prov 6:2; 11:6 cursing: Ps 109:17, 18; Hos 4:2; Luke 23:5 Reciprocal: Job 2:10—In all this; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 10:7—full; Ps 12:2—They; Ps 28:4—Give; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 55:23—O God; Ps 94:4—shall; Lam 3:62—lips; Luke 6:45—and an; Rom 3:14—General; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Psalm 59:13 Consume: Ps 59:11; 7:9; Num 14:34, 35; 32:13; Deut 2:14–16; 7:22, 23 and let: Ps 46:10, 11; 83:18; 135:5, 6; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 18:36, 37; 2 Kgs 19:19; Isa 54:5; Ezek 38:23; 39:7; Dan 4:25 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—consumed; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 28:4—Give; Ps 55:15—Let death; Ps 55:23—O God; Ps 90:7—For we; Ps 93:1—Lord; Ps 96:10—the Lord; Ps 104:35—sinners; Ps 109:17—General; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 52:7—Thy God

Psalm 59:14 at evening: Ps 59:6; 22:16 Reciprocal: Ps 55:10—Day

Psalm 59:15 wander: Ps 109:10; Job 15:23; 30:1–7; Isa 8:21 for meat: Heb. to eat, Deut 28:48, 53–58; 2 Kgs 6:25–29; Lam 4:4, 5, 9, 10; 5:9; Matt 24:7, 8 grudge: etc. or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night if: Isa 56:11; Mic 3:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:11—sent messengers; 2 Sam 15:20—go up and down; Ps 37:25—nor his seed; Ps 55:10—Day; Jas 5:9—Grudge not

Psalm 59:16 But: Ps 59:9, 10; 21:13; 106:8; 145:11; Exod 15:6; Job 37:23 sing aloud: Ps 31:7; 36:5; 86:13; 89:1; 101:1; Rom 15:9; Eph 1:6, 7 morning: Ps 5:3; 30:5; 143:8; 1 Sam 19:11, 12 for thou: Ps 4:1; 61:2, 3; 1 Sam 17:37; 2 Cor 1:10; Eph 3:20 day: Ps 77:2; 116:1–5; 138:7; Jer 30:7; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; Ps 56:12—I will; Ps 94:22—But; Jer 17:17—thou; Nah 1:7—in the

Psalm 59:17 O my: Ps 18:1; 46:1 for: Ps 59:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—strength; Ps 56:12—I will; Ps 62:2—defence; Ps 94:22—But; Ps 140:7—the strength

CHAPTER 60

- 1 David, complaining to God of former judgment,
- 4 now upon better hope, prays for deliverance;
- 6 Comforting himself in God's promises, he craves that help whereon he trusts.

Psalms 60 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Shu-shan-eduth:

Probably a hexachord harp, or lute; for aiduth appears to be the same as the Arabic ood, a harp or lute; concerning shushan, see on Ps 45, 80 titles. Michtam: or, a golden Psalm, Ps 59 title when he strove: 2 Sam 8:3, 12, 13; 10:16; 1 Chr 18:3, 12, 13; 19:16–19 valley: 2 Kgs 14:7; 2 Chr 25:11

Psalm 60:1 O God: Ps 60:10; 44:9; 74:1; 89:38; 108:11; 1 Chr 28:9; Rom 11:1, 2 scattered: Heb. broken, Ps 59:11; 1 Sam 4:10, 11, 17; 13:6, 7, 11, 19–22; 31:1–7 O turn: Ps 79:9; 89:3, 7, 19; 85:4; 90:13; Lam 3:31, 32; Zech 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 22:21—Aram; Gen 27:29—be lord; Num 24:18—General; 1 Kgs 11:15—when David; 1 Kgs 11:23—Hadadezer; Ps 25:16—Turn; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 44:19—Though; Ps 56:1—Michtam; Ps 75:3—earth; Ps 108:10—who will lead; Lam 5:22—But thou hast utterly rejected us; Zech 1:2—Lord; John 1:4—the life

Psalm 60:2 made: Ps 104:32; 114:7; 2 Sam 22:8; Job 9:6; Isa 5:25; Jer 4:24; 10:10; Amos 8:8; Hab 3:10; Matt 27:51 broken: Ps 89:40; 2 Sam 2:8–32; 3:11–14; Isa 7:8; Jer 14:17; 48:38; Hag 2:6, 7 heal: 2 Chr 7:14; Job 5:18; Isa 30:26; Jer 30:17; Lam 2:13; Ezek 34:16; Hos 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 22:21—Aram; Gen 27:29—be lord; 1 Kgs 11:27—the breaches; Lam 5:22—But thou hast utterly rejected us; Ezek 12:18—General

Psalm 60:3 showed: Ps 71:20; Neh 9:32; Dan 9:12 to drink: Ps 75:8; Isa 51:17, 22; Jer 25:15; Lam 4:21; Ezek 23:31, 32; Hab 2:16; Rev 16:19; 18:16 Reciprocal: Deut 28:28—General; Isa 21:2—grievous; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 9:15—I will; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 48:26—ye him; Lam 3:15—filled; Ezek 4:16—eat; Ezek 12:18—General; Amos 8:8—the land; Rev 14:10—drink

Psalm 60:4 a banner: Ps 20:5; Exod 17:15; Song 2:4; Isa 11:12; 49:22; 59:19 because: Ps 12:1, 2; 45:4; Isa 59:14, 15; Jer 5:1–3

Psalm 60:5 That: Ps 60:12; 22:8; 108:6–13; Deut 7:7, 8; 33:3; Matt 3:17; 17:5 save: Ps 17:7; 18:35; 20:6; 74:11; Exod 15:6; Isa 41:10 Reciprocal: Ps 108:1—General; Ps 138:7—and thy right; Jer 17:14—save; Rom 1:7—beloved; Eph 1:6—in

Psalm 60:6 God: Ps 89:19, 35; 108:7–13; 132:11; 2 Sam 3:18; 5:2; Jer 23:9; Amos 4:2 rejoice: Ps 56:4; 119:162; 2 Sam 7:18–20; Luke 1:45–47 divide: Josh 1:6; 2 Sam 2:8, 9; 5:1–3 Shechem: Gen 12:6, Sichem, Josh 20:7; 24:1, 32 valley: Josh 13:27 Reciprocal: Gen 33:17—Succoth; Judg 8:5—Succoth; 1 Kgs 12:1—Shechem; Ps 56:10—General; Ps 97:12—give thanks; Phil 1:25—joy

Psalm 60:7 Gilead: Josh 17:1, 5, 6; 1 Chr 12:19, 37 strength: Deut 33:17; 1 Sam 28:2 Judah: Gen 49:10 Reciprocal: Josh 22:9—the country of Gilead; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; 1 Chr 28:4—chosen Judah; Ps 68:27—princes

Psalm 60:8 Moab: 2 Sam 8:2; 1 Chr 18:1, 2 over: Gen 25:23; 27:40; Num 24:18; 2 Sam 8:14; 1 Chr 18:13 triumph: or, triumph thou over me—by an irony; Ps 108:9, 10; 2 Sam 5:17–25; 8:1; 21:15–22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:44—head; 2 Kgs 1:1—Moab; 2 Kgs 3:4—rendered; 1 Chr 18:12—slew of the Edomites; Amos 9:12—Edom

Psalm 60:9 Who: Judg 1:12, 24, 25; 1 Chr 11:6, 17–19 strong city: Heb. city of strength, 2 Sam 11:1; 12:26–31 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; 2 Sam 8:14—all they; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 1 Chr 18:12—slew of the Edomites

Psalm 60:10 Wilt: Ps 20:7; 44:5–9; 118:9, 10; Isa 8:17; 12:1, 2 hadst: Ps 60:1; 108:11; Jer 33:24–26 didst: Deut 1:42; 20:4; Josh 7:12; 10:42; 1 Sam 4:6, 7, 10, 11; 1 Chr 10:1–14 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—will I go; 2 Chr 20:4—ask help of the Lord; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 74:1—O God; Ps 89:38—But

Psalm 60:11 Give: Ps 25:22; 130:8 vain: Ps 108:12; 124:1–3; 146:3; Isa 30:7; 31:3 help: Heb. salvation, Ps 62:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; Ps 20:1—hear; Isa 33:2—our salvation

Psalm 60:12 we shall: Ps 18:32–42; 144:1; Num 24:18, 19; Josh 1:9; 14:12; 2 Sam 10:12; 1 Chr 19:13 tread: Ps 44:5; Isa 10:6; 63:3; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3; Rev 19:15 Reciprocal: Num 13:30—General; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Job 40:12—tread; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 60:5—That; Ps 108:13—tread; Ps 118:15—the right; Jas 2:24—General

CHAPTER 61

- 1 David flees to God upon his former experience;
- 4 He vows perpetual service unto him, because of his promises.

Psalms 61 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 62; 64; 65;

66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Neginah: Instead of neginath, many manuscripts, have neginoth; and two manuscripts, supply mizmor, “a Psalm.” Some suppose this Psalm was composed when David was driven by Absalom’s rebellion beyond Jordan, and from the sanctuary of God. Ps 4; 6, 54, 55 titles

Psalm 61:1 Hear: Ps 5:1–3; 17:1; 28:2; 55:1, 2; 130:2; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: Ps 119:145—cried; Lam 3:25—good; Ezek 36:3—swallowed

Psalm 61:2 From: Ps 42:6; 139:9, 10; Deut 4:29; Jonah 2:2–4 my heart: Ps 43:5; 55:5; 77:3; 142:3; 143:4; Isa 54:11; Mark 14:33, 34; Luke 22:44 the rock: Ps 18:46; 27:5; 40:2; 62:2, 6; Isa 32:2 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Gen 42:28—their heart; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 59:16—for thou; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 119:145—cried; Ps 130:2—let thine ears

Psalm 61:3 thou: Ps 4:6, 7; 116:2; 140:7; Isa 46:3, 4; 2 Cor 1:10 strong: Ps 18:2; Prov 18:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—my high; Ps 59:16—for thou; Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Joel 3:16—hope

Psalm 61:4 abide: Ps 61:7; 15:1; 23:6; 27:4; 90:1; 91:1; 92:13; Rev 3:12 trust: or, make my refuge, Ps 17:8; 57:1; 62:7; 63:7; 91:4; 142:4, 5; Ruth 2:12; Matt 23:37; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Prov 18:10—a strong; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Isa 30:1—cover

Psalm 61:5 hast heard: Ps 56:12; 65:1; 66:19 heritage: Ps 16:5, 6; 115:13; Mal 3:16–18; Acts 10:35 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Exod 1:20—God; Lev 22:18—vows; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; Ps 21:4—asked; Isa 54:17—the heritage; Lam 3:25—good

Psalm 61:6 wilt prolong the king’s life: Heb. shalt add days to the days of the king, Ps 21:4, 6; 72:15–17; Isa 53:10 many generations: Heb. generation and generation, Ps 89:36, 37 Reciprocal: Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 21:7—For the; Isa 16:5—in mercy

Psalm 61:7 abide: Ps 41:12; Isa 9:6, 7; Luke 1:33; Heb 7:21–25; 9:24 prepare: Ps 40:11; 43:3; 57:3; Gen 24:27; 32:10; Prov 20:28; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 61:4—abide; Ps 89:24—But my; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 116:9—walk; Prov 14:22—but; Isa 16:5—in mercy; Hos 6:2—we

Psalm 61:8 sing: Ps 30:12; 79:13; 145:1, 2; 146:2 that I: Ps 65:1; 66:13–16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 22:18—vows

CHAPTER 62

- 1 David, professing his confidence in God, discourages his enemies;
- 5 In the same confidence he encourages the godly;
- 9 No trust is to be put in worldly things;
- 11 Power and mercy belong to God.

Psalms 62 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 64; 65;

66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Jeduthun: Ps 39; 77 titles; 1 Chr 16:41, 42, 25:1, 3

Psalms 62:1 Truly: or, Only, Ps 62:2, 5, 6 my soul: Ps 25:5; 27:14; 33:20; 40:1; 123:2; 130:5, 6; Isa 30:18; 40:31; Lam 3:25, 38; Jas 5:7 waiteth: Heb. is silent, Ps 37:7; 65:1 marg. from: Ps 37:39; 68:19, 20; 121:2; Isa 12:2; Jer 3:23; Luke 2:30–32 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Chr 5:12—Asaph; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 60:11—help; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 131:2—quieted; Isa 25:9—Lo; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Dan 3:17—our God; Mic 7:7—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Rom 8:25—with patience; Rev 8:1—silence

Psalms 62:2 He only: Ps 62:6; 18:2; 21:1; 27:1; 73:25, 26; Deut 32:30, 31; Isa 26:4; 32:2 defence: Heb. high place, Ps 59:9, 17 marg. I shall: Ps 37:24; Mic 7:8, 9; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—all my salvation; Ps 13:4—when; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 33:20—soul; Ps 38:22—O Lord; Ps 42:9—God; Ps 46:5—she; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 61:2—the rock; Ps 62:1—Truly; Ps 62:5—wait; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 89:26—rock; Ps 94:22—But; Ps 112:6—Surely; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 140:7—the strength; Isa 25:9—Lo; Isa 30:18—blessed; Jer 16:19—my strength; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 6:48—for; Acts 2:25—I should not; 2 Pet 1:10—never

Psalms 62:3 How: Ps 4:2; 82:2; Exod 10:3; 16:28; Prov 1:22; 6:9; Jer 4:14; Matt 17:17 imagine: Ps 21:11; 38:12; 140:2; Hos 7:15 ye shall: Ps 73:18–20; 1 Sam 26:10 bowing: Isa 30:13, 14 Reciprocal: Judg 16:30—and the house; 1 Sam 1:14—How long; 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Ps 27:2—wicked; Ezek 13:15—The wall; Dan 6:6—assembled together; Mark 9:5—it is; Acts 24:9—General

Psalms 62:4 consult: Ps 2:1–3; Matt 2:3, 4, 16; 22:15, 23, 34, 35; 26:3, 4; 27:1; John 11:47–50; Acts 4:16, 17, 25–28 delight: Ps 52:3; 119:163; Prov 6:17; 13:5; Hos 7:3; John 8:44; Rom 1:32; Rev 22:15 bless: Ps 28:3; 55:21; Luke 20:20 inwardly: Heb. in their inward parts, Ps 5:9; 51:6; Luke 11:39; Rom 7:22 Reciprocal: Ps 10:7—full; Ps 12:2—flattering; Ps 27:2—wicked; Ps 38:12—speak; Ps 144:8—mouth; Isa 59:4—and speak; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Mark 14:1—by; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 23:2—forbidding; Acts 24:9—General; Jas 3:9—Therewith

Psalms 62:5 soul: Ps 42:5, 11; 43:5; 103:1, 2; 104:1, 35; 146:1 wait: Ps 62:1, 2; 27:13, 14; 37:34; Lam 3:24–26; Mic 7:7; Hab 2:3; Zeph 3:8; John 6:67–69 my: Ps 39:7; 71:5; Jer 17:17; Phil 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 33:20—soul; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 91:2—in him; Ps 130:5—I wait; Isa 25:9—Lo; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Acts 4:24—they; Rom 8:25—with patience; Gal 5:5—wait; Heb 6:19—both

Psalms 62:6 rock: Ps 62:2; 18:31, 32; Isa 45:17; Hos 1:7 I shall: Ps 16:8; 112:6; Prov 10:30; 12:7 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—strength; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 13:4—when; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 33:20—soul; Ps 36:11—hand; Ps 38:22—O Lord; Ps 42:9—God; Ps 46:5—she; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 61:2—the rock; Ps 62:1—Truly; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 89:26—rock; Ps 92:15—my rock; Ps 94:22—But; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Acts 2:25—I should not; Rom 8:25—with patience; Heb 6:19—both; 2 Pet 1:10—never

Psalm 62:7 In God: Isa 45:25; Jer 3:23; 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Gal 6:14 glory: Ps 3:3; 4:2 rock: Ps 18:2, 46; 94:22; 95:1; Isa 26:4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—strength; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 21:1—joy; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 31:2—my strong rock; Ps 35:3—say; Ps 42:9—God; Ps 46:1—refuge; Ps 61:4—trust; Ps 71:7—thou art; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 89:26—rock; Ps 140:7—the strength; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Isa 60:19—thy God; Jer 16:19—my strength

Psalm 62:8 Trust: Ps 22:4, 5; 34:1, 2; 47:1–3; Job 13:15; Isa 26:4; 50:10; 1 John 2:28 pour: Ps 42:4; 102:1 title Ps 142:2; 1 Sam 1:15; Isa 26:16; Lam 2:19; Phil 4:6 God: Ps 18:2; 46:11; Prov 14:26; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 84:12—blessed; Ps 86:4—do; Ps 112:7—trusting; Ps 115:9—trust; Ps 118:8—General; Ps 119:145—cried; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 22:19—thy; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Jer 20:12—for; Jer 48:7—because; Lam 3:24—therefore; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Mark 11:22—Have; Rom 12:12—continuing; Eph 5:19—making; 1 Tim 6:17—but

Psalm 62:9 Surely: Ps 39:5, 11; 1 Sam 18:5, 7; 23:12, 19, 20; 2 Sam 15:6; Matt 21:9; John 19:15 of high: Ps 55:13, 14; 118:9; 1 Sam 18:21–26; 26:21–25; 2 Sam 15:31; Rom 3:4 laid: Dan 5:27 altogether: or, alike lighter: Isa 40:15, 17 Reciprocal: Judg 16:18—Come up; 1 Sam 16:21—loved him; 1 Sam 30:6—the people; 2 Sam 3:12—Make; 2 Sam 3:36—as; 2 Sam 11:14—wrote a letter; 2 Sam 15:13—The hearts; 2 Sam 20:2—every man; Job 6:21—ye are nothing; Job 7:16—my days; Job 11:12—For vain; Ps 5:9—For; Ps 49:2—General; Ps 52:7—trusted; Ps 118:8—General; Ps 144:4—Man; Ps 146:3—Put; Prov 19:22—and; Prov 30:8—Remove; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 12:8—General; Isa 2:22—Cease; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 47:10—thou hast trusted; Jer 17:5—Cursed; Dan 6:9—signed; Dan 11:27—speak lies; Mic 1:14—houses; Mark 14:1—by; 1 Cor 3:6—God; Jas 1:9—the brother

Psalm 62:10 Trust: Job 20:19, 29; Isa 28:15; 30:12; 47:10; 59:4; Jer 13:25; 17:11 riches: Ps 39:6; 52:7; Deut 6:10–12; 8:12–14; Job 27:16–23; 31:24, 25; Mark 8:36, 37; 10:23; Luke 12:15–21; 1 Tim 6:17 set: Ps 91:14; Prov 23:5 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; 1 Sam 9:20—set not; 2 Chr 11:16—set; Job 11:12—For vain; Job 15:31—trust; Ps 49:6—trust; Ps 73:12—they; Prov 11:28—that; Prov 18:11—General; Prov 30:8—Remove; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 5:10—He that; Jer 9:23—rich; Jer 31:21—set thine; Jer 49:4—trusted; Ezek 28:5—and by; Dan 6:9—signed; Hos 10:13—didst; Hos 12:8—Yet; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 12:19—Soul; Col 3:2—Set; 1 Pet 1:18—vain

Psalm 62:11 spoken: Job 33:14; 40:5 power: or, strength, Ps 68:34, 35; Isa 26:4; Matt 6:13; 28:18; John 19:11; Rev 19:1 Reciprocal: Exod 3:4—Moses; 1 Chr 29:12—power; 2 Chr 20:6—in thine hand; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Job 4:12—a thing; Job 9:19—he is strong; Job 33:13—giveth not account; Job 37:23—excellent; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 66:7—ruleth; Ps 89:13—a mighty arm; Prov 18:11—General; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 2:37—power; Nah 1:3—great; Matt 19:26—but; Luke 8:32—besought; Rom 13:1—there; 1 Cor 3:6—God; Rev 18:8—for

Psalm 62:12 mercy: Ps 86:15; 103:8, 17; Exod 34:6, 7; Dan 9:9, 18; Mic 7:18 renderest: Job 34:11; Prov 24:12; Jer 32:19; Ezek 7:27; 18:30; 33:20; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6; 1 Cor 3:8; 2 Cor 5:10; Eph 6:8; Col 3:25; 1 Pet 1:17; Rev 22:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:39—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:30—render; Job 33:26—he will; Ps 28:4—the work; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Isa

3:11—for the reward; Isa 59:18—According; Jer 17:10—even; Mark 10:48—have; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Titus 3:5—according; Rev 2:23—and I will; Rev 20:12—according

CHAPTER 63

- 1 David's thirst for God;
- 4 His manner of blessing God;
- 9 His confidence of his enemies' destruction, and his own safety.

Psalms 63 Title when: 1 Sam 22:5; 23:14–16, 23–25; 26:1–3; 2 Sam 15:28

Psalms 63:1 thou: Ps 31:14; 42:11; 91:2; 118:28; 143:10; Exod 15:2; Jer 31:1, 33; Zech 13:9; John 20:17 early: Ps 5:3; 78:34; Job 8:5; Prov 1:27, 28; 8:17; Song 3:1–3; Hos 5:15; Matt 6:33 soul: Ps 42:1, 2; 84:2; 119:81; 143:6; John 7:37; Rev 7:16, 17 flesh: Ps 102:3–5; Song 5:8 dry and thirsty land, where no water is: Heb. weary land without water, Exod 17:3; Isa 32:2; 35:7; 41:18; Matt 12:43 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; Gen 34:8—The soul; Deut 12:20—I will; Deut 18:6—and come with; 1 Sam 23:29—General; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 2 Sam 23:5—desire; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Kgs 1:36—the Lord; 1 Chr 11:17—of the water; 1 Chr 16:14—the Lord; Neh 6:14—My God; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 27:8—Thy; Ps 65:9—and waterest it; Ps 73:26—flesh; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:148—eyes; Ps 122:1—was glad; Prov 25:25—cold; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 2:16—beloved; Song 8:6—love; Isa 26:8—we; Isa 26:9—my spirit; Isa 41:17—seek; Isa 44:3—dry ground; Isa 55:1—every; Ezek 19:13—in a dry; Hos 13:5—great drought; Amos 8:13—General; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; Matt 5:6—are; Matt 17:4—it is; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 11:24—dry; Phil 3:12—I follow; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Psalms 63:2 To see: Ps 27:4; 78:61; 105:4; 145:11; Exod 33:18, 19; 1 Sam 4:21, 22; 1 Chr 16:11; 2 Cor 4:4–6 in the: Ps 68:24; 73:17, 18; 77:13, 14; 84:2–11; 96:6; 134:2; Isa 60:13 Reciprocal: Deut 18:6—and come with; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 1 Chr 16:27—Glory; 2 Chr 30:8—enter into; Ps 4:7—put; Ps 21:6—made him exceeding glad; Ps 26:8—where; Ps 27:8—Thy; Ps 29:9—discovereth; Ps 42:1—so panteth; Ps 48:9—in the; Ps 84:10—For; Song 2:4—brought; Isa 41:17—seek; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; Matt 5:6—are; Luke 9:33—it is; John 11:40—see; John 14:8—show; Rom 9:4—and the glory; 2 Cor 4:6—the light; Col 1:11—his

Psalms 63:3 Because: Ps 4:6; 21:6; 30:5; Phil 1:23; 1 John 3:2 lips: Ps 30:12; 51:15; 66:17; Hos 14:2; Rom 6:19; 12:1; 1 Cor 6:20; Heb 13:15; Jas 3:5–10 Reciprocal: Deut 26:11—rejoice; 1 Chr 16:27—Glory; Ps 26:8—where; Ps 48:9—lovingkindness; Ps 69:16—for thy; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 81:15—submitted themselves; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Ps 96:6—Honour; Ps 109:21—thy mercy; Ps 147:1—for it is good; Prov 3:15—all; Prov 3:17—ways of; Song 1:2—thy love; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 63:7—mention; Eph 5:18—but

Psalms 63:4 Thus: Ps 104:33; 145:1–3; 146:1, 2 I will lift: Ps 134:2; 1 Kgs 8:22–66; Hab 3:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Ps 28:2—when; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 141:2—the lifting; Lam 2:19—lift up; Lam 3:41—with; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Col 3:16—singing; Jas 3:9—bless

Psalms 63:5 my soul: Ps 17:15; 36:7–9; 65:4; 104:34; Song 1:4; Isa 25:6; Jer 31:4 marrow:

Heb. fatness with joyful: Ps 43:4; 71:23; 118:14, 15; 135:3; 149:1–3; Ezra 3:11–13; Rev 19:5–7 Reciprocal: Job 36:16—full; Ps 19:10—sweeter; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 34:8—taste; Ps 36:8—abundantly; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 103:1—all that; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 119:103—sweet; Ps 149:5—sing; Prov 12:14—satisfied; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Isa 55:2—eat; Jer 31:14—my people; Matt 5:6—for; Luke 1:51—showed; Luke 15:23—the fatted; Luke 18:30—manifold more; John 4:32—I have; Acts 2:26—my tongue; 1 Pet 2:3—General

Psalm 63:6; Ps 42:8; 77:4–6; 119:55, 147, 148; 139:17, 18; 149:5; Song 3:1, 2; 5:2; Lam 2:19 Reciprocal: Ps 4:4—commune; Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 130:6—waiteth; Isa 21:8—I stand; Isa 26:9—have I; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 63:7 Because: Ps 54:3, 4 therefore: Ps 5:11; 21:1; 57:1; 61:4; 1 Sam 17:37; 2 Cor 1:10 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:12—wings; Ps 17:8—hide; Ps 36:7—put their; Ps 139:18—when I awake; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Isa 26:9—have I; Matt 23:37—even; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalm 63:8 My soul: etc. “My soul cleaveth davekah after Thee;” which not only shews the diligence of the pursuit, and the nearness of the attainment, but the fast hold he had of the mercy of God. followeth: Ps 73:25; 143:6, 7; Gen 32:26–28; 2 Chr 31:21; Song 3:2; Isa 26:9; Matt 11:12; Luke 13:24; 18:5–7 thy: Ps 18:35; 37:24; 73:23; 94:18; Song 2:6; Isa 41:10; 42:1; Phil 2:12, 13; Col 1:29 Reciprocal: Deut 4:4—General; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 119:116—Uphold; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Ps 139:10—General; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 41:13—will hold; Matt 19:5—cleave; Phil 3:12—I follow; 1 Tim 6:12—lay

Psalm 63:9 seek: Ps 35:4, 26; 38:12; 40:14; 70:2; 1 Sam 25:29 go: Ps 9:17; 55:15, 23; 86:13; Num 16:30–33; 1 Sam 28:19; Job 40:13; Isa 14:9, 15, 19, 19; Ezek 32:18–32; Acts 1:25 Reciprocal: Josh 10:25—Fear not; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Ps 139:15—in the lowest; Ezek 31:14—the nether; Matt 12:40—in the heart; Eph 4:9—the lower

Psalm 63:10 They shall fall: etc. Heb. They shall make him run out, like water, by the hands of the sword, 1 Sam 26:10; 31:1–6; Jer 18:21; Ezek 35:5 a portion: Song 2:15; Ezek 39:4, 17–20; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Judg 15:4—caught three; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Ezek 31:14—the nether; Ezek 32:4—General

Psalm 63:11 But: etc. David shall come to the kingdom according to the promise of God. the king: Ps 2:6; 21:1; 1 Sam 23:17; 24:20 sweareth: Deut 6:13; Isa 19:18; 45:23; 65:16; Zeph 1:5; Heb 6:13 the mouth: Ps 31:18; Rom 3:19; Titus 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 10:20—swear; 2 Kgs 5:26—he said; Job 5:16—and; Ps 4:2—leasing; Ps 107:42—iniquity; Prov 10:31—the froward; Isa 48:1—which swear

CHAPTER 64

- 1 David prays for deliverance, complaining of his enemies;
- 7 He promises himself to see such an evident destruction of his enemies, as the righteous shall rejoice at it.

Psalms 64 Title AM 2943, BC 1061 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 64:1 Hear: Ps 27:7; 55:1, 2; 130:1, 2; 141:1; 143:1–3; Lam 3:55, 56 preserve: Ps 17:8, 9; 31:13–15; 34:4; 56:2–4; Acts 18:9, 10; 27:24 Reciprocal: Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 119:149—Hear; Ps 140:6—hear; Jer 18:19—Give

Psalms 64:2 Hide: Ps 27:5; 31:20; 143:9; Isa 32:2 secret: Ps 56:6; 109:2, 3; Gen 4:6; 1 Sam 23:22, 23; 2 Sam 17:2–4; Jer 11:19; 18:23; Matt 26:3, 4; Acts 23:14, 15; 25:3 insurrection: Ps 2:2; 3:1; Luke 23:18–23 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—secret; Ps 1:1—counsel; Ps 37:14—wicked; Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 52:2—Thy; Ps 83:3—They; Jer 20:10—I heard; Jer 36:26—but; Dan 6:6—assembled together; Hab 3:14—their; Mark 14:1—by; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 23:12—certain; Acts 24:9—General

Psalms 64:3 whet: Ps 57:4; Prov 12:18; 30:14; Isa 54:17; Jer 9:3; Jas 3:6–8 bend: Ps 11:2; 58:7 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; Gen 49:23—General; Job 15:5—thou chooseth; Job 19:2—break me; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 55:21—The words; Ps 59:7—swords; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 109:2—the mouth; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 18:8—words; Eccl 10:11—a babbler; Jer 9:5—taught; Jer 9:8—tongue; Jer 18:18—Come and let us smite; Hos 5:2—profound; Matt 12:34—how; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 23:2—forbidding; Eph 4:31—bitterness; Jas 3:8—an unruly

Psalms 64:4 shoot: Ps 10:8, 9; Neh 4:11; Hab 3:14 the perfect: Ps 59:3, 4; John 19:6; 1 Pet 2:22, 23 suddenly: Ps 64:7; 1 Sam 18:11; 19:10; 2 Sam 15:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; Ps 11:2—lo; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 35:7—without; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 109:2—the mouth; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 18:8—words; Prov 24:2—General; Isa 32:7—deviseth; Jer 9:3—they bend; Jer 9:8—tongue; Jer 18:22—and hid; Matt 2:7—General; Matt 26:3—assembled; Jas 3:8—an unruly

Psalms 64:5 encourage: Exod 15:9; Num 22:6; Prov 1:11–14; Isa 41:6; Rev 11:10 matter: or, speech. commune: 1 Sam 23:19–23; Matt 23:15; 26:3, 4 of laying snares: Heb. to hide snares, Ps 124:7; 140:5 Who: Ps 10:11; 59:7; 94:7; Ezek 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Gen 20:13—This; Gen 27:42—comfort himself; Gen 37:20—and let; Judg 20:22—encouraged; Ps 11:2—that; Ps 140:2—imagine; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Jer 18:22—and hid; Jer 36:24—they; Matt 12:34—how; Luke 14:1—they

Psalms 64:6 search: Ps 35:11; 1 Sam 22:9; 24:9; 25:10; Dan 6:4, 5; Matt 26:59; John 18:29, 30; 19:7 they accomplish: etc. or, we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched. a diligent search Heb. a search searched. both. Ps 5:9; Prov 20:5; Isa 29:15; Jer 17:9, 10; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Ps 5:10—let; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 49:11—Their inward; Ps 92:5—deep; Ps 140:2—imagine; Prov 1:11—let us lay; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Luke 14:1—they; Rom 8:39—depth

Psalms 64:7 God: Ps 7:12, 13; 18:14; Deut 32:23, 42; Job 6:4; Lam 3:12, 13 suddenly: Ps 64:4; 73:19; Prov 6:15; 29:1; Isa 30:13; Matt 24:40, 50, 51; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 shall they be wounded: Heb. their wound shall be, 1 Kgs 22:34; 1 Chr 10:3–7 Reciprocal: Ps

21:12—thou shalt; Ps 35:8—Let destruction; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 38:2—thine; Ps 52:5—God; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Ps 139:19—Surely; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Prov 21:11—the scorner

Psalms 64:8 tongue: Ps 59:12; 140:9; Job 15:6; Prov 12:13; 18:7; Matt 21:41; Luke 19:22 all that: Ps 31:11; 52:6; Num 16:34; 1 Sam 31:3–7; Nah 3:7; Rev 18:4, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:23—spoken; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 109:27—General; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Prov 26:7—so; Eccl 10:12—but; Jer 9:8—tongue; Jer 23:36—for every; Matt 23:31—witnesses; Luke 11:48—ye bear

Psalms 64:9 fear: Ps 40:3; 53:5; 119:20; Jer 50:28; 51:10; Rev 11:13 they: Ps 58:11; 107:42, 43; Isa 5:12; Ezek 14:23; Hos 14:9 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—that my; Num 23:23—What hath; Job 37:7—that; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 109:27—General; Eccl 3:14—God doeth it; Isa 14:16—shall narrowly; Isa 26:9—for; Ezek 36:35—they shall; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 19:17—and fear; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; Rev 11:17—thou hast

Psalms 64:10 righteous: Ps 32:11; 33:1; 40:3; 58:10; 68:2, 3; Phil 4:4 upright: Ps 97:11; 112:2; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Gal 6:14 Reciprocal: Ps 11:2—the upright; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 112:7—trusting; Isa 45:25—glory; Rev 11:17—thou hast

CHAPTER 65

- 1 David praises God for his grace;
- 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of benefits.

Psalms 65 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 65:1 Praise: Ps 21:13; 115:1, 2 waiteth: Heb. is silent, Ps 62:1 in Sion: Ps 76:2; 78:68, 69; 1 Chr 11:7; 15:29; 16:41, 42; 25:1–31; Rev 14:1–3 unto: Ps 56:12; 76:11; 116:17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Lev 22:18—vows; Ps 18:3—who; Ps 22:3—that; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 48:1—city; Ps 61:5—hast heard; Ps 61:8—that I; Ps 100:4—Enter; Ps 132:2—he sware; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion

Psalms 65:2 thou: Ps 66:19; 102:17; 145:18, 19; 1 Kgs 18:29, 37; 2 Chr 33:13; Isa 65:24; Jer 29:12, 13; Dan 9:17–19; Luke 11:9, 10; Acts 10:31; 1 John 5:14, 15 unto thee: Ps 22:27; 66:4; 86:9; Isa 49:6; 66:23; John 12:32; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 21:17—heard; Gen 24:15—before; Gen 25:21—entreated; Judg 13:9—hearkened; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 2 Kgs 20:5—I have heard; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 2 Chr 7:15—mine eyes; Ps 5:2—unto thee; Ps 18:3—who; Jer 32:27—God; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Mic 7:7—my God; Luke 18:1—that; John 3:26—and all; Acts 2:17—all; 1 Pet 3:12—his ears

Psalms 65:3 Iniquities: Heb. Words, or Matters, of Iniquities prevail: Ps 38:4; 40:12; 2 Sam 12:7–13; Mic 7:8, 9; Rom 7:23–25; Gal 5:17 transgressions: Ps 51:2, 3, 7; 79:9; Isa 1:18, 19; 6:7; Zech 13:1; John 1:29; Heb 9:14; 1 John 1:7–9; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Ps 19:12—cleanse; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Jer 33:8—General; Jer 42:20—For ye; Mic 7:18—that; Rom 7:15—what;

Rom 7:21—evil; Heb 8:12—General

Psalm 65:4 Blessed: Ps 33:12; 84:4 choolest: Ps 4:3; 78:70, 71; 106:4, 5; 135:4; Eph 1:4; 2 Thess 2:13 causest: Ps 15:1; 23:6; 24:7; Rev 3:12 we shall be: Ps 17:15; 36:8; 63:5; Jer 31:12–14, 25; Rev 7:16, 17; 21:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Lev 21:17—let him; Num 16:5—will cause; 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; Ps 27:4—dwell; Ps 73:28—But; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 144:15—happy; Jer 31:14—my people; Jonah 2:7—holy; Matt 5:6—for; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be

Psalm 65:5 terrible: Ps 45:4; 47:2, 3; 66:3; 76:3–9; Deut 4:34; 10:21; Isa 37:36 righteousness: Ps 145:17; Rom 2:5; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:5; 19:1–3 O God: Ps 68:19, 20 the confidence: Isa 45:22; Matt 28:19, 20; Rom 15:10–12 all: Ps 22:27 afar: Isa 51:5; 60:5; 66:19; Zeph 2:11; Zech 9:10; Eph 2:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—a terrible; 2 Sam 7:23—great things; 1 Chr 17:21—greatness; Neh 4:14—great; Job 11:9—longer; Ps 55:19—hear; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 136:15—for his mercy; Isa 17:10—the God; Isa 41:10—the right; Isa 45:13—in righteousness; Jer 20:11—a mighty; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Rom 9:28—in righteousness; Rev 10:2—he set

Psalm 65:6 Which: Ps 24:2; 119:90; Mic 6:2; Hab 3:6 girded: Ps 93:1; 1 Sam 2:4; Isa 51:9 Reciprocal: Job 37:23—excellent; Job 38:11—Hitherto; Ps 65:12—rejoice; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 26:8—in; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Amos 4:13—he that; Jonah 2:6—mountains; John 5:17—My

Psalm 65:7 Which: Ps 89:9; 107:29; Jonah 1:4, 15; Matt 8:26, 27 noise: Ps 93:3, 4; 104:6–9; Job 38:8–11 tumult: Ps 2:1–4; 76:10; Isa 17:12, 13; John 18:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:28—thy tumult; Job 2:6—save; Job 38:11—Hitherto; Ps 29:10—sitteth; Jer 51:42—General; Jer 51:55—her waves; Luke 8:24—he arose; John 19:22—What; Acts 19:41—he dismissed; Rev 12:15—cast; Rev 17:15—The waters

Psalm 65:8 in the: Ps 2:8 afraid: Thunder and lightning, storms and tempests, eclipses and meteors, tornadoes and earthquakes, are proofs to all that there is a Supreme Being, who is wonderful and terrible in His acts. Ps 48:5, 6; 66:3; 126:2; 135:9; Exod 15:14–16; Josh 2:9–11; Hab 3:3–19; Acts 5:38, 39; Rev 11:13 outgoings: Ps 19:5; 74:16; 104:20–23; 136:8; Gen 8:22; Deut 4:19; Job 38:12 the morning: The rising and setting sun, the morning and evening twilight, the invariable succession of day and night, are all ordained by Thee, and contribute to the happiness and continuance of man and beast. rejoice: or, sing, Ps 65:13; 148:3 Reciprocal: Isa 41:5—the ends

Psalm 65:9 visitest: Ps 104:13, 14; Deut 11:11, 12; Ruth 1:6; Job 37:6–13; Jer 14:22; Acts 14:17 and waterest it: or, after thou hadst made it to desire rain. Ps 63:1 greatly: Ps 65:11; 68:9, 10; 104:13–15; 147:8, 9; Job 5:10, 11; Jer 5:24; Joel 2:23–26 the river: Ps 46:4; Rev 22:1 thou preparest: Ps 104:15; 107:37; Gen 26:12; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—had not; Gen 27:28—of the dew; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 8:7—General; Deut 11:14—General; Deut 28:12—open; Deut 33:14—the precious; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; Job 36:27—he; Job 36:31—he giveth; Job 37:12—it; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 145:9—good; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Eccl 11:3—the clouds; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 55:10—as the rain; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Zech 10:1—and give; Luke 7:16—God; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; Heb 6:7—the earth

Psalm 65:10 settlest the furrows thereof: or, causest rain to descend into the furrows thereof. makest it soft. Heb. dissolvest it. blessest. Ps 147:8; 1 Cor 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Job

37:12—it; Job 38:28—Hath the; Heb 6:7—receiveth

Psalms 65:11 crownest: Ps 5:12 marg. Ps 103:4; Prov 14:18; Heb 2:7–9 with thy: Heb. of thy thy paths: Ps 25:10; 104:3; Joel 2:14, 21–26; Hag 2:19; Mal 3:10 fatness: Ps 36:8; Rom 11:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; Neh 9:25—did eat; Ps 65:9—greatly; Ps 104:24—the earth; Isa 51:23—Bow

Psalms 65:12 drop: Ps 104:10–13; Job 38:26, 27 rejoice: Heb. are girded with joy, Ps 65:6; Isa 55:9–13; 61:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 11:11—General; Ps 72:3—little; Ps 89:12—rejoice; Ps 96:12—General; Ps 98:8—hills; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 51:23—Bow; Joel 2:21—be glad; Joel 2:22—for the pastures

Psalms 65:13 pastures: Ps 104:24–28; Zech 9:17; Acts 14:17 they shout: Ps 96:11–13; 98:7–9; Isa 35:1, 2, 10; 52:9; 55:12; Jer 48:33 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Deut 11:11—General; Job 31:38—complain; Ps 5:11—shout; Ps 65:8—rejoice; Ps 89:12—rejoice; Ps 96:12—General; Ps 98:8—hills; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Joel 2:21—be glad; Hab 3:10—the deep

CHAPTER 66

- 1 David exhorts to praise God;
- 5 to observe his great works;
- 8 to bless him for his gracious benefits;
- 12 He vows for himself religious service to God;
- 16 He declares God's special goodness to himself.

Psalms 66 Title AM 3469, BC 535 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalms 66:1 Make: Ps 81:1; 95:1, 2; 98:4; 100:1; 1 Chr 15:28 all ye lands: Heb. all the earth, Ps 96:1; 117:1, 2; 150:6; 1 Chr 16:23, 24; Isa 24:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; Ps 46:1—A song; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 148:11—Kings; Rom 15:10—General

Psalms 66:2; Ps 47:6, 7; 72:18; 96:3–10; 105:2, 3; 106:2; 107:15, 22; 1 Chr 29:10–13; Neh 9:5; Isa 6:3; 12:4–6; 49:13; Rev 4:8–11; 5:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:4—worthy; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds

Psalms 66:3 How terrible: Ps 47:2; 65:5; 76:12; Exod 15:1–16, 21; Judg 5:2–4, 20–22; Isa 2:19; 64:3; Jer 10:10 through: Ps 18:44; 22:28, 29; 68:30; 81:15 submit themselves: or, yield feigned obedience, Heb. lie, Ps 78:35, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 8:8—and I will; Exod 8:29—deal; Exod 34:10—a terrible; Deut 33:29—found liars; 1 Sam 6:5—give glory; 1 Sam 13:12—I forced; 2 Sam 1:2—he fell; 2 Sam 7:23—great things; 2 Sam 19:18—fell down; 2 Sam 22:45—submit themselves; 1 Kgs 21:29—Ahab; 1 Chr 16:25—he also; 1 Chr 17:21—greatness; Ezra 9:3—sat; Neh 4:14—great; Neh 9:32—our God; Job 37:23—excellent; Ps 18:39—subdued; Ps 45:5—people; Ps 65:8—afraid; Ps 66:5—terrible; Ps 92:5—O Lord; Ps 96:4—he is; Ps 99:3—thy great; Ps 145:5—will speak;

Isa 25:3—General; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 41:5—the ends; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 3:10—feignedly; Jer 6:20—To what; Nah 1:3—great; Mark 5:6—he ran; Luke 20:20—feign; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; Jas 4:7—Submit; 2 Pet 2:3—with

Psalms 66:4; Ps 22:27; 65:5; 67:2, 3; 96:1, 2; 117:1; Isa 2:2–4; 11:9; 42:10–12; 49:22, 23; Dan 7:14; Mal 1:11; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:26—General; Ps 45:5—people; Ps 65:2—unto thee; Ps 68:4—Sing unto God; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 100:1—Make; Ps 145:5—will speak; Isa 65:14—my servants; Dan 2:35—and filled

Psalms 66:5 Come: Ps 66:16; 46:8; 111:2; 126:1–3; Num 23:23 terrible: Ps 66:3; 99:3; Ezek 1:18 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 34:10—a terrible; Josh 4:22—General; Neh 4:14—great; Neh 9:32—our God; Job 37:22—with; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 96:4—he is; Ps 107:21—General; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 136:13—General; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 20:11—a mighty

Psalms 66:6 He turned: Ps 78:13; 106:8–10; 104:5–7; 136:13, 14; Exod 14:21, 22; Isa 63:13, 14 they: Josh 3:14, 16 there: Ps 106:11, 12; Exod 15:1–21; Rev 15:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—walked; Josh 3:17—all the Israelites; Josh 4:22—General; Neh 9:11—divide; Ps 74:13—divide; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 126:3—General; Hos 12:4—spake; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; 1 Cor 10:1—and all; Heb 11:29—General

Psalms 66:7 ruleth: Ps 62:11; Dan 4:35; 6:26, 27; Matt 6:13; 28:18 his eyes: Ps 11:4; 33:13; 2 Chr 16:9 let: Ps 2:10–12; 52:1–5; 73:3–12; 75:4, 5; Exod 18:11; Job 9:4; Isa 10:7–16; 37:28, 29; Dan 5:20–28 Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—walked; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 99:2—high; Isa 26:4—in the

Psalms 66:8 O bless: Deut 32:43; Rom 15:10, 11 make: Ps 66:2; 47:1; Jer 33:11; Rev 5:11–14; 19:1, 5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 95:1—Come

Psalms 66:9 holdeth: Heb. putteth, Ps 22:29; 1 Sam 25:29; Acts 17:28; Col 3:3, 4 suffereth: Ps 37:23, 24; 62:2, 6; 94:18; 112:6; 121:3; 125:3; 1 Sam 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 30:20—thy life; Ps 3:5—the; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 24:12—that keepeth

Psalms 66:10 hast proved us: Ps 17:3; Deut 8:2, 16; 13:3 tried: Prov 17:3; Isa 48:10; Zech 13:9; 1 Pet 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—proved; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 7:4—I will; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Job 19:6—God; Job 23:10—he hath; Ps 12:6—as silver; Ps 26:2—General; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 84:6—Who; Ps 118:18—chastened; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Prov 27:21—the fining; Isa 43:2—passest; Zech 10:11—he shall; Mal 3:3—sit

Psalms 66:11 broughtest: Job 19:6; Lam 1:13; 3:2–66; Hos 7:12; Matt 6:13 upon: Deut 33:11 Reciprocal: Ps 44:25—General; Dan 3:23—fell

Psalms 66:12 caused: Ps 129:1–3; Isa 51:23 through: Isa 43:1, 2; Acts 14:22; 1 Thess 3:3, 4 but thou: Ps 33:19; 40:2, 3; Job 36:16; Luke 16:25; Jas 5:11; Rev 7:14–17 wealthy: Heb. moist, Ps 107:35–37; Isa 35:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 3:2—bush burned; 2 Sam 15:17—went forth; Ps 44:25—General; Dan 3:23—fell; Acts 7:30—in a flame; Acts 26:22—obtained; Heb 11:34—Quenched

Psalms 66:13 go into: Ps 51:18, 19; 100:4; 118:19, 27; Deut 12:11, 12; Heb 13:15 pay: Ps

22:25; 56:12; 116:14, 17–19; Eccl 5:4; Jonah 2:9; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 35:3—who answered; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 22:18—vows; Num 30:2—he shall do; Deut 12:26—thy vows; Deut 23:21—General; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 11:31—shall surely; 2 Kgs 20:5—thou shalt go; 1 Chr 15:26—they; Job 22:27—pay thy; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 43:4—Then; Ps 50:15—deliver; Ps 54:6—freely; Ps 61:8—that I; Ps 119:106—sworn; Ps 122:4—to give; Ps 132:2—he sware; Ps 132:7—will go; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary; Isa 38:20—therefore; Jonah 1:16—made; John 5:14—in the

Psalm 66:14 uttered: Heb. opened, Judg 11:35, 36 mouth: Num 30:2, 8, 12 when: Gen 28:20–22; 35:3; 1 Sam 1:11; 2 Sam 22:7 Reciprocal: Deut 23:21—General; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 11:31—shall surely; Job 22:27—pay thy; Ps 56:12—Thy; Ps 119:57—I have; Ps 119:106—sworn; Ps 132:2—he sware; Ps 132:7—will go; Eccl 5:4—pay

Psalm 66:15 fatlings: Heb. marrow with the: Jer 41:5 I will offer: 2 Sam 6:13, 17–19; 1 Chr 16:1–3 Reciprocal: Lev 1:9—burn all; Num 7:32—incense; Num 7:45—General; Song 4:6—the mountain

Psalm 66:16 Come: Ps 66:5; 34:2, 11; 71:18; Mal 3:16; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; 1 John 1:3 and I will: Ps 22:23, 24; 32:5, 6; 71:20; 1 Cor 15:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—told; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 34:6—This; Ps 71:17—hitherto; Ps 73:28—that I may; Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Ps 119:74—fear thee; Dan 4:2—that; Mark 5:19—Go home; Mark 5:33—and told; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 8:39—and published; Luke 8:47—she declared; Acts 12:17—declared; 2 Cor 1:4—that; Col 4:6—your

Psalm 66:17 I cried: Ps 30:8; 34:3, 4, 6; 116:1, 2, 12 he was: Ps 30:1; 145:1 Reciprocal: Job 22:27—make thy; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 63:3—lips

Psalm 66:18 If I regard: Job 27:8, 9; Prov 15:8, 29; 21:13; 28:9; Isa 1:15; John 9:31; Jas 4:3 Reciprocal: Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Job 9:16—If I had; Job 16:17—my prayer; Job 16:18—let my cry; Job 22:27—make thy; Job 36:21—regard; Ps 7:3—if there; Ps 19:14—Let; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Jer 4:14—How long; Jer 11:11—cry; Jer 11:14—for; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 20:31—and shall; John 4:24—must; Rom 8:27—knoweth; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; 2 Tim 2:22—call; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 66:19; Ps 6:9; 34:6; 116:1, 2; Lam 3:55, 56; Heb 5:7; 1 John 3:20–22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:27—and the Lord; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 2 Kgs 20:5—I have heard; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; Job 16:17—my prayer; Job 16:18—let my cry; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 17:6—I have; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 61:5—hast heard; Ps 65:2—thou; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Rom 8:27—knoweth; 2 Tim 2:22—call; Jas 4:3—and; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 66:20; Ps 51:11; 86:12, 13; 2 Sam 7:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:5—I have heard; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 17:6—I have; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 116:1—because

CHAPTER 67

- 1 A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom;
- 3 to the joy of the people;
- 6 and the increase of God's blessings.

Psalms 67 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Neginoth: Ps 4; 6, 76 titles

Psalm 67:1 God: Num 6:24–27; Deut 21:8; 2 Cor 13:14 bless us: Ps 28:9; Eph 1:3 cause: Ps 4:6; 31:16; 80:1–3, 7, 19; 119:135; 2 Cor 4:6 upon us: Heb. with us Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—thou bless; Num 6:25—The Lord; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 1 Chr 16:11—seek his; Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 4:1—Neginoth; Ps 35:18—praise; Ps 80:3—cause; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 31:7—Sing; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 9:17—cause; Hab 2:14—the earth; Hab 3:19—stringed instruments; Zech 8:20—there; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 2:10—to; John 7:35—teach; Acts 15:17—the residue; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications

Psalm 67:2 That: Ps 98:2, 3; Esth 8:15–17; Zech 8:20–23; Acts 9:31 thy way: Acts 13:10; 18:25; 22:4 saving: Ps 43:5; 66:1–4; 117:2; Isa 49:6; Matt 28:19; Luke 2:30, 31; 3:6; Titus 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 1 Chr 16:8—make; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 68:32—ye kingdoms; Ps 102:15—General; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 64:2—to make; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 33:6—I will bring; Dan 2:35—and filled; Hab 2:14—the earth; Mal 1:11—my name; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 24:47—among; John 7:35—teach; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rom 3:29—General; Heb 3:10—they have

Psalm 67:3; Ps 67:5; 45:17; 74:21; 119:175; 142:7; Isa 38:18, 19 Reciprocal: Ps 66:4—General; Ps 96:1—sing unto; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 117:1—O praise; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 65:18—General; Rom 15:10—General

Psalm 67:4 O let: Ps 97:1; 138:4, 5; Deut 32:43; Isa 24:14–16; 42:10–12; 54:1; Rom 15:10, 11; Gal 4:27 for thou: Ps 9:8; 96:10–13; 98:9; Gen 18:25; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5 govern: Heb. lead, Ps 2:8; 82:6; Isa 55:4; Rev 11:15–17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; Job 29:13—sing; Ps 58:11—verily he; Ps 68:4—Sing unto God; Ps 81:1—Sing; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 96:13—judge; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 100:1—all ye lands; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 51:5—mine; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced

Psalm 67:5; Ps 67:3; Matt 6:9, 10

Psalm 67:6 Then: Ps 85:9–12; Lev 26:4; Isa 1:19; 30:23, 24; Ezek 34:26, 27; Hos 2:21, 22; 1 Cor 3:6–9 our own: Ps 48:14; Gen 17:7; Exod 3:15; Jer 31:1, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Gen 32:26—thou bless; Lev 25:19—General; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 85:12—our land; Ps 91:2—my God; Ps 95:7—For he; Isa 4:2—the fruit; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Zech 8:12—the seed; Acts 3:26—sent

Psalm 67:7 God: Ps 29:11; 72:17; Gen 12:2, 3; Acts 2:28; Gal 3:9, 14 all the: Ps 22:27; 65:5; 98:3; Isa 43:6; 45:22; 52:10; Mic 5:4; Zech 9:10; Mal 1:11; Acts 13:47; Rev 15:4 fear: Mal 4:2; Acts 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—thou bless; Num 6:27—and I will; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 91:2—my God; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 41:5—the ends; Zech 8:12—the seed; Matt 24:31—from; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 13:16—and ye

CHAPTER 68

- 1 A prayer at the removing of the ark;
- 4 An exhortation to praise God for his mercies;
- 7 for his care of the church;
- 19 for his great works.

Psalms 68 Title AM 2962, BC 1042. This magnificent and truly sublime ode is supposed, with much probability, to have been composed by David, and sung at the removal of the ark from Kirjath-jearim. Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles

Psalm 68:1 God arise: Ps 7:6, 7; 44:26; 78:65–68; 132:8, 9; Num 10:35; 2 Chr 6:41; Isa 33:3; 42:13, 14; 51:9, 10 be scattered: Ps 68:14, 30; 59:11; 89:10; Isa 41:15, 16; Ezek 5:2; 12:14, 15; Dan 2:35 that hate: Ps 21:8; Exod 20:5; Deut 7:10; John 14:23, 24 before him: Heb. from his face Reciprocal: Lev 26:17—set; Judg 5:31—So let; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; 1 Sam 28:16—Wherefore; 2 Sam 18:32—The enemies; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 9:3—they shall; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 58:10—righteous; Ps 83:13—as the; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 94:2—Lift; Ps 104:35—sinners; Ps 108:1—General; Isa 31:2—arise; Heb 10:27—which; Rev 1:7—Even So

Psalm 68:2 As smoke: Ps 37:20; Isa 9:18; Hos 13:3 as wax: Ps 97:5; Isa 64:2; Mic 1:4, in the presence, Ps 76:7; 80:16; Nah 1:5, 6; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Rev 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Exod 15:15—melt; Lev 26:17—set; Num 10:35—Lord; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; 1 Sam 14:16—melted away; 2 Sam 18:32—The enemies; Job 24:19—so doth; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:6—Arise; Ps 9:3—they shall; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 22:14—heart; Ps 64:10—righteous; Ps 83:13—as the; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 104:35—sinners; Isa 31:2—arise; Jer 46:15—the Lord; Ezek 22:21—and ye; Ezek 39:2—I will; Nah 1:10—they shall; Heb 10:27—which

Psalm 68:3 But: Ps 32:11; 33:1; 58:10; 64:10; 97:12; Rev 18:20; 19:7 rejoice: Ps 95:1, 2; 98:8, 9; 100:1, 2; Deut 12:12; 1 Thess 5:16 exceedingly rejoice: Heb. rejoice with gladness, Ps 21:1; 43:4; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 12:18—rejoice; Esth 8:11—to destroy; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 28:7—therefore; Ps 35:27—shout; Ps 40:16—all; Ps 132:9—let thy saints; 1 Thess 3:9—before

Psalm 68:4 Sing unto God: Ps 66:4; 67:4; Isa 12:4–6 rideth: Ps 68:33; 18:10; 104:3; Deut 33:26; Isa 19:1 his name: Exod 3:14; 6:3, 8 JAH: יהי, JAH, is an abbreviation of יהוה JEHOVAH and signifies self-existence.—He who derives his being from none, but

gives being to all. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 28:7—therefore; Ps 115:3—But our; Ps 145:1—extol thee; Isa 40:3—make; Isa 57:15—I dwell; Hab 3:8—ride

Psalms 68:5 A father: Ps 10:14, 18; 82:3, 4; 146:9; Job 31:16, 17; Jer 49:11; Hos 14:3 a judge: Ps 72:2, 4; Deut 10:18; Job 29:12, 13; Isa 1:23; Jer 5:28; Luke 18:2–7; Eph 5:1 in his: Ps 33:14; 2 Chr 6:2; 30:27; Isa 57:15; 66:1; Acts 7:48, 49 Reciprocal: Num 27:6—General; Num 27:7—General; Job 29:16—a father; Ps 109:31—poor; Prov 15:25—but; Prov 22:23—the Lord; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Zech 2:13—for; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; Jas 1:27—To visit

Psalms 68:6 God: Ps 107:10, 41; 113:9; 1 Sam 2:5; Gal 4:27 families: Heb. a house he bringeth: Ps 107:10, 14; 146:7; Isa 61:1; Acts 12:6–25 the rebellious: Ps 107:34, 40; Deut 28:23, 24; Hos 2:3; Mal 1:3 Reciprocal: Num 21:5—spake; Num 27:6—General; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 107:11—Because; Prov 15:25—but; Jer 40:1—bound; Ezek 19:13—in a dry

Psalms 68:7 O God: Ps 114:1–8; Exod 13:21; Deut 4:34; Judg 4:14; Hab 3:13 thou didst: Judg 5:4; Mic 2:13; Hab 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—mount Sinai; Deut 33:2—ten thousands; Job 37:22—with; Ps 126:3—General; Hab 3:3—came; Hab 3:10—mountains

Psalms 68:8 earth: Ps 77:18; 114:7; Isa 64:1, 3; Hab 3:13; Heb 12:26; Rev 11:19 the heavens: Judg 5:4, 5 Sinai: Exod 19:16, 18; Deut 5:23–25 the God: Ps 68:35; 41:13; Isa 45:3 Reciprocal: Judg 4:14—is not; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; Job 9:5—removeth; Job 37:22—with; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 77:17—General; Ps 126:3—General; Isa 5:25—the hills; Nah 1:5—mountains; Hab 3:3—came; Hab 3:10—mountains; Gal 4:25—Sinai

Psalms 68:9 didst: Ps 65:9–13; 77:16, 17; 78:24–27; Deut 11:10–12, 14; Ezek 34:26 send: Heb. shake out confirm thine inheritance: Heb. confirm it. Reciprocal: Lev 26:4—Then I; 1 Kgs 8:36—give rain; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Ps 84:6—the rain; Ps 119:22—Remove; Isa 41:17—the poor; John 14:28—If; Acts 14:17—and gave

Psalms 68:10 Thy congregation: Ps 74:1, 2, 19; Exod 19:5, 6; Num 16:3; 1 Pet 5:3 thou: Deut 26:5, 9, 10; 32:8–14; 1 Sam 2:8; Job 5:10, 11; Matt 11:5; Luke 1:53 Reciprocal: Deut 15:14—the Lord; Ps 65:9—greatly; Isa 41:17—the poor; Acts 14:17—and gave

Psalms 68:11 Lord: Ps 40:3; Exod 14:15; 17:9–16; Judg 4:6–24; Eph 4:11 company: Heb. army, Ps 68:25; Exod 15:20; Judg 5:1–31; Rev 19:13 Reciprocal: Ps 147:15—his word; Isa 52:7—publisheth; Jer 10:10—at; Matt 9:37—but; Matt 9:38—that; Matt 22:3—sent; Luke 10:2—the Lord

Psalms 68:12 Kings: Exod 14:25; Num 31:8, 9, 54; Josh 10:16, 42; 12:7, 8–24; Judg 5:19; Rev 6:15; 19:17–20 did flee: she, Num 31:27; 1 Sam 30:24 did flee apace: Heb. did flee Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—armed; Deut 20:14—the women; Josh 22:8—divide; 2 Sam 1:24—General; 2 Sam 23:10—and the people; 2 Kgs 7:7—they arose; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding; 2 Chr 20:25—they found; Ps 76:12—He shall; Isa 33:23—the lame

Psalms 68:13 Though: That is, probably, “Though ye have laboured and lain down between the brick-kilns in Egypt—a poor, enslaved, and oppressed people, yet ye shall

gradually rise to dignity, prosperity, and splendour; as a dove, which has been defiled with dirt, disordered, and dejected, by washing herself in a running stream, and trimming her plumage, gradually recovers the serenity of her disposition, the purity of colour, and the richness and varied elegance of her appearance." ye have: Ps 81:6; Exod 1:14; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 12:2; Eph 2:1–3; Titus 3:3 the wings: Ps 74:19; 105:37; 149:4; 1 Kgs 4:20, 21; Ezek 16:6–14; Luke 15:16, 22; Eph 5:26, 27; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 1:11—burdens; Lev 14:22—two turtle doves; Ps 113:8—General; Song 2:14—my dove

Psalm 68:14 When: Num 21:3, 21–35; Josh 10:10–43; 12:1–24; Rev 19:14–21 in it, it was: or, for her, she was, Judg 2:7; Jer 2:3 as snow: Ps 51:7; Isa 1:18 Reciprocal: Judg 9:48—Zalmon; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Ps 68:30—scatter thou; Ps 110:5—strike; Mark 9:3—exceeding; Rev 3:4—walk

Psalm 68:15 of God: Ps 2:6; 78:68, 69; 87:1, 2; Isa 2:2, 3 of Bashan: Deut 3:10; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Num 21:33—Bashan; 1 Kgs 4:13—Argob; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 43:3—thy holy; Ps 121:1—lift up; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Mic 4:1—the mountain

Psalm 68:16 Why: Ps 114:4, 6; Isa 2:2 the hill: Ps 132:13, 14; Deut 12:5, 11; 1 Kgs 9:3; Heb 12:22, 23; Rev 21:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 43:3—thy holy; Ps 87:1—the holy; Ps 121:1—lift up; Isa 2:14—General; Isa 12:6—great; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Hab 3:6—the everlasting; John 14:10—dwelleth; Rev 7:15—dwell

Psalm 68:17 chariots: Ps 18:10; Deut 33:2; 2 Kgs 2:11; 6:16, 17; Ezek 1:15–28; Dan 7:10; Matt 26:53; Rev 5:11; 9:16 thousand: or, many thousand as in Sinai: Exod 3:5; 19:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 14:7—General; Num 16:3—the Lord; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; Ps 47:5—God; Ps 103:21—ministers; Ezek 10:1—above; Ezek 10:18—and stood; Dan 7:13—and they; Hab 3:3—His glory; Hab 3:8—ride; Zech 1:11—they answered; Zech 6:5—These; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Acts 7:53—have received; Gal 4:25—Sinai; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Heb 2:2—spoken; Heb 12:22—an innumerable; Rev 19:14—the armies

Psalm 68:18 ascended: Ps 24:3, 7–10; 47:5; 110:1; Mark 16:9; Luke 24:51; Acts 1:2–9; Eph 4:8–10; Heb 4:14; 6:20; 8:1; 1 Pet 3:22 led: Judg 5:12 received: Luke 24:49; John 14:16, 17; 16:7, 13–15; Acts 1:4; 2:4, 33–38; Eph 4:8 for men: Heb. in the man, 1 Cor 15:45–47; Col 1:18, 19; 2:3, 9; Heb 1:3 rebellious: Prov 1:22, 23; Isa 55:7; Matt 9:13; Luke 24:47; Acts 2:23, 36, 38–41; 9:17; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:13–15; Titus 3:3–7 that: Ps 78:60; 132:13, 14; 2 Chr 6:18; Isa 57:15; Ezek 48:35; John 14:17, 23; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 1:20; 2:1; 21:3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Exod 29:45—General; Lev 26:12—will be; Num 5:3—in the midst; 1 Sam 30:26—to his friends; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 68:21—of such; Ps 107:11—Because; Isa 14:2—and they; Ezek 10:1—above; Ezek 10:18—and stood; Ezek 37:26—set; Ezek 43:7—where I; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Ezek 46:18—inheritance out; Dan 2:11—whose; Dan 7:13—and they; Joel 2:27—I am; Zech 2:10—and I; Matt 9:38—that; John 7:39—for; John 14:28—If; John 16:11—the; John 16:33—I; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 1:9—when; Col 2:15—having; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Heb 5:9—he became; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 9:24—but

Psalm 68:19 Blessed: Ps 72:17–19; 103:1–22; Eph 1:3 daily: Ps 32:7; 139:17; Lam 3:23 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—blessed; Gen 24:27—Blessed; Ps 24:5—God; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 62:1—from; Ps 65:5—O God; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 119:22—Remove; Isa 17:10—the God;

Hab 3:13—wentest; Phil 1:28—and that; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Psalm 68:20 our God: Isa 12:2; 45:17–22; Hos 1:7; John 4:22 unto: Ps 118:17, 18; Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; John 5:21, 23, 28, 29; 11:25, 26; Heb 2:14, 15; Rev 1:18; 20:1 issues: Prov 4:23 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my salvation; Ps 18:46—the God; Ps 25:5—God; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 50:3—Our; Ps 51:14—thou God; Ps 62:1—from; Ps 65:5—O God; Ps 119:22—Remove; Prov 21:31—but; Isa 17:10—the God; Ezek 37:23—they be; Jonah 2:9—Salvation; Phil 1:28—and that; 2 Thess 1:11—our God; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Psalm 68:21 God: Ps 110:6; Hab 3:13; Mark 12:4 the hairy: Ps 55:23 of such: Ps 68:18; 7:12; Prov 1:24–33; Ezek 18:27–30; Luke 13:5; Heb 2:1–3; 12:25; Rev 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Amos 9:1—cut them

Psalm 68:22 Bashan: Num 21:33; Isa 11:11–16; 49:22 the depths: Exod 14:22, 29; Isa 51:10, 11; Jer 23:5–8; Ezek 36:24; Hos 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 126:3—General; Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 27:12—beat off; Mic 7:15—General

Psalm 68:23 That: Ps 58:10 dipped: Heb. red, Isa 63:1–6 the tongue: 1 Kgs 21:19; 22:38; 2 Kgs 9:33–37; Rev 19:17–21 Reciprocal: Deut 32:42—make mine; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves

Psalm 68:24 even: Ps 24:7–10; 47:5–7; 2 Sam 6:12–17; 1 Chr 13:8; 15:16–24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:15—with shouting; 1 Chr 6:32—they ministered; 2 Chr 29:28—And all the congregation; 2 Chr 30:8—enter into; Ps 50:2—Out; Ps 63:2—in the; Ps 87:7—As well; Song 7:5—the king

Psalm 68:25 the players: Ps 87:7; 150:3–5; Rev 14:2, 3; 15:2, 3 among: Ps 148:12, 13; Exod 15:20; Judg 11:34; 1 Sam 18:6; Jer 31:4, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:5—David; 1 Chr 6:32—they ministered; 1 Chr 13:8—David; 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; 1 Chr 25:6—for song; 2 Chr 5:12—an hundred; 2 Chr 5:13—with the trumpets; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Ps 47:5—God; Ps 68:11—company; Ps 77:13—Thy way; Ps 92:3—instrument

Psalm 68:26 Bless: Ps 107:32; 111:1; 135:19–21; 1 Chr 16:7, 8–36 from the fountain: or, ye that are of the fountain, Deut 33:28; Prov 5:16; Isa 48:1 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—pour; 2 Chr 5:13—with the trumpets; Ps 149:1—in the congregation; Isa 7:15—Butter; Isa 45:15—O God

Psalm 68:27 little: Gen 42:32; Judg 20:35; 21:6–25; 1 Sam 9:21; 1 Chr 12:16, 29; 15:3; 27:12 princes: Ps 47:9; 60:7; Isa 11:13; Ezek 37:19–27 and their council: or, with their company Reciprocal: Gen 30:20—and she; 2 Sam 3:19—Benjamin

Psalm 68:28 commanded: Ps 42:8; 44:4; 71:3; Isa 40:31; John 5:8, 9; Acts 3:6–8; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 strengthen: Ps 138:8; Eph 3:17–20; Phil 1:6; 2 Thess 1:11 Reciprocal: Ps 31:19—wrought; Ps 90:17—establish

Psalm 68:29 Because: 1 Chr 17:4–12; 22:7–11; 28:10–21; 29:3; 2 Chr 2:5, 6; 6:8, 9 shall: Ps 72:10, 11; 76:11; 1 Kgs 10:10, 24, 25; 2 Chr 32:33; Ezra 7:13–28; Neh 2:8; Isa 60:6–11, 16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; 1 Kgs 4:21—brought; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; 2 Chr 9:13—the weight; 2 Chr 17:5—presents; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; Ezra 6:4—the expenses; Ezra 6:8—the king's; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Isa 18:7—shall the; Isa 60:3—kings; Mic

4:1—and people; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Zech 2:11—many; Acts 8:27—and had

Psalm 68:30 Rebuke: 2 Sam 8:1–18; 10:1–19; 2 Chr 14:1–15; 20:1–37; Isa 37:1–38 company of spearmen: or, beasts of the reeds, Jer 51:32, 33 multitude: Ps 22:12, 13; Isa 34:7; Jer 50:11 every: Ps 2:12; 18:44; 2 Sam 8:2, 8–11 scatter thou: or, he scattereth, Ps 68:14 delight: Ps 120:7; Rom 7:22; Jas 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:29—bring; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Ps 66:3—through; Ps 89:10—scattered; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 110:5—strike; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Ezek 39:18—of bullocks; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Jas 4:7—Submit

Psalm 68:31 Princes: Ps 72:8–11; Isa 19:18–25; 45:14; 60:6, 7; 66:19 Ethiopia: Zeph 3:10; Acts 8:27–40 stretch: Ps 44:20; 88:9; 143:6; 1 Kgs 8:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:29—bring; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; 2 Chr 30:8—yield yourselves; Job 11:13—stretch; Ps 29:1—Give; Ps 87:4—this man; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 49:7—Kings; Isa 49:23—kings; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Heb 7:25—come

Psalm 68:32 ye kingdoms: Ps 67:2–5; 100:1; 117:1, 2; Deut 32:43; Rom 15:10, 11; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; Ps 96:1—sing unto; Ps 96:7—Give; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 147:7—General; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 12:5—Sing; Heb 7:25—come

Psalm 68:33 rideth: Ps 68:4; 18:10; 104:3 of old: Ps 93:2; 102:25 send out: Heb. give his voice: Ps 29:3–9; 77:17, 18; Ezek 10:5; John 12:28, 29; Rev 11:12, 15, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—the greatness; Deut 33:26—rideth; Job 37:4—a voice; Ps 2:4—He that; Ps 47:5—God; Isa 19:1—rideth; Isa 40:22—It is he that sitteth; Jer 10:13—uttereth; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Ezek 1:24—as the voice

Psalm 68:34 Ascribe: Ps 29:1, 2; 96:6–8; 1 Chr 16:28, 29; Rev 19:6 his excellency: Deut 33:26; 2 Pet 1:17 and his strength: This refers to the phenomena of thunder and lightning; for all nations have observed the electric fluid is an irresistible agent—destroying life, tearing towers and castles to pieces, rending the strongest oaks, and cleaving the most solid rocks; and the most enlightened nations have justly considered it as an especial manifestation of the power and sovereignty of God. clouds: or, heavens Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 62:11—power; Isa 19:1—rideth; Amos 8:7—sworn; Zech 10:12—I will; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Rev 4:11—to receive

Psalm 68:35 terrible: Ps 45:4; 65:5; 66:5; 76:12; Exod 15:1; Neh 1:5; Heb 12:24–29; Rev 6:16, 17 he that giveth: Ps 29:11; Deut 33:25; Isa 40:31; 45:21; Zech 10:12; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 Blessed: Ps 72:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I; Exod 34:10—a terrible; Num 23:22—God; 1 Sam 15:29—Strength; 1 Chr 16:11—his strength; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 62:11—power; Ps 68:8—the God; Ezek 37:23—they be; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Mal 1:14—my name; 2 Thess 1:10—to be admired; Rev 4:5—proceeded

CHAPTER 69

- 1 David complains of his affliction;
- 13 He prays for deliverance;

- 22 He devotes his enemies to destruction;
30 He praises God with thanksgiving.

Psalms 69 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Shoshannim: Ps 45; 60, 80 titles A Psalm: It is uncertain when this Psalm was composed; though it is probable that it was written by David during the rebellion of Absalom. It is an exceedingly fine composition; it evidently refers to the advent, passion, and resurrection of our Lord, to the vocation of the Gentiles, and the reprobation of Jews. See the marginal references.

Psalm 69:1 the waters: Ps 69:2, 14, 15; 18:4; 42:7; Isa 28:17; 43:2; Lam 3:54; Jonah 2:3–5; Rev 12:15, 16; 17:15 Reciprocal: Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Lev 5:11—no oil; Job 22:11—abundance; Job 30:19—cast me; Ps 22:11—Be not; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 45:1—Shoshannim; Ps 88:17—They; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 118:25—Save; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Jer 12:5—swelling; Jonah 2:5—General; Matt 14:30—Lord; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:36—while; Matt 26:42—the second; Matt 26:54—General; Mark 9:12—he must; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:33—and began; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 8:24—Master; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 18:31—and; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:26—General; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; John 12:27—is; Acts 3:18—all; 1 Cor 15:3—according; Heb 5:7—when; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings

Psalm 69:2 I sink: Ps 40:2; Jer 38:6, 22 deep mire: Heb. the mire of depth deep waters: Heb. depth of waters, Ps 88:6, 7; Ezek 27:26–34 the floods: Ps 32:6; Gen 7:17–23; Matt 7:25; 26:37, 38 Reciprocal: Judg 12:6—Shibboleth; Job 22:11—abundance; Job 30:19—cast me; Ps 22:11—Be not; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 69:14—out of; Ps 88:17—They; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Jer 12:5—swelling; Lam 3:54—Waters; Jonah 2:3—thou; Jonah 2:5—General; Matt 14:30—Lord; Luke 8:24—Master

Psalm 69:3 I am: Ps 6:6; 13:1–3; 22:2; Heb 5:7 my throat: Ps 69:21; 22:15; John 19:28 mine: Ps 119:82, 123; Deut 28:32; Job 11:20; 16:16; Isa 38:14; Lam 2:11 I wait: Ps 25:21; 39:7 Reciprocal: Job 31:16—the eyes; Ps 38:10—the light; Ps 143:7—my spirit; Prov 13:12—Hope; Song 5:6—my soul; Lam 5:17—our eyes; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 69:4 hate: John 15:25; 1 Pet 2:22 more than: Ps 40:12 being: Ps 7:3–5; 35:12, 19; 38:19, 20; 109:3–5 then I: Isa 53:4–7; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Lev 5:16—make; 1 Sam 19:5—without a cause; 1 Sam 26:18—Wherefore; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 25:3—without; Ps 59:3—not; Ps 119:78—without; Isa 52:4—without; Isa 53:6—laid on him the iniquity of us all; Lam 3:52—without; Matt 5:22—without; Mark 15:14—And; Luke 23:5—they; 1 Pet 2:19—suffering

Psalm 69:5 and my sins: Heb. and my guiltiness, Ps 17:3; 19:12; 44:20, 21 hid: Ps 38:9; Jer 16:17 Reciprocal: Ps 73:22—So; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Zech 1:12—how

Psalm 69:6 Let not: Ps 7:7; 25:3; 35:26; Isa 49:23; Luke 24:19–21; Acts 4:7 O God of Israel: Ps 72:18; 2 Sam 23:3; Acts 13:17, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 31:17—Let me

Psalm 69:7 Because: Ps 22:6–8; 44:22; Jer 15:15; John 15:21–24 shame: Isa 50:6; 53:3; Matt

26:67, 68; 27:29, 30, 38–44; Luke 23:11, 35–37; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:16—despised; 2 Sam 6:20—Michal; 1 Chr 15:29—she despised; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 31:17—Let me; Ps 44:15—covered; Ps 69:19—my reproach; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Jer 51:51—shame; Obad 10—shame; Matt 27:39—reviled; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 22:63—mocked; Heb 11:26—the reproach; Rev 2:3—hast borne

Psalms 69:8 become: Ps 31:11; Job 19:13–19; Matt 26:48–50, 56, 70–74; John 1:11; 7:5 and an alien: 1 Sam 17:28; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 10:21, 22, 35, 36 Reciprocal: Job 19:3—make yourselves strange to me; Ps 27:10—When; Ps 54:3—strangers; Song 1:6—my mother's; Jer 12:6—thy brethren

Psalms 69:9 zeal: Ps 119:139; 1 Kgs 19:10; 1 Chr 15:27–29; 29:3; Mark 11:15–17; John 2:14–17 and the: Ps 89:50, 51; Rom 15:3 Reciprocal: Num 15:30—reproacheth; Num 25:13—zealous; 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; Neh 1:4—I sat down; Neh 13:8—it grieved; Job 32:2—kindled; Ps 102:8—Mine; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Ps 122:9—the house; Prov 17:5—mocketh; Prov 18:3—General; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 59:17—with zeal; Jer 20:7—I am; Lam 3:30—filled; Matt 2:23—He shall; Luke 2:34—for a; John 2:17—The zeal; Acts 17:16—his spirit; 2 Cor 7:11—zeal; Gal 4:18—it is; Heb 10:33—by reproaches; Rev 3:19—be

Psalms 69:10; Ps 102:8, 9; 109:24, 25; Luke 7:33, 34 Reciprocal: Lev 16:29—shall afflict; Lev 23:32—afflict; 2 Sam 12:16—fasted; Neh 1:4—I sat down; Ps 35:13—when; Isa 53:3—despised; Isa 58:3—afflicted; Dan 9:3—with; Dan 10:12—chasten; Matt 2:23—He shall; Matt 6:16—when

Psalms 69:11 I made: Ps 35:13, 14; Isa 20:2; 22:12; Joel 1:8, 13 I became: Ps 44:13, 14; Deut 28:37; 1 Kgs 9:7; Jer 24:9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Lev 23:32—afflict; Lam 3:14—General; Dan 9:3—with

Psalms 69:12 They: Deut 16:18; Matt 27:12, 13, 20, 41, 42, 62, 63; Luke 23:2; Acts 4:26, 27 I was: Ps 35:15, 16; Job 30:8, 9; Mark 15:17–19 drunkards: Heb. drinkers of strong drink, Dan 5:2–4, 23 Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—sport; Job 30:1—whose; Ps 109:4—but I; Prov 23:33—and; Eccl 7:5—the song; Isa 24:9—General; Isa 53:8—General; Isa 57:4—sport; Lam 3:14—General; Ezek 36:3—and are; Hos 7:5—with scorners; Matt 16:18—and the; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 15:19—they smote; Acts 17:5—took; Eph 5:18—be not

Psalms 69:13 my prayer: Ps 55:16, 17; 91:15; Matt 26:36–46; Luke 22:44; John 17:1–26; Heb 5:7; 1 Pet 2:23 in an: 1 Sam 25:8; Esth 5:2, 6; 7:2; Isa 49:8; 55:6; 2 Cor 6:2 in the: Ps 40:10, 11; 98:3; Gen 24:27; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:72; Acts 13:32, 33; Rom 15:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:13—great; Ps 5:7—in the; Ps 6:4—for; Ps 22:19—O my; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 51:1—multitude; Ps 56:1—Be; Ps 57:1—be; Ps 69:16—according; Ps 109:4—but I; Ps 109:26—save me; Ps 118:25—Save; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 123:3—Have mercy; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 58:5—an acceptable; Lam 3:55—General

Psalms 69:14 Deliver: Ps 40:1–3; Jer 38:6–13; Lam 3:55 let me: Ps 25:18, 19; 35:19; 109:3, 21; Luke 19:14, 27; Acts 5:30, 31 out of: Ps 69:1, 2, 15; 42:7; 124:4, 5; 144:7; Mark 14:34–42; 15:34 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Job 27:20—Terrors; Job 30:14—as a wide; Ps 25:16—for I; Ps 35:17—rescue; Ps 40:2—the miry; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 130:1—Out of; Jer 38:22—thy feet; Jonah 2:3—thou; Luke 22:44—being

Psalm 69:15 waterflood: Isa 43:1, 2; Jonah 2:2–7; Matt 12:40; Rev 12:15, 16 pit: Ps 16:10; 88:4–6; Num 16:33, 34; Acts 2:24, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 7:18—waters prevailed; Judg 12:6—Shibboleth; 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; Job 27:20—Terrors; Job 30:14—as a wide; Job 33:28—will deliver; Ps 28:1—I become; Ps 35:17—rescue; Ps 40:2—the miry; Ps 42:7—all thy; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 69:14—out of; Ps 88:6—deeps; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Jer 38:6—And in; Lam 3:54—Waters; Jonah 2:3—thou

Psalm 69:16 for thy: Ps 36:7; 63:3; 109:21 turn: Ps 25:16; 26:11; 86:15, 16; Mic 7:19 according: Ps 69:13; 51:1; Isa 63:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:13—great; Ps 5:3—General; Ps 5:7—in the; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 40:11—Withhold; Ps 79:8—let thy; Ps 86:5—thou; Ps 106:45—to the; Ps 109:26—save me; Ps 119:41—General; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 119:149—according unto

Psalm 69:17 hide: Ps 13:1; 22:24; 27:9; 44:24; 102:2; 143:9; Matt 27:46 for I am: Matt 26:38 hear me speedily: Heb. make haste to hear me, Ps 40:13; 70:1; Job 7:21 Reciprocal: Ps 31:2—deliver; Ps 79:8—let thy; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 88:14—hidest; Ps 141:1—make haste; Ps 143:7—hide not; Matt 6:8—your; Matt 26:42—the second

Psalm 69:18 Draw: Ps 10:1; 22:1, 19; Jer 14:8 redeem: Ps 31:5; 111:9; Job 6:23 because: Deut 32:27; Josh 7:9 Reciprocal: Ps 22:11—Be not; Ps 26:11—redeem; Ps 70:1—O God; Ps 71:12—O God; Ps 141:1—make haste; Lam 3:57—drewest; Matt 26:42—the second

Psalm 69:19 my reproach: Ps 69:7–9; 22:6, 7; Isa 53:3; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 2:23 dishonour: John 8:49 mine: Ps 2:2–4; 38:9 Reciprocal: Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 89:50—General; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Jer 20:18—with; Matt 27:29—platted; Mark 15:19—they smote; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 23:11—set

Psalm 69:20 Reproach: Ps 42:10; 123:4; Heb 11:36 I am: Ps 42:6; Matt 26:37, 38; John 12:27 I looked: Isa 63:5; Mark 14:37, 50 take pity: Heb. to lament with me but there: Ps 142:4; John 16:32; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 comforters: Job 16:2; 19:21, 22; Matt 26:56 Reciprocal: Job 19:13—put my brethren; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 89:50—General; Ps 102:4—heart; Ps 102:8—Mine; Ps 109:16—slay; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Prov 18:3—General; Eccl 4:1—they had; Isa 51:19—who shall; Isa 53:3—despised; Jer 15:5—For who; Lam 3:30—filled; Matt 26:31—and the; Matt 27:29—platted; Matt 27:39—reviled; Mark 15:19—they smote; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 10:31—he passed; Luke 23:11—set; Rom 15:3—The; Phil 2:26—full; Heb 11:26—the reproach; Heb 12:2—despising; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

Psalm 69:21 gall for my meat: Bochart, from a comparison of this passage with John 19:29, thinks that rosh is the same herb as the evangelist calls υσσωπος, hyssop; a species of which, growing in Judea, he proves from Isaac ben Orman, an Arabian writer, to be so bitter as not to be eatable. Theophylact expressly tells us, that the hyssop was added ως δηλητεριωδος, as being deleterious, or poisonous, and Nonnus, in his paraphrase, says, Ωρεγεν υσσωπωκεκερασμενον οξος ολεθρου “One gave the deadly acid mixed with hyssop.” Jer 8:14; 9:15; 23:15; Matt 27:34, 48 vinegar: Mark 15:23, 36; Luke 23:36; John 19:29, 30 Reciprocal: Ps 22:15—tongue; Ps 69:3—my throat; Ps 102:9—I Have; Lam 3:5—gall; John 19:28—that the

Psalm 69:22 Let their table: etc. Or, rather, "Their table shall become a snare; their eyes shall be darkened," etc., in the future tense. Prov 1:32; Mal 2:2; Rom 11:8–10 a trap: Isa 8:14, 15; 1 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:17—General; Josh 23:13—snares; Judg 4:17—peace; Job 24:18—their portion; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 28:4—Give; Ps 41:10—that; Ps 55:15—Let death; Prov 1:27—your fear; Isa 28:13—that; Jer 18:23—forgive; Dan 9:27—that determined; Zech 11:9—that that dieth; Matt 24:21—General; Luke 13:9—if not; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 21:22—all; Luke 22:22—but; John 12:35—lest; Rom 11:9—David saith

Psalm 69:23 Their eyes: Isa 6:9, 10; 29:9, 10; Matt 13:14, 15; John 12:39, 40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:25; 2 Cor 3:14 make their: Deut 28:65–67; Isa 21:3, 4; Jer 30:6; Dan 5:6; Rom 11:10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:29—grope; Ps 102:17—not despise; Mark 8:18—see; Rom 11:9—David saith

Psalm 69:24 Pour: Ps 79:6; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–28; 31:17; 32:20–26; Hos 5:10; Matt 23:35–37; Luke 21:22; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 16:1 take: Exod 15:15; Isa 13:8; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—my wrath; Deut 28:29—grope; Ps 40:15—desolate; Matt 23:38—General

Psalm 69:25 Let their: 1 Kgs 9:8; Jer 7:12–14; Matt 23:38; 24:1, 2; Acts 1:20 habitation: Heb. palace, Isa 5:1; 6:11 let none dwell: Heb. let there not be a dweller Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:54—castles; Job 5:3—cursed; Ps 40:15—desolate; Luke 13:35—your

Psalm 69:26 For: Ps 109:16; 2 Chr 28:9; Job 19:21, 22; Zech 1:15; 1 Thess 2:15 whom: Isa 53:4, 10; Zech 13:7 they talk: Mark 15:28–32 those: etc. Heb. thy wounded Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; Job 16:2—miserable; Job 19:28—Why; Job 24:12—wounded; Job 30:13—they set forward; Isa 47:6—wroth; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 23:35—derided; Phil 1:16—supposing

Psalm 69:27 Add: Ps 81:12; Exod 8:15, 32; 9:12; Lev 26:39; Isa 5:6; Matt 21:19; 23:31, 32; 27:4, 5; Rom 1:28; 9:18; 2 Thess 2:11, 12; Rev 22:10, 11 iniquity: or, punishment of iniquity, Ps 109:17–19; 2 Tim 4:14 let them: Ps 24:5; Isa 26:10; Rom 9:31; 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Neh 4:5—cover not

Psalm 69:28 blotted: Exod 32:32, 33; Isa 65:16; Hos 1:9; Rev 3:5; 22:19 be written: Isa 4:3; Ezek 13:9; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Heb 12:23; Rev 13:8; 20:12–15 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—destroy; Deut 29:20—blot out; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; Dan 12:1—written

Psalm 69:29 I am poor: Ps 40:17; 109:22, 31; Isa 53:2, 3; Matt 8:20; 2 Cor 8:9 let thy: Ps 18:48; 22:27–31; 89:26, 27; 91:14–16; Eph 1:21, 22; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Ps 22:24—For; Ps 70:5—I am; Ps 109:21—But do; Prov 29:25—safe; Matt 5:4—General; Acts 4:24—they

Psalm 69:30 I will: Ps 28:7; 40:1–3; 118:21, 28, 29 magnify: Ps 34:3 Reciprocal: Lev 4:31—a sweet; Ps 35:18—give; Ps 50:14—Offer; Ps 108:2—Awake; Ps 138:4—when they hear; Hos 14:2—the calves; Mal 3:3—an; Acts 4:24—they; Rom 12:1—a living; Phil 2:9—God; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

Psalm 69:31 also shall: Ps 50:13, 14, 23; Hos 14:2; Eph 5:19, 20; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Lev 4:31—a sweet; Num 29:17—General; Prov 16:7—please; Mal 3:3—an; Rom 12:1—a living

Psalm 69:32 The humble: or, The meek, Ps 25:9; 34:2; Isa 61:1–3; John 16:22; 20:20 your heart: Ps 22:26, 29; Isa 55:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 14:2—seek; Isa 45:19—Seek; Lam 3:25—unto; Amos 5:4—and; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 7:7—seek

Psalm 69:33 the Lord: Ps 10:17; 34:6; 72:12–14; 102:17, 20; Isa 66:2; Luke 4:18 his prisoners: Ps 107:10; 146:7; Zech 9:11, 12; Acts 5:18, 19; 12:4–11; Eph 3:1; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Job 10:3—despise; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 40:17—I am poor; Ps 79:11—sighing; Ps 116:1—because; Ps 118:21—General; Isa 49:9—to the; Jer 20:13—for; Lam 3:34—all; Zech 11:11—so; 1 John 5:14—he

Psalm 69:34 Let: Ps 96:11; 98:7, 8; 148:1–14; 150:6; Isa 44:22, 23; 49:13; 55:12; Rev 7:11–13 moveth: Heb. creepeth, Gen 1:20 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—moveth; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 118:21—General; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Luke 2:14—Glory

Psalm 69:35 God: Ps 51:18; 102:13, 16; 147:12, 13; Isa 14:32; 44:26; 46:13; Rev 14:1 build: Ps 48:11–13; Ezek 36:35, 36; Jer 33:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:4—the cities; Ps 102:28—The children; Jer 31:4—build; Jer 31:7—O; Jer 31:28—so; Jer 42:10—then; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Zech 1:17—My cities; Luke 2:14—Glory

Psalm 69:36 The seed: Ps 90:16, 17; 102:28; Isa 44:3, 4; 61:9; Acts 2:39 they: Ps 91:14; John 14:23; Rom 8:28; Jas 1:12; 2:5; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Ps 5:11—love; Ps 25:13—his seed; Ps 102:13—Thou; Acts 26:23—Christ

CHAPTER 70

- 1 David solicits God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

Psalms 70 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A Psalm: This Psalm is almost word for word the same as the five last verses of Psalm 40; and it is written as a part of the succeeding Psalm in about 27 manuscripts. Both Psalms evidently appear to have been written by David during the rebellion of Absalom, and probably at the crisis when he heard of the sanguinary counsel which Ahithophel had given respecting him; or, as some suppose, when beyond Jordan. 2Sam. 17:1–21. to bring: Ps 38 title

Psalm 70:1 O God: Ps 40:13–17; 69:18; 71:12; 143:7 to help me: Heb. to my help Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:4—to record; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 38:22—Make; Ps 69:17—hear me speedily; Ps 102:2—in the day

Psalm 70:2 Let: Ps 6:10; 35:4, 26; 71:13; 109:29; Isa 41:11 my soul: Rather, “my life,” naphshee; for the word has frequently this meaning. be turned: Isa 28:13; John 18:6 Reciprocal: Ps 25:3—let; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 40:14—Let them be ashamed; Ps 63:9—seek; Ps 71:12—make; Jer 17:18—confounded; Lam 1:13—he hath turned; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst

Psalm 70:3 back: Ps 40:15; Acts 1:18 aha: Heach! Heach! a note of extreme contempt; marking insult and triumph at the same time. Ps 35:21, 25; Prov 24:17, 18; Ezek 25:3; 26:2; 36:2 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Job 39:25—ha; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 35:4—confounded; Ps 40:14—Let them be ashamed; Lam 1:13—he hath turned; John 18:6—they went

Psalm 70:4; Ps 5:11; 35:27; 40:16; 97:12; Isa 61:10; 65:13, 14; Lam 3:25; John 16:20
Reciprocal: Ps 40:15—say; Ps 132:9—let thy saints; Matt 7:7—seek

Psalm 70:5 I am: Ps 40:17; 69:29; 109:22 make: Ps 141:1 O Lord: Ps 13:1, 2; Heb 10:37; Rev 22:20 Reciprocal: Ps 38:22—Make; Ps 119:86—help; Ps 143:7—Hear me

CHAPTER 71

- 1 David, in confidence of faith, and experience of God's favour, prays both for himself, and against the enemies of his soul;
- 14 He promises constancy;
- 17 He prays for perseverance;
- 19 He praises God, and promises to do it cheerfully.

Psalm 71:1 do I: Ps 22:5; 25:2, 3; 31:1–3; 125:1; 146:5; 2 Kgs 18:5; 1 Chr 5:20; Rom 9:33; 1 Pet 2:6 let me: Isa 45:17; Jer 17:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 25:20—let

Psalm 71:2 in thy: Ps 17:2; 31:1; 34:15; 43:1; 143:1, 11; Dan 9:16 cause: 1 Cor 10:13 incline: Ps 10:17, 18; 17:6; 116:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ps 25:20—let; Ps 31:2—Bow; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 102:2—incline; Isa 37:17—Incline

Psalm 71:3 my strong habitation: Heb. to me for a rock of habitation, Ps 31:2, 3; 91:1, 2; Prov 18:10; Isa 33:16 thou hast: Ps 44:4; 68:28; 91:11, 12; Ezek 9:6; Rev 7:2, 3 my rock: Ps 18:2; 144:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 2 Sam 22:2—General; Job 33:24—Deliver; Ps 90:1—Lord; Ps 91:9—most high; Ps 144:1—my strength; Isa 23:11—the Lord; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Nah 1:14—given

Psalm 71:4 out of the: Ps 17:8, 9, 13; 59:1, 2; 140:1–4; 2 Sam 16:21, 22; 17:1, 2, 12–14, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:7—all the evil; Ps 43:1—the deceitful; Ps 140:4—Keep me

Psalm 71:5 For thou: Ps 13:5; 39:7; 42:11; 119:81, 166; Jer 17:7, 13, 17; Rom 15:13 my trust: Ps 71:17; 22:9, 10; 1 Sam 16:13; 17:33–37, 45–47; Eccl 12:1; Luke 2:40; 2 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 62:5—my; Ps 130:7—Let Israel; Ps 146:5—whose; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Jer 1:5—Before I; Jer 3:4—the guide

Psalm 71:6 By thee: Ps 22:9, 10; Prov 8:17; Isa 46:3, 4; Jer 3:4 thou art: Ps 139:15, 16; 145:1, 2; Isa 49:1, 5; Jer 1:5; Luke 1:31, 32; Gal 1:15 my praise: Ps 71:14; 34:1; Eph 5:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:12—Hitherto; Job 3:11—when I came; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 119:117—Hold; Ps 138:8—forsake; Ps 139:13—covered me; Isa 44:2—formed; Isa 44:24—and he

Psalm 71:7 as a wonder: Kemopaton, “as a prodigy,” my low estate:—my slaying the lion and bear,—conquering the Philistine,—escaping the fury of Saul,—being raised to the throne of Israel,—enduring such uncommon trials and afflictions,—and experiencing such wonderful deliverances, all mark me out as the subject of “wonder unto many; but Thou art my strong Refuge.” Isa 8:18; Zech 3:6; Luke 2:34; Acts 4:13; 1 Cor 4:9; 2 Cor 4:8–12; 6:8–10 thou art: Ps 62:7; 142:4, 5; Jer 16:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; Isa 52:14—many; Zech 3:8—for; Matt 27:14—marvelled; Mark 15:5—Pilate; Acts 9:21—amazed; Acts 16:25—and the; Heb 10:33—made

Psalm 71:8; Ps 71:15, 24; 35:28; 51:14, 15; 145:1, 2; 146:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—my mouth; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 89:1—with; Ps 108:1—my glory; Ps 141:3—Set a watch; Ps 145:21—My mouth

Psalm 71:9 Cast: Ps 71:18; 92:13–15; Isa 46:4; 2 Tim 1:12; 4:18 old age: This determines the period when this Psalm was composed; for it was in David’s old age that the rebellion of Absalom took place. when: Ps 73:26; 90:10; 2 Sam 19:35; 21:15–17; Eccl 12:1–7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:7—all the evil; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; Ps 31:10—strength; Ps 37:25—I have; Ps 43:2—why dost; Ps 51:11—Cast; Ps 86:17—that they; Prov 3:16—Length; Isa 36:15—General; Phlm 1:9—Paul

Psalm 71:10 and they: Ps 10:9; 56:6; Prov 1:11 lay wait for: Heb. watch or observe, Ps 37:32, 33; 1 Sam 19:11; Jer 20:10 take: Ps 2:2; 83:3; 2 Sam 17:1–14; Matt 26:3, 4; 27:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:7—God hath; Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 35:15—in mine; Ps 119:42—So shall; Isa 36:4—What; Dan 9:25—restore and to build Jerusalem; John 11:53—they

Psalm 71:11 God: Ps 3:2; 37:25, 28; 41:7, 8; 42:10; Matt 27:42, 43, 46, 49 for there: Ps 7:2; 50:22; 2 Chr 32:13, 14; Dan 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—They are entangled; 1 Sam 23:7—God hath; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Ps 22:1—why hast; Ps 22:8—let him; Ps 35:15—in mine; Ps 119:42—So shall; Isa 36:4—What; Jer 33:24—thus; Mark 15:34—why; Luke 23:35—derided; Rom 7:24—who

Psalm 71:12 O God: Ps 22:11, 19; 35:22; 38:21, 22; 69:18 make: Ps 70:1, 2; 143:7 Reciprocal: Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 141:1—make haste

Psalm 71:13 Let them be: etc. “They shall be confounded,” etc.: these are prophetic denunciations. Ps 71:24; 6:10; 35:4, 26; 40:14, 15; Isa 41:11; Jer 20:11 covered: Ps 109:29; 132:18; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Esth 9:2—as sought; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 44:15—covered; Ps 70:2—Let; Jer 51:51—shame; John 8:9—went out

Psalm 71:14 But: Ps 43:5; Job 13:15; Lam 3:21, 26; Heb 10:35; 1 Pet 1:13; 1 John 3:3 praise: Ps 71:6; Phil 1:9; 1 Thess 4:10; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 145:1—extol thee; Ps 146:2—While I live; Song 4:11—lips; Dan 6:20—servest; Rom 5:4—and experience; 1 Thess 3:9—what

Psalm 71:15 My mouth: Ps 71:8, 24; 22:22–25; 30:12; 40:9, 10; 145:2, 5–14 all the day: Ps 35:28; 89:16 I know: Ps 40:5, 12; 139:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:23—show forth; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Job 9:10—great things; Job 26:3—plentifully; Ps 7:17—according; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 37:30—General; Ps 51:14—tongue; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 92:2—show; Ps 96:2—show; Ps 108:1—my glory; Ps 119:13—I declared; Ps 145:7—sing; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Ps 146:2—While I live; Prov 5:2—thy

lips; Prov 15:7—lips; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:11—lips; Isa 48:6—and will; Mic 6:5—know; Luke 6:45—good man; John 7:26—he speaketh; John 21:25—there; Rom 1:16—I am; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; Col 4:6—your; 1 Thess 3:9—what

Psalm 71:16 I will go: Ps 29:11; Deut 33:25; Isa 40:31; 45:24, 25; Zech 10:12; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13; 2 Tim 2:1 I will make: Isa 26:13; 63:7 thy righteousness: Ps 71:2, 15, 19, 24; 51:14; Matt 6:33; Rom 1:17; 3:21; 10:3; Phil 3:9; 2 Thess 1:6 Reciprocal: Ps 71:17—according; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 145:7—sing; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 54:17—and their; Mic 4:5—and we; Mic 6:5—know; John 7:26—he speaketh; Rom 1:16—I am; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness

Psalm 71:17 thou hast: Ps 71:5; 119:9, 102 hitherto: Ps 66:16; 1 Sam 17:36, 37; 2 Sam 4:9; 22:1–51; 1 Chr 16:4–36 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—told; 1 Sam 7:12—Hitherto; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 1 Chr 16:9—talk ye; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 27:11—that which; Ps 21:1—in thy; Ps 22:9—thou didst; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 73:28—that I may; Ps 107:31—his wonderful; Ps 118:17—declare; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 119:43—take not; Ps 119:171—my lips; Ps 138:8—forsake; Ps 145:5—will speak; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Isa 45:21—Tell ye; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 54:13—all; Jer 3:4—the guide; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 8:38—saying; John 17:6—have manifested; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Acts 21:16—an old; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 6:4—but; Phil 2:16—Holding; 2 Tim 3:15—from

Psalm 71:18 Now: Ps 71:9; Gen 27:1; 1 Sam 4:15, 18; Isa 46:4 when I am old and greyheaded: Heb. until old age and grey hairs until I: Ps 78:4, 6; 145:4, 5; Exod 13:8, 14–17; 1 Chr 29:10–30; Acts 13:36 strength: Heb. arm, Isa 51:9; 53:1 Reciprocal: Gen 42:38—bring; Exod 10:2—And that; Deut 4:9—teach them; Josh 4:6—when your; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; 2 Sam 19:7—all the evil; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 15:18—from their; Ps 22:22—I will; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 37:25—I have; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 48:13—that ye; Ps 51:11—Cast; Ps 66:16—Come; Ps 92:14—in old age; Ps 102:18—This; Ps 118:17—declare; Ps 119:43—take not; Ps 138:4—when they hear; Ps 138:8—forsake; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Eccl 12:5—the almond; Isa 45:21—Tell ye; Dan 4:2—I thought it good; Joel 1:3—General; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 8:38—saying; John 15:16—that your; Acts 21:16—an old; Rom 5:4—and experience; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 6:4—but; Phil 1:22—this; Phlm 1:9—Paul; 2 Pet 1:15—I will

Psalm 71:19 Thy righteousness: Ps 36:5, 6; 57:10; 139:6; Prov 15:24; 24:7; Isa 5:16; 55:9 who hast: Ps 72:18; 126:2, 3; Job 5:9 who is like: God is alone—who can resemble Him? He is that eternal, illimitable, unimpartible, unchangeable, incomprehensible, uncompounded, ineffable Being, whose essence is hidden from all created intelligences, and whose counsels cannot be fathomed by any creature. Ps 35:10; 86:8; 89:6–8; Exod 15:11; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:7 Reciprocal: Deut 3:24—what God; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; Ps 22:22—I will; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 89:8—like; Ps 145:7—sing; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 54:17—and their; Dan 4:3—great; Joel 2:21—for; Mic 6:5—know; Mic 7:18—a God; Luke 1:49—hath; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness

Psalm 71:20 which: Ps 40:1–3; 60:3; 66:10–12; 88:6–18; 138:7; 2 Sam 12:11; Mark 14:33, 34; 15:34; 2 Cor 11:23–31; Rev 7:14 quicken: Ps 80:18; Isa 26:19; Hos 6:1, 2; Acts 2:24, 32–34 shalt bring: Ps 16:10; 40:2; 86:13; Isa 38:17; Ezek 37:12, 13; Jonah 2:6; Eph 4:9 Reciprocal:

2 Sam 22:19—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 66:16—and I will; Ps 86:17—thou; Ps 119:25—quicken; Ps 130:1—Out of; Eccl 12:2—nor; Isa 33:18—heart; Isa 38:16—General; Lam 3:1—the man; Dan 4:3—great; Hos 13:14—ransom; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Col 2:13—he

Psalms 71:21 increase: Ps 72:11; 2 Sam 3:1; Isa 9:7; 49:6; Rev 11:15 comfort: Ps 32:10; 2 Cor 1:4, 5; 2:14; 7:6, 13; 1 Thess 3:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:19—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Job 1:10—about; Ps 86:17—thou; Ps 138:7—thou wilt

Psalms 71:22 psaltery: Heb. instrument of psaltery, Ps 92:1–3; 150:3–5; Hab 3:18, 19 even: Ps 25:10; 56:4; 89:1; 98:3; 138:2; Mic 7:20; Rom 15:8 O thou: Ps 89:18; 2 Kgs 19:22; Isa 5:16, 19, 24; 12:6; 30:11, 12; 43:3; 57:15; 60:9 Reciprocal: Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 43:4—upon; Ps 101:1—unto thee; Ps 109:30—greatly; 1 John 2:20—the Holy

Psalms 71:23 My lips: Ps 63:5; 104:33; Luke 1:46, 47 my soul: Ps 103:4; Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 4:9; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 34:22—redeemeth; Ps 43:4—my exceeding joy; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 101:1—unto thee; Ps 108:1—my glory; Ps 109:30—greatly; Ps 119:171—my lips; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Song 4:11—lips; Lam 3:58—thou hast redeemed; Acts 2:26—my tongue; Col 3:16—singing; Col 4:6—your

Psalms 71:24 My tongue: Ps 71:8, 15; 37:30; Deut 11:19; Prov 10:20, 21; Matt 12:35; Eph 4:29 for they: Ps 71:13; 18:37–43; 92:11; 1 Cor 15:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:8—sought; Esth 9:2—as sought; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 35:4—confounded; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 73:28—that I may; Ps 77:12—talk; Ps 108:1—my glory; Ps 119:171—my lips; Ps 145:5—will speak; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Song 4:11—lips; Col 4:6—your; Jas 3:9—Therewith

CHAPTER 72

- 1 David, praying for Solomon, shews the goodness and glory of his kingdom, and in type of Christ's kingdom
- 18 He blesses God.

Psalms 72 Title A Psalm: This Psalm seems to have been composed by David in his last days, when he had set his beloved son on the throne. “Then,” says Calmet, “transported with joy and gratitude, he addressed this Psalm to God, in which he prays Him to pour out His blessings on the young king, and upon the people. He then, wrapped up in a divine enthusiasm, ascends to a higher subject; and sings the glory of the Messiah, and the magnificence of his reign.” for: or, of, Ps 127 title

Psalms 72:1 Give: 1 Kgs 1:39–53; 1 Chr 22:12, 13; 29:19; 2 Chr 1:10; Isa 11:2; John 3:34; Heb 1:8, 9 the king's: 1 Kgs 1:47, 48; 2:1–4; Jer 23:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 2 Kgs 15:5—judging; 1 Chr 28:5—to sit; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 21:1—The king; Ps 45:6—the sceptre; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 99:4—strength; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Ps 145:7—sing; Ps 145:11—the glory; Prov 8:15—decree; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 9:7—to establish it; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa

32:1—king; Jer 21:12—Execute; Jer 22:16—judged; Jer 33:15—and he; Ezek 37:22—and one; Dan 2:44—set up; Matt 21:5—thy King; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; John 8:16—yet; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 10:36—preaching; 1 Tim 2:2—kings; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; 1 John 3:7—even

Psalm 72:2 He shall: Ps 72:12–14; 45:6, 7; 1 Kgs 3:5–10; Isa 11:3–5; 32:1, 17; Jer 33:15; Rev 19:11 thy poor: Ps 12:5; 82:3, 4; Job 34:19 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—to decline; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 1 Kgs 1:35—I have; 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; 1 Kgs 3:28—to do; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; Ps 4:2—how; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 21:1—The king; Ps 68:5—a judge; Ps 74:19—forget; Ps 85:13—Righteousness; Ps 98:9—with righteousness; Ps 99:4—strength; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Prov 29:14—king; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 42:3—he shall; Jer 22:3—Execute; Jer 23:5—I; Ezek 46:18—the prince; John 8:16—yet; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 24:25—righteousness; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous

Psalm 72:3 mountains: Ps 72:16; Isa 32:16, 17; 52:7; Ezek 34:13, 14; Joel 3:18 little: Ps 65:12 by righteousness: Ps 85:10, 11; 96:11–13; 98:8, 9; Dan 9:24; 2 Cor 5:19–21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; 1 Kgs 4:24—had peace; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 85:13—Righteousness; Isa 2:4—neither; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 60:18—Violence; Isa 61:11—so; Isa 66:12—I will; Zech 8:12—prosperous; Zech 9:10—he shall; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of

Psalm 72:4 He shall judge: Ps 72:12–14; 109:31; Isa 11:4; Ezek 34:15, 16; Zech 11:7, 11; Matt 11:5 break: Ps 2:9; 94:5; Job 19:2; 34:24; Prov 20:26; Jer 51:20–23 the oppressor: Isa 9:4; 51:12, 13; Dan 2:34, 35; Zech 9:8–10; Rev 18:6–8, 20, 24; 19:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:28—to do; Job 5:15—he saveth; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 10:18—judge; Ps 68:5—a judge; Ps 76:9—When; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 20:8—General; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Jer 5:28—judge; Jer 20:13—for; Lam 2:7—they have; Zech 7:10—oppress

Psalm 72:5 They shall: 1 Sam 12:18; 1 Kgs 3:28 as long: Ps 72:7, 17; 89:29, 36, 37; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44; 7:14, 27; Luke 1:32, 33; 1 Cor 15:24, 25; Eph 3:21; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Deut 11:21—as the days; 2 Sam 7:16—General; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Jer 31:36—those

Psalm 72:6 like: Deut 32:2; 2 Sam 23:4; Prov 16:15; 19:12; Isa 5:6; 14:3–5; Ezek 34:23–26; Hos 6:3; 14:5–7 Reciprocal: Judg 6:37—Behold; Job 29:23—as for the rain; Ps 72:16—of the city; Isa 18:4—like a clear; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 55:10—as the rain; Ezek 28:2—yet; Hos 10:12—rain; Joel 2:23—the former; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 10:1—and give; Acts 2:17—I will; Acts 3:19—when

Psalm 72:7 In his days: Ps 132:15–18; Isa 11:6–9; 32:3–8, 15–20; 35:1–10; 54:11–17; 55:10–13; 60:1, 22; 61:3–6, 10, 11; Mal 4:2; Acts 4:32 abundance: 1 Kgs 4:25; 1 Chr 22:8, 9; Isa 2:4; 9:6, 7; Dan 2:44; Luke 1:33; 2:14; Eph 2:14–17 so long as the moon endureth: Heb. till there be no moon Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:24—had peace; 1 Kgs 5:4—hath given; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:37—ever; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 28:2—yet; Joel 2:23—the former; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 4:3—neither; Mic 5:5—this; Zech 9:10—he shall; John 12:34—Christ; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 10:36—preaching; Acts 13:47—that thou; Gal 3:8—In; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; Heb 1:8—a sceptre; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Rev 7:9—a great

Psalm 72:8 He shall: Ps 2:8; 80:11; 89:25, 36; Exod 23:31; 1 Kgs 4:21–24; Zech 9:10; Rev 11:15 the ends: Ps 22:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 27:29—Let people; Gen 49:10—the gathering; Num 24:17—Sheth; 2 Sam 8:3—at the river; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 1 Kgs 1:37—and make; 1 Kgs 2:12—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 4:24—all the kings; 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; 2 Chr 9:26—reigned over; Ezra 4:20—mighty kings; Ps 68:31—Princes; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 102:22—General; Ps 132:18—but upon; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 5:26—end; Isa 8:7—strong; Isa 9:7—the increase; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 27:12—beat off; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 37:22—and one; Mic 5:4—shall he be great; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zeph 3:10—General; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rom 11:25—until; Rom 15:12—and he

Psalm 72:9 They that: 1 Kgs 9:18, 20, 21; Isa 35:1, 2 his enemies: Ps 2:9; 21:8, 9; 110:1, 6; Luke 19:27 lick: Isa 49:23; Mic 7:17 Reciprocal: Gen 3:14—dust; Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 24:26—General; Gen 43:26—bowed; 2 Sam 22:44—head; Ps 74:14—meat; Ps 95:6—worship; Isa 18:7—shall the; Isa 23:13—for them; Isa 45:24—and all; Isa 52:15—kings; Matt 2:1—from; Mark 5:6—he ran; Luke 20:43—General; Acts 2:35—thy foes

Psalm 72:10; Ps 45:12; 68:29; 1 Kgs 10:1, 10, 25; 2 Chr 9:21; Isa 43:6; 49:7; 60:3, 6, 9; Matt 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ises; Gen 10:7—Seba; Gen 25:3—Sheba; Gen 43:11—carry down; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 1 Sam 10:27—brought him; 2 Sam 8:2—brought gifts; 1 Kgs 4:21—brought; 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 1 Kgs 10:15—all the kings; 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; 1 Chr 1:7—Tarshish; 1 Chr 1:32—Sheba; 1 Chr 16:29—bring; 2 Chr 9:1—camels; 2 Chr 9:9—she gave; 2 Chr 9:13—the weight; 2 Chr 17:5—presents; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; Ezra 6:4—the expenses; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Esth 10:1—the isles; Job 1:15—Sabeans; Job 6:19—Sheba; Ps 2:10—O; Ps 22:29—shall; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 23:18—her merchandise; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:23—kings; Isa 62:2—all kings; Isa 66:19—the isles; Jer 31:10—declare; Ezek 26:3—Behold; Ezek 27:12—General; Ezek 27:22—Sheba; Ezek 39:6—in the isles; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Rev 21:24—the kings

Psalm 72:11 all kings: Ps 2:10–12; 138:4, 5; Isa 49:22, 23; Rev 11:15; 17:14; 21:24, 26 all nations: Ps 86:9; Isa 11:9; 54:5; Rom 11:25; Rev 20:1–6 Reciprocal: Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 2 Sam 8:2—brought gifts; 1 Kgs 4:21—brought; 1 Kgs 4:24—all the kings; 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 2 Chr 29:29—bowed themselves; Ps 22:27—All the ends; Ps 22:29—shall; Ps 68:29—shall; Ps 71:21—increase; Ps 89:27—higher; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 49:7—Kings; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 60:3—kings; Isa 62:2—all kings; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 10:7—O King; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 7:27—and all; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 4:9—I give; Luke 4:7—worship me; Rom 4:13—For the; Rom 14:11—every knee; 1 Cor 14:25—falling; Heb 1:8—a sceptre; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 4:10—fall; Rev 19:16—KING

Psalm 72:12 For: Ps 72:4; 10:17; 82:3, 4; 102:17, 20; Job 29:12; Isa 41:17; Luke 4:18; 7:22; 2 Cor 8:9; Heb 7:25; Rev 3:17, 18 him: Eccl 4:1; Isa 63:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 21:26—General; Exod 22:27—when he crieth; Lev 14:32—whose hand; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; Job 5:15—he saveth; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 22:11—none to help; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 72:2—He shall; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 103:6—executeth;

Ps 109:31—poor; Ps 136:23—in our low estate; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Prov 29:14—king; Isa 11:4—But with; Jer 21:12—Execute; Jer 22:16—judged; Ezek 34:10—for I will; Ezek 34:22—will I; Zech 11:11—so; Matt 11:5—the poor; John 5:7—I have; Rom 7:24—who

Psalm 72:13 shall save: Ps 109:31; Job 5:15, 16; Ezek 34:16; Matt 5:3; 18:11; Jas 2:5, 6
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 41:17—the poor; Jer 22:16—judged; Matt 11:5—the poor

Psalm 72:14 he shall: Ps 25:22; 130:8; Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 4:9; Luke 1:68–75; Titus 2:14
precious: Ps 116:15; Matt 23:30–36; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 6:9–11; 17:6; 18:20–24; 19:2
Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Num 31:49—lacketh; 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; 2 Sam 23:17—the blood; 1 Kgs 1:29—hath; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; 1 Chr 11:19—shall I; Isa 25:6—in this

Psalm 72:15 And he: Ps 21:4; John 11:25; 14:19; 1 John 1:2; Rev 1:18 to him: 1 Kgs 10:14; Matt 2:11 shall be given: Heb. one shall give prayer: Ps 72:19; 45:4; Matt 6:10; 21:9; John 16:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:2, 3; 2 Cor 13:14; 1 Thess 3:11; 2 Tim 4:22; Heb 10:19–22 daily: 2 Chr 2:11, 12; 9:1, 4–8, 23, 24; John 5:23; Phil 2:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Jude 25; Rev 1:5, 6; 5:8–14
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:10—she gave; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 2 Kgs 11:12—and said; 1 Chr 1:32—Sheba; 1 Chr 16:29—bring; 2 Chr 9:9—she gave; 2 Chr 9:13—the weight; Ps 61:6—wilt prolong the king's life; Ps 145:2—Every day; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 60:6—all; Ezek 27:22—Sheba

Psalm 72:16 There: Job 8:7; Isa 30:23; 32:15, 20; Matt 13:31–33; Mark 16:15, 16; Acts 1:15; 2:41; 4:4; 1 Cor 3:6–9; Rev 7:9 upon: Isa 2:2, 3 the fruit: Ps 92:12–14; Isa 29:17; 35:2; Hos 14:5–7 of the city: Ps 72:6; 1 Kgs 4:20; Isa 44:3–5; Jer 33:22; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Gen 41:47—General; Job 5:25—as the grass; Ps 72:3—mountains; Ps 85:12—our land; Isa 61:11—so; Ezek 17:22—upon; Dan 2:35—and filled; Hos 2:23—I will sow; Mic 4:1—and people; Matt 13:32—the least; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; John 6:51—and the bread; John 12:24—Except; Acts 6:1—when; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's

Psalm 72:17 His name: Ps 45:17; 89:36; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:21, 23; Luke 1:31–33; Phil 2:10 shall endure: Heb. shall be his name: etc. Heb. shall be as a son to continue his father's name forever, Eph 3:14; Col 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 men: Gen 12:3; 22:18; Acts 3:16; Gal 3:14; Eph 1:3 all nations: Jer 4:2; Luke 1:48; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—blessed; Gen 18:18—become; Gen 26:4—seed shall; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 28:14—and in thee; Gen 39:5—for Joseph's; Exod 3:15—this is my name for ever; Lev 9:22—his hand; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Kgs 1:37—and make; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Kgs 2:45—blessed; 1 Kgs 10:9—Blessed; 1 Chr 4:10—bless me; 1 Chr 17:14—in mine; 1 Chr 17:27—blessest; 2 Chr 2:11—Because; Ps 3:8—thy blessing; Ps 8:1—how; Ps 21:4—length; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 45:2—God; Ps 67:7—God; Ps 68:19—Blessed; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Song 8:8—what; Song 8:12—thou; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 65:16—he who; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Jer 31:36—those; Ezek 34:29—of renown; Dan 7:14—that all; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 6:13—bear; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 9:10—he shall; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 3:12—all; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 19:38—Blessed; John 3:30—must increase; John 10:16—other; John 12:13—Hosanna;

John 12:34—Christ; Acts 2:41—added; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 11:25—until; Rom 15:12—and he; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Phil 2:9—God; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye

Psalms 72:18 Blessed: Ps 41:13; 68:35; 106:48; 1 Chr 29:10, 20 who only: Ps 77:14; 86:10; 136:4; Exod 15:11; Job 9:10; Dan 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—Blessed; 1 Sam 25:32—General; 2 Sam 7:26—let thy; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Chr 16:4—the Lord God; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; 2 Chr 2:12—Hiram; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; 2 Chr 9:8—Blessed; Neh 8:6—blessed; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Job 5:9—doeth; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 69:6—O God of Israel; Ps 71:19—who hast; Ps 89:52—Blessed; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 107:31—his wonderful; Ps 145:5—works; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Joel 2:26—that; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; 1 Tim 1:17—be; Heb 13:21—to whom; 1 Pet 1:3—Blessed; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 5:13—blessing

Psalms 72:19 blessed: Neh 9:5; Rev 5:13 and let: Num 14:21; Isa 6:3; 11:9; Hab 2:14; Zech 14:9; Mal 1:11; Matt 6:10, 13 Amen: Ps 41:13; 89:52; Num 5:22; 1 Kgs 1:36; Jer 28:6; Rev 1:18; 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—Blessed; Exod 3:15—this is my name for ever; Exod 23:21—my name; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Josh 9:9—because; 2 Sam 7:26—let thy; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; 1 Chr 29:10—Blessed be thou; 2 Chr 2:12—Hiram; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; 2 Chr 9:8—Blessed; Neh 8:6—blessed; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 57:5—thy glory; Ps 68:35—Blessed; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 106:48—Blessed; Ps 107:31—his wonderful; Ps 108:5—thy glory; Ps 148:13—glory; Isa 12:5—this is known; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Jer 4:20—in; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Mic 2:9—my glory; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Matt 28:20—Amen; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; John 2:11—manifested; John 11:52—not; Rom 1:25—more; Rom 9:5—blessed; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 1:3—Blessed; Eph 3:21—be; Phil 4:20—unto; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications; Heb 13:21—to whom; 1 Pet 1:3—Blessed; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 19:4—Amen

Psalms 72:20 The prayers: This was probably the last Psalm he ever wrote; and with it ends the second book of the Psalter. 2 Sam 23:1; Job 31:40; Jer 51:64; Luke 24:51 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 1 Chr 23:27—by the last; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse

CHAPTER 73

- 1 The prophet, prevailing in a temptation,
- 2 shews the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked;
- 13 the wound given thereby, diffidence;
- 15 the victory over it, knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying the wicked, and sustaining the righteous.

Psalms 73 Title of: or for, Ps 50, 74, 83 titles; 1 Chr 6:39; 15:17; 16:7, 37; 25:1–6; 2 Chr 29:30

Psalm 73:1 Truly: or, Yet, Ps 2:6; 42:11 God: Ps 73:18–28; 84:11; Isa 63:7–9; Luke 12:32 to such: John 1:47; Rom 2:28, 29; 4:16; 9:6, 7 of a clean heart: Heb. clean of heart, Ps 51:10; Jer 4:14; Matt 5:8; Titus 3:5; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Deut 23:5—because the; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 15:17—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; Neh 12:46—and Asaph; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 31:19—Oh; Ps 125:4—Do good; John 3:10—and knowest; Rom 9:4—are Israelites; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Heb 12:8—General; 2 Pet 3:1—pure

Psalm 73:2 But: Ps 5:7; 17:15; 35:13; Josh 24:15; 1 Sam 12:23; 1 Chr 22:7; Job 21:4 feet: Ps 116:8; 1 Sam 2:9; Rom 7:23, 24 steps: Ps 17:5; 38:16; 94:18; Job 12:5 Reciprocal: Ps 37:31—steps

Psalm 73:3 I was: Ps 37:1, 7; Job 21:7; Prov 3:31; 24:1; Jer 12:1; Jas 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:2—man; Job 5:3—taking; Job 8:16—green; Job 9:24—earth; Job 24:23—it be given; Ps 14:1—fool; Ps 37:35—I have; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 73:12—prosper; Ps 73:21—my heart; Prov 23:17—not; Prov 24:19—neither; Eccl 7:15—there is a wicked; Eccl 9:1—no man; Eccl 9:2—alike; Hab 1:3—General; Hab 1:13—wherefore; Mal 2:17—Every; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 12:16—The ground; Luke 16:19—clothed; Jas 5:1—ye; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Psalm 73:4 no: Ps 17:14; Job 21:23, 24; 24:20; Eccl 2:16; 7:15; Luke 16:22 firm: Heb. fat, Ps 17:10 Reciprocal: Job 21:13—They; Jer 48:11—hath been

Psalm 73:5 They are: Ps 73:12; Job 21:6; Prov 3:11, 12; Jer 12:1, 2; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:8; Rev 3:19 in trouble as other: Heb. in the trouble of other like: Heb. with. Reciprocal: Esth 7:6—was afraid; Job 21:9—the rod; Job 21:23—in his full strength; Ps 55:19—no changes; Ps 119:67—Before; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Luke 18:24—How; 1 Tim 5:6—she; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Psalm 73:6 Therefore: Deut 8:13, 14; 32:15; Esth 3:1, 5, 6; 5:9–11; Job 21:7–15; Eccl 8:11; Jer 48:11, 29; Ezek 28:2–5; Dan 4:30 as a chain: Judg 8:26; Prov 1:9; Song 4:9; Isa 3:19; Ezek 16:11 violence: Prov 3:31 marg. Prov 4:17; Mic 2:1, 2; 3:5; Jas 5:4–6 covereth: Ps 109:18, 29; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Job 35:12—because; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 55:19—no changes; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Eccl 6:11—General; Eccl 9:11—that the race; Isa 3:9—The show; Jer 5:28—waxen; Dan 11:2—far; 1 John 2:16—and the pride

Psalm 73:7 eyes: Ps 17:10; 119:70; Job 15:27; Isa 3:9; Jer 5:28; Ezek 16:49 have: etc. Heb. pass the thoughts of the heart, Ps 73:12; 17:14; 1 Sam 25:2, 36; Luke 12:16–19 Reciprocal: Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Deut 32:15—waxen fat; Judg 3:17—a very fat; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 1 Sam 25:11—Shall I then; Esth 3:11—to do; Ps 22:29—that be; Ps 52:7—strengthened; Eccl 6:2—so; Eccl 9:11—that the race; Isa 5:17—the waste; Dan 11:2—far; Amos 6:4—stretch themselves upon their couches; Luke 16:25—thy good; Eph 4:29—no; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; Jas 5:5—have lived

Psalm 73:8 corrupt: Ps 53:1–4; Prov 30:13, 14 speak wickedly: Ps 10:2, 10, 11; 12:4, 5; Exod 1:9, 10; 1 Sam 13:19; 1 Kgs 21:7–29; Jer 7:9–11; Hos 7:16 speak loftily: 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 1 Sam 25:11—Shall I then; 2 Kgs 18:27—eat; 2 Kgs 18:29—saith; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Ezra 4:2—Assur; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 39:1—that I; Ps 55:3—oppression; Ps 94:3—Lord; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Prov 6:12—walketh; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 36:13—cried; Jer 44:16—we; Ezek 35:13—have multiplied; Dan 4:30—Is not; Mal 3:14—It is; Jas 3:5—so; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak

Psalm 73:9 set: Exod 5:2; 2 Chr 32:15; Job 21:14; Dan 3:15; 7:25; Rev 13:6 tongue: Ps 52:4; Luke 18:4; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:29—saith; 2 Kgs 19:22—Whom; 2 Chr 32:16—yet; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 39:1—that I; Ps 73:11—How; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Prov 6:12—walketh; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 36:13—cried; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Jer 44:16—we; Jer 44:18—we have; Ezek 35:13—have multiplied; Hos 7:16—the rage; Jas 3:5—so; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak

Psalm 73:10 waters: Ps 75:8 Reciprocal: Job 41:34—he is; Rev 14:10—into

Psalm 73:11 How: Ps 73:9; 10:11; 94:7; Job 22:13, 14; Ezek 8:12; Zeph 1:12 is there: Ps 44:21; 139:1–6; Hos 7:2 Reciprocal: Job 12:6—tabernacles; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 50:21—thoughtest; Ps 59:7—who; Eccl 9:1—no man; Isa 29:15—Who seeth; 1 Cor 15:35—How

Psalm 73:12 these: Ps 37:35; 52:7; Jer 12:1, 2; Luke 16:19; Jas 5:1–3 prosper: Ps 73:3 they: Ps 17:14; 62:10; Jer 5:17, 28; Hos 12:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 12:6—tabernacles; Job 17:8—astonied; Job 34:8—General; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 73:7—have; Ps 92:7—workers; Ps 94:19—General; Mal 3:15—we call; Luke 12:16—The ground; Luke 16:25—thy good

Psalm 73:13 Verily: Job 9:27, 31; 21:15; 34:9; 35:3; Mal 3:14 washed: Ps 24:4; 26:6; 51:10; Heb 10:19–22; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—and innocency; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; 1 Kgs 17:20—hast thou also; Job 9:29—General; Job 17:9—clean; Ps 58:11—Verily there is; Eccl 8:14—there be just; Matt 15:9—in; 1 Cor 15:14—General; 1 Cor 15:32—what; 1 Cor 15:58—is not; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain

Psalm 73:14 For all: Ps 34:19; 94:12; Job 7:3, 4, 18; 10:3, 17; Jer 15:18; Amos 3:2; Heb 12:5; 1 Pet 1:6 chastened: Heb. my chastisement was Reciprocal: Ruth 1:20—dealt; 1 Kgs 17:20—hast thou also; 2 Chr 22:12—Athaliah; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 88:15—afflicted; Eccl 8:14—there be just; Luke 16:20—full; Heb 12:6—whom; Heb 12:8—General

Psalm 73:15 offend: 1 Sam 2:24; Mal 2:8; Matt 18:6, 7; Rom 14:15, 21; 1 Cor 8:11–13 generation: Ps 22:30; 24:6; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Ps 14:5—the generation; Ps 37:8—fret; Lam 3:66—Persecute; Mal 3:16—spake; Heb 12:6—whom; Heb 12:8—General

Psalm 73:16 When: Ps 36:6; 77:19; 97:2; Prov 30:2, 3; Eccl 8:17; Rom 11:33 too painful for me: Heb. labour in mine eyes, Ps 39:6; Luke 18:32–34; John 16:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; Job 24:1—not see; Job 37:19—we; Hab 2:1—stand; Acts 8:31—How

Psalm 73:17 Until: Ps 27:4; 63:2; 77:13; 119:24, 130 then: Ps 37:37, 38; Job 27:8; Eccl 8:12, 13; Jer 5:31; Luke 12:20; 16:22, 23 Reciprocal: Deut 32:35—their foot; 2 Chr 30:8—enter into; Esth 7:6—was afraid; Job 37:19—we; Ps 20:2—from; Ps 37:2—General; Ezek 35:11—and I; Dan 11:4—he shall stand; Hab 2:1—stand; Acts 8:31—How; Rom 6:21—for the

Psalm 73:18 Surely: Ps 35:6; Deut 32:35; Jer 23:12 thou castedst: Ps 37:20, 24, 35–38; 55:23; 92:7; 94:23; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Judg 20:21—destroyed; 2 Sam 15:10—reigneth; 1 Kgs 1:41—Wherefore; 2 Chr 22:12—Athaliah; Job 5:3—taking; Job 8:18—he; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Job 24:18—swift; Job

31:3—destruction; Ps 35:8—Let destruction; Ps 37:10—yet; Ps 49:20—is like; Ps 52:7—strengthened; Ps 58:9—as; Ps 62:3—ye shall; Ps 63:2—in the; Ps 73:1—God; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Ps 102:10—thou hast; Ps 147:6—he casteth; Prov 6:15—shall his; Prov 10:25—the whirlwind; Prov 12:7—wicked; Prov 28:18—but; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Eccl 8:8—neither; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 57:20—like; Ezek 28:17—I will cast; Ezek 35:11—and I; Dan 5:6—the king's; Mark 8:36—what; Luke 16:22—the rich; John 8:21—and shall die; 1 Thess 5:3—then; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; Jas 1:11—so; Jas 5:1—ye; 1 John 2:17—the world

Psalm 73:19 How: Ps 58:9; Job 20:5; Isa 30:13; Acts 2:23; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 18:10 they are: Num 17:12, 13; 1 Sam 28:20; Job 15:21; 20:23–25; Prov 28:1; Isa 21:3, 4; Dan 5:6
Reciprocal: Exod 33:5—in a moment; Exod 40:32—as the Lord; Lev 26:16—terror; Num 16:21—that I may; Judg 3:17—a very fat; Judg 20:21—destroyed; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 2 Sam 15:10—reigneth; 2 Chr 22:12—Athaliah; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Job 8:18—he; Job 18:11—Terrors; Job 20:25—terrors; Job 21:9—safe from fear; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Job 24:24—are exalted; Job 27:19—he openeth; Job 34:20—a moment; Ps 40:15—desolate; Ps 49:20—is like; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Ps 147:6—he casteth; Prov 3:25—neither; Prov 12:7—wicked; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Isa 28:4—shall be; Isa 47:9—in a moment; Jer 20:4—I will make; Luke 4:5—in; Luke 9:7—Herod; Luke 12:20—God; 1 Cor 15:52—a moment; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Heb 2:15—through; 1 John 4:18—fear hath

Psalm 73:20 As a: Ps 90:5; Job 20:8; Isa 29:7, 8 when: Ps 7:6; 78:65 their: Ps 39:6
Reciprocal: Gen 41:53—General; Job 27:19—he openeth; Ps 53:5—because; Isa 28:4—shall be; Isa 30:13—cometh; Dan 3:17—our God; Luke 15:17—when; 1 Cor 7:31—for

Psalm 73:21 my heart: Ps 73:3; 37:1, 7 in my: Job 16:13; Lam 3:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Ps 16:7—my reins

Psalm 73:22 So: Ps 69:5; 92:6; Prov 30:2; Eccl 3:18 ignorant: Heb. I knew not as a: Ps 32:9; Isa 1:3 before thee: Heb. with thee Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Job 11:12—For vain; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Job 37:19—we; Ps 49:10—fool; Ps 77:10—This is; Ps 94:8—brutish; Prov 5:12—How; Isa 19:11—brutish; Luke 15:16—that; Acts 8:31—How; Eph 5:15—not

Psalm 73:23 Nevertheless: Ps 16:8; 23:4; 139:1–12, 18; Gen 17:1; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Heb 13:5 thou hast: Ps 37:17, 24; 63:8; Isa 41:10, 13; 42:1 Reciprocal: Ps 41:12—settest; Ps 109:31—For he; Ps 119:117—Hold; Ps 139:10—General; Isa 45:1—whose; Jer 31:32—in the; Dan 6:20—servest; Acts 2:25—for; 2 Cor 5:8—present

Psalm 73:24 Thou: Ps 16:7; 25:9; 32:8; 48:14; 143:8–10; Prov 3:5, 6; 8:20; Isa 30:21; 48:17; 58:8, 11; Luke 11:13; John 16:13; Jas 1:5 receive: Ps 49:15; 84:11; Luke 23:46; John 14:3; 17:5, 24; Acts 7:59; 2 Cor 5:1; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; Num 9:17—and in the; Num 9:22—abode; Deut 18:2—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Ps 23:6—and I; Ps 31:19—Oh; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 41:12—settest; Ps 107:11—condemned; Ps 140:13—the upright; Prov 3:35—wise; Prov 10:28—hope; Matt 2:22—being; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Phil 1:23—far; Phil 3:20—our; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; Rev 3:18—counsel

Psalm 73:25 Whom: Ps 16:5, 11; 17:15; 37:4; 43:4; 63:3; 89:6; Matt 5:8; Phil 3:8; 1 John 3:2;

Rev 21:3, 22, 23 none upon: Ps 42:1, 2; 104:34; 143:6–8; Isa 26:8, 9; Hab 3:17, 18; Matt 10:37; Phil 3:8 Reciprocal: Exod 5:22—returned; Exod 20:3—General; 1 Sam 2:2—none beside; 2 Sam 23:5—desire; Ps 52:9—for it is; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 63:8—followeth; Prov 3:15—all; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Matt 22:29—not; Luke 10:42—one; Luke 14:26—any; John 6:68—to whom; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker

Psalm 73:26 flesh: Ps 63:1; 84:2; 119:81, 82; Job 13:15; 2 Cor 4:8–10, 16–18; Phil 1:21; 2 Tim 4:6–8; 2 Pet 1:14 but: Ps 18:2; 27:14; 138:3; Isa 40:29–31; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 strength: Heb. rock portion: Ps 16:5, 6; 119:57; 142:5; Lam 3:24; Rev 21:3, 4, 7 Reciprocal: Num 18:20—I am thy part; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; 2 Sam 23:5—desire; Ps 16:8—he is; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 40:12—heart; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Ps 48:14—this God; Ps 52:9—for it is; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 71:9—when; Prov 3:15—all; Jer 10:16—portion; Jer 51:19—portion; Matt 22:29—not; Luke 14:26—any; Luke 16:9—when; Gal 4:7—heir; Col 3:1—seek

Psalm 73:27 lo: Ps 119:155; Job 21:14, 15; Isa 29:13; Jer 12:2; Matt 15:7, 8; Eph 2:13, 17 that go: Exod 34:15; Num 15:39; Jas 4:4; Rev 17:1–5 Reciprocal: Lev 20:6—go; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 2:17—whoring; Judg 8:27—a whoring; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 104:35—sinners; Prov 15:29—far; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Jer 17:13—they that; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 4:12—gone; Luke 15:13—and took

Psalm 73:28 But: Ps 65:4; 84:10; 116:7; Lam 3:25, 26; Luke 15:17–20; Heb 10:19–22; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 3:18 that I may: Ps 66:16; 71:17, 24; 107:22; 118:17. The LXX, Vulgate, Arabic, and Ethiopic, add “in the gates of the daughter of Zion;” which makes a better conclusion; but it is not acknowledged by any manuscript yet collated. Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—drew; Gen 27:21—Come; Deut 4:7—who hath; 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; Ps 52:9—for it is; Ps 55:16—General; Ps 92:1—good; Isa 12:4—declare; Mic 6:8—what is; Luke 9:33—it is; Heb 7:19—we; Heb 10:22—draw; Heb 11:6—he that

CHAPTER 74

- 1 The prophet complains of the desolation of the sanctuary;
- 10 He moves God to help in consideration of his power;
- 18 of his reproachful enemies, of his children, and of his covenant.

Psalms 74 Title Maschil of Asaph: or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction. Ps 78 title

Psalm 74:1 O God: Ps 10:1; 42:9, 11; 44:9; 60:1, 10; 77:7; Jer 31:37; 33:24–26; Rom 11:1, 2 smoke: Ps 79:5; Deut 29:20 the sheep: Ps 79:13; 95:7; 100:3; Jer 23:1; Ezek 34:8, 31; Luke 12:32; John 10:26–30 Reciprocal: Exod 32:11—why doth; Deut 9:26—which thou hast redeemed; Judg 10:7—was hot; Judg 21:3—why is; 1 Sam 4:3—Wherefore; 2 Sam 22:16—nostrils; 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 2 Chr 36:16—the wrath; Esth 1:12—burned; Ps 13:1—How; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 44:23—cast; Ps 68:10—Thy congregation; Ps 80:4—be angry; Ps 85:5—angry; Ps 106:40—his own; Isa 5:5—I will take; Isa 63:17—Return; Isa 64:9—wroth; Jer 14:22—vanities; Lam 5:20—dost

Psalm 74:2 purchased: Exod 15:16; Deut 9:29; Acts 20:28 rod: or, tribe thine: Ps 33:12; 106:40; 135:4; Deut 4:20; 32:9; Jer 10:16 redeemed: Isa 51:11; 62:12; Titus 2:14; Rev 5:9 this

mount: Ps 48:1, 2; 78:68, 69; 132:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:11—why doth; Deut 9:26—which thou hast redeemed; Deut 32:6—hath bought; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; Neh 1:10—whom; Ps 68:10—Thy congregation; Ps 79:1—into; Ps 100:3—we are his; Isa 62:6—make mention of the Lord; Isa 63:17—Return; Isa 64:9—wroth; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer 14:22—vanities; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 51:19—the rod; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 7:21—General; Eph 1:14—the redemption; 1 Pet 5:3—heritage; Rev 14:4—redeemed; Rev 20:9—the camp

Psalm 74:3 Lift: Ps 44:23, 26; Josh 10:24; 2 Sam 22:39–43; Isa 10:6; 25:10; 63:3–6; Mic 1:3 the perpetual: Ps 102:13, 14; Neh 1:3; 2:3, 13; Isa 64:10, 11; Dan 9:17; Mic 3:12; Luke 21:24; Rev 11:2 all: Ps 79:1; Jer 52:13; Lam 1:10; Dan 8:11–14; 9:27; 11:31; Mark 11:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; Ps 7:6—lift up; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 63:18—our; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 2:7—they have; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 5:14—I will; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Psalm 74:4 Thine: 2 Chr 36:17; Lam 2:7; Luke 13:1; Rev 13:6 they set: Jer 6:1–5; Dan 6:27; Matt 24:15; Luke 21:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:28—thy tumult; 2 Chr 36:19—they burnt; Ps 74:23—tumult; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Ps 83:2—lo; Isa 37:29—tumult; Lam 1:10—seen

Psalm 74:5; 1 Kgs 5:6; 2 Chr 2:14; Jer 46:22, 23 Reciprocal: Isa 64:11—holy

Psalm 74:6; 1 Kgs 6:18, 29, 32, 35 Reciprocal: Jer 7:14—as; Jer 52:13—burned

Psalm 74:7 cast fire into thy sanctuary: Heb. sent thy sanctuary into the fire, 2 Kgs 25:9; Isa 64:11; Matt 22:7 defiled: Ps 89:39; Ezek 24:21 dwelling: Exod 20:24; Deut 12:5; 1 Kgs 8:20 Reciprocal: Ps 79:1—holy; Ps 83:12—General; Jer 19:13—defiled; Hag 1:4—and

Psalm 74:8 said: Ps 83:4; 137:7; Esth 3:8, 9 destroy: Heb. break all the synagogues: 2 Kgs 2:3, 5; 4:23; 2 Chr 17:9; Matt 4:23 Reciprocal: Ps 35:25—say; Ps 79:1—holy; Ps 83:12—General; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 124:3—Then they; Lam 1:9—for

Psalm 74:9 We see: Exod 12:13; 13:9, 10; Judg 6:17; Ezek 20:12; Heb 2:4 no more: 1 Sam 3:1; Amos 8:11; Mic 3:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:6—by prophets; 2 Kgs 3:11—Is there not here; Ps 35:17—how; Ps 79:5—How long; Ps 86:17—Show; Ps 94:3—Lord; Isa 3:2—mighty; Isa 30:20—yet shall; Lam 1:9—for; Lam 2:9—her prophets; Ezek 7:26—but; Dan 8:13—How; Dan 9:19—defer; Dan 12:6—How long; Mic 2:6—they shall not prophesy; Mic 3:7—no; Hab 1:2—how; Rev 6:10—How

Psalm 74:10; Ps 13:1, 2; 79:4, 5; 89:46, 50, 51; Dan 12:6; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; 2 Sam 12:14—by this deed; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 10:13—contemn; Ps 35:17—how; Ps 89:41—he is; Ps 94:3—Lord; Isa 6:11—Lord; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Isa 37:17—hear; Isa 52:5—my name; Isa 64:12—General; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 7:22—face; Ezek 36:6—General; Joel 2:17—and give; Hab 1:2—how; Zech 1:12—how; Titus 2:5—that

Psalm 74:11 withdrawest: Isa 64:12; Lam 2:3 pluck it out: As the outward habit of the easterns has no sleeves, the hands and arms are frequently covered with the folds of the robe; and, in order to do anything, the hand must be disentangled, and drawn out. Ps 44:23; 78:65, 66 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—right hand; 1 Sam 4:3—Wherefore; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 44:3—thy right; Ps 60:5—save; Ps

83:13—O my; Prov 19:24—General; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 7:22—face

Psalm 74:12 God: Ps 44:4; Exod 19:5, 6; Num 23:21, 22; Isa 33:22 working; Exod 15:2–15; Judg 4:23, 24; 1 Sam 19:5; Isa 63:8; Hab 3:12–14 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—a serpent; Exod 8:22—midst; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 20:9—let; Ps 77:5—General; Ps 83:13—O my; Isa 43:15—the creator; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Acts 7:7—the nation

Psalm 74:13 divide: Heb. break, Ps 66:6; 78:13; 106:8, 9; 136:13–18; Exod 14:21; Neh 9:11; Isa 11:15, 16 brakest: Exod 14:28; Isa 51:9, 10; Ezek 29:3 dragons: or, whales, Ezek 32:2 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—a serpent; Exod 15:10—blow; Job 26:12—divideth; Job 26:13—the crooked serpent; Ps 44:19—in the; Ps 106:21—which; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Isa 27:1—the dragon; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 51:15—that divided; Jer 31:35—which divideth; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst

Psalm 74:14 leviathan: Ps 104:25, 26; Job 3:8 marg. Job 41:1–34; Isa 27:1; Rev 20:2 meat: Ps 72:9; Exod 12:35, 36; 14:30; Num 14:9 Reciprocal: Exod 15:10—blow; Job 26:13—the crooked serpent; Ps 44:19—in the; Ps 106:21—which; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 51:9—put; Ezek 29:3—the great; Ezek 29:5—I have; Ezek 32:2—and thou art as; Ezek 32:4—General; Hab 3:13—thou woundedst

Psalm 74:15 cleave: Ps 105:41; Exod 17:5, 6; Num 20:11; Isa 48:21 flood: Josh 3:13–17; 2 Kgs 2:8, 14; Isa 11:16; 44:27; Hab 3:9 marg. Rev 16:12 mighty rivers: Heb. rivers of strength Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Ps 18:15—channels; Ps 114:3—Jordan; Prov 21:1—as; Nah 1:4—and drieth

Psalm 74:16 The day: Ps 136:7–9; Gen 1:3–5 prepared: Ps 8:3; 19:1–6; 136:7–9; Gen 1:14–18; Matt 5:45 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Gen 1:16—to rule; Gen 8:22—seedtime; Deut 4:19—which the Lord; Deut 33:14—the precious; Josh 10:12—Sun; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Job 38:12—commanded; Ps 19:2—night unto; Ps 65:8—outgoings; Ps 104:20—makest; Ps 139:9—dwell; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Jer 33:25—and if; 2 Cor 4:6—who

Psalm 74:17 set: Ps 24:1, 2; Deut 32:8; Acts 17:26 made summer: Heb. made them summer, Gen 8:22; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Deut 4:19—which the Lord; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Job 38:18—General; Ps 136:7—General; Ps 139:9—dwell; Jer 33:25—and if

Psalm 74:18 Remember: Ps 74:22; 89:50, 51; 137:7; Isa 62:6, 7 marg. Rev 16:19 the foolish: Ps 41:1; 39:8; 94:2–8; Deut 32:27; Isa 37:23, 24; Ezek 20:14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—should; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Num 15:30—reproacheth; Deut 32:6—O foolish; Judg 16:28—remember me; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Kgs 19:4—reprove; 2 Kgs 19:6—the servants; Job 7:7—remember; Ps 10:13—contemn; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 79:12—wherewith; Ps 79:13—we will; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 52:5—my name; Isa 64:12—General; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 3:61—General; Ezek 7:22—face; Ezek 36:6—General; Ezek 36:21—General; Joel 2:17—and give

Psalm 74:19 turtledove: Ps 68:13; Song 2:14; 4:1; 6:9; Isa 60:8; Matt 10:16 forget: Ps 68:10; 72:2; Zeph 3:12; Jas 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 94:5—break; Isa

64:12—General

Psalm 74:20 Have: Ps 89:28, 34–36, 39; 105:8; 106:45; Gen 17:7, 8; Exod 24:6–8; Lev 26:40–45; Deut 9:27; 2 Sam 23:5; Jer 33:20–26; Luke 1:72–75; Heb 8:10 the dark: Deut 12:31; Rom 1:29–31; Eph 4:17, 18 habitations: Ps 5:8; Gen 49:5–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:19—Have respect; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ps 94:5—break; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Acts 27:42—General; Eph 5:8—ye were

Psalm 74:21 O let not: Ps 9:18; 12:5; 102:19–21; 109:22; Isa 45:17 poor: Ps 102:21; Ezra 3:11; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Ps 67:3—General

Psalm 74:22 Arise: Ps 9:19, 20; 79:9, 10 remember: Ps 74:18; 75:4, 5; 89:50, 51; Isa 52:5 Reciprocal: Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Num 15:30—reproacheth; 2 Kgs 19:22—Whom; Job 7:7—remember; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 79:13—we will; Ps 94:2—Lift; Ps 115:1—unto us; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 37:17—hear; Lam 1:9—for; Mark 9:12—set; 2 Thess 1:6—General; Heb 10:33—by reproaches

Psalm 74:23 Forget: Ps 10:11, 12; 13:1 tumult: Ps 74:4; 2:1, 2; Isa 37:29; Lam 2:16; Rev 17:14 increaseth: Heb. ascendeth, Jonah 1:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:6—the servants; 2 Kgs 19:22—Whom; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy tumult; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 83:2—lo; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Isa 52:5—my name; Lam 1:9—for; Ezek 36:6—General; 2 Thess 1:6—General

CHAPTER 75

- 1 The prophet praises God;
- 2 He promises to judge uprightly;
- 4 He rebukes the proud by consideration of God's providence;
- 9 He praises God, and promises to execute justice.

Psalms 75 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Al-taschith: or, Destroy not. Ps 57; 58 titles A Psalm: Some consider this Psalm to have been written by David on his accession to the throne over all Israel; others refer it to the time of the captivity, considering it as a continuation of the subject in the preceding; but Bp. PATRICK and others are of opinion that it was composed by Asaph to commemorate the overthrow of Sennacherib's army, 2 Kgs 19:1. of Asaph: or, for Asaph

Psalm 75:1 for that: Ps 76:1; 138:2; Exod 23:21; 34:6, 7; Jer 10:6 wondrous: Deut 4:7, 33, 34 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; Ps 34:18—is nigh; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 119:151—near; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Eph 2:17—that

Psalm 75:2 When: Ps 78:70–72; 101:2; 2 Sam 2:4; 5:3; 8:15; 23:3, 4 receive the congregation: or, take a set time, Eccl 3:17; John 7:6; Acts 1:7; 17:31 Reciprocal: Gen 44:17—God forbid; 1 Sam 7:16—in circuit; Ps 78:72—according; Ps 119:121—I have

Psalm 75:3 earth: Ps 60:1–3; 78:60–72; 1 Sam 31:1–7; Isa 24:1–12 I bear: 1 Sam 18:7; 25:28;

2 Sam 5:2; Isa 49:8; Heb 1:3 pillars: 1 Sam 2:8 Reciprocal: Job 9:6—the pillars; Ps 11:3—If the; Ps 82:5—all the; Ps 93:1—world; Isa 51:16—and lay; Matt 20:22—the cup; Col 1:17—and by; 2 Pet 3:11—all these

Psalm 75:4 I said: Ps 82:2–8; 94:8; Prov 1:22; 8:5; 9:6 Lift: Ps 89:17; 148:14; Dan 7:20, 21; Zech 1:21 Reciprocal: Job 5:2—the foolish; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 74:22—remember; Ps 83:2—lifted; Ps 92:6—a fool; Luke 11:40—fools

Psalm 75:5 speak: Exod 32:9; Deut 31:27; 2 Chr 30:8; Isa 48:4; Ezek 2:4; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; 2 Chr 36:23—All the kingdoms; Job 16:15—defiled my horn; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 74:22—remember; Ps 83:2—lifted; Lam 2:3—the horn; Ezek 28:14—and I; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Zech 1:21—which; Luke 11:40—fools

Psalm 75:6 south: Heb. desert Reciprocal: Num 22:37—General; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Ps 78:71—brought; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Isa 22:19—General; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 31:9—made; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 4:17—giveth

Psalm 75:7 God: Ps 50:6; 58:11 he putteth: Ps 113:7, 8; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; 15:23, 28; 16:1; 2 Sam 3:17, 18; 5:2; 6:21; Jer 27:4–8; Dan 2:22, 37; 5:18; Luke 1:52; John 15:16; Rom 11:15; Gal 1:15 Reciprocal: Judg 5:13—the Lord; Judg 11:27—the Judge; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Job 8:19—out of the earth; Job 36:22—God; Ps 43:1—Judge; Ps 78:71—brought; Isa 22:19—General; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our judge; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Lam 3:38—General; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 21:26—exalt; Ezek 31:9—made; Dan 4:17—giveth; Dan 4:25—till; Amos 1:7—I will; Acts 7:35—the same

Psalm 75:8 For in: Ps 11:6; 60:3; Job 21:20; Isa 51:17, 22; Jer 25:15, 17, 27, 28; Rev 14:9, 10; 16:19 it is full: Alluding to the medicated wine or potion of stupifying drugs given to criminals to drink previous to their execution. Prov 23:30; Isa 5:22 but the dregs: Ps 73:10 Reciprocal: Prov 13:2—the soul; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 9:15—I will; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 48:26—ye him; Ezek 23:34—drink; Amos 1:7—I will; Obad 16—as ye; Nah 3:11—shalt be drunken; Hab 2:16—drink; Zech 12:2—a cup; Mark 10:38—drink of the; John 18:11—the cup; Rev 15:7—seven

Psalm 75:9 But: Ps 9:14; 104:33; 145:1, 2 Reciprocal: Obad 16—as ye

Psalm 75:10 All the horns: Ps 101:8; Jer 48:25; Zech 1:20, 21 but the horns: Ps 89:17; 92:10; 148:14; Luke 1:69 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:39—I am; Job 16:15—defiled my horn; Ps 112:9—horn; Isa 51:17—which hast; Jer 38:10—the king; Lam 2:3—the horn; 1 Pet 5:6—that

CHAPTER 76

- 1 A declaration of God's majesty in the church;
- 11 An exhortation to serve him reverently.

Psalms 76 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21;

22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Neginoth: Ps 4; 54, 61, 67 titles A Psalm: This Psalm is entitled in the Septuagint, which is followed by the Vulgate and Appollinarius Ωδη προς τον Ασσυριον, "An ode against the Assyrian;" and it is considered by many of the best commentators to have been composed by Asaph after the defeat of Sennacherib. of Asaph: or, for Asaph

Psalm 76:1 In Judah: Ps 48:1–3; 147:19, 20; Deut 4:7, 8, 34–36; Acts 17:23; Rom 2:17–29; 3:1, 2 his: Ps 98:2, 3; 148:13, 14; 1 Chr 29:10–12; 2 Chr 2:5, 6; Dan 3:29; 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—shall praise; 2 Kgs 1:3—it; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 4:1—Neginoth; Ps 48:3—General; Ps 75:1—for that; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 132:13—the Lord; Song 4:8—from the lions'; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Hab 3:19—stringed instruments; Matt 9:33—It; Eph 2:17—that

Psalm 76:2 Salem: Gen 14:18; Heb 7:1, 2 dwelling: Ps 132:13, 14; 2 Chr 6:6; Isa 12:6 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 26:11—I will; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 135:21—out of Zion; Song 6:13—Shulamite; Jer 25:38—hath; Ezek 23:4—Aholibah; Joel 3:17—shall ye; Eph 2:17—that

Psalm 76:3 There: Ps 46:9; 2 Chr 14:12, 13; 20:25; 32:21; Isa 37:35, 36; Ezek 39:3, 4, 9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:4—The bows; Ps 37:15—bows; Ps 65:5—terrible; Jer 51:56—every

Psalm 76:4 mountains: Jer 4:7; Ezek 19:1–4, 6; 38:12, 13; Dan 7:4–8, 17–28 Reciprocal: Ps 18:3—who; Song 4:8—from the lions'; Dan 7:3—beasts; Rev 7:9—a great

Psalm 76:5 stouthearted: Job 40:10–12; Isa 46:12; Dan 4:37; Luke 1:51, 52 they: Ps 13:3; Isa 37:36; Jer 51:39; Nah 3:18 and: Isa 31:8; Ezek 30:21–25 Reciprocal: Josh 8:20—and they had; 2 Kgs 19:35—when they arose; 2 Chr 32:21—cut off all; Isa 29:5—at an; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 30:30—the flame; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Jer 51:30—The mighty; Jer 51:57—sleep a; Ezek 39:20—General; Obad 9—thy; Zech 12:4—I will smite; John 7:53—General

Psalm 76:6 At thy: Ps 18:15; 80:16; 104:7; Exod 15:1, 21 both: Exod 14:27, 28; 15:4–6, 10; 2 Sam 10:18; Isa 37:36; Ezek 39:20; Nah 1:6; 2:13; 3:18; Zech 12:4 dead: 1 Sam 26:12; Jer 51:39, 57 Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—took off; Josh 4:24—ye might; Job 22:4—reprove; Isa 29:5—at an; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Jer 50:37—their horses; Jer 51:21—General; Obad 9—thy; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots

Psalm 76:7 even thou: Ps 89:7; Jer 10:7–10; Matt 10:28; Rev 14:7; 15:4 who: Ps 90:11; Nah 1:6; 1 Cor 10:22; Rev 6:16, 17 when: Ps 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—my wrath; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 1 Chr 16:25—he also; 2 Chr 32:21—cut off all; Job 31:23—by; Ps 9:3—they shall; Ps 33:8—stand; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 80:16—perish; Ps 96:4—he is; Ps 96:9—fear; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 8:13—and let him; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 10:10—the nations; Jer 49:19—that shepherd; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Ezek 29:3—I am; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Heb 10:31—to fall; Rev 6:2—and he that

Psalm 76:8 didst: Exod 19:10; Judg 5:20; 2 Chr 32:20–22; Ezek 38:20–23 still: Ps 46:10; 2 Chr 20:29, 30; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13 Reciprocal: Ps 7:6—to the; Ps 9:19—Arise; Isa

30:7—Their; Joel 3:12—for; Zeph 1:7—thy

Psalms 76:9 When: Ps 9:7–9; 72:4; 82:2–5; Isa 11:4; Jer 5:28 to save: Ps 25:9; 149:4; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; 1 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Num 12:4—the Lord; Job 31:14—What then; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 7:6—to the; Ps 9:19—Arise; Isa 30:7—Their; Joel 3:12—for; Hab 2:20—let all the earth keep silence before him; Zeph 1:7—thy

Psalms 76:10 Surely: Gen 37:18–20, 26–28; 50:20; Exod 9:16, 17; 15:9–11; 18:11; Dan 3:19, 20; Acts 4:26–28; Rev 11:18 remainder: Ps 46:6; 65:7; 104:9; Matt 2:13–16; 24:22; Acts 12:3–19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—returned; Gen 39:20—the king's; Gen 40:2—wroth; Exod 2:5—when she; Num 22:38—have I; 1 Sam 30:2—slew not; 2 Sam 3:8—Abner; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Kgs 22:33—that they turned; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Kgs 19:35—when they arose; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Job 1:12—only; Job 38:11—but; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 124:3—their wrath; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 27:8—his rough; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 46:11—the man; Isa 51:13—where is; Dan 2:12—General; Dan 3:29—because; Dan 11:11—moved; Matt 2:19—Herod; Matt 26:5—Not; Matt 27:65—make; Mark 15:26—the superscription; John 7:30—but; John 7:53—General; John 19:22—What; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 4:28—to do; Acts 5:34—stood; Acts 16:35—General; Acts 18:16—General; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Acts 27:1—when; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Phil 1:12—rather; 2 Tim 3:9—their; Phlm 1:15—General; Rev 6:6—and see; Rev 9:4—that they

Psalms 76:11 Vow: Ps 50:14; 119:106; Num 30:2; Eccl 5:4–6 let all: Ps 68:29; 89:7; Deut 16:16; 2 Chr 32:22, 23 unto him: Heb. to fear, Gen 31:42 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 43:11—carry down; Num 2:2—about the; Deut 23:21—General; 1 Kgs 4:21—brought; 2 Chr 17:5—presents; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Neh 5:13—the people; Ps 56:12—Thy; Ps 65:1—unto; Ps 96:9—fear; Ps 116:18—General; Jer 34:15—ye had; Matt 5:33—Thou

Psalms 76:12 He shall: Ps 2:5, 10; 48:4–6; 68:12, 35; Josh 5:1; 2 Chr 32:21; Zeph 3:6 terrible: Isa 13:6–8; 24:21; Rev 6:15; 19:17–21 Reciprocal: Gen 31:42—fear; Exod 34:10—a terrible; Job 37:22—with; Ps 9:20—Put; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 66:3—How terrible; Ps 99:3—thy great; Isa 19:3—the spirit; Isa 40:23—General; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 51:64—they shall; Ezek 28:19—they; Mal 1:14—my name

CHAPTER 77

- 1 The psalmist shews what fierce combat he had with diffidence;
- 10 The victory which he had by consideration of God's great and gracious works.

Psalms 77 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Jeduthun: Ps 39, 62 titles; 1 Chr 16:41, 42; 25:3, 6 A Psalm: This Psalm is allowed by the best judges to have been written during the Babylonian captivity. of Asaph: or, for Asaph, Ps 50 title

Psalms 77:1 I cried: Ps 3:4; 34:6; 55:16, 17; 142:1–3 gave: Ps 116:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr

6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 2 Chr 35:15—according; Neh 9:4—cried; Job 5:8—seek; Job 16:6—my grief; Ps 9:9—in times; Ps 28:1—Unto; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 138:3—In the day; Song 5:8—I am; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Jonah 2:4—I said; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 77:2 In the: Ps 18:6; 50:15; 88:1–3; 102:1, 2; 130:1, 2; Gen 32:7–12, 28; 2 Kgs 19:3, 4, 15–20; Isa 26:9, 16; Jonah 2:1, 2; 2 Cor 12:7, 8; Heb 5:7 my: Ps 6:2, 3; 38:3–8; 2 Chr 6:28; Isa 1:5, 6; Hos 5:13; 6:1 sore: Heb. hand my soul: Gen 37:35; Esth 4:1–4; Prov 18:14; Jer 31:15; John 11:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:20—neither did she regard it; Esth 4:4—but he received it not; Job 5:8—seek; Job 9:27—General; Job 23:2—my complaint; Ps 6:6—I am; Ps 9:9—in times; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 38:17—sorrow; Ps 59:16—day; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 92:2—every night; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 138:3—In the day; Ps 142:1—with my voice; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Song 3:1—night; Isa 22:4—labour; Jer 17:17—a terror; Lam 1:2—weepeth; Lam 3:49—and; John 14:1—not; Acts 16:25—prayed; Rev 7:9—a great

Psalm 77:3 I remembered: Job 6:4; 23:15, 16; 31:23; Jer 17:17 I complained: Ps 88:3–18; 102:3–28; Job 7:11; Lam 3:17, 39 spirit: Ps 55:4, 5; 61:2; 142:2, 3; 143:4, 5 Reciprocal: Job 9:27—General; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Job 21:6—Even when; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 38:17—sorrow; Ps 102:1—poureth; Ps 102:4—heart; Prov 18:14—but; Song 5:6—my soul; Isa 26:9—have I; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Lam 1:7—remembered; John 14:1—not; Rom 7:24—wretched

Psalm 77:4 holdest: Ps 6:6; Esth 6:1; Job 7:13–15 I am: Job 2:13; 6:3 Reciprocal: Gen 45:15—talked; Job 7:4—When; Ps 63:6—General; Ps 102:7—watch; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Dan 6:18—and

Psalm 77:5; Ps 74:12–18; 143:5; Deut 32:7; Isa 51:9; 63:9–15; Mic 7:14, 15 Reciprocal: Job 35:14—yet; Ps 77:10—the years; Ps 119:52—remembered; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Jer 2:6—Where; Lam 1:7—remembered; Hag 1:9—Why

Psalm 77:6 my song: Ps 42:8; Job 35:10; Hab 3:17, 18; Jonah 1:2; Acts 16:25 commune: Ps 4:4; Eccl 1:16 and: Ps 139:23, 24; Job 10:2; Lam 3:40; 1 Cor 11:28–32 Reciprocal: Deut 32:7—ask; Judg 5:16—great; Job 13:24—hidest thou; Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 42:6—therefore; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 143:5—remember; Isa 49:14—The Lord; Mic 7:18—he retaineth; 2 Tim 1:5—I call

Psalm 77:7 the Lord: Ps 13:1, 2; 37:24; 74:1; 89:38, 46; Jer 23:24–26; Lam 3:31, 32; Rom 11:1, 2 and will: Ps 79:5; 85:1, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Judg 6:13—why then; Job 30:21—become cruel; Ps 6:3—how; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 43:2—why dost; Ps 88:14—Lord; Song 3:2—I sought; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 63:15—Are; Jer 3:5—he reserve; Lam 3:21—recall to my mind; Lam 5:20—dost; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; Mark 4:38—carest

Psalm 77:8 Is his: Isa 27:11; Luke 16:25, 26 doth: Num 14:34; 23:19; Jer 15:18; Rom 9:6 for evermore: Heb. to generation and generation Reciprocal: Deut 32:7—many generations; Lam 3:22—because

Psalm 77:9 God: Isa 40:27; 49:14, 15; 63:15 shut up: Luke 13:25–28; Rom 11:32 marg. 1

John 3:17 Reciprocal: Ps 10:12—forget; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 51:1—tender; Ps 85:5—angry; Ps 89:49—where

Psalm 77:10 This is: etc. Or, as Dr. WATERLAND renders, “This my affliction is a change of the right hand of the Most High,” i.e., it proceeds from a change of God’s conduct towards me. De Dieu renders, Precari, hoc meum est; mutare dextram Altissimi “To pray, this is my business: to change the right hand of the Most High.” I can do nothing else than pray: God is the Ruler of events.

Mr. N. M. Berlin translates, Dolere meum hoc est: mutare est dextre Altissimi. “To grieve is my portion: to change (my condition) belongs to the right hand of the Most High.” Ps 31:22; 73:22; 116:11; Job 42:3; Lam 3:18–23; Mark 9:24 the years: Ps 77:5; Exod 15:6; Num 23:21, 22; Deut 4:34; Hab 3:2–13 Reciprocal: Neh 4:14—remember; Ps 48:9—thought; Ps 77:11—General; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 89:39—void; Ps 89:49—where; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Ps 143:5—remember; Isa 26:8—desire; Jer 10:19—Truly; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; John 14:1—not

Psalm 77:11; Ps 77:10; 28:5; 78:11; 111:4; 1 Chr 16:12; Isa 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Deut 7:18—remember; Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 32:7—ask; Josh 10:25—Fear not; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; Ps 48:9—thought; Ps 105:5—Remember; Ps 107:31—his wonderful; Ps 111:2—sought; Ps 119:52—remembered; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Mark 1:45—and began; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Psalm 77:12 meditate: Ps 104:34; 143:5 talk: Ps 71:24; 105:2; 145:4, 11; Deut 6:7; Luke 24:14–32 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Deut 32:7—ask; Ps 48:9—in the; Ps 111:2—sought; Ps 119:52—remembered; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 77:13 Thy way: Ps 27:4; 63:2; 68:25; 73:17 who: Ps 89:6–8; Exod 15:11; Deut 32:31; Isa 40:18, 25; 46:5 Reciprocal: Job 37:3—He; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Acts 13:17—and with

Psalm 77:14 the God: Ps 72:18; 86:10; 105:5; 136:4; Exod 15:11; Rev 15:3 thou hast: Exod 13:14; 15:6; Josh 9:9, 10; Isa 51:9; 52:10; Dan 3:29; 6:27 Reciprocal: Exod 15:13—led; Exod 18:1—heard; Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Ps 63:2—in the; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 107:31—his wonderful

Psalm 77:15 with: Ps 136:11, 12; Exod 6:6; Deut 9:26, 29; Isa 63:9 the sons: Gen 48:3–20 Reciprocal: Exod 15:13—led; Exod 18:1—heard; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Neh 9:15—broughtest; Ps 81:5—in Joseph; Ps 86:10—For

Psalm 77:16; Ps 114:3–6; Exod 14:21; Josh 3:15, 16; Hab 3:8–10, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—looked unto; Josh 4:23—which he dried; 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; Job 36:29—the noise; Ps 29:3—The voice; Ps 68:9—didst; Ps 104:32—looketh; Eccl 12:2—nor; Ezek 1:18—they were so; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Zech 10:11—smite; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Psalm 77:17 poured out like water, Heb. were poured forth with water, Ps 68:8, 9 thine: Ps 18:14; 144:6; 2 Sam 22:15; Hab 3:11 Reciprocal: Josh 10:11—the Lord; Judg 5:4—dropped; Judg 5:20—fought; Ps 68:33—his voice; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Zech 9:14—his

Psalm 77:18 voice: Ps 29:3–9; Exod 19:16; Job 37:1–5; Rev 11:19 lightnings: Ps 97:4; Hab 3:4; Rev 18:1 earth: Exod 19:18; 2 Sam 22:8, 14; Matt 27:51; 28:2; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—the Lord sent; Josh 10:11—the Lord; Judg 5:20—fought; Ps 29:7—flames; Ps 68:8—earth; Ps 68:33—his voice; Ps 114:7—Tremble; Ps 144:6—Cast forth; Isa 5:25—the hills; Jer 4:24—mountains; Jer 10:10—at; Hab 3:10—mountains; Hab 3:11—at the light of thine arrows they went; Zech 9:14—his; Rev 19:6—and as the voice of mighty

Psalm 77:19 way: Ps 29:10; 97:2; Neh 9:11; Nah 1:3, 4; Hab 3:15 footsteps: Exod 14:28; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 15:11—like unto thee; Josh 3:16—rose up; Judg 20:21—destroyed; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; Job 9:11—he goeth; Job 11:7—Canst; Job 23:14—many such; Job 38:16—the springs; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 73:16—When; Ps 106:9—so he; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 45:15—a God; Isa 55:9—General; Jer 32:25—for; Dan 4:3—great

Psalm 77:20; Ps 78:52; 80:1; Exod 13:21; 14:19; Isa 63:11, 12; Hos 12:13; Acts 7:35, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Exod 6:27—to bring; Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 15:13—led; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Lev 26:46—by the hand; Num 9:22—abode; Num 26:51—General; Num 33:1—under the hand; Deut 1:33—Who went; Deut 11:5—General; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 105:26—sent; Ps 106:9—so he; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 136:16—General; Jer 2:17—when he; Hab 3:13—with; Heb 8:9—to lead

CHAPTER 78

- 1 An exhortation both to learn and to preach, the law of God;
- 9 The story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient;
- 67 The Israelites being rejected, God chose Judah, Zion, and David.

Psalms 78 Title Maschil: or, A Psalm for Asaph, to give instruction. Ps 74 title This Psalm was probably written, as Calmet and others suppose, by Asaph in the days of Asa, who had gained, by the aid of the Syrians, a great victory over the Israelites, and brought back to the pure worship of God many out of the tribes of Ephraim, Manasseh, and Simeon. 2Chr. 15; 16

Psalm 78:1 Ps 49:1–3; 51:4; Judg 5:3; Prov 8:4–6; Isa 51:4; 55:3; Matt 13:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 2 Chr 35:15—according; Ps 19:7—law; Prov 4:20—General; Isa 46:9—the former; Matt 5:2—General; Acts 13:16—give

Psalm 78:2 I will: Ps 49:4; Matt 13:13, 34, 35 dark sayings: Prov 1:6; Matt 13:11–13; Mark 4:34 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Num 23:7—he took; Deut 29:29—revealed; 2 Chr 9:1—questions; Job 20:3—the spirit; Job 27:1—Job; Job 33:2—I; Prov 15:7—lips; Prov 18:4—the wellspring; Ezek 24:3—utter; Matt 5:2—General; Mark 4:2—by parables; Mark 4:22—General; John 16:25—proverbs; Acts 13:16—give; Rom 16:25—which; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit

Psalm 78:3; Ps 44:1; 48:8; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:8, 14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—teach them; Deut 32:7—ask; Josh 4:6—when your; Judg 6:13—our fathers; 1 Chr 16:8—make; 1 Chr 17:20—according; Job 8:8—inquire; Job 13:1—ear; Job 15:18—from their; Ps 19:2—Day

unto; Ps 78:5—that they; Ps 145:4—generation; Prov 22:6—a child; Isa 38:19—the father; Isa 48:6—and will; Joel 1:3—General; Luke 8:38—saying; Col 4:6—your

Psalms 78:4 We will: Ps 145:4–6; Deut 4:9; 6:7; Joel 1:3 showing: Ps 71:18; Deut 11:19; Josh 4:6, 7, 21–24 praises: Ps 9:14; 10:1–5; 145:5, 6; Isa 63:7–19 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—heard; Deut 6:2—and thy son; Deut 31:13—General; Deut 32:7—ask; Judg 6:13—our fathers; 1 Chr 17:20—according; Job 8:8—inquire; Job 13:1—ear; Ps 48:13—that ye; Ps 78:5—that they; Ps 102:18—This; Ps 105:2—talk ye; Ps 107:8—his wonderful; Ps 111:4—He hath; Ps 119:9—by taking; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 119:172—tongue; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 22:19—this do; John 15:16—that your; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Rom 3:2—because; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 6:4—but; Col 4:6—your

Psalms 78:5 For he: Ps 81:5; 119:152; 147:19; Deut 4:45; 6:7; 11:19; Isa 8:20; Rom 3:2; 1 John 5:9–12 testimony: The word testimony is used for the ark, and for the law, written on tables of stone, put within the ark, and covered with the mercy seat. This testified the Lord's gracious presence with his people, and seemed to point out to them both the way of access and acceptance, and the standard or rule of their duty. Exod 25:16, 21; 40:3, 20 that they: Ps 78:3, 4; Gen 18:19; Isa 38:19; Eph 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Lev 15:2—unto the; Lev 23:43—General; 2 Kgs 11:12—the testimony; 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; Esth 9:28—remembered; Ps 103:7—his acts; Ps 119:88—so shall I; Acts 7:38—lively; Eph 4:29—that which

Psalms 78:6 That: Ps 48:13; 71:18; 102:18; 145:4; Esth 9:28 who: Ps 90:16; Deut 4:10; Josh 22:24, 25; Joel 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—And that; Lev 23:43—General; Deut 11:19—General; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 81:5—for a; Ezek 20:18—I said; Mark 9:19—O faithless

Psalms 78:7 set: Ps 40:4; 62:5; 91:14; 130:6, 7; 146:5; Jer 17:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:21 not forget: Ps 77:10–12; 103:2; 105:5; Exod 12:24–27; Deut 4:9; 7:18, 19; 8:2, 11; Esth 9:27, 28; 1 Cor 11:24 keep: Deut 5:29; John 14:21–24; 1 John 3:22–24; 5:3; Rev 14:12 Reciprocal: Ps 78:11—General; Ps 78:35—remembered

Psalms 78:8 as their: Ps 68:6; 106:7; Exod 32:9; 33:3, 5; 34:9; Deut 9:6, 13; 31:27; 2 Kgs 17:14; Ezek 2:3–8; 20:8, 18; Matt 23:31–33; Acts 7:51 set not: Heb. prepared not, Ps 78:37; 2 Chr 12:14; 19:3; 20:33; 30:19 whose: Ps 78:37; Deut 4:4; Josh 14:8, 9; Acts 11:23 Reciprocal: Deut 9:7—from the day; Deut 9:27—look not; Deut 32:5—a perverse; Josh 22:15—General; Judg 2:19—stubborn; Neh 9:16—dealt; Job 11:13—prepare; Ps 51:10—right; Ps 78:57—they were; Ps 106:6—General; Isa 1:4—a seed; Isa 43:27—first father; Isa 48:4—I knew; Isa 63:10—vexed; Jer 3:17—imagination; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Jer 13:10—imagination; Hos 5:4—They will not frame their doings; Zech 1:4—as; Mal 3:7—from the; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 9:41—perverse; Luke 9:62—No; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye; Col 2:5—and the; Heb 3:10—err

Psalms 78:9 The children: Some think this refers to a defeat of the Ephraimites mentioned in 1 Chr 7:20–22; but it probably refers to the conduct and defeat of the ten tribes of which Ephraim was the head. Nothing is recorded in the history of Israel concerning the cowardice of the Ephraimites, as distinct from that of the other tribes: some therefore think, “that the children of Ephraim” is put by a figure of speech for the nation in general. Deut 1:41–44; Josh 17:16–18; 1 Sam 4:10; 31:1 carrying: Heb. throwing forth turned: Judg 9:28, 38–40; Luke 22:33 Reciprocal: Judg 12:4—fugitives; Zech

11:8—and my; Luke 9:62—No; Acts 15:38—who

Psalms 78:10; Deut 31:16, 20; Judg 2:10–12; 2 Kgs 17:14, 15; Neh 9:26–29; Jer 31:32
Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; 1 Chr 16:17—for a law; Ps
78:57—they were; Ezek 5:6—for they; Ezek 11:12—General; Heb 8:9—they continued

Psalms 78:11; Ps 78:7; 106:13, 21, 22; Deut 32:18; Jer 2:32 Reciprocal: Deut
1:30—according; Deut 7:18—remember; Judg 8:34—remembered; Neh 9:17—mindful;
Ps 77:11—General; Ps 78:35—remembered; Ps 78:42—remembered; Isa 63:7—mention;
Hos 2:13—forgot; John 20:25—Except; Heb 8:9—they continued

Psalms 78:12 Marvellous: Ps 78:42–50; 105:27–38; 135:9; Exod 7:1–Exod 12:51; Deut 4:34;
6:22; Neh 9:10 Zoan: Zoan, the ancient capital of the Pharaohs, where Moses wrought
so many miracles, is rendered by the Chaldee, Tanium, LXX Τάνις, Vulgate, Tanis, and
Coptic, Tane, from the Coptic, ten, plain, flat, level; being situated in the low ground of
the Delta, on one of the eastern branches of the Nile, bearing its own name, near a large
lake, now called the lake of Menzala, 44 miles west of Pelusium, and 169 miles east of
Alexandria, according to the Antonine Itinerary, and three miles from the
Mediterranean, according to the Geograph. Nubiens. Clim. 3, par. 3. There are ruins
still remaining to mark the site of Zoan, or Tanis, called San by the Arabs; comprising
broken obelisks, capitals of the Corinthian order, a granite monument, etc. Ps 78:43;
Gen 32:3; Num 13:22; Isa 19:11, 13; Ezek 30:14 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—I will do
marvels; Deut 11:3—General; Deut 26:8—the Lord; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; Ps
17:7—Show; Ps 106:21—forgot; Ps 111:6—showed; Mic 7:15—General; Acts 7:36—after;
Acts 13:17—and with; Rev 15:3—Great

Psalms 78:13 He divided: Ps 66:6; 106:9, 10; 136:13–15; Exod 14:1–Exod 15:27; Isa 63:13; 1
Cor 10:2, 3 made: Ps 38:7; Josh 3:16; Hab 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:21—the Lord; Exod
14:22—the children; Exod 15:8—the floods; Deut 11:3—General; Deut 26:8—the Lord;
Josh 3:13—stand upon; Josh 4:23—which he dried; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Neh
9:10—showedst; Neh 9:11—divide; Ps 74:13—divide; Ps 136:14—pass through; Isa
43:16—maketh; Isa 63:12—dividing; Jer 31:35—which divideth; Acts 7:36—after; Acts
13:17—and with; 1 Cor 10:1—and all; Heb 11:29—General

Psalms 78:14; Ps 105:39; Exod 13:21, 22; 14:24; 40:35–38; Neh 9:12, 19 Reciprocal: Exod
40:36—when; Exod 40:38—fire; Num 9:15—the cloud; Num 9:16—General; Num
14:14—thy cloud; Deut 1:31—in the wilderness; Deut 1:33—in fire; Deut 11:5—General;
Deut 32:12—the Lord; Isa 4:5—a cloud; Jer 31:2—found; Acts 7:36—and in the
wilderness; 1 Cor 10:1—were

Psalms 78:15; Ps 105:41; 114:8; Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Isa 41:18; 43:20; John 7:37, 38; 1 Cor
10:4; Rev 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—bring forth; Deut 8:15—who brought; 1 Kgs
17:6—the ravens; 2 Kgs 3:20—filled; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 44:3—floods; Isa 48:21—he
caused; Hab 3:9—Thou

Psalms 78:16; Ps 105:41; Deut 8:15; 9:21 Reciprocal: Exod 17:6—and thou; Num
20:8—bring forth; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 2 Kgs 3:20—filled; Ps 114:8—General; Isa
35:6—for; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 43:19—rivers; Isa 44:3—floods; Ezek 47:9—rivers;
Hab 3:9—Thou

Psalms 78:17; Ps 78:32; 95:8–10; 106:13–32; Deut 9:8, 12–22; Heb 3:16–19 Reciprocal: Ps 78:40—How oft; Ps 95:9—When; Matt 4:3—command; Acts 13:18—about

Psalms 78:18 by asking meat: Ps 106:14, 15; Exod 16:2, 3; Num 11:4; 1 Cor 10:6; Jas 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Ps 95:9—When; Ps 105:40—asked; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; Matt 6:31—What shall we eat; Acts 5:9—to tempt; 1 Cor 10:9—tempt; Heb 3:8—of; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; Rev 18:14—thy soul

Psalms 78:19 Yea: Exod 16:8–10; Num 21:5; 2 Chr 32:19; Job 34:37; Rom 9:20; Rev 13:6 Can God: Num 11:4, 13 furnish: Heb. order Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—What; Lev 25:20—General; 2 Kgs 7:2—if the Lord; Ps 78:41—limited; Matt 14:17—General; Mark 8:4—From; Luke 9:12—for; John 6:9—but; John 11:21—if; John 11:37—Could

Psalms 78:20 he smote: Exod 17:6, 7; Num 20:11 can he give: Ps 78:41; Gen 18:12–14; Num 11:21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—What; Lev 25:20—General; 2 Kgs 3:20—filled; Ps 105:41—opened; Isa 48:21—he caused; Matt 14:17—General; Mark 8:4—From; Luke 9:12—for; John 11:37—Could; 1 Cor 10:4—did

Psalms 78:21 the Lord: Ps 78:31; Num 11:10; 1 Cor 10:5, 11; Jude 5 a fire: Num 11:1–3; Deut 32:22; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: Ps 78:42—remembered; Ps 78:63—fire

Psalms 78:22; Ps 106:24; Isa 7:9; Heb 3:12, 18, 19; 11:6; 1 John 5:10; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; Num 14:11—believe me; Deut 1:32—General; Deut 9:23—ye believed; 2 Kgs 17:14—did not believe; Ps 78:32—believed; Ps 78:42—remembered; Zeph 3:2—she trusted; Mark 9:19—O faithless; Titus 3:8—which

Psalms 78:23 Though: Ps 33:9; Isa 5:6 opened: Gen 7:11; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19; Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: Num 11:9—General; Deut 8:3—fed thee; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Ps 105:40—bread; Jer 31:2—found; Hos 11:4—and I laid; John 6:32—Moses; 1 Cor 10:3—General

Psalms 78:24 had rained: Ps 68:9; 105:40; Exod 16:4, 14; Deut 8:3; Neh 9:15, 20; John 6:31–71; 1 Cor 10:3 the corn of heaven: The manna fell about their camp in the form of seeds; and as it appeared to come down from the clouds, it was not improperly termed degan shamayim, the corn of heaven or heavenly grain. See note on Exod 16:22, and see note on Ps 78:31. Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—windows; Exod 16:35—forty years; Num 21:5—and our soul; Deut 29:6—eaten bread; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens

Psalms 78:25 Man: etc. Or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty. Lechem abbeerim, “bread of the mighty”—they ate such food as could only be expected at the tables of the rich and great—the best, the most delicate food. Or, it might be so called because it rendered the people healthy and vigorous, and fit for their marches. Ps 103:20 he sent: Exod 16:8; Matt 14:20; 15:37 Reciprocal: Exod 16:4—I will rain; Exod 16:35—forty years; Num 21:5—and our soul; Deut 29:6—eaten bread; Neh 9:15—gavest; John 6:31—He gave

Psalms 78:26 He caused: Ps 135:7; Num 11:31 blow: Heb. go Reciprocal: Exod 10:13—east wind; Ps 105:40—asked; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Acts 27:13—the south; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Psalm 78:27 He rained: Exod 16:12, 13; Num 11:18, 19, 32 feathered fowls: Heb. fowl of wing Reciprocal: Gen 41:49—General; Num 11:20—and it; 1 Cor 10:6—lust

Psalm 78:28 Reciprocal: Exod 16:13—the quails

Psalm 78:29 for he gave: Ps 106:15; Num 11:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:13—have desired

Psalm 78:30 But: Num 11:33, 34; 22:20–22; Prov 1:32; Luke 16:19–23 Reciprocal: Job 20:23—he is about; Ps 106:14—But; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Dan 5:5—the same; Luke 12:20—God; 1 Cor 11:30—many; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

Psalm 78:31 smote down: Heb. made to bow chosen men: or, young men, Ps 78:63 Reciprocal: Num 11:33—And while; Num 22:20—but yet; Job 15:27—he covereth; Job 20:23—he is about; Ps 22:29—that be; Ps 78:21—the Lord; Ps 78:24—the corn of heaven; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Dan 5:5—the same; 1 Cor 11:30—many; Eph 5:6—cometh

Psalm 78:32 they sinned: Num 14:1–45; 16:1–Num 17:13; 21:1–6; 25:1–18; Ezek 20:13 believed: Ps 78:22; Luke 16:31; John 12:37 Reciprocal: Num 14:11—believe me; 2 Kgs 17:14—did not believe; Ps 78:17—General; John 20:25—Except; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Heb 11:6—without

Psalm 78:33 days: Ps 90:7–9; Num 14:29, 35; 26:64, 65; Deut 2:14–16 years: Gen 3:16–19; Job 5:6, 7; 14:1; Eccl 1:2, 13, 14; 12:8, 13, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—consume; Num 32:13—wander; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Job 7:16—my days; Ps 31:10—my life; Ps 90:9—For; Eccl 4:7—General; Eccl 5:17—he eateth

Psalm 78:34; Num 21:7; Judg 3:8, 9, 12–15; 4:3; 10:7–10; Isa 26:6; Jer 22:23; Hos 5:15; 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 8:8—and I will; Exod 8:29—deal; Num 11:2—cried; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Deut 1:45—General; Judg 3:15—cried unto; Judg 6:6—cried; Judg 20:23—wept; Judg 21:4—rose early; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 2 Sam 19:20—I am come; 1 Kgs 13:33—made again; 1 Kgs 21:29—Ahab; 2 Kgs 3:10—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; Job 27:10—will he always; Ps 63:1—early; Ps 107:19—General; Prov 1:28—they shall seek; Jer 2:27—but in the time; Jer 34:11—General; Hos 6:4—for; Hos 8:2—General; Jonah 1:6—arise; Mal 2:13—covering; Matt 13:20—anon; John 4:46—whose

Psalm 78:35 remembered: Ps 78:7, 11, 42; 106:13, 21 God was: Deut 32:4, 15, 30, 31 the high: Ail elyon goalom, “the strong God, the Most High, their redeemer,” or kinsman: that one who possessed the right of redemption; the nearest akin to him who had forfeited his inheritance, as the word originally means; and hence is used for a redeemer; and here denotes Him who redeemed them from Egyptian bondage. their redeemer: Exod 6:6; 15:13; Deut 7:8; 15:15; Isa 41:14; 44:6; 48:17; 63:8, 9; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Num 11:2—cried; Judg 21:4—rose early; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; Ps 42:9—God; Ps 66:3—submit themselves; Ps 107:19—General; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Acts 8:13—believed; Acts 16:17—the most; Heb 7:1—the most

Psalm 78:36 Nevertheless: Ps 106:12, 13; Deut 5:28, 29; Isa 29:13; Ezek 33:31; Hos 11:12 lied: Ps 18:44 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; Ps 33:1—praise; Ps 50:16—thou shouldest; Ps 66:3—submit themselves; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Isa 59:13—lying; Isa

63:8—children; Jer 3:10—Judah; Acts 8:21—for

Psalm 78:37 their heart: Ps 119:80; Hos 7:14, 16; 10:2; Acts 8:21 stedfast: Ps 78:8; 44:17, 18; Deut 31:20; Hos 8:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; Ezra 10:12—so must we do; Ps 33:1—praise; Ps 51:10—right; Ps 119:10—my whole; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Isa 63:8—children; Jer 3:10—Judah; Ezek 20:17—mine; Ezek 33:31—for with; John 6:26—Ye seek; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye; Col 2:5—and the

Psalm 78:38 But he: Ps 106:43–45; Exod 34:6–9; Num 14:18–20; 16:44–48; Isa 44:21, 22 many: Isa 48:9; Ezek 20:8, 9, 13, 14, 17, 21, 22 did not: 2 Kgs 21:20 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—Turn from; Num 14:19—and as thou; Deut 13:17—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; 1 Chr 21:15—repented him; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Neh 9:17—gracious; Ps 80:2—stir up; Ps 85:4—cause; Ps 103:14—he knoweth; Ps 111:4—full; Isa 5:25—For all; Isa 27:8—his rough; Isa 57:16—I will not; Isa 63:9—in his; Jer 15:6—I am; Lam 3:22—of; Lam 3:32—General; Hos 11:9—not execute; Hos 14:4—for; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Mal 3:6—therefore; Matt 18:27—moved; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger; Rom 2:4—forbearance; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalm 78:39 For he: Ps 103:14–16; Gen 6:3; John 3:6 a wind: Or, as the Hebrew rooach holaich welo yashoov may be rendered, “the spirit goeth away and returneth not again.” To this purpose the Arabic, “He remembered that they were flesh; and a spirit which when it departs, returneth not again.” The human being is composed of flesh and spirit, or body and soul: these are easily separated, and when separated, the body turns to dust, and the spirit returns no more to animate the body in a state of probation. Job 7:7, 16; Jas 4:14 Reciprocal: Ps 90:10—for; Isa 57:16—I will not

Psalm 78:40 How oft: Ps 78:17; 95:8–10; 106:14–33; Num 14:11; Deut 9:21, 22 provoke him: or, rebel against him grieve: Isa 7:13; 63:10; Eph 4:30; Heb 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Exod 23:21—provoke him not; Num 14:3—the Lord; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; Ps 78:56—General; Ps 95:9—When; Ps 106:32—angered; Isa 1:4—provoked; Isa 1:13—iniquity; Isa 65:3—A people; Ezek 6:9—I am; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 16:43—but hast; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Amos 2:13—Behold; Acts 5:9—to tempt; Heb 3:10—I was

Psalm 78:41 Yea: Num 14:4, 22; Deut 6:16; Acts 7:39; Heb 3:8–11; 2 Pet 2:21, 22 limited: Ps 78:19, 20; Mark 5:35, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Num 11:23—Is the Lord’s; Num 14:11—believe me; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; 2 Kgs 7:2—if the Lord; Ps 78:56—General; Ps 78:57—But; Ps 95:9—When; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 106:14—tempted; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; John 6:9—but; John 11:21—if; Acts 5:9—to tempt

Psalm 78:42 remembered: Ps 78:11, 21, 22; 136:10–15; Exod 13:9; Isa 11:11; Jer 32:21 the day: Ps 106:7–10; Exod 14:12, 30, 31 the enemy: or, affliction Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—how the Lord; Num 14:11—believe me; Deut 7:18—remember; Judg 8:34—remembered; Neh 9:17—mindful; Ps 78:12—Marvellous; Ps 78:35—remembered; Ps 106:21—forgot; Ezek 16:43—thou hast; Acts 7:36—after; Acts 13:17—and with

Psalm 78:43 How: Ps 105:27–38; 135:9; Exod 3:19, 20; Deut 4:34; 6:22; Neh 9:10 wrought: Heb. set wonders: Ps 78:12 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod

18:8—how the Lord; Num 13:22—Zoan; Deut 1:30—according; Deut 29:2—Ye have seen all; Deut 34:11—In all the signs; Josh 24:5—plagued; 1 Sam 4:8—smote; Neh 9:17—mindful; Ps 89:10—Thou hast; Isa 19:11—Zoan; Jer 32:20—hast set; Ezek 30:14—Zoan; Acts 7:7—the nation; Rev 11:8—Egypt

Psalm 78:44; Ps 105:29; Exod 7:17–21; Rev 16:3–6. The miracles mentioned in this and the four subsequent verses, evidently shew the power of God over the elements of nature, which at that time were the objects of Egyptian worship. Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—all the waters

Psalm 78:45 sent: Ps 105:31; Exod 8:21–24 frogs: Ps 105:30; Exod 8:2–15; Rev 16:3 Reciprocal: Exod 8:6—and the frogs; Exod 8:24—there; Rev 16:13—like

Psalm 78:46 gave also: Ps 105:34, 35; Exod 10:12–15; Joel 1:4–7; 2:25; Amos 7:1, 2; Rev 9:2–11 the caterpillar: Chosal, from chasal, to consume, eat up, is rendered βρουξος or βρουχος by the LXX, in 2 Chr 6:28, and Aquila here, and also the Vulgate in Chron. and Isa 33:4 and Jerome here, bruchus, the chaffer, which every one knows to be a great devourer of the leaves of trees. The Syriac in Joel 1:4; 2:25, renders it tzartzooro, which Michaelis, from the Arabic tzartzar, a cricket, interprets the mole-cricket, which in its grub state is also very destructive to corn, grass, and other vegetables, by cankering the roots on which it feeds. Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—the locusts; Exod 10:15—did eat; Hag 2:17—in all

Psalm 78:47 destroyed: or, killed with hail: Ps 105:32, 33; Exod 9:18–34 sycamore: From the value of the sycamore in furnishing wood for various uses, from the grateful shade which its wide spreading branches afforded, and on account of the fruit, which Mr. MAILLET says the Egyptians hold in the highest estimation, we may conceive somewhat of the loss they sustained when “their vines were destroyed with hail; and their sycamore trees with frost.” See note on 1 Chr 27:28. frost: or, great hailstones Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; 2 Chr 9:27—the sycamore; Job 37:10—General; Ps 147:17—casteth; Rev 8:7—hail

Psalm 78:48 gave up: Heb. shut up hot thunderbolts: or, lightnings, Exod 9:28 Reciprocal: Exod 9:6—General; Exod 9:23—and hail; Deut 4:34—by signs; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 105:32—they hail for rain; Ps 147:17—casteth; Rev 8:7—hail

Psalm 78:49 cast: Ps 11:6; Job 20:23; Isa 42:25; Lam 4:11; Zeph 3:8; Rom 2:8, 9 by sending: 1 Kgs 22:21, 22; Job 1:12; 2:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; 2 Kgs 15:37—to send; 2 Chr 30:8—the fierceness; Job 40:11—Cast; Isa 63:10—vexed; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Rom 11:22—therefore; Rev 12:7—his angels; Rev 16:10—full

Psalm 78:50 made way: Heb. weighed a path he spared: Job 27:22; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; Rom 8:32; 2 Pet 2:4, 5 life over to the pestilence: or, beasts to the murrain, Exod 9:3–6 Reciprocal: Exod 9:6—General; Exod 18:1—done; Deut 29:20—will not spare; Job 40:11—Cast; Amos 4:10—pestilence; Hab 3:5—went; Hab 3:14—the head

Psalm 78:51 smote: Ps 105:36; 135:8; 136:10; Exod 12:12, 29, 30; 13:15; Heb 11:28 the chief: Gen 49:3 tabernacles: Ps 105:23; 106:22; Gen 9:22–25; 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Zuzims; Exod 4:23—General; Exod 11:5—the firstborn; Num 8:17—on the day;

Judg 2:1—I made; Judg 10:11—Egyptians; 1 Chr 4:40—Ham; Mic 6:4—I brought; Hab 3:5—went; Hab 3:14—the head

Psalms 78:52 But: Ps 77:20; 105:37; Neh 9:12; Isa 63:11–14 like a: Ps 95:7; 100:3; Isa 40:11; Jer 23:2–4; Ezek 34:11–31; Luke 15:4–6; John 10:11–42 Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 15:13—led; Deut 32:12—the Lord; Ps 80:1—leadest; Ps 105:43—And he; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 107:41—maketh; Ps 136:11—brought out; Jer 31:2—found; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Matt 25:32—as; John 10:3—and leadeth; Heb 8:9—to lead

Psalms 78:53 so that: Exod 14:15, 19, 20; Heb 11:29 but: Ps 136:15; Exod 14:27, 28; 15:10 overwhelmed: Heb. covered Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 15:13—led; Deut 32:12—the Lord; Ps 105:43—And he; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 106:11—General; Jer 2:17—when he; John 10:3—and leadeth; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Psalms 78:54 And he: Exod 15:13, 17; Dan 9:16–20; 11:45 his right: Ps 44:3; Eph 1:14 Reciprocal: Josh 24:11—the men; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; Isa 26:10—in the; Jer 2:17—when he; Jer 32:23—possessed

Psalms 78:55 cast: Ps 44:2; 105:44, 45; 135:10–12; 136:18–22; Josh 6:1–Josh 21:45; Neh 9:22–25 divided: Num 33:54; Josh 13:7; 19:51 and made: Deut 6:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 15:17—plant; Exod 34:24—I will; Num 32:22—land; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 7:1—the Lord; Deut 12:29—cut off; Josh 10:10—the Lord; Josh 24:11—the men; Judg 2:2—but ye have; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; Job 38:5—who hath stretched; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 10:16—heathen; Ps 16:6—The lines; Ps 80:8—thou hast cast; Ps 105:11—lot; Ps 111:6—that he; Ps 135:12—gave their; Ps 136:21—General; Isa 34:17—he hath cast; Jer 32:23—possessed; Ezek 20:28—when I; Amos 7:17—thy land; Hab 3:12—didst march; Acts 7:45—whom; Acts 13:19—when; Heb 4:8—had

Psalms 78:56; Ps 78:40, 41; Deut 31:16–20; 32:15–21; Judg 2:11, 12; 2 Kgs 17:7–23; Neh 9:25, 26; Ezek 16:15–26 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Exod 23:21—provoke him not; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 2 Kgs 17:11—to provoke; Ps 95:9—When; Isa 63:10—vexed; Jer 44:23—nor in his testimonies; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; Acts 5:9—to tempt; 1 Cor 10:9—tempt; Heb 3:8—as; Heb 7:1—the most

Psalms 78:57 But: Ps 78:41; Judg 3:5–7, 12; Ezek 20:27, 28 they were: Ps 78:8, 10–37; Hos 7:16 Reciprocal: Num 32:14—an increase; Deut 9:12—are quickly; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; Ezra 10:12—so must we do; Neh 9:26—they were; Ps 44:18—heart; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Hos 11:7—are bent; Mal 3:6—therefore; Heb 8:9—they continued

Psalms 78:58 their high: Lev 26:30; Num 33:52; Deut 12:2, 4; Ezek 20:28, 29 moved: Ps 79:5; Exod 34:14; Deut 32:16, 17, 21; Judg 2:12, 20; Ezek 8:3–5; 1 Cor 10:22 with: Ps 97:7; Exod 20:4, 5; Deut 4:16–25; 27:15; Judg 2:11, 17; 10:6; 1 Kgs 11:7, 10; 12:31; Jer 8:19; Hos 13:2 Reciprocal: Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Deut 29:20—his jealousy; Judg 18:30—set up; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; 1 Kgs 14:22—they provoked; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the Lord; 2 Chr 21:11—Moreover; Ps 106:36—And; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 2:20—when upon; Jer 17:2—their altars; Ezek 16:24—and hast; Hos 11:7—are bent; Zeph 1:18—the fire; Zech

8:2—I was jealous

Psalm 78:59 God: Ps 11:4; 14:2–5; Gen 18:20, 21 greatly: Ps 106:40; Lev 20:23; 26:44; Lam 2:7; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:11—abhor; Lev 26:30—my soul; Num 11:10—the anger; Deut 32:19—And when; 1 Sam 2:32—an enemy; Ps 89:38—and; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 12:7—have forsaken; Jer 14:19—utterly; Jer 23:33—I; Ezek 23:18—then; Amos 6:8—I abhor; Zech 8:2—I was jealous

Psalm 78:60; Josh 18:1; 1 Sam 1:3; 4:4–11; Jer 7:12–14; 26:6–9 Reciprocal: Exod 26:36—the tent; Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; Judg 18:30—until; Judg 20:27—the ark; Judg 21:12—virgins; 1 Sam 4:10—Israel; 1 Sam 6:21—Kirjathjearim; 1 Kgs 2:27—Shiloh; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; Ps 68:18—that; Ps 75:3—earth; Isa 60:15—thou; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 12:7—have forsaken; Jer 23:33—I; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 10:18—the glory; Hos 9:15—I will drive

Psalm 78:61 his strength: That is, the ark, where his power and glory were displayed. Ps 132:8; Judg 18:30; 1 Sam 5:1, 2; 2 Chr 6:41 glory: Ps 24:7; Exod 40:34; 1 Sam 4:21, 22 Reciprocal: Judg 20:27—the ark; 1 Sam 4:11—the ark; 1 Sam 6:1—the ark; 1 Chr 16:11—his strength; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 105:4—his strength; Isa 60:15—thou; Jer 5:10—they are not; Ezek 10:18—the glory; Rom 9:4—and the glory

Psalm 78:62 gave: 1 Sam 4:2, 10, 11, wrought, Ps 89:38; Isa 64:9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Lev 26:25—will bring; Jer 5:10—they are not

Psalm 78:63 fire: Ps 78:21; Deut 29:20; 32:22 maidens: Isa 4:1; Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10 given to marriage: Heb. praised Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—your wives; Ps 78:31—chosen men; Ps 89:46—thy wrath; Lam 2:21—my virgins; 1 Cor 7:25—concerning

Psalm 78:64 priests: 1 Sam 2:33, 34; 4:11, 17; 22:18, 19 widows: 1 Sam 4:19, 20; Job 27:15; Ezek 24:23 Reciprocal: Gen 25:18—died; Exod 22:24—your wives; 1 Sam 4:21—The glory; Jer 16:4—die; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Ezek 7:11—neither; Ezek 24:22—General

Psalm 78:65 Then: Ps 7:6; 44:23; Isa 51:9 and like: Isa 42:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:27—must be awaked; Neh 9:22—thou; Ps 47:5—with a shout; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 73:20—when; Ps 74:11—pluck it out; Isa 31:2—arise; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Jer 25:30—give; Zeph 3:8—rise; Zech 2:13—for; Zech 9:15—shall drink

Psalm 78:66 And he: 1 Sam 5:6; 6:4; Job 40:12 he put: Jer 23:40 Reciprocal: Deut 28:27—emerods; Josh 18:1—set up; 1 Sam 5:9—and they had emerods; 1 Kgs 18:27—must be awaked; Ps 74:11—pluck it out; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 31:2—arise; Zeph 3:8—rise

Psalm 78:67; 1 Sam 6:21; 7:1; 2 Sam 6:2, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:44—toward the city; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; Ps 87:2—The Lord; Jer 7:15—the whole

Psalm 78:68 chose: Gen 49:8–10; Ruth 4:17–22; 1 Sam 16:1; 2 Chr 6:6 mount: Ps 87:2; 132:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 46:12—Judah; Exod 15:17—mountain; Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 26:11—I will; Deut 12:5—But unto; Deut 12:11—a place; Deut 33:7—and bring; Josh 9:27—in the place; Judg 1:2—General; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 1 Chr 28:4—chose me; 2 Chr 7:12—have chosen; 2

Chr 12:13—the city; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; 2 Chr 33:7—which I have; Ezra 3:2—as it is written; Ps 2:6—my; Ps 9:11—which; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 43:3—thy holy; Ps 48:1—city; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 68:15—of God; Ps 74:2—this mount; Ps 121:1—lift up; Ps 122:4—Whither; Ps 132:13—the Lord; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 33:20—the city; Jer 7:15—the whole; Mark 12:1—and set; John 4:20—and ye; Acts 7:46—found

Psalm 78:69 And he: 1 Kgs 6:2; 9:8; 2 Chr 3:4 high: 1 Chr 29:1, 19; 2 Chr 2:9 earth: Ps 102:25; 104:5; 119:90, 91; 1 Sam 2:8; Job 26:7; Isa 48:13; 51:6; Col 1:16, 17; Rev 20:11 established: Heb. founded Reciprocal: Exod 15:17—mountain; Lev 26:11—I will; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Chr 7:12—have chosen; 2 Chr 12:13—the city; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 68:15—of God; Ps 74:2—this mount; Ps 132:13—the Lord; Isa 33:20—the city; Jer 10:12—established; Jer 30:18—the palace; Ezek 36:2—even; Mark 12:1—and set

Psalm 78:70 chose: Ps 89:19, 20; 1 Sam 16:11, 12; 2 Sam 3:18; 6:21; Acts 13:22 and took: Exod 3:1, 10; 1 Sam 17:15–54; 2 Sam 7:8; 1 Kgs 19:19, 20; Amos 7:14, 15; Matt 4:18–22 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—And Abel; Gen 31:40—General; Gen 46:32—shepherds; Num 24:17—a Sceptre; Deut 33:7—and bring; 1 Sam 13:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 23:1—raised; 1 Kgs 3:6—great; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose David; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; 1 Chr 17:17—hast regarded; Job 36:7—with; Ps 65:4—choosest; Ps 75:2—When; Ps 89:3—my chosen; Ps 131:1—neither; Jer 23:4—I; Amos 1:1—who; Luke 2:8—abiding; John 21:15—Feed; Acts 20:28—to feed

Psalm 78:71 From following: Heb. From after ewes: Gen 33:13; Isa 40:11 brought: Ps 75:6, 7; 113:7, 8; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Jer 27:5, 6 feed: 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Chr 11:2; Ezek 34:23, 24; Mic 5:2–4; Zech 11:4–17; Matt 2:6 marg. John 21:15–17; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:40—General; Deut 32:9—the Lord's; 1 Sam 10:1—his inheritance; 1 Sam 11:5—after the herd; 1 Sam 16:11—There remaineth; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 1 Kgs 3:8—thy people; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; 1 Chr 29:26—over all Israel; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 28:9—feed; Ps 65:4—choosest; Ps 79:1—into; Isa 44:28—my shepherd; Ezek 37:24—one; Luke 2:8—abiding; Acts 13:36—served

Psalm 78:72 according: Ps 75:2; 101:1–8; 2 Sam 8:15; 1 Kgs 9:4; 15:5; Isa 11:2–4; Acts 13:22, 36 guided: 1 Kgs 3:6–9, 28; Zech 11:15–17; 2 Cor 3:5, 6; 2 Tim 2:15; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; 1 Chr 29:26—over all Israel; Ps 7:8—to mine; Ps 18:50—Great; Isa 40:11—feed; Isa 44:28—my shepherd; Ezek 34:2—feed; Ezek 37:24—one; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Matt 2:6—rule; 1 Pet 5:2—which is among you

CHAPTER 79

- 1 The psalmist complains of the desolation of Jerusalem;
- 8 He prays for deliverance;
- 13 and promises thankfulness.

Psalm 79 Title A Psalm: This Psalm is supposed, with much probability, to have been written on the destruction of the city and temple of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar. of

Asaph: or, for Asaph, Ps 74 title, marg.

Psalms 79:1 the heathen: Ps 74:3, 4; 80:12, 13; 2 Kgs 21:12–16; 25:4–10; 2 Chr 36:3, 4, 6, 7, 17; Luke 21:24; Rev 11:2 into: Ps 74:2; 78:71; Exod 15:17; Isa 47:6 holy: Ps 74:7, 8; 2 Kgs 24:13; Lam 1:10; Ezek 7:20, 21; 9:7 have laid: 2 Kgs 25:9, 10; 2 Chr 36:19; Jer 26:18; 39:8; 52:13; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:26—General; 1 Sam 4:13—his heart; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 2 Chr 35:15—according; 2 Chr 36:16—the wrath; Ps 31:2—deliver; Ps 102:14—General; Ps 137:3—wasted us; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 9:11—Jerusalem; Jer 19:13—defiled; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 5:2—General; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 24:21—I will; Dan 9:2—the desolations; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Psalms 79:2; Jer 7:33; 15:3; 16:4; 34:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 94:5—break; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 19:7—and their; Lam 5:2—General; Ezek 32:4—General; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Zeph 1:17—and their blood; Rev 11:8—their dead; Rev 11:9—and shall not

Psalms 79:3 Their: Ps 79:10; Matt 23:35; Rom 8:36; Rev 16:6; 17:6; 18:24 and there: etc. Either there was no friend or relation left to bury them, or none was allowed to perform this last sad office. The despotism of eastern princes often proceeds to such a degree of extravagance as to fill the mind with astonishment and horror. In Morocco, no person dares to bury the body of a malefactor without an order from the emperor; and Windus, speaking of a man who was to have been sawn in two, informs us, that “his body must have remained to be eaten by the dogs, if the emperor had not pardoned him.” Ps 141:7; Jer 8:1, 2; 14:16; 15:3; 16:4; 25:33; 34:20; Rev 11:9 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—bury me; 2 Sam 14:14—as water; 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 94:5—break; Jer 7:33—General; Jer 19:7—and their; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 32:4—General; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Rev 11:8—their dead

Psalms 79:4 become: Ps 44:13, 14; 80:6; 89:41; Deut 28:37; Jer 24:9; 25:18; 42:18; Lam 2:15, 16; 5:1; Ezek 35:12; 36:3, 15 scorn: 1 Kgs 9:7; Neh 2:19; 4:1–4 Reciprocal: Neh 1:3—reproach; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 74:10—General; Isa 43:28—and have; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 1:7—the adversaries; Lam 3:14—General; Lam 3:46—have; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 36:4—a prey; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Joel 2:17—and give; Zech 8:13—a curse

Psalms 79:5 How long: Ps 13:1, 2; 74:1, 9, 10; 80:4; 89:46; Rev 6:10 wilt: Ps 85:5; 103:9; Isa 64:9; Mic 7:18 jealousy: Deut 29:20; 32:16, 22; Ezek 36:5; Zeph 1:18; 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 44:18—anger; Esth 1:12—burned; Ps 38:19—are lively; Ps 77:7—and will; Ps 78:58—moved; Ps 80:16—burned; Ps 94:3—Lord; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Isa 64:12—General; Jer 3:12—I will; Lam 2:3—he burned; Lam 5:20—dost; Dan 8:13—How; Dan 9:19—defer; Zech 1:2—Lord

Psalms 79:6 Pour: Ps 69:24; Isa 42:25; Rev 16:1–21 upon: Isa 13:1–22; 21:1–17; 23:1–18; Jer 10:25; 25:29; 46:1–Jer 51:64 not known: Ps 9:16, 17; Isa 45:4, 5; John 16:3; 17:25; Acts 17:23; Rom 1:28; 2 Thess 1:8 not called: Ps 14:4; 53:4; 145:18; Rom 10:12–14; 1 Cor 1:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:7—and my wrath; Job 18:21—knoweth; Ps 9:19—let the; Ps 136:15—for his mercy; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Isa 63:19—are thine; Ezek 7:8—pour; Dan 9:19—for thy; Zech 1:2—Lord

Psalm 79:7 For they: Ps 80:13; Isa 9:12; Jer 50:7; 51:34, 35; Zech 1:15 laid: 2 Chr 36:21; Isa 24:1–12; 64:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:2—and they; 2 Chr 36:19—they burnt; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 102:14—General; Jer 10:25—Pour; Ezek 19:14—she hath

Psalm 79:8 remember: Ps 25:7; 130:3; Exod 32:34; 1 Kgs 17:18; Isa 64:9; Hos 8:13; 9:9; Rev 18:5 former iniquities: or, the iniquities of them that were before us, Gen 15:16; Ezek 2:3; Dan 9:16; Matt 23:32–36 let thy: Ps 21:3; 69:16, 17 we are: Ps 106:43; 116:6; 142:6; Deut 28:43 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; 1 Sam 4:2—and they; 2 Sam 19:19—remember; Ps 6:4—for; Ps 59:10—prevent; Ps 85:2—forgiven; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 137:7—Remember; Isa 43:25—will not; Jer 44:21—did; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Dan 9:19—thine

Psalm 79:9 for the: Ps 115:1; 2 Chr 14:11; Mal 2:2; Eph 1:6 purge: Ps 25:11; 65:3; Dan 9:9, 19 for thy: Josh 7:9; Isa 43:25; 48:9; Jer 14:7, 21; Ezek 20:9, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—should; 1 Chr 16:35—Save us; Ps 6:4—for; Ps 18:46—the God; Ps 23:3—for his; Ps 25:5—God; Ps 31:3—for thy; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 74:22—Arise; Ps 85:2—forgiven; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 109:21—But do; Isa 17:10—the God; Jer 30:17—they; Ezek 20:22—wrought; Ezek 20:44—when I; John 17:11—thine

Psalm 79:10 Wherefore: Ps 42:3, 10; 115:2; Joel 2:17; Mic 7:10 let him: Ps 9:16; 58:11; 83:17, 18; Exod 6:7; 7:5; Ezek 36:23; 39:21, 22 by the: Jer 51:35; Rev 18:20 revenging: Heb. vengeance, Rom 12:19 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—should; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 1 Chr 16:35—Save us; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 74:22—Arise; Ps 79:3—Their; Ps 89:50—General; Ps 109:21—But do; Ps 115:1—unto us; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 14:21—for; Lam 3:46—have; Ezek 20:22—wrought; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; 2 Thess 1:6—General

Psalm 79:11 sighing: Ps 12:5; 69:33; 102:20; Exod 2:23, 24; Isa 42:7 according: Ps 146:6, 7; Num 14:17–19; Matt 6:13; Eph 3:20 thy power: Heb. thine arm, Isa 33:2 preserve thou those that are appointed to die: Heb. reserve the children of death, Ps 102:20 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:31—shall surely die; 1 Sam 26:16—worthy to die; Ps 88:2—General; Prov 31:8—such; Isa 21:2—all the; Lam 3:34—all; Acts 16:26—and every

Psalm 79:12 render: Gen 4:15; Lev 26:21, 28; Isa 65:5–7; Jer 32:18; Luke 6:38 wherewith: See note on Ps 44:16, and see note on Ps 74:18–22. Reciprocal: Num 15:30—reproacheth; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Kgs 19:16—which hath sent; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Neh 4:4—turn; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 42:3—while; Ps 59:12—For the; Isa 37:17—hear; Isa 65:6—but; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 5:1—behold; Heb 10:33—by reproaches

Psalm 79:13 thy people: Ps 74:1; 95:7; 100:3 we will: Ps 45:17; 74:18, 22; 145:4; Isa 43:21 all generations: Heb. generation and generation Reciprocal: Ps 9:14—That; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 61:8—sing; Ps 80:18—So will; Ps 102:21—General; Isa 64:9—we are; Matt 25:33—the sheep; John 10:7—the sheep; Col 1:12—Giving

CHAPTER 80

- 1 The psalmist in his prayer complains of the miseries of the church;
- 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments;
- 14 He prays for deliverance.

Psalms 80 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Shoshannim-Eduth: Ps 45; 60, 69 titles A Psalm: This Psalm is generally supposed to have been written during the Babylonian captivity; but some think it refers to the desolations made by Sennacherib. of Asaph: or, for Asaph

Psalm 80:1 Give ear: Ps 5:1; 55:1 O Shepherd: Ps 23:1, 2; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23; John 10:14; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4 leadest: Ps 77:20; 78:52; Isa 49:9, 10; 63:11; John 10:3, 4 dwellest: Ps 99:1; Exod 25:20–22; 1 Sam 4:4; 2 Sam 6:2; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ezek 1:13; 10:4 shine: Ps 80:3, 7, 19; 50:2; 94:1; Deut 33:2; Job 10:3; Isa 60:1; Ezek 43:2; Dan 9:17; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Gen 49:24—the shepherd; Exod 15:13—led; Exod 25:22—between; Exod 37:7—General; Lev 9:24—there came a fire; Num 2:18—camp of Ephraim; Num 6:25—The Lord; Num 7:89—two cherubims; Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 10:22—the camp; Deut 32:12—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; Ps 4:6—lift; Ps 45:1—Shoshannim; Ps 67:1—cause; Ps 81:5—in Joseph; Ps 95:7—people; Ps 119:135—Make; Eccl 12:11—given; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Isa 37:16—dwellest; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Isa 63:12—with; Jer 13:17—because; Ezek 10:6—General; Ezek 34:11—search; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Ezek 37:24—one; Hag 2:7—I will fill; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:9—and shall; John 10:11—the good; Heb 9:5—over

Psalm 80:2 Before: These three tribes, in the wilderness, marched immediately after the ark and cherubim, by Divine appointment, to which this appears to be an allusion. Num 2:18–24; 10:22–24 stir up: Ps 35:23; 44:23–26; 78:38; Isa 42:13, 14 come and save us: Heb. come for salvation to us, Isa 25:9; 33:22 Reciprocal: Num 9:17—when the cloud; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 81:5—in Joseph

Psalm 80:3 Turn us: Ps 80:7, 19; 85:4; 1 Kgs 18:37; Jer 31:18, 19; Lam 5:21 cause: Ps 80:1; 4:6; 67:1; 119:135; Num 6:25, 26 Reciprocal: Josh 10:42—because; Ps 31:16—Make; Ps 90:17—And let; Isa 64:12—General; Dan 9:17—cause

Psalm 80:4 how long: Ps 85:5; Isa 58:2, 3, 6–9; Lam 3:44; Matt 15:22–28; Luke 18:1–8 be angry: Heb. smoke, Ps 74:1; Deut 29:20 Reciprocal: Deut 28:20—vexation; Job 7:20—I have sinned; Job 30:20—I cry; Ps 13:1—How; Ps 22:2—but; Ps 55:1—hide; Ps 79:5—How long; Ps 94:3—Lord; Song 5:6—I sought; Isa 64:12—General; Jer 14:17—let mine; Lam 3:8—General

Psalm 80:5; Ps 42:3; 102:9; Job 6:7; Isa 30:20; Ezek 4:16, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:27—bread of affliction; 2 Chr 18:26—bread of affliction; Job 3:24—my sighing; Job 30:20—I cry; Eccl 4:1—the tears; Jer 9:15—I will; Jer 14:17—let mine; Ezek 12:18—General

Psalm 80:6 Thou: Jer 15:10 our enemies: Ps 44:13, 14; 79:4; Judg 16:25; Isa 36:8, 12–20; 37:23; Jer 48:27; Ezek 36:4; Rev 11:10 Reciprocal: Neh 2:19—they; Lam 1:5—adversaries

Psalm 80:7 Turn: Ps 80:3, 19; 51:10; Luke 1:16 we shall: Isa 30:15; 64:5; Jer 4:14; Mark 4:12; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Num 6:25—The Lord; Ps 4:6—lift; Ps 31:16—Make; Ps 67:1—cause; Ps 85:4—turn us; Ps 90:17—And let; Ps 119:135—Make; Jer 31:18—turn; Jer 38:17—the God of hosts; Lam 5:21—Turn; Dan 9:17—cause

Psalm 80:8 a vine: Isa 5:1–7; 27:2, 3; Jer 2:21; Ezek 15:6; 17:6; 19:10; Matt 21:33–41; John 15:1–8 thou hast cast: Ps 44:2; 78:55; Jer 18:9, 10. This most elegant allegory, which is every where well supported, is frequently employed by sacred writers. See the parallel passages. Reciprocal: Exod 15:17—plant; Exod 34:24—I will; 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; Ps 80:15—vineyard; Ps 105:44—gave; Ps 111:6—that he; Isa 5:7—the vineyard; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 12:10—my vineyard; Jer 45:4—that which; Ezek 15:2—What; Mark 12:1—planted; Luke 13:6—fig tree; Luke 20:9—planted; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's

Psalm 80:9 preparedst: Ps 105:44; Exod 23:28–30; Josh 23:13–15; 24:12; Neh 9:22–25 to take: Isa 27:6; 37:31; Jer 12:2 and it: 1 Kgs 4:20, 25; 1 Chr 21:5; 27:23, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:30—shall yet again; Dan 2:35—and filled; Hos 14:6—branches; Mark 4:32—shooteth

Psalm 80:10 goodly cedars: Heb. cedars of God, Ps 104:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 31:8—cedars; Dan 2:35—and filled; Jonah 3:3—So

Psalm 80:11; Ps 72:8; Gen 15:18; Exod 23:31; 1 Kgs 4:21, 24; 1 Chr 18:3 Reciprocal: Ps 89:25—I will; Isa 30:15—and ye; Hos 11:6—consume; Rom 11:17—some

Psalm 80:12 broken: Ps 89:40, 41; Isa 5:5; 18:5, 6; Nah 2:2; Luke 20:16 Reciprocal: Judg 21:3—why is; Job 1:10—an hedge; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Jer 14:19—utterly; Lam 2:6—he hath violently; Ezek 19:12—she was; Hos 2:12—I will; Amos 9:11—close

Psalm 80:13 The boar: This wild boar, chazir, is the parent stock of our domestic hog. He is much smaller, but stronger, and more undaunted, colour, an iron grey inclining to black; snout, longer than that of the common breed: ears comparatively short; tusks, very formidable; and habits, fierce and savage. He is particularly destructive to corn-fields and vineyards. 2 Kgs 18:1–2 Kgs 19:37; 24:1–2 Kgs 25:30; 2 Chr 32:1–33; 36:1–23; Jer 4:7; 39:1–3; 51:34; 52:7, 12–14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:18—a wild beast; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Ps 79:7—For they; Ps 89:41—All; Song 2:15—the foxes; Jer 14:19—utterly; Ezek 19:12—she was; Hos 13:8—wild beast; Nah 2:2—for

Psalm 80:14 Return: Ps 7:7; 90:13; Isa 63:15, 17; Joel 2:14; Mal 3:7; Acts 15:16 look down: Ps 33:13; Isa 63:15; Lam 3:50; Dan 9:16–19 Reciprocal: Ps 6:4—Return; Ps 28:9—Save; Jer 38:17—the God of hosts; Dan 9:18—behold

Psalm 80:15 vineyard: Ps 80:8; Isa 5:1, 2; Jer 2:21; Mark 12:1; John 15:1 the branch: Or, “the Son,” ben, or as 18 manuscripts, LXX, Vulgate, Syriac, Arabic, and Ethiopic read, ben adam, “Song of man;” which the Targumist renders makla mesheecha, “the King Messiah.” Ps 89:21; Isa 11:1; 49:5; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 17:22–24; Zech 3:8; 6:12 Reciprocal: Ps 80:17—General; Isa 5:7—the vineyard; Isa 27:11—the boughs; Jer 11:17—that; Ezek 19:11—she had; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Matt 3:10—is hewn; John 15:6—he

Psalm 80:16 burned: Ps 79:5; Isa 27:11; Ezek 20:47, 48; John 15:6 perish: Ps 39:11; 76:6, 7;

90:7; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Job 22:4—reprove; Ps 9:3—they shall; Ps 44:3—light; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 90:8—in the; Jer 11:16—with; Ezek 15:4—it is cast; Ezek 19:12—she was; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Matt 3:10—is hewn; 1 Pet 3:12—but

Psalms 80:17; Ps 80:15; 89:21; 110:1; Isa 53:5; Dan 7:13, 14; John 5:21–29 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—Benjamin; Ps 8:4—son; Ps 50:2—perfection; Ezek 19:11—she had; Luke 1:66—And the

Psalms 80:18 So will: Ps 79:13; John 6:66–69; Heb 10:38, 39 quicken: Ps 85:6; 119:25, 37, 40, 107, 154, 156; Song 1:4; Phil 2:12, 13; Eph 2:1–5 Reciprocal: Ps 71:20—quicken

Psalms 80:19 Turn us: Ps 80:3, 7; Jer 3:22, 23 cause: Ps 80:1; 27:4, 9; 31:16; 44:3 Reciprocal: Num 6:25—The Lord; Ps 4:6—lift; Ps 67:1—cause; Ps 85:4—turn us; Ps 119:135—Make; Jer 31:18—turn; Lam 5:21—Turn; Dan 9:17—cause

CHAPTER 81

- 1 An exhortation to a solemn praising of God;
- 4 God challenges that duty by reason of his benefits;
- 8 God, exhorting to obedience, complains of their disobedience, which proves their own hurt.

Psalms 81 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Gittith: Ps 8 title A Psalm: Some suppose this Psalm to have been composed to be sung at the feast of Trumpets, before the time of David; and others think it was written at the removal of the ark to Mount Zion; but the most probable opinion is, that it was sung at the dedication of the second temple. of Asaph: or, for Asaph

Psalms 81:1 Sing: Ps 67:4; Jer 31:7 our strength: Ps 18:1, 2; 28:7; 52:7; Phil 4:13 make: Ps 33:1–3; 46:1–7; 66:1; 100:1, 2 the God: Ps 46:11; Gen 50:17; Matt 22:32 Reciprocal: Lev 23:24—In the seventh; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 1 Chr 23:31—in the sabbaths; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; 2 Chr 15:14—trumpets; 2 Chr 20:19—a loud; 2 Chr 31:3—for the new moons; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 144:9—upon; Isa 30:29—in the night; Isa 30:32—every place; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Zeph 3:14—shout; Matt 26:30—when

Psalms 81:2; Ps 92:3; 95:1, 2; 149:1–3; Mark 14:26; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16; Jas 5:13 Reciprocal: Exod 15:20—all the; 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 43:4—upon; Ps 98:6—trumpets; Ps 108:2—Awake; Ps 137:2—we hanged; Ps 149:3—with the timbrel; Ps 150:3—with the sound; Isa 30:32—every place; Rev 5:8—having

Psalms 81:3 Blow: Ps 98:6; Num 10:1–9; 1 Chr 15:24; 16:6, 42; 2 Chr 5:12; 13:12, 14 new: Lev 23:24, 25; Num 10:10; 28:11; 2 Kgs 4:23; Col 2:16 solemn: Num 15:3; Deut 16:15; 2 Chr 2:4; 8:13; Lam 2:6; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Num 10:2—the calling; Num 28:2—General; Num 29:1—blowing; Judg 21:19—a feast; 1 Sam 20:5—the new

moon; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 92:3—instrument; Ps 150:3—with the sound; Isa 27:13—the great; Isa 66:23—that from; Amos 8:5—When; Matt 24:31—with

Psalm 81:4 Reciprocal: Isa 66:23—that from; Amos 8:5—When

Psalm 81:5 in Joseph: Ps 77:15; 80:1, 2; Amos 6:6 for a: Ps 78:6; Exod 13:8, 9, 14–16; Deut 4:45; Ezek 20:20 through: or, against, Exod 12:12, 27, 29 where: Ps 114:1; Deut 28:49; Isa 28:11; Jer 5:15; 1 Cor 14:21, 22 Reciprocal: Deut 5:6—brought; Ps 78:5—For he; Ezek 3:5—of a strange speech and of an hard language

Psalm 81:6 I removed: Exod 1:14; 6:6; Isa 9:4; 10:27; Matt 11:29 were delivered: Heb. passed away from the pots: Or rather, as dood also signifies—see 2 Kgs 10:7; Jer 24:2, \ the basket, so LXX, and Symmachus κοφίνοϛ, and Vulgate and Jerome, cophino; and Diodati, le sue mani si non dipartite dalle corbe, “his hands were removed from the baskets,” i.e., says he in a note, de portar la terra da far mattoni, “from carrying earth to make bricks,” Exod 1:14. Ps 68:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:15—bowed; Exod 1:11—burdens; Exod 2:23—cry; Exod 6:7—from under; Lev 26:13—General; 1 Chr 4:23—General

Psalm 81:7 calledst: Ps 50:15; 91:14, 15; Exod 2:23; 14:10, 30, 31; 17:2–7 secret: Exod 14:24; 19:19; 20:18–21 proved: Exod 17:6, 7; Num 20:13, 24; Deut 33:8 Meribah: or, strife Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—proved; Exod 18:8—how the Lord; Exod 19:20—the Lord came; Deut 8:2—prove thee; Deut 13:3—proveth; Ps 18:11—secret; Ps 106:32—angered; Ezek 47:19—strife; Matt 17:5—a voice

Psalm 81:8 Hear: Ps 50:7; Deut 32:46; Isa 55:3, 4; John 3:11, 32, 33; Acts 20:21; 1 John 5:9 if thou wilt: Ps 81:13; Exod 15:26; Deut 5:27; Isa 1:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—testified; Neh 9:16—hearkened; Isa 46:3—Hearken; Mic 6:3—O my; Zech 7:13—as; Mal 3:5—a swift; Matt 23:37—how

Psalm 81:9 There shall: Exod 20:3–5; 1 Cor 8:5, 6 strange: Deut 6:14; 32:12; Isa 43:12; Mal 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—testified; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Hos 13:4—I am

Psalm 81:10 I am: Exod 20:2; Jer 11:4; 31:31–33 open: Ps 37:3, 4; John 7:37; 15:7; 16:23; Eph 3:19, 20; Rev 21:6; 22:17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—God; 2 Kgs 4:3—borrow not a few; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; Ps 50:7—O my; Song 5:2—Open; Isa 43:12—no strange; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Hos 8:3—cast; Hos 12:9—I that; Hos 13:4—I am; Matt 7:8—General; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Luke 13:34—how; 2 Cor 6:13—be

Psalm 81:11 people: Ps 106:12, 13; Jer 2:11–13; 7:23, 24; Zech 7:11 would none: Exod 32:1; Deut 32:15, 18; Prov 1:30; Heb 10:29 Reciprocal: Exod 9:12—General; Num 14:25—turn you; 1 Sam 8:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 8:19—refused to obey; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; 2 Chr 25:20—it came of God; Neh 9:16—hearkened; Prov 1:25—would; Prov 8:33—refuse; Prov 17:16—seeing; Isa 28:12—yet; Isa 44:1—now; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 13:11—but; Jer 44:5—they; Ezek 14:9—if the; Hos 8:3—cast; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 11:7—are bent; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 11:20—upbraid; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 21:32—repented; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Luke 13:34—and ye; John 5:40—ye will not; Acts 7:42—and gave; Acts 28:26—Hearing; Rom 1:24—God; 2 Thess 2:11—for; Heb 3:7—hear; Rev 3:15—I would

Psalm 81:12 I gave: Gen 6:3; Acts 7:42; 14:16; Rom 1:24, 26, 27; 2 Thess 2:9–11 their own hearts' lust: or, the hardness of their hearts, or imaginations they walked: Exod 11:9; Isa 30:1; Jer 7:24; 44:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—sinning; Exod 9:12—General; Lev 26:3—General; Num 22:20—If the men; Num 22:35—Go; Deut 32:28—General; 1 Sam 8:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; 1 Kgs 14:16—he shall give Israel; 2 Chr 25:20—it came of God; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 106:43—with their; Prov 2:19—None; Prov 5:23—in the; Prov 8:33—refuse; Prov 22:14—abhorred; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 65:2—after; Isa 66:4—will choose; Jer 16:13—and; Ezek 14:9—if the; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Hos 4:17—let; Hos 9:10—and their; Amos 4:5—for; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 21:32—repented; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Luke 11:34—but; Acts 28:26—Hearing; Rom 1:21—but became; 2 Thess 2:11—for; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

Psalm 81:13 Oh that: Deut 5:29; 10:12, 13; 32:29; Isa 48:18; Matt 23:37; Luke 19:41, 42 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Exod 16:28—General; 1 Chr 15:24—the priests; Ps 81:8—if thou wilt; Ps 107:8—Oh that men; Ps 128:1—walketh; Prov 1:33—whoso; Jer 25:3—rising; Jer 42:6—that it; Ezek 12:3—it may; Mic 6:3—O my; Luke 13:34—how; Eph 2:10—walk; Heb 3:7—hear

Psalm 81:14 I should: Num 14:9, 45; Josh 23:13; Judg 2:20–23 turned: Amos 1:8; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; Lev 26:8—General; Judg 4:23—General; Ps 47:3—subdue; Jer 2:3—all that

Psalm 81:15 The haters: Ps 18:45; 83:2–18; Exod 20:5; Deut 7:10; John 15:22, 23; Rom 1:30; 8:7 submitted themselves: or yielded feigned obedience, Heb. lied. Ps 18:44; 63:3 marg. time: Ps 102:28; Isa 65:22; Joel 3:20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:8—General; Deut 33:29—found liars; 2 Sam 19:18—fell down; 2 Sam 22:45—submit themselves; Ps 66:3—through; Jer 2:3—all that; Luke 20:20—feign; John 15:24—hated; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; 2 Pet 2:3—with

Psalm 81:16 fed: Ps 147:14; Deut 32:13, 14; Joel 2:24 finest of the wheat: Heb. fat of wheat honey: Judg 14:8, 9, 18; 1 Sam 14:25, 26; Job 29:6 Reciprocal: Gen 45:18—the fat; Deut 8:8—wheat; Job 20:17—of honey; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Matt 7:8—General; John 6:9—barley

CHAPTER 82

- 1 The psalmist, having exhorted the judges,
- 5 and reproved their negligence,
- 8 prays God to judge.

Psalms 82 Title A Psalm: Some refer this psalm to the time of David, and others to that of Hezekiah; but it is more probable that it was composed when Jehoshaphat reformed the courts throughout his kingdom. 2 Chr 19:6, 7 of Asaph: or, for Asaph

Psalm 82:1 God: etc. Or, “God standeth in the assembly of God, ail, he judgeth among the judges.” Elohim? God is among His own people; and presides especially in those

courts of justice which Himself has established. Exod 18:21; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Eccl 5:8 the gods: Ps 82:6, 7; 138:1; Exod 21:6; 22:28; John 10:35 Reciprocal: Exod 12:12—gods; Exod 22:8—the judges; Deut 24:17—pervert; Josh 22:22—Lord God; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Neh 13:17—I contended; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 2:10—be instructed; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Ps 94:20—throne; Ps 136:2—the God; Ezek 34:7—General; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 3:3—the princes; Mic 3:1—Is it; Hab 1:4—for; John 10:34—I said; Acts 10:34—Of a; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 23:3—for; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Psalm 82:2 How: Ps 62:3; Exod 10:3; 1 Kgs 18:21; Matt 17:17 judge: Ps 58:1, 2; Exod 23:6, 7; Lev 19:15; Mic 3:1–3, 9–12 accept: Deut 1:17; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; Prov 18:5; Gal 2:6 Reciprocal: Exod 23:3—General; Deut 16:18—Judges; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 27:19—General; 2 Sam 19:29—Thou; Neh 13:17—I contended; Job 13:10—reprove; Job 29:12—I delivered; Ps 75:4—I said; Ps 76:9—When; Prov 24:23—It; Prov 29:14—king; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 32:7—deviseth; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 5:28—judge; Jer 21:12—Execute; Ezek 45:9—remove; Amos 5:15—establish; Zech 7:9—saying; John 7:24—General; Acts 9:2—desired; Acts 10:34—Of a; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 23:3—for; Rom 13:4—he is; Phil 4:8—are just; Jas 2:4—judges

Psalm 82:3 Defend: Heb. Judge, Ps 10:18; Deut 10:18; Isa 1:17, 23 do: Jer 5:28; 22:3, 16; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Exod 23:3—General; Exod 23:6—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 16:18—Judges; 1 Sam 7:16—in circuit; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 2 Kgs 8:3—General; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Ps 68:5—A father; Ps 72:2—thy poor; Ps 72:12—For; Prov 29:14—king; Prov 31:8—Open; Isa 16:3—execute; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless

Psalm 82:4 Deliver: Ps 72:12–14; Job 29:12, 16, 17; Prov 24:11, 12 rid: Ps 140:12; Neh 5:1–13; Job 5:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; 1 Sam 7:16—in circuit; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 2 Kgs 8:3—General; Ps 68:5—A father; Ps 72:2—thy poor; Prov 31:8—Open; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 16:3—execute; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 21:12—deliver; Jer 22:16—judged

Psalm 82:5 They: That is, the judges know not. know not: Ps 53:4; Prov 1:29; Mic 3:1; Rom 1:28 walk: Prov 2:13; 4:19; Eccl 2:14; John 3:19; 12:35; 1 John 2:11 all the: etc. All the civil institutions of the land totter. Ps 11:3; 75:3; Eccl 3:16; Isa 5:7; 2 Tim 2:19 out of course: Heb. moved Reciprocal: Ps 14:2—any; Ps 99:1—earth; Prov 9:18—he; John 10:6—they understood not; John 19:13—and sat; 1 John 1:6—walk; 1 John 2:9—is in

Psalm 82:6; Ps 82:1; Exod 22:9, 28; John 10:34–36 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Exod 4:16—General; Exod 7:1—a god; Exod 12:12—gods; Deut 14:1—the children; Deut 32:8—Most; Deut 32:19—of his sons; 1 Sam 28:13—gods ascending; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Ps 9:20—may; Ps 58:1—O ye; Ps 67:4—govern; Ps 92:1—most; Ps 138:1—before; Eccl 6:10—and it; Isa 14:10—Art thou also; Isa 36:13—cried; Isa 43:28—princes; Dan 8:8—when; Matt 5:9—for; John 10:33—makest

Psalm 82:7 But: Ps 49:12; Job 21:32; Ezek 31:14 like men: Or, “like Adam,” keadam. and fall: etc. Or, “as fall as one of them, O ye princes.” Ps 83:11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Deut 14:1—the children; Deut 32:19—of his sons; 1 Sam 28:13—gods ascending; 2 Chr 24:23—princes; Ps 9:20—may; Ps 58:1—O ye; Ps 82:1—the gods; Eccl 6:10—and it; Isa 14:10—Art thou also; Isa 36:13—cried; Isa 43:28—princes; Ezek 28:9—thou shalt;

Dan 8:8—when; Matt 5:9—for; John 10:34—I said

Psalms 82:8 Arise: Ps 7:6; 44:26; 96:13; 102:13; Isa 51:9; Mic 7:2, 7; Zeph 3:8 thou: Ps 2:8; 22:28; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 66:18—that I; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zech 2:12—inherit

CHAPTER 83

- 1 A complaint to God of the enemies' conspiracies;
- 9 A prayer against them that oppress the Church.

Psalms 83 Title A Song: Some refer this Psalm to the confederacy against Jehoshaphat, and others to the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar. of Asaph: or, for Asaph

Psalms 83:1 Keep: Ps 28:1; 35:22; 44:23; 50:3; 109:1, 2 be not: Isa 42:14 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—hold; Josh 11:1—he sent; Judg 8:21—slew; 1 Chr 6:39—Asaph; 1 Chr 15:17—Asaph; 1 Chr 25:2—Asaph; Neh 12:46—and Asaph; Ps 44:7—put them; Isa 64:12—General; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Hab 1:13—holdest

Psalms 83:2 lo: Ps 2:1, 2; 74:4, 23; 2 Kgs 19:28; Isa 37:29; Jer 1:19; Matt 27:24; Acts 4:25–27; 16:22; 17:5; 19:28–41; 21:30; 22:22; 23:10 that hate: Ps 81:15 lifted: Ps 75:4, 5; 93:3; Isa 37:23; Dan 5:20–23 Reciprocal: Josh 9:2—gathered; Judg 9:1—communed; Ps 46:6—heathen; Ps 48:4—General; Isa 42:14—long time; Ezek 26:2—Aha; Hab 3:14—they; Zech 1:15—and; Acts 4:26—kings

Psalms 83:3 They: Ps 10:9; 56:6; 64:2; 1 Sam 13:19; Isa 7:6, 7; Luke 20:20–23 thy hidden: Ps 27:5; 31:20; 91:1; Col 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 1:10—Come on; 1 Kgs 17:3—hide thyself; 2 Chr 20:11—to cast us; Neh 4:8—all; Ps 71:10—take; Isa 7:1—Rezin; Isa 7:5—Syria; Isa 8:10—counsel; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Lam 4:21—be glad; Ezek 25:10—may; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 38:10—that at; Amos 1:11—because; Matt 2:7—General

Psalms 83:4; Exod 1:10; Esth 3:6–9; Prov 1:12; Jer 11:19; 31:36; Dan 7:25; Matt 27:62–66; Acts 4:17; 9:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Josh 7:9—environ; Judg 6:5—to destroy; 2 Sam 8:5—came; Job 18:17—General; Ps 2:1—Why; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 74:8—said; Ps 83:12—General; Ps 124:3—Then they; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Prov 19:21—many; Isa 7:5—Syria; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 48:2—come; Jer 48:42—from; Jer 49:7—Edom; Ezek 25:8—Moab; Ezek 35:10—thou hast; Ezek 36:5—appointed; Ezek 38:10—that at; Amos 2:1—For three; Zeph 2:8—the revilings; Matt 2:7—General; Luke 23:12—General; Acts 7:19—General

Psalms 83:5 For: Ps 2:2; Prov 21:30; Isa 7:5–7; 8:9, 10; John 11:47–53; Acts 23:12, 13; Rev 17:13; 19:19 consent: Heb. heart they are: Josh 10:3–5; 2 Sam 10:6–8; Isa 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; 2 Chr 20:1—the children of Moab; Isa 33:11—conceive; Obad 10—violence; Hab 3:7—Midian; Acts 7:19—General; Acts 14:5—when

Psalms 83:6 The tabernacles: Tents are mentioned because it was the custom of these people, particularly the Ishmaelites, to live a migratory or wandering life; encamping sometimes in one place, and sometimes in another, as they found convenience for

themselves and cattle; a custom retained by their descendants to the present day.
Edom: 2 Chr 20:1, 10, 11 Hagarenes: Gen 25:12–18; 1 Chr 5:10, 19, 20, Hagarites
Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—I will; Gen 37:25—Ishmeelites; Judg 3:13—Ammon; 2 Sam
8:2—he smote; 1 Chr 18:11—Amalek; Obad 18—for stubble

Psalms 83:7 Gebal: Josh 13:5; Ezek 27:9 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—I will; Exod
17:8—General; Num 13:29—Amalekites; Deut 25:19—thou shalt; Judg 3:13—the city; 1
Kgs 5:18—the stonesquarers; 1 Chr 18:11—Amalek; Neh 13:1—Moabite; Jer
49:1—Ammonites; Ezek 25:15—dealt; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Amos 1:13—and for

Psalms 83:8 Assur: Assur is the same in the original as Asshur, or Assyria. Gen 10:11,
Asshur, Gen 25:3 holpen: Heb. been an arm to, Isa 33:2 the children: Gen 19:37, 38; Deut
2:9 Reciprocal: Num 24:22—the Kenite; 1 Chr 1:17—Asshur; Ezek 27:23—Asshur; Ezek
32:22—General; Hab 3:14—they; Zeph 2:13—he will

Psalms 83:9 as unto: Num 31:7, 8; Judg 7:22–25; Isa 9:4; 10:26 as to Sisera: Judg 4:15–24 of
Kison: The variations of Kison and Kishon only exists in the translation; the original
being uniformly Kishon. Judg 5:21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—Midianites; Num 5:27—the
woman; Judg 4:2—Sisera; Judg 4:7—Kishon; Judg 5:31—So let; Judg 8:28—was Midian;
Ps 5:10—let; Ezek 32:4—General; Hab 3:14—the head; Zeph 2:13—he will

Psalms 83:10 Endor: Josh 17:11; 1 Sam 28:7 as dung: 2 Kgs 9:37; Jer 8:2; 16:4; Zeph 1:17
Reciprocal: Gen 14:10—fell; Judg 4:7—Kishon; Judg 4:15—General; Judg 5:21—Kishon;
1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Job 20:7—perish; Job 28:22—Destruction; Isa 5:25—torn;
Isa 25:10—even; Jer 9:22—fall; Jer 25:33—they shall not; Ezek 32:4—General; Mal
2:3—spread

Psalms 83:11 Oreb: Judg 7:25 Zebah: Judg 8:12–21 Reciprocal: Ps 82:7—and fall; Isa
10:26—according

Psalms 83:12; Ps 83:4; 74:7, 8; 2 Chr 20:11 Reciprocal: Judg 7:25—two princes; Ezek
7:24—their holy places shall be defiled; Ezek 35:12—they are given; Hos 13:3—as the
chaff

Psalms 83:13 O my: Ps 22:1; 44:4; 74:11, 12 like: Isa 17:12–14 as the: Ps 35:5; 68:1, 2; Exod
15:7; Job 13:25; 21:18; Isa 40:24; 41:2; Jer 13:24; Matt 3:12 Reciprocal: Ps 146:9—the way;
Isa 17:13—shall be; Isa 47:14—they shall; Isa 64:2—to make

Psalms 83:14 As the fire: Isa 30:33; 33:11, 12; 64:1, 2; Ezek 20:47, 48; Mal 4:1 the flame:
Deut 32:22; Nah 1:6, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 118:12—quenched; Isa 10:17—for a flame

Psalms 83:15; Ps 11:6; 50:3; 58:9; Job 9:17; 27:20–23; Isa 28:17; 30:30; Ezek 13:11–14; Matt
7:27; Heb 12:18 Reciprocal: Exod 9:18—I will cause; Job 27:21—a storm; Ps
118:12—quenched; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Lam 3:43—persecuted; Amos 1:14—with a

Psalms 83:16; Ps 6:10; 9:19, 20; 34:5 Reciprocal: Job 11:3—make thee; Ps 31:17—wicked;
Ps 53:5—thou hast; Hos 5:15—in their; 2 Thess 3:14—that he

Psalms 83:17; Ps 35:4, 26; 40:14, 15; 109:29 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—deed; Ps 6:10—Let all;
Ps 9:16—known; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 53:5—thou hast; Ps 79:10—let him; Isa

37:20—that all; Jer 17:18—confounded; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 32:15—then; Ezek 33:29—shall; Ezek 38:16—that the; Dan 4:17—that the living; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Rom 9:17—that

Psalms 83:18 That men: Ps 9:16; 59:13; 1 Kgs 18:37; 2 Kgs 19:19; Isa 5:16; Jer 16:21; Ezek 30:19; 38:23 whose: Gen 22:14; Exod 6:3; Isa 42:8 the most: Ps 92:8; Isa 54:5; Dan 4:25, 32; Mic 4:13; Zech 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—the most; Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 9:16—deed; Exod 15:3—name; Exod 23:21—my name; Deut 4:35—know; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Josh 2:11—for the Lord; Josh 9:9—because; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; Ezra 1:3—he is the God; Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 9:2—O thou; Ps 20:1—name; Ps 46:10—know; Ps 79:10—let him; Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Ps 97:9—high; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 12:2—the Lord; Isa 26:9—for; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 49:26—and all; Isa 57:15—the high; Jer 17:18—confounded; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 25:5—and ye; Ezek 32:15—then; Ezek 33:29—shall; Ezek 38:16—that the; Dan 3:27—the princes; Dan 4:17—that the living; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; Mic 6:9—the man of wisdom shall see thy name; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Luke 4:8—only; Rom 9:17—that; 1 Tim 6:15—who

CHAPTER 84

- 1 The prophet, longing for the communion of the sanctuary,
- 4 shews how blessed they are that dwell therein;
- 8 He prays to be restored unto it.

Psalms 84 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles Gittith: Ps 8; 81 titles A Psalm: Some suppose this Psalm was composed by David when driven from Jerusalem by Absalom's rebellion, but it is more probable that it was written at the foundation of the second temple. for: or, of

Psalms 84:1 How: Ps 36:8; 27:4; 48:1, 2; 87:2, 3; 122:1; Heb 9:23, 24; Rev 21:2, 3, 22, 23 O Lord: Ps 103:20, 21; 1 Kgs 22:19; Neh 9:6; Isa 6:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—Unto; Exod 6:24—Korah; Num 16:32—all the; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; 1 Chr 29:3—I have set; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 84:10—For; Ps 122:9—the house; Ps 137:5—I forget; Isa 38:22—What; Isa 66:10—all ye that love; Ezek 24:21—the desire; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful

Psalms 84:2 soul: Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1, 2; 73:26; 119:20, 81; 143:6; Song 2:4, 5; 5:8 heart: Job 23:3; Isa 26:9; 64:1 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—Unto; Gen 34:8—The soul; Exod 38:9—the court; Deut 5:26—living; Deut 12:20—I will; 2 Sam 13:39—longed; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 84:10—For; Ps 122:1—was glad; Ps 122:9—the house; Ps 137:5—I forget; Song 8:6—love; Isa 26:8—desire; Isa 38:22—What; Isa 58:13—call; Jer 10:10—the living; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; Matt 5:6—are; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; Phil 3:12—I follow; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 12:22—of the

Psalms 84:3 Yea: etc. Or, rather, “Even as the sparrow findeth a house, and the swallow

(deror, or the ring-dove, according to some, but probably the bird which Forskal mentions among the migratory birds of Alexandria, by the name of dururi) a nest for herself where she may lay her young (so I seek) thine altars, O Jehovah, God of hosts, my King and my God." That is, as nature inclines birds to seek and prepare their nests, so grace has taught me to desire thy altars, and to worship there. sparrow: Ps 90:1; 91:1; 116:7; Matt 8:20; 23:37 Reciprocal: Ps 104:12—the fowls; Luke 9:58—Foxes

Psalm 84:4 Blessed: Ps 23:6; 27:4; 65:4; 134:1–3 they will: Ps 71:8, 15; 145:1, 2, 21; Isa 12:4, 5; Rev 7:15 Reciprocal: Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 42:2—when; Luke 2:37—which

Psalm 84:5 strength: Ps 28:7, 8; Isa 45:24; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:9; Phil 4:13 in whose: Ps 40:8; 42:4; 55:14; Isa 26:9; Jer 31:33; 50:4, 5; Mic 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 18:6—and come with; 2 Chr 11:16—And after; Ps 8:2—strength; Ps 86:16—give; Jer 31:21—set thine; Hos 14:9—and the

Psalm 84:6 Who: Ps 66:10–12; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; Rom 5:3–5; 8:37; 2 Cor 4:17; Rev 7:14 Baca: etc. or, mulberry-trees, make him a well, etc. Baca is probably a large shrub, which the Arabs still call baca, (see note on 2 Sam 5:23,) and this valley, as Celsius observes, seems to be one “embarrassed with (such) bushes and thorns, which could not be passed without labour and tears” —bacah, as 7 MSS, LXX, Aquila, and Vulgate read. 2 Sam 5:22–24 the rain: Ps 68:9; 2 Kgs 3:9–20 filleth: Heb. covereth Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not

Psalm 84:7 They: Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Isa 40:31; John 15:2; 2 Cor 3:18; 2 Pet 3:18 strength to strength: Heb. company to company, Luke 2:24 in Zion: Ps 43:3; Deut 16:16; Isa 46:13; Jer 31:6; Zech 14:16; John 6:39; 14:3; 1 Thess 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—two bands; Exod 23:17—General; Exod 34:23—Thrice; Deut 31:11—to appear; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Chr 30:13—there assembled; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 122:2—General; Prov 10:29—way; Prov 24:5—increaseth strength; Isa 35:10—and come; Jer 50:5—ask; Ezek 46:9—come before; Hos 14:9—and the; Acts 9:22—increased; Rom 3:3—faith; 2 Thess 1:3—your

Psalm 84:8 Reciprocal: Ps 55:1—Give; Ps 146:5—the God

Psalm 84:9 our: Ps 84:11; 98:1; Gen 15:1; Deut 33:29 the face: Ps 2:2, 6 marg. Ps 89:20; 1 Sam 2:10; 2 Sam 23:1; 2 Chr 6:42; Acts 4:27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—shield; Ps 89:38—wroth; Ps 132:10—turn not; Isa 10:27—because

Psalm 84:10 For: Ps 84:1, 2; 27:4; 43:3, 4; 63:2; Luke 2:46; Rom 8:5, 6; Phil 3:20 I had: etc. Heb. I would choose rather to sit at the threshold, Jas 2:3 to dwell: Ps 17:14, 15; 26:8–10; 141:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—Unto; Exod 27:9—the court; Exod 38:9—the court; Deut 18:6—and come with; 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 2 Kgs 12:9—door; 2 Kgs 22:4—the keepers; 1 Chr 9:19—gates; 1 Chr 15:23—General; 1 Chr 16:42—musical instruments; 1 Chr 29:3—I have set; 2 Chr 9:7—General; Neh 11:19—that kept; Ps 42:2—when; Ps 73:28—But; Ps 118:24—we will; Ps 122:1—was glad; Ps 122:9—the house; Ps 137:5—I forget; Ps 137:6—if I prefer; Prov 8:34—watching; Song 2:4—brought; Isa 38:22—What; Isa 58:13—call; Jer 35:4—the keeper; Jer 52:24—door; Ezek 40:6—threshold; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 2:37—which; Luke 15:19—make; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Heb 11:25—Choosing

Psalm 84:11 a sun: Ps 27:1; Isa 60:19, 20; Mal 4:2; John 1:9; 8:12; Rev 21:23 shield: Ps 84:9; 3:3; 47:9; 115:9–11; 119:114; Gen 15:1; Prov 2:7 the Lord: John 1:16; Rom 8:16–18; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:17; Phil 1:6 no: Ps 34:9, 10; 85:12; Matt 6:33; Phil 4:19 walk: Ps 15:2; Prov 2:7; 10:9; 28:6, 18; Mic 2:7; Gal 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 20:6—withheld; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Deut 18:2—the Lord; Deut 33:14—the precious; Deut 33:29—the shield; 2 Sam 12:8—I would; 2 Sam 17:29—to eat; 2 Sam 22:3—shield; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; 2 Sam 22:29—lamp; 2 Sam 22:36—the shield; 1 Kgs 3:13—And I; 1 Chr 5:20—because; Job 1:8—upright; Job 17:9—hold on; Job 22:25—the Almighty; Job 29:3—by his light; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 5:12—shield; Ps 7:10—My; Ps 18:30—a buckler; Ps 19:13—upright; Ps 23:1—I shall; Ps 28:7—shield; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 59:11—our shield; Ps 73:1—God; Ps 73:24—receive; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Ps 125:4—upright; Prov 2:21—General; Prov 30:5—pure; Eccl 11:7—a pleasant; Isa 10:17—the light; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Matt 7:11—good; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 12:31—General; John 1:4—the life; Rom 8:31—If; Rom 8:32—how; 2 Cor 6:10—and; 2 Cor 9:8—God; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; 1 Tim 6:17—but; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 10:22—a true; Jas 1:17—from the; 2 Pet 1:3—all; 1 John 1:5—that God; 1 John 2:8—and the; Rev 12:1—clothed; Rev 22:5—no night

Psalm 84:12 blessed: Ps 2:12; 34:8; 62:8; 146:5, 6; Isa 30:18; 50:10; Jer 17:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:13—And I; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 5:20—because; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 18:30—a buckler; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 89:8—O Lord; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Prov 28:25—he that putteth; Isa 57:13—but he; Jer 39:18—because; Lam 3:24—therefore; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Nah 1:7—that; Hag 2:19—from; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 6:33—and all; Rom 8:31—If; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 1 Tim 6:17—but

CHAPTER 85

- 1 The Psalmist, out of the experience of former mercies, prays for the continuance thereof;
- 8 He promises to wait thereon, out of confidence of God's goodness.

Psalms 85 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles for: or, of, Ps 42 title

Psalm 85:1 Lord: Lev 26:42; Joel 2:18; Zech 1:16 favourable unto: or, well pleased with, Ps 77:7 thou hast: Ps 14:7; 126:1, 2; Ezra 1:11; 2:1; Jer 30:18; 31:23; Ezek 39:25; Joel 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 6:24—Korah; Lev 25:23—for ever; Num 16:32—all the; Deut 32:43—will be; 1 Chr 6:37—Korah; Ps 42:1—the sons; Ps 53:6—bringeth; Isa 12:1—though; Jer 33:7—will cause; Ezek 16:53—bring; Zeph 2:7—turn

Psalm 85:2 forgiven: Ps 32:1; 79:8, 9; Jer 50:20; Mic 7:18; Acts 13:39; Col 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:42—and I will; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; Isa 38:17—thou hast cast; Jer 33:8—General; Rom 4:7—General

Psalm 85:3 taken: Isa 6:7; 12:1; 54:7–10; John 1:29 turned: etc. or, turned thine anger from waxing hot, Exod 32:11, 22; Deut 13:17 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—Turn from; Num 25:4—that the fierce; Judg 3:8—was hot; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; Isa 27:4—Fury; Jer 33:8—General; Zeph 3:15—hath taken

Psalm 85:4 turn us: The Israelites were not restored from their captivity all at once: a few returned with Zerubbabel, some more with Ezra and Nehemiah; but a great number still remained in Babylonia, Media, Assyria, etc.; and therefore the Psalmist prays for a complete restoration. Ps 80:3, 7, 19; Jer 31:18; Lam 5:21; Mal 4:6 O God: Ps 25:2; 27:1; Mic 7:7, 18–20; John 4:22 cause: Ps 78:38; Isa 10:25; Dan 9:16 Reciprocal: Num 25:4—that the fierce; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 126:4—Turn again; Isa 17:10—the God; Dan 9:13—that we; Amos 7:5—cease

Psalm 85:5 angry: Ps 74:1; 77:9; 79:5; 80:4; 89:46; Isa 64:9–12; Mic 7:18 draw: Luke 21:24; Rev 18:21–23 Reciprocal: Ps 13:1—How; Ps 77:7—and will; Isa 57:16—I will not; Jer 3:5—he reserve; Lam 5:20—dost; Dan 9:19—defer; Amos 1:11—kept

Psalm 85:6 revive: Ps 80:18; 138:7; Ezra 9:8, 9; Isa 57:15; Hos 6:2; Hab 3:2 people: Ps 53:6; Ezra 3:11–13; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Gen 45:27—the spirit; Ps 51:12—Restore; Ps 90:14—that we; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Dan 9:19—defer; Hos 14:7—revive; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Phil 4:10—hath flourished

Psalm 85:7; Ps 50:23; 91:16; Jer 42:12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Gen 49:18—General; Isa 26:3—wilt

Psalm 85:8 hear: Hab 2:1; Heb 12:25 for he: Ps 29:11; Isa 57:19; Zech 9:10; John 14:27; 20:19, 26; Acts 10:36; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Eph 2:17; 2 Thess 3:16 unto his: Ps 50:5; Eph 1:1, 2 but: Ps 130:4; John 5:14; 8:11; Acts 3:26; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 10:26–29; 2 Pet 2:20–22; Rev 2:4, 5; 3:19 folly: Gen 34:7; 1 Sam 25:25; Prov 25:11; 27:22 Reciprocal: Num 9:8—I will; Judg 6:23—Peace be; 1 Sam 3:9—Speak; Song 2:10—spake; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Hag 2:9—give; John 16:33—in me; Rom 5:1—we have; Phil 4:7—the peace; Heb 10:38—but

Psalm 85:9 Surely: Ps 24:4, 5; 50:23; 119:155; Isa 46:13; Mark 12:32–34; John 7:17; Acts 10:2–4; 11:13, 14; 13:16 glory: Isa 4:5; Ezek 26:20; Hag 2:7–9; Zech 2:5, 8; Luke 2:32; John 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 1:20—God; Ps 34:18—is nigh; Ps 67:6—Then; Prov 19:23—fear; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 51:5—righteousness; Isa 56:1—for; Isa 59:11—for salvation; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 6:13—and the; Zech 9:9—he is; Mal 4:2—that fear; Luke 1:50—General; Luke 2:14—Glory; Acts 10:35—feareth; Acts 10:36—preaching; Rev 11:18—and them

Psalm 85:10 Mercy: Ps 89:14; 100:5; Exod 34:6, 7; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55; John 1:17 righteousness: Ps 72:3; Isa 32:16–18; 45:24; Jer 23:5, 6; Luke 2:14; Rom 3:25, 26; 5:1, 21; Heb 7:2 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—truth; 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 40:11—let thy; Ps 57:10—For; Ps 86:15—mercy; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 111:7—works; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 138:2—and praise; Prov 16:6—mercy; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 16:5—in mercy; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Jer 33:6—and will; Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Luke 1:79—to guide; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 10:36—preaching; Eph 2:17—and preached; Eph 4:21—as; Col 1:20—having made peace; Jas 2:13—and; Rev 15:3—just

Psalm 85:11 Truth: Isa 4:2; 45:8; 53:2; John 14:6; 1 John 5:20, 21 righteousness: Isa 42:21; Matt 3:17; 17:5; Luke 2:14; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 1:6 Reciprocal: Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 57:10—For; Ps 72:3—by righteousness; Song 2:1—the rose; Isa 61:11—so; Rom 3:26—that he; Eph 4:21—as; Col 1:20—having made peace; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Rev 15:3—just

Psalm 85:12 the Lord: Ps 84:11; Mic 6:8; 1 Cor 1:30; Eph 1:3; Jas 1:17 our land: Ps 67:6; 72:16; Isa 30:23, 24; 32:15; Matt 13:8, 23; Acts 2:41; 21:20 Gr.; 1 Cor 3:6–9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:25—with blessings; Lev 25:19—General; Lev 26:4—the land; Isa 4:2—the fruit; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Matt 7:11—good

Psalm 85:13 Righteousness: Ps 72:2, 3; 89:14; Isa 58:8 shall set: Ps 119:35; Matt 20:27, 28; John 13:14–16, 34; 2 Cor 3:18; Gal 2:20; Eph 5:1, 2; Phil 2:5–8; Heb 12:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:18–24; 4:1; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: Ps 37:23—steps; 1 Pet 2:21—leaving; Rev 14:13—and their

CHAPTER 86

- 1 David strengthens his prayer by the consciousness of his religion;
- 5 by the goodness and power of God;
- 11 He desires the continuance of former grace;
- 14 Complaining of the proud, he craves some token of God's goodness.

Psalm 86 Title A Prayer of David: This Psalm is supposed to have been composed by David either when persecuted by Saul, or driven from Jerusalem by Absalom. Ps 102; 142 titles

Psalm 86:1 Bow: Ps 31:2; Isa 37:17; Dan 9:18 for I am: Ps 10:14; 34:6; 40:17; 72:12–14; 102:17; 119:22; 140:12; Isa 66:2; Matt 5:3; Luke 4:18; Jas 1:9, 10; 2:5 Reciprocal: Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 17:1—General; Ps 109:22—For I; Ps 119:58—I entreated; Hab 3:1—prayer

Psalm 86:2 Preserve: Ps 4:3; 37:28; 119:94; 1 Sam 2:9; John 10:27–29; 17:11; 1 Pet 5:3–5 holy: or, one whom thou favourest, Ps 18:19; Deut 7:7, 8; Rom 9:18, 23, 24 save: Ps 119:124, 125; 143:12; John 12:26 trusteth: Ps 13:5; 16:1; 31:1; Isa 26:3, 4; Rom 15:12, 13; Eph 1:12, 13 Reciprocal: Rom 6:22—become

Psalm 86:3 Be merciful: Ps 56:1; 57:1 for I: Ps 55:17; 88:9; Luke 2:37; 11:8–13; 18:7; Eph 6:18 daily: or, all the day, Ps 25:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 88:1—I have; Dan 6:10—three; Luke 18:1—that; Acts 10:2—and prayed

Psalm 86:4 Rejoice: Ps 51:12; Isa 61:3; 65:18; 66:13, 14 do: Ps 25:1; 62:8; 143:8 Reciprocal: Deut 24:15—setteth his heart upon it; Job 22:26—lift up; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 90:14—that we; Ps 119:145—cried; Jer 20:12—for; Jer 22:27—desire; Lam 3:41—lift

Psalm 86:5 thou: Ps 86:15; 25:8; 36:7; 52:1; 69:16; 119:68; 130:7; 145:8, 9; Exod 34:6; Joel 2:13; 1 John 4:8, 9 ready: Neh 9:17; Isa 55:7; Dan 9:9; Mic 7:18 plenteous: Ps 103:8; 130:4, 7; Joel 2:13; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6–8; 2:4 unto all: Ps 145:18; Jer 33:3; Ezek 36:33, 37; Luke 11:9, 10; John 4:10; Acts 2:21; Rom 10:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen

19:16—the Lord; Deut 4:31—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 8:52—in all that; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; 2 Chr 30:18—The good; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 109:21—thy mercy; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 119:76—merciful; Ps 119:156—are thy; Isa 63:7—according to his; Jer 3:12—for I am; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 18:27—moved; Matt 22:4—and all; Mark 10:18—that is; Luke 7:13—he; Luke 15:20—But; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 15:5—the God; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of mercies; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Titus 3:5—according; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 1:3—which; 1 Pet 5:10—the God

Psalm 86:6; Ps 5:1, 2; 17:1; 130:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; Neh 1:11—Let now; Ps 116:2—therefore

Psalm 86:7; Ps 18:6; 34:4–6; 50:15; 55:16–18; 77:1, 2; 91:15; 142:1, 3; Isa 26:16; Lam 3:55–57; Jonah 2:2; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; Ps 116:2—therefore; Nah 1:7—in the

Psalm 86:8 Among: Ps 89:6, 8; Exod 15:11; Isa 40:18, 25; Jer 10:6, 7, 16; Dan 3:29 neither: Ps 136:4; Deut 3:24; 4:34 Reciprocal: Gen 21:7—Who; Exod 8:10—there is none; Deut 33:26—none; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Kgs 8:42—great name; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 35:10—who; Ps 71:19—who is like; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 95:3—For; Ps 135:5—I know; Isa 46:5—General

Psalm 86:9 All: Ps 22:27–31; 66:4; 67:7; 72:8, 19; 102:15, 18; Isa 2:2–4; 11:9; 43:7; 59:19; 66:23; Zech 14:9; Rom 11:25; Rev 11:15; 15:4; 20:3 glorify: Rom 15:9; Eph 1:12; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 26:10—and worship; 1 Kgs 8:42—great name; 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Ps 65:2—unto thee; Ps 72:11—all nations; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 117:1—O praise; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 10:7—O King; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 7:27—and all; Mic 4:1—and people; Hab 2:14—the earth; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zeph 3:9—that; Luke 24:47—among; John 10:16—other; Rom 1:21—they glorified

Psalm 86:10 For: Ps 86:8; 72:18; 77:14, 15; 145:3–5; Exod 15:11; Job 11:7; Dan 6:26, 27; Acts 2:19–22; 4:30; Rom 15:18, 19; Heb 2:4 God: Deut 6:3, 4; 32:39; Isa 37:16, 20; 44:6–8; Mark 12:29; 1 Cor 8:4; Eph 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Gen 21:7—Who; Josh 3:5—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; Neh 9:6—even thou; Job 5:9—doeth; Ps 48:1—Great; Ps 96:4—For the; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 136:4—who alone; Isa 26:15—thou art; Dan 4:3—great; Zeph 3:9—that

Psalm 86:11 Teach: Ps 5:8; 25:4, 12; 27:11; 119:33, 73; 143:8–10; Job 34:32; John 6:45, 46; Eph 4:21 I will: Ps 26:3; 119:30; Mal 2:6; 2 John 4; 3 John 3, 4 unite: Jer 32:38, 39; Hos 10:2; 14:8; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:22–24; John 17:20, 21; Acts 2:46; 1 Cor 6:17; 10:21; 2 Cor 11:3; Col 3:17, 22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Exod 33:13—show; 1 Sam 18:1—the soul of Jonathan; 1 Chr 12:17—heart; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 119:26—teach; Jer 42:3—General; Acts 9:31—and walking; Eph 6:5—in

Psalm 86:12 praise: Ps 34:1; 103:1–3; 104:33; 145:1–5; 146:1, 2; 1 Chr 29:13, 20; Isa 12:1; Rev 5:9–13; 19:5, 6 with all: Ps 9:1; Deut 6:5; Prov 3:5, 6; Acts 8:37; Eph 5:19 glorify: Rom

15:6; 1 Cor 6:20; 10:31 Reciprocal: Ps 50:23—Whoso; Ps 51:14—tongue; Ps 56:13—For; Ps 66:20—General; Ps 89:1—I will; Ps 119:7—I will; Ps 138:1—I will praise

Psalms 86:13 great: Ps 57:10; 103:8–12; 108:4; Luke 1:58 and thou: Ps 16:10; 56:13; 88:6; 116:8; Job 33:18, 22, 24, 28; Isa 38:17; Jonah 2:3–6; 1 Thess 1:10 hell: or, grave Reciprocal: Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Deut 32:22—lowest; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 9:13—thou; Ps 18:5—The sorrows; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 49:15—the grave; Ps 51:14—tongue; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 63:9—go; Ps 66:20—General; Ps 71:20—shalt bring; Ps 89:1—I will; Ps 103:1—all that; Ps 119:7—I will; Ps 119:156—are thy; Ps 138:1—I will praise; Hos 13:14—ransom; Jonah 2:2—out; Luke 16:23—in hell; Acts 2:27—leave

Psalms 86:14 O God: Ps 36:11; 54:3; 119:51, 69, 85; 140:5; 2 Sam 15:1–12 assemblies: 2 Sam 16:20–23; 17:1, 14; Matt 26:3, 4; 27:1, 2; Acts 4:27, 28 violent: Heb. terrible and have: Ps 10:4, 11, 13; 14:4; 36:1; Ezek 8:12; 9:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; Ps 18:48—violent man; Ps 22:16—assembly; Ps 25:19—cruel hatred; Ps 31:20—from

Psalms 86:15 But thou: Ps 86:5; 103:8; 111:4; 130:4, 7; 145:8; Exod 31:6, 7; Num 14:18; Neh 9:17; Joel 2:13; Mic 7:18; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:7; 2:4–7 mercy: Ps 85:10; 98:3; John 1:17; Rom 15:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 22:27—for I am gracious; Exod 34:6—merciful; Exod 34:7—Keeping; Deut 4:31—the Lord; 2 Sam 12:8—I would; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 21:29—I will not; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Neh 9:30—many years; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 69:16—turn; Ps 109:21—thy mercy; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 119:156—are thy; Ps 138:2—and praise; Isa 63:7—according to his; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 3:12—for I am; Lam 3:22—because; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 18:27—moved; Mark 10:49—stood; Luke 7:13—he; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 18:13—God; Rom 2:4—forbearance; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of mercies; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; Titus 3:5—according; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 1:3—which; 1 Pet 5:10—the God; 2 Pet 3:9—but is; 1 John 4:8—God is

Psalms 86:16 turn: Ps 25:16; 69:16; 90:13; 119:132 give: Ps 28:7, 8; 84:5; 138:3; Isa 40:29–31; 45:24; Zech 10:12; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 the son: Ps 116:16; 119:94; Luke 1:38 Reciprocal: Ps 119:125—I am thy; Luke 18:13—God; 2 Tim 1:5—thy mother

Psalms 86:17 Show: Ps 41:10, 11; 74:9; Isa 38:22; 1 Cor 5:5 that they: Ps 71:9–13; 109:29; Mic 7:8–10 thou: Ps 40:1; 71:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Exod 3:12—token; Judg 6:17—show; Judg 13:23—he would not; Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 119:82—When wilt; Isa 26:11—be; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; Rev 11:12—and their

CHAPTER 87

- 1 The nature and glory of the church;
- 4 The increase, honour, and comfort of the members thereof.

Psalms 87 Title A Psalm: It is highly probable that this Psalm was written by one of the descendants of Korah on the return from the Babylonian captivity. It seems to have

been written in praise of Jerusalem; and, typically, of the Christian church. for: or, of

Psalm 87:1 His: 2 Chr 3:1; Isa 28:16; Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 3:10, 11; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:4–8 the holy: Ps 48:1, 2; 68:16; 121:1; Isa 2:2, 3; 56:7; Zech 8:3; 2 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 68:15—of God; Ps 99:9—his holy; Ps 122:2—General; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Jer 31:23—and mountain; Dan 9:16—thy holy; Joel 2:1—in my; Zeph 3:11—because of my holy; John 4:20—and ye

Psalm 87:2 The Lord: Ps 78:67–69; 132:13, 14; Deut 12:5; 2 Chr 6:6; Isa 14:32; Joel 2:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 2 Chr 5:2—which is Zion; Ps 50:2—perfection; Ps 68:15—of God; Ps 78:68—mount; Ps 84:1—How; Song 7:5—the king; Isa 4:5—upon every; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Zeph 3:11—because of my holy; Hag 1:8—and I will take; Matt 5:35—the city; John 4:20—and ye

Psalm 87:3 Glorious: Ps 48:2, 3, 11–13; 125:1, 2; Isa 12:6; 49:14–26; 54:2–10; 59:20, 21; 60:1–22; 61:3–11; 62:1–12; Jer 3:14–17; 31:12, 13; Ezek 36:2, 11–38; 37:27, 28; 40:1–49; 48:1–35; Heb 12:22, 23; Rev 14:1; 21:10–27 Reciprocal: Deut 12:5—But unto; 2 Sam 7:9—like unto; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 50:2—perfection; Ps 84:1—How; Song 3:10—General; Song 5:9—O thou; Isa 4:5—upon every; Isa 48:2—they call; Isa 60:14—The city; Jer 3:17—the throne; Ezek 7:20—the beauty; Hag 1:8—and I will take; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Eph 5:27—glorious; Rev 3:12—the city; Rev 21:2—the holy

Psalm 87:4 Rahab: Ps 89:10; Isa 51:9 Babylon: Ps 137:1, 8, 9; 2 Kgs 20:17, 18; Isa 13:1–22; 14:4–6; Jer 25:9; 50:1–Jer 51:64; Dan 2:47, 48; 4:30; Rev 17:5; 18:2 Tyre: Ps 45:12; Isa 23:1–18; Ezek 27:1–Ezek 28:26 Ethiopia: 1 Kgs 10:1–29; Acts 8:27 this man: Ps 68:31; 1 Sam 17:8; 2 Sam 21:16–22; Isa 19:11, 23–25; Ezek 28:2 Reciprocal: Mark 3:8—Tyre; Acts 21:3—Tyre; 1 Pet 5:13—at

Psalm 87:5 of Zion: Isa 44:4, 5; 60:1–9; John 1:12–14; 3:3–5; Gal 3:26–28; Heb 11:32–40; 12:1, 2, 22–24; 1 Pet 1:23, 24 highest: Ezek 48:35; Matt 16:18; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Deut 28:9—establish; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Ps 48:8—God; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Jer 33:2—the maker; Luke 1:76—Highest; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth

Psalm 87:6 when: Ps 22:30; Isa 4:3; Ezek 9:4; 13:9; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Rev 13:8 this man: Jer 3:19; Gal 4:26–31; Rev 20:15 Reciprocal: Num 3:40—General; Rom 9:8—are counted

Psalm 87:7 As well: Ps 68:24, 25; 1 Chr 15:16–29; 23:5; 25:1–6; Rev 14:1–3 all my: Ps 46:4; Isa 12:3; John 1:16; 4:10, 14; 7:37–39; Jas 1:17; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:6—the Levites; 2 Chr 29:26—the instruments

CHAPTER 88

1 A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

Psalms 88 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 109; 139; 140:0 titles for: or, of. Mahalath:

Ps 53 title Maschil: etc. or, A Psalm of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction, Supposed to have been written by Heman, son of Zerah, and grandson of Judah, on the oppression of the Hebrews in Egypt. Heman: 1 Kgs 4:31; 1 Chr 2:6

Psalm 88:1 Lord: Ps 27:1, 9; 51:14; 62:7; 65:5; 68:19; 79:9; 140:7; Gen 49:18; Isa 12:2; Luke 1:47; 2:30; Titus 2:10, 13; 3:4–7 I have: Ps 22:2; 86:3; Neh 1:6; Isa 62:6; Luke 2:37; 18:7; 1 Thess 3:10; 2 Tim 1:3 Reciprocal: Num 16:32—all the; 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; 1 Chr 6:33—Heman; 1 Chr 25:4—Heman; 2 Chr 5:12—Asaph; 2 Chr 6:40—my God; Ps 1:2—day; Ps 24:5—God; Ps 25:5—God; Ps 42:6—my God; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 88:9—called; Ps 116:2—therefore; Jonah 2:2—out; Matt 26:38—My; Matt 26:42—the second; Mark 14:32—while; Luke 22:44—being; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Rom 8:26—with; 1 Thess 2:9—night; Heb 5:7—when; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings

Psalm 88:2; Ps 79:11; 141:1, 2; 1 Kgs 8:31; Lam 3:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:28—hearken; Ps 102:2—incline; Matt 26:42—the second

Psalm 88:3 soul: Ps 88:14, 15; 22:11–21; 69:17–21; 77:2; 143:3, 4; Job 6:2–4; Isa 53:3, 10, 11; Lam 3:15–19; Matt 26:37–39; Mark 14:33, 34 life: Ps 107:18; Job 33:22 Reciprocal: Gen 44:29—And if; Job 13:26—writest; Job 17:1—the graves; Ps 18:5—The sorrows; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 77:3—I complained; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Ezek 26:20—in places; John 12:27—is

Psalm 88:4 counted: Ps 28:1; 30:9; 143:7; Job 17:1; Isa 38:17, 18; Ezek 26:20; Jonah 2:6; 2 Cor 1:9 as a man: Ps 31:12; 109:22–24; Rom 5:6; 2 Cor 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 44:29—And if; Num 12:12—as one dead; Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Ps 69:15—pit; Ps 142:7—my soul; Ps 143:3—made me; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Luke 10:30—wounded

Psalm 88:5 Free: Isa 14:9–12; 38:10–12; Ezek 32:18–32 whom: Ps 136:23; Gen 8:1; 19:29 cut: Ps 88:16; 31:22; Job 6:9; 11:10; Isa 53:8 from thy hand: or, by thy hand Reciprocal: Num 12:12—as one dead; Ps 31:12—forgotten; Ps 88:12—in the land; Lam 3:6—in dark; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Jonah 2:3—thou; Rom 7:24—the body of this

Psalm 88:6 lowest: Ps 40:2; 86:13; Deut 32:22 darkness: Ps 143:3; Prov 4:19; Lam 3:2; John 12:46; Jude 6, 13 deeps: Ps 69:15; 130:1 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—the pit; Job 10:21—the land; Ps 69:2—deep waters; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 116:3—sorrows; Lam 3:6—in dark

Psalm 88:7 Thy wrath: Ps 38:1; 90:7; 102:10; Job 6:4; 10:16; John 3:36; Rom 2:5–9; 1 Pet 2:24; Rev 6:16, 17 with: Ps 42:7; Jonah 2:3 Reciprocal: Job 9:18—will not; Ps 69:2—deep waters; Ps 116:3—sorrows; Ps 130:1—Out of; Lam 3:1—the man; Mark 14:50—General

Psalm 88:8 put: Ps 88:18; 31:11; 143:4; 1 Sam 23:18–20; Job 19:13–19; John 11:57 made: Isa 49:7; 63:3; Zech 11:8; Matt 27:21–25; John 15:23, 24 I am shut: Job 12:14; 19:8; Lam 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—the pit; Job 30:10—abhor me; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 31:8—shut me; Ps 142:4—but there was; Prov 19:7—the brethren; Mark 14:50—General

Psalm 88:9 Mine: Ps 38:10; 42:3; 102:9; Job 16:20; 17:7; Lam 3:48, 49; John 11:35 called: Ps 88:1; 55:17; 86:3 stretched: Ps 44:20; 68:31; 143:6; Ezek 17:11; Job 11:13 Reciprocal: Ps 6:6—I am; Ps 6:7—Mine; Ps 31:9—mine; Ps 38:6—mourning; Ps 42:9—why go; Song 5:6—I sought

Psalm 88:10 Wilt thou: The interrogations in these verses imply the strongest negations. Ps 6:5; 30:9; 115:17; 118:17; Isa 38:18, 19; Mark 5:35, 36 shall: Job 14:7–12; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:1–14; Luke 7:12–16; 1 Cor 15:52–57 Reciprocal: Job 26:6—destruction; Ps 143:7—unto them; Eccl 9:5—the dead; Eccl 9:10—for; John 4:49—come

Psalm 88:11 in destruction: Ps 55:23; 73:18; Job 21:30; 26:6; Prov 15:11; Matt 7:13; Rom 9:22; 2 Pet 2:1 Reciprocal: Job 10:21—the land; Job 35:15—in great; Ps 143:7—unto them; Eccl 9:5—the dead; Isa 38:18—the grave

Psalm 88:12 dark: Ps 143:3; Job 10:21, 22; Isa 8:22; Matt 8:12; Jude 13 in the land: Ps 88:5; 31:12; Eccl 2:16; 8:10; 9:5

Psalm 88:13 and in: Ps 5:3; 119:147, 148; Mark 1:35 prevent thee: “Come before thee.” See note on Ps 21:3. Reciprocal: Job 19:10—destroyed; Lam 3:56—hide; 1 Thess 4:15—prevent

Psalm 88:14 Lord: Ps 43:2; 77:7–9; Matt 27:46 hidest: Ps 13:1; 44:24; 69:17; Job 13:24 Reciprocal: Ps 10:1—hidest; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 44:23—cast; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 89:46—wilt; Ps 102:2—Hide; Prov 18:14—but; Lam 3:56—hide; Matt 26:38—My; Mark 14:33—and began

Psalm 88:15 afflicted: Ps 73:14; Job 17:1, 11–16; Isa 53:3 while: Ps 22:14, 15; Job 6:4; 7:11–16; Isa 53:10; Zech 13:7; Luke 22:44 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:20—dealt; Job 9:18—will not; Job 9:28—afraid; Job 16:6—my grief; Job 20:25—terrors; Job 21:6—Even when; Job 30:15—Terrors; Ps 18:5—The sorrows; Ps 25:16—for I; Ps 31:10—my life; Ps 38:1—rebuke; Ps 42:7—all thy; Ps 55:5—horror; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 109:22—and my; Isa 51:20—full; Jer 17:17—a terror; Lam 3:1—the man; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 1 John 4:18—fear hath

Psalm 88:16 fierce: Ps 38:1, 2; 89:46; 90:7, 11; 102:10; Isa 53:4–6; Rom 8:32; Gal 3:13; Rev 6:17 cut me: Isa 53:8; Dan 9:26 Reciprocal: Job 6:4—the terrors; Job 9:28—afraid; Job 23:16—Almighty; Job 33:7—my terror; Ps 31:22—I am; Ps 55:5—horror; Ps 88:5—cut; Ps 109:22—and my; Isa 51:20—full; Jer 17:17—a terror; Lam 3:1—the man; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 1 John 4:18—fear hath

Psalm 88:17 They: Ps 22:16; 42:7; 69:1, 2; 116:3; Job 16:12, 13; 30:14, 15; Lam 3:5–7; Matt 27:39–44 daily: or, all the day Reciprocal: Ps 109:3—compassed; Ps 118:11—General; Hos 5:10—like

Psalm 88:18 Lover: Ps 88:8; 31:11; 38:11; Job 19:12–15 mine acquaintance: A figurative expression to denote that he now never saw them. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:3—where is; Job 6:15—My brethren; Job 19:13—put my brethren; Ps 142:4—but there was; Prov 19:7—the brethren; Isa 51:18—none; Matt 26:31—and the; Mark 14:50—General; Luke 23:49—acquaintance

CHAPTER 89

1 The psalmist praises God for his covenant;

5 for his wonderful power;
15 for the care of his church;
19 for his favour to the kingdom of David;
38 Then complaining of contrary events,
46 he expostulates, prays, and blesses God.

Psalms 89 Title Maschil: etc. or, A Psalm for Ethan, the Ezrahite, to give instructions. This Psalm is generally supposed to have been written during the Babylonian captivity, when, the family of David being dethroned, and the royal family ruined, the Divine promises had apparently failed. Ethan: 1 Kgs 4:31; 1 Chr 2:6

Psalm 89:1 I will: Ps 86:12, 13; 101:1; 106:1; 136:1–26 with: Ps 40:9, 10; 71:8, 15–19 thy faithfulness: Ps 89:5, 8, 33, 49; 36:5; 92:2; Isa 25:1; Lam 3:23; Mic 7:20; Titus 1:2 all generations: Heb. generation and generation, Ps 89:4; 119:90 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—his bow; 1 Chr 6:44—Ethan; Ps 48:1—greatly; Ps 57:10—For; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 90:1—all generations; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 119:54—General; Ps 135:13—throughout all generations; Ps 138:2—and praise; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Isa 16:5—in mercy; John 1:17—grace; 1 John 3:1—what

Psalm 89:2 Mercy: Ps 36:5; 103:17; Neh 1:5; 9:17, 31; Luke 1:50; Eph 1:6, 7 faithfulness: Ps 89:5, 37; 119:89; 146:6; Num 23:19; Matt 24:35; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Ps 57:10—For; Ps 89:14—mercy; Ps 89:24—But my; Ps 92:2—show; Ps 97:6—The heavens; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 103:11—as the; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 119:90—unto all generations; Ps 138:2—and praise; Prov 29:14—king; Isa 16:5—in mercy; Isa 55:9—General; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Jer 31:37—If; Lam 3:23—great; John 1:17—grace; Acts 13:34—the sure; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 1 John 3:1—what

Psalm 89:3 made: Ps 89:28, 34, 39; 2 Sam 7:10–16; 23:5; 1 Kgs 8:16; Isa 55:3; Jer 30:9; 33:20, 21; Ezek 34:23, 24; Hos 3:5; Luke 1:32, 33 my chosen: Ps 89:19; 78:70; Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 12:18–21 sworn: Ps 89:35; 132:11; 2 Sam 3:9; Acts 2:30; Heb 7:21 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Lev 26:9—for I; 2 Sam 3:18—By the hand; 2 Sam 7:11—he will make; 1 Kgs 8:23—who keepest; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 89:49—thou; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 33:22—so; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Dan 2:44—set up; Luke 1:69—in; Rom 9:4—covenants; Eph 2:12—the covenants

Psalm 89:4; Ps 89:1, 29, 36; 72:17; 132:12; 2 Sam 7:12–16, 29; 1 Kgs 9:5; 1 Chr 17:10–14; 22:10; Isa 9:6, 7; Zech 12:8; Luke 1:32, 33; 20:41–44; Acts 13:32–37; Rom 1:3, 4; 15:12; Phil 2:9–11; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 2 Sam 3:18—By the hand; 2 Sam 7:11—he will make; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 89:49—thou; Ps 132:11—sworn; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 33:22—so; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Dan 2:44—set up; Acts 2:30—knowing; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth

Psalm 89:5 heavens: Ps 19:1; 50:6; 97:6; Isa 44:23; Luke 2:10–15; Eph 3:10; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:11–14; 7:10–12 in the congregation: Ps 89:7; Deut 33:2; Dan 7:10; 2 Thess 1:7; Heb 12:22, 23; Jude 14, 15; Rev 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—fearful; 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; 1 Chr 16:31—Let the heavens; Ps 89:1—thy faithfulness; Ps 89:2—faithfulness; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 148:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 149:1—in the congregation; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Psalm 89:6 For who: Ps 89:8; 40:5; 71:19; 73:25; 86:8; 113:5; Exod 15:11; Jer 10:6 the sons: Ps 29:1 marg. Ps 52:1 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; Deut 3:24—what God; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; Ps 35:10—who; Ps 77:13—who; Ps 93:4—mightier; Ps 135:5—I know; Song 2:3—my beloved; Song 5:16—most; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 46:5—General; Jer 10:7—among; Jer 49:19—who is like; Jer 50:44—for who; Mic 7:18—a God

Psalm 89:7; Ps 76:7–11; Lev 10:3; Isa 6:2–7; 66:2; Jer 10:7, 10; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4, 5; Acts 5:11; Heb 12:28, 29; Rev 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 20:26—thy nakedness; Exod 30:20—die not; Exod 38:9—the court; Lev 19:30—reverence; Josh 3:4—a space; Josh 4:24—ye might; 1 Kgs 18:42—put his face; 1 Chr 16:25—great; Job 37:1—General; Ps 2:11—Serve; Ps 31:23—saints; Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 76:11—let all; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 96:4—For the; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 111:9—holy; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Isa 4:5—upon every; Ezek 1:23—which; Ezek 44:4—and I fell; Dan 4:13—an holy; Mark 4:41—feared; Acts 7:32—Then; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; Heb 12:23—the general; Rev 14:7—Fear

Psalm 89:8 O Lord: Ps 84:12; Josh 22:22; Isa 28:22 a strong: Ps 89:13; 24:8; 147:5; 1 Sam 15:19; Job 9:19; Isa 40:25, 26; Jer 32:17; Matt 6:13 like: Ps 89:6; 35:10; 71:19; Deut 32:31; 1 Sam 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—right hand; Deut 3:24—what God; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; Ps 86:8—Among; Ps 113:5—like; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 46:5—General; Jer 32:21—with a strong; Jer 49:19—who is like; Jer 50:44—for who; Mic 7:18—a God

Psalm 89:9; Ps 29:10; 65:7; 66:5, 6; 93:3, 4; 107:25–29; Job 38:8–11; Nah 1:4; Matt 8:24–27; 14:32; Mark 4:39, 41 Reciprocal: Job 26:12—the proud; Job 38:11—but; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ps 107:29—General; Jonah 1:15—and the; Zech 8:20—there; Matt 8:26—and rebuked

Psalm 89:10 Thou hast: Ps 78:43–72; 105:27–45; Exod 7:1–Exod 15:27 Rahab: or, Egypt scattered: Ps 59:11; 68:30; 144:6; Isa 24:1 thy strong arm: Heb. the arm of thy strength, Exod 3:19, 20; Deut 4:34 Reciprocal: Job 26:12—the proud; Job 40:9—Hast; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Ps 87:4—Rahab; Ps 89:13—a mighty arm; Ps 92:9—For; Isa 51:9—Art thou; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered

Psalm 89:11; Ps 24:1, 2; 50:12; 115:16; Gen 1:1; 2:1; 1 Chr 29:11; Job 41:11; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 Reciprocal: Deut 33:16—the earth; Job 38:18—General; Ps 119:90—thou hast; Isa 40:26—by the greatness

Psalm 89:12 north: Job 26:7 Tabor: Josh 19:22; Judg 4:6, 12 Hermon: Ps 133:3; Deut 3:8, 9; Josh 12:1 rejoice: Ps 65:12, 13; Isa 35:1, 2; 49:13; 55:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Josh 11:3—Hermon; Josh 19:12—Chislothtabor; Judg 8:18—Tabor; 1 Sam 10:3—Tabor; Job 38:18—General; Ps 89:16—name; Jer 46:18—Tabor

Psalm 89:13 a mighty arm: Heb. an arm with might, Ps 89:10; 62:11; Dan 4:34, 35; Matt 6:13 Reciprocal: Exod 6:1—with a strong; Exod 13:9—strong hand; Josh 4:24—that it is; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 2 Chr 6:32—thy mighty; Job 30:21—thy strong hand; Job 40:9—Hast; Ps 18:48—lifest; Ps 89:8—a strong; Ps 89:21—mine; Ps 118:15—the right; Isa 41:10—the right; Luke 1:51—showed; 1 Pet 5:6—the

Psalm 89:14 Justice: Ps 45:6, 7; 97:2; 99:4; 145:17; Deut 32:4; Rev 15:3 habitation: or, establishment, Prov 16:12 mercy: Ps 89:2; 85:13; John 1:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; Job 8:3—God; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 47:8—throne; Ps 85:10—Mercy; Ps 111:7—works; Prov 29:4—king; Isa 16:5—in mercy; Isa 41:10—the right; Rev 20:11—I saw

Psalm 89:15 know: Ps 90:6; 98:4–6; 100:1; Lev 25:9; Num 10:10; 23:21; Isa 52:7, 8; Nah 1:15; Luke 2:10–14; Rom 10:15, 18 in the light: Ps 4:6; 44:3; Num 6:26; Job 29:3; Prov 16:15; Isa 2:5; John 14:21–23; Acts 2:28; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Exod 39:25—bells; Num 10:2—the calling; Num 29:1—blowing; 2 Chr 29:28—the singers sang; Job 29:24—the light; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 144:15—happy; Prov 15:30—a good; Song 1:3—thy name; Song 2:12—time; Song 5:13—as a; Isa 27:13—the great; 1 John 1:7—If we; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Psalm 89:16 name: Ps 89:12; 29:5, 7; 33:21; 44:8; Luke 1:47; Phil 4:4 righteousness: Ps 40:10; 71:15, 16; Isa 45:24, 25; 46:13; Jer 23:6; Rom 1:17; 3:21–26; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:3—Because; 1 Chr 28:4—chose me; Ps 89:24—in my; Ps 91:14—I will set; Ps 145:7—sing; Song 1:3—thy name; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Psalm 89:17 For thou: Ps 28:7; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13 our horn: Ps 89:24; 75:10; 92:10; 112:9; 132:17; 148:14; 1 Sam 2:1, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 30:7—by thy; Ps 75:4—Lift; Ps 91:14—I will set; Ps 106:20—Thus; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Psalm 89:18 the Lord is: etc. or, our Shield is of the Lord, and our King is of the Holy One of Israel, Ps 47:9; 62:1, 2, 6; 84:11; 91:1, 2; Gen 15:1; Deut 33:27–29 Holy: Ps 71:22; Isa 1:4; 12:6; 29:19; 30:11; 43:3, 14 king: Ps 44:4; Isa 33:22 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—glorious; Num 23:21—the shout; Ps 7:10—My; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Mark 1:24—the Holy One; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Psalm 89:19 Then: 1 Sam 16:1; 2 Sam 7:8–17; Luke 1:70; 2 Pet 1:21; 3:2 to thy holy: Mark 1:24; Rev 3:7 I have laid: 1 Sam 16:18; Isa 9:6; Jer 30:21 exalted: Ps 89:3; 1 Kgs 11:34; Phil 2:6–11; Heb 2:9–17 Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Exod 28:12—the shoulders; Num 11:14—General; Num 12:6—in a vision; Num 24:4—saw; Deut 1:12—General; 1 Sam 13:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 16:12—anoint him; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 2 Sam 3:18—By the hand; 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose David; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 17:17—hast regarded; 2 Chr 6:6—chosen David; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 60:6—God; Ps 78:70—chose; Ps 119:42—for I trust; Isa 1:1—vision; Isa 42:1—mine elect; Dan 2:44—set up; Hab 3:13—with; Matt 12:18—whom I; Matt 28:18—All; Acts 2:27—thine; Acts 2:30—knowing; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 5:31—hath; Acts 7:46—found; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 13:34—the sure; 1 Pet 2:6—elect

Psalm 89:20; 1 Sam 16:1, 12, 13; Isa 61:1–3; John 3:34 Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 30:25—an holy; Exod 30:31—an holy; Judg 9:9—wherewith; 1 Sam 13:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 25:30—according; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 2 Sam 7:14—I will be; 2 Sam 22:51—his anointed; 2 Sam 23:1—the anointed; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 1 Kgs 1:36—the Lord; 1 Kgs 1:39—out; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose David; 1 Chr 12:23—according; 1 Chr 14:2—the Lord; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; 2 Chr 6:6—chosen David; 2 Chr 23:11—anointed him; Job 1:8—my servant; Ps 2:2—anointed; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 20:6—Now; Ps 45:7—hath; Ps

78:70—chose; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 119:170—deliver me; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 42:1—mine elect; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Zech 4:14—These; Luke 1:69—in; John 1:41—Christ; Acts 13:22—he raised; Heb 1:9—anointed

Psalm 89:21 With: Ps 18:32–39; 80:15–17; 2 Sam 7:8–16; Isa 42:1; 49:8 mine: Ps 89:13; Isa 41:10; Ezek 30:24, 25; Zech 10:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; Ps 80:17—General; Isa 50:7—the Lord; Lam 4:20—the anointed; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Luke 1:66—And the

Psalm 89:22 enemy: 1 Chr 17:9; Matt 4:1–10 son: John 17:12; 2 Thess 2:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:10—neither; Ps 21:8—General

Psalm 89:23 I will: 2 Sam 3:1; 7:1, 9; 22:40–44 plague: Ps 2:1–6; 21:8, 9; 109:3–31; 110:1; 132:18; Luke 19:14, 27; John 15:23 Reciprocal: Deut 28:7—shall cause; 2 Sam 7:10—neither; 1 Chr 17:10—Moreover; Ps 2:9—General; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 91:4—his truth

Psalm 89:24 But my: Ps 89:2–5, 28, 33; 61:7; John 1:17; 2 Cor 1:20 in my: Ps 89:16, 17; 20:1, 5; 91:14; 1 Sam 2:1; John 17:6, 11, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—exalt; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 92:10—But; Lam 2:3—the horn; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 5:31—hath

Psalm 89:25 I will: Ps 2:8; 72:8–11; 80:11; 1 Kgs 4:21; Rev 11:15 his hand: That is, his power or authority, as hand frequently signifies: for the accomplishment of these promises, see the parallel texts. Reciprocal: Ezek 19:10—she was

Psalm 89:26 Thou: 2 Sam 7:14; 1 Chr 22:10; Matt 26:39, 42; Luke 23:46; John 11:41; 20:17; Heb 1:5 God: Ps 43:4; Mark 15:34 rock: Ps 18:46; 62:2, 6, 7; 95:1; 2 Sam 22:47; Isa 50:7–9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:15—the Rock; 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; 1 Kgs 1:36—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:13—I will be; 1 Chr 28:9—the God; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 35:23—my God; Ps 45:7—thy God; Ps 69:29—let thy; Ps 140:7—the strength; Ezek 21:10—General; John 1:34—this; Heb 1:9—thy God

Psalm 89:27 Also: Ps 2:7; Rom 8:29; Col 1:15, 18 higher: Ps 2:10–12; 72:11; Num 24:7; 2 Chr 1:12; 9:23, 24; Isa 49:7; Rev 19:16; 21:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:37—and make; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 69:29—let thy; Matt 28:18—All; Luke 20:14—the heir; John 1:34—this; Phil 2:9—given; Heb 1:5—I will; Heb 12:23—the firstborn; Rev 1:5—and the prince

Psalm 89:28 mercy: 2 Sam 7:15, 16; Isa 54:10; 55:3; Acts 13:32–34 covenant: Ps 89:34; 111:5, 9; 2 Sam 23:5; Jer 33:20, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 39:8—General; Deut 11:21—as the days; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 28:7—Moreover; 2 Chr 6:14—keepest covenant; 2 Chr 7:18—as I have; 2 Chr 21:7—because; Ps 55:20—broken; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 89:24—But my; Ps 89:45—The

Psalm 89:29 His seed: Ps 89:4, 36; 132:11; 1 Chr 17:11, 12; Isa 59:21; Jer 33:17–26 throne: Ps 45:6; 1 Chr 22:10; Isa 9:7; Ezek 37:24, 25; Dan 2:44; Luke 1:32, 33 days: Ps 21:4; Deut 11:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:28—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 2 Sam 22:51—seed; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Chr 17:13—I will be; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:45—The; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer

30:21—governor; Jer 33:22—so

Psalm 89:30 If: Ps 132:12; 2 Sam 7:14; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 7:17–22 forsake: Ps 119:53; Prov 4:2; 28:4; Jer 9:13–16 walk: Ezek 18:9, 17; 20:19; Luke 1:6 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:5—Mahlon; 1 Kgs 11:14—an adversary; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 2 Chr 10:19—Israel; Job 34:33—he will; Ps 119:75—thou in; Ezek 20:37—I will; Heb 12:6—whom

Psalm 89:31 break: Heb. profane, Ps 55:20 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:14—the child; Rom 11:1—Hath God; 1 Cor 11:30—many

Psalm 89:32; Exod 32:34; 2 Sam 7:14; 1 Kgs 11:6, 14, 31, 39; Prov 3:11, 12; Amos 3:2; 1 Cor 11:31, 32; Heb 12:6–11 Reciprocal: Lev 18:25—therefore; Deut 8:5—as a man; Job 35:15—visited; Heb 12:11—no chastening

Psalm 89:33 Nevertheless: 2 Sam 7:13, 15; 1 Kgs 11:13, 32, 36; Isa 54:8–10; Jer 33:20–26; Lam 3:31, 32; 1 Cor 15:25 not utterly take: Heb. not make void, Ps 89:39; 1 Sam 15:29 fail: Heb. lie, Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—break; Ps 89:1—thy faithfulness; Ps 89:24—But my; Ps 99:8—thou wast; Ps 132:11—sworn; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Lam 3:23—great; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but

Psalm 89:34 covenant: Lev 26:44; Jer 14:21; 33:20 nor: Num 23:19; Mal 3:6; Matt 24:35; Rom 11:29; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Judg 2:1—I will never; 2 Sam 7:15—But my; Ps 55:20—broken; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 89:3—made; Ps 89:28—covenant; Ps 89:39—void; Ps 110:4—Lord; Ps 111:5—he will; Ps 119:152—thy testimonies; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Jer 33:21—may; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Rom 9:4—covenants

Psalm 89:35 Once: Ps 110:4; 132:11; Amos 4:2; 8:7; Heb 6:13, 17 that I will not lie: Heb. If I lie, 2 Thess 2:13; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Num 23:19—God; 2 Sam 3:9—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 14:26—he took away; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise; Ps 60:6—God; Ps 89:3—sworn; Ps 89:49—thou; Ps 108:7—spoken; Isa 9:7—the increase; Isa 55:3—the sure; Luke 1:33—he; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle

Psalm 89:36 seed: Ps 89:4, 29; 2 Sam 7:16; Isa 53:10; 59:21; John 12:34 and: Ps 72:5, 17; Isa 9:7; Jer 33:20; Luke 1:33 Reciprocal: Gen 49:26—everlasting hills; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 2 Sam 7:26—before thee; 2 Sam 22:51—seed; 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 1 Kgs 2:12—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; 1 Chr 17:14—in mine; 1 Chr 22:10—I will establish; 2 Chr 23:3—as the Lord; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 21:4—length; Ps 45:6—throne; Ps 61:6—many generations; Ps 72:8—He shall; Ps 108:7—spoken; Ps 136:9—The moon and stars; Ps 148:3—sun; Prov 27:24—doth; Eccl 1:5—sun; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Jer 31:36—those; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Rom 1:3—which; Rev 1:5—who is

Psalm 89:37 It shall: That is, as long as the sun and moon shall endure, as long as time shall last, his kingdom shall continue among men. The moon is probably termed a faithful witness, because by her, particularly, time is measured. Her decrease and increase are especially observed by every nation; and by these time is generally estimated, especially among eastern nations.—So many moons is a man old—so many moons since such an event happened; and even their years are reckoned by lunations. Or, the rainbow may be intended; that faithful sign which God has established in the clouds, that the earth shall no more be destroyed by water. ever: Ps 72:7; 104:19; Gen

1:14–18; Jer 31:35, 36 and as: Gen 9:13–16; Isa 54:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:13—I will establish; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Kgs 2:12—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; 1 Chr 22:10—I will establish; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 21:4—length; Ps 45:6—throne; Ps 61:6—many generations; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:2—faithfulness; Ps 132:11—sworn; Ps 136:9—The moon and stars; Ps 148:3—sun; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Eccl 1:5—sun; Jer 33:20—General; John 12:34—Christ; Rom 1:3—which; Rev 1:5—who is

Psalm 89:38 But: Ps 44:9–26; 60:1, 10; 77:7; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 12:1; Hos 9:17 and: Ps 78:59; 106:40; Deut 32:19; Lam 2:7; Zech 11:8 wroth: Ps 89:51; 84:9; 2 Sam 1:21; 15:26; 2 Chr 12:1–12; Lam 4:20; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—my soul; 1 Kgs 11:39—afflict; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; Job 1:21—blessed; Ps 55:20—broken; Ps 78:62—gave; Ps 102:23—He weakened; Ps 132:10—turn not; Isa 49:14—The Lord; Jer 14:19—utterly; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 21:10—General

Psalm 89:39 void: Ps 89:34–36; 77:10; 116:11; John 13:7 profaned: Ps 89:44; 74:7; 143:3; Isa 25:12; 43:28; Lam 5:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; 2 Chr 21:7—because; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 89:33—not utterly take; Ps 132:10—turn not; Jer 14:21—remember; Lam 2:2—brought them down to; Zech 11:10—that

Psalm 89:40 broken: Ps 80:12; Job 1:10; Isa 5:5, 6 brought: 2 Chr 12:2–5; 15:5; Lam 2:2, 5; Rev 13:1–7 Reciprocal: Ps 60:2—broken; Jer 14:21—remember; Lam 2:6—he hath violently; Ezek 19:12—she was; Amos 9:11—close

Psalm 89:41 All: Ps 44:10–14; 80:13; Isa 10:6; Jer 50:17 he is: Ps 74:10; 79:4; Deut 28:37; Neh 5:9; Jer 24:9; 29:18; 42:18; 44:8, 12; Lam 5:1; Ezek 5:14, 15; Dan 9:16 Reciprocal: Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 80:12—broken; Ezek 22:4—have I; Joel 2:17—and give

Psalm 89:42; Lev 26:17, 25; Deut 28:25, 43; Lam 2:17; John 16:20; Rev 11:10 Reciprocal: Lam 1:5—adversaries; Ezek 22:4—have I

Psalm 89:43 turned: Ezek 30:21–25 not made: Lev 26:36, 37; Num 14:42, 45; Josh 7:4, 5, 8–12; 2 Chr 25:8

Psalm 89:44 Thou: 1 Sam 4:21, 22; 1 Kgs 12:16–20; 14:25–28; Lam 4:1, 2; 2 Thess 2:3–10 glory: Heb. brightness cast: Ps 89:39; Dan 7:20–25 Reciprocal: Job 19:9—stripped; Isa 47:1—there is

Psalm 89:45 The: Ps 89:28, 29; 2 Chr 10:19; Isa 63:18 thou: Ps 44:15; 109:29; Mic 7:10 Reciprocal: Isa 38:12—is removed; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Obad 10—shame

Psalm 89:46 How: Ps 13:1, 2; 79:5; 85:5; 90:13 wilt: Ps 10:1; 88:14; Job 23:9; Isa 8:17; 45:15; Hos 5:15 thy wrath: Ps 78:63; Jer 4:4; 21:12; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: Deut 31:17—hide my face; Job 19:11—kindled; Ps 35:17—how; Ps 74:10—General; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 88:16—fierce; Ps 94:3—Lord; Isa 64:12—General; Lam 2:3—he burned; Lam 5:20—dost; Ezek 38:18—that

Psalm 89:47 Remember: Ps 39:5, 6; 119:84; Job 7:7; 9:25, 26; 10:9 wherefore: Ps 144:4; Job 14:1; Jas 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—an hundred; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Ps 103:14—he knoweth; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Eccl 2:17—for; Eccl 3:19—for; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Lam 3:19—Remembering

Psalm 89:48 What: Ps 49:7–9; Job 30:23; Eccl 3:19, 20; 8:8; 9:5; 12:7; Heb 9:27 see death: John 8:51; Heb 11:5 shall: Ps 49:15; Acts 2:27; 2 Cor 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 47:9—an hundred; Gen 47:29—must die; 1 Kgs 2:2—I go; Job 3:14—kings; Ps 49:9—That he; Ps 119:84—How; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Luke 2:26—see death; Acts 13:35—to see; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory; Heb 2:15—deliver

Psalm 89:49 where: Ps 77:9, 10; Isa 63:7–15 thou: Ps 89:3, 4, 35; 54:5; 132:11, 12; 2 Sam 3:9; 7:15; Isa 55:3; Heb 7:21 Reciprocal: Judg 6:13—why then; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:39—afflict; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; Ps 89:1—thy faithfulness; Isa 63:15—where; Luke 2:26—see death

Psalm 89:50; Ps 44:13–16; 69:9, 19, 20; 74:18, 22; 79:10–12; Rom 15:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Job 7:7—remember; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 74:10—General; Ps 123:3—for we are; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 37:17—hear; Lam 3:19—Remembering; Lam 3:61—General; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 36:15—thou bear; Heb 11:26—the reproach

Psalm 89:51 they have: Matt 5:10–12; Acts 5:41; 1 Cor 4:12, 13; Heb 10:33; 11:36 footsteps: Ps 56:5, 6; 57:3; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Matt 12:24; 26:61; John 8:48; 1 Pet 2:20, 21; 3:16; 4:14–16 Reciprocal: Num 15:30—reproacheth; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 44:13—makest; Ps 69:9—and the; Ps 74:10—General; Ps 74:18—Remember; Ps 74:22—remember; Ps 89:38—wroth; Ps 102:8—Mine; Ps 123:3—for we are; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 37:17—hear; Lam 5:1—behold; Joel 2:17—and give; Rom 15:3—The; Heb 11:26—the reproach

Psalm 89:52 Blessed: This verse ends the third book of the Psalter; and is thought to have been added by a later hand, as it is wanting in two manuscripts, in another written without points, and in three others written separately from the text; though it is found in all the versions. Ps 41:13; 72:18, 19; 106:48; Neh 9:5; Hab 3:17–19; Matt 6:13; 1 Tim 1:17 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—Amen; 1 Chr 29:10—Blessed be thou; Jer 28:6—Amen; Rom 9:5—Amen; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 19:4—Amen

CHAPTER 90

- 1 Moses, setting forth God's providence;
- 3 complains of human fragility,
- 7 divine chastisements,
- 10 and brevity of life;
- 12 He prays for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good providence.

Psalms 90 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; 140:0 titles A Prayer:, or, A prayer, being a Psalm of Moses. This Psalm is supposed to have been composed by Moses, when all the generation of the Israelites who had offended God, were sentenced to fail in the wilderness, at the age of seventy or eighty years, except Moses,

Caleb, and Joshua. Num. 13; 14 the man: Exod 33:14–19; Deut 33:1; 1 Kgs 13:1; 1 Tim 6:11

Psalms 90:1 Lord: Ps 71:3; 91:1, 9; Deut 33:27; Isa 8:14; Ezek 11:16; John 6:56; 1 John 4:16 all generations: Heb. generation and generation, Ps 89:1 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Exod 25:22—between; Lev 26:5—dwell; Josh 14:6—the man; 1 Chr 23:14—the man; Ps 31:2—an house; Ps 36:1—servant; Ps 55:19—even; Ps 61:4—abide; Ps 84:3—sparrow; Ps 102:12—thou; Ps 102:24—thy years; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Jer 50:7—the habitation; Dan 4:34—is from; Hab 3:1—prayer; John 14:23—make; 1 Cor 10:5—General; 2 Cor 6:16—I will dwell

Psalms 90:2 Before: Job 38:4–6, 28, 29; Prov 8:25, 26 or ever: Ps 33:9; 146:6; Gen 1:1 even from: Ps 93:2; 102:24–27; 103:17; Isa 44:6; 57:15; Mic 5:2; Hab 1:12; 1 Tim 6:15, 16; Heb 1:10–12; 13:8; Rev 1:8 thou: Isa 45:22 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—the generations; Gen 21:33—everlasting; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Deut 33:27—eternal; Job 10:5—General; Job 15:7—or wast thou; Job 36:26—neither; Ps 9:7—But; Ps 55:19—even; Ps 102:12—thou; Isa 43:13—before; Lam 5:19—remainest; Dan 4:34—him; Dan 7:9—the Ancient; Hab 3:6—his; John 5:26—hath life; Rom 1:20—even his; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; Heb 1:11—thou; 1 John 2:13—him that; Rev 1:4—him

Psalms 90:3 Thou: Ps 104:29; 146:4; Gen 3:19; 6:6, 7; Num 14:35; Job 12:10; 34:14, 15; Eccl 12:7 Return ye children of men: Rather, “Return ye children of Adam;” i.e., to that dust out of which ye were originally formed. Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—herb; Gen 47:9—an hundred; Num 26:65—They shall; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; 2 Sam 14:14—we must; 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; Job 10:9—into dust again; Job 15:20—the number; 1 Cor 15:56—sting

Psalms 90:4 For: 2 Pet 3:8 is past: or, when he hath passed them and as: Matt 14:25; 24:43; Luke 12:38 Reciprocal: Job 8:9—we are but; Job 15:20—the number; Ps 39:5—Behold; Ps 90:9—a tale; Ps 102:27—years; Heb 1:12—and thy; Heb 13:8—General; Rev 20:3—the thousand

Psalms 90:5 Thou: Job 9:26; 22:16; 27:20, 21; Isa 8:7, 8; Jer 46:7, 8 as a sleep: Ps 73:20; Isa 29:7, 8 morning: Ps 103:15, 16; Isa 40:6; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 groweth up: or, is changed Reciprocal: Job 4:19—crushed; Job 6:11—What; Job 7:6—swifter; Job 14:2—like; Job 14:4—Who can bring; Job 20:8—fly away; Ps 37:2—General; Ps 39:5—Behold; Ps 92:7—wicked; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; Isa 51:12—man which; Isa 64:6—we all; Jonah 4:7—it withered; Matt 6:30—clothe; Luke 8:42—and she; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; Jas 4:14—a vapour

Psalms 90:6; Ps 92:7; Job 14:2; Matt 6:30 Reciprocal: Job 7:6—swifter; Ps 32:4—moisture; Ps 37:2—General; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 103:15—his days; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; Isa 40:6—All flesh; Isa 51:12—man which; Isa 64:6—we all; Jonah 4:7—it withered; Jas 1:10—because

Psalms 90:7 For we: Ps 90:9, 11; 39:11; 59:13; Num 17:12, 13; Deut 2:14–16; Heb 3:10, 11, 17–19; 4:1, 2 are we: Exod 14:24; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Deut 6:15—lest; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; 2 Chr 19:2—is wrath; Job 5:6—trouble; Job 19:11—kindled; Job 21:17—distributeth; Ps 32:4—moisture; Ps 38:3—because; Ps 78:33—days; Ps 80:16—perish; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Ps 88:16—fierce;

Ps 102:10—Because; Prov 15:15—All; Eccl 2:23—all; Eccl 5:17—much; Eccl 6:5—this; Eccl 11:10—sorrow; Isa 64:5—thou art wroth; Jer 30:14—because; Lam 1:5—for; Matt 11:28—all; Mark 2:5—sins; Luke 5:20—Man; Luke 7:21—plagues; 1 Cor 10:5—General

Psalms 90:8 Thou: Ps 10:11; 50:21; 139:1–4; Job 34:21; Jer 9:13–16; 16:17; 23:24; Ezek 8:12; Rev 20:12 our: Ps 19:12; Prov 5:21; Eccl 12:14; Luke 12:1, 2; Rom 2:16; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:12, 13; 1 John 3:20 in the: Ps 80:16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—see; Num 14:28—As truly; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; 2 Sam 12:9—to do evil; 1 Kgs 11:9—angry; 2 Chr 19:2—is wrath; Job 5:7—man; Job 7:8—thine eyes; Ps 38:3—because; Ps 109:15—before; Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity; Jer 30:14—because; Lam 1:5—for; Hos 7:2—are before; Luke 5:20—Man; 1 Cor 10:5—General

Psalms 90:9 For: Ps 78:33 passed: Heb. turned we spend: The Vulgate has, *Anni nostri sicut aranea mediatabuntur*, “Our years pass away like those of the spider.” Our plans and operations are like the spider’s web. Life is as frail, and the thread of it as brittle, as one of those which constitute the well-wrought and curious, but fragile habitation of that insect. All the versions have the word spider, but it is not found in any Hebrew manuscripts, or edition yet collated. The Hebrew might be rendered, “We consume our lives with a groan,” *kemo hegeh*. a tale: Heb. a meditation, Ps 90:4; 39:5 Reciprocal: Num 14:28—As truly; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; 1 Chr 29:15—our days; Job 5:7—man; Job 7:8—thine eyes; Job 9:25—they flee away; Ps 90:7—For we; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Eccl 2:3—all; Eccl 12:3—strong; 1 John 2:17—the world

Psalms 90:10 The days: etc. Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years, Gen 47:9; Deut 34:7 yet: 2 Sam 19:35; 1 Kgs 1:1; Eccl 12:2–7 for: Ps 78:39; Job 14:10 marg. Job 24:24; Isa 38:12; Luke 12:20; Jas 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—nine; Gen 9:29—nine; Gen 42:38—bring; Gen 47:28—the whole age; Exod 7:7—General; Exod 23:26—the number; Lev 27:7—from; Deut 31:2—I am an; Josh 14:11—General; 1 Sam 3:2—his eyes; 1 Sam 4:15—ninety; 2 Sam 14:14—we must; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; 1 Kgs 15:23—in the time; 2 Chr 24:15—an hundred; Job 9:25—they flee away; Job 42:16—an; Ps 39:5—Behold; Ps 71:9—when; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life; Eccl 12:1—while; Eccl 12:3—strong; Jer 20:18—to see; Jer 28:3—two full years; Zech 1:5—General

Psalms 90:11; Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Deut 28:59; 29:20–29; Isa 33:14; Nah 1:6; Luke 12:5; 2 Cor 5:11; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 22:24—my wrath; Num 25:3—the anger; Deut 6:15—lest; Deut 31:17—my anger; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Job 9:34—let not; Ps 76:7—who; Ps 88:16—fierce; Ps 90:7—For we; Prov 24:22—who; Isa 2:10—for fear; Jer 10:10—the nations; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Rom 2:8—indignation; Rom 9:22—willing; Heb 10:31—to fall

Psalms 90:12 So: Ps 39:4; Deut 32:29; Eccl 9:10; Luke 12:35–40; John 9:4; Eph 5:16, 17 that: Job 28:28; Prov 2:2–6; 3:13–18; 4:5, 7; 7:1–4; 8:32–36; 16:16; 18:1, 2; 22:17; 23:12, 23 apply our hearts: Heb. cause our hearts to come Reciprocal: Gen 47:28—the whole age; Job 15:20—the number; Ps 119:84—How; Prov 4:20—General; Prov 19:20—be; Lam 3:27—bear; Col 4:5—Walk

Psalms 90:13 Return: Ps 6:4; 80:14; Jer 12:15; Joel 2:13, 14; Zech 1:16 how: Ps 89:46 let it: Ps 106:45; 135:14; Exod 32:14; Deut 32:36; Hos 11:8; Amos 7:3, 6; Jonah 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—I will; Exod 32:12—repent; Num 10:36—O Lord; Judg 2:18—it repented; 2 Sam

24:16—repented; 1 Chr 21:15—It is enough; Ps 6:3—how; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 86:16—turn; Ps 119:82—When wilt; Isa 6:11—Lord; Isa 63:17—Return; Jer 18:8—I will; Jonah 4:2—and of; Mic 7:19—turn; Hab 3:2—O Lord

Psalms 90:14 satisfy: Ps 36:7, 8; 63:3–5; 65:4; 103:3–5; Jer 31:15; Zech 9:17 that we: Ps 23:6; 85:6; 86:4; 149:2; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Deut 33:23—O; Ps 13:1—How; Prov 19:20—be; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Mic 7:19—turn

Psalms 90:15 Make: Ps 30:5; 126:5, 6; Isa 12:1; 40:1, 2; 61:3; 65:18, 19; Jer 31:12, 13; Matt 5:4; John 16:20; Rev 7:14–17 the years: Deut 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 31:3—Return; Judg 3:15—cried unto; Eccl 2:23—all; Isa 33:2—our salvation

Psalms 90:16 Let: Ps 44:1; Num 14:15–24; Hab 3:2 and: Num 14:30, 31; Deut 1:39; Josh 4:22–24; 23:14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Exod 28:2—glory; Job 40:10—glory; Ps 69:36—The seed; Ps 78:6—who; Ps 102:28—their seed; Ps 103:17—unto children's; Isa 28:5—for a diadem; Jer 30:20—children; Zech 10:7—yea; John 11:40—see; Rom 9:4—and the glory; 2 Cor 4:6—the light

Psalms 90:17 And let: Ps 27:4; 50:2; 80:3, 7; 110:3; 2 Cor 3:18; 1 John 3:2 establish: Ps 68:28; 118:25; Job 22:28; Prov 16:3; Isa 26:12; 1 Cor 3:7; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 24:42—prosper; Exod 28:2—glory; Deut 2:7—blessed; Deut 26:15—bless thy; 1 Chr 17:24—and let; 2 Chr 20:21—the beauty; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Job 40:10—glory; Ps 29:2—the beauty of holiness; Ps 69:36—The seed; Ps 102:28—their seed; Ps 149:4—beautify; Song 1:5—comely; Isa 28:5—for a diadem; Jer 30:20—children; Zech 9:17—how great is his beauty; Zech 11:10—Beauty

CHAPTER 91

- 1 The state of the godly;
- 3 Their safety;
- 9 Their habitation;
- 11 Their servants;
- 14 Their friend; with the effects of them all.

Psalms 91 Title This Psalm is supposed by some to have been composed by Moses on the same occasion as the preceding; but others think it was written by David, after his advice to his son Solomon. 1 Chr 28:1–21

Psalms 91:1 dwelleth: Ps 27:5; 31:20; 32:7; 52:8; 61:3, 4; 90:1; Isa 8:14; Ezek 11:16; Hos 14:5, 6; 1 John 4:15, 16 abide: Heb. lodge, Ps 25:13 marg. under: Ps 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; Judg 9:15; Song 2:3; Isa 4:5, 6; Lam 4:20 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—Come; Gen 7:16—the; Gen 7:23—and Noah; Gen 19:22—for; Exod 33:22—cover thee; Lev 26:5—dwell; Num 14:9—defence; Deut 32:8—Most; Deut 33:27—refuge; 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; Job 17:2—continue; Job 29:4—the secret; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 18:11—secret; Ps 46:1—refuge; Ps 46:4—most; Ps 56:2—most; Ps 71:3—my strong habitation; Ps 83:3—thy hidden; Ps 84:3—sparrow; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 91:9—most high; Ps 119:114—my hiding; Prov 22:5—he; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 30:1—cover; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Isa 49:2—in the; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer

36:26—but; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Jer 50:7—the habitation; Hos 2:18—will I; Hos 14:7—that; Joel 3:16—hope; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Zeph 2:3—hid; Mark 4:32—lodge; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 14:23—make; Acts 7:48—the most High; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty

Psalm 91:2 I will: Ps 91:9; 18:2; 46:1; 71:3; 142:5; Deut 32:30, 31; 33:27–29; Prov 18:10 my God: Ps 43:4; 48:14; 67:6, 7; Gen 17:7; Deut 26:17–19; Jer 31:1; Luke 20:38; Heb 11:16 in him: Ps 62:5–8; Isa 12:2; 26:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; 2 Sam 22:2—General; 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 18:32—girdeth; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 89:18—the Lord is; Ps 119:114—my hiding; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Prov 30:5—pure; Jer 16:19—my strength; Joel 3:16—hope; Nah 1:7—strong hold; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Heb 2:13—I will

Psalm 91:3 snare: Ps 124:7; 141:9; Prov 7:23; Eccl 9:12; Hos 9:8; Amos 3:5; 1 Tim 6:9; 2 Tim 2:26 and from: Ps 91:6; Num 14:37, 38; 16:46–48; 2 Sam 24:15; Job 5:10–22 Reciprocal: Job 5:19—deliver thee; Ps 33:19—To deliver; Ps 41:2—preserve; Prov 3:26—Lord; Isa 43:2—passest; Ezek 14:19—if I; Dan 3:25—they have no hurt

Psalm 91:4 cover: Ps 17:8; 57:1; 61:4; Deut 32:11; Ruth 2:12; Matt 23:37 his truth: Ps 89:23, 24; 138:2; Gen 15:1; Isa 43:1, 2; Mark 13:31; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 33:22—cover thee; Exod 34:6—truth; Deut 33:12—cover him; 2 Sam 22:31—a buckler; Ps 18:2—buckler; Ps 28:7—shield; Ps 36:7—put their; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Isa 26:20—enter; Isa 31:5—birds; Luke 13:34—as; 1 Tim 5:5—trusteth

Psalm 91:5 Thou: Ps 3:6; 27:1–3; 46:2; 112:7; Job 5:19–27; Prov 28:1; Isa 43:2; Matt 8:26; Heb 13:6 terror: Ps 3:5; 2 Kgs 7:6; Job 4:13–15; 24:14–16; Prov 3:23–25; Isa 21:4; Luke 12:20, 39 nor: Job 6:4; Lam 3:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:14—cried; Job 5:21—neither; Ps 121:6—the sun; Prov 3:25—Be; Ezek 5:16—the evil; John 14:27—afraid

Psalm 91:6 pestilence: Ps 121:5, 6; Exod 12:29, 30; 2 Kgs 19:35 destruction: Num 16:48; 2 Sam 24:15; Matt 24:6, 7; 1 Cor 10:3–10 Reciprocal: Deut 4:3—for all the men; 2 Sam 24:13—three days'; 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; Ps 91:3—and from; Ezek 14:19—if I; Zeph 2:4—at

Psalm 91:7; Ps 32:6; Gen 7:23; Exod 12:12, 13; Num 14:37, 38; Josh 14:10 Reciprocal: Job 5:19—no evil

Psalm 91:8 Only: Ps 37:34; 58:10, 11; 92:11; Prov 3:25, 26; Mal 1:5 reward: Isa 3:11; Heb 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 14:30—saw; Deut 6:22—before; Ps 54:7—and mine; Ps 59:10—let; Ps 112:8—until he; Prov 29:16—but; Jer 39:16—before thee; Rev 14:10—in the

Psalm 91:9 Because: Ps 91:2; 142:4, 5; 146:5, 6 most high: Ps 91:1; 71:3; 90:1 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—and Noah; Deut 33:27—refuge; 1 Sam 30:19—General; Ezra 8:31—the hand; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 31:2—an house; Ps 57:1—shadow; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 121:7—preserve; Prov 3:26—Lord; Jer 39:16—before thee; Ezek 11:16—as a; John 6:56—dwelleth; Acts 7:48—the most High

Psalm 91:10 There: Ps 121:7; Prov 12:21; Rom 8:25 neither: Deut 7:15; Job 5:24 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—and Noah; Lev 14:35—a plague; 1 Sam 30:19—General; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 33:19—To deliver; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Prov 3:26—Lord; Prov 3:33—he

blesseth; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Psalms 91:11 For: Ps 34:7; 71:3; 2 Kgs 6:16, 17; Matt 4:6; Luke 4:10, 11; Heb 1:14 in all: Prov 3:6; Isa 31:1; Jer 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Gen 24:40—will; Gen 32:1—angels; Exod 6:13—General; Exod 23:20—Angel; Num 6:24—keep thee; 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; Prov 3:23—General; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Dan 6:22—hath shut; Matt 18:10—their; Luke 16:22—was carried; Luke 22:43—an; Acts 27:31—Except

Psalms 91:12 They: Isa 46:3; 63:9 lest: Ps 37:24; Job 5:23; Prov 3:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; Ps 34:20—General; Ps 71:3—thou hast; Ps 121:3—will not; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Matt 4:6—He shall; Luke 4:10—He; Luke 16:22—was carried; Luke 22:43—an; Acts 27:31—Except; Heb 1:14—minister

Psalms 91:13 tread: Judg 14:5, 6; Job 5:23; 1 Sam 17:37; Dan 6:22; 2 Tim 4:17 adder: or, asp, Ps 58:4; Mark 16:18; Acts 28:3–6; Rom 3:13; 16:20 the dragon: Isa 27:1; Rev 12:9; 20:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 4:4—put forth; Josh 10:24—put your feet; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; Ps 44:5—tread; Ps 58:6—young; Mal 4:3—tread down; Luke 10:19—I give; Acts 28:5—felt; Eph 1:22—put; Heb 10:29—trodden; Heb 11:33—stopped

Psalms 91:14 set: Ps 91:9; 1 Chr 29:3; John 14:23; 16:27; Rom 8:28; Jas 1:12; 2:5 I will set: Ps 59:1 marg. Ps 89:16, 17; Isa 33:16; Phil 2:9–11 known: Ps 9:10; John 17:3; Gal 4:9 Reciprocal: Deut 28:1—will set; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Sam 2:30—I will honour; 2 Chr 32:20—prayed; Job 5:11—set up; Job 22:29—men; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 20:1—defend; Ps 22:8—let him; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 62:10—set; Ps 69:29—let thy; Ps 69:36—they; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 81:7—calledst; Ps 89:24—in my; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Prov 8:17—I love; Prov 18:10—safe; Prov 29:25—safe; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Jer 39:17—I will; Dan 3:30—the king; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Rom 7:24—who; Col 3:2—Set; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 1 John 2:13—because

Psalms 91:15 He shall: Ps 10:17; 18:3, 4, 15; Isa 58:9; 65:24; Jer 29:12, 13; 33:3; Rom 10:12, 13; Heb 5:7 I will be: Ps 23:4; 138:7; Isa 41:10; 43:1, 2; Matt 28:20; John 16:32; Acts 18:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:17 deliver: Ps 37:40; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 honour: 1 Sam 2:30; John 5:44; 12:26, 43; 1 Pet 1:21; 3:22; 5:4; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—heard; Gen 25:21—entreated; Gen 32:9—Jacob; Gen 35:1—God said; Gen 35:3—who answered; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Exod 3:8—I am; Exod 15:25—cried; Num 21:3—hearkened; Deut 33:27—refuge; Judg 16:28—called; 1 Sam 1:10—prayed; 1 Sam 30:8—he answered him; 2 Sam 15:32—he worshipped; 2 Sam 21:1—of the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; 2 Kgs 6:17—prayed; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; 2 Chr 6:29—what prayer; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; 2 Chr 32:20—prayed; Job 12:4—callest; Job 22:27—make thy; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 34:17—cry; Ps 37:39—strength; Ps 42:5—for the help; Ps 50:15—call; Ps 55:16—General; Ps 69:13—my prayer; Ps 81:7—calledst; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 107:6—Then; Ps 143:11—bring; Ps 145:19—he also will; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 37:3—General; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Isa 38:2—turned; Jer 14:8—in time; Jer 39:17—I will; Dan 2:18—they would; Joel 1:19—to thee; Jonah 2:1—prayed; Nah 1:7—in the; Hab 3:16—that I; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Luke 5:12—besought; Acts 16:25—prayed; Rom 7:24—who; Jas 5:13—any among

Psalms 91:16 With long life: Heb. With length of days, Ps 21:4; Gen 25:8; Job 5:26; Prov 3:2, 16; 22:4; Isa 65:20–22 show: Ps 16:11; 50:23; Isa 45:17; Luke 2:30; 3:6 Reciprocal: 1

Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen; 2 Chr 24:15—and was full of days; Job 29:18—multiply; Job 42:17—General; Ps 34:12—What; Ps 35:3—say; Ps 42:5—for the help; Ps 85:7—General; Ps 143:11—bring; Prov 10:27—fear; Prov 19:23—shall abide

CHAPTER 92

- 1 The prophet exhorts to praise God,
- 4 for his great works;
- 6 for his judgments on the wicked;
- 10 and for his goodness to the godly.

Psalms 92 Title A Psalm: Calmet and others suppose this Psalm to have been composed by some of the Levites during or near the close of the Babylonian captivity, acknowledging the mercy of God, and foreseeing the destruction of their enemies, and their own return to Jerusalem and the temple service.

Psalm 92:1 for: Isa 58:13, 14; Heb 4:9 marg. Rev 4:8–11 good: Ps 33:1; 50:23; 52:9; 54:6; 73:28; 107:1, 8, 15, 21, 22; 135:3; 147:1; Eph 5:19; Heb 13:15 most: Ps 92:8; 82:6; Isa 57:15; Dan 4:34–37; 5:18; Acts 7:48, 49 Reciprocal: Num 28:9—General; 1 Kgs 10:12—harps; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 23:30—every morning; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 1 Chr 25:3—to give thanks; 2 Chr 9:11—harps; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 7:17—most; Ps 46:4—most; Ps 56:2—most; Ps 71:22—psalter; Ps 108:2—Awake; Ps 145:6—I will declare thy greatness; Ps 147:7—General; Isa 40:31—they that; Lam 3:26—good; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Dan 4:2—I thought it good; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Eph 5:4—but

Psalm 92:2 show: Ps 71:15; 89:1, 2; 145:2; Isa 63:7; Lam 3:22, 23; John 1:17 every night: Heb. in the nights, Ps 42:8; 77:2; Job 35:10; Acts 16:25 Reciprocal: Ps 36:5—faithfulness; Ps 104:16—General; Ps 107:8—praise; Ps 135:3—for it is; Ps 145:6—I will declare thy greatness; Ps 149:5—sing; Isa 58:13—call; Ezek 46:13—every morning; Dan 4:2—I thought it good; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful

Psalm 92:3 instrument: Ps 33:2; 57:8; 68:25; 81:2, 3; 149:3; 150:3–5; 1 Chr 15:16; 25:6; 2 Chr 23:5; 29:25 the harp: etc. or, the solemn sound with the harp a solemn sound: Heb. Higgsaion, Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 2 Chr 5:12—cymbals; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 150:4—stringed; Rev 14:2—harpers

Psalm 92:4; Ps 64:10; 104:31, 34; 106:47, 48; 126:3; 145:6, 7; Isa 61:2–11; 65:13, 14; 66:10, 11; Jer 31:7, 11–13; Zeph 3:14–16; Luke 1:47; John 16:22; 2 Cor 2:14; Rev 18:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 30:25—rejoiced; Neh 12:43—God; Job 36:24—magnify; Job 37:7—that; Ps 4:7—put; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 46:8—Come; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 111:2—that have; Ps 139:14—marvellous

Psalm 92:5 O Lord: Ps 40:5; 66:3; 104:24; 111:2; 145:3, 4; Rev 15:3 thoughts: Ps 139:17; Isa 28:29; 55:8, 9; Jer 23:20; Rom 11:33, 34 deep: Ps 64:6; Eccl 7:24; 1 Cor 2:10 Reciprocal: Judg 2:10—knew not; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 33:11—thoughts; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 139:14—marvellous; Prov 24:7—too; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 5:12—they regard; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 36:18—lest; Jer 51:17—Every; Dan 4:3—great; Matt 11:19—But

Psalm 92:6 A brutish: Ps 32:9; 73:22; 94:8; Prov 30:2; Isa 1:3; Jer 10:14; 1 Cor 2:14 a fool: Ps 14:1; 49:10; 75:4; Prov 1:22; 24:7; Luke 12:20 Reciprocal: Judg 2:10—knew not; Job 5:2—the foolish; Job 11:12—For vain; Ps 5:5—The; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 53:1—fool; Ps 107:17—Fools; Prov 1:32—and the; Prov 12:1—he that; Prov 28:5—General; Eccl 3:19—that which; Isa 5:12—they regard; Isa 19:11—brutish; Isa 44:18—cannot; Jer 51:17—Every; Matt 5:22—fool; Matt 11:19—But; 1 Cor 2:10—the deep; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Psalm 92:7 wicked: Ps 37:1, 2, 35, 38; 90:5, 6; 103:15, 16; Isa 37:27; 40:6, 7; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 workers: Ps 73:12, 18–20; Job 12:6; 21:7–12; Jer 12:1, 2; Mal 3:15; 4:1 it is that: Ps 37:35, 36, 38; 73:18–20; 1 Sam 25:36–38; Prov 1:32; Luke 16:19–25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:26—they were; Job 4:20—they perish; Job 5:3—taking; Job 8:18—he; Job 14:2—like; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Job 24:24—are exalted; Ps 49:10—fool; Ps 92:12—righteous; Ps 129:6—as the grass; Prov 10:29—but; Eccl 3:19—that which; Isa 51:12—man which; Jer 17:6—like; Ezek 32:27—but; Matt 6:30—clothe

Psalm 92:8 art most: Ps 56:2; 83:18; 102:26, 27; Exod 18:11; Eccl 5:8; Dan 4:34, 35; Acts 12:1, 22–24 Reciprocal: Deut 32:8—Most; Ps 7:17—most; Ps 46:4—most; Ps 92:1—most; Dan 5:18—the most; Acts 7:48—the most High

Psalm 92:9 For: Ps 21:8, 9; 37:20; 68:1, 2; 73:27; 89:10; Judg 5:31; Luke 19:27; 2 Thess 1:7–9 scattered: Ps 1:4; 59:11; 68:30; Lev 26:33; Num 10:35; Deut 28:64; Isa 17:13; Ezek 5:12; Matt 7:23; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—lest; Exod 14:30—saw; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; Job 22:29—men; Prov 20:8—General; Prov 29:16—but; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Ezek 32:27—but

Psalm 92:10 But: Ps 89:17, 24; 112:9; 132:17; 148:14; 1 Sam 2:1, 10; Luke 1:69 an unicorn: Num 23:22; 24:8; 1 John 2:20 I shall: Ps 23:5; 45:7; 2 Cor 1:21 Reciprocal: Exod 37:29—he made; Deut 33:17—his horns; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Job 39:9—the; Ps 29:6—unicorn; Ps 37:34—exalt; Ps 75:10—but the horns; Ps 104:15—oil to make his; Isa 34:7—unicorns; Jer 17:8—he shall; Ezek 29:21—I cause; 2 Tim 4:18—and will

Psalm 92:11; Ps 37:34; 54:7; 59:10; 91:8; 112:8 Reciprocal: Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Ps 21:2—General; Ps 71:24—for they; Ps 118:7—therefore; Prov 29:16—but; Jer 39:16—before thee; Obad 12—looked

Psalm 92:12 righteous: Ps 92:7; 52:8; Isa 55:13; 65:22; Hos 14:5, 6 cedar: Ps 104:16; 148:9; Amos 2:9. See note on 1 Kgs 4:33, and see note on 1 Kgs 6:29. Reciprocal: Lev 23:40—of palm trees; Num 24:6—as cedar; Job 14:2—like; Ps 72:16—the fruit; Prov 11:28—but; Song 1:17—beams; Song 5:15—as Lebanon; Song 6:11—the garden; Song 7:7—thy stature; Isa 61:3—called; Ezek 17:23—and it; Ezek 27:5—cedars; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Ezek 40:16—palm trees; Ezek 40:26—palm trees; Ezek 47:12—by the river; Joel 1:12—the pomegranate; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Luke 6:43—General; John 15:8—is; Phil 1:11—filled; 2 Pet 3:18—grow

Psalm 92:13 Those: Isa 60:21; Rom 6:5; 11:17; Eph 3:17 shall flourish: Isa 61:3; 2 Pet 3:18 in the: Ps 100:4; 135:2; 2 Chr 4:9 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; Exod 38:9—the court; 1 Chr 17:9—plant; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 61:4—abide; Ps 71:9—Cast; Prov 8:34—watching; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 40:31—they that; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa

44:4—spring; Isa 51:16—plant; Ezek 17:23—and it; Ezek 40:26—palm trees; Matt 3:10—therefore; Matt 7:17—every; Matt 7:25—for; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 15:13—Every; Mark 4:6—no root; Mark 4:28—first; Luke 2:37—which; Luke 13:21—till; 1 Cor 3:6—God; Col 1:23—ye continue; Col 2:7—Rooted; 2 Thess 1:3—your

Psalm 92:14 They: Ps 1:3; Matt 3:10; John 15:2–5; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 1:11; Jude 12 in old age: Ps 71:18; 1 Chr 29:1–30; Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Isa 46:4; Jer 17:8 flourishing: Heb. green, Ezek 47:12 Reciprocal: Neh 9:8—righteous; Job 11:17—age; Prov 13:4—made; Song 4:13—are; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa 58:11—make fat; Matt 7:17—every; Mark 4:28—first; Luke 2:36—she; Luke 13:21—till; Acts 21:16—an old; Rom 6:22—ye have; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; Titus 2:2—the; Rev 2:19—the last

Psalm 92:15 To show: John 10:27–29; 15:1–3; 1 Cor 1:8, 9; 1 Thess 5:23, 24; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 my rock: Ps 18:2; 62:6; Deut 32:4 and: Ps 145:17; Zeph 3:5; Rom 9:14; 2 Thess 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Neh 9:8—righteous; Job 34:10—far; Ps 25:8—upright; Ps 58:11—Verily there is; Phil 1:11—are

CHAPTER 93

1 The majesty, stability, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

Psalm 93:1 Title It is highly probable that this Psalm was written on the same occasion as the preceding, as a part of which it is written in twelve manuscripts. Lord: Ps 59:13; 96:10; 97:1; 99:1; 103:19; 145:13; 1 Chr 29:12; Isa 52:7; Dan 4:32–34; Matt 6:13; Heb 1:8; Rev 11:15–17; 19:6 he is: Ps 104:1, 2; Job 40:10; Isa 59:17; 63:1 he hath: Ps 18:32; 65:6; Isa 11:5 world: Ps 75:3; 96:10; Isa 45:12, 18; 49:8; 51:16; Heb 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 37:22—with; Job 37:23—excellent; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Job 39:19—clothed; Ps 10:16—The Lord; Ps 24:2—and; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 29:10—King; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 96:6—Honour; Ps 104:5—that it; Ps 119:90—thou hast; Ps 132:9—thy priests; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Isa 5:27—neither; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 51:9—put; Jer 10:12—established; Dan 6:26—and stedfast; Mic 5:4—in the majesty

Psalm 93:2 Thy: Ps 45:6; 145:13; Prov 8:22, 23; Dan 4:34; Mic 5:2 of old: Heb. from then thou: Ps 90:2; 102:24–27; Heb 1:10–12; 13:8; Rev 1:8, 11, 17, 18; 2:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; Ps 68:33—of old; Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 57:15—that inhabiteth; Jer 10:10—everlasting king; Dan 6:26—and stedfast; Hab 1:12—thou not

Psalm 93:3 The floods: Ps 18:4; 69:1, 2, 14–16; Isa 17:12, 13; Jer 46:7, 8; Jonah 2:3; Rev 12:15; 17:15 lifted: Ps 96:11; 98:8; Isa 55:12 the floods lift: Ps 2:1–3; 107:25, 26; 124:3–5; Acts 4:25–27 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Num 24:7—many waters; 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; Job 9:8—treadeth; Job 26:12—divideth; Job 38:11—Hitherto; Ps 29:3—many waters; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 65:7—noise; Ps 83:2—lifted; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 124:5—the proud; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Isa 5:30—like; Isa 37:29—rage; Jer 5:22—placed; Jer 31:35—when; Jer 51:42—General; Jer 51:55—her waves; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Ezek 27:26—great; Hos 5:10—like; Amos 9:5—shall rise; Jonah 1:15—and the; Hab 3:10—the deep; Matt

8:26—and rebuked; Matt 14:25—walking; Mark 4:39—he arose; Mark 6:51—and the; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 8:23—came; Luke 21:25—the sea; Rom 8:39—height

Psalms 93:4 mightier: Ps 65:7; 89:6, 9; 114:3–5; Job 38:11; Jer 5:22; Mark 4:37–39
Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Num 24:7—many waters; 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 1 Chr 16:32—the sea; Job 9:8—treadeth; Job 26:12—divideth; Ps 7:7—return; Ps 29:3—many waters; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 56:2—most; Ps 124:5—the proud; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Prov 21:1—as; Isa 5:30—like; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 37:29—rage; Jer 31:35—when; Jer 51:55—her waves; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Ezek 27:26—great; Hos 5:10—like; Amos 9:5—shall rise; Jonah 1:15—and the; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Matt 14:25—walking; Mark 4:39—he arose; Mark 6:48—he cometh; Mark 6:51—and the; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 8:23—came; Luke 21:25—the sea; John 6:19—walking; Rom 8:39—height; Rev 1:15—his voice; Rev 12:15—cast; Rev 14:2—of many

Psalms 93:5 Thy: Ps 19:7, 8; 119:111, 129, 138, 144; Isa 8:20; Matt 24:35; Heb 6:17, 18; 1 John 5:9–13 holiness: Ps 5:4–7; 99:5, 9; Lev 10:3; 19:2; Isa 52:11; Zech 14:20, 21; John 4:24; 1 Cor 3:16, 17; Heb 12:14; Rev 21:27 for ever: Heb. to length of days Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—wrought; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Exod 39:1—holy place; Ezra 6:21—did eat; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ezek 43:12—Upon; Ezek 44:9—General; Matt 21:13—My; Luke 19:46—General; Eph 2:21—an

CHAPTER 94

- 1 The prophet, calling for justice, complains of tyranny and impiety;
- 8 He teaches God's providence;
- 12 He shews the blessedness of affliction;
- 16 God is the defender of the afflicted.

Psalms 94:1 AM 3416, BC 588 Title Dr. DELANEY supposes that this Psalm was written by David on occasion of his war with the Ammonites, in consequence of the indignities shewn to his messengers; but it is more probable that it was written to bewail the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple. God, to whom vengeance belongeth: Heb. God of revenges, O God. Deut 32:35, 41, 42; Isa 35:4; 59:17; Jer 50:28; Nah 1:2; Rom 12:19; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 10:30 show thyself: Heb. shine forth, Ps 80:1 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—avenge; Num 31:2—Avenge; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 1 Sam 25:31—avenged; 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:48—avengeth me; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Ps 7:6—lift up; Ps 10:18—judge; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:36—take; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Amos 1:7—I will; Rom 3:5—Is God; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; Rev 18:20—God

Psalms 94:2 Lift: Ps 7:6; 68:1; 74:22; Mic 5:9 thou: Ps 50:6; Gen 18:25; John 5:22, 23; 2 Cor 5:10 render: Ps 31:23; Job 40:11, 12; Isa 2:11, 12, 17; 10:12; 37:23, 29, 36–38; Jer 50:31, 32; Dan 4:37; 5:22–24; 1 Pet 5:5; Rev 18:6–8 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; Ps 10:12—lift; Ps 74:18—the foolish; Ps 94:15—But; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Rom 3:5—Is God; Heb 12:23—God

Psalms 94:3 Lord: Ps 43:2; 73:8; 74:9, 10; 79:5; 80:4; 89:46; Jer 12:1, 2; 47:6; Rev 6:10 the

wicked: Esth 5:11, 12; 6:6–10; 7:6, 10; Job 20:5; Acts 12:22, 23 Reciprocal: Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 7:19—How long; Ps 13:1—How; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 35:17—how; Ps 94:15—But; Isa 6:11—Lord; Lam 5:20—dost; Hab 1:2—how; Hab 1:4—for; Hab 2:6—how

Psalm 94:4 shall: Ps 31:18; 59:7, 12; 64:3, 4; 73:8, 9; 140:3; Prov 30:14; Jer 18:18; Matt 12:24, 34; Jude 14, 15 boast: Ps 10:2–7; 52:1; Exod 15:9, 10; Job 21:14, 15; Isa 10:13–15; 37:24, 25; Dan 7:8, 11, 25; 8:11; 11:36, 37; Rev 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 13:1—How; Ps 14:1—They are; Ps 35:17—how; Jer 12:1—Wherefore doth; Jer 13:27—wilt; Lam 5:20—dost; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rev 6:10—How

Psalm 94:5 break: Ps 7:2; 14:4; 44:22; 74:8, 19, 20; 79:2, 3, 7; 129:2, 3; Isa 3:15; 52:5; Jer 22:17; 51:20–23, 34; Mic 3:2, 3; Rev 17:6 afflict: Exod 2:23, 24; Jer 50:11; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: Job 34:24—break; Ps 72:4—break; Ps 94:14—forsake; Isa 5:18—draw

Psalm 94:6; Isa 10:2; 13:15–18; Jer 7:6; 22:3; Ezek 22:7; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Exod 23:9—thou shalt not; Deut 29:19—that he bless; Job 22:9—widows; Prov 23:10—fatherless; Ezek 22:29—oppressed; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

Psalm 94:7 they say: Ps 10:11–13; 59:7; Job 22:12, 13; Isa 29:15; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Zeph 1:12; Luke 18:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Num 12:2—And the; Deut 29:19—that he bless; 1 Sam 2:3—a God; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 50:21—thoughtest; Ps 64:5—Who; Ps 73:11—How; Ps 139:11—Surely; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Acts 5:3—lie to; Acts 17:29—we ought

Psalm 94:8 brutish: Ps 49:10; 73:22; 92:6; Prov 12:1; Isa 27:11; Jer 8:6–8; 10:8; Rom 3:11 fools: Deut 32:29; Prov 1:22; 8:5; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Ps 5:5—The; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 53:4—Have; Ps 75:4—I said; Prov 6:9—when; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 29:16—or shall; Jer 5:21—O foolish; Jer 10:14—man; Jer 13:27—wilt; Matt 23:17—Ye fools; Mark 7:14—when; Mark 8:21—How; Luke 11:40—fools; Eph 4:17—in the; Jas 2:20—O vain; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Psalm 94:9 He that planted: Exod 4:11; Prov 20:1, 12 hear: Ps 11:4; 17:3; 44:21; 139:1–12; Jer 23:23, 24 Reciprocal: Ps 14:4—Have; Isa 29:16—or shall; Ezek 35:12—I have heard; Luke 11:40—did; John 10:21—Can; 1 Cor 12:17—General

Psalm 94:10 chastiseth: Ps 9:5; 10:16; 44:2; 135:8–12; 149:7; Isa 10:12; 37:36; Jer 10:25; Ezek 39:21 he correct: Isa 10:5, 6; Amos 3:2; Hab 1:12; 3:12 teacheth man: Ps 25:8, 9; 119:66; Job 35:11; Prov 2:6; Isa 2:3; 28:26; 54:13; John 6:45 Reciprocal: Job 36:22—who; Ps 94:22—But; Ezek 35:12—I have heard; Rev 3:19—many

Psalm 94:11; Ps 49:10–13; Job 11:11, 12; Rom 1:21, 22; 1 Cor 1:19, 21, 25 Reciprocal: Ps 119:113—hate; Ps 139:2—understandest; 1 Cor 3:20—the lord

Psalm 94:12 Blessed: Ps 119:67, 71; Job 5:17; Prov 3:11; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:5–11 teachest: Job 33:16–25; Mic 6:9; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 8:5—as a man; 2 Sam 7:14—I will; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Job 33:19—chastened; Job 33:23—an interpreter; Job 35:11—General; Job 36:9—he; Job 36:22—who; Ps 73:14—For all; Ps 118:18—chastened; Eccl 7:14—but; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 24:5—them that are carried away captive; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Lam 3:27—bear;

Hos 7:15—bound; Hab 3:16—that I; Acts 9:6—and it; Jas 1:12—the man; Jas 5:11—we count

Psalm 94:13 mayest: Isa 26:20, 21; Hab 3:16; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; 2 Thess 1:7, 8; Heb 4:9; Rev 14:13 until the pit: Ps 9:15; 55:23; Jer 18:20, 22; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:3–7; Rev 6:10, 11; 11:18
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:14—I will; Ps 7:15—and is; Ps 118:18—chastened; Ps 119:71—good; Eccl 7:14—but; Matt 11:28—and I; Acts 9:31—the churches; 1 Cor 11:32—we are

Psalm 94:14 For: Ps 37:28; 1 Sam 12:22; Isa 49:14, 15; Jer 32:39, 40; John 10:27–31; Rom 8:30, 38, 39; 11:1, 2; Heb 13:5 forsake: Ps 94:5; 34:12; Deut 32:9; Jer 10:16; Eph 1:18
Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Lev 26:44—I will; Job 8:20—God; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 37:25—yet; Ps 43:2—why dost; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 41:9—I have chosen; Isa 41:17—I the God; Isa 42:16—and not; Jer 33:24—The two; Jer 51:5—Israel; Lam 3:31—General; Luke 12:46—cut him in sunder

Psalm 94:15 But: Ps 94:2, 3; 7:8, 9; 9:16; 58:11; 125:3; Deut 32:35, 36; Job 35:14; Mic 7:9; Mal 3:18; 2 Pet 3:8–10; Rev 15:3, 4 and all: Ps 37:5–7, 34; 125:4, 5; Job 17:9; 23:11, 12; Jas 5:7–11; 1 John 2:19 shall follow it: Heb. shall be after it Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:34—upright; Ps 7:11—General; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 11:2—the upright; Ps 36:10—and thy; Isa 28:17—Judgment; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 51:1—ye that follow; Phil 3:12—I follow; Heb 10:22—a true; Heb 12:14—and holiness

Psalm 94:16 rise up: Exod 32:26–29; Num 25:6–13; Judg 5:23; 1 Kgs 18:39, 40; 2 Kgs 9:32; 10:15; Isa 59:16; 63:5; Jer 5:1; Ezek 22:30; Matt 12:30; 3 John 8 stand up: Neh 5:7; Jer 26:16–19; John 7:50, 51

Psalm 94:17 Unless: Ps 118:13; 124:1, 2; 125:1; 142:4, 5; John 16:32; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 almost: or, quickly dwelt: Ps 13:3; 31:17; 115:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:31—the Lord; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalm 94:18 My foot: Ps 17:5; 37:23, 24; 38:16; 119:116, 117; 121:3; 1 Sam 2:9; John 12:5; Isa 41:10; Luke 22:32; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:37—feet; Job 12:5—ready; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 41:12—thou; Ps 56:13—wilt; Ps 63:8—thy; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 73:2—steps; Ps 116:8—and my feet; Ps 119:92—I should; Ps 145:14—upholdeth

Psalm 94:19; Ps 43:2–5; 61:2; 63:5, 6; 73:12–16; 77:2–10; Jer 20:7–11; Hab 3:16–18; Rom 5:2–5; 2 Cor 1:4, 5; 1 Pet 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 13:2—take; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:92—I should; Mal 3:16—that thought; Matt 1:20—while

Psalm 94:20 throne: Ps 52:1; 82:1; 1 Sam 22:12; Eccl 3:16; 5:8; Amos 6:3 fellowship: 2 Chr 6:14–16; Isa 1:11–20; Jer 7:4–11; John 18:28; 1 John 1:5, 6 frameth: Ps 58:2; 1 Kgs 12:32; Esth 3:6–12; Isa 10:1; Dan 3:4–7; 6:7–9; Mic 6:16; John 9:22; 11:57; Rev 13:15–17
Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—come; Deut 24:17—pervert; Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 47:8—throne; Ps 56:7—escape; Ps 140:8—Grant not; Jer 22:30—sitting; Ezek 33:26—and shall; Dan 2:13—the decree; Dan 3:10—hast made; Dan 6:15—Know; Amos 6:12—for; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 26:3—assembled; Matt 26:59—sought; John 7:24—General; John 8:15—judge; John 19:13—and sat; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 23:3—for; Acts 26:12—with; Eph 5:11—no; 2 Thess 1:6—General

Psalm 94:21 gather: Ps 2:1–3; 22:16; 59:3; Prov 1:11, 16; Matt 27:1; Acts 4:5–7, 27, 28
condemn: Exod 23:7; 1 Kgs 21:19; Prov 17:15; Jer 26:15; Ezek 22:6, 12, 27; Matt 23:32–36;
Acts 7:52, 58–60; Jas 5:6; Rev 17:6 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Gen 49:6—come;
Deut 19:10—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 16:10—gathered; Ps 56:7—escape; Ps
140:8—Grant not; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 10:1—them; Jer 22:3—neither;
Ezek 33:26—and shall; Dan 6:15—Know; Amos 6:12—for; Hab 1:4—for; Matt
12:7—condemned; Matt 26:3—assembled; Matt 26:59—sought; John 7:24—General;
John 8:15—judge; John 19:13—and sat; Acts 26:12—with; Eph 5:11—no

Psalm 94:22 But: Ps 94:10; 27:1–3; 59:9, 16, 17; 62:2, 6 the rock: Ps 18:2; Isa 33:16
Reciprocal: Ps 31:2—my strong rock; Ps 62:7—rock; Eccl 3:16—General

Psalm 94:23 And he: Ps 7:16; 9:16, 17; 55:23; 64:8; Esth 7:10; Prov 1:31; 2:22; 5:22; Dan
7:24 cut them: Ps 12:3; 1 Sam 26:10, 11; Prov 14:32; Ezek 18:24; Dan 9:26 Reciprocal: Judg
9:56—God rendered; Ps 9:15—General; Ps 34:21—Evil; Ps 73:18—thou castedst; Ps
139:19—Surely; Ps 140:9—let the mischief

CHAPTER 95

- 1 An exhortation to praise God,
- 3 for his greatness;
- 6 and for his goodness;
- 8 and not to tempt him.

Psalm 95:1 Come: Ps 34:3; 66:8; 107:8, 15, 21; 117:1; 118:1; 136:1–3; 148:11–13; 150:6 sing:
Ps 47:6, 7; 66:1, 2; 81:1; 96:1, 2; 101:1; Exod 15:1, 21; 1 Chr 16:9; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16; Rev
5:9; 14:3; 15:3 let us make: Ps 66:1; 98:4–8; 100:1; Ezra 3:11–13; Isa 12:4–6; Jer 33:11; Matt
21:9; Rev 19:6 the rock: Ps 89:26; Deut 32:15; 2 Sam 22:47; 1 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs
8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; 2 Chr
20:19—a loud; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Ps 2:11—rejoice; Ps
21:1—joy; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 62:7—rock; Ps 68:3—rejoice; Ps 81:2—General; Ps 95:6—O
come; Ps 140:7—the strength; Ps 144:1—my strength; Ps 147:7—General; Isa 25:9—we
will; Isa 30:29—with a pipe; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Zeph 3:14—shout; Luke 6:48—rock; 1 Pet
1:6—ye greatly; Rev 19:7—be glad

Psalm 95:2 Let us: Ps 7:7; 100:2, 4; Jer 31:12, 13 come before his presence: Heb. prevent
his face, Ps 17:13 marg. psalms: Ps 105:2; Jas 5:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr
15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 16:9—Sing unto; 1 Chr 16:29—come; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; 2 Chr
20:19—a loud; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 66:1—Make; Ps 68:3—rejoice;
Ps 81:2—General; Ps 100:1—Make; Ps 118:19—I will go; Ps 147:7—General; Isa
30:29—with a pipe; Zeph 3:14—shout; Eph 5:19—psalms; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Psalm 95:3 For: Ps 86:8–10; 96:4; 97:9; 145:3; Jer 10:6, 7 a great: Ps 47:2; 48:2; Jer 10:10;
46:18; 48:15; Dan 4:37; Mal 1:11, 14; Matt 5:35 above: Ps 135:5; Exod 18:11; Isa 44:8; Jer
10:10–16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Josh 22:22—Lord God; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps
145:1—my God; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Eph 4:6—who; Rev 10:5—lifted

Psalm 95:4 In: Ps 21:2; Job 11:10 his: Heb. whose deep: Ps 135:6 the strength of the hills

is his also: or, heights of the hills are his, Ps 65:6; 97:5; Job 9:5; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:6, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—that the earth; Exod 20:11—General; Ps 24:2—For; Ps 104:25—this great

Psalm 95:5 The sea is his: Heb. Whose the sea is, Ps 33:7; Gen 1:9, 10; Job 38:10, 11; Prov 8:29; Jer 5:22 hands: Prov 8:26 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—that the earth; Ps 104:25—this great; Ps 107:24—his wonders; Ps 146:6—the sea; Ps 148:5—for he; Jonah 1:9—which; Rev 14:7—worship

Psalm 95:6 O come: Ps 95:1; Hos 6:1; Matt 4:2; Rev 22:17 worship: Ps 72:9; Exod 20:5; Matt 4:9; Mark 14:35; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 22:8 kneel: 1 Kgs 8:54; 2 Chr 6:13; Ezra 9:5; Dan 6:10; Luke 22:41; Acts 7:60; 20:36; 21:5; Eph 3:14; Phil 2:10; 1 Cor 6:20 our: Ps 100:3; Job 35:10; Eccl 12:1; Isa 54:5; John 1:3; 1 Pet 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:26—General; Gen 24:52—worshipped; Deut 26:10—and worship; Deut 32:6—made thee; 1 Chr 29:20—bowed down; 2 Chr 7:3—they bowed; 2 Chr 20:18—fell before; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Ps 45:11—worship; Ps 132:7—worship; Isa 43:7—for I; Jonah 1:9—which; Mic 6:6—bow; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Rev 4:10—worship

Psalm 95:7 For he: Ps 48:14; 67:6; 115:3; Exod 15:2; 20:2; Jer 31:33; Heb 11:16 people: Ps 23:1; 79:13; 80:1; 100:3; Isa 40:10, 11; Ezek 34:30, 31; John 10:3, 4, 14–16; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 2:25 To day: Heb 3:7, 13, 15; 4:7 if ye: Prov 8:6; Isa 55:3; Matt 3:2, 3; 17:5; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Deut 9:29—Yet they; 1 Chr 16:14—the Lord; 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Ps 74:1—the sheep; Ps 78:52—like a; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Ps 106:25—hearkened; Ps 119:60—made; Prov 27:1—Boast; Isa 43:7—for I; Isa 55:6—Seek; Ezek 33:5—heard; Mic 7:14—Feed; Zeph 2:2—before the day of; Matt 25:33—the sheep; Luke 19:42—in this; John 10:7—the sheep; John 10:9—and shall; John 21:16—my sheep

Psalm 95:8 Harden: Exod 8:15; 1 Sam 6:6; Dan 5:20; Acts 19:9; Rom 2:5; Heb 3:13; 12:25 in the: Exod 17:2, 7; Num 14:11, 22, 27; 20:13; Deut 1:34, 35; 6:16; Heb 3:8, 9, 15–19; Jude 5 provocation: Heb. contention Reciprocal: Deut 9:7—from the day; 2 Kgs 19:3—blasphemy; 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Neh 9:16—hardened; Ps 78:17—General; Ps 78:40—How oft; Ps 106:14—tempted; Ps 119:60—made; Isa 37:3—blasphemy; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Zeph 2:2—before the day of; Matt 19:8—because; Mark 16:14—unbelief; Luke 19:42—in this; John 20:25—Except; Acts 5:9—to tempt; Acts 13:18—about

Psalm 95:9 When: Ps 78:17, 18, 40, 41, 56; 1 Cor 10:9 saw: Num 14:22; Matt 11:20–22; John 15:24 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Deut 6:16—tempted him; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Ps 106:14—tempted; Prov 13:15—but; Isa 63:10—vexed; Mal 2:17—wearied; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; Luke 4:12—Thou; Luke 20:23—Why

Psalm 95:10 Forty: Num 14:33, 34; 32:13; Deut 1:3; 2:14–16; Heb 3:9, 10, 17 grieved: Gen 6:6; Eph 4:30 err: Isa 63:17; Heb 3:10, 17 and they: Prov 1:7, 22–29; Jer 9:6; John 3:19–21; Rom 1:28 Reciprocal: Josh 5:6—walked; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Ps 119:118—err; Isa 43:24—filled me; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 16:43—but hast; Amos 2:10—and led; Mal 2:17—wearied; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Mark 3:5—grieved; Acts 7:42—of forty; Heb 9:7—errors

Psalm 95:11 I swear: Num 14:23, 28–30; Deut 1:34, 35; Heb 3:11, 18; 4:3, 5 that they should not enter: Heb. if they enter my rest: Gen 2:2, 3; Jer 6:16; Matt 11:28, 29; Hos

4:4–11; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Exod 33:14—rest; Num 10:33—a resting place; Num 32:10—General; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; Josh 5:6—walked; 1 Sam 15:29—will not lie; Ps 106:26—Therefore; Ps 116:7—thy rest; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 31:2—when; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 5:11—as I live; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; Ezek 20:38—they shall; Mic 2:10—for; Matt 25:10—and the; 1 Cor 10:5—General

CHAPTER 96

- 1 An exhortation to praise God,
- 4 for his greatness;
- 8 for his kingdom;
- 11 for his general judgment.

Psalm 96:1 AM 2962, BC 1042 O sing: Ps 33:3; 98:1; 149:1; 1 Chr 16:23–33; Rev 5:9; 14:3 sing unto: Ps 67:3–6; 68:32; Rom 15:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:8—Give thanks; 1 Chr 16:9—Sing unto; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 66:1—all ye lands; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 42:10—Sing; Jer 31:7—Sing; Luke 2:31—General; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Titus 2:11—hath appeared

Psalm 96:2 bless: Ps 72:17, 18; 103:1, 2, 20–22; 104:1; 145:1, 10; 1 Chr 29:20; Eph 1:3; Rev 5:13 show: Ps 40:10; 71:15; Isa 40:9; 52:7, 8; Mark 16:15; Acts 13:26; Rom 10:14–18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:9—Sing unto; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Acts 13:47—that thou

Psalm 96:3; Ps 22:27; 72:18, 19; 117:1, 2; Isa 19:23–25; 49:6; Dan 4:1–3; 6:26, 27; Mic 4:2; Zech 9:10; Matt 28:19; Luke 24:47; Rev 14:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:9—talk ye; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 145:5—will speak; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 42:12—General; Jer 50:2—Declare; Mark 16:15—into; John 2:11—manifested; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Psalm 96:4 For the: Ps 18:3; 86:10; 89:7; 145:3; Exod 18:11; 1 Sam 4:8; Neh 9:5 and greatly: Ps 18:3 he is: Ps 66:3, 5; 76:7; 89:7; 95:3; Jer 5:22; 10:6, 7; Luke 12:5; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; Ps 97:9—far; Ps 135:5—I know; Ps 147:5—Great; Ps 149:6—the high; Ps 150:2—according; Dan 2:45—the great

Psalm 96:5 For: Ps 115:3–8; 135:15, 18; Isa 44:8–28; 46:1, 2; Jer 10:3–5, 11, 12, 14, 15; Acts 19:26; 1 Cor 8:4 but: Ps 115:15; Gen 1:1; Isa 42:5; Jer 10:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:15—the gods; Ps 135:5—I know

Psalm 96:6 Honour: Ps 8:1; 19:1; 63:2, 3; 93:1; 104:1; Heb 1:3; 2 Pet 1:16, 17 strength: Ps 27:4; 29:1, 2, 9; 50:2 sanctuary: 1 Chr 16:27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; 1 Chr 16:29—the beauty; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 68:34—Ascribe; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 60:13—the place; Jer 17:12—General; Ezek 24:21—the excellency

Psalm 96:7 Give: Ps 29:1, 2; 68:32–34; Luke 2:14; Jude 25 O ye kindreds: Ps 22:27; 66:1, 2; 67:3, 4; Rom 15:9, 10; Rev 5:9; 19:6 glory: 1 Chr 29:11–13; Matt 6:13; 1 Pet 5:11; Jude 24, 25; Rev 5:13; 7:12; 14:7; 19:1 Reciprocal: Ps 31:6—lying; Isa 60:5—abundance of the sea

shall be converted unto thee; Jer 13:16—Give; Dan 3:27—the princes; Acts 3:25—all; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rev 4:11—to receive

Psalm 96:8 the glory: Ps 108:3–5; 111:9; 148:13, 14; Exod 34:5–9; Rev 15:4 due unto: Heb. of bring: Isa 60:6, 7; Mal 1:11; Rom 12:1; 15:16; Phil 2:17; 4:18; Heb 13:13, 15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5; Rev 8:3, 4 come: Ps 100:4 Reciprocal: Deut 16:16—and they shall; Ps 29:2—glory; Ps 116:19—General; Ps 135:2—the courts; Jer 13:16—Give; Ezek 44:5—the entering; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rev 4:11—to receive

Psalm 96:9 in the beauty of holiness: or, in the glorious sanctuary, Ps 29:2; 110:3; Ezra 7:27; Ezek 7:20; Dan 11:45; Luke 21:5, 6 fear: Ps 33:8; 76:7, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:29—the beauty; 1 Chr 16:30—before him; 2 Chr 20:21—the beauty; Eccl 8:12—fear before; Lam 1:6—all; Ezek 44:5—the entering

Psalm 96:10 Say: Ps 18:49; 46:6, 10; 126:2; Mal 1:11, 14; Gal 1:16 the Lord: Ps 2:8–12; 59:13; 93:1; 97:1; 99:1; Dan 2:44; Matt 3:2; Rev 11:15; 19:6 the world: Isa 49:8; Col 2:7; Heb 1:3 judge: Ps 96:13; 9:8; 67:4; 98:9; Isa 11:3–5; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5, 6; 3:5, 6; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 24:2—and; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 104:5—that it; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 45:21—Tell ye; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Isa 65:18—General; Joel 3:9—Proclaim; Luke 2:31—General; Acts 8:8—General; 2 Cor 5:10—we; Titus 2:11—hath appeared

Psalm 96:11 the heavens: Ps 69:34; 148:1–4; Isa 44:23; 49:13; Luke 2:10, 13, 14; 15:10; Rev 12:12; 19:1–7 the sea: Ps 98:7–9 Reciprocal: Ps 65:13—they shout; Ps 72:3—by righteousness; Ps 93:3—lifted; Ps 97:1—Lord; Ps 145:10—All thy; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Isa 14:7—they; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Ezek 17:24—all the trees; Dan 7:10—the judgment; Joel 2:21—be glad; Hab 3:10—the deep; Luke 19:40—General; Rev 5:13—every; Rev 18:20—Rejoice

Psalm 96:12; Ps 65:12, 13; Isa 42:10, 11; 55:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:33—the trees; Isa 44:23—Sing; Isa 52:9—Break; Ezek 17:24—all the trees; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Joel 2:21—be glad; 1 Thess 3:9—before

Psalm 96:13 he cometh: Ps 98:9; Isa 25:8, 9; Mal 3:1, 2; 1 Thess 4:16–18; 2 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; 2 Pet 3:12–14; Rev 11:18; 22:10 judge: Ps 96:10; 67:4; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:36—For the; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 1 Chr 16:33—the trees; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 50:4—judge; Ps 58:11—verily he; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 135:14—the Lord; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 42:3—he shall; Isa 51:5—mine; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Joel 3:12—for; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 25:6—Behold; Matt 25:32—before; John 5:22—General; John 5:30—I judge; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 3:6—for then; 1 Thess 3:9—before; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall; Heb 12:23—God; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth

- 1 The majesty of God's kingdom;
- 7 The church rejoices at God's judgments upon idolaters;
- 10 An exhortation to godliness and gladness.

Psalm 97:1 AM 3000, BC 1004 Lord: Ps 93:1; 96:10, 11; 99:1; Obad 21; Matt 3:3; 6:10, 13; Mark 11:10; Col 1:13; Rev 11:17 the earth: Ps 2:11; 98:4–6; Isa 49:13; Luke 2:10, 11 let the multitude of isles: Heb. let the many, or great isles, Gen 10:5; Isa 11:11; 24:14–16; 41:5; 42:4, 10–12; 49:1; 51:5; 60:9; 66:19; Zeph 2:11 Reciprocal: Num 23:21—the shout; 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 1 Chr 16:31—let the earth; 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; Ps 32:11—shout; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 98:7—world; Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 24:23—when; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Rom 15:10—General; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Rev 19:6—for

Psalm 97:2 Clouds: Ps 18:11, 12; 77:19; Exod 20:21; 24:16–18; Deut 4:11, 12; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; Nah 1:3; Rom 11:33 righteousness: Ps 45:6, 7; 89:14; 99:4; Gen 18:25; Heb 1:8, 9 habitation: or, establishment, Prov 16:12 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; Deut 32:4—all his; Judg 20:25—destroyed; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; 2 Sam 22:12—made; 1 Kgs 8:12—The Lord; 2 Chr 6:1—The Lord; Job 22:14—General; Job 23:14—many such; Job 26:9—General; Job 35:14—yet; Ps 36:6—righteousness; Ps 73:16—When; Ps 145:17—righteous; Jer 32:25—for; Lam 3:44—covered; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 1:18—they were so; Ezek 1:27—the appearance of fire; Ezek 10:10—General; Dan 7:10—fiery; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Rev 1:7—he cometh; Rev 10:1—clothed; Rev 14:14—behold; Rev 20:11—I saw

Psalm 97:3; Ps 18:8; 21:8, 9; 50:3; Deut 4:11, 36; 5:4, 23, 24; 32:22; Dan 7:10; Nah 1:5, 6; Hab 3:5; Mal 4:1; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 12:29; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 11:5; 20:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Ps 18:12—At the; Isa 10:17—devour; Isa 30:30—the flame; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Ezek 1:4—a great; Rev 20:9—and fire

Psalm 97:4 His: Ps 77:18; 144:5, 6; Exod 19:16–18 the earth: Ps 104:32; 114:7; Job 9:6; Jer 10:10; Matt 27:50, 51; 28:2, 3; Rev 11:19; 19:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; 2 Sam 22:8—the earth; Job 37:3—He; Ps 18:12—At the; Ps 50:3—it shall; Ps 99:1—people; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Jer 4:24—mountains; Nah 1:5—mountains; Hab 3:10—mountains; Zech 14:5—the Lord

Psalm 97:5 hills: Judg 5:4, 5; Isa 24:19, 20; 64:1, 2; Mic 1:3, 4; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:6 the Lord of: Ps 47:2; 83:18; Isa 54:5; Mic 4:13; Zech 4:14; Mark 11:3; 1 Cor 1:2 Reciprocal: Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 50:3—it shall; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also; Ps 104:32—looketh; Ps 114:7—Tremble; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Amos 9:13—the hills; Hab 3:10—mountains; 2 Pet 3:10—melt

Psalm 97:6 The heavens: Ps 19:1; 36:5, 6; 50:6; 89:2, 5; Isa 1:2; Rev 19:2 all the: Ps 67:4; 98:3; Num 14:21; 2 Sam 22:47; Isa 6:3; 45:6; 60:2, 3; Hab 2:14; Matt 6:9 Reciprocal: Ps 24:7—King; Ps 102:16—he shall; Isa 35:2—they shall; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 9:9—Rejoice; Luke 2:31—General; Rom 3:25—to declare

Psalm 97:7 Confounded: Exod 20:4; Lev 26:1; Deut 5:8; 27:15; Isa 37:18, 19; 41:29; 42:17; 44:9–11; Jer 10:14; Rev 14:8–10 worship: Exod 25:20; 2 Chr 3:13; Heb 1:6; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:11–14 Reciprocal: Josh 22:22—Lord God; 1 Sam 5:3—Dagon was; Ps 16:4—Their; Ps 78:58—with; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Ps 135:18—They that; Ps 136:2—the God; Isa 44:11—all his; Isa 45:16—General; Jer 17:13—all that; Hab 2:19—that; Rom

1:30—boasters; Rev 7:11—and worshipped

Psalms 97:8 Zion: Ps 48:11; Isa 51:3; 52:7–10; 62:11; Zeph 3:14–17; Zech 9:9; Matt 21:4–9 because: Ps 52:6; 58:10; Rev 18:20; 19:1–7 Reciprocal: Judg 5:2—for the avenging; Judg 5:31—So let; 1 Chr 16:14—his judgments; Job 22:19—righteous; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Ps 119:164—because; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 33:13—ye that are near; Isa 35:1—be; Jer 49:2—her daughters; Rev 15:4—for thy

Psalms 97:9 high: Ps 83:18; Eph 1:21; Phil 2:9–11 far: Ps 95:3; 96:4; 115:3–8; 135:5; Exod 18:11; Jer 10:8, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:14—his judgments; 1 Chr 29:11—exalted; Ps 9:2—O thou; Ps 29:2—glory; Ps 99:2—high; Ps 113:4—high; Ps 136:2—the God; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 57:15—the high

Psalms 97:10 Ye that: Ps 91:14; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 4:19; 5:2, 3 hate: Ps 34:14; 36:4; 37:27; 101:3; 119:104, 163; Prov 3:7; 8:13; Amos 5:15; Rom 7:15, 24; 12:9 preserveth: Ps 31:23; 37:28, 39, 40; 145:20; Prov 2:8; Isa 45:17; John 20:28–30; Rom 8:28–30; 1 Pet 1:5 delivereth: Ps 125:3; Jer 15:21; Dan 3:28; 6:22, 27; 2 Thess 2:8–12; 3:2; 1 John 5:18; Rev 13:8 Reciprocal: Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Sam 2:9—his saints; Ps 16:1—Preserve; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps 121:7—he shall; Zech 14:6—not; Acts 12:11—and hath; 2 Tim 2:19—Let

Psalms 97:11 Light: Ps 18:28; 112:4; Esth 8:16; Job 22:28; Prov 4:18; Isa 60:1, 2; 62:1; Mic 7:9; John 12:46; Rev 21:23; 22:5 sown: Ps 126:5, 6; Gal 6:8; Jas 5:7–11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; Job 30:26—light; Ps 11:2—the upright; Ps 34:5—and were; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 43:3—send; Ps 64:10—upright; Prov 13:9—light; Prov 29:6—but; Prov 31:25—and she; Isa 58:8—thy light; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Zech 14:6—not; John 8:12—shall not; John 16:20—your; Col 1:12—in; 1 John 1:7—If we

Psalms 97:12 Rejoice: Ps 32:11; 33:1; Hab 3:17, 18; Zeph 3:14–17; Phil 4:4 give thanks: Ps 30:4; 60:6; Hab 1:12, 13; Heb 12:10 at the remembrance: or, to the memorial Reciprocal: Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 68:3—But; Ps 70:4—General; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Prov 31:25—and she; Rev 19:6—for

CHAPTER 98

- 1 The psalmist exhorts the Jews,
- 4 the Gentiles,
- 7 and all the creatures, to praise God.

Psalms 98:1 Sing: Ps 33:3; 96:1; 149:1; Isa 42:10; Rev 5:9; 14:3 for he: Ps 77:14; 86:10; 105:5; 136:4; 139:14; Exod 15:6, 11; Isa 43:18–20; Jer 31:22; Luke 1:49; 2:10–14; Acts 2:11; Rev 15:3, 4 his right: Ps 2:5, 6; 45:3–5; 110:2–6; Gen 3:15; Exod 15:6; Isa 52:10; 59:16; 63:5; John 16:33; Acts 19:20; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14, 15; Rev 3:21; 6:2; 17:14; 19:11–21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:9—Sing unto; 1 Chr 29:11—the victory; Ps 31:21—marvellous; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 84:9—our; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 108:6—save; Ps 118:15—the right; Ps 144:9—sing a new; Ps 145:12—make known; Isa 12:5—Sing; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Isa 30:30—the lighting; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Isa 62:11—the Lord; Isa 64:2—to make; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 31:7—Sing; Hab 2:14—the earth; Zech 2:10—and rejoice;

Zech 9:10—his dominion; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 12:20—till; Luke 1:51—showed; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 21:20—they glorified; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Rev 11:17—thou hast

Psalm 98:2 made: Isa 45:21–23; 49:6; 52:10; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 2:30–32; 3:6; Rom 10:18; Titus 2:13 righteousness: Ps 22:31; 24:5; Isa 45:24, 25; 46:13; 62:2; Jer 23:6; John 16:8–10; Rom 3:21–26; 9:30; 10:3, 4; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 openly showed: or, revealed, Rom 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Lev 26:45—in the sight; Ps 7:17—according; Ps 67:2—That; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 98:3—all the ends; Ps 108:6—save; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 64:2—to make; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 2:31—General; John 7:35—teach; John 10:16—other; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 26:6—the promise; Acts 28:28—the salvation; Rom 15:8—for the

Psalm 98:3 remembered: Ps 106:45; Lev 26:42; Deut 4:31; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55, 72; Rom 15:8, 9 all the ends: Ps 98:2; 22:27; 67:7; Isa 45:22; 49:6; 52:10; Luke 2:30, 31; 3:6; Acts 13:47; 28:28; Rom 10:12, 18; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—of his; Lev 26:45—in the sight; Deut 32:4—a God; Ps 19:4—Their; Ps 25:6—Remember; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 67:2—That; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 86:15—mercy; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 111:7—works; Ps 145:6—And men; Ps 145:10—All thy; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Mic 5:4—shall he be great; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 14:23—Go; John 1:17—grace; John 7:35—teach; John 10:16—other; Acts 1:8—unto; Rom 15:10—General; Col 1:6—is come; Rev 7:9—a great

Psalm 98:4; Ps 47:1–5; 66:1, 4; 67:4; 95:1; 100:1; Isa 12:6; 42:11; 44:23; Jer 33:11; Zeph 3:14; Matt 21:9; Rev 19:1, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:28—with shouting; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; 1 Chr 16:31—let the earth; Neh 12:27—gladness; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Job 8:21—rejoicing; Ps 32:11—shout; Ps 33:2—Praise; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 97:1—the earth; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 49:13—O heavens; Rom 15:10—General

Psalm 98:5; Ps 33:2; 92:3, 4; 1 Chr 15:16; 25:1–6; 2 Chr 29:25; Rev 5:8; 14:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; 1 Kgs 1:34—blow ye; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 150:3—with the sound; Luke 21:28—look

Psalm 98:6 trumpets: Ps 47:5; 81:2–4; Num 10:1–10; 1 Chr 15:28; 2 Chr 5:12, 13; 29:27 the king: Ps 47:6, 7; Matt 25:34; Rev 19:16 Reciprocal: Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Num 10:10—in the day; 2 Kgs 9:13—blew with trumpets; 2 Chr 29:26—the priests; Ps 81:3—Blow; Ps 150:3—with the sound

Psalm 98:7 Let: Ps 96:11–Ps 99:9 world: Ps 97:1; Isa 49:13; 61:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:32—the sea; Ps 24:1—world; Ps 65:13—they shout; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Isa 14:7—they; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 44:23—Sing; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Isa 60:5—abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Hab 3:10—the deep; Luke 19:40—General

Psalm 98:8 Let the floods: Ps 47:1; 2 Kgs 11:12; Isa 55:12 hills: Ps 65:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1

Chr 16:32—fields; Ps 68:3—rejoice; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 72:3—by righteousness; Ps 93:3—lifted; Ps 119:168—for all my; Isa 44:23—Sing; Joel 2:21—be glad; Hab 3:10—the deep; 1 Thess 3:9—before

Psalms 98:9 for he cometh: Ps 96:10, 13; Rev 1:7 with righteousness: Ps 67:4; 72:2; Isa 5:16; Acts 17:31; 24:25; Rom 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:25—Shall; Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 1 Chr 16:33—because; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 50:4—judge; Ps 58:11—verily he; Ps 68:3—rejoice; Ps 72:3—by righteousness; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our judge; Isa 42:3—he shall; Isa 51:5—mine; Jer 11:20—judgest; Joel 3:12—for; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 25:6—Behold; Matt 25:32—before; John 5:22—General; John 8:16—yet; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 3:6—for then; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 1 Thess 3:9—before; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall; Heb 12:23—God; Rev 19:11—and in

CHAPTER 99

- 1 The prophet, setting forth the kingdom of God in Zion,
- 5 exhorts all, by the example of their forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

Psalms 99:1 Lord: Ps 2:6; 93:1; 96:10; 97:1; Luke 19:12, 14; Rev 11:17 people: Ps 2:11, 12; 21:8, 9; 97:4; Luke 19:27; Phil 2:12 he sitteth: Ps 18:10; 80:1; Exod 25:22; Ezek 10:1–22 earth: Ps 82:5 marg. Jer 4:24; 5:22; 49:21; 50:46; Rev 6:14; 20:11 be moved: Heb. stagger, Isa 19:14; 24:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; 1 Sam 4:4—which dwelleth; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; 2 Kgs 19:15—dwellest; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 29:10—King; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 37:16—dwellest; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Ezek 10:6—General; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Dan 6:26—tremble; Acts 16:29—and came; Acts 24:25—Felix; Heb 9:5—over; Rev 19:6—for

Psalms 99:2 great: Ps 48:1–3; 50:2; 76:1, 2; Isa 12:6; 14:32; Heb 12:22–24; Rev 14:1–5 high: Ps 66:7; 97:9; Dan 4:34, 35; Jas 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 113:4—high; Ps 147:5—Great; Isa 33:13—ye that are near

Psalms 99:3 thy great: Ps 66:3; 76:12; Deut 7:21; 28:58; Neh 1:5; 4:14; 9:32; Jer 20:11 for it: Ps 111:9; 145:17; Josh 24:19; 1 Sam 2:2; Isa 6:3; John 17:11; Rev 4:8; 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 10:17—a great; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 48:1—Great; Ps 66:5—terrible; Ps 99:5—he is holy; Ps 99:9—for the; Ps 103:1—holy name; Ps 148:13—for his name; Isa 33:13—ye that are near; Isa 57:15—whose; Zeph 3:5—just; Luke 1:49—and

Psalms 99:4 strength: Ps 45:6, 7; 72:1, 2; Deut 32:3, 4; 2 Sam 23:3, 4; Job 36:5–7; 37:23; Isa 11:3–5; Jer 23:5; Rev 19:11, 16 thou dost: Isa 9:7; 42:4; 61:11 executest: Deut 10:18; Jude 15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; Job 8:3—Almighty; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 11:7—For; Ps 21:1—joy; Ps 33:5—He; Ps 37:28—loveth; Ps 48:1—Great; Ps 48:10—thy right; Ps 54:1—judge; Ps 89:14—Justice; Ps 97:2—righteousness; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 145:17—righteous; Ps 148:13—for his name; Prov 8:15—decree; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 16:12—for; Prov 20:8—General; Prov 29:4—king; Song 5:14—hands; Isa

16:5—judging; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 41:10—the right; Isa 61:8—I the Lord; Jer 4:2—in truth; Jer 9:24—for; Dan 4:37—all; Zeph 3:5—just; John 8:16—yet; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; Heb 1:8—a sceptre; Rev 15:3—just

Psalms 99:5 Exalt: Ps 99:9; 21:13; 34:3; 108:5; Exod 15:2; Isa 12:4; 25:1; Hos 11:7 footstool: Ps 132:7; 1 Chr 28:2; Isa 66:1 he is holy: or, it is holy, Ps 99:3; Lev 19:2 Reciprocal: Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Josh 24:19—holy; 1 Sam 2:2—none holy; Ps 93:5—holiness; Ps 107:32—exalt; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 138:2—toward; Lam 2:1—his footstool; Ezek 43:7—and the place; Matt 5:35—the earth; Rev 15:4—thou only

Psalms 99:6 Moses: Exod 24:6–8; 29:11–37; 40:23–29; Num 16:47, 48 they called: Exod 14:15; 15:25; 32:11–14; 33:12–15; Num 14:13–20; 16:21, 22; 1 Sam 7:9–12; 12:18–24; Jer 15:1 Reciprocal: Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Exod 29:25—thou; Exod 29:26—it shall be thy; Deut 9:19—But the; Deut 9:26—prayed; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; 1 Sam 12:17—I will call; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 1 Chr 4:10—called; 1 Chr 23:13—separated; Ps 22:5—cried; Hab 3:13—with; John 9:31—him; Acts 3:24—Samuel; Heb 11:32—Samuel

Psalms 99:7 in the cloudy: Exod 19:9; 33:9; Num 12:5 kept: Exod 40:16; Num 16:15; Deut 4:5; 33:9; 1 Sam 12:3–5; Prov 28:9; Heb 3:2; 1 John 3:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 13:21—General; Num 11:25—came down; Deut 31:15—General; Ps 22:5—cried; Ps 105:28—rebelled

Psalms 99:8 thou wast: Ps 89:33; Num 14:20; Deut 9:19; Jer 46:28; Zeph 3:7 though: Exod 32:2, 34, 35; Num 11:33, 34; 14:20–34; 20:12, 24; Deut 3:26; 9:20 their inventions: Eccl 7:29; Rom 1:21 Reciprocal: Ps 106:29—with their; Ezek 36:9—General; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Rom 1:30—inventors

Psalms 99:9 Exalt: Ps 99:5 his holy: Ps 2:6; 48:1, 2; 87:1–3 for the: Ps 99:3, 5; 1 Sam 2:2; Isa 5:16; 6:3; 57:15; Hab 1:12; Luke 1:49; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; Rev 3:7; 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—exalt him; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Josh 24:19—holy; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; Ps 3:4—his; Ps 18:46—exalted; Ps 93:5—holiness; Ps 98:7—Let; Ps 107:32—exalt; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 132:7—worship; Ps 138:2—toward; Ps 148:13—for his name; Isa 66:1—The heaven; 1 Cor 3:17—destroy; Rev 15:4—thou only

CHAPTER 100

- 1 An exhortation to praise God, cheerfully,
- 3 for his greatness;
- 4 and for his power.

Psalms 100 Title A Psalm: Ps 145 title praise: or, thanksgiving

Psalms 100:1 Make: Ps 32:11; 47:1, 5; 66:1, 4; 95:1, 2; 98:4; Isa 24:14–16; 42:10–12; Zeph 3:14; Luke 19:37 all ye lands: Heb. all the earth, Ps 67:4; 68:32; 117:1, 2; Deut 32:43; Zech 14:9; Rom 15:10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:12—And ye; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Ezra 3:13—and the

noise; Neh 12:27—gladness; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Job 8:21—rejoicing; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 81:1—make; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 145:1—Psalm of praise; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Isa 25:9—we will; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Rev 19:7—be glad

Psalm 100:2 Serve: Ps 63:4, 5; 71:23; 107:21, 22; Deut 12:12; 16:11, 14; 28:47; 1 Kgs 8:66; Acts 2:46, 47; Phil 4:4 come: Ps 42:4; 95:2; 2 Chr 20:27, 28; 31:2 Reciprocal: Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Ezra 3:13—and the noise; Neh 12:27—gladness; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 68:3—rejoice; Ps 81:1—make; Zeph 3:14—shout; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Rev 19:7—be glad

Psalm 100:3 Know: Ps 46:10; 95:3, 6, 7; Deut 4:35, 39; 7:9; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 18:36–39; 2 Kgs 19:19; Jer 10:10; John 17:3; Acts 17:23, 24; 2 Cor 4:6; Gal 4:8, 9; 1 John 5:20 it is he: Ps 95:6; 119:73; 139:13–24; 149:2; Job 10:8–13; Eccl 12:1; Eph 2:10; 1 Pet 4:19 not we ourselves: or, his we are, Ps 12:4; 1 Cor 6:19, 20 we are his: Ps 74:1, 2; 78:52; 79:13; 95:7; Isa 40:9–11; 63:11, 19; Ezek 34:11, 30, 31; John 10:14–16, 26–28; Acts 20:28, 29; 1 Pet 2:9, 25; 5:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—Let us; Gen 2:7—formed man; Deut 9:29—Yet they; Deut 32:6—made thee; 1 Kgs 18:21—if the Lord; 1 Chr 16:14—the Lord; Ps 105:7—the Lord; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 43:1—created; Isa 43:7—for I; Isa 64:8—all are; Mic 7:14—Feed; Zech 9:16—shall save; Mal 2:10—hath; Matt 25:33—the sheep; John 10:7—the sheep; John 10:9—and shall; John 21:16—my sheep; Gal 3:7—Know

Psalm 100:4 Enter: Ps 65:1; 66:13; 116:17–19; Isa 35:10 be thankful: Ps 96:2; 103:1, 2, 20–22; 145:1, 2; 1 Chr 29:13, 20; Col 3:16, 17; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; Exod 38:9—the court; 1 Chr 16:29—come; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 92:13—in the; Ps 95:2—Let us; Ps 96:8—come; Ps 106:1—O give; Ps 116:19—General; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 118:19—I will go; Ps 122:2—General; Ps 138:2—and praise; Ezek 40:14—the court; John 10:9—and shall; Col 3:15—and be; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Psalm 100:5 For the: Ps 52:1; 86:5; 106:1; 107:1, 8, 15, 22; 119:68; Jer 33:11 his mercy: Ps 36:5; 103:17; 118:1–4; 136:1–26; Luke 1:50 and his truth: Ps 85:10; 89:1, 2; 119:90, 91; 146:6; Exod 34:6, 7; Deut 7:9; Jer 33:20, 21; Mic 7:20; Rom 15:8, 9; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:13–18 all generations: Heb. generation and generation, Ps 89:1 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—of his; Gen 43:14—And God; Deut 32:4—a God; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 138:2—and praise; Ps 138:8—thy mercy; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Jer 10:10—true God; Nah 1:7—Lord; Rom 3:4—let God; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; Rev 15:3—just

CHAPTER 101

1 David makes a vow and profession of godliness.

Psalm 101:1 I will sing: Ps 89:1; 97:8; 103:6–8; 136:10–22; Rom 9:15–18, 22, 23; 11:22; Rev 15:3, 4; 19:1–3 unto thee: Ps 71:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 78:72—according; Ps 95:1—sing; Prov 20:28—General; Isa 5:1—Now; Rom 12:8—ruleth

Psalm 101:2 behave: Ps 101:6; 75:1, 2; 119:106, 115; 1 Sam 18:14, 15; 22:14; 2 Sam 8:15; 2

Chr 30:12; 31:20, 21; Jer 23:5, 6 O when: Ps 40:17; 143:7, 8 walk: Gen 18:19; Deut 6:7; Josh 24:15; 1 Tim 3:4, 5 a perfect: 1 Kgs 9:4; 11:4; 2 Chr 15:17; Isa 38:3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—unto his; Lev 27:14—sanctify; Judg 6:25—Take thy father's; 1 Sam 1:21—General; 2 Sam 6:20—bless; 2 Sam 22:33—perfect; 1 Chr 12:38—with a perfect heart; 1 Chr 16:43—to bless; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; 2 Chr 14:4—commanded; Job 11:14—let not; Ps 26:3—and; Eccl 6:8—the poor; Luke 19:5—for; John 14:18—will come; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 John 3:21—General

Psalm 101:3 set: Ps 18:20–23; 26:4, 5; 39:1; 119:37, 113; Exod 20:17; 2 Sam 11:2, 3; 1 Kgs 21:2–29; Job 31:1; Prov 6:25; 23:31–35; Eccl 6:9; Isa 33:15; Jer 22:17; Hos 7:6, 7; Mic 2:2; Matt 5:28; Jas 1:13–15 wicked thing: Heb. thing of Belial, 1 Kgs 21:13 I hate: Ps 97:10; Rom 12:9 them: Ps 14:3; 36:3; 40:4; 78:41, 57; 125:5; Exod 32:8; Josh 23:6; 1 Sam 12:20, 21; 15:11; Isa 30:11; Zeph 1:5, 6; Gal 4:9; Heb 10:39; 2 Pet 2:21; 1 John 2:19 it shall not: Deut 13:17 Reciprocal: Exod 23:24—do after; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Chr 29:3—He in the first; Job 31:7—cleaved; Ps 45:7—hatest; Ps 119:104—therefore; Ps 139:22—hate them; Prov 8:13—The fear; Prov 17:7—much; Ezek 14:3—should; Luke 19:5—for; Rom 7:15—what I hate; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Rev 2:6—that

Psalm 101:4 A froward: Prov 2:12–15; 3:32; 8:13; 11:20 know: Ps 6:8; 119:115; Prov 9:6; 22:24; Matt 7:23; 2 Cor 6:14–16; 11:33; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Ps 15:4—a vile; Ps 45:7—hatest; Prov 14:35—king's; 1 Pet 2:18—but

Psalm 101:5 Whoso: Ps 15:3; 50:20; Exod 20:16; 23:1; Lev 19:16; Prov 10:18; 20:19; 25:23; Ezek 22:9; 1 Cor 5:11; 1 Tim 3:11; Titus 2:3 an high: Ps 10:2–4; 18:27; 138:6; 1 Sam 2:3; Job 40:11, 12; Prov 6:16–19; 30:13; Isa 2:11; Dan 4:37; Obad 3, 4; Luke 18:14; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; 1 Sam 24:9—General; 2 Sam 16:3—day; 2 Sam 19:27—slandered; 2 Sam 19:29—Thou; Ps 10:4—the pride; Ps 31:13—I have; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Prov 16:13—General; Prov 20:26—wise; Prov 22:10—General; Prov 29:12—General; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

Psalm 101:6 Mine: Ps 15:4; 34:15; 119:63; Prov 28:28; 29:2; Matt 24:45; Luke 12:43, 44; Rom 13:1–4 that they: John 12:26; 14:3; 17:24; Rev 3:20, 21; 21:3 in a perfect way: or, perfect in the way, Ps 119:1–3 marg. Phil 3:12–15 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; 2 Sam 22:33—perfect; Neh 4:16—my servants; Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Ps 101:2—behave; Prov 20:8—General; Prov 22:11—that; Prov 28:20—faithful; Acts 10:2—with; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Titus 2:10—showing

Psalm 101:7 He that worketh: 2 Sam 4:10–12; 2 Kgs 5:26, 27; Prov 29:12; Acts 1:16–20, 25; 5:1–10 tarry in my sight: Heb. be established Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Lev 19:11—lie one; Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 25:5—away; Ezek 13:9—mine

Psalm 101:8 early: Ps 75:10; Prov 16:12; 20:8, 26; Jer 21:12; Mic 3:1–4, 9 cut off: Ps 48:2, 8; Hos 9:3; Mic 2:8–10; Rev 21:27; 22:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 36:3—every morning; Lev 14:40—take away; 2 Sam 3:39—I am; 2 Sam 13:21—he was very wroth; 1 Kgs 2:33—return upon; Neh 13:28—I chased; Ps 45:7—hatest; Ps 104:35—sinners; Prov 25:5—away; Luke 13:27—depart

- 1 The prophet in his prayer makes a grievous complaint;
- 12 He takes comfort in the eternity, and mercy of God;
- 18 The mercies of God are to be recorded;
- 23 He sustains his weakness by the unchangeableness of God.

Psalms 102 Title A Prayer: This psalm was evidently composed towards the close of the Babylonian captivity; and probably by the prophet Daniel. of: or, for overwhelmed: Ps 12:5; 61:2; 69:1, 2; 142:2, 3; 143:4; Lam 3:18–20; Mark 14:33, 34; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 poureth: Ps 42:4; 62:8; 77:3; 142:2; 1 Sam 1:15, 16

Psalm 102:1 Hear: Ps 5:2; 55:1–5; 57:1–3; 130:1, 2; 41:1, 2; 143:7; 145:19 let my: Ps 18:6; Exod 2:23; Judg 10:16; 1 Sam 9:16; 2 Chr 30:27; Lam 3:8, 44 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:59—nigh; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 119:145—cried

Psalm 102:2 Hide: Ps 13:1; 27:9; 69:17; 88:14; 104:29; 143:7; Job 34:29; Isa 8:17; 43:2; 1 Cor 10:13 incline: Ps 71:2; 88:2–18 in the day: Ps 22:19; 40:13; 70:1; Job 7:21; Isa 65:24; Acts 12:5–25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:59—nigh; Ps 31:2—deliver; Ps 77:2—In the

Psalm 102:3 my days: Ps 37:20; 119:83; Jas 4:14 like smoke: or (as some read) into smoke my bones: Ps 22:14, 15; 31:10; 38:3; Job 30:30; Lam 1:13; 3:4 Reciprocal: Job 16:16—face; Job 19:20—bone; Job 33:21—His flesh; Ps 6:6—I am; Ps 22:17—I may; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 32:3—bones; Ps 32:4—moisture; Ps 35:10—All; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 63:1—flesh; Ps 77:3—I complained; Ps 102:11—My days; Ps 143:4—my heart; Prov 17:22—a broken; Isa 52:14—his visage; Lam 4:8—their skin

Psalm 102:4 heart: Ps 6:2, 3; 42:6; 55:4, 5; 69:20; 77:3; 143:3, 4; Job 6:4; 10:1; Lam 3:13, 20; Matt 26:37, 38 withered: Ps 102:11; 37:2; Isa 40:7 so that: Ps 102:9; 1 Sam 1:7, 8; Ezra 10:6; Acts 9:9 Reciprocal: Ps 32:4—moisture; Ps 109:22—and my; Ps 109:24—my flesh; Ps 119:83—like a bottle in the smoke; Ps 142:3—my spirit; Isa 38:14—a crane; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Ezek 12:18—General; 1 Pet 1:24—all flesh

Psalm 102:5 the voice: Ps 6:6, 8; 32:3, 4; 38:8–10; Job 19:20; Prov 17:22; Lam 4:8 skin: or, flesh Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Ps 38:3—neither; Ps 38:9—groaning; Ps 109:24—my flesh; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 102:6 like: Job 30:29, 30; Isa 38:14; Mic 1:8 a pelican: Isa 34:11–15; Zeph 2:14 marg. Rev 18:2 Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General

Psalm 102:7 watch: Ps 22:2; 77:4; 130:6; Deut 28:66, 67; Job 7:13–16; Mark 14:33–37 alone: Ps 38:11; Lam 3:28–30

Psalm 102:8 Mine: Ps 31:11–13; 55:3; 69:9, 10, 20; 89:51; Rom 15:3 mad: Ps 2:1; Luke 6:11; Acts 7:54; 26:11 sworn: Acts 23:12–35 Reciprocal: Ps 41:5—Mine; Eccl 4:1—the tears

Psalm 102:9 I Have: Ps 69:21; Isa 44:20; Lam 3:15, 16; Mic 1:10; 7:17 mingled: Ps 42:3; 80:5; Job 3:24; Lam 3:48, 49 Reciprocal: Deut 16:3—the bread; 1 Kgs 22:27—bread of affliction; 2 Kgs 20:3—wept sore; 2 Chr 18:26—bread of affliction; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Job 16:16—face; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 69:10—General; Ps 88:9—Mine;

Ps 102:4—so that; Ps 110:7—He shall; Ps 137:1—we wept; Eccl 4:1—the tears; Eccl 5:17—he eateth; Isa 30:20—the bread; Isa 38:3—wept

Psalm 102:10 Because: Ps 38:3, 18; 39:11; 90:7–9; Lam 1:18; 3:39–42; 5:16; Dan 9:8–14; Rom 3:19 thou hast: Ps 30:6, 7; 73:18–20; 147:6; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; 2 Chr 25:8; 2 Cor 4:9 Reciprocal: Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Ps 88:16—fierce; Ps 109:23—I am tossed; Jonah 4:7—prepared

Psalm 102:11 My days: Ps 102:3; 39:5, 6; 109:23; 144:4; Job 14:2; Eccl 6:12; Jas 4:14 I am withered: Ps 102:4; Isa 40:6–8; Jas 1:10; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:26—they were; 1 Chr 29:15—our days; Job 7:6—swifter; Job 8:9—we are but; Job 19:10—I am gone; Ps 39:11—his beauty; Isa 38:12—is removed; Lam 4:8—their skin

Psalm 102:12 thou: Ps 102:24–27; 9:7; 90:1, 2; Deut 33:27; Isa 44:6; 60:15; Lam 5:19; Heb 13:8; Rev 1:17, 18 thy remembrance: Ps 135:13; Exod 3:15 Reciprocal: Job 10:5—General; Job 13:12—remembrances; Ps 102:26—endure; 1 Pet 1:25—the word

Psalm 102:13 Thou: Ps 7:6; 44:26; 51:18; 69:35, 36; Isa 14:32; 60:1, 10–14; Jer 31:10–12, 23; Zech 1:12, 13; 2:10–12 the set: Ezra 1:1–11; Isa 40:2; Dan 9:2–27; 12:9, 12, 13; Acts 1:7; Gal 4:4; 2 Pet 3:8, 12; Rev 11:15–18 Reciprocal: Exod 12:41—selfsame; Ezra 3:11—because; Neh 1:4—I sat down; Neh 2:20—The God; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 119:126—time; Ps 122:9—I will seek; Ps 137:5—I forget; Ps 147:2—build; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 51:3—all; Isa 62:1—Zion's; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 51:50—remember; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 9:3—I set; Dan 9:19—defer; Hab 2:3—but; John 7:6—My time; Rev 11:17—thou hast

Psalm 102:14; Ps 79:1, 7–10; 137:5, 6; Ezra 1:5; 3:1–3; 7:27; Neh 1:3; 2:3, 17; 4:2, 6, 10; Dan 9:16 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:11—because; Neh 1:4—I sat down; Neh 2:20—The God; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 122:9—I will seek; Isa 51:3—all; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 41:5—to the; Jer 51:50—remember; Dan 9:19—defer; Hag 1:4—and

Psalm 102:15; Ps 67:2–4; 68:31, 32; 72:11; 86:9; 138:4; 1 Kgs 8:43; Isa 55:5; 60:3–22; Zech 8:20–23; Rev 11:15; 21:24 Reciprocal: Josh 2:11—for the Lord; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 59:19—shall they; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 19:3—Hear; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; Dan 9:19—thine; Obad 21—and the; Acts 10:2—one

Psalm 102:16 When: Ps 51:18; 69:35; 147:2; Isa 2:2, 3; 14:26; 66:18; Jer 31:4; 33:7 he shall: Ps 97:6; Isa 60:1, 2, 7; 61:3; Mic 2:9; Zech 2:6–13 Reciprocal: Ps 104:31—The glory; Song 8:1—yea; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 41:17—the poor; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 59:19—shall they; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 31:28—so; Jer 33:2—the maker; Jer 42:10—then; Dan 9:19—thine; 2 Cor 1:20—unto

Psalm 102:17 He will: Ps 9:18; 72:12; Deut 4:29; 32:36; Neh 1:6, 11; 2:1–8; Jer 29:11–14; Dan 9:3–21 not despise: Ps 22:24; 69:23 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Num 21:3—hearkened; 2 Kgs 1:13—O man of God; Job 35:13—regard; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 10:17—cause; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 51:17—thou; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 109:22—For I; Ps 136:23—remembered; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute; Song 8:1—yea; Isa 41:17—the poor; Jer 29:12—General; Ezek 36:37—I will

yet; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 18:1—that; John 6:37—I will

Psalm 102:18 This: Ps 71:18; 78:4–6; Exod 17:14; Deut 31:19–Deut 32:44; Job 19:23, 24; Dan 9:2; John 20:31; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 10:11; 2 Tim 3:16, 17; 2 Pet 1:15 the people: Ps 22:30, 31; 45:16, 17; Isa 43:7, 21; 65:17–19; 2 Cor 5:17, 18; Eph 2:10; 1 Pet 2:9, 10
Reciprocal: Ps 78:6—That; Ps 86:9—All; Isa 43:1—created; Jer 30:20—children

Psalm 102:19 For he: Ps 14:2; 33:13, 14; Deut 26:15; 1 Kgs 8:39, 43; 2 Chr 16:9 the height: Job 22:12; Heb 8:1, 2; 9:23, 24 Reciprocal: Deut 26:7—looked; Ps 53:2—looked; Ps 74:21—O let not; Isa 63:15—down; Jer 31:18—surely; Jer 51:10—let us; Lam 3:50—General; Ezek 34:10—for I will; Zech 9:11—I have

Psalm 102:20 To hear: Ps 79:11; 146:7; Exod 2:23–25; 3:7; 2 Kgs 13:4, 22, 23; Job 24:12; Isa 14:17; 61:1–3; Jer 51:34, 35; Zech 9:9–12 to loose: 2 Chr 33:11–13; Jer 51:32–34; Acts 12:6–11 those that are appointed to: Heb. the children of, Eph 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 2:24—God heard; Deut 26:7—looked; Deut 26:15—Look down; 1 Sam 26:16—worthy to die; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 14:2—The Lord; Ps 38:9—groaning; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 72:12—For; Ps 107:14—brake; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 42:22—are hid; Isa 49:9—to the; Isa 63:15—down; Jer 31:18—surely; Lam 3:34—all; Lam 3:50—General; Ezek 34:10—for I will; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance; Acts 12:17—declared; Acts 16:26—and every; Rom 7:24—who; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 102:21; Ps 9:13, 14; 22:22; 51:14, 15; 79:13; Isa 51:11; Eph 2:4–7; 3:21; 1 Pet 2:9
Reciprocal: Exod 34:5—the name; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; Ps 74:21—poor; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the name; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Acts 12:17—declared

Psalm 102:22; Ps 72:8–11; Gen 49:10; Isa 49:22, 23; 60:3–22; Hos 1:9–11; Zech 8:20–23; Matt 24:14; Rom 15:19 Reciprocal: Ps 22:27—and all; Ps 138:4—All the kings; John 11:52—gather

Psalm 102:23 He weakened: Heb. He afflicted, Ps 89:38–47; 2 Thess 2:3–12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–17; Rev 11:2–19; 12:13–17 shortened: Job 21:21 Reciprocal: Job 6:11—What; Eccl 12:3—strong; Isa 38:12—is removed; John 11:52—gather; 1 Cor 15:43—weakness

Psalm 102:24 I said: Ps 39:13; Isa 38:10–22 thy years: Ps 102:12; 9:7; 90:1, 2; Hab 1:12; Rev 1:4, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—eternal; Job 10:5—General; Job 21:21—the number; Job 22:16—cut down; Job 36:26—neither; Ps 93:2—thou; Eccl 1:4—but; Isa 38:12—is removed; Jer 15:15—take; Dan 4:34—him; Dan 7:9—the Ancient; John 20:28—My Lord

Psalm 102:25; Gen 1:1; 2:1; Exod 20:11; Job 38:4–7; Prov 8:23–36; Jer 32:17; Heb 1:10–12; 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—the pillars; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; Job 14:18—the mountain; Ps 68:33—of old; Ps 78:69—earth; Prov 8:25—General; Isa 34:4—all the; Isa 40:12—measured; Isa 40:22—stretcheth; Isa 40:26—who hath; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 45:12—made the earth; Isa 48:13—hand; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 27:5—made; Lam 5:19—remainest; Dan 7:9—the Ancient; Mic 5:2—whose; Zech 12:1—which; Mark 13:31—Heaven; Luke 16:17—it; John 1:3—General; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Col 1:16—by him were; Rev 1:4—him

Psalm 102:26 They shall: Isa 34:4; 51:6; 65:17; 66:22; Luke 21:33; Rom 8:20; 2 Pet 3:7–12; Rev 20:11; 21:1 endure: Heb. stand, Ps 102:12; Exod 3:14 Reciprocal: Job 14:12—till the

heavens; Job 14:18—the mountain; Ps 92:8—art most; Isa 40:12—measured; Isa 40:22—stretcheth; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 46:4—even to your; Isa 50:9—they all; Isa 51:13—that hath; Zech 12:1—which; Mal 3:6—I change not; Matt 5:18—Till; Matt 24:35—Heaven; Heb 12:27—signifieth; 1 Pet 1:25—the word; 2 Pet 3:10—in the which; 1 John 2:17—the world; Rev 6:14—the heaven

Psalm 102:27 thou art: Mal 3:6; John 8:58; Heb 13:8; Jas 1:17; Rev 1:8, 17, 18 years: Ps 90:4; Job 36:26 Reciprocal: Deut 32:39—even I; Ps 92:8—art most; Isa 46:4—even to your; Heb 12:27—signifieth

Psalm 102:28 The children: Ps 22:30, 31; 45:16, 17; 69:35, 36; Isa 53:10; 59:20, 21; 65:22; 66:22 their seed: Ps 90:16, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 81:15—time; Ps 112:2—General; Ps 132:12—their children; Prov 13:22—leaveth; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Jer 30:20—children; Jer 31:36—those; Zech 10:7—yea; Heb 13:8—General

CHAPTER 103

- 1 An exhortation to bless God for his mercy,
15 and for the constancy thereof.

Psalm 103:1 AM 2970, BC 1034 Bless: Ps 103:22; 104:1; 146:1, 2; Luke 1:46, 47 all that: Ps 47:7; 57:7–11; 63:5; 86:12, 13; 111:1; 138:1; Mark 12:30–33; John 4:24; 1 Cor 14:15; Phil 1:9; Col 3:16 holy name: Ps 99:3; Isa 6:3; Rev 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—and thou; Gen 35:3—who answered; Gen 49:6—O my soul; Exod 16:32—General; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Num 31:54—a memorial; Deut 26:7—we cried; Judg 5:12—Deborah; Ruth 4:14—Blessed; 2 Sam 22:1—David; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Chr 29:10—David blessed; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 40:3—praise; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 68:19—Blessed; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 104:35—Bless; Ps 128:1—every one; Ps 145:1—extol thee; Song 1:4—remember; Jer 4:19—O my; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Dan 2:23—thank; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Mic 6:5—remember; Mark 1:31—ministered; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 13:13—and immediately; Luke 17:15—General; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 3:8—praising; Col 3:23—whatsoever

Psalm 103:2 forget not: Ps 105:5; 106:7, 21; 116:12; Deut 8:2–4, 10–14; 32:6, 18; 2 Chr 32:25; Isa 63:1, 7; Jer 2:31, 32; Luke 17:15–18; Eph 2:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 16:32—General; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Num 31:54—a memorial; Deut 26:7—we cried; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; Judg 5:12—Deborah; Ruth 4:14—Blessed; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Chr 16:4—to record; 1 Chr 16:12—Remember; 1 Chr 29:10—David blessed; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Neh 9:5—bless; Esth 9:22—the days; Esth 9:28—remembered; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 104:1—Bless; Ps 104:35—Bless; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Ps 130:4—But there; Ps 138:1—I will praise; Ps 145:1—extol thee; Song 1:4—remember; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Mic 6:5—remember; Mic 7:18—that; Mark 5:33—and told; Luke 1:46—General; Acts 3:8—praising; Col 3:16—singing

Psalm 103:3 forgiveth: Ps 32:1–5; 51:1–3; 130:8; 2 Sam 12:13; Isa 43:25; Matt 9:2–6; Mark 2:5, 10, 11; Luke 7:47, 48; Eph 1:7 healeth: Ps 30:2; 38:1–7; 41:3, 4, 8; 107:17–22; 147:3; Exod 15:26; Num 12:13; 21:7–9; Isa 33:24; 53:5; Jer 17:14; Jas 5:15 Reciprocal: Exod

23:25—I will take; Exod 34:7—forgiving; 2 Chr 30:20—healed; Ps 26:11—and; Ps 28:4—the work; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Ps 107:20—healed; Ps 130:4—But there; Jer 30:17—For I; Ezek 47:9—for they; Mic 7:18—that; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 5:29—straightway; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 6:17—to be; Luke 7:42—he; Phil 2:27—but God

Psalm 103:4 redeemeth: Ps 34:22; 56:13; 71:23; Gen 48:16; Job 33:19–30; Rev 5:9 crowneth: Ps 103:12 marg. Ps 8:5; 21:3; 65:11; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 26:11—and; Ps 28:4—the work; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 107:20—healed; Ps 130:8—he shall redeem; Lam 3:58—thou hast redeemed; Phil 2:27—but God

Psalm 103:5 satisfieth: Ps 23:5; 63:5; 65:4; 104:28; 107:9; 115:15, 16; 1 Tim 6:17 thy youth: Isa 40:31; Hos 2:15; 2 Cor 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Josh 14:11—General; Job 29:20—renewed; Job 33:25—return; Job 39:27—the eagle; Joel 2:26—ye shall

Psalm 103:6 executeth: Ps 9:9; 10:14–18; 12:5; 72:4, 12; 109:31; 146:7; Deut 24:14, 15; Job 27:13–23; Prov 14:31; 22:22, 23; 23:10; Isa 14:4–32, 17–19; 58:6, 7; Jer 7:6–15; Ezek 22:7, 12–14; Mic 2:1–3; 3:2–4; Jas 2:6; 5:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Deut 10:18—doth; Ps 7:6—to the; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 145:17—righteous; Luke 14:22—and yet

Psalm 103:7 He made: Ps 77:20; 105:26–45; Exod 19:8, 20; 20:21; 24:2–4; Num 12:7; Deut 34:10; Neh 9:14; Isa 63:11, 12; John 5:45–47; Acts 7:35–60 his acts: Ps 78:5; 147:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Ps 26:11—and; Ezek 20:5—and made; John 9:29—know

Psalm 103:8 merciful: Ps 86:5, 15; 130:7; 145:8; Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18; Deut 5:10; Neh 9:17; Isa 55:7; Jer 32:18; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:7, 8 slow: Joel 2:13; Jonah 4:2; Nah 1:3 plenteous in mercy: Heb. great of mercy Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Neh 9:31—gracious; Ps 26:11—and; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 86:13—great; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Prov 16:32—that is; Isa 48:9—defer; Jer 3:5—he reserve; Jer 3:12—for I am; Lam 3:31—General; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 28:10—go; Eph 2:4—who; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalm 103:9 neither: Ps 30:5; Isa 57:16; Jer 3:5; Mic 7:18, 19 Reciprocal: Judg 20:47—six hundred; Neh 9:31—gracious; Ps 79:5—wilt; Ps 125:3—the rod; Isa 27:4—Fury; Zech 8:11—General

Psalm 103:10 dealt: Ps 130:3; Ezra 9:13; Neh 9:31; Job 11:6; Lam 3:22; Dan 9:18, 19; Hab 3:2 Reciprocal: Lev 16:22—not inhabited; Judg 20:47—six hundred; 1 Kgs 11:34—Howbeit; Job 42:8—lest; Ps 28:4—the work; Ps 119:124—Deal; Jonah 4:6—the Lord; Luke 15:20—But

Psalm 103:11 as the: etc. Heb. according to the height of heaven, Ps 36:5; 57:10; 89:2; Job 22:12; Prov 25:3; Isa 55:9; Eph 2:4–7; 3:18, 19 his mercy: Ps 103:17; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: Exod 1:20—God; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Ps 103:13—they; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 119:38—who is devoted; Lam 3:32—General; Matt 7:11—how; Rev 11:18—and them

Psalm 103:12 as the east: Ps 50:1; 113:3; Isa 45:6 so far: Isa 43:25; Jer 31:34; 50:20; Mic

7:18; Heb 10:2; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 4:11—General; Lev 16:22—not inhabited; Num 23:21—hath not; Ps 103:4—crowneth; Isa 44:22—blotted; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Mic 7:19—cast; Acts 3:19—that; Eph 3:18—able

Psalms 103:13 Like: Num 11:12; Deut 3:5; Prov 3:12; Isa 63:15, 16; Jer 31:9, 20; Matt 6:9, 32; Luke 11:11, 12; 15:21, 22; John 20:17; Heb 12:5–11 them: Ps 103:11, 17; 147:11; Mal 3:16, 17; 4:2; Acts 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Deut 28:54—his children; Judg 6:36—If thou wilt; 2 Sam 18:5—Deal gently; 2 Sam 18:33—would God; 1 Kgs 19:7—because the journey; Ps 6:2—for I; Ps 119:38—who is devoted; Ps 128:1—every one; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 49:15—a woman; Joel 2:18—and pity; Mark 2:21—seweth; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 7:13—he; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger; Col 3:21—General; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 3:8—pitiful

Psalms 103:14 he knoweth: Ps 78:38, 39; 89:47 we are dust: Gen 3:19; Job 7:5–7, 21; 10:9; 13:25; Eccl 12:7 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; Judg 6:36—If thou wilt; 1 Kgs 19:7—because the journey; Job 6:11—What; Ps 125:3—the rod; Isa 27:8—measure; Isa 42:3—bruised; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger

Psalms 103:15 his days: Ps 90:5, 6; Isa 40:6–8; 51:12; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 a flower: Job 14:1–3; Isa 28:1, 4; Nah 1:4 Reciprocal: Job 4:19—crushed; Job 7:6—swifter; Job 7:21—but I shall not be; Job 10:20—my days few; Job 14:2—like; Job 20:9—The eye; Ps 92:7—wicked; Ps 144:4—his days; Eccl 6:10—and it; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; Luke 8:42—and she; 1 Cor 7:29—the time

Psalms 103:16 the wind: Job 27:20, 21; Isa 40:7 it is gone: Heb. it is not, Gen 5:24; Job 14:10 and the: Job 7:6–10; 8:18, 19; 20:9 Reciprocal: Job 4:19—crushed; Job 7:10—shall return; Job 10:20—my days few; Job 14:2—like; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 90:5—morning; Ps 92:7—wicked; Ps 144:4—his days; Eccl 2:16—there is; Isa 40:6—All flesh; Isa 51:12—man which; Dan 2:35—no place; Luke 8:42—and she; 1 Cor 7:29—the time

Psalms 103:17 the mercy: Ps 89:1, 2; 100:5; 118:1; 136:1–26; Jer 31:3; Rom 8:28–30; Eph 1:4–8; 2:4–7; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 1:9 his righteousness: Ps 22:31; Isa 46:13; 51:6; Dan 9:24; Mic 6:5; Rom 1:17; 3:21–25; 2 Pet 1:1 unto children's: Ps 90:16; Exod 20:6; Deut 10:15; Isa 41:8; Jer 33:24–26; Acts 13:32–34; Rom 15:8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Exod 19:5—keep; Deut 29:9—General; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 1 Chr 16:41—to give; 2 Chr 6:14—mercy; 2 Chr 7:3—For he is; Ezra 3:11—because; Ps 23:6—goodness; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 30:5—For; Ps 36:10—continue; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 52:1—goodness; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 90:2—even from; Ps 103:11—his mercy; Ps 103:13—they; Ps 106:1—for he; Ps 107:1—for his mercy; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Ps 118:29—General; Ps 119:38—who is devoted; Ps 128:1—every one; Ps 138:8—thy mercy; Prov 19:23—fear; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Isa 54:8—but; Isa 64:5—in those; Jer 3:12—for I am; Joel 2:18—and pity; Hab 3:6—his; Mal 3:6—therefore; Luke 1:50—General; John 10:28—they; Acts 11:14—all; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Eph 3:18—able; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; Heb 13:8—General; 1 Pet 1:5—kept

Psalms 103:18 To such: Ps 25:10; 132:12; Gen 17:9, 10; Exod 19:5; 24:8; Deut 7:9; 2 Chr 34:31; Heb 8:6–13 remember: Ps 119:9–11; Deut 4:23; 6:6–9; Prov 3:1; Matt 28:20; Luke 1:6; Acts 24:16; 1 Thess 4:1 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—Wherefore; Deut 29:9—General; 2 Chr 6:14—mercy; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Luke 1:50—General; John 10:28—they; 1 Pet 1:5—kept

Psalm 103:19 prepared: Ps 2:4; 9:7; 11:4; 115:3; Isa 66:1; Heb 8:1 his kingdom: Ps 47:2; Dan 4:25, 34, 35; Eph 1:21, 22; Phil 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Ps 93:1—Lord; Prov 8:27—he prepared; Jer 17:12—General; Matt 6:10—as; Rom 9:5—who is

Psalm 103:20 Bless: Ps 148:2; Luke 2:13, 14; Rev 19:5, 6 that excel in strength: Heb. mighty in strength, Ps 78:25; 2 Kgs 19:35; Isa 6:2; Joel 2:11; Matt 26:53 do his: Matt 6:10; Luke 1:19; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; 1 Chr 21:27—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:18—all the host; Job 1:6—came to; Job 4:18—he put; Job 25:3—there; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 84:1—O Lord; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 113:1—O; Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Ezek 1:19—General; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Ezek 9:11—I have; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Dan 4:13—in the; Dan 9:21—to fly; Joel 3:11—cause; Zech 1:10—These; Zech 1:11—they answered; Matt 22:30—as; Luke 11:2—Thy will; Eph 3:10—intent; 2 Pet 2:11—angels; Rev 5:2—a strong; Rev 5:11—many; Rev 7:11—all; Rev 8:13—flying; Rev 19:10—I am

Psalm 103:21 all ye his hosts: Ps 33:6; Gen 32:2; Josh 5:14; 1 Kgs 22:19; 2 Chr 18:18; Luke 2:13 ministers: Ps 68:17; 104:4; Neh 9:6; Dan 7:9, 10; Matt 13:41; 24:30, 31; 2 Thess 1:7, 8; Heb 1:6, 7, 14; Rev 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; Job 4:18—he put; Job 25:3—there; Ps 84:1—O Lord; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 134:1—bless ye; Ps 148:2—all his angels; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Zech 1:10—These; Zech 1:11—they answered; Rev 7:11—all; Rev 19:10—I am

Psalm 103:22 all his works: Ps 145:10; 148:3–12; 150:6; Isa 42:10–12; 43:20; 44:23; 49:13; Rev 5:12–14 bless the Lord: Ps 103:1; 104:1, 35; 146:1 Reciprocal: Ps 108:2—I myself; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Ps 148:10—Beasts; Zech 8:21—I will

CHAPTER 104

- 1 A meditation upon the mighty power,
- 7 and wonderful providence of God;
- 31 God's glory is eternal;
- 33 The prophet vows perpetually to praise God.

Psalm 104:1 Bless: This sublime poem on the works of God in creation and providence, is ascribed to David in the LXX, Vulgate, Ethiopic, Syriac, and Arabic; and as it opens and closes with the same words as the preceding psalm, it is probable that it was composed on the same occasion; and it is written as part of it in nine manuscripts Ps 104:35; 103:1, 2, 22 O Lord: Ps 7:1; Dan 9:4; Hab 1:12 art very great: Ps 145:3; Jer 23:24; 32:17–19; Rev 1:13–20 clothed: Ps 93:1; Isa 59:17; Dan 7:9 honour: Ps 29:1–4; 96:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—majesty; Job 37:22—with; Job 39:19—clothed; Job 40:10—Deck; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 132:9—thy priests; Ps 145:5—will speak; Ps 146:1—Praise the Lord; Dan 4:30—and for; Mark 9:3—his raiment; Heb 8:1—the Majesty

Psalm 104:2 with light: Dan 7:9; Matt 17:2; 1 Tim 6:16; 1 John 1:5 stretchest: Isa 40:22; 45:12; Zech 12:1; Heb 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen

2:1—Thus; Gen 3:18—herb; Exod 20:21—thick; Job 9:8—Which; Job 26:7—General; Job 37:16—the balancings; Job 37:18—spread; Job 38:14—as a; Job 40:10—Deck; Ps 93:1—he is; Ps 136:6—General; Ps 145:5—will speak; Prov 30:4—who hath gathered; Isa 40:12—measured; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 44:24—I am; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 10:12—stretched; Jer 51:15—and hath; Dan 2:22—and the; Hab 3:4—brightness; Mark 9:3—his raiment; Acts 9:3—a light; 1 John 1:7—as

Psalm 104:3 Who layeth: Ps 18:10, 11; Amos 9:6 maketh: Isa 19:1; Matt 26:64; Rev 1:7 walketh: Ps 18:10; 139:9; 2 Sam 22:11; Nah 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:9—General; Deut 33:26—rideth; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; 2 Kgs 2:11—General; 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; Job 9:8—Which; Job 9:9—General; Job 30:22—to ride; Job 36:29—the spreadings; Job 37:9—south; Job 37:16—the balancings; Ps 29:3—many waters; Ps 65:11—thy paths; Ps 68:4—rideth; Ps 68:33—rideth; Ps 104:13—his chambers; Ps 136:6—General; Ps 148:4—waters; Isa 40:12—measured; Ezek 1:4—a great; Dan 7:9—and his wheels; Hab 3:8—ride; Zech 6:5—These; Matt 14:25—walking; Mark 6:48—he cometh; Rev 10:1—clothed

Psalm 104:4 Who maketh: Acts 23:8; Heb 1:7, 14 ministers: 2 Kgs 2:11; 6:17; Ezek 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Exod 37:7—General; Job 4:15—a spirit; Job 4:18—he put; Job 38:7—the sons; Ps 103:21—ministers; Isa 6:2—seraphims; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 1:7—the colour; Dan 7:9—and his wheels; Dan 9:21—to fly; Zech 6:5—These; Matt 28:3—countenance; 2 Pet 2:11—angels

Psalm 104:5 Who laid the foundations of the earth: Heb. He hath founded the earth upon her bases, Ps 24:2; 33:9; 136:6; Job 26:7; 38:4–7 that it: Ps 93:1; 96:10; Eccl 1:4; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 6:14; 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:9—General; 1 Sam 2:8—the pillars; Job 36:30—and; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Ps 18:15—foundations; Ps 66:6—He turned; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 119:90—thou hast; Mic 6:2—foundations; Rom 1:20—from the

Psalm 104:6; Gen 1:2–10; 7:19; 2 Pet 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 7:20—and the mountains; Job 26:10—compassed; Job 38:14—as a; Ps 24:2—For; Ps 29:10—sitteth; Ps 33:7—He gathereth; Ps 65:7—noise; Eccl 1:7—the rivers run; Jonah 2:6—mountains; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Luke 8:24—he arose

Psalm 104:7 At thy: Gen 8:1; Prov 8:28; Mark 4:39 they fled: Ps 114:3–7 Reciprocal: Job 12:15—he sendeth; Job 36:29—the noise; Job 37:2—the noise; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 76:6—At thy; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Nah 1:4—rebuketh

Psalm 104:8 They go up: etc. or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend, Gen 8:5 Reciprocal: Prov 3:20—the depths; Jonah 2:6—mountains

Psalm 104:9 hast set: Ps 33:7; Gen 9:11–15; Job 26:10; 38:10, 11; Isa 54:9; Jer 5:22 Reciprocal: Job 14:5—thou hast; Job 38:8—who; Ps 76:10—remainder; Prov 3:20—the depths; Prov 8:29—he gave

Psalm 104:10 He sendeth: Heb. Who sendeth, Ps 107:35. The waters of the sea are not only prevented from destroying the earth, but, by the providence of God, are rendered the means of preserving every living thing; partly ascending from the great deep through the strata of the earth, partly exhaled in vapour from the surface of the ocean, and thence falling in rain, especially on the tops and sides of mountains, they break

forth into fresh springs, and form streams and rivers. Deut 8:7; Isa 35:7; 41:18 run: Heb. walk Reciprocal: Gen 1:7— above; Deut 11:11—General; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 65:12—drop

Psalms 104:11 They give: Ps 145:16 the wild: Job 39:5–8 quench: Heb. break Reciprocal: Joel 2:22—afraid; Matt 6:26—the fowls; Heb 6:7—the earth

Psalms 104:12 the fowls: Ps 104:16, 17; 50:11; 84:3; 148:10; Matt 6:26 sing: Heb. give a voice, Ps 147:9

Psalms 104:13 watereth: Ps 147:8; Deut 11:11; Job 38:25–28, 37; Jer 10:13; 14:22; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17 his chambers: Ps 104:3; Amos 9:6 the earth: Ps 65:9–13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:4—Then I; Job 9:9—General; Job 36:31—he giveth; Ps 119:64—earth; Isa 30:23—shall he; Zech 10:1—and give

Psalms 104:14 causeth: Ps 145:15, 16; 147:8, 9; Gen 1:11, 12, 29; 2:5; 1 Kgs 18:5; Jer 14:5, 6; Joel 2:22 herb: Gen 1:29; 2:9; 3:18; 9:3 that he: Ps 136:25; Gen 4:12; Job 28:5; 1 Cor 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:30—General; Deut 11:15—And I will; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Job 6:5—when he hath grass; Job 40:15—he; Job 40:20—where; Ps 36:6—thou; Ps 50:10—cattle; Ps 65:9—visitest; Prov 27:25—hay; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Isa 30:23—shall he; Jonah 4:11—and also; 1 Cor 15:38—General

Psalms 104:15 wine: Ps 23:5; Judg 9:13; Prov 31:6; Eccl 10:19; Jer 31:12; Zech 9:15–17; Mark 14:23; Eph 5:18 oil to make his: etc. Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil. Ps 92:10; Deut 28:40; Judg 9:9; Eccl 8:1; 9:7; Song 1:2–4; Heb 1:9; 1 John 2:20 bread: Ps 105:16; Lev 26:26; Deut 8:3; Isa 3:1; Ezek 4:16; 5:16; 14:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 3:18—herb; Gen 9:3—even; Gen 18:5—comfort; Gen 27:28—plenty; Judg 19:5—Comfort; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Ruth 3:3—anoint thee; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 2 Sam 14:2—mourning; Job 28:5—out of it; Ps 65:9—thou preparest; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Isa 61:3—the oil; Zech 10:7—and their; Matt 26:29—I will; Mark 14:25—I will; Luke 7:46—General; Luke 22:18—the fruit; John 2:3—they wanted; John 2:10—but; 1 Tim 5:23—General

Psalms 104:16; Ps 29:5; 92:2; Num 24:6; Ezek 17:23 Reciprocal: Judg 9:15—the cedars; Ps 80:10—goodly cedars; Ps 92:12—cedar; Ps 104:12—the fowls; Ezek 27:5—cedars

Psalms 104:17 the birds: Ps 104:12; Jer 22:23; Ezek 31:6; Dan 4:21; Obad 4; Matt 13:32 as for: Lev 11:19; Jer 8:7 the stork: The stork is a species of the ardea or heron genus, about the size of a goose in its body, but when erect, about three or four feet high; its general colour is white; extremity of the wings, and small part of the head, black; legs, very long, red, and naked a great way up; the toes four, long and connected, with flat nails like those of a man; beak long, jagged, red, and somewhat compressed; the upper and under chaps both of a length, with a furrow from the nostrils: it feeds on serpents, frogs, and insects, on which account it might be deemed unclean; lays four eggs, and sits thirty days; migrates about August, and returns in spring; and is remarkable for its love to its parents, whom it never forsakes, but feeds and cherishes when old; whence it had the name chaseedah, which denotes kindness or piety, and stork, from the Greek στωργη, natural affection. Reciprocal: Job 39:13—wings and feathers unto the; Matt

8:20—and

Psalm 104:18 the wild goats: The yaal, is the ibex, or rock goat, so called from alah, to ascend, because it is famous for mounting to the tops of the highest rocks. Its general appearance is that of the tame goat, of a dusky brown colour; but the male is larger, with long horns, bending backwards. 1 Sam 24:2; Job 39:1 the conies: Deut 14:7; Prov 30:26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; Lev 11:5—the coney

Psalm 104:19; Ps 8:3; 136:7–9; Gen 1:14–18; Deut 4:19; Job 31:26–28; 38:12; Jer 31:35 Reciprocal: Deut 33:14—moon; Ps 89:37—ever; Eccl 1:5—sun; Jer 33:20—General; Jer 33:25—and if

Psalm 104:20 makest: Ps 74:16; 139:10–12; Gen 1:4, 5; 8:22; Isa 45:7; Amos 1:13 of the forest do creep forth: Heb. thereof do trample on the forest Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Gen 1:26—have dominion; Gen 9:2—General; Job 38:19—darkness; Ps 65:8—outgoings; Jer 5:6—and a wolf; Amos 5:8—maketh

Psalm 104:21 The young: Ps 34:10; Job 38:39; Isa 31:4; Ezek 19:2–14; Amos 3:4 seek: Ps 147:9; Job 38:41; Joel 1:18, 20; 2:22 Reciprocal: Job 38:13—the wicked; Ps 145:15—The eyes; Isa 43:20—beast; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Psalm 104:22; Job 24:13–17; Nah 3:17; John 3:20 Reciprocal: Job 37:8—General; Job 38:13—the wicked

Psalm 104:23; Gen 3:19; Judg 19:16; Eccl 5:12; Eph 4:28; 2 Thess 3:8–12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let

Psalm 104:24 how: Ps 8:3; 40:5; 107:31; Neh 9:6; Job 5:9 in wisdom: Ps 136:5; Gen 1:31; Prov 3:19, 20; 8:22–36; Jer 10:12; Rom 11:33; Eph 1:8; 3:10 the earth: Ps 24:1; 50:10–12; 65:11; Gen 1:11, 12, 24, 25; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—Let the waters; Gen 1:21—great; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 36:24—magnify; Job 37:12—it; Job 37:16—perfect; Job 40:19—the chief; Ps 8:9—General; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 33:5—earth; Ps 50:12—fulness; Ps 65:13—pastures; Ps 92:5—O Lord; Ps 107:24—his wonders; Ps 111:2—works; Ps 139:14—marvellous; Ps 145:10—All thy; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Eccl 3:11—so; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Eccl 11:5—even; Jer 51:15—by his wisdom; Ezek 10:10—General; Dan 4:3—great; Acts 14:17—in that; Rom 2:4—riches; Phil 4:19—according

Psalm 104:25 this great: Ps 95:4, 5; Gen 1:20–22, 28; Deut 33:14–16, 19 beasts: Gen 3:1; Acts 28:5 Reciprocal: Job 26:5—Dead things; Ps 50:10—every; Ps 74:14—leviathan; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Ezek 47:10—the great sea; Jonah 1:17—the Lord

Psalm 104:26 There go: Ps 107:23; Gen 49:13 leviathan: Ps 74:14; Job 3:8 marg. Job 41:1–34; Isa 27:1 made: Heb. formed to play: Job 41:5, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 7:18—ark; Job 26:5—Dead things; Job 40:20—where; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Jonah 1:17—the Lord

Psalm 104:27; Ps 36:6; 136:25; 145:15, 16; 147:9; Job 38:41; Luke 12:24–28 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 6:21—General; Deut 8:3—doth; Job 36:31—he giveth; Job 39:8—General; Ps 145:9—good; Joel 2:22—afraid; Jonah 4:11—and also; Matt 6:26—the fowls; Matt 10:29—and one; Acts 17:25—seeing; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth; Gal 6:9—for

Psalm 104:28 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 6:21—General; Job 36:31—he giveth; Job 38:41—General; Job 39:8—General; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 145:16—openest; Ps 147:9—General; Jonah 4:11—and also; Matt 6:26—the fowls; 1 Tim 6:17—who

Psalm 104:29 hidest: Ps 30:7; Job 13:24; 34:29; Rom 8:20–22 thou takest: Ps 146:4; Job 34:14, 15; Eccl 12:7; Acts 17:25 return: Ps 90:3; Gen 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 31:17—hide my face; 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 1 Kgs 17:17—that there was; Job 12:10—the breath; Job 14:5—thou hast; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 102:2—Hide; Eccl 3:19—as the; Eccl 3:20—all are; Ezek 37:5—I will; Dan 5:23—in whose; Jas 2:26—as

Psalm 104:30 sendest: Ps 33:6; Job 26:13; 33:4; Isa 32:14, 15; Ezek 37:9; Eph 2:1, 4, 5; Titus 3:5 renewest: Isa 65:17; 66:22; Rev 21:5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1— God; Gen 1:2— Spirit; Ezek 37:5—I will; Ezek 37:10—the breath

Psalm 104:31 The glory: Ps 102:16; Rom 11:36; Gal 1:5; Eph 3:21; 2 Tim 4:18; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Rev 5:12, 13 endure: Heb. be rejoice: Gen 1:31; Exod 31:17; Isa 62:5; 65:18, 19; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:5, 6, 22–24 Reciprocal: Gen 1:10—God saw; Exod 39:43—did look; Ps 92:4—General; Rom 1:20—from the

Psalm 104:32 looketh: Ps 77:16; 97:4, 5; 114:7; Isa 64:2; Jer 4:23–26; 5:22; Amos 8:8; Nah 1:5, 6; Hab 3:5, 6, 10; Rev 20:11 he toucheth: Ps 50:3; 144:5; Exod 19:18; Isa 64:1, 2; Rev 19:3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:24—looked unto; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 60:2—made; Jer 10:10—at

Psalm 104:33; Ps 63:4; 145:1, 2; 146:2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:1—all the days; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 71:23—My lips; Ps 75:9—But; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 108:1—I will; Mal 3:16—that thought

Psalm 104:34 meditation: Ps 1:2; 63:5, 6; 77:12; 119:15, 16, 111, 127, 128, 167; 139:17, 18; Prov 24:14 I will be: Ps 32:11; Hab 3:17, 18; Luke 1:47; Phil 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; 2 Chr 30:25—rejoiced; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 37:4—Delight; Ps 48:9—thought; Ps 49:3—meditation; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 111:2—sought; Prov 2:10—General; Isa 19:1—rideth; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Luke 24:32—Did; Rom 5:11—but we; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate; Rev 10:10—sweet

Psalm 104:35 sinners: Ps 1:4; 37:38; 59:13; 68:1, 2; 73:27; 101:8; Judg 5:31; Prov 2:22; Rev 19:1, 2 Bless: Ps 104:1; 103:1, 2, 22 Reciprocal: Judg 4:16—pursued; Job 38:13—the wicked; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 146:1—Praise the Lord; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 13:9—he shall

CHAPTER 105

- 1 An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works;
- 7 The story of God's providence over Abraham;
- 16 over Joseph;
- 23 over Jacob in Egypt;
- 26 over Moses delivering the Israelites;
- 37 over the Israelites brought out of Egypt, fed in the wilderness, and planted in

Canaan.

Psalm 105:1 AM 2962, BC 1042 Title It appears from 1Chr. 16, where the former part of this Psalm, as far as the Ps 105:16, is found with little variation, that David composed it at the removal of the ark to Mount Zion, and he himself probably enlarged it afterwards with the glorious detail of God's merciful dealings with Abraham and his posterity till their settlement in the land of Promise. The Hallelujah, which terminates the preceding Psalm, is made the title of this by the Septuagint, Vulgate, Arabic, and Ethiopic; and the Syriac considers it a paraphrase on the words, "Fear not, Jacob, to go down into Egypt;" "and teaches us spiritually not to fear when we are obliged to contend with devils; for God is our shield, and will fight for us." Give: Ps 136:1-3; 1 Chr 16:7-22; 25:3; 29:13, 20 call: Isa 12:4; Joel 2:32; Acts 9:14; Rom 10:13; 1 Cor 1:2 make known: Ps 89:1; 96:3; 145:4-6, 11, 12; Num 23:23; Isa 12:4; 51:10; Dan 3:29; 4:1-3; 6:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—told; Deut 32:3—Because; 1 Chr 16:8—Give thanks; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 107:22—declare; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Ps 108:1—General; Ps 116:13—call; Isa 46:9—the former; Luke 2:28—and

Psalm 105:2 Sing unto: Ps 47:6, 7; 96:1, 2; 98:1, 5; Judg 5:3; Isa 12:5, 6; 42:10-12; Eph 5:19; Rev 15:3, 4 talk ye: Ps 77:12; 78:4-6; 119:27; Exod 13:8, 9, 14; Deut 6:6-9; Luke 24:14-53 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—told; Num 21:17—sang; Josh 4:21—When your; Judg 5:10—Speak; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 95:2—psalms; Ps 107:22—declare; Ps 107:31—his wonderful; Ps 119:49—Remember; Ps 145:5—will speak; Col 4:6—your; Jas 5:13—let him sing

Psalm 105:3 Glory: Ps 34:2; Isa 45:25; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:29, 31; Gal 6:14 let the heart: Ps 9:10; Prov 8:17; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Lam 3:25; Luke 11:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; 2 Chr 14:7—we have sought; Ps 22:23—all ye; Ps 22:26—they; Ps 40:16—all; Ps 66:2—General; Isa 51:1—ye that seek; Joel 1:16—joy; Amos 5:4—and; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced; Matt 7:7—seek; Matt 28:5—ye seek; Mark 16:6—Ye seek; 2 Cor 10:17—General; Eph 5:19—making; Phil 3:3—rejoice; Heb 11:6—diligently

Psalm 105:4 Seek: Amos 5:4-6; Zeph 2:2, 3 his strength: Ps 78:61; 132:8; 2 Chr 6:41 seek his face: Ps 27:8 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—taken; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; 2 Chr 14:7—we have sought; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 22:26—they; Ps 24:6—that seek; Ps 63:2—To see; Isa 51:1—ye that seek; Jer 50:4—seek the; Ezek 24:21—the excellency; Hos 10:12—time; Matt 7:7—seek; Matt 28:5—ye seek; Mark 16:6—Ye seek; Luke 11:9—seek; Heb 11:6—diligently

Psalm 105:5 Remember: Ps 77:11; 103:2; Deut 7:18, 19; 8:2; 32:7; Isa 43:18, 19; Luke 22:19; 1 Cor 11:24-26 the judgments: Ps 119:13; Rev 16:7; 19:2 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 16:32—General; Exod 18:1—heard; 1 Chr 16:4—to record; Ps 48:9—thought; Ps 77:14—the God; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 106:7—they; Ps 119:52—remembered; Ps 145:12—make known; Isa 63:7—mention; Jer 21:2—according; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate; Rev 15:3—Great

Psalm 105:6 ye seed: Exod 3:6; Isa 41:8, 14; 44:1, 2; Rom 9:4-29 his chosen: Deut 7:6-8; John 15:16; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 28:4—which; Exod 2:24—remembered; Deut 4:37—because; Ps 48:9—thought; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 106:23—his chosen; Ps 108:1—General; Jer 2:21—wholly; Ezek 36:29—call; Luke 1:55—General; Acts 3:13—God of Abraham; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 13:26—children; Gal 3:18—but

Psalm 105:7 the Lord: Ps 95:7; 100:3; Gen 17:7; Exod 20:2; Deut 26:17, 18; 29:10–15; Josh 24:15–24 judgments: Ps 48:10, 11; Isa 26:9; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Mal 3:6—therefore

Psalm 105:8 He hath remembered: Ps 105:42; 111:5, 9; 1 Chr 16:15; Neh 1:5; Dan 9:4; Luke 1:72–74 a thousand: Deut 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 17:2—And I; Gen 17:7—And I; Gen 19:29—that God; Exod 6:5—I have remembered; Deut 4:31—forget; Deut 5:3—General; Deut 7:8—oath; Deut 7:12—Lord; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; Neh 9:8—madest; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 106:45—And he; Ps 111:7—all his; Ezek 16:60—I will remember; Ezek 20:28—the which; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Acts 3:25—the children; Acts 7:5—yet; Rom 11:28—are beloved

Psalm 105:9; Gen 17:2; 22:16, 17; 26:3; 28:13; 35:11; Neh 9:8; Acts 7:8; Heb 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—Unto thy; Gen 13:15—General; Gen 17:8—And I; Gen 20:7—a prophet; Deut 26:3—which the; Deut 34:4—This is the land; Isa 58:14—and feed; Jer 11:5—perform; Jer 32:22—which; Luke 1:73—General; Heb 6:13—he sware; Heb 11:8—which

Psalm 105:10 an everlasting: Gen 17:7, 8; 2 Sam 23:5; Heb 13:20 Reciprocal: Deut 26:3—which the; Isa 24:5—broken; Jer 25:5—for; Ezek 16:6—Live; Heb 6:13—he sware

Psalm 105:11 Unto thee: Gen 12:7; 13:15; 15:18; 26:3, 4; 28:13 lot: Heb. cord, Ps 78:55 Reciprocal: Gen 15:7—to give; Gen 15:13—thy; Gen 17:8—And I; Num 34:2—is the land; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Jer 25:5—for; Acts 7:5—he gave

Psalm 105:12 a few: Gen 34:30; Deut 7:7; 26:5; Isa 51:2; Ezek 33:24–33 and strangers: Gen 17:8; 23:4; Acts 7:5; Heb 11:9, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 15:13—thy; Exod 6:4—the land of their; Jer 35:6—Ye shall

Psalm 105:13 Reciprocal: Gen 12:9—going on still; Gen 12:10—went; Gen 23:4—stranger; Exod 1:11—burdens; Ps 56:8—tellect; Zech 2:8—for

Psalm 105:14; Gen 12:14–17; 20:1–7; 26:14–33; 31:24–29; 35:5; Exod 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 12:17—General; Gen 12:20—General; Gen 20:3—a dead; Gen 20:7—surely; Gen 31:7—God; Ps 56:8—tellect; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 39:12—do him; John 11:15—for

Psalm 105:15 Touch: Gen 26:11; Zech 2:8 mine: 1 Kgs 19:16; 1 John 2:27 and do: Gen 20:7; 27:39, 40; 48:19, 20; 49:8–33 Reciprocal: Gen 12:17—General; Gen 12:20—General; Gen 31:7—God; Gen 31:24—Take heed; Gen 49:1—Gather; Num 12:6—a prophet; Ruth 2:9—touch thee; 1 Sam 24:10—the Lord's; 1 Sam 26:9—who can stretch; 2 Sam 1:14—stretch forth; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; 1 Chr 16:22—Touch; Job 1:11—touch; Isa 10:27—because; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 12:14—that; Jer 39:12—do him; Hab 3:13—with; Matt 18:6—offend; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch

Psalm 105:16 Moreover: Gen 41:25–32, 54; 42:5, 6; 2 Kgs 8:1; Amos 3:6; 7:1–4; Hag 1:10, 11; 2:17; Matt 8:8, 9; Rev 6:8 brake: Ps 104:15; Gen 47:13, 19; Lev 26:26; Isa 3:1; Ezek 4:16; Acts 7:11 Reciprocal: Gen 41:30—consume; Gen 41:57—all countries; Gen 45:5—God; Gen 50:20—God meant; Ruth 1:1—a famine; Ps 105:1—General; Ezek 38:21—I will; Amos 6:11—the Lord

Psalm 105:17 He sent: Gen 45:5, 7, 8; 50:20 Joseph: Gen 37:27, 28, 36; 39:1; 45:4; Acts 7:9
Reciprocal: Gen 41:52—the land; Gen 41:57—all countries; Gen 49:26—was separate; Ps
146:7—looseth; Acts 5:19—General; Heb 11:36—bonds

Psalm 105:18 Whose: Gen 39:20; 40:15; Acts 16:24 he was laid in iron: Heb. his soul
came into iron, Ps 107:10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:52—the land; Job 33:11—putteth; Acts
12:7—And his; Heb 11:36—bonds

Psalm 105:19 his word: Ps 44:4; Gen 41:11–16, 25; Prov 21:1; Dan 2:30; Acts 7:10
Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; Gen 39:21—gave him; Gen 40:23—but forgot
him; Gen 41:14—sent; Gen 41:37—the thing; Ps 107:14—brake; Jer 39:14—took

Psalm 105:20; Gen 41:14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:55—Go unto; Ps 107:14—brake

Psalm 105:21 made: Gen 41:40–44, 55; 45:8, 26 substance: Heb. possession

Psalm 105:22 teach: Gen 41:33, 38; Isa 19:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:21—gave him; Gen
41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 45:8—father; Acts 5:21—senate

Psalm 105:23 Israel: Gen 45:9–11; 46:2–7; Josh 24:4; Acts 7:11–15 Jacob: Gen 47:6–9, 28
the land: Ps 105:27; 78:51; 106:22; Gen 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Zuzims; Gen
15:13—thy; Gen 46:6—into Egypt; Gen 47:4—For to; Deut 23:7—because thou; Deut
26:5—he went down; 1 Chr 4:40—Ham; Acts 7:14—sent; Acts 13:17—and exalted

Psalm 105:24 And he: Gen 13:16; 46:3; Exod 1:7; Deut 26:5; Acts 7:17; Heb 11:12 made:
Exod 1:8, 9; 12:37 Reciprocal: Gen 47:27—grew; Exod 1:12—But the more; Num
22:5—they cover; Dan 8:9—the pleasant; Acts 13:17—and exalted

Psalm 105:25 He turned: Gen 15:13; Exod 9:16; 10:1; Deut 2:30; Rom 9:17–19 to hate:
Exod 1:11–14, 16; 2:23; Acts 7:19 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Exod 1:9—the
people; Exod 1:10—wisely; Exod 1:22—Every son; Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod
14:5—and the heart; Prov 21:1—The king's; Jer 2:3—all that; Acts 7:17—the people; Rev
17:17—put

Psalm 105:26 sent: Ps 77:20; Exod 3:10; 4:12–14; 6:11, 26, 27; Josh 24:5; Mic 6:4; Acts 7:34,
35 Aaron: Exod 7:1, 12; 28:1, 2, 12, 29–38; 29:5–46; Lev 8:7–36; Num 16:5–11, 40, 47, 48;
17:5; 1 Sam 12:6 Reciprocal: Num 12:7—My servant; Deut 7:18—remember; Deut
34:11—In all the signs; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 106:23—his chosen; Ezek 16:6—Live;
Hab 3:13—with; John 9:29—know; Acts 13:17—and with; Heb 3:5—as; Rev 11:6—have
power over

Psalm 105:27 They: Ps 78:43–51; 135:8, 9; Exod 7:1–Exod 11:10; Deut 4:34; Neh 9:10, 11;
Isa 63:11, 12; Jer 32:20, 21 his signs: Heb. words of his signs wonders: Ps 105:23; 106:22
Reciprocal: Gen 10:6—And the; Gen 14:5—Zuzims; Gen 15:14—that; Exod 3:20—smite;
Exod 7:3—multiply; Deut 1:30—according; Deut 11:3—General; Deut 26:8—the Lord;
Deut 29:2—Ye have seen all; Josh 24:5—plagued; Ps 78:12—Marvellous; Ps
89:10—Thou hast; Ps 111:6—showed; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Dan 4:3—great; Acts
7:7—the nation; Acts 7:36—after

Psalm 105:28 sent: Exod 10:21–23; Joel 2:2, 31; Luke 23:44, 45; 2 Pet 2:4, 17 rebelled: Ps

99:7; Ezek 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Job 38:19—darkness; Amos 5:8—maketh; Mark 15:33—darkness; Acts 27:20—neither

Psalms 105:29; Ps 78:44; Exod 7:20, 21; Isa 50:2; Ezek 29:4, 5; Rev 16:3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—and they

Psalms 105:30 brought: Ps 78:45; Exod 8:3–14; Rev 16:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 8:2—frogs; Exod 8:6—and the frogs

Psalms 105:31 there: Ps 78:45; Exod 8:21–24; Isa 7:18 and lice: Exod 8:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 8:17—lice in man; Exod 8:24—there; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Jonah 2:10—General

Psalms 105:32 them hail for rain: Heb. their rain hail, Ps 78:47, 48; Exod 9:18–28; Rev 8:7; 11:19; 16:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Ps 11:6—Upon; Ezek 13:13—and great

Psalms 105:33; Rev 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Exod 9:25—smote every; Ps 78:47—with hail; Joel 1:7—laid

Psalms 105:34 the locusts: Ps 78:46; Exod 10:12–15; Joel 1:4–7; 2:25; Rev 9:3–10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—the locusts; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Chr 7:13—I command; Prov 30:27—The locusts; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Jonah 2:10—General

Psalms 105:35 Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—the locusts; Exod 10:15—did eat; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; Ps 78:46—gave also

Psalms 105:36 He smote: Ps 78:51; 135:8; 136:10; Exod 4:23; 11:4, 5; 12:12, 29, 30; Heb 11:28 chief: Gen 49:3 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—done; Num 8:17—on the day; Num 33:4—buried; Deut 7:15—will put none; Deut 21:17—the beginning; Judg 2:1—I made

Psalms 105:37 brought: Gen 15:14; Exod 3:22; 12:35, 36; Acts 13:17 and there: Considering the immense number of men, women, children, and cattle, it must certainly have appeared extraordinary, that there was none among them weak or feeble, none unable to perform the journey. The order was that “not a hoof should be left behind;” and He who commanded gave strength to obey. Reciprocal: Exod 11:2—borrow; Deut 7:15—will put none; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 78:52—But; Ps 136:11—brought out; Jer 31:2—found; Jer 32:21—brought

Psalms 105:38 glad: Exod 10:7; 12:33 for: Gen 35:5; Josh 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—after that; Exod 12:31—Rise up; Num 33:3—with an high; Deut 2:25—General

Psalms 105:39 spread: Ps 78:14; Exod 13:21, 22; 14:24; Num 9:15–22; Neh 9:12, 19; Isa 4:5; 1 Cor 10:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 40:36—when; Exod 40:38—fire; Num 9:16—General; Num 10:34—General; Num 14:14—thy cloud; Deut 1:31—in the wilderness; Deut 1:33—in fire; Deut 11:5—General; Isa 25:5—as the heat; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Psalms 105:40 asked: Ps 78:18, 26–28; Exod 16:12, 13; Num 11:4–6, 31–33 satisfied: Exod 16:14–35; Num 11:7–9; Deut 8:3; Josh 5:12; Neh 9:20 bread: Ps 78:23–25; John 6:31–33, 48–58 Reciprocal: Exod 16:4—I will rain; Num 11:9—General; Neh 9:15—gavest; Ps 78:24—had rained; Hos 11:4—and I laid; 1 Cor 10:3—General

Psalm 105:41 opened: Ps 78:15, 16, 20; 114:8; Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Neh 9:15; Isa 48:21; 1 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—bring forth; Deut 8:15—who brought; Deut 9:21—the brook; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 74:15—cleave; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 43:19—rivers; Hab 3:9—Thou

Psalm 105:42 For he: Ps 105:8–11; Gen 12:7; 13:14–17; 15:14; Exod 2:24; Luke 1:54, 55, 72, 73 Abraham: Exod 32:13; Deut 9:5, 27; Mic 7:20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:7—to give; Gen 19:29—that God; Gen 30:22—remembered; Num 14:34—ye shall; Deut 7:8—oath; Ps 119:49—Remember; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Amos 2:10—I brought; Acts 13:17—God; Gal 3:18—but

Psalm 105:43 And he: Ps 78:52, 53; 106:8–12; Exod 15:13; Deut 4:37, 38; Isa 63:11–14; Acts 7:36; 13:17 with joy: Isa 35:10; 51:10, 11; 55:12; Jer 31:11, 12 gladness: Heb. singing, Ps 106:12; Exod 15:1–21 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—heard; Lev 11:45—that bringeth; Neh 9:8—hast performed; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 119:134—General; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Jer 32:21—brought; Amos 2:10—I brought; Heb 8:9—to lead

Psalm 105:44 gave: Ps 44:2, 3; 78:55; 80:8; 135:10–12; 136:21, 22; Josh 11:23; 21:43; 23:4; 24:8, 13; Neh 9:22–25 inherited: Deut 6:10, 11; Josh 5:11; 13:7–33 the labour: That is, “the produce of their labour;” the cities and houses they had built, the vineyards they had planted, etc. Reciprocal: Gen 15:7—to give; Exod 12:25—when; Lev 18:26—keep; Num 26:53—General; Deut 4:14—General; Deut 26:9—he hath; Josh 24:11—the men; Judg 2:1—have brought; Judg 18:30—set up; 1 Sam 12:8—made them; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; Neh 9:8—hast performed; Ps 80:9—preparedst; Ps 111:6—that he; Jer 32:23—possessed; Ezek 18:9—walked; Luke 1:75—General; Heb 4:8—had

Psalm 105:45 That: Deut 4:40; 5:33; 6:1, 2, 21–25; Ezek 36:24–28; Eph 2:8–10; Titus 2:14 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 106:1; 150:1 marg. Rev 19:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:25—when; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 18:26—keep; Lev 20:22—statutes; Num 15:41—General; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 4:14—General; Deut 11:1—his statutes; Deut 12:28—General; Judg 2:1—have brought; Judg 18:30—set up; 2 Kgs 17:37—the statutes; 1 Chr 16:35—that we may give; 2 Chr 7:17—observe; Neh 10:29—to observe; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 78:55—cast; Ps 106:48—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 119:2—keep; Ps 146:1—Praise ye the Lord; Jer 32:23—possessed; Ezek 11:20—they may; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; Luke 1:75—General; Titus 2:12—live; 1 John 2:5—whoso

CHAPTER 106

- 1 The psalmist exhorts to praise God;
- 4 He prays for pardon of sin, as God pardoned the fathers;
- 7 The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy;
- 47 He concludes with prayer and praise.

Psalm 106:1 Title As part of the preceding Psalm is found in 1Chr. 16, so the first and two last verses of this are found in the same place; and it is highly probable this was composed upon the same occasion as the former, to which it seems to be a continuation; for as that celebrates the mercies of God to Israel, so this confesses and deplores the

rebellions of Israel against Jehovah. Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 105:45 O give: Ps 100:4, 5; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1; 1 Chr 16:34; Ezra 3:11; Jer 33:11; 1 Thess 5:18 for he: Ps 103:17; 119:68; Matt 19:17; Rom 5:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Gen 19:19—and thou; 1 Chr 29:13—we thank; 2 Chr 7:6—because his mercy; 2 Chr 20:21—Praise the Lord; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 89:1—I will; Ps 106:48—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 111:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

Psalm 106:2 utter: Ps 40:5; 139:17, 18; 145:3–12; Job 5:9; 26:14; Rom 11:33; Eph 1:19; 3:18 all his praise: Neh 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—heard; Deut 3:24—thy greatness; Deut 11:7—General; 2 Sam 22:4—worthy; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 9:14—That; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 145:12—make known

Psalm 106:3 Blessed: Ps 1:1–3; 84:11, 12; 119:1–3; Mark 3:35; Luke 6:47–49; 11:28; John 13:17; 15:14; Jas 1:25; Rev 7:15; 22:14 keep: Ps 119:106; Isa 56:1, 2; Jer 22:15, 16; Luke 11:42; John 14:21–23 doeth: Ps 15:2; 119:44; Isa 64:5; Ezek 18:21, 22; Luke 1:74, 75; Acts 24:16; Rom 2:7; Gal 6:9; Rev 22:14 at all times: Ps 119:20, 112; Deut 5:19; 11:1 Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—keep all; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Josh 22:5—take; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Isa 26:8—in; Isa 33:15—that walketh; 1 John 2:5—whoso; 1 John 3:7—he that

Psalm 106:4 Remember: Ps 25:7; 119:132; Neh 5:19; 13:14, 22, 31; Luke 23:42 visit: Luke 1:68, 69; Acts 15:14 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Gen 19:29—that God; Gen 21:1—visited; Num 10:9—remembered; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Job 10:9—Remember; Job 14:13—remember; Ps 8:4—visitest; Ps 65:4—choosest; Ps 119:41—General; Ps 119:49—Remember; Ps 119:76—merciful; Jer 15:15—remember; Luke 7:16—God; John 3:36—see

Psalm 106:5 may see: Ps 105:6, 43; Deut 7:6; John 15:16; Acts 9:15; Eph 1:4; 2 Thess 2:13; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 17:14 rejoice: Ps 14:7; 48:11; Isa 12:6; 35:10; 66:10; Joel 2:23; Zeph 3:14; Zech 9:9; John 16:22; Phil 3:3 glory: Isa 45:25; Eph 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; Ps 22:23—all ye; Ps 65:4—choosest; Ps 119:41—General; Ps 119:76—merciful; Isa 26:2—righteous; Isa 51:4—O my; Luke 7:16—God; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 3:36—see; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Psalm 106:6; Ps 78:8; Lev 26:40; Num 32:14; 1 Kgs 8:47; Ezra 9:6, 7; Neh 9:16, 32–34; Dan 9:5–8; Matt 23:32; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: Josh 7:9—what wilt thou; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; Neh 1:6—both I; Neh 1:7—dealt; Neh 9:2—confessed; Neh 9:33—but we; Isa 43:27—first father; Isa 65:7—Your iniquities; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:30—children; Jer 44:17—our fathers; Ezek 23:43—old; Dan 9:16—for the; Zech 1:4—as; Luke 18:13—a sinner

Psalm 106:7 Our: Deut 29:4; 32:28, 29; Prov 1:22; Isa 44:18; Mark 4:12; 8:17–21; 2 Thess 2:10–12 they: Ps 78:42; 105:5; Deut 15:15; Eph 2:11 multitude: Ps 106:45; 5:7; 51:1; Isa 63:7; Lam 3:32 but: Exod 14:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 14:21—the Lord; Exod 16:2—General; Num 14:19—and as thou; Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 26:8—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Neh 9:2—confessed; Neh 9:10—showedst; Neh 9:17—mindful; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 103:2—forget not; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Isa 43:27—first father; Isa 63:9—in his; Isa 65:7—Your iniquities; Jer

3:25—we and our; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 32:30—children; Mic 6:4—I brought; Zech 1:4—as; John 10:6—they understood not; Acts 7:25—but; Acts 13:17—and with; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Psalms 106:8 he saved: Ps 143:11; Num 14:13–16; Deut 32:26, 27; Josh 7:9; Jer 14:7, 21; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22, 44; Dan 9:17–19 that he: Ps 111:6; Exod 9:16; 15:6; Rom 9:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 14:11—Because; Exod 14:30—the Lord; Exod 18:1—heard; Num 14:19—and as thou; Josh 4:24—all the people; Judg 10:11—Egyptians; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 59:16—But; Ps 66:6—He turned; Ps 74:13—divide; Ps 105:43—And he; Isa 48:9—my name's; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 32:21—brought; Ezek 36:22—General; Dan 9:15—and hast; Acts 7:36—after; 1 John 2:12—for

Psalms 106:9 He rebuked: In the descriptions of the Psalmist, everything has life. The sea is an animated being, behaves itself proudly, is rebuked, and retires in confusion. Ps 18:15; 66:6; 78:13, 52, 53; 114:3–7; 136:13–16; Exod 14:21, 22, 27–29; Neh 9:11; Isa 11:14–16; Nah 1:4; Matt 8:26 so he: Ps 77:19, 20; Isa 63:11–14 Reciprocal: Exod 14:28—remained; Exod 15:13—led; 2 Sam 22:16—rebuking; Ps 74:13—divide; Ps 136:14—pass through; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 50:2—at my; Isa 63:13—General; Jer 31:35—which divideth; Heb 11:29—General

Psalms 106:10 And he: Exod 14:30; 15:9, 10; Deut 11:4; Neh 9:11 redeemed: Ps 107:2; 136:24; Exod 15:13; Job 6:22, 23; Mic 6:4 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—how the Lord; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; Ps 78:13—He divided; Isa 10:26—his rod; Hos 7:13—though; Mic 4:10—redeem; Luke 1:71—we

Psalms 106:11; Ps 78:53; Exod 14:13, 27, 28; 15:5, 10, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 11:4—how he made; Ps 66:6—there; Isa 10:26—his rod

Psalms 106:12; Exod 14:31; 15:1–21; Luke 8:13; John 8:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 4:31—believed; Num 21:17—sang; Deut 11:5—General; 1 Sam 12:18—feared; 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; Ps 66:6—there; Ps 78:36—Nevertheless; Ps 81:11—people; Ps 105:43—gladness; Hos 2:15—she shall sing; Hos 6:4—for; Matt 13:20—anon; Mark 6:20—and heard; Luke 19:37—the whole; John 6:26—Ye seek; Acts 8:13—believed; 1 Cor 15:2—unless

Psalms 106:13 They soon forgot: Heb. They made haste, they forgot, Three days afterwards, at the waters of Marah. Ps 78:11; Exod 15:17, 24; 16:2; 17:7 waited: Prov 1:25, 30; Isa 48:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 4:31—believed; Exod 14:31—believed; Exod 16:28—General; Num 16:41—all the; 1 Sam 12:18—feared; 1 Sam 14:19—Withdraw; 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; Neh 9:17—mindful; Ps 9:17—forget; Ps 78:17—General; Ps 78:35—remembered; Ps 78:36—Nevertheless; Ps 81:11—people; Ps 106:21—forgot; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Jer 7:25—the day; Ezek 16:43—thou hast; Ezek 20:13—rebelled; Hos 2:13—forgot; Hos 6:4—for; Matt 13:20—anon; Mark 6:20—and heard; Luke 17:17—but; Luke 17:18—to give; Luke 19:37—the whole; Acts 8:13—believed; Acts 13:18—about; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; Gal 1:6—so

Psalms 106:14 But: Ps 78:18, 30; Num 11:4, 33, 34; Deut 9:22; 1 Cor 10:6 lusted exceedingly: Heb. lusted a lust tempted: Ps 78:18–20, 40, 41; 95:8, 9; Exod 17:2; Num 14:22; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Deut 14:26—thy soul; 1 Sam 8:8—General; Mal

3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; Luke 4:12—Thou; Rev 18:14—thy soul

Psalms 106:15 he gave: Ps 78:29–31; Num 11:31–34; Isa 10:16; 24:16 but sent: They despised the manna, calling it light or innutritive food. God gave them flesh as they desired, but no blessing accompanied it; and, in consequence, they did not fatten, but grew lean upon it; and many, surfeited by excess, died of disease. Instead of rason, “leanness,” however, Bp. LOWTH supposes we should read zeraon, “nausea or loathing,” which appears to be supported by several ancient versions, and by Num 11:20, where this portion of the history of the Israelites is recorded, and where the word zara is used, and rendered, “it be loathsome.” Reciprocal: Num 11:33—And while; Job 16:8—my leanness; Ps 78:18—by asking meat; Ezek 20:36—General; 1 Cor 10:6—lust

Psalms 106:16 envied: Num 16:1, 3–50 the saint: Exod 28:36; Lev 21:6–8, 10–12; Num 16:7 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Gen 37:11—envied; Num 16:3—gathered; Deut 33:8—with thy; 1 Chr 23:13—separated; Job 5:1—the saints; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Matt 27:18—he; Luke 23:34—Father; John 9:29—know; Acts 7:39—whom; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Psalms 106:17; Num 16:29–33; 26:10; Deut 11:6 Reciprocal: Num 16:31—General; Num 26:9—General; Ps 21:9—the Lord; Ps 56:1—swallow; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Psalms 106:18; Num 16:35–40, 46; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: Num 11:1—and the fire; Num 16:31—General; Num 26:10—earth opened; Judg 8:34—remembered; 2 Kgs 1:10—let fire; 2 Kgs 17:16—molten images; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness; Rev 20:9—and fire

Psalms 106:19; Exod 32:4–8, 35; Deut 9:12–16, 21; Neh 9:18; 1 Cor 10:7 Reciprocal: Exod 3:1—Horeb; Deut 4:16—corrupt; Deut 9:8—Also in Horeb; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 2 Chr 11:15—for the calves; Hos 8:6—from; Acts 7:41—they

Psalms 106:20 Thus: Ps 89:17; Jer 2:11; Rom 1:22, 23 their glory: That is, their God, who ought to have been the peculiar object of their glory. into: Exod 20:4, 5; Isa 40:18–25 Reciprocal: Deut 4:16—corrupt; 1 Sam 4:21—The glory; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 2 Kgs 14:24—he departed; 2 Chr 11:15—for the calves; Ps 4:2—my glory; Ezek 5:6—she hath; Dan 4:25—to eat; Hos 8:6—from; Acts 17:29—we ought; 1 Cor 10:7—be

Psalms 106:21 forgot: Ps 106:13; 78:11, 12, 42–51; Deut 32:17, 18; Jer 2:32 God: Isa 12:2; 45:21; 63:8; Hos 1:7; Luke 1:47; Titus 1:3; 2:10; 3:4–6 which: Ps 74:13, 14; 135:9; Deut 4:34; 6:22; 7:18, 19; Neh 9:10, 11 Reciprocal: Num 20:4—why; Deut 8:11—General; Deut 8:14—thou forget; Deut 10:21—that hath; Judg 8:34—remembered; 1 Sam 12:9—forgot; Ps 78:35—remembered; Ps 103:2—forget not; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Jer 13:25—because; Ezek 22:12—and hast; Hos 2:13—forgot; Hos 8:14—forgotten; Mark 9:19—O faithless; John 20:25—Except; 1 Tim 1:1—God; Heb 11:6—without

Psalms 106:22 Wondrous: The plagues he inflicted on the Egyptians. Egypt is called the land of Ham, or rather, Cham, because it was peopled by Mizraim the son of Ham, and grandson of Noah. Plutarch informs us, that the Egyptians called their country Χημία, Chemia; and the Copts give it the name of Chemi,, to the present day. Ps 78:51; 105:23, 27–36 terrible: Exod 14:25–28; 15:10 Reciprocal: Gen 10:6—And the; Gen 14:5—Zuzims; Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 34:10—a terrible; Deut 10:21—that hath; 2 Sam 7:23—great

things; Ps 78:11—General; Isa 64:3—thou didst; Jer 13:25—because; Heb 11:6—without

Psalms 106:23 he said: Exod 32:10, 11, 32; Deut 9:13, 14, 19, 25; 10:10; Ezek 20:13, 14 his chosen: Ps 105:6, 26; Num 16:5; Matt 12:18; John 15:16, 19 stood: Exod 32:14; Jer 5:1; Ezek 13:5; 22:30; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:22—stood; Num 11:2—prayed; Num 14:13—Then the; Num 16:41—all the; Num 21:7—And Moses; Num 25:11—turned my; Deut 5:5—General; Deut 9:18—I fell down; Deut 9:26—prayed; Job 9:33—is there; Job 35:8—may profit; Isa 37:4—lift up; Isa 59:16—he saw; Jer 15:1—stood; Jer 18:20—Remember; Jer 30:13—none; Ezek 11:13—Then; Zech 3:1—standing; Luke 13:8—let; John 9:31—him; Gal 3:19—in; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Psalms 106:24 they despised: Gen 25:34; Num 13:32; 14:31; Matt 22:5; Heb 12:16 the pleasant land: Heb. a land of desire, Deut 8:7–9; 11:11, 12; Jer 3:19; Ezek 20:6 they believed: Num 14:11; Deut 1:32; Heb 3:12, 18, 19; 4:2, 6, 14; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Num 14:2—murmured; Deut 1:26—General; Deut 9:23—ye believed; 2 Kgs 17:14—did not believe; Neh 9:17—refused; Ps 78:22—General; Heb 11:6—without

Psalms 106:25 murmured: Num 14:1–4, 27–29; Deut 1:26, 27 hearkened: Ps 95:7–9; Num 14:22; Heb 3:7, 8, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 16:2—General; Num 11:10—weep throughout; Num 16:41—all the; Deut 9:23—ye believed; Neh 9:17—refused; Matt 22:5—they; Mark 14:5—And they; 1 Cor 10:10—murmur; Phil 2:14—without

Psalms 106:26 Therefore: Ps 95:11; Num 14:28–35; Deut 1:34, 35; Heb 3:11, 18 lifted: Gen 14:22, 23; Exod 6:8; Deut 32:40–42; Ezek 20:15; Rev 10:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 14:22—which have; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; Deut 2:15—the hand of the; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Mic 5:9—hand; 1 Cor 10:5—General

Psalms 106:27 overthrow: Heb. make them fall to scatter: Ps 44:11; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:37, 64, 65; 32:26, 27; Ezek 20:23 Reciprocal: Jer 9:16—scatter

Psalms 106:28 joined: Num 25:1–3, 5; 31:16; Deut 4:3; 32:17; Josh 22:17; Hos 9:10; Rev 2:14 of the dead: The word *maithim* signifies dead men; for the idols of the heathen were generally men—warriors, kings, or lawgivers—who had been deified after their death; though many of them had been execrated during their life. Ps 115:4–8; Jer 10:8–10; 1 Cor 10:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—eat; Num 25:2—they called; Num 25:3—joined; Num 35:33—it defileth; Deut 26:14—the dead; Isa 8:19—for the living; Isa 26:14—dead; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 22:9—they eat; Dan 1:8—defile; Mal 2:11—profaned

Psalms 106:29 with their: Ps 106:39; 99:8; Deut 32:16–21; Eccl 7:29; Rom 1:21–24 the plague: Num 25:9; 1 Cor 10:8 Reciprocal: Num 16:46—there is wrath; Num 16:47—and behold; Num 25:3—joined; Num 25:8—thrust; Deut 4:3—what the; Josh 22:17—Is the iniquity; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 1 Kgs 22:53—provoked; Ps 106:43—with their; Ezek 20:21—the children

Psalms 106:30; Num 25:6–8, 14, 15; Deut 13:9–11, 15–17; Josh 7:12; 1 Kgs 18:40, 41; Jonah 1:12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 6:25—Phinehas; Deut 6:25—General; Deut 24:13—shall be; Josh 22:13—Phinehas; 2 Sam 24:21—the plague; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas; Job 35:8—may profit; Ezek 11:9—and will; Mal 2:5—covenant; Eph 4:26—ye

Psalm 106:31; Num 25:11–13; Deut 24:13; Mark 14:3–9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:6—he counted; Exod 6:25—Phinehas; Num 25:13—zealous; Deut 6:25—General; Josh 22:13—Phinehas; 1 Chr 6:4—Phinehas; Ezra 7:5—Phinehas; Mal 2:5—covenant; Rom 4:3—counted

Psalm 106:32 angered: Ps 78:40; 81:7; Num 20:2, 6, 13 so that: Num 20:12, 23, 24; 27:13, 14; Deut 1:37; 3:26; 4:21 Reciprocal: Num 11:10—Moses; Num 12:3—above; Num 20:10—General; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 48:28—strife in Kadesh; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Acts 7:39—whom; 1 Cor 13:5—is not

Psalm 106:33 Because: Num 20:10, 11 he spake: Ps 39:1; 141:3; Gen 30:1; 35:16–18; Job 2:10; 38:2; 40:4, 5; 42:7, 8; Jas 3:2 Reciprocal: Num 11:10—Moses; Num 12:3—above; Num 27:14—ye rebelled; Deut 1:37—General; Deut 3:26—the Lord; Deut 4:21—General; Job 3:1—opened; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Acts 7:39—whom; Acts 15:39—the contention; 1 Cor 13:5—is not

Psalm 106:34 did not: Josh 15:63; 16:10; 17:12–16; 23:12, 13; Judg 1:19, 21, 27–35; Matt 17:19–21 concerning: Num 33:52, 55, 56; Deut 7:2, 16, 23, 24; 20:16, 17; 1 Sam 15:3, 22, 23 Reciprocal: Deut 12:30—that thou; Deut 20:18—General; Judg 1:32—General; Judg 2:2—but ye have; Judg 3:5—dwelt; Judg 6:1—did evil; 1 Sam 7:14—peace; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Kgs 9:21—left; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 1 Chr 5:25—after the gods; 2 Chr 8:8—whom the children; Neh 9:26—they were; Mal 2:11—profaned

Psalm 106:35 But: Josh 15:63; Judg 1:27–36; 2:2, 3 learned: Isa 2:6; 1 Cor 5:6; 15:33 Reciprocal: Exod 23:24—do after; Exod 23:32—shalt make; Lev 18:3—the doings; Josh 23:13—will no; Judg 1:32—General; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 16:3—according; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 33:2—like unto; Ezra 9:1—doing according; Prov 22:25—General; Jer 12:16—as they; Jer 16:11—Because; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:44—As is; Ezek 23:30—thou hast; Hos 7:8—he hath; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Psalm 106:36 And: Ps 78:58; Exod 34:15, 16; Judg 2:12, 13, 17, 19; 3:5–7; 10:6; 2 Kgs 17:8–11, 16, 17; 2 Chr 33:2–9; Ezek 16:15–63; 20:28–32 which: Exod 23:33; Deut 7:16; Josh 23:13; Judg 2:3, 14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 34:12—lest; Isa 24:5—defiled; Jer 12:16—as they

Psalm 106:37 they sacrificed: However unnatural and horrid human sacrifices may appear, it is certain, that they did not only exist, but almost universally prevailed in the heathen world, especially among the Canaanites and Phoenicians. Deut 12:30, 31; 18:10; 2 Kgs 16:3; 17:17; 21:6; Isa 57:5; Jer 7:31; 32:35; Ezek 16:20, 21; 20:26; 23:37, 47 devils: Lev 17:7; Deut 32:17; 2 Chr 11:15; 1 Cor 10:20; Rom 9:20 Reciprocal: Lev 18:21—pass through; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered him; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Jer 2:34—Also; Jer 19:5—to burn; Ezek 20:31—ye offer; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Rev 9:20—worship; Rev 13:4—And they

Psalm 106:38 shed: Deut 21:9; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Jer 2:34 the land: Num 35:33; Isa 1:15; 26:21; Ezek 7:23; 22:3 Reciprocal: Lev 18:21—pass through; Lev 18:25—the land; Lev 20:2—giveth; Deut 18:10—maketh; Deut 32:17—sacrificed; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered him; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Kgs 17:17—they caused; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 7:31—to burn; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Jer 19:5—to burn; Jer 32:35—they built; Ezek 16:20—and these; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek

36:17—they defiled; Mic 2:10—because; Rev 13:4—And they

Psalm 106:39 defiled: Isa 24:5, 6; 59:3; Ezek 20:18, 30, 31, 43 went: Exod 34:16; Lev 17:7; 20:5, 6; Num 15:39; Jer 3:1, 2, 6–9; Ezek 16:15–63; 23:3–49; Hos 9:1; Rev 17:1–6 their own: Ps 106:29 Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 2:17—whoring; Judg 8:27—a whoring; 1 Kgs 12:33—in the month; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 2 Chr 21:11—fornication; Eccl 7:29—they; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Ezek 23:7—with all their; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 11:6—because; Rom 1:30—inventors

Psalm 106:40 the wrath: Ps 78:59–62; Judg 2:14, 20; 3:8; Neh 9:27–38 insomuch: Lev 20:23; Deut 32:19; Zech 11:8 his own: Ps 74:1; Deut 9:29; Lam 2:7 Reciprocal: Lev 26:11—abhor; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; 1 Sam 4:2—and they; 1 Kgs 11:25—abhorred; 1 Kgs 20:15—seven thousand; 2 Kgs 13:22—Hazael; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Chr 6:25—forgive the sin; Ezra 5:12—he gave; Ps 74:2—thine; Ps 89:38—and; Isa 5:25—the anger; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 14:21—not abhor; Ezek 23:18—then; Amos 6:8—I abhor

Psalm 106:41 he gave: Deut 32:30; Judg 2:14; 3:8, 12; 4:1, 2; 6:1–6; 10:7–18; Neh 9:27–38 and they: Deut 28:25, 29, 33, 48 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—in; Exod 5:8—ye shall lay; Lev 26:17—ye shall be; Judg 3:9—cried; Judg 15:11—Philistines; 1 Sam 4:2—and they; 2 Sam 24:14—let me not; 2 Chr 15:6—God; 2 Chr 28:19—the Lord; Ezek 7:24—I will bring; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 39:23—gave them; Dan 1:2—the Lord

Psalm 106:42 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—in; Lev 26:17—ye shall be; Num 10:9—oppresseth; Josh 21:43—General; Judg 4:3—mightily; Judg 10:12—the Maonites; 2 Sam 7:11—since; 2 Sam 24:14—let me not; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Dan 1:2—the Lord

Psalm 106:43 Many: Judg 2:16–18; 1 Sam 12:9–11 with their: Ps 106:29; 1:1; 81:12 brought low: or, impoverished, or weakened, Judg 5:8; 6:5; 1 Sam 13:19 Reciprocal: Num 21:8—General; Judg 2:17—they would; Judg 4:1—did evil; Judg 6:6—impoverished; Judg 10:10—cried; Judg 10:12—the Maonites; Judg 16:14—went away; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 14:26—saw the affliction; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Neh 9:17—forsookest; Neh 9:27—in the time; Neh 9:28—many times; Job 11:6—God exacteth; Ps 78:38—But he; Ps 79:8—we are; Ps 107:11—Because; Ps 116:6—I was; Ps 136:23—remembered; Isa 26:10—favour; Lam 3:32—General; Dan 9:9—though; Hos 3:1—according; Hos 7:15—I have; Hos 11:6—because

Psalm 106:44; Judg 2:18; 3:9; 4:3; 6:6–10; 10:10–16; 1 Sam 7:8–12; 2 Kgs 14:26, 27; Neh 9:27–38 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—looked; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 3:7—I have; Exod 6:5—the groaning; Exod 14:10—cried out; Judg 10:16—his soul; Judg 16:22—the hair; 1 Sam 9:16—looked upon; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Chr 12:2—because; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; Ps 22:5—cried; Lam 4:16—he will; Acts 7:34—I have seen

Psalm 106:45 And he: Ps 105:8; Lev 26:40–42; 2 Kgs 13:23; Luke 1:71, 72 repented: Ps 90:13; 135:14; Exod 32:14; Deut 32:36; Judg 2:18; 2 Sam 24:16; Hos 11:8; Amos 7:3, 6 to the: Ps 51:1; 69:16; Isa 63:7; Lam 3:32 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 9:15—remember; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 6:5—I have remembered; Exod 32:12—repent; Lev 26:42—will I; Num 14:2—murmured; Num 14:19—and as thou; Deut 30:3—then the; Judg 10:16—his soul; Judg 16:22—the hair;

Ezra 9:9—yet our God; Ezra 9:13—hast given us; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 25:6—Remember; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 98:3—remembered; Ps 106:7—multitude; Ps 111:5—he will; Ps 119:49—Remember; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 42:10—for I; Jer 42:12—General; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 16:60—I will remember; Joel 2:13—and repenteth; Jonah 3:9—General

Psalms 106:46; 1 Kgs 8:50; Ezra 9:9; Jer 15:11; 42:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:21—gave him; Exod 2:6—she had compassion; Exod 3:21—General; Exod 11:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 30:9—if ye turn; Ezra 1:1—the Lord; Ezra 9:13—hast given us; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Ps 53:6—Jacob; Prov 21:1—The king's; Dan 1:9—General

Psalms 106:47 Save us: Ps 14:7; 126:1; 1 Chr 16:35 gather: Jer 32:37–41; Ezek 36:24–28; 37:21–28; 39:25–29 to give: Ps 107:1–3; 2 Cor 2:14; Rev 7:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:10—General; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 107:3—gathered; Ps 126:2—Then was; Isa 12:4—in that day; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 56:8—which; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 17:14—save; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 31:7—O; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Luke 1:71—we; Rom 11:26—There

Psalms 106:48 Blessed: Ps 41:13; 72:18, 19; 89:52; 1 Chr 29:10; 1 Cor 14:16 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 106:1; 105:45 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 18:10—General; 1 Chr 16:4—the Lord God; 1 Chr 16:35—Save us; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 111:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 113:2—General; Ps 126:2—Then was; Isa 12:4—in that day; Isa 46:9—the former; Jer 28:6—Amen; Matt 6:13—Amen; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Luke 2:20—General; Rom 9:5—Amen; Eph 2:7—in the; 1 Tim 1:17—be; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 19:4—Amen

CHAPTER 107

- 1 The psalmist exhorts the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence,
- 4 over travellers;
- 10 over captives;
- 17 over sick men;
- 23 over seamen;
- 33 and in divers varieties of life.

Psalms 107:1 AM 3468, BC 536 Title The author of this Psalm is unknown; but it was evidently written to commemorate the return of the Jews from the Babylonian captivity; and it may easily be perceived that it must have been sung in alternate parts, having a double burden, or two intercalary verses often recurring. Bp. LOWTH considers it as written “after the method of the ancient pastorals, where, be the subject of their verse what it will, each swain endeavours to excel the other; and one may perceive their thoughts and expressions gradually to rise upon each other.” “No doubt,” he adds, “the composition of this Psalm is admirable throughout; and the descriptive part of it adds at least its share of beauty to the whole; but what is most to be admired is its conciseness, and withal the expressiveness of the diction, which strikes the imagination with illimitable elegance. The weary and bewildered traveller—the miserable captive in

the dungeon—the sick and dying man—the seaman foundering in a storm—are described in so affecting a manner, that they far exceed anything of the kind, though never so much laboured.” Give: Ps 106:1; 118:1; 136:1–26; 1 Chr 16:34, 41; 2 Chr 5:13; 7:3, 6; 20:21 good: Ps 119:68; Matt 19:17 for his mercy: Ps 103:17; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 19:16—the Lord; Gen 24:21—wondering at; Ezra 3:11—because; Ps 22:23—all ye; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 52:1—goodness; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 106:47—to give; Ps 122:4—to give; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Jer 33:11—Praise the

Psalm 107:2 Let the: Ps 31:5; 130:8; Exod 15:16; Deut 15:15; Isa 35:9; 43:1; 44:22; Luke 1:68; 24:21; Gal 3:13; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 from: Ps 106:10; Deut 7:8; Jer 15:21; 31:11; Mic 4:10; Luke 1:74 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—how the Lord; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Job 6:23—Redeem; Ps 22:23—all ye; Song 8:5—from the; Isa 41:9—whom; Isa 56:8—which; Isa 62:12—The redeemed; Ezek 36:24—General; Hos 7:13—though; Zech 8:7—I; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour

Psalm 107:3 gathered: Ps 106:47; Isa 11:11–16; 43:5, 6; 49:12; Jer 29:14; 31:8, 10; Ezek 36:24; 39:27; Rev 5:9 south: Heb. sea Reciprocal: Isa 41:9—whom; Isa 56:8—which; Hos 7:13—though; Zech 8:7—I

Psalm 107:4 wandered: Ps 107:40; Gen 21:14–16; Num 14:33; Deut 8:15; 32:10; Job 12:24; Ezek 34:6, 12; Heb 11:38; Rev 12:6 they found: This is the first similitude; in which the Israelites in captivity are compared to travellers in a dreary, uninhabited, and barren desert, spent with hunger and thirst, as well as by the fatigues of the journey. Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—fear; Job 5:24—sin; Ps 107:7—that they; Eccl 10:15—because; Isa 49:11—General

Psalm 107:5; Judg 15:18, 19; 1 Sam 30:11, 12; Isa 44:12; Jer 14:18; Lam 2:19; Mark 8:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 32:10—found; Isa 41:17—I the Lord; Acts 27:21—after

Psalm 107:6 Then: Ps 107:13, 19, 28; 50:15; 91:15; Isa 41:17, 18; Jer 29:12–14; Hos 5:15; Heb 4:15, 16 he delivered: 2 Cor 1:8–10; 12:8–10; 2 Tim 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—distressed; Gen 35:3—who answered; Exod 14:10—cried out; Jonah 1:6—arise; Matt 2:22—being; Acts 27:21—after; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour

Psalm 107:7 he led: Ps 77:20; 78:52; 136:16; Ezra 8:21–23; Isa 30:21; 35:8–10; 48:17; 49:8–11; 63:13, 14; Jer 6:16; 31:9; 2 Pet 2:15, 21 that they: Ps 107:4, 36; Neh 11:3; Jer 31:24, 38–40; 33:10–13; Heb 11:9, 10, 16; 12:22; Rev 21:2–4, 10–27 Reciprocal: Gen 24:48—led me; Exod 13:18—led the; Num 9:22—abode; Deut 26:9—he hath; Neh 9:12—in the way; Ps 25:5—Lead; Eccl 10:15—because; Isa 49:11—General; Jer 2:17—when he; Matt 2:22—being

Psalm 107:8 Oh that men: Ps 107:15, 21, 31; 81:13–16; Deut 5:29; 32:29; Isa 48:18 praise: Ps 34:3; 92:1, 2; 147:1; Isa 63:7 his wonderful: Ps 40:5; 78:4; 111:4; Dan 4:2, 3; 6:27 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 24:21—wondering at; Gen 35:3—who answered; Exod 3:3—General; Exod 15:1—Then; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Deut 26:9—he hath; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Nah 1:15—perform; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 1:53—filled; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Rom

11:33—the depth

Psalms 107:9; Ps 34:10; 132:15; 146:7; Isa 55:1–3; Jer 31:14, 25; Matt 5:6; Luke 1:53; Rev 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 12:20—I will; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 145:16—openest; Matt 15:37—all; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 9:17—were

Psalms 107:10 Such: Here begins the second comparison; in which the state of the captives in Babylon is illustrated by that of prisoners in a dreary dungeon. as sit: Job 3:5; Isa 9:2; Matt 4:16; 22:13; Luke 1:79 bound: Ps 105:18; Exod 2:23, 24; 2 Chr 33:11; Job 36:8, 9; Lam 3:6, 7; Rom 6:20, 21 Reciprocal: Judg 16:21—bound him; 2 Sam 3:34—hands; 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; Job 36:13—bindeth; Job 38:17—the shadow; Ps 31:9—my soul; Ps 68:6—God; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 146:7—looseth; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 49:9—to the; Jer 39:7—chains; Amos 5:8—and turneth; Mic 7:8—when I sit; Zech 9:11—I have; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance

Psalms 107:11 Because: Ps 68:6, 18; 106:43; Isa 63:10, 11; Lam 3:39–42; 5:15–17 contemned: Ps 73:24; 113:7–9; 119:24; 2 Chr 25:15, 16; 33:10; Prov 1:25, 30, 31; 1 Sam 2:5–8; Isa 5:19; Jer 44:16; Luke 7:30; 16:14; Acts 20:27; Rom 1:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 2 Sam 3:34—hands; 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; Jer 39:7—chains; Lam 1:18—for I; Rev 3:18—counsel

Psalms 107:12 he brought: Exod 2:23; 5:18, 19; Judg 10:16–18; 16:21, 30; Neh 9:37; Isa 51:19, 20, 23; 52:5; Lam 5:5, 6; Luke 15:14–17 and there: Ps 18:40, 41; 22:11; 142:4; 2 Kgs 6:26, 27, 33; Job 9:13; Isa 63:5 Reciprocal: Jonah 1:6—arise

Psalms 107:13; Ps 107:6, 19, 28; 18:6; 116:3–6; Exod 3:7, 8; Judg 4:3; 6:6–10; 10:10–18; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 18, 19; Jer 31:18–20 Reciprocal: Exod 14:10—cried out; Judg 3:9—cried; Judg 16:22—the hair; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 120:1—my distress; Jonah 1:6—arise

Psalms 107:14 brought: Ps 107:10; 68:6; Job 3:5; 10:21, 22; 15:22, 30; 19:8; 33:30; 42:10–12; Isa 42:16; 49:9; 60:1–3; Eph 5:8; 1 Pet 2:9 brake: Ps 102:20; 105:19, 20; 116:16; 146:7; Job 36:8; Isa 61:1; Jer 52:31–34; Zech 9:11, 12; Acts 5:19, 25; 12:7–10; 16:26–40 Reciprocal: Judg 16:22—the hair; Job 38:17—the shadow; Isa 9:2—in the land; Nah 1:13—will burst; Luke 1:79—and

Psalms 107:15; Ps 107:8, 21, 31; 116:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 24:21—wondering at; Exod 15:1—Then; Num 31:50—an oblation; Deut 32:29—O that; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 63:7—mention; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Nah 1:15—perform; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Rom 7:25—thank God

Psalms 107:16; Judg 16:3; Isa 45:1, 2; Mic 2:13 Reciprocal: Isa 28:22—lest; Jer 40:1—bound; Jer 51:30—her bars; Nah 3:13—the gates; Rom 7:25—thank God

Psalms 107:17 Fools: This is the third comparison; the captives being compared to persons in a dangerous malady, as the consequences of their own sins. Ps 14:1; 92:6; Prov 1:22; 7:7, 22 because: Ps 38:1–8; Num 11:33, 34; 12:10–13; 21:5–9; Isa 57:17, 18; Jer 2:19; Lam 3:39 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; Job 5:2—the foolish; Job 33:20—his life; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 103:3—healeth; Isa 38:9—writing; Jer 4:18—Thy way;

Jer 5:25—General; Mic 6:13—I make; Luke 5:20—Man; Luke 6:17—to be

Psalm 107:18 abhorreth: Job 33:19–22 and they: Ps 9:13; 88:3; Isa 38:10 Reciprocal: Job 33:20—his life; Job 38:17—the gates; Jonah 1:6—arise; Mic 6:13—I make; Matt 16:18—and the; Luke 5:20—Man; Phil 2:27—nigh

Psalm 107:19; Ps 107:6, 13, 28; 30:8–12; 34:4–6; 78:34, 35; 116:4–8; Jer 33:3 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—cry; Exod 14:10—cried out; Judg 10:10—cried; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 50:15—call; Ps 118:5—called; Mark 5:23—besought; Phil 2:27—but God

Psalm 107:20 He sent: Ps 147:15, 19; 2 Kgs 20:4, 5; Matt 8:8 healed: Ps 30:2, 3; 103:3, 4; 147:3; Num 21:8, 9; Job 33:23–26 delivered: Ps 49:15; 56:13; Job 33:28–30 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—cry; Jer 30:17—For I; Mark 5:29—straightway; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 6:10—Stretch; Luke 7:7—but; Luke 13:12—Woman; Luke 13:13—and immediately; Luke 17:15—General; Luke 18:42—Receive; John 4:53—at the; John 5:14—in the; Acts 3:8—praising

Psalm 107:21; Ps 107:8, 15, 31; 66:5; 2 Chr 32:25; Luke 17:18 Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Exod 15:1—Then; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Num 31:50—an oblation; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Ps 50:14—Offer; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 145:6—I will declare thy greatness; Ps 147:7—General; Isa 63:7—mention; Amos 5:22—peace offerings; Nah 1:15—perform; Mal 3:3—an; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 8:38—saying; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Acts 12:17—declared; Eph 5:4—but; Col 1:12—Giving; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Psalm 107:22 sacrifice: Ps 50:14; 116:12, 17; Lev 7:12; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 declare: Ps 9:11; 73:28; 105:1, 2; 118:17; Isa 12:4 rejoicing: Heb. singing Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Exod 15:1—Then; Lev 22:29—General; Num 31:50—an oblation; Deut 33:19—they shall; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 51:17—sacrifices; Ps 54:6—freely; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 145:6—I will declare thy greatness; Ps 147:7—General; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 33:11—sacrifice; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Amos 5:22—peace offerings; Jonah 1:16—offered; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Nah 1:15—perform; Mal 3:3—an; Luke 8:38—saying; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 12:17—declared; Eph 5:4—but; Col 1:12—Giving; Col 3:15—and be; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Psalm 107:23 They: This is the fourth comparison; their captivity was as dangerous and alarming as a dreadful tempest at sea; with a most natural and striking description of which we are here presented. go down: Ps 48:7; Ezek 27:26; Acts 27:9–Acts 28:31; Rev 18:17 Reciprocal: Ps 104:26—There go; Isa 42:10—ye that go; Matt 8:24—there; Mark 4:37—great storm; Luke 8:23—came

Psalm 107:24 his wonders: Ps 95:5; 104:24–27; Job 38:8–11 Reciprocal: Jonah 1:4—the Lord

Psalm 107:25 he commandeth: Ps 135:7; 148:8; Jonah 1:4 raiseth: Heb. maketh to stand lifteth: Ps 93:3; Matt 8:24; John 6:18 Reciprocal: Exod 10:13—east wind; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 147:15—sendeth; Eccl 1:6—The wind; Jer 31:35—when; Jer 51:15—hath made; Ezek 13:13—a stormy; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Matt 8:9—Go; Luke 8:24—he arose; John 3:8—wind; Acts 27:14—a tempestuous; Acts 27:20—and no; Jas

3:4—are driven

Psalm 107:26 their soul: Ps 22:14; 119:28; 2 Sam 17:10; Isa 13:7; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Ps 93:3—the floods lift; Jer 49:23—on the sea

Psalm 107:27 stagger: Job 12:25; Isa 19:14; 29:9 are at their wit's end: Heb. all their wisdom is swallowed up, Job 37:20; Isa 19:3 marg. Acts 27:15–20 Reciprocal: Isa 24:20—reel; Isa 28:7—are swallowed; Jer 49:23—on the sea; Matt 14:30—Lord; Acts 27:18—being

Psalm 107:28; Ps 107:6, 13, 19; Jonah 1:5, 6, 14; Matt 8:25; Acts 27:23–25 Reciprocal: Exod 14:10—cried out; Judg 10:10—cried; Job 41:25—by; Ps 50:15—call; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Mark 6:51—and the; Acts 27:44—that

Psalm 107:29; Ps 65:7; 89:9; Jonah 1:15; Matt 8:26; Mark 4:39–41; Luke 8:23–25 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:6—The wind; Jonah 1:6—arise; Matt 14:32—come; John 3:8—wind

Psalm 107:30 he bringeth: John 6:21 Reciprocal: Matt 14:32—come; Acts 27:12—the haven

Psalm 107:31 Oh that men: Ps 107:8, 15, 21; 103:2; 105:1; Hos 2:8; Jonah 1:16; 2:9; Mic 6:4, 5; Rom 1:20, 21; 2 Tim 3:2; Heb 13:15 his wonderful: Ps 71:17; 72:18, 19; 77:11, 14; 105:2; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Ps 104:24—how; Ps 145:6—I will declare thy greatness; Isa 63:7—mention; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Luke 8:38—saying; Luke 18:43—followed

Psalm 107:32 exalt: Ps 18:46; 46:10; 99:5, 9; Exod 15:2; Isa 12:4; 25:1 in the congregation: Ps 22:22, 25; 40:9, 10; 66:16; 111:1; 119:46; Acts 4:8–12 Reciprocal: Judg 5:10—ye that sit; Ps 26:12—in the; Ps 68:26—Bless; Ps 109:30—I will praise; Ps 145:6—I will declare thy greatness; Luke 8:38—saying; Luke 18:43—followed

Psalm 107:33 turneth: 1 Kgs 17:1–7; Isa 13:19–21; 19:5–10; 34:9, 10; 42:15; 44:27; 50:2; Ezek 30:12; Joel 1:20; Nah 1:4; Zeph 2:9, 13 watersprings: 1 Kgs 18:5; Jer 14:3; Amos 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Judg 6:39—dry; 2 Kgs 2:21—there shall; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Jer 51:36—and I will

Psalm 107:34 a fruitful: Gen 13:10, 13; 19:25; Deut 29:23–28; Isa 32:13–15 barrenness: Heb. saltness, Gen 14:3; Ezek 47:11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 19:28—General; Exod 10:7—that Egypt; Lev 26:20—for your land; Judg 9:45—beat; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Job 39:6—barren land; Ps 68:6—the rebellious; Prov 14:34—but; Isa 1:7—country; Isa 42:15—General; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 12:4—the herbs; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 23:10—the pleasant; Ezek 12:19—because; Ezek 32:15—destitute of that whereof; Hos 9:6—nettles; Joel 1:6—my; Mic 3:12—Zion; Hag 1:6—have; Heb 6:8—beareth

Psalm 107:35 turneth: Ps 114:8; Num 21:16–18; 2 Kgs 3:16–20; Isa 35:6, 7; 41:17–19; 44:3–5; Ezek 47:6–12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 66:12—wealthy; Ps 104:10—He sendeth; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 41:18—General; Joel 2:22—for the tree

Psalm 107:36 there he: Ps 146:7; Luke 1:53 a city: Ps 107:7; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Gen 47:23—here is seed; Deut 28:3—in the city

Psalm 107:37 sow: Isa 37:30; Jer 29:5; 31:5; Ezek 28:26; Amos 9:13–15 which may: Ps 65:9–13; Gen 26:12; Joel 1:10–12; Hag 1:5, 6, 10, 11; 2:16–19; Zech 8:12; Acts 14:17; 1 Cor 3:7; 2 Cor 9:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:23—here is seed; Deut 28:3—in the city; Ps 144:13—our garners

Psalm 107:38 He blesseth: Ps 128:1–6; Gen 1:28; 9:1; 12:2; 17:16, 20; Exod 1:7; Deut 28:4, 11; 30:9; Jer 30:19; Ezek 37:26 suffereth: Ps 144:13, 14; Gen 30:43; 31:9; Exod 9:3–7; 12:38; Deut 7:14; Prov 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 8:17—breed; Gen 24:35—flocks; Gen 47:27—grew; Exod 23:26—shall nothing; Lev 26:9—make you; Job 1:2—seven sons; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Job 12:23—increaseth; Job 42:12—he had; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied

Psalm 107:39 Again: The incidents detailed in these verses, which frequently occur, and mark the superintendence of a benign Providence, and the hand of a just God, appear to be brought forward to illustrate the return of the Israelites from captivity, and the punishment of their oppressors the Babylonians. Wherefore, at last, as in a common chorus, they conclude with exhorting each other to a serious consideration of these things, and to make a proper return to the Almighty. they are: Ps 30:6, 7; Gen 45:11; Ruth 1:20, 21; 1 Sam 2:5–7; 2 Kgs 4:8; 8:3; Job 1:10–17 oppression: Exod 1:13, 14; 2:23, 24; Judg 6:3–6; 2 Kgs 10:32; 13:7, 22; 14:26; 2 Chr 15:5, 6; Jer 51:33, 34 Reciprocal: Isa 1:7—country; Isa 21:17—the mighty; Ezek 5:11—will I; Obad 2—General

Psalm 107:40 poureth: Job 12:21, 24; Isa 23:8, 9 contempt: Ps 78:66; Exod 8:3, 17, 24; Josh 10:24–26; Judg 1:6, 7; 4:21; 1 Sam 5:9; 6:4; 1 Kgs 21:19; 2 Kgs 9:35–37; Dan 4:33; 5:5, 6, 18–30; Acts 12:23; Rev 19:18 causeth: Ps 107:4; Job 12:24; Jer 13:15–18 wilderness: or, void place Reciprocal: Exod 8:4—General; Num 14:33—shall wander in the wilderness; Josh 8:29—the king; Judg 4:17—fled; Job 5:24—sin; Ps 68:6—the rebellious; Isa 40:23—General; Dan 4:24—come; Obad 2—General; Luke 1:52—put

Psalm 107:41 setteth: Ps 113:7, 8; Ruth 4:14–17; 1 Sam 2:8; Esth 8:15–17; Job 5:11; 8:7; 11:15–19; 42:10–12; Jer 52:31–34; Jas 5:11 from: or, after maketh: Ps 78:52; 128:6; Gen 23:5–7; 48:11; 1 Sam 2:21; Job 21:11; 42:16; Prov 17:6; Isa 49:20–22 Reciprocal: Job 5:15—he saveth; Job 42:13—General; Ps 68:6—God; Ps 142:7—the righteous; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Luke 1:52—put

Psalm 107:42 righteous: Ps 52:6; 58:10, 11; Job 22:19; Isa 66:10, 11, 14 iniquity: Ps 63:11; 112:10; Exod 11:7; Job 5:15, 16; Prov 10:11; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 64:9—they; Ps 142:7—the righteous; Prov 10:6—violence; Prov 24:30—went; Matt 22:12—And he was; Titus 1:11—mouths; 1 Pet 2:15—with; Rev 18:20—Rejoice; Rev 19:7—be glad

Psalm 107:43 is wise: Ps 28:5; 64:9; Isa 5:12; Jer 9:12; Dan 10:12; Hos 14:9 they shall understand: Ps 50:23; Jer 9:24; Eph 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—and thou; Gen 24:21—wondering at; Deut 32:29—O that; Job 34:27—would; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 37:10—thou; Ps 111:2—sought; Prov 21:12—wisely; Prov 23:26—let; Prov 24:23—things; Eccl 7:13—Consider; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Isa 48:6—hast heard; Dan 12:10—but the wise;

Mic 6:9—and; Hag 2:15—consider; Rom 11:25—I would; 1 Tim 5:21—that; Jas 3:13—is a; Rev 13:18—Here

CHAPTER 108

- 1 David encourages himself to praise God;
- 5 He prays for God's assistance according to his promise;
- 11 His confidence in God's help.

Psalms 108 Title AM 2964, BC 1040. This Psalm is composed of two Psalms; Ps 105:1–5 being the same as Ps 57:7–11; and Ps 105:6–13 the same as Ps 60:5–12; and it is probably to be referred to the same period as the latter. Ps 68 title

Psalm 108:1 my heart: Ps 57:7–11 I will: Ps 30:12; 34:1; 104:33; 138:1; 145:1, 2; 146:1, 2; Exod 15:1 my glory: Ps 16:9; 71:8, 15, 23, 24; 145:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:16—set; Ps 57:8—my glory; Ps 109:30—greatly; Jas 3:9—Therewith

Psalm 108:2 Awake: Ps 33:2; 69:30; 81:2; 92:1–4; Judg 5:12 I myself: Ps 57:8; 103:22 Reciprocal: Ps 57:7—my; Ps 144:9—upon; Ps 150:3—the psaltery

Psalm 108:3 praise: Ps 22:22, 27; 96:10; 117:1; 138:4, 5; Zeph 3:14, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; Ps 18:49—sing; Ps 96:8—the glory; Ps 111:1—assembly; Ps 144:9—upon

Psalm 108:4 thy mercy: Ps 36:5; 85:10; 89:2, 5; 103:11; Isa 55:9; Mic 7:18–20; Eph 2:4–7 clouds: or, skies Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—truth; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 57:10—For; Ps 86:13—great; Ps 148:13—glory; Dan 4:22—thy greatness

Psalm 108:5 Be thou: Ps 8:1; 21:13; 57:5, 11; 148:13; 1 Chr 29:10–13 thy glory: Ps 72:19; Isa 6:3; Matt 6:9, 10, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 99:5—Exalt; Isa 6:1—high; Luke 11:2—Hallowed

Psalm 108:6 That thy: Ps 60:5–12; Deut 33:12; 2 Sam 12:25; Matt 3:17; 17:5; Rom 1:7; Eph 1:6; Col 3:12 save: Ps 35:1–3; 54:1; 98:1, 2; 144:5–7; Exod 15:6; Isa 51:2–11 and answer me: 1 Kgs 18:24, 26, 29, 36, 37; 2 Chr 32:20–22; Isa 65:24; Jer 33:3

Psalm 108:7 spoken: Ps 89:35, 36; Amos 4:2 I will rejoice: Ps 16:9–11; 2 Sam 7:20–29; 1 Pet 1:3, 8; 2 Pet 1:3, 4 Shechem: Josh 17:7; 20:7; 24:1 the valley: Gen 33:17; Judg 8:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 60:6—God; Ps 119:74—I have

Psalm 108:8 Gilead: Josh 13:8–11; 2 Sam 2:8; 5:5 Ephraim: Deut 33:17; 1 Sam 28:4 Judah: Ps 122:5; Gen 49:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:9—Gilead; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; 1 Chr 28:4—chosen Judah

Psalm 108:9 Moab: Ps 60:8–10; 2 Sam 8:1, 2; John 13:8, 14 I cast: Ruth 4:7, 8 over Philistia: 2 Sam 21:15–22; Isa 14:29–32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:14—all they; 1 Kgs 22:47—no king; 2 Kgs 3:4—rendered; Ps 18:43—made

Psalm 108:10 who will lead: Ps 20:6–8; 60:1 title Isa 63:1–6; Jer 49:7–16; Obad 3, 4

Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:14—all they; 1 Kgs 11:15—when David; 1 Kgs 22:47—no king; 2 Kgs 3:4—rendered; Ps 60:8—triumph

Psalms 108:11 who hast: Ps 44:9; 1 Sam 29:1-1 Sam 31:13 go forth: Num 10:9; Deut 20:3, 4; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Chr 13:12; 14:11; 20:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:13—his host; Ps 60:1—O God; Ps 60:10—hadst

Psalms 108:12 Give: Ps 20:1-9 for vain: Ps 146:3-5; Job 9:13; 16:2; Isa 2:22; 30:3-5; 31:3; Jer 17:5-8; Lam 4:17 Reciprocal: Ps 9:9—in times; Ps 60:11—vain; Mark 5:26—nothing; Luke 8:43—had

Psalms 108:13 Through: Ps 18:29-34; 118:6-13; 144:1; 2 Chr 20:12; 1 Cor 15:10; Eph 6:10-18 tread: Ps 18:42; 60:12; Judg 15:8; Isa 25:10; 63:3; Rom 16:20; 2 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; Ps 44:5—tread

CHAPTER 109

- 1 David, complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas devotes them;
- 16 He shews their sin;
- 21 Complaining of his own misery, he prays for help;
- 29 He promises thankfulness.

Psalms 109 Title AM 2942, BC 1062. It is generally supposed that this Psalm was composed by David, when persecuted by Saul, who was rendered more implacable by the base and malicious calumnies of Doeg and others; though some are of opinion, that it was written when David fled from Absalom, and that Ahithophel, rather than Doeg, is the typical person against whom it is principally directed. Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 139; 140:0 titles :

Psalms 109:1 Hold: Ps 28:1; 35:22, 23; 83:1; Isa 42:14 O God: Ps 118:28; Exod 15:2; Deut 10:21; Jer 17:14 Reciprocal: Ps 50:21—I kept; Ps 120:2—from lying lips

Psalms 109:2 the mouth: Ps 31:13, 18; 64:3, 4; 140:3; 2 Sam 15:3-8; 17:1; Prov 15:28; Matt 26:59-62 of the deceitful: Heb. of deceit are opened: Heb. have opened themselves with: Ps 120:3; Prov 6:17; 12:19; Jer 9:3, 5; Acts 6:13 Reciprocal: Ps 52:2—working; Ps 55:11—deceit; Ps 59:7—swords; Ps 64:2—secret; Ps 83:1—Keep; Ps 119:69—proud; Ps 120:2—from lying lips; Ps 144:8—mouth; Lam 2:16—thine; Matt 27:39—reviled

Psalms 109:3 compassed: Ps 17:11; 22:12; 88:17; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Hos 11:12 fought: Ps 35:7, 20; 59:3, 4; 69:4; 1 Sam 19:4, 5; 26:18; 2 Sam 15:12; John 15:24, 25 Reciprocal: Num 20:6—they fell; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; 2 Sam 15:31—O Lord; Ps 25:3—without; Ps 35:12—They; Ps 35:19—that hate; Ps 38:20—render; Ps 55:11—deceit; Ps 59:7—swords; Ps 64:2—secret; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 119:69—proud; Ps 119:78—without; Ps 144:8—mouth; Lam 3:52—without; Matt 5:22—without; Mark 3:6—Pharisees; Luke 6:12—that

Psalm 109:4 For my: Ps 35:7, 12; 38:20; 2 Sam 13:39; John 10:32; 2 Cor 12:15 but I: Ps 55:16, 17; 69:12, 13; 2 Sam 15:31, 32; Dan 6:10; Luke 6:11, 12; 23:34 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Num 20:6—they fell; Judg 9:18—are risen; Judg 12:1—Wherefore; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Sam 15:11—he cried; 1 Sam 19:4—because his works; 2 Sam 10:4—and shaved; 1 Chr 19:4—took David's; 2 Chr 24:22—remembered; Job 16:20—poureth; Job 19:19—they whom; Prov 17:13—General; Jer 18:19—Give; Jer 18:20—evil; Jer 43:3—to deliver; Mic 7:7—I will look; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 3:6—Pharisees; Mark 14:32—while; Luke 9:28—into; Luke 20:43—General; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; John 11:53—put; John 11:57—had; Rom 12:12—continuing; Col 4:2—Continue

Psalm 109:5 they: Ps 35:7–12; Gen 44:4; Prov 17:13 hatred: Ps 55:12–15; 2 Sam 15:12, 31; Mark 14:44, 45; Luke 6:16; 22:47, 48; John 13:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:4—because his works; 2 Sam 10:4—and shaved; 1 Chr 19:4—took David's; Job 19:19—they whom; Ps 7:4—If I; Ps 55:20—at peace; Jer 18:20—evil; Jer 38:6—took; Jer 41:1—they did; John 10:32—for; John 11:53—put; 2 Tim 4:14—reward

Psalm 109:6 Set thou: Dr. SYKES, Michaelis, and others, contend that these imprecations are those of David's enemies against himself; and they would render, "Set, say they, a wicked," etc, but this is rendered highly improbable by the Ps 109:8 being applied by St. Peter to the traitor Judas, of whom David was certainly not a type.—See Ps 109:20. Bp. HORSLEY and others, however, render the verbs in the future tense, the first verb alone being in the imperative; justly considering the Psalmist as merely uttering prophetic denunciations of God's displeasure against sinners. Matt 27:4 and let: Zech 3:1; John 13:2, 27 Satan: or, an adversary, Matt 5:25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—appoint; 1 Kgs 2:33—return upon; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 40:15—desolate; Ps 41:10—that; Ps 55:15—Let death; Jer 20:12—let me; Matt 4:10—Satan; Matt 26:24—but; Mark 14:21—but; Luke 22:22—but; John 6:71—for; John 17:12—that; 1 Cor 5:5—deliver; 1 Pet 5:8—your; Rev 12:9—and Satan

Psalm 109:7 be condemned: Heb. go out guilty, or wicked, Rom 3:19; Gal 3:10 and let: 2 Sam 15:7, 8; Prov 15:8; 21:27; 28:9; Isa 1:15; 66:3; Matt 23:14 Reciprocal: Job 27:9—Will God; Mal 2:2—and I; Acts 1:25—from

Psalm 109:8 his days: Ps 55:23; Matt 27:5 another: Acts 1:16–26 office: or, charge Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:29—let there; 1 Kgs 2:35—Zadok; 2 Kgs 10:17—he slew; Ps 109:6—Set thou; Jer 29:32—punish; Dan 11:7—one stand; Luke 19:26—and from; Acts 1:20—his

Psalm 109:9; Exod 22:24; Jer 18:21; Lam 5:3 Reciprocal: Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; 2 Kgs 10:17—he slew; Job 5:4—children; Job 20:26—it shall go; Job 21:19—for his; Eccl 5:14—and he; Acts 1:20—Let his

Psalm 109:10; Ps 37:25; Gen 4:12–14; 2 Sam 3:29; 2 Kgs 5:27; Job 24:8–12; 30:3–9; Isa 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—fugitive; Job 15:23—wandereth; Job 18:12—hungerbitten; Job 20:10—seek; Job 30:5—driven; Ps 59:15—wander; Acts 19:13—vagabond

Psalm 109:11 extortioner: Job 5:5; 18:9–19; 20:18 strangers: Deut 28:29, 33, 34, 50, 51; Judg 6:3–6

Psalm 109:12 none: Isa 27:11; Luke 6:38; Jas 2:13 favour: Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 13:18; Matt 27:25; Luke 11:50, 51 Reciprocal: Esth 9:10—ten sons

Psalm 109:13 Let his: Ps 37:28; 1 Sam 2:31–33; 3:13; 2 Kgs 10:10, 11; Job 18:19; Isa 14:20–22; Jer 22:30 their name: Deut 9:14; 25:19; 29:20; Prov 10:7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:33—my book; Lev 20:20—childless; Num 27:4—Why; Deut 25:6—that his name; 2 Sam 18:18—I have no son; Esth 9:10—ten sons; Job 18:17—General; Job 27:14—children; Job 31:8—let my; Ps 21:10—General; Ps 109:15—cut off; Eccl 6:4—his name; Isa 26:14—and made; Isa 48:19—his name; Jer 11:19—that his; Hos 13:15—his spring; Amos 6:9—if; Nah 1:14—that; Rev 3:5—blot

Psalm 109:14 Let the: Exod 20:5; Lev 26:39; 2 Sam 3:29; 21:1, 8, 9; Matt 23:31–36 let not: 2 Kgs 8:27; 9:27; 10:13, 14; 11:1; 2 Chr 22:3, 4 blotted: Neh 4:5; Isa 43:25; Jer 18:23 Reciprocal: Exod 32:33—my book; Ps 25:7—Remember; Isa 44:22—blotted; Jer 14:10—he will; Lam 1:22—all their

Psalm 109:15 before: Ps 51:9; 90:8; Deut 32:34; Jer 2:22; Hos 7:2; Amos 8:7 cut off: Ps 109:13; 34:16; Job 18:17; Isa 65:15 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:10—the name; 2 Sam 4:11—from; Job 13:12—remembrances; Prov 10:7—the name; Eccl 9:5—for the; Jer 14:10—he will; Jer 18:23—forgive; Lam 1:22—all their

Psalm 109:16 he remembered: 2 Sam 17:1, 2; Matt 5:7; 18:33–35; Jas 2:13 persecuted: Ps 10:2, 14; Gen 42:21; Job 19:2, 3, 21, 22; Matt 27:35–46 slay: Ps 34:18; 69:20–29; 2 Sam 16:11, 12; Mark 14:34–36 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; Job 24:4—turn; Ps 25:7—Remember; Ps 69:26—For; Ps 109:22—and my; Ps 109:31—poor; Ezek 35:6—I will

Psalm 109:17; Ps 52:4, 5; 59:12, 13; Prov 14:14; Ezek 35:6; Matt 7:2; 2 Thess 2:10, 11; Rev 16:6 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—curse me; Num 23:11—General; Num 23:13—and curse me; Judg 9:27—cursed; 1 Kgs 22:22—Thou shalt; 2 Chr 18:21—Thou shalt; Esth 9:25—return; Job 20:12—he hide; Ps 18:26—froward; Ps 28:4—the work; Ps 69:27—iniquity; Ps 109:28—Let them; Ps 109:29—be clothed; Lam 3:65—thy; Hos 4:9—reward them; Zech 5:3—the curse; Rom 3:14—General; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Psalm 109:18 As he: Ps 73:6; Job 29:14; Col 3:8, 12; 1 Pet 5:5 so let: Num 5:22, 27; Job 20:12–16, 20–23; Matt 26:24; 27:3–5; Acts 1:18, 25 into his bowels: Heb. within him Reciprocal: Num 22:6—curse me; 2 Chr 21:15—thy bowels fall; Esth 9:25—return; Ps 59:12—cursing; Ps 109:19—as the garment; Jer 24:9—a curse; Jer 43:12—putteth; Lam 3:65—thy; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Ezek 32:27—but; Hos 4:9—reward them; Rom 3:14—General; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Psalm 109:19 as the garment: Ps 109:18, 29; 35:26; 132:18 Reciprocal: Jer 24:9—a curse; Jer 43:12—putteth

Psalm 109:20 Let this: Ps 2:5, 6, 12; 21:8–12; 40:14, 15; 110:1, 5, 6; 2 Sam 17:23; 18:32; 1 Kgs 2:44; Luke 19:27; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 them: Matt 11:19; 12:24; 26:66, 67; Mark 9:39; 1 Cor 12:3 Reciprocal: Ps 109:6—Set thou

Psalm 109:21 But do: Ps 25:11; 31:3; 69:29; 79:9, 10; 143:11, 12; John 17:1; Phil 2:8–11 thy mercy: Ps 36:7–9; 63:3; 86:5, 15 Reciprocal: Job 10:2—Do not; Ps 41:10—be merciful; Ps

51:1—O God; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 69:16—for thy; Ps 119:149—according unto

Psalm 109:22 For I: Ps 22:6; 40:17; 86:1; 102:17–20; Matt 8:20; 2 Cor 8:9 and my: Ps 109:16; 88:15, 16; 102:4; 2 Kgs 4:27; Job 6:4; Isa 53:3; Luke 22:44; John 12:27 Reciprocal: Job 24:12—wounded; Ps 69:29—I am poor; Ps 70:5—I am; Ps 74:21—O let not; Ps 88:4—as a man; Prov 15:4—a breach; Prov 18:14—but

Psalm 109:23 gone: Ps 102:11; 144:4; 1 Chr 29:15; Job 14:2; Eccl 6:12; 8:13; Jas 4:14 I am tossed: Ps 102:10; Exod 10:13, 19 Reciprocal: Job 7:4—tossings; Job 17:7—shadow

Psalm 109:24 knees: Ps 22:14; 35:13, 14; 69:10; Matt 4:2; 2 Cor 11:27; Heb 12:12 my flesh: Ps 32:3, 4; 38:5–8; 102:4, 5; Job 19:20 Reciprocal: Matt 6:16—when

Psalm 109:25 a reproach: Ps 31:11–13; 35:15, 16; 69:9–12, 19, 20; Rom 15:3; Heb 12:2; 13:13 when they: Ps 22:6, 7; Job 16:4; Isa 37:22; Matt 27:39, 40 Reciprocal: Ps 69:10—General; Ps 119:42—So shall; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 10:32—General

Psalm 109:26 Help: Ps 40:12; 119:86; Heb 5:7 save me: Ps 57:1; 69:13, 16 Reciprocal: Ps 25:7—according; Jer 15:15—remember

Psalm 109:27; Ps 17:13, 14; 64:8, 9; 126:2; Exod 8:19; Num 16:28–30; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 18:36, 37; Job 37:7; Acts 2:32–36; 4:16 Reciprocal: Isa 41:20—General

Psalm 109:28 Let them: Ps 109:17; Num 22:12; 23:20, 23; 2 Sam 16:10–13 but let: Isa 65:13–16; John 16:22; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—I wot; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; Neh 13:2—our God; Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 35:26—clothed; Prov 26:2—so; Jer 15:10—curse; Jer 18:19—Give; Rev 18:20—Rejoice

Psalm 109:29 be clothed: Ps 109:17–19; 6:10; 35:26; 132:18; 140:9; Jer 20:11; Dan 12:2; Mic 7:10 Reciprocal: Job 8:22—clothed; Ps 70:2—Let; Ps 71:13—covered; Ps 73:6—covereth; Ps 83:17—General; Ps 86:17—that they; Ps 89:45—thou; Ps 109:19—as the garment; Jer 3:25—lie down; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 51:51—shame; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Obad 10—shame; Luke 13:17—all his; Acts 4:24—they

Psalm 109:30 greatly: Ps 7:17; 9:1; 22:22, 25; 71:22, 23; 108:1–3 I will praise: Ps 22:22–25; 35:18; 107:32; 111:1; 116:12–18; 138:1, 4; Heb 2:12 Reciprocal: Ps 9:14—in the gates; Jer 20:13—for

Psalm 109:31 For he: Ps 16:8; 73:23; 110:5; 121:5 poor: Ps 109:16; 68:5; 72:4, 12, 13; 140:12 to save: Ps 10:14; Exod 22:22–24; Prov 22:22, 23; Eccl 5:8; Isa 54:17; Acts 4:10–12; 5:30, 31 those that condemn: Heb. the judges of Reciprocal: Job 5:15—he saveth; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 37:33—condemn; Ps 69:29—I am poor; Ps 103:6—executeth; Isa 41:13—will hold; Jer 20:13—for; Jer 22:16—judged; Zech 3:2—the Lord said; Matt 12:7—condemned; John 12:7—Let; Acts 2:25—for; Acts 7:55—standing; Acts 12:11—and hath; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Rom 8:34—Who; 2 Tim 4:17—the Lord; Jas 2:4—judges

- 1 The kingdom;
- 4 the priesthood;
- 5 the conquest;
- 7 and the passion of Christ.

Psalms 110 Title AM 2962, BC 1042 Title This Psalm was probably composed by David after Nathan's prophetic address; and, from the grandeur of the subject and the sublimity of the expressions, it is evident that it can only refer, as the ancient Jews fully acknowledged, to the royal dignity, priesthood, victories, and triumphs of the MESSIAH.

Psalm 110:1 The Lord: Ps 8:1; Matt 22:42–46; Mark 12:35–37; Luke 22:41 Sit: Mark 16:19; Acts 2:34; Eph 1:20–22; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22 until: Ps 2:6–9; 45:6, 7; 1 Cor 15:25; Heb 1:3, 13; 10:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—his right hand; Num 4:30—service; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; Deut 33:7—and be thou; Josh 5:14—my lord; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Josh 10:28—them; 2 Sam 22:39—General; 2 Sam 22:48—that bringeth; 1 Kgs 2:19—she sat; 1 Kgs 5:3—put; 1 Kgs 10:18—a great throne; 1 Chr 17:10—Moreover; Ps 8:6—put; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 21:5—honour; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 47:3—our feet; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 72:9—his enemies; Ps 80:17—General; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 110:5—at thy; Isa 9:6—the government; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 49:5—yet; Isa 50:7—the Lord; Isa 52:13—he shall; Isa 55:5—he; Jer 30:21—governor; Dan 1:21—General; Dan 2:44—set up; Dan 7:14—given; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Zech 9:9—behold; Zech 12:8—the house; Mal 3:1—and; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 20:21—the one; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 22:44—The Lord; Matt 25:33—his; Matt 26:64—the right; Matt 28:18—All; Mark 10:37—sit; Mark 12:36—The Lord; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 1:43—my; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 20:42—the Lord; Luke 22:69—on; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; John 1:49—the King; John 5:27—hath; John 8:54—it is; John 17:2—As; Acts 2:30—knowing; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 5:31—hath; Acts 7:55—standing; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 26:6—the promise; Phil 2:9—God; Phil 2:11—is Lord; Col 3:1—where; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

Psalm 110:2 the rod: Exod 7:19; 8:5; Mic 7:14; Matt 28:18–20; Acts 2:34–37; Rom 1:16; 1 Cor 1:23, 24; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; 1 Thess 2:13; 1 Pet 1:12 out: Isa 2:3; Ezek 47:1; Mic 4:2 rule: Ps 2:8, 9; 22:28, 29; 45:5 Reciprocal: Exod 4:2—a rod; Exod 8:22—midst; Num 17:2—twelve rods; Num 17:8—budded; Num 24:17—a Sceptre; Deut 33:7—and be thou; 2 Sam 19:14—even; 2 Sam 23:3—He that ruleth; 2 Chr 6:41—the ark; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 23:4—thy rod; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 45:4—prosperously; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 134:3—bless thee; Ps 145:12—make known; Isa 11:4—and he shall; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 45:24—and all; Isa 52:13—he shall; Ezek 19:11—she had; Dan 7:14—given; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Zech 12:8—the house; John 5:27—hath; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 5:31—hath; Acts 10:36—he is; 1 Cor 1:18—unto; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Phil 3:12—apprehended; Heb 4:12—is quick; Heb 9:4—and Aaron's; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 7:9—a great

Psalm 110:3 Thy: Ps 22:27, 28; Judg 5:2; Acts 2:41; Rom 11:2–6; 2 Cor 8:1–3, 12, 16; Phil 2:13; Heb 13:21 day: Acts 1:8; 2:33; 4:30–35; 19:20; 2 Cor 13:4; Gal 1:15, 16 beauties: Ps 96:9; Ezek 43:12; Eph 1:4; 1 Thess 4:7; Titus 2:14 from the womb: etc. or, more than the

womb of the morning, thou shalt have, etc. thou hast. Acts 4:4; 21:20; Rev 7:9
 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—and they; Exod 25:2—willingly; Exod 35:5—whosoever; Exod 35:21—General; Lev 1:3—his own; Lev 7:30—own hands; Deut 33:13—the dew; 1 Sam 10:26—whose hearts; 2 Sam 19:14—even; 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Kgs 8:58—incline; 1 Chr 12:38—all the rest; 1 Chr 16:29—the beauty; 1 Chr 28:21—willing; 1 Chr 29:9—they offered; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; Ezra 1:6—willingly offered; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Ezra 7:13—minded; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Ps 45:4—prosperously; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 90:17—And let; Ps 144:2—who subdueth; Ps 145:12—make known; Song 1:16—also; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 5:4—put; Isa 26:19—thy dew; Isa 53:10—he shall see; Hos 1:11—for; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Hag 1:14—stirred; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Mark 11:3—and straightway; Mark 14:8—hath done; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 14:23—compel; John 1:13—nor of the will of man; John 6:37—shall; Acts 6:1—when; Acts 9:35—all; Acts 13:44—came; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 9:16—General; 1 Cor 1:18—unto; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Phil 3:12—apprehended; Col 1:6—knew; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit; Heb 9:4—and Aaron's; 2 Pet 1:3—his

Psalm 110:4 Lord: Ps 89:34–36; Heb 5:6; 6:13–18; 7:28 will not: Num 23:19 Thou: Gen 14:18; Zech 6:13; Heb 6:20; 7:1–3, 11, 17; Rev 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Exod 40:15—everlasting; Deut 18:18—like unto; 1 Sam 1:22—for ever; 1 Sam 15:11—repenteth me; Ps 89:35—Once; Ps 132:11—sworn; Isa 14:24—Lord; Jer 30:21—and I; Zech 4:14—These; John 12:34—Christ; Heb 3:1—and; Heb 6:18—two; Heb 7:15—after; Heb 7:21—The Lord; Rev 11:15—and he

Psalm 110:5 at thy: Ps 110:1; 16:8; Mark 16:19; Acts 2:34–36; 7:55, 56 strike: Ps 2:2–6, 9–12; 45:4, 5; 68:14, 30; 149:7–9; Zech 9:9, 10, 13–15; Rev 17:12–14; 19:11–21; 20:8, 9 in the day: Ps 21:8, 9; Ezek 38:18, 19; Rom 2:5; Rev 6:15–17; 11:18 Reciprocal: Josh 8:29—the king; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; 2 Sam 22:39—General; Job 21:30—day; Job 36:18—Because; Ps 2:5—sore; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 109:31—For he; Isa 2:14—General; Isa 13:13—in the wrath; Isa 42:13—as a mighty; Isa 61:2—and; Jer 19:3—Hear; Ezek 21:10—General; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 2:34—which; Joel 3:12—for; Obad 15—the day; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Zech 14:17—that; Matt 21:44—but; Luke 20:43—General; Acts 2:25—for; Phil 2:9—God; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 12:10—the power; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall; Rev 19:18—ye

Psalm 110:6 judge: 1 Sam 2:10; Isa 2:4; 11:3; 42:1, 4; 51:5; Joel 3:12–16; Mic 4:3; John 5:22; Rev 19:11 fill: Isa 34:2–8; 43:2–4; 66:16, 17; Ezek 38:21, 22; 39:4, 11–20; Rev 14:20 wound: Ps 68:21; Gen 3:15; Hab 3:13 many: or, great Reciprocal: Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; 2 Sam 22:39—General; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 2 Chr 20:24—they were dead; Ps 2:5—sore; Ps 2:9—General; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 72:9—his enemies; Ps 109:20—Let this; Isa 2:14—General; Isa 13:13—in the wrath; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 42:13—as a mighty; Isa 61:2—and; Ezek 21:10—General; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 2:34—which; Obad 15—the day; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Zech 14:17—that; Matt 21:44—but; Luke 20:43—General; John 5:27—hath; Rev 6:15—the kings; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 12:10—the power; Rev 19:18—ye

Psalm 110:7 He shall: Ps 102:9; Judg 7:5, 6; Job 21:20; Isa 53:12; Jer 23:15; Matt 20:22;

26:42; John 18:11 therefore: Isa 53:11, 12; Luke 24:26; Phil 2:7–11; Heb 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 1:11 lift: Ps 3:3; 27:6; Jer 52:31

CHAPTER 111

- 1 The psalmist by his example incites others to praise God for his glorious,
- 5 and gracious works;
- 10 The fear of God breeds true wisdom.

Psalm 111:1 AM 3468, BC 536 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 106:1, 48. As this is an alphabetical Psalm, every member of each verse beginning consecutively with a letter of the Hebrew alphabet, Hallelujah, which begins with the fifth, must be considered as the title. I will: Ps 9:1; 103:1; 138:1 assembly: Ps 22:25; 35:18; 40:9, 10; 89:5, 7; 107:32; 108:3; 109:30; 149:1; 1 Chr 29:10–20; 2 Chr 6:3, 4; 20:26–28 Reciprocal: Ps 5:9—For; Ps 26:12—in the; Ps 68:26—Bless; Ps 112:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 4:5—upon every; Heb 2:12—in; Heb 10:22—a true; Heb 12:23—the general; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

Psalm 111:2 works: Ps 92:5; 104:24; 139:14; Job 5:9; 9:10; 26:12–14; 38:1–41; 41:1–34; Isa 40:12; Jer 32:17–19; Dan 4:3; Eph 1:19; 2:7–10; Rev 15:3 sought: Ps 77:11, 12; 104:24, 34; 107:43; 143:5; Job 37:7; Eccl 3:11; 1 Pet 1:10–12 that have: Ps 92:4; Prov 17:16; 18:1, 2; 24:14; Rom 1:28; 8:6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:3—General; Josh 4:9—set up twelve; Job 5:27—we have searched; Job 36:24—magnify; Job 37:14—consider; Ps 8:3—When; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 46:8—Come; Ps 66:5—Come; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Ezek 39:9—shall go; Luke 2:15—Let; Luke 8:38—saying

Psalm 111:3 honourable: Ps 19:1; 145:4, 5, 10–12, 17; Exod 15:6, 7, 11; Eph 1:6–8; 3:10; Rev 5:12–14 righteousness: Ps 103:17; 119:142, 144; Isa 51:5, 6, 8; Dan 9:24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:19—great things; Ps 7:17—according; Ps 46:8—Come; Ps 112:3—and his; Ezek 39:9—shall go; Luke 13:17—and all

Psalm 111:4 He hath: Ps 78:4–8; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:14, 15; Deut 4:9; 31:19–30; Josh 4:6, 7, 21–24; 1 Cor 11:24–26 gracious: Ps 86:5, 15; 103:8; Exod 34:6, 7; Isa 63:7; Mic 7:18, 19; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6–8; 1 Tim 1:14 full: Ps 78:38; 112:4; 145:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Gen 43:29—my son; Exod 12:14—memorial; Exod 16:32—General; Deut 16:3—mayest; 1 Chr 16:12—Remember; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Ps 77:11—General; Ps 107:8—his wonderful; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 143:5—remember; Song 1:4—remember; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Isa 46:9—the former; Mic 6:5—remember; Luke 22:19—this do; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Psalm 111:5 hath given: Ps 34:9, 10; 37:3; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:26–33; Luke 12:30 meat: Heb. prey he will: Ps 89:34; 105:8; 106:45; Neh 1:5; Dan 9:4; Luke 1:72 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Exod 1:20—God; Exod 16:32—General; Deut 4:31—forget; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Ps 89:28—covenant; Ps 111:9—he hath

Psalm 111:6 showed: Ps 78:12–72; 105:27–45; Deut 4:32–38; Josh 3:14–17; 6:20; 10:13, 14 that he: Ps 2:8; 44:2; 78:55; 80:8; 105:44 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:19—great things; Ps 106:8—that he

Psalm 111:7 works: Ps 85:10; 89:14; 98:3; Deut 32:4; 2 Tim 2:13; Rev 15:3, 4 all his: Ps 19:7; 105:8; 119:86, 151, 160 Reciprocal: Ps 119:152—thy testimonies; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 1 Tim 2:7—verity

Psalm 111:8 They: Matt 5:18; Rom 3:31 stand fast: Heb. are established are done: Ps 19:9; 119:127, 128; Rom 7:12; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—truth; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 119:152—thy testimonies; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness

Psalm 111:9 sent: Ps 130:7, 8; Exod 15:13; Deut 15:15; Isa 44:6; 63:9; Matt 1:21; Luke 1:68; Eph 1:7, 14; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12; 1 Pet 1:18–20; Rev 5:9 he hath: Ps 111:5; 2 Sam 23:5; 1 Chr 16:15; Isa 55:3; Jer 33:20, 21; Gal 3:15–17; Heb 13:20 holy: Ps 89:7; 99:3, 5, 9; Exod 15:11; Deut 28:58; Isa 6:3; Mal 1:11; 2:2; Luke 1:49; Rev 4:8 Reciprocal: Deut 4:31—forget; 1 Sam 2:2—none holy; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Ps 69:18—redeem; Ps 89:28—covenant; Ps 96:8—the glory; Ps 105:8—He hath remembered; Isa 57:15—whose; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Jas 2:7—worthy; Rev 15:4—thou only

Psalm 111:10 fear: Job 28:28; Prov 1:7; 9:10; Eccl 12:13 a good understanding: or, good success, Ps 1:3; Deut 4:6; Josh 1:7, 8; Prov 3:4; 2 Tim 3:15–17 do his commandments: Heb. do them, John 13:17; Rev 22:14 his praise: Matt 25:21, 23; John 5:44; 12:43; Rom 2:7, 29; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 4:17; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Josh 24:14—fear; 1 Sam 12:24—fear the Lord; Ps 19:9—enduring; Ps 25:12—What; Ps 34:11—I will; Ps 53:2—any that; Ps 112:1—Blessed; Ps 112:3—and his; Ps 119:34—Give me; Ps 119:73—Thy hands; Ps 119:100—because; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Prov 15:21—a man; Prov 15:33—fear; Prov 23:17—be thou; Isa 50:10—is among; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 7:24—a wise; Luke 1:17—to make; Acts 9:31—and walking; Acts 10:35—feareth; Eph 5:17—understanding; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

CHAPTER 112

- 1 Godliness has the promises of this life,
- 4 and of the life to come;
- 10 The prosperity of the godly shall be an eyesore to the wicked.

Psalm 112:1 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 111:1; 147:1; 148:11–14; 150:1. This is another of the alphabetical Psalms, being formed exactly as the preceding in the division of its verses; and, like it, was probably composed for the use of the Jews, after their return from captivity. Blessed: Ps 111:10; 115:7–13; 128:1; 145:19; Isa 50:10; Luke 1:50 delighteth: Ps 1:1, 2; 40:8; 119:16, 35, 47, 48, 70–72, 97, 143; Rom 7:22; 8:6 Reciprocal: Gen 9:1—blessed; Gen 13:2—General; Gen 13:15—General; Gen 22:12—now; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 26:5—General; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; Ezra 9:12—and leave it; Neh 5:15—because; Ps 5:12—bless; Ps 19:9—enduring; Ps 36:1—no; Ps 113:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Prov 1:7—fear; Prov 3:17—ways of; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 14:26—fear; Prov 21:15—joy; Prov 22:4—By; Prov 23:17—be thou; Prov 28:14—Happy; Eccl 8:12—surely; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Isa 33:6—fear; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Isa 64:5—rejoiceth; Jer 32:39—they may; Hag 1:12—fear; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Luke 11:28—General; Rom 4:6—blessedness; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Psalm 112:2; Ps 25:13; 37:26; 102:28; Gen 17:7; 22:17, 18; Prov 20:7; Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39
Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Gen 26:5—General; Num 7:62—General; Deut 12:25—that it; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; Ezra 9:12—and leave it; Job 5:25—thy seed; Ps 7:10—which; Ps 14:5—the generation; Ps 37:25—nor his seed; Ps 64:10—upright; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 13:22—leaveth; Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Acts 11:14—all

Psalm 112:3 Wealth: Prov 3:16; 15:6; Isa 33:6; Matt 6:33; 2 Cor 6:10; Phil 4:18, 19; 1 Tim 6:6–8 and his; Ps 112:9; 111:3, 10; Isa 32:17; 51:8; Matt 24:22–24 Reciprocal: Gen 24:35—the Lord; Gen 26:13—waxed great; Gen 26:14—had possession; Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Prov 21:20—treasure; 2 Cor 9:9—his

Psalm 112:4 there ariseth: Ps 37:6; 97:11; Job 11:17; Isa 50:10; 58:10; Mic 7:8, 9; Mal 4:2; John 12:46 he is gracious: Ps 106:1; Luke 6:36; 2 Cor 8:8, 9; Eph 4:32; 5:1, 2, 9, 15; Col 3:12, 13 righteous: Titus 2:11, 12; 1 John 2:29; 3:7, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—my son; Exod 34:6—merciful; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; Job 22:28—the light; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 18:28—thou wilt; Ps 111:4—full; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Prov 2:21—General; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 13:9—light; Prov 28:20—faithful; Isa 58:8—thy light; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Mic 6:8—love; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 1:19—a just; Matt 5:7—are

Psalm 112:5 good: Prov 2:20; 12:2; Luke 23:50; Acts 11:24; Rom 5:7 showeth: Ps 37:25, 26; Deut 15:7–10; Job 31:16–20; Luke 6:35 he will: Prov 17:18; 18:9; 22:26, 27; 24:27, 30–34; 27:23–27; John 6:12; Rom 12:11; Eph 5:15; Col 4:5 discretion: Heb. judgment, Phil 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 14:15—And he; Gen 23:17—made sure; Gen 32:7—and he; Gen 32:16—space; Gen 47:23—here is seed; Gen 47:24—the fifth part; Exod 2:2—she saw; Lev 25:35—then; Deut 15:6—thou shalt lend; Judg 6:27—he did it; Ruth 4:3—he said; 1 Sam 18:15—wisely; 1 Sam 25:36—she told him; 2 Chr 19:11—the good; 2 Chr 23:2—went about; Neh 4:13—Therefore; Esth 5:4—the banquet; Ps 37:21—righteous; Prov 13:16—prudent; Prov 13:23—destroyed; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Matt 1:19—a just; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 25:35—I was an; Acts 20:35—It is; Eph 4:32—kind; Phil 4:19—supply

Psalm 112:6 Surely: Ps 15:5; 62:2, 6; 125:1; 2 Pet 1:5–11 the righteous: Neh 13:22, 31; Prov 10:7; Matt 25:34–40; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Neh 6:11—Should such; Job 11:15—thou shalt be; Ps 13:4—when; Ps 46:5—she; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Prov 10:30—never; Prov 14:26—fear; Isa 32:17—quietness; Jer 11:19—that his; Matt 26:13—there; Mark 14:9—a memorial; Rom 2:10—glory; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 2 Tim 2:19—sure; 2 Pet 1:10—never

Psalm 112:7 shall not: Ps 27:1–3; 34:4; 56:3, 4; Prov 1:33; 3:25, 26; Luke 21:9, 19 heart: Ps 57:7; 118:6; Isa 26:3, 4; Dan 3:16; Acts 20:24; 21:13 trusting: Ps 62:8; 64:10; 118:8, 9; John 14:1; Acts 27:25 Reciprocal: Job 36:7—he doth; Ps 10:17—thou wilt prepare; Ps 56:11—I will not; Ps 91:5—Thou; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Isa 28:16—he that; Matt 24:6—see; Mark 13:7—when; John 14:27—afraid; Acts 27:22—I exhort

Psalm 112:8 heart: Ps 27:14; 31:24; Heb 13:9 shall: Prov 3:33 until he: Ps 59:10; 91:8; 92:11; 118:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—mine horn; Neh 6:11—Should such; Ps 10:17—thou wilt prepare; Ps 54:7—and mine; Ps 56:11—I will not; Prov 29:16—but; Isa 7:2—And his

heart; Isa 28:16—he that; Dan 1:21—General

Psalms 112:9 He: 2 Cor 9:9 dispersed: Deut 15:11; Prov 11:24, 25; 19:17; Eccl 11:1, 2, 6; Isa 32:8; 58:7, 10; Mark 14:7; Luke 11:41; 12:33; 18:22; John 13:29; Acts 4:35; 20:35; Rom 12:13; 2 Cor 8:9; 9:10–15; 1 Tim 6:18; Heb 13:16; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:16–18
righteousness: Ps 112:3; Deut 24:13; Matt 6:4; Luke 14:12–14; 16:9; Heb 6:10; Rev 22:11
horn: Ps 75:10; 92:10; 1 Sam 2:1, 30 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Lev 25:35—then;
Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:16—General; Job 22:7—not given; Job 31:16—withheld;
Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 37:26—merciful; Ps 37:34—exalt; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps
89:17—our horn; Ps 148:14—exalteth; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 14:24—crown;
Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Prov 21:26—the righteous; Prov 22:9—He that hath a
bountiful eye; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Eccl 10:19—but;
Isa 43:4—thou hast been; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Ezek 29:21—I cause; Mic 6:8—love;
Matt 5:7—are; Matt 6:1—alms; Matt 6:2—when; Luke 6:30—Give; Acts 2:45—parted;
Rom 12:8—giveth; Eph 4:32—kind

Psalms 112:10 wicked: Esth 6:11, 12; Isa 65:13, 14; Luke 13:28; 16:23 gnash: Ps 37:12; Matt
22:13; Rev 16:10, 11 melt: Ps 58:7, 8 desire: Prov 10:28; 11:7; Luke 16:24–26 Reciprocal:
Gen 26:14—envied; Josh 2:9—faint; 1 Sam 23:20—all the desire; Neh 2:10—it grieved;
Esth 7:7—for he saw; Job 8:15—it shall not stand; Job 18:14—confidence; Ps 1:6—way;
Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 107:42—iniquity; Prov 14:30—envy; Lam 2:16—gnash; Ezek
22:21—and ye; Mark 9:18—gnasheth; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Rev 11:12—and their

CHAPTER 113

- 1 An exhortation to praise God for his excellency;
- 6 for his mercy.

Psalms 113:1 Title This and the following five Psalms form what is called by the
Hebrews the great Hallel, or praise; which was sung on their most solemn festivals,
and particularly after the celebration of the Passover. (See Matt 26:30. Mark 14:26.) This
and the following were probably composed after the return from the captivity. Praise
ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 112:1 O: Ps 33:1, 2; 103:20, 21; 134:1; 135:1–3, 20; 145:10;
Eph 5:19, 20; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: Isa 12:4—in that day

Psalms 113:2; Ps 41:13; 106:48; 1 Chr 16:36; 29:10–13; Dan 2:20; Eph 3:21; Rev 5:13
Reciprocal: Ps 8:1—how; Ps 115:18—General; Ps 121:8—from this time; Ps 135:1—Praise
ye the name; Ps 145:1—I will bless; John 11:53—from

Psalms 113:3; Ps 72:11, 17–19; 86:9; Isa 24:16; 42:10–12; 49:13; 59:19; Hab 2:14; Mal 1:11;
Rom 15:9, 10; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 29:2—glory; Ps 48:10—According; Ps
50:1—called; Ps 103:12—as the east; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the name; Ps 145:6—And men;
Zeph 3:9—that; Zech 8:7—west country

Psalms 113:4 high: Ps 97:9; 99:2; Isa 40:15, 17, 22 his glory: Ps 8:1; 57:10, 11; 1 Kgs 8:27; Isa
66:1 Reciprocal: Ps 57:5—above; Ps 148:13—glory; Isa 57:15—I dwell

Psalms 113:5 like: Ps 89:6, 8; Exod 15:11; Deut 33:26; Isa 40:18, 25; 16:5; Jer 10:6 dwelleth:

Heb. exalteth himself to dwell Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Chr 6:18—But will; Job 16:19—on high; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Ps 7:7—return; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 123:1—O thou; Ps 138:6—Though; Isa 6:1—high; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Isa 46:5—General; Isa 63:15—the habitation; Jer 23:23—General; Jer 49:19—who is like; Dan 2:11—whose; Mic 7:18—a God; Luke 12:6—and

Psalm 113:6 humbleth: Ps 11:4; Job 4:18; 15:15; Isa 6:2 in heaven: Bp. LOWTH observes that the two members of this line are to be referred severally to the two preceding lines; as if it were, “Who is exalted to dwell in the heavens; and who humbleth himself to inspect the things on earth.” in the earth: Ps 138:6; Isa 57:15; 66:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Chr 6:18—But will; 2 Chr 16:9—the eyes; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Ps 7:7—return; Ps 123:1—O thou; Ps 148:4—heavens; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Isa 63:15—the habitation; Jer 49:19—who is like; Dan 2:11—whose; Mic 7:18—a God; Luke 1:52—put; Luke 12:6—and

Psalm 113:7 raiseth: Ps 75:6, 7; 107:41; Job 5:11, 15, 16; Ezek 17:24; 21:26, 27; Luke 1:52, 53; Jas 2:5 out of: Ps 22:15; Isa 26:19; Dan 12:2, 3; Acts 2:31–33; Eph 1:20, 21; 1 Pet 3:21, 22 needy: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; 24:14; 2 Sam 7:8, 9; Job 2:8; 36:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:14—sent; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Job 8:19—out of the earth; Job 34:24—set; Ps 22:29—all they that; Ps 78:71—brought; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 136:23—in our low estate; Prov 10:22—it; Eccl 4:14—For out; Isa 40:4—valley; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 4:17—the basest; Matt 4:9—I give; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 14:21—the poor; Acts 7:35—the same; Jas 1:9—in; Jas 4:10—he

Psalm 113:8; Ps 45:16; 68:13; Gen 41:41; Phil 2:8–11; Rev 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:14—sent; 1 Sam 2:8—the poor; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 2 Sam 7:9—a great; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Job 34:24—set; Job 36:7—with; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 78:71—brought; Ps 107:41—setteth; Prov 10:22—it; Eccl 4:14—For out; Isa 40:4—valley; Ezek 21:26—exalt; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 4:17—the basest; Matt 4:9—I give; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 14:21—the poor; Acts 7:35—the same; Jas 1:9—in

Psalm 113:9 maketh: Ps 68:6; Gen 21:5–7; 25:21; 30:22, 23; 1 Sam 2:5; Isa 54:1; Luke 1:13–15; Gal 4:27 keep house: Heb. dwell in an house Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 21:6—God; Num 5:28—and shall; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Luke 1:58—her neighbours; John 16:21—for

CHAPTER 114

- 1 The miracles wrought by God, when he brought his people out of Egypt, are a just ground of fearing him.

Psalm 114:1 Title This short, and apparently imperfect Psalm, for elegance and sublimity, yields to few in the whole book. The composition of it is inexpressibly beautiful, and in the highest style of poetry. Israel: Exod 12:41, 42; 13:3; 20:2; Deut 16:1; 26:8; Isa 11:16 a people: Ps 81:5; Gen 42:23 Reciprocal: Deut 4:37—with his; Josh 3:5—the Lord; Ps 68:7—O God; Luke 19:40—General; Acts 13:17—and with; Heb

11:29—General

Psalms 114:2; Exodus 6:7; 19:5, 6; 25:8; 29:45, 46; Leviticus 11:45; Deuterium 23:14; 27:9, 12; Ezekiel 37:26–28; 2 Corinthians 6:16, 17; Revelation 21:3 Reciprocal: Job 26:12—divideth; Psalm 20:1—defend; Jeremiah 46:15—the Lord

Psalms 114:3 sea: Psalms 77:16; 104:7; 106:9; Exodus 14:21; 15:8; Isaiah 63:12; Habakkuk 3:8, 15 Jordan: Psalms 74:15; Joshua 3:13–16; Habakkuk 3:9 Reciprocal: Joshua 3:16—rose up; Joshua 24:11—And ye; 2 Samuel 22:16—the channels; 1 Chronicles 17:21—greatness; Nehemiah 9:11—divide; Psalm 93:4—mightier; Psalms 148:9—Mountains; Proverbs 21:1—as; Isaiah 42:15—General; Isaiah 43:16—maketh; Isaiah 50:2—I dry; Isaiah 51:15—that divided; Jeremiah 31:35—which divideth; Amos 8:8—the land; Nahum 1:4—rebuketh; Habakkuk 3:3—His glory; Habakkuk 3:10—the overflowing; Zechariah 10:11—smite; Matthew 8:26—and rebuked; 1 Corinthians 10:1—and all

Psalms 114:4; Psalms 39:6; 68:16; Exodus 19:18; 20:18; Judges 5:4, 5; Jeremiah 4:23, 24; Micah 1:3, 4; Nahum 1:5; Habakkuk 3:6, 8; 2 Peter 3:7–11; Revelation 20:11 Reciprocal: Psalms 18:7—earth; Psalms 29:6—skip; Psalms 46:3—mountains; Psalms 114:6—skipped; Isaiah 64:1—that the; Habakkuk 3:10—mountains; Zechariah 4:7—O great

Psalms 114:5; Jeremiah 47:6, 7; Habakkuk 3:8 Reciprocal: Joshua 24:11—And ye; Judges 18:23—What aileth; 2 Kings 2:8—were; 2 Kings 6:28—What aileth thee; Proverbs 21:1—as; Isaiah 2:19—when he; Isaiah 22:1—What; Isaiah 63:12—dividing; Nahum 1:4—rebuketh; Zechariah 10:11—smite

Psalms 114:6 skipped: Psalms 114:4; 29:6 Reciprocal: Job 9:5—removeth; Psalms 68:16—Why; Nahum 1:5—mountains; Habakkuk 3:10—mountains; Zechariah 4:7—O great; Hebrews 12:26—voice

Psalms 114:7 Tremble: Psalms 77:18; 97:4, 5; 104:32; Job 9:6; 26:11; Isaiah 64:1–3; Jeremiah 5:22; Micah 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exodus 19:18—whole; Psalms 60:2—made; Psalms 68:8—earth; Isaiah 5:25—the hills; Jeremiah 10:10—at; Joel 2:10—earth; Hebrews 12:26—voice

Psalms 114:8; Psalms 78:15, 16; 105:41; 107:35; Exodus 17:6; Numbers 20:11; Deuterium 8:15; Nehemiah 9:15; 1 Corinthians 10:4 Reciprocal: Numbers 20:8—bring forth

CHAPTER 115

- 1 Because God is truly glorious,
- 4 and idols are vanity,
- 9 he exhorts to confidence in God;
- 12 God is to be blessed for his blessings.

Psalms 115:1 AM 3108, BC 896 Title This seems to be an *ἐπινίκιον*, or triumphal song, in which the victory is wholly ascribed to Jehovah; and to none can it be referred with more propriety than to that of Jehoshaphat over the confederated forces of his enemies, 2Chr. 20. unto us: Psalms 74:22; 79:9, 10; Joshua 7:9; Isaiah 48:11; Ezekiel 20:14; 36:32; Daniel 9:19; Ephesians 1:6; Revelation 4:10, 11 for thy mercy: Psalms 61:7; 89:1, 2; Micah 7:20; John 1:17; Romans 15:8, 9 Reciprocal: Numbers 31:54—a memorial; Deuterium 7:7—The Lord; Deuterium 9:28—Because; Deuterium 32:27—they should; Judges 8:3—God; 1 Samuel 14:6—for there is no restraint; 2 Samuel 7:21—thy word's; 2 Samuel 7:26—let thy; 2 Samuel 18:28—Blessed; 1 Chronicles 16:28—glory; 1 Chronicles

29:14—that we should; Ps 44:8—praise; Ps 65:1—Praise; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 138:2—and praise; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Jer 14:7—do; Ezek 20:22—wrought; Ezek 20:44—when I; Ezek 36:22—General; Acts 12:23—because; Rom 11:36—to whom; 1 Cor 3:7—General; Eph 3:21—be; Phil 4:20—unto; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Psalm 115:2; Ps 42:3, 10; 79:10; Exod 32:12; Num 14:15, 16; Deut 32:26, 27; 2 Kgs 19:10–19; Joel 2:17 Reciprocal: Deut 9:28—Because; 1 Kgs 20:22—at the return; 2 Kgs 2:14—Where is; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; Ps 65:1—Praise; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 36:18—Hath; Ezek 36:22—General; Dan 9:19—thine; Mic 7:10—Where

Psalm 115:3 But our: Ps 2:4; 68:4; 123:1; 1 Chr 16:25; Matt 6:9 he hath: Ps 135:6; Isa 46:10; Dan 4:35; Rom 9:19; Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Deut 4:39—the Lord; Judg 14:4—it was of the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:22—at the return; 2 Chr 20:6—God in heaven; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Job 22:12—not God; Job 23:13—and what; Ps 95:7—For he; Ps 96:5—For; Ps 97:9—far; Ps 103:19—prepared; Ps 136:26—the God of heaven; Eccl 5:2—for; Isa 16:12—but; Isa 57:15—I dwell; Jer 51:19—portion; Dan 2:28—a God; Dan 3:17—our God; Jonah 1:14—for; Mic 1:3—place; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Rom 4:21—he was able

Psalm 115:4 Their idols: They are metal, stone, and wood; and though generally made in the form of man, they can neither see, hear, smell, feel, walk, nor speak! Even the wiser heathen made them the objects of their jests. Ps 97:7; 135:15–17; Deut 4:28; Isa 40:19, 20; 42:17; 46:1, 2, 6, 7; Jer 10:3–5; Hos 8:6; Hab 2:18–20; Acts 19:26, 35; 1 Cor 10:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Judg 6:31—if he be; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 1 Sam 5:5—neither; 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 1 Kgs 16:7—with the work; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; 2 Kgs 22:17—the works; 1 Chr 16:26—all the gods; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Ps 106:28—of the dead; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 41:29—they are all; Jer 2:11—no gods; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 2:27—to a stock; Jer 10:4—deck; Jer 10:9—are all; Jer 10:14—and; Jer 16:20—General; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 5:4—of gold; Dan 5:23—which; Hos 13:2—have made; Acts 17:29—we ought; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 4:18—the understanding; 1 Thess 3:12—the Lord; Rev 9:20—and idols

Psalm 115:5 Reciprocal: Jer 10:5—speak; Jer 51:17—Every; Mark 8:18—see; Rom 1:23—an image; Rom 10:19—foolish; 1 Cor 12:2—dumb; Rev 13:15—speak

Psalm 115:7 Reciprocal: Ps 112:1—Blessed; Ps 149:6—mouth; 1 Cor 12:2—dumb

Psalm 115:8; Ps 135:18; Isa 44:9–20; Jer 10:8; Jonah 2:8; Hab 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Judg 9:46—an hold; Judg 18:24—what have; 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; Isa 40:21—General; Isa 41:24—ye are; Isa 45:20—they; Isa 46:8—Remember; Jer 2:5—and are; Jer 51:17—Every; Ezek 6:6—your works

Psalm 115:9 Israel: Ps 118:2–4; 135:19, 20; Exod 19:5 trust: Ps 62:8; 125:1; 130:7; 146:5, 6; Jer 17:17, 18; Eph 1:12 their help: Ps 33:20, 21; 84:11; Deut 33:29; Prov 30:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—shield; Ps 131:3—Let Israel; Prov 3:5—Trust; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalm 115:10; Exod 28:1; Num 16:5, 40; 18:7

Psalm 115:11; Ps 33:18; 118:4; 147:11; Prov 14:26; 30:5; Acts 10:35; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: Ps 22:23—Ye that

Psalm 115:12 hath: Ps 25:7; 136:23; Gen 8:1; Exod 2:24, 25; Isa 44:21; 49:14–16; Acts 10:4 the house of Israel: Ps 67:7; Gen 12:2, 3; 2:17, 18; Acts 3:26; Gal 3:14, 29; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—thou bless; Num 6:27—and I will; Deut 26:15—bless thy; 2 Sam 7:29—let it please thee to bless; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 24:5—receive

Psalm 115:13 He will bless: Ps 29:11; 112:1; 128:1, 4, 5; Mal 3:16, 17; 4:2; Luke 1:50; Acts 13:26; Col 3:11 both small: Acts 26:22; Rev 11:18; 19:5; 20:12 and: Heb. with Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—thou bless; Num 6:27—and I will; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; Ps 5:12—bless; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 22:23—Ye that; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 61:5—heritage; Prov 13:13—he; Prov 14:26—fear; Eccl 8:12—surely; Eccl 12:13—for; Jer 32:39—for the; Matt 25:34—Come; Acts 11:14—all; Rev 13:16—both

Psalm 115:14 Lord: Gen 13:16; 2 Sam 24:3; Isa 2:2, 3; 27:6; 19:20, 21; 56:8; 60:4–22; Jer 30:19; 33:22; Hos 1:10; Zech 8:20–23; 10:8; Rev 7:4, 9 you: Gen 17:7; Jer 32:38, 39; Acts 2:39; 3:25 Reciprocal: Num 26:22—General; Deut 1:11—make you; 2 Sam 22:36—made me great; 1 Chr 21:3—The Lord; Ps 132:12—their children; Ps 144:12—as plants; Ps 147:13—blessed; Prov 14:26—fear; Isa 61:9—they are; Isa 65:23—for; Matt 19:13—brought; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Acts 11:14—all; Rev 11:18—and them

Psalm 115:15 blessed: Ps 3:8; Gen 14:19; 32:26–29; Eph 1:3, 4; 1 Pet 3:9 made: Ps 96:5; 146:5, 6; Gen 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—the; Gen 24:31—thou; Gen 26:29—the blessed; Deut 7:14—blessed; Deut 33:24—Asher be blessed; 2 Sam 2:5—Blessed; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; Ps 37:22—Blessed; Ps 50:12—world; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 124:8—General; Ps 144:12—as plants; Ps 147:13—blessed; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Isa 65:23—for; Jer 27:5—and have; Matt 19:13—brought; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Acts 2:39—the promise

Psalm 115:16 heaven: Ps 89:11; 144:5; 148:4; Isa 66:1; Lam 3:66; John 14:2 but the earth: Gen 1:28–30; 9:1–3; Deut 32:8; Jer 27:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—I have; Gen 14:19—possessor; Lev 25:2—When ye; Num 33:53—General; Deut 10:14—the heaven; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; Job 20:4—man; Job 22:12—not God; Job 41:11—whatsoever; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 50:12—world; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Isa 45:18—he created; Dan 5:23—the Lord; Acts 17:24—seeing; 1 Cor 10:28—for

Psalm 115:17 dead: Ps 6:5; 30:9; 88:10–12; Isa 38:18, 19 go down: Ps 31:17; 1 Sam 2:9 Reciprocal: Josh 24:29—after these; Ps 94:17—dwelt

Psalm 115:18; Ps 113:2; 118:17–19; 145:2, 21; Dan 2:20; Rev 5:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; Ps 30:9—What; Ps 121:8—from this time; Ps 131:3—from henceforth; Isa 38:18—the grave; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

CHAPTER 116

- 1 The psalmist professes his love and duty to God for his deliverance;

12 He studies to be thankful.

Psalms 116:1 AM 3468, BC 536 Title From several instances of the Chaldee dialect being used in this Psalm, it appears to have been written after the Babylonian captivity. love: Ps 18:1–6; 119:132; Mark 12:33; John 21:17; 1 John 4:19; 5:2, 3 because: Ps 18:6; 31:22, 23; 34:3, 4; 40:1; 66:19, 20; 69:33; Gen 35:2; 1 Sam 1:26; John 16:24 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—and thou; Gen 24:21—wondering at; Gen 24:52—worshipped; Gen 35:3—who answered; Deut 11:1—thou shalt; Deut 26:7—we cried; 1 Sam 1:27—and the Lord; 2 Sam 22:1—David; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 2 Chr 18:31—Jehoshaphat; Esth 5:2—she; Job 9:16—If I had; Job 22:27—make thy; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 6:9—will receive; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 59:16—day; Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 71:2—incline; Ps 77:1—gave; Ps 118:21—General; Song 1:7—O thou; Isa 38:9—writing; Lam 3:56—hast

Psalms 116:2 therefore: Ps 55:16, 17; 86:6, 7; 88:1; 145:18, 19; Job 27:10; Luke 18:1; Phil 4:6; Col 4:2 as long as I live: Heb. in my days Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 24:52—worshipped; Gen 35:3—who answered; 2 Sam 22:4—I will; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; 1 Chr 4:10—called; 2 Chr 6:40—thine ears; 2 Chr 18:31—Jehoshaphat; Job 9:16—If I had; Ps 6:9—will receive; Ps 17:6—I have; Ps 28:6—General; Ps 40:1—inclined; Ps 61:3—thou; Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 66:19—General; Ps 71:2—incline; Ps 77:1—gave; Ps 116:13—call; Lam 3:56—hast

Psalms 116:3 sorrows: Ps 18:4–6; 88:6, 7; Jonah 2:2, 3; Mark 14:33–36; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 gat hold upon me: Heb. found me I found: Ps 32:3, 4; 38:6; Isa 53:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 44:34—come on; 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 1 Sam 20:3—but a step; 1 Sam 23:27—there came; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; Job 16:16—on my eyelids; Job 36:8—if; Job 38:17—the gates; Ps 9:13—thou; Ps 13:2—sorrow; Ps 22:24—but; Ps 39:12—hold; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 55:4—terrors; Ps 88:17—They; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 116:10—I was greatly; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Ps 120:1—my distress; Ps 130:1—Out of; Prov 13:14—to; Isa 37:3—General; Lam 3:55—General; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 14:30—Lord; Matt 26:38—My; Luke 8:24—Master; Luke 15:18—will arise; Acts 2:24—loosed; Acts 2:27—leave; Jas 5:13—any among

Psalms 116:4 called: Ps 22:1–3; 30:7, 8; 34:6; 50:15; 118:5; 130:1, 2; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Isa 37:15–20; 38:1–3; John 2:2 O Lord: Ps 6:4; 22:20; 25:17; 40:12, 13; 142:4–6; 143:6–9; Luke 18:13; 23:42, 43 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—called; Judg 16:28—called; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; 2 Sam 22:4—I will; 2 Sam 22:7—my distress; Ps 9:13—thou; Ps 107:19—General; Ps 120:1—my distress; Isa 37:3—General; Lam 3:55—General; Matt 14:30—Lord; Luke 8:24—Master; Acts 2:24—loosed

Psalms 116:5 Gracious: Ps 86:5, 15; 103:8; 112:4; 115:1; 145:8; Exod 34:6, 7; Neh 9:17, 31; Dan 9:9; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6–8; 2:4; 1 Tim 1:14; Titus 3:4–7 and righteous: Ps 119:137; 145:4–7, 17; Ezra 9:15; Neh 9:8, 33; Isa 45:21; Dan 9:7, 14; Rom 3:25, 26; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:31—the Lord; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalms 116:6 preserveth: Ps 19:7; 25:21; Isa 35:8; Matt 11:25; Rom 16:19; 2 Cor 1:12; 11:3; Col 3:22 I was: Ps 79:8; 106:43; 142:6 Reciprocal: Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 16:1—Preserve; Ps 136:23—in our low estate

Psalms 116:7 thy rest: Ps 95:11; Jer 6:16; 30:10; Matt 11:28, 29; Heb 4:8–10 dealt: Ps 13:6;

119:17; Hos 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 8:9—and she; 1 Kgs 3:6—mercy; Ps 73:28—But; Ps 84:3—sparrow; Ps 119:65—dealt well; Ps 142:7—thou shalt; Isa 11:10—his rest; Jer 4:19—O my; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Joel 2:26—that; Col 1:12—Giving

Psalms 116:8 For thou: Ps 56:13; 86:13 mine: Isa 25:8; 38:5; Rev 7:17; 21:4 and my feet: Ps 37:24; 94:18; Judg 1:24 Reciprocal: Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 6:8—for; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 73:2—feet; Isa 38:11—General

Psalms 116:9 walk: Ps 61:7; Gen 17:1; 1 Kgs 2:4; 8:25; 9:4; Luke 1:6, 75 in the land: Ps 27:13; Isa 53:8 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Ps 52:5—the land; Ps 56:13—walk; Eccl 6:8—the poor; Isa 38:11—General; Jer 11:19—from; Ezek 32:23—the land

Psalms 116:10 I believed: 2 Cor 4:13; Heb 11:1 therefore: Num 14:6–9; Prov 21:28; 2 Pet 1:16, 21 I was greatly: Ps 116:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:25—because; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly

Psalms 116:11 in my: Ps 31:22; 1 Sam 27:1 All: 2 Kgs 4:16; Jer 9:4, 5; Rom 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Lev 19:11—lie one; Josh 7:7—wherefore; 1 Sam 19:18—to Samuel; 1 Sam 20:8—why shouldst; Job 20:2—and for; Ps 37:8—fret; Ps 77:10—This is; Ps 89:39—void; Isa 35:4—fearful; Lam 3:18—General

Psalms 116:12; Ps 51:12–14; 103:2; Isa 6:5–8; Rom 12:1; 1 Cor 6:20; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 31:50—an oblation; Deut 11:8—Therefore; 2 Kgs 20:5—thou shalt go; 2 Chr 32:25—rendered; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 43:4—Then; Ps 50:14—pay; Ps 66:17—I cried; Ps 107:22—sacrifice; Ps 109:30—I will praise; Nah 1:15—perform; Mark 1:31—ministered; Mark 5:18—prayed; Mark 5:33—and told; Luke 4:39—and ministered; Luke 8:38—besought; Luke 17:15—General; John 5:14—in the

Psalms 116:13 I will take: Ps 116:17; Luke 22:17, 18, 20; 1 Cor 10:16, 21; 11:25–27 call: Ps 116:2; 105:1; Isa 12:4 Reciprocal: Num 15:5—General; 2 Sam 22:4—I will; 2 Chr 32:25—rendered; Ps 16:5—of my; Ps 23:5—my cup; Matt 26:27—Drink

Psalms 116:14 pay my vows: Ps 116:18; 22:25; 56:12; 66:13–15; Jonah 1:16; 2:9; Nah 1:15; Matt 5:33 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 22:18—vows; Num 30:2—he shall do; Job 22:27—pay thy; Ps 35:18—give; Ps 132:2—he swears; Eccl 5:4—pay; Acts 12:17—declared

Psalms 116:15 Precious: Ps 37:32, 33; 72:14; 1 Sam 25:29; Job 5:26; Luke 16:22; Rev 1:18; 14:3 Reciprocal: Num 23:10—the death; 1 Sam 18:30—set by; 1 Sam 26:21—my soul; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; 2 Kgs 20:6—I will add; Ps 16:3—the saints; Ps 31:15—My times; Isa 38:5—I will; Acts 12:17—declared; Eph 3:18—with

Psalms 116:16 truly: Ps 86:16; 119:125; 143:12; John 12:26; Acts 27:23; Jas 1:1 the son: Ps 86:16 thou hast: Ps 107:14–16; 2 Chr 33:11–13; Isa 61:1; Rom 6:22 Reciprocal: Gen 35:3—who answered; Lev 25:55—my servants; Lev 26:13—and I have; Deut 5:15—the Lord; Josh 24:18—will we also; Ps 4:1—thou; Prov 31:28—children; Eccl 5:4—pay; Isa 44:5—I am; Luke 1:38—Behold; Luke 7:43—Thou; Luke 8:38—besought; Luke 13:13—and immediately; Acts 2:24—loosed; Acts 8:23—the bond; Acts 12:7—And his; Rom 6:18—made; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 8:12—we are; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; 2 Tim 1:5—thy mother

Psalm 116:17 the sacrifice: Ps 50:14; 107:22; Lev 7:12; Heb 13:15 call: Ps 116:13; Acts 2:42 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 13:4—called; Gen 26:25—called; Lev 22:29—General; Num 31:50—an oblation; 2 Sam 22:4—I will; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 54:6—freely; Ps 65:1—unto; Ps 66:13—pay; Ps 100:4—Enter; Ps 107:15—General; Ps 122:4—to give; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 33:11—sacrifice; Amos 5:22—peace offerings; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Nah 1:15—perform; Mal 3:3—an; Luke 13:13—and immediately; Rom 7:25—thank God; Col 3:15—and be; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Psalm 116:18; Ps 116:14; 22:25; 76:11; Eccl 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 22:18—vows; Num 21:2—vowed; Num 30:2—he shall do; Deut 23:21—General; Deut 23:23—That which; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 35:18—give; Ps 50:14—pay; Ps 118:19—I will go; Ps 149:1—in the congregation; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary; Jer 51:10—let us; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Nah 1:15—perform

Psalm 116:19; Ps 96:8; 100:4; 118:19, 20; 122:3, 4; 135:2; 2 Chr 6:6 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary; Jer 51:10—let us

CHAPTER 117

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.

Psalm 117:1 Title This Psalm, the shortest in the whole collection, is written as a part of the preceding in thirty-two manuscripts. It celebrates the deliverance from the Babylonian captivity, the grand type of the redemption of the world by the Messiah. O praise: Ps 66:1, 4; 67:3; 86:9; Isa 24:15, 16; 42:10–12; Rom 15:11; Rev 15:4 praise him: Ps 148:11–14; 150:6; Rev 5:9; 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:43—fear thee; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 22:27—and all; Ps 35:18—praise; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 68:32—ye kingdoms; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 100:1—all ye lands; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Isa 12:4—in that day; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Jer 31:7—Sing; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 8:20—there; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 13:47—that thou; Titus 2:11—hath appeared

Psalm 117:2; Ps 85:10; 89:1; 100:4, 5; Isa 25:1; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55; John 14:6; Rom 15:8, 9; 1 John 5:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:43—fear thee; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 35:18—praise; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 66:1—all ye lands; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 68:32—ye kingdoms; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 100:1—all ye lands; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Ps 149:4—taketh pleasure; Isa 12:4—in that day; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 42:10—Sing; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Jer 31:7—Sing; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 8:20—there; Acts 13:47—that thou; Col 3:11—there; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Rev 7:9—a great

CHAPTER 118

- 1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy;
- 5 The psalmist by his experience shews how good it is to trust in God;

- 19 Under the type of the psalmist the coming of Christ in his kingdom is expressed.

Psalm 118:1 AM 2962, BC 1042 Title This Psalm was probably composed by David after Nathan's prophetic address; and sung by alternate choirs at some public festival. It largely partakes of David's spirit, and everywhere shews the hand of a master; the style is grand and sublime; the subject noble and majestic. Ps 118:29; 103:17; 106:1; 107:1; 136:1; 1 Chr 16:8, 34; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 7:6—because his mercy; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 100:5—his mercy; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Ps 135:19—General

Psalm 118:2; Ps 115:9–11; 135:19, 20; 145:10; 147:19, 20; Gal 6:16; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:9, 10

Psalm 118:3; Ps 134:1–3; 1 Pet 2:5; Rev 1:6; 4:7–11; 5:8–10

Psalm 118:4; Ps 22:23; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:15—God smote; Ps 115:11—General; Luke 1:50—General

Psalm 118:5 called: Ps 18:6; 40:1–3; 77:2; 107:13, 19; 116:3, 4; 120:1; 130:1, 2; Gen 32:7, 9–11; 1 Sam 30:6–8; Mark 14:31–36 in distress: Heb. out of distress, Ps 130:1 set me: Ps 18:19; 31:8 Reciprocal: Gen 26:22—the Lord; 1 Sam 1:27—and the Lord; 2 Sam 22:20—brought; Job 36:16—a broad; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 22:24—but; Ps 28:6—General; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Luke 11:9—Ask; Jas 5:13—any among

Psalm 118:6 The Lord: Ps 27:1–3; 46:1, 11; 56:4, 9, 11; 146:5; Isa 51:12; Jer 20:11; Mic 7:8–10; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:6 on my side: Heb. for me Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—the Lord; Josh 10:42—because; 2 Sam 18:2—I will surely; 2 Kgs 9:32—Who is on my side; Ps 23:4—I will; Ps 28:7—heart; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 108:13—Through; Ps 112:7—heart; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Heb 11:23—and they

Psalm 118:7 taketh: Ps 54:4; 55:18; 1 Chr 12:18 therefore: Ps 54:7; 59:10; 92:11; 112:8 Reciprocal: Esth 9:15—gathered themselves; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Heb 13:6—The Lord

Psalm 118:8; Ps 40:4; 62:8, 9; Jer 17:5–7; Mic 7:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 30:31—General; Judg 5:19—kings; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Sam 20:2—every man; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; Esth 6:3—There is nothing; Ps 112:7—trusting; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 146:3—Put; Prov 29:25—whoso; Isa 30:7—Their; Ezek 29:7—thou didst; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Dan 6:23—because; Mic 1:14—houses; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 1 Tim 6:17—but

Psalm 118:9 than to put: Ps 146:3–5; Isa 30:2, 3, 15–17; 31:1, 8; 36:6, 7; Ezek 29:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:21—loved him; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; Esth 6:3—There is nothing; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 62:9—of high; Ps 112:7—trusting; Ps 125:1—that trust; Isa 30:7—Their; Jer 17:5—Cursed; Dan 6:9—signed; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Dan 6:23—because; Mic 1:14—houses; Mic 7:5—ye not in; 1 Tim 6:17—but

Psalm 118:10 All nations: 2 Sam 5:1–25; 8:1–18; 10:1–19; Zech 12:3; 14:1–3; Rev 19:19–21; 20:8, 9 destroy them: Heb. cut them off Reciprocal: Num 13:30—General; Josh 11:5—all these; Josh 14:12—if so be; Judg 6:33—Then all; Judg 7:12—grasshoppers; Judg

16:2—compassed; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; 2 Sam 22:30—run through; 2 Sam 22:39—General; Ps 3:6—I will; Ps 44:5—Through thee; Ps 55:18—He hath; Ps 56:2—many; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 119:157—Many; Hab 3:14—they; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Acts 26:22—obtained; Rev 12:8—prevailed not

Psalm 118:11; Ps 22:12–16; 88:17; 1 Sam 23:26; 1 Chr 19:10 Reciprocal: Num 13:30—General; Judg 15:14—the cords; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Esth 9:19—gladness; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 56:9—When

Psalm 118:12 like bees: Deut 1:44 quenched: Ps 83:14, 15; Eccl 7:6; Isa 27:4; Nah 1:10 in the name: Ps 8:9; 20:1, 5; 1 Sam 17:45; 2 Sam 23:6; 1 Chr 14:10, 11, 14–16; 2 Chr 14:11, 12; 16:7–9; 20:17–22; 22:7, 8 destroy them: Heb. cut them down Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 27:2—they; Ps 58:9—thorns; Isa 7:18—fly

Psalm 118:13; Ps 18:17, 18; 56:1–3; 1 Sam 20:3; 25:29; 2 Sam 17:1–3; Mic 7:8; Matt 4:1–11; Heb 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:23—General; 2 Chr 18:31—the Lord; Ps 28:7—heart; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Ps 129:2—yet they have

Psalm 118:14 is my strength: Ps 18:2; Exod 15:2–6; Isa 12:2; 45:17, 22–25; Matt 1:21–23 Reciprocal: Judg 8:3—God; 1 Sam 2:1—I rejoice; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 18:1—my; Ps 21:1—in thy; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 63:5—with joyful; Ps 118:21—and art; Hab 3:18—the God

Psalm 118:15 voice: Ps 30:11, 12; 32:11; 33:1; 119:54, 111; Deut 12:12; Isa 51:11; 65:13; Acts 2:46, 47; 16:34; Rev 18:20; 19:1–5 the right: Ps 44:3; 45:4; 60:12; 89:13; 98:1; Isa 51:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—right hand; Num 23:21—the shout; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 21:1—in thy; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 63:5—with joyful; Ps 149:5—the saints; Prov 29:6—but; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Luke 1:51—showed

Psalm 118:16 right hand: Exod 15:6; Acts 2:32–36 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—his right hand; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 42:13—prevail; Acts 2:33—by

Psalm 118:17 die: Ps 6:5; Isa 38:16–20; Hab 1:12; John 11:4; Rom 14:7–9 declare: Ps 40:5, 10; 71:17, 18; 73:28; 107:22; 119:13; 145:4; Jer 51:10 Reciprocal: Gen 42:2—that we; Gen 43:8—that we; 2 Kgs 20:5—thou shalt go; Job 33:30—To bring; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 30:9—What; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 88:10—Wilt thou; Ps 115:18—General; 2 Cor 6:9—as chastened

Psalm 118:18 chastened: Ps 66:10–12; 94:12, 13; 2 Sam 12:10; 13:1–39; 16:1–23; Job 5:17, 18; 33:16–30; Prov 3:11, 12; Jonah 2:6; 1 Cor 11:32; 2 Cor 1:9–11; 6:9; Heb 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Job 33:30—To bring; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 119:175—Let my; Isa 38:9—writing; Isa 38:22—What; Luke 1:64—and he; Luke 17:15—General; John 5:14—in the; Heb 12:5—despise

Psalm 118:19 Open: Isa 26:2; Rev 22:14 I will go: Ps 9:13, 14; 66:13–15; 95:2; 100:4; 116:18, 19; Isa 38:20, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 35:3—who answered; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 24:7—Lift; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 119:175—Let my; Ps 122:4—to give; Ps 132:7—will go; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary; Isa 38:9—writing; Luke 1:64—and he; Luke 17:15—General; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Psalm 118:20 This gate: Dr. KENNICOTT supposes that this verse was sung by the priest, the Ps 118:21 by the king, the Ps 118:22 by a chorus of people, the Ps 118:25 by the king, the Ps 118:26 by the priest, the Ps 118:28 by the king, and Ps 118:29 the grand chorus of the whole assembly. Ps 24:3, 4, 7, 9; Isa 26:2; 35:8–10; Rev 21:24–27; 22:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 116:19—General; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary

Psalm 118:21; Ps 22:23, 24; 69:33, 34; 116:1 and art: Ps 118:14; Exod 15:2; Isa 12:2; 49:8 Reciprocal: Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 69:30—I will; Ps 118:20—This gate; Luke 1:13—thy prayer

Psalm 118:22 The stone: Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10, 11; Luke 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:4–8 the head: Zech 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Gen 49:24—the stone; Judg 11:5—to fetch; Job 38:6—fastened; Ps 118:20—This gate; Isa 28:16—Behold; Dan 2:34—a stone; Zech 3:9—the stone; Mark 8:31—rejected; Luke 19:38—Blessed; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 7:35—the same; Rom 9:33—Behold; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 1 Pet 2:7—the stone; Rev 15:3—Great

Psalm 118:23 the Lord's doing: Heb. from the Lord, Acts 2:32–36; 3:14, 15; 5:31, 32; Eph 1:19–22 it is: Job 5:9; Acts 4:13; 13:41 Reciprocal: Gen 24:50—The thing; Judg 11:5—to fetch; Ps 31:21—marvellous; Matt 21:42—The stone; Mark 12:10—The stone; John 21:7—It is; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 4:11—the stone; Acts 7:35—the same; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed; 1 Pet 2:7—the stone; Rev 15:3—Great

Psalm 118:24 the day: Zech 3:9; Matt 28:1–8; John 20:19, 20; Acts 20:7; Rev 1:10 we will: Ps 84:10; 1 Kgs 8:66; 2 Chr 20:26–28; Neh 8:10; Isa 58:13 Reciprocal: Matt 21:9—Hosanna; John 20:28—My Lord

Psalm 118:25 Save: Ps 20:9; 22:21; 69:1, 13 send now: Ps 90:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; Ps 118:20—This gate; Mark 11:9—Hosanna; John 12:13—Hosanna

Psalm 118:26 Blessed: Zech 4:7; Matt 21:9; 23:39; Mark 11:9, 10; Luke 19:38; John 12:13 we have: Ps 134:3; Num 6:23–26 Reciprocal: Exod 5:23—in thy name; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; Ruth 2:4—The Lord; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; Ps 20:9—Save; Ps 118:20—This gate; Ps 128:5—bless thee; Ps 129:8—The blessing; Luke 13:35—Blessed

Psalm 118:27 God: 1 Kgs 18:21, 39 showed: Ps 18:28; 37:6; Esth 8:16; Isa 9:2; 60:1; Mic 7:9; Mal 4:2; John 8:12; 1 Pet 2:9 bind: Ps 51:18, 19; 1 Kgs 8:63, 64; 1 Chr 29:21; Heb 13:15 the horns: Exod 27:2; 38:2 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Gen 22:9—bound; Lev 4:7—the horns; 1 Kgs 1:50—caught; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 66:13—go into; Ezek 43:15—four horns; John 18:12—bound

Psalm 118:28 my God: Ps 145:1; 146:2; Exod 15:2; Isa 12:2; 25:1, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:14—the Lord; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 69:30—I will; Ps 109:1—O God; Ps 118:20—This gate; Ps 143:10—for thou art; Dan 6:22—My God; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God

Psalm 118:29; Ps 118:1; 103:17; Ezra 3:11; Isa 63:7 Reciprocal: Ps 69:30—I will; Ps 118:20—This gate

CHAPTER 119

1 This psalm contains sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.

Psalm 119:1 AM 3560, BC 444 Title This Psalm, which was probably composed by Ezra, is another of the alphabetical Psalms: it consists of twenty-two parts, answering to the number of the Hebrew letters; every part being divided into eight verses, and each verse beginning with that letter which forms the title of the part; that is, the first part of eight verses with א, the second with ב, etc. It is an elegant, important, and useful composition; the chief subjects of which are the excellence of God's laws, and the happiness of those who observe them. Blessed: Ps 1:1–3; 32:1, 2; 112:1; 128:1; Matt 5:3–12; Luke 11:28; John 13:17; Jas 1:25; Rev 22:14 undefiled: or, perfect, or sincere, 2 Kgs 20:3; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Job 1:1, 8; John 1:47; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; Titus 2:11, 12 walk: Ezek 11:20; Hos 14:9; Luke 1:6; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—keep all; Josh 24:14—serve; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; 1 Sam 26:19—accept; 2 Sam 22:22—the ways; 2 Sam 22:33—perfect; 2 Chr 6:16—to walk; 2 Chr 17:6—in the ways; Ps 101:6—in a perfect way; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Ps 139:24—and lead; Prov 8:32—for; Song 5:2—my dove; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 18:21—and do; Ezek 18:28—he considereth; Matt 11:6—blessed; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Acts 18:25—instructed; Rom 7:15—what; Jas 1:27—Pure

Psalm 119:2 keep: Ps 119:22, 146; 25:10; 105:45; Deut 6:17; 1 Kgs 2:3; Prov 23:26; Ezek 36:27; John 14:23; 1 John 3:20 seek: Ps 119:10; Deut 4:29; 2 Chr 31:21; Jer 29:13 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—These; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 119:88—so shall I; Ps 119:129—doth; Ps 145:18—call upon; Prov 8:32—for; Prov 29:18—but; Lam 3:25—unto; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Heb 10:22—a true; Jas 1:25—this; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Psalm 119:3; 1 John 3:9; 5:18 Reciprocal: Job 22:3—thou makest; Eph 2:10—walk; Jas 1:25—this

Psalm 119:4; Deut 4:1, 9; 5:29–33; 6:17; 11:13, 22; 12:32; 28:1–14; 30:16; Josh 1:7; Jer 7:23; Matt 28:20; John 14:15, 21; Phil 4:8, 9; 1 John 5:3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:6—General; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 19:37—General; Deut 8:1—General; Josh 22:5—take; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Ezra 7:23—let it be; Ezek 11:20—they may; Ezek 44:5—and mark well; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Gal 5:17—so; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have diligently; 2 Pet 1:5—giving; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Psalm 119:5; Ps 119:32, 36, 44, 45, 131, 159, 173; 51:10; Jer 31:33; Rom 7:22–24; 2 Thess 3:5; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—statutes; Neh 1:7—the commandments; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 119:29—grant me; Ps 119:40—I have; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 11:23—desire; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Ezek 11:20—they may; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Rom 7:18—for to will; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 3:12—I had

Psalm 119:6 shall I: Ps 119:31, 80; Job 22:26; Dan 12:2, 3; 1 John 2:28; 3:20, 21 I have: Ps 119:128; John 15:14; Jas 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 36:1—according; Exod 38:22—all that the Lord; Num 2:34—according; Deut 5:33—walk; Deut 6:25—General; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 13:18—to keep; Deut 26:18—keep; Deut 28:1—to do all; 2 Sam 22:23—For all; 1 Kgs 15:5—David; 1 Chr 22:13—Then shalt; Job 11:15—lift up; Ps

119:15—have respect; Ps 119:117—and I will; Ps 119:167—soul; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Ezek 18:28—he considereth; Matt 5:19—shall break; Luke 1:6—walking; 1 John 2:3—if we

Psalms 119:7 I will: Ps 119:171; 9:1; 86:12, 13; 1 Chr 29:13–17 when: Ps 119:12, 18, 19, 27, 33, 34, 64, 73, 124; 25:4, 5, 8–10; 143:10; Isa 48:17; John 6:45 thy righteous judgments: Heb. judgments of thy righteousness, Ps 119:138 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—judgments; Job 11:15—lift up; Ps 13:6—he; Ps 16:7—who hath; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 119:62—thy; Ps 119:75—I know; Heb 10:22—a true

Psalms 119:8 I will: Ps 119:16, 106, 115; Josh 24:15 O forsake: Ps 119:116, 117, 176; 38:21, 22; 51:11; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Jer 39:7—chains

Psalms 119:9 shall: Ps 25:7; 34:11; Job 1:5; 13:26; Prov 1:4, 10; 4:1, 10–17; 5:7–23; 6:20–35; 7:7; Eccl 11:9, 10; 12:1; Luke 15:13; 2 Tim 2:22; Titus 2:4–6 by taking: Ps 119:11, 97–105; 1:1–3; 19:7–11; 78:4–8; Deut 6:6–9; 17:18; Josh 1:7; John 15:3; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Jas 1:21–25 Reciprocal: Deut 4:15—Take ye; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; 2 Chr 34:3—while he; Neh 13:3—when they; Ps 17:4—word; Ps 39:1—I said; Ps 71:17—thou hast; Ps 103:18—remember; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 2:11—General; Prov 6:22—General; Prov 23:26—let; Jer 3:4—the guide; John 17:17—Sanctify; 2 Cor 7:1—let; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; 2 Tim 3:16—for instruction; Heb 2:1—the more

Psalms 119:10 my whole: Ps 119:2, 34, 58, 69; 78:37; 1 Sam 7:3; 2 Chr 15:15; Jer 3:10; Hos 10:2; Zeph 1:5, 6; Matt 6:24; Col 3:22; 1 John 2:15 O let me: Ps 119:21, 118, 133, 176; 23:3; 125:5; 143:8–10; Prov 2:13; 21:16; Isa 35:8; Ezek 34:6; 2 Pet 2:15–22 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—with all; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; 2 Chr 14:4—to do; Ps 5:8—Lead; Ps 18:21—For I; Ps 27:11—Teach; Ps 119:19—hide; Ps 119:110—yet I erred; Ps 119:145—cried; Prov 11:23—desire; Isa 63:17—why; Jer 29:13—with; John 7:17—General; Col 3:23—whatsoever; Heb 10:22—a true; Heb 11:6—diligently

Psalms 119:11 Thy word: Ps 119:97; 1:2; 37:31; 40:8; Job 22:22; Prov 2:1, 10, 11; Isa 51:7; Jer 15:16; Luke 2:19, 51; Col 3:16 that I: Ps 19:13 Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—lest they; Deut 6:6—shall be; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; Josh 1:8—thou shalt; Josh 24:22—ye have; 1 Sam 21:12—laid up; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Neh 13:3—when they; Job 23:12—I have esteemed; Ps 18:21—For I; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ps 119:16—not forget; Ps 119:98—they are ever; Ps 119:125—that I; Prov 3:1—let; Prov 3:3—bind; Prov 4:4—Let; Prov 6:22—General; Ezek 3:3—Then; Ezek 3:10—receive; Luke 1:66—laid; Luke 8:15—keep; John 5:38—ye have; John 5:39—Search; John 15:7—my; John 17:6—they; John 17:17—Sanctify; 1 Cor 15:34—sin not; 2 Tim 3:16—for instruction; 1 John 2:14—the word; 1 John 2:24—abide; 3 John 3—the truth

Psalms 119:12 Blessed: 1 Tim 1:11; 6:15 teach: Ps 119:26, 27, 33, 64, 66, 68, 71, 72, 108, 124; 25:4, 5; 86:11; 143:10; Luke 24:45; John 14:26; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 119:135—and teach; Matt 7:7—seek; Mark 14:61—the Son

Psalms 119:13 I declared: Ps 119:46, 172; 34:11; 37:30; 40:9, 10; 71:15–18; 118:17; Matt 10:27; 12:34; Acts 4:20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:11—Abram; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Ps 18:22—For all; Ps 51:15—mouth; Ps 105:5—the judgments; Ps 119:43—take not; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 15:7—lips; Prov 22:18—fitted; Song 4:3—lips; Isa 48:6—and will; Col 4:6—your

Psalm 119:14 rejoiced: Ps 119:47, 72, 77, 111, 127, 162; 19:9, 10; 112:1; Job 23:12; Jer 15:16; Matt 13:44; Acts 2:41–47 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—These; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 3:17—ways of; Acts 8:39—and he

Psalm 119:15 meditate: Ps 119:23, 48, 78, 97, 131, 148; 1:2; Jas 1:25 have respect: Ps 119:6, 117 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Josh 1:8—thou shalt; Ps 104:34—meditation; Prov 12:5—thoughts; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 119:16 delight: Ps 119:14, 24, 35, 47, 70, 77, 92; 40:8; Rom 7:22; Heb 10:16, 17 not forget: Ps 119:11, 83, 93, 109, 141, 176; Prov 3:1; Jas 1:23, 24 Reciprocal: Neh 8:12—because; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Ps 119:143—yet thy; Ps 119:153—for I; Ps 119:174—and thy law; Prov 21:15—joy; Jer 6:10—delight; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Psalm 119:17 Deal: Gemol, “reward” thy servant: let him have the return of his faith and prayers. From this word is derived the name of ג, gimmel, the third letter of the alphabet, which is prefixed to every verse in this part: this is a stroke of the Psalmist’s art and ingenuity. Ps 119:65, 124, 132; 13:6; 116:7; John 1:16; 2 Cor 9:7–11; Phil 4:19 I may live: Rom 8:2–4; Eph 2:4, 5, 10; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 John 2:29; 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:6—mercy; Ps 119:55—kept; Ps 142:7—thou shalt

Psalm 119:18 Open: Heb. Reveal, Isa 29:10–12, 18; 32:3; 35:5; Matt 13:13; 16:17; John 9:39; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 3:14–18; 4:4–6; Eph 1:17, 18; Rev 3:18 wondrous: Ps 119:96; Hos 8:12; 2 Cor 3:13; Heb 8:5; 10:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:17—open his eyes; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:125—that I; Ps 119:129—testimonies; Prov 14:6—knowledge; Prov 20:12—General; Dan 9:13—that we; Matt 20:33—Lord; Luke 11:34—light of; Luke 24:45—General; John 9:30—and yet

Psalm 119:19 a stranger: Ps 39:12; Gen 47:9; 1 Chr 29:15; 2 Cor 5:6; Heb 11:13–16; 1 Pet 2:11 hide: Ps 119:10; Job 39:17; Isa 63:17; Luke 9:45; 24:45 Reciprocal: Gen 23:4—stranger; Exod 2:22—for he said; Lev 25:23—for ye are; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Ps 119:125—that I

Psalm 119:20 soul: Ps 119:40, 131, 174; 42:1; 63:1; 84:2; Prov 13:12; Song 5:8; Rev 3:15, 16 at all times: Ps 106:3; Job 23:11, 12; 27:10; Prov 17:17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:8—The soul; Lev 20:22—judgments; Deut 12:20—I will; 2 Sam 13:39—longed; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; Ps 64:9—fear; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 119:81—fainteth; Rom 7:24—wretched; Gal 5:17—the flesh

Psalm 119:21 rebuked: Ps 119:78; 138:6; Exod 10:3; 18:11; Job 40:11, 12; Isa 2:11, 12; 10:12; Ezek 28:2–10; Dan 4:37; 5:22–24; Mal 4:1; Luke 14:11; 18:14; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 cursed: Ps 119:10, 110, 118; Deut 27:15–26; 28:15; 30:19; Neh 9:16, 29; Isa 42:24; 43:28; Jer 44:9–11, 16, 28, 29; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Deut 27:26—Cursed; Deut 28:45—because; Ps 37:22—cursed; Ps 40:4—respecteth; Ps 119:51—proud; Ps 119:122—let not; Jer 43:2—all the; Matt 25:41—ye cursed; Jas 5:19—err

Psalm 119:22 Remove: Ps 119:39, 42; 39:8; 42:10; 68:9–11, 19, 20; 123:3, 4; 1 Sam 25:10, 39; 2 Sam 16:7, 8; Job 16:20; 19:2, 3; Heb 13:13 for I have: Ps 37:3, 6; 1 Pet 2:20; 3:16, 17;

4:14–16 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—These; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 119:2—keep

Psalm 119:23 Princes: Ps 2:1, 2; 1 Sam 20:31; 22:7–13; Luke 22:66; 23:1, 2, 10, 11 thy servant: Ps 119:15 Reciprocal: Ps 119:78—but I will; Ps 119:161—Princes; Isa 38:12—he will cut; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 119:24 testimonies: Ps 119:16, 77, 92, 143, 162; Job 27:10; Jer 6:10 my counsellors: Heb. men of my counsel, Ps 119:97–100, 104, 105; 19:11; Deut 17:18–20; Josh 1:8; Prov 6:20–23; Isa 8:20; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—These; Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 40:8—I delight; Ps 73:17—Until; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 119:30—thy judgments; Ps 119:47—I will delight; Ps 119:95—but I; Ps 119:99—for thy; Ps 119:174—and thy law; Prov 6:22—General; Isa 46:11—that executeth my counsel; Dan 9:2—understood; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Rom 7:22—I delight; Gal 5:17—the flesh

Psalm 119:25 soul: Ps 22:15; 44:25; Isa 65:25; Matt 16:23; Rom 7:22–24; Phil 3:19; Col 3:2 quicken: Ps 119:37, 40, 88, 93, 107, 149, 156, 159; 71:20; 80:18; 143:11; Rom 8:2, 3 according: Deut 30:6; 2 Sam 7:27–29 Reciprocal: Ps 119:50—for thy; Ps 119:154—quicken; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Rom 7:14—but; Gal 5:17—the flesh

Psalm 119:26 declared: Ps 119:106; 32:5; 38:18; 51:1–19; Prov 28:13 teach: Ps 119:12; 25:4, 8, 9; 27:11; 86:11; 143:8–10; 1 Kgs 8:36 Reciprocal: Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 119:33—Teach; Ps 119:64—teach; Ps 119:68—teach; Ps 119:108—teach; Ps 119:124—teach; Ps 119:135—and teach

Psalm 119:27 so shall I talk: Ps 71:17; 78:4; 105:2; 111:4; 145:5, 6; Exod 13:14, 15; Josh 4:6, 7; Acts 2:11; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Ps 25:4—General; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 119:33—Teach; Ps 119:35—Make me; Ps 119:94—for I have; Prov 12:1—loveth; Dan 9:13—that we; Eph 5:17—understanding

Psalm 119:28 soul: Ps 22:14; 107:26; Josh 2:11, 24 melteth: Heb. droppeth strengthen: Ps 27:14; 29:11; Deut 33:25; Isa 40:29, 31; Zech 10:12; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

Psalm 119:29 Remove: Ps 119:37, 104, 128, 163; 141:3, 4; Prov 30:8; Isa 44:20; Jer 16:19; Jonah 2:8; Eph 4:22–25; 1 John 1:8; 2:4; Rev 22:15 grant me: Ps 119:5; Jer 31:33, 34; Heb 8:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:2—The king; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; Ps 119:30—chosen; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Ps 119:125—that I; Eph 4:25—putting

Psalm 119:30 chosen: Ps 119:29, 111, 173; Josh 24:15; Prov 1:29; Luke 10:42; John 3:19–21; 8:45; 1 Pet 2:2; 2 John 4 thy judgments: Ps 119:24, 52; Deut 11:18–20 Reciprocal: Deut 30:19—choose life; 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; Ps 86:11—I will; Ps 119:98—they are ever; Ps 119:104—false way

Psalm 119:31 stuck: Ps 119:48, 115; Deut 4:4; 10:20; Prov 23:23; John 8:31; Acts 11:23 put me: Ps 119:6, 80; 25:2, 20; Isa 45:17; 49:23; Jer 17:18; Rom 5:5; 1 John 2:28 Reciprocal: Ps 119:39—Turn; Ps 119:51—yet have; Ps 119:95—but I; Ps 119:129—doth; Isa 25:4—thou hast

Psalm 119:32 run: Song 1:4; Isa 40:31; 1 Cor 9:24–26; Heb 12:1 enlarge: Ps 119:45; 18:36; 1

Kgs 4:29; Job 36:15, 16; Isa 60:5; 61:1; Luke 1:74, 75; John 8:32, 36; 2 Cor 3:17; 6:11; 1 Pet 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 29:1—Jacob; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 139:24—and lead; Ezek 11:20—they may; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Acts 8:30—ran thither; Rom 6:18—made; Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:18—for to will; 1 Cor 9:21—not; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Jas 1:25—the perfect; 1 John 2:3—if we

Psalms 119:33 Teach: Ps 119:12, 26, 27; Isa 54:13; John 6:45 I shall keep: Ps 119:8, 112; Matt 10:22; 24:13; 1 Cor 1:7, 8; Phil 1:6; 1 John 2:19, 20, 27; Rev 2:26 Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—show; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:44—keep

Psalms 119:34 Give me: Ps 119:73; 111:10; Job 28:28; Prov 2:5, 6; John 7:17; Jas 1:5; 3:13–18 I shall: Deut 4:6; Matt 5:19; 7:24; Jas 1:25; 2:8–12; 4:11 observe: Ps 119:10, 58, 69 Reciprocal: Lev 19:37—General; 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; 2 Chr 1:10—Give me; Ps 119:44—keep; Ps 119:55—kept; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Ps 119:125—give; Ps 119:144—give me; Ps 143:8—cause me; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 3:1—let; Prov 10:8—wise; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Col 3:23—whatsoever; 1 Tim 5:21—that; Heb 10:22—a true

Psalms 119:35 Make me: Ps 119:27, 36, 173; Ezek 36:26, 27; Phil 2:13; Heb 13:21 the path: Ps 23:3; Prov 3:17; 4:11, 18; 8:20; Isa 2:3; 48:17 therein: Ps 119:16; Isa 58:13, 14; Rom 7:22; 1 John 5:3 Reciprocal: Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 25:9—his way; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Ps 119:70—but I; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Jer 6:10—delight; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Gal 5:17—the flesh

Psalms 119:36 Incline: Ps 51:10; 141:4; 1 Kgs 8:58; Jer 32:39; Ezek 11:19, 20 and not to: Ps 10:3; Exod 18:21; Ezek 33:31; Hab 2:9; Mark 7:21, 22; Luke 12:15; 16:14; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10, 17; Heb 13:5; 2 Pet 2:3, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:35—Make me; Ps 119:112—inclined; Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 23:5—thou; Eccl 5:11—they; Isa 63:17—why; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Phil 2:13—to will; Col 3:2—Set; 2 Thess 3:5—the Lord; 1 John 2:16—and the lust

Psalms 119:37 Turn: Heb. Make to pass, Num 15:39; Josh 7:21; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1; Prov 4:25; 23:5; Isa 33:15; Matt 5:28; 1 John 2:16 quicken: Ps 119:25, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—cast; Judg 14:1—Timnath; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Prov 17:24—the eyes; Prov 23:31—General; Prov 30:8—Remove; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Eccl 5:11—they; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Mark 9:47—thine; Luke 12:15—Take; Rom 7:21—evil; Col 3:2—Set

Psalms 119:38 Stablish: Ps 119:49; 2 Sam 7:25–29; 2 Cor 1:20 who is devoted: Ps 103:11, 13, 17; 145:19; 147:11; Jer 32:39–41 Reciprocal: Luke 1:38—be; Rom 7:12—the law

Psalms 119:39 Turn: Ps 119:22, 31; 39:8; 57:3; 2 Sam 12:14; 1 Tim 3:7; 5:14; Titus 2:8 for thy: Ps 119:20, 43, 75, 123, 131; 19:9; Deut 4:8; Isa 26:8; Rom 2:2; Rev 19:2 Reciprocal: Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Prov 25:10—thine

Psalms 119:40 I have: Ps 119:5, 20; Matt 26:41; Rom 7:24; 2 Cor 7:1; Gal 5:17; Phil 3:13, 14 quicken: Ps 119:25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159; Mark 9:24; John 5:21; 10:10; 1 Cor 15:45; Eph 2:5; 3 John 2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:20—I will; Ps 19:8—is pure; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps

119:81—fainteth; Ps 119:94—for I have; Ps 119:131—I longed; Ps 119:154—quicken; Ps 119:173—for; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:18—for to will

Psalms 119:41; Ps 119:58, 76, 77, 132; 69:16; 106:4, 5; Luke 2:28–32 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Gen 49:18—General; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 119:170—deliver me; Luke 18:13—God

Psalms 119:42 So shall: Ps 3:2; 42:10; 71:10, 11; 109:25; Matt 27:40–43, 63 have wherewith: etc. or, answer him that reproacheth me in a thing, 2 Sam 16:7, 8; 19:18–20 for I trust: Ps 119:49, 74, 81; 56:4, 10, 11; 89:19–37; 2 Sam 7:12–16; 1 Chr 28:3–6; Acts 27:25 Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—book; Ps 119:22—Remove; Ps 130:5—and in his; Prov 27:11—that I

Psalms 119:43 take not: Ps 119:13; 50:16; 51:14, 15; 71:17, 18; Isa 59:21; Eph 1:13; Jas 1:18 for I have: Ps 119:52, 120, 175; 7:6–9; 9:4, 16; 43:1; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—book; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 119:49—upon which; Dan 8:12—and it cast; 2 Cor 6:7—the word

Psalms 119:44 So shall: The language of this verse is very emphatic. Perfect obedience will constitute a large proportion of heavenly happiness to all eternity; and the nearer we approach to it on earth, the more we anticipate the felicity of heaven. keep: Ps 119:33, 34; Rev 7:15; 22:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Ps 106:3—doeth; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:112—the end; Ps 119:145—I will

Psalms 119:45 And I will: Ps 119:133; Luke 4:18; John 8:30–36; Jas 1:25; 2:12; 2 Pet 2:19 at liberty: Heb. at large, Ps 119:32 for I seek: Ps 119:19, 71, 94, 148, 162; Prov 2:4, 5; 18:1; Eccl 1:13; John 5:39; Eph 5:17 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:10—the law; Ps 119:5—General; John 8:32—and the; Rom 6:18—made; Gal 2:4—liberty; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalms 119:46 speak: Ps 138:1; Dan 3:16–18; 4:1–3, 25–27; Matt 10:18, 19; Acts 26:1, 2, 24–29 will not: Mark 8:38; Rom 1:16; Phil 1:20; 2 Tim 1:8, 16; 1 Pet 4:14–16; 1 John 2:28 Reciprocal: Gen 47:10—General; Exod 5:1—and told; Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 2 Chr 34:18—And Shaphan read; Ezra 5:11—We are; Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Ps 119:13—I declared; Ps 119:172—tongue; Dan 4:27—let; Dan 5:17—I will read; Dan 5:22—thou; Matt 10:32—confess me; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Acts 24:14—I confess; Acts 27:35—in; Col 4:6—your; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Psalms 119:47 I will delight: Ps 119:16, 24; 112:1; John 4:34; Phil 2:5; 1 Pet 2:21 which: Ps 119:48, 97, 127, 140, 167, 174; 19:7–10; Job 23:11, 12; Rom 7:12, 16, 22 Reciprocal: Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 40:8—I delight; Ps 119:77—for thy; Ps 119:143—yet thy; Prov 3:1—let; Prov 3:17—ways of; Rom 12:2—good; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalms 119:48 hands: Ps 10:12; Ezek 44:12; Mic 5:9 unto thy: Matt 7:21; John 13:17; 15:14; Jas 1:22–25 and I will: Ps 119:15; 1:2 Reciprocal: Ps 112:1—delighteth; Ps 119:31—stuck; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:97—O how; Ps 119:117—and I will; Prov 3:1—let; Rom 7:22—I delight; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalms 119:49 Remember: Ps 105:2, 42; 106:4, 45; Gen 8:1; 32:9; Job 7:7; Isa 62:6 marg. upon which: Ps 119:43, 74, 81, 147; 71:14; 2 Sam 5:2; 7:25; Rom 15:13; 1 Pet 1:13, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:26—let thy word; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; 1 Chr 17:23—let the thing; Neh 1:8—Remember; Ps 33:22—General; Ps 119:38—Stablish; Ps 119:42—for I trust; Ps 130:5—and in his; Ps 138:7—thou wilt

Psalm 119:50 This: Ps 27:13; 28:7; 42:8, 11; 94:19; Jer 15:16; Rom 5:3–5; 15:4; Heb 6:17–19; 12:11, 12 for thy: Ps 119:25; Ezek 37:10; John 6:63; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3; 2:2 Reciprocal: Ps 119:93—will never; Ps 138:7—thou wilt; Col 2:13—he

Psalm 119:51 proud: Ps 119:21, 69; 123:3, 4; Jer 20:7; Luke 16:14, 15; 23:35 yet have: Ps 119:31, 157; 44:18; Job 23:11; Isa 38:3; 42:4; Acts 20:23, 24; Heb 12:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 86:14—O God; Ps 119:78—the proud; Ps 119:87—but I forsook; Ps 119:110—yet I erred; Prov 4:5—neither

Psalm 119:52 remembered: Ps 77:5, 11, 12; 105:5; 143:5; Exod 14:29, 30; Num 16:3–35; Deut 1:35, 36; 4:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:4–9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:7—Remember; Ps 119:30—thy judgments; Ps 119:43—for I have

Psalm 119:53 horror: Zilaphah properly signifies the pestilential burning wind called by the Arabs Simoom—see Ps 11:6. It is here used in a figurative sense for the most horrid mental distress; and strongly marks the idea the Psalmist had of the corrupting, pestilential, and destructive nature of sin. Ps 119:136, 158; Ezra 9:3, 14; 10:6; Jer 13:17; Dan 4:19; Hab 3:16; Luke 19:41, 42; Rom 9:1–3; 2 Cor 12:21; Phil 3:18 Reciprocal: Ps 89:30—forsake; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 9:13—General; Ezek 9:4—that sigh; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear

Psalm 119:54; Ps 89:1; 10:1; Gen 47:9; Heb 11:13–16 Reciprocal: Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 39:12—for I am; Ps 118:15—voice; Prov 6:22—General; Col 3:16—and spiritual; 1 Pet 2:11—as

Psalm 119:55 night: Ps 42:8; 63:6; 77:6; 139:18; Gen 32:24–28; Job 35:9, 10; Isa 26:9; Luke 6:12; Acts 16:25 kept: Ps 119:17, 34; John 14:21; 15:10 Reciprocal: Ps 16:7—in the; Lam 2:19—cry out

Psalm 119:56 because: Ps 119:165; 18:18–22; 1 John 3:19–24

Psalm 119:57 my portion: Ps 16:5; 73:26; 142:5; Jer 10:16; Lam 3:24 I have: Ps 119:106, 115; 66:14; Deut 26:17, 18; Josh 24:15, 18, 21, 24–27; Neh 10:29–39 Reciprocal: Deut 18:2—the Lord; Ps 140:6—I said unto

Psalm 119:58 I entreated: Ps 119:10; 4:6; 51:1–3; 86:1–3; Hos 7:14; Heb 10:22 favour: Heb. face, Ps 27:8; Job 11:19 marg. be merciful: Ps 119:41, 65, 76, 170; 56:4, 10; 138:2; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—with all; Ps 119:34—observe; Ps 119:69—with my whole; Jer 29:13—with

Psalm 119:59 thought: Lam 3:40; Ezek 18:28, 30; Hag 1:5, 7; Luke 15:17–20; 2 Cor 13:5 turned: Deut 4:30, 31; Jer 8:4–6; 31:18, 19; Ezek 33:14–16, 19; Joel 2:13; 2 Cor 12:21 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:3—of those that; Job 22:3—thou makest; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 4:26—Ponder; Prov 5:6—ponder; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Ezek 16:61—remember; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Mark 14:72—Peter; Luke 19:6—he; John 11:29—General; Acts 10:8—he sent

Psalm 119:60 made: Ps 95:7, 8; Ezek 10:6–8; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:10; Gal 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 17:26—General; Gen 19:16—lingered; Gen 21:14—rose

up; Gen 22:3—General; Gen 28:18—rose up; Gen 29:1—Jacob; Josh 3:1—rose early; Josh 4:10—hasted; Josh 7:16—rose up; Josh 8:10—rose up; Ps 119:101—refrained; Song 1:4—we will; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Hag 1:7—General; Matt 4:20—General; Mark 14:72—Peter; Luke 19:6—he; John 5:4—first; John 11:29—General; Acts 10:8—he sent; Acts 10:29—as soon; Acts 16:10—immediately; Acts 22:16—why

Psalm 119:61 The bands: or, The companies, Ps 119:95; 3:1; 1 Sam 30:3–5; Job 1:17; Hos 6:9 but I: Ps 119:176; 1 Sam 24:9–11; 26:9–11; Prov 24:29; Rom 12:17–21 Reciprocal: Ps 119:83—yet do I; Ps 119:87—but I forsook; Hos 4:6—seeing

Psalm 119:62 midnight: Ps 119:147, 164; 42:8; Mark 1:35; Acts 16:25 thy: Ps 119:7, 75, 106, 137; 19:9; Deut 4:8; Rom 7:12 Reciprocal: Job 35:10—who; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ps 119:148—eyes; Isa 26:9—have I

Psalm 119:63 a companion: Ps 119:79, 115; 16:3; 101:6; 142:7; Prov 13:20; Mal 3:16–18; 2 Cor 6:14–17; 1 John 1:3; 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 13:11—they; Ruth 1:10—Surely; Ps 15:4—but; Ps 26:4—General; Ps 122:8—General; Prov 2:20—General; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 4:23—they; Acts 28:14—we found

Psalm 119:64 earth: Ps 33:5; 104:13; 145:9 teach: Ps 119:12, 26; 27:11; Isa 2:3; 48:17, 18; Matt 11:29 Reciprocal: Ps 5:8—Lead; Ps 119:7—when

Psalm 119:65 dealt well: Ps 119:17; 13:6; 16:5, 6; 18:35; 23:5, 6; 30:11; 116:7; 1 Chr 29:14 Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—ward; Ps 119:58—be merciful

Psalm 119:66 Teach me: Ps 119:34; 72:1, 2; 1 Kgs 3:9, 28; Prov 2:1–9; 8:20; Isa 11:2–4; Judg 3:15; Matt 13:11; Phil 1:9; Jas 3:13–18 I Have: Ps 119:128, 160, 172; Neh 9:13, 14 Reciprocal: Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:125—give; Ps 119:144—give me; 1 Cor 13:7—believeth

Psalm 119:67 Before: Ps 119:176; 73:5–28; Deut 32:15; 2 Sam 10:19; 11:2–27; 2 Chr 33:9–13; Prov 1:32; Jer 22:21 but now: Ps 119:71, 75; Jer 31:18, 19; Hos 2:6, 7; 5:15; 6:1; Heb 12:10, 11; Rev 3:10 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—and they; 2 Chr 33:19—before he; Job 33:19—chastened; Job 36:9—he; Ps 94:12—Blessed; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Jer 24:5—them that are carried away captive; Ezek 14:11—the house; Matt 20:34—and they; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; Jas 1:12—the man; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Psalm 119:68 good: Ps 86:5; 106:1; 107:1; 145:7–9; Exod 33:18, 19; 34:6, 7; Isa 63:7; Matt 5:45; 19:17; Mark 10:18; Luke 18:19 teach: Ps 119:12, 26; 25:8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:18—The good; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Ps 136:1—Give thanks

Psalm 119:69 proud: Ps 35:11; 109:2, 3; Job 13:4; Jer 43:2, 3; Matt 5:11, 12; 26:59–68; Acts 24:5, 13 I will: Ps 119:51, 157 with my whole: Ps 119:34, 58; Matt 6:24; Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 10:11—for that; 1 Sam 22:13—Why have; Ezra 4:13—if this city; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 86:14—O God; Ps 119:10—my whole; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 140:5—The proud; Jer 29:13—with; Heb 10:22—a true

Psalm 119:70 heart is as fat: Ps 17:10; 73:7; Isa 6:10; Acts 28:27 but I: Ps 119:16, 35; 40:8; Rom 7:22 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Deut 32:15—waxen fat; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Isa 5:17—the waste; Jer 5:28—waxen; Jer 6:10—delight; Mic

2:7—do not; Matt 13:15—heart

Psalm 119:71 good: Ps 119:67; 94:12, 13; Isa 27:9; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 50:20—God meant; Lev 26:43—and they; 2 Chr 33:19—before he; Job 33:19—chastened; Job 36:9—he; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Eccl 7:3—is better; Eccl 7:14—but; Jer 24:5—them that are carried away captive; Lam 3:27—bear; Mic 2:7—do not; Matt 20:34—and they; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; Heb 12:6—whom; Jas 1:12—the man; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Psalm 119:72 better: Ps 119:14, 111, 127, 162; 19:10; Prov 3:14, 15; 8:10, 11, 19; 16:16; Matt 13:44–46 Reciprocal: Deut 33:4—the inheritance; Neh 8:12—because; Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 19:7—law; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 23:23—Buy; Jer 15:16—thy word; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Rom 7:22—I delight; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Cor 3:12—gold

Psalm 119:73 Thy hands: Ps 100:3; 111:10; 138:8; 139:14–16; Job 10:8–11 give me: Ps 119:34, 125, 144, 169; 1 Chr 22:12; 2 Chr 2:12; Job 32:8; 2 Tim 2:7; 1 John 5:20 that I may: Ps 111:10; Jas 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; 2 Chr 1:10—Give me; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 143:8—cause me; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Isa 64:8—all are; Dan 9:13—that we

Psalm 119:74 fear thee: Ps 119:79; 34:2–6; 66:16; Mal 3:16 I have: Ps 119:42, 147; 108:7; Gen 32:11, 12; Luke 21:33 Reciprocal: Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 119:81—but I; Ps 119:111—for they; Ps 142:7—the righteous

Psalm 119:75 I know: Ps 119:7, 62, 128, 160; Deut 32:4; Job 34:23; Jer 12:1 right: Heb. righteousness, Gen 18:25; Rom 3:4, 5 thou in: Ps 25:10; 89:30–33; Heb 12:10, 11; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 7:9—the faithful; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; 2 Chr 33:19—before he; Job 33:23—to; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 33:4—the word; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 119:67—but now; Ps 119:138—faithful; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Lam 1:18—Lord; Dan 4:37—all; Hos 14:9—for; Eph 6:1—for; Heb 12:5—despise; Heb 12:6—whom; Jas 1:12—the man; 1 Pet 1:6—if

Psalm 119:76 merciful: Ps 86:5; 106:4, 5; 2 Cor 1:3–5 for my comfort: Heb. to comfort me Reciprocal: Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 33:22—General; Ps 57:1—be; Ps 119:41—General; Ps 119:58—be merciful; Ps 119:124—Deal

Psalm 119:77 thy tender: Ps 119:41; 51:1–3; Lam 3:22, 23; Dan 9:18 for thy: Ps 119:24, 47, 174; 1:2; Heb 8:10–12 Reciprocal: Ps 21:4—asked; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 57:1—be; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Ps 119:16—delight; Ps 119:81—but I; Ps 119:92—thy law; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 119:143—yet thy; Jer 6:10—delight

Psalm 119:78 the proud: Ps 119:21, 51, 85; 35:26 without: Ps 119:86; 7:3–5; 25:3; 35:7; 69:4; 109:3; 1 Sam 24:10–12, 17; 26:18; John 15:25; 1 Pet 2:20 but I will: Ps 119:23; 1:2 Reciprocal: Ps 119:15—meditate

Psalm 119:79 Let those: Ps 119:63, 74; 7:7; 142:7

Psalm 119:80 sound: Ps 25:21; 32:2; Deut 26:16; 2 Chr 12:14; 15:17; 25:2; 31:20, 21; Prov

4:23; Ezek 11:9; John 1:47; 2 Cor 1:12 that I be: Ps 119:6; 25:2, 3; 1 John 2:28 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—statutes; Num 14:24—followed me; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; Josh 24:14—serve; 1 Sam 12:24—in truth; 1 Kgs 15:3—and his heart; 1 Chr 29:19—And give; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 78:37—their heart; Ps 119:31—put me; Ps 125:4—upright; Prov 14:30—sound; Isa 38:3—a perfect; Ezek 18:21—and keep; Mark 2:22—bottles; John 3:21—he that; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; Titus 1:13—that; Heb 10:22—a true

Psalm 119:81 fainteth: Ps 119:20, 40; 42:1, 2; 73:26; 84:2; Song 5:8; Rev 3:15, 16 but I: Ps 119:42, 74, 77, 114 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—all my salvation; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 2 Chr 9:4—there was; Job 6:8—the thing that I long for; Job 19:27—another; Ps 13:5—my heart; Ps 38:10—heart; Ps 39:7—hope; Ps 40:16—love; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 63:1—soul; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 119:123—General; Ps 119:147—hoped; Ps 119:166—Lord; Ps 119:174—longed; Ps 130:5—and in his; Ps 143:4—my heart; Prov 13:12—Hope; Lam 3:21—therefore; Jonah 2:7—my soul; Rom 7:24—wretched; Rom 8:26—with; Rom 15:4—that; 2 Cor 4:16—we

Psalm 119:82 eyes: Ps 119:123; 69:3; Deut 28:32; Prov 13:12; Isa 38:11 When wilt: Ps 86:17; 90:13–15 Reciprocal: Job 31:16—the eyes; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 73:26—flesh; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Isa 38:14—mine eyes; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 119:83 like a bottle in the smoke: As the bottles in the East are made of skin, it is evident that one of these hung up in the smoke must soon be parched, shrivelled up, lose all its strength, and become unsightly and useless. Thus the Psalmist appeared to himself to have become useless and despicable, through the exhausted state of his body and mind, by long bodily afflictions and mental distress. Ps 22:15; 102:3, 4; Job 30:30 yet do I: Ps 119:16, 61, 176 Reciprocal: Josh 9:4—wine bottles; Ps 31:12—a broken vessel; Ps 119:109—yet do I not; Lam 4:8—their skin; Lam 5:10—skin; Joel 2:6—all; Matt 9:17—old; Mark 2:22—bottles; Luke 5:37—old; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Psalm 119:84 How: Ps 39:4, 5; 89:47, 48; 90:12; Job 7:6–8 when: Ps 7:6; Rev 6:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 47:28—the whole age; Jer 15:15—remember

Psalm 119:85 The proud: This metaphor is taken from the mode in which wild beasts are caught in the East: deep pits are dug in the earth, and slightly covered over with reeds, turf, etc., so as not to be discerned from the solid ground; and the animals attempting to walk over them, the surface breaks, they fall in, and are taken alive. Thus the Psalmist's enemies employed craft as well as power in order to effect his ruin. Ps 119:78; 7:15; 35:7; 36:11; Prov 16:27; Jer 18:20 which: Ps 58:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 21:33—General; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 86:14—O God; Ps 119:95—wicked; Ps 119:110—wicked; Ps 140:5—The proud

Psalm 119:86 All thy: Ps 119:128, 138, 142, 151; 19:9; Rom 7:12 faithful: Heb. faithfulness they: Ps 119:78; 7:1–5; 35:7, 19; 38:19; 59:3, 4; Jer 18:20 help: Ps 70:5; 142:4–6; 143:9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:8—General; 2 Sam 22:23—For all; Job 21:27—ye wrongfully; Ps 109:26—Help; Ps 111:7—all his; Ps 119:160—Thy word is true from the beginning; Ps 119:172—for all thy; 1 Pet 2:19—suffering

Psalm 119:87 almost: 1 Sam 20:3; 23:26, 27; 2 Sam 17:16; Matt 10:28 but I forsook: Ps 119:51, 61; 1 Sam 24:6, 7; 26:9, 24 Reciprocal: Ps 119:110—yet I erred

Psalm 119:88 Quicken: Ps 119:25, 40, 159 so shall I: Ps 119:2, 146; 25:10; 78:5; 132:12
Reciprocal: Ps 119:107—quicken; Ps 143:11—Quicken

Psalm 119:89 For ever: Ps 119:152, 160; 89:2; Matt 5:18; 24:34, 35; 1 Pet 1:25; 2 Pet 3:13
Reciprocal: Exod 34:1—the words; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Isa 40:8—the word; Isa 48:13—when; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Jer 31:36—those

Psalm 119:90 faithfulness: Deut 7:9; Mic 7:20 unto all generations: Heb. to generation and generation, Ps 89:1, 2; 100:5 thou hast: Ps 89:11; 93:1; 104:5; Job 38:4–7; 2 Pet 3:5–7 abideth: Heb. standeth Reciprocal: Job 37:15—Dost; Job 38:33—the ordinances; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Ps 65:6—Which; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Eccl 1:4—but; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Jer 10:12—established; Matt 5:18—pass; Rom 1:20—from the

Psalm 119:91 They continue this: Ps 148:5, 6; Gen 8:22; Isa 48:13; Jer 33:25 all are: Deut 4:19; Josh 10:12, 13; Judg 5:20; Matt 5:45; 8:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Job 37:15—Dost; Job 38:33—the ordinances; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Eccl 1:4—but; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever

Psalm 119:92 thy law: Ps 119:24, 77, 143; Rom 15:4 I should: Ps 27:13; 94:18, 19; Prov 6:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 40:8—I delight; Ps 119:16—delight; Ps 119:111—for they; Prov 21:15—joy; Mic 2:7—do not; Rom 7:22—I delight

Psalm 119:93 will never: Ps 119:16, 50; John 6:63; 1 Pet 1:23 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—forgotten; Ps 119:25—quicken; Ps 119:176—for I do; Prov 3:1—forget; Ezek 33:15—walk; Mic 2:7—do not

Psalm 119:94 I am thine: Ps 86:2; Josh 10:4–6; Isa 41:8–10; 44:2, 5; 64:8–10; Zeph 3:17; Acts 27:23, 24 for I have: Ps 119:27, 40, 173 Reciprocal: Ps 86:16—the son; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Ps 119:125—I am thy; Ps 143:12—for I am thy; Isa 64:9—we are

Psalm 119:95 wicked: Ps 119:61, 69, 85–87; 10:8–10; 27:2; 37:32; 38:12; 1 Sam 23:20–23; 2 Sam 17:1–4; Matt 26:3–5; Acts 12:11; 23:21; 25:3 but I: Ps 119:24, 31, 111, 125, 129, 167 Reciprocal: Ps 119:110—yet I erred; Jer 18:20—digged

Psalm 119:96 I have seen: That is, I have seen that all human wisdom or knowledge, however extensive, noble, and excellent, has it bounds, and limits, and end; but Thy law, a transcript of Thine own mind, is infinite, and extends to eternity. Ps 39:5, 6; 1 Sam 9:2; 17:8, 49–51; 31:4, 5; 2 Sam 14:25; 16:23; 17:23; 18:14, 17; Eccl 1:2, 3; 2:11; 7:20; 12:8; Matt 5:18; 24:35 but thy: Ps 19:7, 8; Matt 5:28; 22:37–40; Mark 12:29–34; Rom 7:7–12, 14; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 4:8—General; Ezra 7:10—the law; Ps 119:18—wondrous; Acts 15:39—the contention; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; Jas 1:25—the perfect

Psalm 119:97 O how: Ps 119:48, 113, 127, 159, 165, 167; 1:2; Deut 6:6–9; 17:19; Josh 1:8; Prov 2:10; 18:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:18—And Shaphan read; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 25:5—on thee; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Ps 119:9—by taking; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Ps 119:47—which; Prov 6:22—General; Prov 12:1—loveth; Prov 15:14—heart; Prov 18:15—General; Jer 15:16—thy word; Ezek 3:3—it was; Luke 11:36—the whole; John

5:39—Search; Acts 17:11—and searched; Rom 7:22—I delight; Rom 12:2—good; 2 Cor 3:7—was; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate; 2 Tim 3:16—and is

Psalms 119:98 through: Ps 119:104; Deut 4:6, 8; 1 Sam 18:5, 14, 30; Prov 2:6; Col 3:16 they are ever: Heb. it is ever, Ps 119:11, 30, 105; Jas 1:25 Reciprocal: Deut 6:6—shall be; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Ps 37:31—law; Ps 119:153—for I; Prov 1:5—wise; Prov 6:23—the commandment; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 14:6—knowledge; Jer 8:9—lo; Dan 1:17—God; Rom 2:18—being instructed; 2 Tim 3:17—the man

Psalms 119:99 than all: Deut 4:6–8; 2 Sam 15:24–26; 1 Chr 15:11–13; 2 Chr 29:15–36; 30:22; Jer 2:8; 8:8, 9; Matt 11:25; 13:11; 15:6–9, 14; 23:24–36; Heb 5:12 for thy: Ps 119:24; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—thou shalt; 1 Sam 18:30—behaved himself; Prov 2:9—General; Dan 1:20—in all; Dan 9:2—understood; Mic 2:7—do not; Matt 7:24—a wise; Luke 2:47—General; Acts 8:28—and sitting; 1 Cor 14:20—not; Col 1:9—wisdom; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalms 119:100 understand: 1 Kgs 12:6–15; Job 12:12; 15:9, 10; 32:4, 10 because: Ps 111:10; Job 28:28; Jer 8:8, 9; Matt 7:24; Jas 3:13 Reciprocal: Ps 119:104—Through; Prov 15:14—heart; Dan 9:2—understood; John 2:9—but; Acts 17:11—and searched

Psalms 119:101 refrained: Ps 119:59, 60, 104, 126; 18:23; Prov 1:15; Isa 53:6; 55:7; Jer 2:36; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:1, 2; 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Jer 14:10—refrained; Jer 15:16—thy word; John 7:17—General; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Psalms 119:102 departed: Ps 18:21; Prov 5:7; Jer 32:40 for thou: Eph 4:20–24; 1 Thess 2:13; 1 John 2:19, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:23—judgments; Ps 71:17—thou hast; Dan 9:5—departing; Mal 2:8—ye are; John 7:17—General

Psalms 119:103 sweet: Ps 19:10; 63:5; Job 23:12; Prov 3:17; 8:11; 24:13, 14; Song 1:2–4; 5:1 taste: Heb. palate Reciprocal: Neh 8:12—because; Job 6:6—taste; Ps 34:8—taste; Ps 119:113—thy law; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 16:24—an; Prov 22:18—it is; Song 5:16—mouth; Ezek 3:3—it was; Luke 18:30—manifold more; John 4:32—I have; Rom 12:2—good; Heb 5:14—their; 1 John 5:3—and; Rev 10:10—sweet

Psalms 119:104 Through: Ps 119:98, 100 therefore: Ps 119:128; 36:4; 97:10; 101:3; Prov 8:13; Amos 5:15; Rom 12:9 false way: Ps 119:29, 30; Prov 14:12; Matt 7:13 Reciprocal: Neh 8:12—because; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 2:6—out; Prov 4:7—get understanding; John 17:17—Sanctify; Rom 2:18—being instructed; Rom 6:2—How; Rom 7:15—what I hate; Heb 1:9—hated; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalms 119:105 word: Ps 19:8; 43:3; Prov 6:23; Eph 5:13; 2 Pet 1:19 lamp: or, candle, Ps 18:28; Job 29:3 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Exod 40:24—General; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Num 4:9—General; Num 8:2—General; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Ps 119:98—they are ever; Ps 119:130—entrance; Prov 2:9—General; Eccl 2:13—light; John 3:21—he that; Rom 2:18—being instructed

Psalms 119:106 sworn: Ps 56:12; 66:13, 14; 2 Chr 15:13, 14; Neh 10:29; Eccl 5:4, 5; Matt 5:33; 2 Cor 8:5 that I will: Ps 119:115; 2 Kgs 23:3 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 20:22—judgments; Num 30:2—vow a vow; Josh 24:15—as for me; 2 Chr 15:15—sworn; 2

Chr 34:31—to perform; Neh 5:13—the people; Ps 17:3—I am; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 76:11—Vow; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 106:3—keep; Ps 119:8—I will; Ps 119:26—declared; Ps 119:57—I have; Ps 119:62—thy; Ps 119:145—I will; Ps 132:2—he sware; Jer 34:15—ye had; Dan 1:8—purposed

Psalm 119:107 afflicted: Ps 6:1; 22:14–18; 34:19 quicken: Ps 119:25, 88; 143:11 Reciprocal: Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps 119:40—quicken; Ps 119:143—Trouble

Psalm 119:108 Accept: Num 29:39; Hos 14:2; Heb 13:15 teach: Ps 119:12, 26, 130, 169 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 31:14—the freewill; Ps 19:14—Let

Psalm 119:109 My soul: Rather, “My life naphshee is continually in my hand;” i.e., it is in constant danger; every hour I am on the confines of death. The LXX, Syriac, and Ethiopic read, “in thy hand;” but this is a conjectural and useless alteration. Judg 12:3; 1 Sam 19:5; 20:3; Job 13:14; Rom 8:36; 1 Cor 15:31; 2 Cor 11:23 yet do I not: Ps 119:83, 117, 152 Reciprocal: Ps 119:16—not forget; Ps 119:141—yet do; Ps 119:153—for I; Jer 26:21—the king sought; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Psalm 119:110 wicked: Ps 119:85; 10:8–18; 124:6, 7; 140:5; 141:9; Prov 1:11, 12; Jer 18:22 yet I erred: Ps 119:10, 21, 51, 87, 95; Dan 6:10; Luke 20:19–26 Reciprocal: Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 119:157—yet do I

Psalm 119:111 Thy testimonies: Ps 119:14, 127, 162; 16:5; Deut 33:4; Isa 54:17; Acts 26:18; Col 1:12; Heb 9:15; 1 Pet 1:4 for they: Ps 119:74, 92, 174; 19:8; Jer 15:16; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 4:45—These; Deut 30:19—choose life; Josh 24:15—as for me; 1 Kgs 2:3—testimonies; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; 2 Chr 34:31—and his testimonies; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 17:15—I will; Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 40:16—love; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 119:30—chosen; Ps 119:72—better; Ps 119:95—but I; Ps 119:117—and I will; Ps 119:119—therefore; Ps 119:167—soul; Ps 119:173—for; Ps 122:1—was glad; Prov 1:30—General; Prov 2:2—thou; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 22:18—it is; Prov 24:14—shall the; Isa 56:4—choose; Luke 10:42—chosen; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 8:39—and he; Rom 7:22—I delight

Psalm 119:112 inclined: Ps 119:36; 141:4; Josh 24:23; 1 Kgs 8:58; 2 Chr 19:3; Phil 2:13 perform: Heb. do the end: Ps 119:33, 44; 1 Pet 1:13; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Josh 24:15—as for me; 2 Chr 34:31—and his testimonies; Ps 18:22—I did; Ps 106:3—at all times; Ps 119:117—and I will; Prov 2:2—thou; Isa 55:3—Incline; Ezek 18:21—and keep; Dan 6:20—servest

Psalm 119:113 hate: Ps 94:11; Isa 55:7; Jer 4:14; Mark 7:21; 2 Cor 10:5 vain thoughts: Or, “divided thoughts,” *saiaphim*, or, as Gesenius renders, *die Zweideutigen* (in der Religion) “ambiguities (or indecisions) in Religion;” Luther, *Flattergeister*, “inconstant fellows;” LXX, *παράνομοι* “transgressors,” Vulgate *iniqui*, “iniquitous,” and Jerome, *tumultuosos*, “tumultuous.” thy law: Ps 119:97, 103 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:18—in the imagination; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 24:9—thought; Matt 15:19—evil; Rom 7:15—what I hate; Rom 7:22—I delight

Psalm 119:114 my hiding: Ps 32:7; 91:1, 2; Isa 32:2 my shield: Ps 3:3; 84:11 I hope: Ps 119:81; 130:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—thy shield; Ps 27:5—hide

Psalm 119:115 Depart: Ps 6:8; 26:5, 9; 139:19; Matt 7:23; 25:41; 1 Cor 15:33 for I will: Ps 119:106; Josh 24:15 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—sitteth; Ps 26:4—General; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 101:4—know; Ps 119:8—I will; Ps 119:31—stuck; Ps 119:57—I have; Ps 119:63—a companion; Ps 119:145—I will; Prov 2:20—General; Prov 9:6—Forsake; Prov 24:19—Fret; Prov 29:27—General; Dan 1:8—purposed; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Matt 26:70—General; Luke 13:27—depart; Rom 7:18—for to will; Phil 3:2—evil

Psalm 119:116 Uphold: Ps 37:17, 24; 41:12; 63:8; 94:18; Isa 41:10; 42:1 and let me: Ps 25:2; Isa 45:17; Rom 5:5; 9:32; 10:11; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Ps 17:5—Hold; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 119:8—O forsake; Ps 119:133—Order; Jer 10:23—General; Matt 26:33—yet; Luke 22:40—Pray; Rom 14:4—he shall; Phil 1:20—in nothing

Psalm 119:117 Hold: Ps 17:5; 71:6; 73:23; 139:10; Isa 41:13; John 10:28, 29; Rom 14:4; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 and I will: Ps 119:6, 48, 111, 112 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Ps 18:22—I did; Ps 30:6—I shall; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 94:18—My foot; Ps 119:8—O forsake; Ps 119:15—have respect; Ps 119:109—yet do I not; Ps 119:173—Let; Ps 145:14—upholdeth; Jer 10:23—General; Matt 26:33—yet; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Luke 22:40—Pray

Psalm 119:118 trodden: Isa 25:10; 63:3; Mal 4:3; Luke 21:24; Rev 14:20 err: Ps 119:10, 21; 95:10 their deceit: Ps 119:29; 78:36, 37, 57; Isa 44:20; Eph 4:22; 5:6; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 2 Tim 3:13; 1 John 2:21; Rev 18:23 Reciprocal: Ps 119:128—and I; Lam 1:15—trodden; Luke 8:5—it; Jas 5:19—err

Psalm 119:119 Thou: When Thou triest them in the refining fire, they are burnt up, fly off in fumes, or in scorie, which Thou sweepest away. putteth away: Heb. causeth to cease, 1 Sam 15:23; Jer 6:30; Ezek 22:18–22; Mal 3:2, 3; Matt 3:12; 7:23; 13:40–42, 49, 50 therefore: Ps 119:111, 126–128 Reciprocal: Mal 4:1—and all the

Psalm 119:120 My flesh: Ps 119:53; Lev 10:1–3; 1 Sam 6:20; 2 Sam 6:8, 9; 1 Chr 24:16, 17, 30; 2 Chr 34:21, 27; Isa 66:2; Dan 10:8–11; Hab 3:16; Phil 2:12; Heb 12:21, 28, 29; Rev 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—and I was; Exod 14:31—feared; Exod 15:11—fearful; Lev 10:3—I will be; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; 2 Chr 27:2—he entered not; Ezra 10:3—of those that; Job 4:14—Fear; Job 9:28—afraid; Job 13:11—Shall; Job 13:21—let not; Job 21:6—Even when; Job 23:15—General; Job 31:23—destruction; Job 37:1—General; Ps 2:11—rejoice; Ps 52:6—and fear; Ps 55:5—Fearfulness; Ps 119:43—for I have; Prov 14:16—feareth; Jer 5:22—Fear ye not; Ezek 11:13—Then; Dan 6:26—tremble; Hos 6:5—and thy judgments are as; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Joel 2:1—let; Hab 3:2—I have; Matt 10:28—him; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 16:29—and came; Acts 24:25—Felix; 2 Cor 7:15—with; 1 John 4:18—fear hath

Psalm 119:121 I have: Ps 7:3–5; 18:20–24; 75:2; 1 Sam 24:11–15; 25:28; 2 Sam 8:15; Acts 21:16; 25:10, 11; 2 Cor 1:12 leave me: Ps 37:33; 57:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 27:9—leave

Psalm 119:122 surety: Gen 43:9; Prov 22:26, 27; Isa 38:14; Phlm 1:18, 19; Heb 7:22 let not: Ps 119:21; 36:11 Reciprocal: Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 119:134—General

Psalm 119:123; Ps 119:81, 82; 69:3; 130:6; 143:7; Lam 4:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:32—fail; Job 31:16—the eyes; Ps 38:10—the light; Ps 40:16—love; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Isa 38:14—mine eyes; Heb 5:13—the word

Psalm 119:124 Deal: Ps 119:41, 76, 77, 132; 51:1; 69:13, 16; 79:8; 103:10; 130:3, 4, 7; Dan 9:18; Luke 18:13; 2 Tim 1:16–18 teach: Ps 119:12, 26; 143:10–12; Neh 9:20 Reciprocal: Ps 25:7—according; Ps 86:2—save; Ps 119:17—Deal

Psalm 119:125 I am thy: Ps 119:94; 86:16; 116:16; Rom 6:22 give: Ps 119:34, 66; 2 Chr 1:7–10; 2 Cor 3:5, 6; 2 Tim 2:7; Jas 1:5; 3:13–17 that I: Ps 119:11, 18, 19, 29; Prov 9:10; 14:8 Reciprocal: Ps 86:2—save; Ps 119:73—give me; Ps 119:95—but I; Prov 2:3—if; Matt 1:20—while

Psalm 119:126 time: Ps 9:19; 102:13; Gen 22:10, 11, 14; Deut 32:36; Isa 42:14 to work: That is, “to take vengeance,” as asah signifies, Jer 18:23; Mal 3:17, by an ellipsis of the noun. When infidels, profligates, and Pharisees, “make void the law of God,” generally, then it is time for God to arise to vindicate His own honour and maintain His cause among men. they: Jer 8:8; Hab 1:4; Mal 2:8; Matt 15:6; Rom 3:31; 4:14 Reciprocal: Num 15:31—despised; Job 15:4—castest off; Ps 17:13—Arise; Ps 119:101—refrained; Ps 119:119—therefore; Mark 7:9—reject

Psalm 119:127 I love: Ps 119:72; 19:10; Prov 3:13–18; 8:11; 16:16; Matt 13:45, 46; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Deut 4:8—General; Neh 8:12—because; Neh 9:13—gavest; Job 23:12—I have esteemed; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 111:8—are done; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:97—O how; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 23:23—Buy; Luke 8:15—keep; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Rom 7:12—the law; Rom 7:16—I consent; Rom 7:22—I delight; 2 Cor 3:7—was; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalm 119:128 I esteem: Ps 119:6; 19:7, 8; Deut 4:8; Job 33:27; Prov 30:5; Rom 7:12, 14, 16, 22 all things: Kol, “all” seems to have been omitted by all the versions, except the Chaldee; which reads simply, “all thy precepts;” and this renders the text more perspicuous and unembarrassed. and I: Ps 119:104, 118 Reciprocal: Deut 28:1—to do all; 2 Sam 22:23—For all; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; Neh 9:13—gavest; Ps 18:22—For all; Ps 33:4—the word; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 111:8—are done; Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 119:66—I Have; Ps 119:75—I know; Ps 119:86—All thy; Ps 119:140—pure; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 8:13—The fear; Hos 14:9—for; Matt 5:19—shall break; Rom 7:15—what I hate; Rom 12:2—good; 2 Cor 3:7—was; Eph 6:1—for; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; Heb 1:9—hated; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalm 119:129 testimonies: Ps 119:18; 139:6; Isa 9:6; 25:1; Rev 19:10 doth: Ps 119:2, 31, 146; 25:10 Reciprocal: Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 119:95—but I

Psalm 119:130 entrance: Or, “opening;” paithach the Scriptures give satisfactory light to the mind upon every subject of which they treat; and speedily communicate more useful knowledge to the simplest believer, upon the most important topics, than the acutest philosophers have been able to develop through successive ages. Ps 119:105; Prov 6:23; Isa 8:20; Luke 1:77–79; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:4, 6; Eph 5:13, 14; 2 Pet 1:19 it giveth: Ps 19:7; Prov 1:4, 22, 23; 9:4–6; Rom 16:18, 19; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev

24:2—the lamps; Num 8:2—General; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Ps 73:17—Until; Ps 119:108—teach; Prov 7:7—the simple; Eccl 2:13—light; Song 2:5—for; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Matt 7:24—a wise; John 6:63—the words; Rom 2:18—being instructed; 2 Tim 3:16—and is; Heb 4:12—is quick

Psalm 119:131 opened: Ps 119:20; 42:1; Isa 26:8, 9; 1 Pet 2:2 I longed: Ps 119:40, 162, 174; Heb 12:14 Reciprocal: Job 7:2—earnestly desireth; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:15—meditate; Ps 119:39—for thy; Song 2:5—for; Rom 7:24—wretched

Psalm 119:132 Look: Ps 119:124; 25:18; Exod 4:31; 1 Sam 1:11; 2 Sam 16:12; Isa 63:7–9 as thou usest to do unto those: Heb. according to the custom toward those, Ps 106:4; 2 Thess 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Deut 26:7—looked; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 9:13—Have; Ps 86:16—turn; Ps 116:1—love; Ps 119:17—Deal; Ps 119:41—General; Jer 15:15—remember; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalm 119:133 Order: Ps 119:116; 17:5; 32:8; 121:3; 1 Sam 2:9 let not: Ps 19:13; Rom 6:12–14; 7:23, 24 Reciprocal: Ps 37:23—steps; Ps 40:2—established; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 119:10—O let me; Ps 119:45—And I will; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 8:36—General; Rom 7:21—a law; Gal 5:17—the flesh

Psalm 119:134; Ps 119:122; 56:1, 2, 13; 105:43–45; Ezek 11:17–20; 36:24–27; Luke 1:74, 75; Acts 9:31 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Ps 119:146—and I shall keep

Psalm 119:135 Make: Ps 4:6; 80:1, 3, 7, 19; Num 6:25, 26; Job 33:26; Rev 22:4, 5 and teach: Ps 119:12, 26; Job 34:32; 35:11; 36:22; Luke 24:45 Reciprocal: Ps 67:1—cause; Dan 9:17—cause

Psalm 119:136; Ps 119:53, 158; 1 Sam 15:11; Jer 9:1, 18; 13:17; 14:17; Ezek 9:4; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; 1 Sam 15:35—Samuel mourned; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 9:4—trembled; Ezra 10:1—weeping; Ps 139:21—and am not; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Lam 1:16—I weep; Lam 2:18—let tears; Lam 3:48—General; Matt 18:31—they; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 11:35—General; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Acts 20:19—many; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Cor 2:4—out; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Phil 3:18—even; Jas 4:9—afflicted; 2 Pet 2:8—in seeing

Psalm 119:137; Ps 99:4; 103:6; 145:17; Deut 32:4; Ezra 9:15; Neh 9:33; Jer 12:1; Dan 9:7, 14; Rom 2:5; 3:5, 6; 9:14; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:7; 19:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; Job 34:23—he will; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 119:62—thy; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; Rom 7:12—the law

Psalm 119:138 testimonies: Ps 119:86, 144; 19:7–9; Deut 4:8, 45 righteous: Heb. righteousness faithful: Heb. faithfulness, Ps 119:75 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:3—testimonies; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 119:151—all; Ps 119:160—Thy word is true from the beginning; Ps 119:172—for all thy; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness

Psalm 119:139 zeal: Ps 69:9; 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; John 2:17 consumed me: or, cut me off because: Ps 53:4; Matt 9:13; 12:3–5; 15:4–6; 21:13, 16, 42; 22:29; Acts 13:27; 28:23–27 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—zealous; Deut 26:13—forgotten; Hos 4:6—seeing; Matt 15:6—Thus; 2 Cor 7:11—zeal; Gal 4:18—it is; 2 Pet 2:8—in seeing

Psalm 119:140 Thy word: Gold has need to be refined; but thy word is purity itself, reflecting the holiness of Jehovah's character and government, and requiring and leading to purity of heart and life. pure: Heb. tried, or refined, Ps 119:128; 12:6; 18:30; 19:8; Prov 30:5; Rom 7:12, 16, 22; 1 Pet 2:2; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:31—the word; Ps 119:47—which; Rom 3:2—the oracles; 1 John 5:3—and

Psalm 119:141 small: Ps 22:6; 40:17; Prov 15:16; 16:8; 19:1; Isa 53:3; Luke 6:20; 9:58; 2 Cor 8:9; Jas 2:5 yet do: Ps 119:109, 176; Prov 3:1 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—forgotten; 1 Sam 18:23—and lightly; Ps 119:16—not forget; Ps 119:153—for I; Gal 4:14—ye

Psalm 119:142 Thy righteousness: Men, as Bp. HORNE observes, may decree wickedness by a law; or they may change their decrees, and with them what is right to-day may be wrong to-morrow; but the law of God is righteousness, and it is truth, to-day and forever. an everlasting: Ps 119:144; 36:6; Isa 51:6, 8; Dan 9:24; 2 Thess 1:6–10 and thy: Ps 119:151; 19:9; John 17:17; Eph 4:21 Reciprocal: Ps 26:3—and; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Ps 119:86—All thy; Ps 119:160—and every one; Ps 119:172—for all thy; Dan 8:12—and it cast; Rom 3:25—to declare; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Psalm 119:143 Trouble: Ps 119:107; 18:4, 5; 88:3–18; 116:3; 130:1; Mark 14:33, 34 taken hold on me: Heb. found me yet thy: Ps 119:16, 47, 77; Job 23:12; John 4:34 Reciprocal: Gen 44:34—come on; Job 15:24—anguish; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Ps 119:24—testimonies; Ps 119:92—thy law; Rom 7:24—wretched

Psalm 119:144 righteousness: Ps 119:138, 152; Matt 5:18; 1 Pet 1:23–25 give me: Ps 119:34, 66, 73, 169; 2 Cor 4:6; 1 John 5:20, 21 understanding: Prov 10:21; Isa 6:9, 10; 27:11; Jer 4:22; Dan 12:10; Hos 4:6; Matt 13:19; John 17:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Ps 119:142—an everlasting; Ps 119:160—and every one; John 17:17—word; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Psalm 119:145 cried: Ps 119:10; 61:1, 2; 62:8; 86:4; 102:1 title Ps 142:1, 2; 1 Sam 1:10, 15; Jer 29:13 I will: Ps 119:44, 106, 115 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—statutes; Num 14:24—followed me; Deut 4:29—with all; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; Ps 119:169—Let my cry; Lam 2:18—heart; Col 3:23—whatsoever; Heb 10:22—a true

Psalm 119:146 and I shall keep: or, that I may keep, Ps 119:134; Judg 10:15, 16; Matt 1:21; Titus 2:14; 3:4–8 Reciprocal: Ps 119:2—keep; Ps 119:88—so shall I; Ps 119:129—doth; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Psalm 119:147 I prevented: That is, I anticipated, or rose before, the morning dawn; and was before hand with the light itself. Ps 5:3; 21:3; 42:8; 88:13; 130:6; Isa 26:9; Mark 1:35 hoped: Ps 119:74, 81; 56:4; 130:5; Heb 6:17–19 Reciprocal: Josh 6:15—about the dawning; 1 Sam 1:19—they rose; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ps 63:6—General; Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 119:62—midnight; Prov 31:15—riseth; Lam 2:19—cry out; 1 Thess 4:15—prevent

Psalm 119:148 eyes: Ps 119:62; 63:1, 6; 139:17, 18; Lam 2:19; Luke 6:12 the night watches: The ancient Jews divided the night into three watches of four hours each, beginning at six o'clock in the evening; before the last of which, "the day break," or "morning watch," as the LXX and Vulgate read, the Psalmist was awake. Reciprocal: Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ps 88:13—and in; Ps 119:15—meditate; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Prov 6:22—General; Prov 31:15—riseth; Acts 17:11—and searched; 1 Thess

4:15—prevent; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 119:149 Hear: Ps 5:2, 3; 55:2; 64:1 according unto: Ps 51:1; 69:16; 109:21; Isa 63:7
quicken me: Ps 119:25, 40, 154, 156

Psalm 119:150 draw nigh: Ps 22:11–13, 16; 27:2; 1 Sam 23:16; 2 Sam 17:16; Matt 26:46, 47,
for from, Ps 50:17; Job 21:14; Prov 1:7, 22; 28:9; Eph 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 46:12—that;
Jer 44:23—nor walked

Psalm 119:151 near: Ps 46:1; 75:1; 139:2; 145:18; Deut 4:7; Matt 1:23 all: Ps 119:138, 142
Reciprocal: Ps 34:18—is nigh; Ps 111:7—all his; Ps 119:86—All thy; John 17:17—word

Psalm 119:152 thy testimonies: Ps 119:144, 160; 89:34–37; 111:7, 8; Eccl 3:14; Luke 21:33
Reciprocal: Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 78:5—For he; Ps 119:89—For ever; Ps 119:109—yet
do I not; Matt 5:18—pass; John 17:17—word

Psalm 119:153 Consider: Ps 119:159; 9:13; 13:3, 4; 25:19; Exod 3:7, 8; Neh 9:32; Lam 2:20;
5:1 for I: Ps 119:16, 98, 109, 141, 176 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—forgotten; Job 10:15—see;
Ps 25:18—Look; Ps 31:7—for; Prov 3:1—forget; Lam 1:9—behold

Psalm 119:154 Plead: Ps 35:1; 43:1; 1 Sam 24:15; Job 5:8; Prov 22:23; Jer 11:20; 50:34;
51:36; Mic 7:9; 1 John 2:1 quicken: Ps 119:25, 40 Reciprocal: Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps
119:149—quicken me

Psalm 119:155 Salvation: Ps 18:27; Job 5:4; Isa 46:12; 57:19; Eph 2:17, 18 for they: Ps 10:4;
Job 21:14, 15; Prov 1:7; Luke 16:24; Rom 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 73:27—lo; Ps 85:9—Surely;
Isa 59:11—for salvation; Jer 44:23—nor in his statutes; Lam 3:17—thou

Psalm 119:156 Great: Heb. Many are thy: Ps 51:1; 86:5, 13, 15; 1 Chr 21:13; Isa 55:7; 63:7
quicken: Ps 119:149 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:14—for his; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps
119:25—quicken; Ps 119:40—quicken

Psalm 119:157 Many: Ps 3:1, 2; 22:12, 16; 25:19; 56:2; 118:10–12; Matt 24:9; 26:47; Acts
4:27 yet do I: Ps 119:51, 110; 44:17; Job 17:9; 23:11; Isa 42:4; Acts 20:23, 24; 1 Cor 15:58
Reciprocal: Ps 44:18—have; Ps 119:69—I will; Ps 119:161—Princes; Prov 4:5—neither

Psalm 119:158; Ps 119:53, 136; Ezek 9:4; Mark 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; 1 Sam
15:35—Samuel mourned; Ps 139:21—and am not; Matt 18:31—they; Luke 19:41—and
wept; Acts 17:16—his spirit; 2 Pet 2:8—in seeing

Psalm 119:159 Consider: Ps 119:97, 153; 2 Kgs 20:3; Neh 5:19; 13:22 quicken: Ps 119:88
Reciprocal: Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:25—quicken; Ps 119:40—quicken; Ps
119:167—soul; Gal 5:17—the flesh

Psalm 119:160 Thy word is true from the beginning: Heb. The beginning of the word is
true, Ps 119:86, 138; Prov 30:5; 2 Tim 3:16 and every one: Ps 119:75, 142, 144, 152; Eccl
3:14; Matt 5:18 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—judgments; Neh 9:13—true laws; Ps
19:9—judgments; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Ps 111:7—all his; Ps 119:66—I Have; Ps
119:89—For ever; Rom 3:4—let God

Psalm 119:161 Princes: Ps 119:23, 157; 1 Sam 21:15; 24:9–15; 26:18; John 15:25 my heart: Ps 4:4; Gen 39:9; 42:18; 2 Kgs 22:19; Neh 5:15; Job 31:23; Isa 66:2; Jer 36:23–25 Reciprocal: Ps 35:19—that hate; Lam 3:52—without

Psalm 119:162 rejoice: Ps 119:72, 111; Jer 15:16 as one: 1 Sam 30:16; Prov 16:19; Isa 9:3 Reciprocal: Ps 60:6—rejoice; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Ps 119:24—testimonies; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Ps 119:131—I longed; Ps 119:174—and thy law; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 22:18—it is; Luke 18:30—manifold more

Psalm 119:163 hate: Ps 119:29, 113, 128; 101:7; Prov 6:16–19; 30:8; Amos 5:15; Rom 12:9; Eph 4:25; Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:10—And David; Ps 62:4—delight; Ps 97:10—hate; Prov 13:5—righteous; Rom 7:15—what I hate

Psalm 119:164 Seven times: That is, probably many times, or frequently, as the term seven frequently denotes; but Rabbi Solomon says that this is to be understood literally; for they praised God twice in the morning before reading the decalogue, and once after; twice in the evening before the same reading, and twice after; making in the whole seven times. Ps 119:62; 55:17 because: Ps 48:11; 97:8; Rev 19:2 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—judgments; Lev 26:18—seven times; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 145:2—Every day

Psalm 119:165 Great: Prov 3:1, 2, 17; Isa 32:17; 57:21; John 14:27; Gal 5:22, 23; 6:15, 16; Phil 4:7 nothing shall offend them: Heb. they shall have no stumbling block, Isa 8:13–15; 28:13; 57:14; Matt 13:21; 24:24; 1 Pet 2:6–8 Reciprocal: Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 119:56—because; Ps 119:97—O how; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Prov 13:13—rewarded; Isa 48:18—then had; Isa 54:13—great; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Heb 12:11—peaceable

Psalm 119:166 Lord: Ps 119:81, 174; 130:5–7; Gen 49:18 and done: Ps 4:5; 24:3–5; 50:23; John 7:17; 1 John 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ps 39:7—hope; Ps 40:16—love; Ps 71:5—For thou; Lam 3:26—quietly

Psalm 119:167 soul: Ps 119:6–8, 97, 111, 159; John 14:21–24; 15:9, 10; Heb 10:16 and I love: Ps 40:8; Rom 7:22 Reciprocal: Ps 40:16—love; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:95—but I; Ps 119:174—and thy law

Psalm 119:168 for all my: Ps 44:20, 21; 98:8; 139:3; Job 34:21; Prov 5:21; Jer 23:24; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23

Psalm 119:169 Let my cry: Ps 119:145; 18:6; 2 Chr 30:27 give me: Ps 119:144; 1 Chr 22:12; 2 Chr 1:10; Prov 2:3–5; Dan 2:21; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Ps 119:73—give me; Ps 119:108—teach

Psalm 119:170 deliver me: Ps 119:41; 89:20–25; Gen 32:9–12; 2 Sam 7:25 Reciprocal: Ps 119:58—be merciful

Psalm 119:171 my lips: etc. Or, more literally, and accordant with the context. “My lips shall pour forth (tabbanah) praise; for (kee) thou hast taught me thy statutes.” Ps 119:7; 50:23; 71:17, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Lev 20:22—statutes; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 40:9—not; Prov 22:18—fitted

Psalm 119:172 tongue: Ps 119:13, 46; 37:30; 40:9, 10; 78:4; Deut 6:7; Matt 12:34, 35; Eph

4:29; Col 4:6 for all thy: Ps 119:86, 138, 142; Rom 7:12, 14 Reciprocal: Ps 119:66—I Have

Psalm 119:173 Let: Ps 119:94, 117; Isa 41:10–14; Mark 9:24; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 6:10–20; Phil 4:13 for: Ps 119:30, 35, 40, 111; Deut 30:19; Josh 24:15, 22; 1 Kgs 3:11, 12; Prov 1:29; Luke 10:42 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:10—thine hand; Ps 119:5—General; Prov 1:30—General; Rom 7:18—for to will; Phil 3:12—I had

Psalm 119:174 longed: Ps 119:81, 166; Gen 49:18; 2 Sam 23:5; Prov 13:12; Song 5:8; Rom 7:22–25; 8:23–25; Phil 1:23 and thy law: Ps 119:16, 24, 47, 77, 111, 162, 167; 1:2 Reciprocal: Deut 12:20—I will; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:131—I longed; Prov 3:17—ways of; Jer 6:10—delight; Lam 3:26—quietly; Rom 12:2—good; 2 Cor 3:7—was

Psalm 119:175 Let my: Ps 9:13, 14; 30:9; 51:14, 15; 118:18, 19; Isa 38:19 and let thy: Ps 119:75; Isa 26:8, 9; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 11:31, 32; 2 Cor 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:20—and my; Lev 20:22—judgments; Ps 21:4—asked; Ps 67:3—General; Ps 119:43—for I have

Psalm 119:176 gone astray: Isa 53:6; Ezek 34:6, 16; Matt 10:6; 15:24; 18:12, 13; Luke 15:4–7; John 10:16; 1 Pet 2:25 seek: Song 1:4; Jer 31:18; Luke 19:10; Gal 4:9; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:17 for I do: Ps 119:61, 93; Hos 4:6 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—forgotten; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 119:8—O forsake; Ps 119:10—O let me; Ps 119:16—not forget; Ps 119:67—Before; Ps 119:83—yet do I; Ps 119:141—yet do; Ps 119:153—for I; Prov 3:1—forget; Prov 7:25—go; Jer 50:6—people; Ezek 34:11—search; Luke 15:6—for; Rom 7:18—for to will; Rom 7:24—wretched; Gal 5:17—the flesh

CHAPTER 120

- 1 David prays against Doeg;
- 3 reproves his tongue;
- 5 complains of his necessary conversation with the wicked.

Psalms 120 Title A Song of Degrees: Bp. PATRICK and others suppose this Psalm to have been composed by David, when the calumnies of Doeg and others forced him to flee his country. Ps 121; 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130; 131, 132, 133, 134 titles

Psalm 120:1 my distress: Ps 18:6; 30:7, 8; 50:15; 107:13; 116:3, 4; 118:5; Isa 37:3, 4, 14–20; 38:2–5; Jonah 2:2; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; 2 Sam 22:7—my distress; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; Ps 6:9—hath heard

Psalm 120:2 from lying lips: Ps 35:11; 52:2–4; 109:1, 2; 140:1–3; Matt 26:59–62 Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Neh 6:10—Let us meet; Job 15:5—thou chooseth; Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 52:5—God; Prov 6:17—lying; Jer 9:3—they bend; Jer 9:6—habitation; Matt 12:34—how; Mark 12:14—Master

Psalm 120:3 What shall: etc. or, What shall the deceitful tongue give unto thee, or, What shall it profit thee, Job 27:8; Matt 16:26; Rom 6:21 done: Heb. added Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; Gen 39:14—an Hebrew; Exod 23:1—shalt not; Judg 9:20—let fire come out; Neh 6:10—Let us meet; Job 15:5—thou chooseth; Ps 18:13—coals; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps

109:2—with; Prov 6:17—lying; Prov 10:31—the froward; Prov 19:5—false; Prov 25:18—General; Isa 3:11—given him; Jer 9:8—tongue; Jer 23:36—for every

Psalms 120:4 Sharp: etc. or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coals of juniper. Ps 57:4; 59:7; Prov 11:9, 12, 18; 16:27; 18:8, 21; Jas 3:5–8 arrows: Ps 7:13; 52:5; 140:9, 11; Deut 32:23, 24; Prov 12:22; 19:5, 9; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Judg 9:20—let fire come out; 1 Chr 1:29—Kedar; Job 20:26—a fire; Ps 18:13—coals; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Prov 10:31—the froward; Prov 25:18—General; Prov 26:21—General; Song 8:6—the coals; Isa 3:11—given him; Isa 5:28—arrows; Rom 12:20—coals

Psalms 120:5 Woe: Jer 9:2, 3, 6; 15:10; Mic 7:1, 2; 2 Pet 2:7, 8; Rev 2:13 Mesech: Gen 10:2; Ezek 27:13, Meshech. the tents: Gen 25:13; 1 Sam 25:1; Song 1:5; Isa 60:6, 7; Jer 49:28, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:19—they have driven; Ps 35:20—For; Prov 21:19—better; Isa 21:16—Kedar; Isa 42:11—Kedar; Jer 2:10—the isles; Jer 4:31—Woe; Jer 45:3—Woe; Hab 1:3—General; Rom 12:18—General

Psalms 120:6 soul: Ps 57:4; 1 Sam 20:30–33; Ezek 2:6; Matt 10:16, 36; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Ps 55:20—at peace; Prov 21:19—better; Jer 15:10—a man; Mic 2:8—securely; Hab 1:3—General; Matt 5:9—are; Heb 12:14—Follow; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

Psalms 120:7 for peace: or, a man of peace, Ps 34:14; 35:20; 55:20; 2 Sam 20:19; Matt 5:9; Rom 12:18; Eph 2:14–17; Heb 12:14 when: 1 Sam 24:9–11; 26:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 13:9—if thou wilt; Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Deut 2:32—General; Deut 20:11—tributaries; Judg 11:14—again unto; Ps 68:30—delight; Ps 140:2—continually; Mic 2:8—securely; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

CHAPTER 121

1 The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.

Psalms 121 Title A Song: Ps 120 title

Psalms 121:1 I will: etc. or, Shall I lift up my eyes to the hills, whence should my help come? Jer 3:23 lift up: Ps 2:6; 68:15, 16; 78:68; 87:1; 123:1; Isa 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—Escape; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 2 Chr 20:12—our eyes; Ps 13:4—when; Ps 25:15—Mine; Ezek 18:6—neither hath lifted; Dan 4:34—lifted; Hos 13:9—but; Luke 9:16—and looking; John 17:1—and lifted

Psalms 121:2 My help: Ps 46:1; 124:8; 146:5, 6; Isa 40:28, 29; 41:13; Jer 20:11; Hos 13:9; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 2 Chr 20:12—our eyes; Ps 25:15—Mine; Ps 62:1—from; Jer 3:23—in vain; Luke 9:16—and looking; John 17:1—and lifted

Psalms 121:3 will not: Ps 91:12; 1 Sam 2:9; Prov 2:8; 3:23, 26; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:37—feet; Ps 17:5—Hold; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 37:23—steps; Ps 37:31—none; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 94:18—My foot; Ps 119:133—Order; Ps 127:1—except; Ps 139:3—my path; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Isa 27:3—do keep; 2 Pet

1:10—never

Psalm 121:4 he that: Ps 27:1; 32:7, 8; 127:1; Isa 27:3 shall: 1 Kgs 18:27; Eccl 8:16; Rev 7:15
Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—a covering; Num 6:24—keep thee; 2 Sam 8:14—the Lord; Prov
3:24—liest

Psalm 121:5 thy shade: Exod 13:21; Isa 4:5, 6; 25:4; 32:2; Matt 23:37 upon: Ps 16:8; 109:31
Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—keep; Exod 13:22—He took; Exod 26:14—a covering; Num
14:9—defence; 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; 2 Chr 6:20—thine eyes; Ps 91:6—pestilence; Prov
2:8—keepeth; Isa 49:10—neither; Dan 3:17—our God

Psalm 121:6 the sun: Ps 91:5–10; Isa 49:10; Rev 7:16 Reciprocal: Ps 91:6—pestilence; Isa
4:6—tabernacle; Jonah 4:8—and the sun

Psalm 121:7 preserve: Ps 91:9, 10; Job 5:19–27; Prov 12:21; Matt 6:13; Rom 8:28, 35–39; 2
Tim 4:18 he shall: Ps 34:22; 41:2; 97:10; 145:20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—Angel; 1 Sam
30:23—who hath; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 1 Chr 18:13—Thus the Lord; Job 5:24—thou
shalt visit; Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 17:5—Hold; Ps 25:20—O; Ps 26:1—I shall; Luke 11:4—but;
John 17:15—keep; 2 Thess 3:3—and

Psalm 121:8 thy going out: Deut 28:6, 19; 2 Sam 5:2; Ezra 8:21, 31; Prov 2:8; 3:6; Jas
4:13–16 from this time: Ps 113:2; 115:18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Gen
8:18—General; 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; 1 Sam 18:13—he went out; 1 Sam 29:6—thy going;
1 Sam 30:23—who hath; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:7—to
go; 2 Kgs 19:27—thy going out; 1 Chr 18:6—Thus the Lord; 2 Chr 15:5—no peace; Job
5:24—thou shalt visit; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 37:23—steps; Ps
56:8—tellest; Prov 3:23—General; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Jer 36:26—but; Matt
2:22—being; Matt 6:13—deliver; Acts 9:28—coming

CHAPTER 122

- 1 David professes his joy for the church;
- 6 and prays for the peace thereof.

Psalms 122 Title A Song of Degrees: Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129;
130, 131, 132, 133, 134 titles

Psalm 122:1 was glad: Ps 42:4; 55:14; 63:1–3; 84:1, 2, 10; 119:111 Let us go: Isa 2:3; Jer
31:6; 50:4, 5; Mic 4:2; Zech 8:21–23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 1 Chr 29:3—I
have set; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 132:7—will go; Ps 147:1—and praise;
Eccl 8:10—the place; Isa 38:22—What; Isa 58:13—call; Ezek 24:25—their strength; Ezek
46:10—General; Luke 2:44—in

Psalm 122:2; Ps 84:7; 87:1–3; 100:4; Exod 20:24; 2 Chr 6:6

Psalm 122:3 builded: 2 Sam 5:9; Eph 2:20, 21; 4:4–7; Rev 21:10–27 Reciprocal: Exod
36:10—General; Exod 36:29—coupled; Ps 116:19—General; Phil 1:27—that ye

Psalm 122:4 Whither: Ps 78:68; 132:13; Exod 23:17; 34:23, 24; Deut 12:5, 11; 16:16 the testimony: Exod 16:34; 26:33, 34; 32:15 to give: Ps 66:13–16; 107:1–3; 116:17–19; 118:19 Reciprocal: Num 1:50—the tabernacle; Deut 17:8—get thee up; Ezra 6:3—the place; Ps 26:12—in the; Ps 116:19—General; Lam 1:1—full

Psalm 122:5 there: Deut 17:8, 18; 2 Chr 19:8 are set: Heb. do sit the thrones: 2 Sam 8:18; 2 Chr 11:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:7—for the throne; 1 Kgs 10:18—a great throne; 1 Chr 11:5—the city; Neh 11:1—the rulers; Ps 108:8—Judah; Ps 137:5—I forget; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Jer 31:23—The Lord; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; Phil 2:15—a crooked

Psalm 122:6 Pray: Ps 51:18; 137:6, 7; Jer 51:50; John 17:21; Eph 4:3; 2 Thess 3:16 they shall: Gen 12:3; Num 24:9; 1 John 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; 1 Kgs 5:7—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Neh 1:2—I asked; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Neh 2:12—my God; Neh 2:20—The God; Neh 13:14—Remember me; Esth 7:3—my people; Esth 10:3—seeking; Ps 25:22—General; Ps 128:5—thou shalt see; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Ps 133:1—how good; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Isa 62:1—Zion's; Isa 66:10—all ye that love; Matt 5:9—are; Rom 5:1—we have; Eph 6:23—Peace; Jas 1:17—no variableness

Psalm 122:7 Peace: 1 Chr 12:18; Isa 9:7; 54:13; John 14:27; Jas 3:18 within thy palaces: Ps 48:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; 1 Kgs 5:7—Blessed; Rev 21:12—a wall

Psalm 122:8; Ps 16:3; 42:4; 119:63; Eph 4:4–6; Phil 2:2–5; Jas 3:13–18

Psalm 122:9 the house: Ps 26:8; 69:9; 84:1, 2, 10; 1 Chr 29:3; John 2:17 I will seek: Ps 102:13, 14; 137:5, 6; Neh 2:10; 13:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Ezra 8:30—the house of our God; Neh 10:39—we will not

CHAPTER 123

- 1 The godly profess their confidence in God;
- 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt.

Psalms 123 Title A Song of Degrees: This Psalm is probably a complaint of the captives in Babylon, relative to the contempt and cruel usage they received. Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129; 130, 131, 132, 133, 134 titles

Psalm 123:1 lift I: Ps 25:15; 121:1; 141:8; Luke 18:13 O thou: Ps 2:4; 11:4; 113:5, 6; 115:3; Isa 57:15; 66:1; Matt 6:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Kgs 19:14—spread it; 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; 2 Chr 20:12—our eyes; Ps 33:14—General; Ps 34:5—They; Ps 38:15—do; Ps 136:26—the God of heaven; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Isa 38:14—mine eyes; Isa 63:15—the habitation; Ezek 18:6—neither hath lifted; Dan 4:34—lifted; John 11:41—And Jesus; John 17:1—and lifted

Psalm 123:2 as the eyes: Josh 9:23, 27; 10:6 so our eyes: Ps 40:1–3; 119:82, 123–125; 130:5, 6; Gen 32:26; 49:18; Lam 3:25, 26; Luke 18:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:20—the eyes; 2 Kgs 5:2—waited on; 2 Chr 20:12—our eyes; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 25:15—Mine; Ps 34:5—They; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 141:8—mine eyes; Prov 27:18—shall be; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 40:31—they that; Ezek 18:6—neither hath lifted; Hos 3:1—look; Hos

12:6—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Eph 6:5—be; Col 3:22—obey

Psalms 123:3 Have mercy: Ps 56:1, 2; 57:1; 69:13–16; Luke 18:11–13 for we are: Ps 44:13–16; 89:50, 51; Neh 4:2–4; Isa 53:3; Luke 16:14; 23:35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:42—disdained; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; 2 Kgs 19:3—This day; Neh 4:4—Hear; Job 12:5—of him; Job 19:15—count me; Job 35:12—because; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 119:22—Remove; Ps 119:51—proud; Ps 137:3—For there; Ps 140:5—The proud; Prov 11:12—that; Prov 14:2—but; Prov 18:3—General; Isa 36:8—and I; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 3:14—General; Lam 3:30—filled; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 36:6—General; Mark 5:40—they

Psalms 123:4 with the scorning: Ps 73:5–9; 119:51; Job 12:5; 16:4; Jer 48:11, 27, 29; Acts 17:21, 32; 26:24; 1 Cor 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:42—disdained; 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; 2 Kgs 19:3—This day; Neh 4:4—Hear; Job 35:12—because; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 44:13—scorn; Ps 69:20—Reproach; Ps 119:22—Remove; Ps 137:3—For there; Ps 140:5—The proud; Prov 11:12—that; Prov 14:2—but; Prov 18:3—General; Isa 36:8—and I; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 49:31—wealthy nation; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 3:14—General; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 36:6—General; Mark 5:40—they; John 8:22—Will

CHAPTER 124

1 The church blesses God for a miraculous deliverance.

Psalms 124 Title A Song: It is uncertain what the particular deliverance was which is celebrated in this Psalm. Some refer it to the deliverance of Hezekiah from Sennacherib; and others to the return from the Babylonian captivity; while Dr. A. Clarke refers it to that of the Jews from the massacre intended by Haman. Ps 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129; 130, 131, 132, 133, 134 titles

Psalms 124:1 The Lord: Ps 27:1; 46:7, 11; 54:4; 56:9; 118:6, 7; Exod 15:1; Isa 8:9, 10; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:5, 6 now may: Ps 129:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:42—Except; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; 2 Kgs 9:32—Who is on my side; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Ps 60:11—vain; Ps 94:17—Unless; Jer 15:20—but; Dan 3:23—fell; Acts 26:22—obtained

Psalms 124:2 when men: Ps 21:1, 2; 3:1; 22:12, 13, 16; 37:32; Num 16:2, 3 Reciprocal: Josh 7:9—environ; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:32—Who is on my side; Ps 94:17—Unless; Luke 8:23—came

Psalms 124:3 Then they: Ps 27:2; 35:25; 56:1, 2; 57:3; 74:8; 83:4; Esth 3:6, 12, 13 swallowed: Num 16:30–34; Prov 1:12; Jer 51:34; Jonah 1:17 their wrath: Ps 76:10; 1 Sam 20:30–33; Dan 3:19; Matt 2:16; Acts 9:2 Reciprocal: Josh 7:9—environ; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; Job 29:17—and plucked; Ps 93:3—the floods lift; Isa 49:19—they that; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed

Psalms 124:4 the waters: Ps 18:4; 42:7; 69:15; Isa 8:7, 8; 28:2; 59:19; Jer 46:7, 8; Dan 9:26;

Rev 12:15, 16; 17:1, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Job 22:11—abundance; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 69:14—out of; Ps 143:4—is my spirit; Lam 3:54—Waters

Psalm 124:5 the proud: Ps 93:3, 4; Job 38:11; Jer 5:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Ps 31:20—from; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 69:14—out of; Lam 3:54—Waters

Psalm 124:6 who hath not: Ps 17:9; 118:13; 145:5, 6; Exod 15:9, 10; Judg 5:30, 31; 1 Sam 26:20; Isa 10:14–19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:1—fled; 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed; Job 29:17—and plucked; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 41:11—because; Ps 119:110—wicked; Ps 129:4—cut asunder; Isa 49:24—prey

Psalm 124:7 Our soul: 1 Sam 23:26, 27; 24:14, 15; 25:29; 2 Sam 17:2, 21, 22 as a bird: Ps 25:15; 91:3; Prov 6:5; Jer 5:26; 18:22; 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:10—and escaped; Ps 31:4—Pull; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 64:5—of laying snares; Ps 119:110—wicked; Ps 129:4—cut asunder; Isa 49:24—prey; 1 Cor 10:13—make

Psalm 124:8; Ps 115:15; 121:2; 134:3; 146:5, 6; Gen 1:1; Isa 37:16–20; Jer 32:17; Acts 4:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Ps 25:15—out; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 26:22—obtained; Heb 13:6—The Lord; Rev 14:7—worship

CHAPTER 125

- 1 The safety of such as trust in God;
- 4 A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

Psalms 125 Title A Song: Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124 titles

Psalm 125:1 that trust: Ps 27:1; 25:2, 8; 34:22; 62:2, 6; 118:8, 9; 147:11; 1 Chr 5:20; Prov 3:5, 6; Jer 17:7, 8; Eph 1:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:21 be as mount: Ps 132:13, 14; Isa 12:6; 14:32; 51:8, 11, 16; 52:1, 7, 8; Obad 21; Mic 4:2; Zech 1:14, 17; Rev 14:1 but abideth: Matt 16:16–18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 20:8—but we; Ps 36:11—hand; Ps 46:5—she; Ps 48:3—General; Ps 57:1—soul; Ps 71:1—do I; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 112:6—Surely; Ps 115:9—trust; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Prov 10:30—never; Prov 12:3—the root; Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 29:25—whoso; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 33:20—thine eyes; Isa 57:13—but he; Ezek 21:20—the defenced; Zech 9:8—I will; Matt 7:25—for; Matt 16:18—shall not; Luke 6:48—the flood; John 10:28—they; Phil 4:1—so; 2 Tim 2:19—sure; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 1 John 2:17—abideth; 1 John 2:19—for; Rev 20:9—the camp

Psalm 125:2 As the mountains: Lam 4:12 the Lord: Ps 34:7; Deut 33:27; Isa 4:5; Zech 2:5; John 10:28, 29 Reciprocal: Josh 10:6—mountains; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 1 Chr 8:28—Jerusalem; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 147:13—he hath; Prov 12:3—the root; Isa 22:1—the valley; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 31:4—so shall; Jer 21:13—of the valley; Ezek 21:20—the defenced; Ezek 40:5—a wall; Zech 9:8—I will; Matt 7:25—for; Matt 16:18—shall not; Luke 6:48—the flood; 2 Tim 2:19—sure; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 1 John 2:17—abideth; 1 John 2:19—for; Rev 20:9—the camp

Psalms 125:3 the rod: Ps 103:9, 14; Prov 22:8; Isa 10:5; 14:5, 6; 27:8; 1 Cor 10:13; Rev 2:10 the wicked: Heb. wickedness Reciprocal: Num 17:2—twelve rods; 2 Kgs 13:24—Hazeel; Ps 66:9—suffereth; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Prov 30:9—or; Isa 9:4—the staff; Matt 9:16—for

Psalms 125:4 Do good: Ps 41:1–3; 51:18; 73:1; Isa 58:10, 11; Heb 6:10; 1 John 3:17–24 upright: Ps 32:2; 84:11; 119:80; Lam 3:25; John 1:47; Rev 14:5 Reciprocal: Ps 7:10—which; Ps 11:2—the upright; Ps 32:11—upright; Ps 51:6—Behold; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 141:5—for yet my; Gal 6:16—walk; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Psalms 125:5 As for such: Ps 40:4; 101:3; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Prov 14:14; Jer 2:19; Zeph 1:6; Heb 10:38 crooked: Prov 2:15; Isa 59:8; Phil 2:15 with the workers: Matt 7:23; 24:48–51 peace: Ps 128:6; Isa 54:10, 13; Ezek 37:26; Hos 2:18; John 14:27; Gal 6:16; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 37:14—see whether it be well with; Deut 5:32—ye shall not; Josh 23:12—go back; Judg 5:6—byways; Ruth 1:15—gone back; 1 Sam 12:20—turn not; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; 2 Sam 22:22—have not; 2 Sam 22:27—froward; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Kgs 10:11—and; Job 23:11—his way; Job 34:27—turned; Ps 28:2—when; Ps 36:3—he hath; Ps 44:18—heart; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 119:10—O let me; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Prov 28:18—but; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 30:31—which smote; Jer 18:10—do; Jer 34:11—General; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Hos 4:10—left; Amos 5:7—leave; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Luke 13:27—depart; Col 1:23—ye continue; 2 Pet 2:21—to turn

CHAPTER 126

- 1 The church, celebrating her incredible return out of captivity,
- 4 prays for, and prophesies the good success thereof.

Psalms 126 Title A Song of Degrees: This Psalm evidently appears to have been composed in consequence of the proclamation of Cyrus in favour of the Jews, giving them leave to return to their own land, and rebuild their city and temple. Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124, 125 titles

Psalms 126:1 turned again: etc. Heb. returned the returning of Zion, Ps 53:6; 85:1; Ezra 1:1–11; Job 42:10; Jer 31:8–10; Hos 6:11; Joel 3:1 we were like: Job 9:16; Mark 16:11; Luke 24:11, 41; Acts 12:9, 14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 45:26—he believed; Deut 30:3—then the; Neh 8:12—to make; Job 29:24—they believed; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 66:5—Come; Ps 106:47—Save us; Ps 126:4—Turn again; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Isa 14:7—they; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 49:24—prey; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 32:44—for I; Jer 33:7—will cause; Jer 51:10—let us; Ezek 16:53—bring; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Joel 2:21—for; Zeph 2:7—turn; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Luke 15:25—he

Psalms 126:2 Then was: Ps 14:7; 53:6; 106:47, 48; Ezra 3:11; Job 8:21; Isa 35:10; 49:9–13; Jer 31:12, 13; 33:11; Rev 11:15–17 then said: Num 23:23; Josh 2:9–11; 9:9, 10; Neh 6:16; Zech 8:22, 23; Rom 11:15 done great things for them: Heb. magnified to do with them Reciprocal: Gen 18:12—laughed; Gen 21:6—God; 1 Sam 12:24—how great things; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 31:19—wrought; Ps 65:8—afraid; Ps 71:19—who hast; Ps 85:1—thou hast; Ps 96:10—Say; Ps 109:27—General; Ps 145:6—And men; Eccl 3:4—time to weep;

Song 6:9—The daughters; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 33:9—a name; Ezek 36:35—they shall; Ezek 37:13—General; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; Ezek 39:13—the day; Joel 2:26—that; Mic 7:16—nations; Zeph 3:14—shout; Luke 1:49—hath; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Luke 8:39—and published; Luke 24:41—believed

Psalms 126:3; Ps 18:50; 31:19; 66:5, 6; 68:7, 8, 22; Ezra 7:27, 28; Isa 11:11–16; 12:4–6; 51:9–11; 52:9, 10; 66:14; Luke 1:46, 49; Eph 1:18–22; Rev 12:10; 19:1–7 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—What hath; 1 Sam 12:24—how great things; Ps 71:19—who hast; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 145:6—And men; Jer 33:9—a name; Ezek 37:13—General; Ezek 39:13—the day; Joel 2:26—that; Zeph 3:14—shout; Luke 8:39—and published

Psalms 126:4 Turn again: Ps 126:1; 85:4; Hos 1:11 as the streams: Josh 3:16; Isa 41:18 Reciprocal: Job 42:10—turned; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 33:7—will cause; Jer 50:4—going

Psalms 126:5 that sow: Ps 137:1; Isa 12:1–3; Jer 31:9–13; Joel 2:17, 23; Matt 5:4; John 16:20–22; 2 Cor 7:8–11 joy: or, singing Reciprocal: Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 29:7—afflict; 2 Sam 15:30—weeping; 2 Kgs 20:5—I have seen; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 56:8—put; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 97:11—sown; Prov 11:18—but; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Eccl 7:3—is better; Eccl 7:8—Better; Eccl 11:1—for; Isa 9:3—they joy; Hos 10:12—Sow; Mark 9:24—with; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 22:62—and wept; John 17:13—that; Acts 20:37—wept; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; Gal 6:8—soweth to the; 2 Tim 1:4—filled; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Psalms 126:6 that goeth: Ps 30:5; Job 11:13–17; Isa 61:3; Jer 50:4, 5; Gal 6:7, 8 precious seed: or, seed basket shall doubtless: Isa 9:2, 3; Luke 15:18–24; Acts 16:29–34; Rev 7:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 29:7—afflict; 2 Sam 15:30—weeping; Ezra 3:12—wept; Job 8:21—he fill; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 56:8—put; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 97:11—sown; Ps 129:7—he that bindeth; Prov 11:18—but; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Eccl 7:3—is better; Eccl 7:8—Better; Eccl 11:1—for; Jer 31:9—come; Hos 10:12—Sow; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 22:62—and wept; John 16:20—your; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; Phil 3:8—doubtless; Heb 6:7—receiveth; Jas 4:9—afflicted

CHAPTER 127

- 1 The virtue of God's blessing;
- 3 Good children are his gift.

Psalms 127 Title A Song: Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126 titles

Psalms 127:1 for Solomon: or, of Solomon, Ps 72 title The Lord: Ps 33:16–18; Prov 16:9; 21:30, 31; Eccl 9:11; 1 Cor 3:7 build: 1 Chr 22:10, 11; 28:10, 20; 29:19; 1 Cor 3:9–15 they labour: 1 Cor 15:14; Gal 4:11 that build it: Heb. that are builders of it in it except: Ps 121:3–5; Isa 27:3; Zech 2:4, 5 the watchman: Song 3:3; 5:7; Isa 21:5–12; 56:10; 62:6; Jer 51:12, 31; Ezek 33:2–9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 2:22—made; Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 28:3—God; Exod 1:21—made them; Lev 26:6—ye shall; Lev 26:20—your strength; Deut 8:18—he that; Josh 2:2—told the king; Josh 6:1—because; 2 Sam 7:11—he

will make; 1 Kgs 2:24—made me; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; 2 Kgs 7:10—the porter; 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; 1 Chr 17:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; Neh 7:3—Let not the gates; Ps 121:4—he that; Isa 21:8—I stand; Isa 37:27—their inhabitants; Jer 51:58—the people; Hab 2:13—is it; Mal 1:4—They shall build; Luke 5:5—we; Rom 11:25—until; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain

Psalm 127:2 vain: Ps 39:5, 6; Eccl 1:14; 2:1–11, 20–23; 4:8 rise up: Prov 31:15–18 the bread: Gen 3:17–19; Eccl 6:7 for so he: Ps 3:5; 4:8; Eccl 5:12; Jer 31:26; Ezek 34:25; Acts 12:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—ye shall; Deut 8:18—he that; Deut 16:3—the bread; 1 Kgs 22:27—bread of affliction; Prov 3:24—and; Prov 31:18—her candle; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Eccl 2:23—all; Eccl 5:17—he eateth; Eccl 8:16—there is that; Isa 30:20—the bread; Isa 37:27—their inhabitants; Hab 2:13—is it; Luke 5:5—we

Psalm 127:3 children: Ps 128:3, 4; Gen 1:28; 15:4, 5; 24:60; 30:1, 2; 33:5; 41:51, 52; 48:4; Deut 28:4; Josh 24:3, 4; 1 Sam 1:19, 20, 27; 2:20, 21; 1 Chr 28:5; Isa 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—a keeper; Gen 5:4—and he; Gen 11:11—begat sons; Gen 15:2—childless; Gen 16:2—the Lord; Gen 28:3—and make; Gen 29:31—he opened; Gen 30:22—opened; Gen 48:9—my sons; Exod 1:21—made them; Deut 7:14—male or; Ruth 4:11—the Lord; Ruth 4:13—the Lord; 1 Chr 8:40—many sons; 1 Chr 25:5—God gave; Neh 5:2—our sons; Job 1:2—seven sons; Job 5:25—thy seed; Job 21:11—General; Job 29:5—my children; Job 42:13—General; Prov 5:16—dispersed; Prov 17:6—Children’s; Luke 1:13—thy prayer; Heb 2:13—which

Psalm 127:4 arrows: Jer 50:9 so are children: Prov 17:6; 31:28 Reciprocal: Gen 11:11—begat sons; Ps 144:12—as plants; Prov 27:11—that I; Eccl 6:3—a man

Psalm 127:5 Happy: Gen 50:23; Job 1:2; 42:12–16 his quiver full of them: Heb. filled his quiver with them, they shall. Job 5:4; Prov 27:11 speak: or, subdue, Ps 18:47, or, destroy Reciprocal: Ps 128:3—round about; Ps 144:12—as plants; Eccl 6:3—a man; Matt 16:18—and the

CHAPTER 128

1 The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.

Psalms 128 Title A Song of Degrees: Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127 titles

Psalm 128:1 every one: Ps 103:1, 13, 17; 112:1; 115:13; 147:11; Luke 1:50 walketh: Ps 1:1–3; 81:13; 119:1; Luke 1:6; Acts 9:31; 1 Thess 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 26:5—General; Gen 28:3—and make; Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 8:6—walk; Deut 10:12—fear; Deut 12:7—ye shall; Deut 28:3—in the city; 2 Sam 22:22—the ways; 1 Chr 26:5—him; 2 Chr 6:31—fear thee; Job 1:10—about; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 37:22—Blessed; Ps 41:2—blessed; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Prov 8:32—for; Isa 3:10—they shall eat; Isa 50:10—is among; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Jer 22:15—then; Hag 2:19—from; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Luke 11:28—General; John 2:1—a marriage; Eph 6:3—General; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Psalm 128:2 thou shalt eat: Gen 3:19; Deut 28:4, 11, 39, 51; Judg 6:3–6; Eccl 5:18, 19; Isa

62:8; 65:13, 21–23 and it shall: Eccl 8:12; Isa 3:10; Jer 22:15; 1 Cor 15:58; Eph 6:3
Reciprocal: Gen 2:15—put; Deut 12:7—ye shall; Judg 19:16—his work; Ruth 3:1—may
be; Neh 5:2—our sons; Ps 1:3—whatsoever; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 13:11—he; Prov
31:31—of the; Eccl 2:10—my heart rejoiced; Eccl 3:13—General; Isa 19:15—General; Jer
40:9—Fear; Jer 42:6—that it

Psalms 128:3 a fruitful vine: Gen 49:22; Prov 5:15–18; Ezek 19:10 olive plants: Ps 52:8;
144:12; Jer 11:16; Hos 14:6, 7; Rom 11:24 round about: Ps 127:5 Reciprocal: Gen
1:22—General; Gen 1:28—General; Gen 9:1—blessed; Gen 11:11—began sons; Deut
28:4—General; Deut 33:24—Asher be blessed; Ruth 4:11—the Lord; 1 Chr 8:40—many
sons; Job 1:2—seven sons; Job 5:25—thy seed; Job 29:5—my children; Ps
127:3—children; Ps 147:13—blessed; Prov 5:16—dispersed; Prov 14:11—the tabernacle;
Prov 17:6—Children's; Zech 8:5—playing

Psalms 128:4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Gen 9:1—blessed; Gen 11:11—began sons;
Ps 115:13—He will bless; Ps 127:3—children; Zech 8:5—playing

Psalms 128:5 bless thee: Ps 20:2; 118:26; 134:3; Isa 2:3; Eph 1:3 thou shalt see: Ps 122:6; Isa
33:20 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—will bless thee; 1 Kgs 1:48—mine eyes; Ps 115:13—He will
bless; Jer 31:23—The Lord

Psalms 128:6 thou shalt see: Gen 50:23; Job 42:16 peace: Ps 125:5; Isa 66:12; Gal 1:16
Reciprocal: Gen 48:1—his two sons; Deut 33:24—Asher be blessed; 1 Kgs 1:48—mine
eyes; Ps 107:41—maketh; Prov 3:2—length; Prov 13:22—leaveth; Jer 32:39—for the

CHAPTER 129

- 1 An exhortation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions;
- 5 The haters of the church are cursed.

Psalms 129 Title A Song of Degrees: This Psalm was most probably composed in
consequence of the opposition of the Samaritans. Ezra 4:1–23; Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124,
125, 126, 127, 128 title

Psalms 129:1 Many: or, Much. have they: Exod 1:12–14, 22; 5:7–19; Judg 2:15; 10:8–12; 1
Sam 13:19; Lam 1:3 from: Jer 2:2; Ezek 23:3; Hos 2:15; 11:1 may: Ps 124:1 Reciprocal: 2
Sam 19:7—all the evil; Ps 66:12—caused; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Jer 15:20—but; Acts
7:19—General

Psalms 129:2 yet they have: Ps 34:19; 118:13; 125:1; Job 5:19; Matt 16:18; Rom 8:35–39;
John 16:33; Rev 12:8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:7—all the evil; Ezra 5:5—that they; Ps
94:5—break; Jer 1:19—And they; Jer 15:20—but

Psalms 129:3 The plowers: Ps 141:7; Isa 51:23 Reciprocal: Job 39:10—General; Ps
94:5—break; Isa 9:12—devour Israel; Mark 15:15—when; John 19:1—scourged

Psalms 129:4 The Lord: Ezra 9:15; Neh 9:33; Lam 1:18; 3:22; Dan 9:7 cut asunder: Ps 124:6,
7; 140:5–11 Reciprocal: Exod 9:27—the Lord; 2 Chr 12:6—the Lord; Rev 16:5—Thou art

Psalm 129:5 be confounded: Ps 83:4–11; 122:6; Esth 6:13; 9:5; Isa 10:12; 37:22, 28, 29, 35; Zech 1:14–17; 12:3, 6; 1 Cor 16:22 Reciprocal: Ps 35:4—turned; Ps 35:26—ashamed; Ps 37:2—General; Jer 30:16—General; Lam 1:13—he hath turned; John 18:6—they went

Psalm 129:6 as the grass: Ps 37:2; 92:7; Jer 17:5, 6; Matt 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:23—thin; 2 Kgs 19:26—the grass; Job 8:12—General; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; 1 Pet 1:24—all flesh

Psalm 129:7 he that bindeth: Ps 126:6; Isa 17:10, 11; Hos 8:7; Gal 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 41:23—thin; Ruth 2:4—The Lord; Job 8:12—General

Psalm 129:8 The blessing: Ps 118:26; Ruth 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 47:10—General; Deut 6:7—shalt talk; 1 Sam 13:10—salute him; 2 Sam 8:10—to bless him; Job 21:29—go by; Ps 1:3—whatsoever; Jer 31:23—The Lord; 2 John 10—neither

CHAPTER 130

- 1 The psalmist professes his hope in prayer;
- 5 and his patience in hope;
- 7 He exhorts Israel to trust in God.

Psalms 130 Title A Song: Ps 121; 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, Ps 129 titles

Psalm 130:1 Out of: Ps 18:4–6, 16; 25:16–18; 40:2; 42:7; 69:1, 2, 14, 15; 71:20; 88:6, 7; 116:3, 4; Lam 3:53–55; Jonah 2:2–4; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—the pit; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; Neh 9:4—cried; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 18:6—distress; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 118:5—called; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Song 3:1—but; Isa 37:17—Incline; Lam 3:55—General; Dan 4:34—lifted; Jonah 2:1—out; Jonah 3:8—cry; Luke 22:44—being; Luke 22:62—and wept; Acts 9:11—for; Rom 7:24—wretched; 1 Tim 2:8—pray

Psalm 130:2 let thine ears: Ps 5:1, 2; 17:1; 55:1, 2; 61:1, 2; 2 Chr 6:40; Neh 1:6, 11; Isa 37:17; Dan 9:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—the pit; 2 Chr 6:19—Have respect; 2 Chr 7:15—mine eyes; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 18:6—distress; Ps 27:7—General; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 31:2—Bow; Ps 34:15—and; Ps 40:1—inclined; Ps 54:2—General; Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 86:6—General; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 116:4—called; Ps 118:5—called; Song 3:1—but; Lam 3:55—General; Dan 4:34—lifted; Jonah 2:1—out; Jonah 3:8—cry; Luke 22:44—being; 1 Tim 2:8—pray

Psalm 130:3 shouldest mark: Ps 143:2; Job 9:2, 3, 20; 10:14; 15:14; Isa 53:6; John 8:7–9; Rom 3:20–24 Reciprocal: Num 11:11—wherefore have; Num 17:13—any thing; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 1 Kgs 8:30—forgive; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; 2 Chr 6:36—for there is no man; Ezra 9:15—we cannot; Neh 13:22—spare me; Job 9:28—I know; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 25:4—How then; Ps 5:5—stand; Ps 79:8—remember; Ps 103:10—dealt; Ps 119:124—Deal; Eccl 7:20—there; Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity; Hos 3:5—fear; Matt 18:24—ten thousand; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Luke 18:13—God; Rom 2:4—goodness; Rom 4:7—General; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 2:16—that; Gal

3:11—that; Gal 5:17—so; Phil 3:9—not; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Jas 2:11—Now; 1 John 1:10—we say; Rev 6:17—who

Psalm 130:4 But there: Ps 25:11; 86:5; 103:2, 3; Exod 34:5–7; Isa 1:18; 55:7; Jer 31:34; Dan 9:9; Mic 7:18–20; Rom 8:1; 2 Cor 5:19; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14 that thou mayest: Ps 2:11, 12; 1 Kgs 8:39, 40; Jer 33:8, 9; Hos 3:5; Acts 9:31; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 12:24–28 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; Num 17:13—any thing; Josh 24:14—fear; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 1 Kgs 8:30—forgive; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; 2 Chr 6:31—fear thee; Neh 9:17—a God; Neh 13:22—spare me; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 5:7—in thy; Ps 85:8—but; Ps 86:15—But thou; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 130:7—for with; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Jer 31:12—and shall; Matt 6:12—forgive; Matt 18:24—ten thousand; Mark 2:7—who; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Luke 18:13—God; Acts 13:38—that; Rom 2:4—goodness; Rom 4:7—General; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:11—that; Phil 3:9—not; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Jas 2:11—Now; Rev 6:17—who

Psalm 130:5 I wait: Ps 27:14; 33:20; 40:1; 62:1, 5; Gen 49:18; Isa 8:17; 26:8; 30:18; Luke 2:25, 38 and in his: Ps 119:42, 49, 81, 114; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Ps 39:7—what wait; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 119:147—hoped; Ps 119:166—Lord; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Jer 14:22—wait; Lam 3:25—good; Lam 3:26—quietly; Hos 12:6—wait; Hab 2:3—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Rom 8:25—with patience; Gal 5:5—wait; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Jas 5:8—ye also

Psalm 130:6 waiteth: Ps 63:6; 119:147; Acts 27:29 I say more than they that watch for the morning: or, which watch unto the morning, Ps 134:1; Isa 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Job 7:4—When; Ps 5:3—General; Ps 33:20—soul; Ps 39:7—what wait; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 102:7—watch; Ps 119:114—I hope; Ps 119:123—General; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Isa 26:9—have I; Lam 3:25—good; Hab 2:3—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; 2 Cor 7:11—vehement; 2 Thess 3:5—and into

Psalm 130:7 Let Israel: Ps 40:3; 71:5; 115:9–13; 131:1, 3; Zeph 3:12 for with: Ps 130:4; 86:5, 15; Isa 55:7; Rom 5:20, 21; 8:24; Eph 1:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Heb 10:35; 1 John 2:1, 2; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:13—great; Neh 13:22—spare me; Ps 44:26—redeem; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 119:124—Deal; Jer 23:6—Judah; Lam 3:21—therefore; Lam 3:24—therefore; Ezek 33:10—how; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Mic 7:18—that; Matt 1:21—for; Luke 14:22—and yet; Luke 18:13—God; Acts 13:38—that; Rom 6:14—sin; Phil 4:19—according; Titus 3:5—according

Psalm 130:8 he shall redeem: Ps 103:3, 4; Matt 1:21; Rom 6:14; Titus 2:14; 1 John 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Ps 25:22—General; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 34:22—redeemeth; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 44:26—redeem; Ps 60:11—Give; Ps 72:14—he shall; Ps 107:2—Let the; Ps 111:9—sent; Jer 23:6—Judah; Mic 7:18—that; Mic 7:19—subdue; Luke 24:21—General

CHAPTER 131

- 1 David, professing his humility,
- 3 exhorts Israel to trust in God.

Psalms 131 Title A Song of Degrees: Some think that this Psalm was composed by

David when accused by Saul and his courtiers that he affected the crown; though others refer it to the time of the captivity; and consider it as containing a fair account of the manner in which the captives behaved themselves. Ps 122; 124, 133 titles

Psalms 131:1 my heart: Num 12:3; Deut 17:20; 1 Sam 16:13, 18, 22; 17:15, 28, 29; 18:23; Matt 11:29; Acts 20:19; 1 Thess 2:6, 7, 10 neither: Ps 78:70–72; Jer 17:16; 45:5; Amos 7:14, 15; Rom 12:16 exercise: Heb. walk high for me: Heb. wonderful for me, Ps 139:6; Job 42:3; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Esth 6:12—came again; Ps 130:7—Let Israel; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Prov 25:6—in the presence; Prov 30:13—General; Matt 18:4—humble; Mark 10:14—for; Luke 18:17—General; 1 Cor 14:20—malice

Psalms 131:2 quieted: Ps 42:5, 11; 43:5; 62:1 marg. 1 Sam 24:10; 25:32, 33; 30:6; 2 Sam 15:25, 26; 16:11, 12; Isa 30:15; Lam 3:26 myself: Heb. my soul, Luke 21:19; John 14:1, 2 as a child: Matt 18:3, 4; Mark 10:15; 1 Cor 14:20 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—and was; Deut 17:20—his heart; Esth 6:12—came again; Isa 28:9—weaned; Mark 10:14—for; Luke 18:17—General; Rom 12:16—Mind; 1 Pet 3:4—quiet

Psalms 131:3 Let Israel: Ps 115:9–11; 130:7; 146:5; Jer 17:7, 8 from henceforth: Heb. from now, Ps 115:18; Isa 26:4

CHAPTER 132

- 1 David in his prayer commends unto God the religious care he had for the ark;
- 8 His prayer at the removing of the ark;
- 11 with a repetition of God's promises.

Psalms 132 Title A Song of Degrees: Some attribute this Psalm to Solomon; and others refer it to the building of the second temple; but it seems more probable that it was sung at the solemn induction of the ark into the tabernacle of Mount Zion, expressing the holy joy and triumph of that event. Ps 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129; 130, 131 titles

Psalms 132:1 remember: Ps 25:6, 7; Gen 8:1; Exod 2:24; Lam 3:19; 5:1 all his afflictions: 1 Sam 18:1–1 Sam 30:31; 2 Sam 15:1–2 Sam 20:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:11—remember; 2 Sam 6:1—General; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 2 Chr 6:42—remember; 2 Chr 17:3—he walked; Neh 13:22—Remember; Acts 7:46—and desired

Psalms 132:2 he swore: Ps 56:12; 65:1; 66:13, 14; 116:14–18; 119:106; 2 Sam 7:1 the mighty: Ps 132:5; 46:11; 50:1; 146:5, 6; Gen 49:24 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Exod 3:6—I am; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Num 21:2—vowed; 1 Sam 1:11—remember; Isa 45:23—every tongue; John 12:3—ointment

Psalms 132:3 I will not: Eccl 9:10; Hag 1:4; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Gen 24:33—General; 2 Kgs 1:16—on which thou art gone up; 1 Chr 28:2—rest

Psalms 132:4 give sleep: Gen 24:33; Ruth 3:18; Prov 6:4

Psalms 132:5 I find: 2 Sam 6:17; 1 Chr 15:3, 12; Acts 7:46 an habitation: Heb. habitations,

1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:6; Isa 66:1; Acts 7:47–49; Eph 2:22 for the mighty: Ps 132:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the mighty; Exod 15:2—an habitation; 2 Sam 7:2—the ark; 1 Chr 17:1—the ark; 1 Chr 22:7—it was in; 2 Chr 1:4—for he had pitched; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built

Psalms 132:6 at Ephratah: Ruth 1:2; 1 Sam 17:12; Mic 5:2 we found: 1 Sam 7:1; 1 Chr 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—Ephrath; Ruth 4:11—Ephratah; 2 Sam 6:12—So David; 1 Chr 13:3—the ark; 2 Chr 1:4—for he had pitched

Psalms 132:7 will go: Ps 5:7; 66:13, 14; 118:19; 122:1; Isa 2:3 worship: Ps 95:6; 99:5, 9; Lam 2:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:2—the footstool; Isa 60:13—the place; Isa 66:1—The heaven

Psalms 132:8 Arise: Ps 68:1; Num 10:35, 36; 2 Chr 6:41, 42 the ark: Ps 78:61 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:17—they brought; 1 Chr 6:31—after that; 1 Chr 16:1—in the midst; 2 Chr 5:7—the priests; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 105:4—his strength; Ps 132:14—my rest; Ezek 24:21—the excellency

Psalms 132:9 thy priests: Ps 132:16; 93:1; 104:1; Job 29:14; Isa 61:10; Rom 13:14; 1 Pet 5:5; Rev 19:8 let thy saints: Ps 35:26, 27; 68:3; 70:4; Judg 5:31 shout: Ps 47:1; Isa 65:14; Ezra 3:11, 12; Zeph 3:14; Zech 9:9 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 8:13—Moses; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 68:1—God arise; Prov 31:25—Strength; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Luke 15:22—the best; Acts 6:7—the priests; Eph 3:18—with

Psalms 132:10 thy servant: 1 Kgs 11:12, 13, 34; 15:4, 5; 2 Kgs 19:34; Hos 3:5 turn not: Ps 84:9; 89:38, 39; 2 Chr 6:42 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:16—deny me not; Ps 18:50—to his; Isa 10:27—because

Psalms 132:11 sworn: Ps 89:3, 4, 33, 37; 110:4; 1 Sam 15:29; Jer 33:20–26; Heb 6:18 Of the fruit: 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 8:25; 2 Chr 6:16; Luke 1:69, 70; Acts 2:30 body: Heb. belly Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—her seed; Deut 28:11—body; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 1:46—General; 1 Kgs 1:48—which; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 29:23—sat on the throne; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise; 2 Chr 7:18—as I have; 2 Chr 21:7—as he promised; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 60:6—God; Ps 89:29—His seed; Ps 89:35—Once; Ps 89:49—thou; Ps 147:14—fillet; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 33:21—may; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:55—General; Luke 24:27—and all; John 7:42—not; Acts 7:46—found; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 26:6—the promise

Psalms 132:12 If thy children: Ps 89:30–35 their children: Ps 102:28; 115:14; Isa 9:7; 59:21; Luke 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 1:48—which; 1 Kgs 2:4—his word; 1 Kgs 2:12—sat Solomon; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Kgs 3:14—if thou; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Kgs 9:5—I will establish; 1 Chr 28:7—Moreover; 2 Chr 1:9—let thy promise; 2 Chr 6:16—saying; 2 Chr 7:18—as I have; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; Ps 78:68—mount; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:49—thou; Ps 103:18—To such; Ps 119:88—so shall I; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 33:21—may; Lam 1:6—all

Psalms 132:13 the Lord: Ps 76:1, 2; 78:68, 69; Isa 14:32; Heb 12:22 he hath desired: Ps 48:1–3; 68:16; 87:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 26:11—I will; Deut 12:5—habitation; Josh 9:27—in the place; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 1 Kgs 8:16—I chose; 1 Kgs 8:44—toward the city; 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 2

Kgs 21:7—In this house; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; 2 Chr 5:2—which is Zion; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 6:6—But I have chosen Jerusalem; 2 Chr 7:12—have chosen; 2 Chr 30:8—which he hath; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; 2 Chr 33:7—God had said; Ezra 6:12—caused; Ps 2:6—my; Ps 3:4—his; Ps 9:11—which; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 43:3—thy holy; Ps 68:18—that; Ps 74:2—this mount; Ps 122:4—Whither; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 135:21—which dwelleth; Isa 18:4—I will; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 65:11—my holy; Jer 17:25—and this; Lam 1:6—all; Ezek 23:4—Aholibah; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Hag 1:8—and I will take; Zech 1:17—choose; Matt 23:21—and by; John 4:20—and ye; Rev 14:1—mount

Psalm 132:14 my rest: Ps 132:8; Isa 11:10; 66:1; Zeph 3:17 here will: Ps 68:18; 76:2; 135:21; 1 Kgs 8:13, 27; Isa 8:18; 12:6; 57:15; Joel 3:21; Eph 2:22; Heb 12:22; Rev 21:23 for I have: Ps 87:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 26:11—I will; Num 35:34—dwell among; Deut 12:5—habitation; Deut 33:12—The beloved; Josh 9:27—in the place; 1 Kgs 8:44—toward the city; 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; 2 Kgs 21:4—In Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 1 Chr 6:31—after that; 1 Chr 22:1—This is the house; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; 1 Chr 28:2—rest; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; 2 Chr 7:12—have chosen; 2 Chr 7:16—have I chosen; 2 Chr 30:8—which he hath; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; 2 Chr 33:7—God had said; Ezra 6:12—caused; Ps 2:6—my; Ps 3:4—his; Ps 9:11—which; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 43:3—thy holy; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps 74:2—this mount; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Isa 18:4—I will; Isa 25:10—in this; Jer 17:25—and this; Jer 25:30—his holy; Ezek 23:4—Aholibah; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Ezek 43:7—where I; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Dan 2:11—whose; Hos 5:15—return; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Hag 1:8—and I will take; Zech 1:17—choose; Matt 23:21—and by; Rev 14:1—mount

Psalm 132:15 abundantly: or, surely bless her provision: Ps 147:14; Exod 23:25; Lev 26:4, 5; Deut 28:2–5; Prov 3:9, 10; Hag 1:6, 9; 2:16–19; Mal 2:2; Matt 14:19–21; Luke 1:53; 2 Cor 9:10, 11 I will satisfy: Ps 22:26; 33:18, 19; 36:8; 37:3, 19; Deut 14:29; Isa 33:16; Jer 31:14; Matt 5:6; 6:32, 33; Mark 8:6–9 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:6—in giving; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 107:9—General; Ps 145:16—openest

Psalm 132:16 clothe: Ps 132:9; 140:4; 2 Chr 6:41; Isa 61:10; Gal 3:27 her saints: Hos 11:12; Zech 9:9, 15–17; John 16:24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Ps 35:27—shout; Ps 149:4—beautify; Prov 29:6—but; Prov 31:25—Strength; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Jer 43:12—putteth; Luke 15:22—the best; Acts 6:7—the priests; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed

Psalm 132:17 will I make: Ps 92:10; 148:14; Ezek 29:21; Luke 1:69 I have ordained: 1 Kgs 11:36; 15:4; 2 Chr 21:7; Luke 2:30–32 lamp: or, candle Reciprocal: Num 17:8—budded; 2 Sam 3:18—By the hand; 2 Sam 21:17—quench; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 18:2—horn; Ps 18:28—candle; Ps 89:17—our horn; Isa 10:27—because; Jer 33:21—may; Lam 2:3—the horn; Acts 26:6—the promise

Psalm 132:18 His enemies: Ps 21:8, 9; 35:26; 109:29; Job 8:22; Dan 12:2 but upon: Ps 72:8–11; Isa 9:6, 7; 58:10–12; Matt 28:18; Luke 1:32, 33; Rev 11:15; 17:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:26—they shall; Num 17:8—budded; 2 Sam 3:18—By the hand; 2 Sam 6:15—David; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; 2 Chr 32:21—with shame; Ps

6:10—Let all; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 44:7—put them; Ps 71:13—covered; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 109:19—as the garment; Prov 3:35—but; Prov 12:8—he; Isa 10:27—because; Jer 43:12—putteth; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Obad 10—shame; Luke 1:69—an; Luke 13:17—all his; Heb 1:13—until

CHAPTER 133

1 The blessedness of unity among brethren.

Psalms 133 Title A Song of Degrees: This Psalm was probably composed when David was made king over all Israel. Ps 122; 124, 131 titles

Psalm 133:1 how good: Ps 122:6–8; Gen 13:8; 45:24; 2 Sam 2:26, 27; Isa 11:6, 9, 13; Jer 32:39; John 13:35; 17:21; 1 Cor 1:10; Eph 4:3–6; Phil 2:2–5; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 3:8; 1 John 3:14–19 together: Heb. even together Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—God; Exod 26:24—and they shall be coupled together above; Exod 36:10—General; Exod 36:29—coupled; Ruth 2:4—And they; Job 1:4—sent and called; Prov 15:17—General; Zech 11:7—one; Mark 3:25—General; Mark 9:50—have peace; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 7:26—ye are; Rom 12:10—with brotherly love; Rom 14:19—follow; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; Phil 1:27—that ye; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Phil 4:2—that; Col 2:2—being; 1 Thess 4:9—touching; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; Heb 12:14—Follow

Psalm 133:2 It is like: Ps 141:5; Prov 27:9; Song 1:3; John 12:3 that ran down: Exod 30:25–30; Lev 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—God; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 29:21—the anointing oil; Lev 21:10—upon; Eccl 7:1—precious; Matt 26:7—very

Psalm 133:3 As the dew of Hermon: Mr. MAUNDRELL says, “We were sufficiently instructed by experience what the holy Psalmist means by the dew of Hermon, our tents being as wet with it as if it had rained all night.” Some suppose that Zion here means a part of Mount Hermon (Deut 4:48) but it is not written Sion here, but Zion, which is at Jerusalem. Deut 3:8, 9; 4:48; Josh 13:11 for there the Lord: Ps 42:8; Lev 25:21; Deut 28:8 even life: Ps 16:11; 21:4; John 4:14; 5:24, 29; 6:50, 51, 68; 11:25, 26; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 John 2:25; 5:11; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the dew; Josh 11:3—Hermon; Josh 12:1—from the; 1 Chr 5:23—Hermon; Ps 42:6—the hill Mizar; Ps 89:12—Hermon; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Hag 2:19—from; John 5:39—ye think

CHAPTER 134

1 An exhortation to bless God.

Psalms 134 Title A Song of Degrees: Ps 120; 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133 titles

Psalm 134:1 bless ye: Ps 103:21; 135:1, 2, 19–21; 1 Chr 23:30–32; Rev 19:5 which by night: Ps 130:6; Lev 8:35; 1 Chr 9:23, 33; Luke 2:37; Rev 7:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:21—answered; Exod 27:21—evening; Num 31:47—kept the charge; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; 2 Chr 35:5—And stand; Neh 9:5—Stand up; Neh

12:9—over against; Neh 12:40—General; Ps 19:2—Day unto; Ps 29:9—in his temple; Ps 84:4—Blessed; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 118:3—General; Isa 62:6—which; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Luke 18:11—stood; Acts 26:7—instantly

Psalm 134:2 Lift up: Ps 28:2; 63:4; 141:2; Lam 2:19; 3:41 in the sanctuary: or, in holiness, Ps 26:6; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; Deut 10:8—to stand; 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 9:33—employed; 1 Chr 23:30—every morning; 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Ps 26:7—That; Ps 29:9—in his temple; Ps 63:2—in the; Ps 150:1—in his sanctuary; Isa 1:15—when; Isa 62:6—which; Acts 26:7—instantly; Rev 7:15—serve

Psalm 134:3 Lord: Ps 124:8; 146:5, 6 bless thee: Ps 14:7; 20:2; 110:2; 128:5; 135:21; Rom 11:26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Exod 20:24—will bless thee; Num 6:24—The Lord; Ps 118:26—we have; Jer 31:23—The Lord; Eph 1:3—who

CHAPTER 135

- 1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy;
- 5 for his power;
- 8 for his judgments;
- 15 The vanity of idols;
- 19 An exhortation to bless God.

Psalm 135:1 AM 3000, BC 1004 Title Bp. PATRICK supposes this to be the morning hymn which the precentor called upon the Levites to sing at the opening of the gates of the temple, as the foregoing was sung at the shutting in the evening; but it is more probable that it was composed by Solomon, to be sung at the dedication of the temple. Praise ye the Lord: Ps 33:1, 2; 96:1–4; 106:1; 107:8, 15; 111:1; 112:1; 113:1; 117:1, 2; 150:6 Praise ye the name: Ps 7:17; 102:21; 113:2, 3; 148:13; Exod 34:5–7; Neh 9:5 O ye servants: Ps 113:1; 134:1; 149:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:32—and then; 1 Chr 9:33—employed; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; Ps 29:9—in his temple; Ps 147:8—covereth; Luke 2:37—which; Rev 19:5—Praise

Psalm 135:2 that stand: 1 Chr 16:37–42; 23:30; Neh 9:5; Luke 2:37 the courts: Ps 92:13; 96:8; 116:19 Reciprocal: Deut 10:8—to stand; 2 Chr 35:5—And stand; Ps 29:9—in his temple; Ps 134:1—bless ye; Luke 18:11—stood; Acts 26:7—instantly

Psalm 135:3 for the Lord: Ps 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 119:68; 136:1; 145:7, 8; Matt 19:17 for it is: Ps 33:1; 63:5; 92:1, 2; 147:1 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:11—because; Ps 149:2—rejoice

Psalm 135:4 the Lord: Ps 33:12; Deut 7:6, 7; 10:15; 1 Sam 12:22; Isa 41:8; 43:20, 21; Zech 2:10–12; 1 Pet 2:9 his peculiar: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:9; Mal 3:17; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Deut 4:20—a people; 1 Sam 10:1—his inheritance; 1 Chr 16:13—his chosen; Ps 65:4—chooseth; Ps 74:2—thine; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 63:19—are thine; Jer 10:16—Israel; Jer 13:11—I caused; Jer 51:19—the rod; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Zech 2:12—inherit; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 2:17—thou art; Eph 1:4—as

Psalm 135:5 I know: Ps 48:1; 86:8–10; 89:6; 95:3; 96:4, 5; 97:9; Deut 10:17; Isa 40:22, 25; Jer 10:10, 11; Dan 3:29; 6:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 18:11—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 147:5—Great; Isa 36:18—Hath; Dan 2:45—the great

Psalm 135:6 Whatsoever: Ps 33:9, 11; 115:3; Isa 46:10; Dan 4:35; Amos 4:13; 9:6; Matt 28:18 in the seas: Ps 136:13–15; Matt 8:26, 27; 14:25 Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—that the earth; Deut 4:39—the Lord; Job 23:13—and what; Job 34:33—whether thou refuse; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 95:4—deep; Isa 36:18—Hath; Jonah 1:14—for; 1 Cor 12:18—as it

Psalm 135:7 He causeth: Ps 148:8; Gen 2:5, 6; 1 Kgs 18:1, 41–45; Job 5:10; Jer 10:13; 14:22; 51:16; Zech 10:1 he maketh lightnings: Dr. RUSSEL informs us that seldom a night passes at Aleppo without much lightning in the north-west, but not attended with thunder; and when it appears in the west or south-western points, it is a sure sign of the approaching rain, which is often followed with thunder. See note on Job 38:26. Job 28:25, 26; 38:24–28 he bringeth: Ps 107:25; 148:8; Job 38:22, 23; Jonah 1:4; John 3:8 Reciprocal: Exod 15:10—blow; Num 11:31—a wind; Deut 28:12—open; Job 26:8—bindeth up; Job 36:32—General; Ps 78:26—He caused; Amos 4:13—and createth; John 6:18—General

Psalm 135:8 smote: Ps 78:51; 105:36; 136:10; Exod 12:12, 29, 30; 13:15 both of man and beast: Heb. from man unto beast Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 4:23—General; Exod 11:5—the firstborn; Num 8:17—on the day; Deut 7:18—remember; Josh 24:5—plagued; Neh 9:10—showedst; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Ps 105:27—They; Hab 3:6—and drove; Acts 7:7—the nation; Acts 7:36—after; Acts 13:17—and with

Psalm 135:9 sent tokens: Ps 78:43–50; 105:27–29; Exod 7:1–Exod 15:27; Deut 4:34; Neh 9:10; Isa 51:9, 10; Jer 32:20, 21; Acts 7:36 upon Pharaoh: Ps 136:15 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 7:3—multiply; Deut 6:22—showed; Deut 11:3—General; Josh 24:5—plagued; Ps 65:8—afraid; Ps 78:12—Marvellous; Ps 106:21—which; Acts 7:7—the nation

Psalm 135:10 smote: Ps 44:2, 3; 136:17–22 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Israel; Num 21:34—thou shalt; Num 21:35—General; Num 32:33—the kingdom; Deut 3:1—Og; Deut 3:6—as we did; Deut 29:7—General; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 10:11—Amorites; Judg 11:20—General; Neh 9:22—Sihon; Ps 78:55—cast; Ps 105:44—gave; Jer 27:5—and have; Amos 2:9—I the; John 12:40—that they; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Psalm 135:11 Sihon: Num 21:21–35; Deut 2:30–37; 3:1–11; Neh 9:22 and all the: Josh 10:1–Josh 12:24 Reciprocal: Num 21:34—thou shalt; Num 32:33—the kingdom; Deut 1:4—General; Deut 2:32—General; Josh 5:1—Canaanites; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 10:11—Amorites; Ps 136:17—General; Acts 13:19—Chanaan

Psalm 135:12 gave their: Ps 44:1–3; 78:55; 136:21, 22; Num 33:54; Josh 11:23; 12:7 Reciprocal: Isa 58:14—and feed

Psalm 135:13 Thy name: Ps 8:1, 9; 72:17; 102:12, 21; Exod 3:15; 34:5–7; Hos 12:5; Matt 6:9, 13 throughout all generations: Heb. to generations and generations, Ps 89:1 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—memorial

Psalm 135:14 the Lord: Ps 7:8; 50:4; 96:13 he will repent: Deut 32:36; Judg 10:16; 1 Chr 21:15; Hos 11:8, 9; Amos 7:3, 6; Jonah 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 15:14—that; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; Ps 90:13—let it; Ps 106:45—repented; Jer 16:20—General; Jer 18:8—I will; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall

Psalm 135:15 idols: Ps 115:4–8; Deut 4:28; Isa 37:19; 40:19, 20; 44:9–20; 46:6, 7; Jer 10:3–11; Hab 2:18, 19; Acts 17:29 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; 1 Sam 5:5—neither; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Ps 96:5—For; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 41:29—they are all; Jer 10:4—deck; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 5:4—of gold; Dan 5:23—which; Hos 8:6—the workman; Acts 19:26—that they; Rom 1:23—an image; Gal 4:8—ye did; Rev 9:20—and idols

Psalm 135:16 eyes have they: Isa 6:10; Matt 13:14–16 Reciprocal: Deut 4:28—neither see; Jer 10:5—speak; Jer 10:14—and; 1 Cor 12:2—dumb; Rev 13:15—speak

Psalm 135:17 Reciprocal: Jer 10:13—bringeth; Jer 51:17—brutish by his knowledge; Hos 13:2—according; Hab 2:19—and there; Rev 13:15—life

Psalm 135:18 They that: Ps 97:7; 115:8; Isa 44:18–20; Jer 10:8; 2 Cor 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 96:5—For; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 46:8—Remember; Jer 51:17—Every; Hos 13:2—according

Psalm 135:19; Ps 115:9–11; 118:1–4; 145:10; 147:19, 20; 148:14; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; Ps 22:23—Ye that; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 68:26—Bless; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 134:1—bless ye; Ps 147:12—praise thy God; Luke 2:28—and

Psalm 135:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:30—stand; Ps 22:23—Ye that; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 115:9—Israel; Ps 118:2—General; Luke 2:28—and; Acts 13:16—and ye; Rev 19:5—Praise

Psalm 135:21 out of Zion: Ps 76:2; 134:3; 2 Chr 6:6 which dwelleth: Ps 48:1, 9; 132:13, 14; Isa 12:6 Reciprocal: Num 35:34—I dwell; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ezra 7:15—whose habitation; Jer 8:19—the Lord

CHAPTER 136

1 An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

Psalm 136:1 Title This Psalm is little else than a repetition of the preceding, with the addition of the burden, “for his mercy endureth for ever,” at the end of each verse; and it was doubtless composed on the same occasion. It seems evidently to have been a responsive song; the first part of the verse being probably sung by the Levites, and the burden by the people. Give thanks: Ps 105:1; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 119:68; 2 Chr 7:3, 6; Ezra 3:11; Jer 33:11 for his mercy: Ps 103:17; 1 Chr 16:34, 41; 2 Chr 20:21; Luke 1:50; Jude 21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 5:13—he is good; 2 Chr 29:27—the song; Ps 89:1—I will; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 100:5—his mercy; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Ps 136:26—the God of heaven; Isa 63:7—mention; Jer 21:2—according; Nah 1:7—Lord; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalm 136:2 the God: Ps 82:1; 97:7, 9; Exod 18:11; Deut 10:17; Josh 22:22; 2 Chr 2:5; Dan 2:47 Reciprocal: Ps 57:2—God most; Dan 11:36—the God; Rev 17:14—Lord

Psalm 136:3 the Lord: 1 Tim 6:15; Rev 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: Deut 10:17—Lord of lords; Ps 57:2—God most

Psalm 136:4 who alone: Ps 72:18; 86:10; Exod 15:11; Job 5:9; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Job 9:10—wonders; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 40:5—Many; Ps 77:14—the God; Ps 86:8—neither; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 145:12—make known; Acts 2:11—wonderful

Psalm 136:5 In the contrivance of the celestial bodies—in their specific gravities, relations, connections, influences on each other, revolutions, etc.; and in the wonderful adaptation of the atmosphere for the purposes of refracting the light, forming rain, dew, snow, etc., are exhibited the most astonishing displays of the Divine wisdom. Ps 33:6; 104:24; Gen 1:1; Prov 3:19, 20; 8:22–29; Jer 51:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 1:9—General; Gen 2:1—Thus; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Prov 8:27—he prepared; Jer 10:12—hath made; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Zech 12:1—which

Psalm 136:6; Ps 24:2; 104:2, 3; Gen 1:9; Job 26:7; 37:18; Isa 40:22; 44:24; Jer 10:12; Zech 12:1; 2 Pet 3:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Ps 104:5—Who laid the foundations of the earth; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Isa 42:5—he that spread

Psalm 136:7; Ps 74:16, 17; 104:19; Gen 1:14–19; Deut 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Job 38:12—commanded; Ps 8:3—moon; Ps 148:3—sun; Jer 31:35—which giveth; 2 Cor 4:6—who

Psalm 136:8 The sun: Ps 148:3; Jer 31:35; Matt 5:45 to rule: Heb. for the rulings Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Job 38:12—commanded; Ps 19:2—night unto; Ps 65:8—outgoings

Psalm 136:9 The moon and stars: The sun is the monarch of day, the state of light; the moon of the night, the state of darkness. The rays of the sun falling on the atmosphere, are refracted and diffused over the whole of the hemisphere of the earth immediately under his orb; while those rays of that vast luminary which, because of the earth's smallness in comparison with the sun, are diffused on all sides beyond the earth, falling on the opaque disc of the moon, are reflected back on the lower hemisphere, or the part of the earth opposite the sun. But the reflected light being 50,000 times less in intensity than that of the sun, there is a sufficient distinction between day and night, though each is ruled and determined by one of these two great lights. Ps 8:3; 89:36, 37; Job 31:26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Ps 19:2—night unto; Acts 7:36—after

Psalm 136:10; Ps 78:51; 105:36; 135:8; Exod 11:5, 6; 12:12, 29; Heb 11:28 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—for to; Exod 18:1—done; Exod 22:27—for I am gracious; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Deut 4:37—with his; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 7:18—remember; Josh 24:5—plagued; Judg 6:8—a prophet; Neh 9:10—showedst; Ps 56:1—Be; Ps 78:42—remembered; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Amos 2:10—I brought; Mic 6:4—I brought; Acts 7:7—the nation; Acts 13:17—and with

Psalm 136:11 brought out: Ps 78:52; 105:37; Exod 12:51; 13:3, 17; 1 Sam 12:6–8
Reciprocal: Exod 3:19—General; Exod 6:6—I will bring; Exod 22:27—for I am gracious;
Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 77:15—with; Jer 32:21—with a strong; Amos 2:10—I brought; Mic
6:4—I brought; Heb 8:9—to lead

Psalm 136:12; Exod 6:6; 13:14; 15:6; Deut 11:2–4; Isa 51:9, 10; Jer 32:21; Acts 7:36
Reciprocal: Exod 3:19—General; Exod 6:1—with a strong; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand;
Neh 1:10—thy strong; Ps 77:15—with

Psalm 136:13; Ps 66:5, 6; 74:13; 78:13; 106:9–11; Exod 14:21, 22, 29; Isa 63:12, 13; Heb
11:29 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—according; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Neh 9:11—divide; Ps
135:6—in the seas; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 51:15—that divided; Hab 3:10—the
overflowing; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Psalm 136:14 pass through: Ps 78:13; 106:9; Exod 14:22 Reciprocal: Ps 66:6—He turned

Psalm 136:15 But overthrew: Heb. But shook off, Ps 78:53; 135:9; Exod 14:27, 28; 15:4, 5,
10, 11; Neh 9:10, 11 for his mercy: Ps 65:5; 79:6–9; 143:12; Exod 15:12, 13; Luke 1:71–74
Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Judg 5:2—for the
avenging; Ps 56:1—Be; Rom 11:22—therefore

Psalm 136:16; Ps 77:20; Exod 13:18; 15:22; Num 9:17–22; Deut 8:2, 15; Neh 9:12, 19; Isa
49:10; 63:11–14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:12—the Lord; Ps 107:7—he led; Jer 2:17—when he;
Jer 31:2—found; Acts 7:36—and in the wilderness

Psalm 136:17; Ps 135:10, 11; Josh 12:1–24 Reciprocal: Num 21:35—General; Deut
29:7—General; Josh 24:8—General; Judg 11:20—General; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Neh
9:22—Sihon; Ps 44:2—drive out; Ps 56:1—Be; Amos 2:9—I the

Psalm 136:18 Reciprocal: Num 32:33—the kingdom; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Ps
78:55—cast

Psalm 136:19; Num 21:21, 23; Deut 2:30–36; 29:7 Reciprocal: Num 21:24—Israel; Deut
1:4—General; Deut 2:32—General; Deut 3:6—as we did; Josh 12:2—Sihon; Judg 5:2—for
the avenging

Psalm 136:20; Num 21:33; Deut 3:1–29 Reciprocal: Deut 1:4—General; Josh 12:2—Sihon;
Judg 5:2—for the avenging

Psalm 136:21; Ps 44:2, 3; 78:55; 105:44; 135:12; Num 32:33–42; Deut 3:12–17; Josh 12:1–7;
13:1–Josh 21:45; Neh 9:22–24 Reciprocal: Isa 58:14—and feed

Psalm 136:22; Ps 47:4 Reciprocal: Ps 105:44—gave; Ps 135:12—gave their

Psalm 136:23 remembered: Ps 102:17; 106:43–45; Gen 8:1; Deut 32:36; Isa 63:9; Ezek
16:3–13; Luke 1:48, 52 in our low estate: Ps 72:12–14; 113:7; 116:6; 142:6; 1 Sam 2:7, 8
Reciprocal: Gen 19:29—that God; Lev 14:32—whose hand; Lev 26:42—and I will; Num
10:9—remembered; 1 Sam 1:19—and the Lord; Ezra 9:9—yet our God; Ps
25:6—Remember; Ps 88:5—whom; Ps 115:12—hath

Psalms 136:24; Exodus 15:13; Deuteronomy 15:15; Proverbs 23:10, 11; Isaiah 63:9; Luke 1:68–74; Titus 2:14
Reciprocal: 1 Kings 1:29—hath; Ezra 9:9—yet our God; Psalms 106:10—redeemed

Psalms 136:25 who giveth food: Psalms 104:27; 145:15; 147:9 Reciprocal: Genesis 1:29—to you; Genesis 6:21—General; Job 36:31—he giveth; Psalms 104:14—that he; Psalms 146:7—which giveth food

Psalms 136:26 the God of heaven: Psalms 136:1–3; 115:3; 123:1; Jonah 1:9; Revelation 11:13
Reciprocal: Revelation 16:11—the God

CHAPTER 137

- 1 The constancy of the Jews in captivity;
- 7 The prophet curses Edom and Babel.

Psalms 137:1 am cir, 3463, bc cir, 541 Title The author of this beautiful and affecting elegy is unknown, but the occasion is evident; and it was most probably composed during, or near the close of, the captivity. the rivers: Genesis 2:10–14; Ezra 8:21, 31; Ezekiel 1:1, there sat, Nehemiah 1:3, 4; 2:3; Job 2:12, 13; Jeremiah 13:17, 18; 15:17; Lamentations 2:10; Ezekiel 3:15 we wept: Psalms 42:4; 102:9–14; Isaiah 66:10; Jeremiah 51:50, 51; Lamentations 1:16; 2:11, 18; 3:48, 51; Daniel 9:3; 10:2, 3; Luke 19:41; Revelation 11:3 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:15—the river that runneth; Job 30:31—General; Psalms 52:1—goodness; Psalms 87:4—Babylon; Psalms 126:5—that sow; Isaiah 15:7—to the; Isaiah 21:2—all the; Isaiah 44:4—willows; Isaiah 52:5—make; Jeremiah 13:4—go; Ezekiel 6:9—remember; Ezekiel 11:24—into

Psalms 137:2 we hanged: Willows were so plentiful at Babylon, on the banks of the Euphrates, that Isaiah calls it “the brook or river of willows.” Psalms 33:2; 81:2; Isaiah 24:8; Ezekiel 26:13; Amos 8:10; Revelation 18:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chronicles 23:30—stand; Psalms 52:1—goodness; Psalms 149:3—with the timbrel; Isaiah 15:7—to the; Isaiah 44:4—willows; Isaiah 52:5—make; Daniel 6:18—and passed

Psalms 137:3 For there: Psalms 123:3, 4; Lamentations 2:15, 16 a song: Heb. the words of a song wasted us: Heb. laid us on heaps, Psalms 79:1; Nehemiah 4:2; Jeremiah 9:11; 26:18; Micah 3:12; Luke 21:6 the songs of Zion: Psalms 9:14; 65:1; 1 Chronicles 15:27; 16:7; Isaiah 35:10; 51:11; Jeremiah 31:12, 13; Revelation 14:1–3 Reciprocal: 2 Chronicles 29:27—the song; Proverbs 25:20—so; Isaiah 26:1—in the land; Jeremiah 8:21—the hurt; Lamentations 1:7—the adversaries; Lamentations 3:14—General; Zephaniah 3:18—sorrowful

Psalms 137:4 How shall: Ecclesiastes 3:4; Isaiah 22:12; Lamentations 5:14, 15; Hosea 9:4; Amos 8:3 strange land: Heb. land of a stranger, Isaiah 49:21 Reciprocal: 1 Samuel 4:13—his heart; 2 Chronicles 29:27—the song; Proverbs 25:20—so; Isaiah 26:1—in the land; Lamentations 1:7—the adversaries

Psalms 137:5 I forget: Psalms 84:1, 2, 10; 102:13, 14; 122:5–9; Nehemiah 1:2–4; 2:2, 3; Isaiah 62:1, 6, 7; Jeremiah 51:50; Daniel 6:10, 11 let my right: Zechariah 11:17 Reciprocal: Exodus 26:31—cunning work; Deuteronomy 26:15—bless thy; 1 Samuel 4:22—The glory; 2 Samuel 15:14—and smite; Psalms 51:18—Do; Psalms 122:9—I will seek; Daniel 9:20—for

Psalms 137:6 let my tongue: Psalms 22:15; Isaiah 41:17; Lamentations 4:4; Ezekiel 3:26 if I prefer: Psalms 84:10;

Matt 6:33; Acts 20:24; Phil 1:20; 1 Thess 3:7–9 my chief joy: Heb. the head of my joy
 Reciprocal: Deut 26:15—bless thy; 1 Sam 4:22—The glory; 2 Sam 15:14—and smite; 1
 Kgs 5:7—Blessed; Neh 1:2—I asked; Neh 2:3—the city; Job 29:10—nobles held their
 peace; Job 31:22—let; Ps 51:18—Do; Ps 102:14—General; Ps 122:6—Pray; Ps 122:9—I will
 seek; Isa 62:1—Zion's; Isa 66:10—all ye that love; Isa 66:13—ye shall; Jer
 51:50—remember; Dan 9:20—for

Psalm 137:7 Remember: Ps 74:18; 79:8–12; Exod 17:14; 1 Sam 15:2; Hos 7:2 the children:
 Isa 63:1–6; Jer 49:7–22; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:12–14; Obad 10–14, 18–21 Raze it: Heb.
 make bare Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Deut 30:7—General; Job 18:20—his
 day; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 74:8—said; Ps 122:6—Pray; Isa 21:11—me out; Isa 34:5—upon
 Idumea; Jer 25:21—Edom; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 1:22—all their; Ezek 35:5—thou
 hast had; Ezek 35:11—I will even; Ezek 35:15—didst; Ezek 36:5—against all; Joel
 3:19—for; Amos 1:11—because; Obad 11—even; Zech 1:15—and; Mal 1:4—The people;
 Matt 7:2—General

Psalm 137:8 daughter: Isa 47:1–5; Jer 50:42; 51:33; Zech 2:7 who art: Isa 13:1–22; 14:4–24;
 21:1; 47:1; Jer 25:12–14; 50:1–Jer 51:64; Rev 14:8–11; 17:1–18; 18:6 destroyed: Heb. wasted
 happy: Ps 149:6–9; Isa 13:3–5; 44:28; Rev 17:5, 6, 14; 18:6, 20 rewardeth: etc. Heb.
 recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst unto us, Jer 50:15–29; Rev 18:6
 Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General; Josh 6:21—utterly; 2 Kgs 8:12—dash; 2 Kgs
 19:21—the daughter; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Esth 8:11—to destroy; Ps 48:11—because; Ps
 54:5—reward; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 109:12—favour; Ps 149:7—General; Ps 149:9—to
 execute; Isa 13:16—children; Isa 14:20—the seed; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 25:14—I; Jer
 27:7—until; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 46:24—daughter; Jer 50:29—recompense; Jer
 51:24—General; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Jer 51:56—the Lord;
 Lam 1:21—they shall; Hos 13:16—their infants; Obad 15—as; Mic 7:10—she that; Nah
 3:10—her young; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—because; Matt 7:2—General

Psalm 137:9 and dasheth: Isa 13:16; Hos 10:14; 13:16 the stones: Heb. the rock
 Reciprocal: Num 31:15—General; Josh 6:21—utterly; 2 Kgs 8:12—dash; Ezra
 6:12—destroy; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 109:12—favour; Ps
 149:7—General; Isa 13:12—General; Isa 14:20—the seed; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer
 27:7—until; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 48:4—her; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Jer 50:15—as
 she; Jer 50:29—recompense; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer 51:3—spare; Jer
 51:24—General; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 1:21—they shall;
 Mic 7:10—she that

CHAPTER 138

- 1 David praises God for the truth of his word;
- 4 He prophesies that the kings of the earth shall praise God;
- 7 He professes his confidence in God.

Psalms 138 Title A Psalm of David: Five manuscripts omit ledawid; and the LXX and
 Arabic prefix also the names of Haggai and Zechariah; and it is probable that it was
 composed to be sung at the dedication of the second temple.

Psalm 138:1 I will praise: Ps 9:1; 86:12, 13; 103:1, 2; 111:1; 1 Cor 14:15; Eph 5:19 with my whole: The versions and several manuscripts add Jehovah. before: Ps 82:1, 6; 119:46; Exod 22:28; John 10:34–36; Acts 23:5; Heb 1:14 the gods: Or, God, Elohim Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:10—David blessed; 2 Chr 6:4—who hath with; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 109:30—I will praise; Col 2:18—intruding; Col 3:16—singing

Psalm 138:2 toward: Ps 5:7; 28:2; 99:5, 9; 1 Kgs 8:29, 30; Dan 6:10 and praise: Ps 36:5, 6; 85:10; 86:15; 89:1, 2; 100:4, 5; 115:1; Isa 63:7; Mic 7:18–20; Luke 1:68–72; John 1:17; Rom 15:8, 9 for thou hast: Ps 56:4, 10; Isa 42:21; Matt 5:18; 24:35; John 10:35 Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—truth; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; 2 Chr 6:4—who hath with; Ps 48:10—According; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 75:1—for that; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 119:58—be merciful; Acts 13:48—glorified; Rom 3:4—let God; Col 2:18—intruding; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 2 Thess 3:1—be; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious

Psalm 138:3 In the day: Ps 18:6; 34:4–6; 77:1, 2; Isa 65:24 strengthenedst: Ps 27:14; 29:11; 63:8; Isa 12:2; 40:29–31; 41:10; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:8–10; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 2:24—God heard; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 33:25—and as thy; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Job 23:6—but he would; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 31:24—shall; Ps 38:15—hear; Ps 73:26—but; Ps 86:16—give; Isa 40:31—renew; Dan 10:19—thou hast; John 5:19—and

Psalm 138:4 All the kings: Ps 72:11; 102:15, 22; Isa 49:23; 60:3–5, 16; Rev 11:15; 21:24 when they hear: Ps 22:22, 27; 51:13; 69:30–32; 71:18 Reciprocal: Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Ps 35:18—praise; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 109:30—I will praise; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 62:2—all kings; Jer 31:7—Sing; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 8:20—there; Rom 15:10—General

Psalm 138:5 they shall: Isa 52:7–10; 65:14; 66:10–14; Jer 31:11, 12; Zeph 3:14, 15; Matt 21:5–9; Luke 19:37, 38 for great: Ps 21:5; Exod 15:11; 33:18, 19; Isa 6:1–3; Mal 1:11; John 13:31, 32; 17:1; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:6, 12; Rev 4:11; 5:12–14; 7:12; 19:1 Reciprocal: Judg 5:3—O ye kings; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; 2 Chr 17:6—in the ways; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 35:18—praise; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 72:11—all kings; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 62:2—all kings; Jer 31:7—Sing; Zech 8:20—there; Rom 15:10—General

Psalm 138:6 Though: Ps 51:17; 113:5, 6; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Prov 3:34; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Luke 1:51–53; 14:11; 18:14; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 but the proud: Exod 18:11; Job 40:11, 12; Isa 2:11, 17; Ezek 28:2–9; Dan 4:37; 5:20–24; Acts 12:22, 23 afar off: Ps 139:2; Matt 25:41; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:9—for I; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; Job 22:29—the humble person; Job 36:5—despiseth; Ps 7:7—return; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov 8:13—pride; Prov 15:25—destroy; Prov 15:29—far; Prov 16:19—to be; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Ezek 16:49—pride; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Matt 23:12—General; Luke 1:48—regarded; Rom 11:20—Be; Eph 4:2—lowliness

Psalm 138:7 Though I walk: Ps 23:3, 4; 41:7, 8; 66:10–12; Job 13:15; 19:25, 26; Isa 57:16 thou wilt: Ps 71:20, 21; 85:6; 119:49, 50 thou shalt stretch: Ps 35:1–3; 56:1, 2, 9; 64:7, 8; 77:10; 144:1, 2; Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; Mic 7:8–10 and thy right: Ps 17:7; 18:35; 44:3, 5–7; 60:5; Isa 41:10; Acts 2:33 Reciprocal: Lev 26:9—for I; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 1 Kgs 1:29—hath; Ezra 9:8—reviving; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 59:16—day; Ps 91:15—I will be; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Jer 14:8—in

time; Hos 14:7—revive; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Matt 14:31—stretched; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen

Psalms 138:8 perfect: Ps 57:2; Isa 26:12; Jer 32:39, 40; John 15:2; Rom 5:10; 8:28–30; Phil 1:6; 1 Thess 5:24 thy mercy: Ps 100:5; 103:17 forsake: Ps 71:6–9, 17, 18; Job 10:3, 8; 14:15; Isa 42:16; 43:21; 1 Pet 1:3–5; 4:19; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—his work; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 2 Chr 7:6—because his mercy; Ps 68:28—strengthen; Ps 119:73—Thy hands; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 40:28—fainteth; Isa 64:8—all are; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Eph 2:10—we are; Phil 3:12—already perfect; 2 Thess 1:11—fulfil; Heb 12:2—finisher; Heb 13:21—Make

CHAPTER 139

- 1 David praises God for his all-seeing providence;
- 17 and for his infinite mercies;
- 19 He defies the wicked;
- 23 He prays for sincerity.

Psalms 139 Title Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 140:0 titles A Psalm: This Psalm is supposed to have been composed by David when made king of Israel; though some think it was written by him when accused of traitorous designs against Saul. It is a most sublime ode on the wisdom, knowledge, presence, and justice of God. the sentiments are grand, the style highly elevated, and the images various, beautiful, and impressive.

Psalms 139:1 thou hast: Ps 139:23; 11:4, 5; 17:3; 44:21; 1 Kgs 8:39; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 12:3; 17:9, 10; John 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:18, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 16:13—Thou; Gen 18:21—I will know; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; 1 Sam 20:12—O Lord; 2 Sam 7:20—knowest; 2 Sam 12:9—to do evil; 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; 2 Kgs 6:12—tellet; 2 Kgs 19:27—I know; 1 Chr 17:18—thou knowest; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 10:14—then; Job 14:16—thou numberest; Job 22:14—General; Job 23:10—he knoweth; Job 31:4—General; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Ps 1:6—knoweth; Ps 7:9—for; Ps 73:11—is there; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Ps 90:8—Thou; Ps 94:9—hear; Prov 5:21—General; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 48:8—thine ear; Jer 23:23—General; Obad 6—are the; Matt 6:4—seeth; Mark 9:33—What; Luke 16:15—God; Luke 19:5—he looked; John 1:48—when; John 16:19—Jesus; Acts 15:8—which; Acts 17:27—he be; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 1 John 3:20—and

Psalms 139:2 knowest: Ps 56:8; Gen 16:13; 2 Kgs 6:12; 19:27; Prov 15:3; Isa 37:28; Zech 4:10 understandest: Ps 94:11; Matt 9:4; Luke 9:47; John 2:24, 25; 1 Cor 4:5 afar off: Ezek 38:10, 11, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Deut 31:21—I know; 1 Sam 16:7—on the heart; 2 Sam 12:9—to do evil; 1 Chr 28:9—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 22:14—General; Job 42:2—no; Ps 1:6—knoweth; Ps 19:12—secret; Ps 31:6—hated; Ps 40:9—thou knowest; Ps 119:151—near; Ps 138:6—afar off; Ps 142:3—then thou; Jer 17:10—the Lord; Jer 23:25—heard; Lam 3:63—their sitting; Ezek 11:5—for; Ezek 20:32—that which; Amos 4:13—and declareth; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Mark 2:8—Why; Luke 5:22—perceived; Luke 16:15—God; John 1:48—when; John 6:64—For;

Acts 15:8—which; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; Heb 4:12—and is

Psalms 139:3 compasseth: or, winnoweth, Job 13:26, 27; 14:16, 17; 31:4; Matt 3:12 my path: Ps 139:18; 121:3–8; Gen 28:10–17; 2 Sam 8:14; 11:2–5, 27 and art acquainted: 2 Sam 12:9–12; Prov 5:20, 21; Eccl 12:14; Isa 29:15; Jer 23:24; John 6:70, 71; 13:2, 21; Acts 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Ps 119:168—for all my; Jer 16:17—General; Ezek 11:5—for; Dan 5:23—and whose

Psalms 139:4 there is not: Ps 19:14; Job 8:2; 38:2; 42:3, 6–8; Zeph 1:12; Mal 3:13–16; Matt 12:35–37; Jas 1:26; 3:2–10 thou knowest: Ps 50:19–21; Jer 29:23; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Job 37:20—Shall it; Jer 23:25—heard; Mal 3:16—and the; Acts 5:4—thou hast

Psalms 139:5 beset me: Deut 33:27; Job 23:8, 9 and laid: Exod 24:11; Rev 1:17

Psalms 139:6 knowledge: Ps 40:5; 13:1; Job 11:7–9; 26:14; 42:3; Prov 30:2–4; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Job 11:8—deeper; Job 37:19—we; Ps 71:19—Thy righteousness; Ps 119:129—testimonies; Ps 131:1—high for me; Ps 145:3—and his greatness is unsearchable; Prov 30:18—too; Eccl 7:24—General; Isa 40:28—no searching; Zech 4:5—No; 1 Cor 13:9—General; Eph 3:18—able

Psalms 139:7; Jer 23:23, 24; Jonah 1:3, 10; Acts 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:18—they removed; Josh 10:16—and hid; 1 Kgs 8:27—the heaven; 2 Chr 6:18—heaven; Jer 43:8—General; Hos 7:13—fled; Amos 9:2—dig; Matt 2:19—an

Psalms 139:8 I ascend: Ezek 28:12–17; Amos 9:2–4; Obad 4 in hell: Job 26:6; 34:21, 22; Prov 15:11; Jonah 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:18—they removed; Job 17:13—I have made; Ps 16:10—my; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 32:25—set her

Psalms 139:9 If I take: Light has been proved, by many experiments, to travel at the astonishing rate of 194,188 miles in one second of time; and comes from the sun to the earth, a distance of 95,513,794 miles in 8 minutes and nearly 12 seconds! But, could I even fly upon the wings or rays of the morning light, which diffuses itself with such velocity over the globe from east to west, instead of being beyond Thy reach, or by this sudden transition be able to escape Thy notice, Thy arm could still at pleasure prevent or arrest my progress, and I should still be encircled with the immensity of Thy essence. The sentiment in this noble passage is remarkably striking and the description truly sublime. the wings: Ps 18:10; 19:6; Mal 4:2 dwell: Ps 74:16, 17; Isa 24:14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:11—upon the; Job 11:9—longer; Job 38:13—take; Ps 55:6—General; Ps 61:2—From; Ps 104:3—walketh; Amos 9:3—hid

Psalms 139:10; Ps 63:8; 73:23; 143:9, 10; Isa 41:13 Reciprocal: Job 11:9—longer; Ps 61:2—From; Ps 104:20—makest; Ps 119:117—Hold

Psalms 139:11 Surely: Ps 10:11–13; 94:7; Job 22:12–14; Isa 29:15; Jer 23:24 even the night: Job 12:22 Reciprocal: Num 32:23—be sure your sin; 1 Kgs 3:20—midnight; Job 22:14—General; Job 26:6—Hell; Job 34:22—no; Ezek 16:36—and thy; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Heb 4:13—is there

Psalm 139:12 the darkness: Exod 14:20; 20:21; Job 26:6; 34:22; Dan 2:22; Heb 4:13 hideth not: Heb. darkeneth not the darkness: etc. Heb. as is the darkness, so is the light
Reciprocal: Job 12:22—discovereth; Job 13:20—hide myself; Job 22:14—General; Ezek 16:36—and thy; Matt 6:4—seeth

Psalm 139:13 For thou: Job 10:9–12 covered me: Ps 22:9, 10; 71:6; Job 31:15; Isa 44:2; 46:3; Jer 1:5 Reciprocal: Job 3:11—when I came; Ps 100:3—it is he; Ps 139:15—when I; Isa 44:24—and he; Rom 1:20—from the; 1 Cor 12:17—General

Psalm 139:14 for I am fearfully: Gen 1:26, 27 marvellous: Ps 92:4, 5; 104:24; 111:2; Job 5:9; Rev 15:3 right well: Heb. greatly Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—formed man; Job 10:10—poured; Job 31:15—did not one fashion us in the womb; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 119:73—Thy hands; Eccl 11:5—nor; Mark 7:37—were; Luke 9:43—amazed

Psalm 139:15 substance: or, strength, or body when I: Ps 139:13; Job 10:9–11; Exod 11:5 in the lowest: Ps 63:9; Eph 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—formed man; Ps 22:9—that took; Ps 71:6—thou art; Eccl 11:5—nor; Eph 4:16—fitly; Col 2:19—by

Psalm 139:16 in thy book: Ps 56:8; Mal 3:16; Rev 20:12 all my members: Heb. all of them which in continuance were fashioned: or, what days they should be fashioned
Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—blot me; Ps 22:9—that took; Ps 71:6—thou art; Eph 4:16—fitly; Col 2:19—by

Psalm 139:17 precious: Ps 40:5; Prov 8:31; Isa 55:8, 9; Jer 29:11; Eph 3:9, 10 how great: Ps 31:19; 36:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Ps 63:6—General; Ps 68:19—daily; Ps 71:15—I know; Ps 92:5—thoughts; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 119:148—eyes; Ps 147:5—his understanding is infinite

Psalm 139:18 they are more: Ps 40:12 when I awake: Ps 139:3; 3:5; 16:8–11; 17:15; 63:6, 7; Isa 26:19; Dan 12:2; 1 Thess 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Job 5:9—without number; Ps 40:5—thoughts; Ps 71:15—I know; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 119:148—eyes; Ps 147:5—his understanding is infinite; Hab 1:9—they shall gather

Psalm 139:19 Surely: Ps 5:6; 9:17; 55:23; 64:7; 94:23; Isa 11:4 depart from: Ps 6:8; 119:115; Matt 7:23; 25:41; 2 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—Cain rose; Gen 49:6—come; 2 Chr 32:19—spake; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Ps 26:9—bloody men; Ps 59:2—save

Psalm 139:20 for they speak: Ps 73:8, 9; 74:18, 22, 23; Job 21:14, 15; Isa 37:23, 28, 29; Jude 15; Rev 13:6 thine: Ps 2:1–3; Exod 20:7 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Deut 5:11—General; 2 Chr 32:19—spake

Psalm 139:21 Do not I: Ps 15:4; 31:6; 2 Chr 19:2; Rev 2:2, 6 and am not: Ps 119:136, 158; Jer 13:17; Mark 3:5; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:1–3 Reciprocal: Lev 11:10—they shall be; Num 11:10—Moses; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 2 Chr 18:3—I am as thou; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Ps 26:5—hated; Prov 29:27—General; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Amos 5:15—Hate; Mic 3:2—love; Matt 5:43—and hate; 2 Cor 6:14—for

Psalm 139:22 hate them: Ps 101:3–8; Luke 14:26 Reciprocal: Lev 11:10—they shall be; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Ps 26:5—hated; Amos 5:15—Hate; Mic

3:2—love; Matt 5:43—and hate; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Rev 2:6—that

Psalms 139:23 Search me: Ps 139:1; 26:2 know: Deut 8:2, 16; Job 31:6; Prov 17:3; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Exod 33:5—I may; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 9:21—yet would; Job 10:2—show me; Job 13:9—search; Job 13:23—make me; Job 34:21—General; Job 34:32—which; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 19:12—secret; Ps 77:6—and; Prov 4:23—Keep; Prov 12:5—thoughts; Jer 12:3—knowest; Jer 17:10—the Lord; Jer 20:12—that; Lam 3:40—search; Luke 9:47—perceiving; John 3:21—he that; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine

Psalms 139:24 And see: Ps 7:3, 4; 17:3; Prov 28:26; Jer 17:9, 10 wicked way: Heb. way of pain, or grief, Heb 12:15, 16 and lead: Ps 5:8; 25:8, 9; 119:1, 32; 143:8, 10 the way: Matt 7:14; John 14:6; Col 2:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 9:21—yet would; Job 10:2—show me; Job 34:32—which; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 19:12—secret; Ps 26:2—General; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 77:6—and; Prov 4:23—Keep; Prov 15:24—way; Lam 3:40—search; John 3:21—he that; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; Rev 14:6—everlasting

CHAPTER 140

- 1 David prays to be delivered from Saul and Doeg;
- 8 He prays against them;
- 12 He comforts himself by confidence in God.

Psalms 140 Title AM 2942, BC 1062 Chief Musician: or overseer Ps 4; 5; 6; 8; 9; 11; 12; 13; 14; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 31; 36; 39; 40; 41; 42; 44; 45; 46; 47; 49; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 75; 76; 77; 80; 81; 84; 85; 88; 109; 139; titles

Psalms 140:1 Deliver: Ps 43:1; 59:1–3; 71:4 violent man: Heb. man of violences, Ps 140:4, 11; 18:48 marg. Hab 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:26—away; 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; 2 Sam 22:49—the violent; Ps 25:19—cruel hatred; Ps 120:2—from lying lips; Prov 12:5—counsels; Hos 5:2—profound; Mic 2:1—to; Acts 25:3—laying

Psalms 140:2 imagine: Ps 2:1, 2; 21:11; 36:4; 38:12; 62:3; 64:5, 6; Prov 12:20; Hos 7:6; Mic 2:1–3; Nah 1:11 continually: Ps 56:6; 120:7; 1 Sam 23:19–24; 24:11, 12; 26:1–25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 52:2—Thy; Prov 24:2—General; Zech 7:10—imagine; Matt 12:34—how

Psalms 140:3 sharpened: Ps 52:2, 3; 57:4; 59:7; 64:3, 4; Prov 12:18; Isa 59:3–5, 13; Jer 9:3, 5; Jas 3:6–8 like a serpent: Gen 3:13; Prov 23:32; Matt 12:34; 2 Cor 11:3 adders': Ps 58:4; Rom 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:33—the poison; Ps 31:20—the strife; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 109:2—the mouth; Prov 25:18—General; Isa 11:8—cockatrice'; Lam 3:62—lips; Jas 3:8—full

Psalms 140:4 Keep me: Ps 17:8, 9; 36:11; 37:32, 33–40; 55:1–3; 71:4 preserve: Ps 140:1 overthrow: Ps 17:5; Prov 18:5 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; 1 Sam 26:2—Saul arose; 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; Ps 18:48—violent man; Ps 25:19—cruel hatred; Ps 132:16—clothe

Psalms 140:5 The proud: Ps 10:4–12; 17:8–13; 35:7; 36:11; 57:6; 119:69, 85, 110; 123:3, 4; 141:9, 10; 142:3; Prov 29:5; Jer 18:18, 20, 22; Luke 11:53, 54; 20:20–23 Reciprocal: Gen

27:41—then; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; Neh 6:14—think thou; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 31:4—Pull; Ps 31:20—from; Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 64:5—of laying snares; Ps 86:14—O God; Ps 129:4—cut asunder; Prov 24:15—Lay; Mark 12:13—they send; Luke 6:45—and an

Psalm 140:6 I said unto: Ps 16:2, 5, 6; 31:14; 91:2; 119:57; 142:5; Lam 3:24; Zech 13:9 hear: Ps 27:7, 8; 28:1, 2; 55:1, 2; 64:1 Reciprocal: Ps 143:10—for thou art

Psalm 140:7 the strength: Ps 18:1, 2, 35; 27:1; 28:7, 8; 59:17; 62:2, 7; 89:26; 95:1; Deut 33:27–29; Isa 12:2 thou hast covered: Ps 144:10; 1 Sam 17:36, 37, 45–51; 2 Sam 8:6, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—song; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 44:7—But; Ps 61:3—thou; Ps 88:1—Lord; Isa 33:6—strength

Psalm 140:8 Grant not: Ps 27:12; 94:20, 21; 2 Sam 15:31; Job 5:12, 13 lest they exalt themselves: or, let them not be exalted, Deut 32:27 Reciprocal: Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 33:10—he maketh; Ps 35:25—so; Ps 41:2—thou wilt not; Lam 1:9—for

Psalm 140:9 let the mischief: Ps 7:16; 64:8; 94:23; Esth 5:14; 7:10; Prov 10:6, 11; 12:13; 18:7; Matt 27:25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:23—spoken; Esth 9:25—return; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:15—and is; Ps 9:16—wicked; Ps 10:7—mischief; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 41:2—thou wilt not; Ps 52:5—God; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 109:29—be clothed; Ps 120:4—arrows; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Eccl 10:12—but

Psalm 140:10 burning coals: Ps 11:6; 18:13, 14; 21:9; 120:4; Gen 19:24; Exod 9:23, 24; Rev 16:8, 9 let them: Dan 3:20–25; Matt 13:42, 50 into deep: Ps 55:23; Prov 28:10, 17; Rev 20:15; 21:8 Reciprocal: Judg 9:20—let fire come out; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:15—and is; Ps 59:12—For the; Ezek 10:2—coals; Amos 8:14—shall fall; Rom 12:20—coals

Psalm 140:11 Let not, etc. or, Let not an evil speaker a wicked man of violence be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow. evil: Ps 7:14–16; 9:16; 34:21; Prov 13:21; Isa 3:11 an evil speaker: Heb. a man of tongue, Ps 12:3, 4; Prov 6:17; 12:13; 17:20; 18:21 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; 2 Sam 22:3—thou savest; Job 11:2—the multitude; Ps 18:48—violent man; Ps 25:19—cruel hatred; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 120:4—arrows; Ps 140:1—violent man; Prov 13:6—wickedness; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Lam 4:18—hunt; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Titus 3:2—speak; Jas 4:11—Speak

Psalm 140:12 the Lord: Ps 9:4; 10:17, 18; 22:24; 72:4, 12–14; 102:17; 1 Kgs 8:45, 49; Prov 22:22; 23:10, 11; Isa 11:4; Jer 22:16; Matt 11:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:23—I will surely; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; Job 5:15—he saveth; Job 36:6—poor; Ps 7:11—General; Ps 17:1—Hear; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 82:4—rid; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 109:31—poor; Prov 22:23—the Lord; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Lam 3:35—turn; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 8:4—swallow; Eph 6:9—knowing; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord

Psalm 140:13 Surely: Ps 32:11; 33:1; Isa 3:10 the upright: Ps 16:11; 23:6; 73:24; John 14:3; 17:24; 1 Thess 4:17; Rev 7:14–17; 21:24–27 Reciprocal: Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 7:11—General; Ps 54:6—praise; Prov 11:20—upright

CHAPTER 141

- 1 David prays that his suit may be acceptable;
- 3 his conscience sincere;
- 7 and his life free from snares.

Psalm 141:1 AM 2946, BC 1058 make haste: Ps 40:13; 69:17, 18; 70:5; 71:12; 143:7; Job 7:21
Reciprocal: Ps 38:22—Make; Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 88:2—General; Ps 142:1—with my voice;
Mal 3:3—an; Luke 18:39—but

Psalm 141:2 Let my prayer: David, who was now driven from Judea, and far from the sanctuary, here prays that the devotion of his heart, and the elevation of his hands, might be accepted; that the one might ascend to heaven fragrant and well pleasing as the cloud of incense, and the other, in conjunction with it, be prevalent as the minchah, or evening oblation. Prov 15:8 set forth: Heb. directed, Ps 5:3 as incense: Exod 30:7–9, 34–38; Lev 10:1, 2; 16:11–13; Num 16:35, 46–48; Mal 1:11; Luke 1:9, 10; Rev 5:8; 8:3, 4 the lifting: Ps 28:2; 63:4; 134:2; 1 Tim 2:8 the evening: Exod 29:39, 42; 1 Kgs 18:36; Ezra 9:4; Dan 9:21; Acts 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 29:41—offer; Exod 35:15—the incense; Exod 37:29—incense; Lev 2:16—General; Num 28:4—and the other; 1 Kgs 8:28—Yet have thou; 1 Kgs 8:59—nigh; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Ezra 9:5—spread; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Ps 88:2—General; Isa 43:26—Put; Lam 2:19—lift up; Lam 3:41—with; Mal 3:3—an; Acts 10:4—thy; 1 Pet 2:5—spiritual

Psalm 141:3 Set a watch: Ps 17:3–5; 39:1; 71:8; Mic 7:5; Jas 1:26; 3:2 Reciprocal: Ps 106:33—he spake; Ps 119:29—Remove

Psalm 141:4 Incline not: Ps 119:36; Deut 2:30; 29:4; 1 Kgs 8:58; 22:22; Isa 63:17; Matt 6:13; Jas 1:13 to practice: 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:17; Rev 18:4 and let me: Num 25:2; Prov 23:1–3, 6–8; Dan 1:5–8; Acts 10:13, 14; 1 Cor 10:27, 28, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 27:14—mother; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; Ps 84:10—to dwell; Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 119:112—inclined; Prov 2:12—deliver; Prov 23:3—General; Dan 1:8—defile; Phil 2:13—to will

Psalm 141:5 the righteous: 1 Sam 25:31–34; 2 Sam 12:7–13; 2 Chr 16:7–10; 25:16; Prov 6:23; 9:8, 9; 15:5, 22; 19:25; 25:12; 27:5, 6; Gal 2:11–14; 6:1; Rev 3:19 smite: etc. or, smite me kindly and reprove me; let not their precious oil break my head, etc for yet my: Ps 51:18; 125:4; Matt 5:44; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Jas 5:14–16 Reciprocal: Lev 19:17—rebuke; 1 Sam 3:17—I pray thee; 1 Sam 25:33—blessed; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 16:10—wroth; Ps 84:10—to dwell; Ps 133:2—It is like; Prov 13:18—he; Prov 17:10—General; Prov 28:23—General; Eccl 7:5—better; Song 5:7—they smote; Matt 18:15—go; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 17:3—rebuke; 2 Cor 7:7—when; Gal 2:14—I said; Gal 4:16—become; Eph 5:11—but; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish; Titus 1:13—that

Psalm 141:6 When their judges: 1 Sam 31:1–8; 2 Sam 1:17–27; 1 Chr 10:1–7 they shall hear: 2 Sam 2:4; 5:1–3; 1 Chr 11:1–3; 12:38 for they: Ps 45:2; 2 Sam 2:5, 6; 23:1; 1 Chr 13:2; Luke 4:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:2—the rocks; 1 Sam 24:3—and Saul; 1 Sam 24:9—General

Psalm 141:7 bones: Ps 44:22; 1 Sam 22:18, 19; Rom 8:36; 2 Cor 1:9; Heb 11:37; Rev 11:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 53:5—scattered; Ps 79:3—and there; Ps 129:3—The plowers; Ezek

37:2—they were; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; 2 Cor 4:11—are alway

Psalm 141:8 mine eyes: Ps 25:15; 123:1, 2; 2 Chr 20:12 leave not my soul destitute: Heb. make not my soul bare, Ps 25:16, 17; 102:17; 143:3, 4; Isa 41:17; John 14:18

Psalm 141:9 from the snares: Ps 119:110; 140:5; 142:3; Prov 13:14; Jer 18:22; Luke 20:20
Reciprocal: Ps 35:8—net; Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 91:3—snare

Psalm 141:10 the wicked: Ps 7:15, 16; 35:8; 37:14, 15; 64:7, 8; 140:9; Esth 7:10; Prov 11:8
escape: Heb. pass over Reciprocal: Esth 7:9—Behold; Esth 9:25—return; Ps 140:5—The proud; 1 Cor 3:19—He

CHAPTER 142

1 David shews that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

Psalms 142 Title Maschil of David: or Psalm of David giving instruction. Ps 32; 54, 57 titles; 1 Chr 4:10 A Prayer: David was twice in great peril in caves: on one occasion, in the cave of Adullam, when he fled from Achish king of Gath; and on another, in the cave of Engedi, where he had taken refuge from the pursuit of Saul. It is not certain to which of these events this Psalm refers; though probably to the former.

Psalm 142:1 when he was: 1 Sam 22:1, 2; 24:3; Heb 11:38 with my voice: Ps 28:2; 77:1, 2; 141:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:16—in the hold; 2 Chr 6:29—know; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 17:1—General; Ps 28:1—Unto; Ps 57:1—when; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 119:145—cried; Ps 142:7—my soul; Jonah 2:2—I cried; Jas 5:13—any among

Psalm 142:2 poured out: Ps 42:4; 62:8; 102:1 title 1 Sam 1:15, 16; Isa 26:16; Rom 8:26 I showed: Ps 18:4–6; Phil 4:6, 7; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:29—know; 2 Chr 9:1—communed; Job 16:20—pourest; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 77:3—spirit; Ps 119:145—cried; Lam 2:19—pour; Heb 11:38—wandered

Psalm 142:3 my spirit: Ps 22:14; 61:2; 102:4; 143:4; Mark 14:33–36 then thou: Ps 1:6; 17:3; 139:2–4; Job 23:10 In the way: Ps 31:4; 35:7, 8; 56:6; 140:5; 141:9; Jer 18:22; Matt 22:15
Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Exod 3:7—I know; 1 Sam 1:15—poured; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Ps 11:2—that; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 57:6—my soul; Ps 77:3—spirit; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Lam 3:55—General; Hos 13:5—know; John 5:6—and knew

Psalm 142:4 I looked: etc. or, Look on the right hand and see but there was: Ps 31:11; 69:20; 88:8, 18; Job 19:13–19; Matt 26:56; 2 Tim 4:16 refuge: 1 Sam 23:11–13, 19, 20; 27:1 failed me, no man cared for my soul: Heb. perished from me; no man sought after my soul Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 22:11—none to help; Ps 61:4—trust; Ps 71:7—thou art; Ps 91:9—Because; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 107:12—and there; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Ps 119:86—help; Eccl 4:1—they had; Isa 51:18—none; Jer 30:13—none; Ezek 34:6—and none; Mic 7:7—I will look; Luke 8:24—Master; Luke 10:31—he passed; Luke

15:16—no; Luke 23:49—acquaintance; John 5:7—I have; 1 Pet 5:7—for

Psalms 142:5 Thou art: Ps 46:1, 7, 11; 62:6, 7; 91:2, 9, 10; John 16:32; 2 Tim 4:17 my portion: Ps 16:5; 73:26; 119:57; Lam 3:24 in the land: Ps 27:13; 56:13 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Num 18:20—I am thy part; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Ps 35:23—my God; Ps 61:4—trust; Ps 71:7—thou art; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Jer 10:16—portion; Jer 11:19—from; Ezek 32:23—the land; Mic 7:7—I will look; Luke 8:24—Master; Luke 10:42—good; Luke 18:1—that; 1 Pet 5:7—for

Psalms 142:6 for I am: Ps 44:24–26; 79:8; 116:6; 136:23; 143:3, 7 for they: Ps 3:1; 38:19; 57:3, 4; 59:3; 1 Sam 24:14; Rom 8:33, 37 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Ps 9:13—consider; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 35:17—rescue; Ps 40:2—brought; Jer 31:11—stronger; Acts 12:7—And his

Psalms 142:7 my soul: Ps 142 title: Ps 9:3, 14; 31:8; 88:4–8; 143:11; 146:7; Isa 61:1; Acts 2:24 the righteous: Ps 7:6, 7; 22:21–27; 34:2; 107:41, 42; 119:74 thou shalt: Ps 13:6; 116:7; 119:17; Jas 5:11 Reciprocal: Ps 35:17—rescue; Ps 35:27—shout; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 40:3—many; Ps 67:3—General; Ps 119:63—a companion; Ps 119:79—Let those; Acts 12:7—And his; Rom 7:23—and

CHAPTER 143

- 1 David prays for favour in judgment;
- 3 He complains of his griefs;
- 5 He strengthens his faith by meditation and prayer;
- 7 He prays for grace;
- 9 for deliverance;
- 10 for sanctification;
- 12 for destruction of his enemies

Psalms 143 Title A Psalm: The LXX, Vulgate, Ethiopic, and Arabic state that this Psalm was composed by David on the rebellion of his son Absalom; and there are several passages in it which agree remarkably well with that period; for then he had most reason to fear lest God should deal with him according to his sins; which he deprecates with such a deep sense of his unworthiness, that it has hence been numbered among the penitential Psalms, of which it is the last. In it he prays to God for pardon, ver. 1; acknowledges the impossibility of being saved but by grace, ver. 2; deplores the lamentable effects of sin, ver. 3, 4; comforts himself with a retrospect of God's mercies of old, ver. 5; and prays, in a variety of expressions, for remission of sin, sanctification, and redemption, ver. 6–12.

Psalms 143:1 thy faithfulness: Ps 31:1; 71:2; 2 Sam 7:25; Dan 9:16; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Neh 13:22—spare me; Ps 27:7—General; Ps 30:10—Hear; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 54:5—cut; Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 143:11—for thy righteousness'; Luke 22:62—and wept

Psalms 143:2 enter not: Ps 130:3; Job 14:3 in thy sight: Exod 34:7; Job 4:17; 9:2, 3; 15:14; 25:4; Eccl 7:20; Rom 3:20; Gal 2:16; 1 John 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 11:11—wherefore have;

1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; 2 Chr 6:36—for there is no man; Ezra 9:15—we cannot; Neh 13:22—spare me; Job 9:20—justify; Job 9:32—we should; Job 10:2—Do not; Job 22:4—will he enter; Job 31:14—What then; Ps 4:1—have mercy upon me; Ps 27:7—General; Ps 36:10—and thy; Isa 3:14—enter; Jer 49:19—appoint me the time; Luke 15:21—against; Luke 18:14—justified; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 2:13—justified; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 3:11—that; Gal 3:22—concluded; Phil 3:9—not; Titus 3:5—by works; Jas 2:21—justified; 1 John 1:8—say

Psalm 143:3 the enemy: Ps 7:1, 2; 17:9–13; 35:4; 54:3; 142:6 smitten: Ps 7:5; 2 Sam 2:22; 18:11 made me: Ps 31:12, 13; 88:4–6; Ezek 37:11 Reciprocal: Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 88:6—darkness; Ps 88:12—dark; Ps 89:39—profaned; Ps 102:4—heart; Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute; Lam 3:6—in dark

Psalm 143:4 is my spirit: Ps 55:5; 61:2; 77:3; 102:1 title Ps 124:4; 142:3; Job 6:27 my heart: Ps 25:16; 102:3, 4; 119:81–83; Luke 22:44 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:3—sat; Ps 6:6—I am; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 38:10—heart; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 57:6—my soul; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 88:8—put; Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute; Rom 8:26—with

Psalm 143:5 remember: Ps 42:6; 77:5, 6, 10–12; 111:4; Deut 8:2, 3; 1 Sam 17:34–37, 45–50; Isa 63:7–14; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Neh 4:14—remember; Ps 77:3—spirit; Ps 77:12—meditate; Ps 111:2—sought; Ps 119:52—remembered; Isa 26:8—desire; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Amos 9:11—as in; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Mic 7:14—as; 1 Tim 4:15—Meditate

Psalm 143:6 stretch forth: Ps 44:20; 88:9; Job 11:13 my soul: Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1; 84:2; Isa 26:8, 9; 35:7; John 7:37 Reciprocal: Gen 24:63—to meditate; Exod 9:29—spread; Deut 4:4—General; 1 Sam 1:15—poured; 1 Chr 11:17—longed; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Ezra 9:5—spread; Job 7:2—earnestly desireth; Ps 28:2—when; Ps 63:8—followeth; Ps 68:31—stretch; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Isa 55:1—every; Lam 3:41—lift; Hab 3:9—Selah; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; Luke 22:44—being; Rev 7:16—hunger

Psalm 143:7 Hear me: Ps 13:1–4; 40:13, 17; 70:5; 71:12 my spirit: Ps 40:12; 69:3; Isa 57:16; Luke 21:26 hide not: Ps 22:24; 27:9; 69:17; Isa 8:17 lest I be like: etc. or, for I am become like, etc unto them: Ps 28:1; 88:4–6, 10, 11; Isa 38:18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—from thy; Num 16:33—into the; 2 Chr 9:4—there was; Job 6:4—drinketh up; Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Job 34:29—when he hideth; Ps 30:7—thou; Ps 30:10—Hear; Ps 31:2—deliver; Ps 42:1—so panteth; Ps 54:2—General; Ps 55:1—hide; Ps 63:8—followeth; Ps 70:1—O God; Ps 101:2—O when; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 102:2—Hide; Ps 119:123—General; Ps 141:1—make haste; Ps 142:6—for I am; Prov 1:12—whole; Prov 13:12—Hope; Isa 38:14—I am; Lam 3:6—in dark; Jonah 2:6—corruption; Luke 18:8—he will; Luke 22:44—being

Psalm 143:8 to hear: Ps 30:5; 42:8; 46:5 marg. Ps 59:16; Gen 32:24–29; Hos 6:3 cause me: Ps 143:10; 5:8; 25:4, 5; 27:11; 32:8; 119:34, 73; Prov 3:5, 6; Isa 30:21; 48:17 for I lift: Ps 25:1; 86:4; Lam 3:41 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—the way; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Neh 9:12—in the way; Job 22:26—lift up; Job 34:32—which; Ps 23:3—leadeth; Ps 24:4—lifted; Ps 40:17—make; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 101:2—O when; Ps 119:10—O let me; Ps 119:26—teach; Ps 139:24—and lead; Prov

2:9—General; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Isa 33:2—be thou; Jer 42:3—General; Matt 1:20—while; Acts 22:10—What; Gal 5:18—if; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Psalms 143:9 flee unto thee: Heb. hide me with thee, Ps 34:2–4; 56:9; 61:3, 4; 142:5; Prov 18:10; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Ps 32:7—my; Ps 64:2—Hide; Ps 69:17—hide; Ps 119:86—help; Ps 139:10—General; Isa 26:20—hide; Isa 32:2—an hiding; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Psalms 143:10 Teach: Ps 25:4, 5, 8, 9, 12; 119:5–7, 12, 35; 139:24; Mic 4:2; Matt 28:20; Col 1:9, 10; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; Heb 13:21; 1 John 2:27 for thou art: Ps 22:1; 31:14; 63:1; 118:28; 140:6 thy spirit: Neh 9:20; Isa 63:14; John 14:26; 16:13–15; Rom 5:5; 8:2, 14–16, 26; 15:13, 30; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 4:30; 5:9; 2 Tim 1:7 the land: Isa 29:10 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Num 9:22—abode; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 43:3—lead; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:124—teach; Ps 139:10—General; Ps 143:8—cause me; Isa 26:10—in the; John 9:31—and doeth; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 1 Thess 4:3—this; Heb 10:29—the Spirit; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 1 John 2:17—but

Psalms 143:11 Quicken: Ps 85:6; 119:25, 37, 40, 88, 107; 138:7; Hab 3:2; Eph 2:4, 5 for thy righteousness': Ps 143:1; 9:7, 8; 31:1; 71:2 bring: Ps 25:17; 34:19; 37:39, 40; 91:15, 16; Rev 7:14–17 Reciprocal: Job 3:26—yet trouble came; Ps 25:11—thy; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ps 109:21—But do; Ps 142:7—my soul; Isa 48:9—my name's; Mic 6:5—know

Psalms 143:12 of thy mercy: Ps 54:5; 55:23; 136:15–20; 1 Sam 24:12–15; 25:29; 26:10 for I am thy: Ps 116:16; 119:94 Reciprocal: Judg 16:28—that I may; Ps 31:1—deliver; Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 36:1—servant; Ps 55:19—hear; Ps 56:1—Be; Ps 59:1—Deliver; Ps 86:2—save; Ps 109:21—But do; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 6:22—become

CHAPTER 144

- 1 David blesses God for his mercy both to him and to man;
- 5 He prays that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies;
- 9 He promises to praise God;
- 11 He prays for the happy state of the kingdom.

Psalms 144 Title A Psalm of David: Calmet and others think that this Psalm was composed by David after the death of Absalom; and from a collation of it with Psa. 18, in which the same ideas and form of expression occur, there can be no doubt of both having proceeded from the same pen, and that David was the author.

Psalms 144:1 my strength: Heb. my rock, Ps 18:2, 31; 71:3; 95:1; Deut 32:30, 31; Isa 26:4 marg. Isa 45:24 teacheth: Ps 18:34; 44:3, 4; 60:12; 2 Sam 22:35; 2 Cor 10:4; Eph 6:10, 11 to war: or, to the war, etc. Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—blessed; Deut 8:18—he that; Deut 20:4—to fight; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed; 2 Kgs 13:16—Elisha; 1 Chr 14:11—God; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 18:1—I will; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 33:20—he is; Ps 108:13—Through; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 28:26—For his God; Jer 16:19—my strength; Ezek 30:24—I will; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Heb 11:33—through

Psalm 144:2 My goodness: or, mercy my fortress: 2 Sam 22:2, 3, 40–48; Jer 16:19 who subdueth: Ps 18:47; 110:3 Reciprocal: Deut 20:4—to fight; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed; 2 Sam 22:48—that bringeth; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 18:1—I will; Ps 18:2—fortress; Ps 33:20—he is; Ps 71:3—my rock; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Prov 2:7—a buckler; Prov 18:10—a strong; Prov 30:5—pure; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Heb 11:33—through

Psalm 144:3 what is man: Ps 8:4; Job 7:17; 15:14; Heb 2:6 or the son: Ps 146:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—dust; 1 Chr 16:25—great; 1 Chr 17:16—Who am I; Job 14:3—And dost; Isa 2:22—for wherein

Psalm 144:4 Man: Ps 39:5, 6; 62:9; 89:47; Job 4:19; 14:1–3; Eccl 1:2, 14; 12:8 his days: Ps 102:11; 103:15, 16; 109:23; 2 Sam 14:14; 1 Chr 29:15; Job 8:9; Eccl 8:13 Reciprocal: Job 7:6—swifter; Job 7:16—my days; Job 14:2—fleeth; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life; Eccl 9:9—all the days of the life; Song 6:4—terrible; Isa 2:22—for wherein; Rev 21:4—the former

Psalm 144:5 Bow: Ps 18:9; Isa 64:1, 2 touch: Ps 104:32; Exod 19:18; Nah 1:3–6; Hab 3:3–6; Heb 12:18 Reciprocal: Exod 19:11—the Lord; Deut 32:22—foundations; 2 Sam 22:10—bowed; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 29:7—flames; Ps 57:3—send; Ps 97:4—His; Ps 108:6—save; Ps 115:16—heaven; Amos 9:5—toucheth; Hab 3:11—at the light of thine arrows they went; Zech 9:14—his; Acts 7:34—and am

Psalm 144:6 Cast forth: Ps 18:13, 14; 77:17, 18; 2 Sam 22:12–15 shoot out: Ps 7:12; 21:12; 45:5; Deut 32:23, 42 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; Job 40:11—Cast; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 29:7—flames; Ps 89:10—scattered; Ps 97:4—His; Isa 64:1—Oh that; Hab 3:11—at the light of thine arrows they went; Zech 9:14—his

Psalm 144:7 Send: Ps 18:16; 2 Sam 22:17; Matt 27:43 hand: Heb. hands deliver me: Ps 69:1, 2, 14, 15; 93:3, 4; Rev 12:15, 16; 17:15 the hand: Ps 144:11; 54:3; Neh 9:2; Mal 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; Ps 5:10—let; Hos 5:7—begotten

Psalm 144:8 mouth: Ps 10:7; 12:2; 41:6; 58:3; 62:4; 109:2, 3; Isa 59:5–7 their right hand: Isa 44:20; Matt 5:30; Rev 13:16, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 144:11—and deliver me; Isa 41:10—the right

Psalm 144:9 sing a new: Ps 33:2, 3; 40:3; 98:1; 149:1; Rev 5:9, 10; 14:3 upon: Ps 81:1–3; 108:2, 3; 150:3–5; 1 Chr 25:1–6 Reciprocal: Ps 150:4—stringed

Psalm 144:10 that giveth: Ps 18:50; 33:16–18; 2 Sam 5:19–25; 8:6–14; 2 Kgs 5:1 salvation: or, victory, Isa 45:1–6; Jer 27:6–8 who delivereth: Ps 140:7; 1 Sam 17:45, 46; 2 Sam 21:16, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:51—the tower; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Chr 11:14—deliverance; 1 Chr 14:11—God; 1 Chr 18:13—Thus the Lord; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Esth 2:21—and sought; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 44:7—But; Prov 21:31—safety; Heb 11:33—through; Heb 11:34—escaped

Psalm 144:11 and deliver me: Ps 144:7, 8; 2 Sam 10:6–19; 16:5–14; 17:1–14 Reciprocal: Neh 9:2—strangers; Ps 10:7—vanity; Ps 12:2—They; Isa 41:10—the right; Hos 5:7—begotten

Psalm 144:12 as plants: Ps 115:14, 15; 127:4, 5; 128:3; Isa 44:3–5; Lam 4:2 as corner stones: Job 42:15; Prov 31:10–27; Isa 3:16–24 polished: Heb. cut the similitude: Song 8:8, 9; 1 Pet 3:3–6 Reciprocal: Gen 5:4—and he; Gen 11:11—begat sons; Deut 7:13—he will love; Deut 28:3—in the city; Job 38:6—fastened; Ps 147:13—blessed; Song 7:4—ivory; Isa 30:23—thy cattle; Lam 4:7—purser; Amos 8:13—General; Zech 8:5—playing

Psalm 144:13 our garner: Ps 107:37, 38; Lev 26:5, 10; Deut 28:8; Mal 3:10; Luke 12:16–20 all manner of store: Heb. from kind to kind our sheep: Gen 30:29–31; Deut 7:13, 14; 8:3; 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 8:17—breed; Gen 12:16—he had; Gen 26:14—had possession; Exod 23:26—shall nothing; Job 21:10—their cow; Job 42:12—he had

Psalm 144:14 strong to labour: Heb. able to bear burdens, or loaden with flesh no breaking in: Deut 28:7, 25; Judg 5:8; 6:3, 6; 1 Sam 13:17–23; 31:7; Jer 13:17–19; 14:18; Lam 1:4–6; Zech 8:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 8:17—breed; Gen 12:16—he had; Gen 26:14—had possession; Job 21:10—their cow; Job 39:11—leave; Ps 107:38—suffereth

Psalm 144:15 happy: Ps 33:12; 65:4; 89:15; 146:5; Deut 33:29; Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—Blessed; Num 22:12—for they; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 32:38—General; Zech 13:9—It is my people

CHAPTER 145

- 1 David praises God for his fame;
- 8 for his goodness;
- 11 for his kingdom;
- 14 for his providence;
- 17 for his justice, holiness, and saving mercy.

Psalms 145 Title David's: This incomparable song of praise, which is the last of the acrostic or alphabetical Psalms, each verse beginning with a consecutive letter of the Hebrew alphabet, is supposed to have been composed by David towards the close of his life. Psalm of praise: Ps 100 title

Psalm 145:1 extol thee: Ps 30:1; 68:4; 71:14–24; 103:1, 2; Dan 4:37 my God: Ps 44:4; 45:1, 6; 47:6–8; 48:2, 3; 95:3; 149:2; Isa 33:22; Mal 1:14; Matt 25:34; Rev 19:16 I will bless: Ps 145:21; 30:12; 52:9; 113:1, 2; 146:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:15—this is my name for ever; Exod 15:2—exalt him; Deut 32:3—Because; 2 Sam 22:50—I will sing; 2 Kgs 8:5—My lord; 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; Ezra 3:11—because; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 61:8—sing; Ps 63:4—Thus; Ps 66:17—he was; Ps 71:6—thou art; Ps 71:8—General; Ps 75:9—But; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 104:33—General; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 118:28—my God; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Isa 25:1—thou art; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Mic 4:5—the name; Luke 20:38—a God; Rom 1:25—more; Phil 4:4—alway; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; Jas 3:9—bless; Rev 14:11—for

Psalm 145:2 Every day: Ps 72:15; 119:164; Rev 7:15 Reciprocal: Exod 3:15—this is my

name for ever; 2 Sam 22:50—I will sing; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 52:9—praise; Ps 61:8—sing; Ps 71:6—thou art; Ps 71:8—General; Ps 71:15—My mouth; Ps 75:9—But; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 92:2—show; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 104:33—General; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 115:18—General; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Ps 146:2—While I live; Isa 38:20—therefore; Dan 2:20—Blessed; Mic 4:5—the name; Luke 20:38—a God; Rom 1:25—more; Phil 4:4—alway

Psalm 145:3 Great: Ps 48:1; 96:4; 147:5; Job 5:9; 9:10; Rev 15:3 and his greatness is unsearchable: Heb. and of his greatness there is no search, Ps 139:6; Job 5:9; 9:10; 11:7–9; 26:14; Isa 40:28; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Deut 3:24—thy greatness; Deut 32:3—ascribe; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Job 36:26—God; Ps 29:2—glory; Ps 50:1—mighty; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 92:5—O Lord; Ps 95:3—For; Ps 104:1—art very great; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 149:6—mouth; Ps 150:2—according; Jer 10:6—thou; Jer 32:18—the Great; Dan 2:45—the great; Luke 8:38—saying; John 10:29—is greater

Psalm 145:4 generation: Ps 44:1, 2; 71:18; 78:3–7; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:14, 15; Deut 6:7; Josh 4:21–24; Isa 38:19 Reciprocal: Exod 18:8—told; Deut 11:7—General; 1 Chr 16:9—talk ye; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Job 8:10—Shall not; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 45:17—I will; Ps 77:12—talk; Ps 78:4—We will; Ps 78:6—That; Ps 79:13—we will; Ps 92:5—O Lord; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 118:17—declare; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 48:6—and will; Joel 1:3—General; John 15:16—that your

Psalm 145:5 will speak: Ps 40:9, 10; 66:3, 4; 71:17–19, 24; 96:3; 104:1, 2; 105:2; Isa 12:4; Dan 4:1–3, 37 works: Heb. things, or, words, Ps 72:18 Reciprocal: Judg 5:10—Speak; 1 Chr 16:8—make; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Esth 1:4—the riches; Job 37:14—consider; Job 37:22—with; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 35:28—General; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 71:15—My mouth; Ps 71:18—until I; Ps 78:4—praises; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Ps 145:21—My mouth; Ps 150:2—for his mighty; Isa 48:6—and will; Dan 4:30—and for

Psalm 145:6 And men: Ps 22:22, 23, 27, 31; 98:2, 3; 113:3; 126:2, 3; Josh 2:9–11; 9:9, 10; Ezra 1:2; Jer 50:28; Dan 3:28, 29; 6:25–27; Hab 2:14 I will declare thy greatness: Heb. thy greatness I will declare it, Ps 92:1, 2; 107:21, 22, 31, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 34:10—a terrible; Deut 3:24—thy greatness; 2 Sam 7:23—great things; 1 Chr 16:8—make; Job 37:14—consider; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 78:4—praises; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Ps 145:12—make known; Ps 150:2—for his mighty; Nah 1:7—Lord; John 12:17—people; Rev 15:3—Great

Psalm 145:7 abundantly: Ps 36:5–8; Isa 63:7; Matt 12:34, 35; 2 Cor 9:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 sing; Ps 36:10; 51:14; 71:15, 16, 19; 72:1–3; 89:16; Isa 45:24, 25; Jer 23:6; Phil 3:7–9; Rev 15:3, 4; 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Num 31:54—a memorial; Judg 5:11—righteous acts; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Ps 7:17—according; Ps 31:19—Oh; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Joel 2:13—for; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 19:17—there; John 12:17—people

Psalm 145:8 Lord is gracious: Ps 86:5, 15; 100:5; 103:8; 116:5; Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18; Dan 9:9; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18–20; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6, 8; 2:4 of great mercy: Heb. great

in mercy Reciprocal: Num 21:8—General; Deut 4:31—the Lord; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Neh 9:17—gracious; Neh 9:31—gracious; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 111:4—full; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Jer 3:12—for I am; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Jonah 4:11—and also; Nah 1:3—slow; Matt 18:27—moved; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 8:2—compassion; Mark 10:49—stood; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Psalms 145:9 good: Ps 25:8; 36:6, 7; 65:9–13; 104:27; Jonah 4:11; Nah 1:7; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17; 17:25 Reciprocal: Gen 9:10—General; Num 22:32—Wherefore; Deut 4:31—the Lord; Deut 10:18—loveth; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; Neh 9:17—gracious; Neh 9:31—gracious; Ps 51:1—tender; Ps 86:5—thou; Ps 119:64—earth; Ps 145:15—The eyes; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Luke 6:35—for; Eph 4:32—tenderhearted

Psalms 145:10 All thy: Ps 19:1; 96:11–13; 98:3–9; 103:22; 104:24; 148:1–13; Isa 43:20; 44:23; Rom 1:19, 20 and thy saints: Ps 22:23; 30:4; 32:11; 97:12; 135:19–21; 148:14; Isa 43:21; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 7:9–12; 19:5, 6 Reciprocal: Job 36:24—magnify; Job 37:14—consider; Ps 31:23—saints; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 149:5—the saints; Ps 150:6—Let every thing; Matt 6:13—thine; Eph 3:18—with

Psalms 145:11 the glory: Ps 2:6–8; 45:6, 7; 72:1–20; 93:1, 2; 96:10–13; 97:1–12; 99:1–4; 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Isa 9:6, 7; 24:23; 33:21, 22; Dan 7:13, 14; Zech 9:9; Matt 6:13; Mark 11:9, 10; Rev 5:12, 13; 11:15–17 Reciprocal: Judg 5:10—Speak; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Ps 59:16—But; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 77:12—talk; Ps 105:1—make known; Rev 12:10—the kingdom

Psalms 145:12 make known: Ps 98:1; 105:5; 106:2; 110:2, 3; 145:6–12; 136:4–26; Dan 4:34, 35; Matt 28:18; Acts 2:8–11; Eph 1:19–21; 3:7, 8; Rev 12:10; 19:15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 11:7—General; 1 Chr 16:9—talk ye; 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 105:1—make known; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Heb 8:1—the Majesty

Psalms 145:13 kingdom: Ps 146:10; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44; 7:14, 27; 1 Tim 1:17; Rev 11:15 everlasting kingdom: Heb. kingdom of all ages, 1 Cor 15:21–28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 10:16—The Lord; Ps 45:6—throne; Ps 93:1—Lord; Ps 93:2—Thy; Jer 10:10—everlasting king; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Dan 4:34—whose; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Heb 1:8—for; 1 Pet 4:11—dominion; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Psalms 145:14 upholdeth: Ps 37:24; 94:18; 119:117; Luke 22:31, 32 raiseth up: Ps 38:6; 42:5; 146:8; Luke 13:11–13 Reciprocal: Job 4:4—upholden; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 56:13—wilt; Ps 147:6—lifteth up; Isa 41:10—I will uphold

Psalms 145:15 The eyes: Ps 145:9; 104:21, 27; 136:25; 147:8, 9; Gen 1:30; Job 38:39–41; Joel 2:22; Matt 6:26; Luke 12:24; Acts 17:25 wait upon thee: or, look unto thee Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Job 39:8—General; Ps 33:5—earth; Ps 50:12—fulness; Ps 104:14—causeth; Ps 146:7—which giveth food; Joel 1:20—cry; Jonah 4:11—and also; Zech 9:1—when; Mark 6:42—General; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 12:6—and; Acts 14:17—in that; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth; Gal 6:9—for

Psalms 145:16 openest: Ps 104:28; 107:9; 132:15; Job 38:27 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 1:30—General; Gen 6:21—General; Job 38:39—Wilt; Job 39:8—General; Ps

33:5—earth; Ps 50:12—fulness; Ps 104:11—They give; Ps 104:14—causeth; Ps 104:27—General; Ps 146:7—which giveth food; Ps 147:9—General; Joel 2:22—afraid; Jonah 4:11—and also; Matt 6:26—the fowls; Mark 6:42—General; Mark 7:28—yet; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 12:6—and; Luke 12:24—the ravens; Acts 14:17—in that; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth

Psalm 145:17 righteous: Ps 50:6; 89:14; 97:2; 99:3, 4; 103:6; Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; 1 Sam 2:2, 3; Isa 45:21; Zeph 3:5; Zech 9:9; Rom 3:5, 6, 25, 26; Rev 4:8; 15:3, 4; 16:5–7; 19:2, 11 holy: or, merciful, or bountiful Reciprocal: Exod 9:27—the Lord; Exod 15:11—glorious; Neh 9:33—Howbeit; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 34:12—surely; Job 36:3—ascribe; Ps 22:3—But; Ps 36:6—righteousness; Ps 48:10—thy right; Ps 65:5—righteousness; Ps 92:15—and; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 119:137—General; Jer 12:1—Righteous; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 18:25—my; Dan 4:37—all; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Psalm 145:18 nigh unto: Ps 34:18; 46:1, 5; Deut 4:7; 1 Kgs 18:27, 28; Isa 58:9; John 14:23; Jas 4:8 call upon: Ps 17:1; 119:2; Prov 15:8; Isa 1:15, 16; Jer 29:12, 13; Hos 7:14; Matt 6:5–8; 23:14; John 4:24; 1 John 3:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 24:15—before; 1 Kgs 8:52—in all that; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; Ps 6:8—for; Ps 34:17—cry; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 79:6—not called; Ps 86:5—unto all; Ps 116:2—therefore; Ps 119:151—near; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Prov 19:23—fear; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Jer 33:3—Call; Lam 3:57—drewest; Dan 4:37—all; Dan 9:20—whiles; Matt 7:7—and it; Rom 10:12—call upon him; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 145:19 fulfil: Ps 20:4; 34:9; 36:7, 8; 37:4, 19; Matt 5:6; Luke 1:53; John 15:7, 16; 16:24; Eph 3:16–20; 1 John 5:15 he also will: Ps 34:17; 37:39, 40; 91:15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Gen 24:15—before; Gen 25:21—and the; Exod 1:20—God; Exod 3:7—I have; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Ps 10:17—Lord; Ps 22:23—Ye that; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 102:1—Hear; Ps 112:1—Blessed; Ps 116:2—therefore; Ps 119:38—who is devoted; Prov 10:24—the desire; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Eccl 7:18—for; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 15:28—be it; Luke 1:50—General; 2 Cor 7:11—vehement; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Psalm 145:20 preserveth: Ps 31:23; 37:28; 97:10; Exod 20:6; John 10:27–29; Rom 8:28–30; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:5–8 all the wicked: Ps 1:6; 9:17; Matt 25:41 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 19:29—that God; Deut 10:12—love; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 121:7—he shall; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Eccl 7:18—for

Psalm 145:21 My mouth: Ps 145:1, 2, 5; 30:12; 51:15; 71:8, 15, 23, 24; 89:1 let all flesh: Ps 67:3, 4; 86:9; 103:22; 117:1, 2; 150:6; Rev 5:11–14 Reciprocal: Ps 35:28—General; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 108:1—my glory; Ps 115:18—General; Isa 50:10—let; Jas 3:9—bless

CHAPTER 146

- 1 The Psalmist vows perpetual praises to God;
- 3 He exhorts not to trust in man;
- 5 God, for his power, justice, mercy, and kingdom, is only worthy to be trusted.

Psalm 146:1 AM 3489, BC 515 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 105:45 Praise the Lord: Ps 103:1, 22; 104:1, 35 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:50—I will sing; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 62:5—soul; Ps 63:4—Thus; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 145:1—I will bless; Ps 148:1—Praise ye the Lord; Jer 4:19—O my; Zech 8:21—I will; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

Psalm 146:2 While I live: Ps 63:4; 71:14, 15; 104:33; 145:1, 2; Rev 7:9–17 Reciprocal: Deut 12:1—all the days; 2 Sam 22:50—I will sing; 1 Chr 29:10—David blessed; 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 52:9—praise; Ps 61:8—sing; Ps 71:8—General; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 103:1—Bless; Ps 108:1—I will; Ps 118:28—my God; Isa 25:1—thou art; Isa 38:19—the living; Dan 6:20—servest; Zech 8:21—I will; John 16:22—and your; Phil 4:4—alway

Psalm 146:3 Put: Ps 62:9; 118:8, 9; Isa 2:22; 31:3; 37:6; Jer 17:5, 6 help: or, salvation Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—and; Gen 48:21—Behold; Deut 31:3—thy God; 1 Sam 16:21—loved him; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; 2 Kgs 16:7—and save; 2 Chr 16:7—Because; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 12:10—the breath; Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 7:1—in; Ps 8:4—son; Ps 52:7—made; Ps 60:11—vain; Ps 108:12—for vain; Ps 144:3—or the son; Prov 3:5—Trust; Eccl 9:6—their love; Isa 22:25—the burden; Isa 32:2—a man; Isa 39:2—was glad; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 39:18—because; Ezek 29:7—thou didst; Dan 6:9—signed; Dan 6:23—because; Hos 14:3—Asshur; Mic 1:14—houses; John 5:23—all men; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; Eph 1:12—who; Heb 2:6—the son; Heb 13:6—The Lord; 1 Pet 1:21—your

Psalm 146:4 His breath: Ps 104:29; Gen 2:7; 6:17; Job 14:10; 17:1; 27:3; Dan 5:23 he returneth: Ps 90:3; Gen 3:19; Eccl 12:7 his thoughts: Job 14:21; 17:11; Isa 2:22; Lam 4:20; 1 Cor 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Job 4:19—crushed; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 12:10—the breath; Ps 144:3—or the son; Prov 11:7—General; Eccl 9:6—their love; Isa 39:2—was glad; Isa 51:12—that thou; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 17:5—Cursed; Ezek 29:7—thou didst; Mic 1:14—houses; Heb 2:6—the son; Jas 2:26—as

Psalm 146:5 Happy: Ps 33:12; 84:12; 144:15; Deut 33:29 the God: Ps 46:7, 11; 84:8; Gen 32:24–29; 50:17; Exod 3:6 whose: Ps 39:7; 71:5; Jer 17:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Num 22:12—for they; Deut 33:7—and be thou; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 9:10—put; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 20:8—but we; Ps 31:24—all ye; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 71:1—do I; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 91:9—Because; Ps 115:9—trust; Ps 115:15—made; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 121:2—My help; Ps 124:8—General; Ps 131:3—Let Israel; Ps 132:2—the mighty; Ps 134:3—Lord; Prov 16:20—whoso; Jer 10:12—hath made; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Jer 51:15—hath made; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Hos 13:9—but; Jonah 1:9—which; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Acts 4:24—Lord; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 17:24—that made; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 8:24—saved; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; Heb 6:19—both; 1 Pet 4:14—happy; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 14:7—worship

Psalm 146:6 made heaven: Ps 33:6; 136:5, 6; 148:5, 6; Gen 1:1; Jer 10:11, 12; 32:17; John 1:3; Col 1:16; Rev 14:7 the sea: Ps 95:5; Exod 20:11; Job 38:8–11; Prov 8:28, 29 keepeth truth: Ps 89:2, 33; 98:3; 100:5; Deut 7:9; Dan 9:4; Mic 7:20; John 10:34; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Exod 34:6—truth; Deut 32:4—a God; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; 1 Chr 5:20—And they; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Esth 8:11—to destroy; Job 37:23—excellent; Ps 9:10—put; Ps

79:11—according; Ps 84:12—blessed; Ps 90:2—or ever; Ps 91:9—Because; Ps 115:9—trust; Ps 115:15—made; Ps 121:2—My help; Ps 124:8—General; Ps 132:2—the mighty; Ps 134:3—Lord; Isa 37:16—thou hast; Jer 10:10—true God; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:15—hath made; Lam 3:23—great; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Jonah 1:9—which; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 14:15—which; Rom 4:6—blessedness; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; Heb 6:19—both; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful

Psalm 146:7 executeth: Ps 9:16; 10:14, 15, 18; 12:5; 72:4; 103:6; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Isa 9:4; Mal 3:5 which giveth food: Ps 107:9; 136:25; 145:15, 16; Jer 31:14; Luke 1:53; 9:17 looseth: Ps 68:6; 105:17–20; 107:10, 14–16; 142:7; Isa 61:1; Zech 9:11, 12; Luke 4:18; Acts 5:19; 16:26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Job 37:23—excellent; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Ps 79:11—according; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 107:36—there he; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 49:9—to the; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Acts 12:7—And his; Acts 12:17—declared

Psalm 146:8 openeth: Isa 35:5; 42:16, 18; Matt 9:30; 11:5; Luke 18:41, 42; John 9:7–33; Acts 26:18; Eph 1:18; 1 Pet 2:9 raiseth: Ps 145:14; 147:6; Luke 13:11–13; 2 Cor 7:6 loveth: Ps 11:7; Deut 33:3; John 14:21–23; 16:27 Reciprocal: Exod 4:11—General; Ps 12:5—oppression; Prov 15:9—The way; Isa 42:7—open; Lam 3:20—humbled; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 18:43—he; John 10:21—Can

Psalm 146:9 preserveth: Ps 68:5; Deut 10:18, 19; 16:11; Prov 15:25; Jer 49:11; Hos 14:3; Mal 3:5; Jas 1:27 the way: Ps 18:26; 83:13–17; 145:20; 147:6; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:23; Esth 5:14; 7:10; 9:25; Prov 4:19; Job 5:12–14; 1 Cor 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—way; Ps 1:6—way; Ps 10:14—helper; Prov 15:9—The way; Isa 24:1—turneth it upside down; Acts 9:41—widows; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

Psalm 146:10 reign: Ps 10:16; 145:13; Exod 15:18; Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44; 6:26; 7:14; Rev 11:15 thy God: Ps 147:12; Isa 12:6; 40:9; 52:7; Joel 3:17 Reciprocal: Jer 8:19—her king; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Dan 4:34—him

CHAPTER 147

- 1 The prophet exhorts to praise God for his care of the church;
- 4 his power and wisdom;
- 6 his mercy;
- 7 his providence;
- 12 to praise him for his blessings upon the kingdom;
- 15 for his power over the elements;
- 19 and for his ordinances in the church.

Psalm 147:1 for it is good: Ps 63:3–5; 92:1; 135:3 and praise: Ps 33:1; 42:4; 122:1–4; Rev 5:9–14; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Deut 12:12—And ye; Ps 50:14—Offer; Ps 54:6—for it; Ps 107:8—praise; Ps 112:1—Praise ye the Lord

Psalm 147:2 build: Ps 51:18; 102:13–16; Neh 3:1–16; 7:4; Isa 14:32; 62:7; Jer 31:4; Dan 9:25; Matt 16:18 he: Ps 102:20–22; Deut 30:3; Ezra 2:64, 65; 8:1–14; Isa 11:11, 12; 27:13; 56:8; Jer

32:37; Ezek 36:24–38; 37:21–28; 38:8; 39:27, 28; Eph 2:12–19 Reciprocal: Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 102:16—When; Isa 44:26—that saith; Jer 31:28—so; Jer 49:36—the outcasts; Mic 4:6—and I

Psalm 147:3 healeth: Ps 51:17; Job 5:18; Isa 57:15; 61:1; Jer 33:6; Hos 6:1, 2; Mal 4:2; Luke 4:18 wounds: Heb. griefs, Isa 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—for I am; 2 Kgs 20:5—I will heal; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 34:18—unto them; Ps 41:4—heal; Ps 103:3—healeth; Ps 107:20—healed; Prov 3:8—shall; Prov 18:14—spirit; Isa 38:5—I have seen; Isa 42:3—bruised; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Matt 12:20—bruised; Mark 5:29—straightway; Luke 10:34—bound; John 12:40—heal; 1 Pet 2:24—healed; Rev 22:2—healing

Psalm 147:4 He: Ps 8:3; 148:3; Gen 15:5; Isa 40:26 Reciprocal: Job 9:9—maketh; Job 38:37—number; Isa 48:13—when

Psalm 147:5 Great: Ps 48:1; 96:4; 99:2; 135:5; 145:3; 1 Chr 16:25; Jer 10:6; 32:17–19; Nah 1:3; Rev 15:3 his understanding is infinite: Heb. of his understanding there is no number, Ps 40:5; 139:17, 18; Isa 40:28; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:3—a God; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 28:23—General; Job 36:5—mighty; Job 37:16—perfect; Ps 89:8—a strong; Isa 40:26—bringeth; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Rom 16:27—only

Psalm 147:6 lifteth up: Ps 25:9; 37:11; 145:14; 146:8, 9; 149:4; 1 Sam 2:8; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 3:4; 5:6 he casteth: Ps 55:23; 73:18, 19; 146:9; 2 Pet 2:4–9 Reciprocal: Num 12:3—very; Ps 102:10—thou hast; Ezek 28:17—I will cast

Psalm 147:7; Ps 47:6, 7; 68:32; 92:1–3; 95:1, 2; 107:21, 22; Exod 15:20, 21; Rev 5:8–10 Reciprocal: Acts 14:17—and gave; Eph 5:19—making; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving; Rev 14:2—harpers

Psalm 147:8 covereth: Ps 135:1; Gen 9:14; 1 Kgs 18:44, 45; Job 26:8, 9; 36:27–33; 38:24–27; Isa 5:6 prepareth: Ps 65:9–13; 104:13, 14; Job 5:10; Jer 14:22; Joel 2:23; Amos 5:7, 8; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17; Jas 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—Let the; Job 36:32—General; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Job 40:20—the mountains; Ps 65:10—settlest the furrows thereof; Ps 145:15—The eyes; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Jer 10:13—He causeth; Joel 2:22—afraid; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth

Psalm 147:9; Ps 104:27, 28; 136:25; 145:15, 16; Job 38:41; Matt 6:26; Luke 12:24 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 1:30—General; Gen 6:21—General; Gen 8:7—a raven; Num 22:32—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; Job 36:32—General; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Job 40:20—the mountains; Ps 36:6—thou; Ps 50:11—know; Ps 65:9—greatly; Ps 104:12—sing; Ps 104:14—causeth; Ps 104:21—seek; Joel 1:20—cry; Joel 2:22—afraid; Luke 12:6—and; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth

Psalm 147:10 delighteth: Ps 20:7; 33:16–18; Job 39:19–25; Prov 21:31; Isa 31:1; Hos 1:7 he taketh: 1 Sam 16:7; 2 Sam 1:23; 2:18–23; Eccl 9:11 Reciprocal: Num 14:8—delight; Josh 11:6—horses; Judg 5:22—horsehoofs; 1 Chr 28:4—among the sons; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Job 39:11—trust; Ps 33:17—his great; Ps 37:23—delighteth; Eccl 5:4—for; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 30:16—for we will; Jer 46:6—not; 1 Pet 3:4—which is in

Psalm 147:11 taketh: Ps 35:27; 149:4; Prov 11:20; 31:30; Isa 62:4; Zeph 3:17; Mal 3:16, 17; 1

Pet 3:4 fear: Ps 33:18, 22; 1 Pet 1:13, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Num 14:8—delight; Josh 11:6—horses; Judg 5:22—horsehoofs; 1 Sam 16:7—Look not; 2 Sam 2:18—was as light; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 1 Chr 28:4—among the sons; Neh 5:15—because; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Ps 13:5—But; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 52:8—I trust; Ps 103:13—them; Ps 115:11—General; Ps 119:38—who is devoted; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 128:1—every one; Eccl 5:4—for; Eccl 9:11—that the race; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Song 5:1—I have gathered; Song 7:10—his; Isa 5:7—his pleasant plant; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Jer 39:18—because; Jer 46:6—not; Ezek 18:23—not that; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Luke 1:50—General; John 4:23—the Father seeketh; Heb 10:6—thou; Heb 10:38—my; Rev 11:18—and them

Psalm 147:12 praise thy God: Ps 135:19–21; 146:10; 149:2; Isa 12:6; 52:7; Joel 2:23
Reciprocal: Ps 69:35—God; Isa 33:13—ye that are near; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God

Psalm 147:13 he hath: Ps 48:11–14; 51:18; 125:2; Neh 3:1–16; 6:1; 7:1; 12:30; Lam 2:8, 9; 4:12; Dan 9:25 blessed: Ps 115:14, 15; 128:3–6; 144:12; Isa 44:3–5; Jer 30:19, 20; Zech 8:3–5; Luke 19:42–44 Reciprocal: Ps 69:35—God; Jer 51:30—her bars; Nah 3:13—thy bars

Psalm 147:14 He maketh peace: etc. Heb. Who maketh thy border peace, Ps 29:11; 122:6; Lev 26:6; 1 Chr 22:9; Isa 9:6, 7; 60:17, 18; 66:12; Zech 9:8 filleth: Ps 132:11; Deut 8:7, 8; Ezek 27:17 finest of the wheat: Heb. fat of wheat, Ps 81:16 marg. Deut 32:14 Reciprocal: Gen 45:18—the fat; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; John 6:9—barley

Psalm 147:15 sendeth: Ps 33:9; 107:20, 25; Job 34:29; 37:12; Jonah 1:4; Matt 8:8, 9, 13 his word: Ps 68:11; 2 Thess 3:1 marg. Reciprocal: Ps 147:18—General; Ps 148:8—Fire; Ezek 1:14—General

Psalm 147:16 giveth: Ps 148:8; Job 37:6; Isa 55:10 scattereth: Job 37:9, 10; 38:29
Reciprocal: Exod 16:14—the hoar frost

Psalm 147:17 casteth: Ps 78:47, 48; Exod 9:23–25; Josh 10:11; Job 38:22, 23 who can stand: Job 38:29, 30

Psalm 147:18; Ps 147:15; Job 6:16, 17; 37:10, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 15:10—blow; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Amos 4:13—and createth

Psalm 147:19 showeth: Ps 76:1; 78:5; 103:7; Deut 33:2–4; Mal 4:4; Rom 3:2; 9:4; 2 Tim 3:15–17 word: Heb. words, Exod 20:1–21; Deut 4:12, 13 marg. Deut 5:22 his statutes: Exod 21:1–Exod 23:33; Deut 4:1, 8, 45; 5:31; 6:1; Mal 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 15:2—unto the; Deut 7:14—blessed; Deut 18:14—hath not suffered; Deut 26:17—to keep; Deut 30:11—it is not hidden; Deut 32:10—he instructed; Deut 33:3—he loved; Judg 6:37—only; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 33:12—Blessed; Ps 107:20—He sent; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 135:19—General; Song 8:8—she hath; Isa 22:1—of vision; Isa 33:22—lawgiver; Isa 63:7—mention; Jer 8:8—the law; Lam 1:7—all her; Ezek 20:11—I gave; Hos 8:12—written; Amos 3:2—only; Mark 12:1—and set; Luke 7:9—not in; John 4:22—we worship; Acts 13:26—children; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 2:18—knowest; Gal 3:19—It was added; Eph 2:17—that

Psalm 147:20 not dealt so: Deut 4:32–34; Prov 29:18; Isa 5:1–7; Matt 21:33–41; Acts 14:16;

26:27, 18; Rom 3:1, 2; Eph 2:12; 5:8; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 33:16—separated; Exod 34:10—I will do marvels; Lev 15:2—unto the; Deut 4:8—General; Deut 7:14—blessed; Deut 18:14—hath not suffered; Deut 26:17—to keep; Deut 30:11—it is not hidden; Deut 32:10—he instructed; Deut 33:3—he loved; Judg 6:37—only; 2 Sam 7:23—what one; 1 Chr 17:21—what one; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 33:12—Blessed; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 135:19—General; Song 8:8—she hath; Isa 22:1—of vision; Isa 33:22—lawgiver; Isa 51:4—O my; Isa 63:7—mention; Jer 13:11—I caused; Lam 1:7—all her; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Ezek 20:11—I gave; Hos 8:12—written; Mal 4:4—the law; Mark 12:1—and set; Luke 7:9—not in; Acts 13:26—children; Acts 17:23—To; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 2:18—knowest; Gal 3:19—It was added; Eph 2:17—that; Heb 3:10—they have

CHAPTER 148

- 1 The psalmist exhorts the celestial,
- 7 the terrestrial,
- 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.

Psalm 148:1 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 89:5; 146:1; Isa 49:13; Luke 2:13, 14; Rev 19:1–6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:4—worthy; 1 Chr 16:31—Let the heavens; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 33:6—By the; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 96:11—the heavens; Ps 145:10—All thy; Ps 148:7—from the earth; Ps 149:1—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 42:10—ye that go; Jer 51:15—hath made; Mark 11:10—in the; Eph 3:10—intent; Rev 7:11—all; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 12:12—rejoice

Psalm 148:2 all his angels: Ps 103:20, 21; Job 38:7; Isa 6:2–4; Ezek 3:12; Rev 5:11–13 all his hosts: Gen 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:2—God's; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 1 Chr 12:22—like the host of God; Neh 9:6—the host; Job 25:3—there; Ps 33:6—the host; Jer 27:5—made; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Eph 3:10—intent; Rev 5:13—every; Rev 7:11—all

Psalm 148:3 sun: Ps 8:1–3; 19:1–6; 89:36, 37; 136:7–9; Gen 1:14–16; 8:22; Deut 4:19; Jer 33:20 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Exod 35:14—candlestick; Josh 10:12—Sun; Josh 10:13—So the sun; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; Job 38:12—commanded; Ps 8:3—moon; Ps 33:6—the host; Ps 65:8—rejoice; Ps 103:22—all his works; Ps 136:8—The sun; Ps 147:4—He; Isa 40:26—who hath; 1 Cor 15:41—General

Psalm 148:4 heavens: Ps 113:6; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Cor 12:2 waters: Ps 104:3; Gen 1:7; 7:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:6—Let there; Deut 10:14—the heaven; Job 37:18—spread; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 115:16—heaven; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Jer 10:12—hath made

Psalm 148:5 for he: Ps 33:6–9; 95:5; Gen 1:1, 2, 6; Jer 10:11–13; Amos 9:6; Rev 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—God; Gen 1:16—to rule; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; Ps 33:9—For; Ps 119:91—They continue this; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Isa 48:13—when; Jer 10:12—hath made

Psalm 148:6 He hath also: Ps 89:37; 93:1; 119:90, 91; Job 38:10, 11, 33; Prov 8:27–29; Isa

54:9; Jer 31:35, 36; 33:25 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; Ezra 7:13—I make; Ps 2:7—the decree; Ps 33:9—For; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Dan 4:24—the decree

Psalm 148:7 from the earth: Ps 148:1 ye dragons: Ps 74:13, 14; 104:25, 26; Gen 1:21; Job 41:1–34; Isa 27:1; 43:20; 51:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Ps 150:6—Let every thing; Song 2:12—time

Psalm 148:8 Fire: Ps 147:15–18; Gen 19:24; Exod 9:23–25; Lev 10:2; Num 16:35; Josh 10:11; Job 37:2–6; 38:22–37; Isa 66:16; Joel 2:30; Amos 7:4; Rev 16:8, 9, 21 stormy: Ps 107:25–29; Exod 10:13, 19; 14:21; Amos 4:13; Jonah 1:4; Matt 8:24–27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Job 28:26—he made; Job 36:27—the vapour; Job 36:32—General; Job 37:6—he; Job 37:12—that; Ps 135:7—He causeth; Ps 147:16—giveth; Ezek 13:13—a stormy; Zech 6:5—spirits; Matt 8:9—Go; Mark 4:39—he arose; Luke 8:23—came; Rom 1:20—from the

Psalm 148:9 Mountains: Ps 65:12, 13; 96:11–13; 97:4, 5; 98:7–9; 114:3–7; Isa 42:11; 44:23; 49:13; 55:12, 13; 64:1; Ezek 36:1–15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:32—fields; Ps 92:12—cedar; Isa 35:2—and rejoice

Psalm 148:10 Beasts: Ps 50:10, 11; 103:22; 150:6; Gen 1:20–25 flying fowl: Heb. birds of wing, Gen 7:14 marg. Ezek 17:23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:24—Let; 1 Chr 16:32—fields; Ps 8:8—The fowl; Ps 104:12—the fowls; Isa 43:20—beast

Psalm 148:11 Kings: Ps 2:10–12; 22:27–29; 66:1–4; 68:31, 32; 72:10, 11; 86:9; 102:15; 138:4, 5; Prov 8:15, 16; Isa 49:23; 60:3; Rev 21:24 Reciprocal: Judg 11:34—his daughter; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 112:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 117:1—praise him; Dan 9:12—our judges; Rev 19:5—Praise

Psalm 148:12 young men: Ps 8:2; 68:25; Jer 31:13; Zech 9:17; Matt 21:15, 16; Luke 19:37; Titus 2:4–6 Reciprocal: Exod 10:9—We will go; Judg 11:34—his daughter; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Ps 19:2—Day unto; Titus 2:6—Young; 1 John 2:13—young

Psalm 148:13 for his name: Ps 8:1, 9; 99:3, 4, 9; Song 5:9, 16; Isa 6:3; Zech 9:17; Phil 3:8 excellent: Heb. exalted, 1 Chr 29:11; Isa 12:4; 33:5; Matt 6:13 glory: Ps 57:6; 72:19; 108:4; 113:4; Eph 4:10; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Exod 10:9—We will go; Exod 15:7—the greatness; Josh 9:9—because; 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; 1 Chr 29:20—Now bless; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 57:5—thy glory; Ps 68:25—among; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 96:8—the glory; Ps 108:5—Be thou; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the name; Jer 23:24—Do; Acts 17:24—seeing

Psalm 148:14 exalteth: Ps 75:10; 89:17; 92:10; 112:9; 1 Sam 2:1; Luke 1:52 the praise: Ps 145:10; 149:9; Luke 2:32; Rev 5:8–14 a people: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 4:7; Eph 2:13, 17, 19; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 26:19—high above; Deut 28:1—will set; 1 Sam 2:10—exalt; 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; Ps 9:11—Sing; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 75:4—Lift; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 96:8—the glory; Ps 132:17—will I make; Ps 135:19—General; Isa 33:13—ye that are near; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Jer 17:14—thou; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Ezek 29:21—I cause; 2 Cor 2:14—which

CHAPTER 149

- 1 The prophet exhorts to praise God for his love to the church;
5 and for that power which he has given to the church.

Psalm 149:1 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 148:1 Sing: Ps 33:3; 96:1; 98:1; 144:9; Isa 42:10; Rev 5:9 in the congregation: Ps 22:22, 25; 68:26; 89:5; 111:1; 116:18; Heb 2:12 Reciprocal: Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 63:5—with joyful; Ps 81:2—General; Ps 135:1—O ye servants; Ps 150:1—Praise ye the Lord; Rev 14:3—a; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

Psalm 149:2 rejoice: Ps 100:1–3; 135:3, 4; Deut 7:6, 7; 12:7; 1 Sam 12:22; Job 35:10; Isa 54:5 let the: Isa 52:7; 62:11, 12; Joel 2:23; Zech 9:9; Matt 21:5; 25:34; Luke 19:27, 38; John 19:15, 19–22; Phil 3:3; Rev 19:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—Let us; Deut 32:6—made thee; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; Neh 8:10—the joy; Ps 9:14—in the gates; Ps 44:4—my king; Ps 90:14—that we; Ps 100:3—it is he; Ps 145:1—my God; Ps 147:12—praise thy God; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 13:3—they that; Jer 8:19—her king; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Luke 13:34—thy; Rom 5:11—but we; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Psalm 149:3 in the dance: or, with the pipe, Ps 150:4 marg. Exod 15:20; Judg 11:34; 2 Sam 6:16; Jer 31:13 with the timbrel: Ps 33:2; 81:2; 137:2–4; 150:3–5; 1 Chr 15:28, 29; 16:42; 25:6; 2 Chr 29:25; Ezra 3:10 Reciprocal: Judg 21:21—dance; 2 Sam 6:14—danced; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; 2 Chr 5:12—cymbals; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 30:11—dancing; Ps 92:3—instrument; Jer 31:4—again; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Luke 15:25—he; Rev 14:2—harpers

Psalm 149:4 taketh pleasure: Ps 22:8; 35:27; 117:2; 147:11; Prov 11:20; Isa 62:4, 5; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17 beautify: Ps 90:17; 132:16; Isa 61:1–3, 10; Heb 12:10; 1 Pet 3:4; 5:5; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; Num 12:3—very; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; Job 40:10—glory; Ps 25:9—meek; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 76:9—to save; Ps 147:6—lifteth up; Song 1:5—comely; Song 1:11—General; Isa 5:7—his pleasant plant; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Zeph 2:3—all; Matt 5:5—the meek; 1 Tim 2:9—not; Heb 10:38—my; Jas 3:13—with meekness

Psalm 149:5 the saints: Ps 23:1; 118:15; 145:10; Rom 5:2; 1 Pet 1:8 sing: Ps 42:8; 63:5, 6; 92:2; Job 35:10 Reciprocal: Song 3:8—all; Isa 11:10—glorious; Isa 13:3—they that; Dan 7:18—the saints; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and; Obad 21—to judge; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; Rev 2:27—he shall; Rev 17:14—and they

Psalm 149:6 the high: Ps 96:4; Neh 9:5; Dan 4:37; Luke 2:14; Rev 19:6 mouth: Heb. throat, Ps 115:7; 145:3–5 and a twoedged: Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16 Reciprocal: Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; Judg 3:16—two edges; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Esth 9:5—smote; Ps 137:8—happy; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 45:14—in chains; Jer 50:28—to declare; Ezek 39:13—a renown; Dan 2:34—which; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 12:6—they; Rev 19:14—the armies

Psalm 149:7; Ps 137:8, 9; Num 31:2, 3; Judg 5:23; 1 Sam 15:2, 3, 18–23; Zech 9:13–16; 14:17–19; Rev 19:11–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:4—bound him; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps

9:19—let the; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Ps 110:5—strike; Jer 50:15—for it; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 30:19—General; Mic 5:15—General; Luke 21:22—all

Psalms 149:8; Josh 10:23, 24; 12:7; Judg 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Judg 16:21—bound him; 2 Kgs 17:4—bound him; 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; Isa 45:14—in chains; Jer 28:13—Thou hast

Psalms 149:9 to execute: Ps 137:8; Deut 7:1, 2; 32:42, 43; Isa 14:22, 23; Rev 17:14–16 this honour: Ps 148:14; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Josh 10:24—put your feet; Judg 8:20—General; Jer 23:36—for every

CHAPTER 150

- 1 An exhortation to praise God;
- 3 with all kinds of instruments.

Psalms 150:1 Praise ye the Lord: Heb. Hallelujah, Ps 149:1 in his sanctuary: Ps 29:9; 66:13–16; 116:18, 19; 118:19, 20; 134:2 in the firmament: Gen 1:6–8; Ezek 1:22–26; 10:1; Dan 12:3 Reciprocal: Job 37:18—spread; Ps 19:1—the firmament; Ps 105:45—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 112:1—Praise ye the Lord; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

Psalms 150:2 for his mighty: Ps 145:5, 6; Rev 15:3, 4 according: Ps 96:4; 145:3; Deut 3:24; Jer 32:17–19 Reciprocal: Deut 11:7—General; Deut 32:3—ascribe; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 19:1—the firmament

Psalms 150:3 with the sound: Ps 81:2, 3; 98:5, 6; Num 10:10; 1 Chr 15:24, 28; 16:42; Dan 3:5 trumpet: or, cornet the psaltery: Ps 33:2; 92:3; 108:2; 149:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:5—a psaltery; 2 Sam 6:5—David; 2 Sam 6:15—the sound; 1 Kgs 10:12—harps; 1 Chr 13:8—David; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; 1 Chr 15:21—harps; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; 2 Chr 5:12—cymbals; 2 Chr 9:11—harps; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; 2 Chr 29:26—the instruments; 2 Chr 30:21—loud instruments; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 68:25—the players; Ps 71:22—psaltery; Ps 144:9—upon; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Isa 30:29—with a pipe; Jer 31:4—again; Dan 3:10—the cornet; Rev 5:8—having; Rev 14:2—harpers

Psalms 150:4 with the timbrel: Exod 15:20 dance: or, pipe, Ps 149:3 marg. stringed: Ps 33:2; 92:3; 144:9; Isa 38:20; Hab 3:19 organs: Job 30:31 Reciprocal: Judg 11:34—his daughter; Judg 21:21—dance; 2 Sam 6:14—danced; 1 Chr 15:16—the singers; 1 Chr 15:29—dancing; Ps 30:11—dancing; Luke 15:25—he

Psalms 150:5 the loud cymbals: 1 Chr 15:16, 19, 28; 16:5; 25:1, 6

Psalms 150:6 Let every thing: Ps 103:22; 145:10; 148:7–11; Rev 5:13 Reciprocal: Ps 66:1—all ye lands; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 95:1—Come; Ps 117:1—praise him; Ps 135:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Ps 148:10—Beasts; Isa 42:10—ye that go; Rev 19:5—Praise

PROVERBS

The wisdom of all ages, from the highest antiquity, has chosen to compress and communicate its lessons in short, compendious sentences, and in poetic language, which were readily conceived and easily retained, and circulated in society as useful principles, to be unfolded as occasion required. Indeed, such short maxims, comprehending much instruction in a few words, and carrying their own evidence with them, are admirably adapted to direct the conduct, without overburdening the memory, or perplexing the mind with abstract reasonings; and hence there are, in all countries and in all languages, old proverbs, or common sayings, which have great authority and influence on the opinions and actions of mankind. Such maxims, however, want their proper basis, the sanction of a Divine Original; and being generally the mere result of worldly prudence, are often calculated to impose on the judgment, and to mislead those who are directed by them. But the proverbs in this book not only are far more ancient than any others extant in the world, and infinitely surpass all the ethical sayings of the ancient sages; but have also received a Divine imprimatur, and are infallible rules to direct our conduct in every circumstance of human life. They are so justly founded on the principles of human nature, and so adapted to the permanent interests of man, that they agree with the manners of every age; and are adapted to every period, condition, or rank in life, however varied in its complexion or diversified by circumstance. Kings and subjects, rich and poor, wise and foolish, old and young, fathers and mothers, husbands and wives, sons and daughters, masters and servants, may here learn their respective duties, and read lessons of instruction for the regulation of their conduct in their various circumstances; while the most powerful motives, derived from honour, interest, love, fear, natural affection, and piety, are exhibited to inspire an ardent love of wisdom and virtue, and the greatest detestation of ignorance and vice. These maxims are laid down so clearly, copiously, impressively, and in such variety, that every man who wishes to be instructed may take what he chooses, and, among multitudes, those which he likes best. “He is wise,” say St. Basil, “not only who hath arrived at a complete habit of wisdom, but who hath made some progress towards it; nay, who doth as yet but love it, or desire it, and listen to it. Such as these, by reading this book, shall be made wiser; for they shall be instructed in much divine, and in no less human learning...It bridles the injurious tongue, corrects the wanton eye, and ties the unjust hand in chains. It persecutes sloth, chastises all absurd desires, teaches prudence, raises man’s courage, and represents temperance and chastity after such a fashion that one cannot but have them in veneration.”

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The use of the proverbs;
- 7 An exhortation to fear God, and believe his word;
- 10 to avoid the enticings of sinners;
- 20 Wisdom complains of her contempt;
- 24 She threatens her contemners.

Proverbs 1:1 proverbs: Prov 10:1; 25:1; 1 Kgs 4:31, 32; Eccl 12:9; John 16:25 Solomon: 2 Sam 12:24, 25; 1 Kgs 2:12; 1 Chr 22:9; 28:5; 29:28 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Job 32:7—General; Eccl 12:10—written

Proverbs 1:2; Prov 4:5–7; 7:4; 8:5; 16:16; 17:16; Deut 4:5, 6; 1 Kgs 3:9–12; 2 Tim 3:15–17

Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:8—General; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 8:33—Hear; Luke 11:49—the wisdom

Proverbs 1:3 receive: Prov 2:1–9; 8:10, 11; Job 22:22 equity: Heb. equities, 1 Kgs 3:28
Reciprocal: Prov 8:33—Hear; Prov 22:17—and hear; Jer 17:23—nor; John 17:8—received

Proverbs 1:4 subtlety: Prov 1:22, 23; 8:5; 9:4–6; Ps 19:7; 119:130; Isa 35:8 to the: Prov 7:7–24; 8:17, 32; Ps 34:11; 119:9; Eccl 11:9, 10; 12:1; 2 Tim 2:22; Titus 2:6 discretion: or, advisement Reciprocal: Jer 3:4—the guide

Proverbs 1:5 wise: Prov 9:9; 12:1; Job 34:10, 16, 34; Ps 119:98–100; 1 Cor 10:15 a man: 1 Sam 25:32, 33; 2 Chr 25:16 Reciprocal: Exod 18:24—General; 1 Kgs 10:1—prove him; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; Ezra 10:5—arose; Job 34:2—General; Prov 10:8—wise; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 12:15—but; Prov 15:14—heart; Prov 18:15—General; Prov 21:11—when the wise; Jer 17:23—nor; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Hos 14:9—wise; Matt 13:23—good; Luke 11:36—the whole; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 17:11—more; Acts 18:26—expounded; 1 Cor 14:31—all may learn; 1 John 2:21—because ye know not

Proverbs 1:6 a proverb: Matt 13:10–17, 51, 52; Mark 4:11, 34; Acts 8:30, 31 the interpretation: or, an eloquent speech. the words: Eccl 12:11 dark: Ps 49:4; 78:2; Matt 13:34, 35; Heb 5:14; 2 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Judg 14:12—a riddle; 1 Kgs 10:1—prove him; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; 2 Chr 9:1—questions; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Hos 14:9—wise; Matt 13:23—good; John 16:25—proverbs

Proverbs 1:7 fear: Prov 9:10; Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; 112:1; Eccl 12:13 beginning: or, principal part but: Prov 1:22, 29, 30; 5:12, 13; 15:5; 18:2; John 3:18–21; Rom 1:28 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Gen 22:12—now; Exod 20:20—his fear; Lev 25:17—fear; Lev 26:15—despise; Deut 4:6—this is your; Deut 32:28—General; 1 Sam 12:24—fear the Lord; Job 21:14—for we; Job 30:8—fools; Ps 5:5—The; Ps 14:1—fool; Ps 25:12—What; Ps 34:11—I will; Ps 50:17—hatest; Ps 95:10—and they; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 119:155—for they; Prov 9:18—he; Prov 15:33—fear; Prov 31:30—a woman; Jer 7:28—correction; Zeph 3:2—correction; Hag 1:12—fear; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 22:5—they; Acts 9:31—and walking; Acts 10:35—feareth; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth not; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

Proverbs 1:8 My son: Prov 1:10, 15; 2:1; 3:1; 7:1; Matt 9:2, 22 hear: Prov 4:1–4; 5:1, 2; 6:20; 30:17; 31:1; Lev 19:3; Deut 21:18–21; 1 Sam 2:25; 2 Tim 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:7—General; Gen 49:2—hearken; Exod 20:12—Honour; Deut 4:9—teach them; Ruth 3:6—and did; Prov 8:33—Hear; Prov 19:20—receive; Prov 23:22—Hearken; Prov 25:12—a wise; Jer 35:8—General; Eph 6:1—obey

Proverbs 1:9 they: Prov 3:22; 4:9; 6:20, 21; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:3, 4 an ornament: Heb. an adding, Gen 41:42; Song 1:10; 4:9; Isa 3:19; Ezek 16:11; Dan 5:7, 16, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; Exod 13:9—a sign; Exod 20:12—Honour; Ps 73:6—as a chain; Prov 25:12—a wise; Jer 35:8—General

Proverbs 1:10; Prov 7:21–23; 13:20; 20:19; Gen 39:7–13; Judg 16:16–21; Ps 1:1; 50:18; Rom 16:18; Eph 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Exod 23:2—follow; Deut 13:8—consent; 1 Kgs 21:15—Arise; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; 2 Chr 22:4—they were his; Job 21:16—the

counsel; Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 1:8—My son; Prov 2:12—deliver; Prov 4:14—General; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 16:29—General; Prov 23:15—My son; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 23:51—had not; Eph 5:7—General; 1 Thess 2:11—as; Jas 3:6—a world

Proverbs 1:11 let us lay: Prov 1:16; 12:6; 30:14; Ps 56:6; 64:5, 6; Jer 5:26; Mic 7:2; Acts 23:15; 25:3 let us lurk: Prov 1:18; Ps 10:8–10; 17:12; 35:7; Jer 11:19; 18:18–20; Matt 26:3, 4; John 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Gen 37:20—and let; Gen 49:6—come; Exod 1:10—Come on; Exod 20:13—General; Exod 23:2—follow; Deut 27:25—General; Judg 9:3—spake; Judg 9:25—General; Judg 9:32—by night; Judg 9:48—What ye; Judg 14:15—Entice; Job 31:31—Oh; Ps 71:10—and they; Ps 94:21—gather; Ps 119:110—wicked; Prov 6:17—and hands; Prov 13:2—the soul; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 24:1—neither; Prov 24:15—Lay; Prov 29:24—partner; Eccl 5:13—riches; Jer 5:27—so are; Ezek 38:11—go up; Hos 6:9—as troops; Acts 20:3—the Jews

Proverbs 1:12 swallow: Ps 35:25; 56:1, 2; 57:3; 124:3; Jer 51:34; Lam 2:5, 16; Mic 3:2, 3 as the: Ps 5:9; Rom 3:13 whole: Num 16:30–33; 26:10; Ps 28:1; 143:7 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Gen 34:23—General; Gen 37:20—and let; Judg 9:25—General; Judg 9:48—What ye; Job 20:18—swallow; Job 31:31—Oh; Ps 10:8—sitteth; Ps 83:4—General; Ps 119:110—wicked; Isa 5:14—opened; Isa 49:19—they that; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Ezek 36:3—swallowed; Acts 23:15—that he; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed

Proverbs 1:13; Prov 1:19; Job 24:2, 3; Isa 10:13, 14; Jer 22:16, 17; Nah 2:12; Hag 2:9; Luke 12:15; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Rev 18:9–16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Gen 34:23—General; Exod 20:15—General; Prov 8:21—to inherit

Proverbs 1:15 walk: Prov 4:14, 15; 9:6; 13:20; Ps 1:1; 26:4, 5; 2 Cor 6:17 refrain: Prov 4:27; 5:8; Ps 119:101; Jer 14:10 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—or to be; Gen 39:12—and he left; Gen 49:6—come; Exod 23:2—follow; Num 22:21—General; Job 34:8—General; Prov 1:8—My son; Prov 3:31—choose; Isa 8:11—instructed; 1 Thess 2:11—as

Proverbs 1:16; Prov 4:16; 6:18; Isa 59:7; Rom 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Gen 37:20—and let; Gen 49:6—come; Exod 1:22—Every son; Num 22:21—General; Num 22:40—General; 1 Sam 23:14—Saul; 1 Sam 23:23—I will search; 2 Sam 17:1—I will arise; Esth 3:15—hastened; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 59:4—run; Ps 94:21—gather; Prov 1:11—let us lay; Prov 11:19—he; Prov 19:2—and; Jer 41:7—slew; Matt 14:8—Give; Mark 6:25—with haste; John 13:27—That; John 18:28—early; Acts 23:15—that he; Rom 3:15—General

Proverbs 1:17 in vain: Prov 7:23; Job 35:11; Isa 1:3; Jer 8:7 sight of any bird: Heb. eyes of everything that hath a wing Reciprocal: Prov 6:5—as a bird; Prov 6:6—the ant; Prov 12:12—desireth; Prov 29:5—spreadeth; Jer 5:26—lay wait; 1 Tim 6:9—snare; 2 Pet 3:17—seeing

Proverbs 1:18; Prov 5:22, 23; 9:17, 18; 28:17; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:14–16; 9:16; 55:23; Matt 27:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Num 16:38—sinners; Num 35:20—by laying; Esth 5:14—he caused; Job 31:31—Oh; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 11:18—wicked; Prov 13:2—the soul; Prov 21:7—robbery; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 44:7—against; Hab 2:10—sinned

Proverbs 1:19 every: Prov 15:27; 23:3, 4; 2 Sam 18:11–13; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Jer 22:17–19; Mic

2:1–3; 3:10–12; Hab 2:9; Acts 8:19, 20; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:9, 10; Jas 5:1–4; 2 Pet 2:3, 14–16 taketh: Job 31:39; Eccl 5:13 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; 2 Sam 16:3—day; Ps 10:5—His; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 21:7—robbery; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Jas 4:2—lust

Proverbs 1:20 Wisdom: Heb. Wisdoms, that is, excellent wisdom, Matt 13:54; Luke 11:49; 1 Cor 1:24, 30; Col 2:3 crieth: Prov 8:1–5; 9:3; John 7:37 Reciprocal: Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 49:1—Hear; Song 3:2—the streets; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 7:2—Stand; Jer 17:19—General; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 35:14—rising; Matt 10:27—that preach; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 22:9—General; Mark 2:13—and all; Luke 8:8—He that; Luke 14:21—Go; John 6:59—in the; John 12:44—cried; Acts 17:17—daily

Proverbs 1:21; Prov 9:3; Matt 10:27; 13:2; John 18:20; Acts 5:20 Reciprocal: Lev 15:12—vessel; Prov 8:1—General; Prov 8:33—refuse; Prov 8:34—watching; Song 3:2—the streets; Isa 45:19—spoken; Isa 55:1—Ho; Jer 7:2—Stand

Proverbs 1:22 How: Prov 6:9; Exod 10:3; 16:28; Num 14:27; Matt 17:17 ye simple: Prov 7:7; 9:4–6, 16–18; Ps 94:8; Matt 9:13; 11:29, 30; 23:37; Luke 19:42; Rev 22:17 the scorners: Prov 3:34; 14:6; 15:12; 19:29; 21:11; Job 34:7; Ps 1:1; 2 Pet 3:3 fools: Prov 1:7, 29; 5:12; John 3:20 Reciprocal: Num 14:11—How long will this; Job 5:2—the foolish; Job 8:2—How long; Job 21:14—for we; Job 30:8—fools; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 4:2—how; Ps 5:5—The; Ps 14:1—fool; Ps 19:7—making; Ps 62:3—How; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 75:4—I said; Ps 92:6—a fool; Ps 95:10—and they; Ps 106:7—Our; Ps 107:17—Fools; Ps 119:130—it giveth; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Prov 1:4—subtlety; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 8:5—General; Prov 14:9—Fools; Prov 17:16—a price; Prov 18:2—fool; Isa 28:14—ye; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Jer 4:14—How long; Jer 13:27—shall; Hos 8:5—how; Luke 11:40—fools; John 1:5—General; Rom 1:14—to the unwise; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; 2 Cor 5:20—be; Titus 3:3—foolish

Proverbs 1:23 Turn: Isa 55:1–3, 6, 7; Jer 3:14; Ezek 18:27–30; 33:11; Hos 14:1; Acts 3:19; 26:20 my reproof: Prov 1:25, 30; 6:23; 10:17; 12:1; 29:1; Ps 145:1; Rev 3:19 behold: Isa 32:15; 45:8; Joel 2:28; Zech 12:10; Luke 11:13; John 7:36, 37; Acts 2:36–38; Rev 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Lev 15:12—vessel; Job 5:2—the foolish; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 19:7—making; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 119:130—it giveth; Prov 1:4—subtlety; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 15:5—but; Prov 15:31—ear; Prov 17:16—a price; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 44:3—pour my; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Ezek 36:27—I will; Hos 12:6—turn; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 3:16—he shall; John 7:39—this spake; John 8:32—ye shall; John 17:8—I have; Acts 2:17—I will; Acts 11:16—but; Titus 3:3—foolish; Titus 3:6—he shed; 1 Pet 1:12—sent

Proverbs 1:24 I have called: Isa 50:2; 65:12; 66:4; Jer 7:13; Ezek 8:18; Zech 7:11, 12; Matt 22:5, 6; 23:37, 38; Heb 12:25, 26 stretched: Ps 31:20; Acts 4:30; Rom 10:21 Reciprocal: Gen 27:34—he cried; Gen 27:38—General; Exod 10:3—How long; 2 Chr 36:16—despised; Neh 9:17—refused; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 68:21—of such; Prov 15:32—refuseth; Prov 29:1—General; Prov 31:20—She stretcheth; Isa 65:2—spread; Jer 6:19—even; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 35:17—because; Jer 38:21—if thou; Zech 7:13—as; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 8:12—by; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 13:34—and ye; Luke 14:24—General; John 7:34—General; Acts 13:41—ye despisers; Acts 24:25—Go; Acts 26:1—stretched; Heb 12:17—he was; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

Proverbs 1:25 ye: Prov 1:30; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 107:11; Luke 7:30 would: Prov 1:30; 5:12; 12:1; Ps 81:11 Reciprocal: Num 14:31—the land; Judg 10:14—General; 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Ps 106:13—waited; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 10:17—he that; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Isa 1:24—Ah; Ezek 20:13—and they; Matt 22:5—they; Rev 3:18—counsel

Proverbs 1:26; Judg 10:14; Ps 2:4; 37:13; Luke 14:24 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—rejoice over; Josh 10:2—they feared; Job 15:21—dreadful sound; Ps 14:5—were; Ps 59:8—Thou; Prov 10:17—he that; Prov 12:8—he; Isa 1:24—Ah

Proverbs 1:27 your fear: Prov 3:25, 26; 10:24, 25; Ps 69:22–28; Luke 21:26, 34, 35; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 6:15–17 as a: Ps 58:9; Isa 17:13; Nah 1:3 distress: Luke 21:23–25; Rom 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—this distress; Josh 10:2—they feared; 1 Sam 28:6—inquired; Job 15:21—dreadful sound; Job 15:24—anguish; Job 22:10—sudden; Job 31:3—destruction; Ps 14:5—were; Ps 63:1—early; Prov 6:15—shall his; Eccl 5:17—much; Isa 40:24—and the; Jer 6:24—anguish; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 30:23—the whirlwind; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Hos 5:15—in their

Proverbs 1:28 shall they: Gen 6:3; Job 27:9; 35:12; Ps 18:41; Isa 1:15; Jer 11:11; 14:12; Ezek 8:18; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; Matt 7:22, 23; 25:10–12; Luke 13:25–28; Jas 4:3 they shall seek: Ps 78:34–36; Hos 5:15; 6:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—this distress; Judg 9:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 28:6—inquired; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; 2 Kgs 3:13—get; Ps 32:6—pray; Ps 50:17—hatest; Ps 63:1—early; Prov 21:13—cry himself; Isa 16:12—when; Jer 6:24—anguish; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Hos 5:6—they; John 9:31—we know; Rom 2:9—Tribulation; Rom 11:7—Israel

Proverbs 1:29 that: Prov 1:22; 5:12; 6:23; Job 21:14, 15; Ps 50:16, 17; Isa 27:11; 30:9–12; John 3:20; Acts 7:51–54 not: Luke 10:42; Heb 11:25 Reciprocal: Deut 30:19—choose life; Judg 9:7—Hearken; 1 Chr 21:10—choose; 2 Chr 13:5—Ought ye not; Neh 1:11—who desire; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Job 34:27—would; Ps 82:5—know not; Ps 119:30—chosen; Ps 119:173—for; Prov 1:7—but; Prov 10:21—fools; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Isa 65:12—and did; Jer 9:6—refuse; Luke 8:12—by; John 1:5—General; John 8:32—ye shall; John 9:31—we know; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth

Proverbs 1:30; Prov 1:25; Ps 81:11; 119:111, 173; Jer 8:9; Luke 14:18–20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:15—despise; Num 14:31—the land; 1 Kgs 12:8—General; Job 18:7—his own; Job 34:27—would; Ps 106:13—waited; Ps 107:11—contemned; Prov 1:7—but; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 5:12—How; Prov 10:17—he that; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Prov 15:10—and he; Jer 36:23—he cut; Hos 4:6—because; John 1:5—General; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rev 3:18—counsel

Proverbs 1:31; Prov 14:14; 22:8; Job 4:8; Isa 3:10, 11; Jer 2:19; 6:19; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:34—he cried; Exod 32:20—made the; Num 5:22—go into; Num 14:25—turn you; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; Job 20:14—his meat; Job 34:11—cause; Ps 94:23—And he; Ps 107:11—contemned; Prov 5:22—His; Prov 8:36—he; Prov 10:21—fools; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 12:2—a man; Prov 12:21—filled; Prov 13:2—the soul; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Isa 66:4—will choose; Jer 4:18—Thy way; Jer 14:16—for; Jer 21:14—according; Hos 10:13—eaten; Mic 7:13—for; Rom 6:21—What; Eph 5:11—unfruitful; 1 Tim 6:10—and pierced

Proverbs 1:32 the turning: Prov 8:36; John 3:36; Heb 10:38, 39; 12:25 and the: Deut 32:15–44; Ps 69:22; 92:6, 7; Luke 12:16–21; 16:19–25; Heb 12:8; Jas 5:5 prosperity: or, ease, Jer 48:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 8:11—General; Deut 28:17—General; Deut 30:17—heart; 2 Kgs 5:11—went away; Esth 6:6—To whom; Ps 55:19—no changes; Ps 78:30—But; Ps 119:67—Before; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 14:14—backslider; Eccl 5:13—riches; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 26:10—favour; Isa 66:4—will choose; Jer 12:1—Wherefore doth; Luke 6:24—woe; Rom 11:9—their table; 2 Tim 4:4—turn; Heb 3:12—in

Proverbs 1:33 whoso: Prov 8:32–35; 9:11; Ps 25:12, 13; 81:13; Isa 48:18; 55:3; Matt 17:5; John 10:27–29; 1 Pet 1:5 and shall: Prov 3:21–26; 14:26; Ps 112:7; Isa 26:3; Luke 21:9, 19; Rom 8:35–39 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—and ye; Lev 26:5—dwell; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Prov 8:35—whoso; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Jer 27:12—Zedekiah

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Wisdom promises godliness to her children;
- 10 and safety from evil company;
- 20 and direction in good ways.

Proverbs 2:1 if: Prov 1:3; 4:1; 7:1; John 12:47, 48; 1 Tim 1:15 hide: Prov 3:1; 4:20–22; 6:21; Deut 6:6–9; Job 23:12; Ps 119:9–11; Matt 13:44; Luke 2:19, 51; 9:44 Reciprocal: Lev 11:3—cheweth; Deut 11:19—General; Deut 30:13—go over the sea; Deut 33:3—shall receive; Josh 1:8—thou shalt; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou seek; Neh 8:13—the second; Job 22:22—receive; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 34:11—I will; Ps 119:11—Thy word; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Prov 1:8—My son; Prov 4:21—in the; Prov 5:1—attend; Prov 18:1—seeketh; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Prov 19:20—receive; Prov 23:15—My son; Prov 24:14—when; Prov 28:7—keepeth; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Hos 6:3—if; Matt 2:9—the star; Matt 6:33—seek; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 5:38—ye have; John 8:32—ye shall; John 17:6—they; John 17:8—received; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 17:11—they received; 1 Thess 2:11—as; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; Heb 2:1—the more

Proverbs 2:2 thou: Prov 18:1; Ps 119:111, 112; Isa 55:3; Matt 13:9 apply: Prov 22:17–21; 23:12; Ps 90:12; Eccl 7:25; 8:9, 16; Acts 17:11 Reciprocal: Lev 11:3—cheweth; Josh 18:3—How long are; Josh 24:23—incline; 2 Chr 1:10—Give me; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 7:4—Say; Prov 13:4—but; Prov 23:23—Buy; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 13:44—like; Luke 8:18—heed; John 5:38—ye have; John 6:27—which the

Proverbs 2:3 if: Prov 3:6; 8:17; 1 Kgs 3:9–12; 1 Chr 22:12; Ps 25:4, 5; 119:34, 73, 125, 169; Luke 11:13; Eph 1:17, 18; Jas 1:5 liftest up thy voice: Heb. givest thy voice Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:1—concerning; Job 5:27—we have searched; Prov 8:34—watching; John 7:28—whom; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Phil 3:15—God; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Proverbs 2:4 thou: Prov 3:14, 15; 8:18, 19; 16:16; 23:23; Ps 19:10; 119:14, 72, 127; Matt 6:19–21; 13:44; 19:21, 22, 29 searchest: Job 28:12–20; Eccl 4:8; Luke 16:8 Reciprocal: Gen

26:32—We have; Job 3:21—dig; Job 28:3—searcheth; Job 36:3—fetch; Ps 17:14—hid; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Prov 3:13—getteth; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 16:27—diggeth; Jer 5:1—that seeketh; Matt 13:46—one; Col 2:3—hid; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; 1 Pet 1:10—and

Proverbs 2:5 shalt: 2 Chr 1:10–12; Hos 6:3; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 11:9–13 the fear: Prov 9:10; Job 28:28; Jer 32:40, 41 find: Jer 9:24; 24:7; 31:34; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 17:3; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Gen 26:32—We have; Job 36:3—fetch; Ps 25:12—What; Ps 119:34—Give me; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Prov 8:10—General; Isa 11:3—shall make him; Isa 44:18—cannot; Acts 10:35—feareth; 1 Cor 6:7—there; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 5:17—understanding; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading

Proverbs 2:6 the Lord: Exod 31:3; 1 Kgs 3:9, 12; 4:29; 1 Chr 22:12; Job 32:8; Isa 54:13; Dan 1:17; 2:21, 23; Luke 21:15; John 6:45; Eph 1:17, 18; Jas 1:5, 17 out: Prov 6:23; 8:5–9; Ps 19:7; 119:98, 104; Isa 8:20 Reciprocal: Exod 28:3—wise hearted; Exod 31:6—wise hearted; 1 Kgs 10:24—which God; 2 Chr 9:23—God; 2 Chr 30:22—the good; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 28:20—General; Job 28:23—General; Job 38:36—Who hath put; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Ps 27:11—Teach; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:34—Give me; Prov 8:6—for; Prov 8:14—sound; Mark 15:12—whom; John 5:19—and; Acts 7:10—gave; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Col 3:16—all; Jas 3:17—the wisdom; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Proverbs 2:7 layeth: Prov 8:14; 14:8; Job 28:8; 1 Cor 1:19, 24, 30; 2:6, 7; 3:18, 19; Col 2:3; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Jas 3:15–17 a buckler: Prov 28:18; 30:5; Ps 84:11; 144:2 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—wise hearted; 1 Chr 22:12—Only the; 2 Chr 30:22—the good; Job 12:13—wisdom; Ps 15:2—He; Ps 18:2—buckler; Prov 3:21—keep; Prov 8:6—for; Eccl 7:12—wisdom; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Mic 2:7—walketh; Mark 15:12—whom; Gal 2:14—walked; Col 3:16—all; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Proverbs 2:8 keepeth: Prov 8:20; Ps 1:6; 23:3; 121:5–8; Isa 35:9; 49:9, 10; John 10:28, 29 and: Prov 3:21–24; Deut 33:3, 26–29; 1 Sam 2:9; Ps 37:23, 24, 28, 31; 66:9; 145:20; Jer 32:40, 41; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Ps 15:2—He; Ps 16:1—Preserve; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Ps 121:3—will not; Ps 121:8—thy going out; Prov 3:23—General; Acts 9:32—the saints; 1 Cor 6:7—there

Proverbs 2:9; Prov 1:2–6; Ps 25:8, 9; 32:8; 119:99, 105; 143:8–10; Isa 35:8; 48:17; Jer 6:16; Matt 7:13, 14; John 14:6 Reciprocal: Ps 14:2—any; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Isa 11:3—shall make him

Proverbs 2:10; Prov 18:1, 2; 24:13, 14; Job 23:12; Ps 19:10; 104:34; 119:97, 103, 111, 162; Jer 15:16; Col 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Lev 11:3—cheweth; Deut 6:6—shall be; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 17:4—word; Prov 3:17—ways of; Prov 4:6—love; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 12:1—loveth; Prov 14:27—to; Prov 22:18—it is; Ezek 3:3—it was; John 17:6—they

Proverbs 2:11; Prov 4:6; 6:22–24; Ps 25:21; 119:9–11; Eccl 9:15–18; 10:10; Eph 5:15 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—and he; Gen 32:16—space; Deut 6:6—shall be; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 119:11—Thy word; Prov 4:14—General; Prov 12:1—loveth; Eccl 7:12—wisdom; Ezek 3:3—it was; Phil 4:7—shall

Proverbs 2:12 deliver: Prov 1:10–19; 4:14–17; 9:6; 13:20; Ps 17:4, 5; 26:4, 5; 141:4; 2 Cor 6:17 from the man: Prov 3:32; 8:13; 16:28–30; Ps 101:4; Isa 59:3–5; Acts 20:30; 1 Cor 15:33 Reciprocal: Job 34:8—General; Ps 1:1—way; Prov 3:31—choose; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 16:29—General

Proverbs 2:13 leave: Prov 21:16; Ps 14:3; 36:3; Ezek 18:26; 33:12, 13; Zeph 1:6; Matt 12:43–45; 2 Tim 4:10; Heb 6:4–6; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 2:19 walk: Prov 4:19; Job 24:13–16; John 3:19, 20; 12:35; Rom 1:21; 1 Thess 5:5–7; John 1:6; 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Ps 10:5—His; Ps 82:5—walk; Ps 119:10—O let me; 1 John 1:6—walk

Proverbs 2:14 rejoice: Prov 10:23; Jer 11:15; Hab 1:15; Zeph 3:11; 1 Cor 13:6 and: Hos 7:3; Luke 22:4, 5; Rom 1:32 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; Prov 6:14—Frowardness

Proverbs 2:15; Deut 32:5; Ps 125:5; Isa 30:8–13; 59:8; Phil 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Ps 10:5—His; Isa 40:4—and the

Proverbs 2:16 deliver: Prov 5:3–20; 6:24; 7:5–23; 22:14; 23:27; Gen 39:3–12; Neh 13:26, 27; Eccl 7:26 flattereth: Prov 7:21; 29:5 Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—Lie; Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 39:10—as she spake; Lev 15:20—General; Num 5:12—General; Deut 23:17—There shall be; Judg 11:2—a strange; Judg 14:17—and she told; Judg 16:5—Entice; Judg 16:15—How canst; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; Ezra 10:44—strange wives; Job 31:9—If mine; Ps 50:18—has been partaker; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 20:16—a strange; Prov 23:28—as for a prey; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee

Proverbs 2:17 the guide: Prov 5:18; Jer 3:4 forgetteth: Ezek 16:8, 59, 60; Mal 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Num 5:12—General; Judg 14:17—and she told; Joel 1:8—the husband; Matt 19:6—God

Proverbs 2:18; Prov 5:4–14; 6:26–35; 7:22–27; 9:18; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:5; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Prov 5:5—General; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 7:27—General; Prov 15:24—that; Prov 21:16—remain; Eccl 7:26—I find

Proverbs 2:19 None: Ps 81:12; Eccl 7:26; Jer 13:23; Hos 4:14; Matt 19:24–26 take: Prov 4:18; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Judg 16:21—and put out; Ps 16:11—path; Prov 5:5—General; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 7:27—General; Prov 9:18—the dead; Prov 21:16—remain; Acts 2:28—made

Proverbs 2:20; Prov 13:20; Ps 119:63, 115; Song 1:7, 8; Jer 6:16; Heb 6:12; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:11—the good; Ps 112:5—good; Rom 4:12—in the steps

Proverbs 2:21; Job 1:1; 42:12; Ps 37:3, 9, 11, 22, 29; 84:11; 112:4–6 Reciprocal: Ps 7:10—which; Ps 51:6—Behold

Proverbs 2:22 the wicked: Prov 5:22, 23; Job 18:16–18; 21:30; Ps 37:20, 22, 28, 37, 38; 52:5; 104:35; 145:20; Isa 3:10, 11 rooted: or, plucked up, Deut 7:22 marg. Deut 28:64 Reciprocal: Exod 9:15—cut off; Deut 29:28—rooted them; 2 Sam 4:11—from; 1 Kgs 14:15—root up Israel; Job 18:17—General; Ps 94:23—And he; Isa 13:9—he shall

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Sundry exhortations;
- 13 The gain of wisdom;
- 27 Exhortation to beneficence, etc;
- 33 The different state of the wicked and upright.

Proverbs 3:1 forget: Prov 1:8; 4:5; 31:5; Deut 4:23; Ps 119:93, 153, 176; Hos 4:6 let: Deut 4:9; 6:6–9; 8:1; 30:16–20; Ps 119:11, 16, 34, 47, 48; Isa 51:17; Jer 31:33; John 14:21–24
Reciprocal: Num 15:39—remember; Deut 6:2—thy days; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; Deut 26:13—forgotten; Deut 32:46—General; Deut 32:47—General; Josh 1:8—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 2:3—prosper; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Ps 32:8—instruct; Ps 40:8—yea; Ps 103:18—remember; Ps 119:141—yet do; Ps 119:165—Great; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 3:21—let; Prov 4:4—Let; Prov 7:1—My son; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Prov 22:17—and hear; Prov 28:7—keepeth; Luke 8:15—keep; John 17:6—they; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 1 Thess 2:11—as; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Proverbs 3:2 length: Prov 3:16; 4:10; 9:11; Job 5:26; Ps 34:11–14; 91:16; 128:6; Eph 6:1–3; 1 Tim 4:8 long life: Heb. years of life, Ps 21:4 and peace: Prov 3:17; Ps 119:165; Isa 32:17; 57:19–21; Rom 5:1; 14:17; 15:13 Reciprocal: Deut 6:2—thy days; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 11:21—your days; Deut 32:47—General; 1 Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 10:27—fear; 1 Pet 3:10—love

Proverbs 3:3 mercy: Prov 16:6; 20:28; 2 Sam 15:20; Ps 25:10; Hos 4:1; Mic 7:18–20; Mal 2:6; Matt 23:23; Eph 5:1, 2, 9 bind: Prov 6:21; 7:3; Exod 13:9; Deut 6:8; 11:18–21; Ps 119:11 write: Jer 17:1; 2 Cor 3:3; Heb 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:49—deal kindly and truly; Deut 4:9—keep thy soul; Deut 33:24—let him be; 1 Sam 2:26—was in; 1 Sam 20:8—deal kindly; 2 Chr 9:7—General; Prov 4:21—depart; Dan 6:3—an; Matt 23:5—they make; Luke 1:63—a; Luke 2:52—and in

Proverbs 3:4 shalt: Gen 39:2–4, 21; 1 Sam 2:26; Ps 111:10; Dan 1:9; Luke 2:52; Acts 2:47; Rom 14:18 good understanding: or, good success, Josh 1:7, 8 marg. Ps 111:10
Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Deut 33:24—let him be; Neh 2:5—and if thy; Prov 13:15—Good; Prov 14:9—among; Prov 18:22—and; Song 8:10—then; Dan 6:3—an; Acts 7:10—gave

Proverbs 3:5 Trust: Prov 22:19; Job 13:15; Ps 37:3, 5, 7; 62:8; 115:9–11; 125:1; 146:3–5; Isa 12:2; 26:3, 4; Jer 17:7, 8; Eph 1:12 and: Prov 3:7; 23:4; 28:26; Jer 9:23; 10:23; Rom 12:16; 1 Cor 3:18–20; 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 19:20—this; Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 24:48—led me; Num 9:8—I will; Num 9:22—abode; Num 27:5—General; Deut 6:6—shall be; Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 13:8—teach us; Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; Judg 21:25—right; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 1 Sam 30:8—inquired; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 1 Kgs 17:5—did according; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Chr 1:7—In that night; Ps 5:8—Lead; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 32:8—I will guide; Ps 43:3—lead; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 86:12—with all; Ps 143:8—cause me; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Jer 13:2—according; Dan 2:18—they would; Matt 1:20—while; Matt 2:20—arise; Luke 9:50—Forbid; John 2:8—Draw; Acts 1:24—they; Rom 11:25—lest; Phil 3:15—God; Phil 4:6—in; 1 Thess 3:11—our way; Jas 1:5—any

Proverbs 3:6 In: Prov 16:3; 23:17; 1 Sam 4:11, 12; 30:8; 1 Chr 28:9; Ezra 7:27; 8:22, 23; Neh 1:11; 2:4; 1 Cor 10:31; 2 Cor 8:16; Phil 4:6; Col 3:17, 23 and: Prov 16:9; Ps 25:8, 9; 32:8; Isa 30:21; 48:17; Jer 10:23; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 24:13—I stand; Gen 24:27—the Lord; Gen 24:48—led me; Gen 35:3—was with; Num 9:8—I will; Num 9:22—abode; Num 27:5—General; Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 13:8—teach us; Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 5:19—And the Lord; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 1 Chr 14:10—Shall I go; 2 Chr 1:7—In that night; Ezra 7:6—according to; Ezra 8:18—by the good hand; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Neh 3:1—sanctified it; Ps 5:8—Lead; Ps 43:3—lead; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 86:12—with all; Ps 91:11—in all; Ps 121:8—thy going out; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 143:8—cause me; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 8:20—lead; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Prov 19:14—and a; Isa 26:4—Trust; Isa 61:8—I will direct; Jer 42:3—General; Dan 2:18—they would; Matt 1:20—while; Matt 2:20—arise; Luke 9:50—Forbid; John 2:8—Draw; Acts 1:24—they; Phil 3:15—God; 1 Thess 3:11—our way; 2 Thess 3:5—the Lord

Proverbs 3:7 Be: Prov 26:12; Isa 5:21; Rom 11:25; 12:16 fear: Prov 14:27; 16:6; Neh 5:15; Job 1:1; 28:28; Ps 34:11–14; Eccl 12:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:20—his fear; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; Ps 4:4—sin; Ps 34:14—Depart; Ps 97:10—hate; Prov 3:5—and; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 13:19—depart; Prov 14:16—feareth; Prov 14:26—fear; Acts 10:35—feareth; 1 Cor 3:18—If; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew

Proverbs 3:8 shall: Prov 4:22; 16:24; Ps 147:3; Isa 1:6; Jer 30:12, 13 health: Heb. medicine thy: Ezek 16:4, 5 marrow: Heb. watering, or moistening, Job 21:24 Reciprocal: Prov 14:26—fear; Prov 14:30—rottenness; Prov 15:30—the bones; Song 7:2—navel; Isa 58:11—make fat; Isa 66:14—your bones

Proverbs 3:9; Prov 14:31; Gen 14:18–21; 28:22; Exod 22:29; 23:19; 34:26; 35:20–29; Num 7:2–89; 31:50–54; Deut 26:2–15; Hag 1:4–9; Mal 3:8, 9; Mark 14:7, 8, 10–21; Luke 14:13, 14; 1 Cor 16:2; 2 Cor 8:2, 3, 8, 9; Phil 4:17, 18; 1 John 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Gen 13:2—General; Exod 10:9—our flocks; Exod 10:26—and we; Exod 23:15—and none; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 19:24—all the; Lev 19:25—General; Lev 23:10—sheaf; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 15:20—a cake; Num 18:30—the best; Num 31:28—levy; Deut 8:10—then thou; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 16:10—a tribute; Deut 16:16—and they shall; Deut 26:10—and worship; Deut 28:8—storehouses; 1 Sam 2:30—they; 2 Sam 6:11—the Lord blessed; 1 Kgs 17:13—first; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 29:3—I have; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; 2 Chr 31:10—Since; Neh 3:1—sanctified it; Neh 10:32—to charge; Neh 10:35—General; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Isa 23:18—for them; Ezek 44:30—that he may; Ezek 45:1—ye shall offer; Ezek 45:15—out of the fat; Joel 2:24—General; Hag 2:16—when one came to an; Hag 2:19—from; Zech 8:12—the seed; Mal 3:10—all; Matt 6:33—seek; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 6:38—and it; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit; 2 Cor 9:8—God; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched; Phil 4:19—supply

Proverbs 3:10; Prov 11:24, 25; 19:17; 22:9; Lev 26:2–5; Deut 28:8; Eccl 11:1, 2; Hag 2:19; Mal 3:10, 11; Matt 10:42; 2 Cor 9:6–11 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 40:11—pressed; Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Exod 23:15—and none; Exod 34:26—first; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 19:25—General; Lev 23:10—sheaf; Lev 23:17—the

firstfruits; Num 15:20—a cake; Num 18:30—the best; Num 31:28—levy; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 16:10—a tribute; Deut 16:16—and they shall; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 1 Sam 2:30—they; 2 Sam 6:11—the Lord blessed; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 29:3—I have; Neh 10:35—General; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Isa 23:18—for them; Ezek 44:30—that he may; Ezek 45:15—out of the fat; Joel 2:24—General; Hag 2:16—when one came to an; Zech 8:12—the seed; Mal 3:8—a man; Matt 6:33—seek; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 14:13—call; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched; Phil 4:19—supply

Proverbs 3:11 My: Job 5:17; Ps 94:12; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:5, 6; Rev 3:19 neither: Prov 24:10; Job 4:5; Isa 40:30, 31; 2 Cor 4:1, 16, 17; Heb 12:3, 7–12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:14—I will; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; Job 16:7—he hath; Job 42:9—Job; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 89:32—General; Ps 118:18—chastened; Jer 12:5—thou hast; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Hos 7:15—bound; Jas 1:12—the man

Proverbs 3:12; Prov 29:17; Deut 8:5; Ps 103:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:14—I will; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Chr 21:10—that I may; Job 5:17—happy; Job 16:7—he hath; Job 42:9—Job; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 89:32—General; Ps 118:18—chastened; Prov 13:24—General; Jer 31:20—Is Ephraim; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; Col 3:21—General; Heb 12:5—the exhortation; Heb 12:6—whom; Jas 1:12—the man; Rev 3:19—many

Proverbs 3:13 is the: Prov 4:5–9; 8:32–35; 1 Kgs 10:1–9, 23, 24; Eccl 9:15–18 getteth: Heb. draweth out, Prov 2:4; 18:1 Reciprocal: Deut 30:13—go over the sea; 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 1 Kgs 10:10—and precious; 2 Chr 1:10—Give me; Job 22:2—as he that; Job 28:15—It cannot be gotten for gold; Ps 19:10—than gold; Ps 90:12—that; Ps 119:127—I love; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 8:35—whoso; Prov 24:14—when; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Matt 13:45—like; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; 1 Pet 1:7—precious

Proverbs 3:14; Prov 2:4; 8:10, 11, 19; 16:16; 2 Chr 1:11, 12; Job 28:13–19; Ps 119:72, 111, 162; Matt 16:26; Phil 3:8, 9; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 2 Chr 9:7—General; Rev 18:11—buyeth

Proverbs 3:15 more: Prov 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; Matt 13:44–46 all: Ps 63:3; 73:25, 26; Rom 8:18 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a sardius; 2 Chr 20:25—precious jewels; Job 28:13—knoweth; Job 28:18—rubies; Ps 119:72—better; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 16:16—General; Rev 21:19—the foundations

Proverbs 3:16 Length: Prov 3:2; 4:10; Ps 21:4; 71:9; 1 Tim 4:8 and: Prov 4:6–9; 8:18–21; 1 Kgs 3:13; Mark 10:30; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 2 Cor 6:10 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—that thy; Deut 6:2—thy days; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 11:21—your days; Josh 22:8—Return; 1 Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen; Job 39:12—gather; Job 42:17—General; Ps 19:11—keeping; Ps 91:16—With long life; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Prov 9:11—General; Prov 10:27—fear; Prov 22:4—By; Dan 6:2—of; Rom 2:10—glory; 2 Cor 6:7—on the right

Proverbs 3:17 ways of: Prov 2:10; 22:18; Ps 19:10, 11; 63:3–5; 112:1; 119:14, 47, 103, 174; Matt 11:28–30 all: Ps 25:10; 37:11; 119:165; Isa 26:3; 57:19; Luke 1:79; Rom 5:1; Phil 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 12:18—rejoice; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; Ps 119:35—the path; Prov

3:2—and peace; Isa 59:8—way; Matt 11:30—my yoke; Rom 2:10—glory; 1 John 5:3—and

Proverbs 3:18; Prov 11:30; 13:12; Gen 2:9; 3:22; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Deut 32:47—General; Prov 4:13—Take; Prov 6:23—the way; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 15:4—a tree; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; John 1:38—where; 1 Tim 6:12—lay; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Heb 6:18—lay; 1 Pet 3:10—love; Rev 2:7—the tree

Proverbs 3:19 Lord: Prov 8:27–29; Ps 104:24; 136:5; Jer 10:12; 51:15; John 1:3 established: or, prepared Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Job 28:12—General; Job 37:16—perfect; Prov 8:22—General

Proverbs 3:20 the depths: Gen 1:9; 7:11; Job 38:8–11; Ps 104:8, 9 the clouds: Gen 27:28, 37–39; Deut 33:28; Job 36:27, 28; 38:26–28; Ps 65:9–12; Jer 14:22; Joel 2:23 Reciprocal: Deut 33:13—the dew; Job 37:16—perfect; Job 38:28—dew; Ps 104:24—in wisdom; Ps 136:5—General

Proverbs 3:21 let: Prov 3:1–3; Deut 4:9; 6:6–9; Josh 1:8; John 8:31; 15:6, 7; Heb 2:1–3; 1 John 2:24, 27 keep: Prov 2:7; Deut 32:46, 47 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—a sign; Lev 15:12—vessel; Prov 1:33—and shall; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 4:21—depart; Prov 4:23—with all diligence; Prov 5:7—and depart; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold

Proverbs 3:22 life: Prov 4:22; Isa 38:16; John 12:49, 50 grace: Prov 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:47—General; Prov 4:9—give; Prov 4:13—she

Proverbs 3:23; Prov 2:8; 4:12; 10:9; Ps 37:23, 24, 31; 91:11; 121:3, 8; Zech 10:12 Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the; Ps 91:5—terror; Ps 91:12—lest; Prov 6:22—General; John 11:9—he stumbleth not

Proverbs 3:24 liest: Prov 6:22; Lev 26:6; Ps 3:5; 4:8; 121:4–7; Ezek 34:15 and: Ps 127:2; Jer 31:26; Acts 12:6; 1 Thess 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Job 11:18—thou shalt take; Eccl 5:12—General

Proverbs 3:25 Be: Job 5:21, 22; 11:13–15; Ps 27:1, 2; 46:1–3; 91:5; 112:7; Isa 8:12, 13; 41:10–14; Dan 3:17, 18; Matt 8:24–26; 24:6; Mark 4:40; Luke 21:9; John 14:1; 1 Pet 3:14 neither: Prov 1:27; Ps 73:19; Matt 24:15; Luke 21:18–28 Reciprocal: Job 22:10—sudden; Ps 91:8—Only; Prov 14:26—fear; Isa 44:8—neither; Isa 54:14—for thou; Mark 13:7—when; John 14:27—afraid

Proverbs 3:26 Lord: Prov 14:26; Ps 91:3, 9, 10; Hab 3:17, 18 shall keep: 1 Sam 2:9 Reciprocal: Job 4:6—thy confidence; Job 22:10—sudden; Ps 91:8—Only; Ps 112:7—shall not; Ps 121:3—will not; Prov 1:27—your fear; Isa 44:8—neither; Isa 54:14—for thou; Luke 21:9—when

Proverbs 3:27 Withhold: Rom 13:7; Gal 6:10; Titus 2:14; Jas 2:15, 16; 5:4 them to whom it is due: Heb. the owners thereof in the: Gen 31:29; Mic 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 14:24—Save; Deut 15:13—General; Deut 24:15—At his; Esth 6:4—Who is in the court; Eccl 11:4—General; Matt 5:42—General; Luke 6:30—Give; Acts 16:10—immediately; Rom 13:8—Owe

Proverbs 3:28; Prov 27:1; Lev 19:13; Deut 24:12–15; Eccl 9:10; 11:6; 2 Cor 8:11; 9:3; 1 Tim 6:18 Reciprocal: Deut 15:13—General; Deut 24:15—At his; 2 Chr 10:5—Come again; Esth 6:4—Who is in the court; Song 5:3—have put; Matt 5:42—General; Luke 6:30—Give; Acts 16:10—immediately; Rom 13:8—Owe; Jas 2:16—one

Proverbs 3:29 Devise not evil: or, Practise no evil, Prov 6:14, 18; 16:29, 30; Ps 35:20; 55:20; 59:3; Jer 18:18–20; Mic 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Prov 21:10—soul; Ezek 38:11—safely; Zech 7:10—imagine; Zech 8:17—let

Proverbs 3:30; Prov 17:14; 18:6; 25:8, 9; 29:22; Matt 5:39–41; Rom 12:18–21; 1 Cor 6:6–8; 2 Tim 2:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldst; Ezek 38:11—safely

Proverbs 3:31 Envy: Prov 23:17; 24:1, 19, 20; Ps 37:1, 7–9; 73:3; Gal 5:21 the oppressor: Heb. a man of violence, Eccl 5:8 choose: Prov 1:15–18; 2:12–15; 12:12; 22:22–25 Reciprocal: Ps 73:6—violence; Prov 16:29—General; Ezek 18:7—hath not; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Proverbs 3:32 the froward: Prov 6:6–19; 8:13; 11:20; 17:15; Ps 18:26; Luke 16:15 his: Prov 14:10; Ps 25:14; Matt 11:25; 13:11; John 14:21–24; 15:15; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; Judg 13:23—he have showed; Job 5:13—of the froward; Job 15:8—the secret; Job 29:4—the secret; Ps 101:4—A froward; Prov 2:12—from the man; Prov 6:16—an; Prov 17:20—He that hath a froward heart; 1 Pet 2:18—but; 1 John 5:10—hath the

Proverbs 3:33 curse: Prov 21:12; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 7:26; 28:15–68; 29:19–29; Josh 6:18; 7:13; Ps 37:22; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 2:2 he blesseth: Deut 28:2–14; 2 Sam 6:11; Job 8:6, 7; Ps 1:3; 91:10 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; Lev 14:35—a plague; Deut 28:16—in the city; Job 24:18—their portion; Job 31:12—General; Ps 37:16—General; Ps 112:8—shall; Prov 14:11—house; Mark 11:21—General

Proverbs 3:34 he scorneth: Prov 9:7, 8, 12; 19:29; 21:24; Ps 138:6 he giveth: Isa 57:15; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Neh 4:4—turn; Ps 1:1—scornful; Ps 18:26—froward; Prov 1:22—the scornors; Prov 11:2—pride; Isa 28:14—ye; Luke 18:14—every; Eph 4:2—lowliness; 2 Pet 3:3—scoffers

Proverbs 3:35 wise: Prov 4:8; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 73:24 but: Prov 13:8; Ps 132:18; Isa 65:13–15; Dan 12:2, 3 shall be the promotion of fools: Heb. exalteth the fools Reciprocal: Prov 11:2—pride; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 13:5—and; Prov 14:18—inherit; Jer 3:19—goodly heritage; Hab 2:16—with shame for glory; Luke 14:9—and thou; Rev 21:7—inherit

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Solomon persuades to wisdom,
- 14 and to shun wickedness;
- 20 He exhorts to sanctification.

Proverbs 4:1 ye: Prov 1:8; 6:20–23; Ps 34:11; 1 Thess 2:11, 12 attend: Prov 2:1–5; 5:1; 7:4; 8:32–36; 19:20; 22:17; Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; Deut 4:9—teach them;

Deut 11:19—General; Job 33:33—hearken; Ps 32:8—instruct; Ps 49:3—mouth; Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 5:7—Hear; Prov 7:24—O; Prov 8:33—Hear; Prov 13:1—wise; Prov 23:15—My son; Jer 35:8—General; Eph 6:4—but; Col 3:21—General

Proverbs 4:2 good: Prov 8:6–9; 22:20, 21; Deut 32:2; Job 33:3; Ps 49:1–3; John 7:16, 17; 1 Tim 4:6; Titus 1:9 forsake: 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 7:19; Ps 89:30–32 Reciprocal: Job 33:33—hearken; Ps 49:3—mouth; Jer 35:8—General

Proverbs 4:3; 2 Sam 12:24, 25; 1 Kgs 1:13–17; 1 Chr 3:5; 22:5; 29:1; Jer 10:23; Rom 12:16 Reciprocal: Prov 6:35—regard

Proverbs 4:4 He: Prov 22:6; Gen 18:19; 1 Chr 22:11–16; 28:9; Eph 6:4; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15 Let: Prov 3:1; Deut 4:9; 6:6; Ps 119:11 keep: Prov 7:2; Lev 18:3–5; Isa 55:3; John 12:50; Heb 5:9 Reciprocal: Judg 13:12—How shall we order the child; Job 22:22—lay up; Ps 37:31—law; Prov 4:11—taught; Prov 4:22—life; Prov 6:23—the way; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Prov 22:17—and hear; Luke 2:19—General; John 15:7—my; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold

Proverbs 4:5 Get wisdom: Prov 1:22, 23; 2:2–4; 3:13–18; 8:5; 17:16; 18:1; 19:8; 23:23; Jas 1:5 neither: 2 Chr 34:2; Job 23:11; Ps 44:18; 119:51, 157 Reciprocal: Ps 90:12—that; Prov 8:11—wisdom; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 18:15—General; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Luke 8:12—then; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Proverbs 4:6 love: Prov 4:21, 22; 2:10–12; Eph 3:17; 2 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: Prov 2:11—General; Prov 3:16—and; Prov 6:21—General; Prov 7:4—Say; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Phil 4:7—shall

Proverbs 4:7 Wisdom is: Eccl 7:12; 9:16–18; Matt 13:44–46; Luke 10:42; Phil 3:8 with: Prov 16:16; 21:6; Ps 49:16–20; Eccl 2:4–9; 4:8; Mark 8:36, 37; Luke 12:20 get understanding: Ps 119:104 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 1:10—Give me; Job 22:2—as he that; Ps 90:12—that; Prov 4:23—with all diligence; Prov 8:18—Riches and honour; Prov 14:18—the prudent; Prov 18:15—General; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Rom 2:10—glory

Proverbs 4:8; Prov 3:35; 22:4; 1 Sam 2:30; 1 Kgs 3:5–13; Dan 12:3 Reciprocal: Prov 14:29—exalteth; Eccl 8:1—a man's; Jas 1:4—perfect and

Proverbs 4:9 give: Prov 1:9; 3:22; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:4 a crown: etc. or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory, Prov 16:31; Isa 28:5; Heb 2:7–9; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:1—a man's; Ezek 16:11—a chain; 1 Thess 2:19—crown; 2 Tim 4:8—a crown

Proverbs 4:10 my: Prov 8:10; 19:20; Job 22:22; Jer 9:20; John 3:32, 33; 1 Thess 2:13; 1 Tim 1:15 the: Prov 3:2, 16; Deut 5:16; 6:2 Reciprocal: Deut 11:21—your days; Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 4:22—life; Prov 23:19—and guide; Jer 35:8—General; John 17:8—received

Proverbs 4:11 taught: Prov 4:4; Deut 4:5; 1 Sam 12:24; Eccl 12:9 led: Prov 8:6, 9, 20; Ps 23:3; 25:4, 5; Acts 13:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—the Lord; Gen 24:48—led me; 1 Sam 12:23—I will teach; Ps 119:35—the path; Prov 9:6—in

Proverbs 4:12 thou goest: Prov 6:22; 2 Sam 22:37; Job 18:7, 8; Ps 18:36 thou shalt: Prov

4:19; 3:23; Ps 91:11, 12; 119:165; Jer 31:9; John 11:9, 10; Rom 9:32, 33; 1 Pet 2:8; 1 John 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Prov 8:20—lead; 2 Cor 6:12—are not

Proverbs 4:13 Take: Prov 3:18; 23:23; Acts 2:42; 11:23; 1 Thess 5:21; Heb 2:1; Rev 2:13; 12:11 let: Gen 32:26; Song 3:4; Luke 24:27–29; John 4:39–42 she: Prov 3:22; Deut 32:47; Eccl 7:12; John 6:68 Reciprocal: Job 27:6—I hold fast; Prov 6:23—the way; Prov 7:2—Keep; Prov 10:17—the way; Isa 56:2—layeth; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 8:5—they hold; John 4:40—they; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Heb 6:18—lay

Proverbs 4:14; Prov 1:10, 15; 2:11, 12; 9:6; 13:20; Ps 1:1; 26:4, 5; 1 Cor 15:33 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow; Exod 23:7—far from; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Job 34:8—General; Prov 7:8—General; Prov 7:25—thine; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Matt 26:41—enter; Eph 5:11—no

Proverbs 4:15; Prov 5:8; 6:5; Exod 23:7; Job 11:14; 22:23; Isa 33:15; Eph 5:11; 1 Thess 5:22 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—walketh; Prov 1:15—walk; Prov 7:8—General; Prov 7:25—thine; Prov 9:6—Forsake; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Matt 26:41—enter

Proverbs 4:16; Prov 1:16; Ps 36:4; Isa 57:20; Mic 2:1; Luke 22:66; John 18:28; 2 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 19:4—But; Gen 27:42—comfort himself; Gen 34:25—Simeon; Exod 1:22—Every son; Exod 32:22—that they are; Judg 9:32—by night; 1 Sam 23:14—Saul; 2 Sam 15:2—rose up; 2 Sam 17:1—I will arise; Ezra 4:23—they went up; Esth 3:15—hastened; Esth 5:14—he caused; Job 24:5—rising; Ps 26:10—In; Isa 59:4—they conceive; Jer 9:5—weariness; Hos 7:6—they; Mic 7:3—do; Matt 27:1—the morning; Luke 11:24—seeking; John 13:30—went; Acts 23:15—that he; Acts 24:7—the chief; Acts 25:2—General

Proverbs 4:17; Prov 9:17; 20:17; Job 24:5, 6; Ps 14:4; Jer 5:26–28; Ezek 22:25–29; Amos 8:4–6; Mic 3:5; 6:12; Zeph 3:3; Matt 23:14; Jas 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 27:42—comfort himself; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; 1 Kgs 21:15—Arise; Job 34:7—General; Ps 73:6—violence; Prov 13:2—the soul; Isa 57:20—like; Mic 7:3—do

Proverbs 4:18; 2 Sam 23:4; Job 11:17; 23:10; Ps 84:7; Hos 6:3; Zech 14:6, 7; Matt 5:14, 16, 45; John 8:12; 2 Cor 3:18; Phil 2:15; 2 Pet 1:19; 3:18; Rev 21:23; 22:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; Gen 32:10—two bands; Exod 14:20—General; Judg 5:31—the sun; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Sam 5:10—General; Esth 8:16—had light; Esth 9:4—waxed; Job 8:7—thy beginning; Job 17:9—hold on; Job 22:28—the light; Ps 16:11—path; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 92:14—in old age; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 119:35—the path; Prov 2:19—take; Prov 13:9—light; Eccl 2:13—light; Song 6:10—looketh; Isa 8:20—light; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 58:8—thy light; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Dan 12:3—shine; Hos 14:9—wise; Zech 4:10—despised; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 13:33—till; Matt 25:8—for; Mark 4:28—first; Mark 4:32—and becometh; Mark 8:25—and saw; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 13:21—till; John 3:9—How; John 3:20—every; John 8:32—ye shall; John 10:28—they; John 11:10—General; John 15:2—and; Phil 1:9—your; Phil 3:12—already perfect; Col 1:12—in; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; 2 Thess 1:3—your; 2 Thess 1:11—fulfil; Heb 6:1—let; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; 1 John 1:6—walk; Rev 2:19—the last; Rev 18:23—the light; Rev 22:11—and he that

Proverbs 4:19; 1 Sam 2:9; Job 5:14; 12:25; 18:5, 6, 18; Isa 59:9, 10; Jer 13:16; 23:12; Matt 7:23; 15:14; John 12:35; 1 John 2:11 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Exod

14:20—General; Deut 32:35—their foot; Judg 20:34—knew not; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; Esth 8:16—had light; Job 19:8—set; Job 22:11—darkness; Job 24:13—they know; Job 38:15—from; Ps 1:1—way; Ps 35:6—their; Ps 82:5—walk; Ps 88:6—darkness; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 2:13—walk; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Prov 13:15—but; Prov 15:9—The way; Eccl 2:13—light; Nah 1:8—darkness; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 25:8—for; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 11:10—General; 1 John 1:6—walk; Rev 18:23—the light; Rev 22:5—no night

Proverbs 4:20; Prov 5:1; 6:20, 21; 7:1; Ps 78:1; 90:12; Isa 55:3; Matt 17:5 Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—keep thy soul; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 8:6—for; Prov 13:1—wise; Heb 2:1—the more

Proverbs 4:21 depart: Prov 3:3, 21 in the: Prov 2:1; Ps 40:8 marg. Reciprocal: Job 22:22—lay up; Prov 4:6—love; Prov 5:7—and depart; Prov 6:21—General; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth

Proverbs 4:22 life: Prov 4:4, 10 health: Heb. medicine, Prov 3:8 marg. Prov 12:18; Jer 33:6 Reciprocal: Deut 32:47—General; Prov 3:22—life; Prov 4:6—love; Prov 16:24—health; 1 Pet 3:10—love

Proverbs 4:23 Keep: Prov 22:5; 23:19; 28:26; Deut 4:9; Ps 139:23, 24; Jer 17:9; Mark 14:38; Heb 12:15 with all diligence: Heb. above all keeping, Prov 4:7; 3:21; 11:16; 13:3; Eccl 5:13 for: Matt 12:35; 15:19; Mark 7:21–23; Jas 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—wife; Exod 35:21—General; Deut 4:15—Take ye; Deut 15:9—Beware; Josh 7:21—took them; Josh 22:5—take; Josh 23:11—Take good; 2 Sam 22:24—kept; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; Ps 68:20—issues; Ps 119:80—sound; Prov 14:30—sound; Prov 23:26—give; Song 8:12—vineyard; Isa 39:2—was glad; Jer 6:7—a fountain; Jer 17:21—Take; Mal 2:15—take; Matt 6:21—there; Mark 7:15—but; 2 Pet 1:5—giving; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Proverbs 4:24 Put: Job 11:14; Ezek 18:31; Eph 4:25–31; Col 3:8; Jas 1:21, 26; 1 Pet 2:1 a: etc. Heb. frowardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips, Prov 8:8, 13; 17:20; 1 Tim 6:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:14—put away; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 16:17—highway

Proverbs 4:25; Prov 23:5, 33; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Matt 6:22 Reciprocal: Ps 5:8—make; Ps 37:34—keep; Prov 8:20—in the; Prov 23:26—let; Eccl 7:18—good; Ezek 1:9—they turned; Luke 10:4—and

Proverbs 4:26 Ponder: Prov 5:6; Ps 119:59; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5, 7; Eph 5:15, 17 let all thy ways be established: or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright, Ps 37:23; 40:2; 1 Thess 3:13; 2 Thess 3:3; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:14—thou shalt; Josh 23:6—that ye; Ps 39:1—I said; Prov 14:15—simple; Matt 7:14—narrow; Heb 12:13—make

Proverbs 4:27 Turn: Deut 5:32; 12:32; 28:14; Josh 1:7 remove: Prov 16:17; Isa 1:16; Rom 12:9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:15—Take ye; Deut 17:11—to the right; Josh 23:6—that ye; 2 Sam 2:19—turned; 2 Sam 14:19—turn; 1 Kgs 22:43—he turned; 2 Kgs 22:2—turned; 2 Chr 34:2—declined; Ps 39:1—I said; Prov 1:15—refrain; Isa 30:21—when ye turn to the right; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Matt 7:14—narrow; Heb 12:13—make

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Solomon exhorts to wisdom;
- 3 He shews the mischief of whoredom and riot;
- 15 He exhorts to contentedness, liberality, and chastity;
- 22 The wicked are overtaken with their own sins.

Proverbs 5:1 attend: Prov 2:1; 4:1, 20; Matt 3:9; Mark 4:23; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22
bow: Prov 22:17; Jas 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; Job 33:33—hearken; Prov
1:8—hear; Prov 8:33—Hear; Prov 23:12—General; 1 Thess 2:11—as

Proverbs 5:2 thy lips: Prov 10:21; 15:2, 7; 16:23; 20:15; Ps 45:2; 71:15; 119:13; Song 4:11;
Mal 2:6, 7 Reciprocal: Job 33:33—hearken; Prov 1:8—hear; Prov 22:17—Bow; Prov
23:12—General; 1 Thess 2:11—as

Proverbs 5:3 the lips: Prov 2:16; 6:24; 7:21; Rev 17:2–6 mouth: Heb. palate smoother: Ps
55:21 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 39:10—as she spake; Lev 15:20—General;
Judg 11:2—a strange; Judg 14:15—Entice; Judg 16:5—Entice; Judg 16:15—How canst;
Ezra 10:44—strange wives; Job 31:9—If mine; Prov 7:5—General; Prov 20:16—a strange;
Prov 22:14—mouth; Eccl 7:26—I find; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee

Proverbs 5:4 her: Prov 6:24–35; 7:22, 23; 9:18; 23:27, 28; Eccl 7:26; Heb 12:15, 16 sharp:
Judg 16:4–6, 15–21; Ps 55:21; Heb 4:12 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—the bitter water; Num
5:27—if she be defiled; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 14:13—General; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Proverbs 5:5; Prov 2:18, 19; 7:27 Reciprocal: Prov 9:18—the dead; Prov 15:24—that;
Luke 16:23—in hell

Proverbs 5:6 ponder: Prov 4:26; Ps 119:59 the path: Prov 11:19; Ps 16:11 her: Prov 6:12,
13; 7:10–21; 2 Thess 2:9, 10

Proverbs 5:7 Hear: Prov 4:1; 8:32–36; 22:17–21; Heb 12:25 and depart: Prov 3:21; 4:21
Reciprocal: Ps 25:7—the sins; Ps 119:9—shall; Ps 119:102—departed; Prov 7:24—O; 1
Cor 3:18—deceive

Proverbs 5:8; Prov 4:15; 6:27, 28; Matt 6:13; Eph 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—or to be;
Gen 39:12—and he left; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; Job 21:16—the counsel; Prov 1:15—refrain;
Prov 7:8—General; Prov 7:25—thine; Prov 29:3—he; Matt 5:29—for; Luke 15:13—wasted

Proverbs 5:9; Prov 6:29–35; Gen 38:23–26; Judg 16:19–21; Neh 13:26; Hos 4:13, 14
Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—Lie; Prov 6:33—A wound; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Prov
31:3—strength

Proverbs 5:10 strangers: Prov 6:35; Hos 7:9; Luke 15:30 wealth: Heb. strength, Prov 31:3
Reciprocal: Prov 6:26—by; Prov 21:17—loveth; Rom 6:21—What

Proverbs 5:11 thou: Prov 7:23; Deut 32:29; Jer 5:31; Rom 6:21; Heb 13:4; Rev 21:8; 22:15
when: Num 5:27; 1 Cor 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:15—I am sore; Job 13:26—makest;
Job 20:11—bones; Job 33:21—His flesh; Prov 8:36—all; Prov 15:32—refuseth; Prov

21:17—loveth; Prov 23:32—At; Jer 23:20—in the; Ezek 7:16—mourning

Proverbs 5:12 How: Prov 1:7, 22, 29, 30; 15:5; Ps 50:17; 73:22; Zech 7:11–14; John 3:19, 20 and my: Prov 1:25; 6:23; 12:1; 13:18; Gen 19:9; Exod 2:13, 14; 2 Chr 24:20–22; 25:16; 33:10, 11; 36:16; Jer 44:4; Zech 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:15—soul; 1 Sam 25:31—grief; 1 Kgs 22:8—Let not the; Prov 8:36—all; Prov 10:17—he that; Prov 10:21—fools; Prov 15:10—and he; Prov 15:32—refuseth; Prov 30:2—brutish; Jer 17:23—nor; Jer 36:23—he cut; Zeph 3:2—correction; Acts 13:41—ye despisers; Rom 1:28—as they did

Proverbs 5:13; Luke 15:18; 1 Thess 4:8; 5:12, 13; Heb 13:7 Reciprocal: Judg 6:10—ye have; 1 Sam 25:31—grief; Ps 50:17—hatest; Prov 1:7—but; Prov 12:1—he that; Prov 15:32—heareth; Jer 3:25—and have not; Rom 1:28—as they did; 2 Thess 3:14—obey; Heb 13:17—Obey

Proverbs 5:14; Prov 13:20; Num 25:1–6; Hos 4:11–14; 1 Cor 10:6–8; 2 Pet 2:10–18; Jude 7–13 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:6—even

Proverbs 5:15; Prov 5:18, 19; 1 Cor 7:2–5; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Deut 33:28—the fountain; Ps 128:3—a fruitful vine; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife; Song 4:12—garden; Matt 19:10—General; 1 Pet 3:7—ye

Proverbs 5:16 thy: Deut 33:28; Ps 68:26; Isa 48:21 dispersed: Gen 24:60; Judg 12:9; Ps 127:3; 128:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—pour; 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; Isa 48:1—come

Proverbs 5:18 rejoice: Eccl 9:9; Mal 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 26:8—sporting; Deut 24:5—cheer up; 2 Sam 12:3—one little; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Prov 2:17—the guide; Prov 5:15—General; Isa 54:6—a wife; 1 Cor 7:2—to avoid; Eph 5:25—love; Col 3:19—love

Proverbs 5:19 as the: Song 2:9; 4:5; 7:3; 8:14 satisfy thee: Heb. water thee, Prov 5:15 be thou ravished always with her love: Heb. err thou always in her love, 2 Sam 12:4 Reciprocal: Gen 26:8—sporting; 2 Sam 12:3—one little; 2 Kgs 21:1—Hephzibah; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Eccl 9:9—with the wife; Song 2:7—by the roes; Song 4:9—thou hast; Ezek 24:16—the desire; Mal 2:14—the wife; Acts 9:36—Dorcas; 1 Cor 7:2—to avoid; Eph 5:25—love; Col 3:19—love

Proverbs 5:20 with: Prov 2:16–19; 6:24; 7:5; 22:14; 23:27, 28, 33; 1 Kgs 11:1 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—thy brother; Judg 11:2—a strange; Ezra 10:44—strange wives; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 21:15—destruction; Song 4:9—thou hast

Proverbs 5:21; Prov 15:3; 2 Chr 16:9; Job 31:4; 34:21; Ps 11:4; 17:3; 139:1–12; Jer 16:17; 17:10; 23:24; 32:19; Hos 7:2; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:18, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 16:13—Thou; 2 Sam 22:25—in his eye sight; Job 14:16—thou numberest; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Ps 90:8—our; Ps 119:168—for all my; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 16:2—but; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Isa 37:28—I know; Jer 29:23—even I; Amos 9:8—the eyes

Proverbs 5:22 His: Prov 1:18, 31; 11:3, 5; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15; Jer 2:19; Hos 4:11–14; Gal 6:7, 8 holden: Eccl 7:26 sins: Heb. sin, 1 Cor 5:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:5, 6; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Judg 9:56—God rendered; Judg 16:21—and put out; 2 Sam 13:12—folly; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; 1 Kgs 2:44—return; Job 18:8—he is cast; Job 20:11—bones; Job

36:8—cords; Ps 10:2—let; Ps 35:8—net; Ps 49:5—iniquity; Ps 94:23—And he; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 8:36—all; Prov 11:6—but; Prov 11:18—wicked; Prov 13:6—wickedness; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Jer 4:18—Thy way; Jer 44:7—against; Lam 1:14—yoke; Hos 4:9—reward them; Hos 7:2—their own; Mic 7:13—for; Zech 5:8—the weight; John 8:34—Whosoever; Acts 8:23—the bond

Proverbs 5:23 shall die: Prov 10:21; 14:32; Job 4:21; 36:12 in the: Prov 14:14; Ps 81:12; 2 Pet 2:15–22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:12—folly; Job 20:11—bones; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 7:25—go; Prov 8:36—all; Prov 12:8—he

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Against suretyship;
- 6 idleness;
- 12 and mischievousness;
- 16 Seven things hateful to God;
- 20 The blessings of obedience;
- 25 The mischiefs of whoredom.

Proverbs 6:1 if thou be: Prov 11:15; 17:18; 20:16; 22:26; 27:13; Gen 43:9; 44:32, 33; Job 17:3; Phlm 1:18, 19; Heb 7:22 thou hast: To strike, or join hands, was an ancient form of entering into contracts in all counties and all ages. Reciprocal: Matt 5:25—with; Luke 12:58—give; 1 Thess 2:11—as

Proverbs 6:2; Prov 12:13; 18:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:16—mouth; Ps 9:16—wicked; Ps 59:12—taken; Dan 6:9—signed; Mark 6:23—Whatsoever

Proverbs 6:3 when: 2 Sam 24:14; 2 Chr 12:5; Ps 31:8 go: Exod 10:3; 2 Chr 36:12; Jas 4:10 and make sure thy friend: or, so shalt thou prevail with thy friend Reciprocal: Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 33:3—bowed

Proverbs 6:4; Prov 6:10, 11; Ps 132:4; Eccl 9:10; Matt 24:17, 18; Mark 13:35, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; 1 Sam 20:38—General; 1 Sam 25:18—made haste; 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; 2 Sam 19:16—hasted; Ps 55:7—General; Prov 24:33—General; Isa 56:10—loving; Jer 48:6—Flee; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 22:46—Why sleep ye; John 5:4—first; Acts 24:25—when

Proverbs 6:5 as a bird: Prov 1:17; Ps 11:1; 124:7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; Gen 39:12—and he left; 1 Sam 20:38—General; 1 Sam 25:18—made haste; 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; 2 Sam 19:16—hasted; 2 Kgs 7:7—and fled for their life; 1 Chr 12:8—as swift as the roes upon the mountains; Ps 55:7—General; Prov 4:15—General; Jer 48:6—Flee; Matt 24:17—which; Mark 13:15—General; Acts 24:25—when; 2 Tim 2:22—Flee

Proverbs 6:6 the ant: The ant has been famous in all ages for its social habits, foresight, economy and industry. Collecting their food at the proper seasons, they bite off the ends of the grain to prevent it from germinating, and lay it up in cells till needed. Prov 1:17; Job 12:7, 8; Isa 1:3; Matt 6:26 thou: Prov 6:9; 10:26; 13:4; 15:19; 18:9; 19:15, 24; 20:4; 21:25; 22:13; 24:30–34; 26:13–16; Matt 25:26; Rom 12:11; Heb 6:12 Reciprocal: Gen

41:34—and take; Exod 16:21—General; Ruth 2:23—General; Prov 3:32—the froward;
Prov 6:10—General; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 10:5—gathereth; Prov
13:23—destroyed; Prov 30:25—General; Jer 8:7—stork; Luke 16:8—done

Proverbs 6:7; Job 38:39–41; 39:1–12, 26–30; 41:4–34 Reciprocal: Hab 1:14—no

Proverbs 6:8; Prov 30:25; 1 Tim 6:19 Reciprocal: Prov 10:5—gathereth

Proverbs 6:9 How: Prov 1:22; 24:33, 34; Jer 4:14 when: Ps 94:8; John 1:6; Rom 13:11; Eph
5:14; 1 Thess 5:2–7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:14—How long; Ps 62:3—How; Prov 6:6—thou;
Prov 19:15—casteth; Prov 19:24—General; Prov 20:13—Love; Prov 23:21—drowsiness;
Prov 26:14—General; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Mark 13:36—he find

Proverbs 6:10; Prov 6:6; 23:33, 34; 24:33, 34 Reciprocal: Prov 6:4—General; Prov
19:15—casteth; Prov 19:24—General; Prov 20:4—therefore; Prov 26:14—General; Eccl
4:5—fool

Proverbs 6:11; Prov 10:4; 13:4; 20:4 Reciprocal: Job 15:24—as a king; Job 17:3—strike;
Prov 6:4—General; Prov 13:25—the belly; Eccl 4:5—fool

Proverbs 6:12 naughty: Prov 11:6; 17:4; 1 Sam 17:28; Jer 24:2, 8–10; Jas 1:21 walketh:
Prov 6:14; 2:12; 4:24; 8:13; Ps 10:3, 7; 36:3; 52:2–4; 59:7; 73:8, 9; Matt 12:34; Acts 20:30; 1
Tim 5:13; Titus 1:10, 11; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: Ps 10:8—his eyes; Prov 5:6—her; Prov
16:30—shutteth; Prov 17:20—He that hath a froward heart; Mic 2:1—to; Matt
15:18—General

Proverbs 6:13; Prov 5:6; 10:10; Job 15:12; Ps 35:19 Reciprocal: Ps 10:8—his eyes; Ps
17:11—set; Isa 58:9—the putting

Proverbs 6:14 Frowardness: Prov 2:14; 16:28–30; 21:8 he deviseth: Prov 6:18; Ps 36:4; Isa
32:7; 57:20; Ezek 11:2; Mic 2:1 soweth: Heb. casteth forth, Prov 6:19; 16:28; 22:8; 26:17–22;
Hos 8:7; Rom 16:17; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh
mischief; Ps 17:11—set; Ps 52:1—mischief; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Prov
6:12—walketh; Prov 11:20—of; Prov 24:2—General; Prov 24:8—General; Ezek
38:10—think an evil thought; Zech 8:17—let; Matt 15:19—out

Proverbs 6:15 shall his: Prov 1:27; 29:1; Ps 73:18–20; Isa 30:13; 1 Thess 5:3 he be: 2 Chr
36:16; Ps 50:22; Jer 19:11 Reciprocal: Ps 64:7—suddenly; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Ezek
11:13—when

Proverbs 6:16 six: Prov 8:13; 30:18, 21, 24, 29; Amos 1:3, 6, 9, 11; 2:1, 4, 6 an: Prov 3:32;
11:1, 20; 15:8, 9; 17:15; 20:10, 23; Deut 18:10–12; 23:18; 24:4; 25:16; Rev 21:27 unto him:
Heb. of his soul, Ps 11:5 Reciprocal: Deut 17:1—for that; 1 Sam 26:19—cursed; Ps
5:5—thou; Ps 18:27—bring; Ps 52:2—Thy; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov
12:22—Lying; Prov 15:26—thoughts; Prov 16:5—that; Prov 26:25—seven; Prov
30:15—There; Eccl 11:2—seven; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 65:5—These; Jer 9:4—walk; Mic
5:5—seven; Zech 8:17—things; Jas 4:6—God

Proverbs 6:17 A proud look: Heb. Haughty eyes, Prov 30:13; Ps 10:4; 18:27; 73:6–8; 101:5;
131:1; Isa 2:11; 3:9, 16; 1 Pet 5:5 lying: Prov 12:22; 14:5; 26:28; Ps 5:6; 120:2, 3; Hos 4:1, 2;

John 8:44; Rev 22:15 and hands: Prov 1:11; Deut 27:25; 2 Kgs 24:4; Isa 1:15; 59:3–6
Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and let; Deut 19:10—General; Ps 62:4—delight; Ps 109:2—with;
Ps 140:11—an evil speaker; Prov 13:5—righteous; Prov 16:5—that; Prov 21:4—An high
look; Prov 21:24—haughty; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 59:7—feet; Isa 65:5—These; Jer
22:3—neither; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 43:2—all the; Eph 4:25—putting; 2 Tim
3:2—proud; Jas 4:6—God

Proverbs 6:18 heart: Prov 24:8; Gen 6:5; Ps 36:4; Jer 4:14; Mic 2:1; Zech 8:17 feet: Prov
1:16; Isa 59:7; Rom 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:4—But; Ps 52:1—mischievous; Prov 3:29—Devise
not evil; Prov 6:14—he deviseth; Prov 12:2—a man; Prov 14:17—a man; Ezek
38:10—think an evil thought; Zech 7:10—imagine

Proverbs 6:19 A false: Prov 12:17; 19:5, 9; 25:18; Exod 20:16; 23:1; Deut 19:16–20; 1 Kgs
21:10–15; Ps 27:12; 35:11; Matt 15:19; 26:59; Acts 6:13 that soweth: Prov 6:14; 16:28; 22:10;
26:20; 2 Tim 2:23; Jas 3:14–16, 18; 3 John 9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 5:20—General; 1 Kgs
21:13—the men of Belial; Prov 14:5—General; Prov 18:19—brother; Prov 21:28—false
witness; Jer 9:4—walk; Gal 6:7—for; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Titus 3:2—speak; Jas
3:6—a world

Proverbs 6:20; Prov 1:8, 9; 7:1–4; 23:22; 30:11; Deut 21:18; 27:16; Eph 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen
18:19—command; Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 49:2—hearken; Exod 13:9—a sign; Lev
19:3—fear; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; Ps 119:9—shall; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Prov
4:1—ye; Prov 4:20—General; Prov 31:1—his; Jer 35:8—General; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in
memory; Col 3:20—obey

Proverbs 6:21; Prov 3:3; 4:6, 21; 7:3, 4; Exod 13:16; Deut 6:8; 2 Cor 3:3 Reciprocal: Lev
19:3—fear; Prov 1:9—they; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 4:20—General; Matt 23:5—they make;
1 Thess 5:21—hold

Proverbs 6:22; Prov 2:11; 3:23, 24; Ps 17:4; 43:3; 119:9, 11, 24, 54, 97, 148; Dan 11:18–21
Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—ye shall; Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ps 119:92—I
should; Prov 4:12—thou goest; Prov 8:20—lead; Phil 4:7—shall

Proverbs 6:23 the commandment: Ps 19:8; 119:98–100, 105; Isa 8:20; 2 Pet 1:19 lamp: or,
candle, Rev 2:5 and reproofs: Prov 5:12; 15:31; 29:15; Lev 19:17; Ps 141:5 the way: Prov
3:18; 4:4, 13; 15:24; Jer 21:8 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Ezra
7:25—the wisdom; Neh 13:3—when they; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ps 119:92—I should; Ps
119:130—entrance; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 1:29—that; Prov 2:6—out; Prov
11:9—through; Prov 15:5—but; Isa 51:4—I will make; Luke 11:36—the whole; John
5:39—Search; Rom 2:18—being instructed; Rom 7:1—them that; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof

Proverbs 6:24 keep: Prov 2:16; 5:3; 7:5; Eccl 7:26 of the tongue of a strange woman: or, of
the strange tongue Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Exod 20:17—wife; Lev
15:20—General; Judg 11:2—a strange; Judg 16:5—Entice; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; Prov
5:4—her; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 22:14—mouth; Prov 26:28—a
flattering; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee

Proverbs 6:25 Lust: 2 Sam 11:2–5; Matt 5:28; Jas 1:14, 15 take: 2 Kgs 9:30 marg. Song 4:9;
Isa 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—as she spake; Exod 20:17—wife; Lev 18:20—General;
Deut 21:11—desire; 2 Sam 13:1—a fair sister; Job 31:1—think; Job 31:9—If mine; Ps

101:3—set; Prov 7:25—thine; Prov 23:31—General; Prov 31:30—Favour; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Mal 2:15—take; 2 Pet 2:14—eyes; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

Proverbs 6:26 by: Prov 5:10; 29:3, 8; Luke 15:13–15, 30 a piece: 1 Sam 2:36 the adulteress: Heb. the woman of a man, or, a man's wife, hunt. Gen 39:14; Ezek 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—as she spake; Judg 14:15—Entice; Judg 16:6—General; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 9:18—the dead

Proverbs 6:27; Job 31:9–12; Hos 7:4–7; Jas 3:5 Reciprocal: Job 31:12—General; Prov 5:8—General

Proverbs 6:28 Reciprocal: Prov 5:8—General

Proverbs 6:29 he that: Gen 12:18, 19; Lev 20:10; 2 Sam 11:3, 4; 12:9, 10; 16:21; Jer 5:8, 9; Ezek 22:11; Mal 3:5 toucheth: Gen 20:4–7; 26:10, 11; 1 Cor 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—taken; Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 39:9—how then; Lev 18:20—General; Ruth 2:9—touch thee; Job 31:11—an heinous; Prov 5:9—General

Proverbs 6:30 Reciprocal: Exod 22:7—if the thief be found; Lev 6:5—restore; Prov 30:9—or; Jer 2:26—the thief

Proverbs 6:31 if: Exod 22:1, 3, 4; 2 Sam 12:6; Job 20:18; Luke 19:8 he shall give: Matt 18:25 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—sevenfold; Exod 22:7—if the thief be found; Lev 6:5—restore; Job 20:10—his hands; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Prov 30:9—or; Song 8:7—if a man; Jer 2:26—the thief

Proverbs 6:32 lacketh: Prov 7:7; Gen 39:9, 10; 41:39; Eccl 7:25, 26; Jer 5:8, 21; Rom 1:22–24 understanding: Heb. heart, Hos 4:11, 12 destroyeth: Prov 2:18, 19; 5:22, 23; 7:22, 23; 8:36; 9:16–18; Ezek 18:31; Hos 13:9; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Deut 5:18—General; 2 Sam 12:10—hast taken; Job 24:15—eye; Job 34:10—understanding; Prov 9:4—General; Prov 10:13—understanding; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 29:24—hateth; Hos 7:11—without; Matt 5:27—Thou

Proverbs 6:33 A wound: Prov 5:9–11; Judg 16:19–21; Ps 38:1–8; 51:8 and his: Gen 49:4; 1 Kgs 15:5; Neh 13:26; Ps 51 title Matt 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 38:23—lest we; Gen 39:8—refused; Deut 5:18—General; 2 Sam 12:10—hast taken; Prov 7:26—General

Proverbs 6:34; Prov 27:4; Num 5:14; 25:11; Judg 19:29, 30; Song 8:6; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 34:25—Simeon; Gen 34:31—General; Gen 39:19—his wrath; Exod 20:5—for I; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 2 Sam 11:5—I am with child; Isa 13:17—shall not regard; Ezek 23:25—I will set

Proverbs 6:35 regard: Heb. accept the face of, Prov 4:3; 7:13; 8:25; 2 Kgs 5:1 marg. Isa 2:9; Mal 2:9 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—of me; Gen 34:25—Simeon; Gen 39:19—his wrath; Exod 20:5—for I; Lev 15:20—General; 1 Kgs 20:39—or else; Prov 5:10—strangers; Prov 13:8—ransom; Song 8:7—if a man; Isa 13:17—shall not regard

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Solomon persuades to a sincere and kind familiarity with wisdom;
6 In an example of his own experience, he shews,
10 the cunning of a harlot;
22 and the desperate simplicity of a young wanton;
24 He dehortheth from such wickedness.

Proverbs 7:1 My son: Prov 1:8; 3:1 keep: Luke 8:15; 11:28; John 14:23; 15:20; Rev 1:3; 22:9 lay: Prov 2:1–7; 10:14; Deut 11:28; Job 22:22 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; Deut 4:9—lest they; Ps 90:12—that; Prov 4:20—General; Prov 6:20—General; John 5:38—ye have; 1 Thess 2:11—as; Heb 2:1—the more

Proverbs 7:2 Keep: Prov 4:13; Lev 18:5; Isa 55:3; John 12:49, 50; 14:21; 15:14; 1 John 2:3, 4; 5:1–3; Rev 22:14 as the: As the pupil of the eye, the hole or the opening of the uveous coat, or iris, through which the rays of light pass, and falling upon the retina, there depict every object in its natural colour, as upon a piece of white paper. Now the pupil of the eye being essentially necessary to sight, and easily injured, it is not only, in common with the other parts, deeply entrenched in the skull, ramparted with the forehead and cheek bones, defended by the eyebrows, eyelids, and eyelashes, and placed so as to be best protected by the hands, but, by a wonderful mechanism, is contracted or dilated by the muscular power of the iris, without which an excess of light would cause instant blindness. Deut 32:10; Ps 17:8; Zech 2:8 Reciprocal: Deut 11:18—ye lay up; Prov 4:4—keep; John 5:38—ye have; Heb 2:1—the more

Proverbs 7:3; Prov 3:3; 6:21; Deut 6:8, 9; 11:18–20; Isa 30:8; Jer 17:1; 31:33; 2 Cor 3:3 Reciprocal: Deut 6:6—shall be

Proverbs 7:4 Say: Prov 2:2–4; 4:6–8 Thou: Job 17:14; Song 8:1; Matt 12:49, 50; Luke 11:27, 28 Reciprocal: Prov 1:2—General; Prov 4:1—attend; Prov 6:21—General

Proverbs 7:5; Prov 2:16; 5:3; 6:24 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 39:10—as she spake; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 7:21—With her; Prov 20:16—a strange; Prov 22:14—mouth; Prov 26:28—a flattering; Prov 29:5—that; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee; Jas 3:6—a world

Proverbs 7:6 at the: Gen 26:8; 2 Sam 6:16 casement: Eshnav, rather a lattice, so called from the Arabic shanaba, " to be cool," because of its use in keeping the apartments cool.

Proverbs 7:7 the simple: Prov 1:4, 22, 32; 8:5; 14:15, 18; 19:25; 22:3; 27:12; Ps 19:7; 119:130; Rom 16:18, 19 the youths: Heb. the sons void: Prov 6:32; 9:4, 16; 10:13; 12:11; 19:2; 24:30; Jer 4:22; Matt 15:16 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—wrought; 2 Sam 13:12—folly; Ps 107:17—Fools; Ps 119:9—shall

Proverbs 7:8; Prov 4:14, 15; 5:8; Judg 16:1; 2 Sam 11:2, 3; 1 Cor 6:18; 2 Tim 2:22; Jude 23

Proverbs 7:9 the twilight: Gen 39:11; Job 24:13–15; Rom 13:12–14; Eph 5:11 evening: Heb. evening of the day, Exod 12:6 marg. Reciprocal: Job 24:15—eye

Proverbs 7:10 the attire: Gen 38:14, 15; 2 Kgs 9:22, 30; Isa 3:16–24; 23:16; Jer 4:30; 1 Tim 2:9; Rev 17:3–5 subtle: Gen 3:1; 2 Cor 11:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 15:20—General; Job 24:15—eye; Prov 5:6—her; Prov 9:14—she; Prov 11:22—is without; Prov 20:16—a strange; Ezek 23:40—and deckedst

Proverbs 7:11 loud: Prov 9:13; 25:24; 27:14, 15; 31:10–31 her feet: Gen 18:9; 1 Tim 5:13, 14; Titus 2:5 Reciprocal: Jer 3:2—In the; Ezek 16:30—the work

Proverbs 7:12; Prov 9:14; 23:28; Jer 2:20, 33, 36; 3:2; Ezek 16:24, 25, 31; Rev 18:3, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 38:14—and sat

Proverbs 7:13 she: Gen 39:7, 12; Num 25:1, 6–8; 31:16; Ezek 16:33; Rev 2:20 with an impudent face said: Heb. she strengthened her face and said, Isa 50:7; Ezek 2:4, 6; 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—as she spake; Deut 28:50—of fierce countenance; Prov 6:35—regard; Prov 9:15—General; Prov 30:20—General

Proverbs 7:14 I have peace offerings with me: Heb. Peace-offerings are upon me, Prov 15:8; 17:1; 21:27; Lev 7:15; Deut 12:6, 7 this: 2 Sam 15:7–9; 1 Kgs 21:9, 10; John 18:28 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Num 7:23—General; Jer 7:10—come; Jas 5:5—as in

Proverbs 7:15 Reciprocal: Jer 7:10—come

Proverbs 7:16 decked: Song 1:16; 3:7–10; Rev 2:22 fine: 1 Kgs 10:28; Isa 19:9; Ezek 27:7 Reciprocal: Prov 31:22—coverings; Ezek 23:41—stately

Proverbs 7:17 perfumed: Song 3:6; Isa 57:7–9 with: Ps 45:8; Song 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 30:23—thee principal; Esth 2:12—six months; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Isa 3:24—instead; Isa 57:9—perfumes; Ezek 23:41—stately; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

Proverbs 7:18 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Num 5:13—General; Prov 9:17—eaten in secret

Proverbs 7:19 the goodman: Matt 20:11; 24:43; Luke 12:39 he: Matt 24:48; Mark 13:34–36; Luke 12:45, 46 Reciprocal: Num 5:13—General; Ps 50:18—hast been partaker

Proverbs 7:20 with him: Heb. in his hand the day appointed: or, the new moon, 2 Chr 2:4

Proverbs 7:21 With her: Prov 7:5; 5:3; Judg 16:15–17; Ps 12:2 forced: 1 Sam 28:23; 2 Kgs 4:8; Luke 14:23; 24:29; Acts 16:15; 2 Cor 5:14 Reciprocal: Judg 14:17—she lay; Judg 16:5—Entice; Judg 16:6—General; Judg 16:16—she pressed; Judg 16:19—she made; 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah; Neh 6:4—four times; Job 31:9—If mine; Prov 1:10—General; Prov 2:16—flattereth; Prov 26:28—a flattering; Prov 29:5—that; Eccl 7:26—I find; Ezek 16:30—the work; 1 Cor 2:4—not; Jas 3:6—a world

Proverbs 7:22 straightway: Heb. suddenly as an: Acts 14:13 as a: Dr. GREY, making a slight alteration in the text, renders, “as a dog to the chain, and as a deer, till a dart strike through his liver;” and Dr. HUNT, “Or as a hart boundeth into the toils, till a dart strike through his liver.” The LXX, Chaldee, Syriac, and Arabic, concur in this

interpretation. The circumstance of the dart, as applied to the deer, is beautiful and proper, which otherwise we are at a loss to dispose of; and this creature, of all others, was the most proper to be noticed on this occasion; for the usual representation which the Egyptians made of a man overthrown by flattery and fair speeches was the picture of a heart captivated and ensnared by the sound of music. the correction: Job 13:27; Jer 20:2; Acts 16:24 Reciprocal: Esth 5:12—to morrow; Ps 107:17—Fools; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 5:4—her; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 10:13—a rod; Prov 11:19—he; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 14:16—the fool; Prov 19:29—and; Prov 22:3—the simple; Prov 23:28—as for a prey; Eccl 9:12—as the fishes; Jer 11:19—I was

Proverbs 7:23 a dart: Num 25:8, 9 as a bird: Prov 1:17; Eccl 9:12 knoweth: Prov 9:18 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—a sign; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Job 20:24—strike him; Ps 91:3—snare; Prov 5:4—her; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 11:19—he; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 22:3—the simple; Prov 26:18—arrows; Isa 55:2—Hearken

Proverbs 7:24 O: Prov 4:1; 5:7; 8:32, 33; 1 Cor 4:14, 15; Gal 4:19; 1 John 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; Ps 34:11—Come; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Mark 4:3—Hearken; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee; 1 Thess 2:11—as; Jas 2:5—Hearken

Proverbs 7:25 thine: Prov 4:14, 15; 5:8; 6:25; 23:31–33; Matt 5:28 go: Prov 5:23; Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Prov 9:15—General; Jer 18:17—the day; Mal 2:15—take

Proverbs 7:26; Prov 6:33; Judg 16:21; 2 Sam 3:6–8, 27; 12:9–11; 1 Kgs 11:1, 2; Neh 13:26; 1 Cor 10:8; 2 Cor 12:21; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: Judg 16:16—she pressed; Judg 16:19—she made; Prov 21:16—remain; Prov 31:3—strength; Jer 18:17—the day

Proverbs 7:27; Prov 2:18, 19; 5:5; 9:18; Eccl 7:26 Reciprocal: Judg 16:16—she pressed; Judg 16:19—she made; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 15:24—that; Prov 21:16—remain; Prov 31:3—strength; Matt 7:13—that; Luke 16:23—in hell

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The fame,
- 6 and evidence of wisdom;
- 10 The excellency,
- 12 the nature,
- 15 the power,
- 18 the riches,
- 22 and the eternity of wisdom;
- 32 Wisdom is to be desired for the blessedness it brings.

Proverbs 8:1; Prov 1:20, 21; 9:1–3; Isa 49:1–6; 55:1–3; Matt 3:3; 4:17; 28:19, 20; Mark 13:10; 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47; John 7:37; Acts 1:8; 22:21; Rom 15:18–21 Reciprocal: Prov 9:3—she crieth; Isa 45:19—spoken; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 17:19—General; Matt 10:27—that preach; Matt 22:9—General; Luke 8:8—He that; Luke 11:49—the wisdom; Luke 14:7—put; John 6:59—in the; John 12:44—cried; Acts 17:17—daily; 1 Cor 1:24—the wisdom

Proverbs 8:2 Reciprocal: Song 3:2—the streets; Jer 7:2—Stand; Luke 14:21—Go

Proverbs 8:3; Matt 22:9; Luke 14:21–23; John 18:20; Acts 5:20 Reciprocal: Song 3:2—the streets; Jer 5:1—seek; Jer 7:2—Stand; John 7:37—and cried

Proverbs 8:4; Ps 49:1–3; 50:1; Matt 11:15; John 3:16; 2 Cor 5:19, 20; Col 1:23, 28; 1 Tim 2:4–6; Titus 2:11, 12; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: Job 28:28—unto man; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 78:1—General; Prov 17:16—a price; Isa 55:1—Ho

Proverbs 8:5; Prov 1:22; 9:4; Ps 19:7; 94:8; Isa 42:13; 55:1–3; Acts 26:18; 1 Cor 1:28; 6:9–11; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Job 5:2—the foolish; Job 28:28—unto man; Job 33:33—I; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 5:5—The; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 75:4—I said; Prov 1:4—subtlety; Prov 2:6—out; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 17:16—a price; Mark 7:14—and understand; Luke 11:40—fools; Rom 1:14—to the unwise; Rom 16:18—the simple; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; Col 1:28—in all; Titus 3:3—foolish

Proverbs 8:6 for: Prov 2:6, 7; 4:2, 20–22; 22:20, 21; Ps 19:7–11; 49:3; 1 Cor 2:6, 7; Col 1:26 the opening: Job 33:1–3; Matt 5:2–12; 7:28, 29; 13:35 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:22—the good; Job 13:6—General; Job 26:3—plentifully; Job 32:20—I will open; Ps 45:1—a good; Ps 95:7—if ye; Prov 4:11—led; Prov 22:18—fitted; Prov 23:16—thy; Eccl 12:10—written; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness

Proverbs 8:7 my mouth: Job 36:4; John 1:17; 8:14, 45, 46; 14:6; 17:17; 18:37; Rev 3:14 an abomination to: Heb. the abomination of, Prov 12:22; 16:12; 29:27 Reciprocal: Job 13:6—General; Job 32:20—I will open; Job 33:3—the; Eph 4:25—speak

Proverbs 8:8 All: Ps 12:6; Isa 45:23; 63:1 there: Prov 8:13; John 7:46 froward: Heb. wreathed Reciprocal: Job 33:3—the; Job 36:4—my; Prov 4:24—a; Isa 8:16—among; Rev 14:5—in

Proverbs 8:9; Prov 14:6; 15:14, 24; 17:24; 18:1, 2, 15; Ps 19:7, 8; 25:12–14; 119:98–100; Isa 35:8; Mic 2:7; Matt 13:11, 12; John 6:45; 7:17; 1 Cor 2:14, 15; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Ps 27:11—a plain path; Prov 4:11—led; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Isa 8:16—among

Proverbs 8:10; Prov 2:4, 5; 3:13, 14; 10:20; 16:16; 23:23; Ps 119:72, 127, 162; Eccl 7:11; Acts 3:6; 2 Cor 6:10 Reciprocal: Job 28:15—It cannot be gotten for gold; Ps 19:10—than gold; Ps 32:8—instruct; Prov 1:3—receive; Prov 4:10—my; Prov 8:19—General; Jer 17:23—nor; Jer 35:13—Will; Ezek 3:10—receive; Matt 13:45—like; John 17:8—received; Acts 17:11—they received; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; Rev 18:12—merchandise

Proverbs 8:11 wisdom: Prov 3:14; 4:5–7; 16:16; 20:15; Job 28:15–19; Ps 19:10; 119:127; Matt 16:26; Phil 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a sardius; Deut 30:13—go over the sea; Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 32:8—instruct; Ps 119:72—better; Ps 119:103—sweet; Prov 1:3—receive; Prov 3:15—more; Prov 31:10—her; Matt 13:45—like; Rev 18:12—merchandise

Proverbs 8:12 I wisdom: Ps 104:24; Isa 55:8, 9; Rom 11:33; Eph 1:8, 11; 3:10; Col 2:3 prudence: or, subtlety knowledge: Exod 31:3–6; 35:30–35; 36:1–4; 1 Kgs 7:14; 1 Chr 28:12,

19; 2 Chr 13:14; Isa 28:26

Proverbs 8:13 The fear: Prov 16:6; Ps 97:10; 101:3; 119:104, 128; Amos 5:15; Rom 12:9; 1 Thess 5:22; 2 Tim 2:19 pride: Prov 6:16–19; 1 Sam 2:3; Ps 5:4, 5; 138:6; Zech 8:17; 1 Pet 5:5 the froward: Prov 4:24; 6:12; 10:31 Reciprocal: Gen 20:11—Surely; Exod 1:17—feared God; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; Job 1:1—one; Job 1:8—one; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 34:14—Depart; Ps 36:1—no; Ps 101:4—A froward; Prov 2:12—from the man; Prov 3:32—the froward; Prov 8:8—there; Prov 11:20—of; Prov 15:33—fear; Prov 16:5—that; Prov 17:20—He that hath a froward heart; Prov 21:4—An high look; Prov 31:30—a woman; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 44:10—neither; Jer 48:29—heard; Mal 3:5—fear; Acts 9:31—and walking; Rom 3:18—General; Rom 7:15—what I hate; 2 Cor 7:1—in; Heb 1:9—hated; 1 Pet 2:18—but

Proverbs 8:14 Counsel: Isa 9:6; 40:14; John 1:9; Rom 11:33, 34; 1 Cor 1:24, 30; Col 2:3 sound: Prov 2:6, 7; Rom 1:22 I have: Prov 24:5; Eccl 7:19; 9:16–18 Reciprocal: Job 12:13—counsel; Job 28:23—General; Ps 16:7—who hath; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 2:23—who hast; Eph 1:11—the counsel; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; 2 Tim 1:13—the form

Proverbs 8:15 By: 1 Sam 9:17; 16:1; 1 Chr 28:5; Jer 27:5–7; Dan 2:21; 4:25, 32; 5:18–31; 7:13, 14; Matt 28:18; Rom 13:1; Rev 19:16 decree: 1 Kgs 3:9, 28; 5:7; 10:9; Ps 72:1–4; 99:4; Isa 1:26; 32:1, 2; Jer 33:15; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Exod 36:3—every morning; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; Ps 148:11—Kings; Dan 2:37—the God; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Matt 4:9—I give; 1 Tim 6:15—the King; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 10:2—he set; Rev 17:14—Lord

Proverbs 8:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; Ps 148:11—Kings; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 4:32—until; Dan 9:12—our judges; Rom 13:1—there; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 10:2—he set; Rev 17:14—Lord; Rev 19:16—KING

Proverbs 8:17 I love: 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 91:14; John 14:21, 23; 16:27; 1 John 4:19 those: Eccl 12:1; Isa 45:19; 55:6; Matt 6:33; 7:7, 8; Mark 10:14; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Num 3:15—General; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 2 Chr 34:3—to seek; Job 28:15—It cannot be gotten for gold; Ps 34:11—Come; Ps 63:1—early; Ps 71:6—By thee; Ps 105:3—let the heart; Prov 1:4—to the; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 12:1—loveth; Eccl 5:8—thou seest; Song 3:4—but; Song 7:12—get; Isa 26:9—my spirit; Hos 5:15—in their; Matt 2:9—the star; Mark 16:6—Ye seek; John 1:39—Come; John 5:4—first; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 2 Tim 3:15—from; Heb 11:6—diligently; Jas 2:5—rich

Proverbs 8:18 Riches and honour: Prov 3:16; 4:7–9; Jas 2:5 durable: Ps 36:6; Eccl 5:14–16; Matt 6:19, 20; Luke 10:42; 12:20, 21, 33; 16:11, 12; 2 Cor 6:10; Eph 3:8; Phil 4:19; 1 Tim 6:17–19; Jas 5:1–3; Rev 3:18 and righteousness: Prov 11:4; Matt 6:33; Phil 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 35:27—righteous cause; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Matt 13:45—like; Rom 2:10—glory; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; 2 Cor 9:9—his; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness

Proverbs 8:19; Prov 8:10; 3:14; Eccl 7:12 Reciprocal: Job 28:13—knoweth; Job 28:15—It cannot be gotten for gold; Ps 19:10—than gold; Ps 119:72—better; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 16:16—General; Luke 16:11—true; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; 1 Pet 1:7—precious

Proverbs 8:20 lead: or, walk, Prov 3:6; 4:11, 12; 6:22; Ps 23:3; 25:4, 5; 32:8; Isa 2:3; 49:10;

55:4; John 10:3, 27, 28; Rev 7:17 in the: Prov 4:25–27; Deut 5:32 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—the Lord; Josh 1:7—turn not; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 48:14—guide; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 119:35—the path; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Eccl 7:18—good; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 61:8—I will direct; Matt 7:14—narrow; Luke 1:79—to guide; Acts 2:28—made; Rom 8:14—led; Gal 5:18—if

Proverbs 8:21 to inherit: Prov 8:18; 1:13; 6:31; Gen 15:14; 1 Sam 2:8; Matt 25:46; John 1:1–18; Rom 8:17; Heb 10:34; 1 Pet 1:4 fill: Ps 16:11; Eph 3:19, 20; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Prov 15:6—the house; John 17:24—for

Proverbs 8:22; Prov 3:19; John 1:1, 2; Col 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—beginning; Job 15:7—or wast thou; Job 28:27—he prepared it; Job 38:4—Where; Ps 93:2—Thy; Ps 104:24—in wisdom; Ps 136:5—General; Mic 5:2—whose; John 1:15—he was; John 5:20—and showeth; John 8:58—Before; John 17:5—glorify; 1 Cor 1:24—the wisdom; Heb 1:2—by whom; 1 John 1:1—That which; 1 John 1:2—which was; Rev 14:7—worship

Proverbs 8:23; Gen 1:26; Ps 2:6; Mic 5:2; John 17:24; Eph 1:10, 11; 1 John 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: Job 26:7—General; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Ps 93:2—Thy; Ps 102:25—General; Isa 9:6—The everlasting Father; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 57:15—that inhabiteth; Acts 14:15—which; Col 1:17—he; 2 Thess 2:13—from; Titus 1:2—before; 1 Pet 1:20—verily

Proverbs 8:24 I was: Ps 2:7; John 1:14; 3:16; 5:20; Heb 1:5; 1 John 4:9 Reciprocal: Job 38:16—the springs; Heb 1:6—And again

Proverbs 8:25; Job 15:7, 8; 38:4–11; Ps 90:2; 102:25–28; Heb 1:10 Reciprocal: Prov 6:35—regard; Jonah 2:6—the earth; Heb 1:6—And again

Proverbs 8:26 as yet: Gen 1:1–31 fields: or, open places highest part: or, chief part Reciprocal: Job 28:28—unto man; Ps 90:2—Before; Ps 95:5—hands; Isa 40:12—measured

Proverbs 8:27 he prepared: Ps 33:6; 103:19; 136:5; Jer 10:12; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2 compass: or, circle, Isa 40:11, 22 Reciprocal: Job 37:18—spread; Job 38:5—laid; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Prov 3:19—Lord

Proverbs 8:28 Reciprocal: Gen 1:7—divided; Gen 1:9—General; Gen 7:11—all; Gen 8:2—fountains; Ps 104:7—At thy; Ps 146:6—the sea; Matt 8:26—and rebuked

Proverbs 8:29 he gave: Gen 1:9, 10; Job 38:8–11; Ps 33:7; 104:9; Jer 5:22 when he appointed: Job 38:4–7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:7—divided; Gen 7:11—all; Job 26:10—compassed; Job 38:11—Hitherto; Ps 95:5—The sea is his; Ps 146:6—the sea; Mic 6:2—foundations; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Mark 4:39—he arose; Luke 8:25—being; John 19:22—What; Col 1:15—of every; Heb 1:10—hast

Proverbs 8:30 one: John 1:1–3, 18; 16:28 I was daily: Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 17:5; John 12:28; Col 1:13 Reciprocal: Job 38:4—Where; John 3:35—Father; Eph 1:6—in

Proverbs 8:31 and my: Ps 16:3; 40:6–8; John 4:34; 13:1; 2 Cor 8:9 Reciprocal: Ps 139:17—precious; Eph 1:6—in; Heb 10:7—Lo

Proverbs 8:32 for: Ps 1:1–4; 119:1, 2; 128:1; Luke 11:28 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; 2 Sam 22:22—the ways; Ps 34:11—Come; Ps 90:12—that; Prov 1:4—to the; Prov 1:33—whoso; Prov 3:13—is the; Prov 4:1—attend; Prov 5:7—Hear; Prov 7:24—O; Prov 12:1—loveth; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Luke 7:35—General; Acts 2:14—hearken; Jas 1:19—let; Jas 2:5—Hearken; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Proverbs 8:33 Hear: Prov 1:2, 3, 8; 4:1; 5:1; Isa 55:1–3; Rom 10:16, 17 refuse: Prov 1:21; Ps 81:11, 12; Acts 7:35–37; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Neh 8:13—the second; Prov 7:24—O; Prov 15:32—refuseth; Prov 22:17—and hear; John 5:39—Search; Acts 8:28—and sitting

Proverbs 8:34 watching: Prov 1:21; 2:3, 4; Ps 27:4; 84:10; 92:13; Matt 7:24; Luke 1:6; 10:39; 11:28; John 8:31, 32; Acts 2:42; 17:11, 12; Jas 1:22–25 Reciprocal: Exod 38:8—assembling; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 2 Kgs 4:38—were sitting; 2 Chr 9:7—General; Neh 8:13—the second; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced; Ps 25:5—on thee; Prov 13:4—but; Prov 19:20—receive; Prov 22:17—and hear; Song 1:8—go; Song 3:2—the streets; Luke 8:40—waiting; John 1:38—where; John 5:3—waiting; John 5:39—Search; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 17:17—daily; Acts 19:9—daily; Rev 1:3—Blessed

Proverbs 8:35 whoso: Prov 1:33; 3:13–18; John 3:16, 36; 14:6; Phil 3:8; Col 3:3; 1 John 5:11, 12 obtain: Heb. bring forth favour: Prov 12:2; Eph 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 14:9—among; Prov 16:20—handleth; Prov 18:22—and; Prov 19:8—loveth; Prov 19:20—receive; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; 2 Tim 2:10—obtain; 1 Pet 3:10—love

Proverbs 8:36 he: Prov 1:31; 20:2; John 3:19, 20; Acts 13:46; Heb 2:3; 10:29 all: Prov 5:11, 12, 22, 23; Ezek 18:31; 33:11; John 15:23, 24; 1 Cor 16:22 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—of them; Num 16:38—sinners; Deut 30:19—choose life; Job 35:6—General; Ps 18:39—that; Ps 50:17—hatest; Prov 1:32—the turning; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 11:19—he; Prov 13:24—General; Prov 19:8—loveth; Prov 21:6—seek; Prov 29:24—hateth; Jer 25:7—that ye; Jer 27:13—Why; Jer 44:7—against; Hos 13:9—thou; Hab 2:10—sinned; John 7:7—but; John 8:24—for; Acts 16:28—Do; Rom 1:30—haters

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The discipline,
- 4 and doctrine of wisdom;
- 13 The custom,
- 16 and error of folly.

Proverbs 9:1 Wisdom: The infinite and eternal Wisdom of God, which has so framed the universe as to exhibit a scene of grandeur and stability, and made ample provision for the innumerable beings by which it is inhabited. builded: Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 3:9–15; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:3–6; 1 Pet 2:5, 6 pillars: 1 Kgs 7:2, 3, 6, 21; Gal 2:9; Rev 3:12 Reciprocal: Prov 8:1—General; Prov 24:3—wisdom; Isa 25:6—make; Zeph 1:7—he hath; Matt 22:3—sent; Matt 22:4—Behold; Luke 11:49—the wisdom; Luke 14:16—A certain; Luke 14:17—his; John 2:10—but

Proverbs 9:2 killed: Isa 25:6; Matt 22:3, 4–14; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 beasts: Heb. killing, Gen 43:16 mingled: Prov 9:5; 23:30; Luke 14:17 Reciprocal: Song 8:2—spiced; Ezek 41:22—This is; Luke 14:16—A certain; Luke 15:23—the fattened

Proverbs 9:3 sent: Matt 22:3, 4, 9; Luke 11:49; 14:17, 21–23; Rom 10:15; 2 Cor 5:20, 21 she crieth: Prov 9:14; 1:20–23; 8:1–3; John 7:37; 18:20 Reciprocal: Prov 1:21—General; Jer 17:19—General

Proverbs 9:4; Prov 9:16; 1:22; 6:32; 8:5; Ps 19:7; 119:130; Matt 11:25; Rev 3:17, 18; 22:17 Reciprocal: Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 25:8—teach; Prov 1:4—subtlety; Prov 7:7—void; Prov 17:16—a price; Matt 22:9—General; John 6:54—eateth; Jas 1:5—any

Proverbs 9:5; Prov 9:2, 17; Ps 22:26, 29; Song 5:1; Isa 55:1–3; Jer 31:12–14; Matt 26:26–28; John 6:27, 49–58 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—This is; 2 Chr 9:4—the meat; Isa 55:2—eat; 1 Cor 11:24—eat

Proverbs 9:6 Forsake: Prov 4:14, 15; 13:20; Ps 26:4–6; 45:10; 119:115; Acts 2:40; 2 Cor 6:17; Rev 18:4 in: Prov 4:11; 10:17; Matt 7:13, 14; Luke 13:24 Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—turned; Lev 11:3—parteth; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; 2 Chr 20:37—the Lord; Job 2:10—as one; Ps 75:4—I said; Ps 101:4—know; Prov 1:15—walk; Prov 2:12—deliver; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 14:7—General; Song 4:8—with me; Luke 22:55—Peter; Acts 17:4—some; 1 Cor 5:9—not; 1 Cor 15:33—evil; Eph 5:7—General; Eph 5:11—no; Titus 3:3—foolish; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish

Proverbs 9:7; Prov 15:12; Gen 19:8, 9; 1 Kgs 18:17; 21:20; 22:24, 27; 2 Chr 24:20–22; 25:15, 16; 36:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; 2 Chr 16:10—wroth; Prov 3:34—he scorneth; Prov 11:20—upright; Prov 12:1—he that; Prov 13:1—but; Prov 23:9—Speak; Isa 36:21—General; Amos 5:10—hate; Matt 7:6—that; Matt 21:46—they sought; Luke 3:19—General; John 7:7—because; John 7:52—Art; John 9:34—and dost; Acts 7:27—he that; Eph 5:11—but

Proverbs 9:8 Reprove: Prov 23:9; 29:1; Num 14:6–10; 1 Kgs 22:8; Matt 7:6; 15:14; Heb 6:4–8 rebuke: Prov 13:18; 28:23; Lev 19:17; 2 Sam 12:7–14; 1 Kgs 1:23, 32; Ps 141:5; Gal 2:11–14; 2 Pet 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 20:16—thus; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; 2 Chr 25:16—forbear; Prov 3:34—he scorneth; Prov 12:1—he that; Prov 15:12—scorner; Prov 15:24—that; Prov 15:31—ear; Prov 17:10—General; Prov 25:12—a wise; Eccl 7:5—better; Amos 5:10—hate; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 3:19—General; Luke 9:55—and rebuked; Luke 17:3—rebuke; John 7:7—because; John 7:52—Art; John 9:34—and dost; Acts 7:27—he that; 2 Cor 7:7—when; Gal 4:16—become; Eph 5:11—but; 1 John 2:21—because ye know not

Proverbs 9:9; Prov 1:5; 25:12; Hos 6:3; Matt 13:11, 12; 2 Pet 3:18; 1 John 2:20, 21; 5:13 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thus; Exod 18:19—Hearken; 1 Sam 25:33—blessed; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Ezra 10:5—arose; Job 6:24—Teach me; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 10:8—wise; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 12:15—but; Prov 13:18—he; Prov 15:14—heart; Prov 15:31—ear; Prov 17:10—General; Prov 18:15—General; Prov 19:25—reprove; Prov 21:11—when the wise; Ezek 3:21—he shall; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 17:11—more; Acts 18:26—expounded; 1 Cor 14:31—all may learn; 2 Cor 7:7—when; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish

Proverbs 9:10 The fear: Prov 1:7; Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; Eccl 12:13 the knowledge: Prov 2:5; 30:3; 1 Chr 28:9; Matt 11:27; John 17:3; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Ps 119:125—that I; Prov 19:25—reprove; Acts 10:33—are we

Proverbs 9:11; Prov 3:2, 16; 10:27; Deut 6:2 Reciprocal: Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 11:21—your days; Job 5:26—in a full age; Prov 1:33—whoso; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 13:14—law; Eccl 7:12—the excellency

Proverbs 9:12; Prov 16:26; Job 22:2, 3, 21; 35:6, 7; Isa 28:22; Ezek 18:20; 2 Pet 3:3, 4, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 6:24—for our good; Deut 10:13—for thy; Job 5:27—for thy good; Job 19:4—mine; Ps 1:1—scornful; Prov 3:34—he scorneth; Prov 19:29—Judgments; Zech 12:14—and

Proverbs 9:13; Prov 7:11; 21:9, 19; 1 Tim 6:4 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Lev 15:20—General; Job 2:10—as one; Prov 11:22—is without; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Ezek 16:30—weak; Dan 3:4—aloud

Proverbs 9:14 she: Prov 7:10–12 in: Prov 9:3 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—as she spake; Prov 7:12—General; Ezek 16:25—at every

Proverbs 9:15; Prov 7:13–15, 25–27; 23:27, 28 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:25—at every

Proverbs 9:16; Prov 9:4 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—as she spake; Ps 14:2—any; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 7:7—void; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 22:3—the simple; John 2:10—but; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee

Proverbs 9:17 Stolen: Prov 20:17; 23:31, 32; Gen 3:6; Rom 7:8; Jas 1:14, 15 eaten in secret: Heb. of secrecies, Prov 7:18–20; 30:20; 2 Kgs 5:24–27; Eph 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:11—none of the men; 2 Sam 3:16—along weeping; Job 20:12—wickedness; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 9:5—General; Rom 6:21—What

Proverbs 9:18 he: Prov 1:7; Ps 82:5; 2 Pet 3:5 the dead: Prov 2:18, 19; 5:5; 6:26; 7:27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:16—along weeping; Job 20:12—wickedness; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 5:4—her; Prov 7:23—knoweth; Prov 20:17—is sweet; Prov 21:16—remain; Prov 23:28—as for a prey; Eccl 7:26—I find; Luke 16:23—in hell; Rom 6:21—What

CHAPTER 10

- 1 From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices.

Proverbs 10:1 proverbs: Prov 1:1; 25:1; 1 Kgs 4:32; Eccl 12:9 A wise: Prov 15:20; 17:21, 25; 19:13; 23:15, 16, 24, 25; 29:3, 15; Eccl 2:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:33—would God; 1 Kgs 5:7—a wise son; Prov 13:1—wise; Prov 15:5—fool; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 23:23—Buy; Prov 27:11—be wise

Proverbs 10:2 Treasures: Prov 11:4; Ps 49:6–10; Isa 10:2, 3; Zeph 1:18; Luke 12:15–21;

16:22, 23; Rom 2:5; Jas 5:1–3 but: Prov 12:28; Dan 4:27; Rom 5:21; Phil 3:9 Reciprocal: Job 36:19—Will; Ps 49:9—That he; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 21:6—getting; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Zech 9:4—the Lord; Jas 5:20—from death

Proverbs 10:3 will: Job 5:20; Ps 10:14; 33:19; 34:9, 10; 37:3, 19, 25; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:30–33; Luke 12:22–24, 31; Heb 13:5, 6 but: Job 20:5–8, 20–22, 28; Hab 2:6–8; Zeph 1:18 the substance of the wicked: or, the wicked for their wickedness, Prov 14:32 Reciprocal: Prov 28:10—but

Proverbs 10:4 becometh: Prov 6:6–11; 11:24; 12:24; 19:15, 24; 20:4, 13; 24:30–34; Eccl 10:18; John 6:27; Heb 6:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:5–10 with a slack hand: That is, slothfully and negligently. but: Prov 13:4; 21:5; 1 Cor 15:58 Reciprocal: Gen 26:32—We have; Josh 18:3—How long are; Prov 6:11—General; Prov 18:9—that is slothful; Prov 22:29—a man; Prov 24:34—thy poverty

Proverbs 10:5 gathereth: Prov 6:6, 8; 30:25; Isa 55:6, 7 a son: Prov 12:4; 17:2; 19:26 Reciprocal: Prov 14:35—him; Prov 19:15—and; Prov 27:25—hay; Prov 29:15—a child; Jer 8:20—General

Proverbs 10:6 Blessings: Prov 11:26; 24:25; 28:20; Deut 28:2; Job 29:13; 2 Tim 1:16–18 violence: Prov 10:11; Esth 7:8; Ps 107:42; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Prov 21:7—robbery

Proverbs 10:7 memory: 1 Kgs 11:36; 2 Kgs 19:34; 2 Chr 24:16; Ps 112:6; Mark 14:9; Luke 1:48 the name: Job 18:17; 27:23; Ps 9:5, 6; 109:13, 15; Eccl 8:10; Jer 17:13 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; Gen 11:4—and let; Exod 17:14—the remembrance; Num 5:21—rot; Deut 7:24—their name; Deut 9:14—blot; 2 Sam 18:17—laid; 2 Kgs 9:34—this cursed woman; 2 Chr 21:20—without being desired; 2 Chr 24:7—that wicked; 2 Chr 28:27—they brought; 2 Chr 32:33—did him; Job 4:20—without; Job 13:12—remembrances; Job 24:20—he shall be; Ps 34:16—to cut; Ps 41:5—his name; Isa 14:22—the name; Isa 26:14—and made; Isa 65:15—ye shall; Jer 11:19—that his; Nah 1:14—that; Mal 2:9—made; Acts 9:39—and all

Proverbs 10:8 wise: Prov 1:5; 9:9; 12:1; 14:8; Ps 119:34; Jas 3:13 but: Prov 10:10; 12:13; 13:3; 14:23 prating fool: Heb. a fool of lips, Eccl 10:12 fall: or, be beaten, Prov 18:6, 7 Reciprocal: Prov 10:14—the mouth; Prov 16:21—wise; Matt 7:24—a wise; 3 John 10—prating

Proverbs 10:9 that walketh: Prov 28:18; Ps 23:4; 25:21; 26:11, 12; 84:11; Isa 33:15, 16; Gal 2:13, 14 but: Prov 17:20; Luke 12:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; 1 Kgs 9:4—in integrity; Prov 3:23—General; Prov 16:17—he; Jer 3:21—for they have; Mic 2:7—walketh

Proverbs 10:10 that: Prov 6:13; Job 15:12; Ps 35:19 but: Prov 10:8; 18:6, 7, 21 fall: or, be beaten, 3 John 10 Reciprocal: Prov 10:13—a rod; Prov 10:14—the mouth; Prov 14:23—but; Prov 16:30—shutteth; Prov 17:20—and he; Eccl 10:12—but

Proverbs 10:11 mouth of a: Prov 10:20, 21, 32; 13:14; 15:7; 16:22–24; 18:4; 20:15; Ps 37:30, 31; Eph 4:29 but: Prov 10:6; Ps 107:42; Eccl 10:12–14; Matt 12:34–37; Jas 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—an husbandman; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Prov 10:13—the lips; Prov 10:31—mouth; Prov 13:2—the soul; John 7:38—out

Proverbs 10:12 Hatred: Prov 15:18; 16:27; 28:25; 29:22; Jas 4:1 love: Prov 17:9; 1 Cor 13:4; Jas 5:20; 1 Pet 4:8 Reciprocal: Prov 12:16—but; Prov 26:21—General; Prov 28:13—that; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; Eph 4:31—with

Proverbs 10:13 the lips: Prov 10:11, 21; 15:7, 23; 20:15; 26:3; Exod 10:12; Isa 50:4; Luke 4:22 a rod: Prov 10:10; 7:22; 17:10; 26:3; 27:22; Ps 32:9 understanding: Heb. heart, Prov 6:32 marg. Reciprocal: Judg 8:16—the elders; Prov 7:7—void; Prov 10:31—mouth; Prov 19:29—and; Prov 22:18—fitted; Prov 24:30—void; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips

Proverbs 10:14 lay: Prov 1:5; 9:9; 18:1, 15; 19:8; Matt 12:35; 13:44, 52; 2 Cor 4:6, 7 the mouth: Prov 10:8, 10; 13:3; 18:7; 21:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; Prov 7:1—lay; Prov 17:20—and he; Eccl 10:12—but

Proverbs 10:15 rich: Prov 18:11; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6; 52:7; Eccl 7:12; Jer 9:23; Mark 10:24; Luke 12:19; 1 Tim 6:17 the destruction: Prov 14:20; 19:7; 22:22, 23; Mic 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Prov 11:28—that; Prov 12:12—net; Prov 19:4—the poor; Eccl 9:16—the poor; Jer 49:4—trusted

Proverbs 10:16 labour: Prov 11:30; Isa 3:10, 11; John 6:27; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:7–9; Heb 6:10 the fruit: Matt 7:17, 18; 12:33, 34; 15:19; Rom 6:23; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; 3:13 Reciprocal: Prov 11:19—righteousness; Prov 12:28—General; Phil 2:12—work

Proverbs 10:17 the way: Prov 3:1, 2, 18; 4:4, 13; 12:1; 22:17–19; Matt 7:24–27; Luke 11:28; Heb 2:1; 2 Pet 1:5–11 he that: Prov 1:25, 26, 30; 5:12; 15:10; 29:1; 2 Chr 25:16; Heb 12:25 erreth: or, causeth to err, Eccl 5:6 Reciprocal: Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 9:6—in

Proverbs 10:18 that hideth: Prov 26:24–26; 1 Sam 18:21, 22, 29; 2 Sam 3:27; 11:8–15; 13:23–29; 20:9, 10; Ps 5:9; 12:2; 55:21; Luke 20:20, 21 that uttereth: Ps 15:3; 50:20; 101:5 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—Some; Gen 39:14—he came; Exod 20:16—General; Exod 23:1—shalt not; 2 Sam 13:22—hated; Prov 26:23—General; Prov 27:6—the kisses; Jer 9:4—walk; Jer 20:10—Report; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Tim 3:11—not

Proverbs 10:19 the multitude: Eccl 5:3; 10:13, 14; Jas 3:2 but: Prov 17:27, 28; Ps 39:1; Jas 1:19; 3:2 Reciprocal: Job 9:20—mine; Job 11:2—the multitude; Job 16:4—up words; Job 29:9—refrained; Prov 11:12—a man; Prov 12:23—A prudent; Prov 13:3—General; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 18:21—and; Prov 21:23—General; Eccl 5:2—for; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Proverbs 10:20 tongue: Prov 12:18; 15:4; 16:13; 25:11, 12; Matt 12:35 the heart: Prov 23:7; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Jer 17:9; Matt 12:34 Reciprocal: Gen 41:37—the thing; Ps 71:24—My tongue; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Prov 10:31—mouth; Prov 15:7—the heart; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 20:15—but; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Matt 13:52—which; Luke 6:45—good man

Proverbs 10:21 feed: Prov 12:18; 15:4; Job 4:3, 4; 23:12; 29:21, 22; Ps 37:30; Eccl 12:9, 10; Jer 3:15; 15:16; John 21:15–17; 1 Pet 5:2 fools: Prov 1:29, 31; 5:12, 23; Hos 4:6; Matt 13:19; John 3:19, 20; Rom 1:28 wisdom: Heb. heart, Prov 17:16 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 2 Chr 9:7—General; Job 12:20—the speech of the trusty; Ps 71:24—My tongue; Ps 119:144—understanding; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Prov

10:13—the lips; Prov 10:31—mouth; Prov 15:7—the heart; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 19:2—that the; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 22:18—fitted; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Matt 12:35—good man; Matt 13:52—which; Luke 6:45—good man; Acts 20:28—to feed; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 10:22 it: Gen 12:2; 13:2; 14:23; 24:35; 26:12; Deut 8:17, 18; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Ps 37:22; 107:38; 113:7, 8 he: Prov 20:21; 28:22; Josh 6:18; 7:1–26; 1 Kgs 21:19; 2 Kgs 5:26, 27; Job 27:8–23; Hab 2:6–12; Zech 5:4; Jas 5:1–5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:22—General; Gen 2:3—blessed; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 26:14—had possession; Lev 25:21—I will; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 15:14—the Lord; Deut 16:10—according; Deut 28:4—General; Deut 28:11—plenteous; 1 Chr 4:10—enlarge; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:27—exceeding much; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Job 1:3—seven; Job 1:10—thou hast blessed; Job 42:12—So; Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Prov 15:16—great; Prov 21:20—treasure; Dan 1:15—their; Luke 6:38—and it; 2 Cor 9:8—God

Proverbs 10:23; Prov 14:9; 15:21; 26:18, 19; Eccl 11:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:14—play before; Prov 2:14—rejoice; Jer 11:15—thou doest evil

Proverbs 10:24 fear: Job 3:25; 15:21; Heb 10:27 the desire: Ps 21:2; 37:4; 145:19; Matt 5:6; John 14:18; 16:24; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 25:21—and the; Josh 10:2—they feared; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 1 Kgs 22:18—Did I not tell; Job 11:20—their hope; Ps 10:17—Lord; Prov 1:27—your fear; Isa 66:4—will bring; Jer 22:25—whose; Ezek 11:8—General; Dan 4:28—General; John 15:7—ye shall

Proverbs 10:25 the whirlwind: Prov 1:27; Job 27:19–21; Ps 37:9, 10; 58:9; 73:18–20; Isa 40:24 an: Prov 10:30; Ps 15:5; Matt 7:24, 25; 16:18; Eph 2:20; 1 Tim 6:19; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—underneath; Prov 12:3—shall not be established; Prov 28:18—walketh; Jer 23:19—General; Luke 6:48—and laid; 1 John 2:17—abideth

Proverbs 10:26 vinegar: Prov 25:13, 20 as smoke: As the acidity of vinegar causes the unpleasantness and pain to the teeth, and by softening and dissolving the alkali of the bone, impairs their texture, and renders them incapable of mastication; and as smoke, by irritating the tender vessels, causes the eyes to smart, and prevents distinct vision; so a sluggish messenger is a continual vexation and loss to those by whom he is employed. Isa 65:5 so: Matt 25:26; Rom 12:11; Heb 6:12 Reciprocal: Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 13:17—wicked; Prov 26:6—sendeth

Proverbs 10:27 fear: Prov 3:2, 16; 9:11; Ps 21:4; 34:11–13; 91:16 prolongeth: Heb. addeth the years: Job 15:32, 33; 22:15, 16; Ps 55:23; Eccl 7:17; Jer 17:11; Luke 12:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—I will; Deut 11:9—prolong; Deut 17:20—that he; Job 5:26—in a full age; Prov 19:23—fear

Proverbs 10:28 hope: Ps 16:9; 73:24–26; Rom 5:2; 12:12; 15:13; 2 Thess 2:16 but: Prov 11:7; 14:32; Job 8:13; 11:20; Ps 112:10; Luke 16:23–26 Reciprocal: Job 8:15—it shall not stand; Job 18:14—confidence; Prov 11:23—expectation; Eccl 9:6—their love; Phil 1:20—earnest

Proverbs 10:29 way: Ps 84:7; Isa 40:31; Zech 10:12; Phil 4:13 but: Prov 21:15; Job 31:3; Ps 1:6; 36:12; 37:20; 92:7; Matt 7:22, 23; Luke 13:26, 27; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:18—the sinners; Job 34:22—the; Prov 24:5—A wise; Hos 14:9—and the; Mic

2:7—walketh

Proverbs 10:30 never: Prov 10:25; Ps 16:8; 37:22, 28, 29; 112:6; 125:1; Rom 8:35–39; 2 Pet 1:10, 11 the wicked: Ps 37:9, 10, 22; 52:5; Ezek 33:24–26; Mic 2:9, 10; Matt 21:41
Reciprocal: Ps 62:6—I shall

Proverbs 10:31 mouth: Prov 10:11, 13, 20, 21; Ps 37:30 the froward: Ps 31:18; 63:11; 120:3, 4 Reciprocal: Prov 8:13—the froward; Prov 17:20—and he; Prov 18:21—Death; Eccl 10:12—words; Eph 4:29—that which; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Proverbs 10:32 know: Eccl 12:10; Dan 4:27; Titus 2:8 but: Prov 11:11; 12:6, 18; 15:2, 28; 18:6–8 frowardness: Heb. Frowardnesses Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Eccl 10:12—words; Matt 15:18—General; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Eph 4:29—that which; 1 Pet 2:18—but

CHAPTER 11

Proverbs 11:1 A false balance is: Heb. Balances of deceit, are, Prov 16:11; 20:10, 23; Lev 19:35, 36; Deut 25:13–16; Hos 12:7; Amos 8:5, 6; Mic 6:10, 11 a just weight: Heb. a perfect stone, Prov 16:11; Ezek 45:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Deut 17:1—for that; Deut 25:16—all that do; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Ps 37:23—delighteth; Prov 6:16—an; Prov 12:22—but; Prov 17:15—abomination; Prov 26:24—deceit; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; Phil 4:8—are just; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Proverbs 11:2 pride: Prov 3:34, 35; 16:18, 19; Dan 4:30–32; Luke 14:8–11; 18:14 but: Prov 15:33; 1 Cor 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; 2 Chr 32:21—with shame; Prov 18:3—General; Prov 18:12—destruction; Ezek 28:17—heart; Luke 14:9—and thou

Proverbs 11:3 The integrity: Prov 11:5; 13:6; Ps 25:21; 26:1; John 7:17 the perverseness: Prov 21:7; 28:18; Eccl 7:17; Isa 1:28 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Prov 5:22—His; Prov 21:12—overthroweth

Proverbs 11:4 Riches: Prov 10:2; Job 36:18, 19; Ps 49:6–8; Ezek 7:19; Zeph 1:18; Matt 16:26; Luke 12:20 but: Prov 12:28; Gen 7:1; Rom 5:17; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—and Noah; Job 20:28—and his goods; Job 21:30—day; Ps 49:9—That he; Ps 49:10—leave; Prov 8:18—and righteousness; Prov 11:19—righteousness; Prov 18:11—General; Eccl 5:13—riches; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; Isa 10:3—where; Jer 9:23—rich; Jer 48:36—the riches; Ezek 14:14—deliver; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches; Zech 9:4—the Lord; Matt 6:19—General; Rom 2:5—the day; Jas 5:1—ye; Jas 5:20—from death

Proverbs 11:5 direct: Heb. rectify, Prov 11:3; 1:31, 32; 5:22; 2 Sam 17:23; Esth 7:3–10; Ps 9:15, 16; Matt 27:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:19—go up; Esth 7:9—Behold; Prov 13:6—Righteousness; Prov 13:23—destroyed; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Hos 5:5—fall in

Proverbs 11:6 righteousness: Gen 30:33; 31:37; 1 Sam 12:3, 4 but: Prov 5:22; 1 Kgs 2:32, 33, 44; Ps 7:16; Eccl 10:8 Reciprocal: Esth 7:9—Behold; Ps 59:12—taken; Prov 6:12—naughty; Prov 13:6—Righteousness; Prov 13:23—destroyed; Prov 29:6—the

transgression

Proverbs 11:7; Prov 10:28; 14:32; Exod 15:9, 10; Job 8:13, 14; 11:20; Ps 146:4; Ezek 28:9; Luke 12:19, 20 Reciprocal: Ps 112:10—desire; Prov 11:23—expectation; John 8:21—and shall die

Proverbs 11:8; Prov 21:18; Esth 7:9, 10; Isa 43:3, 4; Dan 6:23, 24 Reciprocal: Job 2:3—an upright; Ps 141:10—the wicked; Prov 12:13—but; Isa 51:23—I will; Dan 3:22—slew

Proverbs 11:9 An hypocrite: Or rather, as chanaiph properly signifies, a wicked, profligate person, an infidel. 1 Kgs 13:18–22; 22:6, 20–23; Job 8:13; 34:30; Ps 55:12, 20, 21; Matt 7:15; 15:5–14; Acts 20:30; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Thess 2:8–10; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Pet 2:1–3 through: Prov 2:10–16; 4:5, 6; 6:23, 24; Mark 13:14, 22, 23; Eph 4:13, 14; 2 Pet 3:16–18; 1 John 2:21, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; 2 Sam 15:6—stole; Neh 6:10—Shemaiah; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite

Proverbs 11:10 it goeth: Prov 28:12, 28; Esth 8:15, 16 when: Exod 15:21; Judg 5:31; Job 27:23; Ps 58:10, 11; Rev 19:1–7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:20—rejoiced; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; 2 Chr 23:13—all the people; 2 Chr 23:21—General; Job 22:19—righteous; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Isa 14:7—they; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Rev 18:20—Rejoice

Proverbs 11:11 the blessing: Prov 14:34; 29:8; Gen 41:38–42; 45:8; 2 Chr 32:20–22; Job 22:30; Eccl 9:15 it: 2 Sam 20:1; Esth 3:8–15; 9:1–16; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; 2 Kgs 13:14—O my father; Prov 10:32—but

Proverbs 11:12 that: Judg 9:27–29, 38; Neh 4:2–4; Ps 123:3, 4; Luke 16:14; 18:9; John 7:48–52 void of wisdom: Heb. destitute of heart a man: Prov 10:19; 1 Sam 10:27; 2 Kgs 18:36; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: Ps 120:4—Sharp; Prov 14:2—but; Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Prov 15:21—destitute of wisdom; 1 Cor 4:10—but we

Proverbs 11:13 A tale bearer, Heb. He that walketh being a talebearer, Prov 20:19; Lev 19:16 revealeth: Prov 25:9; 26:20–22; Neh 6:17–19 he: Prov 14:5; Josh 2:14, 20; Jer 38:27 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Prov 12:23—A prudent

Proverbs 11:14; Prov 15:22; 16:22; 24:6; 1 Kgs 12:1–19; Isa 19:11–14; Acts 15:6–21 Reciprocal: Judg 19:30—consider; 1 Kgs 1:12—let me; 1 Kgs 20:7—all the elders; 2 Chr 20:21—consulted; 2 Chr 30:2—the king

Proverbs 11:15 that is surety: Prov 6:1–5; 17:18; 20:16; 22:26, 27 smart: Heb. be sore broken suretiship: Heb. those that strike hands Reciprocal: Job 17:3—put me

Proverbs 11:16 gracious: Prov 31:30, 31; 1 Sam 25:32, 33; 2 Sam 20:16–22; Esth 9:25; Matt 26:13; Luke 8:3; 10:42; 21:2–4; Acts 9:39; 16:14, 15; Rom 16:2–4, 6; 2 John 1 and: Luke 11:21, 22 Reciprocal: Prov 4:23—with all diligence

Proverbs 11:17 merciful: Ps 41:1–4; 112:4–9; Isa 32:7, 8; 57:1; 58:7–12; Dan 4:27; Matt 5:7; 6:14, 15; 25:34–40; Luke 6:38; 2 Cor 9:6–14; Phil 4:17 but: Prov 15:27; Job 20:19–23; Eccl 4:8; Jas 2:13; 5:1–5 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—Ye have; Eccl 4:5—eateth; Eph 5:29—hated

Proverbs 11:18 wicked: Prov 1:18; 5:22; Job 27:13–23; Eccl 10:8; Isa 59:5–8; Eph 4:22 but:

Prov 22:8; Ps 126:5, 6; Hos 10:12, 13; Gal 6:8, 9; Jas 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Exod 1:20—God; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 2 Sam 1:15—Go near; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Ps 19:11—keeping; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Prov 14:8—folly; Eccl 11:1—for; Dan 11:23—work; Matt 5:12—for great; Mark 4:26—as; Rom 2:10—to every; 2 Cor 9:6—He which soweth sparingly; 2 Cor 9:10—multiply; Gal 6:7—for; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 11:6—a rewarder; Heb 11:26—for he had

Proverbs 11:19 righteousness: Prov 11:4; 10:16; 12:28; 19:23; Acts 10:35; 1 John 3:7, 10 he: Prov 1:16–19; 7:22, 23; 8:36; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; Prov 5:6—the path; Prov 15:27—He that is

Proverbs 11:20 of: Prov 6:14, 16–19; 8:13; Ps 18:25, 26 upright: Prov 9:7; 15:8; 16:17; 21:29; Ps 11:7; 51:6; 140:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:17—hast pleasure; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Ps 7:10—which; Ps 37:23—delighteth; Ps 101:4—A froward; Ps 147:11—taketh; Ps 149:4—taketh pleasure; Prov 3:32—the froward; Prov 12:22—but; 1 Pet 2:18—but

Proverbs 11:21 hand: Prov 16:5; Exod 23:2 the seed: Prov 13:22; Gen 17:7, 8; Ps 37:26; 112:1, 2; Isa 27:4; Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39 Reciprocal: Josh 9:2—gathered; 2 Sam 18:7—a great; Job 36:19—nor all; Prov 12:7—wicked; Isa 8:9—and ye; Jer 25:29—Ye shall; Jer 44:15—all the; Jer 44:19—without; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 5:5—fall in; Acts 5:9—have; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt

Proverbs 11:22 a jewel: Prov 31:30; Ezek 16:15–22; Nah 3:4–6; 1 Pet 3:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:22 is without: Heb. departed from, Prov 7:10; 9:13 Reciprocal: Matt 7:6—cast

Proverbs 11:23 desire: Ps 10:17; 27:4; 37:4; 39:7, 8; 119:5, 10; Isa 26:9; Jer 17:16; Matt 5:6 expectation: Prov 11:7; 10:28; Rom 2:8, 9; Heb 10:27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:20—all the desire; Ps 20:4—General; Prov 12:5—thoughts

Proverbs 11:24 that scattereth: Prov 11:18; 19:17; 28:8; Deut 15:10; Ps 112:9; Eccl 11:1, 2, 6; Luke 6:38; Acts 11:29, 30; 2 Cor 9:5–11 but: Hag 1:6, 9–11; 2:16–19 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; Job 22:7—not given; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 32:6—empty; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 9:13—have; John 6:13—and filled; Acts 2:45—parted; 2 Cor 9:6—He which soweth sparingly; 2 Cor 9:8—God; Phil 4:19—supply; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Proverbs 11:25 liberal soul: Heb. soul of blessing, Prov 28:27; Job 29:13–18; 31:16–20; Isa 32:8; 58:7–11; Matt 5:7; 25:34, 35 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 15:10—because; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; Job 22:7—not given; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 13:4—made; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 19:17—lendeth; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 28:25—made; Eccl 5:13—riches; Eccl 11:1—thy bread; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Isa 58:11—make fat; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Matt 5:42—General; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 9:13—have; John 6:13—and filled; Acts 2:45—parted; 1 Cor 3:6—Apollus; 2 Cor 8:2—the riches; 2 Cor 9:7—God; Phil 4:19—supply; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Proverbs 11:26 that withholdeth: Amos 8:4–6 blessing: Job 29:13 Reciprocal: Gen

47:23—here is seed; Gen 47:25—Thou hast; Prov 10:6—Blessings; Prov 24:24—him shall; Prov 28:27—shall; Prov 30:10—lest; 2 Cor 9:14—by

Proverbs 11:27 diligently: Shochair, properly, “rising early to seek” what is greatly desired. he that seeketh: Prov 17:11; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15, 16; 10:2; 57:6 Reciprocal: Gen 47:25—Thou hast; 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Amos 5:14—Seek

Proverbs 11:28 that: Prov 10:15; Deut 8:12–14; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 52:7; 62:10; Mark 10:24; Luke 12:20; 1 Tim 6:17 but: Ps 1:3; 52:8; 92:12–14; Isa 60:21; Jer 17:8 Reciprocal: Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 18:24—How; Jas 3:18—the fruit; Jas 5:1—ye

Proverbs 11:29 that: Gen 34:30; Josh 7:24, 25; 1 Sam 25:3, 17, 38; Hab 2:9, 10 inherit: Eccl 5:16; Hos 8:7 Reciprocal: Prov 14:18—inherit; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 17:2—wise

Proverbs 11:30 fruit: Prov 3:18; 15:4 and: Dan 12:3; Matt 4:19; John 4:36; 1 Cor 9:19–23; 1 Thess 2:19; Jas 5:20 winneth: Heb. taketh, Luke 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of life; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 13:12—a tree; Prov 14:18—the prudent; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 31:31—of the; Matt 13:52—which; Matt 18:15—thou hast; Matt 23:34—and wise; John 15:5—same; John 15:16—bring; 1 Cor 7:16—O wife; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth; Jas 3:18—the fruit; 1 Pet 3:1—won; Rev 2:7—the tree

Proverbs 11:31; 2 Sam 7:14, 15; 12:9–12; 1 Kgs 13:24; Jer 25:29; 1 Cor 11:30–32; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 29:25—wherefore; Deut 7:10—repayeth; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; Job 34:33—he will; Prov 26:10—both; Luke 23:31—General

CHAPTER 12

Proverbs 12:1 loveth: Prov 2:10, 11; 8:17, 32; 18:1; Ps 119:27, 97–100; 2 Thess 2:10 he that: Prov 5:12, 13; 9:7, 8; Ps 32:9; 92:6; Isa 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thus; Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh; Neh 8:13—the second; Ps 49:10—fool; Ps 50:17—hatest; Ps 94:8—brutish; Prov 1:5—wise; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 1:25—would; Prov 10:8—wise; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Prov 15:10—grievous

Proverbs 12:2 good: Prov 8:35; Ps 112:5; Eccl 8:8; Acts 11:24; Rom 5:7 a man: Prov 1:31; 6:18; Ps 9:15; Isa 32:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Prov 14:9—among; Prov 14:17—a man; Prov 14:22—err; Prov 19:21—many; Ezek 38:10—think an evil thought; Mic 2:1—to

Proverbs 12:3 shall not be established: Prov 10:25; Job 5:3–5; 15:29; 20:5–9; 27:16–18 the root: Prov 12:12; Ps 15:5; 125:1, 2; 1 Sam 25:33; Eph 3:17; Col 2:7 Reciprocal: Ps 13:4—when; Matt 13:21—root; Luke 8:13—and these

Proverbs 12:4 virtuous: Prov 14:1; 19:13, 14; 31:10–25; 1 Cor 11:7, 11 she: Prov 21:9, 19; 27:15, 16 as: Prov 14:30; Hab 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Ruth 3:11—city; Prov 10:5—a son; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife; Prov 31:23—husband; Hos 5:12—as; Phil 4:8—virtue; 1 Thess 2:19—crown; 2 Pet 1:3—virtue

Proverbs 12:5 thoughts: Prov 11:23; 24:9; Ps 119:15; 139:23; Isa 55:7; Jer 4:14 counsels: Ps

12:2, 3; 36:2–4; 41:6, 7; 140:1–3; Matt 2:3–8, 16; 26:4; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—come; 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel; 2 Chr 10:14—the advice; 2 Chr 22:4—they were his; Prov 26:24—deceit; Matt 1:20—while

Proverbs 12:6 words: Prov 1:11–19; 2 Sam 17:1–4; Isa 59:7; Jer 5:26; Mic 7:1, 2; Acts 23:12, 15; 25:3 the mouth: Prov 14:3; Esth 4:7–14; 7:4–6 Reciprocal: Ps 59:3—they; Prov 10:32—but; Matt 12:35—good man

Proverbs 12:7 wicked: Prov 11:21; 14:11; 15:25; Esth 9:6–10, 14; Job 5:3, 4; 11:20; 18:15–20; 27:18–23; Ps 37:10, 35–37; 73:18, 19 the house: Prov 14:1; 24:3, 4; 2 Sam 7:16, 26; Matt 7:24–27 Reciprocal: Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Ps 34:13—speaking; Ps 62:6—I shall; Jer 10:20—my children

Proverbs 12:8 commended: Gen 41:39; 1 Sam 16:18; 18:30; Eccl 8:1; Luke 12:42–44; 16:8; 1 Cor 3:10–15; 4:5; 2 Cor 10:18 he: Prov 1:26; 3:35; 5:23; 1 Sam 13:13; 25:17; Ps 132:18; Dan 12:2; Mal 2:8, 9; Matt 27:4, 5; Acts 12:23 of a perverse heart: Heb. perverse of heart

Proverbs 12:9 He that is: etc. Or, rather, as in the old translation “He that is despised, and is his own servant, is better than he that boasteth himself and wanteth bread;” with which the versions generally agree. That is, it is better to be in lowness and obscurity, and to support oneself by manual labour, than to want the necessities of life, through a foolish vanity, or the pride of birth, which refuses to labour. despised: Prov 13:7; Luke 14:11

Proverbs 12:10 righteous: Gen 33:13, 14; Num 22:28–32; Deut 25:4; John 4:11 but: Gen 37:26–28; Judg 1:7; 1 Sam 11:2; John 19:31, 32; Jas 2:13–16 tender mercies: or, bowels, 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:11—kneel; Exod 5:6—taskmasters; Exod 23:19—Thou shalt not seethe a kid; Num 22:29—for now would; Deut 22:6—thou shalt not; 1 Sam 30:13—my master; 2 Sam 24:14—let me not; 1 Chr 21:13—but let me; Isa 36:17—I come; Acts 5:40—beaten; Acts 27:42—General; Eph 4:32—tenderhearted

Proverbs 12:11 tilleth: Prov 13:23; 14:4, 23; 27:27; 28:19; Gen 3:19; Ps 128:2; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:8 he that followeth: Prov 1:10–19; 4:14, 15; 6:32; 7:7; 9:6, 13, 16; 13:20; Judg 9:4; Ps 26:4; Jonah 2:8; Titus 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—an husbandman; Gen 47:23—here is seed; 2 Chr 13:7—vain men; Job 31:5—walked; Prov 13:4—desireth; Prov 20:13—Love; Prov 24:30—void; Jas 2:20—O vain; 3 John 11—follow

Proverbs 12:12 desireth: Prov 1:17–19; 29:5, 6; Ps 9:15; 10:9; Jer 5:26–28; Mic 7:2; Hab 1:15–17 net: or, fortress, Prov 10:15 the root: Ps 1:3; Isa 27:6; 37:31; Jer 17:7, 8; Luke 8:13–15; John 15:5, 16; Rom 6:22 Reciprocal: Prov 3:31—choose; Prov 12:3—the root; Prov 12:20—Deceit; Prov 21:10—soul; Mal 3:15—yea; Matt 13:21—root

Proverbs 12:13 wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: Heb. snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips, Prov 6:2; 15:2; 18:6, 7; 1 Kgs 2:23; Ps 5:6; 64:8; Dan 6:24; Matt 27:25 but: Prov 11:8; Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 4:9; Ps 34:19; Eccl 7:18; Rom 8:35–37; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Judg 12:4—fugitives; Ps 9:16—wicked; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Ps 140:11—an evil speaker; Prov 10:8—but; Prov 12:26—righteous; Prov 13:3—General; Prov 18:20—General; Prov 21:23—General; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Eccl 10:12—words; Eph 4:29—that which

Proverbs 12:14 satisfied: Prov 13:2; 18:20, 21; Ps 63:5 and: Isa 3:10, 11; Matt 10:41, 42; 16:27; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; Heb 2:2; 11:26 Reciprocal: Prov 13:23—food; Prov 14:14—filled; Prov 15:23—joy; Eccl 10:12—words

Proverbs 12:15 way: Prov 3:7; 14:16; 16:2, 25; 26:12, 16; 28:11; 30:12; Luke 18:11; Gal 6:3 but: Prov 1:5; 9:9; 19:20; Eccl 4:13; Jer 38:15–28 Reciprocal: Judg 17:6—right; 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 14:12—General

Proverbs 12:16 fool's: Prov 25:28; 29:11; 1 Sam 20:30–34; 1 Kgs 19:1, 2 presently: Heb. in that day but: Prov 10:12; 16:22; 17:9; 29:11; Jas 1:19 Reciprocal: Num 22:29—for now would; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 14:17—that; Prov 14:33—General; Prov 18:6—fool's; Prov 19:11—deferreth; 1 Pet 4:8—for

Proverbs 12:17 that: Prov 14:5, 25; 1 Sam 22:14, 15 but: Prov 6:19; 19:5, 28; 21:28; 24:28; Matt 15:19; 26:59; Acts 6:13; 1 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 47:16—Give your cattle; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Prov 26:24—deceit; Zech 8:16—Speak; Matt 12:35—good man; Eph 4:25—speak

Proverbs 12:18 that: Prov 25:18; Ps 52:2; 57:4; 59:7; 64:3; Jas 3:6–8 like: Compare, Rev 1:16 but: Prov 10:20, 21; 13:17; 15:7; 16:24; Dan 11:33; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Job 4:4—upholden; Job 5:21—be hid; Job 6:25—forcible; Job 19:2—break me; Ps 42:10—As with; Ps 55:21—The words; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 4:22—health; Prov 10:32—but; Prov 12:25—but; Prov 15:4—A wholesome; Prov 18:8—words; Prov 30:14—whose; Prov 31:26—in her; Eccl 10:12—words; Luke 6:45—good man; John 8:7—and said; Rom 6:13—and your; Jas 3:5—so

Proverbs 12:19 lip: Zech 1:4–6; Matt 24:35 but: Prov 19:9; Job 20:5; Ps 52:5; Acts 5:3–10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—Nay; Gen 27:24—I am; Gen 39:17—General; Josh 9:16—that they heard; Judg 16:7—If they bind; 1 Sam 27:11—Lest; 2 Kgs 5:26—he said; Job 12:20—the speech of the trusty; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 34:13—speaking; Ps 109:2—with; Prov 17:7—lying lips; Prov 21:28—the man; Dan 2:9—for; Hos 10:13—eaten; Zech 8:16—Speak; John 18:26—Did; Eph 4:25—putting

Proverbs 12:20 Deceit: Prov 12:12; 26:24–26; Jer 17:16; Mark 7:21, 22; 12:14–17; Rom 1:29 but: Isa 9:6, 7; Zech 6:13; Matt 5:9; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:8–13 Reciprocal: Ps 140:2—imagine; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Rom 12:18—General

Proverbs 12:21 no: Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; 2 Cor 4:17 filled: Prov 1:31; 14:14; Jer 13:12–14; Hab 2:16; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Ps 91:10—There; Ps 121:7—preserve; Prov 19:23—he shall

Proverbs 12:22 Lying: Prov 6:16, 17; Ps 5:6; Isa 9:15; Ezek 13:19, 22; Rev 21:8; 22:15 but: Prov 11:1, 20; 15:8; Jer 9:24 Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am; 2 Kgs 5:26—he said; Job 12:20—the speech of the trusty; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Ps 34:13—speaking; Ps 120:4—arrows; Prov 8:7—an abomination to; Prov 13:16—prudent; Eph 4:25—putting

Proverbs 12:23 A prudent: Prov 10:19; 11:13; 13:16 but: Prov 15:2; Eccl 10:3, 12–14 Reciprocal: Judg 16:17—all his heart; Prov 14:33—General; Prov 15:14—the mouth; Prov 29:11—General; Mark 7:22—foolishness; Eph 5:4—filthiness

Proverbs 12:24 hand: Prov 10:4; 13:4; 17:2; 22:29; 1 Kgs 11:28; 12:20 but: Prov 12:27; 19:15; 21:25, 26; 22:13; 24:30–34; 26:13–16 slothful: or, deceitful Reciprocal: Prov 14:23—all; Prov 26:14—General; Eccl 10:18—General; Heb 6:12—ye

Proverbs 12:25 Heaviness: Prov 14:10; 15:13, 15, 23; 17:22; 18:14; Neh 2:1, 2; Ps 38:6; 42:11; Mark 14:33, 34 but: Prov 12:18; 15:23; 16:24; 25:11; 27:9; Isa 50:4; Zech 1:13; 2 Cor 2:4–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:8—upon the words; Jer 52:32—kindly unto him; Phil 2:26—full

Proverbs 12:26 righteous: Prov 12:13; 17:27; Ps 16:3; Matt 5:46–48; Luke 6:32–36; 1 Pet 2:18–21 excellent: or, abundant but: Ps 18:12, 13; Jas 1:13, 14; 2 Pet 2:18–22; 1 John 2:26; Rev 12:9; 13:14 Reciprocal: Prov 16:25—General; Prov 19:1—Better; Ezek 13:10—seduced; Dan 5:12—an excellent

Proverbs 12:27 slothful: Prov 13:4; 23:2; 26:15 but: Prov 15:16; 16:8; Ps 37:16 Reciprocal: Prov 12:24—but; Prov 19:24—General; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 26:14—General; Eccl 4:5—fool

Proverbs 12:28; Prov 8:35; 9:11; 10:16; 11:19; Ezek 18:9, 20–24; Rom 5:21; 6:22, 23; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 John 2:29; 3:7; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Deut 6:25—General; Ps 16:11—path; Prov 10:2—but; Prov 11:4—but; 2 Pet 2:21—the way

CHAPTER 13

Proverbs 13:1 wise: Prov 4:1–14, 20–22; 10:1; 15:5, 20 but: Prov 9:7, 8; 14:6; 1 Sam 2:25; Isa 28:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:23—General; 1 Kgs 5:7—a wise son; Prov 15:10—grievous; Prov 17:10—General; Jer 35:8—General

Proverbs 13:2 eat: Prov 12:14; 18:20 the soul: Prov 1:11–13, 18, 31; 4:17; 10:11; Ps 75:8; 140:11; Jer 25:27–31; Hab 2:8, 17; Rev 16:6 Reciprocal: Jas 1:26—bridleth

Proverbs 13:3; Prov 10:19; 12:13; 21:23; Ps 39:1; Matt 12:36, 37; Jas 1:26; 3:2–12 Reciprocal: Judg 16:11—If they bind me; Ps 17:3—I am; Prov 4:23—with all diligence; Prov 10:8—but; Prov 10:14—the mouth; Prov 18:7—his destruction; Prov 22:5—he; Jas 1:19—slow to speak

Proverbs 13:4 desireth: Prov 10:4; 12:11, 24; 26:13; Num 23:10 but: Prov 2:2–9; 8:34; John 6:27; Heb 6:11; 2 Pet 1:5–11 made: Prov 11:25; 28:25; Ps 92:14; Isa 58:11 Reciprocal: Gen 26:32—We have; Josh 7:3—about two; Josh 18:3—How long are; Ruth 2:7—continued; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 6:11—General; Prov 12:27—slothful; Prov 20:13—Love; Prov 21:5—thoughts; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 24:34—thy poverty; Eccl 4:5—fool; Song 5:3—have put; Luke 16:3—I cannot; Rom 12:11—slothful; Phil 2:12—work; 2 Thess 3:10—that; Heb 6:12—ye

Proverbs 13:5 righteous: Prov 6:17; 30:8; Ps 119:163; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9 is: Ezek 6:9; 20:43; 36:31; Zech 11:8 and: Prov 3:35; Dan 12:2; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Judg 16:11—If they bind me; Ps 62:4—delight; Prov 14:5—General; Rom 7:15—what I hate

Proverbs 13:6 Righteousness: Prov 11:3, 5, 6; Ps 15:2; 25:21; 26:1 wickedness: Prov 5:22; 21:12; 2 Chr 28:23; Ps 140:11 the sinner: Heb. sin Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:52—wickedness; 1 Kgs 13:34—to cut it off; Job 2:3—an upright

Proverbs 13:7 is that maketh himself rich: Prov 13:11; 12:9; Luke 18:11–14; 1 Cor 4:8; 2 Pet 2:19; Rev 3:17 that maketh himself poor: Eccl 11:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:10, 11; 2 Cor 4:7; Rev 2:9 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 6:4—He

Proverbs 13:8 ransom: Prov 6:35; Exod 21:30; Job 2:4; Ps 49:6–10; Jer 41:8; Matt 16:26; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 the poor: 2 Kgs 24:14; 25:12; Jer 39:10; Zeph 3:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:39—or else; Prov 3:35—but; Luke 12:23—General; Phil 3:7—General

Proverbs 13:9 light: Prov 4:18; 1 Kgs 11:36; Ps 97:11; 112:4 lamp: or, candle, Prov 20:20; 24:20; Job 18:5, 6; 21:17; Isa 50:10, 11; Matt 22:13; 25:8 Reciprocal: Num 27:4—Why; Job 12:5—a lamp; Job 29:3—candle; Ps 9:5—put out; Prov 15:30—light; Ezek 32:7—put thee out

Proverbs 13:10 Only: Prov 21:24; Judg 12:1–6; 1 Kgs 12:10, 11, 16; 2 Kgs 14:10; Luke 22:24; 1 Tim 6:4; Jas 3:14–16; 4:1, 5, 6; 3 John 9, 10 with: Prov 12:15, 16; 17:14; 19:20; 20:18; 25:8; Judg 8:1–3; Luke 14:28–32; Acts 6:1–5 Reciprocal: Num 12:2—hath he not; Num 16:10—and seek; Judg 19:30—consider; Ruth 4:3—he said; 1 Sam 18:8—the saying; 2 Sam 19:43—ten parts; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 2 Kgs 5:11—Naaman; 2 Kgs 14:8—Come; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; Prov 18:6—fool's; Prov 28:25—that is; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Jer 41:1—of the; Matt 20:24—they; Mark 9:35—If; Mark 10:41—they; Rom 2:8—contentious; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 2:14—disputings

Proverbs 13:11 Wealth: Prov 10:2; 20:21; 28:8; Job 15:28, 29; 20:15, 19–22; 27:16, 17; Eccl 5:14; Jer 17:11; Hab 2:6, 7; Jas 5:1–5 he: Prov 13:22, 23; 20:21; 27:23–27; Ps 128:2 by labour: Heb. with the hand Reciprocal: Judg 19:16—his work; Prov 13:7—is that maketh himself rich; Prov 21:6—getting; Prov 28:20—but; Eph 4:28—labour

Proverbs 13:12 Hope: Ps 42:1–3; 69:3; 119:81–83; 143:7; Song 5:8 when: Prov 13:19; Gen 21:6, 7; 46:30; 1 Sam 1:26–28; Ps 17:15; 40:2, 3; Luke 2:29, 30; John 16:22 a tree: Prov 3:18; 11:30; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—childless; Gen 15:3—Behold; 1 Sam 27:1—And David; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:82—eyes; Ps 119:174—longed; Rom 4:18—against; Rev 2:7—the tree

Proverbs 13:13 despiseth: Prov 1:25, 30, 31; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; 2 Chr 36:16; Jer 43:2; 44:16, 17; Ezek 20:13, 16, 24; Luke 16:31; Heb 10:28, 29 he: Ezra 10:3; Ps 115:13; Isa 66:2; Mal 3:16 rewarded: Heb. in peace, Ps 19:11; 119:165; Matt 5:12; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Num 15:31—despised; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Prov 19:16—he that despiseth; Eccl 7:5—better; Isa 66:5—ye that; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 35:17—because; Jer 36:23—he cut

Proverbs 13:14 law: Prov 9:11; 10:11; 14:27; 16:22 to: Prov 15:24; 16:6, 17; 2 Sam 22:6, 7; Ps 18:5; 116:3 Reciprocal: Job 28:28—to depart; Ps 34:14—Depart; Ps 141:9—from the snares; Prov 18:4—words

Proverbs 13:15 Good: Prov 3:4; 14:35; 1 Sam 18:14–16; Luke 2:52; Acts 7:10 but: Prov 4:19; 15:10; Ps 95:9–11; Jer 2:19; Rom 6:21 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—way; Prov 14:9—among;

Prov 16:20—handleth; Prov 22:5—Thorns; Isa 21:2—grievous; Acts 26:14—hard

Proverbs 13:16 prudent: Prov 12:22, 23; 15:2; 21:24; Ps 112:5; Isa 52:13; Matt 10:16; Rom 16:19; 1 Cor 14:20; Eph 5:17 a fool: 1 Sam 25:10, 11, 17, 25; Eccl 10:3 layeth: Heb. spreadeth Reciprocal: Gen 24:5—Peradventure; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; Prov 14:33—General; Prov 15:28—the mouth

Proverbs 13:17 wicked: Prov 10:26; 26:6; Jer 23:13–16, 28; Ezek 3:18; 33:7, 8; 2 Cor 2:17 but: Prov 25:13, 23; 1 Cor 4:2; 2 Cor 5:20; 1 Tim 1:12; 2 Tim 2:2 a faithful ambassador: Heb. an ambassador of faithfulness Reciprocal: Prov 12:18—but; Prov 24:16—but; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; Eph 6:20—I am

Proverbs 13:18 Poverty: Prov 13:13; 5:9–14; 12:1; 15:5, 31, 32; 19:6; Jer 5:3–9; Heb 12:25 he: Prov 9:9; 25:12; Ps 141:5 Reciprocal: Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Eph 5:11—but

Proverbs 13:19 The desire: Prov 13:12; 1 Kgs 1:48; Ps 21:1, 2; Song 3:4; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Rev 7:14–17 it is: Prov 29:27 depart: Prov 3:7; 16:6, 17; Job 28:28; Ps 34:14; 37:27; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Ps 14:1—fool

Proverbs 13:20 that: Prov 2:20; Ps 119:63; Song 1:7, 8; Mal 3:16; Acts 2:42; Heb 10:24 but: Prov 1:11–19; 2:12–19; 7:22, 23, 27; 9:6; Gen 13:12, 13; 14:12; 1 Kgs 12:8, 10; 22:4, 32; 2 Chr 19:2; 1 Cor 15:33, 34; 2 Cor 6:14–18; Rev 18:4 destroyed: Heb. broken Reciprocal: Gen 34:2—saw her; Gen 38:1—turned; Lev 11:10—they shall be; Ruth 2:23—General; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 1 Kgs 12:13—forsook; 2 Kgs 9:27—Ahaziah; 2 Kgs 10:11—and; 2 Chr 9:2—all; 2 Chr 9:7—General; 2 Chr 20:37—Because; 2 Chr 22:4—they were his; Job 34:8—General; Job 35:4—thy; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 16:3—in whom; Ps 26:4—General; Prov 1:10—General; Prov 1:15—walk; Prov 4:14—General; Prov 5:14—General; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 14:7—General; Prov 15:31—ear; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Prov 22:25—General; Prov 24:1—neither; Prov 24:19—Fret; Prov 28:19—but; Prov 28:24—the same; Jer 51:6—be not; Hos 7:5—with scorners; Mark 4:10—General; Luke 22:55—Peter; John 18:18—Peter; Acts 4:23—they; Acts 17:4—some; Eph 5:7—General

Proverbs 13:21 pursueth: Gen 4:7; Num 32:23; Ps 32:10; 140:11; Acts 28:4 righteous: Isa 3:10, 11; Rom 2:7–10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:45—Moreover; Josh 7:18—was taken; 1 Sam 15:18—the sinners; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 2 Chr 18:34—he died; Eccl 8:12—a sinner; Jer 42:16—that the sword

Proverbs 13:22 leaveth: Gen 17:7, 8; Ps 25:12, 13; 102:28; 112:2; 128:6 the wealth: Prov 28:8; Job 27:16, 17; Eccl 2:26 Reciprocal: Gen 31:9—General; Exod 3:22—spoil; Exod 11:2—borrow; Deut 28:4—General; Josh 5:12—but they did eat; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; Josh 24:13—cities; 1 Chr 28:8—leave it; Ezra 9:12—and leave it; Esth 8:1—give the house; Esth 8:7—Behold; Ps 37:25—nor his seed; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 13:11—he; Prov 15:6—the house; Prov 19:14—the inheritance; Prov 20:7—his children; Prov 20:21—but; Isa 23:18—for them; Jer 48:36—the riches; Acts 11:24—he was; 2 Cor 12:14—for the

Proverbs 13:23 food: Prov 12:11, 14; 27:18, 23–27; 28:19; Eccl 5:9 destroyed: Prov 6:6–11; 11:5, 6; Ps 112:5; Eccl 8:5, 6; Jer 8:7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:23—here is seed; Prov

13:11—he; Prov 14:4—but

Proverbs 13:24; Prov 3:12; 8:36; 19:18; 22:15; 23:13, 14; 29:15, 17; Luke 14:26; Heb 12:6–8
Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; Rom 9:13—hated; Heb 12:7—for what

Proverbs 13:25 righteous: Ps 34:10; 37:3, 16, 18, 19; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 13:5 the belly: Prov
6:11; 24:34; Deut 28:48; 32:24; Isa 65:13, 14; 2 Thess 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he;
Hos 4:10—they shall eat; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Matt 14:20—were; Luke 9:17—eat

CHAPTER 14

Proverbs 14:1 wise: Prov 24:3, 4; 31:10–31; Ruth 4:11 the foolish: Prov 9:13–15; 19:13;
21:9, 19; 1 Kgs 16:31; 21:24, 25; 2 Kgs 11:1 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; 1 Sam
25:3—good; 2 Sam 7:11—he will make; Prov 12:4—virtuous; Prov 12:7—the house; Prov
31:27—General; Eccl 10:18—General; Matt 7:26—doeth; 1 Tim 5:14—guide

Proverbs 14:2 that walketh: Prov 16:17; 28:6; 1 Kgs 3:6; Job 1:1; 28:28; Ps 25:21; 112:1; Eccl
12:13; Mal 2:5, 6; Acts 9:31; 10:22, 35 but: Prov 11:12; Job 12:4; Ps 123:3, 4; Luke 10:16;
16:14; Rom 2:4, 5; 2 Tim 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 22:32—before me; Job 2:3—an upright;
Prov 20:7—just; Mic 2:7—walketh

Proverbs 14:3 the mouth: Prov 18:6; 21:24; 22:8; 28:25; 1 Sam 2:3; Job 5:21; Ps 12:3; 31:18;
52:1, 2; 57:4; Dan 7:20; Jas 3:5, 6; 2 Pet 2:18; Rev 15:5, 6 but: Prov 12:6; Rom 10:9, 10; Rev
3:10; 12:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:10—pride

Proverbs 14:4 clean: Amos 4:6 but: Prov 13:23; 1 Cor 9:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 22:1—five
oxen; Job 39:11—leave; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 28:19—that tilleth; Ezek 1:10—the face
of an ox

Proverbs 14:5; Prov 14:25; 6:19; 12:17; 13:5; 19:5, 9; Exod 20:16; 23:1; 1 Kgs 21:13;
22:12–14 Reciprocal: Prov 6:17—lying; Prov 11:13—he; Prov 24:28—not; Jer 23:28—speak

Proverbs 14:6 scorner: Prov 18:2; 26:12; Isa 8:20; Jer 8:9; Matt 6:22, 23; 11:25–27; Rom
1:21–28; 9:31, 32; 1 Cor 3:18, 19; 8:2; 2 Pet 3:3–5 knowledge: Prov 8:9; 17:24; Ps 119:18,
98–100; Matt 13:11, 12; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Prov 1:22—the scorners; Prov 13:1—but; Prov
17:16—seeing; Prov 24:7—too; Amos 8:12—shall run; Luke 13:24—for; 1 Cor
2:14—neither; 2 Tim 3:7—learning

Proverbs 14:7; Prov 9:6; 13:20; 19:27; 1 Cor 5:11; Eph 5:11 Reciprocal: Jer 28:11—Thus

Proverbs 14:8 wisdom: Prov 2:9; 8:20; Ps 111:10; 119:5, 34, 35, 73; 143:8; Eph 5:17; Col
1:9, 10; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Jas 3:13 folly: Prov 11:18; Jer 13:20 marg. Luke 12:19, 20; Eph 4:22;
2 Tim 3:13 Reciprocal: Deut 4:6—this is your; 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; 1 Chr 12:32—to
know; 1 Chr 22:12—that thou mayest; 2 Chr 1:11—that thou mayest; Ps 119:125—that I;
Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 10:8—wise; Prov 14:15—the prudent; Prov 20:24—how; Prov
26:24—deceit; Eccl 2:14—wise; Eccl 10:2—wise; Matt 7:24—a wise; Acts 13:7—a
prudent; 1 Cor 6:5—Is it; Eph 5:15—not; Col 3:16—all

Proverbs 14:9 Fools: Prov 1:22; 10:23; 26:18, 19; 30:20; Job 15:16; 34:7–9; Jude 18 among: Prov 3:4; 8:35; 12:2; 13:15; Rom 14:17, 18 Reciprocal: Prov 15:21—joy; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not

Proverbs 14:10 heart: Prov 15:13; 18:14; 1 Sam 1:10; 2 Kgs 4:27; Job 6:2–4; 7:11; 9:18; 10:1; Ezek 3:14; Mark 14:33, 34; John 12:27 his: etc. Heb. the bitterness of his soul, Gen 42:21 and: Ps 25:14; John 14:18, 23; Phil 4:7; 1 Pet 1:8; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; 2 Chr 6:29—know; Job 21:25—in the bitterness; Prov 3:32—his; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Prov 14:14—a good; John 4:32—that; John 14:17—whom; 1 Cor 2:11—what

Proverbs 14:11 house: Prov 3:33; 12:7; 21:12; Job 8:15; 15:34; 18:14, 15, 21; 20:26–28; 21:28; 27:13–23; Zech 5:4; Matt 7:26, 27 the tabernacle: Prov 11:28; 21:20; Job 8:6; Ps 112:2, 3; 128:3; Isa 58:11, 12 Reciprocal: Prov 15:25—destroy

Proverbs 14:12; Prov 12:15; 16:25; 30:12; Matt 7:13, 14; Luke 13:24; Rom 6:21; Gal 6:3; Eph 5:6; Jas 1:22 Reciprocal: Judg 17:6—right; Judg 17:13—General; Judg 21:25—right; Ps 1:6—way; Ps 119:104—false way; Prov 25:8—what; Luke 8:18—seemeth to have; Jas 1:26—seem

Proverbs 14:13; Prov 5:4; Eccl 2:2, 10, 11; 7:5, 6; 11:9; Luke 16:25; Jas 4:9; Rev 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:41—as they; Luke 6:25—laugh

Proverbs 14:14 backslider: Prov 1:32; Jer 2:19; 8:5; 17:5; Hos 4:16; Zeph 1:6; Heb 3:12; 2 Pet 2:20–22 filled: Prov 1:31; 12:14; Ezek 22:31 a good: Prov 14:10; John 4:14; 2 Cor 1:12; Gal 6:4, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:26—looked; Exod 32:20—made the; Deut 30:17—heart; Judg 16:21—and put out; 1 Sam 28:15—I am sore; Ps 109:17—General; Ps 125:5—As for such; Prov 5:23—in the; Prov 12:21—filled; Jer 17:13—they that; Hos 11:7—are bent; Acts 11:24—he was; Heb 10:39—we are

Proverbs 14:15 simple: Prov 4:26; 22:3; 27:12; Rom 16:18, 19; Eph 4:14; 5:17; 1 John 4:1 the prudent: Prov 14:8; Amos 5:13; Acts 13:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:33—evil beast; 2 Sam 1:5—How knowest; 2 Sam 15:11—their simplicity; 1 Kgs 2:18—Well; Neh 6:3—And I sent; Neh 6:4—and I answered; Ps 37:31—steps; Prov 7:7—the simple; Ezek 13:6—made; Jas 1:25—looketh

Proverbs 14:16 feareth: Prov 3:7; 16:6, 17; 22:3; Gen 33:9; 42:18; Neh 5:15; Job 31:21–23; Ps 119:120; 1 Thess 5:22 the fool: Prov 7:22; 28:14; 29:9; 1 Kgs 19:2; 20:10, 11, 18; Eccl 10:13; Mark 6:17–19, 24, 25; John 9:40 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Num 22:27—and Balaam's anger; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 18:26—until I return; Job 17:9—hold on; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 15:21—a man; Prov 18:6—fool's; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Jer 44:10—neither; Matt 5:22—fool; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; Heb 4:1—us therefore; 1 Pet 1:17—in fear

Proverbs 14:17 that: Prov 14:29; 12:16; 15:18; 16:32; 22:24; 29:22; Eccl 7:9; Jas 1:19 a man: Prov 6:18; 12:2; Esth 3:6; 7:5, 6; Isa 32:7; Jer 5:26–29 Reciprocal: Prov 14:22—err; Prov 20:3—but; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; Eph 4:31—wrath; Titus 1:7—not soon

Proverbs 14:18 inherit: Prov 3:35; 11:29; Jer 16:19; 44:17; Matt 23:29–32; 1 Pet 1:18 the prudent: Prov 4:7–9; 11:30; Dan 12:3; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 Pet 5:4 Reciprocal: Ps 65:11—crownest;

Prov 7:7—the simple; Acts 13:7—a prudent

Proverbs 14:19; Gen 42:6; 43:28; Exod 8:8; 9:27, 28; 11:8; 2 Kgs 3:12; Esth 7:7, 8; Ps 49:14; Isa 60:14; Mic 7:9, 10, 16, 17; Mal 4:3; Acts 16:39; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 6:9—hearkened

Proverbs 14:20 poor: Prov 10:15; 19:7; Job 6:21–23; 19:13, 14; 30:10 but: Prov 19:4, 6; Esth 3:2; 5:10, 11 the rich hath many friends: Heb. many are the lovers of the rich. Reciprocal: Gen 14:17—to; Lev 25:35—thy brother; 1 Sam 18:23—a poor man; Eccl 7:12—wisdom; Luke 14:12—when

Proverbs 14:21 that despiseth: Prov 11:12; 17:5; 18:3; Job 31:13–15; 35:5, 6; Ps 22:24; Luke 18:9; Jas 2:5, 6, 14–16 he that hath: Prov 14:31; 11:24, 25; 19:17; 28:27; Ps 41:1, 2; 112:5, 9; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–12; Dan 4:27; Matt 25:34–46; Luke 6:30–36; Acts 20:35; Heb 6:12; 1 John 3:17–22 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—thy brother; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 24:19—may bless; Deut 26:12—hast given it; Job 30:25—was; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 10:37—He that; Rom 15:26—the poor

Proverbs 14:22 err: Prov 14:17; 12:2; Isa 32:7, 8 but: Gen 24:27; Ps 25:10; 61:7; Matt 5:7; John 1:17 devise: Prov 19:22; 2 Chr 6:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; Prov 24:8—General

Proverbs 14:23 all: Prov 12:24; 28:19; John 6:27; Heb 6:10, 11 but: Prov 10:10; Eccl 5:3; 2 Thess 3:10–12; 1 Tim 5:13 Reciprocal: Judg 19:16—his work; Job 28:10—every precious thing; Prov 10:8—but; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 16:26—laboureth; Eccl 3:9—General; Isa 19:15—General; Eph 4:28—labour

Proverbs 14:24 crown: Ps 112:9; Eccl 7:11, 12; Isa 33:6; Luke 16:9 foolishness: Prov 27:22; Ps 49:10–13; Luke 12:19, 20; 16:19–25

Proverbs 14:25; Prov 14:5; Acts 20:21, 26, 27; 26:16–20; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Prov 12:17—that

Proverbs 14:26 fear: Prov 3:7, 8, 25, 26; 19:23; Gen 31:42; Ps 34:7–11; 112:1, 6–8; 115:13, 14; Eccl 7:18; Mal 3:16–18; 4:2; Acts 9:31 his: Prov 18:10; Isa 26:20, 21; Jer 15:11; 32:39, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—Come; 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; Job 4:6—thy confidence; Job 11:15—thou shalt be; Ps 3:5—the; Ps 46:1—refuge; Ps 62:8—God; Ps 115:11—General; Prov 1:33—and shall; Isa 32:17—quietness; Ezek 28:26—safely; Luke 12:5—Fear; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always

Proverbs 14:27 a fountain: Prov 13:14; Isa 33:6; Rev 21:6 to: Prov 2:10–18; 22:5; Ps 18:5; Eccl 7:26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:6—the snares; Prov 3:7—fear; Prov 16:6—by the; Prov 16:22—a wellspring; Prov 19:23—fear; Jer 32:39—they may; Acts 9:31—and walking

Proverbs 14:28; Exod 1:12, 22; 1 Kgs 4:20, 21; 20:27; 2 Kgs 10:32, 33; 13:7 Reciprocal: Exod 1:9—the people; Exod 5:5—General; 2 Sam 19:7—there; 2 Sam 24:3—General; 1 Chr 21:3—The Lord; Ezek 31:4—waters; 1 Cor 12:22—General

Proverbs 14:29 slow: Prov 14:17; 15:18; 16:32; Num 12:3; Matt 11:29; 1 Cor 13:4, 5; Jas 1:19; 3:17, 18 but: Prov 22:24, 25; 25:8, 28; Eccl 7:9; Dan 3:19–25; Matt 2:16 hasty: Heb.

short exalteth: Prov 4:8; Eccl 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—Abram; 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; Job 20:2—and for; Ps 37:8—Cease; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 19:2—and; Prov 19:11—deferreth; Prov 20:3—an; Prov 21:5—of every; Prov 29:20—words; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Eccl 8:3—not hasty; Acts 19:36—ye ought; Eph 4:26—ye

Proverbs 14:30 sound: Prov 4:23; Ps 119:80; 2 Tim 1:7 envy: Job 5:2; Ps 112:10; Acts 7:9; Rom 1:29; Jas 4:5 rottenness: Prov 3:8; 12:4; 17:22 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Gen 31:1—Jacob; 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; Prov 27:4—but; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 17:5—moved; Jas 3:14—if; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Proverbs 14:31 that oppresseth: Prov 17:5; 22:2, 16, 22, 23; Job 31:13–16; Ps 12:5; Eccl 5:8; Matt 25:40–46 but: Prov 14:21; 19:17; Matt 25:40; John 12:8; 2 Cor 8:7–9; 1 John 3:17–21; 4:21 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Lev 25:35—then; Num 15:30—reproacheth; Deut 24:14—General; Job 20:19—Because; Job 30:25—was; Job 31:15—Did not he; Job 34:19—they; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 22:7—rich; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Matt 25:35—I was an; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 14:13—call; Rom 15:26—the poor; Heb 6:10—For; Jas 2:6—ye

Proverbs 14:32 driven: Job 18:18; 27:20–22; Ps 58:9; Dan 5:26–30; John 8:21, 24; Rom 9:22; 1 Thess 5:3 the righteous: Gen 49:18; Job 13:15; 19:25–27; Ps 23:4; 37:37; Luke 2:29; 1 Cor 15:55–58; 2 Cor 1:9; 5:8; Phil 1:21, 23; 2 Tim 4:18; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—driven; Gen 38:10—displeased; Num 19:13—his uncleanness; Num 23:10—the death; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; Job 7:6—without hope; Job 11:18—because; Job 14:10—where is he; Job 14:22—his soul; Job 18:14—the king; Job 20:11—which shall lie; Job 24:19—so doth; Job 36:20—cut; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 16:9—my flesh; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 94:23—cut them; Prov 5:23—shall die; Prov 10:3—the substance of the wicked; Prov 10:28—but; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Eccl 8:8—neither; Eccl 9:3—after; Isa 8:22—driven to darkness; Isa 38:18—they that; Ezek 3:18—the same; Ezek 18:24—in his; Ezek 32:21—gone; Ezek 32:27—but; Ezek 33:6—he is; Hos 5:5—fall in; Luke 16:22—the rich; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 8:24—saved; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; 1 Thess 4:13—which have; 2 Pet 2:12—perish; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

Proverbs 14:33; Prov 12:16, 23; 13:16; 15:2, 28; 29:11; Eccl 10:3

Proverbs 14:34 Righteousness: Deut 4:6–8; 28:1–14; Judg 2:6–14; Jer 2:2–25; Hos 13:1 but: Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–28; Ps 107:34; Ezek 16:1–63; 22:1–Ezek 23:49 any people: Heb. nations Reciprocal: Prov 11:11—the blessing; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity

Proverbs 14:35 king's: Prov 19:12, 13; 20:8, 26; 22:11; 25:5; 29:12; Ps 101:4–8; Matt 24:45–51; Luke 12:42–48 him: Prov 10:5; 17:2; 19:26 Reciprocal: Gen 39:4—overseer; Prov 13:15—Good; Prov 16:13—General; Jer 15:1—my mind; Rom 13:3—rulers

CHAPTER 15

Proverbs 15:1 soft: Prov 25:15; Judg 8:1–3; 1 Sam 25:21–33 grievous: Prov 15:18; 10:12;

28:25; 29:22; Judg 12:3–6; 1 Sam 25:10, 11, 21, 22; 2 Sam 19:43; 1 Kgs 12:13–16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; Gen 16:6—Abram; Gen 32:4—my lord; Josh 22:21—answered; Josh 22:30—it pleased them; Judg 8:3—Then; Judg 12:4—fugitives; 1 Sam 1:15—my Lord; 1 Sam 17:29—General; 1 Sam 24:11—my father; 1 Sam 24:16—Is this; 2 Sam 2:27—unless; 1 Kgs 12:7—If thou wilt; 2 Chr 10:7—If thou be kind; 2 Chr 10:13—answered; Job 41:3—General; Prov 17:14—leave; Acts 6:5—the saying; Acts 11:4—General; Acts 19:41—when; Heb 12:14—Follow; Jas 3:6—the tongue

Proverbs 15:2 tongue: Prov 15:23, 28; 12:23; 13:16; 16:23; 25:11, 12; Ps 45:1; Eccl 10:12, 13; Isa 50:4 poureth: Heb. belcheth, or, bubbleth, Ps 59:7 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; 1 Sam 20:30—Thou; Job 33:3—my lips; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 10:32—but; Prov 12:13—wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips; Prov 14:33—General; Prov 16:22—the instruction; Prov 17:28—General; Eccl 5:3—a fool's; Eccl 10:14—fool; Ezek 13:3—foolish; Matt 15:18—General; Acts 19:41—when; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Jas 1:19—slow to speak; Jas 1:26—bridleth; Jas 3:5—so

Proverbs 15:3; Prov 5:21; 2 Chr 16:9; Job 34:21, 22; Jer 16:17; 23:24; 32:19; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 6:12—God; Gen 16:7—found; Gen 16:13—Thou; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 28:24—General; Job 31:4—General; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Ps 10:14—Thou hast; Ps 11:4—his eyes; Ps 33:13—looketh; Ps 139:2—knowest; Isa 37:28—I know; Ezek 1:18—full; Amos 2:1—because; Amos 9:8—the eyes; Zech 4:10—they are; 1 Pet 3:12—the eyes

Proverbs 15:4 A wholesome: Heb. The healing of the, Prov 12:18; 16:24; Mal 4:2 a tree: Prov 3:18; Gen 3:22–24; 1 Tim 6:3; Rev 2:7 a breach: Prov 18:8, 14; 26:22; Ps 52:2–4; 109:22 Reciprocal: Prov 10:20—tongue; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 11:30—fruit; Matt 12:35—good man; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 15:5 fool: Prov 10:1; 13:1, 18; 1 Sam 2:23–25; 2 Sam 15:1–6; 1 Chr 22:11–13; 28:9, 20 but: Prov 15:31, 32; 1:23; 6:23; 19:20; 25:12; Ps 141:5; Titus 1:13; 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; Deut 21:18—obey the voice; Prov 1:7—but; Prov 5:12—How; Prov 17:10—General; Prov 19:25—reprove

Proverbs 15:6 the house: Prov 15:16; 8:21; 13:22; 21:20; Ps 112:3; Heb 11:26 in the revenues: Prov 10:22; 16:8; Job 20:19–23; Ps 37:16; Eccl 4:6; 5:10–14; Jas 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Prov 24:4—General; Prov 28:10—but

Proverbs 15:7 lips: Ps 37:30; 45:2; 51:13–15; 71:15–18; 78:2–6; 119:13; Eccl 12:9, 10; Song 4:11; Matt 10:27; 28:18–20; Mark 16:15; Acts 18:9, 10; Rom 10:14–17; 15:18–21; Eph 4:29; 2 Tim 2:2 the heart: Prov 10:20, 21; Matt 12:34; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Job 4:3—Behold; Job 33:3—my lips; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Prov 10:13—the lips; Prov 12:18—but; Prov 16:21—the sweetness; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 22:18—fitted; Matt 13:52—which; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 15:8 sacrifice: Prov 21:27; 28:9; Isa 1:10–15; 61:8; 66:3; Jer 6:20; 7:21–23; Amos 5:21, 22; John 4:24 the prayer: Prov 15:29; 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 17:1; Song 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—Oh; Gen 20:17—General; Lev 11:34—General; Num 23:1—seven altars; Deut 17:1—for that; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Kgs 1:9—slew; 1 Kgs 3:10—pleased; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; 2 Chr 33:19—his prayer also; Job 2:3—an upright; Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 16:17—my prayer; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Job 35:13—God; Ps 10:17—humble;

Ps 19:14—Let; Ps 33:1—praise; Ps 51:16—delightest; Ps 66:18—If I regard; Ps 109:7—and let; Ps 141:2—Let my prayer; Ps 145:18—call upon; Prov 6:16—an; Prov 7:14—I have peace offerings with me; Prov 11:20—upright; Prov 12:22—but; Prov 17:15—abomination; Prov 21:3—General; Prov 21:4—and the; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 1:11—what purpose; Isa 43:23—honoured; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 58:2—they seek; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 14:12—and when; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 20:3—As I; Hos 5:6—go; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Mal 2:13—insomuch; Matt 6:5—when; John 4:23—the Father seeketh; Acts 9:11—for; Phil 4:6—known; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; 2 Tim 2:22—call; Heb 11:4—a more; Jas 1:7—General; Jas 4:3—and; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 Pet 3:12—his ears

Proverbs 15:9 The way: Prov 4:19; 21:4, 8; Ps 1:6; 146:8, 9; Matt 7:13; Jer 44:4; Hab 1:13 he loveth: Prov 21:21; Isa 26:7; 51:1, 7; Hos 6:3; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:17—hast pleasure; Prov 6:16—an; Rom 9:30—followed; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; 1 Pet 3:13—followers

Proverbs 15:10 Correction: or, Instruction grievous: Prov 12:1; 13:1; 23:35; 1 Kgs 18:17; 21:20; 22:8; John 3:20; 7:7 and he: Prov 1:30; 5:12; 10:17; Isa 1:5, 6; Ezek 24:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:25—hearkened; Prov 13:15—but; Prov 15:12—scorner; Ezek 33:9—if he; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof; Heb 12:11—no chastening; Rev 3:19—many

Proverbs 15:11 Hell: Prov 27:20; Job 26:6; Ps 139:8; Rev 1:18 the hearts: 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 7:9; 44:21; Jer 17:10; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:7—on the heart; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 55:23—pit; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Acts 1:24—Lord

Proverbs 15:12 scorner: Prov 15:10; 9:7, 8; Amos 5:10; John 3:18–21; 7:7; 2 Tim 4:3 neither: 2 Chr 18:7; Job 21:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Prov 1:22—the scorners; Matt 21:46—they sought; Luke 3:19—General; John 3:20—every; Eph 5:11—but

Proverbs 15:13 merry: Prov 15:15; 17:22; 2 Cor 1:12 by: Prov 12:25; 18:14; Neh 2:2; John 14:1; 2 Cor 2:7; 7:10 Reciprocal: Ps 13:2—sorrow; Prov 14:10—heart

Proverbs 15:14 heart: Prov 1:5; 9:9; 1 Kgs 3:6–12; Ps 119:97, 100; Acts 17:11; 2 Pet 3:18 the mouth: Prov 12:23; Isa 30:10; 44:20; Hos 12:1 Reciprocal: Prov 8:9—General; Prov 15:32—getteth understanding; Prov 17:24—before; Prov 18:15—General; Prov 19:28—the; Prov 21:11—when the wise; Ezek 13:3—foolish

Proverbs 15:15 All: Gen 37:35; 47:9; Ps 90:7–9 but: Prov 16:22; 17:22; Acts 16:25; Rom 5:2, 3, 11; 12:12; 2 Cor 1:5, 12; 6:10; 1 Pet 1:6–8; 4:13 Reciprocal: Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Prov 15:13—merry; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow

Proverbs 15:16 little: Prov 16:8; 28:6; Ps 37:16; 1 Tim 6:6 great: Prov 10:22; Eccl 2:10, 11, 18–23; 5:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:2—General; Ps 119:141—small; Prov 12:27—but; Prov 15:6—the house; Prov 19:1—Better; Prov 23:17—be thou; Eccl 4:6—General; Isa 33:6—fear; Luke 12:15—for

Proverbs 15:17; Prov 17:1; 21:19; Ps 133:1–3; Phil 2:1; 1 John 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—Abram; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; Ps 37:16—General; Prov 21:9—brawling woman in a wide house; Eccl 4:6—General; Jer 46:21—fatted bullocks; Rom 14:2—eateth; Phil

2:14—disputings

Proverbs 15:18 wrathful: Prov 10:12; 26:21; 28:25; 29:22; 2 Sam 19:43; 20:1; Jas 3:14–16 he: Prov 15:1; 25:15; Gen 13:8, 9; Judg 8:1–3; 1 Sam 25:24–44; Eccl 10:4; Matt 5:9; Acts 6:1–5; Jas 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—Abram; Gen 32:20—I will appease; 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldst; Prov 14:17—that; Prov 14:29—slow; Prov 16:28—froward; Prov 16:32—that is; Prov 19:11—deferreth; Prov 30:33—so; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Dan 11:25—stir up; Acts 6:12—they stirred; Acts 17:13—stirred; Phil 2:14—disputings; Titus 1:7—not soon

Proverbs 15:19 way of the slothful: Prov 22:5, 13; 26:13; Num 14:1–3, 7–9 the way of the righteous: Prov 3:6; 8:9; Ps 5:8; 25:8, 9, 12; 27:11; Isa 30:21; 35:8 made plain: Heb. raised up as a causey, Isa 57:14 Reciprocal: Josh 18:3—How long are; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 19:24—General; Prov 21:25—General; Luke 16:3—I cannot; Heb 6:12—ye

Proverbs 15:20 wise: Prov 10:1; 23:15, 16; 29:3; 1 Kgs 1:48; 2:9; 5:7; Phil 2:22 despiseth: Prov 23:22; 30:17; Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3 Reciprocal: Prov 13:1—wise; Prov 17:21—that; Prov 17:25—General; Prov 19:13—foolish; Prov 23:24—father; Prov 27:11—be wise; Luke 1:14—General

Proverbs 15:21 joy: Prov 10:23; 14:9; 26:18, 19 destitute of wisdom: Heb. void of heart, Prov 11:12 marg. a man: Prov 14:16; Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; Eph 5:15; Jas 3:13 Reciprocal: Prov 15:32—getteth understanding

Proverbs 15:22; Prov 11:14; 20:18; Eccl 8:6 Reciprocal: Judg 19:30—consider; 1 Chr 13:2—If it seem; 2 Chr 30:2—the king; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 24:6—and; Acts 15:6—General

Proverbs 15:23 joy: Prov 12:14; 16:13; 24:26; 25:11, 12; Eph 4:29 in due season: Heb. in his season, Eccl 3:1; Isa 50:4 how: 1 Sam 25:32, 33 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:5—arose; Prov 10:13—the lips; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Prov 15:2—tongue; Prov 15:26—but; Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 27:9—so; Eccl 10:12—words; Eccl 12:10—acceptable words; Matt 12:35—good man; Luke 6:45—good man; Luke 12:42—in due; John 1:37—and they; John 11:29—General; Acts 6:5—the saying

Proverbs 15:24 way: Prov 6:23; Ps 16:11; 139:24; Jer 21:8; Matt 7:14; John 14:6 above: Phil 3:20; Col 3:1, 2 that: Prov 2:18; 5:5; 7:27; 9:8; 23:14 Reciprocal: Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 71:19—Thy righteousness; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 13:14—to; Prov 24:7—too; Prov 28:5—General; Isa 14:9—from; Luke 16:23—in hell

Proverbs 15:25 destroy: Prov 12:7; 14:11; Job 40:11–13; Ps 52:1, 5; 138:6; Isa 2:12; Dan 5:20; 1 Pet 5:5 but: Deut 10:17, 18; Ps 68:5, 6; 146:9; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Gen 22:24—concubine; Job 40:12—tread; Mark 7:21—evil

Proverbs 15:26 thoughts: Prov 6:16–19; 24:9; Jer 4:14; Matt 15:19 but: Prov 15:23; Ps 19:14; 37:30, 31; 45:1; Matt 12:34–37 pleasant words: Heb. words of pleasantness Reciprocal: Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Prov 21:8—but; Eccl 12:10—acceptable words; Isa 59:7—their thoughts; Jer 6:19—even; Mark 2:8—Why; Luke 5:22—perceived; Acts 8:20—thou; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought

Proverbs 15:27 He that is: Prov 1:19; 11:19, 29; 20:21; Deut 7:26; Josh 6:18; 7:11, 12, 24,

25; 1 Sam 8:3–5; 2 Kgs 5:27; Isa 5:8–10; Jer 17:11; Hab 2:9–11; Zech 5:3, 4 but: Prov 28:16; 29:4; Exod 18:21; 23:8; Deut 16:19; Isa 33:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 34:30—Ye have; 1 Sam 15:19—fly upon; 1 Kgs 2:40—arose; Prov 11:17—but; 1 Tim 3:3—not greedy; 1 Tim 6:9—they

Proverbs 15:28 heart: Prov 15:2; 16:23; 1 Kgs 3:23–28; Eccl 5:2, 6; 1 Pet 3:15 the mouth: Prov 10:19; 13:16; 29:11, 20; Eccl 10:12–14; Matt 12:34; Titus 1:10, 11; Jas 3:6–8; 2 Pet 2:18 Reciprocal: Ps 109:2—the mouth; Prov 10:32—but; Prov 14:33—General; Prov 16:22—the instruction; Prov 17:27—spareth; Matt 12:35—good man; Matt 15:18—General

Proverbs 15:29 far: Ps 10:1; 34:16; 73:27; 138:6; Matt 25:46; Eph 2:12, 13 he heareth: Prov 15:8; Ps 34:15–17; 66:18, 19; 145:18, 19; Isa 55:8, 9; John 9:31; Rom 8:26, 27; Jas 5:16–18; 1 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Exod 33:7—afar off; Job 35:13—God; Isa 59:2—your iniquities; Ezek 14:3—should; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever; 1 John 5:14—he; 1 John 5:15—if

Proverbs 15:30 light: Prov 13:9; Ezra 9:8; Eccl 11:7; Rev 21:23; 22:5 a good: Prov 17:22; 25:25; Ps 89:15; Luke 2:10–19 the bones: Prov 3:8; Isa 58:11 Reciprocal: Prov 28:25—made; Eccl 7:1—name

Proverbs 15:31 ear: Prov 15:5; 1:23; 9:8, 9; 13:20; 19:20; 25:12; Isa 55:3 abideth: John 15:3, 4; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Prov 6:23—and reproofs; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Eccl 7:5—better; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof

Proverbs 15:32 refuseth: Prov 1:24–33; 5:11, 12; 8:33–36; Ps 50:17; Heb 12:15 instruction: or, correction, Prov 29:1; Isa 1:5; Jer 5:3; Ezek 24:13, 14 heareth: or, obeyeth, Prov 5:13; Deut 21:18, 20; Matt 7:24–27; Jas 1:22; Rev 3:19 getteth understanding: Heb. possesseth an heart, Prov 15:14, 21 marg. Prov 17:16; 18:15 Reciprocal: Job 34:10—understanding; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Prov 15:5—but; Prov 19:16—he that despiseth; Prov 25:12—a wise; Prov 29:24—hateth; Eccl 7:5—better; Jer 44:7—against; Hos 7:11—without; Heb 12:25—refuse

Proverbs 15:33 fear: Prov 1:7; 8:13; Job 28:28; Ps 34:11; 111:10 and: Prov 18:12; 25:6, 7; 29:23; Luke 14:11; Phil 2:5–11; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:7—I pray; Ruth 2:13—not like; 1 Sam 18:18—Who am I; 1 Sam 25:41—thine; Ps 25:12—What; Prov 11:2—but; Matt 23:12—General; Matt 25:37—when; Luke 5:15—so; Luke 14:10—go; Luke 18:14—every; Phil 2:8—he; Jas 4:6—giveth grace

CHAPTER 16

Proverbs 16:1 preparations: or, disposings, Prov 16:9; 19:21; 20:24; 21:1; 2 Chr 18:31; Ezra 7:27; Neh 1:11; Ps 10:17; 119:36; Jer 10:23; 32:39, 40; Ezek 36:26, 27; 2 Cor 8:16; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:16–18 and: Exod 4:11, 12, 15; Jer 1:7–9; Matt 10:19, 20; Luke 12:11, 12; 21:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 23:5—General; Deut 30:8—General; Josh 22:21—answered; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 2 Chr 29:36—God; Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Prov 24:26—shall; Mark 14:15—he will; Col 1:12—made

Proverbs 16:2 the ways: Prov 16:25; 21:2; 30:12; 1 Sam 15:13, 14; Ps 36:2; Jer 2:22, 23; Luke 18:9–11; Rom 7:7–9 but: Prov 5:21; 24:12; 1 Sam 16:7; Isa 26:7; Jer 17:10; Dan 5:27; Luke 16:15; Rev 2:18, 23 Reciprocal: Judg 17:6—right; 1 Chr 29:17—triest the heart; Prov 12:15—way; Jer 35:17—because; Luke 17:10—General

Proverbs 16:3 Commit: Heb. Roll thy works: Job 5:8; Ps 37:4, 5; 55:22; Matt 6:25–34; Luke 12:22; Phil 4:6; 1 Pet 5:7 thy thoughts: Job 22:28; Isa 7:5–7 Reciprocal: Ps 22:8—He trusted; Ps 90:17—establish; Prov 3:6—In; Eccl 9:1—that the; Luke 17:10—General

Proverbs 16:4 Lord: Isa 43:7, 21; Rom 11:36; Rev 4:11 yea: Job 21:30; Rom 9:22; 1 Pet 2:8; 2 Pet 2:3, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—beginning; Gen 6:7—I will; Exod 9:16—deed; 1 Sam 28:17—to him; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 10:16—former; Rom 9:17—that; Rom 9:21—the potter; 1 Cor 11:12—but; Eph 1:6—praise; Col 1:16—by; 1 Thess 5:9—not; Heb 2:10—for

Proverbs 16:5 that: Prov 6:16, 17; 8:13; Job 40:12; Jas 4:6 though: Prov 11:21 unpunished: Heb. held innocent, Exod 20:7; Isa 3:11; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Prov 17:5—unpunished; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 65:5—These; Jer 43:2—all the; Ezek 16:49—pride; Dan 5:20—when; Matt 6:5—Verily; Luke 16:15—for; Acts 5:9—have; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt

Proverbs 16:6 mercy: Prov 20:28; Ps 85:10; Dan 4:27; Mic 7:18–20; Luke 11:41; John 15:2; Acts 15:9; 1 Pet 1:22 by the: Prov 8:13; 14:16, 27; Gen 20:11; Neh 5:9, 15; Job 1:1–8; 28:28; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:21 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 9:30—General; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 25:18—feared; Deut 30:13—go over the sea; Ps 4:4—sin; Ps 25:12—What; Ps 36:1—no; Ps 37:27—Depart; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 3:7—fear; Prov 13:14—to; Prov 13:19—depart; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Jer 44:10—neither; Mal 3:5—fear; Acts 9:31—and walking; Acts 10:35—feareth; Rom 3:18—General; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew

Proverbs 16:7 please: Ps 69:31; Rom 8:31; Phil 4:18; Col 1:10; 3:20; Heb 13:21; 1 John 3:22 he: Gen 27:41; 32:6, 7, 28; 33:4; Jer 15:11; Acts 9:1, 2, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—blessed; Gen 33:9—my brother; Gen 39:4—Joseph; Gen 39:21—gave him; Gen 43:14—And God; Exod 3:21—General; Exod 12:36—the Lord; Exod 34:24—desire; 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; 2 Kgs 8:6—Restore all; 2 Chr 17:10—so that; 2 Chr 18:31—God moved them; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; 2 Chr 33:13—brought him; Ezra 6:22—turned; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Job 42:11—all his brethren; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Jer 26:16—General; Jer 37:21—and that; Jer 39:12—do him; Jer 40:5—or go; Jer 42:12—General; Dan 1:9—General; Acts 7:10—gave; Acts 9:31—the churches; Acts 16:33—washed; Acts 19:31—the chief; Acts 23:9—We; Acts 24:23—and to; Acts 27:43—willing; Heb 12:14—Follow; 1 Pet 3:13—who

Proverbs 16:8 is: Prov 15:16; Ps 37:16; 1 Tim 6:6–9 great: Prov 21:6, 7; Jer 17:11; Mic 6:10 Reciprocal: Ps 119:141—small; Prov 12:27—but; Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Prov 19:1—Better; Prov 28:6—General; Eccl 4:6—General

Proverbs 16:9; Prov 16:1; 19:21; 20:24; 21:30; Ps 37:23; Isa 46:10; Jer 10:23 Reciprocal: Num 23:5—General; 1 Sam 2:9—will keep; 1 Sam 19:23—until he came; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Esth 1:11—Vashti; Esth 5:8—to morrow; Job 17:11—purposes; Ps 127:1—The Lord; Prov 3:6—and; Prov 21:1—The king's; Lam 3:37—saith

Proverbs 16:10 A divine sentence: Heb. Divination, Prov 16:12, 13; Gen 44:5, 15; Deut 17:18–20; 2 Sam 23:3, 4; Ps 45:6, 7; 72:1–4; 99:4; Isa 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6 transgresseth: Hos

10:4; Amos 5:7; 6:12 Reciprocal: Prov 17:7—much; Ezek 21:21—to use; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Proverbs 16:11 just: Prov 11:1; 20:10, 23; Lev 19:35, 36; Deut 25:13–15; Ezek 45:10; Hos 12:7; Amos 8:5; Mic 6:11 weight: Heb. stones Reciprocal: Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance; Phil 4:8—are just; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Proverbs 16:12 an: Prov 28:9; Deut 25:16; Luke 12:48 for: Prov 20:18; 25:5; 29:14; Ps 99:4; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Ps 89:14—habitation; Ps 97:2—habitation; Ps 101:8—early; Prov 8:7—an abomination to; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 20:8—General; Prov 20:28—his; Prov 29:4—king; Prov 31:9—General; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Proverbs 16:13; Prov 14:35; 22:11; Ps 101:5–7 Reciprocal: Prov 10:20—tongue; Prov 15:23—joy; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; 1 Thess 2:19—crown

Proverbs 16:14 wrath: Prov 19:12; 20:2; Dan 3:13–25; Luke 12:4, 5 messengers: Prov 17:11; 2 Kgs 6:31–33; Mark 6:27 but: Eccl 10:4; Acts 12:20; 2 Cor 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—I will appease; Gen 40:2—wroth; Esth 4:8—to make supplication; Esth 7:6—was afraid; Ps 41:1—time of trouble; Prov 24:22—who; Prov 25:15—long; Prov 30:31—against; Eccl 8:3—for; Dan 2:12—General; Dan 3:19—he spake; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Rom 13:4—be

Proverbs 16:15 the light: Prov 19:12; Job 29:23, 24; Ps 4:6; 21:6; Acts 2:28 his: Job 29:23; Ps 30:5; 72:6; Hos 6:3; Zech 10:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:2—turned; Esth 4:8—to make supplication; Ps 89:15—in the light; Prov 19:6—will; Prov 20:2—fear; Eccl 8:3—for; Joel 2:23—he will

Proverbs 16:16; Prov 3:15–18; 4:7; 8:10, 11, 19; Job 28:13–28; Ps 119:127; Eccl 7:12; Matt 16:26; Luke 12:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:20—General; 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; Job 28:15—It cannot be gotten for gold; Ps 19:10—than gold; Ps 34:14—Depart; Ps 90:12—that; Ps 119:72—better; Prov 1:2—General; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 23:23—Buy; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 13:44—like; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 12:15—for; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; 2 Cor 6:10—and; 1 Pet 1:7—precious

Proverbs 16:17 highway: Prov 4:24–27; Isa 35:8; Acts 10:35; 24:16; Titus 2:10–14 he: Prov 10:9; 19:16; Matt 24:13; Heb 10:39; Jude 21, 24; Rev 3:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; Job 2:3—an upright; Job 28:28—to depart; Ps 4:4—sin; Ps 34:14—Depart; Ps 37:27—Depart; Ps 37:34—keep; Prov 4:27—remove; Prov 11:20—upright; Prov 13:14—to; Prov 13:19—depart; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 14:16—feareth; Prov 22:5—he; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew

Proverbs 16:18; Prov 11:2; 17:19; 18:12; 29:23; Esth 3:5; 6:6; 7:10; Isa 2:11, 12; 37:10–13, 38; Dan 4:30–37; 5:22, 24; Obad 3, 4; Matt 26:33–35, 74; Rom 11:20; 1 Tim 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 43:2—General; Num 16:27—and stood; Judg 11:28—General; 1 Sam 17:10—give me; 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; 2 Sam 17:23—saw; 1 Kgs 1:5—exalted; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 26:16—when he was; 2 Chr 32:21—with shame; Prov 21:24—haughty; Isa 3:16—are haughty; Isa 9:9—in the pride; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 48:42—magnified; Jer 49:16—terribleness; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Ezek 7:10—pride; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 16:50—and

committed; Ezek 17:6—it grew; Ezek 28:2—Because; Ezek 28:17—heart; Ezek 29:9—because; Ezek 31:10—and his; Dan 5:20—when; Dan 11:12—his heart; Matt 20:22—We; Matt 23:12—General; Mark 14:31—he spake; Luke 11:43—for; Luke 14:9—and thou; Luke 18:14—every; John 13:38—Wilt; Rom 11:18—Boast not; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 10:12—General

Proverbs 16:19 to be: Ps 34:18; 138:6; Isa 57:15; Matt 5:3; Luke 1:51–53; 18:13, 14 than: Exod 15:9; Isa 9:3; 10:6, 13–15; 53:12 Reciprocal: Ps 119:162—as one; Prov 11:2—pride; Prov 16:32—and he; Prov 25:6—in the presence; Prov 25:7—that it; Jer 43:2—all the; Ezek 17:6—it grew; Matt 23:12—General; Matt 26:33—yet; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Rom 12:3—not to; Eph 4:2—lowliness; 1 Tim 3:6—lest

Proverbs 16:20 handleth: or, understandeth, Prov 8:35; 13:15; 17:2; 19:8; 24:3–5; Gen 41:38–40; Dan 1:19–21; Matt 10:16 whoso: Prov 22:19, 20; 1 Chr 5:20; Ps 2:12; 34:8; 125:1; 146:5; Isa 26:3, 4; 30:18; Jer 17:7, 8; Dan 3:28; 6:23; Eph 1:12, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 32:10—but; Prov 29:25—whoso; Matt 13:52—which

Proverbs 16:21 wise: Prov 16:23; 10:8; 23:15; 1 Kgs 3:12; Rom 16:19; Jas 3:17 the sweetness: Prov 16:24; 15:7; 27:9; Ps 45:2; Eccl 12:10; Isa 50:4; Luke 4:22; John 7:46 Reciprocal: Job 4:3—Behold; Job 6:25—forcible; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 22:18—fitted; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Matt 12:35—good man; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 16:22 a wellspring: Prov 10:11; 13:14; 14:27; 18:4; John 5:24; 6:63, 68 the instruction: Prov 15:2, 28; Matt 15:14; 23:16–26; Luke 6:39, 40 Reciprocal: Job 30:8—fools; Prov 11:14—General; Prov 12:16—but; Prov 15:15—but; Acts 1:26—they

Proverbs 16:23 heart: Prov 15:28; 22:17, 18; Ps 37:30, 31; 45:1; Matt 12:34, 35; Col 3:16 teacheth: Heb. maketh wise Reciprocal: Job 4:4—upholden; Job 8:10—utter words; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 16:21—wise; Prov 27:9—so

Proverbs 16:24 Pleasant: Prov 12:18; 15:23, 26; 23:16; 25:11, 12; 27:9; Deut 32:2; Song 4:11; John 20:19–21 an: Prov 24:13, 14; Ps 19:10; 119:103; Jer 15:16 health: Prov 3:8; 4:22 Reciprocal: Job 4:4—upholden; Prov 12:25—but; Prov 15:4—A wholesome; Prov 16:21—the sweetness; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 31:26—in her; Song 7:9—the roof; Rev 10:10—sweet

Proverbs 16:25; Prov 12:26; 14:12; Isa 28:15–19; John 7:47–49; 9:40; Acts 26:9; 2 Cor 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 1:10—wisely; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 16:2—the ways; Prov 21:2—right; Matt 7:13—that; Luke 11:35—General; Rom 6:21—for the; Jas 1:26—seem

Proverbs 16:26 He: Heb. The soul of him laboureth: Prov 9:12; 14:23; Eccl 6:7; 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:8–12 craveth it of him: Heb. boweth unto him Reciprocal: Eccl 2:22—hath man

Proverbs 16:27 An ungodly man: Heb. a man of Belial, 1 Sam 25:17; 2 Sam 20:1 diggeth: Prov 2:4; Ps 17:14, 15; Isa 5:18; Hab 2:13 in: Ps 52:2–4; 57:4; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: Ps 119:85—The proud; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Prov 10:12—Hatred; Prov 16:30—moving; Prov 18:6—fool's

Proverbs 16:28 froward: Prov 6:14, 19; 15:18; 18:8; 26:20–22; 29:22; 30:33; 1 Tim 6:3–5; Jas 3:14–16 soweth: Heb. sendeth forth a whisperer: Prov 17:9; Gen 3:1–13; 1 Sam 24:9; Rom 1:29; 2 Cor 12:20 Reciprocal: Ps 41:7—whisper; Prov 2:12—from the man; Prov 18:6—fool's

Proverbs 16:29; Prov 1:10–14; 2:12–15; 3:31; 1 Sam 19:11, 17; 22:7–9; 23:19–21; Neh 6:13; 2 Pet 3:17 Reciprocal: Neh 5:9—It is not; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Prov 20:19—flattereth; Isa 65:2—which

Proverbs 16:30 shutteth: Prov 6:12–14; 10:10; Isa 6:10; Matt 13:15; John 3:20 moving: Prov 16:27; Mic 7:3; Matt 14:7, 8; 27:23–26 Reciprocal: Prov 3:29—Devise not evil

Proverbs 16:31 hoary: Prov 20:29; Lev 19:32; Job 32:6, 7 if: Gen 47:7–10; 1 Sam 12:2–5; 1 Chr 29:10–25; Eccl 4:13; Luke 1:6; 2:29–36, 37, 38; Phlm 1:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:32—fourscore; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; 1 Chr 29:28—a good old age; Job 15:10—the grayheaded; Job 29:8—young men; Job 41:32—hoary; Prov 4:9—a crown; Eccl 12:5—the almond; Acts 21:16—an old; Titus 2:2—the; 2 Pet 2:21—the way

Proverbs 16:32 that is: Prov 14:29; 15:18; 19:11; Ps 103:8; Eph 5:1; Jas 1:19 and he: Prov 16:19; 25:28; Rom 12:21; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Judg 8:3—Then; 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; Ps 37:8—Cease; Prov 14:17—that; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 17:27—an excellent spirit; Prov 18:19—than; Prov 20:3—an; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Titus 1:7—not soon

Proverbs 16:33; Num 26:55–65; Josh 7:14; 18:5, 10; 1 Sam 14:41, 42; Neh 11:1; Jonah 1:7; Acts 1:26 Reciprocal: Gen 24:44—the woman; Lev 16:8—cast lots; Josh 14:2—lot; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Josh 21:8—by lot; Judg 20:9—by lot against it; 1 Chr 24:5—they divided by lot; 1 Chr 25:8—cast lots; Esth 3:7—they cast Pur; Prov 18:18—General; Ezek 21:21—the king; Ezek 47:14—fall

CHAPTER 17

Proverbs 17:1 a dry: Prov 15:17; Ps 37:16 an house: Prov 7:14 sacrifices: or, good cheer with: Prov 21:9, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:24—the king; Eccl 4:6—General; 1 Thess 4:11—that; 2 Thess 3:12—that with; Jas 5:5—as in

Proverbs 17:2 wise: Prov 11:29; 14:35; Gen 24:4–67; Eccl 4:13 that: Prov 10:5; 19:26; 29:15 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—the; Gen 39:4—overseer; Gen 41:41—General; Prov 12:24—hand; Prov 16:20—handleth; Prov 27:18—so

Proverbs 17:3; Prov 27:21; Ps 26:2; 66:10; Isa 48:10; Jer 17:10; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:7; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Exod 15:25—proved; Deut 8:2—prove thee; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Chr 28:9—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 23:10—he hath; Job 28:1—where they fine it; Ps 7:4—If I; Ps 139:23—know; Prov 25:4—General; Jer 6:29—the founder; Ezek 22:18—in the midst; Dan 11:35—to try; Rom 8:27—And he; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; Heb 11:17—when; Jas 1:12—when

Proverbs 17:4; Prov 28:4; 1 Sam 22:7–11; 1 Kgs 22:6–28; Isa 30:10; Jer 5:31; 2 Tim 4:3, 4; 1 John 4:5; Rev 13:3–8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—shalt not; 1 Sam 24:9—General; Prov

6:12—naughty

Proverbs 17:5 mocketh: Prov 14:21, 31; Ps 69:9; 1 John 3:17 and: Prov 24:17, 18; Job 31:29; Jer 17:16; Obad 11–13, 16; Rom 12:15 unpunished: Heb. held innocent, Prov 16:5 marg. Reciprocal: Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 25:35—thy brother; Job 30:25—was; Ps 35:15—in mine; Prov 28:20—innocent; Jer 25:29—Ye shall; Jer 49:12—they whose; Jer 50:11—ye were; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 35:15—didst; Ezek 36:5—with the; Obad 12—rejoiced; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Rom 15:26—the poor; 1 Cor 11:22—that have not; Jas 1:9—the brother; Jas 2:6—ye

Proverbs 17:6 Children's: Gen 50:23; Job 42:16, 17; Ps 127:3–5; 128:3–6 and the: Exod 3:14, 15; 1 Kgs 11:12; 15:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:48—which; Job 21:8—General; Job 29:5—my children; Ps 107:41—maketh; Ps 127:4—so are children; Eccl 6:3—a man; Isa 49:18—thou shalt; Jer 8:8—in vain; 1 Thess 2:19—crown; 1 Thess 2:20—General

Proverbs 17:7 Excellent speech: Heb. A lip of excellency, Prov 26:7; Ps 50:16, 17; Matt 7:5 much: Prov 16:10–13; 29:12; 2 Sam 23:3; Job 34:12; Ps 101:3–5 lying lips: Heb. a lip of lying, Prov 12:19 Reciprocal: Judg 16:7—If they bind

Proverbs 17:8 gift: Prov 17:23; Ps 18:16; 19:6; 21:13; 29:4; Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19 precious stone: Heb. stone of grace whithersoever: Gen 33:9–11; 43:11; 1 Sam 25:35; 2 Sam 16:1–4; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—took; Gen 24:31—thou; Gen 32:13—a present; Prov 18:16—General; Prov 19:6—and; Prov 21:14—gift; Dan 11:24—he shall scatter; Acts 24:26—hoped

Proverbs 17:9 that covereth: Prov 10:12; Ps 32:1; 1 Pet 4:8 seeketh: or, procureth but: Prov 16:28 Reciprocal: Prov 12:16—but; Prov 28:13—that

Proverbs 17:10 or, A reproof aweth more a wise man, than to strike a fool an hundred times. Prov 9:8, 9; 13:1; 15:5; 19:25; 27:22; 29:19; Ps 141:5; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 21:25—reproved; Judg 2:4—the people; 1 Sam 25:33—blessed; Prov 10:13—a rod; Prov 19:29—and; Prov 26:3—General; Eccl 7:5—better; Ezek 3:21—he shall; Luke 17:3—rebuke

Proverbs 17:11; 2 Sam 15:12; 16:5–9; 18:15, 19; 20:1, 22; 1 Kgs 2:24, 25, 31, 46; Matt 21:41; 22:7; Luke 19:27 Reciprocal: Prov 11:27—he that seeketh; Prov 16:14—messengers; Prov 26:17—passeth; 1 Pet 2:13—General

Proverbs 17:12 a bear: Prov 28:15; 2 Sam 17:8; 2 Kgs 2:24; Hos 13:8 rather: Prov 27:3; Matt 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Eccl 7:25—know; Dan 3:13—in his; Dan 7:5—another; Rev 13:2—and his feet

Proverbs 17:13; 1 Sam 24:17; 31:2, 3; 2 Sam 21:1–14; Ps 35:12; 38:20; 55:12–15; 109:4–13; Jer 18:20, 21; Matt 27:5, 25; Rom 12:17; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 44:4—Wherefore; 1 Sam 19:4—because his works; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; 1 Chr 10:14—he slew; 2 Chr 20:11—how they reward us; 2 Chr 24:22—but slew his son; Ps 109:5—they; Prov 20:22—I; Jer 37:18—General

Proverbs 17:14 beginning: Prov 17:19; 26:21; 29:22; Judg 12:1–6; 2 Sam 2:14–17; 19:41–43; 20:1–22; 2 Chr 10:14–16; 13:17; 25:17–24; 28:6 leave: Prov 13:10; 14:29; 15:1; 16:32; 19:11;

20:3; 25:8; Gen 13:8, 9; Judg 8:1–3; Eccl 7:8, 9; Matt 5:39–41; Acts 6:1–5; 15:2–21; Rom 12:18; 1 Thess 4:11; 2 Tim 2:23, 24; Jas 3:14–18 Reciprocal: Judg 12:6—there fell; 2 Sam 2:26—it will be; 2 Sam 2:27—unless; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 2 Sam 20:2—every man; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 2 Kgs 14:8—Come; 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldest; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; Prov 18:6—fool's; Prov 26:4—General; Prov 30:33—so; Hos 5:10—remove; Acts 12:20—but; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself; Col 3:8—anger; Heb 12:14—Follow; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath

Proverbs 17:15 that justifieth: Prov 24:23, 24; Exod 23:7; 1 Kgs 21:13; Isa 5:23; 55:8, 9; Ezek 22:27–29; Amos 5:7, 12; 6:12; Luke 23:18–25; Rom 4:5; Jas 5:6 abomination: Prov 6:16; 11:1; 15:8 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—What shall we say; Gen 44:17—God forbid; Deut 25:1—General; 1 Kgs 8:32—justifying; 2 Chr 6:23—justifying; Job 27:5—justify; Ps 94:21—condemn; Prov 3:32—the froward; Prov 17:26—to punish; Isa 5:20—them; Lam 3:35—turn; Mic 3:9—that; Matt 12:7—condemned; Luke 23:24—gave sentence; John 7:24—General

Proverbs 17:16 a price: Prov 1:22, 23; 8:4, 5; 9:4–6; Isa 55:1–3; Acts 13:46; 2 Cor 6:1 seeing: Prov 14:6; 18:15; 21:25, 26; Deut 5:29; Ps 81:11–13; Hos 4:11; John 3:20; Acts 28:26, 27 Reciprocal: Ps 111:2—that have; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 10:21—wisdom; Prov 15:32—getteth understanding; Prov 18:2—fool; Prov 19:8—wisdom; Prov 23:23—Buy; Eccl 10:2—but; Jer 5:21—understanding; Hos 7:11—without; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 13:44—like; Luke 7:32—are; Luke 7:35—General; Rom 1:28—as they did; 2 Pet 3:5—they willingly

Proverbs 17:17; Prov 18:24; 19:7; Ruth 1:16; 1 Sam 18:3; 19:2; 20:17; 23:16; 2 Sam 1:26; 9:1–13; Esth 4:14; John 15:13, 14; Heb 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—his brother; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; Ruth 2:20—hath not; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; 2 Sam 16:17—why wentest; Job 2:11—friends; Job 6:14—To him; Ps 119:20—at all times; Prov 27:10—better

Proverbs 17:18 void: Prov 6:1–5; 11:15; 20:16; 22:16, 27 understanding: Heb. heart Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—carry down; Job 17:3—strike; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 22:26—General

Proverbs 17:19 loveth: Prov 17:14; 29:9, 22; 2 Cor 12:20; Jas 1:20; 3:14–16 he that: Prov 16:18; 18:12; 24:27; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 15:1; 1 Kgs 1:5; Jer 22:13–15; Dan 4:20, 21 Reciprocal: Jer 22:14—I will

Proverbs 17:20 He that hath a froward heart: Heb. The froward of heart, Prov 3:32; 6:12–15; 8:13; Ps 18:26 and he: Prov 10:10, 14, 31; 18:6, 7; Eccl 10:12; Jas 3:6–8 Reciprocal: Job 9:20—it shall; Ps 140:11—an evil speaker; Prov 4:24—a; Prov 10:9—but; Jer 23:36—for every

Proverbs 17:21 that: Prov 17:25; 10:1; 15:20; 19:13; Gen 26:34; 1 Sam 2:32–35; 8:3; 2 Sam 18:33 hath: Prov 23:15, 16; 2 Cor 2:3; Phlm 1:19, 20; 3 John 4 Reciprocal: Prov 29:15—a child; Ezek 18:14—if he

Proverbs 17:22 merry: Prov 12:25; 15:13; 18:14; Eccl 9:7–9; Rom 5:2–5 like a medicine: Heb. to a medicine a broken: Ps 22:15; 32:3, 4; 102:3–5; 2 Cor 2:7; 7:10 Reciprocal: Neh 8:10—the joy; Ps 102:5—the voice; Prov 14:30—rottenness; Prov 15:15—but; Prov

15:30—a good; Isa 66:14—your bones

Proverbs 17:23; Prov 17:8; 18:16; 21:14; Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3; Isa 1:23; Ezek 22:12; Mic 7:3; Mark 14:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 27:19—General; Eccl 7:7—a gift; Isa 5:23—for reward; Acts 24:26—hoped

Proverbs 17:24 before: Prov 14:6; 15:14; Eccl 2:14; 8:1; John 7:17 the eyes: Prov 23:5; Ps 119:37; Eccl 6:9; 1 John 2:16 Reciprocal: Prov 8:9—General; Prov 24:7—too; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Matt 11:19—But

Proverbs 17:25; Prov 10:1; 15:20; 19:13; 2 Sam 13:1–22; Eccl 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:33—would God; 2 Sam 19:1—General; Prov 17:21—that; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 23:25—and she; Prov 29:15—a child; 2 Cor 2:5—any

Proverbs 17:26 to punish: Prov 17:15; 18:5; Gen 18:25 to strike: 2 Sam 3:23–25, 39; 16:7, 8; 19:7; Job 34:18, 19; Mic 5:1; John 18:22 Reciprocal: Neh 5:9—It is not; Jer 37:18—General

Proverbs 17:27 spareth: Prov 10:19; 15:28; Jas 1:19; 3:2 an excellent spirit: or, a cool spirit, Prov 16:32; Eccl 9:17; Jas 3:18 Reciprocal: Prov 12:26—righteous; Prov 21:23—General; Dan 5:12—an excellent; Dan 6:3—an

Proverbs 17:28; Prov 15:2; Job 13:5; Eccl 5:3; 10:3, 14 Reciprocal: Job 32:16—General; Prov 10:19—but; Prov 21:23—General; Prov 30:32—lay

CHAPTER 18

Proverbs 18:1 Through: etc. or, He that separateth himself seeketh, according to his desire and intermeddleth in every business. Exod 33:16; Zech 7:3; Rom 1:1; 2 Cor 6:17; Jude 19 seeketh: Prov 2:1–6; Matt 13:11, 44; Mark 4:11; Eph 5:15–17 intermeddleth: Prov 14:10; 17:14; 20:3, 19; 24:21; 26:17; Isa 26:8, 9; Jer 15:17; Mark 1:35 Reciprocal: Num 6:2—When; Deut 14:6—General; Ps 90:12—that; Ps 111:2—that have; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Ps 119:97—O how; Prov 2:2—thou; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 3:13—getteth; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 12:1—loveth; Prov 21:11—when the wise; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; John 7:4—there; Col 3:16—all

Proverbs 18:2 fool: Prov 1:7, 22; 17:16; Ps 1:1, 2; Matt 8:34; 1 Cor 8:1 but: Num 24:15, 16; 1 Cor 14:12; Phil 1:15; 2 Pet 2:15–19 Reciprocal: Ps 90:12—that; Ps 111:2—that have; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 14:6—scorner; Eccl 10:3—and he; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; John 7:4—there; Rom 1:31—Without understanding

Proverbs 18:3; Prov 11:2; 22:10; 29:16; 1 Sam 20:30; Neh 4:4; Ps 69:9, 20; 123:3, 4; Matt 27:39–44; 1 Pet 4:4, 14 Reciprocal: Prov 14:21—that despiseth

Proverbs 18:4 words: Prov 10:11; 13:14; 16:22; 20:5; Matt 12:34; John 4:14; 7:38, 39; Col 3:16; 4:6 the wellspring: Ps 78:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:2—all; Prov 18:21—Death; Matt 13:52—which

Proverbs 18:5 not: Prov 24:23; 28:21; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:16, 17; 16:19; Job 13:7, 8; 34:19; Matt 22:16 to overthrow: 1 Kgs 21:9–14; Isa 5:23; 59:14; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Neh 5:9—It is not; Ps 82:2—accept; Ps 140:4—overthrow; Prov 17:26—to punish; 1 Tim 5:21—without preferring

Proverbs 18:6 fool's: Prov 12:16; 13:10; 14:16; 16:27, 28; 17:14; 20:3; 27:3 his: Prov 14:3; 19:19; 22:24, 25; 25:24; 29:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:23—spoken; 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 2 Kgs 14:8—Come; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 25:19—why shouldst; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 10:8—fall; Prov 10:10—but; Prov 10:32—but; Prov 12:13—wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips; Prov 17:20—and he; Prov 25:8—hastily; Prov 26:17—passeth; Eccl 10:3—and he; Eccl 10:12—but; Matt 5:22—fool; 1 Cor 1:11—that there

Proverbs 18:7 his destruction: Prov 10:8, 14; 12:13; 13:3; Eccl 10:11–14 his lips: Prov 6:2; Judg 11:35; 1 Sam 14:24–46; Mark 6:23–28; Acts 23:14–22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; 1 Kgs 2:23—spoken; 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 64:8—tongue; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Prov 10:10—but; Prov 17:20—and he; Prov 20:25—a snare

Proverbs 18:8 words: Prov 12:18; 16:28; 26:20–22; Lev 19:16; Ps 52:2; 64:3, 4 talebearer: or, whisperer as wounds: or, like as when men are wounded innermost parts: Heb. chambers Reciprocal: Deut 22:14—General; Judg 16:18—Come up; 1 Sam 24:9—General; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Prov 15:4—a breach; Prov 20:19—that goeth; Prov 26:22—words; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

Proverbs 18:9 that is slothful: Prov 10:4; 23:20, 21; 24:30–34; Matt 25:26; Rom 12:11; Heb 6:12 is brother: Prov 28:24; Job 30:29; Luke 15:13, 14; 16:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:5—Simeon; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 6:6—thou; Matt 25:18—and hid; Luke 16:3—I cannot; John 6:12—that nothing

Proverbs 18:10 name: Gen 17:1; Exod 3:13–15; 6:3; 34:5–7; Isa 9:6; 57:15; Jer 23:6; Matt 1:23; Rev 1:8 a strong: 2 Sam 22:3, 51; Ps 18:2; 27:1; 61:3, 4; 91:2; 144:2; Isa 26:4 the righteous: Gen 32:11, 28, 29; 1 Sam 30:6; 2 Sam 22:45–47; Ps 56:3, 4 safe: Heb. set aloft, Ps 91:14; Hab 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—Come; Lev 26:5—dwell; Deut 33:27—refuge; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 1 Chr 6:54—castles; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; Ps 3:5—the; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 9:10—know; Ps 20:1—name; Ps 27:5—hide; Ps 46:1—refuge; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 71:3—my strong habitation; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Prov 14:26—his; Prov 27:12—General; Prov 29:25—whoso; Eccl 7:12—wisdom; Isa 4:6—tabernacle; Isa 8:14—he shall be; Isa 14:32—trust in it; Isa 26:20—enter; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Jer 16:19—my strength; Ezek 11:16—as a; Dan 6:23—because; Joel 3:16—hope; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Hab 3:4—the hiding; Zeph 2:3—hid; John 17:11—thine; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; Eph 6:16—the shield

Proverbs 18:11; Prov 10:15; 11:4; Deut 32:31; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6–9; 52:5–7; 62:10, 11; Eccl 7:12; Luke 12:19–21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:54—castles; Prov 28:11—rich; Jer 48:36—the riches; Ezek 28:4—General; Hab 2:9—set; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 18:24—How

Proverbs 18:12 destruction: Prov 11:2; 16:18; 29:23; Ezek 16:49, 50; 28:2, 9; Dan 5:23, 24; Acts 12:21–23 and: Prov 15:33; Job 42:6–17; Isa 6:5–13; Dan 9:20, 23; Luke 14:11; 1 Pet 5:5

Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—humble; Num 16:27—and stood; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 1 Sam 18:18—Who am I; 1 Sam 25:41—thine; 1 Kgs 1:5—exalted; 1 Kgs 20:18—General; Esth 6:6—To whom; Prov 17:19—he that; Prov 21:24—haughty; Isa 10:14—And my; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Ezek 29:9—because; Ezek 31:10—and his; Hos 13:1—Ephraim; Obad 3—pride; Hab 2:9—set; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 18:14—every; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; Jas 4:6—giveth grace

Proverbs 18:13 that: Deut 13:14; 2 Sam 16:4; 19:24–30; Esth 3:10–15; 8:5–17; Job 29:16; Dan 6:9, 14; John 7:51 answereth a matter: Heb. returneth a word Reciprocal: Josh 22:21—answered; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; 2 Sam 19:29—Why speakest; Job 18:2—mark; Job 32:4—waited till Job had spoken; Prov 18:17—General; Acts 25:16—and have; Acts 25:27—General; Acts 26:1—Thou; Jas 1:19—slow to speak; 1 Pet 4:8—for

Proverbs 18:14 spirit: Job 1:20, 21; 2:7–10; Ps 147:3; Rom 5:3–5; 8:35–37; 2 Cor 1:12; 12:9, 10; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6 but: Prov 17:22; Job 6:4; 7:14, 15; 10:15–17; Ps 30:9, 10; 32:3, 4; 38:2–4; 42:10, 11; 55:3, 5; 77:2, 3; 88:14–16; 109:22; Mark 14:33, 34; 2 Cor 2:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—vexed; Ps 6:3—My; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Prov 14:10—heart; Prov 15:4—a breach; Prov 15:13—by; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow

Proverbs 18:15; Prov 1:5; 4:5, 7; 9:9; 10:14; 15:14; 23:23; 1 Kgs 3:9; Ps 119:97–104; Luke 8:8–10; 10:39; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Job 8:10—utter words; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 15:32—getteth understanding; Prov 17:16—seeing; Prov 21:11—when the wise; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 13:7—a prudent

Proverbs 18:16; Prov 17:8; 19:6; 21:14; Gen 32:20; 33:10; 43:11; 1 Sam 25:27 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—took; Gen 24:31—thou; Gen 32:13—a present; Judg 3:15—sent a present; 1 Sam 16:20—an ass laden; 1 Sam 25:18—took two; 1 Sam 30:26—to his friends; 2 Sam 16:1—with a couple; 2 Kgs 18:31—Make an agreement with me; Prov 17:23—General

Proverbs 18:17; Prov 18:13; 2 Sam 16:1–3; 19:24–27; Acts 24:5, 6, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 39:19—heard; 2 Sam 16:4—Behold; Job 32:11—whilst; Prov 28:11—the poor; Luke 6:42—cast; Acts 25:16—and have; Acts 26:1—Thou

Proverbs 18:18; Prov 16:33; Josh 14:2; 1 Sam 10:21–27; 14:42; 1 Chr 6:63; 24:31; Neh 11:1 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Josh 18:10—cast lots; Josh 21:8—by lot; Neh 10:34—cast

Proverbs 18:19 brother: Prov 6:19; Gen 4:5–8; 27:41–45; 32:6–11; 37:3–5, 11, 18–27; 2 Sam 13:22, 28; 1 Kgs 2:23–25; 12:16; 2 Chr 13:17; Acts 15:39 than: Prov 16:32 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Judg 12:6—there fell; Judg 20:48—smote them; 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab's anger; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; Acts 7:26—ye are; 1 Pet 3:1—won

Proverbs 18:20; Prov 12:13, 14; 13:2; 22:18, 21; 25:11, 12 Reciprocal: Isa 60:9—unto; Hos 10:13—eaten; John 4:32—I have

Proverbs 18:21 Death: Prov 18:4–7; 10:20, 21, 31; 11:30; Matt 12:35–37; Rom 10:14, 15; 2 Cor 2:16; 11:15; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6; Titus 1:10, 11; Jas 3:6–9; 2 Pet 2:18 and: Prov 10:19; Eccl 10:12–14; Isa 57:19 Reciprocal: Deut 22:14—General; Job 6:25—forcible; Job 19:2—break me; Ps 12:3—proud; Ps 34:13—Keep; Ps 39:1—that I; Ps 52:2—like; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Ps 140:11—an evil speaker; Prov 10:10—but; Prov 12:14—satisfied; Prov 21:23—General;

Eccl 10:11—a babbler; Jer 18:18—Come and let us smite; Jer 49:16—terribleness; Hos 10:12—Sow; Hos 10:13—eaten; Jas 1:19—slow to speak; Jas 3:5—so

Proverbs 18:22 findeth a wife: Prov 5:15–23; 12:4; 19:14; 31:10–31; Gen 24:67; 29:20, 21, 28; Eccl 9:9; Hos 12:12; 1 Cor 7:2 and: Prov 3:4; 8:35 Reciprocal: Gen 2:18—good; Gen 2:22—brought; Gen 24:44—the woman; Ruth 4:10—have I; 1 Sam 25:39—to take her; Matt 19:10—General; John 2:1—a marriage

Proverbs 18:23 poor: Ruth 2:7; 1 Sam 2:36; 2 Kgs 4:1, 2; Isa 66:2; Matt 5:3; Jas 1:9–11 rich: Gen 42:7, 30; Exod 5:2; 1 Sam 25:10, 17; Jas 2:3 Reciprocal: Judg 8:6—General; 1 Sam 20:10—answer thee; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; Job 41:3—General; Prov 19:7—yet; Prov 22:7—rich

Proverbs 18:24 that hath: Prov 17:17; 27:9; 1 Sam 19:4, 5; 30:26–31; 2 Sam 9:1–13; 16:17; 17:27–29; 19:30–39; 21:7; 1 Chr 12:38–40; Matt 26:49, 50 there: 2 Sam 1:26; John 15:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—took; Gen 23:7—General; Gen 39:8—my master; Deut 13:6—thy brother; Josh 2:14—when the Lord; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; Ruth 4:15—better; 1 Sam 18:1—loved him; 1 Sam 20:17—for he loved; 2 Sam 15:15—Behold; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; Job 2:11—friends; Job 19:14—kinsfolk; Prov 27:10—better; Mark 14:31—he spake; Luke 5:7—that they should

CHAPTER 19

Proverbs 19:1 Better: Prov 19:22; 12:26; 15:16; 16:8; 28:6; Ps 37:26; Matt 16:26; Jas 2:5, 6 perverse: 1 Sam 25:17, 25; Isa 59:3; Matt 12:31–34 Reciprocal: Ps 7:8—to mine; Ps 119:141—small; Prov 20:7—just; Prov 28:11—the poor; Eccl 4:13—is a poor; Eccl 6:8—the poor; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Acts 20:30—speaking; Jas 1:9—the brother; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Proverbs 19:2 that the: Prov 10:21; Eccl 12:9; Isa 27:11; Hos 4:6; John 16:3; Rom 10:2; Phil 1:9 and: Prov 1:16; 14:29; 21:5; 25:8; 28:22; Job 31:5; Eccl 7:9; Isa 28:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; 2 Sam 16:4—Behold; Neh 5:9—It is not; Prov 7:7—void

Proverbs 19:3 foolishness: Gen 3:6–12; 4:5–14; Num 16:19–41; 17:12, 13; 1 Sam 13:13; 15:23; 22:13–23; 1 Kgs 20:42, 43; 2 Kgs 3:9, 10; 6:33; 2 Chr 16:9, 10; Acts 13:45, 46 fretteth: Ps 37:1, 7; Isa 8:21, 22; Rev 16:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:12—General; Gen 27:34—he cried; Num 14:39—mourned greatly; Deut 1:41—We have sinned; Judg 21:3—why is; 2 Sam 17:23—saw; Jer 3:21—for they have; Lam 3:39—doth; Ezek 18:29—General; Ezek 33:20—Yet

Proverbs 19:4 maketh: Prov 19:6, 7; 14:20; Luke 15:13–15 the poor: Prov 10:15; Job 6:15–23; 19:13–17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:17—to; Exod 23:8—thou shalt take

Proverbs 19:5 false: Prov 19:9; 6:19; 21:28; Exod 23:1; Deut 19:16–21; Ps 120:3, 4; Dan 6:24 unpunished: Heb. held innocent, Deut 5:11; 1 Kgs 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Deut 5:20—General; Deut 19:19—Then shall; Judg 11:13—Because Israel; 1 Sam 22:9—Doeg; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Ps 52:5—God; Prov 12:17—but; Prov 14:5—General; Prov 24:28—not; Eccl 10:12—but; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Dan

11:32—shall be; Hos 10:13—eaten; Rev 21:8—and all

Proverbs 19:6 will: Prov 19:12; 16:15; 29:26; Gen 42:6; 2 Sam 19:19–39; Job 29:24, 25; Ps 45:12; Matt 2:11 and: Prov 17:8; 18:16; 21:14; Gen 32:20; 43:15; Rom 6:23 him that giveth gifts: Heb. a man of gifts Reciprocal: Gen 32:13—a present; Gen 43:11—carry down; Judg 3:15—sent a present; 1 Sam 18:23—a poor man; 2 Sam 13:3—a friend; Job 11:19—many; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Prov 14:20—but; Prov 19:4—maketh; Dan 11:24—he shall scatter; Acts 24:26—hoped

Proverbs 19:7 the brethren: Prov 19:4; 14:20; Ps 38:11; 88:8, 18; Eccl 9:15, 16; Jas 2:6 he: Prov 21:13; Luke 18:38–40 yet: Prov 18:23; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:23—a poor man; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 30:10—flee far; Prov 10:15—the destruction; Prov 17:17—General; Prov 27:10—neither; Prov 28:8—pity; Eccl 4:1—they had; Lam 1:2—all her friends; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate

Proverbs 19:8 wisdom: Heb. an heart, Prov 17:16; Ezek 36:26 loveth: Prov 8:35, 36; John 12:25; 1 Pet 3:10 he that keepeth: Prov 2:1–9; 3:18, 21; 4:4, 6, 21; 16:20; 22:18; Ps 19:11; John 14:21 Reciprocal: Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 10:14—lay

Proverbs 19:9 false: Prov 19:5 and: Isa 9:15–17; Jer 23:25–32; 28:15–17; 29:31, 32; Ezek 13:22; 2 Thess 2:8–10; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Rev 19:20; 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Gen 39:17—General; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Deut 5:20—General; Deut 19:19—Then shall; Judg 11:13—Because Israel; 2 Sam 19:6—thou regardest; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Ps 34:13—speaking; Ps 52:5—God; Ps 120:4—arrows; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 12:19—but; Prov 14:5—General; Prov 21:28—false witness; Prov 24:28—not

Proverbs 19:10 Delight: Prov 30:21, 22; 1 Sam 25:36; Esth 3:15; Isa 5:11, 12; 22:12–14; Hos 7:3–5; 9:1; Amos 6:3–6; Luke 16:19, 23; Jas 4:9 much: 2 Sam 3:24, 25, 39; Eccl 10:5–7; Isa 3:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:6—thou regardest; Prov 26:8— so; Eccl 10:7—General

Proverbs 19:11 discretion: or, prudence deferreth: Prov 12:16; 14:29; 15:18; 16:32; 17:14; Col 3:12, 13; Jas 1:19 and: Prov 16:32; 20:3; 25:21; Gen 50:15–21; Matt 5:44, 45; 18:21, 22; Rom 12:18–21; Eph 4:32; 5:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; Isa 48:9—defer; Eph 4:26—ye

Proverbs 19:12 king's: Prov 16:14, 15; 20:2; 28:15; Esth 7:8; Eccl 8:4; Dan 2:12, 13; 3:19–23; 5:19; 6:24; Luke 12:4, 5 his: 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 72:6; Hos 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 40:2—wroth; Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; Exod 2:14—Moses; Deut 33:13—the dew; 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; 2 Sam 19:2—turned; Esth 1:12—was the king; Esth 7:7—for he saw; Ps 7:2—like; Prov 14:35—king's; Prov 19:6—will; Ezek 19:7—and the land; Zech 8:12—the heavens; Eph 4:31—wrath; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 10:3—loud

Proverbs 19:13 foolish: Prov 10:1; 15:20; 17:21, 25; 2 Sam 13:1–2 Sam 18:33; Eccl 2:18, 19 the contentions: Prov 21:9, 19; 25:24; 27:15; Job 14:19 Reciprocal: Prov 12:4—virtuous; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Prov 14:35—king's; Prov 30:23—an odious; Matt 19:10—General

Proverbs 19:14 the inheritance: Prov 13:22; Deut 21:16; Josh 11:23; 2 Cor 12:14 and a: Prov 3:6; 18:22; 31:10–31; Gen 24:7; 28:1–4; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:22—brought; Gen 24:14—she that; Gen 24:44—the woman; Ruth 4:10—have I; 1 Sam 25:39—to take her;

Prov 12:4—virtuous; Eccl 9:9—with the wife; Matt 19:10—General; John 2:1—a marriage; 1 Cor 7:2—let

Proverbs 19:15 casteth: Prov 19:24; 6:9, 10; 20:13; 23:21; 24:33; Isa 56:10; Rom 13:11, 12; Eph 5:14 and: Prov 10:4, 5; 20:13; 23:21; 2 Thess 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:21—General; 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; 2 Sam 19:7—comfortably unto thy; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 12:24—but; Prov 20:4—sluggard; Prov 26:13—General; Matt 20:3—standing; Matt 20:6—Why; Luke 16:3—I cannot; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not; 2 Pet 1:8—barren

Proverbs 19:16 keepeth the: Prov 3:1; 29:18; Ps 103:18; Eccl 8:5; 12:13; Jer 7:23; Luke 10:28; 11:28; John 14:15, 21–23; 15:10–14; 1 Cor 7:19; 1 John 2:3, 4; 3:22; 5:3; Rev 22:14 keepeth his: Prov 16:17; 21:23; 22:5; Ezek 33:5; Matt 16:26 he that despiseth: Prov 13:13; 15:32

Proverbs 19:17 that hath: Prov 14:21; 28:8, 27; 2 Sam 12:6; Eccl 11:1 lendeth: Prov 11:24, 25; 28:27; Deut 15:7–14; Isa 58:7–11; Matt 10:41, 42; 25:40; 2 Cor 9:6–8; Phil 4:17; Heb 6:10 that which he hath given: or, his deed Reciprocal: Exod 1:20—God; Lev 25:35—thy brother; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 23:20—that the; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:16—General; Job 22:7—not given; Job 30:25—was; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 14:31—but; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 6:35—love; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 10:35—whatsoever; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 14:14—for thou; Luke 16:9—Make; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 20:35—It is; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 1 John 3:17—whoso

Proverbs 19:18 Chasten: Prov 13:24; 22:15; 23:13, 14; 29:15, 17; Heb 12:7–10 for his crying: or, to his destruction, or, to cause him to die Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; 1 Sam 3:13—restrained them not; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:11—no chastening

Proverbs 19:19 man: Prov 22:24, 25; 25:28; 29:22; 1 Sam 20:30, 31; 22:7–23; 24:17–22; 26:21–25; 2 Sam 16:5, 6 do it again: Heb. add Reciprocal: Gen 40:2—wroth; 2 Kgs 23:33—put; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Prov 18:6—his; Col 3:8—anger; Titus 3:2—no; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath

Proverbs 19:20 receive: Prov 1:8; 2:1–9; 8:34, 35 be: Num 23:10; Deut 8:16; 32:29; Ps 37:37; 90:12, 14; Luke 16:19–23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 1 Chr 21:11—Choose thee; 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Job 8:7—thy latter; Prov 4:1—attend; Prov 4:10—my; Prov 12:15—but; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 15:5—but; Prov 15:31—ear; Jer 35:13—Will; Ezek 3:10—receive; Rev 3:18—counsel

Proverbs 19:21 many: Prov 12:2; Gen 37:19, 20; Esth 9:25; Ps 21:11; 33:10, 11; 83:4; Eccl 7:29; Isa 7:6, 7; Dan 11:24, 25; Matt 26:4, 5; 27:63, 64 nevertheless: Prov 16:1, 9; 21:1, 30; Gen 45:4–8; 50:20; Job 23:13; Isa 14:24, 26, 27; 46:10; Dan 4:35; Acts 4:27, 28; 5:38, 39; Eph 1:11; Heb 6:17, 18; 1 Pet 2:8; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:45—then I; Num 22:38—have I; Num 23:27—peradventure; 1 Sam 23:17—I shall be; 2 Sam 17:14—to defeat; Job 17:11—purposes; Job 42:2—can be withholden from thee; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 44:29—my words; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 20:32—that which; Ezek 38:10—that at; Dan 11:17—set; Dan 11:27—but; Dan 11:36—for; Mark 14:2—Not; Luke 2:6—so; Acts 12:4—intending; Acts

27:1—when; Rom 15:28—I will; 1 Cor 16:7—if; Jas 4:15—If; Rev 17:17—until

Proverbs 19:22 desire: 1 Chr 29:2, 3, 17; 2 Chr 6:8; Mark 12:41–44; 14:6–8; 2 Cor 8:2, 3, 12 and; Prov 19:1; Job 6:15; 17:5; Ps 62:9; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Prov 14:22—devise; Prov 23:7—as; Prov 28:6—General; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; Eph 4:32—kind

Proverbs 19:23 fear: Prov 10:27; 14:26, 27; Ps 19:9; 33:18, 19; 34:9–11; 85:9; 103:17; 145:18–20; Mal 3:16, 17; 4:2; Acts 9:31 shall abide: Ps 90:14; 91:16; Isa 58:10, 11; Matt 5:6; Phil 4:11, 12; 1 Tim 4:8; 6:6–9; Heb 13:5, 6 he shall: Prov 12:21; Rom 8:28; 2 Tim 4:18 Reciprocal: Ps 25:13—His soul; Prov 11:19—righteousness; Prov 24:31—and the; Eccl 12:13—for; Isa 33:6—fear

Proverbs 19:24; Prov 19:15; 6:9, 10; 12:27; 15:19; 24:30–34; 26:13–16; Ps 74:11 Reciprocal: Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 20:4— sluggard; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 26:15—slothful

Proverbs 19:25 Smite: Prov 21:11; Deut 13:11; 21:21 beware: Heb. be cunning reprove: Prov 9:9, 10; 15:5; 17:10; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 20:30—stripes; Prov 26:3—General; Eph 5:11—but

Proverbs 19:26 wasteth: Prov 10:1; 17:25; 23:22–25; 28:14; 30:11, 17; Deut 21:18–21; Luke 15:12–16, 30 a son: Prov 10:5; 17:2; 28:7 Reciprocal: Exod 26:28—reach; Deut 21:20—he is a glutton; Prov 14:35—him; Prov 28:24—robbeth

Proverbs 19:27; Prov 14:7; Deut 13:1–4; 1 Kgs 22:22–28; Matt 7:15; 16:6, 12; Mark 4:24; 7:6–14; John 10:5; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Eph 4:14; 1 Tim 4:7; 6:3–5; 2 Pet 2:1, 2; 1 John 4:1; 2 John 10; Rev 2:2 Reciprocal: Judg 18:14—now therefore; 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; 2 Chr 10:13—forsook; 2 Chr 22:4—they were his; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Ezek 13:19—to slay; Mark 8:15—Take; Mark 12:27—ye; Jas 5:19—err

Proverbs 19:28 An ungodly witness: Heb. a witness of Belial, 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Acts 6:11–13 scorneth: Ps 10:5, 11; Isa 28:14–18; Luke 18:2–4 the: Prov 15:14; Job 15:16; 20:12, 13; 34:7; Hos 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Prov 12:17—but

Proverbs 19:29 Judgments: Prov 3:34; 9:12; Isa 28:22; 29:20; Acts 13:40, 41; 2 Pet 3:3–7 and; Prov 7:22; 10:13; 17:10; 26:3; Heb 12:6 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Judg 8:16—the elders; Ps 1:1—scornful; Prov 1:22—the scornors; Prov 21:24—haughty

CHAPTER 20

Proverbs 20:1; Prov 23:29–35; 31:4; Gen 9:21–23; 19:31–36; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 11:13; 13:28; 1 Kgs 20:16–21; Isa 28:7; Hos 4:11; 7:5; Hab 2:15, 16; 1 Cor 6:10; Gal 5:21; Eph 5:18 Reciprocal: Gen 19:33—drink; Deut 21:20—he is a glutton; Esth 1:10—the heart; Ps 94:9—He that planted; Prov 23:20—not; Prov 23:30—tarry; Eccl 2:3—yet; Eccl 10:16—and; Isa 5:11—inflame; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth

Proverbs 20:2 fear: Prov 16:14, 15; 19:12; Eccl 10:4; Hos 11:10; Amos 3:8 sinneth: Prov

8:36; 1 Kgs 2:23 Reciprocal: Num 16:38—sinners; Esth 1:12—was the king; Prov 24:22—who; Prov 28:15—a roaring; Prov 29:24—hateth; Prov 30:31—against; Eccl 8:4—the word; Eccl 10:16—and; Dan 2:12—General; Amos 1:2—The Lord; Rom 13:3—rulers; Rom 13:4—be; 2 Tim 4:17—and I; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Proverbs 20:3 an: Prov 14:29; 16:32; 17:14; 19:11; 25:8–10; Eph 1:6–8; 4:32; 5:1 but: Prov 14:17; 18:6; 21:24; 2 Kgs 14:9; Jas 3:14; 4:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldst; 2 Chr 25:17—let us see; 2 Chr 25:19—why shouldst; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; Prov 26:17—passeth

Proverbs 20:4 sluggard: Prov 10:4; 19:15, 24; 26:13–16 cold: or, winter therefore: Prov 6:10, 11; 19:15; 24:34; Matt 25:3–10, 24–28; 2 Pet 1:5–11 Reciprocal: Exod 16:27—and they found none; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 24:31—and the; Eccl 4:5—fool; Eccl 10:18—General; Eccl 11:4—General; Luke 16:3—to beg; 2 Thess 3:10—that

Proverbs 20:5; Prov 18:4; Ps 64:6; 1 Cor 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:12—sounded; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Rom 8:39—depth

Proverbs 20:6 proclaim: Prov 25:14; 27:2; Matt 6:2; Luke 18:8, 11, 28; 22:33; 2 Cor 12:11 goodness: or, bounty but: Ps 12:1; Eccl 7:28; Jer 5:1; Mic 7:2; Luke 18:8; John 1:47 Reciprocal: Prov 21:2—right; Prov 28:20—faithful; Matt 9:14—Why; Matt 26:33—yet; Luke 16:15—Ye

Proverbs 20:7 just: Prov 14:2; 19:1; Ps 15:2; 26:1, 11; Isa 33:15; Luke 1:6; 2 Cor 1:12; Titus 2:11, 12; 3 John 3, 4 his children: Prov 13:22; Gen 17:7; Ps 37:26; 112:2; Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Deut 28:4—General; Josh 11:6—horses; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; Ezra 9:12—and leave it; Ps 25:13—his seed; Ps 25:21—General; Isa 26:7—way; Acts 11:14—all; Phil 4:8—are just

Proverbs 20:8; Prov 20:26; 16:12; 29:14; 1 Sam 23:3, 4; 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 72:4; 92:9; 99:4; 101:6–8; Isa 32:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:39—I am; 1 Kgs 2:36—Shimei; 1 Kgs 7:7—of judgment; Neh 13:28—I chased; Job 29:8—young men; Ps 101:8—early; Prov 14:35—king's; Prov 25:5—away; Prov 29:4—king; Prov 29:12—General; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Rom 13:4—be

Proverbs 20:9; 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Chr 6:36; Job 14:4; 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Eccl 7:20; 1 Cor 4:4; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Lev 13:6—wash; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 51:10—clean; 2 Cor 7:1—let

Proverbs 20:10 Divers weights, and divers measures: Heb. a stone and a stone, an ephah and an ephah, Deut 25:13 both: Prov 20:23; 11:1; 16:11; Lev 19:35; Deut 25:13–15; Amos 8:4–7; Mic 6:10, 11 abomination: Deut 7:25, 26; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Lev 19:13—shalt not; Deut 17:1—for that; Prov 6:16—an; Ezek 45:10—General

Proverbs 20:11; Prov 21:8; 22:15; Ps 51:5; 58:3; Matt 7:16; Luke 1:15, 66; 2:46, 47; 6:43, 44 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; 2 Kgs 22:2—right; Ps 36:1—The transgression

Proverbs 20:12; Exod 4:11; Ps 94:9; 119:18; Matt 13:13–16; Acts 26:18; Eph 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 29:4—General; 1 Kgs 3:9—understanding; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa

35:5—the ears; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Luke 8:8—He that; John 10:21—Can; 1 Cor 12:17—General

Proverbs 20:13 Love: Prov 6:9–11; 10:4; 12:11; 13:4; 19:15; 24:30–34; Rom 12:11; 2 Thess 3:10 open: Jonah 1:6; Rom 13:11; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14

Proverbs 20:14 It is naught: Eccl 1:10; Hos 12:7, 8; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: Prov 21:6—getting

Proverbs 20:15 but: Prov 3:15; 8:11; 10:20, 21; 15:7, 23; 16:16, 21, 24; 25:12; Job 28:12–19; Eccl 12:9–11; Rom 10:14, 15; Eph 4:29 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a sardius; 1 Kgs 10:10—and precious; Job 33:3—my lips; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Prov 10:13—the lips; Prov 24:4—General; Prov 31:10—her

Proverbs 20:16 Take his: Prov 11:15; 22:26, 27; 27:13; Exod 22:26, 27 a strange: Prov 2:16; 5:3; 7:5, 10; 23:27 Reciprocal: Gen 38:17—Wilt thou; Job 17:3—put me; Prov 6:1—if thou be; Prov 17:18—void; Heb 7:22—a surety

Proverbs 20:17 deceit: Heb. lying, or falsehood, Prov 4:17 is sweet: Prov 9:17, 18; Gen 3:6, 7; Job 20:12–20; Eccl 11:9; Heb 11:25 his: Lam 3:15, 16

Proverbs 20:18 purpose: Prov 15:22; 24:6 and: Prov 25:8; Judg 1:1, 2; 9:29; 20:7, 18, 23, 26–28; 2 Sam 2:26, 27; 2 Chr 25:17–23; Luke 14:31 Reciprocal: Josh 7:2—Go up; Josh 22:13—sent; Judg 18:2—to spy; Judg 19:30—consider; 2 Sam 2:14—play before; 1 Kgs 1:12—let me; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 2 Kgs 6:8—took; 2 Kgs 14:8—Come; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 16:12—for; Acts 12:20—but

Proverbs 20:19 that goeth: Prov 11:13; 18:8; 26:20–22; Lev 19:16 meddle: Prov 24:21 flattereth: or, enticeth, Prov 16:29; Rom 16:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah; Job 17:5—He that; Ps 12:2—flattering; Ps 101:5—Whoso; Prov 1:10—General; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; Prov 25:9—a secret to another; Prov 26:22—words; Prov 29:5—that; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 1 Thess 2:5—used; 1 Tim 5:13—wandering

Proverbs 20:20 curseth: Prov 30:11, 17; Exod 20:12; 21:17; Lev 20:9; Deut 27:16; Matt 15:4; Mark 7:10–13 his: Prov 13:9; 24:20; Job 18:5, 6, 18; Matt 22:13; 25:8; Jude 13 lamp: or, candle, Prov 20:27 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—obey the voice; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Job 11:20—their hope; Job 12:5—a lamp; Job 21:17—oft; Job 29:3—candle; Ezek 22:7—set; Ezek 32:8—dark; Eph 6:2—General; Col 3:20—obey; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers

Proverbs 20:21 gotten: Prov 23:4; 28:20, 22; 1 Tim 6:9 but: Prov 13:22; 28:8; Job 27:16, 17; Hab 2:6; Zech 5:4; Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: Num 32:19—we will; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 21:5—of every; Prov 21:6—getting

Proverbs 20:22 I: Prov 17:13; 24:29; Deut 32:35; Rom 12:17–19; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 3:9 wait: 2 Sam 16:12; Ps 27:14; 37:34; Isa 40:31; Lam 3:25, 26; 1 Pet 2:23; 4:19 Reciprocal: Lev 19:18—not avenge; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; Ps 37:7—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Matt 5:39—That; 1 Cor 6:7—Why

Proverbs 20:23 weights: Prov 20:10; Ezek 45:10 a false balance: Heb. balances of deceit, Hos 12:7; Amos 8:5 Reciprocal: Deut 25:16—all that do; Prov 6:16—an; Prov 11:1—A

false balance is; Prov 16:11—just; Mic 6:10—and; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Proverbs 20:24 Man's: Ps 37:23; Jer 10:23; Dan 5:23; Acts 17:28 how: Prov 14:8; 16:9; Ps 25:4, 12; Isa 10:6, 7 Reciprocal: Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 21:1—The king's

Proverbs 20:25 a snare: Prov 18:7; Lev 5:15; 22:10–15; 27:30; Mal 3:8–10 after: Lev 27:9, 10, 31; Num 30:2–16; Eccl 5:4–6; Matt 5:33 Reciprocal: Deut 23:23—That which; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; Judg 21:22—give unto; 2 Chr 28:21—took away; Eccl 5:5—General; Matt 15:5—It is; Acts 5:3—to keep

Proverbs 20:26 wise: Prov 20:8; 2 Sam 4:9–12; Ps 101:5–8 bringeth: 2 Sam 12:31; Isa 28:27, 28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:6—according; 1 Kgs 2:36—Shimei; Neh 13:28—I chased; Ps 72:4—break; Ps 101:8—early; Prov 14:35—king's; Rom 13:4—be

Proverbs 20:27 spirit: Gen 2:7; Job 32:8; Rom 2:15; 1 Cor 2:11; 2 Cor 4:2–6; 1 John 3:19–21 candle: or, lamp, Prov 20:20 searching: Prov 20:30; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 18:28—candle; Luke 11:36—the whole

Proverbs 20:28; Ps 61:7; 101:1 Mercy: Prov 16:6 his: Prov 16:12; 29:14; Ps 21:7; 26:1; Isa 16:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:31—merciful kings; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 25:5—his; Jer 22:15—and do

Proverbs 20:29 glory: Jer 9:23, 24; 1 John 2:14 the beauty: Prov 16:31; Lev 19:32 Reciprocal: Gen 25:8—good; Job 41:32—hoary; Eccl 12:5—the almond; 1 John 2:13—young

Proverbs 20:30 cleanseth away evil: Heb. is a purging medicine against evil stripes: Prov 19:25; 22:15; Isa 27:9; Heb 12:10 Reciprocal: Prov 20:27—searching

CHAPTER 21

Proverbs 21:1 The king's: Prov 16:1, 9; 20:24; Ezra 7:27, 28; Neh 1:11; 2:4; Ps 105:25; 106:46; Dan 4:35; Acts 7:10 as: Ps 74:15; 93:4; 114:3, 5; Isa 43:19; 44:27; Rev 16:4, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 12:18—General; Gen 12:20—General; Gen 20:6—withheld; Gen 33:4—embraced; Gen 43:14—And God; Gen 47:6—is; Exod 2:5—when she; Exod 2:6—she had compassion; 1 Sam 19:23—until he came; 2 Kgs 7:7—they arose; 2 Kgs 8:6—Restore all; 2 Kgs 25:27—king of Babylon; 2 Chr 18:31—God moved them; 2 Chr 33:13—brought him; Ezra 1:1—the Lord; Ezra 5:14—the king; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Ezra 6:22—turned; Neh 2:8—the king; Esth 4:8—request; Esth 5:2—she; Ps 105:19—his word; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Jer 15:11—cause the enemy to entreat thee; Jer 25:9—I; Jer 37:21—and that; Jer 38:10—the king; Jer 39:12—do him; Jer 40:5—or go; Jer 52:31—king of Babylon; Ezek 21:21—the king; Mark 14:15—he will; Mark 15:26—the superscription; Acts 7:23—it came; Phil 2:13—to will; Rev 17:17—put

Proverbs 21:2 right: Prov 16:2, 25; 20:6; 30:12; Ps 36:2; Luke 18:11, 12; Gal 6:3; Jas 1:22 the Lord: Prov 24:12; 1 Sam 16:7; Jer 17:10; Luke 16:15; John 2:24, 25; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Deut 12:8—every man; 1 Chr 29:17—triest the heart; Matt 18:35—from; Mark 14:15—he will; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; 2 Cor 10:18—not

Proverbs 21:3; Prov 15:8; 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 50:8; Isa 1:11–17; Jer 7:21–23; Hos 6:6; Mic 6:6–8; Mark 12:33 Reciprocal: Exod 32:29—Moses; Judg 20:8—We will not; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; Jer 22:15—and do; Ezek 18:5—that; Ezek 45:10—General; Hos 12:6—keep; Amos 5:24—let; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 9:13—I will; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Luke 11:42—and pass; Eph 5:10—acceptable

Proverbs 21:4 An high look: Heb. Haughtiness of eyes, Prov 6:17; 8:13; 30:13; Ps 10:4; Isa 2:11, 17; 3:16; Luke 18:14; 1 Pet 5:5 and the: Prov 21:27; 15:8; Rom 14:23 plowing of the wicked: or, light of the wicked Reciprocal: Lev 11:34—General; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; Prov 15:9—The way; Ezek 16:49—pride; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Zech 14:20—shall there; Luke 21:34—your hearts; Titus 1:15—but

Proverbs 21:5 thoughts: Prov 10:4; 13:4; 27:23–27; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:11, 12 of every: Prov 14:29; 20:21; 28:22 Reciprocal: Prov 19:2—and; Prov 29:20—words

Proverbs 21:6 getting: Prov 10:2; 13:11; 20:14, 21; 22:8; 30:8; Jer 17:11; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:3 seek: Prov 8:36; Ezek 18:31 Reciprocal: Ps 10:7—vanity; Prov 4:7—with; Prov 16:8—great; Isa 10:14—And my; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Eph 4:25—putting

Proverbs 21:7 robbery: Prov 1:18, 19; 10:6; 22:22, 23; Ps 7:16; 9:16; Isa 1:23, 24; Jer 7:9–11, 15; Ezek 22:13, 14; Mic 3:9–12 destroy them: Heb. saw them, or, dwell with them, Zech 5:3, 4 because: Prov 21:21; Ezek 18:18; Eph 5:6 Reciprocal: Prov 11:3—the perverseness; Prov 16:8—great; Isa 10:14—And my

Proverbs 21:8 way: Gen 6:5, 6, 12; Job 15:14–16; Ps 14:2, 3; Eccl 7:29; 9:3; 1 Cor 3:3; Eph 2:2, 3; Titus 3:3 but: Prov 15:26; 30:12; Dan 12:10; Matt 5:8; 12:33; Acts 15:9; Titus 1:15; 2:14; 3:5; 1 Pet 1:22, 23; 1 John 2:29; 3:3 Reciprocal: Prov 6:14—Frowardness; Prov 15:9—The way; Prov 20:11—General; Isa 55:8—General

Proverbs 21:9 better: Prov 21:19; 12:4; 19:13; 25:24; 27:15, 16 brawling woman in a wide house: Heb. woman of contentions in a house of society, Prov 15:17; 17:1 Reciprocal: Prov 9:13—General; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Prov 30:23—an odious; Matt 19:10—General

Proverbs 21:10 soul: Prov 3:29; 12:12; Ps 36:4; 52:2, 3; Mark 7:21, 22; 1 Cor 10:6; Jas 4:1–5; 1 John 2:16 findeth no favour: Heb. is not favoured, Prov 21:13; 1 Sam 25:8–11; Ps 112:5, 9; Isa 32:6–8; Mic 3:2, 3; Jas 2:13; 5:4–6 Reciprocal: Jas 4:5—The spirit

Proverbs 21:11 the scorner: Prov 19:25; Num 16:34; Deut 13:11; 21:21; Ps 64:7–9; Acts 5:5, 11–14; 1 Cor 10:6–11; Heb 2:1–3; 10:28, 29; Rev 11:13 when the wise: Prov 1:5; 9:9; 15:14; 18:1, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 17:12—thou shalt; Deut 19:20—General; Prov 1:22—the scornors

Proverbs 21:12 wisely: Job 5:3; 8:15; 18:14–21; 21:28–30; 27:13–23; Ps 37:35, 36; 52:5; 107:43; Hos 14:9; Hab 2:9–12 overthroweth: Prov 11:3–5; 13:6; 14:32; Gen 19:29; Amos 4:11; 1 Cor 10:5; 2 Pet 2:4–9; 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Deut 9:27—look not; 1 Kgs 1:52—wickedness; Prov 3:33—curse; Prov 14:11—house; Prov 21:15—destruction

Proverbs 21:13 stoppeth: Ps 58:4; Zech 7:11; Acts 7:57 at: Prov 28:27; Deut 15:7–11; Neh

5:1–5, 13; Isa 1:15–17; 58:6–9; Jer 34:16, 17; Zech 7:9–13; Matt 6:14; 7:2; 18:30–35; 25:41–46; Jas 2:13–16 cry himself: Prov 1:28; Ps 18:41; Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—we saw; Exod 11:6—General; Exod 12:30—and there was a great cry; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 15:9—he cry; Judg 9:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; Job 29:12—I delivered; Ps 66:18—If I regard; Prov 19:7—he; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 28:9—turneth; Prov 29:7—but; Isa 5:7—a cry; Ezek 16:49—neither; Zech 7:13—so; Matt 18:35—do; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Luke 10:31—he passed; John 9:31—we know; Jas 4:3—and

Proverbs 21:14 gift: Prov 17:8, 23; 18:16; 19:6; Gen 32:20; 43:11; 1 Sam 25:35 in secret: Matt 6:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—took; Gen 32:13—a present; Judg 3:15—sent a present; 1 Sam 25:18—took two

Proverbs 21:15 joy: Job 29:12–17; Ps 40:8; 112:1; 119:16, 92; Eccl 3:12; Isa 64:5; John 4:34; Rom 7:22 destruction: Prov 21:12; 5:20; 10:29; Matt 7:23; 13:41, 42; Luke 13:27, 28 Reciprocal: Job 31:3—destruction

Proverbs 21:16 wandereth: Prov 13:20; Ps 125:5; Zeph 1:6; John 3:19, 20; Heb 6:4–6; 10:26, 27, 38; 2 Pet 2:21, 22; 1 John 2:19 remain: Prov 2:18, 19; 7:26, 27; 9:18; Eph 2:1; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Ps 119:10—O let me; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 27:8—man; Ezek 18:24—in his; 1 John 3:14—that loveth

Proverbs 21:17 loveth: Prov 21:20; 5:10, 11; 23:21; Luke 15:13–16; 16:24, 25; 1 Tim 5:6; 2 Tim 3:4 pleasure: Heb. sport Reciprocal: Prov 29:3—he

Proverbs 21:18 wicked: Prov 11:8; Isa 43:3, 4; 53:4, 5; 55:8, 9; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Isa 51:23—I will; Dan 3:22—slew

Proverbs 21:19 better: Prov 21:9; Ps 55:6, 7; 120:5, 6; Jer 9:2 wilderness: Heb. land of the desert Reciprocal: Prov 9:13—General; Prov 12:4—she; Prov 14:1—the foolish; Prov 15:17—General; Prov 17:1—with; Prov 19:13—the contentions; Prov 25:24—General; Prov 27:15—A continual; Prov 30:23—an odious; Matt 19:10—General

Proverbs 21:20 treasure: Prov 10:22; 15:6; Ps 112:3; Eccl 5:19; 7:11; 10:19; Matt 6:19, 20; Luke 6:45 oil: Ps 23:5; Jer 41:8; Matt 25:3, 4 but: Matt 25:3, 4, 8; Luke 15:14; 16:1, 19–25 Reciprocal: Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Prov 21:17—loveth; Prov 24:4—General; Prov 28:10—but; Prov 29:3—he; Luke 15:13—wasted

Proverbs 21:21 that: Prov 15:9; Isa 51:1; Hos 6:3; Matt 5:6; Rom 14:19; Phil 3:12; 1 Thess 5:21; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 12:14 findeth: Prov 22:4; Rom 2:7–10; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Prov 21:7—because; Rom 9:30—followed; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; 2 Cor 9:9—his

Proverbs 21:22; 2 Sam 20:16–22; Eccl 7:19; 9:13–18 Reciprocal: Prov 24:5—A wise; Eccl 9:16—Wisdom; Dan 2:23—who hast

Proverbs 21:23; Prov 10:19; 12:13; 13:3; 17:27, 28; 18:21; Jas 1:26; 3:2–13 Reciprocal: Ps 39:1—that I; Prov 10:14—the mouth; Prov 19:16—keepeth his; Jas 1:19—slow to speak

Proverbs 21:24 haughty: Prov 6:17; 16:18; 18:12; 19:29; Esth 3:5, 6; Eccl 7:8, 9; Matt 2:16

proud wrath: Heb. the wrath of pride Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; Prov 3:34—he scorneth; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 13:16—prudent; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 20:3—but; Prov 22:10—General; Prov 22:24—General; Prov 28:25—that is; Dan 3:19—was Nebuchadnezzar

Proverbs 21:25; Prov 6:6–11; 12:24, 27; 13:4; 15:19; 19:24; 20:4; 22:13; 24:30–34; 26:13, 16; Matt 25:26 Reciprocal: Josh 7:3—about two; Prov 17:16—seeing; Eccl 10:18—General; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 16:3—I cannot; 2 Thess 3:10—that

Proverbs 21:26 coveteth: Acts 20:33–35; 1 Thess 2:5–9 the righteous: Ps 37:26; 112:9; Luke 6:30–36; Acts 20:35; 2 Cor 8:7–9; 9:9–14 Reciprocal: Prov 12:24—but; Prov 17:16—seeing; Luke 16:3—I cannot; Jas 1:26—bridleth

Proverbs 21:27 sacrifice: Prov 15:8; 28:9; 1 Sam 13:12, 13; 15:21–23; Ps 50:8–13; Isa 1:11–16; 66:3; Jer 6:20; 7:11, 12; Amos 5:21, 22 with a wicked mind: Heb. in wickedness, Matt 23:14 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—be accepted; Lev 11:34—General; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; 2 Sam 15:7—pay; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; Ps 51:16—delightest; Ps 109:7—and let; Prov 7:14—I have peace offerings with me; Prov 21:4—and the; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 1:13—incense; Isa 43:23—honoured; Isa 58:4—ye fast; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 14:12—and when; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 20:3—As I; Ezek 20:39—but; Hos 5:6—go; Hos 8:13—but; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Mal 2:13—insomuch; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; Heb 11:4—a more; Jas 1:7—General; Jas 4:3—and

Proverbs 21:28 false witness: Heb. witness of lies, Prov 6:19; 19:5, 9; 25:18; Exod 23:1; Deut 19:16–19 the man: Prov 12:19; Acts 12:15; 2 Cor 1:17–20; 4:13; Titus 3:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:3—day; Ps 116:10—therefore; Prov 12:17—but; Prov 24:28—not

Proverbs 21:29 hardeneth: Prov 28:14; 29:1; Jer 3:2, 3; 5:3; 8:12; 44:16, 17 he directeth: or, he considereth, Prov 11:5; Ps 119:59; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5, 7; 2:15, 18, 19; Luke 15:17, 18; 1 Thess 3:11 Reciprocal: Prov 11:20—upright; Jer 36:25—but; Ezek 2:4—impudent

Proverbs 21:30; Prov 19:21; Isa 7:5–7; 8:9, 10; 14:27; 46:10, 11; Jer 9:23; Jonah 1:13; Acts 4:27, 28; 5:39; 1 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 12:11—a fair; Exod 1:10—wisely; Exod 1:12—But the more; Num 23:27—peradventure; Josh 2:2—told the king; Josh 8:7—for the Lord; 1 Sam 17:47—saveth not; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; 1 Sam 23:14—but God; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 2 Sam 11:9—General; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 2 Sam 17:14—to defeat; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 1 Kgs 11:40—Solomon sought; 1 Kgs 12:21—an hundred; 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:24—Take the; 1 Kgs 22:30—disguised himself; 2 Kgs 6:8—took; 2 Kgs 9:24—smote; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 2 Kgs 18:20—vain words; 2 Chr 10:10—Thus shalt; 2 Chr 11:1—an hundred; 2 Chr 13:13—an ambushment; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Neh 4:15—God; Job 5:12—disappointeth; Ps 2:2—Lord; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 83:5—For; Ps 127:1—The Lord; Prov 16:9—General; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 14:6—and none; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 36:5—vain words; Isa 37:34—General; Isa 43:13—I will work; Isa 45:9—unto him; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 23:20—in the; Jer 27:22—until; Jer 32:5—though; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Jer 48:30—his lies shall not so effect it; Jer 51:12—the standard; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 28:12—full; Dan 4:35—none; Dan 11:15—shall not; Nah 1:9—do; Hab 2:13—is it; Zech 6:1—and the; Mal 1:4—They shall build; Matt 2:8—go; Matt 26:5—Not; Matt 27:65—make; Mark 14:2—Not; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 5:38—for; Acts 23:16—when; 2 Cor 13:8—General

Proverbs 21:31 horse: Ps 20:7; 33:17, 18; 147:10; Eccl 9:11; Isa 31:1 but: Ps 3:3, 8; 68:20 safety: or, victory, Ps 144:10 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 15:19—horse; Josh 8:7—for the Lord; 1 Sam 17:47—saveth not; 2 Sam 8:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 23:12—the Lord; 1 Kgs 12:21—an hundred; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 2 Kgs 18:20—vain words; 1 Chr 11:14—deliverance; 1 Chr 18:6—Thus the Lord; 2 Chr 11:1—an hundred; Job 39:21—he goeth; Ps 127:1—The Lord; Isa 36:5—vain words; Isa 36:9—and put; Dan 11:15—shall not; Zech 10:3—as; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth

CHAPTER 22

Proverbs 22:1 name: 1 Kgs 1:47; Eccl 7:1; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Heb 11:39 loving favour rather than: or, favour is better than, etc. Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:7—General; Neh 6:13—and that they

Proverbs 22:2 rich: Prov 29:13; 1 Sam 2:7; Ps 49:1, 2; Luke 16:19, 20; 1 Cor 12:21; Jas 2:2–5 the Lord: Prov 14:31; Job 31:15; 34:19 Reciprocal: Exod 30:15—rich; Lev 14:21—poor; Deut 15:11—the poor; Ps 33:15—fashioneth

Proverbs 22:3 prudent: Prov 14:16; 27:12; Exod 9:20, 21; Isa 26:20, 21; Matt 24:15–18; 1 Thess 5:2–6; Heb 6:18; 11:7 the simple: Prov 7:7, 22, 23; 9:16–18; 29:1 Reciprocal: Gen 7:7—General; Gen 41:34—and take; Exod 2:15—fled; Judg 20:3—the children of Benjamin; 1 Sam 20:5—that I may; 2 Sam 15:11—their simplicity; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; Prov 14:15—simple; Hos 13:13—an; Mic 6:9—and; Matt 24:16—General; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 21:21—flee; Acts 23:17—one; Rom 16:18—the simple

Proverbs 22:4 By: etc. Heb. The reward of humility, etc. Prov 3:16; 21:21; Ps 34:9, 10; 112:1–3; Isa 33:6; 57:15; Matt 6:33; 1 Tim 4:8; Jas 4:6, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:35—the Lord; Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 22:7—thou mayest; Job 42:10—the Lord; Ps 91:16—With long life; Prov 4:8—General; Dan 4:36—added

Proverbs 22:5 Thorns: Prov 13:15; 15:19; Josh 23:13; Job 18:8; Ps 11:6; 18:26, 27 he: Prov 13:3; 16:17; 19:16; Ps 91:1; 1 John 5:18; Jude 20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Prov 4:23—Keep; Prov 14:27—to

Proverbs 22:6 Train up: or, Catechize a child: Gen 18:19; Deut 4:9; 6:7; Ps 78:3–6; Eph 6:4; 2 Tim 3:15 the way: Heb. his way when: 1 Sam 1:28; 2:26; 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 6:20—when thy son; Deut 31:13—General; Judg 13:12—How shall we order the child; 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; Ps 34:11—Come; Prov 4:4—He; Prov 29:15—General; Eccl 12:1—Remember

Proverbs 22:7 rich: Prov 22:16, 22; 14:31; 18:23; Amos 2:6; 4:1; 5:11, 12; 8:4, 6; Jas 2:6; 5:1, 4 the borrower: 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:4, 5; Isa 24:2; Matt 18:25 lender: Heb. man that lendeth Reciprocal: Deut 15:6—thou shalt lend; Deut 28:12—lend; Ps 37:21—borroweth

Proverbs 22:8 that: Job 4:8; Hos 8:7; 10:13; Gal 6:7, 8 the rod of his anger shall fail: or, with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed, Prov 14:3; Ps 125:3; Isa 9:4; 10:5; 14:29; 30:31 Reciprocal: Judg 15:6—and burnt; Job 15:31—for vanity; Ps 9:15—General; Prov

1:31—General; Prov 6:14—soweth; Prov 11:18—but; Prov 21:6—getting; Prov 30:8—Remove; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous

Proverbs 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye: Heb. Good of eye, Prov 11:25; 19:17; 21:13; Deut 15:7–11; 28:56; Job 31:16–20; Ps 41:1–3; 112:9; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 32:8; 58:7–12; Matt 20:15; 25:34–40; Mark 7:22; Luke 6:35–38; Acts 20:35; 2 Cor 8:1, 2; 9:6–11; 1 Tim 6:18, 19; Heb 6:10; 13:16; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: Deut 15:10—because; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 23:6—an; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 6:38—and it; Rom 12:8—giveth; 2 Cor 9:7—God

Proverbs 22:10; Prov 21:24; 26:20, 21; Gen 21:9, 10; Neh 4:1–3; 13:28; Ps 101:5; Matt 18:17; 1 Cor 5:5, 6, 13 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Judg 9:55—General; Ps 15:3—taketh up; Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 18:3—General; Prov 24:9—the scorner; Prov 28:25—that is; John 9:34—And they

Proverbs 22:11 that: Prov 16:13; Ps 101:6; Matt 5:8 for the grace of his lips: or, and hath grace in his lips, Ps 45:2; Luke 4:22 the king: Gen 41:39–57; Ezra 7:6–11; Neh 2:4–6; Esth 10:3; Dan 2:46–49; 3:30; 6:20–23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:5—the king's; Prov 14:35—king's

Proverbs 22:12 eyes: 2 Chr 16:9; Isa 59:19–21; Matt 16:16–18; Acts 5:39; 12:23, 24; Rev 11:3–11; 12:14–17 he: Job 5:12, 13; Acts 8:9–12; 13:8–12; 2 Thess 2:8; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 words: or, matters Reciprocal: Jer 5:3—are not thine

Proverbs 22:13 The slothful: That is, the slothful man uses any pretext, however improbable, to indulge his love of ease and indolence. Prov 15:19; 26:13–16; Num 13:32, 33 Reciprocal: Judg 5:15—thoughts; 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 12:24—but; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 24:31—and the; Eccl 11:4—General; Song 5:3—have put; Hag 1:2—This

Proverbs 22:14 mouth: Prov 2:16–19; 5:3–23; 6:24–29; 7:5–27; 23:27; Judg 16:20, 21; Neh 13:26; Eccl 7:26 a deep pit: That is, it is like a deep pit, or pitfall, in which animals are often taken alive. abhorred: Deut 32:19; Ps 81:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 39:10—as she spake; Judg 16:4—he loved; Judg 16:6—General; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; Job 31:9—If mine; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 23:28—as for a prey

Proverbs 22:15 Foolishness: Job 14:4; Ps 51:5; John 3:6; Eph 2:3 but: Prov 13:24; 19:18; 23:13, 14; 29:15, 17; Heb 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; 1 Kgs 1:6—had not; 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; Ps 58:3—estranged; Prov 20:11—General; Prov 20:30—stripes; Eccl 11:10—for; Matt 15:19—out; Mark 7:22—foolishness; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:7—endure; Rev 3:19—many

Proverbs 22:16 that oppresseth: Prov 22:22, 23; 14:31; 28:3; Job 20:19–29; Ps 12:5; Mic 2:2, 3; Zech 7:9–14; Jas 2:13; 5:1–5 he that giveth: Luke 6:33–35; 14:12–14; 16:24 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Deut 24:14—General; Job 24:4—turn; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 17:18—void; Prov 22:7—rich; Prov 30:14—to devour; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; 1 Tim 6:9—they; Jas 2:6—Do

Proverbs 22:17 Bow: Prov 2:2–5; 5:1, 2 and hear: Prov 1:3; 3:1; 4:4–8; 8:33, 34; Isa 55:3; Matt 17:5 apply: Prov 23:12; Ps 90:12; Eccl 7:25; 8:9, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither;

Ps 31:2—Bow; Ps 49:3—mouth; Prov 4:1—attend; Prov 5:7—Hear; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 16:23—heart; Eccl 10:12—words; Eccl 12:10—written; Matt 13:52—which; Luke 6:45—good man; Acts 18:26—expounded; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 22:18 it is: Prov 2:10; 3:17; 24:13, 14; Ps 19:10; 119:103, 111, 162; Jer 15:16 within thee: Heb. within thy belly, Job 32:18, 19; John 7:38 fitted: Prov 8:6; 10:13, 21; 15:7; 16:21; 25:11; Ps 119:13, 171; Mal 2:7; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: Prov 16:23—heart; Prov 18:20—General; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Eccl 10:12—words; Matt 13:52—which; Luke 6:45—good man; Acts 18:26—expounded; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 22:19 thy: Prov 3:5; Ps 62:8; Isa 12:2; 26:4; Jer 17:7; 1 Pet 1:21 even to thee: or, trust thou also Reciprocal: Deut 4:5—General; Deut 11:2—And know; Prov 16:20—whoso

Proverbs 22:20; Prov 8:6; Ps 12:6; Hos 8:12; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 2 Pet 1:19–21 Reciprocal: Deut 4:5—General; Job 36:4—in; Ps 49:3—mouth; Prov 4:2—good; Prov 16:20—whoso

Proverbs 22:21 I: Luke 1:3, 4; John 20:31; 1 John 5:13 answer: 1 Pet 3:15 them that send unto thee: or, those that send thee Reciprocal: Job 36:4—in; Ps 49:3—mouth; Prov 4:2—good; Prov 8:6—for; Prov 18:20—General; Dan 11:2—will I

Proverbs 22:22 Rob: Prov 23:10, 11; Ezek 22:29 oppress: Prov 22:16; Exod 23:6; Job 29:12–16; 31:16, 21; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5 in the gate: That is, in the court of justice, which, as we have already seen, was held at the gates of cities in the East. Reciprocal: Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 21:26—General; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Lev 19:13—shalt not; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:15—lest he; Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 20:19—Because; Job 27:13—the heritage; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 35:10—which; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 109:31—to save; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 3:31—choose; Prov 10:15—the destruction; Prov 14:31—that oppresseth; Prov 21:7—robbery; Prov 22:7—rich; Prov 24:7—openeth; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Lam 3:35—turn; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 5:12—in the; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

Proverbs 22:23 the Lord: Prov 23:11; 1 Sam 24:12, 15; 25:39; Ps 12:5; 35:1, 10; 43:1; 68:5; 140:12; Jer 50:34; 51:36; Mic 7:9; Mal 3:5 spoil: Isa 33:1; Hab 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 9:20—General; Exod 21:26—General; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:15—lest he; Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 20:19—Because; Job 27:13—the heritage; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 109:31—to save; Ps 119:154—Plead; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 10:15—the destruction; Prov 14:31—that oppresseth; Prov 21:7—robbery; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Isa 17:14—the portion; Isa 51:22—pleadeth; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Zech 7:10—oppress; Phil 1:27—the faith; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord

Proverbs 22:24; Prov 21:24; 29:22; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; Ps 101:4—know; Prov 14:17—that; Prov 14:29—but; Prov 18:6—his; Prov 19:19—man; Prov 25:28—General

Proverbs 22:25; Prov 13:20; Ps 106:35; 1 Cor 15:33 Reciprocal: Prov 14:29—but; Prov 18:6—his; Prov 19:19—man

Proverbs 22:26; Prov 6:1–5; 11:15; 17:18; 27:13 Reciprocal: Job 17:3—strike; Ps 112:5—he will; Ps 119:122—surety; Prov 20:16—Take his

Proverbs 22:27; Prov 20:16; Exod 22:26, 27; 2 Kgs 4:1 Reciprocal: Lev 15:20—General; Ps 112:5—he will; Ps 119:122—surety; Prov 11:15—that is surety; Prov 17:18—void; Prov 27:13—General

Proverbs 22:28 remove: Prov 23:10; Deut 19:14; 27:17; Job 24:2 landmark: or, bound Reciprocal: Prov 24:15—spoil; Hos 5:10—remove

Proverbs 22:29 a man: Prov 10:4; 12:24; 1 Kgs 11:28; Eccl 9:10; Matt 25:21, 23; Rom 12:11; 2 Tim 4:2 he shall stand: That is, he shall have the honour of serving kings; as the phrase denotes. mean men: Heb. obscure men Reciprocal: Gen 24:33—General; Gen 24:54—Send me; Gen 39:4—overseer; Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 41:41—General; Gen 41:46—he stood; Gen 47:6—rulers; Deut 1:38—which standeth; Josh 10:9—all night; Ruth 2:7—continued; 1 Sam 16:21—stood before him; 1 Sam 17:31—sent for him; 2 Sam 2:32—went; Prov 26:12—Seest; Prov 27:18—so; Jer 15:19—stand; Jer 40:10—serve; Dan 1:4—ability; Dan 1:19—therefore; Dan 6:3—was preferred

CHAPTER 23

Proverbs 23:1; Gen 43:32–34; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Ps 141:4—and let me; Rev 18:3—abundance

Proverbs 23:2; Matt 18:8, 9; 1 Cor 9:27; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 27:14—mother; Prov 12:27—slothful

Proverbs 23:3; Prov 23:6; Ps 141:4; Dan 1:8; Luke 21:34; Eph 4:22 Reciprocal: Gen 27:14—mother; Prov 1:19—every

Proverbs 23:4 Labour: Prov 28:20; John 6:27; 1 Tim 6:8–10 cease: Prov 3:5; 26:12; Isa 5:21; Rom 11:25; 12:16 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 20:21—gotten; Prov 28:11—rich; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 7:16—neither; Ezek 28:4—General; Luke 12:15—Take

Proverbs 23:5 thou: Ps 119:36, 37; Jer 22:17; 1 John 2:16 set thine eyes upon: Heb. cause thine eyes to fly upon, etc. “He expresses it in such a way,” says Abp. Tillotson, “as if a rich man sat brooding over an estate till it was fledged, and gotten itself wings to fly away.” that which: Gen 42:36; Eccl 1:2; 12:8; Isa 55:2; 1 Cor 7:29–31 riches: Prov 27:24; Job 1:14–17; Ps 39:6; Eccl 5:13, 14; Matt 6:19; 1 Tim 6:17; Jas 5:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; 1 Kgs 14:26—the shields of gold; 2 Kgs 20:13—there was nothing; Job 9:26—as the eagle; Job 31:25—rejoiced; Job 39:27—the eagle; Ps 49:6—trust; Ps 62:10—set; Prov 4:25—General; Prov 17:24—the eyes; Prov 27:20—so; Prov 30:8—Remove; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Eccl 5:11—what; Isa 39:4—All that; Jer 17:11—shall leave; Jer 39:12—look well to him; Ezek 28:4—General; Jonah 4:6—So; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Mark 4:19—the deceitfulness; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 16:9—mammon; Col 3:2—Set

Proverbs 23:6 an: Prov 22:9; Deut 15:9; 28:56; Matt 20:15; Mark 7:22 desire: Prov 23:3; Ps 141:4; Dan 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:54—his eye; Prov 28:22—an evil; Isa 32:5—nor; Dan 11:27—shall be to; 2 Cor 9:7—not

Proverbs 23:7 as: Prov 19:22; Matt 9:3, 4; Luke 7:39 Eat: Judg 16:15; 2 Sam 13:26–28; Ps 12:2; 55:21; Dan 11:27; Luke 11:37–54 Reciprocal: Judg 16:10—now tell me; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; Prov 10:20—the heart; Prov 24:9—thought; Dan 11:24—forecast his devices; Luke 14:1—they

Proverbs 23:8 Reciprocal: Judg 16:10—now tell me; Job 20:15—swallowed; Prov 25:16—lest

Proverbs 23:9 Speak: Prov 9:7, 8; 26:4, 5; Isa 36:21; Matt 7:6; Acts 13:45, 46; 28:25–28 he: Luke 16:14; John 8:52; 9:30–34, 40; 10:20; Acts 17:18, 32; 1 Cor 1:21–24; 4:10–13 Reciprocal: 1 Thess 4:8—despise not

Proverbs 23:10 Remove: Prov 22:28; Deut 19:14; 27:17; Job 24:2 landmark: or, bound fatherless: Job 6:27; 22:9; 24:3, 9; 31:21–23; Ps 94:6; Jer 7:5; 22:3; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Exod 22:23—I will surely; Deut 24:15—lest he; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 136:24—General; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 22:22—Rob; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless; Lam 3:35—turn; Hos 14:3—for; Amos 4:1—which oppress

Proverbs 23:11; Prov 22:23; Exod 22:22–24; Deut 27:19; Ps 12:5; Jer 50:33, 34; 51:36 Reciprocal: Exod 22:23—I will surely; Deut 24:15—lest he; Deut 27:17—General; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 31:21—lifted; Ps 35:1—Plead; Ps 43:1—plead; Ps 54:1—judge; Ps 136:24—General; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 22:22—Rob; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless; Hos 14:3—for; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Zech 7:10—oppress; Mal 3:5—against those

Proverbs 23:12; Prov 23:19; 2:2–6; 5:1, 2; 22:17; Ezek 33:31; Matt 13:52; Jas 1:21–25 Reciprocal: Ps 90:12—that; Isa 34:16—Seek

Proverbs 23:13; Prov 13:24; 19:18; 29:15, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; 1 Sam 3:13—restrained them not; 1 Kgs 1:6—had not; Prov 22:15—but; Luke 15:18—I have; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:7—endure

Proverbs 23:14; Prov 22:15; 1 Cor 5:5; 11:32 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; 1 Sam 3:13—restrained them not; 1 Kgs 1:6—had not; Prov 13:24—General; Prov 15:24—that; Prov 19:18—Chasten; Prov 29:15—General; Prov 29:17—General; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:7—endure

Proverbs 23:15 My son: Prov 1:10; 2:1; 4:1; Matt 9:2; John 21:5; 1 John 2:1 if: Prov 23:24, 25; 10:1; 15:20; 29:3; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:8, 9; 2 John 4; 3 John 3, 4 even mine: or, even I will rejoice, Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:23, 24, 32; John 15:11 Reciprocal: Gen 48:2—strengthened; 1 Chr 29:9—David; Prov 16:21—wise; Prov 17:21—hath; Prov 23:26—My son; Prov 27:11—be wise; Luke 1:14—General; Acts 11:23—purpose

Proverbs 23:16 thy: Prov 8:6; Eph 4:29; 5:4; Col 4:4; Jas 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:9—David; Prov 10:1—A wise; Prov 15:20—wise; Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Prov

17:21—hath; Prov 23:24—father; Prov 27:11—be wise

Proverbs 23:17 not: Prov 3:31; 24:1; Ps 37:1–3; 73:3–7 be thou: Prov 15:16; 28:14; Ps 111:10; 112:1; Eccl 5:7; 12:13, 14; Acts 9:31; 2 Cor 7:1; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Ps 25:5—on thee; Prov 3:6—In; Prov 24:19—neither; Jer 32:39—they may; Dan 6:20—servest; Rom 3:18—General; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

Proverbs 23:18 surely: Ps 37:37; Jer 29:11; Luke 16:25; Rom 6:21, 22 end: or, reward, Prov 24:14; Heb 10:35 thine: Ps 9:18; Jer 29:11; Phil 1:20 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:12—recompense; Dan 6:20—servest; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Heb 11:26—for he had

Proverbs 23:19 and guide: Prov 23:12, 26; 4:10–23 in the way: That is “in the right way.” Reciprocal: Deut 21:20—he is a glutton; Prov 4:23—Keep; Prov 28:7—but; Isa 5:22—mighty; Luke 15:13—wasted

Proverbs 23:20 not: Prov 23:29–35; 20:1; 28:7; 31:6, 7; Isa 5:11, 22; 22:13; Matt 24:49; Luke 15:13; 16:19; 21:34; Rom 13:13; Eph 5:18; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 flesh: Heb. their flesh Reciprocal: Job 20:14—his meat; Prov 18:9—that is slothful; Prov 28:19—but

Proverbs 23:21 the drunkard: Prov 21:17; Deut 21:20; Isa 28:1–3; Joel 1:5; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:10; Gal 5:21; Phil 3:19 drowsiness: Prov 6:9–11; 19:15; 24:30–34 Reciprocal: Job 20:14—his meat; Prov 18:9—that is slothful; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Prov 24:31—and the; Prov 28:19—but; Eccl 10:18—General; Eph 5:18—be not

Proverbs 23:22 Hearken: Prov 1:8; 6:20; Deut 21:18–21; 27:16; Mark 7:10; Eph 6:1, 2 despise: Prov 30:11; Lev 19:3; Matt 15:4–6; John 19:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 49:2—hearken; Exod 20:12—Honour; Prov 15:20—despiseth; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 30:17—eye

Proverbs 23:23 Buy: Prov 2:2–4; 4:5–7; 10:1; 16:16; 17:16; Job 28:12–19; Ps 119:72, 127; Isa 55:1; Matt 13:44, 46; Phil 3:7, 8; Rev 3:18 sell: Matt 16:26; Acts 20:23; Heb 11:26; Rev 12:11 Reciprocal: Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 90:12—that; Ps 119:31—stuck; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 4:13—Take; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 18:15—General; Jer 5:1—that seeketh; Mark 10:21—sell; John 17:6—they; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; Gal 5:1—Stand; Eph 5:17—understanding; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; Titus 1:9—Holding; 1 John 2:24—abide

Proverbs 23:24 father: Prov 23:15, 16; 10:1; 15:20; 1 Kgs 1:48; 2:1–3, 9; Eccl 2:19 shall have: Phlm 1:9, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:7—a wise son; Prov 27:11—be wise; Prov 29:3—loveth; Ezek 18:14—if he; Luke 1:14—General; 3 John 4—have

Proverbs 23:25 and she: Prov 17:25; 1 Chr 4:9, 10; Luke 1:31–33, 40–47, 58; 11:27, 28 Reciprocal: Prov 10:1—A wise; Prov 23:15—if; Prov 27:11—be wise; Prov 29:3—loveth

Proverbs 23:26 My son: Prov 23:15 give: Prov 4:23; Deut 6:5; Matt 10:37, 38; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 8:5; Eph 3:17 let: Prov 4:25–27; Ps 107:43; 119:2, 9–11; Hos 14:9; 2 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 39:8—refused; Gen 49:2—hearken; Lev 3:3—the fat; Lev 3:9—the fat; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Lev 8:25—General; Lev 9:10—the fat; Num 14:24—followed me; Deut 4:9—teach them; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Chr 30:19—prepareth; Prov 23:19—and guide; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Song

5:2—Open; Matt 15:8—but; Mark 12:17—and to; Mark 12:29—Hear; Heb 10:22—a true; Rev 3:15—thou

Proverbs 23:27; Prov 22:14 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—as she spake; Num 31:16—these caused; Judg 16:4—he loved; Prov 2:16—deliver; Prov 5:4—her; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 9:15—General; Prov 20:16—a strange; Eccl 7:26—I find; Hos 4:11—take

Proverbs 23:28 as for a prey: or, as a robber, Prov 2:16–19; 7:12, 22–27; 9:18; 22:14; Judg 16:4–22; Eccl 7:26; Jer 3:2 increaseth: Num 25:1; Hos 4:11; 1 Cor 10:8; Rev 17:1, 2
Reciprocal: Prov 5:4—her; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 9:15—General; Acts 11:23—purpose

Proverbs 23:29 Who hath woe: Prov 23:21; 20:1; 1 Sam 25:36, 37; 2 Sam 13:28; 1 Kgs 20:16–22; Isa 5:11, 22; 28:7, 8; Nah 1:10; Matt 24:49, 50; Luke 12:45, 46; Eph 5:18 redness: Gen 49:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:33—drink; Deut 21:20—he is a glutton; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; Esth 1:11—Vashti; Job 20:14—his meat; Prov 23:20—not; Eccl 2:3—and to lay; Isa 28:1—drunkards; Hos 7:5—with scorners; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; 1 Thess 5:7—and they; 1 Pet 4:3—excess

Proverbs 23:30 tarry: Prov 20:1; Gen 9:21; Isa 5:11; Amos 6:6; Eph 5:18 mixed: That is, not wine diluted and lowered with water, but made stronger and more inebriating, by the addition of more powerful ingredients, as honey, spices, myrrh, defrutum, opiates, etc. Prov 9:2; Ps 75:8

Proverbs 23:31; Prov 6:25; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 33:1; Ps 119:37; Matt 5:28–30; Mark 9:47; 1 John 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Gen 19:32—drink; Josh 7:21—I saw; Job 31:1—a covenant; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 7:25—thine; Prov 9:17—Stolen

Proverbs 23:32 At: Prov 5:11; Isa 28:3, 7, 8; Jer 5:31; Exod 7:5, 6, 12; Luke 16:25, 26; Rom 6:21 biteth: Eccl 10:8; Jer 8:17; Amos 5:19; 9:3 an adder: or, a cockatrice, Isa 59:5
Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Ps 140:3—like a serpent; Prov 9:17—Stolen; Isa 5:11—inflame

Proverbs 23:33 eyes: Gen 19:32–38 and: Prov 31:5; Ps 69:12; Dan 5:4; Hos 7:5; Jude 12, 13
Reciprocal: Judg 16:19—she made; 1 Kgs 11:1—loved; Prov 4:25—General; Prov 5:20—with; Prov 6:10—General; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Acts 20:30—speaking

Proverbs 23:34 thou: 1 Sam 25:33–38; 30:16, 17; 2 Sam 13:28; 1 Kgs 16:9; 20:16–22; Joel 1:5; Matt 24:38; Luke 17:27–29; 21:34; 1 Thess 5:2–7 midst: Heb. heart, Exod 15:8
Reciprocal: Judg 16:19—she made; Prov 6:10—General; Matt 26:43—for

Proverbs 23:35 stricken: Prov 27:22; Jer 5:3; 31:18 I felt it not: Heb. I knew it not, Eph 4:19 I will: Prov 26:11; Deut 29:19; Isa 22:13; 56:12; 1 Cor 15:32–34; 2 Pet 2:22 Reciprocal: Prov 15:10—grievous; Prov 26:9—General; Hos 7:9—devoured; Matt 24:39—General

CHAPTER 24

Proverbs 24:1 not: Prov 24:19; 3:31; 23:17; Ps 37:1, 7; 73:3; Gal 5:19–21; Jas 4:5, 6 neither:

Prov 1:11–15; 13:20; Gen 13:10–13; 19:1–11; Ps 26:9 Reciprocal: Ps 10:5—thy judgments; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Proverbs 24:2; Prov 24:8; 6:14; 1 Sam 23:9; Esth 3:6, 7; Job 15:35; Ps 7:14; 10:7; 28:3; 36:4; 64:4–6; 140:2; Isa 59:4; Mic 7:3; Matt 26:3, 4; Luke 23:20, 21; Acts 13:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Rom 2:6—General

Proverbs 24:3 wisdom: Prov 9:1; 14:1; 1 Cor 3:9 it is: 2 Sam 7:26; Jer 10:12; Col 2:7 Reciprocal: Exod 1:21—made them; Ezra 8:18—a man of understanding; Prov 12:7—the house; Prov 16:20—handleth; Isa 33:6—wisdom

Proverbs 24:4; Prov 15:6; 20:15; 21:20; 27:23–27; 1 Kgs 4:22–28; 1 Chr 27:25–31; 29:2–9; 2 Chr 4:18–22; 26:4–11; Neh 10:39; 13:5–13; Matt 13:52 Reciprocal: Job 28:10—every precious thing; Prov 12:7—the house; Prov 14:1—wise

Proverbs 24:5 A wise: Prov 8:14; 10:29; 21:22; Eccl 7:19; 9:14–18 strong: Heb. in strength increaseth strength: Heb. strengtheneth might. Ps 84:7; Isa 40:31; Col 1:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:32—all their; Eccl 8:1—a man's; Eccl 9:16—Wisdom; Isa 36:5—vain words; Dan 2:23—who hast

Proverbs 24:6 by: Prov 20:18; Luke 14:31; 1 Cor 9:25–27; Eph 6:10–20; 1 Tim 6:11, 12; 2 Tim 4:7 and: Prov 11:14; 15:22 Reciprocal: Josh 7:2—Go up; Judg 19:30—consider; Judg 20:7—give here; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; Isa 36:5—vain words

Proverbs 24:7 too: Prov 14:6; 15:24; 17:24; Ps 10:5; 92:5, 6; 1 Cor 2:14 openeth: Prov 22:22; 31:8, 9; Job 29:7–25; 31:21; Isa 29:21; Amos 5:10, 12, 15 Reciprocal: Judg 14:14—they could; Ps 71:19—Thy righteousness; Prov 28:5—General; Prov 31:23—in the; Matt 16:18—and the

Proverbs 24:8; Prov 24:2, 9; 6:14, 18; 14:22; 1 Kgs 2:44; Ps 21:11; Isa 10:7–13; 32:7; Ezek 38:10, 11; Nah 1:11; Rom 1:30

Proverbs 24:9 thought: Prov 24:8; 23:7; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Ps 119:113; Isa 55:7; Jer 4:14; Matt 5:28; 9:4; 15:19; Acts 8:22; 2 Cor 10:5 the scorner: Prov 22:10; 29:8 Reciprocal: Deut 15:9—thine eye; Prov 12:5—thoughts; Prov 15:26—thoughts; Prov 29:27—General; Isa 59:7—their thoughts; Mark 2:8—Why; Mark 7:22—foolishness

Proverbs 24:10 thou: 1 Sam 27:1; Job 4:5; Isa 40:28–31; John 4:8; 2 Cor 4:1; Eph 3:13; Heb 12:3–5; Rev 2:3, 13 small: Heb. narrow Reciprocal: Esth 4:13—Think not; Ps 49:5—days; Prov 3:11—neither; Jer 12:5—thou hast; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Col 1:11—unto

Proverbs 24:11; 1 Sam 26:8, 9; Job 29:17; Ps 82:4; Isa 58:6, 7; Luke 10:31, 32; 23:23–25; Acts 18:17; 21:31, 32; 23:10, 23–35; 1 John 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—his brother; Gen 42:21—we saw; Exod 1:17—feared God; Deut 22:1—hide thyself; Josh 10:9—all night; 1 Sam 19:4—spake good; 1 Sam 20:32—Wherefore; 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 2 Sam 13:32—determined; Job 29:12—I delivered; Job 31:34—that I; Prov 31:8—Open; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Jer 21:12—deliver; Jer 22:16—judged; Jer 38:9—these; Ezek 32:20—draw; Dan 2:25—brought; Acts 16:28—cried; Acts 28:2—showed

Proverbs 24:12 doth not he that: Prov 5:21; 21:2; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 7:9; 17:3; 44:21; Eccl 5:8;

Jer 17:10; Rom 2:16; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:18, 23 that keepeth: 1 Sam 2:6; 25:29; Ps 66:9; 121:3, 8; Dan 5:23; Acts 17:28; Rev 1:18 and shall: Job 34:11; Ps 62:12; Jer 32:19; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 2:23; 20:12–15; 22:12 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—his brother; Gen 42:21—we saw; Exod 1:17—feared God; Josh 10:9—all night; 1 Sam 19:4—spake good; 1 Sam 20:32—Wherefore; 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 2 Sam 13:32—determined; 1 Kgs 2:9—hold him; Job 29:12—I delivered; Job 31:34—that I; Job 33:26—he will; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 82:4—Deliver; Prov 16:2—but; Prov 31:8—Open; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Jer 21:12—deliver; Jer 22:16—judged; Jer 38:9—these; Matt 24:39—General; Luke 10:31—he passed; Acts 16:28—cried; Acts 28:2—showed

Proverbs 24:13 eat: Prov 25:16, 27; Song 5:1; Isa 7:15; Matt 3:4 to thy taste: Heb. upon thy palate Reciprocal: Lev 2:11—honey; Neh 8:12—because; Ps 19:10—sweeter; Ps 119:103—sweet; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 16:24—an; Prov 22:18—it is; Song 4:11—honey

Proverbs 24:14 shall the: Prov 22:18; Ps 19:10, 11; 119:103, 111; Jer 15:16 when: Prov 2:1–5, 10; 3:13–18 there: Prov 23:18; Matt 19:21; Jas 1:25 Reciprocal: Neh 8:12—because; Ps 9:18—expectation; Ps 104:34—meditation; Ps 111:2—that have; Prov 16:24—an; Prov 25:16—Hast; Song 4:11—honey; Matt 10:42—he shall

Proverbs 24:15 Lay: Prov 1:11; 1 Sam 9:11; 22:18, 19; 23:20–23; Ps 10:8–10; 37:32; 56:6; 59:3; 140:5; Jer 11:19; Matt 26:4; Acts 9:24; 23:16; 25:3 spoil: Prov 22:28; Isa 32:18

Proverbs 24:16 a just: Job 5:19; Ps 34:19; 37:24; Mic 7:8–10; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:8–12; 11:23–27 but: Prov 13:17; 28:14–18; 1 Sam 26:10; 31:4; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:16; 52:5; Amos 5:2; 8:14; Acts 12:23; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 18:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:35—General; Gen 20:2—said; Lev 26:18—seven times; 2 Kgs 7:9—some mischief will come upon us; Jer 8:4—Shall they; Hos 5:5—fall in; John 10:28—they

Proverbs 24:17; Prov 17:5; Judg 16:25; 2 Sam 16:5–14; Job 31:29; Ps 35:15, 19; 42:10; Obad 12; 1 Cor 13:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 23:4—General; Judg 16:23—to rejoice; 2 Sam 1:12—General; 2 Sam 3:32—lifted; Ps 70:3—aha; Prov 25:21—General; Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Jer 48:27—was not; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced; Ezek 36:5—with the; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 10:34—went; Rom 12:19—avenge; 1 Thess 5:15—none; Rev 11:10—rejoice

Proverbs 24:18 displease him: Heb. be evil in his eyes and he: Lam 4:21, 22; Zech 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 38:10—displeased; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Exod 23:4—General; Num 22:34—if it displease thee; Judg 16:25—sport; Job 31:29—General; Ps 35:15—in mine; Ps 70:3—aha; Prov 17:5—and; Jer 48:27—was not; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 36:5—with the; Obad 12—rejoiced; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Luke 10:34—went

Proverbs 24:19 Fret: or, Keep not company with the wicked. Prov 13:20; Num 16:26; Ps 1:1; 26:4, 5; 119:115; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 5:11; 2 Tim 3:2–5; Rev 18:4 neither: Prov 24:1; 23:17; Ps 37:1; 73:3 Reciprocal: Prov 3:31—Envy; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Proverbs 24:20 there: Ps 9:17; 11:6; Isa 3:11 candle: or, lamp, Prov 13:9; 20:20; Job 18:5, 6; 21:17; Matt 8:12; 25:8; Jude 13 Reciprocal: Job 29:3—candle; Prov 3:31—Envy; Rev 18:23—the light

Proverbs 24:21 fear: Exod 14:31; 1 Sam 24:6; Eccl 8:2–5; Matt 22:21; Rom 13:1–7; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 2:13–17 meddle: Num 16:1–3; 1 Sam 8:5–7; 12:12–19; 2 Sam 15:13–37; 1 Kgs 12:16 given to change: Heb. changers Reciprocal: Josh 4:14—they feared him; 2 Sam 18:7—a great; 2 Sam 20:1—he blew; 2 Sam 20:12—General; 1 Kgs 1:53—Go to; 1 Kgs 3:28—feared; 1 Chr 29:20—worshipped; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; Prov 20:19—meddle; Mark 12:17—Render; Luke 20:25—Render; Rom 13:7—fear to; Eph 5:21—in; 1 Tim 2:2—that; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

Proverbs 24:22 their: Num 16:31–35; 1 Sam 31:1–7; 2 Sam 18:7, 8; 2 Chr 13:16, 17; Hos 5:11; 13:10, 11 who: Prov 16:14; 20:2; Ps 90:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:1—he blew; 2 Sam 20:12—General; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth

Proverbs 24:23 things: Ps 107:43; Eccl 8:1–5; Hos 14:9; Jas 3:17 It: Prov 18:5; 28:21; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:17; 16:19; 2 Chr 19:7; Ps 82:2–4; John 7:24; 1 Tim 5:20, 21; Jas 2:4–6; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Neh 5:9—It is not; Job 13:8—General; Job 32:21—accept; Ps 36:4—setteth; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Rom 2:11—General; Rom 13:4—he is; Jas 2:1—with

Proverbs 24:24 that: Prov 17:15; Exod 23:6, 7; Isa 5:20, 23; Jer 6:13, 14; 8:10, 11; Ezek 13:22 him shall: Prov 11:26; 28:27; 30:10; Isa 66:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Rom 2:11—General; Rom 13:4—he is

Proverbs 24:25 them: Lev 19:17; 1 Sam 3:13; 1 Kgs 21:19, 20; Neh 5:7–9; 13:8–11, 17, 25, 28; Job 29:16–18; Matt 14:4; 1 Tim 5:20; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 1:13; 2:15 a good blessing: Heb. a blessing of good, Prov 28:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Prov 10:6—Blessings

Proverbs 24:26 shall: Prov 15:23; 16:1; 25:11, 12; Gen 41:38–57; Dan 2:46–48; Mark 12:17, 18, 32–34 giveth a right answer: Heb. answereth right words, Job 6:25 Reciprocal: Josh 22:21—answered

Proverbs 24:27; 1 Kgs 5:17, 18; 6:7; Luke 14:28–30 Reciprocal: Judg 19:16—his work; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 17:19—he that; Jer 22:14—I will

Proverbs 24:28 not: Prov 14:5; 19:5, 9; 21:28; Exod 20:16; 23:1; 1 Sam 22:9, 10; 1 Kgs 21:9–13; Job 2:3; Ps 35:7, 11; 52:1 title Matt 26:59, 60; 27:23; John 15:25 deceive: Eph 4:25; Col 3:9; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Lev 6:2—deceived; Deut 16:19—respect; Judg 16:10—now tell me; Prov 12:17—but

Proverbs 24:29 Say: Prov 20:22; 25:21, 22; Matt 5:39–44; Rom 12:17–21; 1 Thess 5:15 I will do: Judg 15:11; 2 Sam 13:22–28 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Ps 119:61—but I; Rom 12:19—avenge; Rev 20:12—according

Proverbs 24:30 went: Prov 6:6–19; Job 4:8; 5:27; 15:17; Ps 37:25; 107:42; Eccl 4:1–8; 7:15; 8:9–11 void: Prov 10:13; 12:11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—planted; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 7:7—void; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 12:24—but; Prov 18:9—that is slothful; Prov 19:24—General; Prov 20:13—Love; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 23:21—drowsiness; Eccl 10:18—General; Song 7:12—let us see; Isa 56:10—loving; Luke 16:3—I cannot; Rom 12:11—slothful; 2 Thess 3:10—that; Heb 6:12—ye

Proverbs 24:31 it: Gen 3:17–19; Job 31:40; Jer 4:3; Matt 13:7, 22; Heb 6:8 and the: Prov 19:23; 20:4; 22:13; 23:21; Eccl 10:18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Job 30:7—the nettles; Song 7:12—let us see; Hos 9:6—nettles

Proverbs 24:32 considered it: Heb. set my heart, Job 7:17; Ps 4:4; Luke 2:19, 51 I looked: Deut 13:11; 21:21; 32:29; 1 Cor 10:6, 11; Jude 5–7 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; Exod 9:21—regarded not; Prov 27:23—look well; Jer 31:21—set thine; Ezek 44:5—mark well; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider

Proverbs 24:33; Prov 6:4–11; Rom 13:11; Eph 5:14; 1 Thess 5:6–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:5—lay on a bed; 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Prov 6:9—How; Prov 6:10—General; Prov 19:15—casteth; Prov 26:14—General; Eccl 4:5—fool; Mark 13:36—he find

Proverbs 24:34 thy poverty: Prov 10:4; 13:4 armed man: Heb. a man of shield Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:5—lay on a bed; 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Job 15:24—as a king; Prov 6:9—How; Prov 6:10—General; Prov 13:25—the belly; Prov 20:4—therefore; Eccl 4:5—fool; Mark 13:36—he find

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Observations about kings,
- 8 and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

Proverbs 25:1 proverbs: Prov 1:1; 10:1; 1 Kgs 4:32; Eccl 12:9 which: Isa 1:1; 36:22; 37:2; Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1

Proverbs 25:2 the glory: Deut 29:29; Job 11:7, 8; 38:4–41; 39:1–30; 40:2; 42:3; Rom 11:33, 34 the honour: 1 Kgs 3:9–28; 4:29–34; Ezra 4:15, 19; 5:17; 6:1; Job 29:16 Reciprocal: Deut 17:4—inquired; 1 Sam 20:12—sounded; 2 Sam 1:5—How knowest; Luke 6:27—Love

Proverbs 25:3 heaven: Ps 103:11; Isa 7:11; 55:9; Rom 8:39 is unsearchable: Heb. there is no searching, 1 Kgs 4:29; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:12—sounded; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Ps 15:3—taketh up; Isa 55:8—General; Rom 11:33—the depth

Proverbs 25:4; Prov 17:3; Isa 1:25–27; Mal 3:3; 2 Tim 2:20, 21; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Jer 6:30—Reprobate silver

Proverbs 25:5 away: Prov 20:8; 1 Kgs 2:33, 46; Esth 7:10; 8:11–17; Ps 101:7, 8 his: Prov 16:12; 20:28; 29:14; Isa 9:7; 16:5 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; 1 Sam 24:1—it was told; 2 Sam 3:39—I am; 1 Kgs 2:45—the throne; Prov 14:35—king's; Jer 22:15—and do

Proverbs 25:6 Put not forth thyself: Heb. Set not out thy glory, Prov 25:27; 27:2 in the presence: Prov 16:19; Exod 3:11; 1 Sam 9:20–22; 15:17; 18:18–23; 2 Sam 7:8–17; Ps 131:1; Jer 1:6–10; Amos 7:12–15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:4—Oh that I; Prov 15:33—and; Matt 23:6—General; Matt 25:40—the King; Luke 14:8—When; Luke 14:10—go

Proverbs 25:7 that it: Prov 16:19; Luke 14:8–10 Come: Be humble; affect not high things;

keep thyself quiet; and thou shalt live at ease, in safety, and in peace. Rev 4:1 than: Luke 18:14; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Prov 15:33—and; Matt 23:6—General; Matt 25:40—the King; Luke 14:10—go

Proverbs 25:8 hastily: Prov 17:14; 18:6; 30:33; 2 Sam 2:14–16, 26; 2 Kgs 14:8–12; Luke 14:31, 32 what: Prov 14:12; Jer 5:31; Matt 5:25 Reciprocal: Judg 11:12—sent messengers; 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; 2 Sam 2:27—unless; 2 Sam 10:6—Syrians of Bethrehab; 2 Sam 20:1—he blew; 1 Kgs 3:25—Divide; 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldest; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 14:29—but; Prov 19:2—and; Prov 20:3—an; Prov 20:18—and; Luke 12:58—thou goest; Acts 12:20—but; Acts 19:36—ye ought; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself

Proverbs 25:9 with: Matt 18:5–17 a secret to another: or, the secret of another, Prov 11:13; 20:19 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Gen 21:25—reproved; Josh 22:13—Phinehas; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; 2 Sam 13:22—spake; Prov 3:30—General; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 18:15—go; Luke 12:58—thou goest

Proverbs 25:10 thine: Ps 119:39 Reciprocal: Matt 18:15—go

Proverbs 25:11 word: Prov 15:23; 24:26; Eccl 12:10; Isa 50:4 fitly spoken: Heb. spoken upon his wheels is like: Rather “is like golden apples—tappuchim, in Arabic, tuffach in baskets—maskeeyoth, in Arabic, shakeekat of silver.” A word spoken with propriety, opportunely, and suitably to the occasion, is as much in its place, and as conspicuously beautiful, as the golden fruit which appears through the apertures of an exquisitely wrought silver basket. Reciprocal: Gen 41:37—the thing; Judg 8:3—Then; 1 Sam 24:16—Is this; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; Ezra 10:5—arose; Job 6:25—forcible; Ps 37:30—General; Ps 85:8—folly; Prov 10:20—tongue; Prov 12:25—but; Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Prov 18:20—General; Prov 22:18—fitted; Eccl 10:12—words; Matt 12:35—good man; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Acts 6:5—the saying; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:6—your

Proverbs 25:12 an earring: Job 42:11 a wise: Prov 1:8, 9; 9:8; 15:5, 31, 32; 27:5, 6; 1 Sam 25:31–34; Ps 141:5 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thus; 1 Sam 25:33—blessed; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; 2 Chr 18:7—Let not the; Ezra 10:5—arose; Job 6:24—Teach me; Prov 9:9—General; Prov 10:20—tongue; Prov 13:18—he; Prov 15:2—tongue; Prov 15:23—joy; Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Prov 18:20—General; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 24:26—shall; Eccl 10:12—words; Eccl 12:10—acceptable words; Ezek 3:20—because; Ezek 16:11—General; Matt 12:35—good man; Acts 6:5—the saying; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 18:26—expounded; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 5:11—but; Col 4:6—your; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish

Proverbs 25:13; Prov 25:25; 13:17; 26:6; Phil 2:25–30 Reciprocal: Josh 2:24—Truly the Lord; Josh 22:32—and brought; 2 Sam 18:27—He is a good; 1 Kgs 20:33—the men; Prov 10:26—vinegar; Rom 15:32—and may; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 1 Tim 3:11—not

Proverbs 25:14 boasteth: Prov 20:6; 1 Kgs 22:11; Luke 14:11; 18:10–14; 2 Cor 11:13–18, 31; 2 Pet 2:15–19; Jude 12, 13, 16 of a false gift: Heb. in a gift of falsehood Reciprocal: Rom 1:22—General; Rom 15:18—I will; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 2 Cor 10:13—we will not; Gal 6:3—if; 1 Tim 6:4—He; Jas 4:16—General

Proverbs 25:15 long: Prov 15:1; 16:14; Gen 32:4–21; 1 Sam 25:14, 24–44; Eccl 10:4 the bone: Rather, “a bone;” that is, soft and conciliating language will often accomplish the most difficult things. Reciprocal: Judg 8:3—Then; Judg 14:9—General; 1 Sam 1:15—my Lord; Job 41:3—General; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 31:26—in her

Proverbs 25:16 Hast: Prov 24:13, 14; Judg 14:8, 9; 1 Sam 14:25–27; Isa 7:15, 22 lest: Prov 25:27; 23:8; Luke 21:34; Eph 5:18 Reciprocal: Lev 2:11—honey; 1 Sam 14:44—thou shalt; Eccl 7:16—Be not

Proverbs 25:17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's: or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's, Gen 19:2, 3; Judg 19:18–21 weary: Heb. full, Rom 15:24

Proverbs 25:18; Prov 12:18; Ps 52:2; 55:21; 57:4; 120:3, 4; 140:3; Jer 9:3, 8; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; 2 Chr 34:6—mattocks; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 21:28—false witness; Prov 26:18—arrows; Jer 9:4—walk; Matt 26:59—sought

Proverbs 25:19; 2 Chr 28:20, 21; Job 6:14–20; Isa 30:1–3; 36:6; Ezek 29:6, 7; 2 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: Acts 15:38—who

Proverbs 25:20 that taketh: Deut 24:12–17; Job 24:7–10; Isa 58:7; Jas 2:15, 16 vinegar: Prov 10:26 so: Ps 137:3, 4; Eccl 3:4; Dan 6:18; Rom 12:15; Jas 5:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:23—I will; Prov 31:21—afraid

Proverbs 25:21; Prov 24:17; Exod 23:4, 5; Matt 5:44; Luke 10:33–36; Rom 12:20, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; 2 Kgs 6:22—set bread; 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Prov 19:11—and; Prov 24:29—Say; Isa 21:14—brought; Isa 58:7—to deal; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Matt 25:35—thirsty; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 10:34—went; 1 Thess 5:15—none

Proverbs 25:22 For: Not to consume, but to melt him into kindness; a metaphor taken from smelting metallic ores. the Lord: 2 Sam 16:12; Matt 10:13; 1 Cor 15:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:19—the Lord; 2 Kgs 6:22—set bread; 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Prov 24:29—Say; Song 8:6—the coals; Matt 5:44—General; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 10:34—went; Rom 12:20—if thine

Proverbs 25:23 north: Job 37:22 driveth: etc. or, bringeth forth rain; so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance, Monconys says, that when travelling on the second of January, 1648, from Tripoli in Syria, between Lebanon and the sea, it rained without ceasing, while the north wind blew directly in his face. so: Prov 26:20; Ps 15:3; 101:5; Rom 1:30; 2 Cor 12:20 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—a wind; Exod 23:1—shalt not; 1 Sam 24:9—General; Prov 13:17—but; Prov 29:12—General; Eph 4:26—ye; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

Proverbs 25:24; Prov 19:13; 21:9, 19; 27:15, 16 Reciprocal: Prov 7:11—loud; Prov 18:6—his; Titus 3:2—no

Proverbs 25:25 cold: Gen 21:16–19; Exod 17:2, 3, 6; Judg 15:18, 19; 2 Sam 23:15; Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1; Isa 55:1; Jer 18:14; John 7:37; Rev 21:6; 22:17 so: Prov 15:30; Isa 52:7; Nah 1:15;

Luke 2:10, 11; Rom 10:15; 1 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 22:20—told; Gen 24:56—Hinder; 2 Sam 18:27—He is a good; Prov 25:13—General; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 1 Thess 3:6—and brought

Proverbs 25:26; Gen 4:8; 1 Sam 22:14–18; 2 Chr 24:21, 22; Matt 23:34–37; 26:69–74; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15; Rev 17:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:27—his eyes; 2 Sam 4:11—when wicked; 2 Pet 2:8—that

Proverbs 25:27 not good: Prov 25:16 so: Prov 27:2; John 5:44; 2 Cor 12:1, 11; Phil 2:3 Reciprocal: Lev 2:11—honey; Prov 24:13—eat; Prov 25:6—Put not forth thyself; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 8:54—If; Rom 12:3—not to; 2 Cor 10:12—we dare not; 2 Cor 11:30—must; 1 Thess 2:6—of men

Proverbs 25:28; Prov 16:32; 22:24; 1 Sam 20:30; 25:17 Reciprocal: Prov 12:16—fool's; Prov 14:29—but; Prov 19:19—man; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Observations about fools;
- 13 about sluggards;
- 17 and about contentious busy-bodies.

Proverbs 26:1 in summer: 1 Sam 12:17, 18 so: Prov 26:3; 28:16; Judg 9:7, 20, 56, 57; Esth 3:1–15; 4:6, 9; Ps 12:8; 15:4; 52:1 title Eccl 10:5–7 Reciprocal: Prov 26:8— so

Proverbs 26:2 so: Num 23:8; Deut 23:4, 5; 1 Sam 14:28, 29; 17:43; 2 Sam 16:12; Neh 13:2; Ps 109:28 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—I wot; Num 23:7—Come; Deut 18:22—shalt not; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; Jer 15:10—curse; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; 2 Cor 13:8—General

Proverbs 26:3 According to our notions, we should rather say, a bridle for the horse, and a whip for the ass; but it should be considered, that the Eastern asses are not only much more beautiful, but better goers than ours; and being active and well broken, they need only a bridle to guide them; whereas their horses being scarce, and often caught wild, and badly broken, are much less manageable, and need the correction of the whip. Prov 10:13; 17:10; 19:25; 27:22; Judg 8:5–7; Ps 32:9; 1 Cor 4:21; 2 Cor 10:6; 13:2 Reciprocal: Prov 19:29—and; Prov 26:1—so; Prov 29:19—servant; Isa 30:28—a bridle; Jer 31:18—as a

Proverbs 26:4; Prov 17:14; Judg 12:1–6; 2 Sam 19:41–43; 1 Kgs 12:14, 16; 2 Kgs 14:8–10; 1 Pet 2:21–23; 3:9; Jude 9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; Job 12:3—But I have; Prov 23:9—Speak; Prov 29:9—General; Isa 36:21—General; Jer 36:18—He; Matt 21:24—I also; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Mark 11:33—Neither; Luke 20:8—General; Luke 20:26—they could; John 8:7—and said; John 8:49—I have not; Col 4:6—how

Proverbs 26:5 a fool: 1 Kgs 22:24–28; Jer 36:17, 18; Matt 15:1–3; 16:1–4; 21:23–27; 22:15–32; Luke 12:13–21; 13:23–30; John 8:7; 9:26–33; Titus 1:13 lest: Prov 26:12; 28:11; Rom 11:25 conceit: Heb. eyes, Isa 5:21; Rom 12:16 Reciprocal: Prov 23:9—Speak; Matt 21:24—I also; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Mark 11:33—Neither; Luke 20:8—General;

Luke 20:26—they could; Luke 20:40—General; John 8:49—I have not; Col 4:6—how

Proverbs 26:6 sendeth: Prov 10:26; 13:17; 25:13; Num 13:31 damage: or, violence
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:12—by Jehu the prophet; Jer 37:2—the prophet; Dan 6:2—and the

Proverbs 26:7 not equal: Heb. lifted up so: Prov 26:9; 17:7; Ps 50:16–21; 64:8; Matt 7:4, 5;
Luke 4:23 Reciprocal: Job 27:1—Job

Proverbs 26:8 bindeth a stone in a sling: Heb. putteth a precious stone in a heap of stones, This probably refers, as Coverdale understands it, to the custom of throwing a stone to the heap under which a criminal was buried. So the Vulgate, *Sicut qui mittit lapidem in acervum Mercurii; ita qui tribuit insipienti honorem*, “As he who throws a stone to Mercury’s heap, so is he who gives honour to a fool.” Mercury was a heathen god of highways; and stones were erected in different parts to guide the traveller: hence those lines of Dr. YOUNG,

“Death stands like Mercuries in every way;

And kindly points us to our journey’s end.” so: Prov 26:1; 19:10; 30:22
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah

Proverbs 26:9; Prov 23:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Prov 26:7—so; Eccl 10:12—but

Proverbs 26:10 The great: etc. or, A great man grieveth all; and he hireth the fool, he hireth also the transgressors. both: Prov 11:31; Rom 2:6

Proverbs 26:11 a dog: Exod 8:15; Matt 12:45; 2 Pet 2:22 returneth to his folly: Heb. iterateth his folly Reciprocal: Deut 23:18—dog; Judg 16:4—he loved; Prov 23:35—I will; Eccl 7:25—know; Isa 28:8—General; Jer 34:11—General; Matt 7:6—that; Phil 3:2—of dogs

Proverbs 26:12 Seest: Prov 22:29; 29:20; Matt 21:31; Luke 7:44 a man: Prov 26:5, 16; 28:11; 29:20; Matt 21:31; Luke 18:11; Rom 12:16; 1 Cor 3:18, 19; 2 Cor 8:1, 2; Rev 3:17
Reciprocal: Prov 3:7—Be; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 14:6—scorner; Prov 23:4—cease; Prov 30:32—thou hast done; Isa 5:21—wise; Ezek 28:5—thy great wisdom; Matt 6:23—If; Luke 11:35—General; John 9:34—and dost; John 9:41—If; John 11:49—Ye; Acts 17:18—babblers; Rom 1:22—General; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 11:25—lest; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 8:2—if; 2 Cor 10:12—are not wise; Gal 6:3—if; 1 Tim 6:4—He

Proverbs 26:13; Prov 15:19; 19:15; 22:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 12:24—but; Prov 13:4—desireth; Prov 19:24—General; Prov 20:4—sluggard; Prov 21:25—General; Hag 1:2—This; Matt 25:18—and hid; Matt 25:25—General; Luke 16:3—I cannot; Luke 19:20—Lord; Rom 12:11—slothful

Proverbs 26:14; Prov 6:9, 10; 12:24, 27; 24:33; Heb 6:12

Proverbs 26:15 slothful: Prov 19:24 it grieveth him: or, he is weary Reciprocal: Prov 12:27—slothful

Proverbs 26:16; Prov 26:12; 12:15; 1 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—my master; Prov 21:25—General; Prov 28:11—his own conceit; Isa 5:21—wise; Rom 11:25—lest

Proverbs 26:17 passeth: Prov 17:11; 18:6; 20:3; Luke 12:14; 2 Tim 2:23, 24 meddleth: or, is enraged Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldst; 2 Chr 25:19—why shouldst; Prov 6:14—soweth; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; John 8:6—as though

Proverbs 26:18 firebrands: Heb. flames, or sparks arrows: Prov 7:23; 25:18; Gen 49:23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:14—play before; Prov 10:23—General; Prov 14:9—Fools; Prov 15:21—joy; Jer 11:15—thou doest evil

Proverbs 26:19 and: Prov 10:23; 14:9; 15:21; Eph 5:4; 2 Pet 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 6:2—deceived; 2 Sam 2:14—play before

Proverbs 26:20 Where no wood is: Heb. Without wood so: Prov 26:22; 16:28; 22:10; Jas 3:6 talebearer: or, whisperer ceaseth: Heb. is silent Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:9—General; Ps 41:7—whisper; Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 11:13—revealeth; Prov 18:8—words; Prov 20:19—that goeth; Prov 25:23—so; Rom 1:29—whisperers; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

Proverbs 26:21; Prov 10:12; 15:18; 29:22; 30:33; 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:2, 3, 20; Ps 120:4 Reciprocal: Prov 17:14—beginning; Prov 22:10—General; Jas 3:6—the tongue

Proverbs 26:22 words: Prov 18:8; 20:19; Ezek 22:9 innermost parts: Heb. chambers Reciprocal: Prov 15:4—a breach; Prov 26:20—so

Proverbs 26:23 That is, ardent professions of friendship from a wicked heart, however smooth, shining, and splendid they may appear, are like a vile vessel covered over with base metal. Prov 10:18; 2 Sam 20:9, 10; Ezek 33:31; Luke 22:47, 48 Reciprocal: Gen 31:27—that I; 2 Sam 3:26—he sent; Ezra 4:2—Let us; Ps 28:3—mischief; Prov 27:6—the kisses; Eccl 7:9—anger; Jer 40:14—Ishmael; Jer 41:1—they did; Jer 41:6—weeping; Dan 11:27—shall be to; Mark 12:14—Master

Proverbs 26:24 dissembleth: or, is known deceit: Prov 11:1; 12:5, 17, 20; 14:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Gen 49:7—Cursed; Lev 19:17—hate; Num 35:20—if he thrust; 1 Sam 18:21—a snare; 1 Sam 19:6—sware; 1 Sam 24:22—David and; 2 Sam 13:20—but hold; 2 Sam 13:22—hated; 2 Sam 13:27—Absalom; 2 Sam 20:9—Art thou; Neh 6:2—Come; Neh 6:7—Come now; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 55:21—The words; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 29:5—that; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 9:8—one; Jer 11:14—pray; Matt 2:8—that; Eph 4:31—with; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Proverbs 26:25 speaketh fair: Heb. maketh his voice gracious, Ps 12:2; 28:3; Jer 9:2–8; Mic 7:5 believe: Jer 12:6; Matt 24:23 seven: Prov 6:16–19 Reciprocal: Gen 49:7—Cursed; Num 23:12—General; 1 Sam 19:6—sware; 1 Sam 24:22—David and; 1 Sam 26:25—So David; 2 Sam 15:5—took him; 2 Chr 18:29—put thou on thy robes; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Prov 29:5—that; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 11:14—pray; Matt 2:8—that; Luke 11:39—but; Rom 12:9—love; Eph 4:31—with

Proverbs 26:26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit: or, Hatred is covered in secret, Gen 4:8; 1 Sam 18:17, 21; 2 Sam 3:27–30; 13:22–28; Ps 55:21–23

Proverbs 26:27 diggeth: Prov 28:10; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15; 10:2; 57:6; Eccl 10:8
Reciprocal: Jer 18:20—digged

Proverbs 26:28 lying: He that injures another hates him in proportion to the injury; *Proprium humani ingenii est, odisse quem leseris*, says Tacitus, and strange to say, in proportion to the innocence of the injured. John 8:40, 44–49; 10:32, 33; 15:22–24 a flattering: Prov 6:24; 7:5, 21–23; 29:5; Luke 20:20, 21 Reciprocal: Judg 16:6—General; 1 Sam 24:9—General; 2 Sam 14:20—according; 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah; Ps 55:21—The words; Prov 6:17—lying; Ezek 12:24—General; Dan 11:32—shall be; Acts 24:2—Seeing; 1 Thess 2:5—used

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Observations of self love;
- 5 of true love;
- 11 of care to avoid offenses;
- 23 and of the household care.

Proverbs 27:1 Boast: Ps 95:7; Isa 56:12; Luke 12:19, 20; 2 Cor 6:2; Jas 4:13–16 to morrow: Heb. to morrow day thou: 1 Sam 28:19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 27:2—I know not; Exod 8:10—To morrow; Lev 8:32—General; Josh 4:10—hasted; Judg 19:9—to morrow; 1 Kgs 19:2—to morrow; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Job 1:13—when; Ps 119:60—made; Prov 3:28—General; Acts 12:4—intending; Heb 3:7—To day; Jas 4:16—General

Proverbs 27:2; Prov 25:27; 2 Cor 10:12, 18; 12:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; 2 Sam 15:4—I would do; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; Prov 20:6—proclaim; Prov 25:6—Put not forth thyself; John 5:31—General; 2 Cor 5:12—we; 2 Cor 11:30—must

Proverbs 27:3 heavy: Heb. heaviness but: Prov 17:12; Gen 34:25, 26; 49:7; 1 Sam 22:18, 19; Esth 3:5, 6; Dan 3:19; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Num 22:27—and Balaam's anger; Judg 12:1—we will burn; 1 Sam 19:15—Bring him; 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; Job 6:3—heavier; Prov 18:6—fool's; Dan 2:12—General; Dan 3:13—in his; Matt 2:16—was exceeding; Mark 6:24—The head

Proverbs 27:4 cruel, and anger is outrageous: Heb. cruelty, and anger an overflowing, Jas 1:19–21 but: Prov 14:30; Gen 26:14; 37:11; Job 5:2; Matt 27:18; Acts 5:17 marg. Acts 7:9; 17:5; Rom 1:29; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5, 6; 1 John 3:12 envy: or, jealousy, Prov 6:34; Song 8:6 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; Gen 37:20—and let; Gen 38:9—lest that; Gen 40:2—wroth; Exod 1:9—the people; Exod 1:11—Raamses; Exod 1:12—grieved; Exod 1:22—Every son; Num 22:27—and Balaam's anger; Judg 12:1—we will burn; 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab's anger; 1 Sam 18:8—the saying; 1 Sam 18:11—cast the javelin; 1 Sam 19:1—And Saul; 1 Sam 19:15—Bring him; 2 Sam 3:26—he sent; 2 Sam 13:22—hated; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Eccl 4:4—every; Jer 41:1—of the; Ezek 31:9—envied; Dan 2:12—General; Dan 3:12—certain; Dan 3:19—he spake; Matt 2:16—was exceeding; Matt 14:11—and given; Mark 6:24—The head; Mark 15:10—for envy

Proverbs 27:5; Prov 28:23; Lev 19:17; Matt 18:15; Gal 2:14; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen

20:16—thy; Gen 21:25—reproved; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 25:12—a wise; Zech 13:6—I was; Luke 17:3—rebuke; 1 Cor 11:17—I praise; 2 Cor 2:4—out; Titus 1:13—rebuke

Proverbs 27:6 the wounds: 2 Sam 12:7–15; Job 5:17, 18; Ps 141:5; Heb 12:10; Rev 3:19 the kisses: Prov 10:18; 26:23–26; 2 Sam 20:9, 10; Matt 26:48–50 deceitful: or, earnest, or, frequent Reciprocal: Lev 19:17—rebuke; Prov 25:12—a wise; Prov 28:23—General; Eccl 7:5—better; Zech 13:6—I was; Matt 26:49—kissed him; Mark 14:44—Whomsoever; Luke 22:48—betrayed; 2 Cor 2:4—out; Gal 2:14—I said

Proverbs 27:7 full: Num 11:4–9, 18–20; 21:5 loatheth: Heb. treadeth under foot to: Job 6:7; Luke 15:16, 17; John 6:9 Reciprocal: Num 11:20—and it

Proverbs 27:8 a bird: Job 39:14–16; Isa 16:2 man: Prov 21:16; Gen 4:16; 16:6–8; 1 Sam 22:5; 27:1–12; 1 Kgs 19:9; Neh 6:11–13; Jonah 1:3, 10–17; 1 Cor 7:20; Jude 13 Reciprocal: Luke 15:13—and took

Proverbs 27:9 Ointment: Prov 7:17; Judg 9:9; Ps 45:7, 8; 104:15; 133:2; Song 1:3; 3:6; 4:10; John 12:3; 2 Cor 2:15, 16 so: Prov 15:23; 16:21, 23, 24; Exod 18:17–24; 1 Sam 23:16, 17; Ezra 10:2–4; Acts 28:15 by hearty counsel: Heb. from the counsel of the soul Reciprocal: Exod 30:35—perfume; 1 Kgs 1:12—let me; Ezra 10:5—arose; Job 16:5—But I would; Ps 37:30—General; Prov 12:25—but; Prov 18:24—that hath; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 7:1—precious; Luke 24:32—Did

Proverbs 27:10 own: 2 Sam 19:24, 28; 21:7; 1 Kgs 12:6–8; 2 Chr 24:22; Isa 41:8–10; Jer 2:5 neither: Prov 19:7; Job 6:21–23; Obad 12–14 better: Prov 17:17; 18:24; Luke 10:30–37; Acts 23:12, 23–35 Reciprocal: Gen 13:11—they; Ruth 2:22—It is good; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 1 Kgs 2:7—Barzillai; 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; Job 2:11—friends; Luke 10:32—General; Luke 10:33—Samaritan

Proverbs 27:11 be wise: Prov 10:1; 15:20; 23:15, 16, 24, 25; Eccl 2:18–21; Phlm 1:7, 19, 20; 2 John 4 that I: Ps 119:42; 127:4, 5 Reciprocal: Prov 29:3—loveth

Proverbs 27:12; Prov 18:10; 22:3; Exod 9:20, 21; Ps 57:1–3; Isa 26:20, 21; Matt 3:7; Heb 6:18; 11:7; 2 Pet 3:7, 10–14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—and take; Deut 19:5—he shall flee; 2 Sam 17:22—and they passed; 2 Kgs 6:10—sent to the place; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 14:15—simple; Acts 27:11—believed

Proverbs 27:13; Prov 6:1–4; 20:16; 22:26, 27; Exod 22:26

Proverbs 27:14 He that: 2 Sam 15:2–7; 16:16–19; 17:7–13; 1 Kgs 22:6, 13; Jer 28:2–4; Acts 12:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—rose up; 1 Sam 29:5—General; Prov 7:11—loud

Proverbs 27:15 A continual: Prov 19:13; 21:9, 19; 25:24; Job 14:19 Reciprocal: Prov 7:11—loud; Prov 12:4—she; Prov 30:23—an odious

Proverbs 27:16 the ointment: John 12:3 Reciprocal: Prov 12:4—she; Prov 21:9—better; Prov 25:24—General

Proverbs 27:17 Iron: 1 Sam 13:20, 21 so: Prov 27:9; Josh 1:18; 2:24; 1 Sam 11:9, 10; 23:16; 2

Sam 10:11, 12; Job 4:3, 4; Isa 35:3, 4; 1 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 1:8, 12; 2:3, 9–13; Heb 10:24; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Job 16:5—But I would; Eccl 4:9—are; Luke 24:32—Did; John 11:29—General

Proverbs 27:18 keepeth: Song 8:12; 1 Cor 9:7, 13 so: Prov 17:2; 22:29; Gen 24:2, 3; 39:2–5, 22, 23; Exod 24:13; 2 Kgs 3:11; 5:2, 3, 25, 27; Mark 10:43; Acts 10:7; Col 3:22 shall be: 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 123:2; Matt 24:25, 46; 25:21, 22; Luke 12:37, 43, 44; John 12:26; 1 Pet 2:18, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 39:4—overseer; Prov 13:23—food

Proverbs 27:19 in: Jas 1:22–25 so: Gen 6:5; Ps 33:15; Mark 7:21

Proverbs 27:20 Hell: Prov 30:15, 16; Hab 2:5 never: Heb. not so: Prov 23:5; Eccl 1:8; 2:10, 11; 5:10, 11; 6:7; Jer 22:17; 1 John 2:16 Reciprocal: Ps 16:10—my; Ps 55:23—pit; Prov 15:11—Hell; Eccl 4:8—is his; Isa 5:14—hell

Proverbs 27:21 the fining: Prov 17:3; Ps 12:6; 66:10; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:3; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 so: 1 Sam 18:7, 8, 15, 16, 30; 2 Sam 14:25; 15:6–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:33—blessed; 2 Sam 14:17—as an angel; Job 28:1—where they fine it

Proverbs 27:22; Prov 23:35; Exod 12:30; 14:5; 15:9; 2 Chr 28:22, 23; Isa 1:5; Jer 5:3; 44:15, 16; Rev 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: Judg 16:4—he loved; 1 Sam 19:21—sent messengers; 1 Kgs 22:18—Did I not tell; 2 Kgs 1:13—he sent again; 2 Chr 24:14—to offer withal; Ps 14:1—fool; Ps 85:8—folly; Prov 10:13—a rod; Prov 14:24—foolishness; Prov 17:10—General; Prov 26:3—General; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Hos 7:10—and they; Mark 7:22—foolishness

Proverbs 27:23 diligent: Gen 31:38–40; 33:13; 1 Sam 17:28; 1 Chr 27:29–31; 2 Chr 26:10; Ezek 34:22–24, 31; John 21:15–17; 1 Pet 5:2 look well: Heb. set thy heart, Prov 24:32 marg. Exod 7:23; Deut 32:46 Reciprocal: Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 13:11—he; Prov 13:23—food; Prov 21:5—thoughts; Prov 24:4—General; Prov 28:19—that tilleth; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Luke 16:3—I cannot; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Proverbs 27:24 For: Prov 23:5; Zeph 1:18; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 riches: Heb. strength, Jas 1:10 doth: 2 Sam 7:16; Ps 89:36; Isa 9:7 every generation: Heb. generation and generation Reciprocal: Deut 17:20—right hand; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; 1 Tim 6:7—we brought

Proverbs 27:25 hay: Rather, herbage, as chatzir uniformly denotes. Prov 10:5; Ps 104:14

Proverbs 27:26; Job 31:20

Proverbs 27:27 enough: Prov 30:8, 9; Matt 6:33 maintenance: Heb. life Reciprocal: Prov 12:11—tilleth; 1 Cor 9:7—eateth not of the milk

CHAPTER 28

1 General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

Proverbs 28:1 wicked: Lev 26:17, 36; Deut 28:7, 25; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7, 15; Ps 53:5; Isa 7:2; Jer

20:4 the righteous: Exod 11:8; Ps 27:1, 2; 46:2, 3; 112:7; Isa 26:3, 4; Dan 3:16–18; 6:10, 11; Acts 4:13; 14:3; 1 Thess 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—driven; Gen 31:36—was wroth; Gen 50:15—Joseph; Exod 24:18—went into; Josh 7:12—the children; Judg 7:21—all the host; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; 1 Sam 17:48—David hasted; 2 Sam 17:10—heart; 1 Kgs 1:49—General; 1 Kgs 12:18—flee to Jerusalem; 1 Kgs 18:2—went to show; 1 Chr 12:8—whose faces; Neh 6:11—Should such; Job 11:15—thou shalt be; Job 18:11—to his feet; Ps 14:5—were; Ps 73:19—they are; Ps 91:5—Thou; Isa 30:17—thousand; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 49:5—I will; Dan 3:18—be it; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 14:4—General; John 7:26—he speaketh; John 18:4—Whom; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 13:46—waxed; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 23:1—earnestly; Rom 10:20—very bold

Proverbs 28:2 the transgression: 1 Kgs 15:25, 28; 16:8–29; 2 Kgs 15:8–31; 2 Chr 36:1–12; Isa 3:1–7; Hos 13:11 but: Gen 45:5–8; 2 Chr 32:20–26; Job 22:28–30; Eccl 9:15; Isa 58:12; Dan 4:27 by a man: etc. by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—able men; 1 Kgs 12:18—flee to Jerusalem; 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; 2 Kgs 15:13—a full month; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Eccl 10:17—when; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Jer 52:3—through; Rev 4:7—the first beast

Proverbs 28:3 poor man: Matt 18:28–30 which leaveth no food: Heb. without food Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Judg 6:4—left no; Job 20:10—His children; Job 37:6—great; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Prov 30:14—to devour; Prov 30:22—a servant; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Eccl 10:17—when; Ezek 19:7—and the land

Proverbs 28:4 that: 1 Sam 23:19–21; Ps 10:3; 49:18; Jer 5:30; Matt 3:15; Acts 12:22; 24:2–4; Rom 1:32; 1 John 4:5 but: 1 Sam 15:14–24; 22:14, 15; 1 Kgs 18:18, 21; 20:41, 42; 21:19, 20; 22:19–28; 2 Kgs 3:13, 14; Neh 5:7–13; 13:8–11, 17–20, 23–26, 28; Matt 3:7; 14:4; Acts 15:2; 19:9; Gal 2:3–6; Eph 5:11; 1 Thess 2:2; Jude 3 Reciprocal: Neh 6:19—they reported; Neh 13:11—contended; Neh 13:25—I contended; Ps 89:30—forsake; Prov 17:4—General; Jer 9:13—General; Mic 3:2—love; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken

Proverbs 28:5; Prov 15:24; 24:7; Ps 25:14; 92:6; Jer 4:22; Mark 4:10–13; John 7:17; 1 Cor 2:14, 15; Jas 1:5; 1 John 2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Isa 44:18—cannot; Hos 4:14—therefore; John 8:43—do; John 10:6—they understood not

Proverbs 28:6; Prov 28:18; 16:8; 19:1, 22; Luke 16:19–23; Acts 24:24–27 Reciprocal: Num 22:32—thy way; Ps 84:11—walk; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 15:16—little; Eccl 4:13—is a poor

Proverbs 28:7 keepeth: Prov 2:1–6; 3:1–35 but: Prov 28:24; 19:26; 23:19–22; 29:3, 15; Luke 15:13, 30; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 is a companion of riotous men: or, feedeth gluttons Reciprocal: Prov 23:20—not; Titus 1:6—not; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Proverbs 28:8 that by: Prov 13:22; Job 27:16, 17; Eccl 2:26 unjust gain: Heb. by increase, Lev 25:36; Ezek 18:8, 13, 17 pity: Prov 19:7; 2 Sam 12:6 Reciprocal: Exod 22:25—General; Lev 11:34—General; Lev 25:14—General; Esth 8:1—give the house; Job 30:25—was; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 19:17—that hath; Prov 20:21—but; Isa 23:18—for them; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Luke 12:20—then; 1 Pet 3:8—pitiful

Proverbs 28:9 turneth: Prov 21:13; Isa 1:15, 16; 58:7–11; Zech 7:11–13; 2 Tim 4:3, 4 even:

Prov 15:8; Ps 66:18; 109:7; Luke 13:25–27 Reciprocal: Judg 9:7—Hearken; Job 27:9—Will God; Job 35:13—God; Ps 99:7—kept; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Prov 16:12—an; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 58:3—exact; Jer 6:19—nor to; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 14:12—they fast; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 20:3—As I; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Amos 5:21—hate; Mic 3:4—cry; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Zech 7:13—so; Luke 5:33—and make; John 9:31—we know; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:17—shutteth; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Proverbs 28:10 causeth: Num 31:15, 16; 1 Sam 26:19; Acts 13:8–10; Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Cor 11:3, 4, 13–15; Gal 1:8, 9; 2:4; 3:1–4; 2 Pet 2:18–20; Rev 2:14 he shall: Prov 26:27; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15; Eccl 10:8 but: Prov 10:3; 15:6; 21:20; Deut 7:12–14; Ps 37:11, 25, 26; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—What hast; Exod 21:33—General; Deut 27:18—General; Ps 140:10—into deep

Proverbs 28:11 rich: Prov 18:11; 23:4; Isa 10:13, 14; Ezek 28:3–5; Luke 16:13, 14; 1 Cor 3:18, 19; 1 Tim 6:17 his own conceit: Heb. his eyes, Prov 26:16; Isa 5:21; Rom 11:25; 12:16 the poor: Prov 18:17; 19:1; Job 32:9; Eccl 9:15–17 Reciprocal: Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 32:11—whilst; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 26:5—lest; Prov 26:12—a man

Proverbs 28:12 righteous: Prov 28:28; 11:10; 29:2; 1 Chr 15:25–28; 16:7–36; 29:20–22; 2 Chr 7:10; 30:22–27; Esth 8:15–17; Job 29:11–20; Luke 19:37, 38 but: 1 Sam 24:11; 1 Kgs 17:3–24; 18:13; 19:3; Eccl 10:6, 16; Jer 36:26; Heb 11:37, 38 hidden: Heb. sought for, Jer 5:1 Reciprocal: Job 24:4—hide; Ps 49:16—Be not; Jer 36:19—General; Dan 2:49—he set; 2 Pet 2:8—that

Proverbs 28:13 that: Prov 10:12; 17:9; Gen 3:12, 13; 4:9; 1 Sam 15:13, 24; Job 31:33; Ps 32:3–5; Jer 2:22, 23; Matt 23:25–28 whoso: Lev 26:40–42; 1 Kgs 8:47–49; Job 33:27; Ps 51:1–5, 10; Jer 3:12, 13; Dan 9:20–23; Luke 15:18–24; 1 John 1:8–10 and forsaketh: Exod 10:16, 17; 1 Sam 15:30; Matt 3:6–10; 27:4, 5; Acts 26:20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—denied; Gen 37:20—Some; Gen 37:31—General; Gen 50:17—they did; Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 13:23—General; Lev 16:21—confess over; Num 5:7—confess; Josh 7:19—make; Judg 10:15—We have sinned; 1 Sam 15:15—for; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; 2 Sam 20:20—that I should; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; 2 Kgs 20:15—All the things; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; 2 Chr 6:26—turn; 2 Chr 7:14—turn from; 2 Chr 30:9—will not; Ezra 10:11—make confession; Job 9:30—General; Job 34:32—if; Ps 32:5—acknowledged; Ps 38:18—For; Ps 51:3—For I; Ps 119:26—declared; Isa 39:4—All that; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Jer 2:35—Because; Jer 7:3—Amend; Lam 1:20—for; Ezek 18:21—if the; Ezek 33:14—if he; Dan 4:27—break; Mal 2:16—covereth; Mark 1:5—confessing; Luke 3:13—Exact; John 8:11—go; Acts 19:18—confessed; Eph 4:28—steal no more; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Proverbs 28:14 Happy: Prov 23:17; Ps 2:11; 16:8; 112:1; Isa 66:2; Jer 32:40; Rom 11:20; Heb 4:1; 1 Pet 1:17 but: Prov 29:1; Exod 7:22; 14:23; Job 9:4; Rom 2:4 Reciprocal: Prov 14:16—the fool; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Prov 24:16—but; Jer 44:10—neither; Matt 26:35—Though; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; Heb 3:8—Harden

Proverbs 28:15 a roaring: Prov 20:2; Hos 5:11; 1 Pet 5:8 a ranging: Prov 17:12; 2 Kgs 2:24; Hos 13:8 so: Exod 1:14–16, 22; 1 Sam 22:17–19; 2 Kgs 15:16; 21:16; Esth 3:6–10; Matt 2:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city; 2 Sam 17:8—as a

bear; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 57:4—among; Prov 19:12—king's; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Eccl 4:13—is a poor; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Ezek 19:7—and the land; Ezek 32:2—Thou art like; Dan 2:13—the decree; Zeph 3:3—princes; 2 Tim 4:17—and I; Rev 13:2—and his feet

Proverbs 28:16 prince: 1 Kgs 12:10, 14; Neh 5:15; Eccl 4:1; Isa 3:12; Amos 4:1 he that: Exod 18:21; Isa 33:15, 16; Jer 22:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Prov 15:27—but; Prov 26:1—so; Prov 29:14—king; Eccl 4:13—is a poor; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 19:7—and the land; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Luke 12:15—Take; Eph 5:3—covetousness

Proverbs 28:17; Gen 9:6; Exod 21:14; Num 35:14–34; 1 Kgs 21:19, 23; 2 Kgs 9:26; 2 Chr 24:21–25; Matt 27:4, 5; Acts 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—we saw; Gen 44:16—God hath; Num 35:20—if he thrust; Deut 19:11—But if any; Deut 21:1—General; 2 Sam 3:30—slew Abner; 2 Sam 13:34—Absalom fled; 1 Kgs 2:6—let; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; 2 Kgs 15:13—a full month; 2 Chr 18:34—he died; Ps 140:10—into deep; Prov 1:18—General; Jer 41:15—escaped; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Hab 2:17—because; Matt 2:16—and slew; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers

Proverbs 28:18 walketh: Prov 10:9, 25; 11:3–6; Ps 25:21; 26:11; 84:11; Gal 2:14 but: Prov 28:6; Num 22:32; Ps 73:18–20; 125:5; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Rev 3:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:4—in integrity; Esth 6:13—but shalt surely; Ps 7:10—which; Ps 15:2—He; Prov 2:7—a buckler; Prov 29:1—shall; Isa 59:8—crooked; Mic 2:7—walketh; Luke 6:49—immediately

Proverbs 28:19 that tilleth: Prov 12:11; 14:4; 27:23–27 but: Prov 13:20; 23:20, 21; Judg 9:4; Luke 15:12–17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:7—vain men; Prov 13:23—food; Prov 14:23—all; Prov 29:3—he; Eccl 5:9—the profit

Proverbs 28:20 faithful: Prov 20:6; 1 Sam 22:14; Neh 7:2; Ps 101:6; 112:4–9; Luke 12:42; 16:1, 10–12; 1 Cor 4:2–5; Rev 2:10, 13 but: Prov 28:22; 13:11; 20:21; 23:4; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 innocent: or, unpunished, Prov 17:5 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 2 Chr 34:12—faithfully; Prov 10:6—Blessings; Jer 17:11—he that

Proverbs 28:21 respect: Prov 18:5; 24:23; Exod 23:2, 8 for: Erasmus observes that this expression probably originated from the circumstance of holding out a piece of bread to a dog, in order to soothe him. Ezek 13:19; Hos 4:18; Mic 3:5; 7:3; Rom 16:18; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Judg 18:4—hired me; Isa 29:21—and turn; Amos 2:7—pant; Mark 14:11—and promised; Jas 2:1—with

Proverbs 28:22 that hasteth: etc. Heb. that hath an evil eye hasteth to be rich: Prov 28:20; 1 Tim 6:9 an evil: Prov 23:6; Matt 20:15; Mark 7:22 and: Gen 13:10–13; 19:17; Job 20:18–22; 27:16, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 15:9—thine eye; Deut 28:54—his eye; Josh 7:21—I saw; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 19:2—and; Prov 20:21—gotten; Prov 21:5—of every; Jer 17:11—he that; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 11:34—but

Proverbs 28:23; Prov 27:5, 6; 2 Sam 12:7; 1 Kgs 1:23, 32–40; Ps 141:5; Matt 18:15; Gal 2:11; 2 Pet 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:33—blessed; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 24:25—a good blessing; Eccl 9:17—General; 1 Thess 2:5—used

Proverbs 28:24 robbeth: Prov 19:26; Judg 17:2; Matt 15:4–6 the same: Prov 28:7; 13:20;

18:9 a destroyer: Heb. a man destroying Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; Deut 21:18—have a stubborn; 1 Thess 4:6—go; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers; Heb 12:28—with reverence

Proverbs 28:25 that is: Prov 10:12; 13:10; 15:18; 21:24; 22:10; 29:22 he that putteth: Ps 84:12; Jer 17:7, 8; 1 Tim 6:6 made: Prov 11:25; 13:4; 15:30; Isa 58:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 30:33—so; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 57:13—but he; Dan 11:25—stir up; Matt 26:33—yet; Acts 17:13—stirred

Proverbs 28:26 that: Prov 3:5; 2 Kgs 8:13; Jer 17:9; Mark 7:21–23; 14:27–31; Rom 8:7 but: Job 28:28; 2 Tim 3:15; Jas 1:5; 3:13–18 Reciprocal: Num 15:39—ye seek not; Job 9:21—yet would; Ps 139:24—And see; Prov 4:23—Keep; Matt 26:33—yet; Matt 26:70—General; Luke 22:33—I am; John 13:38—Wilt; Rom 11:20—Be; 2 Cor 1:9—that; Heb 3:13—the deceitfulness

Proverbs 28:27 that giveth: Prov 19:17; 22:9; Deut 15:7, 10; Ps 41:1–3; 112:5–9; 2 Cor 9:6–11; Heb 13:16 hideth: Isa 1:15 shall: Prov 11:26; 24:24 Reciprocal: Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 22:1—hide thyself; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 21:13—at; Prov 30:10—lest; Isa 58:7—to deal; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Ezek 18:7—hath given; 2 Cor 9:8—God

Proverbs 28:28 the wicked: Prov 28:12; 29:2 hide: Job 24:4 they perish: Esth 8:17; Acts 12:23, 24 Reciprocal: Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 11:10—it goeth; Eccl 10:6—Folly

CHAPTER 29

- 1 Observations of public government,
- 15 and of private;
- 22 Of anger, pride, thievery, cowardice, and corruption.

Proverbs 29:1 He, that being often reprov'd: Heb. a man of reproofs, Prov 1:24–31; 1 Sam 2:25, 34; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:18; 20:42; 21:20–23; 22:20–23, 28, 34–37; 2 Chr 25:16; 33:10; 36:15–17; Jer 25:3–5; 26:3–5; 35:13–16; Zech 1:3–6; Matt 26:21–25; John 6:70, 71; 13:10, 11, 18, 26; Acts 1:18, 25 hardeneth: 2 Chr 36:13; Neh 9:29; Isa 48:4; Jer 17:23 shall: Prov 6:15; 28:18; Isa 30:13, 14; Zech 7:11–14; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Exod 7:23—neither; Exod 8:15—he hardened; Exod 9:7—the heart; Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; Deut 29:19—that he bless; Judg 20:13—would not; 2 Sam 2:22—wherefore; 1 Kgs 22:18—Did I not tell; 2 Kgs 17:14—but hardened; 2 Chr 18:17—Did I not tell; 2 Chr 36:16—till; Neh 9:16—hardened; Job 9:4—who hath hardened; Ps 6:10—and be; Ps 35:8—Let destruction; Ps 50:21—will; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 9:8—Reprove; Prov 10:17—he that; Prov 15:32—instruction; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Prov 22:3—the simple; Prov 28:14—but; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Jer 6:15—therefore; Jer 7:26—but; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 31:18—as a; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 36:31—will bring; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 33:4—whosoever heareth; Ezek 33:9—if he; Dan 5:5—the same; Hos 9:17—because; Amos 8:14—shall fall; Hab 2:7—they; Matt 24:50—come; Matt 27:19—his; John 9:34—and dost; Rom 2:5—But after; Eph 5:11—but; Heb 3:8—Harden

Proverbs 29:2 the righteous: Prov 11:10; 28:12, 28; Esth 8:15; Ps 72:1–7; Isa 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6; Rev 11:15 in authority: or, increased when the wicked: Esth 3:15; Eccl 10:5; Matt 2:3, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:14—all the people; 2 Kgs 11:20—rejoiced; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; 2 Chr 23:13—all the people; Job 29:11—the ear; Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 29:16—the wicked; Rev 19:7—be glad

Proverbs 29:3 loveth: Prov 10:1; 15:20; 23:15, 24, 25; 27:11; Luke 1:13–17 he: Prov 5:8–10; 6:26; 21:17, 20; 28:7, 19; Luke 15:13, 30

Proverbs 29:4 king: Prov 29:14; 16:12; 20:8; 1 Sam 13:13; 2 Sam 8:15; 1 Kgs 2:12; Ps 89:14; 99:4; Isa 9:7; 49:8 he that receiveth gifts: Heb. a man of oblations, 2 Kgs 15:18–20; Jer 22:13–17; Dan 11:20; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:1—with a couple; 1 Kgs 2:46—the kingdom; Prov 15:27—but; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Jer 22:15—and do; Acts 24:26—hoped

Proverbs 29:5 that: Prov 7:5, 21; 20:19; 26:24, 25, 28; 2 Sam 14:17–24; Job 17:5; Ps 5:9; 12:2; 1 Thess 2:5 spreadeth: Prov 1:17; Lam 1:13; Hos 5:1; Luke 20:20, 21; Rom 16:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:21—a snare; 2 Sam 14:20—according; 2 Sam 16:1—with a couple; 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah; Neh 6:13—that I should; Job 32:22—I know not; Ps 31:4—Pull; Ps 57:6—a net; Ps 140:5—The proud; Prov 2:16—flattereth; Prov 12:12—desireth; Matt 22:16—we know; Acts 24:2—Seeing

Proverbs 29:6 the transgression: Prov 5:22; 11:5, 6; 12:13; Job 18:7–10; Ps 11:6; Isa 8:14, 15; 2 Tim 2:26 but: Ps 97:11; 118:15; 132:16; Rom 5:2, 3; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—snare; Judg 20:34—knew not; Job 18:8—he is cast; Prov 12:12—desireth; Eccl 9:12—the sons

Proverbs 29:7 considereth: Job 29:16; 31:13, 21; Ps 31:7; 41:1; Gal 6:1 but: Prov 21:13; 1 Sam 25:9–11; Jer 5:28; 22:15–17; Ezek 22:7, 29–31; Mic 3:1–4 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Matt 24:39—General; Luke 18:2—regarded; John 12:6—not; Heb 10:24—consider

Proverbs 29:8 Scornful: Prov 11:11; Isa 28:14–22; Matt 27:39–43; John 9:40, 41; 11:47–50; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 bring a city into a snare: or, set a city on fire, Jas 3:5, 6 wise: Exod 32:10–14; Num 16:48; 25:11; Deut 9:18–20; 2 Sam 24:16, 17; Jer 15:1; Ezek 22:30; Amos 7:2–6; Jas 5:15–18 Reciprocal: Prov 6:26—by; Prov 24:9—the scorner

Proverbs 29:9; Prov 26:4; Eccl 10:13; Matt 7:6; 11:17–19 Reciprocal: Num 16:12—General; Prov 14:16—the fool; Prov 17:19—loveth; Prov 18:6—his; Eccl 7:6—the laughter; Eph 4:31—clamour

Proverbs 29:10 The bloodthirsty: Heb. Men of bloods, Gen 4:5–8; 1 Sam 20:31–33; 22:11–23; 1 Kgs 21:20; 22:8; 2 Chr 18:7; Mark 6:18, 19, 24–27; John 15:18, 19; 1 John 3:12, 13 but: 1 Sam 15:11; Jer 13:15–17; 18:20; 40:14–16; Luke 23:34; John 5:34; Acts 7:60; Rom 10:1 Reciprocal: Ps 37:14—slay; Matt 14:8—Give; Matt 14:11—and given

Proverbs 29:11; Prov 12:16, 23; 14:33; Judg 16:17; Amos 5:13; Mic 7:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:16—matter; Esth 5:4—If it seem; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 29:20—Seest

Proverbs 29:12; Prov 20:8; 25:23; 1 Sam 22:8–23; 23:19–23; 2 Sam 3:7–11; 4:5–12; 1 Kgs

21:11–13; 2 Kgs 10:6, 7; Ps 52:2–4; 101:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Gen 39:19—heard; Exod 5:10—taskmasters; Judg 16:17—all his heart; 1 Sam 18:22—servants; 1 Sam 19:19—General; 1 Sam 22:9—Doeg; 1 Sam 24:1—it was told; 1 Sam 24:9—General; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 13:29—servants; 2 Kgs 1:11—O man; 2 Kgs 21:9—seduced; 2 Chr 24:17—Then the king; 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah; Neh 5:15—even their; Ps 12:8—wicked; Ps 101:7—He that worketh; Prov 14:35—king's; Prov 17:7—much; Jer 26:22—men; Jer 37:2—neither; Dan 3:2—sent; Zeph 1:9—which

Proverbs 29:13 the deceitful man: or, the usurer, Matt 9:9; 1 Cor 6:10 meet: Prov 22:2; Exod 22:25, 26; Lev 25:35–37; Neh 5:5–7 Lord: Ps 13:3; Matt 5:45; Eph 2:1 Reciprocal: Eccl 11:7—the light

Proverbs 29:14 king: Prov 29:4; 16:12; 20:28; 25:5; 28:16; Job 29:11–18; Ps 72:2–4, 12–14; 82:2, 3; 89:2; Isa 1:17; 11:4; Jer 5:28; 22:16; Dan 4:27 his throne: Isa 9:6, 7; Luke 1:32, 33; Heb 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Prov 20:8—General; Isa 16:5—in mercy; Ezek 18:17—hath taken

Proverbs 29:15 a rod, Prov 29:17, 21; 22:6, 15; 23:13, 14; Heb 12:10, 11 a child: Prov 10:1, 5; 17:21, 25; 1 Kgs 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:13—restrained them not; Prov 6:23—and reproofs; Prov 13:24—General; Prov 19:18—Chasten; Prov 28:7—but; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:7—endure

Proverbs 29:16 the wicked: Prov 29:2 marg. but: Ps 37:34, 36; 58:10; 91:8; 92:9, 11; 112:8; Rev 15:4; 18:20 Reciprocal: Prov 18:3—General

Proverbs 29:17; Prov 29:15; 13:24; 19:18; 22:15; 23:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—when they; Deut 21:20—he will not; Prov 3:12—General; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:7—endure

Proverbs 29:18 there: 1 Sam 3:1; Hos 4:6; Amos 8:11, 12; Matt 9:36; Rom 10:13–15 perish: or, is made naked, 2 Chr 28:19 but: Prov 19:16; Ps 19:11; 119:2; Luke 11:28; John 13:17; 14:21–23; Jas 1:25; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Isa 22:1—of vision

Proverbs 29:19 servant: Prov 26:3; 30:22 though: Job 19:16 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—as it pleaseth thee; Exod 21:20—smite; Prov 17:10—General

Proverbs 29:20 Seest: Prov 29:11; Eccl 5:2; Jas 1:19 words: or, matters, Prov 14:29; 21:5 more: Prov 26:12 Reciprocal: Job 20:2—and for; Prov 15:28—the mouth

Proverbs 29:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:3—born; Prov 29:15—General; Prov 30:23—an handmaid; Luke 7:2—who; Luke 16:3—I cannot; 1 Tim 5:6—in pleasure

Proverbs 29:22 angry: Prov 10:12; 15:18; 17:19; 26:21; 30:33 a furious: Prov 17:19; 22:24; Jas 3:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:10—great anger; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 14:17—that; Prov 16:28—froward; Prov 17:14—beginning; Prov 19:19—man; Prov 28:25—that is; Dan 2:12—General; Dan 3:13—in his; Eph 4:31—clamour; Col 3:8—anger

Proverbs 29:23 man's: Prov 18:12; 2 Chr 32:25, 26; 33:10–12, 23, 24; Job 22:29; 40:12; Isa 2:11, 12; Dan 4:30–37; 5:20, 21; Luke 14:11; 18:14; Acts 12:23; Jas 4:6–10; 1 Pet 5:5 honour: Prov 15:33; Deut 8:2, 3, 16; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Matt 5:3; 18:4; 23:12 Reciprocal: Judg 4:17—fled; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 1 Chr 21:2—that I may; 2 Chr 10:10—My little finger; 2 Chr 25:23—took

Amaziah; 2 Chr 28:19—the Lord; Prov 16:18—General; Jer 49:16—terribleness; Ezek 29:9—because; Obad 3—pride; Matt 26:35—Though; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 14:31—he spake; Luke 7:6—for; Luke 20:46—which; John 13:38—Wilt; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

Proverbs 29:24 partner: Prov 1:11–19; Ps 50:18–22; Isa 1:23; Mark 11:17 hateth: Prov 6:32; 8:36; 15:32; 20:2 he: Lev 5:1; Judg 17:2 Reciprocal: Prov 30:9—and take the name; Zech 5:3—every one; Matt 26:63—I adjure

Proverbs 29:25 fear: Gen 12:11–13; 20:2, 11; 26:7; Exod 32:22–24; 1 Sam 15:24; 27:1, 11; 1 Kgs 19:3; Isa 57:11; Matt 10:28; 15:12; 26:69–74; John 3:2; 9:22; 12:42; 19:12, 13; Gal 2:11–13; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 whoso: Prov 16:20; 18:10; 30:5; 1 Chr 5:20; Ps 118:8; 125:1; Eccl 7:18; Dan 3:28; 6:23; 1 Pet 1:21 safe: Heb. set on high, Ps 69:29; 91:14 Reciprocal: Gen 12:12—will kill; Gen 31:31—Because; Gen 50:16—sent; Exod 2:14—Moses; Deut 1:17—ye shall not; Judg 16:11—If they bind me; 1 Sam 21:13—changed; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; 1 Kgs 12:27—and they shall; 2 Kgs 18:14—I have offended; Job 31:34—Did I; Ps 25:13—His soul; Ps 26:1—trusted; Jer 26:21—he was; Jer 38:5—for; Jer 38:19—I; Dan 1:10—I fear; Dan 6:16—the king; Hag 1:2—This; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 15:15—willing; John 7:13—spake; John 18:25—He; John 19:38—but; Acts 24:27—willing; Gal 2:12—fearing

Proverbs 29:26 seek: Prov 19:6; Ps 20:9 ruler's favour: Heb. face of a ruler, Prov 16:7; 19:21; 21:1; Gen 43:14; Ezra 7:27, 28; Neh 1:11; Esth 4:16; Ps 20:9; 62:12; Isa 46:9–11; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:20—our part; 2 Sam 14:1—toward Absalom; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; Ezra 6:13—so they did; Isa 51:12—that thou; Lam 3:38—General

Proverbs 29:27; Prov 24:9; Ps 119:115; 139:21; Zech 11:8; John 7:7; 15:17–19, 23; 1 John 3:13 Reciprocal: Lev 11:10—they shall be; Ps 37:14—slay; Prov 8:7—an abomination to; Prov 13:19—it is; Dan 6:4—sought; John 17:14—the world; 2 Cor 6:14—for; 1 John 3:12—And

CHAPTER 30

- 1 Agur's confession of his faith;
- 7 The two points of his prayer;
- 10 The meanest are not to be wronged;
- 11 Four wicked generations;
- 15 Four things insatiable;
- 17 Parents are not to be despised;
- 18 Four things hard to be known;
- 21 Four things intolerable;
- 24 Four things exceeding wise;
- 29 Four things stately;
- 32 Wrath is to be prevented.

Proverbs 30:1 Agur: Agur was probably a public teacher, and Ithiel and Ucal, his pupils; and this was the massa, or oracle, which he delivered, not by his own wisdom, but by the Holy Spirit, for the benefit of man; and which, it is probable, was added by

“the men of Hezekiah.” even: Prov 31:1; 2 Pet 1:19–21

Proverbs 30:2 I am: Job 42:3–6; Ps 73:22; Isa 6:5; Rom 11:25; 1 Cor 3:18; 8:2; Jas 1:5
brutish: Prov 5:12; Ps 92:6; Jer 10:14; 2 Pet 2:12–16 Reciprocal: Job 11:12—would; Job
37:19—we; Ps 49:10—fool; Ps 73:16—When; Ps 139:6—knowledge; Isa 19:11—brutish;
Acts 8:31—How; Rom 7:14—but; Eph 3:8—who am

Proverbs 30:3 neither: Amos 7:14, 15; Matt 16:17 nor: Job 11:7–9; Matt 11:27; John 17:3;
Rom 11:33; Eph 3:18, 19 have: Heb. know the holy: Isa 6:3, 10; 30:11; 57:15; Rev 3:7; 4:8
Reciprocal: Job 37:23—we; Ps 73:16—When; Prov 9:10—the knowledge; Eccl 8:17—that
a man; John 9:36—Who; Acts 8:31—How; Eph 3:8—who am

Proverbs 30:4 Who hath ascended: Deut 30:12; John 3:13; Rom 10:6; Eph 4:9, 10 who
hath gathered: Job 38:4–41; Ps 104:2–35; Isa 40:12–31; 53:8 what is his name: Exod
3:13–15; 6:3; 34:5–7; Deut 28:58 and what: Gen 32:29; Judg 13:18; Ps 2:7; Isa 7:14; 9:6; Jer
23:6; Matt 1:21–23; 11:27; Luke 10:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Job
26:8—bindeth up; Job 37:23—we; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Jer 10:12—established; Jer
31:37—If; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Luke 8:25—being; John 9:36—Who; 1 Cor
13:9—General

Proverbs 30:5 word: Ps 12:6; 18:30; 19:8; 119:140; Rom 7:12; Jas 3:17 pure: Heb. purified,
Gen 15:1; Ps 84:11; 91:2; 115:9–11; 144:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—shield; 2 Sam
22:31—the word; Ps 33:4—the word; Ps 47:9—shields; Ps 115:11—General; Ps
119:128—I esteem; Ps 119:160—Thy word is true from the beginning; Prov 2:7—a
buckler; Prov 29:25—whoso; Isa 45:19—speak righteousness; Matt 15:9—teaching; Matt
24:35—my; Rom 7:14—but

Proverbs 30:6 Add: Deut 4:2; 12:32; Rev 22:18, 19 and: Job 13:7–9; 1 Cor 15:15
Reciprocal: Eccl 3:14—nothing; Isa 29:13—their fear; Matt 15:9—teaching; 1 Cor
3:12—wood; Gal 1:9—than

Proverbs 30:7 have: 1 Kgs 3:5–9; 2 Kgs 2:9; Ps 27:4; Luke 10:42 deny me them not: Heb.
withhold them not from me, Ps 21:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:16—deny me not

Proverbs 30:8 Remove: Prov 21:6; 22:8; 23:5; Ps 62:9, 10; 119:29, 37; Eccl 1:2; Isa 5:18; 59:4;
John 2:8; Acts 14:15 feed: Gen 28:20; 48:15, 16; Exod 16:15, 18, 21, 22, 29, 35; Matt 6:11,
33; Luke 11:3; 1 Tim 6:6–8 convenient for me: Heb. of my allowance, 2 Kgs 25:30; Jer
37:21; 52:34 Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am; Exod 16:4—a certain rate every day; Deut
6:11—when thou; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Ruth 1:6—in giving; 1 Chr 4:10—that
thou; Ps 10:7—vanity; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 13:5—righteous; Prov 27:27—enough;
Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 22:40—Pray; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Proverbs 30:9 I be full: Deut 6:10–12; 8:10–14; 31:20; 32:15; Neh 9:25, 26; Job 31:24–28; Jer
2:31; Ezek 16:14, 15, 49, 50; Dan 4:17, 30; Hos 13:6; Acts 12:22, 23 deny thee: Heb. belie
thee Who: Exod 5:2; 2 Chr 32:15–17 or: Prov 6:30, 31; Ps 125:3 and take the name: Prov
29:24; Exod 20:7; Lev 5:1; Matt 26:72, 74 Reciprocal: Exod 22:11—an oath of the Lord;
Lev 6:3—swareth; Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 8:11—General; Deut 8:12—Lest when;
Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Josh 24:27—deny; 1 Kgs 8:31—an oath be laid upon him; 2
Chr 6:22—and an oath; Job 21:15—What is; Job 31:28—for; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps
37:16—General; Prov 27:27—enough; Jer 22:21—I spake; Jer 43:2—all the; Ezek

28:5—and thine; Zech 5:3—every one; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 6:25—full; Luke 16:4—General; Luke 18:24—How; Luke 22:40—Pray; Eph 4:28—him that; 1 Tim 6:8—General; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny; Rev 3:8—and hast not; Rev 3:17—have need

Proverbs 30:10 Accuse not: Heb. Hurt not with thy tongue, Prov 24:23; Deut 23:15; 1 Sam 22:9, 10; 24:9; 26:19; 30:15; 2 Sam 16:1–4; 19:26, 27; Dan 3:8–18; 6:13, 24; Rom 14:4 lest: Prov 11:26; 24:24; 28:27; Deut 15:9; 2 Chr 24:22–24

Proverbs 30:11 a generation: Prov 30:12–14; Matt 3:7; 1 Pet 2:9 that curseth: Prov 30:17; 20:20; Lev 20:9; Deut 21:20, 21; 27:16; Matt 15:4–6; Mark 7:10–13 doth: 1 Tim 5:4, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; Exod 21:15—General; Exod 21:17—curseth; Lev 19:3—fear; Deut 21:18—have a stubborn; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; Prov 6:20—General; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 23:22—despise; Ezek 22:7—set; Mic 7:6—son; Mal 1:6—son; Eph 6:1—obey; Col 3:20—obey; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers

Proverbs 30:12 that are: Prov 21:2; Judg 17:5, 13; 1 Sam 15:13, 14; Job 33:9; Ps 36:2; Isa 65:5; Jer 2:22–24, 35; Luke 11:39, 40; 16:15; 18:11; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:15, 16; 1 John 1:8–10 not: Ps 51:2, 7; Isa 1:16; Jer 4:14; Ezek 36:25; Zech 13:1; 1 Cor 6:11; Titus 3:5; 1 John 1:7; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:46—the days; Ps 18:27—bring; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 14:12—General; Prov 16:2—the ways; Prov 21:8—but; Prov 30:11—a generation; Jer 2:23—How canst; Hos 12:8—they; Luke 15:7—which; Luke 18:9—which; 2 Cor 7:1—let

Proverbs 30:13; Prov 6:17; 21:4; Ps 101:5; 131:1; Isa 2:11; 3:16; Ezek 28:2–5, 9; Dan 11:36, 37; Hab 2:4; 2 Thess 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; Esth 6:6—To whom; Ps 10:4—the pride; Ps 73:8—corrupt; Isa 3:9—The show; Isa 10:12—the glory; Isa 37:23—against whom; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Ezek 2:6—though they; Hos 5:5—the pride; Hab 2:5—a proud man

Proverbs 30:14 whose: Prov 12:18; Job 29:17; Ps 3:7; 52:2; 57:4; 58:6; Dan 7:5–7; Rev 9:8 to devour: Prov 22:16; 28:3; Ps 10:8, 9; 12:5; 14:4; Eccl 4:1; Isa 32:7; Amos 2:7; 4:1; 8:4; Mic 2:1, 2; 3:1–5; Hab 3:14; Zeph 3:3; Matt 23:14; Jas 5:1–4 Reciprocal: Job 4:10—the teeth; Job 24:4—turn; Job 41:14—his teeth; Ps 64:3—whet; Ps 73:8—corrupt; Ps 94:4—shall; Prov 1:11—let us lay; Ezek 2:6—though they; Joel 1:6—whose; Hab 2:5—a proud man

Proverbs 30:15 The horseleach: Isa 57:3; Ezek 16:44–46; Matt 23:32; John 8:39, 44 Give: Isa 56:11, 12; Hos 4:18; Mic 7:3; Rom 16:18; 2 Pet 2:3, 13–15; Jude 11, 12 There: Prov 30:21, 24, 29; 6:16; Amos 1:3, 6, 9, 11, 13; 2:1, 4 It is enough: Heb. Wealth Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—have enough; Judg 18:20—heart; Prov 27:20—Hell; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Eccl 5:10—He that; Eccl 6:9—wandering of the desire; Hab 2:5—as hell

Proverbs 30:16; Prov 27:20; Hab 2:5 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:8—the eye; Eccl 5:10—He that; Eccl 6:9—wandering of the desire; Hos 4:18—her

Proverbs 30:17 eye: Prov 30:11; 20:20; 23:22; Gen 9:21–27; Lev 20:9; Deut 21:18–21; 2 Sam 18:9, 10, 14–17 the ravens: 1 Sam 17:44; 2 Sam 21:10 valley: or, brook Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Gen 27:43—obey; Gen 28:7—General; Gen 40:19—hang thee; Exod 20:12—Honour; Exod 21:15—General; Exod 21:17—curseth; Lev 11:15—General; Lev 19:3—fear; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; Prov 1:8—hear; Prov 15:20—despiseth; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Ezek 22:7—set; Mic 7:6—son; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 15:4—He; Matt

19:19—Honour; Mark 7:10—Whoso; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Eph 6:1—obey; Col 3:20—obey; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers; Heb 12:9—we gave

Proverbs 30:18 too: Job 42:3; Ps 139:6 Reciprocal: Prov 6:16—six; Mic 5:5—seven

Proverbs 30:19 way of an: Job 39:27; Isa 40:31 midst: Heb. heart and the: Exod 22:16 Reciprocal: Isa 7:15—Butter

Proverbs 30:20; Prov 7:13–23; Num 5:11–30 Reciprocal: Gen 16:4—her mistress; Gen 37:25—they sat; Num 5:13—General; 2 Sam 11:4—she was; 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; Ps 32:5—have; Prov 9:17—eaten in secret; Prov 14:9—Fools; Jer 2:23—How canst; Hos 12:8—they; Mal 2:14—Wherefore; Matt 26:25—Judas

Proverbs 30:21 Reciprocal: Gen 16:4—her mistress; Prov 6:16—six; Prov 19:10—Delight; Prov 30:15—There

Proverbs 30:22 a servant: Prov 19:10; 28:3; Eccl 10:7; Isa 3:4, 5 a fool: 1 Sam 25:3, 10, 11, 25, 36–38; 30:16 Reciprocal: Neh 2:10—the servant; Prov 26:8—so; Prov 29:19—servant; Lam 5:8—Servants

Proverbs 30:23 an odious: Prov 19:13; 21:9, 19; 27:15 an handmaid: Prov 29:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:3—born; Gen 16:4—her mistress

Proverbs 30:24 little: Job 12:7 exceeding wise: Heb. wise, made wise Reciprocal: Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There

Proverbs 30:25 The ants may truly be called a people, as they have houses, towns, public roads, etc.; and shew their wisdom and prudence by preparing their meat in due season. Prov 6:6–8 Reciprocal: Prov 6:8—General; Prov 10:5—gathereth; Joel 1:6—nation

Proverbs 30:26; Lev 11:5; Ps 104:18

Proverbs 30:27 The locusts: Exod 10:4–6, 13–15; Ps 105:34; Joel 1:4, 6, 7; 2:7–11, 25; Rev 9:3–11 by bands: Heb. gathered together

Proverbs 30:29 Reciprocal: Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There; Mic 5:5—seven

Proverbs 30:30; Num 23:24; Judg 14:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:23—stronger

Proverbs 30:31 greyhound: or, horse, Heb. girt in the lions against: Prov 16:14; 20:2; Dan 3:15–18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:7—Dost thou now; Eccl 8:3—for; Eccl 8:4—the word; Jer 50:8—he goats

Proverbs 30:32 thou hast done: Prov 26:12; Eccl 8:3 lay: Prov 17:28; Job 21:5; 40:4; Eccl 8:4; Mic 7:16, 17; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Num 12:11—lay not; Judg 18:19—lay thine; 1 Kgs 11:27—lifted up; Job 29:9—laid

Proverbs 30:33 so: Prov 15:18; 16:28; 17:14; 26:21; 28:25; 29:22 Reciprocal: Prov 25:8—hastily; Dan 11:20—anger

CHAPTER 31

- 1 Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance;
- 6 The afflicted are to be comforted and defended;
- 10 The praise and properties of a good wife.

Proverbs 31:1 the prophecy: Prov 30:1 his: Prov 1:8; 6:20; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15 Reciprocal: Prov 31:28—children; 1 Thess 2:11—as

Proverbs 31:2 the son of my womb: Isa 49:15 the son of my vows: 1 Sam 1:11, 28

Proverbs 31:3 strength: Prov 5:9–11; 7:26, 27; Hos 4:11 to that: Deut 17:17; Neh 13:26 Reciprocal: Prov 5:10—wealth; Acts 24:25—temperance

Proverbs 31:4; Lev 10:9, 10; 1 Kgs 20:12, 16–20; Esth 3:15; Eccl 10:17; Isa 28:7, 8; Dan 5:2–4; Hos 4:11, 12; 7:3–5; Hab 2:5; Mark 6:21–28 Reciprocal: Num 6:3—General; Prov 20:1—General; Eccl 2:3—yet; Isa 5:23—justify; Isa 56:12—I will; 1 Tim 5:23—General; Titus 1:7—not given to wine

Proverbs 31:5 pervert: Heb. alter any of the afflicted: Heb. all the sons of affliction, Hab 2:5 Reciprocal: Lev 10:9—Do not; Num 6:3—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; Deut 27:19—General; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; Prov 3:1—forget; Prov 23:33—and; Eccl 2:3—yet; Eccl 10:17—and thy; Isa 5:23—justify; Isa 28:7—erred; Isa 56:12—I will; Mark 6:21—his birthday; Titus 1:7—not given to wine

Proverbs 31:6 strong: Ps 104:15; 1 Tim 5:23 of heavy hearts: Heb. bitter of soul, 1 Sam 1:10; 30:6; 2 Kgs 4:27 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 43:34—were merry; Judg 9:13—cheereth; 1 Sam 22:2—discontented; 2 Sam 16:2—that such; Job 3:20—the bitter; Job 29:13—ready; Prov 23:20—not; Isa 24:11—a crying; Jer 16:7—cup; Zech 10:7—and their; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 22:18—the fruit

Proverbs 31:7; Eph 5:18 Reciprocal: Gen 41:30—shall be; Gen 41:51—forget; 2 Sam 16:2—that such; Job 11:16—Because; Prov 23:20—not; Jer 16:7—cup; Zech 10:7—and their; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 22:18—the fruit

Proverbs 31:8 Open: Prov 24:7, 11, 12; 1 Sam 19:4–7; 20:32; 22:14, 15; Esth 4:13–16; Job 29:9, 17; Ps 82:3, 4; Jer 26:16–19, 24; 38:7–10; John 7:51 such: etc. Heb. the sons of destruction, Ps 79:11 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; 2 Sam 17:7—not good; Prov 31:26—openeth; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Isa 11:4—reprove; Jer 21:12—deliver; Jer 38:9—these; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Hab 1:13—holdest; Matt 5:2—General; Rom 13:4—he is

Proverbs 31:9; Prov 16:12; 20:8; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:16; 16:18–20; 2 Sam 8:15; Ps 58:1, 2; 72:1, 2; Job 29:12, 15, 16; Isa 1:17, 23; 11:4; 32:1, 2; Jer 5:28; 22:3, 15, 16; 23:5; Dan 4:27; Amos 5:11, 12; Zech 7:9; 9:9; John 7:24; Heb 1:9; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; 1 Sam 19:4—spake good; 1 Sam 20:32—Wherefore; 1 Sam 22:14—And who; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; Prov 24:7—openeth; Prov 31:26—openeth; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Jer 21:12—deliver; Jer 38:9—these; Ezek 18:8—hath executed;

Hab 1:13—holdest; Matt 5:2—General; Rom 13:4—he is

Proverbs 31:10 Who: This is the commencement of an alphabetical poem, each verse beginning consecutively with a letter of the Hebrew alphabet; in which we are presented with an admirable picture of a good wife, according to the primitive manners of the East. can: Prov 12:4; 18:22; 19:14; Ruth 3:11; Eccl 7:28; Song 6:8, 9; Eph 5:25–33 her: Prov 3:15; 8:11; 20:15 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Exod 28:17—a sardius; Deut 21:11—desire; Ruth 4:10—have I; 1 Sam 25:39—to take her; 2 Kgs 4:9—she said; Job 28:18—rubies; Ps 144:12—as corner stones; Prov 7:11—loud; Prov 14:1—wise; John 2:1—a marriage; Phil 4:8—virtue; Titus 2:5—keepers; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy; 2 Pet 1:3—virtue

Proverbs 31:11; 2 Kgs 4:9, 10, 22, 23; 1 Pet 3:1–7 Reciprocal: Gen 39:6—save; Ruth 4:10—have I; 1 Sam 25:19—But

Proverbs 31:12; 1 Sam 25:18–22, 26, 27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:19—But

Proverbs 31:13 worketh: Gen 18:6–8; 24:13, 14, 18–20; 29:9, 10; Exod 2:16; Ruth 2:2, 3, 23; Isa 3:16–24; 32:9–11; Acts 9:39, 40; 1 Thess 4:11; 2 Thess 3:10–12; 1 Tim 5:10, 14; Titus 2:5 Reciprocal: Prov 31:24—General

Proverbs 31:14; Prov 31:24; 1 Kgs 9:26–28; 2 Chr 9:10; Ezek 27:3–36

Proverbs 31:15 riseth: Josh 3:1; 2 Chr 36:15; Ps 119:147, 148; Eccl 9:10; Mark 1:35; Rom 12:11 and giveth: Matt 24:25; Luke 12:42 Reciprocal: Ps 127:2—rise up

Proverbs 31:16 considereth: Josh 15:18; Song 8:12; Matt 13:44 buyeth: Heb. taketh Reciprocal: Gen 43:2—General; Prov 31:31—of the

Proverbs 31:17 girdeth: 1 Kgs 18:46; 2 Kgs 4:29; Job 38:3; Luke 12:35; Eph 6:10, 14; 1 Pet 1:13 strengtheneth: Gen 49:24; Isa 44:12; Hos 7:15

Proverbs 31:18 perceiveth: Heb. tasteth her candle: Gen 31:40; Ps 127:2; Matt 25:3–10; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:7–9

Proverbs 31:19 She takes the spindle in her right hand, by twisting which she twists the thread; while she holds the distaff, on which the wool or flax is rolled, in the guard of the left arm, and draws down the thread with the fingers of the left hand. Exod 35:25, 26 Reciprocal: Prov 31:24—General

Proverbs 31:20 She stretcheth: Heb. She spreadeth, Prov 1:24; Rom 10:21 she reacheth: Prov 19:17; 22:9; Job 31:16–20; Ps 41:1; 112:9; Eccl 11:1, 2; Mark 14:7; Acts 9:39–41; 20:34, 35; Eph 4:28; Heb 13:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:16—but hath; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind

Proverbs 31:21 afraid: Prov 25:20 scarlet: or, double garments, Gen 45:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:24—General; Job 24:7—no covering; Lam 4:5—brought

Proverbs 31:22 coverings: Prov 7:16 clothing: Gen 41:42 marg. Esth 5:1; 8:15; Ps 45:13, 14; Ezek 16:10–13; 1 Pet 3:3 silk: Shesh, rather fine linen, or cotton.—See note on Exod

39:27. Sadin, rendered “fine linen,” Prov 31:24, is probably the same as the Arabic sidn, and sudl, a veil, or an inner covering of fine muslin. Reciprocal: 1 Tim 2:9—not

Proverbs 31:23 husband: Prov 12:4 in the: Prov 24:7; Deut 16:18; 21:19; Ruth 4:1; Job 29:7 Reciprocal: Gen 34:20—the gate; Josh 20:4—at the entering; Ruth 4:2—the elders

Proverbs 31:24; Prov 31:13, 19; 1 Kgs 10:28; Ezek 27:16; Luke 16:19 Reciprocal: Gen 41:42—a gold chain; Prov 31:14—General; Prov 31:22—silk

Proverbs 31:25 Strength: Job 29:14; 40:10; Ps 132:9, 16; Isa 61:10; Rom 13:14; Eph 4:24; 1 Tim 2:10; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 and she: Ps 97:11, 12; Isa 65:13, 14; Matt 25:20, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 6:19—the time

Proverbs 31:26 openeth: Prov 31:8, 9; Judg 13:23; 1 Sam 25:24–31; 2 Sam 20:16–22; 2 Kgs 22:15–20; Esth 4:4; 5:8; 7:3–6; 8:3–6; Luke 1:38, 42–56; Acts 18:26; Eph 4:29; Col 4:5 in her: Prov 12:18; 16:24; 25:15; Gen 24:18–20; Song 2:14; 4:11; Mal 2:6; Acts 6:15; 1 Pet 3:1, 4, 5, 8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:3—good; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—scarlet; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind

Proverbs 31:27; Prov 14:1; 1 Thess 4:11; 2 Thess 3:6; 1 Tim 5:10; Titus 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:15—pitcher; Ruth 2:17—she gleaned; 1 Sam 25:19—But; 2 Thess 3:8—eat; 1 Tim 5:13—to be; 1 Tim 5:14—guide

Proverbs 31:28 children: Prov 31:1; 1 Kgs 2:19; Ps 116:16; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15–17 her husband: Song 7:1–9; Isa 62:4, 5 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 30:13—Happy am I; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; 2 Sam 14:22—thanked; Ps 127:4—so are children; Song 6:9—The daughters; 1 Cor 11:2—I praise; 1 Tim 5:4—learn

Proverbs 31:29 done virtuously: or, gotten riches thou: Song 6:8, 9; Eph 5:27 Reciprocal: Ruth 3:11—city; Luke 1:28—blessed; Phil 2:20—I have; Phil 4:8—virtue; 2 Pet 1:3—virtue

Proverbs 31:30 Favour: Prov 6:25; 11:22; 2 Sam 14:25; Esth 1:11, 12; Ezek 16:15; Jas 1:11; 1 Pet 1:24 a woman: Prov 1:7; 8:13; Exod 1:17–21; Ps 147:11; Luke 1:6, 46–50; 1 Pet 3:4, 5 she: Eccl 7:18; 12:13; Rom 2:29; 1 Cor 4:5; 1 Pet 1:7; 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 29:17—beautiful; Deut 21:11—desire; 1 Sam 16:7—Look not; 1 Sam 25:3—good; 1 Sam 25:39—to take her; 2 Sam 11:2—very beautiful; 2 Sam 13:1—a fair sister; 1 Kgs 4:32—he spake; Prov 11:16—gracious; Acts 9:39—and showing

Proverbs 31:31 of the: Prov 31:16; 11:30; Ps 128:2; Matt 7:16, 20; Rom 6:21, 22; Phil 4:17 and let: Mark 14:7–9; Acts 9:39; Rom 16:1–4, 6, 12; 1 Tim 5:25; Heb 6:10; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Judg 5:24—General; 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; 1 Sam 25:3—good; Prov 11:16—gracious; Mic 7:13—for; Phil 4:8—praise; 1 Tim 2:10—with

ECCLESIASTES

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The preacher shews that all human courses are vain;
- 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses;
- 9 they bring forth nothing new, and all old things are forgotten;
- 12 and because he has found it so in the studies of wisdom.

Ecclesiastes 1:1 the Preacher: Eccl 1:12; 7:27; 12:8–10; Neh 6:7; Ps 40:9; Isa 61:1; Jonah 3:2; 2 Pet 2:5 king: Eccl 1:12; 1 Kgs 11:42, 43; 2 Chr 9:30; 10:17–19 Reciprocal: Eccl 12:10—Preacher; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher

Ecclesiastes 1:2; Eccl 2:11, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23, 26; 3:19; 4:4, 8, 16; 5:10; 6:11; 11:8, 10; 12:8; Ps 39:5, 6; 62:9, 10; 144:4; Rom 8:20 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Ps 78:33—years; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Prov 23:5—that which; Prov 30:8—Remove; Eccl 6:9—this; Eccl 7:27—saith; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Acts 25:23—with; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher

Ecclesiastes 1:3 profit: Eccl 2:22; 3:9; 5:16; Prov 23:4, 5; Isa 55:2; Hab 2:13, 18; Matt 16:26; Mark 8:36, 37; John 6:27 under: Eccl 2:11, 19; 4:3, 7; 5:18; 6:12; 7:11; 8:15–17; 9:3, 6, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; Gen 3:19—In; Ps 119:96—I have seen

Ecclesiastes 1:4 One generation: Eccl 6:12; Gen 5:3–31; 11:20–32; 36:9–19; 47:9; Exod 1:6, 7; 6:16–27; Ps 89:47, 48; 90:9, 10; Zech 1:5 but: Ps 102:24–28; 104:5; 119:90, 91; Matt 24:35; 2 Pet 3:10–13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; Job 21:33—every man; Luke 20:32—died; 1 Cor 7:31—for

Ecclesiastes 1:5 sun: Gen 8:22; Ps 19:4–6; 89:36, 37; 104:19–23; Jer 33:20 hasteth: Heb. panteth, Josh 10:13, 14; Ps 42:1; Hab 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 19:5—rejoiceth; Ps 19:6—His going

Ecclesiastes 1:6 The wind: This verse should be connected with the preceding, and rendered, “The sun also riseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose; going toward the south, and turning about unto the north. The wind whirleth about continually,” etc. Alluding, in the former part, to the apparent daily motion of the sun from east to west, and to his annual course through the signs of the zodiac. Job 37:9, 17; Ps 107:25, 29; Jonah 1:4; Matt 7:24, 27; John 3:8; Acts 27:13–15 Reciprocal: Eccl 6:11—General; Song 4:16—Awake

Ecclesiastes 1:7 the rivers run: Job 38:10, 11; Ps 104:6–9 return again: Heb. return to go Reciprocal: Gen 1:9—General

Ecclesiastes 1:8 full: Eccl 2:11, 26; Matt 11:28; Rom 8:22, 23 man: Eccl 4:1–4; 7:24–26 the eye: Eccl 4:8; 5:10, 11; Ps 63:5; Prov 27:20; 30:15, 16; Matt 5:6; Rev 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Job 5:7—trouble

Ecclesiastes 1:9 that hath: Eccl 3:15; 7:10; 2 Pet 2:1 and there: Isa 43:19; Jer 31:22; Rev 21:1, 5 Reciprocal: Eccl 6:10—which; 2 Pet 3:4—where

Ecclesiastes 1:10 it hath: Matt 5:12; 23:30–32; Luke 17:26–30; Acts 7:51; 1 Thess 2:14–16; 2 Tim 3:8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:1—See; Prov 20:14—It is naught; Eccl 3:15—which hath

Ecclesiastes 1:11 There is: Eccl 2:16; Ps 9:6; Isa 41:22–26; 42:9

Ecclesiastes 1:12; Eccl 1:1; 1 Kgs 4:1–19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Eccl 12:10—Preacher; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher

Ecclesiastes 1:13 I gave: Eccl 1:17; 7:25; 8:9, 16, 17; Ps 111:2; Prov 2:2–4; 4:7; 18:1, 15; 23:26; 1 Tim 4:15 this sore: Eccl 3:10; 4:4; 12:12; Gen 3:19 to be exercised: or, to afflict them Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; Judg 19:16—his work; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; Job 28:3—searcheth; Ps 78:33—years; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Eccl 2:18—I hated; Eccl 4:8—it is

Ecclesiastes 1:14; Eccl 1:17, 18; 2:11, 17, 26; 1 Kgs 4:30–32; Ps 39:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; Gen 42:38—bring; Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Job 7:3—months of; Ps 78:33—years; Ps 127:2—vain; Ps 144:4—Man; Eccl 2:15—Then I; Eccl 3:10—General; Eccl 4:3—who; Eccl 4:4—This is; Eccl 4:16—this; Eccl 6:9—this; Eccl 8:9—this; Eccl 11:10—for; Eccl 12:8—General; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Matt 11:28—all

Ecclesiastes 1:15 crooked: Eccl 3:14; 7:12, 13; Job 11:6; 34:29; Isa 40:4; Lam 3:37; Dan 4:35; Matt 6:27 wanting: Heb. defect Reciprocal: Job 23:13—who can; Isa 42:16—crooked; John 21:25—that even

Ecclesiastes 1:16 communed: 2 Kgs 5:20; Ps 4:4; 77:6; Isa 10:7–14; Jer 22:14; Ezek 38:10, 11; Dan 4:30 Lo: Eccl 2:9; 1 Kgs 3:12, 13; 4:30; 10:7, 23, 24; 2 Chr 1:10–12; 2:12; 9:22, 23 great experience of: Heb. seen much, Heb 5:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:29—God; Eccl 2:1—said; Eccl 2:15—even to me; Eccl 3:17—said

Ecclesiastes 1:17 I gave: Eccl 1:13; 2:3, 12; 7:23–25; 1 Thess 5:21 I perceived: Eccl 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:14—General; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 6:11—General; Eccl 9:1—considered in my heart; Eccl 9:3—and madness

Ecclesiastes 1:18 For in: Eccl 2:15; 7:16; 12:12, 13; Job 28:28; 1 Cor 3:18–20; Jas 3:13–17 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:14—General; Eccl 6:11—General; Dan 10:16—my sorrows

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure;
- 12 Though the wise be better than the fool, yet both have one event;
- 18 The vanity of human labour, in leaving it they know not to whom;
- 24 Nothing better than joy in our labour; but that is God's gift.

Ecclesiastes 2:1 said: Eccl 2:15; 1:16, 17; 3:17, 18; Ps 10:6; 14:1; 27:8; 30:6, 7; Luke 12:19 Go to: Gen 11:3, 4, 7; 2 Kgs 5:5; Isa 5:5; Jas 4:13; 5:1 I will: Eccl 8:15; 11:9; Isa 50:5, 11; Luke 16:19, 23; Jas 5:5; Titus 3:3; Rev 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 127:2—vain; Eccl 2:25—who can; Eccl 7:25—I applied mine heart; Eccl 10:19—feast; Eccl 11:8—All that

Ecclesiastes 2:2 I said: Solomon is not speaking here of sober enjoyment of the things of the world, but of intemperate pleasure, whose two attendants, laughter and mirth, are introduced by a beautiful prosopopoeia, as two persons, whom he treats with the utmost contempt. It is: Eccl 7:2–6; Prov 14:13; Isa 22:12, 13; Amos 6:3–6; 1 Pet 4:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:36—merry; Eccl 7:6—as; Eccl 10:19—feast; Matt 13:45—seeking; Luke 6:25—laugh; Jas 4:9—let

Ecclesiastes 2:3 sought: Eccl 1:17; 1 Sam 25:36 give myself unto wine: Heb. draw my flesh with wine yet: Prov 20:1; 31:4, 5; Eph 5:18 and to lay: Eccl 7:18; Prov 20:1; 23:29–35; Matt 6:24; 2 Cor 6:15–17 till: Eccl 6:12; 12:13 all: Heb. the number of, Gen 47:9; Job 14:14; Ps 90:9–12 Reciprocal: Ps 4:6—many; Ps 34:12—that he; Eccl 3:1—under; Eccl 6:11—General; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Ecclesiastes 2:4 made: Gen 11:4; 2 Sam 18:18; Dan 4:30 I builded: Deut 8:12–14; 1 Kgs 7:1, 2, 8–12; 9:1; 15:19; 10:19, 20; 2 Chr 8:1–6, 11; Ps 49:11 I planted: 1 Chr 27:27; 2 Chr 26:10; Song 1:14; 7:12; 8:11, 12; Isa 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:17—and he; 2 Sam 5:11—they built; 2 Chr 7:11—all that came; 2 Chr 8:6—all that Solomon desired to build; Prov 4:7—with; Eccl 2:18—I hated; Eccl 6:2—so

Ecclesiastes 2:5 me: Song 4:12–16; 5:1; 6:2; Jer 39:4 I planted: Gen 2:8, 9; Luke 17:27–29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:1—thirteen years; 1 Kgs 21:2—a garden of herbs; Song 4:13—are

Ecclesiastes 2:6 pools: Neh 2:14; Song 7:4 to water: Ps 1:3; Jer 17:8 Reciprocal: Song 4:15—fountain

Ecclesiastes 2:7 servants: 1 Kgs 9:20–22; Ezra 2:58; Neh 7:57 and had: Gen 17:12, 13 servants born in my house: Heb. sons of my house also: Gen 13:2; 2 Kgs 3:4; 1 Chr 27:29–31; 2 Chr 26:10; 32:27–29; Job 1:3; 42:12 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—born; Gen 15:3—born; Gen 30:43—General; Exod 21:4—shall be her; Jer 2:14—he a homeborn

Ecclesiastes 2:8 silver: 1 Kgs 9:14, 28; 10:10; 14:21, 22, 27; 2 Chr 9:11, 15–21 men singers: 2 Sam 19:35; Ezra 2:65 musical instruments: etc. Heb. musical instrument and instruments, 1 Chr 25:1, 6; Job 21:11, 12; Ps 150:3–5; Dan 3:5, 7, 15; Amos 6:5. The difficult words shiddah weshiddoth are variously rendered. The LXX have, “male and female cup-bearers,” with which the Syriac and Arabic and Parkhurst agree; Aquila, κυλικον και κυλικια, “a cup and smaller cups;” Jerome, scyphos et urceolos, Vulgate urceos “goblets and pots;” Targum, “warm and cold baths;” others, as M. Desvieux, “male and female captives;” others, “cooks and confectioners;” others, “a species of musical compositions,” derived from Sido, a celebrated Phoenician woman, to whom Sanchoniatho attributes the invention of music; but others, with more probability, “wives and concubines;” and siddoth may be in this sense synonymous with the Arabic seedat, domina, conjux from sada, in Conj. V. conjugium inivit. Of the former, Solomon had three hundred, and of the latter, seven hundred; and if they are not mentioned here they are not mentioned at all, which is wholly unaccountable. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:18—took thence; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Dan 6:18—and passed

Ecclesiastes 2:9; Eccl 1:16; 1 Kgs 3:12; 10:7, 23; 1 Chr 29:25; 2 Chr 1:1; 9:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 1:12—such as none

Ecclesiastes 2:10 whatsoever: Eccl 3:22; 6:9; 11:9; Gen 3:6; 6:2; Judg 14:2; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Prov 23:5; 1 John 2:16 my heart rejoiced: Eccl 2:22; 5:18; 9:9; Ps 128:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:1—all Solomon's; 1 Kgs 9:19—that which Solomon desired; 2 Chr 7:11—all that came; Prov 14:13—General; Prov 15:16—great; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 1:17—I perceived

Ecclesiastes 2:11 I looked: Eccl 1:14; Gen 1:31; Exod 39:43; 1 John 2:16, 17 behold: Eccl 2:17–23; 1:3, 14; Hab 2:13; 1 Tim 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; 2 Chr 7:11—all that came; Ps 39:5—verily; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Prov 14:13—General; Prov 15:16—great; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 1:8—full; Eccl 1:17—I perceived; Eccl 3:9—General; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Eccl 4:16—this; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 6:9—this; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns

Ecclesiastes 2:12 I turned: Eccl 1:17; 7:25, even that which hath already been done, or, in those things which have been already done, Eccl 2:25 Reciprocal: Eccl 9:11—returned

Ecclesiastes 2:13 I saw: Eccl 7:11, 12; 9:16; Prov 4:5–7; 16:16; Mal 3:18; 4:1, 2 that wisdom excelleth folly: Heb. that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly, etc light: Eccl 11:7; Ps 119:105, 130; Prov 4:18, 19; Matt 6:23; Luke 11:34, 35; Eph 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:4—that; Eccl 8:1—as the; Jer 9:23—wise; Dan 6:3—an

Ecclesiastes 2:14 wise: Eccl 8:1; 10:2, 3; Prov 14:8; 17:24; 1 John 2:11 one: Eccl 9:1–3, 11, 16; Ps 19:10; 49:10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Ps 82:5—walk; Eccl 6:8—what hath the wise; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Eccl 8:14—there be just; Eccl 9:2—alike; John 11:10—General

Ecclesiastes 2:15 even to me: Heb. to me even to me: and why, Eccl 1:16, 18; 1 Kgs 3:12 Then I: Eccl 2:1; 1:2, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Eccl 9:11—but; Eccl 11:8—All that; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Ecclesiastes 2:16 there is: Eccl 1:11; Exod 1:6, 8; Ps 88:12; 103:16; Mal 3:16 how: Eccl 6:8; 2 Sam 3:33; Ps 49:10; Heb 9:27 Reciprocal: Ps 73:4—no; Eccl 3:19—that which; Eccl 8:10—they were; Eccl 9:5—for the; Isa 14:10—Art thou also; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Ecclesiastes 2:17 I hated: Num 11:15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:20–22; 7:15, 16; 14:13; Jer 20:14–18; Jonah 4:3, 8; Phil 1:23–25 work: Eccl 1:14; 3:16; Ezek 3:14; Hab 1:3 for: Eccl 2:11, 22; 6:9; Ps 89:47 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; Ps 39:6—surely; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 4:2—General; Eccl 4:3—who; Eccl 4:16—this; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 11:8—All that; Eccl 12:8—General; Luke 14:26—hate; John 12:25—hateth

Ecclesiastes 2:18 I hated: Eccl 2:4–9; 1:13; 4:3; 5:18; 9:9 taken: Heb. laboured I should: Eccl 2:26; 5:13, 14; 1 Kgs 11:11–13; Ps 17:14; 39:6; 49:10; Luke 12:20; 16:27, 28; Acts 20:29, 30; 1 Cor 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 1:8—a new king; 1 Kgs 14:26—the shields of gold; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; Esth 8:1—give the house; Esth 8:2—Esther set; Job 14:21—he knoweth it not; Job 20:22—the fulness; Job 21:21—For what; Prov 15:16—great; Prov 17:25—General; Prov 19:13—foolish; Prov 27:11—be wise; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 9:6—have they; Dan 11:4—and shall be; Zech 9:6—General

Ecclesiastes 2:19 who knoweth: Eccl 3:22; 1 Kgs 12:14–20; 14:25–28; 2 Chr 10:13–16; 12:9, 10 wise under: Eccl 9:13; Luke 16:8; Jas 1:17; 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 1:8—a new king; 1 Sam 8:3—his sons; 1 Kgs 14:26—the shields of gold; 2 Chr 6:10—I am risen; 2 Chr

10:14—My father; 2 Chr 33:3—he built again; Esth 8:1—give the house; Esth 8:2—Esther set; Job 14:21—he knoweth it not; Job 21:21—For what; Ps 49:10—leave; Prov 10:1—A wise; Prov 17:25—General; Prov 19:13—foolish; Prov 23:24—father; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 11:8—All that; Jer 9:23—wise; Dan 11:4—and shall be

Ecclesiastes 2:20; Gen 43:14; Job 17:11–15; Ps 39:6, 7; 1 Cor 15:19; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 1 Thess 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ps 127:2—vain; Eccl 3:19—for; Eccl 7:25—I applied mine heart

Ecclesiastes 2:21 whose: Eccl 2:17, 18; 9:18; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; 33:2–9; 34:2; 35:18; 36:5–10; Jer 22:15, 17 leave: Heb. give Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—life; Ps 39:6—surely; Ps 49:10—leave; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 4:4—This is; Eccl 11:8—All that; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns

Ecclesiastes 2:22 hath man: Eccl 1:3; 3:9; 5:10, 11, 17; 6:7, 8; 8:15; Prov 16:26; 1 Tim 6:8 and of the: Eccl 4:6, 8; Ps 127:2; Matt 6:11, 25, 34; 16:26; Luke 12:22, 29; Phil 4:6; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; Job 5:7—trouble; Eccl 2:10—my heart rejoiced; Eccl 2:17—for; Eccl 5:16—a sore; Eccl 6:9—this; Matt 11:28—all

Ecclesiastes 2:23 all: Gen 47:9; Job 5:7; 14:1; Ps 90:7–10, 15; 127:2 his heart: Eccl 5:12; Esth 6:1; Job 7:13, 14; Ps 6:6, 7; 32:4; 77:2–4; Dan 6:18; Acts 14:22 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 3:9—General; Eccl 4:8—it is; Eccl 5:16—a sore; Eccl 6:9—this; Eccl 7:15—have I; Eccl 8:16—there is that; Matt 11:28—all

Ecclesiastes 2:24 nothing: Eccl 3:12, 13, 22; 5:18; 8:15; 9:7–9; 11:9, 10; Deut 12:12, 18; Neh 8:10; Acts 14:17; 1 Tim 6:17 make his soul enjoy good: or, delight his senses that it: Eccl 3:13; 5:19; 6:2; Mal 2:2; Luke 12:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Eccl 6:9—Better; Eccl 9:9—for; Jer 22:15—eat; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Cor 15:32—let; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Ecclesiastes 2:25 who can: Eccl 2:1–12; 1 Kgs 4:21–24 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Eccl 2:12—I turned; 1 Cor 7:31—use

Ecclesiastes 2:26 in his sight: Heb. before him, Gen 7:1; Luke 1:6 wisdom: 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Prov 3:13–18; Isa 3:10, 11; John 16:24; Rom 14:17, 18; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Gal 5:22, 23; Col 1:9–12; 3:16, 17; Jas 3:17 to the sinner: Job 27:16, 17; Prov 13:22; 28:8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:38—bring; Deut 12:25—when; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 2 Chr 19:11—the good; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Job 38:36—Who hath put; Ps 37:16—General; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Ps 49:10—leave; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 1:8—full; Eccl 1:14—General; Eccl 2:18—I should; Eccl 3:10—General; Eccl 4:4—This is; Eccl 4:16—this; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 5:14—those; Eccl 7:26—whoso pleaseth God; Eccl 9:2—as is; Eccl 11:8—All that; Isa 23:18—for them; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Dan 1:17—God; Matt 6:19—General; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; 2 Pet 3:15—according

CHAPTER 3

- 1 By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail;
- 11 There is an excellency in God's works;

16 But as for man, God shall judge his works hereafter, though here he be like a beast.

Ecclesiastes 3:1 every thing: Eccl 3:17; 7:14; 8:5, 6; 2 Kgs 5:26; 2 Chr 33:12; Prov 15:23; Matt 16:3 under: Eccl 1:13; 2:3, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; Lev 23:37—every thing; Ps 31:15—My times; Dan 2:21—he changeth; Mark 4:28—first; John 2:4—mine; John 7:6—My time; 1 Cor 16:12—when

Ecclesiastes 3:2 time to be born: Heb. time to bear, Gen 17:21; 21:1, 2; 1 Sam 2:5; 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 4:16; Ps 113:9; Isa 54:1; Luke 1:13, 20, 36; John 16:21; Acts 7:17, 20; Gal 4:4 and a time: Gen 47:29; Num 20:24–28; 27:12–14; Deut 3:23–26; 34:5; Job 7:1; 14:5, 14; Isa 38:1, 5; John 7:30; Heb 9:27 a time to plant: Ps 52:5; Isa 5:2–5; Jer 1:10; 18:7–10; 45:4; Matt 13:28, 29, 41; 15:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:10—his day; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 31:28—so

Ecclesiastes 3:3 time to kill: Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6, 25; Hos 6:1, 2 a time to heal: Num 26:6–9; Isa 38:5–20; Jer 33:6; Luke 9:54–56; Acts 5:15, 16 a time to break: Isa 5:5, 6; 44:26; Jer 31:28; 45:4; Ezek 13:14; Dan 9:25–27; Zech 1:12

Ecclesiastes 3:4 time to weep: Neh 8:9–12; 9:1–38; Ps 30:5; 126:1, 2, 5, 6; Isa 22:12, 13; Matt 9:15; 11:17; John 16:20–22; Rom 12:15; 2 Cor 7:10; Jas 4:9 a time to laugh: Gen 21:6; Luke 1:13, 14, 58; 6:21–25 to dance: Exod 15:20; 2 Sam 6:16 Reciprocal: Judg 21:21—dance; 1 Chr 15:29—dancing; Job 30:31—General; Ps 30:11—dancing; Ps 137:4—How shall; Prov 25:20—so; Eccl 7:14—the day; Song 2:11—General; Ezek 21:10—should; Zech 7:3—Should; Luke 15:25—he; John 20:13—why; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep

Ecclesiastes 3:5 to cast: Josh 4:3–9; 10:27; 2 Sam 18:17, 18; 2 Kgs 3:25 a time to embrace: Exod 19:15; 1 Sam 21:4, 5; Song 2:6, 7; Joel 2:16; 1 Cor 7:5 refrain from: Heb. be far from Reciprocal: Gen 31:46—Gather

Ecclesiastes 3:6 time to get: or, time to seek, Gen 30:30–43; 31:18; Exod 12:35, 36; Deut 8:17, 18; 2 Kgs 5:26; 8:9, an a time to lose, Matt 16:25, 26; 19:29; Mark 8:35–37; 10:28–30; Luke 9:24, 25 and a time to cast: Eccl 11:1; 2 Kgs 7:15; Ps 112:9; Isa 2:20; Jonah 1:5; Acts 27:19, 38; Phil 3:7, 8; Heb 10:34, 35

Ecclesiastes 3:7 time to rend: Gen 37:29, 34; 2 Sam 1:11; 3:31; 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 5:7; 6:30; Jer 36:24; Joel 2:13; Acts 9:39 time to keep: Job 2:13; Ps 39:2; Isa 36:21; Jer 8:14; Lam 3:28; Amos 5:13; 8:3; Mic 7:5 and a time to speak: Gen 44:18, 34; 1 Sam 19:4, 5; 25:24–44; Esth 4:13, 14; 7:4; Job 32:4–Job 37:24; Prov 24:11, 12; 31:8, 9; Luke 19:37–40; Acts 4:20 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; 2 Kgs 2:5—I know it; Neh 2:12—neither; Luke 9:36—And they; John 8:6—as though

Ecclesiastes 3:8 time to love: Ezek 16:8; Ps 139:21; Eph 3:19; 5:25, 28, 29; Titus 2:4 a time to hate: 2 Chr 19:2; Luke 14:26; Rev 2:2 a time of war: Gen 14:14–17; Josh 8:1–29; 11:23; 2 Sam 10:6–19; 1 Kgs 5:4; 2 Chr 20:1–29, 30 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:1—after the year

Ecclesiastes 3:9; Eccl 1:3; 2:11, 22, 23; 5:16; Prov 14:23; Matt 16:26

Ecclesiastes 3:10; Eccl 1:13, 14; 2:26; Gen 3:19; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:9—this

Ecclesiastes 3:11 hath made: Eccl 7:29; Gen 1:31; Deut 32:4; Mark 7:37 also: Matt 13:22; Rom 1:19, 20, 28 so: Eccl 8:17; Job 11:7; 37:23; Ps 104:24; Matt 11:27; Rom 11:33
Reciprocal: Job 9:10—great things; Job 37:5—great; Ps 111:2—sought; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Eccl 8:6—to every; Song 2:11—General; Isa 22:12—call; Mark 4:28—first

Ecclesiastes 3:12 but: Eccl 3:22; 9:7–9; Deut 28:63; Ps 37:3; Isa 64:5; Luke 11:41; Acts 20:35; Phil 4:4–9; 1 Thess 5:15, 16; 1 Tim 6:18 Reciprocal: Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Prov 21:15—joy; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Eccl 5:18—it is good and comely; Eccl 6:9—Better; Eccl 8:15—Then I; Eccl 11:8—rejoice; 1 Cor 7:31—use; Gal 6:10—do good; 1 Tim 2:2—that; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Ecclesiastes 3:13; Eccl 2:24; 5:18–20; 6:2; 9:7; Deut 28:30, 31, 47, 48; Judg 6:3–6; Ps 128:2; Isa 65:21–23 Reciprocal: Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Neh 8:10—Go your way; Eccl 5:19—to whom; Eccl 6:9—Better; Eccl 8:15—Then I; Eccl 9:9—for; Eccl 11:8—rejoice; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Tim 2:2—that; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Ecclesiastes 3:14 whatsoever: Ps 33:11; 119:90, 91; Isa 46:10; Dan 4:34, 35; Acts 2:23; 4:28; Rom 11:36; Eph 3:11; Titus 1:2; Jas 1:17 nothing: Ps 76:10; Prov 19:21; 21:30; 30:6; Isa 10:12–15; Dan 8:8; 11:2–4; John 19:10, 11, 28–37; Acts 5:39 God doeth it: Ps 64:9; Isa 59:18, 19; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—his work; Job 23:13—who can; Job 42:2—can be withholden from thee; Ps 119:152—thy testimonies; Ps 119:160—and every one; Eccl 1:15—crooked; Eccl 8:12—fear before; Eccl 9:11—but; Matt 6:27—by

Ecclesiastes 3:15 which hath: Eccl 1:9, 10 past: Heb. driven away Reciprocal: Eccl 6:10—which

Ecclesiastes 3:16; Eccl 4:1; 5:8; 1 Kgs 21:9–21; Ps 58:1, 2; 82:2–5; 94:21, 22; Isa 59:14; Mic 2:2; 7:3; Zeph 3:3; Matt 26:59; Acts 23:3; Jas 2:6 Reciprocal: Ps 82:5—all the; Ps 94:20—throne; Eccl 2:17—work; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Eccl 10:5—as an; Isa 26:10—favour; Dan 3:10—hast made; Zeph 3:5—just; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Ecclesiastes 3:17 said: Eccl 1:16; 2:1 God: Eccl 12:14; Gen 18:25; Ps 98:9; Matt 16:27; 25:31–46; John 5:22, 26–29; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5–9; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Thess 1:6–10; Rev 20:11–15 for: Eccl 3:1; Jer 29:10, 11; Dan 11:40; 12:4, 9, 11–13; Acts 1:7; 1 Thess 5:1; 2 Pet 3:7, 8; Rev 11:2, 3, 18; 17:12–17; 20:2, 7–9 Reciprocal: Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 75:2—receive the congregation; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Eccl 8:6—to every; Eccl 9:11—but; Eccl 11:9—know; Ezek 18:30—I will; Zeph 3:5—just; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:16—God

Ecclesiastes 3:18 concerning: Gen 3:17–19; Job 14:1–4; 15:16; Ps 49:14, 19, 20; 73:18, 19; 90:5–12; Heb 9:27; 1 Pet 1:24 that God: etc. or, that they might clear God, and see, etc. Job 40:8; Ps 51:4; Rom 3:4; 9:23 and that: Ps 73:22; 2 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Job 11:12—For vain; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Ps 49:12—beasts; Eccl 2:1—said

Ecclesiastes 3:19 that which: Eccl 2:16; Ps 49:12, 20; 92:6, 7 as the: 2 Sam 14:14; Job 14:10–12; Ps 104:29 for: Eccl 2:20–23; Ps 39:5, 6; 89:47, 48 Reciprocal: Job 14:12—So man; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 6:11—General; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Ecclesiastes 3:20 go: Eccl 3:21; 6:6; 9:10; Gen 25:8, 17; Num 27:13; Job 7:9; 17:13; 30:24; Ps 49:14 all are: Gen 3:19; Job 10:9, 10; 34:15; Ps 104:29; Dan 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; 2 Sam 14:14—we must; Ps 89:48—What; Eccl 12:7—dust; Heb 9:27—as

Ecclesiastes 3:21 knoweth: Eccl 12:7; Luke 16:22, 23; John 14:3; Acts 1:25; 2 Cor 5:1, 8; Phil 1:23 of man that goeth upward: Heb. of the sons of man that is ascending Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—nostrils; Ps 49:19—He; Eccl 3:20—go; Eccl 8:8—is no

Ecclesiastes 3:22 nothing: Eccl 3:11, 12; 2:10, 11, 24; 5:18–20; 8:15; 9:7–9; 11:9; Deut 12:7, 18; 26:10, 11; 28:47; Rom 12:11, 12; Phil 4:4, 5 who: Eccl 6:12; 8:7; 9:12; 10:14; Job 14:21; Dan 12:9, 10, 13; Matt 6:34 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:19—who knoweth; Eccl 9:9—for

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Vanity is increased unto men by oppression;
- 4 by envy;
- 5 by idleness;
- 7 by covetousness;
- 9 by solitariness;
- 13 by wilfulness.

Ecclesiastes 4:1 I returned: Job 6:29; Mal 3:18 and considered: Eccl 3:16; 5:8; 7:7; Exod 1:13, 14, 16, 22; 2:23, 24; 5:16–19; Deut 28:33, 48; Judg 4:3; 10:7, 8; Neh 5:1–5; Job 24:7–12; Ps 10:9, 10; Prov 28:3, 15, 16; Isa 5:7; 51:23; 59:7, 13–15; Mal 3:5 the tears: Ps 42:3, 9; 80:5; 102:8, 9; Mal 2:13; Jas 5:4 they had: Job 16:4; 19:21, 22; Ps 69:20; 142:4; Prov 19:7; Lam 1:2, 9; Matt 26:56; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 side: Heb. hand Reciprocal: Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 5:19—evil case; 1 Kgs 21:7—Dost thou now; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; Job 20:19—Because; Job 24:12—groan; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 72:12—him; Prov 24:30—went; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 1:8—man; Eccl 4:7—General; Eccl 6:11—General; Eccl 9:11—returned; Eccl 10:5—as an; Isa 51:19—by whom; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Hab 1:3—General; Rev 14:13—Blessed

Ecclesiastes 4:2; Eccl 2:17; 9:4–6; Job 3:17–21 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:1—the day; Jer 22:10—Weep ye; Rev 14:13—Blessed

Ecclesiastes 4:3 better: Eccl 6:3–5; Job 3:10–16; 10:18, 19; Jer 20:17, 18; Matt 24:19; Luke 23:29 who: Eccl 1:14; 2:17; Ps 55:6–11; Jer 9:2, 3 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 2:18—I hated

Ecclesiastes 4:4 every: etc. Heb. all the rightness of work, that this is the envy of man from his neighbour, Gen 4:4–8; 37:2–11; 1 Sam 18:8, 9, 14–16, 29, 30; Prov 27:4; Matt 27:18; Acts 7:9; Jas 4:5; 1 John 3:12 This is: Eccl 4:16; 1:14; 2:21, 26; 6:9, 11; Gen 37:4, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 26:14—envied; Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Gen 31:1—Jacob; Exod 1:9—the people; Judg 8:1—the men; Judg 12:1—Wherefore; 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab's anger; Neh 6:2—Come; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 1:13—this sore; Eccl 4:5—eateth; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 6:2—vanity; Eccl 8:14—a vanity; Eccl 9:11—returned; Eccl 12:8—General; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Ezek 31:9—envied; Dan 3:12—certain; Dan 6:4—sought; Matt 26:8—they; Mark 14:4—there; Mark 15:10—for envy; John 3:26—he that; John

10:32—for; John 12:4—one; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 13:45—they

Ecclesiastes 4:5 fool: Prov 6:10, 11; 12:27; 13:4; 20:4; 24:33, 34 eateth: That is, with envy (see Eccl 4:4,) though too idle to follow his neighbour's example. Job 13:14; Prov 11:17; Isa 9:20 Reciprocal: Eph 5:29—hated

Ecclesiastes 4:6; Ps 37:16; Prov 15:16, 17; 16:8; 17:1 Reciprocal: Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Luke 12:15—for; 1 Thess 4:11—that; 2 Thess 3:12—that with

Ecclesiastes 4:7; Eccl 4:1; Ps 78:33; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Ps 39:6—surely; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 8:9—this; Eccl 10:5—an evil

Ecclesiastes 4:8 one: Eccl 4:9–12; Gen 2:18; Isa 56:3–5 he hath: Gen 15:2, 3 no: Isa 5:8 is his: Eccl 1:8; 5:10; Prov 27:20; Hab 2:5–9; 1 John 2:16 For: Ps 39:6; Isa 44:19, 20; Luke 12:20 it is: Eccl 1:13; 2:23; Isa 55:2; Matt 11:28 Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—have enough; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Ps 127:2—vain; Prov 2:4—searchest; Prov 4:7—with; Prov 11:17—but; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Eccl 5:13—a sore; Eccl 6:2—vanity; Eccl 6:11—General; Eccl 8:9—this; Eccl 8:14—a vanity; Eccl 8:16—there is that; Eccl 11:8—All that; Dan 11:4—and shall be; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Mark 4:19—the deceitfulness; Jas 4:2—lust

Ecclesiastes 4:9 are: Gen 2:18; Exod 4:14–16; Num 11:14; Prov 27:17; Hag 1:14; Mark 6:7; Acts 13:2; 15:39, 40; 1 Cor 12:18–21 a good: Ruth 2:12; John 4:36; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Exod 4:27—Go into; Exod 31:6—I have given; Judg 13:23—his wife; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 1 Chr 19:12—If the Syrians; Ezra 1:4—help him; Eccl 4:8—one; 1 Cor 12:22—General

Ecclesiastes 4:10 if: Exod 32:2–4, 21; Deut 9:19, 20; 1 Sam 23:16; 2 Sam 11:27; 12:7–14; Job 4:3, 4; Isa 35:3, 4; Luke 22:31, 32; Gal 2:11–14; 6:1; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:11 but: Gen 4:8; 2 Sam 14:6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—he said; Judg 13:23—his wife; Ezra 1:4—help him; Mark 6:7—two and

Ecclesiastes 4:11; 1 Kgs 1:1, 2

Ecclesiastes 4:12 And if: This is well illustrated by the fable of the dying father, who, to shew his sons the advantages of union, gave them a bundle of twigs, which could not be broken when bound together, but were easily snapped asunder one by one. and a: 2 Sam 23:9, 16, 18, 19, 23; Dan 3:16, 17; Eph 4:3

Ecclesiastes 4:13 is a poor: Eccl 9:15, 16; Gen 37:2; Prov 19:1; 28:6, 15, 16 will no more be: Heb. knoweth not to be, 1 Kgs 22:8; 2 Chr 16:9, 10; 24:20–22; 25:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:2—the king; 2 Chr 34:1—eight years; Job 32:9—neither; Prov 12:15—but; Prov 16:31—if; Prov 17:2—wise

Ecclesiastes 4:14 For out: This is probably an allusion to some fact with which we are unacquainted. History furnishes many instances of mean persons raised to sovereign authority, and of kings being reduced to the meanest offices, and to a morsel. Agrippa mounted the throne of Israel after having been long in prison; and similar instances are not wanting in modern times. Gen 41:14, 33–44; Job 5:11; Ps 113:7, 8 also: 1 Kgs 14:26,

27; 2 Kgs 23:31–34; 24:1, 2, 6, 12; 25:7, 27–30; Lam 4:20; Dan 4:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—set them; Luke 1:52—put

Ecclesiastes 4:15 child: 2 Sam 15:6

Ecclesiastes 4:16 no end: 2 Sam 15:12, 13; 1 Kgs 1:5–7, 40; 12:10–16 they also: Judg 9:19, 20; 2 Sam 18:7, 8; 19:9 this: Eccl 1:14; 2:11, 17, 26 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 4:4—This is; Eccl 5:10—this; Eccl 6:11—General; Eccl 11:8—All that

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Vanities in divine service;
- 8 in murmuring against oppression;
- 9 and in riches;
- 18 Joy in riches is the gift of God.

Ecclesiastes 5:1 thy foot: Gen 28:16, 17; Exod 3:5; Lev 10:3; Josh 5:15; 2 Chr 26:16; Ps 89:7; Isa 1:12–20; 1 Cor 11:22; Heb 12:28, 29 ready: Acts 10:33; 17:11; Jas 1:19; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 give: Gen 4:3–5; 1 Sam 13:12, 13; 15:21, 22; Ps 50:8–18; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Isa 1:12–15; 66:3; Jer 7:21–23; Hos 6:6, 7; Mal 1:10, 11; Heb 10:26 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 19:21—break; Exod 20:26—thy nakedness; Lev 14:25—General; Lev 19:30—reverence; Judg 11:30—General; Job 35:13—God; Eccl 5:6—thy mouth; Acts 7:33—Put

Ecclesiastes 5:2 not rash: Gen 18:27, 30, 32; 28:20, 22; Num 30:2–5; Judg 11:30; 1 Sam 14:24–45; Mark 6:23 thing: or, word for: Ps 115:3; Isa 55:9; Matt 6:9, let thy, Eccl 5:3, 7; Prov 10:19; Matt 6:7; Jas 3:2 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 9:18—had sworn; Judg 11:35—have opened; Judg 21:1—There; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; Neh 10:28—every one; Job 22:12—not God; Job 31:30—mouth; Prov 15:28—heart; Prov 29:20—Seest; Eccl 5:6—thy mouth; Matt 14:9—the oath's; Matt 15:9—in; Luke 11:2—When; Jas 1:19—slow to speak

Ecclesiastes 5:3 a fool's: Eccl 10:12–14; Prov 10:19; 15:2 Reciprocal: Job 13:5—and it; Prov 14:23—but; Prov 17:28—General; Eccl 5:2—for; Eccl 5:7—in the; Eccl 10:3—and he; Eccl 10:14—fool; Matt 6:7—use; Jas 1:19—slow to speak

Ecclesiastes 5:4 vowest: Gen 28:20; 35:1, 3; Num 30:2; Deut 23:21–23; Ps 50:14; 76:11; 119:106; Isa 19:21; Matt 5:33 for: Ps 147:10, 11; Mal 1:10; Heb 10:6 pay: Ps 66:13, 14; 116:14, 16–18; Jonah 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 35:7—built; Lev 22:18—vows; Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Lev 27:2—a singular vow; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 11:30—General; 1 Sam 1:11—vowed; 2 Sam 15:8—thy servant; Job 22:27—pay thy; Ps 5:5—The; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 56:12—Thy; Prov 20:25—after; Jonah 1:16—made; Mal 1:14—which hath in his flock; Mark 12:17—and to; Mark 14:4—Why; Acts 5:3—to keep

Ecclesiastes 5:5; Deut 23:22; Prov 20:25; Acts 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 35:7—built; Lev 22:21—to accomplish; Lev 27:2—a singular vow; Num 30:2—he shall do; Deut 23:21—General; Deut 23:23—That which; Judg 11:30—General; Neh 5:13—the people; Ps 22:25—I will; Ps 50:14—pay; Ps 116:18—General; Ps 119:106—sworn; Jonah 2:9—I

will pay; Mal 1:14—which hath in his flock; Mark 12:17—and to

Ecclesiastes 5:6 thy mouth: Eccl 5:1, 2; Jas 1:26; 3:2 before: Or, “before the messenger,” hammalach, the priest whose business it was to take cognizance of vows and offerings. Lev 5:4, 5; Gen 48:16; Hos 12:4, 5; Mal 2:7; 3:1; Acts 7:30–35; 1 Cor 11:10; 1 Tim 5:21; Heb 1:14 it was: Lev 5:4–6; 27:9, 10 destroy: Hag 1:9–11; 2:14–17; 1 Cor 3:13–15; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Josh 9:18—had sworn; Job 31:30—mouth; Prov 10:17—ereth; Prov 15:28—heart

Ecclesiastes 5:7 in the: Eccl 5:3; Matt 12:36 but: Eccl 7:18; 8:12; 12:13; Prov 23:17; Isa 50:10, 11 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:2—for; Eccl 6:11—General; Matt 6:7—use; Matt 10:28—him; Col 3:22—fearing

Ecclesiastes 5:8 thou seest: Eccl 3:16; 4:1; Ps 12:5; 55:9; 58:11; Prov 8:17; Hab 1:2, 3, 13 marvel: Zech 8:6; 1 John 3:13; Rev 17:6, 7 matter: Heb. will, or purpose, Isa 10:5–7, 12; 46:10, 11; Hab 1:12; Acts 4:27, 28; Rom 11:33 for: Isa 57:15; Luke 1:32, 35, 76 regardeth: 1 Kgs 21:19, 20; Job 20:19–29; 27:8–23; Ps 10:17, 18; 12:5; 58:10, 11; 82:1; 83:18; 140:11, 12; Isa 3:15; 5:7; 59:13–16; Jer 22:17–19; Ezek 22:6–14; Amos 5:12; 6:2–6, 12; 8:4–7; Mic 2:1–3, 9; 3:1–4, 9–12; 6:10–13; Zech 7:9–13; Mal 3:5; Jas 2:13; 5:2–7 higher than they: 1 Chr 21:15, 16; Ps 95:3; Isa 37:36; Matt 13:41, 42; Acts 12:7–10, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 5:19—evil case; Exod 23:6—General; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; 1 Kgs 21:14—Naboth is stoned; 2 Chr 19:6—ye judge; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 17:8—astonied; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 33:27—perverted; Job 34:19—princes; Ps 37:7—the man; Ps 46:4—most; Ps 92:8—art most; Ps 94:20—throne; Ps 109:31—to save; Prov 3:31—the oppressor; Prov 14:31—that oppresses; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Eccl 8:9—there is; Amos 4:1—which oppress; John 19:13—and sat; Acts 24:25—judgment; Eph 6:9—knowing; Col 4:1—ye; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; Jas 2:6—Do

Ecclesiastes 5:9 the profit: Gen 1:29, 30; 3:17–19; Ps 104:14, 15; 115:16; Prov 13:23; 27:23–27; 28:19; Jer 40:10–12 the king: 1 Sam 8:12–17; 1 Kgs 4:7–23; 1 Chr 27:26–31 Reciprocal: Gen 3:23—till; Gen 9:20—an husbandman; 1 Cor 12:22—General

Ecclesiastes 5:10 He that: The more he gets, the more he would get; for *Crescit amor nummi, quantum ipsa pecunia crescit*, “The love of money increases, in proportion as money itself increases.” Eccl 4:8; 6:7; Ps 52:1, 7; 62:10; Prov 30:15, 16; Hab 2:5–7; Matt 6:19, 24; Luke 12:15; 1 Tim 6:10 this: Eccl 1:17; 2:11, 17, 18, 26; 3:19; 4:4, 8, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:6—General; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour’s house; Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Prov 15:16—great; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Eccl 2:22—hath man; Isa 56:11—can never have enough; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Mark 4:19—the deceitfulness; 1 John 2:16—and the lust

Ecclesiastes 5:11 they: Gen 12:16; 13:2, 5–7; 1 Kgs 4:22, 23; 5:13–16; Neh 5:17, 18; Ps 119:36, 37 what: Eccl 6:9; 11:9; Josh 7:21–25; Prov 23:5; Jer 17:11; Hab 2:13; 1 John 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:6—General; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour’s house; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Eccl 2:22—hath man; Eccl 6:8—what hath the wise; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; John 6:27—the meat

Ecclesiastes 5:12; Ps 4:8; 127:2; Prov 3:24; Jer 31:26 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Judg 19:16—his work; Ps 104:23—General; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Eccl 8:16—there is that

Ecclesiastes 5:13 a sore: Eccl 4:8; 6:1, 2 riches: Eccl 8:9; Gen 13:5–11; 14:16; 19:14, 26, 31–38; Prov 1:11–13, 19, 32; 11:4, 24, 25; Isa 2:20; 32:6–8; Zeph 1:18; Luke 12:16–21; 16:1–13, 19, 22, 23; 18:22, 23; 19:8; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jas 2:5–7; 5:1–4 Reciprocal: Josh 7:24—took Achan; Esth 8:2—Esther set; Job 20:20—Surely; Ps 49:10—leave; Prov 4:23—with all diligence; Prov 23:5—riches; Eccl 2:18—I should; Eccl 5:16—a sore; Eccl 10:5—an evil; Jer 17:11—shall leave; Jer 48:36—the riches; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; 1 Tim 6:17—uncertain riches

Ecclesiastes 5:14 those: Eccl 2:26; Job 5:5; 20:15–29; 27:16, 17; Ps 39:6; Prov 23:5; Hag 1:9; 2:16, 17; Matt 6:19, 20 and he: 1 Sam 2:6–8, 36; 1 Kgs 14:26; Ps 109:9–12 Reciprocal: Esth 8:2—Esther set; Job 20:20—Surely; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Eccl 2:18—I should; Jer 48:36—the riches; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Luke 12:20—then; 1 Tim 6:17—uncertain riches; Jas 5:1—ye; 1 Pet 1:7—that

Ecclesiastes 5:15; Job 1:21; Ps 49:17; Luke 12:20; 1 Tim 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—till; Job 5:7—trouble; Eccl 11:8—All that; Jas 1:11—so

Ecclesiastes 5:16 a sore: Eccl 5:13; 2:22, 23 what: 1 Sam 12:21; Jer 2:8; Mark 8:36 for: Eccl 1:3; Prov 11:29; Isa 26:18; Hos 8:7; John 6:27 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:9—General; Eccl 6:2—vanity; Eccl 7:15—have I; Eccl 8:12—a sinner; Eccl 11:8—All that; 1 Tim 6:7—we brought

Ecclesiastes 5:17 he eateth: Gen 3:17; 1 Kgs 17:12; Job 21:25; Ps 78:33; 102:9; 127:2; Ezek 4:16, 17 much: 2 Kgs 1:2, 6; 5:27; 2 Chr 16:10–12; 24:24, 25; Ps 90:7–11; Prov 1:27–29; Acts 12:23; 1 Cor 11:30–32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Ps 13:2—sorrow; Eccl 2:22—hath man; Eccl 6:3—so; Eccl 7:15—have I

Ecclesiastes 5:18 it is good and comely: Heb. there is a good which is comely, etc. Eccl 2:24; 3:12, 13, 22; 8:15; 9:7; 11:9; 1 Tim 6:17 the days: Heb. the number of the days it is his: Eccl 2:10; 3:22; Jer 52:34 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Neh 8:10—Go your way; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 2:18—I hated; Eccl 6:9—Better; Eccl 9:9—for; Eccl 11:8—rejoice; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Tim 4:3—which

Ecclesiastes 5:19 to whom: Eccl 2:24; 3:13; 6:2; Deut 8:18; 1 Kgs 3:13 this is: Eccl 2:24–26 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Job 1:21—the Lord gave; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Prov 21:20—treasure; 1 Tim 6:17—richly

Ecclesiastes 5:20 For he shall not much remember: or, Though he give not much, yet he remembreth, etc. Ps 37:16 because: Deut 28:8–12, 47; Ps 4:6, 7; Isa 64:5; 65:13, 14, 21–24; Rom 5:1, 5–11 Reciprocal: Job 11:16—Because

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The vanity of riches without use;
- 3 though a man have many children and a long life;
- 7 The vanity of sight and wandering desires;
- 10 The conclusion of vanities.

Ecclesiastes 6:1; Eccl 5:13 Reciprocal: Eccl 9:13—General; Eccl 10:5—an evil

Ecclesiastes 6:2 a man: Eccl 5:19; 1 Kgs 3:13; 1 Chr 29:25, 28; 2 Chr 1:11; Dan 5:18 so: Eccl 2:4–10; Deut 8:7–10; Judg 18:10; Job 21:9–15; Ps 17:14; 73:7; Luke 12:19, 20 yet: A man may possess much earthly goods, and yet have neither the heart nor power to enjoy them. Possession and fruition are not necessarily joined together; and this is also among the vanities of life, and was and still is a very “common evil among men.” It belongs to God as much to give the power to enjoy, as it does to give earthly blessings. but: Deut 28:33, 43; Ps 39:6; Lam 5:2; Hos 7:9 vanity: Eccl 4:4, 8; 5:16 Reciprocal: Job 21:25—never; Eccl 2:24—that it; Eccl 3:13—General; Eccl 5:13—a sore; Eccl 6:9—this; Zech 9:6—General

Ecclesiastes 6:3 a man: Gen 33:5; 1 Sam 2:20, 21; 2 Kgs 10:1; 1 Chr 28:5; 2 Chr 11:21; Esth 5:11; Ps 127:4, 5; Prov 17:6 so: Eccl 5:17–19; Gen 47:9 and also: 2 Kgs 9:35; Esth 7:10; 9:14, 15; Isa 14:19, 20; Jer 22:19; 36:30 that an: Eccl 4:3; Job 3:16; Ps 58:8; Matt 26:24 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 23:4—burying place; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 50:5—bury me; 2 Kgs 9:37—the carcase; Job 3:10—it shut not; Job 3:13—then had I been at rest; Eccl 6:6—yet; Eccl 6:7—appetite; Isa 14:18—all of; Jer 8:2—they shall be; Jer 20:17—he slew; Hos 9:11—from the birth; Rev 11:9—and shall not

Ecclesiastes 6:4 his name: Ps 109:13 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness

Ecclesiastes 6:5 this: Job 3:10–13; 14:1; Ps 58:8; 90:7–9

Ecclesiastes 6:6 though: Gen 5:5, 23, 24; Isa 65:22 yet: Eccl 6:3; Job 7:7; Ps 4:6, 7; 34:12; Isa 65:20; Jer 17:6 do: Eccl 3:20; 12:7; Job 1:21; 30:23; Heb 9:27 Reciprocal: Eccl 11:8—General

Ecclesiastes 6:7 the labour: Gen 3:17–19; Prov 16:26; Matt 6:25; John 6:27; 1 Tim 6:6–8 appetite: Heb. soul, Eccl 6:3; 5:10; Luke 12:19 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—fed me; Ps 127:2—the bread; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 2:22—hath man

Ecclesiastes 6:8 what hath the wise: Eccl 2:14–16; 5:11 the poor: Gen 17:1; Ps 101:2; 116:9; Prov 19:1; Luke 1:6; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:16—how; Eccl 2:22—hath man; Rom 3:1—advantage

Ecclesiastes 6:9 Better: Eccl 2:24; 3:12, 13; 5:18 wandering of the desire: Heb. walking of the soul, Job 31:7; Prov 30:15, 16; Jer 2:20 this: Eccl 6:2; 1:2, 14; 2:11, 22, 23; 4:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:1—all Solomon's; 1 Kgs 9:19—that which Solomon desired; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 17:24—the eyes; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Eccl 2:17—for; Eccl 5:11—what; Isa 57:17—in the; 2 Cor 6:12—are not

Ecclesiastes 6:10 which: Eccl 1:9–11; 3:15 and it: Gen 3:9, 17–19; Job 14:1–4; Ps 39:6; 82:6, 7; 103:15 neither: Job 9:3, 4, 32; 33:13; 40:2; Isa 45:9, 10; Jer 49:19; Rom 9:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 8:28—entreat; 2 Sam 2:22—wherefore; Job 16:21—plead

Ecclesiastes 6:11; Eccl 1:6–9, 17, 18; 2:3–11; 3:19; 4:1–4, 8, 16; 5:7; Ps 73:6; Hos 12:1 Reciprocal: Job 7:16—my days; Ps 39:6—surely; Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 4:4—This is; Eccl 11:8—All that; Luke 10:41—many; Rom 3:1—advantage; 1 Cor 15:19—this

Ecclesiastes 6:12 who knoweth: Eccl 2:3; 12:13; Ps 4:6; 16:5; 17:15; 47:4; Lam 3:24–27; Mic

6:8 the days of his vain life: Heb. the number of the days of the life of his vanity, Eccl 8:13; 9:6; 1 Chr 29:15; Job 8:9; 14:2; Ps 39:5, 6; 89:47; 90:10–12; 102:11; 109:23; 144:4; Jas 4:14 for who can: Eccl 3:22; 8:7; Job 14:21 Reciprocal: Job 7:16—my days; Job 17:7—shadow; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 1:4—One generation; Eccl 7:15—have I; Eccl 9:9—all the days of the life; Eccl 10:14—a man; Eccl 12:8—General; Luke 8:42—and she; 1 Cor 7:29—the time

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Remedies against vanity are, a good name;
- 2 mortification;
- 7 patience;
- 11 wisdom;
- 23 The difficulty of wisdom.

Ecclesiastes 7:1 name: Prov 15:30; 22:1; Isa 56:5; Luke 10:20; Heb 11:2, 39 precious: Eccl 10:1; Ps 133:2; Prov 27:9; Song 1:3; 4:10; John 13:2 the day: Eccl 4:2; Job 3:17; Isa 57:1, 2; 2 Cor 5:1, 8; Phil 1:21–23; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Gen 44:7—General; Ruth 3:14—Let it not; Neh 6:13—and that they; Jonah 4:3—for

Ecclesiastes 7:2 better: Gen 48:1–22; 49:2–33; 50:15–17; Job 1:4, 5; Isa 5:11, 12; 22:12–14; Amos 6:3–6; Matt 5:4; 14:6–12; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 that: Num 23:10; Deut 32:29; Rom 6:21, 22; Phil 3:19; Heb 9:27 living: Deut 32:46; Isa 47:7; Hag 1:5 marg. Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: Esth 1:10—the heart; Eccl 2:2—It is; Eccl 9:5—the living; Eccl 10:19—feast; Jer 12:11—layeth; Jer 16:8—General; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 11:19—to comfort; Jas 4:9—afflicted; 1 Pet 4:7—the end

Ecclesiastes 7:3 Sorrow: or, Anger is better: Ps 119:67, 71; 126:5, 6; Jer 31:8, 9, 15–20; 50:4, 5; Dan 9:3–19; 10:2, 3, 19; Zech 12:10–14; Luke 6:21, 25; John 16:20–22; 2 Cor 7:9–11; Jas 4:8–10 by: Rom 5:3, 4; 2 Cor 4:17; Heb 12:10, 11; Jas 1:2–4

Ecclesiastes 7:4 heart: Neh 2:2–5; Isa 53:3, 4; Matt 8:14–16; Mark 5:38–43; Luke 7:12, 13; John 11:31–35 the heart: 1 Sam 25:36; 30:16; 2 Sam 13:28; 1 Kgs 20:16; Isa 21:4; Jer 51:39, 57; Dan 5:1–4, 30; Hos 7:5; Nah 1:10; Mark 6:21–29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:41—as they

Ecclesiastes 7:5 better: Ps 141:5; Prov 9:8; 13:13; 15:31, 32; 17:10; 27:6; Rev 3:19 the song: Ps 69:12 Reciprocal: Prov 14:13—General

Ecclesiastes 7:6 as: Eccl 2:2; Ps 58:9; 118:12; Isa 65:13–15; Amos 8:10; Luke 6:25; 16:25; 2 Pet 2:13–17; Jude 12, 13 crackling: Heb. sound the laughter: Prov 29:9 Reciprocal: Prov 14:13—General; Jas 4:9—let

Ecclesiastes 7:7 oppression: Deut 28:33, 34, 65 a gift: Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3; Prov 17:23; Isa 1:23; 33:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:13—changed; 1 Sam 21:14—is mad; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Hos 4:11—take

Ecclesiastes 7:8 Better: Ps 126:5, 6; Isa 10:24, 25, 28–34; Luke 16:25; Jas 5:11; 1 Pet 1:13 the patient: Prov 13:10; 14:29; 15:18; 16:32; 28:25; Luke 21:19; Rom 2:7, 8; Heb 10:36; Jas 5:8; 1

Pet 2:20, 21; 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; 2 Chr 10:14—My father; Job 42:12—So; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 21:24—haughty; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself; 1 Tim 3:3—patient; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath

Ecclesiastes 7:9 hasty: 1 Sam 25:21, 22; 2 Sam 19:43; Esth 3:5, 6; Prov 14:17; 16:32; Jonah 4:9; Eph 4:26, 27; Jas 1:19 anger: Gen 4:5, 6, 8; 34:7, 8, 25, 26, 30, 31; 2 Sam 13:22, 28, 32; Prov 26:23–26; Mark 6:19, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; Esth 5:10—refrained; Job 5:2—the foolish; Job 20:2—and for; Prov 14:29—but; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 19:2—and; Prov 21:24—haughty; Amos 1:11—kept; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself; Eph 4:31—wrath; Titus 1:7—not soon

Ecclesiastes 7:10 What: Judg 6:13; Jer 44:17–19 wisely: Heb. out of wisdom, Gen 6:11, 12; Ps 14:2, 3; Isa 50:1; Rom 1:22–32; 3:9–19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; 1 Sam 25:10—there be; Eccl 1:9—that hath

Ecclesiastes 7:11 good with an inheritance: or, as good as an inheritance, yea, better too. Eccl 9:15–18; 1 Kgs 3:6–9; Luke 16:8, 9; 1 Tim 6:17–19 them: Eccl 11:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; Job 22:2—as he that; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 14:24—crown; Prov 21:20—treasure; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Eccl 10:19—but

Ecclesiastes 7:12 wisdom: Job 1:10; 22:21–25; Prov 2:7, 11; 14:20; 18:10, 11; Isa 33:6 a defence: Heb. a shadow, Judg 9:15; Ps 57:1; Isa 30:2; 32:2 the excellency: Deut 30:19, 20; 32:47; Prov 3:18; 8:35; 9:11; 11:4; John 12:50; 17:3; Phil 3:8 Reciprocal: Prov 4:7—Wisdom is; Prov 4:13—she; Prov 8:19—General; Prov 10:15—rich; Prov 14:24—crown; Prov 16:16—General; Eccl 1:15—crooked; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Eccl 10:19—but

Ecclesiastes 7:13 Consider: Job 37:14; Ps 8:3; 107:43; Isa 5:12 who: Eccl 1:15; Job 9:12; 11:10; 12:14; 34:29; Isa 14:27; 43:13; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:35; Rom 9:15, 19; Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:6—to every; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 42:16—crooked; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Luke 12:26—why

Ecclesiastes 7:14 the day: Eccl 3:4; Deut 28:47; Ps 30:11, 12; 40:3; Matt 9:13; John 16:22, 23; Jas 5:13 but: Deut 8:3; 1 Kgs 8:47; 17:17, 18; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Job 10:1, 2; Ps 94:12, 13; 119:71; Isa 22:12–14; 26:11; 42:25; Jer 23:20; Mic 6:9; Hag 1:5–7; Luke 15:17, 18; Acts 14:22 set: Heb. made, Eccl 12:8, 13; Hos 2:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 50:22—consider; Eccl 3:1—every thing; Eccl 8:6—to every; Eccl 11:8—yet; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Col 3:2—Set

Ecclesiastes 7:15 have I: Eccl 2:23; 5:16, 17; 6:12; Gen 47:9; Ps 39:6 there is a just: Eccl 3:16; 8:14; 9:1, 2; 1 Sam 22:18, 19; 1 Kgs 21:13; 2 Chr 24:21, 22; Job 9:22, 23; Matt 23:34, 35; John 16:2; Acts 7:52 there is a wicked: Eccl 8:12, 13; Job 21:7–15; Ps 73:3–13; Isa 65:20; Jer 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 18:25—that the; Job 4:7—who ever; Ps 73:4—no; Prov 24:30—went; Eccl 9:13—General

Ecclesiastes 7:16 Be not: This verse is probably the language of an ungodly man; to which Solomon answers, as in the following verse, “Do not multiply wickedness; do not add direct opposition to godliness, to the rest of your crimes. Why should you provoke God to destroy you before your time?” Prov 25:16; Matt 6:1–7; 9:14; 15:2–9; 23:5, 23, 24, 29; Luke 18:12; Rom 10:2; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 4:3 neither: Eccl 12:12; Gen 3:6; Job 11:12; 28:28; Prov 23:4; Rom 11:25; 12:3; 1 Cor 3:18, 20; Col 2:18, 23; Jas 3:13–17 destroy

thyself: Heb. be desolate, Matt 23:38; Rev 18:19 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:18—For in

Ecclesiastes 7:17 not: Jer 2:33, 34; Ezek 8:17; 16:20; Jas 1:21 why: Gen 38:7–10; 1 Sam 25:38; Job 15:32, 33; Ps 55:23; Prov 10:27; Acts 5:5, 10; 12:23 before thy time: Heb. not in thy time Reciprocal: Job 22:16—cut down; Prov 11:3—the perverseness; Acts 16:28—Do

Ecclesiastes 7:18 good: Eccl 11:6; Prov 4:25–27; 8:20; Luke 11:42 for: Eccl 8:12; 12:13; Ps 25:12–14; 145:19, 20; Jer 32:40; Mal 4:2; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; Neh 2:20—The God; Prov 12:13—but; Prov 14:26—fear; Prov 29:25—whoso; Prov 31:30—she; Eccl 2:3—and to lay; Eccl 5:7—but; Eccl 9:2—as is; Isa 56:2—layeth; Acts 10:2—one

Ecclesiastes 7:19; Eccl 9:15–18; 2 Sam 20:16–22; Prov 21:22; 24:5; Col 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Josh 8:4—go not; 2 Sam 20:22—in her wisdom; 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; 1 Kgs 3:28—the wisdom; 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; 1 Chr 12:32—all their; Prov 8:14—I have; Eccl 9:16—Wisdom; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Dan 1:4—and skillful; Dan 2:23—who hast

Ecclesiastes 7:20 there: 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Chr 6:36; Job 15:14–16; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Prov 20:9; Isa 53:6; Rom 3:23; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 doeth: Isa 64:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; Gen 8:21—the imagination; Gen 9:21—and was; Gen 20:2—said; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 13:39—if the bright; 1 Sam 20:34—in fierce; 2 Kgs 20:13—there was nothing; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Isa 39:2—there was; Dan 9:20—confessing; John 13:10—needeth; Acts 15:39—the contention; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:23—another; Gal 2:13—the other; Gal 3:11—that; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 3:9—not

Ecclesiastes 7:21 take no heed: Heb. give not thine heart, 2 Sam 19:19 unto: 2 Sam 16:10; Isa 29:21; 1 Cor 13:5–7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:9—General; Eccl 10:20—thought

Ecclesiastes 7:22 also: 1 Kgs 2:44; Matt 15:19; 18:32–35; John 8:7–9; Jas 3:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:13—which he knoweth; 1 Sam 24:9—General; Eccl 10:20—thought; John 8:9—being; Rom 2:15—accusing

Ecclesiastes 7:23 I said: Gen 3:5; 1 Kgs 3:11, 12; 11:1–8; Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 1:20 Reciprocal: Job 28:12—General; Job 28:20—General; Eccl 1:17—I gave; Eccl 7:28—yet; Eccl 8:17—that a man

Ecclesiastes 7:24; Deut 30:11–14; Job 11:7, 8; 28:12–23, 28; Ps 36:6; 139:6; Isa 55:8, 9; Rom 11:33; 1 Tim 6:16 Reciprocal: Job 28:20—General; Ps 92:5—deep; Eccl 1:8—man; Eccl 7:28—yet; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Eccl 11:5—even

Ecclesiastes 7:25 I applied mine heart: Heb. I and my heart compassed, Eccl 1:13–17; 2:1–3, 12, 20 the reason: Eccl 7:27 marg. Eccl 2:15; 3:16, 17; 9:1, 2; Jer 12:1, 2; 2 Pet 2:3–9; 3:3–9 know: Eccl 9:3; 10:13; Gen 34:7; Josh 7:13; 2 Sam 13:12; Prov 17:12; 26:11 Reciprocal: Prov 2:2—apply; Prov 6:32—lacketh; Prov 22:17—apply; Eccl 8:9—this; Eccl 8:16—When I; Mark 7:22—foolishness; 2 Pet 2:16—the madness

Ecclesiastes 7:26 I find: Judg 16:18–21; Prov 2:18, 19; 5:3–5; 7:21–27; 9:18; 22:14; 23:27, 28 whoso pleaseth God: Heb. he that is good before God, Eccl 2:26 Reciprocal: Gen 19:35—General; Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Gen 39:12—caught; Exod 10:7—snare;

Lev 15:20—General; Num 5:18—the bitter water; Num 5:27—if she be defiled; Num 25:1—the people; Num 31:16—these caused; Judg 16:8—bound him; Judg 16:19—she made; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; 2 Kgs 8:27—the son in law; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Neh 13:26—Did not Solomon; Job 31:9—If mine; Prov 2:16—deliver; Prov 5:4—her; Prov 5:22—holden; Prov 6:24—keep; Prov 6:32—lacketh; Prov 7:27—General; Prov 14:27—to

Ecclesiastes 7:27 saith: Eccl 1:1, 2; 12:8–10 counting one by one, to find out the account: or, weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason, Eccl 7:25 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher

Ecclesiastes 7:28 yet: Eccl 7:23, 24; Isa 26:9 one: Job 33:23; Ps 12:1 but: Solomon, instead of seeking one rational, virtuous woman, had collected an immense multitude, of various countries and religions, for magnificence and indulgence; among whom, as might have been expected, he had not found one who was thoroughly faithful, upright, and pious. He here uses the language of a penitent, warning others of the errors into which he had been led; and not that of a wasphish satirist, lashing indiscriminately one half of the human species. 1 Kgs 11:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:3—seven hundred; Prov 20:6—but; Prov 31:10—can

Ecclesiastes 7:29 God: Gen 1:26, 27; 5:1 they: The descendants of Adam have sought out an immense number of inventions, in order to find happiness in the world, without God, which have only proved so many variations of impiety and iniquity. Gen 3:6, 7; 6:5, 6, 11, 12; 11:4–6; Ps 99:8; 106:29, 39; Jer 2:12, 13; 4:22; Ezek 22:6–13; Mark 7:8, 9; Acts 7:40–43; Rom 1:21–32; 3:9–19; Eph 2:2, 3; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Job 15:14—is man; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 33:15—fashioneth; Prov 19:21—many; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 3:11—hath made; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Rom 1:30—inventors; Rom 3:12—They are

CHAPTER 8

- 1 True wisdom is modest;
- 2 Kings are to be respected;
- 6 Divine providence is to be observed;
- 12 It is better with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity;
- 16 The work of God is unsearchable.

Ecclesiastes 8:1 as the: Eccl 2:13, 14; 1 Cor 2:13–16 who knoweth: Gen 40:8; 41:15, 16, 38, 39; Job 33:23; Prov 1:6; Dan 2:28–30, 47; 4:18, 19; 2 Pet 1:20 a man's: Exod 34:29, 30; Prov 4:8, 9; 17:24; 24:5; Matt 17:2; Acts 6:15 and the: Deut 28:50; Acts 4:13, 29; Eph 6:19 boldness: Heb. strength, 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 34:35—General; Ps 104:15—oil to make his; Prov 12:8—commended; Prov 24:23—things; Jas 3:13—is a

Ecclesiastes 8:2 I counsel: Prov 24:21; Rom 13:1–4; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 2:13–17 in regard: 1 Kgs 2:43; 1 Chr 29:24; Ezek 17:13–20; Rom 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 45:21—commandment; Josh 9:19—We have; 2 Kgs 23:3—And all; 1 Chr 29:23—all Israel; 2 Chr 34:32—caused; Ps 55:20—broken; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Rom 13:4—he is; 1 Tim 2:2—that; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear; Rev 3:18—counsel

Ecclesiastes 8:3 not hasty: Eccl 10:4; Prov 14:29 stand: 1 Kgs 1:50–52; 2:21–24; Isa 48:4; Jer

44:16, 17; Acts 5:8, 9 for: Prov 16:14, 15; 30:31; Dan 4:35; 5:19 Reciprocal: Prov 30:32—thou hast done

Ecclesiastes 8:4 the word: 1 Kgs 2:25, 29–34, 46; Prov 19:12; 20:2; 30:31; Dan 3:15; Luke 12:4, 5; Rom 13:1–4 What: Job 33:12, 13; 34:18, 19; Rom 9:20 Reciprocal: Exod 1:18—Why have; 2 Sam 16:10—Who shall; 2 Sam 24:4—the king's; 1 Kgs 21:7—Dost thou now; 1 Chr 21:4—the king's; Esth 8:10—in the king; Prov 30:32—lay; Matt 7:29—having; Heb 1:3—the word

Ecclesiastes 8:5 keepeth: Eccl 8:2; Exod 1:17, 20, 21; Ps 119:6; Hos 5:11; Luke 20:25; Acts 4:19; 5:29; Rom 13:5–7; 1 Pet 3:13, 14 feel: Heb. know a wise: Eccl 2:14; 10:2; 1 Chr 12:32; Prov 17:24; Luke 12:56, 57; 1 Cor 2:14, 15; Phil 1:9, 10; Col 1:9; Heb 5:14 Reciprocal: Prov 13:23—destroyed; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Eccl 3:1—every thing; Eccl 9:12—man; 1 Cor 11:29—not; Jas 3:13—is a; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Ecclesiastes 8:6 to every: Eccl 3:1, 11, 17; 7:13, 14 therefore: Eccl 11:9, 10; 12:1; Isa 3:11–14; 22:12–14; Luke 13:25; 17:26–30; 19:42–44; Heb 3:7–11 Reciprocal: Job 10:13—hid; Job 24:1—seeing; Prov 13:23—destroyed; Prov 15:22—General

Ecclesiastes 8:7 he knoweth: Eccl 6:12; 9:12; 10:14; Prov 24:22; 29:1; Matt 24:44, 50; 25:6–13; 1 Thess 5:1–3 when: or, how Reciprocal: Job 10:13—hid; Job 24:1—seeing; Eccl 3:22—who; Eccl 8:16—When I

Ecclesiastes 8:8 is no: Eccl 3:21; 2 Sam 14:14; Job 14:5; 34:14; Ps 49:6–9; 89:48; Heb 9:27 power: 1 Cor 15:43; 2 Cor 13:4 discharge: or, casting off weapons, Deut 20:1–8; 2 Kgs 7:15 neither: Ps 9:17; 52:5–7; 73:18–28; Prov 14:32; Isa 28:15, 18 Reciprocal: Job 3:14—kings; Job 3:19—The small; Job 7:1—an appointed time; Job 14:20—prevailest; Job 21:16—Lo; Job 21:33—every man; Job 30:23—the house; Ps 49:9—That he; Ps 52:7—strengthened; Ps 56:7—escape; Prov 12:2—good; Eccl 12:8—General; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Ezek 7:13—the seller; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Ecclesiastes 8:9 this: Eccl 1:14; 3:10; 4:7, 8; 7:25 there is: Eccl 5:8, 13; Exod 14:5–9, 28; Deut 2:30; 2 Kgs 14:10–12; 25:7 Reciprocal: Prov 2:2—apply; Prov 22:17—apply; Prov 24:30—went; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Eccl 8:16—When I

Ecclesiastes 8:10 so: 2 Kgs 9:34, 35; Job 21:18, 32, 33; Luke 16:22 the place: Ps 122:1–5; Acts 6:13 they were: Eccl 2:16; 9:5; Ps 31:12; Prov 10:7; Jer 17:13; Heb 10:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:31—lay my bones; Job 24:20—he shall be; Ps 34:16—to cut; Ps 88:12—in the land

Ecclesiastes 8:11 sentence: Exod 8:15, 32; Job 21:11–15; Ps 10:6; 50:21, 22; Isa 5:18, 19; 26:10; 57:11; Jer 48:11; Matt 24:49, 50; Rom 2:4, 5; 2 Pet 3:3–10 fully: Jer 42:15 Reciprocal: Exod 9:34—saw; Josh 8:6—They flee; Judg 20:34—knew not; 2 Sam 20:22—And Joab; 1 Kgs 2:6—let; 1 Kgs 2:24—put; 1 Kgs 14:14—but what; Job 24:12—yet God; Job 24:23—whereon; Ps 4:2—O; Ps 10:11—God; Ps 55:19—no changes; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Eccl 9:3—also; Eccl 9:12—man; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 41:15—escaped; Ezek 11:9—and will; Dan 4:29—end; Amos 6:3—put; Amos 9:10—The evil; Mal 2:17—Where; Matt 24:48—My; Rom 9:22—endured; 2 Pet 3:4—where

Ecclesiastes 8:12 a sinner: Eccl 5:16; 7:15; 1 Kgs 2:5–9; 21:25; 22:34, 35; Prov 13:21; Isa 65:20; Rom 2:5; 9:22; 2 Pet 2:9 surely: Eccl 7:18; Ps 37:11, 18, 19; 112:1; 115:13; Prov 1:32,

33; Isa 3:10, 11; 65:13, 14, 20–24; Matt 25:34, 41–46; Luke 1:50 fear before: Eccl 3:14; 1 Chr 16:30; Ps 96:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 18:25—that the; Gen 22:12—now; Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 1:20—God; Exod 1:21—made them; Deut 6:3—and observe; Josh 2:9—I know; Judg 20:34—knew not; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 2 Kgs 9:24—smote; Job 24:12—yet God; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 50:21—I kept; Ps 73:17—then; Ps 128:2—and it shall; Eccl 5:7—but; Eccl 9:2—as is; Eccl 11:8—General; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 15:11—Verily it; Jer 16:12—evil; Jer 41:15—escaped; Jer 44:10—neither; Matt 10:28—him; Col 3:22—fearing; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Rev 11:18—and them

Ecclesiastes 8:13 it shall: Job 18:5; 20:5; 21:30; Ps 11:5; Isa 57:21; Mal 3:18; Matt 13:49, 50; John 5:29 neither: Ps 55:23; Isa 30:13; 2 Pet 2:3 as a: Eccl 6:12; Job 7:6, 7; 14:2; Ps 39:5; 144:4; Jas 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 18:25—that the; Gen 22:12—now; Deut 17:20—right hand; 1 Sam 15:7—smote; 2 Kgs 9:24—smote; Job 27:13—the portion; Ps 73:17—then; Ps 109:23—gone; Eccl 7:15—there is a wicked; Isa 3:11—Woe; Jer 44:10—neither; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Matt 10:28—him

Ecclesiastes 8:14 a vanity: Eccl 4:4, 8; 9:3; 10:5 there be just: Eccl 2:14; 7:15; 9:1–3; Job 9:22–24; 21:17–34; 24:21–25; Ps 73:13, 14; Mal 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:14—Naboth is stoned; 2 Kgs 23:29—slew him; 2 Chr 35:24—died; Job 27:12—ye yourselves

Ecclesiastes 8:15 Then I: Some consider this as the cavil of an infidel objector, equivalent to the Epicurean maxim, *Ede, bibe, lude; post mortem nulla voluptas*, “Eat, drink, and play; there is no pleasure after death.” But it may be regarded as a recommendation of a moderate use of worldly things, with a cheerful and contented mind; which may justly be considered as the greatest advantage which can be made of all below the sun, and amidst all changes, such a frame of mind, if the result of right principles, may and ought to be preserved; and it will be the recompence and solace of all our labours and toils. Eccl 2:24; 3:12, 13, 22; 5:18; 9:7–9; 1 Tim 4:3, 4; 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—eat; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 2:1—I will; Eccl 2:22—hath man; Eccl 11:8—rejoice

Ecclesiastes 8:16 When I: Solomon here records the result of his perplexing inquiries into the affairs of men, and the purposes, providence, and works of God. And when he examined with great attention and diligence into the works of God, he found he could neither comprehend nor explain them; and was persuaded, that no application or capacity would enable a man to fathom the depth of the Divine dispensations in this lower world. How vain, then, are all cavils against Divine providence; when we can neither understand, nor comprehend it! Eccl 8:9, 7 Eccl 7:25 there is that: Eccl 2:23; 4:8; 5:12; Gen 31:40; Ps 127:2 Reciprocal: Job 28:13—knoweth; Ps 121:4—shall; Prov 2:2—apply; Prov 22:17—apply; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Eccl 9:1—considered in my heart; Eccl 9:13—General; Luke 6:30—Give

Ecclesiastes 8:17 that a man: Eccl 3:11; 7:23, 24; 11:5; Job 5:9; 11:7–9; Ps 40:5; 73:16; 104:24; Prov 30:3, 4; Isa 40:28; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Job 28:13—knoweth; Job 37:7—that; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Mark 4:27—and grow

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Like things happen to good and bad;
- 4 There is a necessity of death unto men;
- 7 Comfort is all their portion in this life;
- 11 God's providence rules over all;
- 13 Wisdom is better than strength.

Ecclesiastes 9:1 considered in my heart: Heb. gave, or set to my heart, Eccl 1:17; 7:25; 8:16; 12:9, 10 that the: Eccl 8:14; Deut 33:3; 1 Sam 2:9; 2 Sam 15:25, 26; Job 5:8; Ps 10:14; 31:5; 37:5, 6; Prov 16:3; Isa 26:12; 49:1–4; Jer 1:18, 19; John 10:27–30; 1 Cor 3:5–15; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 Pet 1:5 no man: Eccl 7:15; Ps 73:3, 11–13; Mal 3:15–18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:1—General; Judg 20:21—destroyed; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 2 Sam 11:25—for the sword; 2 Kgs 23:29—slew him; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; 2 Chr 35:24—died; Job 4:7—who ever; Job 9:22—He destroyeth; Job 21:10—their cow; Job 27:12—ye yourselves; Ps 49:10—wise; Eccl 2:14—one; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Jer 43:6—Jeremiah; Ezek 1:1—as I; Zech 1:5—General; John 9:3—Neither; Phil 2:27—nigh

Ecclesiastes 9:2 alike: Eccl 2:14–16; Job 21:7–34; Ps 73:3; Mal 3:15 as is: Eccl 2:26; 7:18; 8:12–14 feareth: Gen 24:3, 8, 9; Josh 2:17–20; 1 Sam 14:26; Ezek 17:18, 19; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 3:5, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:1—General; Josh 9:18—had sworn; Josh 9:19—We have; 1 Sam 14:39—General; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 2 Kgs 23:29—slew him; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; 2 Chr 35:24—died; Job 1:18—Thy sons; Job 4:7—who ever; Job 21:10—their cow; Job 21:26—alike; Job 36:11—spend; Ps 49:10—wise; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Jer 43:6—Jeremiah; Ezek 1:1—as I; Ezek 21:3—the righteous; Matt 5:34—Swear; John 9:3—Neither; Phil 2:27—nigh

Ecclesiastes 9:3 also: Eccl 8:11; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Job 15:16; Ps 51:5; Jer 17:9; Matt 15:19, 20; Mark 7:21–23; Rom 1:29–31; Titus 3:3 and madness: Eccl 1:17; 7:25; Luke 6:11; 15:17; Acts 26:11, 24; 2 Pet 2:16 after: Eccl 12:7; Prov 14:32; Acts 12:23 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Exod 14:23—General; Num 14:40—rose up; Num 22:29—for now would; 1 Sam 19:1—And Saul; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; 2 Kgs 1:13—he sent again; Job 15:20—travailleth; Job 36:11—spend; Ps 4:2—O; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 8:14—a vanity; Eccl 10:5—an evil; Jer 16:12—evil; John 12:10—General; John 13:27—That; Acts 13:10—O full; Acts 27:42—General

Ecclesiastes 9:4; Job 14:7–12; 27:8; Isa 38:18; Lam 3:21, 22; Luke 16:26–29 Reciprocal: Job 24:19—so doth; Eccl 4:2—General; Isa 57:18—to his

Ecclesiastes 9:5 the living: Eccl 7:2; Job 30:23; Heb 9:27 the dead: Job 14:21; Ps 6:5; 88:10, 11; Isa 63:16 for the: Eccl 2:16; 8:10; Job 7:8–10; Ps 109:15; Isa 26:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Deut 31:14—that thou must die; 2 Sam 14:14—we must; Ps 59:11—Slay; Ps 88:12—in the land; Ps 89:48—What; Eccl 9:10—for; Isa 38:11—General; Luke 20:32—died; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Ecclesiastes 9:6 their love: Exod 1:8; Job 3:17, 18; Ps 146:3, 4; Prov 10:28; Matt 2:20 have they: Eccl 2:18–23; 6:12 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 9:10—for; Isa 38:11—General; John 2:8—Draw; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory

Ecclesiastes 9:7 Go: Gen 12:19; Mark 7:29; John 4:50 eat: Eccl 2:24–26; 3:12, 13; 5:18; 8:15;

10:19; Deut 12:7, 12; 16:14, 15; 1 Kgs 8:66; 1 Chr 16:1–3; 29:21–23; 2 Chr 30:23–27; Neh 8:10–12 for: Gen 4:4, 5; Exod 24:8–11; Luke 11:41; Acts 10:35 Reciprocal: Gen 29:1—Jacob; Gen 43:34—were merry; Exod 24:11—did eat; Num 6:20—and after; Deut 14:26—rejoice; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Sam 1:18—went her; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 1 Kgs 18:41—Get; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; Job 42:9—Job; Ps 104:15—oil to make his; Prov 17:22—merry; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Isa 24:9—General; Jer 22:15—eat; Jer 31:16—for; Jer 35:5—Drink; Matt 8:13—Go; Matt 9:2—be; Mark 5:34—go; Luke 7:50—go; Luke 18:14—went; John 2:11—beginning; Acts 2:46—did; Acts 9:19—when; Rom 14:18—is; 1 Cor 7:31—use

Ecclesiastes 9:8 thy garments: 2 Sam 19:24; Esth 8:15; Rev 3:4, 5; 7:9, 13, 14; 16:15; 19:8, 14 let thy head: Ruth 3:3; 2 Sam 14:2; Dan 10:3; Amos 6:6; Matt 6:17; Luke 7:46 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; 2 Sam 12:20—anointed; Isa 61:3—the oil; Matt 26:7—very; Luke 7:38—and anointed

Ecclesiastes 9:9 Live joyfully: Heb. See, or Enjoy life with the wife: Prov 5:18, 19; 18:22; 19:14; Mal 2:15 all the days of the life: Eccl 6:12; Ps 39:5; 144:4 for: Eccl 2:10, 24; 3:13, 22; 5:18 Reciprocal: Gen 26:8—sporting; Deut 24:5—cheer up; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Eccl 2:18—I hated; Isa 54:6—a wife; Mal 2:14—the wife; 1 Cor 15:19—this; Col 3:19—love

Ecclesiastes 9:10 thy hand: Num 13:30; 1 Chr 22:19; 28:20; 29:2, 3; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Ezra 6:14, 15; Neh 2:12–20; 3:1–16; 4:2, 6, 9–13, 17–23; 13:8–31; Ps 71:15–18; Jer 29:13; Matt 6:33; John 4:34; Rom 12:11; 15:18–20; 1 Cor 9:24, 26; 15:10; 16:10; Eph 5:16; Col 3:23; 2 Pet 1:12–15 for: Eccl 9:5, 6; 11:3; Job 14:7–12; Ps 6:5; 88:10–12; Isa 38:18, 19; John 9:4; Acts 20:25–31 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 21:14—rose up; Gen 22:3—General; Gen 24:33—General; Gen 27:2—I know not; Gen 28:18—rose up; Exod 16:21—General; Lev 8:32—General; Josh 4:10—hasted; Josh 7:16—rose up; Josh 10:9—all night; Josh 18:3—How long are; Josh 23:14—I am going; Judg 7:1—rose up; Judg 9:33—as thou shalt find; Judg 20:8—We will not; Ruth 2:7—continued; 2 Sam 6:14—with all his; 2 Kgs 9:20—for he driveth; 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; 2 Chr 29:3—He in the first; Ezra 6:12—speed; Ezra 10:4—Arise; Neh 3:20—earnestly; Neh 6:3—I am doing; Esth 6:4—Who is in the court; Esth 8:14—being hastened; Job 1:5—rose up; Job 3:13—then had I been at rest; Job 17:11—purposes; Ps 30:9—What; Ps 90:12—So; Ps 119:60—made; Ps 132:3—I will not; Prov 3:28—General; Prov 6:4—General; Prov 22:29—a man; Prov 31:15—riseth; Eccl 3:20—go; Eccl 10:2—wise; Eccl 11:6—sow; Eccl 12:5—because; Song 7:12—get; Dan 2:25—brought; Hag 1:2—This; Matt 20:6—the eleventh; Matt 20:7—Go; Luke 2:16—with; Luke 9:61—but; Luke 19:5—Zacchaeus; John 5:4—first; John 8:2—early; John 17:15—take; Acts 8:30—ran thither; Acts 9:39—while; Acts 10:8—he sent; Acts 10:23—on; Rom 12:8—with diligence; Rom 13:11—for now; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; Gal 6:10—opportunity; Heb 3:7—To day; Heb 9:27—as

Ecclesiastes 9:11 returned: Eccl 2:12; 4:1, 4; Mal 3:18 that the race: 1 Sam 17:50; 2 Sam 2:18–23; 17:14, 23; Ps 33:16, 17; 73:6, 7; 147:10, 11; Jer 9:23; 46:6; Amos 2:14–16 but: Eccl 2:14, 15; 3:14, 17; 7:13; 1 Sam 2:3–10; Job 5:11–14; 34:29; Prov 21:30, 31; Lam 3:37, 38; Dan 4:35; Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Judg 1:10—Sheshai; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 1 Sam 6:9—a chance; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 2 Sam 11:25—for the sword; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 1 Kgs 20:20—they slew; 1 Kgs 20:27—like two; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; 1 Chr 20:8—they fell; 2 Chr 25:8—God hath power; Job 24:1—seeing; Job 37:24—he; Ps 127:1—The Lord; Eccl 9:13—General; Isa 40:30—General; Jer 48:14—We; Ezek 28:4—General; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Hos

10:13—in the; Luke 10:31—by; 1 Cor 9:24—run in

Ecclesiastes 9:12 man: Eccl 8:5–7, 11; Luke 19:42–44; 2 Cor 6:2; 1 Pet 2:12 as the fishes: Prov 7:22, 23; Hab 1:14–17; 2 Tim 2:26 the sons: Job 18:8–10; Ps 11:6; 73:18–20; Prov 6:15; 29:6; Isa 30:13; Luke 12:20, 39; 17:26–31; 21:34–36; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Josh 8:6—They flee; Josh 8:14—he wist not; Judg 16:30—and the house; Judg 20:34—knew not; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 2 Sam 11:25—for the sword; 2 Chr 23:13—Then Athaliah; Job 1:13—when; Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 18:5—snares; Ps 37:19—in the evil; Ps 49:12—beasts; Ps 91:3—snare; Eccl 3:22—who; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth; Jer 50:24—snare; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; Ezek 32:3—General; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Hos 7:12—I will bring; Amos 3:5—General; Amos 5:13—an evil; Luke 21:35—as

Ecclesiastes 9:13; Eccl 9:11; 6:1; 7:15; 8:16 Reciprocal: Prov 21:22—General; Eccl 1:3—under; Eccl 2:19—wise under; Dan 2:14—with

Ecclesiastes 9:14 There was: 2 Sam 20:15–22; 2 Kgs 6:24–33; 7:1–20 Reciprocal: Deut 20:20—thou shalt build; Judg 8:35—showed; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 2 Sam 20:16—General; 2 Sam 20:22—in her wisdom; Prov 24:5—A wise; Isa 33:6—wisdom; 1 Cor 12:22—General

Ecclesiastes 9:15 yet: Gen 40:23; Esth 6:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 1:8—a new king; Judg 8:35—showed; 1 Sam 18:23—a poor man; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; 1 Chr 19:2—I will show; Prov 2:11—General; Prov 3:13—is the; Prov 11:11—the blessing; Prov 19:7—the brethren; Prov 28:2—but; Prov 28:11—the poor; Eccl 4:13—is a poor; Eccl 7:11—good with an inheritance; Eccl 7:19—General; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; 1 Cor 12:22—General; Jas 2:6—ye

Ecclesiastes 9:16 Wisdom: Eccl 9:18; 7:19; Prov 21:22; 24:5 the poor: Prov 10:15; Mark 6:2, 3; John 7:47–49; 9:24–34; 1 Cor 1:26–29; Jas 2:2–6 Reciprocal: Gen 40:23—but forgat him; Josh 8:4—go not; 1 Sam 18:23—a poor man; 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; Prov 4:7—Wisdom is; Prov 8:14—I have; Prov 19:7—the brethren; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Eccl 2:14—one; Eccl 4:13—is a poor; Jer 43:4—obeyed; Dan 2:23—who hast; Gal 4:14—ye; Jas 2:6—ye

Ecclesiastes 9:17; Gen 41:33–40; 1 Sam 7:3–6; Prov 28:23; Isa 42:2, 4; Jas 1:20; 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Prov 17:27—an excellent spirit; Acts 19:41—when

Ecclesiastes 9:18 better: Eccl 9:16 sinner: Josh 7:1, 5, 11, 12; 22:20; 1 Sam 14:28, 29, 36–46; 2 Sam 20:1, 2; 2 Thess 2:8–12; 2 Tim 2:16–18; 3:8; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:10, 11; Heb 12:15, 16 Reciprocal: Josh 6:18—make the camp; 1 Sam 14:30—had there; 1 Chr 12:32—all their; 2 Chr 33:3—he built again; Job 34:30—General; Job 35:8—may hurt; Eccl 2:21—whose; Jer 41:3—General; Dan 2:23—who hast; Jonah 1:12—for; 1 Cor 5:13—Therefore

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Observations of wisdom and folly;
- 16 of riot;
- 18 slothfulness;

- 19 and money;
20 Men's thoughts of kings ought to be reverent.

Ecclesiastes 10:1 Dead flies: Heb. Flies of death the ointment: Exod 30:34, 35 a little: 2 Chr 19:2; Neh 6:13; 13:26; Matt 5:13–16; Gal 2:12–14 Reciprocal: Exod 5:21—our savour; Exod 37:29—the apothecary; 2 Sam 16:23—both; 2 Chr 16:14—the apothecaries' art; Neh 3:8—of the apothecaries; Neh 6:11—would go; Eccl 7:1—precious; Matt 26:7—very; Gal 2:2—which; Gal 2:13—the other

Ecclesiastes 10:2 wise: Eccl 9:10; Prov 14:8; Luke 14:28–32 but: Eccl 10:10, 14; Prov 17:16; Luke 12:18–20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Eccl 2:14—wise; Eccl 8:5—a wise

Ecclesiastes 10:3 wisdom: Heb. heart and he: Eccl 5:3; Prov 13:16; 18:2, 6; 1 Pet 4:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:8—General; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Prov 12:23—but; Prov 14:33—General; Prov 17:28—General; Eccl 2:14—wise; Eccl 10:15—labour; Acts 22:23—cast

Ecclesiastes 10:4 leave: Eccl 8:3 for: 1 Sam 25:24–44; Prov 25:15 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—fled; Gen 16:8—whence; Gen 16:9—submit; Gen 32:4—servant; Gen 33:3—bowed; 2 Sam 19:19—And said; 1 Kgs 12:7—speak good; Esth 4:8—to make supplication; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 16:14—but; Prov 20:2—fear; Dan 2:7—Let; Zech 6:8—quieted; Acts 12:20—but; Rom 13:3—rulers; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself; Titus 3:1—to be subject

Ecclesiastes 10:5 an evil: Eccl 4:7; 5:13; 6:1; 9:3 as an: Eccl 3:16; 4:1 from: Heb. from before Reciprocal: Prov 19:10—much; Prov 26:1—so; Prov 29:2—when the wicked; Eccl 8:14—a vanity; Isa 3:5—base

Ecclesiastes 10:6 Folly: Judg 9:14–20; 1 Kgs 12:13, 14; Esth 3:1; Ps 12:8; Prov 28:12, 28 dignity: Heb. heights the rich: Jas 2:3–5 Reciprocal: Prov 14:29—exalteth; Eccl 10:17—when; 2 Pet 2:10—to speak

Ecclesiastes 10:7; Prov 19:10; 30:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:17—went forth; Neh 2:10—the servant; Eccl 10:17—when; Isa 23:7—her own; 2 Pet 2:10—to speak

Ecclesiastes 10:8 that: Judg 9:5, 53–57; 2 Sam 17:23; 18:15; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:15, 16; 9:15, 16; Prov 26:27 a serpent: Amos 5:19; 9:3 Reciprocal: Exod 21:33—General; Prov 11:6—but; Prov 11:18—wicked; Prov 23:32—biteth; Prov 28:10—he shall; Jer 18:20—digged; Hab 2:7—bite

Ecclesiastes 10:9 Reciprocal: Ps 7:15—and is

Ecclesiastes 10:10 wisdom: Eccl 10:15; 9:15–17; Gen 41:33–39; Exod 18:19–23; 1 Kgs 3:9; 1 Chr 12:32; 2 Chr 23:4–11; Matt 10:16; Acts 6:1–9; 15:2–21; Rom 16:19; 1 Cor 14:20; Eph 5:15–17; Col 4:5; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:5—ax head; Prov 2:11—General; Eccl 10:2—but

Ecclesiastes 10:11 the serpent: Ps 58:4, 5; Jer 8:17 a babbler: Heb. the master of the tongue, Ps 52:2; 64:3; Prov 18:21; Jas 3:6 Reciprocal: Prov 18:7—his destruction; Jas

3:8—full

Ecclesiastes 10:12 words: Job 4:3, 4; 16:5; Ps 37:30; 40:9, 10; 71:15–18; Prov 10:13, 20, 21, 31, 32; 12:13, 14, 18; 15:2, 23; 16:21–24; 22:17, 18; 25:11, 12; 31:26; Matt 12:35; Luke 4:22; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6 gracious: Heb. grace but: 2 Sam 1:16; 1 Kgs 20:40–42; Ps 64:8; 140:9; Prov 10:8, 10, 14; 18:6–8; 19:5; 26:9; Luke 19:22 Reciprocal: Judg 12:6—there fell; 1 Kgs 2:23—spoken; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; Prov 10:11—but; Prov 12:23—but; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 17:20—and he; Prov 18:21—and; Eccl 5:3—a fool's; Luke 12:3—whatsoever

Ecclesiastes 10:13 beginning: Judg 14:15; 1 Sam 20:26–33; 22:7, 8, 16–18; 25:10, 11; 2 Sam 19:41–43; 20:1; 2 Kgs 6:27, 31; Prov 29:9; Matt 2:7, 8, 16; Luke 6:2, 11; 11:38, 53, 54; John 12:10; Acts 5:28–33; 6:9–11; 7:54–59; 19:24–28 talk: Heb. mouth Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Prov 10:19—the multitude; Prov 14:16—the fool; Prov 15:2—tongue; Eccl 7:25—know; Luke 12:3—whatsoever; Eph 5:4—filthiness

Ecclesiastes 10:14 fool: Eccl 5:3; Prov 10:19; 15:2 is full of words: Heb. multiplieth words, Job 34:37; 35:16 a man: Eccl 3:22; 6:12; 8:7; Jas 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Job 16:4—up words; Prov 17:28—General; Eccl 10:2—but; Ezek 35:13—have multiplied

Ecclesiastes 10:15 labour: Eccl 10:3, 10; Isa 44:12–17; 47:12, 13; 55:2; 57:1; Hab 2:6; Matt 11:28–30 because: Ps 107:4, 7; Isa 35:8–10; Jer 50:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:11—that they; Job 39:16—her labour; Luke 13:24—for

Ecclesiastes 10:16 when: 2 Chr 13:7; 33:1–20; 36:2, 5, 9, 11; Isa 3:4, 5, 12 and: Prov 20:1, 2; Isa 5:11, 12; 28:7, 8; Hos 7:5–7 in the: Jer 21:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:7—a little; 1 Kgs 20:16—Benhadad; 2 Kgs 22:1—eight years old; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; 2 Chr 10:14—My father; Prov 28:12—but; Isa 34:12—call; Jer 52:3—through; Acts 24:25—temperance

Ecclesiastes 10:17 when: Eccl 10:6, 7; Prov 28:2, 3; Jer 30:21 and thy: Prov 31:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:16—Benhadad; Isa 5:11—rise; Isa 28:7—erred; Isa 34:12—call; Jer 21:12—morning; Jer 22:15—eat; Acts 24:25—temperance

Ecclesiastes 10:18; Prov 12:24; 14:1; 20:4; 21:25; 23:21; 24:30, 31; Heb 6:11; 2 Pet 1:5–10 Reciprocal: Prov 10:4—becometh; Amos 6:11—breaches

Ecclesiastes 10:19 feast: Eccl 2:1, 2; 7:2–6; Gen 43:34; Dan 5:1–12; 1 Pet 4:3 and wine: Eccl 9:7; Ps 104:15; Isa 24:11; 1 Sam 25:36; 2 Sam 13:28; Luke 12:19; Eph 5:18, 19 maketh merry: Heb. maketh glad the life but: Money which would have answered every good purpose, and served for every emergency, is too often spent in feasting and revellings. Eccl 7:11, 12; 1 Chr 21:24; 29:2–9; 2 Chr 24:11–14; Ezra 1:6; 7:15–18; Neh 5:8; Ps 112:9; Isa 23:18; Matt 17:27; 19:21; Luke 8:3; 16:9; Acts 2:45; 11:29; Phil 4:15–19; 1 Tim 6:17–19 Reciprocal: Judg 9:13—cheereth; Judg 14:10—made there; Ruth 3:7—his heart; Esth 1:10—the heart; Prov 21:20—treasure; John 2:3—they wanted

Ecclesiastes 10:20 Curse: Exod 22:28; Isa 8:21; Acts 23:5 thought: or, conscience, Eccl 7:21, 22; Luke 19:40 in thy bedchamber: Luke 10:40; 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; 1 Kgs 21:13—the king; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; Esth 2:22—the thing; 2 Pet 2:10—to speak

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Directions for charity;
- 7 Death in life,
- 9 and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.

Ecclesiastes 11:1 Cast: That is, says Bp. LOWTH, "Sow thy seed or corn on the face of the waters;" in plain terms, sow without any hope of a harvest: do good even to them on whom your benefactions seem thrown away. Dr. JEBB has well illustrated it by the following passages:

"Vain are the favours done to vicious men;

Not vainer tis to sow the foaming deep.

The deep no pleasant harvest shall afford,

Nor will the wicked ever make return.

"To befriend the wicked is like sowing in the sea."

These, indeed, invert this precept;

Nor is it extraordinary that they should.

"The one, frail human power alone produced,

The other, God." thy bread: Deut 15:7–11; Prov 11:24, 25; 22:9; Isa 32:8 waters: Heb. face of the waters, Isa 32:20 for: Eccl 11:6; Deut 15:10; Ps 41:1, 2; 126:5, 6; Prov 11:18; 19:17; Matt 10:13, 42; 25:40; Luke 14:14; 2 Cor 9:6; Gal 6:8–10; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Lev 19:25—General; 1 Sam 25:11—give it; 2 Sam 17:29—The people; 2 Chr 18:14—Go ye up; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 13:7—that maketh himself poor; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Isa 58:7—to deal; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 16:9—Make; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 11:29—to send; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Ecclesiastes 11:2 a portion: Neh 8:10; Esth 9:19, 22; Ps 112:9; Luke 6:30–35; 1 Tim 6:18, 19 seven: Job 5:19; Prov 6:16; Mic 5:5; Matt 18:22; Luke 17:4 for: Dan 4:27; Acts 11:28–30; Gal 6:1; Eph 5:16; Heb 13:3 Reciprocal: Lev 19:25—General; 1 Sam 25:8—a good day; 1 Sam 25:11—give it; 2 Sam 17:29—The people; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Prov 13:7—that maketh himself poor; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Isa 58:7—to deal; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Amos 1:3—For; Zech 8:23—ten men; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 12:17—shall; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 11:29—to send; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Cor 7:31—use

Ecclesiastes 11:3 the clouds: 1 Kgs 18:45; Ps 65:9–13; Isa 55:10, 11; 1 John 3:17 if the tree: Matt 3:10; Luke 13:7; 16:22–26 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 1:7—above; Job 36:20—cut; Job 40:12—in; Eccl 9:10—for; Mal 3:10—pour you out; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

Ecclesiastes 11:4; Prov 3:27; 20:4; 22:13 Reciprocal: Hag 1:2—This; Mark 4:26—as; John 3:8—wind

Ecclesiastes 11:5 thou knowest not what: John 3:8 nor: Ps 139:14, 15 even: Eccl 7:24; 8:17; Job 5:9; 26:5–14; 36:24–33; 37:23; 38:4–41; 39:1–Job 41:34; Ps 40:5; 92:5; 104:24; Isa 40:28; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: Mark 4:27—and grow; John 9:10—General; 1 Cor 15:35—How

Ecclesiastes 11:6 sow: Eccl 9:10; Isa 55:10; Hos 10:12; Mark 4:26–29; John 4:36–38; 2 Cor 9:6; 2 Tim 4:2 thou knowest: Eccl 9:1; Hag 1:6–11; 2:17–19; Zech 8:11, 12; Acts 11:20, 21; 1 Cor 3:5–7; 2 Cor 9:10, 11 prosper: Heb. be right Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Gen 47:23—here is seed; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 3:28—General; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Eccl 7:18—good; Eccl 11:1—for; Matt 5:42—General; Mark 4:3—there; Luke 5:6—they enclosed; Rom 12:8—giveth; Gal 6:8—soweth to the; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Ecclesiastes 11:7 the light: Job 33:28, 30; Ps 56:13; Prov 15:30; 29:13 a pleasant: Eccl 7:11; Ps 84:11; Matt 5:45 Reciprocal: Gen 1:4—that; Eccl 2:13—light; Eccl 12:2—the sun

Ecclesiastes 11:8 if a man, Eccl 6:6; 8:12 rejoice: Eccl 3:12, 13; 5:18–20; 8:15 yet: Eccl 7:14; 12:1–5; Deut 32:29; Job 10:22; 14:10; 15:23; 18:18; Jer 13:16; Joel 2:2; Matt 22:13; John 12:35; Jude 18 All that: Eccl 2:1–11, 15, 17, 19, 21–23, 26; 4:8, 16; 5:15, 16; 6:11 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:2—General; Eccl 12:2—the sun

Ecclesiastes 11:9 Rejoice: 1 Kgs 18:27; 22:15; Luke 15:12, 13 in thy youth: Eccl 12:1; 1 Kgs 18:12; Lam 3:27 walk: Num 15:30; 22:32; Deut 29:19; Job 31:7; Ps 81:12; Jer 7:24; 23:17; 44:16, 17; Acts 14:16; Eph 2:2, 3; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 in the sight: Eccl 2:10; Gen 3:6; 6:2; Josh 7:21; 2 Sam 11:2–4; Matt 5:28; 1 John 2:15, 16 know: Eccl 3:17; 12:14; Ps 50:4–6; Acts 17:30, 31; 24:25; Rom 2:5–11; 14:10; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Pet 3:7; Heb 9:27; Rev 20:12–15 Reciprocal: Gen 11:6—Behold; Num 15:39—ye seek not; Judg 11:27—the Judge; Judg 17:6—right; Judg 21:25—right; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 2 Chr 25:8—be strong; Job 15:12—thine heart; Job 19:29—that ye may; Job 20:12—wickedness; Ps 34:11—Come; Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 1:4—to the; Prov 10:23—General; Prov 14:13—General; Prov 20:17—is sweet; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Eccl 5:11—what; Eccl 5:18—it is good and comely; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Jer 13:10—walk; Lam 4:21—be glad; Ezek 11:21—whose; Amos 4:4—Come; Amos 6:13—which; Matt 26:45—Sleep on; Mark 14:41—Sleep; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 16:2—give; John 5:22—General; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 14:12—General; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Cor 15:32—let; 2 Tim 2:22—youthful; Titus 2:6—Young; Jas 5:5—have lived

Ecclesiastes 11:10 remove: Eccl 12:1; Job 13:26; Ps 25:7; 2 Pet 3:11–14 sorrow: or, anger, Ps 90:7–11 and put: Job 20:11; 2 Cor 7:1; 2 Tim 2:22 for: Eccl 1:2, 14; Ps 39:5; Prov 22:15 Reciprocal: Judg 20:13—put away; 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; Job 3:10—hid; Ps 34:11—Come; Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 1:4—to the; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Luke 15:13—wasted; Luke 16:2—give; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Cor 13:11—I spake

CHAPTER 12

- 1 The Creator is to be remembered in due time;
- 8 The preacher's care to edify;
- 13 The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.

Ecclesiastes 12:1 Remember: Eccl 11:10; Gen 39:2, 8, 9, 23; 1 Sam 1:28; 2:18, 26; 3:19–21; 16:7, 12, 13; 17:36, 37; 1 Kgs 3:6–12; 14:13; 18:12; 2 Chr 34:2, 3; Ps 22:9, 10; 34:11; 71:17, 18; Prov 8:17; 22:6; Isa 26:8; Lam 3:27; Dan 1:8, 9, 17; Luke 1:15; 2:40–52; 18:16; Eph 6:4; 2 Tim 3:15 while: Eccl 11:8; Job 30:2; Ps 90:10; Hos 7:9 when: 2 Sam 19:35 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Exod 10:9—We will go; Exod 16:21—General; Judg 8:34—remembered; 2 Sam 19:37—Let thy; Job 35:10—Where; Ps 41:1—time of trouble; Ps 71:5—my trust; Ps 71:9—when; Ps 95:6—our; Ps 100:3—it is he; Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 1:4—to the; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Eccl 11:9—in thy youth; Jer 13:16—before; Matt 20:2—he sent; Eph 5:16—the days; Eph 6:13—in the; Titus 2:6—Young

Ecclesiastes 12:2 the sun: Eccl 11:7, 8; Gen 27:1; 48:10; 1 Sam 3:2; 4:15, 18 nor: Ps 42:7; 71:20; 77:16 Reciprocal: Ps 90:10—yet; Eccl 12:3—and those; Jer 13:16—before; Jer 25:10—the sound

Ecclesiastes 12:3 strong: 2 Sam 21:15–17; Ps 90:9, 10; 102:23; Zech 8:4 and those: Eccl 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 27:1—dim; 1 Sam 3:2—his eyes; 1 Kgs 14:4—for his eyes; Luke 16:9—when

Ecclesiastes 12:4 all: 2 Sam 19:35 Reciprocal: Job 41:14—the

Ecclesiastes 12:5 the almond: Gen 42:38; 44:29, 31; Lev 19:32; Job 15:10; Ps 71:18; Prov 16:31; 20:29; Isa 46:4; Jer 1:11 because: Eccl 9:10; Job 17:13; 30:23; Ps 49:10–14; Heb 9:27 the mourners: Gen 50:3–10; Jer 9:17–20; Mark 5:38, 39 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 23:4—burying place; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 35:29—Isaac; Gen 50:5—bury me; Gen 50:24—I die; Exod 37:20—almonds; Josh 23:14—I am going; 2 Chr 35:25—all the singing; Job 3:19—The small; Job 14:12—So man; Job 16:22—whence; Isa 14:18—house; Zech 1:5—General

Ecclesiastes 12:6 Reciprocal: Lev 17:11—the life

Ecclesiastes 12:7 dust: Eccl 3:20; Gen 3:19; 18:27; Job 4:19, 20; 7:21; 20:11; 34:14, 15; Ps 90:3; 146:4; Dan 12:2 the spirit: Eccl 3:21 God: Gen 2:7; Num 16:22; 27:16; Isa 57:16; Jer 38:16; Zech 12:1; Heb 12:9, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 15:15—And thou; Gen 23:4—burying place; Gen 23:19—General; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Gen 50:5—bury me; Gen 50:24—I die; Job 1:21—Naked came; Job 3:19—The small; Job 10:9—into dust again; Job 21:33—every man; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Ps 49:14—they; Ps 49:19—He; Ps 89:48—What; Ps 103:14—we are dust; Ps 104:29—thou takest; Eccl 6:6—do; Eccl 9:3—after; Isa 57:2—He shall; Zech 1:5—General; Mal 2:15—the spirit; Luke 24:39—for; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; Heb 9:27—as; Jas 2:26—as

Ecclesiastes 12:8; Eccl 1:2, 14; 2:17; 4:4; 6:12; 8:8; Ps 62:9 Reciprocal: Ps 39:6—surely; Ps 78:33—years; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Ps 144:4—Man; Prov 23:5—that which; Eccl

7:14—set; Eccl 7:27—saith; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Matt 13:45—seeking; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher

Ecclesiastes 12:9 moreover, because the Preacher was wise: or, the more wise the Preacher was, etc he still: 1 Kgs 8:12–21; 10:8 he gave: 1 Kgs 4:32; Prov 1:1; 10:1; 25:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:4—Solomon's; 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Job 32:11—whilst; Prov 4:11—taught; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 15:7—lips; Prov 19:2—that the; Prov 20:15—but; Eccl 9:1—considered in my heart; Matt 13:52—which; Mark 10:1—he taught; Luke 1:3—in; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Cor 3:10—But let every; Col 1:28—teaching; Titus 1:5—set

Ecclesiastes 12:10 Preacher: Eccl 1:1, 12 acceptable words: Heb. words of delight, Prov 15:23, 26; 16:21–24; 25:11, 12; 1 Tim 1:15 written: Prov 1:1–6; 8:6–10; 22:17–21; Luke 1:1–4; John 3:11; Col 1:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:23—I will teach; 1 Kgs 17:24—the word; 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; 2 Chr 34:30—he read; Job 6:25—forcible; Job 32:11—whilst; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 10:32—know; Prov 15:7—lips; Eccl 9:1—considered in my heart; Luke 4:22—the gracious

Ecclesiastes 12:11 as goads: Jer 23:29; Matt 3:7; Acts 2:37; 2 Cor 10:4; Heb 4:12 masters: John 3:10 given: Gen 49:24; Ps 23:1; 80:1; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23; John 10:14; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Exod 38:20—the pins; 1 Chr 26:15—Asuphim; Ezra 9:8—a nail; Job 6:25—forcible; Prov 1:6—the words; Isa 22:23—I will; Ezek 37:24—one; Luke 4:22—the gracious; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:16—one shepherd

Ecclesiastes 12:12 by these: Luke 16:29–31; John 5:39; 20:31; 21:25; 2 Pet 1:19–21 study: or, reading weariness: Eccl 1:18 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:13—this sore; Eccl 7:16—neither

Ecclesiastes 12:13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: or, The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard is Fear: Eccl 5:7; 8:12; Gen 22:12; Deut 6:2; 10:12; Ps 111:10; 112:1; 145:19; 147:11; Prov 1:7; 23:17; 1 Pet 2:17; Rev 19:5 for: Eccl 2:3; 6:12; Job 28:28; Ps 115:13–15; Prov 19:23; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 18:21—such as; Deut 4:2—General; Deut 4:10—fear me; 1 Kgs 2:2—and show; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; Neh 5:15—because; Ps 25:12—What; Ps 34:12—that he; Ps 36:1—no; Ps 39:6—surely; Ps 78:33—years; Prov 3:7—fear; Prov 9:10—The fear; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Prov 31:30—she; Eccl 1:18—For in; Eccl 7:14—set; Eccl 7:18—for; Isa 50:10—is among; Mic 6:8—to do; Hag 1:12—fear; Matt 13:45—seeking; Luke 10:42—one; Acts 10:35—feareth; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; Col 3:22—fearing; Rev 11:18—and them; Rev 14:7—Fear

Ecclesiastes 12:14; Eccl 11:9; Ps 96:13; Matt 12:36; 25:31–46; Luke 12:1, 2; John 5:29; Acts 17:30, 31; Rom 2:16; 14:10–12; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:11–15 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; Neh 5:15—because; Job 22:4—will he enter; Ps 44:21—knoweth; Ps 50:21—set; Ps 78:33—years; Ps 90:8—our; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 23:17—be thou; Eccl 3:17—God; Jer 32:19—to give; Ezek 18:30—I will; Ezek 33:20—I will; Mark 4:22—General; Luke 8:17—nothing; Luke 16:2—give; John 5:22—General; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:5—revelation; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; Eph 5:12—in; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 9:27—but; 1 Pet 4:5—that; Rev 14:7—Fear; Rev 20:12—according

SONG

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The church's love unto Christ;
- 5 She confesses her deformity,
- 7 and prays to be directed to his flock;
- 8 Christ directs her to the shepherd's tents;
- 9 and shewing his love to her,
- 11 gives her gracious promises;
- 12 The church and Christ congratulate one another.

Song 1:1 song: Ps 14 title Isa 5:1 Solomon's: 1 Kgs 4:32 Reciprocal: Ps 45:1—A song; Song 2:4—banqueting house; Eph 5:32—speak; Col 3:16—and spiritual

Song 1:2 him: Song 5:16; 8:1; Gen 27:26, 27; 29:11; 45:15; Ps 2:12; Luke 15:20; Acts 21:7; 1 Pet 5:14 thy love: Heb. thy loves, Song 1:4; 2:4; 4:10; 7:6, 9, 12; 8:2; Ps 36:7; 63:3–5; Isa 25:6; 55:1, 2; Matt 26:26 Reciprocal: Ps 45:1—A song; Ps 104:15—oil to make his; Ps 119:103—sweet; Isa 26:8—desire

Song 1:3 the savour: Song 3:6; 4:10; 5:5, 13; Exod 30:23–28; Ps 45:7, 8; 133:2; Prov 27:9; Eccl 7:1; Isa 61:3; John 12:3; 2 Cor 2:14–16; Phil 4:18 thy name: Exod 33:12, 19; 34:5–7; Ps 89:15, 16; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; Matt 1:21–23; Phil 2:9, 10 the virgins: Song 6:8; Ps 45:14; Matt 25:1; 2 Cor 11:2; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Exod 30:35—perfume; Song 1:4—the upright love thee; Song 7:8—the smell; Isa 7:15—Butter; Matt 26:7—very; Luke 7:38—and anointed; 1 Cor 16:22—love; Heb 5:14—their; Jas 2:7—worthy; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

Song 1:4 Draw: Jer 31:3; Hos 11:4; John 6:44; 12:32; Phil 2:12, 13 we will: Ps 119:32, 60; Heb 12:1 the king: Song 2:3–5; 3:4; Ps 45:14, 15; Matt 25:10; John 14:2, 3; Eph 2:6 we will be: Ps 98:4–9; 149:2; Isa 25:8; 45:25; 61:3; Zeph 3:14; Zech 9:9; Luke 2:10; Phil 3:3; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 remember: Song 1:2; Ps 42:4; 48:9; 63:5; 103:1, 2; 111:4; Isa 63:7; Luke 22:19; 1 Cor 11:23–26 the upright love thee: or, they love thee uprightly, Song 1:3; John 21:15–17; Eph 6:24 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Num 15:5—General; 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 1 Kgs 8:58—incline; Ps 4:7—put; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps 119:176—seek; Song 2:4—brought; Song 4:10—how much; Song 4:16—Awake; Song 5:4—put; Song 6:1—that; Song 7:11—let us go; Isa 25:6—of wines; Isa 55:1—buy wine; Jer 3:22—we; Ezek 43:5—and brought; Hos 2:14—I will; Zech 9:15—shall drink; 1 Cor 11:24—in remembrance; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; Eph 5:18—but

Song 1:5 black: Isa 53:2; Matt 10:25; 1 Cor 4:10–13; 1 John 3:1 comely: Ps 90:17; 149:4; Isa 61:10; Ezek 16:14; Matt 22:11; Luke 15:22; Rom 13:14; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 5:26 O ye: Ps 45:9; Luke 13:34; Gal 4:26 as the tents: Ps 120:5 Reciprocal: Gen 25:13—Kedar; Judg 6:5—tents; 1 Chr 1:29—Kedar; Ps 45:14—virgins; Ps 48:11—daughters; Song 2:7—O ye; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 3:11—O ye; Isa 21:16—Kedar; Jer 8:21—I am; Jer 49:28—Kedar; Ezek 27:21—Kedar; Luke 23:28—daughters

Song 1:6 Look: Ruth 1:19–21 because: Job 30:30; Jer 8:21; Lam 4:8; Mark 4:6; Acts 14:22 my mother's: Ps 69:8; Jer 12:6; Mic 7:6; Matt 10:22, 25, 35, 36; Luke 12:51–53; Gal 4:29 keeper: Song 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—planted; Gen 29:2—there; Song 6:13—What; Isa 66:5—Your; Jonah 4:8—and the sun; Rev 7:16—the sun

Song 1:7 O thou: Song 2:3; 3:1–4; 5:8, 10, 16; Ps 18:1; 116:1; Isa 5:1; 26:9; Matt 10:37; John 21:17; 1 Pet 1:8; 2:7 thou feedest: Gen 37:16; Ps 23:1, 2; 80:1; Isa 40:11; Mic 5:4; John 10:11, 28, 29; Rev 7:17 for: 1 Sam 12:20, 21; Ps 28:1; John 6:67–69; 1 John 2:19 turneth aside: or, is veiled, Col 3:14–18 Reciprocal: Gen 29:2—there; Gen 29:9—Rachel; Exod 33:13—show; Ruth 2:8—neither; Ruth 2:21—Thou shalt; Prov 2:20—General; Prov 13:20—that; Song 2:16—he; Song 6:2—feed; Song 8:13—the companions; Jer 6:16—Stand; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Ezek 34:15—General; Luke 12:32—little; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 8:32—ye shall; Acts 17:4—some; Acts 20:28—all; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 1 Pet 2:25—the Shepherd

Song 1:8 O thou: Song 1:15; 2:10; 4:1, 7, 10; 5:9; 6:1, 4–10; 7:1–13; Ps 16:3; 45:11, 13; Eph 5:27; Rev 19:7, 8 go: Prov 8:34; Jer 6:16; 1 Cor 11:1; Heb 6:12; 11:4–40; 13:7; Jas 2:21, 25; 5:10; 1 Pet 3:6 feed: John 21:15 Reciprocal: Gen 29:9—Rachel; Exod 33:13—show; Ruth 2:8—neither; Ruth 2:21—Thou shalt; Ruth 2:22—It is good; Prov 2:20—General; Prov 13:20—that; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 6:2—feed; Jer 12:16—my name; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Ezek 34:15—General; Luke 12:32—little; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 8:32—ye shall; Acts 17:4—some; Acts 20:28—all; Rom 4:12—in the steps; 1 Pet 2:25—the Shepherd; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed; Rev 7:17—feed

Song 1:9 O my: Song 2:2, 10, 13; 4:1, 7; 5:2; 6:4; John 15:14, 15 to a: 1 Kgs 10:28; 2 Chr 1:14–17; Isa 31:1 Reciprocal: Gen 50:9—chariots; Zech 10:3—as

Song 1:10 thy cheeks: Gen 24:22, 47; Isa 3:18–21; Ezek 16:11–13; 2 Pet 1:3, 4 thy neck: Song 4:9; Gen 41:42; Num 31:50; Prov 1:9; 1 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 39:15—chains at the ends; Exod 39:18—two wreathen; Song 4:4—neck; Song 5:13—cheeks; Song 7:4—neck; Dan 5:7—a chain

Song 1:11; Song 8:9; Gen 1:26; Ps 149:4; Eph 5:25–27; Phil 3:21

Song 1:12 the king: Song 7:5; Ps 45:1; Matt 22:11; 25:34 sitteth: Song 4:16; Matt 22:4; 26:26–28; Luke 24:30–32; Rev 3:20 my: Song 4:13–16; John 12:3; Phil 4:18; Rev 8:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ps 45:11—So shall; Song 4:10—the smell; Ezek 41:22—This is; Matt 26:20—he

Song 1:13 bundle: Song 4:6, 14; 5:1, 5, 13; Gen 43:11; Ps 45:8; John 19:39 he shall: Song 2:7; 3:5; 8:3, 4; Eph 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 30:23—thee principal; Song 1:14—beloved; Song 3:6—perfumed; Song 4:5—two breasts; Song 7:7—thy breasts

Song 1:14 beloved: Song 1:13; 2:3 camphire: or, cypress, Song 4:13, 14 Engedi: Josh 15:62; 1 Sam 23:29; 24:1 Reciprocal: Gen 12:11—a fair; 2 Chr 20:2—Engedi; Eccl 2:4—I planted

Song 1:15 thou art fair: Song 1:8; 4:1, 7, 10; 5:12; 7:6 my love: or, my companion, Mal 2:14 thou hast: Song 4:1; 5:12; 2 Cor 11:2, 3; Eph 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:8—a dove;

Song 4:9—with one of

Song 1:16 thou art: Song 2:3; 5:10–16; Ps 45:2; Zech 9:17; Phil 3:8, 9; Rev 5:11–13 also: Song 3:7; Ps 110:3 Reciprocal: Prov 7:16—decked; Song 5:16—most; Song 7:6—General

Song 1:17 beams: Song 8:9; 2 Chr 2:8, 9; Ps 92:12; 1 Tim 3:15, 16; Heb 11:10; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 rafters: or, galleries, Song 7:5; Ezek 41:16; 42:3 Reciprocal: Jer 22:14—ceiled with cedar; Ezek 41:15—galleries

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The mutual love of Christ and his church;
- 8 The hope,
- 10 and calling of the church;
- 14 Christ's care of the church;
- 16 The profession of the church, her faith, and hope.

Song 2:1 the rose: Ps 85:11; Isa 35:1, 2 lily: Song 2:16; 6:3; Isa 57:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:16—Sharon; Song 5:10—beloved; Song 5:16—most; Isa 33:9—Sharon; Hos 14:5—he shall

Song 2:2; Isa 55:13; Matt 6:28, 29; 10:16; Phil 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:6—thorns; 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Ps 45:11—So shall; Song 1:9—O my; Song 6:1—O thou; Song 6:2—and to; Hos 14:5—he shall

Song 2:3 the apple tree: Song 8:5; Isa 4:2; Ezek 17:23, 24; John 15:1–8 my beloved: Song 5:9, 10, 16; Ps 45:2; 89:6; John 1:14–18; 3:29–31; Heb 1:1–6; 3:1–6; 7:23–26; 12:2 I sat: etc. Heb. I delighted and sat down, etc. Judg 9:15, 19, 20; Ps 57:1; 91:1; Isa 4:6; 25:4; 32:2; 1 John 1:3, 4 his fruit: Song 2:5; Gen 3:22–24; Ezek 47:12; Rev 22:1, 2 taste: Heb. palate Reciprocal: Exod 16:31—and it was; Exod 28:34—General; Exod 33:22—in a clift; Num 17:8—budded; Job 22:26—shalt thou; Ps 34:8—taste; Ps 37:4—Delight; Song 1:4—the king; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 1:14—beloved; Song 1:16—thou art; Song 7:8—the smell; Isa 12:3—with joy; Isa 25:6—make; Isa 26:8—desire; Hos 14:7—that; Joel 1:12—the pomegranate; Mark 4:32—lodge; Heb 5:14—their; 1 Pet 2:3—General

Song 2:4 brought: Song 1:4; 5:1; Ps 63:2–5; 84:10; John 14:21–23; Rev 3:20 banqueting house: Heb. house of wine, Song 1:1, 4; Esth 7:7 his banner: Song 6:4; Job 1:10; Ps 60:4; Isa 11:10; John 15:9–15; Rom 5:8–10; 8:28–39 Reciprocal: Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 84:2—soul; Song 1:2—thy love

Song 2:5 Stay: Ps 4:6, 7; 42:1, 2; 63:1–3, 8; Isa 26:8, 9; Luke 24:32; Phil 1:23 flagons: 2 Sam 6:19; Hos 3:1 comfort me: Heb. straw me for: Song 5:8; 2 Sam 13:1, 2; Ps 119:130, 131 Reciprocal: Ps 84:2—soul; Song 2:3—his fruit

Song 2:6; Song 8:3–5; Isa 54:5–10; 62:4, 5; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; John 3:29; Eph 5:25–29 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—underneath; Ps 63:8—thy; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace; Luke 5:34—the children

Song 2:7 charge you: Heb. adjure you, Matt 26:63 O ye: Song 1:5; 5:8, 16 by the roes: Song 3:5; Prov 5:19 ye stir: Song 8:4; Eph 5:22–33 Reciprocal: Ps 45:14—virgins; Ps 48:11—daughters; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace; Song 1:13—he shall; Song 3:11—O ye; Luke 5:34—the children; Luke 23:28—daughters

Song 2:8 voice: Song 5:2; John 3:29; 10:4, 5, 27; Rev 3:20 leaping: 2 Sam 6:16; Isa 35:6; Jer 48:27; Luke 6:23; Acts 3:8; 14:10 the mountains: Isa 40:3, 4; 44:23; 49:11–13; 55:12, 13; Luke 3:4–6 Reciprocal: Song 2:10—spake; Isa 52:7—publisheth; John 11:28—come; John 20:16—She

Song 2:9 like: Song 2:17; 8:14 he standeth: 1 Cor 13:12; 2 Cor 3:13–18; Eph 2:14, 15; Col 2:17; Heb 9:8, 9; 10:1, 19, 20 showing: Heb. flourishing, Luke 24:35; John 5:39, 46; 12:41; 1 Pet 1:10–12; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Gen 26:8—a window; Judg 5:28—through; 1 Kgs 6:4—windows of narrow lights; 2 Kgs 1:2—a lattice; Prov 5:19—as the; Song 8:9—a wall; Ezek 42:20—it had; Acts 9:36—Dorcas

Song 2:10 spake: Song 2:8; 2 Sam 23:3; Ps 85:8; Jer 31:3 Rise: Song 2:13; 4:7, 8; 5:2; Gen 12:1–3; Ps 45:10, 11; Matt 4:19–22; 9:9; 2 Cor 6:17, 18; 11:2; Rev 19:7–9; 22:17 Reciprocal: Song 1:8—O thou; Song 1:9—O my; Song 4:1—my; Song 7:11—let us go

Song 2:11; Eccl 3:4, 11; Isa 12:1, 2; 40:2; 54:6–8; 60:1, 2; Matt 5:4; Eph 5:8; Rev 11:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 8:8—a dove; Gen 8:22—seedtime; 1 John 2:8—the darkness

Song 2:12 flowers: Song 6:2, 11; Isa 35:1, 2; Hos 14:5–7 time: Ps 40:1–3; 89:15; 148:7–13; Isa 42:10–12; 55:12; Eph 5:18–20; Col 3:16 of the turtle: Rom 15:9–13; Eph 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 8:8—a dove; Gen 8:22—seedtime; Job 39:26—stretch; Jer 8:7—turtle; 1 John 2:8—the darkness

Song 2:13 fig tree: Song 6:11; 7:8, 11–13; Isa 18:5; 55:10, 11; 61:11; Hos 14:6; Hag 2:19; Luke 13:6, 7 Arise: Song 2:10; Luke 19:42; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 27:27—the smell of a field; Song 1:9—O my; Song 2:15—tender; Song 4:8—with me; Song 7:12—the tender; Song 8:13—dwellest; Ezek 15:2—What

Song 2:14 my dove: Song 5:2; 6:9; Ps 68:13; 74:19; Isa 60:8; Ezek 7:16; Matt 3:16; 10:16 that art: Exod 3:6; 4:11–13; Ezra 9:5, 6; Job 9:16; Isa 6:5; Dan 9:7; Luke 8:47, 48 clefts: Exod 33:22, 23; Isa 2:21; Jer 49:16; Obad 3 let me hear: Song 8:13; Ps 50:14, 15; Prov 15:8; Heb 4:16; 10:22 for sweet: Ps 22:3; 50:23; Isa 51:3; Rev 4:8–10; 5:8; 7:9, 10 thy countenance: Song 1:5, 8; 6:10; Ps 45:11; 110:3; Eph 5:27; Col 1:22; 1 Pet 3:4; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 8:8—a dove; Lev 14:22—two turtle doves; Prov 31:26—in her; Song 4:1—my; Song 5:15—his countenance; Song 6:4—beautiful; Song 6:13—return; Song 7:6—General; Song 7:9—the roof; Jer 48:28—like; John 4:23—the Father seeketh; Phil 4:6—known

Song 2:15 the foxes: Ps 80:13; Ezek 13:4–16; Luke 13:32; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Rev 2:2 tender: Song 2:13; 7:12 Reciprocal: Judg 15:4—caught three; Ps 63:10—a portion; Isa 18:5—General; Ezek 15:2—What; Col 2:8—spoil

Song 2:16 beloved: Song 6:3; 7:10, 13; Ps 48:14; 63:1; Jer 31:33; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Gal 2:20; Rev 21:2, 3 he: Song 2:1; 1:7; 6:3 Reciprocal: Song 4:5—feed; Song 5:16—my beloved; Isa 5:1—wellbeloved; Jer 30:22—General; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Hos 14:5—he shall;

Zech 1:8—among; Mal 3:17—they shall; Acts 27:23—whose; Heb 8:10—I will be

Song 2:17 the day: Song 4:6; Luke 1:78; Rom 13:12; 2 Pet 1:19 the shadows: Heb 8:5; 10:1 beloved: Song 2:9; 8:14 Bether: or, division Reciprocal: Gen 32:24—breaking of the day; 2 Sam 2:18—a wild roe; 2 Sam 2:29—Bithron; Jer 6:4—shadows

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The church's fight and victory in temptation;
- 6 The church glories in Christ.

Song 3:1 night: Ps 4:4; 6:6; 22:2; 63:6–8; 77:2–4; Isa 26:9 him whom: Song 1:7; 5:8; John 21:17; 1 Pet 1:8 but: Song 5:6; Job 23:8, 9; Ps 130:1, 2; Isa 55:6; Luke 13:24 Reciprocal: Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 63:1—early; Song 5:2—sleep; Matt 25:5—they; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 11:9—seek; John 11:29—General; 1 Cor 16:22—love; Heb 11:6—diligently

Song 3:2 will rise: Song 5:5; Isa 64:7; John 1:6; Matt 26:40, 41; Rom 13:11; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 the streets: Prov 1:20, 21; 8:2, 3, 34; Luke 14:21–23 I sought: Ps 22:1, 2; 42:7–9; 43:2–5; 77:7–10 Reciprocal: Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 63:6—General; Ps 63:8—followeth; Song 5:6—I sought; Jer 5:1—seek; Matt 7:7—seek; John 20:15—whom

Song 3:3 watchmen: Song 5:7; Isa 21:6–8, 11, 12; 56:10; 62:6; Ezek 3:17; 33:2–9; Heb 13:17 Saw: John 20:15 Reciprocal: Ps 127:1—the watchman; Isa 52:8—Thy; Ezek 33:7—I have; Hos 9:8—watchman; Matt 28:9—and held; John 20:14—and saw

Song 3:4 but: Song 6:12; Prov 8:17; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Jer 29:13; Lam 3:25; Matt 7:7 I held: Song 7:5; Gen 32:26; Prov 4:13; Hos 12:3, 4; Matt 28:9; John 20:16, 17; Rev 3:11, 12 I had: Isa 49:14–18; 54:1–3; Gal 4:26 Reciprocal: Prov 13:19—The desire; Song 1:4—the king; Song 8:2—bring; Song 8:5—there she; John 4:40—they; John 6:21—they willingly; John 20:14—and saw; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 Tim 6:12—lay

Song 3:5; Song 2:7; 8:4; Mic 4:8 Reciprocal: Ps 48:11—daughters; Song 1:13—he shall; Luke 23:28—daughters; Acts 9:36—Dorcas

Song 3:6 this: Song 8:5; Deut 8:2; Isa 43:19; Jer 2:2; 31:2; Rev 12:6, 14 like: Probably the clouds of incense arising from the palanquin, which seemed like pillars of smoke. Exod 13:21, 22; Joel 2:29–31; Acts 2:18–21; Col 3:1, 2 perfumed: Song 1:3, 13; 4:12–14; 5:5, 13; 2 Cor 2:14–16; Phil 4:18; Rev 5:8 Reciprocal: Exod 30:34—frankincense; Exod 30:35—perfume; Judg 20:40—a pillar; Esth 2:12—six months; Ps 45:8—All; Prov 7:17—perfumed; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Song 4:10—the smell; Song 6:10—Who; Isa 63:1—is this; Jer 46:7—Who; Joel 2:30—pillars; Matt 21:10—Who

Song 3:7 his bed: Song 3:9 marg. Song 1:16 threescore: 1 Sam 8:16; 14:52; 28:2; 1 Kgs 9:22; 14:27; 2 Kgs 6:17; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:10—and they which; 2 Chr 12:10—the chief; Neh 3:16—the house; Neh 4:13—in the lower places; Prov 7:16—decked; Song 8:13—the companions

Song 3:8 all: Ps 45:3; 149:5–9; Isa 27:3; Eph 6:16–18 because: Neh 4:21, 22; 1 Thess 5:6–8

Reciprocal: Judg 3:16—upon; 2 Chr 12:10—the chief; Neh 4:13—in the lower places; Job 34:25—in the

Song 3:9 a chariot: or, a bed, Appiryon, rendered by Montanus, sponsarum ithalamum, “a nuptial bed;” but probably it denotes a kind of palanquin, perhaps synonymous with the Arabic farfar, a species of vehicle for women. Song 3:7; 2 Sam 23:5; Rev 14:6

Song 3:10; Ps 87:3; 1 Tim 3:15, 16; Rev 3:12 the midst: Rom 5:8; Eph 3:18, 19; Rev 1:5
Reciprocal: Luke 5:34—the children; Luke 23:28—daughters

Song 3:11 Go: Song 7:11; Heb 13:13 O ye: Song 1:5; 2:7; Ps 9:14; 48:11 behold: Isa 9:6; Matt 12:42; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:9; Rev 1:7; 19:12 his mother: Song 8:5; Col 1:18; Rev 5:9, 10 in the day of his: Isa 62:5; Jer 2:2; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; Rev 19:7; 22:9, 10 in the day of the: Isa 53:11; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:6, 7, 23, 24, 32; John 15:11 Reciprocal: Esth 2:18—made a great; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 65:19—I will; Zech 6:11—make; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; Luke 5:34—the children

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Christ sets forth the graces of the church;
- 8 He shews his love to her;
- 16 The church prays to be made fit for his presence.

Song 4:1 my: Song 4:9, 10; 1:15; 2:10, 14; Ps 45:11; Ezek 16:14; 2 Cor 3:18 thou hast: Song 5:12; Matt 11:29; Phil 2:3–5 thy hair: Song 5:11; 6:5, 7; 7:5 appear from: or, eat of, etc mount: Num 32:1, 40 Reciprocal: Ps 16:3—the excellent; Ps 74:19—turtledove; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 1:9—O my; Song 4:7—General; Song 7:4—thine eyes

Song 4:2 teeth: Song 6:6; Jer 15:16; John 15:7; Col 1:4–6; 1 Thess 2:13; 2 Pet 1:5–8 and none: Exod 23:26; Deut 7:13, 14

Song 4:3 lips: Song 4:11; 5:13, 16; 7:9; Ps 37:30; 45:2; 119:13; Prov 10:13, 20, 21; 16:21–24; Matt 12:35; Luke 4:22; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Eph 4:29; Col 3:16, 17; 4:6 scarlet: Lev 14:4, 6, 49–52; Num 4:8; 19:6; Josh 2:18; Prov 31:26; Heb 9:19 thy temples: Song 6:7; Gen 32:10; Ezra 9:6; Ezek 16:63 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Exod 39:26—pomegranate

Song 4:4 neck: Song 1:10; 7:4; 2 Sam 22:51; Eph 4:15, 16; Col 2:19; 1 Pet 1:5 an armoury: Neh 3:19 a thousand: 2 Chr 9:15, 16; 12:9–11 Reciprocal: Isa 22:8—the armour; Ezek 27:10—they hanged

Song 4:5 two breasts: Song 1:13; 7:3, 7; 8:1, 10; Prov 5:19; Isa 66:10–12; 1 Pet 2:2 feed: Song 2:16; 6:3 Reciprocal: Song 8:8—she hath; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Hos 14:5—he shall

Song 4:6 day: Song 2:17; Mal 4:2; Luke 1:78; 2 Pet 1:19; 1 John 2:8; Rev 22:16 break: Heb. breathe the mountain: Exod 20:24; 30:8, 23–26; 37:29; Deut 12:5, 6; Ps 66:15; Isa 2:2; Mal 1:11; Luke 1:9, 10; Rev 5:8 Reciprocal: Ps 45:8—All; Song 1:13—bundle; Song 4:14—trees; John 19:39—a

Song 4:7; Song 4:1; 5:16; Num 24:5; Ps 45:11, 13; Eph 5:25–27; Col 1:22; 2 Pet 3:14; Jude 24; Rev 21:2 Reciprocal: Song 1:8—O thou; Song 1:9—O my; Song 1:15—thou art fair; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 6:4—beautiful; Song 7:6—General; John 13:10—but; Eph 5:27—not; 1 Tim 6:14—without; 2 Pet 2:13—Spots; Rev 14:5—without

Song 4:8 with me: Song 2:13; 7:11; Ps 45:10; Prov 9:6; John 12:26; Col 3:1, 2 from Lebanon: Deut 3:25 Shenir: Deut 3:9; Josh 12:1 from the lions': Ps 76:1, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—Hermon; 1 Chr 5:23—Hermon; 2 Chr 8:6—and in Lebanon; Ps 45:9—queen; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 7:4—the tower; Song 8:5—from the; Ezek 27:5—of Senir; John 3:29—hath

Song 4:9 ravished: or, taken away, etc my sister: Song 4:10, 12; 5:1, 2; Gen 20:12; Matt 12:50; 1 Cor 9:5; Heb 2:11–14 my spouse: Song 3:11; Ps 45:9; Isa 54:5; 62:5; Ezek 16:8; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Rev 19:7, 8; 21:2, 9, 10 thou hast: Song 6:12; 7:5, 6, 10; Prov 5:19, 20; Zeph 3:17 with one of: Song 1:15; 6:5 one chain: Song 1:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; Ps 45:11—So shall; Ps 73:6—as a chain; Prov 1:9—an ornament; Prov 6:25—take; Song 7:4—thine eyes; Ezek 16:11—a chain; Mark 3:34—Behold

Song 4:10 love: Heb. loves, Song 1:2 marg. how much: Song 1:2, 4 the smell: Song 1:3, 12; 3:6; 5:5; 2 Cor 1:21, 22; Gal 5:22; Phil 4:18; Rev 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—smelled; Gen 43:11—spices; 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; Ps 45:11—So shall; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Eccl 7:1—precious; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 1:15—thou art fair; Song 4:1—my; Song 4:9—my sister; Song 4:11—the smell; Song 7:6—General; Song 8:2—I would cause; Matt 12:50—and sister; Mark 3:34—Behold; John 12:3—ointment; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister

Song 4:11 lips: Song 4:3; 5:13; 7:9; Ps 71:14, 15, 23, 24; Prov 16:24; Hos 14:2; Heb 13:15 honey: Song 5:1; Prov 24:13, 14; Isa 7:15 the smell: Song 4:10; Gen 27:27; Ps 45:8; Hos 14:7 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—smelled; Job 29:22—speech; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 15:7—lips; Prov 31:26—in her; Song 5:15—as Lebanon; Hos 14:6—his smell

Song 4:12 garden: Song 6:2, 11; Prov 5:15–18; Isa 58:11; 61:10, 11; Jer 31:12; Hos 6:3; 1 Cor 6:13, 19, 20; 7:34; Rev 21:27 enclosed: Heb. barred sealed: 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13; 4:30; Rev 7:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:6—as gardens; Eccl 2:5—me; Song 3:6—perfumed; Song 4:9—my sister; Song 4:15—fountain; Matt 12:50—and sister; Luke 13:19—cast; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister

Song 4:13 are: Song 6:11; 7:12; 8:2; Ps 92:14; Eccl 2:5; Isa 60:21; 61:11; John 15:1–3; Phil 1:11 pleasant: Song 6:2 camphire: or, cypress, Song 4:14; 1:14 spikenard: Song 1:12; Mark 14:3; John 12:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—precious; Exod 28:34—General; Exod 39:25—the pomegranates; Exod 39:26—pomegranate; 2 Chr 4:13—four hundred; Ps 45:8—All; Prov 7:17—with; Song 4:16—the spices; Song 5:1—I have gathered; Song 5:5—my hands; Ezek 27:19—cassia; Joel 1:12—the pomegranate; Joel 2:8—sword; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

Song 4:14 calamus: Exod 30:23; Ezek 27:19 cinnamon: Prov 7:17; Rev 18:13 trees: Song 4:6; 5:1; Num 24:6 the chief: Song 6:2; Gen 43:11; 1 Kgs 10:10; 2 Chr 9:9; Mark 16:1 Reciprocal: Ps 45:8—All; Song 1:13—bundle; Song 1:14—camphire; Song 4:13—camphire; Song 4:16—the spices; Song 5:5—my hands; Mark 14:3—of ointment; John 12:3—ointment; John 19:39—a

Song 4:15 fountain: Song 4:12; Eccl 2:6 a well: Ps 36:8, 9; 46:4; Jer 2:13; 17:13; John 4:10, 14; 7:38; Rev 22:1 streams: Jer 18:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 26:19—springing water; Num 19:17—running water shall be put thereto; 1 Kgs 21:2—a garden of herbs; Isa 58:11—be like

Song 4:16 Awake: Song 1:4; Eccl 1:6; Isa 51:9–11; 64:1; Ezek 37:9; John 3:8; Acts 2:1, 2; 4:31 the spices: Song 4:13, 14; 7:12, 13; 2 Cor 9:10–15; Phil 1:9–11; Col 1:9–12; 1 Thess 2:12, 13; Heb 13:20, 21; 2 Pet 3:18 Let: Song 5:1; 8:12; Matt 26:10, 12; John 5:8; Rom 15:16, 28; 1 Pet 2:5, 9, 10 Reciprocal: Song 1:12—sitteth; Song 7:8—I will go; Song 8:13—dwellst; Isa 61:11—as the earth; Luke 13:19—cast; John 12:2—they made; Acts 27:13—the south

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Christ awakes the church with his calling;
- 2 The church having a taste of Christ's love, is sick of love;
- 9 A description of Christ by his graces.

Song 5:1 come: Song 4:16; 6:2, 11; 8:13; Isa 5:1; 51:3; 58:11; 61:11; John 14:21–23 my sister: Song 4:9–12; 8:1; Heb 2:12–14 I have gathered: Song 4:13, 14; Ps 147:11; Isa 53:11 eat: Deut 16:13–17; 26:10–14; 2 Chr 31:6–10; Ps 16:3; Isa 23:18; 55:1, 2; 62:8, 9; 65:13; 66:14; Matt 25:40; Acts 11:29; 2 Cor 9:11–15; Eph 5:18; 1 Thess 3:8, 9 friends: Luke 12:4; 15:6, 7, 9, 10; John 3:29; 15:14, 15 yea, drink abundantly, O beloved: or, and be drunken with loves, Zech 9:15–17; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—spices; Gen 43:34—were merry; Exod 25:29—to cover; Neh 8:10—eat; Esth 2:18—made a great; Ps 34:8—taste; Ps 36:8—abundantly; Ps 45:8—All; Ps 119:103—sweet; Prov 9:5—General; Prov 24:13—eat; Eccl 2:5—me; Song 1:13—bundle; Song 2:4—brought; Song 4:11—honey; Song 7:8—I will go; Song 7:13—at our; Song 8:2—I would cause; Isa 25:6—make; Jer 31:14—my people; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Matt 5:6—for; Matt 12:50—and sister; Matt 22:4—Behold; Matt 26:27—Drink; Matt 26:29—until; Mark 3:34—Behold; Luke 13:19—cast; Luke 14:16—bade; Luke 22:18—the fruit; John 2:10—and when; John 7:37—drink; John 12:2—they made; Rom 1:7—beloved; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink; Eph 3:20—exceeding; Phil 1:26—General; Heb 6:17—more; 2 Pet 1:11—abundantly

Song 5:2 sleep: Song 3:1; 7:9; Dan 8:18; Zech 4:1; Matt 25:4, 5; 26:40, 41; Luke 9:32; Eph 5:14 the voice: Song 2:8, 10; John 10:4 knocketh: Rev 3:20 Open: Ps 24:7–10; 81:10; Prov 23:26 my dove: Song 2:14; 6:9; Ps 119:1; Rev 3:4; 14:4 my head: Song 8:7; Gen 29:20; 31:40, 41; Isa 50:6; 52:14; 53:3–5; Matt 8:17; 25:35–45; Mark 1:35; Luke 6:12; 22:44; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Gal 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:16—known; Job 24:8—wet; Ps 63:6—General; Song 1:9—O my; Song 4:9—my sister; Song 5:5—rose; Song 5:6—my soul; Song 6:4—beautiful; Isa 5:1—wellbeloved; Isa 26:9—have I; Dan 10:9—was I; Hag 1:2—This; Matt 12:50—and sister; Mark 3:34—Behold; Mark 13:36—he find; John 20:16—She; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister

Song 5:3 have put: Prov 3:28; 13:4; 22:13; Matt 25:5; 26:38–43; Luke 11:7; Rom 7:22, 23 I have washed: As the Orientals only wear sandals, they are obliged to wash their feet previously to their lying down. Hence a Hindoo, if called from his bed, often makes his

excuse that he shall daub his feet. Reciprocal: Hag 1:2—This

Song 5:4 put: Song 1:4; Ps 110:3; Acts 16:14; 2 Cor 8:1, 2, 16; Phil 2:13 my bowels: Gen 43:30; 1 Kgs 3:26; Isa 26:8, 9; 1 John 3:16, 17 for him: or (as some read) in me Reciprocal: Song 5:6—my soul; Jer 31:20—my bowels; 2 Cor 7:15—inward affection is

Song 5:5 rose: Song 5:2; Luke 12:36; Eph 3:17; Rev 3:20 my hands: Song 5:13; 3:6; 4:13, 14; 2 Cor 7:7, 9–11 sweet smelling: Heb. passing, or running about Reciprocal: Ps 45:8—All; Song 1:3—the savour; Song 1:13—bundle; Song 3:2—will rise; Song 4:10—the smell; Mark 14:3—of ointment; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

Song 5:6 but my: Ps 30:7; Isa 8:17; 12:1; 50:2; 54:6–8; Hos 5:6, 15; Matt 15:22–28; Rev 3:19 my soul: Song 5:2, 4; Gen 42:28; 2 Sam 16:10; Ps 69:3; 77:3; Isa 57:16; Matt 26:75; Mark 14:72; Luke 22:61, 62 I sought: Song 3:1, 2; 1 Sam 28:6; Ps 22:1, 2; 28:1; 80:4; 88:9–14; Isa 58:2–4, 7–9; Lam 3:8; Zech 7:13 Reciprocal: Luke 11:9—seek; Luke 12:36—when; John 12:8—but

Song 5:7 watchmen: Song 3:3; Isa 6:10, 11; Hos 9:7, 8; Acts 20:29, 30; 2 Cor 11:13 they smote: Ps 141:5; Hos 6:5; John 16:2; Acts 26:9, 10; Phil 3:6; Rev 17:5, 6 the keepers: Song 8:11; Isa 62:6; Matt 21:33–41; 23:2, 29–36 took: Luke 6:22; Acts 5:40, 41; 1 Cor 4:10–13; Heb 11:36, 37; 12:2; 1 Pet 4:14–16 Reciprocal: Ps 127:1—the watchman; Isa 3:23—veils; Isa 52:8—Thy; Ezek 3:17—a watchman; Ezek 33:7—I have

Song 5:8 charge: Song 2:7; 8:4 if ye: Rom 15:30; Gal 6:1, 2; Jas 5:16 that ye: Heb. what ye I am: Ps 42:1–3; 63:1–3; 77:1–3; 119:81–83 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:2—vexed; 2 Chr 9:4—there was; Ps 45:14—virgins; Ps 84:2—soul; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:174—longed; Prov 13:12—Hope; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 2:5—for; Song 3:1—him whom; Song 8:6—love; Isa 26:8—desire; Matt 25:1—ten; Luke 5:34—the children; Luke 23:28—daughters

Song 5:9 What is: Isa 53:2; Matt 16:13–17; 21:10; John 1:14; 2 Cor 4:3–6 O thou: Song 1:8; 6:1, 9, 10; Ps 45:13; 87:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:6—exceedest; Ps 45:14—virgins; Ps 148:13—for his name; Song 2:3—my beloved; Song 8:13—the companions; John 9:36—Who; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love; 1 Pet 2:7—you

Song 5:10 beloved: Song 2:1; Deut 32:31; Ps 45:17; Isa 66:19; Heb 7:26 the chiefest: Heb. a standard bearer, Isa 10:18; 59:19; Rom 9:5; Phil 2:9–11; Col 1:18; Heb 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:12—ruddy; Ps 45:2—fairer; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 1:16—thou art; Song 2:3—my beloved; Isa 33:17—eyes; Lam 4:7—purer; Zech 9:17—how great is his beauty

Song 5:11 head: Dan 2:37, 38; Eph 1:21, 22 his locks: Song 7:5; Dan 7:9; Rev 1:14 bushy: or, curled Reciprocal: Lev 13:40—hair is fallen off his head; Song 4:1—thy hair

Song 5:12 His eyes: Rather, “His eyes are as doves;” the deep blue pigeon, the common dove in the East, whose brilliant plumage vibrates around his neck every sparkling hue, every dazzling flash of colour. And this pigeon standing amid “the torrents of water,” or the foam of a waterfall, would be a blue centre with a bright space like the iris of the eye, surrounded by the white. Song 1:15; 4:1; Heb 4:13 fitly set: Heb. sitting in fulness, that is, fitly placed, and set as a precious stone in the foil of a ring.

Song 5:13 cheeks: Song 1:10; Isa 50:6 as a: Ps 4:6, 7; 27:4; 89:15; Rev 21:23 sweet flowers:

or, towers of perfumes, Song 3:6 his lips: Song 4:11; Ps 45:2; Isa 50:4; Luke 4:22
dropping: Song 5:5 Reciprocal: Ps 45:8—All; Song 1:3—the savour; Song 1:13—bundle;
Song 4:3—lips; Song 6:2—the beds

Song 5:14 hands: Exod 15:6; Ps 44:4–7; 99:4; Isa 9:7; 52:13 his belly: Song 7:2; Exod 24:10;
Isa 54:11; Ezek 1:26–28 Reciprocal: Exod 28:18—sapphire; Job 28:6—sapphires; Song
7:4—ivory; Isa 3:21—rings

Song 5:15 legs: Rev 1:15 sockets: Exod 26:19 his countenance: Song 2:14; Judg 13:6; Matt
17:2; 28:3; Acts 2:28; Rev 1:16 as Lebanon: Song 4:11; Ps 92:12; Hos 14:7; Zech 9:17; 1
Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Song 7:4—the tower; Jer 22:6—unto; Rev 10:1—pillars

Song 5:16 mouth: Heb. palate, Song 1:2; Ps 19:10; 119:103; Jer 15:16 most: Song 1:16; 2:1,
3; Ps 45:2; 89:6; 148:13; Isa 9:6, 7; Phil 3:8; 1 Pet 2:6, 7 my beloved: Song 2:16; 6:3; Gal 2:20
friend: Jer 3:20 marg. Hos 3:1; Jas 2:23; 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 8:1—how; Ps
48:11—daughters; Ps 50:2—perfection; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 2:7—O ye; Song
4:3—lips; Song 4:7—General; Song 7:9—the roof; Isa 5:1—wellbeloved; Matt 25:1—ten;
Luke 4:22—the gracious; Luke 12:4—my; Luke 23:28—daughters; 1 Cor 16:22—love;
Phil 4:8—are lovely; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The church professes her faith in Christ;
- 4 Christ shews the graces of the church;
- 10 and his love towards her.

Song 6:1 O thou: Song 6:4, 9, 10; 1:8; 2:2; 5:9 that: Song 1:4; Ruth 1:16, 17; 2:12; Isa 2:5; Jer
14:8; Zech 8:21–23; Acts 5:11–14 Reciprocal: Ps 45:14—virgins; Matt 25:1—ten; Luke
5:34—the children; John 20:15—whom; Acts 17:4—some

Song 6:2 gone: Song 6:11; 4:12–16; 5:1; Isa 58:11; 61:11; Matt 18:20; 28:20 the beds: Song
5:13 feed: Song 1:7, 8; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23; Zeph 3:17; John 4:34, 35; Rev 7:17 and to:
Song 2:2; Isa 57:1; John 14:3; 17:24; Phil 1:21–23; 1 Thess 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Eccl
2:5—me; Song 2:12—flowers; Song 4:13—pleasant; Song 4:14—the chief; Song
8:13—dwellest; Zech 1:8—among; Luke 13:19—cast

Song 6:3 my beloved's: Song 2:16; 7:10; Heb 8:10; Rev 21:2–4 he: Song 2:16 Reciprocal:
Song 4:5—feed; Song 5:16—my beloved; Isa 5:1—wellbeloved; Ezek 36:28—be people;
Acts 27:23—whose

Song 6:4 beautiful: Song 6:10; 2:14; 4:7; 5:2; Ezek 16:13, 14; Eph 5:27 as Tirzah: 1 Kgs
14:17; 15:21, 33 comely: Ps 48:2; Lam 2:15; Rev 21:2 terrible: Song 6:10; Num 24:5–9; Ps
144:4–8; Zech 12:3; 2 Cor 10:4; Rev 19:14–16 Reciprocal: Num 24:2—abiding; Ps
45:11—So shall; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 1:9—O my; Song 2:4—his banner

Song 6:5 away: Gen 32:26–28; Exod 32:10; Jer 15:1; Matt 15:27, 28 overcome me: or,
puffed me up, Song 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Song 4:9—with one of; Song 7:4—thine eyes; Jer
50:19—Gilead

Song 6:6; Song 4:2; Matt 21:19; 25:30 Reciprocal: Song 7:3—General

Song 6:7; Song 4:3 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Exod 39:26—pomegranate; Song 4:1—thy hair

Song 6:8; 1 Kgs 11:1; 2 Chr 11:21; Ps 45:14; Rev 7:9 Reciprocal: Judg 19:1—a concubine; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Prov 31:10—can; Prov 31:29—thou; Song 1:3—the virgins; Isa 7:15—Butter; Matt 25:1—ten; Mark 2:19—Can; Rev 14:4—for

Song 6:9 My dove: Song 2:14; 5:2 one; she: Num 23:9; Ps 45:9; Gal 4:26; Eph 4:3–6 The daughters: Deut 4:6, 7; 33:29; Ps 126:2; Prov 31:28, 29; 2 Thess 1:10; Rev 21:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 30:13—Happy am I; Josh 14:13—blessed; Judg 19:1—a concubine; 2 Chr 11:21—eighteen wives; Esth 2:15—Esther; Ps 45:17—therefore; Ps 74:19—turtledove; Prov 31:10—can; Song 5:9—O thou; Song 6:1—O thou; Matt 25:1—ten

Song 6:10 Who: Song 3:6; 8:5; Isa 63:1; Rev 21:10, 11 looketh: 2 Sam 23:4; Job 11:17; Prov 4:18; Isa 58:8; Hos 6:5; Rev 22:16 fair: Job 31:26; Eph 5:27 clear: Ps 14:5; Mal 4:2; Matt 13:43; 17:2; Rev 10:1; 12:1; 21:23; 22:5 terrible: Song 6:4; Rom 8:37 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—in his clearness; Num 10:28—according; Num 24:2—abiding; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 5:9—O thou; Song 6:1—O thou

Song 6:11 the garden: Song 6:2; 4:12–15; 5:1; Gen 2:9; Ps 92:12–15; John 15:16 to see the: Song 7:12; Isa 5:2–4; Mark 11:13; Luke 13:7; Acts 15:36 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Num 24:6—as gardens; Song 2:12—flowers; Song 2:13—fig tree; Song 4:13—are; Song 8:13—dwellest; Ezek 15:2—What; Hos 14:7—grow

Song 6:12 Or ever I was aware: Heb. I knew not soul: Jer 31:18–20; Hos 11:8, 9; Luke 15:20 made me like the chariots of Amminadib: or, set me on the chariots of my willing people Reciprocal: Song 3:4—but; Song 4:9—thou hast

Song 6:13 return: Song 2:14; Jer 3:12–14, 22; Hos 14:1–4 What: Song 1:6; Luke 7:44; 15:10; 2 Thess 1:10 Shulamite: Gen 49:10; Ps 76:2; Isa 8:6; John 9:7; Heb 7:2 As: John 10:16; Rom 3:29; Eph 2:14–17 two armies: or, Mahanaim, Gen 32:2; Rom 7:23; Gal 5:17; Eph 6:10–19 Reciprocal: Ps 45:14—virgins

CHAPTER 7

- 1 A further description of the church's graces;
- 10 The church professes her faith and desire.

Song 7:1 thy feet: Luke 15:22; Eph 6:15; Phil 1:27 O prince's: Ps 45:13; 2 Cor 6:18 the joints: Dan 2:32; Eph 4:15, 16; Col 2:19 the work: Exod 28:15; 35:35 Reciprocal: Exod 26:31—cunning work; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Ps 45:11—So shall; Prov 31:28—her husband; Song 1:8—O thou

Song 7:2 navel: Prov 3:8 liquor: Heb. mixture thy belly: Song 5:14; Ps 45:16; Isa 46:3; Jer

1:5; Rom 7:4

Song 7:3; Song 4:5; 6:6 Reciprocal: Prov 5:19—as the; Song 7:7—thy breasts; Song 8:8—she hath; Song 8:10—my

Song 7:4 neck: Song 1:10; 4:4 ivory: Song 5:14; 1 Kgs 10:18, 22; 22:39; Ps 45:8; 144:12 thine eyes: That is, “Thine eyes are dark, deep, clear, and serene, as the fish-pools in Heshbon.” Song 4:1, 9; 6:5; Eph 1:17, 18; 3:18, 19 Heshbon: Num 21:25; Isa 54:4 thy nose: That is, “Thy nose is as finely formed as the tower of Lebanon.” Phil 1:9, 10; Heb 5:14 the tower: Song 4:8; 5:15; 1 Kgs 7:2; 9:19; 2 Chr 8:6 Damascus: Gen 15:2; 2 Sam 8:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:81—Heshbon; Eccl 2:6—pools; Song 8:10—my

Song 7:5 head: Isa 35:2; Eph 1:22; 4:15, 16; Col 1:18; 2:19 Carmel: or, crimson, Mic 7:14 the hair: Song 4:1; 5:11; Rev 1:14 the king: Song 1:17 marg. Gen 32:26; Ps 68:24; 87:2; Matt 18:20; 28:20 held: Heb. bound Reciprocal: Josh 19:26—Carmel; Song 1:12—the king; Song 3:4—I held; Song 4:9—thou hast; Song 7:10—his; Ezek 41:15—galleries; Ezek 42:3—gallery against

Song 7:6; Song 7:10; 1:15, 16; 2:14; 4:7, 10; Ps 45:11; Isa 62:4, 5; Zeph 3:17 Reciprocal: Song 1:2—thy love; Song 4:9—thou hast; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 5:7—his pleasant plant

Song 7:7 thy stature: Ps 92:12; Jer 10:5; Eph 4:13 thy breasts: Song 7:3, 8; 1:13; 4:5; 8:8; Isa 66:10; Eph 3:17 Reciprocal: Song 8:10—my; Ezek 40:26—palm trees; Joel 1:12—the pomegranate

Song 7:8 I will go: Song 4:16; 5:1; Jer 32:41; John 14:21–23 the smell: Song 1:3; 2:3; 2 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Song 2:13—fig tree; Song 7:7—thy breasts; Song 8:10—my; Ezek 40:26—palm trees

Song 7:9 the roof: Song 2:14; 5:16; Prov 16:24; Eph 4:29; Col 3:16, 17; 4:6; Heb 13:15 the best: Isa 62:8, 9; Zech 9:15–17; Acts 2:11–13, 46, 47; 4:31, 32; 16:30–34 sweetly: Heb. straightly those that are asleep: or, the ancient, Song 5:2; Rom 13:11; 1 Thess 4:13, 14; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Song 1:2—thy love; Song 4:3—lips; Song 4:11—lips; Song 8:2—I would cause; Isa 32:4—the tongue; Zech 9:17—cheerful; Matt 26:27—Drink; Acts 2:13—These; Eph 5:18—but

Song 7:10 my: Song 2:16; 6:3; Acts 27:23; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; Gal 2:20 his: Song 7:5, 6; Job 14:15; Ps 45:11; 147:11; John 17:24 Reciprocal: Ps 16:3—in whom; Song 4:9—thou hast; Ezek 24:16—the desire; Dan 9:23—greatly beloved; Dan 10:11—greatly beloved; Dan 11:37—the desire

Song 7:11 let us go: Song 1:4; 2:10–13; 4:8 Reciprocal: Song 2:13—fig tree; Song 3:11—Go; Song 8:13—dwellest

Song 7:12 get: Prov 8:17; Eccl 9:10 let us see: Song 6:11; Prov 24:30, 31; Acts 15:36; 2 Cor 13:5; 1 Thess 3:5, 6; Heb 12:15 the tender: Song 2:13, 15; Isa 18:5 appear: Heb. open there will I give thee: Song 7:6; 4:16; Exod 25:22; Ps 43:4; 63:3–8; 73:25; 122:5; Ezek 20:40, 41; Rom 5:11; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Eph 6:24; Heb 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:27—the smell of a field; Eccl 2:4—I planted; Song 1:2—thy love; Song 4:13—are; Song 8:2—I would cause; Song

8:11—had a; Song 8:13—dwellest; Ezek 15:2—What; John 15:1—husbandman

Song 7:13 mandrakes: Gen 30:14 at our: Song 4:16; 5:1; John 15:8; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11 new: Matt 13:52 I have: Isa 23:18; 60:6, 7; Matt 25:40; Rom 15:25–27; 1 Cor 2:9; 16:2; 8:8, 9; Col 3:17; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 27:27—the smell of a field; Ps 16:3—the excellent; Song 2:16—beloved

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The love of the church to Christ;
- 6 The vehemency of love;
- 8 The calling of the Gentiles;
- 14 The church prays for Christ's coming.

Song 8:1 that thou: Isa 7:14; 9:6; Hag 2:7; Zech 9:9; Mal 3:1; Matt 13:16, 17; Luke 2:26–32, 38; 10:23, 24; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 2:11, 12 sucked: Isa 66:11, 12; Gal 4:26 find thee: John 1:14; 3:13; 8:42; 13:3; 16:28; Heb 2:9–14; 9:26–28 I would: Song 1:2; Ps 2:12; 45:10, 11; Luke 7:45–48; 9:26; 12:8; John 7:46–52; 9:25–38; Gal 6:14; Phil 3:3, 7, 8 yea: Ps 51:17; 102:16, 17; Mark 12:42–44; 14:6–9 I should not be despised: Heb. they should not despise me, Isa 60:14; Luke 10:16; 18:9; 1 Cor 1:28 Reciprocal: Prov 7:4—Thou; Song 4:5—two breasts; Song 5:1—my sister; Song 8:5—there she

Song 8:2 bring: Song 3:4; Gal 4:26 who: Luke 16:29–31; John 5:39, 46, 47; Acts 17:11, 12; 2 Tim 3:15; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 19:10 I would cause: Song 4:10–16; 5:1; 7:9, 12 spiced: Prov 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—his mother; Exod 28:34—General; Song 1:2—thy love; Song 4:13—are

Song 8:3; Song 2:6; Deut 33:27; Isa 62:4, 5; 2 Cor 12:9 Reciprocal: Song 1:13—he shall

Song 8:4 charge: Song 2:7; 3:5 that ye stir not up, nor awake: Heb. why should ye stir up, or, why awake, etc. Reciprocal: Song 1:13—he shall; Song 5:8—charge; Luke 23:28—daughters

Song 8:5 Who is this: Song 3:6; 6:10 from the: Song 4:8; Ps 45:10, 11; 107:2–8; Isa 40:3; 43:19; Jer 2:2; Rev 12:6 leaning: 2 Chr 32:8 marg. Ps 63:8; Isa 26:3, 4; 36:6; Mic 3:11; John 13:23; Acts 27:23–25; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 1:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:21 I raised: Song 2:3; Hos 12:4; John 1:48–51 there she: Song 8:1; 3:4, 11; Isa 49:20–23; Rom 7:4; Gal 4:19 Reciprocal: Deut 32:10—found; Isa 40:31—mount; Isa 63:1—is this; Jer 31:32—in the; Jer 46:7—Who; John 15:4—Abide; Heb 8:9—I took; Rev 17:3—into

Song 8:6 as a seal: Exod 28:9–12, 21, 29, 30; Isa 49:16; Jer 22:24; Hag 2:23; Zech 3:9; 2 Tim 2:19 love: Song 5:8; Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1; 84:2; John 21:15–19; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Phil 1:20–23; Rev 12:11 jealousy: Num 5:14; 25:11; Deut 32:21; Prov 6:34; 2 Cor 11:2 cruel: Heb. hard the coals: Ps 120:4; Prov 25:22; Rom 12:20 Reciprocal: Gen 29:20—for the love; Gen 34:19—because; Exod 13:9—a sign; Lev 8:8—General; Deut 29:20—his jealousy; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Chr 11:18—brake; Prov 27:4—envy; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Ezek 23:25—I will set; Zeph 3:8—for all; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 2 Cor 7:11—vehement; Rev 7:2—having

Song 8:7 waters: Isa 43:2; Matt 7:24, 25; Rom 8:28–39 if a man: Prov 6:31, 35; Rom 13:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 29:20—for the love; Gen 39:19—his wrath; Judg 16:15—when thine; Song 5:2—my head; John 21:7—when; Rom 12:20—coals; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Thess 5:19—Quench

Song 8:8 a little: Ezek 16:46, 55, 56, 61; 23:33; John 10:16; Acts 15:14–17; Rom 15:9–12 she hath: Song 8:10; 4:5; 7:3; Ps 147:19, 20; Acts 7:38; Rom 3:1, 2; Eph 2:12 what: Ps 2:8; 72:17–19; Isa 49:6; 60:1–5, 10, 11; Acts 10:1–48; 11:1–18; 16:9; 22:21; 26:17, 18; Rom 10:12–15; Eph 2:13–15, 19–22 in the day: Luke 19:44; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Ps 144:12—the similitude; Song 7:7—thy breasts; Isa 54:1—O barren

Song 8:9 a wall: Song 2:9; Rev 21:12–19 we will: Isa 58:12; 60:17; 61:4; Zech 6:12–15; Matt 16:18; Acts 15:16; 1 Cor 3:10–12; Eph 2:20–22 a door: Acts 14:27 Reciprocal: Ps 144:12—the similitude; Song 1:11—General; Song 1:17—beams; Song 8:10—a wall; Ezek 16:61—when

Song 8:10 a wall: Song 8:9 my: Song 4:5; 7:3, 4, 7, 8; Ezek 16:7 then: Gen 6:8; Deut 7:7, 8; Prov 3:4; Isa 60:10; Luke 1:30; Eph 1:6, 8; 1 Tim 1:16 favour: Heb. peace, Rom 5:1–10 Reciprocal: Esth 2:15—Esther; Song 8:8—she hath

Song 8:11 Solomon: Calmet thus translates these verses: “Solomon has a vineyard at Baal-hamon; he has let it out to keepers, each of whom for the fruit of it was to bring a thousand pieces of silver. As for me, my vineyard is before me; keep thyself, O Solomon, thy thousand pieces of silver,” etc. had a: Song 7:12; Eccl 2:4; Isa 5:1–7; Matt 21:33–43; Mark 12:1 he let: Luke 20:9–18 a thousand: Gen 20:16; Isa 7:23 Reciprocal: Song 1:6—keeper; Song 5:7—the keepers; Ezek 15:2—What; Matt 20:1—a man; Matt 21:34—that; Luke 16:7—An hundred; John 15:1—husbandman

Song 8:12 vineyard: Song 1:6; Prov 4:23; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 4:15, 16 thou: Ps 72:17–19; Rom 14:7–9; 1 Cor 6:20; 2 Cor 5:15 those: 1 Thess 2:19; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—a peculiar; Prov 27:18—keepeth; Prov 31:16—considereth; Eccl 2:4—I planted; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 5:1—touching; Isa 7:23—a thousand vines; Ezek 15:2—What; Matt 20:1—a man; Matt 21:33—There; Matt 21:34—that; Mark 12:1—and let; Luke 16:7—An hundred; Luke 20:9—and let; John 15:1—husbandman; 1 Cor 9:7—planteth

Song 8:13 dwellest: Song 2:13; 4:16; 6:2, 11; 7:11, 12; Matt 18:20; 28:20; John 14:21–23 the companions: Song 1:7; 3:7–11; 5:9–16; Judg 11:38; 14:11; Ps 45:14 cause: Song 2:14; Ps 50:15; John 14:13, 14; 15:7; 16:24 Reciprocal: Song 5:1—come; Luke 13:19—cast; John 10:3—the sheep

Song 8:14 Make haste: Heb. Flee away, Song 2:17; Luke 19:12; Phil 1:23; Rev 22:17, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—spices; Judg 5:28—Why is; 2 Sam 2:18—a wild roe; 1 Chr 12:8—as swift as the roes upon the mountains; Prov 5:19—as the; Song 2:9—like; Acts 9:36—Dorcas; Eph 5:32—speak

ISAIAH

Isaiah has, with singular propriety, been denominated the Evangelical Prophet, on account of the number and variety of his prophecies concerning the advent and character, the ministry and preaching, the sufferings and death, and the extensive and permanent kingdom of the Messiah. So explicit and determinate are his predictions, as well as so numerous, that he seems to speak rather of things past than of events yet future; and he may be rather called an evangelist than a prophet. Though later critics, especially those on the continent, have expended much labour and learning in order to rob the prophet of his title; yet no one, whose mind is unprejudiced, can be at a loss in applying select portions of these prophecies to the mission and character of Jesus Christ, and to the events in his history which they are cited to illustrate by the sacred writers of the New Testament. In fact, his prophecies concerning the Messiah seem almost to anticipate the Gospel history; so clearly do they predict his Divine character. (Compare Isa 7:14 with Matt 1:18–23, and Luke 1:27–35; see Isa 6:1–13; 9:6; 35:4; 40:5, 9, 19; 42:6–8; compare Isa 61:1, with Luke 4:18; see Isa 62:11; 63:1–4); his miracles (Isa 35:5, 6); his peculiar character and virtues (Isa 11:2, 3; 40:11; 43:1–3); his rejection (Compare Isa 6:9–12 with Mark 13:14; see Isa 7:14, 15; 53:3); his sufferings for our sins (Isa 50:6; 53:4–11); his death and burial (Isa 53:8, 9); his victory over death (Isa 25:8; 53:10, 12); his final glory (Isa 49:7, 22, 33; Isa 52:13–15; 53:4, 5); and the establishment, increase, and perfection of his kingdom (Isa 2:2–4; 9:2, 7; 11:4–10; 16:5; 29:18–24; 32:1; 40:4, 5; 42:4; 46:13; 49:9–13; 51:3–6; 53:6–10; 55:1–3; 59:16–21; 60; Isa 61:1–5; 65:25); each specifically pointed out, and portrayed with the most striking and discriminating characters. It is impossible, indeed, to reflect on these, and on the whole chain of his illustrious prophecies, and not be sensible that they furnish the most incontestable evidence in support of Christianity. The style of Isaiah has been universally admired as the most perfect model of elegance and sublimity; and as distinguished for all the magnificence, and for all the sweetness of the Hebrew language.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Isaiah complains of Judah for her rebellion;
- 5 He laments her judgments;
- 10 He upbraids their whole service;
- 16 He exhorts to repentance, with promises and threatenings;
- 21 Bewailing their wickedness, he denounces God's judgments;
- 25 He promises grace;
- 28 and threatens destruction to the wicked.

Isaiah 1:1 vision: Isa 21:2; Num 12:6; 24:4, 16; 2 Chr 32:32; Ps 89:19; Jer 23:16; Nah 1:1; Hab 2:2; Matt 17:9; Acts 10:17; 26:19; 2 Cor 12:1 saw: Isa 2:1; 13:1; 2 Pet 1:21 the days: Isa 6:1; 2 Chr 26:1–2 Chr 32:33; Hos 1:1; Amos 1:1; Mic 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:1—Ahaz; 2 Kgs 16:20—Hezekiah; 2 Kgs 19:2—the son of Amoz; 2 Chr 26:3—Uzziah; 2 Chr 26:22—Isaiah; 2 Chr 27:1—twenty and five; 2 Chr 28:1—Ahaz; 2 Chr 29:1—Hezekiah; Prov 25:1—which; Jer 1:1—words; Jer 22:29—General; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Acts 8:28—Esaias; Rom 9:27—Esaias

Isaiah 1:2 Hear: Deut 4:26; 30:19; 32:1; Ps 50:4; Jer 2:12; 6:19; 22:29; Ezek 36:4; Mic 1:2; 6:1, 2 for the Lord: Jer 13:15; Amos 3:1; Mic 3:8; Acts 4:20 I have: Isa 5:1, 2; 46:3, 4; Deut 1:31; 4:7, 8; Jer 31:9; Ezek 16:6–14; 20:5–32; Rom 3:1, 2; 9:4, 5 they have: Isa 63:9, 10; Deut

9:22–24; Jer 2:5–13; Mal 1:6 Reciprocal: Lev 25:20—General; Num 14:9—Only rebel; Num 17:10—rebels; Deut 21:18—have a stubborn; Deut 31:28—call heaven; Deut 32:6—requite; Deut 32:19—of his sons; Josh 24:27—it hath; 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Ps 5:10—they; Ps 50:1—hath spoken; Ps 97:6—The heavens; Isa 18:3—All ye; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 28:23—General; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 34:1—let the; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Jer 5:30—A wonderful and horrible thing; Ezek 3:26—for; Ezek 17:12—to the; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Hos 11:3—I healed; Matt 11:20—upbraid

Isaiah 1:3 ox: Prov 6:6; Jer 8:7 but Israel: Isa 5:12; 27:11; 44:18; Deut 32:28, 29; Ps 94:8; Jer 4:22; 9:3–6; 10:8, 14; Matt 13:13–15, 19; Rom 1:28; 2 Pet 3:5 Reciprocal: Deut 4:39—and consider; Deut 8:5—consider; Job 12:7—But ask; Job 34:27—would; Job 39:9—or; Ps 73:22—as a; Ps 92:6—A brutish; Prov 1:17—in vain; Prov 12:1—he that; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 42:20—Seeing; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 35:16—General; Ezek 16:30—weak; Hos 2:8—she; Hos 4:6—My people; Hos 7:2—consider not in; Mark 11:33—We; Mark 14:45—Master; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; Heb 3:1—consider

Isaiah 1:4 Ah sinful: Isa 1:23; 10:6; 30:9; Gen 13:13; Matt 11:28; Acts 7:51, 52; Rev 18:5 laden with iniquity: Heb. of heaviness a seed: Isa 57:3, 4; Num 32:14; Ps 78:8; Jer 7:26; 16:11, 12; Matt 3:7; 23:33 children: Jer 2:33; Ezek 16:33 forsaken: Deut 29:25; 31:16; Judg 10:10; Jer 2:13, 17, 19 provoked: Isa 3:8; 65:3; Deut 32:19; Ps 78:40; Jer 7:19; 1 Cor 10:22 the Holy: Isa 5:19, 24; 12:6; 29:19; 30:11, 12, 15; 37:23; 41:14, 16, 20; Ps 89:18; Jer 50:29; 51:5 gone away backward: Heb. alienated, or separated, Ps 58:3; Jer 2:5, 31; Rom 8:7; Col 1:24 Reciprocal: Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Deut 32:15—then he; Josh 23:12—go back; 1 Kgs 15:34—walked; 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; Ps 14:1—They are; Isa 3:5—child; Isa 31:6—deeply; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 6:28—corrupters; Jer 7:28—nor; Jer 8:19—Why; Jer 15:6—thou art; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:32—they; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Dan 9:11—all; Zeph 1:6—turned; Zeph 2:1—O nation; Luke 15:13—and took; 2 Tim 3:6—laden

Isaiah 1:5 should: Isa 9:13, 21; Jer 2:30; 5:3; 6:28–30; Ezek 24:13; Heb 12:5–8 ye will: 2 Chr 28:22; Jer 9:3; Rev 16:8–11 revolt more and more: Heb. increase revolt the whole: Isa 1:23; Neh 9:34; Jer 5:5, 31; Dan 9:8–11; Zeph 3:1–4 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—humble; Lev 13:7—General; Lev 13:29—General; Lev 13:44—his plague; Lev 14:14—General; Deut 21:18—will not; 2 Kgs 1:13—he sent again; 2 Kgs 17:13—all; Job 30:18—By the great; Ps 38:3—soundness; Ps 38:5—My wounds; Ps 77:2—my; Ps 147:3—wounds; Prov 15:10—and he; Prov 15:32—instruction; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 5:4—General; Isa 7:10—Moreover; Isa 7:20—head; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 30:1—add; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Jer 7:28—nor; Jer 8:22—recovered; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Jer 30:12—General; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Jer 44:15—all the; Lam 5:17—our heart; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 24:12—her great; Hos 4:14—punish; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Hos 13:2—now; Amos 4:9—yet; Mic 1:9—her wound is incurable; Mic 6:13—I make; Zeph 3:2—she received; Luke 10:34—bound; Luke 15:15—he went; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; Rev 16:2—a noisome; Rev 16:9—blasphemed

Isaiah 1:6 the sole: Job 2:7, 8; Luke 16:20, 21 bruises: 2 Chr 6:28, 29; Ps 77:2; Jer 6:14 marg. Jer 30:12; Nah 3:19 they have: Job 5:18; Ps 38:3–5; Jer 6:14; 8:21, 22; 33:6; Hos 5:12, 13; Mal 4:2; Matt 9:12; Luke 10:34 ointment: or, oil Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—the plague of leprosy; Lev 13:7—General; Deut 28:35—botch; 2 Sam 14:25—from the sole; Job

7:5—flesh; Job 30:18—By the great; Ps 38:5—My wounds; Ps 147:3—wounds; Prov 3:8—shall; Prov 15:10—and he; Isa 5:7—oppression; Isa 30:26—bindeth; Jer 2:16—have broken the crown; Jer 5:3—thou hast stricken; Jer 20:18—with; Jer 30:13—hast; Ezek 30:21—it shall not; Ezek 47:12—medicine; Mic 1:9—her wound is incurable; Mic 6:13—I make; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Isaiah 1:7 country: Isa 5:5, 6, 9; 6:11; 24:10–12; Lev 26:34; Deut 28:51; 2 Chr 28:5, 16–21; Ps 107:34, 39; Jer 6:8 burned: Isa 9:5; 34:9; Jer 2:15 strangers: Isa 5:17; Deut 28:33, 43, 48–52; Lam 5:2; Ezek 30:12; Hos 7:9; 8:7 overthrown by strangers: Heb. the overthrow of strangers Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Lev 26:32—And I; Num 31:10—General; Deut 28:52—General; 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; Isa 5:13—my people; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 33:9—earth; Isa 36:1—that Sennacherib; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 2:16—have broken the crown; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 7:34—for; Jer 20:2—the stocks; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Luke 13:35—your

Isaiah 1:8 daughter: Isa 4:4; 10:32; 37:22; 62:11; Ps 9:14; Lam 2:1; Zech 2:10; 9:9; John 12:15 cottage: Job 27:18; Lam 2:6 besieged: Isa 8:8; 10:32; Jer 4:17; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Isa 3:16—the daughters; Isa 5:2—and built; Isa 24:20—removed; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 33:9—earth; Isa 36:1—that Sennacherib; Isa 38:12—as a; Jer 6:2—daughter; Luke 13:35—your

Isaiah 1:9 left: Lam 3:22; Hab 3:2; Rom 9:29 a very: Isa 6:13; 10:22; 17:6; 24:13; 37:4, 31, 32; 1 Kgs 19:18; Ezek 6:8; 14:22; Joel 2:32; Zech 13:8, 9; Matt 7:14; Rom 9:27; 11:4–6 we should: Gen 18:26, 32; 19:24; Deut 29:23; Lam 4:6; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; Luke 17:29, 30; 2 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Gen 14:2—Sodom; Gen 18:24—there; Gen 19:5—General; Deut 28:62—few in number; Judg 20:47—six hundred; 2 Kgs 19:30—the remnant that; 2 Chr 30:6—escaped; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Ezra 9:14—no remnant; Ps 12:1—godly; Isa 10:20—the remnant; Isa 46:3—the remnant; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 42:2—left; Jer 50:20—I will pardon; Jer 50:40—General; Ezek 7:16—they; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:53—bring; Hos 11:8—Admah; Amos 5:3—The city; Amos 7:5—for; Matt 7:13—for; Mark 13:20—for; Luke 15:15—he went; Rom 2:28—For he; Jas 5:4—Lord; Rev 3:4—even

Isaiah 1:10 Hear: 1 Kgs 22:19–23; Amos 3:1, 8; Mic 3:8–12 Sodom: Gen 13:13; Deut 32:32; Jer 9:26; 23:14; Ezek 16:46; Amos 9:7; Rev 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:2—Sodom; Gen 34:24—every male; Exod 34:5—the name; Num 16:15—Respect; Num 23:14—built seven; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; 2 Kgs 7:1—Elisha said; 2 Kgs 20:16—Hear; 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word; 2 Chr 35:9—gave; Neh 13:17—I contended; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Prov 15:8—sacrifice; Isa 28:14—ye; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 22:2—Hear; Jer 44:24—Hear; Lam 4:6—punishment of the iniquity of the daughter; Ezek 11:1—Pelatiah; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 16:35—hear; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Ezek 34:7—General; Hos 4:1—Hear; Hos 11:8—Admah; Amos 8:4—Hear; Mic 3:1—Hear; Zeph 2:1—O nation; Zech 12:5—the governors; Matt 5:23—thou; Matt 21:33—Hear; Luke 11:42—and pass; Luke 15:15—he went; Luke 16:15—for; John 4:23—true; John 18:28—and they; Acts 4:5—rulers

Isaiah 1:11 what purpose: Isa 66:3; 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 50:8; 51:16; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Jer 6:20; 7:21; Amos 5:21; Mic 6:7; Matt 9:13 he goats: Heb. great he-goats Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Lev 1:3—a burnt; Lev 7:18—an

abomination; Lev 10:19—should; Lev 26:31—I will not smell; Num 7:27—General; Num 16:3—all the; Num 23:1—seven altars; Num 23:14—built seven; Num 29:17—General; 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Ps 50:16—What; Ps 94:20—fellowship; Prov 21:3—General; Isa 29:1—add; Isa 43:23—honoured; Isa 57:12—General; Isa 58:2—they seek; Isa 61:8—I hate; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 14:12—and when; Hos 5:6—they; Hos 6:6—I desired; Hos 8:13—but; Hos 9:4—neither; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Zech 7:5—did; Mal 1:10—I have; Mal 2:13—insomuch; Matt 12:7—I will; Mark 12:33—is more; Rom 3:1—advantage; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily; Heb 10:4—not; Heb 10:5—Sacrifice; Heb 10:11—which

Isaiah 1:12 When: Isa 58:1, 2; Exod 23:17; 34:23; Deut 16:16; Eccl 5:1; Matt 23:5 appear: Heb. be seen required: Ps 40:6; Mic 6:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:3—Are; Zech 7:5—did; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Mark 7:8—laying

Isaiah 1:13 vain: Ezek 20:39; Mal 1:10; Matt 15:9; Luke 11:42 incense: Isa 66:3; Prov 21:27 the new: Lev 23:1–44; Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Deut 16:1–22; Lam 2:6; Joel 1:14; 2:15 it is: 1 Cor 11:17; Phil 1:15 iniquity: or, grief, Ps 78:40; Eph 4:30 Reciprocal: Exod 23:8—thou shalt take; Lev 19:7—abominable; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Num 10:2—the calling; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; 2 Kgs 4:23—new moon; 1 Chr 23:31—in the sabbaths; Isa 7:10—Moreover; Isa 66:23—that from; Hos 2:11—her feast; Amos 8:5—When; Col 2:16—the new; Jas 1:26—this

Isaiah 1:14 my soul: Isa 61:8; Amos 5:21 I am weary: Isa 43:24; Amos 2:13; Zech 11:8; Mal 2:17 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—the feasts; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Num 29:39—in your set feasts; 1 Chr 23:31—in the sabbaths; Ps 35:16—hypocritical; Isa 66:23—that from; Hos 2:11—her feast; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye

Isaiah 1:15 when: Isa 59:2; 1 Kgs 8:22, 54; Ezra 9:5; Job 27:8, 9, 20; Ps 66:18; 134:2; Prov 1:28; Jer 14:12; Ezek 8:17, 18; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; Luke 13:25–28; 1 Tim 2:8 I will: Isa 58:7; Ps 55:1 make many prayers: Heb. multiply prayer, Matt 6:7; 23:14 your hands: Isa 59:2, 3; Jer 7:8–10; Mic 3:9–11 blood: Heb. bloods Reciprocal: Exod 9:29—spread; Lev 10:19—should; Judg 9:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:35—and turn; 1 Kgs 8:38—spread forth; 2 Chr 6:29—spread forth; Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 11:14—iniquity; Job 16:18—let my cry; Job 17:9—clean; Job 22:30—pureness; Job 35:13—God; Ps 18:41—General; Ps 24:4—He that; Ps 35:16—hypocritical; Ps 106:38—the land; Ps 109:7—and let; Ps 145:18—call upon; Prov 6:17—and hands; Prov 21:13—at; Prov 28:9—turneth; Prov 28:27—hideth; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Jer 4:31—spreadeth; Jer 7:16—I will; Jer 11:11—cry; Jer 22:3—neither; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Jer 42:2—and pray; Lam 1:17—spreadeth; Lam 4:14—they have polluted; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 20:3—As I; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Ezek 39:23—hid I; Matt 6:5—thou shalt not; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 18:11—God; Luke 18:12—fast; John 9:31—we know; Jas 1:7—General; Jas 4:3—and; Jas 4:8—Cleanse; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Isaiah 1:16 Wash: Job 11:13, 14; Ps 26:6; Jer 4:14; Acts 22:16; 2 Cor 7:1; Jas 4:8; Rev 7:14 put away: Isa 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:30, 31; Zech 1:3, 4; Matt 3:8; Eph 4:22–24; Titus 2:11–14; 1 Pet 2:1 cease: Ps 34:14; 37:27; Amos 5:15; Rom 12:9; Eph 4:25–29; 1 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:6—General; Lev 15:8—General; Lev 26:23—General; Deut 5:10—showing; 1 Kgs

8:35—and turn; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; Ezra 10:11—do his; Job 1:8—escheweth; Job 9:30—General; Job 17:9—clean; Job 28:28—to depart; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 24:4—He that; Ps 37:3—Trust; Ps 145:18—call upon; Prov 4:27—remove; Prov 28:9—turneth; Prov 30:12—not; Isa 56:1—Keep; Isa 65:12—did evil; Jer 7:3—Amend; Jer 18:8—that nation; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 26:3—so; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Jer 35:15—Return; Ezek 18:21—if the; Hos 12:6—keep; Amos 5:14—Seek; Jonah 3:8—let; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 7:7—cried; Zech 7:10—oppress; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 21:29—he repented; Mark 7:4—except; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 3:13—Exact; John 8:11—go; John 13:5—to wash; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 16:30—brought; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are washed; Jas 1:27—To visit; Jas 4:3—and; 1 Pet 4:1—ceased; 2 Pet 2:14—that cannot; 3 John 11—follow

Isaiah 1:17 seek: Isa 1:23; Ps 82:3, 4; Prov 31:9; Jer 22:3, 15, 16; Dan 4:27; Mic 6:8; Zeph 2:3; Zech 7:9, 10; 8:16 relieve: or, righten Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 10:18—doth; Deut 16:19—wrest; Deut 25:1—General; Job 22:9—widows; Ps 34:14—Depart; Ps 37:27—Depart; Prov 29:14—king; Isa 11:4—reprove; Isa 16:3—execute; Jer 21:12—Execute; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Ezek 45:9—remove; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 5:14—Seek; Matt 3:8—forth; Matt 7:12—for; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 18:3—a widow; Acts 6:1—their; Acts 16:30—brought; Rom 13:4—he is; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have relieved; Jas 1:27—To visit; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew; 3 John 11—follow

Isaiah 1:18 and let us: Isa 41:21; 43:24–26; 1 Sam 12:7; Jer 2:5; Mic 6:2; Acts 17:2; 18:4; 24:25 though your: Isa 44:22; Ps 51:7; Mic 7:18, 19; Rom 5:20; Eph 1:6–8; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Lev 6:7—it shall be; Num 19:2—a red heifer; Num 19:6—General; Num 23:21—hath not; Ezra 9:6—our iniquities; Job 13:3—I desire; Job 23:7—There; Ps 32:1—transgression; Ps 50:7—Hear; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Ps 68:14—as snow; Ps 130:4—But there; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 41:1—let us; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 43:25—even I; Isa 43:26—Put; Isa 57:18—have; Ezek 18:27—when; Ezek 33:16—General; Dan 12:10—shall be; Hos 4:1—for; Jonah 4:11—should; Mal 3:2—like fullers'; Matt 6:12—forgive; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 12:31—All; Mark 2:17—I came; Mark 9:3—exceeding; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:47—which; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 23:43—To day; John 6:37—I will; Rom 5:16—but the free; Col 2:13—having; 1 Tim 1:16—for this; 1 Pet 3:15—a reason; 1 John 5:17—and

Isaiah 1:19; Isa 3:10; 55:1–3, 6, 7; Jer 3:12–14; 31:18–20; Hos 14:1–4; Joel 2:26; Matt 21:28–32; Heb 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—the good; Exod 19:5—if ye; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 4:30—obedient; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 15:5—General; Deut 23:20—that the; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Ezra 9:12—and eat; Job 34:37—rebellion; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Ps 67:6—Then; Ps 81:8—if thou wilt; Isa 58:14—and feed; Jer 7:5—For if; Jer 21:8—I set; Jer 26:13—amend; Jer 38:21—if thou; Zech 7:11—they refused; Luke 23:43—To day; John 6:37—I will; 2 Thess 1:8—and that

Isaiah 1:20 if ye refuse: Isa 3:11; 1 Sam 12:25; 2 Chr 36:14–16; Heb 2:1–3 for the mouth: Isa 40:5; 58:14; Lev 26:33; Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Exod 9:2—General; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 15:5—General; Deut 28:45—Moreover; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 2 Sam 2:26—sword; 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake; 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Job 34:37—rebellion; Job 36:12—if; Ps 5:10—they; Isa 21:17—for; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 6:25—the sword; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 8:5—they

refuse; Jer 17:27—ye will; Jer 21:8—I set; Jer 22:5—if; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 38:21—if thou; Jer 46:14—the sword; Ezek 39:24—General; Mic 4:4—for; Zech 7:11—they refused

Isaiah 1:21 the faithful: Isa 48:2; Neh 11:1; Ps 46:4; 48:1, 8; Hos 11:12; Zech 8:3; Heb 12:22 become: Jer 2:20, 21; 3:1; Lam 1:8, 9; Ezek 16:1–63; 22:1–Ezek 23:49; Luke 13:34; Rev 11:2, 8 it was full: Isa 5:7; 2 Sam 8:15; 2 Chr 19:9; Ezek 22:3–7; Mic 3:2, 3; Zeph 3:1–3; Acts 7:52 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—all; Ezra 4:12—bad city; Ps 12:1—godly; Isa 1:26—thou shalt; Isa 5:2—he looked; Isa 59:3—your hands; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 31:23—O; Lam 1:6—from; Lam 4:1—How is the gold; Ezek 5:13—I will cause; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 4:18—drink; Hab 1:4—for; Luke 18:3—a widow; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Rev 21:2—the holy

Isaiah 1:22 silver: Jer 6:28–30; Lam 4:1, 2; Ezek 22:18–22; Hos 6:4 wine: Hos 4:18; 2 Cor 2:17 Reciprocal: Ps 12:1—godly; Isa 1:25—purge; Jer 6:30—Reprobate silver

Isaiah 1:23 princes: Isa 3:14; 2 Chr 24:17–21; 36:14; Jer 5:5; Ezek 22:6–12; Dan 9:5, 6; Hos 7:3–5; 9:15; Mic 3:1–3, 11; Acts 4:5–11 companions: Prov 29:24; Matt 21:13; Mark 11:17; Luke 19:46 every: Isa 33:15; Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19; Prov 17:23; Jer 22:17; Ezek 22:12; Hos 4:18; Mic 7:3 they judge: Isa 10:1, 2; Jer 5:28, 29; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5; Luke 18:2–5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; Deut 25:1—General; 2 Chr 19:7—let the; Job 22:9—widows; Ps 68:5—a judge; Ps 82:3—Defend; Prov 21:7—robbery; Prov 31:9—General; Eccl 7:7—a gift; Isa 1:4—Ah sinful; Isa 1:5—the whole; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 5:23—for reward; Isa 32:7—instruments; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Jer 32:32—they; Ezek 11:1—Pelatiah; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 22:27—princes; Amos 5:7—turn; Amos 5:12—take; Mic 3:9—that; Mic 6:12—the rich; Zeph 3:3—princes; Zech 12:5—the governors; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Isaiah 1:24 the mighty: Isa 30:29; 49:26; 60:16; Jer 50:34; Rev 18:8 Ah: Deut 28:63; 32:43; Prov 1:25, 26; Ezek 5:13; 16:42; 21:17; Heb 10:13 Reciprocal: Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 32:41—I will; Prov 21:7—robbery; Isa 3:1—the Lord; Isa 7:13—will ye; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 43:24—filled me; Isa 59:18—fury; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 9:9—General; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 38:12—turn; Hos 10:10—in my; Amos 3:13—the Lord; Zeph 1:18—he shall; Zech 6:8—quieted; Mal 2:4—that my; Luke 1:49—he; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord

Isaiah 1:25 And I: Zech 13:7–9; Rev 3:19 purely: Heb. according to pureness purge: Isa 1:22; 4:4; 6:11–13; Jer 6:29; 9:7; Ezek 20:38; Zeph 3:11; Mal 3:3; Matt 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Deut 30:8—General; 2 Sam 5:12—his people; 1 Chr 14:2—because; Prov 25:4—General; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Jer 6:30—Reprobate silver; Lam 3:3—General; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 16:41—and I; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 38:12—turn; Amos 1:8—turn; Mic 5:9—hand; 2 Tim 2:21—purge

Isaiah 1:26 And I will: Isa 32:1, 2; 60:17, 18; Num 12:3; 16:15; 1 Sam 12:2–5; Jer 33:7, 15–17; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; 45:8 thou shalt: Isa 1:21; 60:21; 62:1; Jer 31:23; Zeph 3:9, 13; Zech 8:8; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Exod 21:6—the judges; Lev 14:40—take away; Deut 28:9—establish; Deut 30:8—General; Prov 8:15—decree; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Jer 30:20—children; Jer 49:25—General; Ezek 16:41—and I; Zech 8:3—a city; Zech 12:5—the governors; Mal 3:4—the offering; Acts

1:6—restore; Acts 3:21—the times; Rev 2:5—and do

Isaiah 1:27 redeemed: Isa 5:16; 45:21–25; Rom 3:24–26; 11:26, 27; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 1:7, 8; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 her converts: or, they that return of her, 1 Cor 1:30 Reciprocal: Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Jer 30:20—children; Dan 8:14—then; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Mal 3:4—the offering

Isaiah 1:28 the destruction: Heb. the breaking, Job 31:3; Ps 1:6; 5:6; 37:38; 73:27; 92:9; 104:35; 125:5; Prov 29:1; Luke 12:45, 46; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; 2 Pet 3:7; Rev 21:8 they that: Isa 30:13; 50:11; 65:11; 1 Sam 12:25; 1 Kgs 9:6–9; 1 Chr 28:9; Zeph 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Josh 24:20—he will turn; 1 Kgs 14:15—beyond the river; 2 Chr 28:6—because; 2 Chr 28:23—But they were; Prov 11:3—the perverseness; Jer 17:13—they that; Heb 6:6—to renew

Isaiah 1:29 ashamed: Isa 30:22; 31:7; 45:16; Ezek 16:63; 36:31; Hos 14:3, 8; Rom 6:21 the oaks: Isa 57:5 marg. Ezek 6:13; Hos 4:13 the gardens: Isa 65:3; 66:17; Jer 2:20; 3:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:15—beyond the river; Isa 6:13—teal tree; Isa 17:8—he shall; Isa 27:9—the groves; Isa 42:17—be greatly; Isa 44:11—all his; Jer 2:26—the thief; Jer 17:2—their altars; Hos 4:19—and; Hos 10:6—receive

Isaiah 1:30 ye shall be: Isa 5:6; Jer 17:5, 6; Ezek 17:9, 10, 24; Matt 21:19 garden: Isa 58:11; Jer 31:12; Ezek 31:4–18 Reciprocal: Isa 6:13—teal tree; Jer 11:16—with

Isaiah 1:31 the strong: Ezek 32:21 as tow: Isa 27:4; 43:17; 50:11; Judg 15:14; Rev 6:14–17 the maker of it: or, his work and they: Isa 34:9, 10; 66:24; Ezek 20:47, 48; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:10; Mark 9:43–49; Rev 14:10, 11; 19:20; 20:10 Reciprocal: Judg 9:15—let fire; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Jer 11:16—with; Jer 17:27—shall not; Jer 21:12—none; Lam 2:3—he burned; Ezek 6:6—your works; Ezek 15:4—the fire; Amos 5:6—there; Hab 2:18—that the; Matt 3:12—with

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Isaiah prophesies the coming of Christ's kingdom;
- 6 Wickedness is the cause of God's forsaking;
- 10 He exhorts to fear, because of the powerful effects of God's majesty.

Isaiah 2:1 saw: Isa 1:1; 13:1; Amos 1:1; Mic 1:1; 6:9; Hab 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:2—the son of Amoz; Jer 1:1—words; Mic 4:1—in the last; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rom 11:25—until; 2 Pet 3:12—melt

Isaiah 2:2 And it shall: Mic 4:1–3 in the last: Gen 49:1; Num 24:14; Job 19:25; Jer 23:20; 30:24; 48:47; 49:39; Ezek 38:16; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Acts 2:17; 2 Tim 3:1; Heb 1:2; 2 Pet 3:3 the mountain: Isa 30:29; Ps 68:15, 16; Dan 2:35, 45; Zech 8:3; Rev 20:4; 21:10–27 established: or, prepared and all: Isa 11:10; 27:13; 49:6; 60:11, 12; Ps 2:8; 22:27; 72:8, 17–19; 86:9; Jer 3:17; Mal 3:12; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Num 24:7—his kingdom; 1 Kgs 4:34—General; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; Ps 48:1—mountain; Ps 48:8—God; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 72:16—upon; Ps 87:1—the holy; Ps 102:16—When; Ps

115:14—Lord; Song 4:6—the mountain; Isa 10:32—the mount; Isa 14:13—the mount; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Isa 65:11—my holy; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 17:3—my; Jer 26:18—the mountain; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 31:12—the height; Jer 51:44—the nations; Ezek 16:61—when; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Ezek 40:2—a very; Dan 11:45—in the; Hos 3:5—in the; Mic 3:12—the mountain; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 13:32—the least; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; Luke 13:19—and it; Acts 15:17—the residue; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Eph 1:10—in the; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 9:26—in; Jas 5:3—the last; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 21:24—the nations

Isaiah 2:3 Come ye: Jer 31:6; 50:4, 5; Zech 8:20–23 he will teach: Deut 6:1; Ps 25:8, 9; Matt 7:24; Luke 11:28; John 7:17; Acts 10:33; Jas 1:25 for out: Isa 51:4, 5; Ps 110:2; Luke 24:47; Acts 1:8; 13:46–48; Rom 10:18 Reciprocal: Num 10:29—come; Deut 33:19—call the people; Ps 16:11—path; Ps 25:4—General; Ps 48:1—mountain; Ps 51:13—ways; Ps 55:14—We took sweet counsel together; Ps 68:15—of God; Ps 72:16—upon; Ps 87:1—the holy; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 102:16—When; Ps 115:14—Lord; Ps 119:35—the path; Ps 119:64—teach; Ps 121:1—lift up; Ps 122:1—Let us go; Ps 128:5—bless thee; Ps 132:7—will go; Prov 8:20—lead; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 27:13—and shall; Isa 30:29—the mountain; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 54:13—all; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 17:3—my; Jer 26:18—the mountain; Jer 42:3—General; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 40:2—a very; Ezek 47:1—from under the threshold; Dan 2:35—became; Hos 6:1—and let; Mic 3:12—the mountain; Mic 4:2—and say; Zech 8:3—the mountain; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 2:44—in; Luke 13:19—and it; John 1:41—first; John 4:22—for; John 6:45—And they; John 8:32—ye shall; Acts 10:24—and had; Acts 15:17—the residue; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Eph 2:10—walk; 1 Thess 1:8—from; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 8:11—they shall; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

Isaiah 2:4 And he: Isa 11:3, 4; 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 82:8; 96:13; 110:6; John 16:8–11; Acts 17:31; Rev 19:11 and they: Isa 9:7; 11:6–9; Ps 46:9; Hos 2:18; Joel 3:10; Mic 4:3; Zech 9:10 pruninghooks: or, scythes neither: Isa 60:17, 18; Ps 72:3–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Job 29:3—by his light; Ps 72:7—abundance; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 54:14—for thou; Isa 65:25—shall not; Jer 10:7—O King; Jer 23:6—dwell; Jer 33:6—and will; Joel 3:12—for; Jas 3:17—peaceable

Isaiah 2:5 come ye: Isa 2:3; 50:10, 11; 60:1, 19; Ps 89:15; Luke 1:79; John 12:35, 36; Rom 13:12–14; Eph 5:8; 1 Thess 5:5, 6; 1 John 1:7; Rev 21:23, 24 Reciprocal: Job 33:30—enlightened; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 56:13—walk; Song 6:1—that; Jer 6:16—and walk; Hos 11:10—walk; Mic 4:5—and we; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Zech 10:12—walk; Col 2:6—walk; Rev 22:17—Come

Isaiah 2:6 Therefore: Deut 31:16, 17; 2 Chr 15:2; 24:20; Lam 5:20; Rom 11:1, 2, 20 from the east: or, more than the east, Num 23:7 and are: Isa 8:19; 47:12, 13; Exod 22:18; Lev 19:31; 20:6; Deut 18:10–14; 1 Chr 10:13 and they: Exod 34:16; Num 25:1, 2; Deut 21:11–13;

1 Kgs 11:1, 2; Neh 13:23; Ps 106:35; Jer 10:2 please themselves in: or, abound with, etc
Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:15—for me to inquire by; Neh 9:2—strangers; Jer 2:25—for I have;
Jer 12:7—have forsaken; Mic 5:12—General

Isaiah 2:7 land: Deut 17:16, 17; 1 Kgs 10:21–27; 2 Chr 9:20–25; Jer 5:27, 28; Jas 5:1–3; Rev
18:3, 11–17 their land is: Isa 30:16; 31:1; Deut 17:16; 1 Kgs 4:26; 10:26; Ps 20:7; Hos 14:3
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:5—and he; 2 Chr 9:28—brought; Job 3:15—who filled their houses

Isaiah 2:8 is full: Isa 57:5; 2 Chr 27:2; 28:2–4, 23–25; 33:3–7; Jer 2:28; 11:13; Ezek 16:23–25;
Hos 12:11; Acts 17:16 worship: Isa 37:19; 44:15–20; Deut 4:28; Ps 115:4–8; Hos 8:6; 13:2;
14:3; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:7—with the work; 2 Kgs 22:17—the works; 2 Chr
9:28—brought; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; Isa 17:8—the work; Isa
40:20—chooseth; Isa 46:6—they fall; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Mic 5:13—no; Acts
7:41—rejoiced

Isaiah 2:9 the mean: Isa 5:15; Ps 49:2; Jer 5:4, 5; Rom 3:23; Rev 6:15–17 humbleth: Isa
57:9; Col 2:18, 23 therefore: Isa 27:11; Josh 24:19; Jer 18:23; Mark 3:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs
22:17—the works; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; Prov 6:35—regard; Isa 24:2—as with the
people; Isa 40:20—chooseth; Acts 7:41—rejoiced

Isaiah 2:10 Enter: Isa 2:19–21; 10:3; 42:22; Judg 6:1, 2; Job 30:5, 6; Hos 10:8; Luke 23:30;
Rev 6:15, 16 for fear: Isa 6:3–5; Job 31:23; 37:22–24; Ps 90:11; Jer 10:7, 10; Luke 12:5; Rev
15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 10:16—and hid; 1 Chr 29:11—majesty; Job 40:13—Hide; Isa
2:21—go; Isa 26:10—in the; Jer 13:9—the pride; Dan 10:7—so; Mic 1:3—and tread; Nah
3:11—thou shalt be hid; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory; Rev 21:23—for

Isaiah 2:11 lofty: Isa 2:17; 5:15, 16; 13:11; 24:21; Job 40:10–12; Ps 18:27; Jer 50:31, 32; Mal
4:1; Luke 18:14; 1 Pet 5:5 and the Lord: Isa 5:16; 12:4; Jer 9:24; 1 Cor 1:29–31; 2 Cor 10:17
in that day: Isa 4:1; 11:10, 11; 12:1, 4; 24:21; 25:9; 26:1; 27:1, 2, 12, 13; 28:5; 29:18; 30:23;
52:6; Jer 30:7, 8; Ezek 38:14, 19; 39:11, 22; Hos 2:16, 18, 21; Joel 3:18; Amos 9:11; Obad 8;
Mic 4:6; 5:10; 7:11, 12; Zeph 3:11, 16; Zech 9:16 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—humble; Exod
14:4—I will be; Judg 7:2—Israel; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2
Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 1 Chr 29:11—exalted; Job 33:17—hide; Job 40:11—behold; Ps
10:4—the pride; Ps 46:10—I will be; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 101:5—an
high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Prov
16:18—General; Prov 21:4—An high look; Prov 29:23—man's; Prov 30:13—General; Isa
10:12—the glory; Isa 10:33—and the haughty; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 19:18—that day; Isa
23:9—to stain; Isa 24:4—haughty people; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 29:4—thou shalt;
Isa 33:5—The Lord; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Mic 2:3—go; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Zech
12:7—save; Matt 7:22—to me; Luke 3:5—valley; Luke 4:8—only; Luke
14:11—whosoever; Rom 11:20—Be; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Jas
4:6—God; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

Isaiah 2:12 the day: Isa 13:6, 9; Jer 46:10; Ezek 13:5; Amos 5:18; Mal 4:5; 1 Cor 5:5; 1
Thess 5:2 upon: Isa 23:9; Prov 6:16, 17; 16:5; Dan 4:37; 5:20–24; Matt 23:12; Luke 14:11;
Jas 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Lev 26:19—will break; Deut 17:20—his heart; 1
Sam 2:7—bringeth; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; Job
26:12—he smiteth; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov
15:25—destroy; Prov 16:18—General; Prov 29:23—man's; Isa 24:4—haughty people; Isa
26:5—bringeth; Isa 27:9—the groves; Isa 40:4—every mountain; Isa 42:15—General; Jer

25:35—the shepherds; Jer 30:7—for; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Ezek 28:2—Because; Dan 5:23—lifted; Joel 2:1—for the; Mic 2:3—go; Mic 5:11—and throw; Mic 6:1—before; Nah 1:5—mountains; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zeph 1:16—and against; Zech 9:6—General; Zech 11:2—Howl; Zech 14:1—General; Mal 4:1—and all the; Acts 2:20—great; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; 2 Pet 3:10—the day; Rev 8:7—the third

Isaiah 2:13; Isa 10:33, 34; 14:8; 37:24; Ezek 31:3–12; Amos 2:5; Zech 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Judg 9:15—the cedars; Ps 29:5—General; Isa 3:2—mightily; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 27:6—the oaks; Rev 8:7—the third

Isaiah 2:14; Isa 30:25; 40:4; Ps 68:16; 110:5, 6; 2 Cor 10:5 Reciprocal: Ezek 17:24—have brought; Rev 6:14—and every; Rev 16:20—General

Isaiah 2:15 Reciprocal: Isa 28:18—when; Isa 30:25—upon every high

Isaiah 2:16 the ships: Isa 23:1; 1 Kgs 10:22; 22:48, 49; Ps 47:7; Rev 18:17–19 pleasant pictures: Heb. pictures of desire, Num 33:52; Rev 18:11 Reciprocal: Ps 48:7—ships; Isa 60:9—the ships; Jer 25:34—pleasant vessel; Ezek 27:12—General; Ezek 27:25—ships; Dan 11:8—their precious vessels; Jonah 1:3—Tarshish; Rev 8:9—the ships

Isaiah 2:17 the loftiness: Isa 2:11; 13:11; Jer 48:29, 30; Ezek 28:2–7 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—to humble; Judg 7:2—Israel; 2 Chr 33:15—he took; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 46:10—I will be; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 21:4—An high look; Isa 4:1—And in; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 23:9—to stain; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Jer 9:15—I will; Hos 2:18—in that day; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Matt 7:22—to me; Luke 14:11—whosoever; Rom 11:20—Be; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 1 Thess 1:9—ye; Jas 4:6—God

Isaiah 2:18 the idols: Isa 27:9; Ezek 36:25; 37:23; Hos 14:8; Zeph 1:3; Zech 13:2 he shall utterly abolish: or, shall utterly pass away Reciprocal: Deut 9:21—I took; 1 Sam 5:4—the head; 2 Kgs 11:18—brake they; 2 Chr 23:17—brake his altars; 2 Chr 30:14—altars; Isa 17:8—he shall; Jer 10:11—they; Jer 10:15—in the; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 16:41—and I; Mic 5:12—General

Isaiah 2:19 And they: Isa 2:10, 21; 1 Sam 13:6; 14:11; Jer 16:16; Hos 10:8; Mic 7:17; Luke 23:30; Heb 11:38; Rev 6:15; 9:6 earth: Heb. dust for fear: Isa 2:10; 2 Thess 1:9 when he: Isa 30:32; Ps 7:6; 18:6–15; 76:7–9; 114:5–7; Mic 1:3, 4; Nah 1:3–6; Hab 3:3–14; Hag 2:6, 21, 22; Heb 12:26; 2 Pet 3:10–13; Rev 6:12–14; 11:13, 19; 16:18; 20:11 Reciprocal: Josh 10:16—in a cave; 1 Sam 5:4—the head; 2 Sam 22:46—out; Job 9:6—shaketh; Job 30:6—dwell; Job 37:22—with; Ps 66:3—How terrible; Isa 7:19—in the holes; Isa 23:11—stretched; Isa 24:22—they shall; Isa 32:11—be troubled; Jer 4:29—they shall go; Jer 48:28—leave; Ezek 26:15—shake; Amos 9:2—dig; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid; Luke 4:44—Galilee; Rev 21:23—for

Isaiah 2:20 cast: Isa 30:22; 31:7; 46:1; Hos 14:8; Phil 3:7, 8 his idols of silver: Heb. the idols of his silver, etc. Isa 46:6 each one for himself to: or, for him to Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—hid them; Lev 11:19—bat; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 7:26—but thou shalt; 2 Kgs 7:7—and fled for their life; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; Job 2:4—all that; Job 36:19—Will; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 10:3—where; Isa 26:1—that day; Isa

44:9—and their; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 7:19—shall cast; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 20:7—Cast; Dan 3:1—made; Hos 14:3—neither; Amos 4:3—they into the palace; Mic 5:12—General; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Zech 13:2—I will cut; Matt 18:8—and cast; Acts 19:19—and burned; Rom 13:12—cast; Jas 1:21—lay; 1 Pet 2:1—laying

Isaiah 2:21 go: Isa 2:10, 19; Exod 33:22; Job 30:6; Song 2:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:46—out; Job 2:4—all that; Job 9:6—shaketh; Isa 7:19—in the holes; Isa 10:3—where; Isa 30:22—defile; Isa 32:11—be troubled; Isa 44:9—and their; Jer 49:8—dwell; Jer 49:16—dwellest; Ezek 20:7—Cast; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Matt 18:8—and cast; Acts 19:19—and burned; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory; Rev 21:23—for

Isaiah 2:22 Cease: Ps 62:9; 146:3; Jer 17:5 whose: Gen 2:7; 7:22; Job 27:3 for wherein: Job 7:15–21; Ps 8:4; 144:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:20—it was; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Job 4:21—die; Job 6:21—ye are nothing; Ps 108:12—for vain; Ps 146:4—his thoughts; Isa 3:1—behold; Isa 20:5—their glory; Isa 30:7—Their; Isa 51:12—that thou; Jer 9:15—I will; Dan 6:9—signed; Luke 8:43—had; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; Jas 2:26—as

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The great calamities which come by sin;
- 10 The different reward of the righteous and wicked;
- 12 The oppression and covetousness of the rulers;
- 16 The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women;
- 25 The general desolation.

Isaiah 3:1 behold: Isa 2:22 the Lord: Isa 1:24; 36:12; 51:22 the stay: Lev 26:26; Ps 105:16; Jer 37:21; 38:9; Ezek 4:16, 17; 14:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:5—comfort; Gen 44:1—Fill the; Judg 10:18—What man; Job 12:20—taketh; Ps 104:15—bread; Prov 28:2—the transgression; Isa 22:3—thy rulers; Jer 52:6—the famine; Lam 5:4—have; Ezek 4:10—General; Ezek 5:16—and will; Ezek 16:27—and have; Mic 4:9—is there

Isaiah 3:2 mighty: Isa 2:13–15; 2 Kgs 24:14–16; Ps 74:9; Lam 5:12–14; Amos 2:3 the ancient: Isa 9:15; Ezek 8:12; 9:5 Reciprocal: Isa 3:14—the ancients; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 29:10—rulers; Lam 5:14—elders

Isaiah 3:3 captain: Exod 18:21; Deut 1:15; 1 Sam 8:12 the honourable man: Heb. a man eminent in countenance, Judg 8:18 eloquent orator: or, skilful of speech, Exod 4:10, 14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Isa 3:14—the ancients; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 29:10—rulers; Lam 5:14—elders; Acts 18:24—an; Acts 24:1—orator

Isaiah 3:4 children: 1 Kgs 3:7–9; 2 Chr 33:1; 34:1; 36:2, 5, 9, 11; Eccl 10:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:1—eight years old; 2 Chr 13:7—young; Prov 30:22—a servant; Isa 3:12—children; Isa 51:18—none; Jer 52:3—through

Isaiah 3:5 the people: Isa 9:19–21; 11:13; Jer 9:3–8; 22:17; Ezek 22:6, 7, 12; Amos 4:1; Mic 3:1–3, 11; Zech 7:9–11; Mal 3:5; Jas 2:6; 5:4 child: Isa 1:4; Lev 19:32; 2 Kgs 2:23; Job 30:1–12 base: 2 Sam 16:5–9; Eccl 10:5–7; Matt 26:67; 27:28–30; Mark 14:65; Luke 22:64

Reciprocal: Num 16:12—General; Job 19:18—Yea; Job 30:12—rise; Prov 19:10—much; Prov 30:22—a servant; Eccl 10:16—when; Isa 9:15—ancient; Jer 52:3—through; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Zech 11:6—deliver; 1 Cor 13:5—behave

Isaiah 3:6 a man: Isa 4:1; Judg 11:6–8; John 6:15 Reciprocal: Num 4:33—under the hand; 1 Sam 21:3—under thine; 1 Chr 25:2—under the hands; Isa 34:12—call; Mic 6:14—and thou; Zech 8:23—take

Isaiah 3:7 swear: Heb. lift up the hand, Gen 14:22; Deut 32:40; Rev 10:5, 6 healer: Heb. binder up, Isa 58:12; Jer 14:19; Lam 2:13; Hos 5:13; 6:1 neither bread: Princes and great men in the East, as Sir J. Chardin testifies, are obliged to have a great stock of clothes in readiness for presents on all occasions; and a great quantity of provisions for the table is equally necessary—see 1 Kgs 4:22, 23. Neh 5:17, 18. Hence the person desired to undertake the government, alleges as an excuse that he is not able to support the dignity of his station.

Isaiah 3:8 Jerusalem: 2 Chr 28:5–7, 18; 33:11; 36:17–19; Jer 26:6, 18; Lam 5:16, 17; Mic 3:12 because: Isa 5:18, 19; 57:4; Ps 73:8, 9; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Hos 7:16; Mal 3:13–15; Matt 12:36, 37; Jude 15 to provoke: Isa 65:3–5; 2 Chr 33:6, 7; Ezek 8:4–6, 17, 18; Hab 1:13; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—before; 1 Sam 2:17—before; Isa 1:4—provoked; Isa 29:4—thou shalt; Jer 7:18—that they; Jer 23:36—for every; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Lam 1:9—came; Amos 5:2—is fallen; Zech 1:6—according to our ways

Isaiah 3:9 The show: Isa 3:16; 1 Sam 15:32; 2 Kgs 9:30; Ps 10:4; 73:6, 7; Prov 30:13; Jer 3:3; 6:15; Dan 7:20 and they declare: Gen 13:13; 18:20, 21; 19:5–9; Jer 44:16, 17; Ezek 23:16 Woe: Lam 5:16; Hos 13:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:34—General; 1 Sam 2:23—by all; 2 Sam 13:4—from day to day; 2 Sam 16:22—went in; Ps 18:27—bring; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Jer 2:19—Thine; Jer 8:12—ashamed when; Ezek 3:7—all the; Ezek 16:25—at every; Ezek 16:30—the work; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 23:18—discovered; Ezek 23:39—they came; Ezek 24:7—her blood; Hos 5:5—the pride; John 18:5—stood; Acts 23:14—General; Rev 17:5—upon

Isaiah 3:10 Say ye: Isa 26:20, 21; Eccl 8:12; Jer 15:11; Ezek 9:4; 18:9–19; Zeph 2:3; Mal 3:18; Rom 2:5–11 they shall eat: Ps 18:23, 24; 128:1, 2; Gal 6:7, 8; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 7:1—thee; Gen 18:25—that the; Exod 1:20—God; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 6:3—and observe; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 6:24—for our good; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 12:25—that it; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Judg 20:34—knew not; 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; 2 Sam 22:25—recompensed; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 2 Kgs 22:18—thus shall ye; 2 Chr 6:23—justifying; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Job 8:6—make; Ps 1:3—whatsoever; Ps 19:11—keeping; Ps 58:11—a reward for; Ps 140:13—Surely; Prov 1:31—General; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 12:14—and; Prov 13:21—righteous; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 40:1—comfort; Jer 17:10—fruit; Jer 21:14—according; Jer 22:15—then; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 42:6—that it; Ezek 14:20—by; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Hos 4:9—reward them; Mic 7:13—for; Zech 6:15—And this; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Matt 16:27—and then; Luke 19:19—Be; Rom 2:6—General; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; Rom 6:21—What; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; Gal 6:5—General; Eph 5:11—unfruitful; Eph 6:3—General; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Rev 2:23—and I will; Rev 22:12—and my

Isaiah 3:11 Woe: Isa 48:22; 57:20, 21; 65:13–15, 20; Ps 1:3–5; 11:5, 6; Eccl 8:13 for the reward: Ps 28:4; 62:12; Prov 1:31; 2 Cor 5:10; Jas 2:13 given him: Heb. done to him, Ps 120:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 7:1—thee; Gen 18:25—that the; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 28:15—all these curses; Judg 20:34—knew not; 1 Sam 4:11—the two sons; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 1 Sam 12:25—But if; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 1 Kgs 22:8—concerning me; 1 Kgs 22:23—and the Lord; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 27:13—the portion; Job 36:12—if; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 19:11—keeping; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 34:21—Evil; Ps 91:8—reward; Ps 140:11—evil; Prov 2:22—the wicked; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 12:14—and; Prov 13:21—righteous; Prov 16:5—unpunished; Prov 24:20—there; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 1:20—if ye refuse; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 17:10—fruit; Jer 21:14—according; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 2:10—lamentations; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 7:27—I will; Ezek 14:4—I the Lord; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Ezek 39:24—General; Hos 12:2—according to his doings; Hos 13:9—thou; Mic 3:4—as; Mic 7:13—for; Mal 3:18—discern; Matt 16:27—and then; Rom 2:6—General; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; Rom 6:23—For the wages; Gal 5:21—that they; Gal 6:5—General; Eph 5:11—unfruitful; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward; Rev 2:23—and I will; Rev 22:12—and my

Isaiah 3:12 children: Isa 3:4; 2 Kgs 11:1; Nah 3:13 lead thee: or, which call thee blessed, Isa 9:15; Num 6:23–27; Jer 5:31; Matt 15:14 destroy: Heb. swallow up, Matt 23:14 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Josh 3:11—passeth; 2 Chr 33:1—twelve; Prov 28:16—prince; Eccl 10:16—when; Isa 9:16—the leaders; Isa 28:7—err in; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 18:15—caused; Jer 23:32—to err; Hos 4:6—My people; Heb 9:7—errors; Jas 5:19—err

Isaiah 3:13 standeth up: Ps 12:5; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Hos 4:1, 2; Mic 6:2 Reciprocal: Ps 7:6—Arise; Jer 2:9—I will; Joel 3:12—for

Isaiah 3:14 enter: Job 22:4; 34:23; Ps 143:2 the ancients: Isa 3:2, 3 ye have eaten: or, ye have burnt, Isa 5:7; Job 24:2–7; Jer 5:27; Amos 4:1; Mic 2:2; 6:10; Matt 21:33 Reciprocal: Job 34:19—princes; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 10:2—that widows; Ezek 16:49—neither; Hos 4:1—for; Jas 2:6—Do

Isaiah 3:15 What mean: Ezek 18:2; Jonah 1:6 ye beat: Isa 58:4; Exod 5:14; Amos 2:6, 7; 8:4–6; Mic 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 22:4—will he enter; Ps 10:9—when; Ps 94:5—break; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Ezek 16:49—neither; Acts 21:13—What; Acts 21:32—beating; Jas 2:6—Do

Isaiah 3:16 the daughters: Isa 1:8; 4:4; Matt 21:5; Luke 23:28 are haughty: Isa 24:4; 32:9–11; Prov 16:18; 30:13; Ezek 16:49, 50; Zeph 3:11 wanton eyes: Heb. deceiving with their eyes, Or, as messakkaroth ainayim is rendered in the Targum, “painting their eyes with stibium”: for sakar is probably the same as the Chaldee sekar or that import. mincing: or, tripping nicely and making: The Eastern ladies wear on their ankles large rings to which smaller ones are attached, which make a tinkling sound as they move nimbly. Reciprocal: Lev 13:47—The garment; Deut 28:56—and delicate; 2 Sam

1:24—General; Ps 144:12—as corner stones; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Prov 6:25—take; Prov 7:10—the attire; Prov 21:4—An high look; Prov 31:13—worketh; Isa 3:9—The show; Isa 3:18—tinkling ornaments; Jer 6:2—daughter; Jer 9:20—hear; Lam 4:5—that did; Ezek 13:17—the daughters; Ezek 16:39—shall strip; Mic 1:16—thy delicate; Mic 2:3—go; Mark 6:22—General; 1 Tim 2:9—with shamefacedness; 1 Tim 5:11—to wax; Jas 5:5—been

Isaiah 3:17 smite: Lev 13:29, 30, 43, 44; Deut 28:27; Rev 16:2 discover: Heb. made naked, Isa 20:4; 47:2, 3; Jer 13:22; Ezek 16:36, 37; 23:25–29; Mic 1:11; Nah 3:5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:35—botch; Job 2:7—from the sole; Isa 5:7—oppression; Isa 32:10—Many days and years; Jer 6:2—daughter; Ezek 23:26—fair jewels; Hos 2:10—now

Isaiah 3:18 tinkling ornaments: Isa 3:16 caul: or, networks, Shevisim probably the rich embroidered kerchiefs used to bind on their caps on the head, described by Lady M. W. Montague, Let. 32. round tires: Judg 8:21 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:30—tired; Esth 2:3—their things; Song 1:10—thy cheeks; Ezek 23:40—and deckedst; Hos 2:9—take; Zeph 1:8—strange; 1 Tim 2:9—not; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Isaiah 3:19 chains: or, sweet-balls, Neteephoth earrings or drops; in Arabic, netafat the bracelets: Gen 24:22, 30, 53; 38:18, 25; Exod 35:22; Num 31:50; Ezek 16:11 mufflers: or, spangled ornaments Reciprocal: Ps 73:6—as a chain; Prov 1:9—an ornament

Isaiah 3:20 tablets: Heb. houses of the soul, Probably perfume boxes, as rendered by Bp. LOWTH. the earrings: Lechashim probably amulets. Gen 35:4; Exod 32:2; Ezek 16:12; Hos 2:13

Isaiah 3:21 rings: Gen 41:42; Esth 8:12; Song 5:14; Luke 15:22; Jas 2:2 nose jewels: Gen 24:47; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:11—forehead

Isaiah 3:22 The changeable suits: Machalatzoth probably loose robes, used according to the weather.

Isaiah 3:23 glasses: Exod 38:8 fine linen: Gen 41:42; 1 Chr 15:27; Ezek 16:10; Luke 16:19; Rev 19:8, 14 veils: Gen 24:65; Ruth 3:15; Song 5:7

Isaiah 3:24 instead: Isa 57:9; Prov 7:17 baldness: Isa 22:12; Ezek 7:18; Mic 1:16 a girding: Isa 15:3; 32:9–11; Job 16:15; Jer 4:8; 6:26; 48:37; 49:3; Lam 2:10; Ezek 27:31; Joel 1:8; Amos 8:10; Rev 11:3 burning: Isa 4:4; Lev 26:16; Deut 28:22; 32:24; Rev 16:9; 18:9 Reciprocal: Lev 13:24—a hot burning; Deut 28:35—botch; 2 Sam 14:26—when he polled; Isa 15:2—all; Isa 32:11—and gird; Jer 13:10—shall; Rev 9:8—hair; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Isaiah 3:25 Thy men: 2 Chr 29:9; Jer 11:22; 14:18; 18:21; 19:7; 21:9; Lam 2:21; Amos 9:10 mighty: Heb. might Reciprocal: Isa 4:1—seven; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 15:8—widows

Isaiah 3:26 her gates: Jer 14:2; Lam 1:4 desolate: or, emptied, Heb. cleansed shall sit: Isa 47:1; Job 2:8, 13; Lam 2:10; Ezek 26:16; Luke 19:44 Reciprocal: Isa 4:1—seven; Isa 6:11—Until the; Isa 24:4—mourneth; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 52:2—Shake; Jer 7:34—for; Jer 13:18—sit; Jer 15:8—widows; Lam 1:1—sit; Lam 2:8—he made; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 12:20—General; 1 Tim 5:5—and desolate

CHAPTER 4

1 In the extremity of evils, Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.

Isaiah 4:1 And in: Isa 2:11, 17; 10:20; 17:7; Luke 21:22 seven: Isa 3:25, 26; 13:12 We will eat: 2 Thess 3:12 let us be called by thy name: Heb. let thy name be called upon us to take away: or, take thou away reproach: Gen 30:23; 1 Sam 1:6; Luke 1:25 Reciprocal: Gen 19:31—to come; Gen 31:7—ten times; 2 Sam 6:23—Michal; Job 19:5—plead; Ps 78:63—maidens; Isa 3:6—a man; Jer 9:20—hear; Jer 15:8—widows; Ezek 38:14—in that; Zech 8:23—take

Isaiah 4:2 the branch: Isa 11:1; 60:21; Jer 23:5; 33:15; Ezek 17:22, 23; Zech 3:8; 6:12 beautiful and glorious: Heb. beauty and glory, Exod 28:2; Zech 9:17; John 1:14; 2 Cor 4:6; 2 Pet 1:16 the fruit: Isa 27:6; 30:23; 45:8; Ps 67:6; 85:11, 12; Hos 2:22, 23; Joel 3:18 them that are escaped: Heb. the escaping, Isa 10:20–22; 27:12, 13; 37:31, 32; Jer 44:14, 28; Ezek 7:16; Joel 2:32; Obad 17; Matt 24:22; Luke 21:36; Rom 11:4, 5; Rev 7:9–14 Reciprocal: Num 17:8—budded; 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; 2 Sam 23:4—tender; 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; Job 40:10—glory; Song 2:3—the apple tree; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 45:20—escaped; Jer 33:8—General; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Ezek 34:29—I will; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Ezek 38:14—in that; Luke 2:32—and; Luke 13:17—and all; John 1:45—and the; John 15:1—vine; Acts 26:6—the promise

Isaiah 4:3 shall be: Isa 1:27; 52:1; 60:21; Ezek 36:24–28; 43:12; Zech 14:20, 21; Eph 1:4; Col 3:12; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 2:9 written: Exod 32:32, 33; Ezek 13:9; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Rev 3:5; 13:8; 17:8; 20:15; 21:27 among the living: or, to life, Acts 13:48 Reciprocal: Num 3:40—General; Ps 69:28—be written; Ps 87:6—when; Isa 6:13—But yet; Isa 10:20—the remnant; Isa 10:24—O my people; Dan 12:1—written; Joel 3:17—Jerusalem; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Rev 20:6—Blessed

Isaiah 4:4 washed away: Isa 3:16–26; Lam 1:9; Ezek 16:6–9; 22:15; 36:25, 29; Joel 3:21; Zeph 3:1; Zech 3:3, 4; 13:1, 9; Mal 3:2, 3 have purged: Isa 26:20, 21; Ezek 24:7–14; Matt 23:37 by the spirit: Isa 9:5; Ezek 22:18–22; Mal 3:2, 3; 4:1; Matt 3:11, 12; John 16:8–11 Reciprocal: Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 1:25—purge; Isa 3:24—burning; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 31:9—whose fire; Isa 60:21—people; Ezek 13:17—the daughters; Ezek 16:9—washed; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Luke 3:16—and with; John 13:8—If; Rev 15:2—mingled

Isaiah 4:5 upon every: Isa 32:18; 33:20; Ps 87:2, 3; 89:7; 111:1; Matt 18:20; 28:20 a cloud: Exod 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20, 24; 40:34–38; Num 9:15–22; Neh 9:12; Ps 78:14; Zech 2:5–10 upon: or, above all the glory: Isa 31:4, 5; 37:35; 46:13; Ps 85:9 a defence: Heb. a covering, Exod 26:1, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 40:38—fire; Num 9:16—General; Deut 1:33—in fire; Neh 9:19—the pillar; Job 5:24—thou shalt know; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 27:5—hide; Ps 48:3—General; Ps 91:1—under; Ps 105:39—spread; Ps 121:5—thy shade; Ps 125:2—the Lord; Isa 25:4—a refuge; Isa 30:1—cover; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Lam 1:6—from; Ezek 11:16—as a; Ezek 26:20—and I shall set; Zech 9:8—I will; 2 Cor 12:9—the power; Rev 7:15—dwell; Rev 7:16—the sun; Rev 15:2—mingled; Rev 21:11—the glory

Isaiah 4:6 tabernacle: Isa 8:14; 25:4; Ps 27:5; 91:1; 121:5, 6; Prov 18:10; Ezek 11:16; Heb

6:18; Rev 7:16 for a covert: Isa 32:2, 18, 19; Matt 7:24–27; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Exod 13:21—General; Exod 26:14—a covering; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Exod 40:38—fire; Num 9:16—General; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Deut 1:33—in fire; Neh 9:19—the pillar; Job 5:24—thou shalt know; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 48:3—General; Song 2:3—I sat; Isa 49:10—neither; 2 Cor 12:9—the power; Rev 7:15—dwell

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Under the parable of a vineyard, God excuses his severe judgment;
- 8 His judgments upon covetousness;
- 11 upon lasciviousness;
- 13 upon impiety;
- 20 and upon injustice;
- 26 the executioners of God's judgments.

Isaiah 5:1 Now: Deut 31:19–22; Judg 5:1–31; Ps 45:1; 101:1 wellbeloved: Song 2:16; 5:2, 16; 6:3 touching: Isa 27:2, 3; Ps 80:8; Song 8:11, 12; Jer 2:21; Matt 21:33; Mark 12:1; Luke 20:9; John 15:1 a very fruitful hill: Heb. the horn of the son of oil Reciprocal: Exod 15:17—plant; Exod 15:21—Sing ye; 2 Sam 12:1—There were; Ps 69:25—habitation; Ps 80:15—vineyard; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Eccl 2:4—I planted; Song 1:1—song; Song 1:7—O thou; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 26:1—this song; Jer 12:10—my vineyard; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Lam 1:7—all her; Ezek 15:2—What; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 19:10—like; Hos 10:1—General; Hos 12:10—used; Zech 4:14—anointed ones; Matt 13:3—in; Matt 20:1—a man; Luke 13:6—fig tree; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; 1 Cor 16:22—love; Col 3:16—and spiritual; Heb 6:8—beareth

Isaiah 5:2 fenced it: or, made a wall about it, Exod 33:16; Num 23:9; Deut 32:8, 9; Ps 44:1–3; Rom 9:4 planted: Jer 2:21 the choicest vine: Sorek in Arabic, sharik certainly denotes an excellent vine; but some with Bp. LOWTH, retain it as a proper name. Sorek was a valley lying between Askelon and Gaza, so called from the excellence of its vines. Judg 16:4 and built: Isa 1:8; Mic 4:8 made: Heb. hewed a winepress: Isa 63:2, 3; Neh 13:15; Rev 14:18–20 he looked: Isa 5:7; 1:2–4, 21–23; Deut 32:6; Matt 21:34; Mark 11:13; 12:2; Luke 13:7; 20:10–18; 1 Cor 9:7 wild grapes: Deut 32:32, 33; Hos 10:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:8—from the tower; Ezra 9:9—a wall; Job 1:10—an hedge; Ps 80:15—vineyard; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Song 6:11—to see the; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 45:4—that which; Matt 3:10—is hewn; Matt 20:1—a man; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Rom 6:5—planted; Phil 1:11—filled; Jas 3:12—the fig tree

Isaiah 5:3 judge: Ps 50:4–6; 51:4; Jer 2:4, 5; Mic 6:2, 3; Matt 21:40, 41; Mark 12:9–12; Luke 20:15, 16; Rom 2:5; 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—What shall we say; 1 Sam 12:7—reason; 2 Kgs 10:9—Ye be righteous; Ps 46:3—the waters; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Jer 6:18—hear; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Hos 4:1—for; Hos 6:4—what; Amos 2:11—Is it; Matt 7:17—every

Isaiah 5:4; Isa 1:5; 2 Chr 36:14–16; Jer 2:30, 31; 6:29, 30; Ezek 24:13; Matt 23:37; Acts 7:51–60 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Exod 37:22—beaten work; Deut 32:32—their grapes; 1 Sam 12:7—reason; 2 Kgs 4:39—a wild vine; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 28:10—For precept; Jer 2:5—What; Jer 2:21—into the degenerate; Jer 8:13—there; Jer 24:2—naughty; Hos 6:4—what; Amos 2:11—Is it; Zeph 3:7—Surely;

Matt 13:12—from; Matt 21:19—and found; Matt 21:34—that; Matt 21:37—They; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Mark 11:20—General; Luke 6:43—General; Luke 20:13—What; Luke 24:47—beginning; Heb 12:15—any root

Isaiah 5:5 go to: Gen 11:4, 7 I will take: Isa 27:10, 11; Lev 26:31–35; Deut 28:49–52; 2 Chr 36:4–10; Neh 2:3; Ps 74:1–10; 80:12–16; Lam 1:2–9; 4:12 trodden down: Heb. for a treading, Isa 10:6; 25:10; 28:3, 18; Lam 1:15; Dan 8:13; Luke 21:24; Rev 11:2 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Exod 37:22—beaten work; 2 Kgs 5:5—go; Ezra 9:9—a wall; Neh 1:3—the wall; Neh 9:30—therefore; Job 1:10—an hedge; Job 42:6—I; Ps 89:40—broken; Eccl 2:1—Go to; Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Isa 1:7—country; Isa 22:5—treading; Jer 2:19—Thine; Jer 18:11—go to; Jer 21:4—and I; Jer 29:4—whom; Lam 2:6—he hath violently; Lam 2:8—purposed; Ezek 19:12—she was; Hos 2:12—I will; Amos 9:11—close; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Matt 21:19—and found; Matt 21:41—He will; Mark 11:14—No; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 13:35—your; Jas 4:13—Go to

Isaiah 5:6 I will lay: Isa 5:9, 10; 6:11, 12; 24:1–3, 12; 32:13, 14; Lev 26:33–35; Deut 29:23; 2 Chr 36:19–21; Jer 25:11; 45:4; Luke 21:24 it shall: Isa 7:23–25; Hos 3:4 also: Isa 30:23; Deut 28:23, 24; Amos 4:7; Zech 14:16, 17; Heb 6:6–8; Rev 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Lev 26:4—Then I; Lev 26:32—And I; 2 Sam 1:21—no dew; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; 2 Chr 6:26—there is no rain; Neh 9:30—therefore; Job 26:8—and the cloud; Job 36:27—he; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 72:6—like; Ps 78:23—Though; Ps 89:40—broken; Ps 147:8—covereth; Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Isa 1:7—country; Isa 1:30—ye shall be; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Isa 55:10—as the rain; Jer 3:3—the showers; Ezek 19:12—she was; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Hos 9:6—nettles; Hos 10:12—rain; Joel 1:7—laid; Amos 8:11—but; Zech 10:1—rain in; Mark 11:14—No; Luke 13:35—your; Acts 14:17—and gave

Isaiah 5:7 the vineyard: Ps 80:8–11, 15; Jer 12:10 his pleasant plant: Heb. plant of his pleasures, Isa 62:5; Ps 147:11; 149:4; Song 7:6; Zeph 3:17 he looked: Isa 5:2; 58:6–8; Exod 22:22–27; Mic 6:8; Zech 7:9–14; Matt 3:8–10; 23:23; John 15:2; 1 Cor 6:8–11; 1 John 3:7, 8 but: The paronomasia, or play of words, is very remarkable here: he looked for mishpat “judgment,” but behold mispach “oppression,” for tzedakah “justice,” but behold tzedkah “a cry.” oppression: Heb. a scab, Isa 1:6; 3:17 a cry: Gen 4:10; Exod 2:23, 24; 3:7; 22:21–24, 27; Deut 15:9; Neh 5:1–5; Job 31:38, 39; 34:28; Prov 21:13; Luke 18:7; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:20—the cry; Lev 25:14—General; Num 5:29—when a wife goeth; Deut 24:15—lest he; Job 20:19—he hath violently; Ps 82:5—all the; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 1:21—it was full; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Isa 10:2—that widows; Isa 24:20—the transgression; Isa 59:6—their works; Isa 59:8—no; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 14:2—the cry; Jer 24:2—naughty; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:29—people; Hos 10:4—thus; Amos 5:7—turn; Amos 5:11—treading; Mic 6:12—the rich; Mark 11:13—he found; 1 Thess 4:6—go; Heb 12:15—any root

Isaiah 5:8 them: Jer 22:13–17; Mic 2:2; Hab 2:9–12; Matt 23:14; Luke 12:16–24 field: 1 Kgs 21:16–20 they: Heb. ye placed, Ezek 11:15; 33:24 Reciprocal: Num 5:29—when a wife goeth; Job 3:14—which built; Job 15:28—desolate; Job 18:19—nor any; Job 20:19—he hath violently; Prov 15:27—He that is; Eccl 4:8—no; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 10:14—And my; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 22:14—I will; Amos 1:13—ripped up the women with child; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 5:11—treading; Hab 2:5—who; Zeph 1:13—build; Luke 12:19—Soul; 1 Tim 6:9—they

Isaiah 5:9 In mine ears, said: or, This is in mine ears, saith, etc. Isa 22:14; Amos 3:7 Of a truth: etc. Heb. If not many houses desolate, etc. desolate. Isa 5:6; 27:10; 2 Chr 36:21; Amos 5:11; 6:11; Matt 22:7; 23:38 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 28:30—build; 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; Job 18:19—nor any; Isa 1:7—country; Isa 28:14—ye; Isa 32:14—the palaces; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 22:14—I will; Jer 39:8—burned; Ezek 9:5—hearing; Amos 3:15—the great; Zeph 1:13—build

Isaiah 5:10 one: Lev 27:16; Ezek 45:10, 11; Joel 1:17; Hag 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 37:22—beaten work; Deut 28:30—build; Deut 28:38—shalt carry; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 8:13—there; Jer 48:33—caused; Hos 3:2—an homer; Hag 1:6—have

Isaiah 5:11 rise: Isa 5:22; 28:1; Prov 23:29, 30; Eccl 10:16, 17; Hos 7:5, 6; Hab 2:15; Luke 21:34; Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 6:10; Gal 5:21; 1 Thess 5:6, 7 inflame: or, pursue, Isa 28:7, 8; Prov 20:1; 23:32 Reciprocal: Prov 19:10—Delight; Prov 23:20—not; Eccl 7:2—better; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 21:4—the night; Isa 24:9—General; Amos 6:4—lie; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Luke 12:19—take; Eph 5:18—be not; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; Jas 5:5—have lived; 1 Pet 4:3—excess

Isaiah 5:12 the harp: Isa 22:13; Gen 31:27; Job 21:11–14; Dan 5:1–4, 23; Amos 6:4–6; Luke 16:19; Jude 12 they regard: Isa 5:19; Job 34:27; Ps 28:5; 92:5, 6; Hos 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:21—the harp; Deut 4:39—and consider; Judg 2:10—knew not; 1 Sam 12:24—consider; Job 17:6—as a tabret; Job 21:12—General; Job 37:7—that; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 64:9—they; Ps 77:11—General; Ps 107:43—is wise; Prov 19:10—Delight; Eccl 7:2—better; Eccl 7:13—Consider; Eccl 10:16—and; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 24:9—General; Isa 26:10—and will not; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Jer 8:7—people; Ezek 21:10—should; Hos 7:2—consider not in; Hos 7:5—made; Amos 6:5—to the; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Hag 2:15—consider; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; Heb 3:1—consider; Jas 5:5—have lived

Isaiah 5:13 my people: Isa 1:7; 42:22–25; 2 Kgs 17:6; 2 Chr 28:5–8 because: Isa 1:3; 27:11; Jer 8:7; Hos 4:6; Matt 23:16–27; Luke 19:44; John 3:19, 20; Rom 1:28; 2 Pet 3:5 honourable men are famished: Heb. glory are men of famine, Jer 14:18; Lam 4:4, 5, 9 multitude: Jer 14:3; Amos 8:13 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Exod 23:23—mine Angel; Ps 14:4—Have; Isa 9:15—ancient; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 39:9—carried; Jer 48:18—and sit; Lam 1:10—spread; Ezek 4:11—shalt drink; Ezek 7:12—for

Isaiah 5:14 hell: Isa 14:9; 30:33; Ps 49:14; Prov 27:20; Ezek 32:18–30; Hab 2:5; Matt 7:13; Rev 20:13–15 opened: Num 16:30–34; Prov 1:12 he that rejoiceth: Isa 21:4; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Ps 55:15; Dan 5:3–6, 30; Nah 1:10; Luke 12:19, 20; 16:20–23; 17:27; 21:34; Acts 12:21–23 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Num 16:32—the earth; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 49:17—his; Isa 10:3—where; Lam 1:10—spread; Ezek 7:12—for; Ezek 7:24—I will also; Luke 4:6—and the; Luke 10:15—thrust; Acts 25:23—with

Isaiah 5:15 the mean: Isa 2:9, 11, 17; 9:14–17; 24:2–4; Ps 62:9; Jer 5:4, 5, 9; Jas 1:9–11; Rev 6:15, 16 the eyes: Isa 10:12; 13:11; 37:23, 29; Exod 9:17; Job 40:11, 12; Dan 4:37; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; Isa 23:9—to stain; Ezek 28:22—I will

Isaiah 5:16 the Lord: Isa 12:4; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 9:16; 21:13; 46:10; Ezek 28:22; 38:23; Rom 2:5; Rev 19:1–5 God that is holy: or, the holy God, Heb. the God the holy, Isa 6:3; 57:15; Rev 3:7; 4:8; 15:3, 4 sanctified: Isa 8:13; 29:23; Lev 10:3; Ezek 36:23; 1 Pet 1:16; 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—the greatness; Lev 22:32—I will; Num 20:13—he was; Josh 24:19—holy; 2 Chr 31:18—they sanctified; Ps 71:19—Thy righteousness; Ps 71:22—O thou; Ps 83:18—That men; Ps 98:9—with righteousness; Ps 99:9—for the; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 23:9—to stain; Ezek 20:41—and I will; Ezek 28:25—be sanctified; Ezek 39:27—and am; Dan 4:37—all; Rom 9:28—in righteousness; 1 Pet 3:15—sanctify

Isaiah 5:17 shall the lambs: Isa 7:21, 22, 25; 17:2; 32:14; 40:11; 65:10; Zeph 2:6, 14 the waste: Isa 10:16; Deut 32:15; Ps 17:10, 14; 73:7; 119:70; Jer 5:28; Amos 4:1–3 strangers: Isa 1:7; Deut 28:33; Neh 9:37; Lam 5:2; Hos 8:7; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Isa 14:30—the poor; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Ezek 34:16—but I

Isaiah 5:18 draw: Isa 28:15; Judg 17:5, 13; 2 Sam 16:20–23; Ps 10:11; 14:1; 36:2; 94:5–11; Jer 5:31; 8:5–9; 23:10, 14, 24; 28:15, 16; 44:15–19; Ezek 13:10, 11, 22; Zeph 1:12; John 16:2; Acts 26:9 Reciprocal: Prov 16:27—diggeth; Prov 30:8—Remove; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 30:1—add; Jer 9:5—weary; Jer 36:23—he cut; Mal 2:17—Where; 2 Pet 3:4—where

Isaiah 5:19 Let him: Isa 66:5; Jer 5:12, 13; 17:15; Ezek 12:22, 27; Amos 5:18, 19; 2 Pet 3:3, 4 let the: Isa 30:11; Jer 23:18, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; Deut 32:35—the things; Ps 71:22—O thou; Ps 107:11—contemned; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 5:12—they regard; Isa 28:15—We have; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 60:22—I the Lord; Jer 36:23—he cut; Ezek 11:3—It is not; Amos 9:10—The evil; Mic 2:3—go; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Mal 2:17—Where; Mal 3:13—Your; John 6:30—see; Acts 4:28—and; Eph 1:11—the counsel; 2 Pet 2:3—whose

Isaiah 5:20 them: Prov 17:15; Mal 2:17; 3:15; Matt 6:23; 15:3–6; 23:16–23; Luke 11:35; 16:15; 2 Tim 3:1–5; 2 Pet 2:1, 18, 19 call evil good: Heb. say concerning evil, It is good, etc Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 32:5—vile; John 11:49—Ye

Isaiah 5:21 wise: Job 11:12; Prov 3:7; 26:12, 16; John 9:41; Rom 1:22; 11:25; 12:16; 1 Cor 3:18–20 in their own sight: Heb. before their face Reciprocal: Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 32:13—We; Job 37:24—he; Prov 23:4—cease; Prov 26:5—conceit; Prov 28:11—his own conceit; Isa 19:12—where are thy; Isa 47:10—Thy wisdom; Jer 9:23—wise; Ezek 28:5—thy great wisdom; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 11:25—because; Luke 11:35—General; John 7:49—General; Rom 2:19—art confident; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge

Isaiah 5:22 mighty: Isa 5:11; 28:1–3, 7; Prov 23:19, 20; Hab 2:15 Reciprocal: Ps 75:8—it is full; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Isa 56:12—I will; Hos 7:5—made; Amos 2:6—because; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Eph 5:18—be not

Isaiah 5:23 justify: Exod 23:6–9; Prov 17:15; 24:24; 31:4, 5 for reward: Isa 1:23; Deut 16:19; 2 Chr 19:7; Prov 17:23; Mic 3:11; 7:3 take: Isa 10:2; 1 Kgs 21:13; Ps 94:21; Matt 23:35; 27:24, 25; Jas 5:6 Reciprocal: Exod 23:8—thou shalt take; Deut 25:1—General; Ps

50:17—castest; Ps 50:18—consentedst; Prov 18:5—to overthrow; Isa 32:7—instruments; Isa 59:14—General; Hos 7:5—made; Amos 2:6—because; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; John 7:24—General; Acts 8:33—judgment

Isaiah 5:24 fire: Heb. tongue of fire devoureth: Isa 47:14; Exod 15:7; Joel 2:5; Nah 1:10; Mal 4:1; 1 Cor 3:12, 13 the flame: Matt 3:12; Luke 3:17 their root: Isa 9:14–17; Job 18:16; Hos 9:16; Amos 2:9 cast away: 1 Sam 15:23, 26; 2 Kgs 17:14, 15; Neh 9:26; Ps 50:17; Jer 6:19; 8:9; Luke 7:30; John 12:48; Heb 10:28, 29 despised: Isa 30:12; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; Luke 10:16; Acts 13:41; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; Num 17:5—blossom; Deut 28:24—make the rain; 2 Kgs 19:22—the Holy One; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Job 8:17—roots; Job 21:18—as stubble; Ps 71:22—O thou; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 9:18—mount; Isa 26:11—fire; Isa 33:11—your; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Ezek 15:6—General; Amos 2:4—because; Obad 18—for stubble

Isaiah 5:25 the anger: Deut 31:17; 32:19–22; 2 Kgs 13:3; 22:13–17; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 106:40; Lam 2:1–3; 5:22; 1 Thess 2:16 stretched: Isa 14:26, 27 the hills: Ps 18:7; 68:8; 77:18; 114:7; Jer 4:24; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:10; Rev 20:11 torn: or, as dung, 1 Kgs 14:11; 16:4; 21:24; 2 Kgs 9:37; Ps 83:10; Jer 8:2; 9:22; 15:3; 16:4; Zeph 1:17 For all: Isa 9:12, 13, 17, 21; 10:4; Lev 26:14–46; Ps 78:38; Dan 9:16; Hos 14:4 Reciprocal: Num 11:10—the anger; 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Job 1:11—But put; Ps 60:2—made; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 25:10—even; Isa 25:11—he shall spread; Isa 29:2—I will; Jer 4:8—the; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 21:5—with an; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 25:33—they shall be; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 14:9—and I will; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 16:27—I have; Amos 2:4—because; Amos 8:8—the land; Mic 4:11—many

Isaiah 5:26 he will: Isa 11:12; 18:3; Jer 51:27 hiss: Isa 7:18; Zech 10:8 end: Isa 39:3; Deut 28:49; Ps 72:8; Jer 5:15; Mal 1:11 they: Isa 30:16; Jer 4:13; Lam 4:19; Joel 2:7; Hab 1:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:11—of the king; Isa 10:3—in the desolation; Isa 13:2—Lift ye up; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 29:6—General; Jer 6:4—Prepare; Jer 6:23—their; Jer 25:9—I; Jer 50:26—against; Zech 14:2—gather

Isaiah 5:27 shall be: Joel 2:7, 8 neither: Isa 11:5; 45:1, 5; 1 Kgs 2:5; Job 12:18, 21 marg. Ps 18:32; 93:1; Dan 5:6; Eph 6:13, 14 nor the latchet: Deut 32:25 Reciprocal: Nah 2:5—they shall stumble; Luke 12:35—your loins

Isaiah 5:28 arrows: Ps 45:5; 120:4; Jer 5:16; Ezek 21:9–11 their horses': Judg 5:22; Jer 47:3; Mic 4:13; Nah 2:3, 4; 3:2 Reciprocal: Jer 4:13—his chariots; Jer 25:32—and a; Jer 50:14—bend; Jer 50:42—shall ride; Ezek 26:11—hoofs; Dan 7:4—like; Dan 11:40—like; Rev 9:17—as the

Isaiah 5:29 roaring: Isa 31:4; Gen 49:9; Num 24:9; Jer 4:7; 49:19; 50:17; Hos 11:10; Amos 3:8; Zech 11:3 lay hold: Isa 42:22; 49:24, 25; Ps 50:22; Mic 5:8 Reciprocal: Isa 15:7—the abundance; Isa 21:8—General; Jer 2:15—young lions; Ezek 19:2—young lions; Dan 7:4—like; Hos 5:14—none; Hos 13:8—wild beast; Nah 2:11—the dwelling; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 9:17—as the; Rev 10:3—loud; Rev 13:2—and his mouth

Isaiah 5:30 like: Ps 93:3, 4; Jer 6:23; 50:42; Luke 21:25 if one look: Isa 8:22; 13:10; Exod 10:21–23; Jer 4:23–28; Lam 3:2; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:10; Amos 8:9; Matt 24:29; Luke 21:25, 26; Rev 6:12; 16:10, 11 sorrow: or, distress and the light: etc. or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof Reciprocal: Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 59:9—we wait;

Jer 4:28—the heavens; Jer 13:16—before; Jer 30:5—a voice; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Ezek 30:18—the day; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Amos 4:13—that maketh; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; 1 Pet 5:8—as

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Isaiah, in a vision of the Lord in his glory,
- 5 being terrified, has apprehensions removed;
- 8 He offers himself, and is sent to shew the obstinacy of the people unto their desolation;
- 13 A remnant shall be saved.

Isaiah 6:1 AM 3245, BC 759 the year: 2 Kgs 15:7, Azariah, 2 Chr 26:22, 23 I saw also: Exod 24:10, 11; Num 12:8; Ezek 1:1, 25–28; John 1:18; 12:41; 1 Tim 6:16 sitting: Isa 66:1; 1 Kgs 22:19; Ezek 10:1; Dan 7:9; Matt 25:31; Rev 3:21; 4:2, 10; 5:1, 7; 6:16; 7:15–17 high: Isa 12:4; 57:15; Ps 46:10; 108:5; 113:5; Eph 1:20, 21 his train: or, the skirts thereof filled: 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; Rev 15:8 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 25:20—toward; Exod 29:43—sanctified; 2 Chr 5:14—the glory; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; 2 Chr 18:18—I saw; 2 Chr 26:3—Uzziah; Job 2:1—Again; Job 42:5—mine; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa 1:1—the days; Isa 14:28—General; Jer 3:17—the throne; Jer 17:12—General; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Ezek 44:2—because; Dan 10:17—talk; Amos 9:1—I saw; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Acts 7:32—Then; Acts 7:55—and saw; 2 Cor 4:6—the light; Rev 11:19—the temple

Isaiah 6:2 stood: 1 Kgs 22:19; Job 1:6; Dan 7:10; Zech 3:4; Luke 1:10; Rev 7:11 seraphims: Ps 104:4; Ezek 1:4; Heb 1:7 wings: Exod 25:20; 37:9; 1 Kgs 6:24, 27; 8:7; Ezek 1:6, 9, 24; 10:21; Rev 4:8 covered his face: Gen 17:3; Exod 3:6; 1 Kgs 19:13; Ps 89:7 his feet: Job 4:18; 15:15; Ezek 1:11 did fly: Isa 6:6; Ps 18:10; 103:20; Ezek 10:16; Dan 9:21; Rev 8:13; 14:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:42—put his face; Neh 9:6—the host; Job 2:1—Again; Ps 84:1—O Lord; Ps 113:6—humbleth; Ps 148:2—all his angels; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 11:2—Thy will; Eph 3:10—intent; Heb 1:14—ministering

Isaiah 6:3 one cried unto another: Heb. this cried to this, Exod 15:20, 21; Ezra 3:11; Ps 24:7–10 Holy: Exod 15:11; Rev 4:8, 9; 15:3, 4 the whole earth: etc. Heb. his glory is the fulness of the whole earth, Isa 11:9, 10; 24:16; 40:5; Num 14:21; Ps 19:1–3; 57:11; 72:19; Hab 2:14; Zech 14:9; Eph 1:18 Reciprocal: Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Josh 24:19—holy; 1 Sam 2:2—none holy; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; Neh 9:6—the host; Job 4:18—he put; Ps 22:3—But; Ps 24:10—The Lord; Ps 30:4—holiness; Ps 57:5—thy glory; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 84:1—O Lord; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 99:3—for it; Ps 99:9—for the; Ps 103:1—holy name; Ps 108:5—thy glory; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 148:13—for his name; Prov 30:3—the holy; Isa 2:10—for fear; Isa 5:16—God that is holy; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 37:16—Lord; Isa 57:15—whose; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Ezek 43:2—the glory; Ezek 43:5—the glory; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Dan 4:17—the holy; Amos 9:1—Smite; Hab 3:3—and the earth; Zech 3:4—those; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 1:49—and; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 11:2—Thy will; Acts 7:2—The God; Eph 3:21—be; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 12:21—Moses; 1 Pet 1:15—is; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 6:4 posts: Ezek 1:24; 10:5; Amos 9:1 door: Heb. thresholds the house: Exod 40:34; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; 2 Chr 5:13, 14; 6:1; Ps 18:8; Rev 11:19; 15:8 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—General; Exod 40:35—General; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Luke 2:9—and they

Isaiah 6:5 said I: Exod 33:20; Judg 6:22; 13:22; Job 42:5, 6; Dan 10:6–8; Hab 3:16; Luke 5:8, 9; Rev 1:16, 17 undone: Heb. cut off a man: Exod 4:10; 6:12, 30; Jer 1:6; Zech 3:1–7; Matt 12:34–37; Jas 3:1, 2 I dwell: Isa 29:13; Jer 9:3–8; Ezek 2:6–8; 33:31; Jas 3:6–10 mine eyes: Isa 33:17; Rev 1:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—I have; Gen 18:30—General; Gen 29:19—General; Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 3:11—General; Lev 13:45—Unclean; 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 2 Sam 24:17—I have sinned; 1 Kgs 19:13—he wrapped his face; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; 2 Chr 7:2—the priests; Neh 1:6—both I; Job 4:14—Fear; Job 9:20—mine; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 23:16—For God; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 31:22—I am; Ps 116:12—General; Prov 18:12—and; Prov 30:2—I am; Song 2:14—that art; Isa 64:6—are all; Jer 4:31—Woe; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Dan 9:20—confessing; Mic 7:1—woe; Zeph 1:7—thy; Zech 3:4—I have; Zech 14:16—the King; Luke 2:9—and they; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 18:13—standing; Acts 2:3—like; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 7:21—evil; 1 Cor 9:16—woe; Gal 3:11—that; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 3:9—not

Isaiah 6:6 flew: Isa 6:2; Dan 9:21–23; Heb 1:7, 14 having: etc. Heb. and in his hand a live coal, Ezek 10:2; Matt 3:11; Acts 2:3; Rev 8:3–5 which: Lev 16:12; Heb 9:22–26; 13:10; Rev 8:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; Num 16:46—from off; Jer 1:9—and touched; Ezek 1:8—General; Ezek 10:8—General; Rev 14:6—another; Rev 16:7—out

Isaiah 6:7 he laid it upon: Heb. caused it to touch, Jer 1:9; Dan 10:16 thine iniquity: Isa 43:25; 53:5, 10; Matt 9:2; Heb 9:13, 14; 1 John 1:7; 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 4:11—General; Lev 16:12—from off; Num 16:46—from off; Neh 8:10—the joy; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Ps 85:3—taken; Ezek 10:2—coals; Dan 9:21—touched; Hos 14:2—away; Matt 8:15—touched; Rev 14:6—another

Isaiah 6:8 I heard: Gen 3:8–10; Deut 4:33–36; Ezek 1:24; 10:5; Acts 28:25–28 Whom: Exod 4:10–13; 1 Kgs 22:20; Acts 22:21; 26:16, 17 us: Gen 1:26; 3:22; 11:7 Then: Matt 4:20–22; Acts 20:24; Eph 3:8 Here am I: Heb. Behold me, Isa 65:1 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—General; Josh 5:14—What saith; 1 Sam 3:9—Speak; 2 Sam 1:7—Here am I; Neh 8:10—the joy; Job 38:35—Here we are; Jer 23:21—General; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 9:1—cried; Dan 4:17—the holy; Acts 9:10—Behold; Rom 1:15—I; 1 Cor 9:17—if I; 1 Pet 5:2—not by

Isaiah 6:9 Go: Isa 29:13; 30:8–11; Exod 32:7–10; Jer 15:1, 2; Hos 1:9 Hear ye: Isa 43:8; 44:18–20; Matt 13:14, 15; Mark 4:12; Luke 8:10; John 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:8 indeed: or, without ceasing, Heb. in hearing indeed: Heb. in seeing. Reciprocal: Exod 10:20—General; Deut 28:28—General; Deut 29:4—General; Josh 11:20—it was; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; Job 12:24—He taketh; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Ps 119:144—understanding; Isa 28:13—that; Isa 29:10—the Lord; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Jer 4:22—For my; Jer 5:21—O foolish; Jer 6:10—their ear; Jer 7:27—hearken; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Ezek 12:2—which; Zech 11:17—the sword; Matt 15:10—Hear; Mark 3:5—hardness; Mark 7:14—and understand; Mark 8:18—see; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 20:7—that; John 8:27—General; John 8:43—ye cannot; John

9:39—might be; John 10:6—they understood not; John 12:39—because; John 12:41—when; 2 Cor 7:9—that ye; 2 Thess 2:11—God

Isaiah 6:10 the heart: Isa 29:10; 63:17; Exod 7:3; 10:27; 11:10; 14:17; Deut 2:30; Ezek 3:6–11; 2 Cor 2:16 fat: Deut 32:15; Ps 17:10 ears heavy: Jer 6:10; Zech 7:11 lest: Jer 5:21; John 3:19, 20; Acts 3:19; 28:27 convert: Isa 19:22; Matt 13:15 Reciprocal: Gen 48:10—dim; Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod 10:20—General; Lev 3:3—the fat; Deut 28:28—General; Deut 29:4—General; Josh 11:20—it was; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; Neh 9:25—did eat; Job 12:24—He taketh; Job 15:27—he covereth; Job 33:16—openeth; Ps 51:13—converted; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Ps 119:70—heart is as fat; Ps 119:144—understanding; Ps 135:16—eyes have they; Prov 16:30—shutteth; Prov 30:3—the holy; Song 5:7—watchmen; Isa 28:13—that; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Isa 59:1—his ear; Jer 4:22—For my; Jer 7:27—hearken; Jer 17:14—Heal; Jer 36:3—that I; Lam 3:65—sorrow; Ezek 12:2—which; Dan 4:16—be changed; Zech 7:12—lest; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Zech 11:17—the sword; Matt 13:14—the prophecy; Matt 18:3—Except; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 3:5—hardness; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 8:18—see; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 20:7—that; John 10:6—they understood not; John 12:39—because; John 12:41—when; Acts 28:26—Go; Rom 11:7—and the rest; 2 Cor 3:14—their; 2 Cor 4:4—blinded; Eph 1:18—eyes; 2 Thess 2:11—God; Heb 5:11—dull; Rev 22:2—healing

Isaiah 6:11 Lord: Ps 74:10; 90:13; 94:3 Until the: Isa 1:7; 3:26; 24:1–12 utterly desolate: Heb. desolate with desolation Reciprocal: Gen 29:19—General; Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 4:26—ye shall; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 1 Chr 20:1—wasted; Ps 69:25—habitation; Song 5:7—watchmen; Isa 1:25—purge; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 10:22—the consumption; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 24:3—shall; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 32:13—come; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 7:34—for; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 34:22—and I will; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 44:6—wasted; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 6:6—all your; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 15:8—I will; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Ezek 36:4—desolate; Dan 8:13—How; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Mic 2:4—We; Mic 7:13—General; Zeph 1:2—I will; Zeph 1:13—their goods

Isaiah 6:12 the Lord: Isa 26:15; 2 Kgs 25:11, 21; Jer 15:4; 52:28–30 a great: Jer 4:29; 12:7; Lam 5:20; Rom 11:1, 2, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:2—according; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 52:27—Thus; Dan 9:2—the desolations

Isaiah 6:13 But yet: Isa 1:9; 4:3; 10:20–22; Matt 24:22; Mark 13:20; Rom 11:5, 6, 16–29 and it shall return: etc. or, when it is returned, and hath been broused teil tree: The teil-tree is the linden or lime-tree, a species very common in Palestine; the leaf of which resembles that of the laurel, and its flower that of the olive. But the original ailah which our translators render the oak (but here distinguished from allon, the oak,) and Bp. LOWTH the ilex in Isa 1:29, 30, probably denotes, as Celsius contends, the terebinth? It is an evergreen of moderate size, but having the top and branches large in proportion to the trunk; leaves, like those of the olive, but green intermixed with red and purple; flowers, like those of the vine, growing in bunches, and purple; fruit, of a ruddy purple, the size of a juniper berry, hanging in clusters, very juicy, and containing a single seed of the size of a grape stone; wood, hard and fibrous, from which a resin distils; with an

excrescence scattered among the leaves, of the size of a chestnut, of a purple colour, variegated with green and white. substance: or, stock, or stem, Job 14:7–9 so the holy: Isa 65:8, 9; Gen 22:18; Ezra 9:2; Mal 2:15; John 15:1–3; Rom 9:5; 11:5, 24; Gal 3:16–19, 28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 18:26—General; Gen 30:27—the Lord; Deut 14:2—General; 2 Chr 12:12—also in Judah things went well; 2 Chr 30:6—and he will; Isa 7:2—the house; Isa 7:3—Shearjashub; Isa 10:22—yet a remnant; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 30:17—a beacon; Isa 37:31—remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 31:17—General; Ezek 6:8—General; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 14:22—therein; Mic 4:7—I will; Zeph 3:13—remnant; Zech 13:8—but; Rom 9:29—Except; Rom 11:17—some; Gal 3:8—In; Rev 7:3—Hurt not

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Ahaz, being troubled with fear of Rezin and Pekah, is comforted by Isaiah;
- 10 Ahaz, having liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath for a sign, Christ promised;
- 17 His judgment is prophesied to come by Assyria.

Isaiah 7:1 the days: 2 Kgs 16:1; 2 Chr 28:1–6 Rezin: Isa 8:6; 2 Kgs 15:37; Ps 83:3–5 but could: Isa 7:4–9; 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:13—Hast thou; 2 Kgs 3:18—he will; 2 Kgs 15:27—Pekah; 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth; 2 Kgs 16:5—Rezin; 2 Chr 20:1—the children of Moab; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; 2 Chr 28:16—did king; Ps 48:4—General; Isa 8:7—the king; Isa 11:13—the envy; Ezek 16:57—reproach; Amos 6:13—Have; Matt 1:9—Achaz

Isaiah 7:2 the house: Isa 7:13; 6:13; 37:35; 2 Sam 7:16; 1 Kgs 11:32; 12:16; 13:2; Jer 21:12 is confederate with: Heb. resteth on, Isa 7:17; 11:13; 2 Chr 25:10; 28:12; Ezek 37:16–19; Hos 12:1 And his heart: Isa 8:12; 37:27; Lev 26:36, 37; Num 14:1–3; Deut 28:65, 66; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Ps 11:1; 27:1, 2; 112:7, 8; Prov 28:1; Matt 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Lev 26:16—terror; 1 Sam 17:24—sore; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 2 Kgs 16:5—Rezin; Ps 83:5—they are; Isa 8:6—rejoice; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 33:14—sinners; Ezek 21:7—For the; Ezek 27:16—Syria; Matt 1:20—Joseph; Acts 21:3—Syria; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; Rev 6:13—of a

Isaiah 7:3 Go forth: Exod 7:15; Jer 19:2, 3; 22:1 Shearjashub: that is, The remnant shall return, Isa 6:13; 10:21; 55:7; Rom 9:27 the end: Isa 36:2; 2 Kgs 18:17; 20:20 highway: or, causeway Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; Neh 3:16—the pool; Isa 8:18—I and the

Isaiah 7:4 Take heed: Isa 30:7, 15; Exod 14:13, 14; 2 Chr 20:17; Lam 3:26 fear not: Isa 8:11–14; 35:4; 41:14; 51:12, 13; Matt 10:28; 24:6 neither be fainthearted: Heb. let not they heart be tender, Deut 20:3; 1 Sam 17:32 the two tails: Isa 7:8; 8:4; 2 Kgs 15:29, 30; Amos 4:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:36—I will send; 2 Sam 3:39—weak; 2 Kgs 15:27—Pekah; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 2 Chr 28:6—Pekah; Isa 7:1—but could; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Isa 37:6—Be not; Amos 6:13—Have

Isaiah 7:5 Syria: Ps 2:2; 83:3, 4; Nah 1:11; Zech 1:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:8—took; 2 Chr 28:6—Pekah; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 83:5—For; Prov 16:3—thy thoughts; Prov

21:30—General; Isa 8:10—counsel; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Matt 2:7—General; Acts 5:38—for

Isaiah 7:6 vex: or, waken, lit, disgust, [H6973] Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; 2 Chr 21:7—Howbeit; 2 Chr 28:5—delivered him; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 83:3—They; Prov 19:21—many; Isa 8:6—rejoice

Isaiah 7:7; Isa 8:10; 10:6–12; 37:29; 46:10, 11; Ps 2:4–6; 33:11; 76:10; Prov 21:30; Lam 3:37; Dan 4:35; Acts 4:25–28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; 2 Chr 21:7—Howbeit; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 83:3—They; Prov 19:21—many; Isa 9:8—sent a word; Isa 28:18—your covenant

Isaiah 7:8 For the head: Dr. JUBB transposes the former part of Isa 7:9, and renders, “Though the head of Syria be Damascus; and the head of Damascus Retzin; and the head of Ephraim be Samaria; and the head of Samaria Remaliah’s son; yet within threescore and five years Ephraim shall be broken, that he be no more a people.” This renders the passage perfectly clear; and the prophecy received its full accomplishment when Esarhaddon carried away the remains of the ten tribes. 2 Sam 8:6 within: Isa 8:4; 17:1–3; 2 Kgs 17:5–23; Ezra 4:2 that it be not a people: Heb. from a people, Hos 1:6–10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:5—And when; 2 Kgs 8:7—Damascus; 2 Kgs 15:37—Rezin; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Ps 60:2—broken; Isa 7:4—the two tails; Isa 9:8—sent a word; Isa 10:9—Samaria; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 28:1—whose; Jer 48:42—from; Ezek 27:18—Damascus; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Amos 1:3—Damascus

Isaiah 7:9 the head: 1 Kgs 16:24–29; 2 Kgs 15:27 If ye: etc. or, ye not believe, it is because ye are not stable, 2 Chr 20:20; Acts 27:11, 25; Rom 11:20; Heb 11:6; 1 John 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 4:5—That they; Exod 16:28—General; Exod 19:9—believe; Num 20:12—Because ye believed; Deut 1:32—General; Deut 32:20—children; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 2 Kgs 7:2—thou shalt see it; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; 2 Chr 28:6—Pekah; Ps 78:22—General; Isa 7:8—For the head; Isa 9:9—even Ephraim; Isa 28:1—whose; Jer 43:2—Thou speakest; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Mark 11:22—Have; Luke 1:20—because; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 4:20—staggered

Isaiah 7:10 Moreover: etc. Heb. and the Lord added to speak, Isa 1:5, 13; 8:5; 10:20; Hos 13:2 marg.

Isaiah 7:11 a sign: Isa 37:30; 38:7, 8, 22; Judg 6:36–40; 2 Kgs 20:8–11; Jer 19:1, 10; 51:63, 64; Matt 12:38–40; 16:1–4 ask it either in the depth: or, make thy petition deep Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Gen 24:14—thereby; Exod 7:9—Show; Judg 6:17—show; 1 Sam 14:10—this shall be a sign; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; Prov 25:3—heaven; John 6:30—What

Isaiah 7:12 I will not ask: 2 Kgs 16:15; 2 Chr 28:22 neither: Ezek 33:31 tempt: Deut 6:16; Mal 3:15; Acts 5:9; 1 Cor 10:9 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Luke 8:49—trouble; Acts 15:10—Why; Jas 4:2—because

Isaiah 7:13 O house: Isa 7:2; 2 Chr 21:7; Jer 21:12; Luke 1:69 Is it a small: Gen 30:15; Num 16:9, 13; Ezek 16:20, 47; 34:18 to weary: 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Jer 6:11 will ye: Isa 1:24; 43:24;

63:10; 65:3-5; Amos 3:13; Mal 2:17; Acts 7:51; Heb 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; 1 Kgs 16:31—as if it had been a light thing; 2 Kgs 3:18—a light; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Ps 78:40—grieve; Isa 8:3—Call his name; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 6:9—I am; Hos 9:17—My God; Amos 2:13—Behold; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 1:20—Joseph; Matt 22:42—The Son; Acts 13:23—this; Eph 4:30—grieve

Isaiah 7:14 Behold: Gen 3:15; Jer 31:22; Matt 1:23; Luke 1:35 shall call: or, thou, O virgin shall call: Gen 4:1, 2, 25; 16:11; 29:32; 30:6, 8; 1 Sam 1:20; 4:21 Immanuel: Isa 8:8; 9:6; John 1:1, 2, 14; Rom 9:5; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; Exod 3:12—token; Exod 3:13—What is his name; Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 33:19—proclaim; Lev 4:28—a kid; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; Judg 1:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 10:7—God; 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 2 Kgs 20:8—What shall be; Ps 22:9—thou didst; Ps 72:17—His name; Prov 30:4—and what; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 8:3—Call his name; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 32:2—a man; Isa 37:30—this shall; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 23:6—and this; Jer 33:14—General; Hos 1:4—Call; Hos 1:7—will save; Mic 5:5—when the; Zech 12:8—the house; Mal 3:1—and; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 22:42—The Son; Luke 1:27—General; Luke 1:31—thou; Luke 2:7—she; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 20:44—how; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:45—and the; John 19:5—Behold; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 4:4—of a; Phil 2:6—in; Col 2:9—in; 1 Tim 2:15—she; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 10:5—but; Jas 2:7—worthy; Rev 12:5—she

Isaiah 7:15 Butter: Connecting this verse with the preceding and following, we may render with Dr. JUBB and Lowth, “Behold the virgin—haalmah as the word uniformly signifies, Gen 24:43; Exod 2:8; Ps 68:26; Prov 30:19; Song 1:3; 6:8 shall conceive and bear a son, and thou shalt call his name Immanuel; butter and honey shall he eat when he shall know to refuse the evil and choose the good. For,” etc. Isa 7:22; Matt 3:4 know: Ps 51:5; Amos 5:15; Luke 1:35; 2:40, 52; Rom 12:9; Phil 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 1:39—which in; Deut 32:14—Butter; Job 20:17—of honey; Ps 22:9—thou didst; Prov 24:13—eat; Prov 25:16—Hast; Song 4:11—honey; Isa 8:4—before; Heb 5:14—to discern

Isaiah 7:16 before: Deut 1:39; Jonah 4:11 the land: Isa 8:4; 9:11; 17:1-3; 2 Kgs 15:29, 30; 16:9 Reciprocal: Isa 8:18—I and the; Isa 16:14—three; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 17:9—General; Phil 1:10—ye

Isaiah 7:17 bring upon: Isa 8:7, 8; 10:5, 6; 36:1-Isa 37:38; 2 Kgs 18:1-2 Kgs 19:37; 2 Chr 28:19-21; 32:1-33; 33:11; 36:6-20; Neh 9:32 the day: 1 Kgs 12:16-19; 2 Chr 10:16-19 Reciprocal: Gen 48:19—I know it; 1 Kgs 12:19—Israel; 2 Kgs 16:8—to the king; 2 Kgs 17:21—For he rent; 2 Kgs 18:13—come up; 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; 2 Chr 28:16—did king; Isa 7:2—is confederate with; Isa 7:18—bee; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Jer 50:17—first; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Joel 1:2—Hath; Amos 3:11—General; Mic 1:15—will

Isaiah 7:18 hiss: Isa 5:26 fly: Isa 30:1, 2; 31:1; Exod 8:21, 24; Deut 1:44; 7:20; Josh 24:12; Ps 118:12 bee: Isa 7:17; 2 Kgs 23:33, 34 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; 2 Chr 33:11—of the king; Neh 9:32—since the time; Ps 105:31—there; Isa 18:3—see ye; Ezek 27:23—Asshur; Joel 2:11—utter; Zech 10:8—hiss

Isaiah 7:19 in the holes: Isa 2:19, 21; 2 Chr 33:11; Jer 16:16; Mic 7:17 bushes: or, commendable trees

Isaiah 7:20 shave: Isa 10:6; 2 Kgs 16:7, 8; 2 Chr 28:20, 21; Jer 27:6, 7; Ezek 5:1–4; 29:18, 20 head: Isa 1:5; 9:14–17; 24:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:29—carried them; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Ezek 27:23—Asshur; Amos 6:14—I will; Nah 1:12—cut down

Isaiah 7:21 a man: Isa 7:25; 5:17; 17:2; 37:30; Jer 39:10 Reciprocal: Isa 14:30—the poor; Hos 4:16—as a lamb

Isaiah 7:22 butter and honey: Isa 7:15; 2 Sam 17:29; Matt 3:4 land: Heb. midst of the land Reciprocal: Deut 32:14—Butter; Job 20:17—of honey; Prov 25:16—Hast; Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Isa 7:25—but it; Isa 14:30—the poor; 1 Cor 9:7—eateth not of the milk

Isaiah 7:23 a thousand vines: Song 8:11, 12; Matt 21:33 be for briers: Isa 5:6; 32:12–14; Jer 4:26; Heb 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Deut 8:8—vines; Job 31:40—thistles; Isa 17:2—they shall; Isa 32:10—for; Isa 32:13—come; Jer 48:33—caused; Ezek 12:20—General; Hos 2:12—I will; Hos 9:6—nettles; Mark 12:1—and let

Isaiah 7:24; Gen 27:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:20—General

Isaiah 7:25 but it: Isa 7:21, 22; 13:20–22; 17:2; Zeph 2:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:6—mattocks; Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Isa 27:10—there shall the

CHAPTER 8

- 1 In Maher-shalal-hash-baz, he prophesies that Syria and Israel shall be subdued by Assyria;
- 5 Judah likewise for their infidelity;
- 9 God's judgments shall be irresistible;
- 11 Comfort shall be to them that fear God;
- 19 Great afflictions to idolaters.

Isaiah 8:1 Take thee: Jer 36:2, 28, 32 write: Isa 30:8; Job 19:23, 24; Hab 2:2, 3 a man's pen: Rev 13:18; 21:17, Maher-shalal-hash-baz, Heb. in making speed to the spoil, he hasteneth the prey, Or, Make speed, etc. hasten, etc Reciprocal: Isa 8:3—Call his name; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 32:10—and took; Jer 36:4—upon; Jer 51:60—General; Ezek 24:2—write; Dan 7:1—he wrote; Hos 1:3—General; Zech 5:1—roll; Rev 10:4—I was; Rev 19:9—Write

Isaiah 8:2 I took: Ruth 4:2, 10, 11; 2 Cor 13:1 Uriah: 2 Kgs 16:10, 11; 18:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:1—Zechariah; Jer 32:10—and took

Isaiah 8:3 went: Heb. approached the prophetess: Judg 4:4; 2 Kgs 22:14 she conceived: Hos 1:3–9 Call his name: Isa 7:13, 14, Maher-shalal-hash-baz, Isa 8:1 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:10—ye are witnesses; Isa 8:18—I and the; Jer 20:3—hath; Luke 1:13—thou; Luke 1:60—Not; Heb 13:4—Marriage

Isaiah 8:4 before: Isa 7:15, 16; Deut 1:39; Jonah 4:11; Rom 9:11 the riches of Damascus: etc. or, he that is before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches, etc. Isa 10:6-14; 17:3; 2 Kgs 15:29; 16:9; 17:3, 5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Isa 7:4—the two tails; Isa 7:8—within; Isa 9:8—sent a word; Isa 9:11—set up; Isa 10:5—the rod; Isa 17:1—Damascus is; Isa 28:1—whose; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Amos 1:3—Damascus; Amos 3:12—so shall; Amos 6:14—I will

Isaiah 8:5 AM 3263. BC 741. spake: Isa 7:10

Isaiah 8:6 refuseth: 1 Kgs 7:16; 2 Chr 13:8-18 the waters of Shiloah: Neh 3:15; John 9:7, Siloam that go softly: Jer 2:13, 18; 18:14 rejoice: Isa 7:1, 2, 6; Judg 9:16-20 Reciprocal: Judg 9:19—rejoice; 2 Kgs 15:30—in the twentieth; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; Ps 23:2—still waters; Ps 46:4—a river; Song 6:13—Shulamite; Hos 11:5—but; Amos 6:13—which

Isaiah 8:7 the Lord bringeth: Isa 17:12, 13; 28:17; 59:19; Gen 6:17; Deut 28:49-52; Jer 46:7, 8; Dan 9:26; 11:10, 22; Amos 8:8; 9:5; Nah 1:8; Luke 6:48; Rev 12:15, 16; 17:15 strong: Ezra 4:10; Ps 72:8 the king: Isa 7:1-6, 17; 10:8-14; Ezek 31:3-18 he shall come: 2 Kgs 17:3-6; 18:9-12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:8—to the king; 2 Kgs 18:13—come up; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Kgs 19:32—He shall not come; Neh 9:32—since the time; Job 30:14—as a wide; Ps 46:4—a river; Ps 90:5—Thou; Ps 124:4—the waters; Isa 8:21—through; Isa 22:7—full; Isa 28:2—as a tempest; Isa 28:15—when; Isa 36:1—that Sennacherib; Isa 36:13—Hear; Isa 37:4—for the; Isa 37:33—He; Isa 43:2—passest; Jer 47:2—waters; Jer 50:17—first; Jer 51:42—General; Ezek 26:19—bring; Hos 12:2—and will; Amos 3:11—General; Mic 1:9—it; Mic 4:11—many; Mic 5:5—when the; Rev 16:12—upon; Rev 20:9—went

Isaiah 8:8 he shall pass: Isa 10:28-32; 22:1-7; 28:14-22; 29:1-9; 36:1-Isa 37:38 reach: Isa 30:28 the stretching: etc. Heb. the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings, Ezek 17:3 O Immanuel: Isa 7:14; Matt 1:23 Immanuel: Isa 28:20 Reciprocal: Lev 25:2—When ye; Lev 25:23—for ever; Josh 4:18—and flowed; 2 Kgs 16:8—to the king; 2 Kgs 18:13—come up; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Chr 12:4—came; Neh 9:32—since the time; Job 30:14—as a wide; Ps 48:4—General; Ps 90:5—Thou; Ps 124:4—the waters; Isa 1:8—besieged; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Isa 8:21—through; Isa 10:22—the consumption; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 22:7—full; Isa 28:15—when; Isa 28:18—when; Isa 37:4—for the; Jer 2:16—have broken the crown; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:7—as a flood; Jer 47:2—waters; Jer 48:40—spread; Jer 50:17—first; Jer 51:42—General; Ezek 26:19—bring; Dan 11:10—overflow; Dan 11:16—glorious land; Dan 11:22—with; Hos 12:2—and will; Joel 1:6—my; Amos 3:11—General; Amos 8:8—rise; Amos 9:5—shall rise; Mic 1:9—it; Mic 4:11—many; Nah 1:8—with; Nah 1:12—pass; Hag 1:13—I am; Matt 28:20—I am; Phil 2:6—in; Rev 17:15—The waters; Rev 20:9—went

Isaiah 8:9 Associate: Isa 7:1, 2; 54:15; Jer 46:9-11; Ezek 38:9-23; Joel 3:9-14; Mic 4:11-13; Zech 14:1-3; Rev 17:12-14; 20:8, 9 and ye: or, yet ye, Isa 14:5, 6; 28:13; Ps 37:14, 15; Prov 11:21 gird: Isa 37:36; 1 Kgs 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:2—the Lord; Num 14:9—the Lord; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Deut 31:8—he will be; Josh 9:2—gathered; Josh 10:4—and help; Josh 10:5—General; Josh 10:42—because; Josh 11:5—all these; Judg 6:33—Then all; Judg 7:12—grasshoppers; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 2 Sam 5:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 8:5—came; 2 Sam 10:6—Syrians of Bethrehab; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could

not; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 18:5—to help; 1 Chr 19:16—and drew; 2 Chr 14:9—Zerah; 2 Chr 20:1—the children of Moab; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; 2 Chr 25:8—be strong; Neh 4:8—all; Esth 9:2—as sought; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Ps 2:1—Why; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 46:6—heathen; Ps 56:9—for; Ps 83:5—For; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Prov 21:30—General; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Isa 41:1—let the people; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 46:3—General; Jer 46:28—for I am; Jer 51:12—the standard; Ezek 17:9—Shall it; Ezek 34:30—General; Ezek 38:7—General; Obad 16—and they shall be; Mic 5:1—gather; Nah 1:9—do; Nah 3:14—fortify; Zech 10:5—because; Acts 5:38—for; Acts 23:12—certain

Isaiah 8:10 counsel: Isa 7:5–7; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:4, 23; Job 5:12; Ps 2:1, 2; 33:10, 11; 46:1, 7; 83:3–18; Prov 21:30; Lam 3:37; Nah 1:9–12; Acts 5:38, 39 for God: Isa 7:14; 9:6; 41:10; Deut 20:1; Josh 1:5; 2 Chr 13:12; 33:7, 8; Ps 46:7, 11; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Rom 8:13, 31; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:22—God; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Deut 31:8—he will be; Josh 9:2—gathered; Josh 10:4—and help; Josh 10:5—General; Josh 10:42—because; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 6:33—Then all; Judg 7:12—grasshoppers; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 2 Sam 5:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 8:5—came; 2 Sam 10:6—Syrians of Bethrehab; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 2 Sam 17:14—to defeat; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; 2 Kgs 6:8—took; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 18:5—to help; 2 Chr 14:9—Zerah; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:1—the children of Moab; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; 2 Chr 25:8—be strong; 2 Chr 32:8—with us; Neh 4:8—all; Neh 4:15—God; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Job 17:11—purposes; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 46:6—heathen; Ps 56:9—for; Ps 83:5—For; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 28:18—your covenant; Isa 32:2—a man; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 46:3—General; Jer 46:28—for I am; Jer 51:12—the standard; Ezek 17:9—Shall it; Ezek 34:30—General; Ezek 38:7—General; Ezek 38:9—all thy; Joel 3:9—wake; Amos 5:5—come; Amos 5:14—and so; Obad 16—and they shall be; Acts 18:10—I am; Acts 23:12—certain; Phil 4:9—with; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be

Isaiah 8:11 with a strong hand: Heb. in strength of hand, Jer 20:7, 9; Ezek 3:14; Acts 4:20 instructed: Ps 32:8; Prov 1:15; Jer 15:19; Ezek 2:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:46—the hand; Job 27:11—teach; Isa 7:4—fear not; Phil 3:18—many; Phil 4:12—I am

Isaiah 8:12 A confederacy: Isa 7:2–6; 51:12, 13; 2 Kgs 16:5–7 fear ye: Isa 7:4; 57:9–11; Ps 53:5; Matt 28:2–5; Luke 12:4, 5; 21:9; 1 Pet 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Num 35:34—dwell among; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Josh 9:2—gathered; Josh 10:7—General; 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 1 Kgs 20:34—So he made a covenant; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; 2 Kgs 17:39—the Lord; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 10:24—be not afraid; Matt 10:28—And; Matt 24:6—see; Mark 13:7—when; Luke 23:51—had not; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; Heb 11:23—and they

Isaiah 8:13 Sanctify: Isa 26:3, 4; Lev 10:3; Num 20:12, 13; 27:14; Rom 4:20 and let him: Gen 31:53; Ps 76:7; Mal 2:5; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:5; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Gen 28:16—and I; Gen 31:42—fear; Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Exod 20:20—his fear; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Deut 32:51—because ye; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Job 13:11—his dread; Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 119:165—nothing shall offend them; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 5:16—sanctified; Isa 10:24—be not afraid; Isa 29:23—sanctify; Isa 37:16—Lord; Isa 51:13—feared; Hos

14:9—and the; Rom 11:9—their table; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; Heb 11:23—and they; 1 Pet 3:14—and be

Isaiah 8:14 he shall be: Isa 26:20; Ps 46:1, 2; Prov 18:10; Ezek 11:16 a stone: Isa 28:16; Luke 2:34; Rom 9:32, 33; 11:9–11, 35; 1 Pet 2:8 a snare: Ps 11:6; 69:22; Matt 13:57; Luke 21:35 Reciprocal: Exod 14:20—General; Josh 10:7—General; Job 18:9—The gin; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 90:1—Lord; Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Isa 4:6—tabernacle; Isa 28:13—that; Jer 6:21—I will; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Zech 3:9—the stone; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 16:23—thou art; Matt 21:44—whosoever; Luke 7:23—General; Luke 20:18—shall fall; Acts 19:9—divers; 1 Cor 1:23—unto the Jews; Gal 5:11—the offence; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed

Isaiah 8:15 stumble: Matt 11:6; 15:14; 21:44; Luke 20:17, 18; John 6:66; 1 Cor 1:23 Reciprocal: Deut 32:35—their foot; Job 18:9—The gin; Ps 9:16—wicked; Ps 27:2—they; Ps 69:22—a trap; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Isa 28:13—that; Jer 46:6—stumble; Zech 3:9—the stone; Luke 2:34—set; Luke 7:23—General; Rom 9:33—Behold; 2 Tim 2:26—out; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed

Isaiah 8:16 Bind up: Isa 29:11; Dan 12:4 the testimony: Isa 8:20; Deut 4:45; 2 Kgs 11:12; John 3:32, 33; Heb 3:5; 1 John 5:9–12; Rev 19:10 seal: Dan 9:24; Rev 5:1, 5; 10:4 among: Isa 54:13; Ps 25:14; Prov 8:8, 9; Dan 12:9, 10; Matt 13:11; Mark 4:10, 11, 34; 10:10; 1 Cor 2:14; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; Ps 19:7—testimony; Rev 22:10—Seal

Isaiah 8:17 I will: Isa 25:9; 26:8; 33:2; 64:4; Gen 49:18; Ps 27:14; 33:20; 37:34; 39:7; 40:1; 130:5; Lam 3:25, 26; Hos 12:6; Mic 7:7; Hab 2:3; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Thess 3:5; Heb 10:36–39 hideth: Isa 54:8; 59:2; 64:7; Deut 31:17, 18; 32:20; Ezek 39:23, 24; Mic 3:4 I will look: Isa 50:10; Luke 2:38; Heb 9:28 Reciprocal: Gen 8:10—stayed; Gen 8:12—And he; Deut 22:1—hide thyself; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; Job 13:24—hidest thou; Job 23:9—he hideth himself; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 89:46—wilt; Ps 102:2—Hide; Ps 143:7—hide not; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 22:11—ye have; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 40:31—they that; Isa 45:15—a God; Isa 57:17—I hid; Jer 10:19—Truly; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Zech 11:11—that waited; Heb 12:2—Looking

Isaiah 8:18 I and the: Isa 8:3; 7:3, 16; 53:10; Ps 22:30; Heb 2:13, 14 for signs: Ps 71:7; Ezek 14:8; Zech 3:8; Luke 2:34; 1 Cor 4:9–13; Heb 10:33 which: Isa 12:6; 14:32; 24:23; 1 Chr 23:25; Ps 9:11; Zech 8:3; Heb 12:22 Reciprocal: Gen 33:5—children; Gen 48:9—my sons; Deut 28:46—a sign; 1 Kgs 5:7—which hath; 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; 2 Kgs 2:3—And the sons; 1 Chr 25:5—God gave; Ps 127:3—children; Ps 132:14—here will; Isa 9:6—The everlasting Father; Isa 20:3—a sign; Ezek 4:3—This; Ezek 12:6—for I; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel; Dan 2:11—whose; Matt 27:14—marvelled; Mark 15:5—Pilate; Luke 2:18—wondered; Luke 2:33—General; Acts 9:21—amazed; 3 John 4—that

Isaiah 8:19 Seek: Isa 19:3; Lev 20:6; Deut 18:11; 1 Sam 28:8; 1 Chr 10:13; 2 Chr 33:6 that peep: Isa 29:4 should not: 1 Sam 28:16; 2 Kgs 1:3; 2 Pet 2:1 for the living: Ps 106:28; Jer 10:10; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Lev 19:31—General; Deut 18:10—that useth divination; Judg 18:14—now therefore; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 2 Kgs 17:17—used; 2 Kgs 21:6—familiar; 2 Kgs 23:24—the workers; Ps 14:2—seek; Isa 2:6—and are; Isa 16:7—mourn; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 30:1—that take; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 47:12—General; Jer 27:9—hearken; Dan

2:2—General; Dan 4:6—to bring; Mic 5:12—General; Acts 8:11—he had; Acts 13:6—certain; Acts 16:16—possessed; Acts 19:19—used

Isaiah 8:20 the law: Isa 8:16; Luke 10:26; 16:29–31; John 5:39, 46, 47; Acts 17:11; Gal 3:8–29; 4:21, 22; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 2 Pet 1:19 it is: Isa 30:8–11; Ps 19:7, 8; 119:130; Jer 8:9; Mic 3:6; Matt 6:23; 22:29; Mark 7:7–9; Rom 1:22; 2 Pet 1:9 light: Heb. morning, Prov 4:18; Hos 6:3; Mal 4:2; 2 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Exod 40:16—according; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Num 8:2—General; Deut 13:3—hearken; Deut 18:10—that useth divination; Deut 29:29—revealed; Judg 8:27—an ephod; Judg 18:14—now therefore; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 2 Kgs 11:12—the testimony; 2 Kgs 23:24—that he might; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; Ezra 7:14—according; Ezra 10:3—let it; Neh 8:1—bring; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 78:5—For he; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Prov 2:6—out; Prov 6:23—the commandment; Prov 14:6—scorner; Jer 6:16—Stand; Ezek 40:3—with; Mic 5:12—General; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 4:7—It; Matt 14:4—General; Matt 15:4—God; Mark 7:13—the word; Mark 10:3—What; Mark 10:19—knowest; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 4:4—It; Luke 8:11—The seed; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 18:20—knowest; John 1:9—every; John 3:21—he that; Acts 13:6—certain; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 3:10—As it is; Rom 4:3—what; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 1 Cor 3:13—and the fire; 1 Cor 9:8—or; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; Jas 1:25—looketh; 1 Pet 4:11—any; 1 John 4:6—Hereby

Isaiah 8:21 through: Isa 8:7, 8 hardly bestead: Isa 9:20; Deut 28:33, 34, 53–57; 2 Kgs 25:3; Jer 14:18; 52:6; Lam 4:4, 5, 9, 10 they shall fret: Prov 19:3 curse: Exod 22:28; 2 Kgs 6:33; Job 1:11; 2:5, 9; Rev 9:20, 21; 16:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Lev 24:11—cursed; 1 Sam 8:18—cry out; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; 1 Kgs 21:13—the king; 2 Kgs 3:10—the Lord; Job 15:22—He believeth not; Job 18:18—He shall be driven; Job 35:10—none; Job 38:15—from; Ps 59:15—wander; Eccl 10:20—Curse; Isa 51:20—a wild; Luke 6:25—hunger; Rev 16:10—full; Rev 16:21—blasphemed

Isaiah 8:22 look: Isa 5:30; 9:1; 2 Chr 15:5, 6; Jer 13:16; 30:6, 7; Amos 5:18–20; Zeph 1:14, 15; Matt 8:12; 24:29; Luke 21:25, 26; Jude 13 driven to darkness: Job 18:18; Prov 14:32; Jer 23:12; Matt 22:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—driven; Exod 10:21—darkness; Job 15:22—He believeth not; Job 20:26—darkness; Job 22:11—darkness; Job 38:15—from; Ps 88:12—dark; Prov 19:3—fretteth; Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 24:11—all joy; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Nah 1:8—darkness; Rev 16:10—full

CHAPTER 9

- 1 What joy shall be in the midst of afflictions, by the birth and kingdom of Christ;
- 8 The judgments upon Israel for their pride,
- 13 for their hypocrisy,
- 18 and for their impenitency.

Isaiah 9:1 AM 3264, BC 740 the dimness: Isa 8:22 when: 1 Kgs 15:19, 20; 2 Kgs 15:29; 2 Chr 16:4 afterward: Lev 26:24, 28; 2 Kgs 17:5, 6; 1 Chr 5:26 by the way: Matt 4:15 Galilee of the nations: or, Galilee the populous Reciprocal: Deut 33:23—O; Josh 12:23—the nations; 2 Kgs 15:19—Pul; Matt 4:14—saying; Matt 15:29—unto; Luke 4:44—Galilee;

John 7:52—Search

Isaiah 9:2 walked: Isa 50:10; 60:1–3, 19; Mic 7:8, 9; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:78, 79; 2:32; John 8:12; 12:35, 46; Eph 5:8, 13, 14; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 1:5–7 in the land: Job 10:21; Ps 23:4; 107:10, 14; Amos 5:8 Reciprocal: Deut 33:23—O; 2 Kgs 15:29—Galilee; Job 3:5—the shadow; Job 33:28—see; Job 34:22—nor; Ps 118:27—showed; Ps 126:6—shall doubtless; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 49:9—to them; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 4:14—saying; Luke 4:44—Galilee; John 7:52—Search; Acts 26:18—and to; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; 1 John 2:8—the darkness

Isaiah 9:3 hast multiplied: Isa 26:15; 49:20–22; Neh 9:23; Ps 107:38; Hos 4:7; Zech 2:11; 8:23; 10:8 not increased the joy: or, to him increased the joy they joy: Isa 12:1; 25:9; 35:2, 10; 54:1; 55:12; 61:7, 10; 65:18; 66:10; Ps 4:7; 126:5, 6; Jer 31:7, 12–14; Acts 8:8; Phil 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 according: Isa 16:9, 10 and as men: Judg 5:3; 1 Sam 30:16; 2 Chr 20:25–28; Ps 119:162; Luke 11:22 Reciprocal: Job 12:23—increaseth; Prov 16:19—than; Jer 48:33—joy; Joel 1:12—joy

Isaiah 9:4 For thou hast broken: or, When thou brakest, Isa 14:25; 47:6; Gen 27:40; Lev 26:13; Jer 30:8; Nah 1:13 the staff: Isa 10:5, 27; 14:3–5; 30:31, 32; Ps 125:3 as in the day: Isa 10:26; Judg 6:1–6; 7:22–25; 8:10–12; Ps 83:9–11 Reciprocal: Judg 8:28—was Midian; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Ps 81:6—I removed; Ps 146:7—executeth; Prov 22:8—the rod of his anger shall fail; Isa 10:24—smite thee; Isa 14:5—General; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 28:4—I will break; Jer 48:17—How; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 30:18—I shall break; Ezek 34:27—when I

Isaiah 9:5 For every battle: etc. or, When the whole battle of the warrior was, etc confused noise: Isa 13:4; 1 Sam 14:19; Jer 47:3; Joel 2:5; Nah 3:2 but this shall be: or, and it was, etc burning: Isa 4:4; 10:16, 17; 30:33; 37:36; 66:15, 16; Ps 46:9; Ezek 39:8–10; Mal 3:2, 3; Matt 3:11; Acts 2:3, 19; 2 Thess 1:8 fuel: Heb. meat, Lev 3:11, 16 Reciprocal: Isa 1:7—burned; Isa 9:19—fuel; Isa 17:12—multitude; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 63:1—dyed; Ezek 45:7—General; Amos 1:14—with shouting; Amos 2:2—with tumult; Rev 9:9—and the; Rev 19:13—clothed

Isaiah 9:6 For unto: Isa 7:14; Luke 1:35; 2:11 unto us a son: John 1:14; 3:16, 17; Rom 8:32; 1 John 4:10–14 the government: Isa 22:21, 22; Ps 2:6–12; 110:1–4; Jer 23:5, 6; Zech 6:12, 13; 9:9, 10; Matt 11:27; 28:18; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:21, 22; Rev 19:16 his name: Isa 7:14; Judg 13:18 marg. Jer 31:22; Matt 1:23; 1 Tim 3:16 Counsellor: Isa 28:29; Zech 6:13; Luke 21:15; John 1:16; 1 Cor 1:30; Col 2:3 The mighty God: Isa 45:24, 25; Ps 45:3, 6; 50:1; Jer 23:5, 6; John 1:1, 2; Acts 20:28; Rom 9:5; Titus 2:13; Heb 1:8; 1 John 5:20 The everlasting Father: Isa 8:18; 53:10; Prov 8:23; Heb 2:13, 14 The Prince of Peace: Isa 11:6–9; 53:5; Ps 72:3, 7; 85:10; Dan 9:24, 25; Mic 5:4, 5; Luke 2:14; John 14:27; Acts 10:36; Rom 5:1–10; 2 Cor 5:19; Eph 2:14–18; Col 1:20, 21; Heb 7:2, 3; 13:20 Reciprocal: Gen 32:29—Wherefore; Gen 49:10—until; Exod 3:13—What is his name; Exod 3:15—this is my name for ever; Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 28:12—the shoulders; Exod 33:19—proclaim; Exod 34:14—whose; Num 11:14—General; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 33:27—eternal; 1 Sam 9:24—the shoulder; 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Kgs 2:45—the throne; 1 Kgs 5:7—which hath; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give; 1 Chr 28:5—to sit; 1 Chr 29:23—sat on the throne; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 21:1—The king; Ps 22:9—thou didst; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 61:7—abide; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:19—I

have laid; Ps 119:129—testimonies; Ps 132:18—but upon; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Prov 12:20—but; Prov 18:10—name; Prov 29:14—his throne; Prov 30:4—and what; Song 1:3—thy name; Song 3:11—behold; Song 5:16—most; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 10:21—the mighty God; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 16:3—make; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 32:2—a man; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Isa 52:13—he shall; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 32:18—the Great; Jer 32:19—Great; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:21—that he; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Ezek 34:29—of renown; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 37:25—and my; Ezek 45:7—General; Dan 2:44—set up; Dan 4:34—whose; Dan 7:9—the Ancient; Dan 7:13—one like; Dan 8:13—that certain saint; Dan 8:15—as; Hos 1:4—Call; Amos 9:11—raise; Obad 21—and the; Mic 4:7—and the; Mic 5:2—that is; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—the man; Mal 3:1—and; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 22:42—The Son; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Mark 14:61—the Son; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 10:6—the Son; Luke 11:31—a greater; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 23:42—thy; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:15—he was; John 1:45—and the; John 3:35—and; John 4:10—If; John 8:53—thou greater; John 8:58—Before; John 16:33—in me; John 18:33—the king; John 18:36—My kingdom is; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 5:31—a Prince; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:3—which; Rom 1:20—even his; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; 2 Cor 1:20—all; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 4:4—made; Phil 2:6—in; Col 1:13—the kingdom; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; 1 Tim 2:15—she; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 3:6—as; Heb 7:24—he continueth; Jas 2:7—worthy; Jas 3:17—peaceable; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; Rev 1:8—the Almighty; Rev 15:3—thou; Rev 19:12—a name

Isaiah 9:7 the increase: 2 Sam 7:16; Ps 2:8; 72:8–11; 89:35–37; Jer 33:15–21; Dan 2:35, 44; 7:14, 27; Luke 1:32, 33; 1 Cor 15:24–28 to establish it: Isa 11:3–5; 32:1, 2; Ps 45:4–6; 72:1–3, 7; Heb 1:8; Rev 19:11 The zeal: Isa 37:32; 59:16, 17; 63:4–6; 2 Kgs 19:31; Ezek 36:21–23 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—Let people; Gen 49:8—thy hand; Lev 26:6—I will; Num 24:7—his kingdom; Num 24:17—a Sceptre; Deut 18:18—like unto; 1 Sam 1:22—for ever; 1 Sam 17:47—the battle; 2 Sam 5:10—General; 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 2 Sam 7:15—as I took; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Kgs 2:45—the throne; 1 Kgs 4:24—had peace; 1 Kgs 5:4—hath given; 1 Kgs 7:7—for the throne; 1 Kgs 7:21—Jachin; 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; 2 Kgs 16:5—but could not; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 1 Chr 11:9—waxed greater and greater; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give; 1 Chr 22:10—I will establish; 1 Chr 28:5—to sit; 1 Chr 29:23—sat on the throne; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; Esth 9:4—waxed; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 21:1—The king; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 45:3—O most; Ps 45:6—O God; Ps 61:7—abide; Ps 71:21—increase; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:29—throne; Ps 89:36—and; Ps 99:4—thou dost; Ps 122:7—Peace; Ps 132:12—their children; Ps 132:18—but upon; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 145:13—kingdom; Ps 146:10—reign; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Prov 12:20—but; Prov 25:5—his; Prov 27:24—doth; Prov 29:4—king; Prov 29:14—his throne; Song 1:3—thy name; Song 5:14—hands; Song 5:16—most; Isa 2:4—and they; Isa

12:2—God; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 22:21—a father; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Isa 42:4—shall not; Isa 52:13—he shall; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Isa 66:12—I will; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 22:15—and do; Jer 23:5—reign; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; Jer 33:21—that he; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 5:13—spoken; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 37:25—and my; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Dan 4:34—whose; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Dan 7:13—one like; Dan 12:1—the great; Amos 9:11—raise; Obad 21—and the; Mic 4:3—neither; Mic 4:7—and the; Mic 5:2—that is; Mic 5:5—this; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 1:14—I am; Zech 8:16—execute the judgment of truth and peace; Zech 9:9—behold; Zech 9:10—his dominion; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 14:7—at; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 22:42—The Son; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Matt 28:18—All; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Mark 14:61—the Son; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 2:14—and; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 11:31—a greater; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 23:42—thy; Luke 24:27—and all; John 1:49—the King; John 3:30—must increase; John 3:35—and; John 8:16—yet; John 12:34—Christ; John 16:33—in me; John 18:33—the king; John 18:36—My kingdom is; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:3—which; Rom 9:5—who is; 2 Cor 1:20—all; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; Gal 4:4—made; Eph 2:14—our; Phil 2:9—God; Col 1:13—the kingdom; Col 1:20—having made peace; 1 Thess 5:24—who; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 3:6—as; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 7:24—he continueth; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; Jas 2:7—worthy; Jas 3:17—peaceable; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; 2 Pet 1:11—everlasting; Rev 11:15—and he; Rev 15:3—thou

Isaiah 9:8 sent a word: Isa 7:7, 8; 8:4–8; Mic 1:1–9; Zech 1:6; 5:1–4; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Isa 17:4—the glory; Zech 9:1—the rest

Isaiah 9:9 And all: Isa 26:11; 1 Kgs 22:25; Job 21:19, 20; Jer 32:24; 44:28, 29; Ezek 7:9, 27; 30:19; 33:33 even Ephraim: Isa 7:9; 10:9–11 in the pride: Isa 46:12; 48:4; Prov 16:18; Mal 3:13; 4:1; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Isa 10:12—punish the fruit of the stout heart; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 28:2—the Lord; Jer 22:14—I will; Jer 43:2—all the; Hos 5:5—the pride; Mal 1:4—but

Isaiah 9:10 bricks: 1 Kgs 7:9–12; 10:27; Mal 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—brick; 2 Chr 1:15—sycamore trees; 2 Chr 9:27—the sycamore; Jer 43:2—all the; Hos 5:5—the pride; Luke 19:4—a sycamore

Isaiah 9:11 set up: Isa 8:4–7; 10:9–11; 17:1–5; 2 Kgs 15:29; 16:9 join: Heb. mingle Reciprocal: Isa 7:16—the land

Isaiah 9:12 Syrians: 2 Kgs 16:6; 2 Chr 28:18; Jer 35:11 devour Israel: Deut 31:17; Ps 79:7; 129:3–6; Jer 10:25 open mouth: Heb. whole mouth For all: Isa 9:17, 21; 5:25; 10:4; Jer 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Ps 35:21—Yea; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 14:27—his; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 21:5—with an; Jer 50:7—have devoured; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 14:9—and I will; Ezek 16:27—I have; Ezek 25:15—dealt; Matt 24:8—General; Luke 11:53—to urge

Isaiah 9:13 the people: Isa 1:5; 26:11; 57:17; 2 Chr 28:22; Job 36:13; Jer 5:3; 31:18–20; Ezek 24:13; Hos 5:15; 7:10, 16 neither: Isa 31:1; Deut 4:29; Jer 29:11; 50:4, 5; Hos 3:4, 5
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:35—and turn; 1 Kgs 21:1—after; Isa 5:25—For all; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 42:25—he knew; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 8:12—therefore; Jer 15:7—since; Ezek 7:9—the Lord; Ezek 22:24—General; Dan 9:13—made we not our prayer before; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Hos 7:7—there; Amos 4:6—yet; Mic 6:9—hear; Hag 2:17—yet; Rom 3:11—seeketh

Isaiah 9:14 will cut: Isa 3:2, 3; 19:15; 2 Kgs 17:6–20; Hos 1:4, 6, 9; 4:5; 5:12–14; 8:8; 9:11–17; 13:3; Amos 2:14–16; 3:12; 5:2, 3; 6:11; 7:8, 9, 17; 9:1–9; Mic 1:6–8 in one day: Isa 10:17; 30:13; Hos 10:15; Rev 18:8, 10, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 28:13—the head; Josh 10:19—smite; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 5:24—their root; Isa 7:20—head; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 48:19—his name; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 16:6—the great; Jer 32:32—they; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 4:16—they respected; Dan 11:7—out of; Hos 4:9—like people; Hos 11:6—consume; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; Matt 23:13—woe; 2 Cor 11:15—whose

Isaiah 9:15 ancient: Isa 3:5; 5:13; 1 Sam 9:6 the prophet: Isa 28:17; 29:10; 1 Kgs 13:18; 22:22–24; Jer 5:31; 14:14, 15; 23:9, 14, 15, 25–27; 27:9, 10, 14, 15; 28:15, 16; 29:21, 22; Ezek 13:1–16, 19, 22; Hos 9:8; Mal 2:9; Matt 7:15; 24:24; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 1:8, 9; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 2 Tim 4:2, 3; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Deut 13:1—a prophet; Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 28:13—the head; Josh 10:19—smite; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Prov 12:22—Lying; Prov 19:9—and; Isa 3:2—the ancient; Isa 3:12—lead thee; Isa 19:15—General; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 27:16—for; Jer 32:32—they; Lam 2:14—prophets; Amos 2:4—and their; Mic 2:11—a man; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 11:17—idol; Matt 23:13—woe; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Eph 4:25—putting; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; Rev 9:19—in their tails; Rev 12:3—ten; Rev 21:8—and all; Rev 22:15—whosoever

Isaiah 9:16 the leaders: etc. or, they that call them blessed, Isa 3:12; Matt 15:14; 23:16–36 led of them: or, called blessed of them, Num 6:23–26; 1 Kgs 8:55, 56; 2 Chr 30:27; Heb 7:7 destroyed: Heb. swallowed up Reciprocal: Isa 28:7—err in; Jer 14:16—the people; Jer 18:15—caused; Jer 23:13—and; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Amos 2:4—and their; Mic 3:5—concerning; Mic 6:16—the works; Mal 2:8—ye have caused; Matt 7:15—false; Luke 6:39—Can; John 3:10—Art; Heb 9:7—errors; Rev 22:15—whosoever

Isaiah 9:17 have no joy: Isa 10:2; 13:18; 27:11; 62:5; 65:19; Ps 147:10; Jer 18:21; Zech 9:17 for every: Isa 10:6; Job 15:34; Jer 5:1; Mic 7:2; Matt 16:3 every mouth: Isa 32:6, 7; Matt 12:34 folly: or, villany For all: Isa 9:12, 21; 5:25; 10:4; Ezek 20:33 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; Deut 33:7—let his hands; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 31:3—stretch; Isa 33:14—the hypocrites; Isa 40:30—General; Jer 4:8—the; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 21:5—with an; Ezek 6:14—I will; Ezek 14:9—and I will; Ezek 16:27—I have; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 24:8—General

Isaiah 9:18 wickedness: Isa 1:31; 30:30, 33; 33:12; 34:8–10; 66:16, 17; Num 11:1–3; Deut 32:22; Job 31:11, 12; Amos 7:4; Nah 1:6, 10; Mal 4:1; Matt 13:49, 50; 25:41; Mark 9:43–50 it shall: Isa 10:16–18; 27:4; Heb 6:8 shall kindle: Ezek 20:47, 48 mount: Isa 5:24; Ps 37:20; Hos 13:3; Joel 2:20; Rev 14:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; Ps 29:9—discovereth;

Psa 68:2—As smoke; Isa 10:18—consume; Jer 12:16—my name; Jer 17:27—then; Ezek 2:6—briers; Ezek 19:14—fire

Isaiah 9:19 is the land: Isa 5:30; 8:22; 24:11, 12; 60:2; Jer 13:16; Joel 2:2; Amos 5:18; Matt 27:45; Acts 2:20 fuel: Heb. meat, Isa 9:5 no man: Isa 13:18; Ezek 9:5; Mic 7:2, 6; 2 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:20—every man's; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 51:20—full; Jer 17:27—then; Ezek 19:14—fire; Ezek 20:47—I will kindle; Ezek 30:18—the day; Hag 2:22—every; Zech 11:6—deliver; Zech 11:9—and let; Matt 24:7—nation shall

Isaiah 9:20 And he: Isa 49:26; Lev 26:26–29; Jer 19:9; Lam 4:10 snatch: Heb. cut Reciprocal: Gen 41:21—still; 2 Kgs 6:28—Give thy son; Job 13:14—I take; Eccl 4:5—eateth; Isa 8:21—hardly bested; Isa 36:12—that they may; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Ezek 5:10—the fathers; Zech 8:13—O house; Zech 12:6—on the right; Mark 3:24—General; Luke 6:25—hunger; Luke 11:17—Every; Gal 5:15—General

Isaiah 9:21 Ephraim: Judg 7:2; 1 Sam 14:20; 2 Kgs 15:30; 2 Chr 28:6–8; Matt 24:10; Gal 5:15 For all this: Isa 9:12, 17; 5:25; 10:4; Jer 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 6:6—redeem; 2 Kgs 6:28—Give thy son; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 1:5—should; Isa 17:4—the glory; Isa 19:2—I will; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Jer 21:5—with an; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 14:9—and I will; Mic 2:8—risen; Zech 8:13—O house; Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 12:25—Every kingdom; Matt 24:8—General; Mark 3:24—General; Luke 11:17—Every

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The woe of tyrants;
- 5 Assyria, the rod of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken;
- 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved;
- 24 Judah is comforted with promise of deliverance from Assyria.

Isaiah 10:1 AM 3291, BC 713 Woe: Isa 3:11; 5:8, 11, 18, 20–22; Jer 22:13; Hab 2:6, 9, 12, 15, 19; Matt 11:21; 23:13–16, 23, 27, 29; 26:24; Luke 11:42–44, 46, 47, 52; Jude 11 them: 1 Kgs 21:13; Esth 3:10–13; Ps 58:2; 94:20, 21; Dan 6:8, 9; Mic 3:1–4, 9–11; 6:16; John 9:22; 19:6 that write grievousness: or, to the writers that write grievousness Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Ps 10:5—His; Isa 1:23—they judge; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 8:8—in vain; Dan 2:13—the decree; Dan 3:10—hast made; Amos 5:7—turn; Zeph 3:6—cut; Acts 26:12—with; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous

Isaiah 10:2 turn aside: Isa 29:21; Lam 3:35; Amos 2:7; 5:11, 12; Mal 3:5 that widows: Isa 1:23; 3:14; 5:7; Jer 7:6; Ezek 22:7; Matt 23:14 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Exod 23:6—General; Job 22:9—widows; Job 24:4—turn; Ps 94:6—General; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 8:8—in vain; Ezek 22:29—people; Luke 20:47—devour; Acts 8:33—judgment; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; Col 3:16—all

Isaiah 10:3 And what: Isa 20:6; 33:14; Job 31:14; Jer 5:31; Ezek 24:13, 14; Rev 6:15, 16 the day: Isa 26:21; Hos 9:7; Luke 19:44; 1 Pet 2:12 in the desolation: Isa 5:26; 30:27, 28; 39:3, 6, 7; Deut 28:49 to whom: Isa 30:1–3, 16; 31:1–3; Hos 5:13 where: Isa 2:20, 21; 5:14; Gen 31:1; 2 Kgs 7:6–8, 15; Ps 49:16, 17; Prov 11:4; Zeph 1:18 Reciprocal: Num 16:29—visited;

Deut 32:29—they would; Judg 10:14—General; 1 Sam 4:10—a very great; 2 Kgs 6:26—my lord; Job 27:22—he would fain flee; Ps 10:14—committeth; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 13:7—shall all; Jer 4:30—And when; Jer 13:21—wilt; Jer 18:23—in the; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 46:21—the day; Jer 47:4—the day; Jer 48:44—the year; Hos 9:5—what; Mic 1:15—he; Mic 7:4—thy; Luke 16:3—What

Isaiah 10:4 Without me: Lev 26:17, 36, 37; Deut 31:15–18; 32:30; Jer 37:10; Hos 9:12 For all this: Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—for your; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 13:7—shall all; Isa 17:4—the glory; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 2:37—for the Lord; Jer 4:8—the; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 6:15—therefore; Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 21:5—with an; Jer 46:12—stumbled; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 14:9—and I will; Mal 1:4—They shall build; Matt 24:8—General

Isaiah 10:5 O Assyrian: or, Woe to the Assyrian, Heb. O Asshur, Gen 10:11 the rod: Isa 10:15; 8:4; 14:5, 6; Ps 17:14; 125:3; Jer 51:20–24 and: or, though Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:11—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 15:37—to send; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; 2 Kgs 18:13—come up; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 1 Chr 5:26—stirred up; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 24:24—So; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; Neh 9:32—since the time; Job 19:12—His; Ps 17:13—thy; Ps 94:10—he correct; Prov 22:8—the rod of his anger shall fail; Eccl 5:8—matter; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Isa 9:4—the staff; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 10:24—smite thee; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Isa 27:8—his rough; Isa 28:19—the time; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 30:31—which smote; Isa 33:1—thee that; Isa 36:10—General; Isa 37:4—for the; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 25:9—I; Jer 29:4—whom; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Jer 48:17—How; Jer 50:17—first; Ezek 7:10—the rod; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 23:22—I will raise; Ezek 30:24—and put; Amos 3:11—General; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Amos 6:14—I will; Mic 1:15—will; Mic 5:6—the Assyrian; Mic 6:9—hear; Nah 2:2—hath; Hab 1:12—thou hast ordained; Zeph 2:12—my; Zech 1:15—and; Matt 22:7—his; Rom 9:17—I raised; Rev 6:4—and there; Rev 17:13—shall

Isaiah 10:6 against: Isa 9:17; 19:17; 29:13; 30:9–11; 33:14; Jer 3:10; 4:14; Matt 15:7 will I give: Isa 10:13, 14; 37:26, 27; 41:25; 45:1–5; Jer 25:9; 34:22; 47:6, 7 tread them: Heb. lay them a treading, Isa 22:5; 63:3, 6; 2 Sam 22:43; Mic 7:10; Zech 10:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Kgs 19:4—the remnant; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 1 Chr 5:26—stirred up; 2 Chr 15:6—God; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; 2 Chr 24:24—So; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; Esth 3:13—the spoil; Esth 8:11—and to take the spoil; Job 19:12—His; Job 20:22—every hand; Job 40:12—tread; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Ps 18:42—cast; Ps 44:10—spoil; Ps 60:12—tread; Ps 74:3—Lift; Ps 89:41—All; Ps 94:10—he correct; Prov 16:19—than; Prov 20:24—how; Isa 1:4—Ah sinful; Isa 5:5—trodden down; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 7:17—bring upon; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 8:4—the riches of Damascus; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Isa 15:7—the abundance; Isa 23:11—the Lord; Isa 25:10—even; Isa 27:8—his rough; Isa 28:19—the time; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 37:4—for the; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Isa 47:6—wroth; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 29:4—whom; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 50:21—and do; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Jer 51:53—from; Ezek 9:1—Cause; Ezek 23:22—I will raise; Ezek 28:14—and I; Ezek 29:20—served; Ezek 30:24—and put; Ezek 38:12—General; Hos 12:2—and will; Amos

3:11—General; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Amos 6:14—I will; Mic 1:15—will; Mic 5:1—gather; Mic 6:9—hear; Nah 2:12—and filled; Nah 3:19—upon; Matt 6:2—as; Acts 2:23—being; Rom 3:7—why yet; Rom 9:17—I raised; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Rev 6:4—and there

Isaiah 10:7 he meaneth: Gen 50:20; Mic 4:11, 12; Acts 2:23; 13:27–30 in his heart: Isa 36:18–20; 37:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 21:13—God; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; 1 Chr 10:14—he slew; 2 Chr 32:1—win them; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 66:7—let; Prov 20:24—how; Prov 24:8—General; Eccl 1:16—communed; Isa 16:8—the lords; Isa 29:8—as when; Isa 33:11—conceive; Jer 49:30—for; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 51:53—from; Ezek 9:1—Cause; Ezek 29:20—served; Ezek 31:8—nor any; Ezek 38:10—that at; Dan 11:12—his heart; Nah 1:11—one; Hab 2:5—who; Mark 15:26—the superscription; John 19:24—They parted; Rom 3:7—why yet; Rom 9:19—Why doth

Isaiah 10:8; Isa 36:8; 2 Kgs 18:24; 19:10; Ezek 26:7; Dan 2:37 Reciprocal: Exod 15:9—I will pursue; Deut 8:17—My power; Deut 32:27—they should; 1 Kgs 20:1—Thirty and two; 2 Kgs 18:19—Thus saith; 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 19:11—General; 1 Chr 19:19—the servants; 2 Chr 32:4—kings; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; 2 Chr 33:11—the captains; Ezra 7:12—Artaxerxes; Esth 5:11—the glory; Job 24:23—whereon; Ps 48:4—General; Isa 8:7—the king; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Isa 23:8—merchants; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Isa 36:9—the least; Isa 36:13—Hear; Jer 9:23—neither; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Ezek 31:5—his height; Dan 4:30—that; Hos 8:10—the king; Jas 4:6—God

Isaiah 10:9 Calno: Amos 6:1, 2, Calneh Carchemish: 2 Chr 35:20; Jer 46:2 Hamath: Isa 36:19; 37:13; 2 Sam 8:9; 2 Kgs 17:24; Jer 49:23 Samaria: Isa 7:8; 17:3; 2 Kgs 16:9; 17:5, 6; 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 10:10—Calneh; Gen 10:18—Hamathite; Josh 13:5—unto the; 2 Kgs 19:17—the kings; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Isa 9:9—even Ephraim; Isa 9:11—set up; Isa 11:11—Hamath; Isa 17:1—Damascus is; Isa 33:8—he hath despised; Isa 37:19—And have; Ezek 25:8—the house; Ezek 27:8—Arvad; Ezek 27:23—Canneh; Amos 3:11—General

Isaiah 10:10 the kingdoms: Isa 10:14; 2 Kgs 18:33–35; 19:12, 13, 17–19; 2 Chr 32:12–16, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Ps 12:3—tongue; Isa 36:19—and have; Hos 8:11—many; Rom 8:39—height

Isaiah 10:11 as I have: Isa 36:19, 20; 37:10–13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; 2 Chr 12:4—came; 2 Chr 32:14—among; Hos 8:11—many

Isaiah 10:12 when the Lord: Isa 10:5, 6; 14:24–27; 27:9; 46:10, 11; Ps 76:10; 1 Pet 4:17 I will: Isa 10:16–19, 25–34; 17:12–14; 29:7, 8; 30:30–33; 31:5–9; 37:36–38; 50:11; Jer 50:18 punish the fruit of the stout heart: Heb. visit upon the fruit of the greatness of the heart, Isa 9:9; Job 40:11, 12; Ps 21:10; Matt 12:33; 15:19 the glory: Isa 2:11; 5:15; Ps 18:27; Prov 30:13; Ezek 31:10, 14; Dan 4:37 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 17:3—king of Assyria; 2 Chr 32:14—among; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Eccl 5:8—matter; Isa 27:8—his rough; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Isa 48:3—and I; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 21:14—punish; Jer 25:34—the days of your; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Hos

12:2—punish; Zeph 1:8—punish; Zeph 2:10—and magnified; Zeph 2:13—he will; Zeph 2:15—the rejoicing; Zech 10:3—punished; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered

Isaiah 10:13 For he saith: Isa 10:8; 37:23, 24; Deut 8:17; Ezek 25:3; 26:2; 28:2–9; 29:3; Dan 4:30; Amos 6:13; Hab 1:16 I have removed: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6, 24; 18:11, 32; 1 Chr 5:26; Amos 5:27; 6:1, 2 robbed: 2 Kgs 16:8; 18:15; Hos 13:15, 16 a valiant man: or, many people Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—Mine own; 2 Sam 17:12—we will light; 1 Kgs 20:3—General; 1 Kgs 20:10—if the dust; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; Job 31:25—because; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 37:7—the man; Ps 94:4—boast; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 16:19—than; Prov 28:11—rich; Isa 10:6—will I give; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 33:8—he regardeth; Isa 36:8—and I; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 46:8—I will go; Jer 48:14—We; Ezek 28:12—full; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 8:4—but; Hos 12:8—I have; Obad 6—are the

Isaiah 10:14 And my: Isa 5:8; Job 31:25; Prov 18:12; 21:6, 7; Hos 12:7, 8; Nah 2:9–13; 3:1; Hab 2:5–11 peeped: That is, chirped, from the Latin pipio. We still use the term pipe to express the note of the bullfinch. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:12—we will light; 1 Kgs 20:3—General; 1 Kgs 20:10—if the dust; 2 Kgs 3:23—now therefore; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Ps 37:7—the man; Ps 44:10—spoil; Ps 124:6—who hath not; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 28:11—rich; Isa 10:6—will I give; Isa 10:10—the kingdoms; Isa 15:7—the abundance; Isa 31:5—birds; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 33:8—he regardeth; Isa 36:8—and I; Isa 37:24—By the; Ezek 29:3—My river; Dan 8:4—but; Obad 3—pride; Obad 6—are the

Isaiah 10:15 the ax: Isa 10:5; Ps 17:13, 14; Jer 51:20–23; Ezek 28:9; Rom 9:20, 21 the rod should shake itself against them: or, a rod should shake them. itself, as if it were no wood. or, that which is not wood. Reciprocal: Exod 8:9—Glory over me; Exod 9:17—General; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 2 Kgs 18:35—that the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 1 Chr 10:14—he slew; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Ps 55:12—magnify; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 30:31—which smote; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 45:9—Shall the clay; Isa 54:16—I have; Isa 57:4—Against; Jer 46:22—and come; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Jer 48:26—for he; Ezek 28:14—and I; Ezek 30:24—and put; Mal 1:4—They shall build; 1 Cor 1:29—General; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters; Rev 13:7—and power

Isaiah 10:16 the Lord of hosts: Isa 5:17; 14:24–27; 29:5–8; 37:6, 7, 29, 36; 2 Chr 32:21; Ps 106:15; Acts 12:23 and under: Isa 9:5; 30:30–33; 33:10–14 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 2 Kgs 19:7—a blast; 2 Kgs 19:35—and smote; 2 Chr 13:17—five hundred; Job 16:8—my leanness; Job 34:20—without; Ps 22:29—that be; Ps 37:36—General; Isa 9:18—it shall; Isa 10:12—I will; Isa 10:26—stir up; Isa 10:33—lop; Isa 14:25—I will; Isa 17:4—the fatness; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 24:16—But; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 31:8—shall the; Isa 33:18—where is he; Jer 48:14—We; Ezek 34:16—but I; Nah 1:6—his fury; Zeph 2:13—he will; Zech 7:4—Lord of hosts; Zech 12:6—like an hearth; Mal 1:4—They shall build

Isaiah 10:17 the light: Isa 60:19; Ps 27:1; 84:11; Rev 21:23; 22:5 for a flame: Isa 30:27, 28; 33:14; 64:1, 2; 66:15, 16, 24; Num 11:1–3; 16:35; Ps 18:8; 21:9; 50:3; 83:14, 15; Jer 4:4; 7:20; Mal 4:1–3; Matt 3:12; 2 Thess 1:7–9; Heb 12:29 devour: Isa 27:4; 37:36; Ps 97:3; Nah 1:5, 6, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 9:14—in one day; Obad 18—shall be; Zech 12:6—like an hearth; Rev 8:7—the third

Isaiah 10:18 consume: Isa 10:33, 34; 9:18; 2 Kgs 19:23, 28; Jer 21:14; Ezek 20:47, 48 both soul and body: Heb. from the soul and even to the flesh Reciprocal: Neh 6:11—Should such; Ps 29:9—discovereth; Song 5:10—the chiefest; Isa 21:17—the mighty; Isa 37:24—General; Jer 46:23—cut; Rev 8:7—the third

Isaiah 10:19 few: Heb. number, Isa 37:36 Reciprocal: Ps 29:9—discovereth; Isa 21:17—the mighty; Jer 20:2—the stocks; Jer 21:14—in the; Jer 44:28—a small; Ezek 12:16—a few men

Isaiah 10:20 the remnant: Isa 1:9; 4:2, 3; 6:13; 37:4, 31, 32; Ezra 9:14; Rom 9:27–29 no more: 2 Kgs 16:7; 2 Chr 28:20; Hos 5:13; 14:3 but shall stay: Isa 17:7, 8; 26:3, 4; 48:1, 2; 50:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:18—Yet I have left; 2 Kgs 19:30—the remnant that; Ezra 2:64—forty; Isa 4:1—And in; Isa 7:10—Moreover; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 28:5—residue; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 44:14—for none; Ezek 14:22—therein; Mic 5:3—then; Zeph 3:13—remnant; John 4:23—in truth

Isaiah 10:21 return: Isa 7:3; 9:13; 19:22; 55:7; 65:8, 9; Hos 6:1; 7:10, 16; 14:1; Acts 26:20; 2 Cor 3:14–16 the mighty God: Isa 9:6 Reciprocal: Isa 17:7—General; Isa 28:5—residue; Jer 32:18—the Great; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:3—then; Rom 9:27—a remnant

Isaiah 10:22 though thy: 1 Kgs 4:20; Hos 1:10; Rom 9:27; 11:5, 6; Rev 20:8 yet a remnant: Isa 6:13 of: Heb. in, or, among the consumption: Isa 6:11; 8:8; 27:10, 11; 28:15–22; Dan 9:27; Rom 9:28 with: or, in, Gen 18:25; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5; 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:26—General; 2 Kgs 21:13—I will stretch; Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 26:15—increased; Isa 28:17—Judgment; Isa 28:22—a consumption; Isa 37:4—for the; Isa 46:3—the remnant; Isa 48:19—seed; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 44:28—a small; Ezek 12:16—I will; Joel 2:32—and in; Amos 5:3—The city; Mic 4:7—I will; Heb 11:12—as the sand

Isaiah 10:23 determined: Isa 14:26, 27; 24:1–23; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Isa 28:22—a consumption; Dan 9:27—for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate

Isaiah 10:24 O my people: Isa 4:3; 12:6; 30:19; 46:13; 61:3; Heb 12:22–24 be not afraid: Isa 8:12, 13; 33:14–16; 35:4; 37:6, 22, 33–35 smite thee: Isa 10:5; 9:4; 14:29; 27:7 and shall lift up his staff against thee: or, but he shall lift up his staff for thee after the manner: Exod 1:10–16; 14:9, 21–31; 15:6–10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:32—He shall not come; 2 Kgs 20:6—I will defend; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Ps 9:6—destructions; Eccl 7:8—Better; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 10:32—shake; Isa 14:25—then; Isa 30:31—which smote

Isaiah 10:25 For yet: Isa 10:33, 34; 12:1, 2; 14:24, 25; 17:12–14; 30:30–33; 31:4–9; 37:36–38; 54:7; 2 Kgs 19:35; Ps 37:10; Dan 11:36; Heb 10:37 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:32—He shall not come; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Ps 9:6—destructions; Ps 57:1—until; Ps 85:4—cause; Eccl 7:8—Better; Isa 10:12—I will; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 37:6—Be not; Amos 7:5—cease; Hag 2:6—it is

Isaiah 10:26 stir up: Isa 10:16–19; 2 Kgs 19:35; Ps 35:23 according: Isa 9:4; Judg 7:25; Ps 83:11 his rod: Isa 10:24; 11:16; 51:9, 10; Exod 14:25–27; Neh 9:10, 11; Ps 106:10, 11; Hab 3:7–15; Rev 11:18; 19:15 Reciprocal: Judg 8:28—was Midian; 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; Ps

83:9—as unto; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath

Isaiah 10:27 his burden: Isa 9:4; 14:25; 2 Kgs 18:13, 14; Nah 1:9–13 be taken away: Heb. remove because: Isa 37:35; 2 Sam 1:21; Ps 2:1–3, 6 marg. Ps 20:6; 45:7; 84:9; 89:20–52; 105:15; 132:10, 17, 18; Dan 9:24–26; Luke 4:18; John 1:41 marg. Acts 4:27; 1 John 2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anooint them; Lev 7:35—portion; Num 18:8—by reason; Ps 81:6—I removed; Isa 49:25—Even; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 30:8—I; Ezek 30:18—I shall break; Ezek 34:27—when I; Nah 1:13—will I

Isaiah 10:28 He is come: This is a prophetic description of the march of Sennacherib's army approaching Jerusalem in order to invest it, and of the terror and confusion spreading and increasing through the several places as he advanced; expressed with great brevity, but finely diversified. Aiath, or Ai, was situated a little east of Bethel about twelve miles north of Jerusalem; Michmash about three miles nearer, where there was a narrow pass between two sharp hills; Geba and Ramah about three miles more to the south; Gibeah a mile and a half more southward; Anathoth within three miles of Jerusalem; to the westward of which, towards Lydda, was Nob, from which place Sennacherib might have a prospect of Zion, and near which, it would appear, his army was destroyed. Aiath: Josh 7:2; Neh 11:31, Aija Migron: 1 Sam 14:2 Michmash: 1 Sam 13:2, 5; 14:5, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—Hai; 1 Sam 13:11—Michmash; 1 Sam 13:23—passage; 2 Kgs 19:32—He shall not come; Ezra 2:27—Michmas; Eccl 7:8—Better; Isa 8:8—he shall pass; Isa 17:14—at eveningtide; Isa 22:7—full; Isa 30:16—for we will; Isa 36:1—that Sennacherib; Mic 1:9—he

Isaiah 10:29 the passage: 1 Sam 13:23; 14:4 Geba: Josh 21:17; 1 Kgs 15:23 Ramah: Josh 18:24, 25; 1 Sam 7:17; 15:34; Jer 31:15; Hos 5:8 Gibeah: Judg 19:12–15; 1 Sam 11:4; 13:2; Hos 9:9; 10:9 Reciprocal: Josh 18:28—Gibeath; Judg 19:13—Gibeah; Judg 20:31—the house of God; 1 Sam 13:3—Geba; 1 Sam 14:2—in the uttermost; 2 Kgs 23:8—Geba; 2 Chr 16:6—Geba; Isa 33:8—highways; Isa 51:13—were ready; Zech 14:10—from Geba

Isaiah 10:30 Lift up thy voice: Heb. Cry shrill with thy voice Gallim: 1 Sam 25:44 Laish: Judg 18:7, 29 Anathoth: Josh 21:18; 1 Kgs 2:26; Jer 1:1; 32:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:60—Anathoth; Ezra 2:23—Anathoth; Neh 7:27—Anathoth; Neh 11:32—Anathoth; Jer 18:22—a cry

Isaiah 10:31 Madmenah: Josh 15:31, Madmannah Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:49—the father of Madmannah; Isa 25:10—for the dunghill; Mic 1:13—bind

Isaiah 10:32 Nob: 1 Sam 21:1; 22:19; Neh 11:32 shake: Isa 10:24; 11:15; 13:2; 19:16; Zech 2:9 the mount: Isa 2:2; 37:22 Reciprocal: Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 14:25—I will; Isa 16:1—the mount; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 37:33—He; Mic 4:8—the strong; Nah 1:12—Through

Isaiah 10:33 lop: Isa 10:16–19; 37:24–36, 38; 2 Kgs 19:21–37; 2 Chr 32:21 the high ones: Amos 2:9 and the haughty: Isa 2:11–17; Job 40:11, 12; Dan 4:37; Luke 14:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:35—and smote; Ps 37:36—General; Isa 2:13—General; Isa 10:18—consume; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 31:8—shall the; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 37:36—the angel; Isa 45:14—men of stature; Isa 48:3—and I; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 22:7—cut; Jer 46:22—and come; Ezek 31:3—a cedar; Dan 4:10—a tree; Zech 11:2—Howl; Luke 3:9—General; Rom

8:39—height

Isaiah 10:34 cut down: Isa 10:18; 37:24; Jer 22:7; 46:22, 23; 48:2; Nah 1:12 Lebanon: Zech 11:1, 2 by a mighty one: or, mightily, Isa 31:8; 37:36; Ps 103:20; Dan 4:13, 14, 23; 2 Thess 1:7; 2 Pet 2:11; Rev 10:1; 18:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:5—ax head; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Ps 37:36—General; Isa 2:13—General; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 48:3—and I; Isa 51:13—where is; Ezek 31:3—a cedar; Dan 4:10—a tree; Joel 3:11—cause; Luke 3:9—General

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse;
- 10 The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles.

Isaiah 11:1 And there shall: The prophet having described the destruction of the Assyrian army under that of a mighty forest, here takes occasion to represent the Great Person, who makes the subject of this chapter, as a slender twig, shooting out of the trunk of an old tree; which tender twig, though weak in appearance, should become fruitful and prosper. Isa 53:2; Zech 6:12; Rev 5:5; 22:16 of Jesse: Isa 11:10; Ruth 4:17; 1 Sam 17:58; Matt 1:6–16; Luke 2:23–32; Acts 13:22, 23; Rom 15:12 a Branch: Isa 4:2; Jer 23:5; 33:15; Zech 3:8; 6:12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Exod 40:12—General; Num 17:5—blossom; Ruth 4:14—that his; Ruth 4:22—Jesse; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Job 14:7—that it will sprout; Ps 80:15—the branch; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 45:8—let the earth; Isa 48:16—the Lord God; Isa 59:21—My spirit; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Ezek 17:22—highest; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 19:11—she had; Ezek 34:23—my servant; Ezek 34:29—I will; Dan 11:7—out of; Amos 9:11—raise; Mic 5:2—yet; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 1:78—dayspring; Luke 2:40—filled; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 6:27—for him; John 7:27—no man; John 7:42—not; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 9:5—of whom; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 7:14—sprang

Isaiah 11:2 the Spirit: Isa 42:1; 59:21; 61:1; Num 11:25, 26; Matt 3:16; John 1:32, 33; 3:34; Acts 10:38 the spirit of wisdom: Deut 34:9; John 14:17; 15:26; 16:13; 1 Cor 1:30; Eph 1:17, 18; Col 1:8, 9; 2:2, 3; 2 Tim 1:7; Jas 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 28:3—filled; Exod 29:21—the anointing oil; Exod 35:31—And he; Exod 37:29—he made; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Exod 40:10—sanctify; Lev 2:16—General; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Num 4:49—every one; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; 1 Kgs 3:9—discern; 2 Kgs 2:15—The spirit; 2 Chr 9:23—sought; Job 34:4—know; Ps 16:7—who hath; Ps 72:1—Give; Ps 78:72—according; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Isa 52:13—my servant; Jer 33:15—and he; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Mic 3:8—I am; Zech 4:6—Not; Matt 12:18—I will; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Luke 4:1—full; Luke 4:18—Spirit; Luke 20:41—Christ; John 1:41—Christ; John 8:16—yet; John 10:36—whom; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 2:3—sat; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 9:31—and walking; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor

12:9—the power; 1 Pet 1:12—sent; 1 Pet 4:14—for

Isaiah 11:3 shall make him: Isa 33:6; Prov 2:5, 9; Luke 2:52 understanding: Heb. scent, or, smell, Job 12:11; 34:3; Phil 1:9, 10; Heb 5:14 and he shall not: 1 Sam 16:7; 2 Sam 14:17; 1 Kgs 3:9, 28; John 7:24; 8:15, 16; 1 Cor 2:13–15; 4:3–5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:6—pronounce; Deut 13:14—General; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; 2 Chr 19:9—in the fear; Ps 50:4—judge; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 72:2—He shall; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 99:4—strength; Ps 110:6—judge; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 9:7—to establish it; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Isa 42:3—he shall; Isa 52:13—my servant; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Mic 3:8—I am; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zech 8:16—execute the judgment of truth and peace; John 5:30—I judge; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 2:3—sat; Acts 9:31—and walking; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 1 Cor 14:20—not; Jas 3:13—endued; Jas 3:17—the wisdom; Rev 19:11—and in

Isaiah 11:4 But with: Isa 32:1; 2 Sam 8:15; 23:2–4; 1 Kgs 10:8, 9; Ps 45:6, 7; 72:1–4, 12–14; 82:2–4; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15; Matt 11:5; Rev 19:11 reprove: or, argue, Isa 1:17; Prov 31:8, 9; Jer 5:28 for the meek: Isa 29:19; 61:1; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:23; Titus 3:2; Jas 3:13 and he shall: Job 4:9; Ps 2:9; 110:2; Mal 4:6; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 1:16; 2:16; 19:15 with the breath: Isa 30:33; Ps 18:8; Acts 9:1 Reciprocal: Exod 4:2—a rod; Exod 15:8—blast; Lev 13:6—pronounce; Deut 13:14—General; Deut 25:1—General; 2 Sam 14:8—I will give; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 1 Kgs 19:17—Elisha slay; 2 Kgs 19:7—a blast; Job 15:30—by the breath; Job 36:6—giveth; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 10:18—judge; Ps 18:15—O Lord; Ps 25:9—meek; Ps 50:4—judge; Ps 72:4—He shall judge; Ps 76:9—When; Ps 139:19—Surely; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Prov 29:14—king; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 14:32—and the; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 30:28—his breath; Isa 40:24—he shall also; Isa 42:3—he shall; Isa 49:2—he hath made; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Hos 6:5—I have; Zech 11:7—General; Luke 12:49—come; John 5:30—I judge; John 7:24—General; Heb 4:12—sharper; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; Rev 2:12—which hath; Rev 11:5—fire

Isaiah 11:5 righteousness: Isa 59:17; Ps 93:1; 2 Cor 6:7; Eph 6:14; 1 Pet 4:1; Rev 1:13 and faithfulness: Isa 25:1; Hos 2:20; Heb 2:17; 1 John 1:9; Rev 3:14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a girdle; Exod 28:8—curious; Exod 39:5—curious; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; Job 12:21—weakeneth the strength of the mighty; Ps 9:8—General; Isa 5:27—neither; Jer 33:6—and will; Dan 10:5—loins; Luke 12:35—your loins; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; Gal 5:15—General; 1 Pet 1:13—gird

Isaiah 11:6; Isa 65:25; Ezek 34:25; Hos 2:18; Acts 9:13–20; Rom 14:17; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 2 Cor 5:14–21; Gal 3:26, 27; Eph 4:22–32; Col 3:3–8; Titus 3:3–5; Phlm 1:9–16; Rev 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 7:9—General; Gen 7:15—General; 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 133:1—how good; Isa 2:4—and they; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 35:9—No lion; Isa 43:20—beast; Isa 55:13—of the thorn; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 19:2—young lions; Ezek 34:15—General; Ezek 47:8—the waters; Mic 4:3—they shall; Zeph 3:13—not; John 3:10—and knowest; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 10:12—General; Acts 16:33—washed; Heb 12:14—Follow

Isaiah 11:7 Reciprocal: Ezek 34:15—General

Isaiah 11:8 cockatrice': or, adder's, Isa 59:5; Ps 140:3 Reciprocal: Ps 58:4—the deaf; Isa 14:29—cockatrice; Luke 10:19—I give

Isaiah 11:9 not hurt: Isa 11:13; 2:4; 35:9; 60:18; Job 5:23; Mic 4:2–4; Matt 5:44, 45; Acts 2:41–47; 4:29–35; Rom 12:17–21; Gal 5:22–24; Phil 2:14, 15; 1 Thess 5:15; Rev 21:27 for the: Isa 30:26; 49:6; 59:19; 60:1–22; Ps 22:27–31; 72:19; 98:2, 3; Hab 2:14; Zech 14:9; Rom 11:25, 26; Rev 20:2–6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:43—General; Ps 46:9—maketh; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 72:11—all nations; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 133:1—how good; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 54:13—all; Isa 57:13—my holy; Isa 65:11—my holy; Isa 65:25—shall not; Isa 66:20—my holy; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 31:34—for they; Ezek 16:61—when; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 12:4—many; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zeph 3:11—because of my holy; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:3—the holy; Zech 14:7—at; Mal 1:11—my name; Mark 4:32—and becometh; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Isaiah 11:10 in that day: Isa 11:1; 2:11; Rom 15:12; Rev 22:16 which shall: Isa 59:19; Gen 49:10; John 3:14, 15; 12:32 to it shall: Isa 60:3, 5; 66:12, 19; Matt 2:1, 2; 8:11; 12:21; Luke 2:32; John 12:20, 21; Acts 11:18; 26:17, 18; 28:28; Rom 15:9–12 his rest: Isa 32:17, 18; 66:10–12; Ps 91:1, 4; 116:7; Jer 6:16; Hag 2:9; Matt 11:28–30; 2 Thess 1:7–12; Heb 4:1, 9–16; 1 Pet 1:7–9; 5:10 glorious: Heb. glory, Ps 149:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Lev 23:21—proclaim; Num 2:2—the ensign; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 1 Sam 22:7—the son of Jesse; 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; 1 Chr 16:28—ye kindreds; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; 2 Chr 9:23—sought; Ps 20:5—and in; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 132:14—my rest; Song 2:4—his banner; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 11:12—set up; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 31:9—he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear; Isa 49:6—that thou mayest; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 55:5—thou shalt; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Ezek 16:61—when; Mic 4:1—and people; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 6:13—bear; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 9:10—he shall; Zech 9:16—lifted; Mal 1:11—my name; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 24:47—among; John 7:35—teach; John 10:16—other; John 11:52—gather; Acts 9:31—the churches; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 13:44—came; Acts 15:17—the residue; Eph 1:12—who; Eph 2:13—were; Rev 5:5—the Root

Isaiah 11:11 set his hand: Isa 60:1–Isa 66:24; Lev 26:40–42; Deut 4:27–31; 30:3–6; Ps 68:22; Jer 23:7, 8; 30:8–11; 31:36–40; 33:24–26; Ezek 11:16–20; 34:23–28; 36:24–28; 37:1–Ezek 48:35; Hos 1:11; 3:4, 5; Joel 3:1–21; Amos 9:14, 15; Mic 7:14, 15; Zech 10:8–12; 12:1–Zech 14:21; Rom 11:15, 26; 2 Cor 3:16 from Assyria: Isa 11:16; 27:12, 13; Mic 7:12 Egypt: Isa 19:23; Jer 44:1 Pathros: Ezek 30:14 Cush: Isa 45:14; Gen 10:6, 7 Elam: Gen 10:22; Jer 25:25; Dan 8:2 Shinar: Gen 10:10; 11:2; Zech 5:11 Hamath: Isa 10:9; Jer 49:23; Zech 9:2 the islands: Isa 24:15; 42:4; 66:19; Gen 10:5; Jer 31:10; Ezek 27:6; Dan 11:18; Zeph 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:13—Ethiopia; Gen 10:14—Pathrusim; Gen 14:1—Shinar; Deut 30:4—unto; 2 Kgs 19:13—the king; 1 Chr 1:17—Elam; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 78:42—remembered; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Ps 107:3—gathered; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 19:18—shall five; Isa 40:15—the isles; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 46:3—the remnant; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 55:5—thou shalt; Isa 56:8—which; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 3:18—In; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 46:27—I will save; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 29:14—Pathros; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Dan 1:2—Shinar; Dan 9:7—near; Dan

12:1—thy people; Hos 9:6—Egypt; Hos 11:11—out; Joel 2:32—and in; Mic 2:12—surely assemble; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:3—then; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Zeph 2:13—he will; Zeph 3:10—General; Zeph 3:20—even; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 10:10—out of the; Acts 2:9—Elamites; Rom 9:27—a remnant; Rom 11:12—their

Isaiah 11:12 set up: Isa 11:10; 18:3; 59:19; 62:10; Rev 5:9 shall assemble: Isa 27:13; 43:6; 49:11, 12; 56:8; Deut 32:26; Ps 68:22; 147:2; Zeph 3:10; John 7:35; Jas 1:1 corners: Heb. wings Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Job 37:3—ends; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 60:4—a banner; Isa 5:26—he will; Isa 13:2—Lift ye up; Isa 24:15—ishes; Isa 43:5—I will; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 30:17—they; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 33:7—will cause; Jer 49:36—the outcasts; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 37:22—I will make; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Joel 3:7—I will; Zeph 3:20—even; Zech 9:7—he that; Zech 10:8—hiss; Matt 24:31—gather

Isaiah 11:13 the envy: Isa 7:1–6; Jer 3:18; Ezek 37:16–24; Hos 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 37:11—envied; Gen 49:10—the gathering; Ps 68:27—princes; Ps 133:1—how good; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 7:2—is confederate with; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 26:11—be; Isa 32:17—quietness; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 37:17—General; Ezek 37:22—I will make; Dan 11:41—even; Obad 19—the plain; Zech 8:11—General; Zech 11:14—I cut; Gal 5:15—General; Jas 3:14—if; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Isaiah 11:14 the Philistines: Obad 19; Zeph 2:5; Zech 9:5–7 toward: Isa 59:19; 66:19, 20; Matt 8:11 spoil: Isa 33:1; Jer 49:28; Ezek 38:1–Ezek 39:29 them of the east: Heb. the children of the east, they shall lay, etc. Heb. Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand; the children of Ammon their obedience. Isa 25:10; 34:5, 6; 60:14; Num 24:17; Dan 11:41; Joel 3:19; Amos 9:12; Obad 18 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; 1 Chr 18:2—He smote; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Isa 15:1—Moab; Ezek 25:14—by the hand; Amos 2:1—of Moab; Mic 5:9—hand; Zeph 2:9—Surely; Mal 1:4—The people

Isaiah 11:15 utterly: Isa 50:2; 51:9, 10; Zech 10:11 with his mighty: Exod 14:21 he shake: Isa 19:16 shall smite: Isa 19:5–10; Exod 7:19–21; Ps 74:13–15; Ezek 29:10; 30:12; Rev 16:12 dryshod: Heb. in shoes Reciprocal: Exod 15:10—blow; Josh 4:22—General; Josh 15:2—bay; Josh 18:19—bay; 2 Kgs 2:8—were; Isa 10:32—shake; Isa 13:2—shake; Isa 30:32—shaking; Isa 40:3—make; Isa 42:15—General; Isa 43:2—passest; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 44:27—Be dry; Hos 9:3—but; Joel 3:19—Egypt; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Zech 2:9—I will; Heb 11:29—General

Isaiah 11:16 And there shall: Isa 11:11; 19:23; 27:13; 35:8–10; 40:3, 4; 49:12; 57:14 like as it was: Isa 42:15, 16; 48:20, 21; 51:10; 63:12, 13; Exod 14:26–29 Reciprocal: Josh 4:22—General; Ps 74:13—divide; Ps 74:15—flood; Ps 114:1—Israel; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 28:5—residue; Isa 43:2—passest; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 44:27—Be dry; Isa 49:11—General; Isa 65:16—because; Hos 9:3—but; Joel 2:32—and in; Mic 7:12—also; Mic 7:15—General; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Zech 10:11—he shall; Heb 11:29—General

CHAPTER 12

1 A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God.

Isaiah 12:1 And in that: Isa 2:11; 11:10, 11, 16; 14:3; 26:1; 27:1–3, 12, 13; 35:10; Zech 14:9, 20 O Lord: Isa 25:1, 9; 49:13; 60:18, 19; Ps 34:1–22; 67:1–4; 69:34–36; 72:15–19; 149:6–9; Rom 11:15; Rev 15:3, 4; 19:1–7 though: Isa 10:4, 25; 40:1, 2; 51:3; 54:8; 57:15–18; 66:13; Deut 30:1–3; Ps 30:5; 85:1–3; Jer 31:18–20; Ezek 39:24–29; Hos 6:1; 11:8; 14:4–9 Reciprocal: Exod 15:1—Then; Num 21:17—sang; Deut 16:14—General; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 2 Sam 22:1—in; 2 Sam 22:50—I will sing; Ezra 10:14—the fierce; Neh 8:10—the joy; Esth 9:22—the days; Job 11:16—as waters; Job 14:13—until; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 18:1—in the day; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 40:3—praise; Ps 53:6—Jacob; Ps 56:12—I will; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 85:3—taken; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 126:5—that sow; Song 2:11—General; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 12:4—in that day; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 27:4—Fury; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Isa 38:9—writing; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 54:9—General; Isa 57:18—restore; Isa 60:10—in my wrath; Isa 61:3—beauty; Isa 65:16—because; Jer 23:6—Judah; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 31:12—Therefore; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Dan 2:23—thank; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 8:11—General; Zech 8:19—joy; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 1:64—and he; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Luke 21:28—look; John 16:20—your; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 11:12—their; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Isaiah 12:2 God: Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; 45:17, 22–25; Ps 27:1; Jer 3:23; 23:6; Jonah 2:9; Matt 1:21–23; Luke 2:30–32; Rom 1:16; 1 Tim 3:16; Rev 7:10 the Lord: Isa 26:4; Exod 15:2; Ps 83:18; 118:14; Hos 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 26:24—fear; Exod 28:12—the shoulders; Lev 26:12—will be; Num 21:17—sang; Deut 10:21—thy praise; Deut 26:17—avouched; Deut 33:29—saved; Josh 8:1—Fear not; 1 Sam 2:1—I rejoice; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 2 Sam 22:3—my saviour; 1 Chr 16:24—General; Esth 9:22—the days; Job 11:16—as waters; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 13:5—But; Ps 18:1—my; Ps 18:46—the God; Ps 24:5—God; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 35:3—say; Ps 37:39—salvation; Ps 38:22—O Lord; Ps 50:23—salvation; Ps 51:14—thou God; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 60:10—Wilt; Ps 62:1—from; Ps 68:20—our God; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 91:2—in him; Ps 106:21—God; Ps 118:21—and art; Ps 118:28—my God; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Ps 140:7—the strength; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 22:19—thy; Song 2:11—General; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 17:10—the God; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 40:9—Behold; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 45:15—O God; Isa 46:13—salvation; Isa 63:8—so he; Dan 3:17—our God; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Mic 7:7—wait; Hab 3:18—the God; Hab 3:19—my strength; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 24:6—see; Luke 1:47—God; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; John 4:22—for; John 14:1—ye; John 14:27—afraid; John 16:22—and your; Eph 1:12—who; Phil 1:28—and that; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 1 Tim 5:5—trusteth; 2 Tim 1:12—believed; Titus 1:3—God; Titus 2:10—God; Heb 2:3—so; Heb 2:13—I will; Heb 6:19—both; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 2 Pet 1:1—of God and our Saviour

Isaiah 12:3 with joy: Isa 49:10; 55:1–3; Ps 36:9; Song 2:3; Jer 2:13; John 1:16; 4:10–14; 7:37–39; Rev 7:17; 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 15:27—Elim; Num 21:16—Gather; Num 29:35—eighth day; Deut 12:18—rejoice; Deut 27:7—rejoice; Judg 5:11—in the places; 1 Sam 2:1—I rejoice; 1 Chr 11:17—of the water; Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 87:7—all my; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 41:18—General; Luke 1:47—God; John 7:38—out; John 7:39—this spake; John 14:1—ye; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; Rev 8:10—the fountains; Rev 21:6—I will

Isaiah 12:4 in that day: Isa 12:1; Ps 106:47, 48; 113:1–3; 117:1, 2 call upon his name: or, proclaim his name, Exod 33:19; 34:5–7; 1 Chr 16:8; Ps 105:1 declare: Isa 66:19; Ps 9:11; 22:31; 40:5; 71:16–18; 73:28; 96:3; 107:22; 145:4–6; Jer 50:2; 51:9, 10; John 17:26 his name: Isa 2:11, 17; 25:1; 33:5; Exod 15:2; 1 Chr 29:11; Neh 9:5; Ps 18:46; 21:13; 34:3; 46:10; 57:5; 97:9; 113:5; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—proclaimed; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 68:4—Sing unto God; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 95:1—let us make; Ps 99:5—Exalt; Ps 107:32—exalt; Ps 116:13—call; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 145:5—will speak; Ps 148:13—excellent; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Isa 6:1—high; Isa 26:13—by thee; Isa 52:8—with; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 31:7—Sing

Isaiah 12:5 Sing: Exod 15:1, 21; Ps 68:32–35; 98:1; 105:2; Rev 15:3; 19:1–3 this is known: Isa 40:9; Ps 72:19; Hab 2:14; Rev 11:15–17 Reciprocal: Num 21:17—sang; 1 Chr 16:23—Sing; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Ps 84:4—they will

Isaiah 12:6 Cry out: Isa 40:9; 52:7–10; 54:1; Zeph 3:14; Luke 19:37–40 thou: Isa 10:24; 30:19; 33:24; Zech 8:3–8 inhabitant: Heb. inhabitress great: Isa 8:18; 24:23; 41:14, 16; Ps 9:11; 68:16; 71:22; 89:18; 132:14; Ezek 43:7; 48:35; Zeph 2:5; 3:15–17; Zech 2:5, 10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Exod 25:8—I may dwell; Num 2:2—about the; Num 5:3—in the midst; Num 23:21—the Lord; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Kgs 14:21—the city; Ezra 3:11—shouted; Neh 12:42—sang loud; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 20:2—out; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 50:2—Out; Ps 53:6—out; Ps 76:2—dwelling; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 135:21—which dwelleth; Ps 146:10—thy God; Ps 147:12—praise thy God; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Isa 18:4—consider in my dwelling place; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 38:6—General; Isa 40:6—Cry; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 10:6—thou; Jer 14:9—art; Lam 1:6—from; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Ezek 39:7—the Holy; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Hos 11:9—the Holy One; Joel 2:27—I am; Joel 3:17—shall ye; Zeph 3:5—is in; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Zech 9:9—Rejoice; Matt 21:5—the daughter; John 4:22—for; Heb 12:22—ye are come; Rev 21:3—Behold; Rev 22:3—but

CHAPTER 13

- 1 God musters the armies of his wrath;
- 6 He threatens to destroy Babylon by the Medes;
- 19 The desolation of Babylon.

Isaiah 13:1 AM 3292, BC 712 burden: Isa 14:28; 15:1; 17:1; 19:1; 21:1, 11, 13; 22:1, 25; 23:1; Jer 23:33–38; Ezek 12:10; Nah 1:1; Hab 1:1; Zech 9:1; 12:1; Mal 1:1 of Babylon: Isa 14:4–23; 21:1–10; 43:14; 44:1, 2; 47:1–15; Jer 25:12–26; 50:1–Jer 51:23; Dan 5:28–Dan 6:28; Rev 17:1–Rev 18:24 which Isaiah: Isa 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 11:9—Babel; 2 Kgs 9:25—the Lord; 2 Kgs 20:12—Babylon; Ps 79:6—upon; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 137:8—who art; Isa 2:1—saw; Isa 39:1—king; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 27:7—until; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 28:26—when I; Dan 5:26—God; Hab 2:7—they; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zech 5:7—talent

Isaiah 13:2 Lift ye up: Isa 5:26; 11:12; 18:3; Jer 50:2; 51:27, 28 upon the high: Jer 51:25

shake: Isa 10:32; 11:15 go into: Isa 45:1–3; Jer 51:58 Reciprocal: Judg 4:6—Hath; 1 Chr 5:26—stirred up; Isa 21:2—Go up; Isa 21:5—arise; Isa 46:11—Calling; Jer 6:4—Prepare; Jer 49:14—Gather; Jer 49:28—Arise; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:25—opened; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 51:12—the standard; Jer 51:53—from; Zech 2:9—I will; Matt 22:7—his

Isaiah 13:3 commanded: Isa 23:11; 44:27, 28; 45:4, 5; Jer 50:21–46 mighty ones: Jer 51:20–24; Joel 3:11; Rev 17:12–18 them that: Ezra 1:1–11; 6:1–22; 7:12–26; Ps 149:2, 5–9; Rev 18:4–8, 20–24; 19:1–7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Job 15:24—anguish; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps 137:8—happy; Isa 13:17—I will; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Isa 45:1—to his; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 25:9—Nebuchadrezzar; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 49:14—Gather; Jer 51:1—I will; Jer 51:46—a rumour shall; Amos 6:11—the Lord

Isaiah 13:4 noise: Isa 22:1–9; Jer 50:2, 3, 21–46; 51:11, 27, 28; Ezek 38:3–23; Joel 3:14; Zech 14:1–3, 13, 14; Rev 19:11–21 like as: Heb. the likeness of, Joel 2:4–11; Rev 9:7–19 the Lord: Isa 10:5, 6; 45:1, 2; Jer 50:14, 15; 51:6–25; Joel 2:1–11, 25; Rev 18:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:15—for God; Isa 9:5—confused noise; Isa 18:3—see ye; Isa 21:1—from; Isa 48:14—he will do; Jer 21:4—and I; Joel 2:11—utter

Isaiah 13:5 from a far: Isa 13:17; Jer 50:3, 9; 51:11, 27, 28; Matt 24:31 and the weapons: Jer 51:20–46 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:14—a far country; 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord; 2 Chr 24:24—So; Ps 17:13—thy; Ps 35:2—General; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 21:1—from; Isa 48:14—he will do; Jer 4:13—Behold; Jer 8:19—the voice; Jer 16:15—that brought; Zeph 2:12—my

Isaiah 13:6 Howl ye: Isa 14:31; 23:1; 52:5; 65:14; Jer 25:34; 49:3; 51:8; Ezek 21:12; 30:2; Joel 1:5, 11, 13; Zeph 1:14; Jas 5:1; Rev 18:10 for the day: Isa 13:9; 34:8; Ezek 30:3; Joel 2:11, 31; Amos 5:18; Zeph 1:7; 2:2, 3; Mal 4:5; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 as a: Job 31:23; Joel 1:15 Reciprocal: Deut 7:23—shall destroy; Josh 5:1—neither was; Ps 48:6—Fear; Ps 76:12—terrible; Isa 2:12—the day; Jer 4:8—howl; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 46:10—the day; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 50:43—king; Jer 51:54—General; Ezek 13:5—the day; Dan 5:9—changed; Nah 3:10—her young; Zech 14:1—General; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 6:17—the great; Rev 22:10—for

Isaiah 13:7 shall all: Isa 10:3, 4; 37:27; 51:20; Jer 50:43; Ezek 7:17; 21:7; Nah 1:6 be faint: or, fall down every: Isa 19:1; Exod 15:15; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 1:28—discouraged; Josh 2:11—our hearts; Josh 7:5—wherefore; 1 Sam 5:11—a deadly; 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; 2 Sam 17:10—utterly melt; Ps 58:7—General; Ps 107:26—their soul; Jer 49:23—fainthearted; Jer 51:8—howl; Jer 51:30—The mighty; Lam 1:22—my heart; Dan 5:6—so that

Isaiah 13:8 pangs: Isa 21:3, 4; 26:17; Ps 48:5, 6; Jer 30:6; 50:43; Dan 5:5, 6; 1 Thess 5:3 be amazed one at another: Heb. wonder every man at his neighbour flames: Heb. faces of the flames, Joel 2:6; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Judg 20:41—were amazed; Job 4:15—the hair; Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 69:24—take; Jer 4:31—I have heard; Jer 13:21—shall not; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Jer 51:30—The mighty; Ezek 7:17—hands; Hos 13:13—sorrows; Mic 4:9—for

Isaiah 13:9 cruel: Isa 13:15–18; 47:10–15; Jer 6:22, 23; 50:40–42; 51:35–58; Nah 1:2, 6; Mal

4:1; Rev 17:16, 17; 18:8; 19:17–21 he shall: Ps 104:35; Prov 2:22 Reciprocal: Judg 20:41—were amazed; Isa 2:12—the day; Isa 13:6—for the day; Ezek 13:5—the day; Joel 2:31—sun; Zech 14:1—General; Acts 2:20—sun; Rev 6:12—the sun

Isaiah 13:10; Isa 5:30; 24:21, 23; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:10, 31; 3:15; Amos 8:9, 10; Zeph 1:15, 16; Matt 24:29; Mark 13:24; Luke 21:25; Rev 6:12–14; 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Job 9:7—sealeth; Isa 14:12—How art thou fallen; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 51:3—spare; Ezek 30:18—the day; Amos 5:20—darkness

Isaiah 13:11 I will punish: Isa 14:21; 24:4–6; Jer 51:34–38; Rev 12:9, 10; 18:2, 3 and I will cause: Isa 2:17; 5:15; 14:12–16; Jer 50:29–32; Dan 5:22, 23 Reciprocal: Num 17:5—I will; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 23:9—to stain; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 26:5—bringeth; Jer 50:24—because; Dan 2:31—terrible

Isaiah 13:12; Isa 13:15–18; 4:1; 24:6; Ps 137:9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:29—Ophir; Josh 7:19—give; 1 Sam 3:1—the word; 1 Kgs 9:28—Ophir; 1 Chr 1:23—Ophir; Job 22:24—Ophir; Job 28:16—the gold

Isaiah 13:13 I will: Joel 3:16; Hag 2:6, 7, 21, 22; Matt 24:29; Heb 12:26, 27; Rev 6:13, 14 the earth: Jer 4:23, 24; Matt 24:35; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 20:11 in the wrath: Ps 110:5, 6; Lam 1:12; Nah 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Job 9:6—shaketh; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Jer 51:29—the land; Luke 21:25—signs

Isaiah 13:14 as the: Isa 17:13; 1 Kgs 22:17, 36 they shall: Isa 47:15; Jer 50:16; 51:9; Rev 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Job 9:6—shaketh; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Isa 16:2—as; Jer 51:29—the land; Nah 2:8—Stand; Nah 3:18—thy people; Luke 21:25—signs

Isaiah 13:15; Isa 14:19–22; 47:9–14; Jer 50:27, 35–42; 51:3 Reciprocal: Ps 94:6—General; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 13:12—General; Isa 14:20—the seed; Jer 37:10—wounded men; Jer 50:30—her young; Jer 51:4—thrust; Jer 51:52—the wounded; Acts 2:20—sun; Jas 4:8—Cleanse

Isaiah 13:16 children: Ps 137:8, 9; Hos 10:14; Nah 3:10 and their: Lam 5:11; Zech 14:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:12—dash; Ps 37:25—yet; Isa 13:18—shall dash; Isa 47:6—thou didst; Jer 39:6—before; Jer 51:52—the wounded; Hos 13:16—their infants; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Hab 2:7—they

Isaiah 13:17 I will: Isa 13:3–5; 21:2; 41:25; Jer 50:9; 51:11, 27, 28; Dan 5:28–31 shall not regard: Prov 6:34, 35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 2 Kgs 17:6—the Medes; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Isa 13:5—from a far; Isa 21:1—from; Isa 21:5—arise; Isa 45:13—price; Isa 48:14—he will do; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 25:25—Medes; Jer 50:3—out of the; Jer 50:14—in array; Jer 50:25—opened; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer 51:53—from; Dan 7:5—Arise; Dan 8:3—one; Rev 17:16—these

Isaiah 13:18 shall dash: Isa 13:16; 2 Kgs 8:12; Hos 13:16; Nah 2:1; 3:10 their eye: 2 Chr 36:17; Ezek 9:5, 6, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Ps 109:12—favour; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 9:19—no man; Isa 21:1—from; Isa 21:2—Go up; Isa 21:5—arise; Isa 40:30—General; Isa 48:14—he will do; Jer 6:23—They shall; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 50:3—out of the; Jer 50:9—none; Jer 50:14—in array; Jer 50:25—opened; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer

50:45—surely he; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Dan 7:5—Arise; Rev 17:16—these

Isaiah 13:19 Babylon: Babylon, whose destruction and utter ruin are here predicted, was situated in the midst of a large plain, having a very deep and fruitful soil, on the Euphrates, about 252 miles south-east of Palmyra, and the same distance north-west of Susa and the Persian gulf, in Lat. 32 degrees 30 minutes N and Long. 44 degrees 20 minutes E. According to Herodotus, it formed a perfect square, each side of which was 120 stadia, and consequently its circumference 480 stadia, or sixty miles; inclosed by a wall 200 cubits high, and fifty wide, on the top of which were small watch towers of one story high, leaving a space between them, through which a chariot and four might pass and turn. On each side were twenty-five gates of solid brass; from each of which proceeded a street, 150 feet broad, making in all fifty streets; which, crossing each other at right angles, intersected the city into 676 squares, extending four stadia and a half on each side, along which stood the houses, all built three or four stories high, and highly decorated towards the street; the interior of these squares being employed as gardens, pleasure grounds, etc. Its principal ornaments were the temple of Belus, having a tower of eight stories, upon a base of a quarter of a mile square; a most magnificent palace; and the famous hanging gardens, or artificial mountains raised upon arches, and planted with large and beautiful trees. Cyrus took it by diverting the waters of the Euphrates, which ran through the midst, and entering by the channel; and the river being never restored to its proper course, overflowed the whole country, and made it a morass. Darius Hystaspes afterwards depopulated the place, lowered the walls, and demolished the gates; Xerxes destroyed the temples; the building of Seleucia nearly exhausted it of its inhabitants; a king of the Parthians carried a number of them into slavery, and destroyed the most beautiful parts; so that modern travellers describe it as a mass of shapeless ruins, the habitation of wild beasts. Isa 14:4–6, 12–15; Jer 51:41; Dan 2:37, 38; 4:30 when God overthrew: Heb. the overthrowing of, Gen 19:24; Deut 29:23; Jer 49:18; 50:40; Zeph 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:12—Babylon; Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 14:17—made; Isa 21:9—Babylon; Isa 23:13—land; Isa 25:12—to the dust; Isa 32:14—for; Isa 39:1—king; Isa 47:5—for; Isa 47:9—in a moment; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 51:26—shall not; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:62—to cut; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Amos 4:11—as God; Nah 2:10—empty; Zeph 2:14—flocks; Luke 17:29—General; Rom 9:29—we had been; 2 Pet 2:6—turning; Rev 18:2—Babylon; Rev 18:9—the smoke

Isaiah 13:20; Isa 14:23; Jer 50:3, 13, 21, 39, 45; 51:25, 29, 43, 62–64; Rev 18:21–23 Reciprocal: Judg 6:5—tents; Job 3:7—solitary; Isa 7:25—but it; Isa 21:1—the desert; Isa 21:13—O ye; Isa 34:10—from; Isa 34:11—cormorant; Isa 34:17—they shall; Isa 38:12—as a; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 47:9—they shall come; Jer 49:29—tents; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 50:40—General; Zeph 2:9—as Gomorrah; Acts 2:11—Arabians

Isaiah 13:21 But: Isa 34:11–15; Rev 18:2 wild beasts: Heb. Ziim doleful creatures: Heb. Ochim, owls. or, ostriches. Heb. daughters of the owl. Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Job 30:29—a brother; Isa 14:23—make; Isa 34:13—an habitation; Isa 34:14—The wild beasts of the desert; Mal 1:3—the; Acts 28:4—beast

Isaiah 13:22 the wild beasts: Heb. Iim desolate houses: or, palaces, dragons. Isa 35:7 her time: Deut 32:35; Jer 51:33; Ezek 7:7–10; Hab 2:3; 2 Pet 2:3; 3:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Job 30:29—a brother; Isa 14:23—make; Isa 25:2—palace; Isa 34:13—an habitation; Isa 34:14—the wild beasts of the island; Jer 9:11—a den; Jer 48:16—near; Mal

1:3—the; Acts 28:4—beast

CHAPTER 14

- 1 God's merciful restoration of Israel;
- 3 Their triumphant exultation over Babel;
- 24 God's purpose against Assyria;
- 29 Palestina is threatened.

Isaiah 14:1 the Lord: Isa 40:1, 2; 44:21, 22; 54:7, 8; Lev 26:40–45; Deut 4:29–31; Neh 1:8, 9; Ps 98:3; 102:13; 136:10–24; 143:12; Jer 50:4–6, 17–20, 33; 51:4–6, 34–37; Luke 1:54, 72–74 choose: Isa 27:6; Zech 1:17; 2:12 set: Deut 30:3–5; Jer 24:6, 7; 29:14; 30:18–22; 31:8–12; 32:37–41; Ezek 36:24–28; 39:25–29 the strangers: Isa 19:24, 25; 49:16–23; 56:6–8; 60:3–5; 66:20; Ruth 1:14–18; Esth 8:17; Jer 12:15, 16; Zech 2:11; 8:22, 23; Mal 1:11; Luke 2:32; Acts 15:14–17; Eph 2:12–19 Reciprocal: Lev 25:44—General; Deut 30:7—General; Ruth 1:16—thy people; Ezra 2:65—servants; Neh 10:29—clave; Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 60:9—because; Isa 60:14—sons; Isa 61:5—General; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 30:7—but; Jer 33:26—and have; Jer 49:2—shall Israel; Joel 3:8—your sons; Amos 9:12—possess; Obad 17—possess; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zech 10:6—for I have; Luke 1:71—we

Isaiah 14:2 and the house: Isa 18:7; 60:9–12; 61:5; Ezra 2:65; Rom 15:27; 2 Cor 8:4, 5; Gal 5:13 and they: Ps 68:18; 2 Cor 10:5; Eph 4:8 whose captives they were: Heb. that had taken them captives, they shall rule over Isa 60:14; Jer 30:16; Dan 7:18, 25–27; Zech 14:2, 3; Rev 3:9; 11:11–18; 18:20–24 Reciprocal: Lev 25:44—General; Lev 25:46—And ye shall; Num 31:18—keep alive for yourselves; Judg 5:12—lead; 1 Sam 4:9—as they have; Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 45:14—in chains; Jer 25:14—many; Jer 30:7—but; Ezek 34:27—when I; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Joel 3:8—your sons; Amos 9:12—possess; Obad 17—possess; Mic 5:6—they; Mic 5:9—hand; Zech 2:9—and they; Rev 13:10—that leadeth

Isaiah 14:3; Isa 12:1; 32:18; Deut 28:48, 65–68; Ezra 9:8, 9; Jer 30:10; 46:27, 28; 50:34; Ezek 28:24; Zech 8:2, 8; Rev 18:20; 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Esth 9:22—the days; Job 3:18—they; Job 34:29—When he giveth; Ps 72:6—like; Isa 9:4—the staff; Isa 14:15—thou; Jer 17:4—and I; Ezek 34:27—when I

Isaiah 14:4 proverb: or, taunting speech, Jer 24:9; Ezek 5:15; Hab 2:6 How: Isa 14:6, 17; 47:5; 49:26; 51:23; Jer 25:9–14; 27:6, 7; 50:22, 23; 51:20–24, 34, 35; Dan 7:19–25; Hab 1:2–10; 2:6–12, 17; Rev 13:15–17; 16:5, 6; 17:6; 18:5–8, 20 golden city: or, exactress of gold, Isa 13:19; 45:2, 3; 2 Chr 36:18; Lam 4:1; Dan 2:38; Rev 18:16 Reciprocal: Num 21:27—General; 2 Kgs 20:12—Babylon; Job 3:18—they; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 137:8—who art; Isa 14:12—weaken; Isa 14:16—Is this; Isa 16:4—for; Isa 21:9—Babylon; Isa 39:1—king; Jer 28:14—I have put; Jer 48:17—How; Jer 49:21—earth; Jer 49:25—General; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Jer 50:13—every; Jer 51:7—a golden; Jer 51:41—the praise; Ezek 21:31—and skilful; Ezek 28:12—take up; Ezek 30:11—the terrible; Dan 2:32—head; Mic 2:4—shall; Zeph 2:15—how is

Isaiah 14:5; Isa 14:29; 9:4; 10:5; Ps 125:3; Jer 48:15–17 Reciprocal: Job 36:22—God; Isa

8:9—and ye; Isa 14:16—Is this; Isa 14:25—then; Jer 48:17—How; Jer 51:20—art; Zeph 2:15—how is

Isaiah 14:6 who smote: Isa 33:1; 47:6; 2 Chr 36:17; Jer 25:9; Dan 7:19–21; Jas 2:13 continual stroke: Heb. a stroke without removing is persecuted: Isa 13:14–18; 21:1–10; 47:1–15; Jer 25:26; 50:31; Rev 17:16, 17; 18:8–10 and none: Isa 46:10, 11; Job 9:13; Prov 21:30; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Job 36:18—his; Ps 9:6—destructions; Ps 125:3—the rod; Isa 8:9—and ye; Isa 10:5—the rod; Isa 14:4—How; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer 51:20—art; Nah 2:1—He that dasheth in pieces

Isaiah 14:7 they: Isa 49:13; Ps 96:11–13; 98:7–9; 126:1–3; Prov 11:10; Jer 51:48; Rev 18:20; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Isa 52:9—Break; Ezek 35:14—General

Isaiah 14:8; Isa 55:12, 13; Ezek 31:16; Zech 11:2 Reciprocal: Isa 2:13—General; Isa 33:9—Lebanon; Isa 37:24—General; Jer 46:22—and come; Ezek 27:5—cedars; Ezek 35:14—General; Nah 2:3—the fir trees; Nah 3:19—shall

Isaiah 14:9 Hell: or, The grave from: Prov 15:24 is moved: Ezek 32:21–32 chief ones: Heb. leaders, or, great goats, Jer 50:8 Reciprocal: Num 16:33—into the; 2 Chr 18:9—sat either; Job 26:6—Hell; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 63:9—go; Ps 88:5—Free; Isa 5:14—hell; Isa 30:33—for the king; Isa 37:38—his god; Jer 50:46—General; Ezek 26:16—all the princes; Ezek 28:17—I will lay; Ezek 31:17—went; Ezek 32:19—go; Jonah 2:2—hell; Luke 16:23—in hell

Isaiah 14:10 Art thou also: Ps 49:6–14, 20; 82:6, 7; Eccl 2:16; Luke 16:20–23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:21—Thy servant; Job 3:14—kings; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Jer 50:46—General; Ezek 32:21—strong

Isaiah 14:11 pomp: Isa 21:4, 5; 22:2; Job 21:11–15; Ezek 26:13; 32:19, 20; Dan 5:1–4, 25–30; Amos 6:3–7; Rev 18:11–19 the worm: Isa 66:24; Job 17:13, 14; 24:19, 20; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: Job 7:5—flesh; Job 21:26—the worms; Ezek 26:20—I shall bring; Ezek 28:13—emerald; Ezek 30:18—the pomp; Acts 12:23—and he; Acts 25:23—with

Isaiah 14:12 How art thou fallen: Isa 13:10; 34:4; Ezek 28:13–17; Luke 10:18; 2 Pet 2:4; Rev 12:7–10 Lucifer: or, day-star, 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 2:28; 22:16 weaken: Isa 14:4–6; Jer 50:23; 51:20–24 Reciprocal: Ps 46:6—kingdoms; Isa 13:11—and I will cause; Isa 13:19—Babylon; Isa 37:38—his god; Jer 51:53—mount; Lam 1:1—How doth; Lam 2:1—and cast; Lam 4:1—How is the gold; Ezek 26:17—How art; Ezek 28:14—upon; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Dan 5:20—when; Obad 4—among; Obad 5—how; 1 Tim 3:6—the condemnation; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 2:5—thou art; Rev 8:10—a great; Rev 9:1—a star; Rev 12:9—into

Isaiah 14:13 thou: Isa 47:7–10; Ezek 27:3; 28:2; 29:3; Dan 4:30, 31; Zeph 2:15; Rev 18:7, 8 I will ascend: Ezek 28:9, 12–16; Dan 8:10–12 the mount: Isa 2:2; Ps 48:2 Reciprocal: Deut 7:17—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; Job 20:6—his excellency; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Isa 26:5—bringeth; Isa 37:23—against whom; Isa 47:1—there is; Jer 49:16—though; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Ezek 31:2—Whom; Ezek 31:10—and his; Ezek 40:2—on the south; Dan 7:4—lifted; Dan 11:36—exalt; Dan 11:37—regard; Dan 11:45—in the; Amos 9:2—climb; Obad 3—saith; Matt 11:23—which art; Luke 10:15—which; 2 Thess 2:4—and exalteth; 1

Pet 5:8—as; Rev 11:12—And they

Isaiah 14:14 ascend: Isa 37:23, 24 I will be: Isa 47:8; Gen 3:5; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Deut 32:8—Most; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; Job 20:6—his excellency; Job 35:12—because; Ps 37:35—I have; Isa 47:1—there is; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Ezek 28:2—I sit; Ezek 31:2—Whom

Isaiah 14:15 thou: Isa 14:3–11; Ezek 28:8, 9; Matt 11:23; Acts 12:22, 23; Rev 19:20 to the: Ezek 32:23 Reciprocal: Num 16:33—into the; Ps 63:9—go; Ezek 31:16—When I; Ezek 32:18—unto the; Luke 10:15—thrust; Luke 16:23—in hell

Isaiah 14:16 shall narrowly: Ps 58:10, 11; 64:9 Is this: Isa 14:4, 5; Ps 52:7; Jer 50:23; 51:20–23 Reciprocal: Job 4:21—excellency; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 37:10—thou; Isa 23:11—stretched; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 51:29—the land; Ezek 28:19—they; Ezek 32:23—which; Nah 3:6—will set; Hab 1:10—they shall deride; Hab 1:17—and; Hab 2:5—gathereth

Isaiah 14:17 made: Isa 13:19–22; 64:10; Ezek 6:14; Joel 2:3; Zeph 2:13, 14 opened not the house of his prisoners: or, did not let his prisoners loose homewards, Isa 45:13; 58:6; 2 Chr 28:8–15; Ezra 1:2–4 Reciprocal: Ps 9:6—thou hast; Ps 52:7—Lo; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 103:6—executeth; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 23:11—stretched; Isa 37:11—General; Isa 42:22—are hid; Isa 47:6—thou didst; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 50:33—and all; Lam 3:34—all; Hab 1:17—and; Hab 2:5—gathereth

Isaiah 14:18 all of: Isa 22:16; 2 Chr 24:16, 25; Eccl 6:3; Ezek 32:18–32 house: Job 30:23; Eccl 12:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:1—in his house; 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 2 Kgs 9:35—but they found; 2 Kgs 9:37—the carcase; Isa 57:2—rest; Ezek 32:27—shall not; Luke 16:22—and was buried

Isaiah 14:19 thou: The prophet having briefly set forth, in the beginning of this chapter, the deliverance of Judah from captivity, in consequence of the destruction of Babylon, then introduces this triumphant song, the beauties of which are excellently illustrated by Bp. LOWTH. 1 Kgs 21:19, 24; 2 Kgs 9:25, 34–36; Jer 8:1, 2; 16:6; 22:19 go: Jer 41:7, 9; Ezek 32:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Ps 63:9—go; Eccl 6:3—and also; Isa 13:15—General; Isa 18:6—General; Isa 25:5—branch; Isa 25:10—even; Isa 26:14—and made; Isa 34:3—slain; Jer 37:10—wounded men; Jer 51:4—thrust; Ezek 16:6—polluted; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 32:27—shall not; John 15:6—he; Heb 10:29—trodden

Isaiah 14:20 the seed: Isa 13:15–19; Job 18:16, 19; Ps 21:10; 37:28; 109:13; 137:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—that Egypt; Exod 20:5—visiting; Job 20:26—it shall go; Eccl 6:3—and also; Isa 34:3—slain; Isa 43:17—they shall; Jer 11:23—no; Jer 29:32—punish; Jer 49:10—his seed; Nah 1:14—that; Hab 2:10—consulted

Isaiah 14:21 slaughter: Exod 20:5; Lev 26:39; Matt 23:35 do not: Isa 27:6; Hab 2:8–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:3—slay; 2 Kgs 10:6—your master's sons; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left; Job 18:19—neither; Job 21:19—for his; Ps 37:28—but; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Hos 13:15—his spring; Amos 5:2—she shall; Amos 6:9—if

Isaiah 14:22 I will: Isa 13:5; 21:9; 43:14; 47:9–14; Jer 50:26, 27, 29–35; 51:3, 4, 56, 57 the

name: Job 18:16–19; Prov 10:7; Jer 51:62–64 remnant: 1 Kgs 14:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:3—slay; 2 Sam 14:27—born; 2 Kgs 10:6—your master's sons; 2 Kgs 10:11—he left; Job 18:19—neither; Ps 9:6—memorial; Ps 149:9—to execute; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 32:19—the city shall be low; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Isa 48:19—his name; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 29:32—punish; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 50:25—this; 1 Tim 5:4—nephews

Isaiah 14:23 make: Isa 13:21, 22; 34:11–15; Jer 50:39, 40; 51:42, 43; Zeph 2:14; Rev 14:8; 18:2, 21–23 I will sweep: 1 Kgs 14:10; 2 Kgs 21:13; Jer 51:25, 26 Reciprocal: Job 12:14—he breaketh; Ps 9:6—memorial; Ps 149:9—to execute; Isa 13:20—General; Isa 21:1—the desert; Isa 25:2—For; Isa 25:12—to the dust; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 32:19—the city shall be low; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 47:9—they shall come; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:62—to cut; Nah 2:10—empty

Isaiah 14:24 Lord: Exod 17:16; Ps 110:4; Jer 44:26; Amos 8:7; Heb 4:3; 6:16–18 Surely: Isa 46:10, 11; Job 23:13; Ps 33:10; 92:5; Prov 19:21; 21:30; Jer 23:20; 29:11; Lam 3:37; Matt 11:25; Acts 4:28; Eph 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—it is because; Exod 14:23—General; 1 Kgs 11:40—Solomon sought; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 10:16—the Lord of hosts; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 19:17—because; Isa 23:9—Lord; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 30:24—fierce; Jer 44:28—shall know; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Jer 50:45—hear; Jer 51:29—every; Ezek 12:25—I will; Dan 4:24—the decree; Dan 4:35—and he; Amos 3:6—shall there; Nah 1:12—Through; Zech 8:14—As; Rom 9:11—that the; Eph 3:11—General; 1 Thess 5:24—who; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Isaiah 14:25 I will: Isa 9:4; 10:16–19, 32–34; 17:12–14; 30:30–33; 31:8, 9; 37:36–38; Ezek 39:4 then: Isa 14:5; 10:24–27; Nah 1:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:28—charge; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 10:27—his burden; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 52:4—the Assyrian; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 30:8—I; Lam 1:14—yoke; Ezek 30:18—I shall break; Mic 5:6—in the entrances thereof; Zech 10:11—the pride; Acts 5:38—for

Isaiah 14:26; Isa 5:25; Zeph 3:6–8 Reciprocal: Ps 102:16—When; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Isa 10:23—determined; Isa 19:17—because; Isa 25:11—he shall spread; Jer 30:24—fierce; Zeph 1:4—stretch; Zech 6:1—and the; Rom 9:11—that the; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Isaiah 14:27 the Lord: Isa 23:9; 43:13; 46:11; Job 40:8; Jer 4:28; 51:59; Rom 8:28, 31 his: Isa 9:12; 2 Chr 20:6; Job 9:12; 23:13; Ps 33:11; Prov 19:21; 21:30; Dan 4:31–35 Reciprocal: Num 23:27—peradventure; Job 42:2—can be withholden from thee; Eccl 7:13—who; Isa 5:25—stretched; Isa 10:23—determined; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 19:17—because; Jer 30:24—fierce; Ezek 26:14—for I; Zeph 1:4—stretch; Zech 6:1—and the; Rom 9:11—that the; Gal 3:17—cannot; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Isaiah 14:28 AM 3278, BC 726, Isa 6:1; 2 Kgs 16:20; 2 Chr 28:27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:41—Hezekiah; Isa 13:1—burden; Isa 15:1—burden; Jer 23:33—What; Ezek 12:10—This; Ezek 16:57—reproach; Nah 1:1—burden

Isaiah 14:29 Rejoice: Prov 24:17; Ezek 26:2; 35:15; Hos 9:1; Obad 12; Mic 7:8; Zeph 3:11 whole: Josh 13:3; 1 Sam 6:17, 18 because: 2 Chr 26:6; 28:18 for: 2 Kgs 18:8 cockatrice: or, adder, Isa 11:8 a fiery: Isa 30:6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:14—of Palestina; Num

21:6—General; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Ps 108:9—over Philistia; Prov 22:8—the rod of his anger shall fail; Isa 10:24—smite thee; Isa 14:5—General; Isa 59:5—cockatrice'; Jer 8:17—I will; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 25:15—Because; Amos 1:6—Gaza; Amos 1:8—and the; Zeph 2:7—the coast; Zech 9:5—Ashkelon

Isaiah 14:30 the firstborn: Job 18:13 the poor: Isa 5:17; 7:21, 22; 30:23, 24; 33:16; 37:30; 65:13, 14 and I: Jer 47:1–7; Ezek 25:15–17; Joel 3:4–8; Amos 1:6–8; Zeph 2:4–7; Zech 9:5–7

Isaiah 14:31 Howl: Isa 13:6; 16:7 for: Isa 20:1; Jer 1:14; 25:16–20 none shall be alone: or, he shall not be alone appointed times: or, assemblies Reciprocal: Exod 15:14—of Palestina; Isa 15:2—Moab; Jer 49:3—Howl; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Dan 11:29—time; Acts 17:26—hath determined; 2 Pet 3:11—all these; Rev 9:2—there

Isaiah 14:32 shall one: Isa 39:1; 2 Sam 8:10; 2 Kgs 20:12–19 the Lord: Isa 12:6; 37:32; Ps 87:1, 5; 102:16, 28; 132:13, 14; Matt 16:18 and the: Isa 11:4; 25:4; Zeph 3:12; Zech 11:7, 11; Jas 2:5 trust in it: or, betake themselves unto it, Prov 18:10; Matt 24:15, 16; Heb 12:22 Reciprocal: Gen 11:9—Babel; Josh 9:27—in the place; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; 2 Chr 6:6—But I have chosen Jerusalem; 2 Chr 6:34—toward; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; Job 5:16—the poor; Ps 9:11—which; Ps 20:2—out; Ps 53:6—out; Ps 69:35—God; Ps 87:2—The Lord; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 102:13—Thou; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 147:2—build; Isa 8:18—which; Isa 18:4—consider in my dwelling place; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 33:2—the maker; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Dan 5:26—God; Zeph 3:15—he hath; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; Heb 11:10—whose

CHAPTER 15

1 The lamentable state of Moab.

Isaiah 15:1 burden: This and the following chapter form one entire prophecy; which was most probably delivered, as Bp. LOWTH supposes, soon after the foregoing (Isa 14:28–32) in the first year of Hezekiah, and accomplished in his fourth year when Shalmaneser invaded Israel. Isa 13:1; 14:28 Moab: Isa 11:14; 25:10; Jer 9:26; 48:1–47; Ezek 25:8–11; Amos 2:1–3; Zeph 2:8–11 in the: Exod 12:29, 30; 1 Thess 5:1–3 Ar: Num 21:28; Deut 2:9, 18 brought to silence: or, cut off Kir: Isa 16:7, Kir-hareseth, Isa 16:11, Kir-harash, 2 Kgs 3:25, Kir-haraseth, Jer 48:31, 36, Kir-heres Reciprocal: Num 21:15—Ar; Josh 13:16—General; Neh 13:1—the Ammonite; Job 34:25—in the; Isa 17:1—burden; Isa 22:6—Kir; Isa 23:1—for it is; Jer 25:21—Moab; Jer 48:2—cut down; Jer 48:20—confounded; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Nah 1:1—burden; Zeph 2:9—Surely; Zeph 3:6—cut; Zech 5:7—talent

Isaiah 15:2 is gone: Isa 16:12; Josh 13:17; Jer 48:18, 22, 23 Moab: Isa 15:3; 14:31; 16:7; Jer 48:31, 39 Nebo: Num 32:3, 38; Deut 34:1; Jer 48:1 Medeba: Num 21:30; Josh 13:16 all: Isa 3:24; 22:12; Lev 19:27, 28; 21:5; Deut 14:1; Job 1:20; Jer 7:29; 47:5; 48:1, 37, 38; Ezek 7:18 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—Ar of Moab; Num 33:46—Dibongad; Josh 13:9—all the plain; 2 Sam 10:4—and shaved; 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; 1 Chr 5:8—Nebo; 1 Chr 19:4—shaved them; 1 Chr 19:7—Medeba; Ezra 2:29—Nebo; Ezra 9:3—off; Isa 15:8—the cry; Isa 19:3—and they; Isa 23:1—Howl; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 4:8—howl; Jer 41:5—their

beards; Jer 47:2—then the; Jer 48:35—him that offereth; Jer 49:3—Howl; Ezek 27:31—they shall make; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Amos 8:10—sackcloth; Mic 1:16—bald

Isaiah 15:3 their streets: 2 Sam 3:31; 2 Kgs 6:30; Jonah 3:6–8; Matt 11:21 on the: Isa 15:2; 22:1; Deut 22:8; Jer 19:13; 48:38, 39 weeping abundantly: Heb. descending into weeping; or, coming down with weeping, Isa 15:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:12—the cry; Isa 3:24—a girding; Isa 32:11—and gird; Jer 4:8—gird; Jer 7:29—Cut; Jer 48:37—every head; Lam 2:10—they have girded; Ezek 7:18—shall also; Amos 8:10—sackcloth

Isaiah 15:4 Heshbon: Isa 16:8, 9; Num 32:3, 4; Jer 48:34 Jahaz: Num 21:23; Deut 2:32; Josh 13:18; Judg 11:20 his: Gen 27:46; Num 11:15; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:20–22; 7:15, 16; Jer 8:3; 20:18; Jonah 4:3, 8; Rev 9:6 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Num 21:25—in Heshbon; Num 32:37—Heshbon; Josh 13:16—General; Esth 4:1—and cried; Jer 48:21—Jahazah; Zeph 1:14—the mighty

Isaiah 15:5 My heart: Isa 16:9–11; Jer 8:18, 19; 9:10, 18, 19; 13:17; 17:16; 48:31–36; Luke 19:41–44; Rom 9:1–3 his fugitives: etc. or, to the borders thereof, even as an heifer Zoar: Gen 13:10; 14:2; 19:22 three: Isa 16:14; Jer 48:34 the mounting: Jer 48:5, 34 with: 2 Sam 15:23, 30 destruction: Heb. breaking, Isa 22:5; Jer 4:20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Gen 19:30—Zoar; Exod 11:6—General; Neh 2:10—Haronite; Isa 15:3—weeping abundantly; Isa 16:11—my; Isa 21:3—are; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 14:2—the cry; Jer 46:12—thy cry; Jer 48:2—Heshbon; Jer 48:36—mine heart; Jer 51:54—General

Isaiah 15:6 Nimrim: Num 32:3, 36, Nimrah, Beth-nimrah, Josh 13:27, Beth-nimrah desolate: Heb. desolations the grass: Isa 16:9, 10; Joel 1:10–12; Hab 3:17, 18; Rev 8:7 Reciprocal: Isa 16:4—oppressors; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 48:34—Nimrim

Isaiah 15:7 the abundance: Isa 5:29; 10:6, 14; Nah 2:12, 13 to the: Ps 137:1, 2 brook of the willows: or, valley of the Arabians Reciprocal: Job 40:22—the willows; Jer 48:36—the riches; Ezek 17:5—he placed

Isaiah 15:8 the cry: Isa 15:2–5; Jer 48:20–24, 31–34 Eglaim: Ezek 47:10, En-eglaim, Eglaim is called Agallim by Eusebius, who places it eight miles south from Ar or Areopolis. Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Isa 23:1—Howl; Jer 47:2—then the; Amos 5:16—Wailing

Isaiah 15:9 Dimon: Some have Dibon; and Jerome says that the same town was called both Dibon and Dimon. more: Heb. additions, Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Jer 48:43–45 lions: Lev 26:22; 2 Kgs 17:25; Jer 15:3; Amos 5:19 him: Bp. LOWTH, upon the authority of the LXX, renders, “upon the escaped of Moab, and Ariel, and the remnant of Admah.” Reciprocal: Num 21:30—Dibon

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience to the throne of David;
- 6 Moab is threatened for her pride;
- 9 The prophet bewails her;

12 The judgment of Moab.

Isaiah 16:1 the lamb: 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 3:4; Ezra 7:17 from: 2 Kgs 14:7 Sela: or, Petra, Heb. a rock the mount: Isa 10:32; Mic 4:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 18:2—brought gifts; Isa 18:7—shall the; Ezek 45:16—for

Isaiah 16:2 as: Isa 13:14; Prov 27:8 cast out of the nest: or, a nest forsaken the fords: Num 21:13–15; Deut 2:36; 3:8, 12; Josh 13:16; Judg 11:18 Reciprocal: Num 22:36—the border; Josh 12:1—from the; Ps 109:10—General; Jer 48:9—wings; Jer 48:12—wanderers; Jer 48:20—Arnon; Mic 1:11—Pass

Isaiah 16:3 Take: Heb. Bring execute: Isa 1:17; Ps 82:3, 4; Jer 21:12; 22:3; Ezek 45:9–12; Dan 4:27; Zech 7:9 make: Isa 9:6; 25:4; 32:2; Judg 9:15; Jonah 4:5–8 hide: Isa 56:8; Obad 12–14; Matt 25:35; Heb 13:2 Reciprocal: Deut 23:16—shall dwell; Isa 21:14—brought; Isa 27:13—the outcasts; Isa 30:2—the shadow; Isa 58:7—bring; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly; Jer 49:5—none; Jer 49:36—the outcasts

Isaiah 16:4 mine: Deut 23:15, 16; 24:14; Jer 21:12 for: Isa 14:4; 33:1; 51:13; Jer 48:8, 18; Zech 9:8 extortioner: Heb. wringer oppressors: Heb. treaders down, Isa 15:6; 25:10; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3; Luke 21:24; Rom 16:20; Rev 11:2 Reciprocal: Isa 21:14—brought; Isa 27:13—the outcasts; Isa 58:7—bring; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 49:36—the outcasts

Isaiah 16:5 in mercy: Ps 61:6, 7; 85:10; 89:1, 2, 14; Prov 20:28; 29:14; Luke 1:69–75 established: or, prepared in the: Isa 9:6, 7; 2 Sam 5:9; 7:16; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 7:14, 27; Amos 9:11; Mic 4:7; Luke 1:31–33; Acts 15:16, 17 judging: Isa 11:1–5; 32:1, 2; 2 Sam 23:3; 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Chr 31:20; Ps 72:2–4; 96:13; 98:9; 99:4; Zech 9:9; Heb 1:8, 9 hasting: 2 Pet 3:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:13—General; Exod 18:21—men; 2 Sam 19:22—shall there any man; 1 Kgs 20:31—merciful kings; Ps 113:5—like; Prov 25:5—his; Luke 1:32—give; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Isaiah 16:6 have: Isa 2:11; Jer 48:26, 29, 30, 42; Amos 2:1; Obad 3, 4; Zeph 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 5:5 but: Isa 28:15, 18; 44:25; Jer 50:36 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:1—the children of Moab; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Jer 13:9—the great; Jer 48:11—emptied; Jer 48:14—We; Ezek 16:49—pride; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Jas 4:6—God

Isaiah 16:7 shall Moab: Isa 15:2–5; Jer 48:20 Kirhareth: Isa 16:11; 15:1; 2 Kgs 3:25 mourn: or, mutter, Isa 8:19 Reciprocal: Josh 13:16—General; Isa 14:31—Howl; Isa 23:6—howl; Jer 48:3—voice; Jer 48:31—will I howl; Jer 49:3—Howl; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Ezek 30:4—and her; Jas 4:6—God

Isaiah 16:8 the fields: Isa 15:4; 24:7; 2 Sam 1:21 the vine: Isa 16:9; Num 32:38 Sibmah: Josh 13:19 the lords: Isa 10:7; Jer 27:6, 7 Jazer: Num 32:3; Josh 13:25 stretched out: or, plucked up Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—wandered; Num 21:25—in Heshbon; Num 21:32—Jaazer; Num 32:1—Jazer; Josh 21:39—Jazer; 2 Sam 24:5—Jazer; Jer 48:2—Heshbon; Jer 48:17—bemoan; Jer 48:32—vine

Isaiah 16:9 I will bewail: Isa 15:5; Jer 48:32–34 O Heshbon: Isa 15:4 for: Isa 9:3; Judg 9:27; Jer 40:10, 12 the shouting for: or, the alarm is fallen upon, etc Reciprocal: Num 21:25—in Heshbon; Num 21:32—Jaazer; Num 32:1—Jazer; Num 32:3—Heshbon; Josh 13:19—And Kirjathaim; Josh 21:39—Jazer; 2 Sam 24:5—Jazer; 1 Chr 26:31—Jazer; Isa

15:6—the grass; Isa 16:8—the vine; Isa 21:3—are; Jer 9:1—General; Jer 25:30—give; Jer 48:2—Heshbon; Jer 48:33—joy; Ezek 27:31—they shall weep; Ezek 32:18—wail; Mic 1:8—I will wail

Isaiah 16:10; Isa 24:8, 9; 32:10; Jer 48:33; Amos 5:11, 17; Hab 3:17, 18; Zeph 1:13
Reciprocal: Judg 9:27—merry; Isa 9:3—according; Isa 15:6—the grass; Isa 24:7—General; Joel 1:12—joy

Isaiah 16:11 my: Isa 15:5; 63:15; Jer 4:19; 31:20; 48:36; Hos 11:8; Phil 2:1 Kirharesh: Isa 16:7, Kir-hareseth Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:25—Kirharaseth; Isa 15:1—Kir; Isa 21:3—are; Lam 1:20—my bowels; Ezek 21:6—with the; Phil 1:8—in

Isaiah 16:12 when: Isa 15:2; 26:16; Num 22:39, 41; 23:1–3, 14, 28; 24:17; Prov 1:28; Jer 48:35 he shall: Isa 37:38; 1 Kgs 11:7; 2 Kgs 3:27; Jer 48:7, 13, 46 but: Isa 47:13; 2 Kgs 19:12, 16–19; Ps 115:3–7; Jer 10:5

Isaiah 16:13 since: Isa 44:8 Reciprocal: Jer 48:16—near

Isaiah 16:14 three: Isa 7:16; 15:5; 21:16; Deut 15:8 the glory: Isa 17:4; 23:9; Gen 31:1; Esth 5:11; Jer 9:23; Nah 2:9, 10 and the remnant: Jer 48:46, 47 feeble: or, not many Reciprocal: Lev 25:50—according to the time; Deut 15:18—a double; Neh 13:1—the Ammonite; Isa 17:3—they shall; Isa 25:10—Moab; Jer 25:21—Moab; Jer 48:1—Moab; Jer 48:2—no more; Jer 48:16—near; Ezek 25:8—Moab; Hos 10:15—in; Amos 2:1—of Moab; Zeph 2:9—Surely; Zeph 3:6—cut

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Syria and Israel are threatened;
- 6 A remnant shall forsake idolatry;
- 9 The rest shall be plagued for their impiety;
- 12 The woe of Israel's enemies.

Isaiah 17:1 am cir, 3263, bc cir, 741 burden: Isa 15:1; 19:1 Damascus: Isa 7:8; Gen 14:15; 15:2; 1 Kgs 11:24; 1 Chr 18:5; 2 Chr 28:5, 23; Jer 49:23–27; Amos 1:3–5; Zech 9:1; Acts 9:2 Damascus is: Isa 8:4; 10:9; 2 Kgs 16:9 a ruinous: Isa 25:2; 37:26; Jer 49:2; Mic 1:6; 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 13:16—an heap; Josh 8:28—an heap; Isa 7:16—the land; Isa 9:11—set up; Isa 13:1—burden; Isa 21:1—The burden; Amos 3:12—so shall

Isaiah 17:2 Aroer: Num 32:34; Deut 2:36; 3:12; Josh 13:16; Jer 48:19 they shall: Isa 5:17; 7:23–25; Ezek 25:5; Zeph 2:6 none: Jer 7:33 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:5—Aroer; 1 Chr 5:8—Aroer; Isa 7:21—a man; Isa 7:25—but it; Isa 27:10—there shall the; Zeph 3:13—and

Isaiah 17:3 fortress: Isa 7:8, 16; 8:4; 10:9; 2 Kgs 16:9; 17:6; Hos 1:4, 6; 3:4; 5:13, 14; 8:8; 9:16, 17; 10:14; 13:7, 8, 15, 16; Amos 2:6–9; 3:9–15; 5:25–27; 6:7–11; 8:14; 9:1–10; Mic 1:4–9 they shall: Isa 16:14; 28:1–4; Hos 9:11 Reciprocal: Isa 27:7—he smitten; Amos 6:13—Have

Isaiah 17:4 the glory: Isa 9:8, 21; 10:4 the fatness: Isa 10:16; 24:13, 16; Deut 32:15–27;

Ezek 34:20; Zeph 2:11 marg. Reciprocal: Isa 16:14—the glory; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 21:17—the mighty; Jer 13:25—thy lot; Ezek 14:22—therein; Amos 6:13—Have

Isaiah 17:5 as when: Jer 9:22; 51:33; Hos 6:11; Joel 3:13; Matt 13:30, 39–42; Rev 14:15–20 the valley: Josh 15:8; 18:16, the valley of the giants, 2 Sam 5:18, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Rephaims; Gen 15:20—Rephaims; 2 Sam 23:13—the valley; 1 Chr 11:15—in the; 1 Chr 14:9—the valley; Job 24:24—cut off; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 21:17—the mighty; Isa 24:13—there

Isaiah 17:6; Isa 1:9; 10:22; 24:13; Deut 4:27; Judg 8:2; 1 Kgs 19:18; Ezek 36:8–15; 37:19–25; 39:29; Obad 5; Mic 7:1; Rom 9:27; 11:4–6, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 19:10—glean; Job 24:24—cut off; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 49:9—grapegatherers

Isaiah 17:7; Isa 10:20, 21; 19:22; 22:11; 24:14, 15; 29:18, 19, 24; Judg 10:15, 16; 2 Chr 30:10, 11, 18–20; 31:1; 35:17, 18; Jer 3:12–14, 18–23; 31:4–10; Hos 3:5; 6:1; 14:1–3; Mic 7:7 Reciprocal: Isa 4:1—And in; Isa 30:22—defile; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Ezek 36:25—from all your idols; Hos 3:1—look; Mic 5:13—graven; Zech 9:1—when

Isaiah 17:8 he shall: Isa 1:29; 2:18–21; 27:9; 30:22; 2 Chr 34:6, 7; Ezek 36:25; Hos 14:8; Zeph 1:3; Zech 13:2 the work: Isa 2:8; 31:6, 7; 44:15, 19, 20; Hos 8:4–6; 10:1, 2; 13:1, 2; Mic 5:13, 14 images: or, sun-images, 2 Chr 14:5; 34:4 marg. Reciprocal: Isa 10:20—but shall stay; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Jer 17:2—their altars; Hos 3:1—look; Zech 9:1—when

Isaiah 17:9; Isa 17:4, 5; 6:11–13; 7:16–20; 9:9–12; 24:1–12; 27:10; 28:1–4; Hos 10:14; 13:15, 16; Amos 3:11–15; 7:9; Mic 5:11; 6:16; 7:13

Isaiah 17:10 thou hast: Isa 51:13; Deut 6:12; 8:11, 14, 19; Ps 9:17; 106:13, 21; Jer 2:32; 17:13; Hos 2:13, 14; 4:6; 8:14; 13:6, 7 the God: Isa 12:2; 1 Chr 16:35; Ps 65:5; 68:19, 20; 79:9; 85:4; Hab 3:18 the rock: Isa 26:4; Deut 32:4, 15; Ps 18:2; 31:2 shalt thou: Isa 65:21, 22; Lev 26:16, 20; Deut 28:30, 38–42; Jer 12:13; Amos 5:11; Zeph 1:13 Reciprocal: Deut 32:18—the Rock; Job 15:31—for vanity; Ps 44:17—yet; Ps 129:7—he that bindeth; Jer 3:21—and they have; Ezek 23:35—Because; Hos 2:9—take; Hag 1:9—Ye looked

Isaiah 17:11 the harvest: Isa 18:5, 6; Job 4:8; Jer 5:31; Hos 8:7; 9:1–4, 16; 10:12–15; Joel 1:5–12; Gal 6:7, 8 a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow: or, removed in the day of inheritance, and there shall be deadly sorrow. Isa 65:13, 14; Matt 8:11, 12; Rom 2:5, 8, 9 Reciprocal: Job 15:31—for vanity; Ps 129:7—he that bindeth; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Hos 2:9—take; Joel 1:11—because; Hag 1:9—Ye looked

Isaiah 17:12 multitude: or, noise, Isa 9:5 make a noise: Isa 5:26–30; 8:7, 8; 28:17; Ps 18:4; 46:1–3; 65:6, 7; 93:3, 4; Jer 6:23; Ezek 43:2; Luke 21:25 mighty: or, many, Ps 29:3; Rev 17:1, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 55:8—the windy storm; Ps 83:13—like; Isa 10:12—I will; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 14:25—I will; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 37:33—He

Isaiah 17:13 but: Isa 10:15, 16, 33, 34; 14:25; 25:4, 5; 27:1; 30:30–33; 31:8, 9; 33:1–3, 9–12; 37:29–38; Ps 9:5; 46:5–11 rebuke: Job 38:11; Mark 4:39–41 shall be: Isa 29:5; 41:15, 16; Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; 35:5; 83:13–15; Dan 2:35; Hos 13:3 a rolling thing: or, thistle-down Reciprocal: Job 13:25—break; Job 18:18—chased; Job 30:22—liftest me; Ps 46:3—the

waters; Ps 55:8—the windy storm; Ps 58:9—as; Ps 65:7—tumult; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 93:3—The floods; Prov 1:27—as a; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Isa 13:14—as the; Isa 22:18—surely; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 40:24—and the; Jer 13:24—as; Jer 51:55—her waves; Hos 13:15—an east; Zeph 2:2—as; Zech 7:14—scattered; Matt 3:12—but; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Rev 1:15—his voice; Rev 14:2—of many

Isaiah 17:14 at eveningtide: Isa 10:28–32; 2 Kgs 19:3, 35; Ps 37:36 the portion: Isa 33:1; Judg 5:31; Job 20:29; Prov 22:23; Jer 2:3; 13:25; Ezek 39:10; Hab 2:16, 17; Zeph 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Job 18:18—chased; Isa 21:12—The morning; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 37:33—He; Jer 49:10—he is not; Ezek 7:7—morning; Ezek 28:26—despise; Dan 2:35—like; Nah 1:12—Through; Nah 3:1—full; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring

CHAPTER 18

- 1 God, in care of his people, will destroy the Ethiopians;
- 7 An accession thereby shall be made to the church.

Isaiah 18:1 am cir, 3290, bc cir, 714 Woe: Bp. LOWTH renders, after Bochart, “Ho! to the land of the winged cymbal;” which he thinks is a periphrasis for the Egyptian sistrum; and consequently, that Egypt, “which borders on the rivers of Cush,” is the country to which the prophecy is addressed. If we translate “shadowing with wings,” it may allude to the multitude of its vessels, whose sails may be represented under the notion of wings. the land: Isa 20:3–6; 30:2, 3; 31:1 shadowing: Ruth 2:12; Ps 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 61:4; 63:7; 91:4; Matt 23:37 which: 2 Kgs 19:9; Ezek 30:4, 5; Zeph 2:12; 3:10 Reciprocal: Esth 1:1—from India; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 30:9—messengers

Isaiah 18:2 sendeth: Isa 30:2–4; Ezek 30:9 vessels: It is well known that the Egyptians commonly used on the Nile a light sort of ships or boats made of the papyrus. See note on Exod 2:3. to a nation: Isa 18:7 scattered and peeled: or, outspread and polished, Or, as Bp. LOWTH renders, “stretched out in length and smoothed.” Egypt, which is situated between 24 degrees and 32 degrees N Lat. and 30 degrees and 33 degrees E Long., being bounded on the south by Ethiopia, on the north by the Mediterranean, on the east by the mountains of Arabia, and on the west by those of Lybia, is one long vale, 750 miles in length (through the middle of which runs the Nile,) in breadth from one to two or three day’s journey, and even at the widest part of the Delta, from Pelusium to Alexandria, not above 250 miles broad. to a people: Gen 10:8, 9; 2 Chr 12:2–4; 14:9; 16:8, Heb Meted out and trodden down: or, that meteth out and treadeth down, Heb. of line, line, and treading under foot, This is an allusion to the frequent necessity of having recourse to mensuration in Egypt, in order to determine their boundaries, after the inundation of the Nile had smoothed their land and effaced their landmarks; and to their method of throwing seed upon the mud, when the waters had subsided, and treading it in by turning their cattle into the fields. have spoiled: or, despise, Isa 19:5–7 Reciprocal: Isa 19:6—the reeds; Isa 42:22—a people; Jer 49:14—an ambassador; Obad 1—and an

Isaiah 18:3 All ye: Isa 1:2; Ps 49:1, 2; 50:1; Jer 22:29; Mic 6:2 see ye: Isa 5:26; 7:18; 13:2, 4; 26:11; Amos 3:6–8; Mic 6:9; Zech 9:14; Matt 13:9, 16 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—the ensign; Num 10:9—then ye shall; Isa 11:12—set up; Isa 27:13—the great; Isa 31:9—he shall pass

over to his strong hold for fear; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 62:10—go through; Isa 66:19—I will set; Jer 49:14—an ambassador; Jer 51:27—ye up; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Obad 1—and an; Zech 6:8—quieted; 1 Cor 15:52—last

Isaiah 18:4 I will: Isa 26:21; Ps 132:13, 14; Hos 5:15 consider in my dwelling place: or, regard my set dwelling, Isa 18:7; 12:6; 14:32; 31:9; 46:13; Joel 3:17 like a clear: 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 72:6 upon herbs: or, after rain Reciprocal: Deut 33:13—the dew; Job 37:11—he scattereth; Isa 25:5—as the heat; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 30:18—wait; Hos 14:5—as the dew; Zeph 3:17—he will; Zech 6:8—quieted

Isaiah 18:5; Isa 17:11; Song 2:13, 15; Ezek 17:6–10 Reciprocal: Ps 80:12—broken; Song 7:12—the tender; Jer 51:33—the time; Hos 11:6—consume

Isaiah 18:6; Isa 14:19; 34:1–7; Jer 7:33; 15:3; Ezek 32:4–6; 39:17–20; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Ps 80:12—broken; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Jer 16:4—meat; Ezek 31:13—General

Isaiah 18:7 shall the: Isa 16:1; 23:17, 18; 45:14; 2 Chr 32:23; Ps 68:29–31; 72:9–15; Zeph 3:10; Mal 1:11; Matt 2:11; Acts 8:27, 28 scattered and peeled: or, outspread and polished, Isa 18:2 to the: Isa 18:4; 60:6–9; Mic 4:13; Zech 14:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 31:28—levy; Isa 14:2—and the house; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 66:19—I will set; Jer 48:47—Yet will I bring

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The confusion of Egypt;
- 11 The foolishness of their princes;
- 18 The calling of Egypt into the church;
- 23 The covenant of Egypt, Assyria, and Israel.

Isaiah 19:1 Egypt: Jer 25:19; 43:8–13; 44:29, 30; 46:1–28; Ezek 29:1–Ezek 32:32; Joel 3:19; Zech 10:11; 14:18 rideth: Deut 33:26; Ps 18:10–12; 68:4, 33, 34; 104:34; Matt 26:64, 65; Rev 1:7 the idols: Isa 21:9; 46:1, 2; Exod 12:12; 1 Sam 5:2–4; Jer 43:12; 46:25; 50:2; 51:44; Ezek 30:13 the heart: Isa 19:16; Exod 15:14–16; Josh 2:9, 11, 24; Jer 46:5, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:15—melt; Exod 19:9—Lo; Num 33:4—upon their gods; 1 Sam 5:3—Dagon was; 1 Sam 6:5—off your; 2 Sam 17:10—utterly melt; Job 12:24—He taketh; Isa 13:1—burden; Isa 13:7—every; Isa 17:1—burden; Isa 19:3—the spirit; Isa 19:22—he shall smite; Isa 40:22—It is he that sitteth; Jer 4:13—Behold; Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Jer 46:13—Nebuchadrezzar; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 30:3—a cloudy; Ezek 30:18—a cloud; Nah 1:3—his way; Nah 1:14—out; Hab 3:8—ride; Zeph 3:6—cut; Luke 9:34—there; Acts 1:9—a cloud; Rev 10:1—clothed; Rev 14:14—behold

Isaiah 19:2 I will: Isa 19:13, 14; 9:21; Judg 7:22; 9:23; 1 Sam 14:16, 20; 2 Chr 20:22, 23; Ezek 38:21; Matt 12:25; Rev 17:12–17 set: Heb. mingle Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; Isa 19:4—a cruel lord; Jer 46:12—stumbled; Jer 51:46—ruler against; Ezek 30:4—the sword; Hag 2:22—every; Zech 8:10—for; Matt 24:7—nation shall; Mark 3:24—General; Mark 13:8—nation shall; Luke 11:17—Every

Isaiah 19:3 the spirit: This is a prophecy of what took place in Egypt about twenty-two

years after the destruction of Sennacherib's army; when, upon the death of Tirhakah (bc 688,) not being able to settle about the succession, they continued for two years in a state of anarchy, confusion, and civil wars; which was followed by the tyranny of twelve princes, who, dividing the country among them, governed it for fifteen years; and at last, by the sole dominion of Psammiticus, which he held for fifty-four years. Isa 19:1, 11–13; 57:16; 1 Sam 25:37; Ps 76:12; Jer 46:15; Ezek 21:7; 22:14 fail: Heb. be emptied and I: Isa 14:27; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14, 23; 2 Chr 25:16–20; Job 5:12, 13; Prov 21:30; 1 Cor 3:19, 20 destroy: Heb. swallow up, Ps 107:27 marg. and they: Isa 8:19; 15:2; 44:25; 47:12; 1 Chr 10:13; Dan 2:2; 4:6, 7; 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Exod 22:18—General; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 1 Sam 28:7—a familiar spirit; 2 Kgs 21:6—familiar; 2 Kgs 23:24—the workers; 2 Chr 33:6—dealt; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 58:5—charming never so wisely; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 30:28—causing; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:27—cannot; Dan 4:18—forasmuch; Obad 8—even; Matt 12:25—Every kingdom; Mark 3:24—General; Luke 11:17—Every; 1 Cor 1:19—General

Isaiah 19:4 give over: or, shut up, 1 Sam 23:7; Ps 31:8 a cruel lord: Rather, “cruel lords,” agreeable to the LXX, Syriac, Vulgate, and the original adonim kasheh. Nebuchadnezzar, who first conquered and ravaged Egypt, BC 573, and the following year; and then, not only his successors, but Cambyses (who invaded Egypt, BC 526,) the son of Cyrus, and the whole succession of Persian kings till the time of Alexander, who were in general hard masters, and grievously oppressed the country. Isa 19:2; 20:4; Jer 46:26; Ezek 29:19 Reciprocal: Isa 19:20—they shall; Isa 30:6—into the land; Jer 6:23—cruel; Jer 52:3—through; Ezek 30:12—I will make

Isaiah 19:5; Jer 51:36; Ezek 30:12; Zech 10:11; 14:18 Reciprocal: Gen 41:1—the river; Job 8:11—the rush; Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 11:15—shall smite; Isa 18:2—have spoiled; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Nah 1:4—and drieth; Nah 3:8—that had

Isaiah 19:6 and the: Isa 37:25; 2 Kgs 19:24 the reeds: Isa 18:2; Exod 2:3; Job 8:11 Reciprocal: Job 40:21—the reed; Isa 35:7—grass with reeds

Isaiah 19:7 every: Isa 32:20; Jer 14:4; Ezek 19:13; Joel 1:17, 18 be no more: Heb. shall not be Reciprocal: Job 40:21—the reed

Isaiah 19:8; Exod 7:21; Num 11:5; Ezek 47:10; Hab 1:15

Isaiah 19:9 work: 1 Kgs 10:28; Prov 7:16; Ezek 27:7, net works, or, white works

Isaiah 19:10 purposes: Heb. foundations make: Exod 7:19; 8:5; Deut 11:10 for fish: or, of living things

Isaiah 19:11 the princes: Isa 19:3, 13; 29:14; 44:25; Job 5:12, 13; 12:17; Ps 33:10; Jer 49:7; Ezek 7:26; 1 Cor 1:19, 20 Zoan: Isa 30:4; Num 13:22; Ps 78:12, 43; Ezek 30:14 brutish: Ps 73:22; 92:6; Prov 30:2; Jer 10:14, 21 I am: Gen 41:38, 39; 1 Kgs 4:30; Acts 7:22 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—but there; Exod 7:11—wise men; Exod 8:4—General; Deut 28:28—General; Josh 8:14—he wist not; Josh 8:17—a man; 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel; 2 Kgs 24:20—through; 2 Chr 10:10—Thus shalt; Job 39:17—General; Ps 87:4—this man; Ps 105:22—teach; Prov 11:14—General; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer

8:9—The wise men are; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Ezek 28:17—thou hast; Obad 7—there is; 1 Cor 2:6—of the; 1 Cor 3:19—the wisdom

Isaiah 19:12 where are thy: Isa 5:21; 47:10–13; Judg 9:38; Jer 2:28; 1 Cor 1:20 let them: Isa 40:13, 14; 41:22, 23; 44:7; Job 11:6, 7; Rom 11:33, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 3:22—as one; Exod 7:11—wise men; Exod 8:18—they could; 1 Kgs 4:30—the wisdom of Egypt; Job 12:17—General; Isa 30:28—to sift; Jer 4:9—that the heart

Isaiah 19:13 princes of Zoan: Isa 19:11; Rom 1:22 Noph: Jer 2:16; 46:14, 19; Ezek 30:13 stay: or, governors, Heb. corners, Num 24:17; 1 Sam 14:38 marg. Zech 10:4; 1 Pet 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:22—as one; Josh 8:14—he wist not; Ps 78:12—Zoan; Isa 19:2—I will; Isa 30:28—causing; Isa 40:23—General; Jer 44:1—Noph; Obad 8—even

Isaiah 19:14 hath mingled: Isa 19:2; 29:10, 14; 47:10, 11; 1 Kgs 22:20–23; Job 12:16; Ezek 14:7–9; 2 Thess 2:11 perverse spirit: Heb. spirit of perverseness as a: Isa 28:7, 8; 29:9; Job 12:25; Jer 25:15, 16, 27; 48:26 Reciprocal: Judg 9:23—God; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Job 17:4—General; Ps 99:1—be moved; Ps 107:27—stagger; Isa 24:20—reel; Isa 30:28—to sift; Isa 40:23—General; Obad 8—even

Isaiah 19:15; Isa 9:14, 15; Ps 128:2; Prov 14:23; Hab 3:17; Hag 1:11; 1 Thess 4:11, 12

Isaiah 19:16 like: Isa 30:17; Ps 48:6; Jer 30:5–7; 50:37; 51:30; Nah 3:13 the shaking: Isa 10:32; 11:15; 30:30–32; Zech 2:9 Reciprocal: Isa 19:1—the heart; Isa 23:5—at the; Isa 30:32—shaking; Isa 37:27—their inhabitants; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 46:5—fear; Ezek 30:4—pain; Ezek 30:13—put; Obad 9—thy

Isaiah 19:17 the land: Isa 36:1; Jer 25:19, 27–31; 43:8–13; 44:28–30; Ezek 29:6, 7 because: Isa 14:24, 26, 27; 20:2–5; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Isa 10:6—against; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 30:4—pain; Ezek 30:9—great; Obad 9—thy

Isaiah 19:18 that day: Isa 19:19, 21; 2:11; Zech 2:11 shall five: Isa 11:11; 27:13; Ps 68:31 speak: Zeph 3:9 language: Heb. lip, Gen 11:1 and swear: Isa 45:23, 24; Deut 10:20; Neh 10:29; Jer 12:16 destruction: Heb. Heres, or, the sun, Instead of heres “destruction,” which is also the reading of Aquila, Theodotion, and the Syriac, fifteen manuscripts and seven editions have cheres “the sun;” agreeable to Symmachus, the Arabic, and Vulgate; while the Chaldee takes in both readings; and the LXX reads *πολις ασεδεκ*, “the city of righteousness,” a name apparently contrived by the party of Onias, to give credit to his temple. As, however, heres in Arabic signifies a lion, Conrad Ikenius is of opinion that the place here mentioned is not Heliopolis, as is commonly supposed, but Leontopolis in the Heliopolitan nome, as it is termed in the letter of Onias to Ptolemy. The whole passage, from this verse to the end, contains a general intimation of the propagation of the knowledge of the true God in Egypt and Syria, under the successors of Alexander, and the early reception of the gospel in the same countries. Reciprocal: Ps 63:11—swaureth; Isa 65:16—he that; Jer 43:13—Bethshemesh; Jer 48:47—Yet will I bring; Jer 49:6—General

Isaiah 19:19; Isa 66:23; Gen 12:7; 28:18; Exod 24:4; Josh 22:10, 26; Zech 6:15; Heb 13:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:12—took a stone; Isa 19:18—that day; Hos 3:4—an image

Isaiah 19:20 for a: Isa 55:13; Josh 4:20, 21; 22:27, 28, 34; 24:26, 27 they shall: Isa 19:4; 20:4; 52:5; Exod 2:23; 3:7; 2 Kgs 13:4, 5; Ps 50:15; Jas 5:4 he shall send: Isa 37:36; 45:21, 22; Luke 2:11; Titus 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 22:27—when he crieth; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 115:14—Lord; Hos 3:4—an image; Obad 21—saviours

Isaiah 19:21 Lord shall: Isa 11:9; 37:20; 55:5; 1 Sam 17:46; 1 Kgs 8:43; Ps 67:2; 98:2, 3; Hab 2:14; John 17:3; Gal 4:8, 9 and shall: Zeph 3:10; Mal 1:11; John 4:21–24; Rom 15:27, 28; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 shall vow: Isa 44:5; Eccl 5:4; Jonah 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 19:18—that day

Isaiah 19:22 he shall smite: Isa 19:1–15; Deut 32:39; Job 5:18; Hos 5:15; 6:2; Heb 12:11 they shall: Isa 6:10; 55:7; Hos 14:1; Amos 4:6–12; Acts 26:17–20; 28:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 8:4—General; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 17:7—General; Ezek 29:13—At the

Isaiah 19:23; Isa 11:16; 35:8–10; 40:3–5; Eph 2:18–22; 3:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:18—toward; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; Ps 87:4—this man; Ps 96:3—General; Isa 11:11—Egypt; Isa 27:13—and they; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Jer 12:16—built; Mic 7:12—also; Zech 9:7—he that; Zech 10:10—out of the; Acts 2:10—Egypt; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 3:29—General; Col 3:11—there

Isaiah 19:24 shall: Isa 6:13; 49:6, 22; 65:8, 22; 66:12, 19–21; Deut 32:43; Ps 117:1, 2; Zech 2:10, 11; 8:20–23; Luke 2:32; Rom 10:11–13; 15:9–12, 27 a blessing: Isa 65:8; Gen 12:2; Ezek 34:26; Zech 8:13; Gal 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:26—General; Gen 25:18—toward; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Jer 9:26—Judah; Ezek 16:53—in the midst; Luke 14:23—Go; Eph 2:14—both

Isaiah 19:25 the Lord: Isa 61:9; 65:23; Num 6:24, 27; 24:1; Ps 67:6, 7; 115:15; Eph 1:3 Blessed: Isa 29:23; Ps 100:3; 138:8; Hos 2:23; Rom 3:29; 9:24, 25; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:10; Phil 1:6; Col 3:10, 11; 1 Pet 2:10 and Israel: Deut 32:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:43—Rejoice; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Jer 9:26—Judah; Ezek 16:53—in the midst; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Luke 14:23—Go; Eph 2:14—both

CHAPTER 20

1 A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

Isaiah 20:1 Tartan: Tartan was one of the generals of Sennacherib, who, it is probable, is here called Sargon, and in the book of Tobit, Sacherdonus and Sacherdan, against whom Tirhakah, king of Cush or Ethiopia, was in league with the king of Egypt. 2 Kgs 18:17 Ashdod: 1 Sam 6:17; Jer 25:20; Amos 1:8 and took: Jer 25:29, 30 Reciprocal: Josh 15:46—near; Isa 14:31—for; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 29:2—against all

Isaiah 20:2 Isaiah: Heb. the hand of Isaiah Go: Jer 13:1–11; 19:1–15; Ezek 4:5; Matt 16:24 the sackcloth: 2 Kgs 1:8; Zech 13:4; Matt 3:4; Rev 11:3 put: Exod 3:5; Josh 5:15; Ezek 24:17, 23 naked: 1 Sam 19:24; 2 Sam 6:20; Job 1:20, 21; Mic 1:8, 11; John 21:7; Acts 19:16 Reciprocal: Deut 25:9—loose his shoe; 2 Sam 15:30—barefoot; 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; 2

Kgs 13:18—Smite; Ps 69:11—I made; Isa 19:17—because; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Jer 13:2—according; Jer 18:2—and go; Jer 27:2—put; Jer 48:37—upon the loins; Ezek 4:1—take; Ezek 12:6—for I; Hos 1:2—Go; Hos 12:10—used; Matt 11:8—A man

Isaiah 20:3 three: Num 14:34; Ezek 4:5, 6; Rev 11:2, 3 a sign: Isa 8:18 upon Egypt: Isa 18:1–7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; Ezek 4:3—This; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel; Ezek 30:6—They also; Ezek 30:9—messengers; Hos 1:2—Go; Zech 3:8—for

Isaiah 20:4 shall: Isa 19:4; Jer 46:26; Ezek 30:18 Egyptians: Heb. captivity of Egypt with their: Isa 3:17; 2 Sam 10:4; Jer 13:22, 26; Mic 1:11 shame: Heb. nakedness, Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:30—barefoot; 1 Chr 19:4—and cut; Isa 19:20—they shall; Isa 31:2—against the help; Isa 32:11—strip; Isa 47:2—make bare; Jer 46:19—furnish thyself to go into captivity; Jer 48:39—a derision; Jer 51:22—General; Ezek 30:5—Ethiopia; Nah 3:10—she carried; Hab 2:16—and let; Zeph 2:12—Ethiopians

Isaiah 20:5 afraid: Isa 30:3, 5, 7; 36:6; 2 Kgs 18:21; Ezek 29:6, 7 their glory: Isa 2:22; Jer 9:23, 24; 17:5; 1 Cor 3:21 Reciprocal: Ps 4:2—my glory; Isa 30:2—walk; Jer 2:36—thou also shalt; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 46:25—and all; Lam 4:17—our eyes; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Ezek 30:9—messengers; Nah 3:9—Ethiopia; Zeph 2:12—Ethiopians; Zech 9:5—for

Isaiah 20:6 isle: or, country, Job 22:30; Jer 47:4 whither: Isa 28:17; 30:1–7, 15, 16; 31:1–3; Job 6:20 and how: Matt 23:33; 1 Thess 5:3; Heb 2:3 Reciprocal: Isa 10:3—And what; Isa 30:2—walk; Isa 30:5—General; Isa 36:6—General; Jer 4:30—And when; Jer 5:31—and what; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 46:25—and all; Ezek 29:6—a staff; Zech 9:5—for; Phlm 1:15—General

CHAPTER 21

- 1 The prophet, bewailing the captivity of his people, sees in a vision the fall of Babylon by the Medes and Persians;
- 11 Edom, scorning the prophet, is moved to repentance;
- 13 The set time of Arabia's calamity.

Isaiah 21:1 The burden: The first ten verses of this chapter contain a prediction of the taking of Babylon by the Medes and Persians; which is here denominated “the desert of the sea,” because the country around it, and especially towards the sea, was a great morass, often overflowed by the Tigris and Euphrates, and only rendered habitable by being drained by a number of canals. Isa 13:1; 17:1 the desert: Isa 13:20–22; 14:23; Jer 51:42 As whirlwinds: Job 37:9; Dan 11:40; Zech 9:14 from: Isa 13:4, 5, 17, 18; Ezek 30:11; 31:12 Reciprocal: Ps 79:6—upon; Ps 137:8—who art; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Ezek 38:9—shalt ascend; Dan 5:26—God; Nah 1:1—burden; Zech 7:14—scattered

Isaiah 21:2 grievous: Heb. hard, Ps 60:3; Prov 13:15 the treacherous: Isa 24:16; 33:1; 1 Sam 24:13; Jer 51:44, 48, 49, 53; Rev 13:10 Go up: Isa 13:2–4, 17, 18; Jer 50:14, 34; 49:34; 51:11, 27, 28; Dan 5:28; 8:20 all the: Isa 14:1–3; 35:10; 47:6; Ps 12:5; 79:11; 137:1–3; Jer 31:11, 12, 20, 25; 45:3; 51:3, 4; Lam 1:22; Mic 7:8–10; Zech 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen

10:22—Elam; Gen 14:1—Elam; Lev 6:2—in fellowship; 2 Kgs 17:6—the Medes; 1 Chr 1:17—Elam; Ezra 4:9—Elamites; Esth 1:3—of Persia; Isa 1:1—vision; Isa 22:6—Elam; Isa 41:25—raised; Isa 48:8—I knew; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:22—General; Jer 51:46—a rumour shall; Jer 51:56—the spoiler; Ezek 38:9—shalt ascend; Dan 5:6—the king's; Dan 5:9—changed; Dan 8:3—one; Hab 1:13—deal; Hab 2:7—they; Acts 2:9—Elamites

Isaiah 21:3 are: Isa 15:5; 16:9, 11; Hab 3:16 pangs have: Isa 13:8; 26:17; Ps 48:6; Jer 48:41; 49:22; 50:43; Mic 4:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:3 I was bowed: Deut 28:67; Dan 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; Job 4:15—the hair; Ps 69:23—make their; Ps 73:19—they are; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 4:31—I have heard; Jer 6:24—anguish; Jer 13:21—shall not; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Jer 51:31—to show; Jer 51:46—a rumour shall; Ezek 21:6—with the; Hos 13:13—sorrows; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Mic 1:8—I will wail; Nah 2:10—and much; Luke 6:25—mourn

Isaiah 21:4 heart panted: or, mind wandered the night: Isa 5:11–14; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Esth 5:12; 7:6–10; Job 21:11–13; Jer 51:39, 57; Dan 5:1, 5, 30; Nah 1:10; Luke 21:34–36 turned: Heb. put Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 1 Kgs 1:49—General; Job 4:15—the hair; Job 20:23—rain it; Job 30:31—General; Ps 38:10—heart; Ps 69:23—make their; Ps 73:19—they are; Ps 91:5—terror; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 13:8—pangs; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 22:13—behold; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 50:43—king; Dan 5:6—so that; Amos 6:7—and the; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 17:27—General; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace; 1 Thess 5:7—and they; Heb 11:25—the pleasures

Isaiah 21:5 eat: Isa 22:13, 14; Dan 5:1–5; 1 Cor 15:32 arise: Isa 13:2, 17, 18; 45:1–3; Jer 51:11, 27, 28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:21—anointed; 1 Kgs 1:49—General; Ps 127:1—the watchman; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 46:3—General; Jer 51:39—their heat; Jer 51:57—I will; Nah 2:5—recount; Hab 2:1—tower; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; 1 Thess 5:7—and they

Isaiah 21:6 Go: Isa 62:6; 2 Kgs 9:17–20; Jer 51:12, 13; Ezek 3:17; 33:2–7; Hab 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:24—the watchman; Song 3:3—watchmen; Isa 21:11—what

Isaiah 21:7 And he saw: Isa 21:9; 37:24 he hearkened: Heb 2:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:7—thirty; Isa 46:11—Calling; Jer 17:24—if; Jer 50:25—opened

Isaiah 21:8 cried, A lion: or, cried as a lion, Isa 5:29; Jer 4:7; 25:38; 49:19; 50:44; 1 Pet 5:8 I stand: Isa 56:10; 62:6; Ps 63:6; 127:1; Hab 2:1, 2 whole nights: or, every night Reciprocal: Neh 12:25—keeping; Ps 130:6—I say more than they that watch for the morning; Ezek 3:17—a watchman; Ezek 10:1—I looked; Acts 12:10—the first; Rom 12:7—ministry; Rev 18:2—become

Isaiah 21:9 behold: Jer 50:3, 9, 29, 42; 51:27 Babylon: Isa 13:19; 14:4; Jer 50:2; 51:8, 64; Rev 14:8; 18:2, 21 all: Isa 46:1, 2; Jer 50:2, 38; 51:44, 47, 52 Reciprocal: Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 19:1—the idols; Isa 21:7—And he saw; Isa 25:2—For; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 43:12—in the; Ezek 10:1—I looked; Rev 18:10—that great

Isaiah 21:10 my threshing: Isa 41:15, 16; 2 Kgs 13:7; Jer 51:33; Mic 4:13; Hab 3:12; Matt 3:12 corn: Heb. son that which: 1 Kgs 22:14; Ezek 3:17–19; Acts 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 48:6—and will; Ezek 40:4—declare; Mic 4:12—for he shall

Isaiah 21:11 Dumah: Dumah is probably the same as Dumatha, a city of Arabia, mentioned by Stephanus, and the modern Dumah and Dumathalgandel, on the borders of Arabia and Syria, in a rocky valley. The Edomites, says Bp. LOWTH, as well as Jews, were subdued by the Babylonians. They enquire of the prophet how long their subjection is to last; he intimates that the Jews should be delivered from their captivity; not so the Edomites. "The morning cometh, and also the night." Gen 25:14; 1 Chr 1:30 me out: Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Num 24:18; Deut 2:5; Ps 137:7; Jer 49:7–22; Ezek 35:1–15; Joel 3:19; Amos 1:6, 11, 12; Obad 1–16; Mal 1:2–4 what: Isa 21:6; Jer 37:17 Reciprocal: Josh 15:52—Dumah; 2 Sam 18:24—the watchman; 2 Kgs 9:17—a watchman; Song 3:3—watchmen; Isa 13:1—burden; Jer 6:17—I; Ezek 3:17—a watchman; Hab 2:1—stand; Rom 13:11—knowing

Isaiah 21:12 The morning: Isa 17:14; Jer 50:27; Ezek 7:5–7, 10, 12 if: Isa 55:7; Jer 42:19–22; Ezek 14:1–6; 18:30–32; Acts 2:37, 38; 17:19, 20, 30–32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:24—the watchman; 2 Kgs 9:17—a watchman; Song 3:3—watchmen; Ezek 3:17—a watchman; Amos 1:11—Edom; Hab 2:1—stand; Rom 13:11—knowing

Isaiah 21:13 Arabia: 1 Kgs 10:15; Jer 25:23, 24; 49:28–33; Gal 4:25 O ye: Isa 13:20; Gen 25:3; 1 Chr 1:9, 32; Ezek 27:15, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 10:7—Dedan; Isa 13:1—burden; Jer 49:8—Dedan; Acts 2:11—Arabians

Isaiah 21:14 Tema: Gen 25:15; 1 Chr 1:30; Job 6:19 brought: or, bring ye, Isa 16:3, 4; Judg 8:4–8; Prov 25:21; Rom 12:20; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—water of; 2 Sam 17:29—The people; Jer 25:23—Dedan

Isaiah 21:15 from the swords: or, for fear of the swords, Heb. from the face of, Job 6:19, 20 Reciprocal: Isa 23:6—Pass

Isaiah 21:16 according: Isa 16:14; Job 7:1 Kedar: Isa 42:11; 60:7; Gen 25:13; 1 Chr 1:29; Ps 120:5; Song 1:5; Jer 49:28; Ezek 27:21 Reciprocal: Gen 25:14—Dumah; Lev 25:50—according to the time; Deut 15:18—a double

Isaiah 21:17 archers: Heb. bows the mighty: Isa 10:18, 19; 17:4, 5; Ps 107:39 for: Isa 1:20; Num 23:19; Jer 44:29; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Gen 25:13—Kedar; 1 Chr 1:29—Kedar; Isa 24:3—the Lord; Jer 49:28—Kedar; Ezek 28:26—when I

CHAPTER 22

- 1 The prophet laments the invasion of Jewry;
- 8 He reproves their human wisdom and worldly joy;
- 15 He prophesies Shebna's deprivation,
- 20 and the substitution of Eliakim, prefiguring the kingdom of Christ.

Isaiah 22:1 am cir, 3292, bc cir, 712 the valley: Jerusalem being situated in the midst of surrounding hills, and the seat of Divine revelation, is here termed "the valley of vision." This prophecy foretells the invasion of Jerusalem by the Assyrians under Sennacherib; and probably also, by the Chaldeans under Nebuchadnezzar. Ps 125:2; Jer

21:13 of vision: 1 Sam 3:1; Ps 147:19, 20; Prov 29:18; Mic 3:6; Rom 3:2; 9:4, 5 What: Gen 21:17; Judg 18:23; 1 Sam 11:5; 2 Sam 14:5; 2 Kgs 6:28; Ps 114:5 that thou: The eastern houses are built with a court within, into which chiefly the windows open; those that open to the street being so obstructed with lattice work, that no one can see through them. Whenever, therefore, anything is to be seen or heard in the streets, any public spectacle, or any alarm, everyone immediately goes up to the house-top to satisfy his curiosity. Hence all the people running to the top of their houses, gives a lively image of a sudden general alarm. Isa 15:3; Deut 22:8; Jer 48:38 Reciprocal: Isa 8:8—he shall pass; Isa 13:1—burden; Isa 13:4—noise; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 47:2—then the; Hos 10:14—shall a; Nah 1:1—burden; Hab 1:1—General

Isaiah 22:2 that art: Isa 22:12, 13; 23:7; 32:13; Amos 6:3–6 thy slain: Isa 37:33, 36; Jer 14:18; 38:2; 52:6; Lam 2:20; 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 14:11—pomp; Lam 1:1—full; Ezek 26:13—General; Zeph 2:15—the rejoicing

Isaiah 22:3 thy rulers: Isa 3:1–8; 2 Kgs 25:4–7, 18–21; Jer 39:4–7; 52:24–27 by the archers: Heb. of the bow Reciprocal: Ps 18:35—gentleness; Jer 4:9—that the heart

Isaiah 22:4 Look: Ruth 1:20, 21; Jer 4:19; 9:1; 13:17; Luke 1:2 Weep bitterly: Heb. be bitter in weeping, Isa 33:7; Jer 6:26; Mic 1:8; Matt 26:75 labour: Ps 77:2; Jer 8:18; 31:15; Matt 2:18 Reciprocal: Esth 4:1—and cried; Esth 4:3—great mourning; Isa 32:11—be troubled; Isa 51:19—by whom; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 47:2—then the; Jer 48:3—voice; Lam 2:11—for; Ezek 21:6—Sigh; Ezek 27:31—they shall weep; Zeph 1:10—the noise; Zeph 1:14—even; Luke 21:25—with

Isaiah 22:5 a day: Isa 37:3; 2 Kgs 19:3; Jer 30:7; Amos 5:18–20 treading: Isa 5:5; 10:6; 25:10 perplexity: Esth 3:15; Mic 7:4 breaking: 2 Kgs 25:10; Lam 1:5; 2:2 crying: Hos 10:8; Matt 24:16; Luke 23:30; Rev 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Isa 15:5—destruction; Isa 32:11—be troubled; Jer 47:2—then the; Ezek 7:7—the day; Zeph 1:10—the noise; Zeph 1:14—even; Zeph 1:15—is; Luke 9:7—he; Luke 21:25—with

Isaiah 22:6 Elam: Isa 21:2; Gen 10:22; Jer 49:35–39 Kir: Isa 15:1; 2 Kgs 16:9; Amos 1:5; 9:7 uncovered: Heb. made naked Reciprocal: Gen 14:1—Elam; 1 Chr 1:17—Elam; 1 Chr 19:17—and set; Jer 25:25—Elam

Isaiah 22:7 thy choicest valleys: Heb. the choice of thy valleys full: Isa 8:7, 8; 10:28–32; 37:34; Jer 39:1–3 at: or, toward Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:17—and set; Jer 1:15—and they

Isaiah 22:8 he discovered: Isa 36:1–3 the armour: 1 Kgs 7:2; 10:17; 14:27, 28; Song 4:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:5—built; 2 Chr 32:3—to stop; Hos 8:14—and Judah

Isaiah 22:9; 2 Kgs 20:20; 2 Chr 32:1–6, 30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:27—the breaches; 2 Kgs 18:17—the conduit of the upper pool; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened; Isa 36:2—the conduit; Nah 3:14—Draw; John 5:2—pool

Isaiah 22:10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:18—forgotten; 2 Chr 11:11—he fortified; 2 Chr 32:5—he strengthened; Ezek 21:20—the defenced

Isaiah 22:11 a ditch: Neh 3:16 ye have: Isa 8:17; 17:7; 31:1; 37:26; 2 Chr 6:6; 16:7–9; Jer 33:2, 3; Mic 7:7 Reciprocal: Deut 32:18—forgotten; 2 Chr 11:11—he fortified; Ps

28:5—Because; Zech 5:7—talent; John 5:2—pool

Isaiah 22:12 call: 2 Chr 35:25; Neh 8:9–12; 9:9; Eccl 3:4, 11; Joel 1:13; 2:17; Jas 4:8–10; 5:1 to baldness: Isa 15:2; Ezra 9:3; Job 1:20; Amos 8:10; Jonah 3:6; Mic 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Exod 33:5—put off; Lev 21:5—not make baldness; Lev 23:29—that shall; Num 25:6—weeping; Num 29:7—afflict; Judg 9:27—did eat; 2 Sam 11:11—shall I then; 2 Sam 12:16—fasted; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 1 Kgs 21:27—lay in sackcloth; 1 Chr 12:32—understanding of the times; 2 Chr 18:2—Ahab; Ezra 10:6—he mourned; Neh 9:1—children; Esth 4:3—great mourning; Esth 4:16—fast; Job 16:15—sewed; Job 30:31—General; Ps 69:11—I made; Ps 137:4—How shall; Prov 19:10—Delight; Eccl 2:2—It is; Eccl 7:2—better; Eccl 7:14—but; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Isa 3:24—baldness; Isa 22:2—that art; Isa 29:9—General; Isa 32:13—in the; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 4:8—gird; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 16:6—nor cut; Jer 16:8—General; Jer 51:39—their heat; Ezek 21:10—should; Ezek 27:31—they shall make; Dan 5:1—made; Dan 9:3—with; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Joel 1:8—Lament; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Zech 7:3—Should; Matt 9:15—and then; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 5:35—and; Luke 17:27—General; Rom 13:13—rioting; Jas 4:9—afflicted; Rev 11:3—clothed; Rev 18:7—much she

Isaiah 22:13 behold: Isa 5:12; 21:4, 5; 56:12; Amos 6:3–7; Luke 17:26–29 let: Isa 56:12; 1 Cor 15:32; Jas 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—eat; Gen 37:34—General; Judg 16:25—their hearts; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; 2 Chr 18:2—Ahab; Job 21:12—General; Prov 23:20—not; Prov 23:35—I will; Eccl 2:2—It is; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Isa 22:2—that art; Isa 29:9—General; Isa 32:13—in the; Isa 47:8—given; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Amos 6:4—lie; Zech 7:3—Should; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 15:13—wasted; Acts 14:17—filling; Rom 13:13—rioting; 1 Tim 5:6—she; Jas 4:9—afflicted; Jas 5:1—weep

Isaiah 22:14 it was: Isa 5:9; 1 Sam 9:15; Amos 3:7 Surely: Num 15:25–31; 1 Sam 3:14; Ezek 24:13; John 8:21–24; Heb 10:26, 27; Rev 22:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—Gather; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:21—General; 2 Sam 6:23—unto the day; Isa 21:5—eat; Isa 56:12—to morrow; Ezek 9:5—hearing; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Dan 5:1—made

Isaiah 22:15 treasurer: 1 Chr 27:25; Acts 8:27 Shebna: Isa 36:3; 37:2; 2 Kgs 18:18, 37; 19:2 which: 1 Kgs 4:6; 2 Kgs 10:5 Reciprocal: Isa 22:25—the nail

Isaiah 22:16 What hast: Isa 52:5; Mic 2:10 hewed: There are some monuments still remaining in Persia, of great antiquity, says Bp. LOWTH, called Naksi Rustam, which give a clear idea of Shebna's pompous design for his sepulchre. They consist of several sepulchres, each of them hewn in a high rock near the top. The front of the rock to the valley below is adorned with carved work in relief, being the outside of the sepulchre. Some of these sepulchres are about thirty feet in the perpendicular from the valley, which is itself raised perhaps about half as much by the accumulation of the earth since they were made. Isa 14:18; 2 Sam 18:18; 2 Chr 16:14; Job 3:14; Matt 27:60 as he: or, O he Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—I have; Judg 18:3—and what hast; Isa 22:25—the nail; Mark 15:46—hewn; Luke 16:22—and was buried; John 11:38—It was; John 19:41—and in

Isaiah 22:17 will carry: etc. or, who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely violently turn, etc. Isa 22:18 a mighty captivity: Heb. the

captivity of a man cover: Esth 7:8; Job 9:24; Jer 14:3 Reciprocal: Jer 22:26—General; Ezek 21:24—ye shall

Isaiah 22:18 surely: Isa 17:13; Amos 7:17 a large country: Heb. a land large of spaces Reciprocal: Isa 22:17—will carry; Ezek 21:24—ye shall; Hos 4:16—as a lamb

Isaiah 22:19; Job 40:11, 12; Ps 75:6, 7; Ezek 17:24; Luke 1:52 Reciprocal: Esth 8:2—his ring; Ezek 28:16—therefore

Isaiah 22:20 Eliakim: Isa 36:3, 11, 22; 37:2; 2 Kgs 18:18, 37

Isaiah 22:21 clothe: Gen 41:42, 43; 1 Sam 18:4; Esth 8:2, 15 a father: Isa 9:6, 7; Gen 45:8 Reciprocal: Num 20:26—General; Judg 17:10—a father; Job 12:21—weakens the strength of the mighty; Isa 45:5—I girded thee; Ezek 23:15—with girdles

Isaiah 22:22 And the key: As the robe and the baldric, mentioned in the preceding verse, were the ensigns of power and authority; so likewise was the key the mark of office, either sacred or civil. To comprehend how the key could be borne on the shoulder, it will be sufficient to observe, that the ancient keys were of considerable magnitude, and much bent. Matt 16:18, 19; Rev 1:18 so he: Job 12:14; Matt 18:18, 19; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: Num 20:26—General; Job 31:36—I; Isa 9:6—the government

Isaiah 22:23 I will: Ezra 9:8; Eccl 12:11; Zech 10:4 a glorious: Gen 45:9–13; 1 Sam 2:8; Esth 4:14; 10:3; Job 36:7; Luke 22:29, 30; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Exod 38:20—the pins

Isaiah 22:24 hang: Gen 41:44, 45; 47:11–25; Dan 6:1–3; Matt 28:18; John 5:22–27; 20:21–23 vessels of small: Ezek 15:3; Rom 9:22, 23; 2 Tim 2:20, 21 vessels of flagons: or, instruments of viols Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:15—vessels; Zech 6:13—bear

Isaiah 22:25 the nail: Isa 22:15, 16 the burden: Esth 9:5–14, 24, 25; Ps 52:5; 146:3; Jer 17:5, 6 for the: Isa 46:11; 48:15; Jer 4:28; Ezek 5:13, 15, 17; Mic 4:4 Reciprocal: Isa 13:1—burden; Isa 24:3—the Lord

CHAPTER 23

- 1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre;
- 15 Her restoration and whoredoms.

Isaiah 23:1 AM 3289, BC 715 burden: Tyre, whose destruction by Nebuchadnezzar is here foretold, was a city of Phoenicia, on the shore of the Mediterranean, twenty-four miles south of Sidon, and thirty-two north of Accho or Ptolemais, according to the Antonine and Jerusalem Itineraries, about latitude 33 degrees 18 minutes north, longitude 35 degrees 10 minutes east. There were two cities of this name; one on the continent called Pale Tyrus, or Old Tyre, according to Strabo, thirty stadia south of the other, which was situated on an island, not above 700 paces from the main land, says Pliny. Old Tyre was taken by Nebuchadnezzar, after a siege of thirteen years, BC 573, which he so utterly destroyed, that it never afterwards rose higher than a village. But

previous to this, the inhabitants had removed their effects to the island which afterwards became so famous by the name of Tyre, though now consisting only of about 800 dwellings. Jer 25:15, 22; 47:4; Ezek 26:1-Ezek 28:25; Joel 3:4-8; Amos 1:9, 10; Zech 9:2, 4 Howl: Isa 15:2, 8; Rev 18:17-19 ye ships: Isa 2:16; 60:9; 1 Kgs 22:48; 2 Chr 9:21; Ps 48:7; Ezek 27:25 for it is: Isa 15:1; Jer 25:10, 11; Rev 18:22, 23 the land: Isa 23:12; Num 24:24; Jer 2:10; Ezek 27:6; Dan 11:30 Reciprocal: Gen 10:4—Kittim; Josh 19:29—Tyre; 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; 1 Chr 1:7—Kittim; Ps 79:6—upon; Ps 87:4—Tyre; Isa 13:1—burden; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Isa 23:6—howl; Isa 23:14—General; Jer 49:3—Howl; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 26:16—all the princes; Ezek 27:30—shall cause; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Jonah 1:3—Tarshish; Nah 1:1—burden; Matt 11:22—Tyre; Mark 3:8—Tyre; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Luke 10:13—Tyre; Acts 12:20—Tyre; Rev 8:9—the ships; Rev 18:11—the merchants

Isaiah 23:2 still: Heb. silent, Isa 41:1; 47:5; Ps 46:10; Hab 2:20 the isle: Ezek 27:3, 4; 28:2 the merchants: Ezek 27:8-36 Reciprocal: Josh 19:28—great; Isa 23:6—howl; Isa 23:12—daughter; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Acts 27:3—Sidon

Isaiah 23:3 Sihor: 1 Chr 13:5; Jer 2:18 the harvest: Isa 32:20; Deut 11:10 she is: Isa 23:8; Ezek 27:33; 28:4; Joel 3:5; Rev 18:11-13 Reciprocal: Isa 23:11—against the merchant city; Ezek 28:5—and by

Isaiah 23:4 I travail: Jer 47:3, 4; Ezek 26:3-6; Hos 9:11-14; Rev 18:23 Reciprocal: Gen 10:15—Sidon; Josh 19:28—great; Judg 18:28—far from; Ezek 26:17—strong

Isaiah 23:5 at the: Isa 19:16; Exod 15:14-16; Josh 2:9-11 so shall: Ezek 26:15-21; 27:29-36; 28:19; Rev 18:17-19 Reciprocal: Num 22:3—General; Ezek 26:18—at thy; Ezek 30:9—great

Isaiah 23:6 Pass: Isa 23:10, 12; 21:15 howl: Isa 23:1, 2; 16:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; Isa 23:14—General; Jer 49:3—Howl; Ezek 27:12—General; Ezek 27:35—the inhabitants; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Jonah 1:3—Tarshish

Isaiah 23:7 your: Isa 22:2 whose: Josh 19:29 her own: Isa 47:1, 2; Eccl 10:7 afar off: Heb. from afar off Reciprocal: Ruth 1:19—Is this Naomi; Isa 23:12—Thou shalt; Ezek 26:13—General

Isaiah 23:8 Who hath: Deut 29:24-28; Jer 50:44, 45; Rev 18:8 the crowning: Ezek 28:2-6, 12-18 merchants: Isa 10:8; 36:9 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Ps 107:40—poureth; Isa 23:3—she is; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 26:17—strong; Ezek 27:3—a merchant; Ezek 28:5—and by; Ezek 28:7—I will; Zech 9:3—heaped; Rev 18:18—What; Rev 18:23—thy merchants

Isaiah 23:9 Lord: Isa 10:33; 14:24, 27; 46:10, 11; Jer 47:6, 7; 51:62; Acts 4:28; Eph 1:11; 3:11 to stain: Heb. to pollute, Isa 2:11, 17; 5:15, 16; 13:11; Job 40:11, 12; Dan 4:37; Mal 4:1; Jas 4:6 bring: Job 12:21; Ps 107:40; 1 Cor 1:26-29 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Exod 8:4—General; Exod 8:17—lice in man; Job 33:17—withdraw; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 16:14—the glory; Isa 40:23—General; Jer 13:9—the pride; Lam 2:2—polluted; Ezek 27:3—I am; Ezek 28:7—I will; Ezek 28:16—therefore; Dan 4:24—the decree; Obad 2—General; Zech 9:6—General; Zech 12:7—save; Luke 4:6—and the; Rom 9:11—that the; Rev 18:18—What

Isaiah 23:10 O daughter: Isa 23:12 no more: Isa 23:14; 1 Sam 28:20; Job 12:21; Lam 1:6; Hag 2:22; Rom 5:6 strength: Heb. girdle, Ps 18:32 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Job 24:18—swift; Isa 23:6—Pass; Ezek 26:18—at thy; Ezek 27:12—General; Jonah 1:3—Tarshish

Isaiah 23:11 stretched: Isa 2:19; 14:16, 17; Exod 15:8–10; Ps 46:6; Ezek 26:10, 15–19; 27:34, 35; 31:16; Hag 2:7 the Lord: Isa 10:6; Ps 71:3; Jer 47:7; Nah 1:14 against the merchant city: or, concerning a merchantman, Isa 23:3; Hos 12:7, 8 the merchant city: Heb. Canaan, Gen 9:25; 10:15–19; Zech 14:21; Mark 11:17; John 2:16 strong holds: or, strengths, Zech 9:3, 4 Reciprocal: Isa 13:3—commanded; Ezek 26:4—destroy; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise

Isaiah 23:12 Thou shalt: Isa 23:1, 7; Ezek 26:13, 14; Rev 18:22 thou oppressed: Isa 37:22; 47:1, 5; Jer 14:17; 46:11; Lam 1:15 daughter: “The Sidonians,” says Justin, “when their city was taken by the king of Ascalon, betook themselves to their ships; and landed and built Tyre;” Sidon was therefore the mother city. Isa 23:2; Gen 10:15–19; 49:13; Josh 11:8 pass: Isa 23:1; Num 24:24; Ezek 27:6 there also: Deut 28:64–67; Lam 1:3; 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 10:4—Kittim; Josh 19:28—great; Judg 18:28—far from; 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; 1 Chr 1:7—Kittim; Isa 23:6—Pass; Isa 23:10—O daughter; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Dan 11:30—the ships; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Acts 27:3—Sidon

Isaiah 23:13 land: Isa 13:19; Gen 11:28, 31; Job 1:17; Hab 1:6; Acts 7:4 the Assyrian: Gen 2:14; 10:10, 11; 11:9; 2 Kgs 17:24; 20:12; 2 Chr 33:11; Ezra 4:9, 10; Dan 4:30 for them: Ps 72:9 and he: Ezek 26:7–21; 29:18 Reciprocal: Isa 25:2—For; Isa 39:1—king; Jer 50:1—the land; Jer 50:12—the hindmost; Ezek 23:23—the Chaldeans

Isaiah 23:14; Isa 23:1, 6; Ezek 27:25–30; Rev 18:11–19 Reciprocal: Isa 23:10—no more; Ezek 27:12—General; Rev 18:17—And every

Isaiah 23:15 Tyre shall: Jer 25:9–11, 22; 27:3–7; 29:10; Ezek 29:11 one king: Dan 7:14; 8:21; Rev 17:10 shall Tyre sing as an harlot: Heb. it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot, Ezek 27:25; Hos 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 36:30—dukess in the; Isa 24:8—General; Jer 25:11—seventy; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Ezek 26:3—Behold; Nah 3:4—the mistress

Isaiah 23:16; Prov 7:10–12; Jer 30:14 Reciprocal: Isa 24:8—General; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Ezek 25:10—may; Ezek 26:13—General; Ezek 28:13—emerald

Isaiah 23:17 visit: Jer 29:10; Zeph 2:7; Acts 15:14 and she shall: Deut 23:18; Ezek 16:31; 22:13; 27:6–36; Hos 12:7, 8; Mic 1:7; 3:11; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; 1 Pet 5:2 shall commit: Nah 3:4; Rev 17:2–5; 18:9–14; 19:2 Reciprocal: Gen 41:56—the face; Josh 6:19—all the silver; Ps 45:12—And the; Isa 18:7—shall the; Jer 12:15—after; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Ezek 29:11—forty; Acts 21:3—Tyre

Isaiah 23:18 her merchandise: Isa 60:6, 7; 2 Chr 2:7–9, 11–16; Ps 45:12; 72:10; Zech 14:20, 21; Mark 3:8; Acts 21:3–5 it shall: Matt 6:19–21; Luke 12:18–20, 33; 16:9–13 for them: Deut 12:18, 19; 26:12–14; Prov 3:9, 10; 13:22; 28:8; Eccl 2:26; Mal 3:10; Matt 25:35–40; Luke 8:3; Acts 9:39; Rom 15:25–27; Gal 6:6; Phil 4:17, 18 durable: Heb. old Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Num 31:28—levy; Deut 12:7—And there; Deut 16:16—and they shall; Josh 6:19—all the silver; Eccl 10:19—but; Song 5:1—eat; Song 7:13—I have; Isa

18:7—shall the; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 60:5—forces; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Jer 12:15—after; Jer 48:47—Yet will I bring; Jer 49:6—General; Ezek 26:3—Behold; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Ezek 44:3—to eat; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Zech 14:14—and the; Matt 25:16—went

CHAPTER 24

- 1 The doleful judgments of God upon the land;
- 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him;
- 16 God in his judgments shall advance his kingdom.

Isaiah 24:1 AM 3292, BC 712 maketh the: Isa 1:7–9; 5:6; 6:11, 12; 7:17–25; 27:10; 32:13, 14; 42:15; Jer 4:7; Ezek 5:14; 6:6; 12:20; 24:11; 35:14; Nah 2:10; Luke 21:24 turneth it upside down: Heb. perverteth the face thereof, Isa 29:16; 2 Kgs 21:13; Ps 146:9; Acts 17:6 scattereth: Deut 4:27; 28:64; 32:26; Neh 1:8; Jer 9:16; 40:15; 50:17; Ezek 5:2; Zech 13:7–9; Jas 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—every living substance; Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Deut 29:25—they have forsaken; Job 9:6—shaketh; Ps 46:8—desolations; Ps 75:3—earth; Ps 79:7—laid; Ps 89:10—scattered; Isa 10:23—determined; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 24:3—shall; Isa 24:19—General; Isa 28:22—a consumption; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 33:9—earth; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Jer 2:15—they made; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 51:34—he hath made; Ezek 7:12—let; Ezek 7:14—for; Ezek 20:47—from the south; Ezek 36:4—desolate; Zeph 1:13—their goods; Zeph 1:18—but; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; 1 Cor 7:29—that both

Isaiah 24:2 as with the people: Isa 2:9; 3:2–8; 5:15; 9:14–17; 2 Chr 36:14–17, 20; Jer 5:3–6; 23:11–13; 41:2; 42:18; 44:11–13; 52:24–30; Lam 4:13; 5:12–14; Ezek 7:12, 13; 14:8–10; Dan 9:5–8; Hos 4:9; Eph 6:8, 9 priest: or, prince, Gen 41:50 marg. Reciprocal: Prov 22:7—the borrower; Isa 7:20—head; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 8:12—therefore; Jer 16:6—the great; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; Jas 4:13—and buy

Isaiah 24:3 shall: Isa 24:1; 6:11; Lev 26:30–35; Deut 29:23, 28; 2 Chr 36:21; Ezek 36:4 the Lord: Isa 21:17; 22:25; Jer 13:15; Mic 4:4 Reciprocal: Jer 4:27—The; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 48:11—emptied; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 15:8—I will; Joel 1:10—field; Mic 2:4—We; Mic 7:13—General

Isaiah 24:4 mourneth: Isa 3:26; 28:1; 33:9; 64:6; Jer 4:28; 12:4; Hos 4:3 haughty people: Heb. height of the people, Isa 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Ps 18:45—strangers; Isa 3:16—are haughty; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Jer 14:2—the gates; Lam 1:4—ways; Joel 1:10—field

Isaiah 24:5 defiled: Gen 3:17, 18; 6:11–13; Lev 18:24–28; 20:22; Num 35:33, 34; 2 Chr 33:9; Ps 106:36–39; Jer 3:1, 2; Ezek 7:20–24; 22:24–31; Mic 2:10; Rom 8:20, 21 because: Isa 1:2–5; 50:1; 59:1–3, 12–15; Deut 32:15, 20; 2 Kgs 17:7–23; 22:13–17; 23:26, 27; Ezra 9:6, 7; Ezek 20:13, 24; Dan 9:5, 10 changed: Josh 24:25; Dan 7:25; Mark 7:7–9; Luke 1:6; Heb 9:1 broken: Ps 55:5; Gen 17:13, 14; 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 105:10; Jer 50:5; Ezek 37:26; Heb 13:20 Reciprocal: Lev 18:25—the land; Lev 26:15—break; Lev 26:35—General; Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Josh 7:11—transgressed; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Ps 106:39—defiled; Isa 26:10—in the; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Jer 31:32—which; Jer 32:40—I will make;

Ezek 16:59—which; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Ezek 44:7—broken; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 6:7—transgressed; Hos 8:1—transgressed; Hos 9:9—deeply; Zeph 1:17—because; Mark 7:9—Full; Heb 8:9—they continued

Isaiah 24:6 hath: Isa 42:24, 25; Deut 28:15–20; 29:22–28; 30:18, 19; Josh 23:15, 16; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 2:2; 3:9; 4:1, 6; Matt 27:25 and few: Lev 26:22; Deut 4:27; 28:62; Ezek 5:3; Matt 7:14; Rom 9:27; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—cursed; Gen 7:21—General; Lev 26:35—General; Deut 28:16—in the city; Deut 32:22—shall consume; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Ps 106:39—defiled; Isa 13:12—General; Jer 23:10—the pleasant; Lam 4:5—that did; Dan 10:3—I ate; Zeph 1:17—because; Rom 8:20—the creature; Heb 8:9—they continued

Isaiah 24:7; Isa 16:8, 10; 32:9–13; Hos 9:1, 2; Joel 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Judg 9:27—merry; Job 20:18—and he shall; Job 30:31—General; Isa 24:11—all joy; Isa 32:10—Many days and years; Jer 7:34—to cease; Jer 14:2—the gates; Jer 16:9—I will; Jer 25:10—voice of mirth; Jer 48:33—joy; Lam 5:14—the young; Hos 2:8—wine; Hos 2:11—cause; Joel 1:5—Awake; Joel 1:7—laid; Joel 1:8—Lament; Luke 6:25—mourn

Isaiah 24:8; Isa 23:15, 16; Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10; Ezek 26:13; Hos 2:11; Rev 18:22 Reciprocal: Job 3:7—solitary; Ps 137:2—we hanged; Isa 16:10—General; Isa 30:32—every place; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Dan 6:18—and passed

Isaiah 24:9; Isa 5:11, 12; Ps 69:12; Eccl 9:7; Amos 6:5–7; 8:3, 10; Zech 9:15; Eph 5:18, 19 Reciprocal: Isa 16:10—General; Ezek 26:13—General; Dan 6:18—and passed; Nah 3:1—to; Matt 26:29—I will; Luke 22:18—the fruit; Rev 18:22—the voice

Isaiah 24:10 city: Isa 24:12; 25:2; 27:10; 32:14; 34:13–15; 2 Kgs 25:4, 9, 10; Jer 39:4, 8; 52:7, 13, 14; Mic 2:13; 3:12; Luke 19:43; 21:24 of confusion: Gen 11:9; Jer 9:25, 26; Matt 23:34, 35; Rev 11:7, 8; 17:5, 6; 18:2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Isa 1:7—country; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Mic 6:9—Lord's

Isaiah 24:11 a crying: Prov 31:6; Hos 7:14; Joel 1:15 all joy: Isa 24:7–9; 8:22; 9:19; Jer 48:33; Lam 5:14, 15; Amos 5:16–20; Matt 22:11–13; Luke 16:25 Reciprocal: Eccl 10:19—and wine; Joel 1:10—the new; Joel 1:12—joy; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; John 2:3—they wanted

Isaiah 24:12; Isa 32:14; Jer 9:11; Lam 1:1, 4; 2:9; 5:18; Mic 1:9, 12; Matt 22:7 Reciprocal: Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 24:10—city; Jer 4:27—yet; Jer 34:22—and I will; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Ezek 12:20—General; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is

Isaiah 24:13 there: Isa 1:9; 6:13; 10:20–22; 17:5, 6; Jer 44:28; Ezek 6:8–11; 7:16; 9:4–6; 11:16–20; 14:22, 23; Mic 2:12; Matt 24:22; Rom 11:2–6; Rev 3:4; 11:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 19:10—glean; Isa 17:4—the fatness; Isa 27:12—beat off; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 4:27—yet; Ezek 12:16—I will; Obad 5—if the; Mic 7:1—as; John 10:16—other; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rom 9:27—a remnant

Isaiah 24:14; Isa 12:1–6; 25:1; 26:1; 27:2; 35:2, 10; 40:9; 42:10–12; 44:23; 51:11; 52:7–9; 54:1; Jer 30:19; 31:12; 33:11; Zeph 3:14–20; Zech 2:10 Reciprocal: Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Ps 100:1—Make; Ps 139:9—dwell; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 49:6—that thou mayest; Isa 52:8—lift; Isa 59:19—shall they; Isa 60:5—abundance of the

sea shall be converted unto thee; Isa 65:14—my servants; Jer 31:7—Sing; Jer 31:10—declare; Zeph 2:11—the isles; Mal 1:11—and in; Rom 15:10—General; Heb 8:1—the Majesty; Rev 5:13—such

Isaiah 24:15 glorify: Job 35:9, 10; Hab 3:17, 18; Zech 13:8, 9; Acts 16:25; 1 Pet 1:7; 3:15; 4:12–14; Rev 15:2–4 fires: or, valleys isles: Isa 11:11, 12; 41:5; 42:4, 10; 49:1; 51:5; 60:9; Gen 10:4, 5; Zeph 2:11; Zech 10:9–12; Mal 1:11 Reciprocal: Esth 10:1—the isles; Job 1:21—blessed; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 57:7—I will; Ps 117:1—O praise; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 60:5—abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee; Isa 66:19—the isles; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Luke 1:46—General; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 15:8—truth; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 2:13—were; 1 Pet 4:16—but; Rev 15:4—and glorify

Isaiah 24:16 uttermost part: Heb. wing, Isa 26:15; 45:22–25; 52:10; 66:19, 20; Ps 2:8; 22:27–31; 67:7; 72:8–11; 98:3; 107:1–43; Mic 5:4; Mark 13:27; Acts 13:47 glory: Exod 15:11; Ps 58:10; Rev 15:3; 16:5–7; 19:1–6 But: Isa 10:16; 17:4; Ps 106:15 My leanness: Heb. Leanness to me, or, My secret to me the treacherous: Isa 21:2; 33:1; 48:8; Jer 3:20; 5:11; 12:1, 6; Lam 1:2; Hos 5:7; 6:7; Hab 1:3 Reciprocal: Lev 6:2—in fellowship; Job 16:8—my leanness; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 66:1—all ye lands; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 117:1—O praise; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 42:12—General; Mic 7:1—woe; Luke 1:46—General; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 10:18—unto the ends; Rom 15:8—truth; Eph 2:13—were

Isaiah 24:17 and the pit: Lev 26:21, 22; 1 Kgs 19:17; Jer 8:3; 48:43, 44; Ezek 14:21 Reciprocal: Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; Ps 11:6—Upon; Isa 24:22—they shall; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 16:16—every mountain; Lam 2:22—my terrors; Lam 3:47—Fear; Ezek 11:8—General; Ezek 12:13—My net; Amos 5:19—As if; Amos 9:1—shall not flee; Mic 6:14—and thou; Luke 21:35—as; Rev 3:10—to try

Isaiah 24:18 he who fleeth: Deut 32:23–26; Josh 10:10, 11; 1 Kgs 20:29, 30; Job 18:8–16; 20:24; Amos 5:19 for the: Gen 7:11; 19:24; 2 Kgs 7:2 the foundations: Deut 32:22; Ps 18:7, 15; 46:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 14:10—fell; 1 Kgs 19:17—him that escapeth; Ps 11:6—Upon; Jer 15:2—for death; Jer 16:16—every mountain; Jer 48:43—General; Lam 2:22—my terrors; Lam 3:47—Fear; Ezek 11:8—General; Ezek 12:13—My net; Ezek 15:7—they shall; Amos 9:1—shall not flee; Luke 21:35—as

Isaiah 24:19; Isa 24:1–5; 34:4–10; Jer 4:23–28; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:6; Matt 24:3; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Gen 7:21—General; Deut 32:22—shall consume; Job 9:6—shaketh; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 99:1—be moved; Isa 33:9—earth; Amos 8:8—the land; Matt 24:7—famines; 2 Pet 3:11—all these

Isaiah 24:20 reel: Isa 19:14; 29:9; Ps 107:27 removed: Isa 1:8; 38:12 the transgression: Isa 5:7–30; Ps 38:4; Lam 1:14; Hos 4:1–5; Matt 23:35, 36 and it: Jer 8:4; 25:27; Dan 11:19; Amos 8:14; Zech 5:5–8; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Gen 41:31—grievous; Deut 32:22—shall consume; Job 9:6—shaketh; Job 12:25—maketh; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 99:1—be moved; Isa 33:9—earth; Ezek 14:13—when; Amos 5:2—she shall; Amos 8:8—the land; Mark 13:24—General

Isaiah 24:21 the Lord: Isa 10:25–27; 14:1, 2; 25:10–12; 34:2–17; Ps 76:12; 149:6–9; Ezek 38:1–Ezek 39:29; Joel 3:9–17, 19; Hag 2:21, 22; Zech 14:12–19; Rev 6:14–17; 17:14; 18:9;

19:18–21 punish: Heb. visit upon Reciprocal: Josh 10:16—in a cave; Job 12:21—poureth; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 13:10—General; Isa 26:1—that day; Isa 40:23—General; Jer 8:13—I will surely consume; Jer 21:14—punish; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Ezek 30:3—the time; Hos 12:2—punish; Zeph 1:8—punish; Zech 10:3—punished; Zech 12:4—that day; Rom 8:39—height; Rev 6:15—the kings

Isaiah 24:22 they shall: Isa 24:17; 2:19; Josh 10:16, 17, 22–26 as prisoners are gathered: Heb. with the gathering of prisoners pit: or, dungeon shall they: Jer 38:6–13; Zech 9:11 visited: or, found wanting Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—put; Exod 12:29—dungeon; Num 24:14—the latter; Job 12:21—poureth; Job 34:14—he gather; Ps 40:2—brought; Isa 40:23—General; Jer 8:13—I will surely consume; Ezek 38:8—thou shalt be; Dan 8:26—for; Rev 6:15—the kings

Isaiah 24:23 the moon: Isa 13:10; 30:26; 60:19; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:31; 3:15; Mark 13:24–26; Rev 6:12–14; 21:23 when: Isa 52:7; Exod 15:21; Ps 97:1; Zech 9:9; Matt 6:10, 13; Rev 11:15; 19:4, 6 mount: Isa 12:6; Mic 4:7; Heb 12:22; Rev 14:1 before his ancients gloriously: or, there shall be glory before his ancients, Job 38:4–7; Dan 7:9, 10, 18, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Job 25:5—General; Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 8:18—which; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Matt 24:29—shall the; Luke 21:25—signs; Acts 2:20—sun; Acts 22:6—about; Acts 26:13—above; 1 Cor 13:10—General; 1 Cor 15:41—General; 2 Cor 3:10—had; Rev 1:16—and his; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun; Rev 16:8—upon

CHAPTER 25

Isaiah 25:1 thou art: Isa 26:13; 61:10; Exod 15:2; 1 Chr 29:10–20; Ps 99:5; 118:28; 145:1; 146:2; Rev 5:9–14; 7:12 thou hast: Ps 40:5; 46:10; 78:4; 98:1; 107:8–43; 111:4; Dan 4:2, 3; Rev 15:3 thy counsels: Isa 28:29; 46:10; Num 23:19; Ps 33:10, 11; Jer 32:17–24; Ezek 38:17–23; Rom 11:25–29; Eph 1:11; Heb 6:17, 18; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—a God; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 89:1—thy faithfulness; Ps 107:32—exalt; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 119:129—testimonies; Isa 11:5—and faithfulness; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Ezek 42:20—it had; Joel 2:26—that; Acts 2:11—wonderful; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 2 Tim 2:13—yet; Rev 19:2—true

Isaiah 25:2 For: Isa 25:12; 14:23; 17:1; 21:9; 23:13; Deut 13:16; Jer 51:26; Nah 3:12–15 palace: Isa 13:22; Rev 18:2, 3, 19 Reciprocal: Josh 8:28—an heap; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 32:14—the palaces; Jer 9:11—Jerusalem; Ezek 32:12—they shall; Mic 1:6—I will make

Isaiah 25:3; Isa 49:23–26; 60:10–14; 66:18–20; Ps 46:10, 11; 66:3; 72:8–11; Ezek 38:23; 39:21, 22; Zech 14:9, 16; Rev 11:13, 15–17 Reciprocal: Ps 22:23—glorify; Ps 35:18—much; Jer 15:21—the terrible; Ezek 28:7—the terrible; Ezek 32:12—they shall; Dan 2:31—terrible; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Heb 6:19—both; Rev 15:4—and glorify

Isaiah 25:4 thou hast: Isa 11:4; 14:32; 29:19; 33:2; 66:2; Job 5:15, 16; Ps 12:5; 35:10; 72:4, 13; 107:41; 119:31; Zeph 3:12; Jas 2:5 a refuge: Isa 4:5, 6; 32:2 when: Isa 32:18, 19; 37:3, 4, 36; Ezek 13:11–13; Matt 7:25–27 Reciprocal: Exod 26:14—a covering; Deut 33:27—eternal; 1

Sam 30:6—David; Ps 121:5—thy shade; Song 2:3—I sat; Isa 16:3—make; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 28:2—as a tempest; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Isa 49:10—neither; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 20:13—for; Jer 49:16—terribleness; Ezek 28:7—the terrible; Ezek 38:9—shalt ascend; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Mark 4:6—the sun; Heb 6:19—both; Rev 7:16—the sun

Isaiah 25:5 shalt bring: Isa 10:8–15, 32–34; 13:11; 14:10–16; 17:12–14; 30:30–33; 49:25, 26; 54:15–17; 64:1, 2; Ps 74:3–23; 79:10–12; Jer 50:11–15; 51:38–43, 53–57; Ezek 32:18–32; 38:9–23; 39:1–10; Dan 7:23–27; 11:36–45; Rev 16:1–Rev 19:21; 20:8, 9 as the heat: Isa 18:4; 49:10; Ps 105:39; Jonah 4:5, 6 branch: Isa 14:19; Job 8:16–19 Reciprocal: Isa 17:13—but; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 29:5—the multitude; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Jer 49:16—terribleness

Isaiah 25:6 in this: Isa 25:10; 2:2, 3; Ps 72:14–16; 78:68; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 8:3; Heb 12:22 make: Isa 55:1, 2; Ps 63:5; Prov 9:1–5; Song 2:3–5; 5:1; Jer 31:12, 13; Zech 9:16, 17; Matt 22:1–10; Luke 14:16–23; 22:30; Rev 19:9 all people: Isa 49:6–10; Dan 7:14; Matt 8:11; Mark 16:15 of wines: Song 1:2, 4; Jer 48:11; Matt 26:29; Luke 5:39 Reciprocal: Exod 5:1—a feast; Num 6:20—and after; Deut 16:14—General; 2 Chr 4:8—ten tables; Job 36:16—full; Ps 22:26—The meek; Ps 23:5—preparest; Ps 36:8—abundantly; Prov 9:2—killed; Isa 27:13—and shall; Jer 31:14—my people; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Matt 5:6—for; Matt 26:27—Drink; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 15:23—the fatted; Luke 22:18—the fruit; John 6:54—eateth; Acts 2:13—These; 1 Cor 5:8—let; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; Eph 5:18—but; Rev 7:17—feed

Isaiah 25:7 he will: Isa 60:1–3; Matt 27:51; Luke 2:32; Acts 17:30; 2 Cor 3:13–18; Eph 3:5, 6; 4:18; 5:8; Heb 9:8, 24; 10:19–21 destroy: Heb. swallow up cast: Heb. covered Reciprocal: Num 4:5—they shall; Zech 8:22—General; Luke 14:16—A certain; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; 2 Cor 3:16—the veil; 2 Tim 1:10—now; Heb 9:3—the second

Isaiah 25:8 He: Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:26, 54; 2 Tim 1:10; Heb 2:14, 15; Rev 20:14; 21:4 God: Isa 35:10; Rev 7:17; 21:4 rebuke: Isa 30:26; 37:3; 54:4; 60:15; 61:7; 66:5; Ps 69:9; 89:50, 51; Matt 5:11, 12; 1 Pet 4:14 off: Mal 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Josh 3:17—all the Israelites; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ps 116:8—mine; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 26:19—dead men; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 51:11—and sorrow; Isa 60:20—the days; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Isa 65:19—the voice of weeping; Mic 6:16—therefore; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 22:29—not; Matt 27:52—many; Mark 12:24—because; Luke 20:36—can; Luke 21:28—look; John 11:24—I know; John 16:20—your; John 20:9—that; John 20:20—Then; Acts 2:24—because; Rom 8:37—Nay; Rom 16:20—shall; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; 2 Cor 5:4—that mortality; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 4:16—the Lord; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 6:8—was Death

Isaiah 25:9 it shall: Isa 12:1; Zeph 3:14–20; Rev 1:7; 19:1–7 Lo: Isa 8:17; 26:8, 9; 30:18, 19; Gen 49:18; Ps 27:14; 37:5–7; 62:1, 2, 5–7; Mic 7:7; Luke 2:25, 28–30; Rom 8:23–25; Titus 2:13; 2 Pet 3:12; Rev 22:20 we will: Isa 12:2–6; 66:10–14; Ps 9:14; 20:5; 21:1; 95:1; 100:1; Zech 9:9; Rom 5:2, 3; Phil 3:1, 3; 1 Pet 1:6, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 33:21—For; Ps 80:2—come and save us; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ps 118:28—my God; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 26:1—that day; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 40:9—Behold; Isa 40:31—they that; Isa 49:23—for they; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Lam 3:25—good; Zeph 3:19—I

will undo; Matt 25:6—go; Luke 21:28—look; John 16:20—your; John 16:22—But; John 20:20—Then; John 20:28—My Lord; Rom 8:25—with patience; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 4:16—the Lord; 2 Thess 1:11—our God; Heb 9:28—unto; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may; 1 John 2:28—have

Isaiah 25:10 in this: Isa 25:6; 11:10; 12:6; 18:4; Ps 132:13, 14; Ezek 48:35; Zeph 3:15–17; Zech 9:9–11 Moab: Isa 11:14; 15:1–Isa 16:14; Num 24:17; Zeph 2:9 trodden down: or, threshed, Isa 41:15, 16; Mic 4:13 even: Isa 5:25; 10:6; 14:19; 26:6; Ps 83:10; Lam 1:15 for the dunghill: or, in Madmenah, Isa 10:31; Jer 48:2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:21—O my soul; Judg 15:8—General; 2 Kgs 7:17—the people trode upon him; 2 Kgs 9:33—and he trode; Ps 18:42—cast; Ps 74:3—Lift; Ps 108:13—tread; Ps 119:118—trodden; Isa 5:5—trodden down; Isa 16:4—oppressors; Isa 22:5—treading; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 28:3—shall; Isa 63:3—trodden; Isa 63:6—I will bring; Jer 25:21—Moab; Jer 48:1—Moab; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Ezek 25:8—Moab; Amos 2:1—of Moab; Mic 1:3—and tread; Mic 7:10—now; Zech 10:5—tread; Mal 4:3—tread down

Isaiah 25:11 he shall spread: Isa 5:25; 14:26; 65:2; Col 2:15 he shall bring: Isa 25:5; 2:11; 10:33; 13:11; 16:6; 53:12; Ps 2:5, 8–12; 110:1–7; Jer 48:29, 42; 50:31, 32; 51:44; Dan 4:37; Jas 4:6; Rev 18:6–8; 19:18–20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:19—will break; Isa 26:5—bringeth

Isaiah 25:12 the fortress: Isa 26:5; Jer 51:58, 64; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Heb 11:30; Rev 18:21 to the dust: Isa 13:19–22; 14:23 Reciprocal: Josh 6:5—and the wall; Ps 89:39—profaned; Isa 25:2—For; Lam 2:2—brought them down to; Dan 11:10—to his; Mic 1:6—I will make

CHAPTER 26

Isaiah 26:1 that day: Isa 2:11, 20; 12:1; 24:21–23; 25:9 this song: Isa 5:1; 27:1, 2; Exod 15:2–21; Num 21:17; Judg 5:1–31; 2 Sam 22:1–51; Jer 33:11; Eph 5:19, 20; Rev 19:1–7 in the land: Ezra 3:11; Ps 137:3, 4 salvation: Isa 60:18; 62:11; Ps 31:21; 48:12; Zech 2:5; Matt 16:18; Rev 21:12–22 Reciprocal: Isa 24:14—General; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Isa 33:16—his place; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 49:16—thy walls; Isa 52:8—with; Ezek 40:5—a wall; Ezek 42:20—it had; Ezek 48:31—General; Hos 2:18—in that day; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Zech 9:8—I will; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Phil 3:20—conversation; Col 3:16—and spiritual

Isaiah 26:2 Open: Isa 60:11; 62:10; Ps 118:20; Ezek 48:31–34; Zech 8:20; Acts 2:47; Rev 21:24 righteous: Isa 60:21; Exod 19:6; Deut 4:6–8; Ps 106:5; 1 Pet 2:9; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 5:9 truth: Heb. truths, Jude 3 Reciprocal: Ps 24:7—Lift; Ps 118:19—Open; Isa 51:4—O my; Jer 33:6—and will; Zech 2:5—a wall; Matt 21:43—a nation; Phil 3:20—conversation

Isaiah 26:3 wilt: Isa 9:6, 7; 57:19–21; Ps 85:7, 8; Mic 5:5; John 14:27; 16:33; Rom 5:1; Eph 2:14–16; Phil 4:7 in perfect peace: Heb. peace peace: mind, or, thought, or imagination stayed: Isa 31:1; 48:2; 50:1 because: 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 13:18; 16:8; Ps 9:10; Jer 17:7, 8; Rom 4:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 22:3—General; Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Num 6:26—give thee; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; 2 Chr 20:20—Believe in the Lord; Job 34:29—When he giveth; Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 3:5—the; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Ps 91:2—in him; Ps 112:7—heart; Prov 1:33—and shall; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 3:17—all;

Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 8:13—Sanctify; Isa 10:20—but shall stay; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 50:10—let; Isa 54:13—great; Isa 57:13—but he; Jer 39:18—because; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Dan 6:23—because; Mal 3:16—that thought; Matt 1:20—while; Matt 24:6—see; John 14:1—ye; Acts 12:6—the same; Col 3:15—the peace; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken

Isaiah 26:4 Trust: Isa 12:2; 50:10; 2 Chr 20:20; 32:8; Ps 55:22; 62:8; Prov 3:5, 6 in the: Isa 45:17, 24; 63:1; Job 9:19; Ps 46:1; 62:11; 66:7; 93:1; 125:1; Matt 6:13; 28:18; Phil 4:13 everlasting strength: Heb. the Rock of ages, Isa 17:10; 32:2; Deut 32:4, 15; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 18:2 Reciprocal: Gen 22:3—General; Exod 20:3—General; Deut 33:27—underneath; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 9:10—put; Ps 11:1—In the; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 28:1—O; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 62:7—rock; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Ps 91:2—in him; Ps 112:7—heart; Ps 131:3—from henceforth; Ps 144:1—my strength; Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 18:10—a strong; Prov 22:19—thy; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 8:13—Sanctify; Isa 10:20—but shall stay; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 30:29—mighty One; Isa 57:13—but he; Jer 17:7—General; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Matt 24:6—see; Luke 6:48—rock; Acts 12:6—the same; Rom 1:20—even his

Isaiah 26:5 bringeth: Isa 2:12; 13:11; 14:13; 25:11; Job 40:11–13 the lofty: Isa 25:12; 32:19; 47:1; Jer 50:31, 32; 51:25, 26, 37, 64; Rev 18:2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:19—will break; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Isa 63:6—I will bring; Lam 2:2—brought them down to; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 26:11—thy; Mic 7:10—now; 1 Cor 1:27—General

Isaiah 26:6; Isa 25:10; 37:25; 60:14; Josh 10:24; Jer 50:45; Dan 7:27; Zeph 3:11; Mal 4:3; Luke 1:51–53; 10:19; Rom 16:20; 1 Cor 1:26; Jas 2:5; Rev 2:26; 3:9 Reciprocal: Josh 3:15—the feet; Ps 78:34—General; Isa 28:3—shall; Isa 63:6—I will bring; Mic 7:10—now; 1 Cor 1:27—General

Isaiah 26:7 way: Isa 35:8; 1 Chr 29:17; Job 27:5, 6; Ps 18:23–26; Prov 20:7; 2 Cor 1:12; Eph 2:10; 1 John 3:7, 10 most: 1 Sam 2:2–4; Job 31:6 marg. Ps 1:6; 11:4, 7; Zeph 3:5; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:3—by him; Ps 18:25—thou wilt; Ps 25:8—upright; Ps 58:2—weigh; Prov 15:9—he loveth; Prov 16:2—but; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 56:1—Keep; Phil 4:8—are just

Isaiah 26:8 in: Isa 64:4, 5; Num 36:13; Job 23:10–12; Ps 18:23; 44:17, 18; 65:6; 106:3; Mal 4:4; Luke 1:6 we: Isa 25:9; 30:18; 33:2; Ps 37:3–7; 63:1; Mic 7:7; Acts 1:4; Rom 8:25; 2 Thess 3:5; Jas 5:7–11 desire: 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 13:1, 2; 63:1–3; 73:25; 77:10–12; 84:2; 143:5, 6; Song 1:2–4; 2:3–5; 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:10—stayed; Gen 8:12—And he; Lev 20:22—judgments; 2 Chr 15:15—sought him; Neh 1:11—who desire; Job 23:3—Oh that; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 27:14—Wait; Ps 42:1—so panteth; Ps 48:9—in the; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 119:131—opened; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Ps 130:5—I wait; Prov 18:1—intermeddled; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 5:4—my bowels; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 56:1—Keep; Jer 3:17—to the name; Zeph 2:1—desired; Zech 11:11—that waited; Mal 3:16—that thought; Matt 26:41—the spirit; John 4:23—true; 1 Cor 11:24—in remembrance; 2 Cor 7:11—vehement

Isaiah 26:9 have I: Ps 63:6, 7; 77:2, 3; 119:62; 130:6; Song 3:1–4; 5:2–8; Luke 6:12 my spirit: Ps 63:1; Prov 8:17; Matt 6:33; Mark 1:35 for: Isa 27:9; Num 14:21–23; Ps 58:11; 64:9; 83:18;

Hos 5:15; Rev 11:13 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Lev 20:22—judgments; Neh 1:11—who desire; Ps 5:3—General; Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 42:1—so panteth; Ps 63:8—followeth; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 84:2—heart; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 105:7—judgments; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 119:131—opened; Ps 119:147—I prevented; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Ps 143:6—my soul; Prov 11:23—desire; Prov 18:1—intermeddled; Eccl 7:28—yet; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 5:4—my bowels; Isa 25:9—Lo; Isa 64:5—those that; Lam 2:19—cry out; Lam 3:25—unto; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 23:48—that; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Dan 4:35—the inhabitants; Jonah 1:16—feared; Zeph 2:1—desired; Zech 11:11—that waited; Matt 26:41—the spirit; John 4:23—true; Rev 15:4—for thy

Isaiah 26:10 favour: Isa 63:9, 10; Exod 8:15, 31, 32; 9:34; Deut 32:15; 1 Sam 15:17; Ps 106:43; Prov 1:32; Eccl 3:16; Hos 13:6; Rom 2:4, 5; Rev 2:21 in the: Isa 2:10; 24:5; 27:13; Ps 78:54–58; 143:10; Jer 2:7; 31:23; Ezek 22:2–16; Hos 9:3; Mic 2:10; 3:10–12; Matt 4:5 and will not: Isa 5:12; Ps 28:4, 5; Hos 11:7; John 5:37, 38 Reciprocal: Exod 9:30—General; 1 Kgs 20:34—So he made a covenant; Ps 50:21—I kept; Ps 69:27—let them; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 57:11—have not; Jer 40:14—Ishmael; Dan 5:22—hast; 2 Cor 3:14—their

Isaiah 26:11 when: Ps 10:12; Mic 5:9 will: Isa 18:3; 1 Sam 6:9; Job 34:27; Jer 5:3; Acts 28:27 they shall: Exod 9:14; 1 Sam 5:6–11; Jer 44:28; Luke 16:23 be: Isa 11:13; 60:14; Ps 86:17; 1 Pet 3:16; Rev 3:9 at the: or, towards thy fire: Isa 5:24; Ps 21:8; Mal 4:1; Matt 25:41; 2 Thess 1:8; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Gen 37:11—envied; Exod 3:20—after that; Exod 7:23—neither; Exod 9:17—General; Num 16:41—all the; Num 22:26—where was no way; Josh 11:1—he sent; 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 1 Kgs 11:27—lifted up; 1 Kgs 20:22—at the return; 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; 2 Chr 18:24—Behold; Job 37:7—that; Ps 6:10—Let all; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 21:9—the fire; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 9:9—And all; Isa 9:13—the people; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Jer 36:24—they; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 17:21—shall know; Ezek 20:48—General; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Dan 3:27—the princes; Hos 9:7—Israel; Amos 4:6—yet; Mic 6:9—and; Mic 7:16—nations; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Mal 2:4—ye; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 27:18—he; Luke 19:39—rebuke; Luke 20:7—that; John 9:18—General; John 12:40—that they; Acts 13:45—they; Acts 17:5—moved

Isaiah 26:12 ordain: Isa 57:10; Ps 29:11; Jer 33:6; John 14:27 for: Deut 30:6; Ezek 36:25; Eph 2:10; Heb 13:20 in us: or, for us, Ps 57:2; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22 Reciprocal: Num 6:26—give thee; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; 1 Chr 22:11—the Lord; Ps 31:19—wrought; Ps 90:17—establish; Ps 138:8—perfect; Eccl 9:1—that the; John 3:21—that his; John 20:26—Peace; Rom 2:10—and peace; Phil 2:13—God; Phil 4:7—the peace; 2 Thess 3:16—give

Isaiah 26:13 other: Isa 51:22; 2 Chr 12:8; John 8:32; Rom 6:22 by thee: Isa 12:4; Josh 23:7; Amos 6:10; 1 Cor 4:7; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: Exod 21:5—And if; 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 71:16—I will make; Isa 25:1—thou art; Isa 48:1—make mention; Rom 6:6—that henceforth; Rom 6:18—servants

Isaiah 26:14 dead: Isa 26:19; 8:19; 51:12, 13; Exod 14:30; Ps 106:28; Hab 2:18–20; Matt 2:20; Rev 18:2, 3; 19:19–21; 20:5 and made: Isa 14:19–22; Ps 9:6; 109:13; Prov 10:7 Reciprocal: Job 7:18—visit; Job 13:12—remembrances; Job 24:20—he shall be; Eccl 9:5—for the

Isaiah 26:15 increased: Isa 9:3; 10:22; Gen 12:2; 13:16; Num 23:10; Deut 10:22; Neh 9:23; Jer 30:19 thou art: Isa 44:23; 60:21; Ps 86:9, 10; John 12:23–28; 13:31, 32; 15:8; 17:1; Rev 11:15–18 thou hadst: Isa 6:12; Deut 4:27, 28; 28:25, 64; 32:26, 27; 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Kgs 17:6, 23; 23:27; Jer 32:37; Ezek 5:12; 36:24; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; 2 Sam 22:43—did spread; 1 Chr 21:3—The Lord; Job 12:23—increaseth; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Rev 11:13—gave

Isaiah 26:16 in trouble: Deut 4:29, 30; Judg 10:9, 10; 2 Chr 6:37, 38; 33:12, 13; Ps 50:15; 77:1, 2; 91:15; Jer 22:23; Hos 5:15; 7:14; Rev 3:19, thy poured, 1 Sam 1:15; Ps 42:4; 142:2; Lam 2:19 prayer: Heb. secret speech. Reciprocal: Exod 10:17—and entreat; Exod 14:10—cried out; Lev 26:43—and they; Num 14:39—mourned greatly; Judg 6:6—cried; 1 Sam 12:10—And they; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 2 Sam 12:16—besought; 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; Ps 27:5—For in; Ps 62:8—pour; Ps 86:7—General; Isa 16:12—when; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Jer 2:27—but in the time; Lam 2:18—heart; Hos 7:2—their own; Jonah 1:14—they; Jonah 2:1—prayed; Mic 4:4—they; John 16:21—woman; Eph 6:18—Praying; Rev 11:13—gave

Isaiah 26:17; Isa 13:8; 21:3; Ps 48:6; Jer 4:31; 6:24; 30:6; John 16:21; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Exod 5:23—neither hast thou delivered; 2 Kgs 19:3—for the children; Isa 37:3—for the; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Lam 2:18—heart; Hos 13:13—for he; Mic 4:9—for

Isaiah 26:18 we have been in: Isa 37:3; 2 Kgs 19:3; Hos 13:13 we have not: Exod 5:22, 23; Josh 7:7–9; 1 Sam 11:13; 14:45 the inhabitants: Ps 17:14; John 7:7; 1 John 5:19 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Eccl 5:16—for; Jer 48:41—as the heart

Isaiah 26:19 dead men: Isa 25:8; Ezek 37:1–14; Hos 6:2; 13:14; John 5:28, 29; Acts 24:15; 1 Cor 15:22, 23; 1 Thess 4:14, 15; Rev 20:5, 6, 12 my dead: Matt 27:52, 58; John 11:25, 26; 1 Cor 15:20, 23; Phil 3:10, 21 Awake: Isa 51:17; 52:1, 2; 60:1, 2; Ps 22:15; 71:20; Dan 12:2; Eph 5:14; Rev 11:8–11 thy dew: Gen 2:5, 6; Deut 32:2; 33:13, 28; Job 29:19; Ps 110:3; Hos 14:5; Zech 8:12 the earth: Rev 20:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 2 Sam 22:19—the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Job 7:21—sleep; Job 14:8—die in the ground; Job 14:12—awake; Job 19:27—I shall; Ps 16:9—my flesh; Ps 17:15—I awake; Ps 22:29—all they that; Ps 88:10—shall; Ps 113:7—out of; Ps 139:18—when I awake; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 66:14—your bones; Ezek 37:4—O ye; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Matt 20:19—the third; Matt 22:29—not; Mark 12:24—because; Luke 7:14—Young; John 11:24—I know; John 20:9—that; Acts 2:24—because; Rom 8:11—he that raised; 2 Cor 4:14—that; Heb 6:2—resurrection; 1 Pet 1:3—by; Rev 11:18—and the time

Isaiah 26:20 my: Isa 51:4, 16; Jer 7:23; 31:14 enter: Isa 32:18, 19; Gen 7:1, 16; Exod 12:22, 23; Ps 32:7; 91:4; Prov 18:10; Ezek 11:16; Matt 23:37 shut: Matt 6:6 hide: Ps 17:8; 27:5; 31:20; 143:9 for a: Isa 54:7, 8; Ps 30:5; 57:1; 2 Cor 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:18—come; Deut 4:4—General; 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; 2 Chr 18:24—into an inner chamber; Job 14:13—until; Ps 94:13—mayest; Prov 14:26—his; Prov 22:3—prudent; Prov 27:12—General; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Isa 4:4—have purged; Isa 8:14—he shall be; Isa 27:4—Fury; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Isa 35:4—behold; Jer 36:26—but; Jer 51:35—The violence; Dan 12:1—there shall; Hab 3:16—that I; Zeph 2:3—hid; Zech 2:13—for; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 24:6—see; Heb 10:37—General; Rev 6:11—that they; Rev 7:3—till

Isaiah 26:21 Lord: Isa 18:4; Ps 50:2, 3; Ezek 8:6; 9:3–6; 10:3–5, 18, 19; Hos 5:14, 15; Mic

1:3–8; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Jude 14, 15 also: Gen 4:10, 11; Num 35:32, 33; Job 16:18; Ezek 24:7, 8; Luke 11:40; Rev 6:9–11; 16:6; 18:24 blood: Heb. bloods Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—Come; Exod 20:13—General; Lev 18:25—therefore; Deut 21:1—General; 1 Kgs 21:17—General; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; Job 14:13—until; Job 20:27—earth; Job 31:39—caused the owners thereof to lose their life; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Ps 9:12—When; Ps 94:13—mayest; Ps 106:38—the land; Prov 14:26—his; Prov 22:3—prudent; Prov 27:12—General; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Isa 4:4—have purged; Isa 10:3—the day; Isa 27:1—that day; Isa 27:4—Fury; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 35:4—behold; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 51:35—The violence; Dan 12:1—there shall; Mic 7:3—wrap; Hab 3:16—that I; Zeph 2:3—hid; Zech 2:13—for; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 2:16—and slew; Matt 23:35—upon; Matt 24:6—see; Luke 11:50—the blood; Acts 28:4—a murderer; Rev 6:11—that they; Rev 7:3—till; Rev 13:10—he that killeth; Rev 18:20—God

CHAPTER 27

Isaiah 27:1 that day: Isa 26:21 with his: Isa 34:5, 6; 66:16; Deut 32:41, 42; Job 40:19; Ps 45:3; Jer 47:6; Rev 2:16; 19:21 leviathan: Job 12:1–25; Ps 74:14; 104:26 piercing: or, crossing like a bar crooked: Isa 65:25; Job 26:13 the dragon: Isa 51:9; Ps 74:13, 14; Jer 51:34; Ezek 29:3; 32:2–5; Rev 12:3–17; 13:2, 4, 11; 16:13; 20:2 in the sea: Jer 51:13; Rev 13:1; 17:1, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—Now; Exod 13:9—strong hand; Deut 33:29—the sword; Job 41:1—General; Job 41:2—General; Ps 7:12—he will; Ps 44:19—in the; Ps 91:13—the dragon; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 26:1—this song; Isa 28:2—the Lord; Ezek 21:9—sharpened; Ezek 38:17—whom; Amos 9:3—the serpent; Zech 13:7—O sword; Mark 3:27—General; Luke 8:28—I beseech; Luke 11:22—General; Rom 10:2—but not; 1 John 3:8—this purpose; Rev 12:9—that; Rev 18:8—for; Rev 21:1—and there

Isaiah 27:2 sing: Isa 5:1–7; Num 21:17 A vineyard: Ps 80:8–19; Jer 2:21; Matt 21:33–46; Luke 20:9–18 Reciprocal: Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 26:1—this song; Isa 52:8—with; John 15:1—husbandman; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's

Isaiah 27:3 I the: Isa 46:4, 9; 60:16; Gen 6:17; 9:9; Ezek 34:11, 24; 37:14, 28 do keep: Deut 33:26–29; 1 Sam 2:9; Ps 46:5, 11; 121:3–5; John 10:27–30; 15:1, 2 water: Isa 5:6; 35:6, 7; 41:13–19; 55:10, 11; 58:11 Reciprocal: Num 6:24—keep thee; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 80:8—a vine; Ps 121:4—he that; Ps 127:1—except; Song 3:8—all; Isa 5:1—touching; Jer 48:1—Moab; John 17:11—keep; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; Rev 7:1—the wind

Isaiah 27:4 Fury: Isa 12:1; 26:20, 21; 54:6–10; Ps 85:3; 103:9; Ezek 16:63; Nah 1:3–7; 2 Pet 2:9 who would: Isa 9:18; 10:17; 2 Sam 23:6; Mal 4:3; Matt 3:12; Heb 6:8 go through: or, march against Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; 2 Kgs 10:4—how then shall; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Job 23:6—plead; Job 34:15—General; Ps 118:12—quenched; Prov 11:21—the seed; Isa 1:31—as tow; Isa 33:12—thorns; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Hos 11:9—not execute; Amos 7:4—called; Nah 1:6—can stand; Nah 1:10—they shall; Acts 12:20—but

Isaiah 27:5 let him: Isa 25:4; 26:3, 4; 45:24; 56:2; 64:7; Josh 9:24, 25; 10:6; Job 22:21; Luke 13:34; 14:32; 19:42; Heb 6:18 and he: Isa 57:19; Ezek 34:25, 26; Hos 2:18–20; Rom 5:1–10; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Eph 2:16, 17; Col 1:20, 21 Reciprocal: Isa 56:4—take hold; John

20:26—Peace; Acts 12:20—but; 2 Cor 5:20—be; Col 3:15—the peace

Isaiah 27:6; Isa 6:13; 37:31; 49:20–23; 54:1–3; 60:22; Ps 92:13–15; Jer 30:19; Hos 2:23; 14:5, 6; Zech 2:11; 10:8, 9; Rom 11:16–26; Gal 3:29; Phil 3:3; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Num 17:5—blossom; 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; 2 Kgs 19:30—shall yet again; Job 12:23—increaseth; Job 14:7—that it will sprout; Ps 80:9—to take; Ps 115:14—Lord; Prov 12:12—the root; Isa 4:2—the fruit; Isa 14:1—choose; Isa 14:21—do not; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa 65:9—I will; Ezek 17:23—and it; Ezek 29:21—I cause; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Ezek 36:10—I will; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Hab 1:12—we; John 12:19—the world; John 15:16—bring; Acts 6:1—when; Rom 1:13—that I

Isaiah 27:7 he smitten: Isa 10:20–25; 14:22, 23; 17:3, 14; Jer 30:11–16; 50:33, 34, 40; 51:24; Dan 2:31–35; Nah 1:14; 3:19 as he smote: Heb. according to the stroke of Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:12—requite; Isa 10:24—smite thee; Isa 28:27—the fitches; Jer 46:28—will I; Ezek 6:8—General; Amos 9:8—saving

Isaiah 27:8 measure: Isa 57:16; Job 23:6; Ps 6:1; 38:1; 103:14; Jer 10:24; 30:11; 46:28; 1 Cor 10:13; 1 Pet 1:6 it shooteth forth: or, thou sendest it forth thou wilt: Isa 1:5, 18–20; 5:3, 4; Judg 10:10–16; Jer 2:17–37; Hos 4:1; 6:1, 2; 11:7–9; Mic 6:2–5 he stayeth: etc. or, when he removeth it his rough: Isa 10:5, 6, 12; Ps 76:10; 78:38; Jer 4:11, 27; Ezek 19:12; Hos 13:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:2—slew not; 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Job 1:12—only; Job 38:11—but; Ps 125:3—the rod; Isa 28:27—the fitches; Jer 3:22—we; Ezek 6:8—General; Amos 9:8—saving; Hab 1:9—their faces shall sup up as the east; Phil 2:27—but on; Rev 7:1—holding; Rev 7:3—Hurt not

Isaiah 27:9 this therefore: Isa 1:24, 25; 4:4; 48:10; Ps 119:67, 71; Prov 20:30 marg. Ezek 20:38; 24:13; Dan 11:35; Mal 3:2, 3; 1 Cor 11:32; Heb 12:6, 9–11 when: 2 Kgs 25:9, 13–17; 2 Chr 36:19; Ezra 3:2, 3; Ezek 11:18; 24:11–14 the groves: Isa 1:29; 2:12–21; 17:8; Hos 14:8; Mic 5:13, 14; Zech 13:2 images: or, sun images, 2 Chr 14:5; 34:4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Gen 44:16—iniquity; Lev 26:30—I will destroy; 1 Sam 5:4—the head; 1 Sam 30:2—slew not; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; Job 33:19—chastened; Isa 2:18—the idols; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 26:9—for; Isa 30:22—defile; Jer 17:3—and thy; Jer 46:28—will I; Ezek 6:3—and I will; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 16:39—they shall throw; Ezek 16:41—and I; Ezek 20:34—General; Ezek 23:27—will I; Hos 14:3—neither; Mic 1:7—all the graven; Mic 5:12—General; Hab 1:12—for; Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks; Mal 2:4—that my; John 15:2—and; Rom 11:27—when

Isaiah 27:10 the defenced: Isa 5:9, 10; 6:11, 12; 17:9; 25:2; 64:10; Jer 26:6, 18; Lam 1:4; 2:5–9; 5:18; Ezek 36:4; Mic 3:12; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:20–24 there shall the: Isa 7:25; 17:2; 32:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 5:5—I will take; Isa 10:22—the consumption; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 24:10—city; Jer 21:14—in the; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 22:7—cut; Jer 25:37—General; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 34:15—General; Hos 11:6—consume; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Hab 1:12—for; Matt 13:30—burn; John 15:4—As; John 15:6—he; Heb 6:8—whose

Isaiah 27:11 the boughs: Ps 80:15, 16; Ezek 15:2–8; 20:47; Matt 3:10; John 15:6 for it is: Isa 1:3; 44:18–20; Deut 4:6; 32:28, 29; Jer 4:22; 5:4, 5, 21, 22; 8:7; Hos 4:6; Matt 13:15, 19; Rom 1:28, 31 therefore: Isa 43:1, 7; 44:20, 21, 24; Gen 6:6, 7; Deut 32:18–25; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Ps 106:40; Ezek 9:10; 1 Thess 2:16; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 29:20—will not spare; Deut 32:6—made thee; Josh 24:19—he will not; Job 15:32—and his branch; Ps 1:3—shall not; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 53:4—Have; Ps 59:5—be not; Ps 77:8—Is

his; Ps 94:8—brutish; Ps 109:12—none; Ps 119:144—understanding; Prov 1:29—that; Prov 19:2—that the; Isa 2:9—therefore; Isa 5:5—I will take; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 10:22—the consumption; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Isa 30:17—a beacon; Isa 40:21—General; Jer 11:16—with; Jer 13:14—I will not; Jer 16:5—I have; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 21:14—in the; Jer 22:7—cut; Jer 25:37—General; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Ezek 15:4—it is cast; Ezek 19:12—the fire; Hos 1:6—for; Hos 2:4—I will not; Obad 7—there is; Zech 11:6—I will no; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Matt 13:30—burn; Luke 16:24—have; John 15:4—As; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rom 9:15—I will have; Rom 11:17—some; Heb 4:16—obtain; Heb 6:8—whose; Heb 10:28—without

Isaiah 27:12 beat off: Isa 11:11–16; 24:13–16; 56:8; Gen 15:18; Ps 68:22; 72:8 ye shall be: Deut 30:3, 4; Neh 1:9; Jer 3:14; Amos 9:9; Matt 18:12–14; Luke 15:4; John 6:37; 10:16 Reciprocal: Num 34:5—the river; Judg 12:6—Shibboleth; 2 Kgs 24:7—from the river; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 54:7—with; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 31:10—He; Jer 44:28—a small; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Ezek 39:28—and have; Ezek 48:28—the river; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 3:5—seek; Hos 9:6—Egypt; Mic 2:12—surely assemble; Mic 7:12—also; Zeph 3:10—General; Zeph 3:20—even; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 10:8—hiss; Zech 10:10—out of the; John 7:35—the dispersed

Isaiah 27:13 And it: Isa 2:11 the great: Isa 18:3; Lev 25:9; Num 10:2–4; 1 Chr 15:24; Ps 47:5; 81:3; 89:15; Zech 9:13–16; Matt 24:31; Luke 4:18; Rom 10:18; 1 Thess 4:16; Rev 8:2, 6–13; 9:1, 14; 10:7; 11:15–18 and they: Isa 11:16; 19:23–25; 2 Kgs 17:6; Hos 9:3; 11:11; Zech 10:8–12 the outcasts: Isa 11:12; 16:3, 4; 56:8; Jer 43:7; 44:28; Hos 8:13 and shall: Isa 2:3; 25:6; 66:18; Zech 14:16; Mal 1:11; John 4:21–24; Heb 12:22 Reciprocal: Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Lev 26:38—General; Num 10:10—in the day; Num 29:1—blowing; Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Judg 7:8—trumpets; Judg 7:20—blew; Job 29:13—ready; Ps 48:1—mountain; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Isa 11:11—from Assyria; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 19:18—shall five; Isa 26:10—in the; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 58:1—like; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 49:36—the outcasts; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 3:5—seek; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 7:12—also; Zeph 3:10—General; Zeph 3:20—even; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 9:14—blow; Zech 10:10—out of the; Luke 14:23—Go; John 7:35—the dispersed; 1 Cor 14:8—General; 1 Cor 15:52—last

CHAPTER 28

- 1 The prophet threatens Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness;
- 5 The residue shall be advanced in the kingdom of Christ;
- 7 He rebukes their error;
- 9 their untowardness to learn;
- 14 and their security;
- 16 Christ the sure foundation is promised;
- 17 Their security shall be tried;
- 23 They are incited to the consideration of God's discreet providence.

Isaiah 28:1 AM 3279, BC 725 the crown: This chapter begins a new subject, chiefly relating to the devastations of Israel and Judah by the Assyrian kings. The ancient Samaria being beautifully situated on the top of a round hill, and surrounded immediately with a rich valley, and then a circle of other hills around it, suggested the idea of a chaplet, or wreath of flowers. Isa 28:3; Hos 5:5; 6:10 drunkards: Isa 28:7; 5:11, 22; Prov 23:29; Hos 4:11; 7:5; Amos 2:8, 12; 6:6 whose: Isa 28:4; 7:8, 9; 8:4; 2 Kgs 14:25–27; 15:29; 18:10–12; 2 Chr 28:6; 30:6, 7; Amos 6:1 overcome: Heb. broken Reciprocal: Gen 45:18—the fat; Deut 11:11—General; 2 Chr 25:7—for the Lord; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 103:15—a flower; Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Isa 17:3—they shall; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 24:4—mourneth; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Jer 49:4—gloriest; Ezek 7:10—pride; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 7:1—the iniquity; Zech 9:6—General; Luke 21:34—surfeiting; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; Jas 1:11—so; 2 Pet 2:19—overcome

Isaiah 28:2 the Lord: Isa 9:9–12; 27:1; Ezek 30:10, 11 as a tempest: Isa 28:15–19; 8:7, 8; 25:4; 29:6; 30:30; Ezek 13:11; Nah 1:8; Matt 7:25–27; Rev 18:8 Reciprocal: Josh 10:11—the Lord; Ps 124:4—the waters; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 32:19—it shall; Ezek 38:9—shalt ascend; Hag 2:17—with hail; Matt 21:43—The kingdom; Rev 8:7—hail; Rev 11:19—and great; Rev 12:15—cast

Isaiah 28:3 The crown: Isa 28:1 shall: Isa 25:10; 26:6; 2 Kgs 9:33; Lam 1:15; Dan 8:13; Heb 10:29; Rev 11:2 under feet: Heb. with feet Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:36—merry; Prov 23:32—At; Isa 5:5—trodden down; Isa 28:18—trodden down by it

Isaiah 28:4 shall be: Isa 28:1; Ps 73:19, 20; Hos 6:4; 9:10, 11, 16; 13:1, 15; Jas 1:10, 11 the hasty: “No sooner,” says Dr. SHAW, “doth the boccore (or early fig) draw near to perfection in the middle or latter end of June, than the kermes or summer fig, begins to be formed, though it rarely ripens before August; about which time the same tree frequently throws out a third crop, or winter fig, as we may call it. This is usually of a much longer shape and darker complexion than the kermes hanging and ripening upon the tree, even after the leaves are shed; and, provided the winter proves mild and temperate, is gathered as a delicious morsel in the spring.” Mic 7:1; Nah 3:12; Rev 6:13 eateth: Heb. swalloweth Reciprocal: Gen 45:18—the fat; Ps 103:15—a flower; Jer 24:2—first ripe; Amos 8:2—A basket

Isaiah 28:5 shall the: Isa 41:16; 45:25; 60:1–3, 19; 62:3; Jer 9:23, 24; Zech 6:13–15; Luke 2:32; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; 2 Cor 4:17; 1 Pet 5:4 for a diadem: Job 29:14; Ps 90:16, 17 residue: Isa 10:20, 21; 11:16; 37:31, 32; Rom 11:5, 6 Reciprocal: Prov 4:9—a crown; Isa 2:11—in that day; Ezek 16:11—and a; 1 Pet 2:7—precious

Isaiah 28:6 for a spirit: Isa 11:2–4; 32:15, 16; Gen 41:38, 39; Num 11:16, 17; 27:16–18; 1 Kgs 3:28; Ps 72:1–4; Prov 20:8; John 3:34; 5:30; 1 Cor 12:8 and for strength: Deut 20:4; Josh 1:9; Ps 18:32–34; 46:1, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—all that; Exod 31:3—filled; Judg 5:10—ye that sit; Judg 5:11—go down; 2 Sam 18:4—by the gate; 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle; Ps 18:34—teacheth; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Matt 16:18—and the; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 24:25—temperance

Isaiah 28:7 erred: Isa 19:14; 56:10–12; Lev 10:9, 10; Prov 20:1; 31:4, 5; Eccl 10:17; Ezek 44:21; Hos 4:11; Mic 2:11; Matt 24:29; Luke 21:34; Eph 5:28 are swallowed: Ps 107:27 marg. err in: Isa 3:12; 9:16; Jer 14:14; 23:13, 16; Lam 2:4; Ezek 13:7; Hos 4:12 Reciprocal: 1

Sam 25:36—merry; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Prov 23:32—At; Eccl 10:16—and; Isa 5:11—inflame; Isa 5:22—mighty; Isa 28:1—drunkards; Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 56:12—I will; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 8:10—from the prophet; Jer 14:18—yea; Hos 4:6—because; Hos 7:5—made; Hab 2:16—and shameful; Matt 23:25—full; Luke 6:25—full; Acts 24:25—temperance; Rom 13:13—rioting; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; Titus 1:7—not given to wine; Heb 3:10—err; Heb 9:7—errors; 1 Pet 4:3—excess

Isaiah 28:8; Prov 26:11; Jer 48:26; Hab 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:36—merry; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Prov 23:32—At; Prov 31:4—General; Eccl 10:16—and; Isa 5:11—inflame; Isa 19:14—as a; Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 56:12—I will; Hos 7:5—made; Matt 23:25—full; Rom 13:13—rioting

Isaiah 28:9 shall he teach: Isa 30:10–12; Ps 50:17; Prov 1:29; Jer 5:31; 6:10; John 3:19; 12:38, 47, 48 doctrine: Heb. the hearing, Isa 53:1 marg. weaned: Ps 131:2; Matt 11:25; 21:15, 16; Mark 10:15; 1 Pet 2:2 Reciprocal: Neh 8:2—could hear with understanding; Ps 34:11—Come; Jer 5:4—General; Jer 35:13—Will; Matt 11:17—We; Matt 15:16—General; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 7:18—General; Luke 7:32—are; Eph 4:14—no more; Heb 5:12—teach; Heb 5:13—he

Isaiah 28:10 For precept: Isa 28:13; 5:4; Deut 6:1–6; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Neh 9:29, 30; Jer 11:7; 25:3–7; Matt 21:34–41; Phil 3:1; 2 Tim 3:7; Heb 5:12 must be: or, hath been Reciprocal: Exod 4:8—if they; Jer 27:14—hearken; Hag 1:7—General; Matt 13:24—put; Matt 15:16—General; Mark 7:18—General; Luke 13:5—except

Isaiah 28:11 with: Deut 28:49; Jer 5:15; 1 Cor 14:21 stammering lips: Heb. stammerings of lips will he speak: or, he hath spoken. Reciprocal: Ps 81:5—where; Isa 33:19—deeper; Acts 2:4—began

Isaiah 28:12 This: Isa 30:15; 2 Chr 14:11; 16:8, 9; Jer 6:16; Matt 11:28, 29 yet: Ps 81:11–13; Jer 44:16; Zech 7:11, 14; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Num 10:33—a resting place; Isa 29:12—I am not; Isa 30:7—Their; Luke 14:18—all; 1 Cor 14:21—With; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Heb 4:3—we

Isaiah 28:13 precept upon precept: Isa 28:10; Jer 23:36–38; Hos 6:5; 8:12 that: Isa 6:9, 10; 8:14, 15; Ps 69:22; Matt 13:14; 21:44; Rom 11:9; 2 Cor 2:16; 1 Pet 2:7, 8; 2 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Ps 9:16—wicked; Ps 70:2—be turned; Ps 119:165—nothing shall offend them; Isa 8:9—and ye; Isa 29:12—I am not; Jer 15:6—thou art; Ezek 33:31—show much love; Matt 13:24—put; Luke 14:18—all; 2 Tim 2:26—out; Heb 5:12—teach

Isaiah 28:14 ye: Isa 28:22; 1:10; 5:9; 29:20; Prov 1:22; 3:34; 29:8; Hos 7:5; Acts 13:41 Reciprocal: Num 16:27—and stood; 1 Kgs 22:19—Hear thou; 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word; Prov 13:1—but; Prov 19:28—scorneth; Isa 8:8—he shall pass; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 13:15—be; Jer 22:2—Hear; Jer 23:36—for ye; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 44:24—Hear; Ezek 12:27—for; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Ezek 16:35—hear; Ezek 21:23—as a; Hos 4:1—Hear; Amos 6:13—Have; Amos 8:4—Hear; Amos 9:10—The evil; Mic 2:3—go; Mal 3:13—Your; John 7:49—General; 2 Pet 3:3—scoffers

Isaiah 28:15 We have: To be in covenant with a thing, says Bp. LOWTH, is a proverbial expression to denote perfect security from mischief or evil of which it is the cause. Isa

5:18, 19; Eccl 8:8; Job 5:23; 15:25–27; Jer 44:17; Ezek 8:12; Hos 2:18; Zeph 1:12 when: Isa 8:7, 8; Dan 11:22 we have made: Isa 30:10; Jer 5:31; 14:13; 16:19; 28:15–17; Ezek 13:16, 22; Amos 2:4; Jonah 2:8; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Josh 7:21—they are hid; Judg 9:46—an hold; 2 Sam 15:8—I will serve; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 56:7—escape; Ps 62:10—Trust; Prov 13:1—but; Prov 16:25—General; Isa 10:22—the consumption; Isa 16:6—but; Isa 28:2—as a tempest; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 28:22—be ye; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 30:12—and trust; Isa 33:14—sinners; Isa 44:20—Is there; Isa 47:10—thou hast trusted; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 44:25—Ye and; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Ezek 12:27—for; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 21:23—as a; Amos 5:18—desire; Amos 6:13—Have; Amos 9:10—The evil; Hab 2:9—set; Mal 3:13—Your; Rom 5:5—hope

Isaiah 28:16 Behold: Isa 8:14; Gen 49:10, 24; Ps 118:22; Zech 3:9; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17, 18; Acts 4:11, 12; Rom 9:33; 10:11; 1 Cor 3:11; Eph 2:20; 1 Pet 2:6–8 he that: Isa 30:18; Ps 112:7, 8; Hab 2:3, 4; Jas 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 5:23—neither hast thou delivered; Deut 20:3—tremble; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Josh 4:10—stood in the midst; Josh 6:10—until the day; Ruth 3:18—Sit still; 1 Sam 14:19—Withdraw; 1 Kgs 5:17—costly stones; 1 Kgs 7:10—the foundation; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; 2 Kgs 21:12—whosoever; Job 38:6—fastened; Job 40:23—hasteth; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 87:1—His; Prov 19:2—and; Isa 35:4—fearful; Isa 46:13—salvation; Isa 52:12—ye shall; Jer 42:7—General; Jer 44:28—shall know; Dan 2:34—a stone; Dan 2:45—thou sawest; Dan 3:26—come forth; Zech 4:7—headstone; Matt 16:18—upon; Luke 6:48—and laid; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; Heb 6:19—both; Heb 12:22—ye are come; 1 Pet 2:4—stone

Isaiah 28:17 Judgment: Isa 10:22; 2 Kgs 21:13; Ps 94:15; Amos 7:7–9; Rom 2:2, 5; 9:28; Rev 19:2 and the hail: Isa 28:2, 15; 25:4; 32:2, 18, 19; Exod 9:18, 19; Josh 10:11; Jer 7:4–8, 14, 20; 23:19; 30:23, 24; Ezek 13:10–16; 38:22; Rev 8:7; 11:19; 16:21 and the waters: Isa 30:28; Job 22:16; Dan 11:22; Matt 7:27; 2 Pet 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—prophet; Job 9:17—For he; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 83:15—General; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 20:6—whither; Isa 29:15—seek; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 47:2—waters; Lam 2:8—stretched; Ezek 40:3—with; Nah 1:8—with; 1 Cor 3:13—and the fire; 2 Cor 10:13—rule

Isaiah 28:18 your covenant: Isa 7:7; 8:10; Jer 44:28; Ezek 17:15; Zech 1:6 shall be disannulled: For kuppar Houbigant, Archbp. Secker, and Bp. LOWTH, would read tuppar; but the former may well have the sense ascribed to it here, as it signifies in Chaldee and Syriac, abstersit, diluit, abolevit. when: Isa 2:15; 8:8; Jer 47:2; Dan 8:9–13; 9:26, 27; 11:40; Rev 12:15; 17:15 trodden down by it: Heb. a treading down to it, Isa 28:3; Mal 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—prophet; Job 40:8—disannul; Eccl 8:8—neither; Isa 5:5—trodden down; Isa 16:6—but; Isa 30:28—an overflowing; Isa 59:6—webs; Jer 19:7—I will make; Lam 1:15—trodden; Gal 3:17—cannot

Isaiah 28:19 the time: Isa 10:5, 6; 2 Kgs 17:6; 18:13; Ezek 21:19–23 and it: Isa 33:7; 36:22; 37:3; 1 Sam 3:11; 2 Kgs 21:12; Jer 19:3; Dan 7:28; 8:27; Hab 3:16; Luke 21:25, 26 to understand the report: or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine Reciprocal: Deut 28:20—vexation; Job 1:18—there came; Job 41:9—shall; Isa 28:21—his strange; Jer 6:24—We have; Ezek 21:7—For the; Zeph 3:5—every morning

Isaiah 28:20 the bed: Isa 57:12, 13; 59:5, 6; 64:6; 66:3–6; Jer 7:8–10; Rom 9:30–32; 1 Cor 1:18–31 Reciprocal: Gen 3:7—and they; Isa 8:8—Immanuel; Isa 30:1—cover; Mal 2:16—covereth

Isaiah 28:21 in mount Perazim: 2 Sam 5:20; 1 Chr 14:11 the valley: Josh 10:10, 12; 2 Sam 5:25, Geba, 1 Chr 14:16 his strange: Isa 28:19; Deut 29:21–24; Jer 30:14; Lam 2:15; 3:33; Ezek 33:21; Luke 19:41–44 Reciprocal: Num 16:30—make a new thing; Josh 18:25—Gibeon; Job 31:3—a strange; Isa 28:29—cometh; Isa 29:14—I will; Isa 31:2—arise; Hab 1:5—for; Hab 3:11—sun; 1 Pet 4:12—think

Isaiah 28:22 be ye: Isa 28:15; 2 Chr 30:10; 36:16; Jer 15:17; 20:7; Matt 27:39, 44; Acts 13:40, 41; 17:32 lest: 2 Chr 33:11; Ps 107:16; Jer 39:7; Lam 1:14; Rev 22:18, 19 a consumption: Isa 10:22, 23; 24:1–23; 32:12–14; Jer 25:11; Dan 9:26, 27; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Num 17:13—consumed; Job 13:9—as one; Ps 89:8—O Lord; Prov 9:12—General; Prov 19:29—Judgments; Isa 28:14—ye; Isa 28:29—cometh; Jer 23:36—for ye; Ezek 12:23—I will; Hab 1:5—for; Matt 27:41—General; Acts 8:23—the bond; Rom 9:28—and cut

Isaiah 28:23; Isa 1:2; Deut 32:1; Jer 22:29; Rev 2:7, 11, 14, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Isa 32:9—give ear; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Mark 4:3—there

Isaiah 28:24 break: Jer 4:3; Hos 10:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—an husbandman; Gen 47:23—here is seed; Exod 28:3—wise hearted; Exod 31:3—the spirit of God; Exod 35:34—Aholiab; Mark 4:26—as; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

Isaiah 28:25 in the principal: etc. or, the wheat in the principal place, and the barley in the appointed place. rye. or, spelt. Exod 9:31, 32; Ezek 4:9 place: Heb. border Reciprocal: Gen 47:23—here is seed; Job 28:5—out of it

Isaiah 28:26 For his God: etc. or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him, Exod 28:3; 31:3–6; 36:2; Job 35:11; 39:17; Ps 144:1; Dan 1:17; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—and he; Gen 32:16—space; Exod 35:30—See; Exod 35:31—And he; Exod 35:35—he filled; 1 Kgs 7:14—he was filled; 2 Chr 2:7—cunning; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Job 38:36—who hath given; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Prov 8:12—knowledge; Acts 6:3—full; 2 Tim 2:7—and

Isaiah 28:27 threshed: Isa 41:15; 2 Kgs 13:7; Amos 1:3 the fitches: Isa 27:7, 8; Jer 10:24; 46:28 Reciprocal: Deut 25:4—treadeth out; 1 Chr 21:23—the oxen; Prov 20:26—bringeth; Isa 28:28—the wheel

Isaiah 28:28 Bread: Isa 21:10; Amos 9:9; Matt 3:12; 13:37–43; Luke 22:31, 32; John 12:24; 1 Cor 3:9; 9:9, 10 the wheel: Isa 28:27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:23—the oxen; Prov 20:26—bringeth

Isaiah 28:29 cometh: Isa 28:21, 22; 9:6; Job 5:9; 37:23; Ps 40:5; 92:5; Jer 32:19; Dan 4:2, 3; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:7—cunning; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Acts 4:28—and; Eph 1:11—the counsel

CHAPTER 29

- 1 God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem;
- 7 The unsatiableness of her enemies;
- 9 The senselessness,
- 13 and deep hypocrisy of the Jews;
- 17 A promise of sanctification to the godly.

Isaiah 29:1 AM 3292, BC 712 woe: etc. or, O Ariel, that is, the lion of God, Isa 31:9; Ezek 43:15, 16 the city: or, of the city, 2 Sam 5:9 add: Isa 1:11–15; Jer 7:21; Hos 5:6; 8:13; 9:4; Amos 4:4, 5; Heb 10:1 kill: Heb. cut off the heads, Isa 66:3; Mic 6:6, 7 Reciprocal: Isa 8:8—he shall pass; Jer 46:13—Nebuchadrezzar; Matt 21:46—they sought; Luke 19:43—cast

Isaiah 29:2 I will: Isa 5:25–30; 10:5, 6, 32; 17:14; 24:1–12; 33:7–9; 36:22; 37:3; Jer 32:28–32; 39:4, 5 and it shall: Or, as Bp. LOWTH renders, “and it shall be unto me as the hearth of the great altar;” that is, it shall be the seat of the fire of God, which shall issue from thence to consume his enemies. The hearth of the altar is expressly called ariel by Ezekiel, Ezek 43:15; which is put, in the former part of the verse, for Jerusalem, the city in which the altar was. The subject of this and the four following chapters, says Bp. LOWTH, is the invasion of Sennacherib; the great distress of the Jews while it continued; their sudden and unexpected deliverance by God's immediate and miraculous interposition on their behalf; the subsequent prosperous state of the kingdom under Hezekiah; interspersed with severe reproofs and threats of punishment for their hypocrisy, stupidity, infidelity, their want of trust in God, and their vain reliance on the assistance of Egypt; and with promises of better times, both immediately to succeed, and to be expected in the future age. Isa 34:6; Ezek 22:31; 24:3–13; 39:17; Zeph 1:7, 8; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Isa 29:7—that distress

Isaiah 29:3; 2 Kgs 18:17; 19:32; 24:11, 12; 25:1–4; Ezek 21:22; Matt 22:7; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: Jer 5:15—I will; Jer 52:4—pitched

Isaiah 29:4 thou shalt: Isa 2:11–21; 3:8; 51:23; Ps 44:25; Lam 1:9 whisper: Heb. peep, or chirp, Isa 8:19 Reciprocal: Gen 3:14—dust; Lev 19:31—General; Ps 22:29—all they that; Jer 46:22—voice

Isaiah 29:5 the multitude: Isa 10:16–19; 25:5; 31:3, 8; 37:36 as chaff: Isa 17:13; Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; 35:5 at an: Isa 30:13; Ps 46:5, 6; 76:5, 6; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Ps 48:4—General; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 37:7—I will; Jer 15:21—the terrible

Isaiah 29:6; Isa 5:26–30; 28:2; 30:30; 33:11–14; 1 Sam 2:10; 12:17, 18; 2 Sam 22:14; Matt 24:7; Mark 13:8; Luke 21:11; Rev 11:13, 19; 16:18 Reciprocal: Isa 30:28—an overflowing; Isa 31:9—whose fire; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with thee; Jer 5:15—I will; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 38:8—thou shalt be; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Zech 14:5—ye fled; Rev 6:12—there; Rev 8:5—an; Rev 8:7—hail

Isaiah 29:7 the multitude: Isa 37:36; 41:11, 12; Jer 25:31–33; 51:42–44; Nah 1:3–12; Zech 12:3–5; 14:1–3, 12–15; Rev 20:8, 9 that distress: Isa 29:2 as a dream: Job 20:8; Ps 73:20

Reciprocal: Ps 90:5—as a sleep; Isa 10:12—I will; Ezek 43:15—the altar; Obad 16—and they shall be; Nah 1:15—he

Isaiah 29:8 as when: Isa 10:7–16; 2 Chr 32:21 behold: Isa 44:12 Reciprocal: Job 20:8—fly away; Ps 73:20—As a; Ps 90:5—as a sleep; Isa 10:12—I will; Obad 16—and they shall be; Nah 1:15—he

Isaiah 29:9 and wonder: Isa 1:2; 33:13, 14; Jer 2:12; Hab 1:5; Acts 13:40, 41; Rev 17:6 cry ye out, and cry: or, take your pleasure and riot, Isa 22:12, 13; Matt 26:45; Mark 14:41 they are: Isa 29:10; 19:14; 28:7, 8; 49:26; 51:21, 22; Jer 23:9; 25:27; 51:7; Lam 4:21 Reciprocal: Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Ps 107:27—stagger; Isa 24:20—reel; Isa 29:14—I will; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 51:20—full; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 48:26—ye him; Ezek 12:2—which; Amos 8:9—that I; Nah 3:11—shalt be drunken; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 20:7—that; 2 Thess 2:11—for; Rev 14:10—drink

Isaiah 29:10 the Lord: Isa 29:14; 6:9, 10; 1 Sam 26:12; Ps 69:23; Mic 3:6; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:8 hath closed: Isa 44:18; Ezek 14:9; 2 Cor 4:4; 2 Thess 2:9–12 rulers: Heb. heads, Isa 3:2, 3; Mic 3:1 the seers: Isa 30:10; 1 Sam 9:9; Jer 26:8–11; Amos 7:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; Ps 119:18—Open; Ps 143:10—the land; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Isa 56:10—are blind; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Jer 4:22—For my; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Dan 5:15—General; Amos 8:9—that I; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Zech 11:17—the sword; Zech 12:5—the governors; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 13:15—their eyes; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 24:45—General; John 3:10—Art; John 9:39—might be; John 12:40—hath; Acts 13:11—thou; Eph 1:18—eyes; 1 John 4:6—and

Isaiah 29:11 book: or, letter that is sealed: Isa 8:16 I cannot: Dan 12:4, 9; Matt 11:25; 13:11; 16:17; Rev 5:1–9; 6:1 Reciprocal: Isa 29:24—also; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Luke 7:32—are; Luke 14:18—all; 1 Cor 14:16—unlearned; Rev 5:2—Who; Rev 10:4—Seal up

Isaiah 29:12 I am not: Isa 29:18; 28:12, 13; Jer 5:4; Hos 4:6; John 7:15, 16 Reciprocal: Luke 7:32—are; Luke 14:18—all; 1 Cor 14:16—unlearned; Rev 5:2—Who

Isaiah 29:13 Forasmuch: Isa 10:6; 48:1, 2; 58:2, 3; Ps 17:1; Jer 3:10; 5:2; 12:2; 42:2–4, 20; Ezek 33:31–33; Matt 15:7–9 their fear: 2 Chr 29:1–2 Chr 31:21; Prov 30:6; Matt 15:2–6; Mark 7:2–13; Col 2:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:30—they; 1 Sam 15:30—that I may worship; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 1 Kgs 11:11—thou hast not; 1 Kgs 12:33—in the month; 2 Kgs 17:28—taught them; 2 Chr 24:2—all the days of Jehoiada; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; Ps 73:27—lo; Ps 78:36—Nevertheless; Isa 6:5—I dwell; Isa 6:9—Go; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 2:5—are gone; Jer 34:10—then; Jer 42:1—came; Ezek 14:1—and sat; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Ezek 33:30—Come; Hos 7:14—they have not; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Zeph 3:2—she drew; Matt 15:8—draweth; Matt 15:9—teaching; Mark 7:6—Well; Mark 7:9—Full; John 4:23—true; Gal 1:6—so; Gal 1:14—profited; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; 2 Tim 3:5—a form; Titus 1:14—commandments; Titus 1:16—profess; Heb 10:22—draw; Jas 1:8—General; Jas 3:9—bless; Jas 4:8—Draw nigh to God

Isaiah 29:14 I will: Isa 29:9; 28:21; Hab 1:5; John 9:29–34 proceed: Heb. add for the wisdom: Isa 29:10; 6:9, 10; 19:3, 11–14; Job 5:13; Jer 8:7–9; 49:7; Obad 8; Luke 10:24; John

9:39–41; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 1:21, 22, 28; 1 Cor 1:19–24; 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Deut 32:28—General; 1 Sam 3:11—I will do; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 1 Kgs 11:11—thou hast not; Job 12:17—General; Ps 14:4—Have; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Isa 44:25—turneth; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Luke 8:10—that seeing; Luke 10:21—thou hast; Luke 20:7—that; John 7:49—General; John 9:30—herein; Acts 13:40—which; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; Heb 9:7—errors

Isaiah 29:15 seek: Isa 5:18, 19; 28:15, 17; 30:1; Job 22:13, 14; Ps 10:11–13; 64:5, 6; 139:1–8; Jer 23:24; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Zeph 1:12; Rev 2:23 and their works: Job 24:13–17; 34:22; Luke 12:1–3; John 3:19; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 4:2 Who seeth: Isa 47:10; Ps 59:7; 73:11; 94:7–9; Mal 2:17 Reciprocal: Josh 7:21—they are hid; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 2 Sam 11:8—go down; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Ps 139:11—Surely; Isa 31:6—deeply; Jer 16:17—General; Ezek 8:8—General; Hos 5:2—profound; Acts 5:3—lie to

Isaiah 29:16 your turning: Isa 24:1; Acts 17:6 as the potter's: Isa 45:9, 10; Jer 18:1–10; Rom 9:19, 21 or shall: Isa 45:11; Ps 94:8, 9 Reciprocal: Isa 64:8—are the clay; Rom 9:20—Shall

Isaiah 29:17 yet a very: Isa 63:18; Hab 2:3; Hag 2:6; Heb 10:37 Lebanon: Isa 32:15; 35:1, 2; 41:19; 49:5, 6; 55:13; 65:12–16; Hos 1:9, 10; Matt 19:30; 21:43; Rom 11:11–17 the fruitful: Isa 5:6; Ezek 20:46, 47; Hos 3:4; Mic 3:12; Zech 11:1, 2; Matt 21:18, 19; Rom 11:19–27 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:10—Carmel; Ps 72:16—the fruit; Isa 35:7—the parched; Isa 37:24—of his Carmel; Hos 2:12—I will; Mark 12:9—and will

Isaiah 29:18 the deaf: Isa 29:10–12, 24; 35:5; 42:16–18; Deut 29:4; Ps 119:18; Prov 20:12; Jer 31:33, 34; Matt 11:5; 13:14–16; 16:17; Mark 7:37; Luke 4:18; 7:22; John 6:45; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 3:14–18; 4:2–6; Eph 1:17–19; 5:14; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 29:12—I am not; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 42:7—open; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Isa 58:10—then; Dan 12:4—many; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 12:22—blind; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 8:24—I see; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 10:21—revealed; Luke 18:43—he; Luke 24:45—General; John 9:7—and came; John 9:30—and yet; Acts 8:31—How; 2 Cor 3:16—the veil; Eph 1:18—eyes; Col 2:22—after

Isaiah 29:19 meek: Isa 61:1; Ps 25:9; 37:11; 149:4; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; 11:29; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 4:2; Phil 2:1–3; Jas 1:21; 2:5; 3:13–18; 1 Pet 2:1–3 increase: Heb. add the poor: Isa 41:17, 18; 57:15; 66:2; Ps 9:18; 12:5; Zeph 3:12–18; Matt 5:3; 11:5; 1 Cor 1:26–29; Jas 1:9; 2:5 rejoice: Isa 41:16; 61:10; Hab 3:18; Phil 3:1–3; 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 89:18—Holy; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 11:4—for the meek; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Dan 12:4—many; Matt 11:25—because; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 4:18—to preach; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 10:21—revealed; Luke 18:43—he; Luke 24:45—General; John 9:7—and came; John 15:2—and; Acts 8:31—How; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek

Isaiah 29:20 the terrible: Isa 29:5; 13:3; 25:4, 5; 49:25; 51:13; Dan 7:7, 19–25; Hab 1:6, 7 the scorner: Isa 28:14–22; Luke 16:14; 23:11, 35 and all: Mic 2:1; Mark 2:6, 7; 3:2–6; Luke 6:7; 13:14–17; 20:20–23; Rev 12:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:45—the people; Ps 56:5—they; Prov 19:29—Judgments; Jer 15:21—the terrible; Amos 5:5—come; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Luke 14:1—they; 2 Pet 3:3—scoffers

Isaiah 29:21 make: Judg 12:6; Matt 22:15; Luke 11:53, 54 and lay: Jer 18:18; 20:7–10; 26:2–8; Amos 5:10–12; 7:10–17; Mic 2:6, 7 and turn: Prov 28:21; Ezek 13:19; Amos 5:11, 12; Mal 3:5; Matt 26:15; Acts 3:14; Jas 5:6 Reciprocal: Deut 33:11—smite; 1 Sam 14:45—the people; Ps 56:5—they; Prov 24:7—openeth; Eccl 7:21—unto; Isa 10:2—turn aside; Isa 30:11—you out; Jer 20:10—Report; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 36:29—Why; Amos 2:6—because; Mark 3:2—General; Mark 12:13—they send; Luke 6:7—watched; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 20:20—they watched; John 7:7—because; Eph 5:11—but

Isaiah 29:22 who redeemed: Isa 41:8, 9, 14; 44:21–23; 51:2, 11; 54:4; Gen 48:16; Josh 24:2–5; Neh 9:7, 8; Luke 1:68; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9 Jacob shall: Isa 44:21–26; 45:17, 25; 46:3, 4; 49:7–26; 60:1–9; 61:7–11; Jer 30:5–7, 10; 31:10–12; 33:24–26; Ezek 37:24, 28; 39:25–29; 40:1–Ezek 48:35; Joel 2:27; Rom 11:11–24 Reciprocal: Jer 30:6—paleness; Joel 2:26—and my

Isaiah 29:23 the work: Isa 19:25; 43:21; 45:11; 60:21; Eph 2:10 sanctify: Isa 5:16; 8:13; Lev 10:3; Matt 6:9; Rev 11:15–17 fear the God: Hos 3:5; Rev 15:4; 19:5 Reciprocal: Isa 43:7—for I; Hos 8:14—Maker; 2 Cor 5:5—wrought; 1 Pet 3:15—sanctify

Isaiah 29:24 also: Isa 29:10, 11; 28:7; Zech 12:10; Matt 21:28–32; Luke 7:47; 15:17–19; Acts 2:37; 6:7; 9:19, 20; 1 Cor 6:11; 1 Tim 1:13–15; Rev 20:2, 3 come to understanding: Heb. know understanding Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the mighty; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 32:4—heart; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 66:19—that have; Luke 1:17—and the

CHAPTER 30

- 1 The prophet threatens the people for their confidence in Egypt,
- 8 and contempt of God's word;
- 18 God's mercies towards his church;
- 27 God's wrath and the people's joy, in the destruction of Assyria.

Isaiah 30:1 am cir, 3291, bc cir, 713 the rebellious: Isa 30:9; 1:2; 63:10; 65:2; Deut 9:7, 24; 29:19; Jer 4:17; 5:23; Ezek 2:3; 3:9, 26, 27; 12:2, 3; Hos 7:13; Acts 7:51, 52 that take: Isa 8:19; 29:15; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; Hos 4:10–12 cover: Isa 4:5 marg. Isa 28:15, 20; 32:2; Ps 61:4; 91:1–4 add: Isa 1:5; 5:18; Num 32:14; Hos 13:2; Rom 2:5; 2 Tim 3:13 Reciprocal: Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 18:5—Ask counsel; 1 Kgs 12:28—took counsel; 2 Kgs 17:4—king of Egypt; 2 Chr 10:8—he forsook; Ps 81:12—they walked; Prov 25:19—General; Isa 7:18—fly; Isa 10:3—to whom; Isa 20:6—whither; Isa 30:12—Because; Isa 31:1—to them; Isa 36:6—General; Isa 57:4—are ye; Isa 57:9—thou wentest to the king; Isa 59:6—neither; Jer 2:16—Also the; Jer 2:18—what hast; Jer 2:36—thou also shalt; Jer 12:13—put; Jer 17:5—Cursed; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Jer 42:19—Go; Jer 44:14—which are; Lam 4:17—our eyes; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 11:2—General; Ezek 17:9—Shall it; Ezek 17:15—in; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 11:6—because; Zeph 3:2—she trusted; Zech 4:6—Not; Eph 2:2—the children

Isaiah 30:2 walk: Isa 20:5, 6; 31:1–3; 36:6; Deut 28:68; 2 Kgs 17:4; Jer 37:5; 43:7; Ezek 29:6, 7 and have: Num 27:21; Josh 9:14; 1 Kgs 22:7; Jer 21:2; 42:2, 20 the shadow: Isa 16:3; 18:1;

Judg 9:15; Lam 4:20 Reciprocal: Num 14:9—defence; 2 Kgs 18:21—upon Egypt; Ps 118:9—than to put; Eccl 7:12—a defence; Isa 7:18—fly; Isa 18:2—sendeth; Jer 41:17—to go; Jer 46:25—and all; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 14:3—we will not

Isaiah 30:3 the strength: Isa 30:5–7; 20:5; Jer 37:5–10 your confusion: Isa 45:16, 17; Jer 17:5, 6; Rom 5:5; 10:11 Reciprocal: Num 14:9—defence; 2 Chr 28:20—distressed him; Ps 108:12—for vain; Ps 118:9—than to put; Isa 18:1—the land; Isa 31:2—against the help; Jer 41:17—to go; Jer 46:25—and all; Ezek 16:33—but thou; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 10:6—ashamed

Isaiah 30:4 his princes: Isa 57:9; 2 Kgs 17:4; Hos 7:11, 12, 16 Zoan: Isa 19:11; Num 13:22; Ezek 30:14 Hanes: Jer 43:7, Tahpanhes, Ezek 30:18, Tehaphnehes Reciprocal: Jer 49:14—an ambassador; Obad 1—and an

Isaiah 30:5; Isa 30:16; 20:5, 6; 31:1–3; Jer 2:36 Reciprocal: Isa 30:3—the strength; Jer 2:8—do not

Isaiah 30:6 burden: Isa 46:1, 2; 57:9; Hos 8:9, 10; 12:1 beasts: 1 Kgs 10:2; Matt 12:42 into the land: Or, as Bp. LOWTH renders, “through a land of distress and difficulty:” the same deserts are here spoken of which the Israelites passed through. Isa 19:4; Exod 1:14; 5:10–21; Deut 4:20; 8:15; 17:16; Jer 11:4 the viper: Num 21:6, 7; Deut 8:15; Jer 2:6 riches: 2 Chr 9:1; 16:2; 28:20–23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:23—and they bare; Job 20:16—the viper’s; Job 39:11—leave; Isa 14:29—a fiery; Isa 60:6—multitude; Ezek 16:33—but thou; Mic 1:14—give; Acts 28:3—came

Isaiah 30:7 the Egyptians: Isa 31:1–5; Jer 37:7 concerning this: or, to her Their: Isa 30:15; 2:22; 7:4; 28:12; Exod 14:13; Ps 76:8, 9; 118:8, 9; Lam 3:26; Hos 5:13 Reciprocal: Judg 7:21—stood; Ruth 3:18—Sit still; 2 Kgs 18:21—upon Egypt; 2 Chr 20:17—stand ye still; Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Ps 60:11—vain; Isa 20:5—afraid; Isa 30:12—Because; Ezek 16:33—but thou; Hos 12:1—and they

Isaiah 30:8 write: Isa 8:1; Deut 31:19, 22; Job 19:23, 24; Jer 36:2, 28–32; 51:60; Hab 2:2 the time to come: Heb. the latter day, Isa 2:2; Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 31:29; Job 19:25; Jer 23:20; 48:47; Ezek 38:16; Hos 3:5; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Pet 3:3; Jude 18 Reciprocal: Deut 6:9—General; Prov 2:15—General; Prov 7:3—General; Isa 6:9—Go; Isa 8:20—it is; Isa 33:14—sinners; Isa 34:16—Seek; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 32:10—subscribed the evidence; Ezek 2:10—spread; Ezek 24:2—write; Dan 7:1—he wrote; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Luke 1:63—a; Acts 4:17—let; Rev 1:11—What

Isaiah 30:9 this is: Isa 30:1; 1:4; Deut 31:27–29; 32:20; Jer 44:2–17; Zeph 3:2; Matt 23:31–33; Acts 7:51 lying: Isa 59:3; 63:8; Jer 9:3; Hos 4:2; Rev 21:8; 22:15 will not: 2 Chr 33:10; 36:15, 16; Neh 9:29, 30; Prov 28:9; Jer 7:13; Zech 1:4–6; 7:11, 12; Rom 2:21–23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Prov 1:29—that; Isa 10:6—against; Isa 57:4—are ye; Isa 57:11—that thou; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 35:14—but ye; Jer 36:2—a roll; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 24:2—write; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Hos 8:12—but; Hos 11:2—they called; John 3:19—because

Isaiah 30:10 say: 1 Kgs 21:20; 2 Chr 16:10; 18:7–27; 24:19–21; 25:16; Jer 5:31; 11:21; 26:11, 20–23; 29:27; 38:4; Amos 2:12; 7:13; Mic 2:6; Acts 4:17; 5:28; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 11:7 speak: 1 Kgs 22:8–13, 27; Jer 6:13, 14; 8:10, 11; 23:17, 26–29; Ezek 13:7–10, 18–22; Mic

2:11; John 7:7; 8:45; Rom 16:18; Gal 4:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:9—a Seer; 1 Kgs 12:28—It is too much; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; Job 41:3—General; Prov 15:14—the mouth; Prov 17:4—General; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 29:10—the seers; Jer 4:10—Ye shall have; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 8:5—they hold; Jer 14:14—I sent; Jer 23:31—use; Jer 36:29—Why; Ezek 13:10—others; Ezek 22:28—prophets; Dan 9:6—have we; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 7:12—O thou; Amos 7:16—Prophecy; Luke 6:26—so; Acts 5:40—they commanded; 1 Thess 2:5—used; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; 1 John 4:5—and

Isaiah 30:11 you out: Isa 29:21; Amos 7:13 cause: John 15:23, 24; Rom 1:28, 30; 8:7; Eph 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—glorious; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Josh 24:19—holy; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Kgs 19:22—the Holy One; 2 Chr 25:16—forbear; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Job 21:15—and what; Job 22:17—Depart; Ps 71:22—O thou; Ps 89:18—Holy; Ps 101:3—they; Prov 30:3—the holy; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 5:19—let the; Isa 30:15—the Holy One; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 43:3—the Holy One; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Jer 5:31—my people; Jer 14:14—I sent; Dan 9:6—have we; Amos 2:11—and; Mic 2:11—he shall; Mal 2:8—ye are; Luke 15:13—and took; Rom 16:18—by; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Heb 5:2—they; 1 John 4:5—and; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 30:12 Because: Isa 30:1, 7, 15–17; 5:24; 31:1–3; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; Amos 2:4; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8 and trust: Isa 28:15; 47:10; Ps 52:7; 62:10; Jer 13:25 oppression: or, fraud Reciprocal: Num 15:31—despised; Deut 32:35—the things; 2 Kgs 19:22—the Holy One; 2 Chr 10:15—the king; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Ps 71:22—O thou; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 59:4—trust; Isa 59:6—webs; Zeph 3:1—to the; Rom 9:28—and cut

Isaiah 30:13 as a breach: 1 Kgs 20:30; Ps 62:3; Ezek 13:10–15; Matt 7:27; Luke 6:49 cometh: Isa 29:5; Job 36:18; Ps 73:19, 20; Prov 29:1; 1 Thess 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 32:35—the things; Judg 10:8—that year; Judg 21:15—a breach; 2 Chr 10:15—the king; Job 34:20—a moment; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Prov 6:15—shall his; Eccl 8:13—neither; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 1:28—they that; Isa 9:14—in one day; Isa 31:2—will bring; Jer 6:26—for the; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Ezek 13:15—The wall; 1 Thess 5:3—then; 2 Pet 2:3—whose

Isaiah 30:14 he shall break: Ps 2:9; Jer 19:10, 11; Rev 2:27 potters' vessel: Heb. bottle of potters he shall not: Isa 27:11; Deut 29:20; Job 27:22; Jer 13:14; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; 24:14; Rom 8:32; 11:21; 2 Pet 2:4, 5 so that: Isa 47:14; Ps 31:12; Jer 48:38; Luke 4:2; Ezek 15:3–8 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—dashed; Ps 62:3—bowing; Prov 29:1—shall; Isa 31:2—will bring; Jer 25:34—ye shall; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Jer 48:12—empty; Lam 4:2—how; Dan 4:33—same; Hos 8:8—a vessel; 2 Pet 2:3—whose

Isaiah 30:15 the Holy One: Isa 30:11; Jer 23:36 in returning: Isa 30:7; 7:4; 26:3, 4; 32:17; 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 16:8; 32:8; Ps 125:1, 2; Jer 3:22, 23; Hos 14:1–3 and ye: Ps 80:11–13; Jer 44:16, 17; Matt 22:3; 23:37; Luke 13:34; John 5:40; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Exod 14:14—hold; Josh 24:19—holy; Judg 7:21—stood; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 2 Kgs 19:22—the Holy One; 2 Chr 20:17—stand ye still; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 80:7—we shall; Ps 118:9—than to put; Ps 131:2—quieted; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 20:6—whither; Isa 28:12—This; Isa 30:12—Because; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Lam 3:26—quietly; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always

Isaiah 30:16 for we will: Isa 5:26–30; 10:28–32; 31:1; Deut 28:25; 2 Kgs 25:5; Ps 33:17; 147:10; Jer 52:7; Amos 2:14–16; 9:1; Mic 1:13 therefore: Deut 28:49; Jer 4:13; Lam 4:19; Hab 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:25—sword; Josh 11:6—horses; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 2 Chr 28:20—distressed him; Job 39:11—trust; Ps 20:7—Some trust; Isa 2:7—their land is; Isa 10:3—to whom; Isa 20:6—whither; Isa 30:5—General; Isa 36:9—and put; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 41:18—for they; Jer 42:14—we will go; Jer 46:6—not; Jer 52:8—General; Ezek 11:8—General; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 14:3—we will not

Isaiah 30:17 thousand: Lev 26:8, 36; Deut 28:25; 32:30; Josh 23:10; Prov 28:1; Jer 37:10 till ye: Isa 1:7, 8; 37:3, 4; Neh 1:2, 3; Zeph 3:12; Zech 13:8, 9; Matt 24:21, 22 a beacon: or, a tree bereft of branches, or, boughs, or a mast, Isa 6:13; 27:11; John 15:2–6; Rom 11:17 Reciprocal: Deut 1:42—for I am not; Deut 28:20—vexation; Josh 7:4—fled; 1 Sam 17:24—sore; 2 Chr 24:24—came; Isa 19:16—like; Isa 33:10—now will I be exalted; Isa 36:9—and put; Jer 4:29—shall flee; Jer 41:18—for they; Jer 46:6—not; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 4:19—persecutors; Ezek 11:8—General

Isaiah 30:18 therefore: Isa 55:8; Exod 34:6; Hos 2:14; Rom 5:20; 9:15–18 wait: Isa 18:4; 57:17, 18; Jer 31:18–20; Hos 5:15; 6:1, 2; 11:8, 9; Jonah 3:4–10; Matt 15:22–28; Luke 15:20; Rom 9:22; 2 Pet 3:9, 15 will he be: Isa 33:10–12; Ps 46:10, 11; 76:5–10; Luke 24:26, 27; Acts 2:33–39; 5:31; Eph 1:6, 20–23 for the Lord: Isa 33:5; 42:1–4; Deut 32:4; 1 Sam 2:3; Job 35:14; Ps 99:4; Jer 10:24, 25; Mic 7:18–20; Mal 2:17; Rom 2:2–10; Eph 1:8 blessed: Isa 8:17; 25:9; 26:7, 8; 40:31; Ps 2:12; 27:14; 28:6, 7; 34:8; 40:1–3; 62:1, 2, 5–8; 84:12; Prov 16:20; Jer 17:7; Lam 3:25, 26; Mic 7:7–9; Luke 2:25; Rom 8:25–28; Jas 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Gen 49:18—General; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; Ps 25:5—on thee; Ps 37:28—loveth; Ps 130:5—I wait; Isa 28:16—he that; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Jer 8:6—hearkened; Jer 14:22—wait; Hos 12:6—wait; Hab 2:3—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Matt 5:3—Blessed; John 11:6—he abode; Rom 2:4—forbearance; 1 Pet 3:20—the longsuffering

Isaiah 30:19 dwell: Isa 10:24; 12:6; 46:13; 65:9; Jer 31:6, 12; 50:4, 5, 28; 51:10; Ezek 20:40; 37:25–28; Zeph 3:14–20; Zech 1:16, 17; 2:4–7; 8:3–8; Rom 11:26 thou shalt: Isa 12:3–6; 25:8; 35:10; 40:1, 2; 54:6–14; 60:20; 61:1–3; 65:18; Jer 30:12; 31:9; Mic 4:9; Luke 6:21; Rev 5:4; 7:17 he will: Isa 58:9; 65:24; Ps 50:15; Jer 29:11–13; 33:3; Ezek 36:37; Matt 7:7–11; Eph 3:20; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 35:3—who answered; Gen 43:29—my son; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 6:8—for; Isa 25:9—Lo; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 41:17—I the Lord; Jer 29:12—General; Nah 1:12—I will; Matt 5:4—General; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; Rev 21:4—neither sorrow

Isaiah 30:20 the bread: Deut 16:3; 1 Kgs 22:27; 2 Chr 18:26; Ps 30:5; 80:5; 102:9; 127:2; Ezek 4:13–17; 24:22, 23; Acts 14:22 affliction: or, oppression yet shall: Ps 74:9; Amos 8:11, 12; Matt 9:38; Eph 4:11 Reciprocal: Ps 27:11—Teach; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Jer 3:15—And I; Acts 26:26—this thing

Isaiah 30:21 thine ears: Isa 35:8, 9; 42:16; 48:17; 58:11; Ps 25:8, 9; 143:8–10; Prov 3:5, 6; Jer 6:16; 1 John 2:20, 27 when ye turn to the right: Deut 5:32; Josh 1:7; 23:6; 2 Kgs 22:2; Ps 32:8; Prov 4:27 Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Gen 48:15—did walk; Exod 18:20—the way; Exod 33:13—show; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; Deut 28:14—the right; 1 Kgs 8:36—the good way; 1 Chr 17:3—word; 2 Chr 6:27—good way; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Job 22:28—the light; Ps 27:11—Teach; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 107:7—he led; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Jer 3:15—And I; Ezek 16:26—with the; Joel 2:23—the former;

Amos 8:11—but; Matt 1:20—while; Matt 2:22—being; Matt 7:14—narrow; John 8:32—ye shall; Acts 16:6—forbidden; Rev 10:8—the voice

Isaiah 30:22 defile: Isa 2:20, 21; 17:7, 8; 27:9; 31:7; 2 Kgs 23:4–20; 2 Chr 31:1; 34:3–7; Ezek 36:31; Mic 5:10–14; Zech 13:2; Rev 19:20 thy graven images of silver: Heb. the graven images of thy silver, Isa 46:6; Exod 32:2–4; Judg 17:3, 4 cast: Heb. scatter as a: Lam 1:17; Ezek 18:6 Get: Hos 14:8 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—hid them; Lev 13:52—burn; Deut 7:25—graven; Deut 7:26—but thou shalt; Deut 9:21—I took; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Ezek 7:19—shall cast; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Dan 3:1—made; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Matt 18:8—and cast; Acts 19:19—and burned; Rom 13:12—cast; Jas 1:21—lay; 1 Pet 2:1—laying

Isaiah 30:23 shall he: Isa 5:6; 32:20; 44:2–4; 55:10, 11; 58:11; Ps 65:9–13; 104:13, 14; 107:35–38; Jer 14:22; Ezek 36:25, 26; Hos 2:21–23; Joel 2:21–26; Amos 4:7, 8; Zech 8:11, 12; 10:1; Mal 3:10; Matt 6:33; 1 Tim 4:8 it shall: Isa 4:2; Ps 36:8 thy cattle: Gen 41:18, 26, 47; Ps 144:12–14; Hos 4:16; Mal 4:2 Reciprocal: Lev 25:19—General; Lev 26:4—Then I; Ps 23:2—maketh; Ps 67:6—Then; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 85:12—our land; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 14:30—the poor; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Hos 10:12—rain; Joel 2:22—afraid; Joel 2:23—the former

Isaiah 30:24 oxen: Deut 25:4; 1 Cor 9:9, 10 ear the ground: Gen 45:6; Exod 34:21; Deut 21:4; 1 Sam 8:12 clean: or, savory, Heb. leavened Reciprocal: Ps 67:6—Then; Ps 85:12—our land; Isa 14:30—the poor; Isa 32:20—the ox; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Joel 2:22—afraid; Matt 3:12—fan

Isaiah 30:25 upon every high: Isa 2:14, 15; 35:6, 7; 41:18, 19; 43:19, 20; 44:3, 4; Ezek 17:22; 34:13, 26; John 7:38; Rev 22:1 high: Heb. lifted up in the day: Isa 34:2–10; 37:36; 63:1–6; Ezek 39:17–20; Rev 16:1–Rev 19:21 when: Isa 32:14; Nah 3:12; 2 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—water of; Josh 6:5—and the wall; Isa 48:21—they thirsted; Ezek 38:20—steep places; Ezek 47:1—waters issued; Joel 3:18—and all; Rev 7:17—shall lead

Isaiah 30:26 the light of the moon: Isa 11:9; 24:23; 60:19, 20; Zech 12:8; 14:7; Rev 21:23; 22:5 bindeth: Isa 1:6; Deut 32:39; Job 5:18; Jer 33:5, 6; Lam 2:13; Heb 6:1, 2; Amos 9:11 Reciprocal: Ps 60:2—heal; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 52:8—see; Isa 60:17—brass; Jer 6:14—hurt; Jer 30:17—For I; Jer 31:34—for they; Ezek 36:11—will do; Ezek 47:9—for they; Dan 12:4—many; Hos 11:3—I healed; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 11:11—he that; Acts 26:13—above

Isaiah 30:27 burning: Isa 9:5; 10:16, 17; 33:12; 34:9; Deut 32:22; 33:2; Ps 18:7–9; 79:5; Lam 1:12, 13; Dan 7:9; Nah 1:5, 6; 2 Thess 2:8; Heb 12:29 the burden thereof: or, the grievousness of flame heavy: Heb. heaviness. Zeph 3:8 Reciprocal: Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Ps 18:15—O Lord; Isa 10:3—in the desolation; Isa 30:33—the breath; Isa 31:8—shall the; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Isa 34:2—and his; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 4:4—lest; Dan 7:10—fiery; Mic 6:9—the man of wisdom shall see thy name; Jas 3:6—the tongue

Isaiah 30:28 his breath: Isa 11:4; Ps 18:15; Luke 22:31; 2 Thess 2:8; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 2:16 an overflowing: Isa 8:8; 28:17, 18; 29:6; Hab 3:12–15 to sift: Bp. LOWTH renders, “to toss the nations with the van of perdition;” that is, says Kimchi nothing useful shall remain behind, but all shall come to nothing and perish. The van of the ancients was a

large instrument, somewhat like a shovel, with a long handle, with which they tossed the corn mixed with the chaff and chopped straw into the air, that the wind might separate them. Isa 19:12, 14; 33:10–12; Hos 13:3; Amos 9:9; Matt 3:12 a bridle: Isa 37:29; 2 Kgs 19:28; Ps 32:9; Prov 26:3 causing: Isa 19:3, 13, 14; 2 Sam 17:14; 1 Kgs 22:20–22; Job 39:17; Ezek 14:7–9; 2 Thess 2:11 Reciprocal: Isa 10:3—in the desolation; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 30:33—the breath; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 4:4—lest; Lam 3:9—made; Nah 1:12—Through

Isaiah 30:29 Ye shall: Isa 12:1; 26:1; Exod 15:1–21; 2 Chr 20:27, 28; Ps 32:7; Jer 33:11; Rev 15:3; Jer 19:1–7 in the night: Lev 23:32; Deut 16:6, 14; Ps 42:4; 81:1–4; Matt 26:30 with a pipe: 1 Chr 13:7, 8; Ps 42:4; 95:1, 2; 150:3–5 the mountain: Isa 2:3 mighty One: Heb. Rock, Isa 26:4; Deut 32:4, 31; Ps 18:31 Reciprocal: Esth 8:16—had light; Ps 42:8—in the night; Isa 1:24—the mighty; Isa 2:2—the mountain; Isa 30:32—every place; Matt 11:17—piped; Acts 16:25—at midnight; 1 Cor 5:8—feast; Col 3:16—and spiritual

Isaiah 30:30 the Lord: Isa 29:6; Ps 2:5; 18:13, 14; 46:6 his glorious voice: Heb. the glory of his voice, Job 37:2–5; 40:9; Ps 29:3–9; Ezek 10:5; Rev 1:15 the lighting: Isa 51:9; 62:8; Exod 15:16; Ps 98:1; Luke 1:51 the flame: Isa 28:2; 32:19; Josh 10:11; 1 Sam 7:10; Ps 18:13, 14; 50:1–3; 76:5–8; 97:3–5; Ezek 38:19–22; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:2–6; Matt 24:7; 2 Thess 1:8; Rev 6:12–17; 11:19; 14:16–20; 16:18–21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; 2 Kgs 19:35—and smote; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Esth 8:16—had light; Job 34:20—without; Job 38:23—General; Ps 83:15—General; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 10:12—I will; Isa 10:16—and under; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 14:25—I will; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 19:16—the shaking; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 30:31—the voice; Isa 33:11—your; Isa 37:36—the angel; Jer 25:32—and a; Ezek 10:2—scatter; Ezek 13:13—a stormy; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Joel 2:5—like the noise of a; Amos 1:14—with a; Zech 9:14—his; Matt 24:27—as; Rev 8:5—and there; Rev 8:7—hail; Rev 16:21—there fell

Isaiah 30:31 the voice: Isa 30:30; 37:32–38 which smote: Isa 9:4; 10:5, 15, 24; Ps 17:13, 14; 125:5; Mic 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Prov 22:8—the rod of his anger shall fail

Isaiah 30:32 every place: etc. Heb. every passing of the rod founded, lay. Heb. cause to rest. it shall be. Isa 30:29; 24:8; Gen 31:27; 1 Sam 10:5; Job 21:11, 12; Ps 81:1, 2 shaking: Isa 2:19; 11:15; 19:16; Job 16:12; Heb 12:26 with it: or, against them Reciprocal: Isa 9:4—the staff; Ezek 28:13—emerald

Isaiah 30:33 Tophet: 2 Kgs 23:10; Jer 7:31, 32; 19:6, 11–14; Matt 4:22; 18:8, 9 ordained: Matt 25:41; 1 Pet 1:8; Jude 4 of old: Heb. from yesterday, Heb 13:8 for the king: Isa 14:9–20; 37:38; Ezek 32:22, 23; Rev 19:18–20 the breath: Isa 30:27, 28; Gen 19:24; Ps 40:5, 6; Rev 14:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—established by; Lev 10:2—they died; Num 11:1—and the fire; Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; Deut 19:4—in time past; Deut 32:22—lowest; Josh 3:4—heretofore; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 1 Sam 19:7—in times past; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Job 4:9—by the breath of his nostrils; Job 15:30—the flame; Job 20:26—a fire; Job 41:21—General; Ps 18:15—O Lord; Ps 83:14—As the fire; Isa 5:14—hell; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 11:4—with the breath; Isa 40:24—he shall also; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 17:4—for; Ezek 20:47—I will kindle; Ezek 21:31—I will blow; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 24:9—I will; Dan 7:10—fiery; Rev 9:17—brimstone; Rev 18:9—the smoke; Rev 19:15—out; Rev 19:20—burning; Rev 20:9—and fire

CHAPTER 31

- 1 The prophet shews the folly and danger of trusting to Egypt, and forsaking God;
- 6 He exhorts to conversion;
- 8 He shews the fall of Assyria.

Isaiah 31:1 to them: Isa 30:1–7; 36:6; 57:9; Ezek 17:15; Hos 11:5 stay on horses: Isa 30:16; 36:9; Deut 17:16; Ps 20:7; 33:16, 17, the look, Isa 5:12; 17:7, 8; 22:11; 2 Chr 16:7; Jer 2:13; 17:5; Hos 14:3 neither: Isa 9:13; 64:7; Dan 9:13; Hos 7:7, 13–16; Amos 5:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 47:17—for horses; Deut 20:1—horses; Josh 11:6—horses; 1 Kgs 10:28—horses brought; 1 Kgs 15:19—There is a league; 2 Kgs 7:6—the kings of the Egyptians; 2 Kgs 17:4—king of Egypt; 2 Kgs 18:21—upon Egypt; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; 2 Chr 9:28—brought; 2 Chr 16:3—a league; Job 39:11—trust; Ps 91:11—in all; Ps 118:9—than to put; Ps 147:10—delighteth; Prov 21:31—horse; Song 1:9—to a; Isa 2:7—their land is; Isa 7:18—fly; Isa 10:3—to whom; Isa 18:1—the land; Isa 20:6—whither; Isa 26:3—stayed; Isa 30:2—walk; Isa 30:5—General; Isa 30:7—the Egyptians; Isa 30:12—Because; Jer 2:16—Also the; Jer 2:18—what hast; Jer 2:36—thou also shalt; Jer 12:13—put; Jer 21:12—Execute; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Jer 42:14—we will go; Jer 42:19—Go; Jer 46:25—and all; Lam 4:17—our eyes; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 17:9—Shall it; Ezek 29:6—a staff; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 10:12—time; Zeph 3:2—she trusted; Rom 3:11—seeketh; Heb 12:2—Looking

Isaiah 31:2 he also: 1 Sam 2:3; Job 5:13; Jer 10:7, 12; 1 Cor 1:21–29; Jude 25 will bring: Isa 30:13, 14; 45:7; Josh 23:15; Amos 3:6 will not: Num 23:19; Jer 36:32; 44:29; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35 call back: Heb. remove arise: Isa 28:21; 63:4, 5; Num 10:35; Ps 12:5, 6; 68:1, 2; 78:65, 66; Zeph 3:8 against the help: Isa 31:3; 20:4–6; 30:3; Jer 44:29, 30; Ezek 29:6 Reciprocal: Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Jer 21:12—Execute

Isaiah 31:3 the Egyptians: Isa 36:6; Deut 32:30, 31; Ps 9:20; 146:3–5; Ezek 28:9; Acts 12:22, 23; 2 Thess 2:4–8 their horses: Ps 33:17 stretch: Isa 9:17; Jer 15:6; Ezek 20:33, 34 both: Jer 37:7–10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:5—came; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 60:11—vain; Ps 108:12—for vain; Isa 29:5—the multitude; Isa 31:2—against the help; Jer 17:5—flesh; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Ezek 28:2—yet; Ezek 30:6—They also; Hos 14:3—we will not

Isaiah 31:4 Like as: Num 24:8, 9; Jer 50:44; Hos 11:10; Amos 3:8; Rev 5:5 noise: or, multitude so shall: Isa 10:16; 12:6; 37:35, 36; 42:13; 2 Chr 20:15; Ps 125:1, 2; Zech 2:5; 9:8, 15; 12:8; 14:3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—the Lord; Num 23:24—as a great; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Job 39:7—scorneth; Ps 58:6—young; Ps 104:21—The young; Isa 4:5—all the glory; Isa 5:29—roaring; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 38:6—General; Jer 12:6—yea; Amos 3:12—As the; Nah 2:11—none; Rev 10:3—loud

Isaiah 31:5 birds: Isa 10:14; Exod 19:4; Deut 32:11; Ps 46:5; 91:4 defending: Ps 37:40 passing: Or rather, as Bp. LOWTH renders, “leaping forward,” pasoch? As the mother bird spreads her wings to cover her young, throws herself before them, and opposes the

rapacious bird that assaults them; so shall Jehovah protect, as with a shield, Jerusalem from the enemy, protecting and delivering, springing forward and rescuing her. Exod 12:27 Reciprocal: Exod 14:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:34—I will defend; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Isa 4:5—all the glory; Isa 10:12—I will; Isa 37:35—I will; Zech 9:8—I will

Isaiah 31:6 Turn: Isa 55:7; Jer 3:10, 14, 22; 31:18–20; Hos 14:1–3; Joel 2:12, 13; Acts 3:19; 26:20 deeply: Isa 1:4; 29:15; 48:8; 2 Chr 33:9–16; 36:14; Jer 5:23; Hos 9:9 Reciprocal: Isa 17:8—the work; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 4:1—return; Jer 6:28—all grievous; Hos 12:6—turn; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 1:4—Turn; Acts 9:35—turned

Isaiah 31:7 in that: Isa 2:20; 30:22; Deut 7:25; Ezek 36:25; Hos 14:8 his idols of gold: Heb. the idols of his gold for a sin: 1 Kgs 12:28–30; Hos 8:11 Reciprocal: Deut 9:21—I took; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Isa 17:8—the work; Ezek 20:7—Cast; Amos 4:3—them into the palace

Isaiah 31:8 shall the: Isa 10:16–19, 33, 34; 14:25; 29:5; 30:27–33; 37:35; 2 Kgs 19:34–37; 2 Chr 32:21; Hos 1:7 he shall flee: Isa 37:37, 38 from the sword: or, for fear of the sword discomfited: or, tributary. Heb. for melting, or tribute. Reciprocal: Gen 34:26—edge; Ps 76:5—and; Ps 118:9—than to put; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 33:11—your; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 37:36—the angel; Jer 46:14—the sword; Jer 47:4—every; Nah 1:12—Through; Nah 2:13—and the sword

Isaiah 31:9 he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear: Heb. his rock shall pass away for fear. or, his strength. the ensign. Isa 11:10; 18:3 whose fire: Isa 4:4; 29:6; Lev 6:13; Ezek 22:18–22; Zech 2:5; Mal 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:38—fire; 2 Chr 14:14—the fear; Isa 14:25—I will; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 18:4—consider in my dwelling place; Isa 29:1—woe; Isa 33:11—your; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 37:37—Sennacherib; Ezek 24:9—I will; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Obad 18—shall be; Nah 2:13—and the sword

CHAPTER 32

- 1 The blessings of Christ's kingdom;
- 9 Desolation is foreshewn;
- 15 Restoration is promised to succeed.

Isaiah 32:1 king: Isa 9:6, 7; 40:1–5; 2 Sam 23:3; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Ps 45:1, 6, 7; 72:1, 2; 99:4; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15; Hos 3:5; Zech 9:9; Rom 5:21; Heb 1:8, 9; Rev 19:11 princes: Isa 28:6; Rev 17:14 Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 19:9—in the fear; Ps 58:1—Do; Prov 8:15—decree; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 20:8—General; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 60:17—make; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Hos 14:7—that; Zech 6:12—behold; Zech 12:5—the governors; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 25:34—the King; John 8:16—yet; Eph 1:12—who; Heb 6:18—who; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Rev 15:3—thou

Isaiah 32:2 a man: Isa 7:14; 8:10–14; 9:6; Ps 146:3–5; Mic 5:4, 5; Zech 13:7; 1 Tim 3:16 an

hiding: Isa 32:18, 19; 4:5, 6; 25:4; 26:20, 21; 28:17; 44:3; Ps 32:7; 143:9; Matt 7:24–27 rivers: Isa 35:6, 7; 41:18; 43:20; John 7:37; Rev 22:1 great: Heb. heavy rock: Ps 31:2, 3; 63:1 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 32:24—man; Exod 33:22—in a cliff; Num 14:9—defence; Deut 19:5—he shall flee; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Deut 33:27—refuge; 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; 2 Chr 16:7—Because; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 18:2—Lord; Ps 27:5—hide; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 61:2—the rock; Ps 62:2—He only; Ps 64:2—Hide; Ps 119:114—my hiding; Ps 121:5—thy shade; Prov 8:15—decree; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Prov 31:9—General; Eccl 7:12—a defence; Song 2:3—I sat; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 9:7—to establish it; Isa 16:3—make; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 26:4—everlasting strength; Isa 30:1—cover; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 49:10—neither; Isa 60:17—make; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 23:5—I; Jer 31:25—General; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:15—and he; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Hos 14:7—that; Nah 1:7—strong hold; Zech 6:12—behold; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 4:32—lodge; John 8:16—yet; Eph 1:12—who; Heb 1:8—a sceptre; Heb 6:18—who; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Rev 7:16—the sun; Rev 15:3—thou

Isaiah 32:3; Isa 29:18, 24; 30:26; 35:5, 6; 54:13; 60:1, 2; Jer 31:34; Matt 13:11; Mark 7:37; 8:22–25; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:6; 1 John 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 119:18—Open; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Dan 11:33—understand; Dan 12:4—many; Matt 12:22—blind; Mark 7:35—General; Mark 8:24—I see; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 7:22—how; John 9:7—and came; Eph 1:18—eyes

Isaiah 32:4 heart: Isa 29:24; Neh 8:8–12; Matt 11:25; 16:17; Acts 6:7; 26:9–11; Gal 1:23 rash: Heb. hasty the tongue: Exod 4:11; Song 7:9; Luke 21:14, 15; Acts 2:4–12; 4:13 plainly: or, elegantly Reciprocal: Ps 12:8—when; Isa 35:4—fearful; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa 35:6—the tongue; Dan 11:33—understand; Matt 12:22—blind; Mark 7:35—General; Luke 7:22—how

Isaiah 32:5 vile: Isa 5:20; Ps 15:4; Mal 3:18 nor: 1 Sam 25:3–8; Prov 23:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; Prov 12:2—a man; Jer 15:19—take; Dan 11:21—a vile person; Rom 12:8—giveth; 2 Cor 8:2—the riches; 2 Cor 9:7—not

Isaiah 32:6 the vile: 1 Sam 24:13; 25:10, 11; Jer 13:23; Matt 12:34–36; 15:19; Jas 3:5, 6 and his heart: Ps 58:1, 2; Hos 7:6, 7; Mic 2:1, 2; Acts 5:3, 4; 8:21, 22; Jas 1:14, 15 empty: Job 22:5–9; 24:2–16; Prov 11:24–26; Amos 2:6, 7; 8:6; Mic 3:1–3; Matt 23:14; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—but against; Job 30:8—viler; Ps 15:4—a vile; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 9:17—every mouth; Isa 59:13—lying; Jer 15:19—take; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Amos 8:4—swallow; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 24:48—say; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy

Isaiah 32:7 instruments: Isa 1:23; 5:23; Jer 5:26–28; Mic 2:11; 7:3; Matt 26:14–16, 59, 60 deviseth: Ps 10:7–10; 64:4–6; 82:2–5; Jer 18:18; Mic 7:2; Matt 26:4 lying: Isa 59:3, 4; 1 Kgs 21:10–14; Acts 6:11–13 the needy speaketh right: or, he speaketh against the poor in judgment Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:10—Who is David; 2 Kgs 1:11—O man; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 6:14—he deviseth; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 14:17—a man; Prov 14:22—err; Prov 24:8—General; Prov 30:14—to devour; Isa 9:17—every mouth; Jer 11:19—and I; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Amos 8:4—swallow

Isaiah 32:8 the liberal: 2 Sam 9:1–13; Job 31:16–21; Ps 112:9; Prov 11:24; Luke 6:33–35; Acts 9:39; 11:29, 30; 2 Cor 8:2; 9:6–11 stand: or, be established Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Gen 21:27—took; Gen 23:11—my lord; Gen 24:25—General; Gen 24:44—Both; Deut 15:10—because; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; Ruth 3:15—he measured; 1 Sam 30:26—to his friends; 2 Sam 9:9—I have given; 2 Sam 17:28—beds; 2 Sam 24:23—as a king; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; 2 Chr 35:7—Josiah; Neh 5:17—an hundred; Ps 37:21—righteous; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 14:22—err; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Eccl 11:1—thy bread; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Acts 20:35—It is; Rom 12:8—giveth; 2 Cor 9:7—not; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Isaiah 32:9 ye women: Isa 3:16; 47:7, 8; Deut 28:56; Jer 6:2–6; 48:11, 12; Lam 4:5; Amos 6:1–6 give ear: Isa 28:23; Judg 9:7; Ps 49:1, 2; Matt 13:9 Reciprocal: Neh 1:3—in great; Prov 31:13—worketh; Isa 3:24—a girding; Isa 24:7—General; Isa 47:1—thou shalt; Jer 9:20—hear; Jer 48:33—joy; Jer 49:31—wealthy nation; Lam 1:4—her priests; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Ezek 30:9—careless; Luke 9:44—these

Isaiah 32:10 Many days and years: Heb. Days above a year, Isa 3:17–26; 24:7–12; Jer 25:10, 11; Hos 3:4 for: Isa 7:23; 16:10; Jer 8:13; Hos 2:12; Joel 1:7, 12; Hab 3:17; Zeph 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 27:38—General; Joel 1:5—for; Amos 5:17—in; Luke 9:44—these

Isaiah 32:11 be troubled: Isa 2:19, 21; 22:4, 5; 33:14; Luke 23:27–30; Jas 5:5 strip: Isa 20:4; 47:1–3; Deut 28:48; Hos 2:3; Mic 1:8–11 and gird: Isa 3:24; 15:3; Jer 4:8; 6:26; 49:3 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Exod 33:4—and no; Jer 49:31—wealthy nation; Joel 1:8—Lament; Acts 24:25—Felix

Isaiah 32:12 lament: Lam 2:11; 4:3, 4 pleasant fields: Heb. fields of desire, Deut 8:7, 8; 11:11, 12; Ezek 20:6, 15 Reciprocal: Isa 7:23—be for briers; Isa 28:22—a consumption; Jer 49:3—gird; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses

Isaiah 32:13 come: Isa 6:11; 7:23; 34:13; Ps 107:34; Hos 9:6; 10:8 yea, upon: or, burning upon, etc. Jer 39:8; Rev 18:7, 8 in the: Isa 22:2, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Lev 26:32—And I; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 27:10—there shall the; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 5:18—the foxes; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Hos 2:3—as; Hos 2:12—I will; Joel 1:6—my; Mic 6:9—Lord's

Isaiah 32:14 the palaces: Isa 5:9; 24:1–3, 10, 12; 25:2; 27:10; 2 Kgs 25:9; Luke 21:20, 24 forts and towers: or, cliffs and watch-towers for: Isa 13:19–22; 34:11–17; Rev 18:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Job 39:5—the wild; Ps 104:30—sendest; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Isa 30:25—when; Isa 34:13—thorns; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 25:37—General; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 5:18—the foxes; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 25:5—a stable; Hos 2:3—as; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Zeph 1:16—and against

Isaiah 32:15 the spirit: Isa 11:2, 3; 44:3; 45:8; 59:19–21; 63:11; Ps 104:30; 107:33; Prov 1:23; Ezek 39:29; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech 12:10; Luke 24:49; John 7:39; Acts 2:17, 18, 33; 2 Cor 3:8; Titus 3:5, 6 wilderness: Isa 29:17; 35:2, 7; 54:1–3; 55:11–13; 60:1–22; 61:3–5; Hos 1:10, 11; Rom 11:18–26 Reciprocal: Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 85:12—our land; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 35:1—wilderness; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa 48:18—then had; Isa 54:13—great; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Ezek

34:26—shower; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 4:6—Not; Zech 11:2—for; Matt 12:18—and he; Mark 1:8—he shall; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 3:16—he shall; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 10:36—preaching; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Gal 3:14—might; Jas 3:17—peaceable; 1 Pet 1:12—sent

Isaiah 32:16; Isa 35:8; 42:4; 56:6–8; 60:21; Ps 94:14, 15; Hos 3:5; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:9–12; 4:1–4 Reciprocal: Ps 72:3—mountains; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa 35:1—wilderness; Isa 42:1—he shall; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Matt 12:18—and he; Mark 12:9—and will; Acts 2:17—I will; Jas 3:18—the fruit

Isaiah 32:17 the work: Isa 26:3; 48:18; 54:13, 14; 55:12; 57:19; 66:12; Ps 72:2, 3; 85:8; 119:165; Rom 14:17; Phil 4:6–9; Jas 3:17, 18 quietness: Isa 2:3, 4; 9:7; 11:6–9, 13; Ps 112:6–9; Prov 14:26; Ezek 37:21, 22, 25; 39:29; Mic 4:3, 4; 2 Cor 1:12; Heb 6:11; 2 Pet 1:10, 11; 1 John 3:18–24; 4:17 Reciprocal: Job 34:29—When he giveth; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 112:3—and his; Prov 3:2—and peace; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 30:15—in returning; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 5:1—we have; Col 2:2—of the full; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Heb 12:11—peaceable; 1 John 3:19—shall

Isaiah 32:18; Isa 33:20–22; 35:9, 10; 60:17, 18; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:16; Ezek 34:25, 26; Hos 2:18–23; Zech 2:5, 8; Heb 4:9; 1 John 4:16 Reciprocal: Exod 9:26—General; Prov 24:15—spoil; Isa 4:5—upon every; Isa 4:6—for a covert; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 25:4—when; Isa 26:20—enter; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Isaiah 32:19 it shall: Isa 25:4; 28:2, 17; 30:30; 37:24; Exod 9:18–26; Ezek 13:11–13; Matt 7:25; Rev 8:7 on the: Zech 11:2 the city shall be low: or, the city shall be utterly abased, Isa 14:22, 23; 26:5; Nah 1:1, 8; 2:10–13; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:26—General; Isa 4:6—for a covert; Isa 26:20—enter; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Rev 11:19—and great

Isaiah 32:20 Blessed: Isa 19:5–7; 30:23; 55:10, 11; Eccl 11:1; Acts 2:41; 4:4; 5:14; 1 Cor 3:6; Jas 3:18 the ox: Isa 30:24; 1 Cor 9:9–11 Reciprocal: Ps 72:16—There; Isa 19:7—every; Isa 23:3—the harvest; Jer 46:13—Nebuchadrezzar; Ezek 34:26—shower; Hos 10:12—Sow; Mark 4:14—sower; Mark 4:26—as; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; Gal 6:8—soweth to the

CHAPTER 33

- 1 God's judgments against the enemies of the church;
- 13 The consternation of sinners, and privileges of the godly.

Isaiah 33:1 thee that: Isa 10:5, 6; 17:14; 24:16; 2 Kgs 18:13–17; 2 Chr 28:16–21; Hab 2:5–8 when thou shalt cease: Isa 10:12; 21:2; 37:36–38; Judg 1:7; Jer 25:12–14; Obad 10–16; Zech 14:1–3; Matt 7:2; Rev 13:10; 16:6; 17:12–14, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:22—spoil; Lev 6:2—in fellowship; Judg 5:12—lead; Judg 9:23—dealt; 1 Sam 4:9—as they have; 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; 2 Kgs 8:15—so that he died; Prov 22:23—spoil; Isa 11:14—spoil; Isa 14:6—who smote; Isa 16:4—for; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 33:23—then; Jer 25:34—the days of your; Jer 30:16—General; Ezek 28:26—despise; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Mic 5:6—they; Nah 2:9—ye; Nah 2:13—I will cut; Hab 1:13—deal; Hab 2:8—thou; Zech

2:9—and they; Acts 9:16—I will; Rev 11:9—and shall not

Isaiah 33:2 be gracious: Isa 25:9; 26:8; 30:18, 19; Ps 27:13, 14; 62:1, 5, 8; 123:2; 130:4–8; Lam 3:25, 26; Hos 14:2 be thou: Isa 25:4; Exod 14:27; Ps 25:3; 143:8; Lam 3:23 our salvation: Isa 26:16; Ps 37:39; 46:1, 5; 50:15; 60:11; 90:15; 91:15; Jer 2:27, 28; 14:8; 2 Cor 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—my son; Gen 49:18—General; Ps 79:11—thy power; Ps 83:8—holpen; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 37:3—General; Zeph 3:5—every morning

Isaiah 33:3; Isa 10:13, 14, 32–34; 17:12–14; 37:11–18, 29–36; Ps 46:6 Reciprocal: Num 16:34—fled; Ps 68:1—God arise

Isaiah 33:4 your spoil: Isa 33:23; 2 Kgs 7:15, 16; 2 Chr 14:13; 20:25 the running: Joel 2:9, 25 Reciprocal: Ps 78:46—the caterpillar; Jer 50:10—all that; Joel 1:4—the caterpillar; Amos 7:1—he; Nah 2:9—ye; Hab 2:8—thou; Rev 9:3—locusts

Isaiah 33:5 The Lord: Isa 33:10; 2:11, 17; 12:4; 37:20; Exod 9:16, 17; 15:1, 6; 18:11; Job 40:9–14; Ps 21:11–13; 46:9, 10; 97:8, 9; 115:1, 2; 118:16; Dan 4:37; Rom 3:26; Rev 19:2–6 he dwelleth: Isa 57:15; 66:1; Ps 113:5, 6; 123:1; Eph 1:20, 21 he hath: Isa 1:26, 27; 4:2–4; 32:1, 15–18; 52:1; 54:11–14; 60:21; 61:3, 11; 62:1; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Rom 11:26 Reciprocal: Neh 7:2—feared God; Ps 148:13—excellent; Isa 30:18—for the Lord

Isaiah 33:6 wisdom: Isa 11:2–5; 38:5, 6; 2 Chr 32:27–29; Ps 45:4; Prov 14:27; 24:3–7; 28:2, 15, 16; 29:4; Eccl 7:12, 19; 9:14–18; Jer 22:15–17 strength: Ps 27:1, 2; 28:8; 140:7 salvation: Heb. salvations fear: 2 Chr 32:20, 21; Ps 112:1–3; Prov 15:16; 19:23; Matt 6:33; 2 Cor 6:10; 1 Tim 4:8; 6:6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:32—understanding of the times; Neh 7:2—feared God; Job 22:25—defence; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Prov 14:24—crown; Prov 22:4—By; Isa 11:3—shall make him; Matt 6:20—General; Matt 6:21—where; Matt 13:46—one; Acts 9:31—and walking

Isaiah 33:7 valiant ones: or, messengers the ambassadors: Isa 36:3, 22; 2 Kgs 18:18, 37; 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Isa 22:4—Weep bitterly; Isa 28:19—and it; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 36:1—that Sennacherib; Zeph 1:14—the mighty; Eph 6:20—I am

Isaiah 33:8 highways: Isa 10:29–31; Judg 5:6; Lam 1:4 he hath broken: 2 Kgs 18:14–17 he hath despised: Isa 10:9–11; 36:1; 2 Kgs 18:13 he regardeth: Isa 10:13, 14; 1 Sam 17:10, 26; 2 Kgs 18:20, 21; Ps 10:5; Luke 18:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—broken; Lev 26:22—your high; Jer 4:28—the earth; Rom 1:31—covenantbreakers

Isaiah 33:9 earth: Isa 1:7, 8; 24:1, 4–6, 19, 20; Jer 4:20–26 Lebanon: Isa 14:8; 37:24; Zech 11:1–3 hewn down: or, withered away Sharon: Isa 35:2; 65:10; Song 2:1 Bashan: Deut 3:4; Jer 50:19; Mic 7:14; Nah 1:4 Reciprocal: Num 21:33—Bashan; Josh 12:18—Lasharon; Josh 19:26—Carmel; Job 15:33—shake off; Isa 17:13—but; Jer 4:28—the earth; Jer 14:2—the gates; Hos 2:3—as; Amos 1:2—the habitations; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Rev 6:13—of a

Isaiah 33:10 Now will I rise: Isa 10:16, 33; 42:13, 14; 59:16, 17; Deut 32:36–43; Ps 12:5; 78:65; 102:13–18; Zeph 3:8 now will I be exalted: Isa 30:17, 18; Exod 14:18; 15:9–12; Ps 46:10; Amos 6:1 will I lift: Ps 7:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Ps 10:12—lift; Isa 30:28—to sift; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 37:7—I will; Isa 37:36—the angel; Ezek 39:8—it is come; Dan 5:23—lifted; Mic 5:9—hand

Isaiah 33:11 conceive: Isa 8:9, 10; 10:7–14; 17:13; 29:5–8; 59:4; Job 15:35; Ps 2:1; 7:14; 83:5–18; Acts 5:4; Jas 1:15 your: Isa 5:24; 30:30–33; 31:8, 9; 37:23–29; Nah 1:5–10
Reciprocal: Ps 83:14—As the fire; Isa 29:6—General; Hab 2:10—sinned

Isaiah 33:12 the burnings: Amos 2:1 thorns: Isa 9:18; 27:4; 37:36; 2 Sam 23:6, 7
Reciprocal: Ps 83:14—As the fire; Isa 30:27—burning; 2 Cor 7:5—our

Isaiah 33:13 Hear: Isa 18:3; 37:20; 49:1; 57:19; Exod 15:14; Josh 2:9–11; 9:9, 10; 1 Sam 17:46; Ps 46:6–11; 48:10; 98:1, 2; Dan 3:27–30; 4:1–3; 6:25–27; Acts 2:5–11; Eph 2:11–18 ye that are near: Ps 97:8; 99:2, 3; 147:12–14; 148:14 Reciprocal: Isa 29:9—and wonder; Isa 34:1—Come; Nah 1:14—given

Isaiah 33:14 sinners: Isa 7:2; 28:14, 15, 17–22; 29:13; 30:8–11; Num 17:12, 13; Job 15:21, 22; 18:11; Ps 53:5; Prov 28:1; Rev 6:15–17 the hypocrites: Isa 9:17; 10:6; Matt 22:12; 24:51 Who among us shall dwell with the: Isa 5:24; 29:6; 30:27–33; Deut 5:24, 25; 32:21–24; Ps 11:6; 21:9; 50:3; Nah 1:6; Heb 12:29 everlasting: Isa 34:9; 66:24; Matt 18:8; 25:41, 46; Mark 9:43–49; Luke 16:23–26; 2 Thess 1:8; Rev 14:10; 20:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—and I was; Lev 13:57—shalt burn; Lev 21:9—she shall be burnt; Num 11:1—and the fire; Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; Deut 28:34—General; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 2 Kgs 22:17—shall not be; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 13:16—for an hypocrite; Job 15:34—the congregation; Job 27:8—General; Ps 90:11—General; Isa 10:3—And what; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 10:24—be not afraid; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Isa 32:11—be troubled; Jer 4:30—And when; Jer 5:31—and what; Hos 10:14—shall a; Amos 6:1—to them; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Matt 23:13—woe; Mark 9:44—the fire; Luke 12:1—which; Acts 5:13—of; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Heb 10:27—a certain; Heb 10:31—a fearful; Rev 14:11—smoke

Isaiah 33:15 that walketh: Isa 56:1, 2; Ps 1:1–3; 15:1, 2; 24:4, 5; 26:1, 2; 106:3; Ezek 18:15–17; Mal 2:6; Luke 1:6; Rom 2:7; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 John 3:7 righteously: Heb. in righteousnesses uprightly: Heb. in uprightnesses despiseth: Neh 5:7–13; Job 31:13–25; Luke 3:12–14; 19:8; Jas 5:4 oppressions: or, deceits shaketh: Exod 23:6–9; Num 16:15; Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 12:3; Jer 5:26–28; Mic 7:3, 4; Matt 26:15; Acts 8:18–23; 2 Pet 2:14–16 stoppeth: 1 Sam 24:4–7; 26:8–11; Job 31:29–31; Ps 26:4–6, 9–11; Jer 40:15, 16; Eph 5:11–13 blood: Heb. bloods shutteth: Ps 119:37 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Exod 23:7—far from; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; 1 Sam 8:3—but turned; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; 2 Chr 19:7—taking of gifts; Job 15:34—the congregation; Job 22:23—thou shalt; Job 27:8—General; Job 31:7—cleaved; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Ps 26:10—bribes; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 4:15—General; Prov 10:9—that walketh; Prov 15:27—but; Prov 20:7—just; Prov 28:16—he that; Eccl 7:7—a gift; Isa 1:23—every; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 18:8—hath withdrawn; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Amos 5:12—take; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Thess 5:22—General

Isaiah 33:16 shall dwell: Isa 32:18; Ps 15:1; 90:1; 91:1–10, 14; 107:41; Prov 1:33; 18:10; Hab 3:19 high: Heb. heights, or high places his place: Isa 26:1–5; Ps 18:33 bread: Ps 33:18; 34:10; 37:3; 111:5; Luke 12:29–31 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Gen 48:15—fed me; Exod 23:25—he shall; 2 Sam 22:34—setteth; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; Job 5:20—famine; Ps 24:4—He that; Ps 31:2—an house; Ps 33:19—to keep; Ps 37:19—days; Ps 59:1—defend me; Ps 71:3—my strong habitation; Ps

94:22—the rock; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 10:9—that walketh; Prov 15:27—but; Prov 28:16—he that; Isa 14:30—the poor; Isa 58:11—and satisfy; Isa 58:14—to ride; Jer 22:15—eat; Jer 37:21—and that; Joel 3:16—hope; Matt 6:11—General; Luke 11:3—Give; Luke 12:31—General; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Isaiah 33:17 eyes: Isa 32:1, 2; 37:1; 2 Chr 32:23; Ps 45:2; Song 5:10; Zech 9:17; Matt 17:2; John 1:14; 14:21; 17:24; 1 John 3:2 that is very far off: Heb. of far distances, Ps 31:8; 2 Cor 4:18; Heb 11:13–15 Reciprocal: Deut 32:49—and behold; Isa 6:5—mine eyes; Matt 17:4—it is; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Luke 9:29—General; Rev 22:4—they

Isaiah 33:18 heart: Isa 38:9–22; 1 Sam 25:33–36; 30:6; Ps 31:7, 8, 22; 71:20; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Tim 3:11 Where is the scribe: 1 Cor 1:20 receiver: Heb. weigher, Gen 23:16; 2 Kgs 15:19; 18:14, 31 where is he: Isa 10:16–19 Reciprocal: Ps 48:12—tell; Isa 51:13—where is; Dan 4:9—no secret

Isaiah 33:19 shalt not: Exod 14:13; Deut 28:49, 50; 2 Kgs 19:32 deeper: Isa 28:11; Jer 5:15; Ezek 3:5, 6; 1 Cor 14:21 stammering: or, ridiculous Reciprocal: Isa 51:13—where is

Isaiah 33:20 Look: Ps 48:12, 13 the city: Deut 12:5; Ps 78:68, 69 thine eyes: Ps 46:5; 125:1; 128:5 not one: Isa 37:33; 54:2; Ezek 48:35; Matt 16:18; Rev 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Exod 38:20—the pins; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Isa 4:5—upon every; Isa 32:18—General; Jer 4:20—suddenly; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Joel 3:20—Judah; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 9:8—I will

Isaiah 33:21 the glorious: Ps 29:3; Acts 7:2; 2 Cor 4:4–6 a place: Ps 46:4, 5 broad rivers and streams: Heb. broad of spaces, or hands Reciprocal: Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 33:23—Thy tacklings are loosed; Joel 3:16—hope; Zech 2:5—a wall

Isaiah 33:22 the Lord is our judge: Gen 18:25; Ps 50:6; 75:7; 98:9; 2 Cor 5:10 lawgiver: Heb. statute-maker, Deut 33:2; Neh 10:14; Ps 147:19, 20; Jas 4:12 the Lord is our king: Ps 44:4; 74:12; 89:18; Jer 23:5, 6; Zech 9:9; Matt 21:5; 25:34; Rev 19:16 he will: Isa 12:2; 25:9; Zeph 3:15–17; Matt 1:21–23; Luke 2:11; Acts 5:31; Titus 3:4–6; Heb 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—lawgiver; Num 21:18—the lawgiver; Num 23:21—the shout; Josh 10:6—from thy; Judg 8:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 12:10—deliver; 1 Sam 12:12—when the Lord; 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Ps 5:2—my King; Ps 10:16—The Lord; Ps 47:6—our King; Ps 80:2—come and save us; Ps 145:1—my God; Ps 145:11—the glory; Isa 43:15—the creator; Isa 44:6—the King; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Jer 8:19—her king; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Mic 5:1—judge; Rev 15:3—thou

Isaiah 33:23 Thy tacklings are loosed: or, they have forsaken thy tacklings, Isa 33:21; Ezek 27:26–34; Acts 27:19, 30–32, 40, 41 then: Isa 33:1, 4; 2 Chr 20:25 the lame: 1 Sam 30:10, 22–24; 2 Kgs 7:8; Ps 68:12; 1 Cor 1:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:16—spoiled the tents; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding; Jer 50:10—all that; Zech 2:9—and they; Luke 14:21—the halt

Isaiah 33:24 the inhabitant: Isa 58:8; Exod 15:26; Deut 7:15; 28:27; 2 Chr 30:20; Jer 33:6–8; Jas 5:14; Rev 21:4; 22:2 shall be forgiven: Isa 44:22; Jer 50:20; Mic 7:18, 19; 1 John 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:25—I will take; Exod 40:18—and fastened; Ps 103:3—healeth; Isa 12:6—thou; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Jer 31:34—for I; Jas 5:15—if he

CHAPTER 34

- 1 The judgments wherewith God revenges his church;
- 11 The desolation of her enemies;
- 16 The certainty of the prophecy.

Isaiah 34:1 Come: This and the following chapter, as Bp. LOWTH observes, form one distinct prophecy; an entire, regular, and beautiful poem, consisting of two parts; the first containing a denunciation of Divine vengeance against the enemies of the people or church of God; the second describing the flourishing state of that church consequent upon those judgments. The event foretold is represented as of the highest importance, and of universal concern; all nations are called upon to attend to the declaration of it; and the wrath of God is denounced against all the nations who had provoked to anger the Defender of the cause of Zion. By a figure frequently occurring in the prophetic writings, the cities and people mentioned here, who were remarkably distinguished as the enemies of the people of God, are put for those enemies in general. Isa 18:3; 33:13; 41:1; 43:9; 49:1; Judg 5:3, 31; Ps 49:1, 2; 50:1; 96:10; Mark 16:15, 16; Rev 2:7 let the: Isa 1:2; Deut 4:26; 32:1; Jer 22:29; Mic 6:1, 2 all that is therein: Heb. the fulness thereof, Ps 24:1; 1 Cor 10:26 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Isa 18:6—General; Isa 21:11—me out; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Jer 4:16—ye; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 49:7—Edom; Lam 4:21—the cup; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 25:13—I will also; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 36:5—against all; Ezek 38:17—whom; Hos 4:1—Hear; Joel 1:2—Hear; Joel 3:9—Proclaim; Joel 3:19—Edom; Amos 1:11—Edom; Obad 1—concerning; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 16:14—to gather; Rev 19:17—an angel

Isaiah 34:2 the indignation: Isa 24:1–23; Jer 25:15–29; Joel 3:9–14; Amos 1:1–Amos 2:16; Zeph 3:8; Zech 14:3, 12–16; Rom 1:18; Rev 6:12–17; 14:15–20; 19:15–21; 20:9, 15 and his: Isa 30:27–30; Nah 1:2–6 Reciprocal: Exod 8:14—and the; Ps 46:8—desolations; Ps 110:6—fill; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 30:25—in the day; Isa 63:3—and trample; Jer 25:32—evil; Jer 25:33—the slain; Jer 48:15—gone; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 35:8—General; Ezek 39:4—I will; Joel 3:14—multitudes

Isaiah 34:3 slain: Isa 14:19, 20; 2 Kgs 9:35–37; Jer 8:1, 2; 22:19; Ezek 39:4, 11; Joel 2:20 and the mountains: Isa 34:7; Ezek 32:5, 6; Rev 14:20; 16:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 28:26—General; Ezek 21:32—thy blood; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Rev 19:13—clothed

Isaiah 34:4 all the: Isa 13:10; 14:12; Ps 102:25, 26; Jer 4:23, 24; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:30, 31; 3:15; Matt 24:29, 35; Mark 13:24, 25; Acts 2:19, 20; 2 Pet 3:7–12; Rev 6:13, 14; 8:12; 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—host; Isa 24:19—General; Isa 51:6—the heavens; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Joel 2:10—the sun; Hag 2:6—and I; Heb 1:11—shall perish; 2 Pet 3:11—all these; 2 Pet 3:12—the heavens

Isaiah 34:5 my sword: Deut 32:14, 42; Ps 17:13; Jer 46:10; 47:6; Ezek 21:3–5, 9–11; Zeph 2:12; Rev 1:16 upon Idumea: Isa 63:1; Ps 137:7; Jer 49:7–22; Ezek 25:12–14; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1–9; Mal 1:4 the people: Deut 27:15–26; 29:18–21; Matt 25:41; 1 Cor 16:22; Gal 3:10; 2 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Num 24:18—General; Deut 20:17—thou shalt; Deut 32:41—whet; Deut 33:29—the sword; Ps 7:12—he will; Isa 11:14—them of the east; Isa 27:1—with his; Isa 34:6—the Lord hath; Isa 66:16—General;

Ezek 31:12—upon; Ezek 35:15—Idumea; Joel 2:31—sun; Obad 9—every; Mark 3:8—Idumaea; Rev 12:7—war; Rev 14:20—and blood

Isaiah 34:6 filled: Isa 63:3; Jer 49:13; Ezek 21:4, 5, 10 the fat: Deut 32:14 the Lord hath: Isa 34:5; 63:1; Jer 50:27; 51:40; Ezek 39:17–20; Zeph 1:7; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 36:33—Bozrah; Exod 29:13—all the fat; Lev 26:25—will bring; Deut 20:17—thou shalt; Deut 32:41—whet; Deut 32:42—make mine; Deut 33:29—the sword; Josh 6:17—accursed; 1 Sam 15:33—hewed; 2 Sam 1:22—the bow; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 1 Chr 1:44—Bozrah; Isa 11:14—them of the east; Isa 27:1—with his; Isa 29:2—and it shall; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 46:10—the day; Jer 46:14—the sword; Ezek 21:9—sharpened; Ezek 35:15—Idumea; Amos 1:12—Bozrah; Mic 2:12—Bozrah

Isaiah 34:7 unicorns: or, rhinoceroses, Num 23:22; 24:8; Deut 33:17; Job 39:9, 10; Ps 92:10 the bullocks: Ps 68:30; Jer 46:21; 50:11, 27 soaked: or, drunken, Isa 34:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:22—the bow; Ps 22:12—strong; Ps 22:21—horns; Ezek 32:6—water; Ezek 39:18—of bullocks

Isaiah 34:8; Isa 26:21; 35:4; 49:26; 59:17, 18; 61:2; 63:4; Deut 32:35, 41–43; Ps 94:1; Jer 46:10; Mic 6:1; Luke 18:7; Rom 2:5, 8, 9; 2 Thess 1:6–10; Rev 6:10, 11; 18:20; 19:2 Reciprocal: Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 13:6—for the day; Isa 66:6—a voice of the Lord; Jer 25:31—A noise; Jer 51:26—desolate for ever; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Ezek 13:5—the day; Hos 4:1—for; Joel 3:4—swiftly; Luke 21:22—the days; Acts 2:20—great

Isaiah 34:9; Gen 19:28; Deut 29:23; Job 18:15; Ps 11:6; Luke 17:29; Jude 7; Rev 19:20; 21:8 Reciprocal: Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 1:7—burned; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Jer 49:17—Edom; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Zeph 2:9—as Gomorrah; Mal 1:3—laid; Rev 14:10—be; Rev 18:9—the smoke

Isaiah 34:10 shall not: Isa 1:31; 66:24; Jer 7:20; Ezek 20:47, 48; Mark 9:43–48 the smoke: Rev 14:10, 11; 18:18; 19:3 from: Isa 13:20; Ezek 29:11; Mal 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 8:20—the smoke; Job 18:15—brimstone; Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 34:17—they shall; Jer 49:18—no man; Nah 2:10—empty; Rev 18:9—the smoke

Isaiah 34:11 cormorant: or, pelican, Isa 13:20–22; 14:23; Zeph 2:14; Rev 18:2, 21–23 stretch: 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 21:13; Lam 2:8; Mal 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Job 38:5—who hath stretched; Ps 102:6—a pelican; Isa 13:21—But; Isa 32:14—for; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:34—he hath made; Amos 7:7—a wall; Zech 1:16—and

Isaiah 34:12 call: Isa 3:6–8; Eccl 10:16, 17 nothing: Isa 41:24; 1 Cor 8:4; 13:2; 2 Cor 12:11 Reciprocal: Judg 10:18—What man

Isaiah 34:13 thorns: Isa 32:13, 14; Hos 9:6; Zeph 2:9 an habitation: Isa 13:21, 22; 35:7; Jer 9:11; 10:22; 49:33; 50:39, 40; 51:37; Mal 1:3; Rev 18:2, 20–24 owls: or, ostriches, Heb. daughters of the owl Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Ps 44:19—in the; Isa 24:10—city; Hos 10:8—the thorn

Isaiah 34:14 The wild beasts of the desert: Heb. Ziim, Isa 13:21 marg. the wild beasts of the island: Heb. Ijim, Isa 13:22 marg. screech owl: or, night-monster Reciprocal: Ps 44:19—in the; Mal 1:3—the

Isaiah 34:16 Seek: Isa 30:8; Deut 31:21; Josh 1:8; Prov 23:12; Dan 10:21; Amos 3:7; Mal 3:16; John 5:39; 10:35; 2 Pet 1:19; Matt 5:18; Luke 21:33 my mouth: Gen 6:17; Ps 33:6, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Neh 13:1—they read; Luke 16:29—have; Acts 17:11—and searched; Rev 5:1—a book

Isaiah 34:17 he hath cast: Josh 18:8; Ps 78:55; Acts 13:19; 17:26 they shall: Isa 34:10; 13:20–22

CHAPTER 35

- 1 The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom;
- 3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues and privileges of the Gospel.

Isaiah 35:1 wilderness: Isa 29:17; 32:15, 16; 40:3; 51:3; 52:9, 10; Ezek 36:35 be: Ps 48:11; 97:8; Rev 19:1–7 desert: Isa 4:2; 27:6; 55:12, 13; 61:10, 11; 66:10–14; Hos 14:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 17:5—blossom; Neh 8:10—the joy; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 65:13—they shout; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 72:9—They that; Ps 89:12—rejoice; Song 2:1—the rose; Song 2:12—flowers; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Joel 2:21—be glad; Amos 9:13—the mountains; Luke 11:24—dry; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles

Isaiah 35:2 and rejoice: Isa 42:10–12; 49:13; 55:12, 13; 1 Chr 16:33; Ps 65:12, 13; 89:12; 96:11–13; 98:7–9; 148:9–13; Zech 10:7; Rom 10:15; 15:10 the glory: Isa 33:9; 41:19; 60:13, 21; 61:3; 65:8–10; Ps 72:16; Hos 14:6, 7 the excellency: Isa 60:13; Ezek 34:25, 26; Amos 9:13–15; Mic 7:14, 15; Zeph 3:19, 20; Zech 14:20, 21; Acts 4:32, 33 they shall: Isa 6:3; 40:5; 60:1–3, 19; 66:18, 19; Exod 33:18, 19; Ps 50:2; 72:19; 97:6; 102:15, 16; Hab 2:14; John 12:41; 17:24; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; Num 17:5—blossom; Josh 12:22—Carmel; Josh 15:55—Maon; Josh 19:26—Carmel; 2 Kgs 4:25—to mount; 1 Chr 5:16—Sharon; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 72:9—They that; Song 2:1—the rose; Song 2:12—flowers; Song 7:5—head; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 51:3—make; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 65:10—Sharon; Jer 50:19—he shall; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Hos 14:5—cast; Amos 1:2—Carmel; Zeph 3:14—shout; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 11:24—dry; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Eph 3:20—exceeding; 2 Pet 1:11—abundantly; Rev 22:4—they

Isaiah 35:3; Isa 40:1, 2; 52:1, 2; 57:14–16; Judg 7:11; Job 4:3, 4; 16:5; Luke 22:32, 43; Acts 18:23; Heb 12:12 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; Lev 11:22—General; Deut 20:3—let not; Josh 1:6—Be strong; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; Ezra 4:4—weakened; Ezra 10:4—be of good; Neh 2:17—come; Neh 6:9—Their hands; Job 26:2—helped; Job 29:25—one that; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Ps 31:24—Be of; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 4:10—if; Isa 40:9—be not; Isa 42:3—bruised; Ezek 21:7—all hands; Dan 5:6—and his knees; Dan 10:18—he; Hos 2:14—and speak; Mic 4:6—will I; Zeph 3:16—be said; Zech 8:13—fear not; Acts 14:22—Confirming; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 20:35—how that; Rom 14:1—weak; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; 2 Cor 12:9—for; Gal 6:1—restore; Eph 6:10—be; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort;

Heb 12:13—make; Rev 3:2—strengthen

Isaiah 35:4 fearful: Heb. hasty, Isa 28:16; 32:4 marg. Ps 116:11; Hab 2:3 Be strong: Isa 44:2; Josh 1:6, 7; 1 Chr 28:20; Dan 10:19; Hag 2:4; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 fear not: Isa 41:10–14; 43:1–6; 54:4, 5; Zeph 3:16, 17; Rev 2:10 behold: Isa 25:9; 26:20, 21; 34:8; 40:9, 10; 52:7–10; 61:2; 66:15; Deut 32:35–43; Ps 50:3; Hos 1:7; Zech 2:8–10; Mal 3:1; Matt 1:21–23; Luke 21:28; Heb 9:28; 10:37, 38; Jas 5:7–9; Rev 1:7; 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Deut 20:3—let not; Judg 7:11—thine hands; 1 Sam 17:32—Let; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Ezra 4:4—weakened; Ezra 10:4—be of good; Neh 2:17—come; Neh 6:9—Their hands; Job 4:4—feeble knees; Job 16:5—But I would; Job 26:2—helped; Job 29:25—one that; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Ps 31:24—Be of; Ps 94:1—General; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 4:10—if; Isa 7:4—fear not; Isa 10:24—be not afraid; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 41:6—of good courage; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 63:4—General; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Dan 10:18—he; Hos 2:14—and speak; Zech 8:9—Let; Zech 8:13—fear not; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 28:5—Fear; John 1:4—the life; John 12:15—Fear; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Rom 4:20—but was; Rom 14:1—weak; 1 Cor 16:13—be; 2 Cor 12:9—for; Gal 6:1—restore; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort

Isaiah 35:5 the eyes: Isa 29:18; 32:3, 4; 42:6, 7, 16; 43:8; Ps 146:8; Matt 9:27–30; 11:3–5; 12:22; 20:30–34; 21:14; Mark 8:22–25; Luke 4:18; John 9:1–7, 39; 11:37; Acts 9:17, 18; 26:18; Eph 1:17, 18; 5:14 the ears: Isa 48:8; Exod 4:11; Job 33:16; Prov 20:12; Jer 6:10; Mark 7:32–37; 9:25, 26; Luke 7:20–23 Reciprocal: Gen 21:19—General; Ps 119:18—Open; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 9:30—their; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 7:35—General; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 18:43—he; John 1:4—the life; John 9:7—and came; John 9:30—and yet; John 10:21—Can; John 12:15—Fear

Isaiah 35:6 shall the lame: Matt 11:5; 15:30, 31; 21:14; John 5:8, 9; Acts 3:2, 6–8; 8:7; 14:8–10 the tongue: Isa 32:4; Ps 51:15; Matt 9:32, 33; 12:22; 15:30; Mark 7:32–37; 9:17–25; Luke 1:64; 11:14; Col 3:16 for: Isa 41:17, 18; 43:19, 20; 48:21; 49:10, 11; Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Neh 9:15; Ps 46:4; 78:15, 16; Ezek 47:1–11; Zech 14:8; John 7:37–39; Rev 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:19—General; Gen 24:17—water of; Exod 4:11—General; Judg 6:39—dry; 2 Kgs 3:20—filled; Ps 66:12—wealthy; Ps 107:35—turneth; Song 2:8—leaping; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 32:2—rivers; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Isa 44:3—floods; Jer 31:9—I will; Joel 3:18—and all; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 12:43—dry; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 7:35—General; Mark 9:25—thou; Luke 3:5—valley; Luke 6:23—leap; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 14:21—the halt; John 4:10—living; John 10:21—Can; Acts 3:8—he; Acts 14:10—Stand; Heb 12:13—lame; Rev 7:17—shall lead

Isaiah 35:7 the parched: Isa 29:17; 44:3, 4; Matt 21:43; Luke 13:29; John 4:14; 7:38; 1 Cor 6:9–11 in the: Isa 34:13; Hos 1:10, 11; Acts 26:18; 1 John 5:19, 20; Rev 12:9–12; 18:2; 20:2, 3 grass with reeds: or, a court for reeds, etc. Isa 19:6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—water of; Deut 8:15—who brought; Judg 6:38—a bowl; Judg 6:39—dry; 2 Kgs 3:20—filled; Job 40:21—the reed; Ps 44:19—in the; Ps 63:1—General; Ps 66:12—wealthy; Ps 104:10—He sendeth; Ps 107:35—turneth; Ps 143:6—my soul; Isa 13:22—desolate houses; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 32:2—rivers; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 48:21—they thirsted; Isa 51:3—make; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Zech 14:8—in summer; Mal 1:3—the; Matt 12:43—dry; Luke 11:24—dry; Rev 7:17—shall lead

Isaiah 35:8 an highway: Isa 11:16; 19:23; 40:3, 4; 42:16; 49:11, 12; 57:14; 62:10; Jer 31:21; John 14:6; Heb 10:20–23 The way: Eph 2:10; 1 Thess 4:7; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 2:11–14; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 1:14, 15; 2:9, 10 the unclean: Isa 52:1, 11; 60:21; Ezek 43:12; 44:9; Joel 3:17; Zech 14:20, 21; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:27 but it shall be for those: or, for he shall be with them, Isa 49:10; Ps 23:4; Matt 1:23; Rev 7:15–17 the wayfaring: Isa 30:21; Ps 19:7; 25:8, 9; 119:130; Prov 4:18; 8:20; Jer 32:39, 40; 50:4, 5; John 7:17; 1 John 2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 19:3—General; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Job 17:9—hold on; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 27:11—a plain path; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 118:20—This gate; Ps 119:10—O let me; Prov 1:4—subtlety; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 15:19—the way of the righteous; Prov 16:17—highway; Eccl 10:15—because; Isa 26:7—way; Isa 32:16—General; Zeph 3:13—not; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 21:32—came; Luke 10:21—revealed; John 8:32—ye shall; Acts 8:31—How; Rom 1:14—to the unwise; Phil 3:15—God; Heb 12:13—make; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Isaiah 35:9 No lion: Isa 11:6–9; 65:25; Lev 26:6; Ezek 34:25; Hos 2:18; Rev 20:1–3 but: Isa 62:12; Exod 15:13; Ps 107:2; Gal 3:13; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Lev 25:28—he shall; Job 5:22—afraid; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 43:1—Fear; Jer 23:6—dwell; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 51:38—roar; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Luke 1:74—that we; John 14:6—I am

Isaiah 35:10 the ransomed: Isa 51:10, 11; Matt 20:28; 1 Tim 2:6 and come: Ps 84:7; Jer 31:11–14; 33:11; John 16:22; Jude 21; Rev 14:1–4; 15:2–4; 18:20; 19:1–7 and sorrow: Isa 25:8; 30:19; 60:20; 65:19; Rev 7:9–17; 21:4 Reciprocal: Lev 23:40—rejoice; Lev 25:28—he shall; Num 6:20—and after; Deut 16:14—General; 2 Chr 20:27—the Lord; Esth 8:16—had light; Ps 31:19—laid up; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 65:13—they shout; Ps 100:4—Enter; Ps 105:43—with joy; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 126:2—Then was; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 52:8—with; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 60:15—a joy; Isa 61:7—everlasting; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Isa 65:16—because; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 31:12—Therefore; Jer 31:13—for; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 8:19—joy; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 1:74—that we; Luke 15:24—they; Luke 15:32—was meet; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may; Rev 7:17—God; Rev 14:13—Yea

CHAPTER 36

- 1 Sennacherib invades Judah;
- 2 Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous persuasions solicits the people to revolt;
- 22 His words are told to Hezekiah.

Isaiah 36:1 it came: 2 Kgs 18:13, 17; 2 Chr 32:1 that Sennacherib: Isa 1:7, 8; 7:17; 8:7, 8; 10:28–32; 33:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:4—the fenced; 2 Chr 32:32—in the vision; Neh 9:32—since the time; Isa 19:17—the land; Isa 22:8—he discovered; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 52:4—the Assyrian; Jer 50:17—first; Hos 1:7—I will; Matt 1:9—Ezekias

Isaiah 36:2 AM 3294, BC 710 sent: 2 Kgs 18:17–37; 2 Chr 32:9–23 the conduit: Isa 7:3; 22:9–11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; 1 Kgs 20:2—General

Isaiah 36:3 Eliakim: Isa 22:15–20 Shebna: 2 Sam 8:16, 17; 20:24, 25 scribe: or, secretary Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:18—Eliakim; Isa 22:20—Eliakim; Isa 33:7—the ambassadors; Isa 36:22—Eliakim; Isa 37:2—General

Isaiah 36:4 Thus saith: Isa 10:8–14; 37:11–15; Prov 16:18; Ezek 31:3–18; Dan 4:30; Acts 12:22, 23; Jude 16 Assyria: Assyria proper, now Kourdistan, was bounded by Armenia on the north, Media and Persia on the east, Babylonia on the south, and the Tigris, which divides it from Mesopotamia, on the west, between 33 degrees and 38 degrees N Lat. and 42 degrees and 46 degrees E Long. But the Assyrian empire, the bounds of which were different at different times, in its most flourishing state, according to the descriptions of the Greek and Roman writers, comprehended all the countries and nations between the Mediterranean on the west, and the Indus on the east, and between the deserts of Scythia on the north, and the Indian ocean on the south. What: 2 Kgs 18:5, 19–37; 19:10; 2 Chr 32:7–10, 14–16; Ps 42:3, 10; 71:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:10—Thus saith; Isa 36:13—Hear; Isa 37:10—Let not; Isa 37:29—rage; Jer 48:14—How; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Ezek 31:5—his height; Ezek 31:8—nor any; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always

Isaiah 36:5 vain words: Heb. a word of lips. I have counsel and strength for war. or, but counsel and strength are for the war. Prov 21:30, 31; 24:5, 6 that: 2 Kgs 18:7; 24:1; Neh 2:19, 20; Jer 52:3; Ezek 17:15 Reciprocal: Jer 48:14—How

Isaiah 36:6; Isa 20:5, 6; 30:1–7; 31:3; 2 Kgs 17:4; 18:21; Jer 37:5–8; Ezek 29:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; Ps 118:9—than to put; Prov 25:19—General; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 30:2—walk; Isa 31:1—to them; Isa 36:9—and put; Jer 17:5—Cursed; Ezek 17:15—in; Ezek 17:17—shall

Isaiah 36:7 We trust: 2 Kgs 18:5, 22; 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 16:7–9; 32:7, 8; Ps 22:4, 5; 42:5, 10, 11 is it not: Deut 12:2–6, 13, 14; 2 Kgs 18:4; 2 Chr 30:14; 31:1; 32:12; 1 Cor 2:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; Ps 118:9—than to put; Isa 36:15—General; Isa 36:18—lest

Isaiah 36:8 pledges: or, hostages, 2 Kgs 14:14 and I: Isa 10:13, 14; 1 Sam 17:40–43; 1 Kgs 20:10, 18; 2 Kgs 18:23; Neh 4:2–5; Ps 20:7, 8; 123:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; Deut 17:16—multiply horses; Judg 9:29—Increase thine army; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Kgs 13:7—fifty horsemen; Ps 80:6—our enemies; Isa 10:8—General; Jer 9:23—neither; Hos 14:3—we will not

Isaiah 36:9 the least: Isa 10:8; 2 Kgs 18:24 and put: Isa 36:6; 30:16, 17; Deut 17:16; Prov 21:31; Jer 2:36 Reciprocal: Judg 9:29—Increase thine army; 1 Kgs 10:28—horses brought; 2 Kgs 7:6—the kings of the Egyptians; 2 Kgs 18:23—I will deliver; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; 2 Chr 33:11—the captains; Isa 23:8—merchants; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Isa 37:24—By the; Jer 9:23—neither

Isaiah 36:10; Isa 10:5–7; 37:28; 1 Kgs 13:18; 2 Kgs 18:25; 2 Chr 35:21; Amos 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Isa 36:18—lest; Isa 37:29—rage

Isaiah 36:11 in the Syrian: 2 Kgs 18:26, 27; Ezra 4:7; Dan 2:4 Reciprocal: Neh 4:5—before

the builders; Isa 22:20—Eliakim; Isa 36:22—Eliakim

Isaiah 36:12 that they may: Isa 9:20; Lev 26:29; Deut 28:53–57; 2 Kgs 6:25–29; 18:27; Jer 19:9; Lam 4:9, 10; Ezek 4:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:26—in the Syrian language; 2 Chr 32:11—to give over; Neh 4:5—before the builders; Ps 80:6—our enemies; Isa 3:1—the Lord; Isa 37:25—with the sole

Isaiah 36:13 cried: 1 Sam 17:8–11; 2 Kgs 18:28–32; 2 Chr 32:18; Ps 17:10–13; 73:8, 9; 82:6, 7 Hear: Isa 36:4; 8:7; 10:8–13; Ezek 31:3–10; Dan 4:37 Reciprocal: Hos 8:10—the king

Isaiah 36:14; Isa 37:10–13; 2 Kgs 19:10–13, 22; 2 Chr 32:11, 13–19; Dan 3:15–17; 6:20; 7:25; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 25:2—let not

Isaiah 36:15; Isa 36:7; 37:23, 24; Ps 4:2; 22:7, 8; 71:9–11; Matt 27:43 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; Isa 36:18—lest; Isa 37:10—Let not; Isa 37:38—his god

Isaiah 36:16 Make an agreement with me by a present: or, Seek my favour by a present, Heb. Make with me a blessing, Gen 32:20; 33:11; 1 Sam 25:27; 2 Sam 8:6; 2 Kgs 5:15; 18:31; 2 Cor 9:5 marg. come out: 1 Sam 11:3; 2 Kgs 24:12–16 eat ye: 1 Kgs 4:20, 25; Mic 4:4; Zech 3:10 Reciprocal: Judg 3:15—sent a present; 1 Sam 11:1—Make; 2 Sam 8:2—brought gifts; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man

Isaiah 36:17 I come: 2 Kgs 17:6–23; 18:9–12; 24:11; Prov 12:10 a land of corn: Exod 3:8; Deut 8:7–9; 11:12; Job 20:17. The other copy in 2 Kgs 18:32, adds here, “a land of oil olive, and of honey; that ye may live, and not die, and hearken not unto Hezekiah when he seduceth you.”

Isaiah 36:18 lest: Isa 36:7, 10, 15; 37:10; Ps 12:4; 92:5–7 Hath: Isa 37:12, 13, 17, 18; 2 Kgs 18:33–35; 19:12, 13, 17, 18; 2 Chr 32:13–17; Ps 115:2–8; 135:5, 6, 15–18; Jer 10:3–5, 10–12; Dan 3:15; Hab 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; 2 Chr 32:8—rested; 2 Chr 32:11—to give over; 2 Chr 32:15—persuade; Isa 10:7—in his heart; Isa 37:11—General; Isa 37:19—And have; Isa 37:38—his god; Isa 46:2—they could; Ezek 25:8—the house; Ezek 31:5—his height; Amos 6:2—better; Matt 27:43—trusted

Isaiah 36:19 Hamath: Num 34:8; 2 Sam 8:9 Arphad: The variation of Arphad and Arpad exists only in the translation; the original being uniformly אַרְפַּד [H774]. Isa 10:9; Jer 49:23, Arpad Sepharvaim: Calmet is of opinion that Sepharvaim was the capital of the Saspire, who, according to Herodotus, were the only people that inhabited between the Colchians and Medes; and probably the Sarapases, whom Strabo places in Armenia. Hiller considers the name as denoting Sephar of the Parvaim, i.e., Mount Sephar adjacent to the regions of Arabia called Parvaim. But it is more probable, as Wells and others suppose, that Sepharvaim is the Σιπφάρρα, Siphara, of Ptolemy, the Σιππαρηνων πολις, the city of the Sippareni, mentioned by Abydenus, and probably the Hipparenium of Pliny, a city of Mesopotamia, situated upon the Euphrates, near where it is divided into two arms, by one of which, it is probable, it was divided into two parts. 2 Kgs 17:24 and have: Isa 10:10, 11; 2 Kgs 17:5–7; 18:10–12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; Isa 37:13—Hamath; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Isa 46:2—they could; Jer 16:20—General; Ezek 31:5—his height; Amos 6:2—better

Isaiah 36:20 that the Lord: Isa 37:18, 19, 23–29; 45:16, 17; Exod 5:2; 2 Kgs 19:22–37; 2 Chr 32:15, 19; Job 15:25, 26; 40:9–12; Ps 50:21; 73:9; Dan 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:9—I will pursue; Ps 55:19—no changes; Isa 10:11—as I have; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 37:10—Let not; Isa 37:12—the gods; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Isa 50:2—have I; Ezek 35:13—with

Isaiah 36:21; 2 Kgs 18:26, 37; Ps 38:13–15; 39:1; Prov 9:7; 26:4; Amos 5:13; Matt 7:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:27—he held his peace; 1 Sam 25:12—came; Prov 23:9—Speak; Eccl 3:7—time to keep

Isaiah 36:22 Eliakim: Isa 36:3, 11 with their: Isa 33:7; 37:1, 2; 2 Kgs 5:7; Ezra 9:3; Matt 26:65. The history of the invasion of Sennacherib, observes Bp. LOWTH, and the miraculous destruction of his army, which makes the subject of so many of Isaiah's prophecies, is very properly inserted here, as affording the best light to many parts of these prophecies; and as almost necessary to introduce the prophecy in the Isa 37:1, being the answer of God to Hezekiah's prayer, which could not be properly understood without it. Sennacherib succeeded his father Shalmaneser on the throne of Assyria, AM 3290, BC 714, and reigned only about eight years. Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; 1 Sam 25:12—came; 2 Kgs 18:18—Eliakim; 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; Prov 25:1—which; Isa 22:20—Eliakim; Isa 28:19—and it; Isa 29:2—I will; Jer 18:13—virgin; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Lam 2:10—they have girded; Mark 14:63—his

CHAPTER 37

- 1 Hezekiah mourning, sends to Isaiah to pray for them;
- 6 Isaiah comforts them;
- 8 Sennacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sends a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah;
- 14 Hezekiah's prayer;
- 21 Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion;
- 36 An angel slays the Assyrians;
- 37 Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons.

Isaiah 37:1 it came: 2 Kgs 19:1–19 he rent: Isa 36:22; 2 Kgs 22:11; Jer 36:24; Jonah 3:5, 6; Matt 11:21 and went: Ezra 9:5; Job 1:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 2 Kgs 22:12—the king; 2 Chr 32:20—Hezekiah; Esth 4:3—great mourning; Ps 68:30—Rebuke; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Jer 26:19—did he; Jer 48:37—upon the loins; Mark 14:63—his

Isaiah 37:2; Isa 37:14; 36:3; 2 Kgs 18:18; 19:2; 22:12–14; 2 Chr 20:20; Joel 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; 2 Chr 32:20—the prophet; 2 Chr 34:21—that are left; Prov 25:1—which; Isa 22:15—Shebna; Isa 22:20—Eliakim; Isa 36:22—with their

Isaiah 37:3 his day, Isa 25:8; 33:2; 2 Kgs 19:3; 2 Chr 15:4; Ps 50:15; 91:15; 116:3, 4; Jer 30:7; Hos 5:15; 6:1; Rev 3:19 blasphemy: or, provocation, Ps 95:8 for the: Isa 26:17, 18; 66:9; Hos 13:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:3—feared; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 120:1—my distress; Isa 22:5—a day; Isa 25:4—when; Isa 28:19—and it; Isa 29:2—I will; Isa 30:17—till ye; Amos 5:13—an evil; Obad 14—in the day; Nah 1:7—in the; Mark 13:8—sorrows

Isaiah 37:4 It may: Josh 14:12; 1 Sam 14:6; 2 Sam 16:12; Amos 5:15 to reproach: Isa 37:23, 24; 36:20; 51:7, 8; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Kgs 19:4, 22, 23; 2 Chr 32:15–19 and will: Isa 37:23; Ps 50:21 lift up: 1 Sam 7:8; 12:19, 23; 2 Chr 32:20; Ps 106:23; Joel 2:17; Jas 5:16 for the: Isa 1:9; 8:7, 8; 10:5, 6, 22; 2 Kgs 17:18; 18:9–16; 2 Chr 28:19; Rom 9:27 left: Heb. found Reciprocal: Num 11:2—prayed; Num 12:2—And the; 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; 2 Kgs 19:16—which hath sent; 1 Chr 13:2—left; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 120:1—my distress; Isa 10:20—the remnant; Isa 25:4—when; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 37:17—hear; Isa 46:3—the remnant; Jer 10:10—the living; Jer 26:19—did he; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 42:2—and pray; Lam 1:9—for; Dan 2:18—they would; Amos 7:2—for; Nah 1:7—in the; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; 1 Thess 1:9—the living

Isaiah 37:6 Thus shall: 2 Kgs 19:5–7; 22:15–20 Be not: Isa 7:4; 10:24, 25; 35:4; 41:10–14; 43:1, 2; 51:12, 13; Exod 14:13; Lev 26:8; Josh 11:6; 2 Chr 20:15–20; Mark 4:40; 5:36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:6—Isaiah; Ps 146:3—Put; Isa 10:16—the Lord of hosts; Isa 52:5—my name

Isaiah 37:7 I will: Isa 10:16–18, 33, 34; 17:13, 14; 29:5–8; 30:28–33; 31:8, 9; 33:10–12; 2 Kgs 7:6; Job 4:9; 15:21; Ps 58:9 send a blast upon him: or, put a spirit into him I will cause: Isa 37:36–38; 2 Chr 32:21 Reciprocal: Exod 15:8—blast; Isa 37:37—Sennacherib; Isa 40:24—he shall also; Isa 43:12—declared; Isa 48:3—and I; Jer 49:14—heard; Ezek 21:31—I will blow

Isaiah 37:8 Rabshakeh: 2 Kgs 19:8, 9; Num 33:20, 21 Libnah: Josh 10:29, 31–34; 21:13; 2 Kgs 8:22; 2 Chr 21:10 Lachish: Josh 12:11; 15:39 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:9—Lachish; Neh 11:30—Lachish; Mic 1:13—Lachish

Isaiah 37:9 he heard: 1 Sam 23:27, 28 Ethiopia: Cush, which is generally rendered Ethiopia, is applied in Scripture to at least three distinct and different countries.

1. The country watered by the Gihon or Araxes (Gen 2:13) also called Cuth, 2 Kgs 17:30.

2. A country of Arabia Petrea, bordering upon Egypt, which extended from the northern extremity of the Red sea along its eastern shore.—Compare Exod 3:1 with Num 12:1 and Hab 3:7.

3. Ethiopia Proper, an extensive country of Africa, comprehending Nubia and Abyssinia; being bounded on the north by Egypt, on the east by the Red Sea and Indian Ocean, and on the south and west by various nations of Africa, and extending from about 6 degrees to 24 degrees N Lat. and 25 degrees to 45 degrees E Long. It is probable that it was this latter Cush, or Ethiopia, of which Tirhakah was king; he being in league with his kinsman Sevechus, son of So, or Sabacon, king of Egypt, against Sennacherib, the king of Assyria. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:2—General; 2 Kgs 19:8—Lachish; 2 Kgs 19:9—when he heard; Esth 1:1—from India

Isaiah 37:10 Let not: Isa 36:4, 15, 20; 2 Kgs 18:5; 19:10–13; 2 Chr 32:7, 8, 15–19; Ps 22:8; Matt 27:43 Reciprocal: Deut 32:27—they should; 1 Kgs 20:2—General; 2 Kgs 18:19—What confidence; Neh 6:19—to put; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 25:2—let not; Prov

16:18—General; Isa 10:11—as I have; Isa 36:14—General; Isa 36:18—lest; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Isa 37:29—rage; Isa 37:38—his god; Ezek 35:13—with; Mic 7:10—Where

Isaiah 37:11; Isa 37:18, 19; 10:7–14; 14:17; 36:18–20; 2 Kgs 17:4–6; 18:33–35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; Ps 14:6—Ye; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Ezek 31:5—his height; Ezek 31:8—nor any; Mic 7:10—Where; Zeph 3:6—cut

Isaiah 37:12 the gods: Isa 36:20; 46:5–7 Gozan: 2 Kgs 17:6; 18:11; 19:12 Haran: Haran, the Carrhe of the Greeks and Romans, is situated in the north-west part of Mesopotamia, between the Euphrates and the river Chebar; about 110 miles west of Nisibis, 90 east of Bir, 100 south of Diarbekir, and 170 north of Palmyra. Gen 11:31; 12:14; 28:10; 29:4; Acts 7:2 Eden: It is probable that this Eden is the country near Diarbekir, on the Tigris, called Madon, according to Asseman. Gen 2:8; Ezek 27:23; 28:13; Amos 1:5 Telassar: Telassar is probably the same as Ellasar, Gen 14:1, as the Jerusalem Targum reads; for both of which the Syriac has Dolassar; and perhaps, as Doederlein supposes, the same as Sharra, a city of Mesopotamia, half a mile from the Euphrates. 2 Kgs 19:12, Thelasar Reciprocal: Deut 32:27—they should; 2 Kgs 1:2—god; 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; 1 Chr 5:26—and brought them; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Job 33:19—pain; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 46:2—they could; Amos 6:2—better

Isaiah 37:13 Hamath: Isa 10:9; 36:19; Jer 49:23 Hena: Hena is probably the same as Anah, a city of Mesopotamia, situated on an island in the Euphrates. Ivah: 2 Kgs 17:24, 30, 31, Ava, Avites, 2 Kgs 18:34; 19:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:6—Halah; 2 Kgs 18:19—Thus saith; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Job 33:19—pain; Isa 36:18—Hath; Amos 6:2—better

Isaiah 37:14 received: 2 Kgs 19:14 and Hezekiah went: Isa 37:1; 1 Kgs 8:28–30, 38; 9:3; 2 Chr 6:20–42; Ps 27:5; 62:1–3; 74:10; 76:1–3; 123:1–4; 143:6; Joel 2:17–20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Sam 7:18—sat; 2 Chr 32:17—He wrote; 2 Chr 32:20—Hezekiah; Ps 34:15—and; Ps 120:1—my distress; Isa 37:2—General; Jer 20:12—for

Isaiah 37:15; 1 Sam 7:8, 9; 2 Sam 7:18–29; 2 Kgs 19:15–19; 2 Chr 14:11; 20:6–12; Dan 9:3, 4; Phil 4:6, 7; Jas 5:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; Ps 116:4—called; Jer 26:19—did he

Isaiah 37:16 Lord: Isa 6:3; 8:13; 2 Sam 7:26; Ps 46:7, 11 dwellest: Exod 25:22; 1 Sam 4:4; Ps 80:1; 99:1; Heb 4:16 thou art: Isa 37:20; 43:10, 11; 44:6; 45:22; 54:5; 1 Kgs 18:32; 2 Kgs 5:15; Ps 86:10; Rev 11:15–17 thou hast: Isa 40:28; 44:24; Gen 1:1; Ps 146:6; Jer 10:10–12; John 1:3; Col 1:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; 1 Chr 13:6—that dwelleth; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 124:8—General; 1 Cor 8:4—there is

Isaiah 37:17 Incline: 2 Chr 6:40; Job 36:7; Ps 17:6; 71:2; 130:1, 2; Dan 9:17–19; 1 Pet 3:12 hear: Isa 37:4; 2 Sam 16:12; Ps 10:14, 15; 74:10, 22; 79:12; 89:50, 51 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—they that; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 19:16—bow down; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 86:1—Bow; Isa 36:18—Hath; Jer 10:10—the living; Lam 1:9—for; Dan 9:18—incline; Zech 12:4—I will open; Acts 4:29—behold; 1 Thess 1:9—the living

Isaiah 37:18 the kings: 2 Kgs 15:29; 16:9; 17:6, 24; 1 Chr 5:26; Nah 2:11, 12 nations: Heb. lands Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; 2 Chr 32:13—I and

my; Ps 97:7—Confounded; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:11—General; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 44:9—and their; Nah 3:19—upon

Isaiah 37:19 And have: Isa 10:9–11; 36:18–20; 46:1, 2; Exod 32:20; 2 Sam 5:21 cast: Heb. given no gods: Isa 40:19–21; 41:7; 44:9, 10, 17; Ps 115:4–8; Jer 10:3–6, 11; Hos 8:6 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; 2 Kgs 1:2—god; 2 Kgs 18:34—the gods; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Ps 97:7—Confounded; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:11—General; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Jer 2:11—no gods; Jer 16:20—General; Jer 50:2—her idols; Ezek 20:32—to serve; Dan 5:23—which; Dan 11:8—their gods

Isaiah 37:20 that all: Isa 42:8; Exod 9:15, 16; Josh 7:8, 9; 1 Sam 17:45–47; 1 Kgs 8:43; 18:36, 37; Ps 46:10; 59:13; 67:1, 2; 83:17, 18; Ezek 36:23; Mal 1:11 even: Isa 37:16 Reciprocal: Judg 16:24—praised; 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 7:6—lift up; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 17:6—incline; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 50:1—even; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 86:10—God; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 37:32—the zeal; Isa 43:12—my witnesses; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 64:2—to make; Ezek 6:13—when; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 25:5—and ye; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Dan 4:32—until; Joel 2:17—Spare; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Rom 9:17—that; 1 Cor 8:4—there is

Isaiah 37:21 Whereas: Isa 38:3–6; 58:9; 65:24; 2 Sam 15:31; 17:23; 2 Kgs 19:20, 21; Job 22:27; Ps 91:15; Dan 9:20–23; Acts 4:31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; 2 Chr 6:35—maintain; 2 Chr 32:21—the Lord; Ps 46:6—heathen; Isa 38:1—And Isaiah

Isaiah 37:22 The virgin: Isa 23:12; Jer 14:17; Lam 1:15; 2:13; Amos 5:2 the daughter: Isa 1:8; 10:32; 62:11; Ps 9:14; Zeph 3:14; Zech 2:10; 9:9; Matt 21:5 hath despised: Isa 8:9, 10; 1 Sam 17:36, 44–47; Ps 2:2–4; 27:1–3; 31:18; 46:1–7; Joel 3:9–12 shaken: Job 16:4; Ps 22:7, 8; Matt 27:39 Reciprocal: Deut 33:12—The beloved; 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; Ps 44:14—shaking; Ps 48:11—daughters; Ps 52:6—laugh; Ps 53:5—because; Ps 109:25—when they; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Isa 10:24—be not afraid; Isa 47:1—O virgin; Jer 18:16—shall be; Jer 31:4—O; Lam 2:15—wag; Ezek 38:7—General; Mic 1:9—he; Zeph 2:10—and magnified

Isaiah 37:23 Whom hast: Isa 37:10–13; Exod 5:2; 2 Kgs 19:4, 22; 2 Chr 32:17; Ps 44:16; 73:9; 74:18, 23; Rev 13:1–6 against whom: Isa 10:13–15; 14:13, 14; Exod 9:17; Prov 30:13; Ezek 28:2, 9; Dan 5:20–23; 7:25; 2 Thess 2:4 the Holy One: Isa 10:20; 12:6; 17:7; 30:11, 12; 41:14, 16; 43:3, 14; Exod 15:11; Ezek 39:7; Hab 1:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—them that; Num 15:30—reproacheth; 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 1 Sam 17:45—defied; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Kgs 18:35—that the Lord; 1 Chr 20:7—defied; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 22:7—shake; Ps 80:6—our enemies; Ps 83:2—lifted; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 33:11—your; Isa 36:15—General; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 57:4—Against; Jer 48:42—magnified; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Lam 1:9—for; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 3:15—and who; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Mal 3:13—Your; Matt 15:11—but; Acts 12:23—because

Isaiah 37:24 thy servants: Heb. the hand of they servants, Isa 37:4; 36:15–20; 2 Kgs 19:22, 23 By the: Isa 10:13, 14; 36:9; Exod 15:9; Ps 20:7; Dan 4:30 tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: Heb. tallness of the cedars thereof and the choice of the fir trees

thereof. Isa 10:18; 14:8; Ezek 31:3–18; Dan 4:8–14, 20–22; Zech 11:1, 2 of his Carmel: or, and his fruitful field, Isa 29:17 Reciprocal: Exod 9:17—General; Exod 14:7—General; Num 15:30—reproacheth; Deut 20:1—horses; Josh 19:26—Carmel; Judg 9:15—the cedars; 1 Kgs 20:1—and horses; 1 Kgs 20:10—if the dust; 2 Chr 32:1—win them; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Ps 44:16—For the; Ps 74:18—the foolish; Ps 94:4—boast; Isa 2:13—General; Isa 10:33—lop; Isa 10:34—cut down; Isa 14:14—ascend; Isa 21:7—And he saw; Isa 32:19—it shall; Isa 33:9—Lebanon; Jer 21:14—in the; Jer 22:7—cut; Jer 46:8—I will go; Jer 46:22—and come; Ezek 38:11—go up; Obad 12—spoken proudly; Mic 7:14—in the midst; Nah 2:4—chariots; Hab 1:16—they; Zeph 3:6—cut

Isaiah 37:25 with the sole: Isa 36:12; 1 Kgs 20:10; 2 Kgs 19:23, 24 besieged: or, fenced and closed Reciprocal: Deut 20:1—horses; 2 Chr 32:1—win them; Job 28:11—bindeth; Job 40:23—drinketh; Ps 94:4—boast; Isa 19:6—and the; Isa 26:6—General; Ezek 38:11—go up; Dan 4:30—that; Nah 3:14—Draw

Isaiah 37:26 long ago: etc. or, how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times, Should I now bring it to be laid waste, and defenced cities to be ruinous heaps. how I: Isa 10:5, 6, 15; 45:7; 46:10, 11; Gen 50:20; Ps 17:13; 76:10; Amos 3:6; Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28; 1 Pet 2:8; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Num 22:35—Go; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 2 Kgs 3:25—beat down; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; Ps 9:6—thou hast; Isa 17:1—a ruinous; Isa 22:11—ye have; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 33:2—the maker; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 51:20—art; Ezek 28:14—and I; Hab 1:12—thou hast ordained; Rev 6:4—power; Rev 13:7—and power

Isaiah 37:27 their inhabitants: Isa 19:16; Num 14:9; 2 Kgs 19:26; Ps 127:1, 2; Jer 5:10; 37:10 of small power: Heb. short of hand as the grass of: Isa 40:6–8; Ps 37:2; 90:5, 6; 92:7; 103:15; 129:6; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:25—beat down; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Isa 10:6—will I give; Isa 13:7—shall all; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Ezek 28:14—and I; Hag 2:17—with blasting; Rev 6:4—power

Isaiah 37:28 I know: Ps 139:2–11; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Jer 23:23, 24; Rev 2:13 abode: or sitting Reciprocal: Deut 32:27—lest their; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 1 Sam 17:45—defied; 2 Sam 3:25—and to know; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Kgs 19:27—thy going out; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 36:10—General; Isa 52:5—my name; Isa 66:18—I know; Jer 48:30—know

Isaiah 37:29 rage: Isa 37:10; 36:4, 10; 2 Kgs 19:27, 28; Job 15:25, 26; Ps 2:1–3; 46:6; 93:3, 4; Nah 1:9–11; John 15:22, 23; Acts 9:4 tumult: Ps 74:4, 23; 83:2; Matt 27:24; Acts 22:22 will I: Isa 30:28; Job 41:2; Ps 32:9; Ezek 29:4; 38:4; Amos 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:24—Take heed; Exod 9:17—General; Exod 15:7—them that; Exod 16:8—but against; Num 22:20—but yet; Deut 32:27—lest their; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 1 Kgs 20:28—Because; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Ps 35:4—turned; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 10:16—the Lord of hosts; Isa 17:13—but; Isa 33:3—General; Isa 37:34—General; Isa 37:37—Sennacherib; Isa 48:3—and I; Isa 57:4—Against; Jer 48:30—know; Lam 1:9—for; Ezek 35:13—with; Ezek 39:2—I will; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Jas 3:3—General

Isaiah 37:30 this shall: Isa 7:14; 38:7; Exod 3:12; 1 Kgs 13:3–5; 2 Kgs 19:29; 20:9 Ye shall: Isa 7:21–25; Lev 25:4, 5, 20–22 Reciprocal: Lev 25:22—eighth; Ps 107:37—sow; Isa

7:11—a sign; Isa 14:30—the poor; Acts 12:7—the angel

Isaiah 37:31 remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah: Heb. escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth, Isa 1:9; 6:13; 10:20–22; Jer 44:28 take: Isa 27:6; 65:9; 2 Kgs 19:30, 31; Ps 80:9; Jer 30:19; Rom 9:27; 11:5; Gal 3:29 Reciprocal: Prov 12:12—the root; Isa 4:2—they that are escaped; Isa 28:5—residue; Isa 41:19—plant; Jer 31:7—remnant; Ezek 7:16—they; Mic 5:5—when the

Isaiah 37:32 they that escape: Heb. the escaping the zeal: Isa 37:20; 9:7; 59:17; 2 Kgs 19:31; Joel 2:18; Zech 1:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:30—shall yet again; Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 4:2—they that are escaped; Isa 10:20—the remnant; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Isa 28:5—residue; Isa 30:31—the voice; Isa 41:19—plant; Jer 26:24—that; 1 Thess 5:24—who

Isaiah 37:33 He: Isa 8:7–10; 10:32–34; 17:12, 14; 33:20; 2 Kgs 19:32–35 shields: Heb. shield cast: Ezek 21:22; Luke 19:43, 44 Reciprocal: Deut 20:20—thou shalt build; Ps 48:3—General; Isa 10:24—be not afraid; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Jer 26:24—that

Isaiah 37:34; Isa 37:29; Prov 21:30 Reciprocal: Ps 20:2—out; Isa 22:7—full

Isaiah 37:35 I will: Isa 31:5; 38:6; 2 Kgs 20:6 for mine: Isa 43:25; 48:9–11; Deut 32:27; Ezek 20:9; 36:22; Eph 1:6, 14 and for: 1 Kgs 11:12, 13, 36; 15:4; Jer 23:5, 6; 30:9; 33:15, 16; Ezek 37:24, 25 Reciprocal: Deut 33:12—The beloved; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Sam 7:15—as I took; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 1 Chr 17:19—thy servant's; Ps 20:2—out; Ps 25:2—let not; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 76:3—There; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Isa 4:5—all the glory; Isa 7:2—the house; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 31:8—shall the; Isa 43:12—declared; Jer 4:10—Ye shall have; Ezek 36:21—General

Isaiah 37:36 the angel: Isa 10:12, 16–19, 33, 34; 30:30–33; 31:8; 33:10–12; Exod 12:23; 2 Sam 24:16; 2 Kgs 19:35; 1 Chr 21:12, 16; 2 Chr 32:21, 22; Ps 35:5, 6; Acts 12:23 and when: Exod 12:30; Job 20:5–7; 24:24; Ps 46:6–11; 76:5–7; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Exod 15:7—they that; Num 16:21—that I may; Judg 8:10—fell an hundred; 2 Sam 24:15—seventy thousand men; 1 Kgs 20:29—an hundred thousand; 2 Chr 13:15—God smote; 2 Chr 13:17—five hundred; 2 Chr 20:24—they were dead; Job 5:12—their hands; Job 12:19—General; Job 34:20—troubled; Job 36:19—nor all; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 65:5—terrible; Ps 76:3—There; Ps 76:6—both; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Isa 8:9—gird; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 10:17—devour; Isa 10:19—few; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 14:25—I will; Isa 19:20—he shall send; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Isa 25:4—when; Isa 29:5—the multitude; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 30:25—in the day; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 33:12—thorns; Isa 37:7—I will cause; Isa 43:12—declared; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not know; Isa 48:3—and I; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 48:44—that fleeth; Jer 50:18—as I; Jer 51:57—sleep a; Ezek 6:13—when; Ezek 14:19—if I; Ezek 32:22—Asshur; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Dan 10:20—to fight; Joel 3:11—cause; Amos 8:3—many; Mic 5:9—hand; Nah 1:12—Through; Nah 1:15—no; Nah 2:13—and the sword; Nah 3:3—and there; Zeph 3:6—cut; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Rev 20:9—and fire

Isaiah 37:37 Sennacherib: Isa 37:7, 29; 31:9 Nineveh: Gen 10:11, 12; Jonah 1:2; 3:3; Nah 1:1; Matt 12:41 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:37—Nisroch; 2 Chr 32:21—the Lord; Ezra 4:2—Assur; Isa 31:8—he shall flee

Isaiah 37:38 his god: Isa 37:10; 14:9, 12; 36:15, 18; 2 Kgs 19:36, 37; 2 Chr 32:14, 19, 21
 Armenia: Heb. Ararat, Gen 8:4; Jer 51:27 Esarhaddon: Esar-haddon, called Asar-addinus
 in the Canon of Ptolemy, was the third son of Sennacherib; and having reigned
 twenty-nine years over the Assyrians, he took advantage of the anarchy and confusion
 which followed the death of Mesessimordacus, and seized upon Babylon; which he
 added to his former empire, and reigned over both for thirteen years; when he was
 succeeded by his son Saosduchinus, AM 3336, BC 668. Ezra 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod
 15:7—they that; Judg 9:46—an hold; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; Neh 9:32—since the time;
 Job 12:21—poureth; Job 34:20—a moment; Ps 37:15—sword; Prov 16:18—General; Isa
 7:17—bring upon; Isa 8:8—he shall pass; Isa 10:33—lop; Isa 16:12—he shall; Isa
 30:33—for the king; Isa 31:8—he shall flee; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Isa 46:7—one shall
 cry; Isa 52:4—the Assyrian; Jer 50:17—first; Hos 1:7—I will; Hab 2:18—profiteth

CHAPTER 38

- 1 Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer has his life
lengthened;
- 8 The sun goes ten degrees backward, for a sign of that promise;
- 9 His song of thanksgiving.

Isaiah 38:1 AM 3291, BC 718 was Hezekiah: 2 Kgs 20:1–11; 2 Chr 32:24; John 11:1–5; Acts
 9:37; Phil 2:27–30 And Isaiah: Isa 37:21; 39:3, 4 Set thine house in order: Heb. Give
 charge concerning thy house, 2 Sam 17:23; Eccl 9:10 for thou: Jer 18:7–10; Jonah 3:4, 10
 Reciprocal: Gen 27:2—I know not; Gen 42:2—that we; Deut 31:14—that thou must die;
 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; 2 Kgs 15:37—In those days; Ps 116:4—called; Eccl 3:2—and a
 time; Isa 38:10—General

Isaiah 38:2 turned: Hezekiah's couch was probably placed in a corner, which is the
 place of honour in the East; in which, turning on either side, he must turn his face to
 the wall; by which he would withdraw himself from those attending him in his
 apartment. 1 Kgs 8:30; Ps 50:15; 91:15; Matt 6:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:42—put his face; 2
 Kgs 20:2—he turned; Esth 8:3—besought him with tears; Ps 120:1—my distress

Isaiah 38:3 Remember: Neh 5:19; 13:14, 22, 31; Ps 18:20–27; 20:1–3; Heb 6:10 I have: Gen
 5:22, 23; 6:9; 17:1; 1 Kgs 2:4; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Job 23:11, 12; Ps 16:8; 32:2; John 1:47; 2 Cor
 1:12; 1 John 3:21, 22 a perfect: 1 Kgs 15:14; 1 Chr 29:9, 19; 2 Chr 16:9; 25:2; Ps 101:2;
 119:80 wept: 2 Sam 12:21, 22; Ezra 10:1; Neh 1:4; Ps 6:8; 102:9; Hos 12:4; Heb 5:7 sore:
 Heb. with great weeping Reciprocal: Gen 27:2—I know not; 2 Kgs 20:2—he turned; Ps
 26:11—I will; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 56:13—walk; Ps 119:51—yet have; Isa
 37:21—Whereas; Jer 15:15—take; 3 John 4—walk

Isaiah 38:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:24—gave him a sign

Isaiah 38:5 and say: 2 Sam 7:3–5; 1 Chr 17:2–4 God: Isa 7:13, 14; 1 Kgs 8:25; 9:4, 5; 11:12,
 13; 15:4; 2 Chr 34:3; Ps 89:3, 4; Matt 22:32 I have heard: 2 Kgs 19:20; Ps 34:5, 6; Luke 1:13;
 1 John 5:14, 15 I have seen: Ps 39:12; 56:8; 147:3; 2 Cor 7:6; Rev 7:17 I will: Job 14:5; Ps
 116:15; Acts 27:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; 2 Kgs 20:5—the God; Job 7:1—Is

there; Ps 6:8—for; Ps 116:8—mine; Eccl 3:2—and a time; Eccl 3:3—a time to heal; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Lam 3:56—hast; Acts 10:31—thy

Isaiah 38:6; Isa 12:6; 31:4; 37:35; 2 Chr 32:22; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:3—General; 2 Kgs 19:34—I will defend; Isa 33:6—wisdom

Isaiah 38:7; Isa 38:22; 7:11–14; 37:30; Gen 9:13; Judg 6:17–22, 37–39; 2 Kgs 20:8–21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:9—and all those signs; 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign

Isaiah 38:8 I will bring: Josh 10:12–14; 2 Kgs 20:11; 2 Chr 32:24, 31; Matt 16:1 the sun dial: Heb. the degrees by, or, with the sun, Or, as the Hebrew might be rendered, “the steps of Ahaz.” The researches of curious travellers in Hindostan, observes Bp. STOCK, have lately discovered in that country, three observatories of similar form, the most remarkable of which is to be seen within four miles of Delhi, the ancient capital of the Mogul empire. A rectangled triangle, whose hypotenuse is a staircase (apparently parallel to the axis of the earth,) bisects a zone, or coping of a wall, which wall connects the two terminating towers at right and left. The coping itself is of a circular form, and accurately graduated, to mark, by the gnomon above, the sun’s progress before and after noon. Reciprocal: Josh 10:13—So the sun; Josh 10:14—there was; 1 Sam 10:9—and all those signs; 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign; Isa 7:11—a sign; Hab 3:11—sun

Isaiah 38:9 writing: Isa 12:1–6; Exod 15:1–21; Judg 5:1–31; 1 Sam 2:1–10; Ps 18 title Ps 30:11, 12; 107:17–22; 116:1–4; 118:18, 19; Jonah 2:1–9 he had: Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; Job 5:18; Hos 6:1, 2. We have here Hezekiah’s thanksgiving song, which he penned by Divine direction, after his recovery. He might have used some of the Psalms of David his father, as he had appointed the Levites to praise the Lord with the words of David, 2 Chr 29:30, but the occasion here was extraordinary. His heart being full of devout affections, he would not confine himself to the compositions he had, though of Divine inspiration, but offered up his praises in his own words. The Lord put a new song into his mouth. He put his thanksgiving into writing, that he might review it himself afterwards, for the reviving of the good impressions made upon him by the providential interference, and that it might be recommended to others also for their use upon the like occasion. 2 Chr 29:30 Reciprocal: Isa 33:18—heart; Mark 5:19—Go home

Isaiah 38:10; Isa 38:1; Job 6:11; 7:7; 17:11–16; 2 Cor 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Gen 42:38—bring; Job 33:22—his soul; Ps 9:13—thou; Ps 49:14—they; Ps 55:4—terrors; Ps 88:5—Free; Ps 102:24—I said; Ps 107:18—and they; Lam 3:54—I said; Jonah 2:4—I said; Matt 16:18—and the

Isaiah 38:11; Job 35:14, 15; Ps 6:4, 5; 27:13; 31:22; 116:8, 9; Eccl 9:5, 6 Reciprocal: Job 7:9—he; Job 10:21—I go whence; Job 28:13—in the land; Ps 31:12—forgotten; Ps 49:14—they; Ps 52:5—the land; Ps 119:82—eyes; Jer 11:19—that his; Ezek 32:23—the land

Isaiah 38:12 is removed: Job 7:7; Ps 89:45–47; 102:11, 23, 24 as a: Isa 1:8; 13:20 have cut: Job 7:6; 9:25, 26; 14:2; Jas 4:14 he will cut: Job 7:3–5; 17:1; Ps 31:22; 119:23 with pining sickness: or, from the thrum Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—of the weaver; Job 4:20—from morning; Job 7:18—visit; Job 27:18—as a booth; Ps 31:12—forgotten; Ps 90:10—for; Isa 24:20—removed

Isaiah 38:13 as a lion: 1 Kgs 13:24–26; 20:36; Job 10:16, 17; 16:12–14; Ps 39:10; 50:22; 51:8; Dan 6:24; Hos 5:14; 1 Cor 11:30–32 Reciprocal: Num 24:8—break; Ruth 1:20—dealt; Job 4:20—from morning; Job 7:6—swifter; Job 7:18—visit; Job 30:17—in the night season; Ps 7:2—Lest; Lam 3:4—he hath; Lam 3:10—unto

Isaiah 38:14 a crane: Job 30:29; Ps 102:4–7 I did mourn: Isa 59:11; Ezek 7:16; Nah 2:7 mine eyes: Ps 69:3; 119:82, 123; 123:1–4; Lam 4:17 I am: Ps 119:122; 143:7 undertake for me: or, ease me Reciprocal: Lev 14:22—two turtle doves; Deut 28:32—fail; 2 Kgs 20:3—wept sore; Job 31:16—the eyes; Ps 38:6—mourning; Ps 55:2—I mourn; Ps 102:6—like; Jer 20:12—for; Lam 1:20—Behold; Lam 2:11—eyes; Lam 5:17—our eyes; Matt 5:4—General; John 17:1—and lifted

Isaiah 38:15 What: Josh 7:8; Ezra 9:10; Ps 39:9, 10; John 12:27 I shall: 1 Kgs 21:27 in the: 1 Sam 1:10; 2 Kgs 4:27; Job 7:11; 10:1; 21:25 Reciprocal: Isa 46:11—I have spoken

Isaiah 38:16; Isa 64:5; Deut 8:3; Job 33:19–28; Ps 71:20; Matt 4:4; 1 Cor 11:32; 2 Cor 4:17; Heb 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 118:17—die; Prov 3:22—life; John 11:25—the life

Isaiah 38:17 for peace I had great bitterness: or, on my peace came great bitterness, Job 3:25, 26; 29:18; Ps 30:6, 7 in love to my soul delivered it from the pit: Heb. loved my soul from the pit, Ps 30:3; 40:2; 86:13; 88:4–6; Jonah 2:6 thou hast cast: Isa 43:25; Ps 10:2; 85:2; Jer 31:34; Mic 7:18, 19 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—the bitter water; Num 23:21—hath not; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; Job 7:11—the bitterness; Job 10:1—I will speak; Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Job 33:24—Deliver; Job 33:28—will deliver; Job 33:30—enlightened; Ps 6:4—deliver; Ps 25:7—Remember; Ps 51:9—Hide; Ps 55:23—pit; Ps 71:20—shalt bring; Lam 3:17—thou; Lam 3:39—doth; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Jonah 2:4—I said; Mark 2:5—sins; Luke 5:20—Man; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption; Phil 2:27—but God

Isaiah 38:18 the grave: Ps 6:5; 30:9; 88:11; 115:17, 18; Eccl 9:10 they that: Num 16:33; Prov 14:32; Matt 8:12; 25:46; Luke 16:26–31 Reciprocal: Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Job 33:28—will deliver; Ps 28:1—I become; Ps 30:3—brought; Ps 67:3—General; Ps 88:4—counted; Ps 88:10—Wilt thou; Ps 143:7—unto them; Eccl 9:4—General; Zech 9:12—even; John 9:4—while; John 17:15—take; Phil 1:22—this

Isaiah 38:19 the living: Ps 146:2; Eccl 9:10; John 9:4 the father: Gen 18:19; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:14, 15; Deut 4:9; 6:7; Josh 4:21, 22; Ps 78:3–6; 145:4; Joel 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 13:8—General; Deut 11:19—General; Josh 4:6—when your; Job 8:8—inquire; Job 15:18—from their; Ps 6:5—For; Ps 19:2—Day unto; Ps 27:13—in the; Ps 44:1—have heard; Ps 48:8—As we; Ps 67:3—General; Ps 78:5—that they; Ps 88:10—Wilt thou; Ps 115:17—dead; Ps 119:175—Let my; Zech 10:7—yea; Luke 17:15—General; John 17:15—take; Eph 6:4—but; Phil 1:22—this

Isaiah 38:20 therefore: Ps 9:13, 14; 27:5, 6; 30:11, 12; 51:15; 66:13–15; 145:2 to the stringed: Ps 150:4; Hab 3:19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:26—the instruments; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 118:19—I will go; John 5:14—in the

Isaiah 38:21 For Isaiah: 2 Kgs 20:7; Mark 7:33; John 9:6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:18—a boil; 2 Chr 32:24—gave him a sign

Isaiah 38:22 What: 2 Kgs 20:8; Ps 42:1, 2; 84:1, 2, 10–12; 118:18, 19; 122:1; John 5:14
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:25—he will bring; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; 2 Kgs 20:5—thou shalt go;
2 Chr 32:24—gave him a sign; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 86:17—Show; Isa 7:11—a sign; Isa
38:7—General; Zech 1:14—I am; Luke 1:18—Whereby

CHAPTER 39

- 1 Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah because of the wonder, has notice of his treasures;
- 3 Isaiah, understanding thereof, foretells the Babylonian captivity.

Isaiah 39:1 am cir, 3292, bc cir, 712 Merodachbaladan: 2 Kgs 20:12–19,
Berodach-baladan king: Isa 13:1, 19; 14:4; 23:13 sent letters: 2 Sam 8:10; 10:2; 2 Chr 32:23
Reciprocal: Gen 10:10—Babel; 2 Kgs 15:29—Tiglathpileser; 1 Chr 18:10—all manner; 2
Chr 32:31—in the business; Isa 14:32—shall one; Jer 50:2—Merodach

Isaiah 39:2 was glad: 2 Chr 32:25, 31; Job 31:25; Ps 146:3, 4; Prov 4:23; Jer 17:9 showed: 2
Kgs 20:13; 2 Chr 32:27 precious things: or, spicery, 1 Kgs 10:2, 10, 15, 25; 2 Chr 9:1, 9
armour: or, jewels, Heb. vessels, or instruments there was: Eccl 7:20; 2 Cor 12:7; 1 John
1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:53—precious; Esth 1:4—When he; Jer 13:21—for; Jonah 4:6—So

Isaiah 39:3 came Isaiah: Isa 38:1, 5; 2 Sam 12:1; 2 Kgs 20:14, 15; 2 Chr 16:7; 19:2; 25:15; Jer
22:1, 2 They are: Deut 28:49; Josh 9:6, 9; Jer 5:15 Reciprocal: Isa 5:26—end; Isa 10:3—in
the desolation; Jer 4:16—from; Jer 8:19—the voice; Ezek 23:22—I will raise

Isaiah 39:4 All that: Josh 7:19; Job 31:33; Prov 23:5; 28:13; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Isa
38:1—And Isaiah; Jer 17:3—I will; Ezek 23:22—I will raise

Isaiah 39:5 Hear: 1 Sam 13:13, 14; 15:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word

Isaiah 39:6 that all: 2 Kgs 20:17–19; 24:13; 25:13–15; 2 Chr 36:10, 18; Jer 20:5; 27:21, 22;
52:17–19; Dan 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—last days; 2 Chr 32:26—General; Isa 10:3—in
the desolation; Mic 1:16—for; Hab 1:6—I raise

Isaiah 39:7 of thy sons: 2 Kgs 24:12; 25:6, 7; 2 Chr 33:11; 36:10, 20; Jer 39:7; Ezek 17:12–20
they shall be: Fulfilled, Dan 1:2–7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 1 Sam
8:15—officers; 1 Kgs 22:9—officer; 1 Chr 21:17—on my father's; 2 Chr 18:8—officers; Job
14:21—he knoweth it not; Isa 10:3—in the desolation; Isa 56:3—neither; Jer 25:9—I; Dan
1:3—General; Mic 1:16—for; Hab 1:6—I raise; Zeph 1:8—the princes; Matt
19:12—which were made

Isaiah 39:8 Good: Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 15:26; Job 1:21; Ps 39:9; Lam 3:22, 39; 1 Pet
5:6 For: 2 Chr 34:28; Zech 8:16, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:24—It is well spoken; 1 Chr
21:17—on my father's; 2 Chr 32:32—in the vision; Esth 9:30—words of peace; Job
14:21—he knoweth it not; Jer 33:6—and will; Matt 1:9—Ezekias; Jas 5:10—who

CHAPTER 40

- 1 The promulgation of the Gospel;
- 3 The preaching of John Baptist;
- 9 The preaching of the apostles;
- 12 The prophet, by the omnipotency of God,
- 18 and his incomparableness,
- 26 comforts the people.

Isaiah 40:1 comfort: Isa 3:10; 35:3, 4; 41:10–14, 27; 49:13–16; 50:10; 51:3, 12; 57:15–19; 60:1–22; 61:1–3; 62:11, 12; 65:13, 14; 66:10–14; Neh 8:10; Ps 85:8; Jer 31:10–14; Zeph 3:14–17; Zech 1:13; 9:9; 2 Cor 1:4; 1 Thess 4:18; Heb 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 41:52—Ephraim; Gen 45:5—be not grieved; 2 Sam 19:7—comfortably unto thy; 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; 2 Chr 30:22—comfortably unto all; Ps 90:15—Make; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 32:1—king; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 16:42—and will; Hos 2:14—and speak; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Zech 1:14—Cry; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Matt 9:2—be; Luke 2:25—waiting; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 12:46—am; Acts 20:12—were; Rom 4:7—General; Col 2:2—their; Col 4:8—and comfort; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort

Isaiah 40:2 comfortably: Heb. to the heart, Gen 34:3; 2 Chr 30:22; Hos 2:14 marg. warfare: or, appointed time, Ps 102:13–28; Song 2:11–13; Jer 29:11; Dan 9:2, 24–27; 11:35; 12:4, 9; Hab 2:3; Acts 1:7; Gal 4:4; Rev 6:10, 11; 11:15–18 that her iniquity: Isa 12:1; 33:24; 43:25; 44:22; 61:7; Ps 32:1; Jer 31:33, 34; 33:8, 9; 1 Cor 6:9–11 double: Isa 61:7; Job 42:10–12; Jer 16:18; 17:18; Dan 9:12; Zech 1:15; 9:12; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:52—Ephraim; Gen 45:5—be not grieved; Gen 50:21—kindly unto them; Exod 22:4—he shall restore double; Josh 7:26—So the Lord; 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; 2 Chr 32:6—comfortably to them; Ps 90:15—Make; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 35:3—General; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Jer 51:10—let us; Lam 1:9—she had; Lam 4:22—The punishment of thine iniquity; Ezek 6:12—thus; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 16:42—and will; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Zech 1:13—with good; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Matt 9:2—be; John 7:37—and cried; Rom 4:7—General; 1 Thess 4:18—Wherefore; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; 1 Tim 5:17—double

Isaiah 40:3 The voice: Matt 3:1–3; Mark 1:2–5; Luke 3:2–6; John 1:23 Prepare: Isa 35:8; 57:14; 62:10, 11; Mal 3:1; 4:5, 6; Luke 1:16, 17, 76, 77 make: Isa 11:15, 16; 43:19; 49:11; Ps 68:4 Reciprocal: Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; Song 2:8—the mountains; Song 8:5—from the; Isa 19:23—General; Isa 35:1—wilderness; Isa 40:6—Cry; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Jer 31:9—in a; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 14:10—the land; Matt 3:3—by; Matt 11:10—General; Matt 24:26—he is in the desert; Mark 1:3—General; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Luke 3:4—The voice; Luke 7:27—Behold; John 1:6—a man; John 1:31—but; Acts 18:25—instructed; Heb 12:13—make; Rev 14:7—with

Isaiah 40:4 valley: Isa 42:11, 15, 16; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 113:7, 8; Ezek 17:24; 21:26; Luke 1:52, 53; 3:5; 18:14 every mountain: Isa 2:12–15; Job 40:11–13 and the: Isa 42:16; 45:2; Prov 2:15 straight: or, a straight place plain: or, a plain place Reciprocal: Eccl 1:15—crooked; Song 2:8—the mountains; Isa 2:14—General; Isa 11:16—And there shall; Isa 35:8—an highway; Isa 43:19—I will even; Isa 49:11—General; Jer 31:9—in a; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 14:10—the land; Heb 12:13—make; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Isaiah 40:5 the glory: Isa 6:3; 11:9; 35:2; 60:1; Ps 72:19; 96:6; 102:16; Hab 2:14; Luke 2:10–14; John 1:14; 12:41; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; Heb 1:3; Rev 21:23 all flesh: Isa 49:6; 52:10; 66:16, 23; Jer 32:27; Joel 2:28; Zech 2:13; Luke 2:32; 3:6; John 17:2; Acts 2:17 for the mouth: Isa 1:20; 58:14; Jer 9:12; Mic 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; Isa 53:1—revealed; Luke 2:9—and the; John 2:11—manifested; Rev 22:4—they

Isaiah 40:6 Cry: Isa 40:3; 12:6; 58:1; 61:1, 2; Jer 2:2; 31:6; Hos 5:8 All flesh: Isa 37:27; Job 14:2; Ps 90:5, 6; 92:7; 102:11; 103:15, 16; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; Deut 5:26—all flesh; 2 Kgs 19:26—they were; 1 Chr 29:15—our days; Job 7:6—swifter; Isa 51:12—man which; Isa 64:6—we all; Jonah 4:7—it withered; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Zech 1:14—Cry; Matt 6:30—clothe; Matt 21:20—How; Luke 12:28—which; John 7:37—and cried; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; 1 John 2:17—the world; Rev 14:7—with

Isaiah 40:7 Reciprocal: Job 7:6—swifter; Ps 92:7—wicked; Ps 102:4—withered; Ps 103:16—the wind; Isa 40:24—he shall also; Ezek 21:31—I will blow; Hag 1:9—blow upon it; Jas 1:11—so; 1 Pet 1:4—fadeth

Isaiah 40:8 the word: Isa 46:10, 11; 55:10, 11; Ps 119:89–91; Zech 1:6; Matt 5:18; 24:35; Mark 13:31; John 10:35; 12:34; Rom 3:1–3; 1 Pet 1:25 Reciprocal: Jer 44:29—my words; Luke 16:17—than; Luke 21:33—General; Jas 1:11—so; 1 Pet 1:4—fadeth; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Isaiah 40:9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings: or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion, Isa 41:27; 52:7; Ezra 1:1, 2; Luke 24:47; Rom 10:18 get: Judg 9:7; 1 Sam 26:13, 14; 2 Chr 13:4 O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings: or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem lift up: Isa 52:8; 58:4; Jer 22:20; Acts 2:14 be not: Isa 35:3, 4; 51:7, 12; Acts 4:13, 29; 5:41, 42; Eph 6:19; Phil 1:28, 29; 1 Pet 3:14 Behold: Isa 12:2; 25:9; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 5:20, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 96:2—show; Ps 100:3—we are his; Ps 146:10—thy God; Isa 12:5—this is known; Isa 12:6—Cry out; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 58:1—lift up; Isa 62:11—Say; Isa 65:1—Behold; Jer 23:5—Branch; Jer 31:6—a day; Dan 3:4—aloud; Nah 1:15—upon; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zeph 3:16—be said; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 9:9—Rejoice; Zech 11:4—Feed; Matt 21:5—the daughter; Matt 23:39—Blessed; Luke 2:10—I bring; Luke 13:35—Blessed; John 1:1—the Word was; John 12:15—Fear; John 19:5—Behold; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 13:32—we; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 10:15—and bring; Col 1:16—by him were; Rev 14:7—with

Isaiah 40:10 the Lord God: Isa 9:6, 7; 59:15–21; 60:1–22; Zech 2:8–11; Mal 3:1; John 12:13, 15 with strong hand: or, against the strong, Isa 49:24, 25; 53:12; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8 his arm: Isa 59:16; Ps 2:8, 9; 66:3; 110:1, 2, 6; Matt 28:18; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:10, 11; Rev 2:26, 27; 17:14; 19:11–16; 20:11 his reward: Isa 62:11; Rev 22:12 his work: or, recompence for his work, Isa 49:4 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—strong hand; Ps 95:7—people; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 58:1—lift up; Isa 63:5—mine own; Jer 23:5—I; Ezek 34:11—search; Mic 5:4—stand; Nah 1:15—upon; Zech 9:16—shall save; Luke 1:51—showed; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Luke 24:27—and all; John 12:38—the arm

Isaiah 40:11 feed: Isa 49:9, 10; 63:11; Gen 49:24; Ps 23:1–6; 78:71, 72; 80:1; Ezek 34:12–14, 23, 31; 37:24; Mic 5:4; John 10:11–16; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4; Rev 7:17 he shall gather: Isa 42:3; Gen 33:13; Ezek 34:16; John 21:15–17; 1 Cor 3:1, 2 shall gently lead: A beautiful image, as Bp. LOWTH remarks, expressive of the tender attention of the shepherd to his

flock. That the greatest care in driving the cattle, in regard to the dams and their young, was necessary, appears clearly from Jacob's apology to his brother Esau, Gen 33:13; which is set in a still stronger light by the following remarks of Sir J. Chardin: "Their flocks feed down the places of their encampments so quick, by the great numbers that they have, that they are obliged to remove them often, which is very destructive to their flocks, on account of the young ones, who have not strength enough to follow." are with young: or, give suck Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—be able; Gen 46:32—shepherds; Num 11:12—Carry them; Deut 1:31—bare thee; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Ps 27:10—take me up; Ps 28:9—feed; Ps 78:52—like a; Ps 95:7—people; Prov 8:27—compass; Eccl 12:11—given; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Song 6:2—feed; Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Isa 54:7—with; Jer 23:5—I; Jer 31:8—them the; Jer 31:10—He; Ezek 34:11—search; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Mic 7:14—Feed; Zech 11:16—neither; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Matt 2:6—rule; Matt 9:16—for; Matt 12:20—bruised; Matt 18:14—one; Matt 19:15—General; Mark 10:16—General; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 12:32—little; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Luke 17:2—one; Luke 24:27—and all; John 1:18—in the; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:3—and leadeth; John 10:9—and shall; John 12:38—the arm; Acts 20:28—all; Rom 14:1—weak; Eph 4:6—who; Eph 5:29—nourisheth; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; 2 Tim 2:24—but; Titus 3:2—gentle; Heb 8:9—to lead; Jas 3:17—gentle; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed

Isaiah 40:12 measured: Isa 48:13; Job 11:7–9; 38:4–11; Ps 102:25, 26; 104:2, 3; Prov 8:26–28; 30:4; Heb 1:10–12; Rev 20:11 measure: Heb. tierce weighed: Job 28:25 Reciprocal: Gen 1:2—Spirit; Judg 15:4—caught three; 1 Chr 16:25—great; Job 9:5—removeth; Job 14:18—the mountain; Job 37:18—spread; Job 38:5—laid; Ps 111:2—works; Isa 41:4—hath; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 45:12—my hands; Jer 31:37—If; Amos 4:13—he that; Jonah 2:6—mountains; Zech 12:1—which; Acts 17:24—that made; Acts 17:29—we ought

Isaiah 40:13 hath directed: Job 21:22; 36:22, 23; Luke 10:22; John 1:13; Rom 11:34; 1 Cor 2:16; Eph 1:11 his counsellor: Heb. man of his counsel Reciprocal: Lev 22:12—a stranger; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; Job 12:13—counsel; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Isa 19:12—let them; Jer 23:18—who; Jer 32:19—Great; Acts 4:28—and; Rev 5:3—General

Isaiah 40:14 instructed him: Heb. made him understand understanding: Heb. understandings. 1 Cor 12:4–6; Col 2:3; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Job 12:13—counsel; Job 21:22—teach; Job 26:2—helped; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Job 36:23—Who hath; Job 40:2—instruct; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Isa 19:12—let them; Jer 23:18—who; 1 Cor 2:16—who; Eph 1:11—the counsel; Rev 5:3—General

Isaiah 40:15 the nations: Isa 40:22; Job 34:14, 15; Jer 10:10 the isles: Isa 11:11; 41:5; 59:18; 66:19; Gen 10:5; Dan 11:18; Zeph 2:11 Reciprocal: Ps 50:21—thoughtest; Ps 62:9—lighter; Ps 113:4—high; Dan 4:35—all

Isaiah 40:16 nor: Ps 40:6; 50:10–12; Mic 6:6, 7; Heb 10:5–10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:4—a thousand; 2 Chr 1:6—a thousand; Neh 10:34—the wood offering

Isaiah 40:17 as nothing: Job 25:6; Ps 62:9; Dan 4:34, 35; 2 Cor 12:11 Reciprocal: Ps 8:4—What; Ps 39:5—verily; Ps 113:4—high; Isa 40:22—the inhabitants; Isa 41:11—as nothing; 1 Cor 3:7—General; 1 Cor 10:19—that the; Heb 2:6—What

Isaiah 40:18; Isa 40:25; 46:5, 9; Exod 8:10; 9:14; 15:11; 20:4; Deut 33:26; 1 Sam 2:2; Job 40:9; Ps 86:8–10; 89:6, 8; 113:5; Jer 10:6, 16; Mic 7:18; Acts 17:29; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—These; Num 12:8—similitude; Deut 3:24—what God; Deut 4:12—no similitude; Deut 4:15—of similitude; Deut 4:16—the likeness; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Chr 17:20—none; Ps 35:10—who; Ps 71:19—who is like; Ps 77:13—who; Ps 106:20—into; Jer 50:44—for who; Rom 1:23—an image

Isaiah 40:19; Isa 37:18, 19; 41:6, 7; 44:10–12; 46:6, 7; Exod 32:2–4; Judg 17:4; Ps 115:4–8; 135:15, 18; Jer 10:3–5, 9; Hos 8:6; Hab 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 32:3—General; Exod 32:4—These; Isa 44:12—The smith; Jer 10:4—deck; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 5:4—of gold; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 40:20 is so impoverished that he hath no oblation: Heb. is poor of oblation chooseth: Isa 2:8, 9; 44:13–19; Jer 10:3, 4; Dan 5:23 shall not: Isa 41:7; 46:7; 1 Sam 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 32:3—General; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 44:14—heweth; Isa 46:6—lavish; Dan 5:4—of gold; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 40:21; Isa 27:11; 44:20; 46:8; Ps 19:1–5; 115:8; Jer 10:8–12; Acts 14:17; Rom 1:19–21, 28; 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 4:25—put; Job 37:5—great; Isa 43:10—that ye; Jer 27:5—made; Eph 4:6—who

Isaiah 40:22 It is he that sitteth: or, Him that sitteth, etc. Isa 19:1; 66:1; Ps 2:4; 29:10; 68:33 the inhabitants: Isa 40:15, 17; Num 13:33 stretcheth: Isa 42:5; 44:24; 51:13; Job 9:8; 37:18; 38:4–9; Ps 102:25, 26; 104:2; Jer 10:12; Zech 12:1; Heb 1:10–12 as a curtain: Or, “as a thin veil,” as Bp. LOWTH renders; which he illustrates by the following passage from Dr. SHAW. “It is usual in the summer season, and upon all occasions when a large company is to be received, to have the court sheltered from heat, or inclemency of the weather by a velum umbrella, or veil, as I shall call it; which, being expanded on ropes from one end of the parapet to the other, may be folded or unfolded at pleasure. The Psalmist seems to allude to some covering of this kind, in that beautiful expression of spreading out the heavens as a curtain.” Reciprocal: Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 26:7—General; Job 35:5—Look; Job 37:5—great; Job 37:16—the balancings; Job 38:5—laid; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 113:4—high; Ps 135:5—I know; Ps 136:6—General; Prov 8:27—compass; Isa 43:10—that ye; Isa 45:12—my hands; Isa 48:13—my right hand hath spanned; Jer 51:15—and hath; Dan 4:35—all

Isaiah 40:23; Isa 19:13, 14; 23:9; 24:21, 22; Job 12:21; 34:19, 20; Ps 76:12; 107:40; Jer 25:18–27; Luke 1:51, 52; Rev 19:18–20 Reciprocal: Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 35:5—Look; Jer 10:24—lest; 1 Cor 2:6—of the

Isaiah 40:24 they shall not be planted: Isa 14:21, 22; 17:11; 1 Kgs 21:21, 22; 2 Kgs 10:11; Job 15:30–33; 18:16–19; Jer 22:30; Nah 1:14 he shall also: Isa 40:7; 11:4; 30:33; 37:7; 2 Sam 22:16; Job 4:9; Hag 1:9 and the: Isa 17:13; 41:16; Job 21:18; Ps 58:9; Prov 1:27; Jer 23:19; Hos 13:3, 15; Zech 7:14; 9:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:16—he shall give Israel; Job 8:17—roots; Ps 83:13—as the; Prov 10:25—the whirlwind; Isa 41:2—as driven; Isa 47:14—they shall; Isa 57:13—but the; Hos 9:16—their root; Mal 4:1—and all the; Mark 11:20—General

Isaiah 40:25; Isa 40:18; Deut 4:15–18, 33; 5:8 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 15:11—like unto thee; Deut 3:24—what God; Deut 33:26—none; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Chr 17:20—none; Ps 35:10—who; Ps 71:19—who is like; Ps 77:13—who; Ps 86:8—Among; Ps 89:8—a strong; Ps 113:5—like; Ps 135:5—I know; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Isa 46:5—General; Jer 10:6—there; Jer 49:19—who is like; Jer 50:44—for who; Mic 7:18—a God

Isaiah 40:26 Lift: Isa 51:6; Deut 4:19; Job 31:26–28; Ps 8:3, 4; 19:1 who hath: Isa 44:24; 45:7; 48:13; Gen 2:1, 2; Ps 102:25; 148:3–6; Jer 10:11, 12; Col 1:16, 17 bringeth: Ps 147:4, 5 by the greatness: Ps 89:11–13; Jer 32:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:14—Let there; Judg 15:19—his spirit; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; Job 9:10—great things; Job 25:3—there; Job 26:7—General; Job 26:14—how little; Job 37:15—Dost; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 89:8—a strong; Isa 41:4—hath; Isa 66:2—For all those; Jer 51:15—hath made; John 5:17—My; Rom 1:19—that which; Rom 1:20—even his; Rom 1:23—an image; Heb 11:3—faith; Rev 4:11—for thou

Isaiah 40:27 sayest: Isa 49:14, 15; 54:6–8; 60:15; 1 Sam 12:22; Job 3:23; Ps 31:22; 77:7–10; Jer 33:24; Ezek 37:11; Rom 11:1, 2 my judgment: Isa 49:4; Job 27:2; 34:5; Mal 2:17; Luke 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—And David; Job 23:14—many such; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 77:9—God; Mark 4:38—carest; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful

Isaiah 40:28 thou not known: Jer 4:22; Mark 8:17, 18; 9:19; 16:14; Luke 24:25; John 14:9; 1 Cor 6:3–5, 9, 16, 19 the everlasting: Isa 57:15; Gen 21:33; Deut 33:27; Jer 10:10; Rom 16:26; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 9:14 the ends: Isa 45:22; 59:1; 1 Sam 2:10; Acts 13:47 fainteth: Isa 66:9; Ps 138:8; John 5:17; Phil 1:6 no searching: Isa 55:8, 9; Ps 139:6; 147:5; Rom 11:33, 34; 1 Cor 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; Job 5:9—unsearchable; Job 11:7—Canst; Job 23:14—many such; Job 37:5—great; Job 38:18—General; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 121:2—My help; Ps 145:3—and his greatness is unsearchable; Prov 24:10—thou; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 37:16—thou hast; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 45:12—made the earth; Hab 1:12—thou not; Mal 3:6—therefore; Mark 4:38—carest; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 17:24—that made; Eph 6:10—be; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; Rev 4:11—for thou

Isaiah 40:29; Isa 41:10; Gen 49:24; Deut 33:25; Ps 29:11; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; Heb 11:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:12—his spirit; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; 2 Chr 14:11—them that; Job 17:9—be stronger and stronger; Job 40:14—that; Ps 73:26—but; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Ps 121:2—My help; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Isa 42:3—bruised; Acts 9:22—increased; Rom 14:4—for; 2 Cor 4:16—we; Eph 3:16—to be; 2 Thess 1:3—your; 2 Thess 3:13—be not weary

Isaiah 40:30; Isa 9:17; 13:18; Ps 33:16; 34:10; 39:5; Eccl 9:11; Amos 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he; 1 Kgs 17:7—the brook; Prov 3:11—neither; Isa 51:20—sons; Jer 48:15—his chosen; Amos 8:13—General; 2 Cor 4:1—we faint not; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 3:13—ye; 2 Thess 3:13—ye; Heb 12:3—lest

Isaiah 40:31 they that: Isa 8:17; 25:9; 30:18; Ps 25:3, 5, 21; 27:14; 37:34; 40:1; 84:7; 92:1, 13; 123:2; Lam 3:25, 26; Rom 8:25; 1 Thess 1:10 renew: Heb. change, Judg 16:28; Job 17:9; 33:24–26; Ps 103:5; 138:3; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:8–10, 16; 12:9, 10 mount: Exod 19:4; Ps 84:7; Song 8:5; Zech 10:12; Rev 4:7 not faint: Ps 27:13; Luke 18:1; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Gal 6:9; Heb 12:1; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:29—and he; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut

32:11—General; 1 Kgs 17:7—the brook; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced; Job 29:20—renewed; Job 39:27—the eagle; Ps 8:2—strength; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 33:20—soul; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 68:28—commanded; Ps 68:35—he that giveth; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Ps 119:32—run; Prov 3:11—neither; Prov 10:29—way; Prov 20:22—wait; Prov 24:5—increaseth strength; Prov 30:19—way of an; Jer 48:15—his chosen; Ezek 1:10—the face of an eagle; Hos 12:6—wait; Zech 11:11—that waited; Mark 8:3—General; Eph 3:13—ye; Eph 6:10—be; 2 Thess 3:13—ye; Heb 12:3—lest; Rev 11:12—Come; Rev 12:14—to the

CHAPTER 41

- 1 God expostulates with his people, about his mercies to the church;
- 10 about his promises;
- 21 and about the vanity of idols.

Isaiah 41:1 silence: Isa 49:1; Ps 46:10; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13 let the people: Isa 41:6, 7, 21, 22; 8:9, 10; Job 38:3; 40:7; Joel 3:10, 11 let us: Isa 1:18; Job 23:3–7; 31:35, 36; 40:8–10; Mic 6:1–3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:5—I know it; Job 5:1—and to which; Isa 23:2—still; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 45:21—and bring; Isa 50:8—let us; Jer 31:10—declare

Isaiah 41:2 Who raised: Isa 41:25; 45:13; 46:11; Gen 11:31; 12:1–3; 17:1; Heb 11:8–10 the righteous man: Heb. righteousness gave: Isa 41:25; 45:13; 46:11; Gen 11:31; 12:1–3; 17:1; Heb 11:8–10 gave: Isa 41:15; 45:1; Gen 14:14, 15; Ezra 1:2; Heb 7:1 as the: Isa 41:15, 16; 2 Sam 22:43; 2 Kgs 13:7 as driven: Isa 40:24 Reciprocal: Gen 14:16—General; Ps 18:42—beat; Ps 83:13—as the; Isa 41:9—whom; Isa 47:14—they shall; Ezek 25:4—of the east; Mal 4:1—and all the; Acts 7:4—came; Rev 16:12—that the

Isaiah 41:3 safely: Heb. in peace, Isa 57:2; Job 5:24 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—armed; Gen 14:15—smote; Isa 42:16—lead; Heb 7:1—the slaughter; Rev 16:12—that the

Isaiah 41:4 hath: Isa 41:26; 40:12, 26; 42:24 calling: Isa 44:7; 46:10; 48:3–7; Deut 32:7, 8; Acts 15:18; 17:26 I the Lord: Isa 43:10; 44:6; 48:12; Rev 1:11, 17; 2:8; 22:13 with the: Isa 46:3, 4; Matt 1:23; 28:20 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—What hath; Deut 32:39—even I; Job 15:25—strengtheneth; Isa 41:27—first; Matt 14:27—it; Heb 1:11—thou; Heb 13:8—General; 1 John 1:1—That which; Rev 1:4—him; Rev 1:8—Alpha

Isaiah 41:5 isles: Gen 10:5; Ezek 26:15, 16 the ends: Exod 15:14; Josh 2:10; 5:1; Ps 65:8; 66:3; 67:7 Reciprocal: Josh 10:4—and help; Job 26:2—helped; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Isa 24:15—isles; Isa 40:15—the isles; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 44:11—let them all; Isa 45:20—yourselves; Hab 2:13—is it; Matt 22:34—they; Acts 19:28—and cried

Isaiah 41:6 helped: Isa 40:19; 44:12; 1 Sam 4:7–9; 5:3–5; Dan 3:1–7; Acts 19:24–28 of good courage: Heb. strong, Isa 35:4; Joel 3:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Ps 64:5—encourage; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 45:20—yourselves; Isa 46:1—Bel; Isa 46:6—lavish; Jer 9:5—weary; Jer 10:4—fasten; Jer 23:14—in the; Jonah 1:7—every

Isaiah 41:7 the carpenter: Isa 40:19; 44:12–15; 46:6, 7; Jer 10:3–5, 9; Dan 3:1–7 goldsmith:

or, founder. him that smote the anvil. or, the smiting. saying, It is ready for the soldering. or, saying of the solder, It is good. that it. Isa 40:20; 46:7; Judg 18:17, 18, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; 1 Sam 5:3—set him; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 46:1—Bel; Jer 9:5—weariness; Jer 23:14—in the; Jonah 1:7—every; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 41:8 thou: Isa 43:1; 44:1, 2, 21; 48:12; 49:3; Exod 19:5, 6; Lev 25:42; Deut 7:6–8; 10:15; 14:2; Ps 33:12; 105:6, 42–45; 135:4; Jer 33:24 the seed: Matt 3:9; John 8:33–44; Rom 4:12, 13; 9:4–8; Gal 3:19; 4:22–31 my friend: 2 Chr 20:7; John 15:14, 15; Jas 2:23 Reciprocal: Deut 4:37—because; Neh 9:7—choose; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 103:17—unto children's; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Prov 27:10—own; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 63:7—mention; Isa 63:8—Surely; Jer 2:21—wholly; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 20:5—In the; Zech 1:17—choose; Mal 1:2—I have; Matt 1:2—Isaac begat; Mark 12:26—I am; Luke 12:4—my; John 11:11—he saith; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 13:26—children; Rom 11:28—but; Gal 3:14—the blessing; Eph 1:4—as; Heb 11:16—to be; 1 Pet 2:9—a chosen

Isaiah 41:9 whom: Isa 41:2; Josh 24:2–4; Neh 9:7–38; Ps 107:2, 3; Luke 13:29; Rev 5:9 called: Deut 7:7; 1 Cor 1:26–29; Jas 2:5 I have chosen: 1 Sam 12:22; Ps 94:14; Jer 33:25, 26; Rom 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 12:1—had; Deut 4:37—because; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 44:21—thou art; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 63:7—mention; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 20:5—In the; Zech 1:17—choose; Zech 2:12—and shall; Mal 1:2—I have; John 6:37—I will; Acts 7:4—came; Acts 13:17—God; Rom 8:30—Moreover; Rom 11:28—but; Eph 1:4—as

Isaiah 41:10 Fear: Isa 41:13, 14; 12:2; 43:1, 5; 44:2; 51:12, 13; Gen 15:1; Deut 20:1; 31:6–8; Josh 1:9; 2 Chr 20:17; 32:8; Ps 27:1; 46:1, 2, 7, 11; Luke 1:13, 30; 2:10, 11; Rom 8:31 for I am thy God: Isa 52:7; 60:19; 1 Chr 12:18; Ps 147:12; Hos 1:9; Zech 13:9; John 8:54, 55 I will strengthen: Isa 40:29–31; Deut 33:27–29; Ps 29:11; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13 I will uphold: Ps 37:17, 24; 41:12; 63:8; 145:14 the right: Ps 65:5; 89:13, 14; 99:4; 144:8, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 28:12—ladder; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 31:3—with thee; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Gen 46:3—fear not; Exod 3:12—Certainly; Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; Exod 20:20—Fear not; Lev 26:12—will be; Num 13:30—General; Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 3:2—Fear; Deut 7:18—shalt not; Deut 9:3—he shall; Deut 20:3—let not; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Deut 33:25—and as thy; Josh 1:5—I will not; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 6:16—General; Judg 7:9—Arise; 1 Sam 23:17—Fear not; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 17:13—Fear not; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; 1 Chr 4:10—thine hand; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 28:20—fear not; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Ezra 8:31—the hand; Neh 4:14—General; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Job 22:25—the Almighty; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 17:7—by thy; Ps 23:4—I will; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 60:5—save; Ps 73:23—thou hast; Ps 89:21—mine; Ps 91:15—I will be; Ps 94:18—My foot; Ps 119:116—Uphold; Ps 119:173—Let; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Ps 138:7—and thy right; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 35:4—fear not; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 43:2—I will be; Isa 44:8—neither; Isa 54:4—Fear not; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 20:11—the Lord; Jer 30:10—fear; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Ezek 3:9—fear; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Dan 10:19—fear not; Joel

2:21—Fear; Zeph 3:16—be said; Hag 1:13—I am; Hag 2:5—fear; Zech 8:13—fear not; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Matt 8:26—Why; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 14:27—it; Matt 28:5—Fear; Matt 28:20—I am; John 6:20—It is; John 14:27—afraid; John 20:17—your God; Acts 7:9—but; Acts 12:24—General; Acts 18:10—I am; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Acts 27:24—Fear not; Phil 4:9—with; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 2 Tim 4:17—strengthened; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 13:5—I will; Heb 13:6—The Lord; 1 Pet 3:14—and be; Rev 1:17—Fear not

Isaiah 41:11 all they: Isa 45:24; 49:26; 54:17; 60:12–14; Exod 11:8; 23:22; Zech 12:3; Acts 13:8–11; 16:39; Rev 3:9 as nothing: Isa 41:24, 29; 40:17; Dan 4:35 they that strive with thee: Heb. the men of thy strife Reciprocal: Ps 27:3—war; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 35:26—ashamed; Ps 40:14—Let them be ashamed; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 70:2—Let; Ps 71:13—Let them be; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 10:24—lest; Jer 30:16—General; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; John 8:10—where; Acts 28:21—We; 1 Pet 2:6—shall

Isaiah 41:12 shalt seek: Job 20:7–9; Ps 37:35, 36 them that contended with thee: Heb. the men of thy contention. they that war against thee. Heb. the men of thy war. Reciprocal: Ps 27:3—war; Ps 31:17—wicked; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Jer 10:24—lest; Jer 30:16—General; Zech 10:5—because; John 8:10—where; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring

Isaiah 41:13 will hold: Isa 43:6; 45:1; 51:18; Deut 33:26–29; Ps 63:8; 73:23; 109:31; 2 Tim 4:17 Fear: Isa 41:10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Num 21:34—Fear him; Deut 31:6—he will not fail; 1 Kgs 17:13—Fear not; 1 Chr 28:20—fear not; Ps 119:117—Hold; Ps 121:2—My help; Ps 139:10—General; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 42:6—and will hold; Jer 31:32—in the; Jer 46:27—fear; Zeph 3:16—be said; Hag 2:5—fear; Mal 3:6—I am; Mark 9:27—General; Acts 2:25—for; 2 Cor 12:9—for; Heb 8:9—I took

Isaiah 41:14 thou worm: Job 25:6; Ps 22:6 men: or, few men, Deut 7:7; Matt 7:14; Luke 12:32; Rom 9:27 saith: Isa 43:14; 44:6, 24; 47:4; 48:17; 49:7, 26; 54:5, 8; 59:20; 60:16; 63:16; Job 19:25; Ps 19:14; Jer 50:34; Gal 3:13; Titus 2:14; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 32:25—that he; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Num 14:9—fear them not; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 6:16—General; Judg 7:7—General; Judg 7:13—a cake; 1 Sam 23:17—Fear not; 1 Chr 11:9—for; Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Ps 44:5—Through thee; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 105:6—ye seed; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 7:4—fear not; Isa 12:6—great; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 43:2—I will be; Isa 43:3—the Holy One; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Isa 54:4—Fear not; Jer 20:11—the Lord; Jer 46:27—fear; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Ezek 3:9—fear; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Dan 10:19—fear not; Hos 7:13—though; Zeph 3:16—be said; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 14:27—it; Matt 28:5—Fear; Luke 1:30—General; John 6:20—It is; John 12:15—Fear; John 14:27—afraid; Acts 2:22—men; Acts 23:11—the Lord; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 2 Tim 4:17—strengthened; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 13:6—The Lord; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 41:15 I will make: Isa 21:10; 28:27; Hab 3:12 teeth: Heb. mouths thou shalt: Ps 18:42; Mic 4:13; Zech 4:7; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 2:36—not; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 5:13—he made; Judg 7:13—a cake; 2 Kgs 13:7—like the dust; Job 14:18—the

mountain; Job 21:18—as stubble; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Isa 17:13—shall be; Isa 25:10—trodden down; Isa 41:2—gave; Jer 51:20—art; Jer 51:33—is like; Dan 2:35—like; Hos 13:3—as the chaff; Amos 1:3—because; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Mic 7:10—now; Zeph 2:2—as; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 12:6—they

Isaiah 41:16 shalt fan: Isa 17:13; Ps 1:4; Jer 15:7; 51:2; Matt 3:12 thou shalt rejoice: Isa 12:6; 25:1–3; 45:24, 25; 61:10, 11; 1 Sam 2:1, 2; Jer 9:23, 24; Hab 3:18; Luke 1:46, 47; Rom 5:11; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Phil 3:3 Gr. Reciprocal: Deut 2:36—not; Judg 5:13—he made; 2 Kgs 13:7—like the dust; Job 14:18—the mountain; Job 21:18—as stubble; Ps 18:42—beat; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 21:10—my threshing; Isa 25:10—trodden down; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 29:19—rejoice; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 40:24—and the; Isa 41:2—as the; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Isa 57:13—but the; Jer 4:11—not; Jer 13:24—as; Jer 51:20—art; Jer 51:33—is like; Dan 2:35—like; Hos 13:3—as the chaff; Hos 13:15—an east; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Mic 4:13—and thresh; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Mic 7:10—now; Zeph 2:2—as; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 12:6—they; 2 Cor 10:17—General; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 41:17 the poor: Isa 61:1; 66:2; Ps 68:9, 10; 72:12, 13; 102:16, 17; Matt 5:3 seek: Isa 55:1; Exod 17:3, 6; Ps 42:2; 63:1, 2; Amos 8:11–13; Matt 5:6; John 4:10–15; 7:37–39; Rev 21:6; 22:17 their tongue: Ps 22:15; Lam 4:4; Luke 16:24 I the Lord: Isa 30:19; Judg 15:18, 19; Ps 34:6; 50:15; 102:17; 107:5, 6; 2 Cor 12:9 I the God: Isa 42:16; Gen 28:15; Ps 94:14; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—water of; Num 20:8—bring forth; Num 21:16—Gather; Judg 4:19—Give me; Judg 6:13—forsaken us; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Kgs 8:26—And now; 1 Kgs 17:8—the word; 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; 2 Kgs 19:15—O Lord God; 1 Chr 4:10—the God; 2 Chr 6:17—O Lord; Neh 9:20—gavest; Esth 6:1—that night; Job 20:17—the rivers; Ps 40:17—I am poor; Ps 107:35—turneth; Ps 137:6—let my tongue; Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 44:3—pour water; Isa 48:21—they thirsted; Jer 31:9—I will; Ezek 36:10—I will; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Joel 3:18—and all; Amos 4:8—two; Amos 8:13—General; Zech 10:6—for I am; Zech 14:8—in summer; Mark 15:34—why; Luke 11:24—dry; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink; Rev 7:16—hunger

Isaiah 41:18; Isa 12:3; 30:25; 32:2; 35:6, 7; 43:19, 20; 44:3; 48:21; 49:9, 10; 58:11; Ps 46:4; 78:15, 16; 105:41; 107:35; Ezek 47:1–8; Joel 3:18; Zech 14:8; Rev 7:17; 22:1 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—water of; Exod 17:6—that the people; Num 20:8—bring forth; Num 21:16—Gather; Judg 15:19—Enhakkore; 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; Neh 9:20—gavest; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 63:1—General; Ps 104:10—He sendeth; Ps 107:6—Then; Ps 126:4—as the streams; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Isa 51:3—make; Isa 55:1—every; Amos 4:8—two; Matt 12:43—dry; Luke 16:24—in water; John 4:10—living; John 7:37—If; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink

Isaiah 41:19 plant: Isa 27:6; 32:15; 37:31, 32; 51:3; 55:13; 60:21; 61:3, 11; Ps 92:13, 14; Ezek 17:22–24; 47:12 Reciprocal: Exod 25:23—shittim wood; Num 24:6—which the; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 35:2—the glory; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Isa 45:16—General; Isa 60:13—The glory; Hos 14:8—I am; Zech 1:8—among

Isaiah 41:20; Isa 43:7–13, 21; 44:23; 45:6–8; 66:18; Exod 9:16; Num 23:23; Job 12:9; Ps 109:27; Eph 2:6–10; 2 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 43:10—that ye; Isa 60:13—The glory; Heb 3:1—consider; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 41:21 Produce: Heb. Cause to come near, Job 23:3, 4; 31:37; 38:3; 40:7–9; Mic 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Job 5:1—and to which; Job 13:3—I desire; Isa 1:18—and let us; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 43:9—who among; Isa 45:20—yourselves; Isa 50:8—let us; Jer 12:1—talk; Acts 24:25—he; 1 Pet 3:15—a reason; 2 Pet 1:19—a more

Isaiah 41:22 and show: Isa 42:9; 43:9–12; 45:21; 48:14; John 13:19; 16:14 consider them: Heb. set our heart upon them Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Deut 18:22—speaketh; 2 Kgs 1:6—Thus saith; Eccl 1:11—There is; Isa 19:12—let them; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 41:26—declared; Isa 44:7—who; Isa 46:10—the end; Isa 48:3—declared; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Dan 2:28—that revealeth; Dan 10:21—I will; Matt 12:17—it; John 16:4—that when; Acts 15:18—General; Rev 5:2—Who

Isaiah 41:23 that we may know: Isa 42:9; 44:7, 8; 45:8; 46:9, 10; John 13:19; Acts 15:18 do good: Isa 45:7; 46:7; Jer 10:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Judg 6:31—if he be; 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; 1 Kgs 18:27—for he is a god; 2 Kgs 1:6—Thus saith; Isa 19:12—let them; Isa 41:26—righteous; Isa 45:3—that thou; Isa 45:21—who hath declared; Dan 2:9—I shall; Dan 2:28—that revealeth; Dan 10:21—I will; Matt 12:17—it; John 16:4—that when; Rev 5:2—Who

Isaiah 41:24 ye are: Isa 41:29; 44:9, 10; Ps 115:8; Jer 10:8, 14; 51:17, 18; 1 Cor 8:4 of nothing: or, worse than nothing of nought: or, worse than of a viper an abomination: Isa 66:24; Deut 7:26; 27:15; Rev 17:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; Isa 34:12—nothing; Isa 41:11—as nothing; Jer 10:5—do evil; Jer 10:15—vanity; Acts 28:3—came

Isaiah 41:25 I have: Jehovah here, by the mouth of the prophet, predicts the victories of Cyrus over the Chaldeans and their allies, at least 150 years before the event, as one instance of his foreknowledge and invincible power. Media lay north of Babylon, and Persia eastward; and Cyrus commanded the forces of both these nations; and, by his wonderful success, he trampled down mighty monarchs as mortar, and as the potter treads the clay. raised: Isa 21:2; 44:28; 45:1–6, 13; 46:10, 11; Jer 51:27–29 shall he call: Ezra 1:2, 3 come upon: Isa 41:2; 10:6; 2 Sam 22:43; Mic 7:10; Zech 10:5 Reciprocal: Isa 13:17—I will; Jer 1:14—Out of; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer 50:44—who is a; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Jer 51:53—from; Hab 2:7—they; Rev 16:12—that the

Isaiah 41:26 declared: Isa 41:22; 43:9; 44:7; 45:21; Hab 2:18–20 righteous: Isa 41:23 Reciprocal: Isa 41:4—hath; Dan 2:22—revealeth; 2 Pet 1:19—a more

Isaiah 41:27 first: Isa 41:4; 43:10; 44:6; 48:12; Rev 2:8 I will give: Isa 40:9; 44:28; 52:7; Ezra 1:1, 2; Nah 1:15; Luke 2:10, 11; Rom 10:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:9—this day; Job 11:10—If he cut off; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 65:1—Behold; Acts 13:32—we

Isaiah 41:28 I beheld: Isa 63:5; Dan 2:10, 11; 4:7, 8; 5:8 answer: Heb. return Reciprocal: Luke 20:7—that; Rev 5:3—General

Isaiah 41:29 they are all: Isa 41:24; 44:9–20; Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Jer 10:2–16; Hab 2:18 wind: Jer 5:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; Ps 97:7—Confounded; Isa 41:11—as nothing; Jer 10:8—brutish; Jer 10:15—vanity; Jer 14:22—Are; Jer 18:15—burned; 1 Cor 3:7—General; 1 Cor 10:19—that the

CHAPTER 42

- 1 The office of Christ, graced with meekness and constancy;
- 5 God's promise unto him;
- 10 An exhortation to praise God for his Gospel;
- 13 God will manifest himself, and check idolatry;
- 18 He reproveth the people of incredulity.

Isaiah 42:1 my servant: Isa 43:10; 49:3–6; 52:13; 53:11; Matt 12:18–20; Phil 2:7 whom I: Isa 49:7, 8; 50:4–9; John 16:32 mine elect: Ps 89:19, 20; John 6:27; 1 Pet 2:4, 6 my soul: Matt 3:17; 17:5; Mark 1:11; Luke 3:22; Eph 1:4, 6; Col 1:13 marg. I have: Isa 11:2–5; 59:21; 61:1; Matt 3:16; Mark 1:10; Luke 3:22; John 1:32–34; 3:34; Acts 10:38 he shall: Isa 32:16; 49:6; Mal 1:11; Matt 12:18; Acts 9:15; 11:18; 26:17, 18; 28:28; Rom 15:8–16; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Lev 2:4—wafers; Num 4:49—every one; Num 7:5—Take it; Josh 1:2—Moses; 2 Sam 15:26—General; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; 1 Kgs 10:9—delighteth; 1 Chr 17:19—thy servant's; 2 Chr 9:8—General; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Job 1:8—my servant; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 22:8—seeing; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 63:8—thy; Ps 73:23—thou hast; Ps 89:3—my chosen; Ps 89:21—With; Ps 110:6—judge; Ps 119:116—Uphold; Prov 8:30—I was daily; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 42:6—and will hold; Isa 49:1—Listen; Isa 49:2—in the; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 50:7—the Lord; Isa 50:10—obeyeth; Isa 51:4—I will make; Isa 53:10—pleased; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Mic 4:2—for; Hag 2:23—for; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 3:8—my; Matt 11:29—for; Matt 12:17—saying; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 2:31—General; Luke 4:18—Spirit; Luke 4:43—therefore; Luke 23:35—Christ; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 3:35—Father; John 8:29—he that sent; John 10:17—General; John 10:36—whom; John 14:28—Father; John 15:10—even; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 13:47—I have; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 8:33—of God's; Rom 15:12—and he; Eph 1:12—who; Col 3:12—as; Heb 9:14—who; Heb 10:38—my; 2 Pet 1:17—in whom

Isaiah 42:2; Zech 9:9; Matt 11:29; 12:16–20; Luke 17:20; 2 Tim 2:24; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: Josh 6:10—any noise with your voice; Judg 14:6—he told; 1 Kgs 6:7—neither hammer; Eccl 9:17—General; Mark 7:24—and would; Luke 8:51—he suffered; John 7:10—not

Isaiah 42:3 bruised: Isa 35:3, 4; 40:11, 29–31; 50:4, 10; 57:15–18; 61:1–3; 66:2; Ps 103:13, 14; 147:3; Jer 30:12–17; 31:18–20, 25; Ezek 34:16; Matt 11:28; 18:11–14; Luke 22:31, 32; John 20:19–21, 27; Heb 2:17, 18 smoking: or, dimly burning quench: Heb. quench it he shall: Isa 11:3, 4; Ps 72:2–4; 96:13; 98:9; Mic 7:9; John 5:30; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Lev 13:6—pronounce; Job 34:23—he will; Zeph 3:5—bring; Matt 12:20—till; Mark 4:40—Why; Luke 4:18—bruised; John 6:37—I will; John 7:10—not; John 10:36—whom; Rom 14:1—weak; 2 Cor 10:1—by

Isaiah 42:4 shall not: Isa 9:7; 49:5–10; 52:13–15; 53:2–12; John 17:4, 5; Heb 12:2–4; 1 Pet 2:22–24 discouraged: Heb. broken and the isles: Isa 42:12; 2:2–4; 11:9–12; 24:15, 16; 41:5; 55:5; 60:9; 66:19; Gen 49:10; Ps 22:27; 72:8–11; 98:2, 3; Mic 4:1–3; Zech 2:11; Rom 16:26; 1 Cor 9:21 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ishes; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Ps 99:4—thou dost; Ps 110:6—judge; Ps 119:51—yet have; Ps 119:157—yet do I;

Eccl 9:17—General; Isa 11:11—the islands; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 42:10—the isles; Isa 51:5—the isles; Jer 31:10—declare; Zeph 2:11—the isles; Zeph 3:5—bring; Matt 12:20—till; Mark 3:3—he saith; Luke 6:8—Rise; John 7:26—he speaketh; 2 Cor 10:1—by

Isaiah 42:5 he that created: Isa 40:12, 22, 28; 44:24; 45:12, 18; 48:13; Ps 102:25, 26; 104:2–35; Jer 10:12; 32:17; Amos 9:6; Zech 12:1; Heb 1:2, 10–12 he that spread: Gen 1:10–12, 24, 25; Ps 24:1, 2; 136:6 he that giveth: Gen 2:7; Job 12:10; 27:3; 33:4; 34:14; Ps 33:6; Dan 5:23; Acts 17:25 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; Job 9:8—Which; Job 26:7—General; Ps 96:5—but; Isa 51:13—that hath; Isa 57:16—the souls; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:15—and hath; Mal 3:6—I am; Heb 12:9—the Father

Isaiah 42:6 called: Isa 32:1; 43:1; 45:13; 49:1–3; Ps 45:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16; Rom 3:25, 26; Heb 1:8, 9; 7:2, 26 and will hold: Isa 42:1; 41:13 and give: Isa 49:8; Matt 26:28; Luke 1:69–72; Rom 15:8, 9; 2 Cor 1:20; Gal 3:15–17; Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24; 13:20 a light: Isa 49:6; 51:4, 5; 60:1–3; Luke 2:32; John 8:12; Acts 13:47; 26:23; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—Oh; Num 6:24—keep thee; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa 60:4—they come; Dan 9:27—confirm; Matt 4:16—which sat in darkness; Matt 11:5—blind; Luke 7:22—how; John 1:4—the life; John 4:10—If; John 8:29—he that sent; John 9:5—long; John 12:35—Walk; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Eph 5:8—but; 2 Tim 2:26—who are

Isaiah 42:7 open: Isa 42:16; 29:18; 35:5; Ps 146:8; Matt 11:5; Luke 24:45; John 9:39; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17, 18; Rev 3:18 to bring: Isa 42:22; 9:2; 49:9; 61:1; Ps 107:10–16; 146:7; Zech 9:11, 12; Luke 4:18–21; 2 Tim 2:26; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—Oh; Gen 42:19—house; Exod 4:11—General; 2 Kgs 6:17—open his eyes; Ps 79:11—sighing; Mic 2:13—breaker; Matt 4:16—which sat in darkness; Matt 9:30—their; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 2:32—light; Luke 7:22—how; John 1:4—the life; John 8:12—I am; John 9:5—long; John 9:7—and came; John 12:35—Walk; John 12:46—abide; Acts 16:26—and every; Eph 5:8—but; 1 Pet 3:19—in

Isaiah 42:8 that is: Exod 3:13–15; 4:5; Ps 83:18; John 8:58 my glory: Isa 48:11; Exod 20:3–5; 34:14; John 5:23 Reciprocal: Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Exod 15:3—name; Exod 20:4—General; Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 33:11—his friend; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; 1 Kgs 20:22—at the return; 1 Kgs 20:23—Their gods; 2 Chr 32:14—your God; 2 Chr 32:21—the Lord; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 48:5—Mine idol; Dan 5:4—praised; Hos 12:5—is; Acts 10:26—Stand

Isaiah 42:9 the former: Gen 15:12–16; Josh 21:45; 23:14, 15; 1 Kgs 8:15–20; 11:36 new things: Isa 41:22, 23; 43:19; 44:7, 8; 46:9, 10; John 13:19; Acts 15:18; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2 Pet 1:19–21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; Eccl 1:11—There is; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Isa 48:3—declared; Isa 48:5—Mine idol; Isa 48:6—showed; Isa 52:6—I am he; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Dan 9:13—As it is; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Luke 17:34—I tell; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rev 21:5—Behold

Isaiah 42:10 Sing: Isa 24:14–16; 44:23; 49:13; 65:14; Ps 33:3; 40:3; 96:1–3; 98:1–4; 117:1, 2; Rom 15:9–11; Rev 5:9; 14:3 ye that go: Ps 107:23–32; 148:1–14; 150:6 all that is therein: Heb. the fulness thereof the isles: Isa 42:4; 51:5; 60:9; Ps 97:1; Zeph 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—isles; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 96:12—General; Ps 100:1—Make; Ps 103:22—all his works; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 149:1—Sing; Song

2:12—time; Isa 24:15—ises; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 31:7—Sing; Jer 31:10—declare; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Mal 1:11—and in; Matt 24:31—from; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 2:31—General; John 10:16—other; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 8:8—General; Rom 15:10—General; Rev 5:13—such

Isaiah 42:11 Let the wilderness: Isa 32:16; 35:1, 6; 40:3; 41:18, 19; 43:19; Ps 72:8–10 Kedar: Isa 60:7; Gen 25:23; Ps 120:5 let the inhabitants: Jer 21:13; 48:28; 49:16; Obad 3
Reciprocal: Gen 25:13—Kedar; Ps 96:12—General; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Isa 21:16—Kedar; Isa 40:4—valley; Isa 49:13—O heavens; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Jer 49:28—Kedar

Isaiah 42:12; Isa 24:15, 16; 66:18, 19; Ps 22:27; 96:3–10; 117:1, 2; Rom 15:9–11; Rev 5:9, 10; 7:9–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:5—give glory; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 49:1—Listen; Luke 17:18—to give; Rom 11:36—to whom; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 3:21—be; Rev 14:7—give

Isaiah 42:13 as a mighty: Isa 59:16–19; 63:1–4; Exod 15:1–3; Ps 78:65; 110:5, 6; Jer 25:30 jealousy: Nah 1:2; Zeph 1:18; 3:8 shall cry: Isa 31:4; Hos 11:10; Joel 3:16; Amos 1:2 prevail: or, behave himself mightily, Ps 118:16 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—will I go; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 35:2—General; Ps 50:3—keep; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 80:2—stir up; Prov 8:5—General; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Ezek 38:19—in my; Hos 8:14—I will send; Hos 13:7—General; Joel 2:11—utter; Joel 2:18—be; Mic 2:13—breaker; Zech 1:14—I am; Zech 2:13—for; Zech 6:8—quieted; Zech 8:2—I was jealous; Rev 10:3—loud

Isaiah 42:14 long time: Job 32:18, 20; Ps 50:2; 83:1, 2; Eccl 8:11, 12; Jer 15:6; 44:22; Luke 18:7; 2 Pet 3:9, 10, 15 devour: Heb. swallow, or sup up Reciprocal: Gen 43:31—refrained; Gen 45:1—could not; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 50:3—keep; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 78:65—and like; Ps 80:2—stir up; Ps 109:1—Hold; Ps 119:126—time; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Isa 64:12—General; Isa 65:6—I will; Obad 16—swallow down; Zeph 3:8—rise; Zech 8:2—I was jealous

Isaiah 42:15; Isa 2:12–16; 11:15, 16; 44:27; 49:11; 50:2; Ps 18:7; 107:33, 34; 114:3–7; Jer 4:24; Nah 1:4–6; Hab 3:6–10; Hag 2:6; Zech 10:11; Rev 6:12–17; 8:7–12; 11:13; 16:12, 18; 20:11 Reciprocal: Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 40:4—valley; Isa 44:28—Cyrus; Isa 51:10—dried; John 12:46—abide

Isaiah 42:16 I will bring: Isa 29:18, 24; 30:21; 32:3; 35:5, 8; 48:17; 54:13; 60:1, 2, 19, 20; Jer 31:8, 9; Hos 2:14; Luke 1:78, 79; Eph 5:8 lead: Isa 41:3; Josh 3:4; Hos 2:6 crooked: Isa 40:4; 45:2; Eccl 1:15; 7:13; Luke 3:5 straight: Heb. into straightness and not: Ps 94:14; Jer 32:39–41; Ezek 14:23; Rom 5:8–10; 8:29–31; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:3–5; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 10:23—but all; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Ps 18:28—my God; Ps 23:3—leadeth; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 138:8—forsake; Ps 146:8—openeth; Isa 11:16—like as it was; Isa 41:17—I the God; Isa 42:7—open; Isa 49:9—to them; Zech 10:11—he shall; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 18:43—he; John 1:4—the life; John 3:9—How; John 9:7—and came; John 10:3—and leadeth; Acts 22:11—being; Heb 12:13—make

Isaiah 42:17 be greatly: Isa 1:29; 44:11; 45:16, 17; Ps 97:7; Jer 2:26, 27; Hab 2:18–20 say to: Isa 44:17; Exod 32:4, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Isa

45:20—they; Jer 10:14—brutish in his knowledge; Jer 38:22—they are; Lam 1:13—he hath turned; Dan 5:4—of gold; Hos 4:19—and; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 42:18 ye deaf: Isa 29:18; 43:8; Exod 4:11; Prov 20:12; Mark 7:34–37; Luke 7:22; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Ps 146:8—openeth; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 45:20—they; Ezek 37:4—O ye; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 3:5—hardness; Mark 8:18—see; John 8:27—General; John 9:39—might be; 2 Cor 3:14—their; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 42:19 Who is blind: Isa 6:9; 29:9–14; 56:10; Jer 4:22; 5:21; Ezek 12:2; Matt 13:14, 15; 15:14–16; 23:16–24; Mark 8:17, 18; John 7:47–49; 9:39, 41; 12:40; Rom 2:17–23; 11:7–10, 25; 2 Cor 3:14, 15; 4:4 Reciprocal: Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Hag 1:13—the Lord's; Zech 11:17—the sword; Mal 2:7—the messenger; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 20:7—that; Acts 28:26—Hearing; Rev 3:17—blind

Isaiah 42:20 Seeing: Isa 1:3; 48:6–8; Num 14:22; Deut 4:9; 29:2–4; Neh 9:10–17; Ps 106:7–13; 107:43; John 9:37–40; 11:37–50 opening: Isa 58:2; Jer 42:2–5; Ezek 33:31; Mark 6:19, 20; Acts 28:22–27 Reciprocal: Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Jer 4:22—For my; Ezek 12:2—which; Zech 11:17—the sword; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 20:7—that; John 12:40—that they; Acts 28:26—Hearing

Isaiah 42:21 well: Isa 1:24–27; 46:12, 13; Ps 71:16, 19; 85:9–12; Dan 9:24–27; Matt 3:17; 5:17; 17:5; John 8:29; 15:10; Rom 3:25, 26; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Phil 3:9 he will: Ps 40:8; Matt 3:15; 5:17–20; Rom 3:31; 7:12; 8:3, 4; 10:4; Gal 3:13, 21; 5:22, 23; Heb 8:10; 1 John 3:4, 5 it: Heb. or, him, John 13:31, 32; 17:4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 4:30—upon the horns; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Ps 85:11—righteousness; Ps 138:2—for thou hast; Jer 33:15—and he; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 8:4—show; John 8:49—but; John 10:17—General; John 16:10—righteousness

Isaiah 42:22 a people: Isa 1:7; 18:2; 36:1; 52:4, 5; 56:9; Jer 50:17; 51:34, 35; 52:4–11; Luke 19:41–44; 21:20–24 they are all of them snared: or, in snaring all the young men of them are hid: Isa 42:7; 14:17; 45:13; Ps 102:20; Jer 52:31 a spoil: Heb. a treading, Isa 51:23; Deut 28:29–33; Ps 50:22 Reciprocal: Gen 42:19—house; 1 Sam 13:6—in caves; Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 5:13—my people; Isa 5:29—lay hold; Isa 49:24—prey; Hos 7:9—devoured; Zech 9:11—I have; Rev 6:15—hid

Isaiah 42:23 will give: Isa 1:18–20; 48:18; Lev 26:40–42; Deut 4:29–31; 32:29; Prov 1:22, 23; Jer 3:4–7, 13; Mic 6:9; Matt 21:28–31; Acts 3:19, 22, 23; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 time to come: Heb. after-time Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Isa 44:1—now; Isa 44:21—Remember; Jer 6:10—their ear; Jer 13:15—and; Jer 26:4—If; Jer 35:13—Will

Isaiah 42:24; Isa 10:5, 6; 45:7; 47:6; 50:1, 2; 59:1, 2; 63:10; Deut 28:49; 32:30; Judg 2:14; 3:8; 10:7; 2 Chr 15:6; 36:17; Neh 9:26, 27; Ps 106:40–42; Jer 5:15; 25:8, 9; Lam 1:14, 18; Amos 3:6; Matt 22:7 Reciprocal: Judg 16:20—I will go; Neh 9:30—therefore; Job 1:21—taken away; Ps 119:21—cursed; Isa 24:6—hath; Isa 41:4—hath; Isa 43:28—and have; Jer 52:4—pitched; Ezek 39:23—gave them; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Amos 4:9—yet; Nah 3:1—full

Isaiah 42:25 he hath poured: Lev 26:15–46; Deut 32:22; Ps 79:5, 6; Ezek 7:8, 9; 20:34; 22:21, 22; Nah 1:6; Rev 16:1–21 and it hath: 2 Kgs 25:9 he knew: Isa 9:13; Jer 5:3; Hos 7:9; Rev 9:18–21; 16:9 yet he laid: Isa 57:11; Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:25—regard; 2 Chr

12:7—and my wrath; 2 Chr 34:25—my wrath; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 78:49—cast; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 24:6—hath; Isa 43:28—and have; Isa 47:6—wroth; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 12:11—layeth; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 52:4—pitched; Lam 2:3—he burned; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Hos 8:14—I will send; Amos 4:9—yet; Hag 2:17—yet; Matt 24:39—General

CHAPTER 43

- 1 The Lord comforts the church with his promises;
- 8 He appeals to the people for witness of his omnipotency;
- 14 He foretells them the destruction of Babylon,
- 18 and his wonderful deliverance of his people;
- 22 He reproves the people as inexcusable.

Isaiah 43:1 created: Isa 43:7, 15, 21; 44:2, 21; Ps 100:3; 102:18; Jer 31:3; 33:24, 26; Eph 2:10
Fear: Isa 43:14; 35:9, 10; 41:14; 44:6, 22–24; 48:17; 54:4, 5; 62:12; 63:16; Exod 15:13; Jer
50:34; Titus 2:14; Rev 5:9 I have called: Isa 42:6; 44:5; 45:4; 49:1; Exod 33:17; Acts 27:20,
25 thou art mine: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:9; Ezek 16:8; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:17; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb
8:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 46:3—fear
not; Gen 46:4—will go; Gen 48:5—are mine; Exod 15:16—which thou; Exod 33:12—I
know; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 3:22—shall not; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Deut 31:8—he
will be; Josh 1:9—for the Lord; Judg 7:9—Arise; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Esth
2:14—she were called; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 66:12—through; Ps
69:15—waterflood; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 91:15—I will be; Ps 107:2—Let the; Isa
27:11—therefore; Isa 35:4—fear not; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa
44:1—O Jacob; Isa 44:24—and he; Isa 45:3—which call; Isa 65:1—unto; Jer 46:27—fear;
Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Dan 10:19—fear not; Hos 7:13—though; Zeph 3:16—be said;
Zech 8:15—fear; Mal 2:10—hath; Matt 10:26—Fear; Luke 1:30—General; John 6:20—It
is; John 14:1—not; John 14:18—will not; John 19:5—Behold; John 20:16—Mary; Acts
27:22—I exhort; Acts 27:24—Fear not

Isaiah 43:2 passest: Isa 8:7–10; 11:15, 16; Exod 14:29; Josh 3:15–17; Ps 66:10, 12; 91:3–5;
Amos 9:8, 9; Matt 7:25–27; Heb 11:29 I will be: Isa 41:10, 14; Deut 31:6–8; Josh 1:5, 9; Ps
23:4; 46:4–7; 91:15; Matt 1:23; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 when thou walkest: Dan
3:25–27; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; 4:1; Luke 21:12–18; 1 Cor 3:13–15; Heb 11:33–38; 1 Pet
4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—fear; Gen 26:3—I will be; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 28:15—I
am; Gen 35:3—was with; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Gen
39:23—because; Gen 46:3—fear not; Gen 46:4—will go; Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod
3:12—Certainly; Num 31:23—abide; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 3:22—shall not; Deut
20:1—the Lord; Deut 31:8—he will be; Josh 8:1—Fear not; Josh 11:1—he sent; Judg
7:9—Arise; 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; 2 Chr 20:15—Be not afraid; Ps
14:5—God; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 69:1—the
waters; Ps 69:15—waterflood; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 91:5—Thou; Ps 102:2—Hide; Ps
110:6—fill; Song 8:7—waters; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Isa 43:16—maketh; Jer
1:8—for I am; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Ezek 34:24—I
the Lord will; Dan 3:27—upon; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Dan 10:19—fear not; Zeph 3:16—be
said; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 8:15—fear; Zech 10:11—he shall; Matt 10:26—Fear; Mark
4:40—Why; Mark 6:50—it is I; John 6:20—It is; John 14:1—not; Acts 7:9—but; Acts

7:30—in a flame; Acts 18:10—I am; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Acts 27:22—I exhort; 2 Cor 4:9—cast; Phil 2:27—but God; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Heb 11:34—Quenched

Isaiah 43:3 the Holy One: Isa 30:11; 41:14; 45:15, 21; 49:26; 60:16; Hos 13:4; Titus 2:10–14; 3:4–6; Jude 25 I gave: Exod 10:7; 2 Chr 14:9–14; Prov 11:8; 21:18 Reciprocal: Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 32:6—hath bought; 2 Chr 12:3—Ethiopians; Ps 71:22—O thou; Ps 89:18—Holy; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 45:11—the Holy One; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Isa 63:8—so he; Jer 14:8—saviour; Jer 16:21—and they; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 39:7—the Holy; Dan 2:30—but; Zeph 2:12—Ethiopians; Luke 12:7—ye are; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 2 Tim 1:10—our; 1 John 2:20—the Holy

Isaiah 43:4 precious: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6–8; 14:2; 26:18; 32:9–14; Ps 135:4; Mal 3:17; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 thou hast been: Gen 12:2; Ps 112:9; John 5:44; 1 Pet 1:7 I Have: Jer 31:3; Hos 11:1; Mal 1:2; John 16:27; 17:23, 26; Rev 3:9 life: or, person Reciprocal: Deut 4:7—what nation; Deut 7:8—because; Deut 32:6—hath bought; Josh 10:42—because; 1 Chr 4:9—more; Prov 11:8—General; Prov 21:18—wicked; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Isa 60:9—because; Isa 60:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Dan 2:30—but; Luke 12:7—ye are

Isaiah 43:5 Fear not: Isa 43:2; 41:10, 14; 44:2; Jer 30:10, 11; 46:27, 28; Acts 18:9, 10 I will: Isa 11:11, 12; 27:12, 13; 49:12; 60:1–11; 66:19, 20; Deut 30:3; 1 Kgs 8:46–51; Ps 22:27–31; 106:47; 107:3; Jer 30:18, 19; 31:8, 9; Ezek 36:24–27; 37:21–28; 39:25–29; Mic 2:12; Zech 8:7; Luke 13:29; John 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 26:3—I will be; Deut 3:2—Fear; Josh 1:9—for the Lord; Josh 11:1—he sent; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 54:7—with; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 42:11—for I; Joel 3:7—I will; Luke 1:28—the Lord

Isaiah 43:6 bring: Isa 18:7; Jer 3:14, 18, 19; Hos 1:10, 11; Rom 9:7, 8, 25, 26; 2 Cor 6:17, 18; Gal 3:26–29 Reciprocal: Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 72:10—General; Ps 107:3—gathered; Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 41:13—will hold; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 56:8—Yet; Isa 66:19—the isles; Isa 66:20—bring all; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:21—General; Joel 3:7—I will; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 7:12—also; Zech 8:7—I; Matt 24:31—from; Luke 13:29—General; John 10:16—other; Acts 8:27—a man; Acts 10:11—and a; Rom 4:17—callesh; Eph 2:13—were; 1 Thess 5:3—as

Isaiah 43:7 called: Isa 62:2–5; 63:19; Jer 33:16; Acts 11:26; Jas 2:7; Rev 3:12 for I: Isa 43:1; 29:23; Ps 95:6, 7; 100:3; John 3:3–7; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:10; Titus 3:5–7 for my: Isa 43:21; 48:11; Ps 50:23; John 15:8; Rom 9:23; Eph 1:6, 12; 2:4–7; 1 Pet 2:9; 4:11, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:27—in the image; Num 6:27—put my; Deut 32:6—made thee; Job 10:8—hands; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 102:18—the people; Prov 16:4—Lord; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 43:15—the creator; Isa 44:2—that made; Isa 44:21—thou art; Isa 44:24—and he; Isa 45:11—the Holy One; Isa 46:13—Israel; Isa 60:21—the branch; Isa 64:8—all are; Amos 9:12—which are called by my name; Mal 2:10—hath; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 15:17—the Gentiles; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful

Isaiah 43:8; Isa 6:9; 42:18–20; 44:18–20; Deut 29:2–4; Jer 5:21; Ezek 12:2; 2 Cor 4:4–6 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 48:6—and will; Dan 10:21—I will;

Matt 11:5—the deaf; Luke 7:22—the deaf; Luke 18:43—he; John 9:7—and came; Acts 26:18—open

Isaiah 43:9 all the: Isa 45:20, 21; 48:14; Ps 49:1, 2; 50:1; Joel 3:11 who among: Isa 41:21–26; 44:7–9; 46:10; 48:5, 6 that they may: Isa 43:26; Josh 24:15–24; 1 Kgs 18:21–24, 36–39
Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 41:22—and show; Isa 41:26—declared; Isa 45:19—spoken; Isa 48:3—declared; Dan 10:21—I will

Isaiah 43:10 my witnesses: Isa 43:12; 44:8; John 1:7, 8; 15:27; Acts 1:8; 1 Cor 15:15 and my servant: Isa 42:1; 55:4; Phil 2:7; Col 1:7; Rev 1:2, 5; 3:14 that ye: Isa 40:21, 22; 41:20; 45:6; 46:8, 9; John 20:31 I am he: Isa 41:4; 44:6–8 no God formed: or, nothing formed of God
Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Josh 22:34—Ed; 1 Sam 2:2—none beside; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; Neh 9:6—even thou; Isa 37:16—thou art; Isa 41:27—first; Isa 45:19—spoken; Jer 50:44—for who; Ezek 20:5—In the; Hos 13:4—I am; Hag 2:23—for; John 5:23—all men; John 13:19—that I; Jas 2:19—General; Rev 1:8—Alpha

Isaiah 43:11; Isa 43:3; 12:2; 45:21, 22; Deut 6:4; Hos 1:7; 13:4; Luke 1:47; 2:11; John 10:28–30; Acts 4:12; Titus 2:10, 13; 3:4–6; 2 Pet 3:18; 1 John 4:14; 5:20, 21; Jude 25; Rev 1:11, 17, 18; 7:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 12:12—I am the Lord; Exod 14:13—see the; Deut 32:12—no strange; Deut 33:26—none; 1 Sam 2:2—none beside; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; Ps 3:8—Salvation; Isa 37:16—thou art; Isa 43:25—even I; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 45:15—O God; Isa 63:8—so he; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 14:8—saviour; Mal 3:6—I am; John 5:23—all men; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; Col 1:17—he; 1 Tim 1:1—God

Isaiah 43:12 declared: Isa 37:7, 35, 36; 46:10; 48:4–7 no strange: Deut 32:12; Ps 81:9, 10 my witnesses: Isa 43:10; 37:20; 44:8; 46:9 Reciprocal: Isa 44:7—who; Mal 3:6—I am

Isaiah 43:13 before: Isa 57:15; Ps 90:2; 93:2; Prov 8:23; Mic 5:2; Hab 1:12; John 1:1, 2; 8:58; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 13:8; Rev 1:8 none: Deut 28:31; 32:39; Ps 50:22; Hos 2:10; 5:14 I will work: Isa 46:10; Job 9:12; 34:14, 15, 29; Prov 21:30; Dan 4:35; Rom 9:18, 19; Eph 1:11 let it: Heb. turn it back, Isa 14:27 Reciprocal: Josh 2:2—told the king; 1 Chr 29:12—power; Job 42:2—thou; Eccl 7:13—who; Isa 46:4—even to your; Lam 5:8—there; Zech 6:1—and the; Acts 5:39—if; Eph 3:7—by

Isaiah 43:14 the Lord: Isa 43:1; 44:6; 54:5–8; Ps 19:14; Rev 5:9 For: Isa 43:3, 4; 44:24–28; 45:1–5; Jer 50:2–11, 17, 18, 27–34; 51:1–11, 24, 34–37; Rev 18:20, 21 nobles: Heb. bars, Isa 45:2 whose cry: Ezek 27:29–36; Rev 18:11–19 Reciprocal: Ps 89:18—Holy; Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 48:17—the Lord; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Isa 63:16—General; Jer 50:34—Redeemer; Jer 50:36—upon the liars; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Ezek 17:4—into; Ezek 39:7—the Holy; Amos 1:5—break; Zeph 3:19—I will undo

Isaiah 43:15 the Lord: Isa 43:3; 30:11; 40:25; 41:14, 16; 45:11; 48:17; Jer 51:5; Hab 1:12; Rev 3:7 the creator: Isa 43:1, 7, 21; 33:22; Ps 74:12; Matt 25:34 Reciprocal: Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Isa 44:6—the King; Isa 44:21—thou art; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Mal 2:10—hath

Isaiah 43:16 maketh: Isa 43:2; 11:15, 16; 51:10, 15; 63:11–13; Exod 14:16, 21, 29; Josh

3:13–16; Neh 9:11; Ps 74:13, 14; 77:19; 78:13; 106:9; 114:3–5; 136:13–15; Jer 31:35; Rev 16:12 Reciprocal: Josh 4:23—which he dried; Isa 44:27—Be dry; Isa 48:17—which leadeth; Isa 50:2—I dry; Jer 31:9—I will

Isaiah 43:17 bringeth: Exod 14:4–9, 23–28; 15:4; Ps 46:8, 9; 76:5, 6; Ezek 38:8–18 they shall: Isa 14:20–22; Rev 19:17–21; 20:8–9 they are: Isa 1:31 Reciprocal: Judg 4:16—there; Amos 5:2—she shall; Amos 8:14—shall fall

Isaiah 43:18; Isa 46:9; 65:17; Deut 7:18; 8:2; 1 Chr 16:12; Jer 16:14, 15; 23:7, 8; 2 Cor 3:10 Reciprocal: Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 105:5—Remember; 2 Cor 5:17—old

Isaiah 43:19 I will do: Isa 42:9; 48:6; Jer 31:22; Rev 21:5 I will even: Isa 35:6–10; 40:3, 4; 48:21; Luke 3:4, 5 rivers: Isa 41:18; 48:21, 22; Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Deut 8:15; Ps 78:16–20; 105:41 Reciprocal: Num 16:30—make a new thing; Deut 28:28—General; Judg 6:39—dry; 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 105:5—Remember; Prov 21:1—as; Eccl 1:9—and there; Song 3:6—this; Song 8:5—from the; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 42:11—Let the wilderness; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 44:3—floods; Isa 49:11—General; Jer 16:14—behold; Jer 23:7—General; 2 Cor 5:17—old

Isaiah 43:20 beast: Isa 11:6–10; Ps 104:21; 148:10 owls: or, ostriches, Heb. daughters of the owl to give: Isa 43:19; 41:17; 48:21; 49:10; 55:1, 2; Jer 31:9; Joel 3:18; John 4:10, 14; 7:37–39; Rev 21:6; 22:17 my chosen: Isa 65:15; 1 Chr 16:13; Ps 33:12; Mark 13:20; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 17:14 Reciprocal: Exod 17:6—that the people; Num 20:8—bring forth; Num 21:16—Gather; Judg 6:39—dry; 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Ps 36:8—and thou; Ps 78:15—General; Ps 103:22—all his works; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Ps 145:10—All thy; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 32:2—rivers; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 44:3—floods; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Hab 3:10—the deep; Acts 28:4—beast; 1 Cor 10:4—did

Isaiah 43:21; Isa 50:7; 60:21; 61:3; Ps 4:3; 102:18; Prov 16:4; Luke 1:74, 75; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 10:31; Eph 1:5–12; 3:21; Col 1:16; Titus 2:14; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:9—the Lord's; 1 Chr 16:35—that we may give; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 79:13—we will; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Ps 138:8—forsake; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Isa 29:23—the work; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 43:1—created; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 43:15—the creator; Isa 44:2—that made; Isa 45:11—the Holy One; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 55:13—for a; Jer 13:11—for a name; Jer 33:2—the maker; Hos 8:14—Maker; Luke 18:43—followed; John 4:23—the Father seeketh; Acts 15:14—to take; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 2:10—we are; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; Heb 2:10—for; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful

Isaiah 43:22 thou hast not: Isa 64:7; Ps 14:4; 79:6; Jer 10:25; Dan 9:13; Hos 7:10–14; 14:1, 2; Jas 4:2, 3 thou hast been: Job 21:14, 15; 27:9, 10; Jer 2:5, 11–13, 31, 32; Mic 6:3; Mal 1:13; 3:14; John 6:66–69 Reciprocal: Hos 7:7—there; Zeph 1:6—and those; Zeph 3:2—she drew; Acts 22:7—why

Isaiah 43:23 hast not: Amos 5:25; Mal 1:13, 14; 3:8 small cattle: Heb. lambs, or kids honoured: Isa 1:11–15; 66:3; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Amos 5:21, 22; Zech 7:5, 6; Matt 11:30 Reciprocal: Ps 50:9—General; Jer 2:5—What; Jer 6:20—sweet cane; Mic 6:3—wherein; Acts 7:42—have ye

Isaiah 43:24 no sweet: Exod 30:7, 23, 24, 34; Jer 6:20 neither: Lev 3:16; 4:31; Ps 50:9–13

filled me: Heb. made me drunk, or, abundantly moistened, thou hast made. Isa 1:14, 24; 7:13; 63:10; Ps 95:10; Ezek 6:9; 16:43; Amos 2:13; Mal 1:14; 2:13–17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:13—all the fat; Deut 9:27—look not; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; Isa 1:18—and let us; Isa 57:18—have; Jer 32:36—now; Jer 44:22—could; Amos 5:25—General; Mal 2:17—wearied; Rom 5:20—But; Eph 4:30—grieve

Isaiah 43:25 even I: Isa 43:11; 1:18; 44:22; Ps 51:9; Jer 50:20; Mic 7:18, 19; Mark 2:7; Acts 3:19; Rom 5:20 for mine: Isa 37:35; 48:8–10; Ps 25:7, 11; 79:9; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22; 36:22, 32; Eph 1:6, 8 will not: Ps 79:8; Jer 31:34; Heb 8:12; 10:17 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—blot; Deut 9:27—look not; Deut 9:28—Because; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Sam 19:19—remember; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; Neh 4:5—their sin; Ps 32:1—transgression; Ps 51:1—blot; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Ps 103:12—so far; Ps 109:14—blotted; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 38:17—thou hast cast; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Isa 46:4—even to your; Isa 48:9—my name's; Isa 51:12—am he; Isa 55:7—for; Isa 57:18—have; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 32:36—now; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 33:16—General; Amos 8:7—I will; Zech 3:4—Take; Matt 9:6—that the; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Rom 5:16—but the free; Rom 11:27—when; 2 Cor 5:19—not; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Col 2:14—Blotting; 1 Tim 1:16—for this; Heb 10:2—once

Isaiah 43:26 Put: Isa 1:18; Gen 32:12; Job 16:21; 23:3–6; 40:4, 5; Ps 141:2; Jer 2:21–35; Ezek 36:37; Rom 11:35 declare: Isa 43:9; Job 40:7, 8; Luke 10:29; 16:15; 18:9–14; Rom 8:33; 10:3 Reciprocal: Job 13:18—I know; Job 23:4—order; Isa 62:6—make mention of the Lord; Jer 2:9—I will; Mic 6:2—a controversy; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Acts 10:4—thy; 2 Tim 1:6—I put; Titus 3:1—Put

Isaiah 43:27 first father: Num 32:14; Ps 78:8; 106:6, 7; Jer 3:25; Ezek 16:3; Zech 1:4–6; Mal 3:7; Acts 7:51; Rom 5:12 and thy: Isa 3:12; 28:7; 56:10–12; Jer 5:31; 23:11–15; Lam 4:13, 14; Ezek 22:25–28; Hos 4:6; Mic 3:11; Mal 2:4–8; Matt 15:14; 27:1, 41; John 11:49–53; Acts 5:17, 18 teachers: Heb. interpreters

Isaiah 43:28 I have: Isa 47:6; 2 Sam 1:21; Ps 89:39; Lam 2:2, 6, 7; 4:20 princes: or, holy princes, Ps 82:6, 7 and have: Isa 42:24, 25; 65:15; Deut 28:15–20; 29:21–28; Ps 79:4; Jer 24:9; Dan 9:14; Zech 8:13; Luke 21:21–24; 1 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the city; Neh 1:3—reproach; Ps 119:21—cursed; Jer 12:10—trodden; Jer 26:6—a curse; Ezek 22:16—take thine inheritance in thyself; Zech 5:3—the curse; Mal 3:9—General; Mal 4:6—and smite; Gal 3:10—under

CHAPTER 44

- 1 God comforts the church with his promises;
- 7 The vanity of idols,
- 9 and folly of idol makers;
- 21 He exhorts to praise God for his redemption and omnipotency.

Isaiah 44:1 now: Isa 42:23; 48:16–18; 55:3; Ps 81:11–13; Jer 4:7; Luke 13:34; Heb 3:7, 8 O Jacob: Isa 41:8; 43:1; Gen 17:7; Deut 7:6–8; Ps 105:6, 42, 43; Jer 30:10; 46:27, 28; Rom 11:5, 6 Reciprocal: Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Isa 44:21—thou art; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa

46:3—Hearken; Ezek 20:5—In the; Zech 13:9—It is my people; Acts 13:17—God; 1 Pet 2:9—a chosen

Isaiah 44:2 that made: Isa 44:21; 43:1, 7, 21 formed: Isa 44:24; 46:3, 4; 49:1; Ps 46:5; 71:6; Jer 1:5; Ezek 16:4–8; 20:5–12; Heb 4:16 Fear: Isa 41:10, 14; 43:1; Luke 12:32; Rom 8:30; Eph 1:4; 1 Thess 1:4 Jesurun: Deut 32:15; 33:5, Jeshurun Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Deut 32:6—made thee; Ps 105:6—ye seed; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Ps 139:13—covered me; Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 35:4—Be strong; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Isa 44:8—neither; Jer 30:10—fear; Jer 46:27—fear; Zeph 3:16—be said; Mal 2:10—hath; Mark 8:23—out; Luke 1:30—General

Isaiah 44:3 pour water: Isa 41:17; 59:21; Ezek 34:26; Joel 3:18; John 7:37–39; Rev 21:6; 22:17 floods: Isa 32:2; 35:6, 7; 43:19, 20; 48:21; 49:10; Ps 78:15, 16; 107:35 dry ground: Ps 63:1; Matt 12:43, Greek pour my: Isa 32:15; 59:21; Prov 1:23; Ezek 39:29; Joel 2:28; Zech 12:10; Acts 2:17, 33, 39; 10:45; Titus 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 40:14—General; Lev 2:4—wafers; Num 11:17—I will take; Judg 15:19—there came; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 69:36—The seed; Ps 72:16—of the city; Ps 144:12—as plants; Ps 147:13—blessed; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 45:23—every tongue; Isa 61:9—their seed; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Hos 10:12—rain; Hos 14:5—as the dew; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 10:1—and give; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 5:6—for; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 3:16—he shall; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 11:13—give the; Luke 11:24—dry; Luke 24:49—I send; John 3:5—born; John 4:10—living; John 7:38—out; John 7:39—this spake; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 11:16—but; Rom 5:5—shed; 1 Cor 12:13—by; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—crying; Heb 6:7—receiveth; 1 Pet 1:12—sent

Isaiah 44:4 spring: Isa 58:11; 61:11; Ps 1:3; 92:13–15; Acts 2:41–47; 4:4; 5:14 willows: Ps 137:1, 2; Ezek 17:5 Reciprocal: Ps 69:36—The seed; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 35:7—the parched; Ezek 36:27—I will; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Luke 3:16—he shall; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 11:13—give the; Luke 24:49—I send; John 3:5—born; Acts 2:38—and ye; Gal 3:14—might

Isaiah 44:5 I am: Deut 26:17–19; Ps 116:16; Jer 50:5; Mic 4:2; Zech 8:20–23; 13:9 subscribe: Neh 9:38; 10:1–29; 2 Cor 8:5 the name: Gal 6:16; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Josh 24:21—Nay; 2 Chr 23:16—that they should; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Isa 19:21—shall vow; Isa 43:1—I have called; Isa 48:1—which swear; Isa 56:6—join; Jer 32:10—I; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Zeph 1:5—by the Lord; Acts 27:23—whose; 1 Tim 6:12—hast

Isaiah 44:6 the King: Isa 33:22; 43:15; Mal 1:14; Matt 25:34; 27:37 his redeemer: Isa 44:24; 41:14; 43:1, 14; 48:17; 54:5; 59:20; Jer 50:34 I am the first: Isa 41:4; 48:12; Rev 1:8, 11, 17, 18; 2:8; 22:13 beside: Isa 44:8; 37:16, 20; 42:8; 43:10, 11; 45:6, 21, 22; Deut 4:35, 39; 6:4; 32:39; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; 1 Sam 2:2—none beside; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 86:10—God; Ps 90:2—even from; Ps 102:12—thou; Ps 111:9—sent; Isa 41:27—first; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 63:16—General; Hos 13:4—I am; Mal 3:6—I am; Mark 15:32—Christ; John 5:23—all men; John 8:58—I am; John 12:13—the King; 1 Cor

8:4—there is; Eph 2:12—without; Col 1:17—he; 1 Tim 2:5—one God; Heb 1:11—thou; Heb 13:8—General; Jas 2:19—General; 1 John 5:20—This is

Isaiah 44:7 who: Isa 41:22, 26; 43:9, 12; 45:21; 46:9, 10; 48:3–8 since: Isa 41:4; Gen 17:7, 8; Deut 32:8; Acts 17:26 Reciprocal: Deut 32:12—no strange; Isa 19:12—let them; Isa 41:23—that we may know; Isa 42:9—new things; Isa 48:5—even; Isa 48:14—assemble; Matt 24:25—General; Mark 13:23—behold; Acts 15:18—General; Rom 4:17—callesh; Titus 1:5—set

Isaiah 44:8 neither: Isa 44:2; 41:10–14; Prov 3:25, 26; Jer 10:7; 30:10, 11; John 6:10 have declared: Isa 42:9; 48:5; Gen 15:13–21; 28:13–15; 46:3; 48:19; 49:1–28; Lev 26:1–46; Deut 4:25–31; 28:1–68 ye are: Isa 43:10, 12; Ezra 1:2; 8:22; Dan 2:28, 47; 3:16–28; 4:25; 5:23–30; 6:22; Acts 1:8; 14:15; 17:23–31; Heb 12:1; 1 John 1:2 Is there: Isa 44:6; 45:5, 6; 46:9; Deut 4:35, 39; 32:39; 1 Sam 2:2; 2 Sam 22:32; John 1:1; 10:30 no God: Heb. no rock, Deut 32:4, 31; Ps 18:31 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Deut 32:12—no strange; Deut 32:17—to God; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 95:3—above; Ps 96:5—For; Isa 16:13—since; Isa 41:23—that we may know; Isa 45:14—and there; Isa 45:21—who hath declared; Isa 48:3—declared; Matt 24:25—General; Matt 28:7—lo; Mark 12:32—for; Mark 13:23—behold; John 6:20—It is; John 8:58—I am; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; Jas 2:19—General

Isaiah 44:9 make: Isa 41:24, 29; Deut 27:15; Ps 97:7; Jer 10:3–8, 14, 15 and their: Isa 2:20, 21; 37:18–20; 46:1, 2, 6, 7; Judg 10:14; 1 Kgs 18:26–40; Jer 2:11, 27, 28; 14:22; 16:19, 20; Dan 5:23; Hos 8:4–6; Hab 2:18–20; 1 Cor 8:4 delectable: Heb. desirable, Dan 11:38 their own: Isa 44:18, 20; 42:18; 43:8; 45:20; Ps 115:8; 135:18; Rom 1:22; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 4:18; 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Exod 20:4—General; Exod 32:4—fashioned; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 4:28—neither see; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 1 Kgs 16:7—with the work; 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; 2 Kgs 17:16—molten images; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; 1 Chr 16:26—all the gods; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 45:16—General; Jer 2:5—and are; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 10:5—do evil; Hos 5:5—testify; Hos 8:6—the workman; Hos 10:6—receive; Zech 10:2—the idols; Acts 7:41—rejoiced; Acts 14:15—from; Acts 17:29—we ought; Rom 1:21—but became; Gal 4:8—ye did; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 44:10; 1 Kgs 12:28; Jer 10:5; Dan 3:1, 14; Hab 2:18; Acts 19:26; 1 Cor 8:4 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—fashioned; Deut 27:15—maketh; 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; 2 Kgs 17:16—molten images; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 41:24—ye are; Isa 44:15—he maketh a god; Jer 16:19—wherein; Zech 11:17—idol; Acts 14:15—from

Isaiah 44:11 all his: Isa 1:29; 42:17; 45:16; 1 Sam 5:3–7; 6:4, 5; Ps 97:7; Jer 2:26, 27; 10:14; 51:17 let them all: Isa 41:5–7; Judg 6:29–32; 16:23–30; 1 Kgs 18:19–29, 40; Dan 3:1–7; 5:1–6; Acts 19:24–34; Rev 19:19–21

Isaiah 44:12 The smith: Isa 40:19; 41:6, 7; 46:6, 7; Exod 32:4, 8; Jer 10:3–11 the tongs: or, an axe he is: Hab 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; Ps 107:5—General; Prov 31:17—strengtheneth; Eccl 10:15—labour; Isa 29:8—behold; Jer 9:5—weary; Jer 10:4—fasten; Jer 14:22—Are

Isaiah 44:13 he marketh: Exod 20:4, 5; Deut 4:16–18, 28; Acts 17:29; Rom 1:23 that it may: Gen 31:19, 30, 32; 35:2; Deut 27:15; Judg 17:4, 5; 18:24; Ezek 8:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:22—for Amon sacrificed; Isa 40:20—chooseth

Isaiah 44:14 heweth: Isa 40:20; Jer 10:3–8; Hos 4:12; Hab 2:19 strengtheneth: or, taketh courage Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:8—took courage; Hab 2:18—that the

Isaiah 44:15 he maketh a god: Isa 44:10; 45:20; Judg 2:19; 2 Chr 25:14; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—bow down; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 17:8—the work; Jer 1:16—worshipped

Isaiah 44:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:19—the work

Isaiah 44:17 Deliver me: Isa 36:19, 20; 37:38; Dan 3:17, 29; 6:16, 20–22, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—maketh; 1 Sam 5:3—set him; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 2 Kgs 22:17—the works; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 42:17—say to; Isa 45:20—they; Isa 46:2—they could; Isa 46:6—they fall; Dan 3:6—falleth; Hos 13:2—according; Jonah 1:5—cried; Hab 2:19—that

Isaiah 44:18 have not: Isa 44:9, 20; 45:20; 46:7, 8; Jer 10:8, 14; Rom 1:21–23 for he hath: Isa 6:10; 29:10; Ps 81:12; Matt 13:14, 15; Acts 14:16; Rom 1:28; 11:8–10; 2 Cor 4:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:9–12 shut: Heb. daubed cannot: Isa 56:11; Ps 92:6; Prov 2:5–9; 28:5; Jer 5:21; Dan 12:10; Hos 14:9; Matt 12:34; John 5:44; 8:43; 12:39, 40; 2 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: Judg 18:24—what have; Ps 40:4—as turn; Ps 106:7—Our; Ps 135:18—They that; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 6:9—Hear ye; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 43:8—General; Jer 51:17—Every; Hos 4:12—for; Hos 4:14—therefore; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Matt 6:23—thine; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 24:39—General; Mark 3:5—hardness; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 8:10—that seeing; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 20:7—that; John 6:44—man; John 9:39—might be; Rom 10:19—foolish; Rom 11:7—and the rest; 2 Cor 3:14—their; Eph 4:18—the understanding

Isaiah 44:19 considereth in his heart: Heb. setteth to his heart, Isa 46:8; Exod 7:23; Deut 32:46; Ezek 40:4; Hag 1:5 marg. Hos 7:2 an abomination: Deut 27:15; 1 Kgs 11:5, 7; 2 Kgs 23:13 the stock of a tree: Heb. that which comes of a tree Reciprocal: Exod 8:26—we shall; Exod 20:5—bow down; 2 Chr 25:14—he brought; Ps 14:4—Have; Eccl 4:8—For; Isa 17:8—the work; Jer 10:8—the stock; Ezek 16:17—and didst; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Matt 24:39—General; Acts 14:15—from

Isaiah 44:20 feedeth: Job 15:2; Ps 102:9; Prov 15:14; Hos 12:1; Luke 15:16 a deceived: 1 Kgs 22:20–23; Job 15:31; Hos 4:12; Rom 1:20–22, 28; 2 Thess 2:11; 2 Tim 2:13; Rev 12:9; 13:14; 18:23; 20:3 Is there: Isa 28:15–17; Jer 16:19; Hab 2:18; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 11:16—your heart; Judg 17:13—General; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; Job 31:27—my heart; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Ps 144:8—their right hand; Eccl 4:8—For; Isa 17:8—the work; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 40:21—General; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 44:18—have not; Isa 55:2—do ye; Jer 8:5—they hold; Ezek 16:17—and didst; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Amos 2:4—and their; Hab 2:6—ladeth; Matt 13:15—their eyes; Acts 14:15—from; Rom 1:25—into a lie; Rom 7:11—deceived; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; 2 Tim 3:13—being; Titus 3:3—deceived; Heb 3:13—the deceitfulness; Jas 1:14—when; Jas 1:22—deceiving; Jas 1:26—but

Isaiah 44:21 Remember: Isa 42:23; 46:8, 9; Deut 4:9, 23; 31:19–21; 32:18 thou art: Isa 44:1, 2; 41:8, 9; 43:1, 7, 15 thou shalt: Isa 49:15, 16; Rom 11:28, 29 Reciprocal: Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 78:38—But he; Ps 115:12—hath; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 46:3—Hearken; Isa 64:8—all are; Jer 51:5—Israel; Luke 1:54—General; Acts 27:23—and; Eph 2:10—we are

Isaiah 44:22 blotted: Isa 1:18; 43:25; Neh 4:5; Ps 51:1, 9; 103:12; 109:14; Jer 18:23; 33:8; Acts 3:19 as a thick: Job 37:11; Lam 3:42–44 return: Isa 1:27; 43:1; 48:20; 51:11; 59:20, 21; Jer 3:1, 12–14; Hos 14:1–4; Luke 1:73, 74; Acts 3:18, 19; 1 Cor 6:20; Titus 2:12–14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—blot; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; Job 30:15—as a cloud; Ps 32:1—transgression; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 78:38—But he; Ps 107:2—Let the; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 33:24—shall be forgiven; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Isa 55:7—for; Jer 8:4—turn; Jer 31:34—for I; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Ezek 33:16—General; Mic 7:18—that; Zech 10:8—for; Matt 9:2—be; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:42—he; Rom 5:16—but the free; 2 Cor 5:19—not; Col 2:14—Blotting; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 10:2—once

Isaiah 44:23 Sing: Isa 42:10–12; 49:13; 55:12, 13; Ps 69:34; 96:11, 12; 98:7, 8; Jer 51:48; Luke 2:10–14; Rev 5:8–14; 12:12; 18:20; 19:1–6 glorified: Isa 26:15; 49:3; 60:21; Ezek 36:1, 8; 39:13; Eph 1:6, 7; 3:21; 2 Thess 1:10–12; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Exod 18:9—General; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; 1 Chr 16:32—fields; Ezra 3:11—shouted; Ps 33:10—The Lord; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 103:22—all his works; Ps 145:10—All thy; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Song 2:8—the mountains; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 46:13—Israel; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 65:18—General; Isa 66:10—Rejoice ye; Jer 31:7—Sing; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Jer 50:34—Redeemer; Ezek 15:2—among; Joel 2:21—be glad; Luke 2:14—Glory; Rev 11:15—and there; Rev 14:7—with

Isaiah 44:24 thy redeemer: Isa 44:6; 43:14; 48:17; 49:7, 26; 54:5, 8; 59:20; 60:16; 63:16; Ps 78:35; Jer 50:34; Rev 5:9 and he: Isa 44:2; 43:1, 7; 46:3, 4; 49:1; Job 31:15; Ps 71:6; 139:13–16; Gal 1:15 I am: Isa 40:22; 42:5; 45:12; 48:13; 51:13; Job 9:8; 26:7; Ps 104:2; Jer 51:15 by myself: John 1:3; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2, 10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; Job 37:18—spread; Ps 136:6—General; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 37:16—thou hast; Isa 40:26—who hath; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 64:8—all are; Jer 10:12—stretched; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Zech 12:1—which; Luke 1:71—we; John 5:19—for; Acts 7:50—General; 1 Cor 8:4—there is

Isaiah 44:25 frustrateth: Isa 47:12–14; 1 Kgs 22:11, 12, 22–25, 37; 2 Chr 18:11, 34; Jer 27:9, 10; 28:9–17; 50:36 maketh: Exod 9:11; Dan 1:20; 2:10–12; 4:7; 5:6–8 turneth: Isa 19:11–14; 29:14; 2 Sam 15:31; 16:23; 17:23; Job 5:12–14; Ps 33:10; Jer 49:7; 51:57; 1 Cor 1:20–27; 3:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of knowledge; Num 22:38—have I; Num 23:8—General; 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; Neh 4:15—God; Isa 16:6—but; Isa 19:3—and they; Isa 47:13—Let now; Jer 28:17—Hananiah; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Jer 50:38—mad; Ezek 21:29—they see; Dan 2:4—tell; Dan 2:9—for; Dan 2:27—cannot; Dan 5:7—to bring; Mic 3:7—the seers; Acts 8:11—he had

Isaiah 44:26 confirmeth: Isa 42:9; Exod 11:4–6; 12:29, 30; 1 Kgs 13:3–5; 18:36–38; Ezek 38:17; Zech 1:6; Matt 26:56; Luke 24:44; Acts 2:25–28; 2 Pet 1:19–21 that saith: Isa 54:3, 11, 12; 60:10; Ezra 2:70; Ps 102:13–16; 147:2; Jer 30:18; 31:4, 38–40; 33:7; Ezek 36:33–36; Dan 9:25; Zech 2:4; 12:6; 14:10, 11 and I will: Isa 58:12; Neh 1:3; 2:3; 3:1–32; Amos 9:14

decayed places: Heb. wastes, Isa 61:4; Ezek 36:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 3:19—let none; 1 Sam 9:6—all that he saith; 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; 2 Kgs 7:16—according to; 2 Chr 36:23—he hath charged; Ezra 1:2—he hath charged; Ps 69:35—God; Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Isa 51:3—all; Isa 52:9—ye waste; Isa 55:11—it shall accomplish; Jer 1:10—to build; Jer 9:11—the cities; Jer 28:17—Hananiah; Dan 5:7—to bring; Dan 9:12—confirmed; Hag 1:13—the Lord's; Zech 1:16—my house; Zech 1:17—My cities; Mal 2:7—the messenger; Matt 12:17—it

Isaiah 44:27 Be dry: Isa 11:15, 16; 42:15; 43:16; 51:15; Ps 74:15; Jer 50:38; 51:32, 36; Rev 16:12 Reciprocal: Josh 4:22—General; Job 28:11—bindeth; Ps 107:33—turneth; Prov 21:1—as; Isa 13:3—commanded; Ezek 30:12—I will make; Nah 1:4—and drieth

Isaiah 44:28 Cyrus: Isa 42:15; 45:1, 3; 46:11; 48:14, 15; Dan 10:1 my shepherd: Isa 63:11; Ps 78:71, 72 saying: Isa 45:13; 2 Chr 36:22, 23; Ezra 1:1–3; 6:3–18 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Ezra 5:13—General; Ezra 6:14—according; Ps 137:8—happy; Isa 13:3—commanded; Isa 41:25—raised; Isa 41:27—I will give; Isa 45:4—I have even; Jer 25:9—Nebuchadrezzar; Jer 27:6—my; Jer 30:18—the palace; Jer 31:38—that; Jer 43:10—my servant; Jer 50:21—and do; Dan 2:39—another kingdom; Dan 6:28—and in; Dan 8:3—one; Mic 5:5—then

CHAPTER 45

- 1 God calls Cyrus for his church's sake;
- 5 By his omnipotency he challenges obedience;
- 20 He convinces the idols of vanity by his saving power.

Isaiah 45:1 to his: Isa 13:3; 44:28; 1 Kgs 19:15; Jer 27:6 whose: Isa 41:13; 42:6; Ps 73:23 holden: or, strengthened, Ezek 30:21–24 to subdue: Isa 41:2, 25; Ezra 1:1; Jer 50:3, 35; 51:11, 20–24; Dan 5:6, 28–30; 7:5; 8:3 to open: All the streets of Babylon, leading on each side to the river, were secured by two leaved brazen gates, and these were providentially left open when Cyrus's forces entered the city in the night, through the channel of the river, in the general disorder occasioned by the great feast which was then celebrated; otherwise, says Herodotus, the Persians would have been shut up in the bed of the river, as in a net, and all destroyed. The gates of the palace were also imprudently opened to ascertain the occasion of the tumult; when the two parties under Gobrias and Gadatas rushed in, got possession of the palace, and slew the king. Nah 2:6 Reciprocal: Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Sam 10:7—God; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 1 Chr 14:15—for God; 2 Chr 36:22—the Lord stirred; Ezra 1:2—he hath charged; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Ezra 5:13—General; Neh 7:67—their manservants; Esth 4:14—whether; Job 8:20—help the evil doers; Job 12:19—General; Ps 18:34—teacheth; Ps 107:16—General; Ps 144:10—salvation; Isa 5:27—neither; Isa 10:6—will I give; Isa 13:2—go into; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Isa 21:5—arise; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 45:4—I have even; Isa 45:13—raised him; Isa 46:11—Calling; Isa 48:14—The Lord; Isa 51:18—that taketh; Jer 25:9—Nebuchadrezzar; Jer 25:14—many; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 43:10—my servant; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 51:30—her bars; Jer 51:53—from; Jer 51:58—high gates; Ezek 29:20—served; Ezek 30:24—I will; Dan 2:39—another kingdom; Dan 6:28—and in; Dan 8:4—pushing; Dan

10:1—Cyrus; Mic 2:13—breaker; Nah 3:13—the gates; Hab 2:7—they; Acts 12:10—which; Rom 9:17—I raised

Isaiah 45:2 go before: Isa 13:4–17 make: Isa 40:4; 42:16; Acts 1:15; Luke 3:5 break: Ps 107:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:7—God; 1 Chr 14:15—for God; Neh 7:67—their manservants; Job 28:11—and the thing; Isa 14:4—golden city; Isa 43:14—nobles; Isa 45:13—direct; Isa 52:12—for; Jer 51:30—her bars; Jer 51:58—high gates; Dan 5:28—Thy; Mic 2:13—breaker; Nah 2:6—gates; Nah 3:13—the gates; Acts 12:10—which

Isaiah 45:3 I will give: Jer 27:5–7; 50:37; 51:53; Ezek 29:19, 20 that thou: Isa 41:23; Ezra 1:2 which call: Isa 43:1; 48:15; 49:1; Exod 33:12, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 31:2—I have; 1 Kgs 8:26—And now; 2 Chr 6:17—O Lord; Job 28:11—and the thing; Ps 68:8—the God; Isa 14:4—golden city; Isa 44:28—Cyrus; Jer 33:3—mighty; Jer 49:10—his secret; Jer 50:10—all that; Jer 50:26—open; Jer 51:13—abundant; Dan 4:32—until; Obad 6—are the; 1 John 5:6—by water and

Isaiah 45:4 Jacob: Isa 41:8, 9; 43:3, 4, 14; 44:1; Exod 19:5, 6; Jer 50:17–20; Matt 24:22; Mark 13:20; Rom 9:6; 11:7 I have even: Isa 45:1; 44:28 though: Acts 17:23; Gal 4:8, 9; Eph 2:12; 1 Thess 4:5 Reciprocal: Exod 31:2—I have; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Esth 2:14—she were called; Ps 79:6—not known; Isa 13:3—commanded; Dan 2:30—but; Acts 10:3—Cornelius; Col 3:12—as; 1 John 5:6—by water and

Isaiah 45:5 the Lord: Isa 45:14–18, 21, 22; 44:8; 46:9; Deut 4:35, 39; 32:39; 1 Kgs 8:60; Joel 2:27; John 1:1; Heb 1:8, 9 I girded thee: Isa 22:21; Ezra 1:2; Job 12:18, 21; Ps 18:32, 39 Reciprocal: Deut 6:4—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 2 Sam 22:40—girded; 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; Ezra 1:3—he is the God; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 79:6—not known; Isa 5:27—neither; Isa 13:3—commanded; Isa 45:18—I am; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Ezek 30:24—I will; Mal 3:6—I am; Mark 12:32—for; 1 Cor 8:4—there is

Isaiah 45:6; Isa 37:20; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; Ps 46:10; 83:18; 102:15, 16; Ezek 38:23; 39:21; Mal 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—my name; Deut 6:4—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 103:12—as the east; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 43:10—that ye; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 44:8—Is there; Isa 45:14—and there; Isa 45:18—I am; Isa 46:9—I am God; Isa 49:26—and all; Mark 12:32—for; Jas 2:19—General

Isaiah 45:7 form: Gen 1:3–5, 17, 18; Ps 8:3; 104:20–23; Jer 31:35; 2 Cor 4:6; Jas 1:17 create darkness: Exod 10:21–23; 14:20; Jer 13:16; Ezek 32:8; Joel 2:2; Amos 4:13; Nah 1:8; Jude 6, 13 I make Peace: Isa 10:5, 6; Job 2:10; 34:29; Ps 29:11; 75:7; Eccl 7:13, 14; Jer 18:7–10; 51:20; Ezek 14:15–21; Amos 3:6; 5:6; Acts 4:28 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Gen 1:16—to rule; Gen 42:28—What is; Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; Lev 26:6—I will; Num 16:30—make a new thing; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; Job 1:21—taken away; Job 5:6—trouble; Job 10:13—I know; Job 38:19—the way; Isa 31:2—will bring; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 40:26—who hath; Isa 41:23—do good; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 10:16—former; Jer 29:4—whom; Lam 3:38—General; Mic 1:12—but; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 15:17—who; Phil 4:7—the peace; 2 Thess 3:16—give

Isaiah 45:8 Drop down: Isa 32:15; 44:3; Ps 72:3, 6; 85:9–12; Ezek 34:26; Hos 10:12; 14:5–8;

Joel 2:28, 29; 3:18; Acts 2:33; Titus 3:3–6 let the earth: Isa 4:2; 11:1; 53:2; 61:3, 11; 1 Cor 3:6–9 I the Lord: Isa 65:17, 18; 66:22; Jer 31:22; Eph 2:10; 4:24 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the dew; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 85:11—Truth; Prov 1:23—behold; Isa 41:23—that we may know; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 15:17—who

Isaiah 45:9 unto him: Isa 64:8; Exod 9:16, 17; Job 15:24–26; 40:8, 9; Ps 2:2–9; Prov 21:30; Jer 50:24; 1 Cor 10:22 Shall the clay: Isa 10:15; 29:16; Jer 18:6; Rom 9:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:27—show thyself unsavoury; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; Job 9:12—What; Job 9:32—not a man; Job 10:9—thou hast; Job 16:21—plead; Job 21:22—teach; Job 33:13—strive; Job 34:33—Should; Job 40:2—Shall; Eccl 6:10—neither; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Jer 18:4—made of clay was marred in; Jer 36:29—Thou hast; Jer 38:19—mock; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Dan 4:35—What; Acts 5:39—to fight; Acts 9:5—it is

Isaiah 45:10; Deut 27:16; Mal 1:6; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Eccl 6:10—neither; Isa 29:16—as the potter's; Jer 38:19—mock

Isaiah 45:11 the Holy One: Isa 43:3, 7, 15, 21; 48:17 Ask: Jer 33:3; Ezek 36:37; Dan 2:18; 9:2, 3, 24–27; Mark 11:24 concerning my sons: Jer 3:19; 31:1, 9; Hos 1:10; Rom 9:4–8; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26–29 concerning the work: Isa 29:23; 43:7; 60:21; Eph 2:10 command: Gen 32:26; Judg 16:23; Josh 10:12; Hos 12:4 Reciprocal: Gen 19:18—General; Gen 20:17—General; Gen 25:21—entreated; Gen 32:25—that he; Isa 29:16—or shall

Isaiah 45:12 made the earth: Isa 45:18; 40:28; 42:5; Gen 1:26, 27; Ps 102:25; Heb 11:3 my hands: Isa 40:12, 22; 44:24; Jer 27:5; 32:17; Zech 12:1 all their host: Gen 2:1; Neh 9:6 Reciprocal: Num 16:30—make a new thing; Ezra 1:2—he hath charged; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 93:1—world; Ps 104:2—stretchest; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 10:12—stretched; Jer 51:15—and hath; Ezek 34:11—I; John 1:3—General; Acts 7:50—General; Heb 1:2—by whom

Isaiah 45:13 raised him: Isa 45:1–6; 41:2, 25; 46:11; 48:14, 15 in righteousness: Isa 42:6; Ps 65:5 direct: or, make straight, Isa 45:1, 2 he shall build: Isa 44:28; 52:5; 2 Chr 36:22, 23; Ezra 1:3–11 let go: Isa 49:25; 52:2, 3; Rom 3:24–26; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 price: Isa 13:17 Reciprocal: Exod 7:16—Let my; Ezra 1:2—he hath charged; Isa 14:17—opened not the house of his prisoners; Isa 42:22—are hid; Mic 4:10—there shalt; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance

Isaiah 45:14 The labour: Isa 18:7; 19:23–25; 23:18; 49:23; 60:5–16; 61:5, 6; 66:19, 20; Ps 68:30, 31; 72:10–15; Zech 8:22, 23 the Sabeans: That the Sabeans were of a most majestic appearance is particularly remarked by Agatharchides, an ancient Greek historian quoted by Bochart. Job 1:15; Ezek 23:42; Joel 3:8 men of stature: Isa 10:33; Num 13:32; 2 Sam 21:20; Ezek 31:3 in chains: Isa 14:2; 49:23; Ps 149:6, 8 they shall fall: Isa 60:14; 61:5, 9; Exod 11:8; Esth 8:17; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 3:9 Surely: Isa 45:24; Jer 16:19; Zech 8:20–23; 1 Cor 8:4–6; 14:25; 1 Thess 1:9 and there: Isa 45:5, 6; 44:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:22—God; Gen 23:6—a mighty prince; Gen 26:28—was with; Ps 18:39—subdued; Isa 11:11—Cush; Isa 45:21—and there is; Isa 46:9—I am God; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 60:6—all; Isa 66:12—the glory; Zech 2:11—many; Mark 12:32—for; Luke 4:7—worship me; Acts 8:27—a man; Acts 16:39—came; 1 John 5:20—This is

Isaiah 45:15 a God: Isa 8:17; 57:17; Ps 44:24; 77:19; John 13:7; Rom 11:33, 34 O God: Isa 45:17; 12:2; 43:3, 11; 46:13; 60:16; Ps 68:26; Matt 1:22, 23; John 4:22, 42; Acts 5:31; 13:23; 2

Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:12—the thick; Job 10:13—hid; Job 23:8—General; Ps 89:46—wilt; Isa 54:8—I hid; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 14:8—saviour; John 5:23—all men; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Titus 1:3—God; 1 John 5:20—This is; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Isaiah 45:16; Isa 45:20; 41:19; 42:17; 44:9, 11; Ps 97:7; Jer 2:26, 27; 10:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Ps 31:17—wicked; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Isa 30:3—your confusion; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 54:4—Fear not; Jer 7:19—the confusion; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 17:13—all that; Jer 20:11—everlasting; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Dan 9:7—unto us; Hos 10:6—receive; Hab 2:18—profiteth; Rom 5:5—hope; 1 Pet 2:6—shall

Isaiah 45:17 Israel: Isa 45:25; 26:4; Hos 1:7; Rom 2:28, 29; 8:1; 11:26; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; 2 Cor 5:17–21; Phil 3:8, 9; 1 John 4:15 an everlasting; Isa 51:6, 8; 54:8; 60:19; Ps 103:17; Jer 31:3; John 5:24; 6:40; 10:28; 2 Thess 2:13, 14, 16; Heb 5:9; 1 John 5:11–13 ye shall not: Isa 29:22; 49:23; 54:4; Ps 25:3; Joel 2:26, 27; Zeph 3:11; Rom 9:33; 10:11; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my salvation; Deut 33:29—saved; Ps 4:2—my glory; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 24:5—God; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 50:23—salvation; Ps 51:14—thou God; Ps 62:6—rock; Ps 68:20—our God; Ps 71:1—let me; Ps 74:21—O let not; Ps 91:16—show; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Ps 118:14—is my strength; Ps 119:31—put me; Ps 119:116—and let me; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 30:3—your confusion; Isa 36:20—that the Lord; Isa 42:17—be greatly; Isa 45:15—O God; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 17:13—all that; Jer 23:6—Judah; Jer 33:16—shall Judah; Ezek 39:29—hide; Jonah 2:9—Salvation; Luke 1:74—that we; Rom 5:5—hope; Rom 16:7—were; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; 1 Pet 1:5—unto; 1 John 2:28—have; Rev 14:6—everlasting; Rev 17:17—until

Isaiah 45:18 that created: Isa 42:5; Jer 10:12; 51:15 he created: Isa 45:12; Gen 1:28; 9:1; Ps 115:16; Ezek 36:10–12 I am: Isa 45:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 2:1—Thus; Deut 4:35—none else; Deut 32:39—even I; 2 Sam 7:22—none; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 93:1—world; Isa 45:21—and there is; Isa 46:9—I am God; Isa 48:13—hand; Isa 51:16—plant; Joel 2:27—that I; Zech 12:1—which; Mark 12:32—for; John 1:3—General; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 17:24—that made; Heb 1:2—by whom

Isaiah 45:19 spoken: Isa 43:9, 10; 48:16; Deut 29:29; 30:11–14; Prov 1:21; 8:1–4; John 7:26, 28, 37–39; 18:20; Acts 2:4–8 Seek: Isa 1:15; 8:19; 55:6, 7; 58:1–3; 1 Chr 28:8; 2 Chr 15:2; Ezra 8:22; Ps 24:6; 69:13, 32; Prov 15:8; Jer 29:13; Amos 5:4; Mal 3:13, 14; Matt 15:8, 9; Jas 4:3 speak righteousness: Isa 63:1; Num 23:19, 20; Deut 32:4; Ps 9:10; 12:6; 19:7–10; 111:7, 8; 119:137, 138; Prov 8:6; 30:5 Reciprocal: Deut 32:47—General; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou seek; 2 Chr 7:14—seek my face; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; 2 Chr 15:15—sought him; Job 21:15—if we; Ps 27:8—Seek; Ps 36:6—righteousness; Ps 105:3—let the heart; Prov 8:17—those; Song 3:4—but; Isa 45:23—the word; Isa 45:25—the seed; Isa 51:1—ye that seek; Jer 29:14—I will be; Jer 50:4—seek the; Luke 11:9—seek; Acts 10:4—thine; Rom 2:2—judgment

Isaiah 45:20 yourselves: Isa 41:5, 6, 21; 43:9 escaped: Isa 4:2; Jer 25:15–29; 50:28; 51:6–9; Eph 2:12, 16; Rev 18:3–18 they: Isa 42:17, 18; 44:17–20; 46:7; 48:7; 1 Kgs 18:26–29; Ps 115:8; Jer 2:27, 28; 10:8, 14; 51:17, 18; Hab 2:18–20; Rom 1:21–23 Reciprocal: Deut 4:28—neither see; 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; Ps 14:4—Have; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 44:15—he maketh a god; Isa 44:18—have not; Isa 45:16—General; Isa 46:2—they could; Isa 46:6—lavish; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Isa 48:14—assemble; Isa 57:3—draw; Jer 3:23—in

vain; Jer 10:3—one; Jer 10:5—do evil; Jer 11:12—go; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Hos 4:6—for; Hos 8:5—calf; Hos 13:2—according; Jonah 1:5—cried; Zech 9:1—when; Acts 14:15—from; Acts 28:11—whose

Isaiah 45:21 Tell ye: Ps 26:7; 71:17, 18; 96:10; Jer 50:2; Joel 3:9–12 and bring: Isa 41:1–4 who hath declared: Isa 41:22, 23; 43:9; 44:7, 8; 46:9, 10; 48:3, 14 and there is: Isa 45:5, 14, 18; 44:8 a just: Isa 45:25; 43:3, 11; 63:1; Jer 23:5, 6; Zeph 3:5, 17; Zech 9:9; Rom 3:25, 26; Titus 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; 2 Sam 22:3—my saviour; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; Job 37:23—excellent; Ps 3:8—Salvation; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 36:6—righteousness; Ps 68:35—he that giveth; Ps 98:2—made; Ps 106:21—God; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 19:20—he shall send; Isa 41:26—declared; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 45:22—for; Jer 14:8—saviour; Hos 13:4—for; Joel 2:27—that I; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 28:7—lo; Mark 12:32—for; Luke 1:47—God; Luke 2:31—General; John 3:17—but; John 5:23—all men; John 6:40—seeth; John 17:25—righteous; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 17:26—hath determined; Rom 2:2—judgment; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 2:3—God; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Titus 1:3—God; Heb 1:8—O God; Jas 2:19—General; 1 John 1:9—just; 1 John 5:20—This is; Rev 7:10—Salvation; Rev 15:3—just; Rev 19:11—and in

Isaiah 45:22 Look: Num 21:8, 9; 2 Chr 20:12; Ps 22:17; 65:5; Mic 7:7; Zech 12:10; John 3:13–16; 6:40; Heb 12:2 for: Isa 45:21; John 10:28–30; Titus 2:13; 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Deut 4:35—none else; Deut 32:39—even I; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 1 Chr 17:20—beside thee; Ps 3:8—Salvation; Ps 18:31—General; Ps 22:27—All the ends; Ps 34:5—They; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 90:2—thou; Ps 98:3—all the ends; Ps 118:14—is my strength; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 19:20—he shall send; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 37:16—thou art; Isa 40:28—the ends; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 45:5—the Lord; Isa 46:9—I am God; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 49:1—Listen; Isa 60:8—fly; Isa 65:1—Behold; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Jer 33:16—shall Judah; Hos 3:1—look; Hos 13:4—for; Joel 2:27—that I; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 11:28—Come; Matt 24:31—from; Mark 7:28—yet; Mark 12:32—for; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 1:47—God; John 1:36—Behold; John 3:15—whosoever; John 4:42—and know; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 14:11—every knee; 1 Thess 2:16—that; 1 Tim 2:4—will; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 5:9—he became; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 7:25—he is; Jas 2:19—General

Isaiah 45:23 sworn: Gen 22:15–18; Jer 22:5; 49:13; Amos 6:8; Heb 6:13–18 the word: Isa 45:19; 55:11; Num 23:19 That unto: Rom 11:4; 14:10–12; Phil 2:10 every tongue: Isa 19:18–21; 44:3–5; 65:16; Gen 31:53; Deut 6:13; 2 Chr 15:14, 15; Neh 10:29; Ps 63:11; 132:2 Reciprocal: Gen 22:16—General; Gen 24:3—swear; Deut 10:20—swear; Ps 22:29—bow; Prov 8:8—All; Isa 48:1—which swear; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 63:1—speak; Jer 4:2—shalt swear; Jer 12:16—my name; Jer 46:28—make; Ezek 21:5—it shall; Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Zeph 1:5—by the Lord; Zech 14:17—that; Mal 1:11—my name; Mark 15:19—and bowing; John 3:26—and all; Eph 1:12—who; Eph 3:14—I; Rev 15:4—for all

Isaiah 45:24 Surely: etc. or, Surely he shall say of me, In the Lord is all righteousness and strength in the: Isa 45:25; 54:17; 61:10; Jer 23:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; 2 Pet 1:1 marg. righteousness: Heb. righteousnesses strength: 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13;

Col 1:11; 2 Tim 4:17, 18; Zech 10:6, 12 even: Isa 55:5; 60:9; Gen 49:10; Matt 11:27, 28; John 7:37; 12:32; Eph 6:10; Rev 22:17 and all: Isa 41:11; Ps 2:1–12; 21:8, 9; 72:9; 110:2; Luke 13:17; 19:27; Rev 11:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 1 Sam 15:29—Strength; 1 Kgs 7:21—Boaz; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 4:1—O; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 40:14—Let them be ashamed; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 84:5—strength; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 144:1—my strength; Ps 145:7—sing; Isa 9:6—The mighty God; Isa 19:18—and swear; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa 45:14—Surely; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Jer 33:16—The Lord our righteousness; Hab 3:19—my strength; Matt 6:33—his; John 5:19—and; John 16:10—righteousness; Acts 4:4—the number; Acts 5:14—believers; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 14:17—but; 2 Cor 5:17—be; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Gal 6:14—save; Eph 1:6—he; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; Heb 7:25—come

Isaiah 45:25 the Lord: Isa 45:17, 24; Acts 13:39; Rom 3:24, 25; 5:1, 18, 19; 8:1, 30, 33, 34; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 5:21 the seed: Isa 45:19; 61:9; 65:9, 23; 1 Chr 16:13; Ps 22:23; Rom 4:16; 9:6–8; Gal 3:27–29 glory: Isa 41:16; Ps 64:10; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:31; 2 Cor 10:17; Gal 6:14; Phil 3:3 Gr. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; 1 Chr 16:10—Glory; 1 Chr 16:35—glory; Ps 3:3—my; Ps 34:2—make; Ps 44:8—In God; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 105:3—Glory; Ps 106:5—glory; Ps 145:7—sing; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 9:6—The mighty God; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 53:11—justify; Jer 4:2—and in him; Jer 23:6—The Lord Our Righteousness; Jer 33:16—The Lord our righteousness; Dan 8:14—cleansed; Luke 1:46—General; Luke 2:32—and; Luke 18:14—justified; John 16:10—righteousness; Rom 2:17—makest; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 16:7—were; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; 2 Cor 5:17—be; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 1:12—who; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; Heb 1:8—O God

CHAPTER 46

- 1 The idols of Babylon could not save themselves;
- 3 God saves his people to the end;
- 5 Idols are not comparable to God for power,
- 12 or present salvation.

Isaiah 46:1 Bel: Bel, called Belus by the Greek and Roman writers, is the same as Baal; and Nebo is interpreted by Castell and Norberg of Mercury; the two principal idols of Babylon. When that city was taken by the Persians, these images were carried in triumph. Isa 21:9; 41:6, 7; Exod 12:12; 1 Sam 5:3; Jer 48:1–25; 50:2; 51:44, 47, 52 a burden: Isa 2:20; Jer 10:5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; Num 32:38—Nebo; Judg 6:31—if he be; Judg 18:17—the graven; 2 Sam 5:21—burned them; 2 Kgs 19:18—have cast; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Job 39:11—leave; Ps 96:5—For; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Isa 19:1—the idols; Isa 30:6—burden; Isa 37:19—And have; Isa 44:9—and their; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 43:12—in the; Jer 48:7—Chemosh; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 23:14—portrayed; Dan 3:14—my gods; Dan 4:8—Belteshazzar; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 10:6—carried; Nah 1:14—out; Hab 2:18—profiteth

Isaiah 46:2 they could: Isa 36:18, 19; 37:12, 19; 44:17; 45:20 but: Judg 18:17, 18, 24; 2 Sam 5:21; Jer 43:12, 13; 48:7 themselves are: Heb. their soul is Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; 1 Sam 5:3—Dagon was; 2 Kgs 19:18—have cast; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Ps 96:5—For; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Isa 19:1—the idols; Isa 21:9—all; Isa 30:6—burden; Isa 44:9—and their; Jer 2:28—But where; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Jer 51:44—I will punish; Jer 51:47—I will; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 10:6—carried; Nah 1:14—out; Hab 2:18—profiteth

Isaiah 46:3 Hearken: Isa 44:1, 21; 48:1, 17, 18; 51:1, 7; Ps 81:8–13 the remnant: Isa 1:9; 10:22; 11:11; 37:4 borne: Isa 44:1, 2; 49:1, 2; 63:9; Exod 19:4; Deut 1:31; 32:11, 12; Ps 22:9, 10; 71:6; Ezek 16:6–16 Reciprocal: Exod 2:8—Go; 1 Sam 7:12—Hitherto; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; Job 3:11—when I came; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 58:3—as soon; Ps 61:3—thou; Ps 91:12—They; Ps 139:13—covered me; Song 7:2—thy belly; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 41:4—with the; Isa 44:24—and he; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Hos 11:3—taught; Amos 3:1—Hear; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Luke 1:54—General; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Rom 9:4—are Israelites; 2 Cor 1:10—General

Isaiah 46:4 even to your: Isa 41:4; 43:13, 25; Ps 92:14; 102:26, 27; Mal 2:16; 3:6; Rom 11:29; Heb 1:12; 13:8; Jas 1:17 even to hoar: Ps 48:14; 71:18 Reciprocal: Gen 42:38—bring; Exod 2:8—Go; Deut 1:31—bare thee; Deut 32:11—General; Deut 32:12—the Lord; Deut 32:39—even I; Josh 24:17—General; Ruth 4:15—a nourisher; 1 Sam 7:12—Hitherto; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 22:10—cast; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 37:40—the Lord; Ps 61:3—thou; Ps 71:6—By thee; Ps 71:9—Cast; Eccl 12:5—the almond; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 44:2—formed; Isa 44:24—and he; Isa 51:1—Hearken; Isa 63:9—carried; Luke 1:54—General; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Phlm 1:9—Paul

Isaiah 46:5; Isa 40:18, 25; Exod 15:11; Ps 86:8; 89:6, 8; 113:5; Jer 10:6, 7, 16; Phil 2:6; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Num 12:8—similitude; 2 Kgs 22:17—the works; Ps 77:13—who; Isa 37:12—the gods; Isa 46:9—and there is none like; Zech 10:2—the idols; Acts 17:29—graven; Acts 19:26—that they; Eph 4:18—the understanding; Rev 9:20—and idols

Isaiah 46:6 lavish: Isa 40:19, 20; 41:6, 7; 44:12–19; 45:20; Exod 32:2–4; Judg 17:3, 4; 1 Kgs 12:28; Jer 10:3, 4, 9, 14; Hos 8:4–6; Hab 2:18–20; Acts 17:29 they fall: Isa 2:8; 44:17; Dan 3:5–15 Reciprocal: Exod 32:3—General; Exod 32:4—fashioned; Exod 34:17—General; Num 23:14—built seven; Neh 3:8—the goldsmiths; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 2:20—his idols of silver; Isa 30:22—thy graven images of silver; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 55:2—spend; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 2:27—to a stock; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 5:4—of gold; Dan 5:23—which; Hos 2:8—which they prepared for Baal; Hos 13:2—have made; Hab 2:19—it is; Luke 4:7—worship me

Isaiah 46:7 they carry him: 1 Sam 5:3; Jer 10:5; Dan 3:1 one shall cry: Isa 37:38; 45:20; Judg 10:12–14; 1 Kgs 18:26, 40; Jer 2:28; Jonah 1:5, 14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 34:17—General; Deut 4:28—neither see; Judg 6:31—if he be; Judg 17:4—two hundred; Judg 18:17—the graven; 1 Sam 12:21—cannot profit; 1 Chr 21:13—but let me; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 40:20—shall not; Isa 41:7—the carpenter; Isa 41:23—do good; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 44:12—The smith; Isa 44:18—have not; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 10:4—fasten; Jer 10:14—man; Dan 5:4—of gold; Dan 5:23—which; Acts 14:15—from

Isaiah 46:8 Remember: Isa 44:18–21; Deut 32:29; Ps 115:8; 135:18; Jer 10:8; 1 Cor 14:20 bring: Isa 47:7; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5, 7; Luke 15:17; Eph 5:14 Reciprocal: Deut 30:1—thou shalt call; Ps 22:27—All the ends; Isa 40:21—General; Isa 43:10—that ye; Isa 44:19—considereth in his heart; Isa 44:21—Remember; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 10:14—man; Ezek 1:10—the face of a man; Hos 13:2—according; Mic 7:18—a God

Isaiah 46:9 the former: Isa 42:9; 65:17; Deut 32:7; Neh 9:7–37; Ps 78:1–72; 105:1–Ps 106:48; 111:4; Jer 23:7, 8; Dan 9:6–15 I am God: Isa 45:5, 6, 14, 18, 21, 22 and there is none like: Isa 46:5; Deut 33:26 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 20:3—General; Job 10:13—I know; Ps 22:27—All the ends; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 41:23—that we may know; Isa 43:10—that ye; Isa 43:12—my witnesses; Isa 43:18—General; Isa 44:7—who; Isa 44:8—Is there; Isa 44:21—Remember; Isa 47:7—so that; Isa 48:3—declared; Jer 10:6—there; Jer 32:17—there; Mic 7:18—a God; Mark 12:32—for; John 8:58—I am; Acts 15:18—General; Jas 2:19—General

Isaiah 46:10 the end: Isa 41:22, 23; 44:7; 45:21; Gen 3:15; 12:2, 3; 49:10, 22–26; Num 24:17–24; Deut 4:24–31; 28:15–68; Acts 15:18 My counsel: Isa 46:11; 43:13; Ps 33:11; 135:6; Prov 19:21; 21:30; Dan 4:35; Acts 3:23; 4:27, 28; 5:39; Rom 11:33, 34; Eph 1:9–11; Heb 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 21:12—hearken; Gen 41:32—it is because; Num 22:38—have I; Num 23:27—peradventure; Deut 31:21—I know; 1 Kgs 11:40—Solomon sought; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 1 Chr 29:12—power; 2 Chr 22:7—was of God; 2 Chr 25:16—determined; Job 12:13—counsel; Job 23:13—and what; Job 33:13—giveth not account; Job 42:2—can be withholden from thee; Ps 2:7—the decree; Ps 115:3—he hath; Prov 16:9—General; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Eccl 5:8—matter; Eccl 7:13—who; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 14:6—and none; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 19:17—because; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 40:8—the word; Isa 41:4—calling; Isa 41:25—raised; Isa 42:9—new things; Isa 43:9—who among; Isa 43:12—declared; Isa 48:3—declared; Isa 48:5—even; Isa 55:11—it shall accomplish; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 29:11—I know; Jer 32:17—there; Jer 32:19—Great; Jer 44:28—shall know; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 50:45—hear; Jer 51:29—every; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 9:11—I have; Dan 4:24—the decree; Dan 11:36—for; Hos 5:9—have; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Zech 6:1—and the; Matt 11:26—for; Matt 24:25—General; Matt 26:5—Not; Mark 15:26—the superscription; John 7:30—but; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 20:27—all; Acts 23:11—must; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 9:11—that the; Rom 9:19—Why doth; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; Eph 1:11—according; Eph 3:11—General; 2 Thess 2:13—from; Jas 1:17—no variableness; Rev 17:17—until

Isaiah 46:11 Calling: Isa 13:2–4; 21:7–9; 41:2, 25; 45:1–6; Jer 50:29; 51:20–29 a ravenous bird: Or, “an eagle,” a very proper emblem for Cyrus, says Bp. LOWTH, as in other respects, so particularly because the ensign of Cyrus was a golden eagle, ΑΕΤΟΣ χρυσέου, the very word ayit which the prophet uses here, expressed as near as may be in Greek letters. Ezek 39:4 the man: Isa 44:28; 45:13; 48:14, 15; Ezra 1:2; Ps 76:10; Acts 4:28 that executeth my counsel: Heb. of my counsel, Ps 119:24 marg. I have spoken: Isa 14:24–27; 38:15; Num 23:19; Job 23:13; Jer 50:45; Acts 5:39; Eph 1:11; 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—it is because; Num 23:27—peradventure; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; Prov 21:30—General; Eccl 5:8—matter; Eccl

7:13—who; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 10:12—when the Lord; Isa 14:6—and none; Isa 14:27—the Lord; Isa 19:17—because; Isa 22:25—for the; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 40:8—the word; Isa 46:10—My counsel; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 29:11—I know; Jer 30:10—I; Jer 30:24—fierce; Jer 32:19—Great; Jer 44:28—shall know; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 50:44—who is a; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Jer 51:29—every; Ezek 9:11—I have; Dan 4:24—the decree; Dan 4:35—and he; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Hab 2:7—they; Zech 6:1—and the; Matt 24:25—General; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 20:27—all; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 9:11—that the; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Eph 1:9—purposed; Rev 17:17—until

Isaiah 46:12 Hearken: Isa 46:3; 28:23; 45:20; Ps 49:1; Prov 1:22, 23; 8:1–5; Eph 5:14; Rev 3:17, 18 ye stouthearted: Isa 48:4; Ps 76:5; Zech 7:11, 12; Mal 3:13–15; Acts 7:51 that: Ps 119:150, 155; Jer 2:5; Eph 2:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; Isa 9:9—in the pride; Isa 42:21—well; Mark 4:3—Hearken

Isaiah 46:13 bring: Isa 51:5; 61:11; Rom 1:17; 3:21–26; 10:3–15 shall not tarry: Ps 14:7; 46:1, 5; Hab 2:3; Heb 10:37 salvation: Isa 12:2; 28:16; 61:3; 62:11; Joel 3:17; 1 Pet 2:6 Israel: Isa 43:7; 44:23; 60:21; 61:3; Jer 33:9; Hag 1:8; John 17:10; Eph 1:6; 2 Thess 1:10, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; Ps 22:1—helping; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 69:35—God; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Ps 85:9—Surely; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Isa 4:5—all the glory; Isa 10:24—O my people; Isa 18:4—consider in my dwelling place; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 45:15—O God; Isa 49:6—that thou mayest; Isa 51:8—my righteousness; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Isa 56:1—for; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 30:10—I; Joel 2:32—for; Obad 17—upon; John 4:22—for; Acts 13:26—to you; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; 2 Pet 3:9—is not

CHAPTER 47

- 1 God's judgment upon Babylon and Chaldea,
- 6 for their unmercifulness,
- 7 pride,
- 10 and overboldness,
- 11 shall be irresistible.

Isaiah 47:1 down: Isa 3:26; 26:5; 52:2; Job 2:8, 13; Ps 18:27; Jer 13:18; 48:18; Lam 2:10, 21; Ezek 26:16; 28:17; Obad 3, 4; Jonah 3:6 O virgin: Isa 37:22; Jer 46:11 daughter: Ps 137:8; Jer 50:42; 51:33; Zech 2:7 there is: Isa 14:13, 14; Ps 89:44; Hag 2:22 thou shalt: Isa 47:7–9; 32:9–11; Deut 28:56, 57; Lam 4:5; Rev 18:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Isa 23:7—her own; Isa 23:12—thou oppressed; Isa 32:11—strip; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Jer 51:29—every; Lam 1:1—sit; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Dan 5:20—deposed; Dan 5:26—God; Nah 3:18—nobles; 1 Tim 5:6—in pleasure

Isaiah 47:2 the millstones: Exod 11:5; Judg 16:21; Job 31:10; Jer 27:7; Lam 5:13; Matt 24:41; Luke 17:35 make bare: Isa 3:17; 20:4; Jer 13:22, 26; Ezek 16:37–39; Hos 2:3; Mic 1:11; Nah 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:4—cut off; 1 Chr 19:4—and cut; Isa 23:7—her own;

Rev 18:7—much she

Isaiah 47:3 I will take: Isa 34:1–8; 59:17, 18; 63:4–6; Deut 32:35, 41–43; Ps 94:1, 2; 137:8, 9; Jer 13:22, 26; 50:27, 28; 51:4, 11, 20–24, 34–36, 56; Rom 12:19; Heb 10:30, 31; Nah 3:5; Rev 6:9, 10; 16:19; 18:5–8, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Gen 3:10—because; Exod 32:25—naked; 2 Sam 10:4—cut off; 1 Chr 19:4—and cut; Isa 3:17—discover; Lam 1:8—they; Hos 2:3—I strip; Amos 4:12—prepare; Mic 1:11—thou inhabitant of Saphir; Hab 2:16—with shame for glory; Rev 3:18—the shame; Rev 16:15—lest

Isaiah 47:4 our redeemer: Isa 41:14; 43:3, 14; 44:6; 49:26; 54:5; Jer 31:11; 50:33, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—Angel; 2 Sam 6:2—whose name; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Isa 48:2—The Lord; Isa 51:15—The Lord; Jer 10:16—The Lord; Jer 46:18—saith; Jer 51:19—the Lord; Amos 4:13—The Lord; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 47:5 silent: Isa 13:20; 14:23; 1 Sam 2:9; Ps 31:17; 46:10; Jer 25:10; Lam 1:1; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13; Matt 22:12, 13; Jude 13; Rev 18:21–24 for: After Babylon was taken by Cyrus, instead of being “the lady of kingdoms,” the metropolis of a great empire, and mistress of all the East, it became subject to the Persians; and the imperial seat being removed to Susa, instead of having a king, it had only a deputy residing there, who governed it as a province of the Persian empire. Isa 47:7; 13:19; 14:4; Dan 2:37, 38; Rev 17:3–5, 18; 18:7, 16–19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Isa 23:2—still; Isa 23:12—thou oppressed; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 51:53—mount; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Lam 2:10—elders; Mic 7:10—she that

Isaiah 47:6 wroth: Isa 10:6; 42:24, 25; 2 Sam 24:14; 2 Chr 28:9; Ps 69:26; Zech 1:15 I have polluted: Isa 43:28; Lam 2:2; Ezek 24:21; 28:16 thou didst: Isa 13:16; 14:17; Obad 10, 16; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13 upon: Deut 28:50 Reciprocal: Lev 25:43—rule; Deut 28:48—a yoke; Deut 29:25—Because; Josh 9:25—we are; 1 Kgs 12:10—My little finger; 1 Chr 21:13—but let me; 2 Chr 10:4—Thy father; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; Ps 79:1—into; Isa 9:4—For thou hast broken; Isa 14:6—who smote; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 52:5—make; Isa 54:8—a little; Isa 58:3—labours; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 10:16—Israel; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 50:7—We offend; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 50:17—this; Jer 50:33—and all; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Lam 1:14—yoke; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 22:16—take thine inheritance in thyself; Hab 2:8—the violence; Eph 6:9—ye; 1 Tim 6:1—servants

Isaiah 47:7 thou saidst: Isa 47:5; Ezek 28:2, 12–14; 29:3; Dan 4:29; 5:18–23 so that: Isa 46:8, 9; Deut 32:29; Jer 5:31; Ezek 7:3–9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:27—lest their; 2 Sam 2:27—unless; Ps 10:6—not; Ps 30:6—And; Eccl 7:2—living; Isa 14:13—thou; Isa 32:9—ye women; Isa 47:1—thou shalt; Isa 57:1—no man; Jer 49:4—gloriest; Jer 51:53—mount; Lam 1:9—she remembereth; Dan 4:4—was; Amos 6:3—put; Obad 3—saith; Hab 2:9—set; Zeph 2:15—the rejoicing; Zech 1:15—General; Mal 2:2—if ye will not lay; Jas 4:16—General; Rev 18:7—much she

Isaiah 47:8 given: Isa 21:4, 5; 22:12, 13; 32:9; Judg 18:7, 27; Jer 50:11; Dan 5:1–4, 30; Zeph 2:15; Rev 18:3–8 I am: Isa 47:10; Jer 50:31, 32; 51:53; Dan 4:22, 30; 5:23; 11:36; Hab 2:5–8; 2 Thess 2:4 I shall not: Ps 10:5, 6; Nah 1:10; Luke 12:18–20; 17:27–29; Rev 18:7 Reciprocal: Deut 7:17—thou shalt; Isa 14:14—I will be; Jer 13:22—if; Jer 49:4—gloriest; Jer 49:31—that; Lam 1:1—as a; Ezek 30:9—careless; Dan 4:4—was; Obad 3—saith; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; Jas 4:16—General; Jas 5:5—have lived

Isaiah 47:9 these two: Isa 51:18, 19; Ruth 1:5, 20; Luke 7:12, 13 in a moment: Isa 13:19; Ps 73:19; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 18:8–10 they shall come: Isa 13:20–22; 14:22, 23; Jer 51:29, 62–64; Rev 18:21–23 for the multitude: Isa 47:12, 13; Dan 2:2; 4:7; 5:7; Nah 3:4; 2 Thess 2:9, 10; Rev 9:20, 21; 18:23; 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:17—used; 2 Chr 33:6—he observed; Isa 13:15—General; Jer 4:20—in; Jer 15:9—She that hath; Jer 51:8—suddenly; Lam 1:1—as a; Dan 5:8—but; Dan 5:30—General; Amos 5:12—manifold; Acts 8:11—he had; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; Rev 18:17—in one

Isaiah 47:10 thou hast trusted: Isa 28:15; 59:4; Ps 52:7; 62:9 thou hast said: Isa 29:15; Job 22:13, 14; Ps 10:11; 64:5; 94:7–9; Eccl 8:8; Jer 23:24; Ezek 8:12; 9:9 Thy wisdom: Isa 5:21; Ezek 28:2–6; Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 1:19–21; 3:19 perverted thee: or, caused thee to turn away I am: Isa 47:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of knowledge; Ps 62:10—Trust; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 19:12—where are thy; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Isa 30:12—and trust; Isa 47:12—General; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Jer 50:36—dote; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; Jas 4:16—General

Isaiah 47:11 thou shalt not know: Isa 37:36; Exod 12:29, 30; Neh 4:11; Rev 3:3 from whence it riseth: Heb. the morning thereof thou shalt not be: Ps 50:22; Jer 51:39–42; Dan 5:25–30; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 18:9, 10 put it off: Heb. expiate, Matt 18:34; Luke 12:59 Reciprocal: Judg 20:34—knew not; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Jer 51:31—to show; Hab 2:7—they

Isaiah 47:12; Isa 47:9, 10; 8:19; 19:3; 44:25; Exod 7:11; 8:7, 18, 19; 9:11; Jer 2:28; Dan 5:7–9; Nah 3:4; Acts 13:8–12; 2 Thess 2:9–12; Rev 17:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:22—as one; Gen 8:21—the imagination; Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Num 22:6—I wot; Num 22:25—crushed Balaam's; Num 22:38—have I; Num 23:8—General; 1 Sam 6:2—called; 2 Kgs 17:17—used; Eccl 10:15—labour; Isa 2:6—and are; Jer 10:2—be; Jer 27:9—dreamers; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:2—General; Dan 2:27—cannot; Dan 4:6—to bring; Dan 4:18—forasmuch; Dan 5:8—but; Dan 5:15—General; Mic 3:7—the seers; Acts 19:19—used; Rev 9:21—their sorceries; Rev 22:15—sorcerers

Isaiah 47:13 wearied: Isa 57:10; Ezek 24:12; Hab 2:13 Let now: Isa 44:25; Dan 2:2–10; 5:7, 8, 15, 16, 30 astrologers, the stargazers: Heb. viewers of the heavens, the monthly prognosticators. Heb. that gave knowledge concerning the months. Reciprocal: Gen 3:22—as one; Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Exod 7:11—wise men; Exod 8:18—they could; Lev 19:31—General; Num 22:6—I wot; Num 23:8—General; Deut 18:10—that useth divination; 1 Sam 6:2—called; 2 Kgs 17:17—used; Eccl 10:15—labour; Isa 2:6—and are; Isa 16:12—but; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Ezek 21:29—they see; Nah 2:8—Stand; Nah 3:4—the mistress; Acts 19:19—used

Isaiah 47:14 they shall: Isa 40:24; 41:2; Ezek 15:7; Ps 83:13–15; Joel 2:5; Obad 18; Nah 1:10; Mal 4:1, themselves Heb. their souls, Matt 10:28; 16:26 there shall: Isa 30:14; Jer 51:25, 26; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; Exod 15:7—consumed; Isa 5:24—devoureth; Jer 50:35—her wise men

Isaiah 47:15 thy merchants: Isa 56:11; Ezek 27:12–25; Rev 18:11–19 they shall: Babylon was replenished from all nations, by a concourse of people, whom Jeremiah (Jer 50:37) calls “the mingled people.” All these, at the approach of Cyrus, sought to escape to their several countries. Jer 51:6–9; Rev 18:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination;

Isa 13:14—they shall; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 51:9—forsake; Ezek 17:4—into; Rev 18:3—the merchants

CHAPTER 48

- 1 God, to convince the people of their foreknown obstinacy, revealed his prophecies;
- 9 He saves them for his own sake;
- 12 He exhorts them to obedience, because of his power and providence;
- 16 He laments their backwardness;
- 20 He powerfully delivers his people out of Babylon.

Isaiah 48:1 which are: Gen 32:28; 35:10; 2 Kgs 17:34; John 1:47; Rom 2:17, 28, 29; 9:6, 8; Rev 2:9; 3:9 come: Num 24:7; Deut 33:28; Ps 68:26; Prov 5:16 which swear: Isa 44:5; 45:23; 65:16; Deut 5:28; 6:13; 10:20; Ps 63:11; Zeph 1:5 make mention: Isa 26:13; 62:8; Exod 23:13 not in truth: Isa 1:10–14; Lev 19:12; Ps 50:16–20; 66:3 marg. Jer 4:2; 5:2; 7:9, 10; Mal 3:5; Matt 15:8, 9; 23:14; John 4:24; 1 Tim 4:2; 2 Tim 3:2–5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 24:3—swear; 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; 1 Kgs 18:31—saying; Isa 10:20—but shall stay; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 46:3—Hearken; Isa 58:2—they seek; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 42:1—came; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 4:15—nor; Hos 8:2—General; Amos 5:14—as; Mic 2:7—named; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Zech 5:3—swaereth; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 25:3—foolish; Matt 26:72—with; Luke 3:8—We; John 4:23—true; John 8:54—ye say; Acts 13:26—children; 2 Tim 3:5—a form; Titus 1:16—profess

Isaiah 48:2 they call: Isa 52:1; 64:10, 11; Neh 11:1, 18; Ps 48:1; 87:3; Dan 9:24; Matt 4:5; 27:53; Rev 11:2; 21:2; 22:19 and stay: Isa 10:20; Judg 17:13; 1 Sam 4:3–5; Jer 7:4–11; 21:2; Mic 3:11; John 8:40, 41; Rom 2:17 The Lord: Isa 47:4; 51:13; Jer 10:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; Ps 50:16—What; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Isa 26:3—stayed; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 51:15—The Lord; Isa 54:5—the Lord; Isa 58:2—they seek; Jer 4:2—shalt swear; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 31:35—The Lord; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Jer 46:18—saith; Ezek 40:2—on the south; Hos 8:2—General; Amos 4:13—The Lord; Amos 5:14—as; Mic 2:7—named; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 25:3—foolish; Luke 3:8—We; John 4:23—true; John 8:54—ye say; Rom 2:28—For he; 2 Tim 3:5—a form

Isaiah 48:3 declared: Isa 41:22; 42:9; 43:9; 44:7, 8; 45:21; 46:9, 10 and I: Isa 10:12–19, 33, 34; 37:7, 29, 36–38; Josh 21:45; 23:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; Isa 41:4—calling; Isa 48:5—even; Isa 48:16—I have not; Hos 5:9—have

Isaiah 48:4 I knew: Isa 46:12; Ps 78:8; Zech 7:11, 12 obstinate: Heb. hard, Jer 5:3; Ezek 3:4–7; Dan 5:20; Rom 2:5; Heb 3:13, and they, Exod 32:9; 33:3, 5; Deut 10:16; 31:27; 2 Kgs 17:14; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:13; Neh 9:16, 17, 28; Ps 75:5; Prov 29:1; Jer 7:26; 19:15; Zech 7:12; Acts 7:51 thy brow: Jer 3:3; Ezek 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 9:7—the heart; Exod 34:9—stiffnecked; Deut 2:30—obstinate; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Job 40:18—General; Job 41:24—as hard; Eccl 8:3—stand; Isa 9:9—in the pride; Isa 43:12—declared; Isa 48:8—I knew; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 44:5—they; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 11:19—I will take; Ezek 22:18—brass; Amos 6:12—horses

Isaiah 48:5 even: Isa 48:3; 44:7; 46:10; Luke 1:70; Acts 15:18 Mine idol: Isa 42:8, 9; Jer 44:17, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 26:1—Ye shall; 1 Kgs 13:2—Josiah by name; Job 32:13—Lest; Isa 43:9—who among; Isa 44:8—have declared; Isa 48:11—I will not; Hos 5:9—have; Matt 24:25—General; John 13:19—I tell

Isaiah 48:6 hast heard: Ps 107:43; Jer 2:31; Mic 6:9 and will: Isa 21:10; 43:8–10; Ps 40:9, 10; 71:15–18; 78:3–6; 119:13; 145:4, 5; Jer 50:2; Matt 10:27; Acts 1:8 showed: Isa 42:9; Dan 12:8–13; Amos 3:6; John 15:15; Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:9; 1 Pet 1:10–12; Rev 1:19; 4:1; 5:1, 2; 6:1–17 Reciprocal: Isa 42:20—Seeing; Isa 43:9—who among; Isa 43:19—I will do; Isa 48:20—utter it even; Jer 33:3—mighty; Matt 24:25—General; 1 Cor 2:7—even; Heb 12:25—See

Isaiah 48:7 Reciprocal: Job 32:13—Lest; Isa 45:20—they; Isa 49:7—the Redeemer; 1 Cor 2:7—even

Isaiah 48:8 thou heardest: Isa 6:9, 10; 26:11; 29:10, 11; 42:19, 20; Jer 5:21; Matt 13:13–15; John 12:39, 40 thine ear: Isa 50:5; Ps 40:6; 139:1–4; Jer 6:10 I knew: Isa 48:4; 21:2; Jer 3:7–11, 20; 5:11; Hos 5:7; 6:7; Mal 2:11 a transgressor: Deut 9:7–24; Ps 51:5; 58:3; Ezek 16:3–5; Eph 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Job 33:16—openeth; Job 36:10—openeth; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Isa 31:6—deeply; Isa 35:5—the ears; Isa 43:25—for mine; Isa 57:18—have; Isa 59:13—lying; Jer 3:25—we and our; Jer 12:1—deal; Jer 22:21—This

Isaiah 48:9 my name's: Isa 48:11; 37:35; 43:25; Josh 7:9; 1 Sam 12:22; Ps 25:11; 79:9; 106:8; 143:11; Jer 14:7; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22, 44; Dan 9:17–19 defer: Neh 9:30, 31; Ps 78:38; 103:8–10; Prov 19:11 Reciprocal: Deut 9:28—Because; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; 1 Chr 17:21—make thee; Isa 48:19—his name; Ezek 36:21—General; Hos 11:9—not execute

Isaiah 48:10 I have refined: Isa 1:25, 26; Job 23:10; Ps 66:10; Prov 17:3; Jer 9:7; Ezek 20:38; 22:18–22; Zech 13:8, 9; Mal 3:2, 3; Heb 12:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12; Rev 3:19 with silver: or, for silver I have chosen: Deut 4:20 Reciprocal: Job 6:9—that he would; Job 28:1—where they fine it; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Jer 11:4—iron

Isaiah 48:11 mine own: Isa 48:9 for how: Isa 52:5; Num 14:15, 16; Deut 32:26, 27; Ezek 20:9, 39; Rom 2:24 my name: Shemi "my name," is supplied by one manuscript and the LXX. I will not: Isa 48:5; 42:8; John 5:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; Ps 115:1—unto us; Isa 43:7—for my

Isaiah 48:12 Hearken: Isa 34:1; 46:3; 49:1; 51:1, 4, 7; 55:3; Prov 7:24; 8:32 O Jacob: Three manuscripts and two old editions add avdi "my servant." my called: Matt 20:16; Rom 1:6; 8:28; 1 Cor 1:24; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 17:14 I am he: Isa 41:4; 44:6; Deut 32:39; Rev 1:8, 11, 17, 18; 2:8; 22:13 Reciprocal: Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 41:27—first; Jer 32:17—thou; Amos 3:1—Hear; John 8:58—I am

Isaiah 48:13 hand: Isa 42:5; 45:18; Exod 20:11; Ps 102:25; Heb 1:10–12 and: Isa 40:12 my right hand hath spanned: or, the palm of my right hand hath spread out, Isa 40:22; Job 37:18 when: Isa 40:26; Ps 119:89–91; 147:4; 148:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 119:91—They continue this; Isa 44:24—I am; Isa 51:16—and lay; Jer 10:12—stretched; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Jer 51:15—and hath; Zech

12:1—which; Acts 10:26—Stand

Isaiah 48:14 assemble: Isa 41:22; 43:9; 44:7; 45:20, 21 among them: Instead of bahem “among them,” thirty-five manuscripts and two editions have bachem “among you.” The Lord: Rather, “He whom the Lord hath loved, will execute his will on Babylon:” that is, Cyrus. Isa 45:1–3; Mark 10:21 he will do: Isa 13:4, 5, 17, 18; 44:28; 46:11; Jer 50:21–29; 51:20–24 Reciprocal: Isa 45:13—raised him; Jer 50:25—this; Hab 2:7—they; Zech 6:8—quieted

Isaiah 48:15; Josh 1:8; Ps 45:4; Ezek 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:56—prospered; Exod 14:17—behold; Num 18:6—And I; Isa 22:25—for the; Isa 44:28—Cyrus; Isa 45:3—which call; Isa 45:13—raised him; Isa 46:11—the man; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 50:25—this; Ezek 34:11—I; Hab 2:7—they; Zech 2:8—sent

Isaiah 48:16 I have not: Isa 48:3–6; 45:19; John 18:20 the Lord God: Isa 11:1–5; 61:1–3; Zech 2:8–11; Luke 4:18; John 3:34; 20:21, 22 Reciprocal: Isa 44:1—now; Zech 4:9—and; Matt 28:19—the name; Luke 4:43—therefore; John 17:3—and Jesus; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 10:20—for; Rom 8:14—led; 1 Cor 2:10—by; Gal 4:4—God; Gal 5:18—if; 1 John 5:7—The Father; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

Isaiah 48:17 the Lord: Isa 48:20; 43:14; 44:6–24; 54:5 which teacheth: Isa 2:3; 30:20; 54:13; Deut 8:17, 18; 1 Kgs 8:36; Job 22:21, 22; 36:22; Ps 25:8, 9, 12; 71:17; 73:24; Jer 31:33, 34; Mic 4:2; John 6:45; Eph 4:21 which leadeth: Isa 43:16; 49:9, 10; Ps 32:8; Jer 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:48—led me; Job 36:10—openeth; Ps 16:7—who hath; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 106:13—waited; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:35—the path; Ps 119:64—teach; Ps 143:8—cause me; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 3:6—and; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Isa 45:11—the Holy One; Isa 46:3—Hearken; Isa 54:8—the Lord; Jer 33:6—and will; Matt 2:22—being; Matt 11:28—and I; Luke 1:79—to guide; Luke 11:28—General; Luke 13:34—how; Rom 8:14—led; 1 John 5:7—The Father; Rev 3:7—he that is holy

Isaiah 48:18 that thou: Deut 5:29; 32:29; Ps 81:13–16; Matt 23:37; Luke 19:41, 42 then had: Isa 32:15–18; 66:12; Ps 36:8; 119:165; Amos 5:24; Rom 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Gen 13:16—General; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 12:25—that it; Neh 9:16—hearkened; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 46:4—a river; Ps 106:13—waited; Ps 107:8—Oh that men; Ps 119:64—teach; Prov 1:33—whoso; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 46:3—Hearken; Isa 54:13—great; Jer 33:6—and will; Jer 44:5—they; Hos 9:17—because; Matt 2:22—being; Matt 11:28—and I; Luke 11:28—General; Rom 2:10—and peace; Phil 4:7—the peace; Rev 22:1—A pure

Isaiah 48:19 seed: Isa 10:22; Gen 13:16; 22:17; Jer 33:22; Hos 1:10; Rom 9:27 his name: Isa 48:9; 9:14; 14:22; Josh 7:9; Ruth 4:10; 1 Kgs 9:7; Ps 9:5; 109:13; Zeph 1:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:3—General; Deut 12:25—that it; Deut 32:29—O that; 1 Sam 13:5—as the sand; 1 Chr 21:3—The Lord; Heb 11:12—as the sand

Isaiah 48:20 ye forth: Isa 52:11; Jer 50:8; 51:6, 45; Zech 2:6, 7; Rev 18:4 with a voice: Isa 12:1; 26:1; 45:22, 23; 49:13; 52:9; Exod 15:1–21; 19:4–6; Ps 126:1; Jer 31:12, 13; 51:48; Rev 18:20; 19:1–6 utter it even: Isa 48:6; 2 Sam 7:23; Jer 31:10; 50:2 Reciprocal: Isa 11:16—like as it was; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 48:17—the Lord; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa

51:14—captive; Isa 52:8—with; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 62:10—go through; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Jer 31:21—turn; Jer 50:28—voice; Jer 51:50—escaped; Mic 4:10—there shalt; Nah 2:8—Stand

Isaiah 48:21 they thirsted: Isa 30:25; 35:6, 7; 41:17, 18; 43:19, 20; 49:10; Jer 31:9 he caused: Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Neh 9:15; Ps 78:15, 20; 105:41 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—bring forth; Deut 32:13—honey; 2 Kgs 3:17—Ye shall not; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 36:8—and thou; Ps 74:15—cleave; Prov 5:16—thy; Isa 11:16—like as it was; Isa 44:3—floods; 1 Cor 10:4—did

Isaiah 48:22; Isa 57:21; Job 15:20–24; Luke 19:42; Rom 3:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:3—shall be; 1 Kgs 2:6—in; 2 Kgs 9:18—What hast thou to do; Ps 50:16—wicked; Isa 3:11—Woe; Isa 43:19—rivers; Isa 59:8—whosoever; Ezek 13:16—and there; Luke 1:79—to guide; Luke 11:24—seeking; Rom 2:10—and peace; Phil 4:7—the peace

CHAPTER 49

- 1 Christ being sent to the Jews, complains of them;
- 5 He is sent to the Gentiles with gracious promises;
- 13 God's love is perpetual to his church;
- 18 The ample restoration of the church;
- 24 The powerful deliverance out of captivity.

Isaiah 49:1 Listen: Isa 41:1; 42:1–4, 12; 45:22; 51:5; 60:9; 66:19; Zeph 2:11 and hearken: Isa 55:3; 57:19; Eph 2:17; Heb 12:25 The Lord: Isa 49:5; Ps 71:5, 6; Jer 1:5; Matt 1:20, 21; Luke 1:15, 31; 2:10, 11; John 10:36; Gal 1:15; 1 Pet 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ises; Gen 45:19—commanded; Num 4:49—every one; Num 7:5—Take it; Ps 22:9—that took; Ps 22:10—cast; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Prov 8:1—General; Eccl 9:1—that the; Isa 24:15—ises; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 43:1—I have called; Isa 44:2—formed; Isa 44:24—and he; Isa 45:3—which call; Isa 46:3—borne; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Hag 2:23—for; Matt 12:18—whom I; Luke 2:46—both; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 15:16—ordained; Rom 1:1—separated; Eph 1:6—in

Isaiah 49:2 he hath made: Isa 11:4; Ps 45:2–5; Hos 6:5; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 2:12; 19:15 in the: Isa 42:1; 51:16; Ps 91:1; Luke 23:46 made me: The polished shaft, says Bp. LOWTH, denotes the same efficacious word which is before represented by the sharp sword. The doctrine of the gospel pierced the hearts of its hearers, “bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ.” Isa 50:4; 61:1–3; Ps 45:5; Jer 1:18; 15:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Ps 22:9—that took; Ps 45:3—Gird; Isa 46:3—borne; Jer 1:9—and touched; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Luke 2:46—both; Eph 6:17—the sword; Rev 2:16—will fight

Isaiah 49:3; Isa 42:1; 43:21; 44:23; 52:13; 53:10; Zech 3:8; Matt 17:5; Luke 2:10–14; John 12:28; 13:31, 32; 15:8; 17:1, 4; Eph 1:6; Phil 2:6–11; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Lev 9:21—the breasts; Lev 10:3—before; 1 Chr 17:19—thy servant's; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 50:10—obeyeth; Isa 53:11—by his; Isa 60:21—that I; John 8:49—but; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; Phil 2:7—the form; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified

Isaiah 49:4 I have laboured: Isa 65:2; Ezek 3:19; Matt 17:17; 23:37; John 1:11; Rom 10:21;

Gal 4:11 spent: Lev 26:20; 2 Cor 12:15 yet: Isa 53:10–12; Ps 22:22–31; Luke 24:26; John 17:4, 5; 2 Cor 2:15; Phil 2:9, 10; Heb 12:2 work: or, reward, Isa 40:10; 62:11 Reciprocal: Ps 18:20—rewarded; Isa 40:27—my judgment; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 6:29—in vain; Zech 11:4—Lord; John 8:29—he that sent; 1 Cor 15:14—General; Gal 2:21—Christ; Phil 2:16—that I have; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; 1 Thess 3:5—and our

Isaiah 49:5 that formed: Isa 49:1 to bring: Isa 56:8; Matt 15:24; Acts 10:36; Rom 15:8 Though: etc. or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, etc Israel: Matt 21:37–41; 23:37; Luke 19:42; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 yet: Ps 110:1–3; Matt 3:17; 11:27; 17:5; 28:18; John 3:35; 5:20–27; Eph 1:20–22; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:19—thy servant's; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 71:6—thou art; Ps 80:15—the branch; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 42:4—shall not; Jer 1:5—Before I; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Mic 5:4—shall he be great; Zech 3:8—my; Zech 6:13—bear; Zech 11:4—Lord; Matt 12:18—my servant; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Luke 14:23—Go; John 12:23—The hour; John 14:28—Father; Acts 13:46—seeing; 2 Cor 2:15—in them; Gal 1:15—who

Isaiah 49:6 It is a light thing that: or, Art thou lighter, than that, etc. 2 Kgs 3:18; 20:10 preserved: or, desolations I will also: Isa 42:6; 60:3; Luke 2:32; John 1:4–9; Acts 13:47; 26:18 that thou mayest: Isa 11:10; 24:14–16; 46:13; 52:10; Ps 98:2, 3; Luke 24:46, 47 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Exod 15:2—my salvation; 1 Chr 17:17—a small thing; 1 Chr 17:19—thy servant's; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 19:4—Their; Ps 21:2—General; Ps 22:27—All the ends; Ps 40:10—salvation; Ps 49:1—inhabitants; Ps 50:23—salvation; Ps 65:2—unto thee; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 71:21—increase; Ps 96:3—General; Song 8:8—what; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 25:6—all people; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Isa 42:1—he shall; Isa 51:4—I will make; Isa 52:13—my servant; Isa 61:4—General; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Hos 1:7—will save; Joel 2:28—upon; Mic 4:1—and people; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 6:13—bear; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 9:10—he shall; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 12:18—my servant; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 7:28—yet; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 1:16—General; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 2:30—General; Luke 3:6—General; Luke 13:29—General; Luke 14:23—Go; John 1:9—the true; John 3:17—but; John 4:10—If; John 7:35—teach; John 8:12—I am; John 9:5—long; John 10:16—other; John 10:36—whom; John 11:52—not; John 12:23—The hour; John 12:32—all men; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 28:28—the salvation; Rom 2:19—a light; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 10:18—unto the ends; Rom 10:20—I was made; Rom 15:12—and he; 2 Cor 2:15—in them; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 3:14—through; Eph 5:8—but; Phil 2:7—the form; Phil 2:9—God; Col 3:11—there; 1 Tim 2:4—will; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 5:9—he became; Heb 12:2—for; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Isaiah 49:7 the Redeemer: Isa 48:7; Rev 3:7 to him whom man despiseth: or, to him that is despised in soul, Isa 53:3; Ps 22:6–8; 69:7–9, 19; Zech 11:8; Matt 26:67; 27:38–44; Luke 23:18, 23; John 18:40; 19:6, 15 to a: Matt 20:28; Luke 22:27 Kings: Isa 49:23; 52:15; 60:3, 10, 16; Ps 2:10–12; 68:31; 72:10, 11; Rev 11:15 and he: Isa 42:1; Luke 23:35; 1 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Deut 7:9—the faithful; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 88:8—made; Ps 89:27—higher; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Hab 1:12—mine; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 12:8—feeble; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 9:24—And; Matt

13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 13:57—they; Matt 26:61—This; Matt 27:22—What; Matt 27:29—platted; Matt 27:30—General; Matt 27:41—General; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 6:3—carpenter; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 23:11—set; John 3:17—but; John 5:38—for; John 5:40—ye will not; John 7:7—but; John 8:48—thou; John 15:18—General; John 19:2—the soldiers; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 15:17—the residue; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; Phil 2:7—made; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth not; Heb 12:2—despising

Isaiah 49:8 In an: Ps 69:13; John 11:41, 42; 2 Cor 6:2; Eph 1:6; Heb 5:7 have I helped: Isa 42:1; 50:7–9; Acts 2:24–32 give thee: Isa 42:6; Matt 26:28; Heb 8:6; 12:24 establish: or, raise up, Isa 51:16; Ps 75:3 to cause: Isa 49:19; 51:3; 54:3; 58:12; 61:4; Ps 2:8; Eph 2:12–19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; Ps 32:6—pray; Ps 89:21—With; Ps 93:1—world; Ps 96:10—the world; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 118:21—and art; Prov 29:4—king; Isa 55:4—a leader; Isa 58:5—an acceptable; Isa 59:21—this; Jer 10:12—established; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth

Isaiah 49:9 to the: Isa 42:7; 61:1; Ps 69:33; 102:20; 107:10–16; 146:7; Zech 9:11, 12; Luke 4:18; Col 1:13; 1 Pet 2:9 to them: Isa 9:2; 42:16; 60:1, 2; Luke 1:79; John 8:12; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Eph 5:8, 14; 1 Thess 5:5, 6 They shall feed: Isa 5:17; 55:1, 2; 65:13; Ps 22:26; 23:1, 2; Ezek 34:13–15, 23, 29; Joel 3:18; John 6:53–58; 10:9 high: Deut 32:13 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:54—then; Ps 80:1—leadest; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 126:2—Then was; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Isa 40:11—feed; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 48:17—which leadeth; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Jer 31:9—I will; Lam 3:34—all; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Mic 2:13—breaker; Mic 5:4—stand; Mic 7:8—when I sit; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Matt 5:6—for; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; John 10:3—and leadeth; Rom 2:19—a light; Rom 7:25—thank God; 1 Pet 3:19—in; Rev 7:17—feed

Isaiah 49:10 shall not: Matt 5:6; John 6:35; Rev 7:16, 17 neither: Isa 4:6; 25:4; 32:2; Ps 121:5, 6 he that: Isa 54:10; Ps 23:2–4; Jer 31:9; Ezek 34:23; John 10:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—water of; Gen 29:2—there; Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 21:16—Gather; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 32:8—I will guide; Ps 80:1—leadest; Ps 136:16—General; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Prov 8:20—lead; Isa 12:3—with joy; Isa 25:5—as the heat; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 35:8—but it shall be for those; Isa 40:11—feed; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 44:3—floods; Isa 48:17—which leadeth; Isa 48:21—they thirsted; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 57:18—will lead; Isa 58:11—the Lord; Ezek 34:29—consumed; Hos 11:10—walk; Jonah 4:8—and the sun; Mic 2:13—their; Mic 5:4—stand; Mic 7:14—Feed; Zech 14:8—in summer; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Matt 13:6—when; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; John 4:10—living; John 4:14—shall never; John 10:9—and shall; Acts 3:19—when; Rom 2:19—a light; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; Jas 1:11—risen

Isaiah 49:11; Isa 11:16; 35:8–10; 40:3, 4; 43:19; 57:14; 62:10; Ps 107:4, 7; Luke 3:4, 5; John 14:6 Reciprocal: Song 2:8—the mountains; Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 42:15—General

Isaiah 49:12 these shall: Isa 2:2, 3; 11:10, 11; 43:5, 6; 60:9–14; 66:19, 20; Ps 22:27; 72:10, 11, 17; Mic 4:2; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Matt 8:11; Luke 13:29; Rev 7:9; 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 107:3—gathered; Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 11:16—And there shall; Isa 35:8—an highway; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 56:8—Yet; Isa

59:19—shall they; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Ezek 47:10—exceeding; Joel 3:7—I will; Mic 7:12—also; Zech 8:7—I; Mark 7:26—Greek; Rom 4:17—callesh; Eph 2:13—were

Isaiah 49:13 O heavens: Isa 42:10, 11; 44:23; 52:9; 55:12; Ps 96:11–13; 98:4–9; Luke 2:13, 14; 15:10; Rev 5:8–13; 7:9–12 the Lord: Isa 12:1; 40:1, 2; 51:3; 61:2, 3; 66:13, 14; Jer 31:13; 2 Cor 7:6; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Ps 31:7—I will; Ps 51:12—joy; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 89:12—rejoice; Ps 97:1—the earth; Ps 98:7—world; Ps 103:22—all his works; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 148:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Isa 14:7—they; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Hos 2:14—and speak; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rev 12:12—rejoice; Rev 18:20—Rejoice

Isaiah 49:14 The Lord: Isa 40:27; Ps 22:1; 31:22; 77:6–9; 89:38–46; Rom 11:1–5 my Lord: Ps 13:1; Jer 23:39; Lam 5:20 Reciprocal: Ps 77:9—God; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 115:12—hath; Song 3:4—I had; Isa 54:6—a woman; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 60:15—thou; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 33:10—how; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; Jonah 2:4—I said; Mark 4:38—carest; Luke 1:54—General; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 14:1—mount

Isaiah 49:15 a woman: 1 Kgs 3:26, 27; Ps 103:13; Mal 3:17; Matt 7:11 that she should not have compassion: Heb. from having compassion they may: Lev 26:29; Deut 28:56, 57; 2 Kgs 6:28, 29; 11:1, 2; Lam 4:3, 10; Rom 1:31 yet: Isa 44:21; Jer 31:20; Hos 11:1; Rom 11:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Gen 21:16—Let; Exod 28:29—a; Num 11:12—as a nursing; Deut 28:54—his children; 2 Kgs 4:20—his mother; Ps 27:10—When; Ps 42:9—Why hast; Ps 77:9—God; Ps 94:14—For; Prov 31:2—the son of my womb; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 63:15—thy bowels; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 16:5—eye; Luke 11:11—a son; Luke 11:13—know; Luke 15:20—But

Isaiah 49:16 I have: Exod 13:9; Song 8:6; Jer 22:24; Hag 2:23 thy walls: Isa 26:1; 54:12; 60:18; Rev 21:10–21 Reciprocal: Exod 28:9—grave; Exod 28:29—a; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 44:21—thou shalt

Isaiah 49:17 children: Isa 51:18–20; 62:5; Ezra 1:5; Neh 2:4–9, 17; Ezek 28:24 haste: Or, by a slight change of the points, “Thy builders shall make haste:” those appointed to build the city and walls of Zion, shall speedily begin and accomplish the work. thy destroyers: Isa 49:19; 51:13, 22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:9—waste; Hos 1:10—it was said; Zech 10:6—as

Isaiah 49:18 Lift up: Isa 60:4; Gen 13:14; Matt 13:41, 42; Rev 22:15 all these: Isa 49:12, 22; 43:5, 6; 54:1–3; 60:5–11; 66:12, 13, 20; Jer 31:8; Gal 3:28, 29 As I live: Isa 54:9; Gen 22:16; Heb 6:13–18 thou shalt: Isa 61:10; Prov 17:6 as a bride: Jer 2:32; Rev 21:2 doeth: Bp. LOWTH adds from the LXX, “her jewels.” Reciprocal: Num 14:21—as truly; 1 Kgs 17:1—As the Lord God; Isa 54:3—and thy; Isa 62:5—shall thy sons; Jer 3:17—and all the nations; Jer 43:12—putteth; Ezek 16:61—I will; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Zeph 2:9—as I; Matt 24:31—gather; John 11:52—gather; Rom 14:11—As

Isaiah 49:19 thy waste: Isa 49:8; 51:3; 54:1, 2; Jer 30:18, 19; 33:10, 11; Ezek 36:9–15; Hos 1:10, 11; Zech 2:4, 11; 10:10 they that: Isa 49:17, 25, 26; Ps 56:1, 2; 124:3; Prov 1:12; Jer

30:16; 51:33, 44; Ezek 36:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:1—too strait for us; Isa 54:3—make; Isa 66:12—the glory; Jer 9:10—so; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Mic 4:1—and people; Zech 10:8—and they

Isaiah 49:20 children: Isa 60:4; Hos 1:10; Matt 3:9; Gal 4:26–28 The place: Isa 51:3; 54:1, 2; Josh 17:14–16; 2 Kgs 6:1 Reciprocal: Job 42:13—General; Ps 107:41—maketh; Song 8:5—there she; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 66:8—shall a nation; Jer 10:20—my children; Ezek 47:10—exceeding; Zeph 3:10—General; Luke 13:19—and it

Isaiah 49:21 seeing: Jer 31:15–17; Rom 11:11–17, 24; Gal 3:29; 4:26–29 am desolate: Isa 3:26; 51:17–20; 52:2; 54:3–8; 60:15; 62:4; 64:10; Lam 1:1–3; Matt 24:29, 30; Luke 21:24; Rom 11:26–31 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Gen 21:7—Who; Deut 7:17—thou shalt; Ruth 1:5—and the woman; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 45:16—children; Ps 137:4—strange land; Isa 51:18—none; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Mic 4:7—I will; Gal 4:27—desolate; 1 Tim 5:5—and desolate

Isaiah 49:22 Behold: Isa 49:12; 2:2, 3; 11:10, 11; 42:1–4; 60:3–11; 66:20; Ps 22:27; 67:4–7; 72:8, 17; 86:9; Mal 1:11; Luke 13:29 arms: Heb. bosom Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Lev 9:22—his hand; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 45:16—children; Ps 60:4—a banner; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 68:22—Bashan; Ps 72:11—all kings; Ps 102:22—General; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 56:8—Yet; Isa 62:10—lift up; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 9:7—a governor; Luke 24:47—among; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Isaiah 49:23 kings: Cyrus, Darius, Artaxerxes, and other Persian monarchs, as well as Alexander the Great, and his successors, particularly Demetrius, conferred many privileges and immunities on the Jewish people, and were munificent benefactors to their temple. But the prophecy was more remarkably and fully fulfilled in the favour which Constantine the Great, and other Christian princes and princesses from his time to the present day, have shewn to the church of Christ; though it cannot be disputed, that the grand and signal accomplishment of these predictions is yet future. Isa 49:7; 52:15; 60:3, 10, 11, 16; 62:2; Ezra 1:2–4; 6:7–12; 7:11–28; Neh 2:6–10; Esth 8:1–Esth 10:3; Ps 2:10–12; 68:31; 72:10, 11; 138:4; Rev 21:24–26 nursing fathers: Heb. nourishers, Num 11:12 queens: Heb. princesses bow: Isa 45:14; 60:14; Gen 43:26; Ps 72:9; Rev 3:9 lick up: Mic 7:17 for they: Isa 25:9; 64:4; Ps 25:3; 34:22; 69:6; Rom 5:5; 9:33; 10:11; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 17:16—kings; Gen 45:19—commanded; Gen 49:10—the gathering; Exod 11:8—And all; Judg 5:7—a mother; 1 Kgs 19:18—the knees; 2 Kgs 3:12—Israel; 1 Chr 15:16—And David; 2 Chr 17:7—he sent; 2 Chr 23:11—the testimony; Ezra 6:4—the expenses; Ezra 6:9—let it be given; Neh 13:22—I commanded; Esth 4:14—whether; Esth 7:8—the bed; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 31:1—thee; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Ps 45:12—rich; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 102:22—General; Ps 119:31—put me; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 45:17—ye shall not; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and; Joel 2:26—and my; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 9:7—a governor; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 25:16—went; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Acts 16:39—came; 1 Thess 2:7—as; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Isaiah 49:24 Shall: Ezek 37:3, 11 prey: Isa 42:22; 53:12; Ps 124:6, 7; 126:1–3; Matt 12:29; Luke 11:21, 22 lawful captive: Heb. captivity of the just, Ezra 9:9, 13; Neh 9:33, 37; Jer 25:6–9, 11–14 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Judg 5:12—lead; Isa 5:29—lay hold; Isa 40:10—with strong hand; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Jer 15:21—deliver; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Jer 50:33—and all; Mic 2:13—breaker; Nah 2:13—I will cut; Mark 3:27—General; Mark

5:15—him that; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance; Luke 8:35—and found; John 8:36—General; John 12:31—now; John 16:11—the; Acts 26:18—and from; Col 1:13—delivered; Col 2:15—having; Rev 20:2—he laid

Isaiah 49:25 Even: Isa 10:27; 52:2–5; Jer 29:10; 50:17–19, 33, 34; Zech 9:11; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8 captives: Heb. captivity I will contend: Isa 41:11, 12; 54:15–17; Gen 12:3; Num 23:8, 9; Jer 51:35, 36; Zech 9:13–16; 12:3–6; 14:3, 12; Rom 8:31–39; Rev 18:20 I will save: Isa 54:13; Gal 4:26 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:54—then; Isa 5:29—lay hold; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Isa 40:10—with strong hand; Isa 45:13—let go; Isa 49:19—they that; Isa 51:23—I will; Isa 53:12—will I; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Jer 15:21—deliver; Jer 30:10—I; Jer 49:16—terribleness; Obad 16—as ye; Mic 2:13—breaker; Nah 2:13—I will cut; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Mark 5:15—him that; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance; Luke 8:35—and found; Luke 11:22—General; John 8:36—General; Acts 26:18—and from; Col 1:13—delivered; Col 2:15—having; 2 Tim 2:26—who are; Rev 20:2—he laid

Isaiah 49:26 I will feed: Isa 9:20; Judg 7:22 drunken: Rev 14:20; 16:6; 17:6 sweet wine: or, new wine and all: Isa 41:14–20; 45:6; 60:16; Ps 9:16; 58:10, 11; 83:18; Ezek 39:7; Rev 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 11:8—And all; Job 13:14—I take; Isa 1:24—the mighty; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 41:11—all they; Isa 43:3—the Holy One; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 49:19—they that; Isa 51:20—full; Isa 51:23—I will; Isa 54:8—the Lord; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 30:20—and I; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Ezek 5:10—the fathers; Ezek 34:16—I will feed; Obad 16—as ye; Nah 3:11—shalt be drunken; Hab 2:16—drink; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Acts 2:17—all; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; 2 Thess 1:6—General; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 2 Tim 2:26—who are; Rev 16:19—in

CHAPTER 50

- 1 Christ shews that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save;
- 5 by his obedience in that work;
- 7 and by his confidence in that assistance;
- 10 An exhortation to trust in God, and not in ourselves.

Isaiah 50:1 the bill: Deut 24:1–4; Jer 3:1, 8; Hos 2:2–4; Mark 10:4–12 or which: Exod 21:7; Lev 25:39; Deut 32:30; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:5; Esth 7:4; Ps 44:12; Matt 18:25 Behold: Husbands often sent bills of divorcement to their wives on slight occasions; and fathers, oppressed with debt, sold their children till the year of release. But this, saith God, cannot be my case: I am not governed by any such motives, nor am I urged by any such necessity. Your captivity and afflictions are the fruits of your own folly and wickedness. for your iniquities: Isa 52:3; 59:1, 2; 1 Kgs 21:25; 2 Kgs 17:17; Jer 3:8; 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 22:3—then he shall; Lev 21:7—put away; Josh 7:11—transgressed; Judg 2:14—sold them; Judg 3:8—he sold; Judg 4:2—sold; Judg 10:7—he sold; 1 Sam 4:3—Wherefore; 1 Sam 12:9—he sold; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise; 1 Kgs 21:20—thou hast sold; 2 Chr 6:26—there is no rain; Ps 27:9—put; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 26:3—stayed; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 2:14—Israel; Jer 2:19—Thine; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 14:9—cannot; Jer 34:14—been sold; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 4:5—thy; Mic 1:5—the

transgression of Jacob; Zeph 1:17—because; Mal 2:16—the Lord; Matt 19:7—Why; Luke 7:41—a certain; Rom 7:14—sold; 1 Cor 7:11—and let; Gal 4:26—mother; Rev 18:13—slaves

Isaiah 50:2 when I came: Isa 59:16; 65:12; 66:4; Prov 1:24; Jer 5:1; 7:13; 8:6; 35:15; Hos 11:2, 7; John 1:11; 3:19 Is my: Isa 59:1; Gen 18:14; Num 11:23 have I: Isa 36:20; 2 Chr 32:15; Dan 3:15, 29; 6:20, 27 at my: Ps 106:9; Nah 1:4; Mark 4:39 I dry: Isa 42:15; 43:16; 51:10; 63:13; Exod 14:21, 29; Josh 3:16; Ps 107:33; 114:3–7 their fish: Exod 7:18, 21 Reciprocal: Josh 7:11—transgressed; Judg 6:39—dry; 1 Sam 12:9—he sold; 2 Sam 14:14—he devise; 2 Chr 6:26—there is no rain; Ezra 7:6—according to; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 105:29—General; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 11:15—utterly; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 63:5—looked; Isa 64:7—there is; Jer 5:22—placed; Jer 7:27—also; Jer 14:9—cannot; Jer 35:14—but ye; Jer 35:17—because; Jonah 2:10—General; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Mic 2:7—is; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Zech 7:13—as; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Matt 22:46—no; Matt 23:37—and ye; Luke 8:24—he arose; Luke 13:34—how; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 3:11—ye; John 3:32—and no; John 5:40—ye will not; Rev 16:4—and they

Isaiah 50:3; Exod 10:21; Ps 18:11, 12; Matt 27:45; Rev 6:12 Reciprocal: Jer 4:28—the heavens; Nah 1:4—rebuketh; Mark 15:33—darkness

Isaiah 50:4 God: Exod 4:11, 12; Ps 45:2; Jer 1:9; Matt 22:46; Luke 4:22; 21:15; John 7:46 a word: Isa 57:15–19; Prov 15:23; 25:11; Matt 11:28; 13:54 as the: John 7:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 36:3—every morning; Deut 18:18—will put; Job 4:3—Behold; Job 16:7—he hath; Ps 16:7—who hath; Ps 40:6—mine ears; Prov 10:13—the lips; Prov 12:25—but; Prov 16:21—the sweetness; Song 5:13—his lips; Isa 42:1—whom I; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 49:2—made me; Isa 51:16—I have put; Jer 31:25—General; Ezek 46:13—every morning; Zeph 3:5—every morning; Matt 7:29—having; Mark 13:11—shall be; Mark 15:33—darkness; Luke 2:46—both; Luke 4:18—Spirit; Luke 12:42—in due; Luke 24:32—Did; John 8:29—he that sent; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Eph 4:29—that which; Heb 12:3—lest

Isaiah 50:5; Isa 48:8; Ps 40:6–8; Matt 26:39; John 8:29; 14:31; 15:10; Phil 2:8; Heb 5:8; 10:5–9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:20—put it upon the tip; 1 Sam 20:2—show it me; 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Job 33:16—openeth; Job 36:10—openeth; Eccl 2:1—I will; Lam 1:1—sit; Ezek 2:8—Be; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Luke 9:51—he stedfastly; John 18:22—struck; Acts 16:14—whose; Acts 26:19—I was not; Phil 2:7—made; 1 Tim 3:16—justified

Isaiah 50:6 gave: Lam 3:30; Mic 5:1; Matt 5:39; 26:67; 27:26; Mark 14:65; 15:19; Luke 22:63, 64; John 18:22; Heb 12:2 my cheeks: The eastern people always held the beard in great veneration; and to pluck a man's beard is one of the grossest indignities that can be offered. D'Arvieux gives a remarkable instance of an Arab, who, having received a wound in his jaw, chose to hazard his life rather than suffer the surgeon to cut off his beard. See note on 2 Sam 10:4. that plucked: Neh 13:25 I hid: Another instance of the utmost contempt and detestation. Throughout the East it is highly offensive to spit in any one's presence; and if this is such an indignity, how much more spitting in the face? Reciprocal: Num 12:14—spit; Deut 25:9—spit; 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Job 16:10—they have smitten; Job 30:10—spare not to spit in my face; Ps 22:24—For; Ps 31:17—Let me; Ps 69:7—shame;

Song 5:2—my head; Song 5:13—cheeks; Isa 52:14—his visage; Isa 53:3—despised; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 27:30—General; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 10:34—spit; Mark 15:15—when; Luke 6:29—smiteth; Luke 18:32—mocked; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:46—General; John 16:32—yet; John 19:1—scourged; Acts 3:18—all; 2 Cor 11:20—a man smite; Phil 2:7—made; Phil 2:8—and became; Heb 5:8—yet

Isaiah 50:7 the Lord: Isa 50:9; 42:1; 49:8; Ps 89:21–27; 110:1; John 16:33; Heb 13:6 I set: Jer 1:18; Ezek 3:8, 9; Matt 23:13–36; Luke 9:51; 11:39–54; Rom 1:16; 1 Pet 4:1, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 18:4—Eliezer; Job 13:19—that will plead; Ps 31:17—Let me; Ps 40:17—help; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 89:26—rock; Prov 7:13—with an impudent face said; Isa 43:21—General; Ezek 35:2—set; Mark 12:14—carest; Luke 22:63—mocked; John 7:26—he speaketh; Acts 2:25—for; Rom 8:31—If; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Tim 1:12—I am; Heb 2:13—I will; Heb 12:2—despising; 1 Pet 2:6—shall

Isaiah 50:8 near that: Rom 8:32–34; 1 Tim 3:16 let us: Isa 41:1, 21; Exod 22:9; Deut 19:17; Job 23:3–7; Matt 5:25 mine adversary: Heb. the master of my cause, Zech 3:1–10; Rev 12:10 Reciprocal: Job 13:19—that will plead; Job 40:2—Shall; Isa 54:17—every; John 7:26—he speaketh; Acts 28:21—We; Rom 8:33—It is; 1 Pet 5:8—your

Isaiah 50:9 they all: Isa 51:6–8; Job 13:28; Ps 39:11; 102:26; Heb 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Isa 50:7—the Lord; Isa 51:8—the moth; Hos 5:12—as a; Rom 8:33—It is; Jas 5:2—your garments

Isaiah 50:10 is among: Ps 25:12, 14; 111:10; 112:1; 128:1; Eccl 12:13; Mal 3:16 obeyeth: Isa 42:1; 49:3; 53:11; Heb 5:9 that walketh: Isa 9:2; 59:9; Job 29:3; Ps 23:4; Lam 3:2; John 8:12; 12:46 let: Isa 26:3, 4; 1 Sam 30:6; 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 20:12, 20; Job 13:15; 23:8–10; Ps 27:13, 14; 28:7; 40:1–4; 42:11; 62:8; 145:21; Lam 3:25, 26; Mic 7:7–9; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:19—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Neh 5:15—because; Job 19:8—set; Job 30:26—light; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 7:1—in; Ps 20:1—name; Ps 37:3—Trust; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 57:1—soul; Ps 84:12—blessed; Ps 112:4—there ariseth; Prov 13:9—lamp; Eccl 5:7—but; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 8:17—I will look; Isa 10:20—but shall stay; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 42:3—bruised; Ezek 34:12—in the cloudy; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Mic 7:8—when I sit; Zeph 3:12—and; Hag 1:12—fear; Zech 14:6—not; Mal 4:2—that fear; Luke 8:50—believe; Rom 2:8—and do not; Rom 10:16—obeyed; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 1 Tim 5:5—trusteth

Isaiah 50:11 all ye: Isa 28:15–20; 30:15, 16; 55:2; Ps 20:7, 8; Jer 17:5–7; Jonah 2:8; Matt 15:6–8; Rom 1:21, 22; 10:3 walk: Exod 11:9, 10; Ezek 20:39; Amos 4:4, 5 This shall: John 9:39 ye shall: Isa 8:22; 65:13–16; Ps 16:4; 32:10; Matt 8:12; 22:13; John 8:24; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Rev 19:20; 20:15 Reciprocal: Job 18:5—spark; Prov 13:9—lamp; Eccl 2:1—I will; Eccl 5:7—but; Isa 1:28—they that; Isa 1:31—as tow; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 10:12—I will; Jer 3:25—lie down; Hab 2:13—is it

CHAPTER 51

- 1 An exhortation, after the pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ,
- 3 by reason of his comfortable promises,

4 of his righteous salvation,
7 and man's mortality;
9 Christ by his sanctified arm defends his from the fear of man;
17 He bewails the afflictions of Jerusalem,
21 and promises deliverance.

Isaiah 51:1 Hearken: Isa 51:4, 7; 46:3, 4; 48:12; 55:2, 3 ye that follow: Isa 51:7; Ps 94:15; Prov 15:9; 21:21; Matt 5:6; 6:33; Rom 9:30–32; 14:19; Phil 3:13; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 12:14 ye that seek: Isa 45:19; 55:6; Ps 24:6; 105:3, 4; Amos 5:6; Zeph 2:3 look: Gen 17:15–17; Eph 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 5:15—remember; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 15:15—General; Deut 24:22—General; Deut 26:5—ready; Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Acts 2:14—hearken; Acts 13:26—children; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; Phil 3:12—I follow

Isaiah 51:2 unto Abraham: Gen 15:1, 2; 18:11–13; Josh 24:3; Rom 4:1–5, 16–24 for: Gen 12:1–3; 13:14–17; 15:4, 5; 22:17; 24:1, 35; Neh 9:7, 8; Ezek 33:24; Gal 3:9–14; Heb 11:8–12 Reciprocal: Gen 9:1—blessed; Deut 5:15—remember; Deut 7:7—ye were; Deut 26:5—ready; Josh 24:2—Your fathers; Job 12:23—increaseth; Ps 105:12—a few; Ps 108:6—save; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 60:21—people; Isa 63:7—mention; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 33:5—his blood; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Luke 13:19—and it; Acts 7:2—appeared; Acts 13:26—children; Gal 3:14—the blessing; Eph 2:11—remember; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Isaiah 51:3 the Lord: Isa 51:12; 12:1; 40:1, 2; 49:13; 54:6–8; 61:1–3; 66:10–14; Ps 85:8; Jer 31:12–14, 25; Zeph 3:14–20; 2 Cor 1:3, 4 all: Isa 44:26; 49:8; 52:9; 61:4; Ps 102:13, 14; Jer 33:12, 13 make: Isa 35:1, 2, 7–10; 41:18, 19 like the: Gen 2:8, 9; 13:10; Ezek 31:8–10; Joel 2:3 joy: Jer 33:11; 1 Pet 1:8; Rev 19:1–7 Reciprocal: Ps 97:8—Zion; Song 2:14—for sweet; Song 5:1—come; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 49:20—The place; Isa 58:12—waste; Isa 65:19—the voice of weeping; Isa 66:13—one; Jer 31:13—for; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; Ezek 36:10—the wastes; Ezek 36:35—like the; Hos 2:14—and speak; Joel 2:22—for the pastures; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Luke 13:19—and it; Gal 3:14—the blessing; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Isaiah 51:4 O my: Isa 26:2; Exod 19:6; 33:13; Ps 33:12; 106:5; 147:20; 1 Pet 2:9 a law: Isa 2:3; Mic 4:2; Rom 8:2–4; 1 Cor 9:21 I will make: Isa 42:1–4, 6; 49:6; Prov 6:23; Matt 12:18–20; Luke 2:32; John 16:8–11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Ps 78:1—General; Isa 26:20—my; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Isa 51:1—Hearken; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Acts 2:14—hearken

Isaiah 51:5 righteousness: Isa 46:13; 56:1; Deut 30:14; Ps 85:9; Matt 3:2; Rom 1:16, 17; 10:6–10 my salvation: Isa 2:2, 3; Ezek 47:1–5; Matt 28:18; Mark 16:15; Luke 24:47; Rom 10:17, 18 mine: 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 50:4–6; 67:4; 96:13; 98:9; 110:6; Joel 3:12; John 5:22, 23; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:16; 2 Cor 5:10 the isles: Isa 42:4; 49:1; 60:9; Zeph 2:11; Rom 1:16; 15:9–12 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ises; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 50:23—salvation; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Isa 24:15—ises; Isa 42:6—a light; Isa 42:10—the isles; Isa 51:9—O arm; Isa 52:15—for; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Isa 66:19—the isles; Joel 3:16—hope; Mic 4:2—for; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; John 12:38—the arm; Heb 2:3—so

Isaiah 51:6 Lift up: Isa 40:26; Deut 4:19; Ps 8:3, 4 the heavens: Isa 34:4; 50:9; Ps 102:26;

Matt 24:35; Heb 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 6:12–14; 20:11 my salvation: Isa 51:8; 45:17; Ps 103:17; Dan 9:24; John 3:15, 16; 5:24; 10:27–29; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 5:9; 9:12, 15
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:23—show forth; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 50:23—salvation; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Ps 119:142—an everlasting; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Joel 3:16—hope; Hab 3:6—his; Matt 5:18—Till; Mark 13:31—Heaven; Luke 16:17—it; Luke 21:33—General; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; Heb 8:13—ready; 1 Pet 1:5—unto; 2 Pet 3:7—the heavens; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Isaiah 51:7 Hearken: Isa 51:1 ye that: Phil 3:8, 10; Titus 2:11, 12 in whose: Ps 37:31; 40:8; Jer 31:33, 34; 2 Cor 3:3; Heb 10:16 fear: Jer 1:17; Ezek 2:6; Matt 5:11; 10:28; Luke 6:22; 12:4, 5; Acts 5:41; 1 Pet 4:4, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 39:14—he came; Deut 6:6—shall be; 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; 1 Kgs 18:15—I will surely; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; Neh 6:13—that I should; Ps 56:11—I will not; Ps 119:11—Thy word; Prov 15:9—he loveth; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 40:9—be not; Isa 46:3—Hearken; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Isa 51:12—that thou; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Jer 20:18—with; Matt 1:20—fear not; Matt 10:26—Fear; John 3:2—came; John 9:22—because; John 9:28—they; John 12:42—lest; Acts 2:14—hearken; Rom 7:22—I delight; Phil 1:28—in; 2 Tim 1:8—ashamed; Heb 10:33—by reproaches; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 11:26—the reproach

Isaiah 51:8 the moth: Isa 50:9; 66:24; Job 4:19; 13:28; Hos 5:12 my righteousness: Isa 51:6; 45:17; 46:13; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:15—I will surely; Job 27:18—as a moth; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 56:11—I will not; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Ps 112:3—and his; Ps 119:142—an everlasting; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Isa 37:4—to reproach; Isa 51:12—that thou; Dan 9:24—to bring; Hab 3:6—his; Matt 10:26—Fear; Acts 12:23—and he; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; 2 Cor 9:9—his; Heb 1:11—shall wax; Heb 2:3—so; Jas 5:2—your garments; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Isaiah 51:9 Awake: Isa 51:17; 27:1; Ps 7:6; 44:23; 59:4; 78:65; Hab 2:19 put: Isa 52:1; 59:17; Ps 21:13; 74:13, 14; 93:1; Rev 11:17 O arm: Isa 51:5; 53:1; 59:16; 62:8; Luke 1:51; John 12:38 as in: Judg 6:13; Neh 9:7–15; Ps 44:1 Art thou: Job 26:12 marg. Ps 87:4; 89:10 the dragon: Isa 27:1; Ps 74:13, 14; Ezek 29:3; Hab 3:13; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod 10:7—that Egypt; Exod 13:9—strong hand; Exod 15:6—right hand; Num 10:35—Lord; Deut 4:37—with his; Deut 7:18—remember; Judg 5:12—Deborah; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 1 Kgs 18:27—must be awaked; Job 8:6—he would; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 17:13—Arise; Ps 35:23—Stir; Ps 65:6—girded; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 71:18—strength; Ps 77:5—General; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 118:15—the right; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Ps 136:12—General; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Song 4:16—Awake; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 11:15—utterly; Isa 30:30—the lighting; Isa 52:10—made; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Isa 63:5—mine own; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Isa 63:15—where; Jer 14:9—cannot; Ezek 32:2—and thou art as; Mic 2:13—breaker; Mic 7:15—General; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Hab 3:9—bow; Zech 2:13—for; Matt 8:25—and awoke; Mark 4:38—and they; Luke 8:23—he fell; Acts 7:7—the nation; Heb 11:29—General; Rev 12:3—a great

Isaiah 51:10 dried: Isa 42:15; 43:16; 50:2; 63:11, 12; Exod 14:21, 22; 15:13; Ps 74:13
Reciprocal: Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 15:16—which thou; Deut 7:18—remember; Josh 4:22—General; Ps 68:1—God arise; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps

105:43—with joy; Ps 118:15—the right; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Ps 136:12—General; Ps 148:7—ye dragons; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 11:15—utterly; Isa 11:16—like as it was; Isa 35:10—the ransomed; Isa 51:15—that divided; Isa 63:15—where; Mic 2:13—breaker; Nah 1:4—rebuketh; Hab 3:9—bow; Matt 8:25—and awoke; Mark 4:38—and they; Luke 8:23—he fell; Acts 7:7—the nation; Heb 11:29—General

Isaiah 51:11 the redeemed: Isa 35:10; 44:23; 48:20; 49:13; Jer 30:18, 19; 31:11, 12; 33:11; Acts 2:41–47; Rev 5:9–13; 7:9, 10; 14:1–4; 19:1–7 everlasting: Isa 60:19; 61:7; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; 2 Thess 2:16; Jude 24 and sorrow: Isa 25:8; 60:20; 65:19; Rev 7:17; 21:1, 4; 22:3 Reciprocal: Exod 15:1—Then; 2 Chr 20:27—the Lord; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 74:2—redeemed; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 105:43—with joy; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 31:13—for; Jer 51:10—let us; Jer 51:50—escaped; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 8:19—joy; Zech 10:8—for; Matt 5:4—General; John 16:22—and your; Acts 3:19—when; Heb 12:22—ye are come; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may

Isaiah 51:12 am he: Isa 51:3; 43:25; 57:15–18; 66:13; John 14:18, 26, 27; Acts 9:31; 2 Cor 1:3–5; 7:5, 6 that thou: Isa 51:7, 8; 2:22; Ps 118:6; 146:4; Prov 29:26; Dan 3:16–18; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4, 5 man which: Isa 40:6; Ps 90:5, 6; 92:7; 103:15, 16; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Exod 14:17—behold; Num 18:6—And I; Deut 31:6—fear not; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; 1 Sam 27:1—And David; 1 Kgs 18:2—went to show; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; Neh 4:14—remember; Neh 6:13—that I should; Ps 8:4—son; Ps 56:11—I will not; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Isa 7:4—fear not; Isa 8:12—A confederacy; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 40:9—be not; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 57:11—of whom; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 38:19—I; Jer 41:18—for they; Ezek 2:6—be not; Ezek 32:23—which; Ezek 34:11—I; Dan 3:18—be it; Mic 2:13—their; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Matt 2:19—Herod; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 14:27—it; Luke 21:9—when; John 9:22—because; John 16:22—and your; John 19:13—heard; Acts 4:24—Lord; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; Phil 1:28—in; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort; Heb 2:6—the son; Heb 6:18—we might; Heb 11:23—and they; 1 Pet 3:14—and be; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; Rev 21:8—the fearful

Isaiah 51:13 forgettest: Isa 17:10; Deut 32:18; Jer 2:32 that hath: Isa 40:22; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12; Job 9:8; 37:18; Ps 102:25, 26; 104:2; Jer 10:11, 12; 51:15; Heb 1:9–12 feared: Isa 8:12, 13; 57:11; Heb 11:15 were ready: or, made himself ready, Isa 10:29–32; Exod 14:10–13; 15:9, 10; Esth 5:14; Dan 3:15, 19; Rev 20:9 where is: Isa 10:33, 34; 14:16, 17; 16:4; 33:18, 19; 37:36–38; Exod 14:13; Esth 7:10; Job 20:5–9; Ps 9:6, 7; 37:35, 36; 76:10; Dan 4:32, 33; Matt 2:16–20; Acts 12:23; 1 Cor 1:20; 15:55; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Exod 14:29—walked; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; 2 Kgs 19:6—Be not afraid; Neh 4:14—remember; Neh 6:13—that I should; Job 8:13—that forget God; Job 35:10—Where; Ps 50:22—forget; Ps 56:11—I will not; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Isa 7:4—fear not; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Isa 37:6—Be not; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 48:2—The Lord; Isa 49:17—thy destroyers; Isa 54:14—thou shalt be; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 38:19—I; Jer 41:18—for they; Ezek 32:23—which; Dan 3:18—be it; Zech 12:1—which; Matt 10:26—Fear; Luke 21:9—when; John 19:13—heard; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; Heb 1:10—hast; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful

Isaiah 51:14 captive: Isa 48:20; 52:2; Ezra 1:5; Acts 12:7, 8 die: Jer 37:16; 38:6–13; Lam 3:53, 54; Zech 9:11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:29—dungeon; Isa 52:12—ye shall

Isaiah 51:15 that divided: Isa 51:10; Neh 9:11; Job 26:12; Ps 74:13; 114:3–5; 136:13; Jer 31:35; Amos 9:5, 6 The Lord: Isa 47:4; 48:2; 54:5; Jer 10:16 Reciprocal: Exod 14:21—the Lord; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 44:27—Be dry; Luke 21:25—the sea

Isaiah 51:16 I have put: Isa 50:4; 59:21; Deut 18:18; John 3:34; 8:38–40; 17:8; Rev 1:1 I have covered: Isa 49:2; Deut 33:27 plant: Isa 45:18; 60:21; 61:3; 65:17; 66:22; Ps 92:13; 2 Pet 3:13 and lay: Isa 48:13; 49:8; Ps 75:3 Thou art: Isa 60:14, 15; Jer 31:33; 32:38; Zech 8:8; 13:9; Heb 8:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Exod 4:15—and put; Num 23:5—General; Deut 31:19—put it in their; Deut 33:12—cover him; 2 Sam 14:3—put the words; Ps 93:1—world; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Isa 26:20—my; Jer 1:9—Behold; Jer 10:20—there; Joel 3:16—hope; Heb 12:22—ye are come

Isaiah 51:17 awake: Isa 51:9; 52:1; 60:1, 2; Judg 5:12; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 which hast: Deut 28:28, 34; Job 21:20; Ps 11:6; 60:3; 75:8, 10; Jer 25:15–17, 27; Ezek 23:31–34; Zech 12:2; Rev 14:10; 18:6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—the Lord; Prov 3:1—let; Isa 26:19—Awake; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 51:20—full; Isa 51:22—I have; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 44:6—my fury; Jer 48:26—ye him; Lam 2:4—he poured; Lam 3:15—filled; Ezek 23:32—drink; Ezek 23:33—with the cup of astonishment; Ezek 23:34—drink; Amos 5:2—none; Nah 1:2—is furious; Luke 22:42—cup; Rev 16:19—in

Isaiah 51:18 none: Isa 3:4–8; 49:21; Ps 88:18; 142:4; Matt 9:36; 15:14 that taketh: Isa 41:13; 45:1; Job 8:20 marg. Jer 31:32; Mark 8:23; Acts 9:8; 13:11; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Isa 47:9—these two; Isa 49:17—children; Lam 1:2—none; Lam 4:2—sons; Amos 5:2—none

Isaiah 51:19 two things: Isa 47:9; Ezek 14:21 are come: Heb. happened who shall: Job 2:11; Ps 69:20; Jer 9:17–21; Lam 1:9, 12, 17; Amos 7:2 destruction: Heb. breaking by whom: Isa 22:4; 61:2; Job 42:11; Eccl 4:1; Lam 1:16; Amos 7:2; 2 Cor 7:6, 7, 13; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 107:12—he brought; Jer 15:5—For who; Jer 24:10—General; Lam 1:2—none; Lam 3:47—Fear; Nah 3:7—who; John 11:19—to comfort

Isaiah 51:20 sons: Isa 40:30; Jer 14:18; Lam 1:15, 19; 2:11, 12; 4:2; 5:13 a wild: Isa 8:21; Ezek 12:13; 17:20; Rev 16:9–11 full: Isa 51:17, 21; 9:19–21; Ps 88:15, 16; Lam 3:15, 16; Rev 14:10, but, Isa 29:9; 49:26; Ezek 39:19 Reciprocal: Deut 28:20—vexation; 2 Kgs 3:10—the Lord; Ps 32:3—roaring; Ps 107:12—he brought; Isa 13:7—shall all; Isa 52:5—make; Isa 59:11—roar; Jer 31:18—as a; Jer 44:6—my fury; Lam 2:19—that faint; Lam 3:39—a man; Ezek 33:10—how; Nah 1:2—is furious

Isaiah 51:21 Reciprocal: Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 51:20—full; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Jer 25:27—Drink; Hab 2:16—drink; Rev 14:10—drink

Isaiah 51:22 pleadeth: 1 Sam 25:39; Ps 35:1; Prov 22:23; Jer 50:34; 51:36; Joel 3:2; Mic 7:9 I have: Isa 51:17; 54:7–9; 62:8; Ezek 39:29 Reciprocal: Ps 11:6—their; Ps 60:3—to drink; Ps 75:8—For in; Isa 3:1—the Lord; Isa 26:13—other; Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 49:17—thy destroyers; Jer 25:15—Take; Jer 30:20—and I; Jer 31:40—it shall; Jer 51:24—General; Lam 1:21—they shall; Lam 3:34—crush; Ezek 23:33—with the cup of astonishment; Obad

16—as ye; Mic 7:10—now; Nah 1:12—I will; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 6:8—quieted; Zech 12:1—for; Zech 12:2—a cup; Mark 10:38—drink of the; Luke 22:42—cup; Rev 14:10—drink; Rev 16:6—they have

Isaiah 51:23 I will: Isa 49:25, 26; Prov 11:8; 21:18; Jer 25:17–29; Zech 12:2; Rev 17:6–8, 18
Bow: Josh 10:24; Ps 65:11, 12; Rev 11:2; 13:16, 17

x Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Lev 26:13—and I have; 2 Chr 16:10—oppressed; Job 19:12—His; Job 19:22—and are not; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 44:25—General; Ps 66:12—caused; Ps 107:12—he brought; Ps 129:3—The plowers; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 29:4—thou shalt; Isa 42:22—a spoil; Isa 49:17—thy destroyers; Isa 52:2—Shake; Isa 52:5—make; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Jer 50:33—and all; Jer 51:24—General; Lam 1:21—they shall; Lam 3:34—crush; Ezek 16:6—polluted; Dan 3:19—was Nebuchadnezzar; Obad 16—as ye; Mic 7:10—now; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 6:8—quieted; Zech 12:1—for; Rom 11:10—and bow; Gal 2:4—bring; Rev 16:6—they have

CHAPTER 52

- 1 Christ persuades the church to believe his free redemption,
- 7 to receive the ministers thereof,
- 9 to joy in the power thereof,
- 11 and to free themselves from bondage;
- 13 Christ's kingdom shall be exalted.

Isaiah 52:1 Reciprocal: Judg 5:12—Deborah; Neh 11:1—the holy; Ps 57:8—Awake; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 26:19—Awake; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 35:3—General; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Isa 48:2—they call; Isa 51:9—put; Isa 51:17—awake; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Isa 60:1—Arise; Isa 60:9—because; Isa 61:10—for; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 43:12—putteth; Jer 50:8—out of the midst; Lam 4:22—he will no; Joel 3:17—there; Zech 9:8—no; Zech 10:8—for; Matt 4:5—the holy; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 22:13—Bind; Acts 3:19—when; 1 Cor 7:14—else; Eph 4:24—put; Eph 5:14—Awake; Col 3:10—put; 1 Pet 3:3—that; Rev 3:4—which; Rev 11:2—and the; Rev 19:7—and his; Rev 21:2—the holy; Rev 21:27—there

Isaiah 52:2 Shake: Isa 3:26; 51:23; Jer 51:6, 45, 50; Zech 2:6; Rev 18:4 arise: The common mode of sitting in the East is upon the floor, with the legs crossed; and when sitting is spoken of as a posture of more than ordinary state, it means sitting on high, on a chair of state, or throne. loose: Isa 49:21; 51:14; 61:1; Luke 4:18; 21:24 Reciprocal: Judg 5:12—Deborah; Isa 26:19—Awake; Isa 35:3—General; Isa 45:13—let go; Isa 47:1—down; Isa 49:25—Even; Isa 60:1—Arise; Lam 1:1—sit; Ezek 26:16—sit; Ezek 34:27—when I; Zech 2:7—that; Zech 9:12—Turn

Isaiah 52:3; Isa 45:13; 50:1; Ps 44:12; Jer 15:13; 1 Pet 1:18; Rom 7:14–25 Reciprocal: Lev 25:54—then; Deut 32:30—sold them; 1 Kgs 21:20—thou hast sold; 1 Kgs 21:25—sell himself; Isa 52:5—people; Isa 55:1—without money; Ezek 16:31—in that thou scornest; Ezek 34:27—when I; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance

Isaiah 52:4 My people: Gen 46:6; Acts 7:14, 15 the Assyrian: Isa 14:25; 36:1-Isa 37:38; Jer 50:17 without: Job 2:3; Ps 25:3; 69:4; John 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 47:4—For to; Ps 44:12—sellest; Isa 42:22—a people; Jer 50:33—and all; Ezek 36:11—and ye

Isaiah 52:5 what: Isa 22:16; Judg 18:3 people: Isa 52:3; Ps 44:12 make: Isa 47:6; 51:20, 23; Exod 1:13–16; 2:23, 24; 3:7; Ps 137:1, 2; Jer 50:17; Lam 1:21; 2:3; 5:13–15; Zeph 1:10 my name: Isa 37:6, 28; Ps 44:16; 74:10, 18, 22, 23; Ezek 20:9, 14; 36:20–23; Rom 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; 2 Sam 12:14—by this deed; Job 24:12—groan; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 107:12—he brought; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Isa 19:20—they shall; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 45:13—he shall build; Isa 48:11—for how; Jer 15:13—without; Hos 7:14—when; 1 Tim 6:1—that the

Isaiah 52:6 my people: Exod 33:19; 34:5–7; Ps 48:10; Ezek 20:44; 37:13, 14; 39:27–29; Zech 10:9–12; Heb 8:10, 11 I am he: Isa 42:9; Num 23:19; Heb 6:14–18 Reciprocal: Exod 6:3—Jehovah; 2 Chr 7:6—ministry; Isa 2:11—in that day

Isaiah 52:7 How beautiful: This is a highly poetical expression, for, How welcome is his arrival! how agreeable are the tidings which he brings! Isa 40:9; 61:1–3; Nah 1:15; Luke 2:10; Rom 10:12–15 publisheth: Ps 68:11; Song 2:8; Mark 13:10; 16:15; Luke 24:47; Acts 10:36–38; Rev 14:6 Thy God: Isa 24:23; 33:22; Ps 59:13; 93:1; 96:10; 97:1; 99:1; Mic 4:7; Zech 9:9; Matt 25:34; 28:18; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:27—He is a good; 2 Kgs 7:9—this day; Ps 72:3—mountains; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 96:2—show; Ps 97:8—Zion; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 138:5—they shall; Ps 146:10—thy God; Ps 147:12—praise thy God; Ps 149:2—let the; Prov 25:25—so; Isa 12:6—Cry out; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Isa 41:27—I will give; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 31:6—a day; Lam 1:1—sit; Luke 13:35—Blessed; Acts 13:32—we; Rom 10:15—How beautiful; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; Eph 2:17—and preached; Eph 6:15—the gospel; Phil 2:29—with; 1 Thess 1:8—from; 1 Thess 3:6—and brought; Rev 14:7—with; Rev 19:6—for

Isaiah 52:8 Thy: Isa 56:10; 62:6; Song 3:3; 5:7; Jer 6:17; 31:6, 7; Ezek 3:17; 33:7; Heb 13:17 lift: Isa 24:14; 40:9; 58:1 with: Isa 12:4–6; 26:1; 27:2; 35:10; 48:20; Jer 33:11; Acts 2:46, 47; Rev 5:8–10; 18:20; 19:4 see: Isa 30:26; Jer 32:39; Zeph 3:9; Zech 12:8; Acts 2:1; 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10; 13:12; Eph 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 5:13—as one; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 96:2—show; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Isa 65:14—my servants; Acts 2:14—lifted; Rev 14:7—with

Isaiah 52:9 Break: Isa 14:7; 42:10, 11; 44:23; 48:20; 49:13; 54:1–3; 55:12; 65:18, 19; 66:10–13; Ps 96:11, 12; Zeph 3:14, 15; Gal 4:27 ye waste: Isa 44:26; 51:3; 61:4 Reciprocal: Ps 57:8—Awake; Ps 65:13—they shout; Ps 126:3—General; Isa 35:1—wilderness; Isa 54:3—make; Isa 58:12—waste; Isa 61:1—to preach; Isa 65:14—my servants; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Jer 51:10—let us; Ezek 36:10—the wastes; Mic 4:10—there shalt; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 9:9—Rejoice; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem

Isaiah 52:10 made: Isa 51:9; 66:18, 19; Ps 98:1–3; Acts 2:5–11; Rev 11:15–17; 15:4 all: Isa 49:6; Ps 22:27; Luke 3:6; Acts 13:47; Rev 11:15; 14:6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—right hand; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 98:2—made; Ps 98:3—all the ends; Ps 126:3—General; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 35:1—wilderness; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Isa 53:1—the; Isa 59:16—therefore; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Isa 63:5—mine own; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Jer 51:10—let us; Ezek 4:7—and thine; Mic

5:4—shall he be great; Hab 3:9—bow; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 9:1—when; Zech 9:9—Rejoice; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 1:51—showed; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 24:47—among; John 4:42—and know; John 6:40—seeth; John 10:16—other; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 28:28—the salvation; Rom 10:18—unto the ends; Gal 3:14—through; Col 3:11—there; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Rev 11:17—thou hast

Isaiah 52:11 depart ye: Isa 48:20; Jer 50:8; 51:6, 45; Zech 2:6, 7; 2 Cor 6:17; Rev 18:4 touch: Lev 5:2, 3; 11:26, 27, 45, 47; 15:5–33; Ezek 44:23; Hag 2:13, 14; Acts 10:14, 28; Rom 14:14; Eph 5:11; 1 Pet 1:14–16; 2:5, 11 be: Lev 10:3; 22:2–33; Ezra 1:7–11; 8:25–30 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 19:22—the priests; Exod 30:19—General; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 13:45—Unclean; Lev 21:6—therefore; Num 3:8—General; Num 16:26—I pray you; Josh 6:9—and the rereward; 1 Sam 7:1—Abinadab; Ezra 6:21—all such; Ezra 8:28—Ye are holy; Ezra 9:1—have not separated; Ps 93:5—holiness; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Isa 62:10—go through; Jer 31:21—turn; Jer 51:50—escaped; Col 2:21—General; 2 Tim 2:21—purge

Isaiah 52:12 ye shall: Isa 28:16; 51:14; Exod 12:33, 39; 14:8 for: Isa 45:2; Exod 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20; Deut 20:4; Judg 4:14; 1 Chr 14:15; Mic 2:13 the God: Isa 58:8; Num 10:25 be your rereward: Heb. gather you up Reciprocal: Num 33:3—with an high; Jer 31:21—turn; Jer 51:50—escaped; Dan 3:26—come forth; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech 9:8—I will

Isaiah 52:13 my servant: Isa 11:2, 3; 42:1; 49:6; 53:11; Ezek 34:23; Zech 3:8; Phil 2:7, 8 deal prudently: or, prosper, Isa 53:10; Josh 1:7, 8 marg. Jer 23:5 he shall: Isa 9:6, 7; 49:6; Ps 2:6–9; 110:1, 2; Matt 28:18; John 3:31; 5:22, 23; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:3; Rev 5:6–13 Reciprocal: Prov 13:16—prudent; Song 5:14—hands; Isa 42:4—shall not; Isa 49:3—General; Matt 9:30—their; Matt 12:18—my servant; Mark 11:29—I will; Luke 4:37—the fame; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; Acts 2:33—by; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; Eph 1:8—in; Col 1:18—in all; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings

Isaiah 52:14 many: Ps 71:7; Matt 7:28; 22:22, 23; 27:14; Mark 5:42; 6:51; 7:37; 10:26, 32; Luke 2:47; 4:36; 5:26 his visage: Isa 50:6; 53:2–5; Ps 22:6, 7, 15, 17; 102:3–5; Matt 26:67; 27:29, 30; Luke 22:64 Reciprocal: Job 16:16—face; Song 5:2—my head; Lam 4:8—they; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:65—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 18:32—mocked; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 24:27—and all; Phil 2:7—made; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings

Isaiah 52:15 sprinkle: Num 8:7; Ezek 36:25; Matt 28:19; Acts 2:33; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 9:13, 14; 10:22; 11:28; 12:24; 1 Pet 1:2 kings: Isa 49:7, 23; Job 29:9, 10; 40:4; Ps 72:9–11; Mic 7:16, 17; Zech 2:13 for: Isa 51:5; 55:5; Rom 15:20, 21; 16:25, 26; Eph 3:5–9 Reciprocal: Exod 24:8—sprinkled; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 1:5—sprinkle; Lev 3:13—sprinkle; Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 8:11—General; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Job 29:22—After my; Ps 2:10—O; Ps 18:43—made; Isa 53:12—will I; Isa 66:19—that have; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 25:22—General; Rom 10:20—I was made; Heb 9:19—sprinkled; Rev 21:24—the nations

1 The prophet, complaining of incredulity, excuses the scandal of the cross,
4 by the benefit of his passion,
10 and the good success thereof.

Isaiah 53:1 Who: John 1:7, 12; 12:38; Rom 10:16, 17 report: or, doctrine, Heb. hearing the: Isa 51:9; 52:10; 62:8; Rom 1:16; 1 Cor 1:18, 24; Eph 1:18, 19 revealed: Isa 40:5; Matt 11:25; 16:17; Rom 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—Gather; Ps 71:18—strength; Isa 28:9—doctrine; Jer 6:10—To whom; Hab 3:2—speech; Matt 2:23—He shall; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:54—General; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 9:12—he must; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 2:12—General; Luke 2:40—the child; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 18:31—and; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:26—General; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 3:11—ye; John 3:32—and no; John 5:38—for; John 5:40—ye will not; John 9:18—General; John 15:20—if they have kept; Acts 3:18—all; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 11:21—the hand; Acts 26:23—Christ; 1 Cor 1:20—is the wise; 1 Cor 15:3—according; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings; 1 Pet 1:12—it; 1 John 5:10—hath made

Isaiah 53:2 he shall grow: Isa 11:1; Jer 23:5; Ezek 17:22–24; Zech 6:12; Mark 6:3; Luke 2:7, 39, 40, 51, 52; 9:58; Rom 8:3; Phil 2:6, 7 he hath no: Isa 52:14; Mark 9:12; John 1:10–14; 9:28, 29; 18:40; 19:5, 14, 15; 1 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 5:11—no oil; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; Ps 69:29—I am poor; Ps 85:11—Truth; Song 1:5—black; Song 5:9—What is; Isa 42:4—shall not; Isa 45:8—let the earth; Jer 33:15—the Branch; Ezek 34:29—I will; Mic 5:2—yet; Zech 3:8—the Branch; Zech 11:13—a goodly; Matt 2:23—He shall; Matt 8:20—the Son; Matt 11:28—Come; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 27:22—What; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Luke 2:12—General; Luke 9:29—General; Luke 24:46—General; John 1:11—and; John 1:14—we; John 1:45—and the; John 3:30—must increase; John 4:12—General; John 6:40—seeth; Acts 5:24—this; 2 Cor 8:9—he became; Gal 4:14—ye; Heb 2:9—Jesus

Isaiah 53:3 despised: Isa 49:7; 50:6; Ps 22:6–8; 69:10–12, 19, 20; Mic 5:1; Zech 11:8, 12, 13; Matt 26:67; 27:39–44, 63; Mark 9:12; 15:19; Luke 8:53; 9:22; 16:14; 23:18–25; John 8:48; Heb 12:2, 3 a man: Isa 53:4, 10; Ps 69:29; Matt 26:37, 38; Mark 14:34; Luke 19:41; John 11:35; Heb 2:15–18; 4:15; 5:7 we hid as it were our faces from him: or, he hid as it were, his face from us. Heb. as a hiding of faces from him or from us. we esteemed. Deut 32:15; Zech 11:13; Matt 27:9, 10; John 1:10, 11; Acts 3:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; 2 Sam 6:16—despised; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; Job 30:28—General; Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 38:17—sorrow; Ps 69:7—shame; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 88:15—afflicted; Ps 109:22—and my; Ps 116:3—I found; Ps 119:141—small; Ps 123:3—for we are; Eccl 7:4—heart; Song 5:2—my head; Lam 3:1—the man; Zech 12:8—feeble; Matt 8:20—the Son; Matt 9:24—And; Matt 11:28—Come; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 13:57—they; Matt 17:12—Likewise; Matt 20:19—to mock; Matt 26:61—This; Matt 27:22—What; Matt 27:29—platted; Matt 27:30—General; Mark 6:3—carpenter; Mark 7:34—he sighed; Mark 8:12—he sighed; Mark 8:31—rejected; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 14:65—General; Mark 15:14—And; Luke 2:7—and wrapped; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 17:25—rejected; Luke 18:32—mocked; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 23:11—set; Luke 23:35—derided; John 3:30—must increase; John 4:12—General; John 9:29—we know not; John 12:27—is; John 12:48—rejecteth; John 15:18—General; John 19:2—the soldiers; Acts 4:27—the people; 1 Cor 4:10—but we; Gal 4:14—ye; Phil 2:7—made; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers; Jas 2:6—ye

Isaiah 53:4 he hath: Isa 53:5, 6, 11, 12; Matt 8:17; Gal 3:13; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2 yet: Matt 26:37; John 19:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Gen 22:9—bound; Lev 1:4—put; Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Lev 3:11—burn; Num 7:15—General; Num 7:45—General; Job 21:19—iniquity; Job 30:28—General; Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 69:4—then I; Ps 69:26—whom; Ps 88:16—fierce; Ps 116:3—I found; Prov 21:18—wicked; Eccl 7:4—heart; Isa 53:3—a man; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 13:7—smite; Mark 14:34—My soul; Mark 15:24—crucified; John 10:15—and I; 2 Cor 5:21—he; Phlm 1:18—put that; Heb 4:15—we have; 1 John 3:5—to

Isaiah 53:5 But he was: Isa 53:6–8, 11, 12; Dan 9:24; Zech 13:7; Matt 20:28; Rom 3:24–26; 4:25; 5:6–10, 15–21; 1 Cor 15:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 5:2; Heb 9:12–15; 10:10, 14; 1 Pet 3:18 wounded: or, tormented bruised: Isa 53:10; Gen 3:15 the chastisement: 1 Pet 2:24 stripes: Heb. bruise Reciprocal: Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Lev 16:10—to make; Deut 3:26—the Lord; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 80:17—General; Ps 103:3—healeth; Prov 21:18—wicked; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 53:4—he hath; Ezek 40:39—the sin; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 27:26—scourged; Luke 23:16—General; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 12:40—heal; John 19:1—scourged; 2 Cor 6:5—stripes; Heb 4:15—we have

Isaiah 53:6 All we: Ps 119:176; Matt 18:12–14; Luke 15:3–7; Rom 3:10–19; 1 Pet 2:25 his own: Isa 55:7; 56:11; Ezek 3:18; Rom 4:25; Jas 5:20; 1 Pet 3:18 laid on him the iniquity of us all: Heb. made the iniquities of us all to meet on him, Ps 69:4 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Gen 22:6—laid it; Gen 22:10—General; Exod 12:6—the whole; Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Exod 29:10—put; Lev 1:10—of the flocks; Lev 3:2—lay; Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 4:4—lay his hand; Lev 4:24—And he; Lev 10:17—to bear; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:17—no man; Lev 16:21—putting; Num 15:31—his iniquity; Num 18:1—shall bear; Deut 3:26—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 40:12—mine; Ps 53:3—Every; Ps 119:101—refrained; Ps 130:3—shouldest mark; Prov 7:25—go; Eccl 7:20—there; Isa 53:4—he hath; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 64:6—are all; Jer 50:6—people; Ezek 4:5—I have; Ezek 43:22—a kid; Joel 2:27—that I; Matt 10:6—lost; Matt 15:24—I am not; Luke 12:32—little; Luke 15:4—having; John 10:7—the sheep; John 10:11—giveth; John 18:8—if; Rom 3:12—They are; Rom 5:8—in that; 2 Cor 5:14—one; Gal 3:11—that; Eph 2:3—we; Phil 3:9—not; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 1 Pet 2:24—by; 1 John 1:8—say

Isaiah 53:7 yet: Matt 26:63; 27:12–14; Mark 14:61; 15:5; Luke 23:9; John 19:9; 1 Pet 2:23 he is: Acts 8:32, 33 Reciprocal: Lev 1:10—of the flocks; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Ps 38:13—General; Ps 39:2—I was; Jer 11:19—I was; Jer 31:18—as a; Matt 17:23—they shall; Matt 27:30—General; Matt 27:31—and led; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 14:53—they led; Mark 15:3—but; John 1:29—Behold; John 10:17—General; Rom 8:36—as sheep; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; Jas 5:6—and he; 1 Pet 1:19—as; Rev 5:6—a Lamb

Isaiah 53:8 from prison and from judgment; and, or, by distress and judgment; but, etc. Ps 22:12–21; 69:12; Matt 26:65, 66; John 19:7 who: Matt 1:1; Acts 8:33; Rom 1:4 cut off: Dan 9:26; John 11:49–52 was he stricken: Heb. was the stroke upon him, 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; Job 28:13—in the land; Ps 88:5—cut; Ps 88:16—cut me; Ps 116:9—in the land; Prov 30:4—who hath gathered; Isa 53:11—bear; Jer 11:19—destroy; Matt 20:28—and to; Mark 12:7—This; John 7:27—no man; John 10:15—and I; John 10:20—why; John 12:34—Christ; Acts 8:32—He was; Acts

26:18—and from; 1 John 3:4—transgresseth; Rev 5:6—a Lamb

Isaiah 53:9 made: Matt 27:57–60; Mark 15:43–46; Luke 23:50–53; John 19:38–42; 1 Cor 15:4 death: Heb. deaths deceit: 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26; 1 Pet 2:22; 1 John 3:5 Reciprocal: Matt 27:50—yielded; Matt 27:60—in his; Mark 15:14—Why; Mark 15:46—and laid; Luke 23:53—General; John 19:42—laid; Heb 9:14—without; Rev 14:5—in

Isaiah 53:10 pleased: Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 17:5 he hath: Ps 69:26; Zech 13:7; Rom 8:32; Gal 3:13; 1 John 4:9, 10 when thou shalt make his soul: or, when his soul shall make, Dan 9:24; Rom 8:8; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 5:2; Heb 7:27; 9:14, 25, 26; 10:6–12; 13:10–12; 1 Pet 2:24 he shall see: Ps 22:30; 45:16, 17; 110:3; John 12:24; Heb 2:13 he shall prolong: Isa 9:7; Ps 16:9–11; 21:4; 72:17; 89:29, 36; Ezek 37:25; Dan 7:13, 14; Luke 1:33; Acts 2:24–28; Rom 6:9; Rev 1:18 the pleasure: Isa 55:11–13; 62:3–5; Ps 72:7; 85:10–12; 147:11; 149:4; Jer 32:41; Ezek 33:11; Mic 7:18; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:5–7, 23, 24; John 6:37–40; Eph 1:5, 9; 2 Thess 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod 12:8—roast; Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 3:9—the fat; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Lev 4:8—General; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 6:6—a ram; Lev 6:22—wholly; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 8:25—General; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 9:10—the fat; Lev 9:15—General; Lev 14:12—trespass; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 23:28—General; Num 6:20—and after; Num 7:15—General; Num 8:8—another; Num 16:47—and he put; Num 19:5—General; Num 29:11—beside; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 24:6—This is; Ps 61:6—wilt prolong the king's life; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 88:15—while; Ps 102:28—The children; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 8:18—I and the; Isa 9:6—The everlasting Father; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 49:4—yet; Isa 52:13—deal prudently; Isa 53:3—a man; Isa 53:5—bruised; Jer 23:5—reign; Jer 33:22—so; Ezek 40:39—the sin; Ezek 43:22—a kid; Matt 13:38—the good; Matt 17:23—they shall; Matt 20:28—and to; Matt 26:31—I will; Matt 26:38—My; Matt 27:46—Eli; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 14:33—and began; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 22:44—his; Luke 23:42—thy; John 3:17—but; John 6:38—not; John 10:3—the porter; John 10:15—and I; John 10:18—but; John 12:23—The hour; John 13:32—shall; John 19:30—It is; John 20:9—that; Acts 4:28—and; Acts 8:33—for; Acts 20:28—which he; Acts 26:6—the promise; Acts 26:23—the first; Rom 4:8—to whom; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:19—so by; Rom 14:9—Christ; 1 Cor 15:4—according; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth not; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 9:15—means; Heb 12:2—for; 2 Pet 1:17—in whom

Isaiah 53:11 see: Luke 22:44; John 12:24, 27–32; 16:21; Gal 4:19; Heb 12:2; Rev 5:9, 10; 7:9–17 by his: John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; Phil 3:8–10; 2 Pet 1:2, 3; 3:18, my righteousness, Isa 42:1; 49:3; 1 John 2:1; 2 John 1, 3 justify: Isa 45:25; Rom 3:22–24; 4:24, 25; 5:1, 9, 18, 19; 1 Cor 6:11; Titus 3:6, 7 bear: Isa 53:4–6, 8, 12; Matt 20:28; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 5:1—bear; Lev 6:6—a ram; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:22—bear upon; Lev 17:16—General; Lev 22:16—General; Num 7:15—General; Num 18:1—shall bear; Ps 38:4—as an; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 110:7—therefore; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Song 5:1—I have gathered; Isa 50:10—obeyeth; Isa 52:13—my servant; Isa 53:5—But he was; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Ezek 18:20—bear; Ezek 44:10—bear; Dan 9:24—to bring; Dan 9:27—confirm; Zech 3:8—my; Matt 12:18—my servant; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Matt 26:29—until; Matt 27:19—that just; Mark 2:5—he said; Luke 5:24—power; Luke 10:21—Jesus; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Luke 18:14—justified; Luke 23:43—To day; John

1:29—which; John 4:32—I have; John 10:14—am; John 14:28—Father; John 15:11—my; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:39—by; Rom 3:24—through; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 5:15—hath; Rom 10:4—Christ; 2 Cor 5:21—we; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 2:7—the form; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; Col 1:10—increasing; Col 2:2—of the Father; 1 Tim 2:4—the knowledge; Heb 5:7—tears; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; 1 John 2:3—we know; Rev 12:2—travailing

Isaiah 53:12 will I: Isa 49:24, 25; 52:15; Gen 3:15; Ps 2:8; Dan 2:45; Matt 12:28, 29; Acts 26:18; Phil 2:8–11; Col 1:13, 14; 2:15; Heb 2:14, 15 poured: Ps 22:14; Phil 2:17 marg. Heb 12:2 and he was: Mark 15:28; Luke 22:37; 23:25, 32, 33 he bare: Isa 53:11; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:26, 28 made: Luke 23:34; Rom 8:34; Heb 7:25; 9:24; 1 John 2:1, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 15:9—I will pursue; Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 16:22—bear upon; Lev 22:16—General; 1 Sam 30:20—This is David’s spoil; 2 Sam 23:10—and the people; Job 30:16—my soul; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 110:7—He shall; Prov 16:19—than; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 40:10—with strong hand; Isa 53:4—he hath; Isa 53:5—But he was; Lam 2:12—soul; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Matt 27:38—General; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 14:34—My soul; Luke 8:35—and found; Luke 11:22—General; John 3:30—must increase; John 19:18—General; John 19:30—It is; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 4:4—the number; Acts 8:33—and who; Phil 2:9—God; 2 Tim 2:26—who are; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

CHAPTER 54

- 1 The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesies the amplitude of their church;
- 4 their safety;
- 6 their certain deliverance out of affliction;
- 11 their fair edification;
- 15 and their sure preservation.

Isaiah 54:1 O barren: Isa 62:4; Song 8:8; Gal 4:27 break: Isa 42:10, 11; 44:23; 49:13; 55:12, 13; Ps 67:3–5; 98:3–9; Zeph 3:14; Zech 9:9; Rev 7:9, 10 for more: 1 Sam 2:5; Ps 113:9; Heb 11:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Gen 24:67—his mother; 1 Sam 1:8—am not; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 45:16—children; Ps 67:4—O let; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Song 3:4—I had; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 12:6—Cry out; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 49:20—The place; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 66:7—General; Ezek 16:61—I will; Hos 1:10—it was said; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Mal 1:11—my name; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 1:25—to take; Luke 13:19—and it; Acts 3:19—when; 1 Tim 5:5—and desolate; Rev 12:2—travailing

Isaiah 54:2; Isa 33:20; 49:19, 20; Jer 10:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:1—too strait for us; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Isa 60:5—be enlarged; Jer 4:20—suddenly; Ezek 16:61—I will; Mic 4:1—and people; Zech 10:10—place; Luke 13:29—General

Isaiah 54:3 thou shalt: Isa 2:2–4; 11:9–12; 35:1, 2; 42:1–12; 43:5, 6; 49:12; 60:3–11; Gen 49:10; Ps 72:8–11; Rom 9:25, 26; 10:18; 11:12; Col 1:23 and thy: Isa 49:18; 55:5; 60:10–13;

61:5–9 make: Isa 49:8, 19; 52:9; Ezek 36:35, 36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:1—too strait for us; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 66:12—the glory; Isa 66:20—bring all; Jer 51:5—Israel; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and; Zech 10:10—place; Zech 12:6—on the right; Luke 13:29—General

Isaiah 54:4 Fear not: Isa 41:10, 14; 45:16, 17; 61:7; 1 Pet 2:6 thou shalt forget: Jer 31:19; Ezek 16:22, 43, 60–63; Hos 3:1–5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Job 11:16—Because; Song 7:4—Heshbon; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 35:4—fear not; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 65:16—because; Jer 30:10—fear; Lam 1:1—as a; Ezek 36:15—men; Joel 2:21—Fear; Joel 2:26—and my; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zeph 3:16—be said; Rom 9:33—and whosoever; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Tim 1:12—I am; 1 Pet 4:16—let him not

Isaiah 54:5 thy Maker: Ps 45:10–17; Jer 3:14; Ezek 16:8; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2, 3; Eph 5:25–27, 32 the Lord: Isa 48:2; 51:15; Jer 10:16; 51:19; Luke 1:32 The God: Zech 14:9; Rom 3:29, 30; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Josh 3:11—the Lord; 2 Sam 6:2—whose name; Job 19:25—I know; Job 35:10—my; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 24:10—The Lord; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 50:1—even; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 72:11—all nations; Ps 83:18—the most; Ps 95:6—our; Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Ps 149:2—rejoice; Song 2:6—General; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 35:4—fear not; Isa 37:16—thou art; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 43:14—the Lord; Isa 44:6—his redeemer; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 48:17—the Lord; Isa 54:8—the Lord; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Isa 63:16—General; Jer 31:32—although I was; Jer 31:35—The Lord; Jer 50:34—Redeemer; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Zech 4:14—the Lord; Zech 6:5—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; Rom 7:4—that ye; 1 John 5:20—This is; Rev 3:7—he that is holy; Rev 11:4—the God; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 21:2—as

Isaiah 54:6 a woman: Isa 49:14; 62:4; Hos 2:1, 2, 14, 15; Matt 11:28; 2 Cor 7:6, 9, 10 a wife: Prov 5:18; Eccl 9:9; Mal 2:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:8—am not; 1 Sam 1:10—in bitterness of soul; Song 2:11—General; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 27:4—Fury; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 60:15—thou; Mark 4:38—carest; Luke 1:54—General; Rom 11:26—all

Isaiah 54:7 a small: Isa 26:20; 60:10; Ps 30:5; 2 Cor 4:17; 2 Pet 3:8 with: Isa 11:11; 27:12; 40:11; 43:5, 6; 56:8; 60:4; 66:18; Deut 30:3; Ps 106:47; Ezek 36:24; Mic 4:6; Matt 23:37; Eph 1:10 Reciprocal: Ps 57:10—truth; Ps 85:3—taken; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 51:22—I have; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Jer 31:10—He; Lam 3:31—General; Ezek 36:11—will do; Zech 11:13—Cast; Luke 1:71—we; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 16:22—and your

Isaiah 54:8 a little: Isa 47:6; 57:16, 17; Zech 1:15 I hid: Isa 8:17; 45:15; Ps 13:1; 27:9; Ezek 39:23, 24 but: Isa 55:3; Ps 103:17; Jer 31:3; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 1:16 the Lord: Isa 54:5; 48:17; 49:26 Reciprocal: Gen 8:22—While the earth remaineth; Gen 9:15—the waters; Gen 9:16—everlasting; Ps 30:5—For; Ps 38:1—rebuke; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 26:20—for a; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Isa 60:10—in my wrath; Jer 33:26—and have; Ezek 1:28—at the appearance of the bow; Ezek 39:29—hide; Hos 2:19—for; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; John 16:22—and your; 2 Cor 4:17—our

Isaiah 54:9; Isa 12:1; 55:11; Gen 8:21; 9:11–16; Ps 104:9; Jer 31:35, 36; 33:20–26; Ezek 39:20;

Heb 6:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 8:22—seedtime; Gen 9:9—General; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 11:16—as waters; Job 26:10—until; Ps 6:1—rebuke; Ps 89:37—and as; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Isa 49:18—As I live; Ezek 16:42—and will; Rom 3:3—shall; Heb 6:17—the immutability; Rev 4:3—a rainbow; Rev 10:1—a rainbow

Isaiah 54:10 the mountains: Isa 51:6, 7; Ps 46:2; Matt 5:18; 16:18; 24:35; Rom 11:29; 2 Pet 3:10–13 the covenant: Isa 55:3; 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 89:33, 34; Mal 2:5; Heb 8:6–13; 13:20, 21 that hath: Isa 49:10; Eph 2:4, 5; Titus 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—neither; Gen 9:9—General; Gen 49:26—everlasting hills; Deut 32:22—foundations; 1 Kgs 17:7—the brook; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 14:18—the mountain; Job 18:4—the rock; Job 26:10—until; Ps 89:28—mercy; Ps 89:37—and as; Ps 125:5—peace; Isa 55:13—an everlasting; Jer 31:36—those; Jer 33:20—General; Lam 3:17—thou; Ezek 16:42—and will; Zech 6:13—and the; John 20:26—Peace; Rom 3:3—shall; 2 Thess 3:16—give; Heb 6:17—the immutability; Rev 4:3—a rainbow

Isaiah 54:11 thou afflicted: Isa 54:6; 49:14; 51:17–19, 23; 52:1–5; 60:15; Exod 2:23; 3:2, 7; Deut 31:17; Ps 34:19; 129:1–3; Jer 30:17; John 16:20–22, 33; Acts 14:22; Rev 11:3–10; 12:13–17 tossed: Matt 8:24; Acts 27:18–20 not comforted: Lam 1:1, 2, 16, 17, 21 I will lay: 1 Kgs 5:17; 1 Chr 29:2; Ezek 40:1–Ezek 42:20; Eph 2:20; 1 Pet 2:4–6; Rev 21:18–21 sapphires: Exod 24:10; 28:17–20; 39:10–14; Song 5:14; Ezek 1:26; 10:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:30—General; 1 Kgs 7:10—the foundation; 2 Chr 3:6—precious; Job 7:4—tossings; Job 28:6—sapphires; Ps 61:2—my heart; Ps 72:7—In his days; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 44:26—that saith; Lam 1:9—she had; Ezek 28:13—every; Matt 14:24—tossed; Mark 6:48—he saw; Luke 8:23—came; 1 Cor 3:12—precious; Rev 21:14—foundations; Rev 21:19—the foundations

Isaiah 54:12 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a carbuncle; Exod 28:19—an agate; 1 Kgs 6:30—General; 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones; 2 Chr 3:6—precious; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 49:16—thy walls; Ezek 28:13—every; Ezek 48:31—General; Rev 21:12—twelve gates; Rev 21:19—the foundations

Isaiah 54:13 all: Isa 2:3; 11:9; Ps 25:8–12; 71:17; Jer 31:34; Matt 11:25–29; 16:17; Luke 10:21, 22; 24:45; John 6:45; 14:26; 1 Cor 2:10; Eph 4:21; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 8:10; 1 John 2:20, 27 great: Isa 26:3; 32:15–18; 48:18; 55:12; Ps 119:165; Jer 33:6; Ezek 34:25, 28; 37:26; Hos 2:18; John 14:27; 16:33; Rom 5:1; 14:17; 15:13; Gal 5:22; Phil 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:12—who is their; Job 36:22—who; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:33—Teach; Ps 122:7—Peace; Ps 125:5—peace; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Isa 8:16—among; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 49:25—I will save; Hos 6:3—we know; Joel 2:28—your daughters; Mic 4:2—and he; Luke 1:74—that we; John 8:32—ye shall; 2 Cor 3:16—the veil; Heb 8:11—they shall

Isaiah 54:14 righteousness: Isa 1:26; 45:24; 52:1; 60:21; 61:10, 11; 62:1; Jer 31:23; Ezek 36:27, 28; 37:23–26; Joel 3:17–21; Zech 8:3; 2 Pet 3:13 thou shalt be: Isa 51:13; Zech 9:8 for thou: Isa 2:4; Prov 3:25, 26; Jer 23:3, 4; 30:10; Mic 4:3, 4; Zeph 3:13–16; Zech 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Isa 32:17—the work; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 4:9—no secret; Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Luke 1:74—that we; Acts 12:24—General

Isaiah 54:15 they shall: Ezek 38:8–23; Joel 3:9–14; Rev 16:14; 19:19–21; 20:8, 9 shall fall:

Isa 43:3, 4, 14; Ps 37:12, 13; Zech 2:8; 12:3, 9; 14:2, 3 Reciprocal: Josh 9:2—gathered; 1 Kgs 20:16—the thirty; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Isa 54:17—weapon; Isa 60:12—General; Jer 30:16—General; Zech 1:20—four; John 11:15—for

Isaiah 54:16 I have: Isa 10:5, 6, 15; 37:26; 46:11; Exod 9:16; Prov 16:4; Dan 4:34, 35; John 19:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:19—there was no; 2 Kgs 9:20—for he driveth; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 1 Chr 20:1—wasted; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; Ps 27:3—war; Jer 22:7—I; Ezek 22:20—to blow; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful

Isaiah 54:17 weapon: Isa 54:15; Ps 2:1–6; Ezek 38:9, 10; Matt 16:18; John 10:28–30; Rom 8:1, 28–39 every: Isa 50:8; Job 1:11; 2:5; 22:5–30; 42:7; Ps 32:6; Zech 3:1–4; Rev 12:10 the heritage: Isa 58:14; Ps 61:5; Dan 3:26; 6:20; Rom 6:22, 23 and their: Isa 45:24; 61:10; Ps 71:16, 19; Jer 23:6; Rom 3:22; 10:4; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:7—God; Gen 39:14—he came; Deut 7:24—there shall; Josh 10:21—none; Josh 24:10—General; 1 Sam 18:11—cast the javelin; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; 1 Sam 23:17—shall not; 1 Sam 26:25—prevail; 2 Chr 13:12—ye shall not; Esth 4:14—then shall; Job 5:21—be hid; Job 35:14—yet; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 27:3—war; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 37:6—he shall; Ps 64:3—whet; Ps 109:31—to save; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Isa 41:11—all they; Jer 15:21—deliver; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 30:16—General; Ezek 32:27—their weapons of war; Zech 12:9—I will; Matt 12:41—rise; Mark 14:6—Let; Luke 11:31—rise; Acts 6:10—able; Acts 18:10—and no; Acts 28:21—We; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 6:18—servants; Rom 8:31—If; Rom 8:33—Who; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; Rev 7:3—the servants

CHAPTER 55

- 1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calls to faith,
- 6 and to repentance;
- 8 The happy success of them that believe.

Isaiah 55:1 Ho: Ruth 4:1; Prov 1:21–23; 8:4; Zech 2:6 every: Isa 41:17, 18; Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1; 143:6; John 4:10–14; 7:37, 38; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 and: Matt 13:44; Rev 3:18 buy wine: Song 1:2, 4; 5:1; Zech 9:15; 10:7; Matt 26:29; John 2:3–10 milk: Joel 3:18; 1 Cor 3:2; 1 Pet 2:2 without money: Isa 52:3; Rom 3:24; Eph 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:25—commanded; Num 10:10—in the day; Ps 36:8—abundantly; Ps 45:10—Hearken; Ps 107:9—General; Prov 1:23—Turn; Prov 8:1—General; Prov 8:5—General; Prov 8:33—Hear; Prov 9:5—General; Prov 17:16—a price; Prov 23:23—Buy; Prov 25:25—cold; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 12:3—with joy; Isa 25:6—make; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Jer 31:14—my people; Ezek 47:1—waters issued; Zech 1:6—my words; Zech 10:8—hiss; Matt 5:6—for; Matt 11:28—Come; Matt 22:3—sent; Matt 22:9—General; Matt 25:9—but; Matt 26:27—Drink; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; Luke 8:43—had; Luke 14:16—bade; Luke 22:18—the fruit; John 6:35—he that cometh; John 6:54—eateth; John 12:44—cried; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink; Eph 5:18—but; 1 Tim 2:4—will; Heb 5:12—as have

Isaiah 55:2 do ye: Isa 44:20; Jer 2:13; Hos 8:7; 12:1; Hab 2:13; Matt 15:9; Luke 15:15, 16; Rom 9:31; 10:2, 3; Phil 3:4–7; Heb 13:9 spend: Heb. weigh, Isa 46:6 Hearken: Isa 51:1, 4,

7; Exod 15:26; Deut 11:13; Ps 34:11; Prov 1:33; 7:23; 8:32; Mark 7:14; Rom 10:17 eat: Isa 25:6; Ps 22:26; 36:8; 63:5; Prov 9:5; Jer 31:14; Matt 22:4; Luke 15:23; John 6:48–58
Reciprocal: Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Deut 30:10—hearken unto; Josh 22:5—take; Job 21:2—Hear; Job 36:16—full; Ps 4:6—many; Ps 39:6—surely; Prov 23:5—that which; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 4:8—it is; Eccl 10:15—labour; Song 1:2—thy love; Song 5:1—eat; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Isa 50:11—all ye; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 12:13—put; Jer 17:24—if; Jer 25:3—rising; Jer 32:9—weighed; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Amos 5:14—Seek; Hab 2:6—ladeth; Matt 22:3—sent; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; John 6:27—the meat; Acts 2:14—hearken; 2 Pet 1:5—giving

Isaiah 55:3 Incline: Ps 78:1; 119:112; Prov 4:20 come: Matt 11:28; John 6:37, 44, 45; 7:37 hear: Matt 13:16; 17:5; John 5:24, 25; 8:47; 10:27 and I will: Isa 54:8; 61:8; Gen 17:7; 2 Sam 23:5; Jer 32:40; 50:5; Heb 13:20 the sure: 2 Sam 7:8–17; Ps 89:28, 35–37; Jer 33:20, 21, 26; Ezek 37:24, 25; Acts 13:34 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 15:18—made; Gen 19:20—and my; Exod 6:4—established; Lev 26:9—establish; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Deut 30:10—hearken unto; 2 Sam 7:15—But my; 1 Kgs 11:34—for David; 2 Kgs 20:5—the God; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; 1 Chr 17:13—I will be; 2 Chr 1:8—Thou has showed; 2 Chr 6:42—remember; 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Ps 81:8—Hear; Ps 89:49—thou; Ps 95:7—if ye; Ps 111:9—he hath; Prov 1:33—whoso; Prov 2:2—thou; Prov 4:4—keep; Prov 7:2—Keep; Prov 15:31—ear; Prov 22:17—and hear; Isa 44:1—now; Isa 48:12—Hearken; Isa 49:1—and hearken; Isa 51:1—Hearken; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Isa 56:4—take hold; Isa 59:21—this; Jer 30:9—General; Jer 38:20—and thy; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 34:23—my servant; Ezek 34:25—I will make; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hos 3:5—and David their king; Amos 5:4—and; Zech 7:7—Should ye not hear the words; Matt 15:10—Hear; Mark 4:24—hear; Luke 6:47—cometh; Luke 9:35—hear; John 10:28—they; Acts 3:22—him; Rom 11:27—this; Heb 3:7—hear; Heb 5:9—unto; Heb 8:8—covenant; Heb 11:6—he that; Heb 12:24—new; 1 Pet 2:4—To

Isaiah 55:4 I have: John 3:16; 18:37; 1 Tim 6:13; Rev 1:5; 3:14 a leader: Isa 49:8–10; Ps 2:6; Jer 30:9; Ezek 34:23, 24; Dan 9:25; Hos 3:5; Mic 5:2–4; Matt 2:6; 28:18–20; John 10:3, 27; 12:26; 13:13; 2 Thess 1:8; Eph 5:24; Heb 2:10; 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Josh 5:14—but as captain; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 2 Sam 5:2—leddest out; 1 Chr 11:2—that leddest; Ps 67:4—govern; Ps 81:8—Hear; Prov 8:20—lead; Isa 43:10—and my servant; Ezek 37:24—David; Mic 2:13—breaker; Luke 9:35—hear; John 3:11—We speak; John 10:36—whom; Acts 3:22—him; Rom 10:20—I was made; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; Rev 12:7—Michael

Isaiah 55:5 thou shalt: Isa 11:10, 11; 52:15; 56:8; Gen 49:10; Ps 18:43; Rom 15:20; Eph 2:11; 3:5 nation: Isa 60:5; Hos 1:10; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23 he: Isa 60:9; Ps 110:1–3; Luke 24:26; John 13:31, 32; 17:1; Acts 3:13; 5:31; Heb 5:5; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Josh 9:9—because; 2 Sam 22:44—a people; Ps 102:15—General; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 45:24—even; Isa 54:3—and thy; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Isa 66:19—that have; Ezek 39:7—the Holy; Zech 8:22—General; Zech 8:23—We will; Luke 4:15—being; John 11:52—gather; John 12:23—The hour; Acts 13:46—turn; Rom 10:20—I was made; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Rev 3:7—he that is holy; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms; Rev 21:24—the nations

Isaiah 55:6 Seek: Isa 45:19; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 19:3; Job 8:5; Ps 14:2; 27:8; 32:6; 95:7; Jer

29:12–14; Amos 5:6; Matt 5:25; 7:7, 8; 25:11, 12; Luke 13:25; John 7:33, 34; 8:21; 12:35, 36; 2 Cor 6:1, 2; Heb 2:3; 3:13 while he is near: Isa 12:6; 46:13; Deut 4:7; Ps 75:1; 145:18; 148:14; Ezek 8:6; Eph 3:13 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—sought; Deut 4:29—But if; Deut 30:2—return unto; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 2 Chr 7:14—turn from; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; 2 Chr 14:4—seek; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 15:4—found of them; 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Job 22:23—return; Job 23:3—where; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 34:18—is nigh; Ps 50:16—wicked; Ps 53:2—seek; Ps 69:13—in an; Ps 69:32—your heart; Ps 105:3—let the heart; Prov 1:23—Turn; Prov 8:17—those; Prov 10:5—gathereth; Song 3:1—but; Song 3:4—but; Isa 1:16—put away; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 51:1—ye that seek; Jer 3:1—yet return; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 29:14—I will be; Jer 33:3—Call; Jer 36:3—they may; Jer 50:4—seek the; Lam 3:25—unto; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:21—if the; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Dan 4:27—break; Hos 10:12—time; Hos 12:6—turn; Hos 14:1—return; Joel 2:12—turn; Amos 5:4—Seek; Jonah 3:8—let; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 7:7—Should ye not hear the words; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 21:29—he repented; Matt 22:9—General; Matt 25:9—but; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 11:9—seek; Luke 12:58—give; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 19:42—in this; Luke 23:43—To day; John 4:10—thou wouldst; John 8:11—go; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:11—for; Acts 24:25—when; Rom 3:11—seeketh; Rom 10:12—call upon him; 2 Cor 5:20—as; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Eph 2:4—who; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 3:7—To day; Heb 4:16—obtain; Heb 6:1—repentance; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 4:8—Draw nigh to God; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Isaiah 55:7 the wicked: Isa 1:16–18; 2 Chr 7:14; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:3; 8:4–6; Ezek 3:18, 19; 18:21–23, 27–32; 33:11, 14–16; Hos 14:1, 2; Jonah 3:10; Matt 9:13; Luke 15:10, 24; Acts 3:19; 26:20; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Jas 4:8–10 unrighteous man: Heb. man of iniquity his thoughts: Gen 6:5; Ps 66:18; Jer 4:14; Zech 8:17; Matt 15:18, 19; 23:25, 26; Mark 7:21, 23; Luke 11:39, 40; Acts 8:21, 22; Jas 1:15 for: Isa 43:25; 44:22; Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Ps 51:1; 130:7; Jer 3:12, 13; Luke 7:47; Rom 5:16–21; Eph 1:6–8; 1 Tim 1:15, 16 abundantly: Heb. multiply to Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—sought; Deut 4:29—But if; Deut 30:2—return unto; 1 Sam 7:3—return; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou seek; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; 2 Chr 14:4—seek; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; 2 Chr 30:9—will not; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Neh 9:17—gracious; Neh 13:22—greatness; Job 8:5—thou wouldst; Job 22:23—return; Job 23:3—where; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 5:7—in the; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 27:8—Seek; Ps 36:5—mercy; Ps 50:16—wicked; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 69:32—your heart; Ps 86:5—ready; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 105:3—let the heart; Ps 119:101—refrained; Ps 119:113—hate; Ps 119:156—are thy; Ps 130:4—But there; Prov 1:23—Turn; Prov 10:5—gathereth; Prov 12:5—thoughts; Prov 24:9—thought; Song 3:4—but; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 7:3—Shearjashub; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 19:22—they shall; Isa 21:12—if; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 53:6—his own; Isa 56:1—Keep; Isa 63:7—according to his; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 7:3—Amend; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 26:13—amend; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 31:20—I will; Jer 33:3—Call; Jer 33:6—and will; Jer 36:3—they may; Lam 3:40—turn; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Dan 4:27—break; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Hos 6:1—and let; Hos 12:6—turn; Joel 2:12—turn; Amos 5:4—Seek; Jonah

3:8—let; Mic 7:18—that; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 7:7—Should ye not hear the words; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Matt 5:25—whiles; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 12:31—All; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 21:29—he repented; Matt 22:9—General; Matt 25:9—but; Mark 2:8—Why; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 11:9—seek; John 6:37—I will; Acts 9:11—for; Acts 15:19—turned; Rom 5:15—hath; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; 2 Cor 5:20—as; 2 Cor 7:1—filthiness; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Eph 3:20—exceeding; Col 2:13—having; 2 Thess 1:11—our God; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 4:16—obtain; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:17—more; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 1:2—be; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Isaiah 55:8; 2 Sam 7:19; Ps 25:10; 40:5; 92:5; Prov 21:8; 25:3; Jer 3:1; Ezek 18:29; Dan 4:37; Hos 14:9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; 1 Sam 16:7—seeth not; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; 1 Chr 17:4—tell; Ps 33:11—thoughts; Ps 139:17—precious; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Prov 21:18—wicked; Eccl 7:24—General; Isa 30:18—therefore; Isa 40:28—no searching; Jer 29:11—I know; Hos 11:9—for; Mic 4:12—they know; Matt 7:11—how; Luke 4:25—many; Luke 19:25—Lord; John 11:6—he abode; Rom 5:15—But not

Isaiah 55:9; Ps 36:5; 77:19; 89:2; 103:11; Matt 11:25; Rom 11:31–36 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Gen 18:30—General; 1 Sam 16:7—seeth not; 2 Sam 7:19—And is this; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; 1 Chr 17:4—tell; Job 11:8—It is as high as heaven; Job 35:5—Look; Ps 33:11—thoughts; Ps 40:5—thoughts; Ps 65:12—rejoice; Ps 71:19—Thy righteousness; Ps 92:5—thoughts; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 139:17—precious; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Prov 21:18—wicked; Prov 25:3—heaven; Eccl 5:2—for; Eccl 7:24—General; Isa 40:28—no searching; Ezek 1:18—they were so; Hos 11:9—for; Matt 7:11—how; Luke 19:25—Lord; John 3:8—so; John 11:6—he abode; Rom 5:15—But not; Eph 3:18—able

Isaiah 55:10 as the rain: Isa 5:6; 30:23; 61:11; Deut 32:2; 1 Sam 23:4; Ps 65:9–13; 72:6, 7; Ezek 34:26; Hos 10:12; Rev 11:6 give: 2 Cor 9:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:12—herb; Gen 47:23—here is seed; Ruth 1:6—in giving; Ps 147:16—giveth; Eccl 11:3—the clouds; Eccl 11:6—sow; Song 2:13—fig tree; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Isa 40:8—the word; Mic 5:7—tarrieth; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; John 15:16—bring; Acts 12:24—General; Acts 17:34—certain; Acts 21:20—they glorified; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 2 Cor 9:10—he; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Heb 6:7—the earth; Rev 21:24—the nations

Isaiah 55:11 shall my: Isa 54:9; Deut 32:2; Matt 24:35; Luke 8:11–16; John 6:63; Rom 10:17; 1 Cor 1:18; 3:6–9; 1 Thess 2:13; Heb 6:7; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:23 it shall accomplish: Isa 44:26–28; 45:23; 46:10; Eph 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:12—herb; Eccl 11:3—the clouds; Song 2:13—fig tree; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Isa 40:8—the word; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 61:11—as the earth; Ezek 1:17—and; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 21:5—it shall; Ezek 24:14—the Lord; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 15:14—to take; Acts 19:20—General; Rom 3:3—shall; Rom 4:14—made; Rom 9:6—as though; Phil 4:7—the peace; 1 Thess 1:5—our; 1 Tim 4:16—them; Heb 4:12—is quick; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Isaiah 55:12 ye shall: Isa 35:10; 48:20; 49:9, 10; 51:11; 65:13, 14; Ps 105:43; Jer 30:19; 31:12–14; 33:6, 11; Zech 2:7–10; Rom 5:1, 11; 15:13; Gal 5:22; Col 1:11 the mountains: Isa

14:8; 35:1, 2; 42:10, 11; 44:23; 49:13; Ps 65:13; 96:11–13; 98:7–9; 148:4–13; Luke 15:10; Rev 19:1–6 clap: 1 Chr 16:32, 33; Ps 47:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:12—and they clapped; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 69:34—Let; Ps 89:12—rejoice; Ps 93:3—lifted; Ps 96:12—General; Ps 98:8—Let the floods; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Song 2:8—the mountains; Song 2:12—time; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 54:13—great; Ezek 17:24—all the trees; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Joel 2:21—be glad; Joel 3:18—the mountains; Hab 3:10—the deep; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Luke 19:40—General; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 10:36—preaching; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 4:17—calleth; Rom 14:17—peace; Phil 4:7—the peace; Rev 12:12—rejoice

Isaiah 55:13 of the thorn: Isa 11:6–9; 41:19; 60:13, 21; 61:3; Mic 7:4; Rom 6:19; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 2 Cor 5:17 for a: Isa 43:21; Jer 13:11; 33:9; Luke 2:14; John 15:8; Eph 3:20, 21; 1 Pet 2:9, 10; 4:11 an everlasting: Isa 54:10; Jer 50:5 Reciprocal: Josh 4:6—a sign; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 89:12—rejoice; Ps 92:12—righteous; Ps 96:12—General; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Song 2:2—General; Song 2:8—the mountains; Isa 14:8—General; Isa 19:20—for a; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 44:23—Sing; Isa 56:5—that shall; Isa 63:12—to make; Ezek 17:24—all the trees; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Dan 9:15—and hast; Hos 14:8—I am; Joel 3:18—the mountains; Amos 9:13—the mountains; Zech 1:8—among; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Acts 8:39—and he; Rev 12:12—rejoice

CHAPTER 56

- 1 The prophet exhorts to sanctification;
- 3 He promises it shall be general, without respect of persons;
- 9 He inveighs against blind watchmen.

Isaiah 56:1 Keep: Isa 1:16–19; 26:7, 8; 55:7; Ps 24:4–6; 50:23; Jer 7:3–11; Mal 4:4; Matt 3:2; John 7:17 judgment: or, equity for: Isa 46:13; 51:5; Ps 85:9; Matt 3:2; 4:17; Mark 1:15; Luke 3:3–9; Rom 1:17; 10:6–10; 13:11–14 Reciprocal: Deut 29:9—General; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 106:3—keep; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 64:5—those that; Dan 9:24—to bring; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Isaiah 56:2 Blessed: Ps 1:1–3; 15:1–5; 106:3; 112:1; 119:1–5; 128:1; Luke 11:28; 12:43; John 13:17; Rev 22:14 layeth: Isa 56:4; Prov 4:13; Eccl 7:18 keepeth the: Isa 58:13; Exod 31:13–16; Lev 19:30; Neh 13:17; Jer 17:21, 22; Ezek 20:12, 20 keepeth his: Ps 34:14; 37:27; 119:101; Prov 4:27; 14:16; 16:6, 17; Rom 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 31:14—keep; Lev 23:3—General; Deut 29:9—General; Ps 15:3—doeth; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 56:6—every; Mark 2:24—that; 2 Pet 1:10—if

Isaiah 56:3 the son: Num 18:4, 7; Deut 23:1–3; Zech 8:20–23; Matt 8:10, 11; Acts 8:27; 10:1, 2, 34; 13:47, 48; 17:4; 18:7; Rom 2:10, 11; 15:9–12, 16; Eph 2:12, 22; 1 Pet 1:1 joined: Jer 50:5; Zeph 2:11; 1 Cor 6:17 The Lord hath: Matt 15:26, 27; Luke 7:6–8 neither: Isa 56:5; 39:7; Jer 38:7–13; 39:16, 17; Dan 1:3–21; Matt 19:12–30; Acts 8:26–40 Reciprocal: Gen 37:36—officer; Gen 48:9—my sons; Lev 25:45—General; Num 9:14—General; Deut 23:3—Ammonite; Ruth 2:10—seeing; 2 Sam 22:45—Strangers; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Esth 4:4—chamberlains; Esth 9:27—all such; Eccl 4:8—one; Isa

56:6—join; Acts 10:35—in

Isaiah 56:4 choose: Josh 24:15; Ps 119:111; Luke 10:42 take hold: Isa 27:5; 55:3; 2 Sam 23:5; Jer 50:5; Heb 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:9—General; Exod 19:5—keep; Exod 20:8—General; Lev 19:3—keep; Deut 23:1—shall not enter; Deut 29:9—General; Deut 30:19—choose life; Ezra 10:11—do his; Isa 56:2—layeth; Isa 64:7—to take; Matt 19:12—which were made; Mark 2:24—that; Heb 6:18—lay; Rev 2:17—a new

Isaiah 56:5 will I: Matt 16:18; Eph 2:22; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:6 and a: Isa 62:12; John 1:12; 1 John 3:1; Rev 3:12 better: 1 Sam 1:8 that shall: Isa 55:13; Rev 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:2—childless; Gen 17:9—General; Exod 33:21—place by; Ezra 9:8—in his holy place; Neh 2:20—memorial; Ps 45:15—they shall; Eccl 7:1—name; Isa 56:3—neither; Jer 12:16—built; John 2:16—make; Rom 8:15—the Spirit; 1 John 3:2—now are we the

Isaiah 56:6 join: Isa 56:3; 44:5; Jer 50:5; Acts 2:41; 11:23; 2 Cor 8:5; 1 Thess 1:9, 10 to love: Mark 12:30–34; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 16:22; Gal 5:6; Eph 6:24; Jas 1:12; 2:5 every: Isa 56:2; 58:13; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 31:14—keep; Lev 23:3—General; Deut 5:12—General; 2 Sam 22:45—Strangers; Ezra 8:36—they furthered; Esth 9:27—all such; Ps 31:23—O love; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 32:16—General; Jer 3:17—to the name; Jer 12:16—built; Ezek 20:13—and my; Ezek 44:7—strangers; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Zech 6:15—they; Mark 2:24—that; Rom 2:26—General

Isaiah 56:7 them will: Isa 2:2, 3; 66:19, 20; Ps 2:6; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 8:3; Mal 1:11; John 12:20–26; Eph 2:11–13; Heb 12:22; 1 Pet 1:1, 2 their burnt: Rom 12:1; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 for mine: Mal 1:11; Matt 21:13; Mark 11:17; Luke 19:46; John 4:21–23; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—accepted; Lev 1:4—be accepted; Ezra 8:36—they furthered; Ps 87:1—the holy; Isa 57:13—my holy; Isa 60:7—they shall; Isa 65:11—my holy; Jer 7:11—this; Jer 33:8—General; Jer 33:18—General; Jer 50:5—in a; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Ezek 44:7—strangers; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Dan 9:20—for; Mal 3:4—the offering; Rom 2:26—General; 2 Cor 5:9—accepted; Heb 12:28—we may; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Isaiah 56:8 which: Isa 11:11, 12; 27:12, 13; 54:7; Ps 106:47; 107:2, 3; 147:2; Jer 30:17; 31:10; Hos 1:11; Mic 4:6; Zeph 3:18–20; Zech 10:8–10 Yet: Isa 43:6; 49:12, 22; 60:3–11; 66:18–21; Gen 49:10; John 10:16; 11:52; Eph 1:10; 2:14–16 beside those that are gathered: Heb. to his gathered Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—then the; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 16:3—hide; Isa 49:5—to bring; Isa 55:5—thou shalt; Jer 49:36—the outcasts; Ezek 34:11—search; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Zeph 3:20—even; Acts 10:11—and a

Isaiah 56:9; Deut 28:26; Jer 12:9; Ezek 29:5; 39:17; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:46—carcasses; Ps 50:11—wild; Isa 42:22—a people; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 13:20—where; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 50:7—have devoured; Ezek 13:2—prophecy against; Ezek 33:2—set; Ezek 34:5—and they became; Dan 7:5—Arise; Hos 13:8—wild beast; Mic 3:5—that bite; Nah 3:18—Thy shepherds; Zech 10:3—anger; Matt 9:36—as; Matt 13:25—men; Luke 10:2—are; 2 Tim 4:5—watch

Isaiah 56:10 watchmen: Isa 52:8; Ezek 3:17 are blind: Isa 29:10; Jer 14:13, 14; Hos 4:6; 9:7, 8; Matt 15:14; 23:16–26; Luke 6:39, 40 they are all dumb: Isa 58:1; Jer 6:13, 14; 23:13, 14; Ezek 3:15–18, 26, 27; 13:16; 33:6; Phil 3:2 sleeping: or, dreaming, or talking in their sleep loving: Prov 6:4–10; 24:30–34; Jonah 1:2–6; Nah 3:18; Mark 13:34–37 Reciprocal: Lev

21:18—a blind man; Num 31:47—kept the charge; Deut 23:18—dog; Deut 27:18—General; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; 2 Kgs 9:17—a watchman; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; Ps 127:1—the watchman; Prov 19:15—casteth; Song 3:3—watchmen; Isa 21:8—I stand; Isa 28:7—erred; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Jer 6:17—I; Jer 8:10—for; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 50:6—their shepherds; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Ezek 33:2—set; Ezek 34:4—diseased; Zeph 3:4—light; Matt 7:15—are; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 11:33—We; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 12:45—to eat; Luke 21:34—your hearts; John 3:10—Art; John 10:1—the same; John 10:8—came; John 10:12—he that; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 12:11—slothful; Rom 16:18—but; 2 Cor 3:14—their; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not; 1 Tim 3:2—vigilant; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Titus 1:7—not given to filthy; Titus 1:11—filthy; 2 Pet 2:1—there were; Rev 3:2—watchful

Isaiah 56:11 they are: 1 Sam 2:12–17, 29; Ezek 13:19; 34:2, 3; Mic 3:5, 11; Mal 1:10; Acts 20:29, 33; Phil 3:2, 19; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; Titus 1:7, 11; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15; Jude 11, 16; Rev 22:15 greedy: Heb. strong of appetite can never have enough: Heb. know not to be satisfied. Eccl 5:10 are shepherds: Mic 3:6; Zech 11:15–17; Matt 13:14, 15; John 8:43; 2 Cor 4:4 all look: Exod 23:3; Jer 22:17; 2 Pet 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Num 31:47—kept the charge; Deut 23:18—dog; Judg 18:4—hired me; Judg 18:20—heart; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; Neh 6:12—hired him; Ps 59:15—if; Prov 30:15—Give; Isa 44:18—cannot; Isa 47:15—thy merchants; Isa 53:6—his own; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Ezek 22:25—like; Ezek 33:6—and blow; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; Hos 4:14—therefore; Amos 7:12—eat; Matt 7:15—are; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Matt 23:16—ye blind; Matt 26:15—What; Luke 16:14—who; John 10:6—they understood not; John 10:10—thief; Acts 19:24—brought; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; Eph 4:19—with; Phil 2:21—all; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; Jas 4:13—and buy

Isaiah 56:12 I will: Isa 5:22; 28:7, 8; Prov 31:4, 5; Hos 4:11; Amos 6:3–6; Matt 24:49–51; Luke 12:45, 46; 21:34; Titus 1:7 to morrow: Isa 22:13, 14; Ps 10:6; Prov 23:35; 27:1; Jer 18:18; Luke 12:19, 20; 1 Cor 15:32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:29—make; Job 24:23—whereon; Ps 30:6—And; Prov 30:15—Give; Ezek 34:3—eat; Dan 4:4—was; Amos 9:10—The evil; Mal 1:10—even; Luke 15:13—wasted; Acts 19:24—brought; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; Jas 4:13—To day; Jas 5:5—have lived

CHAPTER 57

- 1 The blessed death of the righteous;
- 3 God reproves the Jews for their whorish idolatry;
- 13 He gives promises of mercy to the penitent.

Isaiah 57:1 righteous: 2 Chr 32:33; 35:24 no man: Isa 57:11; 42:25; 47:7; Mal 2:2 merciful men: Heb. men of kindness, or godliness, Ps 12:1; Mic 7:2 the righteous: 1 Kgs 14:13; 2 Kgs 22:20; 2 Chr 34:28 the evil to come: or, that which is evil Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—in peace; Gen 18:25—that the; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Num 23:10—the death; Deut 34:8—wept for Moses; Josh 24:33—died; 1 Sam 28:3—Samuel; 2 Kgs 2:12—rent them; 2 Kgs 13:14—he died; 2 Kgs 23:29—slew him; 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; Job 3:17—at rest; Job

14:13—hide me; Job 23:17—cut off; Ps 18:25—With the; Prov 11:17—merciful; Eccl 7:1—the day; Eccl 10:15—labour; Song 6:2—and to; Jer 12:11—layeth; Jer 22:10—Weep ye; Dan 12:13—rest; Hos 7:9—devoured; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 22:29—not; Mark 4:29—he putteth; Luke 2:29—now; Luke 16:22—that; John 17:15—take; Acts 8:2—made; 2 Cor 4:16—though; Eph 4:32—kind; Phil 1:21—to die; Heb 11:38—whom; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; Rev 14:13—Blessed

Isaiah 57:2 He shall: Job 3:17; Eccl 12:7; Matt 25:21; Luke 16:22; 2 Cor 5:1, 8; Phil 1:23; Rev 14:13 enter into: or, go in, Luke 2:29; 7:50 rest: Isa 14:18; 2 Chr 16:14; Ezek 32:25 in his uprightness: or before him, Gen 17:1; Luke 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—in peace; Gen 18:25—that the; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Num 23:10—the death; Deut 31:16—thou shalt; Josh 24:33—died; 1 Sam 28:3—Samuel; 1 Kgs 2:6—in; 2 Kgs 2:12—rent them; 2 Kgs 22:20—gathered; 2 Kgs 23:29—slew him; 1 Chr 10:2—Jonathan; 2 Chr 34:28—I will gather; Job 14:13—hide me; Job 17:13—I have made; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 37:37—General; Eccl 7:1—the day; Isa 41:3—safely; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 22:29—not; Mark 4:29—he putteth; Acts 8:2—made; 2 Cor 4:16—though; Phil 1:21—to die; 2 Thess 1:7—who; Heb 4:9—remaineth

Isaiah 57:3 draw: Isa 45:20; Joel 3:9–11 sons: Gen 3:15; Hos 1:2; Matt 3:7; 12:34; 16:4; 23:33; Luke 3:7; John 8:40–44; Jas 4:4; 1 John 3:10; Rev 17:1–5 Reciprocal: Deut 23:2—General; Deut 31:16—and go a; 2 Kgs 2:23—mocked; Prov 30:15—The horseleach; Isa 1:4—a seed; Hos 2:4—children of; Matt 12:39—adulterous; Luke 11:29—This is; Luke 15:16—no; John 8:41—We be; Rev 9:21—their sorceries; Rev 22:15—sorcerers

Isaiah 57:4 Against: Isa 10:15; 37:23, 29; Exod 9:17; 16:7, 8; Num 16:11; Luke 10:16; Acts 9:4 sport: Judg 16:25–27; Ps 69:12; Matt 27:29, 39–44; 2 Pet 2:13 make: Ps 35:21 draw: Josh 10:21; Job 16:9, 10; Ps 22:7, 13, 17; Lam 2:15, 16 are ye: Isa 1:4; 30:1, 9; Ezek 2:4; Hos 10:9; Matt 13:38; Eph 2:2, 3; 5:6; Col 3:6 Reciprocal: Num 32:14—an increase; 2 Kgs 2:23—mocked; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 58:9—the putting; Matt 3:7—O generation; Matt 23:33—serpents; Luke 11:29—This is

Isaiah 57:5 Enflaming: Exod 32:6; Num 25:1, 2, 6; Jer 50:38; 51:7; Hos 4:11–13; 7:4–7; Amos 2:7, 8; Rev 17:1–5; 18:3 with idols: or, among the oaks, Isa 1:29 under: Deut 12:2; 1 Kgs 14:23; 2 Kgs 16:3, 4; 17:10; Jer 2:20; 3:6, 13; 17:2; Ezek 6:13 slaying: Lev 18:21; 20:2–5; 2 Kgs 16:3; 23:10; 2 Chr 28:3; Jer 7:31; 32:35; Ezek 16:20; 20:26, 31 Reciprocal: Ps 106:37—they sacrificed; Isa 2:8—is full; Isa 65:11—prepare; Jer 2:23—valley; Jer 2:34—Also; Ezek 16:24—and hast; Ezek 20:28—they saw; Hos 4:13—sacrifice; Zech 2:13—for

Isaiah 57:6 the smooth: Jer 3:9; Hab 2:19 to them: Isa 65:11; Deut 32:37, 38; Jer 7:18; 19:13; 32:29; 44:17–25 Should: Isa 66:3; Ezek 20:39 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 20:2—giveth; Num 28:7—to be poured; Ps 16:4—drink; Jer 2:23—valley; Ezek 8:10—every; Hos 9:4—neither; Mal 1:13—should I accept

Isaiah 57:7; Jer 2:20; 3:2; Ezek 16:16, 25; 20:28, 29; 23:17, 41 Reciprocal: Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Prov 7:17—perfumed; Isa 65:7—burned; Jer 2:33—Why; Jer 3:6—she is; Jer 13:27—abominations; Ezek 16:17—and didst; Ezek 16:24—and hast; Hos 2:5—I will; Hos 4:13—sacrifice; Amos 2:8—by

Isaiah 57:8 the doors: Ezek 8:8–12; 23:14, 41 for: Ezek 16:32 made thee a covenant with

them: or, hewed it for thyself larger than theirs thou lovedst: Ezek 16:25–28; 23:2–20 where thou sawest it: or, thou providest room Reciprocal: Deut 6:9—General; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:17—and didst; Hos 2:5—I will

Isaiah 57:9 thou wentest to the king: or, thou respectedst the king, Isa 30:1–6; 31:1–3; 2 Kgs 16:7–11; Ezek 16:33; 23:16; Hos 7:11; 12:1 perfumes: Prov 7:17 and didst debase: Isa 2:9; Col 2:18 Reciprocal: Esth 2:12—six months; Isa 3:24—instead; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Isa 30:4—his princes; Isa 30:6—burden; Isa 57:13—let; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 23:40—ye have; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Matt 26:7—very; Luke 7:38—and anointed

Isaiah 57:10 wearied: Isa 47:13; Jer 2:36; 9:5; Ezek 24:12; Hab 2:13 There is: 2 Chr 28:22, 23; Jer 2:25; 44:17, 18; Rom 7:9 life: or, living therefore: Jer 3:3; 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:11—that they; Isa 26:12—ordain; Isa 57:13—let; Jer 18:12—There; Mic 7:18—he retaineth; Acts 27:20—all

Isaiah 57:11 of whom: Isa 51:12, 13; Prov 29:25; Matt 26:69–75; Gal 2:12, 13 that thou: Isa 30:9; 59:3, 4; Jer 9:3–5; 42:20; Ezek 13:22; Hos 11:12; Acts 5:3; 2 Thess 2:9; 1 Tim 4:2; Rev 21:8; 22:15 and hast: Jer 2:32; 3:21 nor: Isa 57:1 have not: Isa 26:10; Ps 50:21; Eccl 8:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—and I was; Gen 12:13—thou; 1 Sam 17:11—dismayed; Neh 6:13—that I should; Isa 42:25—yet he laid; Isa 59:13—lying; Isa 63:8—children; Jer 38:19—I; Jer 41:18—for they; Mal 2:2—if ye will not lay; Matt 21:26—we fear; Matt 25:25—General; Matt 26:70—General; John 9:22—because; John 12:42—lest; John 19:13—heard; 1 Pet 3:6—and

Isaiah 57:12; Isa 1:11–15; 58:2–6; 59:6–8; 64:5; 66:3, 4; Jer 7:4–11; Mic 3:2–4; Matt 23:5, 14; Rom 3:10–20; 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Isa 28:20—the bed; Isa 64:6—all our; 1 Cor 13:3—profiteth; Gal 1:14—profited; Titus 3:5—by works; Rev 3:2—thy works

Isaiah 57:13 let: Isa 57:9, 10; Judg 10:14; 2 Kgs 3:13; Jer 22:22; Zech 7:13 but the: Isa 40:24; 41:16; Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; 58:9; Hos 13:3 but he: Isa 26:3, 4; Ps 37:3, 9; 84:12; 125:1; Prov 28:25; Jer 17:7, 8 my holy: Isa 11:9; 56:7; 65:25; 66:20; Ezek 20:40; Joel 3:17 Reciprocal: Isa 28:20—the bed; Isa 64:6—our iniquities; Isa 65:11—my holy

Isaiah 57:14 Cast: Isa 35:8; 40:3; 62:10; Luke 3:5, 6 take: Rom 14:13; 1 Cor 1:23; 8:9, 13; 10:32, 33; 2 Cor 6:3; Heb 12:13 Reciprocal: Deut 19:3—General; Ps 119:165—nothing shall offend them; Prov 15:19—made plain; Isa 11:16—And there shall; Isa 35:3—General; Isa 49:11—General; Jer 18:15—to walk; Jer 31:9—in a; Jer 31:21—Set thee; Matt 3:3—Prepare; Matt 7:14—narrow; Luke 3:4—Prepare; Col 2:14—took; 1 Pet 2:8—a stone; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

Isaiah 57:15 the high: Isa 6:1; Ps 83:18; 97:9; 138:6; Dan 4:17, 24, 25, 34 that inhabiteth: Isa 40:28; Gen 21:33; Deut 33:27; Ps 90:2; 93:2; Prov 8:23; Jer 10:10; Mic 5:2; Rom 1:20; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 9:14 whose: Isa 6:3; Exod 15:11; 1 Sam 2:2; Job 6:10; Ps 99:3; 111:9; Luke 1:49; Acts 3:14; Rev 3:7; 4:8; 15:4 I dwell: Isa 66:1; 1 Kgs 8:27; Ps 68:4, 5; 113:4–6; 115:3; 123:1; Zech 2:13; Matt 6:9; 1 Tim 6:16 with: Isa 66:1, 2; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; 34:27; Ps 34:18; 51:17; 138:6; Ezek 9:4; 16:63; Matt 5:3, 4; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 to revive the spirit: Isa 61:1–3; Ps 147:3; Matt 5:4; Luke 4:18; 15:20–24; 2 Cor 1:4; 2:7; 7:6 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—the most; Gen 45:27—the spirit; Exod 15:18—General; Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 34:14—whose; Lev 9:10—the fat; Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 35:34—I dwell; Deut 26:15—Look down; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine

heart; 2 Chr 6:18—But will; 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; 2 Chr 12:12—when; 2 Chr 20:6—God in heaven; 2 Chr 30:27—his holy dwelling place; Ezra 9:8—reviving; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 22:12—not God; Job 22:29—he shall; Job 25:2—he maketh; Ps 2:4—He that; Ps 7:7—return; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 20:6—his holy heaven; Ps 30:5—For; Ps 33:14—General; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 56:2—most; Ps 57:2—God most; Ps 68:18—that; Ps 71:22—O thou; Ps 85:6—revive; Ps 92:1—most; Ps 99:9—for the; Ps 113:6—in the earth; Ps 132:14—here will; Prov 3:34—he giveth; Prov 16:19—to be; Prov 18:10—name; Prov 22:4—By; Prov 29:23—honour; Prov 30:3—the holy; Eccl 5:8—for; Song 2:1—lily; Isa 5:16—God that is holy; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 50:4—a word; Isa 51:12—am he; Isa 57:18—restore; Isa 63:15—the habitation; Jer 23:24—Do; Jer 31:18—surely; Jer 32:18—the Great; Jer 44:10—humbled; Dan 2:11—whose; Joel 2:13—rend; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Hab 1:12—thou not; Zech 1:8—among; Mal 1:14—for; Matt 3:3—Prepare; Matt 5:34—heaven; Matt 12:20—bruised; Matt 18:4—humble; Matt 23:12—General; Mark 7:29—General; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 14:11—whosoever; Luke 18:14—every; Luke 22:61—looked; John 4:24—must; John 14:17—but; John 14:23—make; 2 Cor 12:2—third; Eph 3:17—Christ; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Col 3:15—the peace; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort; Heb 6:9—things; Jas 1:10—in; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble; Rev 1:4—him

Isaiah 57:16 I will not: Ps 78:38, 39; 85:5; 103:9–16; Jer 10:24; Mic 7:18 the souls: Isa 42:5; Num 16:22; Job 34:14, 15; Eccl 12:7; Jer 38:16; Zech 12:1; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 41:51—Manasseh; Num 17:12—Behold; 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; 2 Chr 20:6—God in heaven; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 17:1—my days; Job 23:16—For God; Ps 6:1—rebuke; Ps 30:5—For; Ps 138:7—Though I walk; Ps 143:7—my spirit; Song 5:6—my soul; Isa 19:3—the spirit; Isa 27:8—measure; Isa 54:8—a little; Jer 3:5—he reserve; Jer 31:20—for; Lam 3:31—General; Amos 1:11—kept; Mark 2:21—seweth; Mark 7:29—General; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 16:9—when; Acts 17:25—seeing

Isaiah 57:17 the iniquity: Isa 5:8, 9; 56:11; Jer 6:13; 8:10; 22:17; Ezek 33:31; Mic 2:2, 3; Luke 12:15; Eph 5:3–5; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:9; 2 Pet 2:3, 14 I hid: Isa 8:17; 45:15 and he: Isa 9:13; Jer 2:30; 5:3; Luke 15:14–16 frowardly: Heb. turning away in the: Eccl 6:9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; 2 Sam 12:1—unto David; Job 39:17—General; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 32:3—When; Ps 51:12—Restore; Ps 107:17—because; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 54:8—a little; Isa 59:2—hid; Isa 60:9—because; Isa 60:10—in my wrath; Isa 64:7—hast hid; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Jer 32:36—now; Jonah 4:5—Jonah; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 15:15—he went; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced

Isaiah 57:18 have: Isa 1:18; 43:24, 25; 48:8–11; Jer 31:18–20; Ezek 16:60–63; 36:22–38; Luke 15:20; Rom 5:20 will heal: Jer 3:22; 31:3; 33:6; Hos 14:4–8 will lead: Isa 49:10; Ps 23:2; Rev 7:17 restore: Isa 57:15; 12:1; 61:2, 3; 66:10–13; Ps 51:12 to his: Jer 13:17; Eccl 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—for I am; Lev 23:32—afflict; 2 Sam 12:1—unto David; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 107:17—because; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 58:8—and thine; Isa 60:10—in my wrath; Jer 17:14—Heal; Jer 31:20—I will; Jer 32:36—now; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 9:10—he shall; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 13:15—and I; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 12:40—heal; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; Rev 22:2—healing

Isaiah 57:19 I create: “The sacrifice of praise,” says St. Paul, “is the fruit of the lips.” God creates this fruit of the lips, by giving new subject and cause of thanksgiving by

His mercies conferred on His people. The great subject of thanksgiving is peace, reconciliation and pardon offered to them that are nigh, and to them that are afar off; not only to the Jew, but also to the Gentile. the fruit: Exod 4:11, 12; Hos 14:2; Luke 21:15; Eph 6:19; Col 4:3, 4; Heb 13:15 Peace: Matt 10:13; Mark 16:15; Luke 2:14; 10:5, 6; Acts 2:39; 10:36; 2 Cor 5:20, 21; Eph 2:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 27:21—Come; Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 6:26—give thee; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Judg 21:13—call peaceably; 1 Kgs 22:8—concerning me; 2 Kgs 9:22—What peace; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; Job 21:9—safe from fear; Job 22:21—be at peace; Job 25:2—he maketh; Ps 85:8—for he; Ps 119:155—Salvation; Prov 3:2—and peace; Prov 3:17—all; Prov 18:21—and; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 27:5—and he; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 49:1—and hearken; Jer 17:14—Heal; Zech 6:15—they; Zech 9:10—he shall; Mal 4:2—healing; Luke 1:79—to guide; John 12:40—heal; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 20:19—Peace; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 5:1—we have; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Rom 10:15—the gospel; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; Eph 2:13—were; Eph 2:17—and preached; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 3:15—the peace; Rev 22:2—healing

Isaiah 57:20 like: Isa 3:11; Job 15:20–24; 18:5–14; 20:11–29; Ps 73:18–20; Prov 4:16, 17; Jude 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 1 Kgs 21:4—heavy; 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore; Job 20:20—Surely; Prov 6:14—he deviseth; Isa 59:8—whosoever; Jer 6:7—a fountain; Jer 49:23—sorrow; Ezek 13:16—and there; Luke 11:24—seeking; Rev 14:11—no; Rev 21:1—and there

Isaiah 57:21; Isa 3:11; 48:22; 2 Kgs 9:22; Rom 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—shalt thou; Judg 4:17—peace; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; 2 Sam 17:3—shall be; 1 Kgs 1:42—a valiant; 1 Kgs 2:6—in; 1 Kgs 21:4—heavy; 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore; Job 20:20—Surely; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 119:165—Great; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Isa 59:8—whosoever; Jer 12:12—no; Jer 23:17—Ye; Ezek 7:25—and they; Ezek 13:10—Peace; Ezek 13:16—and there; Luke 11:24—seeking

CHAPTER 58

- 1 The prophet, being sent to reprove hypocrisy, shews the difference between a counterfeit fast and a true;
- 8 He declares what promises are due unto godliness,
- 13 and to the keeping of the sabbath.

Isaiah 58:1 aloud: Heb. with the throat spare: Isa 56:10; Ps 40:9, 10; Jer 1:7–10, 17–19; 7:8–11; 15:19, 20; Ezek 2:3–8; 3:5–9, 17–21; 20:4; 22:2; Mic 3:8–12; Matt 3:7–9; Acts 7:51, 52; 20:26, 27; Titus 2:15; Rev 14:9, 10 lift up: Isa 40:9, 10 like: Isa 27:13; Hos 8:1; Rev 1:10; 4:1 Reciprocal: Num 10:5—blow; Num 10:9—then ye shall; 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Ps 50:16—What; Isa 1:12—When; Isa 40:6—Cry; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 52:8—lift; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 5:26—For; Jer 6:17—Hearken; Jer 11:6—Proclaim; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 36:9—they; Jer 42:1—came; Lam 2:14—they have; Ezek 6:11—Smite; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 11:5—Speak; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; Ezek 16:2—cause; Ezek 23:36—declare; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Dan 3:4—aloud; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Hos 6:5—have I; Jonah 1:2—cry; Mic 2:7—named; Matt 15:9—in; Matt 23:27—like; Mark 3:17—he surnamed; Mark 4:8—fell; John 7:37—and cried; Acts 2:14—lifted; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 5:20—stand; Acts 18:9—Be; Acts 18:26—to speak; Rom

10:20—very bold; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; Eph 6:20—boldly; 2 Tim 3:5—a form; Rev 14:7—with

Isaiah 58:2 they seek: Isa 1:11–15; 29:13; 48:1, 2; Deut 5:28, 29; 1 Sam 15:21–25; Prov 15:8; Ezek 33:30–33; Matt 15:7–9; Mark 4:16, 17; 6:20; John 5:35; Titus 1:16; Heb 6:4–6 they ask: Jer 42:2, 20; Mark 12:14; Jas 1:21, 22; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; Ps 80:4—how long; Song 5:6—I sought; Isa 1:12—When; Isa 42:20—opening; Isa 57:12—General; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 34:15—ye; Jer 42:1—came; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Matt 13:20—anon; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 23:27—like; Matt 25:3—foolish; Mark 10:20—General; Luke 8:13—receive; Luke 11:42—and pass; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 13:26—We; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:11—God; Luke 18:12—fast; John 4:23—true; Acts 4:11—you; Rom 13:2—ordinance

Isaiah 58:3 have we fasted: Num 23:4; Mic 3:9–11; Zech 7:5–7; Mal 3:14; Matt 20:11, 12; Luke 15:29; 18:9–12 afflicted: Lev 16:29, 31; 23:27; Ps 69:10 in: Dan 10:2, 3; Jonah 3:6–8 exact: Neh 5:7; Prov 28:9; Jer 34:9–17; Matt 18:28–35 labours: or, things wherewith ye grieve others, Heb. griefs. Isa 47:6; Exod 2:23, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 21:20—smite; Exod 23:12—and the son; Lev 23:32—afflict; Lev 25:43—rule; Num 29:7—afflict; Deut 15:2—exact it; 1 Sam 4:3—Wherefore; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Job 39:7—driver; Ps 35:13—humbled; Ps 80:4—how long; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 58:5—a day for a man to afflict his soul; Jer 2:35—Because; Jer 14:12—they fast; Mal 2:14—Wherefore; Matt 6:16—be; Matt 25:24—I knew; Luke 5:33—Why; Luke 18:12—fast; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily; Jas 1:7—General

Isaiah 58:4 ye fast: 1 Kgs 21:9–13; Prov 21:27; Matt 6:16; 23:14; Luke 20:47; John 18:28 and to smite: Acts 23:1, 2; Phil 1:14, 15 shall not fast as ye do this day: or, fast not as this day, to make. Joel 2:13, 14; Jonah 3:7; Matt 6:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 21:20—smite; Num 23:4—I have prepared; 2 Sam 15:7—pay; 1 Kgs 21:12—General; Isa 3:15—ye beat; Isa 40:9—lift up; Zech 7:5—did; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Jas 1:7—General

Isaiah 58:5 it such: 2 Chr 20:3; Ezra 10:6; Neh 9:1, 2; Esth 4:3, 16; Dan 9:3–19; Zech 7:5 a day for a man to afflict his soul: or, to afflict his soul for a day, Isa 58:3; Lev 16:29 to spread: 1 Kgs 21:27–29; 2 Kgs 6:30; Job 2:8; Jonah 3:5–8 an acceptable: Isa 49:8; 61:2; Ps 69:13; Luke 4:19; Rom 12:2; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Lev 23:27—afflict; Num 30:13—to afflict; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Job 42:6—repent; Ps 35:13—humbled; Dan 4:27—by showing; Joel 2:13—your garments; Mark 12:33—is more; Rom 14:6—regardeth it; Eph 5:10—acceptable; Col 4:1—give

Isaiah 58:6 to loose: Neh 5:10–12; Jer 34:8–11; Mic 3:2–4 heavy burdens: Heb. bundles of the yoke oppressed: Heb. broken. ye break. 1 Tim 6:1 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 2:11—burdens; Lev 6:5—restore; Lev 25:14—General; Judg 9:7—Hearken; 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; 2 Chr 28:11—deliver; Neh 5:11—Restore; Neh 10:31—debt; Ps 80:4—how long; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 21:13—at; Prov 24:11—General; Isa 5:7—he looked; Isa 14:17—opened not the house of his prisoners; Isa 58:9—the yoke; Jer 34:14—At the; Jer 50:33—they refused; Lam 5:13—fell; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Hos 6:6—I desired; Hos 12:6—keep; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Jonah 3:8—let; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 7:9—saying; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:42—General; Luke 11:46—ye yourselves; Acts 16:30—brought; Gal 6:2—Bear; Jas 1:27—To visit

Isaiah 58:7 to deal: Isa 58:10; Job 22:7; 31:18–21; Ps 112:9; Prov 22:9; 25:21; 28:27; Eccl 11:1, 2; Ezek 18:7, 16; Dan 4:27; Matt 25:35–40; Luke 11:41; 19:8; Rom 12:20, 21; 2 Cor 9:6–10; 1 Tim 5:10; Phlm 1:7; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:17, 18 bring: Isa 16:3, 4; Gen 18:2–5; 19:2; Judg 19:20, 21; Acts 16:15, 34; Rom 12:13; Heb 13:2, 3 cast out: or, afflicted the naked: 2 Chr 28:15; Job 31:19, 20; Ezek 18:7; Matt 25:35–45; Luke 3:11 thine own: Gen 19:14; Judg 9:2; Neh 5:5; Luke 10:26–36; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—therefore; Lev 23:22—General; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 22:1—hide thyself; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; 2 Sam 17:29—The people; Job 24:7—the naked; Job 30:25—was; Job 31:15—Did not he; Job 31:32—The stranger; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 19:17—lendeth; Prov 24:11—General; Prov 25:20—that taketh; Prov 28:9—turneth; Song 5:6—I sought; Isa 1:15—I will; Matt 6:2—when; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 16:9—Make; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 10:2—which; Acts 20:35—It is; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; 1 Tim 5:8—and specially; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Jas 1:27—To visit

Isaiah 58:8 thy light: Isa 58:10, 11; Job 11:17; Ps 37:6; 97:11; 112:4; Prov 4:18; Hos 6:3; Mal 4:2 and thine: Isa 57:18; Jer 33:6; Hos 6:2; 14:4; Matt 13:15 and thy: Ps 85:13; Acts 10:4, 31, 35 the glory: Isa 52:12; Exod 14:19 be thy rereward: Heb. gather thee up Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Num 10:25—the rereward; Deut 24:13—shall be; Josh 6:9—and the rereward; Job 30:25—was; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 73:24—Thou; Song 6:10—looketh; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Matt 5:16—your light; Luke 16:9—Make; John 4:23—true; John 15:7—ye shall; Acts 10:2—which

Isaiah 58:9 shalt thou: Isa 1:15; 30:19; 65:24; Ps 34:15–17; 37:4; 50:15; 66:18, 19; 91:15; 118:5; Jer 29:12, 13; Matt 7:7, 8; 1 John 3:21, 22 Here: Gen 27:18; 1 Sam 3:4–8 the yoke: Isa 58:6 the putting: Isa 57:4; Prov 6:13 speaking: Isa 59:3, 4; Ps 12:2; Ezek 13:8; Zech 10:2 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 24:15—before; Gen 24:45—before; Gen 25:21—entreated; Gen 31:11—Here am I; Lev 6:5—restore; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 2 Chr 20:14—Then upon; Job 16:18—let my cry; Job 22:27—make thy; Ps 145:18—nigh unto; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Lam 3:57—drewest; Dan 9:20—whiles; Dan 10:12—from; Zech 13:9—they shall call; John 9:31—we know; Acts 16:30—brought

Isaiah 58:10 thou draw: Isa 58:7; Deut 15:7–10; Ps 41:1; 112:5–9; Prov 11:24, 25; 14:31; 28:27; Luke 18:22 thy soul: Instead of naphshecha “thy soul,” eleven manuscripts read lachmecha “thy bread,” which is adopted by Bp. LOWTH; but “to draw out the soul” in relieving the poor, probably means to do it not of constraint, but cheerfully. then: Isa 58:8; 29:18; Job 11:17; Ps 37:6 Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Deut 15:10—because; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; Job 16:18—let my cry; Job 22:7—not given; Ps 112:4—there ariseth; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Ps 125:4—Do good; Ps 132:18—but upon; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Dan 4:27—by showing; Zech 6:15—And this; Matt 6:2—when; Luke 14:13—call; Jas 2:15—General

Isaiah 58:11 the Lord: Isa 49:10; Ps 25:9; 32:8; 48:14; 73:24; John 16:13; 1 Thess 3:11 and satisfy: Isa 33:16; Job 5:20; Ps 33:19; 34:9, 10; 37:19; Jer 17:8; Hos 13:5 drought: Heb. droughts make fat: Ps 92:14; Prov 3:8; 11:25; 13:4; 28:25 be like: Isa 61:11; Song 4:15; Jer 31:12; Ezek 36:35 fail: Heb. lie, or deceive, Job 6:15–20 Reciprocal: Num 24:6—as gardens; Deut 15:4—greatly bless; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Ps

36:8—satisfied; Ps 125:4—Do good; Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Prov 15:30—the bones; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Song 4:12—garden; Song 5:1—come; Song 6:2—gone; Isa 1:30—garden; Isa 27:3—water; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 44:4—spring; Isa 58:8—thy light; Zech 14:8—in summer; Luke 13:19—cast; John 7:38—out; Acts 27:24—lo; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Isaiah 58:12 build: Isa 61:4; Neh 2:5, 17; 4:1–6; Jer 31:38; Ezek 36:4, 8–11, 33; Amos 9:14 waste: Isa 51:3; 52:9 The repairer: Neh 4:7; 6:1; Dan 9:25; Amos 9:11 Reciprocal: Judg 21:15—a breach; 2 Kgs 12:5—let them repair; 2 Kgs 22:6—masons; Neh 2:6—So it pleased; Neh 7:4—the houses; Job 22:30—He shall deliver the island of the innocent; Ps 11:3—If the; Ps 48:13—consider; Ps 51:18—build; Prov 14:11—the tabernacle; Prov 28:2—but; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 3:7—healer; Isa 44:26—and I will; Isa 49:8—to cause; Ezek 13:5—gaps; Ezek 36:10—the wastes; Zech 9:11—I have; Acts 27:24—lo; Heb 12:13—make

Isaiah 58:13 turn: Isa 56:2–6; Exod 20:8–11; 31:13–17; 36:2, 3; Deut 5:12–15; Neh 13:15–22; Jer 17:21–27 call: Ps 27:4; 42:4; 84:2, 10; 92:1, 2 title Ps 122:1; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:2—And on; Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:29—hath given; Exod 31:14—keep; Exod 35:3—General; Lev 16:29—do no; Lev 19:3—keep; Lev 23:3—General; Num 28:9—General; Neh 10:31—the people; Ps 118:24—we will; Ps 119:35—therein; Isa 56:6—every; Jer 17:22—neither do; Jer 17:24—but hallow; Ezek 20:20—General; Ezek 44:24—and they shall hallow; Amos 8:5—and the; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:24—that; Mark 2:27—General; Luke 6:2—not; Luke 23:56—rested; John 5:10—it is not

Isaiah 58:14 delight: Job 22:26; 27:10; 34:9; Ps 36:8; 37:4, 11; Hab 3:18; Phil 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 to ride: Isa 33:16; Deut 32:13; 33:29; Hab 3:19 and feed: Isa 1:19; Ps 105:9–11; 135:12; 136:21; Jer 3:19 the mouth: Isa 1:20; 40:5; Mic 4:4; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:29—hath given; Exod 31:14—keep; 2 Sam 22:34—setteth; Neh 10:31—the people; Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 59:9—defence; Ps 92:1—for; Ps 119:35—therein; Isa 54:17—the heritage; Jer 17:24—but hallow; Ezek 36:2—even; Ezek 44:24—and they shall hallow; Luke 23:56—rested

CHAPTER 59

- 1 The calamities of the Jews not owing to want of saving power in God, but to their own enormous sins;
- 16 Salvation is only of God;
- 20 The covenant of the Redeemer.

Isaiah 59:1 the Lord's: Isa 50:2; Gen 18:14; Num 11:23; Jer 32:17 that it cannot save: Isa 63:1; Heb 7:25 his ear: Isa 6:10; Matt 13:15 Reciprocal: Gen 48:10—dim; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; Deut 1:42—for I am not; Judg 6:13—why then; Judg 16:20—the Lord; Judg 20:27—the ark; Ezra 5:12—But after; Ezra 7:6—according to; Ps 18:41—General; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 40:28—the ends; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 50:1—for your iniquities; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 14:9—cannot; Jer 21:2—according; Jer 29:4—whom; Jer 30:15—for the; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Mic 2:7—is; Mic 3:4—he will even; Mark 6:5—General; Acts 11:21—the hand

Isaiah 59:2 your iniquities: Isa 50:1; Deut 32:19; Josh 7:11; Prov 15:29; Jer 5:25 hid: or, made him hide, Isa 57:17; Deut 31:17, 18; 32:20; Ezek 39:23, 24, 29; Mic 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:18—before; Exod 33:7—afar off; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; Deut 1:42—for I am not; Josh 7:4—fled; Josh 7:12—the children; Judg 6:13—why then; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Ezra 5:12—But after; Ps 13:1—wilt thou hide; Ps 18:41—General; Ps 27:9—Hide; Isa 1:15—when; Isa 8:17—hideth; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 64:7—hast hid; Jer 21:2—according; Jer 29:4—whom; Lam 1:8—hath; Ezek 8:18—and though; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Hos 4:2—swearing; Mic 2:7—is; Hab 1:4—for; Mark 6:5—General

Isaiah 59:3 your hands: Isa 1:15, 21; Jer 2:30, 34; 22:17; Ezek 7:23; 9:9; 22:2; 35:6; Hos 4:2; Mic 3:10–12; 7:2; Matt 27:4 your lips: Jer 7:8; 9:3–6; Ezek 13:8; Hos 7:3, 13; Mic 6:12; 1 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 106:39—defiled; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 2:12—from the man; Prov 6:17—and hands; Prov 19:1—perverse; Isa 30:9—lying; Isa 32:7—lying; Isa 57:11—that thou; Isa 58:9—speaking; Isa 59:4—and speak; Isa 59:7—and they; Ezek 22:29—people; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Mic 2:1—to; Matt 15:11—but; Acts 20:30—speaking; Rom 3:13—with their; Eph 4:25—putting

Isaiah 59:4 calleth: Isa 59:16; Jer 5:1, 4, 5; Ezek 22:29–31; Mic 7:2–5 trust: Isa 30:12; Job 15:31; Ps 62:10; Jer 7:4, 8 and speak: Isa 59:3; Ps 62:4 they conceive: Isa 59:13; Job 15:35; Ps 7:13; Prov 4:16; Mic 2:1; Jas 1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—men; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Ps 4:2—love; Ps 7:14—General; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 12:1—faithful; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 52:1—mischief; Ps 58:2—in heart; Prov 24:2—General; Prov 30:8—Remove; Isa 32:7—lying; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 47:10—thou hast trusted; Isa 57:11—that thou; Isa 58:9—speaking; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 48:7—because; Ezek 11:2—General; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 12:34—how; Acts 5:4—why; Acts 24:9—General; Eph 4:25—putting; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Isaiah 59:5 cockatrice': or, adder's, Isa 14:29; Prov 23:32 marg. crushed breaketh out into a viper: or, sprinkled is as if there brake out a viper, Matt 3:7; 12:34 Reciprocal: Job 8:14—web; Job 15:35—conceive; Ps 7:14—General; Ps 144:8—mouth; Prov 11:18—wicked; Isa 11:8—cockatrice'; Isa 28:20—the bed; Luke 3:7—O generation; Acts 28:3—came

Isaiah 59:6 webs: Isa 28:18–20; 30:12–14; Job 8:14, 15 neither: Isa 30:1; 57:12; 64:6; Rom 3:20–22; 4:6–8; Rev 3:17, 18 their works: Isa 5:7; Gen 6:11; Ps 58:2; Jer 6:7; Ezek 7:11, 23; Amos 3:10; 6:3; Mic 2:1–3, 8; 3:1–11; 6:12; Hab 1:2–4; Zeph 1:9; 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:7—and they; Lev 6:4—which he; Lev 13:47—The garment; Job 9:31—mine; Ps 55:10—mischief; Isa 28:20—the bed; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Jonah 3:8—the violence; Mal 2:16—covereth; Rev 3:4—which

Isaiah 59:7 feet: Prov 1:16; 6:17; Rom 3:15 and they: Isa 59:3; Jer 22:17; Lam 4:13; Ezek 9:9; 22:6; Matt 23:31–37; Rev 17:6 their thoughts: Prov 15:26; 24:9; Mark 7:21, 22; Acts 8:20–22 wasting: Isa 60:18; Rom 3:16 destruction: Heb. breaking Reciprocal: Deut 19:10—General; 2 Sam 17:1—I will arise; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 55:11—deceit; Ps 59:4—run; Prov 6:18—feet; Prov 12:6—words; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Isa 65:2—which; Jer 2:34—Also; Jer 6:19—even; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 41:7—slew; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Mic 7:2—they all; Matt 2:16—and slew; Matt 15:19—evil; John 13:30—went; Acts 23:15—that he; 2 Cor

10:5—every thought

Isaiah 59:8 way: Prov 3:17; Luke 1:79; Rom 3:17 no: Isa 59:14, 15; 5:7; Jer 5:1; Hos 4:1, 2; Amos 6:1–6; Matt 23:23 judgment: or, right, Ps 58:1, 2 crooked: Ps 125:5; Prov 2:15; 28:18 whosoever: Isa 48:22; 57:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:1—I will arise; 2 Kgs 9:18—What hast thou to do; Ps 14:3—all gone; Isa 65:2—which; Ezek 7:25—and they; Rom 3:12—They are; Rom 3:15—General

Isaiah 59:9 is judgment: Lam 5:16, 17; Hab 1:13 we wait: Isa 5:30; Job 30:26; Jer 8:15; 14:19; Amos 5:18–20; Mic 1:12; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Prov 4:19—General; Isa 50:10—that walketh; Jer 13:16—before; Lam 3:2—brought; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Amos 8:9—that I; Zeph 1:17—they shall

Isaiah 59:10 grope: Deut 28:29; Job 5:14; Prov 4:19; Jer 13:16; Lam 4:14; Amos 8:9; John 11:9, 10; 12:35, 40; 1 John 2:11 in desolate: Lam 3:6 Reciprocal: Job 12:25—grope; Ezek 26:20—in places; Amos 5:8—maketh; Mic 3:6—the sun; Zeph 1:16—day; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 20:30—two; John 8:27—General; 2 Cor 3:14—their

Isaiah 59:11 roar: Isa 51:20; Ps 32:3, 4; 38:8; Hos 7:14 mourn: Isa 38:14; Job 30:28, 29; Jer 8:15; 9:1; Ezek 7:16 for salvation: Ps 85:9; 119:155 Reciprocal: Lev 14:22—two turtle doves; Job 3:24—my roarings; Ps 22:1—words; Jer 30:5—a voice; Lam 3:17—thou; Ezek 24:23—and mourn; Nah 2:7—doves; Zeph 1:10—the noise

Isaiah 59:12 our transgressions: Isa 1:4; Ezra 9:6; Jer 3:2; 5:3–9, 25–29; 7:8–10; Ezek 5:6; 7:23; 8:8–16; 16:51, 52; 22:2–12, 24–30; 23:2–49; 24:6–14; Hos 4:2; Matt 23:32, 33; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 our sins: Jer 14:7; Hos 5:5; 7:10; Rom 3:19, 20 we know: Ezra 9:13; Neh 9:33; Dan 9:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 30:33—answer; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; Job 36:9—their; Ps 51:3—my sin; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 30:15—for the; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Zeph 1:17—because

Isaiah 59:13 lying: Isa 32:6; 48:8; 57:11; Ps 78:36; Jer 3:10; 42:20; Ezek 18:25; Hos 6:7; 7:13; 11:12; Acts 5:3, 4 departing: Isa 31:6; Ps 18:21; Jer 2:13, 19–21; 3:20; 17:13; 32:40; Ezek 6:9; Hos 1:2; Heb 3:12 speaking: Jer 5:23; 9:2–5; Matt 12:34–36; Mark 7:21, 22; Rom 3:10–18; Jas 1:15; 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Lev 6:2—deceived; Job 21:31—repay; Ps 12:1—faithful; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 59:4—they conceive; Jer 9:3—they bend; Jer 9:5—they will; Dan 9:5—departing; Hos 4:1—no truth; Hos 5:7—dealt; Hos 10:4—thus; Amos 5:7—turn; Amos 5:11—treading; Amos 6:12—for; Hab 1:4—for; Zeph 3:1—to the; Mal 2:8—ye are; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 15:11—but; Matt 22:16—we know

Isaiah 59:14; Isa 59:4; 5:23; 10:1, 2; Ps 82:2–5; Eccl 3:16; Jer 5:27, 28, 31; Amos 5:7, 11; Mic 3:9–11; 7:3–5; Hab 1:4; Zeph 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—men; Ps 60:4—because; Prov 18:5—to overthrow; Isa 59:8—no; Jer 5:1—that seeketh; Jer 7:28—truth; Dan 8:12—and it cast; Amos 6:12—for; Matt 12:34—how

Isaiah 59:15 truth: Isa 48:1; Ps 5:9; 12:1, 2; Jer 5:1, 2; 7:28; Hos 4:1, 2; Mic 7:2 he that: Hab 1:13, 14; Acts 9:1, 23; Rom 8:36; Heb 11:36–38; 1 John 3:11, 12 maketh himself a prey: or, is accounted mad, 2 Kgs 9:11; Jer 29:26; Hos 9:7; Mark 3:21; John 8:52; 10:20; Acts 26:24; 2 Cor 5:13 displeased him: Heb. was evil in his eyes, Gen 38:10; 2 Sam 11:27; 2 Chr 21:7 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—men; Ps 60:4—because; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Isa

59:8—no; Jer 17:5—whose; Lam 3:36—the Lord

Isaiah 59:16 he saw: Isa 50:2; 64:7; Gen 18:23–32; Ps 106:23; Jer 5:1; Ezek 22:30; Mark 6:6 therefore: Isa 52:10; 63:3–5; Ps 98:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:13—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Ps 94:16—rise up; Isa 9:7—The zeal; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 42:13—as a mighty; Isa 51:9—O arm; Isa 59:4—callesh; Isa 63:5—looked; Jer 8:6—no; Jer 30:13—none; Mic 2:13—breaker; Zeph 3:8—rise; Heb 7:25—to make

Isaiah 59:17 he put on righteousness: Isa 11:5; 51:9; Job 29:14; Rom 13:12–14; 2 Cor 6:7; Eph 6:14, 17; 1 Thess 5:8; Rev 19:11 the garments: Deut 32:35–43; Ps 94:1; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 10:30 with zeal: Isa 9:7; 63:15; Ps 69:9; Zech 1:14; John 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a breastplate; Exod 39:8—General; Lev 8:8—General; 2 Kgs 19:31—the zeal; 1 Chr 12:18—the spirit; Job 40:10—Deck; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 93:1—he is; Ps 104:1—clothed; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 37:32—the zeal; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 61:2—and; Jer 43:12—putteth; Jer 50:15—for it; Ezek 5:13—spoken; Ezek 39:24—General; Nah 1:2—revenge; Zech 8:2—I was jealous; Luke 7:25—A man; Gal 4:18—it is; Eph 4:24—put; Col 3:10—put

Isaiah 59:18 According: Isa 63:6; Job 34:11; Ps 18:24–26; 62:12; Jer 17:10; 50:29; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6; Rev 20:12, 13 deeds: Heb. recompences fury: Isa 1:24; 49:25, 26; 63:3, 6; 66:15; Ps 21:8, 9; Lam 4:11; Ezek 5:13; 6:12; 38:18; Nah 1:2; Luke 19:27; 21:22; Rev 16:19; 19:15 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ishes; Lev 26:28—in fury; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 32:41—I will; Ps 45:4—right; Eccl 3:14—God doeth it; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 40:15—the isles; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 61:2—and; Isa 66:6—a voice of the Lord; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Ezek 23:49—they shall; Ezek 39:24—General; Hos 12:2—according to his doings; Joel 3:4—swiftly; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Rom 11:9—a recompense

Isaiah 59:19 shall they: Isa 11:9–16; 24:14–16; 49:12; 66:18–20; Ps 22:27; 102:15, 16; 113:3; Dan 7:27; Zeph 3:8, 9; Mal 1:11; Rev 11:15 When: This all the Rabbins refer to the coming of the Messiah. If, say they, ye see a generation which endured much tribulation, then expect Him, according to what is written, “When the enemy shall come in like a flood,” etc. the enemy: Rev 12:10, 15–17; 17:14, 15 the Spirit: Isa 11:10; Zech 4:6; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 20:1–3 lift up a standard against him: or, put him to flight Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; Ps 60:4—a banner; Ps 86:9—All; Ps 124:4—the waters; Prov 22:12—eyes; Eccl 3:14—God doeth it; Song 5:10—the chiefest; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Isa 11:12—set up; Isa 11:14—toward; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Jer 3:17—to the name; Jer 47:2—waters; Mic 5:5—then; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Luke 6:48—the flood; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 10:2—one; Acts 13:47—that thou; Gal 3:14—might; Rev 10:2—he set

Isaiah 59:20 the Redeemer: Obad 17–21; Rom 11:26, 27 unto: Deut 30:1–10; Ezek 18:30, 31; Dan 9:13; Acts 2:36–39; 3:19, 26; 26:20; Titus 2:11–14; Heb 12:14 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will take; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 2 Chr 7:14—turn from; Job 19:25—I know; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 102:28—The children; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 44:6—his redeemer; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Ezek 39:29—for; Joel 2:32—for; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 12:18—I will; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 24:21—General; Luke 24:49—I send; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 13:47—that thou; Heb 9:11—Christ; Heb 12:22—ye are come

Isaiah 59:21 this: Isa 49:8; 55:3; Jer 31:31–34; 32:38–41; Ezek 36:25–27; 37:25–27; 39:25–29;

Heb 8:6–13; 10:16 My spirit: Isa 11:1–3; 61:1–3; John 1:33; 3:34; 4:14; 7:39; Rom 8:9; 2 Cor 3:8, 17, 18 my words: Isa 51:16; John 7:16, 17; 8:38; 17:8; 1 Cor 15:3–58 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—and put; Exod 13:9—may be; Num 11:17—I will take; Num 23:5—General; Deut 31:19—put it in their; Josh 1:8—book; 2 Sam 14:3—put the words; 2 Kgs 2:15—The spirit; Job 19:25—I know; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 45:17—I will; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 89:29—His seed; Ps 89:36—seed; Ps 102:28—The children; Ps 119:43—take not; Ps 132:12—their children; Isa 11:2—the Spirit; Isa 42:1—I have; Isa 44:3—pour water; Isa 44:22—return; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Ezek 39:29—for; Joel 2:32—for; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 3:16—and he; Matt 12:18—I will; Luke 4:18—Spirit; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 24:49—I send; John 7:38—out; John 14:17—but; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 3:26—in; Rom 11:27—this; 1 Cor 2:10—by; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed

CHAPTER 60

- 1 The glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles,
- 15 and the great blessings after a short affliction.

Isaiah 60:1 Arise: Isa 52:1, 2; Matt 5:16; Eph 5:8, 14; Phil 2:15 shine; for thy light is come: or, be enlightened, for thy light cometh, Isa 60:19, 20; 9:2; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:78, 79; John 1:9; 3:19; 8:12; 12:46; Eph 5:8; Rev 21:23; 22:5 the glory: Mal 4:2; Luke 2:32; 1 Pet 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Exod 10:23—but all; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Judg 5:12—Deborah; 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; 1 Chr 22:19—arise; 2 Chr 6:32—is come; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 45:16—children; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 80:1—shine; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 102:13—Thou; Ps 102:16—he shall; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 118:27—showed; Song 2:11—General; Song 8:8—what; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 26:19—Awake; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Isa 42:6—a light; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 49:9—to them; Isa 51:17—awake; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Ezek 43:2—the earth; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Zech 14:6—not; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 2:1—from; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 4:21—Is a; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 9:32—they saw; Luke 21:28—look; Luke 24:47—among; John 1:14—we; John 9:5—long; John 12:36—believe; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 8:26—Arise; Acts 12:7—Arise; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 11:12—their; Rom 11:25—until; 2 Cor 4:4—shine; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; 1 Pet 2:9—show; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; 1 John 2:8—the darkness; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 18:1—and the; Rev 21:11—the glory

Isaiah 60:2 the darkness: Matt 15:14; 23:19, 24; John 8:55; Acts 14:16; 17:23, 30, 31; 26:18; Rom 1:21–32; Eph 4:17–20; 1 Pet 2:9 the Lord: Lev 9:23; Num 16:19; 1 Kgs 8:11; Ps 80:1; Ezek 10:4; Hab 3:3, 4; Hag 2:7–9; Mal 4:2; John 1:1, 14, 18; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:4–6; Heb 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 102:16—he shall; Song 2:11—General; Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 26:19—Awake; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 49:9—to them; Isa 51:17—awake; Jer 13:16—gross; Matt 12:18—and he; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 21:28—look; John 12:20—to worship; 2 Cor 4:6—the light; Eph 5:8—ye were; 2 Tim 1:10—now; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; Rev 21:11—the glory

Isaiah 60:3 the Gentiles: Isa 2:2–5; 11:10; 19:23–25; 45:14; 49:6, 12, 23; 54:1–3; 66:12, 19, 20; Gen 49:10; Ps 22:27; 67:1–4; 72:17–19; 98:2, 3; 117:1, 2; Amos 9:12; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Matt 2:1–11; 28:19; Luke 24:47; John 12:20, 21, 32; Acts 13:47; 15:17; Rom 11:11–15; 15:9–12 kings: Isa 60:10, 16; 49:7, 23; Ps 2:10; 68:29; 72:11; 138:4; Rev 11:15; 21:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Chr 29:6—the chief; Ps 22:29—shall; Ps 45:12—rich; Ps 72:10—General; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 102:22—General; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 56:8—Yet; Jer 3:17—and all the nations; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Zech 8:22—General; Zech 8:23—We will; Zech 9:16—lifted; Matt 2:2—his; Matt 12:18—and he; Acts 8:27—a man; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Eph 5:8—but; 2 Tim 1:10—now

Isaiah 60:4 Lift: Isa 49:18; John 4:35; Acts 13:44 they come: Isa 42:6; 49:20–22; 66:11, 12; Matt 8:11; Gal 3:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 13:14—Lift; Ps 22:31—They; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 60:8—fly; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Jer 30:10—I; Ezek 16:61—I will; Ezek 17:23—under; Hos 1:10—it was said; Mic 7:12—also; Zeph 3:10—General; Matt 24:31—gather; John 11:52—gather; Acts 15:3—they caused; Eph 2:13—were

Isaiah 60:5 thou shalt see: Jer 33:9; Hos 1:10, 11; 3:5; Acts 10:45; 11:17 be enlarged: Isa 54:2; 1 Sam 2:1; 2 Cor 6:1–13; 10:15; Rev 21:26 abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee: or, noise of the sea shall be turned towards thee, Isa 24:14, 15; Ps 96:7–9; 98:7–9; Rom 11:25 forces: or, wealth, Isa 60:11; 23:18; 61:6; Acts 24:17; Rom 15:26 Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Deut 33:19—suck of; 1 Sam 26:19—they have driven; 2 Sam 24:3—General; 1 Kgs 4:29—largeness; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 55:5—nation; Isa 66:11—ye may suck; Isa 66:12—I will; Jer 51:44—the nations; Jonah 1:16—offered; Matt 25:16—went; Acts 15:3—they caused; Rev 15:4—Who

Isaiah 60:6 multitude: Isa 30:6; Judg 6:5; 7:12; 1 Kgs 10:2; 2 Kgs 8:9 Midian: Gen 25:4, 13 all: Isa 45:14; Gen 10:7; 25:3; 2 Chr 9:1; Ps 72:10, 15 bring: Isa 61:6; Mal 1:11; Matt 2:11 they shall show: Rom 15:9; Phil 2:17; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 5:9, 10; 7:9–12 Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—Midianites; Num 7:84—the dedication; Deut 16:16—and they shall; 1 Kgs 10:1—Sheba; 1 Chr 1:32—Sheba; 1 Chr 1:33—Ephah; 1 Chr 16:29—bring; Ezra 6:4—the expenses; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Esth 8:10—young dromedaries; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 45:12—with; Ps 68:29—shall; Ps 68:31—Princes; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 120:5—the tents; Song 7:13—I have; Isa 18:7—to the; Isa 23:18—her merchandise; Jer 6:20—Sheba; Ezek 27:22—Sheba; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Zech 14:16—that every; Acts 8:27—a man; Jas 3:13—let

Isaiah 60:7 the flocks: Isa 42:11; Gen 25:13 they shall: Isa 56:7; Job 42:8; Rom 12:1; 15:16; Heb 13:10, 15, 16 I will: Hag 2:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—accepted; Lev 3:6—be of; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; 1 Chr 1:29—Nebaioth; 1 Chr 16:29—bring; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; Ps 20:3—Remember; Ps 45:12—with; Ps 68:31—Princes; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 102:16—he shall; Ps 120:5—the tents; Song 7:13—I have; Isa 21:16—Kedar; Isa 23:18—her merchandise; Jer 49:29—tents; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 27:21—Kedar; Hag 1:8—I will be; Zech 2:8—After; Zech 7:2—they; Mark 11:17—Is it

Isaiah 60:8 fly: Isa 60:4; 45:22; Luke 13:29; Rev 7:9 a cloud: Heb 12:1 as the: Gen 8:8–11

Reciprocal: Gen 8:9—and she; Ps 74:19—turtledove; Song 2:14—my dove; Hos 11:11—as a dove; John 4:30—General; Acts 13:44—came; Rev 11:12—in

Isaiah 60:9 the isles: Isa 42:4, 10; 49:1; 51:5; 66:19, 20; Gen 9:27; 10:2–5; Ps 72:10; Zeph 2:11 the ships: Isa 2:16; 1 Kgs 10:22; 22:48 thy sons: Isa 60:4; Ps 68:30, 31; Zech 14:14; 2 Cor 8:4, 5; Gal 3:26; 4:26 unto: Exod 33:19; 34:5–7; Josh 9:9; 1 Kgs 8:41; 10:1; Prov 18:20; Jer 3:17; John 17:26; Acts 9:15 because: Isa 14:1, 2; 43:4; 52:1–6; 55:5; 57:17; Jer 30:19; Luke 2:32 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ises; Exod 35:22—every man; Num 31:28—levy; Ps 71:22—O thou; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Isa 23:1—ye ships; Isa 24:15—ises; Isa 45:24—even; Isa 49:12—these shall; Jer 31:10—declare; Ezek 27:12—General; Ezek 27:25—ships; Ezek 39:7—the Holy; Jonah 1:3—Tarshish; John 12:23—The hour; Eph 2:13—were

Isaiah 60:10 the sons: Isa 61:5; 66:21; Zech 6:15 their kings: Isa 60:3; 49:23; Ezra 6:3–12; 7:12–28; Neh 2:7–9; Rev 21:24, 26 in my wrath: Isa 12:1; 54:7, 8; 57:17, 18; Ps 30:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:7—cunning; Ps 2:10—O; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Ps 45:12—rich; Ps 102:13—Thou; Song 8:8—what; Song 8:10—then; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 49:7—Kings; Isa 54:3—and thy; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Joel 2:18—and pity

Isaiah 60:11 Therefore: The subject of this chapter, says Bp. LOWTH, is the great increase and flourishing state of the church of God, by the conversion and accession of the heathen nations to it; which is set forth in such ample and exalted terms, as plainly shew that the full completion of this prophecy is reserved for future times. This subject is displayed in the most splendid colours, under a great variety of images highly poetical, designed to give a general idea of the glories of that perfect state of the church of God, which we are taught to expect in the latter times; when the fulness of the Gentiles shall come in, and the Jews shall be converted and gathered from their dispersions, and “the kingdom of this world shall become the kingdom of our Lord and of His Christ.” thy gates: Neh 13:19; Rev 21:25 forces: or, wealth, Isa 60:5 marg. Reciprocal: Josh 2:5—of shutting; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Ps 2:10—O; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Ps 45:12—rich; Song 8:8—what; Isa 2:2—and all; Isa 26:2—Open; Isa 49:23—kings; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Isa 62:2—all kings; Ezek 48:31—General; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and

Isaiah 60:12; Isa 41:11; 54:15; Ps 2:12; Dan 2:35, 44, 45; Zech 12:2–4; 14:12–19; Matt 21:44; Luke 19:27; Rev 2:26, 27 Reciprocal: Josh 10:24—put your feet; 2 Sam 22:44—head; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Ps 2:9—General; Ps 29:1—Give; Isa 2:2—and all; Jer 12:17—if; Dan 2:34—which; Dan 7:14—that all; Dan 7:18—the saints; Dan 7:27—and all; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 9:10—his dominion; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Zech 14:17—that

Isaiah 60:13 The glory: That is, the cedar; and as the choice timber of Lebanon beautified Solomon's temple, that footstool of Jehovah; so shall the peculiar advantages of every nation, and of every description of men, concur to beautify the church of Christ, which He has determined to make glorious. The language then becomes more energetic, and the images employed more grand and magnificent; and nothing can answer to the glorious description but some future exalted state of the church on earth, or the church triumphant in heaven; though several expressions seem to limit it to the church below. Isa 35:2; 41:19, 20; 55:13; Hos 14:6, 7 to beautify: Ezra 7:27 the place: Isa 66:1; 1 Chr 28:2; Ps 96:6; 132:7 Reciprocal: Exod 35:22—every man; Ezra

8:30—the house of our God; Ps 63:2—in the; Hos 14:8—I am; Hag 1:8—I will be; Hag 2:8—General; Rev 21:24—the kings

Isaiah 60:14 sons: Isa 14:1, 2; 45:14; 49:23; Jer 16:19; Rev 3:9 The city: Isa 62:12; Ps 87:3; Heb 12:22; Rev 3:12; 14:1 Reciprocal: Gen 26:28—was with; Gen 37:10—Shall I; Exod 11:3—Moses; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; 2 Sam 22:40—subdued; 1 Kgs 18:7—fell on; 2 Kgs 1:13—besought; 2 Kgs 3:12—Israel; 2 Kgs 5:9—General; Esth 6:11—took Haman; Esth 7:7—Haman; Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Job 11:19—many; Job 42:8—my servant Job shall; Job 42:9—did; Ps 46:4—city; Prov 14:19—General; Song 8:1—I should not be despised; Isa 11:14—them of the east; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 26:11—be; Isa 51:16—Thou art; Ezek 36:15—men; Ezek 39:7—the Holy; Joel 3:8—your sons; Mic 7:17—lick; Zeph 3:19—and I will; Zech 8:3—a city; Zech 9:7—a governor; Zech 9:16—lifted; Luke 14:10—then; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Acts 16:29—and fell; Acts 16:39—came; 1 Cor 14:25—falling; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers

Isaiah 60:15 thou: Isa 49:14–23; 54:6–14; Ps 78:60, 61; Jer 30:17; Lam 1:1, 2; Rev 11:2, 15–17 a joy: Isa 35:10; 61:7; Jer 33:11 Reciprocal: Ps 47:4—excellency; Ps 48:2—joy; Ps 102:12—thou; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 51:16—Thou art; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Zeph 3:20—for; Luke 13:19—and it; Eph 2:7—in the; Eph 5:27—glorious

Isaiah 60:16 suck the milk: Isa 49:23; 61:6; 66:11, 12 thou shalt know: Isa 43:3, 4; 66:14; Ezek 34:30 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the mighty; Deut 33:19—suck of; Ps 22:29—shall; Ps 68:29—shall; Ps 138:4—All the kings; Isa 1:24—the mighty; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Isa 45:15—O God; Isa 49:7—Kings; Isa 49:26—and all; Isa 60:3—kings; Isa 62:2—all kings; Mal 1:11—my name; 1 Tim 1:1—God

Isaiah 60:17 brass: Isa 30:26; 1 Kgs 10:21–27; Zech 12:8; Heb 11:40; 2 Pet 3:13 make: Isa 1:26; 32:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:30—General; 2 Chr 1:15—the king; Ps 68:29—shall; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 2:4—neither; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 61:6—named; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Mic 4:3—neither; Hag 2:8—General; Zech 12:5—the governors; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; Rev 21:21—pure

Isaiah 60:18 Violence: Isa 2:4; 11:9; Ps 72:3–7; Mic 4:3; Zech 9:8 but: Isa 26:1; Rev 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; 2 Sam 7:10—neither; 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Kgs 4:25—safely; 1 Chr 17:9—waste; Ps 46:9—maketh; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 49:16—thy walls; Isa 59:7—wasting; Isa 61:11—praise; Lam 4:22—he will no; Ezek 40:5—a wall; Ezek 42:20—it had; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Nah 1:12—I will; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 2:5—a wall; Zech 14:11—there; Rev 21:12—twelve gates; Rev 21:21—pure

Isaiah 60:19 sun: Ps 36:9; Rev 21:23; 22:5 thy God: Ps 3:3; 4:2; 62:7; Zech 2:5; Luke 2:32 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Deut 10:21—thy praise; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; Job 25:5—General; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 84:11—a sun; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 9:2—walked; Isa 10:17—the light; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 24:23—the moon; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 30:26—the light of the moon; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Isa 51:11—everlasting; Isa 60:1—General; Isa 61:7—everlasting; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 31:34—for they; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Hab 3:4—brightness; Zech 14:7—at; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Luke 9:32—they saw; Rom 9:4—and the glory; 1 Cor 13:10—General; Eph 5:8—but; Col 1:12—in; 1 Thess

4:17—and so; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; Heb 4:9—remaineth; Jas 1:17—from the; 1 John 1:5—that God; Rev 1:16—and his; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 12:1—clothed; Rev 21:11—the glory

Isaiah 60:20 sun: Ps 27:1; 84:11; Amos 8:9; Mal 4:2 the days: Isa 25:8; 30:19; 35:10; Rev 7:15–17; 21:4 Reciprocal: Josh 10:12—Sun; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; Job 25:5—General; Ps 45:15—With; Isa 30:26—the light of the moon; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 51:11—and sorrow; Isa 60:1—General; Isa 61:7—everlasting; Isa 65:19—the voice of weeping; Jer 31:12—and they; Jer 31:13—for; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Hab 3:4—brightness; Zech 14:7—at; 1 Cor 13:10—General; Eph 5:8—but; Col 1:12—in; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; Heb 4:9—remaineth; Rev 1:16—and his; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 7:17—God; Rev 12:1—clothed; Rev 21:11—the glory; Rev 21:23—the city; Rev 21:25—for; Rev 22:5—no night

Isaiah 60:21 people: Isa 4:3, 4; 51:2; 62:4; Zech 14:20, 21; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:27 inherit: Ps 37:11, 22; Matt 5:5; Rev 5:10; 21:7 the branch: Isa 29:23; 43:7; 45:11; 61:3; Ps 92:13; Matt 15:13; John 15:2; Eph 2:10 that I: Isa 43:21; 44:23; 49:3; Eph 1:6, 12; 2:7; 2 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 37:18—their; Prov 11:28—but; Song 4:13—are; Isa 1:26—thou shalt; Isa 4:2—the branch; Isa 26:2—righteous; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 35:2—the glory; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa 46:13—Israel; Isa 51:16—plant; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Isa 55:13—of the thorn; Isa 62:12—The holy; Jer 2:21—Yet I; Jer 31:23—As; Ezek 36:14—no more; Ezek 37:25—even they; Ezek 47:12—by the river; Amos 9:15—they shall; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Zeph 3:13—not; John 15:1—husbandman; John 15:8—is; Acts 11:18—and glorified; Rom 16:15—and all; 2 Cor 5:5—wrought; Phil 1:11—are

Isaiah 60:22 little: Isa 66:8; Dan 2:35, 44; Matt 13:31, 32; Acts 2:41; 5:14; Rev 7:9 I the Lord: Isa 5:19; Hab 2:3; Luke 18:7; Heb 10:36; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:35—the things; Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Job 12:23—increaseth; Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 72:7—In his days; Isa 27:6—General; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 30:19—and I; Mic 4:7—I will; Zech 10:10—place; Mark 4:31—is less than; Heb 10:37—General; 2 Pet 2:3—whose

CHAPTER 61

- 1 The office of Christ;
- 4 The forwardness;
- 7 and blessing of the faithful.

Isaiah 61:1 Spirit: Isa 11:2–5; 42:1; 59:21; Matt 3:16; Luke 4:18, 19; John 1:32, 33; 3:34 anointed: Ps 2:6 marg. Ps 45:7; Dan 9:24; John 1:41; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Heb 1:9 to preach: Isa 52:9; Ps 22:26; 25:9; 69:32; 149:4; Matt 5:3–5; 11:5; Luke 7:22 to bind: Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ps 34:18; 51:17; 147:3; Hos 6:1; 2 Cor 7:6 to proclaim: The proclaiming of perfect liberty to the bound, and the year of acceptance with Jehovah, is a manifest allusion to the proclaiming of the year of the jubilee by sound of trumpet; and our Saviour, by applying this text to himself, plainly declares the typical design of that institution. Isa 42:7; 49:9, 24, 25; Ps 102:20; Jer 34:8; Zech 9:11, 12; John 8:32–36; Acts 26:18; Rom 6:16–22; 7:23–25; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 29:21—the anointing oil; Exod 30:26—General; Exod 35:31—And

he; Exod 37:29—he made; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Exod 40:10—sanctify; Exod 40:12—General; Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 2:4—wafers; Lev 2:16—General; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Deut 15:1—General; Deut 26:15—Look down; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; 2 Chr 6:42—thine anointed; Job 29:25—one that; Job 33:23—an interpreter; Ps 2:2—anointed; Ps 28:8—his; Ps 68:6—he bringeth; Ps 89:20—General; Ps 107:14—brake; Ps 116:16—thou hast; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Ps 142:7—my soul; Ps 146:7—looseth; Eccl 1:1—the Preacher; Isa 11:4—for the meek; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 40:6—Cry; Isa 41:17—the poor; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 48:16—the Lord God; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Isa 52:2—loose; Isa 52:7—How beautiful; Jer 52:33—changed; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Zeph 2:3—all; Zeph 3:12—leave; Zech 4:14—These; Zech 11:7—General; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 10:7—preach; Matt 11:1—he departed; Matt 12:18—I will; Matt 12:20—bruised; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 1:14—preaching; Mark 1:38—for; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 6:34—and he; Luke 2:10—I bring; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 3:5—valley; Luke 4:17—the place; Luke 4:43—therefore; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 8:1—the glad; Luke 9:11—and he; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 4:34—My meat; John 6:27—for him; John 8:36—General; John 10:36—whom; John 17:3—and Jesus; John 17:18—General; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 5:19—General; Acts 13:32—we; Acts 16:26—and every; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 10:15—and bring; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; 2 Cor 3:17—where; Gal 5:1—the liberty; Gal 5:13—ye; Eph 4:2—lowliness; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach; Heb 9:14—who; Jas 1:21—and receive; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; 1 Pet 3:19—in; 1 John 2:20—ye have; 1 John 5:7—The Father

Isaiah 61:2 the acceptable: Lev 25:9–13; Luke 4:19; 2 Cor 6:2 and: Isa 34:8; 35:4; 59:17, 18; 63:1–6; 66:14; Ps 110:5, 6; Jer 46:10; Mal 4:1–3; Luke 21:22–24; 1 Thess 2:16; 2 Thess 1:7–9 to comfort: Isa 25:8; 57:18; 66:10–12; Jer 31:13; Matt 5:4; Luke 6:21; 7:44–50; John 16:20–22; 2 Cor 1:4, 5; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 36:4—General; Ps 92:4—General; Isa 40:6—Cry; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 51:19—by whom; Isa 58:5—an acceptable; Isa 63:4—General; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:24—General; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 20:30—two; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; Col 4:8—and comfort; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; Heb 10:30—Vengeance; Rev 6:10—dost

Isaiah 61:3 beauty: Isa 12:1; Esth 4:1–3; 8:15; 9:22; Ps 30:11; Ezek 16:8–13 the oil: Ps 23:5; 45:7; 104:15; Eccl 9:8; John 16:20 the garment: Isa 61:10; Zech 3:5; Luke 15:22; Rev 7:9–14 called: Isa 60:21; Ps 92:12–15; Jer 17:7, 8; Matt 7:17–19 that he: Matt 5:16; John 15:8; 1 Cor 6:20; Phil 1:11; 2 Thess 1:10; 1 Pet 2:9; 4:9–11, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:14—he shaved; Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 37:29—he made; Lev 8:7—he put; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Lev 23:32—afflict; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; 1 Chr 17:9—plant; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Neh 8:9—mourn not; Neh 12:43—God; Job 2:8—he sat; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 86:4—Rejoice; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 92:13—shall flourish; Ps 102:16—he shall; Ps 126:6—that goeth; Song 1:3—the savour; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 10:24—O my people; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 35:2—the glory; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa 43:21—General; Isa 45:8—let the earth; Isa 46:13—salvation; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 51:16—plant; Isa 55:13—of the thorn; Isa 57:18—restore; Isa 66:10—that mourn; Jer 2:21—Yet I; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 31:13—for; Ezek 16:10—clothed; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Ezek 47:12—by the river; Zech 3:4—and I will; Matt 3:10—therefore; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 11:28—all; Matt 22:11—which; Luke 6:43—General; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 10:13—repented; John 15:1—husbandman; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 11:18—and glorified; Rom 14:17—peace; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are

God's; 2 Cor 5:5—wrought; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 2:10—we are; Phil 2:26—full; Col 2:7—Rooted; Col 4:8—and comfort; 2 Tim 1:4—filled; Titus 3:14—that; Heb 1:9—oil; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; Rev 3:4—which; Rev 21:4—neither sorrow

Isaiah 61:4; Isa 49:6–8; 58:12; Ezek 36:23–26, 33–36; Amos 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Neh 2:6—So it pleased; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 44:26—decayed places; Isa 49:8—to cause; Isa 51:3—all; Isa 52:9—ye waste; Jer 3:16—when; Ezek 36:10—the wastes; Zech 1:17—My cities; 1 Tim 2:9—not

Isaiah 61:5; Isa 14:1, 2; 60:10–14; Eph 2:12–20 Reciprocal: Num 16:5—who is holy; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 54:3—and thy; Jer 43:12—putteth; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's

Isaiah 61:6 named: Isa 60:17; 66:21; Exod 19:6; Rom 12:1; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6, called, Ezek 14:11; 1 Cor 3:5; 4:1; 2 Cor 6:4; 11:23; Eph 4:11, 12 ye shall eat: Isa 23:18; 60:5–7, 10, 11, 16; 66:12; Acts 11:28–30; Rom 15:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 26:28—was with; Lev 8:13—Moses; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 25:13—an everlasting; Deut 18:2—the Lord; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Job 19:9—stripped; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 60:6—bring; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Joel 1:9—the Lord's; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Mal 3:3—the sons

Isaiah 61:7 your shame: Isa 40:2; Deut 21:17; 2 Kgs 2:9; Job 42:10; Zech 9:12; 2 Cor 4:17 everlasting: Isa 35:10; 51:11; 60:19, 20; Ps 16:11; Matt 25:46; 2 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 54:4—Fear not; Isa 60:15—a joy; Isa 65:13—my servants shall rejoice; Jer 16:18—first; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zeph 3:19—and I will; Zech 8:12—to possess; Rev 18:6—double unto

Isaiah 61:8 I the Lord: Ps 11:7; 33:5; 37:28; 45:7; 99:4; Jer 9:24; Zech 8:16, 17 I hate: Isa 1:11–13; 1 Sam 15:21–24; Jer 7:8–11; Amos 5:21–24; Matt 23:14 I will direct: Ps 25:8–12; 32:8; Prov 3:6; 8:20; 2 Thess 3:5 I will make: Isa 55:3; Gen 17:7; 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 50:5; Jer 32:40; Heb 13:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 23:18—any vow; Ps 4:5—Offer; Prov 15:8—sacrifice; Isa 1:14—my soul; Mal 2:12—and him; Matt 27:6—to put; Acts 11:14—all; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Heb 1:9—loved

Isaiah 61:9 their seed: Isa 44:3; Gen 22:18; Zech 8:13; Rom 9:3, 4 they are: Isa 65:23; Ps 115:14; Acts 3:26; Rom 11:16–24 Reciprocal: Gen 26:28—was with; Gen 30:27—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Ps 45:17—therefore; Ps 69:36—The seed; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Isa 45:14—they shall fall; Isa 45:25—the seed; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Zeph 3:20—for; Mal 3:12—all; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 11:14—all; Eph 1:3—who

Isaiah 61:10 will greatly: Isa 35:10; 51:11; 1 Sam 2:1; Neh 8:10; Ps 28:7; Hab 3:18; Zech 10:7; Luke 1:46, 47; Rom 5:11; Phil 3:1–3; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8; Rev 19:7, 8 for: Isa 61:3; 52:1; 2 Chr 6:41; Ps 132:9, 16; Luke 15:22; Rom 3:22; 13:14; 14:17; Gal 3:27; Phil 3:9; Rev 4:4; 7:9–14; 21:2 as a: Isa 49:18; Ps 45:8, 9, 13, 14; Jer 2:32; Ezek 16:8–16; Rev 19:7, 8; 21:2, 9 decketh himself: Heb. decketh as a priest, Exod 28:2–43 with her: Gen 24:53 Reciprocal: Gen 3:21—make; Gen 41:14—he shaved; Exod 39:27—coats; Exod 40:14—General; Lev 8:7—he put; Lev 8:13—Moses; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Job 29:14—I put; Ps 19:5—bridegroom; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 30:11—girded; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 43:4—my exceeding joy; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 51:12—joy; Ps 65:12—rejoice; Ps

70:4—General; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 149:4—beautify; Prov 31:25—Strength; Song 1:5—comely; Song 4:12—garden; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 25:1—thou art; Isa 29:19—rejoice; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa 45:24—in the; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Isa 54:17—and their; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Jer 43:12—putteth; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Ezek 16:10—clothed; Ezek 42:14—and shall put; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 3:4—and I will; Acts 5:41—rejoicing; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 5:17—gift; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 3:3—that; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed; 1 John 1:4—that; Rev 3:4—which; Rev 12:1—clothed

Isaiah 61:11 as the earth: Isa 55:10, 11; 58:11; Song 4:16; 5:1; Matt 13:3, 8, 23; Mark 4:26–32 so: Isa 45:8; 62:1; Ps 72:3, 16; 85:11 praise: Isa 60:18; 62:7; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:12—earth; Ps 65:12—rejoice; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 98:7—world; Ps 99:4—thou dost; Song 2:13—fig tree; Song 4:12—garden; Song 4:13—are; Song 6:2—gone; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa 41:19—plant; Isa 44:4—spring; Isa 46:13—bring; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Hos 14:7—revive; Mark 4:28—the earth; Luke 13:19—cast; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God’s; 1 Cor 15:38—General; Eph 1:6—praise; Phil 1:11—are

CHAPTER 62

- 1 The fervent desire of the prophet to confirm the church in God’s promises;
- 6 The office of the ministers (unto which they are incited) in preaching the Gospel,
- 10 and preparing the people thereto.

Isaiah 62:1 Zion’s: Isa 62:6, 7; Ps 51:18; 102:13–16; 122:6–9; 137:6; Zech 2:12; Luke 10:2; 2 Thess 3:1; Heb 7:25 the righteousness: Isa 1:26, 27; 32:15–17; 51:5, 6, 9; 61:10, 11; Ps 98:1–3; Prov 4:18; Mic 4:2; Matt 5:16; Luke 2:30–32; Phil 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:17—smoking; 1 Sam 7:8—Cease; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem’s; 1 Kgs 19:14—I have been; Ps 18:28—candle; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 137:5—I forget; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Luke 2:31—General; John 3:34—for God; John 17:19—for; Acts 3:19—when; 2 Cor 8:9—for; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Rev 4:8—and they; Rev 14:15—crying

Isaiah 62:2 the Gentiles: Isa 49:6; 52:10; 60:1–3; 61:9; 66:12, 19; Mic 5:8; Acts 9:15; 26:23; Col 1:23 all kings: Isa 49:23; 60:11, 16; Ps 72:10, 11; 138:4, 5 thou shalt: Isa 62:4, 12; 65:15; Gen 17:5, 15; 32:28; Jer 33:16; Acts 11:26; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Isa 43:7—called; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 33:9—a name; Matt 12:18—and he; Luke 2:31—General; John 14:21—that loveth; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem

Isaiah 62:3; Zech 9:16; Luke 2:14; 1 Thess 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Job 29:14—a diadem; Job 31:36—a crown; Ps 45:17—therefore; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 33:9—a name; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Hos 2:19—And I will; Mal 3:17—jewels; Eph 5:27—glorious; Rev 12:1—crown; Rev 19:12—on his

Isaiah 62:4 shalt no: Isa 62:12; 32:14, 15; 49:14; 54:1, 6, 7; Hos 1:9, 10; Rom 9:25–27; Heb 13:5; 1 Pet 2:10 Hephzibah: that is, My delight is in her, Isa 62:5; Ps 149:4; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17 Beulah: that is, Married, Isa 54:5; 61:10; Jer 3:14; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27; Rev 21:2, 9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—because; Num 14:8—delight; 2 Sam 15:26—General; 1 Kgs 10:9—delighteth; 2 Kgs 21:1—Hephzibah; 2 Chr 9:8—General; 2 Chr 20:26—the name; Esth 2:14—delighted; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Ps 16:3—in whom; Ps 45:11—So shall; Ps 147:11—taketh; Prov 31:28—her husband; Song 2:6—General; Song 7:6—General; Song 8:3—General; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 60:21—people; Isa 62:2—thou shalt; Isa 65:19—I will; Mal 3:17—jewels; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; John 15:11—my; 2 Cor 4:9—but; Eph 5:32—speak

Isaiah 62:5 shall thy sons: Isa 49:18–22; Ps 45:11–16; Jer 32:41 as the bridegroom rejoiceth: Heb. with the joy of the bridegroom, Isa 62:4; 65:19; Song 3:11; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 26:8—sporting; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; Deut 30:9—rejoice over thee; Esth 2:14—delighted; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Ps 19:5—bridegroom; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Ps 149:4—taketh pleasure; Prov 31:28—her husband; Song 2:6—General; Song 4:9—my spouse; Song 7:6—General; Song 8:3—General; Isa 5:7—his pleasant plant; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 49:17—children; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zeph 3:17—will rejoice; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; Luke 10:21—Jesus; Luke 12:37—that; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; John 3:29—hath; Rom 7:4—that ye; 2 Cor 11:2—I have; Eph 5:32—speak; Rev 19:7—for

Isaiah 62:6 set watchmen: Isa 52:8; 56:10; 2 Chr 8:14; Song 3:3; 5:7; Jer 6:17; Ezek 3:17–21; 33:2–9; 1 Cor 12:28; Eph 4:11, 12; Heb 13:17 which: Isa 62:1; Ps 134:1, 2; Rev 4:6–8 make mention of the Lord: or, are the Lord's remembrancers, Isa 43:26; Gen 32:12; Num 14:17–19; Ps 74:2, 18; Acts 10:4, 31 keep: Gen 32:26; Matt 15:22–27; Luke 11:5–13; 18:1–8, 39; 1 Thess 5:17; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Deut 9:14—Let me; 1 Sam 7:8—Cease; 1 Kgs 4:3—recorder; 1 Kgs 19:14—I have been; 2 Kgs 9:17—a watchman; 1 Chr 16:4—to record; Ps 51:18—Do; Ps 88:1—I have; Ps 119:49—Remember; Ps 127:1—the watchman; Ps 137:5—I forget; Isa 21:6—Go; Isa 21:8—I stand; Jer 31:6—a day; Lam 3:50—General; Ezek 33:7—I have; Dan 9:20—for; Hos 9:8—watchman; Hab 2:1—tower; Acts 12:5—prayer was made without ceasing; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; Eph 1:16—making; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 4:8—and they; Rev 14:15—crying

Isaiah 62:7 rest: Heb. silence till he make: Isa 62:1–3; 61:11; Jer 33:9; Zeph 3:19, 20; Matt 6:9, 10, 13; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Deut 9:14—Let me; 1 Sam 7:8—Cease; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; 1 Kgs 19:14—I have been; 1 Chr 16:4—to record; Ps 51:18—Do; Ps 74:18—Remember; Ps 137:5—I forget; Ps 147:2—build; Jer 33:2—the maker; Lam 3:50—General; Dan 9:20—for; Acts 12:5—prayer was made without ceasing; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Thess 2:17—stablish; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 4:8—and they; Rev 14:15—crying

Isaiah 62:8 sworn: Deut 32:40; Ezek 20:5 Surely I will no more give: Heb. if I give, etc. Isa 65:21–23; Lev 26:16; Deut 28:31, 33; Judg 6:3–6; Jer 5:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:51—the fruit; Deut 28:52—General; Job 5:5—harvest; Ps 18:44—strangers; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Song 5:1—eat; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 30:30—the lighting; Isa 48:1—make mention; Isa 51:9—O arm; Isa 51:22—I have; Isa 53:1—the; Jer 31:5—yet; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Joel 1:16—joy; Joel 2:19—I will send; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Amos 9:14—plant; Mic

6:15—General; Hag 2:17—in all; Zech 9:17—corn

Isaiah 62:9 shall eat: Deut 12:7, 12; 14:23–29; 16:11, 14 Reciprocal: Num 6:15—drink; Song 5:1—eat; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 65:21—General; Jer 5:17—And they; Jer 31:5—yet; Ezek 40:14—the court; Ezek 44:3—to eat; Joel 1:16—joy; Joel 2:19—I will send; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Amos 9:14—plant; Mic 6:15—General; Zech 9:17—corn

Isaiah 62:10 go through: Isa 18:3; 40:3; 48:20; 52:11; 57:14; Exod 17:15; Matt 22:9; Heb 12:13 lift up: Isa 11:12; 49:22 Reciprocal: Deut 19:3—General; 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; Isa 26:2—Open; Isa 35:8—an highway; Isa 49:11—General; Isa 66:19—I will set; Jer 4:6—the standard; Jer 31:21—Set thee; Luke 3:4—Prepare

Isaiah 62:11 the Lord: Ps 98:1–3; Mark 16:15; Rom 10:11–18 Say: Isa 40:9; Zech 9:9; Matt 21:5; John 12:15 his reward: Isa 40:10; 49:4; Rev 22:12 work: or, recompence Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Ps 9:14—daughter; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Ps 97:8—Zion; Ps 149:2—let the; Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 26:1—salvation; Isa 37:22—the daughter; Isa 40:3—Prepare; Isa 46:13—salvation; Heb 2:3—so

Isaiah 62:12 The holy: Isa 60:21; Deut 7:6; 26:19; 28:9; 1 Pet 2:9 The redeemed: Isa 35:9; Ps 107:2; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9 Sought out: Isa 65:1; Ezek 34:11–16; Matt 18:11–13; Luke 15:4, 5; 19:10; John 4:23; 10:16 not: Isa 62:4; Matt 16:18; 28:20; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—and an; Deut 14:2—General; Ps 74:2—redeemed; Ps 149:2—let the; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 56:5—and a; Isa 60:14—The city; Isa 62:2—thou shalt; Isa 63:18—people; Jer 13:11—for a name; Jer 33:9—a name; Jer 51:5—Israel; Dan 12:7—the holy; Zeph 3:20—for

CHAPTER 63

- 1 Christ shews who he is,
- 2 what his victory over his enemies,
- 7 and what his mercy toward his church;
- 10 In his just wrath he remembers his free mercy;
- 15 The church, in her prayer,
- 17 and complaint, professes her faith.

Isaiah 63:1 is this: Ps 24:7–10; Song 3:6; 6:10; 8:5; Matt 21:10 from Edom: Isa 34:5, 6; Ps 137:7 dyed: Isa 63:2, 3; 9:5; Rev 19:13 Bozrah: Amos 1:11, 12 glorious: Heb. decked travelling: Ps 45:3, 4; Rev 11:17, 18 speak: Isa 45:19, 23; Num 23:19 mighty: John 10:28–30; Heb 7:25; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 27:29—be lord; Gen 36:1—General; Gen 36:33—Bozrah; Gen 49:11—his foal; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 24:18—General; Judg 16:3—took; 1 Chr 1:44—Bozrah; 2 Chr 6:24—pray; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 68:23—dipped; Ps 93:1—he is; Ps 103:2—forget not; Ps 108:10—who will lead; Prov 8:8—All; Isa 21:11—me out; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 30:25—in the day; Isa 42:13—as a mighty; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 59:1—that it cannot save; Isa 61:2—and; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 30:21—for; Jer 46:7—Who; Jer 49:7—Edom; Jer 49:13—Bozrah; Jer 51:24—General; Lam 4:21—the cup; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 25:13—I will also; Ezek 25:14—by the hand; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek

36:5—against all; Ezek 38:17—whom; Joel 3:14—multitudes; Joel 3:19—Edom; Obad 1—concerning; Obad 9—every; Nah 2:3—made; Zech 1:8—behold; Zech 14:3—General; Mal 1:4—The people; Matt 22:44—till; Luke 1:49—he; Luke 11:22—General; John 20:21—as; Rev 6:10—dost; Rev 14:20—the winepress; Rev 16:14—to gather; Rev 19:11—and in

Isaiah 63:2 Reciprocal: Isa 5:2—a winepress; Isa 63:1—dyed; Isa 63:6—make; Ezek 35:6—I will; Mic 7:10—now; Rev 19:15—and he treadeth

Isaiah 63:3 trodden: Isa 25:10; Lam 1:15; Mal 4:3; Rev 14:19, 20; 19:13–15 and of the people: The very remarkable Isa 63:1 contained in the first six verses of this chapter seems in a manner detached from the rest, and to stand by itself; containing a prophetic representation of the victories of the Messiah over the enemies of his church, here designated by the names of Edom and Bozrah. Though, as Bp. LOWTH observes, this prophecy must have its accomplishment, there is no necessity for supposing that it has been already accomplished. There are prophecies which intimate a great slaughter of the enemies of God and his people, which remain to be fulfilled: those in Ezek. 38, and Rev 20:1–15 are called Gog and Magog. This prophecy of Isaiah may possibly refer to the same, or the like event. and trample: Isa 63:6; 34:2–5; 2 Kgs 9:33; Ezek 38:18–22; Mic 7:10; Zech 10:5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Judg 15:8—General; 2 Sam 23:9—the men; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 60:12—tread; Ps 74:3—Lift; Ps 88:8—made; Ps 108:13—tread; Ps 119:118—trodden; Isa 5:2—a winepress; Isa 10:6—tread them; Isa 34:6—filled; Isa 59:16—therefore; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 63:5—looked; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Joel 3:13—for the press; Mic 1:3—and tread; Nah 1:2—is furious; Mark 14:50—General; Rom 16:20—bruise; Heb 1:13—until

Isaiah 63:4; Isa 34:8; 35:4; 61:2; Jer 51:6; Zech 3:8; Luke 21:22; Rev 6:9–17; 11:13; 18:20 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Ps 72:12—him; Isa 9:7—The zeal; Isa 31:2—arise; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 46:10—the day; Jer 50:4—those; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Dan 7:22—judgment; Mic 1:3—and tread; Zech 8:2—I was jealous; Luke 4:19—General; Acts 2:35—thy foes; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; Heb 10:30—Vengeance

Isaiah 63:5 looked: Isa 63:3; 41:28; 50:2; 59:16; John 16:32 mine own: Isa 40:10; 51:9; 52:10; Ps 44:3; 98:1; Hos 1:7; 1 Cor 1:24; Heb 2:14, 15 my fury: Isa 59:16–18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:9—the men; Ps 12:1—godly; Ps 69:20—I looked; Ps 72:12—him; Ps 94:16—rise up; Ps 107:12—and there; Isa 31:2—arise; Ezek 22:30—I sought

Isaiah 63:6 make: Isa 63:2, 3; 49:26; 51:21–23; Job 21:20; Ps 60:3; 75:8; Jer 25:16, 17, 26, 27; Lam 3:15; Rev 14:10; 16:6, 19; 18:3–6 I will bring: Isa 25:10–12; 26:5, 6; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Judg 15:8—General; Isa 10:6—tread them; Isa 59:18—According; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 48:26—ye him; Lam 2:4—he poured; Nah 3:11—shalt be drunken

Isaiah 63:7 mention: Isa 41:8, 9; 51:2; Neh 9:7–15, 19–21, 27, 31; Ps 63:3; 78:11–72; 105:5–45; 107:8, 15, 21, 31; 136:1–26; 147:19, 20; Ezek 16:6–14; Hos 2:19 the great goodness: 1 Kgs 8:66; 2 Chr 7:10; Neh 9:25, 35; Zech 9:17; Rom 2:4 according to his: Isa 55:7; Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Ps 51:1; 86:5, 15; Lam 3:32; Rom 5:20; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:4; 1 Tim 1:14; Titus 3:4–7 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Josh 24:17—General; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 7:3—For he is; Ps 69:16—according; Ps 71:16—I will make; Ps 73:1—God; Ps 78:4—praises; Ps 89:49—where; Ps 92:2—show; Ps 103:2—forget not; Ps

106:7—multitude; Ps 106:45—to the; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 118:29—General; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 119:132—Look; Ps 119:149—according unto; Ps 119:156—are thy; Ps 138:2—and praise; Ps 143:5—remember; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Song 1:4—remember; Jer 2:2—when; Jer 31:2—found; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Luke 1:54—General; Luke 1:78—tender; Luke 8:38—saying; Eph 5:20—thanks; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Isaiah 63:8 Surely: Isa 41:8; Gen 17:7; Exod 3:7; 4:22, 23; 6:7; 19:5, 6; Rom 11:1, 2, 28 children: Isa 57:11; Exod 24:7; Ps 78:36, 37; Zeph 3:7; John 1:47; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9 so he: Isa 12:2; 43:3, 11; Deut 33:29; Ps 106:21; Jer 14:8; Hos 13:4; 1 John 4:14; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Ps 15:2—speaketh; Ps 34:13—speaking; Ps 74:12—working; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Isa 30:9—lying; Jer 2:13—For my; Hos 7:13—though; Zeph 3:13—nor; Mark 10:21—loved; Acts 7:34—I have seen; 1 Tim 1:1—God

Isaiah 63:9 all their: Exod 3:7–9; Judg 10:16; Zech 2:8; Matt 25:40, 45; Acts 9:4; Heb 2:18; 4:15 the angel: Gen 22:11–17; 48:16; Exod 14:19; 23:20, 21; 33:14; Hos 1:7; 12:3–5; Mal 3:1; Acts 7:30–32, 34, 35, 38; 12:11; 1 Cor 10:9 in his: Deut 7:7, 8; Ps 78:38; 106:7–10; Titus 2:14; 1 John 4:9, 10; Rev 1:5; 5:9 carried: Isa 46:3, 4; Exod 19:4; Deut 1:31; 32:11, 12; Luke 15:5 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 19:16—the Lord; Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 42:24—wept; Exod 3:2—angel; Exod 6:5—the groaning; Exod 14:30—the Lord; Exod 32:34—mine Angel; Num 23:23—according; Deut 5:15—the Lord; Deut 23:4—Because they met; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Judg 6:8—a prophet; Judg 6:11—an angel; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; 2 Kgs 13:4—he saw; 2 Kgs 14:26—saw the affliction; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 56:8—tellest; Ps 77:5—General; Ps 77:15—with; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 91:12—They; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 136:23—remembered; Ps 136:24—General; Isa 1:2—they have; Isa 26:10—favour; Isa 63:15—thy bowels; Jer 2:6—brought us up; Jer 45:2—unto; Dan 6:22—hath sent; Hos 11:3—taught; Hos 11:4—drew; Hos 12:4—angel; Joel 2:18—and pity; Mic 6:4—I brought; Zech 1:12—the angel; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 12:8—as the; Mark 3:5—grieved; Luke 7:13—he; John 11:35—General; Acts 13:17—and with; 1 Thess 5:14—be; Heb 8:9—to lead; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Isaiah 63:10 they rebelled: Isa 1:2; 65:2; Exod 15:24; 16:8; 32:8; Num 14:9–11; 16:1–35; Deut 9:7, 22–24; Neh 9:16, 17, 26, 29; Lam 1:18, 20; Ezek 2:3, 7; 20:8, 13, 21 vexed: Ps 78:8, 40, 49, 56; 95:9–11; Ezek 6:9; Acts 7:51; Eph 4:30 he was: Exod 23:21; Lev 26:17–46; Deut 28:15–68; 32:19–25; Jer 21:5; 30:14; Lam 2:4, 5; Matt 22:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Gen 6:6—grieved; Lev 26:24—General; Num 14:43—because; Deut 1:26—General; Deut 1:43—but rebelled; Deut 9:23—ye rebelled; Josh 22:15—General; Josh 24:20—he will turn; 1 Sam 12:9—into the; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Neh 9:30—by thy spirit; Ps 5:10—they; Ps 51:11—take; Ps 107:11—Because; Isa 7:13—will ye; Isa 26:10—favour; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 43:24—filled me; Isa 64:5—thou art wroth; Jer 32:30—children; Lam 3:3—General; Ezek 16:43—but hast; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Zech 4:6—Not; Mark 3:5—grieved; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; 1 Thess 5:19—the Spirit; Heb 3:10—I was; Heb 10:29—and hath

Isaiah 63:11 he remembered: Lev 26:40–45; Deut 4:30, 31; Ps 25:6; 77:5–11; 89:47–50; 143:5; Luke 1:54, 55 Where is he that brought: Isa 63:15; 51:9, 10; Exod 14:30; 32:11, 12; Num 14:13, 14–25; Jer 2:6 shepherd: or, shepherds, Ps 77:20 where is he that put: Num 11:17, 25, 29; Neh 9:20; Dan 4:8; Hag 2:5; Zech 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Exod 18:1—done; Deut 4:37—with his; Deut 7:18—remember; Deut

32:7—Remember; 2 Kgs 20:3—remember; Neh 4:14—remember; Neh 9:11—divide; Ps 51:11—take; Ps 78:52—But; Ps 80:1—leadest; Ps 100:3—we are his; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 105:27—They; Ps 105:43—And he; Ps 106:9—so he; Ps 107:11—Because; Ps 136:16—General; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Isa 40:11—feed; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 44:28—my shepherd; Jer 2:17—when he; Jer 13:17—because; Hos 12:13—General; Amos 9:11—as in; Mic 7:15—General; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Hab 3:13—with; John 10:2—the shepherd; Acts 7:35—a ruler; Acts 20:28—all; Heb 8:9—to lead; Heb 9:8—Holy Ghost; Heb 11:29—General; Heb 13:20—that great; 1 Pet 5:2—the flock

Isaiah 63:12 with: Exod 15:6, 13, 16; Ps 80:1 dividing: Exod 14:21; Josh 3:16; Neh 9:11; Ps 78:13; 114:5–7; 136:13–16 to make: Isa 55:13; Exod 14:16, 17; Rom 9:17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Exod 3:15—this is my name for ever; Exod 3:19—General; Exod 6:1—with a strong; Exod 9:16—that my; Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 16:6—the Lord; Deut 4:37—with his; Deut 8:15—led thee; Deut 26:8—the Lord; Josh 4:23—which he dried; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; 2 Sam 7:23—make him; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 1 Chr 17:20—according; 1 Chr 17:21—make thee; Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 44:3—thy right; Ps 77:20—General; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 105:27—They; Ps 114:3—sea; Isa 11:16—like as it was; Isa 51:10—dried; Isa 63:14—to make; Isa 63:16—General; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 31:32—in the; Jer 31:35—which divideth; Jer 32:20—and hast; Hos 12:13—General; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Matt 14:31—stretched; Luke 1:51—showed; Acts 7:35—a ruler

Isaiah 63:13; Ps 106:9; Hab 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 3:19—General; Exod 14:22—the children; Exod 14:29—walked; Exod 15:13—led; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Ps 66:6—He turned; Ps 78:13—He divided; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 136:13—General; Isa 11:16—like as it was; Isa 50:2—I dry; Jer 31:9—in a

Isaiah 63:14 the Spirit: Josh 22:4; 23:1; Heb 4:8–11 to make: Isa 63:12; Num 14:21; 2 Sam 7:23; 1 Chr 29:13; Neh 9:5; Luke 2:14; Eph 1:6, 12 Reciprocal: Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 66:6—He turned; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Jer 31:2—when

Isaiah 63:15 down: Deut 26:15; Ps 33:14; 80:14; 102:19, 20; Lam 3:50 the habitation: Isa 57:15; 66:1; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 30:27; Ps 113:5, 6; 123:1 where: Isa 51:9, 10; Ps 89:49 sounding: or, multitude thy bowels: Isa 63:9; 49:15; Ps 25:6 marg. Jer 31:20; Hos 11:8; Luke 1:78 marg. Phil 2:1; 1 John 3:17 Are: Ps 77:7–9 Reciprocal: Judg 6:13—why then; 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; 2 Kgs 19:31—the zeal; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Neh 9:28—heardest; Ps 14:2—The Lord; Ps 20:6—his holy heaven; Ps 51:1—multitude; Ps 77:9—God; Ps 103:13—Like; Isa 16:11—my; Isa 59:17—with zeal; Isa 63:11—Where is he that brought; Isa 64:1—that thou wouldest come; Jer 48:36—mine heart; Dan 9:18—incline; Joel 2:18—and pity; Mic 7:19—turn; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Zech 1:14—I am; Zech 2:13—his holy habitation; Zech 8:2—I was jealous; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Mark 4:38—carest; Acts 4:29—behold; Phil 1:8—in; Col 3:12—bowels

Isaiah 63:16 thou art: Isa 64:8; Exod 4:22; Deut 32:6; 1 Chr 29:10; Jer 3:19; 31:9; Mal 1:6; 2:10; Matt 6:9 though: Job 14:21; Eccl 9:5 redeemer; thy name is from everlasting: or, Redeemer from everlasting is thy name, Isa 63:12; 41:14; 43:14; 44:6; 54:5; 1 Pet 1:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Deut 32:26—General; 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Neh 1:10—Now these; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 103:13—Like; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 31:18—for; Lam 2:20—consider; Ezek 14:9—if the; Dan 9:19—for thy; Luke 11:2—Our; Luke 15:18—Father; John 8:41—we have; Eph 4:6—God; 1 Thess

3:11—God

Isaiah 63:17 why: Ps 119:10, 36; 141:4; Ezek 14:7–9; 2 Thess 2:11, 12 and hardened: Isa 6:10; Deut 2:30; Josh 11:20; John 12:40; Rom 9:18–20 Return: Num 10:36; Ps 74:1, 2; 80:14; 90:13; Zech 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod 8:32—General; Exod 9:30—General; Exod 32:11—why doth; Exod 33:13—consider; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 29:4—General; Deut 30:18—General; Deut 31:17—Are not these; Judg 21:3—why is; Ps 95:10—err; Ps 119:19—hide; Jer 4:10—surely; Lam 3:9—made; Ezek 20:26—polluted; Joel 2:17—that; Mic 2:4—he hath changed; Mark 6:52—their; Mark 8:17—perceive; Jas 1:13—no man

Isaiah 63:18 people: Isa 62:12; Exod 19:4–6; Deut 7:6; 26:19; Dan 8:24; 1 Pet 2:9 our: Isa 64:11, 12; Ps 74:3–7; Lam 1:10; 4:1; Matt 24:2; Rev 11:2 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 30:18—General; Ps 89:45—The; Isa 29:17—yet a very; Jer 12:10—trodden; Lam 1:5—adversaries; Lam 2:6—he hath violently; Lam 5:2—General; Dan 8:13—to be; Mic 2:4—he hath changed; Luke 21:24—Jerusalem

Isaiah 63:19 are thine: Ps 79:6; 135:4; Jer 10:25; Acts 14:16; Rom 9:4; Eph 2:12 they were not called by thy name: or, thy name was not called upon them, Isa 65:1; Amos 9:12; Acts 15:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Exod 33:13—consider; Deut 9:26—which thou hast redeemed; Deut 9:29—Yet they; Deut 28:10—called; Judg 8:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 7:14—my people; Ps 100:3—we are his; Isa 43:7—called; Isa 64:9—we are; Jer 14:9—we are called by thy name; Amos 3:2—only; 2 Tim 2:19—Let

CHAPTER 64

- 1 The church prays for the illustration of God's power;
- 4 Celebrating God's mercy, it makes confession of their natural corruptions;
- 9 It complains of their afflictions.

Isaiah 64:1 Oh that: Ps 18:7–15; 144:5, 6; Mark 1:10 marg. that thou wouldest come: Isa 63:15; Exod 3:8; 19:11, 18, 19; Mic 1:3, 4; Hab 3:1–13 that the: Judg 5:4, 5; Ps 46:6; 68:8; 114:4–7; Amos 9:5, 13; Nah 1:5, 6; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:10—bowed; 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; Neh 4:14—great; Neh 9:13—camest; Job 14:18—the mountain; Ps 14:2—The Lord; Ps 83:14—As the fire; Ps 84:2—heart; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 104:32—he toucheth; Ps 114:7—Tremble; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Song 4:16—Awake; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 64:3—the mountains; Lam 3:50—General; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Hab 3:6—the everlasting; Hab 3:10—mountains; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 14:4—cleave; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Acts 7:34—and am; 2 Pet 3:12—melt

Isaiah 64:2 melting fire: Heb. fire of meltings to make: Isa 37:20; 63:12; Exod 14:4; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 1 Kgs 8:41–43; Ps 46:10; 67:1, 2; 79:10; 83:13; 98:1, 2; 102:15, 16; 106:8; Ezek 38:22, 23; 39:27, 28; Dan 4:1–3, 32–37; 6:25–27; Joel 3:16, 17 that the nations: Exod 15:14–16; Deut 2:25; Ps 9:20; 48:4–6; 99:1; Jer 5:22; 33:9; Mic 7:15–17; Rev 11:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 83:14—As the fire; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 104:32—looketh; Ps 144:5—Bow; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Ezek 22:21—and ye; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Mic 1:3—cometh; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Nah 1:5—the hills; Hab 3:10—mountains; Zech

14:4—cleave; John 17:11—thine

Isaiah 64:3 thou didst: Exod 34:10; Deut 4:34; 10:21; Judg 5:4, 5; 2 Sam 7:23; Ps 65:6; 66:3, 5; 68:8; 76:12; 105:27–36; 106:22 the mountains: Isa 64:1; Hab 3:3, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—fearful; 1 Chr 17:21—greatness; Neh 9:13—camest; Ps 9:3—they shall

Isaiah 64:4 have not: Ps 31:19; 1 Cor 2:9, 10; Eph 3:5–10, 17–21; Col 1:26, 27; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 3:1, 2; 4:10; Rev 21:1–4, 22–24; 22:1–5 seen: etc. or, seen a God besides thee, which doeth so for, etc. prepared. Ps 31:19; Matt 25:34; John 14:3; Heb 11:16 waiteth: Isa 25:9; Gen 49:18; Ps 62:1; 130:5; Lam 3:25, 26; Luke 2:25; Rom 8:19, 23–25; 1 Cor 1:7; 1 Thess 1:10; Jas 5:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:7—I believed; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 26:8—in; Isa 49:23—for they; Isa 66:8—hath heard; Luke 12:36—men; John 9:32—the world; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Jas 1:12—which; 1 John 4:16—we

Isaiah 64:5 meetest: Exod 20:24; 25:22; 29:42, 43; 30:6; Heb 4:16 rejoiceth: Ps 25:10; 37:4; 112:1; Acts 10:2–4, 35; Phil 3:13–15 those that: Isa 26:8, 9; 56:1–7 thou art wroth: Isa 63:10; Ps 90:7–9 in those: Ps 103:17; Jer 31:18–20; Hos 6:3; 11:8; Mal 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—met; Deut 16:11—General; 2 Chr 24:10—rejoiced; Job 10:15—righteous; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 80:7—we shall; Ps 106:3—doeth; Prov 21:15—joy; Eccl 3:12—but; Eccl 5:20—because; Isa 38:16—General; Isa 57:12—General; Dan 9:5—have sinned; Hos 5:15—till; Matt 28:9—as; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 19:6—joyfully; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 12:8—with diligence; Phil 3:9—not

Isaiah 64:6 are all: Isa 6:5; 53:6; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; 40:4; 42:5, 6; Ps 51:5; Rom 7:18, 24; Eph 2:1, 2; Titus 3:3 all our: Isa 57:12; Zech 3:3; Phil 3:9; Rev 3:17, 18; 7:13 we all: Isa 40:6–8; Ps 90:5, 6; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24, 25 our iniquities: Isa 57:13; Ps 1:4; Jer 4:11, 12; Hos 4:19; Zech 5:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 13:12—cover all; Lev 13:13—he is clean; Lev 13:45—Unclean; Lev 13:47—The garment; 2 Sam 22:46—fade away; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; 1 Kgs 8:47—saying; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Neh 1:6—confess; Job 9:31—mine; Job 10:15—righteous; Ps 14:3—filthy; Ps 19:12—can; Ps 53:3—Every; Eccl 7:20—doeth; Isa 24:4—mourneth; Isa 28:20—the bed; Isa 59:6—neither; Jer 13:7—it was; Jer 22:22—wind; Ezek 3:20—righteousness; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 36:17—as the; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Dan 9:18—for we; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 25:37—when; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 10:3—to establish; Gal 3:11—that; Eph 2:3—we; Jas 2:2—in vile; Jas 3:2—in; 1 John 1:8—say; Rev 3:4—which

Isaiah 64:7 there is: Isa 50:2; 59:16; Ps 14:4; Ezek 22:30; Hos 7:7, 14 to take: Isa 27:5; 56:4 hast hid: Isa 57:17; 59:2; Deut 31:17; 32:19–25; Hos 5:15 consumed: Heb. melted, Jer 9:7; Ezek 22:18–22; 24:11 because: Heb. by the hand, as, Job 8:4 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—Let me go; Deut 32:20—I will hide; Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Neh 1:6—confess; Song 3:2—will rise; Isa 8:17—hideth; Isa 31:1—neither; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Jer 2:6—Where; Jer 5:24—Let us now; Jer 10:25—call; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Ezek 22:21—and ye; Ezek 39:23—hid I; Dan 9:13—that we; Eph 2:3—we; Heb 6:18—lay

Isaiah 64:8 thou art: Isa 63:16; Exod 4:22; Deut 32:6; Gal 3:26, 29 are the clay: Isa 29:16; 45:9; Jer 18:2–6; Rom 9:20–24 all are: Isa 43:7; 44:21, 24; Job 10:8, 9; Ps 100:3; 119:73; 138:8; Eph 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—Let us; Gen 2:7—formed man; Gen 18:27—dust; Job 10:3—the work; Ps 33:15—fashioneth; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Jer 3:19—Thou shalt; Jer 18:6—General; Jer 31:9—for I; Jer 32:27—God; Lam 2:20—consider; Mal 1:6—if then;

Mal 2:10—all; Matt 6:9—Our; Luke 3:38—of God; John 8:41—we have; Rom 9:21—the potter; Heb 1:10—the works

Isaiah 64:9 wroth: Ps 6:1; 38:1; 74:1, 2; 79:5–9; Jer 10:24; Hab 3:2 remember: Jer 3:12; Lam 5:20; Mic 7:18–20; Mal 1:4; 2 Pet 2:17; Rev 20:10 we are: Isa 63:19; Ps 79:13; 119:94 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Neh 1:10—Now these; Job 7:21—why dost; Ps 25:7—Remember; Ps 78:62—gave; Ps 79:8—remember; Ps 85:5—angry; Jer 3:5—he reserve; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer 44:21—did; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Dan 9:19—defer; Joel 2:17—Spare; Zech 1:12—how; Heb 12:25—See

Isaiah 64:10; Isa 1:7; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:19–21; Ps 79:1–7; Lam 1:1–4; 2:4–8; 5:18; Dan 9:26, 27; 12:7; Mic 3:12; Luke 21:21, 24; Rev 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Neh 1:3—the wall; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 79:7—laid; Isa 14:17—made; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 48:2—they call; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 34:22—and I will; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 1:10—seen; Lam 2:7—cast off; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 36:4—a prey; Hos 2:3—as; Matt 23:38—General; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 21:6—there

Isaiah 64:11 holy: 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:19; Ps 74:5–7; Jer 52:13; Lam 2:7; Ezek 7:20, 21; 24:21, 25; Matt 24:2 where: 1 Kgs 8:14, 56; 2 Chr 6:4; 7:3, 6; 29:25–30 all our: Lam 1:7, 10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:8—at; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; Neh 1:3—the wall; Ps 5:7—thy holy temple; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 74:7—cast fire into thy sanctuary; Ps 79:7—laid; Isa 48:2—they call; Isa 63:18—our; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Lam 2:1—the beauty; Lam 2:6—he hath violently; Lam 2:15—Is this; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 16:13—and thou wast; Ezek 36:4—a prey; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 21:6—there; 1 Cor 3:17—destroy

Isaiah 64:12; Isa 42:14; Ps 10:1; 74:10, 11, 18, 19; 79:5; 80:3, 4; 83:1; 89:46–51; Zech 1:12; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:24—pray; Isa 63:18—our; Isa 65:6—I will; Dan 9:18—incline; Hab 1:13—holdest; Mark 4:38—carest

CHAPTER 65

- 1 The calling of the Gentiles, and the rejection of the Jews, for their incredulity, idolatry, and hypocrisy;
- 8 A remnant shall be saved;
- 11 Judgments on the wicked, and blessings on the godly;
- 17 The blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

Isaiah 65:1 I am sought: Isa 2:2, 3; 11:10; 55:5; Ps 22:27; Rom 9:24–26, 30; 10:20; Eph 2:12, 13 Behold: Isa 40:9; 41:27; 45:22; John 1:29 unto: Isa 43:1; 63:19; Hos 1:10; Zech 2:11; 8:22, 23; 1 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:12—Here I am; 2 Sam 1:7—Here am I; 2 Sam 22:44—a people; 2 Chr 15:4—found of them; Job 38:35—Here we are; Isa 6:8—Here am I; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Isa 66:19—that have; Amos 9:12—which are called by my name; Luke 13:12—Woman; John 1:36—Behold; John 1:43—and findeth; John 5:6—Wilt; Acts 15:17—the Gentiles; Rom 3:11—seeketh; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 15:21—General

Isaiah 65:2 spread: Prov 1:24; Matt 23:37; Luke 13:34; 19:41, 42; Rom 10:21 a rebellious:

Isa 1:2; 63:10; Deut 9:7; 31:27; Jer 5:23; Ezek 2:3–7; Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 which: Isa 59:7, 8; Ps 36:4; Prov 16:29 after: Isa 55:7; Gen 6:5; Num 15:39; Deut 29:19; Ps 81:12; Jer 3:17; 4:14; 7:24; Matt 12:33, 34; 15:19; Rom 2:5; Jas 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—a very; 2 Chr 15:4—found of them; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Isa 25:11—he shall spread; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 49:4—I have laboured; Ezek 12:2—thou; Mal 3:7—Wherein; John 1:36—Behold; John 3:11—ye; Rom 9:30—the Gentiles; Rom 10:20—I was found

Isaiah 65:3 A people: Isa 3:8; Deut 32:16–19, 21; 2 Kgs 17:14–17; 22:17; Ps 78:40, 58; Jer 32:30–35; Ezek 8:17, 18; Matt 23:32–36 to my face: Job 1:11; 2:5 that sacrificeth: Isa 1:29; 66:17; Lev 17:5; Jer 3:6; Ezek 20:28 altars: Heb. bricks, Exod 20:24, 25; 30:1–10 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—brick; 1 Kgs 14:22—they provoked; 1 Kgs 22:53—provoked; Isa 1:4—provoked; Isa 7:13—will ye; Isa 65:12—did evil; Isa 66:3—as if he offered; Isa 66:4—they did; Jer 1:16—and have; Jer 7:18—that they; Ezek 6:13—upon; Matt 8:30—an

Isaiah 65:4 remain: Num 19:11, 16–20; Deut 18:11; Matt 8:28; Mark 5:2–5; Luke 8:27 which eat: Isa 66:3, 17; Lev 11:7; Deut 14:8 broth: or, pieces, Exod 23:19; 34:26; Deut 14:3, 21; Ezek 4:14 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—an abomination; Lev 14:41—into an unclean place; Lev 19:7—abominable; 1 Kgs 14:22—they provoked; 1 Kgs 21:26—very abominably; 2 Kgs 16:4—on the hills; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; Ezek 6:13—upon; Matt 8:30—an; Mark 5:3—General; Mark 5:11—herd; Luke 8:32—there an; 1 Pet 4:3—and

Isaiah 65:5 Stand: Matt 9:11; Luke 5:30; 7:39; 15:2, 28–30; 18:9–12; Acts 22:21, 22; Rom 2:17–29; Jude 19 These: Prov 6:16, 17; 10:26; 16:5; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 nose: or, anger a fire: Deut 29:20; 32:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—Stand; Ps 79:12—render; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa 66:6—a voice of the Lord; Ezek 11:15—Get; Ezek 16:56—was not; Mark 2:16—How; Luke 6:22—separate; Luke 6:37—Judge; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:11—as; John 7:49—General; John 9:34—and dost; John 16:2—the time; Acts 10:28—but; Rom 3:9—are we; Gal 2:12—he withdrew; Jas 2:3—to the

Isaiah 65:6 it is: Exod 17:14; Deut 32:34; Ps 56:8; Mal 3:16; Rev 20:12 I will: Isa 42:14; 64:12; Ps 50:3, 21 but: Ps 79:12; Jer 16:18; Ezek 11:21; 22:31; Joel 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—smelled; Exod 20:5—visiting; Num 32:14—to augment; Ps 35:22—be; Isa 65:7—therefore; Ezek 9:10—but; Zech 14:2—shall not; Luke 12:45—to beat

Isaiah 65:7 Your iniquities: Exod 20:5; Lev 26:39; Num 32:14; Ps 106:6, 7; Dan 9:8; Matt 23:31–36 burned: Isa 57:7; 1 Kgs 22:43; 2 Kgs 12:3; 14:4; 15:35; 16:4; Ezek 18:6 blasphemed: Ezek 20:27, 28 therefore: Isa 65:6; Jer 5:9, 29; 7:19, 20; 13:25; Matt 23:32; 1 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Ps 50:3—keep; Jer 13:27—abominations; Jer 18:15—burned; Hos 11:2—burned

Isaiah 65:8; Isa 6:13; Jer 30:11; Joel 2:14; Amos 9:8, 9; Matt 24:22; Mark 13:20; Rom 9:27–29; 11:5, 6, 24–26 Reciprocal: Gen 18:26—General; Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 19:22—for; Gen 30:27—the Lord; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 35:2—the glory; Jer 23:8—General; Ezek 14:22—therein; Mic 5:5—when the; John 11:15—for; 2 Cor 8:9—for; Eph 1:4—as; Rev 7:3—Hurt not

Isaiah 65:9 I will: Isa 10:20–22; 11:11–16; 27:6; Jer 31:36–40; 33:17–26; Ezek 36:8–15, 24; 37:21–28; 39:25–29; Amos 9:11–15; Obad 17–21; Zeph 3:20; Zech 10:6–12 mine elect: Isa 65:15, 22; Matt 24:22; Rom 11:5–7, 28 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; Isa 6:13—so

the holy; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 37:31—take; Isa 45:25—the seed; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 34:15—General; Zech 10:9—live; Mark 13:20—for; Mark 13:27—his elect; Gal 3:8—In; Col 3:12—as; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; Rev 21:7—inherit

Isaiah 65:10 Sharon: Isa 33:9; 35:2; Ezek 34:13, 14 and the: Josh 7:24–26; Hos 2:15 Reciprocal: Josh 7:26—The valley; Josh 15:7—the valley; 1 Chr 27:29—Sharon; Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 34:15—General; Mic 7:14—in the midst; Zeph 3:13—they

Isaiah 65:11 they that: Isa 1:28; Deut 29:25; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 17:13 my holy: Isa 65:25; 2:2; 11:9; 56:7; 57:13; Ps 132:13; Heb 12:22; Rev 21:2, 3 prepare: Isa 57:5–10; Deut 32:17; Jer 2:28; Ezek 23:41, 42; 1 Cor 10:20, 21 troop: or, Gad number: or, Meni Reciprocal: Gen 30:11—Gad; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Ps 16:4—drink; Isa 57:6—to them; Isa 66:20—my holy; Jer 7:18—to pour; Jer 19:4—they have; Ezek 24:21—I will; Luke 8:12—then

Isaiah 65:12 will I: Isa 3:25; 10:4; Lev 26:25; Deut 32:25; Jer 18:21; 34:17; Ezek 14:17–21; Zeph 1:4–6; Matt 22:7 because: Isa 50:2; 66:4; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Prov 1:24–33; Jer 7:13; Zech 7:7, 11–13; Matt 21:34–43; 22:3; John 1:11 did evil: Isa 65:3; 1:16; Jer 16:17 and did: Isa 66:3, 4; Prov 1:29 Reciprocal: Josh 24:20—he will turn; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 65:15—the Lord; Isa 66:14—the hand; Jer 7:27—also; Jer 35:17—because; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 24:21—General; Mark 13:19—in those; Luke 21:22—all; Rom 11:10—and bow

Isaiah 65:13 my servants shall eat: Ps 34:10; 37:19, 20; Mal 3:18; Luke 14:23, 24; 16:24, 25 my servants shall rejoice: Isa 61:7; 66:5, 14; Dan 12:2 Reciprocal: Exod 9:4—General; Exod 10:23—but all; Josh 5:12—but they did eat; Job 8:21—rejoicing; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 22:26—The meek; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 35:26—ashamed; Ps 40:16—all; Ps 70:4—General; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 109:28—but let; Ps 112:10—wicked; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Prov 3:35—but; Prov 13:25—the belly; Prov 31:25—and she; Eccl 5:20—because; Eccl 7:6—as; Eccl 8:12—surely; Song 5:1—eat; Isa 3:11—Woe; Isa 14:30—the poor; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Ezek 35:14—General; Hos 4:10—they shall eat; Mic 6:14—eat; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 9:17—corn; Matt 5:6—for; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 6:25—full; Luke 15:23—the fattened; John 4:13—Whosoever; John 16:22—But; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Rev 2:17—to eat; Rev 7:16—hunger

Isaiah 65:14 my servants: Isa 24:14; 52:8, 9; Job 29:13; Ps 66:4; Jer 31:7; Jas 5:13 ye shall: Matt 8:12; 13:42; 22:13; Luke 13:28; Jas 5:1 vexation: Heb. breaking Reciprocal: Gen 27:38—General; Exod 9:4—General; Exod 10:23—but all; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 28:65—failing of eyes; Josh 5:12—but they did eat; Job 8:21—rejoicing; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 40:16—all; Ps 70:4—General; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 112:10—wicked; Ps 132:9—shout; Ps 138:5—they shall; Prov 13:25—the belly; Prov 31:25—and she; Eccl 5:20—because; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Isa 14:30—the poor; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 42:10—Sing; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Hos 7:14—when; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 9:17—corn; Luke 6:21—ye shall laugh; Luke 15:23—the fattened; Luke 16:24—in water; John 4:13—Whosoever; John 16:22—But; Acts 5:41—rejoicing; Eph 5:19—making; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Isaiah 65:15 ye shall: Prov 10:7; Jer 29:22; Zech 8:13 my chosen: Isa 65:9, 22 the Lord: Isa 65:12; 66:15; Matt 21:41; 22:7; 1 Thess 2:16 his servants: Isa 62:2; Acts 11:26; Rom 9:26; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 32:28—Thy name; Num 5:21—The Lord make; Num 5:27—the woman; Deut 28:45—Moreover; 1 Kgs 9:7—and Israel; 2 Kgs 9:34—this cursed woman; Ps 109:15—cut off; Isa 43:20—my chosen; Isa 43:28—and have; Isa 66:24—and they; Jer 24:9—a curse; Jer 26:6—a curse; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:12—and they shall be; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Zech 11:3—for their; Mal 4:6—and smite; Mark 12:9—and will; Acts 6:14—change; Acts 13:41—for; Rom 3:3—shall; Eph 3:15—is; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Heb 4:6—some; Jas 2:7—by; Rev 2:17—a new; Rev 3:12—my new

Isaiah 65:16 he who: Ps 72:17; Jer 4:2 in the God: Deut 32:4; Ps 31:5; 86:15; Jer 10:10; John 1:14, 17; 14:6; Heb 6:17, 18 he that: Isa 19:18; 45:23–25; 48:1; Deut 6:13; 10:20; Ps 63:11; Jer 12:16; Zeph 1:5; Rom 14:11; Phil 2:11 because: Isa 65:19; 11:16; 12:1; 35:10; 54:4; Jer 31:12; Ezek 36:25–27; Dan 12:1, 11; Zeph 3:14–20; Rev 20:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 41:30—shall be; Gen 41:51—forget; 1 Sam 29:6—the Lord; Job 11:16—Because; Ps 69:28—blotted; Zech 8:13—a curse; Rom 3:3—shall; 2 Cor 1:20—Amen; 2 Cor 10:17—General; Rev 3:14—the Amen

Isaiah 65:17 I create: Isa 51:16; 66:22; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:1–5 the former: Jer 3:16 into mind: Heb. upon the heart Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 2:1—Thus; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 102:26—They shall; Ps 104:30—renewest; Isa 43:18—General; Isa 45:8—I the Lord; Isa 46:9—the former; Matt 19:28—in the regeneration; Acts 3:19—when; Rom 8:19—expectation; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Gal 1:4—from; Heb 1:11—shall perish

Isaiah 65:18; Isa 12:4–6; 42:10–12; 44:23; 49:13; 51:11; 52:7–10; 66:10–14; Ps 67:3–5; 96:10–13; 98:1–9; Zeph 3:14; Zech 9:9; 1 Thess 5:16; Rev 11:15–18; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; Ps 86:4—Rejoice; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 45:8—I the Lord; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 66:13—ye shall; Jer 31:13—for; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 14:2—shall not; John 16:22—and your; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Rev 21:4—neither sorrow

Isaiah 65:19 I will: Isa 62:4, 5; Song 3:11; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:3, 5 the voice of weeping: Isa 25:8; 35:10; 51:3, 11; 60:20; Jer 31:12; Rev 7:17; 21:4 Reciprocal: Deut 30:9—rejoice over thee; 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 65:16—because; Isa 66:13—ye shall; Jer 31:13—for; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; John 16:22—and your

Isaiah 65:20 There shall: Deut 4:40; Job 5:26; Ps 34:12 but: Isa 3:11; Eccl 8:12; Rom 2:5–9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:26—the number; Deut 11:21—as the days; 1 Kgs 2:6—let; Ps 91:16—With long life; Eccl 6:6—yet; Eccl 7:15—there is a wicked; Zech 8:4—There; John 8:21—and shall die; Titus 2:2—the; 2 Pet 2:14—cursed

Isaiah 65:21; Isa 62:8, 9; Lev 26:16; Deut 28:30–33; Judg 6:1–6; Jer 31:4, 5; Amos 9:14 Reciprocal: Lev 25:19—General; Judg 6:3—when Israel; Ps 128:2—thou shalt eat; Eccl 3:13—General; Eccl 5:20—because; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Jer 6:12—And their; Ezek 28:26—build; Hos 2:15—I will; Joel 2:19—I will send; Amos 5:11—ye have built; Mic

6:15—General; Zeph 1:13—build; Luke 1:74—that we

Isaiah 65:22 for as: Isa 65:9, 15; Gen 5:5, 27; Lev 26:16; Ps 92:12–14; Rev 20:3–5 long enjoy: Heb. make them continue long, or, shall wear out Reciprocal: Lev 25:19—General; Deut 20:6—lest he die; Deut 28:30—build; Judg 6:3—when Israel; Ps 81:15—time; Ps 102:28—The children; Eccl 6:6—though; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Isa 19:24—shall; Jer 5:17—And they; Jer 6:12—And their; Jer 31:5—yet; Ezek 25:4—they shall eat; Ezek 28:26—build; Amos 5:11—ye have built; Mic 6:15—General; Zeph 1:13—build; Col 3:12—as; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect

Isaiah 65:23 shall: Isa 49:4; 55:2; 61:9; Lev 26:3–10, 20, 22, 29; Deut 28:3–12, 38–42; Hos 9:11–14; Hag 1:6; 2:19; Mal 3:10; 1 Cor 15:58 for: Isa 61:9; Gen 12:2; 17:7; Ps 115:14, 15; Jer 32:38, 39; Zech 10:8, 9; Acts 2:39; 3:25, 26; Rom 4:16; 9:7, 8; Gal 3:29 Reciprocal: Ps 25:13—his seed; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Isa 45:25—the seed; Jer 51:58—the people; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Mark 10:14—Suffer; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain

Isaiah 65:24; Isa 58:9; Ps 32:5; 50:15; 91:15; Dan 9:20–23; 10:12; Mark 11:24; Luke 15:18–20; Acts 4:31; 10:30–32; 12:5–16; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:15—before; Gen 24:45—before; Gen 25:21—entreated; Exod 33:17—I will do; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have done; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; 2 Chr 7:1—when Solomon; 2 Chr 20:14—Then upon; 2 Chr 34:27—I have even; Neh 2:6—So it pleased; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 10:17—cause; Ps 34:17—cry; Ps 59:10—prevent; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 102:2—in the day; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Ps 138:3—In the day; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 33:3—Call; Hos 2:21—saith; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Matt 6:6—pray; Luke 17:14—as; Luke 23:43—To day; John 1:48—when; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 2:2—suddenly; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 12:12—where

Isaiah 65:25 wolf: Isa 11:6–9; 35:9; Acts 9:1, 19–21; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Titus 3:3–7 dust: Gen 3:14, 15; Rom 16:20; Rev 12:7–9; 20:2, 3 shall not: Isa 2:4; 11:9; Mic 4:3 my: Isa 65:11; Ezek 43:11; Zech 8:3; 14:20, 21; Rev 14:1 Reciprocal: Gen 7:9—General; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Deut 32:24—serpents; Job 5:22—afraid; Ps 119:25—soul; Isa 27:1—crooked; Isa 57:13—my holy; Isa 66:20—my holy; Hos 2:18—will I; Mic 7:17—lick; Acts 10:12—General; Rev 12:9—that

CHAPTER 66

- 1 The glorious God will be served in humble sincerity;
- 5 He comforts the humble by shewing the confusion of their enemies;
- 7 with the marvellous growth,
- 10 and the gracious benefits of the church;
- 15 God's severe judgments against the wicked;
- 18 The Gentiles shall have an holy church;
- 24 and see the damnation of the wicked.

Isaiah 66:1 The heaven: 1 Kgs 8:27; 1 Chr 28:2; 2 Chr 6:18; Ps 11:4; 99:9; 132:7; Matt 5:34, 35; 23:21, 22; Acts 17:24 where is the house: 2 Sam 7:5–7; Jer 7:4–11; Mal 1:11; Matt 24:2; John 4:20, 21; Acts 7:48–50 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; Exod 17:16—Because; Num 10:33—a resting place; Deut 10:14—the heaven; Deut 12:5—habitation; Deut

26:15—Look down; 1 Chr 17:5—dwelt; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; 2 Chr 2:6—But who; 2 Chr 6:41—thy resting; 2 Chr 20:6—God in heaven; 2 Chr 30:27—his holy dwelling place; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Job 22:12—not God; Ps 2:4—He that; Ps 33:14—General; Ps 68:5—in his; Ps 99:5—footstool; Ps 103:19—prepared; Ps 113:4—his glory; Ps 115:16—heaven; Ps 123:1—O thou; Ps 132:5—an habitation; Ps 132:14—my rest; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Isa 40:22—It is he that sitteth; Isa 57:15—I dwell; Isa 60:13—the place; Isa 63:15—the habitation; Jer 3:16—The ark; Jer 3:17—the throne; Jer 17:12—General; Jer 23:24—Do; Lam 3:66—heavens; Ezek 43:7—and the place; Dan 2:11—whose; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Mal 4:2—that fear; Matt 6:9—which; Matt 11:25—Lord; Luke 10:21—Lord; John 4:23—true; Acts 6:14—that; Rev 21:22—I saw

Isaiah 66:2 For all those: Isa 40:26; Gen 1:1–31; Col 1:17; Heb 1:2, 3 to this: Isa 57:15; 61:1; 2 Kgs 22:19, 20; 2 Chr 34:27, 28; Ps 34:18; 51:17; 138:6; Jer 31:19, 20; Ezek 9:4–6; Matt 5:3, 4; Luke 18:13, 14 trembleth: Isa 66:5; Ezra 9:4; 10:3; Ps 119:120, 161; Prov 28:14; Hab 3:16; Acts 9:6; 16:29, 30; Phil 2:12 Reciprocal: Lev 9:10—the fat; Deut 12:5—habitation; Deut 26:15—Look down; 2 Kgs 1:13—fell on; 1 Chr 17:5—dwelt; Job 22:29—the humble person; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 113:6—in the earth; Prov 13:13—he; Prov 18:23—poor; Prov 29:23—honour; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 41:17—the poor; Isa 42:3—bruised; Jer 3:16—The ark; Jer 44:10—humbled; Dan 2:11—whose; Dan 6:26—tremble; Hos 13:1—Ephraim; Joel 2:1—let; Joel 2:13—rend; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Hab 3:2—I have; Mal 4:2—that fear; Matt 10:28—him; Matt 11:5—the poor; Matt 11:28—all; Mark 7:29—General; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 4:18—to heal; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 8:47—she came; John 4:23—true; Acts 7:48—as; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 11:20—but; 2 Cor 7:11—that; 2 Cor 7:15—with; Jas 1:10—in; 1 Pet 5:5—giveth

Isaiah 66:3 killeth: Isa 1:11–15; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Amos 5:21, 22 lamb: or, kid cut: Deut 23:18 as if he offered: Isa 66:17; 65:3, 4; Deut 14:8 burneth: Heb. maketh a memorial of, Lev 2:2 they have: Isa 65:12; Judg 5:8; 10:14 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—an abomination; Lev 11:7—swine; Lev 17:4—he hath; Lev 19:7—abominable; Lev 26:31—I will not smell; Josh 4:7—memorial; Judg 11:31—and I will; Judg 11:39—did with; Judg 17:3—I had wholly; Judg 17:13—General; 1 Sam 13:9—he offered; Ps 16:4—drink; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Ps 109:7—and let; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 1:13—incense; Isa 28:20—the bed; Isa 29:1—kill; Isa 43:23—honoured; Isa 57:6—Should; Isa 57:12—General; Jer 6:20—To what; Ezek 20:39—but; Hos 5:6—they; Hos 9:4—neither; Mal 2:12—and him; Matt 8:30—an; Mark 5:11—herd; Luke 8:32—there an; Heb 10:4—not; Rev 17:4—abominations

Isaiah 66:4 will choose: 1 Kgs 22:19–23; Ps 81:12; Prov 1:31, 32; Matt 24:24; 2 Thess 2:10–12 delusions: or, devices will bring: Prov 10:24 when I called: Isa 50:2; 65:12; Prov 1:24; Jer 7:13; Matt 22:2–7 they did: Isa 65:3; 2 Kgs 21:2, 6 Reciprocal: Judg 17:13—General; 1 Sam 8:7—Hearken; Isa 57:12—General; Jer 35:17—because; Ezek 11:8—General; Ezek 14:4—I the Lord; Ezek 14:9—if the; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Zech 13:8—two; Acts 7:42—and gave; Acts 28:26—Hearing; 2 Thess 2:11—that

Isaiah 66:5 ye that: Isa 66:2; Prov 13:13; Jer 36:16, 23–25 Your: Ps 38:20; Song 1:6; Matt 5:10–12; 10:22; Luke 6:22, 23; John 9:34; 15:18–20; 16:2; Acts 26:9, 10; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:13 Let: Isa 5:19 but: Acts 2:33–47; 2 Thess 1:6–10; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 4:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:26—was separate; 1 Sam 23:21—General; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 65:13—my servants shall rejoice; Isa 66:14—the hand; Jer 5:22—tremble; Jer 17:13—all that; Ezek 11:15—Get; Hos 4:1—Hear; Joel 2:1—let; Matt

5:11—when; Matt 7:1—General; Matt 24:49—to smite; Luke 15:28—he; Luke 18:9—which; John 8:54—ye say; John 9:24—Give; John 12:42—lest; John 15:21—all; John 16:20—your; Acts 5:41—rejoicing; Acts 13:50—and expelled; Acts 16:29—and came; Phil 2:12—with; Titus 2:8—may; 3 John 10—and casteth

Isaiah 66:6 a voice of the Lord: Isa 34:8; 59:18; 65:5–7; Joel 3:7–16; Amos 1:2–Amos 2:16 Reciprocal: Deut 32:41—I will; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 29:4—full of; Jer 25:14—I; Jer 51:24—General; Ezek 43:6—I heard; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Zeph 1:14—even; Matt 10:22—shall be hated; Luke 19:27—General; Rev 8:5—and filled

Isaiah 66:7; Isa 54:1; Gal 4:26; Rev 12:1–5 Reciprocal: Ps 22:31—They; Ezek 16:61—I will; Mic 4:10—and labour; Mic 5:3—she; John 3:10—and knowest; Rev 12:2—travailing

Isaiah 66:8 hath heard: Isa 64:4; 1 Cor 2:9 shall a nation: Isa 49:20–22; Acts 2:41; 4:4; 21:20; Rom 15:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 21:7—Who; Deut 33:26—none; Isa 60:22—little; Jer 18:13—who; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:3—she; Acts 9:35—all; Rom 11:12—their; Rev 12:2—travailing

Isaiah 66:9 bring to: Isa 37:3; Gen 18:14 cause to bring forth: or, beget Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:3—for the children; Isa 40:28—fainteth; Luke 1:58—they; John 16:22—But; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 11:9—a recompense; 2 Thess 1:11—fulfil

Isaiah 66:10 Rejoice ye: Isa 44:23; 65:18; Deut 32:43; Rom 15:9–12 all ye that love: Ps 26:8; 84:1–4; 122:6; 137:6 that mourn: Isa 61:2, 3; Ezek 9:4; John 16:20–22; Rev 11:3–15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:9—General; Lev 23:40—rejoice; Deut 16:11—General; Neh 12:43—God; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 35:27—shout; Ps 48:2—joy; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 107:42—righteous; Ps 137:1—we wept; Ps 138:5—they shall; Song 4:5—two breasts; Song 7:7—thy breasts; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 57:18—restore; Isa 66:13—ye shall; Isa 66:18—and see; Jer 31:14—my people; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 1:58—they; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 15:6—his; Acts 3:19—when; Rom 9:2—General; Rom 12:15—Rejoice; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Heb 6:18—we might; Rev 19:7—be glad

Isaiah 66:11 ye may suck: Isa 60:5, 16; Ps 36:8; Joel 3:18; 1 Pet 2:2 abundance: or, brightness Reciprocal: Deut 33:19—suck of; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 35:27—shout; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 107:42—righteous; Song 8:1—sucked; Isa 60:4—they come; Isa 66:12—then; Hag 1:8—I will be; Zech 4:10—for they; Matt 5:6—for; Luke 15:6—his; Luke 15:24—they; John 3:29—this; John 14:18—will not; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Rev 21:24—the kings

Isaiah 66:12 I will: Isa 9:7; 48:18; 60:5; Ps 72:3–7 the glory: Isa 66:19, 20; 45:14; 49:19–23; 54:3; 60:4–14 then: Isa 66:11; 60:16 ye shall: Isa 60:4 Reciprocal: Deut 33:19—suck of; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; Job 3:12—the knees; Ps 128:6—peace; Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Song 8:1—sucked; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Jer 33:6—and will; Luke 21:24—until; Acts 15:3—they caused; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 2 Thess 3:16—give; Rev 21:24—the nations; Rev 22:1—A pure

Isaiah 66:13 one: Isa 51:3; 1 Thess 2:7 ye shall: Isa 66:10; 65:18, 19; Ps 137:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 2 Kgs 4:20—his mother; 2 Kgs 6:29—she hath hid; Ps 86:4—Rejoice; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 51:12—am he; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Acts 8:39—and he; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort

Isaiah 66:14 your heart: Zech 10:7; John 16:22 your bones: Isa 26:19; Prov 3:8; 17:22; Ezek 37:1–14; Hos 14:4–8 the hand: Isa 66:5; 65:12–16; Ezra 7:9; 8:18, 22, 31; Mal 3:18; Heb 10:27 Reciprocal: Deut 2:15—the hand of the; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Neh 2:8—the king; Ps 86:4—Rejoice; Ps 107:42—righteous; Ps 126:3—General; Song 5:1—eat; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 60:16—thou shalt know; Isa 61:2—and; Isa 65:13—my servants shall rejoice; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 4:10—for they; Zech 12:3—in that; Luke 19:27—General; Acts 8:39—and he; Rom 11:22—therefore; 2 Cor 1:4—that; Rev 8:5—and filled; Rev 19:7—be glad

Isaiah 66:15 the Lord: Isa 30:27, 28, 33; Ps 11:6; 21:9; 50:3; 97:3; Amos 7:4; Matt 22:7; 2 Thess 1:6–9; 2 Pet 3:10–12 with his: Jer 4:3; Dan 11:40 Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Deut 28:20—vexation; Deut 32:22—For a fire; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 65:15—the Lord; Jer 4:13—his chariots; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 46:15—thy; Ezek 5:15—when; Ezek 36:5—Surely; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 7:10—fiery; Nah 1:2—is furious; Nah 1:3—his way; Nah 2:4—chariots; Zech 7:14—scattered; Zech 9:14—whirlwinds; Zech 14:3—General; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Matt 24:21—General; Heb 12:29—General

Isaiah 66:16; Isa 27:1; 34:5–10; Ezek 38:21, 22; 39:2–10; Rev 19:11–21 Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—For a fire; Deut 32:41—whet; 1 Chr 21:12—the sword; Ps 110:6—fill; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Isa 66:24—and look; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 25:31—plead; Jer 25:33—the slain; Jer 45:5—I will bring; Jer 46:15—thy; Jer 50:35—sword; Ezek 5:15—when; Ezek 21:9—A sword; Ezek 36:5—Surely; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 7:10—fiery; Joel 3:2—will plead; Amos 7:4—called; Zech 14:3—General; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Matt 24:21—General

Isaiah 66:17 sanctify: Isa 1:29; 65:3, 4 behind one tree in the midst: or, one after another, eating. Lev 11:2–8; Deut 14:3–8 Reciprocal: Lev 11:7—swine; Lev 11:19—bat; Deut 14:8—the swine; 2 Kgs 16:4—on the hills; Ps 110:6—fill; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 66:3—as if he offered; Ezek 4:14—abominable; Ezek 6:13—upon

Isaiah 66:18 I know: Isa 37:28; Deut 31:21; Amos 5:12; John 5:42; Rev 2:2, 9, 13 their thoughts: Job 42:2; Ezek 38:10; Matt 9:4; 12:25; Luke 5:22; 1 Cor 3:20; Heb 4:12 that I: Isa 2:2; Ps 67:2; 72:11, 17; 82:8; 86:9; Joel 3:2; Rom 15:8–12; 16:26; Rev 11:15 and see: Isa 66:10; Ezek 39:21; John 17:24; 2 Cor 4:4–6 Reciprocal: Job 34:25—he knoweth; Ps 102:16—When; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 27:13—and shall; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 52:10—made; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 56:8—Yet; Isa 59:19—shall they; Jer 6:19—even; Jer 25:32—evil; Jer 50:2—Declare; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 7:16—nations; Zeph 3:10—General; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 8:23—out; Zech 14:16—that every; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Luke 13:29—General; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 2:5—were; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 11:25—until; Col 3:11—there; Rev 15:4—for all; Rev 21:24—the nations

Isaiah 66:19 I will set: Isa 11:10; 18:3, 7; 62:10; Luke 2:34 I will send: Mark 16:15; Rom 11:1–6; Eph 3:8 Tarshish: Gen 10:4, 13; 1 Chr 1:7, 11; Ezek 27:10; 30:5 Tubal: Ezek 27:13; 38:2, 3; 39:1 the isles: Isa 24:15, 16; 42:4; 43:6; 49:1, 12; 51:5; Ps 72:10; Zeph 2:11 that have: Isa 29:24; 52:15; 55:5; 65:1; Mal 1:11; Matt 7:11, 12; 28:19; Rom 15:21 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; Gen 10:22—Lud; Josh 9:9—we have; 1 Kgs 8:42—when he shall; 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; 1 Chr 1:17—Lud; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 68:31—Princes; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Song 5:10—beloved; Isa 11:11—the islands; Isa 11:14—toward; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:15—the isles; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 52:10—made; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 60:9—the isles; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Isa 66:12—the glory; Jer 31:10—declare; Jer 46:9—Lydians; Jer 50:2—Declare; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 39:6—in the isles; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Mic 7:12—also; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 8:7—I; Mal 3:3—the sons; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 21:24—until; John 12:20—to worship; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 6:14—change; Acts 8:27—a man; Rom 15:16—offering up; Eph 2:13—were; 1 Thess 1:8—from; 1 John 1:3—declare

Isaiah 66:20 bring all: Isa 43:6; 49:12–26; 54:3; 60:3–14 an offering: Rom 12:1, 2; 15:16; Phil 2:17; 1 Pet 2:5 upon horses: Isa 60:9 litters: or, coaches my holy: Isa 11:9; 56:7; 65:11, 25 Reciprocal: Lev 2:1—meat offering; Lev 8:29—General; Num 7:62—General; Num 15:4—a meat; Deut 26:19—high above; 1 Kgs 8:42—when he shall; 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules; 2 Chr 6:32—if they come; Esth 8:10—young dromedaries; Ps 47:9—The princes; Isa 11:14—toward; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 57:13—my holy; Isa 66:12—the glory; Jer 3:17—and all the nations; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Hos 1:10—it was said; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Mic 7:12—also; Zech 6:10—which; Zech 8:3—the holy; Zech 8:7—I; Mal 1:11—my name; Luke 14:23—Go

Isaiah 66:21; Isa 61:6; Exod 19:6; Jer 13:18–22; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6 Reciprocal: Deut 26:19—high above; 1 Chr 15:2—to minister; Isa 60:10—the sons; Jer 33:22—the Levites; Heb 7:12—a change

Isaiah 66:22 the new: Isa 65:17; Heb 12:27, 28; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:1 so shall: Matt 28:20; John 10:27–29; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Job 14:12—till the heavens; Ps 102:26—They shall; Ps 102:28—The children; Ps 104:30—renewest; Isa 45:8—I the Lord; Isa 51:16—plant; Ezek 37:25—even they; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Matt 19:28—in the regeneration; Rev 15:4—for all

Isaiah 66:23 that from: Isa 1:13, 14; 2 Kgs 4:23; Ps 81:3, 4; Ezek 46:1, 6; Col 2:16, 17 one new: etc. Heb. new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath shall all: Ps 65:2; 86:9; Zech 8:20–23; 14:14, 16; Mal 1:11; John 4:23; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Deut 26:10—and worship; Isa 19:19—General; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 45:17—in the feasts; Zech 8:22—General; Acts 2:17—all

Isaiah 66:24 and look: Isa 66:16; Ps 58:10, 11; Ezek 39:9–16; Zech 14:12, 18, 19; Rev 19:17–21 their worm: Isa 14:11; Mark 9:44–49; Rev 14:10, 11 their fire: Isa 34:10; Matt 3:12 and they: Isa 65:15; Dan 12:2; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; 1 Kgs 14:11—that dieth; 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; Job 7:5—loathsome; Job 34:26—in;

Prov 24:24—him shall; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 41:24—an abomination; Isa 51:8—the moth; Jer 7:20—and shall; Jer 17:4—for; Ezek 20:47—the flaming; Ezek 32:4—General; Zech 13:8—two; Luke 16:24—for; Acts 12:23—and he; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Rev 14:20—and blood

JEREMIAH

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The time,
- 4 and the calling of Jeremiah;
- 11 His prophetic visions of an almond rod and a seething pot;
- 15 His heavy message against Judah;
- 17 God encourages him with his promise of assistance.

Jeremiah 1:1 words: 2 Chr 36:21; Isa 1:1; 2:1; Amos 1:1; 7:10 of the priests: Ezek 1:3 in Anathoth: Jer 11:21; 32:7–9; Josh 21:17, 18; 1 Chr 6:60 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:26—Anathoth; Ezra 2:23—Anathoth; Neh 7:27—Anathoth; Neh 11:32—Anathoth; Isa 10:30—Anathoth; Jer 30:1—General; Jer 37:12—the land

Jeremiah 1:2 the word: Jer 1:4, 11; 1 Kgs 13:20; Hos 1:1; Jonah 1:1; Mic 1:1 in the days: 2 Kgs 21:25, 26; 22:1–2 Kgs 23:37; 2 Chr 34:1–2 Chr 35:27 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:8—the eighteenth; Jer 16:1—The word; Jer 25:3—thirteenth; Jer 28:12—General; Jer 30:1—General; Jer 36:2—from the day; Ezek 1:3—word; Joel 1:1—word; Zeph 1:1—in the days; Matt 1:10—Josias; Luke 3:2—the word

Jeremiah 1:3 It came also: Jer 25:1–3; 26:1–24; 35:1–Jer 36:32; 2 Kgs 24:1–9; 2 Chr 36:5–8 unto the end: Jer 21:1–Jer 22:30; 28:1–Jer 29:32; 34:1–22, 37:1–39:18, 52:1–34; 2 Kgs 24:17–20; 25:1–30; 2 Chr 36:11–21 in the fifth: Jer 52:12, 15; 2 Kgs 25:8; Zech 7:5; 8:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:36—Jehoiakim; 2 Chr 34:8—the eighteenth; Jer 36:2—from the day; Jer 36:7—and will; Matt 1:10—Josias

Jeremiah 1:4 the word: Jer 1:2; Ezek 1:3; 3:16 Reciprocal: Jer 16:1—The word; Jer 17:16—I have; Hos 1:1—word

Jeremiah 1:5 Before I: Ps 71:5, 6; Isa 49:1, 5; Luke 1:76; Gal 1:15, 16 I knew: Exod 33:12, 17; Rom 8:29; 2 Tim 2:19–21 and before: Luke 1:15, 41; Rom 1:1 and I ordained: Heb. and I gave, Eph 1:22; 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: Ps 22:10—from; Ps 139:13—covered me; Song 7:2—thy belly; Isa 44:2—formed; Jer 20:15—A man; Jer 25:13—hath; Jer 36:2—against all; Ezek 31:2—speak; Matt 11:25—and hast; John 3:27—A man; John 10:36—whom; John 15:16—ordained; John 17:19—I sanctify; Acts 9:15—a chosen; Acts 22:14—hath; Heb 10:29—wherewith

Jeremiah 1:6 Lord: Jer 4:10; 14:13; 32:17 I cannot: Exod 4:1, 10–16; 6:12, 30; Isa 6:5 for I am: 1 Kgs 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:11—General; Exod 4:11—General; Exod 4:13—send;

Num 11:26—went not out; Judg 6:15—wherewith; 1 Sam 3:15—feared; 1 Sam 18:18—Who am I; 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; 1 Chr 29:1—young; Prov 25:6—in the presence; Jer 20:7—deceived; Ezek 4:14—Ah; Zech 2:4—young; Mark 13:11—take; 1 Cor 2:1—with; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 10:10—and his; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; Jas 1:5—any

Jeremiah 1:7 for thou shalt: Jer 1:17, 18; Exod 7:1, 2; Num 22:20, 38; 1 Kgs 22:14; 2 Chr 18:13; Ezek 2:3–5; 3:17–21, 27; Matt 28:20; Mark 16:15, 16; Acts 20:27 Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 38:22—all that the Lord; Josh 1:9—be not; 1 Chr 29:1—young; Prov 16:1—and; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 7:27—thou shalt speak; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 43:1—all the words; Ezek 2:7—thou; Amos 7:15—Go; Jonah 1:2—cry; Matt 10:19—it shall; Matt 18:2—General; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 9:15—Go; 1 Cor 2:1—with; Eph 6:20—boldly; Jas 1:5—any

Jeremiah 1:8 not afraid: Jer 1:17; Isa 51:7, 12; Ezek 2:6, 7; 3:8, 9; Matt 10:26; Luke 12:4, 5; Acts 4:13, 29; Eph 6:20 for I am: Jer 15:20, 21; 20:11; Exod 3:12; Deut 31:6, 8; Josh 1:5, 9; Isa 43:2; Matt 28:20; Acts 7:9, 10; 18:10; 26:17; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—speak; Jer 1:19—for I am; Jer 30:11—I am; John 14:27—afraid; 1 Pet 3:14—and be

Jeremiah 1:9 and touched: Exod 4:11, 12; Isa 6:6, 7; 49:2; 50:4; Luke 21:15 Behold: Jer 5:14; Exod 4:15, 16; Isa 51:16; Ezek 3:10; Matt 10:19; Luke 12:12 Reciprocal: Num 23:5—General; Deut 31:19—put it in their; 2 Sam 14:3—put the words; Ezra 8:17—I told them; Ezek 2:9—an hand; Dan 10:10—an hand; Dan 10:16—touched; Luke 1:64—his mouth; John 9:39—For; Acts 15:7—by my; Rev 10:11—Thou

Jeremiah 1:10 I have: Jer 25:15–27; 27:2–7; 46:1–Jer 51:64; 1 Kgs 17:1; Rev 11:3–6 to root out: Jer 18:7–9; 1 Kgs 19:17; Ezek 32:18; 43:3; Amos 3:7; Zech 1:6; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Rev 19:19–21 to build: Jer 18:9; 24:6; 31:4, 5, 28; Isa 44:26–28; Ezek 36:36; Amos 9:11 Reciprocal: Gen 41:13—me he restored; Exod 7:1—a god; 1 Kgs 19:15—anoint; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Jer 15:17—for; Jer 25:13—hath; Jer 25:17—and made; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 36:2—against all; Jer 44:27—will watch; Jer 45:4—that which; Ezek 21:19—General; Ezek 23:36—wilt; Hos 6:5—have I; John 9:39—For; Rev 10:11—Thou; Rev 11:5—fire

Jeremiah 1:11 what seest thou: Amos 7:8; 8:2; Zech 4:2; 5:2 I see a rod: Num 17:8; Ezek 7:10 Reciprocal: Exod 25:33—like unto; Exod 37:20—almonds; 1 Kgs 22:17—I saw; Eccl 12:5—the almond; Jer 1:2—the word; Jer 2:1—the word; Jer 24:3—What; Ezek 11:3—It is not; Ezek 47:6—hast thou; Amos 7:1—showed; Acts 11:5—and it; Rev 14:1—I looked

Jeremiah 1:12 Thou hast: Deut 5:28; 18:17; Luke 10:28; 20:39 I will: Jer 39:1–18; 52:1–34; Deut 32:35; Ezek 12:22, 23, 25, 28; Amos 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:33—like unto; Jer 48:16—near; Lam 4:18—our end is near; Ezek 11:3—It is not; John 13:13—and

Jeremiah 1:13 the second time: Gen 41:32; 2 Cor 13:1, 2 I see: Ezek 11:3, 7; 24:3–14 toward the north: Heb. from the face of the north Reciprocal: Job 41:20—General; Jer 4:6—for I will; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind

Jeremiah 1:14 Out of: Jer 4:6; 6:1, 22; 10:22; 31:8; 46:20; 50:9, 41; Isa 41:25; Ezek 1:4 break forth: Heb. be opened Reciprocal: Job 41:20—General; Isa 14:31—for; Jer 13:20—and; Jer 46:6—toward; Jer 47:2—out of; Joel 2:20—the northern; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech

6:6—the north

Jeremiah 1:15 I will call: Jer 5:15; 6:22; 10:22, 25; 25:9, 28, 31, 32 and they: Jer 39:3; 43:10; Isa 22:7 and against: Jer 4:16; 9:11; 33:10; 34:22; 44:6; Deut 28:49–53; Lam 5:11 Reciprocal: Jer 5:17—they shall impoverish; Jer 6:1—evil; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 46:24—she shall; Ezek 9:2—six; Amos 3:2—all; Hab 1:6—I raise; Zech 6:6—the north; Rev 17:14—and they

Jeremiah 1:16 And I: Jer 4:12, 28; 5:9, 29; Ezek 24:14; Joel 2:11; Matt 23:35, 36 who have: Jer 2:13, 17; 15:6; 16:11; 17:13; 19:4; Deut 28:20; 31:16; Josh 24:20; 2 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 7:19; 15:2; 34:25 and have: Jer 7:9; 11:12, 17; 44:17; Isa 65:3; Ezek 8:9–11; Hos 11:2 worshipped: Jer 10:8, 9, 15; 51:17; Isa 2:8; 37:19; 44:15; Hos 8:6; Acts 7:41 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Ezek 11:21—their detestable; Hab 1:6—I raise

Jeremiah 1:17 gird up: 1 Kgs 18:46; 2 Kgs 4:29; 9:1; Job 38:3; Luke 12:35; 1 Pet 1:13 and speak: Jer 1:7; 23:28; Exod 7:2; Ezek 3:10, 11; Jonah 3:2; Acts 20:20, 27 be not: Jer 1:8; 17:18; Exod 3:12; Ezek 2:6, 7; 1 Thess 2:2 confound thee: or, break thee to pieces, Ezek 3:14–18; 33:6–8; 1 Cor 9:16 Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 8:1—Go; Deut 1:17—ye shall not; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; Neh 6:13—that I should; Isa 51:7—fear; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 26:12—The Lord; Jer 36:8—did; Jer 43:1—all the words; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Ezek 3:9—fear; Ezek 3:26—I will; Ezek 31:2—speak; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Matt 10:26—Fear; Luke 12:4—Be; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 18:9—Be; Gal 2:11—because; Eph 6:20—boldly

Jeremiah 1:18 I have: Jer 6:27; 15:20; Isa 50:7; Ezek 3:8, 9; Mic 3:8, 9; John 1:42 against: Jer 21:4–14; 22:1–30; 26:12–15; 34:3, 20–22; 36:27–32; 37:7; 38:2, 18; 42:22 Reciprocal: Exod 36:36—General; 2 Kgs 3:14—I would not look; Ps 31:21—strong city; Eccl 9:1—that the; Isa 49:2—made me; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Jer 15:18—as a; Jer 20:7—deceived; Jer 26:24—that; Hos 6:5—have I; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Matt 10:26—Fear; Luke 1:28—the Lord; Acts 6:10—able; Acts 18:10—I am; 1 Tim 3:15—the pillar; Rev 3:12—pillar

Jeremiah 1:19 And they: Jer 11:19; 15:10–21; 20:1–6; 26:11–24; 29:25–32; 37:11–21; 38:6–13; Ps 129:2 for I am: Jer 1:8; 15:20, 21; Josh 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Ps 13:4—I have; Ps 83:2—lo; Eccl 9:1—that the; Jer 7:27—hearken; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Jer 15:18—as a; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 20:7—deceived; Jer 20:11—the Lord; Jer 26:24—that; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 36:26—but; Jer 39:17—I will; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Luke 1:28—the Lord; Acts 6:10—able; Acts 18:10—I am; Rom 8:31—If; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Rev 12:8—prevailed not; Rev 17:14—and they

CHAPTER 2

- 1 God having shewed his former kindness, expostulates with the Jews on their causeless and unexampled revolt;
- 14 They are the causes of their own calamities;
- 18 The sins and idolatries of Judah;
- 35 Her confidence is rejected.

Jeremiah 2:1 the word: Jer 1:11; 7:1; 23:28; Ezek 7:1; Heb 1:1; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Jer 16:1—The word; Ezek 22:3—and maketh; Luke 3:2—the word

Jeremiah 2:2 cry: Jer 7:2; 11:6; 19:2; Prov 1:20; 8:1–4; Isa 58:1; Hos 8:1; Jonah 1:2; Matt 11:15; Luke 12:13 thee: or, for thy sake the kindness: Exod 14:31; 15:1–20; Ezek 16:8, 22, 60; 23:3, 8, 19; Hos 2:15 thine espousals: Exod 24:3–8; Song 3:11; Exod 16:8 when: Jer 2:6; Deut 2:7; 8:2, 15, 16; Neh 9:12–21; Isa 63:7–14 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—that we may; Num 3:15—General; Num 20:5—this evil; Josh 5:6—walked; Ps 129:1—from; Prov 14:34—Righteousness; Song 3:6—this; Song 8:5—from the; Isa 40:6—Cry; Jer 3:4—the guide; Jer 3:14—for I am married; Jer 3:25—we and our; Jer 11:15—my; Jer 31:2—found; Jer 31:32—although I was; Ezek 23:4—they were; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Hos 2:7—first; Hos 2:14—and bring; Hos 9:10—found; Hos 11:1—Israel; Hos 11:10—walk; Hos 13:5—in the wilderness; Mal 3:4—as; John 3:29—hath; John 7:37—and cried; Heb 6:10—to forget; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 2:5—and do

Jeremiah 2:3 holiness: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6; 14:2; 26:19; Zech 14:20, 21; Eph 1:4; 1 Pet 2:9 the firstfruits: Exod 22:29; 23:16; Num 18:12; Amos 6:1 marg. Rom 11:16; 16:5; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 all that: Jer 12:14; 50:7; Exod 4:22, 23; Ps 81:14, 15; 105:14, 15, 25–36; Isa 41:11; 47:6; Joel 1:3, 7, 8; Zech 1:15; 2:8; 12:2–4; Acts 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Ps 68:14—General; Isa 17:14—the portion; Jer 30:20—and I; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 23:4—they were; Hos 9:10—found; Zech 11:5—hold; Mal 2:11—profaned; Mal 3:4—as; Heb 6:10—to forget; Rev 2:5—and do

Jeremiah 2:4 Hear ye: Jer 5:21; 7:2; 13:15; 19:3; 34:4; 44:24–26; Isa 51:1–4; Hos 4:1; Mic 6:1 all the families: Jer 31:1; 33:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:19—Hear thou; 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word; Ps 50:7—Hear; Isa 5:3—judge; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 36:2—against Israel; Mic 2:7—named; Acts 2:36—all

Jeremiah 2:5 What: Jer 2:31; Isa 5:3, 4; 43:22, 23; Mic 6:2, 3 are gone: Jer 12:2; Isa 29:13; Ezek 11:15; Matt 15:8 walked: Jer 10:8, 14, 15; 14:22; Deut 32:21; 1 Sam 12:21; 2 Kgs 17:15; Jonah 2:8; Acts 14:15 and are: Jer 51:17, 18; Ps 115:8; Isa 44:9; Rom 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Deut 32:15—then he; Judg 2:2—why have; 2 Chr 25:15—Why hast thou sought; Job 31:5—walked; Job 34:23—that he; Ps 4:2—love; Ps 50:7—Hear; Prov 27:10—own; Isa 1:2—they have; Isa 1:4—gone away backward; Isa 1:18—and let us; Isa 46:12—that; Jer 2:11—a nation; Jer 10:3—customs; Jer 23:16—they make; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Amos 2:11—Is it; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Luke 15:13—and took; Acts 22:7—why; Jas 2:20—O vain

Jeremiah 2:6 Where: Jer 2:8; 5:2; Judg 6:13; 2 Kgs 2:14; Job 35:10; Ps 77:5; Isa 64:7 brought us up: Exod 14:1–Exod 15:27; Isa 63:9, 11–13; Hos 12:13; 13:4 led us: Jer 2:2; Deut 8:14–16; 32:10 the shadow: Job 3:5; 10:21, 22; Ps 23:4; Matt 4:16 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—that we may; Exod 15:13—led; Exod 16:3—hunger; Num 20:5—this evil; Deut 1:19—through; Deut 8:15—led thee; Isa 30:6—the viper; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Jer 9:10—so; Jer 51:43—a land; Hos 2:3—a dry; Hos 13:5—in the wilderness; Luke 1:79—and

Jeremiah 2:7 brought: Num 13:27; 14:7, 8; Deut 6:10, 11, 18; 8:7–9; 11:11, 12; Neh 9:25; Ezek 20:6 a plentiful country: or, the land of Carmel ye defiled: Jer 3:1, 9; 16:18; Lev 18:24–28; Num 35:33, 34; Deut 21:23; Ps 78:58, 59; 106:38, 39; Ezek 36:17; Mic 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 3:8—unto a good; Lev 18:25—the land; Isa 26:10—in the; Jer 3:2—thou

hast; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 20:18—defile; Ezek 20:28—they saw; Hos 9:3—the Lord's; Mal 2:11—profaned

Jeremiah 2:8 priests: Jer 2:6; 5:31; 8:10, 11; 23:9–15; 1 Sam 2:12; Isa 28:7; 29:10; 56:9–12; Hos 4:6 and they that: Jer 8:8, 9; Deut 33:10; Mal 2:6–9; Luke 11:52; John 8:55; 16:3; Rom 2:17–24; 2 Cor 4:2 the pastors: Jer 10:21; 12:10; 23:1, 2 prophets: Jer 23:13; 1 Kgs 18:29, 22, 40 do not: Jer 2:11; 7:8; 1 Sam 12:21; Isa 30:5; Hab 2:18; Matt 16:26 Reciprocal: Lev 10:11—General; Deut 18:20—in the name; Job 33:27—it profited; Ps 119:99—than all; Eccl 5:16—what; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 14:18—go about; Jer 16:11—Because; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 22:26—priests; Ezek 34:2—the shepherds; Mal 2:11—profaned; 2 Tim 2:14—to no

Jeremiah 2:9 I will: Jer 2:29, 35; Isa 3:13; 43:26; Ezek 20:35, 36; Hos 2:2; Mic 6:2 with your: Exod 20:5; Lev 20:5 Reciprocal: Ps 50:7—Hear; Ezek 17:20—plead; Acts 22:7—why

Jeremiah 2:10 over: or, over to the isles: Gen 10:4, 5; Num 24:24; 1 Chr 1:7; 23:1, 12; Ps 120:5; Ezek 27:6; Dan 11:30 Kedar: Gen 25:13 and see: Jer 18:13, 14; Judg 19:30; 1 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 1 Kgs 11:5—Ashtoreth; Isa 23:1—the land; Jer 49:28—Kedar; Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Dan 11:18—the isles; Amos 3:9—Publish; Amos 6:2—Pass; Mic 4:5—all; Matt 1:11—Jechonias

Jeremiah 2:11 a nation: Jer 2:5; Mic 4:5; 1 Pet 1:18 no gods: Jer 16:20; Ps 115:4; Isa 37:19; 1 Cor 8:4 changed their glory: Jer 2:8; Deut 33:29; Ps 3:3; 106:20; Rom 1:23 Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—forsake me; Judg 16:23—Dagon; 1 Sam 4:21—The glory; 2 Kgs 1:3—ye go; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 13:9—no gods; Ps 4:2—my glory; Ps 81:11—people; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Isa 44:9—and their; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 2:32—a maid; Jer 5:7—no gods; Jer 16:19—wherein; Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Amos 3:9—Publish; Amos 6:2—Pass; Mark 6:6— marvelled; Luke 2:32—and; 1 Cor 8:5—that; Eph 1:17—the Father; 2 Tim 2:14—to no

Jeremiah 2:12; Jer 6:19; 22:29; Deut 32:1; Isa 1:2; Mic 6:2; Matt 27:45, 50–53 Reciprocal: Deut 4:26—I call heaven; Deut 30:19—I call heaven; Eccl 7:29—they; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Jer 5:30—A wonderful and horrible thing; Ezek 16:30—weak; Hos 6:10—General; Gal 1:6—so

Jeremiah 2:13 For my: Jer 2:31, 32; 4:22; 5:26, 31; Ps 81:11–13; Isa 1:3; 5:13; 63:8; Mic 2:8; 6:3 forsaken: Jer 2:17; 1:16; 15:6; Judg 10:13; 1 Sam 12:10 the fountain: Jer 17:13; 18:14; Ps 36:9; John 4:14; 7:37; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 broken cisterns: Jer 2:11, 26; Ps 115:4–8; 146:3, 4; Eccl 1:2, 14; 2:11, 21, 26; 4:4; 12:8; Isa 44:9–20; 46:6, 7; 55:2; 2 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Deut 30:19—I call heaven; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; 1 Sam 12:21—vain things; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 2 Kgs 21:22—General; 2 Chr 21:10—because; 2 Chr 29:6—have forsaken him; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 42:2—living; Eccl 7:29—they; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 1:4—forsaken; Isa 8:6—that go softly; Isa 12:3—with joy; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 5:19—Like as; Jer 13:25—because; Jer 14:3—pits; Jer 18:13—virgin; Jer 18:15—my people; Jer 19:4—they have; Ezek 16:30—weak; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Ezek 47:1—waters issued; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 6:10—General; Jonah 2:8—General; Zeph 1:6—turned; Luke 15:13—and took; John 4:10—living; Rom 3:12—They are; Gal 1:6—so; Heb 3:12—an; Rev 7:17—shall lead

Jeremiah 2:14 Israel: Exod 4:22; Isa 50:1 he a homeborn: Gen 15:3; Eccl 2:7 spoiled: Heb.

become a spoil Reciprocal: Exod 21:4—shall be her; Jer 9:19—we are

Jeremiah 2:15 young lions: Jer 5:6; 25:30; 50:17; Judg 14:5; Job 4:10; Ps 57:4; Isa 5:29; Hos 5:14; 11:10; 13:7, 8; Amos 3:4, 8, 12; Nah 2:11 yelled: Heb. gave out their voice they made: Isa 1:7; 24:1; Ezek 5:14 his cities: Jer 4:7; 9:11; 26:9; 33:10; 34:22; 44:22; Isa 5:9; 6:11; Zeph 1:18; 2:5; 3:6 Reciprocal: Jer 4:16—give out; Jer 6:8—lest I; Jer 12:8—crieth out; Jer 12:9—the birds; Jer 51:38—roar; Ezek 6:6—the cities; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Jeremiah 2:16 Also the: 2 Kgs 18:21; 23:33; Isa 30:1–6; 31:1–3 Noph: Jer 46:14, 19; Isa 19:13; Ezek 30:13, 16 Tahapanes: Jer 43:7–9; 44:1; 46:14, Tahpanhes have broken the crown: or, feed on thy crown, Deut 33:20; Isa 1:6, 7; 8:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 30:18—Tehaphnehes

Jeremiah 2:17 Hast thou: Jer 2:19; 4:18; Lev 26:15–46; Num 32:23; Deut 28:15–68; Job 4:8; Isa 1:4; Hos 13:9 in that: Jer 2:13; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 7:19, 20 when he: Deut 32:19; Ps 77:20; 78:53, 54; 107:7; 136:16; Isa 63:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:12—who; Gen 16:8—whence; Gen 42:21—we saw; 1 Sam 28:15—I am sore; 2 Chr 29:6—have forsaken him; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 3:25—for we have sinned; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 13:22—the greatness; Jer 14:16—for; Jer 15:6—forsaken; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 22:9—General; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 18:25—are; Ezek 39:24—General; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Zeph 1:6—turned; Zeph 1:17—because; Luke 15:13—and took

Jeremiah 2:18 what hast: Jer 2:36; 37:5–10; Isa 30:1–7; 31:1; Lam 4:17; Ezek 17:15; Hos 7:11 Sihor: Josh 13:3 or what hast: 2 Kgs 16:7–9; 2 Chr 28:20, 21; Hos 5:13 Reciprocal: Gen 16:8—whence; Judg 2:2—why have; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 1 Sam 28:15—I am sore; 1 Kgs 19:9—What doest thou; 1 Chr 13:5—Shihor; Ps 91:11—in all; Isa 8:6—that go softly; Isa 23:3—Sihor; Jer 31:22—How; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 16:28—General; Ezek 23:30—thou hast; Ezek 29:16—the confidence

Jeremiah 2:19 Thine: Jer 2:17; Prov 1:31; 5:22; Isa 3:9; 5:5; 50:1; Hos 5:5 and thy: Jer 3:6–8, 11–14; 5:6; 8:5; Hos 4:16; 11:7; 14:1; Zech 7:11 bitter: Jer 4:18; Job 20:11–16; Amos 8:10 and that my: Jer 5:22; 36:23, 24; Ps 36:1; Rom 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—we saw; Exod 33:6—General; Num 5:18—the bitter water; Ruth 1:5—Mahlon; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 1 Kgs 13:21—Thus saith; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; 2 Chr 12:2—because; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 24:20—because; 2 Chr 28:6—because; Job 20:14—his meat; Ps 107:17—because; Ps 125:5—As for such; Prov 13:15—but; Prov 14:14—backslider; Isa 1:4—forsaken; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 3:14—O backsliding; Jer 3:25—for we have sinned; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 14:7—for our; Jer 15:6—forsaken; Jer 18:15—my people; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 30:15—for the; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Ezek 39:24—General; Hos 7:2—their own; Hos 13:9—thou; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Zeph 1:17—because

Jeremiah 2:20 For of: Jer 30:8; Exod 3:8; Lev 26:13; Deut 4:20, 34; 15:15; Isa 9:4; 10:27; 14:25; Nah 1:13 and thou saidst: Exod 19:8; 24:3; Deut 5:27; 26:17; Josh 1:16; 24:16–24; 1 Sam 12:10 transgress: or, serve when upon: Jer 3:6; Deut 12:2; 1 Kgs 12:32; Ps 78:58; Isa 57:5–7; Ezek 16:24, 25, 31; 20:28 playing: Jer 3:1, 6–8; Exod 34:14–16; Deut 12:2; Isa 1:21; Ezek 16:15, 16, 28, 41; 23:5; Hos 2:5; 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; 2 Kgs 12:3—General; Prov 7:12—General; Eccl 6:9—wandering of the desire; Isa 1:29—the

gardens; Isa 57:7—General; Jer 3:2—unto; Jer 3:13—and hast scattered; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Jer 17:2—their altars; Jer 28:4—I will break; Jer 50:6—on the; Lam 4:13—that; Ezek 6:3—to the mountains; Ezek 6:13—upon; Ezek 11:21—their detestable; Ezek 34:27—when I; Hos 12:11—their altars

Jeremiah 2:21 Yet I: Exod 15:17; Ps 44:2; 80:8; Isa 5:1, 2; 60:21; 61:3; Matt 21:33; Mark 12:1; Luke 20:9; John 15:1 wholly: Gen 18:19; 26:3–5; 32:28; Deut 4:37; Josh 24:31; Ps 105:6; Isa 41:8 into the degenerate: Deut 32:32; Isa 1:21; 5:4; Lam 4:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:39—a wild vine; Ps 80:15—vineyard; Isa 27:2—A vineyard; Isa 43:26—Put; Jer 11:17—that; Ezek 15:2—What; Hos 4:18—drink; Mal 1:6—And ye; Mal 2:11—profaned; Mal 2:15—That he; Luke 6:43—General; Luke 13:6—fig tree; Acts 17:11—more; Rom 6:5—planted; Rom 11:16—and if; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; Heb 12:15—any root; Jas 3:12—the fig tree

Jeremiah 2:22 For though: Job 9:30, 31 yet thine iniquity: Jer 16:17; 17:1; Deut 32:34; Job 14:17; Ps 90:8; 130:3; Hos 13:12; Amos 8:7 Reciprocal: Deut 21:6—wash their hands; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 2 Sam 11:12—General; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; Ps 109:15—before; Prov 16:2—the ways; Prov 28:13—that; Prov 30:12—that are; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Mal 1:6—And ye; Mal 2:11—profaned; Mal 3:2—like fullers'; 1 John 1:8—say

Jeremiah 2:23 How canst: Jer 2:34, 35; Gen 3:12, 13; 1 Sam 15:13, 14; Ps 36:2; Prov 28:13; 30:12, 20; Luke 10:29; Rom 3:19; 1 John 1:8–10; Rev 3:17, 18 see: Jer 3:2; Ps 50:21; Ezek 16:1–63; 23:1–49 valley: Jer 7:31; Isa 57:5, 6 thou art a swift: or, O swift, Esth 8:16 Reciprocal: Judg 2:11—and served Baalim; 2 Sam 11:12—General; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; 2 Chr 17:3—sought; Esth 8:10—young dromedaries; Ps 32:5—have; Prov 16:2—the ways; Jer 2:29—will ye plead; Jer 2:33—Why; Jer 2:36—gaddest; Jer 3:1—but thou hast; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 31:22—How; Ezek 16:25—at every; Hos 2:13—she went; Hos 12:8—they; Matt 22:12—And he was; Matt 25:44—when; John 14:9—how

Jeremiah 2:24 A wild ass: or, O wild ass, etc. Jer 14:6; Job 11:12; 39:5–8 used: Heb. taught her pleasure: Heb. the desire of her heart turn her away: or, reverse it in her month: Jer 2:27; Hos 5:15 Reciprocal: Job 24:5—wild asses; Job 39:2—General; Jer 8:6—as; Ezek 16:25—at every; Hos 8:9—a wild; John 13:27—That

Jeremiah 2:25 Withhold: Jer 13:22; Deut 28:48; Isa 20:2–4; Lam 4:4; Hos 2:3; Luke 15:22; 16:24 There is no hope: or, Is the case desperate, Jer 18:12; Isa 57:10 for I have: Jer 3:13; Isa 2:6 after: Jer 44:17; Deut 29:19, 20; 32:16; 2 Chr 28:22; Rom 2:4, 5; 8:24 Reciprocal: Deut 17:15—not set; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Job 7:6—without hope; Jer 6:16—We will; Jer 8:6—as; Jer 14:10—refrained; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 33:10—how; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; Hos 2:5—their mother; John 13:27—That; Acts 27:20—all

Jeremiah 2:26 the thief: Jer 2:36; 3:24, 25; Prov 6:30, 31; Isa 1:29; Rom 6:21 their kings: Jer 32:32; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:32–34; Dan 9:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 38:25—Discern; Exod 22:7—if the thief be found; Josh 7:18—was taken; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Isa 42:17—be greatly; Isa 44:11—all his; Isa 45:16—General; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 17:13—all that; Jer 22:22—surely; Jer 23:1—Woe; Jer 48:27—was he found; Ezek 8:10—every; Ezek 16:54—thou mayest; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Ezek 22:26—priests; Dan 9:7—unto us; Hos 2:5—hath done; Hos 4:7—therefore; Hos 4:19—and; Hos 10:6—receive; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Zech

13:4—the prophets; Matt 22:12—And he was

Jeremiah 2:27 to a stock: Jer 10:8; Ps 115:4–8; Isa 44:9–20; 46:6–8; Hab 2:18, 19 brought me forth: or, begotten me for they: Ezek 8:16; 23:35 their back: Heb. the hinder part of the neck but in the time: Jer 2:24; 22:23; Judg 10:8–16; Ps 78:34–37; Isa 26:16; Hos 5:15; 7:14 Reciprocal: Judg 4:3—cried; 2 Kgs 3:13—get; 2 Kgs 13:4—Jehoahaz; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 29:6—turned away; Ps 27:5—For in; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 42:17—be greatly; Isa 44:11—all his; Isa 45:16—General; Isa 45:20—they; Jer 3:4—My father; Jer 3:9—committed; Jer 7:24—backward; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 17:13—all that; Jer 18:17—show; Jer 22:22—surely; Jer 32:33—turned; Jer 37:3—Pray; Ezek 8:10—every; Ezek 16:17—and didst; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Ezek 22:26—priests; Dan 9:7—unto us; Hos 2:5—hath done; Hos 4:7—therefore; Hos 4:12—ask; Hos 4:19—and; Hos 10:6—receive; Amos 5:2—none; Jonah 1:6—arise; Mic 3:4—cry; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Matt 27:24—and washed

Jeremiah 2:28 But where: Deut 32:37; Judg 10:14; 2 Kgs 3:13; Isa 45:20; 46:2, 7 trouble: Heb. evil to the number: Jer 11:13; 2 Kgs 17:30, 31; Hos 10:1 Reciprocal: Judg 4:3—cried; Judg 9:38—General; 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; 2 Kgs 22:17—have forsaken; 2 Chr 28:24—he made; Ps 27:5—For in; Isa 2:8—is full; Isa 19:12—where are thy; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 47:12—General; Isa 65:11—prepare; Jer 11:12—go; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 37:19—Where; Lam 1:19—for; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 16:17—and didst; Ezek 16:32—General; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 12:11—their altars; Hos 13:10—where; Jonah 1:5—cried; Jonah 1:6—arise; Mic 3:4—cry; Hab 2:18—profiteth; Luke 18:11—God; 1 Cor 8:5—that

Jeremiah 2:29 will ye plead: Jer 2:23, 35; 3:2 ye all have: Jer 5:1; 6:13; 9:2–6; Dan 9:11; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Jer 2:9—I will; Ezek 18:25—are; Mic 6:2—a controversy; Eph 1:9—purposed

Jeremiah 2:30 In vain: Jer 5:3; 6:29, 30; 7:28; 31:18; 2 Chr 28:22; Isa 1:5; 9:13; Ezek 24:13; Zeph 3:2; Rev 9:20, 21; 16:9 your own sword: Jer 26:20–24; 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; 2 Chr 24:21; 36:16; Neh 9:26; Matt 21:35, 36; 23:29, 34–37; Mark 12:2–8; Luke 11:47–51; 13:33, 34; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:23—General; 2 Sam 2:26—sword; Isa 5:4—General; Isa 57:17—and he; Isa 59:3—your hands; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 26:23—who; Jer 32:3—Zedekiah; Jer 36:26—to take; Jer 46:14—the sword; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Dan 9:13—made we not our prayer before; Zech 11:3—a voice; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 23:30—the blood; Matt 23:35—upon; Matt 23:37—thou; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 20:10—beat; Rom 11:3—Lord; 2 Tim 4:17—and I; Heb 11:37—were slain; Jas 5:10—for; Rev 3:19—many; Rev 16:6—they have

Jeremiah 2:31 see ye: Amos 1:1; Mic 6:9 Have I been: Jer 2:5, 6; 2 Sam 12:7–9; 2 Chr 31:10; Neh 9:21–25; Hos 2:7, 8; Mal 3:9–11 We are lords: Heb. We have dominion, Deut 8:12–14; 31:20; 32:15; Ps 10:4; 12:4; Prov 30:9; Hos 13:6; 1 Cor 4:8; Rev 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 8:14—thine heart; Judg 2:2—why have; 1 Kgs 11:22—But; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Neh 9:16—dealt; Ps 103:2—forget not; Isa 1:4—gone away backward; Isa 5:4—General; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Isa 48:6—hast heard; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 5:7—I had fed; Jer 22:21—I spake; Ezek

14:5—estranged; Hos 2:3—as; Amos 2:11—Is it; Mic 6:3—what; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Matt 25:24—I knew; Luke 15:13—and took; Luke 18:24—How; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Heb 11:6—he that; 2 Pet 2:10—despise; Rev 3:17—have need

Jeremiah 2:32 a maid: Jer 2:11; Gen 24:22, 30, 53; 2 Sam 1:24; Ps 45:13, 14; Isa 61:10; Ezek 16:10–13; 1 Pet 3:3–5; Rev 21:2 yet my people: Jer 3:21; 13:10, 25; 18:15; Ps 9:17; 106:21; Isa 17:10; Ezek 22:12; Hos 8:14 Reciprocal: Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 32:18—forgotten; Judg 8:34—remembered; 1 Sam 12:9—forgot; Ps 44:17—yet; Ps 50:22—forget; Ps 78:11—General; Ps 103:2—forget not; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Isa 49:18—as a bride; Isa 51:13—forgettest; Isa 57:11—and hast; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 8:5—slidden; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 16:43—thou hast; Ezek 23:35—Because; Hos 2:13—forgot; Hos 13:6—therefore; 1 Tim 2:9—not

Jeremiah 2:33 Why: Jer 2:23, 36; 3:1, 2; Isa 57:7–10; Hos 2:5–7, 13 hast: 2 Chr 33:9; Ezek 16:27, 47, 51, 52 Reciprocal: Job 21:31—declare; Prov 7:12—General; Eccl 7:17—not; Isa 1:4—children; Jer 5:28—overpass; 1 Cor 5:1—and

Jeremiah 2:34 Also: Jer 7:31; 19:4; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Ps 106:37, 38; Isa 57:5; 59:7; Ezek 16:20, 21; 20:31 I: Jer 6:15; 8:12; Ezek 24:7 secret search: Heb. digging Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 1 Kgs 2:5—put; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Job 10:6—General; Ps 10:15—seek; Ps 36:2—For he; Eccl 7:17—not; Isa 59:3—your hands; Jer 2:23—How canst; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 7:11—even; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Lam 1:9—filthiness; Lam 4:14—they have polluted; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 8:8—General; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 16:36—and by; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Matt 23:35—upon; 1 Tim 5:24—General; Rev 18:24—in her

Jeremiah 2:35 Because: Jer 2:23, 29; Job 33:9; Prov 28:13; Isa 58:3; Rom 7:9 I will: Jer 2:9; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Job 9:29—General; Ps 32:5—have; Ps 36:2—For he; Prov 30:12—that are; Jer 5:19—Wherefore; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Lam 1:20—for; Ezek 16:20—Is this; Ezek 17:20—plead; Ezek 20:35—and there; Hos 12:8—they; Matt 25:44—when; Matt 27:24—and washed; Luke 18:11—God; John 9:41—If

Jeremiah 2:36 gaddest: Jer 2:18, 23, 33; 31:22; Hos 5:13; 7:11; 12:1 thou also shalt: Jer 37:7; Isa 20:5; 30:1–7; 31:1–3; Lam 4:17; 5:6; Ezek 29:7 as thou wast: 2 Chr 28:16, 20, 21; Hos 5:13; 10:6; 14:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:11—that they; Gen 19:30—for he; Gen 34:1—the daughter; Judg 2:2—why have; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 7:12—General; Isa 30:5—General; Isa 36:9—and put; Isa 57:10—wearied; Jer 2:26—the thief; Jer 2:37—for the Lord; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 30:14—lovers; Ezek 16:28—General; Ezek 29:6—a staff; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 4:19—and

Jeremiah 2:37 thine hands: 2 Sam 13:19 for the Lord: Jer 2:36; 17:5; 37:7–10; Isa 10:4; Ezek 17:15–20 and thou: Jer 32:5; Num 14:41; 2 Chr 13:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:30—for he; 2 Sam 11:12—General; 2 Chr 28:20—distressed him; Jer 22:20—and cry; Jer 22:22—surely; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 4:19—and; Hos 10:6—receive

CHAPTER 3

- 1 God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom;
- 6 Judah is worse than Israel;
- 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent;
- 20 Israel reproved, and called by God, makes a solemn confession of their sins.

Jeremiah 3:1 They say: Heb. Saying If a man: Deut 24:1–4 shall not that: Jer 3:9; 2:7; Lev 18:24–28; Isa 24:5; Mic 2:10 but thou hast: Jer 2:20, 23; Deut 22:21; Judg 19:2; Ezek 16:26, 28, 29; 23:4–49; Hos 1:2; 2:5–7 yet return: Jer 3:12–14, 22; 4:1, 14; 8:4–6; Deut 4:29–31; Isa 55:6–9; Ezek 33:11; Hos 14:1–4; Zech 1:3; Luke 15:16–24 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Lev 17:7—gone a whoring; Num 14:33—bear; Deut 24:4—Her former; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 19:3—to bring; 1 Sam 12:20—turn not; Ps 106:39—went; Isa 1:21—become; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 50:1—the bill; Isa 55:8—General; Jer 2:33—Why; Jer 3:6—played; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 3:14—for I am married; Jer 3:20—so have; Jer 11:13—For according; Jer 11:15—seeing; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Jer 18:11—return; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Hos 2:2—let; Hos 2:7—first; Hos 3:1—friend; Hos 4:12—gone; Zech 5:7—is; Matt 5:31—whosoever; Matt 19:9—doth; Mark 10:4—General; 1 Cor 7:11—or

Jeremiah 3:2 Lift: Jer 2:23; Ezek 8:4–6; Luke 16:23 unto: Jer 2:20; Deut 12:2; 1 Kgs 11:3; 2 Kgs 23:13; Ezek 16:16, 24, 25; 20:28 In the: Gen 38:14; Prov 7:11; 23:28; Ezek 16:24, 25 thou hast: Jer 3:1, 9; 2:7 Reciprocal: Lev 20:5—whoring; Num 14:33—bear; Ps 106:39—went; Prov 7:12—General; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Isa 24:5—defiled; Isa 57:7—General; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 2:29—will ye plead; Jer 2:33—Why; Jer 3:13—and hast scattered; Jer 3:20—so have; Jer 11:13—For according; Jer 11:15—seeing; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Ezek 8:5—lift; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Mic 2:10—because; Zech 5:7—is; Acts 2:11—Arabians

Jeremiah 3:3 the showers: Jer 9:12; 14:4, 22; Lev 26:19; Deut 28:23; Isa 5:6; Joel 1:16–20; Amos 4:7; Hag 1:11 latter rain: Jer 5:24 a whore's: Jer 5:3; 6:15; 8:12; 44:16, 17; Ezek 3:7; 16:30–34; Zeph 3:5 thou refusedst: Jer 5:3; Neh 9:17; Zech 7:11, 12; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 19:34—General; Gen 39:7—Lie; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; 1 Sam 2:23—by all; 2 Sam 16:22—went in; Ezra 9:6—I am ashamed; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Isa 3:9—The show; Isa 48:4—thy brow; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Isa 57:10—therefore; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 36:2—against Israel; Ezek 2:4—they; Hos 7:10—the pride; Joel 2:23—he will; Rom 6:21—whereof; 2 Thess 3:14—that he

Jeremiah 3:4 Wilt thou: Jer 3:19; 31:9, 18–20; Hos 14:1–3 My father: Jer 2:27 the guide: Jer 2:2; Ps 48:14; 71:5, 17; 119:9; Prov 1:4; 2:17; Hos 2:15; Mal 2:14 Reciprocal: Ps 71:6—By thee; Isa 42:23—will give; Joel 1:8—the husband; Gal 4:6—crying; Eph 1:5—unto

Jeremiah 3:5 he reserve: Jer 3:12; Ps 77:7–9; 85:5; 103:8, 9; Isa 57:16; 64:9 thou hast spoken: Ezek 22:6; Mic 2:1; 7:3; Zeph 3:1–5 Reciprocal: Job 23:7—There; Mic 7:18—he retaineth; Nah 1:2—reserveth

Jeremiah 3:6 AM 3292, BC 612 backsliding: Jer 3:8, 11–14; 2:19; 7:24; 2 Kgs 17:7–17; Ezek

23:11 she is: Jer 2:20; Isa 57:7; Ezek 16:24, 25, 31; 20:28; 1 Kgs 14:23 played: Jer 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Deut 12:2—possess; Ps 106:39—went; Isa 1:29—the gardens; Isa 57:5—under; Isa 65:3—that sacrificeth; Jer 3:13—and hast scattered; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 5:11—the house; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Jer 13:27—abominations; Jer 14:7—for our; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 50:6—on the; Ezek 6:3—to the mountains; Ezek 6:9—I am; Ezek 6:13—upon; Ezek 8:6—seest; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Hos 2:2—she; Hos 4:13—sacrifice; Hos 4:15—play; Hos 4:16—slideth; Hos 6:10—there; Hos 11:7—are bent

Jeremiah 3:7 Turn thou: 2 Kgs 17:13, 14; 2 Chr 30:6–12; Hos 6:1–4; 14:1 her treacherous: Jer 3:8–11; Ezek 16:46; 23:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:22—Judah; 2 Kgs 23:26—Notwithstanding; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Isa 48:8—I knew; Jer 3:12—Return; Hos 6:7—they dealt

Jeremiah 3:8 when for: Jer 3:1; 2 Kgs 17:6–18; 18:9–11; Ezek 23:9; Hos 2:2, 3; 3:4; 4:15–17; 9:15–17 and given her: Deut 24:1; Isa 50:1 feared not: 2 Kgs 17:19; Ezek 23:11–21; Hos 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; 2 Kgs 17:13—and against; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; 2 Chr 21:13—a whoring; Jer 3:6—backsliding; Jer 3:7—her treacherous; Jer 3:11—The backsliding; Jer 3:14—for I am married; Jer 3:20—so have; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 16:46—elder; Ezek 16:51—justified; Ezek 23:31—walked; Hos 1:4—will cause; Hos 4:16—slideth; Hos 11:7—are bent; Hos 12:2—and will; Mic 1:13—for; Matt 19:7—Why; Matt 19:9—except; Rom 5:20—But

Jeremiah 3:9 lightness: or, fame, Ezek 23:10 she defiled: Jer 3:2; 2:7 committed: Jer 2:27; 10:8; Isa 57:6; Ezek 16:17; Hos 4:12; Hab 2:19 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—whoring; Judg 8:33—went; 2 Chr 21:13—a whoring; Jer 3:1—shall not that; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Ezek 8:10—every; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 20:18—defile; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 2:2—let

Jeremiah 3:10 Judah: 2 Chr 34:33; 35:1–18; Ps 78:36, 37; Isa 10:6; Hos 7:14 feignedly: Heb. in falsehood, Ps 18:44; 66:3 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 4:29—with all; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Chr 34:5—cleansed; 2 Chr 34:32—did; 2 Chr 35:9—gave; Ps 17:1—not out of feigned lips; Ps 119:10—my whole; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 59:13—lying; Jer 11:10—turned; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 29:13—with; Jer 34:10—then; Jer 42:20—For ye; Hos 4:15—yet; Hos 6:4—for; Hos 7:16—return; Zeph 1:6—turned; Matt 18:35—from; John 4:23—in truth; Eph 6:6—from; Col 3:23—whatsoever; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; Heb 10:22—a true

Jeremiah 3:11 The backsliding: Jer 3:8, 22; Hos 4:16; 11:7 justified: Ezek 16:47, 51, 52; 23:11 Reciprocal: Jer 2:19—and thy; Jer 3:6—backsliding; Jer 8:5—slidden; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 34:10—then; Hos 4:15—yet; Matt 12:41—rise; Luke 7:41—the other; Luke 11:31—rise

Jeremiah 3:12 toward the north: Jer 3:18; 23:8; 31:8; 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6, 23; 18:1 Return: Jer 3:1, 7, 22; 4:1; Isa 44:22; Ezek 33:11; Hos 6:1; 14:1–3 and I will not: Jer 30:11; 33:26; Ezek 39:25; Hos 11:8, 9 for I am: Jer 31:20; Deut 4:29–31; 2 Chr 30:9; Ps 86:5, 15; 103:8, 17; 145:8; Mic 7:18–20; Rom 5:20, 21 I will: Jer 3:5; Ps 79:5 Reciprocal: Josh 7:19—make; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Prov 28:13—whoso; Song 6:13—return; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 17:7—General; Isa

55:7—for; Isa 64:9—remember; Jer 11:6—Proclaim; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Ezek 11:17—General; Hos 2:14—and speak; Hos 3:1—according; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 1:4—Turn; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Rom 2:4—goodness

Jeremiah 3:13 acknowledge: Jer 3:25; 31:18–20; Lev 26:40–42; Deut 30:1–3; Job 33:27, 28; Prov 28:13; Luke 15:18–21; 1 John 1:8–10 and hast scattered: Jer 3:2, 6; 2:20, 25; Ezek 16:15, 24, 25 under every: Deut 12:2 Reciprocal: Lev 5:5—confess; Josh 7:19—make; Judg 6:10—ye have; 1 Sam 6:5—give glory; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 1 Kgs 14:23—under every; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; 2 Chr 6:24—shall return; 2 Chr 12:7—the Lord; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Ezra 10:11—make confession; Ps 32:5—acknowledged; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 55:7—for; Isa 57:5—under; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Lam 1:20—for; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 6:9—I am; Dan 9:4—made; Hos 2:2—let; Hos 4:13—sacrifice; Hos 5:15—till; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Luke 15:21—Father; Acts 19:18—confessed; Rom 2:4—goodness

Jeremiah 3:14 O backsliding: Jer 2:19 for I am married: Jer 3:1, 8; 2:2; 31:32; Isa 54:5; Hos 2:19, 20 one of a city: Jer 23:3; 31:8–10; Isa 1:9; 6:13; 10:22; 11:11, 12; 17:6; 24:13–15; Ezek 34:11–14; Zech 13:7–9; Rom 9:27; 11:4–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; Neh 1:9—will bring; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Prov 1:23—Turn; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Jer 4:1—return; Jer 11:15—my; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 31:21—O; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 35:15—Return; Jer 49:4—O backsliding; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Hos 12:6—turn; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye

Jeremiah 3:15 And I: Jer 23:4; 1 Sam 13:14; Isa 30:20, 21; Ezek 34:23; 37:24; Mic 5:4, 5; John 10:1–5; 21:15–17; Eph 4:11, 12; 1 Pet 5:1–4 which shall: Prov 10:21; Luke 12:42; John 21:15, 17; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 2:6, 12, 13; 3:1, 2; Heb 5:12–14; 1 Pet 2:2; 5:2 Reciprocal: Num 27:16—set a man; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; Ezra 8:18—a man of understanding; Ezek 34:15—General; Hos 2:19—And I will; Matt 9:38—that; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Col 1:28—in all

Jeremiah 3:16 when: Jer 30:19; 31:8, 27; Isa 60:22; 61:4; Ezek 36:8–12; 37:26; Hos 1:10, 11; Amos 9:9, 14, 15; Zech 8:4, 5; 10:7–9 say: Jer 7:4; Zeph 3:11; Matt 3:9 The ark: Isa 65:17; 66:1, 2; Matt 1:11; John 4:20–24; Heb 9:9–12; 10:8, 9, 19–21 to mind: Heb. upon the heart that be done: or, it be magnified Reciprocal: Num 10:33—the ark; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; 1 Sam 4:3—the ark; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 50:4—those; Ezek 15:5—meet

Jeremiah 3:17 the throne: Jer 14:21; 17:12; 31:23; Ps 87:3; Isa 6:1; 66:1; Ezek 1:26; 43:7; Gal 4:26 and all the nations: Isa 2:2–4; 49:18–23; 60:3–9; 66:20; Mic 4:1–5; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23 to the name: Isa 26:8; 56:6; 59:19 walk: Jer 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 16:12; 18:12; Gen 8:21; Num 15:39; Rom 1:21; 6:14; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Eph 4:17–19 imagination: or, stubbornness, Deut 29:29 marg. Judg 2:19; Ps 78:8 Reciprocal: Deut 29:19—imagination; Ezra 7:19—the God of Jerusalem; Isa 60:9—unto; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 13:10—imagination; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 23:17—imagination; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Rom 11:26—all; Heb 3:12—an; Rev 7:9—a great

Jeremiah 3:18 In: Jer 30:3; 50:4, 20; Isa 11:11–13; Ezek 37:16–22; 39:25–28; Hos 1:11; 11:12; Zech 10:6 with: or, to out: Jer 3:12; 23:8; 31:8; Amos 9:15 given: etc. or, caused your fathers to possess Reciprocal: Isa 11:13—the envy; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 43:6—bring;

Jer 7:7—in the land; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 30:10—I; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 37:22—I will make; Ezek 47:13—Joseph; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Mic 2:12—surely assemble; Mic 4:6—and I; Mic 7:12—also; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell

Jeremiah 3:19 How: Jer 5:7; Hos 11:8 put thee: Jer 3:4; 31:9, 20; John 1:11–13; 2 Cor 6:17, 18; Gal 3:26; 4:5–7; Eph 1:5; 1 John 3:1–3 pleasant land: Heb. land of desire, Jer 12:10; Ps 106:24; Ezek 20:6; Dan 8:9; 11:16, 41, 45 goodly heritage: Heb. heritage of glory, or beauty, Prov 3:35; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 Thou shalt: Jer 3:4; Isa 63:16; 64:8; Matt 6:8, 9; Rom 8:15–17; Gal 4:5 shalt not: Jer 32:39, 40; Heb 10:39 from me: Heb. from after me Reciprocal: Num 34:2—an inheritance; Deut 14:1—the children; 1 Kgs 8:42—when he shall; Job 33:20—dainty meat; Ps 16:6—I have; Ps 47:4—choose; Ps 48:2—Beautiful; Ps 87:6—this man; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Isa 58:14—and feed; Jer 25:34—pleasant vessel; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Hos 6:4—what; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Luke 15:18—Father; John 1:12—to them; John 8:41—we have; Acts 20:32—and to give; Gal 4:6—crying

Jeremiah 3:20 husband: Heb. friend, Hos 3:1 so have: Jer 3:1, 2, 8–10; 5:11; Isa 48:8; Ezek 16:15–52; Hos 5:7; 6:7; Mal 2:11 Reciprocal: Song 5:16—friend; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 36:22—General; Ezek 16:32—General; John 4:18—is not; 1 Cor 7:10—Let

Jeremiah 3:21 A voice: Jer 30:15–17; 31:9, 18–20; 50:4, 5; Isa 15:2; Ezek 7:16; Zech 12:10–14; 2 Cor 7:10 for they have: Num 22:32; Job 33:27; Prov 10:9; 19:3; Mic 3:9 and they have: Jer 2:32; Isa 17:10; Ezek 23:35; Hos 8:14; 13:6 Reciprocal: Deut 32:18—forgotten; Ps 9:17—forget; Isa 57:11—and hast; Jer 18:15—my people; Jer 22:23—how; Ezek 14:22—ye shall be; Ezek 22:12—and hast; Zech 12:12—the land

Jeremiah 3:22 Return: Hos 6:1; 14:1, 4 we: Jer 31:18; Isa 27:8; Song 1:4; Hos 3:5; 6:1, 2; 13:4; 14:8; Zech 13:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; Ps 80:19—Turn us; Song 6:13—return; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 57:18—will heal; Jer 3:1—yet return; Jer 3:11—The backsliding; Jer 3:12—Return; Jer 4:1—wilt return; Jer 8:4—turn; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 30:17—For I; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Ezek 36:25—from all your idols; Hos 2:7—I will; Zech 1:3—Turn; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Matt 13:15—and I; John 12:40—heal; Rom 2:4—goodness; Heb 7:25—come; 1 Pet 2:4—To

Jeremiah 3:23 in vain: Jer 3:6; 10:14–16; Ps 121:1, 2; Isa 44:9; 45:20; 46:7, 8; Ezek 20:28; Jonah 2:8, 9 in the Lord: Jer 14:8; Ps 3:8; 37:39, 40; 121:1, 2; Isa 12:2; 43:11; 45:15, 17; 63:1, 16; Hos 1:7; John 4:22 Reciprocal: Gen 7:19—and all the high hills; Gen 7:20—and the mountains; Exod 14:13—see the; Exod 15:2—my salvation; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 62:1—from; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 80:19—Turn us; Isa 30:15—in returning; Jer 12:13—put; Jer 16:19—Surely; Jer 50:6—on the; Ezek 6:3—to the mountains; Ezek 20:19—the Lord; Ezek 36:25—from all your idols; Hos 3:5—seek; Mic 5:10—that I; Rom 2:4—goodness; Rev 6:14—and every; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Jeremiah 3:24; Jer 11:13; Ezek 16:61, 63; Hos 2:8; 9:10; 10:6 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:6—I am ashamed; Jer 2:26—the thief; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Ezek 12:16—that they; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Hos 4:19—and; Hag 2:17—in all

Jeremiah 3:25 lie down: Jer 2:26; 6:26; Ezra 9:6–15; Ps 109:29; Isa 50:11; Lam 5:16; Ezek 7:18; Dan 12:2; Rom 6:21 for we have sinned: Jer 2:17, 19; Deut 31:17, 18; Ezra 9:6; Ezek 36:32 we and our: Jer 2:2; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:32–34; Ps 106:7; Isa 48:8; Lam 5:7; Dan 9:6–9 and have not: Jer 22:21; Judg 2:2; Prov 5:13; Dan 9:10 Reciprocal: Lev 13:45—his clothes; Lev 26:39—shall pine; Judg 6:10—ye have; Ps 25:7—the sins; Ps 44:15—confusion; Ps 51:3—my sin; Isa 43:27—first father; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 31:18—for; Jer 31:19—I was ashamed; Jer 32:30—children; Jer 51:51—shame; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 12:16—that they; Ezek 22:3—and maketh; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Dan 9:5—have sinned; Dan 9:7—unto us; Hos 4:19—and; Hos 10:6—receive; Obad 10—shame

CHAPTER 4

- 1 God calls Israel by his promise;
- 3 He exhorts Judah to repentance by fearful judgments;
- 19 A grievous lamentation for Judah.

Jeremiah 4:1 wilt return: Jer 4:4; 3:12, 22 return: Jer 3:1, 14; Isa 31:6; Hos 7:16; 14:1; Joel 2:12 put away: Gen 35:2; Deut 27:15; Josh 24:14; Judg 10:16; 1 Sam 7:3; 2 Kgs 23:13, 24; 2 Chr 15:8; Ezek 11:18; 18:13; 20:7, 8; 43:9; Hos 2:2; Eph 4:22–31 then shalt: Jer 15:4; 22:3–5; 24:9; 25:5; 36:3; 2 Chr 33:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; Jer 7:5—For if; Jer 8:4—turn; Ezek 33:14—if he; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 1:3—Turn

Jeremiah 4:2 shalt swear: Jer 5:2; Deut 10:20; Isa 45:23; 48:1, 2; 65:16 in truth: Jer 9:24; 1 Kgs 3:6; Ps 99:4; Hos 2:19; Zech 8:8 and the nations: Gen 22:18; Ps 72:17; Isa 65:16; Gal 3:8 and in him: Jer 9:24; Isa 45:25; 1 Cor 1:31; 2 Cor 10:17; Phil 3:3 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 24:5—Peradventure; Exod 20:7—take; Lev 19:12—ye shall; Deut 5:11—General; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; Deut 32:40—General; Josh 9:19—We have; Judg 21:1—had sworn; Ruth 3:13—the Lord liveth; 1 Sam 20:3—sware; 1 Sam 20:21—as the; 2 Sam 14:11—As the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:8—he came; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:2—As the Lord; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; 2 Kgs 23:3—And all; Neh 10:28—every one; Job 27:2—God liveth; Jer 7:5—For if; Jer 12:16—my name; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Dan 12:7—liveth; Zeph 1:5—and that; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 8:17—love; Zech 8:22—General; John 4:23—in truth; Rev 21:24—the nations

Jeremiah 4:3 Break: Gen 3:18; Hos 10:12; Matt 13:7, 22; Mark 4:7, 18, 19; Luke 8:7, 14; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; Job 36:10—commandeth; Prov 24:31—it; Isa 28:24—break; Isa 66:15—with his

Jeremiah 4:4 take: Jer 9:26; Deut 10:16; 30:6; Ezek 18:31; Rom 2:28, 29; Col 2:11 lest: Jer 21:5, 12; 23:19; 36:7; Lev 26:28; Deut 32:22; Isa 30:27, 28; 51:17; Lam 4:11; Ezek 5:13–15; 6:12; 8:18; 16:38; 20:33, 47, 48; 21:17; 24:8, 13; Amos 5:6; Zeph 2:2; Mark 9:43–50 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 2 Chr 34:25—shall not; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 89:46—thy wrath; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Jer 4:1—wilt return; Jer 6:10—their ear; Jer 6:19—even; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 44:6—my fury; Lam 2:3—he burned; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 5:4—shall a fire; Ezek 44:7—uncircumcised in heart; Hos 10:12—break; Amos 7:4—called; Nah 1:2—is furious; Zech 1:6—according to our ways; Matt 13:7—General; Acts

7:51—uncircumcised; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Phil 3:3—we; Heb 10:27—fiery

Jeremiah 4:5 Declare ye: Jer 5:20; 9:12; 11:2 Blow: Jer 6:1; Ezek 33:2–6; Hos 8:1; Amos 3:6, 8 Assemble: Jer 8:14; 35:11; Josh 10:20 Reciprocal: Num 10:3—General; Num 10:9—then ye shall; Jer 4:19—sound; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 6:25—Go not; Jer 34:7—fought against; Ezek 7:14—have; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Hos 5:8—Blow; Joel 2:1—Blow; Nah 3:11—thou also

Jeremiah 4:6 the standard: Jer 4:21; 50:2; 51:12, 27; Isa 62:10 retire: or, strengthen for I will: Jer 1:13–15; 6:1, 22; 21:7; 25:9 and a great: Jer 50:22; 51:54 destruction: Heb. breaking, Zeph 1:10 Reciprocal: Jer 1:14—Out of; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 6:24—We have; Jer 8:14—enter; Jer 10:22—the noise; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 46:6—toward; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Hab 1:6—I raise; Zech 6:6—the north

Jeremiah 4:7 lion: Jer 5:6; 25:38; 49:19; 50:17, 44; 2 Kgs 24:1; 25:1; Dan 7:4 destroyer: Jer 25:9; 27:8; Ezek 21:19–21; 26:7–10; 30:10, 11; Dan 5:19 to: Jer 2:15; 9:11; 26:9; 33:10; 34:22; Isa 1:7; 5:9; 6:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Job 4:11—old lion; Ps 76:4—mountains; Ps 80:13—The boar; Isa 5:29—roaring; Isa 21:8—General; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 44:1—now; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 5:17—they shall impoverish; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 46:1—against; Ezek 7:24—I will bring; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 21:31—and skilful; Ezek 32:2—Thou art like; Mic 5:1—gather; Nah 2:11—the dwelling; Hab 1:9—for; Zeph 1:13—their goods

Jeremiah 4:8 gird: Jer 6:26; Isa 15:3; 22:12; 32:11; Joel 2:12, 13; Amos 8:10 howl: Jer 48:20; Isa 13:6; 15:2, 3; Ezek 21:12; 30:2 the: Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4 Reciprocal: Isa 3:24—a girding; Jer 25:34—Howl; Jer 25:36—General; Jer 49:3—gird; Joel 1:5—weep; Joel 1:13—Gird; Hab 1:6—I raise; Zeph 1:11—Howl; Rom 4:15—Because; Jas 5:1—weep

Jeremiah 4:9 that the heart: Jer 39:4, 5; 52:7; 1 Sam 25:37, 38; 2 Kgs 25:4; Ps 102:4; Isa 19:3, 11, 12, 16; 21:3, 4; 22:3–5 and the priests: Jer 5:31; 6:13, 14; 37:19; Isa 29:9, 10; Ezek 13:9–16; Acts 13:41 Reciprocal: Deut 28:28—General; Jer 25:34—Howl

Jeremiah 4:10 Ah: Jer 1:6; 14:13; 32:17; Ezek 11:13 surely: Jer 14:13, 14; 1 Kgs 22:20–23; Isa 63:17; Ezek 14:9, 10; Rom 1:24, 26, 28; 2 Thess 2:9–12 Ye shall have: Jer 5:12; 6:14; 8:11; 23:17; Isa 30:10; 37:35 the sword: Jer 4:18; Exod 9:14; Lam 2:21 Reciprocal: Jer 6:18—hear; Jer 6:25—the sword; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 8:15—General; Jer 28:9—which; Ezek 9:8—Ah; Ezek 13:10—Peace; Ezek 13:18—that sew; Ezek 13:22—with lies

Jeremiah 4:11 A: Jer 23:19; 30:23, 24; 51:1; Isa 27:8; 64:6; Ezek 17:10; 19:12; Hos 13:3, 15 daughter: Jer 8:19; 9:1, 7; 14:17; Isa 22:4; Lam 2:11; 3:48; 4:3, 6, 10 not: Jer 51:2; Isa 41:16; Matt 3:12; Luke 3:17 Reciprocal: Job 1:19—a great; Job 30:22—lifest me; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 12:12—spoilers; Jer 13:24—as; Jer 15:7—I will fan; Jer 22:22—wind; Ezek 22:20—in mine; Hos 4:19—wind; Hab 1:9—their faces shall sup up as the east; Zech 7:14—scattered; Jas 4:8—purify; 1 Pet 1:18—vain

Jeremiah 4:12 a full wind from those: or, a fuller wind than those give sentence: Heb. utter judgments, Jer 1:16; Ezek 5:8; 6:11–13; 7:8, 9 Reciprocal: Job 1:19—a great; Job 30:22—lifest me; Isa 64:6—our iniquities; Jer 13:24—as; Jer 15:7—I will fan; Jer 39:5—gave judgment upon him; Jer 51:1—a destroying wind; Ezek 19:12—the east;

Ezek 22:20—in mine; Hos 4:19—wind; Zech 7:14—scattered

Jeremiah 4:13 Behold: Isa 13:5; 19:1; Nah 1:3; Matt 24:30; Rev 1:7 his chariots: Isa 5:28; 66:15; Nah 2:3, 4 his horses: Deut 28:49; Lam 4:19; Dan 7:4; Hos 8:1; Hab 1:8 Woe: Jer 4:31; 10:19 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle; 2 Sam 1:23—swifter; Job 9:26—as the eagle; Isa 5:26—they; Isa 30:16—therefore; Jer 6:23—their; Jer 9:19—we are; Jer 13:27—Woe; Jer 48:40—he shall; Jer 49:22—he shall; Ezek 17:3—A great; Ezek 26:7—with horses; Ezek 38:9—like; Dan 11:40—like

Jeremiah 4:14 wash: Isa 1:16–19; 55:7; Ezek 18:31; Matt 12:33; 15:19, 20; 23:26, 27; Luke 11:39; Jas 4:8 How long: Jer 13:27; Ps 66:18; 119:113; Prov 1:22; Acts 8:22; Rom 1:21; 1 Cor 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—thoughts; Exod 16:28—General; Exod 29:17—wash the; Lev 1:9—inwards; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 14:11—How long will this; Deut 10:16—Circumcise; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; 2 Chr 34:5—cleansed; Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 9:30—General; Ps 5:9—inward; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 62:3—How; Ps 73:1—of a clean heart; Ps 80:7—we shall; Prov 6:9—How; Prov 6:18—heart; Prov 12:5—thoughts; Prov 15:26—thoughts; Prov 24:9—thought; Prov 30:12—not; Isa 10:6—against; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 3:1—yet return; Jer 4:21—How long; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 23:26—How; Jer 31:22—How; Jer 35:15—Return; Hos 8:5—how; Zech 8:17—let; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Matt 23:37—Jerusalem; Mark 7:4—except; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 9:41—how; Luke 24:38—and why; John 13:9—not; Rom 2:29—which; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are washed; 2 Cor 7:1—filthiness; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure

Jeremiah 4:15 a voice: Jer 6:1; 8:16; Judg 18:29; 20:1 mount Ephraim: Josh 17:15; 20:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:21—a man; Jer 30:5—a voice

Jeremiah 4:16 ye: Jer 6:18; 31:10; 50:2; Isa 34:1 watchers: Jer 4:17; 5:6; 16:6; 39:1 from: Jer 5:15; Deut 28:49–52; Isa 39:3 give out: Jer 2:15; Ezek 21:22 Reciprocal: Jer 1:15—and against; Jer 6:3—they shall; Jer 8:16—was heard; Jer 8:19—the voice; Jer 15:8—the mother

Jeremiah 4:17 keepers: Jer 6:2, 3; 2 Kgs 25:1–4; Isa 1:8; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:20–24 because: Jer 5:23; Neh 9:26, 30; Isa 1:20–23; 30:9; Lam 1:8, 18; Ezek 2:3–7; Dan 9:7–19 Reciprocal: Deut 28:33—thou shalt be; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Jer 4:16—watchers; Jer 8:19—the voice; Jer 44:3—of their; Ezek 12:2—thou

Jeremiah 4:18 Thy way: Jer 2:17, 19; 5:19; 6:19; 26:19; Job 20:5–16; Ps 107:17; Prov 1:31; 5:22; Isa 50:1 it reacheth: Jer 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—we saw; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 24:20—because; Job 4:8—they that plow; Jer 14:16—for; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek 39:24—General; Hos 7:2—their own; Hos 13:9—thou; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Zeph 1:17—because; Acts 8:23—the gall

Jeremiah 4:19 My bowels: Jer 9:1, 10; 13:17; 14:17, 18; 23:9; 48:31, 32; Ps 119:53, 136; Isa 15:5; 16:11; 21:3; 22:4; Lam 1:16; 2:11; 3:48–51; Dan 7:15, 28; 8:27; Hab 3:16; Luke 19:41, 42; Rom 9:2, 3; 10:1; Gal 4:19 my very: Heb. the walls of my O my: Gen 49:6; Judg 5:21; Ps 16:2; 42:5, 6; 103:1; 116:7; 146:1 sound: Jer 4:5, 21; Amos 3:6; Zeph 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; 2 Kgs 4:19—My head; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; Esth 8:6—For how; Job 30:27—General; Jer 6:1—blow; Jer 6:24—We have; Jer 8:21—the hurt; Jer

10:19—Woe; Jer 17:16—neither; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 42:14—nor hear; Jer 48:36—mine heart; Jer 49:2—that I will; Jer 50:22—General; Lam 1:13—desolate; Lam 1:20—my bowels; Lam 3:51—eye; Ezek 21:6—Sigh; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Mic 1:8—I will wail; Zeph 1:10—the noise; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear; Mark 13:7—when; Luke 21:9—when; Acts 4:20—we cannot

Jeremiah 4:20 upon destruction: Jer 4:6; 17:18; Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Ps 42:7; Isa 13:6; Lam 3:47; Ezek 7:25, 26; 14:21; Joel 1:15; Matt 10:28; 2 Thess 1:9 suddenly: Jer 10:19, 20; Isa 33:20; 54:2; Lam 2:6–9; Hab 3:7 in: Exod 33:5; Num 16:21, 45; Ps 72:19; Isa 47:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:53—they spoiled; Isa 15:5—destruction; Isa 33:9—earth; Jer 6:1—blow; Jer 6:26—for the; Jer 9:19—we are; Jer 17:16—neither; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 48:3—voice; Jer 49:29—curtains; Jer 51:31—post; Ezek 22:20—in mine; Amos 5:2—she is; Zeph 1:13—their goods; Zeph 1:16—day; Luke 21:9—when

Jeremiah 4:21 How long: Jer 4:14 shall I: Jer 4:5, 6, 19; 6:1; 2 Chr 35:25; 36:3, 6, 7, 10, 17 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; 2 Sam 2:26—how long; Jer 42:14—nor hear; Jer 47:6—how long; Jer 48:3—voice; Mic 4:9—why

Jeremiah 4:22 For my: Jer 5:4, 21; 8:7–9; Deut 32:6, 28; Ps 14:1–4; Isa 1:3; 6:9, 10; 27:11; 29:10–12; 42:19, 20; Hos 4:1, 6; Matt 23:16–26; Rom 1:22; 3:11 they have: Hos 5:4; John 16:3; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 1:20, 21 they are wise: 2 Sam 13:3; 16:21–23; Mic 2:1; Luke 16:8; Rom 16:19; 1 Cor 14:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—General; Gen 7:21—General; Gen 39:16—General; Lev 11:13—the eagle; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 2 Chr 13:13—an ambushment; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 32:9—no; Ps 52:3—lovest; Ps 53:4—Have; Ps 119:144—understanding; Prov 7:7—void; Prov 28:5—General; Eccl 7:29—they; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 5:26—For; Jer 9:3—they know; Ezek 16:30—weak; Amos 3:10—they; Matt 6:23—If; Luke 16:4—General; John 8:55—ye have not; Rom 1:31—Without understanding; Eph 5:17—understanding; Heb 3:10—they have; Jas 3:15—but; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Jeremiah 4:23 the earth: Jer 9:10; Gen 1:2; Isa 24:19–23; Rev 20:11 the heavens: Isa 5:30; 13:10; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:10, 30, 31; 3:15, 16; Amos 8:9; Matt 24:29, 35; Mark 13:24, 25; Luke 21:25, 26; Acts 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—the earth; Ps 29:6—Lebanon; Ps 104:32—looketh; Ps 114:4—General; Isa 13:13—the earth; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 4:28—the earth; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 13:16—before; Jer 18:11—and devise; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 38:20—the fishes; Nah 2:10—empty; Zeph 1:3—consume man; Hag 2:6—and I; Rev 6:14—and every; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun; Rev 16:20—General

Jeremiah 4:24 mountains: Jer 8:16; 10:10; Judg 5:4, 5; 1 Kgs 19:11; Ps 18:7; 77:18; 97:4; 114:4–7; Isa 5:25; Ezek 38:20; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:5, 6; Hab 3:6, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; Job 9:6—the pillars; Job 14:18—the mountain; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 60:2—made; Ps 99:1—earth; Isa 13:13—the earth; Isa 34:4—all the; Isa 42:15—General; Amos 8:8—the land

Jeremiah 4:25 there was no man: Hos 4:3; Zeph 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Jer 9:10—both; Jer 12:4—the beasts

Jeremiah 4:26 the fruitful: Jer 12:4; 14:2–6; Deut 29:23–28; Ps 76:7; 107:34; Isa 5:9, 10; 7:20–25; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Isa 7:23—be for briers; Jer 5:17—they shall impoverish;

Hos 2:3—as; Zeph 1:18—but

Jeremiah 4:27 The: Jer 4:7; 7:34; 12:11; 18:16; 2 Chr 36:21; Isa 6:11, 12; 24:1, 3–12; Ezek 6:14; 33:28 yet: Jer 5:10, 18; 30:11; 46:28; Lev 26:44; Isa 24:12, 13; Ezek 11:13; Amos 9:8, 9; Rom 9:27–29; 11:1–7 Reciprocal: Neh 9:31—for thy great; Isa 27:8—his rough; Jer 4:29—every; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 20:17—neither; Hos 4:3—the land; Hab 1:12—we

Jeremiah 4:28 the earth: Jer 4:23–26; 12:4; 23:10; Isa 24:4; 33:8, 9; Hos 4:3; Joel 1:10 the heavens: Isa 5:30; 34:4; 50:3; Joel 2:30, 31; Matt 27:45; Mark 15:33; Luke 23:44; Rev 6:12 because: Jer 7:16; 14:11, 12; 15:1–9; Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Ezek 24:14; Hos 13:14; Eph 1:9, 11; Heb 7:21 Reciprocal: Job 3:5—let the blackness; Isa 14:27—the Lord; Isa 22:25—for the; Jer 1:16—And I; Jer 14:2—mourneth; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 30:24—fierce; Hos 4:1—nor knowledge; Zech 8:14—I repented; Zech 12:12—the land; Mark 13:24—General

Jeremiah 4:29 shall flee: Jer 39:4–6; 52:7; 2 Kgs 25:4–7; Isa 30:17; Amos 9:1 they shall go: 1 Sam 13:6; 2 Chr 33:11; Isa 2:19–21; Luke 23:30; Rev 6:15–17 every: Jer 4:27 Reciprocal: Isa 6:12—a great; Jer 6:1—gather; Mic 1:13—bind

Jeremiah 4:30 And when: Jer 5:31; 13:21; Isa 10:3; 20:6; 33:14; Heb 2:3 Though: Ezek 23:40, 41; 28:9, 13; Rev 17:4 face: Heb. eyes, 2 Kgs 9:30 in vain: Jer 22:20–22; Lam 1:2, 19; 4:17; Ezek 16:36–41; 23:9, 10, 22–24, 28, 29; Rev 17:2, 13, 16–18 Reciprocal: Prov 7:10—the attire; Jer 8:19—the voice; Jer 9:19—we are; Jer 22:23—when; Jer 30:14—lovers; Jer 34:20—and into; Ezek 16:37—General; Obad 7—the men of; 1 Tim 2:9—not; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Jeremiah 4:31 I have heard: Jer 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 30:6; 48:41; 49:22, 24; 50:43; Isa 13:8; 21:3; Hos 13:13; 1 Thess 5:3 the voice: Jer 6:2, 23; Matt 21:5 spreadeth: Isa 1:15; Lam 1:17 Woe: Jer 10:19; 15:18; 45:2; Ps 120:5; Isa 6:5; Mic 7:1; 1 Cor 9:16 for my: Gen 27:46; Job 10:1 because: Jer 14:18; 18:21; Lam 1:20; 2:21; Ezek 9:5, 6; 23:46, 47 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Isa 26:17—General; Jer 4:13—Woe; Jer 5:31—and what; Jer 8:19—the voice; Jer 9:19—a voice; Jer 18:22—a cry; Lam 1:8—she sigheth; Lam 2:18—let tears; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Zeph 1:10—the noise; Matt 2:18—lamentation; Mark 13:8—sorrows

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The judgments of God upon the Jews, for their perverseness;
- 7 for their adultery;
- 10 for their impiety;
- 15 for their worship of idols;
- 19 for their contempt of God;
- 25 and for their great corruption in the civil state;
- 30 and ecclesiastical.

Jeremiah 5:1 Run ye: 2 Chr 16:9; Dan 12:4; Joel 2:9; Amos 8:12; Zech 2:4 seek: Prov 8:3; Song 3:2; Luke 14:21 if ye can: 1 Kgs 19:10; Prov 20:6; Ezek 22:30 if there: Gen 18:23–32;

Ps 12:1; 14:3; 53:2–4; Mic 7:1, 2 that seeketh: Prov 2:4–6; 23:23; Isa 59:4, 14, 15; 2 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:24—there; Gen 18:26—General; Gen 19:4—all; Exod 18:21—men; Job 22:30—He shall deliver the island of the innocent; Ps 60:4—because; Ps 94:16—rise up; Ps 106:23—stood; Prov 28:12—hidden; Isa 9:17—for every; Isa 50:2—when I came; Isa 59:8—no; Isa 59:16—he saw; Jer 2:29—ye all have; Jer 7:28—truth; Jer 8:6—no; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 44:15—all the; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 33:29—because; Ezek 34:6—and none; Hos 4:2—swearing

Jeremiah 5:2 though: Jer 4:2; 7:9; Lev 19:12; Isa 48:1; Hos 4:1, 2, 15; 10:4; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 3:5; 1 Tim 1:10; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; Lev 6:3—swareth; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; 1 Sam 19:6—sware; 1 Sam 20:21—as the; 1 Kgs 17:12—As the Lord; Job 27:2—God liveth; Ps 24:4—sworn; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 2:6—Where; Jer 12:16—my name; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Ezek 17:13—taken an oath of him; Ezek 17:19—surely

Jeremiah 5:3 are not thine: Jer 32:19; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 11:4–7; 51:6; Prov 22:12; Rom 2:2 thou hast stricken: Jer 2:30; 7:28; 2 Chr 28:22; Prov 23:35; 27:22; Isa 1:5, 6; 9:13; 42:25; Ezek 24:13; Zeph 3:1, 2, 7 they have made: Prov 21:29; Isa 48:4; Ezek 3:7–9; Zech 7:11, 12; Rom 2:4, 5; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:34—General; Exod 7:23—neither; Lev 26:23—General; Deut 21:18—will not; Judg 4:1—did evil; 1 Kgs 21:1—after; 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; Job 41:24—as hard; Prov 13:18—Poverty; Prov 15:32—instruction; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 26:11—will; Isa 57:10—therefore; Isa 57:17—and he; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 3:3—a whore's; Jer 8:5—they refuse; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Jer 15:7—since; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Jer 32:3—Zedekiah; Jer 35:13—Will; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Jer 38:21—if thou; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 5:6—for they; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 24:12—her great; Dan 9:13—made we not our prayer before; Hos 4:6—for; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Amos 4:6—yet; Amos 4:9—yet; Amos 6:12—horses; Hag 2:17—yet; Luke 7:32—are; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 15:15—he went; Luke 23:40—seeing; Rev 9:20—yet; Rev 16:9—blasphemed

Jeremiah 5:4; Jer 4:22; 7:8; 8:7; Isa 27:11; 28:9–13; Hos 4:6; Matt 11:5; John 7:48, 49 Reciprocal: Neh 3:5—their nobles; Ps 49:2—General; Isa 2:9—the mean; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 29:12—I am not; Isa 59:4—callest; Jer 5:21—O foolish; Jer 6:10—To whom; Jer 42:1—from; Hos 4:1—nor knowledge; Amos 3:10—they; Mic 3:1—Is it; Zech 11:7—General; Mark 7:18—General; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 14:18—all; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Jeremiah 5:5 get me: Amos 4:1; Mic 3:1; Mal 2:7 but these: Jer 6:13; Ps 2:2, 3; Ezek 22:6–8, 25–29; Mic 3:1–4, 11; 7:3, 4; Zeph 3:3–5; Matt 19:23–26; Luke 18:24; 19:14; Acts 4:26, 27; Jas 2:5–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Neh 3:5—their nobles; Neh 13:17—I contended; Job 32:9—Great; Ps 49:2—General; Isa 1:5—the whole; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 2:9—the mean; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 59:4—callest; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Jer 6:10—To whom; Jer 8:7—know; Jer 42:1—from; Ezek 8:11—seventy; Ezek 11:2—General; Dan 2:48—a great; Hos 9:15—all; Mic 6:12—the rich; Nah 1:13—will burst; Zech 11:7—General; Mark 7:18—General; Luke 14:18—all; John 7:48—General

Jeremiah 5:6 a lion: Jer 2:15; 4:7; 25:38; 49:19; Ezek 14:16–21; Dan 7:4; Hos 5:14; 13:7, 8; Amos 5:18, 19; Nah 2:11, 12 and a wolf: Ps 104:20; Ezek 22:27; Hab 1:8; Zeph 3:3 evenings: or, deserts a leopard: Dan 7:6; Hos 13:7; Rev 13:2 because: Jer 2:17, 19; 9:12–14; 14:7; 16:10–12; 30:24; Num 32:14; Ezra 9:6; 10:10; Isa 59:12; Lam 1:5; Ezek 16:25;

23:19 increased: Heb. strong Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; 2 Kgs 17:25—the Lord sent; Jer 4:16—watchers; Jer 15:8—the mother; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 30:14—because; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 50:17—the lions; Lam 3:11—pulled; Hos 4:16—slideth; Hos 14:4—heal; Mic 6:12—the rich

Jeremiah 5:7 How shall: Jer 3:19; Hos 11:8; Matt 23:37, 38 sworn by: Jer 12:16; Josh 23:7; Hos 4:15; Amos 8:14; Zeph 1:5 no gods: Jer 2:11; Deut 32:21; 1 Cor 8:4; Gal 4:8 I had fed: Jer 2:31; Deut 32:15; Ezek 16:49, 50; Hos 13:6; Jas 5:1–5 they then: Jer 9:2; 13:27; 23:10; 29:22, 23; Lev 20:10; Ps 50:18; Ezek 22:11; Hos 4:2, 13, 14; 7:4; Mal 3:5; 1 Cor 6:9; Heb 13:4; Jas 4:4 by troops: Num 25:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Gen 42:15—By the life; Exod 23:21—he will not; Lev 27:8—according; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; Judg 19:25—and abused; Job 31:12—General; Jer 16:11—Because; Lam 3:42—thou; Hos 6:4—what; Rom 2:22—adultery

Jeremiah 5:8 every one: Jer 13:27; Gen 39:9; Exod 20:14, 17; Deut 5:18, 21; 2 Sam 11:2–4; Job 31:9; Matt 5:27, 28 Reciprocal: Judg 19:25—and abused; 2 Sam 11:3—sent; Ps 50:18—has been partaker; Prov 6:29—he that; Prov 6:32—lacketh; Jer 9:2—for; Jer 23:10—full; Jer 50:11—bellow as bulls; Lam 3:42—thou; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Ezek 23:20—General; Ezek 33:26—and ye; Hos 7:4—are all

Jeremiah 5:9 I not visit: Jer 5:29; 9:9; 23:2; Lam 4:22; Hos 2:13; 8:13 and shall: Jer 44:22; Lev 26:25; Deut 32:35, 43; Isa 1:24; Ezek 5:13–15; 7:9; Nah 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:14—General; Exod 32:34—the day; Lev 18:25—therefore; Num 16:29—visited; Ps 50:18—has been partaker; Prov 6:29—he that; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 65:7—therefore; Jer 1:16—And I; Jer 6:15—at the time; Jer 11:23—the year; Jer 32:31—this city; Ezek 17:19—surely; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 33:26—and ye; Hos 6:4—what

Jeremiah 5:10 ye up: Jer 6:4–6; 25:9; 39:8; 51:20–23; 2 Kgs 24:2–4; 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 10:5–7; 13:1–5; Ezek 9:5–7; 14:17; Matt 22:7 but make: Jer 5:18; 4:27; 30:11; 46:28; Ezek 12:16; Amos 9:8 they are not: Jer 7:4–12; Ps 78:61, 62; Hos 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 28:55—in the siege; 2 Kgs 25:4—the city; 2 Kgs 25:10—brake; 2 Chr 12:4—the fenced; Neh 1:3—the wall; Neh 2:13—the walls; Neh 9:31—for thy great; Isa 37:27—their inhabitants; Jer 39:2—was; Lam 2:2—he hath thrown; Lam 2:8—purposed; Ezek 26:4—destroy; Dan 11:15—cast up; Joel 2:7—climb; Rom 9:27—a remnant

Jeremiah 5:11 the house: Jer 3:6–11, 20; Isa 48:8; Hos 5:7; 6:7 Reciprocal: Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 12:1—deal

Jeremiah 5:12 have belied: Jer 5:31; 4:10; 14:13, 14; 23:14–17; 28:15–17; 43:2, 3; Deut 29:19; 1 Sam 6:9; 2 Chr 36:16; Isa 28:14, 15; Ezek 12:22–28; 13:6; Mic 2:11; 3:11; Hab 1:5, 6; 1 John 5:10 neither: Jer 23:17; 28:4; Ps 10:6; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Isa 5:19—Let him; Jer 6:14—Peace; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 18:18—and let us not; Jer 24:10—General; Ezek 6:10—General; 2 Pet 3:4—where

Jeremiah 5:13 the prophets: Jer 14:13, 15; 18:18; 20:8–11; 28:3; Job 6:26; 8:2; Hos 9:7 Reciprocal: Deut 29:19—that he bless; 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Isa 5:19—Let him; Isa 41:29—wind; Jer 12:4—He; Jer 43:2—Thou speakest; Ezek 12:22—The days; Hab 1:5—for; 2 Pet 3:4—where

Jeremiah 5:14 I will make: Jer 1:9; 23:29; 28:15–17; 2 Kgs 1:10–14; Hos 6:5; Zech 1:6; Rev 11:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:9—went; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 39:16—Behold; Ezek 23:45—the righteous; Acts 5:5—hearing

Jeremiah 5:15 I will: Jer 1:15; 4:16; 6:22; 25:9; Deut 28:49; Isa 5:26; 29:3, 6 O house: Jer 5:11; 2:26; 9:26; Isa 5:7; Ezek 18:31; Matt 3:9, 10 a mighty: Dan 2:37, 38; 7:7; Hab 1:5–10 a nation: Isa 28:11; 33:19; 1 Cor 14:21 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—may; Ps 81:5—where; Isa 39:3—They are; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 10:22—the noise; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 22:7—I; Ezek 9:2—six; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Amos 6:14—I will; Hab 1:6—I raise; Hab 1:9—for; Zech 7:14—whom

Jeremiah 5:16; Ps 5:9; Isa 5:28; Rom 3:13 Reciprocal: Num 16:21—Separate; Jer 6:23—They shall; Jer 25:9—I; Mic 7:2—they all

Jeremiah 5:17 And they: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:30, 31, 33; Judg 6:3, 4; Isa 62:9; 65:22; Hab 3:17, 18 they shall impoverish: Jer 1:15; 4:7, 26; Lam 2:2; Ezek 36:4; Zeph 3:6 Reciprocal: Deut 8:8—vines; Judg 6:6—impoverished; Ps 73:12—they; Isa 62:8—Surely I will no more give; Hos 11:6—the sword; Joel 2:3—and behind; Zeph 1:13—their goods

Jeremiah 5:18 I will not make: Jer 5:10; 4:27; Ezek 9:8; 11:13; Rom 11:1–5 Reciprocal: Neh 9:31—for thy great; Jer 30:11—though; Jer 46:28—but I will not; Ezek 20:17—neither; Hab 1:12—we

Jeremiah 5:19 Wherefore: Jer 2:35; 13:22; 16:10; 22:8, 9; Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; 2 Chr 7:21, 22 Like as: Jer 2:13; Deut 4:25–28; 28:47, 48; Lam 5:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; 2 Chr 24:20—because; Neh 9:35—For they; Jer 4:18—Thy way; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 44:3—of their; Ezek 14:22—therein

Jeremiah 5:20 Reciprocal: Jer 4:5—Declare ye; Jer 9:12—for

Jeremiah 5:21 O foolish: Jer 5:4; 4:22; 8:7; 10:8; Deut 29:4; 32:6; Ps 94:8; Isa 6:9, 10; 27:11; 44:18; Ezek 12:2; Matt 13:13–15; John 12:40; Acts 28:26; Rom 11:8 understanding: Heb. heart, Prov 17:16; Hos 7:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Prov 6:32—lacketh; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 43:8—General; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Hos 4:6—for; Joel 1:2—Hear; Amos 8:4—Hear; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 8:10—that seeing; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 11:40—fools; John 3:3—he cannot; 2 Cor 3:14—their; 1 Tim 4:2—lies

Jeremiah 5:22 Fear ye not: Jer 10:7; Deut 28:58; Ps 119:120; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:5; Rev 15:4 tremble: Ps 99:1; 119:120; Isa 66:5; Dan 6:26 placed: Job 26:10; 38:10, 11; Ps 33:7; 93:3, 4; 104:9; Prov 8:29; Isa 50:2; Amos 9:6; Nah 1:4; Mark 4:39 Reciprocal: Gen 1:9—General; Gen 7:11—all; Exod 19:16—all the people; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 1 Chr 16:25—he also; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Job 13:11—Shall; Job 37:1—General; Job 38:8—who; Ps 4:4—Stand; Ps 24:2—and; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 95:5—The sea is his; Ps 96:4—he is; Ps 104:32—looketh; Ps 114:7—Tremble; Ps 124:5—the proud; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Jer 2:19—and that my; Jer 5:24—Let us now; Jer 31:35—when; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Joel 2:1—let; Amos 3:6—and the people; Luke 8:24—he arose; Acts 16:29—and came; Acts 16:35—General; Rev 12:8—prevailed not; Rev 13:1—upon

Jeremiah 5:23 a revolting: Jer 5:5; 6:28; 17:9; Ps 95:10; Isa 1:5; 31:6; Hos 4:8; 11:7; Heb 3:12
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 59:13—speaking; Isa
65:2—a rebellious; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 13:10—evil; Ezek 12:2—thou; Hos 6:4—what

Jeremiah 5:24 Let us now: Jer 5:22; 50:5; Isa 64:7; Hos 3:5; 6:1 that giveth: Jer 14:22; Deut
11:13, 14; 28:12; 1 Kgs 17:1; Job 5:10; 36:27, 28; 38:37; Ps 147:8; Joel 2:23; Amos 4:7; Zech
10:1; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17; Jas 5:7, 17, 18; Rev 11:6 the appointed: Gen 8:22 Reciprocal: 2
Sam 21:10—until water; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 65:9—greatly;
Jer 3:3—latter rain; Luke 20:10—the season

Jeremiah 5:25; Jer 2:17–19; 3:3; Deut 28:23, 24; Ps 107:17, 34; Isa 59:2; Lam 3:39; 4:22
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:10—until water; 2 Chr 24:20—because; Isa 59:12—our
transgressions; Jer 30:15—for the; Ezek 33:29—because; Ezek 39:24—General; Hos
13:9—thou; Amos 4:7—I have; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob

Jeremiah 5:26 For: Jer 4:22; Isa 58:1; Ezek 22:2–12 lay wait: or, pry as fowlers lie in wait,
Jer 18:22; 1 Sam 19:10, 11; Ps 10:9, 10; 64:5; Prov 1:11, 17, 18; Hab 1:14, 15 catch: Luke
5:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:21—a snare; Ps 25:15—out; Ps 55:11—deceit; Ps 124:7—as a
bird; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 12:6—words; Prov 12:12—desireth; Prov 14:17—a man;
Isa 32:7—instruments; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Jer 2:13—For my; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest;
Ezek 22:29—people; Hos 4:2—swearing; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 6:10—the
treasures; Mic 6:12—the rich; Mic 7:2—hunt; Acts 20:3—the Jews

Jeremiah 5:27 cage: or, coop, This is, without doubt, a reference to a decoy or trap-cage,
as Dr. BLAYNEY renders; in which fowlers place several tame birds, to decoy the others
into the snare prepared for them. Rev 18:2 so are: Prov 1:11–13; Hos 12:7, 8; Amos
8:4–6; Mic 1:12; 6:10, 11; Hab 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Neh 9:25—did eat; Job
12:6—tabernacles; Ps 55:11—deceit; Isa 2:7—land; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Isa
59:14—General; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 22:13—thy
dishonest; Dan 8:8—waxed; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hab 1:4—for; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Jeremiah 5:28 waxen: Deut 32:15; Job 15:27, 28; 21:23, 24; Ps 73:6, 7, 12; 119:70; Amos 4:1;
Jas 5:4, 5 overpass: Jer 2:33; Ezek 5:6, 7; 16:47–52; 1 Cor 5:1 judge: Jer 22:15–19; Job
29:12–14; Ps 72:4; 82:2–4; Isa 1:23; Zech 7:10 yet: Jer 12:1; Job 12:6; Ps 73:12 Reciprocal:
Exod 23:6—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 16:19—wrest; Deut 24:17—pervert;
Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Judg 3:17—a very fat; 1 Kgs 8:45—cause; 2 Chr 6:35—cause;
Neh 9:25—did eat; Job 31:21—lifted; Ps 68:5—a judge; Ps 76:9—When; Ps 82:3—do;
Prov 29:7—but; Prov 29:14—king; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 2:7—land; Isa 5:17—the
waste; Isa 11:4—reprove; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 21:12—Execute; Jer
22:3—Execute; Jer 22:16—judged; Jer 50:11—fat; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Mic
3:9—that; Luke 18:3—a widow; Rom 13:4—he is; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Jeremiah 5:29; Jer 5:9; 9:9; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 32:34—the day; Lev
18:25—therefore; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; 2 Kgs 17:13—all; Ezra 5:12—But after; Isa
1:23—they judge; Isa 65:7—therefore; Jer 1:16—And I; Jer 6:15—at the time; Jer
11:23—the year; Jer 17:4—and I; Jer 23:2—I; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 1:5—for

Jeremiah 5:30 A wonderful and horrible thing: or, Astonishment and filthiness, Jer 2:12;
23:14; Isa 1:2; Hos 6:10 Reciprocal: Prov 28:4—that; Jer 18:13—a very; Jer 22:22—thy

pastors; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; Mal 1:6—O priests

Jeremiah 5:31 prophets: Jer 14:14; 23:25, 26; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:6; Mic 3:11; Matt 7:15–17; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Pet 2:1, 2 bear rule: or, take into their hands my people: Isa 30:10, 11; Mic 2:6, 11; John 3:19–21; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 2 Tim 4:3, 4 and what: Jer 4:30, 31; 22:22, 23; Deut 32:29; Isa 10:3; 20:6; 33:14; Lam 1:9; Ezek 22:14; Zeph 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:4—all; Num 1:53—there be; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; Ps 73:17—then; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 17:4—General; Prov 23:32—At; Prov 25:8—what; Isa 1:5—the whole; Isa 3:12—lead thee; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 47:7—so that; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 8:10—from the prophet; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 12:4—He; Jer 13:21—wilt; Jer 14:13—behold; Jer 14:16—the people; Jer 14:18—go about; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:9—because; Jer 23:11—both; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 26:7—General; Jer 29:8—your dreams; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 4:13—the sins; Ezek 7:2—An end; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:10—others; Ezek 13:16—see visions; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; Ezek 22:29—people; Hos 4:9—like people; Hos 6:10—General; Hos 7:3—General; Hos 9:5—what; Hos 9:10—and their; Amos 8:2—the end; Mic 3:4—Then; Zeph 3:4—light; Mal 1:6—O priests; Matt 15:14—And if; Luke 6:26—so; Luke 10:31—priest; Luke 16:3—What; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; 1 John 4:1—believe not; 1 John 4:5—and; Rev 22:15—whosoever

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The enemies sent against Judah,
- 4 encourage themselves;
- 6 God sets them on work because of their sins;
- 9 The prophet laments the judgments of God because of their sins;
- 18 He proclaims God's wrath;
- 26 He calls the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins.

Jeremiah 6:1 O ye: Josh 15:63; 18:21–28; Judg 1:21 gather: Jer 4:29; 10:17, 18 blow: Jer 4:5, 6, 19, 20 Tekoa: 2 Sam 14:2; 2 Chr 11:6; Amos 1:1 Bethhaccerem: Neh 3:14 evil: Jer 6:22; 1:14, 15; 4:6; 10:22; 25:9; Ezek 26:7–21 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; 2 Chr 20:20—Tekoa; Ps 74:4—they set; Jer 4:15—a voice; Jer 4:21—shall I; Jer 46:6—toward; Jer 46:14—Stand; Jer 49:8—Flee; Jer 51:27—ye up; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Ezek 7:14—have; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Hos 5:8—Blow; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Amos 3:6—a trumpet; Zeph 1:16—day; Zech 6:6—the north; Matt 24:16—General; Luke 21:21—and let them

Jeremiah 6:2 daughter: Jer 4:31; Isa 1:8; 3:16, 17; Lam 2:1, 13 comely and delicate woman: or, a woman dwelling at home Reciprocal: Isa 32:9—ye women; Jer 4:17—keepers; Lam 4:5—that did; 1 Tim 5:6—in pleasure

Jeremiah 6:3 shepherds: Nah 3:18 they shall: Jer 4:16, 17; 39:1–3; 2 Kgs 24:2, 10–12; 25:1–4; Luke 19:43 Reciprocal: Jer 12:10—pastors; Jer 52:4—pitched; Lam 1:17—commanded; Lam 4:5—that did

Jeremiah 6:4 Prepare: Jer 5:10; 51:27, 28; Isa 5:26–30; 13:2–5; Joel 3:9 at noon: Jer 15:8; Zeph 2:4 for the: Jer 8:20 shadows: Song 2:17 Reciprocal: Judg 19:9—the day groweth to an end; Job 7:2—the shadow; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Obad 1—Arise

Jeremiah 6:5 let us destroy: Jer 9:21; 17:27; 52:13; 2 Chr 36:19; Ps 48:3; Isa 32:14; Hos 8:14; Amos 2:5; 3:10, 11; Zech 11:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:36—Let us go; Jer 15:8—the mother; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Obad 1—Arise

Jeremiah 6:6 Reciprocal: Deut 20:20—thou shalt build; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:31—this city; Ezek 4:1—even; Ezek 5:5—This; Ezek 26:8—cast a mount; Dan 11:15—cast up; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 6:12—the rich; Zeph 3:1—to the

Jeremiah 6:7 a fountain: Prov 4:23; Isa 57:20; Jas 3:10–12 violence: Jer 20:8; Ps 55:9–11; Ezek 7:11, 23; 22:3–12; 24:7; Mic 2:1, 2, 8–10; 3:1–3, 9–12; 7:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:31—this city; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 12:19—because; Hos 4:2—swearing; Mic 6:12—the rich

Jeremiah 6:8 Be thou: Jer 4:14; 7:3–7; 17:23; 31:19; 32:33; 35:13–15; Deut 32:29; Ps 2:10; 50:17; 94:12; Prov 4:13; Zeph 3:7 lest: Ezek 23:18; Hos 9:12; Zech 11:8, 9 depart: Heb. be loosed, or disjointed lest I: Jer 2:15; 7:20, 34; 9:11; Lev 26:34 Reciprocal: Josh 7:12—neither; Isa 1:7—country; Jer 7:28—correction; Jer 12:11—made it; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 10:18—the glory; Zeph 1:2—I will; Matt 21:17—he left; Matt 23:37—Jerusalem; Matt 24:1—departed

Jeremiah 6:9 They shall: Jer 16:16; 49:9; 52:28–30; Obad 5, 6; Rev 14:18 Reciprocal: Jer 52:30—carried; Zeph 1:2—I will

Jeremiah 6:10 To whom: Jer 5:4, 5; Isa 28:9–13; 53:1 give: Ezek 3:18–21; 33:3, 9; Matt 3:7; Col 1:28; Heb 11:7 their ear: Jer 4:4; 7:26; Exod 6:12; Deut 29:4; Isa 6:9, 10; 42:23–25; Acts 7:51, 60 the word: Jer 20:8, 9; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Amos 7:10; Luke 11:45; 20:19; John 7:7; 9:40; 2 Tim 4:3 delight: Ps 1:2; 40:8; 119:16, 24, 35, 70, 77, 174; Rom 7:22 Reciprocal: Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Isa 35:5—the ears; Isa 48:8—thine ear; Jer 6:19—nor to; Ezek 3:17—hear; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Luke 14:18—all; John 8:43—ye cannot

Jeremiah 6:11 Therefore: Jer 20:9; Job 32:18, 19; Ezek 3:14; Mic 3:8; Acts 4:20; 17:16; 18:5 I will: Jer 9:21; 18:21; Rev 16:1 for even: Ezek 9:6; Luke 17:34 Reciprocal: Gen 25:8—good; Job 4:2—withhold himself from speaking; Isa 7:13—to weary; Jer 15:6—I am; Jer 15:17—for; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 51:22—General; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Ezek 7:14—for; Ezek 24:21—that which your soul pitieth; Amos 4:10—your young; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 17:17—daily

Jeremiah 6:12 And their: Jer 8:10; Deut 28:30–33, 39–43; Isa 65:21, 22; Lam 5:3, 11; Zeph 1:13 I will: 1 Chr 21:16; Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; Lam 2:4, 5, 8; 3:3 Reciprocal: Lam 4:11—Lord; Lam 5:2—General; Ezek 7:24—they shall; Ezek 35:3—and I will stretch; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; 1 Thess 5:14—warn

Jeremiah 6:13 For: Jer 8:10; 14:18; 22:17; 23:11; Isa 56:9–12; 57:17; Ezek 22:12; 33:31; Mic 2:1, 2; 3:2, 3, 5, 11; Zeph 3:3, 4; Luke 16:14; 1 Tim 3:3; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15 and: Jer 2:8, 26; 5:31; 23:11, 14, 15; 26:7, 8; 32:32; Isa 28:7; Lam 4:13; Ezek 22:25–28; Zeph 3:4 Reciprocal:

Lev 19:11—shall not; Deut 13:1—a prophet; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 30:10—speak; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 2:29—ye all have; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 42:1—from; Jer 52:27—the king; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 13:2—prophecy against; Ezek 22:29—people; Hos 4:1—no truth; Mic 2:11—I will; Mal 1:10—even; Luke 12:15—Take; Acts 8:10—from; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; Heb 8:11—from; Heb 13:5—conversation; 1 Pet 5:2—not for

Jeremiah 6:14 healed: Jer 8:11, 12; Ezek 13:10 hurt: Heb. bruise, or breach, Jer 14:17; Isa 1:6; 30:26 Peace: Jer 4:10; 5:12; 14:13; 23:17; 28:3; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:22; Mic 2:11; 2 Pet 2:1, 18, 19 Reciprocal: Job 13:4—physicians; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 30:10—speak; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 7:4—Trust; Jer 28:9—which; Jer 37:19—your; Ezek 13:16—see visions; Ezek 13:18—that sew; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Hos 9:8—but; Mic 2:6—that they; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 10:2—they comfort

Jeremiah 6:15 Were: Jer 3:3; 8:12; Isa 3:9 blush: Ezek 2:4; 16:24, 25; 24:7; Zeph 3:5; Phil 3:19 therefore: Jer 23:12; Prov 29:1; Isa 10:4; Ezek 14:9, 10; Mic 3:6; Matt 15:14 at the time: Jer 5:9, 29; Exod 32:34; Ezek 7:6–9; Hos 9:7; Mic 7:4 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Gen 19:5—General; Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 19:34—General; 1 Kgs 2:5—put; Ezra 9:6—I am ashamed; Jer 2:34—I; Jer 8:9—The wise men are; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 16:13—will I; Ezek 13:14—ye shall be; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Mic 2:6—that they; Luke 6:39—shall; Acts 23:14—General; 2 Thess 3:14—that he

Jeremiah 6:16 Stand: Jer 18:15; Deut 32:7; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 8:20; Mal 4:4; Luke 16:29; John 5:39, 46, 47; Acts 17:11; Rom 4:1–6, 12; Heb 6:12; 11:2–40; 12:1 and walk: Jer 7:23; Isa 2:5; 30:21; John 12:35; 13:17; Col 2:6 ye shall: Isa 28:12; Matt 11:28, 29 We will: Jer 2:25; 18:12; 22:21; 44:16; Matt 21:28–32 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—the way; Exod 33:14—rest; Num 10:33—a resting place; 1 Sam 12:23—the good; 1 Kgs 8:36—the good way; 2 Chr 6:27—good way; Ps 25:4—General; Ps 36:4—setteth; Ps 95:11—my rest; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 116:7—thy rest; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 2:20—General; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 48:17—which leadeth; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 32:39—one way; Jer 42:3—General; Jer 50:5—ask; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 33:31—and they; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 8:12—but; Hag 2:17—yet; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:11—they refused; Zech 7:13—as; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 19:8—but; Matt 21:32—came; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 23:37—how; Luke 1:79—to guide; Luke 5:39—General; Luke 13:34—and ye; Luke 14:18—all; John 8:32—ye shall; Acts 18:25—instructed; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; Heb 4:3—we; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Jeremiah 6:17 I: Jer 25:4; Isa 21:11; 56:10; Ezek 3:17–21; 33:2–9; Hab 2:1; Acts 20:27–31; Heb 13:17 Hearken: Isa 58:1; Hos 8:1; Amos 3:6–8 We: Zech 7:11 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; Isa 52:8—Thy; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 13:11—but; Jer 17:27—ye will; Jer 31:6—a day; Ezek 33:4—whosoever heareth; Ezek 33:31—and they; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 8:12—but; Hos 9:8—watchman; Hag 2:17—yet; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:13—as; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 23:37—how; Luke 14:18—all; 2 Tim 4:3—they will; 2 Tim 4:5—watch

Jeremiah 6:18 hear: Jer 4:10; 31:10; Deut 29:24–28; Ps 50:4–6; Isa 5:3; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Jer 4:16—ye; Jer 50:2—Declare

Jeremiah 6:19 O earth: Jer 22:29; Deut 4:26; 30:19; 32:1; Isa 1:2; Mic 6:2 even: Jer 4:4; 17:10; Prov 1:24–31; 15:26; Isa 59:7; 66:18; Hos 10:13; Acts 8:22 nor to: Jer 6:10; 8:9; 1 Sam 15:23, 26; Prov 28:9; Hos 4:6; John 3:19–21; 12:48 Reciprocal: Lev 26:15—despise; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Prov 1:31—General; Isa 5:24—cast away; Jer 2:12—General; Jer 4:18—Thy way; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 29:19—General; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob

Jeremiah 6:20 To what: Ps 40:6; 50:7–13, 16, 17; 66:3; Isa 1:11; 66:3; Ezek 20:39; Amos 5:21, 22; Mic 6:6–8 Sheba: 1 Kgs 10:1, 2, 10; Isa 60:6; Ezek 27:22 sweet cane: Isa 43:23, 24 your burnt: Jer 7:21–23 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Exod 30:23—thee principal; Lev 10:19—should; Prov 15:8—sacrifice; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Jer 14:10—the Lord; Jer 14:12—and when; Hos 9:4—neither; Joel 3:8—far off; Mal 1:10—I have; Mal 2:13—insomuch; Rom 12:1—acceptable; Eph 5:10—acceptable; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily; Heb 10:4—not; Heb 10:5—Sacrifice

Jeremiah 6:21 I will: Jer 13:16; Isa 8:14; Ezek 3:20; Rom 9:33; 11:9; 1 Pet 2:8 fathers: Jer 9:21, 22; 15:2–9; 16:3–9; 18:21; 19:7–9; 21:7; 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 9:14–17; 24:2, 3; Lam 2:20–22; Ezek 5:10; 9:5–7 Reciprocal: Deut 32:35—their foot; Jer 13:14—even; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

Jeremiah 6:22 a people: Jer 6:1; 1:14, 15; 5:15; 10:22; 25:9; 50:41–43 Reciprocal: Isa 13:9—cruel; Jer 4:6—for I will; Jer 13:20—and; Jer 50:42—hold; Ezek 21:7—For the; Ezek 21:31—and skilful; Ezek 23:22—and I; Hab 1:6—I raise; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Jeremiah 6:23 They shall: Jer 5:16; 50:42; Isa 13:18; Ezek 23:22–25; Hab 1:6–10 cruel: Jer 30:14; Isa 13:18; 19:4 their: Jer 4:13; Isa 5:26–30; Luke 21:25, 26 Reciprocal: Isa 5:30—like; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Jer 4:31—the voice; Jer 8:16—at the; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 50:41—General; Ezek 21:31—and skilful; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Ezek 26:7—with horses

Jeremiah 6:24 We have: Jer 4:6–9, 19–21; Isa 28:19; Ezek 21:6, 7; Hab 3:16 anguish: Jer 4:31; 13:21; 22:23; 30:6; 49:24; 50:43; Ps 48:6; Prov 1:27, 28; Isa 21:3; Mic 4:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; Isa 26:17—General; Jer 8:18—my; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Ezek 7:17—hands; Dan 5:9—changed; Mark 13:8—sorrows

Jeremiah 6:25 Go not: Jer 4:5; 8:14; 14:18; Judg 5:6, 7 the sword: Jer 4:10; 20:3, 4 marg. Jer 20:10; 49:29; 2 Chr 15:5; Job 18:11; Ps 31:13; Isa 1:20; Luke 19:43 Reciprocal: Jer 46:5—fear; Lam 2:22—my terrors; 2 Cor 7:5—troubled

Jeremiah 6:26 daughter: Jer 6:14; 4:11; 8:19, 21, 22; 9:1; 14:17; Isa 22:4; Lam 2:11; 3:48; 4:3, 6, 10 gird: Jer 4:8; 25:33, 34; Isa 32:11; Ezek 27:30, 31; Mic 1:8–10 make thee: Jer 9:1, 10, 17–22; 13:17; Isa 22:12; Lam 1:2, 16; Ezek 7:16–18; Zech 12:10; Luke 7:12; Jas 4:9; 5:1 for the: Jer 4:20; 12:12; 15:8; Isa 30:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:41—the ashes away; Isa 3:24—a girding; Jer 3:25—lie down; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 48:8—the spoiler; Jer 49:3—gird; Lam 3:16—covered me with ashes; Ezek 26:17—take; Amos 8:10—as the; Jonah 3:6—and covered; Mic 1:10—roll; Mic 1:16—bald

Jeremiah 6:27; Jer 1:18; 15:20; Ezek 3:8–10; 20:4; 22:2 Reciprocal: Judg 3:1—prove; Judg

7:4—I will; Jer 7:17—General; Ezek 33:7—I have

Jeremiah 6:28 all grievous: Jer 5:23; Isa 1:5; 31:6 walking: Jer 9:4; 18:18; 20:10; Ps 50:20 they are brass: Jer 6:30; Ezek 22:18–22 corrupters: Isa 1:4; Rev 11:18; 19:2 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 14:43—General; Lev 19:16—talebearer; Isa 1:22—silver; Lam 1:8—hath; Ezek 2:6—briers; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Ezek 24:13—because; Hos 5:2—the revolters; Amos 4:11—yet; Mal 3:3—sit; Eph 4:31—evil speaking

Jeremiah 6:29 the founder: Jer 9:7; Prov 17:3; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 in vain: Isa 49:4; Ezek 24:13; Hos 11:7 Reciprocal: Isa 1:25—purge; Isa 5:4—General; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 7:28—nor; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Jer 21:14—according; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 24:6—to the pot; Amos 6:12—horses; Rev 16:9—blasphemed

Jeremiah 6:30 Reprobate silver: or, Refuse silver, Ps 119:119; Prov 25:4; Isa 1:22, 25; Ezek 22:18, 19; Matt 5:13 the Lord: Jer 14:19; Lam 5:22; Hos 9:17; Rom 11:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; Ps 53:5—because; Isa 5:4—General; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 6:28—they are brass; Jer 7:28—nor; Jer 7:29—for; Jer 9:7—I will; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Dan 5:27—Thou; Amos 6:12—horses; Rom 1:28—a reprobate mind; 1 Cor 9:27—a castaway; 2 Cor 13:5—reprobates; Titus 1:16—unto; Heb 12:17—he was; Rev 16:9—blasphemed

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Jeremiah is sent to call to true repentance, to prevent the Jews' captivity;
- 8 He rejects their vain confidence,
- 12 by the example of Shiloh;
- 17 He threatens them for their idolatry;
- 21 He rejects the sacrifices of the disobedient;
- 29 He exhorts to mourn for their abominations in Tophet;
- 32 and the judgments for the same.

Jeremiah 7:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:2—General; Jer 2:1—the word

Jeremiah 7:2 AM 3394, BC 610 Stand: Jer 17:19; 19:2, 14; 22:1; 26:2; 36:6, 10; Prov 1:20, 21; 8:2, 3; John 18:20; Acts 5:20, 42 Hear: Jer 2:4; 10:1; 19:3; 34:4; 44:24; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; Ezek 2:4, 5; Hos 5:1; Amos 7:16; Mic 1:2; 3:1, 9; Matt 13:9; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22 that enter: Jer 17:19, 20; 22:2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:11—go down; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 11:6—Proclaim; Jer 28:5—the house; Ezek 2:3—I send; Hos 4:1—Hear; Matt 12:34—how; Luke 11:42—and pass

Jeremiah 7:3 Amend: Jer 7:5–7; 18:11; 26:13; 35:15; Prov 28:13; Isa 1:16–19; 55:7; Ezek 18:30, 31; 33:4–11; Matt 3:8–10; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—and ye; Num 16:3—all the; Deut 29:19—that he bless; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Job 36:10—commandeth; Isa 56:1—Keep; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 18:8—that nation; Hos 4:1—no truth; Amos 5:14—as; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 1:4—Turn

Jeremiah 7:4 Trust: Jer 7:8; 6:14; 28:15; 29:23, 31; Ezek 13:19; Matt 3:9, 10 The temple: Jer 7:9–12; 1 Sam 4:3, 4; Mic 3:11; Zeph 3:11; Luke 3:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:5—all Israel; 2

Sam 15:25—Carry back; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; 2 Chr 36:19—they burnt; Ps 50:16—What; Ps 94:20—fellowship; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 48:2—and stay; Isa 57:12—General; Isa 59:4—trust; Isa 66:1—where is the house; Jer 3:16—say; Jer 5:10—they are not; Jer 7:14—wherein; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 21:13—Who; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Ezek 24:25—their strength; Hos 5:6—go; Hos 8:2—General; Amos 5:14—as; Amos 6:1—at ease; Zech 11:3—for their; Acts 6:14—that; Acts 7:49—what house; Acts 21:28—brought; Rom 2:17—retest; Jas 3:10—of

Jeremiah 7:5 For if: Jer 7:3; 4:1, 2; Isa 1:19 if ye thoroughly: Judg 5:1; 21:12; 1 Kgs 6:12, 13; Isa 16:3; Ezek 18:8, 17 Reciprocal: Prov 23:10—fatherless; Jer 35:15—ye shall dwell; Amos 5:15—establish; Zech 7:7—cried; Zech 7:9—saying; Matt 7:12—for

Jeremiah 7:6 oppress: Jer 22:3, 4, 15, 16; Exod 22:21–24; Deut 24:17; 27:19; Job 31:13–22; Ps 82:3, 4; Zech 7:9–12; Mal 3:5; Jas 1:27 and shed: Jer 2:30, 34; 22:17; 26:15, 23; 2 Kgs 21:6; 24:4; Ps 106:38; Isa 59:7; Lam 4:13; Ezek 22:3–6; Matt 23:35–37; 27:4, 25 neither walk: Jer 13:10; Deut 6:14, 15; 8:19; 11:28; Ezek 18:6 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 19:33—vex him; Deut 19:10—General; Deut 23:16—thou shalt not; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Ps 94:6—General; Ps 103:6—executeth; Isa 10:2—that widows; Jer 7:9—and walk; Jer 25:6—General; Jer 38:17—If thou; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 11:10—walk; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Matt 7:12—for; Luke 20:47—devour; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

Jeremiah 7:7 will I: Jer 17:20–27; 18:7, 8; 25:5 in the land: Jer 3:18; Deut 4:40; 2 Chr 33:8 Reciprocal: Deut 19:10—General; Jer 38:17—If thou; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Zeph 3:7—so; John 4:23—true

Jeremiah 7:8 ye trust: Jer 7:4; 4:10; 5:31; 8:10; 14:13, 14; 23:14–16, 26, 32; Isa 28:15; 30:10; Ezek 13:6–16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; Isa 1:15—your hands; Isa 28:20—the bed; Isa 58:1—spare; Isa 59:3—your lips; Isa 59:4—trust; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Isa 61:8—I hate; Jer 2:8—do not; Jer 5:4—General; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 30:15—for the; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 14:3—should; Ezek 23:39—they came; Mic 3:11—yet; John 18:28—and they; 1 Cor 13:3—profiteth; 2 Tim 2:14—to no; Jas 2:14—What

Jeremiah 7:9 steal: Jer 9:2–9; Ps 50:16–21; Isa 59:1–8; Ezek 18:10–13, 18; 33:25, 26; Hos 4:1–3; Mic 3:8–12; Zeph 1:5; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 3:5; Rom 2:2, 17–29; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:5–7; 2 Tim 3:2–5; Jas 4:1–4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 and burn: Jer 11:13, 17; 32:29; 1 Kgs 18:21 and walk: Jer 7:6; 13:10; 44:3; Exod 20:3; Deut 32:17; Judg 5:8 Reciprocal: Lev 6:3—swearth; Lev 19:11—shall not; Lev 19:12—ye shall; Deut 28:58—If thou wilt; 1 Sam 2:22—did unto; 1 Sam 21:7—detained; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 2 Kgs 23:4—Baal; Ps 24:4—sworn; Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Prov 21:7—robbery; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 1:16—and have; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 7:4—The temple; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 23:10—full; Jer 25:6—General; Jer 29:23—and have; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 8:11—every; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 17:19—surely; Ezek 20:39—but; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Hos 2:13—she burned; Hos 11:10—walk; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 23:38—General; Rom 2:22—adultery; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; Eph 4:28—him that; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting

Jeremiah 7:10 come: Prov 7:14, 15; 15:8; Isa 1:10–15; 48:2; 58:2–4; Ezek 20:39; 23:29, 37,

39; 33:31; Matt 23:14; John 13:18, 26, 27; 18:28 which is called: etc. Heb. whereupon my name is called, Jer 7:11, 14, 30; 32:34; 34:15; 2 Kgs 21:4; 2 Chr 33:4, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Deut 28:58—If thou wilt; 1 Sam 2:22—did unto; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; Ps 24:4—sworn; Ps 56:7—escape; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 23:11—in; Jer 29:23—and have; Ezek 33:25—shall ye; Dan 9:18—which is called by thy name; Mal 2:11—and an; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Rom 2:4—despisest; Rom 2:22—adultery; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting

Jeremiah 7:11 this: 2 Chr 6:33; Isa 56:7; Matt 21:13; Mark 11:17; Luke 19:45, 46; John 2:16 even: Jer 2:34; 16:16, 17; 23:24; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 9:13—I have; 1 Sam 15:19—fly upon; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Jer 7:10—which is called; Jer 23:11—in; Jer 34:15—which is called by my name; Zech 11:3—for their; Luke 21:6—there; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves

Jeremiah 7:12 my place: Josh 18:1; Judg 18:31; 1 Sam 1:3 where: Deut 12:5, 11 and see: Jer 26:6; 1 Sam 4:3, 4, 10, 11, 22–6:21; Ps 78:60–64 Reciprocal: Josh 19:51—in Shiloh; Judg 20:27—the ark; Judg 21:12—virgins; 1 Sam 6:21—Kirjathjearim; 1 Kgs 2:27—Shiloh; 1 Kgs 8:16—my name; 1 Kgs 14:4—Shiloh; 1 Chr 21:15—unto Jerusalem; Ps 69:25—Let their; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Jer 41:5—Shiloh; Lam 2:7—cast off; Ezek 10:18—the glory

Jeremiah 7:13 and I spake: Jer 7:25; 11:7; 25:3; 35:15; 44:4; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Neh 9:29, 30 and I called: Prov 1:24; Isa 50:2; 65:12; 66:4; Hos 11:2, 7; Zech 7:13; Matt 23:37 Reciprocal: Josh 3:1—rose early; 1 Sam 8:19—refused to obey; Isa 30:9—will not; Jer 22:5—that; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 32:33—rising; Jer 35:14—rising; Jer 35:17—because; Dan 9:6—have we

Jeremiah 7:14 wherein: Jer 7:4, 10; Deut 28:52; Mic 3:11; Acts 6:13, 14 as: Jer 26:6–9, 18; 52:13–23; 1 Sam 4:10, 11; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 7:21; 36:18, 19; Ps 74:6–8; 78:60; Isa 64:11; Lam 2:7; 4:1; Ezek 7:20–22; 9:5–7; 24:21; Mic 3:12; Matt 24:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:21—Kirjathjearim; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Jer 12:7—I have given; Jer 22:5—that; Jer 41:5—Shiloh; Ezek 23:31—her

Jeremiah 7:15 I will: Jer 3:8; 15:1; 23:39; 52:3; 2 Kgs 17:18–20, 23; 24:20; Hos 1:4; 9:9, 16, 17; 13:16 the whole: 2 Chr 15:9; Ps 78:67, 68; Hos 9:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; Prov 21:7—robbery; Ezek 23:31—her; Jonah 2:4—out

Jeremiah 7:16 pray: Jer 11:14; 14:11, 12; 15:1; 18:20; Exod 32:10; Ezek 14:14–20; 1 John 5:16 I will: 2 Sam 8:18; Isa 1:15; Mic 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; 1 Sam 16:1—How long; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 27:18—let them; Ezek 20:4—judge them

Jeremiah 7:17; Jer 6:27; Ezek 8:6–18; 14:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:29—Seest thou; Jer 44:9—the wickedness of your

Jeremiah 7:18 children: Jer 44:17–19, 25; 1 Cor 10:22 queen of heaven: or, frame, or workmanship of heaven, Though several manuscripts and editions have melachath “workmanship,” instead of melecheth “queen” yet the latter reading seems the true one, as the LXX in the parallel place, and the Vulgate uniformly have “the queen of heaven;” by which there can be little doubt, is meant the Moon. Deut 4:19; Job 31:26–28 to pour: Jer 19:13; 32:29; Deut 32:37, 38; Ps 16:4; Isa 57:6; 65:11; Ezek 20:28 that they: Jer 25:7; Isa 3:8; 65:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:23—little children; 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the

Lord; Job 30:8—children; Jer 17:2—their children; Jer 44:9—the wickedness of your; Jer 44:19—we burned; Ezek 24:8—it might; Hos 2:8—her corn

Jeremiah 7:19 they provoke: Jer 2:17, 19; Deut 32:16, 21, 22; Isa 1:20, 24; Ezek 8:17, 18; 1 Cor 10:22 the confusion: Jer 20:11; Ezra 9:7; Isa 45:16; Dan 9:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the Lord; Job 35:6—General; Isa 1:4—provoked; Isa 65:7—therefore; Jer 25:7—that ye; Jer 44:7—against

Jeremiah 7:20 Behold: Jer 4:23–26; 9:10, 11; 12:4; 14:16; 42:18; 44:6; Isa 42:25; Lam 2:3–5; 4:11; Ezek 20:47, 48; 22:22; Dan 9:11; Nah 1:6; Mal 4:1; Rev 14:10; 16:1–21 and shall: Jer 17:27; 2 Kgs 22:17; Isa 66:24; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:7—and my wrath; 2 Chr 34:25—my wrath; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 34:10—shall not; Isa 65:7—therefore; Jer 6:8—lest I; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 21:12—none; Jer 39:8—burned; Jer 50:3—both; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 7:14—for; Ezek 14:13—and will cut; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 25:13—and will; Ezek 27:2—General; Ezek 29:8—cut; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Amos 5:6—there; Zeph 1:18—but; Matt 3:12—with; Acts 17:25—is

Jeremiah 7:21 Put: Jer 6:20; Isa 1:11–15; Hos 8:13; Amos 5:21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; 2 Chr 35:9—gave; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Ps 50:8—General; Prov 15:8—sacrifice; Prov 21:3—General; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 29:1—add; Jer 14:12—and when; Mic 6:7—pleased; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Mark 12:33—is more; Luke 11:42—and pass; Heb 10:4—not

Jeremiah 7:22 nor: 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 40:6; 50:8–17; 51:16, 17; Hos 6:6; Matt 9:13; Mark 12:33 burnt offerings: Heb. the matter of burnt offerings Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Num 7:27—General; Num 29:17—General; Deut 10:12—what doth; Deut 17:3—which; Deut 28:45—because; 2 Kgs 17:13—keep; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 14:12—and when; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:30—children; Jer 34:13—in the; Mic 6:7—pleased; Luke 11:42—and pass; 1 Cor 7:19—but; Heb 10:4—not

Jeremiah 7:23 Obey: Jer 11:4, 7; Exod 15:26; 19:5, 6; Lev 26:3–12; Deut 5:29, 33; 6:3; 11:27; 13:4; 30:2, 8, 20; Rom 16:26; 2 Cor 10:5; Heb 5:9 and I: Jer 31:33 that it: Jer 42:6; Deut 4:10; 5:16, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—and hast; Gen 22:18—obeyed; Exod 24:7—All that; Lev 26:12—will be; Num 29:17—General; Deut 4:30—obedient; Deut 10:12—what doth; Deut 17:3—which; Judg 2:2—but ye have; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:13—keep; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Job 36:11—If; Ps 51:16—delightest; Ps 81:11—people; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Isa 26:20—my; Jer 6:16—and walk; Jer 18:10—do; Jer 32:23—but; Zeph 3:2—obeyed; Zech 7:7—cried; Zech 7:9—saying; Luke 13:34—and ye; 1 Cor 7:19—but

Jeremiah 7:24 they: Jer 7:26; 11:7, 8; Exod 32:7, 8; Neh 9:16–20; Ps 81:11, 12; 106:7–48; Ezek 20:8, 13, 16, 21 walked: Jer 23:17; Deut 29:19 imagination: or, stubbornness, Jer 3:17 marg. went: Heb. were backward: Jer 7:26; 2:27; 8:5; 32:33; Neh 9:29; Hos 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—and hast; Exod 24:7—All that; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 3:6—backsliding; Jer 9:14—walked; Jer 13:10—walk; Jer 15:6—thou art; Jer 16:12—imagination; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 32:23—but; Jer 35:14—but ye; Jer 42:21—but; Jer 44:5—they; Jer 49:4—O backsliding; Hos 10:6—ashamed; Mic 6:16—ye walk; Zech 7:11—they refused; Luke 13:34—and ye; Heb 3:12—an

Jeremiah 7:25 the day: Jer 32:30, 31; Deut 9:7, 21–24; 1 Sam 8:7, 8; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:16–18, 26; Ps 106:13–22; Ezek 2:3; 20:5–32; 23:2, 3 sent: Jer 7:13; 25:4; 2 Chr 36:15; Neh 9:30; Matt 21:34–36; Luke 20:10–12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 35:14—rising; Jer 44:4—I sent; Dan 9:6—have we; Mark 12:5—and him

Jeremiah 7:26 they hearkened: Jer 7:24; 6:17; 11:8; 17:23; 25:3, 7; 26:5; 29:19; 34:14; 44:16; 2 Chr 33:10; Neh 9:16; Dan 9:6 but: Jer 19:15; 2 Kgs 17:14; 2 Chr 30:8; Neh 9:17, 29; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:4; Acts 7:51; Rom 2:5 they did: Jer 16:12; Matt 21:38; 23:32 Reciprocal: Deut 28:58—If thou wilt; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 33:23—trespassed more and more; Isa 1:4—a seed; Jer 6:10—their ear; Jer 9:3—for they; Jer 35:14—but ye; Jer 35:17—because; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Acts 19:9—divers; Heb 3:8—Harden

Jeremiah 7:27 thou shalt speak: Jer 1:7; 26:2; Ezek 2:4–7; 3:17, 18; Acts 20:27 hearken: Jer 1:19; Isa 6:9, 10; Ezek 3:4–11 also: Isa 50:2; 65:12; Zech 7:13 Reciprocal: Ps 51:16—delightest; Jer 35:17—because; Amos 1:1—The words

Jeremiah 7:28 nor: Jer 2:30; 5:3; 6:29, 30; Isa 1:4, 5; Zeph 3:2 correction: or, instruction, Jer 6:8; 32:33; Ps 50:17; Prov 1:7; Zeph 3:7 truth: Jer 5:1; 9:3–8; Isa 59:14, 15; Hos 4:1; Mic 7:2–5 Reciprocal: Luke 11:51—It shall; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; Rev 3:19—many

Jeremiah 7:29 Cut: Jer 16:6; 47:5; 48:37; Job 1:20; Isa 15:2, 3; Mic 1:16 and take: Jer 9:17–21; Ezek 19:1; 28:12 for: Jer 6:30; 2 Kgs 17:20; Zech 11:8, 9 generation: Deut 32:5; Matt 3:7; 12:39; 16:4; 23:36; Acts 2:40 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—Uncover; Ezra 9:3—off; Jer 9:10—the mountains; Ezek 26:17—take; Amos 5:1—I take; Luke 11:50—may

Jeremiah 7:30 they: Jer 23:11; 32:34; 2 Kgs 21:4, 7; 23:4–6, 12; 2 Chr 33:4, 5, 7, 15; Ezek 7:20; 8:5–17; 43:7, 8; Dan 9:27 Reciprocal: Jer 7:10—which is called; Ezek 8:3—the image; Ezek 8:6—even

Jeremiah 7:31 the high: Jer 19:5, 6; 32:35; 2 Kgs 23:20; 2 Chr 33:6 the valley: Jer 19:2; Josh 15:8; 2 Chr 28:3 to burn: Deut 12:31; 2 Kgs 17:17; Ps 106:37, 38; Ezek 16:20 which I: Lev 18:21; 20:1–5; Deut 17:3 came it into: Heb. came it upon Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—which; Lev 20:2—giveth; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Kgs 23:10—Topheth; Neh 11:30—the valley; Isa 30:33—Tophet; Isa 57:5—slaying; Jer 2:23—valley; Jer 2:34—Also; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 19:11—bury; Ezek 20:31—ye offer; Ezek 23:37—have also; Mic 6:7—shall

Jeremiah 7:32 the days: Jer 19:6; Lev 26:30; Ezek 6:5–7 for: Jer 19:11, 13; 2 Kgs 23:10 Reciprocal: Josh 15:8—valley of the son; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Chr 28:3—the valley; 2 Chr 33:6—caused; Neh 11:30—the valley; Isa 30:33—Tophet; Jer 8:1—General; Jer 19:2—the valley; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 19:5—which; Jer 20:3—hath; Jer 31:40—the whole

Jeremiah 7:33; Jer 8:1, 2; 9:22; 12:9; 16:4; 22:19; 25:33; 34:20; Deut 28:26; Ps 79:2, 3; Ezek 39:4, 18–20; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Isa 17:2—none; Isa 18:6—General; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 19:6—this; Jer 19:7—and their; Ezek 29:5—I have; Rev 11:9—and shall not

Jeremiah 7:34 to cease: Jer 16:9; 25:10; 33:10; Isa 24:7, 8; Ezek 26:13; Hos 2:11; Rev 18:23 for: Jer 4:27; Lev 26:33; Isa 1:7; 3:26; 6:11; Mic 7:13 Reciprocal: Job 3:7—solitary; Ps 78:63—maidens; Jer 6:8—lest I; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 33:11—voice of joy; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Lam 5:14—the young; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Zeph 1:18—but; Rev 18:22—the voice

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The calamity of the Jews, both dead and alive;
- 4 He upbraids their foolish and shameless impenitency;
- 13 He shews their grievous judgment;
- 18 and bewails their desperate estate.

Jeremiah 8:1; Jer 7:32–34; 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 23:16, 20; 2 Chr 34:4, 5; Ezek 6:5; 37:1; Amos 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—buried; Lev 26:30—I will destroy; Deut 28:26—General; 2 Kgs 23:5—all the host; 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Ps 79:3—and there; Isa 14:19—thou; Isa 34:3—slain; Jer 7:33—General; Jer 16:4—as dung; Ezek 6:4—and I; Amos 4:10—the stink

Jeremiah 8:2 and all: Jer 19:13; 44:17–19; Deut 4:19; 17:3; 2 Kgs 17:16; 21:3, 5; 23:5; 2 Chr 33:3–5; Ezek 8:16; Zeph 1:5; Acts 7:42 they shall be: Jer 9:22; 16:4; 22:19; 36:30; 2 Kgs 9:36, 37; Ps 83:10; Eccl 6:3; Zeph 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—host; Gen 15:15—buried; Gen 48:15—did walk; Exod 23:25—And ye; 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; 2 Chr 34:5—he; Job 20:7—perish; Job 27:19—gathered; Job 31:26—beheld; Ps 33:6—the host; Ps 79:3—and there; Isa 5:25—torn; Isa 14:19—thou; Isa 34:3—slain; Jer 7:33—General; Jer 16:11—walked; Jer 19:7—and their; Jer 25:33—they shall not; Ezek 6:4—and I; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 39:5—open field; Amos 2:4—after; Amos 4:10—the stink; Mal 2:3—spread

Jeremiah 8:3 death: Jer 20:14–18; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:20–22; 7:15, 16; Jonah 4:3; Rev 6:16; 9:6 in all: Jer 23:3, 8; 29:14, 28; 32:36, 37; 40:12; Deut 30:1, 4; Dan 9:7 Reciprocal: Isa 15:4—his; Isa 24:17—and the pit; Amos 3:1—against; Mic 2:3—this family

Jeremiah 8:4 Moreover: Blayney justly observes, that the change of speakers here requires to be carefully attended to. The prophet first, in the name of God, reproves the people, and threatens them with grievous calamities, Jer 8:4–13. Then, apostrophising his countrymen, he advises them to retire with him to some fortified city, Jer 8:14–16. God then threatens to bring foes against them, that are irresistible, Jer 8:17. The prophet next commiserates the daughter of his people, who is heard bewailing her forlorn case; whilst the voice of God breaks in upon her complaints, and shows that all this ruin is brought upon her by her infidelities, Jer 8:18–20. The prophet regrets that her wounds had not been healed, and laments over her slain, Jer 8:21; 9:1. Shall they: Prov 24:16; Hos 14:1; Amos 5:2; Mic 7:8 turn: Jer 3:1, 22; 4:1; 23:14; 36:3; 1 Kgs 8:38; Isa 44:22; 55:7; Ezek 18:23; Hos 6:1; 7:10 Reciprocal: Ps 119:59—turned; Isa 24:20—and it; Jer 15:7—since; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Hos 11:5—because; Hag 2:17—yet; Luke 15:15—he went; Rev 2:21—space; Rev 9:20—yet

Jeremiah 8:5 slidden: Jer 2:32; 3:11–14; 7:24–26; Hos 4:16; 11:7 they hold: Jer 9:6; Prov 4:13; Isa 30:10; 44:20; 1 Thess 5:21; 2 Thess 2:9–12; Rev 2:25 they refuse: Jer 5:3; Isa 1:20; Zech 7:11; John 5:40; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Ps 53:3—Every; Prov 14:14—backslider; Isa 5:18—draw; Jer 2:19—and thy; Jer 8:19—Why; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 15:6—thou art; Jer 15:7—since; Ezek 5:6—for they; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Dan 9:11—all; Hos 7:10—and they; Amos 4:6—yet

Jeremiah 8:6 hearkened: Job 33:27, 28; Ps 14:2; Isa 30:18; Mal 3:16; 2 Pet 3:9 no: Jer 5:1; Isa 59:16; Ezek 22:30; Mic 7:2 saying: Job 10:2; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5, 7; Luke 15:17–19 as: Jer 2:24, 25; Job 39:19–25 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Job 39:21—he goeth; Ps 32:9—no; Ps 36:4—setteth; Ps 53:3—Every; Ps 94:8—brutish; Isa 50:2—when I came; Jer 8:19—Why; Jer 23:25—heard; Jer 44:16—we; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Hos 7:10—and they; Zeph 3:7—Surely; Matt 11:20—because

Jeremiah 8:7 stork: Prov 6:6–8; Isa 1:3 turtle: Song 2:12 people: Jer 5:4; Isa 1:3; 5:12 know: Jer 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 7:9—General; Num 22:23—the ass turned; Job 12:7—But ask; Job 39:13—wings and feathers unto the; Job 39:26—stretch; Ps 32:9—no; Ps 104:17—as for; Prov 1:17—in vain; Prov 13:23—destroyed; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Jer 4:22—For my; Jer 5:21—O foolish; Hos 4:6—My people; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 11:33—We; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 20:7—that

Jeremiah 8:8 We: Job 5:12, 13; 11:12; 12:20; John 9:41; Rom 1:22; 2:17–29; 1 Cor 3:18–20 the law: Ps 147:19; Hos 8:12 Lo: Matt 15:6 in vain: etc. or, the false pen of the scribes worketh for falsehood, Prov 17:6; Isa 10:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 1 Chr 2:55—the scribes; 2 Chr 34:13—scribes; 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Ezra 7:6—scribe; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Ps 119:99—than all; Ps 119:100—because; Ps 119:126—they; Jer 2:8—and they that; Jer 48:14—How; Hos 4:6—because; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 6:23—If; Mark 7:13—the word; Luke 7:30—rejected; Luke 11:35—General; John 3:10—Art; Rom 2:23—that makest; Rom 3:31—do we; 1 Cor 4:10—are wise; 2 Cor 6:1—ye; Gal 2:21—Christ; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding

Jeremiah 8:9 The wise men are: or, Have they been, etc. Jer 6:15; 49:7; Job 5:12; Isa 19:11; Ezek 7:26; 1 Cor 1:26–29 lo: Deut 4:6; Ps 19:7; 119:98–100; Isa 8:20; 1 Cor 1:18–29; 2 Tim 3:15 what wisdom: Heb. the wisdom of what thing, etc Reciprocal: Deut 32:28—General; 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 2 Kgs 17:15—they rejected; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Ps 50:17—castest; Ps 119:99—than all; Ps 119:100—because; Prov 1:30—General; Prov 14:6—scorner; Isa 5:24—cast away; Jer 2:8—and they that; Jer 6:19—nor to; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Ezek 28:17—thou hast; Hos 4:6—because; Amos 2:4—because; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 7:26—doeth; Mark 7:13—the word; Luke 11:35—General; John 3:10—Art; John 5:39—Search; Rom 1:22—General; Rom 2:23—that makest; Rom 3:31—do we; 1 Cor 1:19—General; 1 Cor 4:10—are wise; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding

Jeremiah 8:10 will I: Jer 6:12; Deut 28:30–32; Amos 5:11; Zeph 1:13 for: Jer 6:13; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 33:31; Mic 3:5, 11; Titus 1:7, 11; 2 Pet 2:1–3 from the prophet: Jer 5:31; 23:11–17, 25, 26; 32:32; Isa 28:7; Lam 4:13; Ezek 22:27, 28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; Job 31:10—and let; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 30:10—speak; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 14:18—yea; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 42:1—from; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Hos 4:9—like people; Mic 2:11—I

will; Mic 7:3—the prince; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 13:2—cause; Mal 1:10—even; Luke 16:14—who; Acts 8:10—from; Rom 16:18—by; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Pet 5:2—not for; 2 Pet 2:3—through

Jeremiah 8:11 they: Jer 6:14; 14:14, 15; 27:9, 10; 28:3–9; 1 Kgs 22:6, 13; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:10–16, 22; Mic 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 30:10—speak; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 4:10—Ye shall have; Jer 14:13—behold; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 28:9—which; Jer 37:19—your; Ezek 13:16—see visions; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Ezek 22:28—prophets; Ezek 33:8—if thou; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Mic 2:6—that they; Zech 10:2—they comfort; Rom 16:18—by

Jeremiah 8:12 ashamed when: Jer 3:3; 6:15; Ps 52:1, 7; Isa 3:9; Zeph 3:5; Phil 3:19 therefore: Isa 9:13–17; 24:2; Ezek 22:25–31; Hos 4:5, 6 in the: Deut 32:35; Hos 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 19:34—General; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; 1 Sam 2:23—by all; 2 Sam 13:4—from day to day; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; 2 Sam 16:22—went in; 2 Chr 33:23—humbled; Ezra 9:6—I am ashamed; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Jer 2:34—I; Jer 6:14—healed; Jer 10:15—in the; Jer 11:23—the year; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 18:23—in the; Jer 23:2—I; Jer 44:10—are not; Jer 44:16—we; Jer 48:44—the year; Ezek 2:4—they; Ezek 13:14—ye shall be; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 23:18—discovered; Ezek 33:8—if thou; Mic 2:6—that they; Mic 7:4—thy; Mal 2:14—Wherefore; Mal 3:13—What; Matt 15:14—And if; Luke 6:39—shall; John 18:5—stood; Acts 23:14—General; Rom 6:21—whereof

Jeremiah 8:13 I will surely consume: or, In gathering I will consume, Isa 24:21, 22; Ezek 22:19–21; 24:3–11 there: Lev 26:20; Deut 28:39–42; Isa 5:4–6, 10; Hos 2:8, 9; Joel 1:7, 10–12; Hab 3:17; Hag 1:11; 2:17; Matt 21:19; Luke 13:6–9 the leaf: Jer 17:8; Ps 1:3, 4; Jas 1:11 Reciprocal: Isa 32:10—for; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Mal 3:11—neither

Jeremiah 8:14 do: 2 Kgs 7:3, 4 enter: Jer 4:5, 6; 35:11; 2 Sam 20:6 be silent: Lev 10:3; Ps 39:2; Lam 3:27, 28; Amos 6:10; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13 water: Jer 9:15; 23:15; Num 5:18–24; Deut 32:32; Ps 69:21; Lam 3:19; Matt 27:34 gall: or, poison Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—Why do ye; Deut 32:33—the poison; Josh 10:19—suffer them; Josh 10:20—fenced cities; 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Eccl 3:7—time to keep; Jer 6:25—Go not; Jer 8:4—Moreover; Jer 34:7—fought against; Lam 2:10—and keep; Lam 3:5—gall; Nah 3:11—thou also; Zech 12:2—trembling; Acts 22:16—why

Jeremiah 8:15; Jer 4:10; 14:19; Mic 1:12; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Job 3:9—look for light; Job 30:26—When I looked; Isa 59:9—we wait; Isa 59:11—mourn; Jer 13:16—while; Lam 3:17—thou; Ezek 7:25—and they; Ezek 13:10—Peace; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Jeremiah 8:16 The snorting: Grotius observes, after Jerome, that Nebuchadnezzar, having subdued Phoenicia, passed through Dan, in his way to Jerusalem. was heard: Jer 4:15, 16; Judg 18:29; 20:1 the whole: Jer 4:24; Hab 3:10 at the: Jer 6:23; 47:3; Judg 5:22; Nah 1:4, 5; 3:2 of his strong ones: Of his war-horses, This is a fine image; so terrible was the united neighings of the cavalry of the Babylonians, that the reverberation of the air caused the ground to tremble. all that is in it: Heb. the fulness thereof, Ps 24:1; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 Reciprocal: Deut 28:33—The fruit; Deut 33:16—the earth; 1 Kgs 12:29—Dan; Job 39:20—the glory; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 25:9—I; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Jer

50:42—shall ride; Jer 51:29—the land; Ezek 7:25—and they; Ezek 9:2—six; Zeph 1:16—day; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Jeremiah 8:17 I will: Deut 32:24; Isa 14:29; Amos 5:19; 9:3; Rev 9:19 which: Ps 58:4, 5; Eccl 10:11 Reciprocal: Num 21:6—General; Prov 23:32—biteth; Jer 8:4—Moreover; Ezek 9:2—six; Hab 2:7—bite

Jeremiah 8:18 my: Jer 6:24; 10:19–22; Job 7:13, 14; Isa 22:4; Lam 1:16, 17; Dan 10:16, 17; Hab 3:16 in: Heb. upon Reciprocal: Job 9:27—General; Ps 13:2—sorrow; Isa 15:5—My heart; Jer 8:4—Moreover; Jer 9:10—the mountains; Jer 14:17—let mine; Jer 20:18—to see; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Lam 1:22—my heart; Lam 5:17—our heart; Ezek 21:7—faint; John 14:1—not; 2 Cor 7:5—our; Phil 2:27—but on

Jeremiah 8:19 the voice: Jer 4:16, 17, 30, 31; Isa 13:5; 39:3 them: etc. Heb. the country of them that are afar off the Lord: Jer 14:19; 31:6; Ps 135:21; Isa 12:6; 52:1; Joel 2:32; 3:21; Obad 17; Rev 2:1 her king: Ps 146:10; 149:2; Isa 33:22 Why: Jer 8:5, 6; Deut 32:16–21; Isa 1:4 Reciprocal: Deut 32:21—with their vanities; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; Ps 78:58—with; Isa 15:5—My heart; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 10:15—vanity; Jer 30:5—a voice; Lam 2:11—for; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Mic 4:9—why; Acts 14:15—from

Jeremiah 8:20; Prov 10:5; Luke 13:25; 19:44; Heb 3:7–15; Matt 25:1–12 Reciprocal: Jer 6:4—for the; Jer 51:9—forsake; Lam 4:17—our eyes

Jeremiah 8:21 the hurt: Jer 4:19; 9:1; 14:17; 17:16; Neh 2:3; Ps 137:3–6; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:1–3 I am: Song 1:5, 6; Joel 2:6; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Isa 1:6—they have; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 8:4—Moreover; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 14:2—they

Jeremiah 8:22 no balm: Jer 46:11; 51:8; Gen 37:25; 43:11 no physician: Matt 9:11, 12; Luke 5:31, 32; 8:43 why: Jer 30:12–17 recovered: Heb. gone up, Isa 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—for I am; 2 Chr 7:14—heal their land; 2 Chr 16:12—physicians; Job 13:4—physicians; Ps 38:5—My wounds; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 9:1—the daughter; Jer 14:19—no healing; Jer 30:13—hast; Lam 2:13—who can; Ezek 27:17—balm; Ezek 34:4—diseased; Ezek 47:12—medicine; Hos 11:3—I healed; Hos 14:4—heal; Mark 5:26—had suffered; Luke 16:20—full

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Jeremiah laments the Jews for their manifold sins;
- 9 and for their judgment;
- 12 Disobedience is the cause of their bitter calamity;
- 17 He exhorts to mourn for their destruction;
- 23 and to trust not in themselves, but in God;
- 25 He threatens both Jews and Gentiles.

Jeremiah 9:1 O that, Heb. Who will give, etc. Jer 4:19; 13:17; 14:17; Ps 119:136; Isa 16:9; 22:4; Lam 2:11, 18, 19; 3:48, 49; Ezek 21:6, 7 weep: Ps 42:3 the daughter: Jer 6:26; 8:21, 22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; 1 Sam 15:11—it grieved; 1 Sam 15:35—Samuel

mourned; 2 Sam 1:12—General; 2 Sam 11:14—wrote a letter; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 10:1—weeping; Esth 8:6—For how; Isa 59:11—mourn; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 8:4—Moreover; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 17:16—neither; Jer 23:9—heart; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 45:3—Woe; Lam 1:2—weepeth; Lam 1:16—I weep; Ezek 6:11—Smite; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 24:16—thy tears; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Mic 1:8—I will wail; Matt 18:31—they; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 19:41—and wept; John 11:35—General; Acts 20:19—many; Rom 9:2—General; Rom 12:15—weep; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Phil 3:18—even; 1 Thess 2:9—night; 2 Pet 2:7—vexed

Jeremiah 9:2 that I had: Ps 55:6–8; 120:5–7; Mic 7:1–7 for: Jer 5:7, 8; 23:10; Ezek 22:10, 11; Hos 4:2; 7:4; Jas 4:4 an assembly: Jer 12:1, 6; Hos 5:7; 6:7; Mic 7:2–5; Zeph 3:4; Mal 2:11 Reciprocal: Judg 16:6—General; 1 Sam 15:35—Samuel mourned; 1 Kgs 19:9—unto a cave; Ps 12:2—They; Ps 36:4—setteth; Ps 55:7—General; Prov 21:19—better; Prov 26:25—speaketh fair; Eccl 4:3—who; Isa 59:13—speaking; Jer 2:29—ye all have; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 13:22—the greatness; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Hos 7:1—they commit; Hos 7:3—General; Mic 6:12—spoken; Hab 1:3—General; Luke 6:45—and an; Rom 2:22—adultery

Jeremiah 9:3 they bend: Jer 9:5, 8; Ps 52:2–4; 64:3, 4; 120:2–4; Isa 59:3–5, 13–15; Mic 7:3–5; Rom 3:13 valiant: Matt 10:31–33; Mark 8:38; Rom 1:16; Phil 1:28; Jude 3; Rev 12:11 for they: Jer 7:26; 2 Tim 3:13 they know: Jer 4:22; 22:16; 31:34; Judg 2:10; 1 Sam 2:12; Hos 4:1–3; John 8:54, 55; 17:3; Rom 1:28; 2 Cor 4:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 39:16—General; Lev 19:11—lie one; Num 14:3—the Lord; Josh 23:6—very; 1 Sam 19:1—And Saul; 2 Sam 15:8—I will serve; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Job 15:5—thou chooseth; Job 18:21—knoweth; Ps 4:2—leasing; Ps 5:9—For; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 11:2—lo; Ps 52:3—lying; Ps 55:11—deceit; Ps 109:2—with; Ps 120:5—Woe; Ps 140:3—sharpened; Prov 25:18—General; Eccl 4:3—who; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 1:5—ye will; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 6:5—I dwell; Isa 30:9—lying; Isa 57:11—that thou; Jer 7:28—truth; Ezek 8:13—greater; Dan 11:27—speak lies; Zech 8:16—Speak; Matt 15:11—but; Matt 22:16—we know; Acts 24:9—General; Eph 4:25—putting; Col 3:9—Lie; Jas 3:5—so

Jeremiah 9:4 ye heed: Jer 12:6; Ps 12:2, 3; 55:11, 12; Prov 26:24, 25; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 10:17, 21, 34, 35; Luke 21:16 neighbour: or, friend every brother: Gen 27:35, 36; 32:28; 1 Thess 4:6 walk: Jer 6:28; Lev 19:16; Ps 15:3; Prov 6:16, 19; 10:18; 25:18; Ezek 22:9; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Judg 16:18—Come up; 2 Sam 19:27—slandered; Job 6:15—My brethren; Ps 52:2—Thy; Ps 55:13—my guide; Ps 116:11—All; Mal 2:10—why; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Tim 3:11—not

Jeremiah 9:5 they will: Jer 9:5, 8; Isa 59:13–15; Mic 6:12; Eph 4:25 deceive: or, mock, Job 11:3 taught: Jer 9:3; Job 15:5; Ps 50:19; 64:3; 140:3; 1 Tim 4:2 weary: Gen 19:11; Ps 7:14; Prov 4:16; Isa 5:18; 41:6, 7; 44:12–14; 57:10; Ezek 24:12; Mic 6:3; Hab 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 6:2—deceived; Judg 14:20—his friend; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; Job 6:15—My brethren; Ps 109:2—with; Ps 116:11—All; Jer 13:23—accustomed; Mal 2:10—why

Jeremiah 9:6 habitation: Jer 11:19; 18:18; 20:10; Ps 120:2–6 refuse: Jer 13:10; Job 21:14, 15; Prov 1:24, 29; Hos 4:6; John 3:19, 20; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 15:34 Reciprocal: Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Exod 16:28—General; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 95:10—and they; Ps 120:5—Woe; Jer 8:5—they hold; Ezek 5:6—for they; Hos 5:4—and; Hos 6:7—they dealt; John

7:28—whom; 2 Thess 1:8—that know

Jeremiah 9:7 I will: Jer 6:29, 30; Isa 1:25; 48:10; Ezek 22:18–22; 26:11, 12; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:3; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 shall: Jer 31:20; 2 Chr 36:15; Hos 6:4, 5; 11:8, 9; Zech 1:14–16
Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—proved; Job 7:18—try; Isa 64:7—consumed; Jer 4:11—daughter; Ezek 22:21—and ye

Jeremiah 9:8 tongue: Jer 9:3, 5; Ps 12:2; 57:4; 64:3, 4, 8; 120:3 one: 2 Sam 3:27; 20:9, 10; Ps 28:3; 55:21; Prov 26:24–26; Matt 26:48, 49 in heart: Heb. in the midst of him his wait: or, wait for him Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:21—a snare; Job 15:5—thou chooseth; Ps 52:1—told; Ps 52:3—lying; Prov 25:18—General; Mic 6:12—spoken

Jeremiah 9:9; Jer 5:9, 29; Isa 1:24 Reciprocal: Lev 18:25—therefore; Ps 28:3—speak; Jer 19:8—General; Lam 4:11—Lord

Jeremiah 9:10 the mountains: Jer 4:19–26; 7:29; 8:18; 13:16, 17; Lam 1:16; 2:11 habitations: or, pastures because: Jer 12:4, 10; 14:6; 23:10; Joel 1:10–12 burned up: or, desolate so: Jer 2:6; Isa 49:19; Ezek 14:15; 29:11; 33:28 both: etc. Heb. from the fowls even to, etc. Jer 4:25; Hos 4:3 Reciprocal: Isa 15:5—My heart; Jer 4:23—the earth; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 9:18—take; Jer 39:8—burned; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 6:11—Smite; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 27:2—General; Joel 1:13—Gird; Joel 1:19—the fire; Amos 5:1—I take; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Mic 1:8—I will wail; Mic 2:4—and lament

Jeremiah 9:11 Jerusalem: Jer 26:18; 51:37; Neh 4:2; Ps 79:1; Isa 25:2; Mic 1:6; 3:12 a den: Jer 10:22; Isa 13:22; 34:13; Rev 18:2 the cities: Jer 34:22; Isa 44:26; Lam 2:2, 7, 8 desolate: Heb. desolation, Jer 25:11, 18; Lam 3:47; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 28:16—in the city; Josh 8:28—an heap; Job 15:28—which are ready; Ps 137:3—wasted us; Isa 24:12—General; Jer 1:15—and against; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 6:8—lest I; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 12:11—made it; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Lam 1:1—sit; Lam 1:4—all her gates; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Lam 5:18—the foxes; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Zeph 1:13—their goods; Zeph 1:18—but; Mal 1:3—the

Jeremiah 9:12 the wise: Deut 32:29; Ps 107:43; Hos 14:9; Matt 24:15; Rev 1:3 for: Jer 5:19, 20; 16:10–13; 22:8, 9; Deut 29:22–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; Ps 107:34; Ezek 14:23; 22:25–31
Reciprocal: Gen 47:13—fainted; Isa 40:5—for the mouth; Jer 3:3—the showers; Jer 4:5—Declare ye; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 35:13—Will; Jer 44:3—of their; Joel 1:11—because; Jas 3:13—is a

Jeremiah 9:13; Jer 22:9; Deut 31:16, 17; 2 Chr 7:19; Ezra 9:10; Ps 89:30; 119:53; Prov 28:4; Zeph 3:1–6 Reciprocal: Judg 6:10—ye have; Ps 90:8—Thou; Jer 11:8—obeyed

Jeremiah 9:14 walked: Jer 3:17; 7:24; Gen 6:5; Rom 1:21–24; Eph 2:3; 4:17–19 imagination: or, stubbornness which: Jer 44:17; Zech 1:4, 5; Gal 1:14; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Num 15:39—ye seek not; Judg 2:11—and served Baalim; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 13:10—walk; Jer 16:11—walked; Jer 16:12—imagination; Jer 23:17—imagination; Ezek 18:14—that seeth; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Amos 2:4—after

Jeremiah 9:15 I will: Jer 8:14; 23:15; 25:15; Ps 60:3; 69:21; 75:8; 80:5; Isa 2:17, 22; Lam 3:15, 19; Rev 8:11 Reciprocal: Deut 29:18—among you a root; Lam 3:5—gall; Ezek 34:16—I will feed; Acts 8:23—the gall

Jeremiah 9:16 scatter: Jer 13:24; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:25, 36, 64; 32:26; Neh 1:8; Ps 106:27; Ezek 11:17; 12:15; 20:23; Zech 7:14; Jas 1:1 and I: Jer 15:2–4; 24:10; 25:27; 29:17; 44:27; 49:36, 37; Ezek 5:2, 12; 14:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 15:4—cause them to be removed; Jer 22:16—was not; Ezek 5:10—the whole

Jeremiah 9:17 call: 2 Chr 35:25; Job 3:8; Eccl 12:5; Amos 5:16, 17; Matt 9:23; Mark 5:38 the mourning women: Those whose office it was to sing mournful dirges, and make public lamentations at funerals. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:17—lamented; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Isa 51:19—who shall; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 7:29—and take; Jer 9:20—and teach; Jer 48:17—bemoan; Lam 1:2—weepeth; Lam 2:18—let tears; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 21:6—Sigh; Ezek 27:2—General; Ezek 28:12—take up; Ezek 32:16—General; Joel 1:8—Lament; Mic 2:4—and lament; Matt 2:18—lamentation; Matt 11:17—piped; Luke 8:52—all

Jeremiah 9:18 take: Jer 9:10, 20 our eyes: Jer 9:1; 6:26; 13:17; 14:17; Isa 22:4; Lam 1:2; 2:11, 18; Luke 19:41 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:11—it grieved; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; Ezra 2:65—two hundred; Job 3:8—who are ready; Ps 119:136—General; Isa 15:5—My heart; Lam 3:48—General; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 24:16—thy tears; Ezek 32:2—take up; Amos 5:16—Wailing

Jeremiah 9:19 a voice: Jer 4:31; Ezek 7:16–18; Mic 1:8, 9 we are: Jer 2:14; 4:13, 20, 30; Deut 28:29; Lam 5:2; Mic 2:4 our: Lev 18:25, 28; 20:22; Lam 4:15; Mic 2:10 Reciprocal: Isa 15:5—My heart; Jer 12:12—spoilers; Jer 30:5—a voice; Ezek 6:6—all your; Zeph 1:13—their goods

Jeremiah 9:20 hear: Isa 3:16–Isa 4:1; 32:9–13; Luke 23:27–30 receive: Job 22:22 and teach: Jer 9:17, 18 Reciprocal: Prov 4:10—my; Jer 18:22—a cry; Ezek 26:17—take; Hos 4:1—Hear; Amos 5:1—I take

Jeremiah 9:21; Jer 6:11; 15:7; 2 Chr 36:17; Ezek 9:5, 6; 21:14, 15; Amos 6:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:25—sword; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 11:22—young; Jer 18:21—let their young; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 19:7—I will cause; Jer 25:33—they shall not; Jer 44:7—to cut; Jer 49:26—General; Jer 50:30—her young; Jer 51:3—spare; Lam 1:16—my children; Lam 1:20—abroad; Lam 2:21—my virgins; Lam 4:5—embrace; Ezek 5:2—shalt burn; Ezek 16:5—but thou; Ezek 24:21—that which your soul pitieth; Hos 9:13—shall; Joel 2:9—enter; Amos 8:3—many; Zeph 1:17—and their blood

Jeremiah 9:22 fall: Jer 7:33; 8:2; 16:4; 25:33; 2 Kgs 9:37; Ps 83:10; Isa 5:25; Zeph 1:17 Reciprocal: Isa 17:5—as when; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 19:7—and their; Lam 1:20—abroad; Lam 4:5—embrace; Ezek 5:2—shalt burn; Ezek 16:5—but thou; Amos 4:10—the stink; Amos 8:3—many; Heb 3:17—whose

Jeremiah 9:23 wise: Job 5:12–14; Ps 49:10–13, 16–18; Eccl 2:13–16, 19; 9:11; Isa 5:21; 10:12, 13; Ezek 28:2–9; Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 1:19–21, 27–29; 3:18–20; Jas 3:14–16 neither: Deut 8:17; 1 Sam 17:4–10, 42; 1 Kgs 20:10, 11; Ps 33:16, 17; Isa 10:8; 36:8, 9; Ezek 29:9; Dan 3:15; 4:30,

31, 37; 5:18–23; Amos 2:14–16; Acts 12:22, 23 rich: Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6–9; 52:6, 7; 62:10; Prov 11:4; Ezek 7:19; Zeph 1:18; Mark 10:24; Luke 12:19, 20; 1 Tim 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Exod 28:2—glory; Josh 11:21—the Anakims; Judg 1:10—Sheshai; Judg 7:2—Israel; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 1 Sam 9:2—choice; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 17:10—give me; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 2 Kgs 14:10—glory of this; 1 Chr 16:10—Glory; 1 Chr 20:8—they fell; 2 Chr 25:19—to boast; Esth 5:11—the glory; Job 32:13—We; Job 39:21—and; Job 41:15—pride; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 105:3—Glory; Prov 3:5—and; Prov 10:15—rich; Prov 20:29—glory; Prov 21:30—General; Isa 16:14—the glory; Isa 20:5—their glory; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa 45:25—glory; Jer 48:7—because; Jer 48:14—We; Jer 49:4—gloriest; Ezek 28:12—full; Amos 6:13—which; Zech 12:7—save; John 17:3—this; Rom 4:2—he hath; 1 Cor 1:29—General; 1 Cor 1:31—General; 1 Cor 3:21—glory; 2 Cor 1:9—that; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 2 Cor 11:18—many; 2 Cor 11:30—must; Gal 6:14—that I; Phil 3:3—rejoice; Phil 3:8—the excellency; 1 Tim 6:17—trust; Heb 11:26—greater; Jas 1:9—rejoice; Jas 3:13—is a; Jas 5:1—ye

Jeremiah 9:24 let him: Jer 4:2; Ps 44:8; Isa 41:16; 45:25; Rom 5:11 Gr.; 1 Cor 1:31; 2 Cor 10:17; Gal 6:14; Phil 3:3 knoweth: Jer 31:33, 34; Ps 91:14; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; 1 John 5:20 lovingkindness: Exod 34:5–7; Ps 36:5–7; 51:1; 145:7, 8; 146:7–9; Rom 3:25, 26 for: 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 99:4; Isa 61:8; Mic 6:8; 7:18 Reciprocal: Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Exod 28:2—glory; Deut 32:4—all his; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 3:7—did not yet; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; 2 Kgs 14:10—glory of this; 1 Chr 16:10—Glory; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Esth 5:11—the glory; Ps 34:2—make; Ps 37:23—delighteth; Ps 37:28—loveth; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 105:3—Glory; Ps 107:43—they shall understand; Prov 2:5—find; Prov 12:22—but; Prov 20:29—glory; Isa 2:11—and the Lord; Isa 20:5—their glory; Isa 28:5—shall the; Jer 22:3—Execute; Jer 22:16—was not; Ezek 11:10—and ye; Hos 2:20—and; Hos 5:4—and; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Zech 12:7—save; Rom 4:2—he hath; 1 Cor 3:21—glory; 2 Cor 1:9—that; 2 Cor 11:18—many; 2 Cor 11:30—must; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 2:2—of the Father; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 1 Tim 6:17—trust; Heb 11:26—greater; Jas 1:9—rejoice; Jas 2:13—and

Jeremiah 9:25 that: Ezek 28:10; 32:19–32; Amos 3:2; Rom 2:8, 9, 25, 26; Gal 5:2–6 punish: Heb. visit upon Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; 1 Sam 31:4—uncircumcised; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Jer 21:14—punish; Ezek 25:2—the Ammonites; Ezek 25:11—upon; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Amos 2:4—Judah; Amos 9:7—ye not; Obad 1—concerning; Obad 15—the day; Hab 1:5—ye among; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Eph 2:11—Uncircumcision

Jeremiah 9:26 Egypt: Jer 25:9–26; 27:3–7; 46:1–Jer 52:34; Isa 13:1–Isa 24:23; Ezek 24:1–Ezek 32:32; Amos 1:1–Amos 2:16; Zeph 1:1–Zeph 2:15 Judah: Isa 19:24, 25 in the utmost corners: Heb. cut off into corners; or, having the corners of their hair polled, Dr. DURELL and others justly consider the marginal reading as far preferable; as being descriptive of the mode in which the Arabians cut their hair and beard.—See note on Lev 21:5. Jer 25:23; 49:32 uncircumcised in: Jer 4:4; Lev 26:41; Deut 30:6; Ezek 44:7, 9; Acts 7:51; Rom 2:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Exod 6:12—am; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 31:4—uncircumcised; Isa 1:10—Sodom; Isa 15:1—Moab; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 25:21—Moab; Jer

48:1—Moab; Ezek 25:2—the Ammonites; Ezek 25:11—upon; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Ezek 32:19—with; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Dan 9:11—all; Dan 11:41—even; Amos 2:4—Judah; Amos 9:7—ye not; Obad 1—concerning; Obad 15—the day; Hab 1:5—ye among; Acts 2:10—Egypt; Acts 2:36—all; Rom 2:25—but if; Eph 2:11—Uncircumcision; Phil 3:3—we

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The unequal comparison of God and idols;
- 17 The prophet exhorts to flee from the calamity to come;
- 19 He laments the spoil of the tabernacle by foolish pastors;
- 23 He makes an humble supplication.

Jeremiah 10:1 AM 3397, BC 607, Jer 2:4; 13:15–17; 22:2; 42:15; 1 Kgs 22:19; Ps 50:7; Isa 1:10; 28:14; Hos 4:1; Amos 7:16; 1 Thess 2:13; Rev 2:29 Reciprocal: Lev 20:23—in the manners; Jer 7:2—Hear

Jeremiah 10:2 Learn: Lev 18:3; 20:23; Deut 12:30, 31; Ezek 20:32 be: Isa 47:12–14; Luke 21:25–28 Reciprocal: Lev 19:26—use; Judg 6:10—fear not; 2 Kgs 16:10—saw an altar; 2 Kgs 17:8—walked; Isa 2:6—and they; Isa 41:29—they are all; Ezek 11:12—but; Acts 17:22—I perceive

Jeremiah 10:3 customs: Heb. statutes, or ordinances, are vanity, Jer 10:8; 2:5; Lev 18:30; 1 Kgs 18:26–28; Matt 6:7; Rom 1:21; 1 Pet 1:18 one: Isa 40:19–31; 44:9–20; 45:20; Hos 8:4–6; Hab 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Exod 23:19—Thou shalt not seethe a kid; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 4:28—neither see; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Ps 96:5—For; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 40:20—chooseth; Isa 41:7—the carpenter; Isa 44:12—The smith; Isa 44:14—heweth; Isa 46:6—lavish; Hos 8:6—the workman; Acts 14:15—from; Acts 16:21—General; Acts 17:22—I perceive; Acts 19:26—that they; Gal 4:8—ye did; Rev 9:20—and idols

Jeremiah 10:4 deck: Ps 115:4; 135:15; Isa 40:19, 20 fasten: Isa 41:6; 44:12; 46:7 Reciprocal: Isa 46:6—lavish; Jer 10:9—Silver; Dan 5:4—of gold; Hos 13:2—have made; Hab 2:19—it is; Acts 17:29—graven

Jeremiah 10:5 speak: Ps 115:5–8; 135:16–18; Hab 2:19; 1 Cor 12:2; Rev 13:14, 15 be borne: Isa 46:1, 7 do evil: Isa 41:23, 24; 44:9, 10; 45:20; 1 Cor 8:4 Reciprocal: Judg 6:31—if he be; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 2 Kgs 17:7—and had feared; 2 Kgs 17:35—fear other gods; 2 Chr 28:23—sacrifice to them; Song 7:7—thy stature; Isa 16:12—but; Jer 16:19—wherein; Zeph 1:12—The Lord

Jeremiah 10:6 there: Exod 8:10; 9:14; 15:11; Deut 32:31; 33:26; 2 Sam 7:22; Ps 35:10; 86:8–10; 89:6–8; Isa 40:18, 25; 46:5, 9 thou: Jer 32:18; Neh 4:14; 9:32; Ps 48:1; 96:4; 145:3; 147:5; Isa 12:6; Dan 4:3, 34; Mal 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—the greatness; Deut 3:24—what God; Josh 4:24—ye might; 1 Sam 2:2—rock; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Chr 16:25—he also; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; 2

Chr 6:14—no God; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 50:1—mighty; Ps 75:1—for that; Ps 95:3—For; Ps 113:5—like; Jer 10:7—among; Luke 1:49—he

Jeremiah 10:7 would: Jer 5:22; Job 37:23, 24; Luke 12:5; Rev 15:4 O King: Ps 22:28; 72:11; 86:9; Isa 2:4; Zech 2:11; Rev 11:15 to thee: or, it liketh thee, Ps 76:7 among: Jer 10:6; Ps 89:6; 1 Cor 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 8:10—there is none; Exod 15:11—fearful; Josh 3:11—the Lord; Josh 4:24—ye might; Judg 3:20—he arose; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 2 Kgs 17:25—they feared; 2 Kgs 17:39—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; 2 Chr 6:33—fear thee; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Esth 1:13—the wise; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 35:10—who; Ps 71:19—who is like; Ps 86:8—Among; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 95:3—For; Ps 96:4—he is; Isa 2:10—for fear; Isa 31:2—he also; Isa 44:8—neither; Isa 46:5—General; Jer 44:10—neither; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Amos 3:6—and the people

Jeremiah 10:8 altogether: Heb. in one, or at once brutish: Jer 10:14; 51:17, 18; Ps 115:8; 135:18; Isa 41:29; Hab 2:18; Zech 10:2; Rom 1:21, 22 the stock: Jer 2:27; Isa 44:19; Hos 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Deut 32:21—with their vanities; Judg 17:3—a graven image; 1 Sam 5:3—set him; 1 Sam 12:21—vain things; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 49:10—fool; Ps 94:8—brutish; Ps 97:9—far; Ps 106:28—of the dead; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 40:21—General; Isa 41:24—ye are; Isa 44:18—have not; Isa 45:20—they; Isa 46:8—Remember; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 3:9—committed; Jer 5:21—O foolish; Jer 10:3—customs; Jer 10:15—vanity; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Hos 12:11—surely; Hos 13:2—according; Jonah 2:8—General; Acts 14:15—from; Rom 10:19—foolish; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural; Rev 9:20—and idols

Jeremiah 10:9 Silver: Jer 10:4 Tarshish: 1 Kgs 10:22; Ezek 27:12 Uphaz: Dan 10:5 are all: Ps 115:4 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Exod 32:3—General; Deut 4:28—neither see; Judg 8:26—purple; Judg 17:4—two hundred; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 41:7—the carpenter; Isa 46:6—lavish; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Ezek 27:7—blue and purple; Dan 3:1—made; Hab 2:19—it is; Rev 9:20—and idols

Jeremiah 10:10 the Lord: 1 Kgs 18:39; 2 Chr 15:3; John 17:3; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 John 5:20 true God: Heb. God of truth, Deut 32:4; Ps 31:5; 100:5; 146:6 the living: Jer 23:36; Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Ps 42:2; 84:2; Isa 37:4, 17; Dan 6:26; Matt 16:16; 26:63; Acts 14:15; 1 Tim 6:17; Heb 10:31 everlasting king: Heb. King of eternity, Ps 10:16; 93:2; 145:13; Isa 57:15; Dan 4:3, 34; 7:14; 1 Tim 1:17 at: Judg 5:4; Job 9:6; Ps 18:7; 68:11; 77:18; 97:4; 104:32; 114:7; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:6; Hab 3:6, 10; Matt 27:51, 52; Rev 20:11 the nations: Ps 76:7; 90:11; Joel 2:11; Nah 1:6; Mal 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 21:33—everlasting; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Deut 33:27—eternal; Josh 3:10—living; Judg 17:4—two hundred; 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; 1 Chr 16:26—all the gods; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Ezra 1:3—he is the God; Ezra 10:9—trembling; Job 13:11—Shall; Ps 18:46—Lord; Ps 60:2—made; Ps 66:3—How terrible; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 95:3—a great; Ps 97:9—far; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 135:5—I know; Isa 2:10—for fear; Isa 8:19—for the living; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 37:16—thou hast; Isa 40:15—the nations; Isa 40:28—the everlasting; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 4:24—mountains; Jer 27:4—Thus; Jer 46:18—saith; Jer 51:29—the land; Mal 1:14—for; Mark 12:32—for; John 5:26—hath life; John 6:57—the living; Acts 4:24—Lord; Acts 16:29—and came; Rom 1:19—that which; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; Eph 4:6—who; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; 1 Tim 6:15—who; Heb 9:14—eternal; Heb 12:22—of

the; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 14:7—worship

Jeremiah 10:11 Thus: “In the Chaldean language.” The gods. Ps 96:5 they: Jer 10:15; 51:18; Isa 2:18; Zeph 2:11; Zech 13:2; Rev 20:2 under: Lam 3:66 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—the; Gen 31:30—my gods; Exod 23:13—make no mention; Deut 6:4—the Lord; Deut 7:24—their name; Judg 6:31—if he be; 1 Sam 5:4—the head; 2 Sam 4:11—from; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Job 9:8—Which; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 24:2—For; Ps 135:5—I know; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Ps 148:5—for he; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 40:26—who hath; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Hos 2:17—and they; John 1:10—and the world was; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 17:24—that made; Acts 19:26—that they; Heb 11:3—faith; Rev 4:11—for thou; Rev 10:5—lifted

Jeremiah 10:12 hath made: Jer 32:17; 51:15–19; Gen 1:1, 6–9; Job 38:4–7; Ps 33:6; 136:5, 6; 146:5, 6; 148:4, 5; John 1:3; Col 1:16 established: Ps 24:2; 78:69; 93:1; 119:90; Prov 3:19; 30:4; Isa 45:18; 49:8 stretched: Job 9:8; 26:7; Ps 104:2, 24; Isa 40:22; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12; 48:13; Zech 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 36:5—mighty; Job 36:24—magnify; Job 37:16—perfect; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 96:5—For; Prov 8:27—he prepared; Prov 24:3—it is; Isa 31:2—he also; Isa 40:26—who hath; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 10:16—former; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; John 1:10—and the world was

Jeremiah 10:13 uttereth: Job 37:2–5; 38:34, 35; Ps 18:13; 29:3–10; 68:33 multitude: or, noise He causeth: 1 Kgs 18:41, 45, 46; Job 36:27–33; Ps 135:7; 147:8 maketh: Exod 9:23; 1 Sam 12:17, 18; Job 38:25–27, 34, 35; Zech 10:1 marg. with: or, for bringeth: Job 38:22; Ps 135:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Exod 15:10—blow; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; Ezra 10:9—trembling; Job 5:10—giveth; Job 26:8—bindeth up; Job 37:16—the balancings; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 104:13—watereth; Jer 14:22—Art; Jer 19:12—make; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Amos 4:13—and createth

Jeremiah 10:14 man: Jer 10:8; 51:17, 18; Ps 14:2; 92:6; 94:8; Prov 30:2; Isa 44:18–20; 46:7, 8; Rom 1:22, 23 brutish in his knowledge: or, more brutish than to know, founder. Jer 51:17; Ps 97:7; Isa 42:17; 44:11; 45:16 and: Ps 115:4–8; 135:16–18; Hab 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Exod 34:17—General; 1 Kgs 14:9—thou hast gone; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; Ps 40:4—as turn; Ps 96:5—For; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 19:11—brutish; Isa 41:24—ye are; Isa 44:9—make; Isa 45:20—they; Isa 46:6—lavish; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 16:19—Surely; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Hos 8:6—the workman; Jonah 2:8—General; Acts 14:15—from; Acts 19:26—that they; Rom 1:21—but became; Rom 1:25—into a lie; Rom 10:19—foolish; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; Rev 9:20—and idols; Rev 13:15—life

Jeremiah 10:15 vanity: Jer 10:8; 8:19; 14:22; 51:18; Deut 32:21; 1 Sam 12:21; Isa 41:24, 29; Jonah 2:8; Acts 14:15 in the: Jer 10:11; 8:12; Isa 2:18–21; Zeph 1:3, 4; Zech 13:2 Reciprocal: Deut 32:17—not to God; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 40:4—as turn; Ps 96:5—For; Isa 44:9—make; Isa 45:16—General; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 16:19—Surely; Jer 18:15—burned; Jer 48:44—the year; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Hos 12:11—surely; Mic 7:4—thy; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Acts 19:26—that they; Rom 1:21—but became; Rom 1:25—into a lie;

Rev 9:20—and idols

Jeremiah 10:16 portion: Jer 51:19; Ps 16:5, 6; 73:26; 119:57; 142:5; Lam 3:24 former: Jer 10:12; Prov 16:4; Isa 45:7 Israel: Exod 19:5; Deut 32:9; Ps 74:2; 135:4; Isa 47:6 The Lord: Jer 31:35; 32:18; 50:34; Isa 47:4; 51:15; 54:5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Exod 15:11—like unto thee; Exod 34:9—take us; 1 Sam 10:1—his inheritance; 2 Sam 22:32—For who; 1 Kgs 8:23—no God; 1 Kgs 8:53—thine inheritance; 2 Chr 6:14—no God; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Ps 28:9—bless; Ps 33:12—his own; Ps 86:8—Among; Ps 94:14—forsake; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 46:5—General; Isa 48:2—The Lord; Jer 27:4—Thus; Amos 4:13—The Lord; Zech 2:12—inherit; Gal 4:7—heir; Heb 11:3—faith

Jeremiah 10:17 AM 3404, BC 600 thy wares: Jer 6:1; Ezek 12:3–12; Mic 2:10; Matt 24:15 inhabitant: Heb. inhabitress, Jer 21:13 marg.

Jeremiah 10:18 I will: Jer 15:1, 2; 16:13; Deut 28:63, 64; 1 Sam 25:29 that: Jer 23:20; Ezek 6:10; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Jer 6:1—gather; Jer 39:9—carried; Mic 2:10—it shall

Jeremiah 10:19 Woe: Jer 4:19, 31; 8:21; 9:1; 17:13; Lam 1:2, 12–22; 2:11–22; 3:48 Truly: Ps 39:9; 77:10; Isa 8:17; Lam 3:18–21, 39, 40; Mic 7:9 Reciprocal: Jer 4:13—Woe; Jer 4:20—suddenly; Jer 8:18—my

Jeremiah 10:20 tabernacle: Jer 4:20; Isa 54:2; Lam 2:4–6 my children: Jer 31:15; Job 7:8; Prov 12:7; Isa 49:20–22 there: Jer 4:20; Isa 51:16 Reciprocal: Jer 49:29—curtains

Jeremiah 10:21 the pastors: Jer 10:8, 14; 2:8; 5:31; 8:9; 12:10; 23:9–32; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 22:25–30; 34:2–10; John 10:12, 13; Zech 10:3 their: Jer 23:1; 49:32; 50:17; Ezek 34:5, 6, 12; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Isa 19:11—brutish; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Jer 50:6—their shepherds; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Jeremiah 10:22 the noise: Jer 1:15; 4:6; 5:15; 6:1, 22; Hab 1:6–9 a den: Jer 9:11; Mal 1:3 Reciprocal: Isa 34:13—an habitation; Jer 1:14—Out of; Jer 12:11—made it; Jer 13:20—and; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Lam 1:4—all her gates; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 12:19—that her; Nah 3:19—the bruit

Jeremiah 10:23; Ps 17:5; 37:23; 119:116, 117; Prov 16:1; 20:24 Reciprocal: Judg 20:28—Shall I yet; 1 Sam 23:2—inquired; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ezra 8:21—to seek; Ps 51:12—uphold; Prov 3:5—and; Prov 3:6—and; Prov 4:3—General; Prov 16:9—General; Dan 5:23—and whose; Mark 14:31—he spake; Luke 22:33—I am; 1 Cor 16:7—if; 2 Thess 3:5—the Lord

Jeremiah 10:24 correct: Jer 30:11; Ps 6:1; 38:1; Hab 3:2 lest: Job 6:18; Isa 40:23; 41:11, 12 bring me to nothing: Heb. diminish me Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:8—that they may; 2 Chr 20:1—came against; Isa 27:8—measure; Isa 28:27—the fitches; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 57:16—I will not; Isa 64:9—wroth; Jer 46:28—correct; Ezek 5:11—will I; Ezek 34:16—I will feed; Phil 2:27—but on; Heb 12:6—whom; Rev 3:19—many

Jeremiah 10:25 Pour: Ps 79:6, 7 that know: Job 18:21; John 17:25; Acts 17:23; 1 Cor 15:34; 1 Thess 4:5; 2 Thess 1:8 call: Ps 14:4; Isa 43:22; 64:7; Zeph 1:6 eaten: Jer 8:16; 50:7, 17; 51:34, 35; Ps 27:2; Lam 2:22; Ezek 25:6–8; 35:5–10; Obad 10–16; Zech 1:15 Reciprocal: Ps 9:19—let the; Ps 53:4—who eat; Ps 56:7—in thine; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Isa

9:12—devour Israel; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 63:19—are thine; Jer 1:15—I will call; Jer 12:11—made it; Jer 30:16—General; Lam 1:22—all their; Amos 3:2—all; Zech 14:17—that; Gal 4:8—when

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Jeremiah proclaims God's covenant;
- 8 rebukes the Jews' disobeying thereof;
- 11 prophesies evils to come upon them;
- 18 and upon the men of Anathoth, for conspiring to kill him.

Jeremiah 11:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:2—General

Jeremiah 11:2 AM 3406, BC 598, Jer 11:6; 34:13–16; Exod 19:5; 2 Kgs 11:17; 23:2, 3; 2 Chr 23:16; 29:10; 34:31 Reciprocal: Deut 29:1—the words; 1 Chr 16:17—an everlasting; Jer 4:5—Declare ye

Jeremiah 11:3; Deut 27:26; 28:15–68; 29:19, 20; Gal 3:10–13 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—Cursed be

Jeremiah 11:4 I commanded: Jer 31:32; Exod 24:3–8; Deut 5:2, 3; 29:10–15; Ezek 20:6–12; Heb 8:8–10 iron: Deut 4:20; 1 Kgs 8:51; Isa 48:10 Obey: Jer 7:22, 23; 26:13; Exod 20:6; 23:21, 22; Lev 26:3, 12; Deut 11:27; 28:1–14; 1 Sam 15:22; Zech 6:15; Matt 28:20; Heb 5:9 ye be: Jer 24:7; 30:22; 31:31, 33; 32:38; Gen 17:8; Lev 26:12; Ezek 11:20; 14:11; 36:28; 37:23, 27; Zech 8:8; 13:9; 2 Cor 6:16; Heb 8:10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:17—smoking; Exod 19:5—if ye; Deut 4:40—keep; 2 Sam 7:25—establish it; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; Ps 81:10—I am; Isa 30:6—into the land; Jer 34:13—in the

Jeremiah 11:5 perform: Gen 22:16–18; 26:3–5; Ps 105:9–11 a land: Exod 3:8–17; Lev 20:24; Deut 6:3; 7:12, 13 So be it: Heb. Amen, Jer 28:6; Deut 27:15–26; Matt 6:13; 1 Cor 14:16 Reciprocal: Exod 33:3—a land; Num 13:27—General; Deut 27:3—a land; Deut 28:9—sworn; 2 Sam 7:25—establish it; 1 Kgs 1:36—Amen; 1 Kgs 8:26—let thy word; 1 Chr 17:23—let the thing; 2 Chr 6:17—let thy; Jer 19:12—make; Jer 32:22—a land; Ezek 20:6—flowing; Luke 1:73—General

Jeremiah 11:6 Proclaim: Jer 3:12; 7:2; 19:2; Isa 58:1; Zech 7:7 Hear: Jer 11:2–4; Ps 15:5; John 13:17; Rom 2:13; Jas 1:22 Reciprocal: Deut 29:1—the words; Jer 2:2—cry; Zech 1:4—but

Jeremiah 11:7 I earnestly: 1 Sam 8:9; Eph 4:17; 2 Thess 3:12 in the: Jer 7:13, 23–25; 25:4; 35:15; Exod 15:26; 23:21, 22; Deut 4:6; 5:29; 6:2; 8:6; 10:12, 13; 11:26–28; 12:32; 28:1–14; 30:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; 1 Sam 15:22—obey; Isa 28:10—For precept; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 25:3—rising; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 31:32—which; Jer 32:23—but; Jer 34:13—in the; Jer 35:14—rising; Zech 3:6—protested; Matt 23:37—how; 1 Cor 15:31—protest; Heb 8:9—they continued

Jeremiah 11:8 obeyed: Jer 3:17; 6:16, 17; 7:24, 26; 9:13, 14; 35:15; 44:17; Neh 9:16, 17, 26, 29; Ezek 20:8, 18–21; Zech 7:11 imagination: or, stubbornness, Jer 7:24 marg. therefore:

Lev 26:16–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:21–24; 30:17–19; 31:17, 18; 32:20–26; Josh 23:13–16; Ezek 20:37, 38 Reciprocal: Jer 13:10—walk; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 32:23—but; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 36:31—will bring; Matt 23:37—how; Heb 3:12—an; Heb 8:9—they continued

Jeremiah 11:9; Jer 5:31; 6:13; 8:10; Ezek 22:25–31; Hos 6:9; Mic 3:11; 7:2, 3; Zeph 3:1–4; Matt 21:38, 39; 26:3, 4, 15; John 11:53; Acts 23:12–15

Jeremiah 11:10 turned: Jer 3:10; 1 Sam 15:11; 2 Chr 34:30–33; Hos 6:4; 7:16; Zeph 1:6 iniquities: Judg 2:17, 19; Ps 78:8–10, 57; Ezek 20:18–21; Zech 1:4; Acts 7:51, 52 the house of Israel: Jer 3:6–11; 31:32; Lev 26:15; Deut 31:16; 2 Kgs 17:7–20; Ezek 16:59; 44:7; Hos 6:7; 8:1; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—broken; Ps 44:18—heart; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Ezek 5:6—for they; Heb 12:25—refuse

Jeremiah 11:11 I will bring: Jer 11:17; 6:19; 19:3, 15; 23:12; 35:17; 36:31; 2 Kgs 22:16; 2 Chr 34:24; Ezek 7:5 which: Jer 15:2; Prov 29:1; Isa 24:17; Amos 2:14, 15; 5:19; 9:1–4; 1 Thess 5:3; Heb 1:3; Rev 6:16, 17 escape: Heb. go forth of cry: Jer 14:12; Ps 18:41; 66:18; Prov 1:28; Isa 1:15; Ezek 8:18; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; Luke 13:24–28 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Job 27:9—Will God; Job 35:13—God; Jer 11:14—for; Jer 14:2—the cry; Ezek 14:3—should; Hos 5:6—they; John 9:31—we know; Jas 4:3—and

Jeremiah 11:12 go: Jer 2:28; 44:17–27; Deut 32:37; Judg 10:14; 2 Chr 28:22; Isa 45:20 trouble: Heb. evil Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:1—burn; Jer 1:16—and have; Jer 34:7—fought against

Jeremiah 11:13 For according: Jer 2:28; 3:1, 2; Deut 32:16, 17; 2 Kgs 23:4, 5, 13; Isa 2:8; Hos 12:11 up altars: Jer 19:5; 32:35; 2 Kgs 21:4, 5 shameful thing: Heb. shame Reciprocal: Judg 6:32—Jerubbaal; Jer 3:24—General; Jer 7:9—and burn; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 44:21—and in; Hos 2:5—hath done; Hos 2:13—she burned; Hos 9:10—separated; 1 Cor 8:5—that

Jeremiah 11:14 pray: Jer 7:16; 14:11; 15:1; Exod 32:10; Prov 26:24, 25; 1 John 5:16 for: Jer 11:11; Ps 66:18; Hos 5:6 trouble: Heb. evil, Jer 11:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:1—How long; Jer 18:20—Remember; Ezek 14:14—Job; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Ezek 23:36—judge; Jas 4:3—and

Jeremiah 11:15 What: etc. Heb. What is to my beloved in my house, Luke 8:28 Gr. my: Jer 2:2; 3:14; 12:7; Hos 3:1; Matt 22:11; Rom 11:28 to do: Jer 3:8; 7:8–11; 15:1; Ps 50:16; Prov 15:8; 21:27; 28:9; Isa 1:11–15; 50:1 seeing: Jer 3:1, 2; Ezek 16:25–34; 23:2–21 the holy: Hag 2:12–14; Titus 1:15 thou doest evil: or, thy evil is, Prov 2:14; 10:23; 26:18; 1 Cor 13:6; Jas 4:16 Reciprocal: Deut 32:19—of his sons; Job 20:18—and he shall; Jer 23:11—in; Ezek 23:39—they came; Hos 9:15—I will drive

Jeremiah 11:16 A green: Ps 52:8; Rom 11:17–24 with: Ps 80:16; Isa 1:30, 31; 27:11; Ezek 15:4–7; 20:47, 48; Matt 3:10; John 15:6 Reciprocal: Job 20:18—and he shall; Ps 128:3—olive plants; Rev 11:4—two olive

Jeremiah 11:17 that: Jer 2:21; 12:2; 24:6; 42:10; 45:4; 2 Sam 7:10; Ps 44:2; 80:8, 15; Isa 5:2; 61:3; Ezek 17:5 pronounced: Jer 11:11; 16:10, 11; 18:8; 19:15; 26:13, 19; 35:17; 36:7; 40:2 Reciprocal: Jer 1:16—and have; Jer 7:9—and burn; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 44:3—of their

Jeremiah 11:18 the Lord: Jer 11:19; 1 Sam 23:11, 12; 2 Kgs 6:9, 10, 14–20; Ezek 8:6–18; Matt 21:3; Rom 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:9—David; Ps 21:11—imagined; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 15:15—remember; Jer 18:23—thou; Ezek 33:30—the children; Hos 5:2—profound

Jeremiah 11:19 I was: Prov 7:22; Isa 53:7 and I: Jer 18:18; 20:10; Ps 31:13; 35:15; 37:32, 33; Isa 32:7; Matt 26:3, 4 destroy: “Let us kill the prophet, and burn his prophecies.” tree with the fruit. Heb. stalk with his bread. let us cut. Ps 83:4; Isa 53:8; Dan 9:26; Luke 20:10–15 from: Job 28:13; Ps 27:13; 52:5; 116:9; 142:5 that his: Ps 109:13; 112:6; Prov 10:7; Isa 38:11; Num 1:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:9—David; 2 Chr 24:21—conspired; Ps 21:11—imagined; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 64:2—secret; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 24:15—Lay; Jer 1:19—And they; Jer 9:6—habitation; Jer 11:18—the Lord; Jer 11:23—no; Jer 12:3—the day; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Jer 18:11—and devise; Jer 26:8—the priests; Lam 3:59—thou hast; Lam 3:60—General; Ezek 32:23—the land; Ezek 33:30—the children; Hos 5:2—profound; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Zech 7:10—imagine; Matt 7:17—every; Luke 20:20—they watched; Acts 8:32—as a; Acts 23:12—certain; Rom 8:36—as sheep; 1 Cor 13:5—thinketh

Jeremiah 11:20 judgest: Jer 12:1; Gen 18:25; Ps 98:9; Acts 17:31 triest: Jer 17:10; 20:12; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Ps 7:9; Rev 2:23 let: Jer 15:15; 17:18; 18:20–23; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 6:9, 10; 18:20 revealed: 1 Sam 24:15; Job 5:8; Ps 10:14, 15; 35:2; 43:1; 57:1; Phil 4:6; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Neh 6:14—think thou; Ps 119:154—Plead; Jer 12:3—knowest; Jer 18:21—deliver; Lam 3:60—General; Lam 3:64—General; Zech 7:10—imagine; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 8:27—And he

Jeremiah 11:21 that seek: Jer 12:5, 6; 20:10; Mic 7:6; Matt 10:21, 34–36; Luke 4:24 Prophesy: Isa 30:10; Amos 2:12; 7:13–16; Mic 2:6–11 thou: Jer 20:1, 2; 38:1–6; Matt 21:35; 22:6; 23:34–37; Luke 13:33, 34; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: Exod 5:23—in thy name; Ezra 2:23—Anathoth; Neh 7:27—Anathoth; Jer 1:1—in Anathoth; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 32:7—Anathoth; Jer 34:20—and into; Amos 2:11—and; Mark 6:4—General

Jeremiah 11:22 punish: Heb. visit upon young: Jer 9:21; 18:21; 2 Chr 36:17; Lam 2:21; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Isa 3:25—Thy men; Jer 21:14—punish; Jer 23:2—I; Jer 44:13—General; Jer 49:26—General; Jer 51:47—do judgment upon; Lam 3:51—the daughters; Ezek 24:25—their sons; Amos 3:2—punish; Amos 4:10—your young; Zech 10:3—punished

Jeremiah 11:23 no: Jer 11:19; 44:27; Isa 14:20–22 the year: Jer 5:9, 29; 8:12; 23:12; 46:21; 48:44; 50:27; Hos 9:7; Mic 7:4; Luke 19:44 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:60—Anathoth; Jer 18:23—in the

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Jeremiah, complaining of the wicked's prosperity, by faith sees their ruin;
- 5 God admonishes him of his brethren's treachery against him;
- 7 and laments his heritage;
- 14 He promises to the penitent return from captivity.

Jeremiah 12:1 Righteous: Jer 11:20; Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; Ps 51:4; 119:75, 137; 145:17; Dan 9:7; Hab 1:13–17; Zeph 3:5; Rom 3:5, 6 talk: or, reason the case, Job 13:3; Isa 41:21 Wherefore doth: Jer 5:28; Job 12:6; 21:7–15; Ps 37:1, 35; 73:3–28; 92:7; 94:3, 4; Prov 1:32; Hab 1:4; Mal 3:15 deal: Jer 12:6; 5:11; Isa 48:8; Hos 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:3—Behold; Exod 5:22—returned; Exod 32:11—why doth; Josh 7:7—wherefore; Judg 20:21—destroyed; Judg 21:3—why is; 2 Sam 14:12—speak one word; 1 Kgs 17:20—hast thou also; 2 Chr 22:12—Athaliah; Neh 9:33—Howbeit; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 5:3—taking; Job 8:17—roots; Job 9:24—earth; Job 10:3—shine upon; Job 23:7—There; Job 24:1—not see; Job 24:23—it be given; Job 34:10—far; Job 36:3—ascribe; Job 36:6—preserveth; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 37:7—fret; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 73:12—these; Ps 89:38—But; Eccl 7:15—there is a wicked; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Jer 32:16—I Prayed; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 18:25—my; Dan 8:12—and it practiced; Hab 2:1—when I am reprov'd; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness

Jeremiah 12:2 hast: Jer 11:17; 45:4; Ezek 17:5–10; 19:10–13 grow: Heb. go on near: Isa 29:13; Ezek 33:31; Matt 15:8; Mark 7:6; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Exod 32:11—why doth; Num 22:8—General; Deut 30:14—mouth; Josh 7:7—wherefore; Job 8:17—roots; Job 9:24—earth; Job 13:3—I desire; Job 22:18—he filled; Job 36:6—preserveth; Ps 16:7—my reins; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 73:12—these; Ps 73:27—lo; Ps 80:9—to take; Ps 92:7—workers; Ps 94:3—Lord; Eccl 7:15—there is a wicked; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Jer 2:5—are gone; Dan 4:10—a tree; Dan 11:7—out of; Hab 1:13—wherefore; Mal 3:15—yea

Jeremiah 12:3 knowest: Jer 11:20; 2 Kgs 20:3; 1 Chr 29:17; Job 23:10; Ps 17:3; 26:1; 44:21; 139:1, 23; John 21:17; 1 John 3:20, 21 toward: or, with pull: Jer 17:18; 18:21–23; 20:12; 48:15; 50:27; 51:4 the day: Jer 11:19; Ps 44:22; Jas 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—General; Gen 7:21—General; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Ps 44:11—given; Ps 49:14—Like; Jer 15:15—thou; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 23:10—the land; Jer 40:15—wherefore; Acts 8:32—as a; Rom 8:36—as sheep; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Jeremiah 12:4 long: Jer 9:10; 14:2; 23:10 the herbs: Ps 107:34; Joel 1:10–17 the beasts: Jer 4:25; 7:20; Hos 4:3; Hab 3:17; Rom 8:22 He: Jer 5:13, 31; Ps 50:21; Ezek 7:2–13 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—General; Gen 7:21—General; Isa 24:4—mourneth; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 4:28—the earth; Jer 12:11—it mourneth; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 40:15—wherefore; Jer 47:6—how long; Joel 1:18—General; Amos 1:2—the habitations; Amos 8:8—every one; Amos 9:5—and all; Zeph 1:3—consume man; Rom 8:20—the creature

Jeremiah 12:5 thou hast: Prov 3:11; 24:10; Heb 12:3, 4; 1 Pet 4:12 canst: Jer 26:8; 36:26; 38:4–6 swelling: Jer 49:19; 50:44; Josh 3:15; 1 Chr 12:15; Ps 42:7; 69:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:3—Behold; Job 41:10—who; Jer 11:21—that seek; Mark 14:37—couldst; 1 Cor 9:24—run in; 1 Cor 10:13—hath

Jeremiah 12:6 thy brethren: Jer 9:4; 11:19, 21; 20:10; Gen 37:4–11; Job 6:15; Ps 69:8; Ezek 33:30, 31; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 10:21; Mark 12:12; John 7:5 yea: Isa 31:4; Acts 16:22; 18:12; 19:24–29; 21:28–30 have called: etc. or, cried after thee fully though: Ps 12:2; Prov 26:25; Matt 22:16–18 fair words: Heb. good things Reciprocal: Ps 22:16—assembly; Ps 31:11—especially; Song 1:6—my mother's; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Jer 12:1—deal; Jer 26:8—the priests; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 10:36—General; Mark 6:4—General; Luke 21:16—ye shall; John 7:3—Depart

Jeremiah 12:7 have forsaken: Jer 11:15; 51:5; Isa 2:6; Ps 78:59, 60; Hos 9:15; Joel 2:15; 3:2 I have given: Jer 7:14; Lam 2:1–22; Ezek 7:20, 21; 24:21; Luke 21:24 dearly beloved: Heb. love Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:9—therefore; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; Isa 6:12—a great; Jer 23:33—I; Jer 50:7—have devoured; Jer 51:19—the rod; Lam 1:5—adversaries; Zeph 2:1—O nation

Jeremiah 12:8 crieth out: or, yelleth, Heb. giveth out his voice, Jer 2:15; 51:38 therefore: Hos 9:15; Amos 6:8; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:9—therefore; Ps 11:5—wicked; Jer 14:19—hath; Jer 20:12—let me; Ezek 23:18—then

Jeremiah 12:9 Mine: Or rather, as the learned Bochart renders, “Is then my heritage (people) to me as a fierce hyena? Is there a wild beast all around upon her?” i.e., the land of Canaan. The hyena is a kind of wolf, a little bigger than a mastiff; colour grey, streaked with black: it is of a solitary and savage disposition. speckled bird: or, a bird having talons the birds: Jer 2:15; 2 Kgs 24:2; Ezek 16:36, 37; 23:22–25; Rev 17:16 come ye: Jer 7:33; Isa 56:9; Ezek 39:17–20; Rev 19:17, 18 come: or, cause them to come Reciprocal: Ezek 34:5—and they became; Hos 13:8—wild beast

Jeremiah 12:10 pastors: Jer 6:3; 25:9; 39:3 my vineyard: Ps 80:8–16; Isa 5:1–7; Luke 20:9–16 trodden: Isa 43:28; 63:18; Lam 1:10, 11; Luke 21:14; Rev 11:2 pleasant portion: Heb. portion of desire, Jer 3:19 Reciprocal: Isa 5:7—the vineyard; Jer 2:8—the pastors; Jer 9:10—because; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Jer 23:1—pastors; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 34:2—the shepherds; Hos 2:3—as; Zeph 1:13—their goods; John 15:1—vine

Jeremiah 12:11 made it: Jer 6:8; 9:11; 10:22, 25; 19:8 it mourneth: Jer 12:4–8; 14:2; 23:10; Lam 1:1–Lam 5:22; Zech 7:5 layeth: Eccl 7:2; Isa 42:25; 57:1; Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: Jer 4:27—The; Joel 1:10—field; Rom 8:20—the creature; Rom 8:22—groaneth

Jeremiah 12:12 spoilers: Jer 4:11–15; 9:19–21 the sword: Jer 15:2; 34:17; 47:6; 48:2; Lev 26:33; Isa 34:6; 66:15, 16; Ezek 5:2; 14:17; Amos 9:4; Zeph 2:12; Rev 19:16–21 no: Isa 57:21; Matt 24:21, 22; Rev 6:4 Reciprocal: Deut 33:29—the sword; 2 Sam 2:26—sword; 1 Chr 21:12—the sword; Jer 6:26—for the; Jer 17:3—and thy; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 46:14—the sword; Ezek 7:14—for; Ezek 7:24—I will bring; Ezek 21:9—A sword; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land

Jeremiah 12:13 sown: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:38; Mic 6:15; Hag 1:6; 2:16, 17 put: Jer 3:23–25; Isa 30:1–6; 31:1–3; 55:2; Hab 2:13; Rom 6:21 they: or, ye Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—Thorns; Deut 28:30—build; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Hos 8:7—it hath; Gal 6:8—reap

Jeremiah 12:14 AM 3401, BC 603 against: Jer 48:26, 27; 50:9–17; 51:33–35; Ezek 25:3–15; Amos 1:2–15; Zeph 2:8–10 that: Jer 2:3; 49:1, 7; Ps 105:15; Obad 10–16; Zech 1:15; 2:8; 12:2–4 I will: Jer 48:1–Jer 51:64; Ezek 25:1–Ezek 32:32; 35:1–15 and pluck: Jer 3:18; 32:37; Deut 30:3; Ps 106:47; Isa 11:11–16; Ezek 28:25; 34:12, 13; 36:24; 37:21; 39:27, 28; Hos 1:11; Amos 9:14, 15; Zeph 3:19, 20; Zech 10:6–12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—plucked from; Jer 12:17—pluck; Jer 18:7—to pluck; Jer 30:16—General; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Joel 3:2—and parted

Jeremiah 12:15 after: Jer 48:47; 49:6, 39; Deut 30:3; Isa 23:17, 18 heritage: Jer 48:47; 49:6, 39; Num 32:18; Deut 3:20 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—plucked from; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord;

Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 90:13—Return; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Jer 24:6—and I will bring; Dan 11:4—be plucked; Zech 1:3—and; Mal 3:18—shall

Jeremiah 12:16 my name: Jer 4:2; 5:2; Deut 10:20, 21; Song 1:8; Isa 9:18–21; 45:23; 65:16; Rom 14:11 as they: Josh 23:7; Ps 106:35, 36; Zeph 1:5 built: Isa 19:23–25; 56:5, 6; Zech 2:11; Rom 11:17; 1 Cor 3:9; Eph 2:19–22; 1 Pet 2:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Deut 6:13—shalt swear; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Josh 2:12—swear; Josh 22:5—take; 1 Sam 20:21—as the; 1 Sam 29:6—the Lord; Job 27:2—God liveth; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 19:18—and swear; Jer 5:7—sworn by; Ezek 16:53—in the midst; Zech 1:6—take hold of

Jeremiah 12:17 if: Ps 2:8–12; Isa 60:12; Zech 14:16–19; Luke 19:27; 2 Thess 1:8; 1 Pet 2:6–8 pluck: Jer 12:14–17; 18:7; 31:28; Ezek 19:12; Dan 7:4–8; 11:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck

CHAPTER 13

- 1 By the type of a linen girdle, hidden at Euphrates, God prefigures the destruction of his people;
- 12 Under the parable of the bottles filled with wine he foretells their drunkenness in misery;
- 15 He exhorts to prevent their future judgments;
- 22 He shews their abominations are the cause thereof.

Jeremiah 13:1 AM 3405, BC 599 Go: Jer 13:11; 19:1; 27:2; Ezek 4:1–Ezek 5:17; Heb 1:1 Reciprocal: Isa 20:2—Go; Jer 18:2—and go; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 12:3—prepare; Hos 1:2—Go; Hos 12:10—used; Acts 21:11—he took

Jeremiah 13:2 according: Prov 3:5; Isa 20:2; Ezek 2:8; Hos 1:2, 3; John 13:6, 7; 15:14 Reciprocal: Gen 30:6—Dan; Jer 13:6—Arise

Jeremiah 13:3 the word: Jer 13:3, 8

Jeremiah 13:4 go: Intending to point out, by this distant place, the country, Chaldea, into which they were to be carried captive. Jer 51:63, 64; Ps 137:1; Mic 4:10

Jeremiah 13:5 as: Exod 39:42, 43; 40:16; Matt 22:2–6; John 2:5–8; Acts 26:19, 20; 2 Tim 2:3; Heb 11:8, 17–19 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:7—I prophesied as; Mic 5:2—that is

Jeremiah 13:6 Arise: Jer 13:2–5 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:1—as the; Mic 5:2—that is; Rev 16:9—to give

Jeremiah 13:7 it was: Jer 13:10; 24:1–8; Isa 64:6; Ezek 15:3–5; Zech 3:3, 4; Luke 14:34, 35; Rom 3:12; Phlm 1:11

Jeremiah 13:8 8 Reciprocal: Jer 13:3—the word; Ezek 10:1—as the

Jeremiah 13:9 After: Jer 18:4–6; Lam 5:5–8 the pride: Jer 13:15–17; Lev 26:19; Job 40:10–12; Prov 16:18; Isa 2:10–17; 23:9; Ezek 16:50, 56; Nah 2:2 marg. Zeph 3:11; Luke

18:14; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 the great: Jer 48:29; Isa 16:6 Reciprocal: Zech 1:4—but

Jeremiah 13:10 evil: Jer 5:23; 7:25–28; 8:5; 11:7, 18; 15:1; 25:3–7; 34:14–17; Num 14:11; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Heb 12:25 walk: Jer 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 16:12; Eccl 11:9; Eph 4:17–19 imagination: or, stubbornness, Jer 3:17 marg. Ps 78:8; Acts 7:51 shall: Jer 13:7; 15:1–4; 16:4; Isa 3:24 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—How long; Jer 2:32—yet my people; Jer 7:6—neither walk; Jer 7:9—and walk; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 13:11—but; Jer 23:17—imagination; Jer 25:4—ye; Zech 1:4—but; Zech 7:11—they refused

Jeremiah 13:11 I caused: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 4:7; 26:18; 32:10–15; Ps 135:4; 147:20 for a name: Jer 33:9; Isa 43:21; 62:12; 1 Pet 2:9 but: Jer 13:10; 6:17; Ps 81:11; John 5:37–40 Reciprocal: Deut 26:19—high above; Isa 55:13—for a; Jer 25:4—ye

Jeremiah 13:12 and they shall: Ezek 24:19 Reciprocal: Prov 12:21—filled; Jer 25:15—Take; Jer 25:33—the slain

Jeremiah 13:13 I will: Jer 25:15–18, 27; 51:7; Ps 60:3; 75:8; Isa 29:9; 49:26; 51:17, 21; 63:6; Hab 2:16 Reciprocal: Judg 7:19—brake; Jer 16:6—the great; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 18:18—for the; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 48:26—ye him; Ezek 34:7—General; Hos 6:5—have I; Mal 2:1—General

Jeremiah 13:14 I will dash: Jer 19:9–11; 48:12; Judg 7:20–22; 1 Sam 14:16; 2 Chr 20:23; Ps 2:9; Isa 9:20, 21 one against another: Heb. a man against his brother even: Jer 6:21; 47:3; Ezek 5:10; Matt 10:21; Mark 13:12 I will not: Jer 21:7; Deut 29:20; Isa 27:11; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:5, 10; 24:14 but destroy: Heb. from destroying Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—dashed; Deut 32:43—avenge; Judg 7:19—brake; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Jer 18:18—for the; Jer 19:11—Even; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 48:26—ye him; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Lam 4:11—Lord; Hos 2:4—I will not; Hos 10:14—the mother; Zech 11:6—deliver; Heb 10:28—without

Jeremiah 13:15 and: Isa 42:23; Joel 1:2; Rev 2:29 be: Isa 28:14–22; Jas 4:10 for: Jer 26:15; Amos 7:15; Acts 4:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; Neh 9:29—yet they; Ps 107:40—causeth; Prov 29:10—but; Isa 1:2—for the Lord; Isa 24:3—the Lord; Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 13:17—for; Jer 36:25—made; Jer 43:2—all the; Mic 2:3—go; Mic 3:1—Hear; Mic 6:1—ye; Luke 8:8—He that; 2 Cor 2:4—out; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 2 Tim 2:25—instructing

Jeremiah 13:16 Give: Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 6:5; Ps 96:7, 8 before: Jer 4:23; Eccl 11:8; 12:1, 2; Isa 5:30; 8:22; 59:9; Amos 8:9, 10; John 12:35 your: Prov 4:19; 1 Pet 2:8; 1 John 2:10, 11 while: Jer 8:15; 14:19; Isa 59:9; Lam 4:17 the shadow: Ps 44:19 gross: Exod 10:21; Isa 60:2 Reciprocal: Deut 32:35—their foot; Job 3:5—the shadow; Job 3:9—look for light; Job 10:22—the shadow of death; Job 12:5—ready; Job 19:8—set; Job 38:15—from; Job 38:19—darkness; Ps 29:1—Give; Ps 35:6—their; Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Isa 59:10—grope; Jer 6:21—I will; Jer 9:10—the mountains; Jer 23:12—as; Lam 3:2—brought; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Ezek 34:6—wandered; Ezek 34:12—in the cloudy; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Amos 4:13—that maketh; Mic 3:6—night; Nah 1:8—darkness; Zech 1:4—unto; Mal 2:2—to give; Matt 4:16—shadow; John 11:10—General; 2 Cor 5:20—be; Eph 5:8—ye were; Rev 11:13—gave

Jeremiah 13:17 if: Jer 22:5; Mal 2:2 my soul: Jer 9:1; 14:17; 17:16; 1 Sam 15:11, 35; Ps

119:136; Lam 1:2, 16; 2:18; Luke 19:41, 42; Rom 9:2–4 for: Jer 13:15 because: Jer 13:19, 20; Ps 80:1; Isa 63:11; Ezek 34:31; 36:38 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—wept sore; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 10:1—weeping; Job 30:25—Did not I; Ps 119:53—horror; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Ps 139:21—and am not; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Isa 15:5—My heart; Isa 22:4—Look; Isa 57:18—to his; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 9:10—the mountains; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 15:17—sat alone; Lam 1:9—came; Lam 3:48—General; Ezek 9:4—that sigh; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 24:16—thy tears; Zech 10:2—therefore; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 11:35—General; John 12:35—lest; Acts 20:19—many; Acts 20:28—all; Acts 26:29—that not; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Cor 5:20—be; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Phil 3:18—even; Heb 13:17—with grief; 1 Pet 5:2—the flock

Jeremiah 13:18 unto: Jer 22:26; 2 Kgs 24:12, 15; Ezek 19:2–14; Jonah 3:6 Humble: Exod 10:3; 2 Chr 33:12, 19, 23; Matt 18:4; Jas 4:10; 1 Pet 5:6 sit: Isa 3:26; 47:1; Lam 2:10 principalities: or, head-tires Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:10—the king; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; Neh 13:17—I contended; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Isa 66:21—General; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 19:3—Hear; Jer 21:11—General; Jer 36:16—We; Lam 1:9—came; Lam 5:16—The crown; Ezek 10:1—as the; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Ezek 34:7—General; Ezek 34:10—and I will; Dan 5:20—deposed; Hos 5:1—O house; Zech 12:12—the family of the house of David apart; Jas 4:7—Submit; Rev 18:7—I sit

Jeremiah 13:19 cities: Jer 17:26; 33:13; Josh 18:5; Ezek 20:46, 47 shut: Deut 28:52; Job 12:14 Judah: Jer 39:9; 52:27; Lev 26:31–33; Deut 28:15, 64–68; 2 Kgs 25:21 Reciprocal: Jer 13:17—because; Obad 20—General

Jeremiah 13:20 and: Jer 1:14; 6:22; 10:22; Hab 1:6 where: Jer 13:17; 23:2; Isa 56:9–12; Ezek 34:7–10; Zech 11:16, 17; John 10:12, 13; Acts 20:26–29 Reciprocal: Prov 14:8—folly; Ezek 16:13—and thou wast; Acts 20:28—all; Acts 20:29—not; 1 Pet 5:2—the flock

Jeremiah 13:21 wilt: Jer 5:31; 22:23; Isa 10:3; Ezek 28:9 punish: Heb. visit upon for: 2 Kgs 16:7; Isa 39:2–4 shall not: Jer 4:31; 6:24; 30:6; 48:41; Isa 13:8; 21:3; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Jer 4:30—And when; Jer 23:2—I; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Jer 51:47—do judgment upon; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Hos 13:13—sorrows; Amos 3:2—punish; Mark 13:8—sorrows

Jeremiah 13:22 if: Deut 7:17; 8:17; 18:21; Isa 47:8; Zeph 1:12; Luke 5:21, 22 Wherefore: Jer 5:19; 16:10, 11 the greatness: Jer 2:17–19; 9:2–9; Hos 12:8 skirts: Jer 13:26; Isa 3:17; 20:4; 47:2, 3; Lam 1:8; Ezek 16:37–39; 23:27–29; Hos 2:3, 10; Nah 3:5 made bare: or, shall be violently taken away Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:21—Why; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Jer 14:16—for; Ezek 16:36—and thy; Ezek 23:26—strip; Mic 1:11—thou inhabitant of Saphir

Jeremiah 13:23 Ethiopian: Jer 2:22, 30; 5:3; 6:29, 30; 17:9; Prov 27:22; Isa 1:5; Matt 19:24–28 accustomed: Heb. taught, Jer 9:5 Reciprocal: Judg 13:1—in the sight; 1 Sam 19:21—sent messengers; 2 Kgs 17:40—they did not; Prov 2:19—None; Isa 32:6—the vile; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Ezek 23:43—old; Amos 9:7—ye not; Mark 10:25—General; John 5:44—can; John 6:44—man; Acts 8:27—a man; Rom 8:7—neither; 2 Pet 2:14—that cannot; 1 John 2:29—that every; Rev 13:2—was like

Jeremiah 13:24 will: Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:64; 32:26; Ezek 5:2, 12; 6:8; 17:21; Luke 21:24

as: Jer 4:11, 12; Ps 1:4; 83:13–15; Isa 17:13; 41:16; Hos 13:3; Zeph 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 30:6—Dan; Job 21:18—as stubble; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 18:17—scatter

Jeremiah 13:25 thy lot: Job 20:29; Ps 11:6; Isa 17:4; Matt 24:51 because: Jer 2:13, 32; Deut 32:16–18; Ps 9:17; 106:21, 22 trusted: Jer 7:4–8; 10:14; Deut 32:37, 38; Isa 28:15; Mic 3:11; Hab 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Ps 62:10—Trust; Isa 17:14—the portion; Isa 30:12—and trust; Isa 65:7—therefore; Jer 18:15—my people; Jer 48:7—because; Ezek 23:35—Because; Rom 1:25—into a lie

Jeremiah 13:26; Jer 13:22; Lam 1:8; Ezek 16:37; 23:29; Hos 2:10 Reciprocal: Isa 20:4—with their; Isa 47:2—make bare; Isa 47:3—I will take; Hos 2:3—I strip; Nah 3:5—I will discover; Rev 3:18—the shame

Jeremiah 13:27 thine adulteries: Jer 2:20–24; 3:1, 2; 5:7, 8; Ezek 16:15–22; 23:2–21; Hos 1:2; 4:2; 2 Cor 12:21; Jas 4:4 abominations: Jer 2:20; 3:2, 6; Isa 57:7; 65:7; Ezek 6:13; 20:28 Woe: Jer 4:13; Ezek 2:10; 24:6; Zeph 3:1; Matt 11:21; Rev 8:13 wilt: Jer 4:14; Ps 94:4, 8; Ezek 24:13; 36:25, 37; Luke 11:9–13; 2 Cor 7:1 when: etc. Heb. after when yet shall: Prov 1:22; Hos 8:5 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 32:9—I have seen; Deut 9:13—I have; Ps 51:10—clean; Jer 23:25—heard; Jer 23:26—How; Jer 29:23—even I; Jer 31:22—How; Lam 1:9—filthiness; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 16:23—woe; Matt 23:26—cleanse; John 5:6—Wilt

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The grievous famine,
- 7 causes Jeremiah to pray;
- 10 The Lord will not be intreated for the people;
- 13 Lying prophets are no excuse for them;
- 17 Jeremiah is moved to complain for them.

Jeremiah 14:1 AM 3399, BC 605 The word: This discourse is supposed to have been delivered after the fourth year of Jehoiakim. The Hebrew batzaroth rendered dearth, signifies restraint, that is, “when the heaven is shut up that there is no rain;” which Houbigant thinks happened early in the reign of Zedekiah. the dearth: Heb. the words of the dearths, or restraints, Jer 17:8 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 41:55—famished; Gen 47:13—so that; Lev 26:19—make; Deut 11:17—shut up; Deut 28:23—General; Josh 15:57—Timnah; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:1—a famine; 2 Sam 21:14—God; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 2 Chr 6:26—if they pray; Hag 1:10—General

Jeremiah 14:2 mourneth: Jer 4:28; 12:4; Isa 3:26; Hos 4:3; Joel 1:10 the gates: Isa 24:4, 7; 33:9 they: Jer 8:21; Lam 2:9; 4:8, 9; 5:10; Joel 2:6 the cry: Jer 11:11; 18:22; Exod 2:24; 1 Sam 5:12; 9:16; Job 34:28; Isa 5:7; 15:5; Zech 7:13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Kgs 18:2—a sore; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 12:11—it mourneth; Jer 23:10—the land; Jer 46:12—thy cry; Lam 1:4—ways; Lam 2:8—he made; Amos 1:2—the habitations; Hab 3:17—the fig tree

Jeremiah 14:3 their nobles: 1 Kgs 18:5, 6 pits: Jer 2:13; 1 Kgs 17:7; 2 Kgs 18:31; Joel 1:20;

Amos 4:8 they were: Jer 2:26, 27; 20:11; Ps 40:14; 109:29; Isa 45:16, 17 covered: Jer 14:4; 2 Sam 15:30; 19:4; Esth 6:12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:15—the water; Exod 24:11—nobles; Job 6:20—confounded; Ps 107:33—watersprings; Isa 5:13—multitude; Isa 22:17—cover; Jer 15:18—and as; Jer 48:12—empty; Jer 51:51—shame; Joel 1:11—ashamed; 2 Pet 2:17—are wells

Jeremiah 14:4 the ground: Lev 26:19, 20; Deut 28:23, 24; 29:23; Joel 1:19, 20 the plowmen: Joel 1:11, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:19—the seer; 2 Sam 15:30—his head covered; Esth 6:12—having; Job 6:20—confounded; Job 9:24—he covereth; Job 36:33—the cattle; Isa 19:7—every; Jer 3:3—the showers; Jer 14:3—covered; Amos 4:7—I have; Hag 1:6—have; Zech 14:17—even

Jeremiah 14:5; Job 39:1–4; Ps 29:9 Reciprocal: Deut 11:15—And I will; 1 Kgs 18:5—grass; Ps 104:14—causeth; Lam 1:6—harts; Joel 1:18—General; Rom 8:20—the creature

Jeremiah 14:6 the wild: Jer 2:24; Job 39:5, 6 they: They sucked in the air, for want of water, to cool their internal heat. their: 1 Sam 14:29; Lam 4:17; 5:17; Joel 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:5—grass; Job 6:5—loweth; Ps 104:14—causeth; Jer 9:10—because; Lam 1:6—harts; Rom 8:20—the creature

Jeremiah 14:7 though: Isa 59:12; Hos 5:5; 7:10 do: Jer 14:20, 21; Deut 32:27; Josh 7:9; Ps 25:11; 115:1; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22; Dan 9:9, 18, 19; Eph 1:6, 12 for our: Jer 2:19; 3:6; 5:6; Ezra 9:6, 7, 15; Neh 9:33, 34; Dan 9:5–16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:20—the cry; Deut 9:28—Because; Judg 20:47—six hundred; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; Job 23:3—Oh that; Ps 31:3—for thy; Ps 79:9—for thy; Ps 106:8—he saved; Isa 48:9—my name's; Jer 18:20—Remember; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Hos 4:16—slideth; Hos 11:7—are bent; Hos 14:4—heal; Amos 7:2—O Lord; Luke 13:8—let; John 17:11—thine; 1 John 2:12—for

Jeremiah 14:8 the hope: Jer 17:13; 50:7; Joel 3:16; Acts 28:20; 1 Tim 1:1 saviour: Isa 43:3, 11; 45:15, 21 in time: Ps 9:9; 37:39, 40; 46:1; 50:15; 91:15; 138:7; 2 Cor 1:4, 5 why: Ps 10:1 a wayfaring: Judg 19:17 Reciprocal: Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 69:18—Draw; Song 6:1—that; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 63:8—so he; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 16:13—into a; John 4:40—they; Rom 15:13—the God; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as

Jeremiah 14:9 cannot: Num 11:23; 14:15, 16; Ps 44:23–26; Isa 50:1, 2; 51:9; 59:1 art: Exod 29:45, 46; Lev 26:11, 12; Deut 23:14; Ps 46:5; Isa 12:6; Zech 2:5; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 21:3 we are called by thy name: Heb. thy name is called upon us, Jer 15:16; Isa 63:19; Dan 9:18, 19 marg. leave: 1 Sam 12:22; Ps 27:9; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—my name; Num 6:27—put my; Amos 9:12—which are called by my name; Hab 1:2—and thou wilt not save

Jeremiah 14:10 have they: Jer 2:23–25, 36; 3:1, 2; 8:5; Hos 11:7, 9 refrained: Jer 2:25; Ps 119:101 the Lord: Jer 6:20; Amos 5:22; Mal 1:8–13 he will: Jer 31:34; 44:21, 22; 1 Sam 15:2; 1 Kgs 17:18; Ps 109:14, 15; Hos 8:13; 9:9; Heb 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 18:25—therefore; Prov 1:15—refrain; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Hos 7:2—I remember

Jeremiah 14:11; Jer 7:16; 11:14; 15:1; Exod 32:32–34 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Exod 32:10—let me alone; Deut 9:14—Let me; 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; Job 42:8—my servant Job

shall; Jer 4:28—because; Lam 3:44—that; Ezek 14:14—Job; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Ezek 23:36—judge; 1 John 5:16—I do not

Jeremiah 14:12 they fast: Jer 11:11; Prov 1:28; 28:9; Isa 1:15; 58:3; Ezek 8:18; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13 and when: Jer 6:20; 7:21, 22; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Isa 1:11–15 but: Jer 9:16; 15:2, 3; 16:4; 21:7–9; 24:10; 29:17, 18; Ezek 5:12–17; 14:21 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 10:19—should; Lev 26:25—will bring; Lev 26:26—General; Deut 28:22—a consumption; 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; Job 27:9—Will God; Ps 18:41—General; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 7:16—pray; Jer 32:24—because; Ezek 14:14—Job; Ezek 14:19—if I; Ezek 20:31—and shall; John 9:31—we know; Jas 4:3—and

Jeremiah 14:13 Ah: Jer 1:6; 4:10 behold: Jer 5:31; 6:14; 8:11; 23:17; 28:2–5; Ezek 13:10–16, 22; Mic 3:11; 2 Pet 2:1 assured peace: Heb. peace of truth Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Lev 26:25—will bring; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 56:10—are blind; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 5:13—the prophets; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 28:9—which; Jer 32:17—Ah; Jer 37:19—your; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 9:8—Ah; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 33:8—if thou; Hos 9:8—but; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 10:2—they comfort; Luke 13:8—let

Jeremiah 14:14 The prophets: Jer 23:25, 26; 27:10, 14; 28:13; 29:21; 37:19; Isa 9:15; Zech 13:3; 1 Tim 4:2 I sent: Jer 23:14–16, 21–32; 27:15; 28:15; 29:8, 9, 31; Isa 30:10, 11; 2 Thess 2:9–11 divination: Jer 27:9, 10; 29:8, 9, 31; Ezek 12:24; 13:6, 7, 23; 21:29; Mic 3:11; Zech 10:2 and the: Jer 23:26; Isa 30:10; Lam 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Deut 18:20—the prophet; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; Neh 6:12—God had; Isa 28:7—err in; Isa 56:10—are blind; Jer 4:10—surely; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 8:11—they; Jer 18:18—for the; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 23:30—General; Lam 4:13—the sins; Mic 2:11—a man; Mic 3:5—concerning; Matt 7:15—false; Matt 24:5—in; Mark 13:6—many

Jeremiah 14:15 Sword and famine shall not: Jer 5:12, 13; 6:15; 8:12; 20:6; 23:14, 15; 28:15–17; 29:20, 21, 31, 32; 1 Kgs 22:25; Ezek 14:10; Amos 7:17; 2 Pet 2:1–3, 14–17; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 18:20—the prophet; Deut 19:19—Then shall; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 8:11—they; Jer 16:4—consumed; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 27:15—ye; Lam 1:19—my priests; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 13:14—ye shall be; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Mic 3:5—concerning; Luke 6:39—shall; John 10:1—He

Jeremiah 14:16 the people: Jer 5:31; Isa 9:16; Matt 15:14 be cast: Jer 7:33; 9:22; 15:2, 3; 16:4; 18:21; 19:6, 7; Ps 79:2, 3 for: Jer 2:17–19; 4:18; 13:22–25; Prov 1:31; Rev 16:1 Reciprocal: Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 27:15—ye; Lam 3:51—the daughters; Lam 4:11—Lord; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Luke 6:39—shall

Jeremiah 14:17 let mine: Jer 8:18, 21; 9:1; 13:17; Ps 80:4, 5; 119:136; Lam 1:16; 2:18; 3:48, 49 for: Isa 37:22; Lam 1:15; 2:13; Amos 5:2 with a very: Jer 30:14, 15; Ps 39:10; Mic 6:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 44:19—Though; Ps 60:2—broken; Isa 23:12—thou oppressed; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 6:14—hurt; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 17:16—neither; Jer 17:18—destroy them with double destruction; Jer 18:13—virgin; Jer 23:9—heart; Jer 30:12—General; Jer 31:4—O; Jer 46:11—O virgin; Lam 2:11—for; Mark 9:24—with; John 11:35—General

Jeremiah 14:18 go forth: Jer 52:6, 7; Lam 1:20; 4:9; Ezek 7:15 yea: Jer 6:13; 8:10; 23:21; Deut 28:36, 64; Isa 28:7; Lam 4:13–16 go about: etc. or, make merchandise against a land, and men acknowledge it not, Jer 2:8; 5:31; Mic 3:11; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut 32:24—burnt; 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; 1 Kgs 18:2—a sore; 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; 2 Kgs 7:4—we will enter; 2 Kgs 7:13—they are even; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Ps 107:5—General; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Isa 3:25—Thy men; Isa 5:13—honourable men are famished; Isa 8:21—hardly bestead; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Isa 51:20—sons; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 4:31—because; Jer 6:25—Go not; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 22:28—which; Jer 23:9—heart; Lam 3:51—eye; Ezek 6:7—slain; Mic 2:4—and lament; Mic 6:9—hear; Mic 6:13—I make

Jeremiah 14:19 utterly: Jer 6:30; 15:1; 2 Kgs 17:19, 20; Ps 78:59; 80:12, 13; 89:38; Lam 5:22; Rom 11:1–6 hath: Jer 12:8; Zech 11:8, 9 no healing: Jer 8:22; 15:18; 2 Chr 36:16; Lam 2:13 we: Jer 8:15; Job 30:26; Lam 4:17; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—my soul; Isa 3:7—healer; Isa 59:9—we wait; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 13:16—while; Jer 14:21—not abhor; Lam 3:17—thou; Lam 5:20—dost; Ezek 9:8—Ah; Mic 1:12—waited carefully; Rev 3:16—I will spue thee out

Jeremiah 14:20 We acknowledge: Jer 3:13, 25; Lev 26:40–42; Ezra 9:6, 7; Neh 9:2; Ps 32:5; 51:3; 106:6–48; Dan 9:5–8; 1 John 1:7–9 for: 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10; Job 33:27; Ps 51:4; Luke 15:18–21 Reciprocal: Jer 14:7—do; Jer 18:20—Remember; Lam 2:20—consider; Dan 9:8—because; Dan 9:19—thine; Amos 7:2—O Lord

Jeremiah 14:21 not abhor: Jer 14:19; Lev 26:11; Deut 32:19; Ps 51:11; 106:40; Lam 2:7; Amos 6:8 for: Jer 14:7; Ps 79:9, 10; Ezek 36:22, 23; 39:25; Dan 9:7, 15–19; Eph 2:7 disgrace: Jer 3:17; 17:12; Ps 74:3–7, 20; 106:45; Lam 1:10; 2:6, 7, 20; Ezek 7:20–22; 24:21; 43:7; Dan 8:11–13; Luke 21:24; Rev 11:2 remember: Exod 32:13; Lev 26:42–45; Ps 74:2, 18–20; 89:39, 40; 106:45; Isa 64:9–12; Zech 11:10, 11; Luke 1:72; Heb 8:6–13 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Lev 26:44—break; Deut 4:31—forget; Deut 9:26—prayed; Deut 9:27—Remember; Judg 2:1—I will never; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; Ps 89:34—covenant; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ezek 20:22—wrought; Dan 9:19—thine; Amos 7:2—O Lord; Zech 11:8—and my; John 17:11—thine

Jeremiah 14:22 Are: Jer 10:15; 16:19; Deut 32:21; Isa 41:29; 44:12–20 vanities: Deut 32:21; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:1; Ps 74:1, 2; Zech 10:1, 2; Acts 14:15–17 Art: Jer 5:24; 10:13; 51:16; Deut 28:12; 1 Kgs 8:36; 17:14; 18:39–45; Job 5:10; 38:26–28; Ps 147:8; Isa 30:23; Joel 2:23; Amos 4:7; Matt 5:45 wait: Ps 25:3, 21; 27:14; 130:5; 135:7; Isa 30:18, 23; Lam 3:25, 26; Mic 7:7; Hab 3:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—had not; Gen 27:28—of the dew; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 11:14—General; 1 Sam 12:21—vain things; 2 Sam 21:10—until water; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 28:26—he made; Job 36:27—he; Job 37:12—it; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 65:9—visitest; Ps 104:13—watereth; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Isa 44:9—and their; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 3:3—the showers; Hos 2:7—for; Mic 5:7—tarrieth; Zech 14:17—even; Acts 14:17—and gave; Jas 5:18—General

CHAPTER 15

1 The utter rejection and manifold judgments of the Jews;

- 10 Jeremiah, complaining of their spite, receives a promise for himself;
- 12 and a threatening for them;
- 15 He prays;
- 19 and receives a gracious promise.

Jeremiah 15:1 Though: Jer 7:16; 11:14; 14:11; Ezek 14:14, 21 Moses: Exod 32:11–14; Num 14:13–20; 1 Sam 7:9; 12:23; Ps 99:6 stood: Jer 18:20; Gen 19:27; Ps 106:23; Zech 3:3; Heb 9:24 my mind: Judg 5:9; Prov 14:35 cast: Jer 7:15; 23:39; 52:3; 2 Kgs 17:20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:22—stood; Gen 20:7—pray; Exod 15:25—cried; Exod 32:10—let me alone; Num 11:2—prayed; Num 21:7—And Moses; Deut 9:14—Let me; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; 1 Sam 12:17—I will call; 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; 1 Kgs 9:3—mine eyes; 2 Kgs 17:18—removed; 2 Kgs 23:26—Notwithstanding; 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; 2 Kgs 24:4—which; 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; 2 Chr 34:25—Because; 2 Chr 34:28—I will gather; Job 42:8—my servant Job shall; Prov 29:8—wise; Song 6:5—away; Isa 6:9—Go; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 10:18—I will; Jer 11:15—to do; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 14:19—utterly; Jer 15:19—stand; Jer 16:5—I have; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 32:24—because; Jer 52:15—carried; Lam 2:5—was; Lam 3:44—that; Lam 4:11—Lord; Lam 5:22—But thou hast utterly rejected us; Ezek 13:5—have not; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Ezek 22:30—make; Ezek 23:18—then; Ezek 24:8—it might; Hos 1:9—Loammi; Jonah 2:4—out; Zech 8:14—I repented; Matt 25:9—lest; Matt 25:30—cast; Luke 13:8—let; John 9:31—him; Acts 3:24—Samuel; Heb 11:32—Samuel; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 5:16—There; Rev 3:16—I will spue thee out; Rev 15:8—no

Jeremiah 15:2 for death: Jer 14:12; 24:9, 10; 43:11; Isa 24:18; Ezek 5:2, 12; 14:21; Dan 9:12; Amos 5:19; Zech 11:9; Rev 6:3–8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Deut 28:21—General; Deut 28:25—removed; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; 2 Kgs 24:4—which; 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; Isa 6:9—Go; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 9:16—and I; Jer 10:18—I will; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 15:9—and the; Jer 16:4—die; Jer 18:21—let their wives; Jer 19:7—I will cause; Jer 22:26—General; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 34:17—to the sword; Jer 52:6—the famine; Jer 52:15—carried; Ezek 6:11—fall; Ezek 7:15—General; Ezek 12:11—remove and go; Ezek 14:13—break; Ezek 21:3—the righteous; Ezek 21:9—A sword; Ezek 21:24—ye shall; Ezek 22:5—infamous and much vexed; Ezek 28:23—I will send; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Ezek 33:27—surely; Matt 25:30—cast; Gal 1:14—traditions; 1 John 5:16—There; Rev 6:8—kill

Jeremiah 15:3 I will: Jer 7:33; Lev 26:16, 22, 25; Deut 28:26; 1 Kgs 21:23, 24; 2 Kgs 9:35–37; Isa 18:6; 56:9, 10; Ezek 14:21; Rev 6:8; 19:17, 18 kinds: Heb. families Reciprocal: Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; Deut 32:24—the teeth; 1 Kgs 14:11—that dieth; 2 Kgs 17:25—the Lord sent; Ps 79:2—General; Ps 79:3—and there; Isa 5:25—torn; Isa 15:9—lions; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 15:9—and the; Jer 16:4—die; Jer 18:21—let their wives; Jer 22:19—General; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Ezek 5:17—and evil; Ezek 6:11—fall; Ezek 7:15—General; Ezek 14:13—break; Ezek 14:15—noisome; Ezek 22:5—infamous and much vexed; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Ezek 39:4—I will; Amos 4:10—the stink; Amos 5:19—As if; Zeph 1:17—and their blood; Zech 11:9—that that dieth

Jeremiah 15:4 cause them to be removed: Heb. give them for a removing, Jer 9:16; 24:9; 29:18; 34:17; Lev 26:33; Deut 28:25, 64; Lam 1:8; Ezek 23:46 because: 2 Kgs 21:11–13; 23:26, 27; 24:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Isa 6:12—the Lord; Jer 4:1—then shalt; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 16:13—will I; Jer 35:17—Behold; Lam 4:16—hath; Ezek

18:2—The fathers; Ezek 18:19—Why; Ezek 20:23—that I; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Hos 3:4—without a king; Zech 2:6—spread

Jeremiah 15:5 For who: Jer 16:5; 21:7; Job 19:21; Ps 69:20; Isa 51:19; Lam 1:12–16; 2:15, 16; Nah 3:7 how thou doest: Heb. of thy peace, Exod 18:7; Judg 18:15; 1 Sam 10:4; 17:22; 25:5 marg. Reciprocal: Hos 3:4—without a king

Jeremiah 15:6 forsaken: Jer 1:16; 2:13, 17, 19 thou art: Jer 7:24; 8:5; Isa 1:4; 28:13; Hos 4:16; 11:7; Zech 7:11 stretch: Ezek 14:9; 25:7; Zeph 1:4 I am: Jer 6:11; 20:9; Ps 78:38–40; Ezek 12:26–28; Hos 13:14; Amos 7:3–8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:6—because; Isa 31:3—stretch; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 35:3—and I will stretch; Hos 10:10—in my; Amos 7:8—I will not; Zeph 1:6—turned; Mal 2:17—wearied

Jeremiah 15:7 I will fan: Jer 4:11, 12; 51:2; Ps 1:4; Isa 41:16; Matt 3:12 bereave: Jer 9:21; 18:21; Deut 28:18, 32, 41, 53–56; Hos 9:12–17 children: or, whatsoever is dear, Ezek 24:21, 25 since: Jer 5:3; 8:4, 5; Isa 9:13; Amos 4:10–12; Zech 1:4 Reciprocal: Lev 23:30—General; Ezek 36:12—no more; Luke 3:17—fan

Jeremiah 15:8 widows: Isa 3:25, 26; 4:1 the mother: etc. or, the mother city a young man spoiling, etc. or, the mother and the young men. a spoiler. Jer 4:16; 5:6; 6:4, 5; Luke 21:35 Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—your wives; Lev 26:16—terror; 1 Sam 13:5—as the sand; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Jer 6:26—for the; Jer 15:13—substance; Jer 18:21—let their wives; Jer 48:8—the spoiler; Jer 49:5—I will; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Hab 1:9—they shall gather; Zeph 2:4—at

Jeremiah 15:9 She that hath: She that hath had a numerous offspring, Jerusalem, the mother city, the parent of so many cities, villages, and families in the land. 1 Sam 2:5; Isa 47:9; Lam 1:1; 4:10 her sun: Amos 8:9, 10 and the: Jer 15:2, 3; 44:27; Ezek 5:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Jer 19:7—I will cause; Mic 3:6—the sun

Jeremiah 15:10 my: Jer 20:14–18; Job 3:1–26 a man: Jer 15:20; 1:18, 19; 20:7, 8; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 21:20; 22:8; Ps 120:5, 6; Ezek 2:6, 7; 3:7–9; Matt 10:21–23; 24:9; Luke 2:34; Acts 16:20–22; 17:6–8; 19:8, 9, 25–28; 28:22; 1 Cor 4:9–13 I have: Exod 22:25; Deut 23:19, 20; Neh 5:1–6; Ps 15:5 curse: Ps 109:28; Prov 26:2; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:22 Reciprocal: Num 11:11—Wherefore hast thou; Deut 33:11—smite; Job 3:3—Let the day; Job 3:11—died I; Job 10:18—hast thou; Ps 80:6—Thou; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 15:19—return; Jer 45:3—Woe; Lam 3:59—thou hast; Ezek 18:8—hath not; Mic 7:1—woe; Hab 3:16—that I; Matt 10:34—that I

Jeremiah 15:11 Verily it: Ps 37:3–11; Eccl 8:12 verily I: Jer 29:11–14; 39:11, 12; 40:2–6; Ps 106:46 cause the enemy to entreat thee: or, entreat the enemy for thee, Prov 16:7; 21:1 Reciprocal: Prov 14:26—his; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Jer 40:5—or go; Hab 3:16—that I

Jeremiah 15:12 Shall iron: Jer 1:18, 19; 21:4, 5; Job 40:9; Isa 45:9; Hab 1:5–10 Reciprocal: Dan 2:40—forasmuch; 1 John 5:15—if

Jeremiah 15:13 substance: Jer 15:8; 17:3; 20:5 without: Ps 44:12; Isa 52:3, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:51—which also; Ps 44:10—spoil; Jer 20:8—I cried; Lam 1:10—spread; 1 John 5:15—if

Jeremiah 15:14 pass: Jer 15:4; 14:18; 16:13; 17:4; 52:27; Lev 26:38, 39; Deut 28:25, 36, 64; Amos 5:27 a fire: Jer 4:4; Deut 29:23; 32:22; Ps 21:9; Isa 42:25; 66:15, 16; Nah 1:5, 6; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: Gen 30:6—Dan; 2 Sam 22:9—went; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 50:9—I will raise

Jeremiah 15:15 thou: Jer 12:3; 17:16; Job 10:7; Ps 7:3–5; 17:3; John 21:15–17; 2 Cor 5:11 remember: Jer 11:18–20; 20:12; Neh 5:19; 6:14; 13:22, 31; Ps 106:4; 109:26–29; 119:84, 132–134; Luke 18:7, 8; Rom 12:19; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 6:10; 18:20 take: Ps 39:13; 102:24; Isa 38:3 know: Jer 15:10; 11:21; 20:8; Ps 69:7–9; Matt 5:10–12; 10:22; 19:29; Luke 6:22, 23; 21:17; Rom 8:35; 1 Pet 4:14–16 Reciprocal: Judg 16:28—remember me; Job 7:7—remember; Ps 7:1—save; Jer 11:20—let; Jer 18:23—thou; Jer 26:24—that; Lam 5:1—Remember; Acts 4:30—By stretching; 1 Pet 3:14—if

Jeremiah 15:16 I did: Ezek 3:1–3; Rev 10:9 thy word: Job 23:12; Ps 19:10; 119:72, 97, 101–103, 111 I am called by thy name: Heb. thy name is called upon me, Jer 14:9 marg. Reciprocal: Neh 8:12—because; Job 22:22—lay up; Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 19:8—rejoicing; Ps 40:8—I delight; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:162—rejoice; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 16:24—an; Prov 22:18—it is; Prov 24:14—shall the; Song 4:2—teeth; Song 5:16—mouth; Ezek 2:8—open; Ezek 3:3—Then; Dan 9:18—which is called by thy name; Amos 9:12—which are called by my name; Mic 2:7—do not; Luke 8:15—keep; Luke 24:32—Did; John 4:32—I have; John 6:27—which endureth; John 15:7—my; Col 3:16—dwell; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished

Jeremiah 15:17 sat not: Ps 1:1; 26:4, 5; 2 Cor 6:17 sat alone: Jer 13:17; Lam 3:28; Ezek 3:24, 25; Dan 7:28 for: Jer 1:10; 6:11; 20:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—secret; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Job 11:3—mockest; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; Isa 28:22—be ye; Jer 16:8—General; Lam 3:1—the man; Dan 7:15—was grieved; Matt 11:18—John; Eph 5:11—no

Jeremiah 15:18 my pain: Jer 14:19; Ps 6:3; 13:1–3; Lam 3:1–18 my wound: Jer 30:12, 15; Job 34:6; Mic 1:9 as a: Jer 1:18, 19; 20:7 and as: Jer 14:3; Job 6:15–20 fail: Heb. be not sure Reciprocal: Num 11:11—Wherefore hast thou; Num 11:15—let me not; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Job 14:11—the flood; Job 30:26—When I looked; Ps 13:2—take; Ps 73:14—For all; Ps 77:8—doth; Jer 4:31—Woe; Dan 7:15—was grieved; 1 John 5:10—hath made

Jeremiah 15:19 return: Jer 15:10–18; 20:9; Exod 6:29, 30; Jonah 3:2 stand: Jer 15:1; 1 Kgs 17:1; Prov 22:29; Zech 3:7; Luke 1:19; 21:36; Jude 24 take: Lev 10:10; Isa 32:5, 6; Ezek 22:26; 44:23; Heb 5:14 as my: Exod 4:12, 15, 16; Luke 10:16; 12:12; 21:15 let them: Jer 38:20, 21; Ezek 2:7; 3:10, 11; Acts 20:27; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 1:10; 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 8:1—Go; Lev 14:57—teach; Deut 10:8—to stand; Ezra 8:17—I told them; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak; Isa 8:11—instructed; Isa 49:2—made me; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 35:19—stand; Dan 1:5—stand; Dan 1:19—therefore; Mic 3:8—I am; Zech 3:1—standing; Mal 2:7—the priest's; Mark 12:14—carest; Acts 23:11—the Lord; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; Rev 9:20—and idols

Jeremiah 15:20 I will: Jer 1:18, 19; 6:27; Ezek 3:9; Acts 4:8–13, 29–31; 5:29–32 but: Jer 20:11, 12; Ps 124:1–3; 129:1, 2; Rom 8:31–39 for: Jer 20:11; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 7:14; 8:9, 10; 41:10; Acts 18:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:16, 17, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 39:2—the Lord; 1 Sam 25:16—a

wall; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; Ps 31:15—deliver; Isa 49:2—made me; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 17:14—save; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 36:26—but; Jer 38:28—General; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Ezek 3:8—General; Hag 1:13—I am; Acts 6:10—able; Rev 9:20—and idols

Jeremiah 15:21 deliver: Gen 48:16; Ps 27:2; 37:40; Isa 49:24, 25; 54:17; Matt 6:13; Rom 16:20; 2 Cor 1:10 the terrible: Isa 25:3–5; 29:5, 20 Reciprocal: Job 6:23—Redeem; Ps 31:15—deliver; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Ps 107:2—from; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 1:19—for I am; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Jer 36:26—but; Jer 38:28—General; Jer 39:11—gave; Mic 4:10—redeem; Acts 18:10—and no; 2 Tim 4:17—the Lord

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The prophet, under the types of abstaining from marriage, from houses of mourning and feasting, foreshews the utter ruin of the Jews;
- 10 because they were worse than their fathers;
- 14 Their return from captivity shall be stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt;
- 16 God will doubly recompense their idolatry.

Jeremiah 16:1 The word: Jer 1:2, 4; 2:1 Reciprocal: Jer 47:5—how

Jeremiah 16:2; Gen 19:14; Matt 24:19; Luke 21:23; 23:29; 1 Cor 7:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 28:32—sons; Jer 29:6—Take ye; Lam 2:22—those

Jeremiah 16:3 thus saith: Jer 16:5, 9 Reciprocal: Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 18:21—let their wives; Ezek 24:21—that which your soul pitieth; Hos 9:12—yet

Jeremiah 16:4 die: Jer 14:16; 15:2, 3; Ps 78:64 not: Jer 16:5–7; 22:18; 25:33; Amos 6:9, 10 neither: Jer 7:33; 22:19; 36:30; Ps 79:2, 3 as dung: Jer 8:1–3; 9:22; 25:33; 1 Kgs 14:10, 11; 21:23, 24; 2 Kgs 9:10, 36, 37; Ps 83:10; Isa 5:25; Zeph 1:17 consumed: Jer 14:15; 34:17; 44:12, 27; Ezek 5:12 meat: Jer 34:20; Ps 79:2; Isa 18:6; Ezek 39:17–20; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 28:21—General; Deut 28:26—General; Deut 32:24—the teeth; Jer 8:2—they shall be; Jer 13:10—shall; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 16:6—they; Jer 18:21—let their wives; Jer 19:7—and their; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 32:24—because; Ezek 6:11—fall; Ezek 24:17—make; Ezek 24:21—that which your soul pitieth; Ezek 24:22—General; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Hos 9:12—yet; Amos 4:10—the stink; Rev 6:8—kill

Jeremiah 16:5 Enter: Jer 16:6, 7; Ezek 24:16–23 mourning: or, mourning feast I have: Jer 15:1–4; Deut 31:17; 2 Chr 15:5, 6; Isa 27:11; Zech 8:10; Rev 6:4 Reciprocal: Num 6:6—he shall come; 2 Kgs 9:18—What hast thou to do; Jer 15:5—For who; Jer 16:3—thus saith; Jer 16:4—not; Lam 3:17—thou; Ezek 7:11—neither; Hos 2:4—I will not; John 11:19—to comfort

Jeremiah 16:6 the great: Jer 13:13; Isa 9:14–17; 24:2; Ezek 9:5, 6; Amos 6:11; Rev 6:15; 20:12 they: Jer 16:4; 22:18, 19 nor cut: Jer 7:29; 41:5; 47:5; 48:37; Lev 19:28; Deut 14:1; Isa 22:12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:27—General; Lev 21:5—not make baldness; Num 6:6—he shall come; 1 Kgs 22:31—small nor great; Isa 14:19—thou; Jer 4:16—watchers; Jer

16:5—Enter; Lam 1:17—commanded; Ezek 7:11—neither; Ezek 27:31—they shall make; Amos 6:10—that burneth; Mic 1:16—bald

Jeremiah 16:7 tear themselves: or, break bread, Deut 26:14; Job 42:11; Ezek 24:17; Hos 9:4 cup: Prov 31:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:35—cause; Jer 16:5—Enter; Joel 2:1—let; Luke 22:17—took

Jeremiah 16:8; Jer 15:17; Ps 26:4; Eccl 7:2–4; Isa 22:12–14; Amos 6:4–6; Matt 24:38; Luke 17:27–29; 1 Cor 5:11; Eph 5:11 Reciprocal: Matt 11:18—John; Luke 7:33—came

Jeremiah 16:9 I will: Jer 7:34; 25:10; Isa 24:7–12; Ezek 26:13; Hos 2:11; Rev 18:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—my refuge; Ps 78:63—maidens; Isa 24:8—General; Jer 16:3—thus saith; Jer 33:11—voice of joy; Lam 5:14—the young; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 12:25—in your; Matt 11:18—John

Jeremiah 16:10 Wherefore: Jer 2:35; 5:19; 13:22; 22:8, 9; Deut 29:24, 25; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; Hos 12:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:42—make mine; 2 Chr 7:21—Why; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 36:7—for; Ezek 18:25—are; Joel 2:1—let

Jeremiah 16:11 Because: Jer 2:8; 5:7–9; Judg 2:12, 13; 10:13, 14; Neh 9:26–29; Ps 106:35–41; Dan 9:10–12 walked: Jer 8:2; 9:14; Ezek 11:21; 1 Pet 4:3 Reciprocal: Isa 1:4—a seed; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 13:22—Wherefore; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 44:3—of their; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 23:30—thou hast

Jeremiah 16:12 worse: Jer 7:26; 13:10; 2 Tim 3:13 imagination: or, stubbornness, Jer 7:24; 9:14; 13:10 marg. Deut 9:27; 29:19 marg. Judg 2:19; 1 Sam 15:23 evil: Jer 17:9; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Eccl 8:12; 9:3; Mark 7:21; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; Isa 1:4—a seed; Jer 3:17—walk; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 32:36—now; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 5:7—fathers; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Ezek 23:30—thou hast

Jeremiah 16:13 will I: Jer 6:15; 15:4, 14; 17:4; Lev 18:27, 28; Deut 4:26–28; 28:36, 63–65; 29:28; 30:17, 18; Josh 23:15, 16; 2 Chr 7:20 into a: Jer 14:8; 17:4; 22:28 and: Deut 4:28; 28:36; Ps 81:12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:64—scatter; Jer 10:18—I will; Jer 39:9—carried; Hos 8:11—altars

Jeremiah 16:14 behold: Jer 23:7, 8; Isa 43:18, 19; Hos 3:4, 5 that brought: Exod 20:2; Deut 15:15; Mic 6:4 Reciprocal: Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Hos 2:14—Therefore

Jeremiah 16:15 that brought: Jer 3:18; 24:6; 30:3, 10; 31:8; 32:37; 50:19; Deut 30:3–5; Ps 106:47; Isa 11:11–16; 13:5, 6; 14:1; 27:12, 13; Ezek 34:12–14; 36:24; 37:21, 22; 39:28; Amos 9:14 Reciprocal: Isa 43:18—General; Jer 23:7—General; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 44:16—we; Joel 3:1—when

Jeremiah 16:16 I will send: I will raise up enemies against them, some of whom shall destroy them by wiles, and others shall ruin them by violence. The Chaldeans shall make an entire conquest of the whole land, and strip it of its riches and inhabitants; and those who may escape one party shall fall into the hands of another. Jer 25:9; Amos 4:2; Hab 1:14, 15 hunters: Gen 10:9; 1 Sam 24:11; 26:20; Mic 7:2 every mountain: Isa 24:17,

18; Amos 5:19; 9:1–3; Luke 17:34–37; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:37—to send; Isa 2:19—And they; Isa 7:19—in the holes; Jer 6:9—They shall; Jer 7:11—even; Jer 48:44—that fleeth; Lam 1:3—all; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 32:3—General; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Hos 7:12—I will spread; Hos 10:10—and the; Amos 9:3—hid; Mic 7:17—move; Zeph 1:12—that I; Zech 8:10—neither; Matt 24:28—General; Rev 6:8—kill

Jeremiah 16:17; Jer 23:24; 32:19; 2 Chr 16:9; Job 34:21, 22; Ps 90:8; 139:3; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Isa 29:15; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Luke 12:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Job 31:4—General; Ps 10:14—Thou hast; Ps 51:9—Hide; Ps 53:2—looked; Ps 69:5—hid; Isa 65:12—did evil; Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity; Jer 7:11—even; Jer 23:25—heard; Jer 29:23—even I; Ezek 11:5—for; Hos 7:2—are before; Zeph 1:12—that I

Jeremiah 16:18 first: Jer 17:18; Isa 40:2; 61:7; Rev 18:6 they have defiled: Jer 2:7; 3:1, 2, 9; Lev 18:27, 28; Num 35:33, 34; Ps 106:38; Isa 24:5; Mic 2:10; Zeph 3:1–5 the carcasses: Lev 26:30; Ezek 11:18, 21; 43:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 22:4—he shall restore double; Lev 18:25—the land; Lev 19:7—abominable; 1 Kgs 21:26—very abominably; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; Isa 65:6—but; Jer 44:4—this; Jer 51:5—though; Ezek 5:11—detestable; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 8:10—every; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Hos 9:3—the Lord’s; 1 Tim 5:17—double; 1 Pet 4:3—and

Jeremiah 16:19 my strength: Jer 17:17; Ps 18:1, 2; 19:14; 27:5; 46:1, 7, 11; 62:2, 7; 91:1, 2; 144:1, 2; Prov 18:10; Isa 25:4; 32:2; Ezek 11:16; Nah 1:7; Hab 3:19 Gentiles: Jer 3:16, 17; Ps 22:27–30; 67:2–7; 68:31; 72:8–12; 86:9; Isa 2:2, 3; 11:9, 10; 49:6; 60:1–3; 62:2; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; Rev 7:9–11; 11:15 Surely: Jer 3:23; 10:14, 15; Hab 2:18, 19; 1 Pet 1:18 wherein: Jer 2:11; 10:5; Isa 44:10 Reciprocal: Josh 2:11—for the Lord; 1 Sam 12:21—vain things; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did according; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Ps 71:7—thou art; Ps 119:29—Remove; Prov 14:18—inherit; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 44:20—Is there; Isa 45:14—Surely; Isa 60:14—sons; Jer 14:22—Are; Jer 18:15—burned; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Amos 2:4—and their; Jonah 2:8—General; Zeph 3:9—that; Zech 9:1—when; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 12:18—and he; John 7:37—let; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 1:21—but became; Rom 1:25—into a lie; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:18—unto the ends; Rom 15:12—in him; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; Eph 2:13—were; Col 3:11—there; 1 Thess 1:9—ye; 2 Tim 2:14—to no; Rev 15:4—for all

Jeremiah 16:20; Ps 115:4–8; 135:14–18; Isa 36:19; 37:19; Hos 8:4–6; Acts 19:26; Gal 1:8; 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Isa 44:9—and their; Jer 2:11—no gods; Dan 3:1—made; Amos 2:4—and their

Jeremiah 16:21 I will this: Exod 9:14–18; 14:4; Ps 9:16; Ezek 6:7; 24:24, 27; 25:14 and they: Jer 33:2; Exod 15:3; Ps 83:18; Isa 43:3; Amos 5:8 The Lord: or, JEHOVAH

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The captivity of Judah for her sin;
- 5 Trust in man is cursed;
- 7 in God is blessed;

- 9 The deceitful heart cannot deceive God;
- 12 The salvation of God;
- 15 The prophet complains of the mockers of his prophecy;
- 19 He is sent to renew the covenant in hallowing the sabbath.

Jeremiah 17:1 written: Job 19:23, 24 point: Heb. nail graven: Prov 3:3; 7:3; 2 Cor 3:3 and upon: Lev 4:17, 18, 25; Hos 12:11 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—see; Exod 28:18—diamond; 1 Kgs 16:33—made a grove; Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity; Ezek 14:3—these men; Amos 8:7—I will; Luke 1:63—a

Jeremiah 17:2 their children: Jer 7:18; Hos 4:13, 14 their altars: Jer 2:20; Judg 3:7; 2 Chr 24:18; 33:3, 19; Ps 78:58; Isa 1:29; 17:8; Ezek 20:28 Reciprocal: Deut 12:3—and burn; 1 Kgs 14:23—groves; 1 Kgs 16:33—made a grove; 2 Kgs 16:4—on the hills; 2 Kgs 23:6—the grove; Isa 57:5—under; Ezek 14:3—these men

Jeremiah 17:3 my: Jer 26:18; Isa 2:2, 3; Lam 5:17, 18; Mic 3:12; 4:1, 2 I will: Jer 15:13; 52:15–20; 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:13–16; Isa 39:4–6; Lam 1:10; Ezek 7:20–22 and thy: Jer 12:12; Lev 26:30; Isa 27:9; Ezek 6:3; 16:39; Mic 1:5–7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:51—which also; Ezek 6:6—and the; Ezek 16:24—and hast; Ezek 24:10—spice; Mark 12:9—and will

Jeremiah 17:4 thyself: Heb. in thyself shalt: Jer 16:13; 25:9–11; Lev 26:31–34; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:25; Josh 23:15, 16; 1 Kgs 9:7; 2 Kgs 25:21 and I: Jer 5:29; 27:12, 13; Deut 28:47, 48; Neh 9:28; Isa 14:3 for: Jer 7:20; 15:14; Deut 29:26–28; 32:22–25; Isa 5:25; 30:33; 66:24; Lam 1:12; Ezek 20:47, 48; 21:31; Nah 1:5, 6; Mark 9:43–49 Reciprocal: Num 11:10—the anger; Num 25:3—the anger; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 21:12—lest

Jeremiah 17:5 Cursed: Ps 62:9; 118:8, 9; 146:3, 4; Isa 2:22; 30:1–7; 31:1–9; 36:6; Ezek 29:6, 7 flesh: 2 Chr 32:8; Isa 31:3 whose: Ps 18:21; Isa 59:15; Ezek 6:9; Hos 1:2, Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—and; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 2 Kgs 6:27—whence; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; 2 Kgs 15:19—to confirm; 2 Kgs 16:7—and save; 2 Chr 16:7—Because; 2 Chr 16:12—in his disease; Job 6:21—ye are nothing; Ps 20:7—Some trust; Ps 52:7—made; Ps 108:12—for vain; Ps 129:6—as the grass; Prov 14:14—backslider; Isa 1:30—ye shall be; Isa 20:5—their glory; Isa 22:25—the burden; Isa 30:3—your confusion; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 2:37—for the Lord; Jer 17:13—they that; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Jer 46:25—and all; Zeph 3:2—she trusted; Mal 2:8—ye are; Matt 25:41—ye cursed; Mark 4:6—no root; John 5:23—all men; Rom 5:5—hope; Rom 15:12—in him; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; 2 Cor 1:9—that; Eph 1:12—who; Phil 2:19—But

Jeremiah 17:6 like: Jer 48:6; Job 8:11–13; 15:30–34; Ps 1:4; 92:7; 129:6–8; Isa 1:30 and shall: 2 Kgs 7:2, 19, 20; Job 20:17 a salt: Deut 29:23; Judg 9:45; Ezek 47:11; Zeph 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:7—Because; Job 6:21—ye are nothing; Job 8:12—General; Job 39:6—barren land; Ps 146:3—Put; Eccl 6:6—yet; Isa 22:25—the burden; Isa 30:3—your confusion; Jer 29:32—behold; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Jer 46:25—and all; Ezek 29:7—thou didst; Hos 2:3—a dry; Zeph 3:2—she trusted; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; Heb 6:8—beareth

Jeremiah 17:7; Ps 2:12; 34:8; 84:12; 125:1; 146:5; Prov 16:20; Isa 26:3, 4; 30:18; Eph 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 5:20—because; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 20:8—but we; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 37:3—Trust; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 131:3—Let Israel; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 12:12—the root; Prov 22:19—thy; Prov 28:25—he that putteth; Isa 57:13—but he; Isa 61:3—called; Jer

17:17—thou; Jer 39:18—because; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Nah 1:7—that; Rom 8:24—saved; Rom 10:11—Whosoever; Eph 4:4—as; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 1 Tim 6:17—but; Heb 6:19—both; 1 Pet 1:21—your

Jeremiah 17:8 he shall: Job 8:16; Ps 1:3; 92:10–15; Isa 58:11; Ezek 31:4–10; 47:12 drought; or, restraint, Jer 14:1 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 5:20—because; Job 29:19—root; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 20:8—but we; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 32:10—but; Ps 37:3—Trust; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 84:12—blessed; Ps 92:14—in old age; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 131:3—Let Israel; Ps 146:5—whose; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 11:28—but; Prov 12:12—the root; Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 28:25—he that putteth; Eccl 2:6—to water; Isa 26:3—because; Isa 57:13—but he; Isa 61:3—called; Jer 8:13—the leaf; Jer 39:18—because; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Nah 1:7—that; Matt 3:10—therefore; Matt 7:17—every; Col 2:7—Rooted; 1 Tim 6:17—but; Heb 6:19—both

Jeremiah 17:9; Jer 16:12; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Job 15:14–16; Ps 51:5; 53:1–3; Prov 28:26; Eccl 9:3; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21, 22; Heb 3:12; Jas 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—to know; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; 2 Sam 11:14—wrote a letter; 2 Sam 20:20—that I should; 2 Kgs 8:13—he should do; Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 4:17—shall a man; Job 9:21—yet would; Job 11:11—he knoweth; Ps 5:9—inward; Ps 19:12—secret; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 64:6—they accomplish; Ps 139:1—thou hast; Ps 139:24—And see; Prov 4:23—Keep; Prov 10:20—the heart; Isa 39:2—was glad; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Jer 13:23—Ethiopian; Jer 23:26—prophets of; Ezek 11:21—whose; Ezek 14:3—these men; Hos 7:15—imagine; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Matt 7:11—being; Matt 23:28—ye also; Matt 26:33—yet; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 14:31—he spake; Mark 14:71—General; Luke 6:41—but; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Luke 22:33—I am; John 2:24—because; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 7:11—deceived; 1 Cor 2:11—what; Jas 4:1—come they

Jeremiah 17:10 the Lord: Jer 11:20; 20:12; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 7:9; 139:1, 2, 23, 24; Prov 17:3; John 2:25; Rom 8:27; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:23 even: Jer 32:19; Ps 62:12; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6–8; Rev 20:12; 22:12 fruit: Jer 21:14; 32:19; Isa 3:10, 11; Mic 7:13; Rom 6:21; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—see; Num 5:16—set her; Deut 8:2—to know; Deut 15:9—Beware; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Sam 2:3—a God; 1 Kgs 8:39—give to every man; Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 9:21—yet would; Job 11:11—he knoweth; Job 13:9—search; Job 34:21—General; Job 42:2—no; Ps 11:4—his eyes; Ps 16:7—my reins; Ps 44:21—Shall; Ps 64:6—they accomplish; Prov 5:21—General; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Prov 16:2—but; Prov 21:2—the Lord; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Isa 59:18—According; Jer 6:19—even; Jer 42:20—For ye; Ezek 11:5—for; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Matt 6:4—seeth; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 23:28—ye also; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 16:15—God; John 5:19—and; John 21:17—Lord; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 15:8—which; Gal 6:5—General; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 1 John 3:20—and

Jeremiah 17:11 sitteth: etc. or gathered young which she hath not brought forth he that: Jer 5:27, 28; 22:13, 17; Prov 1:18, 19; 13:11; 15:27; 21:6; 28:8, 16, 20, 22; Isa 1:23, 24; Ezek 22:12, 13; Hos 12:7, 8; Amos 3:10; 8:4–6; Mic 2:1, 2, 9; 6:10–12; 7:3; Hab 2:6–12; Zeph 1:9; Zech 5:4; 7:9–13; Mal 3:5; Matt 23:14; 1 Tim 6:9; Titus 1:11; Jas 5:3–5; 2 Pet 2:3, 14 shall leave: Ps 55:23; Prov 23:5; Eccl 5:13–16 a fool: Luke 12:20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:29—they would; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; Job 20:21—none of his meat be left; Ps 49:10—leave; Ps 62:10—Trust; Prov 10:27—the years; Prov 16:8—great;

Eccl 5:11—what; Jer 48:36—the riches; Jer 51:13—thine; Matt 5:22—fool; Jas 5:2—Your riches

Jeremiah 17:12; Jer 3:17; 14:21; 2 Chr 2:5, 6; Ps 96:6; 103:19; Isa 6:1; 66:1; Ezek 1:26; 43:7; Matt 25:31; Heb 4:16; 12:2; Rev 3:21 Reciprocal: Jer 25:30—his holy; Rev 4:2—a throne

Jeremiah 17:13 the hope: Jer 17:17; 14:8; Ps 22:4; Joel 3:16; Acts 28:20; 1 Tim 1:1 all that: Jer 2:26, 27; Ps 97:7; Isa 45:16, 17; 65:11–14; 66:5; Ezek 16:63; 36:32; Dan 12:2 they that: Jer 17:5; Ps 73:27; Prov 14:14; Isa 1:28 written: Prov 10:7; Luke 10:20; John 8:6–8; Rev 20:15 forsaken: Jer 2:13, 17; Ps 36:8, 9; John 4:10, 14; 7:37, 38; Rev 7:17; 21:6; 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Num 5:17—of the dust; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Job 6:20—confounded; Ps 7:5—lay; Ps 34:16—to cut; Ps 71:5—For thou; Eccl 8:10—they were; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 18:15—my people; Jer 19:4—they have; Hos 4:19—and; Mal 2:8—ye are; Eph 2:12—having

Jeremiah 17:14 Heal: Jer 31:18; Deut 32:39; Ps 6:2, 4; 12:4; Isa 6:10; 57:18, 19; Luke 4:18 save: Jer 15:20; Ps 60:5; 106:47; Matt 8:25; 14:30 thou: Deut 10:21; Ps 109:1; 148:14 Reciprocal: Ps 103:3—healeth; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 33:6—I will bring; Hos 14:4—heal; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Matt 13:15—and I; Rev 22:2—healing

Jeremiah 17:15; Jer 20:7, 8; Isa 5:19; Ezek 12:22, 27, 28; Amos 5:18; 2 Pet 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Jer 23:33—What; Jer 42:2—and pray; Ezek 24:24—when; Jonah 4:5—till

Jeremiah 17:16 I have: Jer 1:4–10; 20:9; Ezek 3:14–19; 33:7–9; Amos 7:14, 15; Jas 1:19; 3:1 to follow thee: Heb. after thee neither: Jer 4:19, 20; 9:1; 13:17; 14:17–21; 18:20; Rom 9:1–3 that: Acts 20:20, 27; 2 Cor 1:12; 2:17 Reciprocal: Ps 59:10—let; Ps 131:1—neither; Prov 11:23—desire; Prov 12:20—Deceit; Prov 17:5—and; Isa 15:5—My heart; Jer 8:21—the hurt; Jer 15:15—thou; Jer 17:18—the day; Jer 20:7—deceived; Jer 28:6—the Lord perform; Jer 42:2—and pray; Dan 7:15—was grieved; Amos 5:10—abhor; Jonah 4:5—till; Luke 19:41—and wept; John 3:27—A man; Rom 10:1—my heart's

Jeremiah 17:17 a terror: Job 31:23; Ps 77:2–9; 88:15, 16 thou: Jer 17:7, 13; 16:19; Ps 41:1; 59:16; Nah 1:7; Eph 6:13 Reciprocal: Ps 62:5—my; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 77:3—I remembered; Ps 115:9—trust; Amos 5:10—abhor

Jeremiah 17:18 confounded: Jer 20:11; Ps 35:4, 26, 27; 40:14; 70:2; 83:17, 18 but let not me be confounded: Ps 25:2, 3; 71:1 the day: Jer 17:16; 18:19–23 destroy them with double destruction: Heb. break them with a double breach, Jer 11:20; 14:17; 16:18; Job 16:14; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Num 24:6—as the trees; Deut 7:23—shall destroy; Ps 115:9—trust; Ps 119:31—put me; Isa 40:2—double; Jer 1:17—be not; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 12:3—pull; Jer 20:12—let me; Jer 36:31—will bring; Ezek 3:9—fear; 1 Tim 5:17—double

Jeremiah 17:19 am cir, 3393, bc cir, 611, Jer 7:2; 19:2; 26:2; 36:6, 10; Prov 1:20–22; 8:1; 9:3; Acts 5:20 Reciprocal: Neh 13:19—I commanded; Jer 19:14—he stood; Zech 1:4—unto

Jeremiah 17:20; Jer 13:18; 19:3; 22:2; Ps 49:1, 2; Ezek 2:7; 3:17; Hos 5:1; Amos 4:1; Mic 3:1; Rev 2:29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Jer 7:2—that enter; Jer 7:7—will I; Jer 21:11—General; Jer 35:15—Return; Mark 2:24—that

Jeremiah 17:21 Take: Deut 4:9, 15, 23; 11:16; Josh 23:11; Prov 4:23; Mark 4:24; Luke 8:18; Acts 20:28; Heb 2:1–3; 12:15, 16 bear: Jer 17:22–27; Num 15:32–36; Neh 13:15–21; John 5:9–12 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 12:16—no manner; Neh 10:31—the people; Neh 13:18—Did not your; Isa 56:2—keepeth the; Isa 58:13—turn; Jer 17:24—to bring; Jer 17:27—to hallow; John 5:10—it is not

Jeremiah 17:22 neither do: Gen 2:2, 3; Exod 16:23–29; 20:8–10; 23:12; 31:13–17; Lev 19:3; 23:3; Deut 5:12–15; Isa 56:2–6; 58:13; Ezek 20:12, 20, 21; 22:8; Luke 6:5; 23:56; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 12:16—no manner; Neh 10:31—the people; Neh 13:15—burdens; Jer 17:21—bear; Jer 17:24—to bring; Jer 17:27—to hallow

Jeremiah 17:23 they obeyed: Jer 7:24–26; 11:10; 16:11, 12; 19:15; Isa 48:4; Ezek 20:13, 16, 21; Zech 7:11, 12; Acts 7:51 made: Prov 29:1 nor: Jer 6:8; 32:33; 35:15; Ps 50:17; Prov 1:3, 5; 5:12; 8:10; Zeph 3:7; John 3:19–21 Reciprocal: Neh 9:29—and hardened; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 25:4—ye; Heb 4:13—is there

Jeremiah 17:24 if: Exod 15:26; Deut 11:13, 22; Isa 21:7; 55:2; Zech 6:15; 2 Pet 1:5–10 to bring: Jer 17:21, 22 but hallow: Isa 58:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 31:15—whosoever; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Neh 13:15—burdens; Jer 17:27—ye will; Jer 35:15—ye shall dwell; Ezek 20:20—General; Luke 23:56—rested; Heb 4:13—is there

Jeremiah 17:25 shall there: Jer 22:4 sitting: Jer 13:13; 22:30; 33:15, 17, 21; 2 Sam 7:16; 1 Kgs 9:4, 5; Ps 89:29–37; 132:11, 12; Isa 9:7; Luke 1:32, 33 riding: Deut 17:16; 1 Sam 8:11; 2 Sam 8:4 and this: Exod 12:14; Ps 132:13, 14; Heb 12:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 25:5—for; Jer 35:15—ye shall dwell; Zeph 3:7—so; Luke 23:56—rested

Jeremiah 17:26 from the cities: Jer 32:44; 33:13; Josh 15:21–63 the plain: Zech 7:7 bringing burnt: Lev 1:1–Lev 7:38; Ezra 3:3–6, 11 sacrifices of: Jer 33:11; Ps 107:22; 116:17; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5, 9, 10; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Jer 13:19—cities; Jer 33:12—in all

Jeremiah 17:27 ye will: Jer 17:24; 6:17; 26:4–6; 44:16; Isa 1:20; Zech 7:11–14; Heb 12:25 to hallow: Jer 17:21, 22; Ezek 22:8 then: Jer 17:4; 21:12, 14; 32:29; 38:21–23; 49:27; Deut 32:22; Isa 9:18, 19; Lam 4:11; Ezek 16:41; 20:47, 48; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 4, 5 shall devour: Jer 39:8; 52:13; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:19; Amos 2:5 shall not: Jer 7:20; 2 Kgs 22:17; Isa 1:31; Ezek 20:47; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: Lev 26:14—General; Neh 13:15—burdens; Neh 13:18—Did not your; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 22:5—if; Ezek 20:20—General; Ezek 21:15—against; Ezek 23:38—and have; Hos 8:14—I will send; Matt 3:12—with; Matt 26:3—the palace; John 5:10—it is not

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Under the type of a potter is shewn God's absolute power in disposing of nations;
- 11 Judgments threatened to Judah for her strange revolt;
- 18 Jeremiah prays against his conspirators.

Jeremiah 18:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:2—General; Isa 29:16—as the potter's

Jeremiah 18:2 AM 3396, BC 608 and go: Jer 13:1; 19:1, 2; Isa 20:2; Ezek 4:1-Ezek 5:1; Amos 7:7; Heb 1:1 cause: Jer 23:22; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: Isa 64:8—are the clay; Jer 27:2—put; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 12:3—prepare

Jeremiah 18:3 I went: Jonah 1:3; John 15:14; Acts 26:19 wheels: or, frames, or seats
Reciprocal: Job 10:8—yet thou; Rom 9:21—the potter

Jeremiah 18:4 made of clay was marred in: or, made was marred, as clay in, made it again. Heb. returned and made. as. Jer 18:6; Isa 45:9; Rom 9:20–23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:33—made again; Jer 13:9—After

Jeremiah 18:5 5

Jeremiah 18:6; Jer 18:4; Isa 64:8; Dan 4:23; Matt 20:15; Rom 11:34 Reciprocal: Job 9:12—What; Job 10:9—thou hast; Job 33:12—God; Isa 45:9—Shall the clay

Jeremiah 18:7 to pluck: Jer 1:10; 12:14–17; 25:9–14; 45:4; Amos 9:8; Jonah 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 33:3—for I; Deut 28:63—plucked from; Josh 9:15—made peace; Judg 2:18—it repented; Judg 10:16—they put; 1 Sam 15:11—repenteth me; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; 2 Kgs 20:1—thou shalt die; 1 Chr 21:15—repented him; 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Isa 38:1—for thou; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Jer 7:7—will I; Jer 12:17—pluck; Jer 24:6—I will build; Jer 26:3—so; Jer 31:28—to pluck; Jer 31:40—it shall; Jer 42:10—for I; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Dan 11:4—be plucked; Joel 2:13—and repenteth

Jeremiah 18:8 that nation: Jer 7:3–7; 36:3; Judg 10:15, 16; 1 Kgs 8:33, 34; 2 Chr 12:6; Isa 1:16–19; Ezek 18:21; 33:11, 13; Jonah 2:5–10; Luke 13:3–5 I will: Jer 15:6; 26:3, 13; 42:10; Exod 32:12; Deut 32:36; Judg 2:18; Ps 90:13; 106:45; 135:14; Hos 11:8; Joel 2:13, 14; Amos 7:3–6; Jonah 3:9, 10; 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Exod 32:14—General; Josh 9:15—made peace; Judg 2:15—against; Jer 7:7—will I; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 20:16—repented; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Zech 1:6—according to our ways

Jeremiah 18:9 to build: Jer 1:10; 11:17; 30:18; 31:4, 28, 38; 32:41; Eccl 3:2; Amos 9:11–15 Reciprocal: Num 14:34—ye shall; 1 Sam 2:30—Be it far; 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; Ps 80:8—thou hast cast

Jeremiah 18:10 do: Jer 7:23–28; Ps 125:5; Ezek 18:24; 33:18; 45:20; Zeph 1:6 then: Num 14:22, 34; 1 Sam 2:30; 13:13; 15:11, 35 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:9—to do evil; Ps 80:8—thou hast cast

Jeremiah 18:11 go to: Gen 11:3, 4, 7; 2 Kgs 5:5; Isa 5:5; Jas 4:13; 5:1 and devise: Jer 18:18; 4:23; 11:19; 51:11; Mic 2:3 return: Jer 3:1, 22; 7:3; 25:5; 26:3, 13; 35:15; 36:3, 7; 2 Kgs 17:13; 22:13; Isa 1:16–19; 55:6, 7; Lam 3:39–41; Ezek 13:22; 18:23, 30–32; Zech 1:3; Acts 26:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Jer 25:2—General; Jer 36:6—the words; Lam 2:17—done; Ezek 12:3—it may; Hos 7:13—spoken; Zech 1:4—Turn

Jeremiah 18:12 There: Jer 2:25; 2 Kgs 6:33; Isa 57:10; Ezek 37:11 we will walk: Jer 3:17; 7:24; 11:8; 16:12; 23:17; 44:17; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Deut 29:19; Mark 7:21, 22; Luke 1:51 Reciprocal: Ps 50:17—castest; Jer 6:16—We will; Jer 25:4—ye; Hos 7:13—spoken; Heb 3:12—an

Jeremiah 18:13 Ask: Jer 2:10–13 who: 1 Sam 4:7; Isa 66:8; 1 Cor 5:1 virgin: Jer 2:13; 14:17; 31:4; Isa 36:22; Lam 1:15 a very: Jer 5:30; 23:14; Hos 6:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; Song 4:15—streams; Amos 5:2—virgin

Jeremiah 18:14 Will: John 6:68 the snow: etc. or, my fields for a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon? shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold waters? Parkhurst renders, “Will the snow of Lebanon fail from the rock of the field? Or will the issuing cold flowing waters (from that mountain namely) be exhausted?” (See Targ., LXX, and Vulg.) No more could I fail my people if they trusted in me.—Compare Jer 2:13. Maundrell says, “The chief benefit the mountain of Lebanon serves for, is, that by its exceeding height, it proves a conservatory for abundance of snow, which thawing in the heat of summer, affords supplies of water to the rivers and fountains in the valleys below.” Reciprocal: Prov 25:25—cold; Song 4:15—streams; Isa 8:6—that go softly; Jer 2:10—and see

Jeremiah 18:15 my people: Jer 2:13, 19, 32; 3:21; 13:25; 17:13 burned: Jer 10:15; 16:19; 44:15–19, 25; Isa 41:29; 65:7; Hos 2:13; 11:2 caused: Isa 3:12; 9:16; Mal 2:8; Matt 15:6; Rom 14:21 the ancient: Jer 6:16 to walk: Jer 19:5; Isa 57:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Ps 9:17—forget; Jer 19:4—burned; Mic 6:16—that; Heb 12:13—make

Jeremiah 18:16 make: Jer 9:11; 19:8; 25:9; 49:13; 50:13; Lev 26:33, 34, 43; Deut 29:23; Isa 6:11; Ezek 6:14; 12:19; 33:28, 29 a perpetual: 1 Kgs 9:8; 2 Chr 7:20, 21; Lam 2:15, 16; Mic 6:16 shall be: Deut 28:59; Ps 22:7; 44:14; Isa 37:22; Matt 27:39; Mark 15:29 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—and your; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Job 16:4—shake mine; Job 18:20—astonied; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:22—your land; Jer 49:17—every; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 27:36—hiss; Ezek 36:3—and ye

Jeremiah 18:17 scatter: Jer 13:24; Deut 28:25, 64; Job 27:21; Ps 48:7; Hos 13:15 show: Jer 2:27; 32:33; Deut 31:17; Judg 10:13, 14 the day: Jer 46:21; Deut 32:35; Prov 7:25, 26 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—I will hide; 2 Chr 30:9—turn away; Ps 18:18—me in; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Ezek 7:22—face

Jeremiah 18:18 Come: Jer 18:11; 11:19; Ps 21:11; Isa 32:7; Mic 2:1–3 for the: Jer 13:13, 14; 14:14–16; 29:25–29; Lev 10:11; 1 Kgs 22:24; Mal 2:7; Luke 11:45; John 7:47–49; 9:40 counsel: 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14; Job 5:13 Come and let us smite: Jer 26:11; Ps 52:2; 57:4; 64:3; Prov 18:21 with: or, for and let us not: Jer 5:12, 13; 43:2; 44:17 Reciprocal: Deut 17:9—the priests; Deut 33:9—for they; Judg 9:1—communed; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; 2 Chr 24:21—conspired; Neh 6:13—that; Job 5:21—be hid; Ps 12:4—With; Ps 56:5—all; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 140:5—The proud; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Isa 29:21—and lay; Isa 56:12—to morrow; Jer 6:28—walking; Jer 9:6—habitation; Jer 18:23—thou; Jer 20:10—Report; Jer 23:17—No; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 44:16—we; Jer 49:7—Is wisdom; Lam 3:59—thou hast; Lam 3:62—and; Ezek 2:6—though they; Ezek 7:26—ancients; Ezek 11:2—General; Ezek 33:30—the children; Dan 6:4—sought; Hos 4:4—as; Hos 5:2—profound; Hos 7:16—the rage; Amos 7:10—not; Amos 9:10—The evil; Hab 1:5—for; Zech 7:10—imagine; Matt 22:15—how; Matt 26:3—assembled; Mark 12:13—they send; Luke 11:53—to speak; Luke 20:20—they watched; Acts 25:3—laying; 1 Cor 13:5—thinketh; 2 Tim 4:3—they

will; Jas 3:5—so; 1 John 5:16—I do not

Jeremiah 18:19 Give: Jer 20:12; Ps 55:16, 17; 64:1–4; 56:1–3; 109:4, 28; Mic 7:8; Luke 6:11, 12 hearken: 2 Kgs 19:16; Neh 4:4, 5; 6:9 Reciprocal: Ps 56:7—in thine; Jer 17:18—the day; Rom 11:2—how he maketh; 2 Tim 4:14—reward

Jeremiah 18:20 evil: 1 Sam 24:17–19; Ps 35:12; 38:20; 109:4, 5; Prov 17:13; John 10:32; 15:25 digged: Jer 18:22; Job 6:27; Ps 7:15; 35:7; 57:6; 119:95; Prov 26:27; Eccl 10:8 Remember: Jer 7:16; 11:14; 14:7–11, 20–22; 15:1; Gen 18:22–32; Ps 106:23; Ezek 22:30, 31; Zech 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 21:33—General; 1 Sam 19:4—spake good; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; 2 Chr 20:11—how they reward us; Neh 6:14—think thou; Job 30:25—Did not I; Ps 7:4—If I; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 119:85—The proud; Ps 119:86—they; Ps 140:5—The proud; Prov 29:10—but; Jer 11:20—let; Jer 17:16—neither; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 28:6—the Lord perform; Luke 13:8—let; Rom 10:1—my heart's; 1 Thess 2:10—how; Heb 6:10—to forget

Jeremiah 18:21 deliver: Jer 11:20–23; 12:3; 20:1–6, 11, 12; Ps 109:9–20; 2 Tim 4:14 pour out their blood: Heb. pour them out let their wives: Jer 15:2, 3, 8; 16:3, 4; Exod 22:24; Deut 32:25; Lam 5:3 let their young: Jer 9:21; 11:22; 2 Chr 36:17; Amos 4:10 Reciprocal: Esth 9:5—the stroke; Ps 7:4—If I; Ps 28:4—Give; Ps 63:10—They shall fall; Prov 17:13—General; Isa 3:25—Thy men; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 4:31—because; Jer 6:11—I will; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 15:7—bereave; Jer 19:7—I will cause; Jer 50:30—her young; Lam 2:21—my virgins; Ezek 6:7—slain; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 35:5—force; Zeph 1:17—and their blood

Jeremiah 18:22 a cry: Jer 4:19, 20, 31; 6:26; 9:20, 21; 25:34–36; 47:2, 3; 48:3–5; Isa 10:30; 22:1–4; Zeph 1:10, 11, 16 for: Jer 18:20 and hid: Jer 20:10; Ps 38:12; 56:5–7; 64:4, 5; 140:5; Matt 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 21:33—General; Job 6:27—ye dig; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 119:110—wicked; Ps 124:7—as a bird; Ps 141:9—from the snares; Ps 142:3—In the way; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Jer 14:2—the cry; Jer 20:16—let him

Jeremiah 18:23 thou: Jer 18:18; 11:18–20; 15:15; Ps 37:32, 33 to slay me: Heb. for death forgive: Neh 4:4, 5; Ps 35:4; 59:5; 69:22–28; 109:14, 15; Isa 2:9 in the: Jer 8:12; 11:23; Isa 10:3; Luke 21:22; Rom 2:5 Reciprocal: Ps 51:1—blot; Ps 64:2—secret; Ps 119:126—to work; Isa 44:22—blotted; Lam 1:22—all their; Dan 6:4—sought

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel, is foreshewn the desolation of the Jews for their sins.

Jeremiah 19:1 AM 3397, BC 607 Go: Jer 19:10, 11; 18:2–4; 32:14; Isa 30:14 marg. Lam 4:2; 2 Cor 4:7 the ancients of the people: Jer 26:17; Num 11:16; 1 Chr 24:4–6; Ezek 8:11, 12; 9:6; Matt 26:3; 27:1, 41, 42; Acts 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Judg 7:19—brake; Isa 7:11—a sign; Isa 20:2—Go; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Jer 13:1—Go; Jer 26:12—The Lord; Jer 27:2—put; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 4:1—take; Ezek 12:3—prepare; Hos 12:10—used

Jeremiah 19:2 the valley: Jer 7:31, 32; 32:35; Josh 15:8; 2 Kgs 23:10; 2 Chr 28:3; 33:6 east

gate: Heb. sun-gate, Neh 3:29 and proclaim: Jer 1:7; 3:12; 7:2; 11:6; 26:2; Prov 1:20–22; Ezek 3:10, 11; Jonah 3:2; Matt 10:27; Acts 5:20; 20:27 Reciprocal: Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Chr 29:4—east street; Neh 11:30—the valley; Isa 7:3—Go forth; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 17:19—General; Jer 18:2—and go; Jer 19:6—this; Jer 19:14—from; Jer 20:3—hath; Ezek 40:6—unto

Jeremiah 19:3 Hear: Jer 13:18; 17:20; Ps 2:10; 102:15; 110:5; Matt 10:18; Rev 2:29 his ears: 1 Sam 3:11; 4:16–18; 2 Kgs 21:12, 13; Isa 28:19 Reciprocal: Deut 29:26—they went; 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Isa 7:3—Go forth; Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 19:14—from; Jer 22:2—Hear; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 4:11—Lord; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Hos 4:1—Hear; Matt 21:33—Hear

Jeremiah 19:4 they have: Jer 2:13, 17, 19, 34; 5:6; 15:6; 16:11; 17:13; Deut 28:20; 31:16–18; 32:15–23; 2 Kgs 22:16, 17; Isa 65:11; Dan 9:5–15 estranged: 2 Kgs 21:4, 5, 7; 23:11, 12; 2 Chr 33:4–7 burned: Jer 7:9; 11:13; 18:15; 32:29–35; Deut 13:6, 13; 28:36, 64; 32:17 filled: Jer 2:30, 34; 7:31, 32; 22:17; 26:15, 23; 2 Kgs 21:6, 16; 24:4; Isa 59:7; Lam 4:13; Matt 23:34, 35; Luke 11:50; Rev 16:6 Reciprocal: Deut 18:10—maketh; Deut 32:27—lest their; Jer 1:16—who have; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 51:5—though; Ezek 8:17—for

Jeremiah 19:5 the high: Num 22:41 to burn: Jer 7:31; Deut 12:31; 2 Kgs 17:17; 2 Chr 28:3; Ps 106:37, 38; Ezek 16:20, 21; 20:26 which: Jer 7:31, 32; 32:35; Lev 18:21 neither: Ezek 38:10; Dan 2:29 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—Lay; Lev 10:1—which; Deut 17:3—which; Jer 11:13—up altars; Jer 18:15—to walk; Ezek 20:31—ye offer; Mic 6:7—shall; Rom 11:4—Baal

Jeremiah 19:6 this: Jer 19:2, 11; 7:32, 33; Josh 15:8; Isa 30:33 Reciprocal: Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Kgs 23:10—Topheth; Neh 11:30—the valley; Jer 7:31—the high; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 20:3—hath; Jer 32:35—they built

Jeremiah 19:7 I will make: Job 5:12, 13; Ps 33:10, 11; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:10; 28:17, 18; 30:1–3; Lam 3:37; Rom 3:31; 4:14 I will cause: Jer 9:21; 15:2, 9; 18:21; 22:25; 46:26; Lev 26:17; Deut 28:25 and their: Jer 7:33; 8:2; 9:22; 16:4; 22:19; 34:20; Deut 28:26; Ps 79:2, 3; Rev 19:18–21 Reciprocal: Isa 3:25—Thy men; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 14:16—be cast; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 32:28—Behold; Jer 35:17—Behold

Jeremiah 19:8; Jer 9:9–11; 18:16; 25:18; 49:13; 50:13; Lev 26:32; 1 Kgs 9:8; 2 Chr 7:20, 21; Lam 2:15, 16; Zeph 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; Deut 28:46—a sign; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Job 27:23—hiss him; Jer 12:11—made it; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 24:9—to be a; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 27:36—hiss; Mic 6:16—that

Jeremiah 19:9 eat the: Lev 26:29; Deut 28:53–57; 2 Kgs 6:26–29; Isa 9:20; Lam 2:20; 4:10; Ezek 5:10 Reciprocal: Isa 36:12—that they may; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Jer 52:6—the famine; Lam 1:11—seek; Lam 3:51—the daughters; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Zech 11:9—and let; Jas 5:3—and shall

Jeremiah 19:10; Jer 48:12; 51:63, 64 Reciprocal: Isa 7:11—a sign; Isa 30:14—he shall break; Jer 19:1—Go; Jer 25:34—ye shall; Ezek 21:6—before; Hos 12:10—used; Acts 21:11—he took

Jeremiah 19:11 Even: Jer 13:14; Ps 2:9; Isa 30:14; Lam 4:2; Rev 2:27 made whole: Heb. healed bury: Jer 19:6; 7:31, 32 Reciprocal: Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Kgs 23:10—Topheth; Prov 6:15—he be; Isa 30:33—Tophet; Jer 19:1—Go; Jer 31:40—the whole; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 51:63—thou shalt bind; Ezek 12:20—General; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Acts 21:11—he took

Jeremiah 19:12 make: lit, give, Jer 10:13; 11:5 Reciprocal: Jer 39:16—Behold

Jeremiah 19:13 defiled: 2 Kgs 23:10, 12, 14; Ps 74:7; 79:1; Ezek 7:21, 22 upon: Jer 32:29; 2 Kgs 23:12; Zeph 1:5 have poured: Jer 7:18 Reciprocal: Deut 4:19—the host; Deut 22:8—thy roof; 1 Sam 9:25—the top; 2 Sam 11:2—the roof of; 2 Chr 28:3—the valley; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; Neh 8:16—the roof; Isa 15:3—on the; Isa 57:6—to them; Jer 7:32—for; Jer 8:2—and all; Jer 44:5—burn; Jer 44:17—as we; Luke 5:19—housetop; Acts 7:42—the host

Jeremiah 19:14 from: Jer 19:2, 3 he stood: Jer 17:19; 26:2; 2 Chr 20:5; 24:20, 21; Luke 21:37, 38; Acts 5:20 Reciprocal: Josh 15:8—valley of the son; Jer 7:2—Stand; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 25:2—General; Jer 28:5—the house; Jer 36:6—the words

Jeremiah 19:15 because: Jer 7:26; 17:23; 35:15–17; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Neh 9:17, 29; Zech 7:11–14; Acts 7:51, 52 hardened: This is a metaphor taken from unruly and unbroken oxen, who resist the yoke, and break and run away with their gears. that they: Ps 58:2–5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Neh 9:16—hardened; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 20:4—I will give; Jer 25:2—General; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 36:31—will bring; Dan 5:20—hardened; Acts 5:20—stand; Acts 19:9—divers

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receives a new name, and a fearful doom;
- 7 Jeremiah complains of contempt;
- 10 of treachery;
- 14 and of his birth.

Jeremiah 20:1 Immer: 1 Chr 24:14; Ezra 2:37, 38; Neh 7:40, 41 chief: 2 Kgs 25:18; 2 Chr 35:8; Acts 4:1; 5:24 Reciprocal: Jer 1:19—And they; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 18:21—deliver; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 29:26—officers; Jer 37:15—the princes; Amos 7:10—the priest; Acts 4:17—let

Jeremiah 20:2 smote: Jer 1:19; 19:14, 15; 26:8; 29:26; 36:26; 37:15, 16; 38:6; 1 Kgs 22:27; 2 Chr 16:10; 24:21; Amos 7:10–13; Matt 5:10–12; 21:35; 23:34–37; Acts 4:3; 5:18, 40; 7:52; 16:22–24; Heb 11:36, 37; Rev 2:10; 17:6 the stocks: Hammahpecheth from haphach “to overturn, subvert, distort,” generally denotes an overthrow (Deut 29:22; Isa 1:7; 10:19,) and seems to signify here a sort of stocks, by which the limbs were distorted into uneasy postures. So the Chaldee, keepthra and Jerome, nervus which he explains in his comment as “a kind of wooden fetter, into which the feet were thrust, vinculi lignei genus, cui pedes inseruntur Some learned men understand it as merely signifying a

place of confinement, or house of correction; but the word is never used for any of the prisons into which the prophet was afterwards cast; and the punishment seems to have been public and ignominious." in the high: Jer 37:13; 38:7; Zech 14:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; 2 Chr 27:3—high gate; Job 33:11—putteth; Prov 7:22—the correction; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 36:5—General; Matt 26:67—and others; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 12:45—to beat; Luke 20:10—beat; John 18:22—struck; Acts 5:20—stand; Acts 16:24—and made; Acts 23:2—to smite

Jeremiah 20:3 Pashur: Acts 4:5–7; 16:30, 35–39 hath: Jer 7:32; 19:2, 6; Gen 17:5, 15; 32:28; Isa 8:3; Hos 1:4–9 Magormissabib: this is, Fear round about, Jer 20:10; 6:25; 46:5; 29:29; Ps 31:13; Lam 2:22 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—a fugitive; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Job 18:11—Terrors; Job 20:25—terrors; Jer 49:29—Fear; Ezek 13:9—mine; Acts 5:20—stand

Jeremiah 20:4 I will make: Deut 28:65–67; Job 18:11–21; 20:23–26; Ps 73:19; Ezek 26:17–21; Matt 27:4, 5 thine: Jer 29:21; 39:6, 7; Deut 28:32–34; 1 Sam 2:33; 2 Kgs 25:7 I will give: Jer 19:15; 21:4–10; 25:9; 32:27–31 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—a fugitive; Lev 26:16—terror; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; Job 20:25—terrors; Ps 31:13—fear; Prov 28:1—wicked; Jer 6:25—the sword; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 39:9—carried; Jer 46:5—fear; Jer 49:5—I will; Jer 49:29—Fear

Jeremiah 20:5 I will deliver: Jer 3:24; 4:20; 12:12; 15:13; 24:8–10; 27:19–22; 32:3–5; 39:2, 8; 52:7–23; 2 Kgs 20:17, 18; 24:12–16; 25:13–17; 2 Chr 36:10, 17–19; Lam 1:7, 10; 4:12; Ezek 22:25; Dan 1:2 labours: The word labours is here used for the produce of labour. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:13—he carried; Isa 39:6—that all; Jer 32:28—Behold; Ezek 24:10—spice

Jeremiah 20:6 Pashur: Jer 28:15–17; 29:21, 22, 32; Acts 13:8–11 thy friends: Jer 20:4; 5:31; 6:13–15; 8:10, 11; 14:14, 15; 23:14–17, 25, 26, 32; Isa 9:15; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:4–16, 22, 23; 22:28; Mic 2:11; Zech 13:3; 2 Pet 2:1–3 thou hast: Lev 26:17; Deut 28:25 Reciprocal: Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 28:16—this year; Amos 7:17—Thy wife

Jeremiah 20:7 deceived: or, enticed, Jer 1:6–8, 18, 19; 15:18; 17:16; Exod 5:22, 23; Num 11:11–15 thou art: Jer 20:9; Ezek 3:14; Mic 3:8; 1 Cor 9:6 I am: Jer 15:10; 29:26; 2 Kgs 2:23; Ps 22:6, 7; 35:15, 16; 69:9–12; Lam 3:14; Hos 9:7; Luke 16:14; 22:63, 64; 23:11, 35, 36; Acts 17:18, 32; 1 Cor 4:9–13; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 119:51—proud; Isa 8:11—with a strong hand; Isa 28:22—be ye; Isa 29:21—and lay; Jer 17:15—General; Jer 20:8—the word; Jer 23:33—What; Jer 45:3—Woe; Lam 3:59—thou hast; Ezek 7:7—the day; Amos 5:10—hate; Jonah 1:3—to flee; Jonah 4:2—he prayed; Matt 27:29—platted; 1 Cor 9:16—for; 2 Cor 7:8—though I did

Jeremiah 20:8 I cried: Jer 4:19–22; 5:1, 6, 15–17; 6:6, 7; 7:9; 13:13, 14; 15:1–4, 13, 14; 17:27; 18:16, 17; 19:7–11; 28:8 the word: Jer 20:7; 6:10; 2 Chr 36:16; Lam 3:61–63; Luke 11:45; Heb 11:26; 13:13; 1 Pet 4:14 Reciprocal: Neh 2:19—they; Job 19:7—I cry; Ps 44:10—spoil; Jer 5:13—the prophets; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 15:17—for; Jer 17:15—General; Jer 23:33—What; Jer 26:8—the priests; Ezek 8:17—for; Luke 16:14—derided; John 7:7—because

Jeremiah 20:9 I will: 1 Kgs 19:3, 4; John 1:2, 3; 4:2, 3; Luke 9:62; Acts 15:37, 38 was in: Jer 6:11; Job 32:18–20; Ps 39:3; Ezek 3:14; Acts 4:20; 17:16; 18:5; 1 Cor 9:16, 17; 2 Cor 5:13–15

Reciprocal: Gen 45:1—could not; Exod 4:13—send; Job 4:2—withhold himself from speaking; Job 13:19—if I hold; Job 20:2—my thoughts; Isa 8:11—with a strong hand; Jer 6:10—the word; Jer 15:6—I am; Jer 15:17—for; Jer 15:19—return; Jer 17:16—I have; Jer 20:7—thou art; Jer 23:29—like as; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Amos 3:8—who can; Jonah 4:5—Jonah; Mic 3:8—I am; Luke 24:32—Did; Acts 9:13—Lord; Acts 26:19—I was not; 1 Cor 14:32—General; 1 Thess 3:1—when

Jeremiah 20:10 I heard: Ps 31:13; 57:4; 64:2–4; Matt 26:59, 60 fear: Jer 20:3 Report: Jer 18:18; Neh 6:6–13; Prov 10:18; Isa 29:21; Ezek 22:9; Luke 20:20; Acts 6:11–15; 24:1–9, 13 All my familiars: Heb. Every man of my peace, Job 19:19; Ps 41:9; 55:13, 14; Luke 11:53, 54; 12:52, 53 we shall: 1 Kgs 19:2; 21:20; 22:8, 27; Mark 6:19–28; Acts 5:33; 7:54; 23:12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—They are entangled; Exod 23:1—shalt not; Neh 4:8—hinder it; Neh 6:13—that; Job 19:14—familiar; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 35:15—adversity; Ps 37:32—watcheth; Ps 41:6—when; Ps 56:6—mark; Ps 71:10—lay wait for; Jer 6:25—the sword; Jer 6:28—walking; Jer 9:6—habitation; Jer 11:19—and I; Jer 11:21—that seek; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Jer 18:22—and hid; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 38:22—Thy friends; Dan 6:4—sought; Obad 7—men that were at peace with thee; Mic 7:6—a man's; Matt 10:36—General; Matt 22:15—how; Mark 3:2—General; Luke 6:7—watched; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 23:2—forbidding; Acts 9:13—Lord; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Cor 7:5—troubled; 2 Tim 4:17—the Lord; Jas 3:6—a world

Jeremiah 20:11 the Lord: Jer 1:8, 19; 15:20; Isa 41:10, 14; Rom 8:31; 2 Tim 4:17 a mighty: Ps 47:2; 65:5; 66:5 my: Jer 17:18; Deut 32:35, 36; Ps 27:1, 2; John 18:4–6 and they: Jer 1:19; 15:20 everlasting: Jer 23:40; Ps 6:10; 35:26; 40:14; Isa 45:16; Dan 12:2 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—They are entangled; Deut 10:17—a great; Ps 7:1—save; Ps 25:3—let; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 71:13—Let them be; Ps 99:3—thy great; Ps 109:29—be clothed; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 121:2—My help; Jer 7:19—the confusion; Jer 14:3—they were; Jer 18:21—deliver; Jer 22:22—surely; Jer 46:6—stumble; Hag 1:13—I am; Luke 1:49—he; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 18:7—avenge; John 11:10—General; Acts 4:30—By stretching

Jeremiah 20:12 that: Jer 17:10; Ps 7:9; 11:5; 17:3; 26:2, 3; 139:23; Rev 2:23 let me: Jer 11:20; 12:8; 17:18; 18:19–23; 2 Chr 24:22; Ps 54:7; 59:10; 109:6–20; Rev 6:10; 18:20; 19:2, 3 for: 1 Sam 1:15; Ps 62:8; 86:4; Isa 37:14; 38:14; 1 Pet 2:23; 4:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:7—on the heart; 1 Chr 28:9—the Lord; Jer 12:3—pull; Jer 15:15—remember; Jer 15:20—but; Jer 18:21—deliver; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 4:30—By stretching; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 8:27—And he

Jeremiah 20:13 for: Ps 34:6; 35:9–11; 69:33; 72:4; 109:30, 31; Isa 25:4; Jas 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:15—Set ye; Ps 41:11—because; Acts 4:24—they

Jeremiah 20:14; Jer 15:10; Job 3:3–16 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—or else I die; Exod 16:3—we had; Num 11:11—Wherefore hast thou; 2 Sam 1:21—no dew; 1 Kgs 19:4—he requested; Job 3:1—cursed; Job 10:18—hast thou; Ps 37:8—fret; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Jer 8:3—death; Lam 3:1—the man; Lam 3:17—I forgot; Ezek 3:14—General; Jonah 4:3—take

Jeremiah 20:15 A man: Jer 1:5; Gen 21:5, 6; Luke 1:14 Reciprocal: Job 3:1—cursed; Job 3:3—Let the day; Ps 37:8—fret

Jeremiah 20:16 as: Gen 19:24, 25; Deut 29:23; Hos 11:8; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; Luke 17:29; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 repented: Jer 18:8; 26:13; Jonah 3:4, 9, 10; 4:2 let him: Jer 4:19; 18:22; 48:3,

4; Ezek 21:22; Hos 10:14; Amos 1:14; 2:2; Zeph 1:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:50—therefore; Ezek 16:53—bring; Zech 8:14—I repented

Jeremiah 20:17 he slew: Job 3:10, 11, 16; 10:18, 19; Eccl 6:3 Reciprocal: Eccl 4:3—better

Jeremiah 20:18 came: Job 3:20; 14:1, 13; Lam 3:1 to see: Jer 8:18; Gen 3:16–19; Ps 90:10; Lam 1:12; John 16:20; Heb 10:36 with: Ps 69:19; Isa 1:6; 51:7; Acts 5:41; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 11:36; 12:2; 13:13; 1 Pet 4:14–16 Reciprocal: Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Num 11:15—let me not; Eccl 4:3—better; Isa 15:4—his

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Zedekiah sends to Jeremiah to enquire the event of Nebuchadnezzar's war;
- 3 Jeremiah foretells a hard siege and miserable captivity;
- 8 He counsels the people to fall to the Chaldeans;
- 11 and upbraids the King's house.

Jeremiah 21:1 am cir, 3415, bc cir, 589 The word: This discourse was delivered about the ninth year of the reign of Zedekiah. This chapter, observes Dr. BLAYNEY, contains the first of those prophecies which were delivered by Jeremiah subsequent to the revolt of Zedekiah, and the breaking out of the war thereupon; and which are continued on to the taking of Jerusalem, related in Jer 39:1, in the following order: Jer 21:1–14, 34, 32, 33; 38; 39. when: Jer 32:1–3; 37:1; 52:1–3; 2 Kgs 24:17, 18; 1 Chr 3:15; 2 Chr 36:10–13 Pashur: Jer 38:1; 1 Chr 9:12; Neh 11:12 Zephaniah: Jer 29:25; 37:3; 52:24; 2 Kgs 25:18–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 2 Chr 34:8—Maaseiah; 2 Chr 36:12—before Jeremiah; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 37:17—Is there; Jer 38:14—sent; Ezek 14:7—and cometh

Jeremiah 21:2 Inquire: Jer 37:3, 7; 38:14–27; 42:4–6; Judg 20:27; 1 Sam 10:22; 28:6, 15; 1 Kgs 14:2, 3; 22:3–8; 2 Kgs 1:3; 3:11–14; 22:13, 14; Ezek 14:3–7; 20:1–3 for: Jer 32:24; 39:1, 2; 52:3–6; 2 Kgs 25:1, 2 according: Exod 14:1–Exod 15:27; Josh 10:1–Josh 11:23; Judg 4:1–Judg 5:31; 1 Sam 7:10–12; 14:6–14; 17:45–50; 2 Chr 14:9–13; 20:1–30; 32:21; Ps 44:1–4; 46:8–11; 48:4–8; 105:5–45; 136:1–26; Isa 59:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; 2 Chr 34:21—inquire; Isa 30:2—and have; Isa 48:2—and stay; Jer 29:25—Zephaniah; Jer 37:17—Is there; Jer 42:2—and pray; Ezek 7:26—then; Ezek 14:7—and cometh

Jeremiah 21:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:23—Tell ye the man

Jeremiah 21:4 Behold: Jer 32:5; 33:5; 37:8–10; 38:2, 3, 17, 18; 52:18; Isa 10:4; Hos 9:12 and I: Jer 39:3; Isa 5:5; 13:4; Lam 2:5, 7; Ezek 16:37–41; Zech 14:2; Matt 22:7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; Jer 1:18—against; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Jer 20:4—I will give; Jer 32:3—Behold; Jer 32:24—the city is; Jer 34:2—Behold; Jer 34:22—shall fight; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 36:29—The king; Jer 37:10—though; Lam 1:17—commanded; Ezek 17:9—shall he; Ezek 39:3—General; Hos 10:10—and the; Hab 1:6—I raise

Jeremiah 21:5 I: Isa 63:10; Lam 2:4, 5 with an: Jer 32:17; Exod 6:6; 9:15; Deut 4:23; Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; Ezek 20:33, 34; Nah 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 21:13—I am; Jer 32:5—though; Jer 36:7—for; Jer

44:6—my fury; Lam 1:17—commanded; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 39:3—General

Jeremiah 21:6 I will: Jer 7:20; 12:3, 4; 33:12; 36:29; Gen 6:7; Isa 6:11; 24:1–6; Ezek 14:13, 17, 19, 21; 33:27, 29; Hos 4:3; Mic 3:12; Zeph 1:3; Luke 21:24 they: Jer 32:24; 34:17; 42:22; Ezek 5:12, 13; 7:15; 12:16 Reciprocal: Deut 28:21—General; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 50:3—both

Jeremiah 21:7 I will: Jer 24:8–10; 34:19–22; 37:17; 38:21–23; 39:4–7; 52:8–11, 24–27; 2 Kgs 25:5–7, 18–21; 2 Chr 36:17–20; Ezek 12:12–16; 17:20, 21; 21:25, 26 he shall: Jer 13:14; Deut 28:50; 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 13:17, 18; 27:11; 47:6; Ezek 7:9; 8:18; 9:5, 6, 10; Hab 1:6–10 Reciprocal: Deut 7:16—thine eye; Deut 28:21—General; 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Jer 4:6—for I will; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 15:5—For who; Jer 21:9—that abideth; Jer 22:25—I; Jer 34:3—And thou; Jer 34:17—to the sword; Jer 34:20—and into; Jer 39:6—slew all; Jer 39:16—Behold; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Ezek 12:10—prince; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 23:28—whom thou

Jeremiah 21:8 I set: Deut 11:26; 30:15, 19; Isa 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Prov 6:23—the way; Prov 15:24—way; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 38:17—if thou; Ezek 18:31—for why; Mic 6:16—that

Jeremiah 21:9 that abideth: Jer 21:7; 27:13; 38:2, 17–23 and his: Jer 38:2; 39:18; 45:5 Reciprocal: Isa 3:25—Thy men; Jer 27:11—those; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 44:13—General; Jer 52:6—the famine; Ezek 5:12—third part of; Ezek 14:19—if I; Mic 6:16—that

Jeremiah 21:10 I have: Jer 44:11, 27; Lev 17:10; 20:3–5; 26:17; Ps 34:16; Ezek 15:7; Amos 9:4 it shall: Jer 17:27; 26:6; 32:28–31; 34:2, 22; 37:8–10; 38:3, 18, 23; 39:8; 52:13; 2 Chr 36:19; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Judg 2:15—against; Jer 24:6—For I will; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Jer 36:29—The king; Ezek 14:8—I will set; Ezek 24:11—set it; Amos 2:5—I will; 1 Pet 3:12—but

Jeremiah 21:11; Jer 13:18; 17:20; Mic 3:1 Reciprocal: Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 22:6—unto

Jeremiah 21:12 house: Isa 7:2, 13; Luke 1:69 Execute: Heb. Judge, Jer 5:28; 22:2, 3, 15–17; 23:5; 2 Sam 8:15; Ps 72:1–4, 12–14; 82:2–4; Isa 1:17; 16:3–5; 31:1, 2; Zech 7:9–11 morning: Exod 18:13; Ps 101:8; Eccl 10:16, 17; Zeph 3:5 deliver: Job 29:17; Ps 82:4; Prov 24:11, 12; 31:8, 9; Isa 1:17; Luke 18:3–5; Rom 13:4 lest: Jer 21:5; 4:4; 5:14; 17:4; 23:19; 36:7; Lev 26:28; Deut 32:22; Lam 2:3, 4; 4:11; Ezek 20:47, 48; 22:18–22, 31; 24:8–14; Nah 1:6; Zeph 1:18 none: Jer 7:20; Isa 1:31; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: Exod 36:3—every morning; Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 25:1—General; Ps 89:46—thy wrath; Isa 16:4—mine; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 44:6—my fury; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Amos 7:4—called

Jeremiah 21:13 I am: Jer 21:5; 23:30–32; 50:31; 51:25; Exod 13:8, 20 inhabitant: Heb. inhabitress of the valley: Ps 125:2; Isa 22:1 Who: Jer 7:4; 49:4, 5, 16; 2 Sam 5:6, 7; Lam 4:12; Obad 3, 4; Mic 3:11 Reciprocal: Isa 42:11—let the inhabitants; Jer 10:17—inhabitant; Jer 22:23—makest; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 21:3—Behold; Ezek 26:3—I am; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 34:10—I am; Ezek 35:3—I am; Nah 2:13—I am

Jeremiah 21:14 punish: Heb. visit upon, Jer 9:25; 11:22; Isa 10:12; 24:21 marg. according: Jer 6:29; 17:10; 32:19; Prov 1:31; Isa 3:10, 11; Gal 6:7, 8 in the: Jer 22:7; Isa 10:18, 19; 27:10, 11; 37:24; Ezek 20:46–48; Zech 11:1 shall: Jer 52:13; 2 Chr 36:19 Reciprocal: Jer 17:27—then; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 50:32—kindle; Lam 4:11—kindled; Ezek 20:47—I will

kindle; Mic 7:13—for

CHAPTER 22

- 1 He exhorts to repentance, with promises and threats;
- 10 The judgment of Shallum;
- 13 of Jehoiakim;
- 20 and of Coniah.

Jeremiah 22:1 am cir, 3406, bc cir, 598 Go: Jer 21:11; 34:2; 1 Sam 15:16–23; 2 Sam 12:1; 24:11, 12; 1 Kgs 21:18–20; 2 Chr 19:2, 3; 25:15, 16; 33:10; Hos 5:1; Amos 7:13; Mark 6:18; Luke 3:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:10—the king; Isa 7:3—Go forth; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Jer 1:18—against; Jer 7:2—Stand; Zech 11:17—Woe; Acts 5:20—stand

Jeremiah 22:2 Hear: Jer 22:29; 13:18; 17:20–27; 19:3; 29:20; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; 28:14; Ezek 34:7; Amos 7:16 that sittest: Jer 22:4, 30; 17:25; 29:16, 17; 36:30; Isa 9:7; Luke 1:32 enter: Jer 7:2; 17:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:10—the king; Neh 13:17—I contended; Isa 39:3—came Isaiah; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 21:12—Execute; Jer 34:2—Go; Jer 36:6—the words; Mic 3:1—Hear; Acts 5:20—stand

Jeremiah 22:3 Execute: Jer 5:28; 9:24; 21:12; Exod 23:6–9; Lev 19:15; Deut 16:18–20; 25:1; 2 Sam 23:3; Job 29:7–17; Ps 72:2–4; Mic 3:11; Zech 7:9–11 do no wrong: Jer 22:17 do no violence: Deut 10:18; 24:7; 27:19; Job 22:9; 24:9; 29:12; Ps 68:5; 94:6; Prov 23:10; Isa 1:23; Ezek 22:7; Mal 3:5; Jas 1:27 neither: Jer 22:17; 7:6; 26:16; Deut 19:10–13; 2 Kgs 24:4; Ps 94:21; Prov 6:17; Isa 1:15–20; Joel 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 22:21—vex a stranger; Lev 19:13—shalt not; Deut 24:17—pervert; 1 Chr 22:13—Then shalt; Ps 82:3—do; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 16:3—execute; Jer 4:1—then shalt; Jer 22:15—and do; Jer 23:5—and shall; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 34:7—General; Ezek 45:9—remove; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Jeremiah 22:4 then: Jer 17:25 upon the throne of David: Heb. for David upon his throne Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; 1 Chr 22:13—Then shalt; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 35:15—ye shall dwell

Jeremiah 22:5 if: Jer 17:27; 2 Chr 7:19, 22; Isa 1:20 I: Gen 22:16; Num 14:28–30; Deut 32:40–42; Ps 95:11; Amos 6:8; 8:7, 8; Heb 3:18; 6:13, 17 that: Jer 7:13, 14; 26:6–9; 39:8; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; Isa 45:23—sworn; Jer 13:17—if

Jeremiah 22:6 unto: Jer 22:24; 21:11; Gen 37:25; Deut 3:25; Song 5:15 Thou: Gilead was the most fertile part of the country, and renowned for its rich pastures; and Lebanon was the highest mountain in Israel, celebrated for its stately cedars; and both were, therefore, proper emblems of the reigning family. “But though thou art the richest and most powerful, I, who raised thee up, can bring thee down, and make thee a wilderness.” surely: Jer 4:20; 7:34; 9:11; 19:7, 8; 21:14; 25:9, 10; 26:6–9, 18; Ps 107:34; Isa 6:11; 24:1–6; 27:10; Ezek 33:27, 28 Reciprocal: Jer 22:23—Lebanon; Hos 2:3—as; Zech 10:10—into; Zech 11:1—O Lebanon; Rom 4:6—imputeth

Jeremiah 22:7 I: Jer 4:6, 7; 5:15; 50:20–23; Isa 10:3–7; 13:3–5; 54:16, 17; Ezek 9:1–7; Matt

22:7 cut: Jer 21:14; Isa 10:33, 34; 27:10, 11; 37:24; Zech 11:1 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:46—the forest

Jeremiah 22:8; Deut 29:23–25; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; 2 Chr 7:20–22; Lam 2:15–17; 4:12; Dan 9:7 Reciprocal: Deut 29:24—General; 2 Chr 7:21—Why; Jer 5:19—Wherefore; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Jer 40:2—The Lord; Lam 1:18—hear; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 12:16—and they; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 23:10—famous; Ezek 23:30—thou hast; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Amos 3:9—and behold; Heb 8:9—they continued

Jeremiah 22:9; Jer 2:17–19; 40:2, 3; 50:7; Deut 29:25–28; 2 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 34:25 Reciprocal: Deut 29:24—General; 1 Kgs 9:8—Why; 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; 2 Chr 7:21—Why; Jer 5:19—Wherefore; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 9:13—General; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Jer 31:32—which; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 1:18—hear; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 12:16—and they; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 16:59—which; Ezek 23:10—famous; Ezek 23:30—thou hast; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Amos 3:9—and behold; Heb 8:9—they continued

Jeremiah 22:10 Weep ye: 2 Kgs 22:20; 23:30; 2 Chr 35:23–25; Eccl 4:2; Isa 57:1; Lam 4:9; Luke 23:28 weep sore: Jer 22:11; 2 Kgs 23:30–34; Ezek 19:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; 1 Sam 1:10—wept sore; 1 Kgs 14:13—shall mourn; 2 Chr 35:25—Jeremiah; 2 Chr 36:4—Necho; Jer 22:18—They; Jer 42:18—and ye shall see; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:12—strong; Ezek 24:16—yet; Acts 8:2—made

Jeremiah 22:11 Shallum: 1 Chr 3:15; 2 Chr 28:12; 34:22; 36:1–4, Jehoahaz Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 23:31—Jehoahaz; 2 Kgs 23:34—he came; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; Jer 22:10—weep sore; Jer 22:27—to the; Ezek 19:4—he was; Ezek 19:12—strong; Zeph 1:8—the princes

Jeremiah 22:12; Jer 22:18; 2 Kgs 23:34 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; Ezek 19:4—he was

Jeremiah 22:13 unto: Jer 22:18; 2 Kgs 23:35–37; 2 Chr 36:4 buildeth: Lev 19:13; Deut 24:14, 15; Job 24:10, 11; Mic 3:10; Hab 2:9–11; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Deut 15:13—General; 2 Sam 7:2—I dwell; 2 Kgs 23:37—he did; 2 Kgs 24:5—the rest; 1 Chr 14:1—to build him; 2 Chr 36:5—Jehoiakim; Job 18:15—because; Job 20:18—and he shall; Prov 17:19—he that; Prov 29:4—he that receiveth gifts; Isa 5:8—them; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 35:1—in the; Ezek 19:6—he went; Ezek 34:4—but with; Hab 2:12—him

Jeremiah 22:14 I will: Prov 17:19; 24:27; Isa 5:8, 9; 9:9; Dan 4:30; Mal 1:4; Luke 14:28, 29 large: Heb. through-aired windows: or, my windows ceiled with cedar: 2 Sam 7:2; 2 Chr 3:5; Song 1:17; Hag 1:4 Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 8:12—and hast built; 2 Sam 5:11—they built; 2 Sam 15:1—Absalom; Neh 3:25—the king's; Eccl 1:16—communed; Jer 36:22—General; Jer 52:13—the king's; Ezek 23:14—vermilion; Zeph 2:14—the cedar

Jeremiah 22:15 thy: Jer 22:18; 2 Kgs 23:25; 1 Chr 3:15 eat: 1 Kgs 4:20–23; 2 Chr 35:7, 8, 12–18; Eccl 2:24; 9:7–10; 10:17; Isa 33:16; Luke 11:41; Acts 2:46; 1 Cor 10:31 and do: Jer 22:3; 21:12; 23:5; 2 Sam 8:15; 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Kgs 22:2; 23:25; 2 Chr 34:2; Prov 20:28; 21:3;

25:5; 29:4; 31:9; Isa 9:7 then: Jer 42:6; Deut 4:40; Ps 128:1, 2; Isa 3:10 Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 8:12—and hast built; Ruth 3:1—may be; 1 Sam 8:3—his sons; 2 Kgs 22:20—gathered; 1 Chr 17:1—I dwell; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; Ps 106:3—keep; Prov 28:16—he that; Prov 29:7—but; Eccl 2:21—whose; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 33:6—wisdom; Jer 5:28—judge; Jer 7:6—oppress; Ezek 18:5—that; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Hos 5:4—and; Hos 12:6—keep; Zeph 2:3—all; Zech 7:10—oppress; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Rom 13:3—rulers

Jeremiah 22:16 judged: Jer 5:28; Job 29:12–17; Ps 72:1–4, 12, 13; 82:3, 4; 109:31; Prov 24:11, 12; Isa 1:17 was not: Jer 9:3, 16, 24; 31:33, 34; 1 Sam 2:2; 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 9:10; John 8:19, 54, 55; 16:3; 17:3, 6; Titus 1:16; 1 John 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; Judg 2:10—knew not; Ruth 3:1—may be; 1 Sam 2:12—knew; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 2 Kgs 8:3—General; 2 Kgs 22:20—gathered; Ps 36:10—that; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 106:3—keep; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 29:14—king; Prov 31:9—General; Jer 7:6—oppress; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Hos 5:4—and; Hos 6:6—the; Zeph 2:3—all; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Luke 18:2—which

Jeremiah 22:17 thine eyes: Josh 7:21; Job 31:7; Ps 119:36, 37; Ezek 19:6; 33:31; Mark 7:21, 22; Jas 1:14, 15; 2 Pet 2:14; 1 John 2:15, 16 covetousness: Exod 18:21; Ps 10:3; Luke 12:15–21; 16:13, 14; Rom 1:29; 1 Cor 6:10; Eph 5:3–5; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:3, 14 to shed: Jer 22:3; 26:22–24; 1 Kgs 21:19; 2 Kgs 24:4; 2 Chr 36:8; Ezek 19:6; Zeph 3:3 violence: or, incursion Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Lev 25:14—General; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; Job 20:18—and he shall; Ps 10:8—his eyes; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 23:5—thou; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 2:21—whose; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 1:23—every; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 56:11—all look; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Isa 59:3—your hands; Isa 59:7—and they; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Mic 2:2—they covet; Zeph 3:1—to the; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 14:11—and given; Luke 18:2—which

Jeremiah 22:18 They: Jer 22:10; 16:4, 6; 2 Chr 21:19, 20; 35:25 Ah my brother: 2 Sam 1:26; 3:33–38; 1 Kgs 13:30 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; 2 Sam 18:17—laid; 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 1 Kgs 14:13—shall mourn; 2 Kgs 24:6—slept; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Job 27:15—his widows; Jer 22:12—General; Jer 22:13—unto; Jer 22:15—thy; Jer 34:5—and they; Jer 36:30—and his; Ezek 7:11—neither; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:4—he was; Ezek 19:9—and brought; Ezek 19:12—strong; Ezek 24:16—yet; Amos 8:3—they shall; Luke 12:15—Take; Acts 8:2—made

Jeremiah 22:19; Jer 15:3; 36:6, 30; 1 Kgs 14:10; 21:23, 24; 2 Kgs 9:35; 2 Chr 36:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:17—laid; 1 Kgs 11:43—buried; 1 Kgs 13:22—carcase; 1 Kgs 16:3—will make thy house; 2 Kgs 9:10—the dogs; 2 Kgs 9:37—the carcase; 2 Kgs 21:18—and was buried; 2 Kgs 24:6—slept; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Eccl 6:3—and also; Isa 14:19—thou; Isa 34:3—slain; Jer 7:33—General; Jer 8:2—they shall be; Jer 16:4—neither; Jer 16:6—they; Jer 19:7—and their; Jer 26:23—and cast; Ezek 16:5—but thou; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:9—and brought; Ezek 19:12—strong; Ezek 32:20—draw; Ezek 39:5—open field; Acts 14:19—drew

Jeremiah 22:20 and cry: Jer 2:36, 37; 30:13–15; 2 Kgs 24:7; Isa 20:5, 6; 30:1–7; 31:1–3 for:

Jer 22:22; 4:30; 25:9, 17–27; Lam 1:2, 19; Ezek 23:9, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:25—and made them; Isa 40:9—lift up; Jer 30:14—lovers; Ezek 16:37—General

Jeremiah 22:21 I spake: Jer 2:31; 6:16; 35:15; 36:21–26; 2 Chr 33:10; 36:16, 17; Prov 30:9 prosperity: Heb. prosperities This: Jer 3:25; 7:22–28; 32:30; Deut 9:7, 24; 31:27; 32:15–20; Judg 2:11–19; Neh 9:16–37; Ps 106:6–48; Isa 48:8; Ezek 20:8, 13, 21, 28; 23:3–39 Reciprocal: Ps 119:67—Before; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 31:19—I did; Zeph 3:2—obeyed

Jeremiah 22:22 wind: Jer 4:11–13; 30:23, 24; Isa 64:6; Hos 4:19; 13:15 thy pastors: Jer 2:8; 5:30, 31; 10:21; 12:10; 23:1, 2; Ezek 34:2–10; Zech 11:8, 17; Acts 7:51, 52 thy lovers: Jer 22:20 surely: Jer 2:26, 27, 37; 20:11 Reciprocal: Isa 57:13—let; Jer 30:14—lovers; Hos 12:1—feedeth

Jeremiah 22:23 inhabitant: Heb. inhabitress Lebanon: Jer 22:6; Zech 11:1, 2 makest: Jer 21:13; 48:28; 49:16; Num 24:21; Amos 9:2; Obad 4; Hab 2:9 how: Jer 3:21; 4:31; 6:24; 30:5, 6; 50:4, 5; Hos 5:15; 6:1; 7:14 when: Jer 4:30, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Gen 3:22—as one; Exod 14:10—cried out; 2 Sam 19:20—I am come; Job 29:18—I shall die; Ps 78:34—General; Ps 104:17—the birds; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Jer 2:27—but in the time; Jer 5:31—and what; Jer 13:21—wilt; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Ezek 17:3—came; Hos 13:13—sorrows; Mic 4:9—for; Mark 13:8—sorrows; 1 Thess 5:3—as

Jeremiah 22:24 Coniah: Jer 22:28; 37:1; 2 Kgs 24:6–8, Jehoiachin, 1 Chr 3:16, Jeconiah, Matt 1:11, 12 the signet: Jer 22:6; Song 8:6; Hag 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 38:18—Thy signet; Exod 13:9—a sign; Exod 28:11—engravings of a signet; Num 14:21—as truly; Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 24:8—Jehoiachin; 2 Kgs 24:15—he carried; 2 Chr 36:8—Jehoiachin; Esth 2:6—Jeconiah; Isa 49:16—I have; Jer 24:1—after; Jer 28:4—Jeconiah; Jer 29:2—Jeconiah; Ezek 17:12—Behold; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Zeph 1:8—the princes; Rom 14:11—As

Jeremiah 22:25 I: Jer 22:28; 21:7; 34:20, 21; 38:16; 2 Kgs 24:15, 16 whose: Prov 10:24 Reciprocal: Jer 19:7—I will cause; Ezek 19:12—strong

Jeremiah 22:26; Jer 15:2–4; 2 Kgs 24:15; 2 Chr 36:9, 10; Isa 22:17; Ezek 19:9–14 Reciprocal: Jer 13:18—unto; Jer 44:14—which they

Jeremiah 22:27 to the: Jer 22:11; 44:14; 52:31–34; 2 Kgs 25:27–30 desire: Heb. lift up their mind, Ps 86:4 Reciprocal: Jer 42:18—and ye shall see

Jeremiah 22:28 Is, This appears to be the application of the whole discourse to Zedekiah; for it is to be observed, that Jeconiah is spoken of as absent, and already in captivity. Now if he and his seed had been for their sins thrown aside as a broken idol, or as a vessel which a man despises, how could Zedekiah, who copied and far exceeded them, expect to prosper on the throne of David? Coniah: Jer 22:24 a despised: Jer 48:38; 1 Sam 5:3–5; 2 Sam 5:21; Ps 31:12; Hos 8:8; 13:15; Rom 9:21–23; 2 Tim 2:20, 21 his seed: Jer 22:30; 1 Chr 3:17–24; Matt 1:12–16 which: Jer 14:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:26—General; 1 Kgs 9:8—Why; 2 Kgs 24:8—Jehoiachin; 1 Chr 3:16—Jeconiah; 2 Chr 7:21—Why; 2 Chr 21:20—without being desired; 2 Chr 36:8—Jehoiachin; Esth 2:6—Jeconiah; Jer 16:13—into a; Jer 22:25—I; Jer 25:34—ye shall; Jer 27:20—when; Jer 28:4—Jeconiah; Jer 37:1—Coniah; Lam 4:2—how; Ezek 19:1—the princes

Jeremiah 22:29; Jer 6:19; Deut 4:26; 31:19; 32:1; Isa 1:1, 2; 34:1; Mic 1:2; 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 30:19—I call heaven; 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Job 16:18—O earth; Isa 18:3—All ye; Isa 28:23—General; Jer 2:12—General; Jer 22:2—Hear; Ezek 6:3—Ye; Ezek 17:15—Shall he prosper; Ezek 36:1—hear; Ezek 37:4—O ye

Jeremiah 22:30 Write: Zedekiah was taken prisoner by Nebuchadnezzar; his sons slain before his eyes; and his eyes being put out, he was carried to Babylon; and we read no more either of him or his posterity. 1 Chr 3:16, 17; Matt 1:12–16 sitting; Jer 36:30; Ps 94:20; Luke 1:32, 33; Matt 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 20:20—childless; Deut 30:19—I call heaven; 2 Sam 14:27—born; 2 Sam 18:18—I have no son; 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; 2 Kgs 25:7—they slew; Job 18:19—neither; Ps 109:13—Let his; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 22:28—his seed; Jer 23:5—reign; Jer 29:32—he shall; Jer 41:10—even; Jer 52:10—slew; Ezek 17:15—Shall he prosper; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:12—strong; Hab 2:10—consulted; Luke 20:29—and died

CHAPTER 23

- 1 He prophesies a restoration of the scattered flock;
- 5 Christ shall rule and save them;
- 9 Against false prophets;
- 33 and mockers of the true prophets.

Jeremiah 23:1 Woe: Jer 2:8, 26; Ezek 13:3; 34:2; Zech 11:17; Matt 23:13–29; Luke 11:42–52 pastors; Jer 23:2, 11–15; 2:8; 10:21; 12:10; 22:22; 25:34–36; 50:6; Isa 56:9–12; Ezek 22:25–29; 34:2–10, 21; Mic 3:11, 12; Zeph 3:3, 4; Zech 11:5–7, 15–17; Matt 9:36; 15:14; John 10:10, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; Ps 74:1—the sheep; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Zech 10:3—anger; Acts 20:29—not

Jeremiah 23:2 and have: Matt 25:36, 43; Jas 1:27 I: Jer 23:34 marg. Jer 5:9, 29; 8:12; 11:22; 13:21 marg. Exod 32:34; Hos 2:13; Mic 7:4 Reciprocal: Lev 18:25—therefore; Num 14:18—visiting; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; Ps 78:52—like a; Jer 2:8—the pastors; Jer 13:20—where; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 25:12—punish; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 34:5—they were; Ezek 34:22—will I; Hos 1:4—avenge; Zech 10:3—anger; Zech 11:5—possessors; Zech 11:16—which; Acts 15:36—Let; 1 Cor 9:7—or; 1 Pet 2:25—ye

Jeremiah 23:3; Jer 29:14; 30:3; 31:8; 32:37; Deut 30:3–5; Ps 106:47; Isa 11:11–16; 27:12, 13; 43:5, 6; Ezek 11:17; 34:13–31; 36:24, 37; 37:21–27; 39:27, 28; Amos 9:14, 15; Mic 7:12; Zeph 3:19, 20; Zech 10:8–12 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:64—forty; Ps 23:1—my; Isa 54:14—for thou; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 23:7—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 24:6—and I will bring; Jer 30:10—I; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 33:7—will cause; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 34:11—search; Ezek 34:22—will I; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Joel 3:1—when; Mic 2:12—I will put; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zeph 3:18—gather; Zech 9:16—shall save; 1 Cor 9:7—or

Jeremiah 23:4 I: Jer 3:14, 15; 33:26; Ps 78:70–72; Isa 11:11; Ezek 34:23–31; Hos 3:3–5; Mic 5:2, 4, 5; 7:14; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:28, 29; 1 Pet 5:1–4 neither: Num 31:49; John 6:39,

40; 10:27–30; 17:12; 18:9; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Num 27:16—set a man; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; Ps 23:1—my; Isa 54:14—for thou; Jer 46:27—I will save; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Zeph 3:13—they; Matt 2:6—rule; Luke 12:42—to give

Jeremiah 23:5 the days: Jer 30:3; 31:27, 31–38; 33:14; Heb 8:8 I: Jer 33:15; Ps 72:1, 2; Isa 32:1, 2; 40:10, 11; Dan 9:24; Amos 9:11; Zech 9:9; Rev 19:11 Branch: Ps 80:15; Isa 4:2; 11:1–5; 40:9, 11; 53:2; Ezek 17:2–10, 22–24; 34:29; Zech 3:8; 6:12, 13; John 1:45 reign: Jer 22:30; Ps 45:4; Isa 9:7; 52:13 marg. Isa 53:10; Luke 1:32, 33 and shall: Jer 22:3, 15; Ps 72:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Num 27:16—set a man; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 1 Kgs 4:25—safely; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; Ps 45:6—O God; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Ps 99:4—strength; Ps 101:2—behave; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Prov 31:9—General; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 9:6—the government; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our king; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 45:24—in the; Jer 21:12—Execute; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 31:23—As; Jer 31:38—the days; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 29:21—I cause; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Ezek 36:11—will do; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 37:24—David; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Hos 1:7—will save; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Mic 2:13—their; Mic 4:4—none; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—the man; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 22:42—The Son; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 2:14—and; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:49—the King; John 7:27—no man; John 7:42—not; John 8:16—yet; John 16:10—righteousness; John 18:33—the king; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:3—which; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 9:5—who is; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness; Rom 14:17—but; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; 1 Tim 3:16—God; Heb 1:8—a sceptre; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 7:14—sprang; Rev 5:5—the Root

Jeremiah 23:6 Judah: Deut 33:28, 29; Ps 130:7, 8; Isa 12:1, 2; 33:22; 45:17; Ezek 37:24–28; Hos 1:7; Obad 17, 21; Zech 10:6; Matt 1:21; Luke 1:71–74; 19:9, 10; Rom 11:26, 27 dwell: Jer 30:10; 32:37; 1 Kgs 4:25; Isa 2:4; 35:9; Ezek 34:25–28; Hos 2:18; Zeph 3:13; Zech 2:4, 5; 3:10; 14:9–11 and this: Isa 7:14; 9:6; Matt 1:21–23 The Lord Our Righteousness: Heb. JEHOVAH-tsidkenu, Jer 33:16; Isa 45:24, 25; 54:17; Dan 9:24; Rom 3:22; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 49:10—until; Exod 3:13—What is his name; Exod 23:21—my name; Lev 25:18—and ye; Lev 26:5—dwell; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Deut 32:3—Because; Judg 6:24—Jehovahshalom; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 1 Chr 5:2—the chief ruler; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; Ps 4:1—O; Ps 45:6—O God; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 58:1—Do; Ps 72:1—the king’s; Ps 80:15—the branch; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 101:2—behave; Ps 145:7—sing; Prov 16:10—A divine sentence; Prov 18:10—name; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Prov 30:4—and what; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 45:21—a just; Jer

30:21—governor; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 33:15—the Branch; Jer 46:27—and be; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 17:22—highest; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 38:8—and they shall; Ezek 38:14—dwelleth; Ezek 46:18—the prince; Amos 9:11—raise; Mic 2:13—their; Mic 4:4—none; Zech 6:13—bear; Zech 9:9—behold; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—the man; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 22:42—The Son; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 2:14—and; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 24:27—and all; John 1:49—the King; John 8:16—yet; John 16:10—righteousness; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:3—which; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 9:5—who is; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness; Rom 14:17—but; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 1:12—who; Phil 2:6—in; Phil 2:11—is Lord; 1 Tim 3:16—God; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 7:14—sprang; Jas 2:7—worthy; 1 John 5:20—This is; Rev 5:5—the Root; Rev 19:11—and in

Jeremiah 23:7; Jer 23:3; 16:14, 15; 31:31–34; Isa 43:18, 19 Reciprocal: Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 46:9—the former; Jer 30:3—the days; Mic 7:15—General; Heb 8:8—the days

Jeremiah 23:8; Jer 23:3; Isa 14:1; 27:12, 13; 43:5, 6; 65:8–10; Ezek 34:13; 36:24; 37:25; 39:28; Zeph 3:20; Amos 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 43:18—General; Isa 46:9—the former; Jer 3:12—toward the north; Jer 3:18—out; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 16:14—behold; Jer 30:3—and I; Jer 30:10—I; Jer 31:8—I; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Ezek 28:25—then shall; Ezek 37:21—General; Joel 3:7—I will; Mic 7:15—General; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Rom 13:2—power

Jeremiah 23:9 AM 3399, BC 605 heart: Jer 9:1; 14:17, 18; 2 Kgs 22:19, 20; Ezek 9:4, 6; Dan 8:27; Hab 3:16 because: Jer 5:31 like a drunken: Jer 25:15–18; Ps 60:3; Isa 6:5; 28:1; 29:9; 51:21; Lam 3:15; Rom 7:9 Reciprocal: Ps 60:6—God; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 2:8—priests; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Ezek 3:15—sat; Ezek 13:22—with lies; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zeph 3:4—light; 2 Pet 2:7—vexed; 2 Pet 2:19—overcome

Jeremiah 23:10 full: Jer 5:7, 8; 7:9; 9:2; Ezek 22:9–11; Hos 4:2, 3; Mal 3:5; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Heb 13:4; Jas 4:4 because: Zech 5:3, 4; 1 Tim 1:10 swearing: Heb. cursing the land: Jer 12:3, 4; 14:2; Lam 1:2–4; Joel 1:10 the pleasant: Jer 9:10; Ps 107:34; Isa 24:6 course: or, violence Reciprocal: Isa 5:18—draw; Jer 4:28—the earth; Jer 12:11—it mourneth; Acts 21:35—for; Eph 2:2—walked according

Jeremiah 23:11 both: Jer 23:15; 5:31; 6:13; 8:10; Ezek 22:25, 26; Zeph 3:4 in: Jer 7:10, 11, 30; 11:15; 32:34; 2 Chr 33:5, 7; 36:14; Ezek 7:20; 8:5, 6, 11, 16; 23:39; Matt 21:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a prophet; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 26:7—General; Jer 50:6—their shepherds; Lam 1:19—my priests; Lam 2:14—prophets; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 4:13—the sins; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 44:10—the Levites; Hos 4:9—like people; Mal 1:6—O priests; Mal 2:8—ye have caused; 1 Tim 1:9—profane

Jeremiah 23:12 as: Jer 13:16; Ps 35:6; 73:18; Prov 4:19 in the: Job 18:18; Isa 8:22; John 12:35; 1 John 2:11; Jude 13 the year: Jer 11:23; 23:12; 48:44; 50:27; Exod 32:34; Mic 7:4

Reciprocal: Job 19:8—set; Jer 6:15—therefore; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Hos 4:9—like people

Jeremiah 23:13 folly: or, an absurd thing, Heb. unsavoury prophets: Hos 9:7, 8 prophesied: Jer 2:8; 1 Kgs 18:18–21, 25–28, 40 and: 2 Chr 33:9; Isa 9:16 Reciprocal: Deut 18:20—the prophet; Prov 13:17—wicked; Isa 28:7—err in; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 36:2—against Israel; Ezek 13:10—seduced; Amos 2:4—and their; Matt 7:15—false; Matt 7:22—have we

Jeremiah 23:14 in the: Jer 5:30, 31; 14:14; 23:32; Ezek 13:2–4, 16; 22:25; Isa 41:6, 7; Mic 3:11; Zeph 3:4; 2 Pet 2:1, 2 an horrible thing: or, filthiness, Jer 18:13 they commit: Jer 29:23; 2 Pet 2:14–19 walk: Jer 23:17, 25, 26, 32; 14:14; Ezek 22:25; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:2; Rev 19:20; 21:8; 22:15 strengthen: Ezek 13:22, 23 Sodom: Gen 13:13; 18:20; Deut 32:32; Isa 1:9, 10; Ezek 16:46–52; Mal 1:1; Matt 11:24; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7; Rev 11:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Ps 55:9—I have; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 8:4—turn; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 36:2—against Israel; Jer 36:3—they may; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 2:14—false; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 13:19—to save; Hos 6:10—General; Amos 4:8—yet; Mic 2:11—a man; Zech 13:2—cause; Acts 13:6—a false; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Eph 5:6—vain

Jeremiah 23:15 will: Jer 8:14; 9:15; Ps 69:21; Lam 3:5, 15, 19; Matt 27:34; Rev 8:11 profaneness: or, hypocrisy Reciprocal: Num 1:53—there be; Num 18:5—no wrath; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; Ps 110:7—He shall; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 23:11—both; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 51:5—though; Ezek 13:14—ye shall be; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 34:16—I will feed; Zech 13:2—cause; Acts 13:6—a false; 2 Cor 11:15—whose

Jeremiah 23:16 Hearken: Jer 27:9, 10, 14–17; 29:8; Prov 19:27; Matt 7:15; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 1:8, 9; 1 John 4:1 they make: Jer 2:5; 2 Kgs 17:15; Rom 1:21 a vision: Jer 23:21, 26; 14:14; Ezek 13:3, 6, 16, 23; 22:28; Mic 2:11 Reciprocal: Num 16:28—of mine; Neh 6:12—God had; Isa 1:1—vision; Isa 28:7—err in; Jer 23:32—to err; Hos 9:7—the prophet; John 10:1—He; Acts 15:24—that certain; 2 Tim 4:3—but; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Jeremiah 23:17 that despise: Num 11:20; 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Sam 12:10; Mal 1:6; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8 Ye: Jer 4:10; 6:14; 8:11; 14:13, 14; 28:3–9; Isa 3:10, 11; 57:21; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:10, 15, 16, 22; Mic 3:5, 11; Zech 10:2 imagination: or, stubbornness, Jer 3:17; 7:24; 9:14; 13:10; Deut 29:19 No: Jer 18:18; Amos 9:10; Mic 3:11; Zeph 1:12 Reciprocal: Judg 2:19—stubborn; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 30:10—speak; Jer 5:12—neither; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 23:31—He; Jer 28:11—Thus; Jer 37:19—your; Ezek 13:19—to save; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Mic 2:11—I will; John 10:1—He; Rom 16:18—by; 2 Tim 4:3—but; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Jeremiah 23:18 who: Jer 23:22; 1 Kgs 22:24; Job 15:8–10; 2 Chr 18:23; Isa 40:13, 14; 1 Cor 2:16 counsel: or, secret, Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; John 15:15 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; Isa 5:19—let the; Rom 11:34—General; Eph 1:11—the counsel

Jeremiah 23:19; Jer 4:11; 25:32; 30:23; Ps 58:9; Prov 1:27; 10:25; Isa 5:25–28; 21:1; 40:24;

66:15, 16; Amos 1:14; Nah 1:3–6; Zech 9:14 Reciprocal: Job 9:17—For he; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 21:12—lest; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Ezek 13:13—a stormy; Zech 7:14—scattered

Jeremiah 23:20 until: Jer 30:24; Isa 14:24; Zech 1:6; 8:14, 15 in the: Gen 49:1; Deut 31:29, 30; 1 Kgs 8:47; Prov 5:11–14; 21:30; Hos 3:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 4:30—in the latter; Ps 92:5—thoughts; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 2:2—in the last; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 10:18—that; Jer 30:23—the whirlwind; Jer 48:47—in the latter; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 13:9—and ye; Ezek 21:5—it shall; Ezek 24:14—the Lord; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; 1 Thess 5:2—know

Jeremiah 23:21; Jer 23:32; 14:14; 27:15; 28:15; 29:9, 31; Isa 6:8; John 20:21; Acts 13:4; Rom 10:15 Reciprocal: Judg 18:6—Go in peace; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; Jer 14:18—yea; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 27:14—they; Jer 29:8—Let; Jer 29:23—and have; Ezek 22:28—Thus saith the Lord; Matt 24:5—in; Mark 13:6—many; John 10:1—He

Jeremiah 23:22 if: Jer 23:18; Ezek 2:7; 3:17; Acts 20:27 then: Jer 25:5; 35:15; 36:3; Ezek 13:22; 18:30; Zech 1:4; Acts 26:18–20; 1 Thess 1:9, 10; 5:6 Reciprocal: Judg 18:6—Go in peace; Jer 18:2—cause; Jer 23:32—therefore; Lam 2:14—they have; Ezek 13:5—have not; Dan 12:3—turn; Zech 11:16—which; Mal 2:6—and did; 1 Tim 4:16—they; Jas 5:10—who; 1 Pet 4:11—any

Jeremiah 23:23; 1 Kgs 20:23, 28; Ps 113:5; 139:1–10; Ezek 20:32–35; Jonah 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 11:5—General; Exod 20:18—they removed; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; 2 Kgs 19:27—I know; Ps 33:13—beholdeth; Ps 94:9—hear; Ps 139:7—General; Isa 37:28—I know; Jer 29:23—even I; Amos 9:3—hide; Acts 17:27—he be

Jeremiah 23:24 hide: Jer 49:10; Gen 16:13; Job 22:13, 14; 24:13–16; Ps 10:11; 90:8; 139:7, 11–16; Prov 15:3; Isa 29:15; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Amos 9:2, 3 Do: 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:6; 6:18; Ps 148:13; Isa 57:15; 66:1; Dan 4:35; Eph 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 11:5—General; Gen 13:13—before; Gen 39:11—none of the men; Deut 27:15—and putteth; 1 Sam 28:8—disguised; 1 Kgs 22:30—disguised himself; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; 2 Kgs 19:27—I know; 2 Chr 18:29—I will disguise; Job 33:27—I have sinned; Job 34:22—no; Ps 10:14—Thou hast; Ps 11:4—his eyes; Ps 33:13—beholdeth; Ps 44:21—Shall; Ps 53:2—looked; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 94:9—hear; Ps 104:1—art very great; Ps 119:168—for all my; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 5:21—General; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 37:28—I know; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Jer 7:11—even; Jer 16:17—General; Jer 29:23—even I; Jer 32:19—for; Ezek 8:8—General; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Dan 10:7—so; Matt 6:4—seeth; Acts 5:3—lie to; Acts 7:49—Heaven; Acts 17:24—seeing; Acts 17:27—he be; Eph 5:12—in; 1 John 3:20—and

Jeremiah 23:25 heard: Jer 8:6; 13:27; 16:17; 29:23; Ps 139:2, 4; Luke 12:3; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 dreamed: Jer 23:28, 32; 29:8; Gen 37:5, 9; Num 12:6; Joel 2:28; Matt 1:20 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a dreamer; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; Neh 6:12—God had; Prov 19:9—and; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 8:10—from the prophet; Jer 14:14—The prophets; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 27:9—hearken; Jer 27:14—they; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 22:28—seeing; Amos 2:4—and their; Mic 2:11—a man; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Matt 24:5—in; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Jeremiah 23:26 How: Jer 4:14; 13:27; Ps 4:2; Hos 8:5; Acts 13:10 prophets of: Jer 14:14; 17:9; Isa 30:10; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 2 Tim 4:3; 2 Pet 2:13–16 Reciprocal: Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 8:10—from the prophet; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 23:16—a vision; Ezek 13:2—prophecy against; 2 Cor 5:21—we; Gal 1:7—pervert

Jeremiah 23:27 think: Deut 13:1–5; Acts 13:8; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; 3:6–8 as: Judg 3:7; 8:33, 34; 10:6; 2 Kgs 21:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 23:35—Because; Hos 8:14—forgotten; Mic 3:5—concerning; 2 Cor 2:17—which

Jeremiah 23:28 that hath: Heb. with whom is speak: Prov 14:5; Matt 24:45; Luke 12:42; 1 Cor 4:2; 2 Cor 2:17; 1 Tim 1:12 What: That is, when the dreamers declare their dreams, and the true prophets faithfully declare their message, the difference between them will be as evident as that between “the chaff and the wheat.” 1 Cor 3:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; Exod 6:29—speak; Num 12:6—a dream; 1 Sam 28:6—by dreams; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Kgs 22:15—General; 1 Chr 17:15—According; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Job 33:15—a dream; Prov 13:17—wicked; Jer 1:17—and speak; Jer 2:1—the word; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Jer 26:2—Stand; Jer 28:1—the prophet; Jer 36:21—And Jehudi; Jer 42:4—whatsoever; Ezek 2:7—thou; Ezek 13:3—have seen nothing; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Joel 2:28—dream; Matt 7:29—having; Luke 4:32—General; Rom 10:17—and hearing; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; 1 Pet 1:23—by

Jeremiah 23:29 like as: Jer 5:14; 20:9; Luke 24:32; John 6:63; Acts 2:3, 37; 2 Cor 2:16; 10:4, 5; Heb 4:12; Rev 11:5 Reciprocal: Eccl 12:11—as goads; Hos 6:5—I have; Matt 7:29—having; Mark 1:22—they were; Mark 3:17—he surnamed; Mark 4:8—fell; Luke 4:32—General; John 8:7—and said; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 10:17—and hearing; 1 Cor 3:13—and the fire; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God

Jeremiah 23:30; Jer 14:14, 15; 44:11, 29; Lev 20:3; 26:17; Deut 18:20; 29:20; Ps 34:16; Ezek 13:8, 20; 15:7; 1 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Jer 21:13—I am

Jeremiah 23:31 use: or, smooth, Isa 30:10; Mic 2:11 He: Jer 23:17; 2 Chr 18:5, 10–12, 19–21 Reciprocal: Deut 18:20—the prophet; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; Lam 2:14—false; Ezek 13:6—saying

Jeremiah 23:32 to err: Jer 23:16; 27:14–22; 28:15–17; 29:21–23, 31; Deut 13:1–18; 18:20; Isa 3:12; Ezek 13:7–18; Zech 13:2, 3; Rev 19:20 and by: Zeph 3:4; 2 Cor 1:17 therefore: Jer 23:22; 7:8; Lam 2:14; Matt 15:14 Reciprocal: Judg 18:6—Go in peace; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 23:21—General; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Jer 27:9—hearken; Ezek 13:6—saying; Mic 2:11—a man; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zech 11:17—idol; John 10:1—He; Rom 10:15—And how; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 2:14—to no

Jeremiah 23:33 What: Jer 17:15; 20:7, 8; Isa 13:1; 14:28; Nah 1:1; Hab 1:1; Mal 1:1 I: Jer 23:39, 40; 12:7; Deut 31:17, 18; 32:19, 20; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 78:59, 60; Hos 9:12 Reciprocal: Josh 7:12—neither; Judg 6:13—forsaken us; 2 Kgs 9:25—the Lord; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; 2 Chr 12:5—Ye have forsaken me; Ezek 12:22—what; Ezek 33:31—show much love; Zech 9:1—burden; Zech 11:9—I will; Mark 8:13—General

Jeremiah 23:34 punish: Heb. visit upon, Jer 23:2 Reciprocal: Jer 36:31—punish; Jer 51:47—do judgment upon

Jeremiah 23:35; Jer 31:34; Heb 8:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 33:30—Come

Jeremiah 23:36 for every: Ps 12:3; 64:8; 120:3; 149:9; Prov 17:20; Isa 3:8; Matt 12:36; Luke 19:22; 2 Pet 2:17, 18; Jude 15, 16 for ye: Isa 28:13, 14, 22; Gal 1:7–9; 6:5; 2 Pet 3:16 of the: Jer 10:10; Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Kgs 19:4; Acts 14:15; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Isa 5:19—let the; Isa 30:15—the Holy One; Acts 13:10—wilt; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; 2 Tim 2:14—the subverting

Jeremiah 23:38 ye say: 2 Chr 11:13, 14

Jeremiah 23:39 even I: Gen 6:17; Lev 26:28; Deut 32:39; Isa 48:15; 51:12; Ezek 5:8; 6:3; 34:11, 20; Prov 13:13; Hos 4:6; 5:14 and I: Jer 23:33; 32:28–35; 35:17; 36:31; Lam 5:20; Ezek 8:18; 9:6; Hos 9:12–17 cast: Jer 52:3; Ps 51:11; Matt 25:41; 2 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Exod 14:17—behold; Deut 31:17—I will forsake; Isa 49:14—my Lord; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 15:1—cast; Zech 11:9—I will

Jeremiah 23:40; Jer 20:11; 24:9; 42:18; 44:8–12; Deut 28:37; Ezek 5:14, 15; Dan 9:16; 12:2; Hos 4:7 Reciprocal: Ps 78:66—he put; Jer 23:33—I; Ezek 16:52—bear thine

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Under the type of good and bad figs,
- 4 he foreshews the restoration of them that were in captivity;
- 8 and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.

Jeremiah 24:1 AM 3406, BC 598 Lord: Amos 3:7; 7:1, 4, 7; 8:1; Zech 1:20; 3:1 two: Deut 26:2–4 after: Jer 22:24–28; 29:2; 2 Kgs 24:12–16; 2 Chr 36:10; Ezek 19:9 smiths: 1 Sam 13:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 41:18—General; 2 Kgs 24:8—Jehoiachin; 2 Kgs 24:14—Jerusalem; Esth 2:6—Jeconiah; Jer 13:7—it was; Jer 27:6—my; Jer 27:20—when; Jer 28:4—Jeconiah; Jer 29:1—the elders; Jer 29:17—they like; Jer 37:1—Coniah; Ezek 3:1—go; Ezek 11:15—thy brethren; Ezek 17:3—came; Ezek 17:13—he hath also; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Amos 8:2—A basket

Jeremiah 24:2 One basket: Jer 24:5–7; Hos 9:10; Mic 7:1 first ripe: The boccure or figs of the early sort; perhaps those which are ripe about six weeks before the full season, which are reckoned a great dainty. See note on Isa 28:4. naughty: The winter fig, probably, then in its crude or unripe state. Jer 24:8–10; Isa 5:4, 7; Ezek 15:2–5; Mal 1:12–14; Matt 5:13 they were so bad: Heb. for badness Reciprocal: Num 18:13—whatsoever; Ps 81:6—from the pots; Prov 6:12—naughty; Jer 29:16—General; Matt 25:2—General

Jeremiah 24:3 What: Jer 1:11–14; 1 Sam 9:9; Amos 7:8; 8:2; Zech 4:2; 5:2, 5–11; Matt 25:32, 33

Jeremiah 24:5 I acknowledge: Nah 1:7; Zech 13:9; Matt 25:12; John 10:27; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal

4:9; 2 Tim 2:19 them that are carried away captive: Heb. the captivity, for. Deut 8:16; Ps 94:12–14; 119:67, 71; Rom 8:28; Heb 12:5–10; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 41:18—General; 2 Kgs 25:27—it came to pass; Jer 24:2—One basket; Jer 24:8—as; Jer 28:4—captives; Jer 29:4—whom; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 29:20—whom; Ezek 1:1—as I; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Ezek 11:17—General

Jeremiah 24:6 For I will: Jer 21:10; Deut 11:12; 2 Chr 16:9; Neh 5:19; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 34:15; 1 Pet 3:12 and I will bring: Jer 12:15; 23:3; 29:10; 32:37; Ezek 11:15–17; 36:24 I will build: Jer 1:10; 18:7–9; 32:41; 33:7; 42:10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:21—that I may; Deut 8:16—to do thee; Deut 28:63—plucked from; 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; 2 Kgs 25:27—it came to pass; 1 Chr 17:9—plant; Isa 14:1—set; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 31:28—so; Jer 39:12—look well to him; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 11:16—Thus saith; Amos 9:4—set; Amos 9:15—they shall; Zech 12:4—I will open

Jeremiah 24:7 I will give: Jer 31:33, 34; 32:39; Deut 30:6; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:24–28 and they: Jer 30:22; 31:33; 32:38; Deut 26:17–19; Ezek 37:23, 27; Zech 8:8; 13:9; Heb 8:10; 11:16 for they: Jer 3:10; 29:12–14; Deut 4:29–31; 30:2–5; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Kgs 8:46–50; 2 Chr 6:38; Isa 55:6, 7; Hos 14:1–3; Rom 6:17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Ps 36:10—that; Prov 2:5—find; Isa 14:1—set; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 29:10—I will; Jer 29:13—with; Jer 36:3—they may; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 16:62—and thou; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 39:22—know; Hos 2:20—and; Hos 5:4—and; Hos 6:3—we know; John 8:19—Ye neither; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 6:6—from; Heb 8:11—for all; Heb 10:22—a true

Jeremiah 24:8 as: Jer 24:2, 5; 29:16–18 So will: Jer 21:10; 32:28, 29; 34:17–22; 37:10, 17; 38:18–23; 39:2–9; 52:2–11; Ezek 12:12–16; 17:11–21 and them: Jer 43:1–Jer 44:30 Reciprocal: Gen 41:18—General; Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 24:19—And he did; 2 Kgs 25:5—and overtook; Prov 6:12—naughty; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 39:6—slew all; Jer 39:16—Behold; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 10:2—scatter; Ezek 12:10—prince; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 15:3—General; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 17:9—shall he; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 21:25—profane; Ezek 23:28—whom thou; Zeph 1:2—I will

Jeremiah 24:9 to be removed: Heb. for removing, or vexation, Jer 15:4; 34:17; Deut 28:25, 37, 65–67; Ezek 5:1, 2, 12, 13 to be a: Jer 19:8; 25:18; 26:6; 42:18; 44:12, 22; 1 Kgs 9:7; 2 Chr 7:20; Ps 44:13, 14; Lam 2:15–17; Ezek 25:3; 26:2; 36:2, 3 a curse: Jer 29:18, 22; Ps 109:18, 19; Isa 65:15 Reciprocal: Num 5:27—the woman; Deut 28:45—Moreover; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; Neh 1:3—reproach; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Ps 69:11—I became; Ps 79:4—become; Ps 89:41—he is; Isa 14:4—proverb; Isa 43:28—and have; Jer 4:1—then shalt; Jer 15:2—for death; Jer 23:40—General; Jer 25:9—an astonishment; Jer 27:13—by the sword; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 1:3—she; Lam 1:8—removed; Lam 4:16—hath; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:46—to be removed and spoiled; Dan 9:7—near; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Zech 8:13—a curse

Jeremiah 24:10; Jer 5:12; 9:16; 14:15, 16; 15:2; 16:4; 19:7; 34:17; Isa 51:19; Ezek 5:12–17; 6:12–14; 7:15; 14:12–21; 33:27 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—I will send; Deut 28:21—General; Deut 28:45—Moreover; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 27:8—with the sword; Jer 32:24—because; Jer 42:17—they shall; Jer 44:13—General; Jer 52:27—Thus;

Ezek 5:2—shalt burn; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 6:11—fall; Ezek 14:19—if I

CHAPTER 25

- 1 Jeremiah, reproving the Jews' disobedience to the prophets,
- 8 foretells the seventy years' captivity;
- 12 and after that, the destruction of Babylon;
- 15 Under the type of a cup of wine he foreshews the destruction of all nations;
- 34 The howling of the shepherds.

Jeremiah 25:1 AM 3398, BC 606 in the: Jer 36:1; 46:2; 2 Kgs 24:1, 2; Dan 1:1 the first: Nebuchadnezzar was associated with his father Nabopolassar two years before the death of the latter; and from this time the Jewish computation of Nebuchadnezzar's reign begins; that is, from the end of the third year of Jehoiakim; and therefore, according to them, the fourth year of Jehoiakim was the first year of Nebuchadnezzar. But the Babylonians date the commencement of his reign two years later, that is, on the death of his father; which computation is followed by Daniel, who wrote in Chaldee. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:12—eighth year; Jer 1:3—It came also; Jer 26:1—General; Jer 32:1—the eighteenth; Jer 35:1—in the; Jer 45:1—in the; Dan 2:1—the second

Jeremiah 25:2; Jer 18:11; 19:14, 15; 26:2; 35:13; 38:1, 2; Ps 49:1, 2; Mark 7:14–16

Jeremiah 25:3 thirteenth: Jer 1:2; 1 Kgs 22:3; 2 Chr 34:3, 8 rising: Jer 25:4; 7:13; 11:7; 29:19; 35:15; 44:4; Gen 22:3; Exod 8:20; Ps 81:13; Isa 55:2; Mark 1:35; John 8:2, 47; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 17:12—and will not hearken; Josh 3:1—rose early; 1 Kgs 13:1—by the word; 2 Chr 36:15—the Lord; Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Prov 29:1—General; Isa 28:10—For precept; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 26:5—whom; Jer 32:33—rising; Jer 35:14—rising; Jer 36:2—from the day; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Ezek 24:13—because; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Hos 9:17—because; Zeph 1:1—in the days; Zech 1:4—unto; Matt 20:1—early; Matt 21:34—he sent; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 23:37—how; Luke 20:10—sent

Jeremiah 25:4 all: Urijah the son of Shemaiah, and Huldah the prophetess, lived about this time. Zephaniah also prophesied during part of the time; and it is probable that Habakkuk was contemporary with them. rising: Jer 7:25; 11:7; 26:5; 29:19; 32:33; 35:14, 15; 44:4, 5; 2 Chr 36:15, 16 ye: Jer 25:3, 7; 7:24–26; 11:8–10; 13:10, 11; 16:12; 17:23; 18:12; 19:15; 22:21; 36:31; Zech 7:11, 12; Acts 7:51, 52; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 29:20—rose; 2 Chr 33:10—General; Neh 9:30—testifiedst; Jer 6:17—I; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Ezek 12:3—it may; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 12:10—have also; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 20:1—early; Matt 22:3—sent; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 8:8—He that; Rom 10:21—All day long

Jeremiah 25:5 Turn: Jer 18:11; 35:15; 2 Kgs 17:13, 14; Isa 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:30; 33:11; Jonah 3:8–10; Zech 1:4, 5; Luke 13:3–5; Acts 26:20; Jas 4:8–10 for: Jer 7:7; 17:25; Gen 17:8; Ps 37:27; 105:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—and ye; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Jer 4:1—then shalt; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 36:7—and will; Hos 7:10—and they; Zeph 3:7—so; Zech 1:3—Turn; Mark 12:2—a servant

Jeremiah 25:6; Jer 7:6, 9; 35:15; Exod 20:3, 23; Deut 6:14; 8:19; 13:2; 28:14; Josh 24:20; 1 Kgs 11:4–10; 14:22; 2 Kgs 17:35 Reciprocal: Isa 49:24—lawful captive; Jer 43:10—I will send; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Rev 9:20—worship

Jeremiah 25:7 that ye: Jer 7:18, 19; 32:30–33; Deut 32:21; 2 Kgs 17:17; 21:15; Neh 9:26; Prov 8:36 Reciprocal: Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 44:7—against; Jer 44:8—ye provoke

Jeremiah 25:8 Reciprocal: Isa 42:24—General

Jeremiah 25:9 I: Jer 1:15; 5:15, 16; 6:1, 22–26; 8:16; Lev 26:25–46; Deut 28:45–50; Prov 21:1; Isa 5:26–30; 10:5; 39:7; Hab 1:6–10 Nebuchadrezzar: Jer 27:6; 40:2; 43:10; Isa 13:3; 44:28; 45:1; Ezek 29:18–20 against: Jer 25:17–26; 27:3–8; Ezek 26:7; 29:19; 30:10, 11 an astonishment: See note on Jer 18:16; 24:9; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:37—become; 2 Kgs 21:13—I will wipe; 2 Kgs 24:1—his days; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Isa 10:6—will I give; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 14:6—who smote; Isa 23:15—Tyre shall; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 4:6—for I will; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 12:10—pastors; Jer 16:16—I will send; Jer 17:4—shalt; Jer 18:7—to pluck; Jer 20:4—I will give; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 22:20—for; Jer 25:18—to make; Jer 25:26—all the kings; Jer 28:14—that they; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 36:2—against all; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Jer 46:2—Against Egypt; Jer 46:6—toward; Jer 46:20—it cometh; Jer 46:28—make; Jer 48:8—the spoiler; Jer 48:12—wanderers; Jer 48:33—joy; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Jer 49:7—Edom; Jer 49:30—for; Jer 51:7—the nations; Jer 51:20—break; Jer 51:25—which destroyest; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:62—to cut; Jer 52:27—Thus; Lam 1:14—delivered; Lam 2:15—they; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Ezek 9:2—six; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 14:17—I bring; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 16:40—and thrust; Ezek 21:11—to give; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 23:46—I will; Ezek 28:10—by the; Ezek 29:20—served; Ezek 31:11—the mighty; Ezek 36:4—a prey; Ezek 36:5—against the; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Ezek 36:34—General; Dan 5:19—that he; Dan 7:4—lifted; Mic 2:4—We; Mic 5:1—gather; Nah 2:1—He that dasheth in pieces; Hab 1:9—for; Hab 1:12—thou hast ordained; Hab 1:17—and; Hab 2:5—gathereth; Hab 3:16—he will; Zeph 3:6—cut; Zech 6:6—the north; Rev 13:7—and power

Jeremiah 25:10 take from: Heb. cause to perish from, Esth 3:13; 7:4; 8:11 voice of mirth: Jer 7:34; 16:9; 33:10, 11; Isa 24:7–12; Ezek 26:13; Hos 2:11; Rev 18:22, 23 the sound: Sir J. Chardin remarks, that in the East, every where in the morning may be heard the noise of the mills, which often awakens people; for they generally grind every day just as much as may be necessary for the day's consumption. Where, then, the noise of the mill is not heard in the morning, nor the light of the candle seen in the evening, there must be an utter desolation. Eccl 12:2–4 Reciprocal: Ps 78:63—maidens; Isa 23:1—for it is; Isa 24:8—General; Isa 32:10—Many days and years; Isa 47:5—silent; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 48:33—joy; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Jer 52:6—the famine; Lam 5:14—the young; Ezek 15:8—I will

Jeremiah 25:11 seventy: This prophecy was delivered in the fourth year of Jehoiakim, and began to be accomplished immediately; and it was exactly seventy years from this time to the proclamation of Cyrus for the return of the Jews. Jer 25:12; 2 Chr 36:21, 22; Isa 23:15–17; Dan 9:2; Zech 1:12; 7:5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 28:22—a consumption; Isa 32:10—Many days and years; Isa 49:24—lawful captive; Jer

9:11—desolate; Jer 25:18—to make; Jer 27:7—all; Jer 27:22—until; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 44:22—your land; Jer 51:20—break; Ezek 15:8—I will; Ezek 29:11—forty; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Dan 5:26—God; Mic 7:13—General; Hab 3:2—in the

Jeremiah 25:12 when: Jer 29:10; 2 Kgs 24:1; Ezra 1:1, 2; Dan 9:2 that I: Jer 25:14; 50:1-Jer 51:64; Deut 32:35–42; Isa 13:1-Isa 14:32; 21:1–17; 46:1-Isa 47:15; Dan 5:1–31; Hab 2:1–20; Rev 18:1–24 punish: Heb. visit upon, see note on Jer 23:2 perpetual: Jer 50:3, 13, 23, 39, 40, 45; 51:25, 26, 62–64; Isa 13:19; 14:23; 15:6; 20:1–6; 47:1; Ezek 35:9 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Ps 137:8—who art; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Jer 25:11—seventy; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 25:34—the days of your; Jer 25:38—desolate; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 27:22—until; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 50:10—Chaldea; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:47—do judgment upon; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 29:11—forty; Dan 5:26—God; Hab 2:3—but; Hab 3:2—in the; Zech 1:12—thou hast; Zech 10:3—punished

Jeremiah 25:13 hath: See note on Jer 1:5, 10; Dan 5:28, 31; Rev 10:11

Jeremiah 25:14 many: Jer 27:7; 50:9, 41; 51:6, 27, 28; Isa 14:2; 45:1–3; Dan 5:28; Hab 2:8–16 I: Jer 50:29–34; 51:6, 20–27, 35–41; Ps 137:8; Isa 66:6; Rev 18:20–24 Reciprocal: Lev 25:39—compel him to serve as; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 30:8—serve; Jer 34:9—serve; Jer 51:7—the nations; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 34:27—served; Hab 1:5—ye among

Jeremiah 25:15 Take: Jer 13:12–14; Job 21:20; Ps 11:6; 75:8; Isa 51:17, 22; Rev 14:10, 19 all: Jer 25:27–33 Reciprocal: Deut 28:34—General; Ps 60:3—to drink; Isa 19:14—as a; Isa 23:1—burden; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 45:20—escaped; Jer 1:10—I have; Jer 9:15—I will; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Jer 46:1—against; Jer 48:2—thou shalt; Jer 48:26—ye him; Lam 3:15—filled; Lam 4:21—the cup; Ezek 4:1—take; Ezek 23:32—drink; Ezek 29:12—desolate in; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 32:9—when; Ezek 32:32—General; Ezek 36:5—against the; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Obad 15—the day; Obad 16—as ye; Nah 1:2—is furious; Nah 3:11—shalt be drunken; Hab 2:15—unto; Zech 12:2—a cup; Matt 20:22—the cup; Mark 10:38—drink of the; Luke 22:42—cup; Rev 10:11—Thou; Rev 15:7—seven; Rev 16:19—in

Jeremiah 25:16; Jer 25:27; 51:7, 39; Lam 3:15; 4:21; Ezek 23:32–34; Nah 3:11; Rev 14:8, 10; 16:9–11; 18:3 Reciprocal: Deut 28:34—General; Job 21:20—drink; Isa 14:31—for; Isa 19:14—as a; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 51:6—he will render; Obad 16—as ye; Rev 16:19—in

Jeremiah 25:17 and made: Jer 25:28; 1:10; 27:3; 46:1-Jer 51:64; Ezek 43:3 Reciprocal: Ps 75:8—For in; Isa 51:23—I will; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 22:20—for; Jer 25:9—against; Jer 48:2—thou shalt; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 3:2—General; Obad 1—concerning; Hab 2:5—gathereth; Zech 12:2—a cup

Jeremiah 25:18 Jerusalem: Jer 1:10; 19:3–9; 21:6–10; Ps 60:3; Isa 51:17–22; Ezek 9:5–8; Dan 9:12; Amos 2:5; 3:2; 1 Pet 4:17 to make: Jer 25:9, 11; 24:9; Josh 6:18; 2 Kgs 22:19 as it: Jer 44:22; 1 Kgs 8:24; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:36 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 28:46—a sign; 2 Chr 29:8—to astonishment; Ps 79:4—become; Isa 40:23—General; Jer 9:11—desolate; Jer 19:8—General; Jer 25:33—the slain; Jer 26:6—a curse; Jer 51:25—which destroyest; Jer 51:37—become; Lam 2:15—they; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 30:7—General; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Amos 1:7—a fire; Zeph 3:6—cut; Zech 8:13—a

curse

Jeremiah 25:19 Pharaoh: Jer 43:9–11; 46:2, 13–26; Ezek 29:1–Ezek 32:32; Nah 3:8–10
Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Isa 19:1—Egypt; Isa 19:17—the land; Jer 27:3—Edom;
Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Ezek 29:2—against all

Jeremiah 25:20 the mingled: Jer 25:24; 50:37; Exod 12:38; Ezek 30:5 Uz: Gen 10:23; 22:21;
1 Chr 1:17; Job 1:1; Lam 4:21 Philistines: Jer 47:1–7; Ezek 25:15–17; Amos 1:6–8; Zeph
2:4–7; Zech 9:5–7 Ashkelon: 1 Sam 6:17, Askelon, Gaza remnant: Isa 20:1; Amos 1:8;
Neh 13:23–27 Reciprocal: Gen 10:19—Gaza; Gen 36:28—Uz; Deut 2:23—Azzah; Neh
4:7—Ashdodites; Jer 47:4—Tyrus; Jer 47:5—the remnant

Jeremiah 25:21 Edom: Jer 27:3; 49:7–22; Ps 137:7; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek
25:12–14; 32:29; 35:1–15; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1–16, 18; Mal 1:2–4 Moab: Jer 9:26;
48:1–47; Isa 15:1–Isa 16:14; 25:10; Ezek 25:8–11; Amos 2:1–3; Zeph 2:8–10 the: Jer 49:1–6;
Ezek 25:2–7; Amos 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Jer 40:14—Ammonites; Ezek 25:11—upon

Jeremiah 25:22 Tyrus: Jer 27:3; 47:4; Ezek 26:1–21; 27:1–36; 28:1–19; 29:18; Amos 1:9, 10;
Zech 9:2–4 Zidon: Ezek 28:22, 23; 32:30; Joel 3:4–8 isles which are beyond the sea: or,
region by the sea side, Jer 49:23–27; Amos 1:3–5; Zech 9:1 Reciprocal: Gen 10:5—ises;
Isa 23:1—burden; Isa 23:15—Tyre shall; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 26:7—I will; Ezek
28:21—Zidon; Ezek 39:6—in the isles; Matt 11:22—Tyre

Jeremiah 25:23 Dedan: Jer 49:8; Gen 10:7; 22:21; 25:15; 1 Chr 1:30; Job 6:19; Isa 21:13, 14;
Ezek 25:13; 27:20 in the utmost corners: Heb. cut off into corners, or having the corners
of the hair polled, Jer 9:26; 49:32 Reciprocal: Gen 25:3—Dedan; 1 Chr 1:32—Dedan; Jer
25:34—Howl; Ezek 27:15—Dedan

Jeremiah 25:24 Arabia: 1 Kgs 10:15; 2 Chr 9:14; Isa 21:13; Ezek 27:21 the mingled: Jer
25:20; 49:28–33; 50:37; Gen 25:2–4, 12–16; 37:25–28; Ezek 30:5 Reciprocal: Jer 49:30—for;
Acts 2:11—Arabians

Jeremiah 25:25 Zimri: Gen 25:2, Zimran Elam: Jer 49:34–39; Gen 10:22; 14:1; Isa 11:11;
22:6; Ezek 32:24; Dan 8:2 Medes: Jer 51:11, 28; Isa 13:17; Dan 5:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr
1:17—Elam; 1 Chr 2:6—Zimri; Ezra 4:9—Elamites; Jer 49:30—for

Jeremiah 25:26 all the kings: Jer 25:9; 50:9; Ezek 32:30 and the: Jer 51:41 drink: Jer 25:12;
50:1–Jer 51:64; Isa 13:1–Isa 14:32; 47:1–15; Dan 5:1–31; Hab 2:16; Rev 18:1–24 Reciprocal:
Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 45:5—I will bring; Jer
50:12—the hindermost; Rev 16:19—in

Jeremiah 25:27 Drink: Isa 51:21; 63:6; Lam 4:21; Hab 2:16 because: Jer 25:16; 12:12; 46:10,
14; 47:6, 7; 50:35; Deut 32:42; Ezek 21:4, 5; 24:21–25 Reciprocal: Ps 75:8—For in; Prov
13:2—the soul; Isa 19:14—as a; Isa 19:17—the land; Isa 24:20—and it; Isa 29:9—they are;
Isa 51:17—which hast; Jer 9:16—and I; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 25:15—all; Jer 27:4—Thus;
Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Jer 51:39—their heat; Jer 51:57—I will; Jer
51:64—Thus shall; Lam 3:15—filled; Ezek 23:33—filled; Amos 8:14—shall fall; Obad
16—as ye; Rev 14:10—drink

Jeremiah 25:28 if: Job 34:33 Ye: Jer 4:28; 51:29; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:35; Acts 4:28;

Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Ps 75:8—For in; Jer 1:15—I will call; Jer 25:17—and made; Jer 27:8—that nation; Jer 49:12—they whose; Lam 1:18—hear

Jeremiah 25:29 I begin: Jer 49:12; Prov 11:31; Ezek 9:6; 38:21; Obad 16; Luke 23:31; 1 Pet 4:17 which is called by my name: Heb. upon which my name is called, 1 Kgs 8:43; Dan 9:18, 19 marg. Ye shall: Jer 30:11; 46:28; Prov 11:21; 17:5 I will: Ezek 14:17, 21; 38:21; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Kgs 8:1—called for a famine; 2 Kgs 15:37—began; 2 Chr 28:10—not with; Ps 79:6—upon; Isa 20:1—and took; Jer 27:8—that nation; Lam 1:18—hear; Nah 2:2—hath; Rom 11:21—if God; 1 Pet 4:18—if

Jeremiah 25:30 roar: Isa 42:13; Hos 5:14; 13:7, 8; Joel 2:11–13; 3:16; Amos 1:2; 3:8 his holy: Jer 17:12; Deut 26:15; 1 Kgs 9:3; 2 Chr 30:27; Ps 11:4; 58:5; 132:14; Zech 2:13 give: Jer 48:33; Ps 78:65; Isa 16:9; Rev 14:18–20; 19:15 Reciprocal: Judg 9:27—merry; Isa 20:1—and took; Jer 2:15—young lions; Hos 11:10—he shall roar like; Rev 10:3—loud; Rev 18:2—cried

Jeremiah 25:31 A noise: The dreadful devastations made by the Chaldeans through all the nations of the East, and afterwards the destruction of Babylon by the Medes and Persians, are here primarily foretold in this awful language; but it also accords very much with the passages in which the ruin of all the anti-christian powers is evidently predicted. Jer 45:5; Isa 34:8; Hos 4:1; 12:2; Mic 6:2 plead: Isa 66:16; Ezek 20:35, 36; 38:22; Joel 3:2 Reciprocal: Isa 29:7—the multitude; Jer 1:15—I will call; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Joel 3:16—roar

Jeremiah 25:32 evil: 2 Chr 15:6; Isa 34:2; 66:18; Luke 21:10, 25 and a: Jer 23:19; 30:23; Isa 5:28; 30:30; Zeph 3:8 Reciprocal: Jer 1:15—I will call; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Zech 7:14—scattered; Mark 13:8—nation shall

Jeremiah 25:33 the slain: Jer 25:18–26; 13:12–14; Isa 34:2–8; 66:16; Zeph 2:12; Rev 14:19, 20; 19:17–21 they shall not: See note on Jer 8:2; 9:21, 22; 16:4–7; Ps 79:3; 83:10; Ezek 39:4–20; Rev 11:9 they shall be: 2 Kgs 9:37; Isa 5:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread; Jer 6:26—gird; Jer 7:33—General; Ezek 6:7—slain; Ezek 7:11—neither; Ezek 21:11—to give; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 32:4—General; Zech 7:14—scattered

Jeremiah 25:34 Howl: Jer 25:23, 36; 4:8, 9; Ezek 34:16; Jas 5:1, 2 ye shepherds: Ye kings and chiefs of the people wallow: Jer 6:26; 48:26; Ezek 27:30, 31 ye principal: Ezek 34:17, 20 the days of your: Heb. your days for, Jer 25:12; 27:7; 51:20–26; Isa 10:12; 33:1; Lam 4:21 ye shall: Jer 19:10–12; 22:28; Ps 2:9; Isa 30:14 pleasant vessel: Heb. vessel of desire, Jer 3:19; 2 Chr 36:10; Isa 2:16; Dan 11:8; Amos 5:11 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:12—the cry; 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread; 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 48:12—empty; Jer 48:38—broken; Ezek 21:12—howl; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses; Nah 2:9—pleasant furniture; Zeph 1:11—Howl; Zech 11:3—a voice

Jeremiah 25:35 the shepherds: etc. Heb. flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, etc. Jer 32:4; 34:3; 38:18, 23; Job 11:20; Isa 2:12–22; 24:21–23; Ezek 17:15, 18; Dan 5:30; Amos 2:14; 9:1; Rev 6:14–17; 19:19–21 nor: Jer 48:44; 52:8–11, 24–27; Amos 9:1–3

Jeremiah 25:36; Jer 25:34; 4:8 Reciprocal: Jer 30:5—a voice; Zeph 1:14—even

Jeremiah 25:37; Isa 27:10, 11; 32:14

Jeremiah 25:38 hath: Jer 4:7; 5:6; 49:19; 50:44; Ps 76:2; Hos 5:14; 11:10; 13:7, 8; Amos 8:8; Zech 2:3 desolate: Heb. a desolation, Jer 25:12 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Isa 21:8—General; Jer 44:22—your land; Dan 7:4—like

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Jeremiah by promises and threatenings exhorts to repentance;
- 8 He is therefore apprehended,
- 10 and arraigned;
- 12 His apology;
- 16 He is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah,
- 20 and of Urijah,
- 24 and by the care of Ahikam.

Jeremiah 26:1 AM 3394, BC 610, Jer 1:3; 25:1; 27:1; 35:1; 36:1; 2 Kgs 23:34–36; 2 Chr 36:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:5—the rest; Jer 45:1—in the; Ezek 19:6—he went

Jeremiah 26:2 Stand: Jer 7:2; 19:14; 23:28; 36:10; 2 Chr 24:20, 21; Luke 19:47, 48; 20:1; 21:37, 38; John 8:2; 18:20; Acts 5:20, 21, 25, 42 court: This was the great outer court, where the people assembled for the purpose of religious worship on ordinary occasions, when they brought no sacrifices; but when they offered a sacrifice, they were to bring it into the inner court, or that of the priests. all the words: Jer 1:17; 42:4; Isa 58:1, 2; Ezek 3:10, 17–21; Matt 28:20; Acts 20:20, 27 diminish: Deut 4:2; 12:32; Rev 22:19 Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—speak; Josh 8:35—was not; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; Isa 29:21—and lay; Jer 7:27—thou shalt speak; Jer 17:19—General; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 25:2—General; Jer 26:12—The Lord; Jer 28:5—the house; Jer 36:6—the words; Jer 36:21—And Jehudi; Jer 43:1—all the words; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 2:4—Thus; Ezek 2:7—thou; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 40:4—declare; Luke 20:10—sent

Jeremiah 26:3 so: Jer 18:7–10; 36:3; Isa 1:16–19; Ezek 18:27–30; Jonah 3:8–10; 4:2 that I: Jer 26:13, see note on Jer 18:7–10; 1 Kgs 21:27, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 26:19—and the Lord; Ezek 2:4—Thus; Ezek 12:3—it may

Jeremiah 26:4 If: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–28; 31:16–18, 20; 32:15–25; Josh 23:15, 16; 1 Kgs 9:6; 2 Chr 7:19, 20; Neh 9:26–30; Isa 1:20; 42:23–25 which: Jer 44:10; Deut 4:8, 44; 11:32; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—keep; Neh 10:29—to walk; Jer 17:27—ye will; Hos 9:17—because

Jeremiah 26:5 my: Jer 7:13, 25; 11:7; 2 Kgs 9:7; 17:13, 23; 24:2; Ezra 9:11; Ezek 38:17; Dan 9:6–10; Amos 3:7; Zech 1:6; Rev 10:7; 11:18 whom: See note on Jer 25:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 3:18—and they; Josh 3:1—rose early; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 36:15—the Lord; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 32:33—rising; Jer 35:14—rising; Jer 35:17—because; Jer 44:4—I sent; Zech 1:4—but; Zech 7:11—they refused

Jeremiah 26:6 will I: See note on Jer 7:12–14; 1 Sam 4:10–12, 19–22; Ps 78:60–64 a curse:

Jer 24:9; 25:18; 29:22; 42:18; 44:8–12, 22; 2 Kgs 22:19; Isa 43:28; 65:15; Dan 9:11; Mal 4:6
Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; Deut 28:16—in the city; Josh 18:1—set up; 1 Kgs
9:7—this house; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 2 Chr 28:12—stood up; 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil;
Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer
22:5—that; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 33:9—before; Lam 2:7—cast off;
Ezek 8:6—that I; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Hag 1:4—and; Zech
5:3—the curse; Zech 7:11—they refused; Zech 8:13—a curse; Zech 11:3—for their; Luke
21:6—there; Acts 6:14—that

Jeremiah 26:7; Jer 5:31; 23:11–15; Ezek 22:25, 26; Mic 3:11; Zeph 3:4; Matt 21:15; Acts
4:1–6; 5:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil; Jer 6:13—and; Ezek 11:16—as a

Jeremiah 26:8 the priests: Jer 2:30; 11:19–21; 12:5, 6; 18:18; 20:1, 2, 8–11; 2 Chr 36:16; Lam
4:13, 14; Matt 21:35–39; 22:6; 23:31–35; 26:3, 4, 59–66; Acts 5:33; 7:52; Rev 18:24
Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 18:17—he that troubleth
Israel; Isa 29:10—the seers; Jer 6:13—and; Jer 32:3—Wherefore; Jer 43:1—had made;
Ezek 37:7—I prophesied as; Amos 7:10—hath; Mic 2:6—Prophesy ye; Hab 1:4—for;
Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 26:61—I am; Mark 14:57—and bare; Acts 26:12—with

Jeremiah 26:9 Why: 2 Chr 25:16; Isa 29:21; 30:9–11; Amos 5:10; 7:10–13; Mic 2:6; Matt
21:23; Acts 4:17–19; 5:28; 6:14 And all: Matt 27:20; Mark 15:11; Acts 13:50; 16:19–22;
17:5–8; 19:24–32; 21:30; 22:22 in the: John 8:20, 59 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; 1
Kgs 18:17—he that troubleth Israel; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; 1 Chr 21:15—unto Jerusalem;
Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 32:3—Wherefore; Jer 36:29—Why; Jer 46:19—waste;
Lam 4:13—that; Lam 5:18—of the; Amos 7:11—thus; Mark 14:57—and bare; Luke
21:6—there

Jeremiah 26:10 the princes: Jer 26:16, 17, 24; 34:19; 36:12–19, 25; 37:14–16; 38:4–6; Ezek
22:6, 27 in the entry: or, at the door the new: Jer 36:10; 2 Kgs 15:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs
11:5—the watch; Ezra 9:1—the princes; Jer 34:10—when; Jer 35:4—the princes; Ezek
9:2—the higher

Jeremiah 26:11 saying: Deut 18:20; Matt 26:66; Luke 23:1–5; John 18:30; 19:7; Acts 22:22;
24:4–9; 25:2–13 This man is worthy to die: Heb. The judgment of death is for this man
for he: Jer 38:4; Acts 6:11–14 Reciprocal: Judg 6:30—Bring; Ps 11:3—what; Isa
30:10—say; Jer 1:19—And they; Jer 18:18—Come and let us smite; Ezek 11:16—as a;
Ezek 21:2—against; Amos 2:11—and; 1 Pet 4:19—in; Rev 16:6—for they are

Jeremiah 26:12 The Lord: Jer 26:2, 15; 1:17, 18; 19:1–3; Amos 7:15–17; Acts 4:19; 5:29
Reciprocal: Ezek 21:2—against; Acts 6:14—that; 2 Tim 2:25—instructing; 1 Pet
3:15—and be

Jeremiah 26:13 amend: See note on Jer 7:3–7; 35:15; 36:3; 38:20; Isa 1:19; 55:7; Ezek 33:11;
Hos 14:1–4; Heb 5:9 repent: Jer 26:3, 19; 18:8; 42:10; Exod 32:14; Deut 32:36; Judg 2:18;
Joel 2:14; Jonah 3:9; 4:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:22—obey; Job 36:11—If; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer
11:17—pronounced; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 20:16—repented; Matt 3:8—meet

Jeremiah 26:14 As for: Jer 38:5; Josh 9:25; Dan 3:16 as seemeth good and meet unto you:
Heb. as it is good and right in your eyes, 2 Sam 15:26 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:22—The
Lord; Esth 3:11—to do; Dan 6:16—the king; Luke 12:4—Be

Jeremiah 26:15 ye shall: Jer 2:30, 34; 7:6; 22:3, 17; Gen 4:10; 42:22; Num 35:33; Deut 19:10; 2 Kgs 24:4; Prov 6:17; Matt 23:30–36; 26:4, 25; Acts 7:60; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 16:6 for of: Jer 26:12 Reciprocal: Exod 20:13—General; Deut 19:6—not worthy; Deut 21:8—lay not; 1 Sam 19:5—sin against innocent; 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Ps 94:21—condemn; Jer 13:15—for; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 26:23—who; Jer 30:1—General; Jer 37:20—lest; Jer 38:21—this is; Jer 39:16—Behold; Zech 1:6—did; Matt 23:35—upon; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Luke 12:4—Be; Acts 5:28—blood; Acts 7:52—Which of

Jeremiah 26:16; Jer 36:19, 25; 38:7–13; Esth 4:14; Prov 16:7; Matt 27:23, 24, 54; Luke 23:14, 15, 41, 47; Acts 5:34–39; 23:9, 29; 25:25; 26:31, 32 Reciprocal: Deut 19:6—not worthy; Ezra 9:1—the princes; Ps 94:16—stand up; Prov 31:8—Open; Jer 22:3—neither; Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 34:10—when; Jer 37:15—the princes; Matt 26:61—I am; Jas 5:10—who; Rev 16:6—for they are

Jeremiah 26:17 Then rose: Mic 1:1; Acts 5:34 Reciprocal: Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Jer 26:10—the princes

Jeremiah 26:18; Mic 3:12 Micah: Mic 1:1 Zion: Josephus relates that Titus, after he had taken Jerusalem, ordered his soldiers to demolish it, except three of the largest and most beautiful towers, and the western wall of the city; all the rest was levelled, so that they who had never before seen it, could scarcely persuade themselves it had been inhabited. The Jewish writers also inform us, that Turnus Rufus, whom Titus had left in command, ploughed up the very foundations of the temple. When Dr. RICHARDSON visited this sacred spot in 1818, he found one part of Mount Zion supporting a crop of barley, and another undergoing the labour of the plough: the soil turned up consisted of stone and lime mixed with earth, such as is usually met with in foundations of ruined cities. It is nearly a mile in circumference; is highest on the west side, and, towards the east, falls down in broad terraces on the upper part of the mountain as it slopes down toward the brook Kidron. Jerusalem: See note on Jer 9:11; 51:37; 2 Kgs 19:25; Neh 4:2; Ps 79:1 the mountain: Jer 17:3; Isa 2:2, 3; Mic 4:1; Zech 8:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 1 Chr 21:15—unto Jerusalem; 2 Chr 32:26—Hezekiah; Job 15:28—which are ready; Ps 137:3—wasted us; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 39:16—Behold; Lam 2:7—cast off; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Hos 2:12—I will; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Hag 1:4—and; Matt 24:2—There; Mark 13:2—there; Mark 14:57—and bare; Luke 21:6—there; Acts 6:14—that

Jeremiah 26:19 did he: 2 Chr 29:6–11; 32:20, 25, 26; 34:21; Isa 37:1, 4, 15–20 besought the Lord: Heb. besought the face of the Lord and the Lord: Jer 26:3; Exod 32:14; 2 Sam 24:16 Thus: Jer 26:15; Num 16:38; 35:33, 34; Isa 26:21; Lam 4:13, 14; Matt 23:35; 27:24, 25; Luke 3:19, 20; Acts 5:39; Rev 6:9, 10; 16:6; 18:20–24 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; Jer 4:18—Thy way; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 26:13—repent; Jer 37:18—General; Jer 42:10—for I; Amos 7:6—General; Zech 7:2—pray before the Lord; Zech 7:12—therefore; Mal 1:9—God; Acts 5:35—take

Jeremiah 26:20 Kirjathjearim: Josh 15:60; 18:14; 1 Sam 7:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 18:10—whither my lord; 2 Kgs 23:37—he did; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; Neh 9:26—slew; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 36:19—General; Jer

39:16—Behold; Mic 2:6—Prophesy ye; Mark 8:35—will save; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 20:10—beat

Jeremiah 26:21 the king sought: Jer 36:26; 2 Chr 16:10; Ps 119:109; Matt 14:5; Mark 6:19 he was: 1 Kgs 19:1–3; Prov 29:25; Matt 10:23, 28, 39; 16:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—fled; 1 Sam 21:10—fled; 2 Chr 36:5—Jehoiakim; Jer 38:4—the princes; Jer 52:2—according; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 21:35—General

Jeremiah 26:22 men: Ps 12:8; Prov 29:12 Achbor: 2 Kgs 22:12, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:20—Abdon; Jer 22:17—to shed; Jer 36:12—Elnathan; Jer 36:25—Elnathan

Jeremiah 26:23 who: Jer 26:15; 2:30; Ezek 19:6; Matt 14:10; 23:34, 35; Acts 12:1–3; 1 Thess 2:15; Rev 11:7 and cast: Jer 22:19; 36:30 common people: Heb. sons of the people Reciprocal: Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 19:4—filled; Matt 23:37—thou; Luke 13:34—killest; Acts 7:52—Which of; Acts 12:2—with; Heb 11:37—were slain; Rev 11:8—their dead

Jeremiah 26:24 Ahikam: Jer 39:14; 40:5–7; 2 Kgs 22:12–14; 25:22; 2 Chr 34:20 that: Jer 1:18, 19; 15:15–21; 1 Kgs 18:4; Isa 37:32, 33; Acts 23:10, 20–35; Acts 25:3, 4; 27:43; Rev 12:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Prov 31:8—Open; Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 29:3—Shaphan; Jer 36:10—Shaphan; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan; Heb 11:34—escaped

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Under the type of bonds and yokes he prophesies the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar;
- 8 He exhorts them to yield, and not to believe the false prophets;
- 12 The like he does to Zedekiah;
- 19 He foretells the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Babylon, and there continue until the day of visitation.

Jeremiah 27:1 AM 3409, BC 595 the beginning: Jer 27:3, 12, 19, 20; 26:1; 28:1

Jeremiah 27:2 saith the Lord: or, hath the Lord said, Amos 7:1, 4 Make: Jer 27:12; 28:10–14 put: Jer 13:1–11; 18:2–10; 19:1–11; 28:10; 1 Kgs 11:30, 31; Isa 20:2–4; Ezek 4:1–Ezek 5:17; 12:1–28; 24:3–12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:15—anoint; 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; 1 Kgs 22:11—horns of iron; 2 Chr 18:10—horns of iron; Neh 3:5—put not; Jer 1:10—I have; Jer 27:11—General; Jer 28:2—I; Jer 28:11—Even; Jer 30:8—I; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Ezek 7:23—a chain; Ezek 12:3—prepare

Jeremiah 27:3 Edom: Jer 25:19–26; 47:1–Jer 49:39; Ezek 25:1–Ezek 28:26; 29:18; Amos 1:9–15; 2:1–3 the messengers: 2 Chr 36:13; Ezek 17:15–21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; Isa 23:15—Tyre shall; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 25:9—against; Jer 25:17—and made; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Jer 27:1—the beginning; Jer 27:12—Zedekiah; Jer 48:1—Moab; Jer 49:1—Ammonites; Ezek 25:2—the Ammonites; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 26:7—I will; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Matt 11:22—Tyre

Jeremiah 27:4 to say unto their masters, Thus: or, concerning their masters, saying

Thus: the Lord, Jer 10:10, 16; 25:27; 51:19; Exod 5:1 Reciprocal: Ps 75:7—he putteth; Jer 28:14—I have put

Jeremiah 27:5 made: Jer 10:11, 12; 32:17; 51:15; Gen 9:6; Exod 20:11; Job 26:5–14; 38:4–41; Ps 102:25; 136:5–9; 146:5, 6; 148:2–5; Isa 40:21–26; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12; 48:13; 51:13; John 1:1–3; Acts 14:15; 17:24; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2, 10, 11; Rev 4:11 and have: Gen 1:29, 30; 9:2, 3; Deut 2:7, 9, 19; 5:16; 32:8; Josh 1:2, 3; Ezra 1:2; Ps 115:15, 16; 135:10–12; Deut 2:21; 4:17, 25, 32, 35 Reciprocal: Lev 25:2—When ye; Num 33:53—General; Deut 2:5—because; Deut 2:24—behold; Deut 10:14—the earth; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; 2 Chr 13:5—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; Job 12:9—the hand; Job 36:22—God; Ps 50:10—every; Ps 78:71—brought; Prov 8:15—By; Isa 45:3—I will give; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 51:20—break; Dan 2:21—he changeth; Dan 2:38—the beasts; Dan 4:17—the most High; Dan 4:25—till; Dan 4:32—until; Dan 5:19—that he; Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 20:15—it; John 19:11—Thou; Rom 13:1—there; 1 Cor 10:28—for

Jeremiah 27:6 I given all: Jer 28:14; Dan 2:37, 38; 5:18, 19 my: Jer 24:1; 25:9; 43:10; 51:20–23; Isa 44:28; Ezek 29:18–20 and: Jer 28:14; Ps 50:10–12; Dan 2:38 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Num 33:53—General; Deut 10:14—the earth; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 2 Kgs 25:28—the throne; Ezra 1:2—hath given; Job 12:9—the hand; Ps 78:71—brought; Ps 115:16—but the earth; Ps 144:10—salvation; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 16:8—the lords; Isa 45:1—to his; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 49:30—for; Jer 52:32—set; Ezek 29:12—desolate in; Ezek 30:24—I will; Dan 4:12—the beasts; Dan 4:22—thy greatness; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Matt 4:9—I give; Rom 9:17—I raised; 1 Cor 10:28—for; Rev 13:7—and power; Rev 17:17—until

Jeremiah 27:7 all: Jer 25:11–14; 50:9, 10; 52:31; 2 Chr 36:20, 21 until: Jer 25:12; 50:27; Ps 37:13; 137:8, 9; Isa 13:1, 8–22; 14:22, 23; 21:9; 47:1–5; Dan 5:25–31; Hab 2:7; Zech 2:8, 9; Rev 13:5–10; 14:8, 15–20; 16:19; 17:16, 17; 18:2–8 many: Jer 25:14; 50:1–Jer 51:64; Isa 14:4–6 Reciprocal: Lev 25:39—compel him to serve as; Deut 2:21—but the Lord; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; Ezra 1:2—hath given; Neh 7:67—their manservants; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 16:8—the lords; Isa 47:2—the millstones; Jer 25:34—the days of your; Jer 28:14—I have put; Jer 29:10—after; Jer 30:8—serve; Jer 34:9—serve; Ezek 34:27—served; Dan 2:37—a king; Dan 4:12—the beasts; Dan 5:26—God; Dan 7:1—Belshazzar; Dan 9:2—to Jeremiah; Hab 2:3—the vision; Hab 2:8—thou; Rom 9:17—I raised; Rev 13:7—and power

Jeremiah 27:8 And it: There is a peculiar grandeur, as well as propriety, in this method of predicting Nebuchadnezzar's rapid successes. The God of Israel, declaring himself to be the Lord of armies, and the Creator and Owner of the whole earth, with all its inhabitants and productions, and claiming full sovereignty over his creatures, avows his determination, for reasons he does not deign to assign, to give all the countries of the world to the king of Babylon, whom he calls his servant, because he would accomplish an important part of his most righteous designs. They, therefore, who would escape the most dreadful judgments, must submit to the God of Israel, by submitting to Nebuchadnezzar; they must hearken to the prophets of Israel, and not to their own diviners; and they must observe, that Nebuchadnezzar, his son, and his grandson, would whatever opposition should be made, possess the full dominion of all these countries, till the appointed time was expired; and then, these haughty conquerors would in their turn become the prey of other powerful conquerors; all of

which was most exactly fulfilled. that nation: Jer 25:28, 29; 38:17–19; 40:9; 42:10–18; 52:3–6; Ezek 17:19–21 with the sword: Jer 24:10; Ezek 14:21 Reciprocal: Deut 2:21—but the Lord; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 3:5—put not; Job 34:29—whether; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Jer 27:11—General; Jer 27:12—Bring; Jer 27:13—by the sword; Jer 32:3—Behold; Jer 32:29—and set; Lam 1:14—yoke; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution

Jeremiah 27:9 hearken: Jer 27:14–16; 14:14; 23:16, 25, 32; 29:8; Exod 7:11; Deut 18:10–12, 14; Josh 13:22 marg. Isa 8:19; Mic 3:7; Zech 10:2; Mal 3:5; Acts 8:11; Rev 9:21; 18:23; 21:8; 22:15 dreamers: Heb. dreams, Isa 47:12–14 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a dreamer; 2 Kgs 17:17—used; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Jer 8:11—they; Lam 2:14—false; Ezek 21:29—they see; Dan 4:7—but; 2 Tim 4:3—but

Jeremiah 27:10 they: Jer 27:14; 28:16; Ezek 14:9–11 unto: Jer 32:31; Lam 2:14 I: Jer 27:15 Reciprocal: Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Jer 8:11—they; Jer 14:14—The prophets; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Jer 27:16—for; Dan 4:7—but; Zech 12:8—feeble; 2 Thess 2:11—that

Jeremiah 27:11 to bring, Jer 27:2, 8, 12 those: Jer 21:9; 38:2; 40:9–12; 42:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; Jer 27:17—serve; Jer 30:3—and I; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Ezek 28:25—then shall

Jeremiah 27:12 Zedekiah: Jer 27:3; 28:1; 38:17; 2 Chr 36:11–13; Prov 1:33; Ezek 17:11–21 Bring: Jer 27:2, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—a yoke; 2 Kgs 24:20—Zedekiah; 2 Chr 36:12—before Jeremiah; 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil; Neh 3:5—put not; Jer 17:4—and I; Jer 27:1—the beginning; Jer 27:11—General; Jer 27:17—serve; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 38:23—shalt cause; Jer 42:11—afraid; Lam 1:14—yoke; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Ezek 17:14—but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand; Mic 2:3—necks

Jeremiah 27:13 Why: Jer 38:20; Prov 8:36; Ezek 18:24, 31; 33:11 by the sword: Jer 27:8; 24:9; 38:2; Ezek 14:21 Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—a yoke; 2 Kgs 7:3—Why; 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil; Jer 17:4—and I; Jer 21:9—that abideth; Jer 27:17—wherefore; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 38:23—shalt cause; Lam 1:19—my priests

Jeremiah 27:14 hearken: Jer 27:9; Isa 28:10–13; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Phil 3:2 they: Jer 27:10; 14:14; 23:21, 25; 28:15; 29:8, 9; 1 Kgs 22:22, 23; Ezek 13:6–15, 22, 23; Mic 2:11; Matt 7:15; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:10—all the prophets; 2 Chr 18:9—all the prophets; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 27:16—for; Jer 37:19—your; Lam 2:14—prophets; Zeph 3:4—light

Jeremiah 27:15 a lie: Heb. in a lie, or lyingly that I: Jer 27:10; 2 Chr 18:17–22; 25:16; Ezek 14:3–10; Matt 24:24; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 2 Tim 2:17–19; 4:3, 4; Rev 13:7, 8, 12–14 ye: Jer 6:13–15; 8:10–12; 14:15, 16; 20:6; 23:15; 28:16, 17; 29:22, 23, 31, 32; Mic 3:5–7; Matt 15:14; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Deut 18:20—the prophet; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 14:14—I sent; Jer 23:21—General; Jer 28:13—Thou hast; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Jer 29:8—Let; Jer 29:9—falsely; Ezek 18:31—for why; Mic 2:11—a man; Zeph 3:4—light; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Jeremiah 27:16 Behold: Jer 28:3; 2 Kgs 24:13; 2 Chr 36:7–10; Dan 1:2 for: Jer 27:10, 14; Isa

9:15 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:5—the golden; Dan 5:2—the golden

Jeremiah 27:17 serve: Jer 27:11, 12 wherefore: Jer 27:13; 38:17, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; Jer 42:11—afraid; Titus 3:1—to be subject

Jeremiah 27:18 they: 1 Kgs 18:24, 26 let them: Jer 7:16; 15:1; 18:20; 42:2; Gen 18:24–33; 20:17; 1 Sam 7:8; 12:19, 23; 2 Chr 32:20; Job 42:8, 9; Ezek 14:14, 18–20; 22:30; Mal 1:9; Jas 5:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Exod 7:22—magicians; 2 Chr 36:10—goodly vessels; 2 Chr 36:18—all the vessels; Ezra 6:5—the golden; Ezek 13:2—prophecy against; Ezek 13:5—have not

Jeremiah 27:19 the pillars: Jer 52:17–23; 1 Kgs 7:15–22; 2 Kgs 25:13, 17; 2 Chr 4:2–16 Reciprocal: Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 27:1—the beginning; Dan 1:2—with part

Jeremiah 27:20 when: Jer 22:28, Coniah, Jer 24:1; 2 Kgs 24:14–16, Jehoiachin, 2 Chr 36:10, 18 Reciprocal: Jer 27:1—the beginning; Jer 29:2—Jeconiah; Dan 1:2—with part; Matt 1:11—about

Jeremiah 27:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:17—shall be carried; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 39:6—that all

Jeremiah 27:22 carried: Jer 29:10; 34:5; 52:17–21; 2 Kgs 24:13–17; 2 Chr 36:17, 18; Dan 5:1–4, 23 until: Jer 25:11, 12; 29:10; 32:5; 2 Chr 36:21–23; Ezra 1:1–5; Prov 21:30; Dan 9:2 then: Ezra 1:7, 11; 5:13–15; 7:9, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:17—shall be carried; Isa 39:6—that all; Jer 30:3—that I

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Hananiah prophesies falsely the return of the vessels, and of Jeconiah;
- 5 Jeremiah, wishing it to be true, shews that the event will declare the true prophets;
- 10 Hananiah breaks Jeremiah's yoke;
- 12 Jeremiah tells of an iron yoke; v.15, and foretells Hananiah's death.

Jeremiah 28:1 the same: Jer 27:1 Hananiah: Jer 28:11; 36:12; 37:13 the prophet: Jer 23:28; Isa 9:15; Zech 13:2–4 Reciprocal: Deut 18:22—speaketh; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 36:12—before Jeremiah; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 27:12—Zedekiah; Jer 28:5—the house; Jer 29:15—General; Jer 37:19—your; Ezek 13:16—see visions; Hos 7:3—General; Acts 13:8—withstood; Rom 16:18—by; 2 Tim 3:8—resist

Jeremiah 28:2 I: Jer 27:2–12; Ezek 13:5–16; Mic 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; Prov 27:14—He that; Jer 14:13—behold; Jer 28:4—I will break; Jer 28:10—took; Jer 28:11—Even; Ezek 13:6—saying; Ezek 22:28—Thus saith the Lord; Mic 2:11—a man

Jeremiah 28:3 two full years: Heb. two years of days, Gen 47:9, 28; Ps 90:10 all the: Jer 27:16–22 that: 2 Kgs 24:13; 2 Chr 36:10; Dan 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; 1 Kgs

22:11—Thus saith; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; 2 Chr 36:7—the vessels; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Jer 5:13—the prophets; Jer 6:14—Peace; Jer 8:11—they; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 28:6—the Lord perform; Jer 28:16—this year; Mic 2:11—a man

Jeremiah 28:4 I will bring: This was doubtless grateful news to the people, who looked upon Zedekiah only as Nebuchadnezzar's deputy. Hananiah seems to have been more desirous of popular than regal favour; for this prediction could not be altogether agreeable to Zedekiah. But he was evidently a weak as well as a wicked prince, and very generally despised. Jeconiah: Jer 22:24, 28, Coniah, Jer 24:1; 52:31–34; 2 Kgs 25:27–30, Jehoiachin captives: Heb. captivity, Jer 24:5 marg. I will break: Jer 28:2, 10; 2:20; 30:8; Gen 27:40; Isa 9:4; Nah 1:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:13—and cut; Jer 5:12—neither; Jer 29:1—the elders; Jer 29:2—Jehoniah; Zech 10:2—they comfort

Jeremiah 28:5 the house: Jer 28:1; 7:2; 19:14; 26:2

Jeremiah 28:6 Amen: Num 5:22; Deut 27:15–26; 1 Kgs 1:36; 1 Chr 16:36; Ps 41:13; 72:19; 89:52; 106:48; Matt 6:13; 28:20; 1 Cor 14:16; 2 Cor 1:20; Rev 1:18; 3:14; 5:14; 19:4; 22:20, 21 the Lord perform: Jer 28:3; 11:5; 17:16; 18:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:29—prophesied; 2 Kgs 24:13—and cut; Neh 8:6—Amen; Rom 9:5—Amen; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did

Jeremiah 28:7; 1 Kgs 22:28

Jeremiah 28:8 The prophets: As Hosea, Joel, Amos, Isaiah, Micah, Nahum, Habakkuk, Zephaniah, and others, all of whom had denounced similar evils against a corrupt people. So that they who opposed Jeremiah also opposed those who preceded him; and it was altogether unprecedented for a true prophet to promise deliverance to a guilty nation, without calling them to repentance. prophesied: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:15–68; 29:18–28; 31:16, 17; 32:15–44; 1 Sam 2:27–32; 3:11–14; 1 Kgs 14:7–15; 17:1; 21:18–24; 22:8; Isa 5:1–8; 6:9–12; 13:18; 24:1–23; Joel 1:2–20; 3:1–11; Mic 3:8–12; Nah 1:1–Nah 3:19; Amos 1:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; Jer 20:8—I cried; Jer 36:29—The king

Jeremiah 28:9 which: Jer 4:10; 6:14; 8:11; 14:13; Ezek 13:10, 16 then: Deut 18:22; Ezek 13:10–16 Reciprocal: Deut 13:2—General; 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; Isa 44:25—frustrateth; Ezek 33:33—when; Zech 2:9—and ye; Mal 2:4—ye

Jeremiah 28:10 took: Jer 28:2, 4; 27:2; 36:23, 24; 1 Kgs 22:11, 24, 25; Mal 3:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:10—horns of iron; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Jer 30:8—I; Jer 37:19—your; Amos 7:11—thus; Acts 13:8—withstood

Jeremiah 28:11 Thus: Jer 23:17; 29:9; 1 Kgs 13:18; 22:6, 11, 12; 2 Chr 18:10, 22, 23; Prov 14:7; Ezek 13:7 Even: Jer 28:2–4; 27:2–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Kgs 22:24—Which way; Jer 28:1—Hananiah; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Amos 7:11—thus; Acts 13:8—withstood

Jeremiah 28:12; Jer 1:2; 29:30; 2 Kgs 20:4; 1 Chr 17:3; Dan 9:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Amos 7:17—Thy wife

Jeremiah 28:13 Thou hast: Jer 27:15; Ps 149:8; Lam 2:14 thou shalt: By encouraging an

unavailing resistance to Nebuchadnezzar. Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—a yoke; 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; Jer 14:14—The prophets; Jer 30:8—I; Jer 36:28—General

Jeremiah 28:14 I have put: Jer 27:4, 7; 40:4; Deut 4:20; 28:48; Isa 14:4–6 that they: Jer 25:9–26; Rev 17:12, 13 and I: Jer 27:6, 7; Dan 2:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:11—I will add; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; Jer 36:28—General; Jer 37:13—Thou; Lam 1:14—yoke; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Dan 2:37—the God

Jeremiah 28:15 The Lord: This was a bold speech, in the presence of those priests and people who were prejudiced in favour of the false prophets, who prophesied to them smooth things. Jer 28:11; 14:14, 15; 23:21; 27:15; 29:23, 31, 32; 1 Kgs 22:23; Ezek 13:2, 3, 22; 22:28; Lam 2:14; Zech 13:3 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 18:20—in the name; Deut 18:22—presumptuously; Deut 29:19—that he bless; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Neh 6:12—God had; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Prov 19:9—and; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 28:15—we have made; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 5:14—I will make; Jer 7:4—Trust; Jer 20:6—Pashur; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 27:14—they; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 11:13—when; Ezek 13:6—saying; Ezek 13:9—mine; Amos 2:4—and their; Amos 7:16—hear; Amos 8:4—Hear; Mic 2:11—a man; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zech 10:2—they comfort; Mal 2:9—before; Matt 7:15—false; John 10:1—He; Rom 16:18—by; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; 2 Tim 3:9—their; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Jeremiah 28:16 I will: Gen 7:4; Exod 32:12; Deut 6:15; 1 Kgs 13:34; Amos 9:8 this year: Jer 28:3; 20:6; Num 14:37; 16:28–35; 29:32; Deut 13:5–11 because: Ezek 13:11, 12; Acts 13:8–11 rebellion: Heb. revolt, Jer 29:32; Deut 13:5 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—sin; Exod 9:5—a set time; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Sam 28:19—and to tomorrow; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; 2 Chr 18:24—Behold; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 27:10—they; Jer 27:15—ye; Ezek 13:22—and strengthened; Amos 2:4—and their; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Mal 2:9—before; Jas 3:6—a world

Jeremiah 28:17 Hananiah: Isa 44:25, 26; Zech 1:6 the seventh month: The prophecy was delivered in the fifth month (Jer 29:1) and Hananiah died in the seventh month; exactly two months after he had delivered his false prophecy, which he declared, in the name of God, would be fulfilled in two years. Here then the true prophet was demonstrated, and the false prophet detected. The death of Hananiah, thus predicted, was God's seal to the words of His prophet, and must have gained his other predictions great credit among the people; though it is evident that it did not induce them to forsake their sins and return to the God of Israel. Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; Num 14:37—died; 1 Sam 28:19—and to tomorrow; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; 2 Chr 18:24—Behold; Jer 27:15—ye

CHAPTER 29

- 1 Jeremiah sends a letter to the captives in Babylon to be quiet there,
- 8 and not to believe the dreams of their prophets;
- 10 and that they shall return with grace after seventy years;
- 15 He foretells the destruction of the rest for their disobedience;

- 20 He shews the fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah, two lying prophets;
24 Shemaiah writes a letter against Jeremiah;
30 Jeremiah foretells his doom.

Jeremiah 29:1 Cir, AM 3407, BC 597 Now: This transaction is supposed to have taken place in the first or second year of Zedekiah. of the letter: Jer 29:25–29; 2 Chr 30:1–6; Esth 9:20; Acts 15:23; 2 Cor 7:8; Gal 6:11; Heb 13:22; Rev 2:1–Rev 3:22 the elders: Jer 24:1–7; 28:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:12—Jehoiachin; Jer 28:17—the seventh month; Jer 29:28—General; Jer 33:9—before; Jer 51:61—read

Jeremiah 29:2 Jeconiah: Jer 22:24–28, Coniah, Jer 27:20; 28:4; 2 Kgs 24:12–16; 2 Chr 36:9, 10, Jehoiachin eunuchs: or, chamberlains, 2 Kgs 9:32 marg. 2 Kgs 20:18; Dan 1:3–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:16—seven thousand; Jer 24:1—after; Jer 34:19—the eunuchs; Jer 38:7—eunuchs; Jer 51:61—read; Ezek 17:13—he hath also

Jeremiah 29:3 Shaphan: Jer 26:24; 39:14; 2 Kgs 22:8; Ezek 8:11 Gemariah: Jer 36:25; 2 Kgs 22:12; 2 Chr 34:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 1 Chr 2:39—General; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Jer 29:16—General; Jer 36:10—Shaphan

Jeremiah 29:4 whom: Jer 24:5; Isa 5:5; 10:5, 6; 45:7; 59:1, 2; Amos 3:6 Reciprocal: Lam 1:6—her princes; Ezek 17:9—shall he

Jeremiah 29:5; Jer 29:10, 28; Ezek 28:26 Reciprocal: Ps 107:37—sow

Jeremiah 29:6 Take ye: Jer 16:2–4; Gen 1:27, 28; 9:7; 1 Tim 5:14 take wives: Gen 21:21; 24:3, 4, 51, 60; 28:1–4; 29:19; 34:4; Judg 1:12–14; 12:9; 14:2; 1 Cor 7:36–38 Reciprocal: Ezek 28:26—build

Jeremiah 29:7 seek: Dan 4:27; 6:4, 5; Rom 13:1, 5; 1 Pet 2:13–17 pray: Ezra 6:10; 7:23; Dan 4:19; 1 Tim 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 37:14—see whether it be well with; Jer 38:4—welfare

Jeremiah 29:8 Let: Jer 14:14; 23:21; 27:14, 15; 28:15; Zech 13:4; Matt 24:4, 5, 24; Mark 13:5, 6, 22, 23; Luke 21:8; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Eph 4:14; 5:6; 2 Thess 2:3, 9–11; 2 Tim 3:13; 2 John 7–9; Rev 13:14; 19:20 your dreams: Jer 5:31; Mic 2:11; Luke 6:26; 2 Pet 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a dreamer; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Jer 27:9—hearken; Jer 29:15—General; Jer 29:21—which; Jer 29:23—lying; Jer 29:24—Nehelamite; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:6—lying; Ezek 22:28—Thus saith the Lord; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Col 2:8—spoil; 2 Tim 4:3—but; 2 Pet 2:1—there were; 1 John 4:1—believe not; 1 John 4:5—and

Jeremiah 29:9 falsely: Heb. in a lie, Jer 29:23, 31; 27:15 Reciprocal: Jer 14:14—I sent; Jer 23:21—General; Jer 27:14—they; Jer 28:11—Thus; Jer 29:15—General; Jer 29:21—which; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 22:28—Thus saith the Lord; Eph 5:6—no; 2 Pet 2:1—there were; 1 John 4:1—believe not

Jeremiah 29:10 after: Jer 25:12; 27:7, 22; 2 Chr 36:21–23; Ezra 1:1, 2; Dan 9:2; Zech 7:5 I will: Jer 24:6, 7; 32:42–44; Zeph 2:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 23:15—Tyre shall; Isa 23:17—visit; Isa 49:25—Even; Jer 29:5—General; Jer 29:32—behold; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 29:11—forty; Ezek 36:4—a prey; Dan 9:3—I set; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Zech 1:12—thou

hast; Zech 1:13—with good

Jeremiah 29:11 I know: Job 23:13; Ps 33:11; 40:5; Isa 46:10, 11; 55:8–12; Mic 4:12; Zech 1:6; 8:14, 15 thoughts: Jer 3:12–19; 30:18–22; 31:1–Jer 33:26; Isa 40:1–Isa 46:13; Ezek 34:11–31; 36:1–Ezek 37:28; 39:1–29; Hos 2:14–23; 3:5; 14:2–9; Joel 2:28–32; Amos 9:8–15; Mic 5:4–7; 7:14–20; Zeph 3:14–20; Zech 9:9–17; 12:5–10; 14:20, 21; Rev 14:8–14 expected end: Heb. end and expectation, Lam 3:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; Neh 1:9—if ye turn; Neh 5:19—Think; Ps 102:17—He will; Ps 139:17—precious; Prov 23:18—surely; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 9:13—neither; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 40:2—warfare; Jer 15:11—verily I; Jer 31:17—General; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Acts 27:31—Except; 1 Cor 10:13—make

Jeremiah 29:12; Jer 31:9; 33:3; Neh 2:4–20; Ps 10:17; 50:15; 102:16, 17; Isa 30:19; 65:24; Ezek 36:37; Dan 9:3–19; Zech 13:9; Matt 7:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Lev 26:39—shall pine; Deut 4:29—But if; Judg 3:15—cried unto; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Chr 6:38—return; 2 Chr 14:7—we have sought; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 15:12—seek; 2 Chr 30:9—so that they shall; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ezra 8:23—besought; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 27:8—Thy; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 91:15—He shall; Ps 107:6—Then; Ps 145:18—call upon; Isa 55:6—Seek; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 50:4—seek the; Jer 51:50—remember; Hos 5:15—till; Hos 10:12—time; Joel 2:12—turn; Amos 5:4—Seek; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 1:3—and; Matt 6:5—when; Luke 11:9—seek; Luke 18:1—that; Luke 18:39—but; Acts 9:11—for; Rom 8:27—according; Rom 12:12—continuing; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever; 1 John 5:14—if

Jeremiah 29:13 ye shall: Lev 26:40–45; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–20; 1 Kgs 8:47–50; 2 Chr 6:37–39; Ps 91:15; Isa 55:6, 7; Hos 5:15; 6:1–3; Amos 5:4–6; Zeph 2:1–3; Luke 11:9, 10 with: Jer 3:10; 24:7; Deut 30:2, 10; 1 Kgs 2:4; 2 Kgs 23:3; 2 Chr 22:9; 31:21; Ps 119:2, 10, 58, 69, 145; Joel 2:12; Acts 8:37 Reciprocal: Judg 3:15—cried unto; 2 Kgs 23:25—that turned; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou seek; 2 Chr 15:12—seek; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ezra 8:23—besought; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 27:8—Thy; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 145:18—call upon; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Song 3:4—but; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Matt 7:7—and it; Mark 10:48—but; Luke 18:39—but; Acts 9:11—for; Rom 8:27—according; Rom 12:12—continuing; Heb 11:6—diligently; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever; 1 John 5:14—if

Jeremiah 29:14 I will be: Deut 4:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:12–15; Ps 32:6; 46:1; Isa 45:19; 55:6; Rom 10:20 and I will turn: Jer 16:14, 15; 23:3–8; 24:5–7; 30:3, 10; 31:8–14; 32:37–44; 33:7–26; 46:27, 28; 50:4, 5, 19, 20, 33, 34; 51:10; Ps 126:1, 4; Ezek 11:16–20; 34:1–31; 36:1–Ezek 39:29; Amos 9:14; Mic 4:12; Zeph 3:20 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—then the; Ps 107:3—gathered; Isa 14:1—set; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 31:16—they; Ezek 37:21—General; Joel 3:1—when; Zeph 2:7—turn; Heb 11:6—diligently

Jeremiah 29:15; Jer 29:8, 9; 28:1–17; Ezek 1:1, 3 Reciprocal: Jer 29:20—hear

Jeremiah 29:16; Jer 29:3; 24:2; 38:2, 3, 17–23; Ezek 6:1–Ezek 9:11; 17:12–21; 21:9–27; 22:31; 24:1–14 Reciprocal: Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 24:8—as; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Ezek 11:21—I will

Jeremiah 29:17 Behold: Jer 29:18; 15:2, 3; 24:8–10; 34:17–22; 43:11; 52:6; Ezek 5:12–17; 14:12–21; Luke 21:11, 23 them like: Jer 24:1–3, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—I will send; Jer 9:16—and I; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 36:31—will bring

Jeremiah 29:18 will deliver: Jer 15:4; 24:9; 34:17; Lev 26:33; Deut 28:25, 64; 2 Chr 29:8; Ps 44:11; Ezek 6:8; 12:15; 22:15; 36:19; Amos 9:9; Zech 7:14; Luke 21:24 to be a curse: Heb. for a curse, Jer 29:22; 19:8; 25:9; 26:6; 42:18; Deut 29:21–28; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; 2 Chr 7:19–22; 29:8; Isa 65:15; Lam 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—I will send; Num 5:27—the woman; Neh 1:3—reproach; Ps 89:41—he is; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Zech 8:13—a curse

Jeremiah 29:19; Jer 6:19; 7:13, 24–26; 25:3–7; 26:5; 32:33; 34:17; 35:14–16; 44:4, 5; Zech 1:4–6; 7:11–13; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Neh 9:34—nor hearkened; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 25:4—rising; Jer 44:22—your land; Dan 9:6—have we

Jeremiah 29:20 hear: Dr. BLAYNEY thinks there were two letters written by the prophet to the captives in Babylon, and the first ends with this verse. That having heard, on the return of the embassy, that the captives had received his advice favourably, and because they were deceived by false prophets, who promised them a speedier deliverance, he therefore wrote a second letter, beginning with the Jer 29:15, and going on with the twenty-first, etc. (in which order these verses are read in the Septuagint,) in which he denounces God's judgments on the three chief of those, Ahab, Zedekiah, and Shemaiah. all ye: Ezek 3:11, 15 whom: Jer 24:5; Mic 4:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:19—Hear thou; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 22:2—Hear; Jer 29:31—Send; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Mal 2:9—before

Jeremiah 29:21 which: Jer 29:8, 9; 14:14, 15; Lam 2:14 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—prophet; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; 2 Chr 18:24—Behold; 2 Chr 34:8—Maaseiah; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 20:4—thine; Jer 20:6—Pashur; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 29:23—lying; Jer 37:3—Zephaniah; Ezek 13:9—mine; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Mic 2:11—a man; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Matt 7:15—false; 2 Tim 3:9—their

Jeremiah 29:22 shall be: Gen 48:20; Ruth 4:11; Isa 65:15; 1 Cor 16:22 roasted: Dan 3:6, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; Exod 20:14—General; Num 5:21—The Lord make; Num 5:27—the woman; Num 26:10—they became a sign; Deut 13:5—prophet; 1 Sam 25:26—now let; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Chr 18:24—Behold; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 20:6—Pashur; Jer 24:9—a curse; Jer 26:6—a curse; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Jer 44:12—and they shall be; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Hab 2:6—take; Zech 10:2—the diviners

Jeremiah 29:23 and have: Jer 7:9, 10; 23:14, 21; Ps 50:16–18; Zeph 3:4; 2 Pet 2:10–19; Jude 8–11 lying: Jer 29:8, 9, 21 even I: Jer 13:27; 16:17; 23:23, 24; Prov 5:21; Mal 2:14; 3:5; Heb 4:13; Rev 1:5; 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:50—God; Gen 38:24—let her; Exod 20:14—General; Judg 11:10—The Lord; Job 20:27—heaven; Job 33:8—hearing; Ps 139:4—thou knowest; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 7:4—Trust; Jer 23:25—heard; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Jer 29:31—Because; Ezek 22:11—committed; Ezek 35:13—I have; Amos 5:12—I know; Mic 1:2—let; Zech 13:2—cause

Jeremiah 29:24 Shemaiah: Jer 29:31, 32 Nehelamite: or, dreamer, Jer 29:8 Reciprocal:

Deut 13:1—a dreamer; Acts 13:8—withstood

Jeremiah 29:25 Because: 1 Kgs 21:8–13; 2 Kgs 10:1–7; 19:9, 14; 2 Chr 32:17; Ezra 4:7–16; Neh 6:5, 17, 19; Acts 9:2 Zephaniah: Jer 29:29; 21:1, 2; 37:3; 52:24; 2 Kgs 25:18–21
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:8—Maaseiah; 2 Chr 35:8—rulers; Jer 1:19—And they; Jer 18:18—for the; Jer 29:1—of the letter; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Acts 4:17—let

Jeremiah 29:26 officers: Jer 20:1, 2; 2 Kgs 11:15, 18; Acts 4:1; 5:24 for every: 2 Kgs 9:11; Hos 9:7; Mark 3:21; John 10:20; Acts 26:11, 24; 2 Cor 5:13–15 and maketh: Jer 29:27; Deut 13:1–5; Zech 13:3–6; Matt 21:23; John 8:53; 10:33 that thou: Jer 20:1, 2; 38:6, 28; 2 Chr 16:10; 18:26; Acts 5:18; 16:24; 2 Cor 11:33; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Kgs 22:24—Which way; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Chr 18:23—Which way; 2 Chr 25:16—forbear; 2 Chr 35:8—rulers; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Jer 20:7—I am; Amos 7:10—the priest; Matt 11:18—He; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 20:10—beat; Acts 26:12—with; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 29:27 therefore: 2 Chr 25:16; Amos 7:12, 13; John 11:47–53; Acts 4:17–21; 5:28, 40 which: Jer 29:26; 43:2, 3; Num 16:3; Matt 27:63; 2 Tim 3:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Kgs 22:24—Which way; 2 Chr 18:23—Which way; Isa 30:10—say; Amos 7:10—the priest; Luke 20:10—beat; Acts 26:12—with

Jeremiah 29:28; Jer 29:1–10 Reciprocal: Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 29:5—General; Ezek 28:26—build; Zech 5:11—unto

Jeremiah 29:29; Jer 29:25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:18—Zephaniah; Jer 20:3—Magormissabib; Jer 52:24—Zephaniah

Jeremiah 29:30 Reciprocal: Jer 28:12—General

Jeremiah 29:31 Send: Jer 29:20 Because: Jer 29:9, 23; 14:14, 15; 23:21; 28:15–17; Ezek 13:8–16, 22, 23; 2 Pet 2:1 Reciprocal: Prov 19:9—and; Jer 7:4—Trust; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 29:24—Shemaiah; Jer 37:19—your; Ezek 13:6—made; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 13:16—see visions; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Mal 2:9—before; John 10:1—He; Eph 5:6—no; 2 Tim 3:9—their

Jeremiah 29:32 punish: Jer 20:6; Exod 20:5; Num 16:27–33; Josh 7:24, 25; 2 Kgs 5:27; Ps 109:8–15; Isa 14:20, 22; Amos 7:17 he shall: Jer 22:30; 35:19; 1 Sam 2:30–34 behold: Jer 29:10–14; 17:6; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19, 20 rebellion: Heb. revolt, Jer 28:16 marg. Reciprocal: Num 14:37—died; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Chr 18:24—Behold; Prov 19:9—and; Jer 1:3—unto the end; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Jer 29:24—Shemaiah; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 13:22—and strengthened; Mal 2:9—before; Matt 7:15—false; John 10:1—He; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; 2 Tim 3:9—their; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

CHAPTER 30

- 1 God shews Jeremiah the return of the Jews;
- 4 After their trouble they shall have deliverance;

- 10 He comforts Jacob;
- 18 Their return shall be gracious;
- 23 Wrath shall fall on the wicked.

Jeremiah 30:1 Cir, AM 3417, BC 587, Jer 1:1, 2; 26:15

Jeremiah 30:2; Jer 36:2–4, 32; 51:60–64; Exod 17:14; Deut 31:19, 22–27; Job 19:23, 24; Isa 8:1; 30:8; Dan 12:4; Hab 2:2, 3; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 10:11; 2 Pet 1:21; Rev 1:11, 19

Jeremiah 30:3 the days: Jer 23:5, 7; 31:27, 31, 38; 33:14, 15; Luke 17:22; 19:43; 21:6; Heb 8:8 that I: Jer 30:10, 18; 27:22; 29:14; 31:23; 32:37, 44; 33:7–11, 26; Deut 30:3; Ps 53:6; Ezek 39:25, 26; Joel 3:1; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 19, 20; Zeph 3:20 and I: Jer 16:15; 23:8; 27:11; Ezra 3:1, 8, 12; Ezek 20:42; 28:25, 26; 36:24; 37:21–25; 39:27, 28; 47:14 Reciprocal: Jer 3:18—In; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 51:60—General; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 37:25—they shall dwell in; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Zeph 2:7—turn

Jeremiah 30:5 a voice: Jer 4:15–20; 6:23, 24; 8:19; 9:19; 25:36; 31:15, 16; Isa 5:30; 59:11; Amos 5:16–18; 8:10; Zeph 1:10, 11; Luke 19:41–44; 21:25, 26; 23:29–30 of fear, and not of peace: or, there is fear, and not peace, Jer 46:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:3—This day; Isa 19:16—like; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Jer 22:23—how; Jer 46:9—Lydians

Jeremiah 30:6 a man: Heb. a male every: Jer 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 49:24; 50:43; Ps 48:6; Isa 13:6–9; 21:3; Dan 5:6; Hos 13:13; Mic 4:9, 10; John 16:21, 22; 1 Thess 5:3 paleness: Isa 29:22; Joel 2:6; Nah 2:10 Reciprocal: Ps 69:23—make their; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 13:8—pangs; Isa 26:17—General; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Ezek 21:6—with the; Dan 5:9—changed

Jeremiah 30:7 for: Isa 2:12–22; Ezek 7:6–12; Hos 1:11; Joel 2:11, 31; Amos 5:18–20; Zeph 1:14–18; Zech 14:1, 2; Mal 4:1; Acts 2:20; Rev 6:17 so: Lam 1:12; 2:13; 4:6; Dan 9:12; 12:1; Matt 24:21, 22; Mark 13:19 it is: Gen 32:7, 24–30; Hos 12:2–4 but: Jer 30:10; 50:18–20, 33, 34; Ps 25:22; 34:19; Isa 14:1, 2; Rom 11:26 Reciprocal: Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 48:6—pain; Ps 59:16—day; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 22:5—a day; Isa 37:3—General; Ezek 6:11—Alas; Joel 1:2—Hath; Joel 1:15—Alas; Amos 6:6—affliction; Obad 14—in the day; Mic 4:9—why; Zeph 1:15—is; John 16:21—woman; Rev 18:10—Alas

Jeremiah 30:8 I: Jer 27:2; 28:4, 10, 13; Isa 9:4; 10:27; 14:25; Ezek 34:27; Nah 1:13 serve: Jer 25:14; 27:7 Reciprocal: Lev 25:39—compel him to serve as; Neh 3:5—put not; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Jer 2:20—For of; Jer 34:9—serve

Jeremiah 30:9; Isa 55:3–5; Ezek 34:23; 37:23–25; Hos 3:5; Luke 1:69; Acts 2:30; 13:34 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:51—seed; Neh 3:5—put not; Ps 89:3—made; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 55:4—a leader; Ezek 37:24—David; Joel 2:21—Fear; Amos 9:11—raise; Zech 9:9—behold; Luke 1:71—we

Jeremiah 30:10 fear: Jer 46:27, 28; Gen 15:1; Deut 31:6–8; Isa 41:10–15; 43:5; 44:2; 54:4; Zeph 3:16, 17; John 12:15 I: Jer 30:3; 3:18; 23:3, 8; 29:14; 46:27; Isa 46:11, 13; 49:25; 60:4–22; Ezek 16:52 and shall: Jer 23:6; 33:16; Isa 35:9; Ezek 34:25–28; 38:11; Hos 2:18; Mic 4:3, 4; Zeph 3:15; Zech 2:4, 5; 3:10; 8:4–8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—I will; Ps 116:7—thy rest; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Isa 44:8—neither; Isa

54:14—for thou; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 30:7—but; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 34:28—neither; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Joel 2:21—Fear; Joel 3:7—I will; Zeph 3:13—and; Zech 1:13—with good; Zech 8:3—I am; Zech 12:1—for; Matt 2:19—an; Luke 1:70—spake

Jeremiah 30:11 I am: Jer 1:8, 19; 15:20; 46:28; Isa 8:10; 43:25; Ezek 11:16, 17; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Acts 18:10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18, 22 though: Jer 4:27; 5:10, 18; 46:27, 28; Ezek 11:13; Amos 9:8, 9; Rom 9:27–29; 11:5–7 but I: Jer 10:24; Ps 6:1; Isa 27:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:14—I will; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 38:1—rebuke; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Isa 44:8—neither; Isa 65:8—General; Jer 3:12—and I will not; Jer 25:29—Ye shall; Jer 31:37—I; Jer 48:42—from; Jer 49:12—they whose; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Ezek 6:8—General; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Hos 11:9—not execute; Mic 1:9—her wound is incurable; Hab 1:12—we; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 8:3—I am; Zech 13:8—but; Rev 3:19—many

Jeremiah 30:12; Jer 30:15; 14:17; 15:18; 2 Chr 36:16; Isa 1:5, 6; Ezek 37:11 Reciprocal: Prov 3:8—shall; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 42:3—bruised; Jer 8:22—why; Jer 33:6—I will bring; Jer 46:11—in vain; Jer 51:8—take balm; Lam 2:13—who can; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 5:13—his wound; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Amos 5:2—none; Mark 5:26—had suffered

Jeremiah 30:13 none: Ps 106:23; 142:4; Isa 59:16; Ezek 22:30; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; 1 John 2:1 that: etc. Heb. for binding up, or pressing, Luke 10:30–34 hast: Jer 30:17; 8:22; 17:14; 33:6; Exod 15:26; Deut 32:39; Job 5:18; 34:29; Isa 1:6; Hos 6:1; 14:4; Nah 3:19; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Job 13:4—physicians; Prov 3:8—shall; Jer 22:20—and cry; Ezek 30:21—it shall not; Mark 5:26—had suffered

Jeremiah 30:14 lovers: Jer 2:36; 4:30; 22:20, 22; 38:22; Lam 1:2, 19; Ezek 23:9, 22; Hos 2:5, 10–16; Rev 17:12–18 I: Job 13:24–28; 16:9; 19:11; 30:21; Lam 2:5; Hos 5:14 because: Jer 30:15; 5:6; Ps 90:7, 8; Ezek 9:8–10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:42—revenges; Job 6:15—My brethren; Isa 23:16—General; Isa 28:21—his strange; Isa 63:10—he was; Jer 6:23—cruel; Jer 14:17—with a very; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 2:4—bent; Hos 5:13—his wound; Obad 7—the men of

Jeremiah 30:15 Why: Jer 15:18; Josh 9:10, 11; Lam 3:39; Mic 7:9 thy sorrow: Jer 30:12, 17; 46:11; Job 34:6, 29; Isa 30:13, 14; Hos 5:12, 13; Mic 1:9; Mal 4:1, 2 for the: Jer 30:14; 2:19, 28–30; 5:6–9, 25–31; 6:6, 7, 13; 7:8–11; 9:1–9; 11:13; 32:30–35; 2 Chr 36:14–17; Ezra 9:6, 7, 13; Neh 9:26–36; Isa 1:4, 5, 21–24; 5:2; 59:1–4, 12–15; Lam 1:5; 4:13; 5:16, 17; Ezek 16:1–63; 20:1–49; 22:1–Ezek 23:49; Zeph 3:1–5 Reciprocal: Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 14:17—with a very

Jeremiah 30:16; Jer 10:25; 12:14; 25:12, 26–29; 50:7–11, 17, 18, 28, 33–40; 51:34–37; Exod 23:22; Ps 129:5; 137:8, 9; Isa 14:2; 33:1; 41:11, 12; 47:5, 6; 54:15, 17; Lam 1:21; 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:3–7; 26:2–21; 29:6; 35:5; Mic 4:11; 7:10; Nah 1:8; Hab 2:16; Zeph 2:8; Zech 1:14; 2:8; 12:2; 14:2; Rev 13:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:53—they spoiled; Isa 49:19—they that; Jer 30:20—and I; Ezek 28:26—despise; Ezek 38:12—General; Joel 3:7—I will; Hab 2:8—thou; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 12:1—for

Jeremiah 30:17 For I: Jer 30:13; 3:22; 33:6; Exod 15:26; Ps 23:3; 103:3; 107:20; Isa 30:26; Ezek 34:16; Hos 6:1; Mal 4:2; 1 Pet 2:24; Rev 22:2 they: Neh 4:1–4; Ps 12:5; 44:13–16;

79:9–11; Isa 11:12; Lam 2:15; Ezek 35:12; 36:2, 3, 20 Reciprocal: Ps 42:11—the health; Ps 60:2—heal; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 56:8—which; Isa 60:15—thou; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Jer 49:36—the outcasts; Hos 11:3—I healed; Mic 4:6—and I; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Rom 11:26—all

Jeremiah 30:18 Behold: Jer 30:3; 23:3; 29:14; 33:7, 11; 46:27; 49:6, 39; Ps 85:1; 102:13 the city: Jer 31:40; Neh 3:1–32; 7:4; Isa 44:26; Zech 12:6; 14:10 heap: or, little hill the palace: 1 Chr 29:1, 19; Ezra 6:3–15; Ps 78:69; Isa 44:28; Ezek 7:20–22; Hag 2:7–9; Zech 1:16 Reciprocal: Josh 11:13—in their; Ps 53:6—bringeth; Isa 14:1—set; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 31:38—that; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:11—and I will settle; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Hos 2:14—and speak; Joel 3:1—when; Amos 9:14—I will bring; Mic 4:6—and I; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 10:6—as; Mal 3:4—the offering

Jeremiah 30:19 out: Jer 31:4, 12, 13; 33:10, 11; Ezra 3:10–13; 6:22; Neh 8:12, 17; 12:43–46; Ps 53:6; 126:1, 2; Isa 12:1; 35:10; 51:11; 52:9; Zeph 3:14–20; Zech 8:19 and I: Jer 31:27; 33:22; Isa 27:6; 60:22; Ezek 36:10–15, 37; 37:26; Zech 2:4; 8:4, 5; 10:8 I will: Jer 33:9; Isa 60:19; 62:2, 3; Zeph 3:19, 20; Zech 9:13–17; 12:8; John 17:22; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 15:29—dancing; Job 12:23—increaseth; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Ps 115:14—Lord; Ps 147:13—blessed; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 26:15—increased; Isa 37:31—take; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 60:9—because; Jer 3:16—when; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 36:38—the waste; Amos 7:5—for; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Acts 6:1—when

Jeremiah 30:20 children: Jer 32:39; Gen 17:5–9; Ps 90:16, 17; 102:18, 28; Isa 1:26, 27 and I: Jer 30:16; 2:3; 50:33, 34; Isa 49:26; 51:22 Reciprocal: Exod 23:22—an enemy; Ps 147:13—blessed; Jer 33:7—and will; Zech 8:5—playing; Zech 10:8—and they

Jeremiah 30:21 nobles: Gen 49:10; Ezra 2:2; 7:25, 26; Neh 2:9, 10; 7:2 governor: Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15; Deut 18:18; 33:5; 2 Sam 7:13; Ps 89:29; 110:1–4; Isa 9:6, 7; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24; Mic 5:2–4; Zech 9:9, 10; Matt 2:2; 21:5–11; 27:37; Mark 11:9, 10; Luke 1:32, 33; John 18:36, 37; 19:19–22; Acts 2:34–36; 5:31; Rev 19:16 and I: Num 16:5, 40; 17:12, 13; Ps 110:4; Zech 6:12, 13; Matt 3:17; Luke 24:26; Rom 8:34; Heb 1:3; 4:14–16; 7:21–26; 9:15–24; 1 John 2:2; Rev 5:9, 10 for: Jer 49:19; 50:44; Isa 63:1 engaged: Gen 18:27, 30, 32; Job 23:3–5; 42:3–6; Heb 7:26; 9:24 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—drew; Exod 24:2—General; Exod 28:29—upon; Exod 35:21—General; Lev 8:27—upon Aaron's; Deut 5:5—General; Deut 17:15—from among; Ps 89:19—I have laid; Eccl 10:17—when; Ezek 21:27—until; Zech 12:5—the governors; John 7:27—no man; Heb 10:22—draw

Jeremiah 30:22; Jer 24:7; 31:1, 33; Deut 26:17–19; Song 2:16; Ezek 11:20; 36:28; 37:27; Hos 2:23; Zech 13:9; Matt 22:32; Heb 8:10; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:12—will be; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 32:38—General; Zech 8:8—they shall be my

Jeremiah 30:23 the whirlwind: Jer 23:19, 20; 25:32; Ps 58:9; Prov 1:27; Zech 9:14 continuing: Heb. cutting fall: or, remain Reciprocal: Isa 28:17—and the hail; Jer 4:11—A; Jer 22:22—wind; Ezek 36:28—be people; Zech 7:14—scattered

Jeremiah 30:24 fierce: Jer 4:28; 1 Sam 3:12; Job 23:13, 14; Isa 14:24, 26, 27; 46:11; Ezek 20:47, 48; 21:5–7 in: Jer 23:20; 48:47; 49:39; Gen 49:1; Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 31:29; Ezek 38:16; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1 Reciprocal: Isa 2:2—in the last; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Jer 4:11—A; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 22:22—wind; Jer 31:1—same; Heb 1:2—these

CHAPTER 31

- 1 The restoration of Israel;
- 10 The publication thereof;
- 15 Rahel mourning is comforted;
- 18 Ephraim repenting is brought home again;
- 22 Christ is promised;
- 27 His care over the church;
- 31 His new covenant;
- 35 The stability,
- 38 and amplitude of the church.

Jeremiah 31:1 same: Jer 30:24 will: Jer 31:33; 30:22; 32:38; Gen 17:7, 8; Lev 26:12; Ps 48:14; 144:15; Isa 41:10; Ezek 11:20; 34:31; 36:28; 39:22; Zech 13:9; John 20:17; Heb 12:16 of: Jer 3:18; 23:6; 30:3, 10; 33:7, 14, 24–26; 50:4; Isa 11:12, 13; Ezek 37:16–27; Hos 1:11; Zech 10:6, 7; Rom 11:26–29 Reciprocal: Exod 20:2—the Lord; Lev 25:38—and to be; Deut 4:37—because; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; 1 Chr 17:24—a God; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 67:6—our own; Ps 91:2—my God; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Jer 2:4—all the families; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:32—Not; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 39:25—the whole; Ezek 47:13—Joseph; Hos 2:14—and speak; Hos 11:9—not execute; Amos 3:1—against; Mic 5:3—then; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father; Heb 8:10—I will be; Heb 11:16—to be

Jeremiah 31:2 The people: Exod 1:16, 22; 2:23; 5:21; 12:37; 14:8–12; 15:9, 10; 17:8–13 found: Jer 2:2; Deut 1:30, 33; 2:7; 8:2, 3, 16; Neh 9:12–15; Ps 78:14–16, 23–29, 52; 105:37–43; 136:16–24; Isa 63:7–14; Ezek 20:14–17 when: Num 10:33; Deut 12:9; Ps 95:11; Isa 63:14; Matt 11:28; Heb 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 33:10—if now; Num 32:5—if we have; Song 3:6—this; Hos 9:10—found

Jeremiah 31:3 of old: Heb. from afar I have: Deut 7:7–9; 10:15; 33:3, 26; Hos 11:1; Mal 1:2; Rom 9:13; 1 John 4:19 an: Ps 103:17; Isa 45:17; 54:8, 9; Rom 11:28, 29; 2 Thess 2:13–16; 2 Tim 1:9 with lovingkindness have I drawn: or, have I extended loving-kindness unto, Song 1:4; Hos 11:4; John 6:44, 45; Rom 8:30; Eph 1:3–5; 2:4, 5; Titus 3:3–6; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:9—General; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Num 3:15—General; Deut 7:8—because; Deut 23:5—because the; 1 Chr 17:9—I will; Ps 36:10—continue; Song 2:10—spake; Isa 43:1—created; Isa 43:4—I Have; Isa 57:18—will heal; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Zech 1:13—with good; Luke 1:54—General; John 10:28—they; John 13:1—having; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Col 3:12—beloved

Jeremiah 31:4 build: Jer 1:10; 30:18; 33:7; Ps 51:18; 69:35; Amos 9:11; Acts 15:16; Eph 2:20–22; Rev 21:10–27 O: Jer 31:21; 14:17; 18:13; 2 Kgs 19:21; Isa 37:22; Lam 1:15; 2:13; Amos 5:2 again: Jer 31:13; Exod 15:20, 21; Judg 11:34; 1 Sam 18:6, 7; Ps 149:3; 150:3–6;

Luke 15:23; Rev 19:1–8 tabrets: or, timbrels Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; Job 22:23—built up; Ps 28:5—not build; Ps 30:11—dancing; Ps 63:5—my soul; Ps 68:25—among; Ps 102:16—When; Ps 147:2—build; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 65:21—General; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 31:12—Therefore; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 33:9—a name; Lam 5:21—renew; Ezek 28:26—build; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Matt 11:17—piped; Luke 15:25—he

Jeremiah 31:5 yet: Deut 28:30; Isa 62:8, 9; 65:21, 22; Amos 9:14; Mic 4:4; Zech 3:10 mountains: Ezek 36:8; Obad 19 eat: Heb. profane, Lev 19:23–25; Deut 20:6; 28:30; 1 Sam 21:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:20—it was; Ps 107:37—sow; Jer 1:10—to build; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 32:15—Houses; Ezek 28:26—build; Amos 3:9—the mountains

Jeremiah 31:6 a day: Jer 6:17; Isa 40:9; 52:7, 8; 62:6; Ezek 3:17; 33:2; Hos 9:8 upon: Jer 50:19; 2 Chr 13:4; 30:5–11; Acts 8:5–8 Arise: Jer 50:4, 5; Ezra 1:5; 8:15–20; Isa 2:2–4; 11:11–13; Hos 1:11; Mic 4:1–3; Zech 8:20–23 Reciprocal: Ps 84:7—in Zion; Ps 122:1—Let us go; Isa 2:3—Come ye; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 40:6—Cry; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Jer 51:10—let us; Ezek 33:7—I have; Hos 3:5—seek; Mic 4:2—and say; Zech 9:12—Turn; Luke 15:18—will arise

Jeremiah 31:7 Sing: Deut 32:43; Ps 67:1; 96:1–3; 98:1–4; 117:1, 2; 138:4, 5; Isa 12:4–6; 24:14–16; 42:10–12; 44:23; Zeph 3:14–20 O: Ps 14:7; 28:9; 69:35; 106:47; Hos 1:7 remnant: Jer 23:3; Isa 1:9; 11:11; 37:4, 31; Ezek 6:8; Joel 2:32; Amos 5:15; Mic 2:12; 7:18; Zeph 2:9; 3:13; Rom 9:27; 11:5 Reciprocal: Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 81:1—Sing; Ps 92:4—General; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 52:8—Thy; Isa 65:14—my servants; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Amos 3:9—Publish; Mic 5:3—then; Zeph 2:7—the remnant

Jeremiah 31:8 I: Jer 3:12; 23:8; 29:14; Ps 107:3; Zech 2:6 the coasts: Ps 65:5; 98:3; Isa 43:6; 45:22; 52:10; Ezek 20:34, 41; 34:13 them the: Isa 40:11; 42:16; Ezek 34:16; Mic 4:6; Zeph 3:19; Matt 12:20; John 21:15; 1 Cor 8:10; 1 Thess 5:14; Heb 4:15; 12:12 Reciprocal: Num 10:33—went before; Ezra 3:12—wept; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Ps 23:3—leadeth; Ps 126:1—turned again; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 14:1—set; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 49:18—all these; Jer 1:14—Out of; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 3:18—out; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 34:11—search; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:21—General; Joel 3:7—I will; Mic 2:12—surely assemble; Mic 7:12—also; Zeph 3:18—gather; Zech 8:7—I; Luke 7:22—how; John 10:3—and leadeth; Heb 12:13—lame

Jeremiah 31:9 come: Jer 3:4; 50:4; Ps 126:5, 6; Hos 12:4; Zech 12:10; Dan 9:17, 18; Matt 5:4; Luke 6:21; Rom 8:26; 2 Cor 7:9–11; Heb 5:7 supplications: or, favours I will: Ps 23:2; Isa 35:6–8; 41:17–19; 43:16–19; 49:9–11; Rev 7:17 in a: Isa 40:3, 4; 57:14; 63:13; Matt 3:3; Luke 3:4–6; Heb 12:13 for I: Jer 31:20; 3:4, 19; Exod 4:22; Deut 32:6; 1 Chr 29:10; Isa 63:16; 64:8; Matt 6:9; 2 Cor 6:18; Heb 12:23 Ephraim: Ezek 34:12–14 Reciprocal: Lev 23:29—that shall; Num 10:33—went before; Judg 2:4—the people; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; Ezra 3:12—wept; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Job 9:15—I would; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 51:12—Restore; Ps 103:13—Like; Ps 107:7—he led; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Isa 48:21—they thirsted; Isa 49:10—he that; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 47:8—and go down; Hos 11:10—walk; Zeph 3:18—gather; Mal 1:6—if then; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Luke 7:38—weeping; John 10:3—and leadeth; John 11:9—he stumbleth

not; John 16:20—your; Rom 9:4—the adoption; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; 1 Thess 3:11—God; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Jeremiah 31:10 declare: Gen 10:5; Ps 72:10; Isa 24:14; 41:1; 42:4, 10; 60:9; 66:19; Zeph 2:11 He: Jer 50:17; Deut 30:4; 32:26; Isa 27:12; 40:11; 54:7; Ezek 5:2, 10; 11:16; 20:34; Mic 2:12; 4:6; Zeph 3:19; John 11:52 and keep: Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:12; 37:24; Mic 5:4; Zech 9:16; Luke 12:32; John 10:27; Acts 20:28, 29 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—then the; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 102:13—Thou; Ps 107:3—gathered; Isa 11:11—the islands; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 48:20—utter it even; Isa 56:8—which; Jer 4:16—ye; Jer 6:18—hear; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 50:2—Declare; Jer 50:4—going; Ezek 36:10—the wastes; Dan 11:18—the isles; Joel 3:9—Proclaim; Zech 2:6—spread; Zech 10:8—for

Jeremiah 31:11 redeemed: Jer 15:21; 50:33; Isa 44:23; 48:20; 49:24; Hos 13:14; Matt 20:28; Titus 2:14; Heb 2:14, 15 stronger: Ps 142:6; Matt 12:29; 22:29; Luke 11:21, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 15:16—which thou; 1 Sam 18:6—the women; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 105:43—with joy; Ps 107:2—from; Ps 138:5—they shall; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 35:10—and come; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Zech 10:8—for

Jeremiah 31:12 Therefore: Jer 31:4; 33:9–11; Isa 12:1–6; 35:10; 51:11 the height: Isa 2:2–5; Ezek 17:23; 20:40; Mic 4:1, 2 and shall: Jer 33:9; Ps 130:4; Hos 3:5; Rom 2:4 wheat: Hos 2:20–23; Joel 3:18; Zech 9:15–17 and their: Isa 1:30; 58:11 and they: Isa 35:10; 60:20; 65:19; John 16:22; Rev 7:17; 21:4 Reciprocal: Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Num 24:6—as gardens; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 36:8—abundantly; Ps 65:4—we shall be; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 95:2—Let us; Ps 104:15—wine; Ps 105:43—with joy; Ps 126:2—Then was; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Ps 138:5—they shall; Prov 9:5—General; Song 4:12—garden; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 25:6—make; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 65:16—because; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Ezek 21:12—terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Hos 11:11—and I; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 8:19—joy; Zech 9:8—no; Luke 13:19—cast; Luke 14:16—A certain; Luke 15:24—they

Jeremiah 31:13 shall: Jer 31:4; Neh 12:27, 43; Ps 30:11; 149:3; Zech 8:4, 5, 19 for: Ezra 6:22; Esth 9:22; Isa 35:10; 51:3, 11; 60:20; 61:3; 65:18, 19; John 16:22 Reciprocal: Judg 11:34—his daughter; Judg 21:21—dance; Ps 68:25—among; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 95:2—Let us; Ps 126:2—Then was; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Ps 148:12—young men; Isa 25:6—make; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Jer 30:19—out; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; 2 Tim 1:4—filled; Jas 4:9—afflicted; Rev 21:4—neither sorrow

Jeremiah 31:14 satiate: Deut 33:8–11; 2 Chr 6:41; Neh 10:39; Ps 132:9, 16; Isa 61:6; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 5:10 my people: Jer 31:25; 33:9; Ps 17:15; 36:8; 63:5; 65:4; 107:9; Song 5:1; Isa 25:6; 55:1–3; 66:10–14; Zech 9:15–17; Matt 5:6; Eph 1:3; 3:19; Rev 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Deut 33:23—O; Neh 9:25—delighted; Ps 30:11—dancing; Ps 34:8—Lord; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Ps 146:7—which giveth food; Isa 26:20—my; Isa 55:2—eat; Jer 50:19—his soul; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be

Jeremiah 31:15 A: Ezek 2:10; Matt 2:16 Ramah: Jer 40:1; Josh 18:25; 1 Sam 7:17; Matt 2:18, Rama refused: Gen 37:35; Ps 77:2; Isa 22:4 because: Gen 42:13, 36; Job 7:21; Ps 37:36;

Lam 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—he was not; Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 37:30—General; Exod 11:6—General; Judg 4:5—between; 1 Sam 10:2—Rachel's; 1 Kgs 15:17—Ramah; Esth 4:4—but he received it not; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 10:29—Ramah; Isa 49:21—seeing; Jer 10:20—my children; Jer 30:5—a voice; Luke 7:13—Weep not; Luke 15:24—he

Jeremiah 31:16 Refrain: Gen 43:31; 45:1; Ps 30:5; Mark 5:38, 39; John 20:13–15; 1 Thess 4:14 for: Ruth 2:12; 2 Chr 15:7; Eccl 9:7; Heb 6:10; 11:6 they: Jer 31:4, 5; 23:3; 29:14; 30:3, 18; 33:7, 11; Ezra 1:5–11; Ezek 11:17, 18; 20:41, 42; Hos 1:11 Reciprocal: Jer 30:5—a voice; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 7:13—Weep not; Rev 5:5—Weep

Jeremiah 31:17; Jer 29:11–16; 46:27, 28; Ps 102:13, 14; Isa 6:13; 11:11–16; Lam 3:18, 21, 26; Ezek 37:11–14, 25; 39:28; Hos 2:15; 3:5; Amos 9:8, 9; Matt 24:22; Rom 11:23–26
Reciprocal: Ezek 14:22—ye shall see; Zech 9:12—even; Mal 1:4—The border; Matt 5:4—General

Jeremiah 31:18 surely: Job 33:27, 28; Ps 102:19, 20; Isa 57:15–18; Hos 5:15; 6:1, 2; Luke 15:20 Ephraim: Jer 31:6, 9; 3:21, 22; 50:4, 5; Hos 11:8, 9; 14:4–8 Thou hast: Jer 2:30; 5:3; Job 5:17; Ps 39:8, 9; 94:12; 119:75; Prov 3:11; Isa 1:5; 9:13; 57:17; Hos 5:12, 13; Zeph 3:2; Heb 12:5; Rev 3:19 as a: Ps 32:9; Prov 26:3; 29:1; Isa 51:20; 53:7; Lam 3:27–30; Hos 10:11 turn: Jer 17:14; Ps 80:3, 7, 19; 85:4; Lam 5:21; Mal 4:6; Luke 1:17; Acts 3:26; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:16–18 for: Jer 3:22, 25; Isa 63:16 Reciprocal: Lev 26:40—confess; Deut 21:3—an; Deut 21:18—will not; 1 Kgs 8:47—done perversely; 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; 2 Chr 33:12—And when; Job 34:31—General; Job 40:5—but I will proceed; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 32:3—When; Ps 51:13—converted; Ps 107:13—General; Ps 119:59—turned; Ps 119:67—but now; Ps 119:176—seek; Prov 23:35—stricken; Song 6:12—soul; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 57:18—have; Isa 64:5—in those; Jer 3:4—Wilt thou; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 16:61—remember; Ezek 18:28—he considereth; Ezek 20:43—and ye shall; Ezek 24:13—because; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Ezek 36:31—shall ye; Dan 9:13—that we; Hos 2:7—I will; Hos 14:3—Asshur; Hos 14:8—I have; Jonah 3:10—God saw; Hab 1:12—for; Zech 1:3—and; Zech 12:12—the land; Matt 5:3—the poor; Mark 4:12—be converted; Mark 14:72—Peter; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 15:15—he went; Luke 18:13—but; Luke 22:61—looked; Luke 22:62—and wept; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 9:11—for; Acts 11:18—granted; 1 Cor 11:31—General; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation; 2 Thess 3:14—that he; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Jeremiah 31:19 Surely after: Deut 30:2, 6–8; Ezek 36:26, 31; Zech 12:10; Luke 15:17–19; John 6:44, 45; Eph 2:3–5; 2 Tim 2:25; Titus 3:3–7 I smote: Ezek 21:12; Luke 18:13; 2 Cor 7:10, 11 I was ashamed: Jer 3:25; Lev 26:41, 42; Ezra 9:6; Ezek 6:9; 16:61–63; 20:43, 44; 36:31; Rom 6:21 I did: Jer 3:25; 22:21; 32:30; Job 13:26; 20:11; Ps 25:7; Isa 54:4; Ezek 23:3; Luke 15:30 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—and they; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; Job 33:27—I; Job 34:31—General; Job 40:5—but I will proceed; Job 42:6—I; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 32:3—When; Ps 80:3—Turn us; Ps 119:59—turned; Ps 119:67—but now; Isa 66:2—to this; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Luke 15:15—he went; Luke 23:48—smote; Acts 26:20—repent; Phil 4:12—I am

Jeremiah 31:20 Is Ephraim: Jer 31:9; 3:19; Ps 103:13; Prov 3:12; Luke 15:24, 32 for: Deut 32:36; Judg 10:16; Isa 57:16–18; Lam 3:31, 32; Hos 11:8, 9 my bowels: Gen 43:30; 1 Kgs 3:26; Song 5:4; Phil 1:8 are troubled: Heb. sound, Jer 48:36; Isa 16:11; 63:15 I will: Isa 55:7; 57:18; Hos 14:4; Mic 7:18, 19 Reciprocal: Job 30:27—General; Job 33:24—Deliver; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 49:15—yet; Isa 66:2—to this; Jer 3:12—for I am; Jer 9:7—shall; Jer 33:26—and have; Lam 1:20—my bowels; Ezek 18:23—not that; Hos 3:1—according; Joel 2:18—and pity; Zech 10:6—for I have; Mal 3:17—and I; Luke 1:54—General; Luke 7:13—he; Luke 15:18—Father; Luke 15:20—But; John 8:41—we have; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 9:4—the adoption; Eph 5:1—as; Col 3:12—bowels; Phlm 1:12—mine

Jeremiah 31:21 Set thee: Isa 57:14; 62:10 set thine: Jer 50:5; Deut 32:46; 1 Chr 29:3; 2 Chr 11:16; 20:3; Ps 62:10; 84:5; Prov 24:32 marg. Ezek 40:4; Hag 1:5 marg. turn: Jer 51:6, 50; Isa 48:20; 52:11, 12; Zech 2:6, 7 O: Jer 31:4; 3:14; Zech 10:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; Isa 35:8—an highway

Jeremiah 31:22 How: Jer 2:18, 23, 36; 4:14; 13:27; Hos 8:5 backsliding: Jer 3:6, 8, 11, 12, 14, 22; 7:24; 8:4–6; 14:7; 49:4; Hos 4:16; 11:7; 14:4; Zech 7:11 created: Num 16:30 A woman:

נִקְבָּה תְּסוּבָּה גִבֹּר [H5347], literally “A female (one who is only a woman, not a wife, namely a virgin,’ says Cocceius) shall encompass a man,” or a male child: comp. Job 3:3. Which, together with the addition of a new creation, may well be understood to denote the miraculous conception. Hence the Jews have applied it determinately to the Messiah. In Berashith Rabba (Parash 89) it is said, that as God punished Israel in a virgin, so would he also heal; and in Midrash Tillim, on Ps 2:1–12, R. Huna, in the name of R. Idi, speaking of the sufferings of the Messiah, says, that when his hour is come, God shall say, “I must create him with a new creation; and so he saith, This day I have begotten thee.” Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:21; Luke 1:34, 35; Gal 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 4:28—a kid; Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Ps 98:1—for he; Eccl 1:9—and there; Isa 9:6—his name; Isa 43:19—I will do; Isa 45:8—I the Lord; Zech 1:16—I am; Matt 1:20—that; Luke 1:27—General; Acts 3:19—when; 1 Tim 2:15—she; Heb 10:5—but; Rev 12:5—she

Jeremiah 31:23 As: Jer 23:5–8; 33:15–26; Isa 1:26; 60:21; Zech 8:3 The Lord: Ruth 2:4; Ps 28:9; 122:5–8; 128:5; 129:8; 134:3 O: Jer 50:7; Isa 1:21 and mountain: Ps 48:1, 2; 87:1–3; Obad 17; Mic 4:1; Zech 8:3 Reciprocal: Exod 15:17—mountain; Deut 26:15—bless thy; Ps 53:6—bringeth; Ps 85:1—thou hast; Ps 102:13—Thou; Isa 26:10—in the; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Jer 3:17—the throne; Jer 30:3—that I; Lam 5:21—renew; Ezek 16:53—bring; Joel 3:17—Jerusalem; Amos 9:14—I will bring; Zech 1:17—My cities; Mal 3:4—the offering; Rev 21:2—the holy

Jeremiah 31:24; Jer 33:11–13; Ezek 36:10; Zech 2:4; 8:4–8 Reciprocal: Exod 16:12—ye shall know; Ps 107:7—that they; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 33:12—in all; Ezek 37:25—they shall dwell in; Zech 1:17—My cities; Mal 3:4—the offering

Jeremiah 31:25; Jer 31:14; Ps 107:9; Isa 32:2; 50:4; Matt 5:6; 11:28; Luke 1:53; John 4:14; 2 Cor 7:6 Reciprocal: Ps 65:4—we shall be; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Jer 50:19—his soul; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; John 16:20—your

Jeremiah 31:26; Ps 127:2; Zech 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—ye shall; Judg 5:12—Deborah;

1 Kgs 3:15—awoke; Prov 3:24—and; Eccl 5:12—General

Jeremiah 31:27 the days: Jer 31:31 that I: Jer 30:19; Ezek 36:9; Hos 2:23; Zech 10:9
Reciprocal: Gen 8:17—breed; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; 2 Chr 30:9—so that they shall;
Jer 3:16—when; Jer 23:5—the days; Jer 30:3—the days; Jer 31:38—the days; Jer
33:14—General; Ezek 36:10—I will; Ezek 36:11—I will multiply; Ezek 36:38—the waste;
Ezek 37:26—multiply; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 8:5—playing; Heb 8:8—the days

Jeremiah 31:28 that like: Jer 44:27; Dan 9:14 to pluck: Jer 1:10; 18:7–9; 45:4 so: Jer 24:6;
32:41; Ps 69:35; 102:16; 147:2; Eccl 3:2, 3; Dan 9:25; Amos 9:11; Acts 15:16 Reciprocal:
Gen 8:17—breed; Deut 28:63—plucked from; 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck; 2 Chr 30:9—so that
they shall; Jer 12:17—pluck; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 32:42—Like; Jer 33:7—and will; Jer
42:10—then; Ezek 19:12—she was; Ezek 36:10—I will; Ezek 36:38—the waste; Amos
3:5—General; Zech 8:14—As

Jeremiah 31:29; Jer 31:30; Lam 5:7; Ezek 18:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—and also; Deut
24:16—General; 2 Chr 25:4—as it is written; Ezek 18:20—soul that

Jeremiah 31:30; Deut 24:16; Isa 3:11; Ezek 3:18, 19, 24; 18:4, 20; 33:8, 13, 18; Gal 6:5, 7, 8;
Jas 1:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:4—as it is written; Jer 31:29—General

Jeremiah 31:31 the days: Jer 31:27; 23:5; 30:3; 33:14–16; Amos 9:13 I: Jer 32:40; Ezek 37:26;
Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 11:25; 2 Cor 3:6; Heb 8:6–13; 9:15; 10:16, 17;
12:24; 13:20 with: Jer 50:4, 5; Gal 6:16; Phil 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—made; Exod
19:5—keep; Num 15:41—General; Deut 9:9—the tables; Deut 27:3—thou shalt; Deut
29:13—he may be; Deut 29:14—General; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; 1 Chr 17:22—thy
people; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; Ps 25:14—he will; Ps 81:10—I am;
Isa 59:21—this; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 23:7—General; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek
16:61—but not; Ezek 34:25—I will make; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hos 2:19—for; Zech
10:6—I will save; Zech 11:10—that; John 14:21—that hath; Acts 2:36—all; Acts 5:31—to
give; Rom 11:26—all; Rom 11:27—this; 2 Cor 8:16—thanks; Eph 2:12—the covenants;
Heb 7:12—a change; Heb 8:8—he saith

Jeremiah 31:32 Not: Jer 31:1; 34:14; Exod 19:5; 24:6–8; Deut 5:3; 29:1; 1 Kgs 8:9; Ezek 16:8,
60–62; Heb 9:18–22 in the: Deut 1:31; Ps 73:23; Song 8:5; Isa 41:13; 63:12–14; Hos 11:1, 3,
4; Mark 8:23 which: Jer 11:7–10; 22:9; Lev 26:15; Deut 29:21; 31:16; Isa 24:5; Ezek 16:59;
20:37; Heb 8:9 although I was: or, should I have continued, Jer 2:2; 3:14; Isa 54:5; Ezek
16:8; 23:4; Hos 2:2; 3:1; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—broken; Exod
32:19—brake them; Deut 9:9—the tables; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Deut 26:18—And
the; Deut 29:25—they have forsaken; Josh 7:11—transgressed; Judg 2:20—transgressed;
2 Kgs 17:15—his covenant; 2 Chr 34:30—the book; Ps 44:17—dealt; Ps 78:10—General;
Isa 51:18—that taketh; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Jer
34:13—I made; Ezek 44:7—broken; Hos 2:7—first; Hos 6:7—transgressed; Hos
8:1—transgressed; Zech 11:10—that; Luke 8:54—took; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts
23:19—took

Jeremiah 31:33 But this shall be the: Jer 32:40 I will: Deut 30:6; Ps 37:31; 40:8; Isa 51:7;
Ezek 11:19; 36:25–27; Rom 7:22; 8:2–8; 2 Cor 3:3, 7, 8; Gal 5:22, 23; Heb 8:10; 10:16 and
will: Jer 31:1; 24:7; 30:22; 32:38; Gen 17:7, 8; Ezek 11:20; 37:27; Zech 13:9; John 20:17; Rev
21:3, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Exod 6:7—will take; Exod 15:2—my God; Exod

20:2—the Lord; Exod 24:12—tables; Exod 29:46—that I am; Exod 31:18—the finger; Lev 25:38—and to be; Lev 26:12—will be; Deut 6:6—shall be; Deut 30:8—General; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 1 Kgs 8:58—incline; Neh 2:12—my God; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 51:6—in the hidden; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 67:6—our own; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 95:7—For he; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:29—grant me; Prov 3:1—let; Prov 7:3—General; Song 2:16—beloved; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 51:16—Thou art; Jer 7:23—and I; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 22:16—was not; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 36:27—cause; Ezek 36:28—be people; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Hos 2:20—and; Zeph 3:13—not; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 9:2—be; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 8:15—in an; John 3:10—and knowest; John 6:45—And they; John 7:17—General; John 8:32—ye shall; John 14:21—that hath; John 14:26—he; John 17:3—this; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 9:4—covenants; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:7—heir; Eph 2:10—we are; Eph 3:16—the inner; Phil 2:13—God; 2 Thess 3:5—into; 2 Tim 2:25—if; 1 John 2:27—and ye

Jeremiah 31:34 teach: 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 5:12; 1 John 2:27 Know the: 1 Sam 2:12; 1 Chr 28:9; John 17:3 for they: Jer 24:7; Isa 11:9; 30:26; 54:13; 60:19–21; Hab 2:14; Matt 11:27; John 6:45; 17:6; 2 Cor 2:10; 4:6; 1 John 2:20; 5:20 for I: Jer 33:8; 50:20; Isa 33:24; 43:25; 44:22; Mic 7:18; Acts 10:43; 13:38, 39; Rom 11:26, 27; Eph 1:7; Heb 8:12; 10:17, 18 Reciprocal: Judg 2:10—knew not; 1 Sam 15:2—I remember; 2 Sam 19:19—remember; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 103:12—so far; Ps 119:29—grant me; Ps 130:4—But there; Prov 2:5—find; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 38:17—thou hast cast; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 51:7—in whose; Jer 9:3—they know; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Jer 14:10—he will; Jer 22:16—was not; Jer 23:35—General; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 39:22—know; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 2:20—and; Amos 8:7—I will; Jonah 3:5—from; Zech 3:9—remove; Matt 9:2—be; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 24:47—among; John 7:17—General; John 7:28—whom; John 8:32—ye shall; John 10:28—they; John 14:21—that hath; John 14:26—he; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 8:10—from; Rom 3:31—yea; 2 Cor 3:16—the veil; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Col 2:13—having; Heb 8:11—they shall; Heb 10:16—General

Jeremiah 31:35 which giveth: Gen 1:14–18; Deut 4:19; Job 38:33; Ps 19:1–6; 72:5, 17; 74:16; 89:2, 36, 37; 119:89; 136:7–9; Matt 5:45 which divideth: Exod 14:21, 22; Job 26:12; Ps 74:13; 78:13; 106:9; 114:3–5; Isa 51:15; 63:12 when: Jer 5:22; Job 38:10, 11; Ps 93:3, 4; 107:25–29; Isa 51:15; Matt 8:25, 26 The Lord: Jer 10:16; 32:18; 46:18; 50:34; 51:19; Isa 48:2; 54:5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:18—General; Gen 8:22—day; Gen 9:9—General; Ps 104:19—General; Ps 136:8—The sun; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Isa 43:16—maketh; Isa 45:7—form; Isa 54:9—General; Jer 33:20—General; Jer 33:25—and if; Amos 9:8—saving; Matt 24:35—Heaven

Jeremiah 31:36 those: Jer 33:20–26; Ps 72:5, 17; 89:36, 37; 102:28; 119:89; 148:6; Isa 54:9, 10 cease: Jer 46:28; Deut 32:26; Amos 9:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:9—General; 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; Job 38:33—the ordinances; Ps 83:4—General; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 33:25—and if; Jer 48:2—come; Matt 24:35—Heaven; Rom 11:1—Hath God

Jeremiah 31:37 If: Jer 33:22; Job 11:7–9; Ps 89:2; Prov 30:4; Isa 40:12 I: Jer 30:11; 33:24–26;

46:28; Rom 11:2–5, 26–29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; 2 Kgs 23:27—out of my sight; Job 38:18—General; Ps 18:15—foundations; Ps 74:1—O God; Jer 33:26—will I; Jer 51:5—though; Lam 3:31—General; Mic 6:2—foundations; Rom 11:1—Hath God

Jeremiah 31:38 the days: Jer 31:27; 23:5 that: Jer 30:18; Neh 2:17–20; 12:30–40; Isa 44:28; Ezek 48:30–35; Dan 9:25 the tower: Neh 3:1; 12:39; Zech 14:10 the gate: 2 Kgs 14:13; 2 Chr 26:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:23—corner gate; Neh 2:15—the brook; Job 36:22—who; Ps 107:7—that they; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 58:12—build; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 30:3—the days; Ezek 36:11—and I will settle; Amos 9:14—build; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall; Heb 8:8—the days

Jeremiah 31:39; Ezek 40:8; Zech 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Zech 1:16—and

Jeremiah 31:40 the whole: Jer 7:32; 19:11–13; 32:36; Ezek 37:2 the brook: 2 Sam 15:23; 2 Kgs 23:6, 12; John 18:1, Cedron unto: 2 Kgs 11:16; 2 Chr 23:15; Neh 3:28 shall be: Ezek 45:1–6; 48:35; Joel 3:17; Zech 14:20 it shall: Jer 18:7; Isa 51:22; Ezek 37:25; 39:29 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—plucked from; 1 Kgs 2:37—over the; Jer 30:18—the city; Dan 11:4—be plucked; Zech 1:16—and; Zech 14:11—there

CHAPTER 32

- 1 Jeremiah, being imprisoned by Zedekiah for his prophecy,
- 6 buys Hanameel's field;
- 13 Baruch must preserve the evidences, as tokens of the people's return; v.16, Jeremiah in his prayer complains to God; v.26, God confirms the captivity for their sins; v.36, and promises a gracious return.

Jeremiah 32:1 AM 3415, BC 589 in the: Jer 39:1, 2; 52:4, 5; 2 Kgs 25:1, 2; 2 Chr 36:11 the eighteenth: Jer 25:1 Reciprocal: Jer 21:1—when; Jer 39:15—while

Jeremiah 32:2 then: The siege had commenced on the tenth month of the preceding year, and continued a year after, ending in the fifth month of the following year; consequently the siege must have lasted eighteen months and twenty-seven days. See note on 2 Kgs 25:18. Jeremiah: Jer 32:3, 8; 33:1; 36:5; 37:21; 38:6; 39:13–15; Matt 5:12 in the: Neh 3:25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; Neh 12:39—the prison; Jer 34:1—when; Jer 37:4—for; Jer 39:15—while; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 32:3 Zedekiah: Jer 2:30; 5:3; 2 Kgs 6:31, 32; 2 Chr 28:22 Wherefore: Jer 26:8, 9; 38:4; Exod 5:4; Amos 7:13; Luke 20:2; Acts 6:12–14 Behold: Jer 32:28, 29; 21:4–7; 27:8; 34:2, 3; 37:6–10; 38:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:16—misused; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 32:24—the city is; Jer 32:36—It; Jer 33:1—he; Jer 36:29—Why; Jer 37:4—for; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 38:3—General; Jer 38:18—then; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 32:4; Jer 37:17; 38:18, 23; 39:4–7; 52:8–11; 2 Kgs 25:4–7; Ezek 12:12, 13; 17:13–21; 21:25, 26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:7—and put out; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 34:3—And thou; Jer 39:5—Chaldeans'; Jer 39:7—he put; Jer 52:9—they took; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Ezek 17:16—even

Jeremiah 32:5 until: Jer 27:22; 34:4, 5 though: Jer 2:37; 21:4, 5; 33:5; 37:10; Num 14:41; 2 Chr 13:12; 24:20; Prov 21:30; Ezek 17:9, 10, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:7—and put out; Jer 39:5—Chaldeans'; Jer 39:7—he put; Jer 52:9—they took; Ezek 17:16—even; Ezek 38:8—thou shalt be

Jeremiah 32:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:21—To buy; Jer 32:44—buy

Jeremiah 32:7 Behold: 1 Kgs 14:5; Mark 11:2–6; 14:13–16 Anathoth: Jer 1:1; 11:21; Josh 21:18, 19 for: Lev 25:23, 34, 49; Num 35:2; Ruth 4:4–9 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the; Gen 23:17—made sure; Lev 25:25—General; Esth 2:7—his uncle's; Jer 32:8—Anathoth; Ezek 7:12—let; Eph 1:14—the redemption

Jeremiah 32:8 court: Jer 32:2; 33:1 Anathoth: Jer 32:7; 1 Kgs 2:26; 1 Chr 6:60 Then I: 1 Sam 9:16, 17; 10:3–7; 1 Kgs 22:25; Zech 11:11; John 4:53; Acts 10:17–28 that this: That it was by His appointment that I was to make this purchase; the whole of which was designed as a symbolical act, to shew the people, that although Judah and Jerusalem should be desolated, and the inhabitants carried captive to Babylon, yet there should be a restoration, when lands and possessions should be again enjoyed by their legal owners, in the same manner as formerly. During the famine that prevailed in the city, Hanameel probably wanted money to purchase bread, and his field would not be thought of much value in such circumstances, which may account for the stipulated sum being so very small; for at 2s. 6d. the shekel, it would only amount to about 2£ 2s. 6d. Reciprocal: Lev 25:25—General; Num 27:11—kinsman; 1 Chr 21:23—Take it; Isa 10:30—Anathoth; Jer 32:25—thou; Jer 37:21—into the; Ezek 7:12—let; Ezek 12:7—I did so; Eph 1:14—the redemption; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 32:9 weighed: Gen 23:15, 16; 1 Kgs 20:39; Esth 3:9; Isa 55:2 marg. seventeen shekels of silver: or, seven shekels, and ten pieces of silver, Gen 37:28; Hos 3:2; Zech 11:12, 13

Jeremiah 32:10 I: Jer 32:12, 44; Isa 44:5 subscribed the evidence: Heb. wrote in the book, Josh 18:9; Isa 30:8 and sealed: Deut 32:34; Job 14:17; Song 8:6; Dan 8:26; John 3:33; 6:27; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13; 4:30; Rev 7:2; 9:4 and took: Jer 32:12, 25, 44; Ruth 4:9–11; Isa 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—were; Ruth 4:4—before the inhabitants; Jer 32:14—Take; Dan 9:15—and hast

Jeremiah 32:11 according: Luke 2:27; Acts 26:3; 1 Cor 11:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:20—were

Jeremiah 32:12 Baruch: Jer 32:16; 36:4, 5, 16–19, 26; 43:3–6; 45:1–5 Neriah: Jer 51:59 and in: 2 Cor 8:21 Reciprocal: Gen 23:18—all; Jer 32:10—I

Jeremiah 32:14 Take: Jer 32:10–12 Reciprocal: Jer 19:1—Go

Jeremiah 32:15 Houses: Jer 32:37, 43, 44; 30:18; 31:5, 12, 24; 33:12, 13; Amos 9:14, 15; Zech 3:10 Reciprocal: Lev 25:28—he shall; Ezek 28:26—build; Ezek 36:12—they shall; Hos 2:15—I will

Jeremiah 32:16 I Prayed: Jer 12:1; Gen 32:9–12; 2 Sam 7:18–25; Ezek 36:35–37; Phil 4:6, 7 Reciprocal: Jer 32:12—Baruch; Jer 45:1—Baruch; Rom 4:20—staggered

Jeremiah 32:17 Ah: Jer 1:6; 4:10; 14:13; Ezek 9:8; 11:13 thou: Jer 10:11, 12; 27:5; 51:15, 19; Gen 1:1–31; Exod 20:11; 2 Kgs 19:15; Neh 9:6; Ps 102:25; 136:5–9; 146:5, 6; Isa 40:26–28; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12; 48:12, 13; Zech 12:1; John 1:1–3; Acts 7:49, 50; 14:15; 17:24; Col 1:15, 16; Heb 1:2, 3, 10–12; Rev 4:11 there: Jer 32:27; Gen 18:14; Job 42:2; Luke 1:37; 18:27, to hard for thee, or, hid from thee, Isa 46:9, 10; Dan 2:22; Acts 15:18; Eph 3:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; 1 Kgs 8:42—thy strong hand; 2 Kgs 3:18—And this; Ps 89:8—a strong; Ps 104:1—art very great; Ps 111:2—works; Ps 124:8—General; Ps 147:5—Great; Ps 150:2—according; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 59:1—the Lord's; Jer 21:5—with an; Dan 6:20—able; Dan 9:4—the great; Zech 8:6—should; Matt 22:29—nor; Mark 10:27—for; Mark 12:24—neither; Acts 4:24—Lord; Rom 4:21—he was able; Eph 3:20—able

Jeremiah 32:18 showest: Exod 20:5, 6; 34:7; Num 14:18; Deut 5:9, 10; 7:9, 10 recompense: Josh 7:24–26; 2 Sam 21:1–9; 1 Kgs 14:9, 10; 16:1–3; 21:21–24; 2 Kgs 9:26; Matt 23:32–36; 27:25 the Great: Gen 49:24; Deut 7:21; 10:17; Neh 1:5; Ps 50:1; 145:3–6; Isa 9:6; 10:21; 57:15; Hab 1:12 the Lord: Jer 10:16; 31:35 Reciprocal: Deut 3:24—thy greatness; Ps 79:12—render; Ps 103:8—merciful; Jer 10:6—thou; Jer 33:2—the Lord; Dan 2:45—the great

Jeremiah 32:19 Great: Isa 9:6; 28:29; 40:13; 46:10, 11; Rom 11:33, 34; Eph 1:11 work: Heb. doing, Exod 15:11; Dan 4:35 for: Jer 16:17; 23:24; 2 Chr 16:9; Job 34:21; Ps 33:13–15; 34:15; Prov 5:21; Heb 4:13 to give: Jer 17:10; 1 Kgs 8:32; Ps 62:12; Eccl 12:14; Matt 16:27; John 5:29; Rom 2:6–10; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 2:23; 22:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:39—give to every man; Job 14:16—thou numberest; Job 31:4—General; Job 34:11—the work; Job 36:5—mighty; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 50:1—mighty; Prov 15:3—General; Prov 24:12—and shall; Jer 5:3—are not thine; Jer 21:14—according; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 2:45—the great; Dan 6:27—and he; Hos 7:2—are before; Mic 7:13—for; Gal 6:5—General; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; Rev 20:12—according

Jeremiah 32:20 hast set: Exod 7:3; 10:2; Deut 4:34; 6:22; 7:19; Neh 9:10; Ps 78:43–51; 105:27–36; 135:9; Acts 7:36 and hast: Exod 9:16; 2 Sam 7:23; 1 Chr 17:21; Neh 9:10; Isa 63:12; Dan 9:15 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 10:21—that hath; Deut 11:3—General; Ps 28:5—not build; Dan 6:27—and he; Amos 2:10—I brought; Matt 9:33—It; Acts 13:17—and with

Jeremiah 32:21 brought: Exod 6:6; 13:14; Ps 105:37, 43; 106:8–11 with a strong: Exod 6:1; 13:9; Deut 26:8; 1 Kgs 8:42; Ps 89:8–10; 136:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod 34:10—a terrible; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 7:19—great; Deut 10:21—that hath; Deut 11:3—General; 2 Kgs 17:36—a stretched; Ps 28:5—not build; Ps 78:42—remembered; Ps 105:27—They; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Amos 2:10—I brought; Mic 6:4—I brought; Acts 13:17—and with

Jeremiah 32:22 which: Gen 13:15; 15:18–21; 17:7, 8; 24:7; 28:13–15; 35:11, 12; 50:24; Exod 13:5; Num 14:16, 30; Deut 1:8, 35; 6:10, 18, 23; 7:13; 8:1; Josh 1:6; 21:43; Neh 9:15; Ps 105:9–11 a land: Jer 11:5; Exod 3:8, 17; 13:5; 33:1–3; Deut 26:9–11; Ezek 20:6, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Num 13:27—General; Deut 27:3—a land

Jeremiah 32:23 possessed: Neh 9:15, 22–25; Ps 44:2, 3; 78:54, 55; 105:44, 45 but: Jer 7:23, 24; 11:7, 8; Judg 2:11–13; 10:6–18; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:26–30; Ezek 20:8, 18, 21; Dan 9:4–6, 10–14; Zech 1:2–4 they have: Luke 17:10; John 15:14; Gal 3:10; Jas 2:10 therefore: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; Josh 23:16; Ezra 9:7; Lam 1:8, 18; 5:16, 17; Dan 9:11, 12

Jeremiah 32:24 mounts: or, engines of shot, Jer 33:4; Ezek 21:22. The mounts were huge terraces raised up to plant their engines on; and so formed as to be capable of being moved forwards towards the city. See note on 2 Sam 20:15. the city is: Jer 32:3, 25, 36; 21:4-7; 37:6-10 because: Jer 14:12-15; 15:1-3; 16:4; 24:10; 52:6; Lam 2:21, 22; 4:3-10; Ezek 14:21 what: Deut 4:26; 31:16, 17; 32:24, 25; Josh 23:15, 16; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; 2 Kgs 25:1—pitched; Isa 9:9—And all; Jer 21:2—for; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 32:28—Behold; Jer 34:17—to the sword; Jer 52:4—pitched; Ezek 7:12—let; Ezek 26:8—cast a mount; Hab 1:10—they shall deride; John 13:7—What

Jeremiah 32:25 thou: Jer 32:8-15 for: or, though, Jer 32:24; Ps 77:19; 97:2; John 13:7; Rom 11:33, 34 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:4—Buy it; Jer 32:10—and took; Ezek 7:12—let

Jeremiah 32:27 God: Num 16:22; 27:16; Ps 65:2; Isa 64:8; Luke 3:6; John 17:2; Rom 3:29, 30 is: Jer 32:17; Matt 19:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:18—And this; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Jer 20:4—I will give; Zech 8:6—should; Mal 3:6—I am; Mark 10:27—for; Mark 14:36—all; Luke 1:37—with; Rom 4:21—he was able; Eph 3:20—able

Jeremiah 32:28 Behold: Jer 32:3, 24, 36; 19:7-12; 20:5 Reciprocal: Lev 20:5—against his; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 29:2—I will; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 23:39—and I; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 34:2—Behold; Jer 36:29—The king; Jer 39:16—Behold; Ezek 12:19—that her

Jeremiah 32:29 and set: Jer 17:27; 21:10; 27:8-10; 37:7-10; 39:8; 52:13; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:19; Isa 64:10, 11; Lam 4:11; Matt 22:7 upon: Jer 7:18; 19:13; 44:17-19, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:1—burn; Neh 8:16—the roof; Isa 57:6—to them; Jer 7:9—and burn; Jer 19:4—burned; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 32:3—Behold; Jer 34:2—Behold; Jer 34:22—shall fight; Jer 37:8—General; Jer 39:16—Behold; Lam 2:7—given up; Ezek 24:11—set it; Zeph 1:5—worship; Luke 8:15—in an

Jeremiah 32:30 children: Jer 2:7; 3:25; 7:22-26; Deut 9:7-12, 22-24; 2 Kgs 17:9-20; Neh 9:16-37; Ps 106:6, 7; Isa 63:10; Ezek 16:15-22; 20:8, 28; 23:43, 44; Acts 7:51-53 from: Jer 22:21; Gen 8:21; Ezek 23:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 25:7—that ye; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 31:19—I did; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 36:2—against Israel; Zech 8:13—O house

Jeremiah 32:31 this city: Jer 5:9-11; 6:6, 7; 23:14, 15; 1 Kgs 11:7, 8; 2 Kgs 21:4-7, 16; 22:16, 17; 23:15; Ezek 22:2-22; Matt 23:37; Luke 13:33, 34 a provocation of mine anger: Heb. for my anger that I: Jer 27:10; 2 Kgs 23:27; 24:3, 4; Lam 1:8 Reciprocal: Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Ezek 4:1—even

Jeremiah 32:32 they: Jer 2:26; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:32-34; Isa 1:4-6, 23; 9:14, 15; Ezek 22:6, 25-29; Dan 9:6, 8; Mic 3:1-5, 9-12; Zeph 3:1-4 Reciprocal: Jer 6:13—and; Jer 8:10—from the prophet

Jeremiah 32:33 turned: Jer 2:27; 7:24; 18:17; Ezek 8:16; Hos 11:2; Zech 7:11 back: Heb. neck rising: Jer 7:13; 25:3, 4; 26:5; 35:15; 44:4; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; John 8:2 Reciprocal: Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 7:28—correction; Jer 17:23—nor; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 35:13—Will; Jer 35:14—rising; Jer 35:17—because; Ezek 23:35—Because; Dan 9:6—have we; Zeph 3:2—correction; Mark 10:1—he taught

Jeremiah 32:34; Jer 7:30; 23:11; 2 Kgs 21:4–7; 23:6; 2 Chr 33:4–7, 15; Ezek 8:5–16
Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:7—In this house; 2 Chr 33:5—in the two; Jer 7:10—which is called;
Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 8:3—the image; Ezek 8:6—even

Jeremiah 32:35 they built: Jer 7:31; 19:5, 6; 2 Kgs 23:10; 2 Chr 28:2, 3; 33:6; Ps 106:37, 38;
Isa 57:5; Ezek 16:20, 21; 23:37 which: Jer 7:31; Lev 18:21; 20:2–5; Deut 18:10; 1 Kgs 11:33
to cause: Exod 32:21; Deut 24:4; 1 Kgs 14:16; 15:26, 30; 16:19; 21:22; 2 Kgs 3:3; 21:11;
23:15; 2 Chr 33:9 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—which; Deut 12:31—even their sons; Deut
17:3—which; Josh 18:16—the valley of the son; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Chr
33:5—in the two; Neh 11:30—the valley; Jer 11:13—up altars; Jer 19:2—the valley; Ezek
20:26—in that

Jeremiah 32:36 now: Jer 16:12–15; Isa 43:24, 25; 57:17, 18; Ezek 36:31, 32; Hos 2:14; Rom
5:20; Eph 2:3–5 It: Jer 32:3, 24, 28 Reciprocal: Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 31:40—the whole; Jer
32:43—General; Jer 33:10—which ye; Jer 34:17—to the sword

Jeremiah 32:37 I will gather: “This promise,” says Jerome, “taken in its full extent was
not made good to those that returned from captivity; because they were frequently
infested with wars, as well by the kings of Syria and Egypt as by the rest of their
neighbours; and they were finally subdued and destroyed by the Romans.” God’s word
cannot fail; therefore there remaineth yet a rest for the ancient people of God. Jer 23:3, 8;
29:14; 30:18; 31:10; 33:7; Deut 30:3–6; Ps 106:47; Isa 11:11–16; Ezek 11:17; 34:12–14; 36:24;
37:21–25; 39:25–29; Hos 1:11; 3:5; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 17–21; Zeph 3:20 I will cause: Jer
23:6; 33:16; Ezek 34:25–28; Joel 3:20; Zech 2:4, 5; 3:10; 14:11 Reciprocal: Num
15:41—General; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; Neh 1:9—yet will I;
Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 14:1—set; Isa 26:15—thou
hadst; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 24:6—and I will
bring; Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 32:44—for I; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer
50:19—bring; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek
38:8—into the land; Joel 3:7—I will; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Luke 1:71—we; Acts
3:19—when; Rom 11:26—all

Jeremiah 32:38; Jer 24:7; 30:22; 31:1, 33; Gen 17:7; Deut 26:17–19; Ps 144:15; Ezek 11:19,
20; 36:28; 37:27; 39:22, 28; Zech 13:9; Heb 8:10; 11:16; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I
am; Exod 15:2—my God; Lev 25:38—and to be; Lev 26:12—will be; Deut 5:3—General;
Deut 29:13—he may be; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 115:14—you; Isa
51:16—Thou art; Isa 59:21—this; Isa 65:23—for; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek
14:11—that they; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek
37:23—they be; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Hos 2:19—for; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Zech
8:8—they shall be my; Mal 3:17—they shall; John 20:17—your God; Acts 3:26—in; Acts
27:23—whose; Rom 11:27—this; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; Gal 4:7—heir; Eph 4:13—we all;
Phil 2:13—God; 1 John 2:19—for; Rev 21:3—they shall

Jeremiah 32:39 I: 2 Chr 30:12; Isa 52:8; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:26; 37:22; John 17:21; Acts 4:32;
2 Cor 13:11; Phil 2:1, 2 one way: Jer 6:16; Isa 35:8; John 14:6; Heb 10:20 they may: Jer
32:40; Gen 22:12; Ps 112:1; Prov 14:26, 27; 23:17; Acts 9:31 for ever: Heb. all days for the:
Gen 17:7; 18:19; Deut 5:29; 11:18–21; Ps 115:13–15; 128:6; Ezek 37:25; Acts 2:39; 3:26;
13:33; Rom 11:16; 1 Cor 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:18—O that; Gen 19:12—Hast; Exod
20:6—showing; Lev 20:5—against his; Deut 6:24—for our good; Deut 10:12—fear; Deut

10:13—for thy; Deut 29:15—also with him; Deut 30:6—will circumcise; Deut 30:8—General; Deut 30:19—that both thou; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 1 Chr 12:17—knot; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 25:13—his seed; Ps 37:26—his seed; Ps 51:10—clean; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 112:2—General; Ps 115:14—you; Ps 119:36—Incline; Ps 119:38—who is devoted; Ps 133:1—how good; Ps 138:8—perfect; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 20:7—his children; Isa 42:16—and not; Isa 65:23—for; Jer 3:19—shalt not; Jer 24:7—I will give; Jer 30:20—children; Lam 5:21—Turn; Ezek 18:31—make; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; Zech 10:7—yea; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 19:13—brought; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 18:16—Suffer; John 3:10—and knowest; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 11:14—all; Acts 16:31—and thy; Rom 12:16—of the; Rom 15:5—grant; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; Eph 2:10—we are; Eph 4:13—we all; Phil 1:27—in one

Jeremiah 32:40 I will make: Jer 31:31–33; 50:5; Gen 17:7–13; 2 Sam 23:4; Isa 24:5; 55:3; 61:8; Luke 1:72–75; Gal 3:14–17; Heb 6:13–18; 7:24; 13:20 that I: Ezek 39:29; John 10:27–30; Rom 8:28–39 from them: Heb. from after them but I: Jer 31:33; Ezek 36:26; Heb 4:1; Jas 1:17; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 15:18—made; Gen 22:12—now; Exod 20:6—showing; Deut 10:12—fear; Deut 30:8—General; Deut 33:3—all his saints; Josh 4:24—ye might; 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; Neh 2:12—my God; Ps 9:20—Put; Ps 27:9—leave; Ps 35:27—which; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 51:6—in the hidden; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 119:102—departed; Ps 138:8—perfect; Prov 2:5—the fear; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 14:26—his; Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 28:14—Happy; Eccl 7:18—for; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 3:19—shalt not; Jer 32:39—they may; Lam 3:31—General; Lam 4:22—he will no; Lam 5:21—Turn; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Dan 9:27—confirm; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 1:75—General; John 3:10—and knowest; John 10:28—they; Acts 2:39—the promise; Acts 5:11—General; 2 Cor 8:16—thanks; Eph 2:10—we are; Heb 8:8—covenant; Heb 8:10—I will put; Rev 17:17—put

Jeremiah 32:41 I: Deut 30:9; Isa 62:5; 65:19; Zeph 3:17 and I: Jer 18:9; 24:6; 31:28; Amos 9:15 assuredly: Heb. in truth, or stability, Hos 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 15:17—plant; Exod 31:17—and was refreshed; Num 14:8—delight; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; 2 Sam 15:26—General; 1 Chr 17:9—plant; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Ps 35:27—which; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Ps 149:4—taketh pleasure; Prov 2:5—the fear; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 23:15—even mine; Song 2:6—General; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Song 7:8—I will go; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 62:4—Hephzibah; Ezek 37:25—they shall dwell in; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Luke 12:37—that; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; John 15:11—my

Jeremiah 32:42 Like: Jer 31:28; Josh 23:14, 15; Zech 8:14, 15; Matt 24:35 so: Jer 33:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Jer 29:10—I will; Jer 46:28—but I will not; Luke 15:5—rejoicing

Jeremiah 32:43; Jer 32:36; Ezek 37:11–14 Reciprocal: Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 33:12—without; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 14:13—and will cut; Ezek 29:8—cut; Ezek 36:33—wastes; Ezek 38:12—the desolate; Zech 1:17—My cities; John 13:7—What

Jeremiah 32:44 buy: Jer 32:6–15 in the land: Jer 17:26 for I: Jer 32:37; 33:7, 11, 26; Ps 126:1–4. As an earnest of these promises, houses and lands shall again take a good price

in Judah and Jerusalem; and though they now are almost valueless, there shall again be a sufficiency of purchasers. Trade shall revive, for they shall have money enough to buy land with; husbandry shall revive, for those that have money, shall covet to lay it out upon lands; laws shall again have their due course, for they shall subscribe evidences, and seal them. Reciprocal: Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 32:10—I; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 33:12—in all; Ezek 36:12—they shall; Ezek 38:12—the desolate; Obad 19—the south; Obad 20—General; Zech 1:17—My cities; Zech 7:7—the south

CHAPTER 33

- 1 God promises to the captivity a gracious return;
- 9 a joyful state;
- 12 a settled government;
- 15 Christ the branch of righteousness;
- 17 a continuance of kingdom and priesthood;
- 19 and a stability of a blessed seed.

Jeremiah 33:1 AM 3416, BC 588 Moreover: This was the eleventh year of Zedekiah, Jeremiah being still shut up in prison; but he was now in the court of the prison, where the elders and the king's officers might consult him with the greater ease. he: Jer 32:2, 3, 8; 37:21; 38:28; 2 Tim 2:9 Reciprocal: Neh 3:25—by the court; Jer 36:5—General; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments

Jeremiah 33:2 the maker: Osah, rather, "the Doer of it:" that is, He who is to perform that which He is now about to promise; thus rendered by Dahler; Voici ce qui dit l'Eternel, qui fait ce qu'il a dit. "Thus saith the Eternal, who doeth that which he hath said." Ps 87:5; 102:16; Isa 14:32; 37:26; 43:1, 21; 62:7; Heb 11:10, 16; Rev 21:2, 10 the Lord: or, Jehovah, Jer 32:18; Exod 3:14, 15; 6:3; 15:3; Amos 5:8; 9:6 Reciprocal: Deut 26:7—we cried; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; Isa 22:11—ye have; Jer 16:21—and they; Zech 10:6—for I am

Jeremiah 33:3 Call: Jer 29:12; Deut 4:7, 29; 1 Kgs 8:47–50; Ps 50:15; 91:15; 145:18; Isa 55:6, 7; 65:24; Joel 2:32; Luke 11:9, 10; Acts 2:21; Rom 10:12, 13; 1 Cor 1:2 show: Mic 7:15; Eph 3:20 mighty: Heb. hidden, Ps 25:14; Isa 45:3; 48:6; Amos 3:7; Matt 13:35; 1 Cor 2:7–11; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:9—for I; Judg 3:15—cried unto; 1 Sam 23:9—Bring; 1 Sam 23:11—And the Lord; 2 Kgs 13:4—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 1 Chr 4:10—called; 1 Chr 21:26—and called; Ezra 8:23—besought; Job 12:4—callest; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 56:9—When; Ps 86:5—unto all; Ps 107:19—General; Ps 108:6—and answer me; Isa 22:11—ye have; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 45:11—Ask; Lam 2:7—given up; Dan 2:18—they would; Dan 9:3—I set; Joel 2:21—for; Zech 10:6—for I am; Matt 7:7—and it; Phil 4:6—in; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever; 1 John 5:14—if

Jeremiah 33:4 thrown: Jer 32:24; Ezek 4:2; 21:22; 26:8; Hab 1:10 Reciprocal: Deut 20:20—thou shalt build; 2 Sam 20:15—cast up; Lam 2:7—given up; Ezek 23:47—the company; Dan 11:15—cast up

Jeremiah 33:5 come: Jer 21:4–7; 32:5; 37:9, 10 I have hid: Jer 18:17; 21:10; Deut 31:17;

32:20; Isa 1:15, 16; 8:17; 64:7; Ezek 39:23, 24, 29; Mic 3:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:24—they were dead; Isa 30:26—bindeth; Ezek 17:17—by; Ezek 23:47—the company; Hos 6:1—he hath torn

Jeremiah 33:6 I will bring: Jer 17:14; 30:12–17; Deut 32:39; Ps 67:2; Isa 30:26; 58:8; Hos 6:1; 7:1 health: Aruchah; not a plaister, as some, or progress, as others; but health, or the healing or closing of a wound, as the cognate Arabic areekat signifies, from araka to heal. and will: Exod 34:6; Ps 37:11; 72:7; 85:10–12; Isa 2:4; 11:5–9; 26:2–4; 30:26; 33:15–18; 39:8; 48:17, 18; 54:13; 55:7; 66:12; Mic 4:3; John 10:10; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 6:23; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 6:17, 18; 1 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—for I am; 2 Kgs 20:19—peace and truth; 2 Chr 6:25—forgive the sin; 2 Chr 7:14—heal their land; Ps 42:11—the health; Ps 147:3—healeth; Prov 4:22—health; Eccl 3:3—a time to heal; Isa 1:6—they have; Isa 26:12—ordain; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 57:18—will heal; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 30:17—For I; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Hos 2:14—and speak; Hos 14:4—heal; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Matt 13:15—and I; Rom 2:10—and peace; Phil 4:7—the peace

Jeremiah 33:7 will cause: Jer 33:11, 26; 23:3; 29:14; 30:3; 32:44; Ps 14:7; 85:1; 126:1, 4; Isa 11:12–16; Zeph 3:20 and will: Jer 24:6; 30:20; 31:4, 28; 42:10; Isa 1:26; Hos 2:15; Amos 9:14, 15; Mic 7:14, 15; Zech 1:17 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:1—by the mouth; Ps 102:16—When; Isa 44:26—that saith; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 37:21—General; Zeph 2:7—turn

Jeremiah 33:8; Jer 31:34; 50:20; Ps 51:2; 65:3; 85:2, 3; Isa 4:2; 44:22; 56:7; Ezek 36:25, 33; Joel 3:21; Mic 7:18, 19; Zech 13:1; Heb 9:11–14; 1 John 1:7–9; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 15:13—wash; Lev 16:30—General; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Ezek 36:29—save; Acts 3:26—in; Rom 4:7—General; Heb 8:12—General; 1 John 1:9—and to

Jeremiah 33:9 a name: Jer 13:11; 31:4; Ps 126:2, 3; Isa 62:2, 3, 7, 12; Zeph 3:17–20; Zech 8:20–23 before: Jer 26:6; 29:1; 44:8 fear: Exod 15:14–16; 2 Chr 20:29; Neh 6:16; Esth 8:17; Ps 40:3; Isa 60:5; Hos 3:5; Mic 7:16, 17; Zech 12:2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—heard; Deut 2:25—General; Deut 26:19—high above; Deut 28:10—and they shall; Deut 30:9—rejoice over thee; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Isa 46:13—Israel; Isa 55:13—for a; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 31:12—Therefore; Jer 31:14—my people; Jer 49:25—General; Ezek 36:35—they shall; Ezek 39:13—a renown; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Zeph 3:19—and I will; Mal 3:12—all; Luke 5:26—and were; Luke 7:16—a fear; John 15:11—my; Acts 2:43—fear; Acts 3:26—in; Rom 4:7—General; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 5:27—glorious; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving; Rev 11:11—great

Jeremiah 33:10 which ye: Jer 32:36; Ezek 37:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 69:35—build; Ps 107:7—that they; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Jer 1:15—and against; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 7:34—to cease; Jer 25:10—voice of mirth; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 32:42—so; Jer 34:22—and I will; Lam 1:4—all her gates; Lam 5:21—renew; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 36:33—wastes; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem

Jeremiah 33:11 voice of joy: Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10; John 3:29; Rev 18:23 the voice of them: Jer 31:12–14; Ezra 3:11–13; 6:22; Neh 8:12; 12:43; Isa 12:1–6; 51:11; 52:9; Zeph 3:14; Zech 8:19; 9:17; 10:7 Praise the: 1 Chr 16:8, 34; 2 Chr 5:13; 7:3; 20:21; Ezra 3:11; Ps 106:1; 107:1; 118:1–4; 136:1–26 sacrifice: Lev 7:12, 13; 2 Chr 29:31; Ps 107:22; 116:17; Jonah 2:9; Heb 13:15 For I: Jer 33:7, 26 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—ye dwell; 1 Chr 15:16—lifting up; 1 Chr 15:29—dancing; 1 Chr 16:41—to give; 1 Chr 25:3—to give thanks; 2 Chr 31:2—to give thanks; Ezra 3:13—shouted; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 31:7—I will; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 69:35—build; Ps 74:21—poor; Ps 85:6—people; Ps 95:1—let us make; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 100:5—For the; Ps 126:2—Then was; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 26:1—this song; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Isa 35:10—and come; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 51:3—joy; Isa 52:8—with; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Isa 60:15—a joy; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 31:24—General; Jer 32:42—so; Jer 32:44—for I; Ezek 37:21—General; Nah 1:7—Lord; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 4:7—Grace; Zech 8:5—playing; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving; Rev 18:22—the voice

Jeremiah 33:12 without: Jer 32:43; 36:29; 51:62 in all: Jer 17:26; 31:24; 32:44; 50:19, 20; Isa 65:10; Ezek 34:12–14; 36:8–11; Obad 19, 20; Zeph 2:6, 7 Reciprocal: Isa 51:3—all; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 32:15—Houses; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 14:17—so that; Ezek 34:14—there shall; Ezek 36:10—I will; Ezek 36:11—I will multiply; Ezek 38:12—the desolate

Jeremiah 33:13 shall: Lev 27:32; Luke 15:4; John 10:3, 4 Reciprocal: Isa 51:3—all; Jer 13:19—cities; Jer 17:26—from the cities; Jer 32:15—Houses; Lam 5:21—renew; Ezek 20:37—pass; Ezek 34:14—there shall; Ezek 38:12—the desolate; Obad 20—General; Zech 1:17—My cities; Zech 7:7—the south

Jeremiah 33:14; Jer 23:5; 29:10; 31:27, 31–34; 32:38–41; Gen 22:18; 49:10; 1 Chr 17:13, 14; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; 32:1, 2; Ezek 34:23–25; Dan 2:44; 7:13, 14; 9:25; Amos 9:11; Mic 5:2; Zeph 3:15–17; Hag 2:6–9; Zech 9:9, 10; Mal 3:1; Luke 1:69, 70; 2:10, 11; 10:24; Acts 13:32, 33; 2 Cor 1:20; Heb 11:40; 1 Pet 1:10; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Jer 30:3—the days; Jer 31:1—of; Ezek 37:22—and one; Matt 7:11—good; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 2:36—all; Acts 26:6—the promise

Jeremiah 33:15 the Branch: Jer 23:5, 6; Isa 4:2; 11:1–5; 53:2; Ezek 17:22, 23; Zech 3:8; 6:12, 13 and he: 2 Sam 23:2, 3; Ps 45:4, 7; 72:1–5; Isa 9:7; 11:2–5; 32:1, 2; 42:21; John 5:22–29; Heb 1:8, 9; 7:1, 2; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:25—safely; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 1 Chr 18:14—executed; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; Ps 45:6—the sceptre; Ps 72:2—He shall; Prov 8:15—decree; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 42:6—called; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 30:3—the days; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 31:23—As; Jer 50:4—those; Jer 50:20—In those; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Ezek 34:29—I will; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Mic 5:5—when the; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 24:27—and all; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 13:34—the sure; Rom 1:3—which

Jeremiah 33:16 shall Judah: Jer 23:6; Isa 45:17, 22; Rom 11:26 shall dwell: Jer 32:37; Deut 33:12, 28; Ezek 28:26; 34:25–28; 38:8 The Lord our righteousness: JEHOVAH-tsidkenu, Jer 23:6; Isa 45:24, 25; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen

4:26—Enos; Lev 25:18—and ye; Judg 6:24—Jehovahshalom; 1 Kgs 4:25—safely; 1 Kgs 11:13—for Jerusalem's; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; Ps 45:6—the sceptre; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 43:7—called; Isa 62:2—thou shalt; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 46:27—and be; Ezek 17:22—highest; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 48:35—and the name; Hos 2:18—and will; Zech 8:3—a city; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Matt 1:21—for; Luke 20:41—Christ; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Eph 3:15—is; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness

Jeremiah 33:17 David shall never want: Heb. There shall not be cut off from David, Jer 35:19; 2 Sam 3:29; 7:14–16; 1 Kgs 2:4; 8:25 marg. 1 Chr 17:11–14, 27; Ps 89:29–37; Isa 9:7; Luke 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 1 Chr 15:2—to minister; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 17:25—sitting; Hos 3:5—and David their king

Jeremiah 33:18; Isa 56:7; 61:6; Ezek 43:19–27; 44:9–11; 45:5; Rom 1:21; 15:16; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6; 5:10 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—an everlasting; Jer 33:21—and with; Jer 35:19—stand; Mal 3:3—the sons

Jeremiah 33:20; Jer 33:25, 26; 31:35, 36; Gen 8:22; Ps 89:37; 104:19–23; Isa 54:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Gen 1:14—Let there; Gen 9:9—General; Gen 15:18—made; Lev 26:44—break; Judg 2:1—I will never; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; 2 Chr 7:18—shall not; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 21:7—because; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 89:28—covenant; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Ps 89:34—covenant; Ps 89:36—and; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 111:9—he hath; Ps 132:11—sworn; Ps 148:3—sun; Eccl 1:5—sun; Isa 55:3—the sure; Ezek 16:60—I will remember; Amos 9:11—raise; Rom 9:4—covenants; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Jeremiah 33:21 may: 2 Sam 23:5; 2 Chr 7:18; 21:7; Ps 89:34; 132:11, 12, 17; Isa 55:3; Matt 24:35; Luke 1:69, 70 that he: From the destruction of Jerusalem to the present time, a period of nearly eighteen hundred years, the Jews have had neither a king nor any form of government whatever; nor has the office of high priest, or priest of any kind offering sacrifice, been exercised among them during the same period. Hence this must be understood of the spiritual David, Jesus Christ, both the king and High Priest of his church, "the Israel of God," (Gal 6:16) in whom the covenant of royalty with David and his seed, and that of priesthood with Aaron and his seed, have received their full accomplishment; and all the sacrifices of that dispensation were superseded by his "one oblation of himself," the efficacy of which remains forever Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 7:14; Luke 1:32, 33 and with: Jer 33:18; Rev 5:10 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—break; Judg 2:1—I will never; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 89:28—covenant; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 111:9—he hath; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 33:24—The two; Ezek 21:27—until; Luke 20:41—Christ; Acts 13:22—he raised; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Jeremiah 33:22 the host: Jer 31:37; Gen 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 28:14; Hos 1:10; Heb 11:12; Rev 7:9, 10 so: Ps 22:30; 89:3, 4, 29; Isa 53:10–12; Ezek 37:24–27; Zech 12:8 the Levites: Isa 66:21; Ezek 44:15 Reciprocal: Gen 41:49—General; Num 25:13—an everlasting; 1 Kgs 4:29—as the sand; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Job 12:23—increaseth; Ps 72:16—of the city; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 48:19—seed; Jer 30:19—and I; Jer 33:24—The two; Nah 3:16—above; Zech 10:8—and they; Rev 20:8—the number

Jeremiah 33:24 The two: Jer 33:21, 22; Ps 94:14; Rom 11:1–6 thus: Neh 4:2–4; Esth 3:6–8; Ps 44:13, 14; 71:11; 83:4; 123:3, 4; Lam 2:15, 16; 4:15; Ezek 25:3; 26:2; 35:10–15; 36:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; 2 Kgs 23:27—out of my sight; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 59:7—who; Ps 60:10—hadst; Ps 74:1—O God; Ps 103:17—unto children’s; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 41:8—thou; Isa 43:1—created; Jer 2:4—all the families; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 31:37—I; Jer 46:28—but I will not; Jer 48:2—come; Jer 51:5—Israel; Lam 3:31—General; Ezek 16:57—despise; Ezek 20:5—In the; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Ezek 36:20—These; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Amos 3:1—against; Amos 9:8—saving; Hab 1:12—we; Zech 8:13—O house; Luke 1:54—General; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Rom 3:3—shall; Rom 11:26—all; Heb 8:8—covenant

Jeremiah 33:25 If my: Jer 33:20; Gen 8:22; 9:9–17 and if: Jer 31:35, 36; Ps 74:16, 17; 104:19 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—Let there; Deut 4:19—which the Lord; 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Chr 7:18—shall not; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Job 38:33—the ordinances; Ps 119:91—They continue this; Ps 148:6—He hath also; Isa 41:9—I have chosen; Mic 7:20—General; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Jeremiah 33:26 will I: Jer 31:37; Gen 49:10 I will: Jer 33:7–11; Ezra 2:1, 70 and have: Jer 31:20; Isa 14:1; 54:8; Ezek 39:25; Hos 1:7; 2:23; Zech 10:6; Rom 11:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—he hath made; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 2 Kgs 11:2—they hid him; 2 Kgs 19:34—my servant; 2 Chr 7:18—shall not; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Isa 41:9—I have chosen; Isa 43:1—created; Isa 55:3—the sure; Jer 3:12—and I will not; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 32:44—for I; Jer 33:11—For I; Jer 33:20—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 37:22—and one; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Mic 7:20—General; Zech 12:5—the governors; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 1:20—Joseph; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 13:34—the sure; Rom 1:3—which; Heb 6:17—the immutability

CHAPTER 34

- 1 Jeremiah prophesies the captivity of Zedekiah and the city;
- 8 The princes and the people having dismissed their bond-servants, contrary to the covenant of God, re-assume them;
- 12 Jeremiah, for their disobedience, gives them and Zedekiah into the hands of their enemies.

Jeremiah 34:1 AM 3415, BC 589 The word: This chapter contains two discourses, one concerning the taking of the city, and Zedekiah’s captivity and death, Jer 34:1–7; and the other containing an invective against the inhabitants of Jerusalem for retaining their Hebrew slaves, Jer 34:8–22; both of which were delivered in the tenth year of Zedekiah. when: Jer 34:7; 32:2; 39:1–3; 52:4–11; 2 Kgs 25:1–9; 2 Chr 36:12–17 all the kingdoms: Jer 1:15; 27:5–7; Dan 2:37, 38; 4:1, 22; 5:19 of his dominion: Heb. the dominion of his hand Reciprocal: Jer 1:3—unto the end; Zech 14:2—gather

Jeremiah 34:2 Go: Jer 22:1, 2; 37:1–4; 2 Chr 36:11, 12 Behold: Jer 34:22; 21:4, 10; 32:3, 28,

29; 37:8–10; 38:23; 39:8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:55—in the siege; 2 Kgs 25:1—in the ninth; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 52:7—the city

Jeremiah 34:3 And thou: Jer 34:21; 21:7; 32:4; 37:17; 38:18; 39:4, 5; 52:7–9; 2 Kgs 25:4, 5 and thine: Jer 39:6, 7; 52:10, 11; 2 Kgs 25:6, 7; Ezek 12:13; 17:18–20; 21:25 he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth: Heb. his mouth shall speak to thy mouth Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:1—in the ninth; Jer 1:18—against; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 32:3—Behold; Jer 39:16—Behold; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Ezek 17:16—even

Jeremiah 34:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word; Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 32:5—until; Hos 4:1—Hear

Jeremiah 34:5 But thou: 2 Kgs 22:20; 2 Chr 34:28; Ezek 17:16 and with: 2 Chr 16:14; 21:19 so: Dan 2:46 and they: Jer 22:18; 2 Chr 21:20; Lam 4:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 31:12—burnt them there; Jer 27:22—carried; Jer 32:5—until

Jeremiah 34:6; 1 Sam 3:18; 15:16–24; 2 Sam 12:7–12; 1 Kgs 21:19; 22:14; Ezek 2:7; Matt 14:4; Acts 20:27

Jeremiah 34:7 fought against: Jer 34:1; 4:5; 8:14; 11:12; Deut 28:52 Lachish: Josh 10:3, 11; 12:11; 15:35, 39; 2 Kgs 18:13, 14; 19:8; Mic 1:13 for: 2 Chr 11:5–10; 27:4 Reciprocal: Exod 8:15—saw; Josh 10:10—Azekah; 1 Sam 17:1—Azekah

Jeremiah 34:8 had: 2 Kgs 11:17; 23:2, 3; 2 Chr 15:12–15; 23:16; 29:10; 34:30–33; Neh 9:38; 10:1–27 to proclaim: Jer 34:14, 17; Exod 21:2–4; 23:10, 11; Lev 25:10, 39–46; Deut 15:12; Neh 5:1–13; Isa 61:1 Reciprocal: Exod 8:8—and I will; 2 Kgs 25:1—in the ninth; Neh 5:12—I called; Isa 58:6—to loose; Jer 34:15—ye had

Jeremiah 34:9 Hebrew: Gen 14:13; 40:15; Exod 2:6; 3:18; Deut 15:12; 1 Sam 4:6, 9; 14:11; 2 Cor 11:22; Phil 3:5 serve: Jer 34:10; 25:14; 27:7; 30:8; 1 Cor 6:8 Reciprocal: Isa 58:3—exact; Jer 34:14—At the; Col 4:1—give

Jeremiah 34:10 when: Jer 26:10, 16; 36:12, 24, 25; 38:4 then: Jer 3:10, 11; Isa 29:13; Mark 6:20 Reciprocal: Exod 14:5—Why have we; Jer 34:9—serve; Jer 34:15—in proclaiming; Jer 34:19—princes

Jeremiah 34:11; Jer 34:21; 37:5; Exod 8:8, 15; 9:28, 34, 35; 10:17–20; 14:3–9; 1 Sam 19:6–11; 24:19; 26:21; Ps 36:3; 78:34–36; 125:5; Prov 26:11; Eccl 8:11; Hos 6:4; 7:16; Zeph 1:6; Matt 12:43–45; Rom 2:4, 5; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Jer 34:15—in proclaiming; Jer 34:16—ye turned

Jeremiah 34:13 I made: Jer 31:32; Exod 24:3, 7, 8; Deut 5:2, 3, 27; 29:1; Heb 8:10, 11 in the: Jer 7:22; 11:4, 7; Deut 7:8; 15:15; 16:12; 24:18; Josh 24:17; Judg 6:8 out of: Exod 13:3, 14; Deut 5:6; 6:12; 8:14; 13:10; Josh 24:17; Judg 6:8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Jer 11:2—General

Jeremiah 34:14 At the: Jer 34:8, 9; Exod 21:1–4; 23:10, 11; Deut 15:12; 1 Kgs 9:22; 2 Chr 28:10; Isa 58:6; Amos 2:6; 8:6 been sold: or, sold himself, 1 Kgs 21:25; Isa 50:1; Rom 7:14–17, 24 but: It appears from this and several other passages, that the sabbatical year had been wholly neglected some centuries before the captivity; and the author of the

second book of Chronicles (Jer 36:21) assigns this as a reason for the captivity, “that the land might enjoy her sabbaths.” Now, if we reckon the seventy years’ captivity as a punishment for this neglect, it will follow that the law on this subject had been disregarded for about 490 years. Jer 7:25, 26; 11:8–10; 32:30; 1 Sam 8:7, 8; 2 Kgs 17:13, 14; 2 Chr 36:16; Neh 9:30; Ezek 20:4, 8; Zech 7:11, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 25:39—be sold; 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor; 2 Chr 28:11—deliver; Job 31:13—the cause; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 31:32—Not

Jeremiah 34:15 ye: 1 Kgs 21:27–29; 2 Kgs 10:30, 31; 12:2; 14:3; Isa 58:2; Matt 15:8 now: Heb. to-day in proclaiming: Jer 34:10, 11 ye had: Jer 34:8; 2 Kgs 23:3; Neh 10:29; Ps 76:11; 119:106 which is called by my name: Heb. whereupon my name is called, Jer 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:11—deliver; 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant; Jer 50:33—they refused; Hos 4:10—left; Hos 6:4—for

Jeremiah 34:16 ye turned: Jer 34:11; 1 Sam 15:11; Ezek 3:20; 18:24; 33:12, 13; Luke 8:13–15 polluted: Exod 20:7; Lev 19:12; Ezek 17:16–19; 20:39; 39:7; Mal 1:7, 12 and brought: Matt 18:28–34 Reciprocal: Prov 21:13—at

Jeremiah 34:17 behold: When they proclaimed liberty to their slaves, God restrained the sword from cutting them off; but now having resumed their authority over them, He proclaimed liberty to these dire judgments to seize upon, and destroy them. Lev 26:34, 35; Deut 19:19; Judg 1:6, 7; Esth 7:10; Dan 6:24; Matt 7:2; Luke 6:37, 38; Gal 6:7; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:6 to the sword: Jer 15:2; 21:7; 24:10; 32:24, 36; 47:6, 7; Ezek 14:17–21 I will: Jer 15:4; 24:9, 10; 29:18; Deut 28:25, 64 to be removed: Heb. for a removing, Lam 1:8 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—we saw; Prov 21:13—at; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 16:4—consumed; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 34:8—to proclaim; Jer 38:2—He; Ezek 23:46—to be removed and spoiled; Mic 2:3—do; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear

Jeremiah 34:18 have transgressed: Deut 17:2; Josh 7:11; 23:16; Hos 6:7; 8:1 when: This was the ancient mode of making a covenant.—See note on Deut 29:12, and see note on Josh 9:7. Gen 15:10, 17, 18; Ps 50:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant

Jeremiah 34:19 princes: Jer 34:10; Ezek 22:27–31; Dan 9:6, 8, 12; Mic 7:1–5; Zeph 3:3, 4 the eunuchs: Jer 29:2; 38:7; 2 Kgs 24:12, 15 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 15:10—divided them; Gen 15:17—passed; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 39:6—slew all

Jeremiah 34:20 and into: Jer 4:30; 11:21; 21:7; 22:25; 38:16; 44:30; 49:37 and their: Jer 7:33; 16:4; 19:7; 1 Sam 17:44, 46; 1 Kgs 14:11; 16:4; 21:23, 24; 2 Kgs 9:34–37; Ezek 29:5; 32:4; 39:17–20; Rev 19:17–21 Reciprocal: Deut 28:26—General; Ps 79:2—General; Ps 79:3—and there; Jer 1:18—against; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 23:28—whom thou; Rev 19:18—ye

Jeremiah 34:21 Zedekiah: Jer 34:3–5; 39:6; 52:10, 24–27; 2 Kgs 25:18–21; Lam 4:20; Ezek 17:16 which are: Jer 37:5–11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Jer 22:25—I; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 36:29—The king; Jer 37:8—General; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 44:30—as I; Jer 49:37—their enemies; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 16:27—delivered

Jeremiah 34:22 I will command: 2 Sam 16:11; 2 Kgs 24:2, 3; 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 10:5–7; 13:3; 37:26; 45:1–3; Amos 3:6; Matt 22:7 cause: They did return, and reinvested the city; and, after an obstinate defence, took it, plundered it, and burnt it to the ground, taking Zedekiah, his princes, and people, captive. Jer 37:8–10 shall fight: Jer 21:4–10; 32:29; 38:23; 39:1, 2, 8; 52:7, 13 and I will: Jer 9:11; 33:10; 44:2–6, 22; Isa 6:11; 24:12; 64:10; Lam 1:1; Ezek 33:27, 28; Mic 7:13; Zech 1:12; 7:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; 2 Kgs 25:9—the king's; Isa 10:6—will I give; Jer 1:15—and against; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 4:7—to; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 34:2—Behold; Jer 36:29—The king; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 46:19—waste; Jer 50:21—and do; Lam 1:17—commanded; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 12:20—General; Hab 1:9—they shall gather; Zeph 1:2—I will

CHAPTER 35

- 1 By the obedience of the Rechabites,
- 12 Jeremiah condemns the disobedience of the Jews;
- 18 God blesses the Rechabites for their obedience.

Jeremiah 35:1 AM 3397, BC 607 The word: This discourse was probably delivered in the fourth year of Jehoiakim's reign, when the king of Babylon made war against him. in the: Jer 1:3; 22:13–19; 25:1; 26:1; 36:1, 9, 29; 46:2; 2 Kgs 23:35; 24:1–6; 2 Chr 36:5–8; Dan 1:1

Jeremiah 35:2 the house: Jer 35:8; 2 Kgs 10:15, 16; 1 Chr 2:55 into one: Jer 35:4; 1 Kgs 6:5, 6, 10; 1 Chr 9:26; 23:28; 2 Chr 3:9; 31:11; Ezra 8:29; Neh 13:5, 8, 9; Ezek 40:7–13, 16; 41:5–11; 42:4–13 Reciprocal: Exod 1:21—made them; Judg 1:16—the Kenite; 2 Kgs 11:2—in the bedchamber; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; Jer 35:5—Drink; Ezek 40:29—the little; Acts 10:13—Rise

Jeremiah 35:4 into the chamber: Jer 36:10–12 a man: Deut 33:1; Josh 14:6; 1 Sam 2:27; 9:6–8; 1 Kgs 12:22; 13:1, 26; 17:18, 24; 20:28; 2 Kgs 1:9, 11–13; 5:14, 20; 6:10; 7:2, 17; 8:2–8; 23:16, 17; 2 Chr 8:14; 25:7–9; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:17 the princes: Jer 26:10 the keeper: Jer 52:24; 2 Kgs 12:9; 25:18; 1 Chr 9:18, 19, 27; 2 Chr 8:14; Ps 84:10 door: Heb. threshold, or vessel, Ezek 43:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:7—General

Jeremiah 35:5 Drink: Jer 35:2; Eccl 9:7; Amos 2:12; 2 Cor 2:9 Reciprocal: Lev 10:9—Do not

Jeremiah 35:6 Jonadab: 2 Kgs 10:15; 1 Chr 2:55 Ye shall: Jonadab, a man of fervent zeal for the pure worship of God, and who lived about three hundred years before this time (2 Kgs 10:15, 16, etc.) had probably practised these rules himself; and having trained up his children to habits of abstemiousness, he enjoined them and their posterity to adhere to them. In these regulations he seems to have had no religious, but merely a prudential view, as is intimated in the reason annexed to them “that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.” And this would be the natural consequence of observing these rules; for their temperate mode of living would very much contribute to preserve health and prolong life; and they would avoid giving umbrage, or exciting the jealousy or envy of the Jews, who might have been provoked, by their engaging and succeeding in the principal business in which they themselves were engaged, agriculture and vine-dressing to expel them their country; by which they would have been deprived of

the religious advantages they enjoyed. In 1 Chr 2:55, they are termed scribes, which intimates that they were engaged in some kind of literary employments. Lev 10:9; Num 6:2–5; Judg 13:7, 14; Luke 1:15; 1 Cor 7:26–31, all, Jer 35:10; Gen 25:27; Lev 23:42, 43; Neh 8:14–16; Heb 11:9–13; 1 Pet 2:11, that ye, Gen 36:7; Exod 20:12; 1 Chr 16:19; Ps 105:12; Eph 6:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 6:3—General; Jer 35:14—words

Jeremiah 35:7 all: Jer 35:10; Gen 25:27; Lev 23:42, 43; Neh 8:14–16; Eph 5:18; Heb 11:9–13; 1 Pet 2:11 Reciprocal: Jer 35:9—General; Hos 12:9—yet

Jeremiah 35:8; Prov 1:8, 9; 4:1, 2, 10; 6:20; 13:1; Col 3:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:15—Jehonadab; Esth 1:8—none did compel; Jer 35:2—the house; Jer 35:10—General

Jeremiah 35:9; Jer 35:7; Num 16:14; 2 Kgs 5:26; Ps 37:16; 1 Tim 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—dwell

Jeremiah 35:10; Jer 35:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—dwell; Lev 23:42—General; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all

Jeremiah 35:11 when: 2 Kgs 24:2; Dan 1:1, 2 Come: Jer 4:5–7; 8:14; Mark 13:14; Luke 21:20, 21 Reciprocal: Isa 9:12—Syrians

Jeremiah 35:13 Will: Jer 5:3; 6:8–10; 9:12; 32:33; Ps 32:8, 9; Prov 8:10; 19:20; Isa 28:9–12; 42:23; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Prov 29:1—General; Jer 25:2—General; Hos 11:2—they called; Zeph 3:2—correction

Jeremiah 35:14 words: Jer 35:6–10 rising: Jer 7:13, 25; 11:7; 25:3, 4; 26:5; 29:19; 32:33; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Prov 1:20–33 but ye: Jer 7:24, 26; Neh 9:26, 30; Isa 30:9; 50:2 Reciprocal: Gen 27:43—obey; 2 Kgs 10:15—Jehonadab; Jer 35:16—General; Luke 13:34—and ye; Eph 6:1—obey

Jeremiah 35:15 I have: Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8 Return: Jer 3:14; 4:14; 7:3–5; 17:20–23; 18:11; 25:5; 26:13; 44:4, 5; Isa 1:16–19; Ezek 18:30–32; Hos 14:1–4; Zech 1:3, 4; Acts 26:20 ye shall dwell: Jer 7:5–7; 17:24, 25; 22:4; 25:5, 6; Deut 30:20 ye have: Luke 13:34, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; 2 Chr 36:15—the Lord; Isa 50:2—when I came; Jer 7:13—and I spake; Jer 11:7—in the; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 17:23—nor; Jer 19:15—because; Jer 22:21—I spake; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 25:3—rising; Jer 25:4—rising; Jer 32:33—rising; Jer 36:3—they may; Hos 7:10—and they; Hos 9:17—because; Zech 7:11—they refused; Matt 21:34—he sent; Matt 22:3—sent; Matt 23:37—how; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 20:10—sent; Rom 10:21—All day long

Jeremiah 35:16; Jer 35:14; Isa 1:3; Mal 1:6; Matt 11:28–30; Luke 15:11–13, 28–30

Jeremiah 35:17 Therefore: God having, by the conduct of the Rechabites, convicted the Jews of ingratitude and rebellion, He now proceeds to pass sentence against them. Behold: Jer 11:8; 15:3, 4; 19:7–13; 21:4–10; Gen 6:17; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:19–28; 31:20, 21; 32:16–42; Josh 23:15, 16; Mic 3:12 because: Jer 7:13, 26, 27; 26:5; 32:33; Prov 1:24–31; 13:13; 16:2; Isa 50:2; 65:12; 66:4; Luke 13:34, 35; Rom 10:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 23:39—and I; Jer 36:31—will bring; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 44:4—I sent; Zeph 3:2—correction

Jeremiah 35:18 Because: Exod 20:12; Deut 5:16; Eph 6:1–3 Reciprocal: Eph 6:2—General

Jeremiah 35:19 Jonadab: etc. Heb. There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, etc. Jer 33:17; 1 Chr 2:55 stand: Jer 15:19; 33:17, 18; Ps 5:5; Luke 21:36; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Jer 29:32—he shall; Jer 40:10—serve

CHAPTER 36

- 1 Jeremiah causes Baruch to write his prophesy, v.5, and publicly to read it; v.11, The princes, having intelligence thereof by Michaiah, send Jehudi to fetch the roll and read it; v.19, They will Baruch to hide himself and Jeremiah; v.20, The king, Jehoiakim, being certified thereof, hears part of it, and burns the roll; v.27, Jeremiah denounces his judgment; v.32, Baruch writes a new copy.

Jeremiah 36:1; Jer 25:1; 35:1; 2 Kgs 24:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:5—Jehoiakim; Jer 26:1—General; Jer 36:9—in the fifth; Jer 39:15—while; Jer 45:1—when; Jer 46:2—in the; Ezek 19:6—he went; Zech 5:1—roll

Jeremiah 36:2 a roll: Jer 36:6, 23, 29; 30:2; 45:1; 51:60; Exod 17:14; Deut 31:24; Ezra 6:2; Job 31:35; Ps 40:7; Isa 8:1; 30:8, 9; Ezek 2:9; 3:1–3; Hab 2:2, 3; Zech 5:1–4; Rev 5:1–9 write: Jer 30:2; Hos 8:12 against Israel: Jer 2:4; 3:3–10; 23:13, 14; 32:30–35; 2 Kgs 17:18–20 against all: Jer 1:5, 10; 25:9–29; 47:1–Jer 51:64 from the day: Jer 1:2, 3; 25:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Jer 36:14—took; Jer 36:18—He; Ezek 2:3—I send; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:7—cried

Jeremiah 36:3 may be: Jer 36:7; 18:8; 26:3; Deut 5:29; Ezek 12:3; Zeph 2:3; Luke 20:13; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; 2 Pet 3:9 hear: Ezek 18:27, 28; 33:7–9, 14–16; Matt 3:7–9; Luke 3:7–9 they may: Jer 18:8, 11; 23:14; 24:7; 35:15; Deut 30:2, 8; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Kgs 8:48–50; 2 Chr 6:38, 39; Neh 1:9; Isa 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:23; Jonah 3:8–10; Acts 26:20 that I: Isa 6:10; Matt 13:15; Mark 4:12; Acts 3:19; 26:18; 28:27 Reciprocal: Jer 4:1—then shalt; Jer 8:4—turn; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 26:13—amend; Zeph 3:7—Surely; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:7—cried; Matt 3:8—meet; Matt 21:37—They; Rev 2:22—except

Jeremiah 36:4 Baruch: Jer 36:26; 32:12; 43:3 wrote: Baruch is supposed to have been a disciple of Jeremiah; and being a ready scribe, he was employed by the prophet as his amanuensis. Jer 36:17, 18, 32; 45:1, 2; Rom 16:22 upon: Jer 36:21, 23, 28, 32; Isa 8:1; Ezek 2:9; Zech 5:1 Reciprocal: Jer 36:8—did; Jer 51:59—Neria

Jeremiah 36:5; Jer 20:2; 32:2; 33:1; 37:15; 38:6, 28; 40:4; 2 Cor 11:23; Eph 3:1; 6:20; 2 Tim 2:9; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Num 11:26—went not out; Neh 6:10—shut up; Jer 32:12—Baruch; Jer 36:26—but

Jeremiah 36:6 and read: Jer 36:8; Ezek 2:3–7 the words: Jer 7:2; 18:11; 19:14; 22:2; 26:2 upon: Jer 36:9; Lev 16:29–31; 23:27–32; Acts 27:9 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan; Jer 17:19—General; Jer 22:19—General; Jer 36:2—a roll; Jer 36:10—Then; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 36:7 It may: Jer 36:3; 1 Kgs 8:33–36; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Dan 9:13; Hos 5:15; 6:1; 14:1–3 they will present their supplication: Heb. their supplication shall fall and will: Jer 1:3; 25:5; Jonah 3:8; Zech 1:4 for: Jer 4:4; 16:10; 19:15; 21:5; Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–28; 2 Kgs 22:13, 17; 2 Chr 34:21; Lam 4:11; Ezek 5:13; 8:18; 13:13; 20:33; 22:20; 24:8–13 Reciprocal: Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 37:20—be accepted before; Jer 42:2—be accepted before thee; Jer 44:6—my fury; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 12:3—it may; Dan 9:18—present; Nah 1:2—is furious; Luke 20:13—it may

Jeremiah 36:8 did: Jer 36:4; 1:17; Matt 16:24; 1 Cor 16:10; Phil 2:19–22 in the: Neh 8:3; Luke 4:16–30 Reciprocal: Deut 15:1—General; Jer 36:6—and read; Jer 36:10—Then; Jer 45:1—when

Jeremiah 36:9 AM 3398, BC 606 in the fifth: Jer 36:1 they: Lev 23:27; 2 Chr 20:3; Neh 9:1; Esth 4:16; Isa 58:1–3; Joel 1:13; 2:12–17; Jonah 3:5; Zech 7:5, 6; 8:19 came: Jer 36:6 Reciprocal: Jer 35:1—in the; Jer 45:1—in the; Joel 2:15—sanctify

Jeremiah 36:10 Then: Jer 36:6, 8 in the chamber: Jer 35:4 Gemariah: Jer 36:11, 25 Shaphan: Jer 36:11; 26:24; 29:3 the scribe: Jer 52:25; 2 Sam 8:17; 20:25; 2 Kgs 18:37 entry: or, door, Jer 26:10; 2 Kgs 15:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Jer 7:2—Stand; Jer 17:19—General; Jer 36:12—Gemariah; Jer 43:3—Baruch; Ezek 8:11—Shaphan; Ezek 40:29—the little; Acts 5:20—stand

Jeremiah 36:11 Shaphan: Jer 36:10; 2 Kgs 22:12–14; 25:22; 2 Chr 34:20 Reciprocal: Jer 36:12—Gemariah

Jeremiah 36:12 Elishama: Jer 36:20, 21; 41:1 Elnathan: Jer 36:25; 26:22; 2 Kgs 22:12, 14; 24:8 Gemariah: Jer 36:10, 11; 2 Kgs 22:3, 12 Hananiah: Jer 28:1–17 Reciprocal: Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 34:10—when; Jer 37:13—Hananiah; Jer 38:4—the princes

Jeremiah 36:13; 2 Kgs 22:10, 19; 2 Chr 34:16–18, 24; Jonah 3:6

Jeremiah 36:14 Nethaniah: Jer 40:8; 41:1, 2, 16, 18; 2 Kgs 25:23 Cush: Zeph 1:1 took: Jer 36:2; Ezek 2:6, 7; Matt 10:16, 28 Reciprocal: Jer 36:21—Jehudi; Jer 45:1—when

Jeremiah 36:15 and read: Jer 36:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:10—Shaphan

Jeremiah 36:16 they were: Jer 36:24; Acts 24:25, 26 We: Jer 13:18; 38:1–4; Amos 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: Isa 66:5—ye that; Jer 32:12—Baruch

Jeremiah 36:17 Tell: John 9:10, 11, 15, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Prov 26:5—a fool; Jer 36:4—wrote

Jeremiah 36:18 He: Jer 36:2, 4; 43:2, 3; Prov 26:4, 5 with ink: Baddeyo is rendered by some, after him; but deyo (in Chaldee and Syriac deyootha and in Welsh du) certainly denotes ink; whence are derived the Arabic dawāt and dewēt and Persian deevēt an ink-holder; the Syriac dayowo, and Persian div the devil. So the Alexandrian copy of the LXX has ἐν μελανί, and Vulgate atramento “with ink.” Perhaps the princes supposed that Baruch had written this roll from memory; and that it was rather to be considered as his composition, than the substance of Jeremiah’s prophecies; and they might ask

this apparently frivolous question in order to allay the alarms excited by considering it as the word of God. But Baruch, with great simplicity, so answered their question, as to shew that he only acted as Jeremiah's amanuensis, and wrote verbatim what he had dictated. Reciprocal: Jer 36:32—who

Jeremiah 36:19; Jer 36:26; 26:20–24; 1 Kgs 17:3; 18:4, 10; 2 Chr 25:15; Prov 28:12; Amos 7:12; Luke 13:31; Acts 5:40; 23:16–22 Reciprocal: Jer 26:16—General; Zech 7:14—scattered

Jeremiah 36:20; Jer 36:12, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:37—the carcase; 2 Chr 34:16—Shaphan; 2 Chr 34:18—And Shaphan read; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Jer 41:1—Elishama; Zech 5:1—roll

Jeremiah 36:21 Jehudi: Jer 36:14 And Jehudi: Jer 36:15; 23:28; 26:2; 2 Kgs 22:10; 2 Chr 34:18; Ezek 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:16—Shaphan; Jer 22:21—I spake; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 36:4—upon; Jer 36:12—Elishama; Jer 36:20—General; Jer 52:2—according; Hab 3:2—I have

Jeremiah 36:22 A warm apartment suited to the season of the year (December, when snow is often upon the ground in Palestine,) in which was a pan or brazier (ach or ikhkh as it is pronounced in Arabic) of burning charcoal; for we learn from Bp. POCCOCKE, and Dr. RUSSEL, that this was the mode in which the Orientals warmed their apartments. Jer 22:14–16; 3:20; Amos 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:19—that he rent

Jeremiah 36:23 he cut: Jer 36:29–31; Deut 29:19–21; 1 Kgs 22:8, 27; Ps 50:17; Prov 1:30; 5:12; 13:13; 19:21; 21:30; 29:1; Isa 5:18, 19; 28:14, 15, 17–22; Rev 22:19 Reciprocal: Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; 2 Kgs 23:37—he did; 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; 2 Chr 34:27—didst rend; Ps 119:161—my heart; Isa 66:5—ye that; Jer 2:19—and that my; Jer 28:10—took; Jer 36:4—upon; Jer 36:27—General; Mic 2:3—go; Zech 1:4—but; Mark 14:63—his

Jeremiah 36:24 they: Jer 36:16; Job 15:4; Ps 36:1; 64:5; Isa 26:11; Rom 3:18 nor rent: Jer 5:3; 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 19:1, 2; 22:11–19; 2 Chr 34:19–31; Isa 36:22; 37:1; Jonah 3:6; Matt 12:41 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Exod 7:23—neither; Lev 13:45—his clothes; 2 Kgs 5:7—that he rent; 2 Kgs 18:37—with their clothes rent; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; 2 Chr 34:27—didst rend; Ezra 9:3—rent; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Jer 2:19—and that my; Jer 28:10—took; Jer 34:10—when; Jer 44:10—neither; Zech 1:4—but; Matt 26:65—the high priest; Mark 14:63—his; Acts 14:14—they

Jeremiah 36:25 Elnathan: Jer 36:12; 26:22 made: Jer 13:15–17; Gen 37:22, 26–28; Matt 27:4, 24, 25; Acts 5:34–39 but: Prov 21:29 Reciprocal: Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 26:16—General; Jer 29:3—Gemariah; Jer 34:10—when; Jer 36:10—Gemariah

Jeremiah 36:26 Hammelech: or, the king to take: Jer 2:30; 26:21–23; 1 Kgs 19:1–3, 10, 14; Matt 23:34–37; 26:47–50; John 7:32; 8:20; 11:57 but: Jer 36:5, 19; 1:19; 15:20, 21; 1 Kgs 17:3, 9; 18:4, 10–12; 2 Kgs 6:18–20; Ps 27:5; 32:7; 57:1; 64:2; 91:1; 121:8; Isa 26:20; John 8:59; Acts 12:11 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—hid them; 1 Sam 23:14—but God; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Prov 28:12—but; Jer 12:5—canst; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 32:12—Baruch; Jer 36:4—Baruch; Jer 38:6—Hammelech; Jer 43:3—Baruch; Jer 45:1—when; Acts 12:19—sought for him; Heb 11:5—and was

Jeremiah 36:27; Jer 36:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:5—Jehoiakim; Jer 1:18—against; Amos 7:17—and Israel; Hab 2:2—Write; Zech 5:1—roll

Jeremiah 36:28; Jer 28:13, 14; 44:28; Job 23:13; Zech 1:5, 6; Matt 24:35; 2 Tim 2:13
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Isa 8:1—Take thee; Isa 30:8—write; Jer 36:4—upon; Jer 36:32—took

Jeremiah 36:29 Thou hast: Deut 29:19; Job 15:24; 40:8; Isa 45:9; Acts 5:39; 1 Cor 10:22
Why: Jer 26:9; 32:3; Isa 29:21; 30:10; Acts 5:28 The king: Jer 21:4–7, 10; 28:8; 32:28–30;
34:21, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer
33:12—without; Jer 35:1—in the; Jer 36:2—a roll; Jer 36:23—he cut; Jer 52:2—according;
Ezek 2:10—lamentations; Ezek 14:13—and will cut; Zeph 1:2—I will

Jeremiah 36:30 He shall: Jer 22:30; 2 Kgs 24:12–15 and his: Jer 22:18; Gen 31:40 in the: Sir
J. Chardin observes, “In the Lower Asia, in particular, the day is always hot; and as
soon as the sun is fifteen degrees above the horizon, no cold is felt in the depth of
winter itself. On the contrary, in the height of summer the nights are as cold as at Paris
in the month of March. It is for this reason that in Persia and Turkey they always make
use of furred habits in the country, such only being sufficient to resist the cold of the
nights. I have travelled in Arabia, and in Mesopotamia—the theatre of the adventures
of Jacob both in winter and in summer, and have found the truth of what the Patriarch
said, ‘That he was scorched with the heat in the day, and stiffened with cold in the
night’ (Gen 31:40). This contrariety in the qualities of the air in twenty-four hours is
extremely great in some places, and not conceivable by those that have not felt it; one
would imagine that he had passed in a moment from the violent heats of summer to
the depth of winter. Thus it had pleased God to temper the heat of the sun by the
coldness of night, without which the greatest part of the East would be barren, and a
desert.” Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:35—but they found; 2 Kgs 24:6—slept; Eccl 6:3—and also;
Jer 8:2—they shall be; Jer 16:4—neither; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 22:19—General; Jer
26:23—and cast; Ezek 19:9—and brought

Jeremiah 36:31 punish: Heb. visit upon, Jer 23:34 marg. will bring; Jer 11:8; 17:18; 19:15;
29:17–19; 35:17; 44:4–14; Lev 26:14; Deut 28:15–68; Prov 29:1 but: Matt 23:37 Reciprocal:
2 Kgs 23:37—he did; 2 Chr 34:24—I will bring; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 23:39—and I;
Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 39:16—Behold; Ezek 19:9—and brought; Hab 2:10—consulted; Zech
7:11—they refused

Jeremiah 36:32 took: Jer 36:28–30 who: Jer 36:4, 18; Exod 4:15, 16; Rom 16:22 there: Lev
26:18, 21, 24, 28; Dan 3:19; Rev 22:18 like words: Heb. words as they Reciprocal: 2 Kgs
24:5—the rest; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Isa 8:1—Take thee; Isa 31:2—will not; Jer 1:3—It came
also; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 45:1—when; Jer 51:60—General

CHAPTER 37

- 1 The Egyptians having raised the siege of the Chaldeans, king Zedekiah sends to Jeremiah to pray for the people;
- 6 Jeremiah prophesies the Chaldeans' certain return and victory;

- 11 He is taken for a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison;
- 16 He assures Zedekiah of the captivity;
- 18 Intreating for his liberty, he obtains some favour.

Jeremiah 37:1 AM 3406–3416, BC 598–588 Zedekiah: 2 Kgs 24:17; 1 Chr 3:15; 2 Chr 36:10
 Coniah: Jer 22:24, 28; 24:1, Jeconiah, Jer 52:31; 2 Kgs 24:12; 1 Chr 3:16; 2 Chr 36:9,
 Jehoiachin made: Ezek 17:12–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:8—Jehoiachin; 2 Kgs
 24:18—Zedekiah; 2 Kgs 24:19—And he did; Jer 21:1—when; Jer 34:2—Go; Lam
 3:59—thou hast; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; Ezek 17:5—the seed; Ezek 17:13—hath taken

Jeremiah 37:2 neither: 2 Kgs 24:19, 20; 2 Chr 36:12–16; Prov 29:12; Ezek 21:25; 1 Thess 4:8
 the prophet: Heb. the hand of the prophet, Exod 4:13; Lev 8:36; 2 Sam 10:2; 12:25; 1 Kgs
 14:18; 16:7; Prov 26:6; Hos 12:10 marg. Reciprocal: Jer 39:11—to

Jeremiah 37:3 Zephaniah: Jer 21:1, 2; 29:21, 25; 52:24 Pray: Jer 2:27; 21:1, 2; 42:2–4, 20;
 Exod 8:8, 28; 9:28; 10:17; Num 21:7; 1 Sam 12:19; 1 Kgs 13:6; Acts 8:24 Reciprocal: Num
 11:2—cried; Jer 37:7—Thus; Jer 37:17—Is there

Jeremiah 37:4 for: Jer 37:15; 32:2, 3 Reciprocal: Jer 38:1—Jucal

Jeremiah 37:5 Pharaoh's: This was Pharaoh Hophra, or Apries, as he is called by
 Herodotus, who succeeded his father Psammis on the throne of Egypt, AM 3410, BC 594,
 and reigned twenty-five years. Having entered into a confederacy with Zedekiah (Ezek
 17:15) he marched out of Egypt with a great army to his relief; which caused
 Nebuchadnezzar to raise the siege of Jerusalem to meet him; during which period the
 transactions detailed here took place. Jer 37:7; 2 Kgs 24:7; Ezek 17:15 they: Jer 37:11;
 34:21 Reciprocal: Isa 30:2—walk; Isa 30:3—the strength; Isa 36:6—General; Jer
 2:18—what hast; Jer 34:11—General; Ezek 4:6—forty days; Ezek 17:7—another; Ezek
 29:7—they took; Ezek 29:16—the confidence

Jeremiah 37:6 Reciprocal: Jer 32:3—Behold; Jer 32:24—the city is

Jeremiah 37:7 Thus: Jer 37:3; 21:2; 2 Kgs 22:18 Pharaoh's: Jer 17:5, 6; Prov 21:30; Isa
 30:1–6; 31:1–3; Lam 4:17; Ezek 17:17; 29:6, 7, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; 2 Chr
 34:23—Tell ye the man; Isa 30:7—the Egyptians; Isa 31:3—both; Jer 1:18—against; Jer
 2:36—thou also shalt; Jer 2:37—for the Lord; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 37:5—Pharaoh's;
 Lam 1:19—for; Ezek 30:22—and that

Jeremiah 37:8; Jer 32:29; 34:21, 22; 38:23; 39:2–8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 2 Kgs
 25:9—the king's; Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 52:13—the king's; Amos 2:5—I
 will; Mic 6:9—Lord's

Jeremiah 37:9 Deceive: Obad 3; Matt 24:4, 5; Gal 6:3, 7; Eph 5:6; 2 Thess 2:3; Jas 1:22
 yourselves: Heb. your souls Reciprocal: Jer 33:5—come; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; 1 Cor
 3:18—deceive

Jeremiah 37:10 though: Jer 21:4–7; 49:20; 50:45; Lev 26:36–38; Isa 10:4; 30:17 wounded
 men: Heb. men thrust through, Jer 51:4; Isa 13:15; 14:19 yet: Joel 2:11 Reciprocal: Lev
 26:37—they shall; Judg 2:14—could not; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; 2 Sam 5:6—Except; 2 Kgs
 19:26—of small power; 2 Kgs 25:9—the king's; 2 Chr 24:24—came; Isa 37:27—their

inhabitants; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 32:5—though; Jer 33:5—come; Jer 39:8—burned; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; Ezek 17:9—even; Ezek 24:11—set it; Amos 5:9—strengtheneth

Jeremiah 37:11 that: Jer 37:5 broken: Heb. made to ascend Reciprocal: Jer 1:19—And they; Matt 24:16—General

Jeremiah 37:12 went: 1 Kgs 19:3, 9; Neh 6:11; Matt 10:23; 1 Thess 5:22 the land: Jer 1:1; Josh 21:17, 18; 1 Chr 6:60 separate himself thence: or, slip away from thence Reciprocal: Ps 55:7—General; Matt 24:16—General; Luke 21:21—and let them

Jeremiah 37:13 in the: Jer 38:7; Zech 14:10 Hananiah: Jer 38:1, 10–17; 36:12 Thou: Jer 18:18; 20:10; 21:9; 27:6, 12, 13; 28:14; 38:4, 17; Amos 7:10; Luke 23:2; Acts 6:11; 24:5–9, 13; 2 Cor 6:8 Reciprocal: Num 16:41—Ye have; 2 Kgs 7:4—let us fall; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Jer 20:2—in the high; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales

Jeremiah 37:14 said: Jer 40:4–6; Neh 6:8; Ps 27:12; 35:11; 52:1, 2; Matt 5:11, 12; Luke 6:22, 23, 26; 1 Pet 3:16; 4:14–16 false: Heb. falsehood, or, a lie Reciprocal: Num 16:41—Ye have; 2 Kgs 7:4—let us fall; Jer 26:10—the princes; Hab 1:4—for

Jeremiah 37:15 the princes: Jer 20:1–3; 26:16; Matt 21:35; 23:34; 26:67, 68; Luke 20:10, 11; 22:64; John 18:22; Acts 5:28, 40; 16:22–24; 23:2, 3; 2 Cor 11:23–27; Heb 11:36–38 put: Gen 39:20; 2 Chr 16:10; 18:26; Acts 5:18; 12:4–6; Rev 2:10 in the: Jer 37:20; 38:6, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 42:19—house; Exod 23:2—to decline; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; 2 Chr 18:25—and carry him back; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 36:5—General; Jer 37:4—for; Jer 40:8—Jonathan; Lam 3:52—chased; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 4:28—were; Acts 16:24—the inner; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments

Jeremiah 37:16 AM 3415, BC 589 into the dungeon: Jer 38:6, 10–13; Gen 40:15; Lam 3:53, 55 cabins: or, cells Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; Isa 51:14—die; Jer 20:2—smote; Lam 3:52—chased; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 20:10—beat; Acts 16:24—the inner; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments

Jeremiah 37:17 asked: Jer 38:5, 14–16, 24–27; 1 Kgs 14:1–4 Is there: Jer 37:3; 21:1, 2; 1 Kgs 22:16; 2 Kgs 3:11–13; Mark 6:20 thou shalt: Jer 21:7; 24:8; 29:16–18; 32:3–5; 34:21, 22; 39:6, 7; Ezek 12:12, 13; 17:19–21; 21:25–27 Reciprocal: Num 23:17—What; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; Isa 21:11—what; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 34:3—And thou; Jer 38:16—sware; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 7:26—then; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Acts 24:25—Go

Jeremiah 37:18; Jer 26:19; Gen 31:36; 1 Sam 24:9–15; 26:18–21; Prov 17:13, 26; Dan 6:22; John 10:32; Acts 23:1; 24:16; 25:8, 11, 25; 26:31; Gal 4:16 Reciprocal: Jer 52:8—General; Lam 3:52—without

Jeremiah 37:19 Where: Jer 2:28; Deut 32:36, 37; 2 Kgs 3:13 your: Jer 6:14; 8:11; 14:13–15; 23:17; 27:14–18; 28:1–5, 10–17; 29:31; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:10–16 Reciprocal: Jer 4:9—and the priests; Jer 14:14—The prophets; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:6—made; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 22:28—Thus saith the Lord; Hos 7:3—General; Zech 10:2—they comfort; 2 Tim 3:9—their; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Jeremiah 37:20 be accepted before: Heb. fall before, Jer 36:7 marg. lest: Jer 26:15; 38:6–9;

Acts 23:16–22; 25:10, 11; 28:18, 19 Reciprocal: Jer 37:15—in the; Jer 38:26—General; Jer 40:8—Jonathan; Jer 42:2—be accepted before thee; Lam 3:53—cut; Dan 9:18—present

Jeremiah 37:21 into the: Jer 32:2, 8; 38:13, 28 and that: 1 Kgs 17:4–6; Job 5:20; Ps 33:18, 19; 34:9, 10; 37:3, 19; Prov 16:7; 21:1; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:33 until: Jer 38:9; 52:6; Deut 28:52–57; 2 Kgs 25:3; Lam 2:11, 12, 19, 20; 4:4, 5, 9, 10; 5:10 Thus: Jer 38:13, 28; 39:14, 15; Acts 12:5; 24:27; 28:16, 30; Eph 4:1; 6:20; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—to decline; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Neh 3:25—by the court; Prov 30:8—convenient for me; Isa 3:1—the stay; Jer 33:1—he; Jer 38:6—took

CHAPTER 38

- 1 Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah;
- 7 Edeb-melech, by suit, gets him some enlargement;
- 14 Upon secret conference, he counsels the king by yielding to save his life;
- 24 By the king's instructions he conceals the conference from the princes.

Jeremiah 38:1 Shephatiah: Ezra 2:3; Neh 7:9 Jucal: Jer 37:4, Jehucal Pashur: Jer 21:1–10, Melchiah, 1 Chr 9:12, Malchijah, Neh 11:12 heard: Acts 4:1, 2, 6–10; 5:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:40—Baaseiah; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 25:2—General; Jer 36:16—We; Jer 37:13—Hananiah; Jer 38:9—these; Jer 38:16—of these; Jer 39:17—of whom

Jeremiah 38:2 He: Jer 38:17–23; 21:8, 9; 24:8; 27:13; 29:18; 34:17; 42:17, 22; 44:13; Ezek 5:12–17; 6:11; 7:15; 14:21; Matt 24:7, 8; Rev 6:4–8 shall have: Jer 21:9; 39:18; 45:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:3—there was no; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Jer 1:18—against; Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 25:2—General; Jer 27:11—those; Jer 29:16—General; Ezek 5:2—shalt burn; Acts 17:6—These

Jeremiah 38:3; Jer 21:10; 32:3–5 Reciprocal: Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 29:16—General; Jer 38:18—then

Jeremiah 38:4 the princes: Jer 26:11, 21–23; 36:12–16; 2 Chr 24:21; Ezek 22:27; Mic 3:1–3; Zeph 3:1–3 thus: Exod 5:4; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 21:20; Ezra 4:12; Neh 6:9; Amos 7:10; Luke 23:2; John 11:46–50; Acts 16:20; 17:6; 24:5; 28:22 welfare: Heb. peace, Jer 29:7 Reciprocal: Num 16:41—Ye have; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 22:8—good; 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; 2 Chr 18:7—good; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Ezra 4:4—weakened; Job 31:34—Did I; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 12:5—canst; Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 32:3—Wherefore; Jer 34:10—when; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 38:22—Thy friends; Jer 38:25—General; Jer 43:3—to deliver; Jer 44:16—we; Lam 3:52—chased; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Hab 1:4—for; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 20:10—beat; John 11:53—put; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 5:28—intend; Acts 25:3—desired; Rev 11:10—these

Jeremiah 38:5 for: 1 Sam 15:24; 29:9; 2 Sam 3:39; 19:22; Prov 29:25; John 19:12–16 Reciprocal: Gen 16:6—in; Exod 23:2—to decline; Josh 9:25—we are; Job 1:12—power; Job 31:34—Did I; Jer 26:14—As for; Jer 37:17—asked; Jer 38:19—I; Dan 6:16—the king

Jeremiah 38:6 took: Jer 37:21; Ps 109:5; Luke 3:19, 20 into: Jer 37:16; Lam 3:55; Acts 16:24; 2 Cor 4:8, 9; Heb 10:36 Hammelech: or, the king, Jer 36:26 and they: Jer 38:11, 12 And in:

This dungeon, which seems to have belonged to one of Zedekiah's sons, appears to have been a most dreadful place; the horrors of which were probably augmented by the cruelty of the jailor. "The eastern people," observes Sir J. Chardin, "have not different prisons for the different classes of criminals; the judges do not trouble themselves about where the prisoners are confined, or how they are treated, considering it merely as a place of safety; and all that they require of the jailor is, that the prisoner be forthcoming when called for. As to the rest, he is master to do as he pleases; to treat him well or ill; to put him in irons or not; to shut him up close, or hold him in easier restraint; to admit people to him, or to suffer nobody to see him. If the jailor and his servants have large fees, let the person be the greatest rascal in the world, he shall be lodged in the jailor's own apartment, and the best part of it; and on the contrary, if those that have imprisoned a man give the jailor greater presents, or that he has a greater regard for them, he will treat the prisoner with the greatest inhumanity." This adds a double energy to those passages which speak of "the sighing of the prisoner," and to Jeremiah's supplicating that he might not be remanded to the dungeon of Jonathan (Jer 38:26; 37:20). Jer 38:22; Gen 37:24; Ps 40:2; 69:2, 14, 15; Lam 3:52-55; Zech 9:11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:29—dungeon; Exod 23:2—to decline; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Chr 18:25—and carry him back; 2 Chr 36:16—misused; Job 30:19—cast me; Isa 24:22—shall they; Isa 51:14—die; Jer 1:19—And they; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 29:26—that thou; Jer 32:2—Jeremiah; Jer 36:5—General; Jer 37:15—in the; Jer 38:13—So; Lam 3:1—the man; Lam 3:7—hedged; Lam 3:53—cut; Dan 3:23—fell; Luke 4:28—were; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 38:7 Ebedmelech: Jer 39:16-18 Ethiopian: Jer 13:23; Ps 68:31; Matt 8:11, 12; 20:16; Luke 10:30-36; 13:29, 30; Acts 8:27-39 eunuchs: Jer 29:2; 34:19; 2 Kgs 24:15 marg. the king: Jer 37:13; Deut 21:19; Job 29:7-17; Amos 5:10 Reciprocal: Josh 20:4—at the entering; 2 Kgs 5:13—his servants; 2 Chr 18:25—and carry him back; Prov 31:8—Open; Isa 56:3—neither; Jer 20:2—in the high; Jer 26:16—General; Zech 14:10—from Benjamin's; Luke 10:33—Samaritan; Heb 13:3—them that

Jeremiah 38:8 Reciprocal: Jer 32:3—Behold; Mic 7:18—that

Jeremiah 38:9 these: Jer 38:1-6; Esth 7:4-6; Job 31:34; Prov 24:11, 12; 31:8, 9 is like to die: Heb. will die for there: Jer 37:21; 52:6 Reciprocal: Gen 47:18—General; Exod 23:2—to decline; Isa 3:1—the stay; Jer 39:17—of whom; Lam 1:11—seek; Lam 3:53—cut; 2 Cor 11:27—in hunger

Jeremiah 38:10 the king: Esth 5:2; 8:7; Ps 75:10; Prov 21:1 with thee: Heb. in thine hand Reciprocal: Jer 37:13—Hananiah; Jer 37:16—into the dungeon

Jeremiah 38:11 let them: Jer 38:6 Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—the treasury

Jeremiah 38:12 Put: Rom 12:10, 15; Eph 4:32 Reciprocal: Jer 38:6—and they

Jeremiah 38:13 So: Jer 38:6 Jeremiah: Jer 38:28; 37:21; 39:14-18; 1 Kgs 22:27; Acts 23:35; 24:23-26; 28:16, 30 Reciprocal: Exod 12:29—dungeon

Jeremiah 38:14 sent: Jer 21:1, 2; 37:17 third: or, principal, 1 Kgs 10:5; 2 Kgs 16:18 I will: Jer 42:2-5, 20; 1 Sam 3:17, 18; 1 Kgs 22:16; 2 Chr 18:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:18—Hide not; 2 Chr 18:5—Shall we go; 2 Chr 36:12—before Jeremiah; Ezek 7:26—then; Ezek

14:7—and cometh; Acts 24:25—Go

Jeremiah 38:15; Luke 22:67, 68 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:12—let me; Prov 12:15—but; John 11:53—put; Heb 1:8—a sceptre

Jeremiah 38:16 swear: Jer 37:17; John 3:2 that made: Num 16:22; 27:16; Eccl 12:7; Isa 57:16; Zech 12:1; Heb 12:9 of these: Jer 38:1–6; 34:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:3—as thy soul; Job 31:34—Did I; Jer 22:25—I

Jeremiah 38:17 the God of hosts: Ps 80:7, 14; Amos 5:27 the God of Israel: 1 Chr 17:24; Ezra 9:4 If thou: Jer 38:2; 7:6, 7; 21:8–10; 27:12, 17; 39:3; Job 23:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:12—Jehoiachin; 2 Kgs 24:20—Zedekiah; Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 21:9—that abideth; Jer 27:8—that nation; Jer 29:16—General; Jer 37:13—Thou; Jer 40:9—Fear; Ezek 17:14—but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand; Zeph 3:7—so

Jeremiah 38:18 if thou: 2 Kgs 24:12; 25:27–30 then: Jer 38:3, 23; 24:8–10; 32:3–5; 34:2, 3, 19–22; 39:3, 5–7; 52:7–11; 2 Kgs 25:4–10; Ezek 12:13; 17:20, 21; 21:25–27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; Jer 1:18—against; Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 39:8—burned; Ezek 12:10—prince; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Ezek 24:11—set it

Jeremiah 38:19 I: Jer 38:5; 1 Sam 15:24; Job 31:34; Prov 29:25; Isa 51:12, 13; 57:11; John 12:42; 19:12, 13 mock: Jer 38:22; Judg 9:54; 16:25; 1 Sam 31:4; Isa 45:9, 10 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:8—General

Jeremiah 38:20 Obey: Jer 26:13; 2 Chr 20:20; Dan 4:27; Acts 26:29; 2 Cor 5:11, 20; 6:1; Phlm 1:8–10; Jas 1:22 and thy: Isa 55:3 Reciprocal: Jer 15:19—let them; Jer 27:13—Why; Eph 4:1—beseech

Jeremiah 38:21 if thou: Jer 5:3; Exod 10:3, 4; 16:28; Job 34:33; Prov 1:24–31; Isa 1:19, 20; Heb 12:25 this is: Jer 15:19–21; 26:15; Num 23:19, 20; 24:13; Job 23:13; Ezek 2:4, 5, 7; 3:17–19; Acts 18:6; 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 42:19—know

Jeremiah 38:22 all: Jer 41:10; 43:6; Lam 5:11 and those: Mr. HARMER would render, “and here—hennah or reading hinneh behold the women (wont to sing on public occasions) shall say,” etc.; observing “that these bitter speeches much better suit the lips of women belonging to the conquering nation, singing before a captive prince, than of his own wives and concubines.” This he illustrates by the following extract from Della Valle: When he was at Lar, in Persia, the king of Ormuz was brought thither in triumph; and “this poor unfortunate king entered Lar, with his people, in the morning, music playing, and girls and women singing and dancing before him, according to the custom of Persia, and the people flocking together with a prodigious concourse, and conducting him in a pompous and magnificent manner, particularly with colours displayed, like what the Messenians formerly did to Philopoemen, the general of the Athenians, their prisoner of war, according to the report of Justin.” Thy friends: Heb. The men of thy peace, Jer 38:4–6; 20:10; Ps 41:9 marg. have set: Jer 38:19; Lam 1:2; Mic 7:5 thy feet: Jer 38:6; Ps 69:2, 14 they are: Jer 46:5, 21; Isa 42:17; Lam 1:13 Reciprocal: Jer 30:14—lovers; Obad 7—men that were at peace with thee

Jeremiah 38:23 they shall: Jer 38:18; 39:6; 41:10; 52:8–13; 2 Kgs 25:7; 2 Chr 36:20, 21 shalt cause: etc. Heb. shalt burn, etc. Jer 27:12, 13; Ezek 14:9; 43:3 Reciprocal: Num 4:18—General; Num 32:15—ye shall; 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 27:17—wherefore; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 34:2—Behold; Jer 34:22—shall fight; Jer 37:8—General; Jer 39:5—Chaldeans'; Jer 52:13—the king's; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Ezek 19:14—fire

Jeremiah 38:24 Reciprocal: Jer 37:17—asked

Jeremiah 38:25; Jer 38:4–6, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:18—Hide not

Jeremiah 38:26; Jer 37:15, 20; 42:2; Esth 4:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:2—I am come; Esth 7:3—let my life; Jer 38:6—And in; Jer 40:8—Jonathan; Acts 16:24—the inner

Jeremiah 38:27 and he told: 1 Sam 10:15, 16; 16:2–5; 2 Kgs 6:19; Acts 23:6 left off speaking with him: Heb. were silent from him Reciprocal: Prov 11:13—he; Jer 38:25—General

Jeremiah 38:28; Jer 38:13; 15:20, 21; 37:21; 39:14; Ps 23:4; 2 Tim 3:11; 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:19—And he did; Jer 29:26—that thou; Jer 33:1—he; Jer 36:5—General; Lam 3:59—thou hast; Heb 11:36—bonds

CHAPTER 39

- 1 Jerusalem is taken;
- 4 Zedekiah is made blind and sent to Babylon;
- 8 The city laid in ruins,
- 9 and the people captivated;
- 11 Nebuchadnezzar's charge for the good usage of Jeremiah;
- 15 God's promise to Ebed-melech.

Jeremiah 39:1 AM 3414, BC 590 the ninth: Jer 52:4–7; 2 Kgs 25:1, 2–7; Ezek 24:1, 2; Zech 8:19 the tenth: This was the month Tebeth (Esth 2:16) which began with the first moon of January; and it was on the 10th of this month that Nebuchadnezzar invested the city. Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Chr 36:17—the king; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Neh 7:6—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Ps 80:13—The boar; Isa 22:7—full; Jer 1:12—I will; Jer 4:16—watchers; Jer 6:3—they shall; Jer 21:1—The word; Jer 21:2—for; Jer 32:1—in the; Jer 34:1—when; Jer 34:22—shall fight; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 44:2—Ye have; Jer 50:17—this; Jer 51:34—the king; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 4:2—lay; Ezek 36:3—they have made; Ezek 40:1—after

Jeremiah 39:2 AM 3416, BC 588 the fourth: This was the month Tammuz, which commences with the first moon of July: the siege had lasted just eighteen months. 2 Kgs 25:3 was: Jer 5:10; 52:6, 7; 2 Kgs 25:4; Ezek 33:21; Mic 2:12, 13; Zeph 1:10 Reciprocal: Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 21:2—for; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 32:1—in the; Jer 34:22—shall fight; Jer 37:8—General; Jer 41:1—the seventh month; Lam 2:9—gates; Ezek 4:2—lay; Ezek 12:5—Dig thou; Ezek 26:1—General; Zech 8:19—the fourth

Jeremiah 39:3 all the: Jer 1:15; 21:4; 38:17 Nergalsharezer: Jer 39:13; 2 Kgs 17:30 Sarsechim: These were the principal commanders; but Dr. BLAYNEY thinks that, instead of six persons, we have in reality but three, as the name that follows each is the title of the office. Thus Nergal-Sharezer, who was Samgar-nebo, or keeper, i.e., priest of Nebo; Sarsechim, who was Rab-saris, or chief eunuch; and Nergal-sharezer, who was Rab-mag, or chief magi; as the words mog in Persian, magoos in Arabic, magooshai in Syriac, and μάγος [G3097], in Greek, signify; and we learn from Justin and Curtius that the magi attended the king in war. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:4—the city; Jer 12:10—pastors; Jer 38:18—then; Dan 2:49—sat

Jeremiah 39:4 when: Jer 38:18–20; Lev 26:17, 36; Deut 28:25; 32:24–30; 2 Kgs 25:4–7; Isa 30:15, 16; Ezek 12:12; Amos 2:14 betwixt: Jer 52:7–11; 2 Chr 32:5 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:5—me; Isa 22:3—thy rulers; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 29:2—I will; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 4:29—shall flee; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 34:3—And thou; Jer 40:7—all the; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 12:4—at even

Jeremiah 39:5 Chaldeans': Jer 32:4, 5; 38:18, 23; 2 Chr 33:11; Lam 1:3; 4:20 in the plains: Jer 52:8; Josh 4:13; 5:10 Riblah: Jer 52:9, 26, 27; 2 Kgs 23:33; 25:6 Hamath: Num 13:21; Josh 13:5; Judg 3:3; 2 Sam 8:9; 2 Kgs 17:24 gave judgment upon him: Heb. spake with him judgments, Jer 4:12; Ezek 17:15–21 Reciprocal: Num 34:8—the entrance; Num 34:11—Riblah; Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 19:13—the king; 2 Kgs 25:5—and overtook; Isa 29:2—I will; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 34:3—And thou; Jer 44:30—as I; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; Ezek 23:24—I will set; Hab 1:7—their judgment

Jeremiah 39:6 slew the: Jer 52:10; 2 Kgs 25:7 before: Gen 21:16; 44:34; Deut 28:34; 2 Kgs 22:20; 2 Chr 34:28; Esth 8:6; Isa 13:16 slew all: Jer 21:7; 24:8–10; 34:19–21 Reciprocal: Num 34:11—Riblah; 2 Kgs 23:33—Riblah; Jer 20:4—thine; Jer 34:3—and thine; Jer 34:21—Zedekiah; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 38:23—they shall; Jer 41:10—even; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 11:10—fall; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Ezek 23:24—I will set; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Ezek 34:10—and cause; Zeph 1:8—the princes

Jeremiah 39:7 he put: Jer 32:4, 5; 52:11; 2 Kgs 25:7; Ezek 12:13 chains: Heb. two brassen chains, or fetters, Judg 16:21; Ps 107:10, 11; 119:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:2—thrust; Isa 28:22—lest; Isa 39:7—of thy sons; Jer 20:4—thine; Jer 34:3—and thine; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 52:10—slew; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 17:16—even; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Zeph 1:8—the princes

Jeremiah 39:8 burned: Jer 7:20; 9:10–12; 17:27; 21:10; 34:2, 22; 37:10; 38:18; 52:13; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:19; Isa 5:9; Lam 1:10; 2:2, 7; Amos 2:5; Mic 3:12 and brake: Jer 52:14; 2 Kgs 25:10; Neh 1:3 Reciprocal: Neh 3:25—the king's; Ps 79:1—have laid; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 32:13—General; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 22:5—that; Jer 32:29—and set; Lam 2:9—gates; Ezek 16:41—burn; Ezek 23:47—and burn; Ezek 24:11—set it

Jeremiah 39:9 Nebuzaradan: Jer 39:13; 40:1; 52:12–16, 26; 2 Kgs 25:11, 20 captain of the guard: or, chief marshal, Heb. chief of the executioners, or slaughter-men, and so, Jer 39:10, 11–14; Gen 37:36 carried: Jer 10:18; 16:13; 20:4–6; 52:28–30; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 2 Kgs 20:18; Isa 5:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:8—Nebuzaradan; 1 Chr 6:15—when the Lord; 1 Chr 9:1—carried; Jer 13:19—Judah; Jer 52:13—the king's; Jer 52:16—certain; Jer

52:29—the eighteenth; Lam 1:3—gone; Lam 1:5—her children; Dan 2:14—captain of the king's guard; Matt 1:11—about

Jeremiah 39:10 left of: Jer 40:7; 2 Kgs 25:12; Ezek 33:24 at the same time: Heb. in that day Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—the poorest sort; Prov 13:8—the poor; Isa 7:21—a man; Jer 39:9—captain of the guard; Jer 40:10—gather; Jer 43:6—every; Jer 52:16—certain; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 5:3—a few

Jeremiah 39:11 Now: Nebuchadnezzar must have frequently heard of Jeremiah's predictions, many of which were now fulfilled, which would dispose him to respect his character and treat him with kindness. gave: Jer 15:11, 21; Job 5:19; Acts 24:23 to: Heb. by the hand of, Jer 37:2 marg. Reciprocal: Jer 39:9—captain of the guard; Jer 40:1—after

Jeremiah 39:12 look well to him: Heb. set thine eyes upon him, Jer 24:6; 40:4 marg. Prov 23:5; Amos 9:4; 1 Pet 3:12 do him: Ps 105:14, 15; Prov 16:7; 21:1; Acts 7:10; 1 Pet 3:13 Reciprocal: Jer 15:11—verily I

Jeremiah 39:13 Nebuzaradan: Jer 39:3, 9 Reciprocal: Jer 32:2—Jeremiah

Jeremiah 39:14 took: Jer 39:15; 37:21; 38:13, 28; 40:1–4; Ps 105:19 committed: Jer 40:5–16; 41:1–3; 2 Kgs 25:22–25 Ahikam: Jer 26:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Jer 29:3—Shaphan; Jer 40:6—Then

Jeremiah 39:15 while: Jer 39:14; 32:1, 2; 36:1–5; 37:21; 2 Tim 2:9 Reciprocal: Neh 3:25—by the court; Heb 11:36—bonds

Jeremiah 39:16 Ebedmelech: Jer 38:7–13 Behold: Jer 5:14; 19:11, 12; 21:7–10; 24:8–10; 26:15, 18, 20; 32:28, 29; 34:2, 3, 22; 35:17; 36:31; 44:28, 29; Josh 23:14, 15; 2 Chr 36:21; Dan 9:12; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35 before thee: Ps 91:8, 9; 92:11 Reciprocal: Isa 56:3—neither; Luke 10:33—Samaritan; Acts 8:27—a man

Jeremiah 39:17 I will: Jer 1:19; Job 5:19–21; Ps 41:1, 2; 50:15; 91:14, 15; Dan 6:16; Matt 10:40–42; 25:40; 2 Tim 1:16–18 of whom: Jer 38:1, 9; Gen 15:1; 2 Sam 24:14 Reciprocal: Isa 56:3—neither

Jeremiah 39:18 but: Jer 21:9; 38:2; 45:4, 5 because: Jer 17:7, 8; Rom 2:12; 1 Chr 5:20; Ps 2:12; 33:18; 34:22; 37:3, 39, 40; 84:12; 146:3–6; 147:11; Isa 26:3; Eph 1:12; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Zeph 2:3—hid

CHAPTER 40

- 1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goes to Gedaliah;
- 7 The dispersed Jews repair unto him;
- 13 Johanan revealing Ishmael's conspiracy is not believed.

Jeremiah 40:1 The word: This, and the four following chapters, record the events which occurred in Judea from the taking of Jerusalem to the retreat of the remnant of the people to Egypt; and contain several prophecies of Jeremiah concerning them there;

which were “the word which came to Jeremiah from the Lord.” It appears that Jeremiah, after being freed from prison, continued among the Jews, till he was bound, with others of them, and carried to Ramah; where he was set a liberty in the manner related. after: Jer 39:11–14 Ramah: Jer 31:15; Josh 18:25; 1 Sam 7:17 bound: Ps 68:6; 107:16; Acts 12:6, 7; 21:13; 28:20; Eph 6:20 marg. chains: or, manacles Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:8—Nebuzaradan; Jer 39:9—Nebuzaradan; Jer 39:14—took; Ezek 7:23—a chain

Jeremiah 40:2 The Lord: Jer 22:8, 9; Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; 2 Chr 7:20–22; Lam 2:15–17 Reciprocal: Deut 29:25—Because; Neh 9:30—therefore; Jer 11:17—pronounced; Jer 15:11—verily I; Jer 25:9—Nebuchadrezzar; Jer 50:7—We offend; Ezek 20:48—General; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Acts 28:16—captain

Jeremiah 40:3 because: Jer 50:7; Neh 9:28, 33; Dan 9:11, 12; Rom 2:5; 3:19 Reciprocal: Deut 29:25—Because; Deut 32:31—General; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Neh 9:30—therefore; Jer 22:9—General; Ezek 20:48—General; Ezek 39:23—the heathen

Jeremiah 40:4 Reciprocal: Gen 44:21—that I may; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Esth 3:11—to do; Jer 28:14—I have put; Jer 36:5—General; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 39:12—look well to him; Jer 40:5—or go; Acts 12:6—bound

Jeremiah 40:5 Go back: Jer 39:14; 41:2; 2 Kgs 25:22–24 Ahikam: Jer 26:24; 2 Kgs 22:12, 14; 2 Chr 34:20 or go: Jer 40:4; 15:11; Ezra 7:6, 27; Neh 1:11; 2:4–8; Prov 16:7; 21:1 gave him: Jer 52:31–34; 2 Kgs 8:7–9; Job 22:29; Acts 27:3, 43; 28:10; Heb 13:6 victuals and a reward: Rather, “victuals—aruchah a stated allowance, sufficient for the journey and a present,” masseath? Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; Jer 41:18—whom; Jer 52:16—certain

Jeremiah 40:6 Then: It has been doubted whether Jeremiah acted prudently in this decision, as the event seems to indicate the contrary, and as it was the evident meaning of all his predictions that the Jews should not prosper in their own country till the expiration of seventy years. But he was evidently influenced by the most unbounded love to his country, for whose welfare he had watched, prayed, and lived; and he now chose rather to share her adversities, her sorrows, her wants, her afflictions, and her disgrace, than to be the companion of princes, and to sit at the table of kings. His patriotism was as unbounded as it was sincere: he only ceased to live for country when he ceased to breathe. Jer 39:14 Mizpah: Josh 15:38; Judg 20:1; 21:1; 1 Sam 7:5, 6, Mizpeh Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—land; 1 Kgs 15:22—Mizpah; 2 Kgs 25:22—the people; 2 Chr 34:20—Ahikam; Neh 3:15—Mizpah; Jer 40:8—came; Jer 40:13—Johanan; Jer 41:1—Ishmael; Ezek 5:3—a few

Jeremiah 40:7 all the: Jer 39:4; 2 Kgs 25:4, 22, 23–26 the poor: Jer 39:10; Ezek 33:24–29; 45:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—the poorest sort; 2 Kgs 25:12—left of the poor; Jer 41:2—whom; Jer 41:10—whom; Jer 41:11—Johanan; Jer 43:6—every

Jeremiah 40:8 came: Jer 40:6, 11, 12 even: Jer 40:14; 41:1–16; 2 Kgs 25:23, 25 Johanan: Jer 41:11, 16; 42:1, 8; 43:2, 5 Jonathan: Jer 37:15, 20; 38:26 Netophathite: 2 Sam 23:28, 29; 1 Chr 2:54; 11:30; Ezra 2:2, 22; Neh 7:26 Maachathite: Deut 3:14; Josh 12:5; 2 Sam 10:6, 8; 23:34; 1 Chr 2:48 Reciprocal: Jer 36:14—Nethaniah

Jeremiah 40:9 sware: 1 Sam 20:16, 17; 2 Kgs 25:24 Fear: Jer 27:11; 38:17–20; Gen 49:15; Ps

37:3; 128:2 Reciprocal: Gen 46:3—fear not; 2 Chr 34:20—Ahikam; Jer 27:8—that nation; Lam 5:9—General; Matt 1:20—fear not

Jeremiah 40:10 serve: Heb. stand before, Jer 35:19; Deut 1:38; Prov 22:29; Luke 21:36 gather: Jer 39:10 summer: Jer 40:12; 48:32; 2 Sam 16:1; Isa 16:9; Mic 7:1 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—land; 1 Kgs 15:22—Mizpah; 2 Kgs 25:24—sware to them; Eccl 5:9—the profit; Amos 8:2—A basket

Jeremiah 40:11 all the Jews: Jer 24:9; Isa 16:4; Ezek 5:3, 12; 25:2, 6, 8, 12; 35:5, 15; Obad 11–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Kgs 25:23—And when; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Jer 40:8—came; Jer 41:10—all the; Jer 43:5—took; Ezek 34:6—wandered

Jeremiah 40:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:1—summer; 2 Kgs 25:23—And when; Isa 16:9—for; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 40:8—came; Jer 40:10—summer; Jer 41:10—all the; Jer 43:5—took; Jer 44:18—we have; Ezek 34:6—wandered

Jeremiah 40:13 Johanan: Johanan and his companions seem to have acted honestly in this affair. They had received intelligence of designs formed against Gedaliah's life, and consequently against the whole new settlement. Ishmael, being a branch of David's family, was probably displeased that another was preferred above him; and the king of the Ammonites, out of hatred to the Jews, employed him to slay Gedaliah. But Gedaliah, conscious of his own integrity and benevolence, took the portrait of others from his own mind; and therefore believed evil of no man, because he felt none towards any in his own breast. He may be reproached for being too credulous and confiding; but this only serves to shew the greatness of his soul; for a little mind is always suspicious, and ready to believe the worst of every person and thing. Jer 40:6–8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:9—let me go; Jer 41:11—Johanan; Jer 42:1—all the; Jer 42:8—Johanan; Jer 43:2—Johanan; 1 Cor 13:5—thinketh

Jeremiah 40:14 Ammonites: Jer 25:21; 41:10; 49:1–6; 1 Sam 11:1–3; 2 Sam 10:1–6; Ezek 25:2–6; Amos 1:13–15 Ishmael: Jer 40:8; 41:2, 10; Prov 26:23–26; Isa 26:10; Mic 7:5 slay thee: Heb. strike thee in soul believed: 1 Cor 13:5–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:20—Ahikam; Prov 29:10—but

Jeremiah 40:15 Let: 1 Sam 24:4; 26:8; Job 31:31 wherefore: Jer 12:3, 4; 2 Sam 18:3; 21:17; Ezek 33:24–29; John 11:50 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:25—Ishmael; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Isa 33:15—stoppeth

Jeremiah 40:16 Thou shalt: Jer 41:2; Matt 10:16, 17; Rom 3:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:25—Ishmael; Job 31:31—the men; Isa 33:15—stoppeth

CHAPTER 41

- 1 Ishmael, treacherously killing Gedaliah and others, purposes with the residue to flee unto the Ammonites;
- 11 Johanan recovers the captives, and is minded to flee into Egypt.

Jeremiah 41:1 the seventh month: This was the month Tisri answering to the new moon

of September, the seventh of the sacred, but the first of the civil year; on the third day of which the Jews keep a fast, in commemoration of the death of Gedaliah, to which the prophet Zechariah refers, Zech 8:19; Jer 39:2; 52:6. 2 Kgs 25:3, 8, 25. Zech 7:5; 8:19. Ishmael: Jer 40:6, 8 Elishama: Jer 36:12, 20 of the: Prov 13:10; 27:4; Jas 4:1–3 seed: 2 Kgs 11:1; 2 Chr 22:10; Ezek 17:13 they did: Jer 40:14–16; 2 Sam 3:27; 20:9, 10; Ps 41:9; 109:5; Prov 26:23–26; Dan 11:26, 27; Luke 22:47, 48; John 13:18 Reciprocal: Jer 36:14—Nethaniah; Jer 39:14—committed; Lam 5:9—General; Ezek 5:4—take; Ezek 36:3—they have made; Dan 1:3—General

Jeremiah 41:2 and smote: 2 Kgs 25:25 whom: Jer 40:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:27—quietly; 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Kgs 25:22—Gedaliah; Neh 6:2—they thought; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Jer 36:14—Nethaniah; Jer 40:5—Go back; Jer 40:14—Ishmael; Jer 40:16—Thou shalt; Jer 41:11—Johanan; Jer 41:15—eight men; Jer 41:18—because

Jeremiah 41:3; Jer 41:11, 12; 2 Kgs 25:25; Eccl 9:18; Lam 1:2 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—land

Jeremiah 41:4 after: 1 Sam 27:11; Ps 52:1, 2

Jeremiah 41:5 came: 2 Kgs 10:13, 14 Shechem: Gen 33:18; 34:2; Josh 24:32; Judg 9:1; 1 Kgs 12:1, 25 Shiloh: Jer 7:12, 14; Josh 18:1 Samaria: 1 Kgs 16:24, 29 their beards: All these were signs of deep mourning; which, though forbidden on funeral occasions, were customary, and perhaps counted allowable, on seasons of public calamity, and this mourning was probably on account of the destruction of Jerusalem. Lev 19:27, 28; Deut 14:1; 2 Sam 10:4; Isa 15:2 to the: 1 Sam 1:7; 2 Kgs 25:9; Ps 102:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; 1 Chr 19:4—shaved them; Ps 66:15—with the; Jer 16:6—nor cut; Jer 47:5—how; Jer 48:37—every head; Matt 2:8—that

Jeremiah 41:6 weeping: etc. Heb. in going and weeping, Jer 50:4; 2 Sam 1:2–16; 3:16; Prov 26:23–26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:27—quietly; 2 Sam 13:24—let the king

Jeremiah 41:7 slew: 1 Kgs 15:28, 29; 16:10–12; 2 Kgs 11:1, 2; 15:25; Ps 55:23; Prov 1:16; Isa 59:7; Ezek 22:27; 33:24–26; Rom 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:27—quietly; 2 Sam 13:24—let the king; Isa 14:19—go; Jer 41:11—Johanan

Jeremiah 41:8 Slay: Job 2:4; Ps 49:6–8; Prov 13:8; Matt 6:25; 16:26; Mark 8:36, 37; Phil 3:7–9 treasures: These “treasures hid in the field” were doubtless laid up in subterranean pits, similar to the *mattamores* in Barbary, in which, Dr. SHAW informs us, they deposit the grain when winnowed; two or three hundred of them being sometimes together, and the smallest holding four hundred bushels. The same mode of keeping corn prevails in Syria and the Holy Land. Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—What profit; 2 Kgs 7:8—hid it; 1 Chr 27:25—the storehouses; Prov 21:20—oil

Jeremiah 41:9 the pit: This was probably a large reservoir for receiving rain water, which Asa had caused to be made in the midst of the city, in case of a siege. because of Gedaliah: or, near Gedaliah, Heb. by the hand, or the side of Gedaliah. was it. Josh 10:16–18; Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; 14:11, 22; 24:3; 2 Sam 17:9; Heb 11:38 for fear: 1 Kgs 15:17–22; 2 Chr 16:1–10 Reciprocal: Isa 14:19—go; Ezek 33:27—in the caves

Jeremiah 41:10 all the: Jer 40:11, 12 even: Jer 22:30; 39:6; 43:5–7; 44:12–14 whom: Jer 40:7 to the: Jer 40:14; Neh 2:10, 19; 4:7, 8; 6:17, 18; 13:4–8 Reciprocal: Jer 38:22—all; Jer

38:23—they shall; Jer 41:16—even; Jer 43:6—the king's

Jeremiah 41:11 Johanan: Jer 41:2, 3, 7; 40:7, 8, 13–16; 42:1, 3; 43:2–5 Reciprocal: Jer 42:8—Johanan

Jeremiah 41:12 to fight: Gen 14:14–16; 1 Sam 30:1–8, 18–20 the great: 2 Sam 2:13 Reciprocal: Jer 41:3—General

Jeremiah 41:13 that when: They appear to have been weary of the tyranny of Ishmael, and glad of an opportunity to abandon him.

Jeremiah 41:14 Reciprocal: Josh 11:3—land

Jeremiah 41:15 escaped: 1 Sam 30:17; 1 Kgs 20:20; Job 21:30; Prov 28:17; Eccl 8:11, 12; Acts 28:4 eight men: Jer 41:2; 2 Kgs 25:25 Reciprocal: Jer 43:5—took

Jeremiah 41:16 even: Jer 41:10; 42:8; 43:4–7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:26—General; Jer 36:14—Nethaniah; Jer 40:8—Johanan; Jer 42:1—all the; Jer 43:2—Johanan; Jer 43:5—took

Jeremiah 41:17 Chimham: 2 Sam 19:37, 38 to go: As Johanan and the other princes had taken a decided part against Ishmael, they had no sufficient reason to fear that the Chaldeans would revenge on them the murder of Gedaliah; but perhaps Johanan was unwilling to be superseded in the command which he had rightly assumed, and so used his influence to induce the whole company to take refuge in Egypt; and their old attachment to the Egyptians rendered them more ready to concur in this ruinous measure. Jer 42:14, 19; 43:7; Isa 30:2, 3

Jeremiah 41:18 for they: Jer 42:11, 16; 43:2, 3; 2 Kgs 25:25; Isa 30:16, 17; 51:12, 13; 57:11; Luke 12:4, 5 because: Jer 41:2 whom: Jer 40:5 Reciprocal: Jer 36:14—Nethaniah; Lam 5:9—General

CHAPTER 42

- 1 Johanan desires Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience to his will;
- 7 Jeremiah assures him of safety in Judea;
- 13 and destruction in Egypt;
- 19 He reproves their hypocrisy, in enquiring of the Lord that which they mean not to follow.

Jeremiah 42:1 all the: Jer 42:8; 40:8, 13; 41:11, 16; 43:4, 5 Jezaniah: 2 Kgs 25:23; Ezek 8:11; 11:1, Jaazaniah from: Jer 42:8; 5:4, 5; 6:13; 8:10; 44:12; Acts 8:10 came: Jer 42:20; Isa 29:13; 48:1; 58:1, 2; Ezek 14:3, 4; 20:1–3; 33:31; Matt 15:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 33:30—Come; Jonah 3:5—from; Heb 8:11—from

Jeremiah 42:2 be accepted before thee: Heb. fall before thee, Jer 36:7; 37:20 marg. and pray: Jer 17:15, 16; 21:2; 37:3; Exod 8:28; 9:28; 1 Sam 7:8; 12:19, 23; 1 Kgs 13:6; Isa 1:15; 37:4; Acts 8:24; Jas 5:16 left: Lev 26:22; Deut 4:27; 28:62; Isa 1:9; Lam 1:1; Ezek 5:3, 4; 12:16; Zech 13:8, 9; Matt 24:22 Reciprocal: Num 11:2—cried; Num 12:11—I beseech thee;

1 Kgs 12:6—consulted; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; 2 Chr 18:5—Shall we go; 2 Chr 34:21—that are left; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 30:2—and have; Isa 42:20—opening; Isa 58:2—they ask; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 38:14—I will; Jer 38:26—General; Jer 42:9—unto; Jer 42:20—Pray; Amos 7:2—for; Matt 22:17—What; Mark 12:14—Master; Luke 20:21—Master

Jeremiah 42:3; Jer 6:16; Deut 5:26, 29; 1 Kgs 8:36; Ezra 8:21; Ps 25:4, 5; 27:11; 86:11; 143:8–10; Prov 3:6; Isa 2:3; Mic 4:2; Mark 12:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—the way; 1 Kgs 22:16—that thou tell; 2 Chr 6:27—good way; 2 Chr 18:5—Shall we go; Jer 41:11—Johanan; Jer 43:1—all the words; Matt 22:17—What; Luke 20:21—Master; John 6:28—What

Jeremiah 42:4 Jeremiah: The princes seem to have wholly neglected Jeremiah, till on this occasion they wanted his sanction to their purpose of going to Egypt. In order to induce him to favour them, they applied to him with one consent, in the most respectful and plausible manner: they used language to prepossess him with a favourable opinion of them, and to move his compassion; and, in words expressing great humility, they entreated his prayers in their behalf, and that he would enquire of the Lord what he would have them to do. The prophet readily acquiesced; and doubted not but that he should receive an answer from God, which he would unreservedly declare to them; and they called the Lord to witness that they would implicitly follow his directions. I will pray: Exod 8:29; 1 Sam 12:23; Rom 10:1 whatsoever: Jer 23:28; 1 Kgs 22:14–16; 2 Chr 18:13–15; Ezek 2:7 I will keep: 1 Sam 3:17, 18; Ps 40:10; Acts 20:20, 27 Reciprocal: Jer 21:2—Inquire; Jer 26:2—all the words

Jeremiah 42:5 The Lord be: Jer 5:2; Gen 31:50; Exod 20:7; Judg 11:10; 1 Sam 12:5; 20:42; Mic 1:2; Mal 2:14; 3:5; Rom 1:9; Rev 1:5; 3:14 if we: Exod 20:19; Deut 5:27–29 Reciprocal: Jer 43:4—obeyed

Jeremiah 42:6 it be good: Rom 7:7, 13; 8:7 that it: Jer 7:23; Deut 5:29, 33; 6:2, 3; Ps 81:13–16; 128:2; Isa 3:10 Reciprocal: Jer 22:15—then; Jer 43:4—obeyed; Eph 6:3—General

Jeremiah 42:7 At this time he was waiting for a revelation from God in answer to the enquiries of the people; who probably thus delayed to make known his will, in order to shew them that Jeremiah did not speak of his own mind, but when and as he was directed. The delay was also suited to give time for consideration, and to retard their rash project; and, as it would render them impatient, it tended to detect their hypocrisy, and to shew more clearly their determined rebellion against God. Ps 27:14; Isa 28:16; Hab 2:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:12—General

Jeremiah 42:8 Johanan: Jer 42:1; 40:8, 13; 41:11–16; 43:2–5 Reciprocal: Jer 41:16—even; Jonah 3:5—from; Heb 8:11—from

Jeremiah 42:9 unto: Jer 42:2; 2 Kgs 19:4, 6, 20–37; 22:15–20 Reciprocal: Matt 23:37—how

Jeremiah 42:10 abide: Gen 26:2, 3; Ps 37:3 then: Jer 24:6; 31:28; 33:7; Ps 69:35; 102:16; Ezek 36:36; Acts 15:16 for I: Jer 18:7–10; 26:19; Exod 32:14; Deut 32:36; Judg 2:18; 2 Sam 24:16; Ps 106:45; Hos 11:8; Joel 2:13; Amos 7:3, 6; Jonah 3:10; 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—plucked from; Deut 29:28—rooted them; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 26:13—repent; Jer 27:8—that nation; Jer 27:11—those; Jer 42:13—General; Jer 43:4—to

dwell

Jeremiah 42:11 afraid: Jer 27:12, 17; 41:18; 2 Kgs 25:26; Matt 10:28 for I: Jer 1:19; 15:20; Deut 20:4; Josh 1:5, 9; 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:8–10; 41:10; 43:2, 5; Matt 28:20; Acts 18:10; Rom 8:31; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Jer 27:11—those; Ezek 11:16—as a

Jeremiah 42:12; Neh 1:11; Ps 106:45, 46; Prov 16:7 Reciprocal: Ps 85:7—General

Jeremiah 42:13; Jer 42:10; 44:16; Exod 5:2 Reciprocal: Jer 42:16—that the sword

Jeremiah 42:14 we will go: Jer 41:17; 43:7; Deut 29:19; Isa 30:16; 31:1 nor hear: Jer 4:19, 21; Exod 16:3; 17:3; Num 11:5; 16:13 Reciprocal: Deut 17:16—cause; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; 2 Kgs 25:26—General; Jer 46:25—and all; Lam 5:9—General; Ezek 11:8—General

Jeremiah 42:15 If: If ye are determined to go into Egypt, the evils which ye dreaded by staying in your own land shall overtake and destroy you there; “and there shall ye die.” God turned the policy of the wicked to their own destruction; for while they thought themselves safe in Egypt, there Nebuchadnezzar destroyed both them and the Egyptians. Jer 42:17; 44:12–14; Gen 31:21; Deut 17:16; Dan 11:17; Luke 9:51 Reciprocal: Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; 1 Kgs 22:19—Hear thou; 2 Kgs 12:17—set his face; Eccl 8:11—fully; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 44:24—Hear

Jeremiah 42:16 that the sword: Jer 42:13; 44:13, 27; Deut 28:15, 22, 45; Prov 13:21; Ezek 11:8; Amos 9:1–4; Zech 1:6; John 11:48 follow close: Heb. cleave there ye: Jer 44:11, 12, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 17:16—Ye shall henceforth; 1 Chr 21:12—to be destroyed; Jer 41:18—for they; Lam 5:9—General; Ezek 5:12—and I will draw; Ezek 12:14—I will draw; 1 Thess 5:4—overtake

Jeremiah 42:17 it be with all the men: Heb. all the men be they shall: Jer 42:22; 24:10; 44:14 none: Jer 44:28 Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 42:15—If; Ezek 5:12—and I will draw

Jeremiah 42:18 As mine: The people had witnessed the tremendous effects of the wrath of God, in the siege and destruction of Jerusalem; and had they not been past feeling, this denunciation must have made their ears tingle, and appalled their very souls. Jer 6:11; 7:20; 39:1–9; 52:4–11; 2 Kgs 25:4–7; 2 Chr 34:25; 36:16–19; Lam 2:4; 4:11; Ezek 22:22; Dan 9:11, 27; Nah 1:6; Rev 14:10; 16:2–21 ye shall be: Jer 18:16; 24:9; 25:9; 26:6; 29:18, 22; 44:12; Deut 29:21, 22; 1 Kgs 9:7–9; Isa 65:15; Zech 8:13 and ye shall see: Jer 22:10–12, 27 Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Num 5:27—the woman; Neh 1:3—reproach; Ps 79:4—become; Ps 89:41—he is; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Jer 23:40—General; Jer 44:6—my fury; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:13—General; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 20:33—surely

Jeremiah 42:19 Go: God knew, that such was their miserable propensity to idolatry, that they would adopt the idolatrous worship of Egypt. Add to which, their going thither for protection was in effect refusing to submit to the king of Babylon, to whom God had decreed the rule of Judah and the neighbouring kingdoms. Deut 17:16; Isa 30:1–7; 31:1–3; Ezek 17:15 know: Jer 38:21; Ezek 3:21; Acts 20:26, 27 admonished you: Heb. testified against you, Deut 31:21; 2 Chr 24:19; Neh 9:26, 29, 30; Acts 2:40; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—testified; Neh 13:15—I testified; Isa 21:12—if; Jer

41:17—to go; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Acts 4:10—known

Jeremiah 42:20 For ye: God made known to the prophet their dissimulation; which he shunned not to declare to them. Jer 3:10; 17:10; Ps 18:44; 65:3; Ezek 14:3, 4; 33:31; Matt 22:15–18, 35; Gal 6:7 dissembled in your hearts: Heb. have used deceit against your souls, Num 16:38; Jas 1:22 Pray: Jer 42:2 Reciprocal: Exod 8:29—deal; 2 Sam 15:8—I will serve; 2 Chr 10:6—took counsel; 2 Chr 18:5—Shall we go; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 30:2—and have; Isa 57:11—that thou; Isa 58:2—they ask; Isa 59:13—lying; Jer 37:3—Pray; Jer 38:14—I will; Jer 42:1—came; Jer 44:7—against; Ezek 33:4—whosoever heareth; Ezek 33:30—Come; Hos 7:13—spoken; Matt 22:17—What; Mark 12:14—Master; John 6:28—What; Acts 4:10—known

Jeremiah 42:21 I have: Deut 11:26, 27; Ezek 2:7; 3:17; Acts 20:20, 26, 27 but: Jer 7:24–27; Deut 29:19; Zech 7:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 8:29—deal; Judg 6:10—ye have; Ezek 14:3—should

Jeremiah 42:22 know: Jer 42:17; 43:11; Ezek 5:3, 4; 6:11 in the: Hos 9:6 to go and to sojourn: or, to go to sojourn Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Jer 1:18—against; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 44:12—I will take; Jer 44:14—which they; Ezek 5:12—and I will draw; Ezek 12:14—I will draw; Ezek 33:27—surely

CHAPTER 43

- 1 Johanan, discrediting Jeremiah's prophecy, carries him and the rest into Egypt;
- 8 Jeremiah prophesies by a type the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

Jeremiah 43:1 had made: Jer 26:8; 42:22; 51:63 all the words: Jer 1:7, 17; 26:2; 42:3–5; Exod 24:3; 1 Sam 8:10; Matt 28:20; Acts 5:20; 20:27 Reciprocal: Jer 24:8—and them; Jer 43:2—Azariah; Ezek 33:31—and they

Jeremiah 43:2 Azariah: Jer 40:8; 43:1, Jezaniah Johanan: Jer 40:13–16; 41:16 all the: Jer 13:15; Exod 5:2; 9:17; Ps 10:4, 5; 12:3; 119:21; 123:4; Prov 6:17; 8:13; 16:5, 18, 19; 30:9; Hab 2:4, 5; Isa 9:9, 10; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 Thou speakest: They had no other colour for their rebellion than flatly to deny that God had spoken what the prophet had declared, the constant method of hypocrites and infidels, who pretend that they are not satisfied of the truth of Divine revelation, when the true cause of their unbelief is, that the commands of God contradict their lusts and appetites. Jer 5:12, 13; 2 Chr 36:13; Isa 7:9 Reciprocal: Exod 5:9—vain words; 1 Kgs 12:6—consulted; 2 Chr 18:17—Did I not tell; Neh 9:29—yet they; Ps 10:2—The wicked; Ps 119:69—proud; Prov 13:13—despiset; Jer 18:18—and let us not; Jer 29:27—which; Jer 36:18—He; Jer 41:11—Johanan; Jer 41:18—for they; Jer 42:8—Johanan; Mic 2:3—go

Jeremiah 43:3 Baruch: Jer 43:6; 36:4, 10, 26; 45:1–3 to deliver: Jer 38:4; Ps 109:4; Matt 5:11, 12; Luke 6:22, 23, 26 Reciprocal: Num 16:41—Ye have; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; 2 Chr 18:17—Did I not tell; Ps 119:69—proud; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 29:27—which; Jer 32:12—Baruch; Jer 36:18—He; Jer 41:18—for they

Jeremiah 43:4 obeyed: Jer 42:5, 6; 44:5; 2 Chr 25:16; Eccl 9:16 to dwell: Jer 42:10–13; Ps

37:3 Reciprocal: Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; Judg 6:10—ye have; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; 2 Kgs 25:26—General; Jer 41:16—even

Jeremiah 43:5 took: Jer 40:11, 12; 41:15, 16; 1 Sam 26:19 Reciprocal: Jer 40:8—Johanan; Jer 41:10—even; Jer 42:1—all the; Jer 44:1—concerning

Jeremiah 43:6 the king's: Jer 41:10; 52:10 every: Jer 39:10; 40:7 Jeremiah: Eccl 9:1, 2; Lam 3:1; John 21:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:24—and it shall be; Jer 38:22—all; Jer 43:3—Baruch

Jeremiah 43:7 So: 2 Chr 25:16 Tahpanhes: Jer 2:16, Tahapanhes, Jer 44:1; 46:14; Isa 30:4, Hanes, Ezek 30:18, Tehaphnehes Reciprocal: Deut 28:68—bring thee into Egypt; Judg 6:10—ye have; 1 Kgs 11:19—Tahpenes; Isa 27:13—the outcasts; Isa 30:2—walk; Jer 41:17—to go; Jer 42:14—we will go; Jer 44:24—all Judah

Jeremiah 43:8; Ps 139:7; 2 Tim 2:9 Reciprocal: Isa 19:1—Egypt; Isa 19:17—the land; Ezek 29:2—against all

Jeremiah 43:9 great: Jer 13:1–11; 18:2–12; 19:1–15; 51:63, 64; 1 Kgs 11:29–31; Isa 20:1–4; Ezek 4:1–17; 5:1–17; 12:3–16; Hos 12:10; Acts 21:11; Rev 18:21 in the brickkiln: Exod 1:14; 2 Sam 12:31; Nah 3:14 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—token; Jer 25:19—Pharaoh; Jer 44:30—I will; Jer 46:14—Migdol

Jeremiah 43:10 I will send: Jer 1:15; 25:6–26; 27:6–8; Ezek 29:18–20; Dan 2:21; 5:18, 19 my servant: Jer 25:9; 27:6; 46:27, 28; Isa 44:28; 45:1; Matt 22:7 his royal: 1 Kgs 20:12, 16; Ps 18:11; 27:5; 31:20 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—token; 2 Kgs 15:37—to send; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; Jer 46:13—Nebuchadnezzar; Jer 49:38—General; Ezek 5:12—and I will draw; Ezek 29:9—the land; Ezek 29:19—I will; Ezek 32:11—The sword

Jeremiah 43:11 he shall smite: Jer 25:19; 46:1–26; Isa 19:1–25; Ezek 29:19, 20; 30:1–Ezek 32:32 such as are for death: Jer 15:2; 44:13; Job 20:29; Ezek 5:12; Zech 11:9 Reciprocal: Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 42:22—know; Ezek 29:11—foot of man; Rev 6:8—kill

Jeremiah 43:12 in the: Jer 46:25; 48:7; 50:2; 51:44; Exod 12:12; 2 Sam 5:21; Isa 19:1; 21:9; 46:1; Ezek 30:13; Zeph 2:11 array: Esth 6:9; Job 40:10 putteth: Ps 109:18, 19; 132:16, 18; Isa 49:18; 52:1; 59:17; 61:5, 10; Rom 13:12; Eph 4:24; 6:11; Col 3:12, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:30—my gods; Isa 46:2—but; Jer 43:13—and the; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 29:11—foot of man; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 8:6—the calf; Hos 10:6—carried

Jeremiah 43:13 images: Heb. statues, or standing images Bethshemesh: or, the house of the sun. Isa 19:18 marg. and the: Jer 43:12 Reciprocal: Exod 12:12—against; 1 Chr 6:59—Bethshemesh; Isa 46:2—but; Jer 46:25—with their; Jer 50:2—her idols; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 6:4—images; Ezek 30:13—I will also; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 8:6—the calf; Hos 10:2—break down; Hos 10:6—carried

CHAPTER 44

- 1 Jeremiah expresses the desolation of Judah for their idolatry;
- 11 He prophesies their destruction, who commit idolatry in Egypt;

- 15 The obstinacy of the Jews;
- 20 for which Jeremiah threatens them;
- 29 and for a sign prophesies the destruction of Egypt.

Jeremiah 44:1 Cir, AM 3433, BC 571 The word: Dahler supposes this discourse to have been delivered in the seventeenth or eighteenth year after the taking of Jerusalem. concerning: Jer 42:15–18; 43:5–7 Migdol: Jer 46:14; Exod 14:2; Ezek 29:10 Heb.; Tahpanhes: Tahpanhes rendered Ταφνη and Ταφναι by the LXX, is no doubt the Δαφναι of Herodotus, a royal city of Lower Egypt, situated, according to the Itinerary of Antoninus, sixteen miles south from Pelusium, from which it was called Daphne Pelusice. Forster says that there is now a place situated in the vicinity of Pelusium called Safnas, which may be a vestige of the ancient name. It appears to have been the very first town in Egypt, in the road from Palestine, that afforded tolerable accommodation for the fugitives. It was at this place that, according to Jerome and several of the ancients, tradition says the faithful Jeremiah was stoned to death by these rebellious wretches, for whose welfare he had watched, prayed, and suffered every kind of indignity and hardship. Jer 43:7; Ezek 30:18, Tehaphnehes Noph: Jer 2:16; 46:14, 19; Isa 19:13; Ezek 30:16 Pathros: Gen 10:14, Pathrusim, Isa 11:11; Ezek 29:14; 30:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 30:13—Noph

Jeremiah 44:2 Ye have: Jer 39:1–8; Exod 19:4; Deut 29:2; Josh 23:3; Zech 1:6 a desolation: Jer 44:22; 4:7; 7:34; 9:11; 25:11; 34:22; Lev 26:32, 33, 43; 2 Kgs 21:13; Isa 6:11; 24:12; 64:10, 11; Lam 1:1, 16; 5:18; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 29:26—they went; Isa 30:9—this is; Jer 44:6—wasted; Ezek 33:28—I will lay

Jeremiah 44:3 of their: Jer 2:17–19; 4:17, 18; 5:19, 29; 9:12–14; 11:17; 16:11, 12; 19:3, 4; 22:9; Ezra 9:6–11; Neh 9:33; Lam 1:8; 4:13; Ezek 8:17, 18; 9:9; 22:25–31; Dan 9:5; Zech 7:12, 13 gods: Deut 13:6; 29:26; 32:17 Reciprocal: Jer 7:9—and walk; Jer 44:6—wasted

Jeremiah 44:4 I sent: Jer 7:13, 25; 25:3, 4; 26:5; 29:19; 32:33; 35:17; 2 Chr 36:15; Zech 7:7 this: Jer 16:18; Ezek 8:10; 16:36, 47; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 17:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 38:10—displeased; Lev 18:24—Defile; Deut 5:29—O that there; Deut 16:22—which; 1 Kgs 21:26—very abominably; 2 Kgs 17:15—testimonies; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 33:10—General; Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 15:9—The way; Jer 35:15—Return; Jer 36:31—will bring; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 5:11—detestable; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 7:12—as their; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 8:17—things; Matt 23:37—how; Mark 12:2—a servant; Mark 12:3—and sent; Luke 13:34—and ye; Luke 20:10—sent; John 4:38—other; John 8:2—early; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; 2 Cor 5:20—as; Rev 14:9—the third

Jeremiah 44:5 they: Jer 7:24; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 81:11–13; Isa 48:4, 18; Zech 7:11, 12; Rev 2:21, 22 burn: Jer 44:17–21; 19:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; 2 Chr 33:10—General; 2 Chr 36:15—the Lord; Jer 25:4—rising; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 35:15—Return; Jer 43:4—obeyed; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Dan 9:6—have we; Zech 1:4—unto; Mark 12:3—and sent; Luke 20:10—sent

Jeremiah 44:6 my fury: Jer 4:4; 7:20; 21:5, 12; 36:7; 42:18; Lev 26:28; Isa 51:17, 20; Ezek 5:13; 6:12; 8:18; 20:33; 24:8, 13; Dan 9:12; Nah 1:2 wasted: Jer 44:2, 3; Isa 6:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:43—unto this day; Jer 1:15—and against; Jer 44:22—your land; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Zech 1:2—Lord

Jeremiah 44:7 against: Jer 7:19; 25:7; 42:20 marg. Num 16:38; Prov 1:18; 5:22; 8:36; 15:32; Ezek 33:11; Hab 2:10 to cut: Jer 44:8, 11; 9:21; 51:22; Josh 6:21; Judg 21:11 child: Deut 32:25; 1 Sam 15:3; 22:19; Lam 2:11 Judah: Heb. the midst of Judah to leave: Jer 44:12, 14, 27, 28 Reciprocal: Hos 8:4—that they

Jeremiah 44:8 ye provoke: Jer 25:6, 7; Deut 32:16, 17; 2 Kgs 17:15–17; Isa 3:8; 1 Cor 10:21, 22; Heb 3:16 that ye might cut: Jer 44:7; Ezek 18:31, 32 a curse: Jer 44:12; 18:16; 24:9; 26:6; 29:18; 42:18; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; 2 Chr 7:20; Isa 65:15; Lam 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—put incense; Neh 1:3—reproach; Ps 89:41—he is; Jer 23:40—General; Jer 33:9—before; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Ezek 22:4—have I; Hos 8:4—that they; Rev 9:20—worship

Jeremiah 44:9 ye forgotten: Josh 22:17–20; Ezra 9:7–15; Dan 9:5–8 wickedness: Heb. wickedness, or punishments, etc the wickedness of your: Jer 44:15–19; 7:17, 18 Reciprocal: Neh 13:18—Did not your; Ps 119:21—cursed; Jer 44:17—in the cities; Jer 44:21—and in

Jeremiah 44:10 are not: Jer 8:12; Exod 9:17; 10:3; 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Chr 12:6–12; 32:26; 33:12, 19; 34:27; Dan 5:20–22; Jas 4:6–10; 1 Pet 5:6 humbled: Heb. contrite, 2 Kgs 22:19; Ps 34:18; 51:17; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ezek 9:4 neither: Jer 10:7; 36:24; Exod 9:30; Prov 8:13; 14:16; 16:6; 28:14; Eccl 8:12, 13; Mal 4:2; Matt 27:54; Luke 23:40; Rom 11:20; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Neh 9:29—yet they; Jer 26:4—which

Jeremiah 44:11 I will: Jer 21:10; Lev 17:10; 20:5, 6; 26:17; Ps 34:16; Ezek 14:7, 8; 15:7; Amos 9:4 Reciprocal: Judg 2:15—against; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 42:16—there ye; Jer 44:7—to cut

Jeremiah 44:12 I will take: Jer 42:15–18, 22 from the: Hos 4:6 and they shall be: Jer 44:8; 29:22; Isa 65:15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Deut 28:68—bring thee into Egypt; Ps 89:41—he is; Jer 16:4—consumed; Jer 24:9—to be a; Jer 41:10—even; Jer 42:16—there ye; Jer 42:18—ye shall be; Jer 44:7—to leave; Jer 44:22—your land; Jer 44:27—shall be; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 11:8—General; Ezek 33:27—surely; Zech 8:13—a curse; Heb 8:11—from

Jeremiah 44:13; Jer 44:27, 28; 11:22; 21:9; 24:10; 42:18; 43:11 Reciprocal: Jer 38:2—He; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Ezek 11:8—General

Jeremiah 44:14 So: It is evident from verse 28, that some Jews were to escape the general destruction in Egypt, and to return into their own country, though but a few; and the same thing is implied in the latter clause of this verse. But the former part excludes from the number of those who should escape every individual of those who are properly termed “the remnant of Judah;” those who had willingly and rebelliously “set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to dwell there,” on a presumption that they knew better than God how to consult their own restoration. The few, then, who were destined to escape, were to be such as had come into the land of Egypt with Johanan by compulsion, or had previously fled thither, or in some other less offensive manner, and chanced to be there when the storm burst upon them. which are: Isa 30:1–3 shall escape: Jer 44:27; 42:17; Matt 23:33; Rom 2:3; Heb 2:3 which they: Jer 22:26, 27; 42:22 have a desire: Heb. lift up there soul for none: Jer 44:28; Isa 4:2; 10:20; Rom 9:27; 11:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:31—For; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Jer

44:7—to leave; Jer 50:20—I will pardon; Ezek 6:8—General; Ezek 7:16—they; Ezek 20:38—they shall; Obad 17—deliverance; Rom 13:2—power

Jeremiah 44:15 all the: Jer 5:1–5; Gen 19:4; Neh 13:26; Prov 11:21; Isa 1:5; Matt 7:13; 2 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 10:1—put incense; 2 Chr 28:23—sacrifice to them; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 5:18—draw; Jer 18:15—burned; Jer 44:9—the wickedness of your; Jer 44:19—we burned; Jer 44:24—all Judah; Jer 44:25—Ye and; Ezek 33:25—lift up; Hos 11:2—burned

Jeremiah 44:16 we: Jer 16:15–17; 8:6, 12; 18:18; 38:4; Exod 5:2; Job 15:25–27; 21:14, 15; Ps 2:3; 73:8, 9; Isa 3:9; Dan 3:15; Luke 19:14, 27 Reciprocal: Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; Deut 29:19—that he bless; Judg 17:6—right; 1 Sam 8:19—refused to obey; Neh 9:29—yet they; Ps 81:12—they walked; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 119:21—cursed; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Prov 27:22—General; Eccl 8:3—stand; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 28:12—yet; Isa 30:15—and ye; Jer 3:3—a whore's; Jer 6:16—We will; Jer 7:26—they hearkened; Jer 17:27—ye will; Jer 42:13—General; Jer 44:24—Hear; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Ezek 14:3—and put; Ezek 22:24—General; Ezek 24:12—her great; Ezek 33:31—and they; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 11:2—they called; Zech 1:4—but; Zech 7:11—they refused; Matt 21:29—I will not; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 7:9—Full; Mark 12:3—and sent; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Acts 14:18—scarce; 1 Thess 2:13—because; Jas 1:23—General

Jeremiah 44:17 whatsoever: Jer 44:25; Num 30:2, 12; Deut 23:23; Judg 11:36; Ps 12:4; Mark 6:26 queen of heaven: or, frame of heaven. As the Sun was worshipped, not only under the name of baal shamayim “Lord of heaven,” but also by that of Molech or King; it is likely also that the Moon was adored as melecheth hashshamayim “the Queen of heaven.” So the Orphic hymn addressed to the Moon begins Κλυθι θεα ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙΑ, “Hear, goddess Queen.” And Homer, in his Hymn to the Moon, addresses her, Χαιρε, ανασσα, θεα “All hail, Queen, goddess.” In Epiphanius, we find some women of Arabia, towards the end of the fourth century, had set up another queen of heaven, the Virgin Mary, too well known since under that name and character, whom they likewise worshipped as a goddess, by holding stated assemblies every year to her honour, and by offering a cake of bread in her name; whence these heretics were called Collyridians, from the Greek κολλυρις, a cake. Jer 7:18; 2 Kgs 17:16 as we: Jer 19:13; 32:29–32; 2 Kgs 22:17; Neh 9:34; Dan 9:6–8 our fathers: Neh 9:34; Ps 106:6; Ezek 20:8; Dan 9:5, 6, 8; 1 Pet 1:18 in the cities: Jer 44:9, 21 then: Exod 16:3; Isa 48:5; Hos 2:5–9; Phil 3:19 victuals: Heb. bread Reciprocal: Exod 5:2—neither; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; Deut 28:48—in hunger; Deut 29:19—that he bless; Judg 17:6—right; 2 Kgs 17:11—burnt; 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; 2 Kgs 23:5—all the host; Neh 9:29—yet they; Job 31:26—the moon; Ps 49:13—approve their sayings; Ps 81:12—they walked; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Prov 14:18—inherit; Prov 21:29—hardeneth; Eccl 7:10—What; Eccl 8:3—stand; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 3:9—and they declare; Isa 28:15—We have; Isa 30:15—and ye; Isa 57:6—to them; Isa 57:10—There is; Jer 1:16—and have; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 3:3—a whore's; Jer 8:2—and all; Jer 9:14—which; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 11:12—go; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 18:18—and let us not; Jer 44:5—burn; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 8:16—their faces; Ezek 18:14—that seeth; Ezek 20:32—We will; Ezek 23:41—whereupon; Ezek 24:12—her great; Hos 2:8—her corn; Hos 7:13—spoken; Hos 9:1—thou hast loved; Hos 11:2—they called; Mic 1:7—the hires; Mark 7:9—Full; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Acts 14:18—scarce

Jeremiah 44:18 we have: Jer 40:12; Num 11:5, 6; Job 21:14, 15; Ps 73:9–15; Mal 3:13–15
Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—in hunger; Isa 48:5—Mine idol; Isa 57:10—There is; Jer
44:23—ye have burned; Jer 44:27—shall be; Hos 2:5—give; Hos 2:8—her corn; Hos
7:13—spoken; Mic 1:7—the hires; Hag 1:6—eat

Jeremiah 44:19 we burned: Jer 44:15; 7:18 without: Gen 3:6, 11, 12, 16, 17; Deut 7:3, 4; 1
Kgs 21:25; 2 Chr 21:6; Prov 11:21; Mark 6:19–27 men: or, husbands Reciprocal: Lev
10:1—put incense

Jeremiah 44:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:23—But they were; Rom 6:21—What

Jeremiah 44:21 and in: Jer 44:9, 17; 11:13; Ezek 16:24 did: Jer 14:10; 1 Sam 15:3; 1 Kgs
17:18; Ps 79:8; Isa 64:9; Ezek 21:23, 24; Hos 7:2; Amos 8:7; Rev 16:19; 18:5 Reciprocal: 1
Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Lam
1:5—for; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 15:6—General

Jeremiah 44:22 could: Jer 15:6; Gen 6:3, 5–7; Ps 95:10, 11; Isa 1:24; 7:13; 43:24; Ezek 5:13;
Amos 2:13; Mal 2:17; Rom 2:4, 5; 9:22; 2 Pet 3:7–9 your land: Jer 44:2, 6, 12; 18:16; 24:9;
25:11, 18, 38; 26:6; 29:19; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Lam 2:15, 16; Dan 9:12 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And
I; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Deut 28:16—in the city; Deut 28:48—in hunger; 2 Kgs 22:19—a
desolation; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Ezra 9:7—as it is this day; Neh 9:30—therefore; Neh
13:18—Did not your; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer
14:10—he will; Jer 34:22—and I will; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Zech 8:13—a
curse; Gal 3:13—being; 1 Thess 3:1—when; Heb 6:8—beareth

Jeremiah 44:23 ye have burned: Jer 44:8, 18, 21; 32:31–33; 2 Chr 36:16; Lam 1:8; 1 Cor
10:20; 2 Cor 6:16 nor walked: Ps 119:150 nor in his statutes: Ps 119:155 nor in his
testimonies: Ps 78:56 therefore: 1 Kgs 9:9; Neh 13:18; Dan 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs
17:15—testimonies; 2 Chr 12:2—because

Jeremiah 44:24 Hear: Jer 44:16; 42:15; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; 28:14; Ezek 2:7; Amos 7:16;
Matt 11:15 all Judah: Jer 44:15, 26; 43:7; Ezek 20:32, 33 Reciprocal: Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Jer
7:2—Hear

Jeremiah 44:25 Ye and: Jer 44:15–19; Isa 28:15; Jude 13 We will: Matt 14:9; Acts 23:12–15
ye will: Job 34:22; Jas 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 23:23—hast vowed; Jer 7:18—children;
Jer 18:15—burned; Jer 32:29—upon; Jer 44:17—whatsoever; Jer 44:28—shall know

Jeremiah 44:26 I have sworn: Jer 46:18; Gen 22:16; Num 14:21–23, 28; Deut 32:40–42; Ps
89:34; Isa 62:8; Amos 6:8; 8:7; Heb 3:18; 6:13, 18 that my name: Ps 50:16; Ezek 20:39;
Amos 6:10 The Lord God: Jer 4:2; 5:2; 7:9; Isa 48:1, 2; Zeph 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Isa
14:24—Lord; Jer 44:24—all Judah; Jer 44:28—shall know; Jer 49:13—I have

Jeremiah 44:27 will watch: Jer 1:10; 21:10; 31:28; Ezek 7:6 shall be: Jer 44:12, 18; 2 Kgs
21:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Deut 28:48—in hunger; Deut 29:19—that he bless;
Judg 2:15—against; Jer 9:16—and I; Jer 11:23—no; Jer 15:9—and the; Jer
16:4—consumed; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Jer 44:7—to leave; Jer 44:13—General; Jer
44:14—shall escape; Ezek 5:12—and I will draw; Ezek 30:5—that is; Dan 9:13—that we;
Dan 9:14—watched; Amos 9:8—the eyes

Jeremiah 44:28 a small: Jer 44:14; Isa 10:19, 22; 27:12, 13 shall know: Jer 44:16, 17, 25, 26, 29; Num 14:28, 29, 41; Ps 33:11; Isa 14:24–27; 28:16–18; 46:10, 11; Lam 3:37, 38; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35 mine, or theirs: Heb. from me or them Reciprocal: Lev 26:38—General; Num 11:23—thou shalt; 2 Kgs 10:10—fall unto the earth; Ps 119:21—cursed; Isa 4:2—they that are escaped; Isa 9:9—And all; Isa 19:17—the land; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 26:11—they shall; Isa 28:18—your covenant; Isa 37:31—remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah; Jer 36:28—General; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 42:17—none; Jer 44:7—to leave; Jer 44:13—General; Jer 51:50—escaped; Ezek 6:8—General; Ezek 6:10—General; Ezek 7:16—they; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Obad 17—deliverance

Jeremiah 44:29 a sign: Jer 44:30; 1 Sam 2:34; Matt 24:15, 16, 32–34; Mark 13:14–16; Luke 21:20, 21, 20, 21, 29–33 my words: Prov 19:21; Isa 40:8 Reciprocal: Num 11:23—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; 2 Kgs 10:10—fall unto the earth; Ps 119:21—cursed; Isa 9:9—And all; Isa 19:1—Egypt; Isa 21:17—for; Isa 31:2—will not; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 20:32—We will

Jeremiah 44:30 I will: Jer 43:9–13; 46:13–26; Ezek 29:1–Ezek 30:26; 31:18; 32:1–32 as I: Jer 34:21; 39:5–7; 52:8–11; 2 Kgs 25:4–7 Reciprocal: Isa 19:1—Egypt; Isa 31:2—against the help; Jer 24:8—and them; Jer 34:20—and into; Jer 44:29—a sign; Jer 46:26—I will; Ezek 5:4—take; Ezek 29:2—Pharaoh; Ezek 29:3—I am

CHAPTER 45

1 Baruch being dismayed, v.4, Jeremiah instructs and comforts him.

Jeremiah 45:1 AM 3397, BC 607 Baruch: Jer 32:12, 16; 43:3–6 when: Jer 36:1, 4, 8, 14–18, 26, 32 in the: Jer 25:1; 26:1; 36:1, 9 Reciprocal: Jer 51:59—Neriaiah

Jeremiah 45:2 unto: Isa 63:9; Mark 16:7; 2 Cor 1:4; 7:6; Heb 2:18; 4:15 Reciprocal: Jer 4:31—Woe; Jer 36:4—wrote

Jeremiah 45:3 Woe: Jer 9:1; 15:10–21; 20:7–18; Ps 120:5 added: Gen 37:34, 35; 42:36–38; Num 11:11–15; Josh 7:7–9; Job 16:11–13; 23:2; Ps 42:7; Lam 3:1–19, 32 I fainted: Jer 8:18; Ps 27:13; 77:3, 4; Prov 24:10; Lam 1:13, 22; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Gal 6:9; 2 Thess 3:13; Heb 12:3–5 Reciprocal: Ps 13:2—sorrow; Isa 21:2—all the; Mic 7:1—woe; Hab 3:16—that I; 2 Cor 7:5—our; Phil 2:27—but on

Jeremiah 45:4 that which: Jer 1:10; 18:7–10; 31:28; Gen 6:6, 7; Ps 80:8–16; Isa 5:2–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck; Ps 41:2—preserve; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 12:2—hast; Jer 39:18—but; Dan 11:4—be plucked

Jeremiah 45:5 seekest: 2 Kgs 5:26; Rom 12:16; 1 Cor 7:26–32; 1 Tim 6:6–9; Heb 13:5 seek: Matt 6:25–32 I will bring: Jer 25:26; Gen 6:12; Isa 66:16; Zeph 3:8 thy life: Jer 21:9; 38:2; 39:18 Reciprocal: Ps 41:2—preserve; Ps 131:1—neither; Jer 25:31—A noise; Zeph 2:3—hid; Matt 20:21—Grant; Mark 9:35—If; Mark 10:38—Ye know not; Luke 17:31—he which; Luke 17:34—two

CHAPTER 46

- 1 Jeremiah prophesies the overthrow of Pharaoh's army at Euphrates,
13 and the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar;
27 He comforts Jacob in his chastisement.

Jeremiah 46:1 The word: This is a general title to the prophecies contained in this and the following chapters, concerning different nations which had less or more connexion with the Jews, either as enemies, neighbours, or allies. They were not delivered at the same time: to some the date is annexed; in others it is left uncertain. against: Jer 1:10; 4:7; 25:15–29; Gen 10:5; Num 23:9; Zech 2:8; Rom 3:29 Reciprocal: Ps 79:6—upon; Isa 19:1—Egypt; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 25:17—and made; Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 28:26—when I; Ezek 30:7—General; Ezek 30:22—and that; Hab 1:17—and

Jeremiah 46:2 Against Egypt: Jer 46:14; 25:9, 19; Ezek 29:1–Ezek 32:32 Pharaohnecho: 2 Kgs 23:29, Pharaoh-nechoh, 2 Chr 35:20, 21, Necho Carchemish: Isa 10:9 in the: Jer 25:1; 36:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:1—his days; 2 Kgs 24:7—the king; Jer 35:1—in the; Jer 46:10—the north; Ezek 29:2—against all; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by

Jeremiah 46:3 This is a poetical and ironical call to the Egyptians to muster their forces; and implies that all their courage and efforts would be vain. Jer 51:11, 12; Isa 8:9, 10; 21:5; Joel 3:9; Nah 2:1; 3:14 Reciprocal: Jer 46:14—Stand; Ezek 38:7—General

Jeremiah 46:4 furbish: Ezek 21:9–11, 28 brigandines: Jer 51:3 Reciprocal: Jer 46:14—Stand; Jer 51:11—Make; Ezek 21:10—it is furbished; Joel 3:9—wake; Nah 3:14—fortify

Jeremiah 46:5 and their: Rev 6:15 beaten down: Heb. broken in pieces fled apace: Heb. fled a flight, Jer 46:15; Gen 19:17; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; Nah 2:8 fear: Jer 6:25; 20:3, 4 marg. Jer 46:10; 49:29; Isa 19:16; Ezek 32:10; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Job 18:11—Terrors; Ps 35:4—turned; Jer 30:5—General; Jer 38:22—they are; Jer 46:21—they did; Jer 49:5—ye shall; Lam 2:22—my terrors; Lam 5:17—our heart; Ezek 30:13—put

Jeremiah 46:6 not: Judg 4:15–21; Ps 33:16, 17; 147:10, 11; Eccl 9:11; Isa 30:16, 17; Amos 2:14, 15; 9:1–3 stumble: Jer 46:12; 20:11; 50:32; Ps 27:2; Isa 8:15; Dan 11:19, 22 toward: Jer 46:10; 1:14; 4:6; 6:1; 25:9 Reciprocal: Jer 46:20—it cometh; Jer 47:2—out of

Jeremiah 46:7 Who: Song 3:6; 8:5; Isa 63:1 as a flood: Jer 47:2; Isa 8:7, 8; Dan 9:26; 11:22; Amos 8:8; Rev 12:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; Ps 90:5—Thou; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 124:4—the waters; Dan 11:10—overflow

Jeremiah 46:8 riseth: Ezek 29:3; 32:2 I will go: Exod 15:9, 10; Isa 10:13–16; 37:24–26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; Ps 90:5—Thou; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 124:4—the waters; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Jer 47:2—waters; Dan 11:10—overflow; Amos 8:8—rise

Jeremiah 46:9 rage: Nah 2:3, 4 Ethiopians: Heb. Cush and Put, Gen 10:6, Phut, 1 Cor 1:8; Ezek 27:10, Phut, Nah 3:9, Lubim, Acts 2:10 Lydians: Gen 10:13; 1 Chr 1:11, Ludim, Isa 66:19; Ezek 27:10, Lud, Jer 30:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:8—handle; Isa 8:9—Associate; Jer 46:21—her hired; Jer 47:3—the noise; Jer 50:14—bend; Jer 51:11—Make; Ezek 30:5—Ethiopia; Ezek 38:4—handling; Dan 11:43—the Libyans; Nah 3:14—fortify; Zeph 2:12—Ethiopians

Jeremiah 46:10 the day: Jer 51:6; Isa 13:6; 34:6, 8; 61:2; 63:4; Joel 1:15; 2:1; Zeph 1:14, 15; Luke 21:22 the sword: Deut 32:42; Isa 34:5–8; Ezek 39:17–21; Zeph 1:7, 8; Rev 19:17–21 the north: Jer 46:2, 6; 2 Kgs 24:7 Reciprocal: Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Josh 6:17—accursed; 2 Sam 2:26—sword; Isa 2:12—the day; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 46:5—fear; Jer 46:14—the sword; Jer 46:20—it cometh; Jer 47:4—the day; Jer 50:15—for it; Dan 11:43—the Libyans; Zeph 2:12—Ethiopians; Zech 6:6—the north

Jeremiah 46:11 Gilead: Jer 8:22; 51:8; Gen 37:25; 43:11; Ezek 27:17 O virgin: Jer 14:17; Isa 47:1 in vain: Jer 30:12–15; Ezek 30:21–25; Mic 1:9; Nah 3:19; Matt 5:26; Luke 8:43, 44 thou shalt not be cured: Heb. no cure shall be unto thee Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Job 13:4—physicians; Isa 23:12—thou oppressed; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Jer 46:24—daughter

Jeremiah 46:12 heard: Ezek 32:9–12; Nah 3:8–10 thy cry: Jer 14:2; 48:34; 49:21; 51:54; 1 Sam 5:12; Isa 15:5–8; Zeph 1:10 stumbled: Jer 46:6; Isa 10:4; 19:2 Reciprocal: Nah 2:5—they shall stumble

Jeremiah 46:13 Cir AM 3398, BC 606 Nebuchadrezzar: Jer 43:10–13; 44:30; Isa 19:1–25; 29:1–Isa 32:20 Reciprocal: Jer 25:19—Pharaoh; Jer 47:2—then the; Ezek 29:8—I will; Ezek 32:11—The sword; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by

Jeremiah 46:14 Migdol: Jer 43:9; 44:1; Exod 14:2; Ezek 30:16–18 Stand: Jer 46:3, 4; 6:1–5; Joel 3:9–12 the sword: Jer 46:10; 2:30; 12:12; 2 Sam 2:26; Isa 1:20; 31:8; 34:6; Nah 2:13 Reciprocal: Isa 19:13—Noph; Jer 2:16—Noph; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 43:7—Tahpanhes; Jer 46:2—Against Egypt; Jer 50:2—Declare; Ezek 29:10—from the tower of; Ezek 30:13—Noph; Ezek 30:18—Tehaphnehes; Ezek 38:7—General; Amos 3:9—Publish

Jeremiah 46:15 thy: Jer 46:5, 21; Judg 5:20, 21; Isa 66:15, 16 the Lord: Exod 6:1; Deut 11:23; Ps 18:14, 39; 44:2; 68:2; 114:2–7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:14—they fled; Isa 19:1—the heart; Isa 19:3—the spirit

Jeremiah 46:16 made many to fall: Heb. multiplied the faller one: Lev 26:36, 37 they said: Jer 46:21; 51:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:14—they fled; Isa 19:1—the heart; Jer 50:16—they shall turn every one

Jeremiah 46:17 Pharaoh: Exod 15:9; 1 Kgs 20:10, 18; Isa 19:11–16; 31:3; 37:27–29; Ezek 29:3; 31:18 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; 2 Kgs 18:21—so is Pharaoh

Jeremiah 46:18 saith: Jer 10:10; 44:26; 48:15; 51:17; Isa 47:4; 48:2; Mal 1:14; Matt 5:35; 1 Tim 1:17 Tabor: Josh 19:22; Judg 4:6; Ps 89:12 Carmel: 1 Kgs 18:42, 43 Reciprocal: Josh 19:26—Carmel; Judg 4:12—mount Tabor; 1 Kgs 18:19—mount Carmel; Ps 95:3—a great; Jer 31:35—The Lord; Jer 48:18—daughter; Jer 51:57—the king; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Hos 5:1—Tabor; Zeph 2:9—as I; Zech 14:16—the King; 1 Tim 6:15—who

Jeremiah 46:19 thou: Jer 48:18 furnish thyself to go into captivity: Heb. make thee instruments of captivity, Isa 20:4; Ezek 12:3 marg. Ezek 12:4–12 Noph: Noph, or Moph, is the celebrated city of Memphis, as the Chaldee and LXX render; long the residence of the ancient Egyptian kings, and situated fifteen miles above where the Delta begins, on the western side of the Nile. It was in the neighbourhood of Memphis that the famous pyramids were erected, whose grandeur and beauty still astonish the modern traveller: they are about twenty in number; the largest of which is 481 feet perpendicular height, and the area of its basis is on 480,249 square feet, or something more than eleven acres, being exactly the size of Lincoln's Inn Fields in London. The immense ruins between the northern and southern pyramids, and about fourteen miles from Cairo, still called Memf, Menf, or Menouf, seem to mark the site of this city. Jer 44:1; Ezek 30:13 waste: Jer 26:9; 34:22; 51:29, 30; Zeph 2:5 Reciprocal: Isa 19:13—Noph; Jer 2:16—Noph; Jer 46:24—daughter; Jer 48:9—the cities; Ezek 29:12—and I will scatter

Jeremiah 46:20 a very: Jer 50:11; Hos 10:11 it cometh: Jer 46:6, 10; 1:14; 25:9; 47:2 Reciprocal: Jer 46:24—she shall; Ezek 30:18—the pomp

Jeremiah 46:21 her hired: Jer 46:9, 16; 2 Sam 10:6; 2 Kgs 7:6; Ezek 27:10, 11; 30:4–6 like: Jer 50:11, 27; Isa 34:7 fatted bullocks: Heb. bullocks of the stall, Prov 15:17; Amos 6:4 they did: Jer 46:5, 15, 16 the day: Jer 18:17; Deut 32:15; Ps 37:13; Isa 10:3; Ezek 35:5; Hos 9:7; Obad 13; Mic 7:4 Reciprocal: Jer 11:23—the year; Jer 38:22—they are; Jer 48:44—the year; Jer 49:8—for; Jer 51:9—forsake; Ezek 30:22—I will

Jeremiah 46:22 voice: Isa 29:4; Mic 1:8; 7:16 and come: Jer 51:20–23; Isa 10:15, 33, 34; 14:8; 37:24; Zech 11:2 Reciprocal: Ps 74:5—General

Jeremiah 46:23 cut: Isa 10:18; Ezek 20:46 because: Judg 6:5; 7:12; Joel 2:25; Rev 9:2–10 Reciprocal: Ps 74:5—General; Isa 10:34—cut down; Jer 51:14—as with; Jer 51:27—cause

Jeremiah 46:24 daughter: Jer 46:11, 19; Ps 137:8 she shall: Jer 46:20; 1:15; Ezek 29:1–Ezek 32:32 Reciprocal: Ezek 32:11—The sword

Jeremiah 46:25 multitude: or, nourisher, Heb. Amon No: Ezek 30:14; Nah 3:8 with their: Jer 43:12, 13; Exod 12:12; Isa 19:1; Ezek 30:13; Zeph 2:11 and their: Ezek 32:9–12; Nah 3:9 and all: Jer 17:5, 6; 42:14–16; Isa 20:5, 6; 30:2, 3; 31:1–3; Ezek 39:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:7—upon Dagon our god; Jer 49:3—shall go; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 30:22—I am; Dan 11:8—their gods

Jeremiah 46:26 I will: Jer 44:30; Ezek 32:11 and afterward: Jer 48:47; 49:39; Ezek 29:8–14 Reciprocal: Isa 19:4—a cruel lord; Isa 20:4—shall; Jer 19:7—I will cause; Jer 49:6—General; Ezek 29:13—At the; Amos 9:11—as in; Nah 3:8—populous No

Jeremiah 46:27 fear: Jer 30:10, 11; Isa 41:13, 14; 43:1, 5; 44:2 I will save: Jer 23:3, 4; 29:14; 31:8–11; 32:37; Isa 11:11–16; Ezek 34:10–14; 36:24; 37:21, 22; 39:25; Amos 9:14; Mic 7:11–16 and be: Jer 23:6; 33:16; 50:19; Ezek 34:25, 26 Reciprocal: Josh 8:1—Fear not; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 43:10—my servant; Jer 49:12—they whose; Lam 4:22—The punishment of thine iniquity; Ezek 34:28—neither; Zeph 3:16—be said

Jeremiah 46:28 for I am: Jer 1:19; 15:20; 30:11; Josh 1:5, 9; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; 41:10; 43:2; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Acts 18:10; 2 Tim 4:17 make: Jer 25:9; Isa 45:23; Dan 2:35 but I will not: Jer 4:27; 5:10, 18; 30:11; 32:42–44; 33:24–26; Amos 9:8, 9; Rom 11:15–17 correct: Jer 10:24; Hab 3:2; 1 Cor 11:32 will I: Isa 27:7, 9; Heb 12:5–10; Rev 3:19 not leave thee wholly unpunished: or, not utterly cut thee off Reciprocal: Num 23:9—shall not; 2 Kgs 17:20—all the seed; Ezra 9:14—no remnant; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 6:1—rebuke; Ps 99:8—thou wast; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 27:8—measure; Isa 28:27—the fitches; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Jer 25:29—Ye shall; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 30:10—fear; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 31:36—cease; Jer 31:37—I; Jer 43:10—my servant; Jer 48:2—come; Jer 48:42—Moab; Jer 51:5—Israel; Lam 4:22—The punishment of thine iniquity; Ezek 6:8—General; Obad 17—shall be; Hab 1:12—we; Zeph 3:16—be said; Zeph 3:19—I will undo

CHAPTER 47

1 The destruction of the Philistines.

Jeremiah 47:1 Cir, AM 3387, BC 617 against: Exod 25:15–17; Amos 1:6–8; Zeph 2:4–7; Zech 9:5–7 Gaza: Heb. Azzah, Jer 25:20; Gen 10:19 marg. 1 Kgs 4:24 Reciprocal: Josh 15:47—Gaza; Isa 14:30—and I; Jer 27:3—Edom; Jer 36:2—against all; Jer 47:5—Gaza; Ezek 25:15—Because; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Amos 1:7—a fire

Jeremiah 47:2 waters: Jer 46:7, 8; Isa 8:7, 8; 28:17; 59:19; Dan 11:22; Amos 9:5, 6; Nah 1:8; Rev 12:15, 16; 17:1, 15 out of: Jer 1:14; 46:6, 20 all that is therein: Heb. the fulness thereof, Jer 8:16 marg. Ps 24:1; 50:12; 96:11; 98:7; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 then the: Jer 46:13; 48:3–5, 39; Isa 15:2–5, 8; 22:1, 4, 5; Zeph 1:10, 11; Jas 5:1 Reciprocal: Isa 28:18—when; Jer 18:22—a cry; Ezek 30:2—Howl

Jeremiah 47:3 the noise: Jer 8:16; 46:9; Judg 5:22; Job 39:19–25; Ezek 26:10, 11; Nah 2:4; 3:2, 3 the fathers: Deut 28:54, 55; Lam 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Isa 5:28—their horses'; Isa 9:5—confused noise; Isa 23:4—I travail; Jer 13:14—even; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 50:42—shall ride; Lam 1:6—harts; Ezek 23:24—with chariots; Ezek 24:22—General

Jeremiah 47:4 the day: Jer 46:10; Ps 37:13; Isa 10:3; Ezek 7:5–7, 12; 21:25, 29; Hos 9:7; Luke 21:22 Tyrus: Jer 25:20–22; Isa 23:1–18; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26; Joel 3:4–8; Amos 1:9, 10; Zech 9:2–5 every: Job 9:13; Isa 20:6; 31:8; Ezek 30:8 the remnant: Ezek 25:16; Amos 1:8; 9:7 country: Heb. isle, Josh 22:30; Isa 20:6 Caphtor: Gen 10:13, 14, Caphtorim, Deut 2:23; 1 Chr 1:12, Caphthorim, Amos 9:7 Reciprocal: Judg 5:22—horsehoofs; Isa 23:4—I travail; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Jer 47:5—the remnant; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Amos 1:6—Gaza; Zech 9:5—Ashkelon

Jeremiah 47:5 Baldness: Jer 48:37; Isa 15:2; Ezek 7:18; Mic 1:16 Gaza: Jer 47:1; Amos 1:6–8; Zeph 2:4–7; Zech 9:5–7 the remnant: Jer 47:4; 25:20; Ezek 25:16 how: Jer 16:1; 41:5; 48:37; Lev 19:28; 21:5; Deut 14:1; 1 Kgs 18:28; Mark 5:5 Reciprocal: Josh 15:47—Gaza; Jer 7:29—Cut; Jer 16:6—nor cut; Ezek 27:31—they shall make; Amos 1:8—I will cut

Jeremiah 47:6 thou sword: Jer 12:12; 15:3; 25:27; 51:20–23; Deut 32:41, 42; Ps 17:13; Isa 10:5, 15; Ezek 14:17; 21:3–5 how long: Jer 4:21; 12:4; 2 Sam 2:26 put up thyself: Heb.

gather thyself into: 1 Chr 21:27; Ezek 21:30; John 18:11 Reciprocal: Deut 33:29—the sword; 1 Chr 21:12—the sword; Ps 94:3—Lord; Ps 114:5—General; Isa 10:6—will I give; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 27:1—with his; Isa 34:5—my sword; Jer 34:17—to the sword; Jer 50:35—sword; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Zeph 2:12—my; Zech 13:7—O sword; Matt 8:9—Go; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Jeremiah 47:7 can it: Heb. canst not the Lord: 1 Sam 15:3; Isa 10:6; 13:3; 37:26; 45:1–3; 46:10, 11; Ezek 14:17; Amos 3:6 the sea: Ezek 25:16; Zeph 2:6, 7 hath he: Mic 6:9 Reciprocal: Ps 114:5—General; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 23:11—the Lord; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 34:17—to the sword; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 21:30—Shall I cause it to return; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Zeph 2:5—Cherethites; Zeph 2:12—my; Matt 8:9—Go

CHAPTER 48

- 1 The judgment of Moab,
- 7 for their pride;
- 11 for their security;
- 14 for their carnal confidence;
- 26 and for their contempt of God and his people;
- 47 The restoration of Moab.

Jeremiah 48:1 am cir, 3420, bc cir, 584 Moab: Jer 9:26; 25:21; 27:3; Gen 19:37; Num 24:17; 2 Chr 20:10; Isa 15:1-Isa 16:14; 25:10; 27:3; Ezek 25:8–11; Amos 2:1, 2; Zeph 2:8–11 Nebo: Jer 48:22, 23; Num 32:3, 37, 38; 33:47; Isa 15:2 Misgab: or, The high place Reciprocal: Gen 14:5—Shaveh Kiriathaim; Ezra 2:29—Nebo; Neh 13:1—the Ammonite; Isa 46:1—Bel; Jer 12:14—I will; Jer 48:20—confounded; Jer 49:1—Concerning; Ezek 25:11—upon; Zeph 2:9—Surely

Jeremiah 48:2 no more: Jer 48:17; Isa 16:14 Heshbon: Jer 48:34, 35; Num 21:25–30; 32:37; Isa 15:5; 16:8, 9 come: Jer 48:42; 31:36; 33:24; 46:28; Esth 3:8–14; Ps 83:4–8 thou shalt: Jer 25:15, 17 cut down: or, brought to silence, Isa 15:1; 25:10 marg. Madmenah pursue thee: Heb. go after thee Reciprocal: Isa 10:34—cut down; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 49:25—General; Jer 49:37—I will send the sword

Jeremiah 48:3 voice: Jer 4:20, 21; 47:2; Isa 15:2, 8; 16:7–11; 22:4 Horonaim: Jer 48:5, 34; Isa 15:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:12—the cry; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 51:54—General; Joel 1:12—joy

Jeremiah 48:4 Moab: This prophecy against Moab, as well as the following ones concerning Ammon, Edom, and the neighbouring countries, seem to have been fulfilled during the long siege of Tyre by Nebuchadnezzar. Josephus places these events five years after the destruction of Jerusalem. Num 21:27–30 her: Esth 8:11; Ps 137:9 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—that Egypt; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 48:15—gone

Jeremiah 48:5 Luhith: Luhith is placed by Eusebius between Areopolis, or Ar, and Zoar.—See Jer 48:34. It was evidently situated upon a height; as was also Horonaim, which was probably not far from Luhith. Isa 15:5 continual weeping: Heb. weeping

with weeping Reciprocal: Neh 2:10—Horonite

Jeremiah 48:6 Flee: Jer 51:6; Gen 19:17; Ps 11:1; Prov 6:4, 5; Matt 24:16–18; Luke 3:7; 17:31–33; Heb 6:18 be like: Jer 17:6; Job 30:3–7 the heath: or, a naked tree Reciprocal: Jer 49:8—Flee; Mic 1:11—Pass

Jeremiah 48:7 because: Jer 9:23; 13:25; Ps 40:4; 49:6, 7; 52:7; 62:8–10; Isa 59:4–6; Ezek 28:2–5; Hos 10:13; 1 Tim 6:17; Rev 18:7 Chemosh: Jer 48:13, 46; 43:12; Num 21:29; Judg 11:24; 1 Kgs 11:7, 33; Isa 46:1, 2 his priests: Jer 49:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:7—upon Dagon our god; 2 Kgs 23:13—Chemosh; Isa 16:12—he shall; Jer 48:35—him that offereth; Jer 49:4—trusted; Jer 51:18—in the; Amos 2:3—General

Jeremiah 48:8 the spoiler: Jer 48:18; 6:26; 15:8; 25:9; 51:56 and no: Jer 48:20–25; Ezek 25:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:7—they arose; Isa 16:4—for; Jer 48:12—wanderers; Jer 48:15—spoiled; Jer 48:21—the plain; Jer 48:32—the spoiler

Jeremiah 48:9 wings: Jer 48:28; Ps 11:1; 55:6; Isa 16:2; Rev 12:14 the cities: Jer 46:19; Zeph 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:7—they arose; Mic 1:11—Pass

Jeremiah 48:10 Cursed: Jer 50:25; Num 31:14–18; Judg 5:23; 1 Sam 15:3, 9, 13–35; 1 Kgs 20:42 deceitfully: or, negligently Reciprocal: Gen 27:12—and I shall; Num 31:15—General; Deut 20:17—thou shalt; Josh 10:19—stay ye; Judg 1:27—the Canaanites; Judg 17:2—cursedst; Judg 21:5—a great oath; 1 Sam 15:33—hewed; 1 Sam 28:18—obeyedst; 1 Kgs 18:40—slew them there; Jer 50:21—and do; Mal 1:14—cursed

Jeremiah 48:11 hath been: Ps 55:19; 73:4–8; 123:4; Prov 1:32 marg. Zech 1:15 he hath: Isa 25:6; Zeph 1:12 emptied: Jer 51:34; Isa 24:3; Nah 2:2, 10, thereof, Jer 48:29; Isa 16:6; Ezek 16:49, 50 remained: Heb. stood Reciprocal: Job 10:17—changes; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 32:9—ye women; Jer 48:12—empty; Jer 49:31—wealthy nation; Dan 4:4—was; Amos 6:1—to them

Jeremiah 48:12 wanderers: Jer 48:8, 15; 25:9; Isa 16:2; Ezek 25:9, 10 empty: Jer 48:11, 38; 14:3; 19:10; 25:34; Ps 2:9; Isa 30:14; Nah 2:2 Reciprocal: Prov 1:32—prosperity; Isa 32:9—ye women; Jer 13:14—I will dash; Jer 51:34—he hath made

Jeremiah 48:13 ashamed: Jer 48:7, 39, 46; Judg 11:24; 1 Sam 5:3–7; 1 Kgs 11:7; 18:26–29, 40; Isa 2:20; 16:12; 45:16, 20; 46:1, 2 as the: 1 Kgs 12:28, 29; Hos 8:5, 6; 10:5, 6, 14, 15; Amos 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 21:29—General; 2 Kgs 23:13—Chemosh

Jeremiah 48:14 How: Jer 8:8; Ps 11:1; Isa 36:4, 5 We: Jer 9:23; 49:16; Ps 33:16; Eccl 9:11; Isa 10:13, 16; 16:6; Ezek 30:6; Zeph 2:10

Jeremiah 48:15 spoiled: Jer 48:8, 9–25 his chosen: Heb. the choice of his, etc. Isa 40:30, 31 gone: Jer 48:4; 50:27; 51:40; Isa 34:2–8 saith: Jer 46:18; 51:57; Ps 24:8–10; 47:2; Dan 4:37; Zech 14:9; Mal 1:14; Rev 19:16 whose: Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Ps 95:3—a great; Isa 14:5—General; Jer 12:3—pull; Jer 48:12—wanderers; Jer 48:32—the spoiler; Jer 50:30—her young; Amos 4:10—your young; Zech 14:16—the King

Jeremiah 48:16 near: Jer 1:12; Deut 32:35; Isa 13:22; 16:13, 14; Ezek 12:23, 28; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:13—Chemosh

Jeremiah 48:17 bemoan: Jer 48:31–33; 9:17–20; Isa 16:8; Rev 18:14–20 How: Jer 48:39; Isa 9:4; 10:5; 14:4, 5; Ezek 19:11–14; Zech 11:10–14 Reciprocal: Jer 48:2—no more

Jeremiah 48:18 daughter: Jer 46:18, 19; Isa 47:1 Dibon: Jer 48:22; Num 21:30; 32:3; Josh 13:17; Isa 15:2 and sit: Gen 21:16; Exod 17:3; Judg 15:18; Isa 5:13; Ezek 19:13 the spoiler: Jer 48:8 Reciprocal: Num 33:46—Dibongad; Josh 6:21—utterly; Josh 13:9—all the plain; Isa 16:4—for; Jer 48:32—the spoiler; Dan 5:20—deposed; Amos 8:13—General

Jeremiah 48:19 inhabitant: Heb. inhabitress Aroer: Num 32:34; Deut 2:36; 2 Sam 24:5; 1 Chr 5:8 ask: 1 Sam 4:13, 14, 16; 2 Sam 1:3, 4; 18:24–32 Reciprocal: Isa 17:2—Aroer

Jeremiah 48:20 confounded: Jer 48:1–5; Isa 15:1–5, 8; 16:7–11 Arnon: Num 21:13, 14, 26–28; Deut 2:36; Josh 13:9; Judg 11:18; Isa 16:2 Reciprocal: Num 22:36—the border; Jer 4:8—howl; Jer 48:8—and no; Jer 49:3—Howl; Jer 51:8—howl

Jeremiah 48:21 the plain: Jer 48:8; Ezek 25:9; Zeph 2:9 Jahazah: Josh 13:18, Jahaza, Josh 21:36, 37; Isa 15:4, Jahaz Reciprocal: Josh 13:16—General; 1 Chr 6:78—Jahzah; Jer 48:34—Jahaz

Jeremiah 48:22 Dibon: Jer 48:1, 18; Num 32:34 Bethdiblathaim: Num 33:46, Almon-diblathaim, Ezek 6:14, Diblath Reciprocal: Num 21:30—Dibon; Josh 13:9—all the plain; Ezra 2:29—Nebo; Isa 15:2—is gone

Jeremiah 48:23 Kiriathaim: Jer 48:1; Gen 14:5, Shaveh Kiriathaim, Josh 13:19, Kirjathaim Bethmeon: Num 32:38, Baal-meon, Josh 13:17, Beth-baal-meon Reciprocal: Isa 15:2—is gone; Ezek 25:9—Baalmeon

Jeremiah 48:24 Keriioth: Jer 48:41; Amos 2:2 Bozrah: Deut 4:43, Bezer, Josh 21:36, Bezor, Zeph 2:8–10

Jeremiah 48:25 horn: Ps 75:10; Lam 2:3; Dan 7:8; 8:7–9, 21; Zech 1:19–21 and his: Num 32:37; Job 22:9; Ps 10:15; 37:17; Ezek 30:21–25 Reciprocal: Amos 2:3—General

Jeremiah 48:26 ye him: Jer 13:13, 14; 25:15–17, 27–29; 51:7, 39, 57; Ps 60:3; 75:8; Isa 29:9; 51:17; 63:6; Lam 3:15; 4:21; Ezek 23:31–34; Nah 3:11; Rev 16:19 for he: Jer 48:42; Exod 5:2; 9:17; Job 9:4; Isa 10:15; Ezek 35:12, 13; Dan 5:23; 8:11, 12; 11:36; Zeph 2:8–10; 2 Thess 2:4 wallow: Isa 19:14; 29:9; Hab 2:16 and he also: Jer 48:39; Ps 2:4; 59:8; Lam 1:21; Ezek 23:32 Reciprocal: Ps 35:26—magnify; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 28:8—General; Jer 12:14—against; Jer 25:34—wallow; Lam 1:9—for; Dan 8:25—magnify

Jeremiah 48:27 was not: Ps 44:13; 79:4; Prov 24:17, 18; Lam 2:15–17; Ezek 25:8; 26:2, 3; 35:15; 36:2, 4; Obad 12, 13; Mic 7:8–10; Zeph 2:8, 10; Matt 7:2 was he found: Jer 2:26; Matt 26:55; 27:38 skippedst: or, movedst thyself Reciprocal: Ps 80:6—our enemies; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Song 2:8—leaping; Jer 12:14—against; Jer 48:39—a derision; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 3:14—General; Ezek 25:6—thou hast

Jeremiah 48:28 leave: Jer 48:9; Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; Isa 2:19; Obad 3, 4 like: Jer 49:16; Ps 55:6, 7; Song 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 14:22—two turtle doves; Isa 42:11—let the inhabitants; Jer 22:23—makest; Jer 49:8—dwell

Jeremiah 48:29 heard: Prov 8:13; Isa 16:6; Zeph 2:8–15 his loftiness: Job 40:10–12; Ps 138:6; Prov 18:12; 30:13; Isa 2:11, 12; Dan 4:37; Luke 14:11; Jas 4:6 Reciprocal: Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Isa 2:17—the loftiness; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Jer 13:9—the great; Jer 48:11—emptied; Jer 49:16—terribleness; Jer 50:31—O thou; Obad 3—pride; Zeph 2:10—for; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered

Jeremiah 48:30 know: Isa 16:6; 37:28, 29 his lies shall not so effect it: or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right, Baddim as Lowth observes, sometimes means those who pretend to the art of divination. Though the soothsayers of Moab, upon whose skill she relies, promise him success, yet in the event it will appear there was no truth in what they said. Jer 50:36; Job 9:12, 13; Ps 33:10; Prov 21:30 Reciprocal: Isa 2:17—the loftiness; Obad 3—pride; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered

Jeremiah 48:31 will I howl: Isa 15:5; 16:7–11 Kirheres: Jer 48:36; 2 Kgs 3:25, Kar-haraseth, Isa 16:7, Kir-haraseth Reciprocal: Isa 15:1—Kir; Isa 15:2—Moab; Isa 15:8—the cry; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 48:17—bemoan; Jer 51:8—howl

Jeremiah 48:32 vine: Num 32:38, Shibmah, Josh 13:19; Isa 16:8, 9 Jazer: Num 21:32, Jaazer, Num 32:1, 35; Josh 21:39 the spoiler: Jer 48:8, 15, 18; 40:10 Reciprocal: Jer 4:19—My bowels

Jeremiah 48:33 joy: Jer 25:9, 10; Isa 9:3; 16:9; 24:7–12; 32:9–14; Joel 1:12, 16; Rev 18:22, 23 caused: Isa 5:10; 7:23; 16:10; Joel 1:5, 12, 13; Hag 2:16 Reciprocal: Ps 4:7—the time; Ps 65:13—they shout; Isa 24:11—all joy; Jer 25:30—give; Joel 1:10—the new; Amos 5:17—in

Jeremiah 48:34 the cry: Jer 48:2; Isa 15:4–6 Elealeh: Num 32:37 Jahaz: Jer 48:21, Jahazah Zoar: Jer 48:3, 5; Deut 34:3; Isa 15:5 as an heifer of: As a young cow, when deprived of her first calf; which runs about from place to place, filling the air with loud and repeated lowings, expressive of the deepest distress. Nimrim: Num 32:3, Nimrah, Num 32:36, Beth-nimrah, Isa 15:6 desolate: Heb. desolations Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—Zoar; Gen 14:2—Zoar; Gen 19:22—called; Gen 19:30—Zoar; Num 21:23—Jahaz; Num 21:25—in Heshbon; Neh 2:10—Horonite; Jer 46:12—thy cry; Amos 2:2—with tumult

Jeremiah 48:35 him that offereth: Jer 48:7; Num 22:40, 41; 28:14, 28–30; Isa 15:2; 16:12 Reciprocal: Jer 48:2—Heshbon

Jeremiah 48:36 mine heart: Jer 4:19; Isa 15:5; 16:11; 63:15 Kirheres: Jer 48:31 the riches: Jer 17:11; Prov 11:4; 13:22; 18:11; Eccl 5:13, 14; Isa 15:7; Luke 12:20, 21; Jas 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:25—Kirharaseth; Isa 15:1—Kir; Jer 31:20—are troubled; Lam 1:20—my bowels; Mic 1:8—I will wail; 1 Pet 1:7—that

Jeremiah 48:37 every head: Jer 16:6; 41:5; 47:5; Isa 3:24; 15:2, 3; Ezek 7:18; 27:31; Amos 8:10; Mic 1:16 clipped: Heb. diminished cuttings: Lev 19:28; 1 Kgs 18:28; Mark 5:5 upon the loins: Gen 37:29, 34; 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 6:30; Isa 20:2; 37:1; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: Lev 19:27—General; Lev 21:5—not make baldness; 1 Chr 19:4—shaved them; Ezra 9:3—off; Jer 7:29—Cut; Jer 49:3—gird

Jeremiah 48:38 upon: Isa 15:3; 22:1 broken: Jer 22:28; 25:34; Ps 2:9; Isa 30:14; Hos 8:8; Rom 9:21, 22; 2 Tim 2:20, 21; Rev 2:27 Reciprocal: Lev 11:33—ye shall break it; Num

22:4—Now shall; Ezra 9:3—off; Ps 60:2—broken; Isa 15:2—all; Jer 48:12—empty

Jeremiah 48:39 How is it: Jer 48:17; Lam 1:1; 2:1; 4:1; Rev 18:9, 10, 15, 16 back: Heb. neck a derision: Jer 48:26, 27; Isa 20:4–6; Ezek 26:16–18 Reciprocal: Isa 15:2—Moab; Isa 15:3—on the; Jer 47:2—then the; Jer 48:13—ashamed; Jer 49:25—General; Jer 49:37—to be

Jeremiah 48:40 he shall: Jer 4:13; Deut 28:49; Lam 4:19; Ezek 17:3; Dan 7:4; Hos 8:1 spread: Jer 49:22; Isa 8:8 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle

Jeremiah 48:41 Kerieth: or, The cities, Jer 48:24 as the heart: Jer 4:31; 6:24; 30:6; 49:22, 24; 50:43; 51:30; Isa 13:8; 21:3; 26:17, 18; Mic 4:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Jer 13:21—shall not; Jer 49:5—I will; Jer 50:37—as women; Lam 1:6—her princes; Hos 10:14—and all; Amos 2:2—Kiriath; Amos 2:16—courageous; Zeph 1:14—the mighty

Jeremiah 48:42 Moab: Moab has long since ceased to be a nation; while the Jews, agreeably to the Divine promise (Jer 46:28) though successively subdued and oppressed by the Egyptians, Assyrians, Babylonians, Syro-Macedonians, and Romans (which have also all passed away, and are no more,) and dispersed over the face of the earth, subsist to this day as a distinct people from all the nations of the world! from: Jer 48:2; 30:11; Esth 3:8–13; Ps 83:4–8; Isa 7:8; Matt 7:2 magnified: Jer 48:26–30; Prov 16:18; Isa 37:23; Dan 11:36; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:11—a deadly; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Dan 8:11—he magnified

Jeremiah 48:43; Deut 32:23–25; Ps 11:6; Isa 24:17, 18; Lam 3:47 Reciprocal: Job 20:24—flee from; Isa 15:9—more; Ezek 15:7—they shall; Amos 5:19—As if; Luke 21:35—as

Jeremiah 48:44 that fleeth: Jer 16:16; 1 Kgs 19:17; 20:30; Isa 37:36–38; Amos 2:14, 15; 5:19; 9:1–4 the year: Jer 8:12; 10:15; 11:23; 23:12; 46:21; 51:18; Isa 10:3; Hos 9:7; Mic 7:4 Reciprocal: Gen 14:10—fell; 1 Sam 15:32—Agag said; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Job 20:24—flee from; Isa 24:17—and the pit; Jer 25:35—nor; Jer 49:8—for; Jer 50:27—their day; Lam 3:47—Fear; Ezek 15:7—they shall; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Mic 6:14—and thou; Luke 21:35—as

Jeremiah 48:45 a fire: Num 21:28; Amos 2:2 devour: Num 24:17; Zech 10:4; Matt 21:42 tumultuous ones: Heb. children of noise Reciprocal: Num 14:9—defence; Num 21:25—in Heshbon; Num 32:3—Heshbon; Ezek 5:4—shall a fire

Jeremiah 48:46 Woe: Num 21:29 the people: Jer 48:7, 13; Judg 11:24; 1 Kgs 11:7; 2 Kgs 23:13 captives: Heb. in captivity Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; Isa 16:12—he shall; Isa 16:14—and the remnant

Jeremiah 48:47 Yet will I bring: Many of the Moabites were afterwards restored to their country by Cyrus, as we learn from Josephus; but they never were restored to their national consequence; and perhaps their restoration in the latter days refers to the conversion of their scattered remnants to the gospel. Jer 46:26; 49:6, 39; Isa 18:7; 19:18–23; 23:18; Ezek 16:53–55 in the latter: Jer 23:20; 30:24; Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 31:29; Job 19:25; Ezek 38:8; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5 Reciprocal: Isa 2:2—in the last; Isa 16:14—and the remnant; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 12:15—after; Dan 11:41—even;

Mic 4:1—in the last; Zech 9:7—he that; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 3:1—in; Heb 1:2—these

CHAPTER 49

- 1 The judgment of the Ammonites;
- 6 Their restoration;
- 7 The judgment of Edom;
- 23 of Damascus;
- 28 of Kedar;
- 30 of Hazor;
- 34 and of Elam;
- 39 The restoration of Elam.

Jeremiah 49:1 AM 3421, BC 583 Concerning: or, Against, Jer 49:7, 23, 28; 48:1 Ammonites: Jer 25:9, 21; 27:3; Gen 19:38; Deut 2:19; 23:3; 2 Chr 20:1, 23; Ps 83:7; Ezek 21:28–32; 25:2–10; Amos 1:13–15; Zeph 2:8–11 their king: or, Melcom, Judg 10:7, 8; 11:13–15; 1 Sam 11:1–3; 2 Kgs 10:33; 24:2; Neh 2:19; 4:7; 13:1, 2 cities: Ps 9:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 27:5—the king of the Ammonites; Jer 12:14—that; Jer 40:14—Ammonites; Jer 49:3—their king; Ezek 26:2—she is; Ezek 35:10—thou hast; Ezek 36:2—ours; Ezek 36:5—appointed; Joel 3:2—and parted; Obad 19—Benjamin; Mic 1:15—will

Jeremiah 49:2 that I will: Jer 4:19; Ezek 25:4–6; Amos 1:14 Rabbah: Deut 3:11; Josh 13:24, 25; Ezek 21:20, Rabbath her daughters: Num 21:25 marg. 2 Sam 11:1; 12:27–29; Ps 48:11; 97:8; Ezek 16:46–55 shall Israel: Jer 49:1; Isa 14:1–3; Obad 19 Reciprocal: Deut 13:16—an heap; Josh 8:28—an heap; 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Isa 17:1—a ruinous; Jer 50:12—mother; Ezek 25:7—and will; Ezek 25:14—by the hand; Ezek 26:6—her daughters

Jeremiah 49:3 Howl: Jer 48:20; 51:8; Isa 13:6; 14:31; 15:2; 16:7; 23:1, 6; Jas 5:1 gird: Jer 4:8; 6:26; 48:37; Isa 32:11, 12 run: Job 30:3–7; Isa 15:2 their king: or, Melcom, Jer 49:1; 1 Kgs 11:5, 33; 2 Kgs 23:13, Milcom, Zeph 1:5, Malcham shall go: Jer 46:25; 48:7; Amos 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Isa 3:24—a girding

Jeremiah 49:4 gloriest: Jer 9:23; Isa 28:1–4; 47:7, 8; Rev 18:7 thy flowing valley: or, they valley floweth away O backsliding: Jer 3:14; 7:24; Hos 4:16 trusted: Jer 48:7; Ps 49:6; 52:7; 62:10; Prov 10:15; Ezek 28:4–7; 1 Tim 6:17 Who: Jer 49:16; 21:13; Obad 4, 5 Reciprocal: Jer 31:22—backsliding; Obad 3—saith

Jeremiah 49:5 I will: Jer 49:29; 15:8; 20:4; 48:41–44; Josh 2:9; 2 Kgs 7:6, 7; 19:7; Job 15:21; Prov 28:1 ye shall: Jer 46:5; Amos 4:3 none: Isa 16:3; Obad 12–14 Reciprocal: Jer 21:13—Who; Jer 49:37—to be

Jeremiah 49:6; Jer 49:39; 46:26; 48:47; Isa 19:18–23; 23:18; Ezek 16:53 Reciprocal: Jer 12:15—after; Jer 30:18—Behold; Dan 11:41—even; Zech 9:7—he that

Jeremiah 49:7 Edom: Jer 25:9, 21; Gen 25:30; 27:41; 36:8; Num 20:14–21; 24:17, 18; Deut 23:7; Ps 83:4–10; 137:7; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Ezek 25:12–14; 35:1–15; Dan 11:41; Joel 3:19; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1–9; Mal 1:3, 4 Is wisdom: Jer 18:18; Job 5:12–14; Isa 19:11–13;

29:14; Obad 8; Rom 1:22, 23 Teman: Jer 49:20; Gen 36:11, 15; 1 Chr 1:53; Job 2:11; 4:1; Ezek 25:13; Amos 1:12; Obad 9; Hab 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 36:34—Temani; 1 Chr 1:36—Teman; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; Ps 108:10—who will lead; Isa 21:11—me out; Isa 34:5—upon Idumea; Isa 44:25—turneth; Jer 8:9—The wise men are; Jer 12:14—that; Jer 49:1—Concerning; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 36:5—against all; Obad 7—there is; Zeph 2:9—Surely; 1 Cor 13:8—vanish

Jeremiah 49:8 Flee: Jer 49:30; 6:1; 48:6; Matt 24:15–18; Rev 6:15 turn back: or, they are turned back dwell: Jer 48:28; Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; Isa 2:21; Amos 9:1–3; Obad 3, 4 Dedan: Jer 25:23; Isa 21:13 for: Jer 49:32; 46:21; 48:44; Lam 4:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 25:3—Dedan; 1 Chr 1:32—Dedan; Ezek 25:13—of Dedan shall fall by the sword; Ezek 27:15—Dedan

Jeremiah 49:9 grapegatherers: Isa 17:6; Obad 5, 6 till they have enough: Heb. their sufficiency Reciprocal: Lev 19:10—glean; Judg 6:4—left no; Jer 6:9—They shall; Nah 2:2—for

Jeremiah 49:10 I have made: Mal 1:3, 4; Rom 9:13 his secret: Jer 23:24; Isa 45:3; Amos 9:3 his seed: Ps 37:28; Isa 14:20–22; Obad 9 he is not: Ps 37:35, 36; Isa 17:14 Reciprocal: Judg 6:4—left no; Obad 6—are the

Jeremiah 49:11 thy fatherless: Deut 10:18; Ps 10:14–18; 68:5; 82:3; 146:9; Prov 23:10, 11; Hos 14:3; Jonah 4:11; Mal 3:5; Jas 1:27 let thy: 1 Tim 5:5 Reciprocal: Num 27:7—General; Luke 4:4—That; Acts 20:32—I commend; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; 1 Pet 3:5—who

Jeremiah 49:12 they whose: Jer 25:28, 29; 30:11; 46:27; Prov 17:5; Lam 4:21, 22; Obad 16; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Lam 1:18—hear; Obad 15—the day; Zech 12:2—a cup; Rom 11:21—if God; Rev 14:10—into

Jeremiah 49:13 I have: Jer 44:26; Gen 22:16; Isa 45:23; Ezek 35:11; Amos 6:8 Bozrah: Jer 49:22; Gen 36:33; Isa 34:6; 63:1; Amos 1:12 a desolation: Jer 49:17, 18; Isa 34:9–15; Ezek 25:13, 14; 35:2–15; Joel 3:19; Obad 18; Mal 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:44—Bozrah; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 19:8—General; Jer 49:20—make; Jer 51:14—sworn; Obad 10—and; Gal 3:13—being; Heb 6:13—he sware

Jeremiah 49:14 heard: Jer 51:46; Isa 37:7; Ezek 7:25, 26; Obad 1; Matt 24:6 an ambassador: Isa 18:2, 3; 30:4 Gather: Jer 50:9–16; 51:11, 27, 28; Isa 13:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:7—hear a rumour; Jer 49:28—Arise

Jeremiah 49:15; 1 Sam 2:7, 8, 30; Ps 53:5; Obad 2; Mic 7:10; Luke 1:51 Reciprocal: Obad 1—We

Jeremiah 49:16 terribleness: Jer 48:29; Prov 16:18; 18:21; 29:23; Isa 25:4, 5; 49:25; Obad 3 dwellest: Song 2:14; Isa 2:21 though: Jer 48:28; Job 39:27; Isa 14:13–15; Ezek 28:11–19; Amos 9:2; Obad 4 Reciprocal: Job 29:18—I shall die; Isa 42:11—let the inhabitants; Jer 21:13—Who; Jer 22:23—makest; Jer 48:14—We; Jer 49:4—Who; Jer 50:31—O thou; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 17:3—A great; Hab 2:9—set; Mal 1:3—laid; Rom 7:11—deceived; Eph 4:22—deceitful

Jeremiah 49:17 Edom: Jer 49:13; Isa 34:9–15; Ezek 25:13; 35:7, 15 every: Jer 18:16; 50:13 shall hiss: Jer 51:37; 1 Kgs 9:8; 2 Chr 7:20, 21; Lam 2:15, 16; Mic 6:16; Zeph 2:15 Reciprocal: Jer 49:20—make; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Ezek 35:9—perpetual; Joel 3:19—Edom; Obad 1—concerning; Obad 10—and

Jeremiah 49:18 in the: Jer 50:40; Gen 19:24, 25; Deut 29:23; Ps 11:6; Isa 13:19–22; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 no man: Jer 49:33; Job 18:15–18; Isa 34:10; Rev 18:21–23 Reciprocal: Jer 49:13—a desolation; Jer 49:20—make; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Ezek 35:9—perpetual; Rom 9:29—we had been

Jeremiah 49:19 he shall come: Jer 4:7; 50:44–46; Zech 11:3 the swelling: Jer 12:5; Josh 3:15; 1 Chr 12:15 who is like: Exod 15:11; Ps 89:6, 8; 113:5, 6; Isa 40:25 appoint me the time: or, convent me in judgment, Job 9:19, 21; 23:3–7; 40:2–8; 42:3–5; Ps 143:2 that shepherd: Jer 30:21; Job 41:10; Ps 76:7; Nah 1:6; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: Exod 24:2—General; 2 Kgs 10:4—how then shall; Job 9:32—not a man; Eccl 6:10—neither; Isa 5:29—roaring; Isa 21:8—General; Jer 5:6—a lion; Jer 25:38—hath; Jer 50:17—the lions; Dan 7:13—and they; Zech 4:14—that

Jeremiah 49:20 the counsel: Jer 50:45; Ps 33:11; Prov 19:21; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Acts 4:28; Eph 1:11 Teman: Jer 49:7; Job 6:19, 20 Surely: The prophet having given the name of the shepherd to the generals of the army, pursues the same metaphor, calling the common soldiers, “the least of the flock;” who shall have strength and courage enough to the defeat the Idumean forces. Jer 37:10; 50:45; Zech 4:6; 1 Cor 1:27–29 make: Jer 49:13, 17, 18; Mal 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—duke Teman; Judg 9:53—woman; 1 Chr 1:36—Teman; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; 1 Chr 4:41—the habitations; Ezek 25:13—Teman; Amos 1:12—Teman; Obad 9—O

Jeremiah 49:21 earth: Jer 50:46; Isa 14:4–15; Ezek 26:15–18; 21:16; 32:10; Rev 18:10 Red sea: Heb. Weedy sea Reciprocal: Ps 99:1—earth; Jer 46:12—thy cry; Ezek 30:9—great

Jeremiah 49:22 he shall: Jer 4:13; 48:40, 41; Deut 28:49; Dan 7:4; Hos 8:1 Bozrah: Jer 49:13 the heart of the: Jer 49:24; 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 30:6; 48:41; Ps 18:5; Isa 13:8; 21:3; 26:17; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 36:33—Bozrah; Jer 49:37—to be; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Jer 50:43—pangs; Amos 1:12—Bozrah; Obad 9—thy

Jeremiah 49:23 Damascus: Gen 14:15; 15:2; 1 Kgs 11:24; Isa 17:1–3; 37:13; Amos 1:3–5; Zech 9:1, 2; 2 Cor 11:32 Hamath: Num 13:21; 2 Sam 8:9; 2 Kgs 17:24; 18:34; 19:13; Isa 10:9; 11:11 fainthearted: Heb. melted, Deut 20:8 marg. Josh 2:11; 14:8; 2 Sam 17:10; Isa 13:7; Nah 2:10 sorrow: Isa 57:20 on the sea: or, as on the sea, Ps 107:26, 27; Luke 8:23, 24; 21:25, 26; Acts 27:20 Reciprocal: Isa 36:19—Arphad; Jer 25:22—isles which are beyond the sea; Jer 49:1—Concerning; Ezek 21:7—For the; Ezek 27:8—Arvad

Jeremiah 49:24 anguish: Jer 49:22 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Jer 4:31—I have heard; Jer 6:24—anguish; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 49:29—Fear; Jer 49:37—to be; Jer 50:43—pangs; Hos 13:13—sorrows; Mark 13:8—sorrows

Jeremiah 49:25; Jer 33:9; 48:2, 39; 51:41; Ps 37:35, 36; Isa 1:26; 14:4–6; Dan 4:30; Rev 18:10, 16–19

Jeremiah 49:26; Jer 9:21; 11:22; 50:30; 51:3, 4; Lam 2:21; Ezek 27:27; Amos 4:10

Reciprocal: Jer 52:7—all the men

Jeremiah 49:27 I will: Amos 1:3–5 Benhadad: 1 Kgs 15:18–20; 20:1–22; 2 Kgs 13:5
Reciprocal: Jer 17:27—then; Jer 50:32—kindle; Amos 1:4—I will

Jeremiah 49:28 Kedar: Jer 2:10; Gen 25:13; 1 Chr 1:29; Song 1:5; Isa 21:13, 16, 17; 42:11;
Ezek 27:21 Hazor: Jer 49:30, 33 Arise: Jer 49:14, 31; 50:14–16; Isa 13:2–5 spoil: Gen 25:6;
Judg 6:3; Job 1:3; Isa 11:14 Reciprocal: Ps 120:5—the tents; Jer 25:24—the mingled

Jeremiah 49:29 tents: Ps 120:5; Isa 13:20; 60:7 curtains: Jer 4:20; 10:20; Hab 3:7 camels:
Gen 37:25; Judg 6:5; 7:12; 8:21, 26; 1 Chr 5:20, 21; Job 1:3 Fear: Jer 49:24; 6:25; 20:3, 4
marg. Jer 46:5; Ps 31:13; 2 Cor 4:8; 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 13:5—tents; Job 18:11—Terrors;
Jer 49:5—I will; Jer 49:32—their camels; Jer 49:37—to be

Jeremiah 49:30 get you far off: Heb. flit greatly dwell: Jer 49:8 for: Jer 25:9, 24, 25; 27:6;
Isa 10:7 Reciprocal: Jer 49:28—Hazor

Jeremiah 49:31 wealthy nation: or, nation that is at ease, Jer 48:11; Ps 123:4; Isa 32:9, 11
that: Judg 18:7–10, 27; Isa 47:8; Ezek 30:9; 38:11; 39:6; Nah 1:12; Zeph 2:15 which dwell:
Num 23:9; Deut 33:28; Judg 18:28; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Jer 49:28—Arise; Amos 6:1—to
them

Jeremiah 49:32 their camels: Jer 49:29 I will scatter: Jer 49:36; Deut 28:64; Ezek 5:10, 12;
12:14, 15 in the utmost corners: Heb. cut off into corners, or, that have the corners of
their hair polled, Jer 9:26; 25:23 marg. Reciprocal: Judg 6:5—their camels; Jer
10:21—their; Jer 49:8—for; Ezek 38:11—go to

Jeremiah 49:33 Hazor: Hazor as well as Kedar, with which it is joined (Jer 49:28) was no
doubt situated in Arabia, and a place of considerable importance; but it is now no
more, and its very name seems to have perished. a dwelling: Jer 49:17, 18; 9:11; 10:22;
50:39, 40; 51:37; Isa 13:20–22; 14:23; 34:9–17; Zeph 2:9, 13–15; Mal 1:3; Rev 18:2, 21, 22
Reciprocal: Isa 34:13—an habitation

Jeremiah 49:34 Cir, AM 3406, BC 598 Elam: Elam, the Elymais of the Greeks and Romans,
was properly a province of the Persian empire, between Media and Susiana; but
sometimes the name Elam is used in a larger sense, including Susiana and other
provinces (see Dan 8:2,) all of which were subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, and
afterwards restored and raised to dignity by Cyrus. Jer 25:25; Gen 10:22; 14:1; Ezra 4:9;
Isa 21:2; Ezek 32:24, 25; Dan 8:2; Acts 2:9 Reciprocal: Hos 1:5—I will

Jeremiah 49:35 break: Jer 50:14, 29; 51:56; Ps 46:9; Isa 22:6 the bow: Strabo says that the
mountainous part of Elymais chiefly bred archers; and Livy speaks of Elymei sagittarii
“the Elymean archers.” Reciprocal: Ps 18:34—so that; Hos 1:5—I will

Jeremiah 49:36 the four winds: Dan 7:2, 3; 8:8, 22; 11:4; Rev 7:1 scatter: Jer 49:32; Deut
28:25, 64; Ezek 5:10, 12; Amos 9:9 the outcasts: Jer 30:17; Ps 147:2; Isa 11:12; 16:3, 4;
27:13; 56:8 Reciprocal: Jer 9:16—and I; Jer 51:1—a destroying wind

Jeremiah 49:37 to be: Jer 49:5, 22, 24, 29; 48:39; 50:36; Ps 48:4–6; Ezek 32:23 marg. their
enemies: Jer 34:20, 21 I will send the sword: Jer 9:16; 48:2; Lev 26:33; Ezek 5:2, 12; 12:14

Jeremiah 49:38; Jer 43:10; Dan 7:9–14

Jeremiah 49:39 in the: Jer 48:47; Isa 2:2; Ezek 38:16; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1 I will: Jer 49:6; Job 42:10; Ezek 16:53–55; 29:14; 39:25; Amos 9:14 Reciprocal: Num 24:14—the latter; Jer 12:15—after; Jer 27:3—Edom; Jer 30:18—Behold; Jer 30:24—in; Jer 46:26—and afterward; Ezek 38:8—many days; Hab 1:17—and; Zech 9:7—he that; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 3:1—in

CHAPTER 50

1 The judgment of Babylon and the redemption of Israel.

Jeremiah 50:1 AM 3409, BC 595 against Babylon: Jer 25:26, 27; 27:7; 51:1–14; Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 13:1–3; 14:4; 21:1–10; 47:1–15; Hab 2:5–20; Rev 18:1–24 the land: Gen 11:31; Job 1:17; Isa 23:13; Acts 7:4 Jeremiah: Heb. the hand of Jeremiah, 2 Sam 23:2; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 11:9—Babel; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Jer 25:12—that I; Dan 5:26—God; Dan 8:4—pushing; Zeph 3:15—he hath

Jeremiah 50:2 Declare: Jer 6:18; 31:10; 46:14; Ps 64:9; 96:3; Isa 12:4; 48:6; 66:18, 19; Rev 14:6–8 set up: Heb. lift up, Isa 13:2 Babylon: Jer 51:8; Isa 21:9; Rev 14:8; 18:2 Bel: Jer 51:44; Isa 46:1 Merodach: Jer 52:31; Isa 39:1 her idols: Jer 50:46; 43:12, 13; Isa 37:19; Zeph 2:11. Xerxes, after his return from his unsuccessful expedition into Greece, partly out of religious zeal, being a professed enemy to image worship, and partly to reimburse himself after his immense expenses, seized the sacred treasures, and plundered or destroyed the temples and idols of Babylon, thereby accomplishing the prophecies of Isaiah and Jeremiah. (Isa 21:9; 46:1; Jer 50:2; 51:44, 47, 52). What God declares, “I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth that which he has swallowed,” was also literally fulfilled, when the vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought from Jerusalem and placed in the temple of Bel, Dan 1:2, were restored by order of Cyrus, Ezra 1:7, and again carried to Jerusalem. Bp. NEWTON, Dis. X. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:4—the head; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 19:1—the idols; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 45:21—Tell ye; Isa 48:20—utter it even; Jer 4:6—the standard; Jer 4:16—ye; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 51:17—brutish by his knowledge; Jer 51:18—in the; Jer 51:27—ye up; Ezek 23:14—portrayed; Dan 3:14—my gods; Dan 4:8—Belteshazzar; Hos 8:6—the calf; Joel 3:9—Proclaim; Amos 3:9—Publish; Nah 1:14—out; Hab 2:18—profiteth

Jeremiah 50:3 out of the: The Medes, who formed the greatest part of the army of Cyrus. Media lay NE of Babylon. Jer 50:9, 41; 51:11, 27, 48; Isa 13:5, 17, 18, 20 which: Jer 50:12, 13, 35–40; 51:8, 9, 25, 26, 37–44, 62; Isa 13:6–10, 19–22; 14:22–24; Rev 18:21–23 both: Jer 7:20; 21:6; Gen 6:7; Exod 12:12; Zeph 1:3 Reciprocal: Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 21:9—behold; Isa 45:1—to subdue; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 50:21—up

Jeremiah 50:4 those: Jer 50:20; 3:16–18; 33:15; 51:47, 48; Isa 63:4 the children of Israel: Jer 50:19, 20, 33, 34; 3:18; 33:6–8; 30:10, 11; 31:6, 7, 31; 33:7; Isa 11:12, 13; 14:1; Ezek 37:16–22; 39:25; Hos 1:11 going: Jer 31:9, 10; Ezra 3:12, 13; Ps 126:4–6; Joel 2:12; Zech 12:10; Jas 4:9 seek the: Jer 29:12–14; Ps 105:4; Isa 45:19; 55:6; Hos 3:5; Zech 8:21–23 Reciprocal: Deut

33:19—call the people; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Ezra 8:23—besought; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 122:1—Let us go; Ps 126:6—that goeth; Eccl 7:3—is better; Eccl 10:15—because; Isa 2:3—Come ye; Isa 9:13—neither; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 22:23—how; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Jer 41:6—weeping; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 16:61—remember; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Ezek 37:17—General; Ezek 37:22—I will make; Hos 2:7—I will; Hos 6:1—and let; Hos 10:12—time; Mic 4:2—and say; Zech 9:12—Turn; Luke 15:18—will arise; John 10:3—and leadeth

Jeremiah 50:5 ask: Jer 6:16; Ps 25:8, 9; 84:7; Isa 35:8; John 7:17 Come: Jer 31:31–36; Isa 2:3–5; Mic 4:1, 2; Acts 11:23; 2 Cor 8:5 in a: Jer 32:40; Gen 17:7; 2 Sam 23:5; Isa 55:3; 56:6, 7 that shall: Jer 32:40; 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; Heb 8:6–10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—set his; Exod 31:16—a perpetual covenant; Num 10:29—come; Deut 29:9—General; Deut 29:15—also with him; Deut 33:19—call the people; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; 2 Chr 15:12—they entered; 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Ezra 8:21—afflict ourselves; Ezra 8:23—besought; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 122:1—Let us go; Ps 126:6—that goeth; Eccl 7:3—is better; Eccl 10:15—because; Isa 9:13—neither; Isa 24:5—broken; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 44:5—I am; Isa 55:13—an everlasting; Isa 56:3—joined; Isa 56:4—take hold; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 5:24—Let us now; Jer 22:23—how; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Jer 31:21—set thine; Jer 50:19—bring; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 16:61—remember; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Hos 2:7—I will; Hos 3:5—seek; Zech 9:12—Turn; Luke 15:18—will arise; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

Jeremiah 50:6 people: Jer 50:17; Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6; Matt 9:36; 10:6; 15:24; 18:11–13; Luke 15:4–7; 1 Pet 2:25 their shepherds: Jer 10:21; 23:11–15; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 34:4–12; Zech 11:4–9 on the: Jer 2:20; 3:6, 23; Ezek 34:6 have forgotten: Jer 2:32; Ps 32:7; 90:1; 91:1; 116:7; Isa 30:15; 32:2, resting place, Heb. place to lie down in, Ps 23:2; Song 1:7, 8; Ezek 34:14, 25–28 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—turn you; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 34:5—they were; Zech 10:3—anger; Matt 18:12—if; Mark 6:34—because

Jeremiah 50:7 have devoured: Jer 50:17, 33; 12:7–11; Ps 79:7; Isa 9:12; 56:9 We offend: Jer 2:3; 40:2, 3; Isa 47:6; Dan 9:6, 16; Zech 1:15; 11:5 the habitation: Jer 31:23; Ps 90:1; 91:1 the hope: Jer 14:8; Ps 22:4, 5; 1 Tim 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—sin; Deut 29:25—Because; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 22:9—General; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 50:14—for she; Jer 51:34—the king; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Ezek 5:8—in the; Matt 15:24—I am not

Jeremiah 50:8 out of the midst: Jer 51:6, 45; Num 16:26; Isa 48:20; 52:1; Zech 2:6, 7; 2 Cor 6:17; Rev 18:4 he goats: Prov 30:31 Reciprocal: Isa 14:9—chief ones; Isa 52:11—depart ye; Jer 51:50—escaped

Jeremiah 50:9 I will raise: Jer 50:3, 21, 26, 41, 42; 15:14; 51:1–4, 11, 27, 28; Ezra 1:1, 2; Isa 13:2–5, 17; 21:2; 41:25; 45:1–4 an assembly: The army of Cyrus was composed of Medes, Persians, Armenians, Caducians, Sace, etc.; all of which, arranged under the Medes, came from the north. they shall: Jer 50:14, 29 expert man: or, destroyer none: 2 Sam 1:22; Isa 13:18 Reciprocal: Num 24:8—pierce; Ps 127:4—arrows; Isa 13:5—from a far; Isa 21:9—behold; Jer 1:14—Out of; Jer 12:14—against; Jer 25:14—many; Jer 25:26—all the kings; Jer 27:7—all; Jer 49:14—Gather; Jer 51:48—the spoilers; Jer 51:53—from; Obad

1—Arise

Jeremiah 50:10 Chaldea: Jer 25:12; 27:7 all that: Isa 33:4, 23; 45:3; Rev 17:16 Reciprocal: Jer 50:26—open; Jer 51:53—from; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Jer 51:56—the spoiler; Hab 2:8—thou

Jeremiah 50:11 ye were: Prov 17:5; Lam 1:21; 2:15, 16; 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:3–8, 15–17; 26:2, 3; Obad 12 ye destroyers: Jer 50:17; 51:34, 35; Ps 74:2–8; 79:1–4; 83:1–5; Isa 10:6, 7; 47:6; Zech 2:8, 9; 14:1–3, 12 ye are: Jer 50:27; 46:21; Deut 32:15; Ps 22:12; Hos 10:11; Amos 4:1 fat: Heb. big, or, corpulent, Jer 5:28 bellow as bulls: or, neigh as steeds, Jer 5:8 Reciprocal: Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Judg 3:17—a very fat; Ps 68:30—multitude; Ps 94:5—afflict; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 34:7—the bullocks; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 46:20—a very; Jer 50:14—for she; Jer 51:19—the rod; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Ezek 34:16—but I; Ezek 39:18—of bullocks; Amos 6:13—which; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Hab 1:15—therefore; Hab 2:8—the violence; Rev 11:10—rejoice

Jeremiah 50:12 mother: Jer 49:2; Gal 4:26; Rev 17:5 the hindermost: Jer 25:26; Isa 23:13 a wilderness: Jer 50:35–40; 25:12; 51:25, 26, 43, 62–64; Isa 13:20–22; 14:22; Rev 18:21–23 Reciprocal: Jer 50:38—A drought; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:47—her whole; Hos 4:5—thy

Jeremiah 50:13 Because: Zech 1:15 every: Jer 18:16; 19:8; 25:12; 49:17; 51:37; Job 27:23; Isa 14:4–17; Lam 2:15, 16; Hab 2:6–18; Zeph 2:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:8—at; 2 Chr 7:21—astonishment; Isa 13:20—General; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:26—shall not; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:62—to cut; Ezek 24:3—Set

Jeremiah 50:14 in array: Jer 50:9; 51:2, 11, 12, 27; 1 Sam 17:20; 2 Sam 10:9; Isa 13:4, 17, 18 bend: Jer 50:29, 42; 46:9; 49:35; Isa 5:28 for she: Jer 50:7, 11, 29; Ps 51:4; Hab 2:8, 17; Rev 17:5 Reciprocal: Isa 21:2—Go up; Jer 49:28—Arise; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:3—let the; Ezek 24:3—Set

Jeremiah 50:15 Shout: Jer 51:14; Josh 6:5, 20; Ezek 21:22 she hath: 1 Chr 29:24 marg. 2 Chr 30:8 marg. Lam 5:6; Ezek 17:18 her foundations: Jer 51:25, 44, 58, 64 for it: Jer 50:14, 28; 46:10; 51:6, 11, 36; Deut 32:35, 41, 43; Ps 94:1; 149:7; Isa 59:17; 61:2; 63:4; Nah 1:2; Luke 21:22; Rom 3:5; 12:19; 2 Thess 1:8 as she: Jer 50:29; Judg 1:6, 7; 1 Sam 15:33; Ps 137:8, 9; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:6; 18:6; 19:2 Reciprocal: Isa 13:4—the Lord; Jer 50:21—up; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 51:24—General; Lam 1:21—they shall; Ezek 30:4—and her

Jeremiah 50:16 the sower: Jer 51:23; Joel 1:11; Amos 5:16 sickle: or, scythe they shall turn every one: Jer 46:16; 51:9; Isa 13:14 Reciprocal: Nah 2:8—Stand

Jeremiah 50:17 a scattered: Jer 50:6; 23:1, 2; Ezek 34:5, 6, 12; Joel 3:2; Matt 9:36–38; Luke 15:4–6; John 10:10–12; 1 Pet 2:25 the lions: Jer 2:15; 5:6; 49:19; 51:38 first: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6–23; 18:9–13; 2 Chr 28:20; 32:1–23; 33:11; Isa 7:17–20; 8:7, 8; 10:5–7; 36:1–Isa 37:38 this: Jer 39:1–8; 51:34, 35; 52:1; 2 Kgs 24:1–2 Kgs 25:30; 2 Chr 36:1–23; Isa 47:6; Dan 6:24 Reciprocal: Num 24:8—break; Deut 28:64—scatter; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Ps 89:41—All; Isa 5:29—roaring; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 49:25—Even; Isa 52:4—the Assyrian; Isa 52:5—make; Jer 4:7—lion; Jer 10:21—their; Jer 10:25—eaten;

Jer 30:16—General; Jer 31:10—He; Jer 50:7—have devoured; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 50:33—and all; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Lam 3:4—he hath; Lam 3:34—crush; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 38:13—with; Hos 8:8—swallowed; Mic 7:9—until; Nah 2:11—the dwelling; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zech 1:19—scattered; Zech 2:8—the nations; Zech 10:2—therefore; Matt 10:6—lost

Jeremiah 50:18 as I: Isa 37:36–38; Ezek 31:3–17; Nah 1:1–Nah 3:19; Zeph 2:13–15
Reciprocal: Isa 10:12—I will; Isa 43:14—For; Jer 30:7—but; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 50:33—and all; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Nah 3:18—O King; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zech 1:19—scattered; Zech 2:8—the nations

Jeremiah 50:19 bring: Jer 50:4, 5; 3:18; 23:3; 24:6, 7; 30:10, 18; 31:8–10; 32:37; 33:7–12; Isa 65:9, 10; Ezek 11:17; 34:13, 14; 36:24, 33; 37:21, 22; 38:8; 39:25–29; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 17–21 he shall: Isa 33:9; 35:2; Mic 7:14, 18 his soul: Jer 31:14, 25 mount: Jer 31:6; Josh 17:15 Gilead: Num 32:1; Song 6:5; Obad 19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:21—a man; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 46:27—and be; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Amos 1:2—Carmel

Jeremiah 50:20 In those: Jer 50:4; 33:15 the iniquity: Jer 31:34; Num 23:21; Isa 11:1, 2; 43:25; 44:22; Mic 7:19; Acts 3:19, 26; Rom 8:33, 34; Heb 8:10–12; 10:17, 18 and there: Ps 103:12; Rom 5:16; 2 Pet 3:15 I will pardon: Jer 44:14; Isa 1:9; Mic 7:19; Rom 6:13; 11:6, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 9:27—look not; Josh 2:5—the men went out; 2 Kgs 5:18—the Lord pardon; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 85:2—forgiven; Isa 33:24—shall be forgiven; Jer 3:18—In; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 33:8—General; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 51:5—Israel; Lam 4:22—The punishment of thine iniquity; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 36:33—wastes; Mic 7:14—in the midst; Mic 7:18—that; Zech 3:9—remove; John 13:10—but; Heb 8:12—General

Jeremiah 50:21 up: Jer 50:3, 9, 15 Merathaim: or, the rebels Pekod: or, visitation, Ezek 23:23 and do: Jer 34:22; 48:10; Num 31:14–18; 1 Sam 15:3, 11–24; 2 Sam 16:11; 2 Kgs 18:25; 2 Chr 36:23; Isa 10:6; 44:28; 48:14 Reciprocal: Gen 10:10—And the; Isa 13:3—commanded; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 13:20—General; Jer 51:1—I will; Jer 51:3—destroy; Jer 51:53—from; Dan 7:5—Arise; Hab 2:7—they

Jeremiah 50:22; Jer 4:19–21; 51:54–56; Isa 21:2–4 Reciprocal: Isa 14:4—How; Jer 4:6—and a great

Jeremiah 50:23; Jer 51:20–24; Isa 14:4–6, 12–17; Rev 18:16 Reciprocal: Isa 14:16—Is this; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:41—the praise; Lam 1:1—How doth; Obad 5—how; Nah 2:1—He that dasheth in pieces

Jeremiah 50:24 snare: Eccl 9:12 and thou wast: Jer 51:8, 31–39, 57; Isa 21:3–5; Dan 5:30, 31; Rev 18:7, 8 because: Exod 10:3; Job 9:4; 40:2, 9; Isa 13:11; 45:9; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; Job 33:13—strive; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Jer 51:1—rise; Ezek 12:13—My net

Jeremiah 50:25 opened: Jer 50:35–38; 51:11, 20; Ps 45:3, 5; Isa 13:2–5, 17, 18; 21:7–9 this: Jer 50:15; 51:12, 25, 55; Isa 14:22–24; 46:10, 11; 48:14, 15; Amos 3:6; Rev 18:8 Reciprocal: Jer 48:10—Cursed; Jer 51:53—from

Jeremiah 50:26 against: Jer 50:41; 51:27, 28; Isa 5:26 the utmost: Heb. the end open: Jer 50:10; 51:44; Isa 45:3 cast her up: or, tread her, Isa 10:6; 25:10; 63:3, 4; Mic 7:10; Rev 14:19; 19:15 destroy: Jer 50:13, 15, 23; 51:25, 26, 64; Isa 14:23; Rev 18:21–24 Reciprocal: Josh 8:28—an heap; Isa 14:22—I will; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:29—the archers; Jer 50:37—her treasures; Lam 1:15—trodden

Jeremiah 50:27 bullocks: Jer 50:11; 46:21; Ps 22:12; Isa 34:7; Ezek 39:17–20; Rev 19:17 their day: Jer 50:31; 27:7; 48:44; Ps 37:13; Lam 1:21; Ezek 7:5–7; Rev 16:17–19; 18:10 Reciprocal: Isa 13:15—General; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 21:12—The morning; Isa 34:6—the Lord hath; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 11:23—the year; Jer 12:3—pull; Jer 23:12—the year; Jer 48:15—gone; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer 51:3—spare; Jer 51:13—thine; Jer 51:40—General; Jer 51:54—General; Ezek 39:18—of bullocks; Amos 4:1—ye kine

Jeremiah 50:28 voice: Jer 51:50, 51; Isa 48:20 to declare: Jer 50:15; 51:10, 11; Ps 149:6–9; Dan 5:3–5, 23; Zech 12:2, 3 vengeance of his: Lam 1:10; 2:6, 7 Reciprocal: Num 31:3—avenge the Lord; Ps 64:9—fear; Ps 94:1—General; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 45:20—escaped; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 51:6—Flee; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Joel 3:5—ye; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—of the city; Zech 9:12—Turn

Jeremiah 50:29 the archers: Jer 50:9, 14, 26 recompense: Jer 50:15; 51:56; Ps 137:8, 9; Rev 16:6; 18:6 for she hath: Jer 50:24, 32; Exod 10:3; Isa 14:13, 14; 37:23; 47:10; Dan 4:37; 5:23; 11:36; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 13:11—and I will cause; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 21:9—behold; Isa 46:11—Calling; Isa 59:18—According; Jer 25:14—I; Jer 49:35—break; Jer 50:31—O thou; Jer 51:1—rise; Jer 51:2—in the day; Jer 51:11—Make; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 1:9—for; Lam 1:21—they shall; Lam 3:64—General; Nah 2:5—recount; Hab 2:5—a proud man

Jeremiah 50:30 Therefore: Gobrias and Gadates, when they entered Babylon, marched directly to the palace, killing all they met. her young: Jer 9:21; 18:21; 48:15; 49:26; 51:3, 4; Isa 13:15–18 all her: Jer 50:36; 51:56, 57; Rev 6:15; 19:18 Reciprocal: Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Dan 7:4—the wings

Jeremiah 50:31 I am: Jer 21:13; 51:25; Ezek 5:8; 29:3, 9, 10; 38:3; 39:1; Nah 2:13; 3:5 O thou: Jer 50:29, 32; 48:29; 49:16; Job 40:11, 12; Dan 4:30, 31; Hab 2:4, 5; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 most proud: Heb. pride for: Jer 50:27 Reciprocal: Ps 94:2—render; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 51:6—for this; Jer 51:13—thine; Jer 51:53—from; Lam 1:21—they shall; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 21:3—Behold; Ezek 26:3—I am; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 34:10—I am; Rev 18:8—for

Jeremiah 50:32 the most proud: Heb. pride, Prov 16:18; 18:12; Isa 10:12–15; 14:13–15; Ezek 28:2–9; Dan 5:20, 23–30 none: Jer 51:26, 64; Rev 18:8 kindle: Jer 21:14; 49:27; Deut 32:22; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5 Reciprocal: Ps 94:2—render; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 46:6—stumble; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 13:8—behold

Jeremiah 50:33 and all: Jer 50:7, 17, 18; 51:34–36; Isa 14:17; 47:6; 49:24–26; 51:23; 52:4–6; Zech 1:15, 16 they refused: Jer 34:15–18; Exod 5:2; 8:2; 9:2, 3, 17, 18; Isa 14:17; 58:6 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 3:9—and I have; Exod 7:16—Let my; Deut 30:7—General; Prov 23:11—General; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 47:4—our redeemer; Isa 49:25—Even; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 30:7—but; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 30:20—and I; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Jer 51:1—rise; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 3:34—crush; Mic 7:9—until; Mic 7:10—she that; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—of the city

Jeremiah 50:34 Redeemer: Exod 6:6; Prov 23:11; Isa 41:14; 43:14; 44:6, 23, 24; 47:4; 54:5; Mic 4:10; Rev 18:8 plead: Jer 51:36; Ps 35:1; 43:1; Prov 22:23; Isa 51:22; Mic 7:9 that he: Isa 14:3–7; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; Rev 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Exod 3:9—and I have; Deut 30:7—General; Ps 54:1—judge; Ps 119:154—Plead; Isa 1:24—the mighty; Isa 21:2—Go up; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 49:25—Even; Jer 10:16—The Lord; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 30:7—but; Jer 30:20—and I; Jer 31:35—The Lord; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 3:34—crush; Joel 2:11—he is; Mic 7:10—she that; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—of the city; Zech 12:1—for

Jeremiah 50:35 sword: Jer 47:6; Lev 26:25; Isa 66:16; Ezek 14:2; Hos 11:6; Zech 11:17 upon her princes: Jer 50:27, 30; 51:39, 57; Isa 41:25; Dan 5:1, 2, 30 her wise men: Jer 8:9; 10:7; Isa 19:11–13; 29:14; 44:25; 47:13, 14; Dan 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 20:17—thou shalt; Isa 13:15—General; Isa 45:1—to subdue; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 50:25—opened; Jer 51:47—her whole; Ezek 30:4—the sword

Jeremiah 50:36 upon the liars: or, upon the chief stays, Heb. bars, Jer 48:30; Isa 43:14 marg. Isa 44:25; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:2; Rev 19:20; 21:8; 22:15 dote: 2 Sam 15:31; 17:14; 2 Chr 25:16; Isa 47:10–15; 1 Tim 6:4 her mighty: Jer 50:30; 49:22; 51:23, 30, 32; Nah 2:8; 3:7, 13, 17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Isa 16:6—but; Jer 49:37—to be; Jer 51:29—the land; Jer 51:56—her mighty; Amos 1:5—break; Obad 9—thy

Jeremiah 50:37 their horses: Jer 51:21; Ps 20:7, 8; 46:9; 76:6; Ezek 39:20; Nah 2:2–4, 13; Hag 2:22 all the: Jer 25:20, 24; Ezek 30:5 as women: Jer 48:41; 51:30; Isa 19:16; Nah 3:13 her treasures: Jer 50:26; Isa 45:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Isa 47:15—they shall; Jer 51:4—thrust; Jer 51:13—abundant; Jer 51:32—the men; Obad 6—are the; Obad 9—thy; Hab 2:8—thou

Jeremiah 50:38 A drought: Jer 50:12; 51:32–36; Isa 44:27; Rev 16:12; 17:15, 16 the land: Jer 50:2; 51:44, 47, 52; Isa 46:1–7; Dan 3:1–30; 5:4; Hab 2:18, 19; Rev 17:5 mad: Jer 51:7; Isa 44:25; Acts 17:16 Reciprocal: Judg 6:30—Bring; Judg 18:24—what have; Isa 21:9—all; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Jer 51:36—and I will; Jer 51:37—become; Ezek 23:5—doted; Ezek 30:12—I will make; Hos 5:4—for; Acts 17:22—I perceive; Acts 19:28—and cried

Jeremiah 50:39; Jer 50:12, 13; 25:12; 51:26, 37, 38, 43, 62–64; Isa 13:20–22; 14:23; 34:11–17; Rev 18:2, 21–24 Reciprocal: Isa 34:13—an habitation; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 51:29—every

Jeremiah 50:40; Jer 49:18; 51:26; Gen 19:24, 25; Deut 29:23; Isa 1:9; 13:19, 20; Hos 11:8, 9; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; Luke 17:28–30; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7; Rev 11:8; 18:8, 9 Reciprocal: Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 14:23—make; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 34:13—an habitation; Jer

25:12—perpetual; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:43—cities; Jer 51:62—to cut; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Luke 17:29—General; Rom 9:29—we had been; Rev 18:2—become

Jeremiah 50:41; Jer 50:2, 3, 9; 6:22, 23; 25:14; 51:1, 2, 11, 27, 28; Isa 13:2–5, 17, 18; Rev 17:16 Reciprocal: Jer 1:14—Out of; Jer 50:26—against; Jer 51:3—let the; Jer 51:26—desolate for ever; Jer 51:48—the spoilers

Jeremiah 50:42 hold: Jer 6:22, 23 they are cruel: Ps 74:20; 137:8, 9; Isa 13:17, 18; 14:6; 47:6; Hab 1:6–8; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:6 their voice: Ps 46:2, 3, 6; Isa 5:30 shall ride: Jer 8:16; 47:3; Isa 5:28; Hab 1:8; Rev 19:14–18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle; Isa 21:9—behold; Isa 47:1—daughter; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:14—bend; Jer 51:3—let the; Jer 51:27—cause; Rev 17:16—these

Jeremiah 50:43 king: Jer 51:31; Isa 13:6–8; 21:3, 4; Dan 5:5, 6 pangs: Jer 49:22, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; Isa 13:7—shall all; Isa 13:8—pangs; Jer 4:31—I have heard; Jer 6:24—anguish; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 51:29—the land; Jer 51:54—General; Ezek 21:7—all hands; Mic 4:9—for; Mark 13:8—sorrows

Jeremiah 50:44 like a lion: Jer 25:38; 49:19–21 who is a: Job 41:10, 11; Isa 41:25; 46:11 for who: Exod 15:11; Ps 89:6, 8; Isa 40:18, 25; 43:10 appoint me the time: or, convent me to plead who is that: Jer 49:19; Job 41:10 Reciprocal: Isa 21:8—General; Isa 23:8—Who hath; Isa 31:4—Like as; Jer 4:7—lion; Jer 12:5—swelling; Jer 30:21—for; Ezek 17:20—plead; Nah 2:11—the dwelling; Zech 11:3—for the pride; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall

Jeremiah 50:45 hear: Jer 51:10, 11; Ps 33:10, 11; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Acts 4:28; Eph 1:11; Rev 17:16, 17 the least: Jer 37:10; 49:20 surely he: We have already adverted to the completion of the prophecies respecting the final destruction of Babylon (on Isa 13:18,) and shall only add a few more observations, in order to shew more clearly the full accomplishment of some of these predictions. Strabo says that in his time (about the Christian era) a great part of it was a desert. Jerome says that in his time (cir. AD 340) it was quite in ruins, the walls merely serving for an inclosure for wild beasts, for the hunting of the kings of Parthia, and modern travellers universally concur in describing it in a state of utter desolation, and the habitation of wild beasts and noxious reptiles. Reciprocal: Judg 6:15—the least; Judg 9:53—woman; Isa 13:20—General; Isa 23:8—Who hath; Isa 26:6—General; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:53—from

Jeremiah 50:46; Jer 49:21; Isa 14:9, 10; Ezek 26:18; 31:16; 32:10; Rev 18:9–19 Reciprocal: Ps 99:1—earth; Jer 50:2—her idols; Jer 51:41—an astonishment; Jer 51:54—General

CHAPTER 51

- 1 The severe judgment of God against Babylon, in revenge of Israel;
- 59 Jeremiah delivers the book of this prophecy to Seraiah, to be cast into Euphrates, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylon.

Jeremiah 51:1 I will: Jer 50:9, 14–16, 21; Isa 13:3–5; Amos 3:6 midst: Heb. heart rise: Jer

50:24, 29, 33; Zech 2:8; Acts 9:4 a destroying wind: Jer 4:11, 12; 49:36; 2 Kgs 19:7; Ezek 19:12; Hos 13:15 Reciprocal: Isa 43:14—For; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 51:53—from; Hos 4:19—wind

Jeremiah 51:2 fanners: Jer 15:7; Isa 41:16; Ezek 5:12; Matt 3:12 in the day: Jer 51:27, 28; 50:14, 15, 29, 32 Reciprocal: Jer 4:11—not; Jer 50:41—General

Jeremiah 51:3 let the: Jer 50:14, 41, 42 brigandine: Jer 46:4 spare: Jer 9:21; 50:27, 30; Deut 32:25; Ps 137:9; Isa 13:10–18; Jas 2:13 destroy: Jer 50:21 Reciprocal: Isa 13:15—General; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 21:2—all the; Jer 49:26—General

Jeremiah 51:4 thrust: Jer 49:26; 50:30, 37; Isa 13:15; 14:19 Reciprocal: Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 12:3—pull; Jer 37:10—wounded men

Jeremiah 51:5 Israel: Jer 33:24–26; 46:28; 50:4, 5, 20; 1 Sam 12:22; 1 Kgs 6:13; Ezra 9:9; Ps 94:14; Isa 44:21; 49:14, 15; 54:3–11; 62:12; Hos 1:10; Amos 9:8, 9; Rom 11:1, 2 nor: Zech 2:12; 12:6, 8 though: Jer 16:18; 19:4; 23:15; 31:37; 2 Kgs 21:16; Ezek 8:17; 9:9; 22:24–31; Hos 4:1; Mic 7:18, 20; Zeph 3:1–4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:22—the Holy One; Isa 1:4—the Holy; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Jer 12:7—have forsaken

Jeremiah 51:6 Flee: Jer 51:9, 45, 50; 50:8, 28; Isa 48:20; Zech 2:6, 7; Rev 18:4 be not: Gen 19:15–17; Num 16:26; Prov 13:20; 1 Tim 5:22 for this: Jer 51:11; 27:7; 46:10; 50:8, 15, 28, 31; Deut 32:25, 41, 43; Rev 16:19; 18:5, 6 he will render: Jer 25:14, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—Up; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Isa 45:20—escaped; Isa 47:15—they shall; Isa 52:2—Shake; Isa 52:11—depart ye; Isa 63:4—General; Jer 31:21—turn; Jer 48:6—Flee; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Dan 4:14—let; Joel 3:4—swiftly; Matt 3:7—who; Luke 21:22—the days; 2 Cor 6:17—come; Rev 18:8—shall her

Jeremiah 51:7 a golden: Isa 14:4; Dan 2:32, 38; Rev 17:4 the nations: Jer 25:9, 14–27; Dan 3:1–7; Hab 2:15, 16; Rev 14:8; 17:2; 18:3, 23; 19:2 are mad: Jer 25:16; 50:38 Reciprocal: Esth 1:8—none did compel; Job 21:20—drink; Isa 29:9—they are; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 51:25—which destroyest; Dan 3:7—all the people; Zech 12:2—a cup

Jeremiah 51:8 suddenly: Jer 51:41; 50:2; Isa 21:9; 47:9; Rev 14:8; 18:2, 8 howl: Jer 48:20, 31; Isa 13:6, 7; Ezek 27:30–32; 30:2; Dan 5:24, 31; Rev 18:9–11, 17–19 take balm: Jer 8:22; 30:12–15; 46:11; Nah 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—that Egypt; Jer 49:3—Howl; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Lam 2:13—who can; Ezek 30:21—it shall not; Mic 7:10—she that; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zech 9:5—and be; Mark 5:26—had suffered; Rev 18:10—for

Jeremiah 51:9 forsake: Jer 8:20; 46:16, 21; 50:16; Isa 13:14; 47:15; Matt 25:10–13 her judgment: 2 Chr 28:9; Ezra 9:6; Dan 4:20–22; Rev 18:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:14—heal their land; Job 6:21—ye see; Isa 12:4—declare; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 51:6—Flee; Jer 51:45—go; Jer 51:58—the people; Lam 2:13—who can; Ezek 30:21—it shall not; Ezek 32:10—and they; Dan 4:14—let; Hos 7:1—I would; Nah 3:7—that all; Zech 9:5—and be; Rev 18:10—for

Jeremiah 51:10 brought: Ps 37:6; Mic 7:9, 10 let us: Jer 31:6–9; 50:28; Ps 9:14; 102:19–21; 116:18, 19; 126:1–3; Isa 40:2; 51:11; 52:9, 10; Rev 14:1–3; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Ps 64:9—fear;

Ps 118:17—declare; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 30:19—dwell; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 50:45—hear; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Zech 9:12—Turn

Jeremiah 51:11 Make: Jer 46:4, 9; 50:9, 14, 25, 28, 29; Isa 21:5 bright: Heb. pure the Lord hath: Jer 51:27, 28; 1 Kgs 11:14, 23; 1 Chr 5:26; 2 Chr 36:22; Ezra 1:1; Isa 10:26; 13:17, 18; 21:2; 41:25; 45:1, 5; 46:11; Rev 17:16, 17 the spirit: Of Cyaxares king of Media, called “Darius the Mede” in scripture; and of Cyrus his nephew, king of persia, presumptive heir of the throne of his uncle. his device: Jer 51:12, 29; 50:45 the vengeance: Jer 51:24, 35; 50:15, 28; Ps 74:3–11; 83:3–9; Hab 2:17–20; Zech 12:2, 3; 14:2, 12 Reciprocal: Esth 1:3—of Persia; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 13:5—from a far; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 18:11—and devise; Jer 25:25—Medes; Jer 46:3—General; Jer 49:14—Gather; Jer 50:3—out of the; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 51:6—for this; Jer 51:48—the spoilers; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Jer 51:53—from; Dan 5:30—General; Dan 8:3—one; Joel 3:5—ye; Nah 2:1—keep; Hab 2:7—they; Rev 8:5—and filled

Jeremiah 51:12 the standard: Jer 46:3–5; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:9, 10; 13:2; Joel 3:2, 9–14; Nah 2:1; 3:14, 15 ambushes: Heb. liers in wait, Josh 8:14 the Lord hath both: Jer 51:11, 29; Lam 2:17 Reciprocal: Josh 8:2—lay thee; Ps 127:1—the watchman; Isa 21:6—Go; Jer 4:6—the standard; Jer 50:14—in array; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 51:27—ye up; Ezek 33:2—set; Ezek 38:7—General

Jeremiah 51:13 dwellest: Jer 51:36; Rev 17:1, 15 abundant: Jer 50:37; Isa 45:3; Hab 2:5–10; Rev 18:11–17 thine: Jer 17:11; 50:27, 31; Gen 6:13; Lam 4:18; Ezek 7:2–12; Dan 5:26; Amos 8:2; 1 Pet 4:7 and the: Hab 2:9–11; Luke 12:19–21; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15; Jude 11–13; Rev 18:19 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—many waters; Isa 21:6—Go; Isa 27:1—in the sea; Ezek 17:4—into; Ezek 21:25—whose; Nah 2:8—like; Hab 2:8—thou; John 3:23—much

Jeremiah 51:14 sworn: Jer 49:13; Amos 6:8; Heb 6:13 himself: Heb. his soul as with: Jer 46:23; Judg 6:5; Joel 1:4–7; 2:3, 4, 25; Nah 3:15–17 lift up: Heb. utter, Jer 50:15 Reciprocal: Gen 22:16—General; Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Jer 51:27—cause; Ezek 21:22—to lift

Jeremiah 51:15 hath made: Jer 10:12–16; 32:17; Gen 1:1–6; Ps 107:25; 146:5, 6; 148:1–5; Isa 40:26; Acts 14:15; 17:24; Rom 1:20; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2, 3; Rev 4:11 by his wisdom: Ps 104:24; 136:5; Prov 3:19; Rom 11:33 and hath: Job 9:8; Ps 104:2; Isa 40:22; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12; 48:13; 51:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:6—Let there; Ps 29:4—powerful; Isa 45:18—that created; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:19—the former; Zech 12:1—which

Jeremiah 51:16 he uttereth: Jer 10:12, 13; Job 37:2–11; 40:9; Ps 18:13; 29:3–10; 46:6; 68:33; 104:7; Ezek 10:5 there is: Job 36:26–33; 37:13; 38:34–38; Ps 135:7; Amos 9:7 multitude: or, noise and he causeth: Ps 135:7 bringeth: Gen 8:1; Exod 10:13, 19; 14:21; Job 38:22; Ps 78:26; 135:7; 147:18; Jonah 1:4; 4:8; Matt 8:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Ps 29:4—powerful; Jer 14:22—Art; Amos 4:13—and createth; Zech 10:1—bright clouds

Jeremiah 51:17 Every: Jer 10:14; Ps 14:2; 53:1, 2; 92:5, 6; 115:5, 8; 135:18; Isa 44:18–20; Rom 1:20–23; 1 Cor 1:19–21 brutish by his knowledge: or, more brutish than to know, for his. Jer 10:14; 50:2; Ps 135:17; Hab 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Judg 18:24—what have; Isa 41:24—ye are; Isa 44:11—all his; Isa 45:20—they; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Jer 2:5—and are; Jer 10:8—brutish; Jer 46:18—saith; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; Rev 9:20—and idols; Rev 13:15—life

Jeremiah 51:18 vanity: Jer 10:8, 15; Jonah 2:8; Acts 14:15 in the: Jer 43:12, 13; 46:25; 48:7; 50:2; Exod 12:12; Isa 19:1; 46:1; Zeph 2:11 Reciprocal: Isa 41:24—ye are; Isa 45:20—they; Jer 2:5—and are; Jer 10:11—they; Jer 10:14—man; Jer 48:44—the year; Jer 51:44—I will punish; Jer 51:47—do judgment upon; 1 Cor 8:4—we know

Jeremiah 51:19 portion: Jer 10:16; Ps 16:5; 73:26; 115:3; Lam 3:24 the former: Jer 51:15 the rod: Jer 12:7–10; 50:11; Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:9; Ps 33:12; 74:2; 135:4; 1 Pet 2:9 the Lord: Jer 10:16; Isa 47:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:51—thy people; Isa 54:5—the Lord; Jer 27:4—Thus; Jer 31:35—The Lord; Jer 32:17—thou; Amos 4:13—The Lord; Zech 2:12—inherit

Jeremiah 51:20 art: Jer 50:23; Isa 10:5, 15; 13:5; 14:5, 6; 37:26; 41:15, 16; Mic 4:13; Zech 9:13, 14; Matt 22:7 with thee: or, in thee, or, by thee break: Jer 25:9, 11; 27:5–7 Reciprocal: Job 34:24—break; Ps 72:4—break; Ps 94:5—break; Isa 13:3—mighty ones; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 14:12—weaken; Isa 14:16—Is this; Isa 45:1—to subdue; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Isa 46:11—Calling; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 48:14—he will do; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 25:14—I; Jer 25:34—the days of your; Jer 27:6—my; Jer 46:22—and come; Jer 47:6—thou sword; Jer 50:25—opened; Jer 51:25—which destroyest; Lam 3:11—pulled; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 21:11—to give; Ezek 21:31—and skilful; Ezek 30:11—the terrible; Mic 2:13—breaker; Nah 2:1—He that dasheth in pieces; Zeph 2:12—my; Rev 13:7—and power

Jeremiah 51:21; Jer 50:37; Exod 15:1, 21; Ps 46:9; 76:6; Ezek 39:20; Mic 5:10; Nah 2:13; Hag 2:22; Zech 10:5; 12:4; Rev 19:18 Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—took off; Esth 8:10—by posts; Ezek 21:31—and skilful

Jeremiah 51:22; Jer 6:11; Deut 32:25; 1 Sam 15:3; 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 20:4; Lam 2:11; Ezek 9:6 Reciprocal: Jer 44:7—to cut; Lam 2:21—young

Jeremiah 51:23 Reciprocal: Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Jer 50:16—the sower; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Zech 10:2—therefore

Jeremiah 51:24; Jer 51:11, 35, 49; 50:15, 17, 18, 28, 29, 33, 34; Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 47:6–9; 51:22, 23; 61:2; 63:1–4; 66:6; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 6:10; 18:20, 24; 19:2–4 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 43:14—For; Jer 51:47—her whole; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Lam 1:21—they shall; Mic 7:10—she that; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—of the city; Zech 1:15—and; Matt 7:2—General; Rev 18:6—Reward

Jeremiah 51:25 I am: Jer 50:31 O destroying; Jer 51:53, 58; Gen 11:4; Isa 13:2; Dan 4:30; Zech 4:7 which destroyest: Jer 51:7, 20–23; 25:9, 18–27; Rev 8:8; 17:1–6 and will: 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 8:8; 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 9:6—thou hast; Isa 13:20—General; Isa 14:23—I will sweep; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Isa 47:14—there shall; Jer 21:13—I am; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 50:15—her foundations; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 51:37—become; Jer 51:62—to cut; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 21:3—Behold; Ezek 35:3—and I will stretch; Mic 1:6—and I will pour; Nah 2:13—I am; Rev 6:14—and every

Jeremiah 51:26 shall not: Jer 51:37, 43; 50:12, 13; Isa 13:19–22; 14:23 desolate for ever: Heb. everlasting desolations, Jer 50:40, 41; Isa 34:8–17; Rev 18:20–24 Reciprocal: Isa 25:2—For; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Isa 47:14—there shall; Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 50:32—none; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:62—to cut

Jeremiah 51:27 ye up: Jer 51:12; 6:1; 50:2, 41; Isa 13:2–5; 18:3; Amos 3:6; Zech 14:2 prepare: Jer 25:14 Ararat: Bochart reasonably concludes Ararat and Minni to be the greater and lesser Armenia; and Ashchenaz he thinks formed part of Phrygia near the Hellespont, part of that country being called Ascania by Homer. Cyrus had conquered Armenia, defeated Croesus king of Lydia (bc 548,) and subdued several nations from the Egean sea to the Euphrates, before he marched against Babylon; and Xenophon also informs us that there were not only Armenians, but both Phrygians and Cappadocians in the army of Cyrus. Gen 8:4 Ashchenaz: Gen 10:3, Ashkenaz, 1 Chr 1:6 cause: Jer 51:14; 46:23; 50:41, 42; Judg 6:5; Joel 2:2, 3; Nah 3:15–17; Rev 9:7–11. After Cyrus had been the instrument in the hands of God of taking Babylon, he marched against Tomyris, queen of the Massagete, a Scythian nation, and was totally defeated (bc 530). The victorious queen, who had lost her son in a previous battle, was so incensed against Cyrus, that she cut off his head, and threw it into a vessel filled with human blood, exclaiming, “Sattia te sanguine, quem sitisti.” Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:37—Armenia; Isa 5:26—he will; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 13:5—from a far; Isa 13:17—I will; Isa 21:2—Go up; Isa 21:5—arise; Isa 21:9—behold; Isa 37:38—Armenia; Isa 41:25—raised; Jer 4:6—the standard; Jer 6:4—Prepare; Jer 49:14—Gather; Jer 50:3—out of the; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:14—in array; Jer 50:26—against; Jer 51:2—in the day; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Ezek 7:14—have; Ezek 26:11—hoofs; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Joel 1:4—the caterpillar; Obad 1—Arise; Nah 2:5—recount; Hab 2:7—they

Jeremiah 51:28 the kings: Jer 51:11; 25:25; Gen 10:2; 1 Chr 1:5, Madia, Esth 1:3; 10:2; Isa 13:17; 21:2; Dan 5:28–30; 6:8; 8:3, 4, 20; 9:1 Reciprocal: Isa 13:2—Lift ye up; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 13:5—from a far; Isa 21:5—arise; Jer 6:4—Prepare; Jer 25:14—many; Jer 49:14—Gather; Jer 50:9—I will raise; Jer 50:26—against; Jer 50:41—General; Jer 51:2—in the day; Obad 1—Arise; Nah 2:5—recount; Hab 2:7—they

Jeremiah 51:29 the land: Jer 8:16; 10:10; 50:36, 43; Isa 13:13, 14; 14:16; Joel 2:10; Amos 8:8 every: Jer 51:11, 12, 43, 62–64; 50:13, 39, 40, 45; Isa 13:19, 20; 14:23, 24; 46:10, 11; 47:1–15; Rev 18:2, 21–24 Reciprocal: Isa 47:9—they shall come; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 46:19—waste; Jer 51:37—become; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 9:11—that the; Eph 3:11—General

Jeremiah 51:30 The mighty: Accordingly, the Babylonians, after the loss of a battle or two, never recovered their courage to the face the enemy in the field, they retired within their walls; and the first time that Cyrus came with his army before the place he could not provoke them to venture forth, though he challenged the king to fight a duel with him; and the last time he came he consulted with his officers respecting the best mode of carrying on the siege “since,” said he, “they do not come out to fight.” Jer 51:32, 57; 48:41; 50:36, 37; Ps 76:5; Isa 13:7, 8; 19:16; Nah 3:13; Rev 18:10 her bars: Jer 50:36 marg. Ps 107:16; 147:13; Isa 45:1, 2; Lam 2:9; Amos 1:5; Nah 3:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Jer 46:19—waste; Jer 51:56—her mighty; Jer 51:58—high gates; Lam 1:6—her princes; Nah 2:8—Stand

Jeremiah 51:31 post: Jer 4:20; 50:24; 1 Sam 4:12–18; 2 Sam 18:19–31; 2 Chr 30:6; Esth 3:13–15; 8:10, 14; Job 9:25 to show: Jer 50:43; Isa 21:3–9; 47:11–13; Dan 5:2–5, 30 Reciprocal: Job 1:14—messenger; Job 1:18—there came; Ps 127:1—the watchman

Jeremiah 51:32 the passages: Jer 50:38; Isa 44:27 the men: Jer 51:30; 50:37 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:26—of small power; Ps 68:30—company of spearmen; Ps 102:20—to loose; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Jer 52:7—all the men

Jeremiah 51:33 is like: Isa 21:10; 41:15, 16; Amos 1:3; Mic 4:13; Hab 3:12 it is time to thresh her: or, in the time that he thresheth her the time: Isa 17:5–11; 18:5; Hos 6:11; Joel 3:13; Matt 13:30, 39; Rev 14:15–20 Reciprocal: Ps 68:30—company of spearmen; Ps 107:39—oppression; Ps 137:8—daughter; Isa 13:22—her time; Isa 47:1—daughter; Isa 49:19—they that; Jer 12:14—against; Lam 3:34—crush; Lam 4:18—our end is near; Hag 2:6—it is

Jeremiah 51:34 the king: Jer 51:49; 39:1–8; 50:7, 17; Lam 1:1, 14, 15 he hath made: Jer 48:11, 12; Isa 24:1–3; 34:11; Nah 2:2, 9, 10 swallowed: Jer 51:44; Job 20:15; Prov 1:12; Lam 2:16; Ezek 36:3; Amos 8:4; Matt 23:14 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; 2 Chr 16:10—oppressed; Job 5:5—swalloweth; Job 20:18—swallow; Ps 79:7—For they; Ps 80:13—The boar; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 107:39—oppression; Ps 124:3—swallowed; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 27:1—the dragon; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 50:33—and all; Hos 8:8—swallowed; Amos 4:1—crush; Nah 2:12—and filled; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—of the city; Zech 1:15—and; Zech 2:8—the nations; Rev 18:3—her delicacies

Jeremiah 51:35 The violence: Heb. My violence, Jer 50:29; Judg 9:20, 24, 56, 57; Ps 9:12; 12:5; 137:8, 9; Isa 26:20, 21; Zech 1:15; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 6:10; 16:6; 18:6, 20 flesh: or, remainder inhabitant: Heb. inhabitress Reciprocal: Ps 79:7—For they; Ps 79:10—by the; Ps 102:20—To hear; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 25:14—I; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 50:17—this; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Lam 1:22—all their; Joel 3:19—for; Mic 7:9—until; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 2:8—the nations

Jeremiah 51:36 I will plead: See note on Jer 50:33, 34; Ps 140:12; Prov 22:23; 23:11; Isa 43:14; 47:6–9; 49:25, 26; Mic 7:8–10; Hab 2:8–17 take: Deut 32:35, 43; Ps 94:1–3; Rom 12:19; Heb 10:30, 31; Rev 19:1–3 and I will: Jer 50:38; Ps 107:33; Isa 44:27; Rev 16:12 Reciprocal: Job 38:16—the springs; Ps 35:1—Plead; Ps 119:154—Plead; Isa 19:5—General; Isa 51:22—pleadeth; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:13—dwellest; Lam 3:58—thou hast pleaded; Ezek 30:12—I will make; Ezek 31:4—waters; Mic 7:9—until; Zeph 3:19—I will undo

Jeremiah 51:37 become: Jer 51:25, 26, 29; 25:9, 12, 18; 50:12, 13, 23–26, 38–40; Isa 13:19–22; 14:23; 34:8–17; Rev 18:2, 21–23 an hissing: Jer 18:16; 19:8; 29:18; 2 Chr 29:8; Lam 2:15, 16; Mic 6:16; Zeph 2:15 Reciprocal: Job 15:28—which are ready; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Isa 34:13—an habitation; Jer 9:11—Jerusalem; Jer 26:18—Jerusalem; Jer 49:17—shall hiss; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:41—an astonishment; Jer 51:43—cities; Jer 51:62—to cut; Mic 1:6—I will make; Nah 3:6—will set; Mal 1:3—the; Rev 18:18—What

Jeremiah 51:38 roar: Jer 2:15; Job 4:10, 11; Ps 34:10; 58:6; Isa 35:9; Nah 2:11–13; Zech 11:3 yell: or, shake themselves, Judg 16:20 Reciprocal: Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Jer 12:8—crieth out; Jer 50:17—the lions; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Ezek 38:13—with; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Jeremiah 51:39 their heat: Jer 25:27; Isa 21:4, 5; 22:12–14; Dan 5:1–4, 30; Nah 1:10; 3:11 and sleep: Jer 51:57; Ps 13:3; 76:5, 6 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not be; Jer 25:16—General; Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Nah 3:18—Thy shepherds; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth

Jeremiah 51:40; Jer 50:27; Ps 37:20; 44:22; Isa 34:6; Ezek 39:18 Reciprocal: Jer 48:15—gone; Acts 8:32—as a; Rom 8:36—as sheep

Jeremiah 51:41 Sheshach: Sheshach was probably an idol worshipped at Babylon, from which the city derived this name; and the festival which was held when the city was taken, when they were heated with wine, was perhaps observed in honour of it. Jer 25:26; Dan 5:1–3 the praise: Jer 49:25; 50:23; Isa 13:19; 14:4; Dan 2:38; 4:22, 30; 5:4, 5; Rev 18:10–19 an astonishment: Jer 51:37; 50:46; Deut 28:37; 2 Chr 7:21; Ezek 27:35 Reciprocal: Jer 51:8—suddenly; Nah 3:7—Nineveh

Jeremiah 51:42; Ps 18:4, 16; 42:7; 65:7; 93:3; Isa 8:7, 8; Ezek 27:26–34; Dan 9:26; Luke 21:25; Rev 17:15, 16 Reciprocal: Isa 14:23—make; Isa 21:1—the desert; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Jer 51:64—Thus shall; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Dan 11:10—overflow

Jeremiah 51:43 cities: Jer 51:29, 37; 50:39, 40 a land: Jer 2:6; Isa 13:20; Ezek 29:10, 11 Reciprocal: Isa 14:23—make; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 51:26—shall not; Jer 51:47—her whole; Hos 2:3—a dry

Jeremiah 51:44 I will punish: Jer 51:18, 47; 50:2; Isa 46:1, 2 I will bring: Jer 51:34; 2 Chr 36:7; Ezra 1:7; Dan 1:2; 5:2–4, 26 the nations: Isa 2:2; 60:5; Dan 3:2, 3, 29; 4:1, 22; 5:19, 31; Rev 18:9–19 the wall: Jer 51:53, 58 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; Job 5:5—swalloweth; Job 20:18—swallow; Isa 19:1—the idols; Isa 21:2—the treacherous; Isa 21:9—all; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 49:19—they that; Jer 43:12—in the; Jer 50:15—her foundations; Jer 50:26—open; Jer 50:38—the land; Hab 2:8—thou

Jeremiah 51:45 go: Jer 51:6, 9, 50; 50:8; Isa 48:20; Zech 2:7; Rev 14:8–11; 18:4 deliver: Gen 19:12–16; Num 16:26; Acts 2:40; 2 Cor 6:17 Reciprocal: Isa 52:2—Shake; Isa 52:11—depart ye; Zech 2:6—and flee

Jeremiah 51:46 lest: or, let not, 2 Kgs 19:7; Matt 24:6–8; Mark 13:7, 8; Luke 21:9–19, 28 a rumour shall: Isa 13:3–5; 21:2, 3 ruler against: Judg 7:22; 1 Sam 14:16–20; 2 Chr 20:23; Isa 19:2 Reciprocal: Jer 49:14—heard; Obad 1—We

Jeremiah 51:47 I will: Jer 51:52; 50:2; Isa 21:9; 46:1, 2 do judgment upon: Heb. visit upon, Jer 51:18; 11:22; 13:21; 23:34; 25:12 marg. her whole: Jer 51:24, 43; 50:12–16, 35–40 Reciprocal: Jer 50:4—those; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 51:44—I will punish; Hab 2:19—that; Rev 17:5—Babylon; Rev 18:20—Rejoice

Jeremiah 51:48 the heaven: Jer 51:10; Ps 58:10, 11; Prov 11:10; Isa 44:23; 48:20; 49:13; Rev 15:1–4; 16:4–7; 18:20; 19:1–7 the spoilers: Jer 51:11; 50:3, 9, 41 Reciprocal: Isa 14:7—they; Isa 21:2—the treacherous; Jer 51:53—from; Jer 51:56—the spoiler; Hab 2:8—thou; Zech 6:6—the north; Zech 6:8—quieted; Rev 17:5—Babylon

Jeremiah 51:49 As Babylon: etc. or, Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel and with

Babylon shall fall the slain of all the country. hath. Jer 51:10, 11, 24, 35; 50:11, 17, 18, 29, 33, 34; Judg 1:7; Ps 137:8, 9; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13; Rev 18:5, 6 Reciprocal: Isa 21:2—the treacherous; Jer 51:34—the king; Lam 1:21—they shall; Zech 6:8—quieted; Rev 18:24—were

Jeremiah 51:50 escaped: Jer 51:6, 45; 31:21; 44:28; 50:8; Isa 48:20; 51:11; 52:2, 11, 12; Zech 2:7–9; Rev 18:4 remember: Jer 29:12–14; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–4; Ezra 1:3–5; Neh 1:2–4; 2:3–5; Ps 102:13, 14; 137:5, 6; Dan 9:2, 3, 16–19 Jerusalem: Ps 122:6 Reciprocal: Ps 51:18—Do; Ps 137:1—we wept; Jer 50:28—voice; Ezek 6:9—remember; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech 10:9—remember

Jeremiah 51:51 are confounded: Jer 3:22–25; 31:19; Ps 74:18–21; 79:4, 12; 123:3, 4; 137:1–3; Lam 2:15–17; 5:1; Ezek 36:30 shame: Jer 3:25; 14:3; Ps 44:13–16; 69:7–13; 71:13; 109:29; Ezek 7:18; Mic 7:10 for strangers: Jer 52:13; Ps 74:3–7; 79:1; Lam 1:10; 2:20; Ezek 7:21, 22; 9:7; 24:21; Dan 8:11–14; 9:26, 27; 11:31; Rev 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ps 44:15—covered; Jer 50:28—voice; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Obad 10—shame; Mic 6:16—therefore

Jeremiah 51:52 that I: Jer 51:47; 50:38 her graven images: This was verified when Xerxes destroyed all the temples of Babylon, BC 479. the wounded: Isa 13:15, 16; Ezek 30:24; Dan 5:30, 31 Reciprocal: Isa 21:9—all; Isa 46:1—Bel; Jer 50:2—her idols; Luke 10:30—wounded

Jeremiah 51:53 mount: Jer 51:25, 58; 49:16; Gen 11:4; Ps 139:8–10; Isa 14:12–15; 47:5, 7; Ezek 31:9–11; Dan 4:30; Amos 9:4; Obad 3, 4 from: Jer 51:1–4, 11, 48; 50:9, 10, 21, 25, 31–34, 45; Isa 10:6, 7; 13:2–5, 17; 41:25; 45:1–5 Reciprocal: Isa 21:2—the treacherous; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 45:3—I will give; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 51:44—the wall; Amos 9:2—climb; Luke 10:15—which

Jeremiah 51:54; Jer 48:3–5; 50:22, 27, 43, 46; Isa 13:6–9; 15:5; Zeph 1:10; Rev 18:17–19 Reciprocal: Jer 4:6—and a great; Jer 46:12—thy cry

Jeremiah 51:55 destroyed: Jer 51:38, 39; 25:10; 50:10–15; Isa 15:1; 24:8–11; 47:5; Rev 18:22, 23 her waves: Ps 65:7; 93:3, 4; Isa 17:13; Ezek 26:3; Luke 21:25; Rev 17:15 Reciprocal: Jer 50:25—this; Hab 2:8—thou

Jeremiah 51:56 the spoiler: Jer 51:48; 50:10; Isa 21:2; Hab 2:8; Rev 17:16 her mighty: Jer 51:30; 50:36 every: Jer 49:35; Gen 49:24; 1 Sam 2:4; Ps 37:15; 46:9; 76:3; Ezek 39:3, 9 the Lord: Jer 51:6, 24; 50:28, 29; Deut 32:35; Ps 94:1, 2; 137:8; Isa 34:8; 35:4; 59:18; 2 Thess 1:6; Rev 18:5, 6, 20; 19:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; 2 Chr 24:22—and require it; Ps 10:14—to requite; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 48:8—the spoiler; Jer 50:30—all her; Hos 1:5—I will; Nah 2:9—ye; Luke 11:50—may

Jeremiah 51:57 I will: Jer 51:39; 25:27; Isa 21:4, 5; Dan 5:1–4, 30, 31; Nah 1:10; Hab 2:15–17; Rev 18:6, 7, 9 sleep a: Ps 76:5, 6; Isa 37:36 the king: Jer 46:18; 48:15; Mal 1:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:36—merry; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; Ps 13:3—lest; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 14:22—I will; Isa 44:25—turneth; Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Jer 50:30—all her; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer 51:30—The mighty; Nah 3:11—shalt be drunken; Nah 3:18—Thy shepherds; Hab 2:7—they; Hab 2:16—drink; Zech 12:2—trembling; Zech 14:16—the King; Rev 14:10—drink

Jeremiah 51:58 The broad walls of Babylon: or, The walls of broad Babylon, According to the testimony of Herodotus, the circumference of the walls of Babylon was 480 stadia, or 60 miles, their breadth 50 cubits, and their height 200 cubits; but when Darius became master of the place, BC 516, he took away all their 100 gates of brass, and beat down their walls to 50 cubits; and now not a vestige of these immense fortifications remains, to mark the site of this once mighty city! Jer 51:44; 50:15 broken: or, made naked high gates: Jer 51:30; Isa 45:1, 2 the people: Jer 51:9, 64; Ps 127:1; Isa 65:23; Hab 2:13 Reciprocal: Job 12:14—he breaketh; Isa 13:2—go into; Isa 25:12—the fortress; Jer 51:25—O destroying; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Rev 18:8—and she

Jeremiah 51:59 Neriah: Jer 32:12; 36:4; 45:1 with: or, on the behalf of quiet prince: or, prince of Menucha, or chief chamberlain Reciprocal: Isa 14:27—the Lord; 1 Pet 3:4—quiet

Jeremiah 51:60; Jer 30:2, 3; 36:2–4, 32; Isa 8:1–4; 30:8; Dan 12:4; Hab 2:2, 3; Rev 1:11, 19 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—write these; Rev 18:2—Babylon

Jeremiah 51:61 and shalt see: Matt 24:1; Mark 13:1 read: Jer 29:1, 2; Col 4:16; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:27; Rev 1:3

Jeremiah 51:62 to cut: Jer 51:25, 26, 29, 37; 50:3, 13, 39, 40; Isa 13:19–22; 14:22, 23; Rev 18:20–23, desolation, Heb. desolations, Jer 25:9, 12; Ezek 35:9 Reciprocal: Ps 9:6—memorial; Isa 13:20—General; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 47:9—they shall come; Jer 33:12—without; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Nah 2:10—empty

Jeremiah 51:63 thou shalt bind: This was the emblem of its overthrow and irretrievable ruin; and the same emblem is employed in Rev 18:21, to denote the utter ruin of mystical Babylon. Jer 19:10, 11; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—token; Exod 15:5—they; Isa 7:11—a sign; Jer 13:4—go; Jer 43:1—had made; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 28:19—thou shalt; Rev 9:14—the great

Jeremiah 51:64 Thus shall: Jer 51:42; 25:27; Nah 1:8, 9; Rev 14:8; 18:2, 21 they shall: Jer 51:58; Hab 2:13; Ps 76:12 Thus far: Job 31:40; Ps 72:20 Reciprocal: Gen 11:9—Babel; Exod 3:12—token; Exod 15:5—they; Job 12:14—he breaketh; Ps 36:12—shall; Ps 79:6—upon; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 137:8—who art; Isa 7:11—a sign; Isa 21:9—Babylon; Isa 25:12—the fortress; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Jer 1:10—I have; Jer 12:14—I will; Jer 13:4—go; Jer 19:10—General; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 25:17—and made; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 27:7—many; Jer 36:2—against all; Jer 43:9—great; Jer 50:15—her foundations; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 50:32—none; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 26:21—though; Ezek 28:19—thou shalt; Ezek 28:26—when I; Ezek 30:7—General; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Dan 5:26—God; Dan 8:4—pushing; Amos 5:2—she shall; Amos 8:14—shall fall; Zeph 3:15—he hath

CHAPTER 52

- 1 Zedekiah rebels;
- 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken;
- 8 Zedekiah's sons killed, and his own eyes put out;

- 12 Nebuzar-adan burns and spoils the city;
- 24 He carries away the captives;
- 28 The number of Jews carried captive;
- 31 Evil-merodach advances Jehoiachin.

Jeremiah 52:1 AM 3406–3416, BC 598–588 one: 2 Kgs 24:18; 2 Chr 36:11 began to reign: Heb. reigned Libnah: Josh 10:29; 15:42 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:17—the king; 2 Chr 36:17—the king; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 7:6—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Jer 1:12—I will; Jer 21:1—when; Jer 50:17—this; Ezek 36:3—they have made; Ezek 40:1—after; Hab 1:17—and

Jeremiah 52:2 he did: 1 Kgs 14:22; 2 Kgs 24:19, 20; 2 Chr 36:12, 13; Ezek 17:16–20; 21:25 according: Jer 26:21–23; 36:21–23, 29–31 Reciprocal: Jer 24:8—So will

Jeremiah 52:3 through: 2 Sam 24:1; 1 Kgs 10:9; Prov 28:2; Eccl 10:16; Isa 3:4, 5; 19:4 Zedekiah: 2 Chr 36:13; Ezek 17:15–21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Ezra 4:15—for which; Isa 36:5—that; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 15:1—cast; Jer 21:2—for; Jer 23:39—cast; Jer 27:8—that nation; Ezek 19:14—fire; Ezek 21:23—but

Jeremiah 52:4 AM 3414, BC 590 the ninth year: Jer 39:1; 2 Kgs 25:1–27; Ezek 24:1, 2 in the tenth month: Zech 8:19 pitched: Jer 52:7; 6:3–6; 32:24; Lev 26:25; Deut 28:52–57; Isa 29:3; 42:24, 25; Ezek 4:1–7; 21:22; Luke 19:43; 21:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:5—three years; Isa 42:22—a people; Jer 32:1—in the; Jer 34:1—when; Jer 42:18—As mine; Ezek 4:2—lay; Ezek 17:17—by; Ezek 26:8—he shall make; Ezek 33:21—The city; Dan 11:15—cast up; Mic 4:11—many; Hab 1:10—they shall deride

Jeremiah 52:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:5—three years; 2 Kgs 25:1—in the ninth; Jer 32:1—in the; Ezek 31:1—in the eleventh

Jeremiah 52:6 AM 3416, BC 588 the fourth: Jer 39:2; 2 Kgs 25:3; Zech 8:19 the famine: Jer 15:2; 19:9; 21:9; 25:10; 38:9; Lev 26:26; Deut 28:52, 53; 32:24; Isa 3:1; Lam 4:4–6; 5:10; Ezek 4:9–17; 5:10–12; 7:15; 14:21 Reciprocal: Deut 28:55—in the siege; 2 Kgs 6:25—a great famine; 2 Kgs 25:4—the city; Isa 8:21—hardly bested; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Jer 14:18—go forth; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 32:24—because; Jer 37:21—until; Jer 41:1—the seventh month; Lam 1:11—seek; Ezek 31:1—in the eleventh

Jeremiah 52:7 the city: Jer 34:2, 3; 2 Kgs 25:4 all the men: Jer 39:4–7; 49:26; 51:32; Lev 26:17, 36; Deut 28:25; 32:30; Josh 7:8–12 Reciprocal: Ps 80:13—The boar; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 30:16—for we will; Jer 4:9—that the heart; Jer 4:29—shall flee; Jer 14:18—go forth; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 34:22—shall fight; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 39:2—was; Jer 52:4—pitched; Lam 1:6—her princes; Lam 4:18—hunt; Ezek 12:4—at even; Ezek 17:9—shall he; Zech 8:19—the fourth

Jeremiah 52:8; Jer 21:7; 32:4; 34:21; 37:18; 38:23; 39:5; Isa 30:16, 17; Lam 4:19, 20; Ezek 12:12–14; 17:20, 21; Amos 2:14, 15; 9:1–4 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; Josh 4:13—to the plains; 2 Kgs 25:5—and overtook; Jer 25:35—nor; Jer 44:30—as I; Lam 1:3—all; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 7:27—king; Ezek 12:13—and I

Jeremiah 52:9 they took: Jer 32:4, 5; 2 Chr 33:11; Ezek 21:25–27 Riblah: Jer 39:5; 2 Kgs 23:33; 25:6 Hamath: Num 13:21; Josh 13:5; 1 Kgs 8:65; 2 Chr 8:3 Reciprocal: Jer

52:27—Riblah; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 11:10—fall; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Ezek 34:10—and cause; Hab 1:7—their judgment

Jeremiah 52:10 slew: Jer 22:30; 39:6, 7; Gen 21:16; 44:34; Deut 28:34; 2 Kgs 25:7 he slew: Jer 52:24–27; 2 Kgs 25:18–21; Ezek 9:6; 11:7–11 Reciprocal: Num 34:11—Riblah; 2 Kgs 23:33—Riblah; Jer 34:3—and thine; Jer 34:21—Zedekiah; Jer 43:6—the king's; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 11:10—fall; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Ezek 24:25—their sons

Jeremiah 52:11 put out the eyes of Zedekiah: Heb. blinded Zedekiah, Jer 34:3–5; Ezek 12:13 chains: or, fetters prison: Heb. house of the wards Reciprocal: Gen 44:34—lest; 2 Kgs 25:7—they slew; Jer 39:7—he put; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 2:6—the king; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 17:16—even; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Matt 1:11—about

Jeremiah 52:12 fifth: 2 Kgs 25:8; Zech 7:3–5; 8:19 the tenth: It appears from the parallel passage of Kings, that Nebuzar-adan came from Riblah to Jerusalem on the seventh of the fifth month; but it seems that he did not set fire to the temple and city till the tenth day, being probably occupied on the intervening days in taking the vessels out of the house of the Lord, and collecting together all the riches that could be found. In memory of this calamity, the Jews devote two fasts to this day; the seventeenth of the fourth month, which falls in June, for the destruction of Jerusalem, and the ninth of the fifth month, which falls in July, for the destruction of the temple; both of which are mentioned by Zechariah as kept from this event till his time, a period of seventy years, under the names of the fast of the fourth month, and fast of the fifth month. the nineteenth: Jer 52:29; 2 Kgs 24:12; 25:8 captain of the guard: or, chief marshal, Heb. chief of the executioners, or slaughtermen, and so, Jer 52:14; 39:9; Gen 37:36 marg. served: Heb. stood before Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; 1 Chr 6:15—when the Lord; Ps 80:13—The boar; Jer 1:3—in the fifth; Jer 52:24—the captain; Dan 2:14—captain of the king's guard

Jeremiah 52:13 burned: Jer 7:14; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:19; Ps 74:6–8; 79:1; Isa 64:10, 11; Lam 2:7; Ezek 7:20–22; 24:21; Mic 3:12; Zech 11:1; Matt 24:2; Acts 6:13, 14 the king's: Jer 22:14; 34:22; 37:8–10; 38:23; 39:8, 9; Ezek 24:1–14; Amos 2:5; 3:10, 11; 6:11 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Lev 26:31—and bring; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; Ps 74:3—all; Isa 24:10—city; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 17:27—shall devour; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 21:14—shall; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 1:10—seen; Lam 2:5—he hath swallowed up Israel; Lam 4:1—the stones; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 7:21—General; Ezek 16:41—burn; Ezek 23:47—and burn; Ezek 24:11—set it; Hag 1:4—and

Jeremiah 52:14 brake: 2 Kgs 25:10; Neh 1:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:1—carried; 2 Chr 36:19—brake down; Isa 24:10—city; Jer 39:8—and brake; Jer 52:12—captain of the guard; Lam 2:9—gates; Dan 2:14—captain of the king's guard

Jeremiah 52:15 carried: Jer 15:1, 2; Zech 14:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:1—carried; 2 Chr 36:19—brake down; Jer 1:3—in the fifth; Jer 17:3—I will; Jer 52:24—the captain; Jer 52:30—carried; Lam 1:3—gone; Ezek 12:11—remove and go

Jeremiah 52:16 certain: Jer 39:9, 10; 40:5–7; 2 Kgs 25:12; Ezek 33:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—the poorest sort; Ezek 5:3—a few

Jeremiah 52:17 pillars: Jer 52:21–23; 27:19–22; 1 Kgs 7:15–22, 27, 50; 2 Kgs 25:13–17; 2 Chr 4:12, 13; 36:18; Lam 1:10; Dan 1:2 the bases: 1 Kgs 7:23–26; 2 Chr 4:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:17—shall be carried; 1 Chr 18:8—wherewith; Isa 39:6—that all; Jer 27:22—carried; Jer 52:20—two; Ezek 40:49—pillars

Jeremiah 52:18 caldrons: Exod 27:3; 38:3; 2 Kgs 25:14–16; Ezek 46:20–24 the shovels: or, instruments to remove the ashes, Num 4:14; 1 Kgs 7:40, 45; 2 Chr 4:11, 16 the snuffers: Exod 37:23; 2 Chr 4:22 bowls: or, basons, Exod 25:29; 37:16; Num 4:7, 14; 1 Kgs 7:50; 1 Chr 28:17; 2 Chr 4:8; Ezra 1:10 the spoons: Num 7:13, 14, 19, 20, 26, 32, 38, 44, 50, 56, 2 Chr 24:14 Reciprocal: Exod 25:38—the tongs; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; Jer 21:4—Behold

Jeremiah 52:19 fire pans, or, censers, Lev 26:12; Num 16:46; Rev 8:3–5 and the candlesticks: Exod 25:31–39; 1 Kgs 7:49; 2 Chr 4:6–22 Reciprocal: Exod 25:29—the; Exod 27:3—firepans; Exod 37:16—dishes; Lev 24:4—the pure; Num 7:13—charger; 1 Kgs 7:40—the lavers; 2 Chr 4:8—basins; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; Ezra 5:14—the vessels; Ezra 6:5—which Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 7:70—basins; Dan 5:2—the golden; Zech 4:2—a candlestick

Jeremiah 52:20 two: Jer 52:17 the brass: Heb. their brass without: 1 Kgs 7:47; 2 Kgs 25:16; 1 Chr 22:14; 2 Chr 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 27:3—firepans; 1 Kgs 7:23—a molten sea; 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 1 Kgs 7:27—ten bases; 2 Kgs 16:17—sea; 1 Chr 22:3—without weight; 2 Chr 3:15—two pillars

Jeremiah 52:21 concerning: 1 Kgs 7:15–21; 2 Kgs 25:17; 2 Chr 3:15–17 fillet: Heb. thread Reciprocal: Exod 27:10—fillets shall be of silver; 1 Kgs 7:26—an hand breadth; Jer 52:17—pillars

Jeremiah 52:22 with network: Exod 28:14–22, 25; 39:15–18; 1 Kgs 7:17; 2 Chr 3:15; 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:20—and the pomegranates

Jeremiah 52:23 all the: 1 Kgs 7:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:13—four hundred

Jeremiah 52:24 the captain: Jer 52:12, 15; 2 Kgs 25:18 Seraiah: 1 Chr 6:14; Ezra 7:1 Zephaniah: Jer 21:1; 29:25, 29; 37:3; 2 Kgs 25:18 door: Heb. threshold, Jer 35:4; 1 Chr 9:19–26; Ps 84:10 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:9—the priests; Isa 22:3—thy rulers; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 25:35—nor; Jer 34:21—Zedekiah; Jer 52:10—he slew; Ezek 11:7—but; Ezek 11:10—fall; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Ezek 34:10—and cause

Jeremiah 52:25 an eunuch: 2 Kgs 25:19 were near the king's person: Heb. saw the face of the king, Esth 1:14; Matt 18:10 principal scribe of the host: or, scribe of the captain of the host Reciprocal: Jer 36:10—the scribe; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Hab 1:7—their judgment

Jeremiah 52:26 Reciprocal: Num 34:11—Riblah; 2 Kgs 23:33—Riblah; 2 Kgs 25:20—and brought; Jer 39:5—Riblah; Jer 39:9—Nebuzaradan

Jeremiah 52:27 the king: Jer 6:13–15; 2 Kgs 25:20, 21; Ezek 8:11–18; 11:1–11 Riblah: Jer

52:9; Num 34:8–11; 2 Sam 8:9 Thus: Jer 24:9, 10; 25:9–11; 39:10; Lev 26:33–35; Deut 4:26; 28:36, 64; 2 Kgs 17:20, 23; 23:27; 25:21; Isa 6:11, 12; 24:3; 27:10; 32:13, 14; Ezek 33:28; Mic 4:10 Reciprocal: Num 34:11—Riblah; 2 Kgs 23:33—Riblah; Jer 13:19—Judah; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 39:5—Riblah; Lam 1:3—gone; Lam 1:5—her children; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 19:13—she is

Jeremiah 52:28 AM 3404, BC 600 in the: 2 Kgs 24:2, 3, 12–16; Dan 1:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 28:62—few in number; 2 Kgs 24:14—Jerusalem; 2 Kgs 24:16—seven thousand; 1 Chr 6:15—when the Lord; Isa 6:12—the Lord; Jer 6:9—They shall; Jer 39:9—carried; Ezek 12:11—remove and go; Obad 11—in the day that the; Matt 1:11—about

Jeremiah 52:29 AM 3415, BC 589 the eighteenth: Jer 52:12; 39:9; 2 Kgs 25:11; 2 Chr 36:20 persons: Heb. souls, Gen 12:5; Exod 1:5

Jeremiah 52:30 carried: Jer 52:15; 6:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 4:5—three; Ezek 4:6—forty days; Ezek 5:4—take; Zech 7:14—the land

Jeremiah 52:31 AM 3442, BC 562 it came: 2 Kgs 25:27–30 in the twelfth: Nearly answering to our 25th of April, AM 3442. king of Babylon: Prov 21:1 lifted up: This phrase is founded on the observation that those in sorrow hold down their heads; and, when comforted, or the cause of their sorrow removed, they lift up their heads. Gen 40:13, 20; Job 22:29; Ps 3:3; 27:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:12—took him; Job 12:18—General; Ps 107:14—brake; Ps 107:41—setteth; Ps 110:7—lift; Isa 42:22—are hid; Jer 22:27—to the; Jer 27:7—all; Jer 28:4—Jeconiah; Jer 37:1—Coniah; Jer 40:5—gave him; Jer 50:2—Merodach; Ezek 17:12—and led; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Hab 3:2—in the

Jeremiah 52:32 kindly unto him: Heb. good things with him, Prov 12:25 set: Gave him a more respectable seat than any of the captive princes. Jer 27:6–11; Dan 2:37; 5:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 41:14—he shaved; Ezek 26:7—a king

Jeremiah 52:33 changed: Presented him with a caftan, or robe, as a mark of favour, as is still the practice in the East. Gen 41:14, 42; Ps 30:11; Isa 61:1–3; Zech 3:4 he did: 2 Sam 9:7, 13; 1 Kgs 2:7

Jeremiah 52:34 there was: 2 Sam 9:10; Matt 6:11 every day a portion: Heb. the matter of the day in his day, Luke 11:3 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:4—as the duty of every day required; Prov 30:8—convenient for me; Eccl 5:18—it is his; Jer 9:26—Egypt

LAMENTATIONS

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The miseries of Jerusalem and of the Jews pathetically lamented, with confessions of their sins;
- 12 The attention and compassion of beholders demanded to this unprecedented

- case;
18 The justice of God acknowledged, and his mercy supplicated, with prayers against insulting foes.

Lamentations 1:1 How doth: The LXX have the following words as an introduction: "And it came to pass after Israel had been carried captive, and Jerusalem was become desolate, that Jeremiah sat weeping, and lamented with this lamentation over Jerusalem, and said." Lam 2:1; 4:1; Isa 14:12; Jer 50:23; Zeph 2:15; Rev 18:16, 17 sit: Lam 2:10; Isa 3:26; 47:1–15; 50:5; 52:2, 7; Jer 9:11; Ezek 26:16 full: Ps 122:4; Isa 22:2; Zech 8:4, 5 as a: Isa 47:8, 9; 54:4; Rev 18:7 great: 1 Kgs 4:21; 2 Chr 9:26; Ezra 4:20 how is: Lam 5:16; 2 Kgs 23:33, 35; Neh 5:4; 9:37 Reciprocal: Lev 13:46—without; Lev 26:31—And I will make; Deut 28:16—in the city; Isa 24:12—General; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 54:11—not comforted; Isa 60:15—thou; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 12:11—it mourneth; Jer 15:9—She that hath; Jer 34:22—and I will; Jer 42:2—left; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 48:39—How is it; Jer 51:34—the king; Lam 1:9—came; Ezek 26:2—the gates; Ezek 26:17—How art; Ezek 36:3—they have made; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Amos 6:1—named; Obad 5—how; Mic 2:4—a doleful lamentation

Lamentations 1:2 weepeth: Lam 1:16; 2:11, 18, 19; Job 7:3; Ps 6:6; 77:2–6; Jer 9:1, 17–19; 13:17 among: Lam 1:19; Jer 4:30; 22:20–22; 30:14; Ezek 16:37; 23:22–25; Hos 2:7; Rev 17:13, 16 none: Lam 1:9, 16, 17, 21; Isa 51:18, 19 all her friends: Job 6:15; 19:13, 14; Ps 31:11; Prov 19:7; Mic 7:5 Reciprocal: Eccl 4:1—they had; Isa 5:5—I will take; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Isa 54:11—not comforted; Isa 60:15—thou; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 23:10—the land; Jer 38:22—have set; Jer 41:3—General; John 11:19—to comfort

Lamentations 1:3 gone: 2 Kgs 24:14, 15; 25:11, 21; 2 Chr 36:20, 21; Jer 39:9; 52:15, 27–30 because of great servitude: Heb. for the greatness of servitude she: Lam 2:9; Lev 26:36–39; Deut 28:64–67; Jer 24:9; Ezek 5:12 all: Lam 4:18, 19; Jer 16:16; 52:8; Amos 9:1–4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:33—General; Judg 20:42—the battle; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Ps 32:3—bones; Ps 129:1—have they; Isa 23:12—there also; Jer 39:5—Chaldeans'

Lamentations 1:4 ways: Lam 2:6, 7; 5:13; Isa 24:4–6; Jer 14:2; Mic 3:12 all her gates: Lam 2:9; Jer 9:11; 10:22; 33:10–12 her priests: Lam 1:11, 12, 18–20; 2:10, 11, 19–21; Isa 32:9–14; Joel 1:8–13 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—the feasts; Lev 26:22—your high; Judg 5:6—the highways; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Isa 3:26—her gates; Isa 24:12—General; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 33:8—highways; Lam 1:8—she sigheth; Lam 3:47—desolation; Lam 5:14—elders; Ezek 5:14—I will; Joel 1:9—the priests; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful

Lamentations 1:5 adversaries: Lam 2:17; 3:46; Lev 26:17; Deut 28:43, 44; Ps 80:6; 89:42; Isa 63:18; Jer 12:7; Mic 7:8–10 for: Lam 1:18; 3:39–43; Lev 26:15–46; Deut 4:25–27; 28:15–68; 29:18–28; 31:16–18, 29; 32:15–27; 2 Chr 36:14–16; Neh 9:33, 34; Ps 90:7, 8; Jer 5:3–9, 29; 23:14; 30:14, 15; 44:21, 22; Ezek 8:17, 18; 9:9; 22:24–31; Dan 9:7–16; Mic 3:9–12; Zeph 3:1–8 her children: Jer 39:9; 52:27–30 Reciprocal: Deut 28:41—thou shalt not enjoy them; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Ps 5:10—the; Ps 13:2—exalted; Isa 22:5—breaking; Jer 5:6—because; Lam 1:8—hath; Lam 1:16—my children

Lamentations 1:6 from: 2 Kgs 19:21; Ps 48:2, 3; Isa 1:21; 4:5; 12:6; Zeph 3:14–17 all: Lam

2:1–7; 2 Sam 4:11, 12; Ps 50:2; 96:9; 132:12, 13; Jer 52:8, 11, 13; Ezek 7:20–22; 11:22, 23; 24:21, 25 her princes: Lev 26:36, 37; Deut 28:25; 32:30; Josh 7:12, 13; Ps 44:9–11; Jer 29:4; 48:41; 51:30–32; 52:7 harts: Jer 14:5, 6; 47:3 Reciprocal: Isa 23:10—no more; Lam 1:16—my children; Lam 1:18—my virgins; Rom 5:6—without

Lamentations 1:7 remembered: Job 29:2–25; 30:1; Ps 42:4; 77:3, 5–9; Hos 2:7; Luke 15:17; 16:25 all her: Deut 4:7, 8, 34–37; 8:7–9; Ps 147:19, 20; Isa 5:1–4 pleasant: or, desirable, Lam 1:10 the adversaries: Lam 2:15, 16; Ps 79:4; 137:3, 4; Mic 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; Neh 1:3—in great; Isa 64:11—all our; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Dan 9:8—because; Mic 7:14—as; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful

Lamentations 1:8 hath: Lam 1:5, 20; 1 Kgs 8:46, 47; 9:7, 9; Isa 59:2–13; Jer 6:28; Ezek 14:13–21; 22:2–15 removed: Heb. become a removing, or wandering, Jer 15:4; 24:9; 34:17; Ezek 23:46 marg. all: Lam 4:15, 16; 5:12–16; 1 Sam 2:30 they: Lam 4:21; Isa 47:3; Jer 13:22, 26; Ezek 16:37–39; 23:29; Hos 2:3, 10; Rev 3:18 she sigheth: Lam 1:4, 11, 21, 22; 2:10; Jer 4:31 Reciprocal: Lev 13:46—without; Lev 15:19—and her issue; Isa 1:21—become; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 32:23—therefore; Jer 32:31—that I; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Lam 2:15—clap; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 28:26—despise; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Dan 9:8—because; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Zeph 1:17—because; Luke 19:44—because

Lamentations 1:9 filthiness: Lam 1:17; Jer 2:34; 13:27; Ezek 24:12, 13 she remembereth: Deut 32:29; Isa 47:7; Jer 5:31; 1 Pet 4:17 came: Lam 1:1; 4:1; Isa 3:8; Jer 13:17, 18 she had: Lam 1:2, 17, 21; 2:13; Eccl 4:1; Isa 40:2; 54:11; Hos 2:14; John 11:19 behold: Exod 3:7, 17; 4:31; Deut 26:7; 1 Sam 1:11; 2 Sam 16:12; 2 Kgs 14:26; Neh 9:32; Ps 25:18; 119:153; Dan 9:17–19 for: Deut 32:27; Ps 74:8, 9, 22, 23; 140:8; Isa 37:4, 17, 23, 29; Jer 48:26; 50:29; Zeph 2:10; 2 Thess 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Lev 15:19—and her issue; Deut 28:59—General; Ps 9:13—consider; Ps 13:2—enemy; Isa 1:21—become; Isa 4:4—washed away; Isa 29:4—thou shalt; Isa 51:19—who shall; Lam 1:11—see; Lam 1:16—I weep; Lam 1:20—Behold; Ezek 7:2—An end; Ezek 16:36—Because; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Rev 17:4—filthiness

Lamentations 1:10 spread: Lam 1:7; Isa 5:13, 14; Jer 15:13; 20:5; 52:17–20 pleasant: or, desirable, Lam 1:7 seen: Ps 74:4–8; 79:1–7; Isa 63:18; 64:10, 11; Jer 51:51; 52:13; Ezek 7:22; 9:7 whom: Deut 23:3; Neh 13:1; Ezek 44:7; Mark 13:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; Deut 23:1—shall not enter; 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; 2 Kgs 21:14—deliver; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; 2 Kgs 25:13—the; 2 Chr 12:9—took away; Neh 13:7—in preparing; Ps 74:3—all; Jer 12:10—trodden; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 17:3—I will; Jer 39:8—burned; Jer 50:28—vengeance of his; Ezek 7:20—set it far from them; Ezek 24:10—spice; Ezek 24:21—I will; Dan 11:31—they shall pollute; Zech 14:2—the houses; Acts 21:28—brought; Rev 11:2—it is

Lamentations 1:11 seek: Lam 1:19; 2:12; 4:4–10; Deut 28:52–57; 2 Kgs 6:25; Jer 19:9; 38:9; 52:6; Ezek 4:15–17; 5:16, 17 relieve the soul: Heb. make the soul to come again, 1 Sam 30:11, 12 see: Lam 1:9, 20; 2:20; Job 40:4; Ps 25:15–19 Reciprocal: Gen 47:19—buy us; Ps 9:13—consider; Isa 64:11—all our; Jer 12:10—trodden; Lam 1:4—her priests; Lam 1:8—she sigheth; Lam 1:21—have heard that; Ezek 4:16—eat

Lamentations 1:12 Is it nothing: or, It is nothing pass by: Heb. pass by the way if: The church in distress here magnifies her affliction; and yet no more than there was cause

for her groaning was not heavier than her strokes. She appeals to all spectators—see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow. This might truly be said of the griefs which were suffered in Jerusalem of old; but Christians are apt to apply these words too sensibly and sensitively to themselves, when they are in trouble, and sometimes more than there is reasonable cause to warrant. All men feel most from their own burden, and cannot be persuaded to reconcile themselves to it; how often do thy cry out in the words we are illustrating! whereas, if their troubles were to be thrown into a common stock with those of others, and then an equal dividend made, share and share alike, rather than approve such an arrangement, each would be ready to say, “Pray give me my own again.”—HENRY. Lam 2:13; 4:6–11; Dan 9:12; Matt 24:21; Luke 21:22, 23; 23:28–31 Reciprocal: Deut 28:59—General; 2 Chr 35:13—roasted; Job 1:18—there came; Job 19:6—compassed; Isa 13:13—in the wrath; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 51:19—who shall; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 15:5—For who; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 20:18—to see; Jer 30:7—so; Lam 1:4—her priests; Lam 1:18—hear; Lam 1:21—have heard that; Lam 3:1—the man; Ezek 27:32—What city; Zech 1:2—Lord; Matt 27:39—reviled; Matt 27:46—Eli; Mark 13:19—in those; Mark 14:34—My soul; Mark 15:29—they; Mark 15:34—why; Luke 22:44—being; John 19:5—Behold; Rom 9:2—General

Lamentations 1:13 above: Lam 2:3, 4; Deut 32:21–25; Job 30:30; Ps 22:14; 31:10; 102:3–5; Nah 1:6; Hab 3:16; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 12:29 he hath spread: Lam 4:17–20; Job 18:8; 19:6; Ps 66:11; Ezek 12:13; 17:20; 32:3; Hos 7:12 he hath turned: Ps 35:4; 70:2, 3; 129:5; Isa 42:17 desolate: Lam 1:22; 5:17; Deut 28:65; Jer 4:19–29 Reciprocal: Exod 12:9—but roast with fire; Deut 28:66—General; 2 Chr 35:13—roasted; Prov 29:5—spreadeth; Isa 30:27—burning; Jer 38:22—they are; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Lam 3:47—desolation; Mic 6:13—in; 1 Tim 5:5—and desolate

Lamentations 1:14 yoke: Deut 28:48; Prov 5:22; Isa 14:25; 47:6; Jer 27:8, 12; 28:14 delivered: Jer 25:9; 34:20, 21; 37:17; 39:1–9; Ezek 11:9; 21:31; 23:28; 25:4, 7; Hos 5:14 Reciprocal: Num 19:2—upon which; Ps 38:4—as an; Isa 24:20—the transgression; Isa 28:22—lest; Isa 42:24—General; Jer 51:34—the king; Lam 3:7—made; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Mic 2:3—necks; Zeph 1:17—because; Zech 5:8—the weight

Lamentations 1:15 trodden: 2 Kgs 9:33; 24:14–16; 25:4–7; Ps 119:118; Isa 5:5; 28:18; Jer 50:26 marg. Dan 3:13; Mic 7:10; Mal 4:3; Luke 21:24; Heb 10:29 crush: Lam 3:34; Deut 28:33; Judg 10:8 marg. Jer 51:34 the virgin: etc. or, the winepress of the virgin, etc. Jer 14:17 as in: Isa 63:3; Rev 14:19, 20; 19:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; Isa 23:12—thou oppressed; Isa 25:10—even; Isa 28:3—shall; Isa 37:22—The virgin; Isa 51:20—sons; Jer 18:13—virgin; Jer 31:4—O; Lam 2:21—my virgins; Joel 3:13—for the press

Lamentations 1:16 I weep: Lam 1:2, 9; 2:11, 18; 3:48, 49; Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1, 10; 13:17; 14:17; Luke 19:41–44; Rom 9:1–3 relieve: Heb. bring back, Hos 9:12 my children: Lam 1:5, 6; 2:20–22; 4:2–10; Jer 9:21 Reciprocal: Job 16:16—face; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 13:4—I have; Ps 137:1—we wept; Isa 51:19—by whom; Isa 54:11—not comforted; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 8:18—my; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Lam 1:17—none; Lam 1:21—have heard that; Lam 3:17—thou; Joel 1:9—the priests; Amos 5:2—none; Luke 13:34—thy; John 11:19—to comfort; John 11:35—General

Lamentations 1:17 spreadeth: 1 Kgs 8:22, 38; Isa 1:15; Jer 4:31 none: Lam 1:2, 9, 16, 19, 21 commanded: Lam 2:1–8, 17–22; 2 Kgs 24:2–4; 25:1; Jer 6:3; 16:6; 21:4, 5; 34:22; Ezek 7:23,

24; Hos 8:8; Luke 19:43, 44 Jerusalem: Lam 1:9; 4:15; Lev 15:19–27; Ezek 36:17
Reciprocal: Isa 30:22—as a; Isa 51:19—who shall; Isa 54:11—not comforted; Jer 8:18—my

Lamentations 1:18 Lord: Exod 9:27; Deut 32:4; Judg 1:7; Ezra 9:13; Neh 9:33; Ps 119:75; 145:17; Jer 12:1; Dan 9:7, 14; Zeph 3:5; Rom 2:5; 3:19; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:5–7 for I: Lam 3:42; 1 Sam 12:14, 15; 15:23; Neh 1:6–8; 9:26; Ps 107:11; Dan 9:9–16 commandment: Heb. mouth, 1 Kgs 13:21 hear: Lam 1:12; Deut 29:22–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; Jer 22:8, 9; 25:28, 29; 49:12; Ezek 14:22, 23 my virgins: Lam 1:5, 6; Deut 28:32–41 Reciprocal: Gen 45:21—commandment; Lev 26:14—General; 2 Chr 12:6—the Lord; Ps 102:10—Because; Ps 129:4—The Lord; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 32:23—therefore; Lam 1:4—her priests; Lam 1:20—for; Lam 2:21—my virgins; Lam 3:51—the daughters; Lam 5:16—woe; Dan 9:8—because; Amos 8:13—General; Mic 7:9—bear; Zeph 1:17—because; Zech 1:6—Like

Lamentations 1:19 for: Lam 1:2; 4:17; Job 19:13–19; Jer 2:28; 30:14; 37:7–9 my priests: Lam 1:11; 2:20; 4:7–9; 5:12; Jer 14:15–18; 23:11–15; 27:13–15 Reciprocal: Isa 51:20—sons; Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 22:20—for; Lam 1:17—none; Lam 5:14—elders; Ezek 16:37—General; Obad 7—the men of; Matt 26:31—and the

Lamentations 1:20 Behold: Lam 1:9, 11; Isa 38:14 my bowels: Lam 2:11; Job 30:27; Ps 22:14; Isa 16:11; Jer 4:19; 31:20; 48:36; Hos 11:8; Hab 3:16 for: Lam 1:18; Lev 26:40–42; 1 Kgs 8:47–50; Job 33:27; Ps 51:3, 4; Prov 28:13; Jer 2:35; 3:13; Luke 15:18, 19; 18:13, 14 abroad: Lam 4:9, 10; Deut 32:25; Jer 9:21, 22; 14:18; Ezek 7:15 Reciprocal: Job 10:15—see; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 4:31—because; Lam 1:8—hath; Lam 5:1—Remember; Ezek 14:13—when

Lamentations 1:21 have heard that: Lam 1:2, 8, 11, 12, 16, 22 they are: Lam 2:15; 4:21, 22; Ps 35:15; 38:16; 137:7; Jer 48:27; 50:11; Ezek 25:3, 6, 8, 15; 26:2; Obad 12, 13 thou wilt: Isa 13:1–Isa 14:32; 47:1–15; Jer 25:17–29; 46:1–Jer 51:64; Ezek 25:1–Ezek 32:32; Amos 1:1–15 the day: Ps 37:13; Joel 3:14 called: or, proclaimed they shall: Lam 4:22; Deut 32:41–43; Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 51:22, 23; Jer 50:15, 29, 31; 51:24, 49; Mic 7:9, 10; Hab 2:15–17; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Isa 52:5—make; Isa 54:11—not comforted; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 48:26—and he also; Jer 50:27—their day; Lam 1:9—she had; Lam 1:17—none; Ezek 31:11—I have driven; Hag 1:11—I called; John 11:19—to comfort

Lamentations 1:22 all their: Neh 4:4, 5; Ps 109:14, 15; 137:7–9; Jer 10:25; 18:23; 51:35; Luke 23:31; Rev 6:10 my heart: Lam 1:13; 5:17; Isa 13:7; Jer 8:18; Eph 3:13 Reciprocal: Isa 21:2—all the; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Lam 1:8—she sigheth; Lam 1:21—have heard that

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Jeremiah laments the misery of Jerusalem;
- 20 He complains thereof to God.

Lamentations 2:1 How: Lam 1:1; 4:1 covered: Lam 3:43, 44; Ezek 30:18; 32:7, 8; Joel 2:2 and cast: Isa 14:12–15; Ezek 28:14–16; Matt 11:23; Luke 10:15, 18; Rev 12:7–9 the beauty: 1 Sam 4:21; 2 Sam 1:19; Isa 64:11; Ezek 7:20–22; 24:21 his footstool: 1 Chr 28:2; Ps 99:5; 132:7 Reciprocal: Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 5:25—the anger; Jer 6:2—daughter; Jer 12:7—I

have given; Jer 48:39—How is it; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 1:17—commanded; Lam 2:7—cast off; Lam 2:17—he hath thrown; Lam 3:2—brought; Lam 3:47—desolation; Lam 5:16—woe; Zeph 2:15—how is

Lamentations 2:2 swallowed: Lam 2:17, 21; 3:43; Job 2:3 marg. Ps 21:9; Isa 27:11; Jer 13:14; 21:7; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; Zech 11:5, 6; Matt 18:33 he hath thrown: Lam 2:5, 17; Jer 5:10; Mic 5:11, 12; Mal 1:4; 2 Cor 10:4 brought them down to: Heb. made to touch, Isa 25:12; 26:5; Ps 89:39 polluted: Ps 89:39, 40; Isa 23:9 marg. Isa 43:28; 47:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; Neh 2:17—Ye see; Ps 56:1—swallow; Isa 22:5—breaking; Jer 5:17—they shall impoverish; Jer 9:11—the cities; Jer 39:8—burned; Lam 2:8—destroying; Ezek 36:3—swallowed; Hos 8:8—swallowed

Lamentations 2:3 the horn: Job 16:15; Ps 75:5, 10; 89:24; 132:17; Jer 48:25; Luke 1:69 he hath: Ps 74:11 he burned: Deut 32:22; Ps 79:5; 89:46; Isa 1:31; 42:25; Jer 4:4; 7:20; Mal 4:1; Luke 3:17 Reciprocal: Isa 52:5—make; Jer 21:12—lest; Lam 1:13—above; Zech 1:2—Lord

Lamentations 2:4 bent: Lam 2:5; 3:3, 12, 13; Job 6:4; 16:12–14; Isa 63:10; Jer 21:5; 30:14 that were pleasant to the eye: Heb. the desirable of the eye, Ezek 24:25 he poured: Lam 4:1; 2 Chr 34:21, 25; Isa 42:25; 51:17–20; 63:6; Jer 4:4; 7:20; 21:5, 12; 36:7; Ezek 5:13; 6:12; 22:22; 36:18; Nah 1:2, 6 Reciprocal: Num 22:22—stood; Isa 28:7—err in; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 10:20—tabernacle; Jer 42:18—As mine; Lam 1:13—above; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 9:7—General; Ezek 20:33—surely; Hab 3:9—bow

Lamentations 2:5 was: Lam 2:4; Jer 15:1; 30:14 he hath swallowed up Israel: Lam 2:2; 2 Kgs 25:9; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Jer 52:13 mourning: Ezek 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:42—revenges; Deut 32:43—avenge; 1 Sam 28:16—and is become; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; Job 5:5—swalloweth; Job 13:24—holdest me; Job 19:10—destroyed; Job 19:11—he counteth; Ps 56:1—swallow; Ps 89:40—brought; Prov 1:12—swallow; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 63:10—he was; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 21:4—and I; Jer 21:5—I; Lam 2:7—given up; Lam 2:8—destroying; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 36:3—swallowed; Hos 8:8—swallowed; Amos 6:8—and hate

Lamentations 2:6 he hath violently: “He hath destroyed the temple, as if it had been no better than a cottage erected in a garden, while the fruit is gathering, and then removed, or suffered to decay.” Ps 80:12; 89:40; Isa 5:5; 63:18; 64:11 tabernacle: or, hedge as if: Isa 1:8 caused: Lam 1:4; Zeph 3:18 the king: Lam 4:16, 20; 5:12; Isa 43:28; Jer 52:11–27; Ezek 12:12, 13; 17:18; Mal 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:19—abhorred them; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; Job 19:10—destroyed; Job 27:18—as a booth; Ps 53:5—because; Ps 81:3—solemn; Isa 1:13—the new; Jer 4:20—suddenly; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 50:28—vengeance of his; Lam 2:15—Is this; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 24:21—I will; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Luke 21:6—there

Lamentations 2:7 cast off: Lam 2:1; Lev 26:31, 44; Ps 78:59–61; Isa 64:10, 11; Jer 7:12–14; 26:6, 18; 52:13; Ezek 7:20–22; 24:21; Mic 3:12; Matt 24:2; Acts 6:13, 14 given up: Heb. shut up, Lam 2:5; 2 Chr 36:19; Jer 32:29; 33:3, 4; 39:8; Ezek 7:24; Amos 2:5 they have: Ps 72:4–20; 74:3–8; Ezek 7:21, 22 Reciprocal: Lev 26:11—abhor; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; 2 Kgs 23:27—out of my sight; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; Ps 74:4—Thine; Ps 89:38—and; Ps 106:40—his own; Isa 43:28—I have; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 9:11—the cities; Jer 14:21—not abhor; Jer 21:4—and I; Jer 50:28—vengeance of his; Lam 1:4—ways; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 23:18—then; Dan 11:31—they shall pollute; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; Hag 1:4—and

Lamentations 2:8 purposed: Lam 2:17; Isa 5:5; Jer 5:10 stretched: 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 21:13; Isa 28:17; 34:11; Amos 7:7, 8 he hath not: Job 13:21; Ezek 20:22 destroying: Heb. swallowing up, Lam 2:2, 5 he made: Isa 3:26; Jer 14:2 Reciprocal: Neh 2:17—Ye see; Ps 147:13—he hath; Jer 6:12—I will; Jer 9:11—the cities; Lam 2:18—O wall; Lam 4:11—Lord; Lam 5:18—of the

Lamentations 2:9 gates: Neh 1:3; Jer 39:2, 8; 51:30; 52:14 her king: Lam 1:3; 4:15, 20; Deut 28:36; 2 Kgs 24:12–16; 25:7; Jer 52:8, 9; Ezek 12:13; 17:20 the law: 2 Chr 15:3; Ezek 7:26; Hos 3:4 her prophets: Ps 74:9; Amos 8:11, 12; Mic 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:6—inquired; Neh 2:3—the city; Neh 2:17—Ye see; Ps 147:13—he hath; Isa 24:12—General; Jer 14:2—they; Lam 1:4—all her gates; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Amos 1:5—break

Lamentations 2:10 elders: Lam 4:5, 16; 5:12, 14; Job 2:13; Isa 3:26; 47:1, 5 sit: Sitting on the ground was a posture of mourning and deep distress. Hence the coin struck by Vespasian, on the capture of Jerusalem, has on the obverse side a palm tree, the emblem of Judea, and under it a woman, the emblem of Jerusalem, sitting down, with her elbow on her knee, and her head supported by her hand, with the legend Judea capta. Lam 1:1 and keep: Lam 3:28; Jer 8:14; Amos 5:13; 8:3 cast up: Josh 7:6; 2 Sam 13:19; Job 2:12; Rev 18:19 they have girded: Isa 15:3; 36:22; Ezek 7:18; 27:31; Joel 1:8 the virgins: Lam 1:4; Amos 8:13 Reciprocal: Ps 137:1—the rivers; Isa 3:24—a girding; Jer 13:18—sit; Lam 1:8—she sigheth; Ezek 26:16—sit; Ezek 27:30—cast; Rev 11:3—clothed

Lamentations 2:11 eyes: Lam 1:16; 3:48–51; 1 Sam 30:4; Ps 6:7; 31:9; 69:3; Isa 38:14 my bowels: Lam 1:20; Jer 4:19 my liver: Job 16:13; Ps 22:14 for: Lam 4:10; Isa 22:4; Jer 8:19–22; 9:1; 14:17 because: Lam 2:19, 20; 4:3, 4, 9, 10; Luke 23:29 swoon: or, faint Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the city; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; Deut 28:32—fail; 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; Job 30:27—General; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 38:10—the light; Ps 137:1—we wept; Isa 32:12—lament; Isa 51:20—sons; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 9:10—the mountains; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 37:21—until; Jer 44:7—child; Jer 51:22—General; Lam 1:4—her priests; Lam 5:17—our eyes; Ezek 13:22—with lies; Ezek 16:5—eye

Lamentations 2:12 as the: Ezek 30:24 soul: Isa 53:12 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; Isa 51:20—sons; Jer 37:21—until; Lam 1:11—seek; Lam 2:19—that faint; Lam 4:4—the young; Luke 10:30—wounded; John 1:18—in the

Lamentations 2:13 shall I take: Lam 1:12; Dan 9:12 for: 2 Sam 5:20; Ps 60:2; Jer 14:17; Ezek 26:3, 4 who can: Jer 8:22; 30:12–15; 51:8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; Isa 3:7—healer; Isa 30:26—bindeth; Isa 37:22—The virgin; Jer 6:2—daughter; Jer 14:19—no healing; Jer 30:7—so; Jer 31:4—O; Lam 1:9—she had; Ezek 13:5—gaps; Ezek 27:32—What city; Ezek 32:31—shall be; Amos 5:2—virgin; Nah 3:7—who; Matt 11:16—whereunto; Mark 4:30—General; Mark 13:19—in those; Luke 7:31—Whereunto; Luke 13:18—Unto; John 11:19—to comfort

Lamentations 2:14 prophets: Isa 9:15, 16; Jer 2:8; 5:31; 6:13, 14; 8:10, 11; 14:13–15; 23:11–17; 27:14–16; 28:15; 29:8, 9; 37:19; Ezek 13:2–16; Mic 2:11; 3:5–7; 2 Pet 2:1–3 they have: Isa 58:1; Jer 23:22; Ezek 13:22 false: Jer 23:14–17, 31, 32; 27:9, 10; Ezek 22:25, 28; Mic 3:5; Zeph 3:4 Reciprocal: Jer 14:14—and the; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer

28:13—Thou hast; Jer 29:21—which; Lam 4:13—the sins; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 13:3—foolish; Ezek 13:5—gaps; Ezek 13:6—have seen; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 21:29—to bring; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Hos 9:8—but; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Zech 12:1—burden; Eph 5:13—reproved

Lamentations 2:15 The combination of scorn, enmity, rage, and exultation, which the conquerors and spectators manifested at the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple, are here described with peculiar pathos and energy. The whole scene is presented to view as in an exquisitely finished historical painting. that pass: Deut 29:22–28; 1 Kgs 9:7–9; 2 Chr 7:21; Jer 18:16 by: Heb. by the way clap: Lam 1:8; Job 27:22, 23; Ezek 25:6; Nah 3:19 they: Lam 2:16; Jer 19:8; 25:9, 18; 29:18; 51:37; Mic 6:16; Zeph 2:15 wag: 2 Kgs 19:21; Ps 22:7; 44:14, 15; Isa 37:22; Jer 18:16; Matt 27:39; Mark 15:29 Is this: Lam 2:6; Ps 48:2; 50:2; Isa 64:11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 29:24—General; Ruth 1:19—Is this Naomi; 1 Sam 4:18—when he made; 2 Chr 7:20—a proverb; Job 16:4—shake mine; Ps 30:1—hast not; Ps 79:4—become; Ps 137:3—For there; Song 6:4—comely; Isa 28:21—his strange; Isa 57:4—draw; Jer 15:5—For who; Jer 22:8—General; Jer 24:9—to be a; Jer 30:17—they; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 40:2—The Lord; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:22—your land; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 49:17—shall hiss; Jer 50:11—ye were; Jer 50:13—every; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 1:7—the adversaries; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 3:45—as; Lam 5:1—behold; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 13:12—Where; Ezek 16:13—and thou didst; Ezek 16:14—thy renown; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 27:36—hiss; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Dan 9:13—As it is; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Mic 4:11—many; Hab 1:15—therefore; Zech 8:13—a curse; Rom 2:24—the name

Lamentations 2:16 thine: Lam 3:46; Job 16:9, 10; Ps 22:13; 35:21; 109:2 gnash: Ps 35:16; 37:12; 112:10; Acts 7:54 We have swallowed: Ps 56:2; 57:3; 124:3; Isa 49:19; Jer 50:7, 17; 51:34; Ezek 25:3, 6, 15; 36:3; Hos 8:8; Zeph 2:8–10 we have seen: Ps 35:21; 41:8; Obad 12–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; 1 Kgs 9:7—and Israel; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 2 Chr 7:20—a proverb; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; Job 5:5—swalloweth; Job 20:18—swallow; Ps 35:25—We have; Ps 56:1—swallow; Ps 74:23—tumult; Ps 79:4—become; Ps 137:3—For there; Prov 1:12—swallow; Isa 57:4—draw; Jer 15:5—For who; Jer 18:16—a perpetual; Jer 19:8—General; Jer 29:18—to be a curse; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 44:8—a curse; Jer 44:22—your land; Jer 49:17—shall hiss; Jer 50:11—ye were; Jer 50:13—every; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Lam 1:7—the adversaries; Lam 2:15—they; Ezek 20:48—General; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 24:10—spice; Dan 9:16—Jerusalem; Mic 4:11—many; Hab 1:15—therefore; Zech 8:13—a curse; Rom 2:24—the name

Lamentations 2:17 done: Lam 2:8; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:18–23; 31:16, 17; 32:15–27; Jer 18:11; Mic 2:3 he hath thrown: Lam 2:1, 2; Ezek 5:11; 7:8, 9; 8:18; 9:10 he hath caused: Lam 1:5; Deut 28:43, 44; Ps 38:16; 89:42 Reciprocal: Gen 42:28—What is; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; Neh 9:30—therefore; Jer 51:12—the Lord hath both; Lam 1:17—commanded; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Lam 3:43—thou hast slain; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 20:48—General; Dan 9:12—confirmed; Zech 1:6—Like; Zech 1:21—which

Lamentations 2:18 heart: Ps 119:145; Isa 26:16, 17; Hos 7:14 O wall: Lam 2:8; Hab 2:11 let tears: Lam 1:2, 16; 3:48, 49; Ps 119:136; Jer 4:31; 9:1, 17, 18; 13:17; 14:17 the apple: Bath ayin which sometimes means the pupil of the eye, seems here to denote tears, the

produce of the eye; and therefore elegantly termed the daughter of the eye. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 137:1—we wept; Ezek 24:16—thy tears

Lamentations 2:19 cry out: Ps 42:8; 62:8; 119:55, 147, 148; Isa 26:9; Mark 1:35; Luke 6:12 watches: Judg 7:19; Matt 14:25; Mark 13:35 pour: 1 Sam 1:15; 7:6; Job 3:24; Ps 62:8; 142:2 lift up: Ps 28:2; 63:4; 134:2; 141:2; 1 Tim 2:8 that faint: Lam 2:11, 12; 4:1–9; Isa 51:20; Ezek 5:10, 16; Nah 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:13—so that; Deut 32:25—destroy; 2 Sam 23:16—poured it; Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 63:6—General; Ps 107:5—General; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Jer 9:1—General; Jer 37:21—until; Lam 1:2—weepeth; Lam 1:4—her priests; Ezek 16:5—eye; Zech 8:5—playing; Mal 1:9—God; Mark 13:17—General

Lamentations 2:20 consider: Exod 32:11; Deut 9:26; Isa 63:16–19; 64:8–12; Jer 14:20–21 Shall the women: Lam 4:10; Lev 26:29; Deut 28:53–57; 2 Kgs 6:28, 29; Jer 19:9; Ezek 5:10 of a span long: or, swaddled with their hands shall the priest: Lam 1:19; 4:13, 16; Ps 78:64; Isa 9:14–17; Jer 5:31; 14:15–18; 23:11–15; Ezek 9:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 47:13—so that; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; 2 Chr 36:17—in the house; Job 39:16—as; Ps 119:153—Consider; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 37:21—until; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 1:11—see; Lam 1:16—my children; Lam 2:11—because; Lam 3:50—General; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Lam 5:1—Remember; Lam 5:12—General; Ezek 6:7—slain; Ezek 16:4—nor; Hos 9:12—yet; Zech 8:4—There; Mark 13:17—General; Luke 13:1—mingled

Lamentations 2:21 young: Deut 28:50; Josh 6:21; 1 Sam 15:3; 2 Chr 36:17; Esth 3:13; Jer 51:22; Ezek 9:6 my virgins: Lam 1:15, 18; Ps 78:63; Jer 9:21; 11:22; 18:21; Amos 4:10 thou hast killed: Lam 2:2, 17; 3:43; Isa 27:11; Jer 13:14; 21:7; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:5, 10; Zech 11:6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Isa 3:25—Thy men; Isa 47:1—down; Jer 4:10—the sword; Jer 4:31—because; Jer 32:24—because; Jer 49:26—General; Lam 3:51—the daughters; Lam 4:2—how; Ezek 6:7—slain; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Amos 8:13—General; Zeph 1:17—and their blood; Zech 8:4—There

Lamentations 2:22 my terrors: Ps 31:13; Isa 24:17, 18; Jer 6:25; 20:3; 46:5; Amos 9:1–4 those: Deut 28:18; Jer 16:2–4; Hos 9:12–16; Luke 23:29, 30 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:17—who slew; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 32:24—because; Ezek 16:4—nor; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Zech 8:4—There; Rom 4:15—Because

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The prophet bewails his own calamities;
- 22 By the mercies of God, he nourishes his hope;
- 37 He acknowledges God's justice;
- 55 He prays for deliverance,
- 64 and vengeance on his enemies.

Lamentations 3:1 the man: Lam 1:12–14; Job 19:21; Ps 71:20; 88:7, 15, 16; Isa 53:3; Jer 15:17, 18; 20:14–18; 38:6 his wrath: That is, the wrath of God. Reciprocal: Ruth 1:20—dealt; Job 30:28—General; Jer 20:18—came; Jer 43:6—Jeremiah; Jer 45:3—added

Lamentations 3:2 brought: Lam 3:53–55; 2:1; Deut 28:29; Job 18:18; 30:26; Isa 59:9; Jer

13:16; Amos 5:18–20; Jude 6, 13 Reciprocal: Job 10:3—Is it good; Job 22:11—darkness; Ps 66:11—broughtest; Ps 88:6—darkness; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 50:10—that walketh

Lamentations 3:3; Lam 2:4–7; Deut 29:20; Job 31:21; Isa 1:25; 63:10 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—that I; Job 9:18—will not; Job 16:14—breaketh; Jer 6:12—I will; Ezek 5:8—even I

Lamentations 3:4 My flesh: Job 16:8, 9; Ps 31:9, 10; 32:3; 38:2–8; 102:3–5 he hath: Ps 22:14; 51:8; Isa 38:13; Jer 50:17 Reciprocal: Job 16:12—broken me; Job 19:20—and I am; Job 30:30—my skin; Lam 5:10—skin

Lamentations 3:5 builded: Lam 3:7–9; Job 19:8 gall: Lam 3:19; Ps 69:21; Jer 8:14; 9:15; 23:15 Reciprocal: Ps 88:17—They; Acts 8:23—the gall; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Lamentations 3:6 in dark: Ps 88:5, 6; 143:3, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 107:10—bound; Isa 59:10—in desolate; Ezek 26:20—in places

Lamentations 3:7 hedged: Lam 3:9; Job 3:23; 19:8; Ps 88:8; Jer 38:6; Hos 2:6 made: Lam 1:14; 5:5; Dan 9:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:11—among the thorns; Job 7:12—I a sea; Ps 107:10—bound; Lam 3:5—builded; Ezek 7:23—a chain

Lamentations 3:8; Lam 3:44; Job 19:7; 30:20; Ps 22:2; 80:4; Hab 1:2; Matt 27:46 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Neh 9:4—cried; Job 3:24—my roarings; Ps 32:3—roaring; Ps 55:1—hide; Ps 55:17—cry; Ps 88:2—General; Ps 102:1—let my; Song 5:6—I sought; Matt 15:23—General; Mark 4:38—carest; Luke 11:10—General

Lamentations 3:9 made: Lam 3:11; Isa 30:28; 63:17 Reciprocal: Job 3:23—hedged in; Job 19:8—fenced; Job 36:8—if; Lam 3:7—hedged

Lamentations 3:10 unto: Job 10:16; Isa 38:13; Hos 5:14; 6:1; 13:7, 8; Amos 5:18–20 in secret: Ps 10:9; 17:12 Reciprocal: Job 16:9—teareth me

Lamentations 3:11 pulled: Job 16:12, 13; Ps 50:22; Jer 5:6; 51:20–22; Dan 2:40–44; 7:23; Mic 5:8; Hos 6:1 he hath made: Lam 1:13; Job 16:7; Isa 3:26; Jer 6:8; 9:10, 11; 19:8; 32:43; Matt 23:38; Rev 18:19 Reciprocal: Lam 3:9—made; Mic 6:13—in

Lamentations 3:12 bent: Job 6:4; 7:20; 16:12, 13; Ps 7:12, 13; 38:2 Reciprocal: Ps 21:12—make; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 91:5—nor; Lam 2:4—bent; Ezek 5:16—the evil

Lamentations 3:13 arrows: Heb. sons, Deut 32:23; Job 6:4; 41:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 35:23—the archers; Job 16:13—he cleaveth; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 64:7—God; Ps 73:21—in my; Ps 91:5—nor; Ps 102:4—heart; Lam 2:4—bent

Lamentations 3:14; Lam 3:63; Neh 4:2–4; Job 30:1–9; Ps 22:6, 7; 35:15, 16; 44:13; 69:11, 12; 79:4; 123:3, 4; 137:3; Jer 20:7; 48:27; Matt 27:39–44; 1 Cor 4:9–13 Reciprocal: Job 30:9—am I; Lam 3:45—as; Luke 23:35—derided

Lamentations 3:15 filled: Lam 3:19; Ruth 1:20; Job 9:18; Ps 60:3; Isa 51:17–22; Jer 9:15; 23:15; 25:15–18, 27 bitterness: Heb. bitteresses Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—in bitterness of soul; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 102:9—I Have; Prov 20:17—his; Isa 51:20—full; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Jer 25:16—General; Jer 48:26—ye him

Lamentations 3:16 broken: Job 4:10; Ps 3:7; 58:6 gravel: Prov 20:17; Matt 7:9; Luke 11:11
he hath: Ps 102:9 covered me with ashes: or, rolled me in the ashes, Job 2:8; Jer 6:26;
Jonah 3:6 Reciprocal: Isa 51:20—full; Nah 3:6—I will cast

Lamentations 3:17 thou: Lam 1:16; Ps 119:155; Isa 38:17; 54:10; 59:11; Jer 8:15; 14:19; 16:5;
Zech 8:10 I forgot: Gen 41:30; Job 7:7; Jer 20:14–18 prosperity: Heb. good Reciprocal: Ps
77:3—I complained; John 14:1—not; John 14:27—not

Lamentations 3:18; 1 Sam 27:1; Job 6:11; 17:15; Ps 31:22; 116:11; Ezek 37:11 Reciprocal:
Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 9:18—will not; Ps 77:10—This is; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed;
Jer 10:19—Truly; Jer 31:17—General; Lam 3:54—I said; Luke 11:10—General; Luke
15:18—will arise

Lamentations 3:19 Remembering: or, Remember, Neh 9:32; Job 7:7; Ps 89:47, 50; 132:1
the: Lam 3:5, 15; Jer 9:15 Reciprocal: Deut 16:12—General; Job 9:18—fillet me; Job
21:6—Even when; Job 23:2—my complaint; Jer 8:14—water; Jer 23:15—will; Lam
5:1—Remember; Dan 4:34—I blessed; Acts 8:23—the gall; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Lamentations 3:20 hath: Job 21:6 humbled: Heb. bowed, Ps 42:5, 6, 11; 43:5; 146:8
Reciprocal: Deut 16:12—General; Job 23:2—my complaint; Ps 102:4—heart; Matt
5:23—rememberest

Lamentations 3:21 recall to my mind: Heb. make to return to my heart, Ps 77:7–11
therefore: Lam 3:24–29; Ps 119:81; 130:7; Hab 2:3 Reciprocal: Ps 48:14—this God; Ps
71:14—But; Eccl 9:4—General; Jer 31:17—General; Hos 2:15—for; Jonah 2:7—I
remembered; Zech 9:12—even; 1 Cor 13:13—hope

Lamentations 3:22 of: Ezra 9:8, 9, 13–15; Neh 9:31; Ps 78:38; 106:45; Ezek 20:8, 9, 13, 14,
21, 22; Mal 3:6 because: Ps 77:8; 86:15; Mic 7:18, 19; Luke 1:50 Reciprocal: Gen
19:16—the Lord; Num 11:11—wherefore have; Deut 30:3—then the; 2 Kgs
20:19—Good; 2 Chr 12:12—when; Ezra 9:10—what shall we say; Ezra 9:15—for we
remain; Neh 9:19—in thy; Job 11:6—God exacteth; Job 33:23—to; Ps 92:2—show; Ps
103:10—dealt; Ps 119:77—thy tender; Ps 129:4—The Lord; Eccl 9:4—General; Isa
1:9—left; Isa 39:8—Good; Lam 3:32—General; Lam 3:39—doth; Dan 9:9—To the Lord;
Joel 2:18—and pity; Zech 9:12—even; Rom 9:22—endured; Rom 9:29—Except; Rom
10:3—submitted; 1 Cor 1:9—God; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Lamentations 3:23 new: Ps 30:5; Isa 33:2; Zeph 3:5 great: Exod 34:6; Ps 36:5; 89:1, 2, 33;
146:6; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18; 10:23 Reciprocal: Num 11:11—wherefore have; Deut 7:9—the
faithful; Ezra 9:15—for we remain; Job 33:23—to; Ps 31:19—Oh; Ps 68:19—daily; Ps
92:2—show; Ps 119:77—thy tender; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Mal 3:6—therefore; Matt
6:34—no; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 1 John 1:9—he is

Lamentations 3:24 my portion: Ps 16:5; 73:26; 119:57; 142:5; Jer 10:16; 51:19 therefore:
Lam 3:21; 1 Sam 30:6; 1 Chr 5:20; Job 13:15; Ps 31:24; 33:18; 42:11; 43:5; 62:8; 84:12; 130:7;
Rom 15:12; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Num 18:20—I am thy part; Deut
18:2—the Lord; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 62:5—wait; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Eccl 6:12—who
knoweth; John 6:56—He that; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Gal 4:7—heir

Lamentations 3:25 good: Lam 3:26; Gen 49:18; Ps 25:8; 27:14; 37:7, 34; 39:7; 40:1–5; 61:1, 5; 130:5, 6; Isa 25:9; 30:18; 40:31; 64:4; Mic 7:7, 8; Zeph 3:8; 1 Thess 1:10; Jas 5:7 unto: 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; 19:3; 30:19; 31:21; Ps 22:26; 27:8; 69:32; 105:3; 119:2; Isa 26:9; 55:6; Hos 10:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Job 14:14—all the days; Job 17:13—If I wait; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 52:9—wait; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 70:4—General; Ps 73:28—But; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Ps 125:4—upright; Prov 20:22—wait; Song 3:4—but; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 14:22—wait; Hos 12:6—wait; Amos 5:4—Seek; Nah 1:7—Lord; Hab 2:3—wait; Zech 11:11—that waited; Luke 12:36—men; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 8:25—with patience; Gal 5:5—wait; Jas 5:8—ye also

Lamentations 3:26 good: Ps 52:9; 54:6; 73:28; 92:1; Gal 4:18 hope: Heb 3:14; 10:35; 1 Pet 1:13 quietly: Gen 49:18; Exod 14:13; 2 Chr 20:17; Ps 37:7, 34; 119:166, 174; 130:5; Isa 30:7, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 8:16—to do thee; Josh 3:8—ye shall stand; 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; Job 14:14—all the days; Job 17:13—If I wait; Ps 27:14—Wait; Ps 71:14—But; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Ps 131:2—quieted; Prov 20:22—wait; Isa 7:4—Take heed; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 40:31—they that; Isa 50:10—let; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Jer 14:22—wait; Jer 29:11—expected end; Jer 31:17—General; Lam 3:25—good; Hos 12:6—wait; Amos 5:4—Seek; Mic 6:8—what is; Mic 7:7—wait; Hab 2:3—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Zech 11:11—that waited; Luke 12:36—men; John 5:3—waiting; Acts 28:28—the salvation; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 8:25—with patience; Gal 5:5—wait; 1 Thess 4:11—that; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Jas 5:8—ye also; Rev 13:10—Here

Lamentations 3:27 bear: Ps 90:12; 94:12; 119:71; Eccl 12:1; Matt 11:29, 30; Heb 12:5–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—there is nothing; Eccl 11:9—in thy youth; Jer 8:14—be silent; Jer 31:18—as a; Mark 14:2—Not; Acts 27:1—when

Lamentations 3:28; Lam 2:10; Ps 39:9; 102:7; Jer 15:17 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:7—time to keep; Jer 8:14—be silent

Lamentations 3:29 putteth: 2 Chr 33:12; Job 40:4; 42:5, 6; Ezek 16:63; Rom 3:19 if: Joel 2:14; Jonah 3:9; Zeph 2:3; Luke 15:18, 19; 18:13 Reciprocal: Num 5:17—of the dust; Jonah 3:6—and covered; Mic 1:10—roll; Mic 7:17—lick

Lamentations 3:30 his: Job 16:10; Isa 50:6; Mic 5:1; Matt 5:39; 26:67; Luke 6:29; 2 Cor 11:20 filled: Ps 69:9, 20; 123:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Ps 3:7—thou; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Lam 3:61—General

Lamentations 3:31; 1 Sam 12:22; Ps 77:7; 94:14; 103:8–10; Isa 54:7–10; 57:16; Jer 31:37; 32:40; 33:24; Mic 7:18; Rom 11:1–6 Reciprocal: Num 14:34—ye shall; Judg 16:28—called; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Jer 31:20—for; Matt 12:20—bruised; Mark 4:39—the wind

Lamentations 3:32; Lam 3:22; Exod 2:23; 3:7; Judg 10:16; 2 Kgs 13:23; Ps 30:5; 78:38; 103:11; 106:43–45; Jer 31:20; Hos 11:8; Luke 15:20 Reciprocal: Num 12:15—till Miriam; Deut 13:17—and show; Deut 30:2—return unto; Deut 30:3—then the; Judg 16:28—called; Judg 20:47—six hundred; 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 2 Sam 24:25—So the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Job

33:23—to; Job 37:23—he will; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 51:1—multitude; Ps 60:1—O turn; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Ps 106:7—multitude; Ps 106:45—to the; Isa 63:7—according to his; Jer 45:3—added; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Mic 7:18—he retaineth; Mic 7:19—turn; Hab 3:2—in wrath; Matt 15:28—Jesus; Luke 7:13—he; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made; 1 Pet 1:6—if

Lamentations 3:33 afflict: Isa 28:21; Ezek 18:32; 33:11; Heb 12:9, 10 willingly: Heb. from his heart Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:25—So the Lord; 2 Chr 12:12—when; Job 37:23—he will; Ezek 18:23—I any; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Hos 11:8—How shall I give; Luke 7:13—he; John 21:17—grieved; 1 Pet 1:6—if

Lamentations 3:34 crush: Isa 51:22, 23; Jer 50:17, 33, 34; 51:33–36 all: Ps 69:33; 79:11; 102:20; Isa 14:17; 49:9; Zech 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:10—oppressed; Job 20:19—oppressed; Ps 55:3—oppression; Lam 1:15—crush; Amos 5:12—and they

Lamentations 3:35 turn: Ps 12:5; 140:12; Prov 17:15; 22:22; 23:10; Zech 1:15, 16 the most High: or, a superior Reciprocal: Isa 10:2—turn aside; Dan 5:18—the most

Lamentations 3:36 the Lord: 2 Sam 11:27; Isa 59:15; Hab 1:13 approveth: Heb. seeth

Lamentations 3:37 saith: Ps 33:9–11; Prov 16:9; 19:21; 21:30; Isa 46:10; Dan 4:35; Rom 9:15; Eph 1:11; Jas 4:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:45—then I; Gen 42:28—What is; Exod 10:10—look to it; 2 Sam 17:14—appointed; 1 Kgs 11:40—Solomon sought; Neh 4:15—God; Job 10:13—I know; Job 17:11—purposes; Job 22:28—decree; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Ps 37:5—and; Eccl 1:15—crooked; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 14:24—Surely; Jer 19:7—I will make; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 20:32—that which; Mal 1:4—They shall build; Matt 2:8—go; Matt 26:5—Not; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 5:38—for; Acts 12:4—intending; Acts 19:21—purposed; Acts 23:16—when; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 15:28—I will; Eph 1:9—purposed; Jas 4:15—If

Lamentations 3:38; Job 2:10; Ps 75:7; Prov 29:26; Isa 45:7; Amos 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:31—very good; 2 Sam 16:10—so let him; Neh 4:15—God; Job 1:21—the Lord gave; Job 5:6—trouble; Job 20:29—appointed unto him by God; Ps 62:1—my soul; Eccl 9:11—but; Jer 44:28—shall know; Dan 4:34—the most High; Dan 5:18—the most; Eph 1:9—purposed

Lamentations 3:39 doth: Lam 3:22; Num 11:11; Prov 19:3; Isa 38:17–19 complain: or, murmur a man: Gen 4:5–7, 13, 14; Lev 26:41, 43; Num 16:41; 17:12; Josh 7:6–13; 2 Sam 6:7, 8; 2 Kgs 3:13; 6:32; Ezra 9:13; Job 11:6; Isa 51:20; Jonah 2:3, 4; 4:8, 9; Mic 7:9; Heb 12:5–12; Rev 16:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:18—It is the Lord; 2 Sam 12:20—arose; 2 Sam 16:10—so let him; 2 Kgs 20:19—Good; Neh 1:6—confess; Job 33:23—to; Job 36:9—he; Ps 77:3—I complained; Ps 102:10—Because; Ps 107:11—Because; Ps 107:17—because; Isa 39:8—Good; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 10:19—Truly; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 30:15—Why; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 16:63—and never; Hos 12:6—turn; Mic 6:9—hear; Zech 1:3—Turn

Lamentations 3:40 search: 1 Chr 15:12, 13; Job 11:13–15; 34:31, 32; Ps 4:4; 119:59; 139:23, 24; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5–9; 1 Cor 11:28, 31; 2 Cor 13:5 turn: Deut 4:30; 2 Chr 30:6, 9; Isa 55:7; Hos 6:1; 12:6; 14:1–3; Joel 2:12, 13; Zech 1:3, 4; Acts 26:20 Reciprocal: Num

11:11—wherefore have; Deut 30:2—return unto; Deut 30:10—turn unto; Josh 7:13—sanctify; Judg 5:16—great; 1 Sam 4:2—and they; 2 Chr 7:14—seek my face; Ezra 9:13—less; Job 10:2—show me; Job 36:9—he; Ps 38:3—because; Ps 77:6—and; Jer 10:19—Truly; Hos 2:7—I will; Luke 15:18—will arise; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 9:35—turned; 2 Cor 3:16—when

Lamentations 3:41 lift: Ps 25:1; 86:4; 143:6–8 with: Ps 28:2; 63:4; 141:2; 1 Thess 2:8 Reciprocal: Deut 30:10—turn unto; Josh 7:13—sanctify; Judg 5:16—great; 2 Chr 7:14—seek my face; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Ps 134:2—Lift up; Ps 143:8—for I lift; Hos 6:1—and let; Joel 2:12—turn

Lamentations 3:42 transgressed: Lam 1:18; 5:16; Neh 9:26; Job 33:27, 28; Jer 3:13; Dan 9:5–14; Luke 15:18, 19 thou: 2 Kgs 24:4; Jer 5:7, 8; Ezek 24:13; Zech 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:12—when; Job 7:21—why dost; Isa 44:22—as a thick; Dan 9:8—because; Zech 1:2—Lord

Lamentations 3:43 covered: Lam 2:1; Ps 44:19 persecuted: Lam 3:66; Ps 83:15 thou hast slain: Lam 2:2, 17, 21; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Ezek 7:9; 8:18; 9:10

Lamentations 3:44 covered: Ps 97:2 that: Lam 3:8; Ps 80:4; Jer 14:11; 15:1; Zech 7:13 Reciprocal: Job 30:20—I cry; Ps 22:2—but; Ps 102:1—let my; Lam 2:1—covered; Hos 5:6—they; Rev 10:1—clothed; Rev 15:8—no

Lamentations 3:45 as: Lam 3:14; 2:15; 4:14, 15; Deut 28:13, 37, 44; 1 Cor 4:13 Reciprocal: Neh 2:17—a reproach; Matt 26:67—and others

Lamentations 3:46 have: Lam 2:16; Exod 11:7; Job 30:9–11; Ps 22:6–8; 44:13, 14; 79:4, 10; Matt 27:38–45 Reciprocal: Neh 2:17—a reproach; Ps 22:13—gaped; Lam 1:5—adversaries

Lamentations 3:47 Fear: Isa 24:17, 18; 51:19; Jer 48:43, 44; Luke 21:35 desolation: Lam 1:4, 13; 2:1–9 Reciprocal: Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 9:11—desolate; Ezek 12:13—My net

Lamentations 3:48; Lam 2:11, 18; Ps 119:136; Jer 4:19; 9:1, 18; 13:17; Rom 9:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 6:6—I water; Ps 88:9—Mine; Ps 102:9—mingled; Ps 137:1—we wept; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 10:19—Woe; Jer 14:17—let mine; Lam 1:16—I weep; Lam 4:10—in; Rom 9:2—General

Lamentations 3:49 and: Lam 1:16; Ps 77:2; Jer 14:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—drew water; Ps 88:9—Mine; Ps 102:9—mingled; Jer 9:1—General; Lam 2:18—let tears; Rom 9:2—General

Lamentations 3:50; Lam 2:20; 5:1; Ps 80:14–16; 102:19, 20; Isa 62:6, 7; 63:15; 64:1; Dan 9:16–19 Reciprocal: Ps 14:2—The Lord; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 33:13—looketh; Acts 4:29—behold

Lamentations 3:51 eye: Gen 44:34; 1 Sam 30:3, 4; Jer 4:19–21; 14:18; Luke 19:41–44 mine heart: Heb. my soul because of all: or, more than all the daughters: Lam 1:18; 2:21; 5:11; Jer 11:22; 14:16; 19:9 Reciprocal: Neh 2:17—Ye see; Ps 137:1—we wept; Rom 9:2—General

Lamentations 3:52 chased: Jer 37:15, 16; 38:4–6 without: 1 Sam 24:10–15; 25:28, 29; 26:18–20; Ps 35:7, 19; 69:4; 109:3; 119:161; Jer 37:18; John 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—the pit; Jer 38:6—And in; Lam 4:18—hunt; Dan 3:23—fell; Matt 5:22—without; Heb 11:36—bonds

Lamentations 3:53 cut: Jer 37:20; 38:6, 9 and: Dan 6:17; Matt 27:60, 66 Reciprocal: Josh 7:26—raised; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; Ps 40:2—the miry; Ps 42:7—all thy; Ps 130:1—Out of; Isa 51:14—die; Jer 37:16—into the dungeon; Lam 3:2—brought; Jonah 2:1—out; Luke 22:44—being; Acts 16:24—the inner

Lamentations 3:54 Waters: Ps 18:4; 69:1, 2, 15; 124:4, 5; Jonah 2:3–5 I said: Lam 3:18; Job 17:11–16; Ps 31:22; Isa 38:10–13; Ezek 37:11; 2 Cor 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Job 22:11—abundance; Isa 51:14—die; Jonah 2:5—General; Matt 14:30—Lord; Luke 8:24—Master; Luke 11:10—General

Lamentations 3:55; 2 Chr 33:11, 12; Ps 18:5, 6; 40:1, 2; 69:13–18; 116:3, 4; 130:1, 2; 142:3–7; Jer 38:6; Jonah 2:2–4; Acts 16:24–28 Reciprocal: Ps 31:22—I am; Ps 64:1—Hear; Ps 66:19—General; Ps 69:14—Deliver; Ps 86:7—General; Jer 37:16—into the dungeon; Acts 5:23—The prison; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; Jas 5:13—any among

Lamentations 3:56 hast: 2 Chr 33:13, 19; Job 34:28; Ps 3:4; 6:8, 9; 34:6; 66:19; 116:1, 2; Isa 38:5 hide: Ps 55:1; 88:13, 14; Rom 8:26 Reciprocal: Ps 64:1—Hear; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; Jas 5:13—any among

Lamentations 3:57 drewest: Ps 69:18; 145:18; Isa 58:9; Jas 4:8 thou saidst: Isa 41:10, 14; 43:1, 2; Jer 1:17; Acts 18:9; 27:24; Rev 1:17; 2:10

Lamentations 3:58 thou hast pleaded: 1 Sam 25:39; Ps 35:1; Jer 51:36 thou hast redeemed: Gen 48:16; Ps 34:22; 71:23; 103:4

Lamentations 3:59 thou hast: Jer 11:19–21; 15:10; 18:18–23; 20:7–10; 37:1–Jer 38:28 judge: Gen 31:42; Ps 9:4; 26:1; 35:1, 23; 43:1; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 30:6—God; Lam 3:60—General

Lamentations 3:60; Lam 3:59; Ps 10:14; Jer 11:19, 20

Lamentations 3:61; Lam 3:30; 5:1; Ps 74:18; 89:50; Zeph 2:8 Reciprocal: Neh 1:3—in great; Jer 20:8—the word

Lamentations 3:62 lips: Ps 59:7, 12; 140:3; Ezek 36:3 and: Jer 18:18

Lamentations 3:63 their sitting: Ps 139:2 I am: Lam 3:14; Job 30:9

Lamentations 3:64; Ps 28:4; Jer 11:20; 50:29; 2 Tim 4:14; Rev 6:10; 18:6

Lamentations 3:65 sorrow: or, obstinacy, Deut 2:30; Isa 6:10 thy: Deut 27:15–26; Ps 109:17, 18; 1 Cor 16:22 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—failing of eyes; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them

Lamentations 3:66 Persecute: Lam 3:43; Ps 35:6; 73:15 under: Deut 7:24; 25:19; 29:20; 2

Kgs 14:27; Jer 10:11 heavens: Ps 8:3; 115:16; Isa 66:1 Reciprocal: Hos 8:3—the enemy; Col 1:23—under

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Zion bewails her pitiful estate;
- 13 She confesses her sins;
- 21 Edom is threatened and Zion comforted.

Lamentations 4:1 How is the gold: 2 Kgs 25:9, 10; Isa 1:21; 14:12; Ezek 7:19–22 the stones: Lam 2:19; Jer 52:13; Matt 24:2; Mark 13:2; Luke 21:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the city; 1 Kgs 14:27—made; 2 Chr 12:10—shields of brass; 2 Chr 36:19—they burnt; Ps 42:4—When; Ps 89:44—Thou; Isa 1:22—silver; Isa 14:4—golden city; Isa 63:18—our; Jer 2:21—into the degenerate; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 48:39—How is it; Lam 1:1—How doth; Lam 1:9—came; Lam 2:4—he poured; Lam 4:8—they; Ezek 22:18—brass; Mic 1:6—and I will pour; Nah 3:10—at; Hag 1:4—and

Lamentations 4:2 sons: Isa 51:18; Zech 9:13 how: Lam 2:21; 5:12; Isa 30:14; Jer 19:11; 22:28; Rom 9:21–23; 2 Cor 4:7; 2 Tim 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:27—made; Ezra 8:27—precious; Ps 89:44—Thou; Ps 144:12—as plants; Isa 1:22—silver; Isa 51:20—sons; Lam 1:16—my children; Lam 4:8—they; Ezek 22:18—brass; Joel 2:23—ye children

Lamentations 4:3 sea monsters: or, sea calves the daughter: Lam 2:20; 4:10; Lev 26:29; Deut 28:52–57; 2 Kgs 6:26–29; Isa 49:15; Jer 19:9; Ezek 5:10; Luke 23:28, 29 like: Job 39:13–16; Rom 1:31 Reciprocal: Gen 41:55—famished; Lev 26:26—General; Deut 28:56—and delicate; 1 Kgs 3:21—give; Job 39:16—hardened; Isa 32:12—lament; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 32:24—because; Jer 47:3—the fathers; Lam 2:11—because; Ezek 16:5—eye; Matt 24:19—General; Mark 13:17—General

Lamentations 4:4 tongue: Ps 22:15; 137:6 the young: Lam 1:11; 2:11, 12; Deut 32:24; Matt 7:9–11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:25—destroy; 1 Kgs 3:21—give; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Ps 59:15—for meat; Isa 5:13—honourable men are famished; Isa 8:21—hardly bestead; Isa 32:12—lament; Isa 41:17—their tongue; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Jer 37:21—until; Jer 47:3—the fathers; Jer 52:6—the famine; Matt 24:19—General; Mark 13:17—General

Lamentations 4:5 that did: Deut 28:54–56; Isa 3:16–26; 24:6–12; 32:9–14; Jer 6:2, 3; Amos 6:3–7; Luke 7:25; 1 Tim 5:6; Rev 18:7–9 brought: 2 Sam 1:24; Prov 31:21; Luke 16:19 embrace: Job 24:8; Jer 9:21, 22; Luke 15:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:27—eat; Ps 44:25—General; Ps 59:15—for meat; Isa 5:13—honourable men are famished; Isa 8:21—hardly bestead; Isa 47:1—thou shalt; Jer 37:21—until; Lam 2:10—elders; Mic 1:16—thy delicate; Rev 18:3—her delicacies

Lamentations 4:6 punishment of the iniquity of the daughter: or, iniquity of the daughter, etc. Isa 1:9, 10; Ezek 16:48–50; Matt 11:23, 24; Luke 10:12; 12:47 the punishment: Lam 4:9; Gen 19:25; Dan 9:12; Matt 24:21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:24—the Lord; Exod 33:5—in a moment; Deut 32:32—of the vine of Sodom; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 30:7—so; Lam 1:12—if; Lam 4:22—The punishment of thine iniquity; Ezek 5:9—that which; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:50—therefore;

Dan 8:25—but; Mark 13:19—in those; Rom 9:29—we had been; Rev 18:17—in one

Lamentations 4:7 Nazarites: Num 6:2–21; Judg 13:5, 7; 16:17; Amos 2:11, 12; Luke 1:15 purer: 1 Sam 16:12; Ps 51:7; 144:12; Song 5:10; Dan 1:15 their polishing: Gizrathom rendered by Dr. BLAYNEY, “their veining,” from gazar to divide, intersect, as the blue veins do the surface of the body. This is approved by Dr. A. CLARKE, who remarks, “Milk will most certainly well apply to the whiteness of the skin; the beautiful ruby to the ruddiness of the flesh; and the sapphire, in its clear, transcendent purple, to the veins in a fine complexion.” Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a sardius; Num 6:3—General; Num 6:5—razor; Job 2:12—knew him; Job 28:18—rubies; Lam 1:19—my priests

Lamentations 4:8 visage: Lam 5:10; Job 30:17–19, 30; Joel 2:6; Nah 2:10 blacker than a coal: Heb. darker than blackness. Or, as Dr. BLAYNEY renders, “duskiest than the dawn;” shachar signifying “the dawn of the day, when it is neither light nor dark, but between both, at which time objects are not easily distinguished.” they: Lam 4:1, 2; Ruth 1:19, 20; Job 2:12; Isa 52:14 their skin: Job 19:20; 33:21; Ps 32:4; 38:3; 102:3–5, 11; 119:83 Reciprocal: Num 6:5—razor; Job 14:20—changed; Ps 102:5—the voice; Song 1:6—because; Jer 14:2—they

Lamentations 4:9 for: Lev 26:39; Ezek 24:23; 33:10 pine away: Heb. flow out Reciprocal: Gen 47:13—so that; Exod 16:3—Would; Num 20:3—when; 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; 2 Kgs 7:13—they are even; 1 Chr 21:12—three years’ famine; Ps 59:15—for meat; Isa 5:13—honourable men are famished; Isa 8:21—hardly bested; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Isa 36:12—that they may; Jer 14:2—they; Jer 14:18—go forth; Jer 22:10—Weep ye; Jer 37:21—until; Lam 1:20—abroad; Lam 2:11—because; Lam 4:6—the punishment; Ezek 4:16—eat; Ezek 5:9—that which; Ezek 6:7—slain; Ezek 14:13—break

Lamentations 4:10 hands: Lam 4:3; 2:20; 2 Kgs 6:26–29 pitiful: Isa 49:15 in: Lam 3:48; Deut 28:56, 57; 2 Kgs 6:29 Reciprocal: Lev 26:29—General; Deut 28:53—the fruit; 2 Kgs 6:28—Give thy son; Ps 59:15—for meat; Isa 8:21—hardly bested; Isa 9:20—And he; Isa 22:2—thy slain; Isa 36:12—that they may; Jer 4:11—daughter; Jer 6:26—daughter; Jer 15:9—She that hath; Jer 19:9—eat the; Jer 37:21—until; Lam 1:20—abroad; Lam 2:11—for; Ezek 4:16—eat; Ezek 5:10—the fathers; Ezek 14:13—break; Ezek 16:5—eye; Matt 24:19—General; Mark 13:17—General; Luke 21:23—woe

Lamentations 4:11 Lord: Lam 4:22; 2:8, 17; Deut 32:21–25; Jer 6:11, 12; 7:20; 9:9–11; 13:14; 14:15, 16; 15:1–4; 19:3–11; 23:19, 20; 24:8–10; Ezek 20:47, 48; 22:31; Dan 9:12; Zech 1:6; Luke 21:22 kindled: Deut 32:22; Jer 21:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 2 Chr 34:25—my wrath; Ps 78:49—cast; Isa 59:18—fury; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 42:18—As mine; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 6:12—thus; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 20:21—accomplish; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Nah 1:2—is furious; Nah 1:6—his fury; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce

Lamentations 4:12; Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; Ps 48:4–6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—and your; Deut 28:59—General; 2 Kgs 25:8—Nebuzaradan; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Ps 125:2—As the mountains; Ps 147:13—he hath; Isa 5:5—I will take; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 21:13—Who; Jer 22:8—General; Ezek 21:20—the defenced; Hab 1:5—and regard; Zech 1:6—Like

Lamentations 4:13 the sins: Lam 2:14; Jer 5:31; 6:13; 14:14; 23:11–21; Ezek 22:26–28; Mic 3:11, 12; Zeph 3:3, 4 that: Jer 2:20; 26:8, 9; Matt 23:31, 33–37; Luke 11:47–51; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 59:7—and they; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 8:10—from the prophet; Jer 14:18—yea; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 13:2—prophecy against; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Hos 4:2—toucheth; Hos 9:8—but; Zeph 1:17—because; Mal 2:1—General; Matt 23:35—upon; Luke 13:34—killest; Heb 11:37—were slain; Rev 16:6—they have

Lamentations 4:14 have wandered: Deut 28:28, 29; Isa 29:10–12; 56:10; 59:9–11; Mic 3:6, 7; Matt 15:14; Eph 4:18 they have polluted: Num 35:33; Isa 1:15; Jer 2:34 so that men could not touch: or, in that they could not but touch, Num 19:16; Hos 4:2 Reciprocal: Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 59:10—grope; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 26:19—Thus; Lam 3:45—as; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 23:35—upon; Heb 11:37—were slain

Lamentations 4:15 Reciprocal: Lev 13:45—Unclean; Lev 26:33—General; Isa 23:12—there also; Jer 9:19—our; Jer 33:24—thus; Lam 1:8—all; Lam 1:17—Jerusalem; Lam 2:9—her king; Lam 3:45—as; Zech 8:13—a curse

Lamentations 4:16 anger: or, face hath: Gen 49:7; Lev 26:33–39; Deut 28:25, 64, 65; 32:26; Jer 15:4; 24:9 he will: Ps 106:44; Heb 8:9 they respected: Lam 5:12; 2 Kgs 25:18–21; 2 Chr 36:17; Isa 9:14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:20—and brought; Lam 1:8—all; Lam 2:6—the king; Lam 2:10—elders; Lam 2:20—shall the priest

Lamentations 4:17 our eyes: Lam 1:19; 2 Kgs 24:7; Isa 20:5; 30:1–7; 31:1–3; Jer 2:18, 36; 8:20; 37:7–10; Ezek 29:6, 7, 16 for a: For the Egyptians, who were their pretended allies; but who were neither able nor willing to help them. Reciprocal: Deut 28:32—fail; 2 Kgs 16:7—and save; Job 11:20—the eyes; Job 17:5—the eyes; Job 31:16—the eyes; Ps 31:9—mine; Ps 108:12—for vain; Ps 119:123—General; Isa 38:14—mine eyes; Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 13:16—while; Jer 14:6—their; Jer 14:19—we; Lam 1:13—he hath spread; Ezek 7:25—and they; Ezek 17:17—shall

Lamentations 4:18 hunt: Lam 3:52; 1 Sam 24:14; 2 Kgs 25:4, 5; Job 10:16; Ps 140:11; Jer 16:16; 39:4, 5; 52:7–9 our end is near: Jer 1:12; 51:33; Ezek 7:2–12; 12:22, 23, 27; Amos 8:2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:6—the highways; 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; Jer 51:13—thine; Lam 1:3—all; Ezek 7:25—and they; Mic 7:2—hunt

Lamentations 4:19 persecutors: Deut 28:49; Isa 5:26–28; 30:16, 17; Jer 4:13; Hos 8:1; Hab 1:8; Matt 24:27, 28 the eagles: The eagle, whose wings are of an extraordinary length, darts with amazing rapidity through the voids of heaven. they pursued: Amos 2:14; 9:1–3 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle; 2 Sam 1:23—swifter; 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Job 9:26—as the eagle; Jer 48:40—he shall; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 1:3—all; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Ezek 12:13—My net; Ezek 17:3—A great; Dan 7:4—like; Hos 8:3—the enemy

Lamentations 4:20 breath: Lam 2:9; Gen 2:7; 44:30; 2 Sam 18:3 the anointed: 1 Sam 12:3, 5; 16:6; 24:6, 10; 26:9, 16; 2 Sam 1:14, 21; 19:21; Ps 89:20, 21 was taken: Jer 39:5; 52:8; Ezek

12:13; 17:18; 19:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 37:24—and cast; Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 11:12—anoointed him; 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; 2 Chr 35:25—Jeremiah; Ps 89:38—wroth; Ps 91:1—under; Ps 146:4—his thoughts; Eccl 4:14—also; Isa 30:2—the shadow; Isa 43:28—I have; Jer 34:5—and they; Jer 34:21—Zedekiah; Lam 2:6—the king; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Ezek 19:8—and spread; Ezek 19:14—This is; Ezek 31:17—dwelt; Dan 4:12—shadow; Mic 4:9—is there; Matt 26:56—that; Mark 4:32—lodge; Mark 14:46—General

Lamentations 4:21 be glad: Ps 83:3–12; 137:7; Eccl 11:9; Ezek 25:6, 8; 26:2; 35:11–15; Obad 10–16 the land: Gen 36:28; Job 1:1 the cup: Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 25:15–29; 49:12; Ezek 25:12–14; 35:3–9; Amos 1:11; Obad 1, 10–14; Mal 1:2–4 and shalt: 2 Chr 28:19; Mic 1:11; Rev 16:15 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; 1 Chr 1:42—Jakan; 2 Chr 18:14—Go ye up; Ps 60:3—to drink; Prov 24:18—and he; Isa 29:9—they are; Jer 25:16—General; Jer 25:20—Uz; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 25:27—Drink; Jer 25:34—the days of your; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 49:8—for; Jer 50:11—ye were; Lam 1:8—they; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 4:22—he will visit; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 25:13—I will also; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 35:15—didst; Ezek 36:5—against all; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Joel 3:19—Edom; Obad 12—rejoiced; Obad 15—the day; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Mal 1:4—The people; Rev 14:10—into

Lamentations 4:22 The punishment of thine iniquity: or, Thine iniquity, Lam 4:6 marg. Isa 40:2; Jer 46:27, 28; 50:20 he will no: Isa 52:1; 60:18; Jer 32:40; Ezek 37:28 he will visit: Lam 4:21; Ps 137:7 discover thy sins: or, carry thee captive for thy sins Reciprocal: Num 16:29—visited; Deut 30:7—General; Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Prov 24:18—and he; Jer 5:9—I not visit; Jer 5:25—General; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 49:8—for; Jer 49:12—they whose; Jer 50:11—ye were; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 6:12—thus; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 25:13—I will also; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 38:8—thou shalt be; Dan 9:24—and to; Amos 1:11—because; Obad 1—concerning; Obad 15—the day; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Mal 1:4—The people

CHAPTER 5

1 A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto God.

Lamentations 5:1 Remember: Lam 1:20; 2:20; 3:19; Neh 1:8; Job 7:7; 10:9; Jer 15:15; Hab 3:2; Luke 23:42 behold: Lam 2:15; 3:61; Neh 1:3; 4:4; Ps 44:13–16; 74:10, 11; 79:4, 12; 89:50, 51; 123:3, 4 Reciprocal: Job 10:15—see; Ps 13:3—Consider; Ps 25:18—Look; Ps 31:7—for; Ps 42:9—because; Ps 89:41—he is; Ps 119:153—Consider; Ps 132:1—remember; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Lam 3:50—General; Mic 6:16—therefore; Acts 4:29—behold

Lamentations 5:2; Deut 28:30–68; Ps 79:1, 2; Isa 1:7; 5:17; 63:18; Jer 6:12; Ezek 7:21, 24; Zeph 1:13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—in hunger; Eccl 6:2—but; Jer 9:19—we are

Lamentations 5:3; Exod 22:24; Jer 18:21; Hos 14:3 Reciprocal: Ps 109:9—General; Jer 6:12—And their; John 14:18—comfortless

Lamentations 5:4 have: Deut 28:48; Isa 3:1; Ezek 4:9–17 is sold: Heb. cometh for price
Reciprocal: Judg 5:11—the noise

Lamentations 5:5 Our necks are under persecution: Heb. On our necks are we
persecuted, Lam 1:14; 4:19; Deut 28:48, 65, 66; Jer 27:2, 8, 11, 12; 28:14; Matt 11:29; Acts
15:10 labour: Neh 9:36, 37 Reciprocal: Ps 18:39—subdued; Ps 107:12—he brought; Jer
13:9—After; Lam 3:7—made; Mic 2:3—necks

Lamentations 5:6 given: Gen 24:2; 2 Kgs 10:15; Jer 50:15; Ezek 17:18 to the Egyptians: Isa
30:1–6; 31:1–3; 57:9; Jer 2:18, 36; 44:12–14; Hos 5:13; 7:11; 9:3; 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen
47:19—buy us; Ezra 10:19—gave their hands; Job 15:23—wandereth; Ps 107:12—he
brought

Lamentations 5:7 fathers: Exod 20:5; Jer 16:12; 31:29; Ezek 18:2; Matt 23:32–36 and are:
Gen 42:13, 36; Job 7:8, 21; Jer 31:15; Zech 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:13—because our
fathers; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; 2 Chr 29:9—our fathers; Ezra 9:7—Since the days;
Neh 1:6—both I; Jer 3:25—we and our; Ezek 16:58—hast; Ezek 18:19—Why; Zech
1:2—Lord

Lamentations 5:8 Servants: Gen 9:25; Deut 28:43; Neh 2:19; 5:15; Prov 30:22 there: Job
5:4; 10:7; Ps 7:2; 50:22; Isa 43:13; Hos 2:10; Zech 11:6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:29—thou shalt
be; Jer 5:19—Like as

Lamentations 5:9; Judg 6:11; 2 Sam 23:17; Jer 40:9–12; 41:1–10, 18; 42:14, 16; Ezek 4:16,
17; 12:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 47:19—buy us; Judg 5:11—the noise; Job
15:23—wandereth; Ps 59:15—for meat

Lamentations 5:10 skin: Lam 3:4; 4:8; Job 30:30; Ps 119:83 terrible famine: or, terrors, or
storms, of famine Reciprocal: Gen 43:1—General; Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut
32:24—burnt; Job 19:20—and I am; Ps 32:4—moisture; Jer 14:2—they; Jer 37:21—until;
Jer 52:6—the famine; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Rev 6:5—had

Lamentations 5:11; Deut 28:30; Isa 13:16; Zech 14:2 Reciprocal: Jer 1:15—and against; Jer
6:12—And their; Jer 38:22—all; Lam 3:51—the daughters; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Zech
8:4—There

Lamentations 5:12; Lam 2:10, 20; 4:16; Isa 47:6; Jer 39:6, 7; 52:10, 11, 25–27 Reciprocal:
Lev 19:32—General; Isa 3:2—mighty; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Lam 1:8—all; Lam
1:19—my priests; Lam 2:6—the king; Lam 4:2—how; Ezek 19:1—the princes; Zech
14:2—the houses

Lamentations 5:13 the young: Exod 11:5; Judg 16:21; Job 31:10; Isa 47:2 fell: Exod 1:11;
2:11; 23:5; Neh 5:1–5; Isa 58:6; Matt 23:4 Reciprocal: Isa 51:20—sons; Isa 52:5—make;
Lam 1:4—ways

Lamentations 5:14 elders: Lam 1:4, 19; 2:10; Deut 16:18; Job 29:7–17; 30:1; Isa 3:2, 3 the
young: Job 30:31; Isa 24:7–11; Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10; Ezek 26:13; Rev 18:22 Reciprocal: Ruth
4:2—the elders; Ps 137:4—How shall; Isa 24:11—all joy

Lamentations 5:15 our dance: Ps 30:11; Amos 6:4–7; 8:10; Jas 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod

32:19—the dancing; 2 Chr 12:2—because; Job 30:31—General; Ps 107:11—Because; Ps 137:4—How shall; Isa 24:11—all joy

Lamentations 5:16 The crown: Lam 1:1; Job 19:9; Ps 89:39; Jer 13:18; Ezek 21:26; Rev 2:10; 3:11 is fallen from our head: Heb. of our head is fallen woe: Lam 1:8, 18; 2:1; 4:13; Prov 14:34; Isa 3:9–11; Jer 2:17, 19; 4:18; Ezek 7:17–22; 22:12–16; 2 Pet 2:4–6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:10—crown; 2 Sam 1:19—how are; 2 Sam 1:25—How; Job 10:2—show me; Ps 38:10—the light; Ps 102:10—Because; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 59:9—is judgment; Jer 3:25—lie down; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:23—therefore; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 16:11—and a; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Dan 9:8—because; Hos 7:13—Woe; Hos 14:1—thou; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Zeph 1:17—because

Lamentations 5:17 our heart: Lam 1:13, 22; Lev 26:36; Isa 1:5; Jer 8:18; 46:5; Ezek 21:7, 15; Mic 6:13 our eyes: Lam 2:11; Deut 28:65; Job 17:7; Ps 6:7; 31:9; 69:3; Isa 38:14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:29—grope; Deut 28:32—fail; Job 10:2—show me; Ps 38:10—the light; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 59:9—is judgment; Jer 14:6—their; Jer 17:3—my; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:23—therefore; Zeph 1:17—because

Lamentations 5:18 of the: Lam 2:8, 9; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Ps 74:2, 3; Jer 17:3; 26:9; 52:13; Mic 3:12 the foxes: Isa 32:13, 14; Jer 9:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Judg 15:4—caught three; Isa 24:12—General; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 12:20—General; Dan 9:17—thy sanctuary; Luke 21:6—there

Lamentations 5:19 remainest: Deut 33:27; Ps 9:7; 10:16; 29:10; 90:2; 102:12, 25–27; Hab 1:12; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:15, 16; Heb 1:10–12; 13:8; Rev 1:4, 8, 17, 18 thy throne: Ps 45:6; 145:13; 146:10; Dan 2:44; 7:14, 27; Heb 1:8, 9

Lamentations 5:20 dost: Ps 13:1; 44:24; 74:1; 77:7–10; 79:5; 85:5; 89:46; 94:3, 4; Isa 64:9–12; Jer 14:19–21 so long time: Heb. for length of days Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:22—the Lord; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; Job 7:21—why dost; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Isa 6:12—a great; Isa 49:14—my Lord; Jer 23:39—and I; Mark 15:34—why

Lamentations 5:21 Turn: 1 Kgs 18:37; Ps 80:3, 7, 19; 85:4; Jer 31:18; 32:39, 40; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:25–27, 37; Hab 3:2 renew: Jer 31:4, 23–25; 33:10, 13; Zech 8:3–6; Mal 3:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; Dan 9:13—that we; Amos 9:11—as in; Mic 7:14—as; Acts 3:19—be

Lamentations 5:22 But thou hast utterly rejected us: or, For wilt thou utterly reject us, Ps 44:9; 60:1, 2; Jer 15:1–5; Ezek 37:11; Hos 1:6 Reciprocal: Isa 5:25—the anger; Jer 6:30—the Lord; Jer 12:11—it mourneth; Jer 14:19—utterly; Ezek 36:3—they have made; Mic 2:4—a doleful lamentation; Matt 22:11—which

EZEKIEL

The character of Ezekiel, as a Writer and Poet, is thus admirably drawn by the masterly hand of Bishop Lowth: “Ezekiel is much inferior to Jeremiah in elegance; in sublimity he is not even excelled by Isaiah; but his sublimity is of a totally different

kind. He is deep, vehement, tragical; his sentiments are elevated, animated, full of fire and indignation; his imagery is crowded, magnificent, terrific; his language is grand, solemn, austere, rough, and at times unpolished; he abounds in repetitions, not for the sake of grace or elegance, but from vehemence and indignation. Whatever subject he treats of, that he sedulously pursues; from that he rarely departs, but cleaves, as it were, to it; whence the connexion is in general evident and well preserved. In other respects he may perhaps be exceeded by the other prophets; but, for that species of composition to which he seems adapted by natural gifts, the forcible, impetuous, grave, and grand, not one of the sacred writers is superior to him. His diction is sufficiently perspicuous; all his obscurity arises from the nature of his subjects. Visions (as for instance, among others, those of Hosea, Amos, and Zechariah), are necessarily dark and confused. The greater part of Ezekiel, particularly towards the middle of the book, is poetical, whether we regard the matter of the language." Abp. Newcombe judiciously observes, The Prophet is not to be considered merely as a poet, or as a framer of those august and astonishing visions, and of those admirable poetical representations, which he committed to writing; but as an instrument in the hands of God, who vouchsafed to reveal himself, through a long succession of ages, not only in divers parts constituting a magnificent and uniform whole, but also in different manners, as by voice, by dreams, by inspiration, and by plain or enigmatical vision. "Ezekiel is a great poet, full of originality; and, in my opinion, whoever censures him as if he were only an imitator of the old prophets, can never have felt his power. He must not, in general, be compared with Isaiah, and the rest of the old prophets. Those are great, Ezekiel is also great; those in their manner of poetry, Ezekiel in his." To justify this character the learned prelate descends to particulars, and gives apposite examples, not only of the clear, flowing, and nervous, but also of the sublime; and concludes his observations on his style, by stating it to be his deliberate opinion, that if his "style is the old age of Hebrew language and composition (as has been alleged), it is a firm and vigorous one, and should induce us to trace its youth and manhood with the most assiduous attention." As a Prophet, Ezekiel must ever be allowed to occupy a very high rank; and few of the prophets have left a more valuable treasure to the church of God than he has. It is true, he is in several places obscure; but this resulted either from the nature of his subjects, or the events predicted being still unfulfilled; and, when time has rolled away the mist of futurity, successive generations will then perceive with what heavenly wisdom this much neglected prophet has spoken. There is, however, a great proportion of his work which is free from every obscurity, and highly edifying. He has so accurately and minutely foretold the fate and condition of various nations and cities, that nothing can be more interesting than to trace the exact accomplishment of these prophecies in the accounts furnished by historians and travellers; while, under the elegant type of a new temple to be erected, a new worship to be introduced, and a new Jerusalem to be built, with new land to be allotted to the twelve tribes, may be discovered the vast extent and glory of the New Testament Church.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The time of Ezekiel's prophecy at Chebar;
- 4 His vision of four cherubims;
- 15 of the four wheels;
- 26 and of the glory of God.

Ezekiel 1:1 in the thirtieth: Num 4:3; Luke 3:23 as I: Eccl 9:1, 2; Jer 24:5–7 captives: Heb. captivity by the river: Ezek 1:3; 3:15, 23; 10:15, 20, 22; 43:3 Chebar: Chebar, called now Khabour, is a river of Mesopotamia, which taking its rise in the Mysian mountains, falls into the Euphrates near Carchemish, or Circesioum, now Karkisia, about 35 degrees 20 minutes N Lat. and 40 degrees 25 minutes E Long. the heavens: Matt 3:16; Luke 3:21; John 1:51; Acts 7:56; 10:11; Rev 4:1; 19:11 I saw: Ezek 8:3; 11:24; Gen 15:1; 46:2; Num 12:6; Isa 1:1; Dan 8:1, 2; Hos 12:10; Joel 2:28; Matt 17:9; Acts 9:10–12; 10:3; 2 Cor 12:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—Jerusalem; Ezra 8:15—the river that runneth; Ps 137:1—the rivers; Isa 6:1—I saw also; Jer 29:15—General; Ezek 40:2—the visions; Dan 7:1—visions

Ezekiel 1:2; Ezek 8:1; 20:1; 29:1, 17; 31:1; 40:1; 2 Kgs 24:12–15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—Jerusalem; 2 Chr 36:10—when the year was expired; Isa 48:15—General; Ezek 17:12—Behold; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 26:1—General; Ezek 30:20—General; Ezek 32:1—in the twelfth; Ezek 32:17—in the twelfth; Ezek 33:21—in the twelfth

Ezekiel 1:3 word: Jer 1:2, 4; Hos 1:1; Joel 1:1; 1 Tim 4:1 Ezekiel: Heb. Jehezkel and the: Ezek 3:14, 22; 8:1; 33:22; 37:1; 40:1; 1 Kgs 18:46; 2 Kgs 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:19—by his hand upon me; Jer 1:1—of the priests; Jer 29:15—General; Ezek 1:1—by the river; Ezek 11:24—into; Ezek 43:3—the river; Dan 10:4—as; Zeph 1:1—word; Luke 3:2—the word

Ezekiel 1:4 a whirlwind: Isa 21:1; Jer 1:13, 14; 4:6; 6:1; 23:19; 25:9, 32; Hab 1:8, 9 a great: Ezek 10:2–4; Exod 19:16–18; 24:16, 17; Deut 4:11, 12; 2 Chr 5:13, 14; 6:1; 7:1–3; Ps 18:11–13; 50:3; 97:2, 3; 104:3, 4; Isa 19:1; Nah 1:3–6; Hab 3:3–5; Heb 12:29 infolding itself: Heb. catching itself colour: Ezek 1:27; 8:2; 10:8, 9; Rev 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; 1 Kgs 22:17—I saw; 2 Kgs 2:11—General; Job 38:1—General; Isa 6:2—seraphims; Ezek 3:23—the glory; Ezek 43:3—according to the appearance; Zech 6:6—the north; Matt 28:3—countenance; Rev 4:6—the midst; Rev 14:1—I looked

Ezekiel 1:5 the likeness: Rev 4:6; 6:6 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 36:8—cherubims; Ps 18:10—rode; Ezek 10:15—This; Zech 1:10—These; Zech 6:5—These

Ezekiel 1:6 And every one had four faces: These living creatures were probably hieroglyphical representations of the holy angels, the attendants on “the King of Glory,” and the ministers of his providence. They were four, apparently to denote that they were employed in the four corners of the world; and they had the likeness of a man, to signify that they were intelligent and rational creatures. Ezek 1:10, 15; 10:10, 14, 21, 22; Rev 4:7, 8 every one had four wings: Ezek 1:8–11; Exod 25:20; 1 Kgs 6:24–27; Isa 6:2

Ezekiel 1:7 straight feet: Heb. a straight foot like the sole: Lev 11:3, 47 the colour: Ezek 1:13; Ps 104:4; Dan 10:6; Rev 1:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:3—whose

Ezekiel 1:8; Ezek 8:3; 10:2, 7, 8, 18, 21; Isa 6:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:6—every one had four wings; Rev 4:7—a flying

Ezekiel 1:9 joined: Ezek 1:11; 2 Chr 3:11, 12; 1 Cor 1:10 they turned: Ezek 1:12; 10:11, 22; Prov 4:25–27; Luke 9:51, 62 Reciprocal: Isa 6:2—wings; Ezek 1:17—and

Ezekiel 1:10 for the: Ezek 10:14; Rev 4:7 the face of a man: Num 2:10; Isa 46:8; Luke 15:10; 1 Cor 14:20 the face of a lion: Num 2:3; Judg 14:18; 1 Chr 12:8; Rev 5:5 the face of an ox: Ezek 10:14, Cherub, Num 2:18; Prov 14:4; 1 Cor 9:9, 10 the face of an eagle: Num 2:25; Deut 28:49; Job 39:27; Isa 40:31; Dan 7:4 Reciprocal: Exod 36:8—cherubims; 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; 2 Chr 4:3—And under; Ezek 1:6—And every one had four faces; Ezek 10:22—the likeness; Ezek 41:18—and every

Ezekiel 1:11 and their: Ezek 10:16, 19 stretched upward: or, divided above and two: Ezek 1:23; Isa 6:2 Reciprocal: Neh 7:7—Zerubbabel; Ezek 1:9—joined; Dan 9:21—to fly

Ezekiel 1:12 they went every: Ezek 1:9, 17; 10:22 whither: Ezek 1:20, 21; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:23—their wings; Ezek 10:17—for; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in

Ezekiel 1:13; Ezek 1:7; Gen 15:17; Ps 104:4; Dan 10:5, 6; Matt 28:3; Rev 4:5; 10:1; 18:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; Ps 80:1—dwellest; Ezek 10:2—coals; Ezek 10:7—unto the; Ezek 10:15—This; Dan 7:9—and his wheels; Heb 1:7—Who

Ezekiel 1:14; Ps 147:15; Dan 9:21; Zech 2:3, 4; 4:10; Matt 24:27, 31; Mark 13:27 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:15—This; Dan 10:6—his face; Heb 1:7—Who; Rev 14:6—another

Ezekiel 1:15 one: Ezek 1:19–21; 10:9, 13–17; Dan 7:9 with: Ezek 1:6; Rev 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:30—wheels; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; Ps 68:17—chariots; Ezek 10:2—Go

Ezekiel 1:16 the colour: Ezek 10:9; Exod 39:13; Dan 10:6 a wheel: Ezek 10:10; Job 9:10; Ps 36:6; 40:5; Rom 11:33; Eph 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:20—a beryl; 1 Kgs 7:33—General

Ezekiel 1:17 and: Ezek 1:9, 12; 10:1–Ezek 11:25; Isa 55:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:11—they went upon; Ezek 10:19—the cherubims; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in

Ezekiel 1:18 they were so: Job 37:22–24; Ps 77:16–19; 97:2–5; Isa 55:9 rings: or, stakes full: Ezek 10:12; Prov 15:3; Zech 4:10; Rev 4:6, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:33—General; Ps 66:5—terrible

Ezekiel 1:19; Ezek 10:16; Ps 103:20 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:15—one; Ezek 1:21—When those went; Ezek 11:22—General

Ezekiel 1:20 the spirit: Ezek 1:12; 1 Cor 14:32 for the: Ezek 10:17; Zech 6:1–8 of the living creature: or, of life Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Ezek 1:21—When those went; Ezek 10:11—whither; Ezek 11:22—General

Ezekiel 1:21 When those went: Ezek 1:19, 20; 10:17 of the living creature: or, of life, Rom 8:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:12—whither

Ezekiel 1:22 the likeness: Ezek 1:26; 10:1; Exod 24:10; Job 37:22; Rev 4:3, 6; 21:11 crystal: The Hebrew *kerach* which generally denotes ice, doubtless here signifies crystal (*κρυσταλλος*, from *κρυος*, cold, ice, and *στελλομαι*, to concrete,) as it is rendered by the LXX and Vulgate. It is a very large class of silicious minerals, hard, pellucid, naturally colourless, of regularly angular figures, and of simple plates; not flexible, nor elastic, but giving fire with steel; not fermenting by acid menstrea, but calcinable in a

strong fire. There are three orders of pure crystal. The first is perfect columnar crystals, with double pyramids, of eighteen planes, in an hexangular pyramid at each end; the second is that of perfect crystals, without a column, of twelve or sixteen planes, in two hexangular pyramids; and the third is that of imperfect crystals, with single pyramids, of ten or twelve planes, in an hexangular or pentangular column. Terrible crystal seems to denote that which was well cut and polished, vividly refracting the rays of light. Reciprocal: Job 28:17—crystal; Ps 150:1—in the firmament; Ezek 10:20—the living

Ezekiel 1:23 their wings: Ezek 1:12, 24 which: Ezek 1:11; Job 4:18; Ps 89:7; Luke 17:10

Ezekiel 1:24 like: Ezek 43:2; Rev 1:15; 19:6 as the voice: Ezek 10:5; Job 37:2, 4, 5; Ps 18:13; 29:3–9; 68:33 as the noise: Dan 10:6; 2 Kgs 7:6 Reciprocal: Isa 6:2—wings; Isa 6:4—posts; Isa 6:8—I heard; Ezek 1:23—their wings; Ezek 1:25—and had; Ezek 3:13—the noise

Ezekiel 1:25 and had: Ezek 1:24 Reciprocal: Isa 6:1—I saw also

Ezekiel 1:26 And above: Abp. Newcome judiciously observes, “We need not allegorize the circumstances of this august vision too minutely. Many of them augment the splendour of the scene, while others, no doubt, have much significance; which should be pointed out rather by a correct judgment, than a luxuriant imagination.” Ezek 1:22; 10:1 over: Matt 28:18; Eph 1:21, 22; Phil 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:22 the likeness of a: Ps 45:6; Isa 6:1; Dan 7:9, 10, 14; Zech 6:13; Matt 25:13; Heb 1:8; 8:1; 12:2; Rev 4:2, 3; 5:13; 20:11 as the: Exod 24:10; Isa 54:11 the appearance of a man: Gen 32:24–30; Josh 5:13–15; 6:1, 2; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 10:18; Rev 1:13; 3:21; 14:14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:18—sapphire; Judg 13:20—fell on; 1 Kgs 22:19—I saw the Lord; Song 5:14—his belly; Jer 3:17—the throne; Jer 17:12—General; Ezek 8:2—I beheld; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 10:19—and the glory; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Dan 7:13—one like; Dan 8:15—as; Dan 10:16—like; John 1:18—he hath; Acts 7:55—and saw; Col 1:15—the image; Rev 21:11—her

Ezekiel 1:27 as the colour: Ezek 1:4; 8:2 the appearance of fire: Deut 4:24; Ps 50:3; 97:2; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 12:29; Rev 1:14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—of a sapphire stone; Exod 24:17—like devouring fire; Ezek 40:3—whose

Ezekiel 1:28 at the appearance of the bow: Gen 9:13–16; Isa 54:8–10; Rev 4:3; 10:1 This: Ezek 8:4; 10:19, 20; 43:3; Exod 16:7, 10; 24:16; 33:18–23; Num 12:6–8; 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; 1 Cor 13:12 I fell: Ezek 3:23; Gen 17:3; Lev 9:24; Dan 8:17; 10:7–9, 16, 17; Matt 17:5, 6; Acts 9:4; Rev 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Exod 24:10—saw; Num 24:4—falling; Judg 13:20—fell on; Ezek 2:1—stand; Ezek 10:4—the glory; Ezek 43:2—the glory; Ezek 44:4—and I fell; Amos 9:1—I saw; Matt 26:39—and fell; Rev 4:2—a throne

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Ezekiel's commission;
- 6 His instruction;
- 9 The roll of his heavy prophecy.

Ezekiel 2:1 Son: Ezek 2:3, 6, 8; 3:1, 4, 10, 17; 4:1; 5:1; 7:2; 12:3; 13:2; 14:3, 13; 15:2; 16:2; 17:2; 20:3; 37:3; Ps 8:4; Dan 8:17; Matt 16:13–16; John 3:13, 16 stand: Ezek 1:28; Dan 10:11,

19; Matt 17:7; Acts 9:6; 26:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 38:2—Son

Ezekiel 2:2; Ezek 3:12, 14, 24; 36:27; Num 11:25, 26; Judg 13:25; 1 Sam 16:13; Neh 9:30; Joel 2:28, 29; Rev 11:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Dan 8:18—he touched

Ezekiel 2:3 I send: Ezek 3:4–8; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Isa 6:8–10; Jer 1:7; 7:2; 25:3–7; 26:2–6; 36:2; Mark 12:2–5; Luke 24:47, 48; John 20:21, 22; Rom 10:15 a rebellious nation: Heb. rebellious nations, Ezek 16:1–63; 20:1–49; 23:1–49 rebelled: Ezek 20:18–30; Num 20:10; 32:13, 14; Deut 9:24, 27; 1 Sam 8:7, 8; 2 Kgs 17:17–20; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:16–18, 26, 33–35; Ps 106:16–21, 28, 32–40; Jer 3:25; 16:11, 12; 44:21; Dan 9:5–13; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 79:8—former iniquities; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 58:1—spare; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 36:6—and read; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 3:1—go; Ezek 3:26—for; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Amos 7:15—Go; Luke 10:3—I send

Ezekiel 2:4 they: Ezek 3:7; Deut 10:16; 31:27; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:13; Ps 95:8; Isa 48:4; Jer 3:3; 5:3; 6:15; 8:12; Matt 10:16 impudent: Heb. hard of face, Prov 21:29 Thus: 1 Kgs 22:14; Jer 26:2, 3; Acts 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; Ps 75:5—speak; Ps 105:28—rebelled; Prov 7:13—with an impudent face said; Isa 57:4—are ye; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 7:27—thou shalt speak; Jer 36:21—And Jehudi; Jer 38:21—this is; Ezek 11:5—Speak; Amos 7:15—Go; Zech 7:12—their hearts; Acts 7:51—stiffnecked; Eph 6:20—boldly

Ezekiel 2:5 whether: Ezek 2:7; 3:10, 11, 27; Matt 10:12–15; Acts 13:46; Rom 3:3; 2 Cor 2:15–17 yet: Ezek 3:19; 33:9, 33; Luke 10:10–12; John 15:22 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; Deut 31:19—a witness; 1 Sam 15:23—rebellion; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 2 Kgs 5:8—and he shall; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 36:21—And Jehudi; Jer 38:21—this is; Ezek 11:5—Speak; Ezek 12:2—for; Ezek 12:9—the rebellious; Ezek 17:12—to the; Ezek 44:6—thou shalt say; Matt 11:14—if; Mark 6:20—feared

Ezekiel 2:6 be not: Ezek 3:8, 9; 2 Kgs 1:15; Isa 51:12; Jer 1:8, 17; Mic 3:8; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4; Acts 4:13, 19, 29; Eph 6:19; Phil 1:28; 2 Tim 1:7 briars: or, rebels, 2 Sam 23:6, 7; Isa 9:18; Jer 6:28; Mic 7:4 scorpions: Luke 10:19; Rev 9:3–6 though they: Ezek 3:9, 26, 27; Prov 30:13, 14; Isa 51:7; Jer 18:18; Amos 7:10–17; Heb 11:27; 1 Pet 3:14 Reciprocal: Exod 5:1—and told; Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 8:1—Go; Exod 17:5—Go on; 1 Kgs 12:11—scorpions; Neh 6:13—that I should; Ps 120:6—soul; Prov 7:13—with an impudent face said; Isa 6:5—I dwell; Isa 8:11—instructed; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 36:14—took; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 16:5—eye; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Hab 1:3—General; Matt 10:26—Fear; Mark 12:14—carest; Luke 11:12—a scorpion; John 14:27—afraid; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 18:9—Be

Ezekiel 2:7 thou: Ezek 3:10, 17; Jer 1:7, 17; 23:28; 26:2; Jonah 3:2; Matt 28:20 whether: Ezek 2:5 most rebellious: Heb. rebellion Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 8:1—Go; Num 9:8—I will; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak; Ps 40:10—not hid; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 15:19—let them; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 23:22—if; Jer 34:6—General; Jer 36:14—took; Jer 38:21—this is; Jer 42:4—whatsoever; Jer 42:21—I have; Jer 44:24—Hear; Ezek 3:4—General; Ezek 3:11—speak; Ezek 11:5—Speak; Ezek 11:25—General; Ezek 14:4—speak; Ezek 20:27—speak; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 40:4—behold; Jonah 1:2—cry; Mark 12:14—carest; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 26:19—I was not

Ezekiel 2:8 Be: Lev 10:3; Num 20:10–13, 24; 1 Kgs 13:21, 22; Isa 50:5; 1 Pet 5:3 open: Ezek 3:1–3, 10; Jer 15:16; 1 Tim 4:14–16; Rev 10:9 Reciprocal: Jer 13:2—according; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 12:7—I did so; Ezek 17:12—to the; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 40:4—behold; Acts 26:19—I was not

Ezekiel 2:9 an hand: Ezek 8:3; Jer 1:9; Dan 5:5; 10:10, 16–18 a roll: All ancient books were written so as to be rolled up: hence volumen a volume, from volvo I roll. Ezek 3:1; Heb 10:7; Rev 5:1–5; 10:8–11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Jer 36:2—a roll; Jer 36:4—upon; Zech 5:1—roll; Acts 11:5—and it; Rev 10:2—a little; Rev 14:1—I looked

Ezekiel 2:10 spread: Isa 30:8–11; Hab 2:2 was written within: Contrary to the state of rolls in general, which are written on the inside only. lamentations: Isa 3:11; Jer 36:29–32; Rev 8:13; 9:12; 11:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Jer 13:27—Woe; Jer 31:15—A; Lam 2:5—mourning; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Ezek 16:23—woe; Ezek 19:1—take; Mic 2:4—a doleful lamentation; Zech 5:1—roll; Matt 2:18—lamentation; Rev 5:1—a book; Rev 10:2—a little; Rev 10:10—my belly

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Ezekiel eats the roll;
- 4 God encourages him;
- 15 God shews him the rule of prophecy;
- 22 God shuts and opens the prophet's mouth.

Ezekiel 3:1 eat: This must have passed in a vision; but the meaning is plain: Receive my word into thy mind, let it enter into thy soul; digest it, let it be thy nourishment, thy meat and thy drink, to do the will of thy Father who is in heaven. Ezek 3:10; 2:8, 9; 1 Tim 4:15; Rev 10:9, 10 go: Ezek 3:11, 15, 17–21; 2:3; Jer 24:1–7 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:1—rolls; Jer 15:16—I did; Jer 36:2—a roll; Ezek 2:1—Son

Ezekiel 3:2; Jer 25:17; Acts 26:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:4—General

Ezekiel 3:3 and fill: Ezek 2:10; Job 32:18, 19; Jer 6:11; 20:9; John 7:38; Col 3:16 Then: Ps 119:11; Jer 15:16; John 6:53–63 it was: Job 23:12; Ps 19:10; 119:97, 103; Prov 2:10, 11; Rev 10:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:21—eaten them up; Num 5:22—go into

Ezekiel 3:4; Ezek 3:11; 2:3, 7; Matt 10:5, 6; 15:24; Acts 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—in; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Jer 7:27—hearken; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 11:25—General; Ezek 14:4—speak; Ezek 20:27—speak

Ezekiel 3:5 thou: Jonah 1:2; 3:2–4; Acts 26:17, 18 of a strange speech and of an hard language: Heb. deep of lip and heavy of tongue, and so, Ezek 3:6; Ps 81:5; Isa 33:19 Reciprocal: Isa 58:1—spare

Ezekiel 3:6 of a strange speech and of an hard language: Heb. deep of lip and heavy of language. Surely, etc. or, If I had sent thee to them, would they not have hearkened?

etc. Jonah 3:5–10; Matt 11:20–24; 12:41, 42; Luke 11:30–32; Acts 27:28; Rom 9:30–33
Reciprocal: Deut 28:49—a nation whose; Isa 6:10—the heart; Isa 33:19—deeper; Ezek
3:5—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Matt 11:21—for; Matt 15:22—a
woman; Luke 10:13—for; Acts 13:42—the Gentiles; Acts 22:18—for; Acts
28:26—Hearing

Ezekiel 3:7 Israel will: 1 Sam 8:7; Jer 25:3, 4; 44:4, 5, 16; Luke 10:16; 13:34; 19:14; John
5:40–47; 15:20–24 all the: Ezek 2:4; 24:7; Isa 3:9; Jer 3:3; 5:3 impudent and hardhearted:
Heb. stiff of forehead and hard of heart Reciprocal: Prov 7:13—with an impudent face
said; Isa 48:4—thy brow; Jer 15:10—a man; Amos 8:2—the end; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech
7:11—they refused; Zech 7:12—their hearts; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 11:21—for;
Luke 10:13—for; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 22:18—for; Acts 28:26—Hearing; Rom 2:5—But
after; Heb 3:8—Harden

Ezekiel 3:8; Exod 4:15, 16; 11:4–8; 1 Kgs 21:20; Isa 50:7; Jer 1:18; 15:20; Mic 3:8; Acts
7:51–56; Heb 11:27, 32–37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:18—I have not; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Jer
6:27—General; Ezek 2:6—be not

Ezekiel 3:9 adamant: Zech 7:12 fear: Ezek 2:6; Isa 41:10, 14; 50:7; Jer 1:8, 17; 17:18; Mic
3:8; 1 Tim 2:3; 2 Tim 2:6 Reciprocal: Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Jer 1:18—I have; Jer
15:20—I will; Ezek 3:27—for they; Ezek 11:7—but; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 17:12—to the;
Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Ezek 44:6—thou shalt say; Hos 6:5—have I; Acts 18:9—Be; 1
Pet 3:14—and be

Ezekiel 3:10 receive: Ezek 3:1–3; 2:8; Job 22:22; Ps 119:11; Prov 8:10; 19:20; Luke 8:15; 1
Thess 2:13; 4:1 Reciprocal: Exod 7:2—General; Jer 1:9—Behold; Jer 1:17—and speak; Jer
15:19—let them; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 26:2—all the words; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek
2:5—whether; Ezek 2:7—thou; Amos 8:2—the end; Matt 11:14—if

Ezekiel 3:11 get: Ezek 3:15; 11:24, 25; Dan 6:13 the children: Ezek 33:2, 12, 17, 30; 37:18;
Exod 32:7; Deut 9:12; Dan 12:1 speak: Ezek 3:27; 2:5, 7; Acts 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod
6:29—speak; Jer 1:17—and speak; Jer 15:19—let them; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer
29:20—all ye; Ezek 3:4—General; Ezek 11:5—Speak; Ezek 20:27—speak; Matt 11:14—if;
Acts 2:4—as; Acts 4:20—we cannot

Ezekiel 3:12 spirit: Ezek 3:14; 2:2; 8:3; 11:1, 24; 40:1, 2; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Acts 8:39 a
voice: Acts 2:2; Rev 1:10, 15 Blessed: Ps 72:18, 19; 103:20, 21; 148:2; Isa 6:3; Rev 5:11–14;
19:6 glory: Ezek 9:3; 10:4, 18, 19; 11:22, 23; Exod 40:34, 35; 1 Sam 4:21, 22 Reciprocal: 1
Chr 29:10—Blessed be thou; Ezek 8:1—that the; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Mic 1:3—cometh;
Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Eph 3:10—intent; Rev 4:2—I was; Rev
17:3—he carried

Ezekiel 3:13 the noise: Ezek 1:24; 10:5; 2 Sam 5:24 touched: Heb. kissed and the noise:
Ezek 10:16, 17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:30—wheels; Acts 2:2—as

Ezekiel 3:14 the spirit: Ezek 3:12; 8:3; 37:1 in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit: Heb.
bitter in hot anger, Num 11:11–19; Jer 6:11; 20:14–18; John 4:1, 3, 9 but: Ezek 1:3; 8:1;
37:1; 1 Kgs 18:46; 2 Kgs 2:16; 3:15; Jer 20:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 4:1—General; Exod
4:13—send; Exod 11:8—a great anger; 1 Chr 28:19—by his hand upon me; Job
32:18—the spirit; Ps 39:3—General; Prov 14:10—heart; Eccl 2:17—work; Isa 8:11—with a

strong hand; Jer 1:17—confound thee; Jer 17:16—I have; Jer 20:9—was in; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 3:22—the hand; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 40:1—hand; Jonah 1:3—to flee; Mic 3:8—I am; Hab 3:16—my belly; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Luke 4:1—and was; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 9:13—Lord; Acts 18:5—was; Acts 26:19—I was not; 1 Cor 9:17—against; Rev 10:9—Take; Rev 10:10—my belly; Rev 21:10—he carried

Ezekiel 3:15 that dwelt: Ezek 3:23; 1:1; 10:15; 43:3 sat: Gen 50:10; Job 2:13; Ps 137:1; Jer 23:9; Hab 3:16 Reciprocal: Exod 4:13—send; Ezra 8:15—the river that runneth; Ezra 9:3—sat; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 29:20—all ye; Ezek 3:1—go; Ezek 3:11—get; Ezek 11:24—into

Ezekiel 3:16 Reciprocal: Jer 1:4—the word

Ezekiel 3:17 I have: Ezek 33:2–9; 1 Cor 12:28 a watchman: Song 3:3; 5:7; Isa 21:6, 8, 11, 12; 52:8; 56:10; 62:6; Jer 6:17; 31:6; Acts 20:28–31; Heb 13:17 hear: Ezek 33:6–8; 2 Chr 19:10; Isa 58:1; Jer 6:10; Hab 2:1; Matt 3:7; 1 Cor 4:14; 2 Cor 5:11, 20; Col 1:28; 1 Thess 5:14 Reciprocal: Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 7:2—General; Exod 18:20—work; Num 9:8—I will; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Chr 18:7—me; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ps 40:10—not hid; Isa 21:10—that which; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Jer 7:27—thou shalt speak; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 23:22—if; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 38:21—this is; Jer 42:21—I have; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 2:7—thou; Ezek 3:1—go; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 11:25—General; Ezek 14:4—speak; Ezek 33:7—I have; Ezek 40:4—behold; Hos 9:8—watchman; Jonah 3:2—preach; Hag 1:13—the Lord's; Mark 13:34—and commanded; Acts 20:31—warn; Acts 27:11—believed; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 2 Cor 6:5—watchings; 1 Thess 4:2—General; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Heb 11:7—warned; Jas 3:1—knowing

Ezekiel 3:18 I say: Ezek 18:4, 13, 20; 33:6, 8; Gen 2:17; 3:3, 4; Num 26:65; 2 Kgs 1:4; Isa 3:11; Luke 13:3, 5; Eph 5:5, 6 to save: Ezek 18:30–32; Acts 2:40; 3:19; 1 Tim 4:16; Jas 5:19, 20 the same: Ezek 33:6, 9, 10; Prov 14:32; John 8:21, 24 but: Ezek 34:10; Gen 9:5, 6; 42:22; 2 Sam 4:11; Luke 11:50, 51; Acts 20:26, 27; 1 Tim 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—surely; Gen 43:9—of my hand; Exod 33:3—for I; Num 18:1—shall bear; Deut 22:8—thou bring; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 1 Sam 8:9—howbeit; 2 Kgs 6:10—warned him; 2 Chr 19:10—warn them; Ps 40:10—not hid; Prov 13:17—wicked; Isa 53:6—his own; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Jer 6:10—give; Jer 7:27—thou shalt speak; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 3:19—he shall; Ezek 3:20—because; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Matt 3:7—who; Mark 6:18—It is; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 18:6—Your; Acts 27:11—believed; Jas 3:1—knowing

Ezekiel 3:19 if thou: 2 Kgs 17:13–23; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Prov 29:1; Jer 42:19–22; 44:4, 5; Luke 10:10, 11; Acts 18:5, 6; 1 Thess 4:6; Heb 2:1–3; 12:25 he shall: Ezek 3:18; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Heb 10:26, 27 but thou: Ezek 3:21; 14:14, 20; 33:5, 9; Isa 49:4, 5; Acts 13:45, 46; 20:26; 2 Cor 2:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 33:3—for I; Num 18:1—shall bear; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 2:5—yet; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Mark 6:18—It is; John 8:21—and shall die; Acts 4:11—you; 1 Tim 4:16—thou shalt

Ezekiel 3:20 When: Ezek 18:24, 26; 33:12, 13; 2 Chr 24:2, 17–22; Ps 36:3; 125:5; Zeph 1:6; Matt 13:20, 21; Heb 10:38; 2 Pet 2:18–22; 1 John 2:19 righteousness: Heb. righteousnesses, Isa 64:6; Dan 9:18 and I lay: Ezek 7:19; 14:3, 7–9; Deut 13:3; Ps 119:165 marg. Isa 8:14; Jer 6:21; Luke 2:34; Rom 9:32, 33; 11:9; 1 Cor 1:23; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 1 Pet 2:8 because: Ezek 3:18; Lev 19:17; 2 Sam 12:7–13; 2 Chr 19:2–4; 25:15; Prov 25:12; Matt 18:15

and his: Ezek 18:24, 26; 33:12, 13; Matt 12:43–45; Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7, 8; Heb 10:38; 2 Pet 2:21 but his: Ezek 3:18; 33:6; Heb 13:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:9—of my hand; Deut 22:8—thou bring; Jer 34:16—ye turned; Ezek 3:21—he shall; Ezek 34:10—and I will; Amos 5:7—leave; Rom 11:22—otherwise; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

Ezekiel 3:21 if thou: Matt 24:24, 25; Acts 20:31; 1 Cor 4:14; 10:12; Gal 1:6–10; 5:2–7; Eph 4:17–21; 5:5, 6; Col 1:28; 3:5–8; 1 Thess 4:6–8; 5:14; Titus 2:15; 1 John 3:6–9; Rev 3:19 he shall: Ezek 3:20; Ps 19:11; Prov 9:9; 17:10; Gal 2:11–13; Jas 5:20 also: Ezek 3:19; 1 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: Jer 42:19—know; Ezek 18:17—he shall surely; Ezek 18:21—he shall surely; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Ezek 33:12—The righteousness; 1 John 2:1—that

Ezekiel 3:22 the hand: Ezek 3:14; 1:3; 37:1 Arise: Ezek 8:4; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: Exod 33:9—talked; 2 Kgs 3:15—the hand; 1 Chr 28:19—by his hand upon me; Ezek 8:1—that the; Ezek 33:22—the hand; Ezek 40:1—hand

Ezekiel 3:23 the glory: Ezek 1:4, 28; 9:3; 10:18; Num 16:19, 42; Acts 7:55 river: Ezek 1:1–3 and I fell: Ezek 1:28; Dan 8:17; 10:8, 9; Rev 1:17; 4:10; 5:8, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Ezek 3:15—that dwelt; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 10:20—the living; Ezek 43:2—the glory; Ezek 43:3—the river; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Matt 17:6—General; Luke 2:9—and the

Ezekiel 3:24 the spirit: Ezek 2:2; 37:10; Dan 10:8–10, 19 Go: Ezek 4:1–4 Reciprocal: Neh 6:10—shut up; Jer 15:17—sat alone; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit

Ezekiel 3:25; Ezek 4:8; Mark 3:21; John 21:18; Acts 9:16; 20:23; 21:11–13 Reciprocal: Jer 15:17—sat alone

Ezekiel 3:26 I will: Ezek 24:27; Ps 51:15; 137:6; Jer 1:17; Luke 1:20–22 and shalt: Ps 36:11, 12; Lam 2:9; Hos 4:17; Amos 5:10; 8:11, 12; Mic 3:6, 7 a reprover: Heb. a man reproving for: Ezek 2:3–8; Isa 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 4:11—General; Job 29:10—nobles held their peace; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Ezek 2:6—though they; Ezek 3:27—for they; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Ezek 33:22—and my; Ezek 44:6—thou shalt say; Mic 2:6—they shall not prophesy

Ezekiel 3:27 I will: Ezek 11:25; 24:27; 29:21; 33:32; Exod 4:11, 12; Luke 21:15; Eph 6:19 Thus: Ezek 3:11; 2:5; Matt 11:15; 13:9; Rev 22:10, 11 for they: Ezek 3:9, 26; 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 51:15—open; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Ezek 2:6—though they; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Ezek 20:27—speak; Ezek 33:2—speak; Ezek 33:22—and my; Ezek 44:6—thou shalt say; Dan 10:16—touched; Luke 1:64—his mouth; Acts 6:10—able

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Under the type of a siege is shewn the time from the defection of Jeroboam to the captivity;
- 9 By the provision of the siege, is shewn the hardness of the famine.

Ezekiel 4:1 take: Ezek 5:1–17; 12:3–16; 1 Sam 15:27, 28; 1 Kgs 11:30, 31; Isa 20:2–4; Jer

13:1–14; 18:2–12; 19:1–15; 25:15–38; 27:2–22; Hos 1:2–9; 3:1–5; 12:10 a tile: לִבְנֵה [H3843], levainah generally denotes a brick, and Palladius informs us that the bricks in common use among the ancients were “two feet long, one foot broad, and four inches thick;” and on such a surface the whole siege might be easily portrayed. Perhaps, however, it may here denote a flat tile, like a Roman brick, which were commonly used for tablets, as we learn from Pliny, Hist. Nat. 1. vii. c. 57. even: Jer 6:6; 32:31; Amos 3:2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 2 Kgs 13:18—Smite; 2 Kgs 25:1—pitched; Jer 43:9—great; Jer 52:4—pitched; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 3:24—Go; Ezek 5:2—the city; Ezek 5:5—This; Ezek 21:19—General

Ezekiel 4:2 lay: Jer 39:1, 2; 52:4; Luke 19:42–44 battering rams: or, chief leaders, Ezek 21:22 Reciprocal: Jer 33:4—thrown; Ezek 17:17—by

Ezekiel 4:3 an iron pan: or, a flat plate, or slice, Lev 2:5 This: Ezek 12:6, 11; 24:24–27; Isa 8:18; 20:3; Luke 2:34; Heb 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; Ezek 4:7—set; Ezek 13:17—set thy; Ezek 21:2—set; Dan 11:17—set

Ezekiel 4:4 upon: Ezek 4:5, 8 and lay: 2 Kgs 17:21–23 thou shalt bear: Lev 10:17; 16:22; Num 14:34; 18:1; Isa 53:11, 12; Matt 8:17; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Ezek 18:20—bear

Ezekiel 4:5 I have: Isa 53:6 three: This number of years will take us back from the year in which Judea was finally desolated by Nebuzar-adan, BC 584, to the establishment of idolatry in Israel by Jeroboam, BC 975. “Beginning from 1 Kgs 12:33. Ending Jer 52:30.” Reciprocal: Isa 20:2—Go; Isa 20:3—three; Ezek 4:4—upon; Ezek 4:9—three

Ezekiel 4:6 forty days: This represented the forty years during which gross idolatry prevailed in Judah, from the reformation of Josiah, BC 624, to the same final desolation of the land. Some think that the period of 390 days also predicts the duration of the siege of the Babylonians (Ezek 4:9) deducting from it five months and twenty-nine days, when the besiegers went to meet the Egyptians (2 Kgs 25:1–4; Jer 37:5) and that forty days may have been employed in desolating the temple and city. “Beginning from 2 Kgs 23:3, 23. Ending Jer 52:30.” each day for a year: Heb. a day for a year, a day for a year, Num 14:34; Dan 9:24–26; 12:11, 12; Rev 9:15; 11:2, 3; 12:14; 13:5 Reciprocal: Isa 20:3—three

Ezekiel 4:7 set: Ezek 4:3; 6:2 and thine: Isa 52:10 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:46—set; Ezek 21:2—set; Dan 11:17—set

Ezekiel 4:8 I will: Ezek 3:25 from one side to another: Heb. from thy side to thy side Reciprocal: Ezek 4:4—upon

Ezekiel 4:9 wheat: Ezek 4:13, 16 millet: Dochan in Arabic, dokhn the holcus dochna of Forskal, is a kind of millet, of considerable use as a food; the cultivation of which is described by Browne. fitches: or, spelt, Kussemim is doubtless ζεα, or spelt, as Aquila and Symmachus render here; and so LXX and Theodotion, ολυρα. In times of scarcity it is customary to mix several kinds of coarser grains with the finer, to make it last the longer. three: Ezek 4:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Isa 28:25—in the principal; Jer 52:6—the famine; Lam 5:4—have; Ezek 4:6—forty days

Ezekiel 4:10; Ezek 4:16; 14:13; Lev 26:26; Deut 28:51–68; Isa 3:1 Reciprocal: Rev 6:5—had

Ezekiel 4:11 shalt drink: Ezek 4:16; Isa 5:13; John 3:34 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—hin; Lev 23:13—the fourth

Ezekiel 4:12 cakes: a “round” thing, Gen 18:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:6—before

Ezekiel 4:13; Dan 1:8; Hos 9:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:25—an ass’s head; 2 Kgs 18:27—eat; Isa 30:20—the bread; Ezek 4:9—wheat; Amos 7:17—die

Ezekiel 4:14 Ah: Ezek 9:8; 20:49; Jer 1:6 my soul: Acts 10:14 have I: Exod 22:31; Lev 11:39, 40; 17:15 abominable: Lev 19:7; Deut 14:3; Isa 65:4; 66:17 Reciprocal: Exod 22:13—torn in pieces; Lev 7:21—abominable; Lev 7:24—beast; Lev 11:2—General; Deut 14:21—any thing; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Dan 1:8—defile; Mal 1:13—torn; Matt 14:20—were; Acts 15:20—things; Col 2:16—in meat; Heb 9:10—in meats

Ezekiel 4:15 cow’s dung: Dried cow-dung is a common fuel in the East, as it is in many parts of England, to the present day; but the prophet was ordered to prepare his bread with human ordure, to shew the extreme degree of wretchedness to which the besieged should be exposed, as they would be obliged literally to use it, from not being able to leave the city to collect other fuel. Ezek 4:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:27—eat; Lam 1:11—seek

Ezekiel 4:16 I will: Ezek 5:16; 14:13; Lev 26:26; Ps 105:16; Isa 3:1 eat: The prophet was allowed each day only twenty shekels weight, or about ten ounces, of the coarse food he had prepared, and the sixth part of a hin, scarcely a pint and a half, of water; all of which was intended to shew that they should be obliged to eat the meanest and coarsest food, and that by weight, and their water by measure. Ezek 4:10, 11; 12:18, 19; Ps 60:3; Lam 1:11; 4:9, 10; 5:9 Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—in hunger; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Job 21:25—never; Ps 80:5—General; Ps 104:15—bread; Eccl 5:17—he eateth; Isa 36:12—that they may; Ezek 4:9—wheat; Amos 4:8—but; Mic 6:14—eat; Hag 1:6—eat; Rev 6:5—had

Ezekiel 4:17 and consume: Ezek 24:23; Lev 26:39 Reciprocal: Deut 28:28—General; Deut 28:48—in hunger; Job 21:25—never; Ps 80:5—General; Eccl 5:17—he eateth; Isa 3:1—the stay; Lam 5:9—General; Ezek 12:18—General; Mic 6:14—eat; Hag 1:6—eat

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Under the type of hair,
- 5 is shewn the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion;
- 12 by famine, sword, and dispersion.

Ezekiel 5:1 son: In this expressive emblem, the prophet represents the Jewish nation; his hair, the people; the razor, the Chaldeans; the cutting of the hair, the calamities and disgrace coming upon them; the balances, the exact distribution of the Divine judgments; the third part of the hair burnt, those destroyed in the city; the third part

smitten with a knife, those slain in attempting to escape; the third part scattered to the winds, those who escaped to other countries; the few hairs in his skirt, those left with Gedaliah; and the burning of these, their destruction in Egypt. take: Ezek 44:20; Lev 21:5; Isa 7:20 then: Dan 5:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:18—Smite; Jer 18:2—and go; Jer 24:9—to be removed; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 4:1—take; Ezek 21:19—General

Ezekiel 5:2 shalt burn: Ezek 5:12; Jer 9:21, 22; 15:2; 24:10; 38:2 the city: Ezek 4:1–8 I will draw: Ezek 5:12; 12:14; Lev 26:33; Jer 9:16; Amos 9:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; Job 30:22—liftest me; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 24:9—to be removed; Jer 31:10—He; Jer 49:37—I will send the sword; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 6:8—General; Amos 9:4—go; Zech 13:8—two

Ezekiel 5:3 a few: 2 Kgs 25:12; Jer 39:10; 40:6; 52:16; Matt 7:14; Luke 13:23, 24; 1 Pet 4:18 skirts: Heb. wings Reciprocal: Isa 24:6—and few; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 42:2—left; Jer 42:22—know; Ezek 33:24—they that

Ezekiel 5:4 take: 2 Kgs 25:25; Jer 41:1–Jer 44:30; 52:30 shall a fire: Jer 4:4; 48:45 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Jer 42:2—left; Jer 42:22—know; Ezek 7:11—none; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Ezek 33:24—they that; Matt 26:26—this; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock

Ezekiel 5:5 This: Ezek 4:1; Jer 6:6; Luke 22:19, 20; 1 Cor 10:4 I have: Ezek 16:14; Deut 4:6; Mic 5:7; Matt 5:14 Reciprocal: Matt 26:26—this

Ezekiel 5:6 she hath: Ezek 16:47; Deut 32:15–21; 2 Kgs 17:8–20; Ps 106:20; Rom 1:23–25; 1 Cor 5:1; Jude 4 for they: Neh 9:16, 17; Ps 78:10; Jer 5:3; 8:5; 9:6; 11:10; Zech 7:11 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—How long; Exod 16:28—General; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 5:28—overpass; Ezek 16:27—which; Heb 12:25—refuse

Ezekiel 5:7 neither have done: Ezek 5:11; 16:47, 48, 54; 2 Kgs 21:9–11; 2 Chr 33:9; Jer 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Jer 5:28—overpass; Ezek 16:27—which

Ezekiel 5:8 even I: Ezek 15:7; 21:3; 26:3; 28:22; 35:3; 39:1; Lev 26:17–46; Deut 29:20; Jer 21:5, 13; Lam 2:5; 3:3; Zech 14:2, 3; Matt 22:7 in the: Ezek 25:2–6; 26:2; 29:6, 7; 35:10–15; Deut 29:23–28; 1 Kgs 9:8, 9; Jer 22:8, 9; 24:9; 50:7; Lam 2:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Exod 14:17—behold; Jer 4:12—give sentence; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 50:31—I am; Ezek 5:14—the nations; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 16:41—and execute; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 30:19—General; Ezek 34:10—I am; Ezek 34:11—I; Nah 2:13—I am

Ezekiel 5:9 that which: Lam 4:6, 9; Dan 9:12; Amos 3:2; Matt 24:21. The sentence here passed upon Jerusalem is very dreadful, and the manner of expression makes it yet more so: the judgments are various, the threatenings of them varied, reiterated; so that one may well say, Who is able to stand in God's sight when he is angry? Reciprocal: Ezek 7:5—General

Ezekiel 5:10 the fathers: Lev 26:29; Deut 28:53–57, 64; 2 Kgs 6:29; Isa 9:20; 49:26; Jer 19:9; Lam 2:20; 4:10 the whole: Ezek 5:2, 12; 6:8; 12:14; 20:23; 22:15; 36:19; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:64; 32:26; Neh 1:8; Ps 44:11; Jer 9:16; 44:12; 50:17; Amos 9:9; Zech 2:6; 7:14; Luke 21:24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:28—Give thy son; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Jer 6:21—fathers;

Jer 13:14—even; Jer 31:10—He; Jer 49:32—I will scatter; Jer 49:36—scatter; Jer 52:6—the famine; Lam 2:19—that faint; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 25:11—I will; Zech 11:9—and let

Ezekiel 5:11 as I live: Num 14:28–35; Ps 95:11; Amos 8:7; Heb 6:13 thou hast: Ezek 8:5, 6, 16; 23:28; 44:7; 2 Kgs 21:4, 7; 23:12; 2 Chr 33:4, 7; 36:14; Jer 7:9–11; 32:34 detestable: Ezek 7:20; 11:18, 21; Deut 7:25, 26; Jer 16:18; 44:4 will I: Ezek 29:15; Ps 107:39; Jer 10:24 marg. Rom 11:12 neither shall: Ezek 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:5, 10; 24:14; Deut 29:20; Lam 2:21; Zech 11:6; Mal 3:17; Rom 8:32; 11:21; 2 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 15:31—that they; Lev 20:3—to defile; Num 14:21—as truly; Deut 13:8—shall thine; Job 16:13—doth; Ps 78:50—he spared; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Jer 13:14—I will not; Lam 2:17—he hath thrown; Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Ezek 7:11—none; Ezek 8:3—the image; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Ezek 43:8—setting; Rom 14:11—As; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Ezekiel 5:12 third part of: Ezek 5:2; 6:12; Jer 15:2; 21:9; Zech 13:7–9 and I will scatter: Ezek 5:2, 10; 6:8; Jer 9:16; Zech 7:14 and I will draw: This was particularly fulfilled in the destruction of those who retired to Egypt; and has been remarkably verified in the many persecutions and miseries which the Jews have suffered at different times, in the various countries into which they are dispersed. Ezek 5:2; 12:14; Lev 26:33; Deut 28:65; Jer 42:16, 17, 22; 43:10, 11; 44:27; Amos 9:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Ps 92:9—scattered; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 15:9—and the; Jer 16:4—consumed; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 24:9—to be removed; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 29:17—Behold; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 49:32—I will scatter; Jer 49:36—scatter; Jer 49:37—I will send the sword; Jer 51:2—fanners; Lam 1:3—she; Ezek 5:17—and pestilence; Ezek 6:11—fall; Ezek 7:15—General; Ezek 14:17—I bring; Ezek 14:19—if I; Ezek 14:21—my four; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Ezek 28:23—I will send; Ezek 33:27—surely; Ezek 36:19—I scattered; Mic 6:14—and thou; Zech 2:6—spread; Zech 13:8—two

Ezekiel 5:13 shall mine: Ezek 6:12; 7:8; 13:15; 20:8, 21; Jer 25:12; Lam 4:11, 22; Dan 9:2; 11:36 I will cause: Ezek 16:42, 63; 21:17; 23:25; 24:13; Isa 1:21 I will be: Deut 32:36; Isa 1:24; Zech 6:8 spoken: Ezek 6:10; 36:5, 6; 38:18, 19; Isa 9:7; 59:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Deut 28:63—rejoice over; 2 Kgs 19:31—the zeal; Esth 7:10—Then was the king's; Isa 22:25—for the; Isa 59:18—fury; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 24:9—to be removed; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 44:6—my fury; Jer 44:22—could; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 6:9—I am; Ezek 7:3—and I; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 22:14—I the; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 26:14—for I; Hos 10:10—in my; Nah 1:2—is furious

Ezekiel 5:14 I will: Ezek 22:4; Lev 26:31, 32; Deut 28:37; 2 Chr 7:20, 21; Neh 2:17; Ps 74:3–10; 79:1–4; Isa 64:10, 11; Jer 19:8; 24:9, 10; 42:18; Lam 1:4, 8; 2:15–17; 5:18; Mic 3:12 the nations: Ezek 5:8 Reciprocal: Ps 89:41—he is; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Jer 2:15—they made; Jer 23:40—General; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Mark 10:20—General

Ezekiel 5:15 an instruction: Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:7; Ps 79:4; Isa 26:9; Jer 22:8, 9; 1 Cor 10:11 when: Ezek 25:17; Isa 66:15, 16; Nah 1:2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Lev 26:32—and your; Ps 89:41—he is; Isa 14:4—proverb; Isa 22:25—for the; Jer 23:40—General; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 14:8—a sign; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:48—that; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 26:14—for I; Ezek 30:19—General; Ezek 35:3—most desolate; Zech 8:13—a curse; Rev 6:8—kill

Ezekiel 5:16 the evil: Deut 32:23, 24; Ps 7:13; 91:5–7; Lam 3:12 and will: Ezek 4:16; 14:13; Lev 26:26; 2 Kgs 6:25; Isa 3:1 Reciprocal: Ps 104:15—bread; Lam 1:11—seek; Lam 2:19—that faint

Ezekiel 5:17 and evil: Ezek 14:15, 21; 33:27; 34:25–28; Exod 23:29; Lev 26:22; Deut 32:24; 2 Kgs 17:25; Jer 15:3 and pestilence: Ezek 5:12; 14:19; 38:22 and I: Ezek 6:12; 21:3; 23:47 I the: Ezek 5:13, 15; 17:21, 24; 21:32; 22:14; 26:14; 30:12; 37:14; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—rid; Lev 26:25—will bring; Isa 22:25—for the; Jer 13:1—Go; Jer 27:2—put; Lam 1:11—seek; Ezek 14:17—I bring; Hos 1:2—Go; Hos 12:10—used

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The judgment of Israel for their idolatry;
- 8 A remnant shall be blessed;
- 11 The faithful are exhorted to lament their abominations and calamities.

Ezekiel 6:1 And the word: This is a new prophecy, and was probably given after the 430 days of his lying on his left and right side were accomplished. By Israel here Judea is simply meant; not the ten tribes, who had long before been carried captive. Ezek 6:1 Reciprocal: Jer 29:16—General

Ezekiel 6:2 set: Ezek 4:7; 13:17; 20:46; 21:2; 25:2; 38:2, 3 the mountains: Ezek 19:9; 33:28; 34:14; 35:12; 37:22; Josh 11:21; Mic 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 28:21—set; Ezek 29:2—set; Ezek 35:2—set; Ezek 36:1—the mountains; Dan 8:17—O son

Ezekiel 6:3 Ye: Ezek 36:1–4, 8; Jer 22:29; Mic 6:2 to the mountains: Jer 2:20; 3:6, 23 and I will: Lev 26:30; Isa 27:9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Exod 14:17—behold; Lev 26:25—will bring; Jer 17:3—and thy; Jer 23:39—even I; Ezek 7:3—and I; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Ezek 34:11—I

Ezekiel 6:4 images: or, sun-images, and so, Ezek 6:6; 2 Chr 14:5; 34:4; Jer 43:13 marg. and I: Ezek 6:5, 13; Lev 26:30; 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 23:14, 16–20; 2 Chr 34:5; Jer 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:4—the head

Ezekiel 6:5 lay: Heb. give, Ezek 6:5 Reciprocal: Ps 53:5—scattered; Jer 7:32—the days; Jer 8:1—General; Ezek 6:4—and I

Ezekiel 6:6 all your: Isa 6:11; Jer 9:19; Zeph 3:7 the cities: Ezek 5:14; Isa 24:1–12; 32:13, 14; 64:10; Jer 2:15; 9:11; 10:22; 34:22; Mic 3:12; Zeph 1:2–6, 18; 3:6 and the: Ezek 16:39; Lev 26:30; Jer 17:3; Hos 10:8 your altars: Ezek 30:13; Isa 2:18, 20; 27:9; Hos 10:2; Mic 1:7; 5:13; Zeph 1:3, 4; Zech 13:2 your works: Ps 115:8; Isa 1:31; Hab 2:18 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Ezek 6:4—images; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 23:48—I cause; Ezek 35:4—lay

Ezekiel 6:7 slain: Ezek 9:7; Jer 14:18; 18:21; 25:33; Lam 2:20, 21; 4:9 and ye: Ezek 6:13; 7:4, 9; 11:10, 12; 12:15; 13:9, 14, 21, 23; 14:8; 15:7; 20:38, 42, 44; 23:49; 24:24, 27; 25:17; 26:6; 28:23; 30:26; 35:15; 38:23; Exod 7:5; 14:4, 18; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 83:17, 18; Dan 4:35–37; 6:26,

27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; Jer 16:21—I will this; Ezek 6:10—General; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 16:62—and thou; Ezek 17:21—shall know; Ezek 20:26—to the end; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 32:15—then; Ezek 33:29—shall; Ezek 35:4—and thou; Ezek 35:9—and ye; Ezek 35:12—And thou; Ezek 37:6—ye shall

Ezekiel 6:8; Ezek 5:2, 12; 12:16; 14:22; Isa 6:13; 27:7, 8; Jer 30:11; 44:14, 28; 46:28; Rom 9:27; 11:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Ezra 9:14—no remnant; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 24:13—there; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Jer 31:7—remnant; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 7:16—they; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered

Ezekiel 6:9 remember: Lev 26:40, 41; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–3; Ps 137:1; Jer 51:50; Dan 9:2, 3; Zech 10:9 I am: Ezek 5:13; 16:43; Ps 78:40, 40; Isa 7:13; 43:24; 63:10; Jer 3:6, 13; Amos 2:13 their eyes: Ezek 14:4–7; 20:7, 24, 28; 23:14–16; Num 15:39; 2 Kgs 16:10; 2 Pet 2:14 they shall: They shall humble themselves on account of their abominations, forsake their idolatry, and worship ME alone, and this they have done from the Babylonish captivity to the present day. Ezek 7:16; 12:16; 16:63; 20:43; 36:31, 32; Lev 26:39; Job 42:6; Isa 64:6; Jer 30:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 20:6—go; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Job 31:7—mine heart; Prov 13:5—is; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 17:5—whose; Jer 31:19—I was ashamed; Ezek 14:3—these men; Ezek 14:22—ye shall see; Ezek 23:30—thou hast; Dan 9:5—departing; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 5:15—till; Mic 5:13—graven

Ezekiel 6:10; Ezek 6:7; 14:22, 23; Jer 5:12–14; 44:28; Dan 9:12; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Jer 10:18—that; Ezek 5:13—spoken; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 17:21—shall know

Ezekiel 6:11 Smite: Ezek 21:14–17; Num 24:10; Isa 58:1; Jer 9:1, 10 Alas: Ezek 9:4; Jer 30:7; Joel 1:15; Amos 5:16; Rev 18:10, 16–19 fall: Ezek 5:12; 14:21; Jer 15:2, 3; 16:4; 24:10 Reciprocal: Exod 5:3—lest he; Jer 4:12—give sentence; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 42:22—know; Ezek 7:11—none; Ezek 7:12—for; Ezek 21:4—against; Ezek 21:6—Sigh; Ezek 21:12—terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my; Ezek 25:6—stamped; Ezek 33:27—surely; Ezek 33:29—because

Ezekiel 6:12 far off: Dan 9:7 thus: Ezek 5:13; Isa 40:2; Lam 4:11, 22 Reciprocal: Isa 59:18—fury; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 44:6—my fury; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 5:12—third part of; Ezek 5:17—and I; Ezek 7:3—and I; Ezek 7:8—accomplish; Ezek 7:12—for; Ezek 14:21—my four; Nah 1:2—is furious

Ezekiel 6:13 when: Ezek 6:4–7; Isa 37:20, 36–38 upon: Ezek 20:28; 1 Kgs 14:23; 2 Kgs 16:4; Isa 1:29; 57:5–7; 65:3, 4; 66:17; Jer 2:20; 3:6; Hos 4:13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:30—I will destroy; Jer 13:27—abominations; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 7:3—and I; Ezek 18:6—not; Ezek 20:41—with your; Ezek 30:26—I will; Ezek 37:6—ye shall

Ezekiel 6:14 will I: Ezek 16:27; 20:33, 34; Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; 26:11 more desolate than the wilderness: or, desolate from the wilderness Diblath: Num 33:46, Almon-diblathaim, Jer 48:22, Beth-diblathaim, Diblath was a city of Moab and appears from parallel passages to have been situated between Dibon and Abarim or Nebo. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; Isa 14:17—made; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 18:16—make; Ezek 7:4—and ye; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 15:8—I will; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Ezek 35:3—and I will stretch; Ezek 36:4—desolate; Ezek 36:34—General

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The final desolation of Israel;
- 16 The mournful repentance of them that escape;
- 20 The enemies defile the sanctuary because of the Israelites' abominations;
- 23 Under the type of a chain is shewn the miserable captivity of all orders of men.

Ezekiel 7:1 Reciprocal: Jer 2:1—the word; Rev 11:6—have power over

Ezekiel 7:2 unto: Ezek 12:22; 21:2; 40:2; 2 Chr 34:7 An end: Two or three manuscripts read *ketz ba, ba hakketz* “the end cometh, come is the end;” which is supported by all the ancient versions. Ezek 7:3, 5, 6; 11:13; Gen 6:13; Deut 32:20; Jer 5:31; 51:13; Lam 1:9; 4:18; Amos 8:2, 10; Matt 24:6, 13, 14; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:14—but what; Jer 12:4—He; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 7:11—none; Ezek 12:23—The days; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 20:17—neither; Ezek 21:4—against; Ezek 21:7—it cometh; Ezek 22:3—that her; Ezek 39:8—it is come; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Joel 1:15—the day of; Amos 7:8—I will not; Matt 24:33—know; Rev 7:1—four angels; Rev 14:7—hour

Ezekiel 7:3 and I: Ezek 7:8, 9; 5:13; 6:3–7, 12, 13 will judge: Ezek 7:8, 27; 11:10, 11; 16:38; 18:30; 33:20; 34:20–22; 36:19; Rev 20:12, 13 recompense: Heb. give Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:13—I will; Isa 47:7—so that; Ezek 7:6—An end; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 22:31—their own; 1 Pet 4:7—the end

Ezekiel 7:4 mine: Ezek 7:9; 5:11; 8:18; 9:10; 24:14; Jer 13:14; Zech 11:6 but: Ezek 11:21; 16:43; 23:31, 49; Jer 16:18; 25:14; Hos 9:7; 12:2; Heb 10:30 and ye: Ezek 7:27; 6:7, 14; 12:20 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; Deut 29:20—will not spare; Ps 78:50—he spared; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Ezek 7:8—and I; Ezek 9:5—Go; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 15:7—and ye shall; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 23:35—therefore; Ezek 35:9—and ye; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; 2 Pet 2:4—spared

Ezekiel 7:5; Ezek 5:9; 2 Kgs 21:12, 13; Dan 9:12; Amos 3:2; Nah 1:9; Matt 24:21 Reciprocal: Isa 21:12—The morning; Jer 11:11—I will bring; Jer 47:4—the day; Jer 50:27—their day; Ezek 7:2—An end; Ezek 7:12—time; Ezek 12:23—The days; Joel 2:1—for the; Matt 24:14—and then

Ezekiel 7:6 An end: This is similar to the Ezek 7:2; but there is a paronomasia, or play upon words, here, deserving of notice: *ketz ba, ba hakketz, haiketz ailayich* “the end cometh, come is the end: it waketh for thee.” *Ketz* is an end; *haiketz* is to wake or watch. Ezek 7:3; Jer 44:27 watcheth for thee: Heb. awaketh against thee, Zech 13:7 behold: Ezek 7:10; 21:25; 39:8; 2 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Jer 6:15—at the time; Jer 30:7—for; Zeph 1:14—it is; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; Rev 14:7—hour

Ezekiel 7:7 morning: Gen 19:15, 24; Isa 17:14; Amos 4:13 the time: Ezek 7:12; 12:23–25, 28; Isa 13:22; Zeph 1:14–16; 1 Pet 4:17 the day: Isa 22:5; Jer 20:7 sounding again: or, echo Reciprocal: Judg 9:36—seest the shadow; Ezek 7:10—the morning; Ezek 11:3—It is not; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Zeph 1:7—for the day

Ezekiel 7:8 pour: Ezek 9:8; 14:19; 20:8, 13, 21, 33; 22:31; 30:15; 36:18; 2 Chr 34:21; Ps 79:6; Isa 42:25; Jer 7:20; Lam 2:4; 4:11; Dan 9:11, 27; Hos 5:10; Nah 1:6; Rev 14:10; 16:2–21 accomplish: Ezek 6:12 and I: Ezek 7:3, 4 Reciprocal: Jer 4:12—give sentence; Lam 2:17—he hath thrown; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 9:10—but; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 18:30—I will; Ezek 21:31—pour; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Ezek 36:19—according to their way

Ezekiel 7:9 thee: Heb. upon thee and ye: Ezek 7:4 the Lord: Isa 9:13; Mic 6:9; Gal 6:7; Rev 20:13 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; Deut 29:20—will not spare; Ps 78:50—he spared; Isa 9:9—And all; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Jer 4:12—give sentence; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 13:14—I will not; Jer 21:7—he shall; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:17—he hath thrown; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Lam 3:43—thou hast slain; Ezek 5:11—neither shall; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 7:3—and I; Ezek 9:5—Go; Ezek 9:10—but; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 18:30—I will; Ezek 22:31—their own; Ezek 23:49—they shall; Ezek 24:14—neither will I spare; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 35:9—and ye; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; 2 Pet 2:4—spared

Ezekiel 7:10 it: Ezek 7:6; 1 Thess 5:3 the morning: Ezek 7:7 the rod: Ezek 19:14; 21:10, 13; Num 17:8; Isa 10:5 pride: Prov 14:3; 16:18; Isa 28:1; Dan 4:37; Jas 4:6 Reciprocal: Isa 21:12—The morning; Jer 1:11—I see a rod; Ezek 7:12—time; Ezek 12:23—The days; Joel 2:1—for the; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Mal 4:1—the day; Matt 24:14—and then; Mark 13:29—know; Col 1:28—teaching

Ezekiel 7:11 Violence: Ezek 7:23; Isa 5:7; 9:4; 14:29; 59:6–8; Jer 6:7; Amos 3:10; 6:3; Mic 2:2; 3:3; 6:12; Jas 2:13 none: Ezek 7:2, 16; 5:4, 11; 6:11; Zeph 1:18 multitude: or, tumult theirs: or, their tumultuous persons neither: Ezek 24:16–24; Ps 78:64; Jer 16:5, 6; 22:18; 25:33 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:14—for

Ezekiel 7:12 time: Ezek 7:5–7, 10; 1 Cor 7:29–31; Jas 5:8, 9 let: Isa 24:1, 2; Jer 32:7, 8, 24, 25 for: Ezek 7:13, 14; 6:11, 12; Isa 5:13, 14 Reciprocal: Job 20:18—and he shall; Isa 21:12—The morning; Jer 47:4—the day; Ezek 7:7—the time; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Joel 2:1—for the; Zeph 1:14—it is; Jas 4:13—and buy

Ezekiel 7:13 the seller: Eccl 8:8; Lev 25:24–28, 31 they were yet alive: Heb. their life were yet among the living neither: Ezek 13:22; 33:26, 27; Job 15:25; Ps 52:7 in: etc. or, whose life is in his iniquity the iniquity of his life: Heb. his iniquity Reciprocal: Isa 24:2—as with the people; Ezek 7:12—for

Ezekiel 7:14 have: Jer 4:5; 6:1; 51:27 for: Ezek 7:11, 12; Isa 24:1–7; Jer 6:11; 7:20; 12:12 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; Hos 8:1—the trumpet

Ezekiel 7:15; Ezek 5:12; Deut 32:23–25; Jer 14:18; 15:2, 3; Lam 1:20 Reciprocal: Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 32:25—sword; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 52:6—the famine

Ezekiel 7:16 they: Ezek 6:8; Ezra 9:15; Isa 1:9; 37:31; Jer 44:14, 28 like: Ezek 6:9; Isa 38:14; 59:11 mourning: Ezek 36:31; Prov 5:11–14; Jer 31:9, 18, 19; 50:4, 5; Zech 12:10–14 Reciprocal: Gen 8:9—found; Lev 14:22—two turtle doves; Lev 23:29—that shall; Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Song 2:14—my dove; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Isa 24:13—there; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 9:19—a voice; Ezek 7:11—none;

Ezek 34:6—wandered; Obad 17—deliverance; Matt 5:4—General; Mark 14:72—General; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 22:62—and wept; Acts 2:37—they; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Ezekiel 7:17 hands: Ezek 21:7; Isa 13:7, 8; Jer 6:24; Heb 12:12 be weak as water: Heb. go into water Reciprocal: Lam 5:16—woe; Dan 5:6—and his knees

Ezekiel 7:18 shall also: Isa 3:24; 15:2, 3; Jer 48:37; Amos 8:10 and horror: Gen 15:12; Job 21:6; Ps 35:26; 55:4, 5; Jer 3:25; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev 19:27—General; Ezra 9:3—off; Jer 47:5—Baldness; Jer 51:51—shame; Lam 2:10—they have girded; Ezek 27:31—they shall make; Joel 1:13—Gird; Obad 10—shame; Mic 7:10—shame

Ezekiel 7:19 shall cast: 2 Kgs 7:7, 8, 15; Prov 11:4; Isa 2:20; 30:22; Zeph 1:18; Matt 16:26 removed: Heb. for a separation, or uncleanness they shall not: Job 20:12–23; Ps 78:30, 31; Eccl 5:10; Isa 55:2; Luke 12:19, 20 it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity: or, their iniquity is their stumbling-block, Ezek 14:3, 4, 7; 44:12; Rom 11:9 Reciprocal: Jer 9:23—rich; Lam 4:1—How is the gold; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Ezek 16:17—hast also; Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks; Zeph 1:13—their goods; Rom 4:15—Because

Ezekiel 7:20 the beauty: Ezek 24:21; 1 Chr 29:1, 2; 2 Chr 2:9; 3:1–17; Ezra 3:12; Ps 48:2; 50:2; 87:2, 3; Isa 64:11; Hag 2:3 but: Ezek 5:11; 8:7–10, 15, 16; 2 Kgs 21:4, 7; 23:11, 12; 2 Chr 33:4–7; 36:14; Jer 7:30 set it far from them: or, made it unto them an unclean thing, Ezek 7:22; 9:7; 24:21; Jer 7:14; Lam 1:10; 2:1, 7 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—an abomination; 1 Chr 16:29—the beauty; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; 2 Chr 2:5—great; 2 Chr 3:7—overlaid; Ps 79:1—holy; Ps 96:9—in the beauty of holiness; Isa 24:5—defiled; Jer 12:7—I have given; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 17:3—I will; Jer 23:11—in; Jer 30:18—the palace; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 1:6—all; Ezek 8:3—the image; Ezek 8:6—even; Ezek 10:18—the glory; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 16:16—General; Ezek 23:38—they have; Ezek 44:7—ye have brought; Dan 11:31—they shall pollute; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 24:2—There; Mark 13:1—out; Luke 21:6—there

Ezekiel 7:21; 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:9, 13–16; 2 Chr 36:18, 19; Ps 74:2–8; 79:1; Jer 52:13–23 Reciprocal: Isa 64:11—holy; Jer 12:7—I have given; Jer 19:13—defiled; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 2:7—they have; Lam 5:2—General; Dan 11:31—they shall pollute; Zeph 1:13—their goods

Ezekiel 7:22 face: Ps 10:11; 35:22; 74:10, 11, 18–23; Jer 18:17 robbers: or, burglars Reciprocal: Jer 19:13—defiled; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 1:10—seen; Lam 2:7—they have; Ezek 7:20—set it far from them; Ezek 16:39—they shall throw; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Ezekiel 7:23 a chain: Ezek 19:3–6; Jer 27:2; 40:1; Lam 3:7; Nah 3:10 for: Ezek 9:9; 11:6; 22:3–6, 9, 13, 27; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Isa 1:15; 59:3, 7; Jer 2:34; 7:6; 22:17; Hos 4:2; Mic 2:2; 7:2; Zeph 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ps 106:38—the land; Isa 59:6—their works; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 6:7—violence; Lam 1:17—commanded; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 12:19—because; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled

Ezekiel 7:24 I will bring: Ezek 21:31; 28:7; Ps 106:41; Jer 4:7; 12:12; Hab 1:6–10 they shall: That is, “the Chaldeans shall possess the houses of the Jews.” The antecedents of pronouns are thus frequently understood in Hebrew poetry. Jer 6:12; Lam 5:2 I will also: Ezek 33:28; Isa 5:14 the pomp: That is, the magnificence of their greatest and haughtiest

princes. their holy places shall be defiled: or, they shall inherit their holy places, Ezek 21:2; 2 Chr 7:19; Ps 83:12 Reciprocal: Gen 47:26—except; Lev 26:19—will break; Lam 1:17—commanded; Lam 2:7—given up; Ezek 22:16—take thine inheritance in thyself; Dan 4:17—the basest; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear; Acts 25:23—with

Ezekiel 7:25 Destruction: Heb. Cutting off and they: Isa 57:21; 59:8–12; Jer 8:15, 16; Lam 4:17, 18; Mic 1:12 Reciprocal: Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 49:14—heard

Ezekiel 7:26 Mischief shall: Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Deut 32:23; Jer 4:20 then: Ezek 14:1; 20:1–3; 33:31; Jer 21:2; 37:17; 38:14–28 but: Ps 74:9; Lam 2:9; Amos 8:11, 12; Mic 3:6 ancients: Ezek 8:1; 14:1; 20:1; Jer 18:18 Reciprocal: Ps 42:7—Deep calleth; Isa 19:11—the princes; Jer 8:9—The wise men are; Jer 49:14—heard; Ezek 21:7—For the

Ezekiel 7:27 king: Ezek 12:10–22; 17:15–21; 21:25; Jer 52:8–11 I will: Ezek 7:4–8; 18:30; Isa 3:11; Rom 2:5–10 according to their deserts: Heb. with their judgments, Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13 and they: Ezek 7:4; 1 Kgs 20:28; Ps 9:16; Joel 3:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; 2 Chr 17:1—and strengthened; Ps 62:12—renderest; Isa 9:9—And all; Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 33:29—shall; Matt 16:27—and then

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Ezekiel, in a vision of God at Jerusalem,
- 5 is shewn the image of jealousy;
- 7 the chambers of imagery;
- 13 the mourners for Tammuz;
- 16 the worshippers toward the sun;
- 17 God's wrath for their idolatry.

Ezekiel 8:1 in the sixth year: Ezek 1:2; 20:1; 24:1; 26:1; 29:1, 17; 31:1; 32:17; 40:1 and the: Ezek 14:1, 4; 20:1; 33:31; Mal 2:7; Acts 20:33 that the: Ezek 1:3; 3:12, 14, 22; 37:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:15—the hand; 2 Kgs 6:32—the elders; Ezek 7:26—ancients; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Ezek 14:20—Daniel; Ezek 23:25—I will set; Acts 10:10—he fell; 2 Cor 12:2—in the

Ezekiel 8:2 I beheld: Ezek 1:4, 26, 27; Dan 7:9, 10; Rev 1:14, 15 amber: Amber is a hard, inflammable, bituminous substance, of a beautiful yellow colour, very transparent, and susceptible of an exquisite polish. When rubbed it is highly endowed with electricity; a name which the moderns have formed from its Greek name *ηλεκτρον*. But, as amber becomes dim as soon as it feels the fire, and is speedily consumed, it is probable that the original chashmal which Bochart derives from the Chaldee nechash copper, and melala gold, was a mixed metal, similar to that which the Greeks called *ηλεκτρον*, electrum, as the LXX and Vulgate render, from its resemblance to amber in colour. Reciprocal: Phil 2:6—thought

Ezekiel 8:3 he put: Ezek 2:9; Dan 5:5; 10:10, 18 the spirit: Ezek 3:14; 11:1, 24; 40:2; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Acts 8:39; 2 Cor 12:2–4; Rev 1:10–20; 4:2–11 to the door: Ezek 8:5; 2 Kgs 16:14 the image: Ezek 5:11; 7:20; 2 Kgs 21:7; Jer 7:30; 32:34 provoketh: Exod 20:5; 34:14; Deut 4:24; 5:9; 6:15; 32:16, 21; Josh 24:19; Ps 78:58; 1 Cor 10:21, 22 Reciprocal: Deut

29:20—his jealousy; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 1 Kgs 22:53—provoked; 2 Chr 29:5—carry forth; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Ezek 1:8—General; Ezek 3:12—spirit; Ezek 37:1—carried; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Ezek 43:8—setting; Zeph 1:18—the fire; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Rev 17:3—he carried; Rev 21:10—he carried

Ezekiel 8:4; Ezek 1:26–28; 3:22, 23; 9:3; 10:1–4; 11:22, 23; 43:2–4; Exod 25:22; 40:34, 35; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:4–6; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Isa 3:8—to provoke; Jer 3:2—Lift; Ezek 1:28—This; Ezek 43:3—according to the appearance

Ezekiel 8:5 lift: Jer 3:2; Zech 5:5–11 at the: Ezek 8:3; Ps 48:2 Reciprocal: Lev 1:11—he shall; Deut 29:20—his jealousy; 2 Chr 36:14—polluted; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 23:11—in; Jer 32:34—General; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 9:6—and begin; Ezek 23:38—they have; Ezek 40:45—whose

Ezekiel 8:6 seest: Ezek 8:12, 17; Jer 3:6; 7:17 even: Ezek 8:9, 17; 5:11; 7:20–22; 23:38, 39; 2 Kgs 23:4–6; Prov 5:14; Jer 7:30; 23:11; 32:34 that I: Ezek 10:19; 11:22; Deut 31:16–18; 2 Chr 36:14–17; Ps 78:60; Jer 26:6; Lam 2:6, 7 greater: Ezek 8:11, 14, 16 Reciprocal: Isa 26:21—Lord; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Jer 11:18—the Lord; Ezek 8:13—greater; Ezek 8:15—Hast; Ezek 10:15—lifted; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 18:12—hath committed; Ezek 33:29—because; Hos 5:15—return; Amos 8:2—Amos; Matt 24:1—departed; Mark 13:1—out

Ezekiel 8:7; 1 Kgs 7:12; 2 Kgs 21:5 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—and putteth; 2 Chr 33:5—in the two; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 8:12—in the; Ezek 40:14—the court; Rev 14:1—I looked

Ezekiel 8:8; Job 34:22; Isa 29:15; Jer 2:34 marg. Jer 23:24; Amos 9:2, 3 Reciprocal: Isa 57:8—the doors; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Ezek 8:12—in the

Ezekiel 8:9 that they: Ezek 20:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—every imagination; 2 Chr 29:5—carry forth; Jer 1:16—and have; Ezek 8:6—even; Ezek 8:15—greater; Ezek 16:2—abominations; Ezek 22:2—her abominations; Mark 11:11—when; Rom 4:2—he hath

Ezekiel 8:10 and behold: These images portrayed on the wall were no doubt the objects of Egyptian idolatry, the ox, ape, crocodile, ibis, beetle, etc., as we find those idols were painted on the walls of the tombs of kings and nobles. every: Exod 20:4; Lev 11:10–12, 29–31, 42–44; Deut 4:18; 14:3, 7, 8; Isa 57:6–10; Jer 2:26, 27; 3:9; 16:18; Rom 1:23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; Jer 44:4—this; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 23:14—portrayed; Rev 13:14—they

Ezekiel 8:11 seventy: Exod 24:1, 9; Num 11:16, 25; Jer 5:5; 19:1; Dan 9:8 Shaphan: 2 Kgs 22:3, 8, 12, 14; 25:22; 2 Chr 34:20; Jer 26:24; 29:3; 36:10 every: Num 16:17, 35; 2 Chr 26:16, 19; Jer 7:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:9—Shaphan; 2 Chr 34:8—sent Shaphan; Jer 23:11—in; Jer 42:1—Jezaniah; Jer 52:27—the king; Ezek 8:6—greater; Ezek 8:12—ancients; Ezek 9:6—at the

Ezekiel 8:12 hast: Ezek 8:6, 15, 17 ancients: Ezek 8:11; 14:1; 20:1; Eph 5:12 in the: Ezek 8:7, 8; Job 24:13–17; John 3:19, 20 The Lord seeth: Ezek 9:9; Job 22:12, 13; Ps 73:11; 94:7–10; Isa 29:15 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—every imagination; 2 Kgs 17:9—secretly; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 10:11—God; Ps 64:5—Who; Ps 86:14—and have; Ps 90:8—Thou; Isa

3:2—the ancient; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 28:15—We have; Isa 44:13—that it may; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Jer 16:17—General; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Jer 23:24—hide; Ezek 21:14—entereth; Amos 8:2—Amos; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Mal 2:17—Where

Ezekiel 8:13 greater: Ezek 8:6, 15; Jer 9:3; 2 Tim 3:13

Ezekiel 8:14 toward: Ezek 44:4; 46:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:7—where; Ezek 8:6—greater; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 16:26—with the

Ezekiel 8:15 Hast: Ezek 8:6, 12; 2 Tim 3:13 greater: Ezek 8:9, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 8:4—son; Ezek 7:20—but

Ezekiel 8:16 the inner: Ezek 10:3; 40:28; 43:5; 45:19 at the door: 2 Kgs 16:14; 2 Chr 7:7; Joel 2:17 about: Ezek 11:1 with their: Ezek 23:35; 1 Kgs 8:29; 2 Chr 29:6; Jer 2:27; 32:33 their faces: Deut 4:19; 17:3; 2 Kgs 23:5, 11; Job 31:26–28; Jer 44:17; Acts 7:42, 43 and they: It seems that the Jews had incorporated every species of idolatry into their worship, Egyptian, Phoenician, and Persian; for this evidently was the Magian worship of the sun. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:11—by the altar; 2 Chr 8:12—on the altar; Jer 8:2—and all; Jer 23:11—in; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 7:20—but; Ezek 8:6—greater; Ezek 9:6—at the; Ezek 10:19—of the east; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 40:6—unto; Ezek 43:17—look toward

Ezekiel 8:17 Is it a light: etc. or, Is there anything lighter than to commit, etc for: Ezek 7:23; 9:9; 11:6; Gen 6:13; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Jer 6:7; 19:4; 20:8; Amos 3:10; 6:3; Mic 2:2; 6:12; Zeph 1:9 they put: So the Vulgate has, applicant ramum ad nares suas “they apply the branch to their nose;” which Jerome explains by “a branch of the palm tree with which they adored the idols;” and it seems plainly to allude to the Magian fire-worshippers, who, Strabo tells us, held a little bunch of twigs in their hand, when praying before the fire. Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 1 Kgs 16:31—as if it had been a light thing; 2 Kgs 3:18—a light; 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the Lord; Job 41:10—dare; Eccl 7:17—not; Isa 1:15—when; Isa 3:8—to provoke; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 51:5—though; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 8:6—seest; Ezek 8:12—hast; Ezek 16:20—Is this; Ezek 16:47—as if that were a very little thing; Ezek 18:12—hath committed; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 28:16—filled; Ezek 47:6—hast thou; Amos 8:2—Amos; Mic 6:16—that

Ezekiel 8:18 will I also: Ezek 5:11–13; 7:4–9; 9:5, 10; 16:42; 24:13; Nah 1:2 and though: Judg 10:13, 14; Prov 1:28; Isa 1:15; 59:2; Jer 11:11; 14:12; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:28—in fury; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 2 Kgs 23:19—to provoke the Lord; Job 27:9—Will God; Job 41:10—dare; Ps 18:41—General; Ps 78:50—he spared; Prov 1:24—I have called; Isa 3:8—to provoke; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Isa 65:3—A people; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 13:14—I will not; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 23:39—and I; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 44:6—my fury; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:17—he hath thrown; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Lam 3:43—thou hast slain; Ezek 20:17—mine; Ezek 20:33—surely; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 24:14—neither will I spare; Hos 2:4—I will not; Hos 5:6—they; Mic 6:16—that; Zech 11:6—I will no; John 9:31—we know

CHAPTER 9

- 1 A vision, whereby is shewn the preservation of some;
- 5 and the destruction of the rest;
- 8 God cannot be intreated for them.

Ezekiel 9:1 cried: Ezek 43:6, 7; Isa 6:8; Amos 3:7, 8; Rev 1:10, 11; 14:7 Cause: Exod 12:23; 2 Kgs 10:24; 1 Chr 21:15; Isa 10:6, 7 Reciprocal: Jer 22:7—I; Ezek 43:3—to destroy the city

Ezekiel 9:2 six: Jer 1:15; 5:15–17; 8:16, 17; 25:9 the higher: 2 Kgs 15:35; 2 Chr 27:3; Jer 26:10 lieth: Heb. is turned slaughter weapon: Heb. weapon of his breaking in pieces and one: Ezek 10:2, 6, 7; Lev 16:4; Rev 15:6 inkhorn: Keseth (in Chaldee, kista Syriac, kesto Ethiopic, kasut) denotes a bottle, or vessel to hold any fluid; and being here united to sophair a writer, is not improperly rendered as an ink-horn, so one of the editions of Aquila, μελανδοχειον, and Vulgate, atramentarium. Dr. SHAW informs us, that among the Moors, “the Hojas i.e., writers or secretaries, suspend their ink-horns in their girdles.” by his side: Heb. upon his loins beside: Exod 27:1–7; 40:29; 2 Chr 4:1 Reciprocal: Dan 10:5—clothed; Dan 12:6—man; Amos 9:1—upon

Ezekiel 9:3; Ezek 3:23; 8:4; 10:4; 11:22, 23; 43:2–4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; Ps 51:17—a broken spirit; Isa 26:21—Lord; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 10:2—unto; Ezek 10:3—and the; Ezek 43:3—according to the appearance

Ezekiel 9:4 set a mark: Heb. mark a mark, Exod 12:7, 13; Mal 3:16; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 4:30; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 7:2, 3; 9:4; 13:6, 7; 14:1; 20:4 that sigh: Ezek 6:11; 2 Kgs 22:13, 19, 20; Ps 119:53, 136; Isa 57:15; Jer 13:17; 2 Cor 12:21; 2 Pet 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—set a mark; Gen 7:1—Come; Exod 12:23—and will not; Num 25:6—weeping; Deut 4:4—General; Josh 2:12—give me; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Ezra 9:4—trembled; Ezra 10:3—of those that; Ps 51:17—a broken spirit; Ps 55:10—mischief; Ps 87:6—when; Ps 119:158—General; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 66:2—to this; Isa 66:10—that mourn; Jer 23:9—heart; Jer 44:10—humbled; Ezek 13:22—with lies; Ezek 21:6—Sigh; Joel 2:13—rend; Hab 3:16—that I; Matt 5:4—General; Luke 4:18—to heal; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 17:34—two; Luke 24:17—and are; John 11:38—groaning; Rom 7:24—wretched; Rom 9:2—General; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; Rev 13:16—or

Ezekiel 9:5 hearing: Heb. ears, 1 Sam 9:15; Isa 5:9; 22:14 Go: Ezek 9:10; 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 24:14; Exod 32:27; Num 25:7, 8; Deut 32:39–42; 1 Kgs 18:40 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Gen 45:20—regard not; Deut 13:8—shall thine; 2 Kgs 10:25—Go in; 2 Chr 36:17—in the house; Job 27:22—not spare; Isa 3:2—the ancient; Isa 9:19—no man; Isa 13:18—their eye; Jer 4:31—because; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 6:21—fathers; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 9:21—General; Jer 13:14—I will not; Jer 16:6—the great; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Ezek 21:3—the righteous; Ezek 24:6—bring; Ezek 43:3—to destroy the city; Luke 13:1—mingled; Rev 16:1—and pour

Ezekiel 9:6 utterly: Heb. to destruction old: Num 31:15–17; Deut 2:34; 3:6; Josh 6:17–21; 1 Sam 15:3; 2 Chr 36:17 but: Exod 12:23; Josh 2:18, 19; 6:22–25; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 7:3; 9:4; 14:4 and begin: Ezek 8:5–16; Jer 25:29; Amos 3:2; Luke 12:47; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 at the: Ezek 8:11, 16; 11:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—set a mark; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Lev

19:30—reverence; Lev 21:9—the daughter; Lev 26:31—and bring; Deut 13:8—shall thine; 1 Kgs 2:29—he is by; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; Job 27:22—not spare; Ps 51:17—a broken spirit; Ps 71:3—thou hast; Isa 13:18—their eye; Jer 4:31—because; Jer 6:11—for even; Jer 9:21—General; Jer 16:6—the great; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 23:9—heart; Jer 23:39—and I; Jer 51:22—General; Jer 52:10—he slew; Lam 2:20—shall the priest; Lam 2:21—young; Ezek 21:3—the righteous; Ezek 23:47—the company; Ezek 24:6—bring; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 2 Pet 2:8—in seeing

Ezekiel 9:7; Ezek 7:20–22; 2 Chr 36:17; Ps 79:1–3; Lam 2:4–7; Luke 13:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:15—Let; 2 Chr 23:14—Slay her not; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Lam 1:10—seen; Ezek 6:7—slain; Ezek 24:21—I will; Dan 11:31—they shall pollute

Ezekiel 9:8 that I: Num 14:5; 16:4, 21, 22, 45; Deut 9:18; Josh 7:6; 1 Chr 21:16; Ezra 9:5 Ah: Ezek 4:14; 11:13; Gen 18:23; Jer 4:10; 14:13, 19; Amos 7:2–5 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Jer 5:18—I will not make; Jer 30:14—because; Jer 32:17—Ah; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 21:12—howl

Ezekiel 9:9 The iniquity: Ezek 7:23; 22:2–12, 25–31; Deut 31:29; 32:5, 15–22; 2 Kgs 17:7–23; 2 Chr 36:14–16; Isa 1:4; 59:2–8, 12–15; Jer 5:1–9; 7:8, 9; Mic 3:9–12; Zeph 3:1–4 and the land: Ezek 8:17; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Jer 2:34; 22:17; Lam 4:13, 14; Matt 23:35–37; Luke 11:50 full of: Heb. filled with perverseness: or, wresting of judgment, Ezek 22:27–29; Mic 3:1–3; 7:3, 4 The Lord hath: Ezek 8:12; Job 22:13; Ps 10:11; 94:7; Isa 29:15 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—to decline; Job 18:4—shall the; Job 24:15—No eye; Ps 86:14—and have; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 47:10—thou hast said; Isa 59:3—your hands; Isa 59:7—and they; Jer 16:17—General; Jer 23:24—hide; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 51:5—though; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 14:13—when; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 33:25—and shed; Hab 1:4—wrong; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Mal 2:17—Where

Ezekiel 9:10 mine: Ezek 9:5; 5:11; 7:4; 8:18; 21:31, 32 but: Ezek 7:8, 9; 11:21; 22:31; Deut 32:41; 2 Chr 6:23; Isa 65:6; Hos 9:7; Joel 3:4; Heb 10:30 Reciprocal: Deut 29:20—will not spare; Ps 78:50—he spared; Isa 13:18—their eye; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Jer 13:14—I will not; Jer 21:7—he shall; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:17—he hath thrown; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Lam 3:43—thou hast slain; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 20:17—mine; Ezek 23:49—they shall; Ezek 24:14—neither will I spare; Hos 2:4—I will not; Zech 11:6—I will no; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken

Ezekiel 9:11 reported the matter: Heb. returned the word I have: Ps 103:20; Isa 46:10, 11; Zech 1:10, 11; 6:7, 8; Rev 16:2, 17 Reciprocal: Jer 29:16—General; Ezek 10:2—unto

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city;
- 8 The vision of the cherubims.

Ezekiel 10:1 I looked: Isa 21:8, 9; Hab 2:1 in the: Ezek 1:22–26; Exod 24:10; Rev 4:2, 3 above: Ezek 10:20; 11:22; Ps 18:10; 68:17, 18; Eph 1:20; 1 Pet 3:22 as the: Ezek 1:22, 26; Gen 18:2, 17, 22, 31; 32:24, 30; Josh 5:13–15; 6:2; Jer 13:6, 8, 18–22; John 1:18; Rev 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:18—sapphire; Exod 36:8—cherubims; Exod 37:9—cherubims

spread; Ps 99:1—he sitteth; Ps 150:1—in the firmament; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 54:11—sapphires; Ezek 1:17—and; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 10:19—and the glory; Ezek 43:3—according to the appearance; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Rev 14:1—I looked

Ezekiel 10:2 unto: Ezek 10:7; 9:2, 3, 11 Go: Ezek 10:8–13, 16; 1:15–20 thine hand: Heb. the hollow of thine hand coals: Ezek 1:13; Exod 9:8–10; Ps 18:12, 13; 140:10; Isa 6:6, 7; Rev 8:5 scatter: Ezek 20:47, 48; 24:9–14; 2 Kgs 25:9; Isa 30:30; Jer 24:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Exod 37:7—General; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 1:8—General; Ezek 10:6—General; Dan 7:9—and his wheels; Rev 16:1—and pour; Rev 16:7—out

Ezekiel 10:3 and the: Ezek 10:3; 9:3; 43:4 Reciprocal: Num 9:15—the cloud; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Isa 26:21—Lord; Ezek 8:16—the inner; Ezek 10:18—and stood

Ezekiel 10:4 the glory: Ezek 10:18; 1:28; 9:3; 11:22, 23; Num 16:19 went up: Heb. was lifted up and the house: Ezek 43:5; Exod 40:35; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; 2 Chr 5:13, 14; Hag 2:9; Rev 15:8 Reciprocal: Num 9:15—the cloud; Num 12:10—the cloud; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 80:1—dwellest; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 43:2—the earth; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Hos 5:15—return; Amos 9:1—upon; Mark 13:1—out; Acts 7:55—and saw

Ezekiel 10:5 the sound: Ezek 1:24 outer: Ezek 46:21; 1 Kgs 7:9; 2 Chr 4:9 the voice: Exod 19:16, 19; 20:18, 19; Deut 4:12, 13; Job 37:2–5; 40:9; Ps 29:3–9; 68:33; 77:17; John 12:28, 29; Heb 12:18, 19; Rev 10:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 12:10—the cloud; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 1 Kgs 8:6—under the wings; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; Ps 18:13—Highest; Ps 29:4—full of; Isa 6:4—posts; Isa 6:8—I heard; Isa 30:30—his glorious voice; Jer 51:16—he uttereth; Ezek 3:13—the noise; Ezek 40:17—the outward

Ezekiel 10:6; Ezek 10:2; Ps 80:1; 99:1 Reciprocal: Ps 119:60—made; Ezek 9:2—and one; Ezek 10:7—unto the

Ezekiel 10:7 stretched forth: Heb. sent forth unto the: Ezek 10:6; 1:13 and went: Ezek 41:23–26; Matt 13:41, 42, 49, 50; 24:34, 35 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:8—General; Ezek 9:2—and one; Ezek 10:2—unto; Rev 16:7—out

Ezekiel 10:8; Ezek 10:21; 1:8; Isa 6:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:4—colour

Ezekiel 10:9 behold: Ezek 1:15–17 as the: Dan 10:6; Rev 21:20 a beryl: Tarshish is generally rendered by the LXX and the Vulgate the chrysolite, so called by the ancients—(from χρυσος [G5557], gold, and λιθος [G3037], a stone) because of its fine gold yellow colour. It is now called by the moderns the topaz; is a very beautiful and valuable gem in its pure and perfect state, though very rarely found so; and the finer pieces of it are in hardness second only to the diamond. The Vulgate, however, in Ezek 1:16, renders, quasi visio maris “as the appearance of the seas,” i.e., azure; and Dr. GEDDES (on Exod 28:10) says, that, with Abarbanel, he believes the beryl to be intended. It is a pellucid gem, called by our lapidaries, aqua marina of a sea or bluish green colour, found in the East Indies and about the gold mines of Peru. The genuine beryl never receives any other mixture of colour; and in its perfect state approaches the

hardness of garnet. Reciprocal: Exod 28:20—a beryl; 2 Kgs 2:11—General; Ezek 1:4—colour; Zech 6:5—These; Rev 14:1—I looked

Ezekiel 10:10; Ezek 1:16; Ps 36:6; 97:2; 104:24; Rom 11:33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:30—wheels; Ezek 1:6—And every one had four faces

Ezekiel 10:11 they went upon: Ezek 10:22; 1:17 whither: Ezek 1:20; Matt 8:8–10 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:9—they turned

Ezekiel 10:12 body: Heb. flesh were: Ezek 1:18; Rev 4:6, 8

Ezekiel 10:13 it was cried: etc. or, they were called in my hearing, Wheel, or Galgal. Ezek 10:13 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:15—one

Ezekiel 10:14 every: Ezek 10:21; 1:6–10; 1 Kgs 7:29, 36; Rev 4:7 the face of a cherub: In Ezek 1:10, instead of “the face of a cherub,” it is “the face of an ox:” hence a cherub was in the likeness of an ox, at least as to its head. The extraordinary shape of these angelic beings, which appeared to the prophet in vision, is manifestly symbolical; for it is not to be supposed that these heavenly beings are really thus formed. The four faces, wings, and the arms of a man, denote the sublime qualities of these immediate ministers of the Deity; qualities entirely essential to fill up the extent of their duty. The face of a man denotes their intelligence; of a lion, their intrepid courage; of an ox, their patience and perseverance in labour; and of an eagle, their great penetration, their sublime sight into heavenly things, and their readiness to rise up into all that is great and divine. The wings being stretched out, signifies their readiness and rapidity in obeying the commands of their Master; the wings bent down, denotes their profound respect before the Lord of the Universe; and the man’s arms under the wings, shew that zeal produces application and labour. Reciprocal: Exod 36:8—cherubims; 2 Chr 4:3—And under; Ezek 41:18—and every; Rev 4:6—four beasts

Ezekiel 10:15 lifted: Ezek 10:18, 19; 8:6; 11:22; Hos 9:12 This: Ezek 10:20; 1:5, 13, 14; 43:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:15—that dwelt

Ezekiel 10:16; Ezek 1:19–21 Reciprocal: Isa 6:2—did fly; Ezek 1:11—and their; Ezek 3:13—and the noise; Ezek 10:2—Go

Ezekiel 10:17 for: Ezek 1:12, 20, 21 of the living creature: or, of life, Gen 2:7; Rom 8:2; Rev 11:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:13—and the noise; Matt 24:1—departed

Ezekiel 10:18 the glory: Ezek 10:4; 7:20–22; Ps 78:60, 61; Jer 6:8; 7:12–14; Hos 9:12; Matt 23:37–39 and stood: Ezek 10:3, 4; Gen 3:24; 2 Kgs 2:11; Ps 18:10; 68:17, 18 Reciprocal: Num 12:10—the cloud; Isa 26:21—Lord; Ezek 1:8—General; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 3:23—the glory; Ezek 10:15—lifted; Ezek 11:23—the glory; Ezek 40:6—threshold; Ezek 43:2—the glory; Ezek 43:4—came; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Acts 7:55—and saw

Ezekiel 10:19 the cherubims: Ezek 1:17–21; 11:22, 23 of the east: Ezek 8:16; 43:4 and the glory: Ezek 10:1; 1:26–28 Reciprocal: Num 12:10—the cloud; Isa 26:21—Lord; Ezek 1:11—and their; Ezek 1:28—This; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 10:15—lifted; Ezek 11:1—the east; Ezek 43:2—the glory; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Mark 13:1—out

Ezekiel 10:20 the living: Ezek 10:15; 1:22–28; 3:23 the river: Ezek 1:1 and I: 1 Kgs 6:29–35; 7:36 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Ps 18:10—rode; Ezek 1:28—This

Ezekiel 10:21 had four: Ezek 10:14; 1:8–10; 41:18, 19; Rev 4:7 and the: Ezek 10:8 Reciprocal: Isa 6:2—wings; Ezek 1:6—And every one had four faces; Rev 4:8—six

Ezekiel 10:22 the likeness: Ezek 1:10 they went: Ezek 10:11; 1:12; Hos 14:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:6—And every one had four faces; Ezek 1:9—they turned; Rev 4:8—six

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The presumption of the princes;
- 4 Their sin and judgment;
- 13 Ezekiel complaining, God shews him his purpose in saving a remnant;
- 21 and punishing the wicked;
- 22 The glory of God leaves the city;
- 24 Ezekiel is returned to the captivity.

Ezekiel 11:1 the spirit: Ezek 11:24; 3:12, 14; 8:3; 37:1; 40:1, 2; 41:1; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Acts 8:39; 2 Cor 12:1–4; Rev 1:10 the east: Ezek 10:19; 43:4 behold: Ezek 8:16 Jaazaniah: 2 Kgs 25:23 Pelatiah: Ezek 11:13; 22:27; Isa 1:10, 23; Hos 5:10 Reciprocal: Jer 42:1—Jezaniah; Jer 52:27—the king; Ezek 9:6—at the; Ezek 40:6—unto; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Luke 6:30—Give; Rev 21:10—he carried

Ezekiel 11:2; Esth 8:3; Ps 2:1, 2; 36:4; 52:2; Isa 30:1; 59:4; Jer 5:5; 18:18; Mic 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ps 21:11—imagined; Prov 6:14—he deviseth; Luke 6:30—Give

Ezekiel 11:3 It is not: etc. or, It is not for us to build houses near, Ezek 7:7; 12:22, 27; Isa 5:19; Jer 1:11, 12; Amos 6:5; 2 Pet 3:4 this city: Ezek 11:7–11; 24:3–14; Jer 1:13 Reciprocal: Deut 8:12—and hast built; Ezek 11:11—General; Ezek 21:23—as a; Mic 3:3—and chop

Ezekiel 11:4; Ezek 3:2–15, 17–21; 20:46, 47; 21:2; 25:2; Isa 58:1; Hos 6:5; 8:1

Ezekiel 11:5 the Spirit: Ezek 2:2; 3:24, 27; 8:1; Num 11:25, 26; 1 Sam 10:6, 10; Acts 10:44; 11:15 Speak: Ezek 2:4, 5, 7; 3:11; Isa 58:1 Thus have: Ezek 28:2; 29:3; 38:11; Ps 50:21; Isa 28:15; Mal 3:13, 14; Mark 3:22–30; Jas 3:6 for: Ezek 38:10; 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 7:9; 139:2, 3; Jer 16:17; 17:10; Mark 2:8; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:32—that which

Ezekiel 11:6; Ezek 7:23; 9:9; 22:2–6, 9, 12, 27; 24:6–9; 2 Kgs 21:16; Isa 1:15; Jer 2:30, 34; 7:6, 9; Lam 4:13; Hos 4:2, 3; Mic 3:2, 3, 10; 7:2; Zeph 3:3; Matt 23:35 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:17—for

Ezekiel 11:7 Your: Ezek 24:3–13; Mic 3:2, 3 but: Ezek 3:9–11; 2 Kgs 25:18–22; Jer 52:24–27 Reciprocal: Jer 1:13—I see; Jer 52:10—he slew; Ezek 11:3—this city; Ezek 11:11—General; Ezek 22:19—I will; Ezek 24:6—Woe

Ezekiel 11:8; Job 3:25; 20:24; Prov 10:24; Isa 24:17, 18; 30:16, 17; 66:4; Jer 38:19–23; 42:14–16; 44:12, 13; Amos 9:1–4; John 11:48; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Jer 42:16—that the sword; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land

Ezekiel 11:9 and deliver: Ezek 21:31; Deut 28:36, 49, 50; 2 Kgs 24:4; Neh 9:36, 37; Ps 106:41; Jer 5:15–17; 39:6 and will: Ezek 5:8, 10, 15; 16:38, 41; 30:19; Ps 106:30; Eccl 8:11; John 5:27; Rom 13:4; Jude 15 Reciprocal: Ps 119:80—sound; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 28:10—by the; Ezek 31:11—delivered

Ezekiel 11:10 fall: 2 Kgs 25:19–21; Jer 39:6; 52:9, 10, 24–27 in: Num 34:8, 9; Josh 13:5; 1 Kgs 8:65; 2 Kgs 14:25 and ye: Ezek 6:7; 13:9, 14, 21, 23; Ps 9:16; Jer 9:24 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 15:7—and ye shall; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Mal 1:4—The border

Ezekiel 11:11; Ezek 11:3, 7–10 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 24:6—bring

Ezekiel 11:12 for we have not walked, or, which have not walked, Ezek 11:21; 20:16, 21, 24; Lev 26:40; 1 Kgs 11:33; 2 Kgs 21:22; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:34; Ps 78:10; Jer 6:16; Dan 9:10 but: Ezek 8:10, 14, 16; 16:44–47; Lev 18:3, 24–28; Deut 12:30, 31; 2 Kgs 16:3, 10, 11; 17:11–23; 18:12; 21:2; 2 Chr 13:9; 28:3; 33:2–9; 36:14; Ps 106:35–39; Jer 10:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 11:20—they may; Ezek 13:9—and ye; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Matt 18:17—a heathen

Ezekiel 11:13 And it: Whilst the prophet, in vision, was delivering this message to the princes, Pelatiah suddenly died; and it is highly probable the he was actually struck dead at this very time, in so remarkable a manner as to render the vision much noticed. The prophet, alarmed and distressed for the welfare of his people, anxiously enquired whether the Lord meant to destroy the remnant of Israel. when: Ezek 11:1; 37:7; Num 14:35–37; Deut 7:4; 1 Kgs 13:4; Prov 6:15; Jer 28:15–17; Hos 6:5; Acts 5:5, 10; 13:11 Then: Deut 9:18, 19; Josh 7:6–9; 1 Chr 21:16, 17; Ps 106:23; 119:120 Ah: Ezek 9:8; Amos 7:2, 5 Reciprocal: Jer 4:10—Ah; Jer 4:27—yet; Jer 5:18—I will not make; Jer 30:11—though; Jer 32:17—Ah; Ezek 7:2—An end; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 20:17—neither

Ezekiel 11:15 thy brethren: Jer 24:1–5 Get: Isa 65:5; 66:5; John 16:2 unto: Ezek 33:24 Reciprocal: Isa 5:8—they; Jer 2:5—are gone; Jer 24:6—and I will bring

Ezekiel 11:16 Thus saith: Lev 26:44; Deut 30:3, 4; 2 Kgs 24:12–16; Ps 44:11; Jer 24:5, 6; 30:11; 31:10 as a: Ps 31:20; 90:1; 91:1, 9–16; Prov 18:10; Isa 4:5; 8:14; Jer 26:7, 11; 42:11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:64—scatter; Ezra 9:9—yet our God; Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Isa 4:6—tabernacle; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 26:20—enter; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Ezek 37:26—set; Zech 2:6—spread; Matt 2:19—an; John 11:52—that were

Ezekiel 11:17; Ezek 28:25; 34:13; 36:24; 37:21–28; 39:27–29; Isa 11:11–16; Jer 3:12, 18; 24:5; 30:10, 11, 18; 31:8–10; 32:37–41; Hos 1:10, 11; Amos 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 28:64—scatter; Ps 119:134—General; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 20:42—when I; John 11:52—that were

Ezekiel 11:18; Ezek 11:21; 5:11; 7:20; 37:23; 42:7, 8; Isa 1:25–27; 30:22; Jer 16:18; Hos 14:8;

Mic 5:10–14; Col 3:5–8; Titus 2:12 Reciprocal: Deut 7:26—but thou shalt; Isa 27:9—when; Jer 4:1—put away; Jer 31:16—they; Ezek 14:11—neither

Ezekiel 11:19 I will give: Ezek 36:26, 27; Deut 30:6; 2 Chr 30:12; Jer 24:7; 32:39, 40; Zeph 3:9; John 17:21–23; Acts 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10; Eph 4:3–6; Phil 2:1–5 I will put: Ezek 18:31; 2 Kgs 22:19; Ps 51:10; Jer 31:33; Luke 11:13; John 14:26; Rom 11:2; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 6:15; Eph 4:23 I will take: Ezek 36:26, 27; Isa 48:4; Zech 7:12; Rom 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 27:2—great stones; Deut 30:8—General; 1 Chr 12:38—all the rest; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 119:36—Incline; Jer 32:38—General; Lam 5:21—Turn; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Mic 7:19—subdue; Matt 13:5—General; Mark 4:5—General; Luke 8:6—General; John 3:6—that; John 3:10—and knowest; Acts 2:17—I will; Acts 3:26—in; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 8:9—But ye; Rom 15:5—grant; 2 Cor 3:3—but; Gal 3:14—might; Col 3:10—the new; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Heb 8:10—I will put

Ezekiel 11:20 they may: Ezek 11:12; Ps 105:45; 119:4, 5, 32; Luke 1:6, 74, 75; Rom 16:26; 1 Cor 11:2; Titus 2:11, 12 and they: Ezek 14:11; 36:28; 37:27; Jer 11:4; 24:7; 30:22; 31:33; 32:38; Hos 2:23; Zech 13:9; Heb 8:10; 11:16 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Lev 26:12—will be; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 10:12—to walk; Deut 30:6—will circumcise; Deut 30:8—General; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 119:1—walk; Ps 119:36—Incline; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 32:39—I; Lam 5:21—Turn; Ezek 20:19—walk; Ezek 36:26—the stony; Ezek 43:11—and do; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Mic 7:19—subdue; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; John 3:6—that; Acts 3:26—in; Acts 4:32—the multitude; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be

Ezekiel 11:21 whose: Eccl 11:9; Jer 17:9; Mark 7:21–23; Heb 3:12, 13; 10:38; Jas 1:14, 15; Jude 19 their detestable: Ezek 11:18; Jer 1:16; 2:20 I will: Ezek 9:10; 20:31, 38; 22:31; Jer 29:16–19 Reciprocal: Isa 65:6—but; Jer 16:11—walked; Jer 16:18—the carcasses; Ezek 5:11—detestable; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 14:3—these men; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 23:49—they shall

Ezekiel 11:22; Ezek 1:19, 20; 10:19 Reciprocal: Lam 1:6—all; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 8:6—that I; Ezek 9:3—General; Ezek 10:4—the glory; Ezek 10:15—lifted; Ezek 43:3—according to the appearance; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Zech 6:5—These; Matt 24:1—departed; Mark 13:1—out

Ezekiel 11:23 the glory: Ezek 8:4; 9:3; 10:4, 18; 43:4; Zech 14:4; Matt 23:37–39; 24:1, 2 which: Ezek 43:2 Reciprocal: Lam 1:6—all; Ezek 3:12—glory; Ezek 10:19—the cherubims; Ezek 43:3—according to the appearance; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Hos 5:15—return; Mark 13:1—out; Acts 7:55—and saw

Ezekiel 11:24 the spirit: Ezek 11:1; 8:3; 2 Kgs 2:16; 2 Cor 12:3 into: Ezek 1:3; 3:12, 15; Ps 137:1 So: Gen 17:22; 35:13; Acts 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—in; 1 Kgs 18:12—the Spirit of the Lord; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Ezek 3:11—get; Ezek 37:1—carried; Ezek 40:1—hand; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Acts 8:39—the Spirit; Acts 10:10—he fell; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; 2 Cor 12:2—in the; Rev 17:3—he carried; Rev 21:10—he carried

Ezekiel 11:25; Ezek 2:7; 3:4, 17, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Ezek 1:17—and; Ezek 3:11—get; Amos 7:1—showed

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Under the type of Ezekiel's removing,
- 8 is shewn the captivity of Zedekiah;
- 17 Ezekiel's trembling shews the Jews' desolation;
- 21 The Jews' presumptuous proverb is reprov'd;
- 26 The speediness of the vision.

Ezekiel 12:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:18—Smite; Jer 27:2—put; Ezek 12:9—the rebellious; Ezek 12:25—O rebellious

Ezekiel 12:2 thou: Ezek 2:3, 6–8; 3:9, 26, 27; 17:12; 24:3; 44:6; Deut 9:7, 24; 31:27; Ps 78:40; Isa 1:23; 30:1, 9; 65:2; Jer 4:17; 5:23; 9:1–6; Dan 9:5–9; Acts 7:51, 52 which: Deut 29:4; Isa 6:9, 10; 29:9–12; 42:19, 20; Jer 5:21; Matt 13:13, 14; Mark 4:12; 8:17, 18; Luke 8:10; John 9:39–41; 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:7, 8; 2 Cor 3:14; 4:3, 4; Eph 4:18; 2 Thess 2:10, 11 for: Ezek 2:5 Reciprocal: Isa 43:8—General; Ezek 12:25—O rebellious

Ezekiel 12:3 prepare: Ezek 12:10–12; 4:1–17; Jer 13:1–11; 18:2–12; 19:1–15; 27:2 stuff: or, instruments, By stuff our translators meant furniture or goods, as the word frequently denotes in our early writers; but the original, keley has not only this sense (as in Ezek 12:4,) but is also used for any kind of utensils or instruments whatever; and here probably denotes carriages, or other means for removing goods. This was intended to signify that the captivity was at hand. it may: Ezek 33:11; Deut 5:29; 32:29; Ps 81:13; Jer 18:11; 25:4–7; 26:3; 36:3, 7; Luke 13:8, 9, 34; 20:13; 2 Tim 2:25 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—stuff; Deut 8:5—consider; Josh 5:10—kept the passover; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Jer 10:17—thy wares; Jer 43:9—great; Jer 46:19—furnish thyself to go into captivity; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 3:27—for they; Ezek 12:7—I brought; Ezek 18:28—he considereth; Ezek 21:6—before; Ezek 37:20—in thine; Heb 3:1—consider

Ezekiel 12:4 at even: Ezek 12:12; 2 Kgs 25:4; Jer 39:4; 52:7 they that go forth into: Heb. the goings forth of Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—stuff; Jer 46:19—furnish thyself to go into captivity; Ezek 12:3—stuff

Ezekiel 12:5 Dig thou: Heb. Dig for thee, This was to shew that Zedekiah should escape from the city through a breach in the wall. 2 Kgs 25:4; Jer 39:2–4 Reciprocal: Job 24:16—In the dark; Amos 4:3—ye shall go

Ezekiel 12:6 thou shalt: This intimated that Zedekiah should steal out of the city in the twilight, carrying on his shoulders some of his property, with his head covered, not only as in distress but to escape detection. These prophecies, which were accurately fulfilled, are supposed to have been delivered in the sixth year of Zedekiah, five years before the taking of Jerusalem. cover: 1 Sam 28:8; 2 Sam 15:30; Job 24:17 for I: Ezek 12:11; 4:3; 24:24; Isa 8:18; 20:2–4 Reciprocal: Josh 5:10—kept the passover; 2 Kgs 7:5—in the twilight; Ezek 12:12—General

Ezekiel 12:7 I did so: Ezek 2:8; 24:18; 37:7, 10; Jer 32:8–12; Matt 21:6, 7; Mark 14:16; John 2:5–8; 15:14; Acts 26:19 I brought: Ezek 12:3–6 digged: Heb. digged for me Reciprocal: Josh 5:10—kept the passover; 2 Kgs 7:5—in the twilight

Ezekiel 12:9 the rebellious: Ezek 12:1–3; 2:5–8 What: Ezek 17:12; 20:49; 24:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:7—Wherefore; Ezek 37:18—Wilt

Ezekiel 12:10 This: 2 Kgs 9:25; Isa 13:1; 14:28; Mal 1:1 prince: That is, Zedekiah king of Judah. Ezek 7:27; 17:13–21; 21:25–27; Jer 21:7; 24:8; 38:18 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:3—prepare

Ezekiel 12:11 I am: Ezek 12:6 remove and go: Heb. by removing go, Jer 15:2; 52:15, 28–30 Reciprocal: Ezek 4:3—This; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel; Zech 3:8—wondered at

Ezekiel 12:12; Ezek 12:6; 2 Kgs 25:4; Jer 39:4; 42:7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 7:5—in the twilight; Job 24:16—In the dark; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 2:6—the king; Ezek 12:4—at even; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Amos 4:3—ye shall go

Ezekiel 12:13 My net: This was to intimate, that though he escaped out of the city, the Chaldeans should overtake him, and carry him to Babylon. Jeremiah had predicted that his “eyes should see the eyes of the king of Babylon,” and here Ezekiel foretold that he should not see Babylon, though he should die there; and Josephus says that he thought the two prophecies so inconsistent with each other, that he believed neither; yet both were exactly fulfilled, and the enigma of Ezekiel explained, when Zedekiah was brought to Nebuchadnezzar at Riblah, where he had his eyes put out, and was then carried to Babylon, and there died. Ezek 17:16, 20; 19:8, 9; 32:3; Job 19:6; Ps 11:6; Isa 24:17, 18; Jer 50:24; Lam 1:13; 3:47; 4:19, 20; Hos 7:12; Luke 21:35 and I: 2 Kgs 25:5–7; Jer 34:3; 39:7; 52:8–11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:36—bring thee; 2 Kgs 25:7—and put out; Job 18:10—snare; Isa 51:20—a wild; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 52:11—put out the eyes of Zedekiah; Lam 2:6—the king; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 21:26—Remove

Ezekiel 12:14 I will scatter: Ezek 5:10–12; 17:21; 2 Kgs 25:4, 5 I will draw: Ezek 5:2, 12; 14:17, 21; Lev 26:33; Jer 42:16, 22 Reciprocal: Ps 68:1—be scattered; Jer 49:32—I will scatter; Jer 49:37—I will send the sword; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Zech 2:6—spread; Rev 11:6—have power over

Ezekiel 12:15; Ezek 12:16, 20; 5:13; 6:7, 14; 7:4; 11:10; 24:27; 25:11; 26:6; 28:26; 33:33; 39:28; 14:18; Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: Deut 4:27—General; 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; Ps 59:11—Slay; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Jer 49:32—I will scatter; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Zech 2:6—spread; Jas 1:1—scattered

Ezekiel 12:16 I will: Ezek 6:8–10; 14:22, 23; Isa 1:9; 6:13; 10:22; 24:13; Jer 4:27; 30:11; Amos 9:8, 9; Matt 7:14; 24:22; Rom 11:4, 5 a few men: Heb. men of number, Gen 13:16; Isa 10:19; Rom 9:27 that they: Ezek 14:22, 23; 36:31; Lev 26:40, 41; Jer 3:24, 25; Dan 9:5–12 and they: Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:6–9; Jer 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:12—I am the Lord; 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; Ps 59:11—Slay; Jer 5:10—but make; Jer 21:6—they; Jer 42:2—left; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 12:15—General; Amos 5:3—The city

Ezekiel 12:18; Ezek 4:16, 17; 23:33; Lev 26:26, 36; Deut 28:48, 65; Job 3:24; Ps 60:2, 3; 80:5; 102:4–9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Job 21:25—never; Lam 5:9—General; Dan 10:7—but

Ezekiel 12:19 with carefulness: 1 Kgs 17:10–12 that her: Ezek 6:6, 7, 14; 36:3; Isa 6:11; Jer 4:27; 9:10, 11; 10:22; 18:16; 32:28; 33:10, 12; Mic 7:13; Zech 7:14 all that is therein: Heb. the fulness thereof, Ps 24:1; 1 Cor 10:26, 28 because: Ezek 7:23; Gen 6:11–13; Ps 107:34; Jer 6:7; Mic 3:10–12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:51—which also; Deut 28:65—the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Lam 5:9—General; Ezek 4:16—eat; Ezek 19:7—the fulness

Ezekiel 12:20; Ezek 15:6, 8; Isa 3:26; 7:23, 24; 24:3, 12; 64:10, 11; Jer 4:7, 23–29; 12:10–12; 16:9; 19:11; 24:8–10; 25:9; 34:22; Lam 5:18; Dan 9:17 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:4—and ye; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 13:9—and ye; Ezek 33:28—I will lay

Ezekiel 12:21 Reciprocal: Matt 23:36—General

Ezekiel 12:22 what: Ezek 18:2, 3; Jer 23:33–40 The days: Ezek 12:27; 11:3; Isa 5:19; Jer 5:12, 13; Amos 6:3; 2 Pet 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:14—but what; Jer 1:12—I will; Jer 17:15—General; Lam 4:18—our end is near; Ezek 7:2—unto; Ezek 21:7—it cometh; Ezek 21:23—as a; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Joel 1:15—the day of; Amos 5:18—desire; Hab 1:5—for; Matt 24:48—My; Luke 12:45—and if; Rom 2:4—despisest

Ezekiel 12:23 I will: Ezek 18:3; Isa 28:22 The days: Ezek 12:25; 7:2, 5–7, 10–12; Joel 2:1; Zeph 1:14; Mal 4:1; Matt 24:34; Jas 5:8, 9 Reciprocal: Jer 1:12—I will; Jer 48:16—near; Lam 4:18—our end is near; Ezek 7:7—the time; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Ezek 13:6—have seen; Amos 8:2—the end; Mic 7:4—the day; Rom 2:4—despisest; Rev 22:10—for

Ezekiel 12:24; Ezek 13:23; 1 Kgs 22:11–13, 17; Prov 26:28; Jer 14:13–16; 23:14–29; Lam 2:14; Zech 13:2–4; Rom 16:18; 1 Thess 2:5; 2 Pet 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 12:2—flattering; Jer 14:14—divination; Ezek 13:6—have seen; Ezek 21:29—they see; Mic 7:4—the day

Ezekiel 12:25 I will: Ezek 12:28; 6:10; Num 14:28–34; Isa 14:24; 55:11; Lam 2:17; Dan 9:12; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35; Luke 21:13, 33 in your: Jer 16:9; Hab 1:5; Mark 13:30, 31 O rebellious: Ezek 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 11:23—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; Jer 1:12—I will; Ezek 12:23—The days; Ezek 17:24—I the Lord have spoken; Ezek 22:3—that her; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Ezek 36:8—at hand; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Mark 13:29—know

Ezekiel 12:26 Reciprocal: Jer 15:6—I am

Ezekiel 12:27 for: Ezek 12:22; Isa 28:14, 15; Dan 10:14; 2 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Isa 5:19—Let him; Jer 17:15—General; Lam 4:18—our end is near; Ezek 11:3—It is not; Dan 8:26—wherefore; Amos 5:18—desire; Amos 6:3—put; Matt 24:48—My; Luke 12:45—and if

Ezekiel 12:28 There shall: Ezek 12:23–25; Jer 4:7; 44:28; Matt 24:48–51; Mark 13:32–37; Luke 21:34–36; 1 Thess 5:2, 3; Rev 3:3 Reciprocal: Jer 1:12—I will; Jer 17:15—General; Jer 48:16—near; Ezek 7:7—the time; Ezek 12:25—I will; Hos 5:7—a month; Luke 12:45—and if; Rev 11:6—have power over

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The reproof of lying prophets,
- 10 and their untempered mortar;
- 17 Of prophetesses and their pillows.

Ezekiel 13:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:10—all the prophets; Isa 9:15—the prophet

Ezekiel 13:2 prophesy against: Ezek 14:9, 10; 22:25, 28; 2 Chr 18:18–24; Isa 9:15; 56:9–12; Jer 5:31; 6:13, 14; 8:10; 14:13–15; 23:2, 11–22, 25, 26; 27:14, 18; 28:12–17; 29:8, 9; 37:19; Lam 4:13; Mic 3:6, 11; Zeph 3:4; 2 Pet 2:1–3 prophesy out of: Heb. are prophets out of, Ezek 13:3, 17; Jer 14:14; 23:16, 26 Hear: Ezek 34:7, 9; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; 28:14; Jer 28:15; 29:20–24, 31, 32; Amos 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Deut 13:1—a prophet; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; Jer 23:14—in the; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 13:7—The Lord; Ezek 16:35—hear; John 10:1—He

Ezekiel 13:3 Woe: Ezek 13:18; 34:2; Jer 23:1; Matt 23:13–29; Luke 11:42–47, 52; 1 Cor 9:16 foolish: Prov 15:2, 14; Lam 2:14; Hos 9:7; Zech 11:15; Matt 23:16–26; Luke 11:40; 1 Tim 6:4; 2 Tim 3:9 follow: Heb. walk after have seen nothing: or, things which they have not seen, Ezek 13:6, 7; Jer 23:28–32 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a prophet; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Ezek 13:2—prophesy out of; Ezek 16:23—woe; Mic 2:11—a man; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 11:17—Woe; Col 2:18—intruding; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Ezekiel 13:4 prophets: Crafty, mischievous, and ravenous; always scheming something for their own interest; while they would not risk their persons to avert the mischief which they had caused. like: Song 2:15; Mic 2:11; 3:5; Matt 7:15; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 2:4; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:9, 10; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; Titus 1:10–12; Rev 13:11–14; 19:20 Reciprocal: Jer 20:6—thy friends; Luke 13:32—that fox

Ezekiel 13:5 have not: Ezek 22:30; Exod 17:9–13; 32:11, 12; Num 16:21, 22, 47, 48; 1 Sam 12:23; Ps 106:23; Jer 15:1; 23:22; 27:18; Mal 1:9 gaps: or, breaches, Isa 58:12; Lam 2:13, 14 made up the hedge: Heb. hedged the hedge to stand: Job 40:9; Ps 76:7; Isa 27:4; Eph 6:13, 14; Rev 16:14; 20:8, 9 the day: Ezek 30:3; Isa 2:12; 13:6, 9; 34:8; Joel 1:15; 2:1, 31; 3:14; Amos 5:18–20; Zeph 1:14–18; 2:2, 3; Mal 4:5; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:27—the breaches; Jer 28:2—I; Amos 4:12—prepare

Ezekiel 13:6 have seen: Ezek 13:23; 12:23, 24; 22:28; Lam 2:14; 2 Pet 2:18 lying: Ezek 21:23, 29; Jer 14:14; 29:8; Zech 10:2 saying: Ezek 13:7; Jer 23:31, 32; 28:2, 15 made: Ezek 13:22; 1 Kgs 22:6, 27, 37; Prov 14:15; Jer 29:31; 37:19; Mark 13:6, 22, 23; 2 Thess 2:11 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—I wot; Deut 18:20—the prophet; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 7:8—ye trust; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 27:14—they; Ezek 13:3—have seen nothing; Dan 2:9—for; Dan 9:12—confirmed; Amos 2:4—and their; 1 Cor 2:4—not

Ezekiel 13:7 The Lord: Ezek 13:2, 3, 6; Matt 24:23, 24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; Neh 6:12—God had; Isa 28:7—err in; Isa 30:10—speak; Jer 14:14—divination; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 28:11—Thus; Ezek 22:28—Thus saith the Lord; Rom 3:13—with their

Ezekiel 13:8 behold: Ezek 5:8; 21:3; 26:3; 28:22; 29:3, 4, 10; 35:3; 38:3, 4; 39:1; Jer 50:31, 32; 51:25; Nah 2:13; 3:5, 6; 1 Tim 4:1, 8; 1 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Job 31:5—walked; Prov 6:26—the adulteress; Isa 58:9—speaking; Isa 59:3—your lips; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 29:31—Because; Ezek 13:20—I am; Ezek 34:10—I am

Ezekiel 13:9 mine: Ezek 11:13; 14:9, 10; Ps 101:7; Jer 20:3–6; 28:15–17; 29:21, 22, 31, 32; Rev 19:20 assembly: or, secret, or council neither shall they be: Exod 32:32, 33; Ezra 2:59, 62, 63; Neh 7:62, 64; Ps 69:5, 28; 87:6; Isa 4:3; Dan 12:1; Hos 9:3; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Heb 12:23; Rev 13:8; 20:12, 15 neither shall they enter: Ezek 20:38 and ye: Ezek 11:10, 12; 12:20; 1 Kgs 22:24, 25; Jer 23:20 Reciprocal: Deut 29:21—separate; Judg 15:4—caught three; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 13:14—and ye shall know; Ezek 13:20—I am; Ezek 13:21—and ye shall; Ezek 13:23—and ye; Ezek 33:8—if thou; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Eph 2:12—aliens

Ezekiel 13:10 seduced: 2 Kgs 21:9; Prov 12:26; Jer 23:13–15; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:13; 1 John 2:26; Rev 2:20 Peace: Ezek 13:16; Isa 57:21; Jer 4:10; 6:14; 8:11, 15; 14:13; 23:17; 28:9; Mal 3:15 and one: These false prophets pretend to be a wall of defence; but their wall is bad, and their mortar is worse. One gives a lying vision; another pledges himself that it is true; and the people believe what they say, and trust not in God, nor turn from their sins. a wall: or, a slight wall others: Ezek 22:28; 2 Chr 18:12; Isa 30:10; Jer 5:31; Mic 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 30:13—as a breach; Jer 37:19—your; Ezek 13:18—that sew; Ezek 21:29—to bring; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; Ezek 33:8—if thou; Ezek 36:3—Because; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Mic 3:5—concerning; Matt 7:27—General; Acts 13:6—a false; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 1 Cor 3:13—and the fire; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Eph 5:6—no; Rev 8:7—hail

Ezekiel 13:11 there shall: It shall wash off this bad mortar, sweep away the wall, and level it with the earth. In the East, where the walls are often built with unbaked bricks, desolations of this kind are frequently occasioned by tempestuous rains. Ezek 38:22; Job 27:21; Ps 11:6; 18:13, 14; 32:6; Isa 25:4; 28:2, 15–18; 29:6; 32:19; Nah 1:3, 7, 8; Matt 7:25, 27; Luke 6:48, 49 Reciprocal: Josh 10:11—the Lord; Job 37:6—great; Job 38:23—General; Ps 83:15—General; Isa 5:18—draw; Jer 28:16—because; Ezek 38:9—shalt ascend; 1 Cor 2:4—not; Rev 11:19—and great; Rev 16:21—there fell

Ezekiel 13:12 Where: Deut 32:37; Judg 9:38; 10:14; 2 Kgs 3:13; Jer 2:28; 29:31, 32; 37:19; Lam 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Jer 28:16—because; Zech 13:2—cause; Mal 2:9—before

Ezekiel 13:13 a stormy: Lev 26:28; Isa 30:30; Ps 107:25; 148:8; Jer 23:19; Jonah 1:4 and great: Exod 9:18–29; Ps 18:12, 13; 105:32; 148:8; Isa 30:30; Hag 2:17; Rev 8:7; 11:19; 16:21 Reciprocal: Job 9:17—For he; Job 37:6—great; Ps 11:6—Upon; Jer 36:7—for; Nah 1:8—with

Ezekiel 13:14 the foundation: Ps 11:3; Mic 1:6; Hab 3:13; Matt 7:26, 27; Luke 6:49; 1 Cor 3:11–15 ye shall be: Jer 6:15; 8:12; 14:15; 23:15 and ye shall know: Ezek 13:9, 21, 23; 14:8 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 11:10—and ye; Ezek 16:29—in the land; Ezek 17:21—shall know

Ezekiel 13:15 The wall: Neh 4:3; Ps 62:3; Isa 30:13 Reciprocal: Jer 23:17—Ye; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 13:20—I am; Ezek 20:21—accomplish

Ezekiel 13:16 see visions: Ezek 13:10; Jer 5:31; 6:14; 8:11; 28:1, 9–17; 29:31 and there: Isa 48:22; 57:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 29:19—that he bless; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 56:10—they are all dumb; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 23:17—Ye; Ezek 13:18—that sew; Ezek 13:20—I am; Ezek 13:22—by promising him life; Matt 7:15—false; Rom 16:18—by

Ezekiel 13:17 set thy: Ezek 4:3; 20:46; 21:2 the daughters: Isa 3:16–26; 4:4 prophesy: Judg 4:4; 2 Kgs 22:14; Luke 2:36; 2 Pet 2:1 out of: Ezek 13:2; Rev 2:20 Reciprocal: Num 16:28—of mine; Neh 6:13—that I should; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Ezek 6:2—set; Dan 2:9—for

Ezekiel 13:18 Woe: Ezek 13:3 that sew: Rather, “that fasten cushions;” by which they intimated that they might indulge and repose themselves in security, for no enemy would disturb them. The apartments of the easterns are well supplied with cushions, on which they sit, lean, rest their heads, and prop up their arms. Ezek 13:10, 16; Jer 4:10; 6:14; 2 Tim 4:3 armholes: or, elbows hunt souls: Ezek 22:25; Eph 4:14; 2 Pet 2:14 will ye save: Ezek 13:22 Reciprocal: Gen 10:9—a mighty; 1 Sam 24:11—thou huntest; Isa 30:10—speak; Ezek 16:23—woe; Mic 3:5—that bite

Ezekiel 13:19 pollute: Ezek 20:39; 22:26 for handfuls: 1 Sam 2:16, 17; Prov 28:21; Mic 3:5, 11; Mal 1:10; Rom 16:18; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:2, 3 to slay: Ezek 13:22; Prov 19:27; Rom 14:15; 1 Cor 8:11 to save: Jer 23:14, 17 Reciprocal: Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Judg 17:10—I will give; Judg 18:4—hired me; Judg 18:20—heart; 1 Sam 2:29—make; Neh 6:12—hired him; Ps 35:4—that; Prov 12:22—Lying; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 29:21—and turn; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 7:4—Trust; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Dan 2:9—for; Amos 7:12—eat; Acts 8:18—he offered; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; Titus 1:11—filthy

Ezekiel 13:20 I am: Ezek 13:8, 9, 15, 16 to make them fly: or, into gardens and will: 2 Tim 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Jer 23:30—General

Ezekiel 13:21 and ye shall: Ezek 13:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 11:10—and ye; Ezek 13:14—and ye shall know; Ezek 13:23—for I; Mal 2:9—before

Ezekiel 13:22 with lies: Ezek 9:4; Jer 4:10; 14:13–17; 23:9, 14; Lam 2:11–14 and strengthened: Jer 23:14; 27:14–17; 28:16; 29:32 by promising him life: or, that I should save his life, Heb. by quickening him. Ezek 13:16; Gen 3:4, 5; Jer 6:14; 8:11; 23:17; 2 Pet 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 29:19—that he bless; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; Neh 6:12—I perceived; Job 4:3—and thou hast; Prov 12:22—Lying; Prov 19:9—and; Prov 24:24—that; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 57:11—that thou; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Jer 29:31—Because; Lam 2:14—they have; Ezek 7:13—neither; Ezek 13:6—made; Ezek 13:18—will ye save; Ezek 13:19—to slay; Ezek 22:28—seeing; Amos 2:4—and their; Mic 2:11—a man; Mic 3:6—night; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Matt 7:15—false; Rom 14:15—thy brother; 2 Cor 11:15—whose

Ezekiel 13:23 ye shall see: Ezek 13:6–16; 12:24; Deut 18:20; Mic 3:6; Zech 13:3; 2 Tim 3:9 for I: Ezek 13:21; 34:10; Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; 1 Cor 11:19; Jude 24; Rev 12:9, 11; 13:5, 8;

15:2 and ye; Ezek 13:9, 21; 14:8; 15:7 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a prophet; Jer 14:14—divination; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:14—strengthen; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 27:14—they; Jer 29:31—Because; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 11:10—and ye; Ezek 13:14—and ye shall know; Ezek 17:21—shall know; Ezek 21:29—they see; Ezek 22:28—seeing; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Zech 13:2—cause

CHAPTER 14

- 1 God answers idolaters according to their own heart;
- 6 They are exhorted to repent, for fear of judgments, by means of seduced prophets;
- 12 God's irrevocable sentence of famine;
- 15 of noisome beasts;
- 17 of the sword;
- 19 and of pestilence;
- 22 A remnant shall be reserved for example of others.

Ezekiel 14:1 certain: Ezek 8:1; 20:1; 2 Kgs 6:32; Acts 4:5, 8 and sat: Ezek 33:31; Isa 29:13; Luke 10:39; Acts 22:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:21—inquire; Isa 21:12—if; Ezek 7:26—then; Ezek 8:12—ancients

Ezekiel 14:2; 1 Kgs 14:4; Amos 3:7 Reciprocal: Num 22:20—If the men; Jer 50:35—sword

Ezekiel 14:3 these men: Ezek 14:4, 7; 6:9; 11:21; 20:16; 36:25; Jer 17:1, 2, 9; Eph 5:5 and put: Ezek 3:20; 7:19; 44:12; Jer 44:16–18; Zeph 1:3; 1 Pet 2:8; Rev 2:14 should: Ezek 20:3; 1 Sam 28:6; 2 Kgs 3:13; Ps 66:18; 101:3; Prov 15:8, 29; 21:27; 28:9; Isa 1:15; 33:15; Jer 7:8–11; 11:11; 42:20, 21; Zech 7:13; Luke 20:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:37—he answered; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:31—neither voice; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 1 Chr 10:14—inquired; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Job 31:7—mine heart; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Jer 27:15—that I; Jer 42:1—came; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; John 4:21—saith; Acts 8:21—hast; Rom 14:13—put; 1 Cor 8:9—a stumblingblock

Ezekiel 14:4 speak: Ezek 2:7; 3:4, 17–21 I the Lord: Ezek 14:7; 1 Kgs 21:20–25; 2 Kgs 1:16; Isa 3:11; 66:4 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—and putteth; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; Job 36:21—regard; Jer 42:1—came; Jer 42:20—For ye; Ezek 6:9—their eyes; Ezek 7:19—it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity; Ezek 8:1—and the; Ezek 14:3—these men; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 20:3—As I; Ezek 20:16—for their; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Ezek 44:12—caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; 2 Tim 3:7—learning

Ezekiel 14:5 I may: Ezek 14:9, 10; Hos 10:2; Zech 7:11–14; 2 Thess 2:9–11 estranged: Deut 32:15, 16; Isa 1:4 marg. Jer 2:5, 11–13, 31, 32; Zech 11:8; Rom 1:21–23, 28, 30; 8:7; Gal 6:7; Eph 4:18; Col 1:21; Heb 3:12

Ezekiel 14:6 Repent: Ezek 18:30; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Kgs 8:47–49; Neh 1:8, 9; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 8:5, 6; 31:18–20; 50:4, 5; Lam 3:39–41; Hos 14:1–3, 8; Jonah 3:7–9; Matt 3:8–10; Acts 3:19; 17:30; 26:20; Jas 4:8–10 yourselves: or, others turn: Ezek 14:4; 8:16; 16:63; 36:31, 32; 2 Chr

29:6; Isa 2:20; 30:22; Jer 13:27; Zeph 3:11; Rom 6:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:7—the abominations; Ezek 33:11—turn ye

Ezekiel 14:7 of the stranger: Exod 12:48; 20:10; Lev 16:29; 20:2; 24:22; Num 15:15, 29 separateth: Hos 4:14; 9:10; Jude 19 and setteth: Ezek 14:3, 4 and cometh: Ezek 33:30–32; 2 Kgs 8:8–15; Isa 58:1, 2; Jer 21:1, 2; 37:1–3, 9, 10, 17; 38:14–23 by: Ezek 14:4, 7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 7:26—shalt; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; Job 31:7—mine heart; Ps 34:16—face; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Isa 30:28—causing; Isa 63:17—why; Jer 44:11—I will; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Ezek 7:19—it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Ezek 20:3—As I; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; Acts 7:42—and gave

Ezekiel 14:8 I will set: Ezek 15:7; Lev 17:10; 20:3–6; 26:17; Ps 34:16; Jer 21:10; 44:11 a sign: Ezek 5:15; Num 26:10; Deut 28:37; Ps 37:22; 44:13, 14; Isa 65:15; Jer 24:9; 29:22 I will cut: Lev 20:3; 22:3; Num 19:20; Rom 11:22; 1 Cor 10:11 and ye: Ezek 6:7; 13:23 Reciprocal: Num 16:38—a sign; Deut 28:46—a sign; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; Isa 8:18—for signs; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Ezek 13:14—and ye shall know; Ezek 14:7—by; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Ezek 20:3—As I; Ezek 25:13—and will; Hos 4:5—and the prophet

Ezekiel 14:9 if the: Ezek 20:25; 2 Sam 12:11, 12; 1 Kgs 22:20–23; Job 12:16; Ps 81:11, 12; Isa 63:16; 66:4; Jer 4:10; 2 Thess 2:9–12 I the: That is, I have suffered him to be deceived; I have given him up to “strong delusions to believe a lie,” as a just judgment upon him for going after idols, and setting up false pretensions to inspiration. God, according to the genius of the Hebrew language, is often said to do a thing, which he only suffers, or permits. and I will: Ezek 16:27; Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4 Reciprocal: Lev 23:30—General; 2 Sam 16:11—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Isa 29:10—hath closed; Jer 6:15—therefore; Jer 15:6—stretch; Jer 27:10—they; Jer 38:23—shalt cause; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 14:5—I may; Ezek 25:7—I will stretch; Hos 9:7—the multitude; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 15:14—And if; John 12:40—hath; 2 Thess 2:11—God; 2 Tim 3:13—being; Rev 8:8—the third; Rev 13:14—deceiveth; Rev 16:14—the spirits

Ezekiel 14:10 they shall: Ezek 17:18–20; 23:49; Gen 4:13; Num 5:31; Mic 7:9; Gal 6:5 the punishment: Ezek 14:4, 7, 8; Deut 13:1–10; 17:2–7; Jer 6:14, 15; 8:11, 12; 14:15; Rev 19:19–21 Reciprocal: Num 14:34—shall ye bear; Jer 4:10—surely; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 14:5—I may; Hos 9:7—the multitude; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; Matt 15:14—And if; 2 Tim 3:13—being

Ezekiel 14:11 the house: Ezek 34:10–31; 44:10, 15; 48:11; Deut 13:11; 19:20; Ps 119:67; Isa 9:16; Jer 23:15; 50:6; 2 Pet 2:15 neither: Ezek 11:18–20; 36:25–29; 37:23 that they: Ezek 34:30; 36:28; 37:27; 39:22; Gen 17:7; Jer 11:4; 31:33; 32:38; Zech 13:9; Heb 8:10; 11:16; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Isa 61:6—named; Ezek 11:20—and they

Ezekiel 14:12 Reciprocal: Jer 24:10—General; Jer 29:17—Behold

Ezekiel 14:13 when: Ezek 9:9; Ezra 9:6; Isa 24:20; Lam 1:8, 20; Dan 9:5, 10–12 break: Ezek 4:16; 5:16; Lev 26:26; Isa 3:1; Jer 15:2, 3; Lam 4:9, 10 and will cut: Ezek 14:17, 19, 21; 25:13; Gen 6:7; Jer 7:20; 32:43; 36:29 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 24:13—seven; 1 Kgs

8:35—heaven; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 2 Chr 6:26—there is no rain; Ps 104:15—bread; Jer 21:6—I will; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 4:10—General; Ezek 15:8—I will; Zeph 1:3—and I; Rev 6:8—kill

Ezekiel 14:14 these: Ezek 14:16, 18, 20 Noah: Gen 6:8; 7:1; 8:20, 21; Heb 11:7 Daniel: Ezek 28:3; Dan 9:21; 10:11 Job: Job 1:5; 42:8, 9; Jer 7:16; 11:14; 14:11, 12; 15:1 deliver: Ezek 14:20; Prov 11:4; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:9—just; Gen 7:23—and Noah; 2 Kgs 13:14—O my father; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; 2 Chr 34:28—I will gather; Job 1:1—Job; Jer 27:18—let them; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Dan 1:6—Daniel; Matt 25:9—lest; Luke 3:36—Noe

Ezekiel 14:15 noisome: Ezek 5:17; Lev 26:22; 1 Kgs 20:36; 2 Kgs 17:25; Jer 15:3 spoil: or, bereave Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—rid; Deut 32:24—the teeth; Job 5:23—beasts; Ps 50:11—wild; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Jer 9:10—so; Ezek 14:21—my four

Ezekiel 14:16 these: Ezek 14:14, 18; Matt 18:19, 20; Jas 5:16 in it: Heb. in the midst of it as I live: Ezek 14:20; 33:11; Num 14:28, 29 they shall: Gen 18:23–33; 19:29; Job 22:20; Acts 27:24; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Job 5:23—beasts; Ps 50:11—wild; Jer 5:6—a lion

Ezekiel 14:17 I bring: Ezek 5:12, 17; 21:3, 4, 9–15; 29:8; 38:21, 22; Lev 26:25; Jer 25:9; 47:6 so that: Ezek 14:13; 25:13; Jer 33:12; Hos 4:3; Zeph 1:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—shall the sword; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 9:16—and I; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 25:29—I will; Jer 34:17—to the sword; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Ezek 12:14—I will draw; Ezek 14:21—my four; Ezek 21:16—Go; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Matt 8:9—Go; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Ezekiel 14:18; Ezek 14:14 Reciprocal: Jer 27:18—let them; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 14:16—these

Ezekiel 14:19 if I: Ezek 5:12; 38:22; Num 14:12; 16:46–50; Deut 28:21, 22, 59–61; 2 Sam 24:13, 15; 1 Kgs 8:37; 2 Chr 6:28; 7:13; 20:9; Ps 91:3, 6; Isa 37:36; Jer 14:12; 21:6, 9; 24:10; Amos 4:10; Matt 24:7 and pour: Ezek 7:8; 36:18; Rev 16:3–6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:12—even the pestilence; Job 9:23—he will; Ezek 5:17—and pestilence; Ezek 14:13—and will cut; Ezek 14:21—my four; Ezek 21:31—pour; Ezek 25:13—and will

Ezekiel 14:20 Noah: Ezek 14:14, 16 Daniel: Daniel, says Abp. Newcombe, was “taken captive in the third year of Jehoiakim (Dan 1:1). After this, Jehoiakim reigned eight years (2 Kgs 23:36). And this prophecy, as appears from Ezek 8:1, was uttered in the sixth year of Jehoiachin’s captivity, who succeeded Jehoiakim, and reigned only three months (2 Kgs 24:6, 8). Therefore, at this time, Daniel had been fourteen years in captivity;” and was, as is generally supposed, about thirty years of age. by: Ezek 18:20, 22; Job 5:19–24; Ps 33:18, 19; Isa 3:10; Hos 10:12; Zeph 2:3; Acts 10:35; 1 John 2:29; 3:7, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:9—just; Job 1:1—Job; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Dan 1:6—Daniel; Matt 25:9—lest; Heb 11:7—prepared

Ezekiel 14:21 How much more when: or, Also when my four: Ezek 14:13, 15, 17, 19; 5:12, 17; 6:11, 12; 33:27; Jer 15:2, 3; Amos 4:6–12; Rev 6:4–8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Lev 26:6—rid; Lev 26:22—wild; Deut 28:45—Moreover; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; Deut 32:24—the teeth; Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Sam 24:13—seven; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Kgs 17:25—the Lord sent; 2 Kgs 25:3—the famine; Isa

24:17—and the pit; Isa 51:19—two things; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 14:12—but; Jer 15:1—Though; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 25:29—I will; Jer 27:8—with the sword; Jer 27:13—by the sword; Jer 32:24—because; Jer 38:2—He; Jer 52:6—the famine; Ezek 12:14—I will draw; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Matt 24:7—famines

Ezekiel 14:22 therein: Ezek 6:8; Deut 4:31; 2 Chr 36:20; Isa 6:13; 10:20–22; 17:4–6; 24:13; 40:1, 2; 65:8, 9; Jer 4:27; 5:19; 30:11; 52:27–30; Mic 5:7; Mark 13:20; Heb 12:6–11 ye shall see: Ezek 6:9, 10; 16:63; 20:43; 36:31; Jer 31:17–21 ye shall be: Jer 3:21–25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—I will; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Neh 9:31—for thy great; Ps 59:11—Slay; Isa 1:9—a very; Lam 1:18—hear; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 16:54—in that; Ezek 32:31—shall be

Ezekiel 14:23 that I have not: Ezek 8:6–18; 9:8, 9; Gen 18:22–33; Deut 8:2; Neh 9:33; Prov 26:2; Jer 7:17–28; 22:8, 9; Dan 9:7, 14; Rom 2:5; Rev 15:4; 16:6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—I will; Deut 29:24—General; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; Neh 9:31—for thy great; Ps 59:11—Slay; Ps 64:9—they; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 42:16—and not; Jer 9:12—for; Lam 1:18—hear; Ezek 6:10—General; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 16:54—in that

CHAPTER 15

- 1 By the unfitness of the vine branch for any work,
- 6 is shewn the rejection of Jerusalem.

Ezekiel 15:1 Reciprocal: Hos 10:1—General; Hos 12:10—used

Ezekiel 15:2 What: The vine is only noble and useful while producing fruit: for, when cut down, its wood is fit only for fuel. So Israel, having ceased to be fruitful, they are good for nothing, but, like a withered branch of a vine, to be burnt. Deut 32:32, 33; Ps 80:8–16; Song 2:13, 15; 6:11; 7:12; 8:11, 12; Isa 5:1–7; Jer 2:21; Hos 10:1; Matt 21:33–41; Mark 12:1–9; Luke 20:9–16; John 15:1–6 among: Isa 44:23; Mic 3:12; Zech 11:2 Reciprocal: Isa 27:11—the boughs; Jer 24:2—naughty; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 19:10—like; Hos 11:6—consume; Matt 3:10—is hewn; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Matt 25:30—cast; Luke 3:9—General; Luke 23:31—General; John 15:4—As; Heb 6:8—whose

Ezekiel 15:3; Jer 24:8; Matt 5:13; Mark 9:50; Luke 14:34, 35 Reciprocal: Isa 22:24—vessels of small; Isa 30:14—so that; Jer 13:7—it was; John 15:6—he

Ezekiel 15:4 it is cast: Ps 80:16; Isa 27:11; John 15:6; Heb 6:8 the fire: Isa 1:31; Amos 4:11; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:12; Heb 12:29 Is it meet: Heb. Will it prosper Reciprocal: Job 15:30—the flame; Jer 11:16—with; Ezek 19:12—the fire; Matt 13:30—burn

Ezekiel 15:5 meet: Heb. made fit, Jer 3:16 marg.

Ezekiel 15:6; Ezek 15:2; 17:3–10; 20:47, 48; Isa 5:1–6, 24, 25; Jer 4:7; 7:20; 21:7; 24:8–10; 25:9–11, 18; 44:21–27; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Ps 80:8—a vine; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 19:12—she was; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 23:25—thy residue; Zeph 1:3—and I; Rom 11:17—some

Ezekiel 15:7 I will set: Ezek 14:8; Lev 17:10; 20:3–6; 26:17; Ps 34:16; Jer 21:10 they shall: 1 Kgs 19:17; Isa 24:18; Jer 48:43, 44; Amos 5:19; 9:1–4 and ye shall: Ezek 6:7; 7:4; 11:10; 20:38, 42, 44; Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: Isa 47:14—they shall; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 44:11—I will; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 13:23—and ye; Ezek 17:21—shall know; Ezek 20:47—I will kindle; Ezek 21:15—against; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 23:25—thy residue; 1 Pet 3:12—but

Ezekiel 15:8 I will: Ezek 6:14; 14:13–21; 33:29; Isa 6:11; 24:3–12; Jer 25:10, 11; Zeph 1:18 committed a trespass: Heb. trespassed a trespass, 2 Chr 36:14–16 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 33:28—I will lay

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Under the similitude of a wretched infant is shewn the natural state of Jerusalem;
- 6 God's extraordinary love towards her;
- 15 Her monstrous whoredom;
- 35 Her grievous judgment;
- 44 Her sin, equal to her mother, and exceeding her sisters, Sodom and Samaria, calls for judgments;
- 60 Mercy is promised her in the end.

Ezekiel 16:1 Reciprocal: Prov 14:34—but; Isa 1:21—become; Jer 2:23—see; Jer 30:15—for the; Ezek 2:3—a rebellious nation; Ezek 22:2—her abominations; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 4:12—gone; Amos 2:4—because; Zech 5:7—is

Ezekiel 16:2 cause: Ezek 20:4; 22:2; 23:36; 33:7–9; Isa 58:1; Hos 8:1 abominations: Ezek 8:9–17 Reciprocal: Ezek 2:1—Son; Mic 3:8—to declare

Ezekiel 16:3 Thy birth: Heb. Thy cutting out, or habitation, Ezek 16:45; 21:30; Gen 11:25, 29; Josh 24:14; Neh 9:7; Isa 1:10; 51:1, 2; Matt 3:7; 11:24; Luke 3:7; John 8:44; Eph 2:3; 1 John 3:10 Amorite: Gen 15:16; Deut 20:17; 1 Kgs 21:26; 2 Kgs 21:11 Hittite: Ezra 9:1 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 24:2—Your fathers; Judg 3:6—General; Ps 136:23—remembered; Isa 43:27—first father; Isa 48:8—a transgressor; Ezek 16:22—General; Ezek 16:44—As is; Ezek 20:4—cause; Hos 12:7—a merchant; Matt 14:11—and given

Ezekiel 16:4 for: Ezek 20:8, 13; Gen 15:13; Exod 1:11–14; 2:23, 24; 5:16–21; Deut 5:6; 15:15; Josh 24:2; Neh 9:7–9; Hos 2:3; Acts 7:6, 7 to supple thee: or, when I looked upon thee nor: Lam 2:20 marg. Lam 2:22; Luke 2:7, 12 Reciprocal: Job 3:12—the knees; Prov 3:8—thy; Isa 44:2—formed; Ezek 16:9—washed; Ezek 21:30—in the; Matt 14:11—and given; John 13:8—If; Rom 5:6—For

Ezekiel 16:5 eye: Ezek 2:6; Isa 49:15; Lam 2:11, 19; 4:3, 10 but thou: Gen 21:10; Exod 1:22; Num 19:16; Jer 9:21, 22; 22:19 Reciprocal: Deut 19:13—Thine eye; Job 3:12—the knees; Prov 3:8—thy

Ezekiel 16:6 and saw: Exod 2:24, 25; 3:7, 8; Acts 7:34 polluted: or, trodden under foot,

Isa 14:19; 51:23; Mic 7:10; Matt 5:13; Heb 10:29; Rev 14:20 Live: Ezek 20:5–10; Exod 19:4–6; Deut 9:4; Ps 105:10–15, 26–37; John 5:25; Rom 9:15; Eph 2:4, 5; Titus 3:3–7 Reciprocal: Ps 68:13—the wings; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 4:4—washed away; Isa 46:3—borne; Isa 63:7—mention; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 16:9—blood; Hos 11:1—Israel; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 19:5—he looked; Acts 9:6—Arise; 2 Cor 5:15—that they

Ezekiel 16:7 caused: etc. Heb. made thee a million, Gen 22:17; Exod 1:7; 12:37; Acts 7:17 excellent ornaments: Heb. ornament of ornaments, Ezek 16:10–13, 16; Exod 3:22; Deut 1:10; 4:8; 32:10–14; 33:26–29; Neh 9:18–25; Ps 135:4; 147:20; 148:14; 149:2–4; Isa 61:10; 62:3 whereas: Ezek 16:22; Job 1:21; Song 4:5; Hos 2:3, 9, 10; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Song 8:10—my; Dan 8:8—waxed; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Ezekiel 16:8 thy time: Ezek 16:6; Deut 7:6–8; Ruth 3:9; 1 Sam 12:22; Isa 41:8, 9; 43:4; 63:7–9; Jer 2:2, 3; 31:3; Hos 11:1; Mal 1:2; Rom 5:8; 9:10–13 and I: Ruth 3:9 I swear: Ezek 20:5, 6; Exod 19:4–8; 24:1–8; 32:13; Deut 4:31; Jer 2:2, 3; 31:32; Hos 2:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—are mine; Exod 2:8—Go; Deut 22:30—discover; Deut 23:5—because the; Prov 2:17—forgetteth; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Isa 54:5—thy Maker; Isa 61:3—beauty; Isa 61:10—as a; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 16:60—I will remember; Ezek 23:4—they were; Hos 2:15—as in the days; Mal 2:14—thy companion; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 19:9—except; Luke 1:72—and; John 3:29—hath; Rom 9:25—beloved; 2 Cor 6:2—a time; Col 3:12—beloved; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved; Heb 8:9—they continued

Ezekiel 16:9 washed: Ezek 16:4; 36:25; Ps 51:7; Isa 4:4; John 13:8–10; 1 Cor 6:11; 10:2; Heb 9:10–14; 1 John 5:8; Rev 1:5, 6 blood: Heb. bloods, Ezek 16:6 anointed: Ps 23:5; 2 Cor 1:21; 1 John 2:20, 27 Reciprocal: Luke 15:22—the best; Eph 5:26—with; 1 Tim 2:9—not; Heb 10:22—our bodies

Ezekiel 16:10 clothed: Ezek 16:7; Ps 45:13, 14; Isa 61:3, 10; Luke 15:22; Rev 21:2 brodered: Ezek 16:13, 18; Exod 28:5; 1 Pet 3:3, 4 badgers' skin: Exod 25:5; 26:14 I girded: Exod 39:27, 28; Rev 7:9–14; 19:8 covered: Gen 41:42 marg. Prov 31:22; Rev 18:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Exod 11:2—jewels; Exod 25:4—fine linen; Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 8:11—General; Isa 3:23—fine linen; Jer 2:32—a maid; Ezek 16:39—shall strip

Ezekiel 16:11 I put: Gen 24:22, 47, 53 and a: Lev 8:9; Esth 2:17; Isa 28:5; Lam 5:16; Rev 2:10; 4:4, 10 a chain: Gen 41:42; Prov 1:9; 4:9; Song 1:10; 4:9; Isa 3:19; Dan 5:7, 16, 29, forehead: Heb. nose, Gen 24:22 marg. Isa 3:21, ear-rings: Gen 35:4; Exod 32:2; 35:22; Num 31:50; Judg 8:24; Job 42:11; Prov 25:12; Hos 2:13 Reciprocal: Ps 73:6—as a chain; Ezek 23:42—bracelets

Ezekiel 16:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:22—earring; Exod 32:2—General; Deut 26:19—high above; Isa 3:20—the earrings; Ezek 21:26—Remove; Ezek 23:42—bracelets

Ezekiel 16:13 thou didst: Ezek 16:19; Deut 8:8; 32:13, 14; Ps 45:13, 14; 81:16; 147:14; Hos 2:5 and thou wast: Ezek 16:14, 15; Ps 48:2; 50:2; Isa 64:11; Jer 13:20 and thou didst: Gen 17:6; 1 Sam 12:12; 2 Sam 8:15; 1 Kgs 4:21; Ezra 4:20; 5:11; Ps 50:2; Lam 2:15 Reciprocal: Song 6:4—beautiful; Ezek 16:10—brodered; Ezek 23:40—and deckedst; Luke 16:19—purple

Ezekiel 16:14 thy renown: Deut 4:6–8, 32–38; Josh 2:9–11; 9:6–9; 1 Kgs 10:1–13, 24; 2 Chr 2:11, 12; 9:23; Lam 2:15 through: 1 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: Num 16:2—famous; Prov 30:9—I be full; Song 1:5—comely; Song 4:1—my; Song 6:4—beautiful; Ezek 5:5—I have; Ezek 16:13—and thou wast; Ezek 28:17—heart; Ezek 31:9—made

Ezekiel 16:15 thou didst: Ezek 33:13; Deut 32:15; Isa 48:1; Jer 7:4; Mic 3:11; Zeph 3:11; Matt 3:9 and playedst: Ezek 20:8; 23:3, 8, 11, 12–21; Exod 32:6–35; Num 25:1, 2; Judg 2:12; 3:6; 10:6; 1 Kgs 11:5; 12:28; 2 Kgs 17:7; 21:3; Ps 106:35; Isa 1:21; 57:8; Jer 2:20; 3:1; 7:4; Hos 1:2; 4:10; Rev 17:5 because: Raised from the most abject state to dignity and splendour by Jehovah, Israel became proud of her numbers, riches, strength, and reputation, forgetting that it was “through his comeliness which he had put upon them;” and thus departing from God, made alliances with heathen nations, and worshipped their idols. and pouredst: Ezek 16:25, 36, 37 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Deut 31:16—and go a; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 2 Chr 21:11—fornication; Neh 9:26—they were; Ps 78:56—General; Ps 106:36—And; Ps 106:39—went; Prov 11:22—a jewel; Prov 30:9—I be full; Prov 31:30—Favour; Jer 3:13—and hast scattered; Jer 3:20—so have; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 16:13—and thou wast; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 23:7—committed her whoredoms with them; Ezek 28:17—heart; Hos 2:5—their mother; Matt 19:9—except; Rev 14:8—because

Ezekiel 16:16; Ezek 7:20; 2 Kgs 23:7; 2 Chr 28:24; Hos 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 37:3—a coat; Lev 13:47—The garment; Isa 57:7—General; Jer 2:20—playing; Jer 3:2—unto; Ezek 16:7—excellent ornaments; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 23:26—strip; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 4:13—sacrifice; Luke 16:12—in

Ezekiel 16:17 hast also: Ezek 7:19; 23:14–21; Exod 32:1–4; Hos 2:13; 10:1 men: Heb. a male and didst: Isa 44:19, 20; 57:7, 8; Jer 2:27, 28; 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:2—General; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; Ezek 23:16—and sent; Rev 13:14—they

Ezekiel 16:18 This seems to intimate that the Israelites not only spent their own wealth and abundance in building and decorating idol temples, and in maintaining their worship, but that they made use of the holy vestments, and the various kinds of offerings which belonged to Jehovah, in order to honour and serve the idols of the heathen. Ezek 16:10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:38—eat the fat; Ezek 23:41—whereupon; Hos 2:7—first

Ezekiel 16:19 meat: Ezek 16:13; Deut 32:14–17; Hos 2:8–13 a sweet savour: Heb. a savour of rest, Gen 8:21 marg. Reciprocal: Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 32:38—eat the fat; Ezek 20:28—their sweet; Ezek 23:41—whereupon

Ezekiel 16:20 thy sons: Ezek 16:21; 23:4; Gen 17:7; Exod 13:2, 12; Deut 29:11, 12 and these: Ezek 20:26, 31; 23:37, 39; 2 Kgs 16:3; 2 Chr 33:6; Ps 106:37, 38; Isa 57:5; Jer 7:31; 32:35; Mic 6:7 be devoured: Heb. devour Is this: Ezek 8:17; Jer 2:34, 35 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—giveth; 1 Kgs 16:31—as if it had been a light thing; 2 Kgs 3:27—offered him; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Eccl 7:17—not; Isa 7:13—Is it a small; Jer 19:5—to burn; Ezek 16:36—and by; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 23:20—General; Ezek 34:18—a small; Hos 2:2—let; John 8:41—we have

Ezekiel 16:21 my children: Ps 106:37 to pass: Lev 18:21; 20:1–5; Deut 18:10; 2 Kgs 17:17;

21:6; 23:10 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—giveth; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Jer 2:34—Also; Jer 19:5—to burn; Jer 32:35—they built; Ezek 16:20—thy sons; Ezek 16:36—and by; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 20:26—in that; Ezek 23:37—have also; Mic 6:7—shall; John 8:41—we have

Ezekiel 16:22; Ezek 16:3–7, 43, 60–63; Jer 2:2; Hos 2:3; 11:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:8—all his strange wives; Isa 54:4—thou shalt forget; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Ezek 23:3—in their; Ezek 23:19—in calling; Hos 2:15—as in the days

Ezekiel 16:23 woe: Ezek 2:10; 13:3, 18; 24:6; Jer 13:27; Zeph 3:1; Matt 11:21; 23:13–29; Rev 8:13; 12:12 Reciprocal: Isa 2:8—is full; Hos 7:13—Woe

Ezekiel 16:24 thou hast: Ezek 16:31, 39; 20:28, 29; 2 Kgs 21:3–7; 23:5–7, 11, 12; 2 Chr 33:3–7 eminent place: or, brothel house and hast: Lev 26:30; Ps 78:58; Isa 57:5, 7; Jer 2:20; 3:2; 17:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:23—built; Prov 7:12—General; Jer 3:6—she is; Jer 3:13—and hast scattered; Jer 6:15—blush; Jer 44:21—and in; Ezek 16:27—delivered

Ezekiel 16:25 at every: Ezek 16:31; Gen 38:14, 21; Prov 9:14, 15; Isa 3:9; Jer 2:23, 24; 3:2; 6:15 and hast made: Ezek 23:9, 10, 32; Rev 17:1–5, 12, 13, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—Lie; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; 1 Kgs 12:31—an house; 1 Kgs 14:23—built; Prov 7:12—General; Isa 57:7—General; Isa 57:8—thou lovedst; Jer 2:20—when upon; Jer 3:6—she is; Jer 3:13—and hast scattered; Jer 5:6—because; Jer 11:15—seeing; Ezek 16:15—and pouredst; Ezek 16:39—they shall throw; Ezek 20:29—I said; Ezek 23:19—multiplied; Hos 2:2—let; Hos 4:13—sacrifice

Ezekiel 16:26 with the: Ezek 8:10, 14; 20:7, 8; 23:3, 8, 19–21; Exod 32:4; Deut 29:16, 17; Josh 24:14; Isa 30:21 Reciprocal: Lev 15:3—General; Judg 10:6—the gods of the Philistines; Jer 3:1—but thou hast; Ezek 23:20—General

Ezekiel 16:27 I have: Ezek 14:9; Isa 5:25; 9:12, 17 and have: Deut 28:48–57; Isa 3:1; Hos 2:9–12 thine: Chukkach “thy portion;” the household provision of a wife—food, clothes, and money. delivered: The Jews, under Manasseh, and the succeeding kings of Judah, made the temple itself the scene of their open and abominable idolatries, in addition to all their idol temples! which appears to be meant by “the eminent place,” and “highplaces in every street,” Ezek 16:24. Allured by the prosperity of the Egyptians, they also connected themselves with them, and joined in their multiplied and abominable idolatries. And when Jehovah punished them by wars and famines, and by the Philistines, whose daughters are represented as ashamed of their enormous idolatries, instead of being amended, they formed alliances with the Assyrians, and worshipped their gods, and they even followed every idol which was worshipped between Canaan and Chaldea. Ezek 16:37; 23:22, 25, 28, 29, 46, 47; Ps 106:41; Jer 34:21; Rev 17:16 daughters: or, cities, 2 Kgs 24:2; 2 Chr 28:18, 19; Isa 9:12 which: Ezek 16:47, 57; 5:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:20—Philistines; Jer 2:33—hast; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 16:46—her daughters; Amos 4:6—and want; Luke 15:14—arose; Acts 26:1—stretched

Ezekiel 16:28; Ezek 23:5–9, 12–21; Judg 10:6; 2 Kgs 16:7, 10–18; 21:11; 2 Chr 28:23; Jer 2:18, 36; Hos 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Judg 19:2—played; Jer 2:20—playing; Jer 3:1—but thou hast; Hos 2:5—their mother

Ezekiel 16:29 in the land: Ezek 13:14–23; Judg 2:12–19; 2 Kgs 21:9 unto: Ezek 23:14–21

Reciprocal: Jer 3:1—but thou hast; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Ezek 23:19—multiplied; Matt 19:9—except

Ezekiel 16:30 weak: Prov 9:13; Isa 1:3; Jer 2:12, 13; 4:22 the work: Judg 16:15, 16; Prov 7:11–13, 21; Isa 3:9; Jer 3:3; Rev 17:1–6 Reciprocal: Gen 39:12—caught; Lev 13:3—turned

Ezekiel 16:31 In that thou buildest thine: or, In thy daughters is thine, etc. Ezek 16:24, 39 makest: Ezek 16:25; Hos 12:11 in that thou scornest: Ezek 16:33, 34; Isa 52:3
Reciprocal: Gen 39:12—caught; Prov 7:12—General; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Jer 2:20—when upon; Jer 3:6—she is; Ezek 20:29—I said

Ezekiel 16:32; Ezek 16:8; 23:37, 45; Jer 2:25, 28; 3:1, 8, 9, 20; Hos 2:2; 3:1; 2 Cor 11:2, 3
Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—Lie; Isa 57:8—for; John 4:18—is not

Ezekiel 16:33 give: Gen 38:16–18; Deut 23:17, 18; Hos 2:12; Joel 3:3; Mic 1:7; Luke 15:30
but thou: Isa 30:3, 6, 7; 57:9; Hos 8:9, 10 hirest: Heb. bribest Reciprocal: Gen 38:17—I will; Prov 7:13—she; Isa 1:4—children; Ezek 16:31—in that thou scornest; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Ezekiel 16:34 Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—Lie; Ezek 16:31—in that thou scornest; Hos 8:9—hath

Ezekiel 16:35 O harlot: Isa 1:21; 23:15, 16; Jer 3:1, 6–8; Hos 2:5; Nah 3:4; John 4:10, 18; Rev 17:5 hear: Ezek 13:2; 20:47; 34:7; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; 28:14; Hos 4:1; Amos 7:16

Ezekiel 16:36 Because: Ezek 16:15–22; 22:15; 23:8; 24:13; 36:25; Lam 1:9; Zeph 3:1 and thy: Ezek 23:10, 18, 29; Gen 3:7, 10, 11; Ps 139:11, 12; Jer 13:22–26; Rev 3:18 and by: Ezek 16:20, 21; Jer 2:34 Reciprocal: Isa 3:17—discover; Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 12:9—the birds; Jer 44:4—this; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 36:18—for the; Hos 2:10—now; Amos 5:2—none

Ezekiel 16:37; Ezek 23:9, 10, 22–30; Jer 4:30; 13:22, 26; 22:20; Lam 1:8, 19; Hos 2:3, 10; 8:10; Nah 3:5, 6; Rev 17:16 Reciprocal: Isa 3:17—discover; Isa 47:2—make bare; Jer 12:9—the birds; Jer 21:4—and I; Lam 1:2—among; Ezek 16:15—and pouredst; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 23:5—doted; Ezek 23:17—and her; Ezek 23:26—strip; Ezek 23:28—whom thou; Ezek 23:29—the nakedness; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Hos 10:10—and the; Amos 5:2—none; Mic 1:11—thou inhabitant of Saphir; Rev 2:22—and them; Rev 16:15—lest

Ezekiel 16:38 as women: Heb. with judgments of women, etc. Ezek 16:40; 23:45–47; Gen 38:11, 24; Lev 20:10; Deut 22:22–24; Matt 1:18, 19; John 8:3–5 shed: Ezek 16:20, 21, 36; Gen 9:6; Exod 21:12; Num 35:31; Ps 79:3–5; Jer 18:21; Zeph 1:17; Nah 1:2; Rev 16:6
Reciprocal: Num 25:11—that I; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Job 31:11—an iniquity; Jer 4:4—lest; Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 21:30—I will; Ezek 23:24—I will set; Ezek 23:25—I will set; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Zeph 1:18—the fire; John 8:5—Moses; Rev 16:3—it became

Ezekiel 16:39 And I: For the enormous idolatries and cruelties of Judah and Jerusalem, Jehovah determined to gather together the surrounding nations, both those with whom they had formed alliances, as the Egyptians and Assyrians, and such as had always

been inimical to them, as Edom, Ammon, Moab, and Philistia, to inflict, or to witness, his judgments upon them. Having exposed their enormous crimes to view, He would pass sentence upon them: He would give Jerusalem into the hands of the Chaldeans, who would destroy the city and temple which they had polluted; level their cities and high places with the ground; slay, plunder, and enslave the people. they shall throw: Ezek 16:24, 25, 31; 7:22–24; Isa 27:9 shall strip: Ezek 16:10–20; 23:26, 29; Isa 3:16–24; Hos 2:3, 9–13 thy fair jewels: Heb. instruments of thine ornament Reciprocal: Jer 17:3—and thy; Ezek 6:6—and the

Ezekiel 16:40 shall also: Hab 1:6–10; John 8:5–7 and thrust: Ezek 23:10, 47; 24:21; Jer 25:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:38—as women; Ezek 23:46—I will

Ezekiel 16:41 burn: Deut 13:16; 2 Kgs 25:9; Jer 39:8; 52:13; Mic 3:12 and execute: Ezek 5:8; 23:10, 48; Deut 13:11; 22:21, 24; Job 34:26 and I: Ezek 23:27; 37:23; Isa 1:25, 26; 2:18; 27:9; Hos 2:6–17; Mic 5:10–14; Zech 13:2; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Num 17:5—I will; Jer 2:20—playing; Jer 17:27—then; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 23:47—the company; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 28:17—I will lay; 1 Pet 4:1—ceased

Ezekiel 16:42 will I: Ezek 5:13; 21:17; 2 Sam 21:14; Isa 1:24; Zech 6:8 and will: Ezek 39:29; Isa 40:1, 2; 54:9, 10 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:18—will I also; Ezek 24:13—till I; Hos 10:10—in my

Ezekiel 16:43 thou hast: Ezek 16:22; Ps 78:42; 106:13; Jer 2:32 but hast: Ezek 6:9; Deut 32:21; Ps 78:40; 95:10; Isa 63:10; Amos 2:13; Acts 7:51; Eph 4:30 I also: Ezek 7:3, 4, 8, 9; 9:10; 11:21; 22:31; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Isa 43:24—filled me; Isa 54:4—thou shalt forget; Ezek 22:9—they commit; Ezek 23:49—they shall; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Mal 2:17—wearied

Ezekiel 16:44 every: Ezek 18:2, 3; 1 Sam 24:13 As is: Ezek 16:3, 45; 1 Kgs 21:16; 2 Kgs 17:11, 15; 21:9; Ezra 9:1; Ps 106:35–38 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—Jacob; Prov 30:15—The horseleach; Ezek 11:12—but; Ezek 23:2—two; Hos 4:5—thy; Mic 2:4—shall

Ezekiel 16:45 that loatheth: Ezek 16:8, 15, 20, 21; 23:37–39; Deut 5:9; 12:31; Isa 1:4 marg. Zech 11:8; Rom 1:30, 31 your mother: Ezek 16:3 Reciprocal: Deut 32:32—of the vine of Sodom; 2 Sam 20:19—a mother; 2 Kgs 21:11—above all; 2 Chr 33:9—to do worse; Ezek 16:44—As is; Hos 4:5—thy; Col 3:6—children

Ezekiel 16:46 elder: Ezek 16:51; 23:4, 11, 31–33; Jer 3:8–11; Mic 1:5 thy younger sister: Heb. thy sister lesser than thou, Ezek 16:48, 49, 53–56, 61; Gen 13:11–13; 18:20–33; 19:24, 25; Deut 29:23; 32:32; Isa 1:9, 10; Jer 23:14; Lam 4:6 marg. Luke 17:28–30; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7; Rev 11:8 her daughters: Ezek 16:27 marg. Ezek 26:6; Gen 14:8; 19:29; Hos 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Num 21:25—villages; Song 8:8—a little; Jer 3:7—her treacherous; Jer 49:2—her daughters; Ezek 21:16—Go; Ezek 23:2—two; Hos 7:1—wickedness; Col 3:6—children

Ezekiel 16:47 as if that were a very little thing: or, that was loathed as a small thing, Ezek 8:17; 1 Kgs 16:31 thou wast: Ezek 16:48, 51; 5:6, 7; 2 Kgs 21:9, 16; John 15:21, 22; 1 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 30:15—General; Exod 23:24—do after; 1 Kgs 14:22—all; 1 Kgs 21:26—according to; 2 Kgs 16:3—according; Ps 53:1—have done; Isa 7:13—Is it a small; Jer 2:33—hast; Jer 3:11—justified; Jer 5:28—overpass; Jer 44:4—this; Ezek 16:27—which;

Ezek 23:11—was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she; Ezek 23:31—walked; Ezek 34:18—a small; Hos 9:1—as

Ezekiel 16:48; Matt 10:15; 11:24; Mark 6:11; Luke 10:12; Acts 7:52 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:22—all; Lam 4:6—punishment of the iniquity of the daughter; Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:47—thou wast; Ezek 26:6—her daughters; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Hos 9:1—as; Matt 11:23—in Sodom; Rom 2:27—judge

Ezekiel 16:49 pride: Ezek 28:2, 9, 17; 29:3; Gen 19:9; Ps 138:6; Prov 16:5, 18; 18:12; 21:4; Isa 3:9; 16:6; Dan 4:30, 37; 5:23; Obad 3; 1 Pet 5:5 fulness: Gen 13:10; 18:20; Deut 32:15; Isa 22:13, 14; Amos 6:3–6; Luke 12:16–20; 16:19; 17:28; 21:34 neither: Ezek 18:12; Prov 21:13; Isa 3:14, 15; Amos 5:11, 12; 8:4–6; Mic 3:2–4; Luke 16:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; Gen 19:24—the Lord; Gen 19:27—to the; Num 21:25—villages; Ps 73:7—eyes; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 3:16—are haughty; Jer 5:7—I had fed; Jer 48:11—emptied; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Matt 20:3—standing; Matt 20:6—Why; Matt 24:38—they; Rom 2:12—For; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; 2 Pet 2:6—turning

Ezekiel 16:50 and committed: Gen 13:13; 18:20; 19:5; Lev 18:22; Deut 23:17; 2 Kgs 23:7; Prov 16:18; 18:12; Rom 1:26, 27; Jude 7 therefore: Gen 19:24; Deut 29:23; Job 18:15; Isa 13:19; Jer 20:16; 49:18; 50:40; Lam 4:6; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; 2 Pet 2:6; Rev 18:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:27—to the; Lev 18:27—General; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 3:16—are haughty; Jer 5:7—I had fed; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 48:11—emptied; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 17:28—General; Rom 2:12—For; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Ezekiel 16:51 Samaria: Luke 12:47, 48; Rom 3:9–20 justified: Jer 3:8–11; Matt 12:41, 42 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; 2 Sam 11:21—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; 2 Kgs 21:2—after the abominations; 2 Kgs 21:9—more evil; Ps 53:1—have done; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 2:33—hast; Jer 3:11—justified; Ezek 16:46—elder; Ezek 16:47—thou wast; Ezek 23:19—multiplied; 1 Cor 5:1—and

Ezekiel 16:52 which hast: Ezek 16:56; Matt 7:1–5; Luke 6:37; Rom 2:1, 10, 26, 27 bear thine: Ezek 16:54, 63; 36:6, 7, 15, 31, 32; 39:26; 44:13; Jer 23:40; 31:19; 51:51; Hos 10:6; Rom 1:32; 6:21 they are more: Gen 38:26; 1 Sam 24:17; 1 Kgs 2:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:21—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; 2 Kgs 21:9—more evil; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 2:33—hast; Jer 3:11—justified; Jer 30:10—I; Ezek 32:24—borne; Matt 12:41—rise; Luke 15:15—to feed; Rom 5:20—But; 1 Cor 5:1—and

Ezekiel 16:53 bring: Ezek 16:60, 61; 29:14; 39:25; Job 42:10; Ps 14:7; 85:1; 126:1; Isa 1:9; Jer 20:16; 31:23; 48:47; 49:6, 39; Joel 3:1 in the midst: Isa 19:24, 25; Jer 12:16; Rom 11:23–31 Reciprocal: Num 21:25—villages; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:55—then; Amos 9:14—I will bring; Zeph 3:20—I turn; Rev 11:8—Sodom

Ezekiel 16:54 thou mayest: Ezek 16:52, 63; 36:31, 32; Jer 2:26 in that: Ezek 14:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ezek 5:7—neither have done; Ezek 32:24—borne

Ezekiel 16:55 then: Ezek 16:53; 36:11; Mal 3:4 Reciprocal: Song 8:8—a little

Ezekiel 16:56 was not: Isa 65:5; Zeph 3:11; Luke 15:28–30; 18:11 mentioned: Heb. for a report, or a hearing pride: Heb. prides, or excellencies. Reciprocal: Song 8:8—a little; Jer

13:9—the pride; Ezek 16:52—which hast; Dan 4:37—those that walk; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Ezekiel 16:57 thy wickedness: Ezek 16:36, 37; 21:24; 23:18, 19; Ps 50:21; Lam 4:22; Hos 2:10; 7:1; 1 Cor 4:5 reproach: 2 Kgs 16:5–7; 2 Chr 28:5, 6, 18–23; Isa 7:1; 14:28 Syria: Heb. Aram, Gen 10:22, 23; Num 23:7 the daughters: Ezek 16:27 despise: or, spoil, Jer 33:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:20—Philistines; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Zech 9:7—he that

Ezekiel 16:58 hast: Ezek 23:49; Gen 4:13; Lam 5:7 borne: Heb. borne them Reciprocal: Ezek 39:26—they have borne

Ezekiel 16:59 I will: Ezek 7:4, 8, 9; 14:4; Isa 3:11; Jer 2:19; Matt 7:1, 2; Rom 2:8, 9 which: Ezek 17:13–16; Exod 24:1–8; Deut 29:10–15, 25; 2 Chr 34:31, 32; Isa 24:5; Jer 22:9; 31:32 Reciprocal: Lev 26:15—break; Deut 4:23—lest ye forget; Ps 44:17—dealt; Prov 2:17—forgetteth; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Ezek 20:37—I will; Hos 6:7—transgressed; Hos 8:1—transgressed; Zech 11:10—that; Heb 8:9—they continued

Ezekiel 16:60 I will remember: Ezek 16:8; Lev 26:42, 45; Neh 1:5–11; Ps 105:8; 106:45; Jer 2:2; 33:20–26; Hos 2:15; Luke 1:72 I will establish: Ezek 37:26, 27; Isa 55:3; 2 Sam 23:5; Jer 31:31–34; 32:38–41; 50:5; Hos 2:19, 20; Heb 8:10; 12:24; 13:20 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Lev 26:44—break; Prov 2:17—forgetteth; Isa 54:4—thou shalt forget; Isa 57:18—have; Jer 31:32—Not; Ezek 16:22—General; Ezek 16:53—bring; Ezek 16:62—I will; Ezek 20:37—I will; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Rom 5:20—But; Heb 8:8—covenant

Ezekiel 16:61 remember: Ezek 16:63; 20:43; 36:31, 32; Job 42:5, 6; Ps 119:59; Jer 31:18–20; 50:4, 5 when: Ezek 16:53–55; Song 8:8, 9; Isa 2:2–5; 11:9, 10; Hos 1:9–11; Rom 11:11; 15:8, 9, 16; Gal 4:26, 27; Eph 2:12–14; 3:6 I will: Isa 49:18–23; 54:1, 2; 60:4; 66:7–12; Gal 4:26–31 but not: Jer 31:31–40; John 15:16; Heb 8:13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Deut 9:7—Remember; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 2 Chr 30:15—were ashamed; Jer 3:24—General; Jer 31:19—I was ashamed; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 43:10—that they; Rom 6:21—whereof; Eph 2:11—remember; 2 Thess 3:14—that he; Heb 7:12—a change; Heb 8:8—covenant; Rev 2:5—Remember; Rev 3:3—Remember

Ezekiel 16:62 I will: Ezek 16:60; Dan 9:27; Hos 2:18–23 and thou: Ezek 6:7; 39:22; Jer 24:7; Joel 3:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:9—establish; Ezek 34:30—General; Ezek 37:13—General; Rom 3:27—Where

Ezekiel 16:63 remember: Ezek 16:61; 36:31, 32; Ezra 9:6; Dan 9:7, 8 and never: Job 40:4, 5; Ps 39:9; Lam 3:39; Rom 2:1; 3:19, 27; 9:19, 20 when: Rom 5:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:7; Eph 2:3–5; Titus 3:3–7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:25—shame; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 1 Chr 21:17—Is it not I; Job 42:6—I; Ps 51:15—O Lord; Song 4:3—thy temples; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Isa 27:4—Fury; Isa 57:15—with; Jer 3:24—General; Jer 17:13—all that; Lam 3:29—putteth; Ezek 5:13—I will cause; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 14:22—ye shall see; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 16:54—thou mayest; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Ezek 43:10—that they; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Hos 3:5—fear; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Zech 6:8—quieted; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Matt 15:27—Truth; Mark 14:72—Peter; Luke 7:47—which; Luke 15:15—to feed; Luke 15:21—Father; Luke 18:13—standing;

Luke 22:61—And Peter; Acts 19:18—confessed; Rom 2:4—goodness; 1 Tim 1:15—of whom; Titus 1:11—mouths; Jas 4:9—afflicted

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Under the parable of two eagles and a vine,
- 11 is shewn God's judgment upon Jerusalem for revolting from Babylon to Egypt;
- 22 God promises to plant the cedar of the Gospel.

Ezekiel 17:2; Ezek 20:49; Judg 9:8–15; 14:12–19; 2 Sam 12:1–4; Hos 12:10; Matt 13:13, 14, 35; Mark 4:33, 34; 1 Cor 13:12 Reciprocal: Num 12:8—dark speeches; Num 23:7—he took; Jer 23:5—Branch; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 24:3—utter; Matt 13:24—put; Mark 12:15—Why; Luke 14:7—put

Ezekiel 17:3 A great: Nebuchadnezzar, so called from his towering ambition and rapaciousness. Ezek 17:7, 12–21; Deut 28:49; Jer 4:13; 48:40; 49:16; Lam 4:19; Hos 8:1; Matt 24:28 great wings: Extensive empire, both in length and breadth. Dan 2:38; 4:22; 7:4 full: Numerous subjects, of various nations, and of different languages and manners. divers colours: Heb. embroidering came: Came against Judah and Jerusalem. Ezek 17:12; 2 Kgs 24:10–16; 2 Chr 36:9, 10; Jer 22:23–28; 24:1 the highest: Jeconiah, whom he took captive to Babylon. the cedar: The royal and ancient family of David. Reciprocal: Gen 15:11—fowls; Deut 28:48—serve; Judg 9:8—The trees; Job 14:9—and bring; Isa 8:8—the stretching; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 31:3—a cedar; Dan 7:6—four wings; Hab 1:8—they

Ezekiel 17:4 the top: The princes of Judah. into: Isa 43:14; 47:15; Jer 51:13; Rev 18:3, 11–19 a land: Chaldea a city: Babylon, which by means of the Euphrates and Tigris, had communications with the richest and most distant nations. Reciprocal: Gen 42:34—traffic; Ezek 31:3—a cedar

Ezekiel 17:5 the seed: Zedekiah, brother to Jeconiah. Ezek 17:13; 2 Kgs 24:17; Jer 37:1 planted it in a fruitful field: Heb. put it in a field of seed, Made him king of Judea. Deut 8:7–9 he placed: Made him dependent on Babylon, the city of great waters, as the willow is on humidity. Ezek 19:11, 12; Isa 15:7; 44:4 Reciprocal: Job 40:22—the willows; Jer 11:17—that; Jer 12:2—hast; Ezek 17:8—soil; Ezek 31:4—waters; Hos 14:6—branches

Ezekiel 17:6 it grew: Ezek 17:14; Prov 16:18, 19 whose: The Jewish state had then no height of dominion; and Zedekiah was wholly dependent on Nebuchadnezzar. Reciprocal: Ps 44:2—how thou didst afflict; Ps 80:8—a vine; Isa 18:5—General; Ezek 17:8—soil; Ezek 19:10—like; Ezek 29:15—the basest

Ezekiel 17:7 another: Pharaoh-hophra, or Apries, king of Egypt. Ezek 17:15; 2 Kgs 24:20; 2 Chr 26:13; Jer 37:5–7 did bend: Looked to him for support, in his intended rebellion. Reciprocal: Gen 15:11—fowls; Deut 28:48—serve; Ezek 17:3—A great

Ezekiel 17:8 soil: Heb. field, Ezek 17:5, 6 and that: Though he was dependent on Babylon, yet he was in such a situation as would have enabled him to reign in credit, and be useful to his people. Reciprocal: Job 15:32—and his branch; Ps 1:3—tree; Ezek

31:4—waters

Ezekiel 17:9 Shall it: Shall he succeed in casting off the yoke of the king of Babylon, to whom he had sworn fealty? Ezek 17:10, 15–17; Num 14:41; 2 Chr 13:12; 20:20; Isa 8:9, 10; 30:1–7; 31:1–3; Jer 32:5 shall he: He shall come and dethrone him, and carry him captive. 2 Kgs 25:4–7; Jer 21:4–7; 24:8–10; 29:4–7; 52:7–11 the fruit: The children of Zedekiah. even: Jer 37:10 Reciprocal: Isa 1:30—ye shall be; Dan 11:27—but; John 15:6—he

Ezekiel 17:10 shall it: Ezek 19:12–14; Hos 12:1; 13:15; Matt 21:19; Mark 11:20; John 15:6; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Gen 41:6—blasted; Isa 1:30—ye shall be; Jer 4:11—A; Jer 32:5—though; Ezek 17:9—Shall it; Ezek 17:16—even; Hab 1:9—their faces shall sup up as the east

Ezekiel 17:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:13—rebelled; Ps 88:9—stretched; Jer 24:8—So will; Jer 27:12—Zedekiah

Ezekiel 17:12 to the: Ezek 2:5, 8; 3:9; 12:9; Isa 1:2 Know: Ezek 24:19; Exod 12:26; Deut 6:20; Josh 4:6, 21; Matt 13:51; 15:16, 17; 16:11; Mark 4:13; Luke 9:45; Acts 8:30 Behold: Ezek 17:3; 1:2; 2 Kgs 24:10–16; 2 Chr 36:9, 10; Jer 22:24–28 and led: Isa 39:7; Jer 52:31–34 Reciprocal: Deut 28:48—serve; Deut 28:49—as the eagle; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; 2 Kgs 24:12—Jehoiachin; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Jer 29:16—General; Jer 37:1—made; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 18:2—mean; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Ezek 37:18—Wilt; Hab 1:8—they

Ezekiel 17:13 hath taken: Ezek 17:5; 2 Kgs 24:17; Jer 37:1 taken an oath of him: Heb. brought him to an oath, 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 5:2 he hath also: 2 Kgs 24:15, 16; Jer 24:1; 29:2 Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—made; Josh 6:22—as ye sware unto her; 1 Sam 11:1—Make; 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 1 Kgs 15:19—break thy league; 2 Kgs 17:4—found conspiracy; Ezra 4:19—and it is found; Eccl 8:2—in regard; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 41:1—seed; Ezek 12:10—prince; Ezek 16:59—which; Ezek 21:23—to them that have sworn oaths; Dan 11:23—work; Hos 10:4—swearing; Zech 5:3—swearth

Ezekiel 17:14 the kingdom: Ezek 17:6; 29:14; Deut 28:43; 1 Sam 2:7, 30; Neh 9:36, 37; Lam 5:10; Matt 22:17–21 base: Or, low; a tributary kingdom, dependent on the king of Babylon. but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand: Heb. to keep his covenant, to stand to it, Jer 27:12–17; 38:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:14—the poorest sort; Ezek 26:7—a king; Ezek 29:15—the basest

Ezekiel 17:15 he rebelled: Ezek 17:7; 2 Kgs 24:20; 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 52:3 in: Deut 17:16; Isa 30:1–4; 31:1–3; 36:6–9; Jer 37:5–7 Shall he prosper: Ezek 17:9; Deut 29:12–15; Jer 22:29, 30 shall he escape: Ezek 17:18; 21:25; Prov 19:5; Jer 32:4; 34:3; 38:18, 23; Matt 23:33; Heb 2:3 or shall: Ps 55:23 Reciprocal: Gen 14:4—they rebelled; 2 Kgs 17:4—king of Egypt; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; Isa 28:18—your covenant; Isa 36:5—that; Jer 2:18—what hast; Jer 2:37—for the Lord; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 27:3—the messengers; Jer 32:5—though; Jer 39:5—gave judgment upon him; Jer 42:19—Go; Ezek 7:27—king; Ezek 23:20—General; Ezek 29:7—they took; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt; 2 Tim 3:3—trucebreakers

Ezekiel 17:16 whose oath: Ezek 17:18, 19; 16:59; Exod 20:7; Num 30:2; Josh 9:20; 2 Sam 21:2; Ps 15:4; Exod 8:2; Hos 10:4; Zech 5:3, 4; Mal 3:5; Rom 1:31; 1 Tim 1:10; 2 Tim 3:3

even: Ezek 17:10; 12:13; Jer 32:4, 5; 34:3–5; 39:7; 52:11 Reciprocal: Josh 6:22—as ye swear unto her; 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 2 Kgs 25:7—bound him; Ps 55:20—broken; Jer 34:5—But thou; Jer 34:16—polluted; Jer 34:21—Zedekiah; Jer 52:2—he did; Heb 6:16—an oath

Ezekiel 17:17 shall: Ezek 29:6, 7; Isa 36:6; Jer 37:7; Lam 4:17 by: Ezek 4:2; Jer 33:5; 52:4 Reciprocal: Deut 20:20—thou shalt build; 2 Kgs 18:24—thy trust; Dan 11:15—cast up; Dan 11:17—upright ones

Ezekiel 17:18 Seeing: Though Zedekiah's oath had been given to a heathen, a conqueror, and a tyrant, yet God considered the violation of it a most aggravated sin against Him, and determined to punish him for it. he: 1 Chr 29:24; 2 Chr 30:8 marg. Lam 5:6 he shall: Ezek 17:15 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 6:22—as ye swear unto her; 1 Kgs 2:43—Why; 2 Kgs 10:15—give me; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 34:3—and thine; Jer 50:15—she hath; Lam 2:6—the king; Lam 4:20—was taken; Ezek 14:10—they shall; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Ezek 19:14—fire; Dan 11:7—and shall prevail; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt; Heb 2:3—How

Ezekiel 17:19 surely: Ezek 21:23–27; Deut 5:11; Jer 5:2, 9; 7:9–15 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Josh 6:22—as ye swear unto her; 1 Sam 30:15—Swear; 1 Kgs 2:43—Why; 1 Kgs 2:44—return; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Jer 27:8—that nation; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Ezek 21:25—profane

Ezekiel 17:20 I will spread: Ezek 12:13; 32:3; Josh 10:16–18; 2 Sam 18:9; 2 Chr 33:11; Job 10:16; Eccl 9:12; Jer 39:5–7; Lam 1:13; 4:20; Hos 7:12; Luke 21:35 plead: Ezek 20:35, 36; 38:22; Jer 2:9, 35; 50:44; Hos 2:2; Mic 6:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Isa 51:20—a wild; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 2:9—her king; Ezek 19:8—and spread

Ezekiel 17:21 all his fugitives: Ezek 5:12; 12:14; 2 Kgs 25:5, 11; Jer 48:44; 52:8; Amos 9:1, 9, 10 shall know: Ezek 6:7, 10; 13:14, 23; 15:7; Isa 26:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 38:18—then; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 26:14—for I; Zech 2:6—spread; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Ezekiel 17:22 highest: Ezek 34:29; Ps 80:15; Isa 4:2; 11:1–5; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16; Zech 3:8; 4:12–14; 6:12, 13 a tender: Isa 53:2 upon: Ezek 20:40; 40:2; Ps 2:6; 72:16; Isa 2:2, 3; Dan 2:35, 44, 45; Mic 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:33—the trees; Job 14:9—and bring; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 41:19—plant; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 31:3—a cedar; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Hos 14:5—cast; Mic 5:2—yet; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Acts 26:6—the promise

Ezekiel 17:23 and it: Ps 92:12, 13; Isa 27:6; John 12:24; 15:5–8 under: Ezek 31:6; Gen 49:10; Ps 22:27–30; 72:8–11; Isa 2:2; 11:6–10; 49:18; 60:4–12; Dan 4:10–14, 21–23; Hos 14:7; Matt 13:32, 47, 48; Luke 14:21–23; Acts 10:11, 12; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Josh 11:16—the mountain; Ps 104:16—General; Ps 148:10—flying fowl; Song 2:3—the apple tree; Isa 4:2—the branch; Jer 31:12—the height; Jer 33:15—the Branch; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 40:2—a very; Dan 4:12—the beasts; Col 2:7—Rooted

Ezekiel 17:24 all the trees: Ps 96:11, 12; Isa 55:12, 13 have brought: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Job 5:11;

40:12; Ps 75:6, 7; 89:38, 45; Isa 2:13, 14; 9:6, 7; 11:1–9; 26:5; Amos 9:11; Luke 1:33, 52, 53; 1 Cor 1:27, 28 I the Lord have spoken: Ezek 12:25; 22:14; 24:14; Matt 24:35; Luke 21:33 Reciprocal: Num 17:8—budded; Judg 5:13—he made; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Job 8:19—out of the earth; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Song 2:3—the apple tree; Isa 1:30—ye shall be; Isa 22:19—General; Isa 40:4—valley; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 20:47—green; Ezek 21:26—exalt; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Ezek 36:36—know; Ezek 37:14—I the Lord; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; Matt 13:32—so that; Luke 3:5—valley; Acts 5:31—hath; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Col 2:7—Rooted

CHAPTER 18

1 God defends his justice;
31 and exhorts to repentance.

Ezekiel 18:2 mean: Ezek 17:12; Isa 3:15; Rom 9:20 the land: Ezek 6:2, 3; 7:2; 25:3; 36:1–6; 37:11, 19, 25 The fathers: Jer 15:4; 31:29, 30; Lam 5:7; Matt 23:36 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—and also; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ezek 12:22—what; Ezek 16:44—every; Ezek 18:29—General; Hos 7:13—spoken; Jonah 1:6—What; Acts 21:13—What

Ezekiel 18:3; Ezek 18:19, 20, 30; 33:11–20; 36:31, 32; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—and also; Num 14:21—as truly; Jer 31:29—General; Ezek 12:22—what; Ezek 12:23—I will; Ezek 16:44—every

Ezekiel 18:4 all souls: Num 16:22; 27:16; Zech 12:1; Heb 12:9 the soul that: Ezek 18:20; Rom 6:23; Gal 3:10–13, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 12:13—and; Exod 32:33—sinned; Lev 5:1—a soul; Num 5:31—bear; Num 27:3—died in his; 2 Kgs 1:4—but shalt; 2 Kgs 14:6—The fathers; 2 Chr 25:4—as it is written; Job 19:4—mine; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Ezek 33:13—he shall die; Rom 2:9—soul; Rom 5:12—and death; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; Gal 6:5—General

Ezekiel 18:5 if: Ps 15:2–5; 24:4–6; Matt 7:21–27; Rom 2:7–10; Jas 1:22–25; 2:14–26; 1 John 2:3, 29; 3:7; 5:2–5; Rev 22:14 that: etc. Heb. judgment and justice, Ezek 33:14; Gen 18:19; Prov 21:3; Jer 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—and wilt; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 16:20—live; Ezek 18:21—and do

Ezekiel 18:6 not: Ezek 18:11, 15; 6:13; 20:28; 22:9; Exod 34:15; Num 25:2; 1 Cor 10:20 neither hath lifted: Ezek 18:12, 15; 20:7, 24; 33:25, 26; Deut 4:19; Ps 121:1; 123:1, 2 neither hath defiled: Ezek 22:10, 11; Lev 18:19, 20; 20:10, 18; Deut 22:22–30; Jer 5:8, 9; Matt 5:28; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Gal 5:19–21; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Lev 15:24—General; Ps 24:4—lifted; Isa 30:22—as a; Isa 65:7—burned; Jer 7:6—neither walk

Ezekiel 18:7 hath not: Ezek 18:12, 16, 18; 22:12, 13, 27–29; Exod 22:21–24; 23:9; Lev 19:15; 25:14; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Job 31:13–22; Prov 3:31; 14:31; 22:22, 23; Isa 1:17; 5:7; 33:15; 58:6; Jer 7:6, 7; Amos 2:6; 8:4–6; Mic 2:1; 3:2; Zech 7:9–11; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:1–6 hath restored: Ezek 33:15; Exod 22:26; Deut 24:12, 13, 17; Job 22:6; 24:3, 9; Amos 2:8 hath spoiled: Ezek 7:23; Gen 6:11, 12; Isa 59:6, 7; Jer 22:3, 16, 17; Amos 3:10; 5:11, 12; 6:3; Zeph 1:9 hath given: Ezek 18:16; Deut 15:7–11; Job 31:16–20; Ps 41:1; 112:4, 9; Prov 11:24, 25; 28:8, 27; Isa

58:7–11; Matt 25:34–46; Luke 3:11; 2 Cor 8:7–9; 9:6–14; Jas 2:13–17; 1 John 3:16–19
Reciprocal: Lev 6:4—which he; Deut 23:19—General; Job 22:7—not given; Job
31:17—the fatherless; Ezek 18:11—that; Ezek 18:15—General; Dan 4:27—by showing;
Matt 7:12—for; Matt 25:35—I was an; Jas 2:15—General

Ezekiel 18:8 hath not: Ezek 18:13, 17; 22:12; Exod 22:25; Lev 25:35–37; Deut 23:19, 20;
Neh 5:1–11; Ps 15:5; Prov 28:8; Jer 15:10 hath withdrawn: 2 Sam 22:24; Neh 5:15; Isa
33:15 hath executed: Lev 19:15, 35; Deut 1:16, 17; 16:18–20; Job 29:7–17; Prov 31:8, 9; Isa
1:17; Jer 22:15, 16; Zech 7:9, 10; 8:16 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—men; Lev 25:36—usury;
Neh 5:10—leave; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly; Matt 7:12—for

Ezekiel 18:9 walked: Ezek 18:17; 20:13; 33:15; 36:27; 37:24; Deut 4:1; 5:1; 6:1, 2; 10:12, 13;
11:1; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 19:7–11; 105:44, 45; 119:1–6; Luke 1:6; John 14:21; Acts 24:16; Jas
1:22–25 is just: Ps 24:4–6; Hab 2:4; Rom 1:17; Jas 2:18–26; 1 John 2:29; 3:7 he shall: Ezek
20:11; Amos 5:4, 14, 24; Luke 10:27–29 Reciprocal: Deut 16:20—live; Ps 89:30—walk;
Prov 12:28—General; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Ezek 18:21—and keep

Ezekiel 18:10 that is: Lev 19:13; Mal 3:8, 9; John 18:40 a robber: or, a breaker up of an
house, Exod 22:2 a shedder: Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 21:12; Num 35:31; 1 John 3:12 the like to
any one of these things: or, to his brother besides any of these Reciprocal: Jer 7:9—steal;
Ezek 18:14—if he; Ezek 18:24—and doeth; Ezek 33:8—O wicked

Ezekiel 18:11 that: Ezek 18:7; Matt 7:21–27; Luke 11:28; John 13:17; 15:14; Phil 4:9; Jas
2:17; 1 John 3:22; Rev 22:14 eaten: Ezek 18:6, 15; 1 Kgs 13:8, 22 Reciprocal: Ezek
22:9—they eat; Ezek 22:11—committed; Ezek 33:26—and ye

Ezekiel 18:12 oppressed: Ezek 18:7, 16; Hos 12:7; Amos 4:1; Zech 7:10; Jas 2:6 hath
committed: Ezek 18:6; 8:6, 17; Lev 18:22, 26–30; 2 Kgs 21:11; 23:13 Reciprocal: Lev
6:4—which he; Deut 24:13—deliver; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 1 Kgs 21:26—very
abominably; Job 22:6—For thou; Job 24:4—turn; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ezek
16:49—neither; Ezek 20:24—their eyes; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Ezek 22:29—people; Ezek
33:15—restore; Ezek 33:25—lift up; Ezek 33:26—work; Amos 2:8—laid; Mic 2:2—so

Ezekiel 18:13 given: Ezek 18:8, 17 shall he: Ezek 18:24, 28, 32 blood: Heb. bloods, Ezek
3:18; 33:4; Lev 20:9, 11–13, 27; Acts 18:6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Lev 25:36—usury;
Deut 23:19—General; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 1 Kgs 2:37—thy blood; 1 Kgs
8:32—condemning; 2 Kgs 8:10—he shall surely die; Neh 5:10—leave; Ps
12:5—oppression; Prov 28:8—unjust gain; Jer 4:1—put away; Ezek 18:20—soul that;
Ezek 22:12—thou hast; Hos 12:14—therefore; Mal 2:11—and an

Ezekiel 18:14 if he: Ezek 18:10; Prov 17:21; 23:24 that seeth: Ezek 20:18; 2 Chr 29:3–11;
34:21; Jer 9:14; 44:17; Matt 23:32; 1 Pet 1:18 considereth: Ezek 18:28; Ps 119:59, 60; Isa
44:19; Jer 8:6; Hos 7:2; Hag 1:5, 7; 2:18; Luke 15:17–19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:13—there is
found; 1 Kgs 22:53—according to all; 2 Kgs 22:2—turned; Job 21:19—for his; Zech
1:4—as; Matt 27:25—and; Mark 7:13—such

Ezekiel 18:15; Ezek 18:6, 7, 11–13 Reciprocal: Ps 24:4—lifted; Isa 33:15—that walketh;
Ezek 20:7—Cast; Ezek 20:24—their eyes; Ezek 22:9—they eat; Ezek 33:25—lift up; Ezek
33:26—and ye

Ezekiel 18:16 withholden the pledge: Heb. pledged the pledge, or taken to pledge, Ezek 18:7 but hath: Job 22:7; 31:19; Prov 22:9; 25:21; 31:20; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–10; Luke 11:41; 14:13 Reciprocal: Exod 22:26—to pledge; Deut 23:19—General; Deut 24:13—deliver; Job 22:6—For thou; Job 31:17—the fatherless; Ezek 18:12—oppressed; Ezek 33:15—restore; Matt 25:35—I was an

Ezekiel 18:17 hath taken: Ezek 18:8; Job 29:16; Prov 14:31; 29:7, 14; Jer 22:16; Dan 4:27; Matt 18:27–35; Luke 19:8 that hath not: Ezek 18:8, 9, 13; Lev 18:4, 26, 30 he shall not: Ezek 18:19, 20; 20:18, 30; Jer 16:11–13, 19; Mal 3:7; Matt 23:29–33 he shall surely: Ezek 18:9, 19, 21, 28; 3:21; 33:13, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 22:25—General; Lev 25:36—usury; Ps 15:5—putteth; Ps 89:30—walk; Prov 28:8—unjust gain; Jer 7:5—if ye thoroughly

Ezekiel 18:18 even: Ezek 18:4, 20, 24, 26; 3:18; Isa 3:11; John 8:21, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 5:18—yet shall ye deliver; Lev 6:4—which he; Job 24:4—turn; Ps 12:5—oppression; Prov 21:7—because; Jer 7:9—steal; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 33:8—O wicked

Ezekiel 18:19 Why: Exod 20:5; Deut 5:9; 2 Kgs 23:26; 24:3, 4; Jer 15:4; Lam 5:7 When: Ezek 20:18–20, 24, 30; Zech 1:3–6 Reciprocal: Lev 10:17—to bear; Lev 26:39—and also; Deut 6:18—shalt do; 2 Kgs 9:26—I will requite; Job 21:19—for his; Ezek 18:3—General; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 18:21—and do; Luke 11:48—ye bear

Ezekiel 18:20 soul that: Ezek 18:4, 13; Deut 24:16; 1 Kgs 14:13; 2 Kgs 14:6; 22:18–20; 2 Chr 25:4; Jer 31:29, 30 bear: Ezek 4:4; Lev 5:1, 17; 10:17; 16:22; 19:8; Num 18:1; Isa 53:11; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24 righteousness: Ezek 18:30; 33:10; 1 Kgs 8:32; 2 Chr 6:23, 30; Isa 3:10, 11; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6–9; Rev 2:23; 20:12; 22:12–15 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—bear; Num 15:31—his iniquity; 2 Chr 33:15—he took; Job 21:19—for his; Prov 9:12—General; Prov 12:28—General; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 14:20—by; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 32:27—but; Ezek 33:6—he is; Ezek 33:8—O wicked; Rom 6:23—For the wages

Ezekiel 18:21 if the: Ezek 18:27, 28, 30; 33:11–16, 19; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Prov 28:13; Isa 1:16–20; 55:6, 7; Luke 24:47; Acts 3:19; 26:18–20; 1 Tim 1:13–16; Jas 4:8–10 and keep: Ezek 18:9; 36:27; Gen 26:5; Ps 119:80, 112; Luke 1:6; Jas 2:14, 26 and do: Ezek 18:5, 19, 27; Ps 119:1; Gal 5:22–24; Titus 2:11–14 he shall surely: Ezek 18:17, 28; 3:21; Rom 8:13 Reciprocal: Lev 6:7—make; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 30:10—turn unto; Ps 106:3—doeth; Jer 18:8—that nation; Ezek 33:12—as for; Ezek 33:14—that which is lawful and right; Dan 4:27—break; Jonah 3:8—let; Matt 7:12—for; Luke 3:13—Exact

Ezekiel 18:22 his transgressions: Ezek 18:24; 33:16; 1 Kgs 17:18; Ps 25:7; 32:1, 2; 51:1; 103:12; Isa 43:25; Jer 31:34; 50:20; Mic 7:19; Rom 8:1; Heb 8:12; 10:3, 4 in his: 2 Chr 6:23; Ps 18:20–24; 19:11; Rom 2:6, 7; Gal 6:7, 8; Jas 2:21–26; 2 Pet 1:5–11; 1 John 3:7 Reciprocal: Lev 16:22—not inhabited; Ps 106:3—doeth; Ezek 14:20—by; Luke 3:13—Exact

Ezekiel 18:23 I any: Ezek 18:32; 33:11; Lam 3:33; Hos 11:8; 1 Tim 2:4; 2 Pet 3:9 not that: Exod 34:6, 7; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 147:11; Jer 31:20; Mic 7:18; Luke 15:4–7, 10, 22–24, 32; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Jer 8:4—turn; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 36:3—they may; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Rom 11:11—Have they stumbled

Ezekiel 18:24 when: Ezek 18:26; 3:20, 21; 33:12, 13, 18; 1 Sam 15:11; 2 Chr 24:2, 17–22; Ps 36:3, 4; 125:5; Zeph 1:6; Matt 13:20, 21; John 6:66–70; Gal 5:7; Heb 10:38, 39; 2 Pet

2:18–22; 1 John 2:19; 5:16–18; Jude 12 and doeth: Ezek 18:10–13; Matt 12:43–45; Rom 1:28–31; 2 Cor 12:20, 21; 2 Tim 3:1–5 All his: Ezek 18:22; Mark 13:13; Gal 3:4; Heb 6:4–6; 10:26–31; 2 John 8; Rev 2:10; 3:11 in his: Ezek 18:18; Prov 14:32; 21:16; Matt 7:22, 23; John 8:21, 24 Reciprocal: Num 6:12—but the; Deut 27:26—confirmeth; Josh 23:12—go back; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Ps 94:23—cut them; Jer 18:10—do; Jer 27:13—Why; Jer 34:16—ye turned; Ezek 18:13—shall he; Ezek 33:6—he is; Hos 4:10—left; Amos 5:7—leave; Rom 11:22—otherwise; 1 Pet 4:18—if; 2 Pet 2:21—to turn

Ezekiel 18:25 way: Ezek 18:29; 33:17, 20; Job 32:2; 34:5–10; 35:2; 40:8; 42:4–6; Mal 2:17; 3:13–15; Matt 20:11–15; Rom 3:5, 20; 9:20; 10:3 my: Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; Ps 50:6; 145:17; Jer 12:1; Zeph 3:5; Rom 2:5, 6 are: Ps 50:21; Jer 2:17–23, 29–37; 16:10–13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:7—reason; Job 8:3—God; Job 33:12—thou; Job 33:23—to; Ps 17:2—things; Ps 18:25—thou wilt; Isa 59:13—lying; Hos 7:13—spoken; Hos 14:9—for; Matt 25:24—I knew; Luke 19:21—because; Rom 2:2—judgment

Ezekiel 18:26 Reciprocal: Lev 6:7—make; Prov 2:13—leave; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 33:18—General; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 John 5:17—and

Ezekiel 18:27 when: Ezek 18:21; Isa 1:18; 55:7; Matt 9:13; 21:28–32; Acts 3:19; 20:21; 26:20 he shall: Ezek 33:5; Acts 2:40; 1 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: Lev 6:7—make; Deut 6:18—shalt do; 2 Chr 6:26—turn; 2 Chr 7:14—turn from; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Ps 50:16—wicked; Ps 59:5—be not; Ps 68:21—of such; Prov 1:23—Turn; Jer 26:3—so; Jer 36:3—hear; Ezek 33:12—as for; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Ezek 33:15—he shall; Ezek 33:18—General; Ezek 33:19—General; Dan 4:27—break; Jonah 3:8—let; Matt 7:13—at; Mark 4:12—be converted; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 15:1—General; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance

Ezekiel 18:28 he considereth: Ezek 18:14; 12:3; Deut 32:29; Ps 119:1, 6, 59; Jer 31:18–20; Luke 15:17, 18 turneth: Ezek 18:21, 31; 33:12; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; Col 3:5–9; Titus 2:14; Jas 2:10–12 Reciprocal: Deut 8:5—consider; Deut 30:1—thou shalt call; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; Job 36:9—their; Ps 50:22—consider; Ps 59:5—be not; Prov 4:26—Ponder; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Isa 46:8—bring; Jer 8:6—saying; Jer 36:3—hear; Lam 3:40—search; Ezek 18:13—shall he; Ezek 18:17—he shall surely; Ezek 33:15—he shall; Ezek 33:19—General; Jonah 3:8—let; Hag 1:5—thus; Matt 21:29—he repented; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 6:41—but; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; Heb 3:1—consider

Ezekiel 18:29; Ezek 18:2, 25; Prov 19:3 Reciprocal: Ps 17:2—things; Isa 55:8—General; Ezek 33:17—General; Ezek 33:20—Yet; Rom 2:2—judgment

Ezekiel 18:30 I will: Ezek 7:3, 8, 9, 27; 33:20; 34:20; Eccl 3:17; 12:14; 1 Pet 1:17; Rev 20:12 every: Mal 3:18; Matt 16:27; 25:32; 2 Cor 5:10, 11; Gal 6:4, 5; Rev 22:12 Repent: Ezek 18:21; 14:6; 33:9, 11; Dan 9:13; Hos 12:6; Joel 2:12, 13; Matt 3:2, 8; Acts 26:20; Rev 2:5, 16 yourselves: or, others, Ezek 18:32 so: Ezek 18:21; Luke 13:3, 5; Rom 2:5; Jas 1:15; Rev 2:21–23 Reciprocal: Judg 10:16—they put; 1 Sam 3:13—I will; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; 1 Kgs 8:35—and turn; 1 Kgs 8:39—give to every man; 2 Chr 6:30—render; 2 Chr 30:9—will not; Job 11:14—put it far; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 62:12—renderest; Ps 119:59—thought; Isa 1:16—put away; Isa 21:12—if; Isa 59:20—unto; Jer 7:3—Amend; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 35:15—Return; Ezek 3:18—to save; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Ezek 24:14—according

to thy ways; Ezek 36:19—according to their way; Ezek 43:9—Now let; Jonah 3:8—let; Zech 1:4—Turn; Zech 7:7—cried; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Mark 6:12—preached; John 8:11—go; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 20:21—repentance; Rom 2:6—General; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Eph 4:22—ye; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall; 1 Pet 4:5—that; Rev 2:22—except

Ezekiel 18:31 Cast: Ezek 20:7; Ps 34:14; Isa 1:16, 17; 30:22; 55:7; Rom 8:13; Eph 4:22–32; Col 3:5–9; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 1:14; 2:1; 4:2–4 make: Ezek 11:19; 36:26; Ps 51:10; Jer 32:39; Matt 12:33; 23:26; Acts 3:19; Rom 8:13; 12:2; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 1:22 for why: Ezek 33:11; Deut 30:15, 19; Prov 8:36; Jer 21:8; 27:15; Acts 13:46 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; Job 11:14—put it far; Job 36:10—commandeth; Prov 4:24—Put; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Prov 21:6—seek; Isa 59:20—unto; Jer 4:4—take; Jer 4:14—wash; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 7:3—Amend; Jer 27:13—Why; Jer 44:8—that ye might cut; Ezek 18:28—turneth; Ezek 43:9—Now let; Hos 8:4—that they; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 18:8—and cast; Luke 19:42—If; John 3:10—and knowest; Rom 13:12—cast; 2 Cor 5:17—a new; 2 Cor 5:20—as; Eph 4:23—be; Col 3:10—the new; Titus 2:12—denying

Ezekiel 18:32 I have: Ezek 18:23; Lam 3:33; 2 Pet 3:9 yourselves: or, others, Ezek 18:30 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Jer 44:8—that ye might cut; Ezek 18:13—shall he; Ezek 33:11—I have; Luke 15:10—there; Luke 19:42—If; John 3:10—and knowest; Rom 11:11—Have they stumbled; Rom 13:12—cast; 2 Cor 5:20—as; 1 Tim 2:4—will; 1 Pet 2:1—laying

CHAPTER 19

- 1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lion's whelps taken in a pit;
- 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine.

Ezekiel 19:1 take: Ezek 19:14; 2:10; 26:17; 27:2; 32:16, 18; Jer 9:1, 10, 17, 18; 13:17, 18 the princes: 2 Kgs 23:29, 30, 34; 24:6, 12; 25:5–7; 2 Chr 35:25; 36:3, 6, 10; Jer 22:10–12, 18, 19, 28, 30; 24:1, 8; 52:10, 11, 25–27; Lam 4:20; 5:12 Reciprocal: Ps 76:4—mountains; Jer 7:29—and take; Ezek 28:12—take up; Ezek 32:2—take up; Amos 5:1—I take

Ezekiel 19:2 A lioness: Judea, which possessed strength, courage, and sovereignty. Nah 2:11, 12; Zeph 3:1–4 she lay: Had confederacy with the neighbouring kings, and learned their manners. her whelps: The sons of Josiah, who learned to be oppressive tyrants from the surrounding princes. young lions: Job 4:11; Ps 58:6; Isa 5:29; 11:6–9; Zech 11:3 Reciprocal: Ps 104:21—The young; Jer 13:18—unto; Ezek 19:10—mother; Ezek 24:3—utter; Ezek 32:2—Thou art like; Matt 14:11—and given; Mark 6:24—said; Jas 5:1—weep

Ezekiel 19:3 one: Jehoahaz, made king of Israel instead of Josiah, who became cruel and oppressive. it became: Ezek 19:6; 2 Kgs 23:31, 32; 2 Chr 36:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:33—put him; 2 Kgs 23:34—he came; 2 Chr 36:4—Necho; Ps 10:9—to catch; Jer 22:10—weep sore; Ezek 7:23—a chain; Ezek 19:5—another; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Ezek 38:13—with; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Dan 7:3—beasts; Zech

11:3—a voice; Matt 14:11—and given; Mark 6:24—said

Ezekiel 19:4 he was: Taken prisoner by Pharaoh-necho, and brought into Egypt. 2 Kgs 23:31, 33, 34; 2 Chr 36:4, 6; Jer 22:11, 12, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:11—among the thorns; Jer 22:10—weep sore; Lam 4:20—was taken; Ezek 19:8—and spread

Ezekiel 19:5 another: Jehoiakim. Ezek 19:3; 2 Kgs 23:34–37 a young lion: King of Judah. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:37—he did; 2 Chr 36:6—came up

Ezekiel 19:6 he went: Became a perfect heathen: he reigned eleven years, a monster of iniquity. 2 Kgs 24:1–7; 2 Chr 36:5; Jer 22:13–17; 26:1–24; 36:1–32 he became: Ezek 19:3 Reciprocal: Ps 76:4—mountains; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Jer 26:23—who; Ezek 34:3—ye kill

Ezekiel 19:7 desolate palaces: or, widows and the land: Ezek 22:25; Prov 19:12; 28:3, 15, 16 the fulness: Ezek 12:19; 30:12; Amos 6:8; Mic 1:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 19:9—that his; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Ezekiel 19:8 the nations: 2 Kgs 24:1–6 and spread: Ezek 19:4; 12:13; 17:20; Lam 4:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:2—the Lord

Ezekiel 19:9 chains: or, hooks and brought: 2 Chr 36:6; Jer 22:18, 19; 36:30, 31 that his: Ezek 19:7; 6:2; 36:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:11—among the thorns; Jer 22:26—General; Jer 24:1—after; Ezek 12:13—My net

Ezekiel 19:10 mother: Ezek 19:2; Hos 2:2, 5 like: Ezek 15:2–8; 17:6; Isa 5:1–4; Matt 21:33–41 blood: or, quietness, or, likeness she was: Num 24:6, 7; Deut 8:7, 9; Ps 80:8–11; 89:25–29 full: Many princes Reciprocal: Job 14:9—and bring; Ps 1:3—tree; Ps 128:3—a fruitful vine; Jer 12:2—hast; Ezek 19:13—she is; John 3:23—much

Ezekiel 19:11 she had: Many powerful sovereigns, who rendered Judah very considerable among the nations. Ezek 19:12, 14; 21:10, 13; Gen 49:10; Num 24:7–9, 17; Ezra 4:20; 5:11; Ps 2:8, 9; 80:15, 17; 110:2; Isa 11:1 her stature: Ezek 31:3; Dan 4:11, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 49:22—a fruitful; Jer 48:17—How; Ezek 17:5—he placed

Ezekiel 19:12 she was: The kingdom was entirely ruined, and her princes cut off. Ezek 15:6–8; Ps 52:5; 80:12, 13, 16; 89:40–45; Isa 5:5, 6; Jer 31:28 the east: Ezek 17:10; Jer 4:11, 12; Hos 13:15 strong: Ezek 19:11; 2 Kgs 23:29, 34; 24:6, 14–16; 25:6, 7; Jer 22:10, 11, 18, 19, 25–27, 30 the fire: Ezek 15:4; 20:47, 48; Deut 32:22; Isa 27:11; Matt 3:10; John 15:6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:6—blasted; Num 17:8—budded; Isa 27:8—his rough; Jer 12:17—pluck; Jer 51:1—a destroying wind; Ezek 17:5—he placed; Jonah 4:8—that God; Hab 1:9—their faces shall sup up as the east

Ezekiel 19:13 she is: Ezek 19:10; Deut 28:47, 48; Jer 52:27–31 in the wilderness: In Chaldea, whither they were carried captive. in a dry: Ps 63:1; 68:6; Hos 2:3 Reciprocal: Isa 19:7—every; Jer 48:18—and sit; Ezek 20:35—I will

Ezekiel 19:14 fire: The treachery of Zedekiah hath caused her utter ruin. Ezek 17:18–20; Judg 9:15; 2 Kgs 24:20; 2 Chr 36:13; Isa 9:18, 19; Jer 38:23; 52:3 she hath: Ezek 19:11; 21:25–27; Gen 49:10; Neh 9:37; Ps 79:7; 80:15, 16; Hos 3:4; 10:3; Amos 9:11; John 19:15 This is: Ezek 19:1; Lam 4:20; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:2–4 Reciprocal: Num 17:2—twelve rods;

Num 17:8—budded; Ezek 7:10—the rod; Ezek 20:47—I will kindle; Ezek 26:17—take; Ezek 28:12—take up; Amos 5:1—I take

CHAPTER 20

- 1 God refuses to be consulted by the elders of Israel;
- 4 He shews the story of their rebellions in Egypt,
- 10 in the wilderness,
- 27 and in the land;
- 33 He promises to gather them by the Gospel;
- 45 Under the name of a forest he shews the destruction of Jerusalem.

Ezekiel 20:1 AM 3411, BC 593 in the seventh: The seventh year of the captivity of Jeconiah, and according to Usher, Monday, Aug. 27, 3411. Ezek 1:2; 8:1; 24:1; 26:1; 29:1, 17; 30:20; 31:1; 32:1; 40:1 that certain: Ezek 14:1–3; 33:30–33; 1 Kgs 14:2–6; 22:15–28; 2 Kgs 3:13; Isa 29:13; 58:2; Jer 37:17; Matt 22:16 and sat: Ezek 8:1; Luke 2:46; 8:35; 10:39; Acts 22:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:6—inquired; 1 Kgs 22:5—Inquire; 2 Kgs 6:32—the elders; 2 Kgs 22:13—inquire; 2 Chr 34:21—inquire; Jer 21:2—Inquire; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 42:1—came; Ezek 2:3—a rebellious nation; Ezek 7:26—then; Ezek 8:12—ancients; Ezek 33:31—as the people cometh

Ezekiel 20:3 Are: Isa 1:12; Matt 3:7; Luke 3:7 As I: Ezek 20:31; 14:3, 4, 7, 8; 1 Sam 28:6; Ps 50:15–21; Prov 15:8; 21:27; 28:9; Isa 1:15; Mic 3:7; Matt 15:8, 9; John 4:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:37—he answered; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; 2 Chr 18:4—Inquire; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Zech 7:13—so; John 4:21—saith

Ezekiel 20:4 judge them: or, plead for them, Ezek 14:14, 20; 22:2; 23:36, 45; Isa 5:3; Jer 7:16; 11:14; 14:11–14; 15:1; 1 Cor 6:2 cause: Ezek 16:2, 3; Matt 23:29–37; Luke 11:47–51; 13:33–35; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:6—judged; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 6:27—General; Jer 34:14—but; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Mic 3:8—to declare

Ezekiel 20:5 In the: Exod 6:6, 7; 19:4–6; Deut 4:37; 7:6; 14:2; Ps 33:12; Isa 41:8, 9; 43:10; 44:1, 2; Jer 33:24; Mark 13:20 lifted up mine hand: or, swear—and so Ezek 20:6, etc. Exod 6:8, 9. Ezek 20:15, 23; 47:14; Gen 14:22; Deut 32:40; Rev 10:5 and made: Ezek 35:11; Exod 3:8; 4:31; Deut 4:34; 11:2–7; Ps 103:7 I am: Exod 3:6, 16; 20:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:46—I am; Lev 18:2—General; Judg 6:8—a prophet; Ps 50:7—I am; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 62:8—sworn; Jer 7:25—the day; Ezek 16:6—Live; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Ezek 36:7—I have lifted; Mic 6:4—I brought

Ezekiel 20:6 lifted: Ezek 20:5, 15, 23, 42 to bring: Gen 15:13, 14; Exod 3:8, 17; 14:1–Exod 15:27 into: Deut 8:7–9; 11:11, 12; 32:8 flowing: Exod 13:5; 33:3; Lev 20:24; Num 13:27; 14:8; Deut 6:3; 11:9; 26:9, 15; 27:3; 31:20; 32:13, 14; Josh 5:6; Jer 11:5; 32:22 which is: Ezek 20:15; Ps 48:2; Dan 8:9; 11:16, 41; Zech 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Num 10:33—went before; Deut 1:33—Who went; Deut 3:25—the good land; Deut 7:19—great; Judg 18:10—where there; Neh 9:25—a fat land; Ps 47:4—choose; Ps 106:24—the pleasant land; Isa 32:12—pleasant fields; Jer 2:7—brought; Jer 3:19—pleasant land; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Ezek 20:28—the which; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Acts 7:39—whom

Ezekiel 20:7 Cast: Ezek 20:8; 18:6, 15, 31; Isa 2:20, 21; 31:7 the abominations: Ezek 6:9; 14:6; 2 Chr 15:8 defile: Ezek 23:3, 8; Lev 17:7; 18:3; Deut 29:16–18; Josh 24:14 I am: Ezek 20:19; Exod 16:12; Lev 11:44; 20:7 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 6:6—I am the Lord; Lev 18:2—General; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Neh 9:18—General; Ps 50:7—I am; Jer 4:1—put away; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 20:18—defile; Ezek 23:7—with all their; Ezek 23:19—in calling

Ezekiel 20:8 they rebelled: Deut 9:7; Neh 9:26; Isa 63:10 they did: Ezek 20:7; Exod 32:4–6 then I: Ezek 20:13, 21; 5:13; 7:8 Reciprocal: Lev 18:3—the doings; Num 14:19—Pardon; Deut 9:28—Because; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Josh 24:14—in Egypt; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 78:38—many; Jer 4:1—put away; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:23—but; Jer 32:30—children; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 44:17—our fathers; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 8:9—that they; Ezek 16:4—for; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 20:16—for their; Ezek 22:22—ye shall know; Ezek 23:3—in Egypt; Dan 9:9—though; Hos 9:10—and their; Hos 11:9—not execute; Amos 5:25—General; Mal 3:7—from the

Ezekiel 20:9 I wrought: Ezek 20:14, 22; 36:21, 22; 39:7; Exod 32:12; Num 14:13–25; Deut 9:28; 32:26, 27; Josh 7:9; 1 Sam 12:22 in whose: Josh 2:10; 9:9, 10; 1 Sam 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Lev 26:45—in the sight; Num 14:19—Pardon; 2 Sam 7:23—make him; 1 Kgs 8:42—great name; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; 2 Kgs 19:31—the zeal; 1 Chr 17:21—make thee; Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 25:11—thy; Ps 78:38—many; Ps 79:9—for thy; Ps 106:8—he saved; Isa 26:12—in us; Isa 37:35—for mine; Isa 43:25—for mine; Isa 48:9—my name's; Isa 48:11—for how; Isa 52:5—my name; Jer 14:7—do; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 20:44—when I; Dan 9:9—though; Dan 9:19—thine; Hos 11:9—not execute; Joel 2:17—wherefore; John 17:11—thine

Ezekiel 20:10; Exod 13:17, 18; 14:17–22; 15:22; 20:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:21—make thee; Hos 2:14—and bring; Amos 2:10—I brought; Acts 13:18—about

Ezekiel 20:11 I gave: Deut 4:8; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 147:19, 20; Rom 3:2 showed them: Heb. made them to know which: Ezek 20:13, 21; Lev 18:5; Deut 20:15, 16; Luke 10:28; Rom 10:5; Gal 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; Deut 4:1—that ye may; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 6:25—General; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Neh 9:29—which; Ezek 18:9—he shall; Ezek 33:15—walk; Hos 8:12—written; Matt 19:17—but; Mark 12:1—and set; Rom 2:13—For not; Rom 7:10—General; Rom 9:4—the giving

Ezekiel 20:12 I gave: Gen 2:3; Exod 16:29; 20:8–11; 35:2; Lev 23:3, 24, 32, 39; 25:4; Deut 5:12–15; Neh 9:14; Mark 2:27, 28; Col 2:16 to be: Ezek 20:20; Exod 31:13–17 I am: Ezek 37:28; Exod 19:5, 6; Lev 20:8; 21:8, 15, 23; John 17:17–19; 1 Thess 5:23; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Exod 31:14—keep; Exod 31:17—a sign; Lev 19:3—keep; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Num 28:9—General; Deut 5:13—General; Josh 4:6—a sign; Ps 74:9—We see; Isa 56:2—keepeth the; Jer 17:22—neither do; Ezek 22:26—hid their; Matt 19:17—but; Mark 12:1—and set; Luke 13:14—There; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 4:11—the sign; Rom 9:4—the giving

Ezekiel 20:13 rebelled: Ezek 20:8; Exod 16:28; 32:8; Num 14:22; Deut 9:12–24; 31:27; 1 Sam 8:8; Neh 9:16–18; Ps 78:40, 41; 95:8–11; 106:13–33; Isa 63:10 and they: Ezek 20:16, 24; Lev 26:15, 43; 2 Sam 12:9; Prov 1:25; 13:13; Amos 2:4; 1 Thess 4:8; Heb 10:28, 29 which:

Ezek 20:11 and my: Ezek 20:21; Exod 16:27, 28; Num 15:31–36; Isa 56:6 I said: Ezek 20:8, 21; Exod 32:10; Num 14:11, 12, 29; 16:20, 21, 45; 26:25; Deut 9:8; Ps 106:23 Reciprocal: Exod 31:14—keep; Lev 18:5—which if a man do; Deut 32:27—lest their; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 2 Chr 30:7—like; Neh 13:15—treading wine; Ps 78:32—they sinned; Ps 78:38—many; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 22:21—This; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 16:4—for; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:36—General; Ezek 22:8—General; Ezek 22:26—hid their; Ezek 23:38—and have; Ezek 33:15—walk; Dan 9:9—though; Hos 11:9—not execute; Mal 3:7—from the; Luke 10:28—this; Rom 7:10—General; Rom 10:5—That the man; Gal 3:12—The man

Ezekiel 20:14; Ezek 20:9, 22; 36:22, 23; Eph 1:6, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—should; Lev 26:45—in the sight; Num 14:13—Then the; Deut 9:5—that he may; Deut 9:28—Because; Deut 32:27—lest their; Judg 16:24—praised; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 1 Kgs 20:13—Hast thou; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 23:3—for his; Ps 74:18—the foolish; Ps 78:38—many; Ps 79:9—for thy; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ps 106:23—he said; Ps 115:1—unto us; Isa 26:12—in us; Isa 43:25—for mine; Isa 48:9—my name's; Isa 52:5—my name; Jer 14:7—do; Jer 31:2—found; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 20:16—they; Ezek 20:44—when I; Ezek 36:21—General; Ezek 39:7—and I will; Dan 9:19—thine; Hos 11:9—not execute

Ezekiel 20:15 I lifted: Ezek 20:23; Num 14:23–30; 26:64, 65; Deut 1:34, 35; Ps 95:11; 106:26; Heb 3:11, 18; 4:3 flowing: Ezek 20:6 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Num 13:27—General; Num 32:10—General; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; Deut 26:9—a land; Josh 5:6—a land; Neh 9:15—sworn; Isa 32:12—pleasant fields; Jer 32:22—a land; Ezek 20:5—lifted up mine hand; Ezek 20:28—the which; Ezek 20:42—for the which; Ezek 36:7—I have lifted; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Dan 8:9—the pleasant; Rev 10:5—lifted

Ezekiel 20:16 they: Ezek 20:13, 14 for their: They still had a hankering after the idolatries they had learned in Egypt, to which they added new idols, which they had seen in countries through which they had travelled, as those of the Midianites, Amorites, etc. Ezek 20:8; 14:3, 4; 23:8; Exod 32:1–8; Num 15:39; 25:2; Amos 5:25, 26; Acts 7:39–43 Reciprocal: Exod 16:28—General; Exod 31:14—keep; Prov 13:13—despiset; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 20:24—they had; Amos 2:4—because

Ezekiel 20:17 mine: Ezek 8:18; 9:10; 1 Sam 24:10; Neh 9:19; Ps 78:37, 38 neither: Ezek 7:2; 11:13; Jer 4:27; 5:18; Nah 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—regard not; Ezek 20:22—I withdrew

Ezekiel 20:18 I said: Num 14:32, 33; 32:13–15; Deut 4:3–6; Ps 78:6–8 the statutes: Zech 1:2–4; Luke 11:47, 48; Acts 7:51; 1 Pet 1:18 defile: Ezek 20:7; Jer 2:7; 3:9 Reciprocal: Josh 24:14—put; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 2 Chr 33:22—as did Manasseh; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 106:39—defiled; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Jer 32:23—but; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 18:14—that seeth; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 18:19—When; Amos 2:4—after; Mark 12:1—and set; Acts 7:53—and have

Ezekiel 20:19 the Lord: Exod 20:2, 3; Deut 5:6, 7; 7:4–6; Ps 81:9, 10; Jer 3:22, 23 walk: Ezek 11:20; 36:27; 37:24; Deut 4:1; 5:1, 32, 33; 6:1–Deut 8:20; 10:1–Deut 12:32; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 19:7–11; 105:45; Titus 2:11–14 Reciprocal: Lev 18:2—General; Lev 18:4—General; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; Ps 50:7—I am; Ps 89:30—walk; Ezek 20:7—I am

Ezekiel 20:20; Ezek 20:12; 44:24; Exod 20:11; 31:13–17; Neh 13:15–22; Isa 58:13; Jer 17:22, 24, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 31:17—a sign; Lev 18:2—General; Deut 32:27—lest their; Josh 4:6—a sign; Neh 9:14—madest; Ps 50:7—I am; Ps 81:5—for a; Isa 56:2—keepeth the; Mark 2:27—General; Rom 4:11—the sign

Ezekiel 20:21 the children: Num 21:5; 25:1–8; Deut 9:23, 24; 31:27; Ps 106:29–33; Acts 13:18 if a man: Ezek 20:11, 13 I would: Ezek 20:8, 13; 21:31; 2 Chr 34:21, 25; Rev 16:1 accomplish: Ezek 7:8; 13:15; Lam 4:11; Dan 11:36 Reciprocal: Exod 31:14—keep; Lev 18:5—which if a man do; Num 32:14—an increase; Deut 4:1—that ye may; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; Neh 9:26—they were; Ps 78:38—many; Isa 63:10—they rebelled; Jer 7:24—they; Jer 17:22—neither do; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:23—but; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 20:36—General; Ezek 22:8—General; Ezek 33:15—walk; Ezek 39:3—General; Hos 11:9—not execute; Mal 3:7—from the; Matt 28:1—the end; Luke 10:28—this; Rom 7:10—General; Rom 10:5—That the man

Ezekiel 20:22 I withdrew: Ezek 20:17; Job 13:21; Ps 78:38; Lam 2:8 wrought: Ezek 20:9, 14, 22; Ps 25:11; 79:9, 10; 115:1; Isa 48:9–11; Jer 14:7, 21; Dan 9:17, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—should; Lev 26:45—in the sight; 1 Kgs 20:13—Hast thou; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 106:8—he saved; Isa 26:12—in us; Isa 43:25—for mine; Lam 3:22—of; Ezek 20:44—when I; Ezek 36:21—General; John 17:11—thine

Ezekiel 20:23 lifted: Ezek 20:15; Deut 32:40; Rev 10:5, 6 that I: The predictions of the dispersion of Israel, delivered by Moses just before his death, are evidently here referred to: they received a partial accomplishment at the Babylonian captivity, but are more exactly fulfilling at this day. Lev 26:33; Deut 28:64–68; 32:26, 27; Ps 106:27; Jer 15:4 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Jer 9:16—scatter; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 20:5—lifted up mine hand; Ezek 20:6—lifted; Ezek 44:12—therefore

Ezekiel 20:24 they had: Ezek 20:13, 16 their eyes: Ezek 6:9; 18:6, 12, 15; Deut 4:19; Job 31:26, 27; Amos 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:14—keep; Judg 2:21—General; Prov 13:13—despiset; Isa 24:5—because; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 18:19—When; Ezek 22:8—General; Ezek 23:38—and have; Amos 5:25—General

Ezekiel 20:25 I gave: The simple meaning of this place is, that when the Israelites had rebelled against God, despised his statutes, and polluted his sabbaths, in effect cast him off, and given themselves up wholly to their idols, then He, in a just judgment for their disobedience, abandoned them, “gave them up to a reprobate mind,” (Rom 1:28) and suffered them to walk after the idolatrous, cruel, and impious customs and ordinances of the heathen; by which they were ripened for the destruction which he intended to bring upon them, that they might learn to know God by his judgments, seeing they had despised his mercies. In the same sense God is said judicially to “send a strong delusion, that they should believe a lie,” to those who “received not the love of the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.” Ezek 20:26, 29; 14:9–11; Deut 4:27, 28; 28:36; Ps 81:12; Isa 66:4; Rom 1:21–28; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 21:1—the judgments; 2 Sam 12:11—I will take; 2 Sam 16:11—the Lord; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; Acts 7:42—and gave

Ezekiel 20:26 polluted: Ezek 20:31; Isa 63:17; Rom 11:7–10 in that: Ezek 16:20, 21; Lev

18:21; 2 Kgs 17:17; 21:6; 2 Chr 28:3; 33:6; Jer 32:35 all that: Exod 13:12; Luke 2:23 to the end: Ezek 6:7 Reciprocal: Exod 10:2—that ye; Lev 20:2—giveth; 2 Sam 12:11—I will take; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Kgs 23:10—might make; Ps 106:37—they sacrificed; Isa 57:5—slaying; Jer 19:5—to burn; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Ezek 23:37—have also

Ezekiel 20:27 speak: Ezek 2:7; 3:4, 11, 27 Yet: Rom 2:24; Rev 13:5 committed: Heb. trespassed Reciprocal: Ps 78:57—But; Isa 65:7—blasphemed

Ezekiel 20:28 when I: Josh 23:3, 4, 14; Neh 9:22–26; Ps 78:55–58 the which: Ezek 20:6, 15; Gen 15:18–21; 26:3, 4; Ps 105:8–11 they saw: Ezek 6:13; Ps 78:58; Isa 57:5–7; Jer 2:7; 3:6 their sweet: Ezek 16:19 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Exod 10:2—that ye; Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 1:9—a sweet; Lev 17:5—in the open; Deut 12:2—possess; Deut 12:30—that thou; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 1 Kgs 14:23—built; 2 Kgs 16:4—on the hills; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; 2 Chr 21:11—Moreover; Ps 78:57—But; Ps 106:36—And; Isa 57:7—General; Isa 65:3—that sacrificeth; Isa 65:7—blasphemed; Jer 2:20—when upon; Jer 3:2—unto; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 7:18—to pour; Jer 13:27—abominations; Jer 17:2—their altars; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 6:9—their eyes; Ezek 16:24—thou hast; Ezek 18:6—not; Ezek 20:41—with your; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Hos 4:13—sacrifice; Mal 3:7—from the; Rev 10:5—lifted

Ezekiel 20:29 I said: etc. or, I told them what the high place was, or, Bamah. And the. Ezek 16:24, 25, 31 Reciprocal: Deut 12:2—possess; 1 Kgs 11:7—build an high; 1 Kgs 14:23—built; 2 Kgs 16:4—on the hills; 2 Kgs 18:4—removed; Ps 78:58—their high; Isa 57:7—General; Hos 4:13—sacrifice

Ezekiel 20:30 Are ye: Num 32:14; Judg 2:19; Jer 7:26; 9:14; 16:12; Matt 23:32; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; Ps 106:39—defiled; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 18:19—When; Amos 2:4—after; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Rev 17:4—abominations

Ezekiel 20:31 ye offer: Ezek 20:26; Deut 18:10–12; Ps 106:37–39; Jer 7:31; 19:5 and shall: Ezek 20:3; 14:3, 4; 1 Sam 28:5, 6; 2 Kgs 3:13, 14; Job 27:8, 10; Ps 66:18; Prov 1:27, 28; 28:9; Isa 1:15; Jer 14:12; Zech 7:13; Matt 25:11, 12; Jas 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:22—inquire; Lev 18:21—pass through; Lev 20:2—giveth; Deut 12:31—even their sons; 2 Kgs 16:3—made his son; 2 Kgs 17:17—they caused; 2 Kgs 23:10—might make; Ps 106:39—defiled; Isa 57:5—slaying; Jer 2:34—Also; Ezek 11:21—I will; Ezek 16:20—and these; Ezek 23:37—have also; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Acts 15:20—from pollutions

Ezekiel 20:32 that which: Ezek 11:5; 38:10; Ps 139:2; Prov 19:21; Lam 3:37 We will: 1 Sam 8:5; Jer 44:17, 29; Rom 12:2 to serve: Deut 4:28; 28:36, 64; 29:17; Isa 37:19; Dan 5:4; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: Deut 12:30—How did; Deut 28:65—shalt thou; Jer 10:2—Learn; Jer 23:23—General; Jer 44:24—all Judah; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 3:4—without teraphim; Hos 9:1—as

Ezekiel 20:33 surely: Ezek 8:18; Jer 21:5; 42:18; 44:6; Lam 2:4; Dan 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—stretch; Exod 6:1—with a strong; Deut 28:36—there shalt thou; Job 23:6—plead; Isa 9:17—For all; Isa 31:3—stretch; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 44:24—all Judah; Ezek 6:14—will I; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 22:22—ye shall know

Ezekiel 20:34; Ezek 20:38; 34:16; Isa 27:9–13; Amos 9:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 6:1—with a strong; Isa 31:3—stretch; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Jer 21:5—with an; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Jer 31:10—He; Ezek 6:14—will I

Ezekiel 20:35 I will: Ezek 20:36; 19:13; 38:8; Hos 2:14; Mic 4:10; 7:13–15; Rev 12:14 and there: Ezek 17:20; 38:22; Jer 2:9, 35; 25:31; Hos 4:1; Mic 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Job 23:6—plead; Hos 2:3—as

Ezekiel 20:36; Ezek 20:13, 21; Exod 32:7–35; Num 11:1–35; 14:1–45; 16:1–50, 25:1–18; Ps 106:15–48; 1 Cor 10:5–10 Reciprocal: Num 20:5—this evil; Jer 2:9—I will; Jer 25:31—plead; Ezek 17:20—plead; Ezek 20:35—I will; Hos 2:3—as; Hos 2:14—and bring; Amos 3:2—therefore; Mic 6:2—a controversy

Ezekiel 20:37 pass: Ezek 34:17; Lev 27:32; Jer 33:13; Matt 25:32, 33 I will: Ezek 16:59, 60; Lev 26:25; Ps 89:30–32; Amos 3:2 the bond: or, a delivering Reciprocal: Judg 2:20—transgressed; Ps 44:17—dealt; Ps 50:16—thou shouldest; Jer 11:8—therefore; Jer 31:32—which; Heb 8:9—they continued

Ezekiel 20:38 I will purge: Ezek 11:21; 34:17, 20–22; Num 14:28–30; Amos 9:9, 10; Zech 13:8, 9; Mal 3:3; 4:1–3; Matt 3:9, 10, 12; 25:32, 33; Rom 9:27–29 they shall: Ezek 13:9; Num 14:30; Ps 95:11; Jer 44:14; 1 Cor 10:5; Heb 4:6; Jude 5 and ye: Ezek 6:7; 15:7; 23:49; Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: Ps 50:16—thou shouldest; Isa 1:25—purge; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Jer 11:8—therefore; Ezek 20:34—General; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 20:44—And ye shall; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Mal 2:4—that my; Heb 8:9—they continued

Ezekiel 20:39 Go ye: Ezek 20:25, 26; Judg 10:14; 2 Kgs 3:13; Ps 81:12; Hos 4:17; Amos 4:4, 5; Rom 1:24–28; 2 Thess 2:11 but: Ezek 23:37–39; Prov 21:27; Isa 1:13–15; 66:3; Jer 7:9–11; Zeph 1:4, 5; Matt 6:24; Rev 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 20:23—General; Lev 20:3—profane; Deut 4:28—ye shall; Deut 28:36—there shalt thou; Josh 24:15—choose; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; Isa 48:11—for how; Isa 50:11—walk; Isa 57:6—Should; Jer 6:20—To what; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 34:16—polluted; Jer 44:26—that my name; Ezek 13:19—pollute; Ezek 39:7—and I will; Ezek 43:7—no more; Hos 4:15—nor; Amos 6:10—for; Mark 14:41—Sleep; Acts 7:42—and gave

Ezekiel 20:40 in mine: These predictions received a partial accomplishment by the restoration of the Jews from the Babylonian captivity; but they seem chiefly to relate to the establishment of the Christian church, and more especially to the future conversion of the Jews, and their restoration to their own land. Ezek 17:23; Ps 2:6; 68:15, 16; Isa 2:2, 3; 66:20; Jer 31:12; Joel 3:17, 18; Obad 16; Mic 4:1, 2; Heb 12:20–22; Rev 21:10 there shall: Ezek 37:22–28; Isa 56:7; 60:7; 66:23; Zech 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; 3:4; Rev 12:1; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 firstfruits: or, chief Reciprocal: Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Deut 12:6—your burnt; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Deut 33:11—accept; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 57:13—my holy; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 28:14—upon; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Ezek 39:25—the whole; Ezek 43:27—I will accept

Ezekiel 20:41 with your: Ezek 20:28; 6:13; Gen 8:21; Lev 1:9, 13, 17; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 sweet savour: Heb. savour of rest I bring: Ezek 11:17; 34:19; 36:24; 37:25; 38:8; Isa 11:11–16; 27:12, 13; Jer 23:3; 30:3, 18; 32:37; Amos 9:14; Obad 17–21; Mic 7:12–16 and I

will: Ezek 28:22, 25; 38:23; 39:27–29; Lev 10:3; Isa 5:16; Luke 2:14; 1 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—sanctify; Num 20:13—he was; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 33:11—accept; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Jer 31:8—the coasts; Jer 31:16—they; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:23—sanctify; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Mal 3:4—the offering; 2 Cor 2:15—a sweet

Ezekiel 20:42 ye shall: Ezek 20:38, 44; 24:24; 26:13; 36:23; 38:23; Jer 24:7; 31:34; John 17:3; 1 John 5:20 when I: Ezek 11:17–20; 34:13; 36:24; 37:21, 25 for the which: Ezek 20:15 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Jer 30:3—and I; Jer 31:16—they; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 15:7—and ye shall; Ezek 20:6—lifted; Ezek 23:49—and ye shall know; Ezek 47:14—lifted up mine hand; Rev 10:5—lifted

Ezekiel 20:43 shall ye: Ezek 6:9; Lev 26:39–41; Neh 1:8–10; Hos 5:15 and ye shall: Ezek 16:61–63; 36:31; Job 42:6; Jer 31:18; Zech 12:10–14; Luke 18:13; 2 Cor 7:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—humbled; Deut 9:7—Remember; Job 7:5—loathsome; Ps 106:39—defiled; Prov 13:5—is; Jer 31:19—I was ashamed; Ezek 14:22—ye shall see; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Zech 1:6—according to our ways; Eph 2:11—remember; Rev 2:5—Remember; Rev 3:3—Remember

Ezekiel 20:44 And ye shall: Ezek 20:38; 24:24 when I: Ezek 20:9, 14, 22; 36:21, 22; Ps 79:9; 115:1; Eph 1:6; 1 Tim 1:16 Reciprocal: Deut 9:6—Understand; Ps 106:8—he saved; Isa 48:9—my name's; Isa 52:6—my people; Jer 31:19—I was ashamed; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 15:7—and ye shall; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 23:49—and ye shall know; John 17:11—thine

Ezekiel 20:45 Moreover: This is the beginning of another prophecy, and properly belongs to the following chapter. Ezek 20:45

Ezekiel 20:46 set: Ezek 4:7; 6:2 toward: Towards Judea, which lay south of Mesopotamia, where the prophet now dwelt. and drop: Ezek 21:2; Deut 32:2; Job 29:22; Amos 7:16; Mic 2:6 marg. the forest: The city of Jerusalem, as full of inhabitants as the forest is of trees. Jer 13:19; 22:7; Zech 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ps 29:9—discovereth; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Jer 21:14—in the; Jer 46:23—cut; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 13:17—set thy; Ezek 25:2—thy face; Ezek 29:2—set; Ezek 35:2—set; Ezek 38:2—set

Ezekiel 20:47 I will kindle: I will send war; and it shall destroy all ranks and characters of the people. Ezek 15:6, 7; 19:14; 22:20, 21; Deut 32:22; Isa 9:18, 19; 30:33; Jer 21:14 green: Ezek 17:24; Luke 23:31 the flaming: Isa 66:24; Mark 9:43–49 from the south: Ezek 21:3, 4; Isa 24:1–6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:17—shall not be; Job 15:30—the flame; Ps 80:16—burned; Ps 83:14—As the fire; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 10:18—consume; Isa 27:11—the boughs; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Isa 34:10—shall not; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 11:16—with; Jer 13:19—cities; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 30:24—fierce; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 10:2—scatter; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 16:35—hear; Ezek 19:12—the fire; Ezek 21:10—General; Ezek 21:15—that their; Ezek 21:32—for fuel; Ezek 23:25—thy residue; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Ezek 36:1—hear; Hos 11:6—consume; Amos 5:6—there; Matt 3:12—with; Heb 6:8—whose

Ezekiel 20:48; Deut 29:24–28; 2 Chr 7:20–22; Isa 26:11; Jer 40:2, 3; Lam 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:17—shall not be; 2 Chr 34:25—shall not; Job 15:30—the flame; Ps 80:16—burned; Ps 83:14—As the fire; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 9:18—shall kindle; Isa

10:18—consume; Isa 34:10—shall not; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 11:16—with; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 30:24—fierce; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 10:2—scatter; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 19:12—the fire; Ezek 21:5—all; Ezek 21:32—for fuel; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 23:25—thy residue; Amos 5:6—there; Matt 3:12—with; Luke 23:31—General; Rev 14:10—in the

Ezekiel 20:49 Doth: Is it not his usual custom to deal in enigmas? His figures are not to be understood; we should not trouble ourselves with them. God therefore commands the prophet to declare, in the next chapter, the same things in the plainest terms, so that they should not complain of his parables. Matt 13:13, 14; John 16:25; Acts 17:18 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Num 12:8—dark speeches; Num 23:7—he took; Judg 14:12—a riddle; 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Ps 49:4—parable; Ezek 4:14—Ah; Ezek 12:9—What; Ezek 17:2—General; Ezek 21:7—Wherefore; Ezek 24:3—utter; Ezek 24:19—General; Ezek 37:18—Wilt; Hos 12:10—used; Matt 13:3—in; Mark 12:1—he began; Gal 4:24—an allegory

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Ezekiel prophesies against Jerusalem with a sign of sighing;
- 8 The sharp and bright sword;
- 18 against Jerusalem;
- 25 against the kingdom;
- 28 and against the Ammonites.

Ezekiel 21:1 Reciprocal: Deut 4:14—General; Ezek 35:1—General

Ezekiel 21:2 set: Ezek 4:3, 7; 20:46; 25:2; 28:21; 29:2; 38:2; Eph 6:19 and drop: Deut 32:2; Amos 7:16; Mic 2:6, 11 marg. against: Ezek 4:7; 6:2; 20:46; 36:1; Jer 26:11, 12; Acts 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 14:2—General; 2 Chr 8:11—holy; Ezek 7:2—unto; Ezek 7:24—their holy places shall be defiled; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 13:17—set thy; Ezek 35:2—set

Ezekiel 21:3 Behold: Ezek 5:8; 26:3; Jer 21:13; 50:31; 51:25; Nah 2:13; 3:5 will draw: Ezek 21:9–11, 19; 5:12; 14:17, 21; Exod 15:9; Lev 26:25, 33; Deut 32:41, 42; Ps 17:13; Isa 10:5; 34:5; Jer 47:6, 7; 51:20; Zeph 2:12; Zech 13:7 the righteous: Ezek 9:5, 6; Job 9:22; Eccl 9:2; Jer 15:2–4 Reciprocal: Ezek 5:17—and I; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 20:47—from the south; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 34:10—I am; Ezek 35:3—I am; Luke 23:31—General

Ezekiel 21:4 against: Ezek 6:11–14; 7:2; 20:47 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Job 9:22—He destroyeth; Isa 34:6—filled; Jer 25:27—because; Ezek 14:17—I bring; Ezek 21:16—Go; Ezek 21:30—Shall I cause it to return; Zech 13:7—O sword; Luke 23:31—General

Ezekiel 21:5 all: Ezek 20:48; Num 14:21–23; Deut 29:24–28; 1 Kgs 9:7–9 it shall: Ezek 21:30; 1 Sam 3:12; Isa 45:23; 55:11; Jer 23:20; Nah 1:9 Reciprocal: Isa 34:6—filled; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 30:24—fierce; Zech 13:7—O sword

Ezekiel 21:6 Sigh: Ezek 21:12; 6:11; 9:4; Isa 22:4; Jer 4:19; 9:17–21; John 11:33–35 with the:

Isa 16:11; 21:3; Jer 30:6; Dan 5:6; 8:27; Nah 2:10; Hab 3:16 before: Ezek 4:12; 12:3–5; 37:20; Jer 19:10 Reciprocal: Esth 4:1—and cried; Jer 6:24—We have; Ezek 32:18—wail; Mark 7:34—he sighed; John 11:38—groaning; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Ezekiel 21:7 Wherefore: Ezek 12:9–11; 20:49; 24:19 For the: Ezek 7:26; 2 Kgs 21:12; Isa 7:2; 28:19; Jer 6:22–24; 49:23 and every: Exod 15:15; Deut 20:8 marg. Josh 2:9–11; 5:1; 2 Sam 17:10; Nah 2:10 all hands: Job 4:3, 4; Isa 35:3; Jer 50:43; Luke 21:26; Heb 12:12 faint: Lev 26:36; Isa 13:7; Jer 8:18; Lam 5:17 weak as water: Heb. go into water, Ezek 7:17 marg. it cometh: Ezek 7:2–12; 12:22–28; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; Deut 1:28—discouraged; Isa 19:3—the spirit; Jer 6:24—We have; Jer 9:1—General; Ezek 21:15—that their; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Ezek 32:18—wail; Dan 5:6—and his knees; Mark 7:34—he sighed

Ezekiel 21:9 A sword: Ezek 21:3, 15, 28; Deut 32:41, 42; Job 20:25; Isa 66:16; Jer 12:12; 15:2; Amos 9:4 sharpened: Ps 7:11–13; Isa 27:1; 34:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ps 7:12—he will; Isa 5:28—arrows; Jer 29:16—General; Jer 46:4—furbish; Ezek 14:17—I bring; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Zech 13:7—O sword; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Ezekiel 21:10 it is furbished: Jer 46:4; Nah 3:3; Hab 3:11 should: Esth 3:15; Eccl 3:4; Isa 5:12–14; 22:12–14; Amos 6:3–7; Nah 1:10; Luke 21:34, 35 it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree: or, it is the rod of my son, it despiseth every tree, Ezek 21:25–27; 19:11–14; 20:47; 2 Sam 7:14; Ps 2:7–9; 89:26–32, 38–45; 110:5, 6; Rev 2:27 Reciprocal: Num 17:2—twelve rods; Isa 34:6—filled; Ezek 7:10—the rod; Ezek 21:13—contemn; Ezek 21:15—it is made; Ezek 21:28—The sword; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Zech 13:7—O sword

Ezekiel 21:11 to give: Ezek 21:19; Jer 25:9, 33; 51:20–23

Ezekiel 21:12 howl: Ezek 21:6; 9:8; 30:2; Jer 25:34; Joel 1:13; Mic 1:8 terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my: or, they are thrust down to the sword with my. smite. This was an expression of deep affliction. Ezek 21:14; 6:11; Jer 31:12 Reciprocal: Lev 26:36—I will send; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Jer 4:8—howl; Jer 31:19—I smote; Zeph 1:11—Howl

Ezekiel 21:13 Because: etc. or, When the trial hath been, what then, shall they not also belong to the despising rod? a trial. Job 9:23; 2 Cor 8:2 contemn: Ezek 21:10, 25 it shall: Ezek 21:27 Reciprocal: Num 17:2—twelve rods; 2 Chr 28:22—in the; Ezek 7:10—the rod; Ezek 19:11—she had

Ezekiel 21:14 smite: Ezek 21:17; 6:11; Num 24:10 hands together: Heb. hand to hand let the: Lev 26:21, 24; 2 Kgs 24:1, 10–16; 25:1–7; Dan 3:19 entereth: Ezek 8:12; 1 Kgs 20:30; 22:25; Amos 9:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:15—Have; Jer 9:21—General; Ezek 21:12—terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my; Ezek 22:13—I have

Ezekiel 21:15 point: or, glittering, or fear against: Ezek 21:22; 15:7; Jer 17:27 that their: Ezek 21:7; 20:47 it is made: Ezek 21:10, 28 wrapped up: or, sharpened, Ezek 21:9–11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—And I will make; Lev 26:36—I will send; Jer 9:21—General; Lam 5:17—our heart

Ezekiel 21:16 Go: Ezek 21:4, 20; 14:17; 16:46 either: Gen 13:9 or on the left: Heb. set thyself, take the left hand Reciprocal: Jer 49:21—earth

Ezekiel 21:17 smite: Ezek 21:14; 22:13; Num 24:10 and I: Ezek 5:13; 16:42; Deut 28:63; Isa 1:24; Zech 6:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:13—honey; Jer 4:4—lest

Ezekiel 21:19; Ezek 4:1–3; 5:1–17; Jer 1:10 Reciprocal: Isa 28:19—the time; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 21:11—to give; Ezek 23:23—Babylonians

Ezekiel 21:20 Rabbah: Ezek 25:5; Deut 3:11; 2 Sam 12:26; Jer 49:2; Amos 1:14, Rabbah the defenced: 2 Sam 5:9; 2 Chr 26:9; 32:5; 33:14; Ps 48:12, 13; 125:1, 2; Isa 22:10; Lam 4:12 Reciprocal: Deut 32:41—whet; Josh 13:25—Rabbah; 2 Sam 11:1—Rabbah; 2 Sam 12:27—Rabbah; 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Ezek 21:16—Go; Ezek 21:28—concerning the

Ezekiel 21:21 the king: Prov 16:33; 21:1 parting: Heb. mother to use: Num 23:28; Deut 18:10; 1 Sam 15:23; Prov 16:10; Acts 16:16 he made: Or, as the Vulgate, “he mingled his arrows:” “They wrote on several arrows,” says Jerome, “the names of the cities they intended to assault; and then putting them altogether promiscuously in a quiver, they drew then out thence as lots are drawn; and that city whose name was written on the arrow first drawn, was the city they first made war on.” arrows: or, knives images: Heb. teraphim, Gen 31:19, 30; Judg 17:5; 18:14, 18, 20, 24; 2 Kgs 23:24; Hos 3:4; 4:12; Zech 10:2 Reciprocal: Judg 18:5—Ask counsel; Esth 3:7—they cast Pur; Joel 3:9—Prepare; Mic 5:1—he hath

Ezekiel 21:22 captains: or battering rams, Heb. rams, Ezek 4:2 to lift: Exod 32:17, 18; Josh 6:10, 20; 1 Sam 17:20; Job 39:25; Jer 51:14 to appoint: Ezek 4:2; Jer 32:24; 33:4; 52:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:32—cast a bank; 2 Kgs 25:1—pitched; Esth 3:7—they cast Pur; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 37:33—cast; Jer 4:16—give out; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 50:15—Shout; Ezek 21:15—against; Ezek 26:8—he shall make; Joel 3:9—Prepare; Mic 5:1—he hath

Ezekiel 21:23 as a: Ezek 11:3; 12:22; Isa 28:14, 15 to them that have sworn oaths: or, for the oaths made unto them, Ezek 17:13–19; 2 Chr 36:13 but: 2 Kgs 24:20; 25:1–7; Jer 52:3–11 call: Ezek 21:24; 29:16; Num 5:15; 1 Kgs 17:18; Rev 16:19 Reciprocal: Ps 7:12—he will; Jer 44:21—did; Ezek 13:6—lying; Ezek 17:19—surely; Ezek 23:24—I will set

Ezekiel 21:24 your transgressions: Ezek 16:16–22; 22:3–12, 24–31; 23:5–21; 24:7; Isa 3:9; Jer 2:34; 3:2; 5:27, 28; 6:15; 8:12; 9:2–7; Hos 4:2; Mic 3:10–12 ye shall: Isa 22:17, 18; Jer 15:2; Amos 9:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Jer 44:21—did; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 21:23—call; Ezek 23:18—discovered

Ezekiel 21:25 profane: Ezek 17:19; 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 24:8; 52:2 whose: Ezek 21:29; 7:6; 30:3; 35:5; Ps 7:9; 9:5, 6; Jer 51:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:19—And he did; 2 Kgs 25:6—they took; Job 18:20—his day; Ps 37:13—his day; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 32:4—General; Jer 34:3—and thine; Jer 37:2—neither; Jer 37:17—thou shalt; Jer 38:18—then; Jer 47:4—the day; Jer 52:9—they took; Ezek 7:27—king; Ezek 12:10—prince; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Ezek 21:10—General; Ezek 21:13—contemn; Amos 9:11—the tabernacle; 1 Tim 1:9—profane

Ezekiel 21:26 Remove: Ezek 12:12, 13; 16:12; 2 Kgs 25:6, 27; Jer 13:18; 39:6, 7; 52:9–11, 31–34; Lam 5:16 exalt: Ezek 17:24; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Ps 75:7; 113:7, 8; Luke 1:52 Reciprocal: Job 22:29—the humble person; Isa 40:4—valley; Jer 21:7—I will; Jer 32:4—General; John 18:31—It; John 19:15—We have

Ezekiel 21:27 I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: Heb. Perverted, perverted, perverted, will I make it. Hag 2:21, 22; Heb 12:26, 27 until: Ezek 21:13; 17:22, 23; 34:23; 37:24, 25; Gen 49:10; Num 24:19; Ps 2:6; 72:7–10; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 30:21; 33:15, 16, 21, 26; Dan 2:44; 9:25; Hos 3:5; Amos 9:11, 12; Mic 5:2; Hag 2:7; Zech 6:12, 13; 9:9; Mal 3:1; 4:2; Matt 28:18; Luke 1:32, 69; 2:11; John 1:4, 9; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 19:11–16 Reciprocal: Job 22:29—the humble person; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Matt 24:7—nation shall; John 18:31—It; John 19:15—We have; Acts 26:6—the promise

Ezekiel 21:28 concerning the: Ezek 21:20; 25:2–7; Jer 49:1–5; Amos 1:13–15; Zeph 2:8–10 The sword: Ezek 21:9, 10 Reciprocal: Jer 46:4—furbish; Ezek 21:15—it is made; Ezek 22:4—have I; Zech 13:7—O sword; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear

Ezekiel 21:29 they see: Ezek 12:24; 13:23; 22:28; Isa 44:25; 47:13; Jer 27:9 to bring: Ezek 13:10; Lam 2:14 whose: Ezek 21:25; Job 18:20; Ps 37:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—the neck; Jer 14:14—divination; Jer 47:4—the day; Ezek 13:6—lying; Ezek 35:5—in the; Zech 10:2—the diviners; 2 Thess 2:11—that

Ezekiel 21:30 Shall I cause it to return: or, Cause it to return, Ezek 21:4, 5; Jer 47:6, 7 I will: Ezek 16:38; 28:13, 15; Gen 15:14 in the: Ezek 16:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:27—he put; Ezek 21:32—thy blood

Ezekiel 21:31 pour: Ezek 7:8; 14:19; 22:22; Nah 1:6 I will blow: Ezek 22:20, 21; Ps 18:15; Isa 30:33; 37:7; 40:7; Hag 1:9 brutish: or, burning and skilful: Isa 14:4–6; Jer 4:7; 6:22, 23; 51:20, 21; Hab 1:6–10 Reciprocal: Jer 17:4—for; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 7:24—I will bring; Ezek 9:10—mine; Ezek 11:9—and deliver; Ezek 20:21—I would; Ezek 31:11—delivered; Ezek 36:18—I poured; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Ezekiel 21:32 for fuel: Ezek 20:47, 48; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:10, 12 thy blood: Ezek 21:30; Isa 34:3–7 thou shalt be no: This prophecy against the Ammonites was fulfilled about five years after the taking of Jerusalem; and their name has utterly perished from the face of the earth. Ezek 25:10; Zeph 2:9 for I: Num 23:19; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 9:10—mine; Ezek 22:20—to blow; Ezek 26:14—for I

CHAPTER 22

- 1 A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem, and the dispersion of the Jews in consequence;
- 17 God will burn them as dross in his furnace;
- 23 The general corruption of prophets, priests, princes, and people.

Ezekiel 22:1 Reciprocal: Ps 55:11—Wickedness; Prov 14:34—but; Isa 1:21—become; Jer 30:15—for the; Ezek 35:1—General

Ezekiel 22:2 judge: or, plead for, Ezek 20:4; 23:36 bloody city: Heb. city of bloods, Ezek 23:45; 24:6, 9; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:3, 4; Jer 2:30, 34; Hos 4:2; Nah 3:1; Matt 23:35; 27:25; Luke 11:50; Acts 7:52 thou shalt: Ezek 16:2; Isa 58:1; 1 Tim 5:20 show her: Heb. make her know her abominations: Ezek 8:9–17; 16:1–63; 23:1–49 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:19—Also

Judah; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; Isa 26:10—in the; Isa 59:3—your hands; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 5:26—For; Jer 6:27—General; Jer 32:31—this city; Lam 1:8—hath; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 22:4—that thou; Ezek 22:13—and at; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 33:29—because; Mic 3:8—to declare

Ezekiel 22:3 sheddeth: Ezek 22:27; 24:6–9; Zeph 3:3 that her: Ezek 22:4; 7:2–12; 12:25; Rom 2:5; 2 Pet 2:3 and maketh: 2 Kgs 21:2–9; Jer 2:1–Jer 3:25 Reciprocal: Ps 106:38—the land; Isa 1:21—it was full; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 7:6—and shed; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 23:7—with all their; Nah 3:1—to

Ezekiel 22:4 that thou: Ezek 22:2; 2 Kgs 21:16 and thou hast: Num 32:14; Matt 23:32, 33; 1 Thess 2:16 have I: Ezek 5:14, 15; 16:57; 21:28; Lev 26:32; Deut 28:37; 29:24; 1 Kgs 9:7; 2 Chr 7:20; Ps 44:13, 14; 79:4; 89:41, 42; Jer 18:16; 24:9; 44:8; Lam 2:15, 16; Dan 9:16 Reciprocal: Neh 2:17—a reproach; Ezek 22:3—that her; Ezek 23:7—with all their; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be

Ezekiel 22:5 infamous and much vexed: Heb. polluted of name, much in vexation, Jer 15:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—an Hebrew; Neh 2:17—a reproach; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be

Ezekiel 22:6 the princes: Ezek 22:27; Neh 9:34; Isa 1:23; Jer 2:26, 27; 5:5; 32:32; Dan 9:8; Mic 3:1–3, 9–11; Zech 3:3 power: Heb. arm, Mic 2:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Job 31:39—caused the owners thereof to lose their life; Ps 94:21—condemn; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Eccl 7:29—they; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 59:7—and they; Jer 3:5—thou hast spoken; Jer 26:10—the princes; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Ezek 33:25—and shed; Mic 6:12—the rich; Mic 7:3—do; Zeph 3:3—princes; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Luke 18:2—which; Gal 5:19—Adultery

Ezekiel 22:7 set: Exod 21:17; Lev 20:9; Deut 27:16; Prov 20:20; 30:11, 17; Matt 15:4–6; Mark 7:10 dealt: Ezek 22:29; 18:12; Exod 22:21, 22; Deut 27:19; Prov 22:22, 23; Jer 7:6; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5 oppression: or, deceit Reciprocal: Exod 23:9—thou shalt not; Lev 19:3—fear; Lev 19:33—vex him; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 21:18—obey the voice; Deut 24:14—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 22:9—widows; Job 31:21—lifted; Ps 94:6—General; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 29:7—but; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 10:2—that widows; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 7:6—son; Zeph 3:1—to the; Luke 20:47—devour; Acts 6:1—their; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Eph 6:2—General; Col 3:20—obey; Heb 12:9—we gave

Ezekiel 22:8; Ezek 22:26; 20:13, 21, 24; 23:38, 39; Lev 19:30; Amos 8:4–6; Mal 1:6–8, 12 Reciprocal: Jer 17:22—neither do; Jer 17:27—to hallow; Amos 2:4—because

Ezekiel 22:9 men that carry tales: Heb. men of slanders, Exod 20:16; 23:1; Lev 19:16; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Ps 50:20; 101:5; Prov 10:18; 18:8; 26:22; Jer 6:28; 9:4; 37:13–15; 38:4–6; Matt 26:59; Acts 6:11–13; 24:5, 13; Rev 12:9, 10 they eat: Ezek 18:6, 11, 15; Ps 106:28; 1 Cor 10:18–21 they commit: Ezek 16:43; 24:13; Judg 20:6; Hos 4:2, 10, 14; 6:9; 7:4 Reciprocal: Lev 17:5—in the open; 1 Sam 22:9—Doeg; 1 Sam 24:1—it was told; Jer 20:10—Report; Jer 23:10—full; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 33:25—and shed; Ezek 33:26—and ye; Rev 18:24—in her

Ezekiel 22:10 discovered: Gen 35:22; 49:4; Lev 18:7, 8; 20:11; Deut 27:20, 23; 2 Sam 16:21,

22; 1 Chr 5:1; Amos 2:7; 1 Cor 5:1 humbled: Ezek 18:6; Lev 18:19; 20:18 Reciprocal: Gen 34:2—defiled her; Lev 15:24—General; Judg 20:5—forced; Jer 9:2—for

Ezekiel 22:11 one: or, every one committed: Ezek 18:11; Lev 18:20; 20:10; Deut 22:22; Job 31:9–11; Jer 5:7, 8; 9:2; 29:23; Mal 3:5; Matt 5:27, 28; 1 Cor 6:9; Gal 5:19; Heb 13:4 another: or, every one hath lewdly: or, hath by lewdness, Lev 18:15; 20:12, 17 his sister: Lev 18:9; 20:17; Deut 27:22; 2 Sam 13:1, 14, 28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 34:2—defiled her; Lev 18:27—General; Judg 20:5—forced; Prov 6:29—he that; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Amos 2:7—and a; Mal 2:11—and an; Rom 2:22—adultery

Ezekiel 22:12 taken gifts: Exod 23:7, 8; Deut 16:19; 27:25; Isa 1:23; Mic 7:2, 3; Zeph 3:3, 4 thou hast: Ezek 18:8, 13; Exod 22:25, 26; Lev 25:35, 36; Deut 23:19; Neh 5:1, 7; Ps 15:5 greedily: Prov 1:19; Isa 56:11; Matt 23:14, 25; Luke 3:13; 18:11; 19:8; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:10; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:9, 10; Jas 5:1–4; Jude 11 and hast: Ezek 23:35; Deut 32:18; Ps 106:21; Jer 2:32; 3:21 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Lev 25:14—General; Job 31:39—caused the owners thereof to lose their life; Ps 26:10—bribes; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 94:21—condemn; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 17:23—General; Isa 3:5—the people; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 17:11—he that; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Hos 2:13—forgot; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 2:2—so; Mic 3:11—heads; Zech 7:10—oppress; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; Rev 18:24—in her

Ezekiel 22:13 I have: Ezek 21:14, 17; Num 24:10 thy dishonest: Ezek 22:27; Prov 28:8; Isa 33:15; Jer 5:26, 27; 7:9–11; Amos 2:6–8; 3:10; 8:4–6; Mic 2:1–3; 6:10, 11; 1 Thess 4:6 and at: Ezek 22:2–4 Reciprocal: Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 27:25—General; Josh 7:24—took Achan; Job 31:39—caused the owners thereof to lose their life; Ps 26:10—bribes; Prov 21:7—robbery; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves

Ezekiel 22:14 Thine heart: Ezek 21:7; 28:9; Job 40:9; Isa 31:3; 45:9; Jer 13:21; 1 Cor 10:22; Heb 10:31 I the: Ezek 5:13; 17:24; 24:14; 1 Sam 15:29; Mark 13:31 Reciprocal: Josh 7:24—took Achan; Job 33:13—strive; Prov 21:7—robbery; Isa 19:3—the spirit; Jer 5:31—and what; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 26:14—for I; Ezek 36:36—I the Lord have; Ezek 37:14—I the Lord

Ezekiel 22:15 scatter: Ezek 5:12; 12:14, 15; 34:6; 36:19; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:25, 64; Neh 1:8; Jer 15:4; Zech 7:14 consume: Ezek 22:18, 22; 20:38; 23:47, 48; 24:6–14; Isa 1:25; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:3; 4:1; Matt 3:12; 1 Pet 4:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; Isa 4:4—washed away; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 16:36—Because; Ezek 23:27—will I; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness

Ezekiel 22:16 take thine inheritance in thyself: or, be profaned in thyself, Ezek 7:24; 25:3; Isa 43:28; 47:6 thou shalt know: Ezek 6:7; 39:6, 7, 28; Exod 8:22; 1 Kgs 20:13, 28; Ps 9:16; 83:18; Isa 37:20; Dan 4:25, 32–35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:11—the rest; Ezek 22:22—ye shall know

Ezekiel 22:17 Reciprocal: Amos 4:11—yet

Ezekiel 22:18 the house: Ps 119:119; Isa 1:22; Jer 6:28–30 brass: Ezek 22:20; Isa 48:4; Lam 4:1, 2 in the midst: Prov 17:3; Isa 31:9; 48:10 dross: Heb. drosses Reciprocal: Isa 4:4—by

the spirit; Isa 64:7—consumed; Jer 6:30—Reprobate silver; Jer 9:7—I will; Jer 21:12—lest; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 23:25—thy residue; Ezek 24:4—General; Dan 3:6—a burning; Dan 5:27—Thou; Mal 3:3—sit; Gal 5:20—witchcraft

Ezekiel 22:19 I will: Jerusalem is here represented as the fining pot; all the people, who had become dross, are to be gathered together in it; and the fire of the Chaldeans, blown by the wrath of God, is to melt the whole. No ordinary means will avail to purge their impurities; the most violent must therefore be resorted to. Ezek 11:7; 24:3–6; Mic 4:12; Matt 13:30, 40–42 Reciprocal: Jer 6:30—Reprobate silver; Jer 8:13—I will surely consume; Ezek 24:9—I will

Ezekiel 22:20 As they gather: Heb. According to the gathering to blow: Ezek 22:21; 21:31, 32; Isa 54:16 in mine: Ezek 24:13; Jer 4:11, 12, 20 Reciprocal: Jer 36:7—for; Ezek 20:47—I will kindle; Ezek 22:18—brass

Ezekiel 22:21 and blow: Ezek 15:6, 7; 20:47, 48; 22:20–22; Deut 4:24; 29:20; 32:22; 2 Kgs 25:9; Ps 21:9; 50:3; Isa 30:33; Jer 21:12; Nah 1:6; Zeph 1:18 and ye: Ps 68:2; 112:10; Isa 64:2, 7; Jer 9:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:25—let; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Ezek 21:31—I will blow; Ezek 22:31—have I poured

Ezekiel 22:22 ye shall know: Ezek 22:16, 31; 20:8, 33; Hos 5:10; Rev 16:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:25—let; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 42:18—As mine; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 21:31—pour; Ezek 22:15—consume

Ezekiel 22:24; 2 Chr 28:22; 36:14–16; Isa 1:5; 9:13; Jer 2:30; 5:3; 6:29; 44:16–19; Zeph 3:2 Reciprocal: Num 35:33—it defileth; 2 Chr 34:5—cleansed; Isa 24:5—defiled; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 51:5—though; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 24:13—because

Ezekiel 22:25 a conspiracy: Ezek 13:10–16; 1 Kgs 22:11–13, 23; Jer 5:30, 31; 6:13; Lam 2:14; 4:13; 2 Pet 2:1–3 like: Ezek 22:27–29; Isa 56:11; Hos 6:9; Mic 3:5–7; Rev 13:11, 15 ravaging: That is, from the Saxon reafian, seizing and devouring it with eagerness and rapacity. they have devoured: Ezek 13:19; Jer 2:30, 34; Matt 23:14; Mark 12:40; Luke 20:47; Rev 17:6; 18:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; Neh 9:26—wrought; Prov 4:17—General; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 8:12—therefore; Jer 9:12—for; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 23:11—both; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 26:7—General; Jer 32:32—they; Jer 44:3—of their; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:18—hunt souls; Ezek 19:7—and the land; Ezek 22:28—prophets; Ezek 33:29—because; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Hos 4:2—swearing; Mic 3:10—build up Zion; Mic 6:12—the rich; Hab 1:4—for; Zeph 1:17—because; Zeph 3:3—princes; Zech 11:5—possessors; Matt 7:15—are; Luke 11:39—ravaging; Luke 16:14—who; John 10:8—came; 1 Pet 5:8—devour

Ezekiel 22:26 priests: 1 Sam 2:12–17, 22; Jer 2:8, 26, 27; Lam 4:13; Mic 3:11, 12; Zeph 3:3, 4; Mal 1:6–8; 2:1–3, 8 violated: Heb. offered violence to profaned: Lev 22:2–33; 1 Sam 2:15, 29 put no: Ezek 44:23; Lev 10:1–3, 10; 11:47; 20:25; Jer 15:19; Hag 2:11–13 hid their: Ezek 22:8; 20:12, 13 I am profaned: Ezek 36:20; Rom 2:24 Reciprocal: Lev 22:15—General; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Jer 23:11—both; Jer 26:7—General; Ezek 13:19—pollute; Ezek 42:20—a separation; Ezek 44:7—ye have brought; Ezek 44:10—the Levites; Ezek 44:24—and they shall hallow; Ezek 48:15—a

profane; Dan 9:11—all; Hos 4:9—like people

Ezekiel 22:27 princes: Ezek 22:6; 19:3–6; 22:6; 45:9; Isa 1:23; Hos 7:1–7; Mic 3:2, 3, 9–11; 7:8; Zeph 3:3; Jas 2:6, 7 to get: Ezek 22:13; Matt 21:13; Jas 5:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; Ps 22:13—as a; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 94:21—condemn; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Jer 5:6—and a wolf; Jer 8:10—from the prophet; Jer 26:10—the princes; Jer 34:19—princes; Jer 38:4—the princes; Jer 41:7—slew; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 9:9—perverseness; Ezek 11:1—Pelatiah; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:3—sheddeth; Ezek 22:25—like; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Ezek 33:25—and shed; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Ezek 46:18—thrust; Hos 6:9—so; Hos 9:15—all; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 3:11—heads; Mic 7:3—the prince; Luke 11:39—ravaging; Acts 24:9—General; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; Rom 13:4—he is; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; Rev 18:24—in her

Ezekiel 22:28 prophets: The prophets employed all their ingenuity to varnish over the crimes of the princes (the antecedent to them,) to palliate their offences, and to conceal their faults, while they were like ravaging wolves, and took bribes to shed innocent blood. By these means they shared the dishonest gains with the princes, or availed themselves of their authority to gratify their avarice or revenge. Ezek 22:25; 13:10–16; Isa 30:10; Jer 8:10, 11 seeing: Ezek 13:22, 23; 21:29; Jer 23:25–32; Lam 2:14; Zeph 3:4 Thus saith the Lord: Ezek 13:6, 7; Jer 23:21; 28:2, 15; 29:8, 9; 37:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; 2 Chr 18:10—Thus; Ps 22:13—as a; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:16—a vision; Amos 2:4—and their

Ezekiel 22:29 people: Ezek 22:7; 18:12; Isa 5:7; 10:2; 59:3–7; Jer 5:26–28, 31; 6:13; Amos 3:10; Mic 2:2; 3:3; Jas 5:4 oppression: or, deceit oppressed: Ezek 22:7, 7; Exod 22:21; 23:9; Lev 19:33; Ps 94:6; Matt 25:43 wrongfully: Heb. without right Reciprocal: Lev 19:13—shalt not; Deut 24:17—pervert; Job 20:19—Because; Job 24:4—turn; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 22:22—Rob; Prov 29:7—but; Isa 59:4—callest; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Zeph 3:1—to the; Zech 7:10—oppress; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves

Ezekiel 22:30 I sought: God, speaking after the manner of men, sought for some Moses, Phinehas, or Samuel, to stand in the gap on this occasion; but as he found none, its destruction was inevitable. Isa 59:16; 63:5; Jer 5:1 make: Ezek 13:5; Gen 18:23–32; Exod 32:10–14; Ps 106:23; Jer 15:1 Reciprocal: Gen 18:22—stood; Gen 18:26—General; 2 Kgs 13:14—O my father; 2 Kgs 22:6—masons; Job 35:8—may profit; Ps 94:16—rise up; Prov 29:8—wise; Isa 64:7—there is; Jer 8:6—no; Jer 18:20—Remember; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 30:13—none; Ezek 24:8—it might; Hos 7:7—there; Amos 4:12—prepare; John 4:23—the Father seeketh; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask; Rev 15:2—stand

Ezekiel 22:31 have I poured: Ezek 22:21, 22 their own: Ezek 7:3, 8, 9; 9:10; 11:21; 16:43; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Prov 14:14—filled; Isa 29:2—and it shall; Isa 65:6—but; Jer 18:20—Remember; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 29:16—General; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 23:49—they shall; Ezek 24:8—it might; Ezek 24:9—I will; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 36:19—according to their way; Zeph 1:13—their goods; Zech 1:2—Lord; Rev 15:2—stand

CHAPTER 23

- 1 The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah;
- 23 Aholibah is to be plagued by her lovers;
- 36 The prophet reproves the adulteries of them both;
- 45 and shews their judgments.

Ezekiel 23:1 Reciprocal: Jer 2:23—see; Ezek 2:3—a rebellious nation; Ezek 22:2—her abominations; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 4:12—gone; Zech 5:7—is

Ezekiel 23:2 two: Ezek 16:44, 46; Jer 3:7–10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; Isa 57:8—thou lovedst; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 11:15—seeing; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Hos 12:14—provoked

Ezekiel 23:3 in Egypt: Ezek 20:8; Lev 17:7; Deut 29:16; Josh 24:14 in their: Ezek 23:8, 19, 21; 16:22; Hos 2:15 Reciprocal: Deut 21:8—lay not; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; Ps 106:39—went; Ps 129:1—from; Jer 2:2—the kindness; Jer 7:25—the day; Jer 22:21—This; Jer 31:19—I did; Jer 32:30—from; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 20:7—defile; Ezek 23:27—and thy; Ezek 23:34—and pluck; Ezek 23:44—so went

Ezekiel 23:4 the names: The kingdom of Israel, of which Samaria was the capital, containing ten tribes, and occupying a larger extent of country than that of Judah, is therefore called “her elder sister;” and Aholah, the name given to her, implies that the whole religious establishment in Israel was a human invention, a temple and service of their own, and not of God’s appointment. Aholibah, the name given to Judah, implies that the worship established there was from God, and that His temple was truly at Jerusalem. the elder: Ezek 16:40; 1 Kgs 12:20 they were: Ezek 16:8, 20; Exod 19:5, 6; Ps 45:11–16; Jer 2:2, 3; Rom 7:4 Aholah: that is, His tent, or tabernacle, 1 Kgs 12:26–33; John 4:22 Aholibah: that is, My tabernacle in her, 1 Kgs 8:29; Ps 76:2; 132:13, 14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:19—Also Judah; Neh 9:26—they were; Jer 3:1—but thou hast; Jer 31:32—although I was; Ezek 16:46—elder; Ezek 23:11—her sister; Ezek 23:36—Aholah; Ezek 23:37—have also; Hos 2:7—first; Hos 4:15—play; Hos 7:1—wickedness; Hos 7:8—he hath; Hos 7:11—they call

Ezekiel 23:5 Aholah: The Israelites, in addition to their former gross idolatries, received the impure idolatrous worship of the Assyrians, who became their neighbours by the conquest of Syria. 1 Kgs 14:9, 16; 15:26, 30; 16:31, 32; 21:26; 2 Kgs 17:7–18 doted: Ezek 23:7, 9, 12, 16, 20; 16:37; Jer 50:38 on the: Ezek 16:28; 2 Kgs 15:19; 16:7; 17:3; Hos 5:13; 8:9, 10; 10:6; 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Gen 39:7—cast; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 18:24—what have; Jer 2:20—playing; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 23:37—they have; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 5:3—thou; Hos 6:10—there; Amos 2:6—For three

Ezekiel 23:6 all of: Ezek 23:12–15 Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—cast; Ezek 23:23—desirable; Rev 9:16—horsemen

Ezekiel 23:7 committed her whoredoms with them: Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them, Ezek 16:15 the chosen men of Assyria: Heb. the choice of the children of Asshur, Gen 10:22 with all their: Ezek 23:30; 20:7; 22:3, 4; Ps 106:39; Hos 5:3; 6:10

Reciprocal: Ezek 23:5—doted

Ezekiel 23:8 whoredoms: Ezek 23:3, 19, 21; Exod 32:4; 1 Kgs 12:28; 2 Kgs 10:29; 17:16
Reciprocal: Lev 17:7—gone a whoring; Lev 18:3—the doings; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; 2
Kgs 21:15—since the day; Neh 13:18—Did not your; Jer 2:2—the kindness; Ezek
16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 16:36—Because; Ezek 20:7—defile;
Ezek 20:16—for their; Ezek 23:34—and pluck

Ezekiel 23:9; 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:3–6, 23; 18:9–12; 1 Chr 5:26; Hos 11:5; Rev 17:12, 13, 16
Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—and go a; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 22:20—for; Jer
30:14—lovers; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 16:37—General; Ezek 23:5—doted;
Ezek 23:22—I will raise; Ezek 23:44—so went; Hos 8:10—now; Hos 10:10—and the

Ezekiel 23:10 discovered: Ezek 23:29; 16:37–41; Hos 2:3, 10 they took: Ezek 23:47
famous: Heb. a name, Ezek 23:48; Jer 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 16:2—famous; Jer
3:9—lightness; Jer 4:30—in vain; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 16:36—and thy;
Ezek 16:40—and thrust; Ezek 16:41—and execute; Hos 1:4—will cause; Hos 8:10—now

Ezekiel 23:11 her sister: Ezek 23:4; Jer 3:8 was more corrupt in her inordinate love than
she: Heb. she corrupted her inordinate love more than she. her sister in her
whoredoms. Heb. the whoredoms of her sister. Ezek 16:47–51; Jer 3:8–11 Reciprocal: Jer
3:6—backsliding; Jer 3:11—justified; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:46—elder; Hos
12:2—and will; Amos 2:4—because; Mic 1:13—for

Ezekiel 23:12 upon: Ezek 23:5; 16:28; 2 Kgs 16:7–15; 2 Chr 28:16–23 captains: Ezek 23:6,
23 Reciprocal: Gen 39:7—cast; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 23:30—thou hast; Ezek
38:4—all of them

Ezekiel 23:13 that they: Ezek 23:31; 2 Kgs 17:18, 19; Hos 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ezek
23:40—ye have; 2 Pet 2:21—to turn

Ezekiel 23:14 portrayed: Ezek 8:10; Isa 46:1; Jer 50:2 vermilion: Jer 22:14 Reciprocal: Isa
57:8—the doors; Ezek 6:9—their eyes; Ezek 16:17—hast also; Ezek 16:29—unto; Ezek
23:19—multiplied

Ezekiel 23:15 with girdles: 1 Sam 18:4; Isa 22:21 all of: Judg 8:18; 2 Sam 14:25 look to:
That is, “princes in appearance;” which seem to have been the deified men worshipped
by the Chaldeans. The inhabitants of Judah, like the Israelites, connected themselves
with the Assyrians, and were enamoured with their idols; and then with the Chaldeans,
and followed their idols; still retaining their attachment to the Egyptians and their
idolatrous rites.

Ezekiel 23:16 as soon as she saw them with her eyes: Heb. at the sight of her eyes, Ezek
16:29; Gen 3:6; 6:2; 39:7; 2 Sam 11:2; 2 Kgs 24:1; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Prov 6:25; 23:33; Matt
5:28 and sent: Ezek 23:40, 41; 16:17, 29; 2 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:10—saw an altar;
Isa 3:9—and they declare; Isa 57:9—thou wentest to the king; Ezek 23:5—doted; Hos
2:5—I will

Ezekiel 23:17 Babylonians: Heb. children of Babel, Gen 10:10; 11:9 and her: Ezek 23:22,
28; 16:37; 2 Sam 13:15 alienated: Heb. loosed, or disjointed Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:10—saw

an altar; Isa 57:7—General; Ezek 23:30—because thou art; Hos 2:5—I will

Ezekiel 23:18 discovered: Ezek 16:36; 21:24; Isa 3:9; Jer 8:12; Hos 7:1 then: Deut 32:19; Ps 78:59; 106:40; Jer 6:8; 12:8; 15:1; Lam 2:7; Hos 2:2; Amos 6:8; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 23:29—the nakedness; Hos 9:15—I hated

Ezekiel 23:19 multiplied: Ezek 23:14; 16:25, 29, 51; Amos 4:4 in calling: Ezek 23:3, 8, 21; 16:22; 20:7 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Jer 2:2—the kindness; Jer 5:6—because; Ezek 16:26—with the; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 23:27—and thy

Ezekiel 23:20; Ezek 16:20, 26; 17:15; Jer 5:8 Reciprocal: Lev 15:3—General; Ezek 23:5—doted

Ezekiel 23:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 23:3—in their; Ezek 23:8—whoredoms; Ezek 23:19—in calling; John 5:43—come

Ezekiel 23:22 I will raise: Ezek 23:9, 28; 16:37; Isa 10:5, 6; 39:3, 4; Hab 1:6–10; Rev 17:16 from: Ezek 23:17 and I: Jer 6:22, 23; 12:9–12 Reciprocal: Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 22:20—for; Jer 30:14—lovers; Lam 1:2—among; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 23:46—I will; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 8:10—now; Obad 7—the men of

Ezekiel 23:23 Babylonians: Ezek 21:19–27; 2 Kgs 20:14–17; 25:1–3 the Chaldeans: 2 Kgs 24:2; Job 1:17; Isa 23:13; Acts 7:4 Pekod: Jer 50:21 the Assyrians: Gen 2:14; 25:18; Ezra 6:22 desirable: Ezek 23:6, 12

Ezekiel 23:24 with chariots: Ezek 26:10; Jer 47:3; Nah 2:3, 4; 3:2, 3 I will set: Ezek 23:45; 16:38; 21:23; 2 Sam 24:14; Jer 39:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 45:21—wagons; Deut 21:8—lay not; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek 26:7—with horses

Ezekiel 23:25 I will set: Ezek 5:13; 8:1–18; 16:38–42; Exod 34:14; Deut 29:20; 32:21, 22; Prov 6:34; Song 8:6; Zeph 1:18 they shall take away: This refers to the severe vengeance which enraged husbands took on their faithless wives, and implies that God would employ the Chaldeans to destroy the princes and priests of Judah, for violating their covenants and treaties. Such punishments were anciently common; and such is the present practice in one of the South Sea Islands. they shall take thy: Ezek 23:47; Hos 2:4, 5 thy residue: Ezek 15:6, 7; 20:47, 48; 22:18–22; Rev 18:8 Reciprocal: Deut 21:8—lay not; Isa 3:17—discover; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 23:29—deal; Ezek 24:21—that which your soul pitieth; Nah 3:5—I am

Ezekiel 23:26 strip: Ezek 23:29; 16:16, 37, 39; Jer 13:22; Hos 2:3, 9, 10; Rev 17:16; 18:14–17 fair jewels: Heb. instruments of thy decking, Isa 3:17–24; 1 Pet 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Neh 13:18—Did not your; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness

Ezekiel 23:27 will I: Ezek 16:41; 22:15; Isa 27:9; Mic 5:10–14; Zech 13:2 and thy: Ezek 23:3, 19 so that: These severe judgments shall effectually deter you from idolatry, and make you abhor the least approaches to it. This often repeated prediction has received a most wonderful accomplishment. For neither the authority, frowns, examples, or favour of their conquerors or powerful neighbours, nor their own fears, hopes, interests, or predilection for the sensual worship of idols, could prevail with them to run into gross idolatry, either during the captivity, or ever afterwards, to the present

day, a period of 2,414 years. Reciprocal: Num 17:5—I will; Deut 12:31—even their sons; Jer 13:22—skirts; Ezek 23:48—I cause; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness

Ezekiel 23:28 whom thou: Ezek 23:17, 22; 16:37; Jer 21:7–10; 24:8; 34:20 Reciprocal: Jer 4:30—in vain; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 31:11—delivered

Ezekiel 23:29 deal: Ezek 23:25, 26, 45–47; 16:39; Deut 28:47–51; 2 Sam 13:15 the nakedness: Ezek 23:18; 16:36, 37 Reciprocal: Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 13:26—General; Lam 1:8—they; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 23:10—discovered; Ezek 23:47—the company; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Hos 2:10—now; Nah 3:5—I will discover; Rev 2:22—and them

Ezekiel 23:30 thou hast: Ezek 23:12–21; 6:9; Ps 106:35–38; Jer 2:18–20; 16:11, 12; 22:8, 9 because thou art: Ezek 23:7, 17

Ezekiel 23:31 walked: Ezek 23:13; 16:47–51; Jer 3:8–11 her: 2 Kgs 21:13; Jer 7:14, 15; Dan 9:12 Reciprocal: Ps 60:3—to drink; Isa 51:17—which hast; Jer 48:26—ye him; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 16:46—elder; Ezek 43:10—that they; Hos 1:4—will cause; Hos 5:5—Judah; Hos 12:2—and will; John 18:11—the cup

Ezekiel 23:32 drink: Ps 60:3; Isa 51:17; Jer 25:15–28; 48:26; Matt 20:22, 23; Rev 16:19; 18:6 thou shalt be: Ezek 22:4, 5; 25:6; 26:2; 35:15; 36:3; Deut 28:37; 1 Kgs 9:7; Ps 79:3; Jer 25:9; Lam 2:15, 16; Mic 7:8 Reciprocal: Deut 28:46—a sign; 2 Kgs 23:27—I will remove; Jer 25:16—General; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 43:10—that they; Hos 7:16—this; Hos 12:2—and will

Ezekiel 23:33 filled: Jer 25:27; Hab 2:16 with the cup of astonishment: Isa 51:17, 22 Reciprocal: Deut 28:46—a sign; Song 8:8—a little; Ezek 12:18—General

Ezekiel 23:34 drink: Ps 75:8; Isa 51:17 and pluck: Ezek 23:3, 8; Rev 18:7

Ezekiel 23:35 Because: Ezek 22:12; Isa 17:10; Jer 2:32; 3:21; 13:25; 23:27; 32:33; Hos 8:14; 13:6; Rom 1:28 and cast: 1 Kgs 14:9; Neh 9:26 therefore: Ezek 23:45–49; 7:4; 44:10; Lev 24:15; Num 14:34; 18:22 Reciprocal: Num 14:33—bear; Jer 2:27—for they; Ezek 8:16—with their; Ezek 23:49—ye shall bear; Hos 2:13—forgot

Ezekiel 23:36 wilt: Ezek 20:4; 22:2; Jer 1:10; 1 Cor 6:2, 3 judge: or, plead for, Jer 11:14; 14:11 Aholah: Ezek 23:4 declare: Ezek 16:2; Isa 58:1; Hos 2:2; Mic 3:8–11; Matt 23:13–35; Luke 11:39–52; Acts 7:51–53 Reciprocal: Ezek 23:45—the righteous; Ezek 24:13—thy filthiness

Ezekiel 23:37 they have: Ezek 23:5; 16:32; Hos 1:2; 3:1 and blood: Ezek 23:39, 45; 16:36, 38; 22:2–4; 24:6–9; 2 Kgs 24:4; Ps 106:37, 38; Isa 1:15; Jer 7:6, 9; Hos 4:2; Mic 3:10; Luke 13:34 have also: Ezek 23:4; 16:20, 21, 36, 45; 20:26, 31; Lev 18:21; 20:2–5; Deut 12:31; 2 Kgs 17:17; 21:6; Jer 7:31; 32:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:10—might make; 2 Chr 33:6—caused; Jer 7:10—come; Ezek 20:39—but; Ezek 36:18—for the; Mic 6:7—shall

Ezekiel 23:38 they have: Ezek 7:20; 8:5–16; 2 Kgs 21:4, 7; 23:11, 12 and have: Ezek 20:13, 24; 22:8; Neh 13:17, 18; Jer 17:27 Reciprocal: Lev 15:31—that they; Lev 20:3—to defile;

Ezek 8:6—even; Ezek 23:39—thus; Ezek 43:7—no more; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Ezekiel 23:39 they came: Isa 3:9; Jer 7:8–11; 11:15; Mic 3:11; John 18:28 thus: Ezek 23:38; 44:7; 2 Kgs 21:4; 2 Chr 33:4–7; Jer 23:11 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—giveth; Lev 20:3—to defile; 2 Kgs 17:17—they caused; 2 Chr 33:6—caused; Jer 7:10—come; Ezek 8:6—even; Ezek 16:20—and these; Ezek 22:8—General; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 43:7—no more; Ezek 43:8—setting; 1 Cor 3:17—any

Ezekiel 23:40 ye have: Ezek 23:13; Isa 57:9 to come: Heb. coming, 2 Kgs 20:13–15 thou didst: Ruth 3:3; Esth 2:12 paintedst: Kachalt aineych rendered by the LXX εστιβιζου τους οφθαλμους σου; “thou didst paint thine eyes with stibium,” and Vulgate circumlinisti stibio oculos tuos “thou didst paint round thine eyes with stibium,” or lead ore; whence it is called in Arabic kochl and in Syriac kecholo and koochlo? 2 Kgs 9:30; Jer 4:30 and deckedst: Ezek 16:13–16; Prov 7:10; Isa 3:18–23 Reciprocal: Ezek 23:16—and sent; Hos 2:5—I will; Hos 2:13—she decked; 1 Pet 3:3—that

Ezekiel 23:41 stately: Heb. honourable, Esth 1:6; Prov 7:16, 17; Isa 57:7; Amos 2:8; 6:4 a table: Ezek 44:16; Isa 65:11; Mal 1:7 whereupon: Ezek 16:18, 19; Prov 7:17; Jer 44:17; Hos 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Isa 57:8—the doors; Jer 4:30—Though; Ezek 23:16—and sent; Ezek 41:22—This is

Ezekiel 23:42 a voice: This seems to be an account of an idolatrous festival, perhaps that of Bacchus; in which a riotous and drunken multitude assembled, adorned with bracelets and chaplets, accompanied with music, songs, and dances. Exod 32:6, 18, 19; Hos 13:6; Amos 6:1–6 common sort: Heb. multitude of men were brought: Job 1:15; Joel 3:8 Sabeans: or, drunkards bracelets: Ezek 16:11, 12; Rev 12:3 Reciprocal: Isa 45:14—the Sabeans; Isa 65:11—prepare

Ezekiel 23:43 old: Ezra 9:7; Ps 106:6; Jer 13:23; Dan 9:16 whoredoms with her: Heb. her whoredoms Reciprocal: Jer 32:30—children; Hos 2:2—let

Ezekiel 23:44 so went: Ezek 23:3, 9–13 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Jer 32:30—children

Ezekiel 23:45 the righteous: The Chaldeans, so called, because appointed by God to execute his judgment on these criminals. Ezek 23:36; Jer 5:14; Hos 6:5; Zech 1:6; John 8:3–7 after the manner of adulteresses: Ezek 23:37–39; 16:38–43; Lev 20:10; 21:9; Deut 22:21–24; John 8:7 because: Ezek 23:37 Reciprocal: Num 14:33—bear; Deut 22:22—General; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 23:24—I will set; Ezek 23:29—deal; Ezek 23:35—therefore; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Hos 2:2—Plead with; John 8:41—We be; Rev 2:22—and them; Rev 17:16—and naked

Ezekiel 23:46 I will: Ezek 23:22–26; 16:40; Jer 25:9 to be removed and spoiled: Heb. for a removing and spoil, Jer 15:4; 24:9; 34:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:25—removed; Jer 4:31—because; Lam 1:8—removed; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Hos 8:10—now; Hos 10:10—and the

Ezekiel 23:47 the company: Ezek 23:25, 29; 9:6; 16:41; Jer 33:4, 5 dispatch them: or, single them out, Ezek 24:6 shall slay: Ezek 24:21; 2 Chr 36:17–19 and burn: Deut 13:16; Jer 39:8;

52:13 Reciprocal: Ps 106:37—they sacrificed; Jer 4:31—because; Ezek 5:17—and I; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 16:40—and thrust; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 23:10—they took; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Hos 8:10—now; John 8:5—Moses

Ezekiel 23:48 I cause: Ezek 23:27; 6:6; 22:15; 36:25; Mic 5:11–14; Zeph 1:3 that: Ezek 5:15; 16:41; Deut 13:11; Isa 26:9; 1 Cor 10:6–11; 2 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Ps 10:15—seek; Ezek 23:10—famous; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 28:17—I will lay

Ezekiel 23:49 they shall: Ezek 7:4, 9; 9:10; 11:21; 16:43; 22:31; Isa 59:18 ye shall bear: Ezek 23:35 and ye shall know: Ezek 6:7; 20:38, 42, 44; 25:5; Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: Num 9:13—bear his sin; Deut 4:14—General; Prov 14:34—but; Isa 1:21—become; Jer 30:15—for the; Ezek 14:10—they shall; Ezek 16:58—hast; Ezek 33:29—shall

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Under the parable of a boiling pot,
- 6 is shewn the irrevocable destruction of Jerusalem;
- 15 By the sign of Ezekiel not mourning for the death of his wife,
- 19 is shewn the calamity of the Jews to be beyond all sorrow.

Ezekiel 24:1 AM 3414, BC 590 the ninth year: This was the ninth year of Zedekiah, about Thursday, January 30, AM 3414, the very day in which Nebuchadnezzar began the siege of Jerusalem. Ezek 1:2; 8:1; 20:1; 26:1; 29:1, 17; 31:1; 32:1, 17; 33:21; 40:1; 2 Kgs 24:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:1—in the ninth; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 29:16—General; Jer 39:1—the ninth; Jer 52:4—the ninth year; Jer 52:13—the king's

Ezekiel 24:2 write: Isa 8:1; 30:8, 9; Hab 2:2, 3 of this: 2 Kgs 25:1; Jer 39:1; 52:4 Reciprocal: Mic 5:1—he hath

Ezekiel 24:3 utter: Ezek 17:2; 19:2–14; 20:49; Ps 78:2; Mic 2:4; Mark 12:12; Luke 8:10 the rebellious: Ezek 2:3, 6, 8; 3:9; 12:2, 25; 17:12; Isa 1:2; 30:1, 9; 63:10; Acts 7:51 Set: Ezek 24:6; 11:3; Jer 50:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 29:2—and it shall; Jer 1:13—I see; Jer 8:13—I will surely consume; Jer 27:2—put; Ezek 11:7—Your; Ezek 22:19—I will; Matt 13:3—in

Ezekiel 24:4; Ezek 22:18–22; Mic 3:2, 3; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:24—the shoulder

Ezekiel 24:5 the choice: Ezek 20:47; 34:16, 17, 20; Jer 39:6; 52:10, 24–27; Rev 19:20 burn: or, heap, Ezek 24:9, 10

Ezekiel 24:6 Woe: Ezek 24:9; 11:6, 7; 22:2, 6–9, 12, 27; 23:37–45; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Mic 7:2; Nah 3:1; Matt 23:35; Rev 11:7, 8; 17:6; 18:24 to the pot: Ezek 24:11–13; Jer 6:29 bring: Ezek 9:5, 6; 11:7–9, 11; Josh 10:22 let no: Josh 7:16–18; 1 Sam 14:40–42; 2 Sam 8:2; Joel 3:3; Obad 11; Jonah 1:7; Nah 3:10 Reciprocal: Deut 23:13—cover that; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 13:27—Woe; Ezek 16:23—woe; Ezek 22:3—sheddeth; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 23:47—dispatch them; Ezek 24:3—Set; Ezek 24:12—her great

Ezekiel 24:7 her blood: 1 Kgs 21:19; Isa 3:9; Jer 2:34; 6:15 she poured: Lev 17:13; Deut 12:16, 24; Job 16:18; Isa 26:21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—conceal; 2 Sam 16:22—went in; 1

Kgs 2:5—put; Isa 4:4—have purged; Jer 6:7—violence; Ezek 3:7—all the; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 26:4—make; Hos 12:14—therefore; Matt 27:25—His

Ezekiel 24:8 it might: Ezek 5:13; 8:17, 18; 22:30, 31; Deut 32:21, 22; 2 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 34:25; 36:16, 17; Jer 7:18, 20; 15:1–4 I have set: Ezek 16:37, 38; 23:45; Deut 29:22–28; Jer 22:8, 9; Matt 7:2; 1 Cor 4:5; Rev 17:1–6; 18:5–10, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:5—put; Isa 26:21—also; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 36:7—for; Jer 44:6—my fury; Ezek 26:4—make; Hos 12:14—therefore

Ezekiel 24:9 Woe: Ezek 24:6; Nah 3:1; Hab 2:12; Luke 13:34, 35; Rev 14:20; 16:6, 19 I will: Ezek 22:19–22, 31; Isa 30:33; 31:9; 2 Thess 1:8; 2 Pet 3:7–12; Jude 7; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:2—scatter; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 24:5—burn

Ezekiel 24:10 spice: Jer 17:3; 20:5; Lam 1:10; 2:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:13—I will wipe; Ezek 24:5—burn

Ezekiel 24:11 set it: Jer 21:10; 32:29; 37:10; 38:18; 39:8; 52:13 that the filthiness: Ezek 20:38; 22:15–23; 23:26, 27, 47, 48; 36:25; Isa 1:25; 4:4; 27:9; Mic 5:11–14; Zech 13:1, 2, 8, 9; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:12; 1 Cor 3:12, 13. The pot was Jerusalem; the flesh, the inhabitants in general: every good piece, the thigh and the shoulder, Zedekiah, his family, and princes; the bones, the soldiers; the fire and water, the calamities they were to suffer; and the setting on of the pot, the commencement of the siege. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:13—I will wipe; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 64:7—consumed; Ezek 24:6—to the pot; Ezek 24:13—thy filthiness; Rev 17:4—filthiness

Ezekiel 24:12 wearied: Isa 47:13; 57:9, 10; Jer 2:13; 9:5; 10:14, 15; 51:58; Hos 12:1; Hab 2:13, 18, 19 her great: Ezek 24:6, 13; Gen 6:5–7; 8:21; Isa 1:5; Jer 5:3; 44:16, 17; Dan 9:13, 14 her scum: The pot being polluted with the scum, must be heated, melted, and even burned with fire till purified; that is, Jerusalem shall be entirely levelled with the ground, as nothing short of this will purify it from the relics of its idolatrous abominations. Reciprocal: Lam 1:9—filthiness

Ezekiel 24:13 thy filthiness: Ezek 24:11; 23:36–48; 2 Cor 7:1 because: Ezek 22:24; 2 Chr 36:14–16; Isa 5:4–6; 9:13–17; Jer 6:28–30; 25:3–7; 31:18; Hos 7:1, 9–16; Amos 4:6–12; Zeph 3:2, 7; Matt 23:37, 38; Luke 13:7–9; Rev 22:11 till I: Ezek 5:13; 8:18; 16:42; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 13:55—after; Lev 14:43—General; Lev 26:23—General; Deut 21:18—will not; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; Ezra 9:13—after all; Job 20:11—which shall lie; Prov 15:10—and he; Prov 15:32—instruction; Isa 1:5—should; Isa 10:3—And what; Isa 22:14—Surely; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 5:3—thou hast stricken; Jer 6:29—in vain; Jer 13:27—wilt; Jer 44:6—my fury; Lam 1:9—filthiness; Lam 3:42—thou; Ezek 16:36—Because; Ezek 22:9—they commit; Ezek 22:20—in mine; Ezek 24:12—her great; Amos 4:11—yet; Matt 20:26—minister; Rev 16:9—blasphemed; Rev 17:4—filthiness

Ezekiel 24:14 the Lord: Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 33:9; Isa 55:11; Jer 23:20; Matt 24:35 neither will I spare: Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; Jer 13:14 according to thy ways: Ezek 16:43; 18:30; 22:31; 23:24, 29; Isa 3:11; Jer 4:18; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:23—General; Num 11:23—thou shalt; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; Ezra 9:13—after all; Prov 15:10—and he; Prov 15:32—instruction; Isa 10:3—And what; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Jer 1:16—And I; Jer 4:28—because; Ezek 9:5—Go; Ezek

17:24—I the Lord have spoken; Ezek 22:14—I the; Ezek 36:36—I the Lord have; Zech 8:14—I repented

Ezekiel 24:16 the desire: Ezek 24:18, 21, 25; Prov 5:19; Song 7:10 with a: Job 36:18 yet: Ezek 24:21–24; Lev 10:2, 3; Jer 22:10, 18; 1 Thess 4:13 thy tears: Jer 9:1, 18; 13:17; Lam 2:18 run: Heb. go Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—pleasant; Gen 23:2—mourn; Lev 10:6—Uncover; Lev 21:4—General; Num 6:6—he shall come; 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; 2 Chr 13:20—Lord; Jer 16:5—Enter; Ezek 7:11—neither; Ezek 24:22—General; Dan 9:23—greatly beloved; Dan 11:37—the desire; Luke 8:42—and she

Ezekiel 24:17 Forbear to cry: Heb. Be silent, Ps 37:7 marg. Ps 39:9; 46:10; Amos 8:3; Hab 2:20 make: Jer 16:4–7 bind: Ezek 24:23; Lev 10:6; 21:10 put: 2 Sam 15:30 cover: Ezek 24:22; Lev 13:45; Mic 3:7 lips: Heb. upper lip, and so Ezek 24:22 eat: Hos 9:4 the bread of men: Lechem anoshim not “the bread of mourners,” as some render, but “the bread of other men,” i.e., such as was commonly sent to mourners on such occasions by their friends. Jer 16:7 Reciprocal: Exod 33:4—and no; Lev 21:4—General; Deut 26:14—the dead; 2 Sam 3:35—cause; 2 Kgs 9:30—tired; Isa 20:2—put

Ezekiel 24:18 and at: 1 Cor 7:29, 30 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:7—I did so; Ezek 24:16—the desire

Ezekiel 24:19; Ezek 12:9; 17:12; 20:49; 21:7; 37:18; Mal 3:7, 8, 13 Reciprocal: Jer 13:12—and they shall; John 13:12—Know; Acts 21:11—he took

Ezekiel 24:21 I will: Ezek 7:20–22; 9:7; Ps 74:7; 79:1; Isa 65:11; Jer 7:14; Lam 1:10; 2:6, 7; Dan 11:31; Acts 6:13, 14 the excellency: Ps 96:6; 105:4; 132:8 the desire: Ezek 24:16; Ps 27:4; 84:1 that which your soul pitieth: Heb. the pity of your soul, your sons. Ezek 23:25, 47; Jer 6:11; 9:21; 16:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—pleasant; Lev 26:31—and bring; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; Isa 47:6—I have polluted; Isa 64:11—holy; Jer 12:7—I have given; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 15:7—children; Jer 25:27—because; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 2:1—the beauty; Ezek 16:40—and thrust; Ezek 24:25—their strength; Ezek 33:28—and the pomp; Hos 9:16—the beloved fruit; Amos 6:8—the excellency; Amos 6:10—Hold; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Hag 1:4—and; Zech 11:3—for their; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 12:5—profane

Ezekiel 24:22; Ezek 24:16, 17; Job 27:15; Ps 78:64; Jer 16:4–7; 47:3; Amos 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 13:45—put; 2 Sam 3:35—cause; Isa 30:20—the bread; Dan 11:31—they shall pollute; Hos 9:4—as; Mic 3:7—cover

Ezekiel 24:23 but: Ezek 4:17; 33:10; Lev 26:39 and mourn: Isa 59:11 Reciprocal: Exod 33:4—and no; 2 Sam 15:30—barefoot; Ps 78:64—widows; Isa 20:2—put; Isa 30:20—the bread; Lam 4:9—for; Ezek 24:17—bind

Ezekiel 24:24 Ezekiel: Ezek 4:3; 12:6, 11; Isa 8:18; 20:3; Hos 1:2–9; 3:1–4; Luke 11:29, 30 when: 1 Sam 10:2–7; Jer 17:15; Luke 21:13; John 13:19; 14:29; 16:4 ye shall: Ezek 6:7; 7:9, 27; 17:24; 25:5, 7, 11, 14, 17 Reciprocal: Jer 16:21—I will this; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 20:44—And ye shall; Ezek 24:27—shalt be; Zech 3:8—wondered at; John 13:12—Know

Ezekiel 24:25 their strength: Ezek 24:21; Ps 48:2; 50:2; 122:1–9; Jer 7:4 that whereupon they set their minds: Heb. the lifting up of their soul their sons: Deut 28:32; Jer 11:22;

52:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—pleasant; 1 Chr 16:29—the beauty; Isa 64:11—holy; Jer 15:7—children; Lam 1:6—all; Lam 2:4—that were pleasant to the eye; Ezek 24:16—the desire; Luke 8:42—and she

Ezekiel 24:26; Ezek 33:21, 22; 1 Sam 4:12–18; Job 1:15–19 Reciprocal: Neh 1:2—that had escaped

Ezekiel 24:27 thy: Ezek 3:26, 27; 29:21; 33:22; Exod 6:11, 12; Ps 51:15; Luke 21:15; Eph 6:19 shalt be: Ezek 24:24 Reciprocal: Neh 1:2—that had escaped; Jer 16:21—I will this; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 33:21—one; Dan 10:15—I set; Luke 1:20—thou shalt

CHAPTER 25

1 God's vengeance, for their insolency against the Jews, upon the Ammonites;
8 upon Moab and Seir;
12 upon Edom;
15 and upon the Philistines.

Ezekiel 25:1 Reciprocal: Neh 13:1—the Ammonite; Jer 12:14—I will; Jer 27:3—Edom; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 28:26—when I; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Joel 3:19—Edom; Hab 1:17—and; Zeph 2:9—Surely

Ezekiel 25:2 thy face: Ezek 6:2; 20:46; 21:2; 35:2 the Ammonites: Ezek 21:28–32; Gen 19:38; Jer 9:25, 26; 25:21; 27:3; 49:1–6; Amos 1:13–15; Zeph 2:8–11 Reciprocal: Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 40:14—Ammonites; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 25:10—with the Ammonites; Ezek 26:2—Aha; Ezek 28:21—set; Ezek 29:2—set; Ezek 38:2—set; Dan 11:17—set

Ezekiel 25:3 thou saidst: Ezek 25:6, 8; 26:2–21; 35:10–15; 36:2; Ps 70:2, 3; Prov 17:5; 24:17, 18; Lam 2:21, 22; 4:21; Mic 7:8 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; Neh 4:7—the Ammonites; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Jer 12:14—against; Jer 24:9—to be a; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 50:11—ye were; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 22:16—take thine inheritance in thyself; Zeph 2:8—the revilings; Zech 1:15—and

Ezekiel 25:4 men: Heb. children, Judg 6:3, 33; 7:12; 8:10; 1 Kgs 4:30. Josephus expressly states, that five years after the destruction of Jerusalem, Nebuchadnezzar turned his arms against the Ammonites and Moabites, and entirely subjugated them; and it is probable, that the Arabs, and other nations east of Judah, then took possession of their cities, and enjoyed the fruits of their land. The country of Moab and Ammon is now inhabited by the Bedouin Arabs; where they pasture their flocks, and, no doubt, make the ruins of Rabbah, their one proud capital, "a stable for camels," and other cattle. See note on 2 Sam 12:26. of the east: Gen 29:1; Num 23:7; Isa 41:2 they shall eat: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:33, 51; Judg 6:3–6; Isa 1:7; 32:8, 9; 65:22 Reciprocal: Jer 49:2—that I will; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 25:10—the men

Ezekiel 25:5 Rabbah: Ezek 21:20, Rabbath, 2 Sam 12:26 a stable: Isa 17:2; 32:14; Zeph

2:14, 15 and ye: Ezek 25:8; 24:24; 26:6; 30:8; 35:9; 38:23; Ps 83:18; Isa 37:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Ezek 23:49—and ye shall know; Ezek 25:11—and they; Ezek 25:17—they shall; Amos 1:14—Rabbah; Zeph 2:6—the sea

Ezekiel 25:6 thou hast: Job 27:23; 34:37; Jer 48:27; Lam 2:15; Nah 3:19; Zeph 2:15 hands: Heb. hand stamped: Ezek 6:11 feet: Heb. foot rejoiced: Ezek 25:15; 35:15; 36:5; Neh 4:3, 4 marg. Prov 24:17; Obad 12; Zeph 2:8, 10 heart: Heb. soul Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Lam 4:21—be glad; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 26:2—Aha; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Hab 1:15—therefore; Zech 2:8—the nations

Ezekiel 25:7 I will stretch: Ezek 25:13, 16; 14:9; 35:3; Zeph 1:4 and will: Jer 49:2; Amos 1:14 a spoil: or, meat Reciprocal: Jer 15:6—stretch; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 26:5—and it; Ezek 26:6—and they; Ezek 28:23—and they shall; Obad 12—rejoiced; Zech 2:8—the nations

Ezekiel 25:8 Moab: Num 24:17; Ps 83:4–8; Isa 15:1–Isa 16:14; 25:10; Jer 25:21; 48:1–47; Amos 2:1–3; Zeph 2:8–11 Seir: Ezek 25:12–14; 35:1–15; Deut 2:5; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 27:3; 49:7–22; Amos 2:11, 12; Obad 1–9 the house: Isa 10:9–11; 36:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—unto Seir; Deut 30:7—General; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 48:27—was not; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 4:21—be glad; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 25:5—and ye; Ezek 35:2—mount; Ezek 36:5—against all; Joel 3:2—and parted

Ezekiel 25:9 side: or, shoulder Bethjeshimoth: Josh 13:20 Baalmeon: Num 32:37, 38; Josh 13:17, 19; Jer 48:23 Reciprocal: Num 33:49—Bethjesimoth; 1 Chr 5:8—Baalmeon; Jer 48:8—and no; Jer 48:12—wanderers; Jer 48:21—the plain; Amos 2:1—of Moab

Ezekiel 25:10 the men: Ezek 25:4 with the Ammonites: or, against the children of Ammon, Ezek 25:2–7 may: Ezek 21:32; Ps 83:3–6; Isa 23:16 Reciprocal: Jer 48:12—wanderers; Ezek 26:2—she is

Ezekiel 25:11 I will: Ezek 25:17; 5:8, 10, 15; 11:9; 16:41; 30:14, 19; 39:21; Ps 9:16; 149:7; Jude 15 upon: Jer 9:25, 26; 25:21; 48:1–47 and they: Ezek 25:5; 35:15 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 26:6—and they; Ezek 28:23—and they shall; Ezek 33:29—shall

Ezekiel 25:12 Because: Ezek 25:8; 35:1–15; 2 Chr 28:17, 18; Ps 137:7; Jer 49:7–22 taking vengeance: Heb. revenging, revengement, Gen 27:41, 42; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 10–16 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 36:1—General; Deut 30:7—General; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Isa 34:5—upon Idumea; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Lam 4:21—the cup; Ezek 25:15—Because; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 35:5—thou hast had; Ezek 36:5—with spiteful; Joel 3:4—will ye; Zech 1:15—and; Zech 2:8—the nations; Rom 12:19—avenge

Ezekiel 25:13 I will also: Ezek 25:7, 16; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Lam 4:21, 22; Mal 1:3, 4 and will: Ezek 14:8, 13, 17, 19–21; 29:8; Gen 6:7; Jer 7:20 Teman: Gen 36:11; Jer 49:7, 20; Obad 9; Hab 3:3 of Dedan shall fall by the sword: or, shall fall by the sword unto Dedan, Jer 25:23; 49:8 Reciprocal: Gen 25:3—Dedan; Gen 36:15—duke Teman; 1 Chr 1:32—Dedan; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Jer 49:17—Edom; Ezek 35:9—perpetual;

Obad 10—and

Ezekiel 25:14 by the hand: This was fulfilled by the Maccabees, who not only entirely subjugated them, but obliged them to receive circumcision. Gen 27:29; Isa 11:14; 63:1–6; Jer 49:2 and they shall know: Deut 32:35, 36; Ps 58:10, 11; Nah 1:2–4; Heb 10:30, 31; Rev 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Jer 16:21—I will this; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 25:17—they shall; Ezek 26:6—and they; Obad 10—and; Mal 1:3—laid; Mal 1:4—The people; Rom 13:4—revenger

Ezekiel 25:15 Because: Ezek 25:6, 12; Isa 14:29–31; Jer 25:20; 47:1–7; Joel 3:4–21; Zeph 2:4–7; Amos 1:6–8; Zech 9:5–8 dealt: 2 Chr 28:18; Ps 83:7; Isa 9:12 to destroy: Judg 14:1–Judg 16:31; 1 Sam 4:1–1 Sam 6:21; 13:1–1 Sam 14:52; 17:1–58; 21:1–15; 2 Sam 8:1–18; 1 Chr 7:21 for the old hatred: or, with perpetual hatred Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; Isa 14:30—and I; Jer 50:11—ye were; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Ezek 35:5—perpetual hatred; Ezek 36:5—with despiteful; Zech 2:8—the nations; Luke 6:28—despitefully

Ezekiel 25:16 I will stretch: These predictions against the Philistines, Edomites, and others, seem to have been fulfilled by Nebuchadnezzar during the siege of Tyre. Berosus states that he subdued Syria, Arabia, Phoenicia, and Egypt; and now their very names have no existence, except in history. Ezek 25:7, 13 Cherethims: 1 Sam 30:14; 2 Sam 15:18; Zeph 2:4, 5–15, Cherethites and destroy: Jer 47:4 sea coast: or, haven of the sea Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:18—the Cherethites; Jer 47:5—the remnant; Jer 47:7—the sea; Amos 1:6—Gaza; Amos 1:8—I will cut; Obad 19—the plain

Ezekiel 25:17 I will: Ezek 25:11; 5:15 vengeance: Heb. vengeance they shall: Ezek 25:5, 11, 14; 6:7; Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: Exod 7:5—Egyptians; Ezek 24:24—ye shall; Ezek 26:6—and they; Ezek 28:23—and they shall; Dan 4:17—that the living; Hos 9:7—Israel

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalem, is threatened with destruction;
- 7 The power of Nebuchadnezzar against her;
- 15 The mourning and astonishment of the sea at her fall.

Ezekiel 26:1; Ezek 1:2; 8:1; 20:1; Jer 39:2 Reciprocal: Josh 19:29—Tyre; Isa 23:1—burden; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Jer 47:4—Tyrus; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 29:1—General; Ezek 30:20—General; Hos 9:13—as; Amos 1:9—Tyrus; Zech 9:2—Tyrus; Matt 11:22—Tyre; Mark 3:8—Tyre; Luke 10:13—Tyre

Ezekiel 26:2 Tyrus: Ezek 27:1–Ezek 28:26; Josh 19:29; Ps 83:7; Isa 23:1–18; Jer 25:22; 27:3; 47:4; Joel 3:4; Amos 1:9, 10; Zech 9:2–4 Aha: Ezek 25:2, 3, 6; 36:2; Ps 35:21; 40:15; 70:3; 83:2–4 the gates: Lam 1:1; Acts 2:5–10 she is: Ezek 25:10; Jer 49:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Job 39:25—ha; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Jer 24:9—to be a; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 50:11—ye were; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 4:21—be glad; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 27:36—hiss; Hab 1:15—therefore; Zech 1:15—and; Zech 2:8—the nations

Ezekiel 26:3 Behold: Ezek 26:3–6 contain a summary prediction of what befell both the continental and insular Tyre, during a long succession of ages. The former was totally destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar, after a siege of thirteen years, BC 573; and the latter, which arose out of its ruins, after seventy years recovered its ancient wealth and splendour, as foretold by Isaiah (Isa 23:15–17). After it was taken and burnt by Alexander, BC 332, it speedily recovered its strength and dignity, and nineteen years afterwards withstood both the fleets and armies of Antigonos. Agreeably to the prophetic declarations (Ps 45:12; 72:10; Isa 23:18. Zech 9:1–7,) it was early converted to Christianity; and after being successively taken by the Saracens, Christians, Mamalukes, and Turks, in whose hands it still remains, it became “a place for the spreading of nets.” I am: Ezek 5:8; 21:3; 28:22; 38:3; Jer 21:13; 50:31; Nah 2:12 many: Mic 4:11; Zech 14:2 as the sea: Ezek 27:26, 32–34; Ps 93:3, 4; 107:25; Isa 5:30; Jer 6:23; 51:42; Luke 21:25 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Isa 23:4—I travail; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 50:11—ye were; Jer 51:55—her waves; Lam 2:13—for; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 26:7—I will; Ezek 26:19—bring; Nah 2:13—I am

Ezekiel 26:4 destroy: Ezek 26:9; Isa 23:11; Jer 5:10; Amos 1:10; Zech 9:3 I: Ezek 26:12; Lev 14:41–45 make: Ezek 24:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Lam 2:13—for; Ezek 26:14—like; Ezek 27:32—the destroyed

Ezekiel 26:5 the spreading: Ezek 26:14, 19; 27:32; 47:10 and it: Ezek 25:7; 29:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 26:12—make a spoil; Ezek 27:4—midst

Ezekiel 26:6 her daughters: Ezek 26:8; 16:46, 48; Jer 49:2 and they: Ezek 25:5, 7, 11, 14, 17 Reciprocal: Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 28:23—and they shall

Ezekiel 26:7 I will: Ezek 26:3; 28:7; 29:18–20; 30:10, 11; 32:11, 12; Jer 25:9, 22; 27:3–6 a king: Ezek 17:14; Ezra 7:12; Isa 10:8; Jer 52:32; Dan 2:37, 47; Hos 8:10 with horses: Ezek 26:10, 11; 23:24; Jer 4:13; 6:23; Nah 2:3, 4; 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:1—Thirty and two; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 23:13—and he; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Jer 6:1—evil

Ezekiel 26:8 he shall make: Ezek 21:22; 2 Sam 20:15; Jer 52:4 cast a mount: or, pour out the engine of shot, Jer 6:6; 32:24 marg. Reciprocal: Jer 33:4—thrown; Ezek 26:6—her daughters

Ezekiel 26:9; 2 Chr 26:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 26:4—destroy

Ezekiel 26:10 the abundance: Ezek 26:7; Jer 47:3 shake: Ezek 26:15; 27:28; Nah 2:3, 4 enter: Josh 6:5, 20 as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach: Heb. according to the enterings of a city broken up. Reciprocal: Isa 23:11—stretched; Ezek 23:24—with chariots; Ezek 31:16—made

Ezekiel 26:11 hoofs: Isa 5:28; Jer 51:27; Hab 1:8 thy: Isa 26:5 Reciprocal: Jer 9:7—I will; Jer 47:3—the noise; Ezek 26:7—with horses

Ezekiel 26:12 make a spoil: Ezek 26:5; Matt 6:19, 20 thy merchandise: Ezek 27:3–36; Isa 23:8, 11, 17, 18; Zech 9:3, 4; Rev 18:11–13 thy pleasant houses: Heb. houses of thy desire, 2 Chr 32:27; 36:10; Isa 32:12; Jer 25:34; Dan 11:8; Hos 13:15; Amos 5:11; Nah 2:9; Zech 7:14 marg. they shall lay: The ruins of old Tyre contributed much to the taking of the new city; for with the stones, timber, and rubbish, Alexander built a bank, or causeway,

from the continent to the island, thereby literally fulfilling the words of the prophet. Reciprocal: Jer 9:7—I will; Ezek 26:4—I; Ezek 26:14—like; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches; Ezek 27:34—General; Dan 9:23—greatly beloved; Amos 1:10—General

Ezekiel 26:13; Ezek 28:13; Isa 14:11; 22:2; 23:7, 16; 24:8, 9; Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10; Hos 2:11; Amos 6:4–7; Jas 5:1–5; Rev 18:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 137:2—we hanged; Isa 23:12—Thou shalt; Lam 5:14—the young; Ezek 20:42—ye shall

Ezekiel 26:14 I will: Old Tyre was never rebuilt after its destruction by Nebuchadnezzar; and there are now no traces left to mark its site. The new city, when visited by Maundrell, Bruce, and other travellers, was literally “a place for fishers to dry their nets on.” like: Ezek 26:4, 5, 12 be built: Deut 13:16; Job 12:14; Mal 1:4 for I: Ezek 5:13, 15, 17; 17:21–24; 21:32; 22:14; 30:12; Num 23:19; Job 40:8; Isa 14:27; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Isa 23:12—Thou shalt; Ezek 26:21—though; Ezek 27:27—shall fall; Ezek 27:36—thou shalt; Ezek 28:19—thou shalt

Ezekiel 26:15 shake: Ezek 26:18; 27:28, 35; 31:16; 32:10; Isa 2:19; Jer 49:21; Heb 12:26, 27 Reciprocal: Isa 23:5—so shall; Isa 23:11—stretched; Isa 41:5—ishes; Ezek 26:10—shake; Ezek 26:21—a terror; Ezek 30:24—he shall; Hag 2:21—I will; Zech 9:5—and be

Ezekiel 26:16 all the princes: Ezek 27:29–36; 32:21–32; Isa 14:9–13; 23:1–8; Rev 18:11–19 come: Exod 33:4, 5; Job 2:12; Jonah 3:6 clothe: Ezek 7:8; Job 8:22; Ps 35:26; 109:18, 29; 132:18; 1 Pet 5:5 trembling: Heb. tremblings sit: Job 2:13; Isa 3:26; 47:1; 52:2; Lam 2:10 tremble: Ezek 32:10; Exod 15:15; Dan 5:6; Hos 11:10; Rev 18:15 be astonished: Ezek 27:35 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:9—sat either; Isa 41:5—ishes; Jer 48:39—a derision; Lam 1:1—sit; Ezek 26:21—a terror; Ezek 30:9—great; Rev 18:9—shall bewail

Ezekiel 26:17 take: Ezek 19:1, 14; 27:2, 32; 28:12–19; 32:2, 16; Jer 6:26; 7:29; 9:20; Mic 2:4 How art: 2 Sam 1:19, 25–27; Isa 14:12; Lam 1:1; Joel 1:18; Obad 5; Zeph 2:15; Rev 18:9, 10, 16–19 seafaring men: Heb. the seas strong: Ezek 27:3–36; 28:2–10; Josh 19:29; Isa 23:4, 8 Reciprocal: Jer 20:4—I will make; Ezek 27:30—shall cause; Ezek 32:23—which; Amos 5:1—I take; Zech 9:4—he will; Rev 18:11—the merchants

Ezekiel 26:18 the isles tremble: Ezek 26:15; 27:28–30 at thy: Isa 23:5–7, 10–12 Reciprocal: Jer 50:46—General

Ezekiel 26:19 bring: Ezek 26:3; Isa 8:7, 8; Dan 9:26; 11:40; Rev 17:15 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Ezek 26:5—the spreading; Ezek 27:26—great; Ezek 27:34—General

Ezekiel 26:20 I shall bring: Ezek 32:18–32; 34:1–31; Num 16:30, 33; Ps 28:1; Isa 14:11–19; Luke 10:15 in places: Job 30:3–6; Ps 88:3–6; Isa 59:10; Lam 3:6 and I shall set: Ezek 28:25, 26; 39:7, 25–29; Isa 4:5; Zech 2:8 in the land: Ezek 32:23, 26, 27, 32; Ps 27:13 Reciprocal: Job 3:14—which built; Ps 85:9—glory; Ps 88:4—counted; Ezek 32:24—which are

Ezekiel 26:21 a terror: Heb. terrors, Ezek 26:15, 16; 27:36; 28:19 though: Ezek 26:14; Ps 37:36; Jer 51:64; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 27:27—shall fall; Dan 11:19—but; Zeph 2:9—Surely

CHAPTER 27

- 1 The riches and commerce of Tyrus;
- 26 The great and irrecoverable fall thereof.

Ezekiel 27:1 Reciprocal: Ps 87:4—Tyre; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus

Ezekiel 27:2; Ezek 27:32; 19:1; 26:17; 28:12; 32:2; Jer 7:20; 9:10, 17–20; Amos 5:1, 16

Ezekiel 27:3 O thou: Tyre was situated in the Mediterranean, at the nearest entrance to it from the interior and eastern part of Asia. Ezek 27:4, 25; 26:17; 28:2, 3; Isa 23:2 a merchant: Ezek 27:12–36; Isa 23:3, 8, 11; Rev 18:3, 11–15 I am: Ezek 27:4, 10, 11; 28:12–17; Ps 50:2; Isa 23:9 of perfect beauty: Heb. perfect of beauty Reciprocal: Prov 31:14—General; Isa 14:13—thou; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 27:33—thy wares; Ezek 28:15—perfect; Ezek 32:19—dost

Ezekiel 27:4 midst: Heb. heart, Ezek 26:5 Reciprocal: Isa 23:2—the isle; Ezek 27:3—O thou; Ezek 27:11—they have; Ezek 27:25—glorious; Ezek 28:2—in the midst; Ezek 28:12—Thou sealest; Ezek 28:15—perfect; Ezek 32:19—dost

Ezekiel 27:5 made: Heb. built of Senir: Deut 3:9; Song 4:8, Shenir cedars: 1 Kgs 5:1, 6; Ps 29:5; 92:12; 104:16; Isa 14:8 Reciprocal: Rev 18:12—merchandise

Ezekiel 27:6 the oaks: Isa 2:13; Zech 11:2 the company: etc. or, they have made thy hatches of ivory well trodden, Rather, “thy benches have they made of ivory inlaid with box, from the isles of Chittim.” Vulgate, de insulis Italie “from the islands of Italy,” which were always famous for box-trees. company: Heb. daughters the isles: Gen 10:4, Kittim, Num 24:24; Jer 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 25:3—Asshurim; Num 21:33—Bashan; 1 Kgs 10:18—ivory; 1 Kgs 22:39—the ivory house; 1 Chr 1:7—Kittim; Ps 37:31—steps; Isa 11:11—the islands; Isa 23:1—the land; Isa 23:12—pass; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Dan 11:18—the isles; Dan 11:30—the ships

Ezekiel 27:7 linen: 1 Kgs 10:28; Prov 7:16; Isa 19:9 blue and purple: or, purple and scarlet, Exod 25:4; Jer 10:9 Elishah: Elis, part of the Peloponnesus, extending along the western coast of Arcadia, north of Messenia, and south of Achaia. Gen 10:4; 1 Chr 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; Gen 41:42—fine linen; Judg 8:26—purple; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches; Luke 16:19—purple

Ezekiel 27:8 Zidon: Gen 10:15, Sidon, Gen 49:13; Josh 11:8 Arvad: Ezek 27:11; Gen 10:18; Isa 10:9; Jer 49:23 wise: Ezek 27:28; 1 Kgs 5:6; 9:27; 2 Chr 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 23:2—the merchants; Ezek 28:21—Zidon

Ezekiel 27:9 Gebal: Josh 13:5; 1 Kgs 5:18 marg. Ps 83:7 calkers: or, stoppers of chinks, Heb. strengtheners, Ezek 27:27

Ezekiel 27:10 Persia: Ezek 38:5; Dan 5:28 of Lud: Ezek 30:5; Gen 10:6, 13, 22; 1 Chr 1:8, 11, 17; Isa 66:19; Jer 46:9; Nah 3:9 they hanged: Ezek 27:11; Song 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:19—I know it; Jer 46:21—her hired; Ezek 27:3—I am

Ezekiel 27:11 of Arvad: Ezek 27:8 they have: Ezek 27:3, 4 Reciprocal: Jer 46:21—her hired; Ezek 27:10—they hanged

Ezekiel 27:12; Ezek 38:13; Gen 10:4; 1 Kgs 10:22; 22:48; 2 Chr 20:36, 37; Ps 72:10; Isa 2:16; 23:6, 10, 14; 60:9; Jer 10:9; Jonah 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; Isa 47:15—thy merchants; Ezek 27:3—a merchant; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches; Ezek 27:33—thy wares; Ezek 28:5—and by; Ezek 28:16—the multitude

Ezekiel 27:13 Javan: Gen 10:2, 4; 1 Chr 1:5, 7; Isa 66:19; Dan 8:21; 10:20; 11:2 Tubal: Ezek 32:26; 38:2, 3; 39:1; Gen 10:2; 1 Chr 1:5 the persons: Joel 3:3; Rev 18:13 market: or, merchandise Reciprocal: Gen 36:6—persons; Deut 24:7—found; 1 Chr 5:21—men; Ps 120:5—Mesech; Joel 3:6—have ye

Ezekiel 27:14 Togarmah: Ezek 38:6; Gen 10:3; 1 Chr 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:25—and mules

Ezekiel 27:15 Dedan: Ezek 27:20; Gen 10:7; 25:3; 1 Chr 1:9, 32; Jer 25:23; 49:8 of ivory: 1 Kgs 10:22; Rev 18:12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—a little balm; 1 Kgs 22:39—the ivory house; Isa 21:13—O ye; Ezek 38:13—Sheba

Ezekiel 27:16 Syria: Gen 10:22, Aram, Gen 28:5; Judg 10:6; 2 Sam 8:5; 10:6; 15:8; Isa 7:2 the wares of thy making: Heb. thy works agate: or, chrysoprase. Reciprocal: Exod 28:18—emerald; Job 28:18—coral; Prov 31:24—General; Ezek 28:13—every

Ezekiel 27:17 wheat: Deut 8:8; 32:14; 1 Kgs 5:9; 2 Chr 2:10; Ezra 3:7; Acts 12:20 Minnith: Judg 11:33 balm: or, rosin, Gen 43:11; Jer 8:22 Reciprocal: Ps 147:14—fillet; Jer 46:11—Gilead; John 6:9—barley

Ezekiel 27:18 Damascus: Gen 15:2; 1 Kgs 11:24, 25; Isa 7:8; Acts 9:2 Helbon: The Chalybon of the Greeks and Romans, now called by the natives Haleb, and by us Aleppo, said to have been so celebrated for its wine, that the Persian kings would drink no other. It was a celebrated city of Syria, situated about 90 miles from the Mediterranean by way of Antioch, and 100 from the Euphrates, in Lat. 36 degrees 11 minutes 25 seconds north, Long. 37 degrees 9 minutes east; and previous to its destruction by an earthquake in 1822, occupied, including its suburbs, eight small hills, with the intermediate valleys, comprehending a circuit of about seven miles; and its inhabitants were variously estimated at from 100,000 to 258,000 souls. Reciprocal: Job 3:14—kings; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches

Ezekiel 27:19 Dan: Judg 18:29 going to and fro: or, Menzal cassia: Exod 30:23, 24; Ps 45:8; Song 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches

Ezekiel 27:20 Dedan: Ezek 27:15; Gen 25:3 precious clothes: Heb. clothes of freedom Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:32—Dedan; Isa 21:13—O ye; Jer 25:23—Dedan; Ezek 38:13—Sheba

Ezekiel 27:21 Arabia: 1 Kgs 10:15; Jer 25:24; Acts 2:11; Gal 4:25 Kedar: Gen 25:13; 1 Chr 1:29; Song 1:5; Isa 21:16; 60:7 occupied with thee: Heb. were the merchants of thy hand in lambs: 2 Chr 17:11; Isa 60:7 Reciprocal: Isa 21:13—O ye; Jer 49:28—Kedar

Ezekiel 27:22 Sheba: Gen 10:7; 1 Kgs 10:1–13; 1 Chr 1:9; 2 Chr 9:1–12; Ps 72:10, 15; Isa

60:6 Reciprocal: Exod 30:23—thee principal; Job 6:19—Sheba; Jer 6:20—Sheba; Ezek 27:27—Thy riches; Ezek 28:13—every; Ezek 38:13—Sheba

Ezekiel 27:23 Haran: Gen 11:31, 32; 12:4; 2 Kgs 19:12; Isa 37:12; Acts 7:4, Charran Canneh: Gen 10:10, 22, Calneh, Isa 10:9, Calno, Amos 6:2, Calneh Eden: Gen 2:8; Amos 1:5 Sheba: Gen 25:3; Job 1:15 Asshur: Gen 32:22; Num 24:22; Ps 83:8; Isa 7:18, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Asshur; 1 Kgs 10:1—Sheba; 1 Chr 1:17—Asshur; Job 6:19—Sheba; Ezek 38:13—Sheba

Ezekiel 27:24 all sorts of things: or, excellent things clothes: Heb. foldings. 2 Kgs 2:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 27:27—Thy riches; Rev 18:23—thy merchants

Ezekiel 27:25 ships: 1 Kgs 10:22; Ps 48:7; Isa 2:16; 23:14; 60:9 glorious: Ezek 27:4 Reciprocal: Isa 23:15—shall Tyre sing as an harlot; Ezek 27:3—O thou; Ezek 38:13—Sheba; Rev 18:23—thy merchants

Ezekiel 27:26 rowers: Isa 33:23 great: Ezek 26:19; Ps 93:3, 4; Rev 17:15 the east: Ezek 27:34; Ps 48:7; Acts 27:14, 41 midst: Heb. heart Reciprocal: Ps 69:2—deep waters; Ps 107:23—go down; Jer 51:42—General; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Ezek 27:27—midst; Ezek 27:32—the destroyed; Ezek 28:2—in the midst; Ezek 28:8—are slain; Zech 9:4—he will; John 6:19—had rowed

Ezekiel 27:27 Thy riches: In these beautiful and expressive figures, Tyre is represented as a ship at sea, wrecked through the mistakes of her pilots and rowers; that is, destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar, and afterwards by Alexander, in consequence of her rulers having pertinaciously resolved to withstand those haughty conquerors. This vast ship, laden with all kinds of valuable wares, being wrecked, all her valuables, sailors, officers, etc. went to the bottom. Ezek 27:7–9, 12, 18, 19, 22, 24, 34; 26:12; Prov 11:4; Rev 18:11–24 and in all: or, even with all shall fall: Ezek 26:14, 21 midst: Heb. heart, Ezek 27:26 Reciprocal: Jer 49:26—General; Ezek 27:9—calkers; Ezek 27:33—with the; Ezek 28:2—in the midst; Ezek 28:8—are slain; Amos 5:1—I take; Rev 18:17—And every

Ezekiel 27:28 suburbs: or waves shake: Ezek 27:35; 26:10, 15–18; 31:16; Exod 15:14; Nah 2:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 26:18—the isles tremble; Ezek 27:8—wise

Ezekiel 27:29 all that handle: Rev 18:17–24 shall come: Ezek 26:16; 32:10 Reciprocal: Isa 23:5—so shall; Isa 43:14—whose cry

Ezekiel 27:30 shall cause: All that were on land, seeing this gallant ship perishing with all her men and goods, are here represented as setting up a dismal cry at the heart-rending sight. Ezek 27:31, 32; 26:17; Isa 23:1–6; Rev 18:9–19 cast: 1 Sam 4:12; 2 Sam 1:2; Job 2:12; Lam 2:10; Rev 18:19 they shall wallow: Esth 4:1–4; Job 2:8; 42:6; Jer 6:26; 25:34; Jonah 3:6; Mic 1:10 Reciprocal: Josh 7:6—put dust; Jer 51:8—howl; Amos 8:10—sackcloth; Rev 18:18—What

Ezekiel 27:31 they shall make: Ezek 7:18; Lev 21:5; Deut 14:1; Isa 15:2; 22:12; Jer 16:6; 47:5; 48:37; Amos 8:10; Mic 1:16 they shall weep: Isa 16:9; 22:4; Mic 1:8 Reciprocal: Esth 4:1—and cried; Isa 3:24—a girding; Jer 6:26—gird; Jer 25:34—wallow; Lam 2:10—they have girded; Ezek 27:30—shall cause; Rev 18:15—shall

Ezekiel 27:32 take up: Ezek 27:2; 26:17 What city: Lam 1:12; 2:13; Rev 18:18 the destroyed: Ezek 27:26; 26:4, 5 Reciprocal: Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Ezek 27:30—shall cause; Ezek 28:12—take up; Ezek 32:2—take up

Ezekiel 27:33 thy wares: Ezek 27:3, 12–36; Isa 23:3–8; Rev 18:3, 12–15, 19 with the: Ezek 27:27; 28:16 Reciprocal: Zech 9:3—heaped; Rev 18:23—thy merchants

Ezekiel 27:34; Ezek 27:26, 27; 26:12–15, 19–21; Zech 9:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:5—depths; Isa 23:11—stretched; Ezek 28:8—are slain; Acts 27:41—broken; Rev 18:23—thy merchants

Ezekiel 27:35 the inhabitants: Ezek 26:15–18; Isa 23:6 their kings: Ezek 28:17–19; 32:10; Rev 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 23:11—stretched; Jer 51:41—an astonishment; Ezek 26:16—be astonished; Ezek 27:28—shake; Ezek 28:19—they; Ezek 30:9—great

Ezekiel 27:36 hiss: Ezek 26:2; 1 Kgs 9:8; Jer 18:16; 19:8; Lam 2:15; Zeph 2:15 thou shalt: Ezek 26:14, 21 a terror: Heb. terrors never shalt be any more: Heb. shalt not be forever Ps 37:10, 36 Reciprocal: Ezek 28:19—they

CHAPTER 28

- 1 God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus for his sacrilegious pride;
- 11 A lamentation of his great glory corrupted by sin;
- 20 The judgment of Zidon;
- 24 The restoration of Israel.

Ezekiel 28:1 Reciprocal: Jer 25:22—Tyrus

Ezekiel 28:2 the prince: Josephus states, on the authority of Menander, who translated the Phoenician annals into Greek, and Philostratus, that this prince was Ithobal. Because: Ezek 28:5, 17; 31:10; Deut 8:14; 2 Chr 26:16; Prov 16:18; 18:12; Isa 2:12; Dan 5:22, 23; Hab 2:4; 1 Tim 3:6; 1 Pet 5:5 I am: Ezek 28:6, 9; Gen 3:5; Acts 12:22, 23; Rev 17:3 I sit: Ezek 28:12–14; Isa 14:13, 14; Dan 4:30, 31; 2 Thess 2:4 in the midst: Heb. in the heart, Ezek 27:3, 4, 26, 27 marg. yet: Ezek 28:9; Ps 9:20; 72:6, 7; Isa 31:3 thou set: Ezek 28:6; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—Mine own; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ps 87:4—this man; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 30:13—General; Isa 2:17—the loftiness; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Isa 23:2—the isle; Isa 23:8—the crowning; Isa 37:23—against whom; Isa 47:7—thou saidst; Isa 47:10—Thy wisdom; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 48:7—because; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 26:17—strong; Ezek 28:14—upon; Ezek 28:18—defiled; Ezek 29:3—My river; Dan 4:4—was; Dan 7:4—and a; Dan 11:12—his heart; Zeph 2:15—I am; Zech 9:4—he will; Mark 7:24—Tyre; Luke 14:9—and thou; 1 Cor 4:7—why; Gal 6:14—that I; Jas 3:5—so; Rev 18:7—much she

Ezekiel 28:3 thou art: Dan 1:20; 2:48; 5:11, 12; Zech 9:2, 3 no secret: 1 Kgs 4:29–32; 10:3; Job 15:8; Ps 25:14; Dan 2:22, 27, 28, 47; 5:12 Reciprocal: Job 32:13—We; Prov 28:11—rich; Ezek 14:14—Daniel; Ezek 27:3—O thou; Ezek 28:15—perfect; Dan 1:6—Daniel; Dan

1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 4:9—no secret; Hab 1:16—they

Ezekiel 28:4; Ezek 29:3; Deut 8:17, 18; Prov 18:11; 23:4, 5; Eccl 9:11; Hab 1:16; Zech 9:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:9—and shall be; Ps 49:6—boast; Isa 23:3—she is; Jer 49:4—trusted; Zech 9:3—heaped; Mark 10:24—trust

Ezekiel 28:5 thy great wisdom: Heb. the greatness of thy wisdom, Prov 26:12; Isa 5:21; Rom 12:16 and by: Ezek 27:12–36; Ps 62:10; Isa 23:3, 8; Hos 12:7, 8; Zech 9:3; Jas 4:13, 14 and thine: Ezek 28:2; 16:49; Deut 6:11, 12; 8:13, 14; 2 Chr 25:19; 32:23–25; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 52:7; 62:10; Prov 11:28; 30:9; Isa 10:8–14; Dan 4:30, 37; Hos 13:6; Luke 12:16–21; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Esth 1:4—When he; Ps 49:6—boast; Ezek 28:17—heart; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 11:12—his heart; Mark 10:24—trust

Ezekiel 28:6 Because: Ezek 28:2; Exod 9:17; Job 9:4; 40:9–12; 1 Cor 10:22; 2 Thess 2:4; Jas 1:11

Ezekiel 28:7 I will: Ezek 26:7–14; Isa 23:8, 9; Amos 3:6 the terrible: Ezek 30:11; 31:12; 32:12; Deut 28:49, 50; Isa 25:3, 4; Dan 7:7; Hab 1:6–8 defile: Ezek 28:15–17 Reciprocal: Ezek 7:24—I will bring; Ezek 28:10—by the; Dan 2:31—terrible

Ezekiel 28:8 shall bring: Ezek 32:18–30; Job 17:16; 33:18, 28; Ps 28:1; 30:9; 55:15; 88:4, 5; Prov 1:12; 28:17; Isa 38:17 are slain: Ezek 27:26, 27, 34 Reciprocal: Isa 14:15—thou; Zech 9:4—he will

Ezekiel 28:9 say: Ezek 28:2; Dan 4:31, 32; 5:23–30; Acts 12:22, 23 thou shalt: Ps 82:7; Isa 31:3 slayeth: or, woundeth Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; Ps 9:20—may; Ps 12:3—tongue; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 18:12—destruction; Prov 30:13—General; Isa 10:15—the ax; Isa 14:13—I will ascend; Isa 14:15—thou; Isa 37:23—against whom; Jer 4:30—Though; Jer 13:21—wilt; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Dan 7:4—and a; Dan 8:8—when; Zeph 2:15—I am; 2 Thess 2:4—and exalteth

Ezekiel 28:10 the deaths: Ezek 31:18; 32:19, 21, 24–30; 44:7, 9; Lev 26:41; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Jer 6:10; 9:25, 26; John 8:24; Acts 7:51; Phil 3:3 by the: Ezek 28:7; 11:9; Jer 25:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; Ezek 30:12—by the hand

Ezekiel 28:11 Reciprocal: Jer 49:16—though

Ezekiel 28:12 take up: Ezek 28:2; 19:1, 14; 26:17; 27:2, 32; 32:2, 16; 2 Chr 35:25; Isa 14:4; Jer 9:17–20 Thou sealest: Ezek 28:2–5; 27:3, 4; Rom 15:28; 2 Cor 1:22 full: Prov 21:30; Isa 10:13; Jer 9:23; Luke 2:40; Acts 6:3; 1 Cor 1:19, 20; 3:19; Col 1:9; 2:3; Jas 3:13–18 Reciprocal: Ps 139:8—I ascend; Isa 14:13—I will ascend; Isa 23:8—the crowning; Isa 47:7—thou saidst; Jer 7:29—and take; Ezek 28:15—perfect; Ezek 32:19—dost; Dan 9:24—make an end of; Amos 5:1—I take; Zech 9:2—it be; Matt 11:23—which art; Luke 10:15—which

Ezekiel 28:13 in Eden: Ezek 31:8, 9; 36:35; Gen 2:8; 3:23, 24; 13:10; Isa 51:3; Joel 2:3; Rev 2:7 every: Ezek 27:16, 22; Gen 2:11, 12; Exod 28:17–20; 39:10–21; Isa 54:11, 12; Rev 17:4; 21:19, 20 sardius: or, ruby beryl: or, chrysolite emerald: or, chrysoprase. the workmanship. Ezek 26:13; Isa 14:11; 23:16; 30:32 thou wast: Ezek 28:15; 21:30

Reciprocal: Exod 28:9—onyx; Exod 28:18—diamond; Exod 39:6—onyx stones; Exod 39:11—a diamond; Job 28:5—fire; Job 28:16—onyx; Job 28:19—topaz; Isa 14:12—How art thou fallen; Isa 37:12—Eden; Jer 4:30—Though; Ezek 28:14—stones; Ezek 28:18—defiled; Amos 9:2—climb; Rev 2:1—walketh; Rev 4:3—like a; Rev 21:11—her

Ezekiel 28:14 the anointed: Ezek 28:16; Exod 25:17–20; 30:26; 40:9 and I: Exod 9:16; Ps 75:5–7; Isa 10:6, 15; 37:26, 27; Dan 2:37, 38; 4:35; 5:18–23; John 11:51; Rev 9:17 upon: Ezek 28:2, 16; 20:40; Isa 14:12–15; 2 Thess 2:4 stones: Ezek 28:13, 17; Rev 18:16 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—covering; Job 28:5—fire; Lam 2:1—and cast; Ezek 28:18—defiled; Hos 14:1—thou; Rev 2:1—walketh; Rev 21:11—her

Ezekiel 28:15 perfect: Ezek 28:3–6, 12; 27:3, 4 till iniquity: Ezek 28:17, 18; Gen 1:26, 27, 31; 6:5, 6; Prov 14:34; Eccl 7:29; Isa 14:12; Lam 5:16; Rom 7:9; 2 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:30—I will; Ezek 28:7—defile; Ezek 28:13—thou wast

Ezekiel 28:16 the multitude: Ezek 27:12–36; Isa 23:17, 18; Hos 12:7; Luke 19:45, 46; John 2:16; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 filled: Ezek 8:17; Gen 6:11; Amos 3:9; Mic 2:2; 6:12; Hab 2:8, 17; Zeph 1:9 therefore: Gen 3:24; Lev 18:24–28; Isa 22:19; 23:9; Mic 2:10; 2 Pet 2:4–6; Rev 12:9 O covering: Ezek 28:14 Reciprocal: Isa 47:6—I have polluted; Ezek 27:33—with the; Ezek 28:18—defiled; Zech 9:4—the Lord; Rev 21:11—her

Ezekiel 28:17 heart: Ezek 28:2, 5; 16:14, 15; 31:10; Prov 11:2; 16:18; Luke 14:11; Jas 4:6 thou hast: Isa 19:11–13; Jer 8:9; Rom 1:22–25; 1 Cor 1:19–21 I will cast: Job 40:11, 12; Ps 73:18; 147:6 I will lay: Ezek 16:41; 23:48; 32:10; Isa 14:9–11 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—Mine own; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Isa 47:1—down; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 27:35—their kings; Ezek 28:14—stones; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Dan 4:4—was; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 11:12—his heart

Ezekiel 28:18 defiled: Ezek 28:2, 13, 14, 16 by the iniquity: Mark 8:36 therefore: Ezek 5:4; Judg 9:15, 20; Amos 1:9, 10, 14; 2:2, 5; Rev 18:8 I will bring: Mal 4:3; 2 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Ezek 30:16—General; Zech 9:4—shall

Ezekiel 28:19 they: Ezek 27:35, 36; Ps 76:12; Isa 14:16–19; Rev 18:9, 10, 15–19 thou shalt: Ezek 26:14, 21; 27:36; Jer 51:63, 64; Rev 18:21 a terror: Heb. terrors Reciprocal: Isa 23:5—so shall

Ezekiel 28:21 set: Ezek 6:2; 25:2; 29:2 Zidon: Tyre was a colony of the Zidonians (See note on Isa 23:12,) and consequently Zidon was a more ancient, though a less considerable city than Tyre; and it is probable that it was taken by the Chaldeans soon after the destruction of the latter. It was afterwards burnt to the ground by the inhabitants, to prevent it falling in the hands of Ochus. Ezek 27:8; 32:30; Gen 10:15, Sidon, Isa 23:2–4, 12; Jer 25:22; 27:3; 47:4; Joel 3:4–8; Zech 9:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:2—set; Mark 7:24—Tyre

Ezekiel 28:22 I am against: Ezek 5:8; 21:3; 26:3; 29:3, 10; 38:3; 39:1–3; Jer 21:13; 50:31; Nah 1:6; 2:13; 3:5 I will: Ezek 28:25; 39:13; Exod 9:16; 14:4, 17; 15:21; Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 17:45–47; Ps 9:16; 21:12, 13; 83:17; Isa 5:15, 16; 37:20; Rev 19:1, 2 shall be: Ezek 20:41; 36:23; 38:23 Reciprocal: Exod 7:5—Egyptians; Jer 25:22—Zidon; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 28:26—and they; Ezek 29:2—set; Ezek 29:6—know; Ezek 29:16—but; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Mark 7:24—Tyre

Ezekiel 28:23 I will send: Ezek 5:12; 38:22; Jer 15:2 and they shall: Ezek 25:7, 11, 17; 26:6 Reciprocal: Jer 25:22—Zidon; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 28:24—and they

Ezekiel 28:24 a pricking: Num 33:55; Josh 23:13; Judg 2:3; Isa 35:9; 55:13; Jer 12:14; Mic 7:4; 2 Cor 12:7; Rev 21:4 and they: Ezek 28:23, 26; 36:36–38; 39:28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:10—neither; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 49:17—children; Ezek 30:8—shall know; Zech 9:8—no; Luke 16:26—between

Ezekiel 28:25 When: Ezek 11:17; 20:41; 34:13; 36:24; 37:21; 39:27; Lev 26:44, 45; Deut 30:3, 4; Ps 106:47; Isa 11:12, 13; 27:12, 13; Jer 30:18; 31:8–10; 32:37; Hos 1:11; Joel 3:7; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 17–21; Mic 7:11–14; Zeph 3:19, 20 be sanctified: Ezek 28:22; 36:23; 38:23; Isa 5:16 then shall: Ezek 36:28; 37:25; Jer 23:8; 27:11 to my: Gen 28:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 23:1—burden; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 30:3—and I; Ezek 26:20—and I shall set; Ezek 29:21—I cause; Ezek 37:12—and bring; Hos 11:11—and I; Zech 9:8—no

Ezekiel 28:26 and they shall dwell: Ezek 34:25–28; 38:8; Lev 25:18, 19; Deut 12:10; Jer 23:6–8; 33:16; Hos 2:18; Zech 2:4, 5 safely: or, with confidence, Ezek 38:11; 1 Kgs 4:25; Prov 14:26 build: Isa 65:21, 22; Jer 29:5, 6, 28; 31:4, 5; 32:15; Amos 9:13, 14 when I: Ezek 28:24; 25:1–Ezek 32:32; 35:1–15; Isa 13:1–Isa 21:17; Jer 46:1–Jer 51:64; Zech 1:15 despise: or, spoil, Ezek 39:10; Isa 17:14; 33:1; Jer 30:16; Lam 1:8; Hab 2:8; Zeph 2:8, 9 and they: Ezek 28:22, 24; 34:31; 36:22, 23; Exod 29:46 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—God; Josh 19:29—Tyre; Ps 87:4—Tyre; Ps 107:37—sow; Jer 27:3—Edom; Jer 30:3—and I; Jer 47:4—Tyrus; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 26:20—and I shall set; Ezek 29:6—know; Ezek 29:16—but; Ezek 29:21—I cause; Ezek 30:8—shall know; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 39:22—know; Ezek 39:27—I have; Hos 2:15—I will; Hos 9:13—as; Amos 1:9—Tyrus; Zech 9:2—Tyrus; Matt 11:22—Tyre; Mark 3:8—Tyre; Luke 1:71—we; Luke 10:13—Tyre

CHAPTER 29

- 1 The judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery to Israel;
- 8 The desolation of Egypt;
- 13 The restoration thereof after 40 years;
- 17 Egypt the reward of Nebuchadnezzar;
- 21 Israel shall be restored.

Ezekiel 29:1 AM 3415, BC 589, Ezek 29:17; 1:2; 8:1; 20:1; 26:1; 40:1 Reciprocal: Isa 19:1—Egypt; Jer 25:19—Pharaoh; Jer 44:30—I will; Jer 46:2—Against Egypt; Jer 46:24—she shall; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 30:20—General; Ezek 32:1—in the twelfth

Ezekiel 29:2 set: Ezek 6:2; 20:46; 21:2; 25:2; 28:21, 22 Pharaoh: This was Pharaoh-hophra, or Apries, who, Herodotus informs us, agreeably to the character given him by the prophet, “proudly and wickedly boasted of having established his kingdom so securely, that it was not in the power of any God to dispossess him of it.” Jer 44:30 against all: Ezek 30:1–Ezek 32:32; Isa 18:1–Isa 19:17; 20:1–6; Jer 9:25, 26; 25:18, 19; 43:8–13; 46:2–16; Joel 3:19; Zech 14:18, 19

Ezekiel 29:3 I am: Ezek 29:10; 28:22; Ps 76:7; Jer 44:30; Nah 1:6 the great: Ezek 32:2; Ps 74:13, 14; Isa 27:1; 51:9; Rev 12:3, 4, 16, 17; 13:2, 4, 11; 16:13; 20:2 My river: Ezek 29:9; 28:2; Deut 8:17; Isa 10:13, 14; Dan 4:30, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Gen 41:1—the river; Exod 7:9—a serpent; Exod 7:15—he goeth; 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; Job 26:5—Dead things; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 44:19—in the; Isa 14:13—thou; Isa 47:7—thou saidst; Jer 46:8—riseth; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Jer 50:31—I am; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 28:4—General; Ezek 30:12—I will make; Ezek 30:22—I am; Ezek 35:3—I am; Ezek 38:3—I am; Dan 4:4—was; Nah 2:13—I am; Hab 1:16—they; Zeph 2:15—I am; 1 Cor 4:7—why; Jas 3:5—so

Ezekiel 29:4 I will put: Ezek 38:4; 2 Kgs 19:28; Job 41:1, 2; Isa 37:29; Amos 4:2 the fish: Hab 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 105:29—General; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 30:10—I will

Ezekiel 29:5 I will leave: Ezek 31:18; 32:4–6; 39:4–6, 11–20; Ps 110:5, 6; Jer 8:2; 16:4; 25:33 open fields: Heb. face of the field I have: 1 Sam 17:44; Ps 74:14; Jer 7:33; 34:20; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Job 41:2—General; Ps 105:29—General; Isa 56:9—General; Ezek 30:10—I will; Ezek 31:13—General; Ezek 39:5—open field; Ezek 39:18—eat; Hab 1:15—take

Ezekiel 29:6 know: Ezek 28:22–24, 26; Exod 9:14; 14:18 a staff: 2 Kgs 18:21; Isa 20:5, 6; 30:2–7; 31:1–3; 36:6; Jer 2:36; Lam 4:17 Reciprocal: Prov 25:19—General; Isa 19:17—the land; Isa 31:2—against the help; Jer 17:5—Cursed; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 17:17—shall; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Ezek 29:21—they shall know; Ezek 30:8—shall know; Zech 1:15—and

Ezekiel 29:7 they took: Ezek 17:15–17; Jer 37:5–11 thou didst: Ps 118:8, 9; 146:3, 4; Prov 25:19; Jer 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:21—the staff; Job 16:12—shaken; Isa 19:17—the land; Isa 20:5—afraid; Isa 30:2—walk; Isa 36:6—General; Jer 2:36—thou also shalt; Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Lam 4:17—our eyes; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 17:17—shall; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Zech 1:15—and

Ezekiel 29:8 I will: Ezek 29:19, 20; 14:17; 30:4, 10; Jer 46:13–26 cut: Ezek 25:13; 32:10–13; Gen 6:7; Exod 12:12; Jer 7:20; 32:43 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—will bring; Jer 46:26—and afterward; Ezek 32:13—destroy; Ezek 32:20—fall; Amos 8:2—the end

Ezekiel 29:9 the land: Ezek 29:10–12; 30:7, 13–17; Jer 43:10–13 because: Ezek 29:3; Prov 16:18; 18:12; 29:23 Reciprocal: Gen 41:1—the river; Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 50:31—I am; Ezek 29:16—but; Ezek 29:21—they shall know; Ezek 30:8—shall know

Ezekiel 29:10 I will: Ezek 29:11; 30:12; Hab 3:8 utterly waste: Heb. wastes of waste from the tower of: from Migdol to. Ezek 30:6–9; Exod 14:2; Jer 44:1; 46:14 Syene: Heb. Seveneh, Now Essuan, situated at the southern extremity of Egypt (as Migdol was at the northern,) on the confines of Ethiopia, near the tropic of Cancer, and about Lat. 24 degrees N long 32 degrees E. Reciprocal: Isa 11:15—shall smite; Jer 50:31—I am; Jer 51:43—a land; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 29:3—I am; Ezek 29:9—the land; Ezek 35:3—I am; Nah 2:13—I am

Ezekiel 29:11 foot of man: Ezek 30:10–13; 31:12; 32:13; 33:28; 36:28; Jer 43:11, 12 forty: 2 Chr 36:21; Isa 23:15, 17; Jer 25:11, 12; 29:10; Dan 9:2 Reciprocal: Isa 34:10—from; Jer 9:10—so; Jer 51:43—a land; Ezek 29:10—I will; Ezek 35:7—passeth

Ezekiel 29:12 desolate in: Ezek 30:7; Jer 25:15–19; 27:6–11 and I will scatter: We learn from Berosus that Nebuchadnezzar sent several captive Egyptians to Babylon; and from Megasthenes, that he transplanted others to Pontus; and it is probable, that at the dissolution of the Babylonian empire, about forty years after, Cyrus permitted them to return to their native country. Ezek 30:23; Jer 46:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 30:4—and they; Ezek 30:26—I will; Ezek 32:9—when; Ezek 32:15—destitute of that whereof

Ezekiel 29:13 At the: Isa 19:22; Jer 46:26 Reciprocal: Ezek 30:23—General

Ezekiel 29:14 Pathros: Ezek 30:14; Gen 10:14; 1 Chr 1:12, Pathrusim, Isa 11:11; Jer 44:1 habitation: or, birth base: Heb. low Reciprocal: Jer 49:39—I will; Ezek 16:53—bring; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Ezek 30:13—there shall; Dan 4:15—leave; Dan 11:42—and; Zech 10:11—the sceptre

Ezekiel 29:15 the basest: Ezek 17:6, 14; 30:13; Zech 10:11 rule: Ezek 31:2; 32:2; Dan 11:42, 43; Nah 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ezek 5:11—will I; Ezek 30:18—I shall break; Dan 4:15—leave; Obad 2—General

Ezekiel 29:16 the confidence: Ezek 29:6, 7; 17:15–17; Isa 20:5; 30:1–6; 31:1–3; 36:4–6; Jer 2:18, 19, 36, 37; 37:5–7; Lam 4:17; Hos 5:13; 7:11; 12:1; 14:3 bringeth: Ezek 21:23; Num 5:15; 1 Kgs 17:18; Ps 25:7; 79:8; Isa 64:9; Jer 14:10; Hos 8:13; 9:9; Heb 10:3, 17; Rev 16:19 but: Ezek 29:6, 9, 21; 28:22–24, 26 Reciprocal: Jer 37:7—Pharaoh's; Ezek 30:8—shall know; Ezek 30:25—they shall know

Ezekiel 29:17 AM 3432, BC 572, Ezek 29:1; 1:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:1—in the sixth year; Ezek 20:1—in the seventh; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 30:20—General; Ezek 32:1—in the twelfth; Ezek 40:1—In the five

Ezekiel 29:18 Nebuchadnezzar: Ezek 26:7–12; Jer 25:9; 27:6 a great: Nebuchadnezzar was thirteen years employed in the siege. During this long siege, the soldiers must have endured great hardships; their heads would become bald by constantly wearing their helmets; and their shoulders be peeled by carrying materials to and from the works. yet: St. Jerome asserts, on the authority of the Assyrian histories, that when the Tyrians saw their city must fall, they put their most valuable effects on board their ships, and fled with them to the islands, and their colonies, “so that, the city being taken, Nebuchadnezzar found nothing worthy of his labour.” Reciprocal: Gen 49:15—bowed; 2 Kgs 10:30—Because thou hast; Neh 4:10—bearers; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 23:13—and he; Jer 25:22—Tyre; Jer 27:3—Edom; Jer 43:10—I will send; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Matt 11:22—Tyre; Matt 20:14—thine; Rev 6:4—power

Ezekiel 29:19 I will: Ezek 29:8–10; 30:10–12; Jer 43:10–13 take her spoil, and take her prey: Heb. spoil her spoil, and prey her prey Reciprocal: Isa 19:4—a cruel lord; Isa 45:3—I will give; Jer 25:9—against; Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Ezek 26:5—and it; Ezek 30:4—and they; Ezek 31:2—to his; Ezek 32:12—they shall; Ezek 32:15—destitute of that whereof; Ezek 38:12—General

Ezekiel 29:20 labour: or, hire served: 2 Kgs 10:30; Isa 10:6, 7; 45:1–3; Jer 25:9 Reciprocal: Deut 2:24—behold; Isa 7:20—shave; Isa 45:3—I will give; Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Ezek

29:8—I will; Ezek 32:15—destitute of that whereof

Ezekiel 29:21 I cause: Ezek 28:25, 26; 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 92:10; 112:9; 132:17; 148:14; Isa 27:6; Jer 23:5; Luke 1:69 the opening: Ezek 3:26; 24:27; 33:22; Ps 51:15; Amos 3:7, 8; Luke 21:15; Col 4:3, 4 they shall know: Ezek 29:6, 9, 16 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:27—I will; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Mic 7:12—also; Luke 1:64—his mouth

CHAPTER 30

- 1 The desolation of Egypt and her helpers;
- 20 The arm of Babylon shall be strengthened to break the arm of Egypt.

Ezekiel 30:1 Reciprocal: Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Ezek 29:2—against all

Ezekiel 30:2 Howl: Ezek 21:12; Isa 13:6; 14:31; 15:2; 16:7; 23:1, 6; 65:14; Jer 4:8; 47:2; Joel 1:5, 11; Zeph 1:11; Zech 11:2; Jas 5:1; Rev 18:10 Reciprocal: Jer 51:8—howl

Ezekiel 30:3 the day is: Ezek 7:7, 12; Ps 37:13; Obad 15; Joel 2:1; Zeph 1:7, 14; Matt 24:33; Phil 4:5; Jas 5:9; Rev 6:17 a cloudy: Ezek 30:18; 32:7; 34:12; Exod 14:20, 24; Isa 19:1; Joel 2:1, 2; Amos 5:16–20 the time: Ezek 29:12; Ps 110:6; 149:7–9; Isa 24:21–23; 34:2–17; Jer 25:15–29; Joel 3:11–14; Zeph 3:6, 7; Zech 14:3–19; Rev 19:13–21 Reciprocal: Job 3:5—let a cloud; Isa 13:6—for the day; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 21:25—whose; Joel 3:12—for

Ezekiel 30:4 the sword: Ezek 29:8; Isa 19:2; Jer 50:35–37 pain: or, fear, Ezek 30:9; Exod 15:14–16; Ps 48:6, 7; Isa 19:16, 17; Rev 18:9, 10 and they: Ezek 30:10; 29:12, 19 and her: Isa 16:7; Jer 50:15 Reciprocal: Isa 18:1—which; Jer 46:21—her hired; Ezek 32:11—The sword; Zeph 2:12—Ethiopians

Ezekiel 30:5 Ethiopia: Isa 18:1; 20:4; Jer 46:9; Nah 3:8, 9 Libya: Heb. Phut, Ezek 27:10 all the: Jer 25:20, 24; 50:37 men: Heb. children that is: Jer 44:27 Reciprocal: Gen 10:13—Ludim; 2 Chr 12:3—Lubims; 2 Chr 14:9—Zerah; Isa 66:19—Tarshish; Ezek 30:9—messengers; Ezek 38:5—Libya; Acts 2:10—Libya

Ezekiel 30:6 They also: Job 9:13; Isa 20:3–6; 31:3; Nah 3:9 from the tower of Syene: or, from Migdol to Syene, Ezek 29:10 Reciprocal: Lev 26:19—will break; Jer 48:14—We; Ezek 30:8—destroyed; Ezek 30:9—messengers; Ezek 31:17—that were; Ezek 33:28—and the pomp; Dan 5:20—deposed

Ezekiel 30:7; Ezek 29:12; 32:18–32; Jer 25:18–26; 46:1–Jer 51:64 Reciprocal: Ezek 29:9—the land; Ezek 33:28—and the pomp

Ezekiel 30:8 shall know: Ezek 28:24, 26; 29:6, 9, 16; Ps 58:11 when I: Ezek 30:14, 16; 22:31; Deut 32:22; Isa 42:25; Lam 4:11; Amos 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5; Nah 1:5, 6 destroyed: Heb. broken, Ezek 30:6 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Jer 47:4—every; Ezek 25:5—and ye; Ezek 30:26—they shall; Ezek 39:6—I will

Ezekiel 30:9 messengers: Ezek 30:5, 6; Isa 18:1, 2; 20:3, 5; Zeph 2:12 careless: Ezek 38:11; 39:6; Judg 18:7; Isa 32:9–11; 47:8; Jer 49:31; Zeph 2:15; 1 Thess 5:2 great: Ezek 30:4; 26:16;

27:35; 32:9, 10; Isa 19:17; 23:5; Jer 49:21; Zech 11:2, 3 lo: Ezek 33:33; Amos 4:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 30:16—General

Ezekiel 30:10 I will: Ezek 29:4, 5, 19; 32:11–16 by the: Ezek 30:24, 25 Reciprocal: Isa 28:2—the Lord; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Jer 25:9—against; Ezek 26:7—I will; Ezek 29:8—I will; Ezek 29:11—foot of man; Ezek 30:4—and they; Ezek 31:2—to his

Ezekiel 30:11 the terrible: Ezek 28:7; 31:12; 32:12; Deut 28:50; Isa 14:4–6; Jer 51:20–23; Hab 1:6–9 and fill: Ezek 35:8; 39:4, 11–20; Isa 34:3–7; Zeph 1:17, 18, Rev 14:20; 19:18 Reciprocal: Isa 21:1—from; Isa 28:2—the Lord; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Jer 25:9—against; Ezek 26:7—I will

Ezekiel 30:12 I will make: Ezek 29:3; Isa 19:4–10; 44:27; Jer 50:38; 51:36; Nah 1:4; Rev 16:12 dry: Heb. drought sell: Judg 2:14; Isa 19:4 all that is therein: Heb. the fullness thereof, 1 Cor 10:26 by the hand: Ezek 28:10; 31:12 Reciprocal: Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 1:7—strangers; Isa 11:15—shall smite; Isa 19:5—General; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 19:7—the fulness; Ezek 26:14—for I; Ezek 29:10—I will; Ezek 32:13—destroy

Ezekiel 30:13 I will also: Exod 12:12; Isa 19:1–15; Jer 43:12, 13; 46:25; Zeph 2:11; Zech 13:2 Noph: Isa 19:13; Jer 2:16; 44:1; 46:14; Hos 9:6, Memphis, Heb. Moph there shall: Ezek 29:14, 15; Zech 10:11 put: Isa 19:16; Jer 46:5 Reciprocal: Ps 9:20—Put; Jer 46:19—Noph; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 29:9—the land

Ezekiel 30:14 Pathros: Ezek 29:14 Zoan: or, Tanis, Num 13:22; Ps 78:12, 43; Isa 19:11; 30:4 will execute: Jer 46:25; Nah 3:8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Isa 11:11—Pathros; Jer 44:1—Pathros; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 30:19—General

Ezekiel 30:15 I will pour: Ps 11:6; Nah 1:6; Rev 16:1 Sin: or, Pelusium, Now Tineh, a town of Egypt, situated at the eastern extremity of the Delta, twenty stadia from the Mediterranean, near the lake of Menzaleh, and upon a branch of the Nile, to which it gave name. It was the key of Egypt on the side of Judea and Syria, and was therefore strongly fortified and garrisoned; but it is now quite in ruins. Reciprocal: Exod 16:1—Sin; Ezek 7:8—pour

Ezekiel 30:16; Ezek 30:8, 9; 28:18 Reciprocal: Exod 16:1—Sin; Jer 2:16—Noph; Jer 44:1—Noph; Jer 46:14—Migdol; Ezek 39:6—I will; Nah 1:6—his fury

Ezekiel 30:17 Aven: or, Heliopolis, Gen 41:45 Pibeseth: or Pubastum, Situated on the Pelusiac branch of the Nile, near the top of the Delta. Reciprocal: Ezek 30:23—General; Ezek 30:26—I will

Ezekiel 30:18 Tehaphnehes: Jer 2:16, Tahapanes, Jer 43:7–9; 46:14, Tahpanhes the day: Exod 10:15; Isa 5:30; 9:19; 13:10; Joel 3:15; Matt 24:29 darkened: or, restrained I shall break: Ezek 29:15; Isa 9:4; 10:27; 14:25 the pomp: Ezek 31:18; 32:18–32; Isa 14:11; Jer 46:20–26 a cloud: Ezek 30:3; Isa 19:1 Reciprocal: Isa 20:4—shall; Isa 30:4—Hanes; Jer 44:1—Tahpanhes; Lam 2:1—covered; Ezek 30:23—General; Ezek 30:26—I will; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Acts 25:23—with

Ezekiel 30:19; Ezek 30:14; 5:8, 15; 25:11; 39:21; Num 33:4; Ps 9:16; 149:7; Rom 2:5; Rev 17:1 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 8:22—know; Ps

83:18—That men; Isa 9:9—And all; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 30:25—they shall know

Ezekiel 30:20 AM 3416, BC 588, Ezek 1:2; 26:1; 29:1, 17 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:1—in the seventh; Ezek 31:1—in the eleventh; Ezek 32:1—in the twelfth

Ezekiel 30:21 Song of man: This prophecy was delivered soon after the Egyptians under Pharaoh-hophra had come to relieve Jerusalem, and some months before the city was taken, being the eleventh year of Jeremiah's captivity, and answering to April 26, AM 3416. When the king of Babylon took from the king of Egypt, in the days of Pharaoh-necho, all his dominions in Asia, one of his arms was broken. God now declared that he should never recover these territories, or gain any ascendancy in that part of the world; nay, that his other arm, which was now strong, should soon be broken, and rendered utterly useless. This was fulfilled when Hophra was dethroned and driven into Upper Egypt by Amasis; and then Nebuchadnezzar, taking advantage of this civil discord, invaded and conquered that kingdom, and enslaved, dispersed, and carried captive the Egyptians. I have: Ezek 30:24; Ps 10:15; 37:17; Jer 48:25 it shall not: Isa 1:6; Jer 30:13; 46:11; 51:8, 9; Nah 3:16; Rev 18:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; Ps 58:6—Break their; Ps 76:5—and; Ps 89:43—turned; Isa 45:1—holden; Ezek 31:17—that were; Dan 11:6—retain; Nah 3:19—no

Ezekiel 30:22 I am: Ezek 29:3; Jer 46:25 will break: Ps 37:17 the strong: Ezek 34:16 and that: 2 Kgs 24:7; Jer 37:7; 46:1–12 I will: Jer 46:21–25 Reciprocal: Job 22:9—arms; Job 38:15—the high; Ps 10:15—Break; Ezek 32:11—The sword; Nah 3:19—no; Zech 11:17—his arm

Ezekiel 30:23; Ezek 30:17, 18, 26; 29:12, 13 Reciprocal: Ezek 32:9—when

Ezekiel 30:24 I will: Ezek 30:25; Neh 6:9; Ps 18:32, 39; 144:1; Isa 45:1, 5; Jer 27:6–8; Zech 10:11, 12 and put: Deut 32:41, 42; Ps 17:13; Isa 10:5, 6, 15; Zeph 2:12 he shall: Ezek 26:15; Job 24:12; Jer 51:52 Reciprocal: Ps 89:21—mine; Lam 2:12—as the; Ezek 30:10—by the; Ezek 30:21—I have; Luke 10:30—wounded; Rev 6:4—and there; Rev 13:3—and his

Ezekiel 30:25 they shall know: Ezek 30:19, 26; 29:16, 21; 32:15; 38:16, 23; 39:21, 22; Ps 9:16 Reciprocal: Ps 18:39—girded; Ps 89:21—mine; Ezek 30:10—by the; Ezek 30:24—I will; Hab 1:12—thou hast ordained; Rev 6:4—and there

Ezekiel 30:26 I will: Ezek 30:17, 18, 23; 6:13; 29:12; Dan 11:42 they shall: Ezek 30:8 Reciprocal: Jer 44:30—I will; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 32:9—when; Ezek 32:15—then; Hab 1:17—and

CHAPTER 31

- 1 A relation unto Pharaoh,
- 3 of the glory of Assyria,
- 10 and the fall thereof for pride;
- 18 The like destruction of Egypt.

Ezekiel 31:1 in the eleventh: On Sunday, June 19, AM 3416, according to Usher; and

about a month before the capture of Jerusalem. Ezek 1:2; 30:20; Jer 52:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:1—in the sixth year; Ezek 20:1—in the seventh; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year

Ezekiel 31:2 speak: Jer 1:5, 17; Rev 10:11 to his: Ezek 29:19; 30:10; Nah 3:8–10 Whom: Ezek 31:18; Isa 14:13, 14 Reciprocal: Ezek 29:15—rule; Ezek 32:19—dost; Amos 6:2—better; Zech 11:2—Howl

Ezekiel 31:3 the Assyrian: Nah 3:1–19; Zeph 2:13 a cedar: Ezek 17:3, 4, 22; Isa 10:33, 34; 37:24; Dan 4:10, 20–23; Zech 11:2 with fair branches: Heb. fair of branches of an high: Ezek 31:6; Judg 9:15; Dan 4:12 Reciprocal: Num 24:6—as cedar; 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; 2 Kgs 19:23—With the multitude; Isa 2:13—General; Isa 8:7—the king; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Isa 36:13—Hear; Isa 45:14—men of stature; Jer 50:18—as I; Ezek 19:11—her stature; Ezek 31:17—dwelt; Ezek 32:22—General; Hos 14:6—branches; Amos 6:2—better; Nah 3:3—and there; Nah 3:8—thou; Nah 3:18—O King; Mark 4:32—shooteth

Ezekiel 31:4 waters: Ezek 17:5, 8; Prov 14:28; Jer 51:36; Rev 17:1, 15 made him great: or, nourished him set: or, brought, little rivers. or, conduits. Reciprocal: Num 24:6—as cedar; Isa 1:30—garden; Jer 17:8—he shall

Ezekiel 31:5 his height: The Assyrian king, to whom Pharaoh is compared, from his great power, extensive dominion, and the protection he afforded, resembled the spreading branches, thick shade, and high stature of a flourishing cedar on mount Lebanon. The fruitful lands of Assyria; the immense revenues he drew from vast multitudes in his extensive territories; his lucrative commerce, by the river Tigris, with the countries on the Indian ocean; and all the various sources of his wealth and prosperity, resembled the rivers and streams which cause the trees planted by them to grow and flourish exceedingly; and hence the empire and its head were exalted above all the kingdoms of the earth. Ps 37:35, 36; Isa 10:8–14; 36:4, 18, 19; 37:11–13; Dan 4:11 he shot forth: or, it sent them forth

Ezekiel 31:6; Ezek 17:23; Dan 4:12, 21; Matt 13:32 Reciprocal: Ps 37:35—a green bay tree; Ps 104:17—the birds; Ezek 31:3—of an high; Ezek 31:17—dwelt; Luke 13:19—and the

Ezekiel 31:8 cedars: Ezek 28:13; Gen 2:8; 13:10; Ps 80:10; Isa 51:3 nor any: Ps 37:35; Isa 10:7–14; 36:4–18; 37:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—every; Gen 30:37—chestnut tree; Joel 2:3—the land

Ezekiel 31:9 made: Ezek 16:14; Exod 9:16; Ps 75:6, 7; Dan 2:21, 37, 38; 4:22–25; 5:20–23 all the trees: Ezek 17:22, 24; Judg 9:8–20; Ps 96:12, 13; Isa 55:12; Zech 11:2 envied: Gen 26:14; 37:11; 1 Sam 18:15; Prov 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Jas 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:8—a garden; Gen 2:9—every; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; Ezek 31:16—and all; Ezek 31:18—with the; Joel 2:3—the land; 2 Cor 12:4—paradise

Ezekiel 31:10 Therefore: The allegory and its interpretation are here combined; and the Assyrian monarch, though already destroyed, is poetically addressed. Because: Matt 23:12 and his: Ezek 31:14; 28:17; 2 Chr 25:19; 32:25; Job 11:11, 12; Prov 16:18; 18:12; Isa 14:13–15; Dan 4:30; 5:20; Obad 3; Jas 4:6 Reciprocal: Isa 10:12—the glory; Ezek 28:2—Because; Dan 5:23—lifted

Ezekiel 31:11 delivered: Ezek 11:9; 21:31; 23:28; Judg 16:23; 1 Tim 1:20 the mighty: Nebuchadnezzar, the subverter of the Assyrian empire. Ezek 32:11, 12; Jer 25:9; Dan 5:18, 19 he shall surely deal with him: Heb. in doing he shall do unto him, Judg 1:7; Matt 7:1, 2; Jas 2:13 I have driven: Lev 18:24–28; 20:22, 23; Deut 18:12; Lam 1:21; Nah 3:18

Ezekiel 31:12 strangers: Ezek 28:7; 30:11; Hab 1:6, 11 upon: Ezek 32:4, 5; 35:5, 8; 39:4; Isa 34:5–7 gone: Dan 4:12–14; Nah 3:17, 18; Rev 17:16 Reciprocal: Isa 21:1—from; Ezek 29:11—foot of man; Ezek 30:12—by the hand; Dan 4:14—let

Ezekiel 31:13; Ezek 29:5; 32:4; Isa 18:6; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Dan 4:14—let

Ezekiel 31:14 the end: Deut 13:11; 21:21; Neh 13:18; Dan 4:32; 5:22, 23; 1 Cor 10:11; 2 Pet 2:6 stand up in their height: or, stand upon themselves for their height delivered: Ps 82:7; Heb 9:27 the nether: Ezek 32:18–32; Ps 63:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 10:12—the glory; Ezek 31:10—and his; Ezek 31:16—shall be comforted

Ezekiel 31:15 I caused a: The deep and all the mighty rivers which cherished this fair tree are here described as mourning at his downfall: they stop their usual courses to bewail his fate, and Lebanon with all its stately trees (his confederates and allies,) sympathise with him in his misfortunes. Nah 2:8–10; Rev 18:9–11, 18, 19 mourn: Heb. be black, Mal 3:4

Ezekiel 31:16 made: Ezek 26:10, 15; 27:28; Nah 2:3; Hag 2:7; Heb 12:26, 27; Rev 11:13; 18:9–24 When I: Ezek 32:18–32; Isa 14:15 and all: Ezek 31:9, 18; Isa 14:8; Hab 2:17 shall be comforted: Ezek 31:14; 32:31; Isa 14:15 Reciprocal: Gen 2:8—eastward; Gen 2:9—every; Isa 23:11—stretched; Jer 50:46—General; Dan 4:20—General; Matt 11:23—which art

Ezekiel 31:17 went: Ezek 32:20–30; Ps 9:17; Isa 14:9 that were: Ezek 30:6–8, 21–25; Neh 3:17, 18 dwelt: Ezek 31:3, 6; 32:31; Lam 4:20; Dan 4:11, 12; Mark 4:32 Reciprocal: Zech 11:2—Howl; Matt 11:23—which art

Ezekiel 31:18 To whom: Pharaoh is here called upon to look in his mirror, and see the termination of his glory and greatness. art thou: Ezek 31:2; 32:19 with the: Ezek 31:9, 16 thou shalt: Ezek 28:10; 32:10, 19, 21, 24–32; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Sam 1:20; Jer 9:25, 26 This is: That is, the judgment that befell the king of Assyria, is an exact representation of the destruction that remains for Pharaoh and all his people. 2 Chr 28:22; Ps 52:7; Matt 13:19; 26:26–28; 1 Cor 10:14 Reciprocal: Gen 2:8—eastward; Gen 2:9—every; Ps 37:35—a green bay tree; Jer 44:30—I will; Jer 46:17—Pharaoh; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 30:18—the pomp; Luke 3:9—General; Luke 10:15—thrust

CHAPTER 32

- 1 A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt;
- 11 The sword of Babylon shall destroy it;
- 17 It shall be brought down to hell, among all the uncircumcised nations.

Ezekiel 32:1 AM 3417, BC 587 in the twelfth: On Wednesday, March 22, AM 3417, the twelfth year of Jeconiah's captivity, about a year and half after the destruction of Jerusalem, and at a time when Pharaoh was in power and prosperity. Ezek 32:17; 1:2; 29:1, 17; 30:20 Reciprocal: Jer 44:30—I will; Ezek 20:1—in the seventh; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 40:1—In the five

Ezekiel 32:2 take up: Ezek 32:16, 18; 19:1; 27:2, 32; 28:12; Jer 9:18 Thou art like: Ezek 19:2–6; 38:13; Gen 49:9; Num 24:9; Prov 28:15; Jer 4:7; Nah 2:11–13 and thou art as: Ezek 29:3; Ps 74:13, 14; Isa 27:1; 51:9 whale: or, dragon and troubledst: Ezek 34:18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Gen 12:15—princes; Deut 22:8—thou bring; Jer 46:8—riseth; Ezek 26:17—take; Ezek 29:15—rule; Ezek 32:13—neither; Amos 5:1—I take

Ezekiel 32:3; Ezek 12:13; 17:20; Eccl 9:12; Jer 16:16; Lam 1:13; Hos 7:12; Hab 1:14–17 Reciprocal: Job 18:8—he is cast; Job 19:6—compassed

Ezekiel 32:4; Ezek 29:5; 31:12, 13; 39:4, 5, 17–20; 1 Sam 17:44–46; Ps 63:10; 74:14; 79:2, 3; 83:9, 10; 110:5, 6; Isa 14:19; 18:6; 34:2–7; 66:24; Jer 8:2; 25:33; Joel 3:19; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:24—that dieth; Jer 34:20—and their; Ezek 35:8—General

Ezekiel 32:5 And I: To represent the power, rapaciousness, and cruelty of Pharaoh, he had been compared to a fierce young lion, and also to an immense, overgrown sea-monster, or crocodile; and here it is predicted that God would cast a net over him, by which many companies of people should drag him out of his rivers, and cast him into the open field, mountains, valleys, etc., to be devoured by birds and beasts of prey; that is, his ruin would be complete, and attended with terrible miseries to the Egyptians, and afford a large booty to their enemies. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:24—that dieth; Isa 34:3—and the mountains; Ezek 31:12—upon; Ezek 35:8—General; Ezek 39:4—I will

Ezekiel 32:6 water: Exod 7:17; Isa 34:3, 7; Rev 14:20; 16:6 the land: Egypt, so called because interspersed by numerous canals, and overflowed annually by the Nile. wherein thou swimdest: or, of thy swimming

Ezekiel 32:7 put thee out: or, extinguish thee, Job 18:5, 6; Prov 13:9 I will cover the heaven: Destroy the empire. Ezek 30:3, 18; Exod 10:21–23; Isa 13:10; 34:4; Jer 13:16; Joel 2:2, 31; 3:15; Amos 8:9; Matt 24:29; Rev 6:12, 13 make: Overwhelm the dependent states. the sun: The king. the moon: The queen, or some state less than the kingdom. Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Job 9:7—sealeth; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 24:23—the moon; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Lam 2:1—covered; Joel 2:10—the sun; Mark 13:24—General; Luke 21:25—signs; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Ezekiel 32:8 bright lights of heaven: Heb. lights of the light in heaven, Gen 1:14 dark: Heb. them dark, Prov 20:20 set darkness upon: Involve the whole land in desolation and woe. Reciprocal: Job 38:19—darkness; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 13:10—General; Isa 24:23—the moon; Isa 34:4—all the; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Lam 2:1—covered; Matt 24:29—shall the; Luke 21:25—signs; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Ezekiel 32:9 vex: Heb. provoke to anger, or grief, Rev 11:18; 18:10–15 when: Ezek 29:12; 30:23, 26; Jer 25:15–25 Reciprocal: Jer 46:12—heard; Jer 46:25—and their; Ezek

30:9—great; Rev 18:9—shall bewail

Ezekiel 32:10 amazed: Ezek 27:35; Deut 29:24; 1 Kgs 9:8 my sword: Deut 32:41 and they: Ezek 26:16; 30:9; Exod 15:14–16; Jer 51:9; Zech 11:2; Rev 18:10 Reciprocal: Jer 46:5—fear; Jer 49:21—earth; Jer 50:46—General; Ezek 26:15—shake; Ezek 27:29—shall come; Ezek 28:17—I will lay; Ezek 29:8—cut; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Rev 18:9—shall bewail

Ezekiel 32:11 The sword: Ezek 26:7; 30:4, 22–25; Jer 43:10; 46:13, 24–26 Reciprocal: Jer 46:26—I will; Ezek 30:10—I will; Ezek 31:11—the mighty

Ezekiel 32:12 the terrible: Ezek 28:7; 30:11; 31:11; Deut 28:49, 50; Hab 1:6, 7 they shall: Ezek 29:19; Isa 25:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ezek 26:7—I will; Acts 25:23—with

Ezekiel 32:13 destroy: Ezek 29:8; 30:12 neither: Ezek 32:2; 29:11; 34:18 Reciprocal: Heb 6:13—he sware

Ezekiel 32:14 and cause: The neighbouring countries shall be in a state of quietness, like a river that smoothly glides along, having no longer a political crocodile to foul their waters, or to disturb their peace.

Ezekiel 32:15 destitute of that whereof: Heb. desolate from the fulness thereof, Ezek 29:12, 19, 20; Ps 24:1; 107:34 then: Ezek 6:7; 30:26; Exod 7:5; 14:4, 18; Ps 9:16; 83:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 37:6—ye shall

Ezekiel 32:16; Ezek 32:2; 26:17; 2 Sam 1:17; 3:33, 34; 2 Chr 35:25; Jer 9:17 Reciprocal: Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 28:12—take up; Ezek 32:18—wail; Amos 5:1—I take

Ezekiel 32:17 in the twelfth: Ezek 32:1; 1:2 the fifteenth: That is, of the twelfth month, just a fortnight after the preceding prophecy. Reciprocal: Ezek 8:1—in the sixth year; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 40:1—In the five

Ezekiel 32:18 wail: Ezek 32:2, 16; 21:6, 7; Isa 16:9; Mic 1:8; Luke 19:41; Rom 12:15 cast: That is, predict that they shall be cast down. Ezek 43:3; Jer 1:10; Hos 6:5 the daughters: The cities and colonies of the celebrated nations afterwards enumerated. unto the: Ezek 32:21, 24–32; 26:20; 31:14; Ps 30:9; 63:9; Isa 14:15 Reciprocal: Num 16:33—into the; Ps 88:5—Free; Isa 5:14—hell; Isa 14:18—all of; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Ezek 19:1—take; Ezek 28:8—shall bring; Ezek 30:7—General; Ezek 30:18—the pomp; Ezek 31:16—When I; Luke 10:15—thrust

Ezekiel 32:19 dost: Ezek 27:3, 4; 28:12–17; 31:2, 18 go: Isa 14:9–15 with: Ezek 32:21, 24, 29, 30; 28:10; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Jer 9:25, 26 Reciprocal: Isa 14:11—pomp; Ezek 32:25—all of them; Ezek 32:26—all of

Ezekiel 32:20 fall: Ezek 32:23–26, 29, 30; 29:8–12 she is delivered to the sword: or, the sword is laid draw: Ps 28:3; Prov 24:11; Jer 22:19 Reciprocal: Isa 14:11—pomp; Ezek 31:17—went; Ezek 32:26—all of; Ezek 44:13—bear; Luke 10:15—thrust

Ezekiel 32:21 strong: Pharaoh is here represented as descending into the regions of the dead, whither many mighty warriors and potentates had gone before him, who welcome him to their dreary mansion. Ezek 32:27; Isa 1:31; 14:9, 10; Luke 16:23, 24 gone:

Ezek 32:19, 24, 25; Num 16:30–34; Ps 9:17; 55:15; Prov 14:32 Reciprocal: Job 21:32—he be; Ezek 26:16—all the princes; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Ezek 32:18—unto the; Hab 2:6—take

Ezekiel 32:22; Ezek 32:24, 26, 29, 30; 31:3–18; Num 24:24; Ps 83:8–10 Asshur: Isa 30:33; 37:36–38; Nah 1:7–12; 3:1–19 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Asshur; 1 Chr 1:17—Asshur; Nah 3:18—O King

Ezekiel 32:23 graves: The niches in the sides of the subterranean burying places. Ezek 26:20; Isa 14:15 which: Ezek 32:24–27, 32; 26:17, 20; Isa 14:16; 51:12, 13 terror: or, dismaying the land: Ezek 26:20; Job 28:13; Ps 27:13; 116:9; 142:5; Isa 38:11; Jer 11:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:37—the carcase; Isa 14:19—go; Isa 30:33—for the king; Jer 49:37—to be; Ezek 32:20—fall; Ezek 32:26—caused; Nah 3:18—O King

Ezekiel 32:24 Elam: Gen 10:22; 14:1; 1 Chr 1:17; Jer 25:25; 49:34–39; Dan 8:2 which are: Ezek 32:18, 21; 26:20 which caused: Ezek 32:23 borne: Ezek 32:25, 30; 16:52, 54; 34:29; 36:6, 7, 15; 39:26; 44:13; Jer 3:24, 25; Hab 2:16 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:9—Elamites; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 31:18—thou shalt; Ezek 32:19—with; Ezek 32:22—General; Ezek 32:26—all of

Ezekiel 32:25 set her: Ps 139:8; Rev 2:22 a bed: A cell, or bier, in the sepulchral vault, in which the corpse was deposited. all of them: Ezek 32:19, 21; 44:7, 9; 2 Sam 1:20; 1 Chr 10:4; Acts 7:51 though: Luke 12:4, 5 Reciprocal: Isa 57:2—rest; Jer 49:34—Elam; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 32:30—and bear; Ezek 39:26—they have borne

Ezekiel 32:26 Meshech: Supposed to be the Moschi, a people between Iberia and Armenia, from whom, probably the Muscovites are descended. Ezek 27:13; 38:2, 3; 39:1; Gen 10:2, 12; 1 Chr 1:5 Tubal: Probably the Tibarenians, a people of Pontus, west of the Moschians. all of: Ezek 32:19, 20, 24 caused: Ezek 32:23, 27, 32 Reciprocal: Deut 4:27—General; Ezek 26:20—in the land; Ezek 32:22—General

Ezekiel 32:27 shall not: Ezek 32:21; Job 3:13–15; Isa 14:18, 19 to hell: That is, to the grave; and are buried in their armour, with their weapons lying by their sides, as was a very ancient practice in various nations. their weapons of war: Heb. weapons of their war, Isa 54:17; 2 Cor 10:4 but: Ezek 18:20; Job 20:11; Ps 49:14; 92:7, 9; 109:18; Prov 14:32; John 8:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:36—this; Ezek 26:20—in the land; Ezek 32:26—caused; Ezek 32:32—General; Luke 10:15—thrust

Ezekiel 32:28; Dan 2:34, 35

Ezekiel 32:29 Edom: Ezek 25:1–17; 35:1–15; Gen 25:30; 36:1–19; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 49:7–22; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1, 2–9; Mal 1:3, 4 laid: Heb. given, or put Reciprocal: Jer 25:21—Edom; Ezek 32:19—with; Ezek 32:20—fall; Ezek 32:22—General; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy

Ezekiel 32:30 the princes: The kings of Media, Armenia, and other nations north of Chaldea, or of the Syrians and others north of Judah, with “all the Zidonians,” kings of Zidon, Tyre, and other cities of Phoenicia. Ezek 38:6, 15; 39:2, Jer 25:22 and bear: Ezek 32:24, 25 Reciprocal: Num 16:33—into the; Jer 25:26—all the kings; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Ezek 32:19—with; Ezek 32:20—fall; Ezek 32:22—General; Ezek 39:26—they have borne

Ezekiel 32:31 Pharaoh shall: Pharaoh, who said he was a god, shall be found among the dead. shall be: Shall console himself, when he sees all these mighty nations and proud conquerors in the same condition as himself. Ezek 14:22; 31:16; Lam 2:13 Reciprocal: Ezek 31:17—dwelt

Ezekiel 32:32; Ezek 32:27; Gen 35:5; Job 31:23; Jer 25:15–38; Zeph 3:6–8; 2 Cor 5:11; Heb 10:31; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Isa 19:1—Egypt; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 12:14—I will; Jer 25:19—Pharaoh; Jer 43:11—he shall smite; Jer 46:2—Against Egypt; Jer 46:24—she shall; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 26:20—in the land; Ezek 28:26—when I; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 32:23—which; Ezek 32:26—caused

CHAPTER 33

- 1 According to the duty of a watchman in warning the people,
- 7 Ezekiel is admonished of his duty;
- 10 God shews the justice of his ways towards the penitent and towards revolvers;
- 17 He maintains his justice;
- 21 Upon the news of the taking of Jerusalem he prophecies the desolation of the land;
- 30 God's judgment upon the mockers of the prophets.

Ezekiel 33:2 speak: Ezek 33:17, 30; 3:11, 27 When I bring the sword upon a land: Heb. A land when I bring a sword upon her, Ezek 6:3; 11:8; 14:17, 21; 21:9–16; Lev 26:25; Jer 12:12; 15:2, 3; 25:31; 47:6, 7; Zech 13:7 set: Ezek 33:7; 2 Sam 18:24–27; 2 Kgs 9:17–20; Isa 21:6–9; 56:9, 10; 62:6; Jer 51:12; Hos 9:8 Reciprocal: Ps 127:1—the watchman; Song 3:3—watchmen; Jer 4:5—Blow; Jer 6:17—I; Jer 31:6—a day; Ezek 3:17—I have; Ezek 33:12—say; Mark 13:34—and commanded; Acts 20:26—that; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Heb 13:17—watch

Ezekiel 33:3 he blow: Ezek 33:8, 9; Neh 4:18, 20; Isa 58:1; Jer 4:5; 6:1; 51:27; Hos 8:1; Joel 2:1, Amos 3:6; 1 Cor 14:8 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; Neh 9:26—cast thy law; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Jer 6:10—give; Amos 3:6—a trumpet; Matt 3:7—who; Matt 25:3—foolish; 1 Cor 15:52—last; 1 Thess 5:14—warn

Ezekiel 33:4 whosoever heareth: Heb. he that hearing heareth, 2 Chr 25:16; Prov 29:1; Jer 6:17; 42:20–22; Zech 1:2–4; Jas 1:22 his blood: Ezek 33:5, 9; 18:13; Lev 20:9, 11–27; 2 Sam 1:16; 1 Kgs 2:37; Acts 18:6; 20:26 Reciprocal: Josh 2:19—his blood; Jer 7:3—Amend; Acts 27:11—believed; Col 1:28—warning

Ezekiel 33:5 heard: Ps 95:7; Heb 2:1–3 his blood: Isa 51:2; John 8:39 But: Exod 9:19–21; 2 Kgs 6:10; Acts 2:37–41; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Josh 2:19—his blood; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; Prov 19:16—keepeth his; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Ezek 18:27—he shall; Ezek 33:4—his blood; Hos 12:14—therefore

Ezekiel 33:6 and blow: Isa 56:10, 11 he is: Ezek 33:8, 9; 18:20, 24; Prov 14:32; John 8:21–24 his blood: Ezek 3:18–20; 34:10; Gen 9:5; 42:22; 2 Sam 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 43:9—of my hand; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; 2 Chr 19:10—warn them; Jer

1:17—confound thee; Ezek 3:17—hear; Ezek 3:20—but his; Joel 2:1—and sound; 1 Cor 15:52—last

Ezekiel 33:7 I have: Ezek 3:17–21; Song 3:3; 5:7; Isa 62:6; Jer 6:27; 31:6; Mic 7:4; Eph 4:11; Heb 13:17 thou shalt: Ezek 2:7, 8; 1 Kgs 22:14, 16–28; 2 Chr 19:10; Jer 1:17; 23:28; 26:2; Acts 5:20; 20:20, 26, 27; 1 Cor 11:23; 15:3; Col 1:28, 29; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Prov 13:17—wicked; Isa 52:8—Thy; Jer 17:16—I have; Jer 36:3—hear; Ezek 16:2—cause; Ezek 33:2—set; Hos 9:8—watchman; Acts 4:11—you; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Tim 4:16—thou shalt; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Jas 3:1—knowing

Ezekiel 33:8 O wicked: Ezek 33:14; 18:4, 10–13, 18, 20; Gen 2:17; 3:4; Prov 11:21; Eccl 8:13; Isa 3:11; Jer 8:13 if thou: Ezek 13:9, 10; Jer 8:11, 12; 14:13–16 that wicked: Ezek 33:6; Num 27:3; Acts 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—surely; Gen 43:9—of my hand; Josh 22:23—let the Lord; Ps 51:14—bloodguiltiness; Prov 13:17—wicked; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Acts 18:6—Your

Ezekiel 33:9 if thou: Ezek 3:19, 21; Acts 13:40; 18:5, 6; 28:23–28; Gal 5:19–21; 6:7, 8; Eph 5:3–6; Phil 3:18, 19; 1 Thess 4:3–8; 5:14 if he: Prov 15:10; 29:1; Luke 12:47; John 8:24; Acts 13:46; Heb 2:3; 12:25 thou hast: Acts 20:26; 2 Cor 2:15–17 Reciprocal: Jer 6:10—give; Ezek 2:5—yet; Ezek 3:18—the same; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Ezek 33:4—his blood; Ezek 33:6—he is

Ezekiel 33:10 If our: The impenitent Jews seem to have charged the prophet's messages with inconsistency: for whilst he warned them to repent, and assured the penitent of forgiveness, he also predicted that the people "would pine away in their transgressions." The prediction, however, merely implied that God foresaw that the people in general would be impenitent, though some individuals would repent and be pardoned. Ezek 24:23; Lev 26:39 how: Ezek 37:11; Ps 130:7; Isa 49:14; 51:20; Jer 2:25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—consume; 1 Kgs 21:29—I will not; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Lam 4:9—for; Ezek 3:18—the same; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are

Ezekiel 33:11 As I live: Ezek 5:11; 14:16–18; 16:48; Num 14:21, 28; Isa 49:18; Jer 22:24; 46:18; Zeph 2:9; Rom 14:11 I have: Ezek 18:23, 32; 2 Sam 14:14; Lam 3:33; Hos 11:8; Luke 15:20–32; 1 Tim 2:4; 2 Pet 3:9 turn ye: Ezek 14:6; 18:30, 31; Prov 1:23; 8:36; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:22; 31:18–20; Dan 9:13; Hos 14:1; Acts 3:19; 26:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Deut 28:63—rejoice over; Deut 30:10—turn unto; 1 Kgs 21:29—I will not; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; Job 27:2—God liveth; Ps 7:12—If; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Jer 3:1—yet return; Jer 3:12—Return; Jer 18:8—that nation; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 26:13—amend; Jer 27:13—Why; Jer 44:7—against; Ezek 12:3—it may; Ezek 18:21—if the; Amos 5:6—Seek; Jonah 3:8—let; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zech 1:3—Turn; Zech 1:4—Turn; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 12:31—All; Matt 21:31—did; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Luke 15:10—there; Luke 19:42—If; Rom 11:11—Have they stumbled; Jas 2:13—and; Rev 2:22—except

Ezekiel 33:12 say: Ezek 33:2 The righteousness: Ezek 33:18; 3:20, 21; 18:24–26 as for: Ezek 33:19; 18:21, 27–32; 1 Kgs 8:48–50; 2 Chr 7:14; Matt 21:28–31; Rom 3:25 neither: 1 John 2:1 Reciprocal: Prov 2:13—leave; Jer 34:16—ye turned; Ezek 3:11—the children; Ezek 18:28—turneth; Amos 5:7—leave

Ezekiel 33:13 if he: Ezek 3:20; 18:24; Luke 18:9–14; Rom 10:3; Phil 3:9; Heb 10:38; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 2:19 he shall die: Ezek 18:4, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 33:3—for I; Prov 2:13—leave; Jer 18:8—that nation; Jer 31:30—General; Jer 34:16—ye turned; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Ezek 18:17—he shall surely; Ezek 33:18—General; Amos 5:7—leave; 2 Cor 1:9—that

Ezekiel 33:14 Thou shalt: Ezek 33:8; 3:18, 19; 18:27; Isa 3:11; Jer 18:7, 8; Luke 13:3–5 if he: Prov 28:13; Isa 55:7; Jer 4:1; Hos 14:1; Acts 3:19 that which is lawful and right: Heb. judgment and justice, Ezek 18:21, 27; Mic 6:8; Matt 9:13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 20:3—a dead; Gen 20:7—surely; Lev 6:7—make; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 30:10—turn unto; Ps 119:59—turned; Jer 36:3—hear; Ezek 18:5—that; Ezek 33:19—General; Titus 2:12—denying

Ezekiel 33:15 restore: “The sin is not forgiven, unless that which is taken away be restored,” says Augustine. Ezek 18:7, 12, 16; Exod 22:26, 27; Deut 24:6, 10–13, 17; Job 22:6; 24:3, 9; Amos 2:8 give: Exod 22:1–4; Lev 6:2–5; Num 5:6–8; Luke 19:8 walk: Ezek 20:11, 13, 21; Lev 18:5; Ps 119:93; Luke 1:6 he shall: Ezek 18:27, 28; Rev 22:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dead; Deut 24:13—deliver; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 18:17—he shall surely; Titus 2:12—denying

Ezekiel 33:16; Ezek 18:22; Isa 1:18; 43:25; 44:22; Mic 7:18, 19; Rom 5:16, 21; 1 John 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 6:18—shalt do; Ezek 18:17—he shall surely

Ezekiel 33:17; Ezek 33:20; 18:25, 29; Job 35:2; 40:8; Matt 25:24–26; Luke 19:21, 22 Reciprocal: Job 8:3—God; Job 34:11—the work; Ps 17:2—things; Ezek 3:11—the children; Hos 14:9—for; Rom 11:22—otherwise

Ezekiel 33:18; Ezek 33:12, 13; 18:26, 27; 2 Pet 2:20–22; Heb 10:38 Reciprocal: Jer 18:10—do; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 18:24—when; Amos 5:7—leave; Rev 22:4—they

Ezekiel 33:19; Ezek 33:14; 18:27, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 6:7—make; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 30:10—turn unto; Ps 119:59—turned; Ezek 18:21—if the; Ezek 33:12—as for

Ezekiel 33:20 Yet: Ezek 33:17; 18:25, 29; Prov 19:3 I will: Ezek 18:30; Ps 62:12; Eccl 12:14; Matt 16:27; John 5:29; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:12–15; 22:12 Reciprocal: Job 8:3—God; Ps 17:2—things; Ezek 7:3—will judge

Ezekiel 33:21 in the twelfth: This was on Wednesday, January 25, AM 3416 or 3417. According to the date here given, this escaped Jew did not come to the prophet, with intelligence of Jerusalem being smitten, till about eighteen months after the event; but instead of the “twelfth year,” eight manuscripts and the Syriac read the eleventh. Ezek 1:2 one: Ezek 24:26, 27 The city: This was the very message which God had promised to the prophet. Ezek 24:26; 2 Kgs 24:4–7; 2 Chr 36:17–21; Jer 39:2–8; 52:4–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 25:4—the city; Isa 28:21—his strange; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 34:5—they were; Ezek 40:1—after

Ezekiel 33:22 the hand: Ezek 1:3; 3:22; 37:1; 40:1 and my: Ezek 3:26, 27; 24:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 4:11—General; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Dan 10:15—I set; Dan 10:16—touched; Luke 1:64—his mouth; Rev 9:17—brimstone

Ezekiel 33:23 Reciprocal: Rev 22:4—they

Ezekiel 33:24 they that: The small remnant which continued in the land under Gedaliah, after the desolation of Jerusalem, flattered themselves, notwithstanding all their crimes, that they should inherit the whole land. Ezek 33:27; 5:3, 4; 34:2; Jer 39:10; 40:7 wastes: Ezek 33:27; 36:4 Abraham: Isa 51:2; Acts 7:5 but we: Mic 3:11; Matt 3:9; Luke 3:8; John 8:33, 39; Rom 4:12; 9:7; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:1—had; Lev 25:18—and ye; Num 33:56—General; 2 Kgs 25:12—left of the poor; 2 Kgs 25:24—sware to them; Ps 25:13—inherit; Ps 105:12—a few; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Isa 5:8—they; Jer 40:15—wherefore; Jer 41:7—slew; Jer 52:16—certain; Ezek 11:15—unto; Mal 2:10—all

Ezekiel 33:25 Ye eat: Gen 9:4; Lev 3:17; 7:26, 27; 17:10–14; 19:26; Deut 12:16; 1 Sam 14:32–34; Acts 15:20, 21, 29; 21:25 lift up: Ezek 18:6, 12, 15; Deut 4:19; Ps 24:4; Jer 44:15–19 and shed: Ezek 9:9; 22:6, 9, 27 shall ye: Jer 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:25—that it; Deut 15:23—General; 2 Kgs 21:8—only if they; 2 Kgs 24:4—which; 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Ezek 34:3—ye kill

Ezekiel 33:26 stand: Gen 27:40; Mic 2:1, 2; Zeph 3:3 work: Ezek 18:12; Lev 18:26–30; 20:13; 1 Kgs 11:5–7; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 21:8, 27 and ye: Ezek 18:6, 11, 15; 22:9–11; Jer 5:8, 9 and shall: Lev 18:25, 28; 20:22; Deut 4:25, 26; 29:18–23; Josh 23:15, 16; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 50:16–20; 94:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:8—so that they; Jer 7:9—steal; Ezek 7:13—neither; Ezek 34:3—ye kill

Ezekiel 33:27 surely: Ezek 33:24; 5:12–17; 6:11–14; Jer 15:2–4; 42:22; 44:12 will I: Ezek 39:4 to be devoured: Heb. to devour him in the caves: Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; 22:1; 23:14; 24:3; Jer 41:9 Reciprocal: Num 14:21—as truly; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 24:10—General; Jer 34:22—and I will; Ezek 5:17—and evil; Ezek 7:13—neither; Ezek 14:21—my four; Zeph 1:2—I will

Ezekiel 33:28 I will lay: Ezek 6:14; 12:20; 15:8; 36:34, 35; 2 Chr 36:21; Isa 6:11; Jer 9:11; 16:16; 25:11; 44:2, 6, 22; Mic 7:13; Zech 7:13, 14 most desolate: Heb. desolation and desolation and the pomp: Ezek 7:24; 24:21; 30:6, 7 and the mountains: Ezek 6:2–6; 36:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:22—your high; Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Jer 4:27—The; Jer 9:10—so; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 22:6—surely; Jer 34:22—and I will; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 29:11—foot of man; Ezek 34:5—they were; Ezek 35:7—most desolate; Ezek 36:1—the mountains; Acts 25:23—with

Ezekiel 33:29 shall: Ezek 6:7; 7:27; 23:49; 25:11; Exod 14:18; Ps 9:16; 83:17, 18 because: Ezek 6:11; 8:6–15; 22:2–15, 25–31; 36:17, 18; 2 Kgs 17:9–18; 2 Chr 36:14–17; Jer 5:1–9, 25–31; Mic 6:9–12; Zeph 3:1–4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—and ye; Lev 26:32—And I; Jer 18:16—make; Jer 21:6—I will; Ezek 15:8—I will; Ezek 34:27—know that

Ezekiel 33:30 the children: Jer 11:18, 19; 18:18 against thee: or, of thee Come: Isa 29:13; 58:2; Jer 23:35; 42:1–6, 20; Matt 15:8; 22:16, 17 Reciprocal: Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Ezek 3:11—the children; Ezek 14:7—and cometh; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Ezek 33:2—speak; Rom 2:13—For not; 2 Tim 3:5—a form

Ezekiel 33:31 as the people cometh: Heb. according to the coming of the people, Ezek 8:1; 14:1; 20:1–32; Luke 10:39; Acts 10:33 they sit before thee as my people: or, my people sit before thee and they: Jer 6:16, 17; 43:1–7; 44:16; Matt 7:24–27; Luke 6:48, 49; 8:21;

11:28; Jas 1:22–24 for with: Deut 5:28, 29; Ps 78:36, 37; Isa 29:13; Jas 2:14–16; 1 John 3:17, 18 show much love: Heb. make loves, or jests, Isa 28:13; Jer 23:33–38; Luke 16:14 but their: Matt 6:24; 13:22; 19:22; Luke 12:15–21; Eph 5:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Num 22:8—General; Num 23:1—Build me; Deut 30:14—mouth; Judg 16:10—now tell me; 1 Sam 8:19—refused to obey; 1 Sam 21:7—detained; 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; 2 Kgs 6:32—the elders; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; Ezra 4:14—and it was; Neh 6:2—they thought; Ps 55:14—We took sweet counsel together; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 23:12—General; Prov 26:23—General; Isa 6:5—I dwell; Isa 7:12—neither; Isa 42:20—opening; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 8:10—for; Jer 12:2—near; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Jer 42:1—came; Jer 42:20—For ye; Ezek 7:26—then; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 13:20—anon; Matt 15:8—draweth; Matt 21:30—I go; Matt 22:16—we know; Mark 4:16—which; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Mark 10:20—General; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 12:13—Master; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 18:11—God; Luke 18:18—Good; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Luke 20:47—for; John 5:35—and ye; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 12:6—not; John 15:22—they; Acts 24:26—hoped; Acts 26:28—Almost; Rom 12:9—love; 2 Cor 6:6—love; 2 Cor 8:8—prove; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; Titus 1:16—profess; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 1:23—General

Ezekiel 33:32 of one: Mark 4:16, 17; 6:20; John 5:35 a pleasant voice: Heb. a song of loves Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—O that there; Ezek 3:27—I will; Matt 13:20—anon; Mark 10:20—General; Luke 8:13—receive; Jas 1:23—General

Ezekiel 33:33 when: 1 Sam 3:19, 20; Jer 28:9 shall: Ezek 2:5; 2 Kgs 5:8; Luke 10:11 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; Isa 9:9—And all; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 30:9—lo; Zech 2:11—thou; Mal 2:4—ye

CHAPTER 34

- 1 A reproof of the shepherds;
- 7 God's judgment against them;
- 11 His providence over his flock;
- 20 The kingdom of Christ.

Ezekiel 34:1 Reciprocal: Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Ezek 26:20—I shall bring; Ezek 35:1—General

Ezekiel 34:2 the shepherds: The shepherds of Israel, signify their kings and princes, priests and prophets; the flock, the whole of the people; the fat and wool, the tithes and offerings, taxes and imposts: these they exacted with great rigour, and even oppressed and destroyed the people to enrich themselves; but they bestowed no pains to provide for the welfare of the state, or for the souls of those entrusted to them. They knew nothing about their flock: it might be diseased, infirm, bruised, maimed, strayed, or lost, for they watched not over them. Ezek 33:24; Jer 2:8; 3:15; 10:21; 12:10; John 10:1, 2, 12 Woe: Ezek 34:8–10; 13:19; Jer 23:1; Mic 3:1–3, 11, 12; Zeph 3:3, 4; Zech 11:17; Matt 24:48–51; Luke 12:42–46; 20:46, 47; Rom 16:18; 2 Pet 2:3 feed: 2 Sam 5:2; Ps 78:71, 72; Isa 40:11; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:26, 29; 1 Pet 5:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:38—the rams; 1 Sam

2:29—make; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Ezek 13:3—Woe; Ezek 34:10—neither shall; Ezek 34:18—to have; Zech 10:3—anger; Zech 11:5—possessors; Zech 11:16—which; Matt 24:45—to give; Luke 10:2—are; John 10:8—came; John 10:10—thief

Ezekiel 34:3 eat: Isa 56:11, 12; Zech 11:5, 16 ye kill: Ezek 19:3, 6; 22:25–28; 33:25, 26; 1 Kgs 21:13–16; 2 Kgs 21:16; Isa 1:10, 15; Jer 2:30; 22:17; Lam 4:13; Mic 3:1–3; Zeph 3:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 34:8—the shepherds; Ezek 34:18—to have; Ezek 34:21—ye have; Ezek 46:18—my people; Mic 3:2—pluck; Matt 9:36—as; Matt 24:49—and to; Luke 12:42—to give; Luke 12:45—to beat; Acts 20:28—to feed; Acts 20:29—not; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed

Ezekiel 34:4 diseased: Ezek 34:16; Isa 56:10; Jer 8:22; Zech 11:15, 16; Matt 9:36; Heb 12:12 sought: Matt 10:6; 18:12, 13; Luke 15:4–6 but with: Exod 1:13, 14; Jer 22:13; Matt 21:35; 24:49; 2 Cor 1:24; Jas 5:1–6; 1 Pet 5:2, 3; Rev 13:14–17; 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; Job 13:4—physicians; Jer 50:6—their shepherds; Zech 11:5—and their; Matt 25:36—was sick; Luke 12:45—to beat; Luke 15:24—he; Rom 14:1—weak; Jas 5:19—and one

Ezekiel 34:5 they were: Ezek 34:6; 33:21, 28; 1 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 18:16; Jer 23:2; 50:6, 17; Zech 13:7; Matt 9:36 because there is no shepherd: or, without a shepherd, and so Ezek 34:8; Zech 10:2, 3 and they became: Ezek 34:8; Isa 56:9; Jer 12:9–12; John 10:2; Acts 20:29–31 Reciprocal: Num 27:17—as sheep; Jer 10:21—their; Matt 15:24—I am not; Matt 26:31—and the

Ezekiel 34:6 wandered: Ezek 7:16; Jer 13:16; 40:11, 12; Heb 11:37, 38; 1 Pet 2:25 my flock: John 10:16 and none: Ps 142:4; Jer 5:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; Ps 107:4—wandered; Ps 119:10—O let me; Ps 119:176—gone astray; Jer 10:21—their; Jer 50:6—on the; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Ezek 34:5—they were; Ezek 34:8—prey; Zech 11:5—and their; Matt 10:6—lost; Matt 15:24—I am not; Matt 18:12—into; Matt 26:31—and the

Ezekiel 34:7; Ezek 34:9; Ps 82:1–7; Isa 1:10; Jer 13:13, 18; 22:2, 3; Mic 3:8, 9; Mal 2:1; Matt 23:13–36; Luke 11:39–54 Reciprocal: Jer 13:20—where; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Ezek 16:35—hear; Zech 10:3—anger

Ezekiel 34:8 prey: Ezek 34:5, 6, 31 the shepherds: Ezek 34:2, 3, 10, 18; Acts 20:33; 1 Cor 9:15; 2 Pet 2:13; Jude 12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; Ps 74:1—the sheep; Ezek 34:28—they shall; Ezek 39:18—eat; Zech 10:2—General; Matt 10:6—lost; Luke 2:8—abiding; Luke 12:45—to eat; Luke 15:4—having; Rev 3:2—watchful

Ezekiel 34:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 13:2—Hear; Ezek 34:7—General

Ezekiel 34:10 I am: Ezek 5:8; 13:8; 21:3; 35:3; Jer 21:13; 50:31; Nah 2:13; Zech 10:3; 1 Pet 3:12 and I will: Ezek 3:18, 20; 33:6–8; Jer 13:18–20; Heb 13:17 and cause: 1 Sam 2:29–36; Jer 39:6; 52:9–11, 24–27 neither shall: Ezek 34:2, 8 for I will: Ezek 34:22; Ps 23:5; 72:12–14; 102:19, 20 Reciprocal: Jer 46:27—I will save; Ezek 13:23—for I; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 34:20—Behold; Ezek 34:27—when I; Zech 11:5—possessors; Zech 11:16—but

Ezekiel 34:11 I: Ezek 5:8; 6:3; Gen 6:17; Lev 26:28; Deut 32:39; Isa 45:12; 48:15; 51:12; Hos

5:14 search: Ps 23:1–3; 80:1; 119:176; Isa 40:10, 11; 56:8; Jer 23:3; 31:8; Matt 13:11, 12; Luke 19:10; John 10:16 Reciprocal: Exod 14:17—behold; Num 18:6—And I; Num 27:16—set a man; Ps 78:52—like a; Ps 100:3—we are his; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Mic 2:12—I will put; Luke 15:4—having; John 10:3—and leadeth; 1 Pet 2:25—the Shepherd

Ezekiel 34:12 As a shepherd seeketh out: Heb. According to the shepherd's seeking of, etc. 1 Sam 17:34, 35; Luke 15:4–6; John 10:11, 12 in the cloudy: Ezek 30:3; Isa 50:10; Jer 13:16; Joel 2:1–3; Amos 5:18–20; Zeph 1:15; Acts 2:19–21 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—gather thee; Job 3:5—let a cloud; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 107:4—wandered; Isa 40:11—feed; Jer 10:21—their; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 31:9—Ephraim; Jer 31:10—and keep; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Joel 3:7—I will; Amos 5:20—darkness; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Mic 4:6—and I; Matt 18:12—into; Luke 15:8—and seek; John 10:9—and shall; John 11:52—that were

Ezekiel 34:13 I will bring: Ezek 11:17; 20:41; 28:25, 26; 36:24; 37:21, 22; 38:8; 39:27; Ps 106:47; Isa 11:11–16; 65:9, 10; 66:19, 20; Jer 23:3, 4, 8; 30:3, 18; 31:8; 32:37; Amos 9:14; Zeph 3:19, 20 and feed: Ezek 34:18–25; Mic 7:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—gather thee; 1 Chr 17:9—I will; Ps 23:2—maketh; Ps 72:3—mountains; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 20:42—when I; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Joel 3:7—I will; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Mic 4:6—will I; Zeph 3:13—they; Zeph 3:18—gather

Ezekiel 34:14 feed them: Ezek 34:27; Ps 23:1, 2; 31:8–10; Isa 25:6; 30:23, 24; 40:11; Jer 31:12–14, 25; John 10:9; Rev 7:16 there shall: Jer 33:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 13:18—General; Num 13:20—whether it be; Ps 72:3—mountains; Isa 65:10—Sharon; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 6:2—the mountains; Ezek 36:1—the mountains; Mic 7:14—in the midst; Eph 5:29—nourisheth; 1 Thess 2:7—we

Ezekiel 34:15; Ps 23:2; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 11:6, 7; 27:10; 65:9, 10; Jer 3:15; Hos 2:18; Zeph 3:13; John 21:15 Reciprocal: Gen 33:13—the children; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; Ps 72:4—He shall judge; Prov 3:24—lieth; Eph 5:29—nourisheth

Ezekiel 34:16 seek that: Ezek 34:4, 11; Isa 40:11; 61:1–3; Mic 4:6, 7; Matt 15:24; 18:11–14; Mark 2:17; Luke 5:31, 32; 15:4–7; 19:10 but I: Ezek 39:18; Deut 32:15; Isa 5:17; 10:16; Jer 50:11; Amos 4:1–3 I will feed: Isa 49:26; Jer 9:15; 10:24; 23:15; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 33:13—the children; Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Ps 60:2—heal; Ps 72:4—He shall judge; Ps 72:13—shall save; Ps 119:176—gone astray; Isa 42:3—bruised; Jer 25:34—Howl; Jer 30:17—For I; Jer 31:8—their; Ezek 20:34—General; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Ezek 30:22—the strong; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zeph 3:19—and I will save; Zeph 3:20—even; Zech 10:3—and I; Zech 11:16—which; Matt 10:6—lost; Matt 12:20—bruised; Matt 18:12—if; Luke 15:24—he; Rom 14:1—weak; Gal 6:1—restore; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; Jas 5:19—and one; Rev 3:2—watchful

Ezekiel 34:17 I judge: Ezek 34:20–22; 20:37, 38; Zech 10:3; Matt 25:32, 33 cattle and cattle: Heb. small cattle of lambs and kids he goats: Heb. great he goats Reciprocal: Jer 25:34—ye principal; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Ezek 34:22—and I; Ezek 39:18—goats; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall

Ezekiel 34:18 a small: Ezek 16:20, 47; Gen 30:15; Num 16:9, 13; 2 Sam 7:19; Isa 7:13 to have: Ezek 34:2, 3; Mic 2:2, bread, Ezek 32:2; Matt 15:6–9; 23:13; Luke 11:52 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:31—as if it had been a light thing; Ezek 32:13—neither; Ezek 34:8—the shepherds; Ezek 34:13—and feed; Zech 11:5—and their

Ezekiel 34:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 20:41—I bring; Zech 11:5—and their

Ezekiel 34:20 Behold: Ezek 34:10, 17; Ps 22:12–16; Matt 25:31–46 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Exod 14:17—behold; Num 18:6—And I; Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Judg 3:17—a very fat; Isa 17:4—the fatness; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 25:34—ye principal; Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 18:30—I will; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Zech 10:3—and I; Mal 3:5—I will come

Ezekiel 34:21 ye have: Ezek 34:3–5; Dan 8:3–10; Zech 11:5, 16, 17 pushed: Luke 13:14–16 Reciprocal: Jer 23:1—pastors; Ezek 46:18—my people; Zech 10:3—and I

Ezekiel 34:22 will I: Ezek 34:10; Ps 72:12–14; Jer 23:2, 3; Zech 11:7–9 and I: Ezek 34:17 Reciprocal: Prov 27:23—diligent; Hos 2:14—and speak; Mic 2:12—I will put; Mic 5:4—stand; Zech 9:16—shall save; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Rom 11:26—all

Ezekiel 34:23 I will: Eccl 12:11; Isa 40:11; Jer 23:4–6; Mic 5:2–5; Zech 13:7; John 10:11; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4 my servant: David king of Israel had been dead upwards of 400 years; and from that time till now there never has been a ruler of any kind in the Jewish nation of the name of David. By David, then, we must understand the Messiah, as the Jews themselves acknowledge, so called because descended from him, and also as being the well beloved, ο αγαπητος, Song of the Father, as the name imports, and in whom all the promises made to David were fulfilled. See the references. Ezek 37:24, 25; Isa 11:1; 55:3, 4; Jer 30:9; Hos 3:5; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Gen 33:13—the children; Num 11:12—Carry them; Num 27:16—set a man; 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 28:9—feed; Ps 72:6—like; Ps 78:71—feed; Ps 80:1—O Shepherd; Ps 89:3—made; Song 6:2—feed; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Isa 49:10—he that; Isa 52:13—my servant; Jer 3:15—And I; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 48:21—the residue; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Amos 9:11—raise; Mic 2:13—their; Zeph 3:13—they; Zech 3:8—my; Zech 11:4—Feed; Zech 12:8—he; Matt 2:6—rule; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 15:24—I am not; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:16—one shepherd; John 21:15—Feed; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 13:34—the sure; Acts 26:6—the promise; Phil 2:7—the form; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed; Rev 7:17—feed

Ezekiel 34:24 I the Lord will: Ezek 34:30, 31; 36:28; 37:23, 27; 39:22; Exod 29:45, 46; Isa 43:2, 3; Jer 31:1, 33; 32:38; Zech 13:9; Rev 21:3 a prince: Josh 5:13–15; Ps 2:6; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15–17; Mic 5:2; Matt 28:18; Luke 1:31–33; Acts 5:31; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:21, 22; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:9, 10; Rev 19:13–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 28:9—feed; Ps 78:71—feed; Ps 89:3—made; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 55:4—a leader; Jer 30:21—governor; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 37:24—one; Ezek 44:3—the prince; Ezek 45:7—General; Ezek 48:21—the residue; Dan 12:1—the great; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Hos 3:5—and David their king; Amos

9:11—raise; Mic 2:13—their; Zech 3:8—my; Zech 11:4—Feed; Zech 12:8—he; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:69—in; Acts 13:34—the sure; Eph 2:14—our; Phil 2:7—the form; 1 Pet 2:25—the Shepherd

Ezekiel 34:25 I will make: Ezek 37:26; Isa 55:3; Jer 31:31–33; Zech 6:13; Heb 13:20 and will: Lev 26:6; Job 5:22; Isa 11:6–9; 35:9; Hos 2:18–23 and they: Ezek 34:28; Ps 4:8; Jer 23:6; 33:16 Reciprocal: Gen 9:2—General; Lev 25:18—and ye; Lev 25:19—General; Lev 26:5—dwell; Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Deut 33:28—Israel; Ps 25:13—His soul; Ps 127:2—for so he; Isa 27:5—and he; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 54:13—great; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 32:37—I will cause; Jer 46:27—and be; Jer 50:6—have forgotten; Ezek 5:17—and evil; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell; Ezek 38:8—and they shall; Mic 4:4—none; Mal 2:5—covenant; Luke 1:71—we; Luke 1:74—that we; Luke 9:12—for; Eph 2:14—our

Ezekiel 34:26 make them: Gen 12:2; Isa 19:24; Zech 8:13, 23 my hill: Ezek 20:40; Ps 2:6; 68:16; 132:14–16; 133:3; Isa 2:2–4; 56:7; Mic 4:1, 2 I will cause: Lev 26:4 shower: Deut 28:12; Ps 68:9; Isa 32:15, 20; 44:3; Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: Deut 11:14—General; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Ps 67:6—Then; Isa 27:5—and he; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 55:10—as the rain; Jer 46:27—and be; Ezek 34:29—consumed; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Hos 10:12—rain; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Zech 8:12—the seed; Zech 10:1—and give; Rom 15:29—General; Heb 6:7—receiveth

Ezekiel 34:27 the tree: Ezek 47:12; Lev 26:4; Ps 85:12; 92:12–14; Isa 4:2; 35:1, 2; 61:3; John 15:5–8 know that: Ezek 33:29; 39:28 when I: Ezek 34:10; Lev 26:13; Isa 9:4; 10:27; 14:2, 3; 52:2, 3; Jer 2:20; 30:8 served: Jer 25:14; 27:7 Reciprocal: Ps 67:6—Then; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Ezek 34:29—consumed; Ezek 36:29—call; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Zech 8:12—the seed; Eph 5:29—nourisheth

Ezekiel 34:28 they shall: It is evident that this prophecy could at most have only a typical accomplishment in the return from captivity under Zerubbabel, and in their consequent prosperity; but the restoration of the Jews from their present captivity, and the consequent peace and prosperity of the church and world, fully answer to this energetic language. Ezek 34:8; 36:4, 15 neither: Ezek 34:25, 29; Jer 30:10; 46:27 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Isa 54:13—great; Amos 9:15—they shall; Mic 4:4—none; Matt 18:12—if; Luke 1:71—we

Ezekiel 34:29 I will: Isa 4:2; 11:1–6; 53:2; Jer 23:5; 33:15; Zech 3:8; 6:12 of renown: or, for renown, Ps 72:17; Isa 9:6 consumed: Heb. taken away, Ezek 34:26, 27; 36:29; Isa 49:9, 10; Rev 7:16 neither: Ezek 36:3–6, 15 Reciprocal: Ezek 17:22—highest; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 34:28—neither; Ezek 36:6—General; Joel 2:19—and I; Luke 1:53—filled

Ezekiel 34:30; Ezek 34:24; 16:62; 37:27; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:9, 10; Matt 1:23; 28:20 Reciprocal: Exod 16:12—ye shall know; Ps 95:7—people; Ps 100:3—we are his; Isa 60:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 36:36—know; Ezek 39:22—know; Ezek 39:28—shall they; Acts 2:36—all; Heb 8:11—for all

Ezekiel 34:31 ye my: Ezek 36:38; Ps 78:52; 80:1; 95:7; 100:3; Isa 40:11; Mic 7:14; Luke 12:32; John 10:11, 16, 26–30; 20:15–17; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 I: Ezek 34:24 Reciprocal: Ps

74:1—the sheep; Prov 27:23—diligent; Jer 13:17—because; Jer 31:1—will; Ezek 28:26—and they; Ezek 34:8—prey; Mic 2:12—I will put; Zech 9:16—shall save; Luke 15:4—having; John 10:7—the sheep

CHAPTER 35

1 The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel, and insulting over their distress.

Ezekiel 35:1; Ezek 21:1; 22:1; 34:1; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Isa 21:11—me out; Jer 12:14—I will; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 49:7—Edom; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 25:12—Because; Ezek 28:26—when I; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 36:5—against all; Joel 3:19—Edom; Amos 1:11—Edom

Ezekiel 35:2 set: Ezek 6:2; 20:46; 21:2; 25:2; Isa 50:7; Eph 6:19 mount: Ezek 25:8; Gen 32:3; 36:8, 9; Deut 2:5; Josh 24:4; 2 Chr 20:10, 22, 23; 25:11–14 and prophesy: Ezek 25:12–14; 32:29; Ps 83:3–18; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 9:25, 26; 49:7–22; Lam 4:21, 22; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1, 10–14 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—unto Seir; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Ezek 38:2—set

Ezekiel 35:3 I am: Ezek 5:8; 21:3; 29:3, 10; Jer 21:13; Nah 2:13; 3:5 and I will stretch: Ezek 6:14; Jer 6:12; 15:6; 51:25 most desolate: Heb. desolation and desolation, Ezek 35:7; 5:15 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—unto Seir; 2 Chr 20:23—mount Seir; Lam 4:21—the cup; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 25:7—I will stretch; Ezek 34:10—I am; Ezek 35:15—shalt; Ezek 38:2—set; Ezek 38:3—I am; Ezek 39:1—Behold; Obad 1—concerning

Ezekiel 35:4 lay: Ezek 35:9; 6:6; Joel 3:19; Mal 1:3, 4 and thou: Ezek 35:9, 12; 6:7; Exod 9:14; 14:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 35:15—shalt

Ezekiel 35:5 thou hast had: Ezek 35:12; 25:12; Gen 27:41, 42; Ps 137:7; Amos 1:11; Obad 10–16 perpetual hatred: or, hatred of old, Ezek 25:15 shed the blood of: Heb. poured out force: Heb. hands, Jer 18:21 in the: Ezek 21:25, 29; Ps 137:7; Dan 9:24; Obad 11 Reciprocal: Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Ps 63:10—They shall fall; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 46:21—the day; Ezek 31:12—upon; Amos 1:6—to Edom; Zech 2:8—the nations; Matt 26:52—they

Ezekiel 35:6 I will: Ps 109:16; Isa 63:2–6; Obad 15; Matt 7:2; Rev 16:5–7; 18:6, 24; 19:2, 3 sith: Ps 109:17 Reciprocal: Deut 32:42—make mine; Isa 59:3—your hands; Amos 1:11—because; Obad 10—violence; Matt 14:11—and given; Matt 26:52—they

Ezekiel 35:7 most desolate: Heb. desolation and desolation, Ezek 35:3, 9; 33:28 marg. passeth: Ezek 29:11; Judg 5:6, 7; 2 Chr 15:5, 6 Reciprocal: Jer 49:17—Edom; Obad 10—and

Ezekiel 35:8; Ezek 31:12; 32:4, 5; 39:4, 5; Isa 34:2–7 Reciprocal: Ezek 30:11—and fill; Rev 16:4—and they

Ezekiel 35:9 I will make: After being subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, about five years after the destruction of Jerusalem, many of the Edomites, during the Babylonian

captivity, being driven from their ancient habitation by the Nabatheans, seized upon the south-western part of Judea; but afterwards they were conquered by Hyrcanus, and reduced to the necessity of embracing the Jewish religion; and at last became either incorporated with that nation, or swallowed up and lost among the Nabathean Arabs, so that the very name was abolished and disused about the end of the first century after Christ. Their country is now barren; and their cities, even Bozra and Petra, totally demolished and in ruins. perpetual: Ezek 35:4; 25:13; Jer 49:17, 18; Zeph 2:9; Mal 1:3, 4 and ye: Ezek 6:7; 7:4, 9; 36:11 Reciprocal: Jer 25:12—perpetual; Jer 51:62—to cut; Ezek 25:5—and ye; Ezek 35:7—most desolate; Ezek 35:12—And thou; Ezek 35:15—and they; Ezek 37:6—ye shall

Ezekiel 35:10 thou hast: Ezek 36:5; Ps 83:4–12; Jer 49:1; Obad 13 whereas: or, though, Ezek 48:35; Ps 48:1–3; 76:1; 132:13, 14; Isa 12:6; 31:9; Zeph 3:15; Zech 2:5 Reciprocal: Ps 14:6—Ye; Jer 33:24—thus; Ezek 5:8—in the; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 35:12—consume; Ezek 36:2—ours; Joel 3:2—and parted; Amos 1:13—ripped up the women with child

Ezekiel 35:11 I will even: Ps 137:7; Amos 1:11; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13 and I: Ps 9:16; 73:17, 18 Reciprocal: Jer 49:13—I have; Lam 4:21—be glad; Ezek 20:5—and made

Ezekiel 35:12 And thou: Ezek 35:9; 6:7 I have heard: Ps 94:9, 10 they are given: Ezek 36:2; Ps 83:12 consume: Heb. devour, Ezek 35:10 Reciprocal: Num 12:2—And the; Ps 13:4—Lest; Ps 79:4—become; Jer 30:17—they; Jer 48:26—for he; Ezek 6:2—the mountains; Ezek 35:4—and thou; Ezek 35:5—thou hast had; Ezek 35:13—I have; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Obad 10—violence

Ezekiel 35:13 with: 1 Sam 2:3; 2 Chr 32:15, 19; Isa 10:13–19; 36:20; 37:10, 23, 29; Dan 11:36; Mal 3:13; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 15; Rev 13:5, 6 boasted: Heb. magnified have multiplied: Job 34:37; 35:16; Ps 73:8, 9; Eccl 10:14 marg. I have: Ezek 35:12; Exod 16:12; Num 14:27; 2 Kgs 19:28; Jer 29:23 Reciprocal: Num 12:2—And the; Jer 48:26—for he

Ezekiel 35:14; Isa 14:7, 8; 65:13–15 Reciprocal: Isa 24:1—maketh the

Ezekiel 35:15 didst: Ezek 36:2–5; Ps 137:7; Prov 17:5; Lam 4:21; Obad 12, 15 shalt: Ezek 35:3, 4 Idumea: Ezek 36:5; Isa 34:5, 6; Mark 3:8 and they: Ezek 35:4, 9; 39:6, 7 Reciprocal: Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 49:17—Edom; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced; Ezek 25:11—and they; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Obad 10—and; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Hab 1:15—therefore

CHAPTER 36

- 1 The land of Israel is comforted, both by destruction of the heathen, who spitefully used it,
- 8 and by the blessings of God promised unto it;
- 16 Israel was rejected for their sin,
- 21 and shall be restored without their desert;
- 25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom.

Ezekiel 36:1 the mountains: Ezek 6:2, 3; 33:28; 34:14; 37:22 hear: Ezek 36:4, 8; 20:47; 37:4; Jer 22:29 Reciprocal: Lev 26:42—and I will; Josh 11:16—the mountain; 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Ps 148:9—Mountains; Isa 44:23—glorified; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 19:9—that his; Ezek 21:2—against; Ezek 38:8—the mountains; Mic 6:1—contend

Ezekiel 36:2 Because: Ezek 36:5; 25:3; 26:2 even: Deut 32:13; Ps 78:69; Isa 58:14; Hab 3:19 ours: Ezek 35:10; Jer 49:1 Reciprocal: Job 39:25—ha; Ps 70:3—aha; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Jer 24:9—to be a; Jer 30:17—they; Jer 33:24—thus; Jer 48:27—was not; Ezek 35:12—they are given; Ezek 35:15—didst; Zeph 2:8—the revilings

Ezekiel 36:3 Because: Heb. Because for because, Ezek 13:10; Lev 26:43 they have made: Jer 39:1–18; 41:1–18; 52:1–34; Lam 1:1–Lam 5:22 swallowed: Ps 35:25; 61:1; Prov 1:12; Jer 51:34; Lam 2:2, 5, 16 and ye: Deut 28:37; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Ps 44:13, 14; 79:10; Jer 18:16; 24:9; 33:24; Lam 2:15; Dan 9:16 taken up in the lips of talkers: or, made to come upon the lip of the tongue and are: Job 30:1–10; Ps 35:15, 16; 69:12; Matt 27:39–44; 1 Cor 4:13 Reciprocal: Ps 79:4—become; Isa 49:19—they that; Jer 30:17—they; Lam 3:62—lips; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 34:29—neither; Ezek 36:5—against the; Hos 8:8—swallowed; Mal 1:3—laid

Ezekiel 36:4 mountains: Ezek 36:1, 6; Deut 11:11 rivers: or, bottoms, or dales desolate: Ezek 36:33–35; 6:14; 2 Chr 36:17–21; Isa 6:11; 24:1–12 a prey: Ezek 34:28; Ps 79:4; Isa 64:10, 11; Jer 25:9–13; 29:10 Reciprocal: Deut 4:26—I call heaven; 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Ps 80:6—our enemies; Isa 1:2—Hear; Isa 24:3—shall; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 58:12—build; Jer 5:17—they shall impoverish; Jer 48:27—was not; Ezek 33:24—wastes; Ezek 33:28—and the mountains; Ezek 39:25—and will; Joel 2:17—and give; Zech 1:15—and; Mal 1:3—laid

Ezekiel 36:5 Surely: Ezek 38:19; Deut 4:24; Isa 66:15, 16; Zeph 3:8; Zech 1:15 against the: Ezek 36:3; Jer 25:9, 15–29; Zeph 2:8–10 against all: Ezek 25:8–14; 35:1–15; Ps 137:7; Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 49:7–22; Lam 4:21; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1–9; Mal 1:2–4 appointed: Ezek 35:10–12; Ps 83:4–12; Jer 49:1 with the: Ezek 35:15; Prov 17:5; 24:17, 18; Obad 12; Mic 7:8 with despiteful: Ezek 25:12, 15; Amos 1:11 Reciprocal: Deut 29:20—his jealousy; Deut 32:22—For a fire; Ps 79:5—jealousy; Ezek 5:13—spoken; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced; Ezek 36:2—Because; Ezek 36:6—General; Ezek 38:18—that; Zeph 1:18—the fire; Zech 8:2—I was jealous; Zech 12:1—for; Mark 3:8—Idumaea; Luke 6:28—despitefully; Heb 10:27—fiery

Ezekiel 36:6; Ezek 36:4, 5, 15; 34:29; Ps 74:10, 18, 23; 123:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ezek 5:13—spoken; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 38:18—that; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Nah 1:2—is furious; Zeph 1:18—the fire; Zeph 3:8—for all; Zech 8:2—I was jealous

Ezekiel 36:7 I have lifted: Ezek 20:5, 15; Deut 32:40; Rev 10:5, 6 the heathen: Ezek 25:1–Ezek 35:15; Jer 25:9, 15–29; 47:1–Jer 51:64; Amos 1:1–15; Zeph 2:1–15 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 44:13—bear; Mal 1:3—laid

Ezekiel 36:8 ye shall: Ezek 34:26–29; Ps 67:6; 85:12; Isa 4:2; 27:6; 30:23; Hos 2:21–23;

Amos 9:13–15 for: The Edomites, and other enemies of the Jews, who thought they would soon be in possession of the whole land of Judea, might be assured that the predicted seventy years of the captivity were wearing away, and the time would soon arrive when the Jews would repossess and cultivate their own land, and eat its fruits. at hand: Ezek 12:25; Phil 4:5; Heb 10:37; Jas 5:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 11:16—the mountain; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 44:23—glorified; Isa 58:12—build; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 31:5—mountains; Jer 33:12—in all; Ezek 6:3—Ye; Ezek 36:1—hear; Ezek 36:29—call; Hos 2:14—and speak; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Amos 3:9—the mountains; Mic 6:1—contend

Ezekiel 36:9; Ps 46:11; 99:8; Hos 2:21–23; Joel 3:18; Hag 2:19; Zech 8:12; Mal 3:10, 11; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Isa 49:19—thy waste; Jer 31:27—that I; Ezek 36:29—call; Mal 1:3—laid

Ezekiel 36:10 I will: Ezek 36:37; Isa 27:6; 41:17–23; Jer 30:19; 31:27, 28; 33:12; Zech 8:3–6 the wastes: Ezek 36:33; Isa 51:3; 52:9; 58:12; 61:4; Jer 31:10–14; Amos 9:14 Reciprocal: Isa 44:26—decayed places; Isa 45:18—he created; Jer 31:24—General; Ezek 36:28—dwell; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Zech 1:17—My cities; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 10:8—and they

Ezekiel 36:11 I will multiply: Jer 31:27; 33:12 and I will settle: The circumstances of the Jews were never so prosperous after the captivity as they had been before; hence this prophecy must refer to the times of the Gospel and the future conversion and restoration of the Jews. Jer 30:18; 31:38–40; Obad 19–21; Mic 7:14 will do: Ezek 36:35; Isa 30:26; 54:7–10; Jer 23:5–8; Joel 3:18–21; Amos 9:15; Hag 2:6–9; Zech 8:11–15; Heb 8:8–13; 11:40 and ye: Ezek 35:9; 37:6, 13; Isa 52:4–6; Hos 2:20; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ezek 16:55—then; Amos 9:11—as in; Zech 1:17—My cities; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 10:6—as; Zech 10:8—and they

Ezekiel 36:12 I will cause: The prophet is still personifying the mountains, valleys, and wastes of Judea. they shall: Jer 32:15, 44; Obad 17–21 no more: Ezek 36:13; Num 13:32; Jer 15:7 Reciprocal: Mic 2:10—it shall; Zech 8:12—to possess

Ezekiel 36:13 Reciprocal: Lev 18:28—General; Num 13:32—a land; Ezek 36:12—no more

Ezekiel 36:14 no more: Ezek 37:25–28; Isa 60:21; Amos 9:15 bereave: or, cause to fail Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:9—and shall be; Mal 1:3—laid

Ezekiel 36:15 men: Ezek 36:6; 34:29; Isa 54:4; 60:14; Mic 7:8–10; Zeph 3:19, 20 thou bear: Ps 89:50; Zeph 2:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:9—and shall be; Ps 79:4—become; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 34:28—they shall; Joel 2:19—and I; Mal 1:3—laid

Ezekiel 36:17 they defiled: Lev 18:24–28; Num 35:33, 34; Ps 106:37, 38; Isa 24:5; Jer 2:7; 3:1, 2, 9; 16:18; Mic 2:10 as the: Lev 15:19–33; Isa 64:6 Reciprocal: Lev 18:25—the land; Lev 18:28—General; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 2 Chr 7:22—Because they forsook; Lam 1:17—Jerusalem; Ezek 33:29—because; Ezek 36:25—filthiness; Zech 13:1—uncleanness

Ezekiel 36:18 I poured: Ezek 7:8; 14:19; 21:31; 2 Chr 34:21, 26; Isa 42:25; Jer 7:20; 44:6; Lam 2:4; 4:11; Nah 1:6; Rev 14:10; 16:1–21 for the: Ezek 16:36–38; 23:37 Reciprocal: Lev

18:25—the land; Ezek 33:29—because; Ezek 39:23—the heathen

Ezekiel 36:19 I scattered: Ezek 5:12; 22:15; Lev 26:38; Deut 28:64; Amos 9:9 according to their way: Ezek 7:3, 8; 18:30; 22:31; 39:24; Rom 2:6; Rev 20:12–15 Reciprocal: Ps 44:13—makest; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Ezek 5:10—the whole

Ezekiel 36:20 they profaned: The Jews, when thus scattered, appeared to them an abject and wretched company of people. They were recognized as the worshippers of Jehovah wherever they went; but they were looked upon as a viler and more worthless race than any of the idolaters among whom they were driven. Many would ascribe their wickedness to the tendency of their religion, which they abhorred, and not to their having acted inconsistently with it; and regard their miseries, not as the punishment of their sins, but as proofs of God's inability to protect them. This profanation of his holy name, Jehovah was determined to wipe away, by shewing mercy unto them. Isa 52:5; Rom 2:24 These: Exod 32:11–13; Num 14:15, 16; Josh 7:9; 2 Kgs 18:30, 35; 19:10–12; Jer 33:24; Dan 3:15 Reciprocal: Lev 18:21—profane; Lev 19:12—profane; Deut 28:46—a sign; 2 Sam 12:14—by this deed; Neh 5:9—reproach; Jer 30:17—they; Ezek 22:26—I am profaned; Ezek 39:7—and I will; Hos 7:16—this; Amos 2:7—to profane; 1 Tim 6:1—that the

Ezekiel 36:21; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22; Deut 32:26, 27; Ps 74:18; Isa 37:35; 48:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; Ps 31:3—for thy; Isa 9:7—The zeal; Ezek 20:44—when I; Ezek 39:7—and I will; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Mal 1:12—ye have

Ezekiel 36:22; Ezek 36:32; Deut 7:7, 8; 9:5–7; Ps 106:8; 115:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 9:4—Speak not; Josh 7:9—what wilt thou; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; Ps 25:11—thy; Ps 31:3—for thy; Isa 37:35—for mine; Isa 43:25—for mine; Isa 57:18—have; Jer 14:21—for; Ezek 20:9—I wrought; Ezek 20:14—General; Ezek 20:44—when I; Ezek 28:26—and they; Dan 9:19—thine

Ezekiel 36:23 sanctify: Ezek 20:41; 38:22, 23; Num 20:12, 13; Ps 46:10; Isa 5:16; 1 Pet 3:15 and the heathen: Ezek 39:28; Exod 15:4–16; Ps 102:13–16; 126:1–3; Dan 2:47; 3:28, 29; 4:2, 3, 34–37; 6:26, 27 when I shall: Ezek 28:22; 1 Pet 2:9 their: or, your Reciprocal: Exod 7:5—Egyptians; Josh 7:9—what wilt thou; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; Ps 79:10—let him; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 61:4—General; Jer 14:21—for; Ezek 20:14—General; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 28:25—be sanctified; Ezek 28:26—and they; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; Ezek 38:16—that the; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Ezek 39:27—and am; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; 1 Tim 6:1—that the

Ezekiel 36:24; Ezek 11:17; 34:13; 37:21, 25; 39:27, 28; Deut 30:3–5; Ps 107:2, 3; Isa 11:11–16; 27:12, 13; 43:5, 6; Jer 23:3–8; 30:3, 18; 31:8; 32:37; 50:17–20; Hos 1:11; Amos 9:14, 15; Rom 11:25, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 25:18—and ye; Neh 1:9—will bring; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 105:45—That; Ps 106:47—gather; Ps 119:134—General; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 14:1—set; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 24:6—and I will bring; Jer 24:7—I will give; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 20:42—when I; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 37:12—and bring; Ezek 37:23—but; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Ezek 39:25—Now will; Joel 3:7—I will; Mic 4:6—and I; Zeph 3:18—gather; Luke 1:75—General; Heb 11:8—which

Ezekiel 36:25 will I: Lev 14:5-7; Num 8:7; 19:13-20; Ps 51:7; Isa 52:15; John 3:5; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 9:13, 14, 19; 10:22; 1 John 5:6 filthiness: Ezek 36:17, 29; 37:23; Ps 51:2; Prov 30:12; Isa 4:4; Jer 33:8; Zech 13:1; Acts 22:16; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:26, 27; Titus 2:14; 1 John 1:7; Rev 1:5; 7:14 from all your idols: Isa 2:18-20; 17:7, 8; Jer 3:22, 23; Hos 14:3, 8; Zech 13:2 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 24:8—sprinkled; Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 40:30—General; Lev 1:5—sprinkle; Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 8:11—General; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:13—wash; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 16:30—General; Num 15:41—General; Num 19:12—He shall purify; Num 19:18—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself; Deut 26:18—And the; 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Ezra 6:21—all such; Ezra 9:11—the filthiness; Ps 14:3—filthy; Ps 51:10—clean; Ps 53:3—filthy; Isa 26:12—for; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 31:7—in that; Isa 59:21—this; Isa 65:16—because; Jer 13:27—wilt; Jer 31:33—I will; Lam 5:21—Turn; Ezek 14:3—these men; Ezek 14:11—neither; Ezek 16:9—washed; Ezek 16:36—Because; Ezek 23:48—I cause; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 39:29—for; Dan 12:10—shall be; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Hos 14:2—away; Joel 3:21—will; Mic 5:13—graven; Mic 7:19—subdue; Zeph 3:13—not; Zech 3:4—Take; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 3:6—were; Matt 5:8—are; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 3:16—he shall; Luke 5:13—I will; John 3:10—and knowest; John 13:5—poureth; John 13:8—If; John 14:21—that hath; John 19:34—came; Acts 2:17—I will; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 3:26—in; Acts 5:31—to give; Acts 8:36—See; Acts 11:16—but; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 11:27—when; 1 Cor 12:13—by; 2 Cor 3:3—but; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Heb 12:10—partakers; Jas 1:21—filthiness; Jas 4:8—purify; 1 Pet 3:21—the putting; 2 Pet 1:4—are given; 1 John 1:9—and to; Rev 17:4—filthiness

Ezekiel 36:26 new heart: Deut 30:6; Ps 51:10; Jer 32:39; John 3:3-5; 2 Cor 3:18; 5:17; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:10; Rev 21:5 the stony: Ezek 11:19, 20; Zech 7:12; Matt 13:5, 20, 21; Mark 4:16, 17; 2 Cor 3:3 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; Deut 27:2—great stones; Deut 29:4—General; 1 Kgs 8:58—incline; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; 2 Chr 34:27—thine heart; Ps 34:18—such as; Ps 119:35—Make me; Prov 16:1—preparations; Prov 19:8—wisdom; Isa 30:23—shall he; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Jer 32:40—but I; Ezek 18:31—make; Hos 14:2—away; Matt 13:23—good; Mark 4:5—General; Luke 5:38—General; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 8:15—in an; John 3:6—that; Acts 11:18—granted; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 8:9—But ye; Rom 12:2—be ye; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 4:23—be; Col 3:10—the new; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Heb 8:10—I will put; 1 Pet 3:21—the putting

Ezekiel 36:27 I will: Ezek 37:14; 39:29; Prov 1:23; Isa 44:3, 4; 59:21; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech 12:10; Luke 11:13; Rom 8:9, 14-16; 1 Cor 3:16; Gal 5:5, 22, 23; Eph 1:13, 14; 2 Thess 2:13; Titus 3:3-6; 1 Pet 1:2, 22; 1 John 3:24 cause: Ezek 37:24; Jer 31:33; Gal 5:16; Col 2:6; Phil 2:12, 13; Titus 2:11-14; Heb 13:21; 1 John 1:6, 7; 2 John 6 Reciprocal: Lev 14:17—General; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 20:22—statutes; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 30:6—will circumcise; Deut 30:8—General; 1 Kgs 8:58—incline; 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; 2 Chr 7:17—observe; Neh 10:29—to observe; Ps 19:8—statutes; Ps 25:9—guide; Ps 119:2—keep; Ps 119:35—Make me; Prov 16:1—preparations; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 18:21—and keep; Ezek 20:19—walk; Ezek 43:11—and do; Mal 3:17—they shall; Luke 8:15—in an; John 3:6—that; John 13:17—happy; John 14:17—but; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 5:18—if; Titus 2:12—live; Heb 8:10—I will put; 1 John 2:5—whoso

Ezekiel 36:28 dwell: Ezek 36:10; 28:25; 37:25; 39:28, be people: Ezek 11:20; 37:23, 27;

Song 6:3; Jer 30:22, 23; 31:33; 32:38; Hos 1:10; Zech 13:9; Matt 22:32; 2 Cor 6:16–18; 7:1; Heb 8:10; 11:16; Rev 21:3, 7 Reciprocal: Isa 54:14—righteousness; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 31:1—will; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 29:11—foot of man; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; Mal 3:17—they shall; John 20:17—your God

Ezekiel 36:29 save: Ezek 36:25; Jer 33:8; Hos 14:2, 4, 8; Joel 3:21; Mic 7:19; Zech 13:1; Matt 1:21; John 1:7–9; Rom 6:14; 11:26; Titus 2:14 call: Ezek 36:8, 9; 34:27–29; Ps 105:6; Hos 2:21–23; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:27—General; 2 Chr 29:16—all the uncleanness; Isa 4:4—washed away; Ezek 34:29—consumed; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Luke 5:13—I will; Luke 7:47—which

Ezekiel 36:30 reproach: Deut 29:23–28; Joel 2:17, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 25:19—General; Lev 26:4—the land; Jer 51:51—are confounded; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Zech 8:12—the seed

Ezekiel 36:31 shall ye: Ezek 6:9; 16:61–63; 20:43; Lev 26:39; Ezra 9:6–15; Neh 9:26–35; Jer 31:18–20; Dan 9:4–20 shall loathe: Job 42:6; Isa 6:5; 64:6; Zech 12:10, 11; Luke 18:13; Rom 6:21; 2 Cor 7:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:29—that God; Lev 26:40—confess; Deut 9:7—Remember; Ps 34:18—such as; Prov 13:5—is; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Isa 30:22—defile; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Jer 32:36—now; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 12:16—that they; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 14:22—ye shall see; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 16:54—thou mayest; Ezek 16:63—remember; Ezek 18:3—General; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Dan 9:7—unto us; Hos 5:15—till; Hos 10:6—receive; Mark 14:72—Peter; Luke 22:61—And Peter; Acts 19:18—confessed; Rom 3:27—Where; Eph 2:11—remember; 2 Thess 3:14—that he; 1 Tim 1:15—of whom; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Rev 2:5—Remember; Rev 3:3—Remember

Ezekiel 36:32 for your: Ezek 36:22; Deut 9:5; Dan 9:18, 19; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:3–6 be ashamed: Ezek 16:63; Ezra 9:6; Rom 6:21; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:29—that God; Deut 9:4—Speak not; 2 Sam 7:22—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 20:28—therefore will; Ps 115:1—unto us; Isa 43:25—for mine; Jer 3:25—for we have sinned; Jer 17:13—all that; Jer 32:36—now; Ezek 6:9—they shall; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 16:54—thou mayest; Ezek 16:61—remember; Ezek 18:3—General; Luke 22:61—And Peter; Acts 13:38—it; Acts 28:28—it known; Rom 3:27—Where; 2 Thess 3:14—that he; 1 Tim 1:15—of whom

Ezekiel 36:33 cause: Zech 8:7, 8 wastes: Ezek 36:10; Isa 58:12; Jer 32:43; 33:10; 50:19, 20; Amos 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:42—and I will; Ps 86:5—unto all; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 61:4—General; Jer 33:8—General; Ezek 36:4—desolate; Ezek 36:38—the waste; Ezek 38:12—the desolate; Hos 11:11—and I; Zech 1:17—My cities

Ezekiel 36:34; Ezek 6:14; Deut 29:23–28; 2 Chr 36:21; Jer 25:9–11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:42—and I will; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Hos 11:11—and I

Ezekiel 36:35 they shall: Ps 58:11; 64:9; 126:2; Jer 33:9 like the: Ezek 37:13; Gen 2:8, 9; 13:10; Isa 51:3; Joel 2:3 Reciprocal: Ps 69:35—build; Isa 35:1—wilderness; Isa 54:3—make; Isa 58:11—be like; Jer 32:16—I Prayed; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Ezek 36:11—will do; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Amos 9:13—plowman

Ezekiel 36:36 know: Ezek 17:24; 34:30; 37:28; 39:27–29; Mic 7:15–17 I the Lord have:

Ezek 22:14; 24:14; 37:14; Num 23:19; Hos 14:4–9; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:26—let thy word; Ps 69:35—build; Isa 54:3—make; Jer 1:10—to build; Jer 42:10—then; Ezek 28:24—and they; Ezek 39:7—and I will; Ezek 39:23—the heathen; Acts 27:31—Except

Ezekiel 36:37 I will yet: Ezek 14:3; 20:3, 31; Ps 10:17; 102:17; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:11–13; 50:4, 5; Zech 10:6, 9; 13:9; Matt 7:7, 8; Phil 4:6; Heb 4:16; 10:21, 22; Jas 4:2, 3; 1 John 5:14 I will increase: Ezek 36:10 Reciprocal: Gen 25:22—inquire; Exod 8:12—General; 2 Sam 2:1—inquired; 2 Sam 7:25—establish it; 1 Kgs 8:26—let thy word; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 1 Chr 17:25—found; 2 Chr 6:16—keep; Ps 51:10—clean; Ps 86:5—unto all; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 43:26—Put; Isa 45:11—Ask; Jer 13:27—wilt; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 30:19—and I; Lam 5:21—Turn; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Dan 9:3—I set; Mic 2:12—they; Zech 10:1—ye; Zech 10:8—and they; Matt 20:32—What; Acts 27:31—Except

Ezekiel 36:38 holy flock: Heb. flock of holy things as the flock: Exod 23:17; 34:23; Deut 16:16; 2 Chr 7:8; 30:21–27; 35:7–19; Zech 8:19–23; Acts 2:5–11 the waste: Ezek 36:33–35; 34:31; Jer 30:19; 31:27, 28; John 10:16; Rev 7:4–9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:12—will be; Jer 13:17—because; Zech 10:8—and they; Acts 27:23—whose

CHAPTER 37

- 1 By the resurrection of dry bones,
- 11 the dead hope of Israel is revived;
- 15 By the uniting of two sticks,
- 18 is shewn the incorporation of Israel into Judah;
- 21 The promises of Christ's kingdom.

Ezekiel 37:1 hand: In this vision, the dry bones aptly represent the ruined and desperate state of both Israel and Judah; and the revivification of these bones signifies their restoration to their own land after their captivity, and also their recovery from their present long dispersion. Although this is the primary and genuine scope of the vision, yet the doctrine of a general resurrection of the dead may justly be inferred from it; for “a simile of the resurrection,” says Jerome, after Tertullian and others, “would never have been used to signify the restoration of the people of Israel, unless such a future resurrection had been believed and known; because no one attempts to confirm uncertain things by things which have no existence.” Ezek 1:3; 3:14, 22; 33:22; 40:1; Rev 1:10 carried: Ezek 8:3; 11:24; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Luke 4:1; Acts 8:39 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 53:5—scattered; Ps 88:10—shall; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 26:19—dead men; Isa 66:14—your bones; Jer 8:1—General; Ezek 8:1—that the; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 37:11—Our bones; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Dan 12:2—many; Mark 12:24—because; John 5:28—for; John 11:24—I know; Rom 11:15—but; 2 Cor 1:9—in God; Col 2:13—dead; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Ezekiel 37:2 valley: or, champaign, Deut 11:30 they were: Ezek 37:11; Ps 141:7 Reciprocal: Jer 31:40—the whole; Rev 20:5—This

Ezekiel 37:3 can: John 6:5, 6 O Lord God: Deut 32:29; 1 Sam 2:6; John 5:21; 11:25, 26; Acts 26:8; Rom 4:17; 2 Cor 1:9, 10; Heb 11:19 Reciprocal: Neh 4:2—revive; Isa 49:24—Shall;

Ezek 2:1—Son; Luke 7:14—Young; John 11:44—he that; 1 Cor 15:35—How

Ezekiel 37:4 Prophecy: Ezek 37:11, 15, 16; Num 20:8; 1 Kgs 13:2; Matt 21:21; John 2:5 O ye: Ezek 36:1; Isa 26:19; 42:18; Jer 22:29; Mic 6:2; John 5:25, 28, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:1—Elisha said; Job 10:11—fenced; Mic 6:1—let; Luke 5:5—nevertheless; Eph 5:14—arise

Ezekiel 37:5 I will: Ezek 37:9, 10, 14; Gen 2:7; Ps 104:29, 30; John 20:22; Rom 8:2; Eph 2:5 Reciprocal: Rev 11:11—the Spirit

Ezekiel 37:6 I will: Ezek 37:8–10 ye shall: Ezek 37:14; 6:7, 13; 7:4, 9; 11:10, 12; 20:38; 28:22–26; 32:15; 34:27; 35:9, 12, 15; 38:23; 39:6, 22, 28; Deut 29:6; 1 Kgs 20:28; Isa 49:23; Joel 2:27; 3:17 Reciprocal: Ezek 36:11—and ye; Ezek 37:13—General

Ezekiel 37:7 I prophesied as: Jer 13:5–7; 26:8; Acts 4:19; 5:20–29 there: 1 Kgs 19:11–13; Acts 2:2, 37; 16:26–29 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:13—when; Ezek 12:7—I did so

Ezekiel 37:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:6—I will

Ezekiel 37:9 wind: or, breath Come: Ezek 37:5, 14; Song 4:16; John 3:8 Reciprocal: Ps 104:30—sendest; John 20:22—he breathed; Acts 2:2—as; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Rev 7:1—four angels

Ezekiel 37:10 the breath: Ps 104:30; Rev 11:11; 20:4, 5 Reciprocal: Ps 119:50—for thy; Ezek 3:24—the spirit; Ezek 12:7—I did so; Ezek 37:5—I will; Acts 2:2—as

Ezekiel 37:11 whole house: Ezek 37:16, 19; 36:10; 39:25; Jer 31:1; 33:24–26; Hos 1:11; Rom 11:26; 2 Cor 5:14; Eph 2:1 Our bones: Ezek 37:1–8; Num 17:12, 13; Ps 77:7–9; 141:7; Isa 40:27; 49:14; Jer 2:25 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:8—reviving; Job 14:19—destroyest; Job 17:16—rest; Ps 31:22—I am; Ps 143:3—made me; Isa 49:24—Shall; Jer 18:12—There; Jer 30:12—General; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 32:43—General; Jer 33:10—which ye; Lam 3:18—General; Lam 3:54—I said; Lam 5:22—But thou hast utterly rejected us; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 33:10—how; Ezek 37:2—they were; Ezek 37:4—Prophecy; Hos 2:14—and speak; Hos 2:15—for; Hos 6:2—two; Hos 13:14—ransom; Jonah 2:4—I said; Hab 1:12—we; Zech 1:6—Like; Zech 4:6—Not; Zech 8:13—O house; Zech 9:12—even; Luke 5:5—we; Luke 22:19—is my; Acts 27:20—all; Rom 4:18—against; 1 Cor 15:35—How; 1 Thess 4:13—which have; Rev 11:8—their dead

Ezekiel 37:12 Therefore: Job 35:14, 15 I will open: This is a pointed allusion to the resurrection; under which figure Isaiah (Isa 26:9) also describes the restoration of the house of Israel, when he says, “thy dead men shall live;” at which time their bones are said to flourish (Isa 66:14) or to be restored to their former strength and vigour; and, in like manner, St. Paul (Rom 11:15) expresses their conversion by “life from the dead.” In the land of their captivity, they seemed as absolutely deprived of their country as persons committed to the grave are cut off from the land of the living; but when Cyrus issued his proclamation, Jehovah, as it were, opened their graves, and when he stirred up their spirits to embrace the proffered liberty, he put his Spirit within them, that they might live; and their re-establishment in their own land evinced the truth of God in the prediction, and his power in its accomplishment. Ezek 37:21; Isa 26:19; 66:14; Hos 6:2; 13:14; 1 Thess 4:16; Rev 20:13 and bring: Ezek 37:25; 28:25; 36:24; Ezra 1:1–Ezra 2:70;

Amos 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 71:20—shalt bring; Dan 12:2—many; Luke 5:5—we

Ezekiel 37:13; Ezek 37:6; 16:62; Ps 126:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 71:20—shalt bring; Isa 52:6—my people; Ezek 36:11—and ye; Ezek 36:35—like the

Ezekiel 37:14 shall put: Ezek 37:9; 11:19; 36:27; 39:29; Isa 32:15; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech 12:10; Acts 2:16, 17; Rom 8:2, 11; 1 Cor 15:45; Titus 3:5, 6 I the Lord: Ezek 17:24; 22:14; 36:36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 52:6—my people; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 37:5—I will; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; 2 Cor 5:15—that they

Ezekiel 37:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:4—Prophecy

Ezekiel 37:16 take thee: Num 17:2, 3 For Judah: 2 Chr 10:17; 11:11–17; 15:9; 30:11–18 For Joseph: 1 Kgs 12:16–20; 2 Chr 10:19 Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; Isa 7:2—is confederate with; Isa 11:13—the envy; Jer 3:18—In; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Ezek 37:4—Prophecy; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Ezek 37:19—Behold; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Amos 3:1—against; Obad 18—the house of Joseph; Zech 8:13—O house; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Zech 11:7—one; Zech 11:14—I cut; John 17:21—they all

Ezekiel 37:17; Ezek 37:22–24; Isa 11:13; Jer 50:4; Hos 1:11; Zeph 3:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:19—Behold; Amos 3:1—against

Ezekiel 37:18 Wilt: Ezek 12:9; 17:12; 20:49; 24:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:2—What meanest; Ezek 3:11—the children

Ezekiel 37:19 Behold: Ezek 37:16, 17; 1 Chr 9:1–3; Zech 10:6; Eph 2:13, 14; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 68:27—princes; Isa 17:6—General; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Amos 5:6—the house; Obad 18—the house of Joseph; Zech 8:7—I

Ezekiel 37:20 in thine: Ezek 12:3; Num 17:6–9; Hos 12:10 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:6—before; Eph 2:14—both

Ezekiel 37:21; Ezek 34:13; 36:24; 39:25; Deut 30:3, 4; Isa 11:11–16; 27:12, 13; 43:6; 49:12; Jer 16:15; 23:3, 8; 29:14; 30:3, 10, 18; 31:8–10; 32:37; 33:7, 11; 50:19; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 17–21; Mic 7:11, 12 Reciprocal: Ps 106:47—gather; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 46:27—I will save; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 20:42—when I; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Ezek 37:25—they shall dwell in; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 11:11—and I; Joel 3:1—when; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Mic 2:12—surely assemble; Mic 4:6—and I; Zeph 3:20—even; John 1:49—the King; Acts 3:19—when; Rom 11:26—all; Eph 4:13—we all

Ezekiel 37:22 I will make: Isa 11:12, 13; Jer 3:18; 32:39; 50:4; Hos 1:11; Eph 2:19–22 and one: It is evident that the grand union of Israel and Judah here predicted, and their government under one king, and that king to be David, must still be future; for, politically speaking, they never had a king from that day to this, far less a king or prince of that name.—See note on Ezek 34:23. Ezek 37:24; 34:23, 24; Gen 49:10; Ps 2:6, 12; 72:1, 8; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:14–17, 26; Hos 3:4, 5; Luke 1:32, 33; John 10:16; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Isa 32:17—quietness; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer

50:19—bring; Ezek 6:2—the mountains; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:1—the mountains; Ezek 37:17—General; Ezek 39:25—the whole; Joel 3:1—when; Amos 3:9—the mountains; Mic 4:6—and I; Mic 5:2—that is; Mark 3:24—General; John 17:21—they all; Eph 4:13—we all

Ezekiel 37:23 shall they defile: Ezek 20:43; 36:25, 29, 31; 43:7, 8; Isa 2:18; Hos 14:8; Zech 13:1, 2; 14:21 but: Ezek 36:24, 29; Lev 20:7, 8; Mic 7:14 will cleanse: Eph 5:26, 27; Heb 9:13, 14; 1 John 1:7, 9 they be: Ezek 37:27; 36:28; 39:22; Gen 17:7, 8; Ps 68:20, 35; Jer 31:1, 33; 32:38, 39; Hos 1:10; Zech 13:9; Rev 21:3, 4, 7 Reciprocal: Isa 54:14—righteousness; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 24:7—and they; Jer 30:9—General; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 14:11—neither; Ezek 16:41—and I; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 43:9—the carcasses; Hos 14:3—neither; Mic 5:13—graven; John 3:10—and knowest

Ezekiel 37:24 David: Ezek 37:25; Isa 55:3, 4; Jer 23:5; 30:9; Hos 3:5; Luke 1:32 one: Ezek 37:22; 34:23, 24; Ps 78:71, 72; 80:1; Eccl 12:11; Isa 40:11; Mic 5:2, 4; Zech 13:7; John 10:11, 14–16; Eph 4:4–6; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 5:4 they shall: Ezek 36:27; Deut 30:6; Jer 31:33; 32:39; 1 Cor 11:2; Eph 2:10; Phil 2:12, 13; Titus 2:11–13; 3:3–8; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 28:13—the land; Lev 18:4—General; Num 27:16—set a man; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 5:32—observe; Deut 6:1—the commandments; Deut 12:28—General; Deut 30:8—General; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 89:29—throne; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 37:35—and for; Jer 3:15—And I; Jer 23:6—Judah; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 31:10—and keep; Jer 33:22—so; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 20:19—walk; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 45:7—General; Ezek 48:21—the residue; Dan 12:1—the great; Amos 9:11—raise; Zeph 3:15—the king; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 3:8—my; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 2:6—rule; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:69—in; John 3:10—and knowest; John 12:34—Christ; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 13:34—the sure; Acts 26:6—the promise; 1 Pet 2:25—the Shepherd

Ezekiel 37:25 they shall dwell in: Ezek 37:21; 28:25; 36:28; 37:26; Jer 30:3; 31:24; 32:41 even they: Isa 60:21; 66:22; Joel 3:20; Amos 9:15; Zeph 3:14, 15; Zech 14:11 and my: Ezek 37:24; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 2:44, 45; Zech 6:12, 13; Luke 1:32, 33; John 12:34; Heb 7:2, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 28:13—the land; Gen 49:26—everlasting hills; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; 1 Chr 17:9—and shall be; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 89:29—throne; Isa 1:26—And I will; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 37:35—and for; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Isa 55:3—the sure; Isa 59:21—this; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 31:40—it shall; Jer 32:39—for the; Ezek 18:2—the land; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 20:42—when I; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:23—my servant; Ezek 36:14—no more; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:12—and bring; Ezek 44:3—the prince; Hos 2:19—for; Hos 11:11—and I; Amos 9:11—raise; Amos 9:14—build; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 24:27—and all; Acts 2:39—the promise; Acts 5:31—a Prince; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 13:34—the sure; Rev 11:15—and he

Ezekiel 37:26 I will make: Ezek 34:25; Gen 17:7; 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 89:3, 4; Isa 55:3; 59:20, 21; Jer 32:40; Hos 2:18–23; John 14:27; Heb 13:20, 21 multiply: Ezek 36:10, 37; Isa 27:6; 49:21; Jer 30:19; 31:27; Zech 8:4, 5; Heb 6:14 set: Ezek 11:16; 43:7; 45:1–6; Lev 26:11, 12; 1 Kgs 8:20, 21; Ps 68:18; Zech 2:5; 2 Cor 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 49:26—everlasting hills; Deut 13:17—and multiply; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; Ps 107:38—He blesseth; Ps 114:2—General; Ps 125:5—peace; Isa 24:5—broken; Isa 54:13—great; Jer 3:16—when; Jer

31:31—I; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 37:25—they shall dwell in; Ezek 39:29—hide; Ezek 43:9—and I; Joel 2:27—I am; Zeph 3:15—is in; Zech 14:11—there; Mal 2:5—covenant; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Heb 8:8—covenant

Ezekiel 37:27 tabernacle: John 1:14; Col 2:9, 10; Rev 21:3, 22 I will: Ezek 37:23; 11:20; 14:11; 36:28; Lev 26:12; Hos 2:23 Reciprocal: Exod 40:18—reared; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 24:7—and they; Jer 30:22—General; Jer 31:33—and will; Jer 32:38—General; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 34:30—General; Ezek 39:29—hide; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Hos 11:9—the Holy One; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; Zech 13:9—It is my people; John 20:17—your God; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; Heb 8:10—I will be

Ezekiel 37:28 the heathen: Ezek 36:23, 36; 38:23; 39:7, 23; Ps 79:10; 102:15; 126:2; Rom 11:15 sanctify: Ezek 20:12; Exod 31:13; Lev 20:8; 21:8; John 17:17–19; 1 Cor 1:30; Eph 5:26; 1 Thess 5:23 Reciprocal: Exod 40:18—reared; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Isa 27:3—I the; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Lam 4:22—he will no; Ezek 38:14—shalt; Hos 11:9—the Holy One

CHAPTER 38

- 1 The army,
- 8 and malice of Gog;
- 14 God's judgment against him.

Ezekiel 38:1 Reciprocal: Isa 11:14—spoil; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Zech 12:3—in that; Rev 16:12—that the; Rev 20:8—Gog

Ezekiel 38:2 Son: Ezek 2:1; 39:1 set: Ezek 6:2; 20:46; 25:2; 35:2, 3 Gog: Rather, “Gog (the prince) of the land of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal.” By Magog is most probably meant the Scythians or Tartars, called so by Arabian and Syrian writers, and especially the Turks, who were originally natives of Tartary; and by Rosh, the Russians, descendants of the ancient inhabitants on the river Araxes or Rosh. Rev 20:8, 9 Magog: Gen 10:2; 1 Chr 1:5 the chief prince of: or, prince of the chief of Meshech: Ezek 27:13; 32:26; Isa 66:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 1 Chr 5:4—Gog; Ezek 21:2—set

Ezekiel 38:3 I am: Ezek 13:8; 29:3; 35:3; 39:1, 2–10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:5—General; 1 Chr 5:4—Gog; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 66:19—Tubal; Jer 50:31—I am; Ezek 6:2—set; Ezek 26:3—I am; Ezek 27:13—Tubal; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 32:26—Meshech; Nah 2:13—I am

Ezekiel 38:4 I will turn: Ezek 29:4; 39:2; 2 Kgs 19:28; Isa 37:29 horses: Ezek 38:15; Dan 11:40 all of them: Ezek 23:12 handling: 1 Chr 12:8; 2 Chr 25:5; Jer 46:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 39:20—General; Zech 12:4—I will smite; Rev 9:16—horsemen

Ezekiel 38:5 Persia: Ezek 27:10 Libya: or, Phut, Ezek 30:5; Gen 10:6; 1 Chr 1:8; Nah 3:9, Put Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; Dan 11:43—the Libyans

Ezekiel 38:6 Gomer: Gen 10:2; 1 Chr 1:5 Togarmah: Ezek 27:14; Gen 10:3; 1 Chr 1:6; Dan 11:40 Reciprocal: Ezek 32:30—the princes; Ezek 38:15—and many; Ezek 39:6—in the isles

Ezekiel 38:7; 2 Chr 25:8; Ps 2:1–4; Isa 8:9, 10; 37:22; Jer 46:3–5, 14–16; 51:12; Joel 3:9–12; Amos 4:12; Zech 14:2, 3

Ezekiel 38:8 many days: Ezek 38:16; Gen 49:1; Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; Jer 48:47; 49:39; Hos 3:3–5; Hab 2:3 thou shalt be: Exod 20:5; Isa 24:22; 29:6; Jer 32:5; Lam 4:22 into the land: Ezek 38:12; 36:24–38; 37:21–28; 39:27–29; Isa 11:11–16; Jer 30:3, 18; 32:37; Amos 9:14, 15 the mountains: Ezek 34:13; 36:1–8 it is: 1 Pet 2:9 and they shall: Ezek 38:11; 28:26; 34:25–28; Jer 23:6; 33:16 Reciprocal: Deut 12:10—ye dwell; Deut 31:29—the latter days; 1 Chr 5:4—General; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 43:17—bringeth; Isa 54:15—they shall; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 20:35—I will; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 38:14—dwelleth; Dan 2:28—in the; Dan 8:23—in the; Dan 11:6—the end; Dan 11:41—enter; Hos 3:5—in the; Joel 3:7—I will; Joel 3:14—multitudes; Luke 1:71—we; Rev 16:14—to gather; Rev 19:19—I saw

Ezekiel 38:9 shalt ascend: Ezek 13:11; Isa 21:1, 2; 25:4; 28:2; Dan 11:40 like: Ezek 38:16; Jer 4:13; Joel 2:2 all thy: Isa 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 54:17—weapon; Dan 11:6—the end; Dan 11:44—east; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Heb 12:1—a cloud; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 20:9—went

Ezekiel 38:10 that at: Ps 83:3, 4; 139:2; Prov 19:21; Isa 10:7; Mark 7:21; John 13:2; Acts 5:3, 9; 8:22; 1 Cor 4:5 think an evil thought: or, conceive a mischievous purpose, Ps 36:4; Prov 6:14, 18; 12:2; Mic 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Num 20:12—sanctify; Deut 31:21—I know; Judg 4:7—And I; 1 Chr 28:9—the imaginations; Job 42:2—no; Ps 28:4—and; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Ps 49:11—Their inward; Prov 24:8—General; Eccl 1:16—communed; Isa 54:17—weapon; Isa 66:18—their thoughts; Jer 19:5—neither; Ezek 11:5—for; Ezek 20:32—that which; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 2:29—came into thy mind; Dan 11:24—forecast his devices; Nah 1:9—do; Matt 2:7—General; Matt 9:4—Wherefore; Mark 2:8—Why; Luke 5:22—perceived; Acts 5:4—why; 1 Thess 5:9—not; Rev 17:13—shall

Ezekiel 38:11 go up: Exod 15:9; Ps 10:9; Prov 1:11–16; Isa 37:24, 25; Rom 3:15 go to: Judg 18:7, 27; Jer 49:31, 32; Zech 2:4, 5 safely: or, confidently, Ezek 38:8; Prov 3:29, 30 Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Deut 31:21—I know; Josh 8:16—drawn away; 1 Kgs 4:25—safely; Ps 139:2—afar off; Prov 24:8—General; Eccl 1:16—communed; Jer 30:10—and shall; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Ezek 28:26—safely; Ezek 30:9—careless; Ezek 38:14—dwelleth; Ezek 38:17—whom; Ezek 39:6—carelessly; Mic 4:4—none; Mic 5:11—and throw; Nah 1:9—do; Matt 2:7—General

Ezekiel 38:12 take a spoil, and to take a prey: Heb. spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey, Ezek 29:19 marg. Isa 10:6; Jer 30:16 turn: Isa 1:24, 25; Amos 1:8; Zech 13:7 the desolate: Ezek 36:33–35; Jer 32:43, 44; 33:12, 13; Zech 1:12, 17 and upon: Ezek 38:8; Zech 10:8–10 midst: Heb. navel, Judg 9:37 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:4—General; Ps 76:4—mountains

Ezekiel 38:13 Sheba: Ezek 27:12, 15, 20, 22, 23, 25 with: Ezek 19:3–6; 32:2; Ps 57:4; Jer 50:17; 51:38; Nah 2:11–13; Zech 11:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:1—Sheba; Ps 76:4—mountains;

Ezek 39:6—in the isles

Ezekiel 38:14 in that: Isa 4:1, 2 dwelleth: Ezek 38:8, 11; Jer 23:6; Zech 2:5, 8 shalt: Ezek 37:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:4—Gog; Isa 2:11—in that day; Dan 11:40—the king of the south; Joel 3:1—when; Zeph 2:10—and magnified; Zeph 3:8—to gather

Ezekiel 38:15 thy place: Ezek 39:2; Dan 11:40 and many: Ezek 38:4, 6; Joel 3:2; Zeph 3:8; Zech 12:2–4; 14:2, 3; Rev 16:14, 16; 20:8 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; 1 Chr 5:4—General; Ezek 32:30—the princes; Zech 10:5—and the riders on horses shall be confounded

Ezekiel 38:16 as a cloud: Ezek 38:9 it shall be: Though it is not generally agreed what people or transactions are here predicted, yet it seems evident that the prophecy is not yet accomplished. Nothing occurred in the wars of Cambyses, or Antiochus Epiphanes with the Jews, that answers to it; and the expression here used, in the latter days, plainly implies that there should be a succession of many ages between the publication of the prediction and its accomplishment. It is therefore supposed, with much probability, that its fulfilment will be posterior to the conversion of the Jews and their restoration to their own land; and that the Turks, Tartars, or Scythians, from the northern parts of Asia, perhaps uniting with the inhabitants of some more southern regions, will make war upon the Jews and be cut off in a manner predicted here. Ezek 38:8; Deut 31:29; Isa 2:2; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:1 that the: Ezek 38:23; 36:23; 39:21; Exod 14:4; 1 Sam 17:45–47; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 83:17, 18; Dan 3:24–29; 4:32–37; 6:15–27; Mic 7:15–17; Matt 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Num 20:13—he was; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Kgs 11:23—God; 1 Chr 5:4—Gog; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 30:24—in; Jer 49:39—in the; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 38:17—whom; Ezek 39:7—will I; Ezek 39:27—and am; Dan 8:23—in the; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Heb 1:2—these; Heb 12:1—a cloud; Rev 17:17—until; Rev 20:9—went

Ezekiel 38:17 whom: Ezek 38:10, 11, 16; Ps 110:5, 6; Isa 27:1; 34:1–6; 63:1–6; 66:15, 16; Dan 11:40–45; Joel 3:9–14; Zech 12:2–8; 14:1–21 by: Heb. the hands of Reciprocal: Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; Ps 139:2—afar off; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Jer 26:5—my; Ezek 39:8—this; Rev 17:17—until

Ezekiel 38:18 that: Ezek 36:5, 6; Deut 32:22; Ps 18:7, 8; 89:46; Nah 1:2; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:4—Gog; Ps 110:5—in the day; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 63:3—and trample; Ezek 5:13—spoken; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith

Ezekiel 38:19 in my: Ezek 39:25; Deut 29:20; Isa 42:13; Joel 2:18; Zech 1:14 Surely: Joel 3:16; Hag 2:6, 7, 21, 22; Heb 12:26; Rev 11:13; 16:18, 20 Reciprocal: Ps 18:7—foundations; Ps 110:5—in the day; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 30:30—the flame; Ezek 5:13—spoken; Ezek 36:5—Surely; Ezek 39:6—I will; Zeph 3:8—for all; Heb 10:27—fiery

Ezekiel 38:20 the fishes: Jer 4:23–26; Hos 4:3; Nah 1:4–6; Zech 14:4, 5; Rev 6:12, 13 steep places: or, towers, or stairs, Isa 30:25; 2 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Ps 18:7—foundations; Ps 76:8—didst; Jer 4:24—mountains; Hag 2:6—and I; Hag 2:21—I will

Ezekiel 38:21 I will: Ezek 14:17; Ps 105:16 every: Judg 7:22; 1 Sam 14:20; 2 Chr 20:23; Hag 2:22 Reciprocal: Deut 20:17—thou shalt; Deut 32:42—make mine; 2 Chr 20:22—to sing and to; Ps 110:6—fill; Isa 19:2—I will; Isa 66:16—General; Jer 25:29—I begin; Ezek

39:4—fall; Zech 14:13—a great; Mark 13:12—General; Rev 16:21—there fell

Ezekiel 38:22 I will plead: Isa 66:16; Jer 25:31; Zech 14:12–15 with pestilence: Ezek 5:17 an overflowing: Ezek 13:11; Gen 19:24; Exod 9:22–25; Josh 10:11; Ps 11:6; 18:12–14; 77:16–18; Isa 28:17; 29:6; 30:30–33; Matt 7:27; Rev 16:21 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—and hail; Deut 32:42—make mine; Ps 110:6—fill; Isa 64:2—to make; Ezek 14:17—I bring; Ezek 14:19—if I; Ezek 17:20—plead; Ezek 20:35—and there; Ezek 28:23—I will send; Ezek 36:23—sanctify; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Joel 3:2—will plead; Rev 8:7—hail; Rev 11:19—and great; Rev 19:20—burning; Rev 20:9—and fire

Ezekiel 38:23 magnify: Ezek 36:23 and I: Ezek 38:16; 37:28; 39:7, 13, 27; Ps 9:16; Rev 15:3, 4; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Ps 46:10—I will be; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 83:18—That men; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 64:2—to make; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 20:41—and I will; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 25:5—and ye; Ezek 28:22—shall be; Ezek 28:25—be sanctified; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Hos 2:20—and; Hos 9:7—Israel; Mic 7:16—nations; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Mal 2:4—ye; Matt 6:9—Hallowed

CHAPTER 39

- 1 God's judgment upon Gog;
- 8 Israel's victory;
- 11 Gog's burial in Hamon-gog;
- 17 The feast of the fowls;
- 21 Israel having been plagued for their sins,
- 25 shall be gathered again with eternal favour.

Ezekiel 39:1 son: Ezek 38:2, 3 Behold: Ezek 35:3; Nah 2:13; 3:5 the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal: Or, "prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal." Ezek 38:2 Reciprocal: Gen 10:2—General; 1 Chr 1:5—General; 1 Chr 5:4—Gog; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 66:19—Tubal; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 50:31—I am; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 27:13—Tubal; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 32:26—Meshech

Ezekiel 39:2 I will: It is probable that none of the invaders will escape, but perhaps the inhabitants of Magog in general are meant. The immense army of Gog, led forth against Israel, will almost empty his land; and the subsequent judgments of God upon those that remain at home, will reduce them to a sixth of the whole. Ps 40:14; 68:2; Isa 37:29 leave but the sixth part of thee: or, strike thee with six plagues; or, draw thee back with a hook of six teeth, as Ezek 38:4. and will cause. Ezek 38:15; Dan 11:40 north parts: Heb. sides of the north Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:4—General; Isa 66:16—General; Ezek 32:30—the princes; Ezek 38:3—I am; Dan 11:45—he shall come

Ezekiel 39:3; Ezek 20:21–24; Ps 46:9; 76:3; Jer 21:4, 5; Hos 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:35—a bow; Jer 51:56—every

Ezekiel 39:4 fall: Ezek 39:17–20; 38:21 I will: Ezek 32:4, 5; 33:27; Isa 34:2–8; Jer 15:3; Rev 19:17–21 sort: Heb. wing to be devoured: Heb. to devour Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—and the birds; 2 Sam 21:10—the birds; Ps 63:10—a portion; Ps 76:3—There; Ps 110:6—fill; Isa

14:25—I will; Isa 34:3—slain; Isa 46:11—a ravenous bird; Jer 7:33—General; Jer 25:33—they shall not; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Ezek 31:12—upon; Ezek 35:8—General; Amos 4:2—he will; Nah 3:3—and there; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith

Ezekiel 39:5 open field: Heb. face of the field, Ezek 29:5; 32:4; Jer 8:2; 22:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 35:8—General; Amos 4:2—he will

Ezekiel 39:6 I will: Some terrible judgment will destroy the countries whence the army of Gog was led forth, about the same time that the army itself shall be cut off. Ezek 30:8, 16; 38:19–22; Amos 1:4, 7, 10; Nah 1:6 carelessly: or, confidently, Ezek 38:11; Judg 18:7 in the isles: Ezek 38:6, 13; Ps 72:10; Isa 66:19; Jer 25:22; Zeph 2:11 Reciprocal: Jer 46:25—and all; Jer 49:31—that; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 30:9—careless; Ezek 35:15—and they; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Rev 20:9—and fire

Ezekiel 39:7 will I: Ezek 39:22; 38:16, 23 and I will: Ezek 20:9, 14, 39; 36:20, 21, 36; Exod 20:7; Lev 18:21 the heathen: Ezek 38:16, 23 the Holy: Isa 12:6; 43:3, 14; 55:5; 60:9, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 7:5—Egyptians; 1 Kgs 18:36—let it; 1 Kgs 20:28—ye shall know; Ps 59:13—and let; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 49:26—and all; Jer 34:16—polluted; Jer 46:25—and all; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 26:20—and I shall set; Ezek 35:15—and they; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; Ezek 43:7—no more

Ezekiel 39:8 it is come: The prophet, seeing in vision the accomplishment of the prediction, speaks of it as already come and done. Ezek 7:2–10; Isa 33:10–12; Rev 16:17; 21:6 this: Ezek 38:17; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; 2 Chr 20:25—it was so much; Isa 9:5—burning; Ezek 7:6—behold; Joel 3:14—multitudes

Ezekiel 39:9 shall go: Ps 111:2, 3; Isa 66:24; Mal 1:5 and shall: Ezek 39:10; Josh 11:6; Ps 46:9; Zech 9:10 set on fire: The language here employed seems to intimate that the army of Gog will be cut off by miracle, as that of Sennacherib; for the people are described as going forth, not to fight and conquer, but merely to gather the spoil, and to destroy the weapons of war, as no longer of use., hand staves, or, javelins and they: When the immense number and destruction of the invaders are considered, and also the little fuel comparatively which is necessary in warm climates, we may easily conceive of this being literally fulfilled. burn them with fire: or, make a fire of them Reciprocal: Josh 11:9—General; 2 Sam 1:27—weapons; 2 Sam 22:35—a bow; 2 Chr 20:25—it was so much; Ps 76:3—There; Jer 51:56—every; Hos 2:18—I will break; Zech 14:14—and the

Ezekiel 39:10 shall spoil: Exod 3:22; 12:36; Isa 14:2; 33:1; Mic 5:8; Hab 3:8; Zeph 2:9, 10; Matt 7:2; Rev 13:10; 18:6 Reciprocal: Gen 30:43—General; Josh 11:9—General; 2 Sam 1:27—weapons; 2 Sam 22:35—a bow; Esth 8:11—to destroy; Ps 46:9—breaketh; Ps 76:3—There; Isa 17:14—the portion; Ezek 28:26—despise; Ezek 39:9—and shall; Hos 2:18—I will break; Zech 2:9—and they; Zech 14:14—and the

Ezekiel 39:11 the valley: Probably the valley near the Sea of Gennesareth, as the Targum renders, and so called because it was the great road by which the merchants and traders from Syria and other Eastern countries went into Egypt. Perhaps what is now called the plains of Haouran, south of Damascus. on the east: Ezek 47:18; Num 34:11; Luke 5:1; John 6:1 noses: or, mouths Hamongog: that is, The multitude of Gog, Num 11:34 *margin Reciprocal: Exod 8:14—and the; Num 19:16—a bone; 1 Chr 5:4—

Gog; Esth 9:26—they called; Ps 110:6—fill; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 34:3—slain; Ezek 29:5—I will leave; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Ezek 39:15—in the; Joel 3:2—the valley; Joel 3:12—valley

Ezekiel 39:12 cleanse: Ezek 39:14, 16; Num 19:16; Deut 21:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; Joel 2:20—his stink

Ezekiel 39:13 a renown: Deut 26:19; Ps 149:6–9; Jer 33:9; Zeph 3:19, 20; 1 Pet 1:7 the day: Ezek 39:21, 22; 28:22; Ps 126:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Isa 44:23—glorified; Ezek 38:23—and I; Ezek 39:27—and am

Ezekiel 39:14 they shall: Num 19:11–19 continual employment: Heb. continuance to cleanse: Ezek 39:12

Ezekiel 39:15 set: Heb. build, Luke 11:44 in the: Ezek 39:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:4—Gog

Ezekiel 39:16 Hamonah: that is, The multitude cleanse: Ezek 39:12

Ezekiel 39:17 Speak: Gen 31:54; 1 Sam 9:13; 16:3; Isa 56:9; Jer 12:9; Zeph 1:7; Rev 19:17, 18 every feathered fowl: Heb. the fowl of every wing to my: Ezek 39:4; 1 Sam 17:46; Isa 18:6; 34:6; Jer 46:10; Zeph 1:7 sacrifice: or, slaughter Reciprocal: Deut 28:26—General; Josh 6:17—accursed; 1 Sam 17:44—Come to me; 1 Kgs 14:11—that dieth; Job 39:30—where; Ps 63:10—a portion; Isa 29:2—and it shall; Isa 30:25—in the day; Jer 16:4—meat; Jer 34:20—and their; Jer 50:27—bullocks; Ezek 32:4—General; Dan 7:5—Arise; Mic 7:16—nations; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Zech 14:14—and the; Jas 5:5—as in; Rev 14:20—and blood

Ezekiel 39:18 eat: Ezek 29:5; 34:8; Rev 19:17, 18, 21 goats: Heb. great goats, Ezek 34:17 marg. of bullocks: Ps 68:30; Isa 34:7; Jer 50:11, 27; 51:40 fatlings: Deut 32:14; Ps 22:12; Amos 4:1 Reciprocal: Num 21:33—Bashan; 1 Kgs 21:24—that dieth; Jer 7:33—General; Ezek 34:16—but I

Ezekiel 39:19 Reciprocal: Isa 51:20—full

Ezekiel 39:20; Ezek 38:4; Ps 76:5, 6; Hag 2:22; Rev 19:18 Reciprocal: Isa 54:9—General; Jer 50:37—their horses; Jer 51:21—General; Zech 12:4—I will smite

Ezekiel 39:21 I will set: Ezek 36:23; 38:16, 23; Exod 9:16; 14:4; Isa 26:11; 37:20; Mal 1:11 and my: Exod 7:4; 8:19; 1 Sam 5:7, 11; 6:9; Ps 32:4 Reciprocal: Ps 79:10—let him; Ps 94:10—chastiseth; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 45:6—General; Isa 66:18—and see; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 30:19—General; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 39:13—the day; Mic 2:9—my glory; Mal 1:5—The Lord

Ezekiel 39:22 know: Ezek 39:7, 28; 28:26; 34:30; Ps 9:16; Jer 24:7; 31:34; John 17:3; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Exod 7:5—Egyptians; Exod 16:12—ye shall know; Ps 79:10—let him; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 25:3—General; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 32:38—General; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 16:62—and thou; Ezek 30:25—they shall know; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 39:13—the day; Joel 2:27—that I; Mal 1:5—The Lord; Heb 8:10—I will be

Ezekiel 39:23 the heathen: Ezek 36:18–23, 36; 2 Chr 7:21, 22; Jer 22:8, 9; 40:2, 3; Lam 1:8; 2:15–17 hid I: Ezek 39:29; Deut 31:17, 18; 32:20; Ps 10:1; 30:7; Isa 1:15; 8:17; 59:2; 64:7; Jer 33:5 gave them: Lev 26:25; Deut 32:30; Judg 2:14; 3:8; Ps 106:41; Isa 42:24 Reciprocal: Isa 54:8—I hid; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; Ezek 39:28—which caused them

Ezekiel 39:24; Ezek 36:19; Lev 26:24; 2 Kgs 17:7–23; Isa 1:20; 3:11; 59:17, 18; Jer 2:17, 19; 4:18; 5:25; Dan 9:5–10 Reciprocal: Deut 31:17—hide my face; Isa 8:17—hideth; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 54:8—I hid; Isa 59:2—hid; Jer 33:5—I have hid

Ezekiel 39:25 Now will: The return of a few Jews from Babylon, and their continuance, increase, partial reformation, and prosperity, till the days of Christ, followed by their present long continued dispersion, under the frown of God, and destitute of his Spirit, could in no degree answer to these predictions. Hence we must conclude, that some future events, exactly suitable to them, shall yet take place relative to the nation of Israel. Ezek 34:13; 36:21, 24; Isa 27:12, 13; 56:8; Jer 3:18; 23:3; 30:3, 10, 18; 31:3; 32:37; Amos 9:14; Rom 11:26–31 the whole: Ezek 20:40; 37:21, 22; Jer 31:1; Hos 1:11 and will: Ezek 36:4–6, 21–23; Joel 2:18; Zech 1:14; 8:2 Reciprocal: Deut 30:4—unto; Ps 85:1—thou hast; Ps 106:47—gather; Isa 14:1—set; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 59:21—this; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 3:12—and I will not; Jer 14:21—for; Jer 33:26—and have; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer 49:39—I will; Jer 50:4—the children of Israel; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 16:53—bring; Ezek 26:20—and I shall set; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Ezek 38:19—in my; Ezek 39:27—I have; Dan 9:19—thine; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 2:14—and speak; Joel 3:1—when; Mic 4:6—and I; Nah 1:2—General; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 10:6—I will save; Acts 2:36—all; Acts 3:19—when

Ezekiel 39:26 they have borne: Ezek 16:52, 57, 58, 63; 32:25, 30; Ps 99:8; Jer 3:24, 25; 30:11; Dan 9:16 when they: Lev 26:5, 6; Deut 28:47, 48; 32:14, 15; 1 Kgs 4:25; Mic 4:4 Reciprocal: Jer 30:3—that I; Ezek 32:24—borne; Mic 6:16—therefore; Zeph 3:13—and; Zeph 3:19—and I will

Ezekiel 39:27 I have: Ezek 39:25; 28:25, 26 and am: Ezek 39:13; 36:23, 24; 38:16, 23; Lev 10:3; Isa 5:16 Reciprocal: Ps 107:3—gathered; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 52:6—my people; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 30:3—and I; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 20:41—and I will; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:36—know; Ezek 38:8—into the land

Ezekiel 39:28 shall they: Ezek 39:22; 34:30; Hos 2:20 which caused them: Heb. by my causing of them, etc. Ezek 39:23 and have: Deut 30:3, 4; Neh 1:8–10; Isa 27:12; Amos 9:9; Rom 9:6–8; 11:1–7 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Ps 147:2—he; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 30:3—and I; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 32:38—General; Ezek 12:15—General; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 28:24—and they; Ezek 34:27—know that; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 36:28—dwell; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Joel 2:27—that I; Joel 3:1—when; Zeph 3:20—even; Luke 1:74—that we

Ezekiel 39:29 hide: Ezek 39:23–25; 37:26, 27; Isa 45:17; 54:8–10 for: Ezek 36:25–27; Isa 32:15; 44:3–5; 59:20, 21; Joel 2:28; Zech 12:10; Acts 2:17, 18, 33; 1 John 3:24 Reciprocal: Deut 31:17—hide my face; Isa 11:14—spoil; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 51:22—I have; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 31:40—it shall; Jer 32:40—that I; Jer 33:5—I have hid; Ezek 16:42—and will; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek

37:14—shall put; Hos 2:19—for; Joel 2:19—and I; Joel 3:1—when; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 9:8—no; Zech 12:3—in that; Luke 1:74—that we; Acts 2:38—and ye; Gal 3:14—might; Rev 16:12—that the; Rev 20:8—Gog

CHAPTER 40

- 1 The time, manner, and end of the vision of the city and temple;
- 6 The description of the east gate of the outer court;
- 20 of the north gate;
- 24 of the south gate;
- 27 of the south gate of the inner court;
- 32 of the east gate;
- 35 and of the north gate;
- 39 Eight tables;
- 44 The chambers;
- 48 The porch of the house.

Ezekiel 40:1 In the five: On Tuesday, April 20. Ezek 1:2; 8:1; 29:17; 32:1, 17 after: Ezek 33:21; 2 Kgs 25:1–30; Jer 39:1–18; 52:1–34 selfsame: Exod 12:41 hand: Ezek 1:3; 3:14, 22; 11:24; 37:1; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:2—the house; 1 Kgs 18:12—the Spirit of the Lord; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 54:11—I will lay; Ezek 3:12—spirit; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 20:1—in the seventh; Ezek 24:1—the ninth year; Ezek 33:22—the hand; Ezek 43:11—show them; Rom 11:26—all; Eph 2:21—all; Rev 11:1—Rise; Rev 21:10—he carried

Ezekiel 40:2 the visions: There can be little doubt, that the grand outlines of the description of the temple, in the following extraordinary vision, were taken from that of Solomon's, with all the additions made to it in after ages; and we may suppose that Zerubbabel and the other Jews had respect to it, as far as circumstances would permit, in rebuilding the temple after the captivity. There are, however, many circumstances which conclusively shew, that something infinitely superior to either the first or second temple was intended; and that the external description must be considered as a figure and emblem of spiritual blessings. Probably the more immediate accomplishment of the prophecy will be subsequent to the conversion and restoration of the Jews, the destruction of Gog and Magog, and the pouring out of the Spirit, mentioned at the close of the last chapter; but whether there will be any external forms analogous to these cannot be determined, though in some respects it seems improbable. Ezek 1:1; 8:3; Dan 7:1, 7; Acts 2:17; 16:9; 2 Cor 12:1–7 a very: Ezek 17:22, 23; Isa 2:2, 3; Dan 2:34, 35; Mic 4:1; Rev 21:10 by: or, upon as the: Ezek 48:30–35; Gal 4:26; Rev 21:10–23 frame: 1 Chr 28:12, 19 on the south: Isa 48:2; 14:13 Reciprocal: Deut 34:1—showed him; 1 Kgs 18:12—the Spirit of the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:16—the Spirit; Ezek 3:12—spirit; Ezek 7:2—unto; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 41:1—he brought; Ezek 42:1—he brought; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Ezek 43:12—Upon; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Acts 10:10—he fell

Ezekiel 40:3 whose: Ezek 1:7, 27; Dan 10:5, 6; Rev 1:15 with: Ezek 47:3; Isa 8:20; 28:17; Zech 2:1, 2; Rev 11:1; 21:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:1—he brought; Ezek 42:1—he brought; Ezek 42:16—the measuring reed; Ezek 43:6—the man; Amos 7:7—a wall; Zech 1:16—and

Ezekiel 40:4 behold: Ezek 2:7, 8; 3:17; 43:10; 44:5; Matt 10:27; 13:9, 51, 52 declare: Isa 21:10; Jer 26:2; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 11:23 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; Exod 9:21—regarded not; Deut 32:46—General; Job 1:8—considered; Isa 44:19—considereth in his heart; Jer 31:21—set thine; Ezek 47:6—hast thou; Hag 1:5—Consider your ways; Matt 24:15—whoso

Ezekiel 40:5 a wall: Ezek 42:20; Ps 125:2; Isa 26:1; 60:18; Zech 2:5; Rev 21:12 by: Deut 3:11 so he: Ezek 42:20 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:6—one reed; Ezek 40:10—they three; Ezek 41:8—a full; Ezek 43:13—The cubits; Zech 2:1—a man

Ezekiel 40:6 unto: Ezek 40:20; 8:16; 11:1; 43:1; 44:1; 46:1, 12; 1 Chr 9:18, 24; Neh 3:29; Jer 19:2 which looketh: Heb. whose face was the way stairs: Ezek 40:26; 1 Kgs 6:8 threshold: Ezek 10:18; 43:8; 46:2; 47:1; Ps 84:10 marg. one reed: Ezek 40:5, 7 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:15—the face of the gate; Ezek 40:22—and they; Ezek 40:24—and behold; Ezek 40:34—eight steps; Ezek 42:15—gate; Ezek 43:17—look toward

Ezekiel 40:7; Ezek 42:5; 1 Kgs 6:5–10; 1 Chr 9:26; 23:28; 2 Chr 3:9; 31:11; Ezra 8:29; Jer 35:4 Reciprocal: Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:6—one reed; Ezek 40:10—the little; Ezek 40:13—the gate; Ezek 40:15—the face of the gate; Ezek 40:16—the little; Ezek 40:21—the little; Ezek 40:29—the little; Ezek 40:44—chambers

Ezekiel 40:8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:11—the porch; Jer 31:39—General; Ezek 40:21—after

Ezekiel 40:9 the posts: Ezek 45:19 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:11—the porch; Ezek 44:3—he shall enter

Ezekiel 40:10 the little: Ezek 40:7 they three: The entrance into the outer court seems to have been through a porch with doors at both ends; and on each side of this porch were three small chambers, or rooms, for the use of the porters, a reed square in size, with a passage of five cubits between them. The common cubit, termed the “cubit of a man,” (Deut 3:11) was about 18 inches; but the cubit used by the angel was, as we learn from Ezek 43:13, “a cubit and a hand breadth,” or about three inches more than the common cubit, that is 21 inches. Hence the measuring reed, which was “six cubits long, by the cubit and the hand breadth,” (Ezek 40:5) must have been about 10+ feet Reciprocal: Ezek 40:21—the little; Ezek 40:29—the little; Ezek 40:44—chambers

Ezekiel 40:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:13—the gate

Ezekiel 40:12 space: Heb. limit, or bound, Ezek 40:12 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:13—the gate; Ezek 40:16—the little; Ezek 40:29—the little; Ezek 40:38—the chambers

Ezekiel 40:13 the gate: The whole arch of the east gate, measured from the southern extremity of one room to the northern extremity of the opposite room, was 25 cubits; including the dimensions of the two rooms, or twelve cubits (Ezek 40:7) the spaces before the rooms, or two cubits (Ezek 40:12) and the breadth of the entrance, ten cubits (Ezek 40:11) making all 24 cubits, leaving one cubit for the thickness of the walls. Ezek 40:13 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:21—after

Ezekiel 40:14 the court: Ezek 8:7; 42:1; Exod 27:9; 35:17; Lev 6:16; 1 Chr 28:6; Ps 100:4; Isa

62:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:21—posts

Ezekiel 40:15 the face of the gate: This was the whole length of the porch, from the outward front (Ezek 41:21, 25) to the inner side which looks into the first court (Ezek 40:17) including the thickness of the walls (Ezek 40:6) chambers (Ezek 40:7) and spaces between them. Ezek 40:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:11—the porch; Ezek 40:21—after

Ezekiel 40:16 narrow: Heb. closed, Ezek 41:16; 1 Kgs 6:4; 1 Cor 13:12 the little: Ezek 40:7, 12 arches: or, galleries, or porches, Ezek 40:21, 22, 25, 30; 41:15; 42:3; John 5:2 inward: or, within palm trees: 1 Kgs 6:29, 32, 35; 2 Chr 3:5; Ps 92:12; Rev 7:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:26—palm trees; Ezek 40:29—and there; Ezek 41:18—palm trees; Ezek 41:26—General

Ezekiel 40:17 the outward: Ezek 10:5; 42:1; 46:21; Rev 11:2 there were: 1 Kgs 6:5; 1 Chr 9:26; 23:28; 2 Chr 31:11 thirty: Ezek 42:4; 45:5 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:15—the face of the gate; Ezek 41:1—he brought; Ezek 42:3—the pavement; Ezek 44:1—the outward

Ezekiel 40:18 Reciprocal: Ezek 42:3—the pavement

Ezekiel 40:19 unto the: Ezek 40:23, 27; 46:1, 2 without: or, from without Reciprocal: Ezek 40:47—an hundred cubits long

Ezekiel 40:20 the gate: Ezek 40:6 that looked: Heb. whose face was Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; Ezek 40:24—and behold; Ezek 42:1—the utter court; Ezek 44:4—the way

Ezekiel 40:21 the little: Ezek 40:7, 10–16, 29, 30, 36, 37 arches: or, galleries, or porches, Ezek 40:16, 26, 30, 34 after: Ezek 40:8, 10, 13, 15, 25, 29 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:24—and he; Ezek 40:33—it was

Ezekiel 40:22 palm trees: Ezek 40:16, 31, 37; 1 Kgs 6:29, 32, 35; 7:36; 2 Chr 3:5; Rev 7:9 and they: Ezek 40:6, 26, 31, 34, 37, 49; Heb 6:1 before them: Or, “suitable to them,” that is, to the arches of the east gate. The north gate into the outward court, and every thing belonging to it, were exactly the same as the east gate. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Ezek 40:25—windows; Ezek 40:29—and there; Ezek 41:18—palm trees

Ezekiel 40:23 the gate of: That is, the gate of the inner court was opposite, and exactly answered to the gate of the outward court, both on the north and east side; and between the gates of the outward and inner court was a space of an hundred cubits. Ezek 40:19, 27, 28, 44 and he: Exod 27:9–18; 38:9–12 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:47—an hundred cubits long

Ezekiel 40:24 and behold: Ezek 40:6, 20, 35; 46:9 and he: Ezek 40:21, 28, 29, 33, 35, 36 according: That is, according to the measures of the eastern and northern gates. There does not appear to have been any gates on the west, though the courts seem to have extended to the western wall Reciprocal: Ezek 42:1—he brought

Ezekiel 40:25 windows: Ezek 40:16, 22, 29; John 12:46; 1 Cor 13:12; 2 Pet 1:19 the length: Ezek 40:21, 33 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Ezek 40:30—five and; Ezek 41:16—narrow

Ezekiel 40:26 seven: Ezek 40:6, 22, 29; 2 Pet 3:18 palm trees: Ezek 40:16, 22; Ps 92:12, 13; Song 7:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:21—arches; Ezek 40:31—and palm; Ezek 40:34—eight steps

Ezekiel 40:27 in the: Ezek 40:23, 32 and he: Ezek 40:19, 23, 47 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:35—to the; Ezek 40:44—the inner

Ezekiel 40:28 he brought: As the outward court inclosed the inner, the prophet was led from the south gate of the outward court to the south gate of the inner, which was opposite it, and so into the inner court itself. according: Ezek 40:32, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; Ezek 8:16—the inner; Ezek 40:23—the gate of; Ezek 40:24—and he

Ezekiel 40:29 the little: The entrance into the inner court seems to have been through a portico, exactly like that at each gate of the outward court; but the ascent was by eight steps, instead of seven. Ezek 40:7, 10, 12; 1 Chr 28:11, 12; 2 Chr 31:11; Neh 13:5, 9; Jer 35:2-4; 36:10 and there: Ezek 40:16, 22, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Ezek 40:21—the little; Ezek 40:24—and he; Ezek 40:26—seven; Ezek 40:30—five and; Ezek 40:36—little; Ezek 40:44—chambers

Ezekiel 40:30 the arches: These are supposed to have been built over the spaces which separated the little chambers, or porters' lodges. five and: Ezek 40:21, 25, 29, 33, 36 five cubits: Instead of five cubits, it seems evident, from the parallel places, that we should read twenty-five: the word êsrim appears to have been lost out of the text. broad: Heb. breadth Reciprocal: Ezek 40:16—arches

Ezekiel 40:31 and palm: Ezek 40:26, 34 eight: Ezek 40:22, 26, 34, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; Ezek 40:49—The steps

Ezekiel 40:32 into the: Ezek 40:28-31, 35 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; Ezek 40:27—in the

Ezekiel 40:33 it was: Ezek 40:21, 25, 36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Ezek 40:24—and he; Ezek 40:30—five and

Ezekiel 40:34 palm trees: That is, probably, the capital of each pillar was ornamented with sculpture, representing leaves or branches of the palm tree. eight steps: Ezek 40:6, 22, 26, 31, 34, 37, 49 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:21—arches

Ezekiel 40:35 to the: Ezek 40:27, 32; 44:4; 47:2 measured: The north gate, as well as the east, was built in the same manner, and of the same dimensions, as the south gate. See the parallel passages. Reciprocal: Ezek 40:24—and behold; Ezek 40:28—according; Ezek 40:40—as one goeth up

Ezekiel 40:36 little: Ezek 40:21, 29, 36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; Ezek 40:24—and he; Ezek 40:30—five and; Ezek 40:33—it was

Ezekiel 40:37 the posts: Ezek 40:31, 34 the utter court: That is, "the outer court," as the

word utter primarily denotes. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; Ezek 40:21—the little; Ezek 40:22—palm trees; Ezek 40:49—The steps

Ezekiel 40:38 the chambers: Ezek 40:12; 41:10, 11; 1 Kgs 6:8 where: This place, where the legs and entrails of the sacrifices, especially of the burnt offerings, were washed, was just within the portico of the north entrance to the inner court, or court of the priests. An allusion to this is most probably made by the inspired apostle when writing his Epistle to the Hebrews (Heb 10:22). "Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water." Lev 1:9; 8:21; Heb 10:22 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:6—such things as they offered for the burnt offering

Ezekiel 40:39 tables on that: Ezek 41:22; 44:16; Mal 1:7, 12; Luke 22:30; 1 Cor 10:16–21 the burnt: Lev 1:3–17 the sin: Lev 4:2, 3, 13–35; Isa 53:5, 10; 2 Cor 5:21 the trespass: Lev 5:6–13; 6:6; 7:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 37:10—General; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table

Ezekiel 40:40 at the side: Two tables were on each side, as you come into the porch of the gate; and two on each side of the inner part of the gate that looked towards the altar; in all eight tables, on which they slew and cut up the victims. It does not appear that any such tables were used either in the tabernacle or temple; and this seems to intimate the introduction of a new and more spiritual dispensation. See the references. as one goeth up: or, at the step, Ezek 40:35 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:4—the way

Ezekiel 40:41 Reciprocal: Exod 25:23—a table

Ezekiel 40:42 Reciprocal: Exod 25:23—a table; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table

Ezekiel 40:43 within: These were probably for hanging up the victims in order to flay them. hooks: or, end-irons, or, the two hearth-stones upon: Lev 1:6, 8; 8:20

Ezekiel 40:44 the inner: Ezek 40:23, 27 chambers: Ezek 40:7, 10, 29; 1 Chr 6:31, 32; 16:41–43; 25:1–31; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; 1 Kgs 6:5—built; Ezek 46:19—the entry

Ezekiel 40:45 chamber: The word chamber probably here denotes a row of chambers, of which there seems to have been three: one for the singers; one for the priests who in their courses took charge of the sacred vessels and treasures; and one for the priests who attended on the altar and sacrifices. whose: Ezek 8:5 the keepers: Lev 8:35; Num 3:27, 28, 32, 38; 18:5; 1 Chr 6:49; 9:23; 2 Chr 13:11; Ps 134:1; Mal 2:4–7; 1 Tim 6:20; Rev 1:6 charge: or, ward, or, ordinance, and so Ezek 40:46 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:2—in the bedchamber; 2 Chr 22:11—bedchamber; Ezek 44:8—charge; Ezek 44:11—having charge; Ezek 45:4—which

Ezekiel 40:46 the keepers: Ezek 44:15; Lev 6:12, 13; Num 18:5 these: Ezek 43:19; 44:15; 48:11; 1 Kgs 2:35 which come: Lev 10:3; Num 16:5, 40; Eph 2:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 22:11—bedchamber; Ezek 40:45—charge; Ezek 42:13—approach; Ezek 44:8—charge

Ezekiel 40:47 court: This was the inner court, or court of the priests, which was of the same dimensions with each division of the outer court; and the altar stood directly

before the porch of the temple. an hundred cubits long: Ezek 40:19, 23, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts

Ezekiel 40:48 the porch: The length of the porch was twenty cubits, the same as the breadth of the temple, and the breadth eleven cubits, that is, one cubit more than in Solomon's temple. Two bivalve, or folding doors, each leaf of them being three cubits wide, seem to have formed the entrance; which, with five cubits, perhaps of brick or stone work, one each side, called "the post of the porch," amount to sixteen cubits; and the other four cubits may be supposed to have been the distance from these posts to the outside walls of the temple. 1 Kgs 6:3; 2 Chr 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:21—the porch; 1 Chr 28:11—the porch; Ezek 41:24—General

Ezekiel 40:49 The steps: This was a flight of steps which led from the inner court into the temple. Ezek 40:31, 34, 37 pillars: 1 Kgs 7:15–21; 2 Chr 3:17; Jer 52:17–23; Rev 3:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:21—the porch; 1 Chr 28:11—the porch; Ezek 40:22—and they

CHAPTER 41

1 The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

Ezekiel 41:1 he brought: Ezek 40:2, 3, 17 to the temple: 1 Kgs 6:2; Zech 6:12, 13; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:5; Rev 3:12; 11:1, 2; 21:3, 15 the posts: These were probably a sort of door-case on each side of the entrance; and the tabernacle perhaps was a kind of covering to the door, of the same dimensions. Reciprocal: Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 42:1—he brought

Ezekiel 41:2 the door: or, the entrance, This was the door out of the porch into the sanctuary, which seems to have been wider than that from the court to the porch. Exod 26:36; 36:37; 1 Kgs 6:31–35; 2 Chr 3:7; 29:7; John 10:7, 9 the length: 1 Kgs 6:2, 17; 2 Chr 3:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:3—two cubits; Ezek 42:15—measuring; Ezek 47:1—the door

Ezekiel 41:3 two cubits: This was the thickness of the partition wall between the sanctuary (Ezek 41:2) and holy of holies (Ezek 41:4) the breadth of the wall on each side of the gate being seven cubits, and the entrance into the holy place six cubits in width. Ezek 41:3

Ezekiel 41:4 twenty cubits: 1 Kgs 6:20; 2 Chr 3:8; Rev 21:16 This: Exod 26:33, 34; Heb 9:3–8 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:3—two cubits

Ezekiel 41:5 side chamber: Ezek 41:6, 7; 42:3–14; 1 Kgs 6:5, 6 Reciprocal: Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 41:9—was five

Ezekiel 41:6 one over another: Heb. side chamber over side chamber, thirty in order. or, three and thirty times, or feet. We find by Josephus, that around Solomon's temple were chambers three stories high, each story consisting of thirty chambers; which are supposed to have been on the north, south, and east sides of the temple. and they: 1 Kgs 6:6, 10 have hold: Heb. be holden, 1 Pet 1:5 but: That is, the beams or supporters, of the chambers were not let into the main wall of the temple; but rested on projections of

the outer wall, which became a cubit narrower at every story, leaving a ledge of one cubit, to support the beams. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:8—went up; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; 1 Chr 28:11—upper chambers; Ezek 41:5—side chamber; Ezek 42:6—General

Ezekiel 41:7 there was: Heb. it was, made broader, and went round, 1 Kgs 6:8; Matt 13:32; Heb 6:1 an enlarging: In the same proportion in which the thickness of the wall decreased, the chambers increased, so that the middle story was one cubit larger, and the upper story two cubits larger, than the lower rooms; and a winding staircase, which widened in the same manner as the rooms, ascended from the bottom to the top. Reciprocal: Ezek 41:5—side chamber; Ezek 42:5—were higher than these

Ezekiel 41:8 a full: Ezek 40:5; Rev 21:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:13—The cubits

Ezekiel 41:9 was five: Ezek 41:5 that which: This appears to have been a walk, or gallery of communication between the chambers, five cubits broad, into which the doors opened. Ezek 41:11; 42:1, 4

Ezekiel 41:10 the chambers: As the word rendered chambers is different from that used before, it is supposed there was another row of buildings, parallel with the side chambers, with a passage of twenty cubits between. Ezek 41:10 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:38—the chambers; Ezek 42:3—the twenty

Ezekiel 41:11 and the breadth: Ezek 41:9; 42:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:38—the chambers

Ezekiel 41:12 separate: Ezek 41:13–15; 42:1, 10, 13; Rev 21:27; 22:14, 15 the wall: This appears to have been a building erected at the west end of the temple.

Ezekiel 41:13 he measured: Ezek 41:13–15 seem to intimate, that all the buildings of the temple occupied an area of 100 square cubits. Ezek 41:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:11—the houses; Ezra 6:3—the height; Ezek 41:12—separate; Ezek 42:10—over against

Ezekiel 41:15 galleries: or, several walks, or walks with pillars, Ezek 42:3; Song 1:17; 7:5; Zech 3:7 with the: Ezek 41:17; 42:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:3—General; Ezek 40:16—arches

Ezekiel 41:16 narrow: Ezek 41:26; 40:16, 25; 1 Kgs 6:4; 1 Cor 13:12 ceiled with wood: Heb. ceiling of wood, 1 Kgs 6:15; 2 Chr 3:5; Hag 1:4 from the ground up to the windows: or, the ground unto the windows covered: Probably either by jutting out of the main wall of the temple; or by lattice work, or curtains, or by both. Reciprocal: Gen 6:16—with; Song 1:17—rafters; Ezek 41:25—cherubims; Ezek 42:3—gallery against

Ezekiel 41:17 To that: That is, the windows were placed above the height of the door, at the east end of the temple, and thus continued, at the same height, and at measured distances, along both sides of the holy place, to the wall of the inner sanctuary, in which there were no windows. measure: Heb. measures, Ezek 42:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:15—with the

Ezekiel 41:18 with cherubims: 1 Kgs 6:29–32; 7:36; 2 Chr 3:7 palm trees: Ezek 40:16, 22; Rev 7:9 and every: Ezek 1:10; 10:14, 21; Rev 4:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions

Ezekiel 41:19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; Ezek 10:21—had four

Ezekiel 41:21 posts: Heb. post, Ezek 40:14; 1 Kgs 6:33 marg. Reciprocal: Ezek 40:15—the face of the gate

Ezekiel 41:22 altar: This must signify the altar of incense; which, both in the tabernacle and Solomon's temple, was covered with plates of gold. It is very remarkable, that in this temple described by Ezekiel, there is not the least mention of gold or silver, though there was such a profusion of these metals in the former; which may probably imply, that a glory of a more spiritual nature was intended under these emblems. Exod 30:1–3; 1 Kgs 6:20, 22; 7:48; 2 Chr 4:19; Rev 8:3 This is: Ezek 23:41; 44:16; Exod 25:28–30; Lev 24:6; Prov 9:2; Song 1:12; Mal 1:7, 12; 1 Cor 10:21; Rev 3:20 before: Exod 30:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:39—tables on that

Ezekiel 41:23; 1 Kgs 6:31–35; 2 Chr 4:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:34—the two leaves; Ezek 10:7—and went; Ezek 47:1—the door

Ezekiel 41:24; Ezek 40:48

Ezekiel 41:25 cherubims: Ezek 41:16–20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; Ezek 40:15—the face of the gate

Ezekiel 41:26; Ezek 41:16; 40:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:2—the house; 1 Kgs 6:4—windows of narrow lights; 1 Kgs 7:4—windows; 1 Kgs 7:36—graved cherubims; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service

CHAPTER 42

- 1 The chambers for the priests;
- 13 The use thereof;
- 15 The measures of the outward court.

Ezekiel 42:1 he brought: Ezek 40:2, 3, 24; 41:1 the utter court: Ezek 40:20; Rev 11:2 chamber: This seems to denote a row of chambers in three stories; which appear to have been situated in the inner court (here called the outer court in reference to the temple, Ezek 42:13, 14,) just before the separate place, at the entrance from the north. Ezek 42:4; 41:9, 12–15 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:14—the court; Ezek 40:17—the outward; Ezek 42:10—over against

Ezekiel 42:2 Before: Perhaps this means, that the north door was 100 cubits from the entrance into the court; and that the door-way, or portico, was 50 cubits in length; or, that it faced one of the cloisters, the length of which was 100 cubits, and its breadth 50, which was the proportion of all the cloisters. Ezek 42:2 Reciprocal: Ezek 42:11—General

Ezekiel 42:3 Over: One side of these buildings looked upon the void space about the temple of twenty cubits, and the other toward the pavement belonging to the outer court. the twenty: Ezek 41:10 the pavement: Ezek 40:17, 18; 2 Chr 7:3 gallery against:

Ezek 41:15, 16; Song 1:17; 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:16—with; Exod 27:9—the court; 1 Kgs 6:5—built; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; Ezek 40:16—arches; Ezek 41:5—side chamber

Ezekiel 42:4 before: These seems to have been two rows of these chambers, and a walk between of ten cubits in width; with an entrance into it from the chambers, of one cubit in width. a walk: Ezek 42:11 a way: Matt 7:14; Luke 13:24 Reciprocal: Jer 35:2—into one; Ezek 40:17—thirty; Ezek 41:9—that which; Ezek 41:11—and the breadth

Ezekiel 42:5 were higher than these: or, did eat of these, Ezek 41:7 than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building: or, and the building consisted of the lower and the middlemost. Ezek 42:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:7—General

Ezekiel 42:6; Ezek 41:6; 1 Kgs 6:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 42:5—General

Ezekiel 42:7 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:18—General

Ezekiel 42:8 before: Passing from the north to the south side of the temple (Ezek 42:11, 12) the prophet was shewn that the space of ground, which was before the temple on the east, measured 100 cubits. Ezek 42:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:18—General

Ezekiel 42:9 from under: or, from the place of, Ezek 46:19 the entry: or, he that brought me as one goeth: or, as he came Reciprocal: Ezek 42:12—was a door

Ezekiel 42:10 the thickness: Rather, “the breadth of the wall,” that is, the breadth of ground which it enclosed. Ezek 41:12 over against: These south chambers were exactly like those on the north. Ezek 42:1, 13; 41:13–15

Ezekiel 42:11; Ezek 42:2–8 Reciprocal: Ezek 42:4—a walk; Ezek 42:8—before

Ezekiel 42:12 was a door: Ezek 42:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 42:8—before; Eph 2:21—an

Ezekiel 42:13 they be holy: Exod 29:31; Lev 6:14–16, 26; 7:6; 10:13, 14, 17; 24:9; Num 18:9 approach: Ezek 40:46; Lev 10:3; Num 16:5, 40; 18:7; Deut 21:5 the most holy: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:14, 17, 25, 29; 7:1, 6; 10:13, 17; 14:13; 21:22; Num 1:9, 10; 18:9, 10; Neh 13:5 Reciprocal: Lev 5:6—trespass offering; Num 15:9—a meat; 1 Chr 23:28—for the service; Ezek 41:12—separate; Ezek 42:1—chamber; Ezek 42:10—over against; Ezek 44:19—they shall put

Ezekiel 42:14 they not go: Ezek 44:19; Exod 28:40–43; 29:4–9; Lev 8:7, 13, 33–35; Luke 9:62 and shall put: Isa 61:10; Zech 3:4, 5; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Exod 39:1—the holy; Lev 16:23—General; Ezek 42:1—chamber

Ezekiel 42:15 measuring: Ezek 41:2–5, 15 gate: Ezek 40:6–16 Reciprocal: Ezek 41:17—measure; Ezek 43:1—the gate that; Ezek 48:15—for the city; Ezek 48:30—four; Rev 11:1—a reed

Ezekiel 42:16 side: Heb. wind the measuring reed: Estimating the reed at 10+ feet, 500 reeds will be nearly equal to a mile; so that from this statement we find the temple, with its outbuildings, was built on a square, nearly an English mile on each side, and

four miles in circumference. This not only far exceeds the size of Solomon's temple, or that after the captivity, which was only 500 cubits, or a furlong, on each side, and exactly half a mile in circuit; but is nearly equal to the whole extent of Jerusalem itself, which, when greatest, was but 33 furlongs in circumference, somewhat less than 4+ miles. This seems clearly to intimate, that the vision cannot be explained of any temple that has hitherto been built, or indeed of any literal temple, but figuratively and mystically of the spiritual temple, the church under the gospel, and its spiritual glory. Ezek 40:3; Zech 2:1; Rev 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:1—the length; Ezek 45:2—five hundred in length; Ezek 48:30—four

Ezekiel 42:19 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court

Ezekiel 42:20 it had: Ezek 40:5; Song 2:9; Isa 25:1; 26:1; 60:18; Mic 7:11; Zech 2:5 five hundred: Ezek 45:2; 48:20; Rev 21:12–17 a separation: Ezek 22:26; 44:23; 48:15; Lev 10:10; Luke 16:26; 2 Cor 6:17; Rev 21:10–27 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; Isa 54:11—I will lay; Ezek 43:11—show them; Ezek 43:12—Upon; Eph 2:21—all; Rev 11:2—the court

CHAPTER 43

- 1 The returning of the glory of God into the temple;
- 7 The sin of Israel hindered God's presence;
- 10 The prophet exhorts them to repentance, and observation of the law of the house;
- 13 The measures,
- 18 and the ordinances of the altar.

Ezekiel 43:1 the gate that: Ezek 40:6; 42:15; 44:1; 46:1 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—that they

Ezekiel 43:2 the glory: Ezek 1:28; 3:23; 9:3; 10:18, 19; Isa 6:3; John 12:41 came: Ezek 11:23 and his voice: Ezek 1:24; Rev 1:15; 14:2; 19:1, 6 the earth: Ezek 10:4; Isa 60:1–3; Hab 2:14; 3:3; Rev 18:1; 21:23 Reciprocal: Lev 9:4—to day; Lev 9:6—and the glory; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; Ps 80:1—shine; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 44:2—because; Zech 14:4—his feet; John 3:23—much; Acts 12:7—and a

Ezekiel 43:3 according to the appearance: Ezek 1:4–28; 8:4; 9:3; 10:1–22; 11:22, 23 to destroy the city: or, to prophesy that the city should be destroyed, Ezek 9:1, 5; 32:18; Jer 1:10; Rev 11:3–6 the river: Ezek 1:3; 3:23 Reciprocal: Gen 41:13—me he restored; Jer 25:17—and made; Jer 38:23—shalt cause; Ezek 1:1—by the river; Ezek 1:28—This; Ezek 3:15—that dwelt; Ezek 10:15—This; Ezek 44:4—and I fell; Hos 6:5—have I; Matt 17:6—General; Rev 11:5—fire

Ezekiel 43:4 the glory: Though the personal presence of Immanuel in the second temple rendered it more glorious than that of Solomon (Hag 2:5–9) yet this part of the vision rather relates to the times predicted in the whole of this description, those which shall succeed the conversion of the Jews, and their restoration to their own land. came: Ezek 10:18, 19; 44:2 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; Ezek 10:3—and the; Ezek 11:1—the east; Ezek 11:23—the glory; Ezek 44:1—looketh; Ezek

44:4—the glory

Ezekiel 43:5 the spirit: Ezek 3:12–14; 8:3; 11:24; 37:1; 40:2; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Acts 8:39 and brought: Song 1:4; 2 Cor 12:2–4 the glory: Ezek 44:4; Exod 40:34; 1 Kgs 8:10, 11; 2 Chr 5:14; Isa 6:3; Hag 2:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:43—sanctified; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ezek 8:16—the inner; Ezek 10:4—and the house; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Rev 1:12—see

Ezekiel 43:6 I heard: Lev 1:1; Isa 66:6; Rev 16:1 the man: Ezek 40:3 Reciprocal: Ezek 9:1—cried; Rev 1:12—see

Ezekiel 43:7 the place of my throne: Ezek 1:26; 10:1; Ps 47:8; 99:1; Isa 6:1; Jer 3:17; 14:21; 17:12; Acts 7:48, 49; Rev 22:3 and the place: 1 Chr 28:2; Ps 99:5; Isa 66:1; Matt 5:34, 35 where I: Ezek 43:9; 37:26–28; 48:35; Exod 29:45; Ps 68:18; 132:14; Joel 3:17; Matt 28:20; John 1:14; 14:23; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 21:2, 3 no more: Ezek 20:39; 23:38, 39; 39:7; Hos 14:8; Zech 13:2; 14:20, 21 by the carcasses: Ezek 43:9; Lev 26:30; Jer 16:18 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—about the; Ps 46:5—God is; Isa 12:6—great; Jer 7:30—they; Ezek 9:1—cried; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Ezek 44:7—ye have brought; Hos 14:3—neither

Ezekiel 43:8 setting: Ezek 5:11; 8:3–16; 23:39; 44:7; 2 Kgs 16:14, 15; 21:4–7; 23:11, 12; 2 Chr 33:4, 7 and the wall between me and them: or, for there was but a wall between me and them Reciprocal: Exod 20:23—General; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 35:4—door; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Ezek 40:6—threshold

Ezekiel 43:9 Now let: Rather, “Now shall they put away their whoredom and the carcasses of their kings far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them forever.” It is a prediction and promise, and not an exhortation. Ezek 18:30, 31; Hos 2:2; Col 3:5–9 the carcasses: Ezek 43:7; 37:23 and I: Ezek 43:7; 37:26–28; 2 Cor 6:16 Reciprocal: Ps 46:5—God is; Jer 4:1—put away

Ezekiel 43:10 show: Ezek 40:4; Exod 25:40; 1 Chr 28:11, 19 that they: Ezek 43:11; 16:61, 63; 23:31, 32; Rom 6:21 pattern: or, sum, or number Reciprocal: Josh 22:28—Behold; 2 Chr 30:15—were ashamed; Ezek 44:5—concerning; Mic 3:8—to declare

Ezekiel 43:11 show them: Ezek 40:1–Ezek 42:20; 44:5, 6; Heb 8:5 all the ordinances: 1 Cor 11:2 and do: Ezek 11:20; 36:27; Matt 28:20; John 13:17 Reciprocal: Exod 25:40—that thou make; Josh 22:28—Behold; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; 1 Chr 28:11—the pattern; 2 Chr 30:15—were ashamed; Isa 65:25—my; Ezek 43:10—that they; Rom 6:21—whereof; Heb 9:1—had

Ezekiel 43:12 Upon: Ezek 40:2; 42:20; Ps 93:5; Joel 3:17; Zech 14:20, 21; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Exod 25:40—that thou make; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Exod 39:1—holy place; Lev 11:46—This; Lev 15:32—General; Ps 110:3—beauties; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Luke 19:46—General; 1 Cor 3:17—destroy

Ezekiel 43:13 the measures: Exod 27:1–8; 2 Chr 4:1 The cubits: Ezek 40:5; 41:8 bottom: Heb. bosom edge: Heb. lip Reciprocal: Exod 38:1—the altar; Ezek 40:10—they three; Ezek 43:14—the lower settle

Ezekiel 43:14 the lower settle: These settles were ledges by which the altar was narrowed towards the top; and the whole of it may thus be computed:

Height (in Cubits)

Base Ezek 43:13 1

To first ledge Ezek 43:14 1

To upper ledge Ezek 43:14 4

To hearth Ezek 43:15 4

Total Height 10

Breadth (in Cubits)

Upper ledge Ezek 43:17 14

For higher ledge Ezek 43:14 2

For lower ledge Ezek 43:14 2

For base Ezek 43:13 2

Total Breadth 20

Hence the upper part of the altar was only twelve cubits square (Ezek 43:16) the upper settle, or ledge, being in all fourteen cubits (Ezek 43:17) deducting two cubits from its dimensions. Though this altar was the same in height, and breadth with that of Solomon, yet it differed materially from it in having settles or ledges; on which the priests walked round the altar, to officiate in offering sacrifices. Reciprocal: Ezek 45:9—execute; Ezek 45:19—and upon the four corners

Ezekiel 43:15 the altar: Heb. Harel, that is, the mountain of God, Probably so called in opposition to the idolatrous high places. the altar: Heb. Ariel, that is, the lion of God, Rather, “the hearth of God,” from the Arabic irat or iryat a hearth, and ail God. Isa 29:1, 2, 7 four horns: Exod 27:2; Lev 9:9; 1 Kgs 2:28; Ps 118:27 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:14—the lower settle; Ezek 43:20—take

Ezekiel 43:16 twelve cubits: Exod 27:1; 2 Chr 4:1; Ezra 3:3 square: Exod 38:1, 2 Reciprocal: Isa 29:1—woe; Ezek 43:14—the lower settle; Ezek 43:20—and on the four

Ezekiel 43:17 and the border: Exod 25:25; 30:3; 1 Kgs 18:32 his stairs: Rather, “its ascents,” maalothehoo probably an inclined plane; for the law ordained that the priest should not ascend by stairs. Exod 20:26 look toward: Ezek 8:16; 40:6; 1 Kgs 6:8; Neh 9:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:14—the lower settle; Ezek 43:20—and on the four

Ezekiel 43:18 to offer: Ezek 45:18, 19; Exod 40:29; Lev 1:5–17; 8:18–21; 16:19; Heb 9:21–23; 10:4–12; 12:24

Ezekiel 43:19 the priests: Ezek 40:46; 44:15; 48:11; 1 Sam 2:35, 36; 1 Kgs 2:27, 35; Isa 61:6; 66:22; Jer 33:18–22; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 which approach: Num 16:5, 40; 18:5 a young: Ezek 45:18, 19; Exod 29:10, 11; Lev 4:3–35; 8:14, 15; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:27 Reciprocal: Lev 16:6—for himself; Ezek 45:4—which

Ezekiel 43:20 take: Ezek 43:15; Exod 29:12, 36; Lev 4:25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9 and on the four: Ezek 43:16, 17 thus shalt: Ezek 43:22, 26; Lev 16:19; Heb 9:21–23 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:19—and upon the four corners

Ezekiel 43:21 burn: Exod 29:14; Lev 4:12; 8:17; Heb 13:11, 12

Ezekiel 43:22 a kid: Ezek 43:25; Exod 29:15–18; Lev 8:18–21; Isa 53:6, 10; 1 Pet 1:19 and they: Ezek 43:20, 26 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:18—and cleanse

Ezekiel 43:24 cast salt: Lev 2:13; Num 18:19; 2 Chr 13:5; Matt 5:13; Mark 9:49, 50; Col 4:6

Ezekiel 43:25; Exod 29:35–37; Lev 8:33 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—every day; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Ezek 43:22—a kid

Ezekiel 43:26 they shall: Lev 8:34 consecrate themselves: Heb. fill their hands, Exod 29:24; 32:29 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—and consecrate them; Exod 29:30—seven days; Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Ezek 43:20—thus shalt; Ezek 43:22—and they; Ezek 45:18—and cleanse; Mal 3:4—the offering

Ezekiel 43:27 that upon: Lev 9:1 make: Rom 15:16; Phil 2:17; Heb 13:15 peace offerings: or, thank offerings I will accept: Ezek 20:40, 41; Job 42:8; Hos 8:13; Rom 12:1; Eph 1:6; Col 1:20, 21; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—every day; Lev 16:6—for himself; Deut 33:10—whole; Deut 33:11—accept; Ezek 45:17—peace offerings; Mal 3:4—the offering

CHAPTER 44

- 1 The east gate assigned only to the prince;
- 4 The priests reprov'd for polluting the sanctuary;
- 9 Idolaters incapable of the priests office;
- 15 The sons of Zadok are accepted thereto;
- 17 Ordinances for the priests.

Ezekiel 44:1 the outward: So called in opposition to the temple itself, which was the inner sanctuary. Ezek 40:6, 17; 42:14; 2 Chr 4:9; 20:5; 33:5; Acts 21:28–30 looketh: Ezek 43:1, 4; 46:1 Reciprocal: Ezek 46:8—he shall go

Ezekiel 44:2 because: Ezek 43:2–4; Exod 24:10; Isa 6:1–5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:5—the watch; 1 Chr 9:18—the king's; 2 Chr 23:5—the king's house; Ezek 43:4—came; Ezek 46:1—shall be shut; Ezek 47:2—northward

Ezekiel 44:3 for: Ezek 46:2, 8; 2 Chr 23:13; 34:31 the prince: It is probable that the prince mentioned here and elsewhere, does not mean the Messiah, but the ruler of the Jewish nation for the time being. For it is not only directed where he should sit in the temple, and eat his portion of the sacrifices, and when and how he should go out; but it is also ordered (Ezek 45:22) that at the passover he shall offer a bullock, a sin offering for himself and the people; and to guard him against any temptation of oppressing the people, he had a provision of land allotted to him (Ezek 45:8) out of which he is to give an inheritance for his sons (Ezek 46:18). These appear plainly to be political rules for common princes, and for a succession of them; but as no such rules were observed under the second temple, the fulfilment of it must still be future. Ezek 34:24; 37:25; Zech 6:12, 13 to eat: Gen 31:54; Exod 24:9–11; Deut 12:7, 17, 18; Isa 23:18; 62:9; 1 Cor 10:18–33; Rev 3:20 he shall enter: Ezek 40:9; 46:2, 8–10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs

10:5—cupbearers; 2 Kgs 11:5—the watch; 1 Chr 9:18—the king's; 2 Chr 9:4—ascend; 2 Chr 23:5—the king's house; Ezek 46:12—open him

Ezekiel 44:4 the way: Ezek 40:20, 40 the glory: Ezek 3:23; 10:4, 18, 19; 11:22, 23; 43:4, 5; Isa 6:3, 4; Hag 2:7; Mal 3:1 and I fell: Ezek 1:28; 43:3; Gen 17:3; Num 16:42–45; Ps 89:7; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ezek 8:14—toward; Ezek 40:35—to the; Ezek 46:19—the entry; Ezek 47:2—northward; Rev 14:1—I looked

Ezekiel 44:5 mark well: Heb. set thine heart, Ezek 40:4; Exod 9:21 marg. Deut 32:46; 1 Chr 22:19; 2 Chr 11:16; Prov 24:32 marg. Dan 10:12 concerning: Ezek 43:10, 11; Deut 12:32; Matt 28:20 and mark well: Ps 119:4 the entering: Ps 96:8, 9; Acts 8:37 Reciprocal: Lev 15:31—that they; Ezek 46:19—the entry; Ezek 47:6—hast thou

Ezekiel 44:6 thou shalt say: Ezek 2:5–8; 3:9, 26, 27 let it suffice: Ezek 45:9; 1 Pet 4:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:31—priests; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 43:11—show them

Ezekiel 44:7 ye have brought: Ezek 44:9; 7:20; 22:26; 43:7, 8; Lev 22:25; Acts 21:28 strangers: Heb. children of a stranger, Isa 56:6, 7 uncircumcised in heart: The introduction of uncircumcised persons to eat of the peace offerings and oblations, would have been a gross violation of the Mosaic law; but, as there was no law to exclude “the uncircumcised of heart,” who were circumcised and ritually clean, this seems to point out a new and different constitution. Lev 26:41; Deut 10:16; 30:6; Jer 4:4; 9:26; Acts 7:51; Rom 2:28, 29; Col 2:11–13 when: Lev 3:16; 21:6, 8, 17, 21; 22:25; Mal 1:7, 12–14; John 6:52–58 the fat: Lev 3:13–17; 17:11 broken: Gen 17:14; Lev 26:15; Deut 31:16, 20; Isa 24:5; Jer 11:10; 31:32; Heb 8:9 Reciprocal: Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 17:10—that eateth; 1 Sam 31:4—uncircumcised; Ps 18:44—strangers; Lam 1:10—whom; Ezek 5:11—thou hast; Ezek 23:39—thus; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 32:25—all of them; Ezek 44:15—the fat; Zeph 3:4—her priests

Ezekiel 44:8 ye have not: Lev 22:2–33; Num 18:3–5; Acts 7:53; 1 Tim 6:13; 2 Tim 4:1 charge: or, ward, or ordinance, and so Ezek 44:14, 16; 40:45, 46; 1 Chr 23:32; Ezra 8:24–30 Reciprocal: Num 3:10—they shall; Num 8:26—to keep; Num 9:23—they kept; 2 Chr 13:11—we keep; Zeph 3:4—her priests; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep

Ezekiel 44:9; Ezek 44:7; Ps 50:16; 93:5; Joel 3:17; Zech 14:21; Mark 16:16; John 3:3–5; Titus 1:5–9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:48—let all; Lev 21:23—go in; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Jer 9:26—uncircumcised in; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 32:25—all of them; Mal 2:4—that my; Mark 13:14—where; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised

Ezekiel 44:10 the Levites: Ezek 44:15; 22:26; 48:11; 2 Kgs 23:8, 9; 2 Chr 29:4, 5; Neh 9:34; Jer 23:11; Zeph 3:4; 1 Tim 5:22 bear: Gen 4:13; Lev 19:8; Num 5:31; Ps 38:4; Isa 53:11 Reciprocal: Lev 13:4—shut up; Num 16:9—separated; 1 Sam 2:31—I will cut; 1 Sam 2:36—is left; 1 Chr 9:23—the oversight; Ezra 2:62—General; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 23:35—therefore; Ezek 44:12—and they shall; Zech 5:6—This is an ephah; Mal 2:8—ye are

Ezekiel 44:11 they shall be: As few, if any, of those who, before the captivity, had been guilty in these respects, lived to witness the restoration of the temple service; and as it does not appear that their descendants were thus degraded for the idolatry of their ancestors; it is probable that a thorough reformation of the whole church, or the

prevalence of pure religion among the converted Jews, is here predicted. having charge: Ezek 44:14; 40:45; 1 Chr 26:1–19 shall slay: 2 Chr 29:34; 30:17; 35:10, 11 and they: Num 16:9; 18:6 Reciprocal: Num 8:19—I have given; Num 8:26—to keep; Deut 10:8—to stand; 1 Chr 9:23—the oversight; Zech 3:1—standing; Zech 5:6—This is an ephah

Ezekiel 44:12 they ministered: 1 Sam 2:29, 30; 2 Kgs 16:10–16; Isa 9:16; Hos 4:6; 5:1; Mal 2:8, 9 caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity: Heb. were for a stumbling-block of iniquity unto, etc. Ezek 14:3, 4 therefore: Ezek 20:6, 15, 23, 28; Deut 32:40–42; Ps 106:26; Amos 8:7; Rev 10:5, 6 and they shall: Ezek 44:10, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 119:48—hands; Ezek 7:19—it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity; Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks; Luke 19:26—and from; 1 Cor 8:9—a stumblingblock; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

Ezekiel 44:13 they shall not: Num 18:3; 2 Kgs 23:9 bear: Ezek 32:20; 36:7 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 32:24—borne; Ezek 44:12—and they shall; Ezek 45:4—which

Ezekiel 44:14; Num 18:4; 1 Chr 23:28–32 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:23—the oversight; Ezek 44:8—charge; Ezek 44:11—having charge; Ezek 45:4—which

Ezekiel 44:15 the sons: Ezek 40:46; 43:19; 48:11; 1 Sam 2:35; 1 Kgs 2:35; 1 Tim 3:3–10; 2 Tim 2:2; Rev 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14, 22 when: Ezek 44:10 they shall stand: Deut 10:8; Zech 3:1–7 the fat: Ezek 44:7; Lev 3:16, 17 the blood: Lev 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 3:5—Aaron's; Num 16:5—will cause; Num 18:2—but thou; 1 Kgs 1:8—Zadok; 1 Chr 6:53—Zadok; 1 Chr 12:28—Zadok; 2 Chr 13:11—we keep; 2 Chr 31:10—Azariah; Jer 33:22—the Levites; Ezek 14:11—the house; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Mal 3:3—the sons

Ezekiel 44:16 They shall enter: Rev 1:6 to my table: To place the shew-bread there. It is observable, that the table in the sanctuary is mentioned rather than the altar of incense; perhaps intimating the change in the external institutions of Divine worship which should take place before the accomplishment of the prophecy. It is not easy to determine, whether any external regulations, with respect to Divine ordinances, answerable to these predictions, will be made among the converted Jews, when reinstated in their own land, or not. Ezek 41:22; Mal 1:7, 12 keep: Num 18:7, 8; Deut 33:8–10 Reciprocal: Num 16:5—will cause; 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; 2 Chr 4:8—ten tables; Ezek 23:41—a table; Ezek 40:39—tables on that; Ezek 44:8—charge; Ezek 48:11—the sons; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Mal 3:3—the sons

Ezekiel 44:17 they shall: Exod 28:39, 40, 43; 39:27–29; Lev 16:4; Rev 4:4; 19:8 Reciprocal: Lev 6:10—linen garment; Ezek 44:27—unto the inner; Rev 15:6—clothed

Ezekiel 44:18 bonnets: Exod 28:40, 41; 39:28; 1 Cor 11:4–10 linen breeches: Exod 28:42, 43; 1 Cor 14:40, with anything that causeth sweat, or, in sweating places, Heb. in, or with sweat. Reciprocal: Exod 39:27—coats; Lev 6:10—linen garment; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Rev 15:6—clothed

Ezekiel 44:19 they shall put: Ezek 42:13, 14; Lev 6:10, 11 sanctify: Ezek 46:20; Exod 29:37; 30:29; Lev 6:27; Matt 23:17–19; 1 Cor 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 16:23—General; 2 Kgs 21:5—in the two courts; Hag 2:12—General

Ezekiel 44:20 shave: Lev 21:5–24; Deut 14:1 nor suffer: Num 6:5; 1 Cor 11:14 Reciprocal: Lev 19:27—General; Ezek 5:1—take

Ezekiel 44:21; Lev 10:9; Luke 1:15; 1 Tim 3:8; 5:23; Titus 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; Isa 28:7—erred; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine

Ezekiel 44:22 Neither: This was prohibited only to the high priest under the law; but is here extended to all the priests, perhaps to intimate the superior sanctity of the times to which it refers. a widow: Lev 21:7, 13, 14; 1 Tim 3:2, 4, 5, 11, 12; Titus 1:6 put away: Heb. thrust forth, Deut 24:1–4 that had a priest before: Heb. from a priest Reciprocal: Deut 24:2—she may go; Ezra 10:18—the sons; 2 Cor 11:2—a chaste

Ezekiel 44:23; Ezek 22:26; Lev 10:10, 11; Deut 33:10; Hos 4:6; Mic 3:9–11; Zeph 3:4; Hag 2:11–13; Mal 2:6–9; 2 Tim 2:24, 25; Titus 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:2—not; Lev 11:47—General; Lev 13:3—shall look; Lev 14:57—teach; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Isa 52:11—touch; Jer 15:19—take; Ezek 42:20—a separation; Ezek 48:15—a profane; Zech 7:3—speak; Col 4:17—Take

Ezekiel 44:24 in controversy: This seems to intimate, that controversies, in the period predicted, will be generally decided by arbitration, according to the law of God; and not by litigations before human tribunals, according to the laws of man. Deut 17:8–13; 1 Chr 23:4; 2 Chr 19:8–10; Ezra 2:63 they shall keep: 1 Tim 3:15 in all: Lev 23:1–44; Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Neh 8:1–18 and they shall hallow: Ezek 22:26; Isa 58:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 31:13—a sign; Exod 31:14—keep; Deut 17:9—they shall; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; Ezek 20:20—General; Hag 2:11—General; Zech 7:3—speak; Mal 2:6—law; Col 4:17—Take

Ezekiel 44:25; Lev 21:1–6; 22:4; Matt 8:21, 22; Luke 9:59, 60; 2 Cor 5:16; 1 Thess 4:13–15 Reciprocal: Num 6:7—unclean

Ezekiel 44:26; Num 6:10–21; 19:11–13; Heb 9:13, 14

Ezekiel 44:27 unto the inner: Ezek 44:17 he shall offer: Lev 4:3–35; 8:14–36; Num 6:9–11; Heb 7:26–28

Ezekiel 44:28 I am their inheritance: Ezek 45:4; 48:9–11; Num 18:20; Deut 10:9; 18:1, 2; Josh 13:14, 33; 1 Pet 5:2–4 Reciprocal: Lev 6:26—priest; Ezek 48:10—for the priests

Ezekiel 44:29 eat: Lev 2:3, 10; 6:14–18, 26, 29; 7:6; Num 18:9–11; 1 Cor 9:13, 14; Heb 13:10 dedicated: or, devoted, Lev 27:21, 28 *compared with: Num 18:14 Reciprocal: Lev 6:16—the remainder; Lev 7:1—the law; Lev 7:9—the meat; Lev 10:12—Take; Num 5:9—offering; 2 Kgs 23:9—but they did; Ezek 46:20—boil the trespass

Ezekiel 44:30 first: or, chief all the firstfruits: Exod 13:2, 12; 22:29; 23:19; Num 3:13; 15:19–21; 18:12–18, 27–30; Deut 18:4; 2 Chr 31:4–6, 10; Neh 10:35–37; Jas 1:18 that he may: Deut 26:10–15; Prov 3:9, 10; Mal 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 34:19—openeth; Lev 23:10—sheaf; Num 5:9—offering; Num 15:20—a cake; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit

Ezekiel 44:31; Exod 22:31; Lev 17:15; 22:8; Deut 14:21; Rom 14:20; 1 Cor 8:13 Reciprocal:

Lev 7:24—beast; Lev 11:40—eateth; Mal 1:13—torn; Acts 10:14—for

CHAPTER 45

- 1 The portion of land for the sanctuary;
- 6 for the city;
- 7 and for the prince;
- 9 Ordinances for the prince.

Ezekiel 45:1 shall divide by lot: Heb. cause the land to fall by lot, Ezek 47:21; 48:29; Num 34:13; Josh 13:6; 14:2; Ps 16:5, 6 ye shall offer: Ezek 45:2–7; 48:8–23; Lev 25:23; Prov 3:9 an holy portion: Heb. holiness, Zech 14:20, 21 the length: That our translators rightly added the word reeds, is evident from the length and breadth of the sanctuary being exactly the same as before—compare Ezek 45:2 with Ezek 42:16–19. Estimating the reed at 3+ yards, this holy oblation would constitute a square of nearly fifty miles on every side. From the north side a portion of nearly twenty miles in width, and nearly fifty in length, was appointed for the priests; and in the midst of this portion, the area of the sanctuary, about a mile square, to be enclosed by a wall (Ezek 45:1, 2). Next to this, on the south, was the Levites' portion, of the same dimensions as that of the priests' (Ezek 45:5) and south of this was the portion for the city, of the same length as those of the priests and Levites, but only half the width (Ezek 45:6). These three formed the square of 25,000 reeds, or nearly fifty miles; and that set apart for the prince, the breadth of which is not mentioned, extended in length from north to south, along the east and west sides of the square. As Canaan would not admit of so large a portion for the sanctuary, etc., this was no doubt intended to intimate the large extent of the church in the glorious times predicted. Reciprocal: Num 35:2—General; Jer 31:40—shall be; Ezek 37:26—set; Ezek 45:4—holy portion; Ezek 48:4—by the border; Ezek 48:15—for the city

Ezekiel 45:2 five hundred in length: Ezek 42:16–20 suburbs: or, void places Reciprocal: Num 35:3—General; Ezek 42:20—five hundred; Ezek 45:1—ye shall offer

Ezekiel 45:3 and in it: Ezek 48:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; Ezek 48:13—five and twenty thousand in

Ezekiel 45:4 holy portion: Ezek 45:1; 44:28; 48:11 which: Ezek 40:45; 43:19; 44:13, 14; Num 16:5 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:10—for the priests; Ezek 48:12—a thing; Heb 10:11—daily

Ezekiel 45:5 the five: Ezek 48:10, 13, 20 the ministers: 1 Cor 9:13, 14 for a possession: Ezek 40:17; 1 Chr 9:26–33; Neh 10:38, 39 Reciprocal: Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 45:1—the length

Ezekiel 45:6 the city: Ezek 48:15–18, 30–35 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:1—the length; Ezek 48:19—shall serve; Zech 2:2—unto

Ezekiel 45:7; Ezek 34:24; 37:24; 46:16–18; 48:21; Ps 2:8, 9; Isa 9:5, 6; Luke 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: Josh 19:49—gave; 1 Sam 8:9—the manner

Ezekiel 45:8 and my princes: In the predicted period, not only shall the ministers and worshippers of God be liberally provided for, but the princes will be both able and willing to defray the expenses of government, without oppressing their subjects, and will rule over them with equity and clemency, as the vicegerents of God; while the people will submit to them conscientiously, and live in peace, prosperity, and holiness. These things seem to be represented in language taken from the customs of the times in which the prophet wrote. Tithes are not mentioned in part of the vision, which shows that the ritual Mosaic law will not be in force. Ezek 19:3, 7; 22:27; 46:18; Prov 28:16; Isa 11:3–5; 32:1, 2; 60:17, 18; Jer 22:17; 23:5; Mic 3:1–4; Zeph 3:13; Jas 2:6; 5:1–6; Rev 19:11–16 according; Josh 11:23 Reciprocal: Josh 19:49—gave; 1 Sam 8:9—the manner; Isa 1:26—And I will; Ezek 44:3—the prince; Ezek 48:21—the residue; Zech 12:5—the governors

Ezekiel 45:9 Let it: Ezek 44:6; 1 Pet 4:3 remove: Neh 5:10; Ps 82:2–5; Isa 1:17; Jer 22:3; Zech 8:16; Luke 3:14 execute: Ezek 43:14–16 take away: Neh 5:1–13; 1 Cor 6:7, 8 exactions: Heb. expulsions, Job 20:19; 22:9; 24:2–12; Mic 2:1, 2, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:25—General; 2 Sam 14:26—two hundred shekels; Neh 5:7—Ye exact usury; Isa 16:3—execute; Ezek 22:27—princes; Mic 6:10—and; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 12:5—the governors; Matt 18:28—and took; Acts 24:25—righteousness; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Ezekiel 45:10; Lev 19:35, 36; Prov 11:1; 16:11; 20:10; 21:3; Amos 8:4–6; Mic 6:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 25:13—in thy bag; 1 Sam 10:25—General; Prov 20:23—weights; Isa 5:10—one; Amos 8:5—making; Luke 16:6—measures

Ezekiel 45:11 ephah: The ephah was a dry measure, and the bath a liquid measure, containing about seven gallons, four pints, or three pecks, three pints; and the homer about seventy-five gallons, five pints. Isa 5:10 Reciprocal: Lev 27:16—an homer; Num 11:32—homers; Deut 25:13—in thy bag; Ruth 2:17—ephah; Ezek 45:14—the tenth; Hos 3:2—an homer

Ezekiel 45:12 the shekel: Exod 30:13; Lev 27:25; Num 3:47 twenty shekels: That is, $20+25+15=60$; for the maneh as a weight was equal to sixty shekels, though as a coin it was only equal to fifty, weighing about 2 lb. 6 oz.; and reckoning the shekel at 2s 6d being in value 6 5s. Reciprocal: Gen 23:15—shekels; Gen 23:16—four; Exod 30:24—the shekel; Num 18:16—which is; Ruth 2:17—ephah

Ezekiel 45:14 the tenth: Ezek 45:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:26—two thousand; Ezra 7:22—baths of wine

Ezekiel 45:15 lamb: or, kid out of the fat: Prov 3:9, 10; Mal 1:8, 14 peace offerings: or, thank offerings, Ezek 45:17 to make: Lev 1:4; 6:30; Dan 9:24; Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Eph 2:16; Col 1:21; Heb 2:17; 9:22, 23 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 7:11—General; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Ezek 45:20—so shall; 2 Cor 5:18—who

Ezekiel 45:16 the people: Exod 30:14, 15 shall give this: Heb. shall be for for: or, with, Isa 16:1 Reciprocal: Jer 40:7—the poor

Ezekiel 45:17 the prince's: The prince is never mentioned in the ritual appointments of Moses, but here he is required to provide the oblations; and the variations in the

Mosaic law, in the number of the several sacrifices, and the proportion of the meat offering to each, being ten times as much as the law prescribed, with several other circumstances, seem more like enacting a new law, than enforcing that of Moses. These variations may intimate a change in the external constitution of the church; and it is probable that they are to be understood emblematically. Ezek 46:4–12; 2 Sam 6:19; 1 Kgs 8:63, 64; 1 Chr 16:2, 3; 29:3–9; 2 Chr 5:6; 7:4, 5; 8:12, 13; 30:24; 31:3; 35:7, 8; Ezra 1:5; 6:8, 9; Ps 68:18; John 1:16; Rom 11:35, 36; Eph 5:2 in the feasts: Lev 23:1–44; Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Isa 66:23 he shall prepare: Ps 22:15–26, 29; John 6:51–57; 1 Cor 5:7, 8; Heb 13:10; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 peace offerings: or, thank offerings, Ezek 43:27; Col 3:17; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Ezek 45:15—peace offerings; Ezek 46:1—on the sabbath; Ezek 46:12—as he did; Col 1:20—having made peace; Col 2:16—the new; Heb 2:17—to make

Ezekiel 45:18 In the first month: This seems to enjoin, not a mere dedication, but an annual purification of the sanctuary; of which there is nothing said in the Mosaic law. Exod 12:2; Num 28:11–15; Matt 6:33 without blemish: Lev 22:20; Heb 7:26; 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19 and cleanse: Ezek 43:22, 26; Lev 16:16, 33; Heb 9:22–25; 10:3, 4, 19–22 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:18—to offer; Ezek 43:19—a young; Ezek 45:20—so shall

Ezekiel 45:19 and upon the four corners: Ezek 43:14, 20; Lev 16:18–20 Reciprocal: Lev 16:16—an atonement; Ezek 8:16—the inner; Ezek 40:9—the posts; Ezek 43:18—to offer; Ezek 43:19—a young

Ezekiel 45:20 every one: Lev 4:27–35; Ps 19:12; Rom 16:18, 19; Heb 5:2 that is simple: Who wants understanding to conduct himself properly. so shall: Ezek 45:15, 18; Lev 16:20 Reciprocal: Lev 8:15—to make; Jer 18:10—do; Rom 5:10—reconciled; Heb 2:17—to make

Ezekiel 45:21 ye shall: Exod 12:1–51; Lev 23:5–8; Num 9:2–14; 28:16–25; Deut 16:1–8; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—fourteenth; Num 28:19—two young; 2 Chr 35:1—the fourteenth; John 18:28—eat

Ezekiel 45:22 the prince: Matt 20:28; 26:26–28 bullock: Lev 4:14; 2 Cor 5:21 Reciprocal: Lev 16:5—General; Ezek 44:3—the prince

Ezekiel 45:23 seven days: Lev 23:8 a burnt: Num 28:15–31; 29:5, 11–38 seven bullocks: Num 23:1, 2; Job 42:8; Heb 10:8–12 Reciprocal: Lev 16:5—General; 1 Chr 15:26—bullocks; 2 Chr 29:21—seven

Ezekiel 45:24; Ezek 46:5–7; Num 28:12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—hin; Lev 23:13—the fourth

Ezekiel 45:25 In the seventh: The prince shall do at the feast of tabernacles the same thing he was desired to do on the passover. Lev 23:33–43; Num 29:12–38; Deut 16:13–15; 2 Chr 5:3; 7:8–10; Neh 8:14–18; Zech 14:16–19; John 7:2, 37–39

CHAPTER 46

- 1 Ordinances for the prince in his worship;
- 9 and for the people;
- 16 An order for the prince's inheritance;
- 19 The courts for boiling and baking.

Ezekiel 46:1 Thus saith: Whether the rules for public worship here laid down were designed to be observed in those things wherein they differed from the law of Moses, in the ministrations of the second temple, is not certain. In the latter history of the Jewish church, the law of Moses only was followed, except in the corruption of following the traditions of the fathers. The gate: The prophet had before observed that the east gate of the outer court was shut, and was told that it must only be opened for the prince; and now he is informed that the gate of the inner court on the east was also shut, and is to be opened only on the sabbath and new moons, till the evening. shall be shut: Ezek 44:1, 2 six working: Gen 3:19; Exod 20:9; Luke 13:14 on the sabbath: Ezek 45:17; Isa 66:23; Heb 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Exod 16:26—General; Exod 31:15—Six days; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; 1 Chr 9:18—the king's; Ezek 40:6—unto; Ezek 40:19—unto the; Ezek 43:1—the gate that; Ezek 46:12—open him; Col 2:16—the new

Ezekiel 46:2 the porch: John 10:1–3 by the post: Ezek 46:8; 44:3; 2 Chr 23:13; 34:31 the priests: Col 1:28 prepare: Or, "offer," as the word asah frequently denotes. The whole of this seems to intimate the constant, reverential, and exemplary attendance of kings on the pure ordinances of religion, in the approaching flourishing days of the church. he shall worship: 1 Kgs 8:22, 23; 1 Chr 17:16; 29:10–12; 2 Chr 6:13; 29:29; Matt 26:39; Heb 5:7, 8 but the gate: Ezek 46:12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; 1 Kgs 10:5—cupbearers; 2 Kgs 11:5—the watch; 2 Kgs 16:18—the covert; 1 Chr 9:18—the king's; 2 Chr 9:4—ascent; 2 Chr 23:5—the king's house; Ezek 40:6—threshold; Ezek 40:19—unto the

Ezekiel 46:3; Luke 1:10; John 10:9; Heb 10:19–22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:5—the watch; 2 Chr 8:13—every day; 2 Chr 23:5—the king's house

Ezekiel 46:4 the burnt: The proportions of the burnt offerings, and also of the meat and drink offerings, are very different here from those prescribed in the Mosaic law. The meat offering, under the law, was only three tenths of an ephah to a bullock, two tenths for a ram, and one tenth for a lamb, with the fourth part of a hin of oil. Ezek 45:17; Num 28:9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; 2 Chr 31:3—the king's

Ezekiel 46:5 the meat: Ezek 46:7, 11, 12; 45:24; Num 28:12 as he shall be able to give: Heb. the gift of his hand, Lev 14:21; Num 6:21; Deut 16:17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—hin; Num 15:9—a meat; Num 28:10—the burnt

Ezekiel 46:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Isa 66:23—that from

Ezekiel 46:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—hin; Num 15:9—a meat; Ezek 46:5—the meat; Ezek 46:11—the meat

Ezekiel 46:8 he shall go: Ezek 46:2; 44:1–3; Col 1:18 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:3—for; Ezek 46:12—open him

Ezekiel 46:9 when the people: This may intimate, that every thing should be regulated, in divine worship, so as to prevent disorder and interruption, and also that men should go forward and make progress in religion, and not turn their backs upon God. come before: Exod 23:14–17; 34:23; Deut 16:16; Ps 84:7; Mal 4:4 he that entereth in: Ezek 1:12, 17; Phil 3:13, 14; Heb 10:38; 2 Pet 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Ezek 8:14—toward; Ezek 40:24—and behold

Ezekiel 46:10; 2 Sam 6:14–19; 1 Chr 29:20, 22; 2 Chr 6:2–4; 7:4, 5; 20:27, 28; 29:28, 29; 34:30, 31; Neh 8:8, 9; Ps 42:4; 122:1–4; Matt 18:20; 28:20; Heb 3:6; 4:14–16; Rev 2:1

Ezekiel 46:11 in the feasts: Lev 23:1–44; Num 15:1–41; 28:1–Num 29:40; Deut 16:1–22 the meat: Ezek 46:5, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—hin; Num 15:9—a meat

Ezekiel 46:12 a voluntary: Lev 1:3; 23:38; Num 29:39; 1 Kgs 3:4; 1 Chr 29:21; 2 Chr 5:6; 7:5–7; 29:31; Ezra 1:4; 3:5; 6:17; Rom 12:1; Eph 5:2 open him: Ezek 46:1, 2, 8; 44:3 as he did: Ezek 45:17 Reciprocal: Lev 7:16—a voluntary; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; 2 Kgs 16:15—the king's burnt; 2 Chr 31:3—the king's; Ezek 40:6—unto; Ezek 46:5—the meat

Ezekiel 46:13 Thou shalt daily: It is observable, that there is nothing said about the evening sacrifice, or the additional lamb, morning and evening, on the sabbath, which makes an important difference between this and the old laws; and is probably an intimation of that change in the external forms of religion which the coming of the Messiah should introduce. Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3–8, 10; Dan 8:11–13; John 1:29; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; Rev 13:8 of the first year: Heb. a son of his year, Exod 12:5; Lev 12:6 every morning: Heb. morning by morning, Ps 92:2; Isa 50:4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:39—in the morning; Exod 29:41—offer; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer

Ezekiel 46:14 the sixth: Num 28:5 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 29:40—hin; Lev 23:13—the fourth; Num 15:4—the fourth; Num 28:6—a continual; Dan 8:11—the daily

Ezekiel 46:15 a continual: Heb 7:27; 9:26; 10:1–10 Reciprocal: Num 15:9—a meat

Ezekiel 46:16 If the prince: Gen 25:5, 6; 2 Chr 21:3; Ps 37:18; Matt 25:34; Luke 10:42; John 8:35, 36; Rom 8:15–17, 29–32; Gal 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:25—General; Ezek 45:7—General

Ezekiel 46:17 to the year: That is, the year of Jubilee, called the year of liberty, because there was then a general release: all servants had their liberty; and all alienated estates returned to their former owners. Lev 25:10; Matt 25:14–29; Luke 19:25, 26; Gal 4:30, 31 Reciprocal: John 8:35—the servant

Ezekiel 46:18 the prince: Ezek 45:8; Ps 72:2–4; 78:72; Isa 11:3, 4; 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6 thrust: Ezek 22:27; 1 Kgs 21:19; Mic 1:1, 2; 3:1–3 inheritance out: Ps 68:18; John 10:28; Eph 4:8 my people: Ezek 34:3–6, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:9—the manner; 1 Sam 8:14—General; 2 Sam 15:14—bring; 1 Kgs 21:3—I should give; Ezek 44:3—the prince

Ezekiel 46:19 the entry: This entry was at the west side of the north gate of the inner court. Ezek 40:44–46; 42:9; 44:4, 5 a place: This place was at the west corners of the inner court, or court of the priests; where they prepared the most holy things, the

trespass and sin offering, which none but the priests might eat; that they might not “bear them out into the utter court, to sanctify the people,” that is, by touching them incapacitate them from discharging their ordinary occupations.

Ezekiel 46:20 boil the trespass: Ezek 44:29; 1 Sam 2:13–15; 2 Chr 35:13 bake the meat: Lev 2:4–7; 7:1–38 to sanctify: Ezek 44:19 Reciprocal: Exod 27:9—the court; Exod 29:31—seethe his flesh; Lev 6:26—priest; Lev 8:31—Boil; 1 Kgs 7:45—the pots; Jer 52:18—caldrons; Ezek 46:24—General; Zech 14:20—and the

Ezekiel 46:21 in every corner of the court there was a court: Heb. a court in the corner of a court; and a court in a corner of a court, Ezek 46:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:5—outer; Ezek 40:17—the outward

Ezekiel 46:22 court: These court in the corners of the outer court, or court of the people, appear to have been a kind of uncovered apartments, surrounded with little chambers for the cooks, and used for dressing the peace offerings of the people. On these their families and friends feasted; and portions were sent to the poor, the widow, and the orphan; and thus the spirit of devotion preserved the spirit of mercy, charity, and benevolence, in the land. joined: or, made with chimneys corners: Heb. cornered, Ezek 46:22

Ezekiel 46:24; Ezek 46:20; Matt 24:45; John 21:15–17; 1 Pet 5:2

CHAPTER 47

- 1 The vision of the holy waters;
- 6 The virtue of them;
- 13 The borders of the land;
- 22 The division of it by lot.

Ezekiel 47:1 the door: Ezek 41:2, 23–26 waters issued: Solomon’s temple and the second temple were doubtless well supplied with water, probably conveyed there by means of pipes; but these waters flowed from the temple, not as a common sewer, but as a fertilizing river. A fountain producing abundance of water was not in the temple, and could not be there on the top of such a hill; and consequently these waters, as well as those spoken of by Joel and Zechariah, must be understood figuratively and typically. These waters doubtless were an emblem of the “gospel preached with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven;” and their gradual rise beautifully represents its progress, from small beginnings to an immensely large increase; and the latter part of the representation may relate to the times when it shall fill the earth, and produce the most extensive and important effects on the state of mankind in every nation. Ps 46:4; Isa 30:25; 55:1; Jer 2:13; Joel 3:18; Zech 13:1; 14:8; John 7:37–39; Rev 22:1, 17 from under the threshold: Ezek 47:12; Isa 2:3 Reciprocal: Josh 2:5—of shutting; 2 Kgs 5:12—better; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; Ps 110:2—out; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Ezek 40:6—threshold; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 14:4—half of the; Matt 13:32—the least; Luke 13:19—and it; John 4:10—living; John 7:38—out; Rev 22:2—the midst

Ezekiel 47:2 northward: Ezek 44:2, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 2:5—of shutting; Ezek 40:35—to the

Ezekiel 47:3 the man: Ezek 40:3; Zech 2:1; Rev 11:1; 21:15 waters were to the ankles: Heb. waters of the ancles, Luke 24:49; Acts 2:4, 33; 10:45, 46; 11:16–18 Reciprocal: Zech 1:16—and

Ezekiel 47:4 the waters were to the knees: Acts 19:10–20; Rom 15:19; Col 1:6 Reciprocal: Zech 2:1—a man

Ezekiel 47:5 waters to swim in: Heb. waters of swimming, Isa 11:9; Dan 2:34, 35; Hab 2:14; Matt 13:31, 32; Rev 7:9; 11:15; 20:2–4

Ezekiel 47:6 hast thou: Ezek 8:17; 40:4; 44:5; Jer 1:11–13; Zech 4:2; 5:2; Matt 13:51 Reciprocal: Ps 107:35—turneth

Ezekiel 47:7 bank: Heb. lip, 1 Kgs 9:26; 2 Kgs 2:13 marg. many: Ezek 47:12; Gen 2:9, 10; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Joel 2:20—the east

Ezekiel 47:8 and go down: Isa 35:1, 7; 41:17–19; 43:20; 44:3–5; 49:9; Jer 31:9 desert: or, plain, Deut 3:17; 4:49; Josh 3:16 the sea: This was the Dead sea, or sea of Sodom, east of Jerusalem, in which it is said no living creature is found; or, at least, from its extreme saltiness, it does not abound with fish like other seas. The healing of these waters denotes the calling of the Gentiles. the waters: 2 Kgs 2:19–22; Isa 11:6–9; Mal 1:11; Matt 13:15 Reciprocal: Num 34:3—salt sea eastward; Josh 15:2—the salt sea; 2 Kgs 2:21—I have healed; Joel 2:20—the east; Matt 12:43—dry; Luke 11:24—dry; John 5:4—was made; Jas 3:12—so; Rev 22:2—healing

Ezekiel 47:9 every thing: John 3:16; 11:26 rivers: Heb. two rivers, Ps 78:16 shall live: John 5:25; 6:63; 11:25; 14:6, 19; Rom 8:2; 1 Cor 15:45; Eph 2:1–5 a very great: Isa 49:12; 60:3–10; Zech 2:11; 8:21–23; Acts 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; 21:20, Greek for they: Exod 15:26; Ps 103:3; Isa 30:26 Reciprocal: Matt 4:19—I will; Luke 5:10—from

Ezekiel 47:10 fishers: Apostles and preachers of the gospel. Matt 4:19; 13:47–50; Mark 1:17; Luke 5:4–10; John 21:3–11 Engedi: 2 Chr 20:2 the fish: Great quantities of all kinds of fish usually caught in the Mediterranean, genuine converts of all nations, kindreds, and people. the great sea: Ezek 47:15; 48:28; Num 34:6; Josh 23:4; Ps 104:25 exceeding: Isa 49:12, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:29—General; Isa 15:8—Eglaim; Isa 19:8—General; Ezek 26:5—the spreading; Luke 5:10—from

Ezekiel 47:11 the miry places: Those who reject, neglect, or pervert the gospel. shall not be healed, they shall be: or, and that which shall not be shall be: etc. Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–31; 2 Pet 2:19–22; Rev 21:8; 22:11 given: Deut 29:23; Judg 9:45; Ps 107:34; Jer 17:6; Mark 9:48, 49 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:20—salt therein; Job 39:6—barren land; Dan 12:10—but the wicked

Ezekiel 47:12 by the river: Ezek 47:7; Ps 92:12; Isa 60:21; 61:3 grow: Heb. come up trees for meat: Probably, believers, “trees of righteousness,” who still bring forth, “fruit unto holiness,” and “whose end is eternal life.” whose: Job 8:16; Ps 1:3; Jer 17:8 new: or, principal medicine: or, bruises and sores, Isa 1:6; Jer 8:22; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Gen

2:9—tree of life; Exod 15:27—Elim; Num 24:6—as cedar; Josh 2:5—of shutting; Ps 92:14—flourishing; Song 2:3—his fruit; Isa 41:19—plant; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Ezek 47:1—from under the threshold; Mal 4:2—healing; 1 Pet 1:4—fadeth

Ezekiel 47:13 This shall: Num 34:2–12 Joseph: Ezek 48:4–6; Gen 48:5; 49:26; 1 Chr 5:1; Jer 3:18; 31:1 Reciprocal: Gen 48:22—given; Num 34:3—south quarter; Josh 13:7—General; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; Ezek 47:22—ye shall divide; Ezek 48:29—General; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim; Rev 7:4—all

Ezekiel 47:14 lifted up mine hand: or, swore, Ezek 20:5, 6, 28, 42; Gen 12:7; 13:15; 15:7; 17:8; 26:3; 28:13; Num 14:16, 30 fall: Ezek 48:29; Prov 16:33 Reciprocal: Exod 6:8—swear; Num 34:2—is the land; Jer 30:3—and I; Ezek 47:22—ye shall divide; Rev 10:5—lifted

Ezekiel 47:15 And this: Ezek 47:17–20 Hethlon: Ezek 48:1 Zedad: Num 34:8 Reciprocal: Num 34:6—General; Ezek 47:10—the great sea; Ezek 48:28—the great sea; Amos 6:14—from

Ezekiel 47:16 Hamath: Num 13:21; 34:8; 1 Kgs 8:65; Amos 6:14; Zech 9:2 Berothah: 2 Sam 8:8, Berothai Damascus: Gen 14:15; 1 Chr 18:5; Acts 9:2 Hazarhatticon: or, the middle village Hauran: The district of Auranitis, now Haouran, SW of Damascus. Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; 2 Kgs 14:25—from the entering

Ezekiel 47:17 the border from: The Holy Land, as here described, extended from about 31 degrees to 35 degrees N Lat. and from 34 degrees to 37 degrees E Long.; being bounded on the north by a line drawn from the Mediterranean to Hamath; on the east by Damascus, Hauran, Gilead, and the land of Israel east of Jordan, unto the south of the Dead sea; on the south by Tamar and Kadesh, unto the river of Rhinocorura; and on the west by the Mediterranean sea, from the same point northward “till a man came over against Hamath;” and its length from north to south would be about 280 miles, and its breadth about 150 miles. The ten tribes, as well as Judah and Benjamin, were to be admitted to a full share in this inheritance, which seems to imply, that the future restoration to the promised land is predicted; while the admission of strangers who sojourned in the land to a share in the inheritance, as if native Israelites, plainly intimates the calling of the Gentiles into the church, and their joint inheritance of its privileges, and of the heavenly felicity. Hazarenan: Ezek 48:1; Num 34:9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; Ezek 47:15—And this

Ezekiel 47:18 from: Heb. from between from Gilead: Gen 31:23, 47, Galead, Num 32:1; Judg 10:8 Jordan: Gen 13:10; Job 40:23 Reciprocal: Num 34:3—salt sea eastward; Josh 15:2—the salt sea; Ezek 39:11—on the east; Joel 2:20—the east; Zech 10:10—into

Ezekiel 47:19 Tamar: Ezek 48:28 strife: or, Meribah, Num 20:13; Deut 32:51; 33:8; Ps 81:7 river: or, valley, Josh 12:3 southward: or, toward Teman Reciprocal: Num 20:22—Kadesh; Num 34:3—south quarter; Josh 15:1—even to the

Ezekiel 47:20 Reciprocal: Num 34:6—General; Josh 15:12—the great sea; Ezek 48:28—the great sea

Ezekiel 47:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot

Ezekiel 47:22 ye shall divide: Ezek 47:13, 14 and to the strangers: Isa 56:6, 7; Acts 2:5–10; 11:18; Eph 2:12, 13, 19–22; 3:6; Rev 7:9, 10 they shall have: Acts 15:9; Rom 10:12; Gal 3:28, 29; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:48—let all; Num 26:53—General; Josh 18:10—cast lots

CHAPTER 48

- 1 The portions of the twelve tribes;
- 8 of the sanctuary;
- 15 of the city and suburbs;
- 21 and of the prince;
- 23 The portions of the twelve tribes;
- 30 The dimensions and gates of the city.

Ezekiel 48:1 the names: Exod 1:1–5; Num 1:5–15; 13:4–15; Rev 7:4–8 From: Ezek 47:15–17; Num 34:7–9 a portion: Heb. one portion Dan: Gen 30:3–6; Josh 19:40–47; Judg 18:26–29; 2 Sam 24:2; 1 Kgs 12:28, 29; Matt 20:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; 1 Kgs 15:20—Ijon; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ezek 47:17—Hazarenan; Ezek 48:23—Benjamin; Obad 19—the fields of Ephraim

Ezekiel 48:2 Asher: Gen 30:12, 13; Josh 19:24–31

Ezekiel 48:3 Naphtali: Gen 30:7, 8; Josh 19:32–39

Ezekiel 48:4 by the border: In this division of the Holy Land, a portion is laid out for each of the twelve tribes directly across the country, from east to west; and deducting the square of 25,000 reeds, or nearly fifty miles on each side, between Judah and Benjamin, for the priests, Levites, city, and temple, with the inheritance of the prince to the east and west (See note on Ezek 45:1,) from 280 miles, the length of the country from north to south, there will remain for each tribe a portion of less than twenty miles in width, and 150 in length. This division of the land entirely differs from that which was made in the days of Joshua, in which the tribes were not only differently placed, but confused and inter-mixed; while here distinct lots are assigned to each of the twelve tribes, in a regular mathematical form. Literally such a division never took place: it seems to denote the equality of privileges which subsists among all the tribes of Believers, of whatever nation, and whatever their previous character may have been. Manasseh: Gen 30:22–24; 41:51; 48:5, 14–20; Josh 13:29–31; 17:1–11 Reciprocal: Ezek 47:13—Joseph

Ezekiel 48:5 Ephraim: Josh 16:1–10; 17:8–10, 14–18

Ezekiel 48:6 Reuben: Gen 29:32; 49:3, 4; Josh 13:15–21

Ezekiel 48:7 Judah: Gen 29:35; Josh 15:1–63; 19:9

Ezekiel 48:8 the offering: Ezek 45:1–6 the sanctuary: Ezek 48:35; Isa 12:6; 33:20–22; Zech 2:11, 12; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:20–22; Col 2:9; Rev 21:3, 22; 22:3 Reciprocal: Num 35:2—General; Ezek 48:10—and the sanctuary; Ezek 48:21—and westward; Rev

21:16—twelve

Ezekiel 48:9 Reciprocal: Josh 21:2—The Lord; Ezek 44:28—I am their inheritance; Ezek 48:15—for the city

Ezekiel 48:10 for the priests: Ezek 44:28; 45:4; Num 35:1–9; Josh 21:1–45; Matt 10:10; 1 Cor 9:13, 14 and the sanctuary: Ezek 48:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:3—and in it; Ezek 45:5—the five; Ezek 48:15—for the city

Ezekiel 48:11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified: or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests the sons: Ezek 40:46; 43:19; 44:15, 16 charge: or, ward, or ordinance, Matt 24:45, 45, 46; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 2:10 as the Levites: Ezek 44:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:24—Zadok; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; 2 Chr 13:11—we keep; Ezek 14:11—the house; Ezek 45:4—holy portion; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep

Ezekiel 48:12 a thing: Ezek 45:4; Lev 27:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:14—for

Ezekiel 48:13 five and twenty thousand in: Ezek 45:3; Deut 12:19; Luke 10:7 Reciprocal: Ezek 45:5—the five; Ezek 48:15—for the city

Ezekiel 48:14 they shall: Exod 22:29; Lev 27:10, 28, 33 for: Ezek 48:12; Lev 23:20; 27:9, 32; Mal 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Lev 25:23—The land; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Ezek 48:15—for the city

Ezekiel 48:15 a profane: Ezek 22:26; 42:20; 44:23; 45:6 for the city: The holy oblation of 25,000 square reeds, or near fifty square miles, was divided into three parts from north to south (see note on Ezek 45:1,) a portion on the north of 10,000 reeds in width, and 25,000 in length, for the priests, in the midst of which was the sanctuary or temple, surrounded by a wall 500 reeds square (Ezek 48:9, 10; see note on Ezek 42:15) next to this another portion of the same dimensions for the Levites (Ezek 48:13, 14) and on the south another portion of the same length, but only 5,000 reeds in breadth, for the city (Ezek 48:15). The city was situated in the midst of this portion, being 4,500 reeds, or about nine miles square (Ezek 48:30) having a suburb of 250 reeds, or about half a mile, on each side (Ezek 48:17) leaving 10,000 reeds or nearly ten miles, on the east side, and the same on the west side, for the profit of those who serve the city out of all the tribes (Ezek 48:18, 19). On the east and west sides of this square of 25,000 reeds, is the portion of the prince; each of which, estimating the breadth of the land at 150 miles, would form a square of fifty miles. Thus the whole plan of the division of the country, laying out of the city, temple, and all its appendages, is perfectly regular and uniform; and would therefore convey to the minds of the Jews the most complete idea they were capable of conceiving of the most perfect church, commonwealth, city, temple, and conveniences, on the largest and grandest scale for the Divine worship; and it doubtless ultimately points out the land of Immanuel, the city of the New Jerusalem, and his temple, the Christian church, the house of the living God. 1 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Zech 2:2—unto; Rev 21:10—that

Ezekiel 48:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:30—the goings

Ezekiel 48:17 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:15—for the city; Rev 21:16—General

Ezekiel 48:18 that serve: Josh 9:27; Ezra 2:43–58; Neh 7:46–62 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—every day; Ezek 48:15—for the city; Rev 21:16—General

Ezekiel 48:19 shall serve: Ezek 45:6; 1 Kgs 4:7–23; Neh 11:1–36 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:15—for the city; Rev 7:4—all

Ezekiel 48:20 foursquare: Heb 12:17; Rev 21:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 42:20—five hundred; Ezek 45:5—the five

Ezekiel 48:21 the residue: Ezek 48:22; 34:23, 24; 37:24; 45:7, 8; Hos 1:11 and westward: Ezek 48:8–10

Ezekiel 48:22 Reciprocal: Num 35:2—General; Ezek 48:21—the residue

Ezekiel 48:23 Benjamin: Ezek 48:1–7; Gen 35:16–19; Josh 18:21–28 a portion: Heb. one portion, Ezek 48:1 Reciprocal: Josh 13:7—General

Ezekiel 48:24 Simeon: Gen 29:33; 49:5–7; Josh 19:1–9

Ezekiel 48:25 Issachar: Gen 30:14–18; Josh 19:17–23

Ezekiel 48:26 Zebulun: Gen 30:19, 20; Josh 19:10–16

Ezekiel 48:27 Gad: Gen 30:10, 11; Josh 13:24–28

Ezekiel 48:28 from Tamar: Ezek 47:19; 2 Chr 20:2 strife in Kadesh: Heb. Meribah-kadesh, Num 20:1, 13; Ps 106:32 the river: Gen 15:18; Num 34:5; Josh 13:3; Isa 27:12 the great sea: Ezek 47:15, 19, 20 Reciprocal: Num 20:22—Kadesh; Ezek 47:10—the great sea

Ezekiel 48:29; Ezek 47:13–22; Num 34:2, 13; Josh 13:1–Josh 21:45 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Josh 18:10—cast lots; Ezek 45:1—shall divide by lot; Ezek 47:14—fall

Ezekiel 48:30 the goings: Ezek 48:16, 32–35; Rev 21:16 four: It is certainly most obvious to interpret these measures, not of cubits, but of the measuring reed which the prophet's conductor had in his hand; according to which, the city would be about thirty-six miles in circumference, and nine miles on each side of the square; which was nearly nine times larger than the greatest extent to which Jerusalem ever attained—See note on Ezek 42:15, and see note on Ezek 42:16. The large dimensions of the city and land were perhaps intended to intimate the extensive and glorious propagation of the gospel in the times predicted; and the land was not called Canaan, nor the city Jerusalem, probably because they were figurative of spiritual blessings to the church and to Israel. Reciprocal: Jer 31:38—that; Ezek 40:2—as the; Ezek 45:6—the city; Ezek 48:15—for the city; Zech 2:2—unto; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall

Ezekiel 48:31; Isa 26:1, 2; 54:12; 60:11; Rev 21:12, 13, 21, 25 Reciprocal: Rev 7:4—all

Ezekiel 48:32 Reciprocal: Ezek 48:30—the goings

Ezekiel 48:35 and the name: Gen 22:14; Jer 33:16; Zech 14:21 The Lord: Heb. JEHOVAH

shammah, Exod 15:26; 17:15; Judg 6:24; Ps 46:5; 48:3, 14; 68:18; 77:13; 132:14; Isa 12:6; 14:32; 24:23; Jer 3:17; Joel 3:21; Zech 2:10; Rev 21:3; 22:3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:7—General; Exod 31:6—that they; Num 23:21—the Lord; 2 Chr 12:13—to put; Ps 87:5—highest; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 33:20—not one; Jer 31:40—shall be; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Ezek 43:7—where I; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Joel 3:17—shall ye; Zeph 3:5—is in; Zeph 3:15—is in; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 8:3—dwell; Rom 11:26—all; Rev 11:1—Rise; Rev 21:11—the glory; Rev 21:16—General

DANIEL

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Jehoiakim's captivity;
- 3 Ashpenaz takes Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah; v.8, They refusing the king's portion do prosper with pulse and water; v.17, Their proficiency in wisdom.

Daniel 1:1; 2 Kgs 24:1, 2, 13; 2 Chr 36:5–7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:10—At that time; 2 Chr 36:6—came up; 2 Chr 36:10—goodly vessels; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Jer 25:1—in the; Jer 35:1—in the; Jer 35:11—when; Jer 52:28—in the; Ezek 14:20—Daniel; Dan 2:1—in

Daniel 1:2 Cir AM 3398, BC 606 the Lord: Dan 2:37, 38; 5:18; Deut 28:49–52; 32:30; Judg 2:14; 3:8; 4:2; Ps 106:41, 42; Isa 42:24 with part: Dan 5:2; 2 Chr 36:7; Jer 27:19, 20 Shinar: Gen 10:10; 11:2; Isa 11:11; Zech 5:11 and he: Dan 5:2, 3; Judg 16:23, 24; 1 Sam 5:2; 31:9, 10; Ezra 1:7; Jer 51:44; Hab 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 14:1—Shinar; Exod 20:5—for I; 2 Kgs 24:10—At that time; 1 Chr 9:1—carried; 2 Chr 36:6—came up; 2 Chr 36:10—goodly vessels; Ezra 5:12—into the hand; Ezra 6:5—the golden; Isa 39:6—that all; Isa 39:7—they shall be; Jer 20:5—I will deliver; Jer 27:16—Behold; Jer 28:3—that; Jer 35:11—when; Jer 50:2—her idols; Jer 52:17—pillars; Dan 11:8—their precious vessels; Matt 1:11—about

Daniel 1:3 Foretold, 2 Kgs 20:17, 18; Isa 39:7; Jer 41:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:15—officers; 2 Chr 18:8—officers; Esth 1:10—chamberlains; Isa 56:3—neither; Jer 29:2—eunuchs; Dan 1:7—the prince; Dan 11:8—their precious vessels

Daniel 1:4 Children: The word yeladim rendered children, is frequently used for lads, or young men—see Gen 21:8, 14–16 νεανίσκους, as the LXX render; and Daniel must have been at this time at least seventeen or eighteen years of age. in whom: Lev 21:18–21; 24:19, 20; Judg 8:18; 2 Sam 14:25; Acts 7:20; Eph 5:27 and skillful: Rather, as Houbigant renders, “apt to understand wisdom, to acquire knowledge, and to attain science;” for it was not a knowledge of the sciences, but merely a capacity to learn them, that was required. Dan 2:20, 21; 5:11; Eccl 7:19; Acts 7:22 ability: Dan 1:17–20; Prov 22:29

Daniel 1:5 a daily: Atheneus says the kings of Persia were accustomed to order for their courtiers the food left at their tables. 1 Kgs 4:22, 23; 2 Kgs 25:30; Matt 6:11; Luke 11:3 which he drank: Heb. of his drink stand: Dan 1:19; Gen 41:46; 1 Sam 16:22; 1 Kgs 10:8; 2 Chr 9:7; Jer 15:19; Luke 1:19; 21:36 Reciprocal: Ps 141:4—and let me

Daniel 1:6 Daniel: Dan 2:17; Ezek 14:14, 20; 28:3; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14 Reciprocal: Esth 2:7—Hadassah; Dan 2:25—captives of Judah; Dan 6:13—That Daniel

Daniel 1:7 the prince: Dan 1:3, 10, 11 gave names: Dan 4:8; 5:12; Gen 41:45; 2 Kgs 23:34; 24:17 Hananiah: Dan 2:49; 3:12–30 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:15—officers; 2 Chr 18:8—officers; Esth 2:7—Hadassah; Dan 2:17—Hananiah; Dan 2:26—Daniel; Dan 4:19—Daniel; Dan 10:1—whose

Daniel 1:8 purposed: Ruth 1:17, 18; 1 Kgs 5:5; Ps 119:106, 115; Acts 11:23; 1 Cor 7:37; 2 Cor 9:7 defile: Heathen nations not only ate unclean beasts, which were forbidden by Jewish law, but even the clean animals that were eaten were first offered as victims to their gods, and part of the wine was poured out as a libation on their altars. Hence Atheneus calls the beasts served up at the tables of the Persian kings, *ἑρπια*, victims. Daniel was therefore resolved not to defile himself with their viands; yet he did not rudely refuse what was intended as a kindness, but mildly and modestly requested the proper officers to indulge him in this respect. Lev 11:45–47; Deut 32:38; Ps 106:28; 141:4; Ezek 4:13, 14; Hos 9:3, 4; Acts 10:14–16; Rom 14:15–17; 1 Cor 8:7–10; 10:18–21, 28–31 Reciprocal: Lev 11:2—General; 2 Chr 18:8—officers; Prov 23:3—General; Prov 23:6—desire; Eccl 12:1—Remember; 2 Tim 3:10—purpose

Daniel 1:9; Gen 32:28; 39:21; 1 Kgs 8:50; Ezra 7:27, 28; Neh 1:11; 2:4; Ps 4:3; 106:46; Prov 16:7; Acts 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Exod 12:36—the Lord; Neh 2:8—the king; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Prov 3:4—shalt; Eccl 12:1—Remember

Daniel 1:10 I fear: Prov 29:25; John 12:42, 43 worse liking: Heb. sadder, Matt 6:16–18 sort: or, term, or continuance Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; Dan 1:7—the prince

Daniel 1:11 Melzar: or, the steward, Dan 1:16 Reciprocal: Dan 1:7—the prince; Dan 2:17—Hananiah

Daniel 1:12 pulse to eat: Heb. of pulse that we may eat, etc. Pulse, zeroim denotes all leguminous plants, which are not reaped but pulled or plucked; which, however wholesome, was not naturally calculated to render them fatter in flesh than the others. Dan 1:16; Gen 1:29, 30; Deut 8:3; Rom 14:2 Reciprocal: Dan 12:11—a thousand

Daniel 1:15 their: Exod 23:25; Deut 28:1–14; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; Ps 37:16; Prov 10:22; Hag 1:6, 9; Mal 2:2; Matt 4:4; Mark 6:41, 42 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:8—in the strength; Lam 4:7—purser

Daniel 1:16; Dan 1:11 Reciprocal: Dan 1:12—pulse to eat; Rom 14:2—eateth

Daniel 1:17 God: Dan 2:21, 23; 1 Kgs 3:12, 28; 4:29–31; 2 Chr 1:10, 12; Job 32:8; Ps 119:98–100; Prov 2:6; Eccl 2:26; Isa 28:26; Luke 21:15; Acts 6:10; 7:10; Col 1:9; Jas 1:5, 17 knowledge: Acts 7:22 Daniel had understanding: or, he made Daniel understand, Dan

4:9, 10; 5:11, 12, 14; 10:1; Gen 41:8–15; Num 12:6; 2 Chr 26:5; Ezek 28:3; 1 Cor 12:7–11
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:24—which God; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Dan
1:4—ability; Dan 2:49—he set; Zech 2:4—young; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

Daniel 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:15—officers; 1 Kgs 22:9—officer; Esth
1:10—chamberlains; Dan 2:16—and desired

Daniel 1:19 AM 3401, BC 603 therefore: Dan 1:5; Gen 41:46; 1 Kgs 17:1; Prov 22:29; Jer
15:19 Reciprocal: Esth 1:10—chamberlains; Prov 16:20—handleth; Dan 2:13—and they;
Dan 2:16—and desired

Daniel 1:20 in all: 1 Kgs 4:29–34; 10:1–3, 23, 24; Ps 119:99 wisdom and understanding:
Heb. wisdom of understanding ten: Gen 31:7; Num 14:22; Neh 4:12; Job 19:3 the
magicians: Dan 2:2–11, 21–23; 4:7, 8–18; 5:7, 8, 17; Gen 41:8; Exod 7:11, 12, 22; 8:7, 19; Isa
19:3; 47:12–14; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:6—Surely; 1 Sam 18:30—behaved himself;
1 Kgs 4:30—the children; Ezra 8:18—a man of understanding; Isa 44:25—maketh; Ezek
28:3—thou art; Dan 2:13—and they; Dan 4:9—master

Daniel 1:21; Dan 6:28; 10:1 “He lived to see that glorious time of the return of his
people from the Babylonia captivity, though he did not die then. So till is used Ps 110:1;
112:8.” Reciprocal: Dan 5:13—Art thou; Dan 9:1—Darius

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requires it of the Chaldeans, by
promises and threatenings;
- 10 They acknowledging their inability are judged to die;
- 14 Daniel obtaining some respite finds the dream;
- 19 He blesses God;
- 24 He staying the decree is brought to the king;
- 31 The dream;
- 36 The interpretation;
- 46 Daniel’s advancement.

Daniel 2:1 in: Dan 1:1–5; 2 Chr 36:5–7 the second: That is, the second according to the
Babylonian computation, but the fourth according to that of the Jews, who reckon from
the time he was associated with his father. Jer 25:1 Nebuchadnezzar: Dan 2:3; 4:5; Gen
40:5–8; 41:1–36; Job 33:15–17 and his: Dan 6:18; Esth 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he
dreamed; Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:6—behold; Gen 41:8—his spirit; 2 Kgs 9:3—I
have anointed; Ezra 1:1—the Lord; Job 7:14—thou scarest; Dan 4:7—Then came; Dan
5:6—the king’s; Dan 5:9—greatly; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Dan 7:15—the visions

Daniel 2:2; Dan 1:20; 4:6; 5:7; Gen 41:8; Exod 7:11; Deut 18:10–12; Isa 8:19; 19:3; 47:12, 13
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:2—called; Esth 1:13—the wise; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Dan
2:27—cannot; Dan 4:7—Then came; Acts 19:19—used; Rev 1:5—and the prince

Daniel 2:3; Dan 2:1; Gen 40:8; 41:15 Reciprocal: Dan 2:26—Art; Dan 4:9—no secret; Dan
5:15—General; Dan 7:15—the visions

Daniel 2:4 in: Gen 31:47; Ezra 4:7; Isa 36:11 Syriack: Aramith, "Aramean," the language of Aram or Syria; a general term comprehending both the Chaldee and Syriac, the latter merely differing from the former as a dialect, and being written in a different character. With the following words the Chaldee part of Daniel commences; and is continued to the end of the Dan 7:1. O king: Dan 3:9; 4:19; 5:10; 6:6, 21; 1 Sam 10:24; 1 Kgs 1:25, 31; Neh 2:3; Matt 21:9; Mark 11:9, 10 tell: Dan 4:7; 5:8; Gen 41:8; Isa 44:25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; 2 Kgs 18:26—in the Syrian language; Dan 2:7—Let; Dan 4:9—tell

Daniel 2:5 ye shall: This was unreasonable, arbitrary, and tyrannical in the extreme; but, in the course of God's providence, it was overruled to serve the most important purpose. Dan 3:29; 1 Sam 15:33; Ps 50:22; 58:7 cut in pieces: Chal, made pieces made: Deut 13:16; Josh 6:26; 2 Kgs 10:27; Ezra 6:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 18:12—he shall slay me; Dan 3:6—the same; Dan 4:9—tell

Daniel 2:6 ye shall: Dan 2:48; 5:7, 16, 29; Num 22:7, 17, 37; 24:11 rewards: or, fee, Dan 5:17 marg.

Daniel 2:7 Let: Dan 2:4, 9; Eccl 10:4 Reciprocal: Gen 41:41—General; Dan 4:7—but; Dan 4:18—forasmuch

Daniel 2:8 gain: Chal, buy, Eph 5:16; Col 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 41:41—General

Daniel 2:9 there is: Dan 3:15; Esth 4:11 for: 1 Kgs 22:6, 22; Prov 12:19; Isa 44:25; Ezek 13:6, 17, 19; 2 Cor 2:17 the time: Dan 2:21; 5:28, 31; 7:25 I shall: Isa 41:23 Reciprocal: Exod 5:18—yet shall ye deliver; Dan 2:7—Let; Dan 2:15—made; Dan 2:16—and desired; Mic 3:7—the seers

Daniel 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 8:18—they could; Exod 8:19—This is; Lev 19:26—use; Isa 41:28—I beheld; Isa 44:25—maketh; Dan 2:27—cannot

Daniel 2:11 and there: This was their decision, and when the living and true God, who indeed condescends to dwell with men, and who alone could reveal the dream and the secrets contained in it, actually made it known to Daniel, he evinced the infinite difference between Jehovah and his prophets, and the idols and magicians of Babylon. Dan 2:27, 28; 5:11; Gen 41:39; Exod 8:19; Matt 19:26 whose: Exod 29:45; Num 35:34; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 6:18; Ps 68:18; 113:5, 6; 132:14; Isa 8:18; 57:15; 66:1, 2; Joel 3:21; John 1:1–3, 14; 14:17, 23; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; Exod 8:18—they could; 2 Kgs 5:7—Amos I God; Isa 41:28—I beheld; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Dan 4:8—and in; Acts 12:19—commanded

Daniel 2:12; Dan 3:13; Job 5:2; Ps 76:10; Prov 16:14; 19:12; 20:2; 27:3, 4; 29:22; Matt 2:16; 5:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; Esth 1:12—was the king; Esth 1:13—the wise; Esth 6:13—said his wise; Dan 2:24—Destroy; Dan 3:6—the same; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Matt 20:25—exercise dominion

Daniel 2:13 the decree: Dan 6:9–15; Esth 3:12–15; Ps 94:20; Prov 28:15–17; Isa 10:1 and they: Dan 1:19, 20; 6:12 Reciprocal: Prov 19:12—king's; Dan 2:24—Destroy; Dan 3:6—the same; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Matt 5:22—That; Matt

20:25—exercise dominion

Daniel 2:14 answered: Chal, returned with: 2 Sam 20:16–22; Eccl 9:13–18 captain of the king's guard: or, chief marshall, Chal, chief of the executioners, or slaughter-men. Gen 37:36; Jer 39:9; 52:12, 14 marg.

Daniel 2:15 made: Dan 2:9 Reciprocal: Dan 2:24—Arioch; John 13:27—That

Daniel 2:16 and desired: Dan 2:9–11; 1:18, 19

Daniel 2:17 Hananiah: Dan 1:7, 11; 3:12 Reciprocal: Dan 1:6—Daniel; Dan 2:30—but; Dan 2:49—he set; Mal 3:16—spake

Daniel 2:18 they would: Dan 3:17; 1 Sam 17:37; Esth 4:15–17; Ps 50:15; 91:15; Prov 3:5, 6; Isa 37:4; Jer 33:3; Matt 18:12, 19; Acts 4:24–31; 12:4; Rom 15:30; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 of the God of heaven: Chal. from before God. Daniel and his fellows should not perish. or, they should not destroy Daniel, etc. Gen 18:28; Mal 3:18; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 41:16—It is not; Deut 29:29—secret; Neh 1:4—the God; Isa 45:11—Ask; Dan 2:23—and hast; Dan 2:28—that revealeth; Dan 2:30—but; Jonah 1:9—the God; Mal 3:16—spake; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 5:16—The effectual; Rev 16:11—the God

Daniel 2:19 was: Dan 2:22, 27–29; 4:9; 2 Kgs 6:8–12; Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; 1 Cor 2:9, 10 in: Dan 7:7; Num 12:6; Job 4:13; 33:15, 16; Matt 2:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; Gen 46:2—in the visions; Exod 8:19—This is; Deut 29:29—secret; Josh 22:33—blessed; 2 Chr 26:5—had; Dan 2:47—a revealer; Jonah 1:9—the God; Zech 1:8—by night; Acts 9:10—and to; 1 Pet 1:12—it; Rev 16:11—the God

Daniel 2:20 Blessed: Gen 14:20; 1 Kgs 8:56; 1 Chr 29:10, 20; 2 Chr 20:21; Ps 41:13; 50:23; 72:18, 19; 103:1, 2; 113:2; 115:18; 145:1, 2 for wisdom: Dan 2:21–23; 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Job 12:13, 16–22; Ps 62:11; 147:5; Prov 8:14; Jer 32:19; Matt 6:13; Jude 24; Rev 5:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:3—hid from the king; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Dan 1:4—and skillful; Dan 2:23—who hast; Rom 11:36—of him; 1 Cor 1:21—in; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; Eph 1:8—in; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Daniel 2:21 he changeth: Dan 2:9; 7:25; 11:6; 1 Chr 29:30; Esth 1:13; Job 34:24–29; Ps 31:14, 15; Eccl 3:1–8; Jer 27:5–7 he removeth: Dan 4:17, 32; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Job 12:18; Ps 75:5, 6; 113:7, 8; Prov 8:15, 16; Luke 1:51, 52; Acts 13:21, 22; Rev 19:16 he giveth: Exod 31:3, 6; 1 Kgs 3:8–12, 28; 4:29; 10:24; 1 Chr 22:12; 2 Chr 1:10–12; Prov 2:6, 7; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 1:30; Jas 1:5, 17; 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Josh 6:2—I have; Josh 8:1—I have; 1 Kgs 3:7—thou hast; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 2 Chr 9:23—God; 2 Chr 36:23—All the kingdoms; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Job 12:21—poureth; Job 24:1—seeing; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Ps 119:169—give me; Jer 43:10—I will send; Ezek 31:9—made; Dan 1:4—and skillful; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 2:23—who hast; Dan 4:25—till; Dan 10:1—and he; Acts 1:7—It; Rom 13:1—there; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Eph 1:8—in; Jas 3:13—endued; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Daniel 2:22 revealeth: Dan 2:11, 28, 29; Gen 37:5–9; 41:16, 25–28; Job 12:22; Ps 25:14; Isa 41:22, 26; 42:9; Matt 13:13; Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:9–11; Eph 3:5 he knoweth: Job 26:6; Ps 139:11, 12; Jer 23:24; Luke 12:2, 3; John 21:17; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:13 and the: Dan 5:11, 14;

Ps 36:9; 104:2; John 1:9; 8:12; 12:45, 46; 1 Tim 6:16; Jas 1:17; 1 John 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; 1 Kgs 2:15—for it was; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; Job 12:21—poureth; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Jer 32:17—there; Ezek 28:3—no secret; Dan 2:19—was; Obad 6—how are his; 1 Cor 2:10—the deep; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Daniel 2:23 thank: 1 Chr 29:13; Ps 50:14; 103:1–4; Isa 12:1; Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21; John 11:41 O thou: Gen 32:9–11; Exod 3:15; 1 Kgs 8:57; 18:36; 1 Chr 29:10; 2 Chr 20:6 who hast: Dan 2:20, 21; Prov 8:14; 21:22; 24:5; Eccl 7:19; 9:16, 18 and hast: Dan 2:18, 29, 30; Gen 18:17; Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; John 15:15; Rev 1:1; 5:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:24—which God; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 2:36—General; Acts 22:14—The God; Col 1:12—Giving; Rev 11:17—We give

Daniel 2:24 Arioch: Dan 2:15 Destroy: Dan 2:12, 13; Acts 27:24 Reciprocal: Dan 2:36—General; Dan 2:45—thou sawest; Acts 12:24—General

Daniel 2:25 brought: Prov 24:11; Eccl 9:10 I have: Chal, That I have captives of Judah: Chal, children of the captivity of Judah. Dan 1:6; 6:13; Neh 7:6; 1 Cor 1:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 41:14—and they brought him hastily; Dan 5:13—the children

Daniel 2:26 Daniel: Dan 1:7; 4:8, 19; 5:12 Art: Dan 2:3–7; 4:18; 5:16; Gen 41:15; 1 Sam 17:33

Daniel 2:27 cannot: Dan 2:2, 10, 11; 5:7, 8; Job 5:12, 13; Isa 19:3; 44:25; 47:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—but there; Exod 7:11—wise men; Deut 29:29—secret; Esth 1:13—the wise; Ezek 28:3—no secret; Dan 2:19—was; Jas 1:17—good

Daniel 2:28 a God: Ps 115:3; Matt 6:9 that revealeth: Dan 2:18, 47; Gen 40:8; 41:16; Isa 41:22, 23; Amos 4:13 maketh known: Chal, hath made known in the: Dan 10:14; Gen 49:1; Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 31:19; Isa 2:2; Jer 30:24; 48:47; Ezek 38:8, 16; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1, 2; 2 Tim 3:1; Heb 1:1; 2 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—but there; Gen 41:25—God; Num 20:10—we fetch; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Job 4:13—thoughts; Job 11:6—show thee; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Isa 44:8—ye are; Jer 49:39—in the; Ezek 28:3—no secret; Dan 2:11—and there; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Dan 2:29—he that; Dan 2:44—the God; Dan 4:5—and the thoughts; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Luke 11:2—which; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 14:15—We also; Eph 1:17—revelation; Heb 1:2—these; 1 Pet 1:12—it; Rev 1:1—Revelation

Daniel 2:29 came into thy mind: Chal, came up, Ezek 38:10 he that: Dan 2:22, 28, 47; Amos 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Gen 49:1—last days; Job 4:13—thoughts; Jer 19:5—neither; Dan 2:23—and hast; Dan 4:5—and the thoughts; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Zech 9:11—As; 1 Pet 1:12—it; Rev 1:1—Revelation

Daniel 2:30 this secret: Gen 41:16; Acts 3:12; 1 Cor 15:8–12 but: Dan 2:17, 18, 49; Isa 43:3, 4; 45:4; Matt 24:22; Mark 13:20; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 2 Cor 4:15 their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king: or, the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king. and. Dan 2:47 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; 2 Sam 5:12—his people; 1 Chr 14:2—because; Ps 105:19—his word; Dan 2:23—and hast; Zech 4:5—No; Acts 10:25—and fell; Acts 27:10—I perceive

Daniel 2:31 sawest: Chal, wast seeing and the: Dan 7:3–17; Matt 4:8; Luke 4:5 terrible:

Isa 13:11; 25:3–5; Ezek 28:7; Hab 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 40:9—a vine; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Dan 3:1—made

Daniel 2:32 head: Dan 2:37, 38; 4:22, 30; 7:4; Isa 14:4; Jer 51:7; Rev 17:4 breast: Dan 2:39; 7:5; 8:3, 4; 11:2 belly: Dan 2:39; 7:6; 8:5–8; 11:3–20 thighs: or, sides Reciprocal: Song 7:1—the joints; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 7:3—four

Daniel 2:33; Dan 2:40–43; 7:7, 8, 19–26 Reciprocal: Dan 2:41—the feet; Dan 7:3—four; Zech 6:3—grisled

Daniel 2:34 a stone: Dan 2:44, 45; 7:13, 14, 27; Ps 118:22; Isa 28:16; Zech 12:3; Matt 16:18; Acts 4:11; 1 Pet 2:7; Rev 11:15 was cut: Dan 8:25; Zech 4:6; John 1:13; 2 Cor 5:1; Heb 9:24 without hands: or, which was not in hands, Dan 2:45 which: Ps 2:8–12; 110:5, 6; 149:6–9; Isa 60:12; Zech 12:3; Rev 17:14; 19:11–21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Job 34:20—without; Job 34:24—break; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Ezek 32:28—General; Ezek 40:2—a very; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Dan 7:9—till; Mic 2:13—breaker; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 4:10—despised; Zech 12:6—they; Zech 14:3—General; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 21:44—but; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 14:58—General; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 20:18—shall fall; John 3:30—must increase; Acts 4:17—that it; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; 1 Pet 2:4—stone

Daniel 2:35 like: Ps 1:4, 5; Isa 17:13, 14; 41:15, 16; Hos 13:3; Mic 4:13 no place: Job 6:17; Ps 37:10, 36; 103:16; Rev 12:8; 20:11 became: Isa 2:2, 3; Mic 4:1, 2 and filled: Ps 22:27; 46:9; 66:4; 67:1, 2; 72:16–19; 80:9, 10; 86:9; Isa 11:9; Zech 14:8, 9; 1 Cor 15:25; Rev 11:15; 20:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—and he also; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Sam 22:43—as small; Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Job 34:24—break; Ps 68:1—be scattered; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Isa 9:7—the increase; Isa 60:12—General; Isa 60:22—little; Jer 46:28—make; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 32:28—General; Ezek 40:2—a very; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Dan 2:45—thou sawest; Dan 7:9—till; Dan 7:14—an everlasting; Dan 8:25—but; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Obad 21—and the; Mic 2:13—breaker; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 4:10—despised; Zech 12:3—a burdensome; Zech 12:6—they; Zech 14:3—General; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 21:44—but; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 20:18—shall fall; John 3:30—must increase; Acts 4:17—that it; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

Daniel 2:36; Dan 2:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 40:12—This

Daniel 2:37 a king: 1 Kgs 4:24; Ezra 7:12; Isa 10:8; 47:5; Jer 27:6, 7; Ezek 26:7; Hos 8:10; Rev 1:5; 17:14 the God: Dan 4:25, 32; 5:18; 2 Chr 36:23; Ezra 1:2; Prov 8:15; Jer 28:14; Rev 19:16 power: Dan 4:3, 34; Ps 62:11; Matt 6:13; John 19:11; Rev 4:11; 5:12 Reciprocal: Josh 8:1—I have; 2 Sam 10:19—servants; 1 Kgs 20:1—Thirty and two; 2 Kgs 18:24—How then; 2 Kgs 25:28—the throne; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Song 5:11—head; Isa 13:19—Babylon; Jer 5:15—a mighty; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 52:32—set; Ezek 28:14—and I; Ezek 31:9—made; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Dan 2:32—head; Dan 2:44—the God; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 4:22—thou; Dan 7:3—four; Dan 7:17—great; Zech 1:18—four; Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 20:25—exercise dominion; Rev 6:4—power

Daniel 2:38 the beasts: Dan 4:21, 22; Ps 50:10, 11; Jer 27:5–7 Thou art: The Chaldean monarchy, over which Nebuchadnezzar was the only king of note; in whose time it extended over Chaldea, Assyria, Arabia, Syria, Egypt, and Libya: the head of gold represented its immense riches. Dan 2:32 Reciprocal: Deut 2:24—behold; Josh 8:1—I have; 2 Kgs 18:24—How then; Ezra 1:2—hath given; Song 5:11—head; Isa 13:19—Babylon; Isa 14:4—golden city; Isa 47:5—for; Jer 5:15—a mighty; Jer 27:6—I given all; Jer 28:14—and I; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 51:7—a golden; Jer 51:41—the praise; Ezek 17:3—great wings; Ezek 28:14—and I; Ezek 31:9—made; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Dan 5:18—the most; Dan 11:11—the multitude; Zech 6:1—four; Matt 4:9—I give; Luke 22:19—is my; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; Rev 6:4—power

Daniel 2:39 another kingdom: The empire of the Medes and Persians, whose union was denoted by the breast and two arms of silver; and which was established on the ruins of that of the Chaldeans on the capture of Babylon by Cyrus, BC 538. Dan 2:32; 5:28–31; 7:5; 8:3, 4, 20; 11:2; Isa 44:28; 45:1–5 another third: The empire of the Macedonians, or “brazen-coated Greeks,” aptly denoted by the belly and thighs of brass, founded by Alexander the Great, who terminated the Persian monarchy by the overthrow of Darius Codomanus at Arbela, BC 331; Dan 2:32; 7:6, 7, 23; 8:5–14; 10:20; 11:3–20; Zech 6:3, 6

Daniel 2:40 the fourth: The Roman empire, which comprised nearly the whole world. Dan 2:33; 7:19–26; 8:24; 9:26; 11:36–45; John 11:48 forasmuch: Dan 7:7; Jer 15:12; Amos 1:3 Reciprocal: Lam 3:11—pulled; Dan 7:23—the fourth; Zech 6:3—grisled; Zech 14:2—gather; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; Rev 17:12—the ten; Rev 17:18—the woman; Rev 19:20—the beast

Daniel 2:41 the feet: Dan 2:33–35; 7:7, 24; Rev 12:3; 13:1; 17:12 Reciprocal: Zech 6:3—grisled; Rev 17:18—the woman

Daniel 2:42 the toes: Dan 7:24; Rev 13:1 broken: or, brittle Reciprocal: Dan 7:7—and it had ten; Rev 12:3—ten

Daniel 2:43 one to another: Chal, this with this even: The Roman empire became weakened by a mixture of barbarous nations, by the incursions of whom it was torn asunder about the fourth century after Christ, and at length divided into ten kingdoms, answering to the ten toes of the image.

Daniel 2:44 in the days: Chal, in their days, That is, in the days of one of these kingdoms (see Ruth 1:1,) i.e, the Roman; in which the “God of heaven set up” the spiritual kingdom of the Messiah, which shall yet “become a great mountain, and fill the whole earth.” the God: Dan 2:28, 37 set up: Gen 49:10; Ps 2:6–12; 72:1–20; 89:3, 4, 19–36; 110:1–4; Isa 9:6, 7; Matt 3:2, 3; 28:18; Eph 1:20–22 which shall never: Dan 4:3, 34; 6:26; 7:13, 14; Ps 145:13; Ezek 37:25; Mic 4:7; Luke 1:32, 33; John 12:34; Rev 11:15 kingdom: Chal, kingdom thereof break: Dan 8:25; Ps 2:9; 21:8, 9; Isa 60:12; 1 Cor 15:24, 25; Rev 2:27; 19:15–20 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 24:7—Lord; Gen 27:29—Let people; Exod 15:18—General; Num 23:24—he shall; Num 24:7—his kingdom; Josh 6:2—I have; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Sam 5:10—General; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; 1 Chr 28:7—Moreover; Job 34:20—without; Job 34:24—break; Ps 29:10—King; Ps 45:6—throne; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 72:7—abundance; Ps 89:29—throne; Ps 96:10—the Lord; Ps 146:10—reign; Isa 60:22—little; Jer

33:14—General; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 2:34—a stone; Dan 7:9—till; Dan 7:27—whose kingdom; Obad 21—and the; Jonah 1:9—the God; Mic 2:13—breaker; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Mic 4:8—the first; Mic 4:13—thou shalt; Hag 2:7—I will shake; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 12:3—a burdensome; Zech 12:6—they; Zech 14:3—General; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 21:44—but; Matt 25:1—the kingdom; Mark 1:15—The time; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 17:20—observation; Luke 20:18—shall fall; Luke 22:18—until; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 3:30—must increase; John 18:36—My kingdom is; Acts 1:3—speaking; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 12:24—General; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 14:17—kingdom; Rom 15:12—and he; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Eph 1:10—in the; Phil 2:9—God; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; 1 Tim 6:15—who; Heb 10:13—General; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; Rev 12:10—the kingdom; Rev 16:11—the God; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall; Rev 20:4—and they

Daniel 2:45 thou sawest: Dan 2:24, 35; Isa 28:16; Zech 12:3; Matt 21:24 without hands: or, which was not in hands, Dan 2:34; Luke 17:20; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 the great: Deut 10:17; 2 Sam 7:22; 1 Chr 16:25; Neh 4:14; 9:32; Job 36:26; Ps 48:1; 96:4; 135:5; 145:3; Jer 32:18, 19; Mal 1:11; Rev 19:17, make known, Gen 41:28, 32; Matt 24:35; Rev 1:19; 4:1 hereafter: Chal, after this Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 27:29—Let people; Gen 41:25—God; Num 22:9—God; Num 24:24—and he also; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; 2 Sam 5:10—General; Job 34:20—without; Job 34:24—break; Isa 2:2—the mountain; Isa 53:12—will I; Isa 60:12—General; Ezek 17:22—upon; Ezek 37:25—and my; Dan 7:9—till; Dan 8:25—but; Hag 2:7—I will shake; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 12:6—they; Zech 14:3—General; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 21:44—but; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 14:58—General; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 20:18—shall fall; John 3:30—must increase; Acts 1:3—speaking; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; Phil 2:9—God; 1 Pet 2:4—stone; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Daniel 2:46 fell: Luke 17:16; Acts 10:25; 14:13; 28:6; Rev 11:16; 19:10; 22:8 and sweet: Lev 26:31; Ezra 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 41:42—his ring; Prov 22:11—the king; Prov 24:26—shall; Jer 34:5—so

Daniel 2:47 a God: Dan 11:36; Deut 10:17; Josh 22:22; Ps 136:2 a Lord: Dan 2:37; 4:17, 32; Job 12:19; Ps 2:10, 11; 72:11; 82:1; Prov 8:15, 16; 1 Tim 6:15; Rev 1:5; 17:14; 19:16 a revealer: Dan 2:19, 28; 4:8, 9; Gen 41:39; Amos 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the God; Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:16—It is not; Gen 41:25—God; Gen 41:42—his ring; Gen 49:1—Gather; Deut 32:31—General; Ruth 1:16—thy God; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 1 Kgs 3:28—the wisdom; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 6:12—telleth; 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; Ezra 1:3—he is the God; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ezra 7:12—Artaxerxes; Ezra 7:14—thy God; Job 11:6—show thee; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Isa 44:8—ye are; Ezek 26:7—a king; Ezek 28:3—no secret; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 2:29—he that; Dan 2:30—their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king; Dan 3:26—ye servants; Dan 3:28—Blessed; Dan 5:11—a man; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Daniel 2:48 a great: Dan 2:6; 5:16; Gen 41:39–43; Num 22:16, 17; 24:11; 1 Sam 17:25; 25:2; 2 Sam 19:32; 2 Kgs 5:1; Job 1:3; Jer 5:5 ruler: Dan 5:29; 6:1, 2 and chief: Dan 4:9; 5:11

Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—set them; Esth 8:2—Esther set; Esth 10:2—advanced him; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ezek 28:3—thou art; Dan 3:1—in the province; Dan 5:7—the third; Dan 5:13—Art thou; Dan 8:27—and did

Daniel 2:49 he set: Dan 2:17; 1:17; 3:12–30; Prov 28:12 sat: Esth 2:19, 21; 3:2; Jer 39:3; Amos 5:15 Reciprocal: Dan 1:7—Hananiah; Dan 2:30—but; Dan 6:2—of; Dan 8:27—and did; Acts 23:34—he asked

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Nebuchadnezzar dedicates a golden image in Dura;
- 8 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego are accused for not worshipping the image;
- 13 They being threatened, make a good confession;
- 19 They are cast into the furnace,
- 24 from which God delivers them;
- 28 Nebuchadnezzar seeing the miracle blesses God, and advances them.

Daniel 3:1 AM 3424, BC 580 made: Dan 2:31, 32; 5:23; Exod 20:23; 32:2–4, 31; Deut 7:25; Judg 8:26, 27; 1 Kgs 12:28; 2 Kgs 19:17, 18; Ps 115:4–8; 135:15; Isa 2:20; 30:22; 40:19–31; 46:6; Jer 10:9; 16:20; Hos 8:4; Hab 2:19; Acts 17:29; 19:26; Rev 9:20 in the province: Dan 3:30; 2:48; Esth 1:1 Reciprocal: Isa 41:6—helped; Isa 41:7—the carpenter; Isa 44:10—General; Isa 44:11—let them all; Isa 46:7—they carry him; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 51:7—the nations; Dan 3:14—my gods; Dan 5:4—of gold; Zech 10:9—sow

Daniel 3:2 sent: Exod 32:4–6; Num 25:2; Judg 16:23; 1 Kgs 12:32; Prov 29:12; Rev 17:2 Reciprocal: Esth 1:3—the nobles; Esth 9:3—the rulers; Jer 51:44—the nations; Dan 3:24—counsellors; Dan 3:27—the princes; Dan 6:7—All; Matt 20:25—exercise dominion

Daniel 3:3 the princes: Achashdarpenaya rendered lieutenants in Esth 3:12, etc., probably chief satraps or viceroys from the Persian achash great, eminent, and sitrab, a satrap. Ps 82:1–8; Acts 19:34, 35; Rom 1:21–28; 3:11; 1 Cor 1:24–26; Rev 13:13–16; 17:13, 17 the governors: Signaya, in Persian shagnah, deputies or lieutenants. captains: Pacawatha, governors of provinces. See note on Esth 3:13. the judges: Adargazraya, chief judges, or senators, from adar, great, and Chal. gezar, to judge, decree. the treasurers: Gedavraya, written gizzavraya Ezra 7:21, treasurers, from the Persian gunjvar. the counsellors: Dethavraya counsellors, judges, from dath, in Persian dad, law, and var, possessor or guardian. the sheriffs: Tiptaya probably the same as the Arabic Mufti or head officer of law. Reciprocal: Esth 1:3—the nobles; Jer 51:44—the nations; Dan 3:24—counsellors; Dan 3:27—the princes

Daniel 3:4 aloud: Chal, with might, Dan 4:14; Prov 9:13–15; Isa 40:9; 58:1 it is commanded: Chal, they command, Hos 5:11; Mic 6:16 O people: Dan 4:1; 6:25; Esth 8:9 Reciprocal: Ps 94:20—frameth; Dan 3:9—king; Dan 3:10—hast made; Dan 5:19—that he; Dan 7:14—that all

Daniel 3:5 the cornet: Karna the horn. Dan 3:10, 15 flute: Mashrokeetha, in Syriac mashrookeetha the σὺριγξ, pipe or flute, as Theodotion renders. dulcimer: or, singing,

Chal, symphony Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:5—David; 1 Kgs 1:40—pipes; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps; 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; Ps 150:3—with the sound; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Isa 46:6—they fall; Dan 3:9—king

Daniel 3:6 falleth: Dan 3:11, 15; Exod 20:5; Isa 44:17; Matt 4:9; Rev 13:15–17 the same: Dan 2:5, 12, 13; Mark 6:27 a burning: Gen 19:28; Jer 29:22; Ezek 22:18–22; Matt 13:42, 50; Rev 9:2; 14:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Dan 6:7—he shall; Eph 6:9—forbearing

Daniel 3:7 when: Dan 3:10 all the people: Jer 51:7; Acts 14:16; 1 John 5:19; Rev 12:9; 13:3, 8, 14; 17:8; 19:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:5—David; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Hab 2:19—that

Daniel 3:8 and accused: Dan 6:12, 13; Ezra 4:12–16; Esth 3:6, 8, 9; Acts 16:20–22; 17:6–8; 28:22; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Esth 3:4—that they told; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Dan 5:4—of gold; Dan 6:4—sought

Daniel 3:9 king: Dan 3:4, 5 O King: Dan 2:4; 5:10; 6:6, 21; Rom 13:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:31—Let my; 2 Kgs 11:12—and said; Ezra 5:7—all peace; Neh 2:3—Let the king; Esth 3:4—that they told; Dan 3:24—O king

Daniel 3:10 hast made: Dan 3:4–7; 6:12; Exod 1:16, 22; Esth 3:12–14; Ps 94:20; Eccl 3:16; Isa 10:1; John 11:57; Rev 13:16, 17 the cornet: Exod 15:20, 21; 32:18, 19; 1 Chr 15:16, 28; 16:5, 6; 25:1–6; 2 Chr 29:25; Ps 81:1–3; 92:1–3; 149:3, 4; 150:3–6; Amos 6:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:5—David; Dan 3:5—the cornet; Dan 3:7—when; Dan 3:15—ye hear; Dan 3:24—O king; Matt 10:28—And

Daniel 3:11 Reciprocal: Dan 3:6—falleth; Dan 6:7—he shall; Acts 5:23—The prison

Daniel 3:12 certain: Dan 2:49; 6:13; 1 Sam 18:7–11; Esth 3:8; Prov 27:4; Eccl 4:4 not regarded thee: Chal, set no regard upon thee, Acts 5:28; 17:7 Reciprocal: Esth 3:4—he had told; Dan 1:7—Hananiah; Dan 2:17—Hananiah

Daniel 3:13 in his: Dan 3:19; 2:12; Gen 4:5; 1 Sam 20:30–33; Esth 3:5, 6; Prov 17:12; 27:3; 29:22; Luke 6:11 Then: Matt 10:18; Mark 13:9; Luke 21:12; Acts 5:25–27; 24:24 Reciprocal: Esth 1:12—was the king; Esth 5:9—he was full; Prov 16:14—wrath; Lam 1:15—trodden; Dan 6:14—was sore; Matt 2:16—was exceeding; Matt 5:22—That

Daniel 3:14 true: or, of purpose, Exod 21:13, 14 my gods: Dan 3:1; 4:8; Isa 46:1; Jer 50:2 Reciprocal: Isa 44:10—General; John 19:10—knowest

Daniel 3:15 ye hear: Dan 3:10 harp: Kaithros in Arabic kitharat, Greek κιθαρα, the guitar. sackbut: Sabbecha σαμβουκη, sambuke, a kind of harp. psaltery: Pesanter, ψαλτηριον, a stringed instrument struck with a plectrum; probably similar to what is called a psalterium in Egypt, which Hasselquist describes as a large oblique triangle, with two bottoms two inches from each other, and about twenty catguts of different sizes.

dulcimer: Soomphanya probably the same as the Talmudic סמפון [H5481], a pipe. ye fall: Luke 4:7, 8 well: Dan 3:17; Exod 32:32; Luke 13:9 and who: Dan 3:28, 29; 6:16, 20; Exod 5:2; 2 Kgs 18:35; 2 Chr 32:15–17; Isa 36:20; 37:23; Matt 27:43 we are: Matt 10:19;

Mark 13:11; Luke 12:11; 21:14, 15; Acts 4:8–12, 19; 5:29; 6:15; 24:10–13 Reciprocal: Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; Judg 18:28—And there; 2 Sam 6:5—David; 1 Kgs 19:2—if I; 2 Kgs 18:22—We trust; 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; Job 10:7—and there; Ps 11:3—what; Ps 12:4—who; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 71:11—for there; Ps 73:9—set; Prov 30:31—against; Eccl 2:8—musical instruments; Eccl 8:4—the word; Isa 36:14—General; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 50:2—have I; Isa 51:13—were ready; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 44:16—we; Ezek 36:20—These; Dan 2:9—there is; Dan 3:5—the cornet; Dan 3:6—falleth; Dan 3:20—to bind; Mic 7:10—Where; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 20:25—exercise dominion; John 19:10—knowest; Eph 6:9—forbearing; Heb 7:25—he is; Jas 3:5—so

Daniel 3:16 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; Esth 3:4—he had told; Esth 5:9—he was full; Job 36:21—this; Ps 112:7—heart; Ps 119:46—speak; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Eccl 4:12—and a; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 51:12—that thou; Jer 26:14—As for; Dan 3:28—serve; Matt 10:19—it shall; Matt 22:21—and; Matt 26:63—Jesus; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 12:4—Be; Acts 8:1—except; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; Phil 4:6—careful; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 13:6—I will; 1 Pet 3:6—and; 1 Pet 3:15—and be; 1 Pet 4:19—in; Rev 2:10—shalt

Daniel 3:17 our God: Dan 4:35; 6:20–22, 27; Gen 17:1; 18:14; 1 Sam 17:37, 46; Job 5:19; 34:29; Ps 27:1, 2; 62:1–6; 73:20; 115:3; 121:5–7; 18:10, 11; Isa 12:2; 26:3, 4; 54:14; Luke 1:37; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 27:20–25; Rom 8:31; Heb 7:25 Reciprocal: Gen 22:14—In; Gen 32:11—Deliver; Ps 37:40—the Lord; Prov 3:25—Be; Eccl 4:12—and a; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Dan 2:18—they would; Dan 3:15—well; Dan 3:24—O king; Dan 3:26—ye servants; Dan 3:29—amiss; Dan 5:18—O thou; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Mal 3:18—between him; Luke 12:4—Be; Acts 27:23—and; 1 Cor 10:13—who; Eph 3:20—able; 2 Thess 1:11—our God; Rev 7:3—the servants

Daniel 3:18 be it: Job 13:15; Prov 28:1; Isa 51:12, 13; Matt 10:28, 32, 33, 39; 16:2; Luke 12:3–9; Acts 4:10–13, 19; 5:29–32; Rev 2:10, 11; 12:11 that: Exod 20:3–5; Lev 19:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 1 Chr 21:4—Wherefore; Prov 3:25—Be; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Dan 5:18—O thou; Hab 2:19—that; Acts 13:38—it

Daniel 3:19 was Nebuchadnezzar: Dan 3:13; Prov 21:24; Isa 51:23; Luke 12:4, 5; Acts 5:33; 7:54 full: Chal, filled the form: Dan 5:6; Gen 4:5, 6; 31:2 he spake: Exod 15:9, 10; 1 Kgs 20:10, 11; 2 Kgs 19:27, 28; Ps 76:10; Prov 16:14; 27:3, 4 one seven: Dan 6:24; Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28 than: 1 Kgs 18:33–35; Matt 27:63–66 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—pressed; Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; Exod 11:8—a great anger; 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; Esth 1:12—was the king; Esth 3:5—full of wrath; Esth 7:7—for he saw; Ps 124:3—their wrath; Prov 14:29—but; Prov 19:12—king's; Isa 51:13—were ready; Jer 36:32—there; Ezek 21:14—let the; Matt 2:16—was exceeding; Matt 5:22—That; Matt 20:25—exercise dominion; 1 Cor 13:4—vaunteth not itself; Heb 11:34—Quenched

Daniel 3:20 most mighty men: Chal, mighty of strength to bind: Dan 3:15; Acts 12:4, 5; 16:23, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; Ps 21:9—Thou; Ps 76:10—Surely; Ps 140:10—let them; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Matt 2:16—was exceeding; Matt 22:13—Bind

Daniel 3:21 in their: Herodotus says the Babylonish dress was a linen tunic, another of woollen, a white short cloak, and a turban. coats: or, mantles hats: or, turbans, Dan 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; Jer 29:22—roasted; Dan 5:19—whom he would

he slew; Matt 13:42—cast

Daniel 3:22 commandment: Chal, word urgent: Exod 12:33 flame: or, spark slew: Dan 6:24; Prov 11:8; 21:18; Zech 12:2, 3; Matt 27:5; Acts 12:19 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 2 Kgs 1:10—consumed; Matt 13:42—cast

Daniel 3:23 fell: Dan 6:16, 17; Ps 34:19; 66:11, 12; 124:1–5; Jer 38:6; Lam 3:52–54; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:17; 1 Pet 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Esth 3:4—he had told

Daniel 3:24 astonished: Dan 5:6; Acts 5:23–25; 9:6; 12:13 counsellors: or, governors, Dan 3:2, 3 O king: Dan 3:9, 10, 17; 4:22, 27; 5:18; 6:7, 22; 1 Sam 17:55; Acts 26:13, 27 Reciprocal: Ezek 38:16—that the; Acts 12:7—And his

Daniel 3:25 walking: Isa 43:2 they have no hurt: Chal, there is no hurt in them, Ps 91:3–9; Mark 16:18; Acts 28:5; 1 Pet 3:13 the Song of God: Or, as bar elahin may be rendered, “a son of the gods,” i.e., a divine person or angel. Dan 3:18, 28; Job 1:6; 38:7; Ps 34:7; Prov 30:4; Luke 1:35; John 19:7, 8; Rom 1:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:33—Fill four; 2 Kgs 1:10—consumed; Dan 6:23—because; Matt 2:13—until; Matt 14:33—Of; Acts 12:7—And his; Acts 12:11—that the; Acts 16:37—let

Daniel 3:26 mouth: Chal, door ye servants: Dan 3:17; 2:47; 6:20; Ezra 5:11; Acts 16:17; 27:23; Gal 1:10; Rev 19:5 the most: Gen 14:18 come forth: Josh 3:17; 4:10, 16–18; Isa 28:16; 52:12; Acts 16:37 Reciprocal: Josh 4:17—Come ye up; Josh 4:24—all the people; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Isa 54:17—the heritage; Dan 4:2—that; Mic 6:6—the high; Matt 2:13—until; Rom 6:22—become; Rev 7:3—the servants

Daniel 3:27 the princes: Dan 3:2, 3; 1 Sam 17:46, 47; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 83:18; 96:7–9; Isa 26:11; Acts 2:6–12; 26:26 upon: Isa 43:2; Heb 11:34 nor was: This miraculous manifestation of Divine power was witnessed by the court and the nation, and was felt as a just punishment on the transgressors, and a signal display of mercy to Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, which should operate on all believers to similar acts of faith and confidence in the Lord. Matt 10:30; Luke 21:17, 18; Acts 27:34 Reciprocal: Exod 3:2—bush burned; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Isa 33:13—Hear; Dan 6:7—All; Dan 6:23—because; Acts 7:30—in a flame

Daniel 3:28 Blessed: Dan 2:47; 4:34; 6:26; Gen 9:26; Ezra 1:3; 7:23–28 hath sent: Dan 3:25; 6:22, 23; Gen 19:15, 16; 2 Chr 32:21; Ps 34:7, 8; 103:20; Isa 37:36; Acts 5:19; 12:7–11; Heb 1:14 that trusted: 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 20:20; Ps 22:4, 5; 33:18, 21; 34:22; 62:8; 84:11, 12; 146:5, 6; 147:11; Isa 26:3, 4; Jer 17:7, 8; 2 Cor 1:9, 10; Eph 1:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:21 and have: Ezra 6:11; Acts 4:19 yielded: Rom 12:1; 14:7, 8; Phil 1:20; Heb 11:37; Rev 12:11 serve: Dan 3:16–18; Exod 20:5; Matt 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:40—will; Gen 31:29—the God; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; Ezra 7:26—whosoever; Ps 37:40—the Lord; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Ps 145:6—And men; Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 29:25—whoso; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 3:15—and who; Dan 3:29—amiss; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Dan 6:20—is; Nah 1:7—that; Acts 12:11—that the; Acts 16:17—the servants; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 6:13—but yield; 1 Tim 4:10—because; Rev 22:6—sent

Daniel 3:29 Therefore: Dan 6:26, 27 I make a decree: Chal, A decree is made by me amiss: Chal, error. the God. Dan 3:15, 17, 28 cut in pieces: Chal, made pieces, Dan 2:5 marg. because: Dan 6:27; Deut 32:31; Ps 3:8; 76:10 Reciprocal: Deut 3:24—what God;

Ruth 1:16—thy God; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 10:27—made it a draught house; Ezra 6:11—his house; Ezra 7:26—whosoever; Esth 1:22—into every province; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 86:8—Among; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 135:5—I know; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Isa 50:2—have I; Jer 51:44—the nations; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 4:1—unto all; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Dan 6:20—is; Hab 2:19—that; Heb 7:25—he is

Daniel 3:30 the king; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 91:14; John 12:26; Rom 8:31 promoted: Chal, made to prosper, Ps 1:3 Reciprocal: Prov 22:11—the king; Dan 3:1—in the province

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Nebuchadnezzar confesses God's kingdom,
- 4 makes relation of his dreams, which the magicians could not interpret;
- 8 Daniel hears the dream;
- 19 He interprets it;
- 28 The dream fulfilled.

Daniel 4:1 Nebuchadnezzar: This is a regular decree, and one of the most ancient extant; and no doubt contains the exact words of Nebuchadnezzar, copied out by Daniel from the state papers of Babylon, and preserved in the original language. unto all: Dan 3:4, 29; 7:14; Esth 3:12; 8:9; Zech 8:23; Acts 2:6 Peace: Dan 6:25, 27; 1 Chr 12:18; Ezra 4:17; 5:7; Rom 1:7; Eph 1:2; 1 Tim 1:2; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; 2 Kgs 25:1—Nebuchadnezzar; 1 Chr 16:24—General; 2 Chr 30:5—to make proclamation; Esth 1:22—into every province; Esth 8:10—in the king; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 119:46—speak; Ps 145:5—will speak; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 51:44—the nations; Mark 5:19—Go home; Luke 8:39—and published; John 14:27—not; 2 Cor 1:2—General; 2 Pet 1:2—Grace; 3 John 14—Peace; Rev 5:9—out; Rev 7:9—of all; Rev 14:6—every

Daniel 4:2 I thought it good: Chal, It was seemly before me, Josh 7:19; Ps 51:14; 71:18; 92:1, 2 that: Dan 3:26; Ps 66:16; Acts 22:3–16; 26:9–16 Reciprocal: Gen 41:16—It is not; Gen 41:41—General; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Job 9:10—wonders; Ps 72:18—who only; Ps 76:1—his; Ps 107:8—his wonderful; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Isa 28:29—cometh; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 6:27—and he; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Acts 16:17—the most; Heb 7:1—the most; Rev 15:1—I saw; Rev 15:3—Great

Daniel 4:3 great: Dan 6:27; Deut 4:34; Ps 71:19, 20; 72:18; 77:19; 86:10; 92:5; 104:24; 105:27; Isa 25:1; 28:29; Rom 11:33; Heb 2:4 his kingdom: Dan 4:17, 34, 35; 2:44; 6:26; 7:14, 27; Ps 66:7; 145:13; Isa 9:7; Jer 10:10; Luke 1:32, 33; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 1:8; Rev 11:15 is from: Job 25:2; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 41:41—General; Exod 15:18—General; 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; Job 9:10—wonders; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 107:8—his wonderful; Ps 111:2—works; Jer 10:6—thou; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 2:37—power; Dan 4:37—I Nebuchadnezzar; John 10:29—is greater; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Rom 11:36—of him; Rev 15:1—I saw; Rev 15:3—Great

Daniel 4:4 I Nebuchadnezzar: After he had successfully finished his wars in Syria, Egypt, etc., and the immense improvements and buildings at Babylon, and in the

enjoyment of uninterrupted peace and prosperity in his palace. was: Ps 30:6, 7; Isa 47:7, 8; 56:12; Jer 48:11; Ezek 28:2–5, 17; 29:3; Zeph 1:12; Luke 12:19, 20; 1 Thess 5:2, 3
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:1—as David; Esth 1:2—sat; Dan 4:19—let

Daniel 4:5 a dream: Dan 2:1; 5:5, 6, 10; 7:28; Gen 41:1; Job 7:13, 14 and the thoughts: Dan 2:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:6—behold; Gen 41:8—his spirit; Job 4:13—thoughts; Job 33:15—a dream; Dan 4:9—no secret; Dan 4:13—in the; Dan 4:19—let; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Dan 7:15—the visions; Luke 24:38—and why

Daniel 4:6 to bring: Dan 2:2; Gen 41:7, 8; Isa 8:19; 47:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:38—in whom; Esth 1:13—the wise; Isa 19:3—and they; Dan 5:7—to bring

Daniel 4:7 Then came: Dan 2:1, 2 but: Dan 2:7; Isa 44:25; Jer 27:9, 10; 2 Tim 3:8, 9
Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Gen 41:24—I told this; Exod 7:11—wise men; Exod 8:18—they could; 1 Kgs 4:30—the children; Esth 1:13—the wise; Isa 19:3—and they; Isa 41:28—I beheld; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:4—tell; Dan 4:18—forasmuch; Dan 5:8—but

Daniel 4:8 Belteshazzar: Dan 1:7; 5:12; Isa 46:1; Jer 50:2 and in: Dan 4:9, 18; 2:11; 5:11, 14; Num 11:17–30; Isa 63:11 Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 40:9—a vine; Gen 41:38—in whom; Isa 37:24—General; Isa 41:28—I beheld; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:26—Daniel; Dan 2:47—a revealer; Dan 3:14—my gods; Dan 4:17—the holy; Dan 4:19—Daniel; Dan 10:1—whose

Daniel 4:9 master: Dan 1:20; 2:48; 5:11 the spirit: Dan 4:8; Gen 41:38; 1 Sam 4:8 no secret: Dan 4:5; 2:3; Gen 11:6–8; Isa 33:18; 54:14; Ezek 28:3 tell: Dan 4:18; 2:4, 5; Gen 40:9–19; 41:15–36; Judg 7:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 40:5—General; Deut 4:6—Surely; Deut 29:29—secret; 2 Kgs 6:12—tellet; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 2:19—was; Dan 2:47—a revealer; Dan 4:17—the holy; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Mic 6:6—the high

Daniel 4:10 saw: Chal, was seeing a tree: This represented his exceedingly prosperous condition, the height of his exaltation, the extent of his dominions and renown, the splendour of his kingdom, the multitude of his subjects who received protection from him, and the peace and plenty they enjoyed. Dan 4:20–26; Ps 37:35, 36; Isa 10:33, 34; Jer 12:2; Ezek 31:3–18 Reciprocal: Gen 40:9—a vine; Judg 9:8—The trees; Ezek 17:23—under; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 4:13—in the; Hos 14:6—branches; Mark 4:32—shooteth

Daniel 4:11 reached: Dan 4:21, 22; Gen 11:4; Deut 9:1; Matt 11:23 Reciprocal: Job 20:6—his excellency; Ezek 19:11—her stature; Ezek 31:5—his height; Ezek 31:17—dwelt; John 21:25—that even; Rom 8:39—height

Daniel 4:12 the beasts: Jer 27:6, 7; Ezek 17:23; 31:6 shadow: Lam 4:20 the fowls: Mark 13:32; Luke 13:19 Reciprocal: Judg 9:15—shadow; Ezek 31:3—of an high; Ezek 31:12—gone; Ezek 31:17—dwelt; Dan 4:14—let; Matt 13:32—so that

Daniel 4:13 in the: Dan 4:5, 10; 7:1 a watcher. Either a holy angel, or a divine person, called a watcher, as watching over the affairs of men. Dan 4:17, 23; Ps 103:20 an holy:

Dan 8:13; Deut 33:2; Ps 89:7; Zech 14:5; Matt 25:31; Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34; Jude 14; Rev 14:10 Reciprocal: Isa 10:34—by a mighty one

Daniel 4:14 aloud: Chal, with might, Dan 3:4; Rev 10:3; 18:2 Hew: Dan 4:23; 5:20; Matt 3:10; 7:19; Luke 3:9; 13:7–9 let: Dan 4:12; Jer 51:6, 9; Ezek 31:12, 13 Reciprocal: Job 24:20—wickedness; Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Dan 4:17—by the; Dan 4:32—they shall drive; Dan 5:7—aloud; Rev 6:13—of a; Rev 18:9—shall bewail

Daniel 4:15 leave: Dan 4:25–27; Job 14:7–9; Ezek 29:14, 15 Reciprocal: Dan 4:23—and let his; Dan 4:26—to leave; Dan 4:36—mine; Zech 6:1—and the

Daniel 4:16 Let his: Here a transition is made from the tree to Nebuchadnezzar, whom it represented; the tree being lost sight of, a person came in its stead. This person having lost the heart, or disposition of a man, and conceiving himself a beast, should act as such, and herd among them. be changed: Dan 4:32, 33; Isa 6:10; Heb 1:11; Mark 5:4, 5; Luke 8:27–29 seven times: That is, seven years, a time in the prophetic language denoting a year. Dan 4:23, 25, 31; 7:25; 11:13; 12:7; Rev 12:14 Reciprocal: Job 12:24—He taketh; Dan 4:34—at the end; Dan 4:36—mine

Daniel 4:17 by the: Dan 4:13, 14; 1 Kgs 22:19, 20; 1 Tim 5:21 the holy: Dan 4:8, 9, 13; Isa 6:3, 8; Rev 4:8 that the living: Ps 9:16; 83:17, 18; Ezek 25:17 the most High: Dan 4:25, 32–35; 2:21; 5:18–21; Jer 27:5–7 giveth: Ps 75:6, 7 the basest: Dan 4:25; 11:21; Exod 9:16; 1 Sam 2:8; 1 Kgs 21:25; 2 Kgs 21:6–18; 2 Chr 28:22; Ps 12:8; 113:7, 8; Ezek 7:24; 1 Cor 1:28 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Num 33:53—General; Deut 2:24—behold; Deut 32:8—Most; Josh 6:2—I have; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; Job 9:24—earth; Job 21:7—mighty; Ps 7:17—most; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 57:15—the high; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 4:24—the decree; Dan 4:34—the most High; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; Hos 2:7—for; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 7:48—the most High

Daniel 4:18 forasmuch: Dan 4:7; 2:7; 5:8, 15; Gen 41:8, 15; Isa 19:3; 47:12–14 but: Dan 4:8, 9; 2:26–28; 1 Kgs 14:2, 3; Amos 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 41:38—in whom; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Dan 5:11—a man; Mark 6:20—feared

Daniel 4:19 Daniel: Dan 4:8; 1:7; 2:26; 5:12 was astonished: He saw the design of the dream; and felt acutely for his prince and benefactor. Accordingly he expresses himself with the greatest delicacy and kindly feeling. Dan 4:9; 7:28; 8:27; 10:16, 17; Jer 4:19; Hab 3:10 let: Dan 4:4, 5; 1 Sam 3:17 My Lord: Dan 4:24; 10:16; Gen 31:35; 32:4, 5, 18; Exod 32:32; 1 Sam 1:15; 24:8; 26:15; 2 Sam 18:31; 1 Kgs 18:7 the dream: 2 Sam 18:32; Jer 29:7 Reciprocal: Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:12—This; Gen 41:8—his spirit; 1 Sam 25:26—now let; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; Ezra 9:3—sat; Job 27:7—General; Ps 119:53—horror; Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Dan 2:4—O king; Dan 5:6—and his thoughts; Luke 24:38—and why

Daniel 4:20; Dan 4:10–12; Ezek 31:3, 16 Reciprocal: Ps 37:35—a green bay tree; Prov 17:19—he that; Isa 37:24—General; Jer 51:9—her judgment; Ezek 19:11—her stature; Mark 4:32—shooteth

Daniel 4:21 Reciprocal: Ps 104:17—the birds; Prov 17:19—he that; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 19:11—her stature; Ezek 31:6—General; Dan 2:38—the beasts; Dan 4:11—reached;

Luke 13:19—and the

Daniel 4:22 thou: Dan 2:37, 38; 2 Sam 12:7; Matt 14:4 thy greatness: Dan 5:18–23; Gen 11:4; 28:12; 2 Chr 28:9; Ps 36:5; 108:4; Jer 27:6–8; Rev 18:5 Reciprocal: Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:24—How then; Job 20:6—his excellency; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 51:41—the praise; Jer 51:44—the nations; Ezek 17:3—great wings; Ezek 31:9—made; Dan 2:32—head; Dan 3:24—O king; Dan 4:11—reached; Dan 5:19—that he; Luke 22:19—is my; Rom 9:17—I raised

Daniel 4:23 saw: Dan 4:13–17 and let his: Dan 4:15; 5:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:30—the times; Job 14:7—that it will sprout; Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Jer 18:6—General; Dan 4:14—Hew; Dan 4:16—seven times; Luke 3:9—General

Daniel 4:24 the decree: Dan 4:17; Job 20:29 marg. Ps 2:7; 148:6; Isa 14:24–27; 23:9; 46:10, 11 come: Job 1:12–19; 40:11, 12; Ps 107:40 Reciprocal: Isa 57:15—the high; Dan 4:19—My Lord; Dan 4:31—fell; Luke 14:5—Which; Acts 7:48—the most High

Daniel 4:25 drive: Dan 4:32, 33; 5:21–31; Job 30:3–8; Mark 5:3, 4 and thy dwelling: All the circumstances of Nebuchadnezzar's case, says Dr. MEAD, agree so well with a hypochondriasis, that to me it appears evident the Almighty God brought this dreadful distemper upon him, and under its influence he ran wild into the fields: then fancying himself transformed into an ox, he fed on grass, after the manner of cattle; and, through neglect of himself, his hair and nails grew to an excessive length, so that the latter became thick and crooked, resembling bird's claws. to eat: Ps 106:20 till: Dan 4:17, 32, 34, 35; 2:21; 5:21; Ps 75:7; 83:18; Jer 27:5 Reciprocal: Num 33:53—General; Deut 2:5—because; Josh 8:1—I have; 1 Kgs 3:7—thou hast; 1 Chr 29:30—the times; 2 Chr 13:5—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Ezra 1:2—hath given; Job 30:5—driven; Job 36:22—God; Ps 7:17—most; Ps 24:1—earth; Ps 59:13—and let; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Ps 119:46—speak; Prov 8:15—By; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 57:15—the high; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Dan 2:37—the God; Dan 4:15—leave; Dan 4:16—seven times; Dan 7:25—a time; Hos 2:7—for; Matt 6:13—thine; Luke 20:4—from; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 7:48—the most High; Jas 4:7—Submit

Daniel 4:26 to leave: Dan 4:15 the heavens: Matt 5:34; 21:20; Luke 15:18, 21 Reciprocal: Dan 4:32—they shall drive; Dan 4:34—at the end; Mic 7:13—General; Luke 20:4—from

Daniel 4:27 let: Gen 41:33–37; Ps 119:46; Acts 24:25; 2 Cor 5:11 break: Job 34:31, 32; Prov 16:6; 28:13; Isa 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:21, 27–32; Matt 3:8; Acts 8:22; 26:20; Jas 4:8–10; 1 Pet 4:8 by showing: Ps 41:1–3; Isa 58:5–7, 10–12; Ezek 18:7; Luke 11:41; Acts 10:2–4; Gal 5:6, 13, 22; Eph 4:28 if it: 1 Kgs 21:29; Joel 2:14; Jonah 3:9; Zeph 2:2, 3 lengthening of thy tranquillity: or, healing of thine error Reciprocal: Deut 24:13—shall be; Job 30:25—was; Prov 10:2—but; Prov 10:32—know; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 28:2—but; Prov 29:14—king; Prov 31:9—General; Eccl 11:2—for; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 16:3—execute; Isa 58:7—to deal; Jer 29:7—seek; Jer 38:20—Obey; Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Dan 3:24—O king; Hos 6:6—I desired; Jonah 3:8—let; Mic 7:13—General; Hab 2:12—him; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:1—alms; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 6:20—feared; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 16:9—Make

Daniel 4:28; Num 23:19; Prov 10:24; Zech 1:6; Matt 24:35

Daniel 4:29 end: Gen 6:3; Eccl 8:11; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 3:9, 10, 15; Rev 2:21 in: or, upon
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:1—the king; 1 Chr 17:1—as David; Isa 47:7—thou saidst

Daniel 4:30 Is not: Dan 5:20; Ps 73:8; Prov 16:18; Hab 1:15, 16; 2:4, 5; Luke 12:19, 20; 14:11; 1 Pet 5:5 great: Gen 10:10; 11:2–9; Rev 16:19; 17:5; 18:10, 21 that: 1 Chr 29:12–14; 2 Chr 2:5, 6; Isa 10:8–15; 37:24, 25; Ezek 28:2–5; 29:3 and for: Dan 5:18, 19; Esth 1:4; Ps 49:20; 104:1; 145:5–12; 1 Cor 10:31; Rev 21:24–26 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Gen 4:17—and he; Gen 11:4—and let; Exod 14:4—I will be; Deut 8:17—My power; Deut 32:27—they should; Judg 7:2—Mine own; 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; 2 Sam 7:1—the king; 2 Sam 18:18—he called; 2 Kgs 18:19—Thus saith; 2 Kgs 19:24—with the sole; 1 Chr 17:1—as David; 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Esth 5:11—the glory; Job 31:25—because; Job 33:17—hide; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 30:6—And; Ps 73:6—Therefore; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Prov 11:2—pride; Prov 29:23—man's; Prov 30:9—I be full; Eccl 1:16—communed; Eccl 2:4—made; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Isa 13:19—Babylon; Isa 14:13—thou; Isa 23:13—the Assyrian; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 22:14—I will; Jer 49:25—General; Jer 50:31—O thou; Jer 51:25—O destroying; Jer 51:41—the praise; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Ezek 31:10—and his; Dan 2:32—head; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Dan 7:4—lifted; Amos 6:13—Have; Hab 1:11—shall his; Mal 3:15—we call; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Luke 14:9—and thou; Acts 12:23—because; Acts 25:23—with; 1 Cor 4:7—why; Gal 6:14—that I; 1 Thess 2:6—of men; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Jas 3:5—so; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; 1 John 2:16—and the pride

Daniel 4:31 the word: Dan 5:4, 5; Exod 15:9, 10; Job 20:23; Luke 12:20; Acts 12:22, 23; 1 Thess 5:3 fell: Dan 4:24, 34; Matt 3:17; John 12:28; Acts 9:3–5; Rev 16:7 The kingdom: Dan 5:28; 1 Sam 13:14; 15:23 Reciprocal: Num 22:9—God; Josh 8:14—he wist not; 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; Ps 12:3—tongue; Eccl 4:14—also; Isa 14:13—thou; Isa 14:27—his; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 28:2—I sit; Ezek 28:9—say; Ezek 29:3—My river; Dan 4:16—seven times; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Dan 7:4—the wings; Dan 8:8—when; Gal 6:14—that I

Daniel 4:32 they shall drive: Dan 4:14–16, 25, 26; 5:21; Job 30:5–7 until: Dan 4:17, 25; Exod 8:10; 9:14, 29; Josh 4:24; Job 12:18–21; Prov 8:15, 16; Isa 37:20; 45:3; Jer 27:5 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Num 22:9—God; Num 33:53—General; Deut 2:5—because; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 1 Kgs 3:7—thou hast; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 1 Chr 29:11—all that; 2 Chr 20:6—rulest not; Ezra 1:2—hath given; Job 12:21—poureth; Job 36:22—God; Ps 83:18—the most; Ps 93:1—Lord; Isa 51:13—where is; Isa 64:2—to make; Ezek 22:16—thou shalt know; Ezek 28:9—say; Ezek 31:14—the end; Ezek 38:16—that the; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 2:37—the God; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 4:16—be changed; Dan 4:33—and he was; Dan 4:34—at the end; Dan 4:36—mine; Dan 5:18—the most; Dan 7:4—and a; Dan 7:25—a time; Hos 2:7—for; Matt 4:9—I give; Mark 5:3—General; John 19:11—Thou; Rom 13:1—there; Jas 4:7—Submit

Daniel 4:33 same: Dan 5:5; Job 20:5; Isa 30:14; 1 Thess 5:2 and he was: Dan 4:25, 32 Reciprocal: Job 12:21—poureth; Job 12:24—He taketh; Job 18:18—chased; Job 30:5—driven; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 51:13—where is; Dan 4:16—be changed; Dan 5:21—he was driven; Mark 5:3—General

Daniel 4:34 AM 3441, BC 563 at the end: Dan 4:16, 26, 32 lifted: Ps 121:1; 123:1; 130:1, 2; Jonah 2:2–4; Luke 18:13 I blessed: Job 1:21; Ps 50:14; 103:1–4; 107:8, 15, 22, 31; Isa 24:15;

Lam 3:19–23 the most High: Dan 4:17, 32; Ps 7:17; 9:2; 92:1; Lam 3:38 him: Dan 12:7; Ps 90:2; 102:24; 146:10; Jer 10:10; John 5:26; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Rev 4:10; 10:6 whose: Dan 4:3; 2:44; 7:14; Ps 10:16; 145:13; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 10:10; Mic 4:7; Luke 1:33; Rev 11:15 is from: Ps 90:1 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—the most; Exod 19:5—all the earth; Josh 2:11—for the Lord; Josh 4:24—all the people; 1 Sam 2:30—them; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 2 Kgs 19:19—O Lord; 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 89:13—a mighty arm; Ps 92:8—art most; Ps 93:2—Thy; Ps 99:2—high; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Ps 145:12—make known; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Isa 40:17—as nothing; Isa 54:16—I have; Isa 57:15—the high; Jer 10:6—thou; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 2:37—power; Dan 3:28—Blessed; Dan 4:25—till; Dan 4:31—fell; Dan 4:36—my reason; Dan 4:37—I Nebuchadnezzar; Dan 6:26—for; Dan 6:27—and he; Dan 7:27—whose kingdom; Jonah 1:14—for; Jonah 1:16—feared; Matt 6:13—thine; Matt 21:29—he repented; Luke 1:64—and he; Luke 8:39—and published; Acts 7:48—the most High; Rom 11:36—of him; 2 Cor 1:3—Blessed; Eph 1:3—Blessed; Eph 4:6—who; 1 Tim 6:15—who; Jas 4:7—Submit; 1 Pet 4:11—dominion; Rev 1:6—to him

Daniel 4:35 all: Job 34:14, 15, 19–24; Isa 40:15–17, 22–24 and he: 1 Sam 3:18; Job 23:13; Ps 33:9–11; 115:3; 135:6; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Matt 11:25, 26; Acts 4:28; Eph 1:11; Phil 2:10, 11 the inhabitants: Ps 33:8, 14; 49:1; Isa 26:9 none: Job 9:4, 13; 34:29; 40:9–12; 42:2; Prov 21:30; Isa 43:13; Acts 5:39; 9:5; 11:17; 1 Cor 10:22 What: Job 9:12; 33:12, 13; 40:2; Isa 45:9–11; Rom 9:19, 20; 11:33–36; 1 Cor 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Exod 19:5—all the earth; Deut 4:39—the Lord; Josh 2:2—told the king; Josh 2:11—for the Lord; Josh 4:24—all the people; Josh 6:2—I have; Josh 8:1—I have; 2 Sam 16:10—Who shall; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou art the God; 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; 2 Chr 36:23—All the kingdoms; Job 9:7—commandeth; Job 11:10—If he cut off; Job 14:5—thou hast; Job 33:11—marketh; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Ps 39:9—General; Ps 66:7—ruleth; Ps 89:13—a mighty arm; Ps 92:8—art most; Ps 99:2—high; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Ps 145:12—make known; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Prov 21:1—The king's; Prov 29:26—ruler's favour; Eccl 1:15—crooked; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Eccl 7:13—who; Eccl 8:3—for; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 7:7—General; Isa 10:23—determined; Isa 14:6—and none; Isa 19:17—because; Isa 40:17—as nothing; Isa 41:11—as nothing; Isa 54:16—I have; Jer 23:24—Do; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 32:19—work; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 28:14—and I; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Dan 4:25—till; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; Dan 11:3—do; Dan 11:36—for; Jonah 1:14—for; Zech 6:1—and the; Matt 6:10—as; Matt 6:13—thine; Luke 4:27—Naaman; Luke 18:27—General; John 19:11—Thou; John 21:23—what; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 15:17—who; Acts 17:24—seeing; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Acts 27:1—when; 1 Cor 3:7—General; 1 Cor 12:11—as; Eph 1:5—according; Eph 4:6—who; Heb 2:4—according

Daniel 4:36 my reason: Every thing was fulfilled that was exhibited in the dream and its interpretation; and God so ordered it in his providence, that Nebuchadnezzar's counsellors and lords sought for him and gladly reinstated him in his kingdom. It is confidently believed that he was a true convert, and died in the faith of the God of Israel. Dan 4:34 mine: Dan 4:15, 16, 32; 2 Chr 33:12, 13 added: 1 Sam 2:30; Job 13:12; Prov 22:4; Matt 6:33; 2 Cor 4:17 Reciprocal: Esth 1:4—excellent; Dan 7:4—and a

Daniel 4:37 I Nebuchadnezzar: Dan 4:3, 34; 5:4, 23; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 the King: Dan 5:23; Matt

11:25; Acts 17:24 all; Deut 32:4; 1 Sam 2:3; Ps 33:4, 5; 99:4; 119:75; 145:17, 18; Isa 5:16; Rev 15:3; 16:7; 19:1, 2 those that walk: Dan 4:30, 31; 5:20–24; Exod 18:11; 2 Chr 33:11, 12, 19; Job 40:11, 12; Ezek 16:56, 63; Jas 4:6, 7; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 8:4—General; Lev 26:19—will break; Ruth 1:16—thy God; 1 Sam 17:10—give me; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Sam 22:31—his way; 1 Kgs 8:42—For they shall; 1 Kgs 20:30—fled; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Kgs 18:24—How then; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 26:18—neither shall it be; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Neh 9:10—they; Esth 6:10—Make haste; Job 26:12—he smiteth; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 18:30—his way; Ps 30:1—extol; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Ps 36:11—foot; Ps 76:5—stouthearted; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 95:3—a great; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Ps 145:5—will speak; Ps 149:6—the high; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 10:12—the glory; Isa 10:33—and the haughty; Isa 23:9—to stain; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 36:13—Hear; Isa 55:8—General; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 48:15—saith; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Ezek 7:10—pride; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Dan 5:21—his heart was made like; Mic 2:3—go; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Hab 2:4—his; Zeph 2:10—for; Zech 9:6—General; Mal 1:14—for; Mal 3:15—we call; Matt 23:12—General; Mark 5:19—Go home; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Luke 18:14—every; Rom 2:2—judgment; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Phil 3:18—many; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 1 Tim 1:17—be

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Belshazzar's impious feast;
- 5 A hand-writing unknown to the magicians, troubles the king;
- 10 At the commendation of the queen Daniel is brought;
- 17 He, reproving the king of pride and idolatry,
- 25 reads and interprets the writing;
- 30 The monarchy is translated to the Medes.

Daniel 5:1 made: Gen 40:20; Esth 1:3; Isa 21:4, 5; 22:12, 14; Jer 51:39, 57; Nah 1:10; Mark 6:21, 22 Reciprocal: Judg 9:27—the house; 1 Sam 25:36—merry; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 1 Kgs 3:15—a feast; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Eccl 10:19—feast; Isa 5:12—the harp; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 44:11—let them all; Isa 47:8—given; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 27:22—carried; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer 51:41—Sheshach; Dan 5:30—General; Dan 7:1—Belshazzar; Hos 7:5—the day; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Matt 14:6—birthday; Luke 12:20—God; Acts 24:25—temperance

Daniel 5:2 Belshazzar: Belshazzar is said by Josephus to be the same as Nabonadellus, the Nabonadius of Ptolemy, and the Labynetus of Herodotus. He reigned seven years, during which time he was engaged in unsuccessful wars with the Medes and Persians; and at this very time was besieged by Cyrus. the golden: Dan 1:2; 2 Kgs 24:13; 25:15; 2 Chr 36:10, 18; Ezra 1:7–11; Jer 27:16–22; 52:19 father: or, grandfather, Dan 5:11, 13, 18; 2 Sam 9:7; 2 Kgs 8:25–27; 2 Chr 11:20; 15:16; Jer 27:7 taken out: Chal, brought forth might: Dan 5:4, 23 Reciprocal: Num 7:13—charger; Judg 16:25—their hearts; 1 Sam 5:2—of Dagon; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; 1 Chr 10:9—tidings; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 9:20—drinking; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; 2 Chr 36:7—the vessels; Ezra 5:14—the vessels; Ezra 6:5—the golden; Esth 1:7—vessels of gold; Ps 69:12—drunkards; Prov 31:4—General; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer

51:31—to show; Jer 51:44—I will bring; Dan 5:30—General; Joel 3:5—ye; Mark 6:22—General; 2 Tim 2:20—vessels

Daniel 5:3 Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—their hearts; Judg 19:1—a concubine; 2 Kgs 24:13—and cut; 2 Kgs 25:15—and such things; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 9:20—drinking; 2 Chr 36:18—all the vessels; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Ezra 5:14—the vessels; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Jer 50:28—to declare; Dan 1:2—and he; Dan 5:23—lifted; Hos 2:8—her corn; Joel 3:5—ye; Hab 1:11—imputing; Mal 1:12—The table; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Daniel 5:4 praised: Dan 5:23; 4:37; Judg 16:23, 24; Isa 42:8; Hos 2:8–13; Rev 9:20, 21 of gold; Dan 3:1–7, 8–18; Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 40:19, 20; 42:17; 46:6, 7; Jer 10:4–9; Hab 2:19; Acts 17:29; 19:24–28; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 20:23—General; Exod 32:18—but the; 1 Kgs 1:49—General; Prov 23:33—and; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 51:41—the praise; Ezek 20:32—to serve; Dan 4:31—the word; Hos 7:5—with scorners; Amos 6:7—and the; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Hab 1:11—imputing; Mal 1:12—The table; Luke 6:25—mourn; 1 Cor 8:5—that; 1 Thess 5:7—and they; Jas 5:13—any merry

Daniel 5:5 the same: Dan 4:31, 33; Job 20:5; Ps 78:30, 31; Prov 29:1; Luke 12:19, 20; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 wrote: Dan 5:8, 15, 24–28; Col 2:14; Rev 20:12–15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Esth 7:6—was afraid; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 13:8—pangs; Isa 21:3—I was bowed; Isa 21:4—the night; Jer 50:43—king; Jer 51:41—the praise; Ezek 2:9—an hand; Ezek 8:3—he put; Dan 4:5—a dream; John 8:6—But; 1 Thess 5:7—and they

Daniel 5:6 the king's: Dan 5:9; 2:1; 3:19; Job 15:20–27; 20:19–27; Ps 73:18–20; Isa 21:2–4 countenance: Chal, brightness, Dan 5:9 was changed: Chal, changed it and his thoughts: Dan 5:10; 4:5, 19; 7:28 so that: Ps 69:23; Isa 13:7, 8; 21:3, 4 joints: or, girdles, Isa 5:27, Chal, bindings, or knots and his knees: Isa 35:3; Ezek 7:17; 21:7; Nah 2:10; Heb 12:12 Reciprocal: Gen 40:6—behold; Gen 41:8—his spirit; Josh 5:1—neither was; 1 Sam 14:15—very great trembling; 1 Sam 28:5—he was afraid; Esth 7:6—was afraid; Job 4:4—feeble knees; Job 4:15—the hair; Ps 22:14—all; Ps 48:6—Fear; Ps 73:19—they are; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 44:25—maketh; Isa 45:1—to subdue; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 50:43—king; Ezek 21:6—with the; Ezek 26:16—tremble; Dan 3:24—astonied; Jonah 1:10—exceedingly afraid; Heb 10:27—a certain

Daniel 5:7 aloud: Chal, with might, Dan 4:14 marg. to bring: Dan 2:2; 4:6; Gen 41:8; Isa 44:25, 26; 47:13 be clothed: Dan 5:16, 29; 2:6; Gen 41:42–44; Num 22:7, 17; 24:11; 1 Sam 17:25 scarlet: or, purple a chain: Prov 1:9; Song 1:10; Ezek 16:11 the third: Dan 2:48; 6:2, 3; Esth 3:1; 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—wise men; 1 Sam 6:2—called; Esth 1:13—the wise; Esth 6:3—What honour; Isa 19:3—and they; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Isa 47:12—General; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:27—cannot; Dan 5:15—General; Col 2:14—the handwriting

Daniel 5:8 but: Because, probably, it was written in the ancient Hebrew or Samaritan character. Dan 2:27; 4:7; Gen 41:8; Isa 47:9, 12–15 Reciprocal: Exod 8:18—they could; Isa 41:28—I beheld; Isa 47:13—Let now; Jer 50:35—her wise men; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 2:4—tell; Dan 4:18—forasmuch; Dan 5:5—wrote; Dan 5:15—General; Col 2:14—the handwriting

Daniel 5:9 greatly: Dan 5:6; 2:1; Job 18:11–14; Ps 18:14; Rev 6:15 countenance: Chal, brightness, Dan 5:6; 10:8 changed: Ps 48:6; Isa 13:6–8; 21:2–4; Jer 6:24; 30:6; Matt 2:3

Daniel 5:10 the queen: This was probably Nitocris, the queen-mother, widow of Evil-merodach, son of Nebuchadnezzar, and father of Belshazzar. O king: Dan 2:4; 3:9; 6:6, 21; 1 Kgs 1:31 let not: Gen 35:17, 18; 1 Sam 4:20–22; Job 13:4; 21:34 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; Neh 2:3—Let the king; Dan 4:5—a dream; Dan 5:6—and his thoughts

Daniel 5:11 a man: Dan 2:47; 4:8, 9, 18; Gen 41:11–15 father: or, grandfather, Dan 5:2 light: Dan 2:11; 2 Sam 14:17; Acts 12:22; 14:11; Rev 3:9 Nebuchadnezzar: Nebuchadnezzar was certainly the grandfather of Belshazzar; but the term father in Hebrew and Chaldee is frequently used to denote a progenitor, or ancestor, however remote. master: Dan 2:48; 4:9; Acts 16:16 Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; Gen 41:38—in whom; Exod 7:11—wise men; Deut 4:6—Surely; 1 Kgs 3:28—the wisdom; 1 Kgs 4:30—the children; 1 Kgs 10:24—which God; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ezek 28:3—thou art; Dan 1:4—and skillful; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 2:22—and the; Dan 5:13—Art thou; Dan 5:14—General; Eph 1:17—the spirit

Daniel 5:12 an excellent: Dan 5:14; 6:3; Ps 16:3; Prov 12:26; 17:27; Col 1:29 interpreting of: or, of an interpreter of, etc dissolving: or, of a dissolver doubts: Chal. knots. Dan 5:16; 1 Kgs 10:1–3; 2 Chr 9:1, 2 whom: Dan 1:7; 4:8, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; Gen 41:15—I have heard; 1 Kgs 4:30—the children; Ezek 28:3—thou art; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 2:26—Daniel; Dan 10:1—whose

Daniel 5:13 Art thou: Though Daniel was one of the chief ministers of state, who did “the king’s business” in the palace (Dan 8:27) yet Belshazzar seems to have known nothing of him. This shews that he was a weak and vicious prince, who minded pleasure more than business, according to the character given him by historians. He appears to have left the care of public affairs to his mother, Nitocris, a lady celebrated for her wisdom, who evidently knew Daniel well, and probably constantly employed him in the government of the kingdom. Dan 5:11; 1:21; 2:48; 8:1, 27 the children: Dan 2:25; 6:13; Ezra 4:1; 6:16, 19, 20; 10:7, 16 father: or, grandfather, Dan 5:2, 11, 18 Jewry: John 7:1, 3, Judea

Daniel 5:14; Dan 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 41:38—in whom; Num 27:18—a man; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Dan 2:22—and the; Dan 4:8—and in; Dan 6:3—an; Dan 8:27—and did

Daniel 5:15; Dan 5:7, 8; 2:3–11; Isa 29:10–12; 47:12 Reciprocal: Isa 47:13—Let now; Dan 4:18—forasmuch; Dan 5:5—wrote

Daniel 5:16 make: Chal, interpret, Gen 40:8 thou shalt: Dan 5:7; Acts 8:18 Reciprocal: Gen 41:15—I have heard; Gen 41:42—a gold chain; 2 Chr 26:5—had; Esth 6:3—What honour; Esth 10:3—next unto king; Prov 1:9—an ornament; Isa 47:13—Let now; Ezek 16:11—a chain; Dan 2:6—ye shall; Dan 2:26—Art; Dan 2:48—a great; Dan 5:12—doubts; Dan 5:29—they clothed; Dan 6:2—of

Daniel 5:17 Let: Daniel, on this occasion, behaved in a very different manner to

Belshazzar, than he had formerly done to Nebuchadnezzar. Belshazzar had that very night insulted the God of heaven in the most daring manner; and the venerable prophet, as His delegate, denounced sentence against him. Dan 5:29; Gen 14:23; 2 Kgs 3:13; 5:16, 26; Acts 8:20 rewards: or, fee, Dan 2:6 I will read: Ps 119:46 Reciprocal: Num 22:18—I cannot; 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 2 Kgs 3:14—I would not look; Ps 15:4—a vile; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 10:1—and he; Mark 6:20—feared

Daniel 5:18 O thou: Dan 3:17, 18; 4:22; 6:22; Acts 26:13, 19 the most: Dan 2:37, 38; 4:17, 22–25, 32; Deut 32:8; Ps 7:17; 9:2; 47:2; 92:8; Lam 3:35, 38; Acts 7:48 Reciprocal: Josh 6:2—I have; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:7—thou hast; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 25:28—the throne; 1 Chr 29:12—power; 1 Chr 29:25—bestowed; 2 Chr 13:5—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:23—All the kingdoms; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 9:24—earth; Job 12:9—the hand; Job 36:22—God; Ps 56:2—most; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 92:1—most; Ps 107:40—contempt; Prov 8:15—By; Eccl 6:2—a man; Isa 47:7—thou saidst; Jer 9:23—neither; Jer 27:6—I given all; Jer 43:10—I will send; Jer 52:32—set; Ezek 28:14—and I; Ezek 31:11—the mighty; Dan 1:2—the Lord; Dan 3:24—O king; Dan 4:30—and for; Dan 5:2—father; Dan 5:13—father; Dan 5:22—thou; Dan 7:4—lifted; Mic 6:6—the high; Matt 4:9—I give; Acts 12:23—because; Acts 16:17—the most; Rom 8:39—height; Rom 9:17—I raised; Rom 13:1—there; 1 Cor 4:7—why; Eph 4:6—who; Heb 7:1—the most; Rev 9:5—it was; Rev 13:7—and power

Daniel 5:19 that he: Dan 3:4; 4:22; Jer 25:9–14; 27:5–7; Hab 2:5; Rom 13:1 whom he would he slew: Dan 2:12, 13; 3:6, 20, 21, 29; Prov 16:14; John 19:11 Reciprocal: Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; 1 Kgs 21:7—Dost thou now; 2 Kgs 25:28—the throne; 1 Chr 29:25—bestowed; 2 Chr 32:13—I and my; Ezra 1:2—hath given; Prov 19:12—king's; Eccl 8:3—for; Jer 4:7—destroyer; Jer 27:6—I given all; Jer 34:1—all the kingdoms; Jer 43:10—I will send; Jer 51:44—the nations; Jer 52:32—set; Ezek 31:11—the mighty; Dan 4:30—and for; Dan 8:4—but; Dan 11:3—do; Dan 11:12—his heart; Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 20:25—exercise dominion; John 19:10—knowest; Eph 6:9—forbearing; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Rev 6:4—power

Daniel 5:20 when: Dan 4:30–33, 37; Exod 9:17; 18:11; Job 15:25–27; 40:11, 12; Prov 16:5, 18; Isa 14:12–17; Luke 1:51, 52; 18:14 hardened: 1 Sam 6:6; 2 Kgs 17:14; 2 Chr 36:13; Jer 19:15; Heb 3:13 in pride: or, to deal proudly deposed: Chal, made to come down, Isa 47:1; Jer 13:18; 48:18; Ezek 30:6 Reciprocal: Exod 9:7—the heart; Deut 17:20—his heart; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Neh 9:29—yet they; Job 9:4—who hath hardened; Ps 66:7—let; Ps 83:2—lifted; Ps 95:8—Harden; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 15:25—destroy; Prov 29:23—man's; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 37:23—against whom; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Jer 44:10—are not; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Ezek 31:9—made; Ezek 31:10—and his; Dan 4:14—Hew; Dan 8:8—when; Dan 11:12—his heart; Mic 2:3—go; Hab 1:11—imputing; Hab 2:4—his; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Zeph 2:10—for; Mal 3:15—we call; Rom 2:5—But after; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; Gal 6:14—that I; Eph 4:18—blindness; Eph 6:9—forbearing; Heb 3:8—Harden; Jas 4:6—God

Daniel 5:21 he was driven: Dan 4:25, 32, 33; Job 30:3–7 his heart was made like: or, he made his heart equal, etc. till. Dan 4:17, 25, 32, 35, 37; Exod 9:14–16; Ps 83:17, 18; Ezek 17:24 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 3:7—thou hast; 2 Kgs 9:6—I have anointed; Job 18:18—chased; Job 39:5—the wild; Prov 29:23—man's; Dan 4:23—and let his; Hos 2:7—for; Mic 6:6—the high; Matt 5:3—the poor; John 12:10—General; John

19:11—Thou; Acts 16:17—the most; Gal 6:14—that I; Heb 7:1—the most

Daniel 5:22 thou: Dan 5:18; Ps 119:46; Matt 14:4; Acts 4:8–13 his son: He was, strictly speaking, “his grandson;” but the term son is frequently used to denote filiation at any distance. hast: Exod 10:3; 2 Chr 33:23; 36:12; Isa 26:10; Matt 21:32; Acts 5:29–33; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 though: Luke 12:47; John 13:17; Jas 4:6, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 22:5—Ramothgilead; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; 2 Chr 33:19—before he; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov 16:18—General; Isa 13:11—and I will cause; Ezek 28:2—Because; Ezek 31:14—the end; Dan 7:1—Belshazzar; Matt 5:3—the poor; Luke 16:25—remember; Heb 10:26—if; Rev 16:9—and they

Daniel 5:23 lifted: Dan 5:3, 4; 2 Kgs 14:10; Isa 2:12; 33:10; 37:23; Jer 50:29; Ezek 28:2, 5, 17; 31:10; Hab 2:4; 1 Tim 3:6; Rev 13:5, 6 the Lord: Dan 4:37; Gen 14:19; Ps 115:16 and they: Dan 5:2–4; 1 Sam 5:1–9 hast praised: Judg 16:23 which: Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–17; Isa 37:19; 46:6, 7; Hab 2:18, 19; 1 Cor 8:4 in whose: Gen 2:7; Job 12:10; 34:14, 15; Ps 104:29; 146:4; Isa 42:5; Acts 17:25, 28, 29 and whose: Job 31:4; Ps 139:3; Prov 20:24; Jer 10:23; Heb 4:13 hast thou: Rom 1:21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 7:17—thou shalt; Exod 20:23—General; Exod 32:18—but the; Judg 9:27—the house; Judg 16:24—praised; 1 Sam 5:2—of Dagon; 1 Kgs 17:17—that there was; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 1 Chr 10:9—tidings; 2 Chr 4:19—all the vessels; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; 2 Chr 36:10—goodly vessels; 2 Chr 36:12—humbled; 2 Chr 36:23—All the kingdoms; Ezra 1:2—Lord God; Ezra 1:7—Nebuchadnezzar; Neh 9:10—they; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps 69:12—drunkards; Prov 18:12—destruction; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Isa 5:12—the harp; Isa 13:11—and I will cause; Isa 40:20—chooseth; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 27:22—carried; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 50:28—to declare; Jer 50:32—the most proud; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 28:9—say; Ezek 31:14—the end; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Dan 11:12—his heart; Hos 2:8—her corn; Hos 7:5—with scorners; Hab 1:16—they; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Luke 16:25—remember; 1 Cor 4:7—why; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Heb 10:26—if; Rev 9:20—and idols; Rev 16:9—and they

Daniel 5:24; Dan 5:5 Reciprocal: Prov 16:18—General; Prov 18:12—destruction; Jer 51:8—howl

Daniel 5:25 MENE: Had these words been written in the Chaldean character, every one who knew the alphabet of the language could at least have read them: they are pure Chaldee, and literally denote “He is numbered, he is numbered; he is weighed; they are divided.” Dan 5:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 2 Chr 21:12—a writing; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not be; Jer 27:7—until; Hab 2:7—they; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Luke 12:20—God

Daniel 5:26 God: Dan 9:2; Job 14:14; Isa 13:1–Isa 14:32; 21:1–10; 47:1–15; Jer 25:11, 12; 27:7; 50:1–Jer 51:64; Acts 15:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:45—This is; Esth 6:13—If Mordecai; Job 14:5—his days; Ps 37:13—his day; Prov 14:32—driven; Jer 51:13—thine; Jer 51:44—I will bring; Matt 4:9—I give

Daniel 5:27 Thou: Job 31:6; Ps 62:9; Jer 6:30; Ezek 22:18–20 art: Matt 22:11, 12; 1 Cor 3:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:3—by him; Prov 16:2—but; Ezek 5:1—then; Rev 3:2—thy works

Daniel 5:28 PERES: Peres, “he was divided,” pronounced paras, denoted Persians, who

seem evidently referred to. Thy: Dan 5:31; 6:28; 8:3, 4, 20; 9:1; Isa 13:17; 21:2; 45:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:6—the Medes; Esth 1:3—of Persia; Job 34:24—set; Jer 25:13—hath; Jer 25:14—many; Jer 25:25—Medes; Jer 51:28—the kings; Ezek 27:10—Persia; Dan 2:9—the time; Dan 2:39—another kingdom; Dan 4:31—The kingdom; Dan 7:5—itself on one side; Luke 12:20—then

Daniel 5:29 they clothed: Dan 5:7, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 41:42—his ring; Esth 6:3—What honour; Esth 10:3—next unto king; Prov 1:9—an ornament; Ezek 16:11—a chain; Dan 2:6—ye shall; Dan 2:48—ruler; Dan 5:17—Let; Dan 6:2—of

Daniel 5:30; Dan 5:1, 2; Isa 21:4–9; 47:9; Jer 51:11, 31, 39, 57 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; 2 Kgs 19:35—that night; Job 14:5—his days; Job 27:20—a tempest; Job 34:20—a moment; Job 36:20—cut; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 47:8—given; Isa 47:13—Let now; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Jer 50:35—upon her princes; Jer 51:52—the wounded; Dan 7:1—Belshazzar; Dan 8:4—pushing; Luke 16:25—remember; Acts 24:25—temperance

Daniel 5:31 Darius: This was Cyaxares, son of Astyages, king of Media, and maternal uncle to Cyrus, who allowed him the title of his conquests, as long as he lived. Dan 6:1; 9:1 being: Chal, he as the son of, etc about: or, now Reciprocal: Jer 25:13—hath; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Jer 51:8—howl; Jer 51:44—the nations; Jer 51:52—the wounded; Jer 51:57—I will; Dan 2:9—the time; Dan 5:28—Thy; Dan 8:3—one; Dan 11:1—in the

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Daniel is made chief of the presidents;
- 4 They, conspiring against him, obtain an idolatrous decree;
- 10 Daniel, accused of the breach thereof, is cast into the lion's den;
- 18 Daniel is saved;
- 24 his adversaries devoured;
- 25 and God magnified by a decree.

Daniel 6:1 Darius: Dan 5:31; 1 Pet 2:14 an: Exod 18:21, 22; Esth 1:1 Reciprocal: Esth 1:3—the nobles; Esth 8:9—and to the lieutenants; Esth 9:3—the rulers; Isa 22:24—hang; Dan 2:48—ruler; Dan 9:1—Darius; Acts 23:34—he asked

Daniel 6:2 of: Dan 2:48, 49; 5:16, 29; 1 Sam 2:30; Prov 3:16 that: Matt 18:23; Luke 16:2 and the: Ezra 4:22; Esth 7:4; Prov 26:6; Luke 19:13–27; 1 Cor 4:2 Reciprocal: Esth 3:1—above all the princes; Esth 9:3—the rulers; Dan 5:7—the third; Dan 6:7—All; Dan 8:27—and did

Daniel 6:3 was preferred: Prov 22:29 an: Dan 5:12, 14; 9:23; Gen 41:38–41; Neh 7:2; Prov 3:3, 4; 17:27; Eccl 2:13 thought: Intended to make him grand vizier or emiru l umra. Daniel had now been employed full sixty-five years as prime minister under the kings of Babylon; and was justly entitled, from his acknowledged wisdom, to this preference. Reciprocal: Gen 41:40—Thou shalt; Gen 41:41—General; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; 1 Sam 2:8—set them; Dan 5:7—the third; Dan 6:7—All; Dan 8:27—and did

Daniel 6:4 Cir, AM 3467, BC 537 sought: Dan 3:8; Gen 43:18; Judg 14:4; Ps 37:12, 13, 32, 33; Prov 29:27; Eccl 4:4; Jer 18:18, 23; 20:10; Matt 26:4; 27:18; Luke 20:20; 22:2 but: 1 Sam 18:14; 19:4, 5; 22:14; Luke 23:14, 15; John 19:4; 2 Cor 11:12; Phil 2:15; 1 Tim 5:14; Titus 2:8; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16; 4:14–16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:4—General; 1 Sam 18:15—wisely; Ezra 4:15—this city; Neh 6:13—that; Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Job 24:22—draweth; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 56:6—hide; Ps 64:6—search; Jer 29:7—seek; Matt 26:60—found none; Mark 3:2—General; Mark 7:2—they found; Mark 14:55—and found; Rev 14:5—without

Daniel 6:5; 1 Sam 24:17; Esth 3:8; John 19:6, 7; Acts 24:13–16, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 47:16—Give your cattle; 1 Sam 18:15—wisely; 1 Sam 29:3—found; Neh 6:13—that; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 64:6—search; Jer 29:7—seek; Matt 26:60—found none; Mark 7:2—they found; Acts 23:20—as

Daniel 6:6 assembled together: or, came tumultuously, Dan 6:11; Ps 56:6; 62:3; 64:2–6; Matt 27:23–25; Luke 23:23–25; Acts 22:22, 23 King: Dan 6:21; 2:4; 3:9; 5:10; Neh 2:3; Acts 24:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; 1 Kgs 1:31—Let my; Esth 1:3—the nobles

Daniel 6:7 All: Dan 6:2, 3; 3:2, 27 have consulted: Ps 2:2; 59:3; 62:4; 83:1–3; 94:20; Mic 6:5; Matt 12:14; 26:4; Mark 15:1; John 12:10; Acts 4:5–7, 26–28 decree: or, interdict he shall: Dan 3:6, 11; Ps 10:9; Nah 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; 1 Kgs 12:14—the counsel; 2 Chr 10:14—the advice; Esth 1:3—the nobles; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Dan 3:24—O king; Acts 12:22—General

Daniel 6:8 establish: Esth 3:12; 8:10; Isa 10:1 according: Dan 6:12, 15; Esth 1:19; 8:3 altereth not: Chal, passeth not, Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:5—established; Esth 8:8—may no man reverse; Jer 51:28—the kings

Daniel 6:9 signed: Ps 62:9, 10; 118:9; 146:3; Prov 6:2; Isa 2:22 Reciprocal: Prov 18:13—that; Isa 10:1—them; Dan 2:13—the decree

Daniel 6:10 when: Luke 14:26; Acts 4:17–19 his windows: 1 Kgs 8:30, 38, 44, 48–50; 2 Chr 6:38; Ps 5:7; Jonah 2:4; Heb 4:16 he kneeled: 1 Kgs 8:54; 2 Chr 6:13; Ezra 9:5; Ps 95:6; Luke 22:41; Acts 7:60; 9:40; 20:36; 21:5; Eph 3:14 three: Dan 6:13; Ps 55:17; 86:3 marg. Acts 2:1, 2, 15; 3:1; 10:9 gave: Ps 34:1; Phil 4:6; Col 3:17; 1 Thess 5:17, 18; Heb 13:15 as he: Neh 6:11; Ps 11:1, 2; Matt 10:28–33; Luke 12:4–9; Acts 4:18, 19, 29; 5:20, 29, 40–42; 20:24; Phil 1:14, 20; Rev 2:10, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 8:6—opened the window; 1 Kgs 8:29—toward this place; 2 Chr 6:20—toward this place; 2 Chr 6:34—toward; Job 36:21—this; Ps 11:3—what; Ps 28:2—thy holy oracle; Ps 109:4—but I; Ps 119:110—yet I erred; Ps 137:5—I forget; Ps 138:2—toward; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Dan 9:3—I set; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 22:21—and; Mark 3:3—he saith; Mark 10:17—kneeled; Luke 6:12—that; Acts 8:1—except; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Eph 5:4—but; Eph 6:18—Praying; Heb 11:23—and they; 1 Pet 4:19—in; Rev 11:17—We give

Daniel 6:11 assembled: Dan 6:6; Ps 10:9; 37:32, 33 Reciprocal: Ps 137:5—I forget; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Matt 22:21—and; 1 Pet 4:19—in

Daniel 6:12 they: Dan 3:8–12; Acts 16:19, 24; 24:2–9 the den: It is probable that these lions were kept for the purpose of devouring certain criminals, whom the laws might

consign to that kind of death. The thing: Dan 6:8; Esth 1:19 Reciprocal: Esth 3:12—in the name; Esth 8:8—may no man reverse; Dan 2:13—and they; Dan 3:10—hast made; Dan 6:15—Know

Daniel 6:13 That Daniel: Dan 1:6; 2:25; 5:13 regardeth: Dan 3:12; Esth 3:8; Acts 5:29; 17:7 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; Esth 3:4—that they told; Ps 55:17—Evening; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Ezek 3:11—get; Dan 3:8—and accused; Dan 6:10—three; Acts 7:37—that

Daniel 6:14 was sore: The king now clearly perceived for what purpose the decree had been solicited; and was exceedingly displeased with himself that he had suffered himself to be so deluded. Dan 3:13; Matt 27:17–24; Mark 6:26; Luke 23:13–21; John 19:7–12 and he: He strove during the whole day, by every means, to evade or annul the edict; but the foolish constitution of his government (exactly the reverse of the happy rule for the conduct of our gracious monarch) did not allow them to pardon any person who had broken one of their decrees, however arbitrary and unreasonable. 2 Sam 3:28, 29 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:16—set; Esth 2:1—he remembered; Prov 18:13—that; Dan 6:23—was; Hag 1:5—Consider your ways; Matt 14:9—sorry; Matt 19:22—he went; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation

Daniel 6:15 Know: Dan 6:8, 12; Esth 8:8; Ps 94:20, 21 Reciprocal: Esth 3:12—in the name; Ezek 38:16—that the

Daniel 6:16 the king: 2 Sam 3:39; Prov 29:25; Jer 26:14; 38:5; Matt 14:8–10; 27:23–26; Mark 6:25–28; 15:14, 15; John 19:12–16; Acts 24:27; 25:9, 11; Rom 13:3 Thy God: Dan 6:20; 3:15, 17, 28; Job 5:19; Ps 37:39, 40; 91:14–16; 118:8, 9; Isa 43:2; Acts 27:23, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Jer 39:17—I will; Dan 3:23—fell; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Acts 16:17—the servants; Acts 16:39—and brought; Rev 7:3—the servants

Daniel 6:17 a stone: Lam 3:53; Matt 27:60–66; Acts 12:4; 16:23, 24 Reciprocal: Esth 1:19—it be not altered; Dan 3:23—fell; Matt 27:66—sealing; Rev 20:3—and set

Daniel 6:18 and passed: 2 Sam 12:16, 17; 19:24; 1 Kgs 21:27; Job 21:12; Ps 137:2; Eccl 2:8; Isa 24:8, 9; Amos 6:4–6; Jonah 3:3–9; Rev 18:22 instruments: or, table and: Dan 2:1; Esth 6:1; Ps 77:4 Reciprocal: Job 30:31—General; Prov 25:20—so; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Dan 6:23—was; Dan 10:3—I ate; Acts 16:37—let

Daniel 6:19; Matt 28:1; Mark 16:2; 2 Cor 2:13; 1 Thess 3:5 Reciprocal: Acts 16:37—let

Daniel 6:20 is: Dan 6:16, 27; 3:15, 17, 28, 29 servest: 1 Chr 16:11; Ps 71:14–18; 73:23; 119:112; 146:2; Prov 23:17, 18; Hos 12:6; Luke 18:1; Acts 6:4; Rom 2:7; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17, 18; Jas 1:25 able: Dan 3:17; Gen 18:14; Num 11:23; 14:15, 16; Jer 32:17; Luke 1:37; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Tim 1:12; 4:16–18; Heb 7:25; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the God; Ezra 7:14—thy God; Esth 3:4—he had told; Prov 22:11—the king; Isa 36:14—General; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Isa 50:2—have I; Isa 54:17—the heritage; Dan 3:26—ye servants; Dan 6:22—My God; Matt 22:21—and; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Acts 16:17—the servants; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 6:22—become; Eph 3:20—able; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; Heb 11:33—stopped; Rev 15:3—the servant

Daniel 6:21 O king: Dan 6:6; 2:4; Neh 2:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; 1 Kgs 1:31—Let my; 2 Kgs 11:12—and said; Ezra 5:7—all peace; Dan 3:9—O King; Dan 5:10—O king

Daniel 6:22 My God: Dan 6:20; 2 Sam 22:7; Ps 31:14; 38:21; 118:28; Mic 7:7; Matt 27:46; John 20:17, 18 hath sent: Dan 3:28; Num 20:16; 2 Chr 32:21; Ps 34:7; Isa 63:9; Acts 12:11; 27:23 hath shut: 1 Sam 17:37; Ps 91:11–13; 2 Tim 4:17; Heb 11:33 forasmuch: Dan 6:23; Ps 18:19–24; 26:6; 84:11; Isa 3:10; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:19–21 and also: Gen 40:15; 1 Sam 24:9–11; 26:18; Ps 7:1–4; Acts 25:8–11 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—and innocency; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Gen 39:23—because; Exod 18:4—delivered; Deut 28:49—bring a nation; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Job 5:23—beasts; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 34:20—General; Ps 57:4—among; Ps 91:13—tread; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Isa 44:8—ye are; Jer 37:18—General; Dan 3:24—O king; Dan 5:18—O thou; Luke 2:25—just; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 12:7—the angel; Phil 4:19—God; Heb 1:14—minister; 1 Pet 4:19—in; 2 Pet 2:11—angels; Rev 22:6—sent

Daniel 6:23 was: Dan 6:14, 18; Exod 18:9; 1 Kgs 5:7; 2 Chr 2:11, 12 because: Dan 3:25, 27, 28; 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 20:20; Ps 37:40; 118:8, 9; 146:3–6; Prov 18:10; Isa 26:3; Mark 9:23; Heb 11:33 Reciprocal: Deut 28:49—bring a nation; Prov 11:8—General; Prov 16:20—whoso; Prov 29:25—whoso; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Nah 1:7—that; Luke 2:25—just; Acts 8:1—except; Acts 16:39—and brought

Daniel 6:24 and they brought: Deut 19:18–20; Esth 7:10; 9:25; Prov 11:8 them: This savage act accorded with the customs of those times; contrary to the Divine law which enacted that “the fathers should not be put to death for the children, nor the children for the fathers.” their children: Deut 24:16; Josh 7:24, 25; 2 Kgs 14:6; Esth 9:10 the lions: Dan 3:22; Ps 54:5; Isa 38:13 Reciprocal: Num 24:8—break; Deut 19:19—Then shall; 2 Kgs 1:10—consumed; Esth 7:9—Hang him thereon; Prov 12:13—wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips; Prov 19:5—false; Prov 19:12—king’s; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 50:17—this; Dan 3:19—one seven; 1 Pet 5:8—devour

Daniel 6:25 king: Dan 4:1; Ezra 1:1, 2; Esth 3:12; 8:9 Peace: Ezra 4:17; 1 Pet 1:2; 2 Pet 1:2; Jude 2 Reciprocal: Josh 2:11—for the Lord; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 64:2—to make; Dan 3:4—O people; Mark 5:19—Go home; John 14:27—not; Rev 5:9—out; Rev 7:9—of all; Rev 14:6—every

Daniel 6:26 make: Dan 3:29; Ezra 6:8–12; 7:12, 13 tremble: Ps 2:11; 99:1–3; 119:120; Isa 66:2; Jer 10:10; Luke 12:5; Heb 12:29 for: Dan 4:34; Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Hos 1:10; Acts 17:25; Rom 9:26; 1 Thess 1:9; Rev 4:10; 5:14 and stedfast: Ps 93:1, 2; 146:10; Mal 3:6; Heb 6:17, 18; Jas 1:17 and his kingdom: Dan 2:44; 4:3, 34; 7:14, 27; Ps 29:10; 145:12, 13; Isa 9:7; Matt 6:13; Luke 1:33; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the God; Deut 32:31—General; Josh 4:24—all the people; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; 2 Kgs 17:25—they feared; 1 Chr 29:12—reignest over all; Ezra 1:3—he is the God; Ezra 5:8—the great God; Ezra 7:14—thy God; Ezra 7:26—whosoever; Ps 10:16—The Lord; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 66:7—ruleth; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 135:5—I know; Jer 5:22—tremble; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 3:28—Blessed; Joel 2:1—let; Jonah 1:16—feared; Matt 16:16—the living; Acts 10:2—one; Acts 14:15—the living; Acts 16:29—and came; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 9:14—the living; Heb 12:22—of the; Rev 14:6—every

Daniel 6:27 delivereth: Job 36:15; Ps 18:48, 50; 32:7; 35:17; 97:10; Luke 1:74, 75; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 and he: Dan 4:2, 3, 34; Jer 32:19, 20; Mark 16:17, 18; Acts 4:30; Heb 2:4 power: Chal, hand Reciprocal: Deut 32:31—General; Josh 4:24—all the people; 1 Sam 17:46—all the earth; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; Ps 66:7—ruleth; Ps 74:4—they set; Ps 77:14—thou hast; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 105:1—make known; Ps 107:8—his wonderful; Ps 135:5—I know; Isa 44:17—Deliver me; Isa 50:2—have I; Ezek 6:7—and ye; Ezek 36:23—and the heathen; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 3:29—Therefore; Dan 4:1—Peace; Dan 6:20—is; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Rev 15:1—I saw

Daniel 6:28 and in: Dan 1:21; 2 Chr 36:22, 23; Ezra 1:1, 2; Isa 44:28; 45:1 Reciprocal: Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Dan 5:28—Thy; Dan 8:3—one; Dan 9:1—Darius; Dan 10:1—Cyrus; Zech 10:9—sow

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Daniel's vision of the four beasts,
- 9 and of God's kingdom;
- 15 The interpretation thereof.

Daniel 7:1 Cir, AM 3449, BC 555 Belshazzar: Dan 5:1, 22, 30; 8:1; Jer 27:7 Daniel: Dan 2:1, 28, 29; 4:5; Num 12:6; Job 33:14–16; Jer 23:28; Joel 2:28; Amos 3:7; Acts 2:17, 18 had: Chal, saw visions: Dan 7:7, 13, 15; Gen 15:1; 46:2; Job 4:13; Ezek 1:1; 2 Cor 12:1 he wrote: Isa 8:1; 30:8; Hab 2:2; Rom 15:4; Rev 1:19; 10:4 matters: or, words Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 40:5—General; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Ezek 40:2—the visions; Dan 2:4—Syriack; Dan 4:13—in the

Daniel 7:2 the four: Rev 7:1 the great: Rev 17:15 Reciprocal: Jer 49:36—the four winds; Dan 7:7—I saw; Dan 8:2—I saw in; Dan 8:8—toward; Zech 1:8—by night; Zech 6:5—spirits; Rev 13:1—and saw

Daniel 7:3 four: Four kingdoms (Dan 7:17) called beasts, from their tyranny and oppression, emerging from the wars and commotions of the world. Dan 2:32, 33, 37–40; Zech 6:1–8 beasts: Dan 7:4–8, 17; Ps 76:4; Ezek 19:3–8; Rev 13:1 Reciprocal: Jer 49:36—the four winds; Dan 2:31—and the; Zech 1:18—four; Rev 21:1—and there

Daniel 7:4 like: Deut 28:49; 2 Sam 1:23; Isa 5:28, 29; Jer 4:7, 13; 25:38; 48:40; Lam 4:19; Ezek 17:3; Hab 1:6–8; Matt 24:28 the wings: Dan 4:31–33; Jer 50:30–32 and it: or, wherewith it, etc lifted: Dan 4:30; 5:18–23; Isa 14:13–17; Jer 25:9–26; Hab 2:5–10 and a: Dan 4:32, 36; Job 25:6; Ps 9:20; Ezek 28:2, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 76:4—mountains; Jer 5:6—a lion; Jer 12:17—pluck; Jer 49:22—he shall; Ezek 1:10—the face of an eagle; Dan 2:32—head; Dan 7:3—beasts; Dan 7:6—four wings; Dan 7:12—the rest; Dan 7:17—great; Rev 4:7—a flying; Rev 9:7—their faces; Rev 13:2—and his feet

Daniel 7:5 another: Dan 2:39; 8:3; 2 Kgs 2:24; Prov 17:12; Hos 13:8 itself on one side: or, one dominion, Dan 5:28; 8:4; 11:2 three ribs: Babylon, Lydia, and Egypt. Arise: Isa 13:17, 18; 56:9; Jer 50:21–32; Ezek 39:17–20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:8—as a bear; Prov 30:14—whose; Isa 45:1—to subdue; Dan 2:32—breast; Zech 6:6—go forth after; Rev

13:2—and his feet; Rev 17:16—eat

Daniel 7:6 lo: Dan 2:39; 8:5–7, 20, 21; 10:20; 11:3–20; Hos 13:7; Rev 13:2 another: The Greek empire, founded by Alexander the Great. four wings: Dan 7:4; Ezek 17:3 four heads: Divided into 4 parts by Alexander's generals. Dan 8:8, 22; 11:4–20 Reciprocal: Jer 5:6—a leopard; Dan 2:32—belly; Zech 6:6—go forth after; Rev 9:5—it was

Daniel 7:7 I saw: Dan 7:2, 13 a fourth: The Roman empire, which destroyed the Grecian, and became mistress of the world. Dan 7:19, 23; 2:40; 8:10; 2 Sam 22:43 and it had ten: Dan 7:24; 2:41, 42; Rev 12:3; 13:1; 17:7, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:50—of fierce countenance; Job 9:24—earth; Job 41:14—his teeth; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Jer 5:15—a mighty; Ezek 28:7—the terrible; Ezek 40:2—the visions; Dan 2:19—in; Dan 2:33—General; Dan 2:39—another third; Dan 8:7—but; Rev 13:2—was like; Rev 19:20—the beast

Daniel 7:8 another: Dan 7:20–25; 8:9–12; Rev 13:11–13 eyes like: Dan 8:23–25; Rev 9:7 a mouth: Dan 7:25; 11:36; 1 Sam 2:3; Ps 12:3; 2 Thess 2:4; 2 Tim 3:2; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16; Rev 13:1, 5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—plucked from; Ps 94:4—boast; Jer 48:25—horn; Dan 2:33—General; Dan 7:11—the voice; Dan 7:24—another; Dan 8:25—through; Dan 11:4—be plucked; Dan 11:21—shall stand; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; Rev 12:3—ten; Rev 17:3—full; Rev 17:12—the ten; Rev 19:20—the false

Daniel 7:9 till: Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; 1 Cor 15:24, 25; Rev 19:18–21; 20:1–4 the Ancient: Dan 7:13, 22; Ps 90:2; 102:24, 25; Isa 9:6; Mic 5:2; Hab 1:12 whose: Ps 45:8; 104:2; Matt 17:2; Mark 9:3; Phil 3:9; 1 Tim 6:16; 1 John 1:5; Rev 1:14 his throne: Acts 2:30, 33; 2 Thess 1:7, 8; 2 Pet 3:7–10 and his wheels: Ps 104:3, 4; Ezek 1:13–21; 10:2–7 Reciprocal: Deut 33:2—ten thousands; 1 Kgs 22:19—I saw the Lord; 2 Chr 18:9—sat either; 2 Chr 18:18—I saw; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 103:21—ministers; Ps 104:1—clothed; Song 5:11—his locks; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 24:23—before his ancients gloriously; Isa 30:27—burning; Jer 49:38—General; Ezek 1:15—one; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Ezek 8:2—I beheld; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mark 13:26—General; John 1:51—and the; John 20:12—in; Acts 1:10—two; Heb 12:29—General; Rev 1:13—like; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 20:4—thrones

Daniel 7:10 fiery: Ps 50:3; 97:2, 3; Isa 30:27, 33; 66:15, 16; Nah 1:5, 6 thousand thousands: Deut 33:2; 1 Kgs 22:19; Ps 68:17; Zech 14:5; Matt 25:31; Heb 12:22; Jude 14; Rev 5:11 the judgment: Ps 96:11–13; Mal 3:16–18; Rev 20:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:60—thousands; Job 25:3—there; Ps 18:8—fire; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 103:21—ministers; Isa 6:2—stood; Isa 24:23—before his ancients gloriously; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Ezek 8:2—I beheld; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 7:26—General; Zech 6:5—go; Matt 13:39—reapers; Matt 16:27—with; Matt 26:53—and he; Mark 8:38—when; Mark 13:24—General; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 9:26—when; John 1:51—and the; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; 2 Thess 2:8—whom; Heb 1:7—Who; Heb 1:14—ministering; Rev 9:16—the number; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 19:10—I am; Rev 20:12—the books

Daniel 7:11 the voice: Dan 7:8, 25; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16; Rev 13:5, 6; 20:4, 12 even: Dan 7:26; 8:25; 11:45; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 18:8; 19:20; 20:10 Reciprocal: Ps 94:4—boast; Dan 7:20—the ten horns; Dan 8:23—a king; Matt 24:29—Immediately; Rev 17:8—go

Daniel 7:12 the rest: Dan 7:4–6; 8:7 their lives were prolonged: Chal, a prolonging in life was given them Reciprocal: Matt 24:29—Immediately; Rev 19:20—the beast

Daniel 7:13 one like: Ps 8:4, 5; Isa 9:6, 7; Ezek 1:26; Matt 13:41; 24:30; 25:31; 26:64; Mark 13:26; 14:61, 62; Luke 21:27, 36; John 3:13; 5:27; 12:34; Acts 7:56; Phil 2:6–8; Heb 2:14; Rev 1:7, 13, 18; 14:14 the Ancient: Dan 7:9, 22 and they: Ps 47:5; 68:17, 18; Jer 49:19; Eph 1:20, 21; 1 Tim 6:16; Heb 9:24 Reciprocal: Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 2:8—and I; Ps 47:2—a great; Ps 80:17—General; Ps 145:11—the glory; Prov 8:15—By; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Jer 33:14—General; Dan 2:34—a stone; Dan 2:44—which shall never; Dan 7:1—visions; Dan 7:7—I saw; Nah 1:3—his way; Zech 1:8—by night; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 21:5—thy King; Mark 2:10—General; Mark 8:38—the Son; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Luke 1:33—he; Luke 5:24—that the; Luke 22:69—on; Luke 23:42—thy; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:51—the Son; John 8:54—it is; Acts 1:9—a cloud; Acts 1:11—shall; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 26:6—the promise; Col 1:13—the kingdom; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 10:1—clothed

Daniel 7:14 given: Dan 7:27; Ps 2:6–8; 8:6; 110:1, 2; Matt 11:27; 28:18; Luke 10:22; 19:11, 12; John 3:35; 5:22–27; 1 Cor 15:27; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 3:21 that all: Dan 3:4; Ps 72:17; Isa 60:12; Rev 11:15; 17:14 an everlasting: Dan 7:18, 27; 2:35, 44; 4:3; 6:26; Ps 45:6; 145:13; 146:10; Isa 9:7; Obad 21; Mic 4:7; Luke 1:33; John 12:34; 1 Cor 15:24–28; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: Exod 15:18—General; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 1 Kgs 1:37—and make; 2 Chr 9:26—reigned over; Ps 21:7—he shall; Ps 22:28—General; Ps 47:2—a great; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 80:17—General; Ps 145:11—the glory; Prov 8:15—By; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 23:15—one king; Isa 25:6—all people; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Jer 10:10—everlasting king; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:21—that he; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Dan 2:34—a stone; Dan 4:1—unto all; Dan 4:34—whose; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 25:31—the Son; Mark 2:10—General; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 22:69—on; Luke 23:42—thy; John 1:51—the Son; John 5:27—because; John 8:54—it is; John 17:2—As; John 18:36—My kingdom is; Acts 1:11—shall; Acts 7:56—the Son; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 15:12—and he; Col 1:13—the kingdom; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; Heb 2:8—hast; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; 1 Pet 4:11—dominion; 2 Pet 1:11—everlasting; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 5:6—seven horns

Daniel 7:15 was grieved: Dan 7:28; 8:27; Jer 15:17, 18; 17:16; Hab 3:16; Luke 19:41–44; Rom 9:2, 3; Rev 10:9–11 body: Chal, sheath, 2 Pet 1:14 the visions: Dan 2:1, 3; 4:5; Gen 40:7, 8; 41:8 Reciprocal: Jer 4:19—My bowels; Dan 7:1—visions; Dan 8:1—me Daniel; Dan 10:16—my sorrows

Daniel 7:16 one: Dan 7:10; 8:13–16; 10:5, 6, 11, 12; 12:5, 6; Zech 1:8–11; 2:3; 3:7; Rev 5:5; 7:13, 14 Reciprocal: Dan 8:15—sought; Zech 1:9—what; Zech 4:4—What

Daniel 7:17 great: Dan 7:3, 4; 2:37–40; 8:19–22 out: Dan 7:3; Ps 17:14; John 18:36; Rev 13:1, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 36:30—dukess in the; Ps 76:4—mountains; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock

Daniel 7:18 the saints: Dan 7:22, 27; Ps 45:16; 149:5–9; Isa 60:12–14; 2 Tim 2:11, 12; Rev 2:26, 27; 3:21; 5:10; 20:4 most High: Chal, high ones, that is, things, or places, Eph 1:3; 6:12 Reciprocal: Judg 5:13—he made; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 24:23—before his ancients gloriously; Dan 7:14—an everlasting; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Mic 4:8—the first; Mal 4:3—tread down; Matt 6:13—thine; Luke 11:2—Thy

kingdom; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms; Rev 22:5—and they

Daniel 7:19 the fourth: Dan 7:7; 2:40–43 the others: Chal, those Reciprocal: Num 24:24—Chittim; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 14:6—who smote; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Dan 2:33—General; Zech 6:7—the bay; Rev 11:2—tread; Rev 13:1—having; Rev 19:20—the beast

Daniel 7:20 the ten horns: The ten kingdoms into which the western Roman empire was divided; which were primarily, according to Machiavel and Bp. LLOYD:

1. The Huns in Hungary 356
2. The Ostrogoths in Moesia 377
3. The Visigoths in Pannonia 378
4. The Sueves and Alans in Gascoigne and Spain 407
5. The Vandals in Africa 407
6. The Franks in France 407
7. The Burgundians in Burgundy 407
8. The Heruli and Turingi in Italy 476
9. The Saxons and Angles in Britain 476
10. The Lombards, first upon the Danube, and afterwards in Italy 526

Though the ten kingdoms differed from these in later periods, and were sometimes more or less, yet they were still known by that name. Dan 7:8, 11, 23; 8:9–11 whose look: Dan 11:36, 37 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—Chittim; Ps 75:4—Lift; Ps 89:44—cast; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Isa 3:9—The show; Dan 7:24—the ten; Dan 7:25—he shall speak; Dan 8:23—a king; Hag 2:7—I will shake; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; Rev 12:3—ten; Rev 13:1—having; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 17:3—full; Rev 17:12—the ten

Daniel 7:21; Dan 8:12, 24; 11:31; 12:7; Rev 11:7–9; 12:3, 4; 13:5–7, 8–18; 17:6, 14; 19:19 Reciprocal: Ps 75:4—Lift; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Rev 9:21—their murders; Rev 13:7—to make; Rev 18:24—in her

Daniel 7:22 the Ancient: Dan 7:9–11; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 11:11–18; 14:8–20; 19:11–21; 20:9–15 judgment: Dan 7:18; Isa 63:4; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:29, 30; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; Rev 1:6; 3:21; 5:10; 20:4 Reciprocal: Ps 49:14—upright; Dan 7:13—the Ancient; Dan 7:26—General; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Rev 2:26—to him will I give; Rev 2:27—he shall; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Daniel 7:23 the fourth: Dan 7:7; 2:40; Luke 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 36:30—dukess in the; Num 24:24—and he also; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Lam 3:11—pulled; Dan 2:39—another third; Dan 7:20—the ten horns; Dan 8:13—to be; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 13:1—having; Rev 17:18—the woman; Rev 19:20—the beast

Daniel 7:24 the ten: Dan 7:20; Rev 12:3; 13:1; 17:3, 12, 13, 16–18 another: This evidently points out the papal supremacy, in every respect diverse from the former, which from small beginnings thrust itself up among the ten kingdoms, till at length it successively eradicated three of them, the kingdom of Heruli, of the Ostrogoths, and of the Lombards. Dan 7:8, 20; 8:9–12; 11:36; 2 Thess 2:3–10; 1 Tim 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 94:23—And he; Dan 2:41—the feet; Dan 2:42—the toes; Dan 7:7—and it had ten; Zech 6:7—the bay; Mark 14:22—this; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 19:20—the false

Daniel 7:25 he shall speak: In assuming infallibility, professing to forgive sins, and to open and shut heaven, thundering out bulls and anathemas, excommunicating princes, absolving subjects from their allegiance, and exacting obedience to his decrees in open violation of reason and Scripture. Dan 7:8, 20; 8:24, 25; 11:28, 30, 31, 36, 37; Isa 37:23; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:5, 6, 11 shall wear out: By wars, crusades, massacres, etc. Rev 6:9, 10; 11:7–10; 13:7–10; 14:12; 16:6; 17:6; 18:24 and think: Appointing feasts and fasts, canonizing saints, etc. Dan 2:21; 11:31, 36–38; 12:11; 2 Thess 2:4; 1 Tim 4:1–3; Rev 13:15–17 a time: That is, three years and a half, or, reckoning thirty days to a month, 1,260 days, equal to the same number of years in prophetic language; which, dated from the decree of Phocas constituting him the supreme head of the church, AD 606, terminated in 1866. Dan 4:25, 32; 12:7, 11, 12; Rev 11:2, 3; 12:6, 14; 13:5, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 73:9—set; Ps 83:4—General; Ps 94:4—boast; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 24:5—changed; Isa 36:14—General; Dan 2:9—the time; Dan 4:16—seven times; Dan 7:11—the voice; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Dan 8:14—Unto; Dan 8:23—a king; Dan 11:24—forecast his devices; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Mark 7:9—Full; 2 Thess 2:3—man; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Rev 17:3—full; Rev 17:14—shall make

Daniel 7:26; Dan 7:10, 11, 22; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 11:13; 20:10, 11 Reciprocal: Dan 8:25—but; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Rev 11:18—shouldest; Rev 17:8—go; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall

Daniel 7:27 the kingdom and: Dan 7:14, 18, 22; Ps 149:5–9; Isa 49:23–26; 54:3; 60:11–16; Zeph 3:19, 20; Zech 14:9; Rev 20:4 whose kingdom: Dan 2:44; 4:34; Ps 145:13; Isa 9:7; Luke 1:33; John 12:34 and all: Ps 2:6–12; 22:27; 72:11; 86:9; Isa 60:12; Obad 21; Rev 11:15 dominions: or, rulers, Rev 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:18—General; Num 26:53—General; Ps 72:5—as long; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 24:23—before his ancients gloriously; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 59:19—shall they; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Dan 2:34—a stone; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Mic 4:7—and the; Mal 4:3—tread down; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; Acts 1:6—restore; 1 Cor 15:24—the kingdom; Eph 1:21—principality; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; 2 Pet 1:11—everlasting; Rev 2:26—to him will I give; Rev 5:10—we; Rev 22:5—and they

Daniel 7:28 the end: Dan 8:17, 19; 11:27; 12:9, 13 my cogitations: Dan 7:15; 8:27; 10:8 but: Gen 37:10; Mark 9:15; Luke 2:19, 51; 9:44 Reciprocal: Gen 37:11—observed; Gen 40:6—behold; Gen 41:8—his spirit; Isa 28:19—and it; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 15:17—sat alone; Dan 4:5—a dream; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Dan 5:6—and his thoughts; Dan 8:15—I Daniel; Dan 10:16—my sorrows

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat;
- 13 The two thousand three hundred days of the suspension of the daily sacrifice;
- 15 Gabriel comforts Daniel, and interprets the vision.

Daniel 8:1 Cir, AM 3451, BC 553 the third: Dan 7:1 me Daniel: Dan 8:15; 7:15, 28; 9:2; 10:2, 7; 11:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:1—I saw; Dan 5:13—Art thou

Daniel 8:2 I saw in: Dan 8:3; 7:2, 15; Num 12:6; Heb 1:1 Shushan: Neh 1:1; Esth 1:2; 2:8; 3:15; 7:6; 8:15; 9:11, 15 province: Gen 10:22; 14:1; Isa 21:2; Jer 25:25; 49:34–39; Ezek 32:24 Ulai: Dan 8:16 Reciprocal: Exod 1:1—General; 1 Chr 1:17—Elam; Ezra 4:9—Susanchites; Esth 8:14—Shushan; Isa 11:11—Elam; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Dan 8:27—and did; Dan 10:4—as; Acts 2:9—Elamites

Daniel 8:3 I lifted: Dan 10:5; Num 24:2; Josh 5:13; 1 Chr 21:16; Zech 1:18; 2:1; 5:1, 5, 9; 6:1 a ram: The Medo-Persian empire, of which a ram was the ensign; and a ram's head with horns, one higher than the other, is still to be seen on the ruins of Persepolis. Dan 8:20; 2:39; 7:5 one: Media was the more ancient kingdom; but Persia, after Cyrus, was the most considerable. Dan 5:31; 6:28; Ezra 1:2; 4:5; Esth 1:3; Isa 13:17; 21:2; 44:28; Jer 51:11 the other: Heb. the second Reciprocal: Isa 45:1—to subdue; Jer 51:28—the kings; Ezek 34:21—ye have; Dan 2:32—breast; Dan 5:28—Thy; Dan 8:6—to the; Dan 8:22—whereas

Daniel 8:4 pushing: Dan 5:30; 7:5; 11:2; Isa 45:1–5; Jer 50:1–Jer 51:64 neither: Dan 8:7; Job 10:7; Ps 7:2; 50:22; Mic 5:8 but: Dan 5:19; 11:3, 16, 36; Isa 10:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 9:2—Who can stand; Ps 44:5—push; Jer 51:28—the kings; Dan 2:32—breast; Dan 2:39—another kingdom; Dan 5:28—Thy; Dan 8:12—and it practiced

Daniel 8:5 an he goat: Dan 8:21; 2:32, 39; 7:6 touched not the ground: or, none touched him in the earth, a notable horn. Heb. an horn of sight. Alexander the Great. Dan 8:8, 21; 11:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—Chittim; Dan 10:20—the prince of Grecia; Acts 4:16—a notable

Daniel 8:6 to the: Dan 8:3 Reciprocal: Dan 8:23—shall stand

Daniel 8:7 moved: Dan 11:11 and there was no: Lev 26:37; Josh 8:20 but: Dan 7:7 there was none: Dan 8:4 Reciprocal: Jer 48:25—horn; Dan 7:12—the rest; Dan 8:10—and stamped; Dan 8:27—fainted; Dan 10:8—and there; Dan 11:15—shall not; Dan 11:16—shall do

Daniel 8:8 waxed: Deut 31:20; Esth 9:4; Jer 5:27; Ezek 16:7 when: Dan 4:31; 5:20; 2 Chr 26:16; Ps 82:6, 7; Ezek 28:9 the great: Dan 8:22; 7:6; 11:4 toward: Dan 7:2; Matt 24:31; Mark 13:27; Rev 7:1 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:14—nothing; Jer 49:36—the four winds; Dan 8:5—touched not the ground; Dan 8:21—the great; Acts 4:16—a notable; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous

Daniel 8:9 came: Dan 8:23, 24; 7:8, 20–26; 11:21, 25–45 the pleasant: Dan 11:16, 41, 45; Ps 48:2; 105:24; Jer 3:19; Ezek 20:6, 15; Zech 7:14 Reciprocal: Isa 28:18—when; Dan 7:24—another; Mal 3:12—a delightsome; 2 Thess 2:4—and exalteth; Rev 12:4—his tail

Daniel 8:10 to the host: or, against the host, Dan 8:24, 25; 11:28, 30, 33–36; Isa 14:13; Rev 12:4 and stamped: Dan 8:7; 7:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:9—stars; Dan 11:22—also; Dan 11:35—some; Rev 1:16—he had; Rev 6:13—the stars; Rev 11:2—tread

Daniel 8:11 he magnified: Dan 8:25; 5:23; 7:25; 11:36; 2 Kgs 19:22, 23; 2 Chr 32:15–22; Isa 37:23, 29; Jer 48:26, 42; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:5–7 to: or, against the prince: Josh 5:14, 15; Heb 2:10; Rev 17:14; 19:13–16 by him: or, from him the daily: Dan 8:12; 11:31; 12:11;

Exod 29:38–42; Num 28:3; Ezek 46:14 and the place: Dan 9:26, 27; Luke 21:5, 6, 24
Reciprocal: Exod 29:42—a continual; Ps 74:3—all; Ps 94:4—boast; Jer 14:21—disgrace;
Jer 51:51—for strangers; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily; Dan 8:13—the vision; Dan
8:26—the vision of; Dan 9:25—the Prince; Dan 11:22—also; Hos 3:4—without a
sacrifice; Heb 9:6—the priests; Heb 10:11—daily

Daniel 8:12 an host was given him against the daily sacrifice: or, the host was given
over for the transgression against the daily sacrifice. Dan 11:31–35; Rev 13:7 and it cast:
Ps 119:43, 142; Isa 59:14; 2 Thess 2:10–12 and it practiced: Dan 8:4; 11:28, 36; 1 Sam 23:9;
Job 12:6; Jer 12:1; Rev 13:11–17 Reciprocal: Ps 37:12—plotteth; Jer 48:26—for he; Dan
7:21—General; Dan 8:11—the daily; Dan 8:13—the vision; Dan 8:24—shall prosper; Dan
12:11—the time; 2 Thess 2:4—sitteth

Daniel 8:13 one saint: Dan 4:13; 7:16; 12:5, 6; Deut 33:2; Zech 1:9–12, 19; 2:3, 4; 14:5; 1
Thess 3:13; 1 Pet 1:12; Jude 14 that certain saint: or, the numberer of secrets, or, the
wonderful numberer, Heb. Palmoni, Judg 13:18 marg. Isa 9:6; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22;
John 1:18 How: Dan 12:6; Ps 74:9; 79:5; Isa 6:11; Rev 6:10 the vision: Dan 8:11, 12 and
the: Dan 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14; Luke 21:20 of desolation: or, making
desolate to be: Dan 7:23; Isa 63:18; Luke 21:24; Heb 10:29; Rev 11:2 Reciprocal: Num
28:3—day by day; 1 Kgs 18:36—at the time; Isa 5:5—trodden down; Isa 28:3—shall

Daniel 8:14 Unto: Dan 7:25; 12:7, 11; Rev 11:2, 3; 12:14; 13:5 two thousand: That is, 2,300
years, which reckoned from the time Alexander invaded Asia, BC 334, will be AD 1966.
days: Heb. evening, morning, Dan 8:26; Gen 1:5 then: Isa 1:27; Rom 11:26, 27; Rev 11:15
cleansed: Heb. justified, Isa 45:25; Gal 3:8

Daniel 8:15 I Daniel: Dan 7:28 sought: Dan 7:16–19; 12:8; Matt 13:36; 24:15; Mark 4:12;
13:14; 1 Pet 1:10, 11; Rev 13:18 as: Dan 10:5, 16; Josh 5:14; Isa 9:6; Ezek 1:26–28; Matt
24:30; Rev 1:13 Reciprocal: Dan 8:1—me Daniel; Dan 8:17—Understand; Dan 8:19—I
will; Dan 8:27—but; Dan 9:2—understood; Zech 1:9—what

Daniel 8:16 I heard: Dan 10:11, 12; Acts 9:7; 10:13; Rev 1:12 between: Dan 8:2; 12:5–7
Gabriel: Dan 9:21; Luke 1:19, 26 make: Dan 9:22; 10:14, 21; 12:7; Zech 1:9; 2:4; Heb 1:14;
Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Dan 12:6—one said

Daniel 8:17 I was: Dan 10:7, 8, 16; Gen 17:3; Ezek 1:28; Matt 17:8; Mark 9:4, 5; Rev 1:17;
19:9, 10; 22:8 Understand: Dan 8:15; 9:23; 10:11 O son: Ezek 2:1; 6:2 at: Dan 8:19; 9:27;
11:35, 36; 12:4, 13; Hab 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Num 24:4—falling; Judg
13:6—terrible; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Dan 7:28—the end; Dan 8:18—I was; Dan 11:40—at
the; Hab 3:2—I have; Matt 17:6—General; Mark 16:5—and they; Luke 24:5—they

Daniel 8:18 I was: Dan 8:17, 27; 10:8, 9; Luke 9:32; 22:45 he touched: Dan 10:10, 16, 18;
Gen 15:12; Job 4:13; Ezek 2:2; Zech 4:1; Acts 26:6 set me upright: Heb. made me stand
upon my standing Reciprocal: Gen 2:21—General; Gen 17:3—General; Num
24:4—falling; Job 33:15—deep; Song 5:2—sleep; Dan 9:21—touched; Dan 10:15—I set;
Matt 17:7—touched; Luke 24:5—they; Rev 1:17—I fell

Daniel 8:19 I will: Dan 8:15–17; Rev 1:1 the last: Dan 8:17, 23; 9:26, 27; 11:27, 35, 36; 12:7,
8; Hab 2:3; Rev 10:7; 11:18; 15:1; 17:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; Dan
7:17—great; Dan 7:28—the end; Dan 11:29—time; Rev 14:7—hour

Daniel 8:20; Dan 8:3; 11:1, 2 Reciprocal: Esth 1:3—of Persia; Isa 21:2—Go up; Jer 51:28—the kings; Dan 2:39—another kingdom; Dan 5:28—Thy; Dan 7:6—lo; Acts 2:9—Medes

Daniel 8:21 the rough: Dan 8:5–7; 10:20 the great: Dan 8:8; 11:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—Chittim; Isa 23:15—one king; Jer 48:25—horn; Ezek 27:13—Javan; Dan 7:6—lo; Zech 9:13—against

Daniel 8:22 being broken: After Alexander's death, in the prime of life and in the height of his conquests, his brother and two sons were all murdered; and the kingdom was divided among four of his generals.

Alexander's Kingdom Divided

Four Generals	Portion of Kingdom
1. Seleucus	Syria and Babylon
2. Lysimachus	Asia Minor
3. Ptolemy	Egypt
4. Cassander	Greece

whereas: Dan 8:3; 11:4 Reciprocal: Jer 49:36—the four winds; Dan 7:6—four heads; Dan 8:8—the great; Zech 6:1—four

Daniel 8:23 in the: Dan 10:14; Num 24:24; Ezek 38:8, 16; 1 Tim 4:1 when: Gen 15:16; Matt 23:32; 1 Thess 2:16 come: Heb. accomplished a king: The Roman empire, which reduced Judea to a province, burnt the city and temple, and scattered the Jews to the four winds of heaven. Dan 8:9–12; 7:8, 11, 20, 25; Deut 28:50 and understanding: Dan 8:25; 11:21, 24; 2 Thess 2:9–11; Rev 13:11–14; 19:20 shall stand: Dan 8:6 Reciprocal: Ps 49:4—dark; Dan 8:19—the last; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 3:3—fierce; Titus 1:3—in; Rev 11:7—the beast

Daniel 8:24 but: Rev 13:3–9; 17:12, 13, 17 shall prosper: Dan 8:12; 11:36 shall destroy: Dan 8:10, 12; 7:25; 11:31–36; Rev 13:10; 16:6; 17:6; 19:2 holy people: Heb. people of the holy ones Reciprocal: Deut 14:2—General; Deut 14:21—an holy; Ps 37:12—plotteth; Isa 63:18—people; Dan 2:40—the fourth; Dan 7:21—General; Dan 8:9—came; Dan 8:25—through; Dan 11:28—the holy; Dan 12:7—the holy; Rev 11:2—tread; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 13:7—to make; Rev 19:20—the false

Daniel 8:25 through: Dan 8:23, 24; 7:8; 11:21–25, 32, 33 magnify: Dan 8:11; 11:36, 37; Jer 48:26 peace: or, prosperity, Dan 11:21 stand: Dan 8:11; 11:36; Rev 17:14; 19:16 but: Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; 7:26; 11:45; Job 34:20; Lam 4:6; Acts 12:23; Rev 19:19–21 Reciprocal: Dan 7:11—even; Dan 7:25—he shall speak; Dan 8:10—to the host; Dan 9:25—the Prince; Dan 11:12—his heart; Dan 11:22—also; Dan 11:23—work; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Matt 2:19—Herod; Rev 11:2—tread; Rev 11:18—shouldest; Rev 13:7—to make

Daniel 8:26 the vision of: Dan 8:11–15; 10:1 wherefore: Dan 12:4, 9; Ezek 12:27; Rev 10:4; 22:10 for: It is now 2,387 years since Daniel had this vision; and the utter desolation of the sanctuary had continued 1,764 years; and no doubt the end of 2,300 years is not far distant. Dan 10:1, 14; Isa 24:22; Hos 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 24:4—saw; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Dan 8:14—days; Dan 10:21—I will; Dan 11:2—will I; Dan 11:31—shall take; Dan 12:11—the time; Rev 5:1—sealed; Rev 19:20—the false

Daniel 8:27 fainted: Dan 8:7; 7:28; 10:8, 16; Hab 3:16 and did: Dan 8:2; 2:48, 49; 5:14; 6:2, 3; 1 Sam 3:15 but: Dan 8:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:5—General; Gen 40:6—behold; Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Gen 41:8—his spirit; Num 24:4—saw; Ezra 9:3—sat; Isa 28:19—and it; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 23:9—heart; Ezek 21:6—with the; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Dan 5:13—Art thou; Dan 7:15—was grieved; Dan 8:18—I was

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Daniel, considering the time of the captivity,
- 3 makes confession of sins,
- 16 and prays for the restoration of Jerusalem;
- 20 Gabriel informs him of the seventy weeks.

Daniel 9:1 AM 3466, BC 538 Darius: Dan 1:21; 5:31; 6:1, 28; 11:1 Ahasuerus: This was the Astyages of the heathen historians; as we learn from Tobit 14:15, where the taking of Nineveh is ascribed to Nebuchadnezzar and Assuerus, who were the same with Nabopolassar and Astyages. which: or, in which he, etc Reciprocal: Esth 1:1—Ahasuerus; Jer 51:28—the kings; Dan 5:28—Thy

Daniel 9:2 understood: Dan 8:15, 16; Ps 119:24, 99, 100; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14; Acts 8:34; 1 Tim 4:13; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2 Pet 1:19–21; Rev 1:3 to Jeremiah: 2 Chr 36:21; Jer 25:11, 12; 27:7; 29:10; Zech 7:5 the desolations: Ps 74:3–7; 79:1, 2; Isa 6:11, 12; 24:10–12; 64:10; Jer 7:34; 25:18; 26:6, 18; Lam 1:1; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Ps 102:13—the set; Ps 102:18—This; Isa 40:2—warfare; Isa 45:11—Ask; Jer 27:22—until; Jer 28:12—General; Jer 51:50—remember; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 6:9—remember; Ezek 29:11—forty; Dan 5:26—God; Hab 3:2—in the; Zech 1:12—thou hast

Daniel 9:3 I set: Dan 6:10; Neh 1:4–11; Ps 102:13–17; Jer 29:10–13; 33:3; Ezek 36:37; Jas 5:16–18 with: Dan 10:2, 3; Ezra 8:21; 9:5; 10:6; Neh 1:4; 9:1; Esth 4:1–3, 16; Ps 35:13; 69:10, 11; Isa 22:12; Joel 1:13; 2:12; Jonah 3:6–9; Luke 2:37; Acts 10:30; Jas 4:8–10 Reciprocal: Lev 16:21—confess over; Lev 26:40—confess; 1 Sam 7:6—fasted; 1 Kgs 8:33—pray; 1 Kgs 18:42—he cast himself; 2 Kgs 19:15—prayed; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 2 Chr 6:24—pray; 2 Chr 6:38—pray toward; 2 Chr 20:3—proclaimed; Ezra 8:23—we fasted; Ezra 10:1—when Ezra; Neh 9:2—confessed; Esth 4:3—many lay in sackcloth and ashes; Job 9:15—I would; Job 42:6—repent; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 102:17—He will; Ps 137:1—we wept; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 37:15—General; Isa 45:11—Ask; Isa 58:5—it such; Jer 29:12—General; Jer 51:50—remember; Ezek 6:9—remember; Dan 10:12—from; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 9:29—fasting; Luke 10:13—repented; Luke 11:9—seek; Acts 13:2—fasted; 1 Pet 1:10—and

Daniel 9:4 made: Dan 9:5–12; Lev 26:40–42; 1 Kgs 8:47–49; 2 Chr 7:14; Neh 9:2, 3; Ps 32:5; Jer 3:13; 1 John 1:8–10 the great: Exod 20:6; 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Deut 5:10; 7:9; 1 Kgs 8:23; Neh 1:5; 9:32; Jer 32:17–19; Mic 7:18–20; Nah 1:2–7; Luke 1:72; Rom 8:28; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 John 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 5:5—confess; Deut 5:9—visiting; Josh 7:19—make; 2 Kgs 19:15—prayed; 2 Chr 6:14—keepest covenant; 2 Chr 6:38—pray toward; Ezra 9:10—what shall we say; Ezra 10:1—when Ezra; Neh 1:6—confess; Ps 7:1—O; Ps

104:1—O Lord; Ps 105:8—He hath remembered; Ps 111:5—he will; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Isa 37:15—General; Jer 32:23—but; Ezek 36:31—shall ye; Dan 9:20—confessing; Dan 10:12—from; Hos 5:15—till; Mal 1:14—my name; Matt 3:6—confessing; Matt 6:5—when; Luke 23:41—we indeed; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Daniel 9:5 have sinned: Dan 9:15; 1 Kgs 8:47–50; 2 Chr 6:37–39; Ezra 9:6; Neh 1:6–8; 9:33, 34; Ps 106:6; Isa 64:5–7; Jer 3:25; 14:7 departing; Ps 18:21; 119:102; Isa 59:13; Ezek 6:9; Hos 1:2; Mal 3:7; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Exod 32:31—sinned; Num 14:9—Only rebel; 2 Kgs 21:15—since the day; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; Ezra 5:12—But after; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Neh 1:7—dealt; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 5:10—they; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Isa 24:5—because; Isa 59:12—we know; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 19:4—they have; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 44:9—ye forgotten; Jer 44:17—our fathers; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 12:16—that they; Ezek 14:13—when; Ezek 39:24—General; Dan 9:4—made; Dan 9:9—though; Hos 2:5—hath done; Amos 2:4—because; Zeph 1:17—because; Zech 7:11—they refused; Mal 2:8—ye are; Luke 13:9—if not; Luke 18:13—God; Eph 2:3—we

Daniel 9:6 have we: Dan 9:10; 2 Kgs 17:13, 14; 2 Chr 33:10; 36:15, 16; Isa 30:10, 11; Jer 6:16, 17; 7:13, 25, 26; 25:3–7; 26:5; 29:19; 32:32, 33; 44:4, 5, 16; Zech 1:4–6; 7:8–12; Matt 21:34–40; 23:37; Luke 20:10–12; Acts 7:51, 52; 13:27; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 our kings: Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:32, 34 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Neh 1:7—dealt; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 46:9—the former; Jer 2:26—their kings; Jer 3:25—we and our; Jer 34:19—princes; Jer 44:17—as we; Jer 50:7—We offend; Dan 9:8—to us; Zech 7:7—cried; Mal 2:8—ye are; Rom 10:3—submitted

Daniel 9:7 righteousness: Dan 9:8, 14; Deut 32:4; Ezra 9:13; Neh 9:33; Ps 51:4, 14; 119:137; Jer 12:1; Luke 23:40, 41 belongeth unto thee: or, thou hast, etc unto us: Ezra 9:6, 7; Ps 44:15; Isa 45:16; Jer 2:26, 27; 3:25; Ezek 16:63; 36:31; Rom 6:21 near: Deut 4:27; 2 Kgs 17:6, 7; Isa 11:11; Jer 24:9; Amos 9:9; Acts 2:5–11 whither: Lev 26:33, 34 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—What shall we say; Lev 26:41—and they; Lev 26:43—and they; Deut 29:28—as it is this day; Josh 7:1—committed; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 18:42—put his face; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Ezra 9:15—thou art righteous; Job 34:23—he will; Job 34:31—General; Job 36:3—ascribe; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 129:4—The Lord; Song 2:14—that art; Jer 4:17—because; Jer 7:19—the confusion; Jer 8:3—in all; Jer 14:21—for; Jer 22:8—General; Lam 1:5—for; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 6:12—far off; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Luke 18:13—standing

Daniel 9:8 to us: Dan 9:6, 7 because: Jer 14:20; Lam 1:7, 8, 18; 3:42; 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Exod 32:31—sinned; 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Ezra 9:6—I am ashamed; Ezra 9:7—to confusion; Neh 9:32—on our kings; Ps 102:10—Because; Isa 1:5—the whole; Isa 65:7—Your iniquities; Jer 7:19—the confusion; Jer 32:32—they; Jer 34:19—princes; Jer 44:17—our fathers; Ezek 8:11—seventy; Ezek 16:63—remember; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Rom 6:21—whereof

Daniel 9:9 To the Lord: From God's goodness flow His mercies; and from His mercies, forgiveness. Dan 9:7; Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Neh 9:17, 31; Ps 62:12; 86:5, 15; 130:4, 7; 145:8, 9; Isa 55:7; 63:7; Lam 3:22, 23; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18, 19; Eph 1:6–8; 2:4–7 though: Dan 9:5; Neh 9:18, 19, 26–28; Ps 106:43–45; Jer 14:7; Ezek 20:8, 9, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Num 14:9—Only rebel; Ps 5:10—they; Ps

31:16—save; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 79:9—purge; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Lam 1:18—for I; Mark 2:7—who; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 18:13—God; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of mercies; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Daniel 9:10 which: Dan 9:6; 2 Kgs 17:13; 18:12; Ezra 9:10, 11; Neh 9:13–17; Heb 1:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:31—walk; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; Neh 9:27—thou deliveredst; Isa 24:5—because; Jer 3:25—and have not; Jer 16:11—Because; Jer 32:23—but; Ezek 11:12—General; Ezek 14:13—when; Dan 9:14—for; Mark 12:3—and sent

Daniel 9:11 all: 2 Kgs 17:18–23; Isa 1:4–6; Jer 8:5–10; 9:26; Ezek 22:26–31 the curse: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 27:15–26; 28:15–68; 29:20–29; 30:17–19; 31:17, 18; 32:19–42 Reciprocal: Exod 32:31—sinned; Deut 4:30—all these; Deut 8:20—so shall ye perish; Deut 27:14—General; Deut 29:27—all the curses; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Kgs 22:16—all the words; Ezra 9:7—into the hand; Neh 1:7—which thou; Jer 2:29—ye all have; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 26:6—a curse; Jer 32:23—therefore; Jer 40:3—because; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 44:23—therefore; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 20:33—surely; Dan 9:13—As it is; Zech 1:2—Lord; Zech 1:6—did; Zech 5:3—the curse; Zech 7:12—therefore; Zech 8:13—a curse; Mal 4:6—and smite; Mark 12:3—and sent; 1 John 3:4—transgresseth; Rev 15:3—the servant

Daniel 9:12 confirmed: Isa 44:26; Lam 2:17; Ezek 13:6; Zech 1:8; Matt 5:18; Rom 15:8 our judges: 1 Kgs 3:9; Job 12:17; Ps 2:10; 148:11; Prov 8:16 for under: The destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans, and the condition of the Jews during almost eighteen centuries, have far more exceeded all the miseries of the capture of Jerusalem by the Chaldeans, and in the Babylonish captivity, than those miseries exceeded the judgments inflicted on other nations; for the guilt of crucifying the Messiah, and rejecting his gospel, was immensely more atrocious than all their other transgressions. Lam 1:12; 2:13; 4:6; Ezek 5:9; Joel 2:2; Amos 3:2; Matt 24:21; Mark 13:19; Luke 21:22 Reciprocal: Deut 8:20—so shall ye perish; Deut 28:59—General; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; 1 Kgs 9:8—at; 2 Kgs 21:12—I am bringing; 2 Chr 7:22—therefore; Ps 60:3—showed; Isa 40:2—double; Jer 15:2—for death; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 30:7—so; Jer 32:23—therefore; Jer 34:19—princes; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 40:3—because; Jer 44:6—my fury; Jer 44:22—your land; Jer 44:23—therefore; Lam 3:7—made; Lam 4:11—Lord; Ezek 6:10—General; Ezek 7:5—General; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 20:33—surely; Ezek 23:31—her; Dan 12:1—there shall; Hab 1:5—and regard; Zech 1:2—Lord; Zech 1:6—did; Zech 7:12—therefore

Daniel 9:13 As it is: Thus every succeeding part of the Sacred writings attests and prove the Divine authority of the preceding. The history relates the fulfilment of former predictions; and then new prophecies are add, which future events accomplish, and thus demonstrate their inspiration to the latest ages. Dan 9:11; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; Isa 42:9; Lam 2:15–17; John 10:35 made we not our prayer before: Heb. intreated we not the face of, Job 36:13; Isa 9:13; Jer 2:30; 5:3; Hos 7:7, 10, 14 that we: Deut 29:4; Ps 85:4; 119:18, 27, 73; Isa 64:7; Jer 31:18; 44:27; Lam 5:21; Luke 24:45; John 6:45; 8:32; Eph 1:17, 18; 4:21; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—Moses; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; Neh 1:7—which thou; Ps 44:17—All this; Isa 31:1—neither; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Isa 59:20—unto; Jer 36:7—It may; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Ezek 24:12—her great; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Acts 3:19—be

Daniel 9:14 watched: Jer 31:28; 44:27 the Lord: Dan 9:7; Neh 9:33; Ps 51:14 for: Dan 9:10 Reciprocal: Exod 9:27—the Lord; Lev 26:43—and they; 2 Chr 12:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:17—he brought; Ezra 9:15—thou art righteous; Job 8:3—God; Job 33:23—to; Job 36:3—ascribe; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 119:137—General; Isa 43:28—and have; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 24:12—her great; Amos 3:5—General; Rev 16:5—Thou art

Daniel 9:15 that hast: Exod 6:1, 6; 14:1-Exod 15:27; 32:11; 1 Kgs 8:51; Neh 1:10; Jer 32:20-23; 2 Cor 1:10 and hast: Exod 9:16; 14:18; Neh 9:10; Ps 106:8; Isa 55:13; Jer 32:10 gotten thee renown: Heb. made thee a name we have sinned: Dan 9:5; Luke 15:18, 19, 21; 18:13 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—according; Jer 14:21—for

Daniel 9:16 according: 1 Sam 2:7; Neh 9:8; Ps 31:1; 71:2; 143:1; Mic 6:4, 5; 2 Thess 1:6; 1 John 1:9 thy holy: Dan 9:20; Ps 87:1-3; Joel 3:17; Zech 8:3 for the: Exod 20:5; Lev 26:39, 40; Ps 106:6-48; Matt 23:31, 32; Luke 11:47-51 Jerusalem: 1 Kgs 9:7-9; Ps 41:13; 79:4; Isa 64:9-11; Jer 24:9; 29:18; Lam 1:8, 9; 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Chr 6:40—thine eyes; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Ps 51:14—righteousness; Ps 78:54—And he; Ps 79:8—former iniquities; Ps 80:14—look down; Ps 85:4—cause; Ps 89:41—he is; Ps 102:14—General; Isa 5:25—For all; Jer 23:40—General; Jer 50:7—We offend; Jer 51:50—remember; Lam 3:50—General; Ezek 22:4—have I; Ezek 23:43—old; Ezek 36:3—and ye; Ezek 39:26—they have borne; Joel 2:1—in my; Mic 6:16—therefore; Zeph 3:11—because of my holy; Zech 7:14—the land; Matt 4:5—the holy; Heb 7:25—to make

Daniel 9:17 cause: Num 6:23-26; Ps 4:6; 67:1; 80:1, 3, 7, 19; 119:135; Rev 21:23 thy sanctuary: Lam 5:18 for: Dan 9:19; John 16:24; 2 Cor 1:20 Reciprocal: Num 6:25—The Lord; 1 Kgs 8:28—Yet have thou; 1 Kgs 8:44—toward the city; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 1 Chr 17:19—thy servant's; 2 Chr 6:19—Have respect; 2 Chr 6:35—hear thou; Neh 1:6—thine ear; Job 12:9—the hand; Ps 17:6—incline; Ps 25:16—for I; Ps 31:16—Make; Ps 34:15—and; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 106:8—he saved; Ps 130:2—let thine ears; Isa 37:17—Incline; Isa 48:9—my name's; Jer 31:9—come; Lam 1:9—behold; Ezek 12:20—General; Ezek 20:22—wrought; Hag 1:4—and; Matt 26:44—prayed

Daniel 9:18 incline: 1 Kgs 8:29; 2 Kgs 19:16; Ps 17:6, 7; Isa 37:17; 63:15-19; 64:12 behold: Exod 3:7; Ps 80:14-19 which is called by thy name: Heb. whereupon thy name is called, Jer 7:10; 14:9; 15:16; 25:29; 1 Cor 1:2 for we: Isa 64:6; Jer 14:7; Ezek 36:32 present: Heb. cause to fall, Jer 36:7; 37:20 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—if thou; Lev 26:32—And I; Lev 26:41—and they; Num 6:27—put my; Deut 9:28—Because; Deut 28:10—called; Neh 1:6—thine ear; Neh 9:19—in thy; Job 9:15—I would; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 6:4—for; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 40:1—inclined; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 86:1—Bow; Ps 103:10—dealt; Ps 119:77—thy tender; Ps 119:124—Deal; Jer 31:9—come; Ezek 3:20—righteousness; Dan 9:19—for thy; Joel 2:17—Spare; Amos 9:12—which are called by my name; Hag 1:4—and; Zech 3:3—General; Zech 12:4—I will open; Matt 6:7—repetitions; Matt 15:27—Truth; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 18:13—God; Acts 4:29—behold; Rom 12:12—continuing; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Daniel 9:19 forgive: Num 14:19; 1 Kgs 8:30-39; 2 Chr 6:21, 25-30, 39; Amos 7:2; Luke 11:8 defer: Ps 44:23-26; 74:9-11; 79:5; 85:5, 6; 102:13, 14; Isa 64:9-12 thine: Ps 79:8-10; 102:15, 16; 115:1, 2; Jer 14:7, 20, 21; Ezek 20:9, 14, 22; 36:22; 39:25; Eph 1:6, 12; 3:10 for thy: Dan 9:18; Ps 79:6; Isa 63:16-19; Jer 14:9; 25:29 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—before; Exod 32:32—if thou; Lev 26:41—and they; Num 6:27—put my; Deut 9:28—Because; Deut

28:10—called; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; 2 Chr 6:5—my name; 2 Chr 30:18—The good; Job 23:4—fill my mouth; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 17:1—attend; Ps 79:9—purge; Ps 103:10—dealt; Ezek 36:32—for your; Dan 9:17—for; Joel 2:17—Spare; Amos 9:12—which are called by my name; Matt 6:7—repetitions; Matt 6:12—forgive; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Luke 18:13—God; Rom 12:12—continuing; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Daniel 9:20 whiles: Dan 10:2; Ps 32:5; 145:18; Isa 58:9; 65:24; Acts 4:31; 10:30, 31 confessing: Dan 9:4; Eccl 7:20; Isa 6:5; Rom 3:23; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 for: Dan 9:16; Ps 137:5, 6; Isa 56:7; 62:6, 7; Zech 8:3; Rev 21:2, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 24:15—before; 1 Kgs 1:22—General; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 2 Chr 7:1—when Solomon; 2 Chr 20:14—Then upon; Ezra 10:1—when Ezra; Neh 1:6—confess; Neh 9:2—confessed; Ps 7:1—O; Prov 18:12—and; Prov 28:13—whoso; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Dan 10:12—from; Joel 2:1—in my; Zeph 3:11—because of my holy; Eph 6:18—supplication; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Daniel 9:21 the man: Dan 8:16; 10:16; Luke 1:19 to fly: Ps 103:20; 104:4; Isa 6:2; Ezek 1:11, 14; Heb 1:7 swiftly: Heb. with weariness, or flight touched: Dan 8:18; 10:10, 16, 18; Isa 6:6, 7; Acts 12:7; Heb 1:14 the time: 1 Kgs 18:36; Ezra 9:5; Matt 27:46; Acts 3:1; 10:3, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:38—two lambs; Exod 29:41—offer; Num 28:4—and the other; 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; 2 Kgs 3:20—when the meat; 2 Kgs 16:15—the morning; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; 2 Chr 20:14—Then upon; Ezra 9:4—until; Ps 141:2—the evening; Ezek 14:14—Daniel; Matt 17:7—touched; Mark 15:34—at; Luke 1:28—Hail; Acts 10:30—I was; Heb 10:11—daily; Rev 1:1—and he; Rev 14:6—another

Daniel 9:22 he informed: Dan 9:24–27; 8:16; 10:21; Zech 1:9, 14; 6:4, 5; Rev 4:1 give thee skill and understanding: Heb. make thee skilful of understanding Reciprocal: Dan 10:1—and he; Dan 10:11—understand; Amos 3:7—but

Daniel 9:23 the beginning: Dan 10:12 commandment: Heb. word for: Dan 10:11, 19; Luke 1:28 greatly beloved: Heb. a man of desires, Song 7:10; Ezek 24:16; 26:12 marg. understand: Matt 24:15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—before; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; Prov 18:12—and; Dan 6:3—an; Dan 8:17—Understand; Dan 9:25—and understand; Zech 1:9—the angel; Acts 10:31—thy; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved; Rev 1:1—and he

Daniel 9:24 Seventy weeks: That is, seventy weeks of years, or 490 years, which reckoned from the seventh year of Artaxerxes, coinciding with the 4,256th year of the Julian period, and in the month Nisan in which Ezra was commissioned to restore the Jewish state and polity (Ezra 7:9–26) will bring us to the month of Nisan of the 4,746th year of the same period, or AD 33, the very month and year in which our Lord suffered, and completed the work of our salvation. Lev 25:8; Num 14:34; Ezek 4:6 finish: or, restrain, Matt 1:21; 1 John 3:8 and to: Lam 4:22; Col 2:14; Heb 9:26; 10:14 make an end of: or, seal up, Ezek 28:12 to make: Lev 8:15; 2 Chr 29:24; Isa 53:10; Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Col 1:20; Heb 2:17 to bring: Isa 51:6, 8; 53:11; 56:1; Jer 23:5, 6; Rom 3:21, 22; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; Heb 9:12–14; 2 Pet 1:1; Rev 14:6 seal up: Matt 11:13; Luke 24:25–27, 44, 45; John 19:28–30 prophecy: Heb. prophet, Acts 3:22 and to anoint: Ps 2:6; 45:7; Isa 61:1; Luke 4:18–21; John 1:41; 3:34; Heb 1:8, 9; 9:11 the most: Mark 1:24; Luke 1:35; Acts 3:14; Heb 7:26; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: Exod 12:41—selfsame; Exod 29:37—and sanctify it; Exod 32:7—Go; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 14:7—let; Lev 16:17—no man; Lev 23:28—General; Num 29:11—beside; Neh 11:18—the holy; Job

14:5—his days; Ps 16:10—thine; Ps 72:3—by righteousness; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Ps 111:3—righteousness; Ps 119:142—an everlasting; Isa 8:16—seal; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 40:2—warfare; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 45:11—Ask; Isa 48:2—they call; Isa 53:5—But he was; Ezek 35:5—in the; Ezek 45:15—to make; Dan 9:22—he informed; Dan 10:2—full weeks; Mic 7:19—cast; Hab 2:3—the vision; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 4:14—These; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 2:1—Herod; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 20:28—and to; Matt 24:6—but; Matt 26:54—General; Matt 26:56—that; Matt 27:53—holy; Mark 9:12—he must; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 4:34—the Holy One; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 19:44—because; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:47—that; John 1:24—that Christ; John 4:25—Messias; John 16:10—righteousness; John 19:30—It is; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 26:6—the promise; Acts 26:23—Christ; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:19—so by; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; Rom 11:15—the reconciling; Rom 14:17—but; 1 Cor 15:3—according; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 4:4—the fulness; Eph 1:7—whom; Eph 1:10—in the; Titus 1:3—in; Heb 5:9—being; Heb 9:14—without; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings; 1 Pet 1:12—that not; 1 Pet 1:19—with; 1 John 4:10—and sent

Daniel 9:25 and understand: Dan 9:23; Matt 13:23; 24:15; Mark 13:14; Acts 8:30 from: Ezra 4:24; 6:1–15; 7:1, 8, 11–26; Neh 2:1–8; 3:1 restore and to build Jerusalem: or, build again Jerusalem, as. 2 Sam 15:25; Ps 71:10 the Messiah: John 1:41; 4:25 the Prince: Dan 8:11, 25; Isa 9:6; 55:4; Mic 5:2; Acts 3:15; 5:31; Rev 1:5; 19:16 seventy weeks: The seventy weeks are here divided into three periods. 1. Seven weeks, or 49 years, for the restoration of Jerusalem; 2. Sixty-two weeks, or 434 years, from that time to the announcement of the Messiah by John the Baptist; 3. One week, or 7 years, for the ministry of John and of Christ himself to the crucifixion. be built again: Heb. return and be builded wall: or, breach, or, ditch. even. Neh 4:8, 16–18; Eph 5:16 troublous times: Heb. strait of times, Neh 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Gen 49:10—until; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Ezra 4:12—set up; Ezra 9:9—a wall; Neh 4:17—with one; Ps 51:18—build; Ps 147:2—build; Ps 147:13—he hath; Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Isa 44:26—that saith; Isa 58:12—The repairer; Jer 31:28—so; Jer 31:38—that; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 9:26—and the people; Dan 10:21—Michael; Dan 12:1—the great; Mic 7:11—the day; Zech 6:13—and the; Matt 2:1—Herod; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 1:15—The time; John 1:49—the King; Acts 18:5—was Christ

Daniel 9:26 Messiah: Ps 22:15; Isa 53:8; Mark 9:12; Luke 24:26, 46; John 11:51, 52; 12:32–34; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:21, 24; 3:18 but not: or, and shall have nothing, John 14:30 and the people: etc. or, and (the Jews) shall be no more his people, Dan 11:17; Hos 1:9 or, and the Prince's (Messiah's, Dan 9:25,) future people. The Romans, who under Titus, after the expiration of the 70 weeks, destroyed the temple and the city, and dispersed the Jews. the prince: Matt 22:2, 7; 23:38; 24:2; Mark 13:2; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:6, 24; Acts 6:13, 14 and the end: Matt 24:6–14; Mark 13:7 with: Dan 11:10; Isa 8:7; Jer 46:7; Amos 8:8; 9:5; Nah 1:8 desolations are determined: or, it shall be cut off by desolations Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Gen 8:16—General; Lev 4:4—lay his hand; Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; Deut 28:49—bring a nation; Deut 28:52—General; 2 Sam 21:5—devised; Ps 88:16—cut me; Ps 94:23—cut them; Ps 124:4—the waters; Isa 28:18—when; Isa 28:22—a consumption; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 11:19—destroy; Jer

51:42—General; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Ezek 26:19—bring; Dan 2:40—the fourth; Dan 8:11—and the place; Dan 8:19—the last; Dan 11:22—with; Dan 11:36—for; Dan 12:1—there shall; Hag 1:4—and; Zech 5:9—for; Zech 11:6—into the; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 17:23—they shall; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:21—General; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:56—that; Matt 27:50—yielded; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 12:9—he will; Mark 13:19—in those; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; Luke 18:31—and; Luke 21:22—all; Luke 23:31—General; John 1:41—the Messiah; John 10:15—and I; John 11:48—and the; John 19:30—It is; Acts 3:18—all; Acts 8:33—for; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 18:5—was Christ; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 9:28—and cut; Phil 2:7—made; Heb 9:15—means

Daniel 9:27 confirm: Isa 42:6; 53:11; 55:3; Jer 31:31–34; 32:40–42; Ezek 16:60–63; Matt 26:28; Rom 5:15, 19; 15:8, 9; Gal 3:13–17; Heb 6:13–18; 8:8–13; 9:15–20, 28; 10:16–18; 13:20, 21 the covenant: or, a covenant cause: Matt 27:51; Heb 10:4–22 for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate: or, upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator. Dan 8:13; 11:36; 12:11; Isa 10:22, 23; 28:22; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14; Luke 21:20, 24; Rom 11:26 that determined: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 4:26–28; 28:15–68; 29:18–29; 30:17, 18; 31:28, 29; 32:19–44; Ps 69:22–28; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 upon the desolate: or, upon the desolator Reciprocal: Exod 29:38—two lambs; Lev 15:31—that they; Num 7:62—General; Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; 2 Kgs 16:15—the morning; Ps 74:3—all; Isa 28:18—when; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 7:30—they; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 16:62—I will; Dan 8:11—and the place; Dan 8:17—at; Dan 8:19—the last; Dan 11:31—shall take; Dan 11:35—even; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Hag 1:4—and; Zech 5:9—for; Zech 11:6—into the; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 24:2—There; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; Luke 19:43—the days; Luke 21:6—there; Luke 21:22—all; John 11:48—and the; Acts 13:41—for; Rom 9:28—and cut; Heb 7:22—of a; Heb 10:11—daily

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Daniel, having humbled himself, sees a vision;
- 10 Being troubled with fear, he is comforted by the angel.

Daniel 10:1 AM 3470, BC 534 Cyrus: Dan 1:21; 6:28; 2 Chr 36:22, 23; Ezra 1:1, 2, 7, 8; 3:7; 4:3, 5; 5:13–17; 6:3, 14; Isa 44:28; 45:1 whose: Dan 1:7; 4:8; 5:12 and the: Dan 8:26; 11:2; Gen 41:32; Luke 1:20; Rev 19:9 but: Dan 10:14; 12:4, 9 long: Heb. great and he: Dan 1:17; 2:21; 5:17; 8:16; 9:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—in; Gen 49:1—Gather; 2 Chr 26:5—had; Dan 11:27—yet; Dan 11:29—time; Dan 11:35—even; Hab 2:3—the vision; Eph 1:17—revelation; Titus 1:3—in; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Daniel 10:2 I Daniel: Ezra 9:4, 5; Neh 1:4; Ps 42:9; 43:2; 137:1–5; Isa 66:10; Jer 9:1; Matt 9:15; Rom 9:2; Jas 4:9; Rev 11:5 full weeks: Heb. weeks of days, Dan 9:24–27 Reciprocal: Lev 23:27—afflict; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 58:3—in; Dan 8:1—me Daniel; Dan 9:3—with; Dan 9:20—whiles; Dan 10:12—from; Matt 6:17—anoint

Daniel 10:3 I ate: Dan 6:18; Isa 24:6–11; 1 Cor 9:27 pleasant bread: Heb. bread of desires, Dan 11:8; Job 33:20; Amos 5:11; Nah 2:9 marg. neither did: 2 Sam 19:24; Matt 6:17

Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—eat bread; Lev 16:29—shall afflict; Lev 23:27—afflict; Job 6:7—as my sorrowful meat; Ps 137:1—we wept; Eccl 7:3—is better; Eccl 9:8—let thy head; Isa 58:3—in; Dan 9:3—with; Dan 10:11—greatly beloved; Dan 10:12—from; Luke 7:46—General

Daniel 10:4 as: Dan 8:2; Ezek 1:3 Hiddekel: Gen 2:14 Reciprocal: Dan 12:5—of the river

Daniel 10:5 and behold: Dan 12:6, 7; Josh 5:13; Zech 1:8; Rev 1:13–15 a certain man: Heb. one man clothed: Dan 12:6, 7; Ezek 9:2 loins: Isa 11:5; Eph 6:14; Rev 1:13–15; 15:6, 7 Uphaz: Jer 10:9 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—terrible; Ezek 1:13—General; Ezek 40:3—whose; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Dan 8:15—as; Dan 10:16—like; Dan 12:5—other two; Matt 28:3—countenance; Mark 16:5—a young; 2 Cor 12:1—visions

Daniel 10:6 like the beryl: Exod 28:20; Ezek 1:16; 10:9; Rev 21:20 his face: Ezek 1:14; Matt 17:2; Luke 9:29; Rev 1:13–17; 19:12 his arms: Ezek 1:7; Rev 1:15; 10:1 like the voice: Ezek 1:24; Rev 10:3, 4 Reciprocal: Isa 6:5—said I; Ezek 1:13—General; Ezek 40:3—whose; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 10:16—like; Dan 12:5—other two; Dan 12:6—man; Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 28:3—countenance; Mark 16:5—a young; Rev 1:14—and his eyes

Daniel 10:7 alone: 2 Kgs 6:17; Acts 9:7; 22:9 but: Ezek 12:18; Heb 12:21 so: Gen 3:10; Isa 2:10; Jer 23:24 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—hid; Num 22:23—the ass saw; Job 37:1—General; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Dan 8:1—me Daniel; Dan 8:17—I was; Matt 17:6—General; Matt 28:4—shake; Mark 16:5—and they; Luke 1:12—he; Luke 24:5—they; Acts 7:32—Then

Daniel 10:8 I was: Gen 32:24; Exod 3:3; John 16:32; 2 Cor 12:2, 3 and there: Dan 7:28; 8:7, 27; Hab 3:16; Matt 17:6; Mark 9:6; Rev 1:17 comeliness: or, vigour turned: Gen 32:25, 31; 2 Cor 12:7 Reciprocal: Gen 15:12—deep; Exod 3:6—hid; Num 12:6—in a vision; Job 37:1—General; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Ezek 3:24—the spirit; Dan 5:9—countenance; Dan 8:17—I was; Dan 8:18—I was; Dan 10:16—my sorrows; Dan 10:17—straightway; Zech 4:1—waked; Luke 9:34—and they; Acts 7:32—Then; Heb 12:21—Moses

Daniel 10:9 was I: Dan 8:18; Gen 2:21; 15:12; Job 4:13; 33:15; Song 5:2; Luke 9:32; 22:45 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Num 14:5—General; Judg 13:20—fell on; 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Dan 10:15—I set; Dan 10:16—my sorrows; Rev 1:17—I fell

Daniel 10:10 an hand: Dan 10:16, 18; 8:18; 9:21; Jer 1:9; Rev 1:17 set: Heb. moved Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; Ezek 2:9—an hand; Ezek 8:3—he put; Dan 12:5—other two; Matt 17:7—touched

Daniel 10:11 a man: Dan 9:23; John 13:23; 21:20 greatly beloved: Heb. of desires, Dan 10:3; Ps 45:11; Song 7:10 understand: Dan 8:16, 17; 9:22, 23 upright: Heb. upon thy standing, Acts 26:16 I stood: Job 4:14–16; 37:1; Mark 16:8; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—terrible; Ezek 2:1—stand; Ezek 14:14—Daniel; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 10:12—and I; Dan 10:19—O man; Zech 1:9—the angel; Luke 2:10—Fear not; Acts 10:4—he was; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved; Heb 1:14—minister

Daniel 10:12 Fear not: Dan 10:19; Isa 35:4; 41:10, 14; Matt 28:5, 10; Mark 16:6; Luke 1:13, 30; 2:10; 24:38; Acts 18:9, 10; 27:24; Rev 1:17 from: Daniel, as Bp. NEWTON observes, was

now very far advanced in years; for the third year of Cyrus was the 73rd of his captivity; and being a youth when carried captive, he cannot be supposed to have been less than ninety. Old as he was, "he set his heart to understand," the former revelations which had been made to him, and particularly the vision of the ram and he-goat, as may be collected from the sequel; and for this purpose he prayed and fasted three weeks. His fasting and prayers had the desired effect, for an angel was sent to unfold to him those mysteries; and whoever would excel in divine knowledge, must imitate Daniel, and habituate himself to study, temperance, and devotion. Dan 10:2, 3; 9:3, 4, 20-23; Isa 58:9; 65:24; Acts 10:4, 30, 31 chasten: Lev 16:29, 31; Num 29:7; Ps 69:10 and I: Dan 10:11; 9:20-22; Acts 10:3-5, 30, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Exod 9:21—regarded not; Ps 107:43—is wise; Ezek 44:5—mark well; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 8:16—I heard; Dan 9:23—the beginning; Hag 1:5—Consider your ways; Matt 24:15—whoso; Mark 16:5—and they; Heb 1:14—minister

Daniel 10:13 the prince: Dan 10:20; Ezra 4:4-6, 24; Zech 3:1, 2; Eph 6:12; 1 Thess 2:18
Michael: Dan 10:21; 12:1; Jude 9; Rev 12:7 one: or, the first, Col 2:10; 1 Pet 3:22
Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—but as captain

Daniel 10:14 in the: Dan 2:28; Gen 49:1; Deut 4:30; 31:21; Isa 2:2; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1; 2 Tim 3:1 the vision: Dan 10:1; 8:26; 12:4, 9; Hab 2:3; Heb 2:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:14—the latter; Jer 30:24—in; Jer 48:47—in the latter; Jer 49:39—in the; Ezek 12:27—for; Ezek 38:16—it shall be; Dan 8:16—make; Dan 8:23—in the; Dan 12:8—what; Acts 2:17—in; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; Heb 1:2—these; Heb 9:26—in

Daniel 10:15 I set: Dan 10:9; 8:18; Ezek 24:27; 33:22; Luke 1:20 Reciprocal: Num 24:4—falling; Mark 9:6—General

Daniel 10:16 like: Dan 10:5, 6, 18; 8:15; 9:21; Ezek 1:26; Phil 2:7, 8; Rev 1:13 touched: Dan 10:10; Isa 6:7; Jer 1:9; Ezek 3:27; 33:22; Luke 1:64; 21:15 my Lord: Dan 10:17; 12:8; Exod 4:10, 13; Josh 5:14; Judg 6:13, 15; 13:8; John 20:28 my sorrows: Dan 10:8, 9; 7:15, 28; 8:17, 27; Eccl 1:18 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—in a vision; Num 24:4—falling; Jer 8:18—my; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Ezek 2:9—an hand; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Dan 8:18—he touched; Dan 12:5—other two; Matt 17:6—General; Luke 5:8—Depart; Luke 22:43—strengthening; Luke 24:5—they; 2 Cor 12:9—for

Daniel 10:17 the servant of this my lord: or, this servant of my lord, Matt 22:43, 44; Mark 12:36 talk: Gen 32:20; Exod 24:10, 11; 33:20; Judg 6:22; 13:21-23; Isa 6:1-5; John 1:18 straightway: Dan 10:8 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—in a vision; 2 Chr 9:4—there was; Jer 8:18—my; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Matt 17:6—General; Luke 5:8—Depart; Heb 12:21—Moses; Rev 1:17—I fell

Daniel 10:18 again: Dan 10:10, 16; 8:18 he: 1 Sam 23:15; Job 16:5; 23:6; Isa 35:3, 4; Luke 22:32, 43; Acts 18:23; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Ezek 8:3—he put; Dan 9:21—touched; Dan 10:19—thou hast; Dan 11:1—to confirm; Matt 17:7—touched

Daniel 10:19 O man: Dan 10:11; 9:23; John 11:3, 5, 36; 15:9-14; 19:26; 21:20 fear not: Dan 10:12; Judg 6:23; Isa 41:10, 14; 43:1, 2; Luke 24:36-38; John 14:27; 16:33; Rev 1:17 be strong: Josh 1:6, 7, 9; Isa 35:4; Hag 2:4; Zech 8:9, 13; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 Let: 1 Sam 3:9, 10 thou hast: Dan 10:18; Ps 138:3; 2 Cor 12:9 Reciprocal: Deut 11:8—that ye

may; Deut 31:7—Be strong; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Eccl 7:3—is better; Ezek 2:1—stand; Ezek 3:24—the spirit; Matt 28:5—Fear; Luke 1:28—Hail; Luke 2:10—Fear not; Luke 24:5—they; Rom 2:3—O man; Rom 4:20—but was; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved

Daniel 10:20 to fight: Dan 10:13; Isa 37:36; Acts 12:23 the prince of Grecia: Dan 7:6; 8:5–8, 21; 11:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:2—God's; Num 24:24—Chittim; Ezek 27:13—Javan; Dan 2:39—another third; Zech 1:11—We

Daniel 10:21 I will: Dan 8:26; 11:1–Dan 12:13; Isa 41:22, 23; 43:8, 9; Amos 3:7; Acts 15:15, 18 holdeth: Heb. strengtheneth himself Michael: Dan 10:13; 9:25; 12:1; Jude 9; Rev 12:7 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—but as captain; Isa 34:16—Seek; Dan 8:16—make; Dan 9:22—he informed; Dan 11:2—will I; Acts 5:31—a Prince; Rom 3:2—the oracles; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; 1 Pet 2:6—it

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia;
- 5 Leagues and conflicts between the kings of the south and of the north;
- 30 The invasion and tyranny of the Romans.

Daniel 11:1 in the: Dan 5:31; 9:1 to confirm: Dan 10:18; Acts 14:22 Reciprocal: Dan 8:20—General; Dan 10:21—I will; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear; Luke 22:43—strengthening; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 18:23—strengthening

Daniel 11:2 will I: Dan 8:26; 10:1, 21; Prov 22:21; Amos 3:7; John 10:35; 18:37, 38; Rev 21:5 three: These were, Cambyeses, son of Cyrus; Smerdis the Magian imposter; and Darius Hystaspes. Ezra 4:5, 6 far: Ps 73:6, 7 stir: Herodotus says the army of Xerxes consisted of 5,283,220 men, besides the Carthaginians, consisting of 300,000 men, and 200 ships. Dan 11:25; 7:5; 8:4 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:14—nothing; Ezek 27:13—Javan; Dan 2:32—breast; Dan 2:39—another kingdom; Dan 8:20—General; Dan 10:20—the prince of Grecia

Daniel 11:3 a mighty: Alexander the Great, whose kingdom after his death, as we have seen, was divided into four parts. Dan 7:6; 8:5–8, 21 do: Dan 11:16, 36; 4:35; 5:19; 8:4–14; Eph 1:11; Heb 2:4; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Dan 2:32—belly; Dan 2:39—another third; Dan 11:5—and one; Zech 6:6—go forth after

Daniel 11:4 he shall stand: Job 20:5–7; Ps 37:35, 36; 49:6–12; 73:17–20; Luke 12:20 and shall be: Dan 7:6; 8:8, 22; Ps 39:6; Eccl 2:18, 19; 4:8; Matt 12:25 be plucked: Dan 7:8; Jer 12:15, 17; 18:7; 31:40; 45:4 Reciprocal: Jer 49:36—the four winds; Dan 8:1—me Daniel; Dan 11:5—and one; Zech 6:6—go forth after

Daniel 11:5 the king: Ptolemy Lagus, king of Egypt, Cyrene, etc. Dan 11:8, 9, 11, 14, 25, 40 and one: Dan 11:3, 4 he shall: Seleucus Nicator, who had Syria, etc., to which he added Macedonia and Thrace. Reciprocal: Zech 6:6—toward

Daniel 11:6 the end: Dan 11:13; Ezek 38:8, 9 join themselves: Heb. associate themselves

for the king's: After many wars between Ptolemy Philadelphus, king of Egypt, and Antiochus Theos, king of Syria, they agreed to make peace, on condition that the latter should put away his wife Laodice, and her sons, and marry Berenice, Ptolemy's daughter. king: Dan 11:7, 13, 15, 40 an agreement: Heb. rights retain: Job 38:15; Ps 10:5; Ezek 30:21; Zech 11:16 she shall be: Antiochus recalled Laodice, who, fearing another change, caused him to be poisoned, and Berenice and her son to be murdered, and set her son Callinicus on the throne. he that begat her: or, whom she brought forth he that strengthened: Her father Ptolemy, who died a few years before. Reciprocal: Dan 2:21—he changeth; Zech 6:6—toward; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by

Daniel 11:7 out of: Job 14:7; Isa 9:14; 11:1; Jer 12:2; Mal 4:1 one stand: Ptolemy Euergetes, who, to avenge his sister's death, marched with a great army against Callinicus, took all Asia from mount Taurus to India, and returned to Egypt with an immense booty. Dan 11:20; Ps 49:10–13; 109:8; Luke 12:20 in his estate: or, in his place, or office, Dan 11:20 and shall prevail: Ps 55:23; Ezek 17:18 Reciprocal: Dan 11:6—king; Dan 11:10—to his; Dan 11:13—the king; Dan 11:21—estate; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by

Daniel 11:8 their gods: Gen 31:30; Exod 12:12; Num 33:4; Deut 12:3; Judg 18:24; Isa 37:19; 46:1, 2; Jer 43:12, 13; 46:25; Hos 8:6; 10:5, 6 their precious vessels: Heb. vessels of their desire, Dan 1:2, 3; 10:3; Isa 2:16; Hos 13:15 he shall continue: Callinicus died an exile, and Euergetes survived him four or five years. Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:4—the head; Jer 25:34—pleasant vessel; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses; Dan 11:5—the king; Nah 2:9—pleasant furniture

Daniel 11:9 Reciprocal: Dan 11:5—the king; Dan 11:11—the king of the south; Zech 6:6—toward; Rev 17:14—shall make

Daniel 11:10 his sons: Seleucus Ceraunus and Antiochus the Great, sons of Callinicus. But the former being poisoned, the latter was proclaimed king, retook Seleucia and Syria, and then, after a truce, returned and overcame the Egyptian forces. be stirred up: or, war overflow: Dan 11:22, 40; 9:26; Isa 8:7, 8; Jer 46:7, 8; 51:42 then shall he return, and be stirred up: or, then shall he be stirred up again to his: Dan 11:7, 39; Isa 25:12 Reciprocal: Dan 11:11—the multitude; Dan 11:25—stir up; Dan 11:26—overflow; Nah 1:8—with; Nah 1:12—pass; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by

Daniel 11:11 the king of the south: Dan 11:5, 9 moved: Dan 11:44; 8:7; Ps 76:10 the multitude: Dan 11:10; 2:38; 1 Kgs 20:13, 28; Ps 33:16, 17; Eccl 9:11, 12; Jer 27:6

Daniel 11:12 his heart: Dan 5:19, 20, 23; 8:25; Deut 8:14; 2 Kgs 14:10; 2 Chr 25:19; 26:16; 32:25; Prov 16:18; Isa 10:7–12; Ezek 28:2, 5, 17; Hab 2:4–6; Acts 12:22, 23; 1 Tim 3:6; 1 Pet 5:5

Daniel 11:13 the king: Dan 11:6, 7 after certain years: Heb. at the end of times, even years, Dan 4:16; 12:7 Reciprocal: Hos 2:9—will I

Daniel 11:14 robbers of thy people: Heb. children of robbers exalt: Acts 4:25–28; Rev 17:17 Reciprocal: Dan 11:5—the king

Daniel 11:15 cast up: Jer 5:10; 6:6; 33:4; 52:4; Ezek 17:17 most fenced cities: Heb. city of munitions, After fourteen years, Ptolemy Philopater having been succeeded by Ptolemy

Epiphanes, then a minor, Antiochus raised a greater army than before, and having defeated his best troops under Scopas, recovered possession of Caelo-Syria and Palestine, with all their fortified cities. shall not: Dan 11:6; 8:7; Josh 1:5; Prov 21:30, 31 his chosen people: Heb. the people of his choices Reciprocal: Rom 5:6—without

Daniel 11:16 shall do: Dan 11:3, 36; 8:4, 7 glorious land: or, goodly land, Dan 11:41, 45; 8:9; Isa 8:8, Heb. land of ornament, Jer 3:19 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 9:2—Who can stand; Ps 48:2—Beautiful; Ezek 20:6—which is

Daniel 11:17 He shall also: Being assisted by the Jews, he purposed to subdue Egypt; but, entering into treaty with Ptolemy, he gave him his daughter Cleopatra in marriage, thinking to engage her to betray the interests of her husband; but in which he was deceived set: Dan 11:19; 2 Kgs 12:17; 2 Chr 20:3; Prov 19:21; Ezek 4:3, 7; 25:2; Luke 9:51 upright ones: or, much uprightness, or, equal conditions, corrupting. Heb. to corrupt. neither. Dan 9:26; Ps 56:9; Ezek 17:17; Matt 12:30; Luke 11:23; Rom 8:31 Reciprocal: Jer 42:15—If

Daniel 11:18 he turn: He subdued most of the maritime places and isles of the Mediterranean; but, being driven from Europe by the Roman consuls, he took refuge in Antioch; and, in order to raise the tribute they impressed upon him, he attempted to rob the temple of Elymais, and was there slain. the isles: Gen 10:4, 5; Jer 2:10; 31:10; Ezek 27:6; Zeph 2:11 for his own behalf: Heb. for him the reproach: Heb. his reproach. he shall cause: Judg 1:7; Hos 12:14; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: Esth 10:1—the isles; Prov 6:22—General; Isa 11:11—the islands; Isa 40:15—the isles

Daniel 11:19 but: From the preceding verses in this chapter let us learn:

1. That God, in his providence, sets up one and pulls down another, as he pleases.
2. That this world is full of wars and fightings, which result from the indulgence of the lusts of men.
3. That all the changes and revolutions of states were plainly and perfectly foreseen by the God of heaven.
4. That no word of God can fall to the ground, but what he has declared shall infallibly come to pass.

For the elucidation of the historical parts of Scripture, it is advantageous to notice the writings of heathen authors: light is thus thrown on many passages of Holy Writ, by shewing the accomplishment of the prophecies therein contained, or customs elucidated, which, in the course of years, or in our more northern latitude, would be to us inexplicable. We have therefore reason to bless God for human learning, by which many have done great service to the readers of His blessed word. Job 20:8; Ps 27:2; 37:36; Jer 46:6; Ezek 26:21 Reciprocal: Isa 24:20—and it; Dan 11:17—set; Rev 18:21—and shall

Daniel 11:20 estate: or, place, Dan 11:7, 21 marg. a raiser of taxes in the: Heb. one that causeth an exactor to pass over the, etc. Seleucus Philopater, who levied on his subjects

the tribute imposed on his father, and was poisoned by his treasurer Heliodorus. Deut 15:2, 3; 2 Kgs 23:35 anger: Heb. angers, Prov 30:33 Reciprocal: Prov 29:4—he that receiveth gifts

Daniel 11:21 estate: or, place, Dan 11:7, 20 shall stand: Dan 7:8; 8:9, 23, 25 a vile person: Antiochus Epiphanes, called also Epimanes or madman, for his despicable conduct. 1 Sam 3:13; Ps 12:8; 15:4; Isa 32:5; Nah 1:14 by flatteries: Dan 11:32, 34; Judg 9:1–20; 2 Sam 15:2–6; Ps 55:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:3—thy matters; Dan 4:17—the basest

Daniel 11:22 with: Dan 11:10; 9:26; Isa 8:7, 8; Amos 8:8; 9:5; Nah 1:8; Rev 12:15, 16 also: Dan 8:10, 11, 25 Reciprocal: Isa 28:15—when; Isa 28:17—and the waters; Jer 46:6—stumble; Jer 46:7—as a flood; Jer 47:2—waters; Dan 11:26—overflow; Dan 11:28—the holy; Dan 11:40—overflow

Daniel 11:23 work: Dan 8:25; Gen 34:13; Ps 52:2; Prov 11:18; Ezek 17:13–19; Rom 1:29; 2 Cor 11:3; 2 Thess 2:9 Reciprocal: Dan 11:29—as the former

Daniel 11:24 peaceably even upon the fattest: or, into the peaceable and fat, etc he shall scatter: Judg 9:4; Prov 17:8; 19:6 forecast his devices: Heb. think his thoughts, Dan 7:25; Prov 23:7; Ezek 38:10; Matt 9:4 Reciprocal: Prov 19:21—many; Dan 8:23—and understanding; Rev 17:14—shall make

Daniel 11:25 stir up: Dan 11:2, 10; Prov 15:18; 28:25 the south with: Antiochus defeated the army of Ptolemy Philometor, and in the next campaign made himself master of all Egypt, except Alexandria. While they had frequent conferences at the same table, they spoke lies to each other; and the former returned to Syria laden with riches. Reciprocal: Prov 19:21—many; Dan 11:5—the king; Dan 11:29—as the former; Rev 17:14—shall make

Daniel 11:26 that feed: 2 Sam 4:2–12; 2 Kgs 8:14; 10:6–9; Ps 41:9; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 26:23; Mark 14:20; John 13:18 overflow: Dan 11:10, 22 Reciprocal: Jer 41:1—they did

Daniel 11:27 hearts: Heb. their hearts shall be to: 2 Sam 13:26; Ps 12:2; 52:1; 58:2; 64:6; Prov 12:20; 23:6–8; 26:23 speak lies: Ps 62:9; Jer 9:3–5; 41:1–3 but: Prov 19:21; Ezek 17:9 yet: Dan 11:29, 35, 40; 8:19; 10:1; Hab 2:3; Acts 1:7; 17:31; 1 Thess 5:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:7—seeketh mischief; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Prov 23:7—Eat; Dan 7:28—the end; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by; Acts 17:26—hath determined; Titus 1:3—in

Daniel 11:28 the holy: The Jews having rejoiced at a report of his death, he took Jerusalem, and slew 40,000 of the inhabitants, and polluted the temple. Dan 11:22, 30–32; 8:24; Acts 3:25 Reciprocal: Dan 7:25—he shall speak; Dan 8:10—to the host; Dan 8:12—and it practiced; Zech 1:18—four

Daniel 11:29 time: Dan 8:19; 10:1; Isa 14:31; Acts 17:26; Gal 4:2 as the former: Dan 11:23, 25 Reciprocal: Dan 11:27—yet; Dan 11:35—even

Daniel 11:30 the ships: He was compelled to retire from Egypt by Roman ambassadors. Gen 10:4; Num 24:24; 1 Chr 1:7; Isa 23:1, 12; Jer 2:10; Ezek 27:6 and have indignation: Dan 11:28; 7:25; Rev 12:12 have intelligence: Neh 6:12; Matt 24:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs

19:14—forsaken; Dan 8:10—to the host; Dan 11:44—east

Daniel 11:31 arms: Dan 8:24; Rev 17:12 they shall pollute: Dan 8:11; 12:11; Lam 1:10; 2:7; Ezek 7:20, 21; 9:7; 24:21, 22 shall take: Dan 8:12, 13, 26; 9:27 the abomination: Dan 8:13; 9:27; 12:11; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14; Luke 21:20 maketh desolate: or, astonisheth, Acts 13:40, 41 Reciprocal: Num 28:3—day by day; Deut 27:15—an abomination; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 2 Kgs 16:15—the morning; Ps 74:3—all; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Dan 7:21—General; Dan 7:25—he shall speak; Dan 11:36—and he; Heb 10:11—daily

Daniel 11:32 corrupt: or, cause to dissemble, 2 Thess 2:9–12; Rev 13:12–15 the people: 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 9:10; Jer 31:34; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:3–6; 1 John 2:3, 4; 5:20 shall be: Prov 19:5; 26:28 shall be: Mic 5:7–9; 7:15–17; Zech 9:13–16; 10:3–6, 12; 12:3–7; 14:1–4; Mal 4:2; 2 Tim 2:1–3; Heb 10:32, 33; Rev 6:11; 7:9, 10; 12:7–11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:17—the princes of Judah; Dan 8:25—through; Dan 11:21—by flatteries; Rom 4:20—but was; 1 Cor 16:13—be

Daniel 11:33 understand: Dan 12:3, 4, 10; Isa 32:3, 4; Zech 8:20–23; Mal 2:7; Matt 13:11, 51, 52; 28:20; Luke 24:44–47; Acts 4:2–4; 11:26; 14:21; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 yet: Matt 10:21; 20:23; 24:9; John 16:2; Acts 12:2, 3; 1 Cor 4:9; 2 Tim 1:12; 4:6; Heb 11:34; Rev 1:9; 2:13; 6:9; 7:14; 13:7–10; 17:6 Reciprocal: Prov 12:18—but; Dan 8:10—to the host; Dan 8:25—through; Dan 11:35—some; Rev 9:21—their murders

Daniel 11:34 they shall be: Rev 12:2–6, 13–17; 13:1–4 cleave: Matt 7:15; Acts 20:29, 30; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 2:4; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 2 Tim 3:1–7; 4:3; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:1–3, 18, 19; 1 John 2:18, 19; 4:1, 5; 2 John 7; Jude 4; Rev 2:20; 13:11–14 Reciprocal: Dan 11:21—by flatteries; Rev 3:8—a little

Daniel 11:35 some: Dan 11:33; 8:10; Matt 16:17; 26:56, 69–75; John 20:25; Acts 13:13; 15:37–39 to try: Dan 12:10; Deut 8:2, 3, 16; 2 Chr 32:31; Prov 17:3; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2–4; 4:1–3; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; Rev 2:10 them: or, by them even: Dan 11:29, 40; 8:17, 19; 9:27; 10:1; 12:4, 11; Hab 2:3; Rev 14:15; 17:17 Reciprocal: Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 40:2—warfare; Dan 11:27—yet; Dan 12:3—they that be; Acts 17:26—hath determined; 1 Tim 4:1—depart; Heb 11:17—when; 1 Pet 4:12—the fiery

Daniel 11:36 do: Dan 11:16; 8:4; John 5:30; 6:38 and he: The preceding verses—from Dan 11:31 relate to the Romans, who not only destroyed the city and temple of Jerusalem, and crucified the Messiah, but during almost 300 years sought by every means to extirpate Christianity. The conversion of Constantine, though it stopped the rage of persecution, gave but little help to true religion. The power first exercised by the emperors, in calling and influencing ecclesiastical councils, gradually passed into the hands of the clergy; and the bishop and church of Rome at last carried it to an enormous length, magnifying themselves above every god. exalt: Dan 7:8, 20, 25; Isa 14:13; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:5; 17:3 speak: Dan 8:11, 24, 25 the God: Dan 2:47; Deut 10:17; Josh 22:22; Ps 136:2 till: Dan 7:20–25; 8:19; 12:7, 11–13; Rev 11:2, 3; 12:14; 13:5 for: Dan 4:35; 9:26; Job 23:13, 14; Ps 33:10; Prov 19:21; Isa 46:10; Acts 4:28; Rev 10:7; 17:17 Reciprocal: Job 14:5—his days; Ps 35:26—magnify; Ps 37:7—the man; Ps 94:4—boast; Prov 30:13—General; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 48:42—magnified; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Ezek 5:13—shall mine; Ezek 20:21—accomplish; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 2:40—the fourth; Dan 7:24—another; Dan 8:12—and it practiced; Dan 8:17—at; Dan 9:27—for the overspreading of

abominations he shall make it desolate; Mark 7:9—Full; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 13:1—blasphemy; Rev 13:4—and they; Rev 13:7—to make; Rev 13:14—they

Daniel 11:37 the desire: Gen 3:16; Deut 5:21; 21:11; Song 7:10; Ezek 24:16; 1 Tim 4:3 regard: Gen 3:5; Isa 14:13; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Ps 94:4—boast; Prov 30:13—General; Dan 7:20—whose look; Dan 7:25—he shall speak; Dan 8:25—magnify; Col 2:22—after; Rev 13:4—and they

Daniel 11:38 But in his estate: or, But in his stead, Heb. But as for the almighty God, in his seat shall be honour, yea, he shall honour a god whom, etc. 1 Tim 4:1 forces: or, munitions, Heb. Mauzzim or, gods protectors, Saints and angels, who were invoked as intercessors and protectors, had miracles ascribed to them, their relics worshipped, and their shrines and images adorned with costly offerings. a god: Rev 13:12–17; 17:1–5; 18:12 pleasant things: Heb. things desired, Isa 44:9 Reciprocal: Joel 3:5—pleasant; Col 2:18—worshipping; Rev 17:4—decked

Daniel 11:39 most strong holds: Heb. fortresses of munitions gain: Heb. a price. Rev 18:9–13 Reciprocal: Dan 11:10—to his

Daniel 11:40 at the: Dan 11:35; 8:17; 12:4 the king of the south: The Saracens, Dan 11:5, 6; Ezek 38:14–18 the king of the north: The Turks like: Isa 5:28; 21:1; 66:15; Jer 4:13; Zech 9:14 with horsemen: Ezek 38:4, 15; Rev 9:16; 16:12 overflow: Dan 11:10, 22 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 28:18—when; Ezek 26:19—bring; Ezek 38:6—Togarmah; Ezek 38:9—shalt ascend; Ezek 38:17—whom; Ezek 39:2—leave but the sixth part of thee; Dan 11:27—yet; Amos 1:14—with a; Nah 1:8—with; Nah 2:4—chariots; Hab 3:14—came out; Zech 6:6—toward; Zech 9:8—because of him that passeth by; Rev 19:19—I saw

Daniel 11:41 enter: Dan 11:45; Ezek 38:8–13 glorious land: or, goodly land, Dan 11:16, Heb. land of delight, or, ornament even: Isa 11:13–15; Jer 9:26; 48:47; 49:6 Reciprocal: Isa 11:14—them of the east; Jer 3:19—pleasant land; Jer 49:7—Edom; Ezek 20:6—which is; Dan 8:9—the pleasant; Mal 3:12—a delightful

Daniel 11:42 stretch forth: Heb. send forth and: Ezek 29:14; Zech 10:10, 11; 14:17; Rev 11:8 Reciprocal: Ezek 29:15—rule; Ezek 30:26—I will

Daniel 11:43 the Libyans: Jer 46:9, 10; Ezek 38:5 at his: Exod 11:8; Judg 4:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:3—Ethiopians; Ezek 29:15—rule; Acts 2:10—Libya; Rev 16:12—that the

Daniel 11:44 east: Dan 11:11, 30; Ezek 38:9–12; Rev 16:12; 17:13; 19:19–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:20—for he driveth; Rev 11:18—shouldest

Daniel 11:45 between: Joel 2:20; Zech 14:8 in the: Dan 11:16, 41; Ps 48:2; Isa 2:2; 14:13; Mic 4:2; 2 Thess 2:4 glorious holy mountain: or, goodly, Heb. mountain of delight of holiness he shall come: Dan 2:35; 7:26; 8:25; Ezek 38:22, 23; 39:2; 2 Thess 2:8; Rev 13:10; 14:14–20; 19:19–21; 20:2, 9 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—and he also; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 78:54—And he; Ps 96:9—in the beauty of holiness; Jer 3:19—pleasant land; Dan 7:11—even; Dan 8:9—the pleasant; Dan 12:1—at that; Joel 3:17—my; Matt 2:19—Herod; Rev 11:18—shouldest; Rev 17:8—go; Rev 19:20—These

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles;
- 5 Daniel is informed of the times.

Daniel 12:1 at that: Dan 11:45 Michael: Dan 10:13; Jude 9; Rev 12:7 the great: Dan 9:25; 10:21; Isa 9:7; Ezek 34:24; 37:24; Eph 1:21; Rev 1:5; 17:14; 19:11–16 there shall: Dan 9:12, 26; Isa 26:20, 21; Jer 30:7; Matt 24:21; Mark 13:19; Luke 21:23, 24; Rev 16:17–21 thy people: Isa 11:11–16; 27:12, 13; Jer 30:7; Ezek 37:21–28; 39:25–29; Hos 3:4, 5; Joel 3:16–21; Amos 9:11–15; Obad 17–21; Zech 12:3–10; Rom 11:5, 6, 15, 26 written: Exod 32:32, 33; Ps 56:8; 69:28; Isa 4:3; Ezek 13:9; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Rev 3:5; 13:8; 20:12, 15 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—but as captain; 1 Chr 5:13—Michael; 1 Chr 5:14—Michael; 1 Chr 6:40—Michael; Isa 65:16—because; Ezek 3:11—the children; Joel 1:2—Hath; Joel 2:2—there; Zech 3:2—The Lord rebuke; Mal 3:18—discern; Mark 13:24—General; Luke 21:25—upon; 1 Cor 15:43—in dishonour; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 13:7—to make; Rev 16:18—a

Daniel 12:2 many: Job 19:25–27; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:1–4, 12; Hos 13:14; Matt 22:29–32; John 11:23–26; 1 Cor 15:20–22, 51–54; 1 Thess 4:14; Rev 20:12 some to everlasting life: Matt 25:46; John 5:28, 29; Acts 24:15 everlasting contempt: Isa 66:24; Jer 20:11; Rom 9:21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Exod 32:25—shame; 2 Sam 7:12—sleep; 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; Job 7:21—sleep; Job 14:12—awake; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 31:17—wicked; Ps 109:29—be clothed; Ps 113:7—out of; Ps 119:6—shall I; Ps 132:18—His enemies; Ps 139:18—when I awake; Prov 3:35—but; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 13:5—and; Eccl 3:20—all are; Eccl 12:7—dust; Isa 65:13—my servants shall rejoice; Jer 3:25—lie down; Jer 17:13—all that; Jer 23:40—General; Mal 2:9—made; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 27:52—slept; Mark 5:39—not dead; Mark 12:24—because; Luke 12:44—that he will; Luke 14:14—the resurrection; Luke 20:35—to; John 5:39—ye think; John 11:11—sleepeth; John 11:24—I know; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 5:15—many; Rom 6:21—whereof; 1 Thess 4:13—which are; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Heb 6:2—resurrection; 1 John 2:25—General; Rev 3:18—the shame; Rev 11:18—and the time

Daniel 12:3 they that be: Dan 11:33, 35; Prov 11:30; Matt 24:45; 1 Cor 3:10; 2 Pet 3:15 wise: or, teachers, Acts 13:1; Eph 4:11; Heb 5:12 shine: Prov 4:18; Matt 13:43; 19:28; 1 Cor 15:40–42; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; Rev 1:20 turn: Jer 23:22; Luke 1:16, 17; John 4:36; Phil 2:16, 17; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 34:35—General; Judg 5:31—the sun; Ps 19:1—the firmament; Ps 113:7—out of; Ps 119:6—shall I; Ps 150:1—in the firmament; Prov 3:35—but; Prov 4:8—General; Prov 14:18—the prudent; Dan 12:13—rest; Obad 21—saviours; Mal 2:6—and did; Mal 2:9—made; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 22:29—not; Matt 24:47—That; Luke 12:44—that he will; Luke 14:14—the resurrection; Luke 20:35—to; John 5:29—come; John 11:24—I know; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 15:42—is; 1 Pet 5:4—a crown; 2 John 8—that we receive; Rev 1:16—he had

Daniel 12:4 shut: Dan 8:26; Rev 10:4; 22:10 to the: Dan 12:9; 8:17; 10:1; 11:40 many: Dan 11:33; Isa 11:9; 29:18, 19; 30:26; 32:3; Zech 14:6–10; Matt 24:14; Rom 10:18; Rev 14:6, 7 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 8:16—Bind up; Isa 29:11—I cannot; Isa 40:2—warfare; Jer 5:1—Run ye; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 51:60—General; Dan 10:14—the vision; Dan

11:35—even; Amos 8:12—shall run; Hab 2:2—Write; Zech 14:7—at; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh; Col 1:10—increasing; Rev 5:1—sealed; Rev 17:9—here

Daniel 12:5 other two: Dan 10:5, 6, 10, 16 bank: Heb. lip of the river: Dan 10:4 Reciprocal: Dan 7:16—one; Dan 8:13—one saint; Dan 8:16—between; 1 Pet 1:12—which things; Rev 14:1—I looked

Daniel 12:6 one said: Dan 8:16; Zech 1:12, 13; Eph 3:10; 1 Pet 1:12 man: Dan 10:5, 6; Ezek 9:2; Rev 15:6; 19:14 upon: or, from above, Rev 10:2–5 How long: Dan 8:13; Ps 74:9; Rev 6:10 Reciprocal: Ps 74:10—General; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 12:8—what; Matt 24:3—Tell; Mark 13:4—General; Luke 21:7—when; Rev 15:1—is filled

Daniel 12:7 he held: Deut 32:40; Rev 10:5, 7 liveth: Dan 4:34; Job 27:2; Jer 4:2 that it: Dan 12:11, 12; 7:25; 8:14; 11:13; Rev 11:2, 3, 15; 12:6, 14; 13:5 a time: That is, 1,260 years, to be reckoned from the time the “saints were delivered into the hand” of “the little horn.” an half: or, a part and when: Luke 21:14; Rev 10:7; 11:7–15 the holy: Dan 8:24; Deut 7:6; 26:19; Isa 62:12; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—lift; Deut 14:2—General; Deut 14:21—an holy; Isa 64:10—General; Dan 4:16—seven times; Dan 7:21—General; Dan 8:16—make; Dan 8:19—the last; Dan 10:5—and behold; Dan 11:36—till; Zech 1:19—scattered; Zech 1:21—These are the; Luke 21:24—until; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; Rev 15:1—is filled; Rev 16:17—It is; Rev 17:17—until

Daniel 12:8 but: Luke 18:34; John 12:16; Acts 1:7; 1 Pet 1:11 what: Dan 12:6; 10:14 Reciprocal: Isa 48:6—showed; Dan 8:15—sought; Dan 8:19—the last; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Zech 4:4—What; Mark 13:4—General; Luke 21:7—when; John 13:7—What; Rev 5:4—because; Rev 17:9—here

Daniel 12:9 Go: Dan 12:13 closed: Dan 12:4; 8:26; Isa 8:16; 29:11; Rev 10:4 Reciprocal: Ps 102:13—the set; Eccl 3:17—for; Eccl 3:22—who; Isa 40:2—warfare; Dan 7:28—the end; Dan 10:1—but; Dan 10:14—the vision; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh; 1 Pet 1:12—that not; Rev 5:4—because; Rev 22:10—Seal

Daniel 12:10 shall be: Dan 11:35; Ps 51:7; Isa 1:18; Ezek 36:25; Zech 13:9; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 7:1; Titus 2:14; Heb 12:10; 1 Pet 1:7, 22; Rev 3:18; 7:13, 14; 19:8, 14 but the wicked: 1 Sam 24:13; Isa 32:6, 7; Ezek 47:11; Hos 14:9; Rom 11:8–10; 2 Thess 2:10–12; Rev 9:20, 21; 16:11; 22:11 but the wise: Dan 11:33, 35; Ps 107:43; Prov 1:5; 2:1–5; Mark 4:11; Luke 24:25; John 7:17; 8:47; 18:37; 1 Cor 2:10–16; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Job 7:18—try; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 119:144—understanding; Prov 21:8—but; Eccl 3:22—who; Isa 8:16—among; Isa 44:18—cannot; Hos 4:14—therefore; Mal 3:3—sit; John 10:6—they understood not; Rev 3:10—to try; Rev 13:18—Here

Daniel 12:11 the time: Dan 8:11, 12, 26; 11:31 the abomination: Heb. to set up the abomination, etc. Probably Mohammedanism, which sprang up in power the same year as the papal, AD 606; and 1,290 years from that time will be AD 1896, and 1,335 years AD 1941. Dan 8:13; 9:27; 11:31; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14; Rev 11:2 maketh desolate: or, astonisheth a thousand: Dan 1:12; 7:25; 8:14; Rev 11:2; 12:6; 13:5 Reciprocal: Exod 29:38—two lambs; Exod 29:42—a continual; Num 28:3—day by day; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 1 Kgs 18:36—at the time; 2 Kgs 16:15—the morning; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 65:16—because; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Dan 11:35—even; Dan 11:36—till; Dan 12:7—that it; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; Heb 10:11—daily;

Rev 15:1—is filled

Daniel 12:12; Rom 11:15; Rev 20:4 Reciprocal: Ps 102:13—the set; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Dan 7:25—a time; Dan 12:7—that it; Matt 10:22—but; Mark 13:13—but; John 13:7—What; Rev 1:3—Blessed; Rev 11:2—forty; Rev 15:1—is filled; Rev 20:6—Blessed; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Daniel 12:13 go: Dan 12:9 for thou: or, and thou, etc rest: Dan 12:3; Isa 57:1; Zech 3:7; Matt 19:28; Luke 2:29, 30; 2 Cor 5:1; 2 Thess 1:7; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Rev 14:13 stand: Ps 1:5; Luke 21:36; Jude 14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—in peace; Deut 32:50—be gathered; Ps 102:13—the set; Eccl 3:22—who; Dan 7:28—the end; Dan 8:17—at; Dan 10:21—I will; Matt 10:22—but; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh; 1 Pet 1:12—that not; Rev 1:3—Blessed; Rev 6:11—that they

HOSEA

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Hosea, to shew God's judgment for spiritual whoredom, takes Gomer,
- 4 and has by her Jezreel;
- 6 Loruhamah;
- 8 and Lo-ammi;
- 10 The restoration of Judah and Israel under one head.

Hosea 1:1 word: Jer 1:2, 4; Ezek 1:3; Joel 1:1; Jonah 1:1; Zech 1:1; John 10:35; 2 Pet 1:21
Hosea: Rom 9:25, Osee in: Isa 1:1; Mic 1:1 Uzziah: 2 Kgs 14:16–29; 15:1, 2, 32; 16:1–20;
18:1–37; 2 Chr 26:1–2 Chr 32:33 Reciprocal: Num 13:16—Oshea; 1 Sam 29:11—Jezreel; 1
Kgs 17:2—General; 2 Kgs 14:23—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 16:20—Hezekiah; 2 Chr
26:3—Uzziah; 2 Chr 27:1—twenty and five; 2 Chr 28:1—Ahaz; 2 Chr 29:1—Hezekiah;
Prov 25:1—which; Amos 1:1—in the; Zeph 1:1—word; Zech 5:7—is; Luke 3:2—the
word

Hosea 1:2 beginning: Mark 1:1 Go: Hos 3:1; Isa 20:2, 3; Jer 13:1–11; Ezek 4:1–Ezek 5:17 a
wife: That is, says Apb. Newcome, a wife from among the Israelites, who were a people
remarkable for spiritual fornication or idolatry. children: Hos 2:4; 2 Pet 2:14 marg. for:
Exod 34:15, 16; Deut 31:16; 2 Chr 21:13; Ps 73:27; 106:39; Jer 2:13; 3:1–4, 9; Ezek 6:9;
16:1–63; 23:1–49; Rev 17:1, 2, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:2—General; 1 Chr 5:25—and went;
Isa 57:3—sons; Isa 59:13—departing; Jer 13:2—according; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Jer
17:5—whose; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 23:37—they have; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel;
Dan 9:5—departing; Hos 2:2—let; Hos 12:10—used; Luke 3:2—the word; John
8:41—We be; Rom 9:25—in Osee; Heb 3:12—in

Hosea 1:3; Isa 8:1–3 Reciprocal: Isa 8:3—she conceived; Jer 13:2—according; Hos
3:1—Go yet

Hosea 1:4 Call: Hos 1:6, 9; Isa 7:14; 9:6; Matt 1:21; Luke 1:13, 31, 63; John 1:42 Jezreel: יִזְרְעֵאל [H3157], God will disperse, as seed is when sown; probably intimating also the speedy dispersion of Israel by Shalmaneser. and I: 2 Kgs 9:24, 25; 10:7, 8, 10, 11, 17, 29–31; 15:10–12 avenge: Heb. visit, Hos 2:13; 9:17; Jer 23:2 will cause: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6–23; 18:9–12; 1 Chr 5:25, 26; Jer 3:8; Ezek 23:10, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—Therefore; Num 22:22—God's; Josh 17:16—Jezreel; Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 1 Sam 29:1—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 1 Kgs 21:1—Jezreel; 2 Kgs 10:9—I conspired; 2 Kgs 10:30—Because thou hast; 2 Kgs 17:23—as he had said; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:3—fortress; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 20:3—hath; Hos 2:22—and they; Hos 4:9—punish

Hosea 1:5 I will: Hos 2:18; Ps 37:15; 46:9; Jer 49:34, 35; 51:56 in: Josh 17:16; Judg 6:33 Reciprocal: Josh 19:18—Jezreel; 1 Kgs 21:1—Jezreel; 2 Kgs 15:10—slew him; Ps 18:34—so that; Ezek 39:3—General; Matt 14:6—birthday

Hosea 1:6 Loruhamah: that is, Not having obtained mercy, Hos 2:23; 1 Pet 2:10 for: 2 Kgs 17:6, 23–41; Isa 27:11 no more have: Heb. not add any more to have. but I will utterly take them away. or, that I should altogether pardon them. Hos 9:15–17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:27—said not; Isa 7:8—that it be not a people; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:3—fortress; Lam 5:22—But thou hast utterly rejected us; Hos 1:4—Call; Hos 2:4—I will not; Hos 4:6—I will also; Amos 9:8—and I; Zech 11:6—I will no; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 14:6—birthday; Luke 1:13—thou; Rom 2:28—For he

Hosea 1:7 I will: Hos 11:12; 2 Kgs 19:35; Isa 36:1–Isa 37:38 will save: Isa 7:14; 12:2; 49:6; Jer 23:5, 6; Zech 2:6–11; 4:6; 9:9, 10; Matt 1:21–23; Titus 3:4–6 by bow: Ps 33:16; 44:3–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:23—the Lord; 1 Sam 17:39—put them off; 1 Sam 17:47—saveth not; 2 Kgs 6:22—thy sword; 2 Kgs 14:27—he saved; 2 Chr 32:22—Lord; Ps 44:6—General; Ps 62:6—rock; Ps 68:20—our God; Ps 106:21—God; Ps 147:10—delighteth; Isa 31:8—shall the; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 45:17—Israel; Isa 63:5—mine own; Isa 63:9—the angel; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Jer 31:7—O; Jer 33:26—and have; Mic 5:10—that I; Zech 10:6—for I have; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 21:5—sitting; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; Acts 10:36—he is; Heb 1:8—O God

Hosea 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:8—and was

Hosea 1:9 Loammi: that is, Not my people, Jer 15:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:6—the king of Assyria; Ps 69:28—blotted; Ps 102:22—General; Isa 6:9—Go; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Jer 5:10—they are not; Ezek 16:61—when; Dan 9:26—and the people; Hos 1:4—Call; Hos 2:1—unto; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Zech 11:3—for their; Zech 11:10—that; Luke 1:13—thou; John 8:54—ye say; Rom 9:26—And it; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father; 1 Pet 2:10—were

Hosea 1:10 the number: Gen 13:16; 32:12; Isa 48:19; Rom 9:27, 28; Heb 11:12 and it: Rom 9:25, 26 in the: or, instead of that it was said: Hos 2:23; Isa 43:6; 49:17–22; 54:1–3; 60:4–22; 66:20; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Ye are the sons: John 1:12; Rom 8:14–17; 9:26; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 4:6, 7; 1 John 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—will take; Deut 14:1—the children; Deut 32:21—I will; Josh 3:10—living; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; Ps 18:43—a people; Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 10:22—though thy; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Isa 49:19—thy

waste; Isa 49:20—children; Isa 55:5—nation; Isa 60:5—thou shalt see; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Isa 65:1—unto; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 33:22—the host; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 36:28—be people; Ezek 37:23—they be; Dan 6:26—for; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 4:10—shalt thou; Hab 1:9—they shall gather; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 10:8—and they; Zech 11:3—for their; Mal 2:15—godly seed; Luke 1:13—thou; John 10:16—other; John 11:52—the children; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rom 3:29—General; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Eph 1:5—unto; Eph 5:1—as; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 8:10—I will be; Heb 12:22—of the; Rev 7:9—no man

Hosea 1:11 Then shall: This seems to refer to the future conversion and restoration of the Jews and Israelites, under on head, Jesus Christ; so that there shall be one flock and one shepherd. the children of Judah: Hos 3:5, Isa 11:12, 13; Jer 3:18, 19; 23:5–8; 30:3; 31:1–9; 33:15–26; 50:4, 5, 19; Ezek 16:60–63; 34:23, 24; 37:16–25; Mic 2:12, 13; Zech 10:6–9; Rom 11:25, 26 for: An allusion to the word Jezreel. God who sowed them among the nations in His wrath, shall reap and gather them in His mercy. See Hos 2:22, 23; Ps 22:27–30; 110:3; Rom 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 68:22—the depths; Ps 126:4—Turn again; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 56:8—which; Isa 60:5—thou shalt see; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 30:7—for; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 31:16—they; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Ezek 37:17—General; Ezek 37:22—I will make; Ezek 39:25—the whole; Ezek 48:21—the residue; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Zeph 3:18—gather; Matt 12:30—gathereth

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The idolatry of the people;
- 6 God's judgments against them;
- 14 His promises of reconciliation with them.

Hosea 2:1 unto: Hos 1:9–11 Ammi: That is, My people, Exod 19:5, 6; Jer 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 11:20; 36:28; 37:27; Zech 13:9 Ruhamah: That is, Having obtained mercy, Hos 2:23; Rom 11:30, 31; 2 Cor 4:1; 1 Tim 1:13; 1 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: Isa 54:6—a woman; Matt 5:7—for

Hosea 2:2 Plead with: Isa 58:1; Jer 2:2; 19:3; Ezek 20:4; 23:45; Matt 23:37–39; Acts 7:51–53; 2 Cor 5:16 she: Isa 50:1; Jer 3:6–8 let: Hos 1:2; Jer 3:1, 9, 13; Ezek 16:20, 25; 23:43 Reciprocal: Num 15:39—go a whoring; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 2:17—whoring; Judg 8:27—a whoring; Isa 54:6—a woman; Jer 2:9—I will; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 4:1—put away; Jer 31:32—although I was; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 17:20—plead; Ezek 19:10—mother; Ezek 23:18—then; Ezek 23:36—declare; Ezek 43:9—Now let; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 4:5—thy; John 8:41—We be; Gal 4:26—mother

Hosea 2:3 I strip: Hos 2:10; Isa 47:3; Jer 13:22, 26; Ezek 16:37–39; 23:26–29; Rev 17:16 was born: Ezek 16:4–8, 22 as: Isa 32:13, 14; 33:9; 64:10; Jer 2:31; 4:26; 12:10; 22:6; Ezek 19:13; 20:35, 36 a dry: Jer 2:6; 17:6; 51:43 and slay: Exod 17:3; Judg 15:18; Amos 8:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:25—naked; Ps 68:6—the rebellious; Isa 32:11—strip; Isa 47:2—make

bare; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Jer 3:8—when for; Lam 1:8—they; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Ezek 16:39—shall strip; Ezek 23:10—discovered; Hos 2:9—take; Hos 2:14—and bring; Amos 8:13—General; Rev 16:15—lest

Hosea 2:4 I will not: Hos 1:6; Isa 27:11; Jer 13:14; 16:5; Ezek 8:18; 9:10; Zech 1:12; Rom 9:18; 11:22; Jas 2:13 they be: They are all idolaters; and have been consecrated to idols, whose marks they bear. children of: Hos 1:2; 2 Kgs 9:22; Isa 57:3; John 8:41 Reciprocal: Ezek 23:25—they shall take thy

Hosea 2:5 their mother: Hos 2:2; 3:1; 4:5, 12–15; Isa 1:21; 50:1; Jer 2:20, 25; 3:1–9; Ezek 16:15, 16, 28–34; 23:5–11; Rev 2:20–23; 17:1–5 hath done: Hos 9:10; Ezra 9:6, 7; Jer 2:26, 27; 11:13; Dan 9:5–8 I will: Hos 2:13; 8:9; Isa 57:7, 8; Jer 3:1–3; Ezek 23:16, 17, 40–44 give: Hos 2:8, 12; Judg 16:23; Jer 44:17, 18 drink: Heb. drinks Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Lev 20:5—whoring; Josh 15:7—the valley; Jer 2:33—Why; Jer 30:14—lovers; Ezek 16:13—thou didst; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Ezek 19:10—mother; Ezek 23:25—they shall take thy; Hos 10:11—and loveth; Mic 1:7—the hires; Gal 4:26—mother

Hosea 2:6 I will: Job 3:23; 19:8; Lam 3:7–9; Luke 15:14–16; 19:43 make a wall: Heb. wall a wall Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—withheld; Num 22:26—where was no way; 1 Sam 25:39—kept his servant; Job 33:17—withdraw; Ps 119:67—but now; Eccl 7:14—set; Isa 42:16—lead; Ezek 16:41—and I; Zech 1:6—according to our ways; Luke 15:18—will arise

Hosea 2:7 she shall follow: Hos 5:13; 2 Chr 28:20–22; Isa 30:2, 3, 16; 31:1–3; Jer 2:28, 36, 37; 30:12–15; Ezek 20:32; 23:22 I will: Hos 5:15; 6:1; 14:1; Ps 116:7; Jer 3:22–25; 31:18; 50:4, 5; Lam 3:40–42; Luke 15:17–20 first: Jer 2:2; 3:1; 31:32; Ezek 16:18; 23:4 for: Hos 13:6; Deut 6:10–12; 8:17, 18; 32:13–15; Neh 9:25, 26; Jer 14:22; Dan 4:17, 25, 32; 5:21 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—withheld; 1 Sam 25:39—kept his servant; Ps 119:67—but now; Eccl 7:14—set; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Lam 1:2—among; Lam 1:7—remembered; Hos 2:13—she went; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Luke 15:18—will arise

Hosea 2:8 she: Isa 1:3; Hab 1:16; Acts 17:23–25; Rom 1:28 her corn: Hos 2:5; 10:1; Judg 9:27; Jer 7:18; 44:17, 18; Ezek 16:16–19; Dan 5:3, 4, 23; Luke 15:13; 16:1, 2 wine: Heb. new wine, Hos 4:11; Isa 24:7–9 which they prepared for Baal: or, wherewith they made Baal, Hos 8:4; 13:2; Exod 32:2–4; Judg 17:1–5; Isa 46:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—I have; Deut 8:8—vines; Deut 8:11—General; Deut 8:18—he that; Deut 32:38—eat the fat; 1 Chr 29:16—all this store; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Jer 3:24—General; Jer 8:13—there; Ezek 16:19—meat; Ezek 23:41—whereupon; Hos 11:3—I healed; Hos 11:4—and I laid; Luke 12:16—The ground; Luke 16:12—in; Acts 12:20—because; Rom 1:21—they glorified; Rom 11:4—Baal

Hosea 2:9 will I: Dan 11:13; Joel 2:14; Mal 1:4; 3:18 take: Hos 2:3; Isa 3:18–26; 17:10, 11; Ezek 16:27, 39; 23:26; Zeph 1:13; Hag 1:6–11; 2:16, 17 recover: or, take away Reciprocal: Deut 8:11—General; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; Jer 8:13—there; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Ezek 23:41—whereupon; Hos 9:2—floor; Mic 5:3—Therefore; Hag 1:10—General; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Luke 15:14—arose; Acts 12:20—because

Hosea 2:10 now: Hos 2:3; Isa 3:17; Jer 13:22, 26; Ezek 16:36; 23:29; Luke 12:2, 3; 1 Cor 4:5 lewdness: Heb. folly, or, villany and none shall: Hos 5:13, 14; 13:7, 8; Ps 50:22; Prov 11:21; Mic 5:8 Reciprocal: Job 10:7—and there; Isa 43:13—none; Jer 30:14—lovers; Lam 1:8—they; Lam 5:8—there; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Ezek 16:37—General; Ezek 16:57—thy

wickedness; Ezek 23:10—discovered; Ezek 23:26—strip; Hos 8:9—hath; Zech 11:6—and out; Eph 5:13—reproved

Hosea 2:11 cause: Hos 9:1–5; Isa 24:7–11; Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10; Ezek 26:13; Nah 1:10; Rev 18:22, 23 her feast: 1 Kgs 12:32; Isa 1:13, 14; Amos 5:21; 8:3, 5, 9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—the feasts; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Isa 24:8—General; Hos 9:5—in

Hosea 2:12 destroy: Heb. make desolate These: Hos 2:5; 9:1 I will: Ps 80:12; Isa 5:5; 7:23; 29:17; 32:13–15; Jer 26:18; Mic 3:12 Reciprocal: Isa 32:10—for; Ezek 16:33—give; Hos 2:15—I will; Hos 9:2—floor; Joel 1:7—laid; Mic 1:7—the hires

Hosea 2:13 I will visit: Hos 9:7, 9; Exod 32:34; Jer 23:2 the days: Hos 9:10; 13:1; Judg 2:11–13; 3:7; 10:6; 1 Kgs 16:31, 32; 18:18–40; 2 Kgs 1:2; 10:28; 21:3 she burned: Hos 11:2; Jer 7:9; 11:13; 18:15 she decked: Ezek 23:40–42 she went: Hos 2:5, 7; Jer 2:23–25 forgot: Deut 6:12; 8:11–14; 32:18; Judg 3:7; 1 Sam 12:9; Job 8:13; Ps 78:11; 106:13, 21; Isa 17:10; Jer 2:32; Ezek 22:12; 23:35 Reciprocal: Gen 35:4—earrings; Lev 18:25—therefore; Lev 20:5—whoring; 2 Kgs 23:7—where; 2 Chr 24:7—did they bestow; 2 Chr 28:2—Baalim; Ps 9:17—forget; Isa 3:20—the earrings; Jer 2:33—Why; Jer 5:9—I not visit; Ezek 16:11—General; Ezek 16:17—hast also; Hos 1:4—avenge; Hos 12:2—punish; Amos 3:2—punish

Hosea 2:14 Therefore: Isa 30:18; Jer 16:14 I will: Song 1:4; John 6:44; 12:32 and bring: Hos 2:3; Jer 2:2; Ezek 20:10, 35, 36; Rev 12:6, 14 and speak: Isa 35:3, 4; 40:1, 2; 49:13–26; 51:3–23; Jer 3:12–24; 30:18–22; 31:1–37; 32:36–41; 33:6–26; Ezek 34:22–31; 36:8–15; 37:11–28; 39:25–29; Amos 9:11–15; Mic 7:14–20; Zeph 3:9–20; Zech 1:12–17; 8:19–23; Rom 11:26, 27 comfortably: or, friendly, Heb. to her heart, Gen 34:3; Judg 19:3 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; 2 Sam 19:7—comfortably unto thy; 2 Chr 30:22—comfortably unto all; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 54:6—a woman; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Lam 1:9—she had; Mic 4:10—shalt thou; Mic 5:3—Therefore; 1 Thess 1:6—received

Hosea 2:15 I will: Hos 2:12; Lev 26:40–45; Deut 30:3–5; Neh 1:8, 9; Isa 65:21; Jer 32:15; Ezek 28:26; Amos 9:14 the valley: Josh 7:26; Isa 65:10 for: Lam 3:21; Ezek 37:11–14; Zech 9:12; John 10:9; Acts 14:27 she shall sing: Exod 15:1–21; Num 21:17; Ps 106:12 as in the days: Hos 11:1; Jer 2:2; Ezek 16:8, 22, 60 Reciprocal: Josh 7:24—the valley; Job 33:25—return; Ps 103:5—thy youth; Ps 129:1—from; Isa 23:15—shall Tyre sing as an harlot; Isa 54:6—a woman; Jer 3:4—the guide; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 33:7—and will; Ezek 23:3—in their; Hos 9:10—grapes; Joel 2:19—I will send

Hosea 2:16 Ishi: that is, My husband, Hos 2:7; Isa 54:5; Jer 3:14; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27; Rev 19:7 Baali: that is, My lord Reciprocal: Ps 16:4—take; Isa 2:11—in that day; Mic 5:13—graven

Hosea 2:17 I will: Exod 23:13; Josh 23:7; Ps 16:4; Zech 13:2 and they: Jer 10:11 Reciprocal: Gen 26:18—and he; Deut 12:3—and destroy; 2 Chr 28:2—Baalim; Hos 14:3—neither; Mic 5:13—graven; Zeph 2:11—for

Hosea 2:18 in that day: Isa 2:11, 17; 26:1; Zech 2:11; 14:4, 9 will I: Job 5:23; Ps 91:1–13; Isa 11:6–9; 65:25; Ezek 34:25 I will break: Ps 46:9; Isa 2:4; Ezek 39:9, 10; Mic 4:3; Zech 9:10 and will: Lev 26:5, 6; Ps 23:2; Jer 23:6; 30:10; 33:16; Ezek 34:25; Mic 4:4; Zech 3:10

Reciprocal: Gen 9:2—General; 2 Sam 7:10—neither; 2 Kgs 6:22—thy sword; Ps 4:8—for; Ps 37:15—bows; Ps 125:5—peace; Isa 27:5—and he; Isa 28:15—We have; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 35:9—No lion; Isa 54:13—great; Ezek 16:8—I swear; Ezek 16:62—I will; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell; Ezek 34:15—General; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Hos 1:5—I will

Hosea 2:19 And I will: Isa 54:5; 62:3–5; Jer 3:14, 15; John 3:29; Rom 7:4; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27; Rev 19:7–9; 21:2, 9, 10 for: Isa 54:8–10; Jer 31:31–36; 32:38–41; Ezek 37:25–28; 39:29; Joel 3:20 in righteousness: Ps 85:10; Isa 45:23–25; 54:14; Jer 4:2; Rom 3:25–26; Eph 1:7, 8; 5:23–27 Reciprocal: Song 3:11—in the day of his; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Isa 63:7—mention; Jer 32:41—assuredly; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Zech 8:8—they shall be my; Acts 3:19—when; Rev 12:1—a woman

Hosea 2:20 and: Jer 9:24; 24:7; 31:33, 34; Ezek 38:23; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 8:55; 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; Phil 3:8; Col 1:10; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 8:11; 1 John 4:6; 5:20 Reciprocal: Song 3:11—in the day of his; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 11:5—and faithfulness; Isa 54:5—thy Maker; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Jer 3:14—for I am married; Jer 31:12—wheat; Jer 32:41—assuredly; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 36:11—and ye; Ezek 39:28—shall they; Hos 6:3—we know; Rom 7:4—that ye; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 2 Cor 11:2—I have; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 19:7—for

Hosea 2:21 saith: Isa 65:24; Zech 8:12; 13:9; Matt 6:33; Rom 8:32; 1 Cor 3:21–23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Ps 67:6—Then; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 30:23—shall he; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Ezek 36:9—General; Ezek 36:29—call; Joel 2:21—be glad; Amos 9:13—plowman; Zech 9:17—corn

Hosea 2:22 and they: Hos 1:4, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 8:8—vines; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Ps 67:6—Then; Isa 4:2—the fruit; Zech 9:17—corn

Hosea 2:23 I will sow: Ps 72:16; Jer 31:27; Zech 10:9; Acts 8:1–4; Jas 1:1; 1 Pet 1:1, 2 and I will have: Hos 1:6; Rom 11:30–32; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 and I will say: Hos 1:10; Zech 2:11; 13:9; Rom 9:25, 26 Thou art my God: Hos 8:2; Deut 26:17–19; Ps 22:27; 68:31; 118:28; Song 2:16; Isa 44:5; Jer 16:19; 32:38; Zech 8:22, 23; 14:9, 16; Mal 1:11; Rom 3:29; 15:9–11; 1 Thess 1:9, 10; Rev 21:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:44—a people; Isa 4:2—the fruit; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 27:6—General; Jer 30:22—General; Jer 33:26—and have; Ezek 11:20—and they; Ezek 37:27—I will; Hos 1:11—for; Hos 2:1—Ruhamah; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 10:6—for I have; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 13:38—the good; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 10:19—First; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; Col 3:11—there; 1 Tim 1:13—but; Heb 8:10—I will be; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The Lord's intended future kindness to Israel, notwithstanding their wickedness, illustrated by the emblem of Hosea's conduct towards his adulterous wife;
- 4 The desolation of Israel before their restoration.

Hosea 3:1 Go yet: Hos 1:2, 3 friend: Jer 3:1, 20 marg. Matt 26:50 according: Hos 11:8; Deut 7:6, 7; Judg 10:16; 2 Kgs 13:23; Neh 9:18, 19, 31; Ps 106:43–46; Jer 3:1–4, 12–14; 31:20; Mic 7:18–20; Zech 1:16; Luke 1:54, 55 look: Ps 123:2; Isa 17:7, 8; 45:22; Mic 7:7 love flagons: Hos 4:11; 7:5; 9:1, 2; Exod 32:6; Judg 9:27; Amos 2:8; 6:6; 1 Cor 10:7, 21; 1 Pet 4:3 wine: Heb. grapes Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:20—loved David; Song 2:5—flagons; Song 5:16—friend; Isa 54:4—thou shalt forget; Jer 11:15—my; Jer 31:32—although I was; Ezek 4:1—take; Ezek 16:32—General; Ezek 23:37—they have; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 7:14—assemble; Hos 10:11—and loveth; Hos 12:10—used; Jas 4:4—adulterers

Hosea 3:2 I bought: Gen 31:41; 34:12; Exod 22:17; 1 Sam 18:25 an homer: Lev 27:16; Isa 5:10; Ezek 45:11 half homer: Heb. lethech. Reciprocal: Gen 29:18—I will serve; Num 5:15—her offering for her; Ruth 4:10—have I; Jer 32:9—seventeen shekels of silver

Hosea 3:3 Thou shalt abide: Deut 21:13 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Jer 2:20—playing; Jer 23:4—I; Ezek 38:8—many days; Dan 8:26—for; 1 Cor 7:4—General

Hosea 3:4 without a king: Hos 10:3; Gen 49:10; Jer 15:4, 5; John 19:15 without a sacrifice: 2 Chr 15:2; Dan 8:11–13; 9:27; 12:11; Matt 24:1, 2; Luke 21:24; Acts 6:13, 14; Heb 10:26 an image: Heb. a standing, or statue, or pillar, Isa 19:19, 20 ephod: Exod 28:4; Lev 8:7; Judg 8:27; 17:5; 1 Sam 2:18; 14:3; 21:9; 22:18; 23:6, 9; 30:7; 2 Sam 6:14 without teraphim: Gen 31:19 marg. Judg 17:5; 18:17–24; 2 Kgs 23:24 marg. Ezek 20:32; 21:21 marg. Mic 5:11–14; Zech 13:2 Reciprocal: Deut 28:59—General; 1 Sam 19:13—an image; 2 Chr 15:3—a long; Isa 5:6—it shall; Isa 9:13—neither; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Isa 32:10—Many days and years; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 16:14—behold; Jer 23:20—in the; Lam 2:9—the law; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Ezek 37:22—and one; Dan 8:26—for; Hos 9:4—shall not; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Mic 4:9—is there; Zech 5:11—unto; Zech 10:2—the idols; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Luke 13:35—Ye shall not; John 18:31—It; Acts 1:6—restore; 2 Cor 3:16—when; Eph 2:12—without

Hosea 3:5 seek: Hos 5:6, 15; Isa 27:12, 13; Jer 3:22, 23; 31:6–10; 50:4, 5 and David their king: 1 Kgs 12:16; Isa 55:3, 4; Jer 30:9; 33:17; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:22–25; Amos 9:11; Acts 15:16–18 fear: Ps 130:3, 4; Jer 33:9; Ezek 16:63; Rom 2:4 in the: Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; Isa 2:2; Jer 30:24; Ezek 38:8, 16; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Mic 4:1; Rom 11:25 Reciprocal: Deut 30:2—return unto; Josh 24:14—fear; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; Neh 9:25—delighted; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 5:7—in thy; Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 40:3—many; Ps 89:3—made; Ps 132:10—thy servant; Isa 9:13—neither; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 29:23—fear the God; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 60:5—thou shalt see; Jer 5:24—Let us now; Jer 16:14—behold; Jer 23:20—in the; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:12—and shall; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 48:47—in the latter; Jer 49:39—in the; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 37:24—David; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Hos 11:11—out; Jonah 1:9—and I; Mic 2:13—their; Zech 5:7—is; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 14:7—at; Matt 11:3—Art; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 5:26—and were; Luke 13:35—Ye shall not; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:49—the King; John 12:13—the King; John 18:31—It; Acts 2:17—in; Acts 2:43—fear; Acts 13:22—he raised; Acts 13:34—the sure; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 11:26—all; 2 Cor 3:16—when; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 3:1—in; Heb 1:2—these; Rev 11:11—great; Rev 15:4—Who

CHAPTER 4

- 1 God denounces judgments on Israel, for their aggravated impieties and iniquities;
- 12 He exposes the ignorance and wickedness of the priests, and profligacy of the people, he will leave their wives and daughters to commit lewdness, without present punishment;
- 15 He warns Judah, not to imitate Israel's crimes, which are still further reprov'd.

Hosea 4:1 Cir, AM 3224, BC 780 Hear: 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; 28:14; 34:1; 66:5; Jer 2:4; 7:2; 9:20; 19:3; 34:4; Amos 7:16; Rev 2:11, 29 for: Hos 12:2; Isa 1:18; 3:13, 14; 5:3; 34:8; Jer 25:31; Mic 6:2 no truth: Isa 59:13–15; Jer 6:13; 7:3–6; Mic 7:2–5 nor knowledge: Jer 4:22, 28; 5:4; John 8:55; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 15:34 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Gen 6:13—filled; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 6:17—lying; Isa 24:20—the transgression; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 59:8—no; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 7:28—truth; Jer 9:3—they know; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 51:5—though; Ezek 16:35—hear; Ezek 20:35—and there; Hos 4:6—for; Hos 4:14—therefore; Hos 5:1—O priests; Hos 5:4—and; Hos 6:6—the; Hos 12:6—keep; Amos 2:6—For three; Amos 3:1—Hear; Mic 6:12—the rich; Zech 8:16—Speak; Matt 21:33—Hear; John 7:28—whom; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured

Hosea 4:2 swearing: Isa 24:5; 48:1; 59:2–8, 12–15; Jer 5:1, 2, 7–9, 26, 27; 6:7; 7:6–10; 9:2–8; 23:10–14; Ezek 22:2–13, 25–30; Mic 2:1–3; 3:2, 9; 6:10; 7:2; Zeph 3:1; Zech 5:3; 7:9 blood: Heb. bloods toucheth: Hos 5:2; 6:9; Lam 4:13; Matt 23:35; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15; Rev 17:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Gen 6:13—filled; Num 35:33—it defileth; Deut 28:30—betroth; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 51:14—bloodguiltiness; Ps 59:12—cursing; Prov 6:17—lying; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Isa 30:9—lying; Isa 59:3—your hands; Isa 59:8—no; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Lam 4:14—so that men could not touch; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 22:9—they commit; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Hos 4:18—committed; Hos 7:4—are all; Amos 2:6—For three; Mic 6:12—the rich; Nah 3:1—full; Zech 8:16—Speak; Eph 4:25—putting; Eph 4:28—him that; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured

Hosea 4:3 the land: Isa 24:4–12; Jer 4:27; Joel 1:10–13; Amos 1:2; 5:16; 8:8; Nah 1:4 with the beasts: Jer 4:25; 12:4; Ezek 38:20; Zeph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—General; Gen 7:21—General; Num 35:33—it defileth; Judg 18:20—heart; Jer 4:28—the earth; Jer 9:10—both; Jer 14:2—mourneth; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 23:10—full; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 14:17—so that; Joel 1:18—General; Amos 9:5—and all; Rom 8:20—the creature

Hosea 4:4 let: Hos 4:17; Amos 5:13; 6:10; Matt 7:3–6 as: Deut 17:12; Jer 18:18 Reciprocal: Ps 95:11—my rest; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar

Hosea 4:5 and the prophet: Hos 9:7, 8; Isa 9:13–17; Jer 6:4, 5, 12–15; 8:10–12; 14:15, 16; 15:8; 23:9; Ezek 13:9–16; 14:8–10; Mic 3:5–7; Zech 11:8; 13:2 destroy: Heb. cut off thy: Hos 2:2; Isa 50:1; Jer 15:8; 50:12; Ezek 16:44, 45; Gal 4:26 Reciprocal: Isa 9:14—will cut; Jer 8:12—therefore; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 4:14—therefore; Hos 5:5—fall in; Zech 11:17—the sword; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar

Hosea 4:6 My people: Hos 4:12; Isa 1:3; 3:12; 5:13; Jer 4:22; 8:7 destroyed: Heb. cut off

for: Hos 4:1; 6:6; 2 Chr 15:3; Job 36:12; Prov 19:2; Isa 27:11; 45:20; Jer 5:3, 4, 21; Matt 15:14; 2 Cor 4:3–6 because: 1 Sam 2:12; Prov 1:30–32; Isa 28:7; 56:10–12; Jer 2:8; 8:8, 9; Mal 2:7, 8; Matt 23:16–26 I will also reject: Zech 11:8, 9, 15–17; Mal 2:1–3, 9; Matt 21:41–45; Mark 12:8, 9; Luke 20:16–18 seeing: Hos 8:14; 13:6; 2 Kgs 17:16–20; Ps 119:61, 139; Isa 17:10; Matt 15:3–6 I will also: Hos 1:6; 1 Sam 2:28–36; 3:12–15 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—the priests; Deut 32:28—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; 1 Sam 15:26—for thou; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Neh 8:9—the Levites; Ps 50:22—forget; Ps 119:144—understanding; Ps 119:176—for I do; Prov 3:1—forget; Prov 10:21—fools; Prov 29:18—there; Isa 29:12—I am not; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 6:19—nor to; Jer 8:12—therefore; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 44:12—from the; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Ezek 44:23—General; Hos 4:14—therefore; Hos 5:1—O priests; Hos 8:12—but; Zeph 3:4—her priests; Zech 7:3—speak; Mal 1:6—O priests; Mal 2:6—law; Matt 15:6—Thus; Mark 11:33—We; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth

Hosea 4:7 they were: Hos 4:10; 5:1; 6:9; 13:6, 14; Ezra 9:7 therefore: 1 Sam 2:30; Jer 2:26, 27; Mal 2:9; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 4:2—my glory; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied; Jer 23:40—General; Hab 2:16—with shame for glory; Mal 2:2—and I

Hosea 4:8 eat: Lev 6:26; 7:6, 7 set their heart on their iniquity: Heb. lift up their soul to their iniquity, 1 Sam 2:29; Ps 24:4; 25:1; Isa 56:11; Ezek 14:3, 7; Mic 3:11; Mal 1:10; Rom 16:18; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Lev 5:13—shall be; Judg 18:4—hired me; 2 Kgs 12:16—trespass money; 2 Chr 11:16—set; Prov 19:28—the; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Amos 2:8—they drink; John 15:5—same; Acts 19:25—ye know; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not

Hosea 4:9 like people: Isa 9:14–16; 24:2; Jer 5:31; 8:10–12; 23:11, 12; Ezek 22:26–31; Matt 15:14 punish: Heb. visit upon, Hos 1:4 marg. reward them: Heb. cause to return, Ps 109:17, 18; Prov 5:22; Isa 3:10; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: Judg 18:4—hired me; 1 Sam 2:22—did unto; 1 Kgs 2:44—return; Acts 23:14—General

Hosea 4:10 they shall eat: Lev 26:26; Prov 13:25; Isa 65:13–16; Mic 6:14; Hag 1:6; Mal 2:1–3 they shall commit: Hos 4:14; 9:11–17 left: 2 Chr 24:17; Ps 36:3; 125:5; Jer 34:15; Ezek 18:24; Zeph 1:6; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Isa 5:12—they regard; Isa 30:1—that take; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 22:9—they commit; Hos 4:7—they were; Hos 4:18—committed

Hosea 4:11 take: Hos 4:12; Prov 6:32; 20:1; 23:27–35; Eccl 7:7; Isa 5:12; 28:7; Luke 21:34; Rom 13:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 38:18—gave it her; 1 Kgs 11:8—all his strange wives; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 1 Kgs 20:16—Benhadad; Prov 5:14—General; Prov 5:22—His; Prov 17:16—seeing; Prov 23:28—increaseth; Prov 31:3—strength; Prov 31:4—General; Isa 28:1—drunkards; Isa 56:12—I will; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Hos 2:8—wine; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Hos 6:10—there; Hos 7:11—without; Amos 2:6—For three

Hosea 4:12 ask: Jer 2:27; 10:8; Ezek 21:21; Hab 2:19 for: Hos 5:4; Isa 44:18–20; Mic 2:11; 2 Thess 2:9–11 gone: Hos 9:1; Lev 17:7; 20:5; Num 15:39; Deut 31:16; 2 Chr 21:13; Ps 73:27; Jer 3:1–3; Ezek 16:1–63; 23:1–49 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—whoring; Lev 19:29—to cause; Lev 20:6—go; Judg 8:27—a whoring; Judg 18:5—Ask counsel; 1 Kgs 11:8—all his strange wives; 2 Kgs 16:15—for me to inquire by; Prov 6:32—understanding; Prov 31:4—General; Isa 28:7—err in; Isa 44:14—heweth; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Jer 3:9—committed; Hos 2:5—their mother; Hos 4:6—My people; Hos 4:11—take; Hos

4:15—play; Hos 7:4—are all; Heb 3:10—err; Heb 9:7—errors; 1 John 4:6—and

Hosea 4:13 sacrifice: Isa 1:29; 57:5, 7; Jer 3:6, 13; Ezek 6:13; 16:16, 25; 20:28, 29 therefore: 2 Sam 12:10–12; Job 31:9, 10; Amos 7:17; Rom 1:23–28 Reciprocal: Deut 12:2—possess; 2 Sam 12:11—I will take; Prov 5:9—General; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 17:2—their children

Hosea 4:14 I will not: or, Shall I not, etc punish: Hos 4:17; Isa 1:5; Heb 12:8 for: 1 Cor 6:16 and they: 1 Kgs 14:23, 24; 15:12; 2 Kgs 23:7 therefore: Hos 4:1, 5, 6; 14:9; Prov 28:5; Isa 44:18–20; 56:11; Dan 12:10; John 8:43; Rom 3:11; Eph 4:18 fall: or, be punished Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:11—I will take; Job 31:10—and let; Prov 2:19—None; Prov 5:9—General; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 17:2—their children; Ezek 14:7—separateth; Ezek 22:9—they commit; Hos 4:10—they shall commit; Hos 9:10—separated; Amos 7:17—Thy wife; Luke 6:49—immediately

Hosea 4:15 play: Hos 4:12; Jer 3:6–10; Ezek 23:4–8 yet: Hos 11:12; 2 Kgs 17:18, 19; Jer 3:10, 11; Luke 12:47, 48; Eph 5:11 Gilgal: Hos 9:15; 12:11; Amos 4:4; 5:5 Bethaven: Hos 5:8; 10:5, 8; 1 Kgs 12:28, 29 nor: Isa 48:1; Jer 5:2; Ezek 20:39; Amos 6:10; 8:14; Zeph 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 28:19—the name; Gen 38:24—played the harlot; Josh 7:2—Bethaven; Josh 18:12—the wilderness; 1 Sam 13:5—Bethaven; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; 2 Kgs 17:13—and against; 2 Kgs 23:4—Bethel; 2 Chr 17:4—not after; Jer 3:8—when for; Jer 5:7—sworn by; Mic 1:1—concerning

Hosea 4:16 slideth: Hos 11:7; 1 Sam 15:11; Jer 3:6, 8, 11; 5:6; 7:24; 8:5; 14:7; Zech 7:11 marg. as a lamb: Lev 26:33; Isa 7:21–25; 22:18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:20—brought; Prov 14:14—backslider; Isa 30:23—thy cattle; Jer 2:19—and thy; Jer 15:6—thou art; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 49:4—O backsliding; Hos 10:11—an heifer; Zeph 1:6—turned

Hosea 4:17 Ephraim: Hos 11:2; 12:1; 13:2 let: Hos 4:4; Ps 81:12; Matt 15:14; Rev 22:11 Reciprocal: Exod 14:12—Let us alone; 1 Kgs 11:33—they have forsaken; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Hos 4:14—punish; Hos 5:3—thou; Hos 6:10—there; Hos 7:1—the iniquity; Matt 16:4—And he; Mark 8:13—General; Acts 7:42—and gave; Acts 14:16—suffered; Rom 1:24—God; 1 Cor 14:38—General

Hosea 4:18 drink: Deut 32:32, 33; Isa 1:21, 22; Jer 2:21 sour: Heb. gone committed: Hos 4:2, 10; 2 Kgs 17:7–17 her: Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3, 4; Prov 30:15, 16; Amos 5:12; Mic 3:11; 7:3 rulers: Heb. shields, Ps 47:9 Reciprocal: Prov 28:21—for; Isa 1:23—every; Hos 5:3—thou; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 1:24—God

Hosea 4:19 wind: Jer 4:11, 12; 51:1; Zech 5:9–11 and: Hos 10:6; Isa 1:29; 42:17; Jer 2:26, 27, 36, 37; 3:24, 25; 17:13 Reciprocal: Job 30:22—liftest me; Isa 64:6—our iniquities; Jer 22:22—wind; Hos 13:15—an east

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The judgments of God are denounced against the priests, people, and princes, both of Israel and Judah, for their manifold sins;
- 15 An intimation is given of mercy on their repentance.

Hosea 5:1 O priests: Hos 4:1, 6, 7; 6:9; Mal 1:6; 2:1 O house: Hos 7:3–5; 1 Kgs 14:7–16; 21:18–22; 2 Chr 21:12–15; Jer 13:18; 22:1–9; Amos 7:9; Mic 3:1, 9 for: Hos 9:11–17; 10:15; 13:8 ye have: Hos 9:8; Mic 7:2; Hab 1:15–17 Tabor: Judg 4:6; Jer 46:18 Reciprocal: Gen 31:49—Mizpah; Lev 21:1—Speak; Prov 29:5—spreadeth; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 17:20—General; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Hos 7:1—they commit; Hos 9:15—all; Joel 1:2—Hear; Amos 3:1—Hear; Mark 15:11—General; Luke 10:31—priest

Hosea 5:2 the revoltors: Hos 6:9; 9:15; Jer 6:28 profound: Ps 64:3–6; 140:1–5; Isa 29:15; Jer 11:18, 19; 18:18; Luke 22:2–5; Acts 23:12–15 though: or, and, etc a rebuker: Heb. a correction, Hos 6:5; Isa 1:5; Jer 5:3; 25:3–7; Amos 4:6–12; Zeph 3:1, 2; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Hos 4:2—toucheth

Hosea 5:3 know: Amos 3:2; Heb 4:13; Rev 3:15 Ephraim: Hos 5:9, 11, 13; 6:4; 8:11; 12:1; 13:1; Gen 48:19, 20; Deut 33:17; Isa 7:5, 8, 9, 17 thou: Hos 4:17, 18; 1 Kgs 12:26–33; 14:14–16; Ezek 23:5–21 Reciprocal: Deut 31:21—I know; 2 Sam 19:20—Joseph; Ezek 23:7—with all their; Hos 6:10—there; Luke 8:47—when

Hosea 5:4 They will not frame their doings: Heb. They will not give, Or, their doings will not suffer them. Ps 36:1–4; 78:8; John 3:19, 20; 2 Thess 2:11, 12 for: Hos 4:12; Jer 50:38 and: Hos 4:1; 1 Sam 2:12; Ps 9:10; Jer 9:6, 24; 22:15, 16; 24:7; John 8:55; 16:3; 1 John 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 49:9—a lion's; 2 Chr 30:1—Ephraim; Jer 4:22—they have; Hos 9:1—gone; John 7:28—whom

Hosea 5:5 the pride: Hos 7:10; Prov 30:13; Isa 3:9; 9:9, 10; 28:1–3 testify: Isa 44:9; 59:12; Jer 14:7; Matt 23:31; Luke 19:22 fall in: Hos 4:5; 14:1; Prov 11:5, 21; 14:32; 24:16; Amos 5:2 Judah: Hos 5:14; 8:14; 2 Kgs 17:19, 20; Ezek 23:31–35; Amos 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Jer 2:19—Thine; Hos 5:10—princes; Mic 1:1—concerning

Hosea 5:6 go: Exod 10:9, 24–26; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Jer 7:4; Mic 6:6, 7 they: Prov 1:28; Isa 1:11–15; 66:3; Jer 11:11; Lam 3:44; Ezek 8:18; Amos 5:21–23; Mic 3:4; John 7:34 he: Song 5:6; Luke 5:16 Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Isa 29:1—add; Jer 11:14—for; Hos 3:5—seek; Hos 5:15—return; Hos 8:13—but

Hosea 5:7 dealt: Hos 6:7; Isa 48:8; 59:13; Jer 3:20; 5:11 begotten: Neh 13:23, 24; Ps 144:7, 11; Mal 2:11–15 a month: Ezek 12:28; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Neh 9:2—strangers; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Hos 7:8—he hath; Hos 9:1—gone

Hosea 5:8 Blow: Hos 8:1; Jer 4:5; 6:1; Joel 2:1, 15 Gibeah: Hos 9:9; 10:9; Judg 19:12–15; 20:4–6; 1 Sam 15:34; 2 Sam 21:6; Isa 10:29 Ramah: 1 Sam 7:17; 8:4; 15:34 Bethaven: Hos 4:15; 10:5, 8; Josh 7:2; 1 Kgs 12:29 after: Judg 5:14 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; Josh 18:12—the wilderness; Judg 19:13—Gibeah; 1 Sam 13:5—Bethaven; 1 Chr 15:28—the cornet; Isa 40:6—Cry; Amos 3:6—a trumpet; Zeph 1:16—day

Hosea 5:9 Ephraim: Hos 5:12, 14; 8:8; 9:11–17; 11:5, 6; 13:1–3, 15, 16; Job 12:14; Isa 28:1–4; Amos 3:14, 15; 7:9, 17 have: Isa 46:10; 48:3, 5; Amos 3:7; Zech 1:6; John 16:4 Reciprocal: Jer 8:12—in the; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Mic 6:13—in

Hosea 5:10 princes: Hos 5:5 remove: Deut 19:14; 27:17; 2 Kgs 16:7–9; 2 Chr 28:16–22; Prov 17:14; 22:28 like: Ps 32:6; 88:17; 93:3, 4; Matt 7:27; Luke 6:49 Reciprocal: 2 Chr

12:1—all Israel; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; Job 24:2—landmarks; Ps 69:24—Pour; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 11:1—Pelatiah; Ezek 22:22—ye shall know

Hosea 5:11 oppressed: Deut 28:33; 2 Kgs 15:16–20, 29; Amos 5:11, 12 he willingly: 1 Kgs 12:26–33; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 1 Kgs 19:10—thrown down; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 13:2—followed; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 2 Kgs 17:8—of the kings of Israel; 2 Kgs 21:9—seduced; 2 Chr 12:1—all Israel; 2 Chr 21:14—thy people; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; 2 Chr 28:19—because of Ahaz; Job 34:30—General; Ps 12:8—wicked; Prov 24:22—their; Prov 28:15—a roaring; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Dan 3:4—it is commanded; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 7:3—General; Acts 4:19—to hearken

Hosea 5:12 as a: Job 13:28; Isa 50:9; 51:8 as: Prov 12:4 rottenness: or, a worm, Jonah 4:7; Mark 9:44–48 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 2 Kgs 15:37—Rezin; Ps 39:11—his beauty; Isa 1:6—they have; Isa 9:14—will cut; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Amos 2:4—Judah; Jas 5:2—your garments

Hosea 5:13 his wound: Jer 30:12, 14; Mic 1:9 went: Hos 7:11; 10:6; 12:1; 2 Kgs 15:19, 29; 16:7; 2 Chr 28:16–18 to king Jareb: or, to the king of Jareb; or, to the king that should plead yet: 2 Chr 28:20, 21; Jer 30:15 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—saw; 2 Kgs 15:37—Rezin; 2 Chr 25:7—for the Lord; Job 13:4—physicians; Ps 77:2—my; Isa 1:6—they have; Isa 3:7—healer; Isa 10:3—to whom; Isa 10:20—no more; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 30:7—Their; Jer 2:18—or what hast; Jer 2:36—gaddest; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 23:5—on the; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Hos 2:7—she shall follow; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 7:8—he hath; Hos 8:9—they; Hos 11:5—but; Hos 14:3—Asshur; Amos 2:4—Judah

Hosea 5:14 as a lion: Hos 13:7, 8; Job 10:16; Ps 7:2; Lam 3:10; Amos 3:4–8 will tear: Ps 7:2; 50:22; Mic 5:8 none: Deut 28:31; Job 10:7; Isa 5:29; Amos 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—behold; Gen 49:9—a lion's; Exod 14:17—behold; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; Job 16:9—teareth me; Ps 58:6—young; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 26:21—Lord; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Isa 43:13—none; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 5:6—a lion; Jer 23:39—even I; Jer 25:30—roar; Jer 25:38—hath; Jer 30:14—I; Lam 1:14—delivered; Ezek 34:11—I; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 5:5—Judah; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Mic 1:3—cometh

Hosea 5:15 return: Hos 5:6; Exod 25:21, 22; 1 Kgs 8:10–13; Ps 132:14; Isa 26:21; Ezek 8:6; 10:4; 11:23; Mic 1:3 till: Hos 14:1–3; Lev 26:40–42; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–3; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; 2 Chr 6:36, 37; 7:14; Neh 1:8, 9; Job 33:27; Isa 64:5–9; Jer 3:13; 29:12–14; 31:18–20; Ezek 6:9; 20:43; 36:31; Dan 9:4–12 acknowledge their offence: Heb. be guilty in their: Judg 4:3; 6:6, 7; 10:10–16; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Job 27:8–10; Ps 50:15; 78:34; 83:16; Prov 1:27, 28; 8:17; Isa 26:9, 16; Jer 2:27; Zeph 2:1–3; Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Lev 4:13—and are guilty; Lev 26:39—shall pine; Num 12:9—General; Judg 20:23—wept; Judg 21:4—rose early; 2 Sam 19:20—I am come; 2 Kgs 19:3—This day; 2 Chr 6:26—thou dost; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 28:22—in the; Ps 27:8—Seek; Ps 50:2—Out; Ps 63:1—early; Ps 89:46—wilt; Ps 107:6—Then; Ps 119:67—but now; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 9:13—the people; Isa 18:4—I will; Isa 19:22—he shall smite; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 37:3—General; Isa 64:7—hast hid; Jer 2:24—in her month; Jer 22:23—how; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 36:7—It may; Hos 2:7—I will; Hos 3:5—seek; Hos 6:1—and let; Hos 7:7—there;

Hos 8:2—General; Amos 4:6—yet; Jonah 2:1—prayed; John 4:46—whose

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Exhortations to repent and hope in God;
- 4 A lamentation over those who had sinned after conviction;
- 5 Reproofs of obstinate sinners, and threatenings against them.

Hosea 6:1 and let: Hos 5:15; 14:1; Isa 2:3; 55:7; Jer 3:22; 50:4; Lam 3:40, 41; Zeph 2:1 he hath torn: Hos 5:12–14; 13:7–9; Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; Job 5:18; 34:29; Ps 30:7; Isa 30:22; Jer 30:12; 33:5; Lam 3:32, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 32:29—blessed; Exod 15:26—for I am; Lev 14:48—shall come in; Lev 26:40—confess; Deut 30:2—return unto; 1 Sam 7:3—return; 2 Kgs 3:13—Nay; 2 Kgs 5:7—Amos I God; 2 Kgs 19:3—This day; 2 Chr 6:26—thou dost; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; Ps 6:2—heal; Ps 32:5—I said; Ps 41:4—heal; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 60:2—heal; Ps 71:20—quicken; Ps 77:2—my; Ps 95:6—O come; Ps 119:67—but now; Ps 147:3—healeth; Prov 1:28—they shall seek; Eccl 3:3—time to kill; Isa 3:7—healer; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 37:3—General; Isa 38:9—he had; Isa 61:1—to bind; Jer 3:7—Turn thou; Jer 3:12—Return; Jer 5:24—Let us now; Jer 8:4—turn; Jer 22:23—how; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 30:17—For I; Jer 31:18—surely; Jer 33:6—I will bring; Jer 36:7—It may; Lam 3:10—unto; Lam 3:11—pulled; Hos 2:7—I will; Hos 7:10—and they; Hos 11:5—because; Joel 2:12—turn; Amos 4:6—yet; Jonah 2:1—prayed; Zech 1:3—Turn; Mal 4:2—healing; John 12:40—heal; Jas 4:8—Draw nigh to God; Jas 5:13—any among

Hosea 6:2 two: Hos 13:14; 2 Kgs 20:5; Ps 30:4; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:11–13; 1 Cor 15:4 we: Gen 17:18; Ps 61:7; John 14:19; Rom 14:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Gen 45:27—the spirit; Lev 7:17—on the third; Lev 26:40—confess; Num 19:12—third day; Deut 30:2—return unto; Josh 1:11—three days; 1 Sam 2:6—killeth; 1 Sam 7:3—return; 2 Sam 1:2—the third; 2 Kgs 20:8—What shall be; Ezra 9:8—reviving; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 71:20—quicken; Ps 85:6—revive; Ps 147:3—healeth; Eccl 3:3—time to kill; Isa 19:22—he shall smite; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 38:9—he had; Isa 58:8—and thine; Jer 3:22—we; Jer 31:18—surely; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Hos 14:7—revive; Amos 5:2—none; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Matt 20:19—the third; Mark 8:31—and after; Mark 10:34—and the; Mark 12:24—because; John 11:17—four; John 11:24—I know; Jas 4:8—Draw nigh to God

Hosea 6:3 we know: Hos 2:20; Isa 54:13; Jer 24:7; Mic 4:2; John 17:3 if: Prov 2:1–5; Matt 13:11; John 7:17; Acts 17:11; Phil 3:13–15; Heb 3:14 his going: 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 19:4; Prov 4:18; Mal 4:2; Luke 1:78; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 22:16 as the rain: Hos 10:12; 14:5; Deut 32:2; Job 29:23; Ps 65:9; 72:6; Isa 5:6; 32:15; 44:3; Ezek 36:25; Joel 2:23, 24; Mic 5:7; Zech 10:1 Reciprocal: Judg 5:31—the sun; Judg 6:37—Behold; 2 Sam 21:10—until water; Job 11:17—thou shalt; Ps 30:5—in the; Ps 49:14—morning; Ps 143:8—to hear; Prov 2:5—shalt; Prov 9:9—General; Prov 15:9—he loveth; Prov 16:15—his; Prov 21:21—that; Song 4:12—garden; Isa 8:20—light; Isa 58:8—thy light; Isa 64:5—in those; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Zech 4:10—despised; Zech 8:21—speedily; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 13:33—till; Mark 4:28—first; Luke 8:9—What; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 13:21—till; John 7:28—whom; John 8:12—I am; John 8:32—ye shall; John 14:18—will come; John 15:2—and; Acts 8:29—General; Phil 3:12—I follow; Col 1:23—ye continue; 2 Thess

1:11—fulfil; Jas 5:7—until; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; 1 John 2:10—that loveth

Hosea 6:4 what: Hos 11:8; Isa 5:3, 4; Jer 3:19; 5:7, 9, 23; 9:7; Luke 13:7–9; 19:41, 42 for: Judg 2:18, 19; Ps 78:34–37; 106:12, 13; Jer 3:10; 34:15; Matt 13:21; 2 Pet 2:20–22 goodness: or, mercy, or, kindness as a: Hos 13:3 Reciprocal: Exod 8:15—saw; Deut 9:12—are quickly; Deut 32:2—drop; Deut 33:17—the ten thousands; Judg 3:12—did evil; Judg 6:37—Behold; 1 Sam 19:10—sought; 2 Chr 11:17—three years; 2 Chr 26:5—he sought God; 2 Chr 34:33—all his days; Job 30:15—as a cloud; Isa 1:22—silver; Isa 28:4—shall be; Jer 11:10—turned; Jer 34:11—General; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 7:16—return; Luke 8:13—which; Luke 20:10—sent; Luke 20:13—What; Col 1:23—ye continue; 2 Pet 2:17—are wells

Hosea 6:5 have I: 1 Sam 13:13; 15:22; 1 Kgs 14:6; 17:1; 18:17; 2 Kgs 1:16; 2 Chr 21:12; Isa 58:1; Jer 1:10, 18; 5:14; 13:13; Ezek 3:9; 43:3; Acts 7:31 I have: 1 Kgs 19:17; Isa 11:4; Jer 23:29; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 2:16; 9:15, 21 and thy judgments are as: or, that thy judgments might be as, etc. Gen 18:25; Job 34:10; Ps 37:6; 119:120; Zeph 3:5; Rom 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:4—trembled; 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; Neh 9:29—testifiedst; Song 5:7—they smote; Song 6:10—looketh; Isa 28:13—precept upon precept; Isa 49:2—he hath made; Jer 9:7—shall; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 11:13—when; Ezek 23:45—the righteous; Ezek 32:18—cast; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; 2 Thess 2:8—the spirit; Rev 11:5—fire

Hosea 6:6 I desired: 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 50:8; Prov 21:3; Eccl 5:1; Isa 1:11; 58:6; Jer 7:22; Dan 4:27; Amos 5:21; Mic 6:6; Matt 5:7; 9:13; 12:7 the: Hos 4:1; 1 Chr 28:9; Jer 22:16; 1 John 2:3; 3:6 Reciprocal: Num 29:17—General; Num 30:5—General; Josh 5:5—they had not; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Ps 51:16—desirest; Hos 4:6—for; Amos 5:24—let; Mic 6:7—pleased; Mic 6:8—to do; Matt 5:23—thou; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Mark 3:4—Is it; Mark 12:24—Do; Mark 12:33—is more; Luke 10:37—He that; Heb 10:4—not

Hosea 6:7 men: or, Adam, Gen 3:6, 11; Job 31:33 transgressed: Hos 8:1; 2 Kgs 17:15; Isa 24:5; Jer 31:32; Ezek 16:59–61; Heb 8:9 they dealt: Hos 5:7; Isa 24:16; 48:8; Jer 3:7; 5:11; 9:6 Reciprocal: Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Josh 5:5—they had not; Josh 7:11—transgressed; 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 59:13—lying; Jer 3:20—so have; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Jer 12:1—deal; Jer 34:18—have transgressed; Hos 10:4—swearing; Mal 2:11—and hath; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 1 Pet 4:2—the lusts

Hosea 6:8 Gilead: Hos 12:11; Josh 21:38 polluted with blood: or, cunning for blood, Hos 5:1; 2 Sam 3:27; 20:8; 1 Kgs 2:5; Ps 10:8; 59:2; Isa 59:6; Jer 11:19; Mic 7:2; Matt 26:15, 16; Acts 23:12–15; 25:3 Reciprocal: Hos 7:1—the iniquity

Hosea 6:9 as troops: Hos 7:1; Ezra 8:31; Job 1:15–17; Prov 1:11–19 so: Hos 5:1; Jer 11:9; Ezek 22:27; Mic 3:9; Zeph 3:3; Mark 14:1; Luke 22:2–6; John 11:47; Acts 4:24 by consent: Heb. with one shoulder, or, to Shechem, 1 Kgs 12:25 lewdness: or, enormity Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:34—wicked men; Ps 119:61—The bands; Ezek 22:9—they commit; Ezek 22:25—like; Hos 4:2—toucheth; Hos 4:7—they were; Hos 5:2—the revolters; Luke 10:31—priest

Hosea 6:10; Jer 2:12, 13; 5:30, 31; 18:13; 23:14 there: Hos 4:11, 17; 5:3; 1 Kgs 12:8; 15:30; 2 Kgs 17:7; Jer 3:6; Ezek 23:5 Reciprocal: Exod 32:9—I have seen; Deut 9:13—I have; Isa 28:1—the crown; Ezek 23:7—with all their; Hos 7:1—they commit; Mic 1:1—concerning

Hosea 6:11 he hath: Jer 51:33; Joel 3:13; Mic 4:12; Rev 14:15 when: Job 42:10; Ps 126:1; Zeph 2:7 Reciprocal: Isa 17:5—as when; Amos 2:4—Judah; Mic 1:1—concerning

CHAPTER 7

- 1 A reproof of manifold sins;
- 11 God's wrath against them for their hypocrisy.

Hosea 7:1 I would: Jer 51:9; Matt 23:37; Luke 13:34; 19:42 the iniquity: Hos 4:17; 6:8; 8:9; Isa 28:1; Mic 6:16 wickedness: Heb. evils, Hos 8:5; 10:5; Ezek 16:46; 23:4; Amos 8:14 they commit: Hos 5:1; 6:10; 11:12; 12:1; Isa 59:12; Jer 9:2–6; Mic 7:3–7 the troop: Hos 6:9 spoileth: Heb. strippeth Reciprocal: Exod 22:2—breaking; Deut 33:17—the ten thousands; Jer 33:6—I will bring; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 23:18—discovered; Ezek 24:13—because; Hos 11:3—I healed; Mic 1:5—is it; Mic 6:12—spoken; John 10:10—thief; Eph 5:13—reproved

Hosea 7:2 consider not in: Heb. say not to, Deut 32:29; Ps 50:22; Isa 1:3; 5:12; 44:19 I remember: Hos 9:9; Ps 25:7; Jer 14:10; Amos 8:7; Luke 12:2; 1 Cor 4:5 their own: Num 32:23; Job 20:11–29; Ps 9:16; Prov 5:22; Isa 26:16; Jer 2:19; 4:18 are before: Job 34:21; Ps 90:8; Prov 5:21; Jer 16:17; 32:19; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Deut 4:39—and consider; 1 Sam 15:2—I remember; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 34:25—he knoweth; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 49:5—iniquity; Ps 73:11—is there; Ps 109:15—before; Ps 137:7—Remember; Jer 44:21—did; Ezek 18:14—considereth

Hosea 7:3; Hos 5:11; 1 Kgs 22:6, 13; Jer 5:31; 9:2; 28:1–4; 37:19; Amos 7:10–13; Mic 6:16; 7:3; Rom 1:32; 1 John 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; 1 Sam 24:1—it was told; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; Ps 62:4—delight; Prov 2:14—and; Prov 19:10—Delight; Prov 31:4—General; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 59:3—your lips; Hos 7:13—spoken; Mark 14:11—they were; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Thess 2:12—but

Hosea 7:4 are all: Hos 4:2, 12; Jer 5:7, 8; 9:2; Jas 4:4 as: Hos 7:6, 7 who ceaseth: etc. or, the raiser will cease raising: or, waking. Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Judg 19:25—and abused; Job 31:9—if I; Prov 6:27—General; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Ezek 22:9—they commit

Hosea 7:5 the day: Gen 40:20; Dan 5:1–4; Matt 14:6; Mark 6:21 made: Prov 20:1; Isa 5:11, 12, 22, 23; 28:1, 7, 8; Hab 2:15, 16; Eph 5:18; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 bottles of wine: or, heat through wine he stretched: 1 Kgs 13:4 with scorers: Ps 1:1; 69:12; Prov 13:20; 23:29–35; Dan 5:4, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 12:15—princes; Esth 3:15—sat down; Prov 23:33—and; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Eccl 10:16—and; Isa 28:14—ye; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Acts 24:25—temperance; 2 Pet 3:3—scoffers

Hosea 7:6 they: Hos 7:4, 7; 1 Sam 19:11–15; 2 Sam 13:28, 29; Ps 10:8, 9; Prov 4:16; Mic 2:1 made ready: or, applied Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:3—sent; Job 24:5—rising; Ps 17:3—thou hast; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 140:2—imagine; Isa 5:11—rise; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Matt 12:44—he findeth

Hosea 7:7 devoured: Hos 8:4; 1 Kgs 15:28; 16:9–11, 18, 22; 2 Kgs 9:24, 33; 10:7, 14; 15:10,

14, 25, 30 there: Hos 7:10, 14; 5:15; Job 36:13; Isa 9:13; 43:22; 64:7; Ezek 22:30; Dan 9:13
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:3—sent; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 101:3—set; Isa 31:1—neither; Isa
32:6—and his heart; Hos 7:4—as; Hos 7:6—they; Amos 2:6—For three; Mic 2:1—when;
Zeph 1:6—and those

Hosea 7:8 he hath: Hos 5:7, 13; 9:3; Ezra 9:1, 12; Neh 13:23–25; Ps 106:35; Ezek 23:4–11;
Mal 2:11 a cake: Hos 8:2–4; 1 Kgs 18:21; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:24; Rev 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2
Chr 30:1—Ephraim; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Jas 1:8—General

Hosea 7:9 devoured: Hos 8:7; 2 Kgs 13:3–7, 22; 15:19; Prov 23:35; Isa 42:22–25; 57:1 here
and there: Heb. sprinkled Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—turned; Judg 16:20—I will go; 2 Chr
30:1—Ephraim; Prov 5:10—strangers; Eccl 6:2—but; Eccl 12:1—while; Isa
1:7—strangers; Isa 42:25—he knew; Ezek 24:13—because; Hag 2:17—yet

Hosea 7:10 the pride: Hos 5:5; Jer 3:3 and they: Hos 7:7; 6:1; Prov 27:22; Isa 9:13; Jer 8:5,
6; 25:5–7; 35:15–17; Amos 4:6–13; Zech 1:4 nor: Ps 10:4; 14:2; 53:2; Rom 3:11 Reciprocal:
Isa 10:21—return; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Isa 59:12—our sins; Jer 8:4—turn; Jer
14:7—though; Dan 9:13—made we not our prayer before; Amos 4:8—yet; Zeph
2:3—Seek ye; Hag 2:17—yet

Hosea 7:11 a silly: Hos 11:11 without: Hos 4:11; Prov 6:32; 15:32 marg. Prov 17:16 they
call: Hos 5:13; 8:8, 9; 9:3; 12:1; 14:3; 2 Kgs 15:19; 17:3, 4; Isa 30:1–6; 31:1–3; Jer 2:18, 36;
Ezek 23:4–8 Reciprocal: Job 5:2—one; Job 12:24—He taketh; Isa 30:4—his princes; Isa
57:9—thou wentest to the king; Jer 5:21—understanding; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians;
Ezek 29:16—the confidence

Hosea 7:12 I will spread: Job 19:6; Jer 16:16; Ezek 12:13; 17:20; 32:3 I will bring: Eccl 9:12
as their: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 29:22–28; 31:16–29; 32:15–43; 2 Kgs 17:13–18; Jer
44:4; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Ps 66:11—broughtest; Isa 30:4—his princes; Lam 1:13—he
hath spread

Hosea 7:13 Woe: Hos 9:12; Isa 31:1; Lam 5:16; Ezek 16:23; Matt 23:13–29; Rev 8:13 fled:
Hos 11:2; Job 21:14, 15; 22:17; Ps 139:7–9; Jonah 1:3, 10 destruction: Heb. spoil though:
Deut 15:15; Neh 1:10; Ps 106:10; 107:2, 3; Isa 41:14; 43:1; 63:8; Mic 6:4; 1 Pet 1:18, 19
spoken: Hos 7:3; 11:12; Isa 59:13; Jer 18:11, 12; 42:20; 44:17, 18; Ezek 18:2, 25; Mal
3:13–15; 1 John 1:10 Reciprocal: Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 59:3—your lips; Hos
7:16—the rage; Hos 8:2—General; Hos 9:6—destruction; Hos 9:17—because; Mic
6:12—spoken

Hosea 7:14 they have not: Job 35:9, 10; Ps 78:34–37; Isa 29:13; Jer 3:10; Zech 7:5 when: Isa
52:5; 65:14; Amos 8:3; Jas 5:1 assemble: Hos 3:1; Exod 32:6; Judg 9:27; Amos 2:8; Mic
2:11; Rom 16:18; Phil 3:19; Jas 4:3 Reciprocal: Exod 33:4—they mourned; Job
15:4—restrainest; Job 27:9—his cry; Job 35:13—God; Ps 18:41—General; Ps
32:3—roaring; Ps 78:37—their heart; Ps 119:58—I entreated; Ps 145:18—call upon; Isa
24:11—a crying; Isa 26:16—in trouble; Isa 59:11—roar; Isa 64:7—there is; Jer 2:27—but in
the time; Jer 22:23—how; Lam 2:18—heart; Dan 9:13—made we not our prayer before;
Hos 7:7—there; Hos 8:2—General; Amos 4:6—yet; Jonah 1:5—cried

Hosea 7:15 I have: 2 Kgs 13:5, 23; 14:25–27; Ps 106:43–45 bound: or, chastened, Job 5:17;
Ps 94:12; Prov 3:11; Heb 12:5; Rev 3:19 imagine: Ps 2:1; 62:3; Jer 17:9; Nah 1:9; Acts 4:25;

Rom 1:21; 2 Cor 10:5 Reciprocal: Prov 31:17—strengtheneth

Hosea 7:16 return: Hos 6:4; 8:14; 11:7; Ps 78:37; Jer 3:10; Luke 8:13; 11:24–26 like: Ps 78:57 the rage: Hos 7:13; Ps 12:4; 52:2; 57:4; 73:9; Isa 3:8; Jer 18:18; Matt 12:36; Jas 3:5; 2 Pet 2:8; Rev 13:5 this: Hos 8:13; 9:3, 6; Ezek 23:32; 36:20 Reciprocal: Ps 73:8—speak wickedly; Isa 9:13—the people; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 30:4—his princes; Jer 4:1—return; Jer 11:10—turned; Jer 34:11—General; Hos 11:5—shall not; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Hos 12:14—and his; Acts 7:48—the most High

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Destruction is threatened both to Israel and Judah for their impiety and idolatry.

Hosea 8:1 the trumpet: Hos 5:8; Isa 18:3; 58:1; Jer 4:5; 6:1; 51:27; Ezek 7:14; 33:3–6; Joel 2:1, 15; Amos 3:6; Zeph 1:16; Zech 9:14; 1 Cor 15:52 thy mouth: Heb. the roof of thy mouth as: Deut 28:49; Jer 4:13; 48:40; Hab 1:8; Matt 24:28 the house: Hos 9:15; 2 Kgs 18:27; Amos 8:3; 9:1; Zech 11:1 transgressed: Hos 6:7; Isa 24:5; Jer 31:32; Ezek 16:59; Heb 8:8–13 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle; Num 10:2—the calling; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; Job 39:27—the eagle; Ps 78:37—stedfast; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 6:17—Hearken; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Jer 34:18—have transgressed; Jer 49:22—he shall; Lam 4:19—persecutors; Ezek 11:4—General; Ezek 16:2—cause; Ezek 17:3—A great; Hos 10:10—and the; Zech 5:9—for; Matt 6:2—do not sound a trumpet; Acts 2:14—lifted; Rev 14:7—with

Hosea 8:2; Hos 5:15; 7:13, 14; 2 Kgs 10:16, 29; Ps 78:34–37; Isa 48:1, 2; Jer 7:4; Mic 3:11; Matt 7:21; 25:11; Luke 13:25; Titus 1:16; 1 John 2:4 Reciprocal: Job 35:13—God; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Hos 7:8—a cake; Mark 7:6—honoureth

Hosea 8:3 cast: Ps 36:3; 81:10, 11; Amos 1:11; 1 Tim 5:12 the enemy: Lev 26:36; Deut 28:25; Lam 3:66; 4:19 Reciprocal: Job 35:13—God; Matt 7:21—saith; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Titus 1:16—profess; 1 John 2:4—I know

Hosea 8:4 set: 1 Kgs 12:16–20; 2 Kgs 15:10–30 “Shallum, Menakem, Pekahiah.” I knew. Matt 25:12; Luke 13:25, 27; John 10:14; Gal 4:9 of: Hos 2:8; 13:2; 1 Kgs 12:28; 16:31 that they: Hos 13:9; 1 Kgs 13:34; Jer 44:7, 8; Ezek 18:31 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—calf; 2 Sam 19:10—whom; 1 Kgs 12:20—and made him; 1 Kgs 12:24—for this thing; 2 Chr 11:4—for this thing; Isa 17:8—the work; Isa 44:9—and their; Isa 46:6—lavish; Jer 10:3—one; Jer 16:20—General; Dan 3:1—made; Hos 7:7—devoured; Hos 10:1—to the multitude; Hos 13:6—therefore; Hos 13:10—thy judges; Amos 2:6—For three

Hosea 8:5 calf: Hos 8:6; 10:5; Isa 45:20; Acts 7:41 mine: Deut 32:22; 2 Kgs 17:16–18, 21–23 how: Prov 1:22; Jer 4:14; 13:27 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—calf; Num 14:11—How long will this; 2 Kgs 10:29—the golden calves; 2 Kgs 17:7—sinned; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; 2 Chr 11:15—for the calves; 2 Chr 13:8—with you golden; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Jer 23:26—How; Jer 31:22—How; Jer 48:13—as the; Hos 7:1—wickedness; Hos 10:2—break down; Amos 8:14—sin; Mic 1:5—is it

Hosea 8:6 from: Ps 106:19, 20 the workman: Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 44:9–20; Jer 10:3–9, 14; Hab 2:18; Acts 17:29; 19:26 the calf: Hos 10:2, 5, 6; Jer 43:12, 13; 50:2 shall: 2 Kgs 23:15, 19; 2 Chr 31:1; 34:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:29—the golden calves; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; 2 Chr 11:15—for the calves; 2 Chr 13:8—with you golden; 2 Chr 13:9—no gods; 2 Chr 32:19—the work; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 37:19—no gods; Isa 40:19—General; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Jer 48:13—as the; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 8:5—calf; Amos 8:14—sin; Mic 1:5—is it; Mic 1:7—all the graven

Hosea 8:7 sown: Hos 10:12; Job 4:8; Prov 22:8; Eccl 5:16; Gal 6:7 it hath: Isa 17:11; Jer 12:13 stalk: or, standing corn the strangers: Hos 7:9; Deut 28:33; Judg 6:3–6; 2 Kgs 13:3–7; 15:19, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 41:23—thin; Job 5:5—the robber; Job 15:31—for vanity; Job 20:18—swallow; Ps 129:7—he that bindeth; Prov 6:14—soweth; Prov 11:29—inherit; Isa 1:7—strangers; Isa 5:17—strangers; Isa 55:2—do ye; Hos 10:13—plowed; Hos 12:1—feedeth; Hag 1:6—have

Hosea 8:8 swallowed: 2 Kgs 17:1–6; 18:11; Jer 50:17; 51:34; Lam 2:2, 5, 16; Ezek 36:3 among: Lev 26:33; Deut 28:25, 64 a vessel: Isa 30:14; Jer 22:28; 48:38; Rom 9:22; 2 Tim 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Job 20:18—swallow; Ps 56:1—swallow; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:3—fortress; Lam 1:17—commanded; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 7:11—they call; Rom 9:21—one vessel

Hosea 8:9 they: Hos 5:13; 7:11; 2 Kgs 15:19; Ezek 23:5–9 a wild: Job 39:5–8; Jer 2:24 hath: Hos 2:5–7, 10; 12:1; Isa 30:6; Ezek 16:33, 34 lovers: Heb. loves Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Job 24:5—wild asses; Hos 14:3—Asshur

Hosea 8:10 now: Hos 10:10; Ezek 16:37; 23:9, 10, 22–26, 46, 47 sorrow a little: or, begin to sorrow in a little while, as, Hag 2:6 for: 2 Kgs 14:26; 15:19, 20; 17:3; 1 Chr 5:26 the king: Isa 10:8; 36:13; Ezek 26:7; Dan 2:37 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:8—that they may; Isa 30:6—burden; Ezek 16:33—but thou; Ezek 23:5—on the; Heb 2:10—many

Hosea 8:11 many: Hos 10:1, 2, 8; 12:11; Isa 10:10, 11 altars: Deut 4:28; Jer 16:13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—Aaron; Deut 9:21—I took; Isa 31:7—for a sin; Hos 5:3—Ephraim

Hosea 8:12 written: Deut 4:6–8; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 119:18; 147:19, 20; Prov 22:20; Ezek 20:11; Rom 3:1; 7:12 but: Hos 4:6; 2 Kgs 17:15, 16; Neh 9:26; Ps 50:17; Isa 30:9; Jer 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Isa 28:13—precept upon precept; Jer 8:8—the law; Jer 36:2—write; Matt 22:36—General; Mark 7:13—the word; Mark 12:24—Do; Acts 17:20—strange

Hosea 8:13 They sacrifice: etc. or, In the sacrifices of mine offerings, they sacrifice flesh and eat it. Jer 7:21–23 but: Hos 5:6; 9:4; 12:11; 1 Sam 15:22; Prov 21:27; Isa 1:11; Jer 14:10; Amos 5:22; 1 Cor 11:20, 29 now: Hos 9:9; Exod 20:3; 32:34; Amos 8:7; Rev 16:19 they shall: Hos 7:16; 9:3, 6; 11:5; Deut 28:68 Reciprocal: Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 18:25—therefore; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Ps 79:8—remember; Isa 27:13—the outcasts; Isa 29:1—add; Jer 5:9—I not visit; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Hos 12:2—punish; Amos 3:2—punish; Amos 5:21—hate; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Mal 1:8—or accept; Acts 10:35—is

Hosea 8:14 forgotten: Hos 13:6; Deut 32:18; Ps 106:21; Isa 17:10; Jer 2:32; 3:21; 23:27 Maker: Isa 29:23; 43:21; Eph 2:10 and buildeth: 1 Kgs 12:31; 16:31 and Judah: 2 Chr 26:10; 27:4; Isa 22:8–11 I will send: 2 Kgs 18:13; Isa 42:13, 25; Jer 17:27; Amos 1:4, 10, 12,

14; 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 32:5—Aaron; Judg 17:5—an house of gods; 1 Sam 14:35—built; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Ezek 23:35—Because; Hos 4:6—seeing; Hos 5:5—Judah; Hos 7:16—return; Mic 1:1—concerning

CHAPTER 9

1 The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins.

Hosea 9:1 Rejoice: Hos 10:5; Isa 17:11; 22:12; Lam 4:21; Ezek 21:10; Amos 6:6, 7, 13; 8:10; Jas 4:16; 5:1 as: Ezek 16:47, 48; 20:32; Amos 3:2 gone: Hos 4:12; 5:4, 7 thou hast loved: Hos 2:12; Jer 44:17 upon: or, in, etc Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—whoring; Num 14:33—bear; Num 18:27—the corn; 1 Chr 5:25—and went; Job 20:18—and he shall; Ps 106:39—went; Prov 19:10—Delight; Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Isa 24:7—General; Hos 2:11—cause; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Hos 10:11—and loveth; Joel 1:12—joy; Amos 4:5—this liketh you; Amos 5:17—in; Acts 7:41—rejoiced

Hosea 9:2 floor: Hos 2:9, 12; Isa 24:7–12; Joel 1:3–7, 9–13; Amos 4:6–9, 5–11; Mic 6:13–16; Hag 1:9; 2:16 winepress: or, winefat Reciprocal: Num 18:27—the corn; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Joel 1:10—the new; Joel 1:12—joy; Amos 5:17—in

Hosea 9:3 shall not: Lev 18:28; 20:22; Deut 4:26; 28:63; Josh 23:15; 1 Kgs 9:7; Mic 2:10 the Lord's: Lev 25:23; Jer 2:7; 16:18 but: Hos 9:6; 8:13; 11:5; Deut 28:68; Isa 11:15, 16, "Not into Egypt itself, but into another bondage as bad as that, " and, Ezek 4:13; Dan 1:8; Acts 10:14 in Assyria: Hos 11:11; 2 Kgs 17:6 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Num 35:34—I dwell; 2 Kgs 17:18—removed; 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Ps 101:8—cut off; Isa 26:10—in the; Isa 27:13—and they; Jer 7:15—the whole; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Hos 7:8—he hath; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 7:16—this; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Joel 1:6—my; Amos 7:17—die; Mic 2:5—cast; Acts 11:8—unclean

Hosea 9:4 shall not: Hos 3:4; Joel 1:13; 2:14 neither: Hos 8:13; Isa 1:11–15; 57:6; 66:3; Jer 6:20; Amos 4:4, 5; 5:22; Mal 1:9, 10 as: Num 19:11; Deut 26:14; Neh 8:9–12; Ezek 24:17, 22; Mal 2:13 their bread: Exod 40:23; Lev 17:11; 21:6, 8, 17, 21; Num 4:7; 28:2; Amos 8:11, 12; John 6:51 Reciprocal: Lev 10:19—should; Ps 137:4—How shall; Isa 29:1—add; Jer 16:7—tear themselves; Ezek 4:13—General; Dan 1:8—defile; Joel 1:9—meat; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for

Hosea 9:5 what: Isa 10:3; Jer 5:31 in: Hos 2:11; Joel 1:13 Reciprocal: Hos 9:12—woe; Zeph 3:18—sorrowful; Luke 16:3—What

Hosea 9:6 they: Deut 28:63, 64; 1 Sam 13:6; 2 Kgs 13:7 destruction: Heb. spoil, Hos 7:13 Egypt: Hos 9:3; 7:16; 8:13; 11:11; Isa 11:11; 27:12; Zech 10:10, 11 nettles: or, their silver shall be desired, the nettle shall, etc. Heb. the desire of. Hos 10:8; Ps 107:34; Prov 24:31; Isa 5:6; 7:23; 32:13; 34:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:9—The thistle; Jer 42:22—in the; Ezek 30:13—Noph; Hos 9:12—woe; Hos 11:5—shall not

Hosea 9:7 days of visitation: Isa 10:3; Jer 10:15; 11:23; 46:21; Ezek 7:2–7; 12:22–28; Amos 8:2; Mic 7:4; Zeph 1:14–18; Luke 21:22; Rev 16:19 Israel: Isa 26:11; Ezek 25:17; 38:23 the prophet: Hos 9:8; Jer 6:14; 8:11; 23:16, 17; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:3, 10; Mic 2:11; Zeph 3:4;

Zech 11:15–17 spiritual man: Heb. man of the spirit mad: 2 Kgs 9:11; Jer 29:26; Mark 3:21; Acts 26:24, 25; 2 Cor 5:13 the multitude: Ezek 14:9, 10; 2 Thess 2:10–12 Reciprocal: Job 31:14—when he; Ps 5:10—the; Song 5:7—watchmen; Isa 56:10—are blind; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Jer 5:13—the prophets; Jer 6:15—at the time; Jer 20:7—I am; Jer 23:13—prophets; Jer 47:4—the day; Jer 48:44—the year; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 9:10—but; Hos 2:13—I will visit; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Matt 11:18—He; 1 Cor 4:10—are fools; 1 Cor 14:23—will; 2 Pet 2:16—the madness

Hosea 9:8 watchman: Song 3:3; Isa 62:6; Jer 6:17; 31:6; Ezek 3:17; 33:7; Mic 7:4; Heb 13:17 with: 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:1, 36–39; 22:28; 2 Kgs 2:14, 21; 3:15–20; 4:1–7, 33–37, 41, 43; 5:14, 27; 6:17, 18; 7:2, 19; 13:21 but: Hos 5:1; 1 Kgs 18:19; 22:6, 11, 22; Jer 6:14; 14:13; Lam 2:14; 4:13 in the: or, against the, John 15:24; Rom 3:7 Reciprocal: Ps 91:3—snare; Song 5:7—watchmen; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 56:10—are blind; Jer 23:13—prophets; Ezek 33:2—set; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Luke 11:44—for; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Hosea 9:9 deeply: Isa 24:5; 31:6 Gibeah: Hos 10:9; Judg 19:22–30; 20:1–Judg 21:25 therefore: Hos 8:13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:7—corrupted; Lev 18:25—therefore; Deut 4:25—corrupt; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Judg 19:25—and abused; Judg 20:13—would not; Judg 20:42—the battle; Neh 1:7—corruptly; Ps 10:5—His; Ps 79:8—remember; Isa 10:29—Gibeah; Jer 7:15—I will; Jer 14:10—he will; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Hos 2:13—I will visit; Hos 5:8—Gibeah; Hos 7:2—I remember; Hos 12:2—punish; Amos 3:2—punish; Amos 5:25—General; Amos 8:7—I will; Zeph 3:7—corrupted

Hosea 9:10 found: Hos 11:1; Exod 19:4–6; Deut 32:10; Jer 2:2, 3; 31:2 grapes: Hos 2:15; Num 13:23, 24; Isa 28:4; Mic 7:1 but: Num 25:3–18; Deut 4:3; Ps 106:28 separated: Hos 4:14; Judg 6:32; 1 Kgs 16:31; Jer 11:13; Rom 6:21 and their: Num 15:39; Deut 32:17; Ps 81:12; Jer 5:31; Ezek 20:8; Amos 4:5 Reciprocal: Lev 18:27—General; Num 18:13—whatsoever; Num 25:2—they called; Jer 3:24—General; Jer 24:2—One basket; Ezek 14:7—separateth; Hos 2:5—hath done; Hos 2:13—the days; Amos 5:25—General; Acts 7:41—rejoiced; Rev 2:5—and do; Rev 17:4—abominations

Hosea 9:11 their: Gen 41:52; 48:16–20; 49:22; Deut 33:17; Job 18:5, 18, 19 from the birth: Ps 58:8; Eccl 6:3; Amos 1:13 from the womb: Hos 9:14; Deut 28:18, 57; Luke 23:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:23—Michal; 1 Kgs 14:16—he shall give Israel; Job 19:9—stripped; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:3—they shall; Isa 23:4—I travail; Isa 28:4—shall be; Isa 65:23—shall; Hos 4:10—they shall commit; Hos 5:1—for; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 9:16—their root; Hos 10:5—for the glory; Hos 13:15—his spring; Amos 9:8—and I; Mal 2:2—and I

Hosea 9:12 yet: Hos 9:13, 16; Deut 28:32, 41, 42; 32:25; Job 27:14; Jer 15:7; 16:3, 4; Lam 2:20 not: Num 26:65; Judg 4:16 woe: Hos 9:5, 6; 7:13; Deut 31:17; 1 Sam 16:14; 28:15, 16; 2 Kgs 17:18, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—afar off; Num 12:10—the cloud; Num 14:43—because; Deut 1:42—for I am not; Deut 32:20—I will hide; Josh 7:12—neither; 1 Sam 4:21—The glory; 1 Sam 18:12—departed; 1 Kgs 14:16—he shall give Israel; Isa 10:4—Without me; Jer 6:8—lest; Jer 21:4—Behold; Jer 23:33—I; Jer 23:39—and I; Lam 1:16—relieve; Lam 2:22—those; Ezek 10:15—lifted; Ezek 10:18—the glory; Matt 16:4—And he; Matt 21:17—he left; Matt 24:1—departed; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 13:27—depart; Luke 23:29—Blessed

Hosea 9:13 as: Ezek 26:1-Ezek 28:26 shall: Hos 9:16; 10:14; 13:8, 16; 2 Kgs 15:16; Jer 9:21; Amos 7:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:7—for the Lord; Esth 5:11—the multitude; Job 27:14—children; Hos 9:12—yet; Hos 9:14—what

Hosea 9:14 what: Hos 9:13, 16; Matt 24:19; Mark 13:17; Luke 21:23; 23:29; 1 Cor 7:26 a miscarrying womb: Heb. a womb that casteth the fruit, Job 21:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:19—barren; Esth 5:11—the multitude; Job 3:11—died I; Job 27:14—children; Hos 9:11—from the womb

Hosea 9:15 is in: Hos 4:15; 12:11; Josh 4:19–24; 5:2–9; 10:43; 1 Sam 7:16; Amos 4:4; 5:5; Mic 6:5 I hated: Lev 26:30; Ezek 23:18; Zech 11:8 I will drive: Hos 9:3, 17; 1:6, 9; 3:4; 1 Kgs 9:7–9; 2 Kgs 17:17–20; Ps 78:60; Jer 3:8; 11:15; 33:24–26; Amos 5:27 all: Hos 5:1, 2; Isa 1:23; Jer 5:5; Ezek 22:27; Mic 3:11; Zeph 3:3; Acts 4:5–7, 27; 5:21 Reciprocal: Ps 5:5—thou; Jer 12:7—have forsaken; Jer 12:8—therefore; Hos 8:1—the house; Zech 1:6—according to our ways

Hosea 9:16 their root: Hos 9:11–13; Job 18:16; Isa 5:24; 40:24; Mal 4:1 the beloved fruit: Heb. the desires, Ezek 24:21 Reciprocal: Gen 41:23—thin; 1 Kgs 14:16—he shall give Israel; Job 15:32—and his branch; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Isa 28:4—shall be; Jer 7:15—I will; Hos 9:12—yet; Hos 9:13—shall; Hos 9:14—what

Hosea 9:17 My God: 2 Chr 18:13; Neh 5:19; Ps 31:14; Isa 7:13; Mic 7:7; John 20:17, 28; Phil 4:19 because: Hos 7:13; 1 Kgs 14:15, 16; 2 Kgs 17:14–20; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 81:11–13; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:18; Jer 25:3, 4; 26:4–6; 35:15–17; Zech 1:4; 7:11–14; Acts 3:23 and: Deut 28:64, 65; 32:26; Amos 8:2; 9:9; John 7:35; Jas 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—a fugitive; Ps 89:38—But; Isa 17:3—fortress; Jer 6:30—the Lord; Jer 7:15—I will; Hos 1:4—avenge; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Rom 11:1—Hath God

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Israel is reproved and threatened for their impiety and idolatry, and exhorted to repentance.

Hosea 10:1 Cir, AM 3264, BC 740, is, Isa 5:1–7; Ezek 15:1–5; Nah 2:2; John 15:1–6 an empty vine: or, a vine emptying the fruit which it giveth, unto. Zech 7:5, 6; Rom 14:7, 8; 2 Cor 5:16; Phil 2:21 to the multitude: Hos 2:8; 8:4, 11; 12:8, 11; 13:2, 6; Jer 2:28 images: Heb. statues, or standing images, Lev 26:1; 1 Kgs 14:23 marg. Reciprocal: Isa 5:2—wild grapes; Isa 17:8—the work; Ezek 15:2—What; Ezek 16:17—hast also; Luke 12:21—he; Luke 20:11—and sent

Hosea 10:2 Their heart is divided: or, He hath divided their heart, Hos 7:8; 1 Kgs 18:21; Isa 44:18; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:24; Luke 16:13; 2 Thess 2:11, 12; Jas 1:8; 4:4; 1 John 2:15; Rev 3:15, 16 break down: Heb. behead, Hos 10:5–8; 8:5, 6; 1 Sam 5:4; Jer 43:13; Mic 5:13; Zech 13:2 Reciprocal: Exod 8:28—I will; 2 Kgs 17:33—They feared; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; Ps 78:37—their heart; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 119:10—my whole; Isa 17:8—the work; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 14:5—I may; Hos 8:11—many; 1 Cor 6:7—there; Rev 14:5—without

Hosea 10:3 We have: Hos 10:7, 15; 3:4; 11:5; 13:11; Gen 49:10; Mic 4:9; John 19:15
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:25—ye and; 2 Kgs 15:30—and smote; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Hos 13:10—where

Hosea 10:4 swearing: Hos 6:7; 2 Kgs 17:3, 4; Ezek 17:13–19; Rom 1:31; 2 Tim 3:3 thus: Deut 29:18; Isa 5:7; 59:13–15; Amos 5:7; 6:12; Acts 8:23; Heb 12:15; Rev 8:10, 11
Reciprocal: Job 5:6—spring out; Prov 16:10—transgresseth; Jer 5:2—though; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Hab 1:4—for; Acts 24:25—righteousness; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured

Hosea 10:5 the calves: Hos 8:5, 6; 13:2; 1 Kgs 12:28–32; 2 Kgs 10:29; 17:16; 2 Chr 11:15; 13:8 Bethaven: Hos 4:15; 5:8; Josh 7:2 for the people: Judg 18:24; Rev 18:11–19 the priests: or, Chemarim, 2 Kgs 23:5 marg. Zeph 1:4 for the glory: Hos 9:11; 1 Sam 4:21, 22; Acts 19:27 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—calf; Josh 18:12—the wilderness; 1 Sam 13:5—Bethaven; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; Jer 48:13—as the; Dan 11:8—their gods; Hos 7:1—wickedness; Hos 10:2—break down; Hos 10:8—high places; Hos 10:15—shall Bethel; Amos 3:14—I will; Amos 6:14—I will; Amos 8:3—the songs; Amos 8:8—every one; Amos 8:14—sin; Mic 1:7—all the graven; Zech 11:3—for their

Hosea 10:6 carried: Hos 8:6; Isa 46:1, 2; Jer 43:12, 13; Dan 11:8 a present: Hos 5:13; 2 Kgs 17:3 receive: Hos 4:19; Isa 1:29; 44:9–11; 45:16; Jer 2:26, 27, 36, 37; 3:24, 25; 48:13; Ezek 36:31 ashamed: Hos 11:6; Job 18:7; Isa 30:3; Jer 7:24; Mic 6:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:28—two calves of gold; 2 Kgs 15:19—Menahem; Ezek 16:28—General; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 23:5—on the; Hos 11:5—but; Amos 8:3—the songs; Mic 1:7—all the graven

Hosea 10:7 Samaria: 1 Kgs 21:1; 2 Kgs 1:3 king: Hos 10:3, 15; 2 Kgs 15:30; 17:4 the water: Heb. the face of the waters, Jude 13 Reciprocal: John 5:30—because

Hosea 10:8 high places: Hos 10:5; 4:15; 5:8 the sin: Deut 9:21; 1 Kgs 12:28–30; 13:34; 14:16; Amos 8:14; Mic 1:5, 13 the thorn: Hos 9:6; Isa 32:13; 34:13 their altars: 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 23:15; 2 Chr 31:1; 34:5–7 they shall: Isa 2:19; Luke 23:30; Rev 6:16; 9:6 Reciprocal: Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 22:5—crying; Ezek 6:6—and the; Hos 8:11—many; Amos 5:5—and Bethel; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid; Heb 10:27—a certain

Hosea 10:9 from: Hos 9:9; Judg 19:22–30; 20:5, 13, 14 the battle: Judg 20:17–48 did: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Zeph 3:6, 7; Matt 23:31, 32 Reciprocal: Num 17:10—rebels; Josh 18:28—Gibeath; Judg 19:25—and abused; Judg 20:21—the children; Judg 20:42—the battle; Isa 10:29—Gibeah; Isa 57:4—are ye; Hos 5:8—Gibeah; Eph 2:2—the children; 1 Thess 5:4—overtake

Hosea 10:10 in my: Deut 28:63; Isa 1:24; Jer 15:6; Ezek 5:13; 16:42 and the: Hos 8:1, 10; Jer 16:16; 21:4; Ezek 16:37; 23:9, 46; Mic 4:10–13; Zech 14:2, 3; Matt 22:7 they: etc. or, I shall bind them for their two transgressions, or, in their two habitations. Reciprocal: Job 39:10—General

Hosea 10:11 an heifer: Hos 4:16; Jer 50:11 and loveth: Hos 2:5; 3:1; 9:1; Deut 25:4; Rom 16:18 but: Hos 11:4 her fair neck: Heb. the beauty of her neck Judah: 2 Chr 28:5–8; Isa 28:24 Reciprocal: Job 39:10—General; Jer 31:18—as a; Jer 46:20—a very

Hosea 10:12 Sow: Hos 8:7; Ps 126:5, 6; Prov 11:18; 18:21; Eccl 11:6; Isa 32:20; Jas 3:18
break: Jer 4:3, 4 time: Ps 105:4; Isa 31:1; 55:6; Jer 29:12–14; 50:4; Amos 5:4, 6, 8, 15; Zeph
2:1–3; Luke 13:24 rain: Hos 6:3; Ps 72:6; Isa 5:6; 30:23; 44:3; 45:8; Ezek 34:26; Acts 2:18; 1
Cor 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Job 4:8—they that plow; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Isa 28:24—break;
Isa 55:10—as the rain; Lam 3:25—unto; Ezek 14:20—by; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech
7:9—saying; Zech 10:1—and give; Mark 4:5—General; Acts 24:25—righteousness; 2 Cor
9:10—increase; Gal 6:7—for; Heb 6:7—receiveth

Hosea 10:13 plowed: Hos 8:7; Job 4:8; Prov 22:8; Gal 6:7, 8 eaten: Prov 1:31; 12:19; 18:20,
21; 19:5 didst: Ps 52:7; 62:10 in the: Ps 33:16; Eccl 9:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy;
Job 15:35—conceive; Prov 11:18—but; Jer 6:19—even; Jer 48:7—because; Amos
6:12—for; Zech 7:9—saying

Hosea 10:14 shall a: Hos 13:16; Isa 22:1–4; 33:14; Amos 3:8; 9:5 and all: 2 Kgs 17:16; 18:9,
10; Jer 48:41; Nah 3:12; Hab 1:10 as: 2 Kgs 18:33; 19:11–13 the mother: Hos 13:16; Gen
32:11; Isa 13:16–18; Jer 13:14; Nah 3:10 Reciprocal: Deut 22:6—thou shalt not; 1 Sam
22:19—men; 2 Kgs 8:12—dash; 2 Kgs 17:3—Shalmaneser; Ps 137:9—and dasheth; Isa
17:3—fortress; Isa 17:9—General; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 48:13—as the; Hos 9:13—shall;
Hos 11:6—the sword; Amos 3:14—I will; Amos 5:5—seek; Matt 2:16—and slew

Hosea 10:15 shall Bethel: Hos 10:5; Amos 7:9–17 your great wickedness: Heb. the evil of
your evil, Rom 7:13 in: Hos 10:3, 7; Isa 16:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; 2 Kgs
15:30—and smote; Isa 9:14—in one day; Jer 48:13—as the; Hos 5:1—for; Hos
13:16—their infants; Amos 3:14—I will; Amos 5:5—seek

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his benefits;
- 5 His judgment;
- 8 God's mercy toward them;
- 12 Israel's falsehood and Judah's fidelity.

Hosea 11:1 Israel: Hos 2:15; Deut 7:7; Jer 2:2; Ezek 16:6; Mal 1:2 called: Exod 4:22; Matt
2:15 Reciprocal: Lev 11:45—be holy; Deut 33:3—he loved; Ps 129:1—from; Isa 43:4—I
Have; Isa 49:15—yet; Jer 31:3—I have; Jer 31:32—in the; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek
16:22—General; Hos 9:10—found; Acts 2:10—Egypt; Rom 9:4—the adoption

Hosea 11:2 they called: Hos 11:7; Deut 29:2–4; 1 Sam 8:7–9; 2 Kgs 17:13–15; 2 Chr 36:15,
16; Neh 9:30; Isa 30:9–11; Jer 35:13; 44:16, 17; Zech 1:4; 7:11; Luke 13:34; John 3:19; Acts
7:51; 2 Cor 2:15, 16 they sacrificed: Hos 2:13; 13:1, 2; Judg 2:13; 3:7; 10:6; 1 Kgs 16:31, 32;
18:19; 2 Kgs 17:16 burned: 1 Kgs 12:33; Isa 65:7; Jer 18:15; 44:15 Reciprocal: Isa
50:2—when I came; Jer 1:16—and have; Jer 7:13—and I called; Jer 32:33—turned; Hos
4:17—Ephraim; Hos 7:13—fled; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 23:37—and ye

Hosea 11:3 taught: Exod 19:4; Num 11:11, 12; Deut 1:31; 8:2; 32:10–12; Isa 46:3; 63:9; Acts
13:18 I healed: Hos 2:8; 7:1; 14:4; Exod 15:26; 23:25; Isa 1:2; 30:26; Jer 8:22; 30:17
Reciprocal: Jer 31:32—in the

Hosea 11:4 drew: Song 1:4; Isa 63:9; John 6:44; 12:32; 2 Cor 5:14 of a: 2 Sam 7:14 I was: Lev 26:13 take off: Heb. lift up and I laid: Hos 2:8; Ps 78:23–25; 105:40; John 6:32–58 Reciprocal: Deut 1:31—bare thee; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Jer 31:32—in the; Hos 10:11—but

Hosea 11:5 shall not: Hos 7:16; 8:13; 9:3, 6 but: Hos 5:13; 10:6; 2 Kgs 15:19, 29; 17:3–6; 18:11; Isa 8:6–8; Amos 5:27 “They became tributaries to Salmanasser.” because: Hos 6:1; 2 Kgs 17:13, 14; 18:12; Jer 8:4–6; Amos 4:6, 8–10; Zech 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Deut 17:16—Ye shall henceforth; 2 Chr 32:1—king of Assyria; Isa 31:1—to them; Ezek 23:9—General; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 10:3—We have; Amos 3:11—General

Hosea 11:6 the sword: Hos 10:14; 13:16; Lev 26:31, 33; Deut 28:52; 32:25; Jer 5:17; Mic 5:11 consume: Ps 80:11–16; Isa 9:14; 18:5; 27:10; Ezek 15:2–7; 20:47; Mal 4:1 because: Hos 10:6; Ps 106:39, 43; Isa 30:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:26—sword; Jer 50:35—sword; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 13:2—according; Amos 3:11—General

Hosea 11:7 are bent: Hos 4:16; 14:4; Ps 78:57, 58; Prov 14:14; Jer 3:6, 8, 11; 8:5; 14:7, they called me, Hos 11:2; 7:16; 2 Chr 30:1–11; Ps 81:11; Amos 5:4–6, 14, 15 none at all would exalt him: Heb. together they exalted not Reciprocal: Ps 99:5—Exalt; Isa 26:10—and will not; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 50:2—when I came; Jer 2:19—and thy; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Jer 6:29—in vain; Jer 7:13—and I called; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 15:6—thou art; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Zeph 1:6—turned; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 23:37—and ye; Luke 13:34—and ye

Hosea 11:8 How shall I give: Hos 6:4; Jer 9:7; Lam 3:33; Matt 23:37; Luke 19:41, 42 Admah: Gen 14:8; 19:24, 25; Deut 29:23; Isa 1:9, 10; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7; Rev 11:8; 18:18 Mine: Deut 32:36; Judg 10:16; 2 Sam 24:16; 2 Kgs 13:23; Ps 106:45; Isa 63:15; Jer 3:12; 31:20; Amos 7:3, 6 heart: Lam 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 10:19—Sodom; Gen 14:2—Admah; Gen 19:29—that God; Gen 43:30—his bowels; Judg 2:18—it repented; Judg 21:6—repented them; 1 Sam 13:18—Zeboim; 1 Kgs 3:26—her bowels; 2 Chr 30:1—Ephraim; 2 Chr 36:15—because; Job 35:15—in great; Ps 90:13—let it; Ps 135:14—he will repent; Song 6:12—soul; Isa 12:1—though; Isa 16:11—my; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 64:5—in those; Jer 3:19—How; Jer 5:7—How shall; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 20:16—as; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Jer 42:10—for I; Jer 50:40—General; Lam 3:32—General; Ezek 16:46—her daughters; Ezek 18:23—I any; Ezek 33:11—I have; Hos 3:1—according; Joel 2:18—and pity; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Mic 5:3—give; Zech 1:14—I am; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 18:27—moved; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 17:29—General; Luke 20:13—What; Luke 22:61—looked; Luke 24:47—beginning; Heb 4:15—we have

Hosea 11:9 not execute: Hos 14:4; Exod 32:10–14; Deut 32:26, 27; Ps 78:38; Isa 27:4–8; 48:9; Jer 30:11; 31:1–3; Ezek 20:8, 9, 13, 14, 21–23 return: 1 Sam 26:8; 2 Sam 20:10 for: Num 23:19; Isa 55:8, 9; Mic 7:18–20; Mal 3:6; Rom 11:28, 29 the Holy One: Isa 12:6; Ezek 37:27, 28; Zeph 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Deut 29:23—like the; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Job 35:15—in great; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 135:14—he will repent; Song 6:12—soul; Isa 30:18—wait; Jer 3:12—and I will not; Jer 9:7—shall; Jer 14:10—have they; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Jer 31:20—for; Jer 50:40—General; Joel 2:18—and pity; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Matt 7:11—how

Hosea 11:10 walk: Isa 2:5; 49:10; Jer 2:2; 7:6, 9; 31:9; Mic 4:5; Zech 10:12; John 8:12; Rom 8:1; 2 Pet 2:10 he shall roar like: Isa 31:4; 42:13; Jer 25:30; Joel 3:16; Amos 1:2; 3:4, 8 shall

tremble: Job 37:1; Ps 2:11; 119:120; Isa 64:2; Jer 5:22; 33:9; Hab 3:16; Acts 24:25 west: Zech 8:7 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—the Lord; 1 Sam 13:7—followed him trembling; 1 Sam 16:4—trembled; Job 4:11—old lion; Prov 20:2—fear; Isa 5:29—roaring; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 25:38—hath; Ezek 26:16—tremble; Gal 4:24—an allegory; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 13:2—and his mouth

Hosea 11:11 out: Hos 3:5; 9:3–6; Isa 11:11; Zech 10:10 as a dove: Hos 7:11; Isa 60:8 and I: Jer 31:12; Ezek 28:25; 36:33, 34; 37:21, 25; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—the Lord; 1 Sam 13:7—followed him trembling; Isa 27:13—and they; Hos 9:6—Egypt; Mic 7:12—also; Zech 8:7—I

Hosea 11:12 compasseth: Hos 7:16; 12:1, 7; Ps 78:36; Isa 29:13; 44:20; 59:3, 4; Mic 6:12 Judah: Hos 4:15; 2 Kgs 18:4–7; 2 Chr 29:1–2 Chr 32:33 ruleth: Gen 32:28; 1 Cor 6:2; Rev 1:6; 3:21; 5:10 saints: or, most holy Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—sceptre; 1 Kgs 12:20—none that followed; 2 Kgs 17:18—the tribe; Ps 109:3—compassed; Ps 132:16—her saints; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Isa 57:11—that thou; Isa 59:13—lying; Jer 3:18—In; Hos 1:7—I will; Hos 7:13—spoken; Acts 5:3—lie to

CHAPTER 12

- 1 A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob;
- 3 By former favours he exhorts to repentance;
- 7 Ephraim's sins provoke God.

Hosea 12:1 feedeth: Hos 8:7; Job 15:2; Jer 22:22 he daily: Hos 11:12 and they: Hos 5:13; 2 Kgs 15:19; 17:4–6; Isa 30:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:13—come up; Job 6:26—as wind; Prov 15:14—the mouth; Eccl 6:11—General; Isa 7:2—is confederate with; Isa 44:20—feedeth; Isa 55:2—do ye; Isa 57:9—thou wentest to the king; Jer 2:36—gaddest; Lam 5:6—to the Egyptians; Ezek 17:10—shall it; Ezek 23:5—on the; Ezek 23:13—that they; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Hos 4:17—Ephraim; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 7:1—they commit; Hos 7:11—they call; Hos 8:9—hath; Hos 14:3—Asshur; Mic 1:1—concerning; Luke 15:16—he would; 2 Tim 2:16—for

Hosea 12:2 a controversy: Hos 4:1; Jer 25:31; Mic 6:2 and will: 2 Kgs 17:19, 20; Isa 8:7, 8; 10:6; Jer 3:8–11; Ezek 23:11–21, 31, 32 punish: Heb. visit upon, Hos 2:13; 8:13; 9:9; Isa 10:12; 24:21 marg. according to his doings: Isa 3:11; 59:18; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6; Gal 6:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:13—come up; Jer 30:7—it is; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 23:13—that they; Amos 2:4—Judah; Mic 1:1—concerning

Hosea 12:3 took: Gen 25:26; Rom 9:11 had: etc. Heb. was a prince, or, behaved himself princely, Gen 32:24–28; Jas 5:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 32:25—that he; Gen 32:28—power; Josh 5:13—a man; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Ps 24:10—The Lord; Song 3:4—I held; Isa 63:9—the angel; Zech 1:10—the man; Zech 12:8—as the; Zech 13:7—the man; Mal 3:1—even; John 1:18—he hath; Acts 7:30—an; Phil 2:6—thought; Col 2:1—what

Hosea 12:4 angel: Gen 32:29; 48:15; Exod 3:2–5; Isa 63:9; Mal 3:1; Acts 7:30–35 made: Gen 32:9–12; Heb 5:7 found: Gen 28:11–19; 35:9 spake: Ps 66:6; 1 Thess 4:17; Heb 6:13–18

Reciprocal: Gen 28:19—the name; Gen 32:25—that he; Gen 32:26—I will not; Gen 35:1—Bethel; Gen 48:3—appeared; Gen 48:16—Angel; Num 22:22—and the angel; Judg 13:21—knew; 1 Sam 26:25—prevail; Esth 8:3—besought him with tears; Job 16:20—poureth; Eccl 5:6—before; Song 3:4—I held; Song 8:5—I raised; Isa 38:3—wept; Isa 45:11—command; Jer 31:9—come; Zech 3:1—the angel; Zech 3:6—the; Matt 15:25—came; Eph 6:18—supplication; Col 2:1—what; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Hosea 12:5 Even: Gen 28:16; 32:30 is: Exod 3:15; Ps 135:13; Isa 42:8 Reciprocal: Gen 28:19—the name; Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 3:2—angel; Num 22:22—and the angel; Judg 13:21—knew; Job 16:20—poureth; Eccl 5:6—before; Zech 3:1—the angel

Hosea 12:6 turn: Hos 14:1; Prov 1:23; Isa 31:6; 55:6, 7; Jer 3:14–22; Lam 3:39–41; Joel 2:13; Zech 1:3; Acts 2:38; 26:20 keep: Hos 4:1; Prov 21:3; Isa 1:16; 58:6; Jer 22:15; Amos 5:24; Mic 6:8; Zech 7:9; 8:16; Jas 1:27; 2:13 wait: Gen 49:18; Ps 27:14; 37:7; 123:2; 130:5–7; Isa 8:17; 30:18; 40:31; Lam 3:25, 26; Hab 2:3; Zeph 3:8 Reciprocal: Lam 3:40—turn; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Dan 6:20—servest; Joel 2:12—turn; Acts 9:35—turned; Gal 5:5—wait

Hosea 12:7 a merchant: or, Canaan, Ezek 16:3; Zech 14:21; John 2:16 the balances: Lev 19:35, 36; Prov 11:1; 16:11; Amos 8:5, 6; Mic 6:10, 11; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 he loveth: Isa 3:5; Ezek 22:29; Amos 2:7; 3:9; 4:1; 5:11; Mic 2:1; 3:1–3; 7:2; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4 oppress: or, deceive, 1 Sam 12:3 Reciprocal: Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 52:7—strengthened; Ps 73:12—they; Prov 20:14—It is naught; Prov 20:23—a false balance; Isa 10:14—And my; Isa 23:11—against the merchant city; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Jer 5:27—so are; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 18:12—oppressed; Ezek 28:5—and by; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Zeph 1:11—all the; Mark 11:17—a den; Luke 19:46—General; Acts 19:25—ye know; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rev 18:15—which

Hosea 12:8 Yet: Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6; 52:7; 62:10; Zech 11:5; Luke 12:19; 16:13; 1 Tim 6:5, 17; Rev 3:17 I have: Deut 8:17; Isa 10:13, 14; Hab 1:16; 2:5, 6 in all: etc. or, all my labours suffice me not; he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin they: Prov 30:12, 20; Jer 2:23, 35; Mal 2:17; 3:13; Luke 10:29; 16:15 that: Heb. which. Reciprocal: Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 49:18—blessed; Ps 73:12—they; Prov 20:14—It is naught; Isa 23:11—against the merchant city; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Jer 5:27—so are; Jer 13:22—the greatness; Jer 16:10—Wherefore; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 28:5—and by; Hos 10:1—to the multitude; Mic 6:10—and; Zeph 1:11—all the; Mal 1:6—And ye; John 2:16—make; Acts 19:25—ye know; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Tim 6:9—they; Rev 18:15—which

Hosea 12:9 I that: Hos 13:4; Exod 20:2; Lev 19:36; 26:13; Num 15:41; Ps 81:10; Mic 6:4 yet: Gen 25:27; 2 Sam 7:2; Jer 35:7; Heb 11:9–13 as in: Lev 23:40–43; Ezra 3:4; Neh 8:15–17; Zech 14:16–19; John 7:2

Hosea 12:10 have also: 1 Kgs 13:1; 14:7–16; 17:1; 18:21–40; 19:10; 2 Kgs 17:13; Neh 9:30; Jer 25:4; Amos 7:14 multiplied: Num 12:6; Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17; 2 Cor 12:1, 7 used: Hos 1:2–5; 3:1; Isa 5:1–7; 20:2–5; Jer 13:1–14; 19:1, 10; Ezek 4:1–Ezek 5:17; 15:1–8; 20:49 ministry: Heb. hand Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:29—their means; Jer 37:2—the prophet; Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Ezek 17:2—General; Ezek 37:20—in thine; Acts 21:11—he took; 1 Cor 9:24—they

Hosea 12:11 iniquity: Hos 6:8; 1 Kgs 17:1 surely: Jer 10:8, 15; Jonah 2:8 they sacrifice:

Hos 4:15; 9:15; Amos 4:4; 5:5 their altars: Hos 8:11; 10:1; 2 Kgs 17:9–11; Jer 2:20, 28
Reciprocal: Num 23:14—built seven; 1 Kgs 12:31—an house; 2 Chr 28:24—he made; Isa
2:8—is full; Jer 11:13—For according; Jer 17:1—and upon; Ezek 16:31—makest; Hos
8:13—but

Hosea 12:12 Jacob: Gen 27:43; 28:1-Gen 29:35; Deut 26:5 Israel: Gen 32:27, 28 served:
Gen 29:18–28; 31:41 Reciprocal: Gen 28:2—Arise; Gen 28:10—General; Gen
29:20—served; Gen 29:30—served; Gen 30:26—my wives; Gen 31:24—the Syrian; Gen
31:40—General; Ruth 4:10—have I; Prov 18:22—findeth a wife

Hosea 12:13; Hos 13:4, 5; Exod 12:50, 51; 13:3; 1 Sam 12:8; Ps 77:20; Isa 63:11, 12; Amos
2:11, 12; Mic 6:4; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:35–37 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Exod 32:1—the
man; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:8—and he shall; Jer 2:6—brought us up; Amos
9:7—Have not; Acts 7:34—And now

Hosea 12:14 provoked: 2 Kgs 17:7–18; Ezek 23:2–10 most bitterly: Heb. with bitternesses
therefore: 2 Sam 1:16; 1 Kgs 2:33, 34; Ezek 18:13; 24:7, 8; 33:5 blood: Heb. bloods and his:
Hos 7:16; Deut 28:37; 1 Sam 2:30; Dan 11:18 Reciprocal: Neh 4:4—turn

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Ephraim's glory vanishes;
- 4 God's anger;
- 9 God's mercy;
- 15 The judgment of Samaria.

Hosea 13:1 Ephraim: 1 Sam 15:17; Prov 18:12; Isa 66:2; Luke 14:11 exalted: Num 2:18–21;
10:22; 13:8, 16; 27:16–23; Josh 3:7; 1 Kgs 12:25 offended: Hos 11:2; 1 Kgs 16:29–33; 18:18,
19; 2 Kgs 17:16–18 died: Gen 2:17; Rom 5:12; 2 Cor 5:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:21—my
family; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Prov 14:34—Righteousness; Isa 17:8—the work; Isa
28:4—shall be; Hos 2:13—the days; Hos 5:3—Ephraim; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Luke
8:47—she came; Rom 11:4—Baal; 2 Cor 7:15—with

Hosea 13:2 now: Num 32:14; 2 Chr 28:13; 33:23; Isa 1:5; 30:1; Rom 2:5; 2 Tim 3:13 sin
more and more: Heb. add to sin have made: Hos 2:8; 8:4; 10:1; Ps 115:4–8; Isa 46:6; Jer
10:4; Hab 2:18, 19 according: Hos 11:6; Ps 135:17, 18; Isa 44:17–20; 45:20; 46:8; Jer 10:8;
Rom 1:22–25 the men that sacrifice: or, the sacrificers of men kiss: 1 Sam 10:1; 1 Kgs
19:18; Ps 2:12; Rom 11:4 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—calf; Deut 27:15—maketh; 2 Kgs
10:29—the golden calves; 2 Chr 11:15—for the calves; Job 31:27—my mouth hath kissed
my hand; Ps 78:58—with; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 7:10—Moreover; Isa 17:8—the work;
Hos 4:17—Ephraim; Hos 10:5—the calves; Hos 11:2—they sacrificed; Amos 2:6—For
three; Amos 8:14—sin

Hosea 13:3 as the morning: Hos 6:4 as the chaff: Ps 1:4; 68:2; 83:12–17; Isa 17:13; 41:15,
16; Dan 2:35 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—driven; Deut 27:15—maketh; Job 21:18—as stubble;
Job 30:15—as a cloud; Job 30:22—lifest me; Ps 35:5—as chaff; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa
9:18—mount; Isa 30:28—to sift; Isa 40:24—and the; Isa 57:13—but the; Jer 4:11—A; Jer
13:24—as; Amos 2:6—For three; Zeph 2:2—as; Matt 3:12—but

Hosea 13:4 I am: Hos 12:9; Exod 20:2; Ps 81:9, 10; Isa 43:3, 10; 44:6–8 for: Isa 43:11–13; 45:21, 22; Acts 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—see the; Ruth 1:16—thy God; Ps 3:8—Salvation; Isa 63:8—so he; Jer 2:6—brought us up; Jer 3:22—we; Hos 12:13—General; Hos 13:9—but; Hos 13:10—where; 1 Tim 1:1—God; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Hosea 13:5 know: Exod 2:25; Ps 1:6; 31:7; 142:3; Nah 1:7; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:9 in the wilderness: Deut 2:7; 8:15; 32:10; Jer 2:2, 6 great drought: Heb. droughts, Ps 63:1 Reciprocal: Num 20:11—the water; Deut 8:12—Lest when; Deut 31:21—I know; Isa 58:11—and satisfy; Hos 12:13—General; Luke 9:12—for

Hosea 13:6 to: Hos 10:1; Deut 8:12–14; 32:13–15; Neh 9:25, 26, 35; Jer 2:31 therefore: Hos 8:4; Deut 6:10–12; 32:18; Ps 10:4; Isa 17:10; Jer 2:32 Reciprocal: Deut 31:20—waxen fat; Deut 31:21—I know; Deut 32:15—then he; 2 Chr 12:1—he forsook; Job 21:15—What is; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 26:10—favour; Jer 3:21—and they have; Jer 5:7—I had fed; Ezek 23:35—Because; Ezek 23:42—a voice; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Hos 2:7—for; Hos 4:6—seeing; Hos 4:7—they were; Hos 8:14—forgotten; 1 Tim 5:11—to wax; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Hosea 13:7; Hos 5:14; Isa 42:13; Jer 5:6; Lam 3:10; Amos 1:2; 3:4, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; Job 10:16—Thou huntest; Ps 7:2—rending; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 17:10—thou hast; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 25:30—roar; Jer 25:38—hath; Dan 7:6—lo; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 6:1—he hath torn; Rev 13:2—was like

Hosea 13:8 as a: 2 Sam 17:8; Prov 17:12; Amos 9:1–3 wild beast: Heb. beast of the field, Ps 80:13; Isa 5:29; 56:9; Jer 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; Exod 4:24—the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:24—she bears; Job 10:16—Thou huntest; Ps 7:2—rending; Ps 50:22—I tear; Prov 28:15—a ranging; Isa 17:3—fortress; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 5:6—a lion; Jer 25:30—roar; Jer 25:38—hath; Lam 3:10—unto; Dan 7:5—another; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 5:1—for; Hos 5:14—as a lion; Hos 9:13—shall; Amos 1:2—The Lord; Amos 4:12—prepare; 1 Pet 5:8—devour; Rev 13:2—and his feet

Hosea 13:9 thou: Hos 14:1; 2 Kgs 17:7–17; Prov 6:32; 8:36; Isa 3:9, 11; Jer 2:17, 19; 4:18; 5:25; Mal 1:9 but: Hos 13:4; Deut 33:26; Ps 33:20; 46:1; 121:1, 2; 146:5; Eph 1:3–5; Titus 3:3–7 is thine help: Heb. in thy help Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—see the; 2 Chr 28:23—But they were; Ps 22:29—and none; Hos 8:4—that they; Jas 1:14—when

Hosea 13:10 I will be thy king: or, Where is thy king, “King Hosea being then in prison, 2 Kgs 17:4.” Ps 10:16; 44:4; 47:6, 7; 74:12; 89:18; 149:2; Isa 33:22; 43:15; Jer 8:19; Zech 14:9; John 1:49 where: Hos 13:4; 10:3; Deut 32:37–39; Jer 2:28 thy judges: Hos 8:4; Judg 2:16–18; 1 Sam 8:5, 6, 19, 20; 12:11, 12; 1 Kgs 12:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:7—Hearken; 1 Sam 11:15—rejoiced greatly; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; Prov 24:22—their; Mic 4:9—is there; Acts 13:22—when

Hosea 13:11; Hos 10:3; 1 Sam 8:7–9; 10:19; 12:13; 15:22, 23; 16:1; 31:1–7; 1 Kgs 12:15, 16, 26–32; 14:7–16; 2 Kgs 17:1–4; Prov 28:2 Reciprocal: Num 22:20—but yet; 1 Sam 8:5—now make; 1 Sam 8:22—General; 1 Sam 9:17—Behold; 1 Sam 11:15—rejoiced greatly; 1 Sam 31:6—General; 1 Chr 10:6—Saul; Job 34:30—General; Prov 24:22—their; Mic 4:9—is there; Acts 13:22—when

Hosea 13:12; Deut 32:34, 35; Job 14:17; 21:19; Rom 2:5 Reciprocal: Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity

Hosea 13:13 sorrows: Ps 48:6; Isa 13:8; 21:3; Jer 4:31; 13:21; 22:23; 30:6; 49:24; Mic 4:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:3 an: Prov 22:3; Acts 24:25 for he: 2 Kgs 19:3; Isa 26:17; 37:3; Acts 16:29–34; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 8 long: Heb. a time Reciprocal: Isa 26:18—we have been in; Obad 7—there is; John 5:4—first; John 16:21—woman

Hosea 13:14 ransom: Hos 6:2; Job 19:25–27; 33:24; Ps 16:10; 30:3; 49:15; 71:20; 86:13; Isa 25:8; Ezek 37:11–14; Rom 11:15 power: Heb. hand O death: Isa 26:19; 1 Cor 15:21, 22, 52–57; 2 Cor 5:4; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:14; Rev 20:13; 21:4 repentance: Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Jer 15:6; Mal 3:6; Rom 11:29; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Job 5:20—redeem; Job 41:22—is turned into joy; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Dan 12:2—many; Hos 4:7—they were; Mic 2:13—breaker; Matt 22:29—not; Matt 27:52—many; Mark 12:24—because; Luke 20:36—can; John 5:28—for; John 11:24—I know; John 11:44—he that; John 16:21—woman; John 20:9—that; Acts 2:24—because; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 15:26—General; 1 Cor 15:55—O death; Eph 4:30—the day; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Heb 2:14—destroy; Rev 6:8—was Death; Rev 20:14—death

Hosea 13:15 he be: Gen 41:52; 48:19; 49:22; Deut 33:17 an east: Hos 4:19; Ps 1:4; Isa 17:13; 41:16; Jer 4:11; Ezek 17:10; 19:12 his spring: Hos 9:11; Job 18:16; Ps 109:13; Isa 14:21 pleasant vessels: Heb. vessels of desire, Dan 11:8; Nah 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 41:6—blasted; Gen 41:23—thin; 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; Job 27:21—east wind; Isa 10:13—robbed; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 17:9—General; Isa 27:8—his rough; Isa 28:4—shall be; Isa 40:24—and the; Jer 18:17—scatter; Jer 22:22—wind; Jer 22:28—a despised; Jer 51:1—a destroying wind; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Amos 9:8—and I; Hab 1:9—their faces shall sup up as the east; Rev 8:10—the fountains; Rev 16:4—and they

Hosea 13:16 Samaria: Fulfilled, 2 Kgs 17:6, 18; 19:9–11; Isa 7:8, 9; 8:4; 17:3; Amos 3:9–15; 4:1; 6:1–8; 9:1; Mic 1:4; 6:16 their infants: Hos 10:14, 15; 2 Kgs 8:12; 15:16; Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 13:16; Amos 1:13; Nah 3:10 Reciprocal: Deut 28:50—shall not; 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Isa 10:13—robbed; Isa 13:18—shall dash; Isa 17:9—General; Jer 7:15—I will; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 9:13—shall; Hos 11:6—the sword; Amos 6:11—he will; Amos 8:14—sin; Amos 9:8—and I; Mic 1:6—I will make; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Mic 6:13—in; Matt 24:19—General; Mark 13:17—General; Luke 23:29—Blessed; Rev 8:10—the fountains

CHAPTER 14

- 1 An exhortation to repentance;
- 4 A promise of God's blessing.

Hosea 14:1 return: Hos 6:1; 12:6; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; 2 Chr 30:6–9; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:12–14; 4:1; Joel 2:12, 13; Zech 1:3, 4; Acts 26:18–20 thou: Hos 13:9; Jer 2:19; Lam 5:16; Ezek 28:14–16 Reciprocal: Deut 30:2—return unto; Judg 10:16—they put; 1 Kgs 8:35—and turn; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; 2 Chr 6:38—return; 2 Chr 15:4—in their trouble; 2 Chr 33:15—he took; Job 22:23—return; Job 36:10—commandeth; Prov 1:23—Turn; Song 6:13—return; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 17:7—General;

Isa 19:22—they shall; Isa 30:15—in returning; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Isa 44:22—return; Jer 3:4—Wilt thou; Jer 3:7—Turn thou; Jer 3:22—Return; Jer 8:4—Shall they; Jer 24:7—for they; Jer 26:13—amend; Jer 35:15—Return; Jer 36:7—It may; Lam 3:40—turn; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Ezek 33:14—if he; Hos 2:7—I will; Hos 5:5—fall in; Hos 5:15—till; Amos 5:2—is fallen; Zech 7:7—cried; Mal 3:7—Return unto me; Luke 15:18—will arise; Rev 2:5—thou art

Hosea 14:2 with, Job 34:31, 32; Joel 2:17; Matt 6:9–13; Luke 11:2–4; 18:13 away: 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10; Job 7:21; Ps 51:2–10; Isa 6:7; Ezek 36:25, 26; Mic 7:19; Zech 3:4; John 1:29; Rom 11:27; Titus 2:14; Heb 10:4; 1 John 1:7; 3:5 receive: etc. or, give good, Matt 7:11; Luke 11:13; 15:21–24; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:7, 8; 2 Tim 1:9 the calves: Ps 69:30, 31; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Lev 22:29—General; Num 23:21—hath not; Deut 4:30—if thou; Josh 24:23—put away; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 1 Chr 21:8—do away; 2 Chr 32:25—rendered; Ezra 10:1—when he had; Job 22:23—return; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 50:14—Offer; Ps 63:3—lips; Ps 119:108—Accept; Song 4:11—lips; Isa 33:2—be gracious; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Ezek 36:29—save; Hos 14:8—What; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Mal 3:3—an; Luke 1:28—highly favoured; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 15:19—turned; Acts 26:20—turn; Rom 12:1—a living

Hosea 14:3 Asshur: Hos 5:13; 7:11; 8:9; 12:1; 2 Chr 16:7; Ps 146:3; Jer 31:18–22 we will not: Deut 17:16; Ps 20:7, 8; 33:17; Isa 30:2, 16; 31:3; 36:8 neither: Hos 14:8; 2:17; Isa 1:29; 2:20; 27:9; Ezek 36:25; 37:23; 43:7–9; Mic 5:10–14; Zech 13:2 for: Exod 22:22–24; Ps 10:14; 68:5; 146:9; Prov 23:10, 11; John 14:18 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Asshur; Num 24:22—the Kenite; Deut 4:30—if thou; Deut 10:18—doth; Josh 11:6—horses; Josh 24:23—put away; 1 Sam 7:4—General; 2 Kgs 16:7—and save; 1 Chr 1:17—Asshur; Ezra 4:2—Assur; Isa 2:7—their land is; Isa 2:8—worship; Isa 10:20—no more; Isa 31:1—stay on horses; Jer 2:36—as thou wast; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless; Lam 5:3—General; Ezek 29:16—the confidence; Mic 5:13—graven; Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks

Hosea 14:4 heal: Hos 11:7; Exod 15:26; Isa 57:18; Jer 3:22; 5:6; 8:22; 14:7; 17:14; 33:6; Matt 9:12, 13 I will love: Deut 7:7, 8; Zeph 3:17; Rom 3:24; Eph 1:6; 2:4–9; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:4 for: Num 25:4, 11; Ps 78:38; Isa 12:1; 2 Cor 5:19–21 Reciprocal: Job 33:24—Then; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 47:4—whom; Isa 5:25—For all; Isa 58:8—and thine; Isa 66:14—your bones; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 31:18—Ephraim; Jer 31:20—I will; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Ezek 36:29—save; Ezek 36:36—I the Lord have; Hos 11:3—I healed; Hos 11:9—not execute; Mic 7:19—turn; Zech 1:3—and; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 13:15—and I; Luke 5:13—I will; John 12:40—heal; 2 Tim 4:11—Mark; Rev 21:6—freely; Rev 22:2—healing

Hosea 14:5 as the dew: Deut 32:2; 2 Sam 23:4; Job 29:19; Ps 72:6; Prov 19:12; Isa 18:4; 26:19; 44:3; Mic 5:7 he shall: Song 2:1, 2, 16; 4:5; Matt 6:28; Luke 12:27 grow: or, blossom cast: Heb. strike, 2 Kgs 19:30; Ps 72:16; Isa 27:6; 35:2; Ezek 17:22–24; Eph 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the dew; Num 17:5—blossom; Deut 33:13—the dew; Judg 6:37—Behold; Job 15:32—and his branch; Job 38:28—dew; Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Ps 92:12—righteous; Song 2:12—flowers; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Hos 14:7—grow; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Zech 8:12—the heavens; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Eph 4:15—may; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; 2 Pet 3:18—grow

Hosea 14:6 branches: Ps 80:9–11; Ezek 17:5–8; 31:3–10; Dan 4:10–15; Matt 13:31; John 15:1; Rom 11:16–24 spread: Heb. go and his beauty: Ps 52:8; 128:3 his smell: Gen 27:27;

Song 4:11–15; 2 Cor 2:14, 15; Phil 4:18 Reciprocal: Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Ps 92:12—righteous; Song 2:13—fig tree; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 35:1—desert; Isa 35:2—the glory; Isa 60:13—The glory

Hosea 14:7 that: Ps 91:1; Song 2:3; Isa 32:1, 2 revive: Hos 6:2; Ps 85:6; 138:7; Isa 61:11; John 11:25; 12:24; 1 Cor 15:36–38 grow: or, blossom, Hos 14:5 marg. Song 6:11; Zech 8:12 scent: or, memorial Reciprocal: Gen 27:27—the smell of a field; Judg 9:15—shadow; Ps 128:3—olive plants; Song 4:11—the smell; Song 5:15—as Lebanon; Isa 35:2—the glory; Isa 60:13—The glory; Ezek 17:23—under; Phil 4:10—hath flourished; 1 Pet 2:2—grow

Hosea 14:8 What: Hos 14:2, 3; Job 34:32; Acts 19:18–20; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 Pet 1:14–16; 4:3, 4 I have: Job 33:27; Jer 31:18–20; Luke 15:20; John 1:47, 48 I am: Isa 41:19; 55:13; 60:13 From me: John 1:16; 15:1–8; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 2:13; 4:13; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Deut 7:26—but thou shalt; Josh 24:23—put away; Judg 10:16—they put; 1 Sam 7:4—General; Ps 86:11—unite; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Isa 2:18—the idols; Isa 2:20—cast; Isa 17:8—he shall; Isa 27:9—the groves; Isa 30:22—Get; Isa 31:7—in that; Jer 3:22—we; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 36:25—from all your idols; Ezek 36:29—save; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Ezek 43:7—no more; Mic 5:13—graven; Zeph 1:3—stumbling blocks; Zech 13:2—I will cut; Mark 5:7—What; John 3:21—that his; John 15:4—As; 2 Cor 6:16—what; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken

Hosea 14:9 wise: Ps 107:43; Prov 1:5, 6; 4:18; Jer 9:12; Dan 12:10; Matt 13:11, 12; John 8:47; 18:37 for: Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; Job 34:10–12, 18, 19; Ps 19:7, 8; 119:75, 128; Ezek 18:25; 33:17–20; Zeph 3:5; Rom 7:12 and the: Job 17:9; Ps 84:5, 7; Prov 10:29; Isa 8:13–15; Matt 11:19 but: Luke 2:34; 4:28, 29; 7:23; John 3:19, 20; 9:39; 15:24; Rom 9:32, 33; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 32:29—O that; 2 Chr 17:6—in the ways; 2 Chr 22:7—was of God; Esth 6:13—but shalt surely; Ps 2:10—Be wise; Ps 10:5—thy judgments; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 64:9—they; Prov 21:12—wisely; Prov 23:26—let; Prov 24:23—things; Isa 44:18—cannot; Isa 55:8—General; Ezek 10:22—they went; Hos 4:14—therefore; Mic 2:7—walketh; Mic 6:9—and; Hag 2:15—consider; Luke 2:19—General; Luke 7:35—General; Luke 15:32—was meet; John 8:43—do; Acts 10:22—a just; Acts 13:7—a prudent; Acts 13:10—the right; Acts 18:25—instructed; Rom 11:25—I would; Eph 6:1—for; 2 John 4—walking; Rev 13:18—Here; Rev 15:3—just; Rev 17:9—here

JOEL

It is generally supposed, that the prophet Joel blends two subjects of affliction in one general consideration, or beautiful allegory; and that, under the devastation to be produced by locusts in the vegetable world, he portrays the more distant calamities to be inflicted by the armies of the Chaldeans in their invasion of Judea. These predictions are followed by a more general denunciation of God's vengeance, delivered in such language as to be in some measure descriptive of the final judgment of mankind. The prophet intermingles these declarations with earnest exhortations to repentance, and with promises of returning prosperity productive of Gospel blessings; foretelling, in the clearest terms, the general effusion of the Holy Spirit under the Christian

dispensation, and the awful consequences of obstinately rejecting the sacred influence, especially to the Jews. The state of this nation at the present day, fully attests the Divine inspiration of the prophecy.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, exhorts to observe them, v.8, and to mourn; v.14, He prescribes a solemn fast to deprecate those judgments.

Joel 1:1 word: Jer 1:2; Ezek 1:3; Hos 1:1; 2 Pet 1:21 to: Acts 2:16

Joel 1:2 Hear: Ps 49:1; Isa 34:1; Jer 5:21; Hos 5:1; Amos 3:1; 4:1; 5:1; Mic 1:2; 3:1, 9; Matt 13:9; Rev 2:7 ye old: Job 8:8; 12:12; 15:10; 21:7 Hath: Joel 2:2; Deut 4:32–35; Isa 7:17; Jer 30:7; Dan 12:1; Matt 24:21 Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—very grievous; Jer 13:15—and; Jer 28:8—prophesied

Joel 1:3; Exod 10:1, 2; 13:14; Deut 6:7; Josh 4:6, 7, 21, 22; Ps 44:1; 71:18; 78:3–8; 145:4; Isa 38:19 Reciprocal: Ps 48:13—that ye; Ps 78:4—We will; Ps 78:6—who; Jer 2:3—all that; Hos 9:2—floor; Joel 2:2—there

Joel 1:4 That which the palmerworm hath left: Heb. The residue of the palmer-worm, Joel 2:25; Amos 4:9. The learned Bochart, and others, are of the opinion that the four Hebrew words, gazam, yelek, arbeh, chasil, respectively rendered the palmer-worm, locust, canker-worm and caterpillar, denote four different species of locusts. See note on Exod 10:4 the locust eaten: Exod 10:12–15; Deut 28:38, 42; 1 Kgs 8:37; 2 Chr 6:28; 7:13; Ps 78:46; 105:34; Amos 7:1; Rev 9:3–7 the cankerworm eaten: Nah 3:15–17 the caterpillar: Isa 33:4; Jer 51:14, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 10:5—the residue; Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut 28:39—for the worms; 1 Sam 6:5—mice; Prov 30:27—The locusts; Joel 2:3—and behind; Joel 2:20—remove

Joel 1:5 Awake: Isa 24:7–11; Amos 6:3–7; Luke 21:34–36; Rom 13:11–14 weep: Joel 1:11, 13; Jer 4:8; Ezek 30:2; Jas 5:1 for: Isa 32:10–12; Luke 16:19, 23–25 Reciprocal: Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Prov 23:34—thou; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Jer 48:33—caused; Joel 1:10—the new; Joel 1:16—the meat; Amos 8:3—the songs; Zeph 1:11—Howl; 1 Cor 15:34—Awake

Joel 1:6 nation: Joel 2:2–11, 25; Prov 30:25–27 my: Ps 107:34; Isa 8:8; 32:13; Hos 9:3 whose: Prov 30:14; Rev 9:7–10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:15—For they; Prov 30:27—The locusts; Rev 9:8—and their

Joel 1:7 laid: Joel 1:12; Exod 10:15; Ps 105:33; Isa 5:6; 24:7; Jer 8:13; Hos 2:12; Hab 3:17 barked my fig tree: Heb. laid my fig-tree for a barking Reciprocal: Prov 30:27—The locusts; Isa 32:10—for; Jer 2:3—all that; Mal 3:11—neither

Joel 1:8 Lament: Joel 1:13–15; 2:12–14; Isa 22:12; 24:7–12; 32:11; Jer 9:17–19; Jas 4:8, 9; 5:1 the husband: Prov 2:17; Jer 3:4; Mal 2:15 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; Ps 69:11—I made; Isa 3:24—a girding; Jer 2:3—all that; Lam 1:4—her priests; Lam 2:10—they have girded; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Mic 2:4—and lament

Joel 1:9 meat: Joel 1:13, 16; 2:14; Hos 9:4 the priests: Joel 2:17; Lam 1:4, 16 the Lord's: Exod 28:1; 2 Chr 13:10; Isa 61:6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 2:1—fine flour; Lev 23:13—the drink; Num 6:15—drink; Num 15:9—a meat; Num 28:7—to be poured; Num 29:22—drink offering; 2 Sam 1:21—offerings; Hos 9:2—floor; Amos 1:2—the habitations; 2 Cor 6:4—as

Joel 1:10 field: Joel 1:17–20; Lev 26:20; Isa 24:3, 4; Jer 12:4, 11; 14:2–6; Hos 4:3 the new: Joel 1:5, 12; Isa 24:11; Jer 48:33; Hos 9:2; Hag 1:11 dried up: or, ashamed Reciprocal: Gen 47:13—fainted; Ruth 1:1—a famine; Ps 107:37—which may; Isa 15:6—the grass; Isa 24:7—General; Jer 4:28—the earth; Jer 8:13—there; Jer 9:10—because; Jer 23:10—the land; Joel 2:19—I will send; Amos 4:7—and the; Mic 6:15—General; Hab 3:17—the fig tree; Hag 1:6—have

Joel 1:11 ashamed: Jer 14:3, 4; Rom 5:5 because: Isa 17:11; Jer 9:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:1—a famine; 2 Chr 6:28—locusts; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Jer 50:16—the sower; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Joel 1:5—weep; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Amos 8:3—the songs; Jas 5:1—weep

Joel 1:12 The vine: Dr. SHAW observes, that in Barbary, in the month of June the locusts are no sooner hatched than they collect themselves into compact bodies, each a “furlong or more square; and marching directly after they are come to life, make their way towards the sea and let nothing escape them, eating up everything that is green or juicy; not only the lesser vegetables, but the vine likewise, the fig-tree, the pomegranate, the palm, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field.” Joel 1:10; Hab 3:17, 18 the pomegranate: Num 13:23; Ps 92:12; Song 2:3; 4:13; 7:7–9 joy: Joel 1:16; Ps 4:7; Isa 9:3; 16:10; 24:11; Jer 48:3; Hos 9:1, 2 Reciprocal: Isa 32:10—for; Jer 48:33—joy; Joel 1:7—laid; Jonah 4:7—it withered; Mal 3:11—neither

Joel 1:13 Gird: Joel 1:8, 9; 2:17; Jer 4:8; 9:10; Ezek 7:18 ye ministers: 1 Cor 9:13; Heb 7:13, 14 lie: 2 Sam 12:16; 1 Kgs 21:27; Jonah 3:5–8 ye ministers: Isa 61:6; 1 Cor 4:1; 2 Cor 3:6; 6:4; 11:23 for: Joel 1:9; Lev 2:8–10; Num 29:6 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 23:13—the drink; Num 6:15—drink; Num 28:7—to be poured; Num 29:22—drink offering; 1 Kgs 8:35—confess; 2 Chr 6:26—if they pray; Neh 9:1—children; Ps 69:11—I made; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Isa 22:12—call; Isa 37:2—General; Jer 36:9—they; Jer 48:33—caused; Ezek 21:12—howl; Dan 9:3—with; Hos 9:4—shall not; Hos 9:5—in; Joel 1:5—weep; Joel 1:16—the meat; Joel 2:14—even; Amos 8:3—the songs; Mic 2:4—and lament; Zeph 1:11—Howl; Zech 11:3—a voice; Mal 1:9—beseech; Jas 5:1—weep

Joel 1:14 Sanctify: Joel 2:15, 16; 2 Chr 20:3, 4 solemn assembly: or, day of restraint, Lev 23:36; Neh 8:18 the elders: Deut 29:10, 11; 2 Chr 20:13; Neh 9:2, 3 cry: Jonah 3:8 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—proclaim; Num 10:2—the calling; Deut 16:8—solemn assembly; Judg 20:18—house of; Judg 20:26—wept; 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; 2 Kgs 10:20—Proclaim; 2 Chr 7:9—solemn assembly; Ezra 8:21—I proclaimed; Neh 9:1—children; Esth 4:16—fast; Isa 1:13—the new; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Jonah 3:5—and proclaimed; Zeph 2:1—gather together; Mal 1:9—beseech

Joel 1:15 Alas: Joel 2:2; Jer 30:7; Amos 5:16–18 the day of: Joel 2:1; Ps 37:13; Isa 13:6–9; Ezek 7:2–12; 12:22–28; Zeph 1:14–18; Luke 19:41–44; Jas 5:9; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: Deut 7:23—shall destroy; 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; 1 Kgs 18:2—a sore; Esth 4:16—fast; Job 23:16—Almighty; Job 31:23—destruction; Isa 24:11—a crying; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 46:10—the day; Ezek 6:11—Alas; Ezek 13:5—the day; Amos 5:18—the

day of the Lord is; 2 Pet 3:10—the day; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 18:10—Alas

Joel 1:16 the meat: Joel 1:5–9, 13; Amos 4:6, 7 joy: Deut 12:6, 7, 11, 12; 16:10–15; Ps 43:4; 105:3; Isa 62:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:1—a famine; 1 Kgs 17:12—that we may eat it; Jer 3:3—the showers; Jer 48:33—joy; Joel 1:9—meat; Joel 1:12—joy; Joel 2:14—even; Amos 1:2—the habitations; Hab 3:17—the fig tree

Joel 1:17 seed: Heb. grains, Gen 23:16 Reciprocal: Gen 7:21—General; Isa 5:10—one; Isa 19:7—every; Jer 14:4—the plowmen; Joel 1:10—field; Mal 2:3—I will

Joel 1:18; Joel 1:20; 1 Kgs 18:5; Jer 12:4; 14:5, 6; Hos 4:3; Rom 8:22 Reciprocal: Deut 11:15—And I will; 2 Sam 21:10—took sackcloth; Job 6:5—loweth; Job 36:33—the cattle; Ps 104:21—seek; Isa 19:7—every; Ezek 26:17—How art; Joel 2:22—afraid; Jonah 3:7—herd; Hag 1:10—General; Rom 8:20—the creature

Joel 1:19 to thee: Ps 50:15; 91:15; Mic 7:7; Hab 3:17, 18; Luke 18:1, 7; Phil 4:6, 7 the fire: Joel 2:3; Jer 9:10; Amos 7:4 pastures: or habitations Reciprocal: Jer 14:4—the ground; Joel 2:22—for the pastures

Joel 1:20 cry: Job 38:41; Ps 104:21; 145:15; 147:9 the rivers: 1 Kgs 17:7; 18:5 Reciprocal: Ps 107:33—turneth; Jer 14:3—pits; Jer 14:4—the ground; Joel 1:18—General; Joel 2:3—fire

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He shews unto Zion the terribleness of God's judgment;
- 12 He exhorts to repentance;
- 15 prescribes a fast;
- 18 promises a blessing thereon;
- 21 He comforts Zion with present,
- 28 and future blessings.

Joel 2:1 Blow: Joel 2:15; Num 10:3, 8; Jer 4:5; Hos 8:1 trumpet: or, cornet, 1 Chr 15:28; Hos 5:8 and sound: Num 10:5–7, 9; Ezek 33:3, 6; Amos 3:6; Zeph 1:16 in my: Joel 3:17; Ps 87:1; Dan 9:16, 20; Zeph 3:11; Zech 8:3 let: Ezra 9:3, 4; Ps 119:120; Isa 66:2, 5; Jer 5:22; 16:7, 10; Dan 6:26; Phil 2:12 for the: Joel 1:15; Isa 2:12; Ezek 7:5–7, 10, 12; 12:23; Amos 8:2; Obad 15; Mal 4:1; 1 Thess 5:2; Jas 5:8; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: Exod 10:15—For they; Num 10:7—sound; 1 Chr 15:24—the priests; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Jer 46:10—the day; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Ezek 34:12—in the cloudy; Joel 3:14—for; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zeph 1:14—great; Acts 2:20—great; 2 Pet 3:10—the day

Joel 2:2 A day of darkness: “The quantity of these insects,” says a French author, “is incredible to all who have not themselves witnessed their astonishing numbers; the whole earth is covered with them for the space of several leagues. The noise they make in browsing on the trees and herbage may be heard at a great distance, and resembles that of an army in secret. Wherever their myriads spread, the verdure of the country disappears; trees and plants, stripped of their leaves and reduced to their naked boughs and stems, cause the dreary image of winter to succeed in an instant to the rich

scenery of spring. When these clouds of locusts take their flight, to surmount any obstacles or to traverse more rapidly a desert soil, the heavens may literally be said to be obscured by them." Joel 2:10, 31; 3:14, 15; Exod 20:21; Ps 97:2; Isa 5:30; 8:22; Jer 13:16; Amos 5:18–20; Zeph 1:14, 15; Heb 12:18; Jude 13 as: Amos 4:13 a great: Joel 2:5, 11, 25; 1:6 there: Joel 1:2, 3; Exod 10:6, 14; Dan 12:1; Mark 13:19 many generations: Heb. generation and generation, Deut 32:7; Ps 10:6 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 10:4—locusts; Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Deut 28:39—for the worms; Job 3:4—darkness; Job 3:5—let a cloud; Job 15:23—the day; Job 22:11—darkness; Ps 18:11—thick; Ps 105:28—sent; Eccl 11:8—yet; Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Jer 51:27—cause; Lam 2:1—covered; Ezek 30:3—a cloudy; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Ezek 38:9—like; Dan 9:12—for under; Joel 1:15—Alas; Joel 2:20—remove; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Matt 24:21—General; Rev 9:2—and the sun

Joel 2:3 fire: Joel 1:19, 20; Ps 50:3; Amos 7:4 the land: Gen 2:8; 13:10; Isa 51:3; Ezek 31:8, 9 and behind: Joel 1:4–7; Exod 10:5, 15; Jer 5:17; Zech 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 7:21—General; Deut 28:16—in the field; Deut 28:38—for the locust; Job 22:11—darkness; Isa 14:17—made; Jer 51:14—as with; Jer 51:27—cause; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; Ezek 36:35—like the

Joel 2:4; Rev 9:7 Reciprocal: Isa 13:4—like as; Jer 51:14—as with

Joel 2:5 the noise: Nah 2:3, 4; 3:2, 3; Rev 9:9 like the noise of a: Isa 5:24; 30:30; Matt 3:12 a strong: Joel 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; 1 Chr 19:9—put the battle; Isa 9:5—confused noise; Isa 47:14—they shall; Obad 18—for stubble; Rev 9:7—the shapes

Joel 2:6 all: Ps 119:83; Isa 13:8; Jer 8:21; 30:6; Lam 4:8; Nah 2:10 blackness: Heb. pot Reciprocal: Jer 14:2—they

Joel 2:7 They shall run: In their progress, says Dr. SHAW, "they kept their ranks like men of war; climbing over every tree or wall that was in their way. Nay, they entered into our very houses and bedchambers, like so many thieves. Every effort of the inhabitants to stop them was unavailing; the trenches they had dug were quickly filled up, and the fires they had kindled extinguished, by infinite swarms succeeding each other." 2 Sam 1:23; 2:18, 19; Ps 19:5; Isa 5:26–29 climb: Joel 2:9; 2 Sam 5:8; Jer 5:10 they shall march: Prov 30:27 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:36—expert in war; Isa 5:27—shall be

Joel 2:8 sword: or, dart, 2 Chr 23:10; 32:5 marg. Neh 4:17, 23; Job 33:18; 36:12; Song 4:13 Reciprocal: Isa 5:27—shall be; Rev 9:9—they had

Joel 2:9 enter: Exod 10:6; Jer 9:21; John 10:1 Reciprocal: Exod 22:2—breaking; Isa 33:4—the running; Jer 5:1—Run ye; Joel 2:7—climb

Joel 2:10 earth: Ps 18:7; 114:7; Nah 1:5; Matt 27:51; Rev 6:12; 20:11 the sun: Joel 2:2, 31; 3:15; Isa 13:10; 34:4; Jer 4:23; Ezek 32:7; Amos 5:8; Matt 24:29; Mark 13:24, 25; Luke 21:25, 26; Acts 2:20; Rev 8:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Job 9:6—the pillars; Isa 5:30—if one look; Jer 51:29—the land; Joel 3:16—and the heavens; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; Rev 9:2—and the sun

Joel 2:11 utter: Joel 3:16; 2 Sam 22:14, 15; Ps 46:6; Isa 7:18; 13:4; 42:13; Jer 25:30; Amos 1:2 his army: Joel 2:25 he is; Jer 50:34; Rev 18:8 the day: Jer 30:7; Amos 5:18, 20; Zeph 1:15

who: Num 24:23; Nah 1:6; Mal 3:2; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—strong hand; Ps 103:20—that excel in strength; Isa 13:6—for the day; Jer 1:16—And I; Jer 10:10—the nations; Jer 37:10—yet; Jonah 1:6—if; Mic 6:9—hear; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zeph 1:14—great; Matt 22:7—his

Joel 2:12 turn: Deut 4:29, 30; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Kgs 8:47–49; 2 Chr 6:38, 39; 7:13, 14; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 4:1; 29:12, 13; Lam 3:40, 41; Hos 6:1; 12:6; 14:1; Zech 1:3, 4; Acts 26:20 with fasting: Judg 20:26; 1 Sam 7:6; 2 Chr 20:3, 4; Neh 9:1, 2; Isa 22:12; Jonah 3:5–8; Zech 7:3, 5; 12:10–14; Jas 4:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:29—Moses; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; Deut 30:2—return unto; 2 Sam 12:16—besought; 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; Ezra 8:21—I proclaimed; Esth 4:16—fast; Isa 31:6—Turn; Jer 4:8—gird; Jer 36:9—they; Jer 50:4—going; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Dan 9:3—with; Joel 1:8—Lament; Amos 4:6—yet; Zeph 2:1—gather together; Mal 3:14—and that; Luke 7:38—weeping

Joel 2:13 rend: Here the word “rend” is used only once, but with two significations; in the former sentence it is used figuratively; in the latter literally—the heart not being rent in the same sense in which garments are rent. 2 Kgs 22:19; Ps 34:18; 51:17; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ezek 9:4; Matt 5:3, 4 your garments: Gen 37:29, 34; 2 Sam 1:11; 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 5:7; 6:30; 22:11; Job 1:20; Isa 58:5; Matt 6:16–18; 1 Tim 4:8 for: Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18; Ps 86:5, 15; 145:7–9; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18; Rom 2:4; 5:20, 21; Eph 2:4 slow: Neh 9:17; Ps 103:8; Nah 1:3; Jas 1:19, 20 and repenteth: Ps 106:45; Jer 18:7, 8; Amos 7:2–6; Jonah 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:14—General; Lev 13:45—his clothes; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; Deut 4:30—if thou; Deut 30:2—return unto; Josh 7:26—So the Lord; 1 Sam 7:3—return; 2 Sam 1:2—clothes; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; 2 Chr 6:38—return; 2 Chr 34:19—that he rent; Ps 90:13—Return; Ps 119:59—turned; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 58:4—shall not fast as ye do this day; Jer 4:8—gird; Jer 42:10—for I; Lam 3:40—turn; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Hos 12:6—turn; Hos 14:1—return; Jonah 3:9—General; Jonah 3:10—and God repented; Zeph 2:3—it may; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 8:22—if; Acts 9:35—turned; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Joel 2:14 Who: Exod 32:30; Josh 14:12; 1 Sam 6:5; 2 Sam 12:22; 2 Kgs 19:4; Amos 5:15; Jonah 1:6; 3:9; Zeph 2:3; 2 Tim 2:25 and leave: Isa 65:8; Hag 2:19; 2 Cor 9:5–11 marg. even: Joel 1:9, 13, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 2:1—fine flour; Lev 23:13—the drink; Num 6:15—drink; Num 15:9—a meat; Num 28:7—to be poured; Num 29:22—drink offering; Deut 16:10—according; Deut 32:36—repent; 2 Sam 1:21—offerings; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; Ps 65:11—thy paths; Ps 80:14—Return; Ps 90:13—Return; Isa 58:4—shall not fast as ye do this day; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 26:13—repent; Lam 3:29—if; Dan 4:27—if it; Hos 2:9—will I; Hos 9:4—shall not; Amos 7:3—General; Jonah 4:2—thou art; Mal 3:18—shall; Acts 8:22—if

Joel 2:15 Blow: Joel 2:1; Num 10:3 sanctify: Joel 1:14; 1 Kgs 21:9, 12; 2 Kgs 10:20; Jer 36:9 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—proclaim; Lev 23:36—solemn; 1 Kgs 8:35—confess; 1 Chr 15:24—the priests; 2 Chr 6:26—if they pray; Neh 9:1—children; Isa 1:13—the new; Jer 12:7—have forsaken; Hos 5:8—Blow; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Jonah 3:7—caused

Joel 2:16 sanctify: Exod 19:10, 15, 22; Josh 7:13; 1 Sam 16:5; 2 Chr 29:5, 23, 24; 30:17, 19; 35:6; Job 1:5 assemble: Joel 1:14; Deut 29:10, 11; 2 Chr 20:13; Jonah 3:7, 8 let: Zech 12:11–14; Matt 9:15; 1 Cor 7:5 Reciprocal: Num 10:3—General; Josh 3:5—Sanctify; Josh 8:35—women; 1 Sam 7:5—Gather; 1 Chr 15:14—sanctified; Ezra 10:1—a very great; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace; Zech 12:12—and their; Mark 10:13—disciples

Joel 2:17 the priests: Joel 1:9, 13 between: 1 Kgs 6:3; 2 Chr 8:12; Ezek 8:16; Matt 23:35 and let: Hos 14:2 Spare: Exod 32:11–13; 34:9; Deut 9:16–29; Isa 37:20; 64:9–12; Dan 9:18, 19; Amos 7:2, 5; Mal 1:9 and give: Ps 44:10–14; 74:10, 18–23; 79:4; 89:41, 51; Ezek 36:4–7 that: Neh 9:36; Isa 63:17–19 rule over them: or, use a byword against them, Deut 28:37; 1 Kgs 9:7; 2 Chr 7:20; Ps 44:14 wherefore: Num 14:14–16; Deut 32:27; Ps 42:10; 79:10; 115:2; Ezek 20:9; Mic 7:10; Matt 27:43 Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—consider; Num 25:6—weeping; Deut 29:10—General; Josh 7:9—what wilt thou; Josh 7:13—sanctify; 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 2 Kgs 2:14—Where is; 2 Kgs 11:11—by the altar; 1 Chr 15:14—sanctified; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 126:5—that sow; Isa 22:12—call; Isa 37:4—lift up; Isa 37:14—and Hezekiah went; Ezek 36:30—reproach; Zech 7:3—Should; Luke 13:8—let; 2 Cor 6:4—as

Joel 2:18 be: Isa 42:13; Zech 1:14; 8:2 and pity: Deut 32:16, 36, 43; Judg 10:16; Ps 103:13, 17; Isa 60:10; 63:9, 15; Jer 31:20; Lam 3:22; Hos 11:8, 9; Luke 15:20; Jas 5:11 Reciprocal: Lev 25:23—for ever; Lev 26:42—and I will; Josh 7:26—So the Lord; 2 Sam 21:14—God; Ps 85:1—Lord; Isa 37:32—the zeal; Ezek 38:19—in my; Ezek 39:25—and will; Nah 1:2—General

Joel 2:19 I will send: Joel 2:24; 1:10; Isa 62:8, 9; 65:21–24; Hos 2:15; Amos 9:13, 14; Hag 2:16–19; Mal 3:10–12; Matt 6:33 and ye: Joel 2:26 and I: Ezek 34:29; 36:15; 39:29 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Lev 26:5—eat your; Deut 11:15—eat and be full; 1 Sam 17:26—reproach; 2 Sam 21:14—God; Ps 39:8—make; Nah 1:12—I will

Joel 2:20 remove: Joel 2:2–11; 1:4–6; Exod 10:19 the northern: Jer 1:14 the east: Ezek 47:7, 8, 18; Zech 14:8 utmost: Deut 11:24 his stink: Ezek 39:12–16 because: 2 Kgs 8:13 done: Heb. magnified to do Reciprocal: Exod 5:21—our savour; Exod 8:14—and the; Isa 9:18—mount; Isa 34:3—slain; Dan 11:45—between; Joel 2:21—for; Joel 2:26—that; Amos 4:10—the stink; Mal 3:11—rebuke

Joel 2:21 Fear: Gen 15:1; Isa 41:10; 54:4; Jer 30:9, 10; Zeph 3:16, 17; Zech 8:15 be glad: Ps 65:12, 13; 96:11, 12; 98:8; Isa 35:1; 44:23; 55:12; Hos 2:21 for: Joel 2:20; Deut 4:32; 1 Sam 12:16, 24; Ps 71:19; 126:1–3; Jer 33:3 Reciprocal: Ps 65:11—thy paths; Isa 30:23—shall he; Joel 2:26—that; Heb 6:7—the earth

Joel 2:22 afraid: Joel 1:18–20; Ps 36:6; 104:11–14, 27–29; 145:15, 16; 147:8, 9; Isa 30:23, 24; Jonah 4:11 for the pastures: Joel 1:19; Ps 65:12; Isa 51:3 for the tree: Lev 26:4, 5; Ps 67:6; 107:35–38; Ezek 34:26, 27; 36:8, 30, 35; Hos 14:5–7; Amos 9:14, 15; Hag 2:16; Zech 8:12; Mal 3:10–12 yield: Gen 4:12; 1 Cor 3:7 Reciprocal: Deut 11:14—General; Deut 11:15—And I will; 1 Kgs 18:5—grass; Job 36:33—the cattle; Ps 104:14—causeth; Ps 104:21—seek; Mal 3:11—neither

Joel 2:23 ye children: Ps 149:2; Lam 4:2; Zech 9:13; Gal 4:26, 27 rejoice: Ps 28:7; 32:11; 33:1; 95:1–3; 104:34; Isa 12:2–6; 41:16; 61:10; Hab 3:17, 18; Zeph 3:14–17; Zech 9:9; 10:7; Luke 1:46, 47; Phil 3:1, 3; 4:4 the former: etc. or, a teacher of righteousness, Joel 2:28, 29; Deut 32:2; Job 33:23; Ps 72:6, 7; Isa 30:21, 23; Eph 4:8–11 moderately: Heb. according to righteousness he will: Lev 26:4; Deut 11:14; 28:12; Prov 16:15; Jer 3:3; Hos 6:3; Zech 10:1; Jas 5:7, 8 in: Amos 4:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:10—until water; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Neh 8:10—the joy; Job 37:12—it; Job 37:13—for mercy; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 65:9—greatly; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 126:5—that sow; Ps 147:8—prepareth; Ps 147:12—praise thy God; Prov 3:20—the clouds; Jer 5:24—that

giveth; Jer 14:22—Art; Luke 13:34—thy

Joel 2:24; Joel 3:13, 18; Lev 26:10; Prov 3:9, 10; Amos 9:13; Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: Lev 25:19—General; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 28:12—open; Ps 81:16—fed; Hos 6:3—as the rain; Joel 2:19—I will send; Zech 10:1—the time

Joel 2:25 that: Joel 2:2–11; 1:4–7; Zech 10:6 Reciprocal: Exod 10:4—locusts; Exod 10:5—the residue; Exod 10:15—For they; Deut 28:38—for the locust; 1 Sam 6:5—mice; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; 2 Chr 6:28—locusts; 2 Chr 7:13—I command; Ps 78:46—gave also; Ps 105:34—the locusts; Prov 30:27—The locusts; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Isa 33:4—the running; Jer 46:23—because; Jer 51:14—as with; Joel 1:6—nation; Joel 2:11—his army; Amos 4:9—the palmerworm; Amos 7:1—he; Nah 3:15—it; Matt 22:7—his; Rev 9:3—locusts

Joel 2:26 ye shall: Lev 26:5, 26; Deut 6:11, 12; 8:10; Neh 9:25; Ps 22:26; 103:5; Prov 13:25; Song 5:1; Isa 55:2; 62:8, 9; Mic 6:14; Zech 9:15, 17; 1 Tim 6:17 and praise: Deut 12:7, 12, 18; 26:10, 11; 1 Tim 4:3–5 that: Joel 2:20, 21; Gen 33:11; Ps 13:6; 72:18; 116:7; 126:2, 3; Isa 25:1 and my: Ps 25:2, 3; 37:19; Isa 29:22; 45:17; 49:23; 54:4; Zeph 3:11; Rom 5:5; 9:33; 10:11; 1 John 2:28 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Lev 25:19—General; 1 Kgs 8:37—in the land famine; Ps 25:20—let; Ps 31:17—Let me; Isa 1:19—General; Ezek 36:30—reproach; Joel 2:19—and ye; Joel 2:27—and my

Joel 2:27 I am: Joel 3:17; Lev 26:11, 12; Deut 23:14; Ps 46:5; 68:18; Isa 12:6; Ezek 37:26–28; Zeph 3:17; 2 Cor 6:16; Rev 21:3 that I: Isa 45:5, 18, 21, 22; 53:6; Ezek 39:22, 28 and my: Joel 2:26; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:60—the Lord; Ps 25:20—let; Ps 31:17—Let me; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 45:17—ye shall not; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Rom 9:33—and whosoever

Joel 2:28 that I: Prov 1:23; Isa 32:15; 44:3; Ezek 39:29; John 7:39; Acts 2:16–18 upon: Isa 40:5; 49:6; Zech 12:10; Luke 3:6; Acts 2:2–4, 33, 39; 10:44–47; 11:15–18; 15:7, 8 your daughters: Isa 54:13; Acts 21:9; Gal 3:28 dream: Gen 37:5–10; Num 12:6; Jer 23:28 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will take; Num 11:25—they prophesied; Judg 4:4—General; 1 Sam 19:20—when they; 1 Sam 19:21—prophesied also; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Hos 12:10—multiplied; Joel 2:23—the former; Matt 1:20—in; Matt 11:3—Art; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 1:67—filled; Luke 3:16—he shall; Luke 11:13—give the; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; Luke 24:49—I send; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 1:5—but; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 11:16—but; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 1:13—holy; 1 Tim 6:2—partakers; Titus 2:6—Young; Titus 3:6—he shed; Heb 1:1—in; 1 Pet 1:12—sent; 1 John 2:13—young

Joel 2:29; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Judg 4:4—General; Song 3:6—like; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Joel 2:23—the former; Joel 3:1—in those; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Luke 3:16—he shall; Acts 2:38—and ye; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Gal 3:14—might

Joel 2:30 I will: Matt 24:29; Mark 13:24; Luke 21:11, 25, 26; Acts 2:19, 20; Rev 6:12–17 pillars: Gen 19:28; Josh 8:20; Judg 20:38, 40; Song 3:6; Rev 18:9, 18 Reciprocal: Gen

1:14— and let; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Amos 7:4—called; Hag 2:6—and I; Matt 24:7—famines; Luke 12:49—come; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Heb 10:27—fiery; Rev 9:2—there; Rev 14:11—smoke

Joel 2:31 sun: Joel 2:10; 3:1, 15; Isa 13:9, 10; 34:4, 5; Matt 24:29; 27:45; Mark 13:24, 25; Luke 21:25; Rev 6:12, 13 the great: Zeph 1:14–16; Mal 4:1, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Ps 105:28—sent; Isa 13:6—for the day; Isa 24:23—the moon; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Jer 30:7—for; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zech 13:8—but; Zech 14:1—General; Matt 24:7—famines; Luke 12:49—come; Luke 23:44—there; Acts 2:19—General; 1 Thess 2:16—for; 2 Pet 3:10—the day; Rev 6:17—the great; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Joel 2:32 that: Ps 50:15; Jer 33:3; Zech 13:9; Acts 2:21; Rom 10:11–14; 1 Cor 1:2 for: Isa 46:13; 59:20, 21; Obad 17, 21; John 4:22; Rom 11:26; Heb 12:22 and in: Isa 10:22; 11:11, 16; Jer 31:7; Mic 4:6, 7; 5:3, 7, 8; John 10:16; Acts 2:39; 15:17; Rom 8:28–30; 9:24, 27; 11:5, 7; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 12:8—called; Ps 87:2—The Lord; Ps 105:1—call; Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Amos 9:8—saving; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Zech 13:8—but; Zech 14:16—that every; Acts 7:59—calling; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 10:13—whosoever; Rev 14:1—mount

CHAPTER 3

- 1 God's judgments against the enemies of his people;
- 9 God will be known in his judgment;
- 18 His blessing upon the church.

Joel 3:1 in those: Joel 2:29; Dan 12:1; Zeph 3:19, 20 when: Deut 30:3; 2 Chr 6:37, 38; Ps 14:7; 85:1; Isa 11:11–16; Jer 16:15; 23:3–8; 29:14; 30:3, 18; Ezek 16:53; 37:21, 22; 38:14–18; 39:25, 28, 29; Amos 9:14 Reciprocal: Ps 53:6—bringeth; Ps 126:1—turned again; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Joel 2:31—sun; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith

Joel 3:2 also: Zeph 3:8; Zech 14:2–4; Rev 16:14, 16; 19:19–21; 20:8 the valley: Joel 3:12; 2 Chr 20:26; Ezek 39:11; Zech 14:4 will plead: Isa 66:16; Ezek 38:22; Amos 1:11; Obad 10–16; Zech 12:3, 4; Rev 11:18; 16:6; 18:20, 21 and parted: Jer 12:14; 49:1; Ezek 25:8; 35:10; Zeph 2:8–10 Reciprocal: Lev 25:23—for ever; 2 Kgs 10:21—And they came; Isa 51:22—pleadeth; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 12:7—have forsaken; Jer 25:31—plead; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Jer 51:12—the standard; Ezek 38:15—and many; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Joel 3:14—multitudes; Amos 9:14—I will bring; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Mic 4:11—many; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 2:8—the nations; Zech 14:3—General; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Matt 22:7—his

Joel 3:3; 2 Chr 28:8, 9; Amos 2:6; Obad 11; Nah 3:10; Rev 18:13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:68—there ye shall; Ezek 16:33—give; Ezek 24:6—let no; Ezek 27:13—the persons; Joel 3:6—have ye; Amos 4:1—Bring; Amos 8:6—General; Mic 1:7—for

Joel 3:4 and what: Judg 11:12; 2 Chr 21:16; 28:17, 18; Acts 9:4 O Tyre: Amos 1:6–10,

12–14; Zech 9:2–8 will ye: Ezek 25:12–17 swiftly: Deut 32:35; Isa 34:8; 59:18; Jer 51:6; Luke 18:7; 2 Thess 1:6 Reciprocal: Josh 13:2—borders; Ps 10:14—to requite; Isa 14:30—and I; Isa 23:1—burden; Isa 65:6—but; Jer 25:22—Zidon; Jer 47:4—Typrus; Ezek 9:10—but; Ezek 25:15—Because; Ezek 26:2—Typrus; Ezek 28:21—Zidon; Joel 3:7—and will; Amos 1:9—Typrus; Matt 8:29—What

Joel 3:5 ye: 2 Kgs 12:18; 16:8; 18:15, 16; 24:13; 25:13–17; Jer 50:28; 51:11; Dan 5:2, 3 into: 1 Sam 5:2–5 pleasant: Heb. desirable, Dan 11:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:6—pleasant; Isa 23:3—she is

Joel 3:6 have ye: Joel 3:3, 8; Deut 28:32, 68; Ezek 27:13 Grecians: Heb. sons of the Grecians Reciprocal: Esth 7:4—But if we; Amos 1:6—carried; Amos 2:6—because; Amos 8:6—General; Mic 2:9—from their children; Zech 9:13—against

Joel 3:7 I will: Isa 11:12; 43:5, 6; 49:12; Jer 23:8; 30:10, 16; 31:8; 32:37; Ezek 34:12, 13; 36:24; 38:8; Zech 10:6–10 and will: Joel 3:4; Judg 1:7; 1 Sam 15:33; Esth 7:10; Matt 7:2; 2 Thess 1:6; Jas 2:13; Rev 13:10; 16:6; 19:2 Reciprocal: Isa 66:6—a voice of the Lord; Ezek 28:25—When; Obad 15—as

Joel 3:8 I will: Deut 32:30; Judg 2:14; 4:2, 9 your sons: Isa 14:1, 2; 60:14 Sabeans: Job 1:15; Ezek 23:42 far off: Jer 6:20 Reciprocal: Isa 45:14—the Sabeans; Joel 3:6—have ye; Amos 9:12—possess; Obad 15—as; Zech 9:4—the Lord; Zech 12:3—in that

Joel 3:9 Proclaim: Ps 96:10; Isa 34:1; Jer 31:10; 50:2 Prepare: Heb. sanctify, Ezek 21:21, 22 wake: Isa 8:9, 10; Jer 46:3, 4; Ezek 38:7 Reciprocal: Josh 9:2—gathered; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 2 Chr 25:8—be strong; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 37:22—hath despised; Isa 41:6—of good courage; Isa 45:21—Tell ye; Isa 54:15—they shall; Isa 57:3—draw; Jer 6:4—Prepare; Jer 46:14—Stand; Jer 51:12—the standard; Ezek 38:17—whom; Amos 4:4—Come; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Mic 5:1—gather; Nah 2:1—keep; Nah 3:14—fortify; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Hag 2:7—I will shake; Zech 14:3—General; Acts 4:26—kings; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 16:16—he; Rev 19:19—I saw

Joel 3:10 your plowshares: Isa 2:4; Mic 4:3; Luke 22:36 pruninghooks: or, scythes let: 2 Chr 25:8; Zech 12:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; Isa 41:1—let the people; Luke 13:12—loosed

Joel 3:11 Assemble: Joel 3:2; Ezek 38:9–18; Mic 4:12; Zeph 3:8; Zech 14:2, 3; Rev 16:14–16; 19:19, 20; 20:8, 9 cause: etc. or, the Lord shall bring down thy mighty ones, mighty. Ps 103:20; Isa 10:34; 13:3; 37:36; 2 Thess 1:7; Rev 19:14 Reciprocal: Judg 4:7—And I; 2 Kgs 10:21—And they came; Isa 41:1—let the people; Isa 43:9—all the; Ezek 30:3—the time; Obad 15—the day; Zech 14:5—and all

Joel 3:12 valley: Joel 3:2, 14; 2 Chr 20:26; Ezek 39:11; Zech 14:4 for: Ps 2:8, 9; 7:6; 76:8, 9; 96:13; 98:9; 110:5, 6; Isa 2:4; 3:13; Ezek 30:3; Mic 4:3; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Exod 18:13—General; Judg 5:10—ye that sit; 1 Sam 3:13—I will; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Ps 9:19—let the; Isa 51:5—mine; Mic 4:12—for he shall; Zech 10:5—because; Rev 14:14—a sharp

Joel 3:13 the sickle: Deut 16:9; Mark 4:29; Rev 14:15, 16 the harvest: Jer 51:33; Hos 6:11;

Matt 13:39 for the press: Isa 63:3; Lam 1:15; Rev 14:17–20 for their: Gen 13:13; 15:16; 18:20 Reciprocal: Isa 17:5—as when; Joel 2:24—General; Mic 4:12—for he shall; Rev 14:14—a sharp; Rev 14:18—Thrust

Joel 3:14 multitudes: Joel 3:2; Isa 34:2–8; 63:1–7; Ezek 38:8–23; 39:8–20; Rev 16:14–16; 19:19–21 decision: or, concision, Phil 3:2, or, threshing for: Joel 2:1; Ps 37:13; 2 Pet 3:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:7—like the dust; Isa 13:4—noise; Lam 1:21—the day; Ezek 13:5—the day; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Joel 3:12—valley; Zech 14:1—General; Acts 2:20—great; 2 Pet 3:10—the day

Joel 3:15; Joel 2:10, 31; Isa 13:10; Matt 24:29; Luke 21:25, 26; Rev 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Isa 24:23—the moon; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Ezek 30:18—the day; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness

Joel 3:16 roar: Joel 2:11; Isa 42:13; Jer 25:30, 31; Hos 11:10; Amos 1:2; 3:8 and the heavens: Joel 2:10; Ezek 38:19; Hag 2:6; Heb 12:26; Rev 11:13, 19; 16:18 hope: Heb. place of repair, or, harbour, Ps 18:2; 46:1–11; 61:3; 91:1, 2; Prov 18:10; Isa 33:16, 21; 51:5, 6, 16 and the strength: 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 29:11; Zech 10:6, 12; 12:5–8 Reciprocal: Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 14:8—the hope; Jer 17:13—the hope; Dan 12:1—thy people; Zeph 1:14—even; Hag 2:21—I will; Zech 9:8—I will; Zech 12:8—defend; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 3:19—when; Rom 11:26—all; Rom 15:13—the God; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 4:5—proceeded; Rev 10:3—loud; Rev 18:2—cried

Joel 3:17 shall ye: Joel 3:21; 2:27; Ps 9:11; 76:2; Isa 12:6; Ezek 48:35; Mic 4:7; Zeph 3:14–16 my: Dan 11:45; Obad 16; Zech 8:3 Jerusalem: Isa 4:3; Jer 31:23; Ezek 43:12; Obad 17; Zech 14:20 holy: Heb. holiness there: Isa 35:8; 52:1; Nah 1:15; Zech 14:21; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Exod 16:12—ye shall know; 1 Kgs 20:13—and thou shalt; Job 15:19—Unto whom; Ps 146:10—thy God; Isa 18:4—consider in my dwelling place; Isa 46:13—salvation; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Isa 57:13—my holy; Isa 64:2—to make; Jer 31:40—shall be; Ezek 7:27—and they; Ezek 16:62—and thou; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 37:6—ye shall; Ezek 43:7—where I; Ezek 44:9—General; Dan 9:16—thy holy; Joel 2:1—in my; Amos 5:17—I will; Zeph 3:13—not; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 9:8—I will; Zech 12:8—defend; Zech 14:11—there; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem

Joel 3:18 the mountains: Job 29:6; Isa 55:12, 13; Amos 9:13, 14 and all: Isa 30:25; 35:6; 41:17, 18 flow: Heb. go and a: Ps 46:4; Ezek 47:1–12; Zech 14:8; Rev 22:1, 2 the valley: Num 25:1; Mic 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:11—he washed; Num 24:6—as gardens; Josh 5:6—a land; Ps 72:3—mountains; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 4:2—the fruit; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 44:3—pour water; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Isa 66:11—ye may suck; Jer 31:12—wheat; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 36:9—General; Ezek 36:11—will do; Joel 2:24—General; Zech 9:17—corn; Mark 14:25—new; Acts 1:5—but; Acts 11:16—but; Rev 21:6—the fountain

Joel 3:19 Egypt: Isa 11:15; 19:1–15; Zech 10:10; 14:18, 19 Edom: Isa 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 49:17; Lam 4:21; Ezek 25:1–17; 35:1–15; Amos 1:11, 12; Obad 1, 10–14; Mal 1:3, 4 for: Ps 137:7; Jer 51:35; Obad 10–16; 2 Thess 1:6 Reciprocal: Deut 19:10—General; Isa 11:14—them of the east; Isa 21:11—me out; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Jer 22:3—neither; Jer 49:7—Edom; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Ezek 29:2—against all; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek

35:4—lay; Obad 17—possess; Zeph 2:9—the residue; Zech 12:1—for

Joel 3:20 Judah: Isa 33:20; Ezek 37:25; Amos 9:15 dwell: or, abide Reciprocal: Ps 81:15—time; Jer 32:37—I will cause; Hos 2:19—for; Amos 9:13—the mountains; Zeph 2:9—the residue; Zeph 3:15—is in; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Zech 14:11—there

Joel 3:21 will: Isa 4:4; Ezek 36:25, 29; Matt 27:25 for the Lord: or, even I the Lord that, Joel 3:17; Ezek 48:35; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ps 132:14—here will; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 33:8—General; Dan 2:11—whose; Zeph 3:13—not; Zeph 3:15—is in; Zech 8:3—dwell; Zech 12:1—for

AMOS

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The time when Amos prophesied;
- 3 He shews God's judgment upon Syria,
- 6 upon the Philistines,
- 9 upon Tyrus,
- 11 upon Edom,
- 13 upon Ammon.

Amos 1:1 The words: Jer 1:1; 7:27 who: Amos 7:14; Exod 3:1; 1 Kgs 19:19; Ps 78:70–72; Matt 4:18; 1 Cor 1:27 Tekoa: 2 Sam 14:2; 2 Chr 11:6; 20:20; Jer 6:1 he saw: Isa 1:1; Mic 1:1 in the: 2 Kgs 14:21; 15:1, 2, Azariah, 2 Chr 26:1–23; Hos 1:1; Matt 1:8, 9 and in: Amos 7:9–11; 2 Kgs 14:23–29 the earthquake: Zech 14:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 2 Kgs 14:16—Jeroboam; 1 Chr 2:24—Tekoa; 2 Chr 26:3—Uzziah; Neh 3:5—the Tekoites; Isa 2:1—saw; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Jer 2:31—see ye; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Lam 1:21—thou wilt; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Rev 6:12—there

Amos 1:2 The Lord: Amos 3:7, 8; Prov 20:2; Isa 42:13; Jer 25:30; Hos 13:8; Joel 2:11; 3:16 the habitations: Amos 4:7, 8; Isa 33:9; Jer 12:4; 14:2; Joel 1:9–13, 16–18 Carmel: 1 Sam 25:2; Isa 35:2; Jer 50:19; Nah 1:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:19—mount Carmel; Isa 66:6—a voice of the Lord; Jer 12:14—against; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Hos 4:3—the land; Hos 11:10—he shall roar like; Hos 13:7—General; Amos 3:4—a lion; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 10:3—loud

Amos 1:3 For: Amos 1:6, 9, 11, 13; 2:1, 4, 6; Job 5:19; 19:3; Prov 6:16; Eccl 11:2 Damascus: Isa 7:8; 8:4; 17:1; Jer 49:23–27; Zech 9:1 and for four: or, yea for four: turn away the punishment thereof, or, convert it, or, let it be quiet, and so, Amos 1:6, 9–2:16 because: 1 Kgs 19:17; 2 Kgs 8:12; 10:32, 33; 13:3, 7; Isa 41:15 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Sam 12:31—and put them; 2 Kgs 15:29—Gilead; 2 Kgs 16:9—went up; Prov 30:15—There; Isa 28:27—threshed; Jer 25:22—isles which are beyond the sea; Jer 49:27—I will; Jer 51:33—is like; Dan 2:40—forasmuch; Mic 5:5—seven; Hab 3:12—thresh; Zech 1:15—and; Zech 2:8—the nations

Amos 1:4 I will: Amos 1:7, 10, 12, 14; 2:2, 5; Judg 9:19, 20, 57; Jer 17:27; 49:27; Ezek 30:8; 39:6; Hos 8:14 Hazael: 1 Kgs 19:15; 2 Kgs 8:7–15 Benhadad: 1 Kgs 20:1–22; 2 Kgs 6:24; 13:3, 25; 2 Chr 16:2 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; 1 Kgs 15:18—Damascus; 2 Kgs 8:12—the evil; 2 Kgs 10:33—even; Jer 50:32—kindle; Amos 7:4—called

Amos 1:5 break: Isa 43:14; Jer 50:36; 51:30; Lam 2:9; Nah 3:13 the plain of Aven: or, Bikath-aven, Probably Heliopolis, now Baalbek, situated between Libanus and Antilibanus, 56 miles NW of Damascus, according to Antoninus, and celebrated for its temple of the sun. the house of Eden: or, Beth-eden, Probably the village of Eden, in Mount Lebanon, marks the site of this place. It is delightfully situated by the side of a most rich and cultivated valley, contains about 400 or 500 families, and is, according to modern authorities, about 20 miles SE of Tripoli, and five miles from the cedars. the people: Amos 9:7; 2 Kgs 16:9 Reciprocal: Isa 22:6—Kir; Isa 37:12—Eden; Ezek 27:23—Eden

Amos 1:6 three: Amos 1:3, 9, 11 Gaza: 1 Sam 6:17; 2 Chr 28:18; Isa 14:29–31; Jer 47:4, 5; Ezek 25:15, 16; Zeph 2:4–7; Zech 9:5; Acts 8:26 carried: etc. or, carried them away with an entire captivity, 2 Chr 21:16, 17; 28:18; Joel 3:6 to Edom: Amos 1:9, 11; Ezek 35:5; Obad 11 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; Josh 15:47—Gaza; Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There; Isa 14:30—and I; Isa 21:11—me out; Jer 25:20—Philistines; Jer 47:1—against; Joel 3:4—O Tyre; Amos 2:1—For three; Obad 14—neither shouldest; Mic 5:5—seven

Amos 1:7 I will: Deut 32:35, 41–43; Ps 75:7, 8; 94:1–5; Zeph 2:4; Rom 12:19 a fire: Amos 1:4; 2 Kgs 18:8; 2 Chr 26:6; Jer 25:18–20; 47:1; Zech 9:5–7 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; Josh 15:47—Gaza; 1 Sam 6:17—Gaza; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 50:32—kindle; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 39:6—I will; Amos 7:4—called

Amos 1:8 I will cut: Isa 20:1; Jer 47:5; Ezek 25:16 turn: Ps 81:14; Isa 1:25; Zech 13:7 and the: Isa 14:29–31; Jer 47:4, 5; Ezek 25:16; Zeph 2:4–7 Reciprocal: Josh 15:45—Ekron; Josh 15:46—near; Josh 19:43—Ekron; 1 Sam 5:10—God to Ekron; 1 Sam 6:17—Gaza; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Jer 25:20—remnant; Ezek 38:12—turn; Amos 3:9—Ashdod; Obad 19—the plain; Zech 9:6—General

Amos 1:9 Tyrus: Isa 23:1–18; Jer 47:4; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26; Joel 3:4–8; Zech 9:2–4 because: Amos 1:6, 11 brotherly covenant: Heb. covenant of brethren, 2 Sam 5:11; 1 Kgs 5:1–11; 9:11–14; 2 Chr 2:8–16 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 1 Kgs 5:12—they two; 1 Kgs 9:13—my brother; Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Jer 27:3—Edom; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Amos 1:3—For; Amos 2:1—For three; Obad 14—neither shouldest; Zech 2:8—the nations; Matt 11:22—Tyre

Amos 1:10; Amos 1:4, 7–2:16; Ezek 26:12; Zech 9:4 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; Isa 23:1—burden; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Jer 47:4—Tyrus; Jer 50:32—kindle; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 26:4—destroy; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 39:6—I will; Hos 8:14—I will send; Zech 9:2—Tyrus; Matt 11:22—Tyre

Amos 1:11 Edom: Isa 21:11, 12; 34:1–17; 63:1–7; Jer 49:7–22; Ezek 25:12–14; 35:1–15; Obad 1–14; Mal 1:4 because: Gen 27:40, 41; Num 20:14–21; Deut 2:4–8; 23:7; 2 Chr 28:17; Ps 83:3–8; 137:7; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:12; 35:5, 6, 11; Joel 3:19; Obad 10–14; Mal 1:2 did

cast off all pity: Heb. corrupted his compassions kept: Ps 85:5; Eccl 7:9; Isa 57:16; Mic 7:18; Eph 4:26, 27; 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Num 20:20—Thou shalt; Deut 30:7—General; Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There; Isa 34:5—upon Idumea; Jer 25:21—Edom; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 36:5—against all; Hos 8:3—cast; Joel 3:2—will plead; Amos 1:3—For; Amos 1:6—three; Amos 1:9—because; Amos 2:1—For three; Zech 2:8—the nations

Amos 1:12 Teman: Gen 36:11; Jer 49:7, 20; Obad 9, 10 Bozrah: Gen 36:33; Isa 34:6; Jer 49:13, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 27:41—hated; Gen 36:15—duke Teman; Num 21:28—a fire; 1 Chr 1:36—Teman; 1 Chr 1:44—Bozrah; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; Isa 21:11—me out; Isa 34:5—upon Idumea; Isa 63:1—Bozrah; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 50:32—kindle; Ezek 25:12—taking vengeance; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 36:5—against all; Hos 8:14—I will send; Joel 3:4—O Tyre; Joel 3:19—Edom; Amos 1:4—I will; Mic 2:12—Bozrah; Hab 3:3—from

Amos 1:13 the children: Deut 2:19; Jer 49:1–6; Ezek 25:2–7; Zeph 2:8 and for: Deut 23:3, 4; Judg 10:7–9; 11:15–28; 1 Sam 11:1, 2; 2 Sam 10:1–8; 2 Kgs 24:2; 2 Chr 20:1, 10; Neh 2:19; 4:7–23; Ps 83:7 because: Hos 13:16 ripped up the women with child: or, divided the mountains, enlarge. Isa 5:8; Jer 49:1; Ezek 35:10; Hab 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 2 Kgs 8:12—dash; 2 Kgs 15:16—all the women; 2 Kgs 15:29—Gilead; Neh 13:1—Moabite; Ps 104:20—makest; Prov 30:15—There; Jer 25:21—the; Jer 40:14—Ammonites; Ezek 21:28—concerning the; Hos 9:11—from the birth; Amos 1:3—For; Amos 2:1—For three; Obad 19—Benjamin; Nah 3:10—her young; Zeph 2:9—Surely; Zech 2:8—the nations

Amos 1:14 Rabbah: Deut 3:11; 2 Sam 12:26; Jer 49:2; Ezek 25:5 with shouting: Amos 2:2; Job 39:25; Isa 9:5 with a: Ps 83:15; Isa 30:30; Dan 11:40; Zech 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—Let us flee; Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Num 21:28—a fire; Josh 13:25—Rabbah; 1 Chr 20:1—Rabbah; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 50:32—kindle; Ezek 21:20—Rabbath; Ezek 25:7—and will; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Ezek 30:8—when I; Hos 8:14—I will send; Amos 1:4—I will

Amos 1:15; Jer 49:3

CHAPTER 2

- 1 God's judgments upon Moab,
- 4 upon Judah,
- 6 and upon Israel;
- 9 God complains of their ingratitude.

Amos 2:1 For three: Amos 2:4, 6; 1:3, 6, 9, 11, 13; Num 22:1–Num 25:18; Deut 23:4, 5; Ps 83:4–7; Mic 6:5 of Moab: Isa 11:14; 15:1–Isa 16:14; 25:10; Jer 48:1–47; Ezek 25:8, 9; Zeph 2:8, 9 because: 2 Kgs 3:9, 26; Prov 15:3 Reciprocal: Neh 13:1—the Ammonite; Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 33:12—the burnings; Jer 8:1—General; Jer 25:21—Moab; Jer 27:3—Edom

Amos 2:2 Kiriath: Jer 48:24, 41 with tumult: Amos 1:14; Isa 9:5; Jer 48:34 Reciprocal: Exod 32:17—There is a noise; Num 21:28—a fire; Jer 17:27—then; Jer 20:16—let him; Jer 48:1—Moab; Jer 48:45—a fire; Jer 50:32—kindle; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Ezek 30:8—when I; Amos 1:4—I will

Amos 2:3; Num 24:17; Jer 48:7, 25 Reciprocal: Isa 3:2—mighty; Mic 5:1—judge

Amos 2:4 For: Deut 31:16–18; 32:15–27 Judah: Amos 3:2; 2 Kgs 17:19; Jer 9:25, 26; Hos 5:12, 13; 6:11; 12:2 because: Lev 26:14, 15; Judg 2:17–20; 2 Sam 12:9, 10; 2 Kgs 22:11–17; 2 Chr 36:14–17; Neh 1:7; 9:26, 29, 30; Isa 5:24, 25; Jer 8:9; Ezek 16:1–63; 20:13, 16, 24; 22:8; 23:11–21; Dan 9:5–12; 1 Thess 4:8 and their: Isa 9:15, 16; 28:15; 44:20; Jer 16:19, 20; 23:13–15, 25–32; 28:15, 16; Ezek 13:6–16, 22; 22:28; Hab 2:18; Rom 1:25 after: Judg 2:11–17; 10:6; 2 Chr 30:7; Jer 8:2; 9:14; Ezek 20:13, 16, 18, 24, 30; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Prov 6:16—six; Prov 30:15—There; Isa 30:12—Because; Jer 17:27—then; Hos 5:5—Judah; Amos 1:3—For; Amos 2:1—For three; Mic 1:1—concerning; Acts 14:15—from

Amos 2:5 I will: Jer 17:27; 21:10; 37:8–10; 39:8; 52:13; Hos 8:14 Reciprocal: Num 21:28—a fire; 2 Kgs 25:9—the king's; Isa 2:13—General; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Jer 50:32—kindle; Lam 2:7—given up; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Ezek 30:8—when I; Hos 5:5—Judah; Amos 1:4—I will; Amos 3:11—and thy; Mic 6:9—Lord's

Amos 2:6 Thus saith: Amos, says Abp. Newcome, first prophesies against the Syrians, Philistines, Tyrians, Edomites, Ammonites, and Moabites, who dwelt in the neighbourhood of the twelve tribes, and had occasionally become their enemies and persecutors. Having thus taught his countrymen that the providence of God extended to other nations, he briefly mentions the idolatrous practices and consequent destruction of Judah, and then passes on to his proper subject, which was to exhort and reprove the kingdom of Israel, and to denounce against it the Divine judgments. For three: Amos 6:3–7; 2 Kgs 17:7–18; 18:12; Ezek 23:5–9; Hos 4:1, 2, 11–14; 7:7–10; 8:4–6; 13:2, 3; Mic 6:10–16 because: Amos 5:11, 12; 8:4–6; Isa 5:22, 23; 29:21; Joel 3:3, 6; Mic 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Esth 7:4—But if we; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 6:16—six; Prov 22:7—rich; Isa 3:15—ye beat; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 32:6—empty; Jer 34:14—At the; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Amos 1:3—For; Amos 2:1—For three; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 8:6—General; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 7:14—sold; Jas 2:6—Do; Rev 18:13—slaves

Amos 2:7 pant: Amos 4:1; 1 Kgs 21:4; Prov 28:21; Mic 2:2, 9; 7:2, 3; Zeph 3:3 and turn: Amos 5:12; Isa 10:2 and a: Lev 18:8, 15; Ezek 22:11; 1 Cor 5:1 maid: or, young woman to profane: Lev 20:3; 2 Sam 12:14; Ezek 36:20; Rom 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Lev 18:17—a woman; Lev 20:11—General; Lev 20:14—a wife; Deut 24:14—General; Deut 27:20—General; Job 24:4—turn; Job 24:10—they take away; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 30:14—to devour; Isa 3:15—ye beat; Isa 32:6—empty; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Ezek 22:10—discovered; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Mal 1:12—ye have; Luke 20:47—devour; Acts 24:26—hoped; Jas 2:6—Do

Amos 2:8 laid: Exod 22:26, 27; Deut 24:12–17; Ezek 18:7, 12 by: Amos 6:4; Isa 57:7; Ezek 23:41; 1 Cor 8:10; 10:7, 21 they drink: Amos 6:6; Judg 9:27; Hos 4:8 the condemned: or, such as have fined, or, mulcted Reciprocal: Exod 32:6—sat down; Deut 24:13—deliver; Esth 1:6—the beds; Job 22:6—For thou; Job 24:10—they take away; Isa 28:1—drunkards; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Ezek 33:15—restore; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Hos 7:14—assemble;

Amos 4:1—Bring

Amos 2:9 I the: Gen 15:16; Exod 3:8; 34:11; Num 21:24; Deut 2:24–33; Josh 3:10; 24:8–12; Judg 11:21–23; Neh 9:22–24; Ps 135:10–12; 136:17–22 whose: Num 13:28, 29, 32, 33; Deut 1:28; 2:10, 11; 3:11; 9:1–3 I destroyed: Josh 11:21, 22; 2 Sam 23:16–22; Job 18:16; Isa 5:24; Mal 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 48:22—Amorite; Deut 1:7—the mount; Josh 5:1—all the kings; Josh 24:17—General; 1 Sam 17:4—whose height; 1 Kgs 14:15—root up Israel; 1 Chr 1:14—Amorite; Ps 92:12—cedar; Isa 10:33—the high ones

Amos 2:10 I brought: Exod 12:51; Neh 9:8–12; Ps 105:42, 43; 136:10, 11; Jer 32:20, 21; Ezek 20:10; Mic 6:4 and led: Num 14:34; Deut 2:7; 8:2–4; Neh 9:21; Ps 95:10; Acts 7:42; 13:18 to possess: Num 14:31–35; Deut 1:20, 21, 39 Reciprocal: Josh 24:17—General; Amos 3:1—which; Amos 9:7—Have not; Matt 2:23—He shall; Acts 13:17—and with; Heb 3:9—forty

Amos 2:11 I raised: 1 Sam 3:20; 19:20; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:4; 19:16; 20:13, 35, 41; 22:8; 2 Kgs 2:2–5; 6:1; 17:13; 2 Chr 36:15; 2 Pet 1:20, 21 and: Amos 7:12, 13; Isa 30:10, 11; Jer 11:21; 26:11; Mic 2:6; Matt 21:34–38; Acts 4:18; 5:28; 7:51; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Nazarites: Num 6:2; Judg 13:4–7; Lam 4:7; Luke 1:3–17 Is it: Isa 5:3, 4; Jer 2:5, 31; Mic 6:3, 4 Reciprocal: Ezek 25:8—Seir; Hos 12:13—General; Zech 9:13—and raised

Amos 2:12 Reciprocal: Num 6:2—to vow; Num 6:3—General; Isa 28:1—drunkards; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 11:21—Prophecy; Jer 35:5—Drink; Lam 4:7—Nazarites; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Hos 12:13—General; Amos 3:8—who can; Amos 7:12—go; Amos 7:13—prophecy; Mic 2:6—Prophecy ye; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 5:40—they commanded

Amos 2:13 Behold: Ps 78:40; Isa 1:14; 7:13; 43:24; Ezek 6:9; 16:43; Mal 2:17 I am pressed: etc. or, I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves presseth Reciprocal: Job 39:12—he; Jer 44:22—could

Amos 2:14 the flight: Amos 9:1–3; Job 11:20 marg. Eccl 9:11; Isa 30:16; Jer 9:23 himself: Heb. his soul, or life Reciprocal: Josh 8:20—and they had; Judg 8:12—took; 1 Sam 31:3—went sore; 2 Sam 2:18—was as light; 1 Kgs 19:17—him that escapeth; 1 Kgs 20:30—a wall; 2 Kgs 7:7—their horses; 2 Kgs 25:5—and overtook; 1 Chr 10:3—went; Job 27:22—he would fain flee; Ps 50:22—none; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 40:30—General; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 39:4—when; Jer 46:6—not; Jer 48:44—that fleeth; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 4:19—they pursued; Hos 5:14—none; Amos 4:12—thus; Mic 2:3—from; Mic 6:14—and thou; Heb 9:7—errors

Amos 2:15 neither: Ps 33:16, 17 himself: Heb. his soul, or life Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:30—a wall; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 46:6—not; Jer 48:44—that fleeth; Jer 52:8—General; Amos 9:1—shall not flee

Amos 2:16 courageous: Heb. strong of his heart, Jer 48:41 flee: Judg 4:17; 2 Kgs 7:8–20; Mark 14:52 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:18—flee to Jerusalem; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 66:6—a voice of the Lord; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Amos 5:12—they afflict; Obad 9—thy

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The necessity of God's judgment against Israel;
- 9 The publication of it, with the causes thereof.

Amos 3:1 Hear: 2 Chr 20:15; Isa 46:3; 48:12; Hos 4:1; 5:1; Mic 3:1; Rev 2:29 against: Jer 8:3; 31:1; 33:24–26; Ezek 37:16, 17 which: Amos 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:28—Hearken; Isa 1:2—for the Lord; Isa 1:10—Hear; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Joel 1:2—Hear; Amos 5:1—Hear; Mic 1:1—concerning; Mic 2:3—this family; Mic 6:1—ye; Zeph 2:5—the word

Amos 3:2 only: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6; 10:15; 26:18; 32:9; Ps 147:19; Isa 63:19 all: Gen 10:32; Jer 1:15; 10:25; Nah 3:4; Zech 14:17, 18; Acts 17:26 therefore: Ezek 9:6; 20:36–38; Dan 9:12; Matt 11:20–24; Luke 12:47, 48; Rom 2:9; 1 Pet 4:17 punish: Heb. visit upon, Jer 9:25; 11:22; 13:21 marg. Hos 2:13; 8:13; 9:9 Reciprocal: Deut 4:22—General; Deut 6:15—is a jealous; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 32:19—And when; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; 2 Kgs 21:12—whosoever; Ps 73:14—For all; Ps 89:32—General; Ps 94:10—he correct; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Ezek 4:1—even; Ezek 5:9—that which; Ezek 7:5—General; Ezek 20:37—I will; Hos 5:3—know; Hos 9:1—as; Amos 2:4—Judah; Mic 1:1—concerning; Mic 2:3—this family; Luke 10:14—General; 1 Cor 11:30—many

Amos 3:3; Gen 5:22; 6:9; 17:1; 2 Cor 6:14–16 Reciprocal: Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Deut 32:19—And when; Amos 5:14—and so; 1 Pet 1:16—General; 1 John 1:7—we have

Amos 3:4 a lion: Amos 3:8; 1:2; Ps 104:21; Hos 11:10 cry: Heb. give forth his voice Reciprocal: Ps 10:9—secretly; Jer 2:15—young lions; Hos 5:14—as a lion; Hos 13:7—General; 1 Pet 5:8—as

Amos 3:5; Eccl 9:12; Jer 31:28; Dan 9:14 Reciprocal: Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Ps 91:3—snare

Amos 3:6 a trumpet: Jer 4:5; 6:1; Ezek 33:3; Hos 5:8; Zeph 1:16 and the people: Jer 5:22; 10:7; 2 Cor 5:11 be afraid: or, run together shall there: That is, Shall there be any evil, or calamity (not moral evil,) inflicted on a wicked city, which does not proceed from me, as the effect of my wrath? These animated interrogatives were intended to convince the people that they had cause for alarm, as their monstrous iniquities called down the vengeance of God to punish them with these calamities. Gen 50:20; Isa 14:24–27; 45:7; Acts 2:23; 4:28 the Lord hath not done it: or, and shall not the Lord do somewhat Reciprocal: Gen 19:20—this; Gen 42:28—What is; Exod 4:11—General; Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; Num 10:9—then ye shall; 1 Sam 3:11—I will do; 1 Sam 6:9—he; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 1 Kgs 14:10—I will bring; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Kgs 24:3—Surely; 2 Chr 15:6—God; 2 Chr 21:16—the Lord; Job 1:21—taken away; Job 5:6—trouble; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Isa 18:3—see ye; Isa 31:2—will bring; Isa 36:10—General; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 48:6—showed; Jer 4:19—sound; Jer 6:17—Hearken; Jer 29:4—whom; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 47:7—the Lord; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 51:1—I will; Jer 51:27—ye up; Lam 3:38—General; Ezek 28:7—I will; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Joel 2:1—and sound; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Mic 1:12—but; Zech 8:10—for; 1 Cor 14:8—General; Rev 8:2—trumpets

Amos 3:7 but: Gen 6:13; 18:17; 1 Kgs 22:19–23; 2 Kgs 3:17–20; 6:12; 22:13, 20; Ps 25:14;

Dan 9:22–27; 10:21; 11:2; John 15:15; Rev 1:1, 19; 4:1; 6:1–Rev 20:15 Reciprocal: Gen 37:5—dreamed; Gen 40:8—Do not; Gen 41:25—God; Gen 49:1—Gather; Lev 15:1—Aaron; Deut 29:29—secret; 1 Sam 3:11—I will do; 1 Sam 3:21—appeared; 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; 2 Sam 7:4—that night; 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; 2 Kgs 3:11—Is there not here; 2 Kgs 4:27—hid it from me; 2 Kgs 6:9—thither the Syrians; 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:3—word; Job 15:8—the secret; Isa 5:9—General; Isa 22:14—it was; Isa 34:16—Seek; Jer 1:10—to root out; Jer 23:18—counsel; Jer 24:1—Lord; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 33:3—mighty; Ezek 9:1—cried; Ezek 14:2—General; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Dan 2:19—was; Dan 2:23—and hast; Dan 2:47—a revealer; Dan 4:18—but; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Hos 5:9—have; Amos 1:2—The Lord; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Luke 2:26—it; Acts 27:10—I perceive; Rom 16:25—which; 1 Cor 2:10—God; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Amos 3:8 lion: Amos 3:4; 1:2; Rev 5:5 who can: Amos 2:12; 7:12–17; Job 32:18, 19; Jer 20:9; Acts 4:20; 5:20, 29; 1 Cor 9:16 Reciprocal: Num 23:24—as a great; Job 10:16—Thou huntest; Ps 50:1—hath spoken; Prov 20:2—fear; Isa 1:10—Hear; Isa 5:29—roaring; Isa 31:4—Like as; Jer 2:15—young lions; Jer 4:5—Blow; Jer 25:30—roar; Ezek 9:1—cried; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Hos 10:14—shall a; Hos 11:10—he shall roar like; Hos 13:7—General; Joel 3:16—roar; Mic 6:9—Lord’s; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 10:3—loud

Amos 3:9 Publish: 2 Sam 1:20; Jer 2:10, 11; 31:7–9; 46:14; 50:2 Ashdod: Amos 1:8; 1 Sam 5:1 the mountains: Amos 4:1; 6:1; Jer 31:5; Ezek 36:8; 37:22 and behold: Deut 29:24–28; Jer 22:8, 9 oppressed: or, oppressions, Amos 4:1; 8:6 Reciprocal: Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Isa 17:3—fortress; Ezek 28:16—filled; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Zeph 3:1—to the

Amos 3:10 they: Ps 14:4; Jer 4:22; 5:4; 2 Pet 3:5 who: Hab 2:8–11; Zeph 1:9; Zech 5:3, 4; Jas 5:3, 4 robbery: or, spoil Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 6:4—which he; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 52:13—the king’s; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Ezek 22:29—people; Amos 3:11—and thy; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Rom 2:5—treasurest

Amos 3:11 An, Amos 6:14; 2 Kgs 15:19, 29; 17:3–6; 18:9–11; Isa 7:17–25; 8:7, 8; 10:5, 6, 9–11; Hos 11:5, 6 and thy: Amos 3:10, 15; 2:5; 6:8; 2 Chr 36:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Isa 17:9—General; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 52:13—the king’s

Amos 3:12 As the: 1 Sam 17:34–37; Isa 31:4 taketh: Heb. delivereth so shall: Amos 9:2, 3; 1 Kgs 20:30; 22:25; Isa 8:4; 17:1–4; Rom 11:4, 5 in Damascus in a couch: or, on the bed’s feet, 1 Kgs 20:34; 2 Kgs 16:9 Reciprocal: Exod 22:13—torn in pieces; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; Isa 9:14—will cut; Jer 2:15—young lions; Zech 9:1—Damascus; Zech 9:7—I will; Rev 13:2—and his mouth

Amos 3:13 and testify: Deut 8:19; 30:18, 19; 2 Kgs 17:13, 15; 2 Chr 24:19; Acts 2:40; 18:5, 6; 20:21; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:6 the Lord: Amos 5:27; Josh 22:22; Isa 1:24 Reciprocal: Exod 33:3—lest I; Isa 7:13—will ye; Amos 4:13—The Lord; Amos 5:16—the Lord

Amos 3:14 in the: Exod 32:34 visit the transgressions of Israel upon him: or, punish Israel for his transgressions I will: Amos 9:1; 1 Kgs 13:2–5; 2 Kgs 23:15; 2 Chr 31:1; 34:6, 7; Hos 10:5–8, 14, 15; Mic 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 33:3—lest I; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; Hos

5:9—Ephraim; Amos 4:4—Come; Amos 7:9—the high

Amos 3:15 the winter: Jer 36:22 the summer: Judg 3:20 the houses: 1 Kgs 22:39 the great: Amos 3:11; 6:11; Isa 5:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:22—ivory; Ps 45:8—ivory; Hos 5:9—Ephraim

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He reproves Israel for oppression,
- 4 for idolatry,
- 6 and for their incorrigibleness.

Amos 4:1 ye kine: By the “kine of Bashan,” some understand the proud, luxurious matrons of Israel; but it is probable the prophet speaks catachrestically, and means the wealthy, effeminate, and profligate rulers and nobles of Samaria. Deut 32:14, 15; Ps 22:12; Jer 50:11, 27; Ezek 39:18 the mountain: Amos 6:1; 1 Kgs 16:24 which oppress: Amos 2:6, 7; 3:9, 10; 5:11; 8:4–6; Exod 22:21–25; Deut 15:9–11; Ps 12:5; 140:12; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Eccl 4:1; 5:8; Isa 1:17–24; 5:8; 58:6; Jer 5:26–29; 6:6; 7:6; Ezek 22:7, 12, 27, 29; Mic 2:1–3; 3:1–3; Zech 7:10, 11; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:1–6 crush: Deut 28:33; Job 20:19 marg. Jer 51:34 Bring: Amos 2:8; Joel 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 3:9—and I have; Num 21:33—Bashan; Deut 24:14—General; 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Prov 22:7—rich; Prov 28:16—prince; Prov 30:14—to devour; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Isa 5:17—the waste; Jer 5:5—get me; Jer 5:28—waxen; Jer 17:20—General; Ezek 18:12—oppressed; Ezek 34:16—but I; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Joel 1:2—Hear; Zeph 3:1—to the; Luke 6:24—woe; Jas 2:6—Do

Amos 4:2; Ps 89:35 hath sworn: Amos 6:8 he will: Isa 37:29; Jer 16:16; Ezek 39:4, 5; Hab 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:28—I will put; Ps 60:6—God; Ps 108:7—spoken; Ezek 29:4—I will put; Ezek 30:9—lo; Amos 4:12—thus

Amos 4:3 ye shall go: 2 Kgs 25:4; Ezek 12:5, 12 them into the palace: or, away the things of the palace, 2 Kgs 7:7, 8, 15; Isa 2:20; 31:7; Zeph 1:18; Matt 16:26 Reciprocal: Jer 49:5—ye shall; Amos 4:12—thus

Amos 4:4 Come: A bitter irony and sarcasm, addressed to the idolatrous Israelites. Amos 3:14; Eccl 11:9; Ezek 20:39; Joel 3:9–12; Matt 23:32; 26:45; Mark 14:41 at Gilgal: Amos 5:5; Hos 4:15; 9:15; 12:11 and bring: Num 28:3, 4 and your: Deut 14:28, 29; 26:12 three years: Heb. three years of days Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Josh 4:19—Gilgal; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; 2 Kgs 23:4—Bethel; 1 Chr 16:40—To offer; 2 Chr 6:26—there is no rain; 2 Chr 18:14—Go ye up; Isa 29:1—add; Isa 50:11—walk; Ezek 23:19—multiplied; Hos 9:4—neither; Amos 5:22—peace offerings

Amos 4:5 offer a sacrifice: Heb. offer by burning, Lev 7:12, 13; 23:17 proclaim: Lev 22:18–21; Deut 12:6, 7; Matt 6:2 for: Ps 81:12; Matt 15:9, 13, 14; 23:23; Rom 1:28; 2 Thess 2:10–12 this liketh you: Heb. so ye love, Hos 9:1, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened; Lev 22:29—General; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; 2 Chr 18:14—Go ye up; Isa 29:1—add; Isa 50:11—walk; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Hos 9:2—floor; Hos 9:4—neither; Amos 5:22—peace offerings

Amos 4:6 cleanness: From want of food, occasioned by severe famine. and want: Lev 26:26; Deut 28:38; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:2; 2 Kgs 4:38; 6:25–29; 8:1; Ezek 16:27 yet: Amos 4:8, 9; 2 Chr 28:22; Isa 9:13; 26:11; Jer 5:3; 8:5–7; Hos 5:15; 6:1; 7:14–16; Joel 2:12–14; Hag 2:17; Zech 1:3–6; Rev 2:21; 9:20, 21; 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:23—General; Deut 28:16—in the field; Ruth 1:1—a famine; Job 1:18—there came; Prov 14:4—clean; Isa 19:22—they shall; Ezek 14:21—my four; Ezek 24:13—because; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Hos 7:10—and they; Hos 9:2—floor; Hos 11:5—because; Joel 1:16—the meat; Amos 4:10—yet; Amos 4:11—yet; Mic 6:9—hear; Hab 3:17—the fig tree; Hag 1:6—have; Acts 12:20—because; Rev 16:9—to give

Amos 4:7 I have: Lev 26:18–21, 23, 24, 27, 28; Deut 28:23, 24; 1 Kgs 8:35, 36; 2 Chr 7:13, 14; Isa 5:6; Jer 3:3; 5:24, 25; 14:4, 22; Hag 1:10, 11; Zech 14:17; Jas 5:17; Rev 11:6 when: Joel 2:23; John 4:35 and I: Exod 8:22; 9:4, 26; 10:23; Judg 6:37–40; 1 Cor 4:7 and the: Joel 1:10–18 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—For; Exod 7:23—neither; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 11:17—shut up; 1 Kgs 18:1—I will send rain; Job 5:10—giveth; Job 28:26—he made; Job 37:12—it; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 107:33—watersprings; Isa 30:23—shall he; Joel 1:16—the meat; Amos 1:2—the habitations; Zech 10:1—rain in; John 19:13—and sat

Amos 4:8 two: 1 Kgs 18:5; Isa 41:17, 18; Jer 14:3 but: Ezek 4:16; Mic 6:14; Hag 1:6 yet: Amos 4:6, 9–11; Jer 23:14; Hos 7:10 Reciprocal: Lev 26:4—Then I; Ps 107:33—watersprings; Isa 30:23—shall he; Hos 11:5—because; Amos 1:2—the habitations; Hag 2:17—yet; Zech 14:17—even

Amos 4:9 with: Deut 28:22; 1 Kgs 8:37; 2 Chr 6:28; Hag 2:17 when: etc. or, the multitude of your gardens, etc. did the palmer worm, etc the palmerworm: Amos 7:1, 2; Deut 28:42; Joel 1:4; 2:25 yet: Amos 4:6, 8; Job 36:8–13; Isa 1:5; 42:24, 25; Jer 5:3 Reciprocal: Exod 9:31—the barley; Deut 28:38—for the locust; Mal 3:11—rebuke

Amos 4:10 pestilence: Exod 9:3–6; 12:29, 30; 15:26; Lev 26:16, 25; Deut 7:15; 28:22, 27, 60; Ps 78:49, 50 after the manner: or, in the way your young: Lev 26:25; 2 Kgs 8:12; 10:32; Jer 6:11; 11:22; 18:21; 48:15 and have taken away your horses: Heb. with the captivity of your horses, 2 Kgs 13:3, 7 the stink: Amos 8:3; Deut 28:26; Jer 8:1, 2; 9:22; 15:3; 16:4; Joel 2:20 yet: Amos 4:6; Exod 8:19; 9:12, 17, 34, 35; 10:3, 27; 14:4 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—About; Jer 15:7—since; Jer 49:26—General; Lam 2:21—my virgins; Ezek 14:19—if I; Zeph 1:17—and their blood

Amos 4:11 as God: Gen 19:24, 25; Isa 13:19; Jer 49:18; Hos 11:8; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 as a: Zech 3:2; 1 Cor 3:15; Jude 23 yet: Amos 4:6; Jer 6:28–30; Ezek 22:17–22; 24:13; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: Deut 21:18—will not; Deut 28:24—make the rain; Deut 29:23—like the; Ps 18:8—fire; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Isa 1:9—we should; Isa 7:4—the two tails; Jer 20:16—as; Jer 50:40—General; Ezek 15:4—the fire; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Amos 7:4—called; Luke 17:29—General; Rom 9:29—we had been; Rev 11:8—Sodom

Amos 4:12 thus: Amos 4:2, 3; 2:14; 9:1–4 prepare: Amos 5:4–15; Isa 47:3; Ezek 13:5; 22:30; Hos 13:8; Matt 5:25; 24:44–51; 25:1–13; Mark 13:32–37; Luke 14:31, 32; 21:3–36; 1 Thess 5:2–4; Jas 4:1–10; Rev 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—Be ready; Deut 21:18—will not; Ezek 38:7—General; Matt 25:6—go; Luke 1:17—to make

Amos 4:13 he that: This is a most powerful description of the majesty of Jehovah, the

God of hosts. Job 38:4–11; Ps 65:6; Isa 40:12; Zech 12:1 and createth: Ps 135:7; 147:18; Jer 10:13; 51:16 wind: or, spirit, John 3:8 and declareth: Ps 139:2; Dan 2:28; Matt 9:4; Luke 7:39, 40; John 2:25 that maketh: Amos 5:8; 8:9; Exod 10:22; 14:20; Isa 5:30; Jer 13:16 and treadeth: Deut 32:13; 33:29; Mic 1:3; Hab 3:19 The Lord: Amos 3:13; 5:8; 6:8; 9:6; Isa 47:4; 48:2; Jer 10:16; 51:19 Reciprocal: Exod 15:10—blow; Job 9:7—commandeth; Job 38:19—darkness; Ps 135:6—Whatsoever; Ps 148:8—stormy; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Ezek 7:7—morning; Dan 2:29—he that; Joel 2:2—as; Amos 5:27—whose; Jonah 1:4—the Lord; Matt 12:25—Jesus

CHAPTER 5

- 1 A lamentation for Israel;
- 4 An exhortation to repentance;
- 21 God rejects their hypocritical service.

Amos 5:1 Hear: Amos 3:1; 4:1 I take: Amos 5:16; Jer 7:29; 9:10, 17, 20; Ezek 19:1, 14; 26:17; 27:2, 27–32; 28:12; 32:2, 16; Mic 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Joel 1:2—Hear; Zeph 2:5—the word

Amos 5:2 virgin: Isa 37:22; Jer 14:17; 18:13; 31:4; Lam 2:13 is fallen: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:16; Isa 3:8; Hos 14:1 she shall: Isa 14:21; 24:20; 43:17; Jer 51:64 she is: Jer 4:20 none: Amos 7:2–5; 9:11; Isa 51:17, 18; Jer 2:27; 30:12–14; Lam 1:16–19; Ezek 16:36, 37; Hos 6:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—The virgin; 2 Kgs 21:14—And I will; Prov 24:16—but; Isa 9:14—will cut; Jer 8:4—Shall they; Hos 5:5—fall in

Amos 5:3 The city: Deut 4:27; 28:62; Isa 1:9; 10:22; Ezek 12:16; Rom 9:27 Reciprocal: Isa 9:14—will cut; Amos 6:9—if

Amos 5:4 Seek: Amos 5:6; Deut 30:1–8; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; 20:3; 34:3; Ps 14:2; 27:8; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12, 13; Lam 3:25, 26; Zeph 2:3; Matt 7:8 and: Ps 22:26; 69:32; 105:3, 4; Isa 55:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:4—seek; Isa 31:1—neither; Isa 45:19—Seek; Ezek 18:9—he shall; Hos 10:12—time; Hos 11:7—are bent; Amos 4:12—prepare; Matt 7:7—seek; Luke 11:9—seek

Amos 5:5 seek: Amos 4:4; Hos 4:15; 9:15; 10:14, 15; 12:11 Beersheba: Amos 8:14; Gen 21:33 Gilgal: There is a paronomasia here, both on the letters and words: hag gilgal galoh yigleh oovaith el yiheyeh leawen “Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el (the house of God) shall come to nought,” or Aven, i.e., Beth-aven, the house of iniquity. and Bethel: Amos 7:17; Lev 26:30–32; Deut 28:41; Hos 4:15; 10:8, 15 come: Job 8:22; Ps 33:10; Isa 8:10; 29:20; 1 Cor 1:28; 2:6; Rev 18:17 Reciprocal: Josh 4:19—Gilgal; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; Jer 48:13—as the; Amos 6:7—shall they; Amos 7:9—the high

Amos 5:6 Seek: Amos 5:4; Ezek 33:11 lest: Exod 22:6 the house: Amos 6:6; Gen 48:8–20; Josh 18:5; Judg 1:22, 23; 2 Sam 19:20; 1 Kgs 11:28; Ezek 37:19; Zech 10:6 there: Isa 1:31; Jer 4:4; 7:20; Ezek 20:47, 48; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; 1 Chr 16:11—Seek; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Isa 51:1—ye that seek; Isa 55:6—Seek; Jer 48:13—as the; Hos 10:12—time; Amos 5:15—the remnant; Amos 7:4—called; Acts 8:22—pray

Amos 5:7 turn: Amos 5:11, 12; 6:12; Deut 29:18; Isa 1:23; 5:7; 10:1; 59:13, 14; Hos 10:4; Hab 1:12–14 leave: Ps 36:3; 125:5; Ezek 3:20; 18:24; 33:12, 13, 18; Zeph 1:6 Reciprocal: Deut 24:17—pervert; Ps 147:8—prepareth; Prov 16:10—transgresseth; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Amos 5:24—let; Hab 1:4—for; John 8:15—judge; Acts 23:3—for; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Amos 5:8 maketh: Job 9:9; 38:31, 32 and turneth: Job 12:22; 38:12, 13; Ps 107:10–14; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:79 maketh: Amos 4:13; 8:9; Exod 10:21–23; 14:24–28; Ps 104:20; 105:28; Isa 59:10 that calleth: Amos 9:6; Gen 7:11–20; 1 Kgs 18:44, 45; Job 37:13; 38:34 The Lord: Amos 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Job 3:5—the shadow; Job 12:15—he sendeth; Job 38:17—the shadow; Ps 147:8—prepareth; Isa 9:2—in the land; Jer 16:21—and they; Jer 33:2—the Lord; Hos 10:12—time; Joel 2:10—the sun; Nah 1:4—rebuketh; Hag 1:11—I called

Amos 5:9 strengtheneth: 2 Kgs 13:17, 25; Jer 37:10; Heb 11:34 spoiled: Heb. spoil Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; Ps 8:2—strength

Amos 5:10 hate: Amos 7:10–17; 1 Kgs 18:17; 21:20; 22:8; 2 Chr 24:20–22; 25:16; 36:16; Prov 9:7, 8; Isa 29:21; Jer 20:7–10; John 7:7; 15:19, 22–24; Rev 11:10 abhor: Jer 17:16, 17; John 3:20; 8:45–47 Reciprocal: Gen 34:20—the gate; Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh; Lev 26:43—their soul; Deut 33:11—smite; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Prov 15:12—scorner; Prov 24:7—openeth; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 38:7—the king; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Amos 5:12—in the; Amos 5:15—establish; Mic 3:2—hate; John 8:6—as though

Amos 5:11 treading: Amos 4:1; Isa 5:7, 8; 59:13, 14; Mic 2:2; 3:1–3; Jas 2:6; Rev 11:8–10 ye have built: Deut 28:30, 38, 39; Isa 65:21, 22; Mic 6:15; Zeph 1:13; Hag 1:6 pleasant vineyards: Heb. vineyards of desire Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 8:12—and hast built; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Job 24:10—they take away; Job 31:34—that I; Job 33:20—dainty meat; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 22:7—rich; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 5:9—Of a truth; Isa 10:2—turn aside; Isa 16:10—General; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Isa 29:21—and turn; Jer 8:10—will I; Jer 25:34—pleasant vessel; Ezek 16:49—neither; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses; Dan 10:3—pleasant bread; Hos 5:11—oppressed; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Amos 2:6—because; Amos 5:7—turn; Amos 6:12—for; Amos 8:4—swallow; Amos 9:14—plant; Mic 6:12—the rich; Zech 7:10—oppress; John 3:20—every

Amos 5:12 I know: Deut 31:21; Isa 66:18; Jer 29:23; Heb 4:12, 13 manifold: 2 Kgs 17:7–17; Isa 47:9 they afflict: Amos 2:6, 7, 16; Acts 3:13, 14; 7:52; Jas 5:4, 6 take: 1 Sam 8:3; Ps 26:9, 10; Isa 1:23; 33:15; Mic 3:11; 7:3 bribe: or, ransom and they: Amos 2:7; Isa 10:2; 29:21; Lam 3:34; Mal 3:5 in the: Amos 5:10; Deut 16:18; Ruth 4:1; Job 29:7–25; 31:21; Prov 22:22 Reciprocal: Gen 34:20—the gate; Exod 23:6—General; Exod 23:8—thou shalt take; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Job 24:10—they take away; Ps 10:9—when; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Prov 22:7—rich; Prov 24:7—openeth; Prov 31:9—General; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Ezek 16:49—neither; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Hos 4:18—her; Hos 5:11—oppressed; Amos 5:7—turn; Amos 6:3—and cause; Amos 6:12—for; Mic 6:12—the rich; Hab 1:4—for; Zech 7:10—oppress

Amos 5:13 the prudent: Amos 6:10; Eccl 3:7; Isa 36:21; Hos 4:4; Mic 7:5–7; Matt 27:12–14 an evil: Eccl 9:12; Isa 37:3; Mic 2:3; Hab 3:16; Zeph 2:2, 3; Eph 5:15, 16; 6:13; 2 Tim 3:1

Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; Neh 2:12—neither; Job 13:5—and it; Job 21:5—lay your; Job 32:16—General; Ps 37:19—in the evil; Ps 38:14—that heareth; Ps 39:1—while; Ps 49:5—days; Prov 14:15—the prudent; Prov 29:11—General; Lam 2:10—and keep; Mic 1:10—Declare; Zech 1:4—Turn; John 7:10—not; John 8:6—as though

Amos 5:14 Seek: Ps 34:12–16; Prov 11:27; Isa 1:16, 17; 55:2; Mic 6:8; Matt 6:33; Rom 2:7–9 and so: Amos 3:3; Gen 39:2, 3, 23; Exod 3:12; Josh 1:9; 1 Chr 28:20; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 46:11; Isa 8:10; Matt 1:23; 28:20; Phil 4:8, 9; 2 Tim 4:22 as: Num 16:3; Isa 48:1, 2; Jer 7:3, 4; Mic 3:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; Ezek 18:9—he shall; Hos 11:7—are bent; Amos 5:24—let; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 7:7—cried; Matt 7:12—for; Phil 1:10—ye

Amos 5:15 Hate: Ps 34:14; 36:4; 37:27; 97:10; 119:104; 139:21, 22; Rom 7:15, 16, 22; 8:7; 12:9; 1 Thess 5:21, 22; 3 John 11 establish: Amos 5:10, 24; 6:12; 2 Chr 19:6–11; Ps 82:2–4; Jer 7:5–7 it may: Exod 32:30; 2 Sam 16:12; 1 Kgs 20:31; 2 Kgs 19:4; Joel 2:14; Jonah 3:9 the remnant: Amos 5:6; 2 Kgs 13:7; 14:26, 27; 15:29; Jer 31:7; Mic 2:12; 5:3, 7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 34:20—the gate; Ruth 4:1—to the gate; 1 Sam 14:6—it may be; 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 8:13—The fear; Prov 24:7—openeth; Isa 1:16—cease; Isa 7:15—know; Isa 37:4—It may; Dan 2:49—sat; Hos 10:12—time; Hos 11:7—are bent; Obad 18—the house of Joseph; Jonah 1:6—if; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 7:7—cried; Zech 8:16—execute the judgment of truth and peace; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 12:33—General; Acts 8:22—if; Phil 1:10—ye; Titus 1:8—a lover of good; Heb 1:9—hated

Amos 5:16 the Lord: Amos 5:27; 3:13 Wailing: Amos 8:10; Isa 15:2–5, 8; 22:12; Jer 4:31; 9:10, 18–20; Joel 1:8, 11, 14; Mic 1:8; 2:4; Rev 18:10, 15, 16, 19 such: Jer 9:17–19 Reciprocal: Job 3:8—who are ready; Isa 24:11—all joy; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 50:16—the sower; Ezek 6:11—Alas; Ezek 27:2—General; Ezek 30:3—a cloudy; Hos 4:3—the land; Joel 1:15—Alas; Amos 5:1—I take

Amos 5:17 in: Isa 16:10; 32:10–12; Jer 48:33; Hos 9:1, 2 I will: Exod 12:12, 23; Joel 3:17; Nah 1:12, 15; Zech 9:8 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—About; Exod 11:6—General; Exod 12:30—and there was a great cry; Jer 9:17—call; Mic 2:4—and lament; Rev 18:15—shall

Amos 5:18 desire: Isa 5:19; 28:15–22; Jer 17:15; Ezek 12:22, 27; Mal 3:1, 2; 2 Pet 3:4 the day of the Lord is: Isa 5:30; 9:19; 24:11, 12; Jer 30:7; Joel 1:15; 2:1, 2, 10, 31; Zeph 1:14, 15; Mal 4:1; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Job 3:4—darkness; Isa 2:12—the day; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 13:6—for the day; Isa 22:5—a day; Isa 59:9—we wait; Jer 5:6—a lion; Lam 3:2—brought; Lam 3:10—unto; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 34:12—in the cloudy; Joel 2:11—the day; Amos 6:3—put; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Luke 23:44—there

Amos 5:19 As if: They should go from one evil to another. Amos 9:1, 2; 1 Kgs 20:29, 30; Job 20:24, 25; Isa 24:17, 18; Jer 15:2, 3; 48:43, 44; Acts 28:4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:6—and four; Exod 4:3—it became; Exod 14:25—Let us flee; Josh 10:18—General; Judg 4:17—fled; 1 Sam 5:9—the hand; 1 Sam 5:12—died; 2 Sam 13:34—Absalom fled; 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; 1 Kgs 19:17—him that escapeth; Job 11:20—they shall not escape; Prov 23:32—biteth; Eccl 10:8—a serpent; Isa 5:19—Let him; Isa 15:9—lions; Jer 5:6—a lion; Jer 8:17—I will; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 16:16—every mountain; Ezek 15:7—they shall; Acts 28:3—fastened; Rev 13:2—and his feet

Amos 5:20 darkness: Job 3:4–6; 10:21, 22; Isa 13:10; Ezek 34:12; Nah 1:8; Matt 22:13; Jude 13; Rev 16:10 Reciprocal: Judg 4:17—fled; Job 11:20—they shall not escape; Job 15:23—the day; Joel 2:11—the day; Matt 24:29—shall the; Mark 13:24—General

Amos 5:21 hate: Prov 15:8; 21:27; 28:9; Isa 1:11–16; 66:3; Jer 6:20; 7:21–23; Hos 8:13; Matt 23:14 I will: Gen 8:21; Lev 26:31; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 smell in your solemn assemblies: or, smell your holy days Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; Ps 51:16—delightest; Ps 51:17—thou; Isa 1:14—my soul; Isa 43:23—honoured; Isa 61:8—I hate; Hos 2:11—her feast; Hos 5:6—they; Hos 6:6—I desired; Mal 1:10—I have; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 5:23—thou; Mark 12:33—is more; Luke 16:15—for; John 18:28—and they; Acts 17:25—is; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily; Heb 10:4—not; Heb 10:5—Sacrifice

Amos 5:22 offer: Ps 50:8–13; Isa 66:3; Mic 6:6, 7 peace offerings: or, thank offerings, Amos 4:4, 5; Lev 7:12–15; Ps 50:14, 23; 107:21, 22; 116:17 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—smelled; Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 7:18—it shall; Num 7:27—General; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; Job 35:13—regard; Prov 15:8—sacrifice; Prov 21:27—sacrifice; Isa 43:23—honoured; Jer 6:20—To what; Jer 14:10—the Lord; Hos 8:13—but; Hos 9:4—neither; Mal 2:12—and him; Luke 16:15—for; Heb 8:9—regarded; Heb 10:4—not; Heb 10:5—Sacrifice

Amos 5:23 the noise: Amos 6:5; 8:3, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:5—David; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps

Amos 5:24 let: Amos 5:7, 14, 15; Job 29:12–17; Prov 21:3; Hos 6:6; Mic 6:8; Mark 12:32–34 run: Heb. roll Reciprocal: 2 Sam 8:15—David executed; Isa 48:18—then had; Ezek 18:9—he shall; Hos 12:6—keep; Zech 1:4—Turn; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 8:16—execute the judgment of truth and peace; Acts 24:25—righteousness

Amos 5:25; Lev 17:7; Deut 32:17–19; Josh 24:14; Neh 9:18, 21; Isa 43:23, 24; Ezek 20:8, 16, 24; Hos 9:9, 10; Zech 7:5; Acts 7:42, 43 Reciprocal: Num 28:6—a continual; Deut 4:19—when thou; Deut 12:8—every man; Deut 31:21—I know; 2 Kgs 18:11—the king; Isa 17:3—fortress; Acts 13:18—about

Amos 5:26 the tabernacle of your Moloch: or, Siccuth your king, Lev 18:21; 20:2–5; 1 Kgs 11:33; 2 Kgs 23:12, 13, Milcom Reciprocal: Deut 4:19—when thou; Deut 31:21—I know; Josh 24:14—put; Ezek 20:16—for their; Zeph 1:5—Malcham; Acts 7:42—O ye; Acts 13:18—about

Amos 5:27 beyond: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6; Acts 7:43 whose: Amos 4:13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:32—sons; 1 Kgs 14:15—shall scatter; 2 Kgs 17:23—as he had said; 2 Kgs 25:21—So Judah; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Jer 15:14—pass; Jer 38:17—the God of hosts; Hos 9:15—I will drive; Hos 11:5—but; Amos 3:13—the Lord; Amos 5:16—the Lord; Amos 6:7—shall they

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The wantonness of Israel,
- 7 shall be plagued with desolation;

12 and their incorrigibleness shall end in affliction.

Amos 6:1 to them: Judg 18:7; Isa 32:9–11; 33:14; Jer 48:11; 49:31; Luke 6:24, 25; 12:17–20; Jas 5:5; 1 Pet 5:7 at ease: or, secure, Jer 7:4 and trust: Amos 4:1; 8:14; 1 Kgs 16:24 named: Exod 19:5, 6; Lam 1:1 chief: or, firstfruits, Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Job 12:5—of him; Isa 10:9—Calno; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Isa 28:1—whose; Isa 33:10—now will I be exalted; Isa 59:8—no; Jer 2:3—the firstfruits; Ezek 23:42—a voice; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Amos 3:9—the mountains; Amos 9:10—The evil; Mic 1:1—concerning; Mic 1:5—is it; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Mic 6:12—the rich; Zeph 1:12—the men; Zech 1:15—General; Zech 11:2—Howl; Rev 14:4—redeemed

Amos 6:2 Pass: Jer 2:10, 11; Nah 3:8 Calneh: Gen 10:10; Isa 10:9, Calno Hamath: 2 Kgs 17:24, 30; 18:34; 19:13 Gath: 1 Sam 17:4, 23; 2 Chr 26:6 better: Isa 10:9–11; 36:18, 19; 37:12, 13; Ezek 31:2, 3; Nah 3:8 Reciprocal: Num 13:21—Hamath; Josh 13:5—unto the; 1 Sam 5:8—Gath; 1 Sam 6:17—Gath; 2 Sam 8:9—Hamath; 1 Kgs 19:4—better; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 10:13—I have removed; Ezek 27:23—Canneh; Mal 1:4—The border

Amos 6:3 put: Amos 5:18; 9:10; Eccl 8:11; Isa 47:7; 56:12; Ezek 12:22, 27; Matt 24:48; 1 Thess 5:3; 2 Pet 3:4; Rev 18:17 and cause: Amos 6:12; 5:12; Ps 94:20 seat: or, habitation Reciprocal: Judg 9:27—merry; 1 Sam 4:5—all Israel; Prov 19:10—Delight; Eccl 2:2—It is; Eccl 7:2—better; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 22:2—that art; Isa 22:13—behold; Isa 59:6—their works; Lam 4:5—that did; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 21:10—should; Joel 1:5—Awake; Amos 2:6—For three; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 15:13—wasted; Eph 6:13—in the

Amos 6:4 lie: Isa 5:11, 12; 22:13; Luke 16:19; Rom 13:13, 14; Jas 5:5 beds: Either sofas to recline on at table, or beds to sleep on; which among the ancients, were ornamented with ivory inlaid. stretch themselves upon their couches: or, abound with superfluities, 1 Sam 25:36–38; Ps 73:7; Luke 12:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:7—General; 1 Kgs 10:18—ivory; 1 Kgs 22:39—the ivory house; 2 Kgs 9:34—he did eat; Esth 1:6—the beds; Esth 5:14—go thou in; Job 21:12—General; Jer 16:8—General; Jer 46:21—fatted bullocks; Lam 5:15—our dance; Ezek 23:41—stately; Ezek 26:13—General; Dan 6:18—and passed; Amos 2:8—by; Amos 8:10—I will turn

Amos 6:5 chant: or, quaver to the: Gen 31:27; Job 21:11, 12; Eccl 2:8; Isa 5:12; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 18:22 like: Amos 5:23; 8:3; 1 Chr 23:5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:21—the harp; 2 Sam 6:5—David; 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 1 Chr 13:8—with harps; 2 Chr 7:6—which David; 2 Chr 29:26—the instruments; Neh 12:36—musical instruments; Isa 24:9—General; Ezek 11:3—It is not; Dan 3:10—the cornet; 1 Tim 5:6—she

Amos 6:6 drink: This probably refers to the costliness and magnificence of the drinking vessels, as well as to the quantity drank. wine in bowls: or, in bowls of wine, Hos 3:1; 1 Tim 5:23 chief: Matt 26:7–9; John 12:3 but: Gen 37:25–28; 42:21, 22; 49:22; Esth 3:15; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 affliction: or, breach, 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:3–6; Jer 30:7 Reciprocal: Gen 40:23—but forgot him; Gen 41:52—the land; 2 Sam 1:12—General; Ps 23:5—thou anointest; Ps 81:5—in Joseph; Prov 23:30—tarry; Eccl 9:8—let thy head; Isa 28:1—drunkards; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Amos 2:8—they drink; Amos 5:6—the house; Obad 18—the house of Joseph; Matt 25:42—General; Luke 7:46—General; Acts 18:17—And Gallio; 1 Tim 5:6—she; Jas 5:1—weep; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

Amos 6:7 shall they: Amos 5:5, 27; 7:11; Deut 28:41; Luke 21:24 and the: 1 Kgs 20:16–20; Esth 5:8, 12–14; 7:1, 2, 8–10; Isa 21:4; Dan 5:4–6; Nah 1:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Isa 17:3—fortress; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Jas 5:1—weep

Amos 6:8 sworn: Amos 4:2; Jer 51:14; Heb 6:13–17 I abhor: Lev 26:11; Ps 78:59; 106:40; Zech 11:8 the excellency: Amos 8:7; Ps 47:4; Ezek 24:21 and hate: Amos 3:11; Lam 2:5 therefore: Mic 1:6–9 all that is therein: Heb. the fulness thereof, Ps 50:12 Reciprocal: Gen 22:16—General; Isa 45:23—sworn; Jer 12:8—therefore; Jer 14:21—not abhor; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Jer 49:13—I have; Ezek 19:7—the fulness; Ezek 23:18—then; Amos 4:13—The Lord; Amos 6:11—he will; Amos 7:11—and Israel

Amos 6:9 if: Amos 5:3; 1 Sam 2:33; Esth 5:11; 9:10; Job 1:2, 19; 20:28; Ps 109:13; Isa 14:21 Reciprocal: Jer 16:4—not; Ezek 24:22—General; Amos 8:3—they shall

Amos 6:10 And a: Abp. Newcome says that this obscure verse seems to describe the effects of the famine and pestilence during the siege of Samaria. that burneth: Amos 8:3; 1 Sam 31:12; 2 Kgs 23:16; Jer 16:6 Hold: Amos 5:13; Num 17:12; 2 Kgs 6:33; Ezek 24:21 for: Jer 44:26; Ezek 20:39 we may not make: or, they will not make, or, have not made Reciprocal: Job 15:4—restrainest; Isa 26:13—by thee; Jer 8:14—be silent; Jer 9:21—General; Jer 16:4—not; Ezek 24:22—General; Hos 4:4—let; Hos 4:15—nor; Mic 1:10—Declare; Zeph 1:7—thy

Amos 6:11 the Lord: Amos 3:6, 7; 9:1, 9; Ps 105:16, 31, 34; Isa 10:5, 6; 13:3; 46:10, 11; 55:11; Ezek 29:18–20; Nah 1:14 he will: Amos 6:8; 3:15; 2 Kgs 25:9; Hos 13:16; Zech 14:2; Luke 19:44 breaches: or, droppings, Eccl 10:18 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; 1 Kgs 13:33—Jeroboam; Isa 5:9—Of a truth; Isa 9:14—will cut; Jer 9:21—General; Jer 16:6—the great; Jer 52:13—the king's

Amos 6:12 horses: Isa 48:4; Jer 5:3; 6:29, 30; Zech 7:11, 12 for: Amos 5:7, 11, 12; 1 Kgs 21:7–13; Ps 94:20, 21; Isa 59:13, 14; Hos 10:4, 13; Mic 7:3; Hab 1:3, 4; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: Deut 29:18—among you a root; Esth 5:9—joyful; Prov 16:10—transgresseth; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Amos 5:15—establish; Amos 6:3—and cause; Matt 13:5—General; Mark 4:5—General; Luke 8:6—General; John 8:15—judge; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Amos 6:13 which: Exod 32:18, 19; Judg 9:19, 20, 27; 16:23–25; 1 Sam 4:5; Job 31:25, 29; Eccl 11:9; Isa 8:6; Jer 9:23; 50:11; Jonah 4:6; Hab 1:15, 16; Zeph 3:11; Luke 12:19, 20; John 16:20; Jas 4:16; Rev 11:10 Have: 2 Kgs 13:25; 14:12–14, 25; 2 Chr 28:6–8; Isa 7:1, 4; 17:3, 4; 28:14, 15; Dan 4:30 Reciprocal: Esth 5:9—joyful; Isa 10:13—For he saith; Hos 9:1—Rejoice

Amos 6:14 I will: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6; Isa 7:20; 8:4–8; 10:5, 6; Jer 5:15–17; Hos 10:5 from: Num 34:8; 1 Kgs 8:65; Ezek 47:15–17 river: or, valley Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:10—the brook Besor; 2 Kgs 14:25—from the entering; 2 Chr 7:8—from the entering; Ezek 47:16—Hamath; Amos 3:11—General; Zech 9:2—Hamath

CHAPTER 7

1 The judgments of the grasshoppers,

- 4 and of the fire are diverted by the prayer of Amos;
- 7 By the wall of a plumbline is signified the rejection of Israel;
- 10 Amaziah complains of Amos;
- 14 Amos shews his calling;
- 16 and Amaziah's judgment.

Amos 7:1 showed: Amos 7:4, 7; 8:1; Jer 1:11–16; 24:1; Ezek 11:25; Zech 1:20 he: Amos 4:9; Exod 10:12–16; Isa 33:4; Joel 1:4; 2:25; Nah 3:15–17 grasshoppers: or, green worms, Govai in Arabic gabee “locusts,” probably in their caterpillar state, in which they are most destructive. This is supposed to have been an emblem of the first invasion of the Assyrians. mowings: Or rather, feedings or grazings, as the people of the East make no hay. This was probably in the month of March, which is the only time of the year that the Arabs to this day feed their horses with grass. Reciprocal: Deut 28:38—for the locust; Deut 28:42—thy trees; 2 Sam 21:14—God; 1 Kgs 8:38—prayer; 2 Kgs 6:10—saved; 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Ps 78:46—gave also; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Jer 27:2—saith the Lord; Mal 3:11—rebuke; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

Amos 7:2 when: Exod 10:15; Rev 9:4 O Lord: Amos 7:5; Exod 32:11, 12; 34:9; Num 14:17–19; Jer 14:7, 20, 21; Dan 9:19; Jas 5:15, 16 by whom shall Jacob arise: or, who of (or for) Jacob shall stand, Isa 51:19; Ezek 9:8; 11:13 for: Ps 12:1; 44:24–26; Isa 37:4; Jer 42:2; Zech 4:10 Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—if thou; Num 11:2—prayed; Deut 9:19—But the; Deut 28:38—for the locust; Deut 28:42—thy trees; 1 Kgs 8:34—forgive the sin; Ps 78:46—gave also; Prov 29:8—wise; Joel 2:13—and repenteth; Joel 2:17—Spare; Amos 4:9—the palmerworm; Amos 5:2—none

Amos 7:3; Amos 7:6; Deut 32:36; 1 Chr 21:15; Ps 106:45; Hos 11:8; Joel 2:14; Jonah 3:10; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—repent; Deut 9:19—But the; 1 Sam 15:11—repenteth me; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; Ps 90:13—let it; Ps 135:14—he will repent; Jer 15:6—I am; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 42:10—for I; Amos 7:5—for; Jonah 4:2—and of

Amos 7:4 showed: Amos 7:1, 7; Rev 4:1 called: This is supposed to denote the invasion of Tiglathpileser, which threatened entire destruction. Amos 1:4, 7; 4:11; 5:6; Exod 9:23, 24; Lev 10:2; Num 16:35; Isa 27:4; 66:15, 16; Jer 4:4; 21:12; Joel 2:30; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:6; Heb 1:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Job 1:16—there came; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Jer 24:1—Lord; Jer 27:2—saith the Lord; Joel 1:19—the fire; Amos 8:1—General; Hag 1:11—I called; Acts 11:5—and it; Rev 8:8—burning

Amos 7:5 cease: Amos 7:2; Ps 85:4; Isa 10:25 for: Amos 7:2, 3; Isa 1:9; Jer 30:19 Reciprocal: Deut 9:19—But the; Ezek 11:13—Ah; Joel 2:17—Spare

Amos 7:6; Judg 2:18; 10:16; Ps 90:13; 135:14; Jer 26:19; Jonah 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—repent; Deut 9:19—But the; Deut 32:36—repent; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; 2 Chr 12:7—some; Ps 106:45—repented; Jer 42:10—for I; Hos 11:8—Mine; Amos 7:3—General; Jonah 3:10—and God repented

Amos 7:7 a wall: 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 21:13; Isa 28:17; 34:11; Lam 2:8; Ezek 40:3; Zech 2:1, 2; Rev 11:1; 21:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Jer 18:2—and go; Jer 24:1—Lord; Amos 7:1—showed; Amos 7:4—showed; Amos 8:1—General; Zech 4:10—and shall; John 7:7—because

Amos 7:8 Amos: Jer 1:11–13; Zech 5:2 a plumbline: This was an emblem of strict justice; and intimated that God would now visit them according to their iniquities. I will set: Lam 2:8 I will not: Amos 8:2; Jer 15:6; Ezek 7:2–9; Mic 7:18; Nah 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:13—I will stretch; Isa 9:14—will cut; Jer 24:3—What; Zech 4:10—and shall

Amos 7:9 the high: Amos 3:14; 5:5; 8:14, Beer-sheba, Gen 26:23–25; 46:1; Lev 26:30, 31 I will: Fulfilled, 2 Kgs 15:8–10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; 2 Kgs 14:23—Jeroboam; 2 Kgs 15:10—smote him; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:9—General; Hos 5:1—O house; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 10:15—shall Bethel; Amos 1:1—and in; Amos 7:11—Jeroboam

Amos 7:10 the priest: 1 Kgs 12:31, 32; 13:33; 2 Kgs 14:23, 24; 2 Chr 13:8, 9; Jer 20:1–3; 29:26, 27; Matt 21:23. This was truly a lying prophet; there was not one word of truth in his message to Jeroboam. hath: 1 Kgs 18:17; Jer 26:8–11; 37:13–15; 38:4; Luke 23:2; Acts 5:28; 24:5 not: Gen 37:8; Jer 18:18; Acts 7:54 Reciprocal: Exod 5:4—wherefore; Num 16:41—Ye have; 1 Sam 22:13—Why have; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 21:13—the king; 2 Kgs 14:16—Jeroboam; 2 Chr 25:16—Art thou made; Isa 29:21—and lay; Jer 1:1—words; Jer 6:10—the word; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 36:16—We; Ezek 2:6—though they; Hos 7:3—General; Amos 5:10—hate; Luke 11:45—thou; John 21:25—that even; Acts 17:6—These; 2 Tim 4:3—they will

Amos 7:11 thus: Jer 26:9; 28:10, 11; Acts 6:14 Jeroboam: Amos 7:9; Ps 56:5; Matt 26:61 and Israel: Amos 6:7, 8; 2 Kgs 17:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:16—Jeroboam; Jer 36:16—We; Amos 7:17—and Israel

Amos 7:12 O thou: 1 Sam 9:9; 2 Chr 16:10; Isa 30:10 go: Amos 2:12; Matt 8:34; Luke 8:37, 38; 13:31; Acts 16:39 eat: 1 Sam 2:36; Isa 56:11; Ezek 13:19; Mal 1:10; Rom 16:18; 1 Cor 2:14; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:3—Beersheba; 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; Prov 25:6—in the presence; Isa 29:10—the seers; Jer 29:27—therefore; Jer 36:19—General; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 3:8—who can; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 13:50—and expelled; 1 Thess 2:15—persecuted us

Amos 7:13 prophesy: Amos 2:12; Acts 4:17, 18; 5:28, 40 for: 1 Kgs 12:29, 32; 13:1 chapel: or, sanctuary king's court: Heb. house of the kingdom Reciprocal: Exod 10:28—for in that; 1 Kgs 19:3—Beersheba; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Kgs 2:23—Bethel; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; Isa 29:10—the seers; Isa 30:10—say; Isa 30:11—you out; Jer 11:21—Prophesy; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 29:27—therefore; Jer 32:3—Wherefore; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 7:16—Prophesy; Mic 2:6—Prophesy ye; Luke 13:31—Get

Amos 7:14 neither: 1 Kgs 20:35; 2 Kgs 2:3, 5, 7; 4:38; 6:1; 2 Chr 16:7; 19:2; 20:34 an herdman: Amos 1:1; Zech 13:5; 1 Cor 1:27 a gatherer: Rather, as bolais is rendered by the LXX and Vulgate, κνιζων, vellicans “a scraping,” or a scraper of sycamores; for the fruit does not ripen till it is rubbed with iron combs. sycamore fruit: or, wild figs Reciprocal: Gen 47:3—What is; Exod 3:1—kept; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 1 Kgs 19:19—he with; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; 2 Chr 1:15—sycamore trees; 2 Chr 9:27—the sycamore; Job 30:4—for their meat; Ps 78:70—and took; Ps 131:1—neither; Prov 30:3—neither; Jer 17:16—I have; Hos 12:10—have also; Matt 4:18—for; Luke 19:4—a

sycamore; John 7:15—letters; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Amos 7:15 took: 2 Sam 7:8; Ps 78:70–72; Matt 4:18, 19; 9:9 as I followed: Heb. from behind Go: Jer 1:7; Ezek 2:3, 4; Luke 24:46–48; Acts 1:8; 4:20; 5:20, 29–32 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—And Abel; Gen 47:3—What is; Exod 3:1—kept; 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; Ps 131:1—neither; Prov 30:3—neither; Jer 13:15—for; Jer 17:16—I have; Jer 26:12—The Lord; Matt 15:5—ye say; John 3:27—A man; John 7:15—letters; 1 Cor 9:16—for

Amos 7:16 hear: 1 Sam 15:16; 1 Kgs 22:19; Jer 28:15–17 Prophecy: Amos 7:13; Isa 30:10; Mic 2:6 and drop: Deut 32:2; Ezek 20:46; 21:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:16—Hear; 2 Chr 18:18—hear the word; Job 29:22—speech; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 22:2—Hear; Jer 44:24—Hear; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Ezek 16:35—hear; Hos 4:1—Hear; Amos 8:4—Hear; Acts 4:19—to hearken

Amos 7:17 Thy wife: Isa 13:16; Jer 20:6; 28:12, 16; 29:21, 25, 31, 32; Lam 5:11; Hos 4:13, 14; Zech 14:2 thy land: Ps 78:55 die: 2 Kgs 17:6; Ezek 4:13; Hos 9:3 and Israel: Amos 7:11; Lev 26:33–39; Jer 36:27–32 Reciprocal: Josh 22:19—unclean; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; Ps 16:6—The lines; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 22:18—surely; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Ezek 13:2—Hear; Hos 5:9—Ephraim; Hos 9:13—shall; Amos 5:5—and Bethel

CHAPTER 8

- 1 By a basket of summer fruit is shown the approach of Israel's end;
- 4 Oppression is reproved;
- 11 A famine of the word of God threatened.

Amos 8:1; Amos 7:1, 4, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:1—summer; 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Jer 24:1—Lord

Amos 8:2 Amos: Amos 7:8; Jer 1:11–14; Ezek 8:6, 12, 17; Zech 1:18–21; 5:2, 5, 6 A basket: Deut 26:1–4; 2 Sam 16:1, 2; Isa 28:4; Jer 24:1–3; 40:10; Mic 7:1 the end: There is here not only an allusion to the nature of the summer fruit, which must be eaten as soon as gathered, but also a paronomasia upon the words kayitz “summer fruit,” and ketz “an end.” Jer 1:12; 5:31; Lam 4:18; Ezek 7:2; 3:7, 10; 12:23; 29:8 I will not: Amos 7:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—The end; Jer 24:3—What; Jer 51:13—thine; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Hos 9:17—and; Joel 2:1—for the; Mic 7:4—the day; Mic 7:18—passeth; Zeph 1:14—it is; Acts 11:5—and it; Rev 14:1—I looked

Amos 8:3 the songs: Amos 8:10; 5:23; Hos 10:5, 6; Joel 1:5, 11, 13; Zech 11:1–3 shall be howlings: Heb. shall howl many: Amos 4:10; Isa 37:36; Jer 9:21, 22; Nah 3:3 they shall: Amos 6:9, 10; Jer 22:18 with silence: Heb. be silent, Lev 10:3; Ps 39:9 Reciprocal: Ps 137:4—How shall; Eccl 3:7—time to keep; Isa 24:9—General; Lam 2:10—and keep; Ezek 24:17—Forbear to cry; Hos 2:11—her feast; Hos 7:14—when; Hos 8:1—the house; Amos 6:5—like; Zeph 1:10—the noise

Amos 8:4 Hear: Amos 7:16; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; 28:14; Jer 5:21; 28:15 swallow: Amos

2:6; 5:11; Ps 12:5; 14:4; 56:1; 140:12; Prov 30:14; Isa 32:6, 7; Matt 23:14; Jas 5:6 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 15:2—exact it; Deut 24:14—General; Job 20:18—swallow; Job 24:4—turn; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 11:26—that withholdeth; Prov 20:10—both; Prov 22:7—rich; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 3:15—ye beat; Jer 5:27—so are; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 51:34—swallowed; Ezek 16:49—neither; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:8—General; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Ezek 45:10—General; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 8:6—General; Mic 2:2—they covet; Mic 3:2—pluck; Luke 20:47—devour; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; Eph 6:9—ye; 1 Tim 6:9—they; Jas 2:6—Do

Amos 8:5 When: Num 10:10; 28:11–15; 2 Kgs 4:23; Ps 81:3, 4; Isa 1:13; Col 2:16 new moon: or, month be gone: Mal 1:13 and the: Exod 20:8–10; Neh 13:15–21; Isa 58:13; Rom 8:6, 7 set forth: Heb. open making: Lev 19:36; Deut 25:13–16; Prov 11:1; 16:11; 20:23; Ezek 45:10–12; Mic 6:10, 11 falsifying the balances by deceit: Heb. perverting the balances of deceit, Hos 12:7 Reciprocal: Lev 6:2—deceived; Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Deut 25:16—all that do; 1 Sam 13:12—I forced; 1 Sam 21:7—detained; Hos 2:11—her feast; Amos 8:14—Beersheba; Zech 5:6—This is an ephah; Matt 26:8—To; John 12:5—was; 1 Thess 4:6—go

Amos 8:6; Amos 8:4; 2:6; Lev 25:39–42; Neh 5:1–5, 8; Joel 3:3, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Prov 11:1—A false balance is; Prov 22:7—rich; Isa 32:6—empty; Jer 34:14—At the; Hos 12:7—the balances; Amos 3:9—oppressed; Mic 6:10—and; 1 Thess 4:6—go; Rev 18:13—slaves

Amos 8:7 sworn: Amos 6:8; Deut 33:26–29; Ps 47:4; 68:34; Luke 2:32 I will: Exod 17:16; 1 Sam 15:2, 3; Ps 10:11; Isa 43:25; Jer 17:1; 31:34; Hos 7:2; 8:13; 9:9 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 34:25—he knoweth; Ps 50:21—set; Ps 89:35—Once; Ps 109:15—before; Isa 14:24—Lord; Jer 2:22—yet thine iniquity; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 44:21—did; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Ezek 5:11—as I live; Ezek 44:12—therefore

Amos 8:8 the land: It is supposed that an earthquake is here intended; the rising and falling of the ground, with a wave-like motion, and its leaving its proper place and bounds, in consequence of an earthquake, being justly and beautifully compared to the swelling, overflowing, and subsiding of the Nile. Ps 18:7; 60:2, 3; 114:3–7; Isa 5:25; 24:19, 20; Jer 4:24–26; Mic 1:3–5; Nah 1:5, 6; Hab 3:5–8; Hag 2:6, 7 every one: Amos 8:10; 9:5; Jer 12:4; Hos 4:3; 10:5; Matt 24:30 rise: Amos 9:5; Isa 8:7, 8; Jer 46:8; Dan 9:26 Reciprocal: Ps 104:32—looketh; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 25:38—hath; Jer 46:7—as a flood; Jer 51:29—the land; Dan 11:22—with; Nah 1:8—with; Zech 11:3—a voice

Amos 8:9 that I: This is supposed to refer to an eclipse; and Abp. Usher has shown that about eleven years after Amos prophesied there were two great eclipses of the sun, one at the feast of tabernacles, and the other some time before the passover. Amos 4:13; 5:8; Job 5:14; Isa 13:10; 29:9, 10; 59:9, 10; Jer 15:9; Mic 3:6; Matt 24:29; Rev 6:12; 8:12 and I: Exod 10:21–23; Matt 27:45; Mark 15:33; Luke 23:44 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Josh 10:12—Sun; Job 9:7—commandeth; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 60:20—sun; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 13:16—before; Ezek 32:7—I will cover the heaven; Hos 2:11—her feast; Zech 11:17—the sword; Luke 15:14—arose; Luke 21:25—signs; Acts 2:20—sun

Amos 8:10 I will turn: Amos 8:3; 5:23; 6:4–7; Deut 16:14; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 13:28–31; Job 20:23; Isa 21:3, 4; 22:12–14; Dan 5:4–6; Hos 2:11; Nah 1:10 sackcloth: Isa

15:2, 3; Jer 48:37; Ezek 7:18; 27:30, 31 as the: Jer 6:26; Zech 12:10; Luke 7:12, 13 a bitter: Job 3:5 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 32:6—sat down; Lev 21:5—not make baldness; Ps 137:2—we hanged; Eccl 7:6—as; Isa 3:24—a girding; Isa 13:10—General; Isa 24:9—General; Jer 2:19—bitter; Jer 4:8—gird; Jer 13:16—before; Jer 15:9—her sun; Jer 30:5—a voice; Lam 5:15—our dance; Ezek 7:2—An end; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Amos 8:8—every one; Mic 1:16—bald; Mic 3:6—the sun; Zech 11:17—the sword; Mark 15:33—darkness; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 21:25—signs

Amos 8:11 but: 1 Sam 3:1; 28:6, 15; Ps 74:9; Isa 5:6; 30:20, 21; Ezek 7:26; Mic 3:6; Matt 9:36 Reciprocal: Prov 29:18—there; Isa 41:17—seek; Lam 2:9—her prophets; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Hos 2:3—and slay; Hos 9:4—their bread; Mic 2:6—they shall not prophesy; Mic 3:7—no; Zech 9:17—corn; Matt 5:6—are; Matt 12:43—dry; John 7:37—If; Acts 16:6—forbidden

Amos 8:12 shall run: Prov 14:6; Dan 12:4; Matt 11:25–27; 12:30; 24:23–26; Rom 9:31–33; 11:7–10; 2 Tim 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:1—the word; 2 Sam 15:20—go up and down; Prov 29:18—there; Isa 30:20—yet shall; Jer 5:1—Run ye; Lam 2:9—her prophets; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Ezek 7:26—but; Hos 9:4—their bread; Matt 25:10—they; Acts 16:6—forbidden

Amos 8:13; Deut 32:25; Ps 63:1; 144:12–15; Isa 40:30; 41:17–20; Jer 48:18; Lam 1:18; 2:10, 21; Hos 2:3; Zech 9:17 Reciprocal: Isa 5:13—multitude; Matt 25:10—they

Amos 8:14 swear: Hos 4:15; Zeph 1:5 sin: Deut 9:21; 1 Kgs 12:28, 29, 32; 13:22–34; 14:16; 16:24; 2 Kgs 10:29; Hos 8:5, 6; 10:5; 13:2, 16 manner: Heb. way, Acts 9:2; 18:25; 19:9, 23; 24:14 Beersheba: Amos 8:5 shall fall: Deut 33:11; 2 Chr 36:16; Ps 36:12; 140:10; Prov 29:1; Isa 43:17; Jer 25:27; 51:64 Reciprocal: Gen 21:33—grove; Num 29:19—General; 1 Sam 20:21—as the; 2 Kgs 17:26—know not; Prov 24:16—but; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 24:20—and it; Jer 5:7—sworn by; Hos 7:1—wickedness; Hos 10:8—the sin; Amos 5:5—Beersheba; Amos 6:1—and trust; Amos 7:9—the high; Mic 1:5—is it

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The certainty of the desolation;
- 11 The restoring of the tabernacle of David.

Amos 9:1 I saw: 2 Chr 18:18; Isa 6:1; Ezek 1:28; John 1:18, 32; Acts 26:13; Rev 1:17 upon: Amos 3:14; Ezek 9:2; 10:4 Smite: Isa 6:3, 4; Zech 11:1, 2 lintel: or, chapter, or knop cut them: or, wound them, in the head. Ps 68:21; Hab 3:13 shall not flee: Amos 2:14, 15; Isa 24:17, 18; 30:16; Jer 48:44 Reciprocal: Exod 14:25—Let us flee; Josh 10:18—General; 1 Sam 5:9—the hand; 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Job 11:20—they shall not escape; Job 20:24—flee from; Job 27:22—he would fain flee; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:3—fortress; Jer 4:29—shall flee; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 16:16—every mountain; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Jer 46:6—not; Jer 49:8—dwell; Jer 52:8—General; Lam 1:3—all; Lam 2:22—my terrors; Lam 4:19—they pursued; Ezek 11:8—General; Ezek 15:7—they shall; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Ezek 21:24—ye shall; Hos 8:1—the house; Hos 13:8—as a; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Amos 4:12—thus; Amos 5:19—As if; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Mic 2:3—from; Mic 6:14—and thou; Zeph 1:12—that I; Zeph

2:14—upper lintels; Zech 5:8—the weight; Matt 24:28—General; Luke 17:37—wheresoever

Amos 9:2 Though: All these energetic expressions were intended to shew the utter impossibility of escape. dig: Job 26:6; Ps 139:7–10; Isa 2:19 climb: Job 20:6; Isa 14:13–16; Jer 49:16; 51:53; Ezek 28:13–16; Obad 4; Luke 10:18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Josh 10:16—and hid; Job 11:8—deeper; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 34:22—no; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 139:8—I ascend; Jer 22:23—makest; Jer 23:24—hide; Ezek 5:2—I will draw; Ezek 8:8—General; Ezek 21:14—entereth; Amos 3:12—so shall; Amos 5:19—As if; Luke 10:15—which

Amos 9:3 hide: Job 34:22; Jer 23:23, 24 hid: Ps 139:9–11; Jer 16:16 the serpent: Isa 27:1 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 3:15—enmity; Exod 7:10—it became; Num 21:6—General; Deut 32:24—serpents; 2 Sam 17:14—appointed; 2 Sam 22:46—out; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; 1 Kgs 18:19—mount Carmel; 1 Kgs 20:30—a wall; Ps 21:8—General; Prov 23:32—biteth; Eccl 10:8—a serpent; Jer 8:17—I will; Jer 49:10—his secret; Ezek 5:2—I will draw; Ezek 8:8—General; Amos 3:12—so shall; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid; Luke 10:15—which

Amos 9:4 go: Lev 26:33, 36–39; Deut 28:64, 65; Ezek 5:2, 12; Zech 13:8, 9 set: Lev 17:10; Deut 28:63; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 34:15, 16; Jer 24:6; 44:11 Reciprocal: Gen 44:21—that I may; Num 21:6—General; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 21:10—I have; Jer 39:12—look well to him; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 21:9—A sword; Amos 9:8—the eyes; Zech 8:10—for

Amos 9:5 toucheth: Ps 46:6; 144:5; Isa 64:1; Mic 1:3; Nah 1:6; Hab 3:10; Rev 20:11 and all: Amos 8:8; Jer 12:4; Hos 4:3 shall rise: Ps 32:6; 93:3, 4; Isa 8:7, 8; Matt 7:27 Reciprocal: Gen 7:11—all; Isa 51:15—that divided; Jer 47:2—waters; Dan 9:26—with; Dan 11:22—with; Hos 10:14—shall a; Amos 9:13—the hills; Mic 1:4—the mountains; Nah 1:8—with; 2 Pet 3:10—melt

Amos 9:6 buildeth: Ps 104:3, 13 stories: or, spheres, Heb. ascensions, Maaloth “upper chambers,” which in eastern houses are the principal apartments. Perhaps there is a reference here to the various systems which God has created in illimitable space, transcending each other as the planets do in our system. troop: or, bundle, Gen 2:1 Aguddah probably is the same as the Arabic ijad “an arch, vault,” and may here denote the vault of heaven, or atmosphere, which God “hath founded, or established, upon, or over, al the earth,” and into which “he calleth the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth.” calleth: Amos 5:8; Gen 7:11–19; Jer 5:22 The Lord: Amos 4:13; Exod 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Job 37:6—great; Ps 135:6—Whatsoever; Ps 148:5—for he; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 51:15—that divided; Jer 33:2—the Lord; Jer 47:2—waters; Nah 1:8—with; Hag 1:11—I called

Amos 9:7 ye not: Jer 9:25, 26; 13:23 Have not: Amos 2:10; Exod 12:51; Hos 12:13 the Philistines: Deut 2:23; Jer 47:4 the Syrians: Amos 1:5; 2 Kgs 16:9 Reciprocal: Gen 10:14—Caphtorim; 1 Chr 1:12—Caphthorim; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Isa 1:10—Sodom; Isa 22:6—Kir; Jer 51:16—there is

Amos 9:8 the eyes: Amos 9:4; Ps 11:4–6; Prov 5:21; 15:3; Jer 44:27 and I: Gen 6:7; 7:4; Deut 6:15; 1 Kgs 13:34; Hos 1:6; 9:11–17; 13:15, 16 saving: Deut 4:31; Isa 27:7, 8; Jer 5:10;

30:11; 31:35, 36; 33:24–26; Joel 2:32; Obad 16, 17; Rom 11:1–7, 28, 29 Reciprocal: Esth 4:14—then shall; Job 34:21—General; Isa 43:2—passest; Isa 65:8—General; Jer 4:27—yet; Jer 18:7—to pluck; Jer 28:16—I will; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 46:28—but I will not; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 12:16—I will; Hab 1:12—we; Zech 13:8—but

Amos 9:9 and I: Lev 26:33; Deut 28:64 sift: Heb. cause to move grain: Heb. stone Reciprocal: Num 23:9—shall not; Deut 28:65—shalt thou; Esth 4:14—then shall; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 30:28—to sift; Isa 43:2—passest; Isa 65:8—General; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 4:27—yet; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Jer 30:11—though; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 31:36—cease; Jer 46:28—but I will not; Jer 49:36—scatter; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Ezek 20:34—General; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 36:19—I scattered; Ezek 39:28—and have; Dan 9:7—near; Hos 9:17—and; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Hab 1:12—we; Zech 2:6—spread; Zech 10:9—sow; Zech 13:8—but; Matt 3:12—and gather; Luke 22:31—sift; Acts 27:44—that; Rom 11:1—Hath God

Amos 9:10 the sinners: Isa 33:14; Ezek 20:38; 34:16, 17; Zeph 3:11–13; Zech 13:8, 9; Mal 3:2–5; 4:1; Matt 3:10–12; 13:41, 42, 49, 50 The evil: Amos 6:1, 3; Ps 10:11; Eccl 8:11; Isa 5:19; 28:14, 15; 56:12; Jer 18:18; Mal 3:15 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—shalt thou; 2 Chr 18:27—If; Isa 3:25—Thy men; Jer 23:17—No; Ezek 17:21—all his fugitives; Ezek 20:34—General; Mic 3:11—none evil can come; Zech 1:6—take hold of

Amos 9:11 that day: Acts 15:15–17 raise: Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1–10; Jer 23:5, 6; 30:9; 33:14–16, 20–26; Ezek 17:24; 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Hos 3:5; Mic 5:2; Luke 1:31–33, 69, 70; Acts 2:30–36 the tabernacle: Isa 16:5; Ezek 21:25–27 close: Heb. hedge, or wall, Job 1:10; Ps 80:12; 89:40; Isa 5:5 as in: Ps 143:5; Isa 63:11; Jer 46:26; Lam 5:21; Ezek 36:11; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; 1 Kgs 11:27—repaired; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 48:13—consider; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 30:26—bindeth; Isa 58:12—The repairer; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 1:10—to build; Jer 18:9—to build; Jer 31:4—build; Jer 31:28—so; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 2:14—and speak; Amos 5:2—none; Obad 17—possess; Mic 7:11—the day; Zech 1:13—with good; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 1:52—put; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 13:34—the sure; Acts 15:16—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:3—which; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; Eph 1:10—in the; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Amos 9:12 possess: Isa 11:14; 14:1, 2; Joel 3:8; Obad 18–21 Edom: Gen 27:29, 37; Num 24:17; Ps 60:8; Mal 1:4 which are called by my name: Heb. upon whom my name is called, Isa 43:7; 63:19; 65:1; Jer 14:9; 15:16; Dan 9:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—my name; Num 24:18—General; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Ezek 21:27—until; Obad 19—the south; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 11:3—Art; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:32—give; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 15:16—this; Acts 26:6—the promise; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; Col 3:11—there; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Amos 9:13 plowman: Lev 26:5; Ezek 36:35; Hos 2:21–23; John 4:35 soweth: Heb. draweth forth the mountains: Isa 35:1, 2; 55:13; Joel 3:18, 20 sweet wine: or, new wine the hills: Amos 9:5; Judg 5:5; Ps 97:5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:3—in the field; Ps 46:6—earth;

Ps 107:37—sow; Isa 64:1—that the; Jer 31:31—the days; Ezek 28:26—build; Ezek 36:8—ye shall; Joel 2:19—I will send; Joel 2:24—General; Zech 8:12—the seed; Zech 9:17—corn; Mark 14:25—new; Acts 3:19—when; 2 Pet 3:10—melt

Amos 9:14 I will bring: Ps 53:6; Jer 30:3, 18; 31:23; Ezek 16:53; 39:25; Joel 3:1, 2 build: Isa 61:4; 65:21; Jer 30:18; 31:38–40; Ezek 36:33–36; 37:25–28 plant: Amos 5:11; Isa 62:8, 9; Ezek 28:26; Zeph 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 48:4—will give; Deut 28:3—in the field; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 44:26—and I will; Isa 58:12—build; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 16:15—that brought; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Jer 31:5—yet; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 33:7—and will; Jer 46:27—I will save; Jer 49:39—I will; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:10—the wastes; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 37:12—and bring; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Hos 2:15—I will; Hos 11:11—and I; Joel 2:19—I will send; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Joel 3:18—the mountains; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zeph 3:20—even; Zech 1:17—My cities; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Zech 9:17—corn; Mark 14:25—new; Rom 11:26—all

Amos 9:15 they shall: As the Jews, after their return from Babylon, were driven from their land by the Romans, this can only refer to their future conversion and restoration, and to the security and peace of the church. Isa 60:21; Jer 24:6; 32:41; Ezek 34:28; 37:25; Joel 3:20; Mic 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:4—will give; 2 Sam 7:10—plant them; 1 Chr 17:9—and shall be; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 61:4—General; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 3:18—out; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 33:7—and will; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 11:17—General; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 36:11—will do; Ezek 36:14—no more; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 36:33—wastes; Ezek 37:12—and bring; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 38:8—into the land; Hos 11:11—and I; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Zech 9:8—no; Zech 14:11—there; Rom 11:26—all

OBADIAH

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The destruction of Edom,
- 3 for their pride,
- 10 and for their wrong unto Jacob;
- 17 The salvation and victory of Jacob.

Obadiah 1:1 concerning: Ps 137:7; Isa 21:11; 34:1–17; 63:1–6; Jer 9:25, 26; 25:17, 21; 49:17–22; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:12–14; 35:3–15; Joel 3:19; Amos 1:11, 12; Mal 1:3, 4 We: Jer 49:14, 15; 51:46; Matt 24:6; Mark 13:7 and an: Isa 18:2, 3; 30:4 Arise: Jer 6:4, 5; 50:9–15; 51:27, 28; Mic 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 25:23—the elder; 2 Kgs 19:7—hear a rumour; Isa 34:5—upon Idumea; Jer 49:7—Edom; Ezek 25:8—Seir; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek

35:2—and prophesy; Ezek 36:5—against all

Obadiah 1:2; Num 24:18; 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Job 34:25–29; Ps 107:39, 40; Isa 23:9; Ezek 29:15; Mic 7:10; Luke 1:51, 52 Reciprocal: Jer 49:15—General; Ezek 32:29—Edom

Obadiah 1:3 pride: Prov 16:18; 18:12; 29:23; Isa 10:14–16; 16:6; Jer 48:29, 30; 49:16; Mal 1:4 thou: 2 Kgs 14:7; 2 Chr 25:12 saith: Isa 14:13–15; 47:7, 8; Jer 49:4; Rev 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:12—we will light; 2 Sam 17:28—earthen vessels; 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; Esth 6:6—To whom; Job 20:6—his excellency; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 108:10—who will lead; Song 2:14—clefs; Isa 42:11—let the inhabitants; Isa 47:1—down; Jer 21:13—Who; Jer 37:9—Deceive; Jer 48:28—leave; Jer 49:8—dwell; Jer 51:53—mount; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 31:10—and his; Zeph 2:10—for; Mark 7:22—pride; Rom 7:11—deceived; Gal 6:7—not; Eph 4:22—deceitful; Titus 3:3—deceived; Heb 3:13—the deceitfulness; Jas 1:22—deceiving

Obadiah 1:4 exalt: Job 20:6, 7; 39:27, 28; Jer 49:16; Hab 2:9 among: Isa 14:12–15; Jer 51:53; Amos 9:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:32—Thy servant; Job 29:18—I shall die; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 104:17—the birds; Ps 108:10—who will lead; Ps 139:8—I ascend; Prov 16:18—General; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 47:1—down; Jer 21:13—Who; Jer 22:23—makest; Jer 48:28—leave; Jer 49:4—Who; Jer 49:8—dwell; Matt 11:23—which art; Mark 7:22—pride; Luke 10:15—which; Rev 4:7—a flying

Obadiah 1:5 if robbers: Jer 49:9 how: 2 Sam 1:19; Isa 14:12; Jer 50:23; Lam 1:1; Zeph 2:15; Rev 18:10 if the: Deut 24:21; Isa 17:6; 24:13; Mic 7:1 some grapes: or, gleanings Reciprocal: Lev 19:10—glean; Judg 6:4—left no; Jer 6:9—They shall; Jer 49:4—Who; Ezek 26:17—How art

Obadiah 1:6 are the: Ps 139:1; Isa 10:13, 14; 45:3; Jer 49:10; 50:37; Matt 6:19, 20 how are his: Dan 2:22 Reciprocal: Jer 6:9—They shall; Jer 49:9—grapegatherers; Zeph 1:12—that I

Obadiah 1:7 the men of: The Chaldeans, whose agents they became in persecuting the Jews. Ps 55:12, 13; Jer 4:30; 30:14; Lam 1:19; Ezek 23:22–25; Rev 17:12–17 men that were at peace with thee: Heb. men of thy peace, Jer 20:10; 38:22 marg. they that eat thy bread: Heb. the men of thy bread, Ps 41:9; John 13:18 there is: Isa 19:11–14; 27:11; Jer 49:7; Hos 13:13 in him: or, of it Reciprocal: Mic 7:6—a man's

Obadiah 1:8 even: Job 5:12–14; Ps 33:10; Isa 19:3, 13, 14; 29:14; 1 Cor 3:19, 20 Reciprocal: Isa 2:11—in that day; Jer 49:7—Is wisdom

Obadiah 1:9 thy: Ps 76:5, 6; Isa 19:16, 17; Jer 49:22; 50:36, 37; Amos 2:16; Nah 3:13 O: Gen 36:11; Job 2:11; Jer 49:7, 20; Ezek 25:13; Amos 1:12 every: Isa 34:5–8; 63:1–3 mount: Obad 21; Deut 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 36:15—duke Teman; 1 Chr 1:36—Teman; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; Jer 49:10—his seed; Obad 18—and there; Hab 3:3—from

Obadiah 1:10 violence: Gen 27:11, 41; Num 20:14–21; Ps 83:5–9; 137:7; Lam 4:21; Ezek 25:12; 35:5, 6, 12–15; Amos 1:11 shame: Ps 69:7; 89:45; 109:29; 132:18; Jer 3:25; 51:51; Ezek 7:18; Mic 7:10 and: Jer 49:13, 17–20; Ezek 25:13, 14; 35:6, 7, 15; Mal 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 20:20—And Edom; Deut 2:4—Ye are to pass; Deut 23:7—he is thy; Deut 30:7—General; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; 2 Chr 28:17—the Edomites; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Ps 18:18—me in; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Isa 47:6—thou didst;

Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 12:14—that; Ezek 35:2—and prophesy; Joel 3:2—will plead; Joel 3:19—Edom; Amos 1:12—Teman; Obad 18—and there; Zech 1:15—and; Zech 2:8—the nations; Matt 5:22—his brother

Obadiah 1:11 in the day that the: 2 Kgs 24:10–16; 25:11; Jer 52:28–30 captive his forces: or, his substance cast: Joel 3:3; Nah 3:10 even: Ps 50:18; 137:7 Reciprocal: Job 18:20—his day; Prov 17:5—and; Jer 40:11—all the Jews; Ezek 24:6—let no; Ezek 35:5—in the; Amos 1:6—to Edom

Obadiah 1:12 thou: etc. or, do not behold, etc looked: Ps 22:17; 37:13; 54:7; 59:10; 92:11; Mic 4:11; 7:8–10; Matt 27:40–43 rejoiced: Job 31:29; Prov 17:5; 24:17, 18; Lam 4:21; Ezek 25:6, 7; 35:15; Mic 7:8; Luke 19:41 thou have: 1 Sam 2:3; Ps 31:18 spoken proudly: Heb. magnified thy mouth, Isa 37:24; Jas 3:5; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16; Rev 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; Prov 27:10—neither; Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Isa 16:3—hide; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 49:5—none; Jer 50:11—ye were; Lam 1:21—they are; Lam 2:16—we have seen; Ezek 36:5—with the; Obad 14—in the day; Matt 5:22—his brother; Rev 11:10—rejoice

Obadiah 1:13 looked: 2 Sam 16:12; Ps 22:17; Zech 1:15 substance: or, forces Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; 2 Chr 28:17—the Edomites; Jer 46:21—the day; Jer 48:27—was not; Lam 1:21—they are; Ezek 35:10—thou hast

Obadiah 1:14 neither shouldest: Amos 1:6, 9 delivered up: or, shut up, Ps 31:8 in the day: Obad 12; Gen 35:3; Isa 37:3; Jer 30:7 Reciprocal: Deut 23:15—General; 2 Chr 28:17—the Edomites

Obadiah 1:15 the day: Ps 110:5, 6; Jer 9:25, 26; 25:15–29; 49:12; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek 30:3; Joel 3:11–14; Mic 5:15; Zech 14:14–18 as: Judg 1:7; Ps 137:8; Ezek 35:15; Joel 3:7, 8; Hab 2:8; Matt 7:2; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Ezek 35:6—I will; Joel 2:1—for the

Obadiah 1:16 as ye: Ps 75:8, 9; Isa 49:25, 26; 51:22, 23; Jer 25:15, 16, 27–29; 49:12; Joel 3:17; 1 Pet 4:17 swallow down: or, sup up, Isa 42:14 marg. Hab 1:9 and they shall be: Isa 8:9, 10; 29:7, 8 Reciprocal: Prov 17:5—and; Isa 47:6—thou didst; Jer 25:29—I begin; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Amos 9:8—saving; Obad 18—and there; Zech 12:1—for

Obadiah 1:17 upon: Isa 46:13; Joel 2:32 shall be: Jer 46:28; Amos 9:8 deliverance: or, they that escape, Jer 44:14, 28; Ezek 7:16 there shall be holiness: or, it shall be holy, Isa 1:27; 4:3, 4; 60:21; Joel 3:17; Zech 8:3; 14:20, 21; Rev 21:27 possess: Isa 14:1, 2; Joel 3:19–21; Amos 9:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—serve; Ps 48:1—mountain; Isa 4:2—they that are escaped; Isa 59:20—the Redeemer; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 23:6—Judah; Jer 31:23—and mountain; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 50:19—bring; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 36:12—they shall; Ezek 37:21—General; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 11:11—and I; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Zech 8:12—to possess; Zech 12:1—for; Acts 1:6—restore

Obadiah 1:18 shall be: Isa 10:17; 31:9; Mic 5:8; Zech 12:6 the house of Joseph: 2 Sam 19:20; Ezek 37:16, 19; Amos 5:15; 6:6 for stubble: Ps 83:6–15; Isa 5:24; 47:14; Joel 2:5; Nah 1:10; 1 Cor 3:12 and there: Obad 9, 10, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; Josh 10:39—he left none; Ps 137:7—the children; Isa 11:14—their of the east; Jer 25:21—Edom; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Amos 9:12—possess; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Zech 12:3—in

that; Mal 1:3—laid; Mal 4:1—and all the

Obadiah 1:19 the south: Num 24:18, 19; Josh 15:21; Jer 32:44; Amos 9:12; Mal 1:4, 5 the plain: Josh 13:2, 3; 15:33, 45, 46; Judg 1:18, 19; Isa 11:13, 14; Ezek 25:16; Amos 1:8; Zeph 2:4–7; Zech 9:5–7 the fields of Ephraim: 2 Kgs 17:24; Ezra 4:2, 7–10, 17; Ps 69:35; Jer 31:4–6; Ezek 36:6–12, 28; 37:21–25; 47:13–21; 48:1–9 Benjamin: Josh 13:25, 31; 18:21–28; 1 Chr 5:26; Jer 49:1; Amos 1:13; Mic 7:14 Reciprocal: Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 31:5—mountains; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 49:2—shall Israel; Jer 50:19—Gilead; Ezek 36:11—and I will settle; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Zeph 2:7—the coast; Mal 1:3—laid

Obadiah 1:20 the captivity of this: Jer 3:18; 33:26; Ezek 34:12, 13; Hos 1:10, 11; Amos 9:14, 15; Zech 10:6–10 Zarephath: 1 Kgs 17:9, 10; Luke 4:26, Sarepta which is in Sepharad, shall possess: or, shall possess that which is in Sepharad, they shall possess, Jer 13:19; 32:44; 33:13 Reciprocal: Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 33:12—in all; Zech 1:17—My cities; Zech 9:2—Zidon; Zech 10:10—into

Obadiah 1:21 saviours: Judg 2:16; 3:9; 2 Kgs 13:5; Isa 19:20; Dan 12:3; Joel 2:32; Mic 5:4–9; Zech 9:11–17; 10:5–12; 1 Tim 4:16; Jas 5:20 to judge: Ps 149:5–9; Dan 7:27; Luke 22:30; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; Rev 19:11–13; 20:4 and the: Ps 2:6–9; 22:28; 102:15; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 2:35, 44; 7:14, 27; Zech 14:9; Matt 6:10, 13; Luke 1:32, 33; Rev 11:15; 19:6 Reciprocal: Neh 9:27—saviours; Ps 97:1—Lord; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Jer 23:6—Judah; Obad 9—mount; Mic 4:8—the first; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 9:13—and raised; Matt 11:3—Art; Acts 26:6—the promise

JONAH

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Jonah, sent to Nineveh, flees to Tarshish;
- 4 He is bewrayed by a tempest;
- 11 thrown into the sea;
- 17 and swallowed by a fish.

Jonah 1:1 Jonah: 2 Kgs 14:25; Matt 12:39; 16:4; Luke 11:29, 30, 32, Jonas Reciprocal: Jer 1:2—the word; Hos 1:1—word; Jonah 3:1—the word; Luke 3:2—the word

Jonah 1:2 Nineveh: Jonah 3:2; 4:11; Gen 10:11; 2 Kgs 19:36; Nah 1:1; 2:1–Nah 3:19; Zeph 2:13–15 cry: Jonah 3:2; Isa 58:1; Jer 1:7–10; Ezek 2:7; 3:5–9; Mic 3:8; Matt 10:18 for: Gen 18:20, 21; Ezra 9:6; Jas 5:4; Rev 18:5 Reciprocal: Ps 74:23—increaseth; Ps 77:6—my song; Isa 37:37—Nineveh; Isa 56:10—loving; Jer 2:2—cry; Luke 11:32—a greater; Acts 9:13—Lord

Jonah 1:3 to flee: Jonah 4:2; Exod 4:13, 14; 1 Kgs 19:3, 9; Jer 20:7–9; Ezek 3:14; Luke 9:62; Acts 15:38; 26:19; 1 Cor 9:16 from: Gen 3:8; 4:16; Job 1:12; 2:7; Ps 139:7–12; 2 Thess 1:9 Joppa: Josh 19:46; 2 Chr 2:16; Acts 9:36 Tarshish: As Jonah embarked at Joppa, a seaport

on the Mediterranean, it was probably either Tarsus in Cilicia, or rather Tartessus in Spain, to which he intended to flee. When we reflect how such a message would be received in the streets of London at this day, we shall not wonder at the prophet's reluctance to announce the destruction of the proud and idolatrous Nineveh. Isa 2:16; 23:1, 6, 10; 60:9; Ezek 27:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:22—Tharshish; 1 Kgs 22:48—made ships; 2 Kgs 17:20—until he had cast; Ezra 3:7—Joppa; Prov 27:8—man; Jer 18:3—I went; Jer 23:23—General; Hos 7:13—fled; Jonah 1:10—he fled; Luke 11:32—a greater; Acts 9:13—Lord; Acts 21:2—finding; Acts 27:14—not; 1 Cor 9:17—against; Gal 2:11—because

Jonah 1:4 the Lord: Exod 10:13, 19; 14:21; 15:10; Num 11:31; Ps 107:24–31; 135:7; Amos 4:13; Matt 8:24–27; Acts 27:13–20 sent out: Heb. cast forth like: Heb. thought Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:9—What doest thou; Job 41:25—by; Ps 65:7—Which; Ps 107:25—he commandeth; Ps 147:15—sendeth; Ps 148:8—stormy; Eccl 1:6—The wind; Jer 23:23—General; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Ezek 13:13—a stormy; Jonah 4:8—that God; Mark 4:37—great storm; Acts 27:20—and no; Jas 3:4—are driven; Rev 7:1—holding

Jonah 1:5 cried: Jonah 1:6, 14, 16; 1 Kgs 18:26; Isa 44:17–20; 45:20; Jer 2:28; Hos 7:14 and cast: Job 2:4; Acts 27:18, 19, 38; Phil 3:7, 8 the sides: 1 Sam 24:3 and was: Judg 16:19; Matt 25:5; 26:40, 41, 43, 45; Luke 22:45, 46 Reciprocal: Ps 107:28—General; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Isa 46:7—one shall cry; Jonah 4:5—Jonah; Hab 2:19—that; Matt 8:24—there; Acts 20:9—being; Acts 28:11—whose; Rom 10:14—shall they

Jonah 1:6 What: Isa 3:15; Ezek 18:2; Acts 21:13; Rom 13:11; Eph 5:14 arise: Ps 78:34; 107:6, 12, 13, 18–20, 28, 29; Jer 2:27, 28; Mark 4:37–41 if: Jonah 3:9; 2 Sam 12:22; Esth 4:16; Joel 2:11; Amos 5:15 Reciprocal: Gen 20:16—thus; Exod 4:13—send; Prov 20:13—open; Joel 2:14—Who; Jonah 1:5—cried; Jonah 3:8—cry; Matt 8:25—save; Matt 25:5—they; Matt 26:43—for; Mark 14:37—Simon; Luke 22:46—Why sleep ye; Acts 8:22—if; Acts 20:9—being; Acts 27:27—the shipmen; 1 Cor 15:34—Awake; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not; Rev 18:17—And every

Jonah 1:7 every: Judg 7:13, 14; Isa 41:6, 7 and let: Josh 7:14–18; Judg 20:9, 10; 1 Sam 10:20, 21; 14:41, 42; Esth 3:7; Ps 22:18; Prov 16:33; Matt 27:35; Acts 1:23–26; 13:19 for: Josh 7:10, 13; 22:16–20; 1 Sam 14:38, 39; Job 10:2 and the: Num 32:23; Josh 7:18; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; 1 Sam 14:43—Tell me; 1 Chr 24:5—they divided by lot; Ezek 24:6—let no; Acts 1:26—they

Jonah 1:8 Tell: Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 14:43; Jas 5:16 What is thine: Gen 47:3; 1 Sam 30:13 Reciprocal: Gen 46:33—What is

Jonah 1:9 I am: Gen 14:13; 39:14; Phil 3:5 and I: 2 Kgs 17:25, 28, 32–35; Job 1:9; Hos 3:5; Acts 27:23; Rev 15:4 the Lord: or, Jehovah the God: Ezra 1:2; 5:11; 7:12, 13; Neh 1:4; 2:4; Ps 136:26; Dan 2:18, 19, 44; Rev 11:13; 16:11 which: Neh 9:6; Ps 95:5, 6; 146:5, 6; Acts 14:15; 17:23–25 Reciprocal: Gen 1:9—General; Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 24:7—Lord; Esth 3:4—he had told; Mark 4:41—feared; Acts 16:17—the servants; Rom 10:14—shall they; 1 Cor 8:6—one God

Jonah 1:10 were: John 19:8 exceedingly afraid: Heb. afraid, with great fear, Dan 5:6–9 Why: Josh 7:25; 2 Sam 24:3 he fled: Jonah 1:3; Job 27:22 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; 2 Kgs 17:20—until he had cast; Ps 139:7—General; Prov 27:8—man; Hos 7:13—fled; Jonah

1:16—feared; Mark 4:41—feared

Jonah 1:11 What: 1 Sam 6:2, 3; 2 Sam 21:1–6; 24:11–13; Mic 6:6, 7 calm unto us: Heb. silent from us. wrought, and was tempestuous. or, grew more and more tempestuous. Heb. went and was, etc. Reciprocal: Ps 37:7—Rest in; Acts 27:20—and no

Jonah 1:12 Take: 2 Sam 24:17; John 11:50 for: Josh 7:12, 20, 21; 1 Chr 21:17; Eccl 9:18; Acts 27:24 Reciprocal: Josh 6:18—make the camp; Job 35:8—may hurt; Ps 106:30—General; Jonah 2:3—thou

Jonah 1:13 Nevertheless the: There was great humanity and tender feeling in these men. They were probably affected deeply with the candid confession, the disinterested, submissive conduct of the disobedient prophet, and were unwilling to cast him into the deep, until they found that every effort to save themselves was in vain. rowed: Heb. digged but: Job 34:29; Prov 21:30 Reciprocal: John 6:19—had rowed

Jonah 1:14 they: Jonah 1:5, 16; Ps 107:28; Isa 26:16 let: Gen 9:6; Deut 21:8; Acts 28:4 for: Ps 115:3; 135:6; Dan 4:34, 35; Matt 11:26; Eph 1:9, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 19:10—General; Isa 46:7—one shall cry; Jonah 3:8—cry; Matt 27:4—the innocent; 1 Cor 12:18—as it

Jonah 1:15 they: Josh 7:24–26; 2 Sam 21:8, 9 and the: Ps 89:9; 93:3, 4; 107:29; Matt 8:26; Luke 8:24 ceased: Heb. stood Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:14—God; Ps 65:7—Which; Mark 4:41—feared

Jonah 1:16 feared: Jonah 1:10; Isa 26:9; Dan 4:34–37; 6:26; Mark 4:31; Acts 5:11 offered: etc. Heb. sacrificed a sacrifice unto the Lord, and vowed vows, Gen 8:20; Judg 13:16; 2 Kgs 5:17; Ps 107:22; Isa 60:5–7 made: Gen 28:20; Ps 50:14; 66:13–16; 116:14; Eccl 5:4 Reciprocal: Lev 22:18—vows; Deut 23:21—General; 2 Chr 20:3—feared; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Isa 19:21—shall vow; Jonah 1:5—cried; Jonah 1:14—they; Mark 4:41—feared; Acts 28:11—whose; Rom 10:14—shall they; Rom 11:17—and with

Jonah 1:17 the Lord: Jonah 4:6; Gen 1:21; Ps 104:25, 26; Hab 3:2 in: Matt 12:40; 16:4; Luke 11:30 belly: Heb. bowels Reciprocal: Exod 2:5—when she; 1 Sam 30:12—three days; Ps 124:3—swallowed; Jonah 2:10—General; Jonah 4:8—that God; Matt 17:27—and take; Mark 8:31—and after; 1 Cor 15:4—according

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The prayer of Jonah;
- 10 He is delivered out of the belly of the fish.

Jonah 2:1 prayed: 2 Chr 33:11–13; Ps 50:15; 91:15; Isa 26:16; Hos 5:15; 6:1–3; Jas 5:13 out: Job 13:15; Ps 130:1, 2; Lam 3:53–56; Acts 16:24, 25 Reciprocal: Judg 16:28—remember me; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; Job 5:8—seek; Job 16:16—on my eyelids; Ps 77:2—In the; Isa 38:9—writing; Mark 5:19—Go home; Acts 9:11—for; 1 Tim 2:8—pray

Jonah 2:2 I cried: Gen 32:7–12, 24–28; 1 Sam 30:6; Ps 4:1; 18:4–6; 22:24; 34:6; 65:2; 120:1; 142:1–3; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 by reason of mine: or, out of mine, 1 Sam 1:16 out: Ps 18:5,

6; 61:2; 86:13; 88:1–7; 116:3 hell: or, the grave, Ps 16:10; Isa 14:9; Matt 12:40; Acts 2:27 and thou: Ps 34:6; 65:2 Reciprocal: Exod 15:5—depths; Judg 16:28—remember me; 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; 1 Kgs 22:32—Jehoshaphat; Job 33:26—pray; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 69:15—waterflood; Ps 77:2—In the; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 139:8—in hell; Lam 3:55—General; Dan 4:34—lifted; Matt 14:30—Lord; Luke 11:10—General; Luke 15:16—no; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; Jas 5:13—any among

Jonah 2:3 thou: Jonah 1:12–16; Ps 69:1, 2, 14, 15; 88:5–8; Lam 3:54 midst: Heb. heart all: Ps 42:7 Reciprocal: Gen 8:2—fountains; Job 22:11—abundance; Job 27:20—Terrors; Ps 86:13—and thou; Ps 88:7—with; Ps 93:3—The floods; Ps 116:3—sorrows; Lam 3:39—a man; Luke 22:44—being

Jonah 2:4 I said: Ps 31:22; 77:1–7; Isa 38:10–14, 17; 49:14; Ezek 37:11 out: 1 Kgs 9:7; Jer 7:15; 15:1 toward: 1 Kgs 8:38, 39, 42, 48; 2 Chr 6:38; Ps 5:7; Dan 6:10 Reciprocal: Judg 10:15—do thou; 2 Sam 22:7—out; 2 Chr 20:12—our eyes; Ps 30:3—brought; Lam 3:39—a man; Jonah 2:7—holy; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Luke 15:18—will arise

Jonah 2:5; Ps 40:2; 69:1, 2; Lam 3:54 Reciprocal: Ps 18:16—many waters; Jer 18:8—that nation

Jonah 2:6 bottoms: Heb. cuttings off mountains: Deut 32:22; Ps 65:6; 104:6, 8; Isa 40:12; Hab 3:6, 10 the earth: Job 38:4–11; Prov 8:25–29 yet: Ps 16:10; Isa 38:17; Acts 13:33–37 corruption: or, the pit, Job 33:24, 28; Ps 30:3, 9; 55:23; 143:7 Reciprocal: Gen 49:26—everlasting hills; Job 17:16—the bars of the pit; Job 18:13—strength; Ps 18:15—foundations; Ps 18:16—many waters; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 71:20—shalt bring; Ps 88:4—counted; Ps 118:18—chastened; Acts 2:27—to see

Jonah 2:7 my soul: Ps 22:14; 27:13; 119:81–83; Heb 12:3 I remembered: 1 Sam 30:6; Ps 20:7; 42:5, 11; 43:5; 77:10, 11; 143:5; Isa 50:10; Lam 3:21–26; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 my prayer: 2 Chr 30:27; Ps 18:6 holy: Jonah 2:4; Ps 11:4; 65:4; Mic 1:2; Hab 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 45:26—And Jacob's; Judg 16:28—remember me; 2 Sam 22:7—out; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 31:22—nevertheless; Ps 42:6—therefore; Luke 18:1—and not; Jas 5:13—any among

Jonah 2:8; 1 Sam 12:21; 2 Kgs 17:15; Ps 31:6; Jer 2:13; 10:8, 14, 15; 16:19; Hab 2:18–20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:21—with their vanities; Judg 10:13—General; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 2 Kgs 1:3—ye go; 2 Kgs 21:22—General; Job 15:31—trust; Ps 4:2—love; Ps 16:4—Their; Ps 40:4—as turn; Ps 115:8—General; Ps 119:29—Remove; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 3:23—in vain; Jer 51:18—vanity; Hos 12:11—surely; Acts 14:15—from

Jonah 2:9 I will sacrifice: Gen 35:3; Ps 50:14, 23; 66:13–15; 107:22; 116:17, 18; Jer 33:11; Hos 14:2; Rom 12:1; Heb 13:15 I will pay: Deut 23:18; 2 Sam 15:7; Job 22:27; Eccl 5:4, 5 Salvation: Ps 3:8; 37:39, 40; 68:20; Isa 45:17; John 4:22; Acts 4:12; Rev 7:10 Reciprocal: Lev 22:18—vows; Deut 23:21—General; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Ps 116:14—pay my vows; Isa 12:2—God; Jer 3:23—in vain; Col 3:15—and be; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving; Rev 19:1—Salvation

Jonah 2:10; Jonah 1:17; Gen 1:3, 7, 9, 11, 14; Ps 33:9; 105:31, 34; Isa 50:2; Matt 8:8, 9, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; Exod 2:5—when she; Matt 17:27—and take; Luke

11:30—General

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Jonah, sent again, preaches to the Ninevites;
- 5 Upon their repentance,
- 10 God repents.

Jonah 3:1 the word: Jonah 1:1 the second: John 21:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Nineveh; 1 Sam 7:6—fasted; Hag 1:8—and build; Acts 9:15—Go

Jonah 3:2 Nineveh: Nineveh, the capital of Assyria, was situated on the eastern bank of the river Tigris, opposite the present Mosul, about 280 miles north of Babylon, 400 NE of Damascus, in latitude 36 degrees 20 minutes N longitude 73 degrees 10 minutes E. It was not only a very ancient (Gen 10:11) but also a very great city. Strabo says that it was much larger than Babylon, the circuit of which he estimates at 385 furlongs; and, according to Diodorus Siculus, it was an oblong parallelogram, extending 150 furlongs in length, 90 in breadth, and 480 in circumference, i.e., about 20 miles long, 12 broad, and 60 in compass. This agrees with the account given here of its being “an exceeding great city of three days’ journey,” i.e., in circuit; for 20 miles a day was the common computation for a pedestrian. It was surrounded by large walls 100 feet high, so broad that three chariots could drive abreast on them, and defended by 1,500 towers 200 feet in height. See notes on Nahum. Jonah 3:3; 1:2; Zeph 2:13–15 preach: Jer 1:17; 15:19–21; Ezek 2:7; 3:17; Matt 3:8; John 5:14 Reciprocal: Exod 4:28—told Aaron; 2 Kgs 19:36—Nineveh; Esth 9:31—the fastings; Eccl 1:1—the Preacher; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Ezek 3:5—thou; Jonah 4:11—Nineveh; Hag 1:8—and build; Matt 21:29—he repented; Luke 11:30—General; Acts 9:15—Go; Acts 18:9—Be; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach

Jonah 3:3 So: Gen 30:8 marg. Ps 36:6 marg. Ps 80:10 marg. arose: Gen 22:3; Matt 21:28, 29; 2 Tim 4:11 an exceeding great city: Heb. a city great of God Reciprocal: Exod 5:1—and told; Isa 37:37—Nineveh; Dan 6:18—and passed; Jonah 3:2—Nineveh; Jonah 4:11—Nineveh; Nah 1:1—Nineveh

Jonah 3:4 Yet: Jonah 3:10; Deut 18:22; 2 Kgs 20:1, 6; Jer 18:7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dead; Exod 5:1—and told; Exod 33:3—for I; Esth 4:1—rent; Esth 4:16—fast; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 38:1—for thou; Jer 20:16—repented; Mic 6:9—Lord’s; Nah 1:1—Nineveh

Jonah 3:5 believed: Exod 9:18–21; Matt 12:41; Luke 11:32; Acts 27:25; Heb 11:1, 7 and proclaimed: 2 Chr 20:3; Ezra 8:21; Jer 36:9; Joel 1:14; 2:12–17 from: Jer 31:34; 42:1, 8; Acts 8:10 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Exod 9:20—General; Lev 23:2—proclaim; Judg 20:26—wept; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 2 Chr 20:13—all Judah; Neh 9:1—children; Isa 37:1—he rent; Isa 58:5—to spread; Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Joel 1:13—lie; Jonah 3:7—caused; Mic 6:9—hear; Zech 12:12—the family of the house of David apart; Rom 10:14—shall they

Jonah 3:6 word: Jer 13:18 and he arose: Ps 2:10–12; Jas 1:9, 10; 4:6–10 and covered: Esth 4:1–4; Job 2:8; 42:6; Jer 6:26; Lam 3:29; Dan 9:3; Mic 1:10; Matt 11:21; Luke 10:13 Reciprocal: Exod 9:20—General; Exod 33:4—and no; Josh 7:6—put dust; 1 Kgs

20:31—put sackcloth; 1 Kgs 21:27—he rent; 2 Kgs 22:11—that he rent; 1 Chr 21:16—clothed; Isa 15:3—their streets; Isa 22:12—to baldness; Isa 37:1—he rent; Isa 47:1—down; Isa 58:3—in; Jer 36:13—General; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Lam 3:16—covered me with ashes; Ezek 26:16—come; Ezek 27:30—they shall wallow; Zech 12:12—the family of the house of David apart; Acts 9:9—General

Jonah 3:7 caused: Jonah 3:5; 2 Chr 20:3; Ezra 8:21; Joel 2:15, 16 published: Heb. said nobles: Heb. great men herd: Joel 1:18; Rom 8:20–22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:11—that he rent; Ezra 7:28—his counsellors; Isa 58:4—shall not fast as ye do this day; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Luke 4:2—he did

Jonah 3:8 cry: Jonah 1:6, 14; Ps 130:1, 2 let: Isa 1:16–19; 55:6, 7; 58:6; Ezek 18:21–24, 27, 28, 30–32; 33:11; Dan 4:27; Matt 3:8; Acts 3:19; 26:20 the violence: Isa 59:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:1—covered; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 26:3—so; Jer 36:3—they may; Jer 36:7—and will; Joel 1:14—cry; Joel 2:16—assemble; Matt 21:29—he repented; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance

Jonah 3:9; Jonah 1:6; 2 Sam 12:22; Ps 106:45; Joel 2:13, 14; Amos 5:15; Luke 15:18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—peradventure; Exod 32:12—repent; Exod 32:30—peradventure; Num 25:4—that the fierce; Judg 10:15—do thou; 2 Sam 12:16—besought; 2 Kgs 7:4—if they save us; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Ps 90:13—let it; Jer 18:8—I will; Jer 20:16—repented; Jer 26:13—repent; Lam 3:29—if; Dan 4:27—if it; Zeph 2:3—it may; Acts 8:22—if

Jonah 3:10 God saw: 1 Kgs 21:27–29; Job 33:27, 28; Jer 31:18–20; Luke 11:32; 15:20 and God repented: Jonah 4:2; Jer 18:8; Joel 2:13; Amos 7:3, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Exod 32:14—General; Exod 33:3—for I; Num 14:19—and as thou; Judg 2:18—it repented; 1 Sam 15:11—repenteth me; 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; 1 Kgs 8:33—turn again; Isa 38:1—for thou; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Jer 20:16—repented; Jer 42:10—for I; Jonah 3:4—Yet; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Jonah repining at God's mercy,
- 4 is reproved by the type of a gourd.

Jonah 4:1; Jonah 4:9; Matt 20:15; Luke 7:39; 15:28; Acts 13:46; Jas 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:8—displeased; 1 Kgs 21:4—heavy; Ps 37:8—fret; Jonah 4:11—should; Luke 10:40—my; Luke 11:32—a greater; 1 Cor 9:17—against

Jonah 4:2 he prayed: 1 Kgs 19:4; Jer 20:7 I fled: Jonah 1:3; Luke 10:29 thou art: Exod 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Ps 78:38; 86:5, 15; 145:8; Hos 11:8, 9; Joel 2:13, 14; Mic 7:18 and of: Jonah 3:10; Exod 32:14; Ps 90:13; Jer 18:8; Amos 7:3, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 4:31—the Lord; Deut 18:22—if the thing; 1 Sam 15:11—repenteth me; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 1 Chr 21:15—repented him; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Ps 103:8—slow; Ps 135:14—he will repent; Jer 20:16—repented; Jer 26:3—so; Jer 26:13—repent; Jer 42:10—for I; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Nah 1:3—slow; Rom 2:4—forbearance; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Eph 2:4—who; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 1:3—which

Jonah 4:3 take: Num 11:15; 20:3; 1 Kgs 19:4; Job 3:20, 21; 6:8, 9; Jer 20:14–18; Phil 1:21–25

for: Jonah 4:8; Job 7:15, 16; Eccl 7:1; 1 Cor 9:15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:46—I am; Exod 14:12—For it had; Num 14:2—Would; Job 10:1—My soul; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 8:3—death; Gal 2:11—because

Jonah 4:4 Doest thou well to be angry: or, Art thou greatly angry, Jonah 4:9; Num 20:11, 12, 24; Ps 106:32, 33; Mic 6:3; Matt 20:15; Jas 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 13:11—displeased; Luke 15:28—therefore; Gal 2:11—because; Jas 2:8—ye do; Jas 2:19—thou doest; 3 John 6—do well

Jonah 4:5 Jonah: Jonah 1:5; 1 Kgs 19:9, 13; Isa 57:17; Jer 20:9 till: Gen 19:27, 28; Jer 17:15, 16; Luke 19:41–44 Reciprocal: Isa 16:3—make; Isa 25:5—as the heat

Jonah 4:6 the Lord: Jonah 1:17; Ps 103:10–14 gourd: or, palmcrist, Heb. Kikajon, קִיקַיִן [H7021], probably the palma Christi, called kiki or kouki by the Egyptians, and Elkherod by the Arabs, from which castor oil is extracted. It is as large as the olive tree, has leaves like those of a vine, sometimes as broad as the brim of a hat, and is of very quick growth. So: Esth 5:9; Prov 23:5; Isa 39:2; Amos 6:13; Luke 10:20; 1 Cor 7:30 was exceeding glad: Heb. rejoiced with great joy Reciprocal: Isa 25:5—as the heat; Jonah 4:8—that God

Jonah 4:7 prepared: Job 1:21; Ps 30:6, 7; 102:10 it withered: Ps 90:5, 6; Isa 40:6–8; Joel 1:12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:39—for the worms; Hos 5:12—rottenness; Jonah 4:8—that God; Jas 1:11—risen

Jonah 4:8 that God: Jonah 4:6, 7; 1:4, 17; Ezek 19:12; Rev 3:19 vehement: or, silent and the sun: Ps 121:6; Song 1:6; Isa 49:10; Rev 7:16 and wished: Jonah 4:3; Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 15:25, 26; Job 2:10; Ps 39:9 Reciprocal: Exod 10:13—east wind; Exod 14:12—For it had; Exod 16:3—we had; Num 11:15—kill me; Num 14:2—Would; 1 Kgs 19:4—he requested; Job 3:21—long; Job 6:9—that it would; Job 7:16—I loathe it; Job 10:1—My soul; Job 38:24—General; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Isa 15:4—his; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Lam 3:39—a man; Mark 4:6—the sun; Jas 1:11—risen; Rev 16:8—and power

Jonah 4:9 Doest thou well to be angry: or, Art thou greatly angry, Jonah 4:4 I do well to be angry: or, I am greatly angry, Gen 4:5–14; Job 18:4; 40:4, 5 even: Judg 16:16; Job 5:2; Matt 26:38; 2 Cor 7:10; Rev 9:6 Reciprocal: Gen 27:46—I am; Exod 16:3—we had; Num 11:15—kill me; 2 Sam 6:8—displeased; 1 Kgs 21:4—heavy; 1 Chr 13:11—displeased; Ps 37:8—fret; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Lam 3:39—a man; Jonah 4:1—General; Luke 11:32—a greater; Luke 15:28—therefore; Gal 2:11—because; Jas 2:8—ye do; Jas 2:19—thou doest

Jonah 4:10 had pity on: or, spared came up in a night: Heb. was the son of the night, 1 Sam 20:31; Gen 17:12 marg. Reciprocal: Luke 15:32—was meet

Jonah 4:11 should: Jonah 4:1; Isa 1:18; Matt 18:33; Luke 15:28–32 Nineveh: Jonah 1:2; 3:2, 3 sixscore: It is generally calculated that the young children of any place are a fifth of the inhabitants, and consequently the whole population of Nineveh would amount to about 600,000; which is very inferior to that of London and Paris, though they occupy not one quarter of the ground. In eastern cities there are large vacant spaces for gardens and pasturages, so that there might be very “much cattle.” that cannot: Deut

1:39 and also: Ps 36:6; 104:14, 27, 28; 145:8, 9, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—the cattle; Gen 9:10—General; Num 22:32—Wherefore; Ps 50:10—cattle; Isa 7:16—before; Isa 8:4—before; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless; Joel 2:22—afraid; Luke 15:32—was meet; Rom 5:14—even; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth

MICAH

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The time when Micah prophesied;
- 2 He shews the wrath of God against Jacob for idolatry;
- 10 He exhorts to mourning.

Micah 1:1 Micah: Mic 1:14, 15; Jer 26:18 Jotham: 2 Chr 27:1-2 Chr 32:33; Isa 1:1; Hos 1:1 which: Amos 1:1; Hab 1:1 concerning: Mic 1:5; Hos 4:15; 5:5-14; 6:10, 11; 8:14; 12:1, 2; Amos 2:4-8; 3:1, 2; 6:1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 16:1—Ahaz; 2 Kgs 16:20—Hezekiah; 2 Chr 28:1—Ahaz; 2 Chr 29:1—Hezekiah; Prov 25:1—which; Isa 2:1—saw; Isa 9:8—sent a word; Jer 1:2—the word; Jer 26:17—Then rose; Ezek 46:18—thrust; Luke 3:2—the word

Micah 1:2 all ye people: Heb. ye people all of them hearken: Mic 6:1, 2; Deut 32:1; Ps 49:1, 2; 50:1; Isa 1:2; Jer 22:29; Mark 7:14-16; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22 all that therein is: Heb. the fulness thereof, Ps 24:1; 50:12 let: Ps 50:7; Jer 29:23; Mal 2:14; 3:5 the Lord from: Ps 11:4; 28:2; Jonah 2:7; Hab 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:50—God; Deut 4:26—I call heaven; 1 Sam 24:15—be judge; 1 Kgs 22:28—Hearken; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Ezek 19:7—the fulness; Ezek 46:18—thrust; Joel 1:2—Hear

Micah 1:3 cometh: Isa 26:21; 64:1, 2; Ezek 3:12; Hos 5:14, 15 place: Ps 115:3 and tread: Job 40:12; Isa 2:10-19; 25:10; 63:3, 4; Amos 4:13 the high: Deut 32:13; 33:29; Hab 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will go down; 1 Sam 22:1—the cave; Ps 74:3—Lift; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 114:4—General; Isa 2:19—when he; Amos 8:8—the land; Amos 9:5—toucheth; Zech 14:4—cleave; Matt 27:51—the earth

Micah 1:4 the mountains: Judg 5:4; Ps 97:5; Isa 64:1-3; Amos 9:5; Nah 1:5; Hab 3:6, 10; 2 Pet 3:10-12; Rev 20:11 the valleys: Zech 14:4 as wax: Ps 68:2 a steep place: Heb. a descent Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—foundations; 1 Sam 5:4—of Dagon; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also; Ps 114:4—General; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 5:25—the hills; Isa 17:3—fortress; Isa 30:30—the flame; Jer 4:24—mountains; Jer 10:10—at; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Amos 7:4—called; Mic 6:1—before; Zech 4:7—O great; Matt 27:51—the earth; 2 Pet 3:12—melt

Micah 1:5 the transgression of Jacob: 2 Kgs 17:7-23; 2 Chr 36:14-16; Isa 50:1, 2; 59:1-15; Jer 2:17, 19; 4:18; 5:25; 6:19; Lam 5:16; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 is it: 1 Kgs 13:32; Hos 7:1; 8:5, 6; Amos 6:1; 8:14 they: 2 Kgs 16:3, 4, 10-12; 2 Chr 28:2-4, 23-25 Reciprocal: Jer 17:3—and thy; Ezek 16:46—elder; Hos 10:8—the sin; Mic 1:1—concerning

Micah 1:6 I will make: Mic 3:12; 2 Kgs 19:25; Isa 25:2, 12; Jer 9:11; 51:37; Hos 13:16 and I will pour: Jer 51:25; Lam 4:1; Ezek 13:14; Hab 3:13; Matt 24:2 Reciprocal: Deut 13:16—an heap; 2 Kgs 17:23—as he had said; 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Isa 9:14—will cut; Isa 17:1—a ruinous; Amos 3:14—I will; Amos 6:8—therefore

Micah 1:7 all the graven: Lev 26:30; 2 Kgs 23:14, 15; 2 Chr 31:1; 34:6, 7; Isa 27:9; Hos 8:6; 10:5, 6 the hires: Jer 44:17, 18; Hos 2:5, 12 for: Deut 23:18; Joel 3:3; Rev 18:3, 9, 12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:4—the head; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 16:33—give; Amos 3:14—I will

Micah 1:8 I will wail: Isa 16:9; 21:3; 22:4; Jer 4:19; 9:1, 10, 19; 48:36–39 I will go: Isa 20:2–4 a wailing: Job 30:29; Ps 102:6 owls: Heb. daughters of the owl Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:24—stripped; Esth 4:1—and cried; Isa 32:11—strip; Jer 6:26—gird; Jer 46:22—voice; Ezek 21:12—howl; Ezek 27:31—they shall weep; Ezek 32:18—wail; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Mic 1:11—thou inhabitant of Saphir

Micah 1:9 her wound is incurable: or, she is grievously sick of her wounds, Isa 1:5, 6; Jer 15:18; 30:11–15 it: 2 Kgs 18:9–13; Isa 8:7, 8 he: Mic 1:12; 2 Chr 32:1–23; Isa 10:28–32; 37:22–36 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Isa 24:12—General; Jer 9:19—a voice; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Jer 46:11—in vain; Hos 5:13—his wound; Nah 3:19—no

Micah 1:10 Declare: 2 Sam 1:20; Amos 5:13; 6:10 Aphrah: i.e. dust, Josh 18:23, Ophrah roll: Job 2:8; Jer 6:26; Lam 3:29 Reciprocal: Josh 7:6—put dust; Ps 102:9—I Have; Ezek 27:30—they shall wallow; Jonah 3:6—and covered

Micah 1:11 Pass: Isa 16:2; Jer 48:6, 9 thou inhabitant of Saphir: or, thou that dwellest fairly, Heb. inhabitress. having. Mic 1:8; Isa 20:4; 47:2, 3; Jer 13:22; Ezek 16:37; Nah 3:5 Zaanan: or, the country of flocks Bethel: or, a place near Reciprocal: Exod 32:25—naked; Isa 3:17—discover; Isa 20:2—naked; Lam 4:21—and shalt; Rev 3:18—the shame

Micah 1:12 Maroth: Ruth 1:20 waited carefully: or, was grieved, 1 Sam 4:13; Job 30:26; Isa 59:9–11; Jer 8:15; 14:19 but: Mic 1:9; Isa 45:7; Amos 3:6 Reciprocal: Isa 24:12—General; Jer 5:27—so are; Ezek 7:25—and they

Micah 1:13 Lachish: Josh 15:39; 2 Kgs 18:13, 14, 17; 2 Chr 11:9; 32:9; Isa 37:8 bind: Gen 19:17; Isa 10:31; Jer 4:29 she: Exod 32:21; 1 Kgs 13:33, 34; 14:16; 16:31; Rev 2:14, 20; 18:1–5 for: 2 Kgs 8:18; 16:3, 4; Jer 3:8; Ezek 23:11 Reciprocal: Josh 10:3—Lachish; Josh 10:31—Lachish; 1 Kgs 4:28—dromedaries; 1 Kgs 18:44—Prepare; 2 Kgs 9:21—Make ready; 2 Kgs 14:19—fled to Lachish; 2 Kgs 19:8—Lachish; Job 39:10—General; Isa 30:16—for we will; Jer 34:7—Lachish; Hos 10:8—the sin

Micah 1:14 give: 2 Sam 8:2; 2 Kgs 16:8; 18:14–16; 2 Chr 16:1–3; Isa 30:6 to: or, for houses: Ps 62:9; 118:8, 9; 146:3, 4 Achzib: that is, a lie, Josh 15:44 Reciprocal: Josh 19:29—Achzib; 1 Sam 21:10—Gath; Mic 1:1—Micah

Micah 1:15 will: Isa 7:17–25; 10:5, 6; Jer 49:1 Mareshah: Josh 15:44 he: etc. or, the glory of Israel shall come to, etc. 1 Sam 22:1; Isa 10:3 Adullam: Josh 15:35; 2 Chr 11:7 Reciprocal: Gen 38:1—Adullamite; 2 Sam 23:13—the cave; 1 Chr 11:15—the cave; 2 Chr 14:9—Mareshah; Neh 11:30—Adullam; Mic 1:1—Micah; Mic 2:4—he hath changed

Micah 1:16 bald; Job 1:20; Isa 15:2; 22:12; Jer 6:26; 7:29; 16:6; Amos 8:10 thy delicate: Deut 28:56, 57; Isa 3:16–26; Lam 4:5–8 for: Deut 28:41; 2 Kgs 17:6; Isa 39:6, 7 Reciprocal: Lev 10:6—Uncover; Lev 21:5—not make baldness; Ezra 9:3—off; Isa 3:24—baldness; Jer 47:5—Baldness; Jer 48:37—every head; Ezek 27:31—they shall make

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Against oppression;
- 4 A lamentation;
- 7 A reproof of injustice and idolatry;
- 12 A promise of restoring Jacob.

Micah 2:1 Cir, AM 3274, BC 730 to: Esth 3:8; 5:14; 9:25; Ps 7:14–16; 140:1–8; Prov 6:12–19; 12:2; Isa 32:7; 59:3; Jer 18:18; Ezek 11:2; Nah 1:11; Luke 20:19; 22:2–6; Acts 23:12; Rom 1:30 work: Ps 36:4; Prov 4:16 when: Hos 7:6, 7; Matt 27:1, 2; Mark 15:1; Acts 23:15 because: Gen 31:29; Deut 28:32; Prov 3:27; John 19:11 Reciprocal: Exod 3:9—and I have; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 24:17—pervert; Josh 7:21—took them; Judg 21:25—right; 1 Sam 2:16—I will take; 1 Kgs 21:7—I will give thee; 2 Kgs 8:13—The Lord; 2 Kgs 8:15—on the morrow; Ezra 4:23—they went up; Neh 5:10—I likewise; Job 24:4—turn; Job 24:5—rising; Job 24:14—murderer; Job 31:21—when; Ps 17:3—thou hast; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 37:12—plotteth; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 73:6—violence; Ps 103:6—executeth; Ps 140:2—imagine; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Prov 6:14—he deviseth; Prov 6:18—heart; Prov 10:15—the destruction; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 29:20—and all; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 59:4—they conceive; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 3:5—thou hast spoken; Jer 4:22—they are wise; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:6—power; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Ezek 33:26—stand; Ezek 38:10—think an evil thought; Ezek 45:9—exactions; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 2:3—do; Mic 6:12—the rich; Hab 1:4—for; Zeph 3:7—they; Zech 7:10—oppress; Zech 8:17—let; Mark 7:20—General; John 18:28—early; Acts 4:5—on; Jas 1:15—when

Micah 2:2 they covet: Exod 20:17; 1 Kgs 21:2–19; Job 31:38; Isa 5:8; Jer 22:17; Amos 8:4; Hab 2:5–9; 1 Tim 6:10 so: Mic 3:9; Exod 22:21–24; 2 Kgs 9:26; Neh 5:1–5; Job 24:2–12; Ezek 18:12; 22:12; Amos 8:4; Mal 3:5; Matt 23:14 oppress: or, defraud, 1 Sam 12:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 6:4—which he; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 5:21—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; Josh 7:21—took them; Judg 21:25—right; 1 Sam 2:16—I will take; 1 Kgs 21:7—I will give thee; Job 20:19—he hath violently; Job 24:4—turn; Job 24:14—murderer; Job 31:21—when; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 73:6—violence; Ps 101:3—set; Prov 3:29—Devise not evil; Prov 10:15—the destruction; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 11:2—General; Ezek 22:29—people; Ezek 28:16—filled; Ezek 33:26—stand; Ezek 34:18—to have; Ezek 45:9—exactions; Amos 2:7—pant; Amos 5:11—treading; Mic 2:9—cast; Mic 6:12—the rich; Hab 1:4—for; Zeph 3:1—to the; Zeph 3:7—they; Mark 12:40—devour; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 20:47—devour; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; 1 Cor 6:8—General; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

Micah 2:3 this family: Jer 8:3; Amos 3:1, 2 do: Mic 2:1; Jer 18:11; 34:17; Lam 2:17; Jas 2:13 from: Amos 2:14–16; 9:1–4; Zeph 1:17, 18 necks: Jer 27:12; Lam 1:14; 5:5; Rom 16:4 go: Isa 2:11, 12; 3:16; 5:19; 28:14–18; Jer 13:15–17; 36:23; 43:2; Dan 4:37; 5:20–23 for: Amos 5:13; Eph 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 25:14—General; Judg 2:15—against; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Ps 37:19—in the evil; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Mic 3:4—Then

Micah 2:4 shall: Num 23:7, 18; 24:3, 15; Job 27:1; Isa 14:4; Ezek 16:44; Hab 2:6; Mark 12:12 and lament: 2 Sam 1:17; 2 Chr 35:25; Jer 9:10, 17–21; 14:18; Joel 1:8, 13; Amos 5:1, 17 a doleful lamentation: Heb. a lamentation of lamentations, Lam 1:1–Lam 5:22; Ezek 2:10 We: Deut 28:29; Isa 6:11; 24:3; Jer 9:19; 25:9–11; Zeph 1:2 he: etc he hath changed: Mic 2:10; 1:15; 2 Kgs 17:23, 24; 2 Chr 36:20, 21; Isa 63:17, 18 turning away he: or, instead of restoring Reciprocal: Ezek 24:3—utter; Ezek 26:17—take; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Mic 3:4—Then; Matt 13:3—in

Micah 2:5 cast: Deut 32:8; Josh 18:4, 10; Ps 16:6; Hos 9:3 the congregation: Deut 23:2, 8; Neh 7:61 Reciprocal: Deut 32:9—lot; 1 Chr 16:18—lot

Micah 2:6 Prophesy ye: etc. or, Prophesy not as they prophesy, Heb. Drop. etc. Isa 30:10; Jer 26:8, 9, 20–23; Ezek 20:46; 21:2; Amos 2:12; 7:13; Acts 4:17; 5:28, 40; 7:51; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 they shall not prophesy: Ps 74:9; Ezek 3:26; Amos 8:11–13 that they: Jer 6:14, 15; 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Job 29:22—speech; Isa 29:21—and lay; Jer 5:31—my people; Jer 11:21—Prophesy; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 7:16—Prophesy; Zech 1:4—unto

Micah 2:7 named: Mic 3:9; Isa 48:1, 2; 58:1; Jer 2:4; Matt 3:8; John 8:39; Rom 2:28, 29; 9:6–13; 2 Tim 3:5 is: Num 11:23; Isa 50:2; 59:1, 2; Zech 4:6; 2 Cor 6:12 straitened: or, shortened do not: Ps 19:7–11; 119:70, 71, 92, 93, 99–103; Jer 15:16; Rom 7:13 walketh: Ps 15:2; 84:11; Prov 2:7; 10:9, 29; 14:2; 28:18; Hos 14:9 uprightly: Heb. upright Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:17—I pray thee; 1 Kgs 22:8—Let not the; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Chr 18:7—Let not the; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Ps 33:4—the word; Prov 8:9—General; Isa 29:21—and lay; Acts 4:17—let; 2 Tim 3:16—and is

Micah 2:8 of late: Heb. yesterday risen: 2 Chr 28:5–8; Isa 9:21 with the garment: Heb. over against a garment securely: 2 Sam 20:19; 2 Chr 28:8; Ps 55:20; 120:6, 7 Reciprocal: Ps 101:8—cut off; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 6:7—violence; Luke 20:47—devour

Micah 2:9 women: or, wives cast: Mic 2:2; Matt 23:14; Mark 12:40; Luke 20:47 from their children: 1 Sam 26:19; Joel 3:6 my glory: Ps 72:19; Ezek 39:21; Hab 2:14; Zech 2:5; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6 Reciprocal: Job 20:19—he hath violently; Ps 102:16—he shall; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 45:9—exactions; Amos 2:7—pant

Micah 2:10 and: Deut 4:26; 30:18; Josh 23:15, 16; 1 Kgs 9:7; 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:6; 2 Chr 7:20; 36:20, 21 for: Deut 12:9; Ps 95:11; Heb 4:1–9 because: Lev 18:24–28; 20:22–26; Ps 106:38; Jer 3:2 it shall: Jer 9:19; 10:18; Ezek 36:12–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:3—remove them; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Isa 22:16—What hast; Isa 24:5—defiled; Isa 26:10—in the; Jer 2:7—ye defiled; Jer 3:1—shall not that; Jer 10:17—thy wares; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Ezek 28:16—therefore; Ezek 36:17—they defiled; Hos 9:3—shall not; Mic 2:4—he hath

changed; Heb 13:14—General

Micah 2:11 a man: 1 Kgs 13:18; 22:21–23; 2 Chr 18:19–22; Isa 9:15; Jer 14:14; 23:14, 25, 32; 27:14, 15; 28:2, 3, 15; 29:21–23; Ezek 13:3–14, 22; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Thess 2:8–10; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 16:13, 14 walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie: or, walk with the wind and lie falsely I will: Mic 3:5, 11; 1 Kgs 22:6; Jer 6:13, 14; 8:10, 11; 23:17; Rom 16:18; Phil 3:19; 2 Pet 2:13–19 he shall: Isa 30:10, 11; Jer 5:31; 2 Thess 2:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:5—all Israel; 1 Kgs 22:8—good; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; Isa 28:7—erred; Isa 32:7—instruments; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:16—a vision; Jer 23:31—use; Jer 29:8—your dreams; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 13:10—others; Ezek 21:2—and drop; Hos 4:12—for; Hos 7:14—assemble; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 13:2—cause; Luke 6:26—when; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; 2 Tim 4:3—but; 1 John 4:5—and; 1 John 4:6—and

Micah 2:12 surely assemble: Mic 4:6, 7; Isa 11:11; 27:12; Jer 3:18; 31:8; Ezek 37:21; Hos 1:11 I will put: Mic 7:14; Jer 23:3; 31:10; Ezek 34:11, 22, 31 Bozrah: Gen 36:33; Isa 34:6; Amos 1:12 they: Jer 31:7–9; Ezek 36:37; Zech 8:22, 23; 9:14, 15; 10:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:44—Bozrah; 1 Chr 14:15—for God; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 43:5—I will; Jer 39:2—was; Amos 5:15—the remnant; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Zech 10:2—therefore; John 10:4—he goeth

Micah 2:13 breaker: Isa 42:7, 13–16; 45:1, 2; 49:9, 24, 25; 51:9, 10; 55:4; 59:16–19; Jer 51:20–24; Dan 2:34, 35, 44; Hos 13:14; Zech 12:8; 1 Cor 15:21–26; Heb 2:14, 15 they have: Zech 10:5–7, 12; 12:3–8 their: Isa 49:10; 51:12; 52:12; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 34:23, 24; Hos 1:11; 3:5; Zech 9:14, 15; John 10:27–30; Heb 2:9, 10; 6:20; Rev 7:17; 17:14; 19:13–17 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—will I go; Num 33:3—with an high; Deut 9:3—goeth over; Josh 3:6—Take up; Judg 4:14—is not; Judg 16:3—took; 1 Chr 14:15—for God; 2 Chr 20:27—forefront; 2 Chr 32:1—win them; Ps 68:7—thou didst; Ps 107:16—General; Isa 24:10—city; Jer 39:2—was; Obad 1—Arise; John 10:4—he goeth; Rev 20:9—and compassed

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The cruelty of the princes;
- 5 The falsehood of the prophets;
- 8 The ill-grounded security of them both.

Micah 3:1 Cir, AM 3294, BC 710 Hear: Mic 3:9, 10; Isa 1:10; Jer 13:15–18; 22:2, 3; Hos 5:1; Amos 4:1 Is it: Deut 1:13–17; 16:18; 2 Chr 19:5–10; Ps 14:4; 82:1–5; Jer 5:4, 5; 1 Cor 6:5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 25:1—General; 1 Kgs 21:19—Hast thou killed; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Neh 13:17—I contended; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 82:2—judge; Ps 82:5—know not; Ps 101:8—early; Prov 29:7—but; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 1:23—princes; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 10:1—them; Isa 29:10—rulers; Isa 32:6—empty; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 21:11—General; Jer 32:32—they; Jer 38:4—the princes; Ezek 9:9—perverseness; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Ezek 46:18—thrust; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Joel 1:2—Hear; Amos 3:1—Hear; Amos 5:11—treading; Mic 6:12—the rich; Hab 1:4—for;

Zeph 3:3—princes; Zech 7:10—oppress; Zech 11:5—possessors; Mark 12:40—devour; Luke 13:32—that fox; Luke 18:2—which; Rom 13:4—he is

Micah 3:2 hate: 1 Kgs 21:20; 22:6–8; Amos 5:10–14; Luke 19:14; John 7:7; 15:18, 19, 23, 24; Acts 7:51, 52; Rom 12:9; 2 Tim 3:3 love: 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 15:4; 139:21, 22; Prov 28:4; John 18:40; Rom 1:32 pluck: Ps 53:4; Isa 3:15; Ezek 22:27; 34:3; Amos 8:4–6; Zeph 3:3; Zech 11:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; Job 31:31—Oh; Ps 14:4—eat up; Ps 52:3—lovest; Ps 57:3—from the reproach of him; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 1:12—swallow; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Isa 1:21—it was full; Isa 57:12—General; Isa 58:6—to loose; Jer 6:13—For; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 11:7—Your; Ezek 16:49—neither; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 24:4—General; Hos 4:2—swearing; Amos 2:6—because; Luke 20:47—devour; Phil 1:10—ye; 2 Thess 2:12—but

Micah 3:3 eat: Ps 14:4 and chop: Ezek 11:3, 6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 1:14—was with rigour; Job 19:22—and are not; Job 31:31—Oh; Ps 57:3—from the reproach of him; Ps 94:5—break; Prov 1:12—swallow; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Isa 1:21—it was full; Isa 3:15—ye beat; Jer 6:13—For; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 22:29—people; Ezek 24:4—General; Amos 2:6—because; John 19:31—their; Acts 23:10—fearing; Jas 5:3—and shall

Micah 3:4 Then: Mic 2:3, 4; Jer 5:31 cry: Ps 18:41; Prov 1:28; 28:9; Isa 1:15; Jer 2:27, 28; Ezek 8:18; Zech 7:13; Matt 7:22; Luke 13:25; John 9:31; Jas 2:13 he will even: Deut 31:17, 18; 32:19, 20; Isa 59:1–15; Jer 33:5 as: Isa 3:11; Rom 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; Job 27:9—Will God; Isa 8:17—hideth; Isa 59:2—hid; Jer 7:16—I will; Jer 11:11—cry; Jer 14:12—they fast; Hos 5:6—they; Jas 4:3—and

Micah 3:5 concerning: Mic 3:11; Isa 9:15, 16; Jer 14:14, 15; 23:9–17, 27, 32; 28:15–17; 29:21–23; Ezek 13:10–16; 22:25–29; Mal 2:8; Matt 15:14 that bite: Mic 2:11; Isa 56:9–12; Ezek 13:18, 19; Matt 7:15; Rom 16:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:16—I will take; 1 Sam 2:29—make; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Ps 28:3—speak; Ps 59:15—if; Ps 73:6—violence; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 28:21—for; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 8:10—for; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 27:15—ye; Lam 2:14—prophets; Ezek 13:4—like; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Zeph 3:4—light; Matt 24:49—and to; Eph 5:6—no; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; Titus 1:11—filthy; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Micah 3:6 night: Ps 74:9; Isa 8:20–22; Jer 13:16; Ezek 13:22, 23; Zech 13:2–4 that ye shall not have a vision: Heb. from a vision that ye shall not divine: Heb. from divining the sun: Isa 29:10; 59:10; Jer 15:9; Amos 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 22:1—of vision; Isa 56:11—are shepherds; Jer 6:15—therefore; Lam 2:9—her prophets; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Ezek 7:26—but; Amos 8:11—but; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 10:2—the diviners; Zech 11:17—the sword; Zech 13:4—the prophets; Mal 2:9—made; Matt 15:14—And if; Luke 6:39—shall

Micah 3:7 the seers: Exod 8:18, 19; 9:11; 1 Sam 9:9; Isa 44:25; 47:12–14; Dan 2:9–11; Zech 13:4; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 cover: Lev 13:45; Ezek 24:17, 22 lips: Heb. upper lip no: 1 Sam 14:37; 28:6, 15; Ps 74:9; Amos 8:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:18—the seers; Jer 27:9—hearken; Lam 2:9—her prophets; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Ezek 3:26—and shalt; Ezek 20:3—As I; Zech 11:17—the sword; Mal 2:9—made; Matt 15:14—And if; Luke 6:39—shall; 2 Pet

1:21—spake

Micah 3:8 I am: Job 32:18; Isa 11:2, 3; 58:1; Jer 1:18; 6:11; 15:19–21; 20:9; Ezek 3:14; Matt 7:29; Mark 3:17; Acts 4:8–12, 19, 20; 7:54–57; 13:9–12; 18:5, 6, 9–11; 1 Cor 2:4, 12, 13 to declare: Isa 58:1; Ezek 16:2; 20:4; 22:2; 43:10; Matt 3:7–12; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: Num 14:17—General; Isa 1:2—for the Lord; Isa 1:10—Hear; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 20:7—thou art; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Ezek 2:6—be not; Ezek 3:8—General; Ezek 3:9—fear; Ezek 23:36—declare; Ezek 34:7—General; Jonah 1:2—cry; Mark 12:14—carest; Acts 1:8—ye shall; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 6:5—Stephen; Acts 6:10—the spirit; Acts 7:55—full; Acts 13:16—give; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Acts 23:3—for; 2 Tim 1:7—but; 1 John 4:6—We are

Micah 3:9 I pray: Mic 3:1; Exod 3:16; Hos 5:1 that: Lev 26:15; Deut 27:19; Ps 58:1, 2; Prov 17:15; Isa 1:23; Jer 5:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Neh 13:17—I contended; Ps 82:2—judge; Ps 101:8—early; Prov 21:7—robbery; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 1:15—your hands; Isa 10:1—them; Isa 58:3—have we fasted; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 1:18—I have; Jer 3:21—for they have; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 32:32—they; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 34:7—General; Ezek 44:23—General; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 6:9—so; Joel 1:2—Hear; Mic 2:2—so; Mic 2:7—named; Mic 6:12—the rich; Zeph 1:17—because; Zeph 3:3—princes; Zech 11:5—possessors; Matt 22:16—neither; Acts 13:16—give; Rom 13:4—he is

Micah 3:10 build up Zion: Jer 22:13–17; Ezek 22:25–28; Hab 2:9–12; Zeph 3:3; Matt 27:25; John 11:50 blood: Heb. bloods Reciprocal: Deut 27:25—General; Prov 1:19—every; Isa 26:10—in the; Isa 59:3—your hands; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 12:19—because; Ezek 21:24—your transgressions; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Mic 3:1—Hear; Hab 2:12—him; John 18:28—and they

Micah 3:11 heads: Mic 7:3; Num 16:15; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3, 4; Isa 1:23; Ezek 22:12, 27; Hos 4:18; Zeph 3:3 and the priests: Jer 6:13; 8:10; Mal 1:10; 1 Tim 3:3; Titus 1:11; 1 Pet 5:2 and the prophets: Mic 3:5; Isa 56:11; Acts 8:18–20; 2 Pet 2:1–3, 14, 15; Jude 11 yet: 1 Sam 4:3–6; Isa 48:2; Jer 7:4, 8–12; Matt 3:9; Rom 2:17–29 and say: Heb. saying none evil can come: Amos 9:10 Reciprocal: Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Lev 13:29—General; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Deut 27:25—General; 1 Sam 23:21—General; 1 Kgs 22:11—Thus saith; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; Neh 6:12—hired him; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 5:23—for reward; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 7:14—wherein; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 14:13—behold; Jer 14:14—divination; Jer 14:18—go about; Jer 21:13—Who; Jer 22:3—Execute; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 23:17—Ye; Jer 26:7—General; Jer 28:2—I; Lam 4:13—the sins; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:19—for handfuls; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Ezek 22:26—priests; Ezek 23:39—they came; Ezek 33:24—but we; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; Hos 8:2—General; Hos 9:15—all; Amos 5:12—take; Amos 5:14—as; Mic 2:11—I will; Zeph 3:5—is in; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Matt 7:15—false; Luke 18:11—God; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; Jas 3:10—of; 2 Pet 2:3—through

Micah 3:12 Zion: Mic 1:6; Ps 79:1; 107:34; Jer 26:18; Matt 24:2; Acts 6:13, 14 the

mountain: Mic 4:1, 2; Isa 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:22—your high; Lev 26:31—And I will make; Josh 8:28—an heap; Judg 5:6—the highways; 1 Kgs 9:7—this house; 2 Kgs 21:12—I am bringing; 2 Kgs 24:2—according; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; 2 Chr 36:19—they burnt; Job 15:28—which are ready; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 137:3—wasted us; Isa 3:8—Jerusalem; Isa 17:1—a ruinous; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 4:26—the fruitful; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 9:11—Jerusalem; Jer 17:3—my; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 22:5—that; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 35:17—Behold; Jer 39:8—burned; Jer 44:2—a desolation; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 1:4—ways; Lam 2:7—cast off; Lam 4:13—the sins; Lam 5:18—of the; Ezek 5:14—I will; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 15:2—among; Ezek 16:41—burn; Ezek 22:26—priests; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Dan 9:2—the desolations; Hos 2:12—I will; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Mic 7:13—for; Zeph 1:13—their goods; Hag 1:4—and; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 19:44—lay; Luke 21:6—there

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The glory,
- 5 and the peace of Christ's kingdom;
- 6 The restoration,
- 11 and victory of the church.

Micah 4:1 in the last: Gen 49:1; Isa 2:1–3; Jer 48:47; Ezek 38:16; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5; Acts 2:17; Heb 1:2; 2 Pet 3:3 the mountain: Mic 3:12; Ps 68:15, 16; Isa 11:9; 66:20; Ezek 17:22–24; 40:2; 43:12; Dan 2:35, 44; 7:14, 18, 22, 27; Zech 8:3; Rev 11:15; 20:4; 21:1–8 and people: Gen 49:10; Ps 22:27; 68:29–32; 72:7–11, 16–19; 86:9; 110:3; Isa 11:10; 27:13; 43:6; 49:6, 19–23; 54:2; 60:3–14; 66:18–23; Jer 3:17; 16:19; Zeph 3:9, 10; Zech 2:11; 14:16–21; Mal 1:11; Rom 11:25, 26; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; Ps 48:1—mountain; Ps 48:8—God; Isa 2:2—And it shall; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 56:7—they will; Jer 17:3—my; Jer 26:18—the mountain; Jer 30:24—in; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 31:12—the height; Jer 31:23—and mountain; Jer 49:39—in the; Jer 50:5—Come; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 13:32—the least; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; Acts 15:17—the residue; Rom 11:12—their; Rom 15:12—and he; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Eph 1:10—in the; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 3:1—in; Heb 9:26—in; Jas 5:3—the last

Micah 4:2 and say: Isa 2:3; Jer 31:6; 50:4, 5; Zech 8:20–23 and he: Deut 6:1; Ps 25:8, 9, 12; Isa 54:13; Matt 11:25–30; John 6:45; 7:17; Acts 10:32, 33; 13:42; Jas 1:19–25 for: Ps 110:2; Isa 42:1–4; 51:4, 5; Hos 6:3; Zech 14:8, 9; Matt 28:19, 20; Mark 16:15, 16, 20; Luke 24:47; Acts 1:8; 13:46, 47; Rom 10:12–18; 15:19 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—the way; Deut 33:19—call the people; Josh 24:18—will we also; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Kgs 8:36—thou teach; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Ps 84:5—in whose; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 122:1—Let us go; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 143:10—Teach; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 44:5—I am; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Jer 17:3—my; Jer 31:12—the height; Jer 42:3—General; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 34:26—my hill; Dan 2:28—in the; Dan 2:35—became; Dan 11:45—in the; Mic 3:12—the mountain; Zech 9:10—he shall; Zech

9:13—against; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; Acts 10:24—and had; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 24:14—so; Rom 11:12—their; Rom 11:25—until; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Gal 4:26—Jerusalem; Eph 1:10—in the; Col 2:6—walk; Col 3:11—there; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

Micah 4:3 he shall judge: 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 82:8; 96:13; 98:9; Isa 11:3–5; 51:5; Matt 25:31, 32; John 5:22, 23, 27–29; 16:8–11; Acts 17:31; Rev 19:11 and rebuke: Mic 5:15; 7:16, 17; Ps 2:5–12; 68:30, 31; 110:1, 2, 5, 6; Isa 25:3; 60:12; Dan 2:44; Joel 3:2, 9–16; Zech 12:3–6; 14:3, 12–19; Rev 19:17–21; 20:8, 9 they shall: Ps 46:9; Isa 2:4; 11:6–9; Hos 2:18; Joel 3:10; Zech 9:10 pruninghooks: or, scythes neither: Ps 72:7; Isa 9:7; 60:17, 18; 65:25 Reciprocal: Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 54:14—for thou; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 33:6—and will; Joel 3:12—for; Zech 8:22—General; Zech 9:13—against; Acts 13:47—that thou

Micah 4:4 But: The connection of this prophecy with the close of the preceding chapter shews that the establishment of the Christian Church, in consequence of the abrogation of the Mosaic dispensation, and the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans, was intended. But, though it has in a measure been fulfilling ever since these events, yet its grand accomplishment must still be future. they: 1 Kgs 4:25; Isa 26:16; Zech 3:10 none: Isa 54:14; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 34:25, 28; 38:11; 39:26 for: Isa 1:20; 40:5; 58:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:11—he washed; Lev 26:6—I will; Deut 8:8—vines; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; Ps 46:9—maketh; Isa 22:25—for the; Isa 24:3—the Lord; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 36:16—eat ye; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 31:5—yet; Hos 2:18—and will; Amos 9:15—they shall; Zeph 3:13—they

Micah 4:5 all: 2 Kgs 17:29, 34; Jer 2:10, 11 and we: Gen 17:1; Ps 71:16; Isa 2:5; Zech 10:12; Col 2:6; 3:17 the name: Exod 3:14, 15; Ps 48:14; 145:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Deut 27:10—General; Judg 11:24—whomsoever; Judg 16:23—Dagon; Ps 20:5—and in; Hos 11:10—walk; Col 1:10—ye; Jas 5:13—let him sing

Micah 4:6 will I: Mic 2:12; Ps 38:17; Isa 35:3–6; Jer 31:8; Ezek 34:13–17; Zeph 3:19; Heb 12:12, 13 and I: Ps 147:2; Isa 56:8; Jer 3:18; 30:17, 18; Ezek 34:12, 13; 36:24; 37:21, 22; 39:25–29; Luke 19:10; John 10:16 Reciprocal: Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 54:7—with; Jer 31:10—He; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Joel 2:32—and in; Zech 8:12—the remnant; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen

Micah 4:7 I will: Mic 2:12; 5:3, 7, 8; 7:18; Isa 6:13; 10:21, 22; 11:11–16; 49:21–23; 60:22; 66:8; Hos 1:10; Zech 9:13–17; 10:5–12; Rom 11:5, 6, 25–27 and the: Ps 2:6; Isa 9:6, 7; 24:23; Dan 7:14, 27; Joel 3:17; Luke 1:33; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 38:17—to halt; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Dan 2:44—which shall never; Dan 4:34—whose; Joel 2:32—and in; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Zeph 3:13—remnant; Zeph 3:19—and I will save; Zech 8:12—the remnant; John 12:34—Christ; Rev 14:1—mount

Micah 4:8 O tower: The Targumist applies these words to the Messiah: “But thou, O Messiah, who art hidden because of the sins of the congregation of Zion, the kingdom shall come unto thee.” Ps 48:12, 13; Isa 5:2; Matt 21:33; Mark 12:1 the flock: or, Edar, Gen 35:21 the strong: 2 Sam 5:7; Isa 10:32; Zech 9:12 the first: Num 24:19; Dan 2:44; 7:18; Obad 21; Zech 9:10; Eph 1:21; Rev 22:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Song 3:5—General; Isa 16:1—the mount; Zeph 3:14—O daughter of Jerusalem; John 12:15—Fear

Micah 4:9 why: Jer 4:21; 8:19; 30:6, 7 is there: Isa 3:1–7; Lam 4:20; Hos 3:4; 10:3; 13:10, 11 for: Isa 13:8; 21:3; 26:17; Jer 22:23; 30:6; 50:43 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Isa 30:19—thou shalt; Jer 6:24—anguish; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Hos 13:13—sorrows; Mark 13:8—sorrows; 1 Thess 5:3—as

Micah 4:10 and labour: Isa 66:7–9; Hos 13:13; John 16:20–22 shalt thou: 2 Kgs 20:18; 25:4; 2 Chr 33:11; 36:20; Hos 1:10; 2:14; Rev 12:14 there shalt: Mic 7:8–13; Ezra 1:1, 2; Isa 45:13; 48:20; 52:9–12; Zech 2:7–9 redeem: Ps 106:10; Jer 15:21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Gen 10:10—Babel; Gen 22:14—In; Deut 28:32—sons; Ps 107:2—from; Isa 21:3—pangs have; Jer 6:24—anguish; Jer 13:4—go; Jer 29:20—whom; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 50:34—Redeemer; Jer 52:27—Thus; Ezek 20:35—I will; Hos 10:10—and the; Mic 5:3—she; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zech 8:15—have; Mark 13:8—sorrows; John 16:21—woman; 1 Thess 5:3—as

Micah 4:11 many: Isa 5:25–30; 8:7, 8; Jer 52:4; Lam 2:15, 16; Joel 3:2–15 let our: Mic 7:10; Obad 12 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—they that; Num 35:33—it defileth; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 1 Chr 19:16—and drew; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 10:7—he meaneth; Jer 30:16—General; Lam 1:7—the adversaries; Ezek 26:3—many; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Zech 2:8—the nations; Zech 12:3—though; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith

Micah 4:12 they know: Isa 55:8; Jer 29:11; Rom 11:33, 34 for he shall: Isa 21:10; Joel 3:12, 13; Zech 14:1–3; Luke 3:17; Rev 14:14–20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 1 Chr 19:16—and drew; Ps 33:11—thoughts; Isa 10:7—he meaneth; Jer 29:14—and I will turn; Ezek 22:19—I will; Hos 6:11—he hath; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Hab 3:12—thresh; John 8:43—do

Micah 4:13 and thresh: Isa 41:15, 16; Jer 51:33 hoofs: Deut 33:25; Isa 5:28 thou shalt: Mic 5:8–15; Dan 2:44; Zech 9:13–15; Rev 2:26, 27 I will consecrate: Josh 6:19; 2 Sam 8:10, 11; Ps 68:29; 72:10; Isa 18:7; 23:18; 60:6–9; Rom 15:25–28; 1 Cor 16:2; Rev 21:24–26 the Lord of: Zech 4:14; 6:5 Reciprocal: Josh 3:11—the Lord; Josh 6:17—accursed; Judg 5:22—horsehoofs; 1 Chr 18:11—dedicated; Ps 9:14—daughter; Ps 83:18—the most; Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Isa 21:10—my threshing; Isa 25:10—trodden down; Jer 51:20—art; Dan 2:35—like; Hab 3:12—thresh; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Zech 12:6—they; Rev 5:6—seven horns; Rev 11:4—the God

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The birth of Christ;
- 4 His kingdom;
- 8 His conquest.

Micah 5:1 gather: Deut 28:49; 2 Kgs 24:2; Isa 8:9; 10:6; Jer 4:7; 25:9; Joel 3:9; Hab 1:6; 3:16 he hath: Deut 28:51–57; 2 Kgs 25:1–3; Ezek 21:21, 22; 24:2; Luke 19:43, 44 they: Job 16:10; Lam 3:30; Matt 5:39; 26:67; 27:30; John 18:22; 19:3; Acts 23:2; 2 Cor 11:20 judge: 1 Sam 8:5, 6; Isa 33:22; Amos 2:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Prov 17:26—to strike; Isa 50:6—gave; Isa 53:3—despised; Mark 14:65—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 6:29—smiteth; Luke 18:32—mocked;

Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 24:44—in the prophets

Micah 5:2 But thou: Matt 2:6; John 7:42 Ephratah: Gen 35:19; 48:7, Ephrath, Ruth 4:11; 1 Sam 17:12; 1 Chr 2:50, 51, 54; 4:4; Ps 132:6 among: 1 Sam 10:19; 23:23 thousands: Exod 18:21, 25; Deut 1:15; 1 Sam 8:12; 17:18 yet: Isa 11:1; 53:2; Ezek 17:22–24; Amos 9:11; Luke 2:4–7; 1 Cor 1:27, 28 that is: Gen 49:10; 1 Chr 5:2; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 13:5, 6; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:22–25; Zech 9:9; Matt 28:18; Luke 1:31–33; 23:2, 38; John 19:14–22; Rev 19:16 whose: Ps 90:2; 102:25–27; Prov 8:22; John 1:1–3; Col 1:17; Heb 13:8; 1 John 1:1; Rev 1:11–18; 2:8; 21:6 everlasting: or, the days of eternity Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—Ephrath; Num 1:16—heads; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Deut 33:7—and bring; Deut 33:27—eternal; Josh 22:21—heads; Judg 6:15—my family is poor; Judg 12:8—Bethlehem; Judg 17:7—General; Ruth 1:2—Ephrathites; 1 Chr 2:19—Ephrath; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 15:25—captains; 1 Chr 27:1—captains; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 28:9—feed; Ps 55:19—even; Ps 78:71—feed; Ps 93:2—Thy; Prov 8:23—General; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 55:4—a leader; Isa 57:15—that inhabiteth; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 37:24—one; Dan 7:9—the Ancient; Dan 9:25—the Prince; Hab 1:12—thou not; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Matt 2:1—Bethlehem; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:5—thy King; Luke 2:6—so; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 24:27—and all; John 1:15—he was; John 1:45—and the; John 1:49—the King; John 7:27—no man; John 8:58—Before; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 9:5—who is; Rom 16:26—everlasting; Gal 4:4—made; Phil 2:6—in; Col 1:20—having made peace; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; 1 Tim 3:16—God; Heb 5:5—Thou; Heb 7:14—sprang; 1 Pet 1:20—verily; Rev 1:4—him

Micah 5:3 Therefore: Mic 7:13; Hos 2:9, 14 give: Mic 6:14; 1 Kgs 14:16; 2 Chr 30:7; Hos 11:8 she: Mic 4:10; Isa 66:7, 8; Matt 1:21; Rev 12:1, 2 then: Mic 4:7; Isa 10:20, 21; 11:11; Jer 31:1, 7–9; Rom 9:27, 28; 11:4–6 his: Matt 12:50; 25:40; Rom 8:29; Heb 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—her seed; Joel 2:32—and in; Amos 5:15—the remnant; Mic 5:7—the remnant; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Gal 4:4—of a; Rev 12:5—she

Micah 5:4 stand: Mic 7:14; Ps 23:1, 2; Isa 40:10, 11; 49:9, 10; Ezek 34:22–24; John 10:27–30 feed: or, rule, Matt 2:6 marg. in the majesty: Exod 23:21; 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 45:3–6; 72:19; 93:1; 145:12; Matt 25:31; John 5:22–29; 10:38; 14:9–11; Rev 1:13–18 the Lord: John 20:17; Eph 1:3 shall abide: Matt 16:18; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 1 shall he be great: Ps 22:27; 72:8; 98:3; Isa 49:5; 52:10; Zech 9:10; Luke 1:32; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; Ezra 5:1—in the name; Job 37:22—with; Ps 28:9—feed; Ps 67:7—all the; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 32:2—a man; Jer 3:15—And I; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:10—and keep; Ezek 37:24—one; Obad 21—saviours; Zeph 3:13—they; Zech 6:13—and the; Zech 9:13—bent; Zech 9:16—shall save; Zech 11:4—Feed; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Mal 1:11—my name; Mark 1:28—General; Luke 15:5—he layeth; John 10:11—the good; Acts 20:28—to feed; Rom 15:12—and he; Heb 1:3—Majesty; Heb 8:1—the Majesty; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed; Rev 7:17—feed

Micah 5:5 this: Ps 72:7; Isa 9:6, 7; Zech 9:10; Luke 2:14; John 14:27; 16:33; Eph 2:14–17; Col 1:20, 21 when the: Isa 7:14; 8:7–10; 37:31–36; 65:8; Jer 33:15 then: Isa 44:28; 59:19; Zech 1:18–21; 9:13; 10:3; 12:6; Rev 17:14; 19:14 seven: Job 5:19; Prov 6:16; 30:18, 29; Eccl 11:2; Amos 1:3, 6 principal men: Heb. princes of men Reciprocal: Num 6:26—give thee; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 30:31—which smote; Isa 32:2—a man; Jer 3:15—And I; Jer 23:4—I;

Nah 1:13—will I; Zeph 3:13—they; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 6:12—behold; Zech 8:23—ten men; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Zech 10:11—the pride; John 10:2—the shepherd; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness

Micah 5:6 they: Isa 14:2; 33:1; Nah 2:11–13; 3:1–3 waste: Heb. eat up the land of Nimrod: Gen 10:9–11 marg. in the entrances thereof: or, with her own naked swords, thus. Isa 14:25; Luke 1:71, 74 the Assyrian: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:3–5; 18:9–15; 19:32–35; 2 Chr 33:11; Isa 10:5–12 Reciprocal: Gen 10:8—Nimrod; Gen 10:10—And the; Gen 10:11—went forth Asshur; 1 Chr 1:10—General; Ps 37:15—sword; Isa 30:31—which smote; Nah 1:13—will I; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 2:8—the nations; Zech 10:11—the pride

Micah 5:7 the remnant: Mic 5:3, 8; Ezek 14:22; Joel 2:32; Amos 5:15; Zeph 3:13; Rom 11:5, 6 as a dew: Deut 32:2; Judg 6:36; Ps 72:6; 110:3; Isa 32:15; 44:3; 66:19; Ezek 47:1; Hos 6:3; 14:5; Zech 14:8; Matt 28:19; Acts 9:15; 11:15; 13:46; Rom 11:12; 15:19, 20; 1 Cor 3:6 tarrieth: Isa 55:10; Jer 14:22; Acts 16:9; Rom 9:30; 10:20 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—of the dew; Deut 33:13—the dew; 2 Sam 23:4—tender; Ezek 5:5—I have; Dan 11:32—shall be; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Zeph 2:9—the residue; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Zech 10:1—and give; Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 9:38—that; John 15:16—bring; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 27:24—lo; Rev 17:14—and they

Micah 5:8 as a lion: Mic 4:13; Ps 2:8–12; 110:5, 6; Isa 41:15, 16; Obad 18, 19; Zech 9:15; 10:5; 12:3; Matt 10:14; Acts 18:6; 2 Cor 2:15–17 sheep: or, goats and none: Ps 50:22; Heb 2:3; 12:25 Reciprocal: Exod 22:13—torn in pieces; Num 23:24—he shall; Deut 32:39—neither; Deut 33:20—teareth; Ps 58:6—young; Isa 5:29—lay hold; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Lam 3:11—pulled; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Dan 8:4—neither; Hos 2:10—and none shall; Hos 5:14—will tear; Joel 2:32—and in; Amos 5:15—the remnant; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:7—the remnant; Mic 5:15—General; Mic 7:16—nations; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Hab 3:6—his; Zeph 2:9—the residue; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Zech 11:6—and out; Zech 12:8—he; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Mal 4:3—tread down

Micah 5:9 hand: Ps 21:8; 106:26; Isa 1:25; 11:14; 14:2–4; 26:11; 33:10; 37:36; Luke 19:27; 1 Cor 15:25; Rev 19:13–21; 20:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 23:24—he shall; Ps 10:12—lift; Ps 94:2—Lift; Ps 119:48—hands; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith

Micah 5:10 that I: Ps 20:7, 8; 33:16, 17; Jer 3:23; Hos 1:7; 14:3; Zech 9:10 will cut: This seems to refer to those happy times when the Jews shall be converted and restored to their own land, and all their enemies being destroyed, they shall have no further need of cavalry or fenced cities. Reciprocal: Ps 46:9—burneth; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 30:22—defile; Jer 51:21—General; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 16:41—and I; Ezek 23:27—will I; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots; Matt 21:5—sitting

Micah 5:11 and throw: Isa 2:12–17; Ezek 38:11; Zech 4:6 Reciprocal: Isa 17:9—General; Lam 2:2—he hath thrown; Ezek 23:48—I cause; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Hos 3:4—without teraphim; Hos 11:6—the sword; Mic 5:14—cities; Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks; Zech 9:10—I will; Matt 21:5—sitting

Micah 5:12; Isa 2:6–8, 18, 20; 8:19, 20; 27:9; Zech 13:2–4; Rev 19:20; 22:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:17—used; Lam 2:2—he hath thrown

Micah 5:13 graven: Isa 17:7, 8; Ezek 6:9; 36:25; 37:23; Hos 2:16, 17; 14:3, 8 standing images: or, statues no: Isa 2:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:17—the works; Isa 27:9—the groves; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Hos 10:2—break down

Micah 5:14 cities: or, enemies, Mic 5:11 Reciprocal: Deut 12:3—and burn; 1 Kgs 14:23—groves; 2 Kgs 17:10—groves; Isa 17:8—the work; Isa 27:9—the groves

Micah 5:15; Mic 5:8; Ps 149:7; 2 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Ps 9:19—let the; Obad 15—the day; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Nah 1:2—is furious; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 12:3—in that

CHAPTER 6

- 1 God's controversy for ingratitude;
- 6 for ignorance,
- 10 for injustice;
- 16 and for idolatry.

Micah 6:1 ye: Mic 1:2; 1 Sam 15:16; Jer 13:15; Amos 3:1; Heb 3:7, 8 Arise: The manner of raising attention, says Abp. Newcome, in Mic 6:1, 2, by calling a man to urge his plea in the face of all nature, and on the inanimate creation to hear the expostulation of Jehovah with his people, is truly awakening and magnificent. The words of Jehovah follow in Mic 6:3–5; and God's mercies having been set before the people, one of them is introduced in a beautiful manner, asking what his duty is towards so gracious a God, Mic 6:6, 7. The answer follows in the words of the prophet, Mic 6:8. contend: Deut 4:26; 32:1; Ps 50:1, 4; Isa 1:2; Jer 22:29; Ezek 36:1, 8; Luke 19:40 before: or, with, Mic 1:4; Isa 2:12–14 let: Ezek 37:4 Reciprocal: Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Deut 30:19—I call heaven; Ps 50:7—Hear; Ps 114:7—Tremble; Isa 34:1—let the; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 41:1—let us; Isa 41:21—Produce; Jer 2:4—Hear ye; Ezek 6:2—the mountains; Ezek 20:35—and there; Matt 11:20—upbraid

Micah 6:2 foundations: Deut 32:22; 2 Sam 22:8, 16; Ps 104:5; Prov 8:29; Jer 31:37 a controversy: Isa 1:18; 5:3; 43:26; Jer 2:9, 29–35; 25:31; Ezek 20:35, 36; Hos 4:1; 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 35:19—Ephrath; Deut 4:26—I call heaven; Deut 30:19—I call heaven; 1 Sam 12:7—reason; Job 13:3—I desire; Ps 18:15—foundations; Ps 50:4—call; Ps 65:6—Which; Ps 114:7—Tremble; Isa 1:2—Hear; Isa 3:13—standeth up; Isa 18:3—All ye; Isa 27:8—thou wilt; Isa 34:1—let the; Isa 41:21—Produce; Jer 2:5—What; Jer 2:12—General; Jer 6:19—O earth; Jer 22:29—General; Ezek 6:2—the mountains; Ezek 6:3—Ye; Ezek 17:20—plead; Ezek 37:4—O ye; Mic 1:2—hearken; Mic 6:1—Arise

Micah 6:3 O my: Mic 6:5; Ps 50:7; 81:8, 13 what: Jer 2:5, 31 wherein: Isa 43:22, 23 testify: Ps 51:4; Rom 3:4, 5, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; 1 Sam 12:7—reason; Neh 13:15—I testified; Isa 5:3—judge; Jer 2:13—For my; Jer 9:5—weary; Amos 2:11—Is it; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Mic 6:1—Arise; Mal 1:13—Behold; Luke 15:13—and took

Micah 6:4 I brought: Exod 12:51; 14:30, 31; 20:2; Deut 4:20, 34; 5:6; 9:26; Neh 9:9–11; Ps 78:51–53; 106:7–10; 136:10, 11; Isa 63:9–12; Jer 32:21; Ezek 20:5–9; Amos 2:10; Acts 7:36 and redeemed: Deut 7:8; 15:15; 24:18; 2 Sam 7:23 Moses: Exod 15:20, 21; Num 12:1

Reciprocal: Exod 2:4—General; Exod 3:10—General; Exod 6:26—That Aaron; Exod 6:27—to bring; Exod 32:1—the man; Num 12:2—Hath the Lord; Num 12:15—till Miriam; Num 20:1—Miriam; Num 23:23—according; Num 33:1—under the hand; Josh 24:6—I brought; Judg 4:4—General; 1 Sam 12:6—It is the Lord; 2 Kgs 22:14—prophetess; 1 Chr 6:3—Miriam; Ps 105:26—sent; Ps 106:10—redeemed; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Jer 16:14—that brought; Dan 9:16—according; Hos 7:13—though; Hos 12:9—I that; Hos 12:13—General; Amos 2:11—Is it; Acts 7:34—And now; Acts 13:17—and with

Micah 6:5 remember: Deut 8:2, 18; 9:7; 16:3; Ps 103:1, 2; 111:4; Eph 2:11 Balak: Num 22:1—Num 25:18; 31:16; Deut 23:4, 5; Josh 24:9, 10; Rev 2:14 Balaam: Num 31:8; 2 Pet 2:15; Jude 11 Shittim: Num 22:41; 23:13, 14, 27; 25:1; 33:49; Josh 4:19; 5:9, 10; 10:42, 43 know: Judg 5:11 marg. Ps 36:10; 71:15, 16, 19; 143:11; Rom 3:25, 26; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Num 22:5—sent; Num 22:12—thou shalt not curse; Num 22:32—thy way; Num 23:23—according; Num 24:14—I will advertise; Josh 3:1—Shittim; Judg 11:25—Balak; Neh 13:2—our God; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Ps 143:5—remember; Jer 6:18—hear; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Dan 9:16—according; Hos 9:15—is in; Joel 3:18—the valley; Amos 2:1—For three; Mic 6:3—O my

Micah 6:6 Wherewith: 2 Sam 21:3; Matt 19:16; Luke 10:25; John 6:26; Acts 2:37; 16:30; Rom 10:2, 3 bow: Ps 22:29; 95:6; Eph 3:14 the high: Gen 14:18–22; Dan 3:26; 4:9; 5:18, 21; Mark 5:7; Acts 16:17 with: Lev 1:3–17; Num 23:1–4, 14, 15, 29, 30; Heb 10:4–10 of a year old: Heb. sons of a year, Exod 12:5 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—high; Gen 22:12—Lay; Gen 24:26—General; Lev 1:5—kill; 1 Sam 6:2—wherewith; 1 Sam 13:1—reigned one year; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:4—a thousand; 2 Chr 35:9—gave; Ps 46:4—most; Ps 50:9—General; Ps 56:2—most; Prov 21:3—General; Isa 29:1—kill; Isa 40:16—nor; Jer 6:20—To what; Hos 5:6—go; Hos 6:6—I desired; Amos 5:22—offer; Jonah 1:11—What; Mic 6:1—Arise; Zech 7:7—cried; Matt 9:13—I will; Matt 11:28—all; Matt 12:7—I will; Mark 12:33—is more; Heb 7:1—the most

Micah 6:7 pleased: 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 10:8–13; 50:9; 51:16; Isa 1:11–15; 40:16; Jer 7:21, 22; Hos 6:6; Amos 5:22 rivers: Job 29:6 shall: Judg 11:31, 39; 2 Kgs 3:27; 16:3; 21:6; 23:10; Jer 7:31; 19:5; Ezek 16:20, 21; 23:37 body: Heb. belly, Phlm 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—and offer; Gen 42:37—Slay my; Deut 12:31—even their sons; 2 Sam 21:3—wherewith; 1 Kgs 3:4—a thousand; 1 Kgs 8:63—a sacrifice; 1 Kgs 18:28—cut themselves; 2 Chr 7:5—a sacrifice; 2 Chr 28:3—burnt; Isa 29:1—kill; Hos 5:6—go; Jonah 1:11—What; Mic 6:1—Arise; John 6:28—What; Heb 13:16—with such

Micah 6:8 O man: Rom 9:20; 1 Cor 7:16; Jas 2:20 what is: 1 Sam 12:23; Neh 9:13; Ps 73:28; Lam 3:26; Luke 10:42; Rom 7:16; 2 Thess 2:16 and what: Deut 10:12, 13 to do: Gen 18:19; 1 Sam 15:22; Prov 21:3; Eccl 12:13; Isa 1:16–19; 58:6–11; Jer 7:3–6; Hos 6:6; 12:6; Amos 5:24; Zeph 2:3; Matt 3:8–10; Mark 12:30–34; Luke 11:42; Titus 2:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:5–8 love: Ps 37:26; 112:4, 9; Isa 57:1, 2; Matt 5:7; 18:32–35; Luke 6:36; Eph 4:32; Col 3:12; 1 Pet 3:8 walk humbly: Heb. humble thyself to walk, Gen 5:22; Lev 26:41; 2 Chr 30:11; 32:26; 33:12, 13, 19, 23; 34:27; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ezek 16:63; Dan 4:37; Matt 5:3; Luke 18:13–17; Rom 10:1–3; Jas 4:6–10; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—walk; Deut 13:4—walk; Deut 16:20—That which; Deut 27:10—General; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; Ps 36:4—setteth; Ps 85:12—the Lord; Eccl 6:12—who knoweth; Isa 1:12—required; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 5:7—he looked; Jer 9:24—for; Ezek 33:14—that which is lawful and right; Amos

5:14—Seek; Mic 6:1—Arise; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 8:16—are; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 11:30—my yoke; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 2:25—just; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 10:37—He that; John 6:28—What; Rom 12:3—not to; Heb 13:16—with such; 1 John 5:3—and

Micah 6:9 Lord's: Mic 3:12; Isa 24:10–12; 27:10; 32:13, 14; 40:6–8; 66:6; Jer 19:11–13; 26:6, 18; 37:8–10; Hos 13:16; Amos 2:5; 3:8–15; 6:1; Jonah 3:4; Zeph 3:2 and: 2 Kgs 22:11–20; Ps 107:43; Prov 22:3; Isa 26:11; Hos 14:9 the man of wisdom shall see thy name: or, thy name shall see that which is wisdom, Exod 34:5–7; Ps 9:16; 48:10; 83:18; Isa 30:27 hear: 2 Sam 21:1; Job 5:6–8, 17; 10:2; Isa 9:13; 10:5, 6; Jer 14:18–22; Lam 3:39–42; Joel 2:11–18; Amos 4:6–12; Jonah 3:5–10; Hag 1:5–7; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Lev 14:34—I put the plague of leprosy; Judg 3:20—I have; 1 Chr 12:32—understanding of the times; 2 Chr 33:12—And when; Job 23:14—appointed; Ps 94:12—teachest; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 2:1—saw; Isa 18:3—see ye; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 48:6—hast heard; Jer 2:31—see ye; Jer 47:7—hath he; Ezek 7:9—the Lord; Ezek 33:29—because; John 7:37—and cried; Rev 1:12—see

Micah 6:10 Are: etc. or, Is there yet unto every man an house of the wicked, etc the treasures: Josh 7:1; 2 Kgs 5:23, 24; Prov 10:2; 21:6; Jer 5:26, 27; Amos 3:10; Hab 2:5–11; Zeph 1:9; Zech 5:3, 4; Jas 5:1–4 and: Lev 19:35, 36; Deut 25:13–16; Prov 11:1; 20:10, 23; Ezek 45:9–12; Hos 12:7, 8; Amos 8:5, 6 scant measure: Heb. measure of leanness Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 6:2—deceived; Lev 25:14—General; Ps 10:3—whom; Prov 16:8—great; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Ezek 45:10—General; Hos 4:2—swearing; Amos 2:6—For three

Micah 6:11 count them pure: or, be pure the wicked: Hos 12:7 the bag: Prov 16:11 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Deut 25:13—in thy bag; Job 31:6—Let me be weighed in an even balance; Prov 11:1—A false balance is; Prov 20:10—both; Jer 5:27—so are; Ezek 22:13—thy dishonest; Ezek 45:10—General; Amos 8:5—making; Jas 2:6—Do

Micah 6:12 the rich: Mic 2:1, 2; 3:1–3, 9–11; 7:2–6; Isa 1:23; 5:7; Jer 5:5, 6, 26–29; 6:6, 7; Ezek 22:6–13, 25–29; Hos 4:1, 2; Amos 5:11, 12; 6:1–3; Zeph 3:3 spoken: Isa 59:3–15; Jer 9:2–6, 8; Hos 7:1, 13; Rom 3:13 Reciprocal: Deut 25:13—in thy bag; Ps 5:9—For; Prov 4:17—General; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 9:5—they will; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 28:16—filled; Hos 11:12—compasseth; Zech 8:16—Speak; Acts 24:9—General; Jas 2:6—Do; Jas 5:1—ye

Micah 6:13 I make: Lev 26:16; Deut 28:21, 22; Job 33:19–22; Ps 107:17, 18; Isa 1:5, 6; Jer 14:18; Acts 12:23 in: Lam 1:13; 3:11; Hos 5:9; 13:16 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; 1 Kgs 22:34—wounded; Job 16:7—he hath; Jer 14:17—with a very; Lam 5:17—our heart; Hos 9:2—floor; Acts 24:9—General

Micah 6:14 eat: Lev 26:26; Isa 65:13; Ezek 4:16, 17; Hos 4:10; Hag 1:6; 2:16 and thou: Deut 32:22–25; Isa 3:6–8; 24:17–20; Jer 48:44; Ezek 5:12; Amos 2:14–16; 9:1–4 Reciprocal: Joel 2:26—ye shall; Amos 4:8—but; Mic 5:3—give; Zech 11:6—and out

Micah 6:15; Lev 26:20; Deut 28:38–40; Isa 62:8, 9; 65:21, 22; Jer 12:13; Joel 1:10–12; Amos 5:11; Zeph 1:13; Hag 1:6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—and ye shall; Deut 28:30—build; Deut

28:40—anooint thyself; Judg 6:3—when Israel; Judg 6:4—destroyed; 1 Sam 23:1—rob the; Job 24:6—They reap; Job 31:8—let me; Luke 7:46—General; John 4:37—One

Micah 6:16 the statutes of Omri are kept: or, he doth much keep the, etc. 1 Kgs 16:25–30; Hos 5:11 the works: 1 Kgs 16:30–33; 18:4; 21:25, 26; 2 Kgs 16:3; 21:3; Isa 9:16; Rev 2:20 ye walk: Ps 1:1; Jer 7:24 that: 1 Kgs 9:8; 2 Chr 29:8, 9; 34:25; Jer 18:15, 16; 19:8; 21:8, 9; Ezek 8:17, 18 desolation: or, astonishment therefore: Ps 44:13; Isa 25:8; Jer 51:51; Lam 5:1; Ezek 39:26; Dan 9:16 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; 1 Kgs 16:16—Omri; 1 Kgs 19:10—thrown down; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 8:18—the house; 2 Kgs 17:8—of the kings of Israel; 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; 2 Kgs 23:19—the kings; 2 Chr 12:1—all Israel; 2 Chr 21:14—thy people; 2 Chr 22:5—He walked; 2 Chr 28:19—because of Ahaz; 2 Chr 33:9—made Judah; Job 27:23—hiss him; Job 34:30—General; Ps 12:8—wicked; Ps 94:20—frameth; Isa 10:1—them; Isa 17:9—General; Jer 9:11—desolate; Jer 49:17—shall hiss; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Lam 2:15—they; Dan 3:4—it is commanded; Hos 7:1—the iniquity; Hos 7:3—General; Hos 10:6—ashamed; Hos 13:16—Samaria; Acts 4:19—to hearken

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The church, complaining of her small number,
- 3 and the general corruption,
- 5 puts her confidence not in man, but in God;
- 8 She triumphs over her enemies;
- 14 She prays to God;
- 15 God comforts her by promises of confusion to her enemies;
- 18 and by his mercies.

Micah 7:1 woe: Ps 120:5; Isa 6:5; 24:16; Jer 4:31; 15:10; 45:3 when they have gathered the summer fruits: Heb. the gatherings of summer as: Isa 17:6; 24:13 desired: Isa 28:4; Hos 9:10 Reciprocal: Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Lev 19:10—glean; Num 13:20—the firstripe; Num 18:13—whatsoever; 2 Sam 16:1—summer; Neh 6:17—the nobles; Ps 12:1—godly; Prov 12:6—words; Jer 5:1—if there; Jer 9:2—that I had; Jer 24:2—One basket; Jer 34:19—princes; Jer 40:10—summer; Amos 8:2—A basket; Obad 5—if the; Hab 1:3—General; Mark 12:2—a servant; Phil 4:17—fruit

Micah 7:2 good: or, godly, or, merciful is perished: Ps 12:1; 14:1–3; Isa 57:1; Rom 3:10–18 they all: Prov 1:11; 12:6; Isa 59:7; Jer 5:16 hunt: 1 Sam 24:11; 26:20; Ps 57:6; Jer 5:26; 16:16; Lam 4:18; Hab 1:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 10:9—a mighty; Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Exod 21:13—lie not; Deut 27:25—General; Judg 16:6—General; 2 Sam 20:9—Art thou; 1 Kgs 19:10—thrown down; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Job 15:34—the tabernacles; Ps 10:9—He lieth; Ps 59:3—they; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 120:5—Woe; Prov 12:12—desireth; Prov 20:6—but; Isa 9:17—for every; Isa 9:19—no man; Isa 32:7—deviseth; Isa 59:3—your hands; Isa 59:4—callest; Isa 59:15—truth; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 7:28—truth; Jer 8:6—no; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Jer 11:9—General; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 22:12—taken gifts; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Hos 4:1—no truth; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 5:1—ye have; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Amos 2:7—pant; Mic 6:12—the rich; Hab 1:4—for; Zech 11:6—deliver; Mal 2:10—why; Mal 2:16—covereth; Acts 24:9—General; Eph 4:14—lie

Micah 7:3 do: Prov 4:16, 17; Jer 3:5; Ezek 22:6 the prince: Mic 3:11; Isa 1:23; Jer 8:10; Ezek 22:27; Hos 4:18; Amos 5:12; Matt 26:15 the great: 1 Kgs 21:9–14 his mischievous desire: Heb. the mischief of his soul wrap: Isa 26:21; Luke 12:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:4—But; Exod 20:15—General; Exod 23:8—thou shalt take; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 16:19—wrest; Deut 24:17—pervert; Deut 27:25—General; Judg 16:5—we will; 2 Sam 11:14—wrote a letter; 2 Sam 13:4—from day to day; 2 Sam 13:29—servants; 1 Kgs 21:7—I will give thee; 2 Chr 19:7—taking of gifts; Job 22:8—But as; Job 31:21—when; Job 31:34—that I; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Ps 26:10—bribes; Ps 50:18—consentedst; Ps 52:1—mischief; Prov 16:30—moving; Prov 17:8—whithersoever; Prov 17:23—General; Prov 18:5—to overthrow; Prov 24:2—General; Prov 28:21—for; Prov 29:4—he that receiveth gifts; Prov 30:15—Give; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 5:23—for reward; Isa 32:7—instruments; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 6:7—violence; Jer 9:3—they bend; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 9:9—perverseness; Ezek 22:12—taken gifts; Hos 7:1—they commit; Hos 7:3—General; Amos 2:7—pant; Amos 6:12—for; Mal 2:16—covereth; Acts 5:9—have; Acts 23:14—General; Acts 24:9—General; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Micah 7:4 is a, 2 Sam 23:6, 7; Isa 55:13; Ezek 2:6; Heb 6:8 the day: Ezek 12:23, 24; Hos 9:7, 8; Amos 8:2 thy: Isa 10:3; Jer 8:12; 10:15 now: Isa 22:5; Luke 21:25 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Judg 8:16—thorns; Neh 6:2—they thought; Job 31:14—when he; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 6:15—at the time; Jer 11:23—the year; Jer 23:2—I; Jer 23:12—the year; Jer 46:21—the day; Jer 48:44—the year; Ezek 9:9—perverseness; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Ezek 33:7—I have; Nah 1:10—while they be; Mark 13:12—General; Luke 9:7—he; 1 Tim 6:10—the love

Micah 7:5 ye not in: Job 6:14, 15; Ps 118:8, 9; Jer 9:4; Matt 10:16 keep: Judg 16:5–20 Reciprocal: Gen 29:14—art my; Gen 29:23—brought her; Deut 13:6—thy brother; Deut 28:54—and toward; Judg 14:15—Entice; Judg 14:20—his friend; Judg 16:6—General; Judg 16:17—all his heart; 1 Sam 14:1—he told not; 2 Sam 9:12—servants; 2 Sam 12:3—lay in his; 2 Sam 15:12—David's; 2 Sam 16:3—where is; 1 Kgs 1:2—lie; Neh 2:12—neither; Neh 6:2—they thought; Job 19:14—kinsfolk; Ps 38:14—that heareth; Ps 39:1—while; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 55:13—my guide; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Ps 141:3—Set a watch; Prov 26:25—speaketh fair; Prov 29:11—General; Eccl 3:7—time to keep; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Jer 38:22—have set; Jer 40:14—Ishmael; Lam 1:2—all her friends; Dan 11:26—that feed; Amos 5:13—the prudent; Matt 10:17—beware; Matt 10:21—the brother shall; Matt 10:35—General; Matt 24:10—betray; Luke 12:52—General; Luke 21:16—ye shall; Luke 22:21—General; John 7:5—General

Micah 7:6 son: Gen 9:22–24; 49:4; 2 Sam 15:10–12; 16:11, 21–23; Prov 30:11, 17; Ezek 22:7; Matt 10:21, 35, 36; Luke 12:53; 21:16; 2 Tim 3:2, 3 a man's: Ps 41:9; 55:12–14; Jer 12:6; 20:10; Obad 7; Matt 26:23, 49, 50; John 13:18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; 2 Sam 9:12—servants; 2 Sam 15:12—David's; Job 6:15—My brethren; Job 19:14—kinsfolk; Ps 31:11—especially; Ps 39:1—while; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Song 1:6—my mother's; Isa 9:19—no man; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 11:21—that seek; Dan 11:26—that feed; Matt 24:10—betray; Luke 12:52—General; Luke 22:21—General; John 7:5—General; Acts 14:4—the multitude

Micah 7:7 I will look: Ps 34:5, 6; 55:16, 17; 109:4; 142:4, 5; Isa 8:17; 45:22; Hab 3:17–19; Luke 6:11, 12 wait: Gen 49:18; Ps 25:5; 27:12–14; 37:7; 40:1–3; 62:1–8; Isa 12:2; 25:9; Lam

3:25, 26; Luke 2:25–32 my God: Ps 4:2, 3; 38:15; 50:15; 65:2; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 5:28—And if; Job 12:4—callest; Job 35:14—yet; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 62:5—wait; Ps 82:8—Arise; Ps 85:4—O God; Isa 17:7—General; Isa 22:11—ye have; Isa 26:8—we; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 14:22—wait; Dan 6:22—My God; Hos 3:1—look; Hos 9:17—My God; Joel 1:19—to thee; Hab 2:3—wait; Hab 3:18—the God; Zeph 3:8—wait; Zech 11:11—that waited; Phil 4:19—God; Heb 12:2—Looking; Jas 5:8—ye also

Micah 7:8 Rejoice: Job 31:29; Ps 13:4–6; 35:15, 16, 19, 24–26; 38:16; Prov 24:17, 18; Jer 50:11; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:6; 35:15; Obad 12; John 16:20; Rev 11:10–12 when I fall: Ps 37:21; 41:10–12; Prov 24:16 when I sit: Ps 107:10–15; 112:4; Isa 9:2; 49:9; 50:10; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:78, 79 the Lord: Ps 27:1; 84:11; 97:11; 112:4; Isa 2:5; 60:1–3, 19, 20; Mal 4:2; John 8:12; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:6; Rev 21:23; 22:5 Reciprocal: Num 12:15—till Miriam; Judg 15:14—the Philistines; Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; Job 11:17—age; Job 16:9—mine; Job 19:5—magnify; Ps 9:6—O thou; Ps 12:5—now; Ps 13:2—enemy; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 37:6—he shall; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 43:3—send; Ps 62:2—I shall; Ps 65:3—prevail; Ps 86:17—that they; Ps 118:6—The Lord; Ps 118:13—General; Ps 138:7—thou shalt stretch; Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Isa 21:2—all the; Jer 8:4—Shall they; Jer 18:19—Give; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Lam 1:5—adversaries; Lam 3:25—good; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 23:32—thou shalt be; Ezek 25:3—thou saidst; Ezek 36:5—with the; Ezek 36:15—men; Mic 4:10—there shalt; Zech 12:8—feeble; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Pet 1:10—never

Micah 7:9 bear: Lev 26:41; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 16:11, 12; 24:17; Job 34:31, 32; Lam 1:18; 3:39–42; Luke 15:18, 19; Heb 12:6, 7 until: 1 Sam 24:15; 25:39; 26:10; Ps 7:6; 43:1; Jer 50:17–20, 33, 34; 51:35, 36; Rev 6:10, 11; 18:20 he will: Job 23:10; Ps 37:6; Mal 3:18; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Thess 1:5–10; 2 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Num 12:15—till Miriam; Josh 22:22—Israel; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Job 11:17—age; Ps 12:5—now; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 35:1—Plead; Ps 62:2—I shall; Ps 65:3—prevail; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 112:4—there ariseth; Ps 118:27—showed; Ps 119:154—Plead; Prov 14:19—General; Prov 22:23—the Lord; Isa 9:2—walked; Isa 42:3—he shall; Isa 51:22—pleadeth; Jer 10:19—Truly; Jer 30:15—Why; Jer 51:10—brought; Lam 1:21—they shall; Ezek 14:10—they shall; Zeph 3:5—bring; Acts 12:7—and a; Acts 16:39—came; Eph 5:13—for; Rev 2:3—hast borne

Micah 7:10 Then: etc. or, And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame she that: Ps 137:8, 9; Isa 47:5–9; Jer 50:33, 34; 51:8–10, 24; Nah 2:1–Nah 3:19; Rev 17:1–7 shame: Ps 35:26; 109:29; Jer 51:51; Ezek 7:18; Obad 10 Where: Ps 42:3, 10; 79:10; 115:2; Isa 37:10, 11; Dan 3:15; Joel 2:17; Matt 27:43 mine: Mic 4:11; Ps 58:10; Mal 1:5; Rev 18:20 now: 2 Sam 22:43; 2 Kgs 9:33–37; Ps 18:42; Isa 25:10–12; 26:5, 6; 41:15, 16; 51:22, 23; 63:2, 3; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3 trodden down: Heb. for a treading down Reciprocal: Judg 5:21—O my soul; 2 Kgs 7:17—the people trode upon him; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Ps 9:6—O thou; Ps 89:45—thou; Prov 14:19—General; Isa 10:6—tread them; Isa 41:25—come upon; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 49:15—General; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Jer 51:10—brought; Lam 1:15—trodden; Lam 1:21—they shall; Ezek 16:6—polluted; Obad 2—General; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 2:8—the nations; Acts 16:39—came; Heb 10:29—trodden

Micah 7:11 the day: Neh 2:17; 3:1–16; 4:3, 6; Dan 9:25; Amos 9:11–15 shall: Ezra 4:12–24; Neh 2:8 Reciprocal: Ps 51:18—build; Isa 2:11—in that day; Jer 46:27—I will save; Ezek

28:25—When; Ezek 37:21—General; Ezek 42:20—it had; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 10:10—out of the

Micah 7:12 also: Isa 11:16; 19:23–25; 27:12, 13; 43:6; 49:12; 60:4–9; 66:19, 20; Jer 3:18; 23:3; 31:8; Ezek 37:21; 29:21; Hos 11:11 and from: or, even to, This verse may be rendered, “In that day they (people) shall come to thee from Assyria and the fenced cities; and from the fortress—probably Pelusium at the entrance of Egypt even to the river (Euphrates);” etc. The expressions employed in this prophecy appear to be too strong for the events which transpired after the Babylonian captivity; and seem to refer to the future restoration of Israel, after their land has lain desolate for ages. Reciprocal: Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 11:11—from Assyria; Ezek 20:41—I bring; Zech 10:10—out of the

Micah 7:13 Notwithstanding the land shall be, or, After that the land hath been, Lev 26:33–39; Isa 6:11–13; 24:3–8; Jer 25:11; Dan 4:26, 27; Luke 21:20–24 for: Mic 3:12; Job 4:8; Prov 1:31; 5:22; 31:31; Isa 3:10, 11; Jer 17:10; 21:14; 32:19; Gal 6:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:10—they took it; Isa 17:9—General; Jer 7:34—for; Jer 34:22—and I will; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 20:35—I will; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Mic 5:3—Therefore; Zeph 1:2—I will; Zeph 1:17—because

Micah 7:14 Feed: or, Rule, Mic 5:4 marg. Ps 23:1–4; 28:9; 95:7; 100:3; Isa 40:11; 49:10; Matt 2:6 marg. John 10:27–30 which: Exod 33:16; Num 23:9; Deut 33:28; John 17:16 in the midst: Isa 35:2; 37:24; 65:10; Jer 50:19, 20; Ezek 34:13, 14; Zeph 3:13 as: Ps 77:5–11; 143:5; Lam 1:7; 5:21; Amos 9:11; Mal 3:4 Reciprocal: Exod 4:2—a rod; Lev 27:32—passeth under the rod; Num 17:2—twelve rods; Num 32:1—the place; Deut 32:14—of Bashan; Ps 23:4—thy rod; Ps 68:15—of Bashan; Ps 110:2—the rod; Song 7:5—Carmel; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 33:9—Bashan; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 33:7—and will; Jer 49:31—which dwell; Ezek 34:16—I will feed; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Ezek 36:11—and I will settle; Ezek 37:23—but; Hos 2:14—and speak; Obad 19—Benjamin; Mic 2:12—I will put; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Zech 9:16—shall save; Zech 10:10—into; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 20:28—all; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed; 1 Pet 5:3—heritage; Rev 7:17—feed

Micah 7:15; Ps 68:22; 78:12–72; Isa 11:16; 51:9; 63:11–15; Jer 23:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; Num 23:23—according; Ps 77:5—General; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Jer 33:3—show; Jer 33:7—and will; Ezek 34:13—and feed; Ezek 36:36—know; Ezek 38:16—that the; Dan 11:32—shall be; Zech 12:3—in that; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 13:17—and with; Rom 11:26—all; Rev 11:18—the nations

Micah 7:16 nations: Mic 5:8; Ps 126:2; Isa 26:11; 66:18; Ezek 38:23; 39:17–21; Zech 8:20–23; 12:9; Rev 11:18 lay: Job 21:5; 29:9, 10; 40:4; Isa 52:15; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Judg 18:19—lay thine; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Prov 14:19—General; Prov 30:32—lay; Jer 33:9—fear; Jer 46:22—voice; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Zech 12:8—he; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Acts 13:17—and with

Micah 7:17 lick: Gen 3:14, 15; Ps 72:9; Isa 49:23; 60:14; 65:25; Lam 3:29; Rev 3:9 move: 1 Sam 14:11; Ps 18:45; Jer 16:16 worms: or, creeping things they shall be: Exod 15:14–16; Josh 2:9–11; 9:24; Ps 9:20; Isa 2:19–21; 64:2; Jer 33:9; Zech 14:5; Rev 6:15–17; 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Josh 10:16—in a cave; 2 Sam 22:46—out; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Ps 102:9—I Have; Prov 14:19—General; Prov 30:32—lay; Isa 7:19—in the holes; Isa 52:15—kings; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid;

Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith

Micah 7:18 a God: Exod 15:11; Deut 33:26; 1 Kgs 8:23; Ps 35:10; 71:19; 89:6, 8; 113:5, 6; Isa 40:18, 25; 46:8, 9 that: Exod 33:18, 19; 34:6, 7; Num 14:18, 19; Neh 9:17; Ps 65:3; 86:5, 15; 103:2, 3; 130:4, 7, 8; Isa 1:18; 43:25; 44:22; 55:7; Jer 31:34; 38:8; 50:20; Dan 9:9; Jonah 4:2; Luke 24:47; Acts 13:38, 39 passeth: Num 23:21; Amos 7:8; 8:2 the remnant: Mic 7:14; 2:12; 4:7; 5:3, 7, 8; Joel 2:32; Rom 11:4; Heb 8:9–12 he retaineth: Ps 77:6–10; 85:4, 5; 103:9; Isa 57:10, 16; Jer 3:5, 12; Lam 3:31, 32 he delighteth: Isa 62:5; 65:19; Jer 32:41; Ezek 33:11; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:5–7, 9, 10, 23, 24, 32; Eph 2:4, 5; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 19:16—the Lord; Lev 6:7—make; Deut 4:31—the Lord; Deut 9:27—look not; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; 2 Sam 7:22—none; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 2 Sam 24:14—for his; 1 Kgs 21:29—I will not; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; 1 Chr 21:13—great; 2 Chr 6:14—keepest covenant; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; 2 Chr 6:39—forgive; 2 Chr 30:9—the Lord; Neh 9:32—keepest; Job 7:21—take away; Job 15:28—desolate; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 32:1—transgression; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 51:9—Hide; Ps 62:12—mercy; Ps 79:5—wilt; Ps 85:2—forgiven; Ps 103:12—so far; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 138:2—and praise; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 16:6—mercy; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 33:24—shall be forgiven; Isa 38:17—thou hast cast; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 64:9—remember; Jer 9:24—for; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 31:20—I will; Jer 33:8—General; Jer 50:19—he shall; Jer 51:5—though; Lam 3:22—because; Ezek 18:23—not that; Ezek 33:16—General; Dan 9:4—the great; Hos 3:1—according; Hos 11:9—for; Joel 2:13—for; Amos 1:11—kept; Nah 1:2—reserveth; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 8:15—have; Zech 10:6—for I have; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Mark 2:7—who; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 23:43—To day; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 10:43—him; Rom 4:7—General; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 9:15—I will have; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of mercies; Gal 3:18—but; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Titus 3:5—according; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 Pet 5:10—the God

Micah 7:19 turn: Deut 30:3; 32:36; Ezra 9:8, 9; Ps 90:13, 14; Isa 63:15–17; Jer 31:20; Lam 3:32; Hos 14:4 subdue: Deut 30:6; Ps 130:8; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:25–27; Rom 6:14, 17–22; 7:23–25; 8:2, 3, 13; Titus 2:14; Jas 4:5, 6; 1 John 3:8 cast: Ps 103:12; Isa 38:17; Jer 50:20; Dan 9:24 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 15:5—depths; Lev 14:7—let; Lev 16:22—not inhabited; Deut 9:27—look not; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 1 Kgs 8:23—who keepest; 2 Kgs 13:23—the Lord; Neh 9:17—a God; Job 7:21—take away; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 25:16—Turn; Ps 32:1—transgression; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 51:9—Hide; Ps 69:16—turn; Ps 103:9—neither; Ps 111:4—gracious; Isa 1:18—though your; Isa 33:24—shall be forgiven; Isa 43:25—even I; Jer 33:8—General; Lam 3:22—because; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 33:16—General; Ezek 36:29—save; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Hos 14:2—away; Zech 1:3—and; Zech 3:9—remove; Matt 18:22—but; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 7:47—which; Luke 15:20—But; Acts 3:19—that; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 7:24—who; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 10:2—once; 1 Pet 5:10—the God

Micah 7:20; Gen 12:2, 3; 17:7, 8; 22:16–18; 26:3, 4; 28:13, 14; Ps 105:8–10; Jer 33:25, 26; Luke 1:54, 55, 72–74; Acts 3:25, 26; Rom 11:26–31; Heb 6:13–18 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—of his; Gen 32:10—truth; Exod 34:6—truth; Num 23:19—or hath he; Deut 7:12—Lord; Deut 9:5—that he may; 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 1 Kgs 8:23—who keepest; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; Ps 40:10—lovingkindness; Ps 43:3—send; Ps 61:7—prepare; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 85:10—Mercy; Ps

89:1—thy faithfulness; Ps 98:3—remembered; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 105:42—Abraham; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 119:90—faithfulness; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Jer 51:5—though; Zech 1:3—and; Luke 24:27—and all; John 1:17—grace; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 3:4—let God; Rom 11:28—are beloved; Rom 15:8—for the; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; Rev 15:3—just

NAHUM

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.

Nahum 1:1 burden: Isa 13:1; 14:28; 15:1; 21:1; 22:1; 23:1; Jer 23:33–37; Zech 9:1 Nineveh: Gen 10:11; Jonah 3:3, 4; Zeph 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 32:16—provoked; 2 Kgs 9:25—the Lord; 2 Kgs 19:36—Nineveh; Isa 1:1—vision; Isa 32:19—the city shall be low; Isa 37:37—Nineveh; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 50:18—as I; Jonah 1:2—Nineveh; Nah 1:8—the place; Hab 1:1—General

Nahum 1:2 God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth: or, The Lord is a jealous God, and a revenger, Exod 20:5; 34:14; Deut 4:24; Josh 24:19; Isa 42:13; Ezek 38:18; 39:25; Joel 2:18; Zech 1:14; 8:2 revengeth: Deut 32:35, 42; Ps 94:1; Isa 59:17, 18; Rom 12:19; 13:4; Heb 10:30 is furious: Heb. that hath fury, Lev 26:28; Job 20:23; Isa 51:17, 20; 59:18; 63:3–6; 66:15; Jer 4:4; 25:15; 36:7; Lam 4:11; Ezek 5:13; 6:12; 8:18; 36:6; Mic 5:15; Zech 8:2 reserveth: Deut 32:34, 35, 41–43; Jer 3:5; Mic 7:18; Rom 2:5, 6; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Num 14:18—longsuffering; Num 25:11—that I; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Deut 29:20—his jealousy; Deut 32:16—provoked; Judg 10:7—was hot; Neh 4:14—great; Job 21:30—the wicked; Ps 18:47—avengeth; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 30:30—the flame; Isa 34:2—and his; Jer 5:9—and shall; Jer 44:6—my fury; Jer 50:15—for it; Lam 2:4—he poured; Ezek 5:15—when; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Dan 9:4—the great; Nah 1:6—his fury; Hab 3:5—went; Luke 19:27—General; Rom 3:5—Is God; Heb 10:27—which

Nahum 1:3 slow: Exod 34:6, 7; Neh 9:17; Ps 103:8; 145:8; Joel 2:13; Jonah 4:2; Jas 1:19 great: Job 9:4; Ps 62:11; 66:3; 147:5; Eph 1:19, 20 and will: Num 14:18; Job 10:14 his way: Exod 19:16–18; Deut 5:22–24; 1 Kgs 19:11–13; Job 38:1; Ps 18:7–15; 50:3; 97:2–5; 104:3; Isa 19:1; 66:15; Dan 7:13; Hab 3:5–15; Zech 9:14; Matt 26:64; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Exod 23:7—for I will not; 2 Chr 6:1—The Lord; Job 27:21—a storm; Job 35:5—the clouds; Job 36:29—the noise; Job 37:22—with; Ps 77:19—way; Ps 144:5—touch; Prov 1:27—as a; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 27:4—Fury; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Jer 4:13—Behold; Jer 23:19—General; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Zech 7:14—scattered; Matt 27:51—the earth; Rom 12:19—Vengeance

Nahum 1:4 rebuketh: Job 38:11; Ps 104:7; 106:9; 114:3, 5; Isa 50:2, 3; 51:10; Amos 5:8; Matt 8:26 and drieth: Josh 3:13–15; Ps 74:15; Isa 19:5–10; 44:27; Ezek 30:12 Bashan: Isa

33:9; Amos 1:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:16—rebuking; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 28:9—he overturneth; Ps 77:19—way; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 103:15—a flower; Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 13:13—in the wrath; Isa 42:15—General; Jer 5:22—placed; Jer 8:16—at the; Ezek 38:20—the fishes; Hos 4:3—the land; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Mark 4:39—rebuked; Luke 8:24—he arose

Nahum 1:5 mountains: 2 Sam 22:8; Ps 29:5, 6; 68:8; 97:4, 5; 114:4, 6; Isa 2:12–14; Jer 4:24; Hab 3:10; Matt 27:51; 28:2; Rev 20:11 the hills: Judg 5:5; Ps 46:6; 97:5; Isa 64:1, 2; Mic 1:4 the earth: 2 Pet 3:7–12 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; Num 11:1—and the fire; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; Deut 32:22—foundations; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; 2 Chr 13:17—five hundred; Ps 18:8—fire; Ps 24:1—world; Ps 46:3—mountains; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 104:32—looketh; Isa 5:25—the hills; Isa 10:17—devour; Isa 24:19—General; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 33:11—your; Jer 8:16—at the; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 21:5—with an; Ezek 30:8—when I; Dan 7:10—fiery; Joel 2:10—earth; Amos 8:8—the land; Hab 3:6—the everlasting; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 14:4—cleave; Mal 4:1—shall burn; Heb 10:27—fiery; 2 Pet 3:10—melt

Nahum 1:6 can stand: Ps 2:12; 76:7; 90:11; Isa 27:4; Jer 10:10; Mal 3:2; Rev 6:17 abide: Heb. stand up his fury: Nah 1:2; Deut 32:22, 23; Isa 10:16; Lam 2:4; 4:11; Ezek 30:16; Rev 16:1, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; Exod 22:24—my wrath; Exod 24:17—like devouring fire; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Lev 26:28—in fury; Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 9:2—Who can stand; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; Deut 32:35—To me; Judg 10:7—was hot; 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; 2 Kgs 10:4—how then shall; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Chr 34:25—my wrath; Esth 1:12—was the king; Ps 18:8—fire; Ps 21:9—the fire; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 76:6—both; Ps 83:14—the flame; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 104:32—looketh; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 10:17—devour; Isa 13:7—shall all; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Isa 64:1—that the; Jer 4:24—mountains; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 15:14—a fire; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 21:5—with an; Jer 21:12—lest; Jer 42:18—As mine; Jer 49:19—that shepherd; Lam 1:13—above; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 21:31—pour; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 29:3—I am; Ezek 30:8—when I; Ezek 30:15—I will pour; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Ezek 39:6—I will; Dan 7:10—fiery; Joel 2:11—who; Amos 7:4—called; Amos 8:8—the land; Amos 9:5—toucheth; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 8:2—I was jealous; Zech 14:4—cleave; Mal 4:1—shall burn; Rom 2:8—indignation; Rom 3:5—Is God; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Heb 10:27—fiery

Nahum 1:7 Lord: 1 Chr 16:34; Ezra 3:11; Ps 25:8; 100:5; 136:1–26; 145:6–10; Jer 33:11; Lam 3:25; Rom 11:22; 1 John 4:8–10 strong hold: or, strength, Ps 18:1, 2; 27:5; 62:6–8; 71:3; 84:11; 91:1, 2; 144:1, 2; Prov 18:10; Isa 25:4; 26:1–4; 32:2 in the: Ps 20:1; 50:15; 59:16; 86:7; 91:15; Isa 37:3, 4 and he: Ps 1:6; Matt 7:23; John 10:27; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19 that: 1 Chr 5:20; 2 Chr 16:8, 9; 32:8, 11, 21; Ps 84:12; Jer 17:7, 8; Dan 3:28; 6:23; Matt 27:43 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:18—relied; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 145:9—good; Jer 16:19—my strength; Jer 17:17—thou; Jer 24:5—I acknowledge; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 32:22—Asshur; Hos 13:5—know; Zeph 3:12—and; Zech 9:12—Turn; Rom 7:15—allow; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 2 Tim 1:12—believed

Nahum 1:8 with: Isa 8:7, 8; 28:17; Ezek 13:13; Dan 9:26; 11:10, 22, 40; Amos 8:8; 9:5, 6; Matt 7:27; 2 Pet 3:6, 7 the place: Nah 1:1; 2:8; Zeph 2:13 darkness: Job 30:15; Prov 4:19;

Isa 8:22; Jer 13:16; Matt 8:12 Reciprocal: Isa 28:2—as a tempest; Isa 32:19—the city shall be low; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 47:2—waters; Jer 51:64—Thus shall; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 20:17—neither; Amos 5:20—darkness; Amos 7:8—I will not; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 19:27—General; Heb 10:27—which

Nahum 1:9 do: Nah 1:11; Ps 2:1–4; 21:11; 33:10; Prov 21:30; Isa 8:9, 10; Ezek 38:10, 11; Acts 4:25–28; 2 Cor 10:5 he: 1 Sam 3:12; 26:8; 2 Sam 20:10 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—they that; Ps 9:6—destructions; Isa 10:27—his burden; Isa 37:29—rage; Jer 51:64—Thus shall; Ezek 7:5—General; Ezek 20:17—neither; Ezek 21:5—it shall; Hos 7:15—imagine; Amos 7:8—I will not; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Hab 2:7—they

Nahum 1:10 while they be: 2 Sam 23:6, 7; Mic 7:4; 1 Thess 5:2, 3 drunken: Nah 3:11; 1 Sam 25:36; 2 Sam 13:28; Jer 51:39, 57 they shall: Ps 68:2; Isa 9:18; 10:17–19; 27:4; Mal 4:1 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; Exod 15:7—consumed; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; Job 21:18—as stubble; Ps 10:6—not; Ps 83:14—the flame; Ps 118:12—quenched; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 5:24—devoureth; Isa 21:4—the night; Isa 47:8—I shall not; Isa 47:14—they shall; Ezek 21:10—should; Dan 5:1—made; Hos 2:11—cause; Amos 6:7—and the; Amos 8:10—I will turn; Obad 18—for stubble; Hab 2:5—he transgresseth; Hab 2:7—they; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 12:20—God

Nahum 1:11 one: Nah 1:9; 2 Kgs 18:13, 14, 30; 19:22–25; 2 Chr 32:15–19; Isa 10:7–15 wicked counsellor: Heb. counsellor of Belial, 1 Sam 2:12; 2 Sam 20:1; 2 Chr 13:7 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:5—hired; Ps 140:2—imagine; Prov 24:8—General; Isa 7:5—Syria; Mic 2:1—to; Nah 1:15—the wicked; Zeph 3:19—I will undo

Nahum 1:12 cut down: Heb. shorn, Isa 7:20 pass: Nah 1:15; Exod 12:12; Isa 8:8; Dan 11:10 Through: etc. or, If they would have been at peace, so should they have been many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away. yet. 2 Kgs 19:35, 37; Isa 10:32–34; 14:24–27; 17:14; 30:28–33; 31:8; 37:36 I will: Isa 30:19; 51:22; 60:18–20; Joel 2:19; Rev 7:16 Reciprocal: Isa 10:34—cut down; Jer 49:31—that; Amos 5:17—I will

Nahum 1:13 will I: Isa 9:4; 10:27; 14:25; Jer 2:20; Mic 5:5, 6 will burst: Ps 107:14; Jer 5:5 Reciprocal: Jer 28:4—I will break; Jer 30:8—I

Nahum 1:14 given: Ps 71:3; Isa 33:13 that: Ps 109:13; Prov 10:7; Isa 14:20–22 out: Exod 12:12; Lev 26:30; Isa 19:1; 46:1, 2; Jer 50:2 I will make: Nah 3:4–6; 2 Kgs 19:37; 2 Chr 32:21 for: 1 Sam 3:13; Dan 11:21 Reciprocal: Isa 23:11—the Lord; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Isa 40:24—they shall not be planted; Amos 6:11—the Lord; Nah 1:15—he; Nah 3:6—make; Hab 2:10—consulted

Nahum 1:15 upon: Isa 40:9, 10; 52:7; Luke 2:10, 14; Acts 10:36; Rom 10:15 keep: Heb. feast perform: Ps 107:8, 15, 21, 22; 116:12–14, 17, 18 the wicked: Heb. Belial, Nah 1:11, 12 no: Isa 37:36–38 he: Nah 1:14; Isa 29:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 35:1—Bethel; Lev 7:16—be a vow; Lev 22:18—vows; Lev 23:2—the feasts; Num 30:2—he shall do; Deut 23:21—General; 2 Kgs 7:9—this day; Ps 42:4—with the voice; Ps 50:14—pay; Ps 66:13—pay; Ps 81:3—solemn; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 116:14—pay my vows; Prov 25:25—so; Isa 41:27—I will give; Joel 3:17—there; Amos 5:17—I will; Matt 5:33—Thou

CHAPTER 2

1 The fearful and victorious armies of God against Nineveh.

Nahum 2:1 He that dasheth in pieces: or, The disperser, or, hammer, Isa 14:6; Jer 25:9; 50:23; 51:20–23 keep: Nah 3:14, 15; 2 Chr 25:8; Jer 46:3–10; 51:11, 12; Joel 3:9–11
Reciprocal: Isa 13:18—shall dash; Jonah 1:2—Nineveh; Mic 7:10—she that; Nah 3:11—thou also; Zeph 3:6—cut

Nahum 2:2 hath: Isa 10:5–12; Jer 25:29 excellency of Jacob as the excellency: or, the pride of Jacob as the pride, Zeph 3:11 for: Gen 49:22, 23; Ps 80:12, 13; Jer 49:9; Hos 10:1
Reciprocal: Ps 47:4—excellency; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 48:11—emptied; Jer 48:12—empty; Jer 50:37—their horses; Jer 51:34—he hath made

Nahum 2:3 made: Isa 63:1–3; Zech 1:8; 6:2; Rev 6:4; 12:3 in scarlet: or, dyed scarlet flaming: or, fiery the fir trees: Isa 14:8; Zech 11:2 Reciprocal: Isa 5:28—their horses'; Jer 4:13—his chariots; Jer 46:9—rage; Ezek 23:24—with chariots; Ezek 26:7—with horses; Ezek 26:10—shake; Ezek 27:28—shake; Ezek 31:16—made; Joel 2:5—the noise; Nah 3:2—noise

Nahum 2:4 chariots: Nah 3:2, 3; Isa 37:24; 66:15; Jer 4:13; Ezek 26:10; Dan 11:40 they shall seem: Heb. their show Reciprocal: Isa 5:28—their horses'; Jer 46:9—rage; Jer 47:3—the noise; Ezek 23:24—with chariots; Ezek 26:7—with horses; Joel 2:5—the noise; Rev 9:9—and the

Nahum 2:5 recount: Isa 21:5; Jer 50:29; 51:27, 28 worthies: or, gallants they shall stumble: Nah 3:3; Isa 5:27; Jer 46:12 defence: or, covering, or, coverer Reciprocal: Rev 9:9—and the

Nahum 2:6 gates: Isa 45:1, 2 dissolved: or, molten, 2 Pet 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Nah 3:13—the gates; Nah 3:18—Thy shepherds

Nahum 2:7 Huzzab: or, that which was established; or, there was a stand made led away captive: or, discovered doves: Isa 38:14; 59:11; Luke 23:27, 48

Nahum 2:8 of old: or, from the days that she hath been, Gen 10:11 like: Jer 51:13; Rev 17:1, 15 Stand: Nah 3:17; Isa 13:14; 47:13; 48:20; Jer 50:16; 51:30 look back: or, cause them to turn Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:36—Nineveh; Jer 46:5—fled apace; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Ezek 31:15—I caused a; Nah 1:8—the place

Nahum 2:9 ye: Isa 33:1, 4; Jer 51:56 for there is none end of the store: or, and their infinite store, etc. Nah 2:12, 13 pleasant furniture: Heb. vessels of desire, 2 Chr 36:10; Jer 25:34; Ezek 26:12; Dan 11:8 marg. Reciprocal: Isa 10:14—And my; Isa 16:14—the glory; Jer 51:34—he hath made; Dan 10:3—pleasant bread; Hos 13:15—pleasant vessels; Nah 3:7—Nineveh

Nahum 2:10 She is: Nineveh was taken and utterly ruined by Assuerus, or Cyaxares, king of Media, and Nabuchodonosor, or Nabopolassar, king of Babylon, BC 606, or 612.

Diodorus, who with others ascribes the taking of it to Arbaces the Mede and Belesis the Babylonian, says that he “dispersed the citizens in the villages, levelled the city with the ground, transferred the gold and silver, of which there were many talents, to Ecbatana the metropolis of the Medes, and this subverted the empire of the Assyrians.” empty: Nah 3:7; Gen 1:2; Isa 13:19–22; 14:23; 24:1; 34:10–15; Jer 4:23–26; 51:62; Zeph 2:13–15; 3:6; Rev 18:21–23 the heart: Josh 2:11; Ps 22:14; Isa 13:7, 8 the knees: Dan 5:6 and much: Isa 21:3; Jer 30:6 and the faces: Joel 2:6 Reciprocal: Exod 15:15—melt; Josh 2:9—faint; Ps 107:26—their soul; Isa 16:14—the glory; Isa 32:19—the city shall be low; Jer 8:21—I am; Jer 48:11—emptied; Jer 49:23—fainthearted; Jer 51:34—he hath made; Lam 4:8—visage; Ezek 21:6—with the; Ezek 21:7—and every; Heb 12:12—General

Nahum 2:11 the dwelling: Nah 3:1; Job 4:10, 11; Isa 5:29; Jer 2:15; 4:7; 50:17, 44; Ezek 19:2–8; Zeph 3:3 none: Gen 49:9; Isa 31:4 Reciprocal: Ps 10:9—secretly; Isa 37:18—the kings; Jer 5:6—a lion; Jer 51:38—roar; Ezek 32:2—Thou art like; Ezek 38:13—with; Mic 5:6—they; Nah 3:19—upon; Zeph 2:13—will make

Nahum 2:12 and filled: Ps 17:12; Isa 10:6–14; Jer 51:34 Reciprocal: Exod 22:13—torn in pieces; Ps 10:9—secretly; Prov 1:13—General; Isa 15:7—the abundance; Isa 37:18—the kings; Jer 5:6—a lion; Ezek 19:2—A lioness; Ezek 26:3—I am; Dan 6:7—he shall; Nah 2:9—for there is none end of the store; Nah 3:1—full; Nah 3:19—upon

Nahum 2:13 I am: Nah 3:5; Jer 21:13; 50:31; 51:25; Ezek 5:8; 26:3; 28:22; 29:3, 10; 35:3; 38:3; 39:1 I will burn: Josh 11:9; 2 Kgs 19:23; Ps 46:9 and the sword: Isa 31:8, 9; 37:36–38 I will cut: Nah 3:1, 12; Isa 33:1–4; 49:24, 25 the voice: 2 Kgs 18:17, 19, 27–35; 19:9, 23; 2 Chr 32:9–16, 19 Reciprocal: Ps 76:6—both; Isa 15:7—the abundance; Jer 46:14—the sword; Jer 50:37—their horses; Jer 51:21—General; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 21:3—Behold; Ezek 34:10—I am; Nah 2:9—for there is none end of the store; Nah 3:15—shall the

CHAPTER 3

1 The miserable ruin of Nineveh.

Nahum 3:1 to: Isa 24:9; Ezek 22:2, 3; 24:6–9; Hab 2:12; Zeph 3:1–3 bloody city: Heb. city of bloods full: Nah 2:12; Isa 17:14; 42:24; Hos 4:2 Reciprocal: Isa 10:14—And my; Ezek 24:9—Woe; Ezek 31:3—the Assyrian; Ezek 32:22—Asshur; Mic 5:6—they; Nah 2:11—the dwelling; Nah 2:13—I will cut

Nahum 3:2 noise: Nah 2:3, 4; Judg 5:22; Job 39:22–25; Isa 9:5; Jer 47:3 Reciprocal: Isa 5:28—their horses'; Jer 8:16—at the; Ezek 23:24—with chariots; Ezek 26:7—with horses; Joel 2:5—the noise

Nahum 3:3 bright sword and the glittering spear: Heb. flame of the sword, and lightning of the spear, Nah 2:4; Gen 3:24; Hab 3:11 and there: Isa 37:36; Ezek 31:3–13; 39:4 Reciprocal: Jer 47:3—the noise; Ezek 21:10—it is furbished; Ezek 23:24—with chariots; Ezek 26:7—with horses; Joel 2:5—the noise; Amos 8:3—many; Nah 2:5—they shall stumble

Nahum 3:4 the mistress: Isa 23:15–17; 47:9, 12, 13; Rev 17:1–5; 18:2, 3, 9, 23 Reciprocal: 2

Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; Prov 11:22—a jewel; Isa 23:17—shall commit; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Amos 3:2—all; Nah 1:14—I will make

Nahum 3:5 I am: See note on Nah 2:13, and see note on Ezek 23:25. I will discover: Isa 47:2, 3; Jer 13:22, 26; Ezek 16:37; 23:29; Mic 1:11; Hab 2:16 Reciprocal: Isa 3:17—discover; Jer 50:31—I am; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 21:3—Behold; Ezek 28:22—I am against; Ezek 35:3—I am; Ezek 39:1—Behold; Rev 3:18—the shame; Rev 17:1—the great

Nahum 3:6 I will cast: Job 9:31; 30:19; Ps 38:5–7; Lam 3:16; Mal 2:2; 1 Cor 4:13 make: Nah 1:14; Job 30:8; Mal 2:9 will set: 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Isa 14:16–19; Jer 51:37; Zeph 2:15; 1 Cor 4:9; Heb 10:33; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Isa 47:2—make bare; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 16:37—General; Mal 2:3—spread; Luke 15:15—to feed

Nahum 3:7 that all: Num 16:34; Jer 51:9; Rev 18:10 Nineveh: Nah 2:9, 10; Jer 51:41–43; Rev 18:16–19 who: Isa 51:19; Jer 15:5; Lam 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Nineveh; Ps 64:8—all that; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Zeph 2:13—will make

Nahum 3:8 thou: Ezek 31:2, 3; Amos 6:2 populous No: or, nourishing No, Heb. No-amon, Jer 46:25, 26; Ezek 30:14–16 that had: Isa 19:5–10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:4—better; Jer 25:19—Pharaoh; Jer 46:12—heard; Ezek 29:15—rule; Ezek 30:5—Ethiopia; Zech 11:2—Howl

Nahum 3:9 Ethiopia: Isa 20:5; Jer 46:9 Put: Gen 10:6; 1 Chr 1:8; Ezek 27:10; 30:5; 38:5 thy helpers: Heb. in thy help Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:3—Lubims; Jer 46:25—and their; Ezek 29:15—rule; Ezek 30:6—They also

Nahum 3:10 she carried: Ps 33:16, 17; Isa 20:4 her young: 2 Kgs 8:12; Ps 137:8; Isa 13:6; Hos 13:16; Amos 1:13 at: Lam 2:19; 4:1 cast: Joel 3:3; Obad 11 Reciprocal: Isa 13:16—children; Isa 13:18—shall dash; Ezek 7:23—a chain; Ezek 24:6—let no; Hos 10:14—the mother

Nahum 3:11 Thou also: Diodorus relates, that while the Assyrian army were feasting for their former victories, those about Arbaces being informed of their negligence and drunkenness, fell upon them unexpectedly, slew many, and drove the rest into the city. shalt be drunken: Nah 1:10; Ps 75:8; Isa 29:9; 49:26; 63:6; Jer 25:15–27; 51:57 thou shalt be hid: 1 Sam 13:6; 14:11; Isa 2:10, 19; Hos 10:8; Amos 9:3; Mic 7:17; Luke 23:30; Rev 6:15–17 thou also: Nah 2:1; Jer 4:5; 8:14 Reciprocal: Jer 25:16—General; Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 51:39—their heat

Nahum 3:12; Hab 1:10; Rev 6:13 Reciprocal: Isa 25:2—For; Isa 28:4—the hasty; Isa 30:25—when; Hos 10:14—and all; Nah 2:13—I will cut

Nahum 3:13 thy people: Isa 19:16; Jer 50:37; 51:30 the gates: Nah 2:6; Ps 107:16; Isa 45:1, 2 thy bars: Ps 147:13; Jer 51:30 Reciprocal: Isa 3:12—children; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Amos 1:5—break; Obad 9—thy; Nah 3:15—shall the

Nahum 3:14 Draw: 2 Chr 32:3, 4, 11; Isa 22:9–11; 37:25 fortify: Nah 2:1; Isa 8:9; Jer 46:3, 4, 9; Joel 3:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—brick; Exod 1:14—in mortar; Jer 43:9—in the brickkiln; Jer 51:12—the standard

Nahum 3:15 shall the: Nah 3:13; 2:13; Zeph 2:13 it: Joel 1:4; 2:25 make thyself many as the locusts: Exod 10:13–15 Reciprocal: Jer 51:12—the standard; Jer 51:14—as with; Jer 51:27—cause; Amos 7:1—he; 2 Tim 2:17—their word; Rev 9:3—locusts

Nahum 3:16 above: Gen 15:5; 22:17; Neh 9:23; Jer 33:22 spoileth: or, spreadeth himself Reciprocal: Ezek 30:21—it shall not

Nahum 3:17; Rev 9:7 Reciprocal: Ps 104:22—General; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Ezek 31:12—gone; Nah 2:8—Stand; Rev 9:3—locusts

Nahum 3:18 Thy shepherds: That is, the rulers and tributary princes, who, as Herodotus informs us, deserted Nineveh in the day of her distress, and came not to her succour. Diodorus also says, that when the enemy shut up the king in the city, many nations revolted; each going over to the besiegers for the sake of their liberty; that the king despatched messengers to all his subjects, requiring power from them to succour him, and that he thought himself able to endure the siege, and remained in expectation of armies which were to be raised throughout his empire, relying on the oracle, that the city would not be taken till the river became its enemy. Nah 2:6; Exod 15:16; Ps 76:5, 6; Isa 56:9, 10; Jer 51:39, 57 O King: Jer 50:18; Ezek 31:3–18; 32:22, 23 nobles: or, valiant ones, Isa 47:1; Rev 6:15 thy people: 1 Kgs 22:17; Isa 13:14 Reciprocal: Jer 6:3—shepherds; Jer 50:36—her mighty; Ezek 31:11—I have driven; Ezek 31:12—gone; Zeph 2:13—will make

Nahum 3:19 no: Jer 30:13–15; 46:11; Ezek 30:21, 22; Mic 1:9; Zeph 2:13–15 healing: Heb. wrinkling the bruit: Jer 10:22 shall: Job 27:23; Isa 14:8–21; Lam 2:15; Ezek 25:6; Rev 18:20 upon: Nah 2:11, 12; Isa 10:6–14; 37:18; Rev 13:7; 17:2; 18:2, 3 Reciprocal: Isa 1:6—bruises; Isa 27:7—he smitten; Jer 28:8—prophesied; Jer 50:18—as I; Jer 51:8—take balm; Jonah 1:2—Nineveh; Mic 7:10—she that; Zeph 2:15—every; Zeph 3:6—cut; Rev 14:8—because

HABAKKUK

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land,
- 5 is shewn the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans;
- 12 He complains that vengeance should be executed by them who are far worse.

Habakkuk 1:1; Isa 22:1; Nah 1:1 Reciprocal: Isa 2:1—saw; Isa 13:1—burden; Jer 23:33—What; Mic 1:1—which; Mal 1:1—burden

Habakkuk 1:2 how: Ps 13:1, 2; 74:9, 10; 94:3; Rev 6:10 and thou wilt not save: Ps 22:1, 2; Jer 14:9; Lam 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Job 19:7—I cry; Ps 140:1—violent man; Eccl 5:8—thou seest; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 59:6—their works; Acts 21:35—for

Habakkuk 1:3; Ps 12:1, 2; 55:9–11; 73:3–9; 120:5, 6; Eccl 4:1; 5:8; Jer 9:2–6; Ezek 2:6; Mic

7:1–4; Matt 10:16; 2 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: Job 19:7—I cry; Ps 140:1—violent man; Eccl 2:17—work; Isa 24:16—the treacherous; Amos 6:12—for; Hab 1:13—the wicked; Zeph 3:5—just; Acts 21:35—for; Jas 3:14—if

Habakkuk 1:4 the law: Ps 11:3; 119:126; Mark 7:9; Rom 3:31 for: 1 Kgs 21:13; Job 21:7; Ps 22:16; 58:1, 2; 59:2, 4; 82:1–5; 94:3, 20, 21; Isa 1:21–23; 59:2–8, 13–15; Jer 5:27–29; 12:1, 6; 26:8, 21–23; 37:14–16; 38:4–6; Ezek 22:25–30; Hos 10:4; Amos 5:7, 12; Mic 2:1, 2; 3:1–3; 7:2–4; Matt 23:34–36; 26:59–66; 27:1, 2, 25, 26; Acts 7:52, 59; 23:12–14; Jas 2:6, 7 wrong: or, wrested, Exod 23:2, 6; Deut 16:19; Ezek 9:9 Reciprocal: Deut 25:1—General; 2 Sam 4:11—when wicked; Isa 59:14—General; Amos 6:12—for; Hab 1:13—the wicked; John 8:15—judge; Acts 8:33—judgment; 2 Pet 3:16—wrest

Habakkuk 1:5 ye among: Deut 4:27; Jer 9:25, 26; 25:14–29 and regard: Isa 29:14; Lam 4:12; Dan 9:12; Acts 13:40, 41 for: Isa 28:21, 22; Jer 5:12, 13; 18:18; Ezek 12:22–28; Zeph 1:2; Acts 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; 1 Sam 3:11—I will do; 2 Chr 36:6—came up; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Jer 5:15—a mighty; Jer 15:12—Shall iron; Ezek 12:25—in your; Hab 3:2—I have; Hab 3:16—I heard; Matt 21:42—and it is; Mark 12:11—General; Acts 8:13—and wondered

Habakkuk 1:6 I raise: Deut 28:49–52; 2 Kgs 24:2; 2 Chr 36:6, 17; Isa 23:13; 39:6, 7; Jer 1:15, 16; 4:6, 8; 5:15; 6:22, 23; 21:4; 25:9 breadth: Heb. breadths Reciprocal: Gen 43:34—were merry; 2 Kgs 9:20—driving; Job 1:17—The Chaldeans; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Jer 5:12—have belied; Jer 10:22—the noise; Jer 13:20—and; Jer 21:7—he shall; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Ezek 7:24—I will bring; Ezek 16:40—shall also; Ezek 21:31—and skilful; Ezek 23:22—I will raise; Ezek 28:7—the terrible; Ezek 30:11—the terrible; Ezek 31:12—strangers; Ezek 32:12—the terrible; Dan 7:4—like; Mic 5:1—gather; Hab 1:9—for; Hab 3:16—he will; Zeph 1:16—day; Heb 2:1—let them slip; Rev 20:9—went

Habakkuk 1:7 their judgment: etc. or, from them shall proceed the judgment of these and the captivity of these, Jer 39:5–9; 52:9–11, 25–27; Deut 5:19, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 28:49—bring a nation; Isa 29:20—the terrible; Ezek 32:12—the terrible; Dan 2:31—terrible

Habakkuk 1:8 horses: Deut 28:49; Isa 5:26–28 fierce: Heb. sharp evening: Jer 5:6; Zeph 3:3 they: Jer 4:13; Lam 4:19; Ezek 17:3, 12; Hos 8:1; Matt 24:28; Luke 17:37 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle; Job 9:26—as the eagle; Job 39:24—He swalloweth; Isa 30:16—therefore; Jer 50:42—shall ride; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Ezek 26:11—hoofs; Rev 13:2—was like

Habakkuk 1:9 for: Hab 1:6; 2:5–13; Deut 28:51, 52; Jer 4:7; 5:15–17; 25:9 their faces shall sup up as the east: or, the supping up of their faces, as, etc. or, their faces shall look toward the east. Heb. the opposition of their faces shall be toward the east. Isa 27:8; Jer 4:11; Ezek 17:10; 19:12; Hos 13:15 they shall gather: Hab 2:5; Gen 41:49; Judg 7:12; Job 29:18; Ps 139:18; Jer 15:8; 34:22; Hos 1:10; Rom 9:27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:29—as the sand; Job 39:24—He swalloweth; Ezek 1:4—a whirlwind; Obad 16—swallow down; Hab 1:17—and; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; Heb 11:12—as the sand

Habakkuk 1:10 scoff: 2 Kgs 24:12; 25:6, 7; 2 Chr 36:6, 10 they shall deride: Isa 14:16; Jer 32:24; 33:4; 52:4–7 Reciprocal: Deut 2:21—but the Lord; Job 41:28—slingstones; Hos 10:14—and all; Nah 3:12—General; Hab 1:17—and; Hab 2:6—that increaseth

Habakkuk 1:11 shall his: Dan 4:30–34 imputing: Dan 5:3, 4, 20 Reciprocal: Deut 2:21—but the Lord; 1 Sam 5:2—of Dagon; 2 Chr 28:23—Because the gods; Ezek 31:12—strangers; Hab 1:16—they

Habakkuk 1:12 thou not: Deut 33:27; Ps 90:2; 93:2, Isa 40:28; 57:15; Lam 5:19; Mic 5:2; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Heb 1:10–12; 13:8; Rev 1:8, 11 mine: Isa 43:15; 49:7; Acts 3:14 we: Hab 3:2; Ps 118:17; Isa 27:6–9; Jer 4:27; 5:18; 30:11; 33:24–26; 46:28; Ezek 37:11–14; Amos 9:8, 9 thou hast ordained: 2 Kgs 19:25; Ps 17:13; Isa 10:5–7; 37:26; Jer 25:9–14; Ezek 30:25 mighty God: Heb. Rock, Deut 32:4, 30, 31; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 18:1 established: Heb. founded for: Isa 27:9, 10; Jer 30:11; 31:18–20; 46:28; Heb 12:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:11—when wicked; 2 Sam 20:1—a man; 2 Chr 22:12—Athaliah; 2 Chr 24:24—So; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Job 34:12—surely; Ps 94:10—he correct; Ps 97:12—give thanks; Ps 99:9—for the; Ps 102:24—thy years; Ps 104:1—O Lord; Eccl 5:8—matter; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 43:13—before; Jer 32:18—the Great; Dan 7:9—the Ancient; Amos 5:7—turn; Hab 2:1—and will; Rev 15:4—thou only

Habakkuk 1:13 of: Job 15:15; Ps 5:4, 5; 11:4–7; 34:15, 16; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 iniquity: or, grievance wherefore: Ps 10:1, 2, 15; 73:3; Jer 12:1, 2 deal: Isa 21:2; 33:1 holdest: Esth 4:14; Ps 35:22; 50:3, 21; 83:1; Prov 31:8, 9; Isa 64:12 the wicked: Hab 1:3, 4; 2 Sam 4:11; 1 Kgs 2:32; Ps 37:12–15, 32, 33; 56:1, 2; Acts 2:23; 3:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—She hath; Lev 6:2—in fellowship; Deut 23:18—any vow; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 32:4—without; Josh 7:12—the children; Josh 24:19—holy; 2 Sam 20:1—a man; Job 11:11—he seeth; Job 17:8—astonied; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Job 34:12—surely; Ps 10:14—for thou; Ps 35:17—look; Ps 37:14—slay; Ps 56:7—escape; Ps 97:12—give thanks; Prov 15:9—The way; Eccl 5:8—thou seest; Isa 3:8—to provoke; Isa 37:23—the Holy One; Isa 59:9—is judgment; Isa 59:15—he that; Lam 3:36—the Lord; Zech 8:17—things; Mal 3:15—yea; Matt 25:12—I know; Rev 17:6—I wondered

Habakkuk 1:14 creeping: or, moving no: Prov 6:7 Reciprocal: Job 9:24—earth; Eccl 9:12—as the fishes; Isa 59:15—he that; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Jer 16:16—I will send; Ezek 29:4—the fish; Ezek 32:3—General

Habakkuk 1:15 take: Jer 16:16; Ezek 29:4, 5; Amos 4:2; Matt 17:27 they catch: Ps 10:9; Luke 5:5–10; John 21:6–11 drag: or, flue-net therefore: Jer 50:11; Lam 2:15, 16; Ezek 25:6; 26:2; 35:15; Rev 11:10 Reciprocal: Job 21:7—Wherefore; Job 21:14—they say; Prov 2:14—rejoice; Prov 12:12—desireth; Isa 19:8—General; Jer 5:26—lay wait; Dan 4:30—Is not; Hos 5:1—ye have; Amos 6:13—which; Mic 7:2—hunt; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; Rom 1:21—they glorified; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Habakkuk 1:16 they: Hab 1:11; Deut 8:17; Isa 10:13–15; 37:24; Ezek 28:3; 29:3; Dan 4:30; 5:23 plenteous: or, dainty, Heb. fat Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—Mine own; Judg 16:24—praised; 1 Sam 5:2—of Dagon; 1 Sam 30:23—which the Lord; Job 21:7—Wherefore; Job 31:25—because; Ezek 28:4—General; Dan 1:2—and he; Hos 2:8—she; Hos 12:8—I have; Amos 4:2—he will; Amos 6:13—which; Luke 12:19—Soul; Rom 1:21—they glorified; 1 Tim 6:17—that they

Habakkuk 1:17 and: Hab 1:9, 10; 2:5–8, 17; Isa 14:16, 17; Jer 25:9–26; 46:1–Jer 49:39; 52:1–34; Ezek 25:1–Ezek 30:26

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewn that he must wait by faith;
5 The judgment upon the Chaldean for unsatiableness,
9 for covetousness,
12 for cruelty,
15 for drunkenness,
18 and for idolatry.

Habakkuk 2:1 stand: Ps 73:16, 17; Isa 21:8, 11, 12 tower: Heb. fenced place, 2 Sam 18:24; 2 Kgs 9:17; 17:9; Isa 21:5; 62:6 and will: Hab 1:12–17; Ps 85:8 unto me: or, in me, 2 Cor 13:3; Gal 1:16 when I am reprov'd: or, when I am argued with, Heb. upon my reproof, or arguing, Job 23:5–7; 31:35, 37; Jer 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 19:27—to the; Josh 7:8—what shall; Isa 21:6—Go; Jer 6:17—I; Jer 25:12—that I; Ezek 3:17—hear; Ezek 10:1—I looked; John 13:7—What

Habakkuk 2:2 Write: Deut 27:8; 31:19, 22; Isa 8:1; 30:8; Jer 36:2–4, 27–32; Dan 12:4; Rev 1:18, 19; 14:13; 19:9; 21:5–8 make: John 11:28, 29; 1 Cor 14:19; 2 Cor 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 6:9—General; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Isa 1:1—vision; Isa 21:6—Go; Isa 21:8—I stand; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 51:60—General; Ezek 2:10—spread; Ezek 24:2—write; Dan 7:1—he wrote; Luke 1:63—a; Heb 6:15—General; Rev 1:11—What; Rev 10:4—I was

Habakkuk 2:3 the vision: Jer 27:7; Dan 8:19; 9:24–27; 10:1, 14; 11:27, 35; Acts 1:7; 17:26; Gal 4:2; 2 Thess 2:6–8 but: Exod 12:41; Ps 102:13; Jer 25:12–14; Heb 10:36 wait: 2 Kgs 6:33; Ps 27:14; 130:5, 6; Isa 30:18; Lam 3:25, 26; Mic 7:7; Luke 2:25; Jas 5:7, 8 it will surely: Luke 18:7, 8; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Exod 5:22—why is it; Num 23:19—God; Deut 32:35—the things; 1 Sam 28:7—Seek me; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go again; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 62:5—wait; Isa 8:1—write; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 13:22—her time; Isa 28:16—he that; Isa 29:17—yet a very; Isa 35:4—fearful; Isa 40:2—warfare; Isa 46:13—shall not tarry; Isa 60:22—I the Lord; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 36:2—a roll; Jer 42:7—General; Jer 51:60—General; Lam 3:21—therefore; Ezek 24:2—write; Ezek 38:8—many days; Dan 8:17—at; Hos 12:6—wait; Matt 25:5—the; Titus 1:3—in; Heb 6:15—General; Heb 10:37—General; Jas 1:4—let; 2 Pet 3:9—is not; Rev 2:10—ten days; Rev 10:4—I was; Rev 13:10—Here

Habakkuk 2:4 his: Job 40:11, 12; Dan 4:30, 37; 5:20–23; Luke 18:14; 2 Thess 2:4; 1 Pet 5:5 but: John 3:36; Rom 1:17; Gal 2:16; 3:11, 12; Heb 10:38; 1 John 5:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; Deut 17:20—his heart; 1 Sam 15:30—honour me now; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; 2 Chr 26:16—when he was; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Prov 30:13—General; Isa 28:16—he that; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 18:9—is just; Ezek 28:2—Because; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 11:12—his heart; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Luke 7:50—Thy; Acts 8:21—for; Acts 10:22—a just; Acts 13:39—by; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 4:5—his faith; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 11:20—Be; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Heb 10:37—General

Habakkuk 2:5 Yea also: or, How much more he transgresseth: Prov 20:1; 23:29–33; 31:4, 5; Isa 5:11, 12, 22, 23; 21:5; Jer 51:39; Dan 5:1–4, 23; Nah 1:9, 10 a proud man: Hab 2:4; Ps 138:6; Prov 30:13, 14; Isa 2:11, 12, 17; 16:6; Jer 50:29; Dan 5:20–23; Jas 4:6 keepeth: 2 Kgs

14:10; 1 Thess 4:11 Gr. who: Isa 5:8; 10:7–13 as hell: Prov 27:20; 30:15, 16; Eccl 5:10 gathereth: Hab 2:8–10; Isa 14:16, 17; Jer 25:9, 17–29 Reciprocal: Eccl 4:8—is his; Isa 5:14—hell; Isa 10:14—And my; Isa 33:1—thee that; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Jer 50:31—O thou; Jer 51:13—abundant; Dan 4:30—Is not; Dan 5:19—that he; Dan 7:4—lifted; Hos 12:8—I have; Amos 1:13—ripped up the women with child; Mic 2:2—they covet; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Hab 1:9—for; Hab 1:17—and; 2 Cor 6:11—our heart; Jas 4:2—lust; Rev 6:8—was Death

Habakkuk 2:6 take: Num 23:7, 18; Isa 14:4–19; Jer 29:22; 50:13; Ezek 32:21; Mic 2:4 Woe to him: or, Ho, he that increaseth: Hab 1:9, 10, 15; Job 20:15–29; 22:6–10; Prov 22:16; Jer 51:34, 35; Jas 5:1–4 how: Ps 94:3; Luke 12:20; 1 Cor 7:29–31; 1 Pet 4:7 ladeth: Hab 2:13; Isa 44:20; 55:2 Reciprocal: Num 21:27—General; Josh 7:11—among; Josh 7:25—Why hast; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; Job 18:15—because; Job 27:16—heap up; Prov 10:3—but; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 20:21—but; Eccl 10:15—labour; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 17:11—he that; Hos 12:8—I have; Amos 1:13—ripped up the women with child; Matt 13:3—in

Habakkuk 2:7 they: Prov 29:1; Isa 13:1–5, 16–18; 21:2–9; 41:25; 45:1–3; 46:11; 47:11; 48:14, 15; Jer 50:21–32; 51:11, 27, 28, 57; Dan 5:25–31; Nah 1:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:3 bite: Eccl 10:8; Jer 8:17 Reciprocal: Prov 13:11—Wealth; Jer 27:7—until

Habakkuk 2:8 thou: Hab 2:10, 17; Isa 33:1, 4; Jer 27:7; 30:16; 50:10, 37; 51:13, 44, 48, 55, 56; Zech 2:8, 9 blood: Heb. bloods, Hab 2:17 the violence: Ps 137:8; Isa 47:6; Jer 50:11, 17, 18, 28, 33, 34; 51:8, 24, 34, 35; Mic 4:11–13; Zech 1:15; 2:8; 12:2–4; 14:12; Rev 6:10; 18:20–24 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Prov 13:2—the soul; Prov 22:23—spoil; Isa 14:21—do not; Jer 25:14—many; Jer 50:14—for she; Jer 51:36—I will plead; Ezek 28:16—filled; Ezek 28:26—despise; Amos 3:10—who; Obad 15—as; Hab 2:5—gathereth; Hab 2:12—blood; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zech 11:1—O Lebanon

Habakkuk 2:9 that coveteth an evil covetousness: or, that gaineth an evil gain, Gen 13:10–13; 19:26–38; Deut 7:25, 26; Josh 7:21–26; 1 Kgs 21:2–4, 19–24; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Job 20:19–28; Jer 22:13–19; Zech 5:1–4; Acts 1:17–25; Jude 11 set: Ps 10:3–6; 49:11; 52:7; Prov 18:11, 12; Isa 28:15; 47:7–9; Jer 49:16; Obad 4 power of evil: Heb. palm of the hand Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Deut 5:21—General; 1 Sam 15:19—fly upon; 1 Kgs 21:4—heavy; Job 21:28—Where; Job 29:18—I shall die; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 11:29—that; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 21:12—wisely; Isa 5:8—them; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 5:27—so are; Jer 22:23—makest; Jer 51:13—and the; Mic 3:10—build up Zion; Zech 5:4—and it shall remain; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 12:21—he; Acts 8:20—Thy

Habakkuk 2:10 consulted: 2 Kgs 9:26; 10:7; Isa 14:20–22; Jer 22:30; 36:31; Nah 1:14; Matt 27:25 sinned: Num 16:38; 1 Kgs 2:23; Prov 1:18; 8:36; Isa 33:11 Reciprocal: Prov 11:29—that; Jer 44:7—against; Hab 2:8—thou; Acts 8:20—Thy

Habakkuk 2:11 the stone: Gen 4:10; Josh 24:27; Job 31:38–40; Luke 19:40; Heb 12:24; Jas 5:3, 4; Rev 6:10 beam: or, piece, or, fastening answer it: or, witness against it Reciprocal: Lam 2:18—O wall

Habakkuk 2:12 him: Gen 4:11–17; Josh 6:26; 1 Kgs 16:34; Jer 22:13–17; Ezek 24:9; Dan 4:27–31; Mic 3:10; Nah 3:1; John 11:47–50; Rev 17:6 blood: Heb. bloods, Hab 2:8

Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:19—Hast thou killed; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jas 1:13—no man

Habakkuk 2:13 is it: Gen 11:6–9; 2 Sam 15:31; Job 5:13, 14; Ps 39:6; 127:1, 2; Prov 21:30; Isa 41:5–8; 50:11; 55:2; Jer 51:58, 64; Mal 1:4 for very vanity: or, in vain Reciprocal: Lev 26:20—your strength; Job 28:3—searcheth; Job 39:16—her labour; Prov 16:27—diggeth; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 2:11—behold; Eccl 5:11—what; Isa 44:12—he is; Isa 47:13—wearied; Isa 57:10—wearied; Jer 9:5—weary; Jer 12:13—put; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Hab 2:6—ladeth; John 6:27—the meat; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; Jas 1:13—no man

Habakkuk 2:14 the earth: Ps 22:27; 67:1, 2; 72:19; 86:9; 98:1–3; Isa 6:3; 11:9; Zech 14:8, 9; Rev 11:15; 15:4 with the knowledge of the glory: or, by knowing the glory Reciprocal: Num 14:21—all the; Ps 57:5—thy glory; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 145:6—And men; Isa 12:5—this is known; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Jer 31:34—for they; Ezek 43:2—the earth; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Mic 2:9—my glory; Zeph 3:9—that; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; Gal 4:9—ye have; Col 1:10—increasing; 1 Tim 2:4—the knowledge; Heb 8:11—for all

Habakkuk 2:15 unto: Gen 19:32–35; 2 Sam 11:13; 13:26–28; Jer 25:15; 51:7; Rev 17:2, 6; 18:3 that putteth: Hos 7:5 that thou: Gen 9:22; Exod 32:25 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and he; Gen 19:33—drink; Gen 19:36—General; 1 Sam 25:36—merry; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 2 Chr 21:11—caused; Esth 1:8—none did compel; Prov 20:1—General; Isa 5:11—rise; Isa 5:22—mighty; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 28:8—General; Jer 51:57—I will; Lam 1:21—they shall; Phil 3:19—whose glory; Rev 16:15—lest

Habakkuk 2:16 with shame for glory: or, more with shame than with glory, Prov 3:35; Isa 47:3; Hos 4:7; Phil 3:19 drink: Ps 75:8; Isa 49:26; 51:21–23; Jer 25:26, 27; 51:57; Rev 18:6 and let: Isa 20:4; 47:3; Nah 3:5 the cup: Jer 25:27–29 and shameful: Isa 28:7, 8; Hos 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and he; Gen 19:32—drink; Gen 19:33—drink; 1 Sam 25:36—merry; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; Esth 1:8—none did compel; Ps 11:6—their; Ps 60:3—to drink; Prov 12:21—filled; Prov 20:1—General; Isa 17:14—the portion; Jer 13:13—I will; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 48:26—wallow; Jer 51:7—the nations; Ezek 23:33—filled; Ezek 32:24—borne; Zech 12:2—a cup; Heb 2:1—let them slip; Rev 14:10—into

Habakkuk 2:17 the violence: Zech 11:1 because: Hab 2:8; Ps 55:23; 137:8; Prov 28:17; Rev 18:20–24 of the city: Jer 50:28, 33, 34; 51:24, 34–37 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—filled; Prov 13:2—the soul; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 17:14—the portion; Jer 50:14—for she; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Ezek 28:16—filled; Ezek 31:16—and all; Hab 1:17—and; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zech 2:8—the nations; Zech 2:9—and they; Zech 12:3—in that

Habakkuk 2:18 profiteth: Isa 37:38; 42:17; 44:9, 10; 45:16, 20; 46:1, 2, 6–8; Jer 2:27, 28; 10:3–5; 50:2; Rom 6:21 a teacher: Jer 10:8, 14, 15; Jonah 2:8; Zech 10:2; Rom 1:23–25; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; Rev 13:11–15; 19:20 that the: Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 1:31; 44:14–20 maker of his work: Heb. fashioner of his fashion dumb: 1 Cor 12:2 Reciprocal: Judg 17:3—a graven image; Judg 18:24—what have; 1 Sam 12:21—vain things; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; Ps 115:8—General; Eccl 1:3—profit; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 40:19—General; Isa 41:26—declared; Isa 41:29—they are all; Isa 44:20—Is there; Jer 2:8—do not; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 16:19—Surely; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 51:17—brutish

by his knowledge; Ezek 6:6—your works; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Dan 5:23—which; Hos 8:6—the workman; Hos 13:2—have made; Amos 2:4—and their; Acts 7:41—rejoiced; Rom 1:25—into a lie; 2 Tim 2:14—to no; Rev 9:20—and idols

Habakkuk 2:19 that: 1 Kgs 18:26–29; Ps 97:7; Isa 44:17; Jer 51:47; Dan 3:7, 18, 29; 5:23; Jonah 1:5 it is: Isa 40:19; 46:6; Jer 10:4, 9; Dan 3:1; Acts 17:29; Rev 17:4 and there: Ps 135:17 Reciprocal: Judg 17:3—a graven image; Judg 18:24—what have; Ps 3:7—Arise; Ps 115:8—General; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 44:14—heweth; Isa 51:9—Awake; Isa 57:6—the smooth; Jer 2:27—to a stock; Jer 3:9—committed; Jer 10:3—one; Jer 10:5—speak; Jer 10:14—and; Jer 13:25—trusted; Jer 16:19—Surely; Jer 50:38—the land; Jer 51:17—brutish by his knowledge; Ezek 24:12—wearied; Dan 5:4—of gold; Hos 4:12—ask; Hos 13:2—have made; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; 1 Cor 12:2—dumb; Rev 13:15—life

Habakkuk 2:20 the Lord: Ps 11:4; 115:3; 132:13, 14; Isa 6:1; 66:1, 6; Jonah 2:4, 7; Eph 2:21, 22 let all the earth keep silence before him: Heb. be silent all the earth before him, Ps 46:10; 76:8, 9; Zeph 1:7; Zech 2:13 Reciprocal: Josh 10:12—stand thou; 2 Sam 22:7—out; 2 Kgs 2:5—I know it; Job 37:14—stand; Job 40:4—I will; Ps 4:4—be still; Ps 8:2—still; Ps 18:6—heard; Ps 50:2—Out; Isa 23:2—still; Isa 36:18—Hath; Isa 41:1—silence; Isa 47:5—silent; Jer 8:14—be silent; Ezek 24:17—Forbear to cry; Mic 1:2—the Lord from; Acts 17:29—we ought; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; Rev 8:1—silence

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Habakkuk, in his prayer, trembles at God's majesty;
- 17 The confidence of his faith.

Habakkuk 3:1 prayer: Ps 86:1–17 title Ps 90:1–17 title upon Shigionoth: or, according to variable songs, or tunes, called in Hebrew, Shigionoth. Ps 7:1–17 title Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—prayed; Isa 64:1—that thou wouldest come

Habakkuk 3:2 I have: Hab 3:16; 1:5–10; Exod 9:20, 21; 2 Chr 34:27, 28; Job 4:12–21; Ps 119:120; Isa 66:2; Jer 36:21–24; Dan 8:17; Heb 11:7; 12:21; Rev 15:4 speech: Heb. report, or hearing, Isa 53:1; Rom 10:16 O Lord: Ezra 9:8; Ps 85:6; 90:13–17; 138:7, 8; Isa 51:9–11; 63:15–19; 64:1–4; Hos 6:2, 3; John 10:10; Phil 1:6 revive: or, preserve alive in the: Jer 25:11, 12; 52:31–34; Dan 9:2 in wrath: Exod 32:10–12; Num 14:10–23; 16:46, 47; 2 Sam 24:10–17; Ps 6:1, 2; 38:1; 78:38; Jer 10:24; 29:10; Lam 3:32; Zech 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Exod 9:19—and gather; Num 12:15—till Miriam; Judg 20:47—six hundred; 2 Sam 24:16—repented; 1 Kgs 11:34—Howbeit; 1 Chr 21:13—great; Ezra 9:13—less; Neh 4:2—revive; Ps 77:10—the years; Ps 90:16—Let; Ps 103:10—dealt; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Isa 1:9—left; Isa 64:9—wroth; Jer 46:28—correct; Lam 5:1—Remember; Lam 5:21—Turn; Jonah 1:17—the Lord; Hab 1:12—we; Phil 2:27—but on

Habakkuk 3:3 came: Judg 5:4, 5; Ps 68:7, 8; Isa 64:3 from: Gen 36:11; Jer 49:7; Amos 1:12; Obad 9 Teman: or, the south Paran: Gen 21:21; Num 10:12; Deut 33:2; 1 Sam 25:1 Selah: Ps 3:2, 4; 4:4; 9:16, 20 His glory: Exod 19:16–20; 20:18; 24:15–17; Deut 5:24; Ps 68:17; 114:3–7 and the earth: Isa 6:3; 2 Cor 3:7–11; Rev 5:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:6—Elparan;

Gen 36:15—duke Teman; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Num 12:16—the wilderness; Deut 1:1—Paran; 1 Kgs 11:18—Paran; 1 Kgs 19:11—the Lord passed; 1 Chr 1:36—Teman; 1 Chr 1:45—Temanites; Neh 9:13—camest; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Job 26:9—General; Job 37:22—with; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 50:2—God; Ps 57:5—thy glory; Ps 65:8—afraid; Ps 144:5—touch; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 25:13—Teman; Ezek 43:2—the earth; 2 Pet 2:3—whose; Rev 21:23—for

Habakkuk 3:4 brightness: Exod 13:21; 14:20; Neh 9:12; Ps 104:2; Isa 60:19, 20; Matt 17:2; 1 Tim 6:16; Rev 21:23; 22:5 horns coming out of his hand: or, bright beams out of his side the hiding: Job 26:14; Prov 18:10 Reciprocal: Exod 24:17—like devouring fire; Ps 18:12—At the; Ps 50:2—God; Ps 77:18—lightnings; Acts 12:7—and a; Rev 5:6—seven horns

Habakkuk 3:5 went: Exod 12:29, 30; Num 14:12; 16:46–49; Ps 78:50, 51; Nah 1:2, 3 and: Ps 18:7–13 burning coals: or, burning diseases, Deut 32:24 Reciprocal: Exod 24:17—like devouring fire; 2 Sam 22:9—coals; Job 41:21—General; Ps 18:12—At the; Ps 18:13—coals; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 104:32—looketh; Amos 8:8—the land

Habakkuk 3:6 and measured: Exod 15:17; 21:31; Num 34:1–29; Deut 32:8; Acts 17:26 and drove: Josh 10:42; 11:18–23; Neh 9:22–24; Ps 135:8–12 the everlasting: Hab 3:10; Gen 49:26; Deut 33:15; Judg 5:5; Ps 68:16; 114:4–7; Isa 64:1–3; Nah 1:5; Zech 14:4, 5 his: Ps 90:2; 103:17; Isa 51:6, 8; Mic 5:8; Matt 24:35; Luke 1:50; Heb 13:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:8—the earth; Job 9:5—removeth; Ps 18:7—foundations; Ps 29:6—Lebanon; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 65:6—Which; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also; Ps 97:5—hills; Ps 104:32—looketh; Isa 24:19—General; Isa 42:15—General; Isa 64:3—the mountains; Jer 4:24—mountains; Jer 10:10—at; Jonah 2:6—mountains; Mic 1:4—the mountains; Zeph 1:16—day; Zech 4:7—O great; Rev 6:14—and every

Habakkuk 3:7 saw the: Exod 15:14–16; Num 22:3, 4; Josh 2:10; 9:24 Cushan: or, Ethiopia, Gen 10:6, 7 in affliction: or, under affliction, or vanity Midian: Gen 25:1–4; Num 31:2–12; Ps 83:5–10 Reciprocal: Exod 15:15—Moab; Judg 3:8—Chushanrishathaim; Judg 6:1—Midian; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 37:9—Ethiopia; Jer 4:20—suddenly; Jer 49:29—curtains

Habakkuk 3:8 the Lord: Exod 14:21, 22; Josh 3:16, 17; Ps 114:3, 5; Isa 50:2; Nah 1:4; Mark 4:39; Rev 16:12 ride: Hab 3:15; Deut 33:26, 27; Ps 18:10; 45:4; 68:4, 17; 104:3; Isa 19:1; Rev 6:2; 19:11, 14 of salvation: or, were salvation Reciprocal: Exod 14:13—see the; Exod 14:28—the waters; 2 Sam 22:16—rebuking; 2 Kgs 2:11—General; Ps 77:16—General; Ps 114:4—General; Ezek 29:10—I will; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Luke 23:44—there; Heb 11:29—General

Habakkuk 3:9 bow: Deut 32:23; Ps 7:12, 13; 35:1–3; Isa 51:9, 10; 52:10; Lam 2:4 according: Gen 15:18–21; 17:7, 8; 22:16–18; 26:3, 4; 28:13, 14; Ps 105:8–11; Luke 1:72–75; Heb 6:13–18 Selah: Hab 3:9; Ps 143:6 Thou: Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Ps 78:15, 16; 105:41; 1 Cor 10:4 the earth with rivers: or, the rivers of the earth Reciprocal: Job 28:10—every precious thing; Ps 3:2—Selah; Ps 74:15—flood; Ps 114:3—Jordan

Habakkuk 3:10 mountains: Hab 3:6; Exod 19:16–18; Judg 5:4, 5; Ps 68:7, 8; 77:18; 97:4, 5; 114:4, 6; Isa 64:1, 2; Jer 4:24; Mic 1:4; Nah 1:5; Matt 27:51; Rev 6:14; 20:11 the

overflowing: Exod 14:22–28; Josh 3:15, 16; 4:18, 23, 24; Neh 9:11; Ps 18:15; 66:6; 74:13–15; 77:16–19; 114:3–8; 136:13–15; Isa 11:15, 16; 63:11–13; Heb 11:29; Rev 16:12 the deep: Ps 65:13; 93:3; 96:11–13; 98:7, 8; Isa 43:20; 55:12 Reciprocal: Exod 15:8—the floods; Deut 32:22—foundations; Job 9:5—removeth; Job 36:29—the noise; Ps 18:7—foundations; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 60:2—made; Ps 63:4—I will lift; Ps 95:4—the strength of the hills is his also; Ps 104:32—looketh; Isa 5:25—the hills; Jer 8:16—the whole; Jer 10:10—at; Dan 4:19—was astonished; Amos 9:5—toucheth; Jonah 2:6—mountains; Heb 12:26—voice

Habakkuk 3:11 sun: Josh 10:12, 13; Isa 28:21; 38:8 habitation: Ps 19:4 at the light of thine arrows they went: or, thine arrows walked in the light, Josh 10:11; Ps 18:12–14; 77:17, 18; 144:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; 2 Sam 22:15—arrows; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 18:14—Yea; Ps 46:6—earth; Eccl 1:5—hasteth; Ezek 21:10—it is furbished; Nah 3:3—bright sword and the glittering spear; Acts 12:7—and a

Habakkuk 3:12 didst march: Num 21:23–35; Josh 6:1–Josh 12:24; Neh 9:22–24; Ps 44:1–3; 78:55; Acts 13:19 thresh: Jer 51:33; Amos 1:3; Mic 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:20—driving; Ps 68:7—thou didst; Ps 74:12—working; Ps 94:10—he correct; Isa 21:10—my threshing; Isa 30:28—an overflowing; Isa 41:15—I will make

Habakkuk 3:13 wentest: Exod 14:13, 14; 15:1, 2; Ps 68:7, 19–23 with: Ps 77:20; 89:19–21; 99:6; 105:15, 26; Isa 63:11 thou woundedst: Exod 12:29, 30; Josh 10:11, 24, 42; 11:8, 12; Ps 18:37–45; 68:21; 74:13, 14; 110:6 discovering: Heb. making naked Reciprocal: Exod 14:28—the waters; Ps 3:2—Selah; Ps 7:5—Selah; Ps 7:13—ordaineth; Ps 68:8—earth; Isa 51:9—the dragon; Ezek 13:14—the foundation; Amos 9:1—cut them; Mic 1:6—and I will pour; Matt 27:51—the earth

Habakkuk 3:14 the head: Exod 11:4–7; 12:12, 13, 29, 30; 14:17, 18; Ps 78:50, 51; 83:9–11 they: Exod 14:5–9; 15:9, 10; Ps 83:2, 8; 118:10–12; Acts 4:27, 28 came out: Heb. were tempestuous, Dan 11:40; Zech 9:14 their: Exod 1:10–16, 22; Ps 10:8; 64:2–7 Reciprocal: Ps 10:9—when; Ps 64:4—shoot; Prov 30:14—to devour; Zech 1:19—scattered; Zech 7:14—scattered; Jas 2:6—Do

Habakkuk 3:15 walk: Hab 3:8; Ps 77:19 heap: or, mud Reciprocal: Josh 3:13—stand upon; Ps 33:7—heap; Ps 77:16—General; Ps 78:13—made; Ps 114:3—sea; Isa 63:13—General

Habakkuk 3:16 I heard: Hab 3:2; 1:5–11 my belly: Ps 119:120; Jer 23:9; Ezek 3:14; Dan 8:27; 10:8 that I: Ps 91:15; 94:12, 13; Isa 26:20, 21; Jer 15:10, 11; 45:3–5; Ezek 9:4–6; 2 Thess 1:6–9 he will: Hab 1:6; Deut 28:49–52; 2 Kgs 24:1, 2; Jer 25:9–11 invade them: or cut them in pieces Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—his spirit; Deut 28:51—which also; Deut 28:65—the Lord; Job 4:14—Fear; Job 21:6—Even when; Job 23:15—General; Job 37:1—General; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 119:53—horror; Prov 12:4—as; Isa 6:5—said I; Isa 21:3—are; Isa 28:19—and it; Isa 66:2—trembleth; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 6:24—We have; Jer 8:18—my; Lam 1:13—above; Lam 1:20—my bowels; Ezek 3:15—sat; Ezek 21:6—with the; Dan 7:15—was grieved; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Amos 5:13—an evil; Mic 5:1—gather; Matt 24:6—see; Luke 8:47—she came; Acts 9:6—trembling; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rev 1:17—I fell

Habakkuk 3:17 the fig tree: Deut 28:15–18, 30–41; Jer 14:2–8; Joel 1:10–13, 16–18; Amos 4:6–10; Hag 2:16, 17 fail: Heb. lie Reciprocal: Exod 9:31—the barley; Exod

15:2—strength; Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 8:8—vines; Deut 28:18—thy land; Deut 28:51—which also; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs 18:5—grass; Job 5:20—famine; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 43:4—my exceeding joy; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 77:6—my song; Ps 89:52—Blessed; Ps 97:12—Rejoice; Ps 104:34—I will be; Prov 3:26—Lord; Isa 15:6—the grass; Isa 16:10—General; Isa 19:15—General; Isa 24:15—glorify; Isa 32:10—for; Jer 5:17—And they; Jer 8:13—there; Jer 12:4—the beasts; Jer 14:22—wait; Joel 1:7—laid; Joel 1:12—The vine; Joel 1:19—to thee; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Mic 7:7—I will look; Hag 2:19—as; Mal 3:11—neither; Luke 1:46—General; John 16:22—and your; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Pet 1:8—believing; 1 John 1:4—that

Habakkuk 3:18 I will rejoice: Deut 12:18; 1 Sam 2:1; Job 13:15; Ps 33:1; 46:1–5; 85:6; 97:12; 104:34; 118:15; 149:2; Isa 41:16; 61:10; Zech 10:7; Luke 1:46, 47; Rom 5:2, 3; Phil 4:4; Jas 1:2, 9, 10; 1 Pet 1:8; 4:12, 13 the God: Exod 15:2; Ps 25:5; 27:1; 118:14; Isa 12:2; Mic 7:7; Luke 2:30 Reciprocal: Deut 16:11—General; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Job 27:10—delight; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 13:5—my heart; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 27:5—set me; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 43:4—my exceeding joy; Ps 51:14—thou God; Ps 71:22—psaltery; Ps 73:25—none upon; Ps 77:6—my song; Prov 3:26—Lord; Isa 15:6—the grass; Isa 16:10—General; Isa 17:10—the God; Isa 24:15—glorify; Isa 29:19—rejoice; Isa 58:14—delight; Jer 5:17—And they; Joel 1:12—The vine; Joel 1:19—to thee; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Hag 2:19—as; John 16:22—and your; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 John 1:4—that

Habakkuk 3:19 my strength: Ps 18:1; 27:1; 46:1; Isa 12:2; 45:24; Zech 10:12; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11 like: 2 Sam 22:34; Ps 18:33 to walk: Deut 32:13; 33:29; Isa 58:14 stringed instruments: Heb. Neginoth, Ps 4:1–8; 6:1–10; 54:1–7; 55:1–23; 67:1–7; 76:1–12 titles Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:18—a wild roe; Ps 27:5—set me; Ps 59:9—defence; Ps 71:22—psaltery; Ps 150:4—stringed; Prov 18:10—safe; Isa 33:16—shall dwell; Isa 38:20—to the stringed; Jer 16:19—my strength; Ezek 36:2—even; Amos 4:13—and treadeth; Mic 1:3—the high; Eph 6:15—your

ZEPHANIAH

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The time when Zephaniah prophesied;
- 2 God's severe judgments against Judah.

Zephaniah 1:1 word: Ezek 1:3; Hos 1:1; 2 Tim 3:16; 2 Pet 1:19 in the days: 2 Kgs 22:1–2 Kgs 23:37; 2 Chr 34:1–2 Chr 35:27; Jer 1:2; 25:3 Reciprocal: Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 36:14—Cushi; Luke 3:2—the word

Zephaniah 1:2 I will: etc. Heb. By taking away I will make an end, utterly. 2 Kgs 22:16, 17; 2 Chr 36:21; Isa 6:11; Jer 6:8, 9; 24:8–10; 34:22; 36:29; Ezek 33:27–29; Mic 7:13 land: Heb. face of the land Reciprocal: Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Jer 4:25—there

was no man; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Mic 2:4—We; Hab 1:5—for; Zeph 1:18—he shall

Zephaniah 1:3 consume man: Jer 4:23–29; 12:4; Hos 4:3 stumblingblocks: or, idols, Isa 27:9; Ezek 7:19; 14:3–7; 44:12; Hos 14:3, 8; Mic 5:11–14; Zech 13:2; Matt 23:39; Rev 2:14 and I: Ezek 14:13–21; 15:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:7—General; Gen 7:21—General; Deut 7:25—snared; Isa 2:18—the idols; Isa 17:8—he shall; Jer 4:25—there was no man; Jer 10:15—in the; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 50:3—both; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 14:17—so that; Ezek 23:48—I cause; Zeph 1:18—he shall

Zephaniah 1:4 stretch: Exod 15:12; 2 Kgs 21:13; Isa 14:26, 27 the remnant: “Fulfilled”, 2 Kgs 23:4, 5; 2 Chr 34:4 the Chemarims: Hos 10:5 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 7:24—their name; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; Isa 1:28—they that; Isa 48:19—his name; Isa 65:12—will I; Jer 10:15—in the; Jer 15:6—stretch; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 20:39—but; Ezek 25:7—I will stretch; Zech 13:2—I will cut; Rom 11:4—Baal

Zephaniah 1:5 worship: 2 Kgs 23:12; Jer 19:13; 32:29 and them: 1 Kgs 18:21; 2 Kgs 17:33, 41; Matt 6:24 and that: Deut 10:20; Isa 48:1; Jer 4:2; Hos 4:15 by the Lord: or, to the Lord, Isa 44:5; 45:23; Rom 14:11 swear by: Josh 23:7 Malcham: 1 Kgs 11:33, Milcom, Amos 5:26, Moloch. Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—swear; Exod 20:23—General; Deut 4:19—the host; 1 Kgs 9:9—Because; 1 Kgs 11:5—Milcom; 2 Kgs 23:5—the idolatrous priests; 2 Kgs 23:13—Milcom; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; Ps 63:11—swaereth; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 119:10—my whole; Isa 65:16—he that; Jer 5:7—sworn by; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 8:2—and all; Jer 12:16—as they; Jer 44:26—The Lord God; Jer 49:3—their king; Ezek 20:39—but; Hos 7:8—a cake; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Amos 8:14—swear; Acts 10:9—Peter; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Rev 3:15—thou

Zephaniah 1:6 turned: 1 Sam 15:11; Ps 36:3; 125:5; Isa 1:4; Jer 2:13, 17; 3:10; 15:6; Ezek 3:20; Hos 4:15, 16; 11:7; Heb 10:38, 39; 2 Pet 2:18–22 and those: Ps 10:4; 14:2, 3; Isa 43:22; Hos 7:7; Rom 3:11; Heb 2:3 Reciprocal: Josh 23:12—go back; Ruth 1:15—gone back; 2 Sam 22:22—have not; Job 15:4—castest off; Job 23:11—his way; Job 34:27—turned; Ps 44:18—heart; Ps 53:3—Every; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 119:10—my whole; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 14:14—backslider; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Jer 10:25—call; Jer 11:10—turned; Jer 18:10—do; Jer 34:11—General; Ezek 18:24—when; Hos 4:10—left; Amos 5:7—leave; Luke 11:26—and the; John 6:66—of his; Col 1:23—ye continue; 2 Thess 1:8—that know; 2 Pet 2:21—to turn; Rev 3:15—thou

Zephaniah 1:7 thy: 1 Sam 2:9, 10; Job 40:4, 5; Ps 46:10; 76:8, 9; Isa 6:5; Amos 6:10; Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13; Rom 3:19; 9:20 for the day: Zeph 1:14; Isa 2:12; 13:6; Ezek 7:7, 10; Joel 2:1, 2, 11, 31; Amos 5:18–20; Mal 4:1; Phil 4:5; 2 Pet 3:10–12 for the Lord: Isa 34:6; Jer 46:10; Ezek 39:17–20; Rev 19:17, 18 he hath: Prov 9:1–6; Matt 22:4; Luke 14:16, 17 bid: Heb. sanctified, or prepared, 1 Sam 16:5; 20:26; Col 1:12 Reciprocal: Isa 29:2—and it shall; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Zeph 1:10—in; Matt 22:3—that

Zephaniah 1:8 punish: Heb. visit upon, Isa 10:12; 24:21 marg. the princes: 2 Kgs 23:30–34; 24:12, 13; 25:6, 7, 19–21; Isa 39:7; Jer 22:11–19, 24–30; 39:6, 7 strange: Deut 22:5; 2 Kgs 10:22; Isa 3:18–24 Reciprocal: Isa 29:2—and it shall; Jer 46:10—the sword; Zech 10:3—punished

Zephaniah 1:9 those: Or, “that leap over the threshold,” by which is probably meant

the Philistines, who, after the time that Dagon fell before the ark and was broken on the threshold, leaped over it when entering his temple. leap: 1 Sam 5:5 which: 1 Sam 2:15, 16; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Neh 5:15; Prov 29:12; Acts 16:19 Reciprocal: Lev 6:4—which he; 1 Kgs 18:26—leaped upon the altar; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 17:11—he that; Ezek 8:17—for; Ezek 18:7—hath spoiled; Ezek 28:16—filled; Amos 3:10—who; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Zeph 1:13—their goods

Zephaniah 1:10 in: Zeph 1:7, 15; Jer 39:2 the noise: Isa 22:4, 5; 59:11; Jer 4:19–21, 31; Amos 8:3 the fish gate: 2 Chr 33:14; Neh 3:3 the second: 2 Kgs 22:14; 2 Chr 32:22 from: 2 Sam 5:7, 9; 2 Chr 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Neh 12:39—the fish gate; Isa 52:5—make; Jer 4:6—destruction; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 46:12—thy cry; Jer 47:2—then the; Jer 51:54—General; Zeph 1:14—even; Zech 11:3—a voice

Zephaniah 1:11 Howl: Jer 4:8; 25:34; Ezek 21:12; Joel 1:5, 13; Zech 11:2, 3; Jas 5:1 all the: Neh 3:31, 32; Hos 12:7, 8; John 2:16; Rev 18:11–18 Reciprocal: Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 47:2—then the; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Rev 2:23—and all

Zephaniah 1:12 that I: Jer 16:16, 17; Amos 9:1–3; Obad 6 the men: Jer 48:11; Amos 6:1; Rev 2:23 settled: Heb. curded, or thickened The Lord: Job 21:15; Ps 10:11–13; 14:1; 94:7; Isa 5:19; Jer 10:5; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Mal 3:14, 15; 2 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—see; Job 10:6—General; Job 10:17—changes; Job 22:13—doth God know; Ps 10:15—seek; Ps 55:19—no changes; Ps 73:11—How; Ps 139:4—there is not; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 28:15—We have; Isa 29:15—seek; Jer 13:22—if; Jer 23:17—No; Dan 4:4—was; Mal 2:17—Where; Matt 22:11—when; Mark 11:11—when

Zephaniah 1:13 their goods: Zeph 1:9; Isa 6:11; 24:1–3; Jer 4:7, 20; 5:17; 9:11, 19; 12:10–13; Ezek 7:19, 21; 22:31; Mic 3:12 build: Deut 28:30, 39, 51; Isa 5:8, 9; 65:21, 22; Amos 5:11; Mic 6:15 Reciprocal: Deut 20:6—lest he die; Isa 16:10—General; Isa 17:10—shalt thou; Isa 32:10—for; Jer 6:12—And their; Jer 8:10—will I; Lam 5:2—General; Hos 2:9—take; Amos 9:14—plant

Zephaniah 1:14 great: Zeph 1:7; Jer 30:7; Ezek 30:3; Joel 2:1, 11, 31; Mal 4:5; Acts 2:20; Rev 6:17 it is: Ezek 7:6, 7, 12; 12:23; Amos 8:2; Phil 4:5; Jas 5:9; 2 Pet 2:3 even: Zeph 1:10; Isa 22:4, 5; 66:6; Jer 25:36; Joel 2:11; 3:16; 1 Thess 4:16; Heb 12:26 the mighty: Isa 15:4; 33:7; Jer 48:41; Rev 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Esth 4:1—and cried; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Jer 46:10—the day; Ezek 13:5—the day; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Joel 1:15—the day of; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; Zech 5:2—flying; Mal 4:1—the day; Matt 24:29—shall the; Mark 13:24—General; Acts 2:19—General; Rev 3:11—I come; Rev 22:12—I come

Zephaniah 1:15 is: Zeph 1:18; 2:2; Isa 22:5; Jer 30:7; Amos 5:18–20; Luke 21:22, 23; Rom 2:5; 2 Pet 3:7; Rev 6:17 a day of darkness: Job 3:4–8; Joel 2:2, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Job 15:23—the day; Job 21:30—day; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 13:10—General; Jer 4:19—sound; Jer 46:10—the day; Ezek 34:12—in the cloudy; Zeph 1:10—in; Matt 24:29—shall the

Zephaniah 1:16 day: Isa 59:10; Jer 4:19, 20; 6:1; 8:16; Hos 5:8; 8:1; Amos 3:6; Hab 1:6–10; 3:6 and against: Ps 48:12, 13; Isa 2:12–15; 32:14 Reciprocal: Num 10:9—then ye shall; Isa 13:10—General; Jer 18:22—a cry; Jer 20:16—let him; Joel 2:1—and sound

Zephaniah 1:17 they shall: Deut 28:28, 29; Ps 79:3; Isa 29:10; 59:9, 10; Lam 4:14; Matt 15:14; John 9:40, 41; Rom 11:7, 25; 2 Cor 4:4; 2 Pet 1:9; 1 John 2:11; Rev 3:17 because: Isa 24:5, 6; 50:1; 59:12–15; Jer 2:17, 19; 4:18; Lam 1:8, 14, 18; 4:13–15; 5:16, 17; Ezek 22:25–31; Dan 9:5–19; Mic 3:9–12; 7:13 and their blood: 2 Kgs 9:33–37; Ps 79:2, 3; 83:10; Jer 9:21, 22; 15:3; 16:4–6; 18:21; Lam 2:21; 4:14; Amos 4:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Isa 5:25—torn; Jer 8:2—they shall be; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Mic 2:3—from

Zephaniah 1:18 their silver: Zeph 1:11; Ps 49:6–9; 52:5–7; Prov 11:4; 18:11; Isa 2:20, 21; Jer 9:23, 24; Ezek 7:19; Matt 16:26; Luke 12:19–21; 16:22, 23 in the day: Zeph 1:15; Job 21:30 but: Zeph 3:8; Lev 26:33–35; Deut 29:20–28; 31:17; Isa 24:1–12; Jer 4:26–29; 7:20, 34; 9:11 the fire: Zeph 3:8; Deut 32:21–25; 1 Kgs 14:22; Ps 78:58; 79:5; Ezek 8:3–5; 16:38; 36:5, 6; 1 Cor 10:22 he shall: Zeph 1:2, 3; Isa 1:24 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—that Egypt; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—thy God; Deut 8:19—I testify against; 2 Kgs 22:17—shall not be; Job 3:15—who filled their houses; Job 20:28—and his goods; Job 36:19—Will; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Prov 10:3—but; Prov 27:24—For; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 10:3—where; Isa 42:13—jealousy; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 21:12—lest; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 7:11—none; Ezek 15:8—I will; Ezek 22:21—and blow; Ezek 23:25—I will set; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Amos 4:3—them into the palace; Mic 2:3—from; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Mal 4:1—shall burn; Matt 6:19—General; Mark 10:24—trust; Rom 4:15—Because; Heb 10:27—fiery; Jas 5:1—ye; Rev 18:11—the merchants

CHAPTER 2

- 1 An exhortation to repentance;
- 4 The judgment of the Philistines,
- 8 of Moab and Ammon,
- 12 of Ethiopia,
- 13 and of Assyria.

Zephaniah 2:1 gather together: 2 Chr 20:4; Neh 8:1; 9:1; Esth 4:16; Joel 1:14; 2:12–18; Matt 18:20 O nation: Isa 1:4–6, 10–15; Jer 12:7–9; Zech 11:8 desired: or, desirous, Isa 26:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 7:13—sanctify; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Ezek 36:7—the heathen; Hos 5:15—in their; Hos 6:1—and let; Hos 10:12—time; Zech 1:2—Lord; Zech 7:7—cried

Zephaniah 2:2 the decree: Zeph 3:8; 2 Kgs 22:16, 17; 23:26, 27; Ezek 12:25; Matt 24:35; 2 Pet 3:4–10 as: Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; Isa 17:13; 41:15, 16; Hos 13:3 before the fierce: Zeph 1:18; 2 Chr 36:16, 17; Ps 2:12; 50:22; Jer 23:20; Lam 4:11; Nah 1:6; Mal 4:1, 2; Luke 13:24–28 before the day of: Ps 95:7, 8 Reciprocal: Josh 7:13—sanctify; 1 Chr 16:11—Seek; Ps 105:4—Seek; Isa 13:6—for the day; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 5:31—and what; Jer 13:24—as; Ezek 13:5—the day; Dan 4:27—if it; Amos 5:13—an evil; Zeph 1:15—is; Mal 3:17—and I; Acts 2:20—great

Zephaniah 2:3 Seek ye: Ps 105:4; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:13, 14; 4:1, 2; 29:12, 13; Hos 7:10; 10:12; Amos 5:4–6, 14, 15; Matt 7:7, 8 all: 2 Chr 34:27, 28; Ps 22:26; 25:8, 9; 76:9; 149:4; Isa 61:1; Jer 22:15, 16; Zech 8:19; Matt 5:5; Jas 1:21, 22; 1 Pet 3:4 seek righteousness: Phil 3:13, 14; 1 Thess 4:1, 10; 1 Pet 1:22; 2 Pet 3:18 it may: 2 Sam 12:22; Joel 2:13, 14; Amos 5:15; Jonah

3:9 hid: Gen 7:15, 16; Exod 12:27; Ps 31:20; 32:6, 7; 57:1; 91:1; Prov 18:10; Isa 26:20, 21; Jer 39:18; 45:5; Col 3:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:6—it may be; 1 Chr 16:11—Seek; Ps 10:4—will not; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 147:6—lifteth up; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Isa 11:4—for the meek; Isa 13:6—for the day; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 51:1—ye that seek; Jer 5:31—and what; Jer 36:3—may be; Lam 3:29—if; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 14:20—by; Dan 4:27—if it; Amos 5:13—an evil; Mic 6:8—to do; Acts 2:20—great; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Jas 3:13—with meekness; Rev 7:3—till

Zephaniah 2:4 Gaza: Jer 25:20; 47:1–7; Ezek 25:15–17; Amos 1:6–8; Zech 9:5–7 at: Ps 91:6; Jer 6:4; 15:8 Reciprocal: Deut 2:23—Azzah; Josh 5:1—which were by; Josh 13:3—five Lords; Josh 15:45—Ekron; Josh 15:47—Gaza; 1 Kgs 14:15—root up Israel; Isa 14:30—and I; Jer 47:5—Gaza; Ezek 25:16—Cherethims; Amos 1:7—I will; Amos 1:8—and the; Obad 19—the plain

Zephaniah 2:5 Cherethites: Jer 47:7; Ezek 25:16, Cherethims the word: Amos 3:1; 5:1; Zech 1:6; Mark 12:12 O Canaan: Josh 13:3; Judg 3:3 Reciprocal: Lev 23:30—General; 1 Sam 30:14—the Cherethites; 2 Sam 8:18—the Cherethites; 1 Kgs 1:38—the Cherethites; 1 Chr 18:17—Cherethites; Isa 11:14—the Philistines; Isa 12:6—great; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 46:19—waste

Zephaniah 2:6 the sea: Zeph 2:14, 15; Isa 17:2; Ezek 25:5 Reciprocal: Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Isa 7:25—but it; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 47:7—the sea; Rom 9:29—we had been

Zephaniah 2:7 the coast: Isa 14:29–32; Obad 19; Zech 9:6, 7; Acts 8:26, 40 the remnant: Zeph 2:9; Isa 11:11; Jer 31:7; Mic 2:12; 4:7; 5:3–8; Hag 1:12; 2:2; Rom 11:5 for: or, when, etc shall visit: Gen 50:24; Exod 4:31; Luke 1:68; 7:16 turn: Zeph 3:20; Ps 85:1; 126:1–4; Isa 14:1; Jer 3:18; 23:3; 29:14; 30:3, 18, 19; 33:7; Ezek 39:25; Amos 9:14, 15; Mic 4:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:1—whom Nebuchadnezzar; Isa 23:17—visit; Jer 29:10—I will; Jer 33:12—in all; Jer 47:7—the sea; Hos 6:11—when; Zeph 3:13—remnant; Zech 10:3—visited

Zephaniah 2:8 heard: Jer 48:27–29; Ezek 25:8–11 the revilings: Ps 83:4–7; Jer 49:1; Ezek 25:3–7; 36:2; Amos 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—cursed; Isa 15:1—Moab; Jer 12:14—against; Jer 25:21—Moab; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 48:1—Moab; Jer 48:24—Bozrah; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 48:29—heard; Lam 2:16—We have swallowed; Lam 3:61—General; Ezek 21:28—concerning the; Ezek 25:2—the Ammonites; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced; Ezek 28:26—despise; Ezek 36:5—against the; Ezek 36:15—thou bear; Joel 3:2—and parted; Amos 2:1—of Moab; Zeph 2:10—for; Zech 2:8—the nations

Zephaniah 2:9 as I: Num 14:21; Isa 49:18; Jer 46:18; Rom 14:11 Surely: Isa 11:14; 15:1–Isa 16:14; 25:10; Jer 48:1–Jer 49:7; Ezek 25:1–Ezek 26:21; Amos 1:13–15; 2:1–3 as Gomorrah: Zeph 2:14; Gen 19:24, 25; Deut 29:23; Isa 13:19, 20; 34:9–13; Jer 49:18; 50:40 the residue: Zeph 2:7; 3:13; Joel 3:19, 20; Mic 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:38—children; Gen 27:29—cursed; Judg 9:45—beat; 2 Kgs 2:20—salt therein; Job 30:7—the nettles; Job 31:40—thistles; Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 1:9—we should; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 17:14—the portion; Isa 34:13—thorns; Jer 17:6—a salt; Jer 20:16—as; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 48:9—the cities; Jer 48:21—the plain; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Ezek 21:32—thou shalt be no; Ezek 28:26—despise; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Ezek 35:9—perpetual; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Hos 11:8—Admah; Zech 2:9—and they; Luke 17:29—General; 2 Pet 2:6—turning

Zephaniah 2:10 for: Zeph 2:8; Isa 16:6; Jer 48:29; Dan 4:37; 5:20–23; Obad 3; 1 Pet 5:5 and magnified: Exod 9:17; 10:3; Isa 10:12–15; 37:22–29; Ezek 38:14–18 Reciprocal: Job 19:5—magnify; Isa 17:14—the portion; Jer 48:14—We; Jer 48:27—was not; Lam 1:9—for; Ezek 25:6—rejoiced; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Zech 9:6—General

Zephaniah 2:11 for: Deut 32:38; Hos 2:17; Zech 13:2 famish: Heb. make lean and men: Ps 2:8–12; 22:27–30; 72:8–11, 17; 86:9; 97:6–8; 117:1, 2; 138:4; Isa 2:2–4; 11:9, 10; Mic 4:1–3; Zech 2:11; 8:20, 23; 14:9–21; Mal 1:11; John 4:21–23; 1 Tim 2:8; Rev 11:15 the isles: Gen 10:5; Isa 24:14–16; 42:4, 10; 49:1 Reciprocal: Exod 12:12—against; Num 33:4—upon their gods; Josh 3:11—the Lord; 1 Sam 5:3—Dagon was; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 97:1—let the multitude of isles; Isa 11:11—the islands; Isa 17:4—the fatness; Isa 24:15—ishes; Isa 40:15—the isles; Isa 51:5—the isles; Isa 56:3—joined; Isa 60:9—the isles; Isa 66:19—the isles; Jer 10:11—they; Jer 31:10—declare; Jer 43:12—in the; Jer 46:25—with their; Jer 50:2—her idols; Jer 51:18—in the; Ezek 30:13—I will also; Ezek 39:6—in the isles; Dan 11:18—the isles; Zech 14:20—shall there; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 19:27—that not; 1 Thess 1:9—ye

Zephaniah 2:12 Ethiopians: Isa 18:1–7; 20:4, 5; 43:3; Jer 46:9, 10; Ezek 30:4–9 my: Ps 17:13; Isa 10:5; 13:5; Jer 47:6, 7; 51:20–23 Reciprocal: Deut 32:41—whet; Isa 34:5—my sword; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 25:33—the slain; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 30:9—messengers; Ezek 30:24—and put

Zephaniah 2:13 he will: Ps 83:8, 9; Isa 10:12, 16; 11:11; Ezek 31:3–18 will make: Nah 1:1; 2:10, 11; 3:7, 15, 18, 19; Zech 10:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 10:11—Nineveh; Ps 107:33—turneth; Isa 14:17—made; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 50:18—as I; Jonah 1:2—Nineveh; Jonah 3:2—Nineveh; Nah 1:8—the place

Zephaniah 2:14 flocks: Zeph 2:6; Isa 13:19–22; 34:11–17; Rev 18:2 cormorant: or, pelican upper lintels: or, knops, or chapiters, Amos 9:1 for he shall uncover: or, when he hath uncovered the cedar: Jer 22:14 Reciprocal: Ps 102:6—a pelican; Isa 5:17—shall the lambs; Isa 14:17—made; Isa 14:23—make; Ezek 25:5—a stable; Zeph 2:9—as Gomorrah

Zephaniah 2:15 the rejoicing: Isa 10:12–14; 22:2; 47:7; Rev 18:7–10 I am: Isa 47:8; Ezek 28:2, 9; 29:3 how is: Isa 14:4, 5; Lam 1:1; 2:1; Rev 18:10–19 every: 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Job 27:23; Ps 52:6, 7; Lam 2:15; Ezek 27:36; Nah 3:19; Matt 27:39 Reciprocal: Isa 14:13—thou; Jer 9:26—Egypt; Jer 19:8—General; Jer 49:17—shall hiss; Jer 49:31—that; Jer 50:13—every; Jer 51:37—an hissing; Ezek 25:5—a stable; Ezek 25:6—thou hast; Ezek 26:17—How art; Ezek 30:9—careless; Obad 5—how; Nah 3:6—will set; Zeph 2:6—the sea; Acts 28:4—beast

CHAPTER 3

- 1 A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins;
- 8 An exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel,
- 14 and to rejoice for their salvation by God.

Zephaniah 3:1 her that is filthy: or, gluttonous, Heb. crawl, Lev 1:16 to the: Isa 5:7; 30:12;

59:13; Jer 6:6; 22:17; Ezek 22:7, 29; Amos 3:9; 4:1; Mic 2:2; Zech 7:10; Mal 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Ps 55:10—mischief; Isa 1:5—the whole; Isa 1:21—it was full; Isa 4:4—washed away; Isa 59:14—General; Jer 3:5—thou hast spoken; Jer 5:3—thou hast stricken; Jer 9:13—General; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 13:27—Woe; Jer 16:18—they have defiled; Jer 30:15—for the; Jer 32:32—they; Jer 38:4—the princes; Jer 51:5—though; Lam 1:5—for; Ezek 9:9—The iniquity; Ezek 16:23—woe; Ezek 16:36—Because; Ezek 19:2—A lioness; Ezek 33:29—because; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Nah 3:1—to; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud

Zephaniah 3:2 obeyed: Deut 28:15–68; Neh 9:26; Jer 7:23–28; 22:21; Zech 7:11–14 she received: Isa 1:5; Jer 2:30; 5:3; Ezek 24:13 correction: or, instruction, Ps 50:17; Prov 1:7; 5:12; Jer 32:33; 35:13, 17; John 3:18, 19 she trusted: Ps 78:22; Isa 30:1–3; 31:1; Jer 17:5, 6 she drew: Ps 10:4; Isa 29:13; 43:22; Heb 10:22 Reciprocal: Judg 6:10—ye have; Isa 30:9—this is; Jer 7:28—nor; Jer 31:18—Thou hast; Ezek 22:24—General; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Mic 6:9—Lord's; Zeph 3:7—Surely; 1 Cor 11:32—we are; 2 Thess 3:14—obey; Rev 3:19—many

Zephaniah 3:3 princes: Job 4:8–11; Ps 10:8–10; Prov 28:15; Isa 1:23; Jer 22:17; Ezek 22:6, 25–27; Mic 3:1–4, 9–11 evening: Jer 5:6; Hab 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; Exod 21:6—the judges; Deut 16:19—wrest; 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Job 24:5—rising; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 34:19—princes; Lam 4:13—the sins; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 22:3—sheddeth; Ezek 22:12—taken gifts; Ezek 22:26—priests; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 33:26—stand; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Ezek 34:3—ye kill; Hos 6:9—so; Hos 9:15—all; Amos 2:7—pant; Mic 3:2—pluck; Mic 3:10—build up Zion; Mic 3:11—heads; Mic 6:12—the rich; Nah 2:11—the dwelling; Zech 11:3—a voice; Matt 7:15—are; Luke 10:3—wolves; Luke 11:39—ravens; Luke 13:32—that fox; John 10:8—came; Acts 20:29—wolves

Zephaniah 3:4 light: Isa 9:15; 56:10–12; Jer 5:31; 6:13, 14; 8:10; 14:13–15; 23:9–17, 25–27, 32; 27:14, 15; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:3–16; Hos 9:7; Mic 2:11; 3:5, 6; Matt 7:15; 2 Cor 11:13; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 19:20 her priests: 1 Sam 2:12–17, 22; Ezek 22:26; 44:7, 8; Hos 4:6–8; Mal 2:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:14—all the chief; Isa 59:6—their works; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 23:11—both; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 26:7—General; Jer 29:23—and have; Jer 34:19—princes; Lam 4:13—the sins; Ezek 7:23—for; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 22:12—taken gifts; Ezek 22:28—seeing; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Ezek 44:10—the Levites; Ezek 44:23—General; 1 Cor 3:17—any; 2 Cor 1:17—lightness

Zephaniah 3:5 just: Deut 32:4; Ps 99:3, 4; 145:17; Eccl 3:16, 17; Isa 45:21; Hab 1:3; Zech 9:9; Rom 3:26; 1 Pet 1:17 is in: Zeph 3:15, 17; Deut 23:14; Isa 12:6; Ezek 48:35; Mic 3:11; Zech 2:5 he will: Gen 18:25; Job 8:3; 34:10, 17–19 every morning: Heb. morning by morning, Isa 28:19; 33:2; 50:4; Jer 21:12; Lam 3:23 bring: Ps 37:6; Isa 42:3, 4; Mic 7:9; Luke 12:2; Rom 2:5; 1 Cor 4:5 but: Jer 3:3; 6:15; 8:12 Reciprocal: Ps 92:15—and; Isa 26:7—most; Jer 12:1—Righteous; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 18:25—my; Hos 6:5—and thy judgments are as; Hos 14:9—for; Rom 2:2—judgment; 1 Thess 4:6—go; Rev 15:3—just

Zephaniah 3:6 cut: Isa 10:1–34; 15:1–Isa 16:14; 19:1–25; 37:11–13, 24–26, 36; Jer 25:9–11, 18–26; Nah 2:1–Nah 3:19; 1 Cor 10:6, 11 towers: or, corners Reciprocal: Deut 8:19—I testify against; Ps 76:12—He shall; Isa 14:26—General; Jer 2:15—his cities; Jer 5:17—they shall impoverish; Ezek 6:6—the cities; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 32:32—General; Hos

10:9—did; Nah 2:10—empty; Zech 7:14—the land

Zephaniah 3:7 Surely: Zeph 3:2; Isa 5:4; 63:8; Jer 8:6; 36:3; Luke 19:42–44; 2 Pet 3:9 so: Jer 7:7; 17:25–27; 25:5; 38:17 howsoever: 2 Chr 28:6–8; 32:1, 2; 33:11; 36:3–10 they: Mic 2:1, 2 corrupted: Gen 6:12; Deut 4:16; Hos 9:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Neh 1:7—corruptly; Ps 99:8—thou wast; Jer 5:3—thou hast stricken; Jer 6:8—Be thou; Jer 7:28—correction; Jer 17:23—nor; Ezek 6:6—all your; Ezek 24:13—because; Ezek 30:3—the time; Hos 10:9—did; Matt 21:37—They; 1 Cor 10:6—these; Rev 2:22—except

Zephaniah 3:8 wait: Ps 27:14; 37:7, 34; 62:1, 5; 123:2; 130:5, 6; Prov 20:22; Isa 30:18; Lam 3:25, 26; Hos 12:6; Mic 7:7; Jas 5:7, 8 rise: Ps 12:5; 78:65, 66; Isa 42:13, 14; 59:16–18 to gather: Ezek 38:14–23; Joel 3:2, 9–16; Mic 4:11–13; Zech 14:2, 3; Matt 25:32; Rev 16:14; 19:17–19 for all: Zeph 1:18; Deut 32:21, 22; Song 8:6; Ezek 36:5, 6; 38:19; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Num 5:14—General; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:24—a jealous God; Ps 9:19—Arise; Ps 78:49—cast; Ps 79:5—jealousy; Ps 82:8—Arise; Isa 30:27—heavy; Isa 31:2—arise; Isa 33:10—Now will I rise; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 59:19—shall they; Jer 25:32—and a; Jer 45:5—I will bring; Ezek 38:15—and many; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 2:13—for; Heb 10:27—fiery; 2 Pet 3:7—the heavens

Zephaniah 3:9 will: Isa 19:18; Matt 12:35; Eph 4:29 language: Heb. lip, Gen 11:1 marg. that: 1 Kgs 8:41–43; Ps 22:27; 86:9, 10; 113:3; Jer 16:19; Hab 2:14; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; 14:9; Acts 2:4–13; Rom 15:6–11; Rev 11:15 consent: Heb. shoulder Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 13:4—called; Exod 36:10—General; Deut 10:12—to serve; Ezra 3:1—as one; Neh 13:24—each people; Isa 1:26—thou shalt; Isa 52:8—see; Isa 59:19—shall they; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Ezek 37:17—General; Hos 2:14—and speak; Mic 4:1—and people; Mal 1:11—my name; John 17:21—they all; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Eph 4:13—we all; 1 Pet 1:17—call

Zephaniah 3:10; Ps 68:31; 72:8–11; Isa 11:11; 18:1, 7–19:15, Isa 27:12, 13; 49:20–23; 60:4–12; 66:18–21; Mal 1:11; Acts 8:27; 24:17; Rom 11:11, 12; 15:16; 1 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 18:7—shall the; Isa 19:21—and shall; Mic 4:1—and people; John 7:35—the dispersed; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms

Zephaniah 3:11 shalt thou: Zeph 3:19, 20; Ps 49:5; Isa 45:17; 54:4; 61:7; 65:13, 14; Joel 2:26, 27; Rom 9:33; 1 Pet 2:6 that rejoice: Num 16:3; Isa 48:1, 2; Jer 7:4, 9–12; Ezek 7:20–24; 24:21; Mic 3:11; Matt 3:9; Rom 2:17 because of my holy: or, in my holy, Ps 87:1, 2; Isa 11:9; Dan 9:16, 20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:19—will break; Prov 2:14—rejoice; Isa 1:25—purge; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 3:16—are haughty; Isa 14:29—Rejoice; Isa 26:6—General; Jer 3:16—say; Jer 13:9—the pride; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Ezek 16:56—was not; Joel 2:1—in my; Amos 6:13—which; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Nah 2:2—excellency of Jacob as the excellency; Zech 11:3—for their; Rom 3:27—Where; Rom 11:20—Be

Zephaniah 3:12 leave: Isa 14:32; 61:1–3; Zech 11:11; 13:8, 9; Matt 5:3; 11:5; 1 Cor 1:27, 28; Jas 2:5 and: Ps 37:40; Isa 50:10; Nah 1:7; Matt 12:21; Rom 15:12; Eph 1:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Ps 74:19—forget; Ps 130:7—Let Israel; Prov 13:8—the poor; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 30:17—till ye; Zech 11:7—General; Luke 4:18—to preach; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 7:22—to; Rom 11:26—all; 1 Cor 1:26—that

Zephaniah 3:13 remnant: Zeph 2:7; Isa 6:13; 10:20–22; Mic 4:7; Rom 11:4–7 not: Isa 11:6–9; 35:8; 60:21; Jer 31:33; Ezek 36:25–27; Joel 3:17, 21; Zech 14:20, 21; Matt 13:41; 1 John 3:9, 10; 5:18 nor: Isa 63:8; John 1:47; Col 3:9; Rev 14:5; 21:8, 27 they: Ps 23:2; Isa 65:10; Jer 23:4; Ezek 34:13–15, 23–28; Mic 4:4; 5:4, 5; 7:14; Rev 7:15–17 and: Isa 17:2; 54:14; Jer 30:10; Ezek 39:26; 1 Pet 3:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—ye shall; Isa 1:26—thou shalt; Jer 23:6—dwell; Jer 31:7—remnant; Ezek 34:15—General; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Mic 5:7—the remnant; Zeph 2:9—the residue

Zephaniah 3:14 shout: Ezra 3:11–13; Neh 12:43; Ps 14:7; 47:5–7; 81:1–3; 95:1, 2; 100:1, 2; 126:2, 3; Isa 12:6; 24:14–16; 35:2; 40:9; 42:10–12; 51:11; 54:1; 65:13, 14, 18, 19; Jer 30:19; 31:13; 33:11; Zech 2:10, 11; 9:9, 10, 15–17; Matt 21:9; Luke 2:10–14; Rev 19:1–6 O daughter of Jerusalem: Mic 4:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 35:27—which; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 97:8—Zion; Ps 97:12—Rejoice; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 108:3—praise; Ps 132:9—shout; Ps 138:5—they shall; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 25:9—it shall; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 37:22—the daughter; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Isa 52:9—Break; Isa 65:16—because; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:7—Sing; Lam 1:6—from; Ezek 37:25—even they; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Joel 3:17—shall ye; Zech 1:13—with good; Zech 8:8—and they shall dwell; Zech 10:7—their heart; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 21:5—the daughter; Luke 1:47—God; Luke 1:54—General; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 26:6—the promise; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Zephaniah 3:15 hath taken: Gen 30:23; Ps 85:3; Isa 25:8; 40:1, 2; 51:22; Mic 7:18–20; Zech 1:14–16; 8:13–15; 10:6, 7 he hath: Isa 13:1–Isa 14:32; Jer 50:1–Jer 51:64; Mic 7:10, 16, 17; Hab 2:8, 17; Zech 2:8, 9; 12:3; Rom 8:33, 34; Rev 12:10 the king: Isa 33:22; Ezek 37:24, 25; Zech 9:9; John 1:49; 12:15; 19:19; Rev 19:16 is in: Zeph 3:5, 17; Ezek 37:26–28; 48:35; Joel 3:20, 21; Rev 7:15; 21:3, 4 thou: Isa 35:10; 51:22; 60:18; 65:19; Ezek 39:29; Joel 3:17; Amos 9:15; Zech 14:11 Reciprocal: Num 11:15—let me not; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 138:5—they shall; Isa 12:6—great; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 52:9—Break; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Hos 11:9—the Holy One; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 1:17—the Lord shall; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Matt 21:5—the daughter; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke 1:71—we; Luke 1:74—that we; John 12:13—the King; John 18:33—the king; Acts 1:6—restore; Rom 3:26—that he

Zephaniah 3:16 be said: Isa 35:3, 4; 40:9; 41:10, 13, 14; 43:1, 2; 44:2; 54:4; Jer 46:27, 28; Hag 2:4, 5; Zech 8:15; John 12:12; Heb 12:12 slack: or, faint, 2 Cor 4:1; Gal 6:9; Eph 3:13; Heb 12:3–5; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Josh 18:3—How long are; 2 Sam 4:1—his hands; Isa 2:11—in that day; Jer 30:10—fear; Joel 2:21—Fear; John 4:22—for; John 12:15—Fear; 2 Thess 3:13—be not weary

Zephaniah 3:17 in the: Zeph 3:5, 15 is mighty: Gen 17:1; 18:14; Ps 24:8–10; Isa 9:6; 12:2, 6; 63:12; Heb 7:25 will rejoice: Num 14:8; Deut 30:9; Ps 147:11; 149:4; Isa 62:4, 5; 65:19; Jer 32:41; Luke 15:5, 6, 23, 24, 32; John 15:11 he will: Gen 1:31; 2:2; Isa 18:4; John 13:1 rest: Heb. be silent Reciprocal: Deut 7:8—because; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; Job 36:7—General; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 35:27—which; Ps 45:11—So shall; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Ps 132:14—my rest; Prov 23:15—even mine; Song 2:6—General; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Song 4:9—thou hast; Song 6:2—feed; Song 7:6—General; Isa 5:7—his pleasant plant; Isa 35:4—fear not; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Jer 30:10—fear; Jer 33:9—a name; Hos 14:4—I will love; Joel 2:21—Fear; Joel 2:27—I am; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 8:15—fear;

Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; Luke 10:21—Jesus; Luke 12:37—that; John 4:22—for; John 12:15—Fear; John 14:21—that loveth; John 16:27—the Father; 2 Cor 12:9—the power; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Zephaniah 3:18 gather: Zeph 3:20; Jer 23:3; 31:8, 9; Ezek 34:13; 36:24; Hos 1:11; Rom 11:25, 26 sorrowful: Ps 42:2–4; 43:3; 63:1, 2; 84:1, 2; 137:3–6; Lam 1:4, 7; 2:6, 7; Hos 9:5 the reproach of it was a burden: Heb. the burden upon it was reproach. Reciprocal: Neh 1:4—I sat down; Isa 56:8—which

Zephaniah 3:19 I will undo: Zeph 3:15; Isa 25:9–12; 26:11; 41:11–16; 43:14–17; 49:25, 26; 51:22, 23; 66:14–16; Jer 30:16; 46:28; 51:35, 36; Ezek 39:17–22; Joel 3:2–9; Mic 7:10; Nah 1:11–14; Zech 2:8, 9; 12:3, 4; 14:2, 3; Rev 19:17–21; 20:9 and I will save: Jer 31:8; Ezek 34:16; Mic 4:6, 7; Heb 12:13 and I will: Isa 60:14; 61:7; 62:7; Jer 33:9; Ezek 39:26 get them praise: Heb. set them for a praise where they have been put to shame: Heb. of their shame Reciprocal: Deut 26:19—high above; Deut 30:4—unto; Esth 9:4—his fame; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 31:10—He; Ezek 28:25—When; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:15—men; Ezek 39:13—a renown; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and; Joel 3:1—in those; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zeph 3:20—for; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen; Mal 3:12—all

Zephaniah 3:20 even: Isa 11:11, 12; 27:12, 13; 56:8; Ezek 28:25; 34:16; 37:21; 39:28; Amos 9:14 for: Zeph 3:19; Isa 60:15; 61:9; 62:7, 12; Mal 3:12 I turn: Ps 35:6; Jer 29:14; Ezek 16:53; Joel 3:1 Reciprocal: Deut 30:4—unto; Ps 108:3—praise; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 23:3—General; Jer 23:8—General; Jer 30:3—that I; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 32:37—I will gather; Jer 33:7—will cause; Ezek 34:13—I will bring; Ezek 36:15—men; Ezek 39:13—a renown; Dan 7:27—the kingdom and; Zeph 2:7—turn; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zeph 3:18—gather; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Zech 9:16—lifted; Zech 10:6—I will strengthen

HAGGAI

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The time when Haggai prophesied;
- 2 He reproves the people for neglecting the building of the house;
- 7 He incites them to the building;
- 12 He promises them, being forward, God's assistance.

Haggai 1:1 second: Hag 2:1, 10, 20; Ezra 4:24; 5:1, 2; Zech 1:1 the sixth: Elul the sixth month of the ecclesiastical year, answering to a part of September. by Haggai: Heb. by the hand of Haggai, Exod 4:13; 1 Kgs 14:18; 2 Kgs 14:25; Ezra 6:14 unto: Hag 1:12, 14; 2:2, 4, 21–23; 1 Chr 3:17, 19, Salathiel, Ezra 2:2; 3:2, 8; 4:2; 5:2; Neh 7:7; Zech 4:6–10; Matt 1:12, 13, Zorobabel, Salathiel, Luke 3:27 governor: or, captain, Ezra 1:8; 2:63; Neh 5:14; 8:9 Joshua: Ezra 2:2; 3:8; 5:2; Neh 12:1, 10 Josedech: 1 Chr 6:14, 15, Jehozadak Reciprocal: Ezra 5:14—whom; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Neh 12:7—of Jeshua; Hag

1:15—General; Zech 3:1—Joshua; Zech 4:12—through; Zech 4:14—These; Zech 6:11—Joshua; Zech 8:9—the prophets; Mal 1:1—by

Haggai 1:2 This: Num 13:31; Ezra 4:23, 24; 5:1, 2; Neh 4:10; Prov 22:13; 26:13–16; 29:25; Eccl 9:10; 11:4; Song 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Hag 1:8—and build; Matt 6:33—seek; Matt 8:21—suffer; Matt 25:18—and hid; Matt 26:8—To; Luke 9:59—suffer; Acts 24:25—when

Haggai 1:3 by Haggai: Ezra 5:1; Zech 1:1

Haggai 1:4 to: 2 Sam 7:2; Ps 132:3–5; Matt 6:33; Phil 2:21 and: Ps 74:7; 102:14; Jer 26:6, 18; 52:13; Lam 2:7; 4:1; Ezek 24:21; Dan 9:17, 18, 26, 27; Mic 3:12; Matt 24:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—to decline; Lev 19:25—General; Deut 8:12—and hast built; 2 Kgs 7:9—they said one; 1 Chr 17:1—I dwell; Neh 7:4—the houses; Prov 3:9—General; Jer 22:14—ceiled with cedar; Ezek 41:16—ceiled with wood; Hag 1:9—Because; Hag 2:14—So is this people

Haggai 1:5 thus: Hag 1:7; 2:15–18; Lam 3:40; Ezek 18:28; Luke 15:17; 2 Cor 13:5; Gal 6:4 Consider your ways: Heb. Set your heart on your ways, Exod 7:23; 9:21 marg. Ps 48:13 marg. Ezek 40:4; Dan 6:14; 10:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:9—they said one; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 2 Chr 11:16—set; Ps 50:22—consider; Ps 107:37—which may; Ps 119:59—thought; Prov 4:26—Ponder; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Eccl 7:2—living; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 44:19—considereth in his heart; Isa 46:8—bring; Jer 8:6—saying; Jer 31:21—set thine; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Mic 6:9—hear; 1 Cor 11:28—let a; Heb 3:1—consider

Haggai 1:6 have: Hag 1:9; 2:16; Lev 26:20; Deut 28:38–40; 2 Sam 21:1; Ps 107:34; Isa 5:10; Jer 14:4; Hos 4:10; 8:7; Joel 1:10–13; Amos 4:6–9; Mic 6:14, 15; Zech 8:10; Mal 2:2; 3:9–11 eat: Lev 26:26; 1 Kgs 17:12; Job 20:22; Jer 44:18; Ezek 4:16, 17 with holes: Heb. pierced through, Job 20:28; Zech 5:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—and ye shall; Deut 11:15—eat and be full; Deut 28:17—General; Ps 107:37—which may; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Prov 11:24—but; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Isa 65:23—shall; Jer 12:13—sown; Dan 1:15—their; Hos 2:9—take; Amos 4:8—but; Amos 5:11—ye have built; Matt 14:20—were; Luke 12:33—provide

Haggai 1:7; Hag 1:5; Ps 119:59, 60; Isa 28:10; Phil 3:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; Prov 4:26—Ponder; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Isa 46:8—bring; Jer 8:6—saying; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Hag 2:15—consider; 1 Cor 11:28—let a; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine

Haggai 1:8 to: 2 Chr 2:8–10; Ezra 3:7; 6:4; Zech 11:1, 2 and build: Hag 1:2–4; Jonah 3:1, 2; Matt 3:8, 9 and I will take: 1 Kgs 9:3; 2 Chr 7:16; Ps 87:2, 3; 132:13, 14 I will be: Hag 2:7; Exod 29:43; Isa 60:7, 13; 66:11; John 13:31, 32 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:14—according; Isa 46:13—Israel; John 15:8—is; Acts 12:20—because

Haggai 1:9 Ye looked: They had used all proper means in the cultivation of their lands, and had “sown much;” but when they rationally entertained the most sanguine expectations of a large increase, they were strangely disappointed; and even what they had brought home was unaccountably wasted, as if the Lord had “blown upon it,” and driven it away! And the reason was, because they neglected the temple, and left it in ruins, whilst they eagerly employed themselves in building and decorating their own houses; therefore they were visited by drought and famine, and by various diseases on man and beast. Hag 1:6; 2:16, 17; Isa 17:10, 11; Mal 3:8–11 blow upon it: or, blow it

away, 2 Sam 22:16; 2 Kgs 19:7; Isa 40:7; Mal 2:2 Why: Job 10:2; Ps 77:5–10 Because: Hag 1:4; Josh 7:10–15; 2 Sam 21:1; Matt 10:37, 38; 1 Cor 11:30–32; Rev 2:4; 3:19 Reciprocal: Lev 19:25—General; Lev 26:20—for your land; Deut 11:17—shut up; Deut 16:16—and they shall; Deut 28:16—in the field; 1 Chr 17:1—I dwell; Ezra 9:9—to set up; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Prov 11:24—but; Eccl 5:6—destroy; Eccl 5:14—those; Isa 5:10—one; Isa 40:24—he shall also; Ezek 21:31—I will blow; Dan 1:15—their; Hos 9:2—floor

Haggai 1:10; Lev 26:19; Deut 28:23, 24; 1 Kgs 8:35; 17:1; Jer 14:1–6; Hos 2:9; Joel 1:18–20 Reciprocal: Ps 105:16—Moreover; Ps 107:37—which may; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 8:12—the heavens

Haggai 1:11 I called: Deut 28:22; 1 Kgs 17:1; 2 Kgs 8:1; Job 34:29; Lam 1:21; Amos 5:8; 7:4; 9:6 upon all: Hag 2:17 Reciprocal: Ps 105:16—Moreover; Ps 107:37—which may; Isa 19:15—General; Jer 3:3—the showers; Jer 8:13—there; Joel 1:10—the new; Amos 4:7—I have

Haggai 1:12 Zerubbabel: Hag 1:14; Ezra 5:2; Isa 55:10, 11; Col 1:6; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 2:13, 14 fear: Gen 22:12; Ps 112:1; Prov 1:7; Eccl 12:13; Isa 50:10; Acts 9:31; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 3:19—Zerubbabel; 1 Chr 6:15—Jehozadak; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 3:2—Jeshua; Ezra 5:16—laid; Ezra 6:14—through; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Zech 3:1—Joshua; Zech 8:9—the prophets; Matt 1:12—and

Haggai 1:13 the Lord's: Judg 2:1 marg. Isa 42:19; 44:26; Ezek 3:17; Mal 2:7; 3:1; 2 Cor 5:20 I am: Hag 2:4; 2 Chr 15:2; 20:17; 32:8; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:8–10; 41:10; 43:2; Jer 15:20; 20:11; 30:11; Matt 1:23; 18:20; 28:20; Acts 18:9, 10; Rom 8:31; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 38:10—displeased; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Job 33:23—a messenger

Haggai 1:14 stirred: 1 Chr 5:26; 2 Chr 36:22; Ezra 1:1, 5; 7:27, 28; Ps 110:3; 1 Cor 12:4–11; 2 Cor 8:16; Heb 13:21 governor of: Hag 1:1; 2:21 and they: Ezra 5:2, 8; Neh 4:6; 1 Cor 15:58; Phil 2:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:15—Jehozadak; Ezra 1:8—Sheshbazzar; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 3:2—Jeshua; Ezra 5:14—whom; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Eccl 4:9—are; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Hag 2:18—even; Zech 1:16—my house; Zech 6:11—Joshua; Matt 1:12—and; 2 Pet 1:13—to stir

Haggai 1:15; Hag 1:1; 2:1, 10, 20 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:24—Darius; Hag 2:18—even; Zech 1:1—the eighth

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He encourages the people to the work, by promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first;
- 10 In the type of holy things and unclean he shews their sins hindered the work;
- 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel.

Haggai 2:1 the seventh: Hag 2:10, 20; 1:15 the prophet: Heb. the hand of the prophet, etc. Hag 1:1; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:13—So that; Zech 1:1—the eighth; Mal 1:1—by

Haggai 2:2 governor: Hag 1:14; Ezra 1:8; 2:63; Neh 8:9 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—memorial; 1 Chr 3:19—Zerubbabel; 1 Chr 6:15—Jehozadak; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 3:2—Jeshua; Ezra 5:14—whom; Ezra 6:14—through; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Zech 4:6—Not; Matt 1:12—and

Haggai 2:3 is left: Ezra 3:12; Zech 4:9, 10 glory: Ezek 7:20; Luke 21:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 17:14—memorial; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; 2 Chr 24:13—in his state; 2 Cor 3:10—had

Haggai 2:4 now: Deut 31:23; Josh 1:6, 9; 1 Chr 22:13; 28:20; Zech 8:9; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 for: Hag 1:13; Exod 3:12; Judg 2:18; 1 Sam 16:18; 2 Sam 5:10; Mark 16:20; Acts 7:9; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Deut 31:6—Be strong; 1 Chr 3:19—Zerubbabel; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 5:2—the prophets; Isa 35:4—Be strong; Dan 10:19—be strong; Zeph 3:16—be said; Zech 3:1—Joshua; Zech 6:11—Joshua; Rom 4:20—but was

Haggai 2:5 to the: Exod 29:45, 46; 33:12–14; 34:8, 10 so: Num 11:25–29; Neh 9:20, 30; Ps 51:11, 12; Isa 63:11–14; Zech 4:6; John 14:16, 17 fear: Josh 8:1; 2 Chr 20:17; Isa 41:10, 13; Zech 8:13, 15; Matt 28:5; Acts 27:24; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Ezek 43:4—the glory; Zeph 3:16—be said

Haggai 2:6 Yet: Hag 2:21, 22; Heb 12:26–28 it is: Ps 37:10; Isa 10:25; 29:17; Jer 51:33; Heb 10:37 and I: Isa 34:4; Jer 4:23–26; Ezek 38:20; Joel 2:30–32; 3:16; Matt 24:29, 30; Mark 13:24–26; Luke 21:25–27; Acts 2:19; Heb 12:26; Rev 6:12–17; 8:5–12; 11:9; 6:2–17 Reciprocal: Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Job 9:6—shaketh; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Ps 60:2—broken; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 42:15—General; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 36:11—will do; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Hos 8:10—sorrow a little; Amos 8:8—the land; Zech 4:7—O great; Matt 2:1—Herod

Haggai 2:7 I will shake: Ezek 21:27; Dan 2:44, 45; 7:20–25; Joel 3:9–16; Luke 21:10, 11 and the: Gen 3:15; 22:18; 49:10; Zech 9:9, 10; Luke 2:10, 11, 27, 46; Rom 15:9–15; Gal 3:8 I will fill: Exod 40:34, 35; 1 Kgs 8:11; 2 Chr 5:14; Ps 80:1; Mal 3:1; Luke 19:47; 20:1; 21:38; John 1:14; 2:13–17; 7:37–39; 10:23–38; Col 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:43—sanctified; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 24:7—King; Ps 60:2—broken; Ps 85:9—glory; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 23:11—stretched; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Isa 60:7—I will; Jer 30:18—the palace; Ezek 31:16—made; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Ezek 43:5—the glory; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Amos 8:8—the land; Hag 1:8—I will be; Hag 2:21—I will; Zech 2:5—the glory; Zech 8:22—General; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:6—General; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 7:14—the temple; Acts 13:32—how; 2 Cor 3:10—had; Heb 12:26—Yet once; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 1 Pet 2:7—you; Rev 6:12—the sun

Haggai 2:8; 1 Kgs 6:20–35; 1 Chr 29:14–16; Ps 24:1; 50:10–12; Isa 60:13, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:22—the most; Exod 11:2—borrow; Exod 38:24—All the gold; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; Ezra 6:8—the king's; Job 42:10—the Lord; Matt 21:3—The Lord; 2 Cor 9:8—God

Haggai 2:9 glory: Ps 24:7–10; John 1:14; 2 Cor 3:9, 10; 1 Tim 3:16; Jas 2:1 saith: Whoever compares the description of the temple of Solomon, in the first book of Kings, with the most splendid accounts of the second temple, however adorned with costly stones and other magnificent decorations in after ages, must perceive that the former, being wholly overlaid with pure gold, was incomparably more glorious than the latter in its greatest magnificence; and the Jews themselves allow that the ark of the covenant, fire

from heaven, the Urim and Thummim the anointing oil, the Shechinah or visible glory, and the spirit of prophecy, which distinguished the former temple, were wanting in this. In nothing, in fact, could the second temple excel the first in glory, except in the personal presence of “the Desire of all nations,” He who is “the glory of the Lord,” and the true temple, “in whom dwells all the fulness of the Godhead bodily,” and who was the true Shechinah of which that of Solomon’s temple was merely a type. And if it be admitted that the presence of the promised Messiah was intended, then it will follow that “Jesus of Nazareth” was He; for the second temple, in which as the “Prince of peace” he preached peace and reconciliation with God, has been utterly destroyed for upwards of seventeen hundred years. give: Ps 85:8, 9; Isa 9:6, 7; 57:18–21; Mic 5:5; Luke 2:14; John 14:27; Acts 10:36; Eph 2:14–17; Col 1:19–21 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; Lev 26:6—I will; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; 1 Chr 22:9—I will give peace; Prov 1:13—General; Isa 11:10—his rest; Ezek 10:4—and the house; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Luke 6:24—woe; 2 Thess 3:16—give

Haggai 2:10; Hag 2:1, 20; 1:1, 15 Reciprocal: Zech 1:1—the eighth; Zech 7:1—the fourth

Haggai 2:11; Lev 10:10, 11; Deut 33:10; Ezek 44:23, 24; Mal 2:7; Titus 1:9 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—shall look; Deut 17:8—arise; Deut 17:9—the priests; Ezek 22:26—put no; Zech 7:3—speak

Haggai 2:12; Exod 29:37; Lev 6:27, 29; 7:6; Ezek 44:19; Matt 23:19 Reciprocal: Lev 6:18—every one; Jer 11:15—the holy

Haggai 2:13; Num 5:2, 3; 9:6–10; 19:11–22 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 12:4—General; Lev 22:6—General; Num 19:22—whatsoever; Josh 7:12—they were; Isa 52:11—touch; Titus 1:15—but

Haggai 2:14 So is this people: Hag 1:4–11; Prov 15:8; 21:4, 27; 28:9; Isa 1:11–15; Titus 1:15; Jude 23 and that: Ezra 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Num 5:3—defile not; Josh 7:12—they were; Eccl 5:6—destroy; Isa 52:11—touch; Mal 3:9—General

Haggai 2:15 consider: Hag 2:18; 1:5, 7; Ps 107:43; Isa 5:12; Hos 14:9; Mal 3:8–11; Rom 6:21; 1 Cor 11:31 from before: Ezra 3:10; 4:24 Reciprocal: Deut 16:10—according; Job 34:27—would; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Heb 3:1—consider

Haggai 2:16 when one came to an: Hag 1:6, 9–11; Prov 3:9, 10; Zech 8:10–12; Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: Lev 26:20—for your land; Deut 28:16—in the field; Ps 107:37—which may; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Prov 11:24—but; Eccl 5:14—those; Jer 12:13—sown; Jer 48:33—caused; Hos 2:9—take; Hos 9:2—floor; Joel 2:19—I will send; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Mic 6:14—eat; Hab 3:17—the fig tree; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 6:33—seek; Acts 12:20—because; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Haggai 2:17 with blasting: Hag 1:9; Gen 42:6, 23, 27; Deut 28:22; 1 Kgs 8:37; 2 Chr 6:28; Isa 37:27; Amos 4:9 with hail: Exod 9:18–29; Isa 28:2 in all: Hag 1:11; Ps 78:46; Isa 62:8; Jer 3:24 yet: 2 Chr 28:22; Job 36:13; Isa 9:13; 42:25; Jer 5:3; 6:16, 17; 8:4–7; Hos 7:9, 10; Amos 4:8–11; Zech 1:2–4; 7:9–13; Rev 2:21; 9:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Eccl 5:14—those; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Jer 8:13—there; Jer 12:13—sown; Ezek 13:13—and great; Hos 2:9—take; Amos 4:6—yet; Hab 3:17—the fig tree; Mal 2:2—and I; Mal 3:11—rebuke; Acts 12:20—because

Haggai 2:18 Consider: Hag 2:15; Deut 32:29; Luke 15:17–20 even: Hag 1:14, 15; Ezra 5:1, 2; Zech 8:9, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:4—molten gods; Lev 19:25—General; Lev 26:4—the land; 2 Chr 31:10—Since; Ezra 5:16—laid; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Ezek 18:14—considereth

Haggai 2:19 as: Hab 3:17, 18 from: Gen 26:12; Lev 26:3–13; Deut 15:10; 28:2–15; Ps 84:12; 128:1–5; 133:3; Prov 3:9, 10; Zech 8:11–15; Mal 3:10; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Lev 19:25—General; Lev 26:4—the land; Deut 28:3—in the field; Deut 28:8—storehouses; Job 39:12—gather; Ps 65:11—thy paths; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Song 2:13—fig tree; Isa 65:23—shall; Ezek 36:9—General; Joel 2:14—and leave; Zech 8:12—the seed; Zech 8:13—ye shall

Haggai 2:20 in the: Hag 2:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:2—the prophets; Hag 1:1—second; Hag 1:15—General; Zech 1:1—the eighth; Zech 7:1—the fourth

Haggai 2:21 Zerubbabel: Hag 1:1, 14; 1 Chr 3:19; Ezra 2:2; 5:2; Zech 4:6–10 I will: Hag 2:6, 7; Ps 46:6; Ezek 26:15; 38:19, 20; Joel 3:16; Heb 12:26, 27; Rev 16:17–19 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 5:14—whom; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Job 9:6—shaketh; Job 26:11—pillars; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Ezek 21:27—General; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 8:9—the prophets; Zech 14:3—General; Matt 24:7—nation shall; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Rev 6:12—the sun

Haggai 2:22 overthrow: Isa 60:12; Ezek 21:27; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; 7:25–27; 8:25; Mic 5:8, 15; Zeph 3:8; Zech 10:11; 12:2–5; 14:3; Matt 24:7; Rev 11:15 and I will overthrow the chariots: Exod 14:17, 28; 15:4, 19; Ps 46:9; 76:6; Ezek 39:20; Mic 5:10; Zech 4:6; 9:10 every: Judg 7:22; 1 Sam 14:16; 2 Chr 20:22; Isa 9:19; 19:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:46—General; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 23:10—no more; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 47:1—there is; Jer 50:37—their horses; Jer 51:21—General; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Ezek 38:21—every; Hag 2:6—Yet; Zech 10:5—and the riders on horses shall be confounded; Zech 11:6—deliver; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 12:9—I will; Mark 13:8—nation shall; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Heb 12:26—Yet once; Rev 6:12—the sun

Haggai 2:23 O Zerubbabel: It seems evident that the Messiah is here described under the name of Zerubbabel, as elsewhere under that of David, whose kingdom, after these mighty convulsions, should supersede all others. and will: Song 8:6; Jer 22:24; John 6:27; 2 Tim 2:19 for: Isa 42:1; 43:10; 49:1–3; Zech 4:6–14; Matt 12:18; 1 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:2—Zerubbabel; Isa 49:16—I have; Zech 9:16—as; Matt 1:12—and

ZECHARIAH

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Zechariah exhorts to repentance;
- 7 The vision of the horses;

- 12 At the prayer of the angel comfortable promises are made to Jerusalem;
18 The vision of the four horns and the four carpenters.

Zechariah 1:1 the eighth: Zech 1:7; 7:1; Ezra 4:24; 6:15; Hag 1:1, 15; 2:1, 10, 20 Zechariah: Ezra 5:1; Matt 23:35; Luke 11:51 Iddo: Neh 12:4, 16 Reciprocal: Hos 1:1—word; Hag 1:3—by Haggai; Zech 6:9—General

Zechariah 1:2 Lord: 2 Kgs 22:16, 17, 19; 23:26; 2 Chr 36:13–20; Ezra 9:6, 7, 13; Neh 9:26, 27; Ps 60:1; 79:5, 6; Jer 44:6; Lam 1:12–15; 2:3–5; 3:42–45; 5:7; Ezek 22:31; Dan 9:11, 12; Zeph 2:1–3; Matt 23:30–32; Acts 7:52 sore displeased: Heb. with displeasure Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; Jer 32:23—but; Ezek 20:18—the statutes; Ezek 33:4—whosoever heareth; Hag 2:17—yet; Zech 1:15—General

Zechariah 1:3 Turn: Deut 4:30, 31; 30:2–10; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; 2 Chr 15:4; 30:6–9; Neh 9:28; Isa 31:6; 55:6, 7; Jer 3:12–14, 22; 4:1; 25:5; 35:15; Lam 3:39–41; Ezek 33:11; Hos 6:1; 14:1; Joel 2:12; Mal 3:7; Luke 15:18–20; Jas 4:8–10 and: Jer 12:15; 29:12–14; 31:18–20; Hos 14:4; Mic 7:19, 20; Luke 15:21, 22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:13—all; 2 Chr 30:7—like; Ezra 5:1—in the name; Job 22:23—return; Prov 29:1—General; Isa 1:16—put away; Jer 18:11—return; Lam 3:40—turn; Ezek 18:19—When; Hos 12:6—turn; Amos 4:6—yet; Zech 1:4—Turn; Zech 7:7—cried; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 21:34—he sent; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 20:10—sent

Zechariah 1:4 as: 2 Chr 29:6–10; 30:7; 34:21; Ezra 9:7; Neh 9:16; Ps 78:8; 106:6, 7; Ezek 18:14–17; 1 Pet 1:18 unto: Zech 7:11–13; 2 Chr 24:19–22; 36:15, 16; Neh 9:26, 30; Isa 30:9–11; Jer 6:16, 17; 13:16–18; 17:19–23; 25:3–7; 35:15; 36:2, 3–10; 44:4, 5; Ezek 3:7–9; Mic 2:6; Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Turn: Zech 1:3; Isa 1:16–19; 31:6; Jer 3:12; 7:3–7; 18:11; Ezek 18:30–32; 33:11; Hos 14:1; Amos 5:13–15, 24; Matt 3:8–10; Acts 3:19; 26:20 but: Jer 11:6–8; 13:9, 10; 26:5; 36:23, 24; 44:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did according; 2 Chr 33:10—General; 2 Chr 36:21—To fulfil; Ezra 5:1—in the name; Neh 13:18—Did not your; Prov 5:12—and my; Prov 12:19—lip; Isa 43:27—first father; Jer 9:14—which; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Jer 15:7—since; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 36:7—and will; Lam 3:40—turn; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 7:10—and they; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 11:2—they called; Hos 11:5—because; Joel 2:12—turn; Matt 23:37—how; Luke 13:34—and ye; John 15:16—that your

Zechariah 1:5; Job 14:10–12; Ps 90:10; Eccl 1:4; 9:1–3; 12:5, 7; Acts 13:36; Heb 7:23, 24; 9:27; 2 Pet 3:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Deut 18:22—if the thing; Josh 24:33—died; 1 Sam 9:6—all that he saith; 1 Kgs 16:34—General; 2 Kgs 13:14—he died; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Ps 49:9—That he; Jer 9:14—which; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 36:28—General; Lam 3:42—thou; Lam 5:7—and are; John 6:49—and are; John 8:52—Abraham

Zechariah 1:6 my words: Isa 55:1 did: Num 23:19; 32:23; 2 Chr 36:17–21; Isa 44:26; Jer 26:15; 44:28; Ezek 12:25–28; Dan 9:11, 12; Matt 24:35 take hold of: or, overtake, Deut 28:15, 45; Jer 12:16; Amos 9:10; 1 Thess 5:4 they returned: Job 6:29; Mal 3:18 Like: Lam 1:18; 2:17; 4:11, 12; Ezek 37:11 thought: Num 33:56; Jer 23:20 according to our ways: Deut 28:20; Isa 3:8–11; Jer 4:4; 18:8–11; Ezek 20:43; Hos 9:15; 2:6–11 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Exod 5:9—vain words; Deut 18:22—if the thing; 1 Sam 3:12—I will perform; 1 Sam 9:6—all that he saith; 2 Kgs 10:10—fall unto the earth; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; 2 Chr 36:18—treasures; Ps 69:24—take; Eccl 4:7—General; Isa 9:8—sent

a word; Isa 21:17—for; Isa 28:18—your covenant; Isa 31:2—will not; Isa 40:8—the word; Jer 1:10—to root out; Jer 5:14—I will make; Jer 10:18—that; Jer 21:10—it shall; Jer 26:5—my; Jer 28:17—Hananiah; Jer 29:11—I know; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 36:28—General; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Ezek 6:10—General; Ezek 15:6—General; Ezek 23:45—the righteous; Dan 4:28—General; Hos 4:9—reward them; Hos 5:9—have; Zeph 2:5—the word; Zech 8:14—As; Mark 13:31—my; John 8:52—Abraham; Rev 11:5—fire

Zechariah 1:7 AM 3845, BC 519 the eleventh: Zech 1:1 Sebat: Sebat is the Chaldee name of the eleventh month of the ecclesiastical year, but the fifth of the civil year, answering to part of January and February.

Zechariah 1:8 by night: Gen 20:3; 1 Kgs 3:5; Job 4:13; Dan 2:19; 7:2, 13 behold: Zech 13:7; Josh 5:13; Ps 45:3, 4; Isa 63:1–4 riding: Zech 6:2–7; Rev 6:4; 19:19–21 among: Song 2:16; 6:2; Isa 41:19; 55:13; 57:15; Rev 2:1 speckled: or, bay, Zech 6:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 9:12—confirmed; Dan 10:5—and behold; Nah 2:3—made; Zech 1:10—the man; Zech 1:11—they answered; Zech 1:12—the angel; Zech 2:3—and another; Zech 3:7—I will; Zech 6:3—grisled; Rev 6:2—a white; Rev 19:11—a white

Zechariah 1:9 what: Zech 1:19; 4:4, 11; 6:4; Dan 7:16; 8:15; Rev 7:13, 14 the angel: Zech 2:3; 4:5; 5:5; 6:4, 5; Gen 31:11; Dan 8:16; 9:22, 23; 10:11–14; Rev 17:1–7; 19:9, 10; 22:8–16 Reciprocal: Dan 8:13—one saint; Zech 1:14—the angel; Zech 3:1—he

Zechariah 1:10 the man: Zech 1:8, 11; 13:7; Gen 32:24–31; Hos 12:3–5 These: Zech 1:11; 4:10; 6:5–8; Job 2:1, 2; Ps 103:20, 21; Ezek 1:5–14; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; 2 Chr 18:18—all the host; Job 1:7—From going; Ezek 9:11—I have; Zech 1:12—the angel; Zech 2:3—and another; Zech 6:7—the bay; Luke 9:10—the apostles

Zechariah 1:11 they answered: Zech 1:8, 10; Ps 68:17; 103:20, 21; Matt 13:41, 49; 24:30, 31; 25:31; 2 Thess 1:7; Rev 1:1 We: Zech 6:7; Dan 10:20 is: Zech 1:15; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Job 1:7—From going; Ezek 9:11—I have; Zech 1:12—the angel; Zech 2:3—and another; Zech 4:10—they are; Zech 6:5—These

Zechariah 1:12 the angel: Zech 1:8, 10, 11; Exod 23:20–23; Isa 63:9; Heb 7:25 how: Ps 74:10; 69:5; 102:13; Isa 64:9–12; Rev 6:10 thou hast: Zech 7:5; 2 Chr 36:21; Jer 25:11, 12; 29:10; Dan 9:2 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:3—a time to break; Isa 63:17—Return; Isa 64:12—General; Jer 34:22—and I will; Ezek 38:12—the desolate; Dan 12:6—one said; Hos 2:4—I will not; Hos 2:14—and speak; Hab 3:2—in wrath

Zechariah 1:13 with good: Zech 1:14–16; 2:4–12; 8:2–8, 19; Isa 40:1, 2; Jer 29:10; 30:10–22; 31:3–14; Amos 9:11–15; Zeph 3:14–20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:7—speak good; Ps 102:13—Thou; Prov 12:25—but; Dan 12:6—one said; Zech 2:3—the angel; Zech 3:1—he; Zech 4:1—the angel

Zechariah 1:14 the angel: Zech 1:9, 13; 2:3, 4; 4:1 Cry: Zech 1:17; Isa 40:1, 6 I am: Zech 8:2, 3; Isa 9:7; 38:22; 42:13; 59:17; 63:15; Hos 11:8; Joel 2:18; Nah 1:2 Reciprocal: Deut 32:27—lest their; 2 Kgs 19:31—the zeal; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Isa 37:32—the zeal; Jer 9:7—shall; Jer 30:16—General; Ezek 38:19—in my; Ezek 39:25—and will; Dan 9:22—he informed; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Zech 5:5—the

angel; Rev 6:16—and from

Zechariah 1:15; Zech 1:2, 11; Isa 47:7–9; Jer 48:11–13; Amos 6:1; Rev 18:7, 8 for: Isa 54:8; Heb 12:6, 7 and: Ps 69:26; 83:2–5; 137:7; Isa 10:5–7; 47:6; Jer 51:24, 34, 35; Ezek 25:3–7, 12–17; 26:2; 29:6, 7; 25:3–9; 36:4, 5; Amos 1:3–13; Obad 10–16 Reciprocal: Deut 32:27—lest their; 2 Sam 24:14—let me not; 1 Kgs 8:49—cause; 2 Chr 6:39—cause; 2 Chr 28:9—because the Lord God; Job 30:13—they set forward; Ps 2:5—sore; Ps 18:18—me in; Ps 79:7—For they; Prov 24:18—and he; Isa 7:5—Syria; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 40:2—double; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 10:25—eaten; Jer 12:14—that; Jer 50:7—We offend; Jer 50:13—Because; Jer 50:33—and all; Lam 3:35—turn; Ezek 28:26—when I; Obad 13—looked; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zech 2:8—After; Zech 6:8—quieted; Rev 6:16—and from

Zechariah 1:16 I am: Zech 2:10, 11; 8:3; Isa 12:1; 54:8–10; Jer 31:22–25; 33:10–12; Ezek 37:24–28; 39:25–29; 48:35 my house: Zech 4:9; Ezra 6:14, 15; Isa 44:26–28; Hag 1:14 and: Zech 2:1, 2; Job 38:5; Isa 34:11; Jer 31:39, 40; Ezek 40:3; 47:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:49—cause; 2 Kgs 21:13—I will stretch; 2 Chr 6:39—cause; Ps 85:1—Lord; Ps 90:13—Return; Prov 24:18—and he; Isa 21:2—all the; Isa 30:19—dwell; Jer 30:18—the palace; Jer 50:33—and all; Lam 3:35—turn; Hos 3:1—according; Zech 2:8—After; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall

Zechariah 1:17 My cities: Neh 11:3, 20; Ps 69:35; Isa 44:26; 61:4–6; Jer 31:23, 24; 32:43, 44; 33:13; Ezek 36:10, 11, 33; Amos 9:14; Obad 20 prosperity: Heb. good the Lord shall: Isa 40:1, 2; 49:13; 51:3, 12; 52:9; 54:8; 66:13; Jer 31:13; Zeph 3:15–17 choose: Zech 2:12; 3:2; 2 Chr 6:6; Ps 132:13, 14; Isa 14:1; 41:8, 9; Rom 11:28, 29; Eph 1:4 Reciprocal: Ps 125:1—be as mount; Isa 30:19—dwell; Jer 33:7—and will; Ezek 38:12—the desolate; Zech 1:14—Cry; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem

Zechariah 1:18 lifted: Zech 2:1; 5:1, 5, 9; Josh 5:13; Dan 8:3 four: 2 Kgs 15:29; 17:1–6; 18:9–12; 24:1–2 Kgs 25:30; Dan 2:37–43; 7:3–8; 8:3–14; 11:28–35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:11—horns of iron; 2 Chr 18:10—horns of iron; Amos 8:2—Amos; Mic 5:5—then; Zech 6:1—four; Rev 7:1—four angels; Rev 17:12—the ten

Zechariah 1:19 What: Zech 1:9, 21; 2:2; 4:11–14; Rev 7:13, 14 scattered: Zech 1:21; 8:14; Ezra 4:1, 4, 7; 5:3; Jer 50:17, 18; Dan 12:7; Hab 3:14 Reciprocal: Jer 48:25—horn; Dan 8:13—one saint; Zech 2:3—the angel; Zech 3:1—he; Zech 4:4—What; Zech 5:5—the angel; Zech 6:1—four; Zech 6:4—unto; Zech 8:13—O house

Zechariah 1:20 four: Zech 9:12–16; 10:3–5; 12:2–6; Deut 33:25; Judg 11:16, 18; 1 Sam 12:11; Neh 9:27; Isa 54:15–17; Obad 21; Mic 5:5, 6, 8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Ps 75:10—All the horns; Jer 24:1—Lord; Amos 7:1—showed; Zech 10:4—of him came forth

Zechariah 1:21 These are the: Zech 1:19; Dan 12:7 fray: That is, to terrify, or affright, from the French effrayer. which: Ps 75:4, 5; Lam 2:17 Reciprocal: Ps 75:10—All the horns; Zech 9:13—bent; Zech 10:4—of him came forth

CHAPTER 2

- 1 God, in the care of Jerusalem, sends to measure it;
- 6 The redemption of Zion;
- 10 The promise of God's presence.

Zechariah 2:1 lifted: Zech 1:18 a man: Zech 1:16; Ezek 40:3, 5; 47:4; Rev 11:1; 21:15
 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:14—through; Job 38:5—who hath stretched; Jer 31:39—General; Ezek 42:16—the measuring reed; Ezek 47:3—the man; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Amos 7:7—a wall; Zech 9:8—I will

Zechariah 2:2 Whither: Zech 5:10; John 16:5 unto: Jer 31:39; Ezek 45:6; 48:15–17, 30–35; Rev 11:1; 21:15–17 Reciprocal: Job 38:5—who hath stretched; Ezek 40:3—with; Amos 7:7—a wall; Zech 1:16—and; Zech 1:19—What

Zechariah 2:3 the angel: Zech 1:9, 13, 14, 19; 4:1, 5; 5:5 and another: Zech 1:8, 10, 11
 Reciprocal: Jer 25:38—hath; Ezek 1:14—General; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 8:13—one saint; Zech 3:1—he

Zechariah 2:4 young: Jer 1:6; Dan 1:17; 1 Tim 4:12 Jerusalem: We learn from Josephus, that Jerusalem actually overflowed with inhabitants, and gradually extended itself beyond its walls, and that Herod Agrippa fortified the new part, called Bezetha. Zech 1:17; 8:4, 5; 12:6; 14:10, 11; Isa 33:20; 44:26; Jer 30:18, 19; 31:24, 27, 38–40; 33:10–13; Ezek 36:10, 11; Mic 7:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:26—Run now; Ps 48:3—General; Ps 127:1—except; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 54:14—for thou; Jer 5:1—Run ye; Jer 23:6—dwell; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 32:37—I will cause; Ezek 1:14—General; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell; Ezek 38:11—go to; Dan 8:13—one saint; Dan 8:16—make; Zech 1:13—with good; Zech 1:14—the angel; Zech 2:8—After

Zechariah 2:5 a wall: Zech 9:8; Ps 46:7–11; 48:3, 12; Isa 4:5; 12:6; 26:1, 2; 33:21; 60:18, 19 the glory: Ps 3:3; Isa 60:19; Hag 2:7–9; Luke 2:32; Rev 21:10, 11, 23; 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:22—a wall; Deut 1:33—in fire; 1 Sam 25:16—a wall; Ezra 9:9—a wall; Job 1:10—an hedge; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 51:18—build; Ps 85:9—glory; Ps 125:2—the Lord; Ps 127:1—except; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 31:9—whose fire; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 54:14—for thou; Jer 14:9—art; Jer 23:6—dwell; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 32:37—I will cause; Ezek 28:26—and they shall dwell; Ezek 35:10—whereas; Ezek 37:26—set; Ezek 38:11—go to; Ezek 38:14—dwelleth; Ezek 40:5—a wall; Ezek 42:20—it had; Mic 2:9—my glory; Zeph 3:5—is in; Zech 2:8—After; Zech 9:14—seen; Zech 12:8—defend; Matt 18:20—there

Zechariah 2:6 ho: Ruth 4:1; Isa 55:1 and flee: Zech 2:7; Gen 19:17; Isa 48:20; 52:11, 12; Jer 1:14; 3:18; 31:8; 50:8; 51:6, 45, 50; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; Rev 18:4 spread: Deut 28:64; Jer 15:4; 31:10; Ezek 5:12; 11:16; 12:14, 15; 17:21; Amos 9:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:43—did spread; 2 Chr 36:23—Who is there; Ps 102:16—he shall; Isa 52:2—Shake; Jer 31:21—turn; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Hos 1:7—will save; Zech 7:14—scattered

Zechariah 2:7 Deliver: Gen 19:17; Num 16:26, 34; Isa 48:20; 52:11; Jer 50:8; 51:6, 45; Acts 2:40; Rev 18:4 that: Isa 52:2; Mic 4:10 daughter: The Babylonians were vanquished by the Persians, formerly their servants, under Darius Hystaspes, who took Babylon after a siege of twelve months, demolished its walls, and put 300,000 of the inhabitants to

death. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:23—Who is there; Ps 137:8—daughter; Isa 47:1—daughter; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Jer 31:21—turn; Jer 51:50—escaped; Zech 2:6—and flee

Zechariah 2:8 After: Zech 2:4, 5; 1:15, 16; Isa 60:7–14 sent: Zech 2:9, 11; Isa 48:15, 16; Mal 3:1; John 14:23, 24, 26; 15:21–23; 17:18; 1 John 4:9, 10, 14 the nations: 2 Kgs 24:2; Jer 50:17, 18; 51:34, 35; Ezek 25:6, 7, 12, 15; 26:2; 35:5; Joel 3:2–8; Amos 1:3–5, 9, 11, 13; Obad 10–16; Mic 4:11; 5:6; 7:10; Hab 2:8, 17; Zeph 2:8 for: Gen 20:6; Ps 105:13–15; Acts 9:4; 2 Thess 1:6 the apple: Deut 32:10; Ps 17:8; Matt 25:40, 45 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 26:11—toucheth; Exod 15:7—them that; Exod 23:22—an enemy; Deut 23:4—Because they met; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Job 1:10—an hedge; Job 1:11—touch; Ps 24:10—The Lord; Ps 85:9—glory; Ps 105:15—Touch; Prov 7:2—as the; Isa 32:18—General; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Isa 63:9—all their; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 12:14—that; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 46:1—against; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 51:1—rise; Ezek 26:20—and I shall set; Ezek 38:14—dwelleth; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 4:9—and; Zech 6:15—and ye; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 14:3—General; Matt 18:6—offend; Acts 22:8—whom; Acts 26:14—hard; Gal 4:4—God; Rev 11:5—fire; Rev 17:14—shall make

Zechariah 2:9 I will: Isa 10:32; 11:15; 13:2; 19:16 and they: Isa 14:2; 33:1, 23; Jer 27:7; Ezek 39:10; Hab 2:8, 17; Zeph 2:9 and ye: Zech 2:8; 4:9; 6:15; Jer 28:9; John 13:19; 16:4 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Num 16:28—Hereby; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 2:11—thou; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 14:3—General; John 12:15—Fear; Acts 10:20—for

Zechariah 2:10 and rejoice: Zech 9:9; Ps 47:1–9; 98:1–3; Isa 12:6; 35:10; 40:9; 42:10; 51:11; 52:9, 10; 54:1; 61:10; 65:18, 19; 66:14; Jer 30:19; 31:12; 33:11; Zeph 3:14, 15; Phil 4:4 lo: Zech 14:5; Ps 40:7; Isa 40:9–11; Mal 3:1 and I: Zech 8:3; Lev 26:12; Ps 68:18; Ezek 37:27; Zeph 3:17; Matt 28:20; John 1:14; 14:23; 2 Cor 6:15, 16; Rev 2:1; 21:3 Reciprocal: Exod 25:8—I may dwell; Exod 29:45—General; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 102:13—Thou; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 24:14—General; Isa 37:22—the daughter; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Zech 1:16—I am; Acts 26:6—the promise

Zechariah 2:11 many: Zech 8:20–23; Ps 22:27–30; 68:29–31; 72:8–11, 17; Isa 2:2–5; 11:9, 10; 19:24, 25; 42:1–4; 45:14; 49:6, 7, 22, 23; 52:10; 60:3–7; 66:19; Jer 16:19; Mal 1:11; Luke 2:32; Acts 28:28; 1 Pet 2:9, 10; Rev 11:15 in that day: Zech 3:10 my people: Exod 12:49 thou: Zech 2:9; Ezek 33:33; John 17:21, 23, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Esth 9:27—all such; Ps 46:5—God is; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied; Isa 12:6—great; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 19:18—that day; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:19—thy waste; Isa 55:5—nation; Isa 65:1—unto; Jer 3:17—and all the nations; Jer 10:7—O King; Jer 12:16—built; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Hos 2:18—in that day; Hos 2:23—and I will say; Mic 4:1—and people; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zeph 3:9—that; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 1:16—I am; Zech 2:8—sent; Zech 4:9—and; Zech 8:3—dwell; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; John 10:16—other; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 17:4—some; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 11:12—their; 2 Cor 6:16—I will dwell; Col 3:11—there; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 15:4—for all; Rev 21:24—the nations

Zechariah 2:12 inherit: Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 32:9; Ps 82:8; 135:4; Jer 10:16; 51:19 and shall:

Zech 1:17; Isa 41:9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:9—take us; Isa 14:1—choose; Isa 62:1—Zion's; Jer 51:5—nor; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Zech 3:2—chosen; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall

Zechariah 2:13 Be: Ps 46:10; Hab 2:20; Zeph 1:7; Rom 3:19; 9:20 for: Ps 68:5; 78:65; Isa 26:20, 21; 42:13–15; 51:9; 57:5; Zeph 3:8 his holy habitation: Heb. the habitation of his holiness, Deut 26:15; 2 Chr 30:27 marg. Ps 11:4; 68:5; Isa 57:15; 63:15; Jer 25:30 Reciprocal: Josh 10:12—stand thou; Job 31:14—What then; Job 40:4—I will; Ps 76:8—still; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Isa 41:1—silence; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 52:15—kings; Jer 8:14—be silent; Acts 2:17—all; Rev 8:1—silence

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Under the type of Joshua, the high priest, receiving clean garments, v.6, and a covenant of promise, v.8, Christ the Branch and Corner Stone is promised.

Zechariah 3:1 he: Zech 1:9, 13, 19; 2:3 Joshua: Zech 3:8; 6:11; Ezra 5:2; Hag 1:1, 12; 2:4 standing: Deut 10:8; 18:15; 1 Sam 6:20; 2 Chr 29:11; Ps 106:23; Jer 15:19; Ezek 44:11, 15; Luke 21:36 the angel: Gen 48:16; Exod 3:2–6; 23:20, 21; Hos 12:4, 5; Mal 3:1; Acts 7:30–38 Satan: that is, an adversary, Job 1:6–12; 2:1–8; Ps 109:6 marg. Luke 22:31; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:9, 10 resist him: Heb. be his adversary, Gen 3:15 Reciprocal: Deut 5:5—General; Judg 2:1—And an angel; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ezra 3:2—Jeshua; Ezra 10:18—Jeshua; Neh 7:7—Jeshua; Neh 12:1—Jeshua; Neh 12:7—of Jeshua; Ps 51:13—Then; Isa 6:5—a man; Isa 50:8—mine adversary; Isa 54:17—every; Jer 18:20—Remember; Jer 24:1—Lord; Dan 10:13—the prince; Zech 3:4—those; Zech 3:6—the; Zech 4:14—that; Zech 12:8—as the; Mal 1:9—beseech; Matt 4:10—Satan; Matt 16:23—Satan; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 11:25—stand; Rom 7:21—evil; Rom 8:33—Who; 2 Cor 2:11—General; 1 Thess 2:18—Satan; Heb 9:24—appear

Zechariah 3:2 the Lord said: Ps 109:31; Luke 22:32; Rom 16:20; 1 John 3:8 The Lord rebuke: Dan 12:1; Mark 1:25; Luke 4:35; 9:42; Jude 9; Rev 12:9, 10 chosen: Zech 1:17; 2:12; 2 Chr 6:6; John 13:18; Rom 8:33; Rev 17:14 a brand: Amos 4:11; Rom 11:4, 5; Jude 23 Reciprocal: Judg 2:1—And an angel; 1 Chr 12:17—rebuke it; 2 Chr 7:16—have I chosen; Jer 18:20—Remember; Dan 10:13—the prince; Zech 12:8—as the; Matt 4:10—Satan; Matt 16:23—Satan; Mark 9:25—he rebuked; John 12:7—Let; 1 Cor 3:15—yet; 1 Thess 2:18—Satan

Zechariah 3:3; 2 Chr 30:18–20; Ezra 9:15; Isa 64:6; Dan 9:18; Matt 22:11–13; Rev 7:13, 14; 19:8 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—wash; Exod 28:2—holy garments; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Isa 4:4—washed away; Jer 13:7—it was; Jer 15:1—stood; Ezek 22:6—the princes; Luke 15:22—the best; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Jas 2:2—in vile; Rev 3:4—which

Zechariah 3:4 those: Zech 3:1, 7; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 6:2, 3; Luke 1:19; Rev 5:11 Take: Isa 43:25; Ezek 36:25; Gal 3:27, 28; Phil 3:7–9; Rev 7:14 I have: 2 Sam 12:13; Ps 32:1, 2; 51:9; Isa 6:5–7; John 1:29; Rom 6:23; Heb 8:12 and I will: Isa 61:3, 10; Luke 15:22; Rom 3:22; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 5:21; Col 3:10; Rev 19:7 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—wash; Exod 28:2—holy garments; 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Isa 4:4—washed away; Jer 13:7—it was; Jer 52:33—changed; Ezek 42:14—and shall put; Hos 14:2—away; Matt 22:11—which; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Jas 2:2—in vile; Rev 3:4—walk

Zechariah 3:5 fair: Zech 6:11; Exod 28:2–4; 29:6; Lev 8:6–9; Heb 2:8, 9; Rev 4:4, 10; 5:8–14
Reciprocal: Exod 28:37—the mitre it; Lev 8:9—General; Isa 61:3—the garment; Ezek
42:14—and shall put

Zechariah 3:6 the: Zech 3:1; Gen 22:15, 16; 28:13–17; 48:15, 16; Exod 23:20, 21; Isa 63:9;
Hos 12:4; Acts 7:35–38 protested: Jer 11:7 Reciprocal: Ps 71:7—as a wonder; Zech
4:1—the angel; 1 Cor 15:31—protest

Zechariah 3:7 if thou wilt keep: Gen 26:5; Lev 8:35; 10:3; 1 Kgs 2:3; 1 Chr 23:32; Ezek
44:8, 15, 16; 48:11; 1 Tim 6:13, 14; 2 Tim 4:1, 2 charge: or, ordinance judge: Deut 17:8–13;
1 Sam 2:28–30; Jer 15:19–21; Mal 2:5–7; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; Rev 3:21 I
will: Zech 1:8–11; 4:14; 6:5; Luke 20:35, 36; John 14:2; Heb 12:22, 23; Rev 5:9–14 places:
Heb. walks, Rev 3:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 33:21—place by; Num 9:19—kept the; Num
9:23—they kept; Deut 11:1—keep; 1 Kgs 3:14—if thou; 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; 1 Kgs
9:4—And if thou; 1 Kgs 11:38—if thou wilt; 2 Chr 7:17—if thou wilt; Ezek
41:15—galleries; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 12:13—rest; Zech 3:4—those; Zech 6:15—And this;
Matt 22:30—as

Zechariah 3:8 for: Ps 71:7; Isa 8:18; 20:3; 1 Cor 4:9–13 wondered at: Heb. of wonder, or
sign, as, Ezek 12:11; 24:24 my: Isa 42:1; 49:3, 5; 52:13; 53:11; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24; Phil
2:6–8 the Branch: Zech 6:12; Isa 4:2; 11:1; 53:2; Jer 23:5; 33:15; Ezek 17:22–24; 34:29; Luke
1:78 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:11—General; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ezra 3:2—Jeshua; Ps
80:15—the branch; Isa 63:4—General; Zech 3:1—Joshua; Matt 12:18—my servant; Matt
21:42—The stone; Matt 27:14—marvelled; Mark 10:32—they were amazed; Mark
15:5—Pilate; John 15:1—vine; Acts 9:21—amazed; Acts 16:25—and the; Phil 2:7—the
form; Heb 10:33—made

Zechariah 3:9 the stone: Ps 118:22; Isa 8:14, 15; 28:16; Matt 21:42–44; Acts 4:11; Rom 9:33;
1 Pet 2:4–8 seven: Zech 4:10; 2 Chr 16:9; Rev 5:6 I will engrave: Exod 28:11, 21, 36; John
6:27; 2 Cor 1:22; 3:3; 2 Tim 2:19 remove: Zech 13:1; Isa 53:4–12; Jer 31:34; 50:20; Dan
9:24–27; Mic 7:18, 19; John 1:29; Eph 2:16, 17; Col 1:20, 21; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Heb 7:27; 9:25,
26; 10:10–18; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the stone; Lev 23:28—General; 1 Kgs
1:20—the eyes; Ezra 2:2—Jeshua; Ps 118:24—the day; Song 8:6—as a seal; Luke
20:17—The stone; Heb 9:12—once; Rev 1:4—from the

Zechariah 3:10 In: Zech 2:11 shall: 1 Kgs 4:25; Isa 36:16; Hos 2:18; Mic 4:4; John 1:45–48
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; 2 Kgs 18:31—eat ye; Jer 23:6—dwell; Jer 30:10—and
shall; Jer 31:5—yet; Jer 32:15—Houses; Jer 32:37—I will cause; John 11:28—and called;
Acts 10:24—and had

CHAPTER 4

- 1 By the golden candlestick is foreshewn the good success of Zerubbabel's
foundation;
- 11 by the two olive trees the two anointed ones.

Zechariah 4:1 the angel: Zech 1:9, 13, 19; 2:3; 3:6, 7 waked: 1 Kgs 19:5–7; Jer 31:26; Dan

8:18; 10:8–10; Luke 9:32; 22:45, 46 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; Song 5:2—sleep; Zech 1:14—the angel

Zechariah 4:2 What: Zech 5:2; Jer 1:11–13 a candlestick: Exod 25:31–38; 37:17–24; 40:24, 25; 1 Kgs 7:49, 50; 1 Chr 28:15; 2 Chr 4:7, 20–22; 13:11; Jer 52:19; Matt 5:14–16; Rev 1:12, 20; 2:1 a bowl: Heb. her bowl, 1 Kgs 7:50 seven: Exod 25:37; Rev 4:5 seven pipes to the seven lamps: or, seven several pipes to the lamps, etc. Zech 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 37:23—General; Lev 24:4—the pure; Josh 6:4—seven times; Jer 24:3—What; Jer 31:26—General; Ezek 47:6—hast thou; Matt 25:4—oil; Rev 11:4—two olive; Rev 14:1—I looked

Zechariah 4:3; Zech 4:11, 12, 14; Judg 9:9; Rom 11:17, 24; Rev 11:4 Reciprocal: Exod 25:33—and three; Lev 24:4—the pure; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks; 2 Chr 4:7—ten candlesticks; Matt 25:4—oil

Zechariah 4:4 What: Zech 4:12–14; 1:9, 19; 5:6; 6:4; Dan 7:16–19; 12:8; Matt 13:36; Rev 7:13, 14

Zechariah 4:5 Knowest: Zech 4:13; Mark 4:13 No: Gen 41:16; Ps 139:6; Dan 2:30; 1 Cor 2:12–15 Reciprocal: Zech 1:9—the angel; Zech 2:3—the angel; Zech 5:5—the angel

Zechariah 4:6 Not: Zech 9:13–15; Num 27:16; 2 Chr 14:11; Isa 11:2–4; 30:1; 32:15; 63:10–14; Ezek 37:11–14; Hos 1:7; Hag 2:2–5; 1 Cor 2:4, 5; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; 1 Pet 1:12 might: or, army, 2 Chr 32:7, 8; Ps 20:6–8; 33:16, 20, 21; 44:3–7 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—trumpets of rams'; Josh 10:14—the Lord; Judg 7:2—too many; Judg 14:6—rent him; Judg 15:14—the Spirit; 1 Sam 2:9—by strength; 1 Sam 7:10—discomfited; 1 Sam 13:22—there was neither; 1 Sam 14:6—for there is no restraint; 1 Sam 17:39—put them off; 1 Sam 17:47—the battle; 1 Kgs 19:11—but the Lord was not in the wind; 1 Kgs 19:12—a still; 1 Chr 3:19—Zerubbabel; Ezra 1:8—Sheshbazzar; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 3:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 5:1—in the name; Ezra 9:9—to set up; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Job 34:20—without; Isa 59:19—the Spirit; Isa 63:11—where is he that put; Jer 49:20—Surely; Dan 2:34—was cut; Mic 2:7—is; Mic 5:11—and throw; Hag 1:1—unto; Hag 2:5—so; Hag 2:21—Zerubbabel; Hag 2:22—and I will overthrow the chariots; Hag 2:23—for; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Zech 12:7—save; Zech 14:10—the land; Luke 17:20—observation; John 2:15—he drove; Acts 1:8—ye shall; Acts 4:11—the head; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness; 2 Tim 1:7—but

Zechariah 4:7 O great: Zech 14:4, 5; Ps 114:4, 6; Isa 40:3, 4; 41:15; 64:1–3; Jer 51:25; Dan 2:34, 35; Mic 1:4; 4:1; Nah 1:5, 6; Hab 3:6; Hag 2:6–9, 21–23; Matt 21:21; Luke 3:5; Rev 16:20 headstone: Zech 4:9; Ps 118:22; Isa 28:16; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17; Acts 4:11; Eph 2:20; 1 Pet 2:7 shoutings: Ezra 3:11–13; 6:15–17; Job 38:6, 7; Rev 5:9–13; 19:1–6 Grace: Jer 33:11; Rom 11:6; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Josh 10:14—the Lord; Ezra 3:13—shouted; Job 9:5—removeth; Ps 32:11—shout; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 118:26—Blessed; Zech 14:10—the land; John 1:16—and grace; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; 1 Thess 4:16—with a; 2 Thess 1:11—fulfil; 2 Tim 2:19—having; Titus 2:11—the grace; 1 Pet 2:4—stone; Rev 7:10—cried

Zechariah 4:8 Reciprocal: Zech 6:15—and ye

Zechariah 4:9 have: Ezra 3:8–13; 5:16 his hands: Zech 6:12, 13; Ezra 6:14, 15; Matt 16:18;

Heb 12:2 and: Zech 2:8, 9, 11; 6:15; Isa 48:16; John 3:17; 5:36, 37; 8:16–18; 17:21
Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—So Moses; Num 16:28—Hereby; 1 Kgs 6:38—finished; 1 Kgs
7:51—was ended; Hag 2:3—is left; Zech 1:16—my house; Zech 4:7—headstone; 1 Cor
3:10—I have; Heb 3:3—who

Zechariah 4:10 despised: Ezra 3:12, 13; Neh 4:2–4; Job 8:7; Prov 4:18; Dan 2:34, 35; Hos
6:3; Hag 2:3; Matt 13:31–33; 1 Cor 1:28, 29 for they: etc. or, since the seven eyes of the
Lord shall rejoice, Isa 66:11, 14; Luke 15:5–10, 32 and shall: Amos 7:7, 8 plummet: Heb.
stone of tin those: Zech 3:9; Rev 8:2 they are: Zech 1:10, 11; 2 Chr 16:9; Prov 15:3; Rev 5:6
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:44—a little cloud; Ezra 3:10—when the builders; Ezra 5:16—laid;
Job 28:24—General; Ps 139:2—knowest; Ezek 1:14—General; Ezek 1:18—full; Amos
7:2—for; Zech 6:5—go; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 18:10—heed; Rom 14:3—despise; 1
Pet 3:12—the eyes; Rev 1:4—from the

Zechariah 4:11 What: Zech 4:3; Rev 11:4 Reciprocal: Exod 27:20—pure oil olive beaten;
Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Lev 24:4—the pure; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; 1 Chr
28:15—the candlesticks; 2 Chr 4:7—ten candlesticks; Zech 1:9—what; Zech 1:19—What;
Rev 4:5—seven

Zechariah 4:12 What be: Matt 20:23; Rev 11:4 through: Hag 1:1 marg. Heb. by the hand
of empty: etc. or, empty out of themselves oil into gold the golden: Heb. the gold
Reciprocal: Gen 8:11—an olive; Ezek 17:22—highest; Zech 4:2—seven pipes to the
seven lamps; Zech 4:3—General; Zech 4:4—What

Zechariah 4:13 Knowest: Zech 4:5; Heb 5:11, 12

Zechariah 4:14 These: Zech 6:13; Exod 29:7; 40:15; Lev 8:12; 1 Sam 10:1; 16:1, 12, 13; Ps
2:6 marg. Ps 89:20; 110:4; Isa 61:1–3; Dan 9:24–26; Hag 1:1–12; Heb 1:8, 9; 7:1, 2; Rev 11:4
anointed ones: Heb. sons of oil, Isa 5:1 marg. that: Zech 3:1–7; 6:5; Deut 10:8; 1 Kgs 17:1;
Jer 49:19; Luke 1:19 the Lord: Josh 3:11, 13; Isa 54:5; Mic 4:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:2—the
prophets; Ezra 6:14—through; Ps 83:18—the most; Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Zech 3:7—I
will; Zech 4:3—General

CHAPTER 5

- 1 By the flying roll is shewn the curse of thieves and swearers;
- 5 and by a woman pressed in an ephah the final judgment of wickedness.

Zechariah 5:1 roll: Zech 5:2; Isa 8:1; Jer 36:1–6, 20–24, 27–32; Ezek 2:9, 10; Rev 5:1–14;
10:2, 8–11 Reciprocal: Isa 9:8—sent a word; Jer 36:4—upon; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Hab
2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness; Zech 1:18—lifted; Zech 5:5—Lift; Zech 6:1—I
turned

Zechariah 5:2 What: Zech 4:2; Jer 1:11–14; Amos 7:8 flying: Zeph 1:14; 2 Pet 2:3 the
length: Gen 6:11–13; Rev 18:5 Reciprocal: Jer 24:3—What; Ezek 47:6—hast thou; Amos
8:2—Amos; Zech 5:1—roll

Zechariah 5:3 the curse: Deut 11:28, 29; 27:15–26; 28:15–68; 29:19–28; Ps 109:17–20; Prov

3:33; Isa 24:6; 43:28; Jer 26:6; Dan 9:11; Mal 3:9; 4:6; Matt 25:41; Gal 3:10–13; Heb 6:6–8; Rev 21:8; 22:15 the face: Luke 21:35 every one: etc. or, every one of this people that stealeth, holdeth himself guiltless, as it doth. stealeth. Exod 20:15; Prov 29:24; 30:9; Jer 7:9; Hos 4:2; Mal 3:8–10; 1 Cor 6:7–9; Eph 4:28; Jas 5:4 sweareth: Zech 5:4; 8:17; Lev 19:12; Isa 48:1; Jer 5:2; 23:10; Ezek 17:13–16; Mal 3:5; Matt 5:33–37; 23:16–22; 1 Tim 1:9; Jas 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 41:56—the face; Lev 19:11—shall not; Num 5:24—General; Deut 28:17—General; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; Neh 5:13—So God; Job 11:14—let not; Job 22:23—thou shalt; Ps 24:4—sworn; Ps 37:22—cut off; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 21:7—destroy them; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Amos 3:10—who; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Matt 26:72—with; Mark 11:21—General; Acts 1:20—Let his; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous

Zechariah 5:4 and it shall remain: Lev 14:34–45; Deut 7:26; Job 18:15; 20:26; Prov 3:33; Hab 2:9–11; Jas 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 6:3—sweareth; Lev 14:35—a plague; Lev 14:44—General; Lev 19:11—shall not; Lev 19:12—ye shall; Num 5:24—General; Deut 28:17—General; Josh 7:11—among; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; Judg 11:10—if we do; 2 Kgs 5:24—and bestowed; Neh 5:13—So God; Job 11:14—let not; Job 21:28—Where; Job 22:23—thou shalt; Ps 24:4—sworn; Ps 37:22—cut off; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 14:11—house; Prov 15:27—He that is; Prov 20:21—but; Prov 21:7—destroy them; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 23:10—because; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Amos 3:10—who; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Hag 1:6—with holes; Zech 5:3—sweareth; Zech 8:17—love; Zech 9:1—the rest; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Matt 26:72—with; Mark 11:21—General; Acts 1:20—Let his; Acts 8:20—Thy; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured

Zechariah 5:5 the angel: Zech 1:9, 14, 19; 2:3; 4:5 Lift: Zech 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 15:16—not; Isa 24:20—and it; Jer 24:3—What; Ezek 8:5—lift; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Amos 8:2—Amos; Zech 1:18—lifted; Zech 6:4—unto

Zechariah 5:6 This is an ephah: “The meaning of this vision,” says Archbishop Newcome, “seems to be, that the Babylonish captivity had happened on account of the wickedness of the Jews, and that a like dispersion would befall them if they relapsed into like crimes.” The woman who sat in the ephah was an emblem of the Jewish nation; the casting the weight of lead on the mouth of the ephah seems to mean the condemnation of the Jews, after they had filled up the measure of their iniquities by crucifying the Messiah; the “two women, with wings like a stork, and the wind in their wings,” seem emblematical of the Roman armies and the rapidity of their conquests; and their lifting up the ephah and carrying it through the air, to build it a house in Shinar or Babylon, where it was fixed on its own basis, represents the taking of Jerusalem, the dispersion of the Jews, and the long continuance of that calamity, as a just punishment of their unbelief. Ezek 44:10, 11; Amos 8:5 Reciprocal: Amos 8:2—Amos; Zech 4:4—What; Zech 6:4—unto; Matt 23:32—the measure; 1 Thess 2:16—to fill; Rev 14:15—ripe

Zechariah 5:7 talent: or, weighty piece, Isa 13:1; 15:1; 22:11 is: Jer 3:1, 2; Ezek 16:1–63; 23:1–49; Hos 1:1–Hos 3:5; Rev 17:1–18 Reciprocal: Exod 25:39—talent; Zech 5:8—the weight; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 22:19—is my

Zechariah 5:8 This: Gen 15:16; Matt 23:32; 1 Thess 2:16 the weight: Zech 5:7; Ps 38:4; Prov 5:22; Lam 1:14; Amos 9:1–4 Reciprocal: Isa 64:6—our iniquities; Luke 22:19—is my

Zechariah 5:9 for: Deut 28:49; Dan 9:26, 27; Hos 8:1; Matt 24:28 Reciprocal: Job 39:13—wings and feathers unto the; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Hos 4:19—wind; Zech 1:18—lifted

Zechariah 5:10 Reciprocal: Zech 2:2—Whither; Zech 6:4—unto

Zechariah 5:11 unto: Deut 28:59; Jer 29:28; Hos 3:4; Luke 21:24 the land: Gen 10:10; 11:2; 14:1; Isa 11:11; Dan 1:2

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The vision of the four chariots;
- 9 By the crowns of Joshua are shewn the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

Zechariah 6:1 I turned: Zech 5:1 four: Zech 1:18, 19; Dan 2:38–40; 7:3–7; 8:22 and the: 1 Sam 2:8; Job 34:29; Ps 33:11; 36:6; Prov 21:30; Isa 14:26, 27; 43:13; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:15, 35; Acts 4:28; Eph 1:11; 3:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:11—General; 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; Ezra 6:14—through; Ezek 1:20—for the; Dan 8:3—I lifted; Rev 7:1—four angels

Zechariah 6:2 red: Zech 1:8; Rev 6:2–5; 12:3; 17:3 black: Zech 6:6; Rev 6:5, 6 Reciprocal: Nah 2:3—made; Rev 6:4—horse

Zechariah 6:3 white: Rev 6:2; 19:11; 20:11 grisled: Zech 6:6, 7; 1:8; Dan 2:33, 40, 41; Rev 6:8 bay: or, strong Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—come not; Dan 2:39—another third

Zechariah 6:4 unto: Zech 1:9, 19–21; 5:5, 6, 10 Reciprocal: Dan 9:22—he informed; Zech 4:4—What

Zechariah 6:5 These: Zech 1:10, 11; Ps 68:17; 104:3, 4; Ezek 1:5–28; 10:9–19; 11:22; Heb 1:7, 14; Rev 14:6–13 spirits: or, winds, 1 Kgs 19:11; Ps 148:8; Dan 7:2 go: Zech 4:10; 1 Kgs 22:19; 2 Chr 18:18, 19; Job 1:6; 2:1, 2; Dan 7:10; Matt 18:10; Luke 1:19 the Lord: Zech 4:14; Isa 54:5 Reciprocal: Josh 3:11—the Lord; Dan 9:22—he informed; Mic 4:13—the Lord of; Zech 1:9—the angel; Zech 3:7—I will; Rev 1:4—from the

Zechariah 6:6 the north: Jer 1:14, 15; 4:6; 6:1; 25:9; 46:10; 51:48; Ezek 1:4 go forth after: Dan 7:5, 6; 11:3, 4 toward: Dan 11:5, 6, 9, 40 Reciprocal: Dan 2:39—another third; Zech 1:8—speckled; Zech 6:2—black; Zech 6:3—grisled; Rev 6:5—a black

Zechariah 6:7 the bay: Zech 1:10; Gen 13:17; 2 Chr 16:9; Job 1:6, 7; 2:1, 2; Dan 7:19, 24 Reciprocal: Ezek 9:11—I have; Zech 1:8—speckled; Zech 1:11—We; Zech 6:3—grisled

Zechariah 6:8 quieted: Zech 1:15; Judg 8:3; 15:7; Eccl 10:4; Isa 1:24; 18:3, 4; 42:13–15; 48:14; 51:22, 23; Jer 51:48, 49; Ezek 5:13; 16:42, 63; Rev 18:21, 22 Reciprocal: Josh 7:26—So the Lord; 2 Sam 21:14—God; Esth 7:10—Then was the king's; Ezek 9:11—I have; Ezek 21:17—and I

Zechariah 6:9; Zech 1:1; 7:1; 8:1

Zechariah 6:10 which: Ezra 7:14–16; 8:26–30; Isa 66:20; Acts 24:17; Rom 15:25, 26 the son: Zech 6:14 Reciprocal: Zech 7:2—they

Zechariah 6:11 make: Zech 3:5; Exod 28:36–38; 29:6; 39:30; Lev 8:9; Ps 21:3; Song 3:11; Heb 2:9; Rev 19:12 Joshua: Zech 3:1; Hag 1:1, 14; 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 6:14—Seraiah; Ezra 3:2—Jeshua; Ezra 5:2—Jeshua; Neh 12:1—Jeshua; Zech 6:13—a priest; Rev 6:2—and a

Zechariah 6:12 behold: Zech 13:7; Isa 32:1, 2; Mic 5:5; Mark 15:39; John 19:5; Acts 13:38; 17:31; Heb 7:4, 24; 8:3; 10:12 whose: Zech 3:8; Ps 80:15–17; Isa 4:2; 11:1; 53:2; Jer 23:5; 33:15; Luke 1:78 marg. John 1:45 grow up out of his place: or, branch up from under him he shall build: Zech 4:6–9; 8:9; Matt 16:18; 26:61; Mark 14:58; 15:29; John 2:19–21; 1 Cor 3:9; Eph 2:20–22; Heb 3:3, 4; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 18:18—like unto; 1 Kgs 5:5—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 1 Chr 22:10—He shall build; 1 Chr 28:6—he shall; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 9:6—the government; Jer 30:21—and I; Ezek 17:22—highest; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:29—I will; Ezek 37:25—and my; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 44:3—the prince; Zech 4:9—his hands; Zech 6:15—and ye; Matt 21:5—thy King; Luke 2:14—and; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:49—the King; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 7:47—General; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Gal 4:4—made; 1 Pet 1:10—which; Rev 22:16—I am

Zechariah 6:13 bear: Ps 21:5; 45:3, 4; 72:17–19; Isa 9:6; 11:10; 22:24; 49:5, 6; Jer 23:6; Dan 7:13, 14; John 13:31, 32; 17:1–5; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:7–11; Heb 2:7–9; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 3:21; 5:9–13; 19:11–16 a priest: Zech 6:11; Gen 14:18; Ps 110:4; Heb 3:1; 4:14–16; 6:20; 7:1, 24, 25–28; 10:12, 13 and the: Zech 4:14; Ps 85:9–11; Isa 54:10; Dan 9:25–27; Mic 5:4; Acts 10:36–43; Rom 5:1; Eph 2:13–18; Col 1:2, 18–20; Heb 7:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 28:12—the shoulders; Exod 28:30—bear the judgment; Num 11:14—General; Deut 18:18—like unto; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 1 Kgs 5:5—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Kgs 6:38—finished; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 1 Chr 22:10—He shall build; 1 Chr 28:6—he shall; Prov 12:20—but; Isa 28:5—shall the; Jer 23:5—Branch; Jer 30:21—and I; Jer 33:15—the Branch; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Ezek 17:22—highest; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:25—I will make; Ezek 37:25—and my; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 44:3—the prince; Zech 4:9—his hands; Matt 16:18—I will; Matt 21:5—thy King; Luke 2:14—and; John 1:49—the King; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 5:24—this; Acts 7:47—General; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; Eph 1:11—the counsel; Eph 2:14—our; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; Heb 3:3—who

Zechariah 6:14 Helem: Zech 6:10 a memorial: Exod 12:14; 28:12, 29; Num 16:40; 31:54; Josh 4:7; 1 Sam 2:30; Matt 26:13; Mark 14:9; Acts 10:4; 1 Cor 11:23–26 Reciprocal: Neh 2:20—memorial; Esth 9:28—the memorial

Zechariah 6:15 they: Isa 56:6–8; 57:19; 60:10; Acts 2:39; 1 Cor 3:10–15; Eph 2:13–22; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 and ye: Zech 6:12; 2:8–11; 4:8, 9; John 17:20, 21 And this: Zech 3:7; Isa 3:10; 58:10–14; Rom 16:26; 2 Pet 1:5–10 Reciprocal: Deut 4:30—obedient; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; Isa 19:19—General; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 17:24—if; Zech 2:9—and ye; Heb 5:9—unto

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The captives enquire concerning the set fasts;
- 4 Zechariah reproves the hypocrisy of their fasting;
- 8 Sin the cause of their captivity.

Zechariah 7:1 the fourth: Zech 1:1; Ezra 6:14, 15; Hag 2:10, 20 Chisleu: Answering to part of November and part of December. Neh 1:1 Reciprocal: Exod 1:1—General; Zech 6:9—General

Zechariah 7:2 they: Zech 6:10; Ezra 6:10; 7:15–23; 8:28–30; Isa 60:7 pray before the Lord: Heb. intreat the face of the Lord, Zech 8:21; Exod 32:11 marg. 1 Sam 13:12; 1 Kgs 13:6; Jer 26:19

Zechariah 7:3 speak: Deut 17:9–11; 33:10; Ezek 44:23, 24; Hos 4:6; Hag 2:11; Mal 2:7 Should: Zech 7:5; Neh 8:9–11; 9:1–3; Eccl 3:4; Isa 22:12, 13; Joel 2:17; Matt 9:15; Jas 4:8–10 fifth: This was a fast for the burning of the temple, as that of the seventh month was for the death of Gedaliah; and seeing that the city and temple were in part rebuilt, they wished to know whether they should continue the observance of them. Zech 8:19; 2 Kgs 25:8, 9; Jer 52:12–14 separating: Zech 12:12–14; 1 Cor 7:5 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—come not; Exod 33:4—they mourned; Num 29:7—afflict; 1 Sam 21:4—if the young; Prov 18:1—Through; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Mal 3:14—and that; Matt 6:16—be; Matt 20:12—borne; Luke 15:29—Lo

Zechariah 7:4 Lord of hosts: Isa 10:16

Zechariah 7:5 When: Isa 58:5 seventh: Zech 8:19; 2 Kgs 25:23; Jer 41:1–4 seventy: From the eleventh year of Zedekiah to the fourth of Darius Hystaspes are just seventy years. Zech 7:3; 1:12; Jer 25:11 did: Zech 7:6; Isa 1:11, 12; 58:4–6; Matt 5:16–18; 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5; Rom 14:6–9, 17, 18; 1 Cor 10:31; 2 Cor 5:15; Col 3:23 Reciprocal: Exod 33:4—they mourned; 2 Kgs 25:25—seventh; Isa 43:23—honoured; Isa 58:3—have we fasted; Jer 1:3—in the fifth; Jer 12:11—it mourneth; Jer 29:10—after; Jer 36:9—they; Dan 9:2—to Jeremiah; Hos 7:14—they have not; Hos 10:1—an empty vine; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Amos 5:25—General; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Luke 14:12—and a; Luke 18:12—fast; 1 Cor 11:28—let a; Titus 1:15—but

Zechariah 7:6 did not ye eat for: or, be not ye they that did eat for, etc. Deut 12:7; 14:26; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 29:22; Jer 17:9, 10; Hos 8:13; 9:4; 1 Cor 10:31; 11:20, 21, 26–29; Col 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:24—the king; Isa 43:23—honoured; Jer 36:9—they; Hos 10:1—an empty vine; Zech 7:5—did; Zech 14:21—every; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Luke 5:33—Why; Luke 18:12—fast; Rom 14:6—regardeth it; Titus 1:15—but

Zechariah 7:7 Should ye not hear the words: or, Are not these the words, etc. Isa 55:3, 6, 7 cried: Zech 1:3–6; Isa 1:16–20; Jer 7:5, 23; 36:2, 3; Ezek 18:30–32; Dan 9:6–14; Hos 14:1–3; Amos 5:14, 15; Mic 6:6–8; Zeph 2:1–3 former: Heb. the hand of former the south: Deut 34:3; Jer 17:26; 32:44; 33:13 Reciprocal: Isa 65:12—because; Jer 11:6—Proclaim; Jer 44:4—I sent; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 7:12—the former; Matt 7:12—for; Mark 12:2—a servant

Zechariah 7:8 Reciprocal: Lev 10:20—he was content; Dan 9:6—have we

Zechariah 7:9 saying: Zech 7:7; 8:16, 17; Lev 19:15, 35–37; Deut 10:18, 19; 15:7–14; 16:18–20; Ps 82:2–4; Prov 21:3; Isa 58:6–10; Jer 7:5, 23; Ezek 45:9; Hos 10:12, 13; Amos 5:24; Mic 6:8; Matt 23:23; Luke 11:42; Jas 2:13–17 Execute true judgment: Heb. Judge judgment of truth, Jer 21:12 marg. John 7:51 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—men; Lev 10:20—he was content; Prov 21:13—at; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Prov 31:9—General; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 5:7—he looked; Isa 16:3—execute; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 22:3—Execute; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Hos 4:2—swearing; Hos 12:6—keep; Hag 2:17—yet; Matt 21:34—he sent; Mark 12:3—and sent; Luke 20:10—sent; 1 Pet 3:8—having

Zechariah 7:10 oppress: Exod 22:21–24; 23:9; Deut 24:14–18; 27:19; Ps 72:4; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Isa 1:16, 17, 23; Jer 5:28; 22:15–17; Ezek 22:7, 12, 29; Amos 4:1; 5:11, 12; Mic 2:1–3; 3:1–4; Zeph 3:1–3; Mal 3:5; Matt 23:14; 1 Cor 6:10; Jas 5:4 imagine: Ps 21:11; 36:4; 140:2; Prov 3:29; 6:18; Jer 11:19, 20; 18:18; Mic 2:1; Mark 7:21–23; Jas 1:14, 15; 1 John 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Deut 23:16—thou shalt not; Deut 24:17—pervert; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Ezek 18:12—oppressed; Zech 8:17—let; Jas 2:6—Do

Zechariah 7:11 they refused: Zech 1:4; Exod 10:3; 2 Kgs 17:13–15; 2 Chr 33:10; Neh 9:17, 26, 29; Prov 1:24–32; Isa 1:19, 20; Jer 6:16, 17; 7:24; 13:10; 26:5, 6; 35:15; 36:31; 44:16; Ezek 3:7; Hos 4:16; Dan 9:5; Zeph 3:2; Acts 7:51; Heb 12:25 pulled away the shoulder: Heb. gave a backsliding shoulder, Neh 9:29; Jer 8:5; Hos 4:16; Heb 10:38, 39 stopped: Heb. made heavy, Ps 58:4, 5; Isa 6:10; Acts 7:57 Reciprocal: Exod 7:13—General; Exod 8:15—he hardened; Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; Lev 26:15—despise; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; 2 Chr 24:20—transgress; Ps 81:11—people; Prov 5:12—How; Prov 21:13—stopper; Prov 28:9—turneth; Prov 29:1—shall; Isa 28:12—yet; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 46:12—ye stouthearted; Isa 48:4—I knew; Isa 65:12—because; Jer 2:19—and thy; Jer 3:3—thou refusedst; Jer 5:3—they have made; Jer 11:8—obeyed; Jer 15:6—thou art; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 17:27—ye will; Jer 19:15—because; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 31:22—backsliding; Jer 32:33—turned; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 42:21—but; Jer 44:5—they; Ezek 5:6—for they; Ezek 14:5—I may; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 11:2—they called; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 6:12—horses; Mal 2:2—ye will not hear; Matt 13:15—ears; Matt 21:32—repented; Rom 2:5—But after; 2 Tim 4:4—turn; Heb 3:8—Harden

Zechariah 7:12 their hearts: Neh 9:29; Job 9:4; Isa 48:4; Jer 5:3; Ezek 2:4; 3:7–9; 11:19; 36:26 lest: Ps 50:17; Neh 9:29, 30; Isa 6:10; Matt 13:15; Mark 4:12; Luke 8:12; John 3:19, 20; Acts 28:27; 2 Thess 2:10–12 sent: Neh 9:30; Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Pet 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:21 the former: Heb. the hand of the former, Zech 7:7 therefore: 2 Chr 36:16; Jer 26:19; Dan 9:11, 12; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 7:13—General; Exod 7:14—Pharaoh's; Exod 8:15—he hardened; Exod 32:9—a stiffnecked; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Job 41:24—as hard; Prov 1:24—I have called; Isa 30:9—will not; Isa 46:12—ye stouthearted; Jer 3:3—thou refusedst; Jer 17:23—they obeyed; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 34:14—but; Jer 42:21—but; Jer 44:3—of their; Jer 44:5—they; Ezek 3:9—adamant; Amos 6:12—horses; Matt 13:5—General; Matt 18:35—from; Matt 19:8—because; Matt 21:32—repented; Rom 2:5—But after; Heb 3:8—Harden

Zechariah 7:13 as: Ps 81:8–12; Prov 1:24–28; Isa 50:2; Jer 6:16, 17; Luke 13:34, 35; 19:42–44 so: Prov 21:13; 28:9; Isa 1:15; Jer 11:11; 14:12; Ezek 14:3; 20:3; Mic 3:4; Matt 25:11, 12;

Luke 13:25; Jas 4:3 Reciprocal: Neh 9:30—therefore; Job 27:9—Will God; Ps 18:41—General; Prov 1:28—shall they; Song 5:6—I sought; Isa 57:13—let; Jer 7:13—and I called; Jer 7:27—also; Jer 14:2—the cry; Jer 44:3—of their; Lam 3:44—that; Ezek 8:18—and though; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; John 9:31—we know

Zechariah 7:14 scattered: Zech 2:6; 9:14; Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:33, 64; Ps 58:9; Isa 17:13; 21:1; 66:15; Jer 4:11, 12; 23:19; 25:32, 33; 30:23; 36:19; Amos 1:14; Nah 1:3; Hab 3:14 whom: Deut 28:33, 49; Jer 5:15 the land: Lev 26:22; 2 Chr 36:21; Jer 52:30; Dan 9:16–18; Zeph 3:6 the pleasant land: Heb. the land of desire, Dan 8:9 Reciprocal: Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Isa 28:12—yet; Isa 40:24—and the; Jer 9:16—scatter; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Jer 34:22—and I will; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Ezek 5:12—and I will scatter; Ezek 12:19—that her; Ezek 20:6—which is; Ezek 22:15—scatter; Ezek 26:12—thy pleasant houses; Ezek 33:28—I will lay; Joel 2:3—and behind

CHAPTER 8

- 1 The restoration of Jerusalem;
- 9 They are encouraged to build the temple by God's favour to them;
- 16 Good works are required of them;
- 18 Joy and enlargement are promised.

Zechariah 8:1 Reciprocal: Zech 6:9—General

Zechariah 8:2 I was jealous: Zech 1:14–16; Ps 78:58, 59; Isa 42:13, 14; 59:17; 63:4–6, 15; Ezek 36:5, 6; Joel 2:18; Nah 1:2, 6 Reciprocal: Isa 14:3—General; Ezek 39:25—and will; Zech 1:13—with good

Zechariah 8:3 I am: Zech 1:16; Jer 30:10, 11 dwell: Zech 2:10, 11; Isa 12:6; Ezek 48:35; Joel 3:17, 21; John 1:14; 14:23; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:21, 22; Col 2:9; Rev 21:3 a city: Zech 14:20, 21; Isa 1:21, 26; 60:14; Jer 31:23; 33:16 the mountain: Isa 2:2, 3 the holy: Isa 11:9; 65:25; 66:20; Rev 21:10, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 25:8—I may dwell; Deut 28:3—in the city; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 48:1—mountain; Ps 87:1—the holy; Ps 144:14—no breaking in; Ps 147:13—blessed; Isa 8:18—which; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Isa 56:7—they will; Jer 26:18—the mountain; Lam 5:21—renew; Ezek 36:10—I will; Dan 9:16—thy holy; Dan 9:20—for; Joel 2:1—in my; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Zech 1:14—I am; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall; Mal 3:4—the offering; 2 Pet 1:18—the holy

Zechariah 8:4 There: 1 Sam 2:31; Job 5:26; 42:17; Isa 65:20–22; Lam 2:20, 21, 22; 5:11–15; Heb 12:22 very age: Heb. multitude of days Reciprocal: Exod 21:19—upon his staff; 1 Sam 2:32—an old man; Eccl 12:3—strong; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 30:10—and shall; Jer 30:19—and I; Jer 31:13—shall; Jer 31:24—General; Lam 1:1—full; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Zech 2:4—Jerusalem; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited

Zechariah 8:5 playing: Zech 2:4; Ps 128:3, 4; 144:12–15; Jer 30:19, 20; 31:27; 33:11; Lam 2:19; Matt 11:16, 17 Reciprocal: Jer 3:16—when; Jer 31:13—shall; Lam 1:1—full; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Luke 7:32—children

Zechariah 8:6 marvellous: or, hard, or difficult should: Gen 18:14; Num 11:22, 23; 2 Kgs 7:2; Jer 32:17, 27; Luke 1:20, 37; 18:27; Rom 4:20, 21; 6:19–21 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Eccl 5:8—marvel; Zech 8:12—the remnant; Matt 19:26—but; Mark 10:27—With men; Luke 9:43—amazed

Zechariah 8:7 I: Ps 107:2, 3; Isa 11:11–16; 27:12, 13; 43:5, 6; 49:12; 59:19; 66:19, 20; Jer 31:8; Ezek 37:19–25; Hos 11:10, 11; Amos 9:14, 15; Mal 1:11; Rom 11:25–27 west country: Heb. country of the going down of the sun, Ps 50:1; 113:3 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—gather thee; Ezek 36:33—cause; Zech 10:6—I will save; Zech 10:10—out of the

Zechariah 8:8 and they shall dwell: Jer 3:17, 18; 23:8; 32:41; Ezek 37:25; Joel 3:20; Amos 9:14, 15; Obad 17–21; Zeph 3:14–20 they shall be my: Zech 13:9; Lev 26:12; Jer 4:2; 30:22; 31:1, 33; 32:38, 39; Ezek 11:20; 36:28; 37:27; Hos 2:19–23; 2 Cor 6:16–18; Rev 21:3, 7 in truth: Jer 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Deut 30:3—gather thee; Isa 1:26—thou shalt; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 51:16—Thou art; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 24:7—and they; Ezek 36:33—cause; Zech 8:11—General; Zech 14:11—shall be safely inhabited; Heb 8:10—I will be

Zechariah 8:9 Let: Zech 8:13, 18; Josh 1:6, 8; 1 Chr 22:13; 28:20; Isa 35:4; Hag 2:4–9; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 the prophets: Ezra 5:1, 2; Hag 1:1, 12; 2:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Dan 10:19—be strong; Hag 2:18—even; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Zech 8:11—General; Rom 4:20—but was; 1 Cor 16:13—be

Zechariah 8:10 before: Hag 1:6–11; 2:16–18 there was no hire for man: or, the hire of man became nothing, etc neither: Judg 5:6, 7, 11; 2 Chr 15:5–7; Jer 16:16 for: Isa 19:2; Amos 3:6; 9:4; Matt 10:34–36 Reciprocal: Exod 22:15—it came for his hire; Jer 16:5—I have; Lam 3:17—thou; Zech 11:6—deliver

Zechariah 8:11; Zech 8:8, 9; Ps 103:9; Isa 11:13; 12:1; Hag 2:19; Mal 3:9–11 Reciprocal: Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Isa 30:23—shall he; Ezek 36:11—will do; Zech 10:6—as

Zechariah 8:12 the seed: Gen 26:12; Lev 26:4, 5; Deut 28:4–12; Ps 67:6, 7; Prov 3:9, 10; Isa 30:23; Ezek 34:26, 27; 36:30; Hos 2:21–23; Joel 2:22; Amos 9:13–15; Hag 2:19 prosperous: Heb. of peace, Ps 72:3; Jas 3:18 the heavens: Gen 27:28; Deut 32:2; 33:13, 28; 1 Kgs 17:1; Prov 19:12; Hos 14:5; Hag 1:10 the remnant: Zech 8:6; Mic 4:6, 7; 1 Cor 3:21 to possess: Isa 61:7; Ezek 36:12; Obad 17–20; Matt 6:33 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Ps 107:37—which may; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Isa 26:19—thy dew; Ezek 36:9—General; Hos 14:7—grow; Hag 2:18—even; Mal 3:11—neither

Zechariah 8:13 a curse: Deut 28:37; 29:23–28; 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; 2 Chr 7:20–22; Ps 44:13, 14, 16; 79:4; Isa 65:15, 16; Jer 24:9; 25:18; 26:6; 29:18; 42:18; 44:12, 22; Lam 2:15, 16; 4:15; Ezek 5:15; Dan 9:11 O house: Zech 1:19; 9:13; 10:6; 2 Kgs 17:18–20; Isa 9:20, 21; Jer 32:30–32; 33:24; Ezek 37:11, 16–19 ye shall: The consideration that all nations who now worship the true God, and receive the Sacred Scriptures as His word, have derived the whole of their divine knowledge, under God, from Jewish prophets, apostles, and teachers, and that the Saviour “in whom all nations shall be blessed,” sprang from that favoured race, emphatically explains what is meant by “ye shall be a blessing.” The full accomplishment of this prediction, however, is probably reserved for the future restoration of the Jews. Zech 8:20–23; 10:6–9; Gen 12:2, 3; 26:4; Ruth 4:11, 12; Ps 72:17; Isa 19:24, 25; Mic 5:7; Zeph 3:20; Gal 3:14, 28, 29; Hag 2:19 fear not: Zech 8:9; Isa 35:3, 4;

41:10–16; 1 Cor 16:13 Reciprocal: Num 5:27—the woman; Deut 31:6—Be strong; 2 Sam 16:21—the hands; Isa 43:28—and have; Isa 61:9—their seed; Ezek 34:26—make them; Dan 10:19—be strong; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Hag 2:5—fear; Zech 8:15—fear; Rom 4:20—but was; Eph 6:10—be

Zechariah 8:14 As: Zech 1:6; Ps 33:11; Isa 14:24; Jer 31:28 I repented: 2 Chr 36:16; Jer 4:28; 15:1–6; 20:16; Ezek 24:14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:12—repent; Num 14:11—How long will this; Jer 23:20—until; Jer 29:11—I know; Jer 32:42—Like; Zech 1:19—scattered

Zechariah 8:15 have: Jer 29:11–14; 32:42; Mic 4:10–13; 7:18–20 fear: Zech 8:13; Isa 43:1, 2; Zeph 3:16, 17; Luke 12:32 Reciprocal: Jer 23:20—until; Joel 2:21—Fear; Hag 2:5—fear

Zechariah 8:16 are: Deut 10:12, 13; 11:7, 8; Mic 6:8; Luke 3:8–14; Eph 4:17; 1 Pet 1:13–16 Speak: Zech 8:19; 7:9; Lev 19:11; Ps 15:2; Prov 12:17, 19; Jer 9:3–5; Hos 4:1, 2; Mic 6:12; Eph 4:25; 1 Thess 4:6; Rev 21:8 execute the judgment of truth and peace: Heb. judge truth and the judgment of peace, Zech 7:9; Isa 9:7; 11:3–9; Amos 5:15, 24; Matt 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am; Gen 34:20—the gate; Exod 18:21—men; Job 29:7—General; Isa 1:17—seek; Isa 39:8—For; Isa 61:8—I the Lord; Ezek 18:8—hath executed; Ezek 45:9—remove; Hos 12:6—keep; Matt 7:12—for; Eph 4:15—But; Col 3:9—Lie

Zechariah 8:17 let: Zech 7:10; Prov 3:29; 6:14; Jer 4:14; Mic 2:1–3; Matt 5:28; 12:35; 15:19 love: Zech 5:3, 4; Jer 4:2; Mal 3:5 things: Ps 5:5, 6; 10:3; Prov 6:16–19; 8:13; Jer 44:4; Hab 1:13 Reciprocal: Lev 19:11—shall not; Deut 16:22—which; Ps 15:2—speaketh; Prov 6:18—heart; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Isa 61:8—I the Lord; Zech 7:9—saying; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 26:72—with; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured; Heb 1:9—hated

Zechariah 8:18 Reciprocal: Zech 8:9—Let; Acts 2:5—were; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

Zechariah 8:19 the fourth: 2 Kgs 25:3, 4; Jer 39:2; 52:6, 7 the fifth: Zech 7:3; Jer 52:12–15 the seventh: Zech 7:5; 2 Kgs 25:25; Jer 41:1–3 the tenth: Jer 52:4 joy: Esth 8:17; 9:22; Ps 30:11; Isa 12:1; 35:10; 51:11; Jer 31:12, 13 feasts: Heb. solemn, or, set times therefore: Zech 8:16; Luke 1:74, 75; Titus 2:11, 12; Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:19—peace and truth; 2 Kgs 25:8—in the fifth month; Esth 9:30—words of peace; Isa 39:8—For; Jer 1:3—in the fifth; Jer 30:19—out; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Jer 36:9—they; Jer 39:1—the ninth; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Hos 2:14—and speak; Zeph 2:3—all; Zech 1:13—with good; Eph 4:25—speak; 2 John 3—in truth

Zechariah 8:20 there: Zech 2:11; 14:16, 17; 1 Kgs 8:41, 43; 2 Chr 6:32, 33; Ps 22:27; 67:1–4; 72:17; 89:9; 117:1, 2; 138:4, 5; Isa 2:2, 3; 11:10; 49:6, 22, 23; 60:3–12; 66:18–20; Jer 16:19; Hos 1:10; 2:23; Amos 9:12; Mic 4:1, 2; Mal 1:11; Matt 8:11; Acts 15:14, 18; Rom 15:9–12; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Deut 4:6—Surely; Josh 2:11—for the Lord; Esth 8:17—many of the people; Ps 67:2—That; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 102:22—General; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 26:2—Open; Isa 44:5—I am; Isa 45:14—Surely; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 55:5—nation; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 66:23—shall all; Jer 3:17—and all the nations; Jer 31:6—Arise; Jer 33:9—a name; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Dan 11:33—understand; Mic 7:16—nations; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zeph 3:9—that; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Zech 14:9—the Lord; Matt 13:32—the least; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; John 10:16—other; Acts 2:10—Jews; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 9:31—were multiplied; Acts 10:24—and had; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 15:17—the residue; Acts 17:4—some; Rom 3:29—General;

Rom 11:12—their; Rom 11:18—thou bearest; Rom 11:25—until; Col 3:11—there; 1 Thess 1:9—ye; Rev 3:9—I will make them to; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 15:4—for all

Zechariah 8:21 Let: Ps 122:1–9 speedily: or, continually, Heb. going, Hos 6:3 pray before the Lord: Heb. intreat the face of the Lord, Zech 7:2 I will: Ps 103:22; 146:1, 2 Reciprocal: Num 10:29—come; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw; Song 6:1—that; Jer 50:4—seek the; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Zech 9:1—when; John 1:37—and they; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

Zechariah 8:22; Isa 25:7; 55:5; 60:3–22; 66:23; Jer 4:2; Mic 4:3; Hag 2:7; Gal 3:8; Rev 15:4; 21:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:32—is come; Ps 126:2—then said; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 65:1—unto; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mic 2:12—they

Zechariah 8:23 ten men: Gen 31:7, 41; Num 14:22; Job 19:3; Eccl 11:2; Mic 5:5; Matt 18:21, 22 out: Isa 66:18; Rev 7:9, 10; 14:6, 7 take: 1 Sam 15:27, 28; Isa 3:6; 4:1; Luke 8:44; Acts 19:12 We will: Num 10:29–32; Ruth 1:16, 17; 2 Sam 15:19–22; 2 Kgs 2:6; 1 Chr 12:18; Isa 55:5; 60:3; Acts 13:47, 48 we have: Num 14:14–16; Deut 4:6, 7; Josh 2:9–13; 1 Kgs 8:42, 43; 1 Cor 14:25 Reciprocal: Gen 21:22—God; Gen 39:3—saw that; Exod 12:38—And a mixed multitude; Exod 18:1—heard; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; Josh 24:18—will we also; Ruth 1:10—Surely; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; 1 Sam 14:7—Do all; 1 Kgs 4:34—General; 1 Chr 17:2—for God; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Esth 9:27—all such; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 126:2—then said; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 45:14—The labour; Isa 65:1—unto; Ezek 34:26—make them; Dan 4:1—unto all; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mic 2:12—they; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 9:7—he that; Zech 9:16—lifted; Mal 3:12—all; Acts 2:10—Jews; Rev 21:24—the nations

CHAPTER 9

- 1 God defends his church;
- 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ, and his peaceable kingdom;
- 12 God's promises of victory and defence.

Zechariah 9:1 Cir, AM 3494, BC 510 burden: Isa 13:1; Jer 23:33–38; Mal 1:1 Damascus: Gen 14:15; Isa 17:1–3; Jer 49:23–27; Amos 1:3–5; 3:12 the rest: Zech 5:4; Isa 9:8–21 when: Zech 8:21–23; 2 Chr 20:12; Ps 25:15; Isa 17:7, 8; 45:20–22; 52:10; Ps 145:15; Jer 16:19 Reciprocal: Deut 3:13—which was called; Jer 25:22—ises which are beyond the sea; Ezek 26:3—Behold; Nah 1:1—burden; Zech 12:1—burden; Acts 9:31—the churches; Rev 7:4—all

Zechariah 9:2 Hamath: Num 13:21; 2 Kgs 23:33; 25:21; Jer 49:23; Amos 6:14 Tyrus: Isa 23:1–18; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26; Joel 3:4–8; Amos 1:9, 10 Zidon: 1 Kgs 17:9; Ezek 28:21–26; Obad 20 it be: Ezek 28:3–5, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 10:18—Hamathite; Josh 11:8—great Zidon; 2 Kgs 19:13—the king; Isa 11:11—Hamath; Jer 25:22—Tyrus; Jer 47:4—Tyrus; Ezek 26:2—Tyrus; Ezek 28:4—General; Ezek 47:16—Hamath; Matt 11:22—Tyre; Acts 27:3—Sidon

Zechariah 9:3 build: Josh 19:29; 2 Sam 24:7 heaped: 1 Kgs 10:27; Job 22:24; 27:16; Isa 23:8;

Ezek 27:33; 28:4, 5 Reciprocal: Job 3:15—who filled their houses; Isa 23:11—strong holds; Ezek 26:4—destroy; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 27:34—General; Ezek 28:3—thou art; Matt 11:22—Tyre

Zechariah 9:4 the Lord: Prov 10:2; 11:4; Isa 23:1–7; Ezek 28:16; Joel 3:8 he will: Ezek 26:17; 27:26–36; 28:2, 8 shall: Ezek 28:18; Amos 1:10 Reciprocal: Isa 23:11—strong holds; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 27:34—General

Zechariah 9:5 Ashkelon: Isa 14:29–31; Jer 47:1, 4–7; Ezek 25:15–17; Zeph 2:4–7; Acts 8:26 and be: Jer 51:8, 9; Ezek 26:15–21; Rev 18:9–17 for: Isa 20:5, 6; Rom 5:5; Phil 1:20 Reciprocal: Deut 2:23—Azzah; Josh 10:41—Gaza; Josh 15:45—Ekron; 1 Sam 6:17—Askelon; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Isa 11:14—the Philistines; Isa 14:30—and I; Jer 25:20—Philistines; Jer 47:5—Gaza; Amos 1:6—Gaza; Amos 1:7—a fire; Obad 19—the plain

Zechariah 9:6; Eccl 2:18–21; 6:2; Amos 1:8; Isa 2:12–17; 23:9; 28:1; Dan 4:37; Zeph 2:10; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Deut 23:2—General; 1 Sam 6:17—Ashdod; Neh 4:7—Ashdodites; Zeph 2:7—the coast; Acts 8:40—at

Zechariah 9:7 I will: 1 Sam 17:34–36; Ps 3:7; 58:6; Amos 3:12 blood: Heb. bloods he that: Zech 8:23; Isa 11:12–14; 19:23–25; Jer 48:47; 49:6, 39; Ezek 16:57–61 a governor: Isa 49:22, 23; 60:14–16; Gal 3:28 a Jebusite: 2 Sam 24:16–23; 1 Chr 11:4–6; 21:15–30; 22:1 Reciprocal: Gen 10:16—Jebusite; 1 Chr 1:14—Jebusite; Zeph 2:7—the coast; Zech 14:16—that every

Zechariah 9:8 I will: Zech 2:1–13; 12:8; Gen 32:1, 2; Ps 34:7; 46:1–5; 125:1, 2; Isa 4:5; 26:1; 31:5; 33:20–22; 52:12; Joel 3:16, 17; Rev 20:9 because of him that passeth by: 2 Kgs 23:29; 24:1; Jer 46:2, 13; Dan 11:6, 7, 10–16, 27–29, 40–45 no: Zech 14:11; Ps 72:4; Isa 52:1; 54:14; 60:18; Jer 31:12; Ezek 28:24, 25; 39:29; Amos 9:15; Rev 20:1–3 for: Exod 3:7, 9; 2 Sam 16:12; Acts 7:34 Reciprocal: Ps 147:14—He maketh peace; Isa 16:4—for; Isa 31:4—so shall; Amos 5:17—I will; Zech 2:5—a wall; Zech 10:4—the battle; Zech 12:4—I will open; Luke 1:74—that we

Zechariah 9:9 Rejoice: Zech 2:10; Ps 97:6–8; Isa 12:6; 40:9; 52:9, 10; 62:11; Zeph 3:14, 15 behold: Ps 2:6; 45:1; 110:1–4; Isa 9:6, 7; 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6; 30:9; Matt 21:4, 5; Mark 11:9, 10; Luke 19:37, 38; John 1:49; 12:13–15; 19:15 he is: Ps 45:6, 7; 85:9–12; Isa 45:21; Matt 1:21; Rom 3:24–26 having salvation: or, saving himself lowly: Matt 11:29; 21:5–7; Mark 11:7; Luke 19:30–35; John 12:14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:3—must be just; 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 2 Kgs 19:21—the daughter; Ezra 3:11—shouted; Esth 6:9—proclaim; Ps 5:11—shout; Ps 27:4—behold; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 45:4—meekness; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 47:6—our King; Ps 48:11—daughters; Ps 97:8—Zion; Ps 102:20—To hear; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 110:5—strike; Ps 132:9—shout; Ps 132:16—her saints; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 145:17—righteous; Ps 149:2—let the; Prov 31:9—General; Song 1:4—we will be; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 1:8—daughter; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 24:23—when; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 25:10—in this; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our king; Isa 37:22—the daughter; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 42:2—General; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Hos 1:7—will save; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Mic 5:2—that is; Zeph 3:5—just; Hag 2:7—and the; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:19—General; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 27:19—that just; Mark 15:12—whom; Mark 15:26—The King of the Jews; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke

1:47—God; Luke 1:54—General; Luke 1:71—we; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 19:34—General; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:45—and the; John 3:17—but; John 4:22—for; John 5:23—all men; John 8:16—yet; John 18:33—the king; John 18:36—My kingdom is; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 3:14—the Holy One; Acts 7:52—the Just One; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 3:26—that he; 2 Cor 10:1—by; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Phil 2:7—made; Col 1:13—the kingdom; Col 1:20—having made peace; 1 Thess 4:16—with a; Heb 1:8—a sceptre; 1 Pet 3:18—the just; 1 John 1:9—just; 1 John 2:1—the righteous; 1 John 2:29—he is; Rev 7:10—Salvation; Rev 15:3—thou; Rev 19:7—be glad; Rev 19:11—and in

Zechariah 9:10 I will: Hos 1:7; 2:18; Mic 5:10, 11; Hag 2:22; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 the battle: Zech 10:4, 5 he shall: Ps 72:3, 7, 17; Isa 11:10; 49:6; 57:18, 19; Mic 4:2–4; Acts 10:36; Rom 15:9–13; 2 Cor 5:18, 20; Eph 2:13–17; Col 1:20, 21 his dominion: Ps 2:8–12; 72:8–11; 98:1–3; Isa 9:6, 7; 60:12; Mic 5:4; Rev 11:15 from the river: Deut 11:24; 1 Kgs 4:21 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—I will; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 85:8—for he; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 110:5—strike; Isa 2:4—and they; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 39:9—and shall; Mic 4:3—they shall; Mic 4:8—the first; Mic 5:5—this; Zeph 3:14—shout; Hag 2:7—and the; Matt 21:5—sitting; Matt 24:31—from; Matt 25:34—the King; Luke 1:71—we; Eph 2:17—and preached; Rev 19:11—and in

Zechariah 9:11 As: Deut 5:31; 2 Sam 13:13; 2 Chr 7:17; Dan 2:29 by the blood of thy covenant: or, whose covenant is by blood, Exod 24:8; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 11:25; Heb 9:10–26; 10:29; 13:20 I have: Ps 69:33; 102:19–21; 107:10–16; Isa 42:7, 22; 49:9; 51:14; 58:12; 61:1; Luke 4:18; Acts 26:17, 18; Col 1:13, 14 out: Ps 30:3; 40:2; Jer 38:6; Luke 16:24; Rev 20:3 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Gen 37:24—the pit; Exod 12:29—dungeon; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Job 33:24—Deliver; Ps 107:14—brake; Ps 146:7—looseth; Isa 24:22—shall they; Isa 49:25—Even; Lam 3:34—all; Obad 21—saviours; Zech 10:8—for; John 8:36—General; Acts 16:26—and every; Rom 7:24—who; Eph 1:7—whom; Heb 9:20—This; 1 John 5:6—blood

Zechariah 9:12 Turn: Isa 52:2; Jer 31:6; 50:4, 5, 28; 51:10; Mic 4:8; Nah 1:7; Heb 6:18 even: Isa 38:18; 49:9; Jer 31:17; Lam 3:21, 22; Ezek 37:11; Hos 2:15 I will: Job 42:10; Isa 40:2; 61:7 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; 2 Kgs 2:9—a double portion; Job 5:16—the poor; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Ps 107:14—brake; Ps 146:7—looseth; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Lam 3:34—all; Zech 1:20—four; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance; John 8:36—General; Acts 16:26—and every; Rom 7:24—who; Rom 8:24—saved; 1 Tim 5:17—double; Rev 18:6—double unto

Zechariah 9:13 bent: Zech 1:21; 10:3–7; 12:2–8; Mic 5:4–9; Rev 17:14 and raised: Ps 49:2–9; Lam 4:2; Amos 2:11; Obad 21 against: Dan 8:21–25; 11:32–34; Joel 3:6–8; Mic 4:2, 3; Mark 16:15–20; Rom 15:16–20; 1 Cor 1:21–28; 2 Cor 10:3–5; 2 Tim 4:7 made: Zech 12:8; Ps 18:32–35; 45:3; 144:1; 149:6; Isa 41:15, 16; 49:2; Eph 6:17; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 2:12; 19:15, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 45:5—Thine; Ps 110:5—strike; Ps 149:7—General; Isa 27:13—the great; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Jer 30:19—I will; Jer 51:20—art; Joel 2:23—ye children; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 4:13—thou shalt; Mic 5:5—then; Zech 4:6—Not; Zech 8:13—O house; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Zech 10:5—as; Acts 20:2—Greece

Zechariah 9:14 seen: Zech 2:5; 12:8; 14:3; Exod 14:24, 25; Josh 10:11–14, 42; Matt 28:20; Acts 4:10, 11; Rom 15:19; Heb 2:4 his: Ps 18:14; 45:3–5; 77:17, 18; 144:5, 6; Isa 30:30; Rev

6:2 blow: Josh 6:4, 5; Isa 18:3; 27:13; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 whirlwinds: Isa 21:1; 66:15 Reciprocal: Num 29:1—blowing; Job 37:9—the whirlwind; Ps 45:5—Thine; Isa 40:24—and the; Jer 23:19—General; Jer 30:23—the whirlwind; Jer 51:20—art; Dan 11:40—like; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Mic 2:12—they; Mic 2:13—their; Nah 1:3—his way; Hab 3:14—came out; Zech 7:14—scattered; Matt 24:27—as; Luke 17:24—as; 1 Cor 15:52—last; 1 Thess 4:16—with the trump; Rev 14:2—of a

Zechariah 9:15 they shall devour: Zech 10:5; 12:6; Mic 5:8; Rev 19:13–21 subdue: 1 Sam 17:45; 1 Cor 1:18 with sling stones: or, with the stones of the sling shall drink: Zech 9:17; 10:7; Ps 78:65; Song 1:4; 5:1; 7:9; Isa 55:1; Acts 2:13–18; Eph 5:18 filled like bowls: or, fill both the bowls, etc. Zech 14:20 the corners: Exod 27:2; Lev 4:7, 18, 25 Reciprocal: Num 6:20—and after; 1 Sam 1:13—she had; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; Ps 18:14—he shot; Ps 104:15—wine; Ps 132:16—her saints; Isa 24:9—General; Isa 31:4—so shall; Jer 31:12—wheat; Jer 31:14—my people; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Mic 2:12—they; Mic 2:13—their; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 12:8—defend; Luke 1:15—filled; Luke 22:18—the fruit; John 7:37—drink; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink

Zechariah 9:16 shall save: Ps 100:3; Isa 40:10; Jer 23:3; Ezek 34:22–26, 31; Mic 5:4; 7:14; Luke 12:32; John 10:27; 1 Pet 5:2–4 as: Isa 62:3; Hag 2:23 lifted: Zech 8:23; Isa 11:10–12; 60:3, 14; Zeph 3:20 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—the ensign; Isa 2:11—in that day; Isa 25:6—make; Jer 31:10—and keep; Zech 12:8—defend; Rev 12:1—crown; Rev 19:12—on his

Zechariah 9:17 how great is his goodness: Ps 31:19; 36:7; 86:5, 15; 145:7; Isa 63:7, 15; John 3:16; Rom 5:8, 20; Eph 1:7, 8; 2:4, 5; 3:18, 19; Titus 3:4–7; 1 John 4:8–11 how great is his beauty: Exod 15:11; Ps 45:2; 50:2; 90:17; Song 5:10; Isa 33:17; John 1:14; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Rev 5:12–14 corn: Isa 62:8, 9; 65:13, 14; Hos 2:21, 22; Joel 2:26; 3:18; Amos 8:11–14; 9:13, 14; Eph 5:18, 19 cheerful: or, grow, or, speak, Song 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—plenty; Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Num 6:20—and after; Num 15:5—General; Deut 26:11—rejoice; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Kgs 10:7—I believed; 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; 2 Chr 9:6—the one half; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 34:8—Lord; Ps 36:8—abundantly; Ps 65:13—pastures; Ps 90:14—satisfy; Ps 148:12—young men; Ps 148:13—for his name; Song 1:16—thou art; Song 5:15—as Lebanon; Isa 4:2—beautiful and glorious; Isa 9:17—have no joy; Isa 25:6—make; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Amos 8:13—General; Zech 9:15—shall drink; Zech 10:7—and their; Matt 17:4—it is; Matt 26:29—until; Mark 14:25—new; Luke 22:18—the fruit; Acts 2:13—These; 1 Pet 2:3—General; 1 John 2:13—young

CHAPTER 10

- 1 God is to be sought unto, and not idols;
- 3 As he visited his flock for sin, so he will save and restore them.

Zechariah 10:1 ye: Ezek 36:37; Matt 7:7, 8; John 16:23; Jas 5:16–18 rain in: Deut 11:13; 28:23; 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:41–45; Isa 5:6; 30:23; Jer 14:22; Amos 4:7 the time: Deut 11:14; Job 29:23; Prov 16:15; Hos 6:3; Joel 2:23, 24; Jas 5:7 bright clouds: or, lightnings, Job 36:27–31; 37:1–6; Jer 10:13; 51:16 and give: Ps 65:9; 72:6; 104:13; Isa 44:3; Ezek 34:26; Hos 10:12; Mic 5:7; 1 Cor 3:6 Reciprocal: Deut 32:2—as the showers; 2 Sam 21:10—until

water; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Job 28:26—he made; Job 38:34—General; Ps 135:7—He causeth; Jer 5:24—that giveth

Zechariah 10:2 the idols: Heb. the teraphims, Gen 31:19; Judg 18:14; Isa 44:9; 46:5; Jer 10:8; 14:22; Hos 3:4; Hab 2:18 the diviners: Jer 23:25–27; 27:9; 29:8, 21, 22; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:6–16, 22, 23; 21:29; Mic 3:6–11 they comfort: Job 13:4; 21:34; Jer 6:14; 8:11; 14:13; 23:17; 28:4–6, 15; 37:19 therefore: Jer 13:17–20; 50:17; 51:23; Mic 2:12 troubled, because there: or, answered that there, Num 27:17; 1 Kgs 22:17; Ezek 34:5, 8; Matt 9:36 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a dreamer; 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; Isa 58:9—speaking; Jer 14:14—divination; Ezek 21:21—images; Mark 6:34—because

Zechariah 10:3 anger: Zech 11:5–8, 17; Isa 56:9–12; Jer 10:21; 23:1, 2; 50:6; Ezek 34:2, 7–10 and I: Ezek 34:16, 17, 20, 21; Matt 25:32, 33 punished: Heb. visited upon, Isa 10:12; 24:21; Jer 11:22; 25:12; Zeph 1:8 marg. visited: Exod 4:31; Ruth 1:6; Zeph 2:7; Luke 1:68; 1 Pet 2:12 as: Prov 21:31; Song 1:9 Reciprocal: Num 18:5—no wrath; Ezek 34:5—because there is no shepherd; Ezek 34:10—I am; Dan 11:32—shall be; Mic 5:5—then; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 9:13—bent; Zech 12:3—in that

Zechariah 10:4 of him came forth: Zech 1:20, 21; 9:13–16; 12:6–8; Num 24:17; Isa 41:14–16; 49:2; 54:16; Jer 1:18; Mic 5:5–8; Matt 9:38; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Eph 4:8–11; 6:10–17; 2 Tim 2:4; Rev 17:14; 19:13–15 the corner: 1 Sam 14:38; Isa 19:13 the nail: Ezra 9:8; Isa 22:23–25 the battle: Zech 9:8, 10; Gen 49:24 Reciprocal: Exod 27:19—all the pins thereof; Num 23:24—he shall; Jer 48:45—devour; Zech 14:3—General; Zech 14:14—Judah also shall; 1 Pet 2:6—Behold

Zechariah 10:5 as: Zech 9:13; 12:8; 1 Sam 16:18; 2 Sam 22:8; Ps 45:3; Luke 24:19; Acts 7:22; 18:24; 2 Cor 10:4 tread: Ps 18:42; Isa 10:6; 25:10; Mic 7:10; Matt 4:3 because: Zech 14:3, 13; Deut 20:1; Josh 10:14, 42; Isa 8:9; 41:12; Joel 3:12–17; Matt 28:20; Rom 8:31–37; 2 Tim 4:7, 17; Rev 19:13–15 and the riders on horses shall be confounded: or, they shall make the riders on horses ashamed, Zech 12:4; Ps 20:7; 33:16; Ezek 38:15; Hag 2:22; Rev 19:17 Reciprocal: Num 23:24—he shall; 2 Sam 22:43—as the mire; 2 Chr 13:12—God; Job 40:12—tread; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 44:5—tread; Ps 60:12—tread; Isa 16:4—oppressors; Isa 41:25—come upon; Isa 63:3—and trample; Jer 51:21—General; Obad 21—saviours; Mic 2:13—they have; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Zech 9:10—the battle; Zech 9:15—they shall devour; Zech 14:14—Judah also shall; Mal 4:3—tread down; Rom 16:20—bruise; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight

Zechariah 10:6 I will strengthen: Zech 10:12; Ps 89:21; Isa 41:10; Ezek 37:16; Obad 18; Mic 4:6, 13; 5:8; 7:16; Zeph 3:19, 20 I will save: Zech 8:7; Jer 3:18; 23:6; 31:1, 31; Ezek 39:25; Hos 1:11; Rom 11:25, 26 for I have: Isa 14:1; Jer 31:20; Hos 1:7; 2:23; Mic 7:18–20 as: Zech 8:11; Isa 49:17–21; Jer 30:18; Ezek 36:11 for I am: Zech 13:9; Isa 41:17–20; Jer 33:2, 3; Ezek 36:37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:28—the house; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 60:1—O turn; Isa 45:24—strength; Isa 65:9—I will; Jer 12:14—and pluck; Jer 33:26—and have; Ezek 37:19—Behold; Joel 2:25—that; Joel 3:7—I will; Joel 3:16—and the strength; Amos 5:6—the house; Obad 20—the captivity of this; Mic 2:12—they; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Zech 8:13—O house; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen

Zechariah 10:7 and their: Zech 9:15, 17; Gen 43:34; Ps 104:15; Prov 31:6, 7; Acts 2:13–18; Eph 5:18, 19 yea: Gen 18:19; Ps 90:16; 102:28; Isa 38:19; Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39; 13:33 their heart: 1 Sam 2:1; Ps 13:5; 28:7; Isa 66:14; Hab 3:18; Zeph 3:14; Luke 1:47; John 16:22; Acts

2:26; Phil 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Num 6:20—and after; Ps 33:21—For; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 55:1—buy wine; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Jer 3:16—when; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 33:11—the voice of them; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Zeph 3:15—hath taken; Luke 14:16—A certain; Phil 3:1—rejoice

Zechariah 10:8 hiss: Isa 5:26; 7:18; 11:11, 12; 27:12, 13; 55:1–3; Matt 11:28; Rev 22:17 for: Zech 9:11; Isa 44:22; 51:11; 52:1–3; Jer 31:10, 11; 1 Tim 2:4–6 and they: Exod 1:7; 1 Kgs 4:20; Isa 49:19–22; Jer 30:19, 20; 33:22; Ezek 36:10, 11, 37, 38; Hos 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 47:27—grew; Job 12:23—increaseth; Ps 115:14—Lord; Isa 9:3—hast multiplied; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 56:8—which; Isa 65:23—for; Jer 23:3—General; Ezek 38:12—and upon; Matt 13:38—the good

Zechariah 10:9 sow: Esth 8:17; Jer 31:27; Dan 3:1–Dan 6:28; Hos 2:23; Amos 9:9; Mic 5:7; Acts 8:1, 4; 11:19–21; 13:1–38; 14:1–Acts 21:16; Rom 11:11–15 remember: Deut 30:1–4; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; Neh 1:9; Jer 51:50; Ezek 6:9 live: Isa 65:9, 23; Acts 2:38, 39; 3:25, 26; 13:32, 33; Rom 11:16, 17, 24 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—shall pine; Isa 24:15—ishes; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 52:6—my people; Jer 31:21—O; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Matt 13:38—the good; 2 Cor 5:15—that they

Zechariah 10:10 out of the: Zech 8:7; Isa 11:11–16; 19:23–25; 27:12, 13; Hos 11:11; Mic 7:11, 12 into: Jer 22:6; Ezek 47:18–21; Obad 20; Mic 7:14 place: Isa 49:19–21; 54:2, 3; 60:22 Reciprocal: Ezra 6:22—the king; Dan 11:42—and; Hos 9:6—Egypt; Joel 3:19—Egypt; Zeph 2:13—will make; Zech 11:1—O Lebanon

Zechariah 10:11 he shall: Ps 66:10–12; Isa 11:15, 16; 42:15, 16; 43:2 smite: Exod 14:21, 22, 27, 28; Josh 3:15–17; 2 Kgs 2:8, 14; Ps 77:16–20; 114:3, 5; Isa 11:15; Rev 16:12 the pride: Ezra 6:22; Isa 14:25; Mic 5:5, 6 the sceptre: Ezek 29:14–16; 30:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—sceptre; Isa 19:1—Egypt; Isa 19:5—General; Ezek 29:15—the basest; Ezek 30:24—I will; Dan 11:42—and; Hos 9:6—Egypt; Zeph 2:13—will make; Hag 2:22—overthrow

Zechariah 10:12 I will: Zech 10:6; 12:5; Ps 68:34, 35; Isa 41:10; 45:24; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13; 2 Tim 2:1 walk: Gen 5:24; 24:40; Isa 2:5; Mic 4:5; Col 2:6; 3:17; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:1; 1 John 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—were made; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 84:5—strength; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 89:21—mine; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Prov 3:23—General; Prov 10:29—way; Isa 40:29—General; Isa 40:31—mount; Ezek 30:24—I will; Dan 11:32—shall be; Hos 11:10—walk; Joel 3:16—and the strength; Mic 2:13—they have; Hab 3:19—my strength; John 10:9—and shall; Eph 3:16—to be; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The destruction of Jerusalem;
- 3 The elect being cared for, the rest are rejected;
- 10 The staves of Beauty and Bands broken by the rejection of Christ;
- 15 The type and curse of a foolish shepherd.

Zechariah 11:1 O Lebanon: Zech 10:10; Jer 22:6, 7, 23; Hab 2:8, 17; Hag 1:8 that: Zech

14:1, 2; Deut 32:22; Matt 24:1, 2; Luke 19:41–44; 21:23, 24 Reciprocal: Isa 2:13—General; Isa 10:34—Lebanon; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Isa 33:9—Lebanon; Isa 37:24—General; Jer 6:5—let us destroy; Jer 21:14—in the; Jer 52:13—burned; Ezek 20:46—the forest; Hos 8:1—the house; Amos 8:3—the songs; Amos 9:1—Smite; Matt 23:38—General; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 21:6—there; Luke 21:22—all; Acts 6:14—that

Zechariah 11:2 Howl: Isa 2:12–17; 10:33, 34; Ezek 31:2, 3, 17; Amos 6:1; Nah 3:8–19; Luke 23:31 mighty: or, gallants for: Isa 32:15–19; Ezek 20:46 forest of the vintage: or, defenced forest Reciprocal: Isa 2:13—General; Isa 14:8—General; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Isa 32:19—on the; Isa 37:24—General; Jer 22:23—Lebanon; Jer 46:22—and come; Ezek 15:2—among; Ezek 27:6—the oaks; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Ezek 30:9—great; Ezek 31:9—all the trees; Ezek 32:10—and they; Amos 9:1—Smite; Nah 2:3—the fir trees; Zeph 1:11—Howl; Hag 1:8—to; Matt 23:38—General; Luke 13:35—your; Jas 5:1—weep; Rev 18:9—shall bewail

Zechariah 11:3 a voice: Zech 11:8, 15–17; Jer 25:34–36; Joel 1:13; Amos 8:8; Zeph 1:10; Matt 15:14; 23:13–33; Jas 5:1–6 for their: 1 Sam 4:21, 22; Isa 65:15; Jer 7:4, 11–14; 26:6; Ezek 24:21–25; Hos 1:9, 10; 10:5; Zeph 3:11; Matt 3:7–10; 21:43–45; Acts 6:11–14; 22:21, 22; Rom 11:7–12 a voice: Ps 22:21; Jer 2:30; Ezek 19:3–6; Zeph 3:3; Matt 23:31–38; Acts 7:52 for the pride: Jer 49:19; 50:44 Reciprocal: Ps 10:9—secretly; Isa 5:29—roaring; Jer 51:38—roar; Ezek 19:2—young lions; Ezek 30:9—great; Ezek 38:13—with; Zeph 1:11—Howl; John 10:2—the shepherd; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 18:9—shall bewail

Zechariah 11:4 Lord: Zech 14:5; Isa 49:4, 5; John 20:17; Eph 1:3 Feed: Zech 11:7; Isa 40:9–11; Ezek 34:23, 24; Mic 5:4; Matt 15:24; 23:37; Luke 19:41–44; John 21:15–17; Rom 15:8 Reciprocal: Ps 78:71—feed; Jer 50:6—their shepherds; Mic 3:2—pluck; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; John 10:1—the same; John 10:8—came; Acts 20:28—to feed

Zechariah 11:5 possessors: Jer 23:1, 2; Ezek 22:25–27; 34:2, 3, 10; Mic 3:1–3, 9–12; Matt 23:14; John 16:2 hold: Jer 2:3; 50:7 sell: Gen 37:26–28; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:8; Matt 21:12, 13; 2 Pet 2:3; Rev 18:13 Blessed: Deut 29:19–21; Hos 12:8; 1 Tim 6:5–10 and their: Ezek 34:4, 6, 18, 19, 21; John 10:1, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Mic 3:2—pluck; Zech 10:3—anger; Zech 11:6—I will no; Luke 10:2—are; John 10:2—the shepherd; 1 Tim 6:9—they; Rev 3:17—I am; Rev 18:15—which

Zechariah 11:6 I will no: Zech 11:5; Isa 27:11; Ezek 8:18; 9:10; Hos 1:6; Matt 18:33–35; 22:7; 23:35–38; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:22–24; 1 Thess 2:16; Heb 10:26–31; Jas 2:13 deliver: Heb. make to be found, Zech 11:9, 14; 8:10; Isa 3:5; 9:19–21; Jer 13:14; Mic 7:2–7; Hag 2:22; Matt 10:21, 34–36; 24:10; Luke 12:52, 53; 21:16, 17 into the: Dan 9:26, 27; Matt 22:7; John 19:15 they shall: Mal 4:6 and out: Ps 50:22; Hos 2:10; Mic 5:8; 6:14; Heb 2:3; 10:26, 27 Reciprocal: Lam 2:2—swallowed; Lam 2:21—thou hast killed; Lam 5:8—there; Ezek 5:11—neither shall; Ezek 7:4—mine; Zech 11:11—knew; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 23:38—General

Zechariah 11:7 I will: Zech 11:4, 11; 13:8, 9 even you, O poor: or, verily the poor, Isa 11:4; 61:1; Jer 5:4, 5; Zeph 3:12; Matt 11:5; Mark 12:37; Jas 2:5 staves: Zech 11:10, 14; Lev 27:32; 1 Sam 17:40, 43; Ps 23:4 one: Ps 133:1–3; Ezek 37:16–23; John 17:21–23 Bands: or, Binders, John 10:16; Eph 2:13–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; Ps 72:4—He shall judge; Isa 14:32—and the; Ezek 34:22—will I; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Luke 12:51—General; Luke 14:21—Go; Acts 4:27—the people; Rom 15:26—the poor

Zechariah 11:8 in: Hos 5:7; Matt 23:34–36; 24:50, 51 and my: Lev 26:11, 30, 44; Deut 32:19; Ps 5:5; 78:9; 106:40; Jer 12:8; 14:21; Hos 9:15; Heb 10:38 loathed them: Heb. was straitened for them, Isa 49:7; Luke 12:50; 19:14; John 7:7; 15:18, 23–25 Reciprocal: Lev 20:23—therefore; Lev 26:43—their soul; 1 Sam 13:4—was had in abomination; 1 Kgs 11:25—abhorred; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Job 30:10—abhor me; Ps 11:5—wicked; Ps 78:59—greatly; Ps 88:8—made; Ps 89:38—and; Prov 13:5—is; Prov 29:27—General; Isa 1:14—I am weary; Isa 53:3—despised; Jer 6:8—lest; Jer 7:29—for; Jer 14:19—hath; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 23:18—then; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Amos 6:8—I abhor; Zeph 2:1—O nation; Zech 11:3—a voice; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:21—General; Matt 27:22—What; Matt 27:41—General; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 12:51—General; Luke 23:2—they; Luke 23:23—General; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 17:14—the world; Acts 4:27—the people; Rev 3:16—I will spue thee out

Zechariah 11:9 I will: Jer 23:33, 39; Matt 13:10, 11; 21:43; 23:38, 39; John 8:21, 24; 12:35; Acts 13:46, 47; 28:26–28 that that dieth: Ps 69:22–28; Jer 15:2, 3; 43:11; Matt 15:14; 21:19; Rev 22:11 and let: Deut 28:53–56; Isa 9:19–21; Jer 19:9; Ezek 5:10 another: Heb. his fellow, or, neighbour Reciprocal: Jer 6:8—lest; Jer 7:29—for; Jer 14:19—hath; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Zech 11:6—deliver; Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 24:21—General; Mark 8:13—General; Rev 3:16—I will spue thee out

Zechariah 11:10 Beauty: Zech 11:7; Ps 50:2; 90:17; Ezek 7:20–22; 24:21; Dan 9:26; Luke 21:5, 6, 32; Acts 6:13, 14; Rom 9:3–5 that: Num 14:34; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 89:39; Jer 14:21; 31:31, 32; Ezek 16:59–61; Hos 1:9; Gal 3:16–18; Heb 7:17–22; 8:8–13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:19—brake them; Judg 2:1—I will never; 2 Sam 1:19—beauty; Ps 23:4—thy rod; Jer 48:17—How; Luke 12:51—General

Zechariah 11:11 so: etc. or, the poor of the flock, etc. certainly knew, poor. Zech 11:7; Ps 69:33; 72:12–14; Isa 14:32; Zeph 3:12; Luke 7:22; 19:48; Jas 2:5, 6 that waited: Isa 8:17; 26:8, 9; 40:31; Lam 3:25, 26; Mic 7:7; Luke 2:25, 38; 23:51; Acts 1:21, 22 knew: Zech 11:6; Lev 26:38–46; Deut 28:49–68; 31:21, 29; 32:21–42; Luke 24:49–53; Rom 11:7–12; Jas 5:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 32:19—brake them; Ps 72:4—He shall judge; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer 32:8—Then I; Zech 12:7—save; Zech 13:7—I will turn; Mark 1:37—All; Luke 4:18—to preach; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 12:51—General; Luke 14:21—Go; Rom 15:26—the poor

Zechariah 11:12 ye think good: Heb. it be good in your eyes, 1 Kgs 21:2; 2 Chr 30:4 marg. give: Matt 26:15; John 13:2, 27–30 So: Gen 37:28; Exod 21:32; Matt 26:15; Mark 14:10, 11; Luke 22:3–6 Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—weighed; Lev 27:4—thirty shekels; Isa 53:3—despised; Jer 32:9—seventeen shekels of silver; Matt 27:9—And they; Luke 22:5—and covenanted

Zechariah 11:13 Cast: Isa 54:7–10; Matt 27:3–10, 12; Acts 1:18, 19 a goodly: Isa 53:2, 3; Acts 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Gen 37:28—sold; Exod 21:32—General; Lev 27:4—thirty shekels; Jer 32:9—seventeen shekels of silver; Matt 26:15—thirty; Matt 27:9—And they; Mark 9:12—set; Luke 22:5—and covenanted

Zechariah 11:14 I cut: Zech 11:9; Isa 9:21; 11:13; Ezek 37:16–20; Matt 24:10; Acts 23:7–10; Gal 5:15; Jas 3:14, 16; 4:1–3 Bands: or, Binders, Zech 11:7 Reciprocal: Exod 32:19—brake

them; Ps 23:4—thy rod; Zech 11:6—deliver; Mark 3:24—General; Luke 12:51—General; 1 Pet 2:17—Love

Zechariah 11:15 a foolish: Isa 6:10–12; Jer 2:26, 27; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:3; Matt 15:14; 23:17; Luke 11:40 Reciprocal: Ps 78:72—guided; Isa 56:11—are shepherds; Jer 23:1—pastors; Ezek 34:4—diseased; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Hos 9:7—the prophet; Zech 11:3—a voice; Luke 6:39—shall; Luke 20:7—that

Zechariah 11:16 which: Jer 23:2, 22; Ezek 34:2–6, 16; Matt 23:2–4, 13–29; Luke 12:45, 46; John 10:12, 13 cut off: or, hidden neither: Gen 33:13; 1 Sam 17:34, 35; Isa 40:11 feed: or, bear but: Gen 31:38; Ezek 34:10, 21; John 10:1 Reciprocal: Jer 13:20—where; Ezek 34:3—eat; Ezek 34:4—diseased; Dan 11:6—retain; Matt 9:36—as; John 10:8—came; Rom 14:1—weak; Rev 3:2—watchful

Zechariah 11:17 Woe: Jer 22:1; Ezek 13:3; 34:2; Matt 23:13, 16; Luke 11:42–52 idol: Isa 9:15; 44:10; Jer 23:32; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:19, 20 that leaveth: John 10:12, 13 the sword: Isa 6:9, 10; 29:10; 42:19, 20; Jer 50:35–37; Hos 4:5–7; Amos 8:9, 10; Mic 3:6, 7; John 9:39; 12:40; Rom 11:7 his arm: 1 Sam 2:31; 1 Kgs 13:4; Ezek 30:22–24 Reciprocal: Ps 10:15—Break; Ps 137:5—let my right; Jer 13:20—where; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Jer 23:1—Woe; Ezek 34:21—ye have; Zech 10:3—anger; Matt 12:10—which; Luke 6:6—there; Luke 10:2—are; Luke 20:7—that; John 5:3—withered; Acts 20:29—not; Rom 11:10—their eyes; 1 Pet 5:2—the flock

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself,
- 3 and a burdensome stone to her adversaries;
- 6 The victorious restoring of Judah;
- 10 The repentance of Jerusalem.

Zechariah 12:1 Cir, AM 3504, BC 500 burden: Zech 9:1; Lam 2:14; Mal 1:1 for: Isa 51:22, 23; Jer 30:10, 16; 50:34; Ezek 36:5–7; Joel 3:19, 21; Obad 16, 17 which: Job 26:7; Ps 102:25, 26; 104:2; 136:5, 6; Isa 40:12, 22; 42:5; 44:24; 45:12, 18; 48:13; 51:13; Jer 10:12; 51:15; Heb 1:10–12 formeth: Gen 2:7; Num 16:22; Eccl 12:7; Isa 57:16; Jer 38:16; Ezek 18:4; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:6—Let there; Gen 2:1—Thus; Job 9:8—Which; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 13:1—burden; Jer 32:17—thou; Amos 4:13—he that; Luke 11:40—did; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 17:24—that made; Acts 17:25—seeing

Zechariah 12:2 a cup: Ps 75:8; Isa 51:17, 22, 23; Jer 25:15, 17; 49:12; 51:7; Hab 2:16; Rev 14:10; 16:19; 18:6 trembling: or, slumber, Jer 51:57, or, poison, Jer 8:14 when they: etc. or, and also against Judah shall he be, which shall be in siege against Jerusalem, Zech 14:14 Reciprocal: Deut 7:21—a mighty God; Deut 28:52—General; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Esth 6:13—If Mordecai; Isa 60:12—General; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 12:14—that; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 33:9—fear; Jer 50:28—to declare; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Ezek 38:15—and many; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 3:22—slew; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 1:20—four; Zech 9:13—bent; Zech 12:9—I will; Zech 14:3—General; Acts 26:14—hard

Zechariah 12:3 in that: Zech 12:4, 6, 8, 9, 11; 2:8, 9; 10:3–5; 13:1; 14:2, 3, 4, 6, 8, 9, 13; Isa 60:12; 66:14–16; Ezek 38:1–Ezek 39:29; Joel 3:8–16; Obad 18; Mic 5:8, 15; 7:15–17; Hab 2:17; Zeph 3:19; Hag 2:22 a burdensome: Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Matt 21:44; Luke 20:18 though: Zech 14:2, 3; Mic 4:11–13; Rev 16:14; 17:12–14; 19:19–21; 20:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 30:7—General; 1 Sam 5:8—What shall; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; Ezra 7:23—why should there be wrath; Esth 6:13—If Mordecai; Ps 118:10—All nations; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Song 6:4—terrible; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 41:11—all they; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Jer 50:28—to declare; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Dan 3:22—slew; Dan 11:32—shall be; Dan 12:1—thy people; Joel 3:2—will plead; Mic 2:13—they have; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Zeph 3:15—he hath

Zechariah 12:4 that day: Zech 12:3, 6, 8, 9, 11; Isa 24:21 I will smite: Zech 10:5; 14:15; Deut 28:28; 2 Kgs 6:14, 18; Ps 76:5–7; Ezek 38:4; 39:20 I will open: Zech 9:8; 1 Kgs 8:29; 2 Chr 6:20, 40; 7:15; Neh 1:6; Isa 37:17; Jer 24:6; Dan 9:18; Acts 17:30 Reciprocal: Ps 76:6—both; Jer 51:21—General; Joel 3:2—will plead; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 14:13—a great

Zechariah 12:5 the governors: Zech 12:6; Judg 5:9; Isa 1:10, 23, 26; 29:10; 32:1; 60:17; Jer 30:21; 33:26; Ezek 45:8, 9 The inhabitants: etc. or, There is strength to me, and to the inhabitants, etc. Zech 10:6, 12; Ps 18:32, 39; 20:6, 7; 46:1; 68:34, 35; 118:10–14; 144:1; Isa 28:6; 41:10–16; Joel 3:16; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: Jer 29:11—thoughts; Zech 14:14—Judah also shall

Zechariah 12:6 like an hearth: Isa 10:16, 17; Obad 18; Rev 20:9 they: Zech 9:15; Ps 149:6–9; Isa 41:15, 16; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Mic 4:13; 5:5–8; Rev 19:19, 20 on the right: Isa 9:20; 54:3; 2 Cor 6:7 Jerusalem shall: Zech 1:16; 2:4, 12; 8:3–5; 14:10, 11; Neh 11:1–36; Jer 30:18; 31:38–40; Ezek 48:30–35 Reciprocal: Num 23:24—he shall; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Isa 44:26—that saith; Jer 51:5—nor; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 12:4—that day; Zech 12:5—the governors

Zechariah 12:7 save: Zech 4:6; 11:11; Isa 2:11–17; 23:9; Jer 9:23, 24; Matt 11:25, 26; Luke 1:51–53; 10:21; John 7:47–49; Rom 3:27; 1 Cor 1:26–31; 2 Cor 4:7–12; Jas 2:5; 4:6 do: Job 19:5; Ps 35:26; 38:16; 55:12 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—too many; Job 32:13—Lest; Zech 12:10—the house; Zech 13:1—the house; Mal 2:12—out; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness

Zechariah 12:8 defend: Zech 2:5; 9:8, 15, 16; Joel 3:16, 17 he: Isa 30:26; Jer 30:19–22; Ezek 34:23, 24; Joel 3:10; Mic 5:8; 7:16; Heb 11:34 feeble: or, abject, Heb. fallen, Isa 49:7; 53:3; Jer 27:10; Mic 7:8 the house: Ps 2:6, 7; 45:6, 7; 110:1, 2; Isa 7:13, 14; 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16; Ezek 37:24–26; Hos 1:7; 3:5; Mic 5:2–4; Matt 1:23; John 17:21–23; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5; 1 Tim 3:16; Rev 22:13, 16 as the: Zech 3:1, 2; Gen 22:15–17; 48:15, 16; Exod 23:20, 21; Josh 5:13, 14; 2 Sam 14:17–20; Isa 63:9; Hos 12:3; Mal 3:1; Acts 7:30–35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—a double portion; Neh 4:2—feeble; Ps 89:4—General; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 52:8—see; Isa 60:17—brass; Jer 33:22—so; Jer 51:5—nor; Mic 2:13—breaker; Zech 9:13—made; Zech 9:14—seen; Zech 10:5—as; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 12:4—that day; Zech 13:1—that; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 11:11—he that; Mark 4:31—is less than; Acts 13:34—the sure; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness; Gal 4:14—an angel

Zechariah 12:9 I will: Zech 12:2; Isa 54:17; Hag 2:22 Reciprocal: Isa 54:15—shall fall; Mic 7:16—nations; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 12:4—that day; Zech 14:3—General; Zech

14:12—the plague wherewith

Zechariah 12:10 I will pour: Prov 1:23; Isa 32:15; 44:3, 4; 59:19–21; Ezek 39:29; Joel 2:28, 29; Acts 2:17, 33; 10:45; 11:15; Titus 3:5, 6 the house: Zech 12:7 the spirit: Ps 51:12 of supplications: Jer 31:9; 50:4; Rom 8:15, 26; Eph 6:18; Jude 20 they shall look: That this relates to the crucifixion of Jesus of Nazareth, and to his being pierced by the soldier's spear, we have the authority of the inspired apostle John for affirming; and this application agrees with the opinion of some of the ancient Jews, who interpret it of Messiah the son of David, as Moses Hadarson, on Gen. 28, though Jarchi and Abarbanel refer it to the death of Messiah the son of Joseph, whom they say was to be the suffering Messiah, while the former is to be the triumphant Messiah. Ps 22:16, 17; John 1:29; 19:34–37; Heb 12:2; Rev 1:7 they shall mourn: Jer 6:26; Amos 8:10; Matt 24:30; 26:75; Acts 2:37; 2 Cor 7:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—Let; Gen 45:3—for they; Exod 12:8—with bitter; Lev 3:2—kill it; Lev 23:27—afflict; Num 21:9—when he; Num 24:17—I shall see him; Num 29:7—afflict; Deut 16:3—the bread; Deut 30:2—return unto; Judg 2:4—the people; Judg 11:34—neither; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; 1 Kgs 8:47—saying; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; Ezra 10:1—weeping; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 45:22—Look; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Ezek 7:16—mourning; Ezek 20:43—and ye shall; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Zech 13:1—the house; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 23:39—Blessed; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Luke 7:12—the only; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 8:42—one; Luke 8:52—all; Luke 9:38—for; Luke 13:35—Blessed; Luke 22:62—and wept; Luke 23:33—they crucified; Luke 23:35—the people; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 16:8—he will; John 16:14—for; John 19:37—They; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 3:18—all; Acts 5:31—to give; Acts 9:11—for; Acts 11:18—granted; Acts 26:23—Christ; Rom 11:23—General; 2 Cor 7:11—that; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 2:18—by; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:6—they crucify; Heb 10:29—the Spirit; Jas 4:9—afflicted; 1 Pet 1:12—sent

Zechariah 12:11 as: 2 Kgs 23:29; 2 Chr 35:24 Reciprocal: Josh 17:11—Megiddo; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; 1 Kgs 9:15—Megiddo; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo; 2 Chr 35:22—Megiddo; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Joel 2:16—let; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 12:4—that day; Zech 13:1—that; Rev 16:16—Armageddon

Zechariah 12:12 the land: Jer 3:21; 4:28; 31:18; Matt 24:30; Rev 1:7 every family apart: Heb. families, families, Exod 12:30 the family of the house of David apart: Jer 13:18; Jonah 3:5, 6 and their: Zech 7:3; Joel 2:16; 1 Cor 7:5 Nathan: 2 Sam 5:14; 7:2–4; 12:1; Luke 3:31 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—come not; Matt 21:41—He will

Zechariah 12:13 Levi: Exod 6:16–26; Num 3:1–Num 4:49; Mal 2:4–9 Shimei: or, Simeon, as LXX, 2 Sam 16:5; 1 Kgs 1:8; 1 Chr 3:19; 4:27; 23:7, 10; 2 Chr 29:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:18—Shimei

Zechariah 12:14 and: Prov 9:12

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem,
- 2 from idolatry, and false prophecy;
- 7 The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part.

Zechariah 13:1 that: Zech 12:3, 8, 11 a fountain: Job 9:30, 31; Ps 51:2, 7; Isa 1:16–18; Ezek 36:25; John 1:29; 19:34, 35; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:25–27; Titus 3:5–7; Heb 9:13, 14; 1 John 1:7; 5:6; 1 Pet 1:19; Rev 1:5, 6; 7:13, 14 the house: Zech 12:7, 10 uncleanness: Heb. separation for uncleanness, Lev 15:2–33; Num 19:9–22; Ezek 36:17, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 30:18—a laver; Exod 38:8—the laver; Exod 40:7—General; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 11:36—a fountain; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 14:6—dip them; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 16:19—General; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers; 2 Kgs 5:12—better; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; 2 Chr 4:2—a molten sea; Job 25:4—how can; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Prov 30:12—not; Isa 4:4—washed away; Jer 33:8—General; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Ezek 47:1—waters issued; Zech 3:9—remove; Matt 5:4—General; John 4:10—living; John 5:4—was made; John 13:5—pourest; John 13:8—If; Acts 2:36—all; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 26:6—the promise; Eph 1:7—whom; Eph 5:26—with; Heb 10:10—we; Heb 10:22—our bodies; 1 Pet 3:21—the putting

Zechariah 13:2 I will cut: Exod 22:13; Deut 12:3; Josh 23:7; Ps 16:4; Isa 2:18, 20; Ezek 30:13; 36:25; 37:23; Hos 2:17; 14:8; Mic 5:12–14; Zeph 1:3, 4; 2:11 cause: 1 Kgs 22:22; Jer 8:10–12; 23:14, 15; 29:23; Ezek 13:12–16, 23; 14:9; Mic 2:11; Matt 7:15; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Pet 2:1–3, 15–19; 1 John 4:1, 2; Rev 19:20 unclean: Matt 12:43; Luke 11:20; Rev 16:13, 14; 18:2; 20:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 26:18—and he; Exod 23:13—make no mention; Ruth 4:10—the name; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Kgs 18:40—slew them there; 2 Kgs 11:18—brake they; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 23:17—brake his altars; Isa 17:8—he shall; Isa 27:9—the groves; Isa 30:22—defile; Jer 10:11—they; Jer 10:15—in the; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 28:1—the prophet; Ezek 6:6—your altars; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 16:41—and I; Ezek 23:27—will I; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 43:7—no more; Hos 3:4—without teraphim; Hos 4:5—and the prophet; Hos 10:2—break down; Hos 14:3—neither; Mic 3:6—night; Luke 12:53—General

Zechariah 13:3 and his: Exod 32:27, 28; Deut 13:6–11; 18:20; 33:9; Matt 10:37; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Exod 32:29—Moses; Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 21:19—and bring; Judg 3:21—thrust it; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; 1 Kgs 18:40—slew them there; 2 Kgs 11:18—slew Mattan; 2 Kgs 23:20—he slew; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; 2 Chr 23:17—brake his altars; Jer 14:14—The prophets; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 28:15—The Lord; Jer 29:26—and maketh; Ezek 13:23—ye shall see; Matt 10:21—the brother shall; Acts 13:6—a false; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Zechariah 13:4 the prophets: Jer 2:26; Mic 3:6, 7 wear: 2 Kgs 1:8; Isa 20:2; Matt 3:4; 11:8, 9; Mark 1:6; Rev 11:3 rough garment to deceive: Heb. garment of hair to lie Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; Deut 13:1—a prophet; Jer 29:8—Let; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 7:15—which; 2 Pet 2:1—there were

Zechariah 13:5 I am no: Amos 7:14; Acts 19:17–20 Reciprocal: Gen 46:32—shepherds; 1 Kgs 19:19—he with

Zechariah 13:6 What: 1 Kgs 18:28; Rev 13:16, 17; 14:11 I was: Ps 22:16; Prov 27:5, 6; John 18:35; 19:14–16

Zechariah 13:7 O sword: Deut 32:41, 42; Isa 27:1; Jer 47:6; Ezek 21:4, 5, 9, 10, 28 my shepherd: Zech 11:4, 7; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24; Mic 5:2, 4; John 10:10–18; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 5:4 the man: Isa 9:6; Jer 23:5, 6; Hos 12:3–5; Matt 1:23; 11:27; John 1:1, 2; 5:17, 18, 23; 8:58; 10:30, 38; 14:1, 9–11, 23; 16:15; 17:21–23; Phil 2:6; Col 1:15–19; Heb 1:6–12; Rev 1:8, 11, 17; 2:23; 21:6; 22:13–16 smite: Isa 53:4–10; Dan 9:24–26; John 1:29; 3:14–17; Acts 2:23; 4:26–28; Rom 3:24–26; 4:25; 5:6–10; 8:32; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Col 1:19, 20; Heb 10:5–10; 1 Pet 1:18–20; 2:24, 25; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 4:9, 10; Rev 13:8 the sheep: Matt 26:31, 56; Mark 14:27, 50; John 16:32 I will turn: Zech 11:7, 11; Matt 10:42; 18:10, 11, 14; Luke 12:32; 17:2; John 18:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:2—bush burned; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 1:9—burn all; Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 8:28—Moses; Num 27:17—as sheep; 2 Sam 17:2—I will smite; 2 Sam 18:3—if we flee; 2 Sam 24:17—these sheep; 1 Kgs 22:17—as sheep; 1 Chr 27:33—companion; 2 Chr 18:16—as sheep; Ps 22:20—soul; Ps 69:26—whom; Ps 81:14—turned; Ps 88:15—while; Ps 89:38—wroth; Isa 1:25—And I; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Isa 32:2—a man; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 53:10—he hath; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 10:21—their; Jer 25:29—I will; Ezek 5:12—third part of; Ezek 7:6—watcheth for thee; Ezek 21:3—will draw; Ezek 33:2—When I bring the sword upon a land; Ezek 34:5—they were; Ezek 38:12—turn; Amos 1:8—turn; Zech 1:8—behold; Zech 1:10—the man; Zech 6:12—behold; Matt 9:36—as; Matt 17:23—they shall; Matt 18:6—little; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:54—General; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 9:12—he must; Mark 12:9—he will; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 18:31—and; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:26—General; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:51—the Son; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:11—the good; John 10:15—and I; John 11:48—and the; John 19:30—It is; John 20:17—your God; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 3:18—all; Acts 8:33—for; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Acts 26:23—Christ; 1 Cor 15:3—according; Eph 1:6—in; Eph 1:7—whom; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings; 1 Pet 1:19—with; Rev 5:12—Worthy

Zechariah 13:8 two: Zech 11:6–9; Deut 28:49–68; Isa 65:12–15; 66:4–6, 24; Ezek 5:2–4, 12; Dan 9:27; Mal 3:1, 2, 5; 4:1–3; Matt 3:10–12; 21:43, 44; 22:7; 23:35–37; 24:21; Luke 19:41–44; 20:16–18; 21:20–24; 23:28–30; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 8:7–12; 16:19 but: Zech 14:1, 2; Isa 6:13; Jer 30:11; Joel 2:31, 32; Amos 9:8, 9; Matt 24:22; Mark 13:20; Rom 9:27–29; 11:1–5 Reciprocal: Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 24:15—glorify; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Jer 42:2—left; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Amos 9:4—go; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zeph 3:12—leave; Zech 11:7—I will; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 9:36—as; Matt 21:41—He will; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; John 11:48—and the; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Rev 8:9—the third part of the creatures

Zechariah 13:9 bring: Ps 66:10–12; Isa 43:2; 1 Cor 3:11–13; 1 Pet 4:12 refine: Job 23:10; Prov 17:3; Isa 48:10; Mal 3:2, 3; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 1:6, 7 they shall call: Zech 10:6; 12:10; Ps 34:15–19; 50:15; 91:15; Isa 58:9; 65:23, 24; Jer 29:11, 12; Hos 2:21–23; Joel 2:32; Acts 2:21; Rom 10:12–14 It is my people: Zech 8:8; Lev 26:12, 44, 45; Deut 26:17–19; Ps 144:15; Isa 44:1–6; Jer 30:22; 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 11:20; 36:28; 37:27; Hos 2:23; Matt 22:29–32; Heb 8:10; Rev 21:3, 4, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—I will be; Exod 15:2—my God; Exod 16:12—ye shall know; Lev 2:9—an offering; Num 31:23—abide; Judg 3:1—prove; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; 2 Chr 13:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 7:18—try; Job 28:1—where they fine it; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 17:3—proved; Ps 26:2—General; Ps 50:7—I am; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 139:23—know; Ps 140:6—I said unto; Prov 27:21—the fining; Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 4:4—washed away; Isa

24:15—glorify; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Isa 44:5—I am; Isa 51:16—Thou art; Jer 3:22—we; Jer 6:29—the founder; Jer 9:7—I will; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 24:5—I acknowledge; Jer 24:7—and they; Jer 31:1—will; Jer 42:2—left; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Ezek 37:23—they be; Dan 11:35—to try; Dan 12:10—shall be; Hos 2:1—Ammi; Amos 9:4—go; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zeph 3:12—leave; Zech 11:7—I will; Zech 14:2—shall not; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 3:11—he shall; Mark 13:20—for; Luke 3:16—and with; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 15:6—with; 1 Cor 3:13—and the fire; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 11:17—when; Heb 11:37—being destitute; 1 Pet 4:18—if; Rev 3:10—to try

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed;
- 3 The coming of Christ, and the graces of his kingdom;
- 12 The plague of Jerusalem's enemies;
- 16 The remnant shall turn to the Lord;
- 20 and their spoils shall be holy.

Zechariah 14:1; Isa 2:12; 13:6, 9; Joel 2:31; 3:14; Mal 4:5; Acts 2:20; Rev 16:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—the twelve; 1 Chr 19:16—and drew; Ps 118:10—All nations; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Jer 30:7—for; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Ezek 38:17—whom; Dan 11:32—shall be; Mic 4:12—for he shall; Zech 11:1—that; Zech 13:8—but; Zech 14:21—in the; Mal 4:1—the day; Matt 22:7—he was; Matt 23:38—General; Luke 21:22—all; John 11:48—and the

Zechariah 14:2 gather: Deut 28:9–14; Isa 5:26; Jer 34:1; Dan 2:40–43; Joel 3:2; Matt 22:7; Luke 2:1 the city: Matt 23:37, 38; 24:15, 16; Mark 13:14, 19; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:20–24 the houses: Isa 13:16; Lam 1:10; 5:11, 12; Amos 7:17; Matt 24:19–21 the residue: Luke 21:24 shall not: Zech 13:8, 9; Isa 65:6–9, 18; Matt 24:22; Rom 9:27–29; Gal 4:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 1 Kgs 2:4—fail; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 54:15—shall fall; Jer 21:4—and I; Jer 30:7—for; Jer 30:16—General; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Jer 51:27—ye up; Jer 52:15—carried; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 26:3—many; Ezek 38:7—General; Ezek 38:15—and many; Hos 10:10—and the; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Amos 6:11—he will; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 11:1—that; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 14:21—in the; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:7—nation shall; Matt 24:21—General; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; Luke 21:6—there; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Luke 21:22—all; John 11:48—and the; Acts 6:14—that; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 16:16—he

Zechariah 14:3; Zech 2:8, 9; 10:4, 5; 12:2–6, 9; Isa 63:1–6; 66:15, 16; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Joel 3:2, 9–17; Zeph 3:19; Hag 2:21, 22; Rev 6:4–17; 8:7–13 as: Exod 15:1–6; Josh 10:42; 2 Chr 20:15 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—them that; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; 2 Sam 11:1—David sent; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; Neh 4:20—our God; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 31:4—so shall; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Isa

54:15—shall fall; Ezek 5:8—even I; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 38:7—General; Ezek 38:15—and many; Hos 10:10—and the; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Zech 9:14—seen; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Zech 14:21—in the; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:7—nation shall; Matt 24:21—General; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 16:16—he

Zechariah 14:4 his feet: Zech 14:7; Ezek 11:23; 43:2; Acts 1:11, 12 cleave: Zech 4:7; Isa 64:1, 2; Mic 1:3, 4; Nah 1:5, 6; Hab 3:6; Mark 11:23 a very: Zech 14:10; Joel 3:12–14 half of the: Ezek 47:1–12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:30—the ascent; 1 Kgs 11:7—the hill; Job 9:5—which overturneth; Ps 18:7—foundations; Ezek 38:20—the fishes; Hos 2:18—in that day; Joel 3:2—the valley; Zech 12:3—in that; Zech 14:21—in the; Matt 21:1—the mount; Matt 24:7—famines; Mark 11:1—at the; Luke 19:29—Bethany; Luke 21:37—mount; Luke 24:44—in the prophets

Zechariah 14:5 the mountains: or, my mountains, for the, etc. or, when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated. ye shall flee. Num 16:34; Rev 11:13; 16:18–21 ye fled: Isa 29:6; Amos 1:1 the Lord: Ps 96:13; 97:4–6; 98:9; Isa 64:1–3; 66:15, 16; Dan 7:9–14, 21–27; Matt 16:27; 24:3, 27–31; 25:31; Mark 13:26, 27; Luke 21:27; 2 Thess 2:8; Jas 5:8; Jude 14, 15; Rev 6:16, 17; 20:4, 11 and all: Deut 33:2; Joel 3:11; 1 Thess 3:13; 2 Thess 1:7–10 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; 2 Chr 26:3—Uzziah; Job 9:5—which overturneth; Ps 7:1—O; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ezek 38:20—the fishes; Dan 4:13—an holy; Dan 7:10—thousand thousands; Dan 8:13—one saint; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Hab 3:6—the everlasting; Zech 2:10—lo; Zech 4:7—O great; Zech 11:4—Lord; Matt 24:31—gather; Mark 8:38—when; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; Eph 3:18—with; Heb 9:28—he appear; Rev 6:12—there; Rev 8:5—an; Rev 19:14—the armies

Zechariah 14:6 that the: “That is, it shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world.” not: Ps 97:10, 11; 112:4; Prov 4:18, 19; Isa 50:10; 60:1–3; Hos 6:3; Luke 1:78, 79; John 1:5; 12:46; Eph 5:8–14; Col 1:12; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 11:3, 15 clear: Heb. precious dark: Heb. thickness Reciprocal: Job 11:17—age; Dan 12:4—many; Zech 12:3—in that; Mark 4:31—is less than

Zechariah 14:7 it shall be one day: or, the day shall be one, Rev 21:23; 22:5 which: Ps 37:18; Matt 24:36; Mark 13:32; Acts 1:7; 15:18; 17:26, 31; 1 Thess 5:2 at: Isa 9:7; 11:9; 30:26; 60:19, 20; Dan 12:4; Hos 3:5; Rev 11:15; 14:6; 20:2–4; 21:3 Reciprocal: Job 8:7—thy latter; Job 11:17—age; Prov 4:18—General; Zech 14:4—his feet; Matt 13:32—the least; Luke 13:19—and it; Rev 21:25—for

Zechariah 14:8 living: Ezek 47:1–12; Joel 3:18; Luke 24:47; John 4:10, 14; 7:38; Rev 22:1, 2, 17 former: or, eastern, Joel 2:20 in summer: Isa 35:7; 41:17, 18; 49:10; 58:11; Rev 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—they that; 2 Kgs 5:12—better; 2 Kgs 5:14—went he down; Isa 35:6—for; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 11:45—between; Mic 4:2—for; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Hab 2:14—the earth; Zech 12:3—in that; Luke 14:23—Go; John 5:4—was made; 1 Cor 14:36—came

Zechariah 14:9 the Lord: Zech 8:20–23; Gen 49:10; 1 Sam 2:10; Ps 2:6–8; 22:27–31; 47:2–9; 67:4; 72:8–11, 17; 86:9; Isa 2:2–4; 45:22–25; 49:6, 7; 54:5; 60:12–14; Dan 2:44, 45; 7:27; Amos 9:12; Mic 4:1–3; 5:4; Zeph 3:9; Rev 11:15 one Lord: Eph 4:5, 6 and: Jer 23:6; Matt 1:23; 28:19; Eph 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Josh 3:11—the Lord; Ps 22:28—General; Ps

47:7—King; Ps 72:19—and let; Ps 100:1—all ye lands; Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 25:3—General; Jer 48:15—saith; Dan 2:35—and filled; Hos 2:18—in that day; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Obad 21—and the; Mic 4:2—for; Hab 2:14—the earth; Zeph 2:11—and men; Zech 12:3—in that; Mal 1:14—for; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Luke 14:23—Go; John 17:21—they all; Rom 11:25—until; Eph 4:13—we all; Jas 2:19—General; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

Zechariah 14:10 the land: Zech 4:6, 7; Isa 40:3, 4; Luke 3:4–6 turned: or, compassed from Geba: Josh 21:17; 1 Kgs 15:22; Isa 10:29 Rimmon: Josh 15:32; Judg 20:45, 47; 21:13; 1 Chr 4:32; 6:77 inhabited: or, shall abide, Zech 2:4; 12:6; Jer 30:18 from Benjamin's: 2 Chr 25:23; Neh 3:1; 12:39; Jer 31:38–40; 37:13; 38:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:3—Geba; 2 Kgs 14:13—the corner; 2 Kgs 23:8—Geba; 2 Chr 16:6—Geba; 2 Chr 26:9—the corner gate; Isa 44:26—that saith; Jer 20:2—in the high; Zech 14:4—a very; Zech 14:21—in the

Zechariah 14:11 there: Num 21:3; Isa 60:18; Jer 31:40; Ezek 37:26; Joel 3:17, 20; Amos 9:15; Rev 21:4; 22:3 shall be safely inhabited: or, shall abide, Zech 2:4; 8:4, 8; Isa 26:1; 66:22; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16; Ezek 34:22–29 Reciprocal: Isa 44:26—that saith; Jer 32:37—I will cause; Ezek 37:25—even they; Zeph 3:15—thou; Zech 9:8—no; Zech 12:6—Jerusalem shall; Zech 14:21—in the

Zechariah 14:12 the plague wherewith: Zech 14:3; 12:9; Ps 110:5, 6; Isa 34:1–17; 66:15, 16; Ezek 38:18–22; 39:4–6, 17–20; Joel 3:1, 2; Mic 4:11–13; 5:8, 9; 7:16, 17; Rev 16:1–21; 19:17–21 Their flesh: Lev 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Deut 28:59; 2 Chr 21:15, 18, 19; Ps 90:11; Acts 12:23; Rev 9:5, 6; 16:10, 11, 21; 17:16; 18:6–8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:16—consume; Deut 28:20—vexation; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Isa 60:12—General; Isa 66:24—and look; Jer 50:11—ye destroyers; Jer 51:11—the vengeance; Ezek 38:22—I will plead; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Hab 2:8—the violence; Zech 14:15—General; Zech 14:21—in the; Mal 4:6—and smite; Luke 16:24—and cool

Zechariah 14:13 a great: Zech 12:4; Judg 7:22; 1 Sam 14:15–23; 2 Chr 20:22–24; Ezek 38:21; Rev 17:12–17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:20—vexation; Isa 13:4—noise; Zech 10:5—because; Zech 12:3—in that; Matt 24:7—nation shall; Mark 13:8—nation shall; Luke 21:10—Nation shall

Zechariah 14:14 Judah also shall: or, thou also, O Judah, shalt, etc. Zech 10:4, 5; 12:5–7 at: or, against and the: 2 Kgs 7:6–18; 2 Chr 14:13–15; 20:25–27; Isa 23:18; Ezek 39:9, 10, 17–20 Reciprocal: Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Isa 66:23—shall all; Obad 15—the day; Zech 12:2—when they

Zechariah 14:15; Zech 14:12 Reciprocal: Gen 36:24—found; Zech 12:4—I will smite; 1 Thess 4:14—God

Zechariah 14:16 that every: Zech 8:20–23; 9:7; Isa 60:6–9; 66:18–21, 23; Joel 2:32; Acts 15:17; Rom 9:23, 24; 11:5, 16, 26; Rev 11:13, 15–17 the King: Zech 14:17; Ps 24:7–10; Isa 6:5; Jer 46:18; 48:15; 51:57; Mal 1:14; Luke 19:38; John 1:49; Phil 2:9–11; Rev 19:16 and to: Zech 14:18, 19; Lev 23:33–36, 43; Num 29:12–38; Deut 16:13–16; 31:10–13; 2 Chr 7:8–10; 8:13; Ezra 3:4; Neh 8:14–18; Hos 12:9; John 7:2, 37–39 Reciprocal: Exod 5:3—lest he; Exod 23:16—ingathering; Lev 23:34—The fifteenth; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; 1 Kgs 8:42—when he shall; 2 Chr 6:32—if they come; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Isa 5:6—also; Isa

18:7—to the; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 27:13—and shall; Jer 12:17—if; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mic 4:1—and people; Zech 14:21—in the; Rev 15:4—for all

Zechariah 14:17 that: Ps 2:8–12; 110:5, 6; Isa 45:23; 60:12; Jer 10:25; Rom 14:10, 11 all: Gen 10:32; 12:3; 28:14; Amos 3:2; Acts 17:26, 27 even: Deut 11:17; 28:23, 24; 1 Kgs 8:35; 17:1; 2 Chr 6:26; 7:13; Isa 5:6; Jer 14:4, 22; Amos 4:7, 8; Jas 5:17; Rev 11:6 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:32—if they come; Ps 149:7—General; Isa 18:7—to the; Dan 11:42—and; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 14:16—the King

Zechariah 14:18 that have no: Heb. upon whom there is not, Deut 11:10, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 9:19—let the; Isa 19:1—Egypt; Isa 19:5—General; Isa 66:24—and look; Ezek 29:2—against all; Joel 3:19—Egypt; Amos 3:2—all; Zech 14:16—and to

Zechariah 14:19 punishment: or, sin, John 3:19 Reciprocal: Isa 66:24—and look; Ezek 29:2—against all; Joel 3:19—Egypt; Zech 14:16—and to

Zechariah 14:20 shall there: Prov 21:3, 4; Isa 23:18; Obad 17; Zeph 2:11; Mal 1:11; Luke 11:41; Acts 10:15, 28; 11:9; 15:9; Rom 14:17, 18; Col 3:17, 22–24; Titus 1:15, 16; 1 Pet 4:11 bells: or, bridles, Exod 28:33–35 HOLINESS: Exod 28:36; 39:30; Lev 8:9; Ps 110:3; 1 Cor 3:16, 17; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6 and the: Lev 6:28; 1 Sam 2:14; Ezek 46:20–24 the bowls: Zech 9:15; Exod 25:29; 37:16; Num 4:7, 14; 7:13, 19, 84, 85; 2 Chr 4:8 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Lev 6:18—every one; Josh 6:19—consecrated; 2 Chr 4:16—pots also; Ps 93:5—holiness; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 12:1—And in that; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Isa 60:21—people; Isa 65:25—my; Jer 2:3—holiness; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 31:40—shall be; Ezek 43:7—no more; Ezek 43:12—Upon; Ezek 45:1—an holy portion; Joel 3:17—Jerusalem; Zeph 3:13—not; Zech 8:3—a city; Zech 14:21—in the; Mal 3:4—the offering

Zechariah 14:21 every: Zech 7:6; Deut 12:7, 12; Neh 8:10; Rom 14:6, 7; 1 Cor 10:31; 1 Tim 4:3–5 no more: Isa 4:3; 35:8; Ezek 44:9; Hos 12:7 marg. Joel 3:17; Matt 21:12, 13; Mark 11:15–17; John 2:15, 16; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Rev 18:11–15; 21:27; 22:15 in the: Eph 2:19–22; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:6; 1 Pet 4:17. The predictions contained in this chapter seem to relate to events which gradually extend from the death of Christ to the glorious days of the millennium—the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans, whose armies were composed of many nations, which was “the day of the Lord,” in which he came “to destroy those who would not that he should reign over them,” (Zech 14:1, 2) the subversion of the Roman empire, after being the executioners of the Divine vengeance on the Jews, by God’s stirring up the barbarous nations to invade them (Zech 14:3) the effusion of Divine knowledge from Jerusalem, by the promulgation of the Gospel (Zech 14:4–9) the rebuilding and replenishing of Jerusalem (Zech 14:10, 11) the destruction of the nations who shall fight against her (Zech 14:12–15) the conversion of the remnant of those nations to the Lord (Zech 14:16–19) and the peace and purity of the universal church in the latter days (Zech 14:20, 21). Reciprocal: Lev 6:18—every one; Josh 6:19—consecrated; 1 Kgs 7:45—the pots; 2 Chr 4:16—pots also; Ps 93:5—holiness; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 23:11—the merchant city; Isa 23:18—her merchandise; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 60:21—people; Isa 65:25—my; Jer 2:3—holiness; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Ezek 37:23—shall they defile; Ezek 43:7—no more; Ezek 43:12—Upon; Ezek 45:1—an holy portion; Ezek 48:35—and the name; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Zeph 3:13—not; Zech 8:3—a city; Mal 3:4—the offering

MALACHI

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Malachi complains of Israel's unkindness;
- 2 of their irreligiousness and profaneness.

Malachi 1:1 burden: Isa 13:1; Hab 1:1; Zech 9:1; 12:1 by: Heb. by the hand of, Hag 1:1; 2:1 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:29—their means; 2 Kgs 9:25—the Lord; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Jer 23:33—What; Ezek 12:10—This

Malachi 1:2 I have: The prophet shows in Mal 1:2–5 how much Jacob and the Israelites were favoured by Jehovah, more than Esau and the Edomites. Through every period of the history of Jacob's posterity, they could not deny that God had remarkably appeared on their behalf; but he had rendered the heritage of Esau's descendants, by wars and various other means, barren and waste forever. Deut 7:6–8; 10:15; 32:8–14; Isa 41:8, 9; 43:4; Jer 31:3; Rom 11:28, 29 Wherein: Mal 1:6, 7; 2:17; 3:7, 8, 13, 14; Jer 2:5, 31; Luke 10:29 yet I: Gen 25:23; 27:27–30, 33; 28:3, 4, 13, 14; 32:28–30; 48:4; Rom 9:10–13 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—be lord; Num 20:14—thy brother; Deut 4:37—because; Deut 23:5—because the; Deut 23:7—he is thy; Deut 33:3—he loved; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 1 Kgs 11:15—after he had; 2 Kgs 3:8—the wilderness of Edom; 1 Chr 1:34—The sons of Isaac; Ps 44:3—because; Ps 47:4—whom; Isa 21:11—me out; Jer 25:21—Edom; Lam 4:21—the cup; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Ezek 36:5—against all; Hos 11:1—Israel; Amos 1:11—because; Matt 1:2—Isaac begat; Mark 3:8—Idumaea; Luke 14:26—hate; Rom 9:13—Jacob

Malachi 1:3 hated: Gen 29:30, 31; Deut 21:15, 16; Luke 14:26 laid: Isa 34:9–12; Jer 49:16–18; Ezek 25:13, 14; 36:3, 4, 7, 9, 14, 15; Joel 3:19; Obad 10, 18, 19–21 the: Isa 13:21, 22; 34:13, 14; 35:7; Jer 9:11; 51:37 Reciprocal: Gen 36:8—mount Seir; 1 Kgs 11:15—after he had; 2 Kgs 3:8—the wilderness of Edom; Job 30:29—a brother; Job 31:40—thistles; Ps 44:3—because; Ps 68:6—the rebellious; Isa 34:10—from; Isa 34:11—stretch; Jer 10:22—a den; Jer 49:7—Edom; Jer 49:10—I have made; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Jer 49:20—make; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:4—lay; Ezek 35:9—perpetual; Mal 1:4—The people; Matt 1:2—Isaac begat; Rom 9:13—Jacob

Malachi 1:4 but: Isa 9:9, 10; Jas 4:13–16 They shall build: Job 9:4; 12:14; 34:29; Ps 127:1; Prov 21:30; Isa 10:4, 15, 16; Lam 3:37; Matt 12:30 The border: Jer 31:17; Ezek 11:10; Amos 6:2 The people: Mal 1:3; Ps 137:7; Isa 11:14; 34:5, 10; 63:1–6; Lam 4:21, 22; Ezek 25:14; 35:9 Reciprocal: Josh 6:26—Cursed; Judg 6:6—impoverished; Isa 34:11—stretch; Isa 64:9—remember; Jer 22:14—I will; Jer 49:7—Edom; Jer 49:10—I have made; Jer 49:13—a desolation; Jer 49:20—make; Lam 2:2—he hath thrown; Ezek 25:13—I will also; Ezek 26:14—be built; Ezek 32:29—Edom; Ezek 35:4—lay; Hos 2:9—will I; Joel 3:19—Edom; Amos 1:11—Edom; Amos 9:12—Edom; Obad 1—concerning; Obad 3—pride; Obad 10—and; Obad 19—the south; Hab 2:13—is it; Mal 3:18—shall

Malachi 1:5 your: Deut 4:3; 11:7; Josh 24:7; 1 Sam 12:16; 2 Chr 29:8; Luke 10:23, 24 The Lord: Ps 35:26, 27; 58:10, 11; 83:17, 18; Ezek 38:16, 23; 39:21, 22 from: or, upon, Heb. from upon Reciprocal: Josh 23:3—And ye; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 91:8—Only; Ezek 39:9—shall go; Obad 19—the south; Mic 7:10—mine

Malachi 1:6 son: Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3; Deut 5:16; Prov 30:11, 17; Matt 15:4, 6; 19:19; Mark 7:10; 10:19; Luke 18:20; Eph 6:2 a servant: 1 Tim 6:1, 2; Titus 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:17–19 if then: From this verse to Mal 2:9, the prophet reproves the priests and people for sacrificing the refuse of beasts; and denounces punishment against the former for not teaching the people their duty in this respect. Exod 4:22, 23; Isa 1:2; 64:8; Jer 31:9; Matt 6:9, 14, 15; Luke 6:36, 46; 1 Pet 1:17 and if: Matt 7:21; Luke 6:46; John 13:13–17 O priests: Mal 2:8; 1 Sam 2:28–30; Jer 5:30, 31; 23:11; Ezek 22:26; Hos 4:6; 5:1 And ye: Mal 2:14–17; 3:7, 8, 13, 14; Jer 2:21, 22; Hos 12:8; Luke 10:29 Reciprocal: Lev 21:6—profane; Num 11:20—despised; 1 Sam 2:30—them; 2 Sam 12:10—because; 2 Kgs 5:13—My father; Neh 13:10—the portions; Isa 45:10—General; Isa 63:16—thou art; Jer 23:17—that despise; Jer 35:16—General; Ezek 22:8—General; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 1:12—ye have; Mal 2:10—all; Mal 2:17—Wherein; Mal 3:3—the sons; Mal 3:17—son; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 22:21—and; Matt 23:9—for; Matt 25:44—when; Mark 12:17—and to; Mark 14:45—Master; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 10:16—despiset him; Luke 11:42—and pass; Luke 18:18—Good; John 8:41—we have; John 8:42—If; Eph 6:5—be; Col 3:20—obey; Col 3:22—obey; 1 Thess 3:11—God; Heb 12:9—shall we not

Malachi 1:7 Ye offer: etc. or, Bring unto my, etc polluted: Lev 2:11; 21:6; Deut 15:21 The table: Mal 1:12; 1 Sam 2:15–17; Ezek 41:22; 1 Cor 10:21; 11:21, 22, 27–32 Reciprocal: Exod 12:5—be without; Exod 25:30—General; Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 22:25—the bread; Num 18:32—pollute; Num 28:2—my bread; 2 Sam 12:10—because; Jer 34:16—polluted; Ezek 23:41—a table; Ezek 40:39—tables on that; Ezek 44:7—when; Ezek 44:16—to my table; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 1:13—torn; Mal 2:14—Wherefore; Mal 2:17—Wherein; Matt 26:8—To

Malachi 1:8 if ye offer the blind: Mal 1:14; Lev 22:19–25; Deut 15:21 for sacrifice: Heb. to sacrifice or accept: Mal 1:10, 13; Job 42:8; Ps 20:3; Jer 14:10; Hos 8:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Exod 12:5—be without; Lev 3:1—without; Lev 22:20—General; Lev 22:22—Blind; Lev 22:25—the bread; Num 18:30—the best; Deut 17:1—General; Deut 33:11—accept; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ezek 45:15—out of the fat; Mal 1:12—ye have; Mal 3:8—In; Rom 2:22—sacrilege

Malachi 1:9 beseech: 2 Chr 30:27; Jer 27:18; Joel 1:13, 14; 2:17; Zech 3:1–5; John 9:31; Heb 7:26, 27 God: Heb. the face of God, Exod 32:11; Jer 26:19 marg. Lam 2:19 by your means: Heb. from your hand will he: Acts 19:15, 16; Rom 2:11; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—my son; Num 6:25—gracious; 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; Job 22:30—purenness; Job 42:8—him; Ezek 13:5—have not; Hos 9:4—neither; Hos 13:9—thou; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting

Malachi 1:10 Who: Instead of mi “who,” one manuscript (30; K) with the LXX reads ki “surely,” which is adopted by Houbigant and Abp. Newcome, who renders, “Surely the doors shall be closed against you, neither shall ye kindle the fire of my altar in vain.” even: Job 1:9–11; Isa 56:11, 12; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Mic 3:11; John 10:12; Phil 2:21; 1 Pet 5:2 neither: 1 Cor 9:13 I have: Isa 1:11–15; Jer 6:20; Amos 5:21–24; Heb 10:38 Reciprocal:

Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Lev 1:7—fire; Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 10:19—should; Judg 18:4—hired me; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook; 1 Sam 3:15—opened; 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; 1 Chr 9:27—the opening; 2 Chr 29:7—General; Neh 6:10—let us shut; Eccl 5:1—give; Eccl 5:4—for; Isa 1:13—vain; Ezek 13:19—for handfuls; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; Hos 9:4—neither; Amos 7:12—eat; Mal 1:8—or accept; Matt 25:18—and hid; Luke 10:31—priest; John 12:5—was; Rom 16:18—but; 1 Cor 9:17—against; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; Heb 10:6—thou; 2 Pet 2:3—through

Malachi 1:11 from: As the preceding verse was a prediction of the abolition of the Levitical priesthood, so this is a prophecy of the conversion of the Gentiles, and the spiritual priesthood of the Gospel times. As none but priests of Aaron's race might burn incense before Jehovah, a total change of the external administration of the sacred ordinances is evidently predicted. Ps 50:1; 113:3; Isa 45:6; 59:19; Zech 8:7 my name: Mal 1:14; Ps 22:27–31; 67:2; 72:11–17; 98:1–3; Isa 11:9, 10; 45:22, 23; 49:6, 7, 22, 23; 54:1–3, 5; 60:1–11, 16–22; 66:19, 20; Amos 9:12; Mic 5:4; Zeph 3:9; Zech 8:20–23; Matt 6:9, 10; 28:19; Acts 15:17, 18; Rev 11:15; 15:4 and in: Isa 24:14–16; 42:10–12; Zeph 2:11; John 4:21–23; Acts 10:30–35; Rom 15:9–11, 16; 1 Tim 2:8; Rev 8:3 incense: Ps 141:2; Isa 60:6; Luke 1:10; Rom 12:1; Phil 4:18; Heb 13:15, 16; Rev 5:8; 8:3, 4 for: Isa 66:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Exod 9:16—that my; Exod 20:24—in all places; Lev 2:1—frankincense; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 17:8—that offereth; Lev 21:6—profane; Num 7:32—incense; Num 15:4—a meat; Num 16:46—and put; 1 Kgs 13:1—burn; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 45:17—I will; Ps 48:10—According; Ps 49:1—inhabitants; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 72:19—and let; Ps 95:3—a great; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 96:10—Say; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 138:5—for great; Eccl 5:1—give; Song 4:6—the mountain; Isa 5:26—end; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 18:7—shall the; Isa 19:21—and shall; Isa 24:15—ises; Isa 27:13—and shall; Isa 37:20—that all; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 66:23—shall all; Jer 10:6—thou; Jer 16:19—Gentiles; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 39:21—I will set; Ezek 47:8—the waters; Dan 2:45—the great; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mic 4:1—and people; Zeph 3:10—General; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 14:20—shall there; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 2:11—frankincense; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 13:29—General; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 21:24—until; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 7:49—what house; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 13:47—that thou; Rom 1:5—for his name; Rom 3:29—General; Phil 3:3—worship; Col 3:11—there; 1 Thess 1:9—ye; 1 Pet 2:5—spiritual

Malachi 1:12 ye have: Mal 1:6, 8; 2:8; 2 Sam 12:14; Ezek 36:21–23; Amos 2:7; Rom 2:24 The table: Mal 1:7, 13; Num 11:4–8; Dan 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 25:30—General; Exod 37:10—General; Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 18:21—profane; Lev 21:6—profane; Lev 22:25—the bread; Lev 24:9—Aaron's; Num 28:2—my bread; 1 Sam 2:29—kick ye; 2 Sam 24:24—Nay; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; 1 Chr 21:24—Nay; 2 Chr 4:8—ten tables; Jer 24:2—naughty; Jer 34:16—polluted; Ezek 22:8—General; Ezek 40:39—tables on that; Ezek 41:22—This is; Ezek 44:7—when; Ezek 44:16—to my table; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 14:4—Why; Luke 15:29—yet; Phil 3:19—whose God

Malachi 1:13 Behold: 1 Sam 2:29; Isa 43:22; Amos 8:5; Mic 6:3; Mark 14:4, 5, 37, 38 and ye have snuffed at it: or, whereas ye might have blown it away torn: Mal 1:7, 8; Lev 22:8, 19–23; Deut 15:21; Ezek 4:14; 44:31 should I accept: Mal 2:13; Isa 1:12; 57:6; Jer 7:9–11, 21–24; Amos 5:21–23; Zech 7:5, 6; Matt 6:1, 2, 5, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou

doest well; Exod 29:1—without; Lev 7:18—it shall; Lev 10:19—should; Lev 22:20—General; Lev 23:18—seven lambs; Num 6:14—one ewe; Num 19:2—no blemish; Num 28:19—they shall; Num 28:31—without blemish; Deut 17:1—General; 1 Sam 2:36—eat; Job 21:15—and what; Isa 43:23—hast not; Mal 1:12—The table; Mal 3:8—In; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 25:24—I knew; Matt 26:8—To; Luke 15:29—yet; Gal 6:9—us; 2 Thess 3:13—ye

Malachi 1:14 cursed: Mal 3:9; Gen 27:12; Josh 7:11, 12; Jer 48:10; Matt 24:51; Luke 12:1, 2, 46; Acts 5:1–10; Rev 21:8 which hath in his flock: or, in whose flock is, Eccl 5:4, 5; Mark 12:41–44; 14:8; 2 Cor 8:12 for: Mal 1:8, 11; Deut 28:58; Ps 47:2; 48:2; 95:3; Isa 57:15; Jer 10:10; Dan 4:37; Zech 14:9; Matt 5:35; 1 Tim 6:15 my name: Ps 68:35; 76:12; Dan 9:4; Heb 12:29; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:7—General; Exod 9:16—that my; Exod 12:5—be without; Exod 29:1—without; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 1:10—a male; Lev 3:1—without; Lev 22:20—General; Lev 23:18—seven lambs; Lev 27:11—General; Num 6:14—one ewe; Num 19:2—no blemish; Num 28:19—they shall; Num 28:31—without blemish; Deut 17:1—General; Deut 23:18—any vow; Job 21:15—and what; Ps 48:10—According; Ps 96:10—Say; Ps 145:1—my God; Isa 43:23—hast not; Isa 43:24—filled me; Isa 44:6—the King; Jer 46:18—saith; Jer 48:15—saith; Jer 51:57—the king; Ezek 45:15—out of the fat; Zech 14:16—the King; John 10:29—is greater; Acts 5:2—kept; Rom 1:5—for his name; Rom 2:22—sacrilege; 1 Tim 1:17—the King

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting their covenant;
- 10 and the people for marrying strange wives;
- 13 and for putting away their former ones,
- 17 and for infidelity.

Malachi 2:1; Mal 1:6; Jer 13:13; Lam 4:13; Hos 5:1 Reciprocal: Lev 21:1—Speak; Lev 21:24—Aaron; 1 Sam 2:12—the sons; Ezek 22:26—priests; Ezek 34:7—General; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Hos 4:10—they shall eat; Mal 3:3—the sons

Malachi 2:2 ye will not hear: Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:15–68; 30:17, 18; Ps 81:11, 12; Isa 30:8–13; Jer 6:16–20; 13:17; 25:4–9; 34:17; Ezek 3:7; Zech 1:3–6; 7:11–14 if ye will not lay: Isa 42:25; 47:7; 57:11 to give: Josh 7:19; Jer 13:16; Luke 17:18; 1 Pet 4:11; Rev 14:7; 16:9 and I: Deut 28:16–18, 53–57; Ps 69:22; 109:7–15; Hos 4:7–10; 9:11–14; Hag 1:6, 9; 2:16, 17; Luke 23:28–30 I have cursed: By sending them unfruitful seasons, Mal 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 7:23—neither; Num 31:23—abide; Deut 28:17—General; Deut 28:20—send; 1 Sam 6:5—give glory; 1 Sam 25:25—regard; Neh 5:2—our sons; Job 20:14—his meat; Job 20:23—he is about; Job 24:18—their portion; Ps 79:9—for the; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Prov 3:33—curse; Prov 20:21—but; Eccl 2:24—that it; Eccl 7:2—living; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 12:11—layeth; Dan 1:15—their; Nah 3:6—I will cast; John 2:11—beginning; Rev 11:13—gave

Malachi 2:3 I will: Joel 1:17 corrupt: or reprove spread: Heb. scatter, Mal 2:9; 1 Sam 2:29, 30; 1 Kgs 14:10; 2 Kgs 9:36, 37; Job 20:7; Ps 83:10; Jer 8:2; Nah 3:6; Luke 14:35; 1 Cor 4:13 one shall take you away with it: or, it shall take you away to it Reciprocal: Lev 21:9—the daughter; Num 31:23—abide; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy;

Ps 7:16—General; Phil 3:8—but dung; 1 Pet 1:23—not

Malachi 2:4 ye: 1 Kgs 22:25; Isa 26:11; Jer 28:9; Ezek 33:33; 38:23; Luke 10:11 that my: Isa 1:24–28; 27:9; Ezek 20:38–41; 44:9–16; Matt 3:12; John 15:2 Reciprocal: Exod 32:28—children; Lev 21:1—Speak; Num 3:6—General; Num 25:12—General; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Neh 13:29—the covenant; Isa 43:27—and thy; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Zech 12:13—Levi; Matt 21:33—husbandmen

Malachi 2:5 covenant: Num 3:45; 8:15; 16:9, 10; 18:8–24; 25:12, 13; Deut 33:8–10; Ps 106:30, 31; Ezek 34:25; 37:26 I gave: Exod 32:26–29; Deut 33:8–11 Reciprocal: Deut 33:9—for they; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Isa 8:13—and let him; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Zech 3:7—judge; Mal 2:8—ye have corrupted; Mark 4:41—feared

Malachi 2:6 law: Ps 37:30; Ezek 44:23, 24; Hos 4:6; Matt 22:16; Mark 12:14; Luke 20:21; 2 Tim 2:15, 16; Titus 1:7–9; Rev 14:5 he walked: Gen 5:21–24; 6:9; 17:1; Luke 1:6 and did: Jer 23:22; Dan 12:3; Luke 1:16, 17; Acts 26:18; 1 Thess 1:9, 10; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; Ps 86:11—I will; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 31:26—in her; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Jer 2:8—and they that; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; 2 John 4—walking

Malachi 2:7 the priest's: Lev 10:11; Deut 17:8–11; 21:5; 24:8; 2 Chr 17:8, 9; 30:22; Ezra 7:10; Neh 8:2–8; Jer 15:19; 18:18; Hag 2:11–13; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 the messenger: Mal 3:1; Isa 42:19; 44:26; Hag 1:13; John 13:20; 20:21; Acts 16:17; 2 Cor 5:20; Gal 4:14; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—Aaron; Lev 13:2—he shall; Lev 13:3—shall look; Deut 17:9—the priests; Deut 19:17—General; Deut 27:14—General; Deut 31:9—the priests; 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 1 Chr 23:4—officers and judges; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; 2 Chr 19:11—all matters; 2 Chr 31:4—the law; 2 Chr 35:3—the Levites; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 8:7—caused; Job 33:23—a messenger; Prov 5:2—thy lips; Prov 22:18—fitted; Eccl 5:6—before; Jer 5:5—get me; Ezek 8:1—and the; Dan 11:33—understand; Hos 4:6—because; Zech 7:3—speak; Matt 2:4—he demanded; Matt 15:6—Thus; Matt 23:2—General; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 11:52—for; Luke 20:7—that; Rev 1:20—The seven stars

Malachi 2:8 ye are: Ps 18:21; 119:102; Isa 30:11; 59:13; Jer 17:5, 13; Ezek 44:10; Dan 9:5, 6; Heb 3:12 ye have caused: Mal 2:9; 1 Sam 2:17, 24, 30; Isa 9:16; Jer 18:15; 23:11–15; Matt 15:2–5; Luke 11:45, 46; Rom 2:19–24; 14:21 stumble at: or, fall in ye have corrupted: Mal 2:5, 10; Lev 21:15; Neh 13:29 Reciprocal: Deut 17:11—According to; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; 2 Kgs 23:9—the priests; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Ps 73:15—offend; Ps 119:126—they; Prov 12:8—he; Ezek 22:26—priests; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Hos 4:6—because; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zeph 3:4—her priests; Mal 1:6—O priests; Mal 1:12—ye have; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 15:14—they; Mark 11:33—We

Malachi 2:9 made: Mal 2:3; 1 Sam 2:30; Prov 10:7; Dan 12:2, 3; Mic 3:6, 7 before: 1 Kgs 22:28; Jer 28:15, 16; 29:20–22, 31, 32; Ezek 13:12–16, 21; Mark 7:13, 14; Luke 20:45–47 but: Mal 2:8; Matt 5:21, 22, 27, 28, 33–37, 43, 44; 19:17, 18; 23:16–24; Mark 7:8–13; Luke 10:29; 11:42; Rom 7:7–10 have been partial in: or, lifted up the face against, Heb. accepted faces. Deut 1:17 marg. Gal 2:6 Reciprocal: Deut 17:11—According to; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; 2 Kgs 23:9—the priests; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Job 13:8—General; Prov 6:35—regard; Prov 12:8—he; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Lam 2:6—the king; Ezek 44:12—they ministered; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Hos 4:7—therefore; Nah 3:6—make;

Mal 1:6—if then; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 22:16—neither; Luke 15:15—to feed; 1 Tim 5:21—partiality; Jas 2:4—partial; Jas 3:17—without

Malachi 2:10 all: Mal 1:6; Josh 24:3; Isa 51:2; 63:16; 64:8; Ezek 33:24; Matt 3:9; Luke 1:73; 3:8; John 8:39, 53, 56; Acts 7:2; Rom 4:1; 9:10; 1 Cor 8:6; Eph 4:6; Heb 12:9 hath: Job 31:15; Ps 100:3; Isa 43:1, 7, 15; 44:2; John 8:41; Acts 17:25 why: Mal 2:11, 14, 15; Jer 9:4, 5; Mic 7:2–6; Matt 10:21; 22:16; Acts 7:26; 1 Cor 6:6–8; Eph 4:25; 1 Thess 4:6 by: Mal 2:8, 11; Exod 34:10–16; Josh 23:12–16; Ezra 9:11–14; 10:2, 3; Neh 13:29 Reciprocal: Gen 27:35—General; Mal 2:12—and him; Acts 17:26—hath made

Malachi 2:11 and an: Lev 18:24–30; Jer 7:10; Ezek 18:13; 22:11; Rev 21:8 profaned: Exod 19:5, 6; Lev 20:26; Deut 7:3–6; 14:2; 33:26–29; Ps 106:28, 34–39; Jer 2:3, 7, 8, 21, 22 loved: or, ought to love and hath: Gen 6:1, 2; Judg 3:6; 1 Kgs 11:1–8; Ezra 9:1, 2, 12; 10:2; Neh 13:23–29; Hos 6:7; 2 Cor 6:14–18 Reciprocal: Exod 21:8—seeing; Lev 21:15—profane; 1 Kgs 11:2—Ye shall not go in; Ps 26:6—so will; Ps 81:9—strange; Ps 144:7—the hand; Isa 48:8—I knew; Jer 3:20—so have; Jer 9:2—an assembly; Hos 5:7—begotten; Hos 7:8—he hath; Mal 2:10—why; John 8:41—We be; 1 Cor 7:39—only

Malachi 2:12 cut: Lev 18:29; 20:3; Num 15:30, 31; Josh 23:12, 13; 1 Sam 2:31–34 the master and the scholar: or, him that waketh, and him that answereth, 1 Chr 25:8; Ezra 10:18, 19; Neh 13:28, 29; Isa 9:14–16; 24:1, 2; Ezek 14:10; Hos 4:4, 5; Matt 15:14; 2 Tim 3:13; Rev 19:20 out: Num 24:5; Zech 12:7 and him: Mal 2:10; Gen 4:3–5; 1 Sam 3:14; 15:22, 23; Isa 61:8; 66:3; Amos 5:22 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—that soul; Jas 3:1—be

Malachi 2:13 covering: Deut 15:9; 1 Sam 1:9, 10; 2 Sam 13:19, 20; Ps 78:34–37; Eccl 4:1 insomuch: Deut 26:14; Neh 8:9–12; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Isa 1:11–15; Jer 6:20 Reciprocal: Lev 10:19—should; Deut 12:7—ye shall; 1 Sam 2:17—abhorred; Isa 43:24—filled me; Hos 9:4—as; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 19:8—because; Heb 8:9—regarded

Malachi 2:14 Wherefore: Mal 1:6, 7; 3:8; Prov 30:20; Isa 58:3; Jer 8:12 the Lord: Mal 3:5; Gen 31:50; Judg 11:10; 1 Sam 12:5; Jer 42:5; Mic 1:2 the wife: Mal 2:15; Prov 5:18, 19; Eccl 9:9; Isa 54:6 thy companion: Gen 2:18; Prov 2:17; Song 1:15 marg. Ezek 16:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Ruth 4:10—ye are witnesses; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Jer 3:4—the guide; Jer 29:23—even I; Mal 2:10—why; Mal 2:17—Wherein; Mal 3:13—What; Matt 5:32—whosoever; Matt 19:3—Is it; Matt 19:6—God; Matt 19:8—because; Mark 10:6—God; 1 Cor 7:2—let; 1 Cor 7:10—Let; Col 3:19—love; 1 Pet 3:7—ye

Malachi 2:15 did: Gen 1:27; 2:20–24; Matt 19:4–6; Mark 10:6–8; 1 Cor 7:2 residue: or, excellency the spirit: Gen 2:7; Job 27:3; Eccl 12:7; John 20:22 That he: Gen 24:3–7, 44; 26:34, 35; 27:46; 28:2–4; Deut 7:4; Ezra 9:4; Neh 13:24; Jer 2:21; 1 Cor 7:14; Eph 6:4; 1 Tim 3:4, 5, 11, 12; Titus 1:6 godly seed: Heb. seed of God, Gen 6:2; Hos 1:10; Acts 3:25; 2 Cor 6:18 take: Mal 2:14; Prov 4:23; 6:25; 7:25; Matt 5:28, 29; 15:19; Jas 1:14, 15 treacherously: or, unfaithfully Reciprocal: Gen 5:2—Male; Gen 29:27—week; Lev 18:18—to vex her; Lev 21:15—profane; Deut 4:15—Take ye; Deut 17:17—multiply wives; Judg 8:30—many wives; Judg 19:1—a concubine; 2 Chr 22:3—his mother; Ezra 9:2—the holy seed; Prov 5:18—rejoice; Eccl 9:9—with the wife; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Joel 1:8—the husband; Mal 2:10—why; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally

Malachi 2:16 the Lord: Deut 24:1–4; Isa 50:1; Matt 5:31, 32; 19:3–9; Mark 10:2–12; Luke

16:18 that he hateth putting away: or, if he hate her, put her away, Heb. to put away covereth: Prov 28:13; Isa 28:20; 59:6; Mic 7:2, 3 Reciprocal: Isa 46:4—even to your; Matt 19:7—and to; 1 Cor 7:14—else

Malachi 2:17 wearied: Ps 95:9, 10; Isa 1:14; 7:13; 43:24; Jer 15:6; Ezek 16:43; Amos 2:13 Wherein: Mal 2:14; 1:6, 7; 3:8 Every: Mal 3:13–15; Job 34:5–9, 17, 36; 36:17; Ps 73:3–15; Matt 11:18, 19 Where: Deut 32:4; 1 Sam 2:3; Ps 10:11–13; Eccl 8:11; Isa 5:18, 19; 30:18; Ezek 8:12; 9:9; Zeph 1:12; 2 Pet 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Job 22:3—any pleasure; Job 24:12—yet God; Ps 5:4—God; Ps 58:11—verily he; Isa 5:20—them; Isa 29:15—Who seeth; Isa 40:27—my judgment; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 18:25—way; Hos 12:8—they; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 3:5—I will come; Mal 3:15—yea; Matt 25:44—when; Luke 11:42—and pass

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ;
- 7 Of the rebellion,
- 8 sacrilege,
- 13 and infidelity of the people;
- 16 The promise of blessing to them that fear God.

Malachi 3:1 I will: Mal 2:7; 4:5; Matt 11:10, 11; Mark 1:2, 3; Luke 1:76; 7:26–28; John 1:6, 7 and he: Isa 40:3–5; Matt 3:1–3; 17:10–13; Luke 1:16, 17; 3:3–6; John 1:15–23, 33, 34; 3:28–30; Acts 13:24, 25; 19:4 and: Ps 110:1; Isa 7:14; 9:6; Hag 2:7–9; Luke 2:11, 21–32, 38, 46; 7:19, 20; 19:47; John 2:14–16 even: Gen 48:15, 16; Exod 23:20; Isa 63:9; Hos 12:3–5; Acts 7:38 he shall come: Hag 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 32:3—sent; Exod 3:2—angel; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Num 25:12—General; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 33:7—and bring; Judg 2:1—And an angel; 2 Chr 7:1—the fire; Job 33:23—a messenger; Ps 24:3—stand; Ps 24:7—King; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Eccl 5:6—before; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 44:4—the glory; Hos 12:4—angel; Amos 5:18—desire; Hag 1:13—the Lord's; Zech 2:8—sent; Zech 2:10—lo; Zech 3:1—the angel; Zech 12:8—as the; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 3:3—Prepare; Matt 3:10—now; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 12:6—General; Matt 21:12—went; Matt 25:6—go; Mark 9:11—General; Mark 11:11—Jesus; Mark 11:27—as he; Mark 13:1—out; Luke 2:49—my; Luke 7:27—Behold; Luke 9:52—sent; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:26—whom; John 1:31—but; John 7:14—the temple; John 11:27—which; John 13:19—that I; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 2:2—suddenly; Acts 7:30—an; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Gal 4:4—the fulness; Eph 1:10—in the; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 9:11—Christ; Rev 7:2—And I

Malachi 3:2 who may abide: Mal 4:1; Amos 5:18–20; Matt 3:7–12; 21:31–44; 23:13–35; 25:10; Luke 2:34; 3:9, 17; 7:23; 11:37–47, 52–54; 21:36; John 6:42–44; 8:41–48, 55; 9:39–41; 15:22–24; Acts 7:52–54; Rom 9:31–33; 11:5–10; Heb 10:28, 29; 12:25; 1 Pet 2:7, 8; Rev 1:6, 7; 6:17 for: Isa 4:4; Zech 13:9; Matt 3:10–12; 1 Cor 3:13–15; Rev 2:23 like fullers': Ps 2:7; Isa 1:18; Jer 2:22; Mark 9:3; Rev 1:5; 7:14; 19:8 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—Be ready; Num 24:23—when God; Deut 8:2—prove thee; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 7:4—I will; 1 Sam 6:20—General; 2 Chr 7:1—the fire; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 23:10—he hath; Job

28:1—where they fine it; Ps 17:3—proved; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Ps 139:23—know; Prov 17:3—General; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Jer 6:29—the founder; Jer 10:10—the nations; Dan 11:35—to try; Joel 2:11—who; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Nah 1:6—can stand; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 3:12—he will thoroughly; Matt 21:12—went; Matt 24:27—the coming; Matt 25:6—go; Mark 13:1—out; Luke 3:16—and with; Luke 12:49—come; Luke 17:24—in; John 1:26—whom; Acts 2:3—like; Acts 13:40—Beware; Eph 6:13—to stand; Heb 11:17—when; Jas 1:12—when; 2 Pet 1:16—coming; 1 John 2:28—at his; 1 John 3:2—when

Malachi 3:3 sit: Ps 66:10; Prov 17:3; 25:4; Isa 1:25; 48:10; Jer 6:28–30; Ezek 22:18–22; Dan 12:10; Zech 13:9; Luke 3:16; Eph 5:26, 27; Titus 2:14; Heb 12:10; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12, 13; Rev 3:18 the sons: Mal 1:6–10; 2:1–8; Isa 61:6; 66:19–21; Jer 33:18–22; Ezek 44:15, 16; Rev 1:6; 5:10 an: Mal 1:11; Ps 4:5; 50:14, 23; 69:30, 31; 107:21, 22; 116:17; 141:1, 2; Hos 14:2; John 4:23, 24; Rom 12:1; 15:16; Phil 2:17; 4:18; 2 Tim 4:6; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—prove thee; Judg 2:22—prove; Judg 7:4—I will; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 23:10—he hath; Job 28:1—where they fine it; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 51:19—sacrifices; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Ps 139:23—know; Prov 27:21—the fining; Isa 4:4—washed away; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Jer 6:29—the founder; Jer 9:7—I will; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 22:15—consume; Matt 3:12—he will thoroughly; Matt 7:25—the rain; Mark 9:3—no; Luke 12:49—come; John 15:2—and; Acts 2:3—like; Acts 3:21—the times; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; Heb 11:17—when; Jas 1:12—when; Jas 3:17—first

Malachi 3:4 the offering: Isa 1:26, 27; 56:7; Jer 30:18–20; 31:23, 24; Ezek 20:40, 41; 43:26, 27; Zech 8:3; 14:20, 21 as: 1 Chr 15:26; 16:1–3; 21:26; 29:20–22; 2 Chr 1:6; 7:1–3, 10–12; 8:12–14; 29:31–36; 30:21–27; 31:20, 21; Jer 2:2, 3 former: or, ancient Reciprocal: Lam 5:21—renew; Ezek 16:55—then; Ezek 31:15—mourn; Mic 7:14—as; Acts 3:21—the times; Rev 2:5—and do

Malachi 3:5 I will come: Mal 2:17; Ps 50:3–6; 96:13; 98:9; Ezek 34:20–22; Heb 10:30, 31; Jas 5:8, 9; Jude 14, 15 a swift: Mal 2:14; Ps 50:7; 81:8; Jer 29:23; Mic 1:2; Matt 23:14–35 the sorcerers: Lev 20:6, 10, 27; Deut 5:11, 17–21; Jer 7:9, 10; Ezek 22:6–12; Zech 5:3, 4; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Heb 13:4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 against those: Exod 22:21–24; Lev 19:13; Deut 24:14, 15, 17; 27:19; Prov 22:22, 23; 23:10, 11; Jer 22:13–17; Jas 5:4, 12 oppress: or, defraud, 1 Thess 4:6 fear: Gen 20:11; 42:18; Exod 1:17; 18:21; Neh 5:15; Ps 36:1; Prov 8:13; 16:6; Luke 23:40; Rom 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 31:50—God; Gen 39:11—none of the men; Exod 20:14—General; Exod 23:6—General; Lev 6:3—swearth; Lev 18:20—General; Lev 19:12—ye shall; Lev 19:26—use; Lev 19:33—And if; Lev 25:17—fear; Lev 25:43—but shalt; Num 5:24—General; Deut 5:20—General; Deut 9:13—I have; Deut 15:13—General; Deut 23:16—thou shalt not; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; Judg 11:10—if we do; Ruth 1:21—the Lord; 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 7:2—as an hireling; Job 20:27—heaven; Job 22:9—widows; Job 27:13—the heritage; Job 31:12—General; Ps 24:4—sworn; Ps 94:6—General; Ps 146:7—executeth; Ps 146:9—preserveth; Prov 6:29—he that; Eccl 4:1—and considered; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Isa 1:23—they judge; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 10:2—turn aside; Isa 29:21—and turn; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 5:29—General; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Jer 23:10—full; Jer 27:9—hearken; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless; Ezek

17:16—whose oath; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:7—dealt; Ezek 22:11—committed; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Amos 5:12—and they; Mic 2:2—so; Zeph 3:1—to the; Zech 7:10—oppress; Zech 8:17—love; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 26:72—with; John 7:7—because; Acts 6:1—their; 1 Cor 6:8—General; Eph 6:9—ye; Col 4:1—give; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured; 1 Pet 4:17—judgment; 2 Pet 2:1—and bring; Rev 9:21—their sorceries

Malachi 3:6 I am: Gen 15:7, 18; 22:16; Exod 3:14, 15; Neh 9:7, 8; Isa 41:13; 42:5–8; 43:11, 12; 44:6; 45:5–8; Jer 32:27; Hos 11:9 I change not: Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 102:26; Heb 6:18; 13:8; Jas 1:17; Rev 1:8; 22:13 therefore: Ps 78:38, 57; 103:17; 105:7–10; Isa 40:28–31; Lam 3:22, 23; Rom 5:10; 8:28–32; 11:28, 29; Phil 1:6; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Lev 18:5—I am the Lord; Num 23:27—peradventure; Neh 9:19—in thy; Ps 89:34—nor; Ps 102:27—thou art; Isa 46:4—even to your; Isa 64:5—in those; Dan 6:26—and steadfast; Hos 13:14—repentance; Luke 24:14—General; Heb 6:17—the immutability

Malachi 3:7 from the: Deut 9:7–21; 31:20, 27–29; Neh 9:16, 17, 26, 28–30; Ps 78:8–10; Ezek 20:8, 13, 21, 28; Luke 11:48–51; Acts 7:51, 52 Return unto me: Lev 26:40–42; Deut 4:29–31; 30:1–4; 1 Kgs 8:47–49; Neh 1:8, 9; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 3:12–14, 22; Ezek 18:30–32; Hos 14:1; Zech 1:3; Jas 4:8 Wherein: Mal 3:13; 1:6; Isa 65:2; Matt 23:27; Luke 15:16; Rom 7:9; 10:3, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 6:4—Return; Ps 80:14—Return; Isa 43:27—first father; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 24:19—General; Dan 9:5—departing; Mal 1:2—Wherein

Malachi 3:8 a man: Ps 29:2; Prov 3:9, 10; Matt 22:21; Mark 12:17; Luke 20:25; Rom 13:7 In: Mal 1:8, 13; Lev 5:15, 16; 27:2–34; Num 18:21–32; Josh 7:11; Neh 13:4–14; Rom 2:22 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 5:19—trespassed; Lev 19:25—General; Lev 27:30—General; Num 5:9—offering; Num 18:24—General; Deut 12:6—tithes; 2 Chr 31:4—the portion; Neh 5:3—because; Neh 10:35—General; Neh 10:37—and the tithes; Neh 12:47—gave; Neh 13:10—the portions; Neh 13:11—Why is the house; Ps 32:5—iniquity; Prov 20:25—a snare; Isa 43:23—hast not; Ezek 18:10—that is; Ezek 24:19—General; Ezek 48:14—for; Hag 1:9—Ye looked; Hag 2:15—consider; Zech 5:3—every one; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 1:6—And ye; Mal 2:14—Wherefore; Mal 2:17—Wherein; Mal 3:13—What; Mark 10:20—General; Luke 11:42—and not; Luke 18:12—I give; Acts 5:2—kept; 1 Cor 9:11—sown

Malachi 3:9; Mal 2:2; Deut 28:15–19; Josh 7:12, 13; 22:20; Isa 43:28; Hag 1:6–11; 2:14–17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the field; Josh 7:11—stolen; Prov 3:9—General; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 2:31—Have I been; Ezek 18:10—that is; Zech 5:3—the curse; Zech 8:11—General; Mal 1:14—cursed; Matt 4:4—but; Acts 5:2—kept; 1 Cor 9:11—sown; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Malachi 3:10 all: 2 Chr 31:4–10; Neh 10:33–39; Prov 3:9, 10 the storehouse: 1 Chr 26:20; 2 Chr 31:11–19; Neh 10:38; 12:44, 47; 13:5, 10–13 and prove: 1 Kgs 17:13–16; Ps 37:3; Hag 2:19; Matt 6:33; 2 Cor 9:6–8 open: Gen 7:11; Deut 28:12; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19 pour you out: Heb. empty out, Eccl 11:3 that there: Lev 26:10; 2 Chr 31:10; Luke 5:6, 7; 12:16, 17; John 21:6–11 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Exod 23:25—he shall; Exod 23:26—shall nothing; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 11:15—eat and be full; Deut 12:6—tithes; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 16:10—according; Deut 28:3—in the field; Deut 28:8—storehouses; 2 Sam 6:11—the Lord blessed; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; Neh 10:37—and the tithes; Neh 13:12—treasuries; Ps 65:11—thy paths; Ps 78:23—opened; Ps

144:13—our garners; Isa 23:18—for them; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 65:23—shall; Ezek 34:26—shower; Ezek 36:9—General; Ezek 44:30—that he may; Joel 2:19—I will send; Joel 2:22—for the tree; Joel 2:24—General; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 9:8—God; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched; Phil 4:19—supply; Heb 6:7—receiveth

Malachi 3:11 rebuke: Joel 2:20; Amos 4:9; 7:1–3; Hag 2:17 destroy: Heb. corrupt neither: Deut 11:14; Jer 8:13; Joel 1:7, 12; 2:22; Hab 3:17; Zech 8:12 Reciprocal: Exod 23:26—shall nothing; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 11:15—eat and be full; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 16:10—according; Deut 28:3—in the field; Deut 28:8—storehouses; 1 Chr 13:14—the Lord; Prov 3:10—General; Ezek 36:9—General; Ezek 44:30—that he may; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched

Malachi 3:12 all: Deut 4:6, 7; 2 Chr 32:23; Ps 72:17; Isa 61:9; Jer 33:9; Zeph 3:19, 20; Zech 8:23; Luke 1:48 a delightful: Deut 8:7–10; 11:12; Dan 8:9; 11:41 Reciprocal: Deut 28:10—And all; Ps 48:2—joy; Isa 2:2—and all

Malachi 3:13 Your: Mal 2:17; Exod 5:2; 2 Chr 32:14–19; Job 34:7, 8; Ps 10:11; Isa 5:19; 28:14, 15; 37:23; 2 Thess 2:4 What: Mal 3:8; 1:6–8; 2:14, 17; Job 40:8; Jer 8:12; Rom 9:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; Job 1:11—and he will curse thee; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 15:13—and lettest; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 139:4—there is not; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 9:9—in the pride; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 46:12—ye stouthearted; Jer 28:10—took; Jer 44:18—we have; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Ezek 18:25—way; Ezek 24:19—General; Ezek 35:13—with; Hos 7:13—spoken; Hos 12:8—they; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 3:7—Wherein; Matt 25:44—when; 1 Pet 4:5—shall

Malachi 3:14 It is: Job 21:14, 15; 22:17; 34:9; 35:3; Ps 73:8–13; Isa 58:3; Zeph 1:12 ordinance: Heb. observation and that: Isa 58:3; Joel 2:12; Zech 7:3–6; Jas 4:9 mournfully: Heb. in black Reciprocal: Gen 25:32—and what; Exod 5:9—vain words; Num 11:11—Wherefore hast thou; Job 1:11—and he will curse thee; Job 2:9—retain; Ps 58:11—Verily there is; Ps 73:13—Verily; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Isa 45:19—Seek; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 1:6—And ye; Mal 3:18—shall; Matt 6:16—be; Matt 15:9—in; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 7:7—in vain; Mark 8:36—profit; Luke 15:29—yet; Luke 19:21—because; Rom 3:1—advantage; 1 Cor 15:32—what; Jas 1:26—this

Malachi 3:15 we call: Mal 4:1; Esth 5:10; Ps 10:3; 49:18; 73:12; Dan 4:30, 37; 5:20–28; Acts 12:21; 1 Pet 5:5 yea: Mal 2:17; Job 12:6; 21:7–15, 30; Prov 12:12; Eccl 9:1, 2; Jer 12:1, 2; Hab 1:13–17 set: Heb. built, Job 22:23 they that tempt: Num 14:22, 23; Dan 6:16; Ps 78:18, 41, 56; 95:9; 106:14; Matt 4:6, 7; Acts 5:9; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:9 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; 2 Kgs 11:3—And Athaliah; Job 24:12—yet God; Ps 92:7—workers; Eccl 8:14—there be just; Isa 5:20—them; Isa 7:12—tempt; Ezek 13:10—Peace; Amos 9:10—The evil; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Mal 3:18—shall; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 8:11—tempting; Luke 4:12—Thou; Luke 16:15—for; Luke 19:21—because; 1 Cor 15:32—what; 2 Pet 2:8—in seeing

Malachi 3:16 that feared: Mal 3:5; 4:2; Gen 22:12; 1 Kgs 18:3, 12; Job 28:28; Ps 33:18; 111:10; 112:1; 147:11; Isa 50:10; Acts 9:31; 10:2; Rev 15:4 spake: Deut 6:6–8; 1 Sam 23:16–18; Esth 4:5–17; Ps 16:3; 66:16; 73:15–17; 119:63; Prov 13:20; Ezek 9:4; Dan 2:17, 18; Luke 2:38; 24:14–31; John 1:40–47; 12:20–22; Acts 1:13; 2:1; 4:23–30; Eph 5:19; 1 Thess

5:11, 14; Heb 3:13; 10:24; 12:15 and the: 2 Sam 7:1; 2 Chr 6:7; Ps 139:4; Matt 18:19, 20; Acts 4:31–33 a book: Esth 2:23; 6:1; Job 19:23–25; Ps 56:8; Isa 65:6; Dan 7:10; Matt 12:35–37; Rev 20:12 that thought: Ps 10:4; 20:7; 94:19; 104:33; Isa 26:3, 8; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 2 Kgs 22:18—thus shall ye; 1 Chr 16:9—Sing unto; Ps 61:5—heritage; Ps 103:13—them; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Ps 119:74—fear thee; Ps 139:16—in thy book; Prov 13:13—he; Prov 14:26—fear; Prov 19:23—fear; Eccl 2:16—there is; Isa 34:16—Seek; Jer 8:6—hearkened; Luke 1:50—General; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 17:34—two; John 1:35—and two; Acts 10:4—thy; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:6—your

Malachi 3:17 they shall: Song 2:16; Jer 31:33; 32:38, 39; Ezek 16:8; 36:27, 28; Zech 13:9; John 10:27–30; 17:9, 10, 24; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; 6:20; 15:23; Gal 5:24; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Rev 20:12–15 jewels: or, special treasure, Exod 19:5; Deut 7:6; 14:2; 26:17, 18; Ps 135:4; Isa 62:3, 4; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 and I: Neh 13:22; Ps 103:8–13; Isa 26:20, 21; Jer 31:20; Zeph 2:2; Matt 25:34; Rom 8:32; 2 Cor 6:18; 1 John 3:1–3 son: Mal 1:6; 1 Pet 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—and Noah; Gen 33:2—Rachel; Gen 48:5—are mine; Exod 28:17—thou shalt; Num 8:14—and the Levites; 1 Sam 25:29—bound; 2 Kgs 22:18—thus shall ye; Ps 16:3—the excellent; Ps 103:13—them; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Ps 119:126—to work; Ps 147:11—taketh; Prov 19:23—fear; Isa 25:8—off; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 49:15—a woman; Ezek 5:11—neither shall; Matt 7:22—to me; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 8:19—the manifestation; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 2 Thess 1:10—in that; 2 Tim 4:8—at that; Rev 3:5—confess

Malachi 3:18 shall: Mal 3:14, 15; 1:4; Job 6:29; 17:10; Jer 12:15; Joel 2:14; Zech 1:6 discern: Gen 18:25; Ps 58:10, 11; Isa 3:10, 11; Dan 12:1–3; Matt 25:46; Rom 2:5, 6; 2 Thess 1:5–10 between him: Josh 24:15; Dan 3:17–26; John 12:26; Acts 16:17; 27:23; Rom 1:9; 6:16–22; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—and Noah; Exod 8:22—sever; Exod 9:4—General; Exod 10:23—but all; Exod 11:7—a difference; Lev 11:47—General; Num 16:5—the Lord; Deut 25:1—General; Deut 29:21—separate; Josh 22:22—Israel; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 21:19—he shall; Ps 1:5—sinners; Ps 6:10—return; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 37:6—light; Ps 94:15—But; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Eccl 4:1—I returned; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Eccl 9:2—feareth; Eccl 9:11—returned; Isa 25:8—off; Isa 32:5—vile; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Isa 66:14—the hand; Ezek 18:30—every; Dan 2:18—of the God of heaven; Hos 2:9—will I; Mic 7:9—he will; Mal 4:1—and all the; Matt 7:22—to me; Matt 13:30—both; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; Luke 16:26—between; Rom 8:19—the manifestation; 1 Cor 4:5—who; Rev 7:3—the servants; Rev 11:12—and their

CHAPTER 4

- 1 God's judgment on the wicked;
- 2 and his blessing on the good;
- 4 He exhorts to the study of the law;
- 5 and tells of Elijah's coming and office.

Malachi 4:1 the day: Mal 4:5; 3:2; Ezek 7:10; Joel 2:1, 31; Zeph 1:14; Zech 14:1; Luke 19:43; 21:20; 2 Pet 3:7 shall burn: Ps 21:9, 10; Nah 1:5, 6; Zeph 1:18; Matt 3:12; 2 Thess 1:8 and all the: Mal 3:15, 18; Exod 15:7; Ps 119:119; Isa 2:12–17; 5:24; 40:24; 41:2; 47:14; Obad 18; Nah 1:10 that it: Job 18:16; Amos 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—For a fire; 2 Sam

22:39—General; 2 Sam 22:43—as small; 2 Kgs 10:17—he slew; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 83:14—As the fire; Ps 92:7—workers; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 4:4—by the spirit; Isa 9:9—in the pride; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 23:9—to stain; Isa 24:6—hath; Isa 26:11—fire; Isa 28:18—trodden down by it; Isa 31:9—whose fire; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Isa 61:2—and; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 30:7—for; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Lam 2:3—he burned; Ezek 12:23—The days; Ezek 15:4—the fire; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 21:32—for fuel; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Dan 11:7—out of; Dan 11:35—to try; Hos 9:16—their root; Hos 11:6—consume; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 3:10—now; Matt 13:30—burn; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:21—General; Luke 12:49—come; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 21:22—all; Acts 2:19—General; Acts 13:40—Beware; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Heb 6:8—whose; Heb 10:27—fiery

Malachi 4:2 that fear: Mal 3:16; Ps 85:9; Isa 50:10; 66:1, 2; Luke 1:50; Acts 13:26; Rev 11:18 the Sun: 2 Sam 23:4; Ps 67:1; 84:11; Prov 4:18; Isa 9:2; 30:26; 49:6; 60:1–3, 19, 20; Hos 6:3; Matt 4:15, 16; Luke 1:78; 2:32; John 1:4, 8, 14; 8:12; 9:4; 12:35, 36, 40; Acts 13:47; 26:18; Eph 5:8–14; 2 Pet 1:19; 1 John 2:8; Rev 2:28; 22:16 healing: Ps 103:3; 147:3; Isa 53:5; 57:18, 19; Jer 17:14; 33:6; Ezek 47:12; Hos 6:1; 14:4; Matt 11:5; Rev 22:2 wings: Ruth 2:12; Matt 23:37 ye shall: Ps 92:12–14; Isa 49:9, 10; 55:12, 13; Jer 31:9–14; Hos 14:5–7; John 15:2–5; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Gen 32:31—rose upon; Deut 32:22—For a fire; Deut 33:14—the precious; 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; Job 11:17—age; Job 22:28—the light; Ps 19:4—In them; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 67:7—fear; Ps 72:7—In his days; Ps 103:13—them; Ps 112:4—there ariseth; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Ps 118:27—showed; Ps 139:9—the wings; Prov 14:26—fear; Prov 15:4—A wholesome; Prov 19:23—fear; Eccl 2:13—I saw; Eccl 7:18—for; Song 4:6—day; Song 6:10—clear; Isa 1:6—they have; Isa 8:20—light; Isa 30:23—thy cattle; Isa 58:8—thy light; Jer 30:15—thy sorrow; Jer 30:17—For I; Jer 44:10—neither; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 11:32—shall be; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 13:15—and I; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 7:19—Art; Luke 8:44—immediately; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 16:29—have; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 24:27—and all; Luke 24:44—in the prophets; John 1:31—but; John 7:17—General; John 8:32—ye shall; John 9:5—long; John 12:46—am; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 26:6—the promise; Eph 4:15—may; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; 1 Pet 2:24—healed; Rev 1:16—and his; Rev 7:2—And I; Rev 12:1—clothed

Malachi 4:3 tread down: Gen 3:15; Josh 10:24, 25; 2 Sam 22:43; Job 40:12; Ps 91:13; Isa 25:10; 26:6; 63:3–6; Dan 7:18, 27; Mic 5:8; 7:10; Zech 10:5; Rom 16:20; Rev 11:15; 14:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:39—General; 1 Kgs 5:3—put; 2 Kgs 9:33—and he trode; 2 Chr 22:7—destruction; Ps 7:5—tread; Ps 9:5—destroyed; Ps 18:42—cast; Ps 49:14—upright; Ps 60:12—tread; Ps 119:118—trodden; Prov 14:19—General; Isa 16:4—oppressors; Isa 27:4—who would; Lam 1:15—trodden; Ezek 28:18—I will bring

Malachi 4:4 the law: Exod 20:3–21; Deut 4:5, 6; Ps 147:19, 20; Isa 8:20; 42:21; Matt 5:17–20; 19:16–22; 22:36–40; Mark 12:28–34; Luke 10:25–28; 16:29–31; John 5:39–47; Rom 3:31; 13:1–10; Gal 5:13, 14, 24, 25; Jas 2:9–13 in: Deut 4:10 with: Exod 21:1–Exod 23:33; Lev 1:1–Lev 7:38; Ps 147:19 Reciprocal: Exod 3:1—Horeb; Num 3:51—as the Lord; Deut 4:44—General; Deut 5:31—General; Deut 31:9—Moses; Deut 34:5—So Moses; 1 Kgs

2:3—written; 1 Kgs 19:8—Horeb; 2 Kgs 23:25—according; 1 Chr 16:15—ye mindful; Neh 1:7—which thou; Neh 8:1—bring; Neh 10:29—given; Isa 26:8—in; Isa 56:1—Keep; Jer 6:16—Stand; Ezek 46:9—come before; John 3:28—but; John 9:29—know

Malachi 4:5 I will: Mal 3:1; Isa 40:3; Matt 11:13, 14; 17:10–13; 27:47–49; Mark 9:11–13; Luke 1:17; 7:26–28; 9:30; John 1:21, 25 great: Mal 4:1; Joel 2:31; Acts 2:19, 20; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; 1 Kgs 19:8—Horeb; Isa 2:12—the day; Isa 13:6—for the day; Ezek 13:5—the day; Zeph 1:14—great; Zech 14:1—General; Matt 3:4—his raiment; Matt 11:10—General; Matt 16:14—Elias; Matt 17:3—Elias; Matt 24:27—the coming; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Mark 8:28—Elias; Luke 1:76—thou shalt; Luke 7:27—Behold; Luke 9:19—John; John 1:6—a man; John 3:28—but; Acts 3:21—the times; 1 Thess 2:16—for; 2 Pet 1:16—coming; 2 Pet 3:10—the day; 1 John 2:28—at his; Rev 20:4—the souls

Malachi 4:6 turn: Luke 1:16, 17, 76 lest: Isa 61:2; Dan 9:26, 27; Zech 11:6; 13:8; 14:2; Matt 22:7; 23:35–38; 24:27–30; Mark 13:14–26; Luke 19:41–44; 21:22–27 and smite: Deut 29:19–29; Isa 24:6; 43:28; 65:15; Dan 9:11; Zech 5:3; 14:12; Mark 11:21; Heb 6:8; 10:26–31; Rev 22:3, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 28:16—in the city; 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; Ps 85:4—turn us; Isa 11:4—and he shall; Isa 40:3—Prepare; Jer 26:6—a curse; Jer 31:18—turn; Matt 11:13—General; Matt 17:10—Why; Matt 17:11—and restore; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Luke 3:4—Prepare; Luke 7:27—Behold; John 1:6—a man; Acts 3:21—the times; Rev 2:5—and do

MATTHEW

Matthew, being one of the twelve apostles, and early called to the apostleship, and from the time of his call a constant attendant on our Saviour, was perfectly well qualified to write fully the history of his life. He relates what he saw and heard. “He is eminently distinguished for the distinctness and particularity with which he has related many of our Lord’s discourses and moral instructions. Of these his sermon on the mount, his charge to the apostles, his illustrations of the nature of his kingdom, and his prophecy on mount Olivet, are examples. He has also wonderfully united simplicity and energy in relating the replies of his Master to the cavils of his adversaries.” “There is not,” as Dr. A. Clarke justly remarks, “one truth or doctrine, in the whole oracles of God, which is not taught in this Evangelist. The outlines of the whole spiritual system are here correctly laid down. even Paul himself has added nothing. He has amplified and illustrated the truths contained in this Gospel—under the inspiration of the Holy Ghost, neither he, nor any of the other apostles, have brought to light one truth, the prototype of which has not been found in the words and acts of our blessed Lord as related by Matthew.”

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The genealogy of Christ from Abraham to Joseph;
- 18 He is miraculously conceived of the Holy Ghost by the Virgin Mary, when she was espoused to Joseph;

19 The angel satisfies the doubts of Joseph, and declares the names and office of Christ: Jesus is born.

Matthew 1:1 generation: Gen 2:4; 5:1; Isa 53:8; Luke 3:23–38; Rom 9:5 the son of David: Matt 9:27; 15:22; 22:42–45; 2 Sam 7:13, 16; Ps 89:36; 132:11; Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1; Jer 23:5; 33:15–17, 26; Amos 9:11; Zech 12:8; Luke 1:31, 32, 69, 70; John 7:42; Acts 2:30; 13:22; Rom 1:3; Rev 22:16 the son of Abraham: Gen 12:3; 22:18; 26:3–5; 28:13, 14; Rom 4:13; Gal 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 10:1—are the; Gen 46:12—Judah; Num 3:1—generations; 1 Chr 9:1—all Israel; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 2:4—he was; Luke 20:41—Christ; Acts 13:23—this; 2 Tim 2:8—Jesus; Heb 2:16—the seed; Heb 11:31—the harlot

Matthew 1:2 Abraham: Gen 21:2–5; Josh 24:2, 3; 1 Chr 1:28; Isa 51:2; Luke 3:34; Acts 7:8; Rom 9:7–9; Heb 11:11, 17, 18 Isaac begat: Gen 25:26; Josh 24:4; 1 Chr 1:34; Isa 41:8; Mal 1:2, 3; Rom 9:10–13 Jacob begat: Gen 29:32–35; 30:5–20; 35:16–19; 46:8–27; 49:8–12; Exod 1:2–5; 1 Chr 2:1–8; 5:1, 2; Luke 3:33, 34; Acts 7:8; Heb 7:14; Rev 7:5, Juda Reciprocal: Gen 21:3—General; Gen 25:19—Abraham; Gen 29:35—called; Num 1:7—Nahshon

Matthew 1:3 Judas: Gen 38:27, 29, 30; 46:12, Judah, Pharez, Zarah, Num 26:20, 21; 1 Chr 2:3, 4, Zerah, 1 Chr 9:6 Tamar: Gen 38:6, 11, 24–26, Tamar and Phares: Gen 46:12; Num 26:21; Ruth 4:18; 1 Chr 2:5; 4:1, Hezron, Luke 3:33 Aram: Ruth 4:19; 1 Chr 2:9, Ram Reciprocal: Ruth 4:12—whom; Neh 11:4—Perez; Neh 11:24—Zerah; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Heb 7:14—sprang

Matthew 1:4 Aminadab: Ruth 4:19, 20; 1 Chr 2:10–12, Amminadab Naasson: Num 1:7; 2:3; 7:12, 17; 10:14, Nahshon, Luke 3:32 Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Amminadab; 1 Chr 2:11—Salma; Luke 3:33—Aminadab

Matthew 1:5 Salmon: Ruth 4:21; 1 Chr 2:11, 12, Salma, Boaz Rachab: Josh 2:1–22; 6:22–25; Heb 11:31; Jas 2:25, Rahab Booz: Ruth 1:4, 16, 17, 22; 2:1–Ruth 4:22 Obed begat: Luke 3:32 Reciprocal: Josh 6:25—she dwelleth; Ruth 4:14—that his; 1 Kgs 11:43—Rehoboam

Matthew 1:6 Jesse: Ruth 4:22; 1 Sam 16:1, 11–13; 17:12, 58; 20:30, 31; 22:8; 2 Sam 23:1; 1 Chr 2:15; Ps 72:20; Isa 11:1; Acts 13:22, 23 Solomon: 2 Sam 12:24, 25; 1 Chr 3:5; 14:4; 28:5 her: 2 Sam 11:3, 26, 27; 1 Kgs 1:11–17, 28–31; 15:5; Rom 8:3 Urias: 2 Sam 23:39; 1 Chr 11:41, Uriah Reciprocal: Gen 17:6—kings; 2 Sam 5:14—Solomon; Prov 6:33—and his; Rom 1:3—which

Matthew 1:7 Roboam: 1 Kgs 11:43; 12:1–24; 1 Chr 3:10; 2 Chr 9:31; 13:7, Rehoboam Abia: 1 Kgs 14:31, Abijam, 2 Chr 12:1, Abijah Asa: 1 Kgs 15:8–23; 2 Chr 14:1–2 Chr 16:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:1—Rehoboam; 2 Chr 11:20—Abijah; 2 Chr 12:16—Abijah

Matthew 1:8 Josaphat: 1 Kgs 15:24; 22:2–50; 2 Kgs 3:1; 2 Chr 17:1–2 Chr 20:37, Jehoshaphat Joram: 1 Kgs 22:50; 2 Kgs 8:16, Jehoram, 1 Chr 3:11; 2 Chr 21:1 Ozias: 2 Kgs 14:21; 15:1–6, Azariah, 2 Chr 26:1–23, Uzziah Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:8—Asa; 2 Kgs 15:13—Uzziah; 1 Chr 3:10—Jehoshaphat; 1 Chr 3:12—Azariah; 2 Chr 14:1—Asa; Amos 1:1—in the

Matthew 1:9 Joatham: 2 Kgs 15:7, 32–38; 1 Chr 3:11–13; 2 Chr 26:21; 27:1–9, Jotham

Achaz: 2 Kgs 15:38; 16:1–20; 2 Chr 27:9; 28:1–27; Isa 7:1–13, Ahaz Ezekias: 2 Kgs 16:20; 18:1–2 Kgs 20:21; 2 Chr 28:27; 29:1–2 Chr 32:33; Isa 36:1–Isa 39:8, Hezekiah Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 14:21—Azariah; 2 Kgs 15:13—Uzziah; 1 Chr 3:12—Azariah; 1 Chr 3:13—Ahaz; 2 Chr 26:1—Uzziah; Amos 1:1—in the

Matthew 1:10 Manasses: 2 Kgs 20:21; 21:1–18; 24:3, 4; 1 Chr 3:13–15; 2 Chr 32:33; 33:1–19, Manasseh Amon: 2 Kgs 21:19–26; 2 Chr 33:20–24 Josias: 1 Kgs 13:2; 2 Kgs 21:26; 22:1–20; 23:1–30; 2 Chr 33:25; 34:1–33; 35:1–27; Jer 1:2, 3, Josiah Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:26—General; 2 Kgs 18:1—Hezekiah; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; 2 Chr 29:1—Hezekiah

Matthew 1:11 Josias: “Some read, Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias.” Jechonias: 2 Kgs 23:31–37; 24:1–20; 1 Chr 3:15–17; 2 Chr 36:1–8; Jer 2:10–28 about: 2 Kgs 24:14–16; 25:11; 2 Chr 36:10, 20; Jer 27:20; 39:9; 52:11–15, 28–30; Dan 1:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:34—Jehoiakim; 2 Kgs 24:8—Jehoiachin; 1 Chr 3:14—Josiah; 1 Chr 3:16—Jeconiah; 2 Chr 34:1—Josiah; 2 Chr 36:8—Jehoiachin; Ezra 1:11—captivity; Jer 3:16—The ark; Jer 22:24—Coniah; Jer 22:30—sitting

Matthew 1:12 Jechonias: 2 Kgs 25:27, Jehoiachin, 1 Chr 3:17, 19–24, Jeconiah, Jer 22:24, 28, Coniah and: Ezra 3:2; 5:2; Neh 12:1; Hag 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 23, Shealtiel, Zerubbabel, Luke 3:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 24:8—Jehoiachin; 2 Chr 36:8—Jehoiachin; Ezra 1:11—captivity; Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Neh 7:7—Zerubbabel; Jer 22:30—Write

Matthew 1:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:2—Zerubbabel; Ezra 3:2—Zerubbabel; Neh 7:7—Zerubbabel; Neh 12:1—Zerubbabel; Hag 1:1—unto

Matthew 1:16 Joseph: Matt 1:18–25; 2:13; Luke 1:27; 2:4, 5, 48; 3:23; 4:22 of whom: Mark 6:3; Luke 1:31–35; 2:7, 10, 11 who: Matt 27:17, 22; John 4:25 Reciprocal: Matt 4:18—walking; John 1:14—the Word; Rom 1:3—which

Matthew 1:18 the birth: Luke 1:27–38 of the: Gen 3:15; Job 14:4; 15:14; Luke 1:25, 35; Gal 4:4, 5; Heb 7:26; 10:5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—which; Gen 29:21—Give me; Deut 20:7—betrothed a wife; Deut 22:23—General; Ezek 16:38—as women; Matt 1:16—Joseph; Matt 1:20—that; Matt 13:55—is not this; Luke 2:5—General; John 14:26—Holy Ghost

Matthew 1:19 her husband: Lev 19:20; Deut 22:23, 24 a just: Gen 6:9; Ps 112:4, 5; Mark 6:20; Luke 2:25; Acts 10:22 a public: Gen 38:24; Lev 20:10; Deut 22:21–24; John 8:4, 5 was: Deut 24:1–4; Mark 10:4 Reciprocal: Judg 19:3—speak; Ezek 16:38—as women; Matt 19:7—and to; Luke 2:5—General

Matthew 1:20 while: Ps 25:8, 9; 94:19; 119:125; 143:8; Prov 3:5, 6; 12:5; Isa 26:3; 30:21 the angel: Judg 13:3, 8, 9; Luke 1:10–13, 19, 26–38; 2:8–14 in: Matt 2:13, 19, 22; Gen 31:11; Num 12:6; Job 4:13–16; 33:15–17; Joel 2:28 Joseph: Isa 7:2, 13; Jer 33:26; Luke 2:4 fear not: Matt 28:5; Gen 46:3; 1 Kgs 17:13; Isa 51:7; Jer 40:9; Luke 1:30 that: Matt 1:18; Jer 31:22 conceived: Gr. begotten Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 31:24—dream; Deut 22:24—he hath humbled; Judg 7:9—the same; Judg 14:8—to take her; 1 Sam 28:6—by dreams; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Jer 23:25—dreamed; Matt 2:12—warned; Matt 18:10—their; Luke 1:35—The Holy Ghost; Luke 2:9—lo; John 1:14—the Word; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 11:12—nothing; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Rom 1:3—which; Heb 1:14—minister; Heb 10:5—but

Matthew 1:21 she: Gen 17:19, 21; 18:10; Judg 13:3; 2 Kgs 4:16, 17; Luke 1:13, 35, 36 thou: Luke 1:31; 2:21 Jesus: that is, Saviour, Heb for: Ps 130:7, 8; Isa 12:1, 2; 45:21, 22; Jer 23:6; 33:16; Ezek 36:25–29; Dan 9:24; Zech 9:9; John 1:29; Acts 3:26; 4:12; 5:31; 13:23, 38, 39; Eph 5:25–27; Col 1:20–23; Titus 2:14; Heb 7:25; 1 John 1:7; 2:1, 2; 3:5; Rev 1:5, 6; 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 16:11—shalt; Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 49:10—until; Gen 49:18—General; Exod 2:10—Because; Exod 3:13—What is his name; Lev 15:28—General; Num 13:16—Jehoshua; 1 Sam 1:20—when the time was come about; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 72:17—His name; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 118:14—is my strength; Ps 119:146—and I shall keep; Prov 30:4—and what; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Jer 31:22—A woman; Ezek 36:29—save; Hos 1:4—Call; Hos 1:7—will save; Mic 5:3—she; Luke 1:27—General; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 2:11—unto; Luke 19:10—General; Rom 6:14—sin; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 11:26—and shall; 1 Cor 1:30—sanctification; Gal 2:17—is; 1 Thess 1:10—Jesus; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 2:15—she; 2 Tim 1:9—hath; Heb 4:9—people

Matthew 1:22 that: Matt 2:15, 23; 5:17; 8:17; 12:17; 13:35, 21; 1 Kgs 8:15, 24; Ezra 1:1; Luke 21:22; 24:44; John 10:35; 12:38–40; 15:25; 17:12; 18:9; 19:36, 37; Acts 3:18; 13:27–29; Rev 17:17 Reciprocal: Isa 45:15—O God; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 21:4—this; Matt 27:9—Jeremy

Matthew 1:23 a virgin: Isa 7:14 they shall call his name: or, his name shall be called Emmanuel: Isa 7:14; 8:8, Immanuel God: Matt 28:20; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:8–10; 9:6, 7; 12:2; John 1:14; Acts 18:9; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5; 2 Cor 5:19; 1 Tim 3:16; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—her seed; Gen 3:20—Adam; Gen 21:22—God; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Exod 3:13—What is his name; Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 33:16—in that; Num 14:9—the Lord; Num 23:21—the Lord; Deut 32:3—Because; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 6:12—The Lord; 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 1 Sam 10:7—God; 1 Sam 16:18—the Lord; 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 1 Chr 22:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; Ps 14:5—God; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 42:5—for the help; Ps 72:17—His name; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Ps 119:151—near; Prov 18:10—name; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 35:8—but it shall be for those; Isa 41:4—with the; Isa 43:2—I will be; Isa 45:15—O God; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 46:28—for I am; Ezek 34:30—General; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—the man; Zech 14:9—and; Mark 12:6—one; Mark 12:37—and whence; Luke 1:27—General; Luke 1:31—thou; Luke 20:44—how; John 3:17—but; Acts 18:10—I am; Rom 15:33—be; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; 2 Cor 13:11—with; Gal 4:4—of a; Phil 2:6—in; Phil 4:9—with; Col 2:9—in; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be; 1 Tim 2:5—the man; Heb 1:8—O God; Jas 2:7—worthy

Matthew 1:24 did: Gen 6:22; 7:5; 22:2, 3; Exod 40:16, 19, 25, 27, 32; 2 Kgs 5:11–14; John 2:5–8; 15:14; Heb 11:7, 8, 24–31; Jas 2:21–26 Reciprocal: Deut 22:24—he hath humbled; Matt 2:14—General

Matthew 1:25 she: Exod 13:2; 22:29; Luke 2:7; Rom 8:29 and he: Luke 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—her seed; 2 Sam 6:23—unto the day; 1 Kgs 1:4—knew her not; Matt 2:1—Jesus; Luke 1:31—and shalt; Luke 1:60—Not; Eph 1:5—according; Rev 12:5—she

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The wise men from the east enquire after Christ;
- 3 at which Herod is alarmed;
- 9 They are directed by a star to Bethlehem, worship him, and offer their presents;
- 13 Joseph flees into Egypt with Jesus and his mother;
- 16 Herod slays the children;
- 20 himself dies;
- 23 Christ is brought back again into Galilee to Nazareth.

Matthew 2:1 "Fourth year before the account called Anno Domini." Jesus: Matt 1:25; Luke 2:4–7 Bethlehem: Matt 2:5; Mic 5:2; Luke 2:11, 15; John 7:42 Herod: This was Herod the Great, for an account of whom see the Connection of the Old and New Testaments in the Comprehensive Bible. Matt 2:3, 19; Gen 49:10; Dan 9:24, 25; Hag 2:6–9 from: Gen 10:30; 25:6; 1 Kgs 4:30; Job 1:3; Ps 72:9–12; Isa 11:10; 60:1–22 Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—Ephrath; Gen 35:19—Ephrath; Gen 41:8—the wise men; Judg 12:8—Bethlehem; Judg 17:7—General; 1 Sam 17:12—Ephrathite; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Esth 1:13—the wise; Job 36:3—fetch; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Matt 2:6—thou; Luke 1:5—Herod; John 4:30—General; Acts 23:35—in

Matthew 2:2 born: Matt 21:5; Ps 2:6; Isa 9:6, 7; 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5; Zech 9:9; Luke 2:11; 19:38; 23:3, 38; John 1:49; 12:13; 18:37; 19:12–15, 19 his: Num 24:17; Isa 60:3; Luke 1:78, 79; Rev 22:16 worship: Matt 2:10, 11; Ps 45:11; John 5:23; 9:38; 20:28; Heb 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Gen 37:20—and we; 2 Sam 4:1—and all; Job 36:3—fetch; Ps 21:1—The king; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Jer 30:21—governor; Matt 2:9—the star; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 27:42—the King; Mark 15:2—General; Mark 15:12—whom; Mark 15:26—The King of the Jews; Luke 2:15—Let; Luke 20:14—the heir; John 12:15—Fear; John 12:21—we would; Acts 8:34—of whom

Matthew 2:3 he: Matt 8:29; 23:37; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; John 11:47, 48; Acts 4:2, 24–27; 5:24–28; 16:20, 21; 17:6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 2 Sam 4:1—and all; 2 Kgs 6:11—Therefore; Ps 62:4—consult; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 29:2—when the wicked; Isa 7:2—And his heart; Dan 5:9—changed; Matt 2:1—Herod; Matt 21:10—all; Mark 12:7—This; John 12:10—General; Acts 2:6—confounded; Acts 17:8—General; Acts 21:30—all; Acts 23:35—in; Rev 12:4—the dragon

Matthew 2:4 the chief: Matt 21:15, 23; 26:3, 47; 27:1; 1 Chr 24:4–19; 2 Chr 36:14; Ezra 10:5; Neh 12:7; Ps 2:2; John 7:32; 18:3 scribes: Matt 7:29; 13:52; 2 Chr 34:13, 15; Ezra 7:6, 11, 12; Jer 8:8; Mark 8:31; Luke 20:19; 23:10; John 8:3; Acts 4:5; 6:12; 23:9 he demanded: Mal 2:7; John 3:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 6:2—called; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; Ps 62:4—consult; Matt 22:42—What

Matthew 2:5; Gen 35:19; Josh 19:15; Ruth 1:1, 19; 2:4; 4:11; 1 Sam 16:1 Reciprocal: Judg 17:7—General; 2 Chr 11:6—Bethlehem; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; Matt 2:1—Bethlehem; Matt 21:13—It is; Matt 27:9—Jeremy; Mark 1:2—written; John 7:27—no man; John 7:42—not

Matthew 2:6 thou: Matt 2:1; Mic 5:2; John 7:42 a Governor: Matt 28:18; Gen 49:10; Num 24:19; 1 Chr 5:2; Ps 2:1–6; Isa 9:6, 7; Eph 1:22; Col 1:18; Rev 2:27; 11:15 rule: or, feed, Ps 78:71, 72; Isa 40:11; Jer 23:4–6; Ezek 34:23–25; 37:24–26 Reciprocal: Gen 35:19—Ephrath; Judg 17:7—General; Judg 19:1—a concubine; Ruth 4:11—Ephrathah; 1 Sam 17:12—Ephrathite; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; 1 Chr 11:2—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 17:6—feed; 1 Chr 17:7—ruler; 2 Chr 11:6—Bethlehem; Ps 28:9—feed; Isa 55:4—a leader; Mic 5:4—feed; Mic 7:14—Feed; Matt 21:5—thy King; John 7:27—no man; Acts 20:28—to feed; Heb 9:11—Christ; Rev 7:17—feed

Matthew 2:7; Matt 26:3–5; Exod 1:10; 1 Sam 18:21; Ps 10:9, 10; 55:21; 64:4–6; 83:3, 4; Isa 7:5–7; Ezek 38:10, 11; Rev 12:1–5, 15 Reciprocal: Eccl 10:13—beginning; Matt 2:16—according; Rev 22:16—the bright

Matthew 2:8 go: 1 Sam 23:22, 23; 2 Sam 17:14; 1 Kgs 19:2; Job 5:12, 13; Ps 33:10, 11; Prov 21:30; Lam 3:37; 1 Cor 3:19, 20 that: Matt 26:48, 49; 2 Sam 15:7–12; 2 Kgs 10:18, 19; Ezra 4:1, 2; Ps 12:2, 3; 55:11–15; Prov 26:24, 25; Jer 41:5–7; Luke 20:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; 1 Sam 15:15—to; 1 Kgs 21:9—Proclaim a fast; 2 Kgs 8:4—Tell; Ps 21:11—are not; Eccl 10:13—beginning

Matthew 2:9 the star: Matt 2:2; Ps 25:12; Prov 2:1–6; 8:17; 2 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Luke 2:15—Let

Matthew 2:10 they rejoiced: Deut 32:13; Ps 67:4; 105:3; Luke 2:10, 20; Acts 13:46–48; Rom 15:9–13 Reciprocal: Matt 2:2—worship

Matthew 2:11 they saw: Luke 2:16, 26–32, 38 worshipped: Matt 2:2; 4:9, 10; 14:33; Ps 2:12; 95:6; John 5:22, 23; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 19:10; 22:8–10 presented: or, offered, Gen 43:11; 1 Sam 10:27; 1 Kgs 10:2, 10; Ps 72:10, 15; Isa 60:6 frankincense: Exod 30:23, 34; Lev 2:1, 2; 6:15; Num 7:14, 86; Ps 45:8; Mal 1:11; Rev 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Gen 24:52—worshipped; Exod 35:22—every man; Deut 16:16—and they shall; 1 Kgs 10:25—every man; 2 Chr 9:1—spices; 2 Chr 17:5—presents; 2 Chr 32:23—gifts; Ps 45:12—with; Prov 19:6—will; Isa 18:7—shall the; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 20:20—worshipping; Mark 5:22—he fell; Luke 4:7—worship me; Luke 5:8—he; Luke 8:3—of their; Luke 17:16—fell; Rev 4:10—fall

Matthew 2:12 warned: Matt 2:22; 1:20; 27:19; Gen 20:6, 7; 31:24; Job 33:15–17; Dan 2:19 they departed: Exod 1:17; Acts 4:19; 5:29; 1 Cor 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Num 12:6—a dream; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 6:10—warned him; Job 12:21—poureth

Matthew 2:13 the angel: Matt 2:19; 1:20; Acts 5:19; 10:7, 22; 12:11; Heb 1:13, 14 Arise: Matt 10:23; Rev 12:6, 14 until: Matt 2:19, 20; Josh 3:13, 17; 4:10, 18; Dan 3:25, 26; Acts 16:36 for: Matt 2:16; Exod 1:22; 2:2, 3; Job 33:15, 17; Acts 7:19; Rev 12:4 Reciprocal: Gen 20:3—a dream; Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Num 12:6—a dream; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; 1 Kgs 11:17—Hadad; 2 Kgs 9:3—and flee; 2 Kgs 11:1—and destroyed; Job 12:21—poureth; Ps 22:9—make me hope; Ps 76:10—remainder; Dan 2:19—in; Matt 1:16—Joseph; Matt 18:10—their; Matt 21:38—This; Acts 4:27—both; Acts 12:19—sought for him

Matthew 2:14; Matt 2:20, 21; 1:24; Acts 26:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:17—Hadad; Neh

2:12—I arose

Matthew 2:15 until: Matt 2:19; Acts 12:1–4, 23, 24 that: Matt 2:17, 23; 1:22; 4:14, 15; 8:17; 12:16–18; 21:4; 26:54, 56; 27:35; Luke 24:44; John 19:28, 36; Acts 1:16 Out: Exod 4:22; Num 24:8; Hos 11:1 Reciprocal: Matt 27:9—Jeremy; Acts 2:10—Egypt

Matthew 2:16 when: Gen 39:14, 17; Num 22:29; 24:10; Judg 16:10; Job 12:4 was exceeding: Prov 27:3, 4; Dan 3:13, 19, 20 and slew: Gen 49:7; 2 Kgs 8:12; Prov 28:15, 17; Isa 26:21; 59:7; Hos 10:14; Rev 17:6 according: Matt 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—Ephrath; Gen 42:13—one is not; Exod 2:3—could not; Judg 9:5—slew; 1 Sam 2:33—to consume; 1 Sam 19:17—Why hast; 1 Sam 22:16—and; 1 Sam 24:20—I know well; 1 Kgs 4:30—the children; 1 Kgs 18:12—he shall slay me; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 1:11—O man; 2 Kgs 11:1—and destroyed; Esth 5:9—he was full; Ps 2:2—kings; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 124:3—their wrath; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 14:29—but; Prov 17:12—rather; Prov 21:24—haughty; Prov 29:2—when the wicked; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 31:15—A; Dan 2:12—General; Matt 2:13—for; Mark 12:7—This; John 12:10—General; Acts 12:19—commanded; Acts 23:35—in

Matthew 2:17; Matt 2:15

Matthew 2:18 Rama: Jer 31:15, Ramah lamentation: Jer 4:31; 9:17–21; Ezek 2:10; Rev 8:13 Rachel: Gen 35:16–20 would: Gen 37:30, 33–35; 42:36; Job 14:10 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—he was not; Gen 29:17—Rachel; Gen 35:19—Ephrath; Gen 42:13—one is not; Gen 48:7—Rachel; Neh 11:33—Ramah; Isa 22:4—labour

Matthew 2:19 Herod: Ps 76:10; Isa 51:12; Dan 8:25; 11:45 an: Matt 2:13; 1:20; Ps 139:7; Jer 30:10; Ezek 11:16 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—he dreamed; Exod 2:23—the king; Num 12:6—a dream; 1 Kgs 3:5—in a dream; Matt 2:15—until; Matt 18:10—their

Matthew 2:20 arise: Matt 2:13; Prov 3:5, 6 for: Exod 4:19; 1 Kgs 11:21, 40; 12:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—the king; Judg 9:5—slew; 2 Sam 4:8—sought; Eccl 9:6—their love; Isa 26:14—dead; Matt 2:14—General

Matthew 2:21; Gen 6:22; Heb 11:8 Reciprocal: Matt 2:14—General

Matthew 2:22 he was: Gen 19:17–21; 1 Sam 16:2; Acts 9:13, 14 being: Matt 2:12; 1:20; Ps 48:14; 73:24; 107:6, 7; 121:8; Isa 30:21; 48:17, 18 into: Matt 3:13; Luke 2:39; John 7:41, 42, 52 Reciprocal: Matt 26:69—Jesus

Matthew 2:23 Nazareth: John 18:5, 7; 19:19; Acts 2:22 He shall: Matt 26:71; Num 6:13; Judg 13:5; 1 Sam 1:11; Ps 69:9, 10; Isa 53:1, 2; Amos 2:10–12; John 1:45, 46; Acts 24:5 Reciprocal: Matt 1:22—that; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 8:17—it might; Matt 13:54—when; Matt 21:11—of Nazareth; Matt 26:69—Jesus; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Mark 14:67—Jesus; Luke 1:26—a city; Luke 2:4—of the city; Luke 2:39—they returned; Luke 4:16—to; Luke 18:37—Jesus; John 7:28—Ye both; Acts 22:8—I am

CHAPTER 3

- 1 John preaches. his office, life, and baptism;
- 7 He reprehends the Pharisees,
- 13 and baptizes Christ in Jordan.

Matthew 3:1 those: Luke 3:1, 2 John: Matt 11:11; 14:2–14; 16:14; 17:12, 13; 21:25–27, 32; Mark 1:4, 15; 6:16–29; Luke 1:13–17, 76; 3:2–20; John 1:6–8, 15–36; 3:27–36; Acts 1:22; 13:24, 25; 19:3, 4 preaching: Isa 40:3–6; Mark 1:7; Luke 1:17 the wilderness: Matt 11:7; Josh 14:10; 15:61, 62; Luke 7:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:23—the wilderness; 1 Kgs 2:34—in the; Ezra 1:1—made a proclamation; Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 24:26—he is in the desert; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Mark 11:30—General; Luke 1:16—General; Luke 1:80—and was; Luke 14:17—his; John 4:38—other; Acts 8:26—desert; Acts 10:37—after; Acts 18:25—knowing

Matthew 3:2 Repent: Matt 4:17; 11:20; 12:41; 21:29–32; 1 Kgs 8:47; Job 42:6; Ezek 18:30–32; 33:11; Mark 1:4, 15; 6:12; Luke 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10; 16:30; 24:47; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 20:21; 26:20; 2 Cor 7:10; 2 Tim 2:25; Heb 6:1; 2 Pet 3:9; Rev 2:5, 21 for: Matt 5:3, 10, 19, 20; 6:10, 33; 10:7; 11:11, 12; 13:11, 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52; 18:1–4, 23; 20:1; 22:2; 23:13; 25:1, 14; Dan 2:44; Luke 6:20; 9:2; 10:9–11; John 3:3–5; Col 1:13 Reciprocal: Job 39:12—gather; Ps 95:7—if ye; Ps 96:10—the Lord; Isa 51:5—righteousness; Isa 56:1—Keep; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 8:11—in; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 22:3—sent; Mark 4:26—So; Luke 16:16—the kingdom; Luke 21:8—and the time; Acts 1:3—speaking; Rom 14:17—kingdom

Matthew 3:3 by: Isa 40:3; Mark 1:3; Luke 3:3–6; John 1:23 Prepare: Isa 57:14, 15; Mal 3:1; Luke 1:17, 76 Reciprocal: Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; 2 Sam 15:23—the wilderness; Ps 5:8—make; Ps 95:7—if ye; Ps 97:1—Lord; Prov 8:1—General; Jer 31:9—in a; Dan 2:44—set up; Matt 11:10—General; Luke 3:4—The voice; John 3:28—but; John 7:37—and cried; Acts 18:25—instructed

Matthew 3:4 his raiment: Matt 11:8; 2 Kgs 1:8; Zech 13:4; Mal 4:5; Mark 1:6; Luke 1:17; Rev 11:3 and his: Matt 11:18; Lev 11:22 wild: Deut 32:13; 1 Sam 14:25–27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:7—he knew; Prov 24:13—eat; Isa 7:15—Butter; Isa 7:22—butter and honey; Isa 20:2—the sackcloth; Luke 7:25—A man; Luke 7:33—came; Heb 11:37—in sheepskins

Matthew 3:5; Matt 4:25; 11:7–12; Mark 1:5; Luke 3:7; 16:16; John 3:23; 5:35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:25—all they; Mark 11:32—for; Luke 3:3—the country; Luke 7:29—being

Matthew 3:6 were: Matt 3:11, 13–16; Ezek 36:25; Mark 1:8, 9; Luke 3:16; John 1:25–28, 31–33; 3:23–25; Acts 1:5; 2:38–41; 10:36–38; 11:16; 19:4, 5, 18; 1 Cor 10:2; Col 2:12; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 6:2; 9:10 Gr.; 1 Pet 3:21 confessing: Lev 16:21; 26:40; Num 5:7; Josh 7:19; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Dan 9:4; Mark 1:5; Luke 15:18–21; Acts 2:38; 19:18; 22:16; Jas 5:16; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Mark 1:4—did; Mark 11:32—for; Luke 3:3—preaching; Luke 7:29—being

Matthew 3:7 the Pharisees: Matt 5:20; 12:24; 15:12; 16:6, 11, 12; 22:15, 23, 34; 23:13–28; Mark 7:3–5; 8:15; 12:13, 18; Luke 7:30; 11:39–44; 16:14; 18:11; John 1:24; 7:45–49; 9:40; Acts 4:1, 2; 5:17; 15:5; 23:6–9; 26:5 O generation: Matt 12:34; 23:33; Gen 3:15; Ps 58:3–6; Isa 57:3, 4; 59:5; Luke 3:7–9; John 8:44; 1 John 3:10; Rev 12:9, 10 who: Jer 6:10; 51:6; Ezek 3:18–21; 33:3–7; Acts 20:31; Rom 1:18; Heb 11:7 flee: Rom 5:9; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Thess 1:9, 10; Heb 6:18; Rev 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—Escape; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the

belly; Deut 32:5—a perverse; 2 Kgs 6:10—warned him; Job 20:16—the viper’s; Job 36:18—Because; Ps 12:7—this; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ps 58:4—serpent; Prov 27:12—General; Prov 28:4—but; Prov 30:11—a generation; Eccl 12:11—as goads; Isa 1:4—a seed; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 7:29—generation; Jer 36:3—hear; Ezek 3:17—hear; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 20:3—Are; Mic 3:8—to declare; Zech 11:3—for their; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Luke 1:17—power; Luke 9:41—perverse; Luke 11:29—This is; John 8:38—and ye; Acts 2:40—untoward; Acts 13:10—O full; Acts 28:3—came; Gal 2:15—Jews; Col 1:28—warning; 1 Thess 2:16—for

Matthew 3:8 forth: Matt 21:28–30, 32; Isa 1:16, 17; Luke 3:8, 10–14; Acts 26:20; Rom 2:4–7; 2 Cor 7:10, 11; 2 Pet 1:4–8 fruits: Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11 meet: etc. or, answerable to amendment of life, Jer 7:3–7; 26:13; 36:3 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; 2 Chr 33:15—he took; Job 36:10—commandeth; Isa 5:7—he looked; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Dan 4:27—break; Jonah 3:2—preach; Jonah 3:8—let; Mic 2:7—named; Mic 6:8—to do; Hag 1:8—and build; Zech 1:4—Turn; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 12:33—and his fruit good; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 15:22—a woman; Matt 16:1—Sadducees; Mark 6:12—preached; Acts 2:38—Repent; Acts 16:30—brought; Titus 2:12—denying

Matthew 3:9 think: Mark 7:21; Luke 3:8; 5:22; 7:39; 12:17 We: Ezek 33:24; Luke 16:24; John 8:33, 39, 40, 53; Acts 13:26; Rom 4:1, 11–16; 9:7, 8; Gal 4:22–31 God: Matt 8:11, 12; Luke 19:40; Acts 15:14; Rom 4:17; 1 Cor 1:27, 28; Gal 3:27–29; Eph 2:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Num 16:3—all the; 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; Job 8:19—out of the earth; Ps 22:30—it shall; Prov 5:1—attend; Isa 41:8—the seed; Isa 49:20—children; Jer 3:16—say; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 7:4—Trust; Ezek 16:15—thou didst; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Mic 3:11—yet; Zeph 3:11—that rejoice; Hag 1:8—and build; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 15:22—a woman; Matt 25:8—Give; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 13:7—why; Luke 13:30—General; John 1:13—not; Acts 2:38—Repent; Acts 3:25—the children; Acts 13:40—Beware; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:28—For he; Rom 4:12—to them; Rom 11:22—otherwise; 2 Cor 11:22—the seed; Eph 3:20—able; Jas 2:21—Abraham; 1 Pet 4:17—judgment

Matthew 3:10 now: Mal 3:1–3; 4:1; Heb 3:1–3; 10:28–31; 12:25 the ax: Luke 3:9; 23:31 therefore: Ps 1:3; 92:13, 14; Isa 61:3; Jer 17:8; John 15:2 is hewn: Matt 7:19; 21:19; Ps 80:15, 16; Isa 5:2–7; 27:11; Ezek 15:2–7; Luke 13:6–9; John 15:6; Heb 6:8; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Exod 19:15—Be ready; Num 16:3—all the; Deut 20:19—thou shalt not; Deut 25:1—General; 1 Sam 4:3—Let us; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; Job 24:20—wickedness; Ps 7:12—If; Ps 21:9—the fire; Eccl 11:3—if the tree; Isa 1:31—and they; Jer 5:15—O house; Jer 7:4—Trust; Jer 11:16—with; Ezek 19:12—the fire; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 21:32—for fuel; Dan 4:14—Hew; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 3:2—for; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 8:12—the children; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 25:30—cast; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Mark 11:14—No; Luke 6:43—General; Luke 12:49—come; Luke 13:3—except; Luke 13:7—cut; Luke 13:30—General; Acts 3:25—the children; Rom 11:22—otherwise; Heb 10:27—fiery

Matthew 3:11 baptize: Matt 3:6; Mark 1:4, 8; Luke 3:3, 16; John 1:26, 33; Acts 1:5; 11:16; 13:24; 19:4 but: Luke 1:17; John 1:15, 26, 27, 30, 34; 3:23–36 whose: Mark 1:7; Luke 7:6, 7; Acts 13:25; Eph 3:8; 1 Pet 5:5 he shall: Isa 4:4; 44:3; 59:20, 21; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2–4; Mark 1:8; Luke 3:16; John 1:33; Acts 1:5; 2:2–4; 11:15, 16; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:27, 28 Reciprocal: Num 31:23—abide; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; Isa 6:6—having; Isa 9:5—burning; Matt 8:8—I am; Matt 11:11—a greater; Luke 1:32—shall be great;

Luke 1:76—thou shalt; John 1:16—of his; John 1:20—General; John 3:5—born; John 3:25—about; John 3:28—but; John 10:41—but; John 13:6—Lord; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:3—like; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Heb 10:22—our bodies; Rev 4:5—the seven; Rev 15:2—mingled

Matthew 3:12 fan: Isa 30:24; 41:16; Jer 4:11; 15:7; 51:2; Luke 3:17 he will thoroughly: Matt 13:41, 49, 50; Mal 3:2, 3; 4:1; John 15:2 and gather: Matt 13:30, 43; Amos 9:9 but: Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; 35:5; Isa 5:24; 17:13; Hos 13:3; Mal 4:1; Luke 3:17 with: Isa 1:31; 66:24; Jer 7:20; 17:27; Ezek 20:47, 48; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: Exod 15:7—consumed; Lev 13:57—shalt burn; Job 20:26—a fire; Job 27:19—gathered; Ps 21:9—the fire; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 83:13—as the; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Ps 139:3—compassest; Isa 1:25—purge; Isa 4:4—by the spirit; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 21:10—my threshing; Isa 27:4—who would; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 30:28—to sift; Ezek 15:4—the fire; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 21:32—for fuel; Ezek 22:15—consume; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Joel 2:5—like the noise of a; Mal 2:4—that my; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 13:48—and gathered; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; Matt 25:41—everlasting; Mark 9:44—the fire; Luke 23:31—General; John 1:20—General; John 3:28—but; John 10:41—but; Acts 19:4—John; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Titus 2:14—purify; Heb 10:27—fiery

Matthew 3:13; Matt 2:22; Mark 1:9; Luke 3:21 Reciprocal: Matt 3:6—were; John 1:15—bare; John 1:33—I knew

Matthew 3:14 John: Luke 1:43; John 13:6–8 I have: John 1:16; 3:3–7; Acts 1:5–8; Rom 3:23, 25; Gal 3:22, 27–29; 4:6; Eph 2:3–5; Rev 7:9–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; Matt 8:8—I am; Mark 1:7—General; John 1:33—the same; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Matthew 3:15 Suffer: John 13:7–9 for: Ps 40:7, 8; Isa 42:21; Luke 1:6; John 4:34; 8:29; 13:15; 15:10; Phil 2:7, 8; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 2:21–24; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 40:20—the testimony; Num 6:12—but the; 1 Chr 22:13—to fulfil; Ps 45:7—Thou; Prov 28:4—that; Matt 5:17—but; Matt 8:4—show; Matt 17:25—Yes; Matt 19:8—suffered; Matt 26:17—Where; Mark 14:12—Where; Luke 2:21—eight; Luke 2:39—performed; Luke 2:51—and was; Luke 17:14—Go; Luke 22:8—Go; John 5:1—General; John 7:10—then; John 8:49—but; John 19:30—It is; Acts 2:3—sat; Rom 2:27—if it fulfil; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 10:4—Christ; Gal 4:4—made under; Heb 5:8—yet

Matthew 3:16 Jesus: Mark 1:10 lo: Ezek 1:1; Luke 3:21; Acts 7:56 and he: Isa 11:2; 42:1; 59:21; 61:1; Luke 3:22; John 1:31–34; 3:34; Col 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Exod 40:12—General; Lev 5:7—two turtledoves; Song 2:14—my dove; Matt 12:18—I will; Matt 28:19—the name; Luke 4:1—full; John 1:32—I saw; John 1:51—Hereafter; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 8:39—were; 1 Tim 3:16—justified; 1 John 5:7—The Father; 1 John 5:9—for; Rev 4:1—a door

Matthew 3:17 lo: John 5:37; 12:28–30; Rev 14:2 This: Matt 12:18; 17:5; Ps 2:7; Isa 42:1, 21; Mark 1:11; 9:7; Luke 3:22; 9:35; Eph 1:6; Col 1:13; 2 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 41:55—Go unto; Lev 3:8—sprinkle; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Num 15:3—a sweet; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; 2 Sam 7:14—I will be; 2 Sam 12:25—Jedidiah; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; 2 Chr 7:16—eyes; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Job 42:8—him; Ps 22:8—seeing; Ps 60:5—That; Ps 85:11—righteousness; Ps 89:3—my chosen; Ps 108:6—That thy; Prov 8:30—I was daily; Isa 49:5—yet; Isa 53:10—pleased; Jer

30:21—and I; Dan 4:31—fell; Matt 4:3—if; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 21:37—last; Matt 28:19—the name; Mark 12:6—his; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 3:21—the heaven; Luke 20:13—I will; Luke 22:70—the Son; Luke 23:35—Christ; John 1:34—this; John 3:35—Father; John 5:20—the Father; John 5:32—is another; John 6:27—for him; John 8:29—for; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 8:32—that; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 10:6—thou; 1 John 5:7—The Father; 1 John 5:9—for; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 14:13—a voice

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Christ, fasting forty days, is tempted of the devil and ministered unto by angels;
- 12 He dwells in Capernaum;
- 17 begins to preach;
- 18 calls Peter and Andrew,
- 21 James and John; v.23, teaches and heals all the diseased.

Matthew 4:1 was: Mark 1:12, 13–15; Luke 4:1–13; Rom 8:14 of the spirit: 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Ezek 3:12, 14; 8:3; 11:1, 24; 40:2; 43:5; Acts 8:39 to: Gen 3:15; John 14:30; Heb 2:18; 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Judg 13:25—the Spirit; Ps 89:22—enemy; Ps 118:13—General; Luke 2:27—by; 2 Cor 11:14—for; 1 Tim 3:11—not; 2 Tim 3:3—false accusers; 1 Pet 5:8—the devil; Rev 12:9—the Devil

Matthew 4:2 fasted: Exod 24:18; 34:28; Deut 9:9, 18, 25; 18:18; 1 Kgs 19:8; Luke 4:2 he was: Matt 21:18; Mark 11:12; John 4:6; Heb 2:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 7:12—forty; 1 Sam 17:16—forty days; Ps 95:6—O come; Ps 109:24—knees; Mark 8:2—and have; Acts 1:3—forty; Acts 10:10—he became

Matthew 4:3 the tempter: Job 1:9–12; 2:4–7; Luke 22:31, 32; 1 Thess 3:5; Rev 2:10; 12:9–11 if: Matt 3:17; Luke 4:3, 9 command: Gen 3:1–5; 25:29–34; Exod 16:3; Num 11:4–6; Ps 78:17–20; Heb 12:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; Zech 10:5—tread; Matt 8:29—thou Son; Matt 27:40—If; Mark 3:11—the Son; John 1:34—this; Acts 5:3—why; Jas 4:7—Resist; Rev 2:18—the Son

Matthew 4:4 It is: Matt 4:7, 10; Luke 4:4, 8, 12; Rom 15:4; Eph 6:17 Man: Deut 8:3; Luke 4:4 but: Matt 14:16–21; Exod 16:8, 15, 35; 23:15; 1 Kgs 17:12–16; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; 7:1, 2; Hag 2:16–19; Mal 3:9–11; Mark 6:38–44; 8:4–9; John 6:5–15, 31–59, 63 but: That is, as Dr. CAMPBELL renders, “by every thing which God is pleased to appoint;” for ρημα [G4487], which generally signifies a word, is, by a Hebraism, here taken for a thing, like davar in Hebrew. Reciprocal: Gen 42:2—that we; 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; Ps 17:4—word; Isa 38:16—General; Dan 1:15—their; Matt 4:6—for; Matt 6:11—General; Matt 6:31—What shall we eat

Matthew 4:5 taketh: Luke 4:9; John 19:11 the holy: Matt 27:53; Neh 11:1; Isa 48:2; 52:1; Dan 9:16; Rev 11:2 on: 2 Chr 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:3—General; Isa 26:10—in the; Matt 4:8—the devil; Rev 12:9—the Devil

Matthew 4:6 for: Matt 4:4; 2 Cor 11:14 He shall: Ps 91:11, 12; Luke 4:9–12; Heb 1:14 lest:

Job 1:10; 5:23; Ps 34:7, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—hath; Exod 6:13—General; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:11—behold; Matt 27:40—If; Mark 3:11—the Son; Luke 22:43—an; John 1:34—this; John 7:4—show

Matthew 4:7 It: Matt 4:4, 10; 21:16, 42; 22:31, 32; Isa 8:20 Thou: Exod 17:2, 7; Num 14:22; Deut 6:16; Ps 78:18, 41, 56; 95:9; 106:14; Mal 3:15; Acts 5:9; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:9 Reciprocal: Ps 17:4—word; Luke 4:12—Thou; Acts 15:10—Why; Eph 6:17—which

Matthew 4:8 the devil: Matt 4:5; Luke 4:5–7 and showeth: Matt 16:26; Esth 1:4; 5:11; Ps 49:16, 17; Dan 4:30; Heb 11:24–26; 1 Pet 1:24; 1 John 2:15, 16; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Num 22:17—I will promote; Num 22:37—General; Dan 2:31—and the; Mark 8:36—what; Rom 10:18—unto the ends; 2 Cor 4:4—the god; Rev 12:9—the Devil

Matthew 4:9 All: Matt 26:15; John 13:3 I give: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Ps 72:11; 113:7, 8; Prov 8:15; Jer 27:5, 6; Dan 2:37, 38; 4:32; 5:18, 19, 26–28; John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; Rev 19:16 if: 1 Cor 10:20, 21; 2 Cor 4:4; 1 Tim 3:6; Rev 19:10; 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:1—hath; Exod 20:5—bow down; Num 22:17—I will promote; Num 22:37—General; Ps 95:6—worship; Dan 3:6—falleth; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 16:26—gain; Mark 6:23—Whatsoever; Rev 4:10—worship

Matthew 4:10 Get: Matt 16:23; Jas 4:7; 1 Pet 5:9 Satan: 1 Chr 21:1; Job 1:6, 12; 2:1; Ps 109:6; Zech 3:1, 2 Thou shalt: Deut 6:13, 14; 10:20; Josh 24:14; 1 Sam 7:3; Luke 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Exod 23:25—And ye; Exod 34:14—worship; Deut 5:7—General; Josh 22:5—serve; Josh 22:34—Ed; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ps 17:4—word; Dan 3:28—serve; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 4:4—It is; Matt 4:7—It; Matt 6:24—serve; Matt 15:4—God; Matt 22:21—and; Mark 8:33—Get; Luke 16:13—servant; Acts 10:26—Stand; Eph 6:17—which; Rev 4:10—worship; Rev 7:11—and worshipped; Rev 12:9—and Satan; Rev 19:10—worship

Matthew 4:11 the devil: Luke 4:13; 22:53; John 14:30 behold: Matt 4:6; 26:53; 28:2–5; Mark 1:13; Luke 22:43; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 1:6, 14; Rev 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:4—I have commanded; 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; John 1:51—and the; John 21:9—they saw; Eph 6:17—which; 1 Pet 5:8—the devil; Rev 12:6—that

Matthew 4:12 when: Mark 1:14; 6:17; Luke 3:20; 4:14, 31; John 4:43, 54 cast: or, delivered up Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Matt 11:2—in; Matt 14:3—Herod; Luke 23:5—beginning; John 3:24—General; Acts 10:37—after

Matthew 4:13 leaving: Luke 4:30, 31 Capernaum: Matt 11:23; 17:24; Mark 1:21; John 4:46; 6:17, 24, 59 Zabulon: Josh 19:10–16, Zebulun Nephthalim: Josh 19:32–39, Naphtali Reciprocal: Gen 30:8—Naphtali; Gen 30:20—Zebulun; Deut 33:23—O; Matt 8:5—entered; Matt 9:1—his; Luke 4:23—whatsoever; Luke 10:15—Capernaum; John 2:12—Capernaum; John 4:43—and

Matthew 4:14 it: Matt 1:22; 2:15, 23; 8:17; 12:17–21; 26:54, 56; Luke 22:37; 24:44; John 15:25; 19:28, 36, 37 saying: Isa 9:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:2—to Isaiah; John 8:12—I am

Matthew 4:15 Galilee: Josh 20:7; 21:32; 1 Kgs 9:11; 2 Kgs 15:29 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; Isa 9:1—by the way; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 10:5—Go; Mark 1:39—Galilee; John 7:52—Search

Matthew 4:16 which sat in darkness: Ps 107:10–14; Isa 42:6, 7; 60:1–3; Mic 7:8; Luke 1:78, 79; 2:32 shadow: Job 3:5; 10:22; 34:22; Ps 44:19; Jer 13:16; Amos 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:21—General; Exod 27:21—Aaron; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Deut 33:23—O; 2 Kgs 15:29—Galilee; Job 38:17—the shadow; Ps 18:28—my God; Isa 9:2—walked; Jer 2:6—the shadow; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Luke 4:18—and; John 1:4—the life; John 7:52—Search; John 9:5—long; John 12:46—am; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 2:19—a light; Eph 5:8—ye were; 1 Pet 2:9—who; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; 1 John 2:8—the darkness

Matthew 4:17 that: Mark 1:14 Repent: Matt 3:2; 9:13; 10:7; Mark 1:15; Luke 5:32; 9:2; 10:11–14; 15:7, 10; 24:47; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 20:21; 26:20; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Heb 6:1 kingdom: Matt 11:12; 13:9, 11, 24, 47; 25:1 Reciprocal: Prov 8:1—General; Isa 56:1—for; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Mark 4:26—So; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; Luke 16:16—the kingdom; Luke 21:8—and the time; Acts 20:25—preaching; Heb 2:3—began

Matthew 4:18 walking: Matt 1:16–18; Luke 5:2 sea: Matt 15:29; Num 34:11; Deut 3:17, Chinnereth, Luke 5:1, lake of Gennesaret, John 6:1; 21:1, sea of Tiberias two: Matt 10:2; Luke 6:14; John 1:40–42; 6:8 for: Exod 3:1, 10; Judg 6:11, 12; 1 Kgs 19:19–21; Ps 78:70–72; Amos 7:14, 15; 1 Cor 1:27–29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:19—with the sheep; 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; Amos 1:1—who; Matt 5:1—his; Matt 8:22—follow; Matt 9:9—Follow; Matt 26:37—Peter; Mark 1:16—as he; Luke 5:3—which; John 1:43—and findeth; John 21:3—I go; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 2:7—are; Acts 4:13—were; 1 Pet 1:1—Peter; 2 Pet 1:1—Peter

Matthew 4:19 Follow: Matt 8:22; 9:9; 16:24; 19:21; Mark 2:14; Luke 5:27; 9:59; John 1:43; 12:26; 21:22 I will: Ezek 47:9, 10; Mark 1:17, 18; Luke 5:10, 11; 1 Cor 9:20–22; 2 Cor 12:16 Reciprocal: Exod 3:1—kept; 1 Kgs 19:19—he with; Prov 11:30—and; Song 2:10—Rise; Amos 7:15—took; Matt 13:47—a net; Luke 18:28—General

Matthew 4:20; Matt 10:37; 19:27; 1 Kgs 19:21; Ps 119:60; Mark 10:28–31; Luke 18:28–30; Gal 1:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:20—he left; Isa 6:8—Then; Mark 1:17—fishers; Luke 5:11—they forsook

Matthew 4:21 other: Matt 10:2; 17:1; 20:20, 21; 26:37; Mark 1:19, 20; 3:17; 5:37; Luke 5:10, 11; John 21:2; Acts 12:2 Reciprocal: Luke 5:2—washing; Luke 6:14—James

Matthew 4:22; Matt 10:37; Deut 33:9, 10; Mark 1:20; Luke 9:59, 60; 14:26, 33; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:20—he left; Isa 30:33—Tophet; John 21:2—the sons; Acts 12:2—James

Matthew 4:23 Jesus: Matt 9:35; Mark 6:6; John 7:1; Acts 10:38 teaching: Matt 12:9; 13:54; Ps 74:8; Mark 1:21, 39; 6:2; Luke 4:15, 16, 44; 13:10; Acts 9:20, 13, 14–43; 18:4 the gospel: Matt 13:19; 24:14; Mark 1:14; Luke 4:17, 18; 8:1; 20:1; Rom 10:15 healing: Matt 8:16, 17; 10:7, 8; 11:5; 15:30, 31; Ps 103:3; Mark 1:32–34; 3:10; Luke 4:40, 41; 5:17; 6:17; 7:22; 9:11; 10:9; Acts 5:15, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Matt 4:24—all sick; Matt 11:1—he departed; Matt 13:24—good; Matt 16:3—the signs; Matt 19:2—General; Luke 4:14—and there; Luke 4:23—whatsoever; Luke 4:37—the fame; Luke 5:15—went; Luke 6:6—he; Luke 23:5—beginning; John 4:38—other; John 4:45—the Galilaeans; John 10:41—many; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 20:25—preaching; Acts 28:31—Preaching

Matthew 4:24 his fame: Matt 9:26, 31; 14:1; Josh 6:27; 1 Kgs 4:31; 10:1; 1 Chr 14:17; Mark 1:28; Luke 4:14; 5:15 Syria: 2 Sam 8:6; Luke 2:2; Acts 15:23, 41 all sick: Matt 4:23; 8:14, 15; 9:35; Exod 15:26 possessed: Matt 9:32; 12:22; 15:22; 17:18; Mark 5:2–18; Luke 4:33–35; 8:27–37; Acts 10:38 lunatic: Matt 17:15 those that: Matt 8:6, 13; 9:2–8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:8—his name; 2 Chr 26:15—spread far; Esth 9:4—his fame; Ps 6:2—heal; Matt 8:16—they brought; Matt 12:15—great; Matt 14:35—General; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 6:55—General; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 7:17—General; John 4:45—the Galilaeans; John 6:2—General; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 5:16—bringing; Acts 21:3—Syria; Acts 28:9—others

Matthew 4:25 followed: Matt 5:1; 8:1; 12:15; 19:2; Mark 3:7; 6:2; Luke 6:17, 19 Decapolis: Mark 5:20; 7:31 Reciprocal: Matt 3:5—General; Matt 13:2—great; Matt 14:35—General; Mark 1:5—there; Luke 5:15—great; John 6:2—General

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Christ's sermon on the mount;
- 3 Who are blessed;
- 13 the salt of the earth;
- 14 the light of the world;
- 17 He came to fulfil the law;
- 21 What it is to kill;
- 27 to commit adultery;
- 33 to swear;
- 38 He exhorts to suffer wrong,
- 43 to love our enemies;
- 48 and to labour after perfection.

Matthew 5:1 seeing: Matt 4:25; 13:2; Mark 4:1 he went: Matt 15:29; Mark 3:13, 20; John 6:2, 3 his: Matt 4:18–22; 10:2–4; Luke 6:13–16 Reciprocal: Matt 8:1—come; Luke 4:20—and sat; John 8:2—and he; Acts 16:13—and we; Acts 17:17—daily

Matthew 5:2; Matt 13:35; Job 3:1; Ps 78:1, 2; Prov 8:6; 31:8, 9; Luke 6:20–26; Acts 8:35; 10:34; 18:14; Eph 6:19 Reciprocal: Job 33:2—I; Mark 2:2—and he; Luke 4:20—and sat; John 8:2—and he; Acts 16:13—and we; Acts 17:17—daily

Matthew 5:3 Blessed: Matt 5:4–11; 11:6; 13:16; 24:46; Ps 1:1; 2:12; 32:1, 2; 41:1; 84:12; 112:1; 119:1, 2; 128:1; 146:5; Prov 8:32; Isa 30:18; Luke 6:20, 21–26; 11:28; John 20:29; Rom 4:6–9; Jas 1:12; Rev 19:9; 22:14 the poor: Matt 11:25; 18:1–3; Lev 26:41, 42; Deut 8:2; 2 Chr 7:14; 33:12, 19, 23; 34:27; Job 42:6; Ps 34:18; 51:17; Prov 16:19; 29:23; Isa 57:15; 61:1; 66:2; Jer 31:18–20; Dan 5:21, 22; Mic 6:8; Luke 4:18; 6:20; 18:14; Jas 1:10; 4:9, 10 for: Matt 3:2; 8:11; Mark 10:14; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Deut 11:27—General; Ruth 2:7—I pray; 2 Sam 22:28—afflicted; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 72:13—shall save; Ps 86:1—for I am; Prov 18:23—poor; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 41:17—the poor; Joel 2:13—rend; Zeph 3:12—leave; Matt 5:10—for; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 11:5—the poor; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Matt 23:12—General; Matt 25:34—Come; Mark 7:29—General; Eph 4:2—lowliness; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Heb 6:9—things; Rev 3:17—wretched

Matthew 5:4; Ps 6:1–9; 13:1–5; 30:7–11; 32:3–7; 40:1–3; 69:29–30; 116:3–7; 126:5, 6; Isa

12:1; 25:8; 30:19; 35:10; 38:14–19; 51:11, 12; 57:18; 61:2, 3; 66:10; Jer 31:9–12, 16, 17; Ezek 7:16; 9:4; Zech 12:10–14; 13:1; Luke 6:21, 25; 7:38, 50; 16:25; John 16:20–22; 2 Cor 1:4–7; 7:9, 10; Jas 1:12; Rev 7:14–17; 21:4 Reciprocal: Lev 23:32—afflict; Num 29:7—afflict; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; 2 Sam 15:30—weeping; Esth 9:22—from sorrow; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 51:8—Make; Ps 90:15—Make; Eccl 7:2—better; Song 2:11—General; Isa 57:15—with; Isa 66:2—to this; Joel 2:13—rend; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Luke 22:62—and wept; Rom 7:24—wretched; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Matthew 5:5 the meek: Matt 11:29; 21:5; Num 12:3; Ps 22:26; 25:9; 69:32 marg. Ps 147:6; 149:4; Isa 11:4; 29:19; 61:1; Zeph 2:3; Gal 5:23; Eph 4:2; Col 3:12; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:25; Titus 3:2; Jas 1:21; 3:13; 1 Pet 3:4, 15 they: Ps 25:13; 37:9, 11, 22, 29, 34; Isa 60:21; Rom 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 13:15—General; Num 26:53—General; Ps 76:9—to save; Rom 12:18—General

Matthew 5:6 are: Ps 42:1, 2; 63:1, 2; 84:2; 107:9; Amos 8:11–13; Luke 1:53; 6:21, 25; John 6:27 for: Ps 4:6, 7; 17:15; 63:5; 65:4; 145:19; Song 5:1; Isa 25:6; 41:17; 44:3; 49:9, 10; 55:1–3; 65:13; 66:11; John 4:14; 6:48–58; 7:37; Rev 7:16 Reciprocal: Ps 36:8—abundantly; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Prov 10:24—the desire; Prov 11:23—desire; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Prov 21:21—that; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Isa 51:1—ye that follow; Jer 31:14—my people; Jer 31:25—General; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 14:20—were; Rom 7:24—wretched; 1 Cor 12:31—covet; Gal 5:17—so; Eph 3:19—that ye; Rev 22:11—and he that

Matthew 5:7 are: Matt 6:14, 15; 18:33–35; 2 Sam 22:26; Job 31:16–22; Ps 18:25; 37:26; 41:1–4; 112:4, 9; Prov 11:17; 14:21; 19:17; Isa 57:1; 58:6–12; Dan 4:27; Mic 6:8; Mark 11:25; Luke 6:35; Eph 4:32; 5:1; Col 3:12; Jas 3:17 for: Hos 1:6; 2:1, 23; Rom 11:30; 1 Cor 7:25; 2 Cor 4:1; 1 Tim 1:13, 16; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Heb 4:16; 6:10; Jas 2:13; 1 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: Josh 2:14—when the Lord; 1 Sam 26:24—as thy life; 2 Sam 2:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 28:11—the fierce; Ps 109:16—he remembered; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 14:22—but; Hos 6:6—I desired; Luke 6:37—forgive; Acts 16:30—brought

Matthew 5:8 are: Matt 23:25–28; 1 Chr 29:17–19; Ps 15:2; 18:26; 24:4; 51:6, 10; 73:1; Prov 22:11; Ezek 36:25–27; Acts 15:9; 2 Cor 7:1; Titus 1:15; Heb 9:14; 10:22; Jas 3:17; 4:8; 1 Pet 1:22 for: Gen 32:30; Job 19:26, 27; 1 Cor 13:12; Heb 12:14; 1 John 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:27—the pure; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 73:25—Whom; Prov 21:8—but; John 14:8—show; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure; Jas 1:27—Pure; 2 Pet 3:1—pure; Rev 22:4—they

Matthew 5:9 are: 1 Chr 12:17; Ps 34:12; 120:6; 122:6–8; Acts 7:26; Rom 12:18; 14:1–7, 17–19; 1 Cor 6:6; 2 Cor 5:20; 13:11; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:1; Phil 2:1–3; 4:2; Col 3:13; 2 Tim 2:22–24; Heb 12:14; Jas 1:19, 20; 3:16–18 for: Matt 5:45, 48; Ps 82:6, 7; Luke 6:35; 20:36; Eph 5:1, 2; Phil 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 1:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; Job 25:2—he maketh; Ps 34:14—seek; Ps 120:7—for peace; Prov 12:20—but; Prov 15:18—he; Zech 8:16—execute the judgment of truth and peace; Rom 14:19—follow; Jas 3:18—the fruit; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

Matthew 5:10 are: Matt 10:23; Ps 37:12; Mark 10:30; Luke 6:22; 21:12; John 15:20; Acts 5:40; 8:1; Rom 8:35–39; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 4:8–12, 17; Phil 1:28; 2 Tim 2:12; 3:11; Jas 1:2–5; 1 Pet 3:13, 14; 4:12–16; 1 John 3:12; Rev 2:10 for: Matt 5:3; 2 Thess 1:4–7; Jas 1:12 Reciprocal: Ps 38:20—because; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 89:51—they have; Isa 66:5—Your; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 20:2—smote; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 22:6—the remnant;

Mark 8:35—for; Mark 10:29—for; Luke 6:20—for; Acts 5:41—rejoicing; Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 5:3—but we; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Jas 5:11—we count; 1 Pet 2:19—for conscience; 1 Pet 2:20—this

Matthew 5:11 when: Matt 10:25; 27:39; Ps 35:11; Isa 66:5; Luke 7:33, 34; John 9:28; 1 Pet 2:23 falsely: Gr. lying, 1 Pet 4:14 for: Matt 10:18, 22, 39; 19:29; 24:9; Ps 44:22; Mark 4:17; 8:35; 13:9, 13; Luke 6:22; 9:24; 21:12, 17; John 15:21; Acts 9:16; Rom 8:36; 1 Cor 4:10; 2 Cor 4:11; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Num 16:41—Ye have; 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; 2 Kgs 2:21—cast; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Ps 50:20—speakest; Ps 119:69—proud; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 51:7—fear; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 43:3—to deliver; Mark 10:29—for; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; John 15:18—General; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 21:38—that; Acts 24:5—we have; Acts 25:7—and laid; Rom 3:8—we be; Rom 8:18—I reckon; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 4:12—being persecuted; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; 2 Cor 12:9—Most; Col 1:24—rejoice; Heb 10:34—and took; Heb 13:13—General; Jas 5:10—for; Jas 5:11—we count; 1 Pet 2:12—that; 1 Pet 3:16—falsely; 1 Pet 4:15—suffer

Matthew 5:12 Rejoice: Luke 6:23; Acts 5:41; 16:25; Rom 5:3; 2 Cor 4:17; Phil 2:17; Col 1:24; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 4:13 for great: Matt 6:1, 2, 4, 5, 16; 10:41, 42; 16:27; Gen 15:1; Ruth 2:12; Ps 19:11; 58:11; Prov 11:18; Isa 3:10; Luke 6:23, 35; 1 Cor 3:8; Col 3:24; Heb 11:6, 26 for so: Matt 21:34–38; 23:31–37; 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:2, 10–14; 21:20; 22:8, 26, 27; 2 Kgs 1:9; 2 Chr 16:10; 24:20–22; 36:16; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; 26:8, 21–23; Luke 6:23; 11:47–51; 13:34; Acts 7:51; 1 Thess 2:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; 2 Sam 16:5—cursed; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Ps 119:69—proud; Prov 13:13—rewarded; Eccl 1:10—it hath; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Jer 32:2—Jeremiah; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 43:3—to deliver; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 23:37—thou; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Mark 12:5—and him; Mark 13:13—ye; Acts 7:52—Which of; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 24:5—we have; Acts 25:7—and laid; Rom 8:18—I reckon; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 12:9—Most; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Phil 4:4—alway; 1 Thess 5:16—Rejoice; Heb 10:34—and took; Heb 10:35—great; Heb 11:32—the prophets; Jas 5:10—for; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; Rev 11:18—and that

Matthew 5:13 the salt: Lev 2:13; Col 4:6 if: Mark 9:49, 50; Luke 14:34, 35; Heb 6:4–6; 2 Pet 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:33—and he trode; Eccl 10:1—a little; Jer 6:30—Reprobate silver; Jer 24:2—naughty; Ezek 15:3—General; Ezek 16:6—polluted; Ezek 43:24—cast salt; Matt 25:30—cast; Luke 8:5—it; Acts 8:1—and they; Rev 11:2—tread

Matthew 5:14 the light: Prov 4:18; John 5:35; 12:36; Rom 2:19, 20; 2 Cor 6:14; Eph 5:8–14; Phil 2:15; 1 Thess 5:5; Rev 1:20; 2:1 a city: Gen 11:4–8; Rev 21:14–27 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Exod 35:14—candlestick; Exod 39:37—even with; Num 8:2—General; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; 1 Chr 28:8—in the sight; 2 Chr 4:7—ten candlesticks; Ezek 5:5—I have; Zech 4:2—a candlestick; 1 Cor 5:10—for; Rev 11:4—two candlesticks

Matthew 5:15 do: Mark 4:21; Luke 8:16; 11:33 a bushel: “A measure containing about a pint less than a peck.” it giveth: Exod 25:37; Num 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 35:14—candlestick; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Rev 1:20—and the

Matthew 5:16 your light: Prov 4:18; Isa 58:8; 60:1–3; Rom 13:11–14; Eph 5:8; Phil 2:15, 16; 1 Thess 2:12; 5:6–8; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 1:5–7 that: Matt 6:1–5, 16; 23:5; Acts 9:36; Eph 2:10; 1

Tim 2:10; 5:10, 25; 6:18; Titus 2:7, 14; 3:4, 7, 8, 14; Heb 10:24; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:1, 16 and: Isa 61:3; John 15:8; 1 Cor 14:25; 2 Cor 9:13; Gal 1:24; 2 Thess 1:10–12; 1 Pet 2:12; 4:11, 14 your Father: Matt 5:45; 6:9; 23:9; Luke 11:2 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Gen 39:3—saw that; Exod 34:35—General; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Deut 2:4—take ye; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; 1 Sam 29:6—thou hast; 2 Sam 19:11—Why are; 2 Kgs 4:9—this is; Ps 45:13—clothing; Ps 50:15—glorify; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Zech 7:5—did; Matt 5:48—even; Matt 18:14—your; Matt 25:1—which; Luke 8:16—when; Luke 11:13—heavenly; Luke 11:33—may see; Luke 12:35—your lights; Rom 1:7—God; 1 Cor 6:20—God; 2 Cor 8:21—not; Eph 4:29—minister; Phil 1:11—are; 1 Tim 4:15—that; Titus 2:10—adorn; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; Rev 1:20—and the

Matthew 5:17 to destroy the law: Luke 16:17; John 8:5; Acts 6:13; 18:13; 21:28; Rom 3:31; 10:4; Gal 3:17–24 but: Matt 3:15; Ps 40:6–8; Isa 42:21; Rom 8:4; Gal 4:4, 5; Col 2:16, 17; Heb 10:3–12 Reciprocal: Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 8:4—show; Matt 11:13—General; Matt 15:4—God; Mark 7:13—the word; Mark 10:19—knowest; Rom 2:27—if it fulfil; 1 Cor 9:21—not; Gal 3:21—the law; Gal 3:24—the law

Matthew 5:18 verily: Matt 5:26; 6:2, 16; 8:10; 10:15, 23, 42; 11:11; 13:17; 16:28; 17:20; 18:3, 18; 19:23, 28; 21:21, 31; 23:36; 24:2, 34, 47; 25:12, 40, 45; 26:13, 14; Mark 3:28; 6:11; 8:12; 9:1, 41; 10:15, 29; 11:23; 12:43; 13:30; 14:9, 18, 25, 30; Luke 4:24; 11:51; 12:37; 13:35; 18:17, 29; 21:32; 23:43; John 1:51; 3:3, 5, 11; 5:19, 24, 25; 6:26, 32, 47, 53; 8:34, 51, 58; 10:1, 7; 12:24; 13:16, 20, 21, 38; 14:12; 16:20, 23; 21:18 Till: Matt 24:35; Ps 102:26; Isa 51:6; Luke 16:17; 21:33; Heb 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 3:10–13; Rev 20:11 pass: Ps 119:89, 90, 152; Isa 40:8; 1 Pet 1:25 Reciprocal: Deut 4:2—General; Ps 111:8—They; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Ps 119:144—righteousness; Ps 119:160—and every one; Ps 138:2—for thou hast; Isa 34:16—Seek; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Dan 9:12—confirmed; Matt 11:13—General; Mark 13:31—Heaven; John 10:35—the scripture; Rom 10:4—Christ; Gal 3:24—the law; Jas 2:10—whosoever

Matthew 5:19 shall break: Deut 27:26; Ps 119:6, 128; Gal 3:10–13; Jas 2:10, 11 these: Matt 23:23; Deut 12:32; Luke 11:42 shall teach: Matt 15:3–6; 23:16–22; Mal 2:8, 9; Rom 3:8; 6:1, 15; 1 Tim 6:3, 4; Rev 2:14, 15, 20 the least: Matt 11:11; 1 Sam 2:30 do: Matt 28:20; Acts 1:1; Rom 13:8–10; Gal 5:14–24; Phil 3:17, 18; 4:8, 9; 1 Thess 2:10–12; 4:1–7; 1 Tim 4:11, 12; 6:11; Titus 2:8–10; 3:8 great: Matt 19:28; 20:26; Dan 12:3; Luke 1:15; 9:48; 22:24–26; 1 Pet 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 26:5—General; Exod 24:12—that thou; Lev 20:8—And ye; 1 Kgs 16:2—hast made my people; Ezra 7:10—to do it; Ps 119:34—I shall; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 18:1—in; Matt 19:21—If; Matt 22:36—General; Mark 12:28—Which; Rom 8:7—for it; 1 Cor 7:19—but; Titus 2:12—live

Matthew 5:20 exceed: Matt 23:2–5, 23–28; Luke 11:39, 40, 44; 12:1; 16:14, 15; 18:10–14; 20:46, 47; Rom 9:30–32; 10:2, 3; 2 Cor 5:17; Phil 3:9 ye: Matt 3:10; 7:21; 18:5; Mark 10:15, 25; Luke 18:17, 24, 25; John 3:3–5; Heb 12:14; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Matt 3:2—for; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 5:47—what; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 15:1—scribes; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Matt 18:1—in; Matt 18:3—enter; Matt 19:21—If; Matt 19:23—enter; Matt 22:12—how; Matt 22:36—General; John 3:5—cannot; Rom 3:31—yea; Phil 3:6—touching; Phil 4:9—do; Titus 2:12—live; Jas 2:14—though; 1 Pet 2:24—live; 1 John 3:7—he that

Matthew 5:21 it: Matt 5:27, 33, 43; 2 Sam 20:18; Job 8:8–10 by them: or, to them Thou: Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 20:13; Deut 5:17 and: Exod 21:12–14; Num 35:12, 16–21, 30–34; Deut

21:7–9; 1 Kgs 2:5, 6, 31, 32 Reciprocal: Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:22—be; Matt 19:18—Thou shalt do; Rom 7:9—without; Jas 2:11—Do not commit; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Matthew 5:22 I say: Matt 5:28, 34, 44; 3:17; 17:5; Deut 18:18, 19; Acts 3:20–23; 7:37; Heb 5:9; 12:25 That: Gen 4:5, 6; 37:4, 8; 1 Sam 17:27, 28; 18:8, 9; 20:30–33; 22:12–23; 1 Kgs 21:4; 2 Chr 16:10; Esth 3:5, 6; Ps 37:8; Dan 2:12, 13; 3:13, 19; Eph 4:26, 27 his brother: Matt 5:23, 24; 18:21, 35; Deut 15:11; Neh 5:8; Obad 10, 12; Rom 12:10; 1 Cor 6:6; 1 Thess 4:6; 1 John 2:9; 3:10, 14, 15; 4:20, 21; 5:16 without: Ps 7:4; 25:3; 35:19; 69:4; 109:3; Lam 3:52; John 15:25 be: Matt 5:21 the judgment: An inferior court of judicature, in every city, consisting of 23 members, which punished criminals by strangling or beheading. Whosoever: Matt 11:18, 19; 12:24; 1 Sam 20:30; 2 Sam 16:7; John 7:20; 8:48; Acts 17:18; 1 Cor 6:10; Eph 4:31, 32; Titus 3:2; 1 Pet 2:23; 3:9; Jude 9 Raca: that is, vain fellow, 2 Sam 6:20; Jas 2:20 the council: The Sanhedrin, συνέδριον [G4892], composed of 72 elders, who alone punished by stoning. Matt 10:17; 26:59; Mark 14:55; 15:1; John 11:47; Acts 5:27 fool: Ps 14:1; 49:10; 92:6; Prov 14:16; 18:6; Jer 17:11 hell: Matt 5:29, 30; 10:28; 18:8, 9; 25:41; Mark 9:47; Luke 12:5; 16:23, 24; Rev 20:14 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—anger; Exod 20:13—General; Exod 32:19—anger; Lev 10:16—angry; Num 16:15—very wroth; Num 20:10—General; Deut 5:17—General; 2 Kgs 23:10—the valley; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Job 31:30—mouth; Ps 53:1—fool; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 6:25—I say; Mark 13:9—councils; Rom 7:14—the law; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Tim 2:8—without; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath

Matthew 5:23 thou: Matt 8:4; 23:19; Deut 16:16, 17; 1 Sam 15:22; Isa 1:10–17; Hos 6:6; Amos 5:21–24 rememberest: Gen 41:9; 42:21, 22; 50:15–17; Lev 6:2–6; 1 Kgs 2:44; Lam 3:20; Ezek 16:63; Luke 19:8 Reciprocal: Lev 6:5—of his trespass offering; Deut 26:4—before the; Job 42:8—go; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 26:6—so will; Matt 5:22—his brother; Luke 12:58—thou goest; 1 Cor 11:28—and so; 1 Pet 3:7—that

Matthew 5:24 there: Matt 18:15–17; Job 42:8; Prov 25:9; Mark 9:50; Rom 12:17, 18; 1 Cor 6:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:8; Jas 3:13–18; 5:16; 1 Pet 3:7, 8 and then: Matt 23:23; 1 Cor 11:28 Reciprocal: Lev 6:5—of his trespass offering; Num 9:10—yet he shall keep; Deut 26:4—before the; 1 Sam 15:22—obey; Ps 26:6—so will; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 18:19—That if

Matthew 5:25 with: Gen 32:3–8, 13–22; 33:3–11; 1 Sam 25:17–35; Prov 6:1–5; 25:8; Luke 12:58, 59; 14:31, 32 whiles: Job 22:21; Ps 32:6; Isa 55:6, 7; Luke 13:24, 25; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 13; 12:17 and the: 1 Kgs 22:26, 27 Reciprocal: Judg 20:3—the children of Benjamin; 1 Sam 25:18—made haste; 2 Sam 19:16—hasted; Job 31:35—mine; Ps 109:6—Satan; Isa 50:8—let us; Amos 4:12—prepare; Matt 18:34—and delivered

Matthew 5:26 Thou: Matt 18:34; 25:41, 46; Luke 12:59; 16:26; 2 Thess 1:9; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Jer 46:11—in vain; Matt 5:18—verily; Luke 7:6—for

Matthew 5:27 Thou: Exod 20:14; Lev 20:10; Deut 5:18; 22:22–24; Prov 6:32 Reciprocal: Lev 18:20—General; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Jer 5:8—every one; Ezek 22:11—committed; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:21—it; Luke 7:6—for

Matthew 5:28 I say: Matt 5:22, 39; 7:28, 29 That: Gen 34:2; 39:7–23; Exod 20:17; 2 Sam 11:2; Job 31:1, 9; Prov 6:25; Jas 1:14, 15; 2 Pet 2:14; 1 John 2:16 hath: Ps 119:96; Rom 7:7, 8,

14 Reciprocal: Gen 3:6—to the eyes; Gen 12:14—beheld; Exod 20:14—General; Lev 18:20—General; Deut 5:18—General; Josh 7:21—I saw; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 119:37—Turn; Prov 7:25—thine; Prov 23:31—General; Prov 24:9—thought; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Jer 5:8—every one; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Ezek 23:16—as soon as she saw them with her eyes; Zech 8:17—let; Mal 2:9—but; Mal 2:15—take; Matt 5:32—I say; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Mark 9:47—thine; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Matthew 5:29 if: Matt 18:8, 9; Mark 9:43–48 offend thee: or, do cause thee to offend pluck: Matt 19:12; Rom 6:6; 8:13; 1 Cor 9:27; Gal 5:24; Col 3:5; 1 Pet 4:1–3 for: Matt 16:26; Prov 5:8–14; Mark 8:36; Luke 9:24, 25 Reciprocal: Josh 7:21—I saw; Job 20:13—spare it; Job 22:2—as he that; Job 31:1—a covenant; Job 31:7—mine heart; Job 36:21—regard; Ps 18:23—I kept; Mal 2:15—take; Matt 5:22—hell; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Mark 9:47—thine; Luke 16:23—in hell; Acts 19:19—and burned; 2 Cor 4:16—though; 2 Cor 7:11—revenge

Matthew 5:30 offend: Matt 11:6; 13:21; 16:23; 18:6, 7; 26:31; Luke 17:2; Rom 9:33; 14:20, 21; 1 Cor 8:13; Gal 5:11; 1 Pet 2:8 cast: Matt 22:13; 25:20; Luke 12:5 Reciprocal: Job 20:13—spare it; Job 36:21—regard; Ps 18:23—I kept; Ps 144:8—their right hand; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 18:8—if; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Mark 9:43—if; Acts 19:19—and burned; 2 Cor 4:16—though; 2 Cor 7:11—revenge

Matthew 5:31 whosoever: Matt 19:3, 7; Deut 24:1–4; Jer 3:1; Mark 10:2–9 Reciprocal: Mal 2:16—the Lord; Mark 10:4—General; Mark 10:11—Whosoever

Matthew 5:32 I say: Matt 5:28; Luke 9:30, 35 whosoever: Matt 19:8, 9; Mal 2:14–16; Mark 10:5–12; Luke 16:18; Rom 7:3; 1 Cor 7:4, 10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—then let him; Deut 24:2—she may go; Mal 2:16—the Lord; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 19:3—Is it; Mark 10:2—Is it; Mark 10:4—General; Mark 10:11—Whosoever

Matthew 5:33 it hath: Matt 23:16 Thou: Exod 20:7; Lev 19:12; Num 30:2–16; Deut 5:11; 23:23; Ps 50:14; 76:11; Eccl 5:4–6; Nah 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; Ps 15:4—swaereth; Ps 116:14—pay my vows; Ps 119:106—sworn; Prov 20:25—after; Zech 5:3—swaereth; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:21—it; 1 Tim 1:10—perjured; Jas 5:12—swear not

Matthew 5:34 Swear: Deut 23:21–23; Eccl 9:2; Jas 5:12 heaven: Matt 23:16–22; Isa 57:15; 66:1 Reciprocal: Lev 19:12—ye shall; Num 30:2—swear; Deut 5:11—General; Ps 11:4—the Lord's; Ezek 43:7—and the place; Dan 4:26—the heavens; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 23:22—by the; Matt 26:72—with; Mark 6:23—he; Acts 7:49—Heaven; Acts 17:24—seeing

Matthew 5:35 the earth: Ps 99:5 the city: 2 Chr 6:6; Ps 48:2; 87:2; Mal 1:14; Rev 21:2, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 95:3—a great; Isa 66:1—The heaven; Jer 46:18—saith; Ezek 43:7—and the place; Acts 7:49—Heaven; Heb 12:22—the city

Matthew 5:36 shalt: Matt 23:16–21 because: Matt 6:27; Luke 12:25

Matthew 5:37 let: 2 Cor 1:17–20; Col 4:6; Jas 5:12 cometh: Matt 13:19; 15:19; John 8:44; Eph 4:25; Col 3:9; Jas 5:12

Matthew 5:38 An eye: Exod 21:22–27; Lev 24:19, 20; Deut 19:19 Reciprocal: Exod 21:24—General; Deut 19:21—life shall

Matthew 5:39 That: Lev 19:18; 1 Sam 24:10–15; 25:31–34; 26:8–10; Job 31:29–31; Prov 20:22; 24:29; Luke 6:29; Rom 12:17–19; 1 Cor 6:7; 1 Thess 5:15; Heb 12:4; Jas 5:6; 1 Pet 3:9 whosoever: 1 Kgs 22:24; Job 16:10; Isa 50:6; Lam 3:30; Mic 5:1; Luke 6:29; 22:64; 1 Pet 2:20–23 Reciprocal: Deut 19:21—life shall; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 17:14—leave; Matt 5:28—I say; Matt 26:52—Put; Matt 26:67—and others; Luke 9:56—And; Rom 12:19—give; Phil 4:5—your

Matthew 5:40; Luke 6:29; 1 Cor 6:7

Matthew 5:41 compel: Matt 27:32; Mark 15:21; Luke 23:26 Reciprocal: Luke 6:29—and him

Matthew 5:42; Matt 25:35–40; Deut 15:7–14; Job 31:16–20; Ps 37:21, 25, 26; 112:5–9; Prov 3:27, 28; 11:24, 25; 19:17; Eccl 11:1, 2, 6; Isa 58:6–12; Dan 4:27; Luke 6:30–36; 11:41; 14:12–14; Rom 12:20; 2 Cor 9:6–15; 1 Tim 6:17–19; Heb 6:10; 13:16; Jas 1:27; 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 22:14—borrow; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; Luke 6:34—General; Luke 12:17—shall

Matthew 5:43 Thou: Matt 19:19; 22:39, 40; Lev 19:18; Mark 12:31–34; Luke 10:27–29; Rom 13:8–10; Gal 5:13, 14; Jas 2:8 and hate: Exod 17:14–16; Deut 23:6; 25:17; Ps 41:10; 139:21, 22 Reciprocal: Lev 19:34—General; Deut 4:2—General; Job 31:30—have; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:21—it; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 10:29—And; Luke 10:34—went; Gal 6:10—do good; 1 John 2:7—but

Matthew 5:44; Exod 23:4, 5; 2 Kgs 6:22; 2 Chr 28:9–15; Ps 7:4; 35:13, 14; Prov 25:21, 22; Luke 6:27, 28, 34, 35; 23:34; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:14, 20, 21; 1 Cor 4:12, 13; 13:4–8; 1 Pet 2:23; 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:25—and thus; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Exod 10:18—and entreated; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Num 12:13—General; Num 16:47—and ran; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; 1 Sam 15:11—he cried; 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; 1 Sam 24:7—stayed; 1 Sam 24:17—thou hast; 2 Sam 1:12—General; 2 Sam 2:6—I also; 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; Job 31:30—have; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 141:5—for yet my; Prov 19:11—and; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Jer 15:10—curse; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 18:33—even; Luke 10:29—And; Luke 17:4—I repent; John 15:8—so; Acts 14:5—despitefully; Acts 16:28—cried; Col 3:13—forgiving; 1 Thess 5:15—none; 1 Tim 2:8—without; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Matthew 5:45 ye: Matt 5:9; Luke 6:35; John 13:35; Eph 5:1; 1 John 3:9 for: Job 25:3; Ps 145:9; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:5—had not; Gen 25:6—gifts; Lev 26:4—Then I; Num 12:13—General; Deut 4:19—which the Lord; Deut 10:18—loveth; Deut 33:14—the precious; Josh 10:13—So the sun; 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; Job 38:28—Hath the; Ps 33:5—earth; Ps 74:16—prepared; Ps 104:13—watereth; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 119:91—all are; Ps 136:8—The sun; Ps 147:8—prepareth; Prov 4:18—General; Prov 19:11—and; Prov 29:13—Lord; Eccl 11:7—a pleasant; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Jer 14:22—Art; Jer 31:35—which giveth; Matt 5:16—your Father; Matt 5:48—even; Matt 15:27—yet; Matt 18:33—even; Mark 7:28—yet; Luke 11:13—heavenly; Luke 12:16—The ground; John 8:39—If; Acts 17:25—seeing; Rom 1:20—from the; Phil 2:15—sons; 1 Thess 5:15—none; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Matthew 5:46 if: Matt 6:1; Luke 6:32–35; 1 Pet 2:20–23 publicans: Matt 9:10, 11; 11:19; 18:17; 21:31, 32; Luke 15:1; 18:13; 19:2, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Prov 12:26—righteous; Matt 6:32—after; Luke 14:12—and a; Col 3:24—ye shall

Matthew 5:47 salute: Matt 10:12; Luke 6:32; 10:4, 5 what: Matt 5:20; 1 Pet 2:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; Neh 5:15—so did; Matt 6:32—after; Matt 9:10—many; Luke 9:20—whom; Luke 12:30—all; Acts 21:7—and saluted

Matthew 5:48 ye: Gen 17:1; Lev 11:44; 19:2; 20:26; Deut 18:13; Job 1:1, 2, 3; Ps 37:37; Luke 6:36, 40; 2 Cor 7:1; 13:9, 11; Phil 3:12–15; Col 1:28; 4:12; Jas 1:4; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 even: Matt 5:16, 45; Eph 3:1; 5:1, 2; 1 John 3:3 Reciprocal: Deut 27:10—General; Deut 32:4—his work; 2 Sam 22:31—his way; Matt 5:9—for; Matt 6:1—of your; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 19:21—If; John 17:11—Holy; 1 Cor 2:6—them; Phil 2:15—sons; Heb 5:14—of full age; Heb 6:1—let

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Christ continues his sermon on the mount, exhorting not to be careful for worldly things,
- 33 but to seek God's kingdom.

Matthew 6:1 heed: Matt 16:6; Mark 8:15; Luke 11:35; 12:1, 15; Heb 2:1 alms: or, righteousness, Deut 24:13; Ps 112:9; Dan 4:27; 2 Cor 9:9, 10 to be: Matt 6:5, 16; 5:16; 23:5, 14, 28–30; 2 Kgs 10:16, 31; Ezek 33:31; Zech 7:5; 13:4; Luke 16:15; John 5:44; 12:43; Gal 6:12 otherwise: Matt 6:4, 6; 5:46; 10:41, 42; 16:27; 25:40; 1 Cor 9:17, 18; Heb 6:10; 11:26; 2 John 8 of your: or, with your, Matt 6:9; 5:48 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:12—recompense; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 8:4—See; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 12:30—your; Luke 14:12—and a; Luke 18:12—fast; John 7:4—there; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow; 2 Cor 8:21—not; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 11:6—a rewarder

Matthew 6:2 when: Job 31:16–20; Ps 37:21; 112:9; Prov 19:17; Eccl 11:2; Isa 58:7, 10–12; Luke 11:41; 12:33; John 13:29; Acts 9:36; 10:2, 4, 31; 11:29; 24:17; Rom 12:8; 2 Cor 9:6–15; Gal 2:10; Eph 4:28; 1 Tim 6:18; Phlm 1:7; Heb 13:16; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 4:11; 1 John 3:17–19 do not sound a trumpet: or, cause not a trumpet to be sounded, Prov 20:6; Hos 8:1 as: Matt 6:5; 7:5; 15:7; 16:3; 22:18; 23:13–29; 24:51; Isa 9:17; 10:6; Mark 7:6; Luke 6:42; 12:56; 13:15 in the synagogues: Matt 6:5; 23:6; Mark 12:39; Luke 11:43; 20:46 glory: 1 Sam 15:30; John 5:41, 44; 7:18; 1 Thess 2:6 verily: Matt 6:5, 16; 5:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; Amos 4:5—proclaim; Zech 7:5—did; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 18:3—Verily; Matt 20:14—thine; Mark 14:1—two; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 6:24—for; Luke 16:15—Ye; John 7:4—there; John 12:43—they; Acts 5:2—laid; Gal 6:12—as desire; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 11:6—a rewarder; Rev 3:2—thy works

Matthew 6:3 let: Matt 8:4; 9:30; 12:19; Mark 1:44; John 7:4 Reciprocal: Prov 21:14—in secret; Matt 25:37—when; Acts 5:2—laid; 1 Tim 5:25—cannot

Matthew 6:4 seeth: Matt 6:6, 18; Ps 17:3; 44:21; 139:1–3, 12; Jer 17:10; 23:24; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 reward: Matt 10:42; 25:34–40; 1 Sam 2:30; Luke 8:17; 14:14; 1 Cor 4:5; Jude 24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Ps 19:11—keeping; Ps 112:9—righteousness; Prov 21:14—in secret; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; 2 Cor 8:21—not; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; 1 Thess 3:11—God

Matthew 6:5 when: Matt 7:7, 8; 9:38; 21:22; Ps 5:2; 55:17; Prov 15:8; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12; Dan 6:10; 9:4–19; Luke 18:1; John 16:24; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2, 3; 1 Thess 5:17; Jas 5:15, 16 thou shalt not: Matt 6:2; 23:14; Job 27:8–10; Isa 1:15; Luke 18:10, 11; 20:47 for: Matt 23:6; Mark 12:38; Luke 11:43 Verily: Matt 6:2; Prov 16:5; Luke 14:12–14; Jas 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; 2 Kgs 10:16—Come with me; Ps 145:18—call upon; Zech 7:5—did; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 6:16—be; Matt 18:3—Verily; Matt 21:31—Verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 6:24—for; Luke 8:51—he suffered; Luke 16:15—Ye; Luke 18:12—fast; John 7:4—there; Gal 6:12—as desire; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 11:6—a rewarder

Matthew 6:6 enter: Matt 14:23; 26:36–39; Gen 32:24–29; 2 Kgs 4:33; Isa 26:20; John 1:48; Acts 9:40; 10:9, 30 pray: Ps 34:15; Isa 65:24; John 20:17; Rom 8:5; Eph 3:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; 2 Kgs 20:2—he turned; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 19:11—keeping; Isa 38:2—turned; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Matt 6:4—seeth; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 6:18—shall; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Matt 20:14—thine; Mark 6:46—General; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 6:12—that; Luke 8:51—he suffered; Luke 11:2—When; Gal 4:6—crying; 1 Thess 3:11—God

Matthew 6:7 use: 1 Kgs 18:26–29; Eccl 5:2, 3, 7; Acts 19:34 repetitions: Matt 26:39, 42, 44; 1 Kgs 8:26–54; Dan 9:18, 19 the heathen: Matt 6:32; 18:17 Reciprocal: Job 35:13—God; Isa 1:15—make many prayers; Jer 10:3—customs; Mark 7:7—in vain; Mark 12:40—long; Mark 14:39—he went

Matthew 6:8 your: Matt 6:32; Ps 38:9; 69:17–19; Luke 12:30; John 16:23–27; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: Jer 3:19—Thou shalt; Matt 23:9—for; Mark 10:51—What; John 16:19—Jesus; Rom 1:7—God; Rom 8:27—And he; 1 Thess 3:11—God

Matthew 6:9 this: Luke 11:1, 2 Our: Matt 6:1, 6, 14; 5:16, 48; 7:11; 10:29; 26:29, 42; Isa 63:16; 64:8; Luke 15:18, 21; John 20:17; Rom 1:7; 8:15; Gal 1:1; 4:6; 1 Pet 1:17 which: Matt 23:9; 2 Chr 20:6; Ps 115:3; Isa 57:15; 66:1 Hallowed: Lev 10:3; 2 Sam 7:26; 1 Kgs 8:43; 1 Chr 17:24; Neh 9:5; Ps 72:18; 111:9; Isa 6:3; 37:20; Ezek 36:23; 38:23; Hab 2:14; Zech 14:9; Mal 1:11; Luke 2:14; 11:2; 1 Tim 6:16; Rev 4:11; 5:12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:1—hallow them; Lev 22:32—I will; Deut 26:15—Look down; 1 Kgs 8:30—and hear; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have hallowed; 1 Chr 29:10—our father; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; 2 Chr 6:21—thy dwelling place; Ps 20:6—he will; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 67:5—General; Ps 97:6—all the; Ps 103:13—Like; Ps 108:5—thy glory; Ps 123:1—O thou; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Eccl 5:2—for; Isa 29:23—sanctify; Isa 62:7—till he make; Jer 3:19—Thou shalt; Jer 31:9—for I; Ezek 38:16—that the; Dan 2:28—a God; Hos 14:2—General; Mal 1:6—if then; Matt 18:14—your; Mark 14:36—Abba; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 16:24—in; John 17:11—thine; Gal 1:4—our; Eph 4:6—God; Phil 4:20—unto; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications

Matthew 6:10 Thy kingdom: Matt 3:2; 4:17; 16:28; Ps 2:6; Isa 2:2; Jer 23:5; Dan 2:44; 7:13, 27; Zech 9:9; Mark 11:10; Luke 19:11, 38; Col 1:13; Rev 11:15; 12:10; 19:6; 20:4 Thy will:

Matt 7:21; 12:50; 26:42; Ps 40:8; Mark 3:35; John 4:34; 6:40; 7:17; Acts 13:22; 21:14; 22:14; Rom 12:2; Eph 6:6; Col 1:9; 1 Thess 4:3; 5:18; Heb 10:7, 36; 13:21; 1 Pet 2:15; 4:2 as: Neh 9:6; Ps 103:19–21; Dan 4:35; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Num 14:21—all the; 2 Chr 2:1—for the name; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 57:5—Be thou; Ps 67:5—General; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 72:19—and let; Ps 97:1—Lord; Ps 103:20—do his; Ps 108:5—thy glory; Isa 24:23—when; Isa 62:7—till he make; Ezek 38:16—that the; Obad 21—and the; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 6:13—thine; Luke 11:2—Thy will; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications

Matthew 6:11; Matt 4:4; Exod 16:16–35; Job 23:12; Ps 33:18, 19; 34:10; Prov 30:8; Isa 33:16; Luke 11:3; John 6:31–59; 2 Thess 3:12; 1 Tim 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 18:5—And I; Gen 47:15—Give us bread; Exod 16:4—a certain rate every day; Ruth 1:6—in giving; 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread; 2 Kgs 25:30—a daily rate; Ps 37:16—General; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Jer 52:34—there was; Dan 1:5—a daily; Matt 6:34—no; Matt 18:22—but; 2 Thess 3:8—eat

Matthew 6:12 forgive: Exod 34:7; 1 Kgs 8:30, 34, 39, 50; Ps 32:1; 130:4; Isa 1:18; Dan 9:19; Acts 13:38; Eph 1:7; 1 John 1:7–9 debts: Matt 18:21–27, 34; Luke 7:40–48; 11:4 as: Matt 6:14, 15; 18:21, 22, 28–35; Neh 5:12, 13; Mark 11:25, 26; Luke 6:37; 17:3–5; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—Forgive; Deut 15:2—exact it; 2 Chr 6:21—forgive; Neh 10:31—the exaction; Matt 18:29—Have; Matt 18:35—do; Luke 6:30—and; Luke 7:41—a certain; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 13:4—sinners; Luke 17:4—I repent; John 13:10—needeth; Phil 4:20—Amen; 1 Tim 2:8—without

Matthew 6:13 lead: Matt 26:41; Gen 22:1; Deut 8:2, 16; Prov 30:8; Luke 22:31–46; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 12:7–9; Heb 11:36; 1 Pet 5:8; 2 Pet 2:9; Rev 2:10; 3:10 deliver: 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 121:7, 8; Jer 15:21; John 17:15; Gal 1:4; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 4:17, 18; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8; 5:18, 19; Rev 7:14–17; 21:4 thine: Matt 6:10; Exod 15:18; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 10:16; 47:2, 7; 145:10–13; Dan 4:25, 34, 35; 7:18; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:15–17; Rev 5:13; 19:1 Amen: Matt 28:20; Num 5:22; Deut 27:15–26; 1 Kgs 1:36; 1 Chr 16:36; Ps 41:13; 72:19; 89:52; 106:48; Jer 28:6; 1 Cor 14:16; 2 Cor 1:20; Rev 1:18; 3:14; 19:4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:11—Deliver; Gen 48:16—redeemed; Exod 15:6—right hand; 1 Sam 29:8—that I may not; 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; 2 Chr 20:6—in thine hand; Neh 8:6—Amen; Esth 1:4—the riches; Job 9:19—he is strong; Job 12:16—With; Job 25:2—Dominion; Job 37:23—excellent; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 21:13—Be thou; Ps 22:28—General; Ps 29:10—King; Ps 59:9—his strength; Ps 62:11—power; Ps 66:7—ruleth; Ps 66:11—broughtest; Ps 79:11—according; Ps 89:8—a strong; Ps 89:13—a mighty arm; Ps 93:1—Lord; Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 97:1—Lord; Ps 108:5—thy glory; Ps 135:13—Thy name; Ps 141:4—Incline not; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 148:13—excellent; Prov 5:8—General; Isa 24:23—when; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 62:7—till he make; Jer 11:5—So be it; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 2:37—power; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Obad 21—and the; Matt 10:1—he gave; Luke 11:4—lead; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 7:2—The God; Rom 9:5—Amen; Rom 11:36—of him; Rom 13:1—there; 1 Cor 16:24—Amen; 2 Cor 13:7—I pray; 2 Cor 13:14—Amen; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 1:17—the Father; Eph 3:16—to be; Eph 3:21—be; Eph 4:6—who; Eph 6:24—Amen; Phil 4:20—unto; 2 Thess 3:3—and; 1 Tim 6:21—Amen; Heb 13:21—Amen; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew; 1 Pet 4:11—dominion; 2 Pet 3:18—Amen; 1 John 5:21—Amen; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 11:15—and he; Rev 19:6—for

Matthew 6:14; Matt 6:12; 7:2; 18:21–35; Prov 21:13; Mark 11:25, 26; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13; Jas 2:13; 1 John 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—Forgive; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Exod

22:9—for all manner of trespass; Exod 34:7—forgiving; Deut 15:2—exact it; Deut 15:15—General; Josh 22:15—General; Prov 11:17—merciful; Mal 1:6—if then; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 18:35—do; Luke 6:37—forgive; Luke 11:4—for; Luke 11:13—heavenly; Luke 15:18—Father; Luke 17:4—I repent; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Tim 2:8—without; Phlm 1:12—thou; Jas 5:9—lest

Matthew 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—Forgive; Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Exod 34:7—forgiving; Deut 15:2—exact it; Deut 15:15—General; Josh 22:15—General; Prov 11:17—merciful; Mal 1:6—if then; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 6:12—as; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 18:35—do; Mark 11:25—forgive; Luke 6:37—forgive; Luke 11:4—for; Luke 17:4—I repent; Eph 4:32—forgiving; Col 3:13—forgiving; 1 Tim 2:8—without; Phlm 1:12—thou; Jas 2:13—he; Jas 5:9—lest

Matthew 6:16 when: Matt 9:14, 15; 2 Sam 12:16, 21; Neh 1:4; Esth 4:16; Ps 35:13; 69:10; 109:24; Dan 9:3; Luke 2:37; Acts 10:30; 13:2, 3; 14:23; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 6:5; 11:27 be: Matt 6:2, 5; 1 Kgs 21:27; Isa 58:3–5; Zech 7:3–5; Mal 3:14; Mark 2:18; Luke 18:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; 1 Kgs 20:38—disguised; Isa 58:4—ye fast; Dan 1:10—worse liking; Joel 2:13—your garments; Zech 7:5—did; Mal 1:13—should I accept; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 18:3—Verily; Matt 20:14—thine; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 6:24—for; Luke 14:12—and a; Luke 16:15—Ye; John 7:4—there; Gal 6:12—as desire; Col 3:23—as; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 11:6—a rewarder

Matthew 6:17 anoint: Ruth 3:3; 2 Sam 14:2; Eccl 9:8; Dan 10:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 23:5—thou anointest; Luke 5:35—and; Luke 7:46—General

Matthew 6:18 appear: 2 Cor 5:9; 10:18; Col 3:22–24; 1 Pet 2:13 shall: Matt 6:4, 6; Rom 2:6; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 19:11—keeping; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Mark 2:18—Why; Luke 5:35—and; 1 Thess 3:11—God

Matthew 6:19; Job 31:24; Ps 39:6; 62:10; Prov 11:4; 16:16; 23:5; Eccl 2:26; 5:10–14; Zeph 1:18; Luke 12:21; 18:24; 1 Tim 6:8–10, 17; Heb 13:5; Jas 5:1–3; 1 John 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 16:20—bred worms; Exod 22:2—breaking; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Judg 14:12—change; Job 21:19—layeth; Job 27:16—prepare raiment; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 21:20—treasure; Eccl 5:14—those; Isa 23:18—it shall; Ezek 26:12—make a spoil; Obad 6—are the; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 19:21—go; Mark 10:21—treasure; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 12:33—provide; Luke 16:9—Make; Luke 18:22—sell; John 6:27—the meat; 2 Cor 6:10—and; Phil 3:20—our; Col 1:5—laid; Col 3:2—not; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; 2 Tim 4:8—there; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; Jas 5:2—Your riches

Matthew 6:20; Matt 19:21; Isa 33:6; Luke 12:33; 18:22; 1 Tim 6:17; Heb 10:34; 11:26; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4; 5:4; Rev 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 22:2—breaking; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; Job 21:19—layeth; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 21:20—treasure; Eccl 5:14—those; Ezek 26:12—make a spoil; Obad 6—are the; Luke 12:21—he; 2 Cor 6:10—and; Col 1:5—laid; Col 3:1—seek; 2 Tim 4:8—there; Jas 5:2—Your riches

Matthew 6:21 where: Isa 33:6; Luke 12:34; 2 Cor 4:18 there: Matt 12:34; Prov 4:23; Jer 4:14; 22:17; Acts 8:21; Rom 7:5–7; Phlm 1:3, 19; Col 3:1–3; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Matt

13:44—like

Matthew 6:22 light of: Luke 11:34–36 single: Acts 2:46; 2 Cor 11:3; Eph 6:5; Col 3:22
Reciprocal: Ps 86:11—unite; Prov 4:25—General; Prov 14:6—scorner; Luke 6:42—see;
John 7:17—General; Acts 8:21—for; Acts 26:18—and to; Heb 5:14—their; Jas
1:8—General

Matthew 6:23 thine: Matt 20:15; Isa 44:18–20; Mark 7:22; Eph 4:18; 5:8; 1 John 2:11 If:
Matt 23:16–28; Prov 26:12; Isa 5:20, 21; 8:20; Jer 4:22; 8:8, 9; Luke 8:10; John 9:39–41; Rom
1:22; 2:17–23; 1 Cor 1:18–20; 2:14; 3:18, 19; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—your; Lev
13:29—General; Lev 13:44—utterly unclean; Prov 14:6—scorner; Eccl 2:13—light; Luke
6:42—see; Luke 11:34—light of; John 1:9—the true; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 2:19—art
confident; 2 Cor 3:14—their; Heb 5:14—their

Matthew 6:24 serve: Matt 4:10; Josh 24:15, 19, 20; 1 Sam 7:3; 1 Kgs 18:21; 2 Kgs 17:33, 34,
41; Ezek 20:39; Zeph 1:5; Luke 16:13; Rom 6:16–22; Gal 1:10; 2 Tim 4:10; Jas 4:4; 1 John
2:15, 16 mammon: Luke 16:9, 11, 13; 1 Tim 6:9, 10, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 29:30—he loved;
Gen 29:31—was hated; Gen 47:17—for horses; Lev 11:20—General; Deut 22:9—shalt not
sow; Josh 22:5—serve; Judg 6:25—even; 2 Sam 12:10—because; Ps 119:10—my whole;
Ps 119:69—with my whole; Eccl 2:3—and to lay; Eccl 5:10—He that; Ezek 33:31—but
their; Hos 7:8—a cake; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Matt 12:30—that is; Matt
13:22—the care; Matt 19:22—for; Luke 8:14—and are; Rom 1:25—the creature; Rom
16:18—serve; 1 Cor 10:21—cannot drink; 2 Cor 6:16—what; Eph 6:5—be; 1 Tim 6:2—let;
Jas 1:8—General; Rev 3:15—thou

Matthew 6:25 I say: Matt 5:22–28; Luke 12:4, 5, 8, 9, 22 Take: Matt 6:31, 34; 10:19; 13:22;
Ps 55:22; Mark 4:19; 13:11; Luke 8:14; 10:40, 41; 12:22, 23, 25, 26, 29; 1 Cor 7:32; Phil 4:6; 2
Tim 2:4; Heb 13:5, 6; 1 Pet 5:7 Is not: Luke 12:23; Rom 8:32 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you;
Gen 48:15—fed me; Exod 15:24—What; Lev 25:20—General; 1 Sam 9:5—take thought;
Job 2:4—all that; Job 10:12—life and favour; Ps 37:5—Commit; Prov 16:3—thy works;
Eccl 2:22—and of the; Eccl 6:7—the labour; Jer 41:8—Slay; Jer 45:5—seek; Matt
6:28—why; Matt 24:17—which; Luke 4:4—That; Luke 12:15—for; Luke 17:31—he
which; Acts 27:38—they lightened; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Phil
4:5—your; 1 Tim 6:8—General

Matthew 6:26 the fowls: Matt 10:29–31; Gen 1:29–31; Job 35:11; 38:41; Ps 104:11, 12, 27,
28; 145:15, 16; 147:9; Luke 12:6, 7, 24–31 your: Matt 6:32; 7:9; Luke 12:32 Reciprocal: Gen
6:21—General; Deut 28:8—storehouses; 1 Kgs 19:4—better; Ps 50:11—know; Ps
111:5—hath given; Prov 6:6—the ant; Matt 10:31—General; Matt 12:12—is a; Luke
4:4—That; Luke 12:15—for; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 1 Cor
9:9—Doth; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Pet 5:7—for

Matthew 6:27 by: Matt 5:36; Ps 39:6; Eccl 3:14; Luke 12:25, 26; 1 Cor 12:18 Reciprocal:
Eccl 1:15—crooked; 1 Tim 1:19—made

Matthew 6:28 why: Matt 6:25, 31; 10:10; Luke 3:11; 22:35, 36 the lilies: Luke 12:27
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:5—take thought; Song 2:2—General; Hos 14:5—he shall; 1 Tim
2:9—not; Heb 2:9—taste

Matthew 6:29 even: 1 Kgs 10:5–7; 2 Chr 9:4–6, 20–22; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 3:2–5

Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:9—clothed; Esth 8:15—royal apparel; Song 2:2—General; Luke 7:25—are in; Luke 11:9—I say

Matthew 6:30 clothe: Ps 90:5, 6; 92:7; Isa 40:6–8; Luke 12:28; Jas 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:24 O ye: Matt 8:26; 14:31; 16:8; 17:17; Mark 4:40; 9:19; Luke 9:41; John 20:27; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—Let the; Prov 10:3—will; Luke 8:25—Where; Luke 11:13—how; Rom 4:19—being

Matthew 6:31 What shall we eat: Matt 4:4; 15:33; Lev 25:20–22; 2 Chr 25:9; Ps 37:3; 55:22; 78:18–31; Luke 12:29; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: Deut 29:5—your clothes; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Ps 33:19—to keep; Matt 6:25—Take; Matt 6:28—why; Matt 10:19—take; Mark 8:33—savourest; Luke 4:4—That; Luke 22:35—lacked; John 6:27—the meat; Acts 28:10—laded; 1 Cor 10:28—for; Phil 4:11—I have

Matthew 6:32 after: Matt 5:46, 47; 20:25, 26; Ps 17:14; Luke 12:30; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:5 for your: Matt 6:8; Ps 103:13; Luke 11:11–13; 12:30 Reciprocal: Exod 16:4—a certain rate every day; Deut 29:5—your clothes; 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; Ps 34:10—but; Ps 37:18—knoweth; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Matt 6:7—the heathen; Matt 6:26—your; Matt 10:20—your; Matt 15:32—and have; Matt 18:14—your; Matt 23:9—for; Mark 8:2—and have; Mark 8:33—savourest; Luke 11:13—heavenly; 1 Cor 10:28—for; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; 1 Tim 6:17—who

Matthew 6:33 seek: 1 Kgs 3:11–13; 17:13; 2 Chr 1:7–12; 31:20, 21; Prov 2:1–9; 3:9, 10; Hag 1:2–11; 2:16–19; Luke 12:31; John 6:27 the kingdom: Matt 3:2; 4:17; 13:44–46; Acts 20:25; 28:31; Rom 14:17; Col 1:13, 14; 2 Thess 1:5; 2 Pet 1:11 his: Matt 5:6; Isa 45:24; Jer 23:6; Luke 1:6; Rom 1:17; 3:21, 22; 10:3; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 and all: Matt 19:29; Lev 25:20, 21; Ps 34:9, 10; 37:3, 18, 19, 25; 84:11, 12; Mark 10:30; Luke 18:29, 30; Rom 8:31; 1 Cor 3:22; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 24:35—flocks; Gen 42:25—to give them; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Exod 16:4—a certain rate every day; Exod 16:21—General; Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Exod 34:26—first; Num 15:20—a cake; Num 18:30—the best; Deut 6:24—for our good; Deut 7:13—he will also; Deut 13:18—to keep; Deut 32:47—General; 1 Sam 30:19—General; 1 Kgs 3:13—And I; 1 Kgs 7:1—thirteen years; 2 Chr 1:12—I will give; 2 Chr 17:5—he had riches; 2 Chr 18:1—riches; 2 Chr 29:3—He in the first; 2 Chr 33:13—brought him; 2 Chr 34:3—to seek; Neh 7:4—the houses; Job 28:3—searcheth; Ps 23:1—I shall; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 63:1—early; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Ps 132:3—I will not; Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Ps 137:6—if I prefer; Prov 8:17—those; Prov 8:18—and righteousness; Prov 22:4—By; Prov 27:27—enough; Prov 28:10—but; Prov 30:8—feed; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Isa 26:9—my spirit; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 33:6—fear; Isa 51:1—ye that follow; Jer 37:21—and that; Ezek 36:29—call; Ezek 45:18—In the first month; Dan 4:36—added; Hos 2:21—saith; Joel 2:19—I will send; Amos 5:14—Seek; Hag 1:4—to; Hag 2:19—from; Zech 8:12—to possess; Mal 3:10—and prove; Matt 7:7—seek; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 15:32—and have; Mark 8:2—and have; Luke 9:59—suffer; John 5:4—first; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; Heb 11:6—diligently; 1 Pet 5:7—for

Matthew 6:34 no: Matt 6:11, 25; Exod 16:18–20; Lam 3:23 for: Deut 33:25; 1 Kgs 17:4–6, 14–16; 2 Kgs 7:1, 2; Luke 11:3; Heb 13:5, 6 Sufficient: John 14:27; 16:33; Acts 14:22; 1 Thess 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 16:19—General; 1 Sam 9:5—take thought; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Eccl 3:22—who; Matt 10:19—take; Phil 4:5—your; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Christ, continuing his sermon on the mount, reproves rash judgment, etc;
28 Christ ends his sermon, and the people are astonished.

Matthew 7:1; Isa 66:5; Ezek 16:52–56; Luke 6:37; Rom 2:1, 2; 14:3, 4, 10–13; 1 Cor 4:3–5; Jas 3:1; 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; Judg 1:7—as I have; 1 Sam 1:14—How long; Job 19:29—that ye may; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 31:11—he shall surely deal with him; Matt 18:35—do; John 8:7—He that; 1 Cor 4:5—judge; Jas 2:4—judges; Jas 2:13—he; Jas 5:9—lest

Matthew 7:2; Judg 1:7; Ps 18:25, 26; 137:7, 8; Jer 51:24; Obad 15; Mark 4:24; Luke 6:38; 2 Cor 9:6; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; Jas 2:13; Rev 18:6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:36—General; Gen 29:25—wherefore; Gen 42:21—we saw; Gen 44:16—God hath; Exod 4:9—blood; Exod 14:26—the waters; Exod 21:24—General; Lev 19:35—in meteyard; Lev 24:19—General; Judg 5:27—where; Judg 9:23—dealt; Judg 9:56—God rendered; 1 Sam 11:11—slew; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; 1 Sam 26:24—as thy life; 2 Sam 1:10—slew; 2 Sam 4:12—slew them; 2 Sam 21:5—The man; 1 Kgs 21:19—In the place; 2 Kgs 11:16—there was she slain; 2 Chr 16:12—diseased; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; 2 Chr 28:10—not with; 2 Chr 28:11—the fierce; Job 19:29—that ye may; Ps 109:17—General; Prov 21:13—at; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Isa 47:6—thou didst; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 48:27—was not; Jer 48:42—from; Jer 50:15—as she; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Ezek 7:27—according to their deserts; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 24:4—General; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Ezek 31:11—he shall surely deal with him; Ezek 35:6—I will; Ezek 35:11—I will even; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Dan 11:18—he shall cause; Joel 3:7—and will; Matt 6:14—General; Matt 18:35—do; Rom 14:3—judge; 1 Cor 4:5—judge; Jas 3:1—condemnation; Jas 4:11—and judgeth; Jas 5:9—lest; Rev 11:9—and shall not; Rev 13:10—that leadeth; Rev 16:6—they have

Matthew 7:3 why: Luke 6:41, 42; 18:11 but: 2 Sam 12:5, 6; 2 Chr 28:9, 10; Ps 50:16–21; John 8:7–9; Gal 6:1 Reciprocal: Hos 4:4—let; Matt 15:3—Why; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 7:2—they found; Mark 10:25—General

Matthew 7:4 Reciprocal: Prov 26:7—so; Matt 23:24—General

Matthew 7:5 Thou hypocrite: Matt 22:18; 23:14–28; Luke 12:56; 13:15 first: Ps 51:9–13; Luke 4:23; 6:42; Acts 19:15 Reciprocal: Josh 7:13—an accursed; 1 Sam 14:33—transgressed; Prov 17:7—Excellent speech; Prov 26:7—so; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 15:7—hypocrites; Matt 16:3—O ye; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies

Matthew 7:6 that: Matt 10:14, 15; 15:26; Prov 9:7, 8; 23:9; 26:11; Acts 13:45–47; Phil 3:2; Heb 6:6; 10:29; 2 Pet 2:22 cast: Prov 11:22 turn: Matt 22:5, 6; 24:10; 2 Cor 11:26; 2 Tim 4:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—Stand; Gen 34:24—every male; Exod 30:32—man's; Lev 11:7—swine; Deut 23:18—dog; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; 2 Kgs 18:36—held their peace; Job 28:18—pearls; Ps 22:16—dogs; Ps 39:2—even; Prov 29:9—General; Isa 36:21—General; Matt 9:1—he; Mark 5:40—when; Mark 7:27—Let; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 23:9—but; 1 Cor 14:38—General

Matthew 7:7 and it: Matt 7:11; 21:22; 1 Kgs 3:5; Ps 10:17; 50:15; 86:5; 145:18, 19; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12, 13; 33:3; Mark 11:24; Luke 11:9, 10, 13; 18:1; John 4:10; 14:13, 14; 15:7, 16; 16:23, 24; Jas 1:5, 6; 5:15; 1 John 3:22; 5:14, 15; Rev 3:17, 18 seek: Matt 6:33; Ps 10:4; 27:8; 69:32; 70:4; 105:3, 4; 119:12; Prov 8:17; Song 3:2; Amos 5:4; Rom 2:7; 3:11; Heb 11:6 knock: Luke 13:25 Reciprocal: Gen 18:31—General; Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 20:17—General; Gen 24:45—before; Gen 26:32—We have; Exod 33:7—sought; Judg 13:9—hearkened; 1 Sam 1:27—For this; 1 Sam 23:11—And the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou seek; 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; 2 Chr 12:14—to seek; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Job 8:5—thou wouldest; Job 21:15—if we; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 34:4—sought; Prov 2:5—shalt; Song 3:4—but; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 10:1—ye; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Mark 10:51—What; Luke 18:39—but; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:11—for; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Phil 4:6—in; Heb 4:16—obtain; Jas 4:2—because; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 Pet 1:17—call

Matthew 7:8; Matt 15:22–28; 2 Chr 33:1, 2, 19; Ps 81:10, 16; John 2:2; 3:8–10; Luke 23:42, 43; Acts 9:11 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—sought; 1 Sam 23:11—And the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; 1 Chr 16:10—let the heart; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou seek; 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye seek him; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ezra 8:23—and he was entreated; Job 8:5—thou wouldest; Ps 27:4—seek; Prov 2:5—shalt; Prov 8:17—those; Isa 55:6—Seek; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Jer 29:12—General; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Amos 5:4—Seek; Zeph 2:3—Seek ye; Zech 10:1—ye; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 16:24—ask; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Phil 4:6—in; Jas 4:2—because; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

Matthew 7:9; Luke 11:11–13 Reciprocal: Deut 28:54—his children; Lam 3:16—gravel; Lam 4:4—the young; Matt 6:26—your

Matthew 7:11 being: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Job 15:16; Jer 17:9; Rom 3:9, 19; Gal 3:22; Eph 2:1–3; Titus 3:3 how: Exod 34:6, 7; 2 Sam 7:19; Ps 86:5, 15; 103:11–13; Isa 49:15; 55:8, 9; Hos 11:8, 9; Mic 7:18; Mal 1:6; Luke 11:11–13; John 3:16; Rom 5:8–10; 8:32; Eph 2:4, 5; 1 John 3:1; 4:10 good: Ps 84:11; 85:12; Jer 33:14; Hos 14:2 marg. Luke 2:10, 11; 11:13; 2 Cor 9:8–15; Titus 3:4–7 Reciprocal: Gen 18:31—General; 1 Sam 17:17—Take now; 2 Chr 6:18—how much; Isa 66:19—that have; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 21:22—General; Luke 15:18—Father; Luke 18:7—shall; 1 Tim 5:8—and specially; Heb 9:14—How; Jas 1:17—good

Matthew 7:12 all: Luke 6:31 for: Matt 22:39, 40; Lev 19:18; Isa 1:17, 18; Jer 7:5, 6; Ezek 18:7, 8, 21; Amos 5:14, 15; Mic 6:8; Zech 7:7–10; 8:16, 17; Mal 3:5; Mark 12:29–34; Rom 13:8–10; Gal 5:13, 14; 1 Tim 1:5; Jas 2:10–13 Reciprocal: Gen 14:24—Save; Gen 23:16—weighed; Gen 29:25—wherefore; Deut 2:6—General; Deut 22:2—thou shalt restore; Ruth 3:12—there is; 1 Sam 30:22—Because; Job 16:4—if your soul; Ps 15:3—doeth; Isa 66:19—that have; Mark 12:31—Thou; Luke 3:13—Exact; Acts 24:14—in the law; Eph 6:9—the same; 1 Thess 3:12—love

Matthew 7:13 at: Matt 3:2, 8; 18:2, 3; 23:13; Prov 9:6; Isa 55:7; Ezek 18:27–32; Luke 9:33; 13:24, 25; 14:33; John 10:9; 14:6; Acts 2:38–40; 3:19; 2 Cor 6:17; Gal 5:24 for: Gen 6:5, 12; Ps 14:2, 3; Isa 1:9; Rom 3:9–19; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2, 3; 1 John 5:19; Rev 12:9; 13:8; 20:3 that: Matt 25:41, 46; Prov 7:27; 16:25; Rom 9:22; Phil 3:19; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; 1 Pet 4:17, 18; Rev

20:15 Reciprocal: Gen 18:24—there; 1 Kgs 18:22—Baal's prophets; Ezra 10:13—the people; Job 31:3—destruction; Ps 1:1—way; Ps 1:6—way; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Ps 119:104—false way; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 14:12—General; Prov 15:9—The way; Isa 5:14—hell; Jer 44:15—all the; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 20:16—for; Matt 22:14—General; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Acts 16:17—the way; Heb 4:11—Let

Matthew 7:14 because: or, How narrow: Matt 16:24, 25; Prov 4:26, 27; 8:20; Isa 30:21; 35:8; 57:14; Jer 6:16; Mark 8:34; John 15:18–20; 16:2, 33; Acts 14:22; 1 Thess 3:2–5 and few: Matt 20:16; 22:14; 25:1–12; Luke 12:32; 13:23–30; Rom 9:27–29, 32; 11:5, 6; 12:2; Eph 2:2, 3; 1 Pet 3:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 18:24—there; Num 3:39—and Aaron; Num 4:48—General; Deut 7:7—ye were; Ezra 10:13—the people; Ps 1:1—way; Ps 16:11—path; Ps 139:24—the way; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 9:6—in; Prov 14:12—General; Prov 15:24—way; Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 24:6—and few; Isa 41:14—men; Ezek 5:3—a few; Ezek 12:16—I will; Ezek 42:4—a way; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Luke 13:24—the strait; Acts 16:17—the way; Rom 3:17—General; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Matthew 7:15 Beware: Matt 10:17; 16:6, 11; Mark 12:38; Luke 12:15; Acts 13:40; Phil 3:2; Col 2:8; 2 Pet 3:17 false: Matt 24:4, 5, 11, 24, 25; Deut 13:1–3; Isa 9:15, 16; Jer 14:14–16; 23:13–16; 28:15–17; 29:21, 32; Ezek 13:16, 22; Mic 3:5–7, 11; Mark 13:22, 23; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 19:20 which: Zech 13:4; Mark 12:38–40; Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 2:4; Eph 4:14; 5:6; Col 2:8; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:5–9, 13; 4:3; 2 Pet 2:1–3, 18, 19; Jude 4; Rev 13:11–17 are: Isa 56:10, 11; Ezek 22:25; Mic 3:5; Zeph 3:3, 4; Acts 20:29–31; Rev 17:6 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; Deut 18:20—the prophet; Deut 20:19—thou shalt not; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; Neh 6:10—Shemaiah; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 19:27—General; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Jer 27:14—they; Ezek 13:4—like; Dan 11:34—cleave; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 24:49—and to; Luke 10:3—wolves; Luke 11:39—ravening; Luke 12:32—little; John 10:1—He; John 10:12—the wolf coming; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; 1 Tim 4:2—lies

Matthew 7:16 shall: Matt 7:20; 12:33; 2 Pet 2:10–18; Jude 10–19 Do: Luke 6:43–45; Jas 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; 1 Sam 24:13—Wickedness; Ps 36:1—The transgression; Prov 20:11—General; Prov 31:31—of the; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Heb 12:15—any root; 1 John 2:29—that every; 1 John 4:1—believe not

Matthew 7:17 every: Ps 1:3; 92:13, 14; Isa 5:3–5; 61:3; Jer 11:19; 17:8; Luke 13:6–9; Gal 5:22–24; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; Col 1:10; Jas 3:17, 18 but: Matt 12:33–35; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Prov 10:16—the fruit; 1 Tim 6:5—men; Jas 2:18—and I will

Matthew 7:18 cannot: Gal 5:17; 1 John 3:9, 10 Reciprocal: Prov 10:16—the fruit

Matthew 7:19 bringeth: Matt 3:10; 21:19, 20; Isa 5:5–7; 27:11; Ezek 15:2–7; Luke 3:9; 13:6–9; John 15:2–6; Heb 6:8; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Dan 4:14—Hew; Matt 15:17—that; Mark 11:14—No; Luke 13:7—cut; John 15:6—he; Titus 3:14—that

Matthew 7:20; Matt 7:16; Acts 5:38 Reciprocal: Prov 31:31—of the; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 15:17—that

Matthew 7:21 saith: Matt 25:11, 12; Hos 8:2, 3; Luke 6:46; 13:25; Acts 19:13–20; Rom 2:13; Titus 1:16; Jas 1:22; 2:20–26 shall: Matt 18:3; 19:24; 21:31; 25:11, 12, 21; Isa 48:1, 2; Mark 9:47; 10:23, 24; Luke 18:25; John 3:5; Acts 14:22; Heb 4:6 that: Matt 12:50; 21:29–31; Mark

3:35; Luke 11:28; John 6:40; 7:17; Rom 12:2; Eph 6:6; Col 4:12; 1 Thess 4:3; 5:18; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 2:15; 4:2; 1 John 3:21–24; Rev 22:14 my: Matt 10:32, 33; 16:17; 18:10, 19, 35; 26:39, 42; John 5:17; 10:29, 30; 14:7; 15:23; Rev 2:27; 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 35:1—do them; Num 14:40—rose up; Deut 5:10—showing; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 13:18—to keep; Deut 30:14—mouth; Josh 1:8—observe; Job 20:5—the joy; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Ps 119:48—unto thy; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:11—that; Mal 1:6—and if; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:22—to me; Matt 22:24—Master; Matt 25:24—Lord; Luke 8:21—which; John 13:13—call; 1 Cor 9:27—lest; Phil 4:9—do; Heb 4:1—any; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 6:4—and have; Heb 10:36—after; Jas 2:14—though; 1 John 2:17—but

Matthew 7:22 to me: Matt 7:21; 24:36; Isa 2:11, 17; Mal 3:17, 18; Luke 10:12; 1 Thess 5:4; 2 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 1:12, 18; 4:8 have we: Matt 10:5–8; Num 24:4; 31:8; 1 Kgs 22:11–20; Jer 23:13–32; Luke 13:26; John 11:51; Acts 19:13–15; 1 Cor 13:1, 2; Heb 6:4–6 Reciprocal: Num 22:9—God; Num 24:2—the spirit; Deut 13:2—General; Deut 14:7—General; 1 Sam 10:6—Spirit; 1 Sam 19:23—the Spirit; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; Ps 50:16—What; Prov 1:28—shall they; Prov 10:29—but; Ezek 18:24—in his; Mic 3:4—cry; Matt 8:12—the children; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 13:41—and them; Matt 25:44—when; Mark 9:39—there; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 8:18—from; Luke 9:26—of him; Luke 10:20—in this; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; Luke 13:25—Lord; Luke 13:27—I tell; John 13:13—call; Acts 3:6—In; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; Phil 3:2—evil; Heb 4:13—with; 1 John 1:6—If

Matthew 7:23 I never: Matt 25:12; John 10:14, 27–30; 2 Tim 2:19 depart: Matt 25:41; Ps 5:5; 6:8; Luke 13:25, 27; Rev 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 2:25—had respect; Deut 13:2—General; Deut 14:7—General; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; Job 31:6—know; Job 32:15—amazed; Job 34:22—the; Ps 45:7—hatest; Ps 50:16—What; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 101:4—know; Ps 119:115—Depart; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Ps 125:5—with the workers; Ps 139:19—depart from; Prov 1:28—shall they; Prov 4:19—General; Prov 10:29—but; Prov 21:15—destruction; Ezek 18:24—in his; Nah 1:7—and he; Matt 8:12—the children; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 13:41—and them; Mark 9:39—there; Luke 8:18—from; Luke 9:26—of him; Luke 10:20—in this; Luke 12:9—shall; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; John 11:51—he prophesied; Rom 8:29—whom; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 1 Cor 13:2—I have the; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; Phil 3:2—evil; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence; Heb 12:17—he was; Rev 2:2—know

Matthew 7:24 whosoever: Matt 7:7, 8, 13, 14; 5:3–12, 28–32; 6:14, 15, 19–21; 12:50; Luke 6:47–49; 11:28; John 13:17; 14:15, 22–24; 15:10, 14; Rom 2:6–9; Gal 5:6, 7; 6:7, 8; Jas 1:21–27; 2:17–26; 1 John 2:3; 3:22–24; 5:3–5; Rev 22:14, 15 a wise: Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; 119:99, 130; Prov 10:8; 14:8; Jas 3:13–18 which: 1 Cor 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Gen 26:5—General; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Lev 20:8—And ye; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 13:18—to keep; Josh 1:8—observe; Josh 2:21—And she bound; 2 Chr 31:21—prospered; Ezra 7:10—to do it; Job 8:15—it shall not stand; Job 42:9—did; Ps 27:5—set me; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 40:2—set; Ps 119:34—I shall; Ps 119:100—because; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 10:25—an; Prov 12:7—the house; Prov 15:32—heareth; Eccl 1:6—The wind; Song 8:7—waters; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Isa 4:6—for a covert; Isa 32:2—an hiding; Ezek 33:31—and they; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 25:2—General; Matt 28:20—them; Eph 3:17—grounded; Phil 4:9—do; Col 1:23—grounded; Col 2:7—built; Heb 5:9—unto; Heb 11:8—obeyed; 2 Pet 1:10—if

Matthew 7:25 the rain: Ezek 13:11–16; Mal 3:3; Acts 14:22; 1 Cor 3:13–15; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet

1:7 for: Matt 16:18; Ps 92:13–15; 125:1, 2; Eph 3:17; Col 2:7; 1 Pet 1:5; 1 John 2:19
 Reciprocal: Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Lev 26:3—General; Job 37:6—great; Ps 27:5—set me; Ps 40:2—set; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 55:8—the windy storm; Ps 69:2—the floods; Prov 10:25—an; Song 8:7—waters; Isa 25:4—when; Isa 28:2—as a tempest; Isa 32:19—it shall; Isa 43:2—passtest; Luke 6:47—heareth; Luke 6:48—and laid; John 13:17—happy; Col 1:23—grounded; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; Heb 6:1—laying; Heb 11:8—obeyed; 2 Pet 1:10—if; 1 John 3:22—because; Rev 8:7—hail

Matthew 7:26 doeth: 1 Sam 2:30; Prov 14:1; Jer 8:9; Luke 6:49; Jas 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 11:5—but divideth; Deut 14:7—General; Job 18:14—confidence; Prov 14:11—house; Ezek 13:14—the foundation; Matt 13:6—because; Matt 13:21—root; Luke 6:48—and laid; Gal 3:1—Foolish; Heb 4:1—any; Jas 1:23—General; Jas 2:14—though; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish

Matthew 7:27; Matt 12:43–45; 13:19–22; Ezek 13:10–16; 1 Cor 3:13; Heb 10:26–31; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 14:11—like the breaking; Job 1:19—it fell; Job 9:17—For he; Job 18:14—confidence; Job 27:21—a storm; Job 38:23—General; Ps 83:15—General; Prov 14:11—house; Eccl 1:6—The wind; Isa 28:17—and the waters; Isa 30:13—as a breach; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 13:14—the foundation; Ezek 38:22—an overflowing; Hos 5:10—like; Amos 9:5—shall rise; Nah 1:8—with; Matt 13:6—because; Matt 13:21—root; Luke 14:30—General; John 21:6—Cast; Heb 4:1—any; Jas 1:23—General; Jas 2:14—though

Matthew 7:28 the people: Matt 13:54; Ps 45:2; Mark 1:22; 6:2; Luke 4:22, 32; 19:48; John 7:15, 46 Reciprocal: Neh 8:3—ears; Prov 8:6—the opening; Isa 52:14—many; Matt 5:28—I say; Matt 22:33—they; Mark 4:2—in his; Mark 11:18—astonished; Luke 2:47—General; Luke 7:1—when; John 4:41—because; Acts 13:12—being

Matthew 7:29 having: Matt 5:20, 28, 32, 44; 21:23–27; 28:18; Deut 18:18, 19; Eccl 8:4; Isa 50:4; Jer 23:28, 29; Mic 3:8; Luke 21:15; Acts 3:22, 23; 6:10; Heb 4:12, 13 and not: Matt 15:1–9; 23:2–6, 15–24; Mark 7:5–13; Luke 20:8, 46, 47 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—As the Lord God; Neh 8:3—ears; Prov 8:6—the opening; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 9:3—certain; Matt 22:33—they; Mark 1:22—they were; Luke 4:32—General; Luke 7:1—when; John 4:41—because; John 7:15—marvelled; John 7:46—Never; Acts 13:12—being; Titus 2:15—with

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Christ cleanses the leper;
- 5 heals the centurion's servant,
- 14 Peter's mother in law,
- 16 and many other diseased;
- 18 shows how he is to be followed;
- 23 stills the tempest on the sea;
- 28 drives the devils out of two men possessed;
- 31 and suffers them to go into the swine.

Matthew 8:1 come: Matt 5:1 great: Matt 8:18; 4:25; 12:15; 15:30; 19:2; 20:29; Mark 3:7;

Luke 5:15; 14:25–27 Reciprocal: Matt 11:5—the lepers; John 6:2—General

Matthew 8:2 behold: Mark 1:40–45; Luke 5:12 a leper: Matt 10:8; 26:6; Lev 13:44–46; Num 5:2, 3; 12:10; Deut 24:8, 9; 2 Sam 3:39; 2 Kgs 5:1, 27; 7:3, 4; 15:5; 2 Chr 26:19–21; Luke 4:27; 17:12–19 worshipped: Matt 2:11; 4:9; 14:33; 15:25; 18:26; 28:9, 17; Mark 1:40; 5:6, 7; Luke 5:12; John 9:38; 1 Cor 14:25; Rev 19:10; 22:8, 9 if: Matt 9:28, 29; 13:58; Mark 9:22–24 Reciprocal: Lev 14:2—He shall; Josh 5:14—fell on his; 2 Kgs 5:3—he would; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 20:20—worshipping; Acts 10:25—and fell

Matthew 8:3 put: 2 Kgs 5:11 I will: Gen 1:3; Ps 33:9; Mark 1:41; 4:39; 5:41; 7:34; 9:25; Luke 5:13; 7:14; John 5:21; 11:43; 15:24 immediately: Matt 11:4, 5; 2 Kgs 5:14; Luke 17:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:7—it was turned; 2 Kgs 5:3—he would; Matt 8:8—but; Matt 8:15—touched; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Mark 8:22—to touch; Luke 8:44—immediately; Luke 18:42—Receive; Acts 9:34—Jesus Christ

Matthew 8:4 See: Matt 6:1; 9:30; 12:16–19; 16:20; 17:9; Mark 1:43, 44; 5:43; 7:36; Luke 5:14; John 5:41; 7:18; 8:50 show: Matt 3:15; 5:17; Lev 13:2–46; 14:2–32; Isa 42:21; Luke 17:14 for: Matt 10:18; 2 Kgs 5:7, 8; Mark 1:44; 6:11; 13:9; Luke 5:14; 21:13; John 10:37, 38 Reciprocal: Lev 14:10—take; Deut 24:8—General; Matt 5:23—thou; Matt 6:3—let; Matt 8:13—Go; Mark 8:26—Neither; Luke 8:56—he charged; Eph 5:15—See; Heb 12:25—See

Matthew 8:5 entered: Matt 4:13; 9:1; 11:23; Mark 2:1; Luke 7:1 a centurion: This was a Roman military title; and therefore this officer may be concluded to have been a Gentile.—See fuller particulars under Mark 15:39. Matt 27:54; Mark 15:39; Luke 7:2–10; Acts 10:1–33; 22:25; 23:17, 23; 27:13, 31, 43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; Matt 10:42—one; Luke 3:14—the soldiers; Luke 7:3—General

Matthew 8:6 my: Job 31:13, 14; Acts 10:7; Col 3:11; 4:1; 1 Tim 6:2; Phlm 1:16 palsy: Matt 4:24; 9:2; Mark 2:3–12; Acts 8:7; 9:33 Reciprocal: Matt 9:29—According; Matt 10:42—one

Matthew 8:7 I will: Matt 9:18, 19; Mark 5:23, 24; Luke 7:6 Reciprocal: Matt 9:29—According; Luke 8:41—and besought

Matthew 8:8 I am: Matt 3:11, 14; 15:26, 27; Gen 32:10; Ps 10:17; Luke 5:8; 7:6, 7; 15:19, 21; John 1:27; 13:6–8 but: Matt 8:3; Num 20:8; Ps 33:9; 107:20; Mark 1:25–27; Luke 7:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:11—Naaman; Ps 42:8—command; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Ps 147:15—sendeth; Ezek 10:11—whither; Jonah 2:10—General; Matt 9:18—come; Mark 9:22—if; Luke 5:12—if; Luke 8:41—and besought; John 4:53—at the; Acts 22:25—the centurion; Acts 23:17—one

Matthew 8:9 Go: Job 38:34, 35; Ps 107:25–29; 119:91; 148:8; Jer 47:6, 7; Ezek 14:17–21; Mark 4:39–41; Luke 4:35, 36, 39; 7:8 Do: Eph 6:5, 6; Col 3:22; Titus 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 8:2—the rain; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Ps 147:15—sendeth; Jonah 2:10—General; Matt 9:18—come; Mark 7:29—General; Mark 9:22—if; Mark 14:13—Go; Luke 5:12—if; John 4:53—at the; John 12:21—we would; Acts 10:7—and a; Acts 23:17—one

Matthew 8:10 he marvelled: Mark 6:6; Luke 7:9 I have: Matt 15:28; Luke 5:20; 7:50 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Isa 56:3—the son; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 9:2—seeing; Luke 17:18—save; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 10:7—and a; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 14:9—he had

Matthew 8:11 That: Matt 24:31; Gen 12:3; 22:18; 28:14; 49:10; Ps 22:27; 98:3; Isa 2:2, 3; 11:10; 49:6; 52:10; 60:1–6; Jer 16:19; Dan 2:44; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; Luke 13:29; 14:23, 24; Acts 10:45; 11:18; 14:27; Rom 15:9–13; Gal 3:28, 29; Eph 2:11–14; 3:6; Col 3:11; Rev 7:6 shall sit: Ανακλιθησονται (from Ανακλινω [G347]) shall recline, i.e., at table; referring to the recumbent posture used by the easterners at their meals. Luke 12:37; 13:29; 16:22; Rev 3:20, 21 in: Matt 3:2; Luke 13:28; Acts 14:22; 1 Cor 6:9; 15:20; 2 Thess 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Isa 11:14—toward; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 25:6—all people; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 60:4—they come; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Matt 3:9—God; Matt 5:3—for; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 20:16—the last; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Matt 21:43—The kingdom; Mark 10:31—General; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 3:8—of these; Luke 13:30—General; Luke 14:15—Blessed; Luke 16:23—seeth; Luke 22:30—eat; Luke 24:47—among; John 4:30—General; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 18:6—from; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 11:17—some

Matthew 8:12 the children: Matt 3:9, 10; 7:22, 23; 21:43; Acts 3:25; Rom 9:4 be cast: Matt 13:42, 50; 22:12, 13; 24:51; 25:30; Luke 13:28; 2 Pet 2:4, 17; Jude 13 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Num 14:39—mourned greatly; Judg 6:39—dry; 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Job 15:30—depart; Job 20:26—darkness; Job 22:11—darkness; Ps 49:19—never; Ps 88:12—dark; Prov 24:20—candle; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 38:18—they that; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Isa 65:14—ye shall; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Nah 1:8—darkness; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 20:16—the last; Matt 21:21—Be thou removed; Mark 9:18—gnasheth; Mark 10:31—General; Luke 3:8—of these; Luke 13:30—General; Luke 16:23—seeth; Luke 17:18—save; John 4:30—General; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 11:17—some; Rev 16:10—full

Matthew 8:13 Go: Matt 8:4; Eccl 9:7; Mark 7:29; John 4:50 and as: Matt 9:29, 30; 15:28; 17:20; Mark 9:23 And his: John 4:52, 53 Reciprocal: Ps 147:15—sendeth; Matt 4:24—those that; Luke 7:10—General; Luke 8:48—thy

Matthew 8:14 into: Matt 8:20; 17:25; Mark 1:29–31; Luke 4:38, 39 wife's: 1 Cor 9:5; 1 Tim 3:2; 4:3; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:4—heart; Matt 4:24—all sick; Matt 9:28—come

Matthew 8:15 touched: Matt 8:3; 9:20, 29; 14:36; 20:34; 2 Kgs 13:21; Isa 6:7; Mark 1:41; Luke 8:54; Acts 19:11–13 and ministered: Luke 4:38, 39; John 12:1–3 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—all sick; Mark 1:29—entered; Mark 8:22—to touch

Matthew 8:16 the even: Mark 1:32–34; Luke 4:40 they brought: Matt 4:24; 9:2; Mark 2:3; Acts 5:15 and he: Matt 12:22; Mark 1:25–27, 34; 5:8; 9:25; Acts 19:13–16 and healed: Matt 14:14; Exod 15:26 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Luke 13:12—Woman; Acts 5:16—bringing; Heb 4:15—we have

Matthew 8:17 it might: Matt 1:22; 2:15, 23 Himself: Isa 53:4; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 22:6—laid it; Song 5:2—my head; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 12:17—it; Luke 4:40—when; Gal 6:2—Bear; Heb 4:15—we have

Matthew 8:18 saw: Matt 8:1; Mark 1:35–38; Luke 4:42, 43; John 6:15 unto: Matt 14:22;

Mark 4:35; 5:21; 6:45; 8:13; Luke 8:22 Reciprocal: Matt 9:1—he

Matthew 8:19 certain: Ezra 7:6; Mark 12:32–34; Luke 9:57, 58; 1 Cor 1:20 I will: Luke 14:25–27, 33; 22:33, 34; John 13:36–38 Reciprocal: Josh 3:3—ye shall remove; Ruth 1:16—whither; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; Mark 4:16—which; Rev 14:4—which follow

Matthew 8:20 and: Ps 84:3; 104:17 the Son: Ps 40:17; 69:29; 109:22; Isa 53:2, 3; Luke 2:7, 12, 16; 8:3; 2 Cor 8:9 Reciprocal: Gen 28:11—took; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; Ps 8:4—son; Matt 8:14—into; Matt 16:13—I the; Mark 4:16—which; Luke 9:57—a certain; Luke 14:28—counteth; 1 Cor 4:11—and have; Heb 11:37—being destitute

Matthew 8:21 another: Luke 9:59–62 suffer: Matt 19:29; Lev 21:11, 12; Num 6:6, 7; Deut 33:9, 10; 1 Kgs 19:20, 21; Hag 1:2; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—let me go; Lev 10:7—ye shall; Ezek 44:25—General; Mark 1:20—they left

Matthew 8:22 follow: Matt 4:18–22; 9:9; John 1:43 and: Luke 15:32; Eph 2:1, 5; 5:14; Col 2:13; 1 Tim 5:6 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—let me go; Lev 10:7—ye shall; Lev 21:11—his father; Num 6:6—he shall come; 1 Kgs 19:20—I pray; Ezek 44:25—General; Matt 4:19—Follow; Matt 19:21—come; Matt 19:29—or brethren; Mark 1:20—they left; Luke 5:27—Follow me; Luke 9:59—suffer

Matthew 8:23; Matt 9:1; Mark 4:36; Luke 7:22 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:23—fetch; Mark 4:35—the same; Mark 4:37—there arose; Luke 8:22—that

Matthew 8:24 there: Ps 107:23–27; Isa 54:11; Jonah 1:4, 5; Mark 4:37, 38; Acts 27:14–38; 2 Cor 11:25, 26 but: Luke 8:23; John 6:17, 18; 11:5, 6, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 46:2—will; Ps 89:9—General; Ps 107:25—lifteth; Ps 148:8—stormy; Prov 3:25—Be; Matt 14:24—tossed; Matt 14:30—Lord; John 4:6—being; Acts 27:20—and no; Jas 3:4—are driven

Matthew 8:25 and awoke: Ps 10:1; 44:22, 23; Isa 51:9, 10; Mark 4:38, 39; Luke 8:24 save: 2 Chr 14:11; 20:12; Jonah 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Exod 14:10—cried out; Ps 12:1—Help; Ps 107:28—General; Jer 17:14—save; Jer 31:35—when; Matt 14:30—Lord; Acts 27:20—and no

Matthew 8:26 Why: Matt 6:30; 14:30, 31; 16:8; Isa 41:10–14; Mark 4:40; Luke 8:25; Rom 4:20 and rebuked: Matt 8:27; Job 38:8–11; Ps 65:7; 89:9; 93:3, 4; 104:6–9; 107:28–30; 114:3–7; Prov 8:28, 29; Isa 50:2–4; 63:12; Nah 1:4; Hab 3:8; Mark 4:39, 41; 6:48–51; Luke 8:24, 25; Rev 10:2 Reciprocal: Gen 8:2—the rain; Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 19:19—lest some; Gen 32:7—greatly; Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Lev 25:20—General; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Josh 3:16—rose up; Josh 8:1—Fear not; 2 Sam 22:16—rebuking; 2 Kgs 6:15—Alas; Ps 27:1—of whom; Ps 29:3—The voice; Ps 91:5—Thou; Ps 106:9—He rebuked; Ps 107:29—General; Ps 135:6—in the seas; Jer 31:35—when; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Jonah 1:15—and the; Jonah 2:10—General; Matt 17:17—O faithless; Mark 6:51—and the; Luke 4:35—Jesus; Luke 12:28—O ye; Rom 4:19—being; Rev 7:1—holding; Rev 21:8—the fearful

Matthew 8:27; Matt 14:33; 15:31; Mark 1:27; 6:51; 7:37 Reciprocal: Gen 1:7—and it; Gen 8:2—the rain; Exod 10:13—east wind; Exod 14:26—Stretch out; Exod 15:10—blow; Josh 3:16—rose up; 2 Sam 22:16—rebuking; Ps 29:3—The voice; Ps 65:7—Which; Ps 135:6—in

the seas; Jer 51:16—bringeth; Jonah 2:10—General; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Mark 4:41—What; Jas 1:24—what; 2 Pet 3:11—what; Rev 7:1—holding

Matthew 8:28 when: Mark 5:1–20; Luke 8:26–39; Acts 10:38 Gergesenes: Some are of opinion that Gergasa was the country of the ancient Gergashites; but it is more probable the Gergesenes was introduced by Origen upon mere conjecture; as before him most copies seem to have read Gadarenes, agreeable to the Parallel Passages and the ancient Syriac version. Gadara, says Josephus, was the metropolis of Peraea, or the region beyond Jordan; and he also observes that it was sixty furlongs, or about eight miles from Tiberias. It is therefore rightly placed opposite Tiberias, at the southeast end of the lake. Pliny says it was called Hippodion, was one of the cities of Decapolis, and had the river Hieromax, or Jarmouk, flowing before it. It was of heathen jurisdiction; whence perhaps it was destroyed by the Jews; but was rebuilt by Pompey, and joined to the province of Syria. Augustus afterwards gave it to Herod, on whose death it was again annexed to Syria. It is now called Om Keis; its ruins are in a very mutilated state, and when visited by Burckhardt it had not a single inhabitant. The remains of the sepulchral caverns in which the demoniacs abode are still to be seen. Gen 10:16; 15:21; Deut 7:1 coming: Mark 5:2–5; Luke 8:27, 29 so: Judg 5:6 Reciprocal: Lev 14:41—into an unclean place; Isa 65:4—remain

Matthew 8:29 What: 2 Sam 16:10; 19:22; Joel 3:4; Mark 1:24; 5:7; Luke 4:34; 8:28; John 2:4 thou Son: Matt 4:3; Mark 3:11; Luke 4:41; Acts 16:17; Jas 2:19 torment: 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:13—What; 2 Chr 35:21—What; Job 22:17—Depart; Ps 2:7—Thou; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 8:34—they besought; Matt 12:43—seeking; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 4:9—If; Luke 8:30—many; Luke 16:23—being; John 1:34—this; Acts 19:15—General; Heb 10:27—a certain; Rev 20:2—he laid

Matthew 8:30 an: Lev 11:7; Deut 14:8; Isa 65:3, 4; 66:3; Mark 5:11; Luke 8:32; 15:15, 16

Matthew 8:31; Mark 5:7, 12; Luke 8:30–33; Rev 12:12; 20:1, 2 Reciprocal: Matt 17:15—for oftentimes; Matt 19:8—suffered; Mark 3:11—unclean

Matthew 8:32 Go: 1 Kgs 22:22; Job 1:10–12; 2:3–6; Acts 2:23; 4:28; Rev 20:7 the whole: Job 1:13–19; 2:7, 8; Mark 5:13; Luke 8:33 Reciprocal: Matt 17:15—for oftentimes

Matthew 8:33; Mark 5:14–16; Luke 8:34–36; Acts 19:15–17

Matthew 8:34 they besought: Matt 8:29; Deut 5:25; 1 Sam 16:4; 1 Kgs 17:18; 18:17; Job 21:14; 22:17; Mark 5:17, 18; Luke 5:8; 8:28, 37–39; Acts 16:39 Reciprocal: Prov 18:2—fool; Amos 7:12—go

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Christ cures one sick of the palsy;
- 9 calls Matthew from the receipt of custom;
- 10 eats with publicans and sinners;
- 14 defends his disciples for not fasting;
- 20 cures the bloody issue;

- 23 raises from death Jairus' daughter;
- 27 gives sight to two blind men;
- 32 heals a dumb man possessed of a devil;
- 36 and has compassion on the multitude.

Matthew 9:1 he: Matt 7:6; 8:18, 23; Mark 5:21; Luke 8:37; Rev 22:11 his: Matt 4:13
 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—his; Matt 8:5—entered; Mark 2:1—again; Mark 2:3—bringing;
 Luke 8:40—that

Matthew 9:2 they brought: Matt 4:24; 8:16; Mark 1:32; 2:1–3; Luke 5:18, 19; Acts 5:15, 16;
 19:12 seeing: Matt 8:10; Mark 2:4, 5; Luke 5:19, 20; John 2:25; Acts 14:9; Jas 2:18 Son:
 Matt 9:22; Mark 5:34; John 21:5 be: Ps 32:1, 2; Eccl 9:7; Isa 40:1, 2; 44:22; Jer 31:33, 34;
 Luke 5:20; 7:47–50; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 4:6–8; 5:11; Col 1:12–14 thy sins: Rather, “thy
 sins are forgiven thee;” the words being an affirmation, not a prayer or wish. The word
 be, however, was used by our translators in the indicative plural for are. As the palsy is
 frequently produced by intemperance, it is probable, from our Lord's gracious
 declaration, that it was the case in the present instance. Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—God;
 Ruth 2:8—my daughter; 1 Sam 3:6—General; Ps 25:18—forgive; Ps 103:3—forgiveth;
 Prov 1:8—My son; Prov 23:15—My son; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Matt 8:6—palsy; Matt
 14:27—Be; Mark 2:3—bringing; Luke 7:48—Thy; Luke 8:48—Daughter; Acts 23:11—Be;
 Rom 4:7—General; Jas 5:15—if he

Matthew 9:3 certain: Matt 7:29; Mark 2:6, 7; 7:21; Luke 5:21; 7:39, 40 This: Matt 26:65;
 Lev 24:16; Mark 14:64; John 10:33–36; Acts 6:11–13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:13—blaspheme
 God; Prov 23:7—as; Luke 7:49—Who

Matthew 9:4 knowing: Matt 12:25; 16:7, 8; Ps 44:21; 139:2; Mark 2:8; 8:16, 17; 12:15; Luke
 5:22; 6:8; 7:40; 9:46, 47; 11:17; John 2:24, 25; 6:61, 64; 16:19, 30; 21:17; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev
 2:23 Wherefore: Ezek 38:10; Acts 5:3, 4, 9; 8:20–22 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—the Lord
 heareth; Prov 23:7—as; Prov 24:9—thought; Isa 66:18—their thoughts; Dan
 11:24—forecast his devices; Amos 4:13—and declareth; Matt 15:19—evil; Mark
 7:21—evil; 1 Cor 13:5—thinketh

Matthew 9:5 whether: Mark 2:9–12; Luke 5:23–25 Arise: Isa 35:5, 6; John 5:8–14, 17, 18;
 Acts 3:6–11, 16; 4:9, 10; 9:34; 14:8–11 Reciprocal: Matt 9:6—Arise

Matthew 9:6 that the: Isa 43:25; Mic 7:18; Mark 2:7, 10; Luke 5:21; John 5:21–23; 10:28;
 17:2; 20:21–23; Acts 5:31; 7:59, 60; 2 Cor 2:10; 5:20; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13 Arise: Matt 9:5;
 Luke 13:11–13; Acts 9:34 Reciprocal: Num 14:17—General; Matt 12:8—General; Matt
 16:13—I the; Luke 5:24—power; John 1:51—the Son; John 5:8—General

Matthew 9:8 when: Matt 12:23; 15:31; Mark 2:12; 7:37; Luke 5:26; 7:16 and: Matt 15:31;
 Luke 5:25; 17:15; 23:47; Acts 4:21; Gal 1:24 Reciprocal: Num 14:17—General; Luke
 4:15—being; Acts 2:22—which

Matthew 9:9 named: Matt 21:31, 32; Mark 2:14–17; Luke 5:27, 28, Levi, Luke 15:1, 2;
 19:2–10 Follow: Matt 4:18–22; 1 Kgs 19:19–21; Gal 1:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:20—he left;
 Ezra 4:13—toll; Prov 29:13—the deceitful man; Song 2:10—Rise; Amos 7:15—took; Matt
 4:19—Follow; Matt 8:22—follow; Matt 10:3—Matthew; Matt 19:21—come; Matt
 19:27—we have forsaken; Matt 20:4—Go; Mark 2:13—by; Mark 3:18—Matthew; Luke

6:15—Matthew; Luke 9:59—Follow me; Luke 18:28—General; John 1:43—and findeth; Acts 1:13—Matthew; Acts 10:24—and had; 1 Cor 1:27—General

Matthew 9:10 as: Mark 2:15, 16, 17; Luke 5:29–32 many: Matt 5:46, 47; John 9:31; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Matt 11:19—a friend; Luke 15:1—General; Acts 10:24—and had

Matthew 9:11 they said: Mark 2:16; 9:14–16 Why: Matt 11:19; Isa 65:5; Luke 5:30; 15:1, 2; 19:7; 1 Cor 5:9–11; Gal 2:15; Heb 5:2; 2 John 10 Reciprocal: Ps 26:5—will; Jer 8:22—no physician; Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Mark 2:15—General; Luke 7:34—a friend; Jas 3:1—be

Matthew 9:12 They that be whole: Ps 6:2; 41:4; 147:3; Jer 17:14; 30:17; 33:6; Hos 14:4; Mark 2:17; Luke 5:31; 8:43; 9:11; 18:11–13; Rom 7:9–24; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 2 Chr 16:12—physicians; Ps 26:5—will; Ps 42:11—the health; Isa 1:6—they have; Jer 8:22—no physician; Matt 18:11—General; Luke 7:39—would; Luke 19:10—General

Matthew 9:13 go: Matt 12:3, 5, 7; 19:4; 21:42; 22:31, 32; Mark 12:26; Luke 10:26; John 10:34 I will: Prov 21:3; Hos 6:6; Mic 6:6–8 to call: Matt 18:11–13; Mark 2:17; Luke 5:32; 15:3–10; 19:10; Rom 3:10–24; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:13–16 but: Matt 3:2, 8; 4:17; 11:20, 21; 21:28–32; Isa 55:6, 7; Luke 15:7; 24:47; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 5:31; 11:18; 17:30, 31; 20:21; 26:18–20; Rom 2:4–6; 1 Tim 1:15; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; 2 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 119:139—because; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Eccl 7:14—the day; Isa 1:11—what purpose; Jer 7:22—nor; Ezek 18:27—when; Ezek 33:14—that which is lawful and right; Hos 14:4—heal; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Mark 6:12—preached; Mark 12:33—is more; Luke 5:31—They that; Luke 7:39—would; Luke 18:13—a sinner; John 3:16—that whosoever; Acts 17:25—is; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 5:20—But; Gal 6:1—restore; Phil 3:9—not

Matthew 9:14 the disciples: Matt 11:2; John 3:25; 4:1 Why: Matt 6:16; 11:18, 19; Prov 20:6; Mark 2:18–22; Luke 5:33–39; 18:9–12 Reciprocal: Ps 35:13—humbled; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Luke 18:12—fast; Acts 13:2—fasted; Rom 14:3—judge

Matthew 9:15 Can: Matt 25:1–10; Judg 14:11–20; Ps 45:14, 15; John 3:29; Rev 19:9; 21:2 when: Luke 24:13–21; John 16:6, 20–22; Acts 1:9, 10 and then: Isa 22:12; Acts 13:1–3; 14:23; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 11:27 Reciprocal: Job 29:5—the Almighty; Ps 35:13—humbled; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Joel 2:16—let; Zech 7:3—Should; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 11:17—piped; Matt 22:1—General; Mark 16:10—as; Luke 17:22—when; John 16:4—because; Acts 13:2—fasted; 2 Cor 6:5—fastings

Matthew 9:16 new cloth: or, raw, or unwrought cloth for: Gen 33:14; Ps 125:3; Isa 40:11; John 16:12; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; 13:13 Reciprocal: Lev 19:19—mingled; Deut 22:9—shalt not sow; 2 Kgs 5:19—he said; Mark 2:21—new; Luke 5:36—No man; 1 Cor 1:10—divisions; 2 Cor 5:17—old

Matthew 9:17 old: Josh 9:4; Job 32:19; Ps 119:83 Reciprocal: Lev 19:19—mingled; 2 Kgs 5:19—he said; Mark 2:22—bottles; Luke 5:36—No man; 2 Cor 5:17—old

Matthew 9:18 behold: Mark 5:22–43; Luke 8:41–56 ruler: Luke 8:49; 13:14; 18:18; Acts 13:15 worshipped: Matt 8:2; 14:33; 15:25; 17:14; 20:20; 28:17; Mark 5:22; Luke 17:15, 16; Acts 10:25, 26 My daughter: Matt 9:24; Mark 5:23; Luke 7:2; 8:42, 49; John 4:47–49 come: Matt 8:8, 9; 2 Kgs 5:11; John 11:21, 22, 25, 32 Reciprocal: Matt 8:7—I will; Matt 9:23—into; John 4:46—whose; Acts 28:8—laid

Matthew 9:19; Matt 8:7; John 4:34; Acts 10:38; Gal 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Matt 9:23—into; Mark 5:22—there

Matthew 9:20 behold: Mark 5:25–43; Luke 8:43–56 an issue: Lev 15:25–33 touched: Matt 14:36; Mark 5:28; 6:56; 8:22; Acts 5:15; 19:12 hem: Matt 23:5; Num 15:38, 39; Deut 22:12; Luke 8:44 Reciprocal: Exod 39:26—hem; Matt 8:15—touched; Luke 6:19—sought; Acts 4:22—forty

Matthew 9:21 If: Mark 5:26–33; Luke 8:45–47; Acts 19:12 Reciprocal: Lev 6:27—touch; Matt 14:36—only; Luke 6:19—sought; Acts 5:15—they brought

Matthew 9:22 Daughter: Matt 9:2; Mark 5:34; Luke 8:48 thy: Matt 9:29; Mark 10:52; Luke 7:50; 17:19; 18:42; Acts 14:9; Heb 4:2 from: Matt 17:18; John 4:53; Acts 16:18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—God; Ruth 2:8—my daughter; Prov 1:8—My son; Matt 9:28—Believe; Mark 2:5—Son; Acts 3:16—his

Matthew 9:23 into: Matt 9:18, 19; Mark 5:35–38; Luke 8:49–51 the minstrels: Matt 11:17; 2 Chr 35:25; Jer 9:17–20; Mark 5:38–40; Luke 7:32; Acts 9:39 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:65—two hundred

Matthew 9:24 Give: 1 Kgs 17:18–24; Acts 9:40; 20:10 not: John 11:4, 11–13 And: Matt 27:39–43; Ps 22:6, 7; Isa 49:7; 53:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—as one; Matt 9:18—My daughter; Matt 11:5—the dead; Mark 5:38—and seeth; Mark 5:40—when

Matthew 9:25 the people: 2 Kgs 4:32–36; Acts 9:40, 41 and took: Mark 1:31; 5:41; 8:23; 9:27; Luke 8:54 Reciprocal: Matt 11:5—the dead; Mark 5:40—when

Matthew 9:26 the fame hereof: or, this fame, Matt 4:24; 14:1, 2; Mark 1:45; 6:14; Acts 26:26 Reciprocal: Luke 4:37—the fame; Luke 5:15—went

Matthew 9:27 two: Matt 11:5; 12:22; 20:30; Mark 8:22, 23; 10:46; Luke 7:21; John 9:1–12 Thou: Matt 12:23; 15:22; 20:30, 31; 21:9, 15; 22:41–45; Mark 10:47, 48; 11:10; 12:35–37; Luke 18:38, 39; 20:41; John 7:42; Rom 1:3; 9:5 have: Matt 17:15; Mark 9:22; Luke 17:13 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the eyes; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Luke 4:18—and

Matthew 9:28 come: Matt 8:14; 13:36 Believe: Matt 9:22; 8:2; 13:58; Mark 9:23, 24; John 4:48–50; 11:26, 40 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:16—the barrel; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 7:24—and would; Mark 9:22—if; Mark 10:52—thy faith; Luke 5:12—if; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 18:43—he; Acts 9:34—Jesus Christ; Acts 14:9—he had; 2 Cor 6:13—be; Heb 11:19—God

Matthew 9:29 touched: Matt 20:34; John 9:6, 7 According: Matt 8:6, 7, 13; 15:28; Mark 10:52 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:23—fetch; 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; Ps 33:22—General; Matt 8:2—if; Matt 8:15—touched; Matt 9:22—thy; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 8:22—to touch; Luke 5:13—I will; Acts 14:9—he had; 2 Cor 6:13—be

Matthew 9:30 their: Ps 146:8; Isa 35:5; 42:7; 52:13; John 9:7–26 straitly: Matt 8:4; 12:16; 17:9; Mark 5:43; Luke 5:14; 8:56 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:23—fetch; Matt 6:3—let; Matt 8:13—and as; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 15:28—be it; Mark 1:43—General; Mark 8:26—Neither; Luke 5:13—I will

Matthew 9:31 spread: Mark 1:44, 45; 7:36 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—his fame; Mark 1:28—General; Mark 6:14—his name; Luke 7:17—General

Matthew 9:32 a dumb: Matt 12:22, 23; Mark 9:17–27; Luke 11:14 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—the tongue; Matt 4:24—possessed; Mark 7:32—General; Mark 9:25—thou; Luke 13:11—a spirit

Matthew 9:33 the dumb: Matt 15:30, 31; Exod 4:11, 12; Isa 35:6; Mark 7:32–37; Luke 11:14 It: 2 Kgs 5:8; Ps 76:1; Jer 32:20; Luke 7:9 Reciprocal: Matt 12:23—the people; Mark 1:27—they were; Mark 2:12—We never; Mark 5:15—him that; Mark 9:25—thou; Luke 1:64—his mouth; Luke 4:36—They were; Luke 13:11—a spirit; John 15:24—If; Acts 4:21—for all

Matthew 9:34; Matt 12:23, 24; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15; John 3:20 Reciprocal: Matt 10:25—If; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; John 10:20—He hath

Matthew 9:35; Matt 4:23, 24; 11:1, 5; Mark 1:32–39; 6:6, 56; Luke 4:43, 44; 13:22; Acts 2:22; 10:38 Reciprocal: Matt 19:2—General; Matt 21:14—General; Matt 24:14—this; Mark 1:14—preaching; Luke 4:15—he; Luke 8:1—that; John 18:20—I spake

Matthew 9:36 when: Matt 14:14; 15:32; Mark 6:34; Heb 4:15; 5:2 fainted: etc. or, were tired and lay down as: Matt 10:6; 15:24; Num 27:17; 1 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 18:16; Isa 56:9–11; Jer 50:6; Ezek 34:3–6; Zech 10:2; 11:16; 13:7, 8 Reciprocal: Prov 29:18—there; Isa 51:18—none; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Ezek 34:4—diseased; Ezek 34:5—they were; Amos 8:11—but; Matt 19:2—General; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 1:41—moved; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 6:13—when; Luke 10:2—are; 1 Pet 2:25—ye

Matthew 9:37 The harvest: Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 10:2; 24:47; John 4:35, 36; Acts 16:9; 18:10 but: Ps 68:11; 1 Cor 3:9; 2 Cor 6:1; Phil 2:19–21; Col 4:11; 1 Thess 5:12, 13; 1 Tim 5:17 Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—threshing; Num 11:29—that the; Matt 20:1—a man; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

Matthew 9:38 Pray: Luke 6:12, 13; Acts 13:2; 2 Thess 3:1 the Lord: Matt 10:1–3; John 20:21; Eph 4:11 that: Ps 68:11, 18; Jer 3:15; Mic 5:7; Luke 10:1, 2; Acts 8:4; 1 Cor 12:28 Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—threshing; Num 11:29—that the; Num 27:16—set a man; Isa 30:20—yet shall; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 20:1—a man; John 4:35—for; Rom 1:15—I; Rom 10:15—And how; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

CHAPTER 10

1 Christ sends out his twelve apostles, enabling them with power to do miracles;

- 5 giving them their charge, teaches them;
- 16 comforts them against persecutions;
- 40 and promises a blessing to those that receive them.

Matthew 10:1 called: Matt 19:28; 26:20, 47; Mark 3:13, 14; 6:7–13; Luke 6:13; John 6:70; Rev 12:1; 21:12–14 he gave: Matt 6:13; 28:18, 19; Mark 3:15; 16:17, 18; Luke 9:1–6; 10:19; 21:15; 24:49; John 3:27, 35; 17:2; 20:21–23; Acts 1:8; 3:15, 16; 19:15 against: or, over Reciprocal: Josh 4:2—twelve men; Matt 9:38—the Lord; Matt 10:8—Heal; Matt 26:53—twelve; Luke 10:20—in this; Luke 14:17—his; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 8:7—unclean; Acts 28:8—and healed; Rom 10:15—And how

Matthew 10:2 apostles: Luke 6:13; 9:10; 11:49; 22:14; Acts 1:26; Eph 4:11; Heb 3:1; Rev 18:20 Simon: Matt 4:18; 16:16–18; Mark 1:16, 17; 3:16; Luke 6:14; John 1:40–42; Acts 1:13; 1 Pet 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1 Andrew: Mark 1:29; 3:18; 13:3; John 6:8; 12:22 James: Matt 4:21; 17:1; 20:20; 26:37; Mark 3:17; Luke 5:10; John 21:2; Acts 12:2; 1 Cor 15:7 John: Luke 22:8; John 13:23; 20:2; 21:20, 24; Acts 3:1; 1 John 1:3, 4; 2 John 1; 3 John 1; Rev 1:1, 9; 22:8 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—I have given; Matt 5:1—his; Matt 16:18—thou; Matt 26:53—twelve; Luke 8:1—and the; John 1:42—A stone; Acts 21:18—unto; Rev 21:14—and in

Matthew 10:3 Philip: Mark 3:18; Luke 6:14; John 1:43–46; 6:5–7; 12:21, 22; 14:9 Thomas: Luke 6:15; John 11:16; 20:24–29; 21:2 Matthew: Matt 9:9; Mark 2:14; Luke 5:27, Levi, Luke 6:15; Acts 1:13 James: Matt 27:56; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15, 16; Acts 1:13; 12:17; 15:13; 21:18; Gal 1:19; 2:9; Jas 1:1 Lebbaeus: Mark 3:18; Luke 6:16, Judas the brother of James, John 14:22, Judas, not Iscariot, Acts 1:13; Jude 1 Reciprocal: John 1:44—Philip

Matthew 10:4 Simon: Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15, Simon Zelotes, Acts 1:13 and: Matt 26:14, 47; 27:3; Mark 3:19; 14:10, 43; Luke 6:16; 22:3, 47; John 6:71; 13:2, 26–30; 18:2–5; Acts 1:16–20, 25 Reciprocal: Num 24:2—the spirit; 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; John 12:4—Judas Iscariot; Acts 1:17—he

Matthew 10:5 sent: Matt 22:3; Luke 9:2; 10:1; John 20:21 Go: Matt 4:15; John 7:35; Acts 10:45–48; 11:1–18; 22:21–23; Rom 15:8, 9; 1 Thess 2:16 of the Samaritans: 2 Kgs 17:24–41; Luke 9:52–54; John 4:5, 9, 20, 22–24; Acts 1:8; 8:1, 5–25 Reciprocal: Judg 6:37—only; Ezek 3:4—General; Matt 7:22—have we; Matt 15:21—Tyre; Matt 15:24—I am not; Mark 7:27—Let; Mark 16:15—Go; Luke 24:47—beginning; John 4:4—General; John 12:22—Andrew and; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 8:5—the city

Matthew 10:6 go: Matt 15:24–26; Luke 24:47; Acts 3:26; 13:46; 18:6; 26:20; 28:25–28; Rom 11:11–15 lost: Matt 18:11; Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6; Jer 50:6, 17; Ezek 34:6, 8, 16; Luke 15:3–10; 1 Pet 2:25 Reciprocal: Num 27:17—as sheep; Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Judg 6:37—only; Ezek 3:4—General; Ezek 34:4—sought; Matt 9:36—as; Matt 15:21—Tyre; Matt 22:3—sent; Mark 16:15—Go; Luke 19:10—General; John 4:4—General; Acts 8:5—the city; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 11:19—to none; Acts 13:26—children

Matthew 10:7 preach: Matt 4:17; 11:1; Isa 61:1; John 3:2; Mark 6:12; Luke 9:60; 16:16; Acts 4:2 The: Matt 3:2; 11:11, 12; 21:31, 43; 23:13; Luke 9:2, 6; 10:9–11; Acts 10:25; 28:31 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:8—abide; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 22:3—sent; Matt 24:14—this; Mark 1:15—the kingdom; John 16:4—that when; Acts 20:25—preaching

Matthew 10:8 Heal: Matt 10:1; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:9; Acts 4:9, 10, 30; 5:12–15 freely ye: 2 Kgs 5:15, 16, 20–27; Acts 3:6; 8:18–23; 20:33–35 Reciprocal: Lev 14:3—be healed; Num 24:2—the spirit; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 8:2—a leper; Matt 11:5—the lepers; Luke 9:2—General; John 15:25—without; Acts 8:20—the gift; Acts 20:35—It is; Acts 28:8—and healed; Acts 28:10—laded; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts

Matthew 10:9 Provide: or, Get neither: Mark 6:8; Luke 9:3; 10:4; 22:35; 1 Cor 9:7–27 Reciprocal: Josh 9:11—Take; Mark 12:41—money; Acts 3:6—Silver

Matthew 10:10 scrip: 1 Sam 9:7; 17:40 two: Luke 3:11; 2 Tim 4:13 staves: Gr. a staff for the: Luke 10:7–12; 1 Cor 9:4–14; Gal 6:6, 7; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; Num 18:31—your reward; Num 31:41—Eleazar; Deut 29:5—and thy shoe; Josh 9:11—Take; Josh 21:2—The Lord; Ezek 48:10—for the priests; Matt 6:28—why; Mark 6:8—take; Luke 9:3—Take; Luke 10:4—neither; Luke 22:35—When; 1 Cor 9:11—sown; 1 Cor 9:14—ordained; 2 Thess 3:9—Not

Matthew 10:11 inquire: Gen 19:1–3; Judg 19:16–21; 1 Kgs 17:9–24; Job 31:32; Luke 10:38–42; 19:7; Acts 16:15; 18:1–3; 3 John 7, 8 and there: Mark 6:10; Luke 9:4; 10:7, 8 Reciprocal: Matt 22:8—but; Luke 7:4—worthy; Acts 21:4—finding; Acts 28:14—we found; Rev 3:4—for

Matthew 10:12 salute it: Luke 10:5, 6; Acts 10:36; 2 Cor 5:20; 3 John 14 Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—there; Deut 2:26—with words; Judg 18:15—saluted him; 1 Sam 17:22—saluted his brethren; 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; 2 Kgs 4:26—Is it well with thee; Ezek 2:5—whether; Matt 5:47—salute; Matt 22:6—the remnant

Matthew 10:13; Ps 35:13; Luke 10:6; 2 Cor 2:16 Reciprocal: Judg 18:15—saluted him; 1 Sam 17:22—saluted his brethren; 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; 2 Kgs 4:26—Is it well with thee; Prov 25:22—the Lord; Eccl 11:1—for; Isa 57:19—Peace; Luke 7:4—worthy; Luke 10:5—General; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 13:46—seeing; Rom 2:10—and peace; Eph 2:17—and preached; 1 Thess 2:13—because

Matthew 10:14 whosoever: Matt 10:40, 41; 18:5; Mark 6:11; 9:37; Luke 9:5, 48; 10:10, 11; John 13:20; 1 Thess 4:8 shake: Neh 5:13; Acts 13:51; 18:6; 20:26, 27 Reciprocal: Num 16:26—I pray you; Deut 17:12—will do; Deut 33:11—smite; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Matt 7:6—that; Acts 22:18—Make; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 3 John 8—to receive

Matthew 10:15 verily: Matt 5:18; 24:34, 35 It: Matt 11:22–24; Ezek 16:48–56; Mark 6:11; Luke 10:11, 12; John 15:22–24 in the: Matt 12:36; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:7; 1 John 4:17 Reciprocal: Deut 33:11—smite; Matt 7:6—that; Matt 11:24—more; Luke 9:5—whosoever; Rev 11:8—Sodom

Matthew 10:16 as sheep: Luke 10:3; Acts 20:29 wise: Gen 3:1, 13; Luke 21:15; Rom 16:19; 1 Cor 14:20; 2 Cor 11:3, 14; Eph 5:15–17; Col 1:9; 4:5 harmless: or, simple, Rom 16:18, 19; 2 Cor 1:12; 8:20; 11:3; Phil 2:15; 1 Thess 2:10; 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 8:8—a dove; Gen 23:17—made sure; Gen 32:7—and he; Gen 32:8—General; Gen 32:16—space; Gen 37:13—come; Gen 44:2—General; Gen 49:27—at night; Lev 5:7—two turtledoves; Deut 20:3—let not; Josh 2:1—to spy secretly; Josh 7:2—Go up; Josh 8:5—that we will; Josh 9:4—work wilily; 1 Sam 16:2—How can I go; 1 Sam 18:5—wisely; 1 Sam 24:22—David

and; 1 Sam 25:36—she told him; 1 Sam 26:4—General; 2 Sam 2:6—I also; 2 Sam 15:11—their simplicity; 2 Sam 15:34—return; 2 Sam 17:22—and they passed; 2 Kgs 9:3—and flee; 2 Chr 23:2—went about; Ezra 4:3—king Cyrus; Neh 2:12—neither; Neh 4:13—Therefore; Neh 6:3—And I sent; Neh 7:3—Let not the gates; Esth 2:10—had not showed; Esth 5:1—royal; Ps 74:19—turtledove; Ps 120:6—soul; Prov 13:16—prudent; Prov 16:20—handleth; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Song 2:2—General; Song 2:14—my dove; Jer 36:14—took; Jer 40:16—Thou shalt; Ezek 2:4—they; Mic 7:5—ye not in; Hab 1:3—General; Matt 21:24—I also; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Matt 23:34—I send; Luke 21:12—before; John 2:24—did; John 7:10—not; John 8:6—as though; John 10:12—the wolf coming; John 17:11—but; John 20:21—as; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 9:13—Lord; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 16:37—let; Acts 23:6—Paul; Acts 23:17—one; Gal 2:2—I should; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 2 Tim 4:15—be

Matthew 10:17 beware: Mic 7:5; Mark 13:9, 12; Acts 14:5, 6; 17:14; 23:12–22; 2 Cor 11:24–26; Phil 3:2; 2 Tim 4:15 for: Matt 24:9, 10; Mark 13:9; Luke 12:11; 21:12, 13; John 16:2; Acts 4:6–22; 5:26–42; 23:1–11 councils: Matt 5:22; 26:59; John 11:47 scourge: Matt 20:19; 23:34; Deut 25:2, 3; Acts 5:40; 22:19; 26:11; 2 Cor 11:24, 25; Heb 11:36 Reciprocal: Judg 21:21—dance; 1 Sam 24:22—David and; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 40:16—Thou shalt; Matt 7:15—Beware; Mark 12:38—Beware; Mark 13:11—and deliver; John 2:24—did; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 6:9—the synagogue; Acts 9:26—but; Acts 12:1—to vex; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; Acts 22:30—commanded; Col 2:8—Beware

Matthew 10:18 be: Ps 2:1–6; Acts 5:25–27; 12:1–4; 23:33, 34; 24:1–Acts 26:32; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 for a: Matt 8:4; Mark 13:9; 2 Tim 1:8; Rev 1:9; 6:9; 11:7 Reciprocal: Exod 5:1—and told; Deut 31:19—a witness; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; Ps 119:46—speak; Jer 19:3—Hear; Dan 3:13—Then; Jonah 1:2—cry; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 27:11—Jesus stood; Mark 10:29—for; Luke 5:14—for; Luke 6:22—for; Luke 9:5—a testimony; John 15:21—all; Acts 9:15—and kings; Acts 17:19—May; Acts 21:37—General; Acts 25:22—General; Acts 26:28—Almost; Acts 27:24—thou; 1 Pet 3:14—if; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Matthew 10:19 when: Mark 13:11–13; Luke 12:11; 21:14, 15 take: Matt 6:25, 31, 34; Phil 4:6; Jas 1:5 it shall: Exod 4:12, 15; Jer 1:7, 9; Dan 3:16–18; Acts 4:8–14; 5:29–33; 6:10; 26:2–11; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Ps 119:46—speak; Prov 16:1—and; Dan 3:15—we are; Acts 2:4—as; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace

Matthew 10:20 but: 2 Sam 23:2; Mark 12:36; Luke 11:13; 21:15; Acts 2:4; 4:8; 6:10; 7:55, 56; 28:25; 1 Pet 1:12; 2 Pet 1:21 your: Matt 6:32; Luke 12:30–32 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Prov 16:1—and; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 21:14—General; John 14:17—shall; Acts 1:4—the promise; Rom 8:26—but; 1 Cor 15:10—yet; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; 2 Cor 13:3—Christ

Matthew 10:21 the brother shall: Matt 10:34–36; 24:10; Mic 7:5, 6; Zech 13:3; Mark 13:12, 13; Luke 12:51–53; 21:16, 17 the children: 2 Sam 16:11; 17:1–4; Job 19:19 Reciprocal: Job 19:14—kinsfolk; Ps 3:1—many; Ps 27:10—When; Ps 31:11—especially; Ps 50:20—thine own; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 11:21—that seek; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Jer 13:14—even; Jer 15:10—a man; Dan 11:33—yet; Zech 11:6—deliver; Mal 2:10—why; Matt 10:35—General; Mark 13:11—and deliver; Luke 12:53—General; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 9:16—I will; Acts 14:22—we; 1 Cor 15:19—of all; 1 Tim 1:9—murderers; 2 Tim 3:3—natural; Rev 6:11—until

Matthew 10:22 shall be hated: Matt 24:9; Isa 66:5, 6; Luke 6:22; John 7:7; 15:18, 19; 17:14; 1 John 3:13 for: Matt 10:39; 5:11; John 15:21; Acts 9:16; 2 Cor 4:11; Rev 2:3 but: Matt 24:13; Dan 12:12, 13; Mark 13:13; Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7; Gal 6:9; Heb 3:14; 6:11; Jas 1:12; Jude 20, 21; Rev 2:7, 10, 17, 26; 3:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Ps 27:10—When; Ps 31:11—especially; Ps 38:19—they that; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Song 1:6—my mother's; Jer 15:15—know; Matt 13:21—dureth; Matt 19:29—my; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Mark 8:35—for; Luke 10:3—I send; Luke 12:53—General; Luke 14:28—counteth; Luke 21:17—ye; Luke 22:36—But; Acts 14:22—we; 1 Cor 4:10—for; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh; Phil 4:1—so; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 3:6—if; Heb 10:36—ye have; Heb 11:27—endured; Heb 12:1—with patience; Jas 1:4—let; Jas 5:11—we count; Rev 11:10—dwell

Matthew 10:23 when: Matt 2:13; 4:12; 12:14, 15; Luke 4:29–31; John 7:1; 10:39–42; 11:53, 54; Acts 8:1; 9:24, 25; 13:50, 51; 14:6, 7, 19, 20; 17:10, 14; 20:1 have gone over: or, end, or, finish till: Matt 16:28; 24:27, 30, 48; 25:13; 26:64; Mark 13:26; Luke 18:8; 21:27 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—fled; 1 Sam 19:10—and escaped; 1 Sam 22:4—in the hold; 2 Chr 17:9—throughout; Jer 26:21—he was; Jer 37:12—went; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 14:13—General; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Luke 4:31—taught; John 4:3—left; Acts 8:4—General; Acts 9:30—when; Acts 12:17—And he; Acts 22:18—Make; Rev 2:13—denied

Matthew 10:24; 2 Sam 11:11; Luke 6:40; John 13:16; 15:20; Heb 12:2–4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; John 17:14—the world; Heb 12:3—contradiction; Heb 13:13—General; Jas 3:1—be

Matthew 10:25 If: Matt 9:34; 12:24; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15; John 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20 Beelzebub: or, Beelzebul Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebub; Ps 31:18—speak; Song 1:5—black; Song 1:6—my mother's; Matt 5:11—when; Matt 11:18—He; Matt 23:8—one; Matt 27:11—Jesus stood; Mark 10:39—Ye; Luke 6:40—disciple; Luke 7:33—He; John 7:12—some; John 13:16—The servant; John 17:14—the world; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 8:1—there; Acts 24:5—we have; Rom 15:3—The; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; Gal 6:10—especially; Eph 2:19—household; Heb 12:3—contradiction; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 2:12—that; 1 John 4:17—as

Matthew 10:26 Fear: Matt 10:28; Prov 28:1; 29:25; Isa 41:10, 14; 43:1, 2; 51:7, 8, 12, 13; Jer 1:8, 17, 18; Ezek 2:6; Acts 4:13, 19; 1 Pet 3:14 for: Mark 4:22; Luke 8:17; 12:2, 3; 24:47; Acts 1:8; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Job 12:22—discovereth; John 14:27—afraid; Col 2:3—hid; Col 4:4—I may

Matthew 10:27 I tell: Matt 13:1–17, 34, 35; Luke 8:10; John 16:1, 13, 25, 29; 2 Cor 3:12 that preach: Prov 1:20–23; 8:1–5; Acts 5:20, 28; 17:17 Reciprocal: Deut 22:8—thy roof; 1 Sam 9:25—the top; 2 Sam 11:2—the roof of; Ps 119:13—I declared; Prov 1:21—General; Prov 15:7—lips; Isa 48:6—and will; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Ezek 40:4—behold; Matt 24:17—the housetop; Mark 4:22—General; Luke 5:19—housetop; Luke 11:33—may see; Luke 12:3—housetops; Eph 3:9—to; Eph 6:20—boldly; Phil 2:16—Holding; Col 4:4—I may; Rev 14:6—preach; Rev 22:10—Seal

Matthew 10:28 And: Matt 10:26; Isa 8:12, 13; 51:7, 12; Dan 3:10–18; Luke 12:4, 5; Acts 20:23, 24; 21:13; Rom 8:35–39; 2 Tim 4:6–8; Heb 11:35; 1 Pet 3:14; Rev 2:10 him: Ps 119:120; Eccl 5:7; 8:12, 13; Isa 66:2; Jer 5:22; Heb 12:28, 29 able: Matt 25:46; Mark 9:43–48;

Luke 16:22–26; John 5:29; 2 Thess 1:8–10; Rev 20:10–15 Reciprocal: Gen 12:12—will kill; Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 26:7—She is my sister; Gen 37:21—not kill him; Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 5:1—and told; Deut 20:3—let not; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Deut 32:22—lowest; Josh 9:24—we were sore; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; 1 Kgs 18:14—and he shall slay me; 1 Kgs 20:31—peradventure; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 2 Kgs 17:39—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:3—feared; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; Neh 4:14—General; Neh 6:13—that I should; Esth 5:9—he stood not up; Job 3:17—the wicked; Job 13:11—Shall; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 76:7—even thou; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 119:87—almost; Prov 29:25—fear; Isa 7:4—fear not; Isa 47:14—they shall; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 26:21—he was; Jer 36:14—took; Jer 42:11—afraid; Ezek 2:6—be not; Dan 3:18—be it; Dan 6:10—as he; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 26:74—saying; Luke 10:15—thrust; John 16:2—the time; Acts 27:24—Fear not; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Eph 6:20—boldly; Phil 1:28—in; Heb 10:31—to fall; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 13:6—I will; Jas 4:12—able; Rev 21:8—the fearful

Matthew 10:29 two: Luke 12:6, 7 farthing: “In value a halfpenny farthing, as being the tenth of the Roman penny.” See note on Matt 18:28. and one: Ps 104:27–30 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:3—hap was; 1 Sam 25:29—bound; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Ezra 1:9—nine; Ps 36:6—thou; Ps 50:11—know; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 6:26—the fowls; John 5:17—My

Matthew 10:30; 1 Sam 14:45; 2 Sam 14:11; 1 Kgs 1:52; Luke 12:7; 21:18; Acts 27:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:29—bound; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Ps 36:6—thou; Ps 56:8—are they; Dan 3:27—nor was; Acts 18:10—and no

Matthew 10:31; Matt 6:26; 12:11, 12; Ps 8:5; Luke 12:24; 1 Cor 9:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 20:3—let not; Jer 9:3—valiant; Luke 12:7—ye are; 1 Pet 3:14—and be

Matthew 10:32 confess me: Ps 119:46; Luke 12:8, 9; John 9:22; Rom 10:9, 10; 1 Tim 6:12, 13; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 John 4:15; Rev 2:13 him: Matt 25:34; 1 Sam 2:30; Rev 3:5 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:11—We are; Dan 3:18—be it; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 26:74—saying; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 11:2—which; John 12:42—they did not; Acts 24:14—I confess; Rom 14:11—confess; Phil 2:11—every; Heb 10:35—great

Matthew 10:33 deny me: Matt 26:70–75; Mark 14:30, 72; Luke 9:26; 12:9; 2 Tim 2:12; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 2:23 Reciprocal: Josh 24:27—deny; Dan 3:18—be it; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 26:74—saying; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 22:57—he denied; Rom 10:9—That if

Matthew 10:34 that I: Jer 15:10; Luke 12:49–53; John 7:40–52; Acts 13:45–50; 14:2, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:40—thy sword; Judg 3:2—might know; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Jer 11:21—that seek; Zech 8:10—for; Zech 11:6—deliver; Matt 10:21—the brother shall; Luke 12:51—General; John 10:19—General; Acts 23:7—there; Acts 28:29—great reasoning

Matthew 10:35; Matt 10:21; 24:10; Mic 7:5; Mark 13:12; Luke 21:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:1—between; 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Song 1:6—my mother’s; Jer 9:4—ye heed; Mic 7:6—son; John 7:43—General; John 10:19—General

Matthew 10:36; Gen 3:15; 4:8–10; 37:17–28; 1 Sam 17:28; 2 Sam 16:11; Job 19:13–19; Ps 41:9; 55:13; Jer 12:6; 20:10; Mic 7:6; John 13:8 Reciprocal: Num 12:1—Miriam; 2 Sam

3:1—between; 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; Ps 27:10—When; Ps 69:8—and an alien; Ps 120:6—soul; Song 1:6—my mother's; Matt 24:10—betray; John 13:18—but

Matthew 10:37 that loveth father: Matt 22:37; Deut 33:9; Luke 14:26; John 5:23; 21:15–17; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Phil 3:7–9 not: Matt 22:8; Luke 20:35; 21:36; 2 Thess 1:5–7; Rev 3:4
Reciprocal: Gen 21:11—because; Gen 22:3—General; Gen 22:12—now; Gen 29:30—he loved; Gen 29:31—was hated; Exod 32:29—Moses; Lev 10:3—Aaron; Num 18:30—the best; Deut 6:5—God with all; Deut 13:9—But; Judg 6:25—thy father; Ruth 1:14—Orpah; 1 Sam 2:29—and honourest; 1 Sam 3:13—restrained them not; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; 1 Kgs 17:13—first; 2 Chr 22:3—his counsellor; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Ps 45:10—forget; Ps 73:25—none upon; Prov 23:26—give; Song 1:7—O thou; Hag 1:9—Because; Zech 13:3—and his; Matt 4:20—General; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 12:48—Who is; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 19:29—or brethren; Matt 25:42—General; Mark 1:20—they left; Mark 9:47—thine; Mark 12:29—Hear; Luke 5:11—they forsook; Luke 7:4—worthy; Luke 7:47—she; Luke 9:61—but; Luke 18:29—There; John 14:15—General; John 16:27—because; Acts 7:3—Get; Rom 1:25—the creature; Rom 9:13—hated; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; Heb 12:1—let us lay; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love; Rev 3:15—thou

Matthew 10:38; Matt 16:24; 27:32; Mark 8:34; 10:21; Luke 9:23, 24; 14:27; John 19:17
Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Prov 23:26—give; Hag 1:9—Because; Matt 19:29—or brethren; Matt 22:8—but; Matt 25:42—General; Luke 7:4—worthy; Luke 9:61—but; John 21:19—Follow; Acts 14:22—we; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; Heb 12:1—let us lay; 1 Pet 2:21—even

Matthew 10:39; Matt 16:25, 26; Mark 8:35, 36; Luke 17:33; John 12:25; Phil 1:20, 21; 2 Tim 4:6–8; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Jer 26:21—he was; Dan 3:18—be it; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 10:22—for; Luke 6:22—for; Luke 9:23—If; John 15:21—all; 1 Pet 3:14—if

Matthew 10:40 He that: Matt 18:5; 25:40, 45; Luke 9:48; 10:16; John 13:20; 20:21; 2 Cor 5:20; Gal 4:14; 1 Thess 4:8 and he that: John 5:23; 12:44–49; Phil 2:10, 11; 1 John 2:22, 23; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—but against; 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; 1 Kgs 18:4—fed them; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; Jer 39:17—I will; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 25:21—I will; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 9:37—receive one; Luke 10:8—and; John 1:12—received; John 2:2—his; Acts 15:4—received; Acts 22:8—whom; Acts 28:7—who; Rom 14:1—receive; Rom 15:7—receive; Rom 16:2—ye receive; 1 Cor 15:58—in the; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; Phil 2:29—Receive; Phil 4:17—to; Col 2:6—received; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 1 Thess 5:13—esteem; Phlm 1:17—receive; 3 John 8—to receive; 3 John 9—receiveth

Matthew 10:41 that receiveth a prophet: Gen 20:7; 1 Kgs 17:9–15, 20–24; 18:3, 4; 2 Kgs 4:8–10, 16, 17, 32–37; Acts 16:15; Rom 16:1–4, 23; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Heb 6:10; 3 John 5–8 a righteous man's: Matt 6:1, 4, 6, 18; 16:27; 25:34–40; Isa 3:10; Luke 14:13, 14; 1 Cor 9:17; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Josh 6:17—because; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 1 Kgs 18:13—I hid an hundred; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Job 33:26—he will; Ps 18:24—the Lord recompensed me; Prov 12:14—and; Prov 19:17—lendeth; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Acts 28:7—who; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Phil 2:29—Receive; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; Heb 11:6—a rewarder; Heb 11:26—for he had

Matthew 10:42 one: Matt 8:5, 6; 18:3–6, 10, 14; 25:40; Zech 13:7; Mark 9:42; Luke 17:2; 1 Cor 8:10–13 a cup: Mark 9:41; 12:42, 43; 14:7, 8; 2 Cor 8:12 he shall: Prov 24:14; Luke 6:35; 2 Cor 9:6–15; Phil 4:15–19; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—servants; Exod 1:20—God; Josh 6:17—because; Ruth 2:9—go; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 2 Sam 6:12—because; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 1 Kgs 2:26—has been; 1 Kgs 17:11—as she was going; 1 Kgs 18:13—I hid an hundred; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Neh 5:19—according to; Job 33:26—he will; Ps 18:24—the Lord recompensed me; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 12:14—and; Prov 19:17—lendeth; Eccl 11:1—for; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Matt 6:4—reward; Matt 16:27—and then; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 14:14—for thou; John 4:7—Give; Acts 28:2—showed; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Heb 10:35—great; Heb 11:6—a rewarder

CHAPTER 11

- 1 John sends his disciples to Christ;
- 7 Christ's testimony concerning John;
- 16 The perverse judgment of the people;
- 20 Christ upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum;
- 25 and praising his Father's wisdom in revealing the Gospel to the simple,
- 28 he calls to him all such as feel the burden of their sins.

Matthew 11:1 commanding: Matt 28:20; John 15:10, 14; Acts 1:2; 10:42; 1 Thess 4:2; 2 Thess 3:6, 10; 1 Tim 6:14 he departed: Matt 4:23; 9:35; Isa 61:1–3; Mark 1:38, 39; Luke 4:15–21; 8:1; Acts 10:38 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:9—throughout; Matt 10:7—preach

Matthew 11:2 in: Matt 4:12; 14:3; Mark 6:17; Luke 3:19; 7:18–23; John 3:24 he: Matt 9:14; John 3:25–28; 4:1; Acts 19:1–3 Reciprocal: Matt 17:12—but; Mark 1:14—after; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Acts 2:22—a man

Matthew 11:3 Art: Matt 2:2–6; Gen 3:15; 12:3; 49:10; Num 24:17; Deut 18:15–18; Ps 2:6–12; 110:1–5; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 34:23, 24; Dan 9:24–26; Hos 3:5; Joel 2:28–32; Amos 9:11, 12; Obad 21; Mic 5:2; Zeph 3:14–17; Hag 2:7; Zech 9:9; Mal 3:1; 4:2; John 4:21; 7:31, 41, 42 he that: Matt 21:5, 9; Mark 11:9; Luke 19:38; John 16:14; 12:13; Heb 10:37 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the eyes; Mark 14:61—Art; Luke 22:67—Art; John 6:14—This; John 9:36—Who; John 10:24—How; John 11:27—which; John 13:19—that I; Acts 19:4—John; Heb 9:11—Christ; Heb 10:5—when

Matthew 11:4 Reciprocal: Matt 8:3—immediately; Matt 15:30—great; Matt 21:14—General; John 5:36—the works; John 14:11—or

Matthew 11:5 blind: Matt 9:30; Ps 146:8; Isa 29:18; 35:4–6; 42:6, 7; Luke 4:18; 7:21, 22; John 2:23; 3:2; 5:36; 10:25, 38; 14:11, 12; Acts 2:22; 4:9, 10 the lame: Matt 15:30, 31; 21:14; Acts 3:2–8; 14:8–10 the lepers: Matt 8:1–4; 10:8; 2 Kgs 5:7, 14 the deaf: Isa 43:8; Mark 7:37; 9:25 the dead: Matt 9:24, 25; Luke 7:14–16, 22; John 11:43, 44 the poor: Matt 5:3; Ps 22:26; 72:12, 13; Isa 61:1–3; 66:2; Zech 11:7; Luke 4:18; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Lev 14:3—be healed; Lev 14:32—whose hand; 2 Kgs 5:3—he would; Job 29:15—eyes; Ps 68:10—thou;

Ps 72:4—He shall judge; Ps 140:12—the Lord; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Jer 5:4—General; Zeph 3:12—leave; Mal 4:2—healing; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 8:3—immediately; Matt 9:27—two; Matt 9:35—General; Matt 16:3—the signs; Mark 1:40—a leper; Mark 7:35—General; Mark 10:52—he received; Mark 12:37—And the; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 5:17—power; Luke 6:5—General; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 14:21—the poor; Luke 18:43—he; John 9:3—but; John 9:30—and yet; John 9:39—that they; John 10:21—Can; John 10:32—Many; John 15:24—If; John 21:25—there; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 8:7—lame; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate

Matthew 11:6 blessed: Matt 5:3–12; Ps 1:1, 2; 32:1, 2; 119:1; Luke 11:27, 28 whosoever: Matt 13:55–57; 15:12–14; 18:7; 24:10; 26:31; Isa 8:14, 15; Luke 2:34; 4:23–29; John 6:60, 61, 66; 7:41, 42; Rom 9:32, 33; 1 Cor 1:22, 23; 2:14; Gal 5:11; 1 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 13:21—is; Matt 13:57—they; Mark 4:17—when; Mark 6:3—offended; Luke 7:23—General; John 16:1—General

Matthew 11:7 Jesus: Luke 7:24–30 What: Matt 3:1–3, 5; 21:25; Mark 1:3–5; Luke 3:3–7; 8:18; John 1:38; 5:35 A reed: Gen 49:4; 2 Cor 1:17, 18; Eph 4:14; Jas 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:15—as a reed; Mark 11:31—Why; Luke 1:80—and was; Luke 3:2—in; Luke 20:4—baptism; Acts 19:32—and the

Matthew 11:8 A man: Matt 3:4; 2 Kgs 1:8; Isa 20:2; Zech 13:4; 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 11:27; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:7—he knew; 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; 2 Chr 18:9—clothed; Esth 5:1—royal; Esth 8:15—royal apparel; Luke 7:24—What; John 4:38—other; 1 Tim 2:9—not; Jas 2:2—goodly

Matthew 11:9 A prophet: Matt 11:13, 14; 14:5; 17:12, 13; 21:24–26; Mark 9:11–13; Luke 1:15–17, 76 Reciprocal: Num 12:7—My servant; Zech 13:4—wear; Luke 7:26—General; Luke 16:16—Law; John 1:21—Art thou that; 1 Tim 6:1—servants; Jas 2:2—goodly

Matthew 11:10; Matt 3:3; Isa 40:3; Mal 3:1; 4:5; Mark 1:2; Luke 7:26, 27; John 1:23 Reciprocal: Luke 1:76—thou shalt; John 1:6—a man

Matthew 11:11 born: Job 14:1, 4; 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Eph 2:3 a greater: Matt 3:11; 1 Sam 2:30; Luke 1:15; 7:28; John 5:35 he that: Matt 5:19; Isa 30:26; Zech 12:8; Luke 9:48; John 1:15, 27; 3:30; 1 Cor 6:4; 15:9; Eph 3:8 greater: John 7:39; 10:41; Rom 16:25, 26; Col 1:26, 27; 2 Tim 1:10; Heb 11:40; 1 Pet 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 12:7—My servant; Mal 3:1—I will; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 10:7—The; Matt 14:2—This

Matthew 11:12 from: Matt 21:23–32; Luke 7:29, 30; 13:24; 16:16; John 6:27; Eph 6:11–13; Phil 2:12 suffereth violence, and the violent take: or, is gotten by force, and they that thrust men take, etc Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—but let; 1 Sam 22:2—distress; 2 Sam 15:14—bring; Ps 63:8—followeth; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 4:17—kingdom; Matt 10:7—The; Luke 5:1—it; John 5:4—first; 1 Cor 9:26—so; Heb 4:11—Let

Matthew 11:13; Matt 5:17, 18; Mal 4:6; Luke 24:27, 44; John 5:46, 47; Acts 3:22–24; 13:27; Rom 3:21 Reciprocal: Dan 9:24—seal up; Mal 4:5—I will; Matt 11:9—A prophet; Matt 17:3—Moses; Mark 9:4—appeared

Matthew 11:14 if: Ezek 2:5; 3:10, 11; John 16:12; 1 Cor 3:2 this: Matt 17:10–13; Mal 4:5; Mark 9:11–13; Luke 1:17; John 1:21–23; Rev 20:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Matt

11:9—A prophet; Matt 17:3—Moses; Matt 17:13—the disciples; Matt 27:47—This; Mark 9:13—Elias

Matthew 11:15; Matt 13:9, 43; Mark 4:9, 23; 7:16; Luke 8:8; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22
Reciprocal: Ps 49:1—Hear; Prov 8:4—General; Jer 2:2—cry; Jer 44:24—Hear; Ezek 3:27—Thus; Luke 14:35—He; Acts 13:16—give

Matthew 11:16 whereunto: Lam 2:13; Mark 4:30; Luke 13:18 this: Matt 12:34; 23:36; 24:34
It is: Luke 7:31–35 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—a very; Zech 8:5—playing; Matt 20:3—standing; Luke 7:32—General

Matthew 11:17 We: Isa 28:9–13; 1 Cor 9:19–23 piped: Matt 9:15, 23; 1 Kgs 1:40; Isa 30:29; Jer 9:17–20; 31:4; Luke 15:25 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—a very; Job 3:8—who are ready; Prov 29:9—General; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Zech 8:5—playing; Matt 20:3—standing; Mark 5:38—and seeth; 1 Cor 14:7—except

Matthew 11:18 John: Matt 3:4; Jer 15:17; 16:8, 9; Luke 1:15; 1 Cor 9:27 He: Matt 10:25; 2 Kgs 9:11; Jer 29:26; Hos 9:7; John 7:20; 8:48; 10:20; Acts 26:24 Reciprocal: Mal 2:17—Every; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 9:14—Why; Matt 21:32—and ye believed; Rom 14:3—judge

Matthew 11:19 came: Luke 5:29, 30; 7:34, 36; 14:1; John 2:2; 12:2–8; Rom 15:2 a friend: Matt 9:10, 11; Luke 15:1, 2; 19:7 But: Ps 92:5, 6; Prov 17:24; Luke 7:29, 35; 1 Cor 1:24–29; Eph 3:8–10; Rev 5:11–14; 7:12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:34—were merry; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 109:20—them; Hos 14:9—and the; Mal 2:17—Every; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 9:14—Why; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Matt 18:17—a publican; Luke 2:34—for a; John 7:20—Thou; Rom 3:4—That thou; Rom 14:3—judge; Eph 1:8—in; Eph 2:2—the children; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Matthew 11:20 began: Luke 10:13–15 upbraid: Ps 81:11–13; Isa 1:2–5; Mic 6:1–5; Mark 9:19; 16:14; Jas 1:5 because: Matt 12:41; 21:28–32; Jer 8:6; Acts 17:20; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Rev 2:21; 9:20, 21; 16:9, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 21:9—the daughter; Ps 95:9—saw; Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Amos 3:2—therefore; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 9:13—but; Mark 6:11—It shall; Mark 6:12—preached; John 3:19—this; John 4:30—General; John 10:37—General; John 12:37—General; John 15:24—If; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; 1 Pet 4:17—what

Matthew 11:21 Woe: Matt 18:7; 23:13–29; 26:24; Jer 13:27; Luke 11:42–52; Jude 11
Bethsaida: Mark 6:45; 8:22; Luke 9:10; John 1:44; 12:21 for: Matt 12:41, 42; Ezek 3:6, 7; Acts 13:44–48; 28:25–28 repented: Job 42:6; John 3:5–10 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; 2 Kgs 19:1—covered; Esth 4:1—with ashes; Job 2:8—he sat; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 15:3—their streets; Isa 37:1—he rent; Ezek 16:23—woe; Jonah 3:6—and covered; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 15:21—Tyre; Luke 6:17—the sea; Acts 12:20—Tyre; Acts 13:42—the Gentiles; Acts 21:3—Tyre

Matthew 11:22 It shall: Matt 11:24; 10:15; Luke 10:14; 12:47, 48; Heb 2:3; 6:4–8; 10:26–31
Tyre: Isa 23:1–18; Jer 25:22; 27:3; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26; 29:18; Amos 1:9, 10; Zech 9:2, 3
the day: Matt 12:36; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:7; 1 John 4:17 Reciprocal: Mark 12:40—long; Luke 20:47—the same; Acts 12:20—Tyre; Rom 2:12—For

Matthew 11:23 Capernaum: Matt 4:13; 8:5; 17:24; Luke 4:23; John 4:46–54 which art: Isa 14:13–15; Lam 2:1; Ezek 28:12–19; 31:16, 17; Obad 4; Luke 14:11; 2 Pet 2:4–9 in Sodom: Gen 13:13; 19:24, 25; Ezek 16:48–50; Jude 7; Rev 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; Job 20:6—his excellency; Isa 14:15—thou; Lam 4:6—punishment of the iniquity of the daughter; Dan 4:11—reached; Mark 6:45—unto Bethsaida; Luke 10:15—which; Luke 17:29—General; John 2:12—Capernaum; 2 Pet 2:21—it had

Matthew 11:24 more: Matt 11:22; 10:15; Lam 4:6; Mark 6:11; Luke 10:12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Gen 19:5—General; Gen 19:24—the Lord; Deut 32:32—of the vine of Sodom; 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 16:48—General; Matt 23:14—therefore; Luke 4:23—whatsoever; Luke 17:29—General; Rom 2:12—For; 2 Pet 2:21—it had; 2 Pet 3:7—against; 1 John 4:17—the day

Matthew 11:25 Jesus: Luke 10:21–24 I thank: 1 Chr 29:13; Dan 2:23; John 11:41; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 Lord: Gen 14:19, 22; Deut 10:14, 15; 2 Kgs 19:15; Isa 66:1; Dan 4:35; Acts 17:24 because: Matt 13:11–16; Isa 5:21; 29:10–14, 18, 19; Mark 4:10–12; John 7:48, 49; 9:39–41; 12:38–40; Rom 11:8–10; 1 Cor 1:18–29; 2:6–8; 3:18–20; 2 Cor 3:14; 4:3–6 and hast: Matt 16:17; 18:3, 4; 21:16; 1 Sam 2:18; 3:4–21; Ps 8:2; Jer 1:5–8; Mark 10:14–16; 1 Cor 1:27 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; Neh 9:5—bless; Job 15:8—the secret; Job 17:4—General; Job 28:21—hid; Job 32:9—Great; Job 37:24—he; Ps 36:6—judgments; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 119:99—than all; Prov 3:32—his; Prov 9:4—General; Prov 14:6—scorner; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 28:9—weaned; Isa 29:11—I cannot; Isa 32:4—heart; Isa 53:1—revealed; Isa 54:13—all; Isa 55:9—General; Dan 4:37—the King; Amos 8:12—shall run; Mic 4:2—and he; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 5:3—the poor; Matt 19:14—for; Matt 20:15—it; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Mark 10:32—And he; Mark 12:37—And the; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 11:4—for; Luke 12:32—it is; Luke 12:56—ye can; John 3:10—Art; John 6:44—except; John 8:19—if; John 9:37—Thou; John 17:6—have manifested; Acts 4:13—were; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 2:20—a teacher; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 9:16—General; 1 Cor 1:21—the world; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 1 Cor 2:8—none; 1 Cor 2:10—God; 1 Cor 14:6—revelation; 1 Cor 14:20—malice; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:17—revelation; Eph 3:10—manifold; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:19—General; Col 2:2—of the Father; Col 3:3—hid; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his; Heb 5:13—he; Heb 13:15—giving thanks to; Jas 1:17—good; 1 Pet 1:12—it; 2 Pet 1:17—God; Rev 11:17—We give; Rev 14:3—no

Matthew 11:26 for: Job 33:13; Isa 46:10; Luke 10:21; Rom 9:18; 11:33–36; Eph 1:9, 11; 3:11; 2 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 7:8—because; Josh 9:25—as it seemeth; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 2 Sam 7:21—according; 1 Chr 17:19—according; Job 9:12—What; Job 37:24—he; Ps 36:6—judgments; Dan 4:35—and he; Jonah 1:14—for; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 13:11—Because; Luke 11:4—for; Acts 15:25—seemed; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 9:16—General; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Cor 12:11—as; Gal 1:15—it; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:5—according; Jas 1:17—good

Matthew 11:27 are: Matt 28:18; John 3:35; 5:21–29; 13:3; 17:2; 1 Cor 15:25–27; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:10, 11; Heb 2:8–10; 1 Pet 3:22 no man: Luke 10:22; John 10:15 neither: John 1:18; 6:46; 10:15; 14:6–9; 17:2, 3, 6, 25, 26; 1 John 2:23; 5:19, 20; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Deut 29:29—revealed; Job 11:7—Canst; Job 28:23—General; Prov 2:5—find; Prov 9:10—the knowledge; Prov 30:3—nor; Prov 30:4—and what; Eccl 3:11—so; Isa 9:6—the government; Isa 45:24—even; Isa 49:5—yet; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Jer 31:34—for they; Dan 7:14—given; Dan 8:13—that certain saint; Hos 2:20—and; Zech

13:7—the man; Matt 11:29—and learn; Mark 12:6—one; Luke 14:17—Come; John 1:10—knew; John 1:34—this; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:20—and showeth; John 5:22—General; John 5:23—He that; John 6:45—Every; John 7:28—whom; John 8:55—but; John 10:30—General; John 14:7—ye; John 16:15—General; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 10:36—he is; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 1 Cor 15:24—the kingdom; 1 Cor 15:27—General; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 2:9—God; Col 2:2—of the Father; 1 Pet 1:12—it; 1 John 2:13—ye have known; Rev 2:27—even; Rev 19:12—a name

Matthew 11:28 Come: Isa 45:22–25; 53:2, 3; 55:1–3; John 6:37; 7:37; Rev 22:17 all: Matt 23:4; Gen 3:17–19; Job 5:7; 14:1; Ps 32:4; 38:4; 90:7–10; Eccl 1:8, 14; 2:22, 23; 4:8; Isa 1:4; 61:3; 66:2; Mic 6:6–8; Acts 15:10; Rom 7:22–25; Gal 5:1 and I: Matt 11:29; Ps 94:13; 116:7; Isa 11:10; 28:12; 48:17, 18; Jer 6:16; 2 Thess 1:7; Heb 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 8:9—found; Exod 2:11—burdens; Exod 33:14—rest; Lev 23:32—a sabbath; Num 10:10—in the day; Num 10:33—a resting place; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Deut 21:3—an; Deut 33:23—O; 1 Sam 22:2—distress; 2 Chr 14:7—and he hath given; Job 6:3—heavier; Ps 25:13—His soul; Ps 55:22—Cast; Ps 95:11—my rest; Prov 3:17—ways of; Eccl 10:15—labour; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 45:24—even; Isa 50:4—a word; Isa 54:6—a woman; Isa 55:3—come; Jer 31:2—when; Jer 31:25—General; Jer 35:16—General; Zech 10:8—hiss; Matt 12:20—bruised; Luke 1:79—to guide; Luke 6:47—cometh; Luke 9:41—Bring; Luke 14:21—the poor; John 1:39—Come; John 6:35—he that cometh; Rom 15:7—as; 2 Cor 7:5—our; Gal 4:3—in; Phil 2:26—full; Col 2:17—the body; 2 Tim 3:6—laden; Heb 4:3—we; Heb 4:11—Let; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are; 1 Pet 2:4—To; 1 John 5:3—and; Rev 14:11—no

Matthew 11:29 my: Matt 7:24; 17:5; John 13:17; 14:21–24; 15:10–14; 1 Cor 9:21; 2 Cor 10:5; 1 Thess 4:2; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9 and learn: Matt 11:27; 28:20; Luke 6:46–48; 8:35; 10:39–42; John 13:15; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37; Eph 4:20, 21; Phil 2:5; 1 John 2:6 for: Matt 12:19, 20; 21:5; Num 12:3; Ps 131:1; Isa 42:1–4; Zech 9:9; Luke 9:51–56; 2 Cor 10:1; Phil 2:7, 8; 1 Pet 2:21–23 and ye: Matt 11:28; Jer 6:16; Heb 4:3–11 Reciprocal: Lev 1:14—of fowls; Deut 10:12—what doth; Deut 28:48—a yoke; Judg 14:6—he told; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Chr 10:4—Thy father; 2 Chr 10:11—I will put; 2 Chr 14:7—and he hath given; Neh 3:5—put not; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 25:13—His soul; Ps 32:8—instruct; Ps 45:4—meekness; Ps 81:6—I removed; Ps 95:11—my rest; Ps 116:7—thy rest; Ps 119:64—teach; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Prov 14:29—slow; Song 4:1—thou hast; Isa 28:12—This; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 42:2—General; Lam 3:27—bear; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 20:25—called; Luke 1:79—to guide; Luke 6:47—doeth; John 8:32—ye shall; Gal 6:1—in the; Gal 6:2—Bear; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 4:12—I am; Col 2:17—the body; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 2 Tim 2:25—In; Titus 3:2—gentle; Jas 3:13—with meekness; Jas 4:7—Submit; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek

Matthew 11:30 my yoke: Prov 3:17; Mic 6:8; Acts 15:10, 28; Gal 5:1, 18; 1 John 5:3 burden: John 16:33; 2 Cor 1:4, 5; 4:17; 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: Deut 10:12—what doth; 1 Kgs 11:28—charge; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Kgs 9:25—the Lord; 2 Chr 10:4—Thy father; Ps 25:8—teach; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Isa 43:23—honoured; Lam 3:27—bear; 2 Cor 10:5—bringing; Gal 6:2—Bear; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Tim 6:1—servants

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Christ reproves the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the breach of the sabbath,
- 3 by scripture,
- 9 by reason,
- 13 and by a miracle;
- 22 He heals a man possessed that was blind and dumb;
- 24 and confuting the absurd charge of casting out devils by Beelzebub, he shows that blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall never be forgiven;
- 36 Account shall be made of idle words;
- 38 He rebukes the unfaithful, who seek after a sign,
- 46 and shows who is his brother, sister, and mother.

Matthew 12:1 went: Mark 2:23–28; Luke 6:1–5 to pluck: Deut 23:25 Reciprocal: Matt 21:18—he hungered; John 9:14—General; Acts 10:10—he became

Matthew 12:2 Behold: Matt 12:10; Exod 20:9–11; 23:12; 31:15–17; 35:2; Num 15:32–36; Isa 58:13; Mark 3:2–5; Luke 6:6–11; 13:10–17; 23:56; John 5:9–11, 16, 17; 7:21–24; 9:14–16 Reciprocal: Deut 23:25—then thou mayest; Luke 6:2—Why; John 5:10—it is not

Matthew 12:3 Have: Matt 12:5; 19:4; 21:16; 22:31; Mark 12:10, 26; Luke 6:3; 10:26 what: 1 Sam 21:3–6; Mark 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 10:20—he was content; Lev 24:8—General; 1 Sam 21:4—hallowed bread; 1 Sam 21:6—gave him; Ps 119:139—because; Matt 9:13—go

Matthew 12:4 the shew-bread, Exod 25:30; Lev 24:5–9 but: Exod 29:32, 33; Lev 8:31; 24:9 Reciprocal: Exod 40:23—General; Lev 22:10—General; 1 Sam 21:4—hallowed bread; 1 Sam 21:6—gave him; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; Luke 4:27—saving; Luke 6:3—what

Matthew 12:5 on: Num 28:9, 10; John 7:22, 23 profane: Neh 13:17; Ezek 24:21 Reciprocal: Matt 9:13—go; Matt 12:3—Have; Luke 6:3—Have; John 5:18—broken

Matthew 12:6; Matt 12:41, 42; 23:17–21; 2 Chr 6:18; Hag 2:7–9; Mal 3:1; John 2:19–21; Eph 2:20–22; Col 2:9; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: John 8:53—thou greater

Matthew 12:7 if: Matt 9:13; 22:29; Acts 13:27 I will: That is, I desire, or require mercy, or acts of humanity, rather than sacrifice. Isa 1:11–17; Hos 6:6; Mic 6:6–8 condemned: Job 32:3; Ps 94:21; 109:31; Prov 17:15; Jas 5:6 Reciprocal: Josh 5:5—they had not; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; Ps 40:6—Sacrifice; Matt 22:31—have; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Mark 12:33—is more

Matthew 12:8; Matt 9:6; Mark 2:28; 9:4–7; Luke 6:5; John 5:17–23; 1 Cor 9:21; 16:2; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Matt 16:13—I the

Matthew 12:9 he went: Mark 3:1–5; Luke 6:6–11 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—teaching

Matthew 12:10 which: 1 Kgs 13:4–6; Zech 11:17; John 5:3 Is it: Matt 19:3; 22:17, 18; Luke 13:14; 14:3–6; 20:22; John 5:10; 9:16 that: Isa 32:6; 59:4, 13; Luke 6:6, 7; 11:54; 23:2, 14; John 8:6 Reciprocal: Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 3:4—Is it; John 5:9—and on

Matthew 12:11 what: This was an argumentum ad hominem The Jews held that such

things were lawful on the sabbath day, and our Saviour very properly appealed to their canons in vindication of his intention to heal the distressed man. Luke 13:15–17; 14:5 and if: Exod 23:4, 5; Deut 22:4 Reciprocal: Matt 10:31—General; Matt 18:12—if; Luke 15:4—man; Luke 17:7—General

Matthew 12:12 is a: Matt 6:26; Luke 12:24 it is: Mark 3:4; Luke 6:9 Reciprocal: Matt 10:31—General; Matt 21:45—they; Luke 14:5—Which

Matthew 12:13 and it: Luke 13:13; Acts 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Mark 3:5—Stretch; Luke 6:9—Is it; John 5:16—and sought

Matthew 12:14 went: Matt 27:1; Mark 3:6; Luke 6:11; John 5:18; 10:39; 11:53, 57 held a council: or, took counsel Reciprocal: Dan 6:7—have consulted; Matt 10:23—when; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Matt 22:34—they; John 7:19—Why

Matthew 12:15 he withdrew: Matt 10:23; Luke 6:12; John 7:1; 10:40–42; 11:54 great: Matt 4:24, 25; 19:2; Mark 3:7–12; 6:56; Luke 6:17–19; John 9:4; Gal 6:9; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Matt 8:1—great; Matt 14:13—General; Mark 3:10—he had; Luke 6:11—communed; John 6:2—General; Acts 10:38—who

Matthew 12:16; Matt 9:30; 17:9; Mark 7:36; Luke 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Isa 42:2—General; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 8:4—See; Mark 3:12—General; Mark 5:43—he charged; Mark 8:26—Neither

Matthew 12:17 it: Matt 8:17; 13:35; 21:4; Isa 41:22, 23; 42:9; 44:26; Luke 21:22; 24:44; John 10:35; 12:38; 19:28; Acts 13:27 saying: Isa 42:1–4 Reciprocal: Matt 1:22—that; Matt 4:14—it

Matthew 12:18 Behold: This prophecy is expressly referred to the Messiah by the Targumist, who renders, “Behold my servant the Messiah,” etc., ha avdi mesheechea; and it was amply fulfilled in the gentle, lowly, condescending and beneficent nature of Christ’s miracles and personal ministry, his perseverance in the midst of opposition, without engaging in contentious disputation, and his kind and tender dealing with weak and tempted believers. my servant: Isa 49:5, 6; 52:13; 53:11; Zech 3:8; Phil 2:6, 7 whom I: Ps 89:19; Isa 49:1–3; Luke 23:35; 1 Pet 2:4 my beloved: Matt 3:17; 17:5; Mark 1:11; 9:7; Luke 9:35; Eph 1:6; Col 1:1, 13 marg. 2 Pet 1:17 I will: Matt 3:16; Isa 11:2; 59:20, 21; 61:1–3; Luke 3:22; 4:18; John 1:32–34; 3:34; Acts 10:38 and he: Isa 32:15, 16; 49:6; 60:2, 3; 62:2; Jer 16:19; Luke 2:31, 32; Acts 11:18; 13:46–48; 14:27; 26:17, 18; Rom 15:9–12; Eph 2:11–13; 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Ps 22:8—seeing; Ps 89:3—my chosen; Ps 106:23—his chosen; Isa 42:1—my servant; Isa 51:4—I will make; Hag 2:23—for; Matt 12:28—I cast; John 14:28—Father; John 16:11—judgment; Eph 1:12—who; Col 3:11—there; Heb 10:38—my; 1 Pet 2:6—elect

Matthew 12:19; Matt 11:29; Zech 9:9; Luke 17:20; John 18:36–38; 2 Cor 10:1; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 Reciprocal: Josh 6:10—any noise with your voice; Ps 35:20—quiet; Ps 45:4—meekness; Matt 6:3—let; Matt 21:5—meek; Mark 9:9—he charged; John 2:2—both; John 12:21—we would

Matthew 12:20 bruised: Matt 11:28; 2 Kgs 18:21; Ps 51:17; 147:3; Isa 40:11; 57:15; 61:1–3; Lam 3:31–34; Ezek 34:16; Luke 4:18; 2 Cor 2:7; Heb 12:12, 13 till: Ps 98:1–3; Isa 42:3, 4;

Rom 15:17–19; 2 Cor 2:14; 10:3–5; Rev 6:2; 19:11–21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Lev 10:20—he was content; Job 9:17—For he; Job 13:25—break; Ps 45:4—meekness; Jer 31:8—they the; Matt 11:29—for; Matt 18:10—heed; Matt 21:5—meek; Mark 12:34—Thou; Luke 8:48—Daughter; John 19:39—Nicodemus; Rom 14:1—weak; 2 Cor 10:1—by; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; Heb 4:15—we have

Matthew 12:21; Isa 11:10; Rom 15:12, 13; Eph 1:12, 13; Col 1:27 Reciprocal: Zeph 3:12—and; John 1:12—even; John 5:23—all men; John 7:35—teach; Phil 2:19—But; 2 Tim 1:12—believed

Matthew 12:22 was: Matt 9:32; Mark 3:11; Luke 11:14 he healed: Mark 7:35–37; 9:17–26 blind: Ps 51:15; Isa 29:18; 32:3, 4; 35:5, 6; Acts 26:18 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—possessed; Matt 8:16—and he; Matt 9:27—two; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 1:27—they were; Mark 9:25—thou; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 4:36—They were; John 11:42—that they

Matthew 12:23 the people: Matt 9:33; 15:30, 31 Is not: Matt 9:27; 15:22; 21:9; 22:42, 43; John 4:29; 7:40–42 Reciprocal: Matt 9:8—when; Matt 9:32—a dumb; Matt 9:34—General; Matt 20:30—Have; Mark 1:27—they were; Mark 2:12—insomuch; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 4:36—They were; Luke 5:26—and they; Luke 11:14—General; Luke 18:38—Jesus; John 7:31—believed; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; Rom 1:3—which

Matthew 12:24 when: Matt 9:34; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15 Beelzebub: Gr. Beelzebul, and so, Matt 12:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebub; 2 Chr 18:26—this fellow; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 35:20—quiet; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 109:20—they; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 10:25—If; Matt 12:45—seven; Matt 26:61—This; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; John 7:20—Thou; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; John 8:48—thou; John 9:29—as for; Heb 12:3—contradiction; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; Jas 3:6—a world

Matthew 12:25 Jesus: Matt 9:4; Ps 139:2; Jer 17:10; Amos 4:13; Mark 2:8; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; 1 Cor 2:11; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Every kingdom: Isa 9:21; 19:2, 3; Mark 3:23–26; Luke 11:17, 18; Gal 5:15; Rev 16:19; 17:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—no enchantment; Judg 12:6—there fell; 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; Isa 66:18—their thoughts; Dan 11:4—and shall be; Luke 5:22—perceived; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Phil 1:27—that ye

Matthew 12:26 his: John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; 2 Cor 4:4; Col 1:13; 1 John 5:19; Rev 9:11; 12:9; 16:10; 20:2, 3 Reciprocal: Josh 8:31—as it is; Luke 11:18—Satan

Matthew 12:27 Beelzebub: Matt 12:24 by whom: Mark 9:38, 39; Luke 9:49, 50; 11:19; Acts 19:13–16 they: Matt 12:41, 42; Luke 19:22; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—no enchantment

Matthew 12:28 I cast: Matt 12:18; Mark 16:17; Luke 11:20; Acts 10:38 then: Matt 6:33; 21:31, 43; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 2:44; 7:14; Mark 1:15; 11:10; Luke 1:32, 33; 9:2; 10:11; 11:20; 16:16; 17:20, 21; Rom 14:17; Col 1:13; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: Exod 8:19—This is; Exod 31:18—the finger; Deut 9:10—written with; Isa 53:12—will I; Luke 11:19—by; John 12:31—now; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 2:22—which; Rom 15:19—by the; 2 Tim 2:26—who are; Heb 9:14—who

Matthew 12:29; Isa 49:24; 53:12; Mark 3:27; Luke 11:21, 22; 1 John 3:8; 4:4; Rev 12:7–10; 20:1–3, 7–9 Reciprocal: Jer 31:11—stronger; Matt 12:44—my; Matt 22:13—Bind; Mark 5:15—him that; Col 1:13—delivered; Col 2:15—having; 2 Tim 2:26—who are

Matthew 12:30 that is: Matt 6:24; Josh 5:13; 24:15; 1 Chr 12:17, 18; Mark 9:40; Luke 9:50; 11:23; 2 Cor 6:15, 16; 1 John 2:19; Rev 3:15, 16 gathereth: Gen 49:10; Hos 1:11; John 11:52 Reciprocal: Exod 32:26—Who is on; 2 Sam 3:6—Abner; 2 Kgs 10:6—If ye be mine; Ps 94:16—rise up; Dan 11:17—upright ones; Amos 8:12—shall run; Mal 1:4—They shall build; Matt 25:42—General; Gal 5:17—and these; Col 1:13—delivered

Matthew 12:31 All: Isa 1:18; 55:7; Ezek 33:11; 1 Tim 1:13–15; Heb 6:4 *etc: Heb 10:26, 29; 1 John 1:9; 2:1, 2 blasphemy: Blasphemy, βλασφημία [G988], either from βλαπεν [G984], την φημην, to hurt, or blast the reputation, or from βαλλειν [G906], ταις φημαις, to smite with words, or reports, when applied to men denotes injurious speaking, or calumny, and when used in reference to God signifies speaking impiously of his nature, attributes, and works. but: Mark 3:28–30; Luke 12:10; Acts 7:51; 1 John 5:16 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; Lev 6:7—it shall be; Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Prov 19:1—perverse; Mark 4:17—have; Luke 11:18—ye say; Luke 22:65—blasphemously; John 8:48—thou

Matthew 12:32 whosoever: Matt 11:19; 13:55; Luke 7:34; 23:34; John 7:12, 52; Acts 3:14, 15, 19; 26:9–11; 1 Tim 1:13, 15 but: John 7:39; Heb 6:4–6; 10:26–29 it shall not: Job 36:13; Mark 3:29; Luke 16:23–26 Reciprocal: Num 15:30—doeth ought; Matt 16:13—I the; Mark 3:28—General; Luke 12:10—General; Luke 22:65—blasphemously; Heb 10:29—and hath; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 John 5:16—There

Matthew 12:33 make the good tree, Matt 23:26; Ezek 18:31; Amos 5:15; Luke 11:39, 40; Jas 4:8 and his fruit good: Matt 3:8–10; 7:16–20; Luke 3:9; 6:43, 44; John 15:4–7; Jas 3:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:13—Wickedness; Ps 36:1—The transgression; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Prov 21:8—but; Isa 10:12—punish the fruit of the stout heart; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 4:14—wash; Matt 7:17—but; Matt 13:23—beareth; Mark 11:14—No; 2 Cor 5:17—a new; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Gal 5:22—the fruit; 1 Tim 6:5—men

Matthew 12:34 generation: Matt 3:7; 23:33; Luke 3:7; John 8:44; 1 John 3:10 how: 1 Sam 24:13; Ps 10:6, 7; 52:2–5; 53:1; 64:3, 5; 120:2–4; 140:2, 3; Isa 32:6; 59:4, 14; Jer 7:2–5; Rom 3:10–14; Jas 3:5–8 for: Luke 6:45 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thy seed; Exod 35:21—General; 1 Sam 1:16—out of; 2 Chr 9:1—communed; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Job 2:10—In all this; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 36:1—The transgression; Ps 59:7—belch; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 119:13—I declared; Ps 119:172—tongue; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 10:11—but; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Prov 10:20—the heart; Prov 15:7—the heart; Prov 15:26—but; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 16:23—heart; Prov 18:4—words; Isa 6:5—a man; Isa 9:17—every mouth; Isa 44:18—cannot; Isa 57:3—sons; Isa 59:5—crushed breaketh out into a viper; Isa 59:13—speaking; Isa 65:2—after; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 11:16—this; Matt 12:35—and an; Matt 15:11—but; Matt 15:18—General; Matt 23:28—but; Mark 7:15—but; Mark 7:20—General; John 6:44—man; John 20:15—if; Acts 2:40—untoward; Acts 28:3—came; Rom 3:13—with their; Rom 8:7—neither; Eph 4:29—no; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Col 4:6—your; 2 Pet 2:14—that cannot; Rev 13:6—he opened; Rev 14:5—in

Matthew 12:35 good man: Matt 13:52; Ps 37:30, 31; Prov 10:20, 21; 12:6, 17–19; 15:4, 23,

28; 16:21–23; 25:11, 12; Eph 4:29; Col 3:16; 4:6 and an: Matt 12:34 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Josh 1:8—book; 1 Sam 1:16—out of; Job 8:10—utter words; Job 22:22—lay up; Ps 34:13—Keep; Ps 45:1—is inditing; Ps 49:3—meditation; Ps 71:24—My tongue; Ps 119:172—tongue; Ps 139:4—there is not; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Prov 4:23—for; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 16:23—heart; Prov 18:21—Death; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Zeph 3:9—will; Zech 8:17—let; Mal 3:16—a book; Matt 23:28—but; Luke 6:45—good man; Acts 11:24—he was; Rom 3:13—with their; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure

Matthew 12:36 every: Eccl 12:14; Rom 2:16; Eph 6:4–6; Jude 14, 15; Rev 20:12 idle word: Πῆμα [G4487], ἄργος [G692], i.e., ἄεργον — (work, act, deed) from α, privative, and ἐργον [G2041], work, a word that produces no good effect, and is not calculated to produce any. “Discourse,” says Dr. DODDRIDGE, “tending to innocent mirth, to exhilarate the spirits, is not idle discourse; as the time spent in necessary recreation is not idle time.” Reciprocal: Job 9:20—mine; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 31:30—mouth; Job 35:2—Thinkest; Job 37:20—Shall it; Ps 59:12—For the; Prov 13:3—General; Eccl 5:7—in the; Isa 3:8—because; Jer 23:36—for every; Hos 7:16—the rage; Matt 10:15—in the; Matt 11:22—the day; Mark 6:11—in the day; Luke 12:3—whatsoever; Luke 16:2—give; John 16:11—judgment; Rom 14:12—General; 1 Pet 4:5—shall; 2 Pet 3:7—against; 1 John 4:17—the day

Matthew 12:37 For by: Prov 13:3 justified: Jas 2:21–25 Reciprocal: Job 6:26—reprove; Job 9:20—mine; Job 15:3—he reason; Job 15:6—own mouth; Job 35:2—Thinkest; Job 37:20—Shall it; Ps 59:12—For the; Isa 3:8—because; Luke 19:22—Out; Jas 3:2—a perfect

Matthew 12:38 Master: Matt 16:1–4; Mark 8:11, 12; Luke 11:16, 29; John 2:18; 4:48; 1 Cor 1:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:3—General; Isa 7:11—a sign; John 6:30—What; Rev 12:1—wonder

Matthew 12:39 adulterous: Isa 57:3; Mark 8:38; Jas 4:4 no sign: Matt 16:4; Luke 11:29, 30 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—Show; 2 Kgs 14:25—Jonah; Jer 7:29—generation; Jonah 1:1—Jonah; Matt 12:41—this; Matt 16:1—a sign; Mark 8:12—There; Mark 10:34—and the; Luke 9:41—perverse; Luke 11:16—General; John 6:30—What; Rom 2:22—adultery; 1 Cor 1:22—the Jews

Matthew 12:40 as: Jonah 1:17 so: Matt 16:21; 17:23; 27:40, 63, 64; John 2:19 in the heart: Ps 63:9; Jonah 2:2–6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:21—great; 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 2 Sam 1:2—the third; 2 Sam 18:14—midst; 1 Kgs 22:2—in the third; 2 Kgs 14:25—Jonah; Esth 4:16—eat nor drink; Ps 69:15—waterflood; Matt 15:32—three; Matt 16:4—wicked; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 20:19—the third; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 8:12—There; Mark 8:31—and after; Mark 9:9—till; Mark 10:34—and the; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 2:46—after; Luke 11:30—General; Luke 24:6—remember; John 4:30—General; John 6:66—of his; John 19:42—laid; 1 Cor 15:4—according; Eph 4:9—the lower; Phil 2:10—under

Matthew 12:41 men: Luke 11:32 rise: Matt 12:42; Isa 54:17; Jer 3:11; Ezek 16:51, 52; Rom 2:27; Heb 11:7 this: Matt 12:39, 45; 16:4; 17:17; 23:36 because: Jonah 3:5–10 behold: Matt 12:6, 42; John 3:31; 4:12; 8:53–58; Heb 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:36—Nineveh; Isa 37:37—Nineveh; Jer 36:24—nor rent; Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 11:20—because; Matt 11:21—for; Matt 12:27—they; Luke 11:19—shall

Matthew 12:42 queen: 1 Kgs 10:1–13; 2 Chr 9:1–12; Luke 11:31, 32; Acts 8:27, 28 hear: 1 Kgs 3:9, 12, 28; 4:29, 34; 5:12; 10:4, 7, 24 behold: Matt 3:17; 17:5; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; John 1:14, 18; Phil 2:6, 7; Heb 1:2–4 Reciprocal: Deut 30:13—go over the sea; 1 Kgs 4:31—wiser; 1 Kgs 8:41—cometh out; 2 Chr 6:32—is come; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Job 36:3—fetch; Song 3:11—behold; Isa 30:6—beasts; Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Ezek 16:51—justified; Matt 11:21—for; Matt 12:6—General; Matt 12:27—they; Matt 12:41—rise; Mark 13:27—from; Luke 1:32—shall be great; Luke 2:15—Let; Luke 11:19—shall; John 4:12—General; John 8:53—thou greater; Rom 2:27—judge; Heb 11:7—he condemned

Matthew 12:43 when: Had there been no reality in demoniacal possessions, as some have supposed, our Lord would scarcely have appealed to a case of this kind here, to point out the real state of the Jewish people, and their approaching desolation. Had this been only a vulgar error, of the nonsense of which the learned scribes and wise Pharisees must have been convinced, the case, not being in point, because not true, must have been treated with contempt by the very people for whose conviction it was designed. the unclean: Luke 11:24; Acts 8:13 he: Job 1:7; 2:2; 1 Pet 5:8 dry: Ps 63:1; Isa 35:6, 7; 41:18; Ezek 47:8–12; Amos 8:11–13 seeking: Matt 8:29; Mark 5:7–13; Luke 8:28–32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:23—Saul; 1 Sam 19:10—sought; Prov 2:13—leave; Isa 44:3—dry ground; Jer 34:11—General; Ezek 3:20—and his; Ezek 18:24—and doeth; Zech 13:2—unclean; Matt 7:27—General; Matt 22:1—General; Mark 1:23—a man; Luke 6:49—immediately; Eph 2:2—the spirit; Heb 10:26—if; Heb 10:38—but; 2 Pet 2:20—after

Matthew 12:44 my: Matt 12:29; Luke 11:21, 22; John 13:27; Eph 2:2; 1 John 4:4 he findeth: Matt 13:20–22; Ps 81:11, 12; Hos 7:6; John 12:6; 13:2; Acts 5:1–3; 8:18–23; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 1 Tim 6:4, 5, 9, 10; 1 John 2:19; Jude 4, 5; Rev 13:3, 4, 8, 9 Reciprocal: Luke 11:25—he findeth

Matthew 12:45 seven: Matt 12:24; Mark 5:9; 16:9; Eph 6:12 more: Matt 23:15 and the: Luke 11:26; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–31, 39; 2 Pet 2:14–22; 1 John 5:16, 17; Jude 10–13 Even: And so it was; for they became worse and worse, as if totally abandoned to diabolical influence, till the besom of destruction swept them away. Matt 21:38–44; 23:32–39, 24, 34; Luke 11:49–51; 19:41–44; John 15:22–24; Rom 11:8–10; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 13:20—in sight; Josh 23:12—go back; Prov 26:11—a dog; Matt 12:41—this; Matt 17:21—this; Matt 24:34—This; Matt 27:64—so; Mark 9:29—This; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 9:41—perverse; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Luke 13:3—ye shall; John 5:14—lest; John 13:27—Satan

Matthew 12:46 yet: Mark 2:21; 3:31–35; Luke 8:10, 19–21 his: Matt 13:55; Mark 6:3; John 2:12; 7:3, 5, 10; Acts 1:14; 1 Cor 9:5; Gal 1:19 Reciprocal: Lev 21:11—his father; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother

Matthew 12:47 Reciprocal: Exod 18:6—said; John 7:3—brethren; 1 John 5:3—this

Matthew 12:48 Who is: Matt 10:37; Deut 33:9; Mark 3:32, 33; Luke 2:49, 52; John 2:3, 4; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Num 12:1—Miriam; Deut 13:6—thy brother; Ps 22:22—my brethren; Matt 13:55—and his; Matt 28:10—my; Luke 1:28—blessed; Luke 11:28—General; John 19:27—Behold; Phlm 1:17—receive; Heb 2:11—to call

Matthew 12:49 his disciples: Matt 28:7; Mark 3:34; John 17:8, 9, 20; 20:17–20 Reciprocal:

Psa 15:4—but; Psa 22:22—my brethren; Prov 7:4—Thou; Matt 25:40—the least; Luke 6:20—he lifted; Rom 16:13—his; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against

Matthew 12:50 do: Matt 7:20, 21; 17:5; Mark 3:35; Luke 8:21; 11:27, 28; John 6:29, 40; 15:14; Acts 3:22, 23; 16:30, 31; 17:30; 26:20; Gal 5:6; 6:15; Col 3:11; Heb 5:9; Jas 1:21, 22; 1 Pet 4:2; 1 John 2:17; 3:23, 24; Rev 22:14 the same: Matt 25:40, 45; 28:10; Psa 22:22; John 20:17; Rom 8:29; Heb 2:11–17 and sister: Song 4:9, 10, 12; 5:1, 2; 1 Cor 9:5; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27 and mother: John 19:26, 27; 1 Tim 5:2 Reciprocal: Lev 20:8—And ye; Psa 15:4—but; Prov 7:4—Thou; Mic 5:3—his; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 21:31—did; Mark 3:34—Behold; Luke 6:20—he lifted; Luke 6:47—doeth; John 13:17—happy; Rom 16:1—our; Rom 16:13—his; 1 Cor 7:15—A brother; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Gal 6:10—especially; Eph 6:6—doing; 1 Thess 4:3—this; Heb 10:36—after; Heb 13:21—to do

CHAPTER 13

- 1 The parable of the sower and the seed;
- 18 the exposition of it;
- 24 The parable of the tares;
- 31 of the mustard seed;
- 33 of the leaven;
- 36 exposition of the parable of the tares;
- 44 The parable of the hidden treasure;
- 45 of the pearl;
- 47 of the drag net cast into the sea;
- 53 Christ is contemned of his own countrymen.

Matthew 13:1 sat: Mark 2:13; 4:1 Reciprocal: Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 13:36—and went; Luke 4:20—and sat; Luke 5:3—he sat

Matthew 13:2 great: Matt 4:25; 15:30; Gen 49:10; Luke 8:4–8 so: Mark 4:1; Luke 5:3 a ship: To [G3588] πλοιον [G4143], “the ship” or boat; which Mr. WAKEFIELD supposes was a particular vessel kept on the lake for the use of Christ and his disciples. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:14—all the congregation; 2 Chr 6:3—all the congregation; Prov 1:21—General; Matt 5:1—seeing; Matt 15:29—went; Luke 4:20—and sat; John 6:2—General; Acts 16:13—and we

Matthew 13:3 in: Matt 13:10–13, 34, 35, 53; 22:1; 24:32; Judg 9:8–20; 2 Sam 12:1–7; Psa 49:4; 78:2; Isa 5:1–7; Ezek 17:2; 20:49; 24:3–14; Mic 2:4; Hab 2:6; Mark 3:23; 4:2, 13, 33; 12:1, 12; Luke 8:10; 12:41; 15:3–7; John 16:25 marg. parables: A parable, παραβολη [G3850], from παρα [G3844], near, and βαλλω [G3850], from [G3844], near, and [G906], I cast, or put, has been justly defined to be a comparison or similitude, in which one thing is compared with another, especially spiritual things with natural, by which means those spiritual things are better understood, and make a deeper impression on a honest and attentive mind. In a parable, a resemblance in the principal incidents is all that is required; smaller matters being considered as a sort of drapery. Maimonides, in Moreh Nevochim, gives an excellent rule on this head: “Fix it as a principle to attach yourself to the grand object of the parable, without attempting to make a particular application

of all the circumstances and terms which it comprehends." a sower: Mark 4:2-9; Luke 8:5-8 Reciprocal: Isa 61:11—as the earth; Mark 4:26—as; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's

Matthew 13:4 the way: Matt 13:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 15:11—fowls; Mark 4:4—General; Luke 8:5—sower

Matthew 13:5; Matt 13:20; Ezek 11:19; 36:26; Amos 6:12; Zech 7:12 Reciprocal: Mark 4:5—General; Luke 8:6—General

Matthew 13:6 when: Matt 13:21; Isa 49:10; Jas 1:11, 12; Rev 7:16 because: Matt 7:26, 27; Luke 8:13; Eph 3:17; Col 1:23; 2:7 Reciprocal: Ps 1:3—shall not; Ps 129:6—as the grass; Matt 13:20—received; Mark 4:5—General; Mark 11:20—General; Luke 8:6—General; Rev 16:8—and power

Matthew 13:7; Matt 13:22; Gen 3:18; Jer 4:3, 4; Mark 4:18, 19 Reciprocal: Prov 24:31—it; Mark 4:7—General; Luke 8:7—thorns

Matthew 13:8 good: Matt 13:23; Luke 8:15; Rom 7:18 some an: Gen 26:12; John 15:8; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 1:11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; 1 Chr 11:21—howbeit; Ps 85:12—our land; Isa 61:11—as the earth; Matt 19:29—an; Mark 4:8—fell; Luke 8:8—other

Matthew 13:9; Matt 13:16; 11:15; Mark 4:9, 23; 7:14-16; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22; 13:8, 9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; 2 Chr 18:27—Hearken; 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Ps 49:1—Hear; Ps 78:1—General; Prov 2:2—thou; Isa 18:3—see ye; Isa 32:9—give ear; Jer 7:2—Hear; Ezek 3:27—Thus; Ezek 40:4—behold; Joel 1:2—Hear; Matt 4:17—kingdom; Matt 13:43—Who; Luke 8:8—He that; Luke 14:35—He

Matthew 13:10 Why: Mark 4:10, 33, 34 Reciprocal: Prov 1:6—a proverb; Zech 11:9—I will; Matt 13:3—in; Matt 24:3—the disciples; Mark 4:2—by parables; Mark 7:17—General; Mark 9:28—asked; Mark 12:1—he began; Mark 13:3—privately; Luke 8:9—What; John 16:25—proverbs

Matthew 13:11 Because: Matt 11:25, 26; 16:17; Ps 25:8, 9, 14; Isa 29:10; 35:8; Mark 4:11; Luke 8:10; 10:39-42; John 7:17; Acts 16:14; 17:11, 12; 1 Cor 2:9, 10, 14; 4:7; Jas 1:5, 16-18; 1 John 2:27 mysteries: Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 2:7; 4:1; 13:2; 15:51; Eph 1:9, 18; 3:3-9; 5:32; 6:19; Col 1:26, 27; 2:2; 1 Tim 3:9, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 29:4—General; Deut 29:29—revealed; Judg 14:14—they could; 1 Kgs 10:1—prove him; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; 2 Chr 9:1—questions; Job 15:8—the secret; Job 17:4—General; Ps 49:4—parable; Ps 78:2—dark sayings; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Ps 119:99—than all; Prov 3:32—his; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 9:9—General; Prov 14:6—knowledge; Prov 18:1—seeketh; Isa 8:16—among; Isa 29:11—I cannot; Isa 32:3—General; Ezek 34:11—search; Dan 11:33—understand; Hos 6:3—if; Hos 14:9—wise; Zech 11:9—I will; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 4:17—kingdom; Matt 13:18—General; Matt 13:36—Declare; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 16:15—But; Matt 20:17—took; Matt 24:3—the disciples; Mark 4:26—So; Mark 10:32—And he; Luke 10:21—revealed; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 3:3—he cannot; John 8:32—ye shall; John 9:37—Thou; John 15:15—all; John 16:25—proverbs; John 17:8—I have; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 2 Cor 3:14—their; Eph 3:4—ye may; Col 4:3—the mystery; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Jas 1:17—good; 1 John 5:20—and hath; Rev 1:20—mystery; Rev 2:17—to eat; Rev 17:9—here

Matthew 13:12 For whosoever: Matt 25:29; Mark 4:24, 25; Luke 8:18; 9:26; 19:24–26; John 15:2–5 from: Matt 21:43; Isa 5:4–7; Mark 12:9; Luke 10:42; 12:20, 21; 16:2, 25; Rev 2:5; 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Job 8:7—thy beginning; Ps 25:14—secret; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 9:9—General; Prov 14:6—knowledge; Ezek 34:11—search; Hos 14:9—wise; Matt 13:18—General; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Mark 8:25—and saw; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 19:26—That unto; John 1:16—and grace; John 1:50—thou shalt; John 8:32—ye shall; John 9:37—Thou; Jas 1:17—good

Matthew 13:13; Matt 13:16; Deut 29:3, 4; Isa 42:18–20; 44:18; Jer 5:21; Ezek 12:2; Mark 8:17, 18; John 3:19, 20; 9:39–41; 2 Cor 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Judg 14:12—a riddle; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; Ps 78:2—I will; Ps 119:18—Open; Prov 20:12—General; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 48:8—thou heardest; Ezek 17:2—General; Ezek 20:49—Doth; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Matt 13:34—General; Matt 24:39—General; Mark 4:11—all these; John 10:6—they understood not; John 12:40—hath; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; 2 Cor 3:14—their

Matthew 13:14 the prophecy: Isa 6:9, 10; Ezek 12:2; Mark 4:12; Luke 8:10; John 12:39, 40; Acts 28:25–27; Rom 11:8–10; 2 Cor 3:14 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Deut 32:28—General; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Ps 135:16—eyes have they; Isa 28:13—that; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 56:11—are shepherds; Ezek 17:2—General; Ezek 20:49—Doth; Matt 13:35—it; Mark 3:5—hardness; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 4:21—This day; Luke 19:42—but; John 10:6—they understood not; Acts 28:26—Go; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rom 9:18—will he; Rom 11:7—and the rest

Matthew 13:15 heart: Ps 119:70 ears: Zech 7:11; John 8:43, 44; Acts 7:57; 2 Tim 4:4; Heb 5:11 their eyes: Isa 29:10–12; 44:20; 2 Thess 2:10, 11 and should be: Acts 3:19; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Heb 6:4–6 and I: Isa 57:18; Jer 3:22; 17:14; 33:6; Hos 14:4; Mal 4:2; Mark 4:12; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Deut 32:28—General; 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Ps 14:2—any; Ps 17:10—They are; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Prov 16:30—shutteth; Isa 6:9—Hear ye; Isa 6:10—convert; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 56:11—are shepherds; Isa 58:8—and thine; Isa 59:1—his ear; Jer 36:3—that I; Ezek 47:8—the waters; Zech 7:12—lest; Matt 18:3—Except; Mark 3:5—hardness; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 19:42—but; John 8:37—because; Acts 28:26—Go; Rom 9:18—will he; Rom 11:7—and the rest; Eph 1:18—eyes; Eph 4:18—blindness; Heb 3:8—Harden

Matthew 13:16; Matt 5:3–11; 16:17; Luke 2:29, 30; 10:23, 24; John 20:29; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; 2 Chr 24:19—but they would; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 18:3—see ye; Isa 55:3—hear; Matt 13:9—General; Matt 13:13—General; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Luke 7:28—but; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Matthew 13:17 That many: Luke 10:24; John 8:56; Eph 3:5, 6; Heb 11:13, 39, 40; 1 Pet 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Deut 5:3—General; Job 28:21—hid; Song 8:1—that thou; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Luke 7:28—but; Luke 10:23—Blessed; Rom 16:25—which; 1 Pet 3:10—see

Matthew 13:18; Matt 13:11, 12; Mark 4:14–20 Reciprocal: Matt 13:4—the way; Matt 21:33—Hear; Luke 8:5—sower; Luke 8:9—What; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's

Matthew 13:19 the word: Matt 4:23; Luke 8:11–15; 9:2; 10:9; Acts 20:25; 28:23; Rom 14:17; 2 Cor 4:2, 3; Eph 3:8 and understandeth: Prov 1:7, 20–22; 2:1–6; 17:16; 18:1, 2; John 3:19, 20; 8:43; 18:38; Acts 17:32; 18:15; 24:25, 26; 25:19, 20; 26:31, 32; Rom 1:28; 2:8; 2 Thess 2:12; Heb 2:1; 1 John 5:20 the wicked: Matt 13:38; Mark 4:15; Luke 8:12; 1 John 2:13, 14; 3:12; 5:18 This: Matt 13:4 Reciprocal: Ps 119:144—understanding; Prov 10:21—fools; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 27:11—for it is; Ezek 31:18—This is; Matt 5:37—cometh; Matt 7:27—General; Matt 13:24—good; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 15:10—Hear; Matt 25:2—General; Mark 4:4—General; Mark 4:14—sower; Luke 8:5—sower; John 8:37—because; Acts 5:3—why; Acts 8:30—Understandest; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; 2 Thess 2:8—that

Matthew 13:20 received: Matt 13:5, 6 anon: 1 Sam 11:13–15; 2 Chr 24:2, 6, 14; Ps 78:34–37; 106:12, 13; Isa 58:2; Ezek 33:31, 32; Mark 4:16, 17; 6:20; John 5:35; Acts 8:13; Gal 4:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:15—gone back; 2 Chr 11:17—three years; Job 8:12—General; Job 8:19—this is the joy; Job 20:5—the joy; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 36:26—the stony; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 25:8—for; Mark 4:5—General; Luke 6:49—against; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 8:13—receive; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 2:23—many; John 6:66—of his; Heb 6:5—tasted; 1 John 2:19—went out

Matthew 13:21 root: Matt 13:6; 7:22, 23, 26, 27; Job 19:28; Prov 12:3, 12; Luke 8:13; John 6:26, 61–65, 70, 71; 15:5–7; Acts 8:21–23; Gal 5:6; 6:15; Eph 3:17; 2 Pet 1:8, 9; 1 John 2:19, 20 dureth: Matt 10:22; 24:13; Job 27:8–10; Ps 36:3; Hos 6:4; Rom 2:7; Phil 1:6; 1 Pet 1:5 for: Matt 5:10–12; 10:37–39; 16:24–26; Mark 4:17; 8:34–36; 13:12, 13; Luke 9:23–25; 14:26–33; 21:12–18; John 12:25, 26; Gal 6:12; 2 Tim 4:10; Heb 10:35–39; Rev 2:13 is: Matt 13:57; 11:6; 24:9, 10; 26:31, 33; 2 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: Judg 7:3—Whosoever; Ruth 1:15—gone back; 2 Chr 11:17—three years; Job 8:19—this is the joy; Job 20:5—the joy; Job 27:10—will he always; Job 36:21—this; Ps 119:165—nothing shall offend them; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 36:26—the stony; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 25:8—for; Mark 4:16—which; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 14:27—cannot; John 2:23—many; John 5:35—and ye; John 6:66—of his; John 16:1—General; Gal 5:7—run; Heb 6:5—tasted; Heb 10:38—but; Heb 11:25—Choosing; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling; Rev 7:16—the sun

Matthew 13:22 seed: Matt 13:7; Mark 4:18; Luke 8:14; 18:24; 2 Tim 4:10 the care: Matt 6:24, 25; 19:16–24; Gen 13:10–13; Josh 7:20, 21; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Jer 4:3; Mark 10:23–25; Luke 12:15, 21, 29, 30; 14:16–24; 21:34; Acts 5:1–11; 8:18; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:14, 15; 1 John 2:15, 16; Jude 11 the deceitfulness: Ps 52:7; 62:10; Prov 11:28; 23:5; Eccl 4:8; 5:10, 11, 13, 14; Mark 4:19; Luke 18:24, 25; 1 Tim 6:17 choke: Luke 8:14; 2 Tim 4:10; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Prov 24:31—it; Eccl 3:11—also; Ezek 33:31—but their; Matt 19:22—he went; Matt 19:23—That; Matt 22:5—one; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 8:7—thorns; 1 Cor 7:32—I would; Phil 4:6—careful; 2 Pet 1:8—unfruitful

Matthew 13:23 that received: Matt 13:8; Mark 4:20; Luke 8:15 good: Prov 1:5, 6; 2:2–6; Ezek 18:31; 36:26; Mark 10:15; John 1:11–13; 8:47; 10:26, 27; 17:7, 8; Acts 16:14; 17:11; 2 Thess 2:10, 13, 14; Heb 4:2; 8:10; Jas 1:21, 22; 1 Pet 2:1, 2; 1 John 5:20 beareth: Matt 3:8, 10; 12:33; Ps 1:1–3; 92:13–15; Luke 6:43, 44; 13:9; John 15:1–8, 16; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 1:11; 4:17; Col 1:6, 10; Heb 6:7; 13:15, 16 some an: 2 Cor 8:1, 2; 9:10; 1 Thess 4:1; 2 Pet 1:5–8; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; Ps 85:12—our

land; Isa 61:11—as the earth; Dan 9:25—and understand; Matt 19:29—an; Mark 4:8—fell; Luke 8:8—other; Luke 19:18—thy; Acts 8:14—received; Acts 8:30—Understandest

Matthew 13:24 put: Matt 21:33; Judg 14:12, 13; Isa 28:10, 13; Ezek 17:2 The kingdom: Matt 13:33, 44, 45, 47; 3:2; 20:1; 22:2; 25:1; Mark 4:30; Luke 13:18, 20 good: Matt 13:19, 37; 4:23; Col 1:5; 1 Pet 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:12—herb; Matt 4:17—kingdom; Matt 13:31—put; Matt 18:23—is; Mark 4:26—as; Luke 8:5—sower

Matthew 13:25 men: Matt 25:5; Isa 56:9, 10; Acts 20:30, 31; Gal 2:4; 2 Tim 4:3–5; Heb 12:15; 2 Pet 2:1; Rev 2:20 enemy: Matt 13:39; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:9; 13:14 tares: Matt 13:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:20—midnight; Neh 13:6—But; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not

Matthew 13:26; Mark 4:26–29 Reciprocal: Matt 13:47—and gathered; Mark 4:3—there; Mark 4:28—blade

Matthew 13:27 the servants: 1 Cor 3:5–9; 12:28, 29; 16:10; 2 Cor 5:18–20; 6:1, 4; Eph 4:11, 12 whence: Rom 16:17; 1 Cor 1:11–13; 15:12–34; Gal 3:1–3; Jas 3:15, 16; 4:4 Reciprocal: Matt 13:37—He

Matthew 13:28 Wilt: Luke 9:49–54; 1 Cor 5:3–7; 2 Cor 2:6–11; 1 Thess 5:14; Jude 22, 23 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Matt 13:39—enemy; Mark 9:39—Forbid; Luke 9:50—Forbid

Matthew 13:29 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Mark 9:39—Forbid

Matthew 13:30 both: Matt 13:39; 3:12; 22:10–14; 25:6–13, 32; Mal 3:18; 1 Cor 4:5 to the: Matt 13:39–43; 1 Tim 5:24 and bind: 1 Sam 25:29 burn: Matt 25:41; Isa 27:10, 11; Ezek 15:4–7; Mal 4:1; John 15:6 but: Matt 3:12; Luke 3:17 Reciprocal: Deut 28:8—storehouses; 2 Kgs 10:23—the worshippers; Job 39:12—gather; Ps 37:38—General; Isa 17:5—as when; Jer 51:33—the time; Ezek 22:19—I will; Matt 13:40—General; Matt 13:48—and gathered; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 22:13—Bind; Mark 4:29—he putteth; Rev 14:14—a sharp; Rev 14:15—harvest

Matthew 13:31 put: Matt 13:24; Luke 19:11; 20:9 The kingdom: Mark 4:30–32; Luke 13:18, 19 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Job 8:7—thy beginning; Ps 72:16—There; Isa 60:22—little; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Hos 14:6—branches; Zech 4:10—despised; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 17:20—a grain; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Matt 22:2—kingdom; Matt 25:1—the kingdom; Mark 4:26—So; Mark 4:31—like; Luke 17:6—as; John 3:30—must increase; Acts 1:15—an; Acts 21:20—how; Phil 1:9—your

Matthew 13:32 the least: Ps 72:16–19; Isa 2:2–4; Ezek 47:1–5; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Mic 4:1–3; Zech 4:10; 8:20–23; 14:7–10; Acts 1:15; 21:20 Gr.; Rom 15:18, 19; Rev 11:15 so that: Ezek 17:23, 24; 31:6; Dan 4:12 Reciprocal: Judg 9:15—shadow; Ezra 3:12—when the foundation; Job 8:7—thy beginning; Ps 104:17—the birds; Isa 60:22—little; Ezek 41:7—there was; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Luke 13:19—like; Luke 17:6—as

Matthew 13:33 Another: Mark 13:20 like: Luke 13:21; 1 Cor 5:6, 7; Gal 5:9 measures: Gr.

“A measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.” till: Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Hos 6:3; John 15:2; 16:12, 13; Phil 1:6, 9; 2:13–15; 1 Thess 5:23, 24; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Lev 7:13—leavened; Lev 23:17—leaven; Num 23:7—he took; 2 Sam 13:6—make me; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Mark 4:26—So; John 3:7—Ye

Matthew 13:34; Matt 13:13; Mark 4:33, 34 Reciprocal: Judg 14:12—a riddle; Ps 78:2—I will; Prov 1:6—dark; Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 13:3—in; Mark 3:23—in parables; Mark 4:2—by parables; Mark 12:1—he began; Luke 14:7—put; John 16:25—proverbs

Matthew 13:35 it: Matt 13:14; 21:4, 5 I will open: Ps 78:2 I will utter: Ps 49:4; Isa 42:9; Amos 3:7; Luke 10:14; Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:7; Eph 3:5, 9; Col 1:25, 26; 2 Tim 1:9, 10; Titus 1:2, 3; Heb 1:1; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 from: Matt 25:34; John 17:24; Acts 15:18; 1 Pet 1:20, 21; Rev 13:8; 17:8 Reciprocal: Num 12:8—dark speeches; Num 23:7—he took; Num 24:15—General; Deut 29:29—secret; 1 Kgs 4:32—he spake; 1 Kgs 10:1—prove him; 2 Chr 9:1—questions; Job 11:6—show thee; Job 15:8—the secret; Job 28:21—hid; Prov 1:6—dark; Prov 8:6—the opening; Jer 33:3—mighty; Ezek 17:2—General; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 5:2—General; Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 13:3—in; Matt 27:9—Jeremy; Mark 4:2—by parables; Mark 4:33—with; Mark 12:1—he began; John 16:25—proverbs; Gal 4:24—an allegory; Heb 4:3—from

Matthew 13:36 Jesus: Matt 14:22; 15:39; Mark 6:45; 8:9 and went: Matt 13:1; 9:28; Mark 4:34 Declare: Matt 13:11; 15:15, 16; Mark 7:17; John 16:17–20 Reciprocal: Dan 8:15—sought; Zech 4:4—What; Matt 24:3—the disciples; Mark 4:10—General; Mark 9:28—asked; Mark 13:3—privately; Luke 8:9—What; Acts 8:34—of whom; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God’s

Matthew 13:37 He: Matt 13:24, 27 is: Matt 13:41; 10:40; 16:13–16; Luke 10:16; John 13:20; 20:21; Acts 1:8; Rom 15:18; 1 Cor 3:5–7; Heb 1:1; 2:3 Reciprocal: Isa 28:28—Bread; Mark 4:14—sower; Luke 8:5—sower

Matthew 13:38 field: Matt 24:14; 28:18–20; Mark 16:15–20; Luke 24:47; Rom 10:18; 16:26; Col 1:6; Rev 14:6 the good: Ps 22:30; Isa 53:10; Hos 2:23; Zech 10:8, 9; John 1:12, 13; 12:24; Rom 8:17; Jas 1:18; 2:5; 1 Pet 1:23; 1 John 3:2, 9 the children of the wicked: Matt 13:19; Gen 3:15; John 8:44; Acts 13:10; Phil 3:18, 19; 1 John 3:8, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 57:4—are ye; Matt 13:25—tares; Matt 22:10—both; Matt 25:1—the kingdom; Matt 25:2—General; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 16:22—was carried; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; Eph 2:2—the children; 2 Thess 2:8—that; 1 John 2:13—the wicked; 1 John 3:12—of

Matthew 13:39 enemy: Matt 13:25, 28; 2 Cor 2:17; 11:3, 13–15; Eph 2:2; 6:11, 12; 2 Thess 2:8–11; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:9; 13:14; 19:20; 20:2, 3, 7–10 harvest: Matt 13:49; 24:3; Joel 3:13; Rev 14:15–19 reapers: Matt 25:31; Dan 7:10; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Jude 14 Reciprocal: Isa 17:5—as when; Jer 51:33—the time; Matt 13:30—both; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 28:20—unto; Mark 14:22—this; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh

Matthew 13:40; Matt 13:30 Reciprocal: Ps 119:119—puttest away; Ezek 22:19—I will; Matt 13:48—and gathered; Matt 15:13—Every; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 24:3—the end; Matt 25:41—everlasting; Matt 28:20—unto; Mark 4:29—he putteth; Rom 6:22—and the end; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh

Matthew 13:41 The son: Matt 24:31; Mark 13:27; Heb 1:6, 7, 14; Rev 5:11, 12 and they: Matt 13:49; 18:7; Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Pet 2:1, 2 things that offend: or, scandals and them: Matt 7:22, 23; Luke 13:26, 27; Rom 2:8, 9, 16; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Exod 4:13—send; 2 Kgs 10:23—the worshippers; Ps 103:21—ministers; Prov 21:15—destruction; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Isa 49:18—Lift up; Ezek 10:7—and went; Dan 7:13—one like; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zeph 3:13—not; Zech 1:11—they answered; Matt 3:12—he will thoroughly; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 15:13—Every; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 16:27—with; Mark 8:38—when; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; John 15:6—he; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; Rev 12:7—and his; Rev 14:10—in the; Rev 15:1—seven angels; Rev 16:1—and pour; Rev 22:6—sent

Matthew 13:42 cast: Matt 3:12; 25:41; Ps 21:9; Dan 3:6, 15–17, 21, 22; Mark 9:43–49; Luke 16:23, 24; Rev 14:10; 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15; 21:8 wailing: Matt 13:50; 8:12; 22:13; Luke 13:28 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; Esth 4:3—weeping; Ps 140:10—let them; Prov 21:15—destruction; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Isa 49:18—Lift up; Isa 65:14—ye shall; Ezek 10:7—and went; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 25:30—outer; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Heb 10:27—fiery; Rev 15:1—seven angels; Rev 16:1—and pour; Rev 16:10—they

Matthew 13:43 shall: Matt 25:34, 36; Dan 12:3; 1 Cor 15:41–54, 58; Rev 21:3–5, 22, 23 in: Matt 26:29; Luke 12:32; 22:29; Jas 2:5 Who: Matt 13:9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:35—General; Judg 5:31—the sun; Ps 37:6—light; Song 6:10—clear; Matt 3:12—and gather; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 22:30—as; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Acts 6:15—saw; Rom 6:22—and the end; 1 Cor 15:42—is; 1 Cor 15:43—in dishonour; 1 Cor 15:49—we shall; Col 3:4—ye; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Rev 2:7—that hath

Matthew 13:44 like: Matt 6:21; Prov 2:2–5; 16:16; 17:16; 18:1; John 6:35; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 2:9, 10; Col 2:3; 3:3, 4, 16 for joy: Matt 19:21, 27, 29; Luke 14:33; 18:23, 24; 19:6–8; Acts 2:44–47; 4:32–35; Phil 3:7–9; Heb 10:34; 11:24–26 buyeth: Prov 23:23; Isa 55:1; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:8—hid it; Ps 17:14—hid; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Ps 119:72—better; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 3:15—more; Prov 4:7—Wisdom is; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 31:16—considereth; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Matt 22:2—kingdom; Matt 25:1—the kingdom; Mark 10:21—sell; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Acts 2:41—gladly; Acts 8:39—and he; 2 Cor 4:7—this; Phil 3:8—win; 1 Pet 2:7—you

Matthew 13:45 like: Matt 16:26; 22:5; Prov 3:13–18; 8:10, 11, 18–20 seeking: Job 28:18; Ps 4:6, 7; 39:6, 7; Eccl 2:2–12; 12:8, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 40:16—love; Ps 119:127—I love; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Matt 25:1—the kingdom; Rev 21:21—the twelve

Matthew 13:46 one: Prov 2:4; Isa 33:6; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Eph 3:8; Col 2:3; 1 John 5:11, 12; Rev 21:21 went: Mark 10:28–31; Luke 18:28–30; Acts 20:24; Gal 6:14 Reciprocal: Job 28:18—pearls; Ps 40:16—love; Ps 119:127—I love; Prov 23:23—Buy

Matthew 13:47 a net: Matt 4:19; Mark 1:17; Luke 5:10 and gathered: Matt 13:26–30; 22:9, 10; 25:1–4; Luke 14:21–23; John 15:2, 6; Acts 5:1–10; 8:18–22; 20:30; 1 Cor 5:1–6; 10:1–12; 11:19; 2 Cor 11:13–15, 26; 12:20, 21; Gal 2:4; 2 Tim 3:2–5; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:9–11; 2 Pet 2:1–3,

13-22; 1 John 2:18, 19; 4:1-6; Jude 4, 5; Rev 3:1, 15-17 Reciprocal: Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 47:10—fishers; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 4:17—kingdom; Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Matt 25:2—General; Acts 10:11—and a

Matthew 13:48 and gathered: Matt 13:30, 40-43; 3:12 Reciprocal: Ezek 17:23—under; Matt 22:10—both; Matt 25:2—General; Luke 9:25—be; Acts 5:1—General; Acts 10:11—and a

Matthew 13:49 the angels: Matt 13:39; 24:31 and sever: Matt 22:12-14; 25:5-12, 19-33; 2 Thess 1:7-10; Rev 20:12-15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; 1 Chr 21:12—the angel; 2 Chr 32:21—angel; Ps 1:5—sinners; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Ezek 10:7—and went; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Zech 1:11—they answered; Matt 3:12—he will thoroughly; Matt 13:41—and they; Matt 16:27—with; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; Matt 28:20—unto; Mark 13:27—shall he; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; Heb 1:14—ministering; Rev 14:10—in the; Rev 15:1—seven angels

Matthew 13:50 cast: Matt 13:42 wailing: Matt 24:50, 51; Luke 13:27, 28; Rev 14:10, 11; 16:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; 1 Chr 21:12—the angel; 2 Chr 32:21—angel; Ps 21:9—Thou; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 40:2—horrible pit; Ps 119:119—puttest away; Ps 140:10—let them; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Ezek 10:7—and went; Dan 3:6—a burning; Amos 9:10—the sinners; Matt 3:12—he will thoroughly; Matt 8:12—be cast; Matt 22:13—there; Matt 25:30—outer; Matt 25:41—everlasting; Luke 9:25—be; Luke 12:46—and will appoint; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 10:27—fiery; Rev 15:1—seven angels

Matthew 13:51 Have: Matt 13:11, 19; 15:17; 16:11; 24:15; Mark 4:34; 7:18; 8:17, 18; Luke 9:44, 45; Acts 8:30, 31; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Prov 1:6—a proverb; Ezek 17:12—Know; Ezek 40:4—behold; Ezek 47:6—hast thou; Dan 11:33—understand; Matt 15:16—General; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 13:14—let him; John 10:6—they understood not; John 13:12—Know; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading

Matthew 13:52 scribe: Matt 23:34; Ezra 7:6, 10, 21; Luke 11:49; 2 Cor 3:4-6; Col 1:7; 1 Tim 3:6, 15, 16; 2 Tim 3:16, 17; Titus 1:9; 2:6, 7 which: Matt 12:35; Prov 10:20, 21; 11:30; 15:7; 16:20-24; 18:4; 22:17, 18; Eccl 12:9-11; 2 Cor 4:5-7; 6:10; Eph 3:4, 8; Col 3:16 things: Song 7:13; John 13:34; 1 John 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Job 22:22—lay up; Prov 1:6—a proverb; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 23:12—General; Prov 24:4—General; Ezek 40:4—behold; Dan 11:33—understand; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 24:45—to give; Mark 4:13—Know; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 12:42—to give; Acts 18:24—mighty; Acts 20:25—preaching; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; 2 Cor 4:7—this; Phil 4:12—I am; 1 Tim 4:6—a good; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; 2 Tim 2:2—who; 2 Tim 2:15—a workman

Matthew 13:53 he: Mark 4:33-35 Reciprocal: Matt 13:3—in

Matthew 13:54 when: Matt 2:23; Mark 6:1, 2; Luke 4:16-30; John 1:11 he taught: Ps 22:22; 40:9, 10; Acts 13:46; 28:17-29 they were: John 7:15, 16; Acts 4:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—What is this; Prov 1:20—Wisdom; Isa 50:4—a word; Matt 4:23—teaching; Matt 7:28—the people; Mark 1:22—they were; Luke 4:15—he; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Luke 4:23—thy country; John 7:27—we know; Acts 9:21—Is not

Matthew 13:55 is not this: Matt 1:18–20; Luke 1:27; 2:5–7 the carpenter's; Ps 22:6; Isa 49:7; 53:2, 3; Mark 6:3; Luke 3:23; 4:22; John 1:45, 46; 6:42; 7:41, 42; 9:29 and his: Matt 12:46, 48; 27:56; Mark 15:40, 47; 16:1; Luke 24:10; John 19:25; Gal 1:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—What is this; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Mark 3:18—James; Luke 2:7—and wrapped; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; John 2:12—and his brethren; Acts 1:14—with his; Acts 9:21—Is not; 1 Cor 9:5—the brethren; Jas 1:1—James

Matthew 13:56 Reciprocal: Mark 6:3—this; Luke 4:22—Is not; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; John 2:12—and his brethren; John 6:42—Is not; Acts 1:14—with his

Matthew 13:57 they: Matt 11:6; Isa 8:14; 49:7; 53:3; Mark 6:3; Luke 2:34, 35; 7:23; John 6:42, 61; 1 Cor 1:23–28 A prophet: Mark 6:14; Luke 4:24; John 4:44; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37–39, 51, 52 Reciprocal: Matt 13:21—is; Matt 24:10—shall many; Mark 6:4—General; John 16:1—General; Rom 9:32—they stumbled

Matthew 13:58; Mark 6:5, 6; Luke 4:25–29; Rom 11:20; Heb 3:12–19; 4:6–11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; Matt 8:2—if; Matt 9:28—Believe; Matt 17:17—O faithless; Luke 7:23—General; Acts 14:9—he had

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Herod's opinion of Christ;
- 3 Wherefore John Baptist was beheaded;
- 13 Jesus departs into a desert place,
- 15 where he feeds five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes;
- 22 He walks on the sea to his disciples;
- 34 and landing at Gennesaret, heals the sick by the touch of the hem of his garment.

Matthew 14:1 Herod: This was Herod Antipas, the son of Herod the Great, by Malthace, and tetrarch of Galilee and Perea, which produced a revenue of 200 talents a year. He married the daughter of Aretas, king of Arabia, whom he divorced in order to marry Herodias, the wife of his brother Philip, who was still living. Aretas, to revenge the affront which Herod had offered his daughter, declared war against him, and vanquished him after an obstinate engagement. This defeat, Josephus assures us, the Jews considered as a punishment for the death of John the Baptist. Having gone to Rome to solicit the title of king, he was accused by Agrippa of carrying on a correspondence with Artabanus king of Parthia, against the Romans, and was banished by the emperor Caius to Lyons, and thence to Spain, where he and Herodias died in exile. Mark 6:14–16; 8:15; Luke 9:7–9; 13:31, 32; 23:8–12, 15; Acts 4:27 Tetrarch: Luke 3:1 Reciprocal: Josh 6:27—his fame; Matt 4:24—his fame; Matt 9:26—the fame hereof; Matt 14:9—the king; Matt 14:13—General; Acts 13:1—Herod

Matthew 14:2 This: Matt 11:11; 16:14; Mark 8:28; John 10:41 do show forth themselves in him: or, are wrought by him Reciprocal: Matt 3:1—John; Matt 9:26—the fame hereof; Matt 14:13—General; Mark 1:14—after; Mark 6:14—king Herod; Mark 6:16—It is; Luke

9:19—John

Matthew 14:3 Herod: Matt 4:12; Mark 6:17; Luke 3:19, 20; John 3:23, 24 Herodias': This infamous woman was the daughter of Aristobulus and Bernice, and granddaughter of Herod the Great. his: Luke 13:1 Philip's: Herod Philip, son of Herod the Great and Mariamne. Reciprocal: Lev 18:16—General; Lev 20:21—his brother's; 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 2 Sam 12:13—David; 2 Kgs 1:9—sent unto; 2 Chr 16:10—put him; Matt 11:2—in; Matt 17:12—but; Matt 18:8—if; Mark 6:18—It is; Mark 9:13—and they; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments

Matthew 14:4; Lev 18:16; 20:21; Deut 25:5, 6; 2 Sam 12:7; 1 Kgs 21:19; 2 Chr 26:18, 19; Prov 28:1; Isa 8:20; Mark 6:18; Acts 24:24, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 13:13—Thou hast done; 1 Kgs 18:18—I have not; 2 Chr 16:10—put him; Prov 24:25—them; Prov 28:4—but; Jer 34:6—General; Dan 4:22—thou; Dan 5:22—thou; Matt 18:8—if; Luke 1:17—power; Luke 3:19—General

Matthew 14:5 when: Mark 6:19, 20; 14:1, 2; Acts 4:21; 5:26 because: Matt 21:26, 32; Mark 11:30–32; Luke 20:6 Reciprocal: Jer 26:21—the king sought; Matt 11:9—A prophet; Matt 14:9—sorry; Matt 26:5—lest; Mark 11:32—they; Luke 1:76—shalt be; Acts 16:38—and they; Acts 24:25—Go

Matthew 14:6 birthday: Gen 40:20; Esth 1:2–9; 2:18; Dan 5:1–4; Hos 1:5, 6; Mark 6:21–23 the daughter: Matt 22:24 danced: Esth 1:10–12 before them: Gr. in the midst Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—their hearts; Esth 2:4—the thing; Eccl 7:2—better; Hos 7:5—the day; Mark 6:22—General

Matthew 14:7; Esth 5:3, 6; 7:2 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Num 22:17—and I will do; Num 30:2—swear; Judg 11:35—I cannot; Judg 16:25—their hearts; Prov 16:30—moving; Mark 6:23—he

Matthew 14:8 being: 2 Chr 22:2, 3; Mark 6:24 Give: 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:2; 2 Kgs 11:1; Prov 1:16; 29:10 a charger: Num 7:13, 19, 84, 85; Ezra 1:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:7—slew seventy; Prov 16:30—moving; Dan 6:16—the king; Luke 23:20—General

Matthew 14:9 the king: Matt 14:1; Mark 6:14 sorry: Matt 14:5; 27:17–26; Dan 6:14–16; Mark 6:20, 26; Luke 13:32; John 19:12–16; Acts 24:23–27; 25:3–9 the oath's: Num 30:5–8; Judg 11:30, 31, 39; 21:1, 7–23; 1 Sam 14:24, 28, 39–45; 25:22, 32–34; 28:10; 2 Kgs 6:31–33; Eccl 5:2 Reciprocal: Lev 5:4—to do evil; Jer 44:25—We will; Matt 19:22—he went; Luke 23:20—General

Matthew 14:10 and beheaded: Matt 17:12; 21:35, 36; 22:3–6; 23:34–36; 2 Chr 36:16; Jer 2:30; Mark 6:27–29; 9:13; Luke 9:9; Rev 11:7 the prison: Josephus informs us that John the Baptist was imprisoned and beheaded by Herod in the strong castle of Machaerus, which he describes as situated about 60 stadia east of Jordan, not far from where the river discharges itself into the Dead Sea. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:13—David; Jer 26:23—who; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments

Matthew 14:11 and given: Gen 49:7; Prov 27:4; 29:10; Jer 22:17; Ezek 16:3, 4; 19:2, 3; 35:6; Rev 16:6; 17:6 Reciprocal: Num 7:13—charger; 2 Sam 4:7—took his head; 1 Chr 10:9—took; Mark 6:27—the king

Matthew 14:12 took: Matt 27:58–61; Acts 8:2 Reciprocal: Mark 6:29—they came

Matthew 14:13; Matt 14:1, 2; 10:23; 12:15; Mark 6:30–33; Luke 9:10–17; John 6:1–15
Reciprocal: Mark 6:31—come; Mark 6:32—General; Mark 9:2—an high; Mark
11:23—and shall; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 4:42—and the

Matthew 14:14 and was: Matt 9:36; 15:32–39; Mark 6:34; 8:1, 2; 9:22; Luke 7:13; 19:41;
John 11:33–35; Heb 2:17; 4:15; 5:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:7—Thou art; Matt 8:16—and
healed; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 3:10—he had; Luke 4:42—and the; Luke 6:17—which;
Luke 9:11—when; Luke 14:13—call; John 6:2—General; John 6:5—saw

Matthew 14:15 his: Mark 6:35, 36; Luke 9:12 send: Matt 15:23; Mark 8:3 Reciprocal: Matt
15:33—to fill; Mark 8:5—How; Luke 10:40—dost; John 6:1—these; John 6:5—saw; Jas
2:16—one

Matthew 14:16 they: 2 Kgs 4:42–44; Job 31:16, 17; Prov 11:24; Eccl 11:2; Luke 3:11; John
13:29; 2 Cor 8:2, 3; 9:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:43—What; Matt 4:4—but; Mark 6:37—give;
Luke 9:13—Give; Jas 2:16—one

Matthew 14:17; Matt 15:33, 34; Num 11:21–23; Ps 78:19, 20; Mark 6:37, 38; 8:4, 5; Luke
9:13; John 6:5–9 Reciprocal: Gen 34:12—dowry; 1 Kgs 17:14—The barrel of meal; 2 Kgs
4:43—What; Matt 16:9—the five loaves; Mark 8:19—the five; John 6:9—which

Matthew 14:18 Reciprocal: Mark 6:38—General; Mark 8:6—to sit; John 6:10—Make

Matthew 14:19 he commanded: Matt 15:35; Mark 6:39; 8:6; Luke 9:14; John 6:10 looking:
Mark 6:41; 7:34; Luke 9:16; John 11:41 he blessed: Matt 15:36; 26:26, 27; 1 Sam 9:13;
Mark 8:6; 14:22, 23; Luke 22:19; 24:30; John 6:11, 23; Acts 27:35; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:16,
31; 11:24; Col 3:17; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 8:10—thou hast; 1 Kgs 17:6—the
ravens; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Mark 8:7—he blessed; 1 Tim 4:3—with

Matthew 14:20 were: Matt 5:6; 15:33; Exod 16:8, 12; Lev 26:26; 1 Kgs 17:12–16; 2 Kgs
4:43, 44; Prov 13:25; Ezek 4:14–16; Hag 1:6; Luke 1:53; 9:17; John 6:7, 11 and they took:
Matt 15:37, 38; 16:8–10; 2 Kgs 4:1–7; Mark 6:42–44; 8:8, 9, 16–21; John 6:12–14 Reciprocal:
Ruth 2:14—she did; 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; Ps 78:25—he sent

Matthew 14:21 about: John 6:10; Acts 4:4, 34; 2 Cor 9:8–11; Phil 4:19 Reciprocal: Matt
15:37—all; Mark 6:42—General; Luke 9:17—eat; John 6:12—they; Acts 21:5—with

Matthew 14:22 Jesus: Mark 6:45 while: Matt 13:36; 15:39 Reciprocal: Matt 8:18—unto;
Mark 4:35—Let; Luke 8:22—Let; John 6:15—he departed; John 6:22—but

Matthew 14:23 he went: Matt 6:6; 26:36; Mark 6:46; Luke 6:12; Acts 6:4 he was: John
6:15–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:42—Elijah; Mark 6:47—General; Luke 5:16—General; John
6:3—General

Matthew 14:24 tossed: Matt 8:24; Isa 54:11; Mark 6:48; John 6:18 Reciprocal: Josh
3:16—rose up; Acts 27:4—the winds

Matthew 14:25 the fourth watch: The Jews at this time divided the night into four watches; the first was from six o'clock in the evening till nine, the second from nine to twelve, the third from twelve till three, and the fourth from three till six; so that it probably began to be daylight before our Lord came to his disciples. Matt 24:43; Luke 12:38 walking: This suspension of the laws of gravitation was a proper manifestation of omnipotence. Job 9:8; Ps 93:3, 4; 104:3; Mark 6:48; John 6:19; Rev 10:2, 5, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 90:4—and as; Ps 135:6—in the seas; Lam 2:19—watches; Mark 6:49—supposed; Acts 23:23—at

Matthew 14:26 they were: 1 Sam 28:12–14; Job 4:14–16; Dan 10:6–12; Mark 6:49, 50; Luke 1:11, 12; 24:5, 45; Acts 12:15; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 45:3—for they; Job 4:15—a spirit; Mark 16:6—Be not; Luke 24:37—General; John 6:19—walking

Matthew 14:27 Be: Matt 9:2; John 16:33; Acts 23:11 it: Isa 41:4, 10, 14; 51:12; Luke 24:38, 39; John 6:20; 14:1–3; Rev 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; Gen 45:3—I am Joseph; Gen 45:4—I am Joseph; Gen 50:19—fear not; Matt 28:10—Be; Mark 6:50—it is I; Mark 16:6—Be not; Luke 24:37—General; John 20:16—She

Matthew 14:28 bid: Matt 19:27; 26:33–35; Mark 14:31; Luke 22:31–34, 49, 50; John 6:68; 13:36–38; Rom 12:3 Reciprocal: Mark 6:51—and the; John 21:7—when

Matthew 14:29 he walked: Matt 17:20; 21:21; Mark 9:23; 11:22, 23; Luke 17:6; Acts 3:16; Rom 4:19; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: John 21:7—when

Matthew 14:30 when: Matt 26:69–75; 2 Kgs 6:15; Mark 14:38, 66–72; Luke 22:54–61; John 18:25–27; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 boisterous: or, strong Lord: Matt 8:24, 25; Ps 3:7; 69:1, 2; 107:27–30; 116:3, 4; Lam 3:54–57; Jonah 2:2–7; 2 Cor 12:7–10 Reciprocal: Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Judg 1:19—but could; Judg 4:8—General; Ps 12:1—Help; Jer 17:14—save; Matt 8:26—Why; Matt 17:20—Because; Luke 8:24—Master

Matthew 14:31 stretched: Ps 138:7; Isa 63:12; Mark 1:31, 41; 5:41; Acts 4:30 and caught: Gen 22:14; Deut 32:36; Mark 16:7; Luke 22:31, 32; 24:34; 1 Pet 1:5 O thou: Matt 8:26; 16:8; 17:20; Mark 11:23; Rom 4:18–20; 1 Tim 2:8; Jas 1:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Judg 1:19—but could; Judg 4:8—General; 1 Sam 27:1—And David; Matt 6:30—O ye; Matt 15:28—great; Mark 4:40—Why; Mark 9:22—if; Luke 8:25—Where; Luke 12:28—O ye; Rom 4:19—being; Rom 14:1—weak

Matthew 14:32 come: Ps 107:29, 30; Mark 4:41; 6:51; John 6:21 Reciprocal: Ps 89:9—General

Matthew 14:33 worshipped: Matt 15:25; 28:9, 17; Luke 24:52 Of: Matt 16:16; 17:5; 26:63; 27:43, 54; Ps 2:7; Dan 3:25; Mark 1:1; 14:61; 15:39; Luke 4:41; 8:28; John 1:49; 6:69; 9:35–38; 11:27; 17:1; 19:7; Acts 8:37; Rom 1:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 8:27—General; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 20:20—worshipping; Matt 22:42—What; Mark 3:11—the Son; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; John 6:21—they willingly; John 9:38—Lord; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 10:25—and fell

Matthew 14:34 when: Mark 6:53–56 the land of Gennesaret: Gennesaret was a fertile

district, in which were situated the cities of Tiberias and Capernaum, extending along the western shore of the lake to which it gave name, about 30 stadia, or nearly four miles, in length, and twenty stadia, or two miles and a half, in breadth, according to Josephus. Luke 5:1 Reciprocal: Num 34:11—sea of Chinnereth; Mark 1:21—Capernaum

Matthew 14:35; Matt 4:24, 25; Mark 1:28–34; 2:1–12; 3:8–10; 6:55 Reciprocal: Matt 15:30—great; Matt 19:2—General

Matthew 14:36 only: Matt 9:20, 21; Mark 3:10; Luke 6:19; Acts 19:11, 12 hem: Matt 23:5; Exod 28:33–43; Num 15:38, 39 perfectly: John 6:37; 7:23; Acts 3:16; 4:9, 10, 14–16 Reciprocal: Lev 6:27—touch; Matt 8:15—touched; Matt 15:30—great; Matt 19:2—General; Mark 5:27—touched; Acts 5:15—they brought

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Christ reproves the Scribes and Pharisees for transgressing God's commandments through their own traditions;
- 10 teaches how that which goes into the mouth does not defile a man;
- 21 He heals the daughter of the woman of Canaan,
- 29 and other great multitudes;
- 32 and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feeds four thousand men, beside women and children.

Matthew 15:1 came: Mark 7:1–13 scribes: Matt 5:20; 23:2, 15–28; Luke 5:30; Acts 23:9 which: Luke 5:17, 21 Reciprocal: Prov 26:5—a fool; Matt 7:29—and not; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Mark 3:22—which

Matthew 15:2 transgress: Mark 7:2, 5; Gen 1:14; Col 2:8, 20–23; 1 Pet 1:18 tradition: Tradition, in Latin traditio from trado I deliver, hand down, exactly agreeing with the original παραδοσις [G3862], from παραδίδωμι [G3860], I deliver, transmit. Among the Jews it signifies what is called oral law, which they say has been successively handed down from Moses, through every generation, to Judah the Holy, who compiled and digested it into the Mishneh, to explain which the two Gemaras, or Talmuds, called the Jerusalem and Babylonish, were composed. Of the estimation in which these were held by the Jews, the following may serve as an example: “The words of the Scribes are lovely beyond the words of the law, for the words of the law are weighty and light, but the words of the Scribes are all weighty.” Reciprocal: Deut 4:2—General; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Esth 3:3—Why; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Isa 29:13—their fear; Mal 2:8—ye have caused; Matt 15:20—but; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; Matt 23:24—General; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 7:3—the tradition; Luke 6:2—Why; Luke 11:38—he marvelled; Luke 20:3—I will; Gal 1:14—traditions; Heb 12:3—contradiction; Jas 4:8—Cleanse

Matthew 15:3 Why: Matt 7:3–5; Mark 7:6–8, 13; Col 2:8, 23; Titus 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 21:17—curseth; Esth 3:3—Why; Isa 5:20—them; Hos 4:6—seeing; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 7:9—Full; Luke 11:38—he marvelled; Luke 20:3—I will; Gal 1:14—traditions; Col 2:22—after; 1 Pet 1:18—received; 2 Pet 3:16—the other

Matthew 15:4 God: Matt 4:10; 5:17–19; Isa 8:20; Rom 3:31 Honour: Matt 19:19; Exod

20:12; Lev 19:3; Deut 5:16; Prov 23:22; Eph 6:1 He: Exod 21:17; Lev 20:9; Deut 21:18–21; 27:16; Prov 20:20; 30:17 Reciprocal: Gen 47:12—his father; Num 30:5—General; 1 Sam 22:3—Let my father; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; Ps 119:139—because; Prov 28:24—robbeth; Prov 30:11—that curseth; Ezek 22:7—set; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 16:12—but; Mark 7:10—Whoso; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Rom 7:9—without; Eph 6:2—General; Col 3:20—obey; 1 Tim 5:4—piety

Matthew 15:5 ye say: Matt 23:16–18; Amos 7:15–17; Mark 7:10–13; Acts 4:19; 5:29 It is: Lev 27:9–34; Prov 20:25; Mark 7:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 45:11—General; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Acts 28:10—honoured

Matthew 15:6 honour: 1 Tim 5:3, 4, 8, 16 Thus: Ps 119:126, 139; Jer 8:8; Hos 4:6; Mal 2:7–9; Mark 7:13; Rom 3:31 Reciprocal: Gen 45:11—General; 1 Kgs 12:33—in the month; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; Ps 119:99—than all; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 18:15—caused; Ezek 34:18—to have; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 22:36—General; Matt 23:16—it is; Acts 28:10—honoured; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; Gal 1:14—traditions; 2 Tim 3:2—disobedient; 2 Pet 3:16—the other; Rev 22:18—If

Matthew 15:7 hypocrites: Matt 7:5; 23:23–29 well: Mark 7:6; Acts 28:25–27 Reciprocal: Lev 13:8—General; Ps 73:27—lo; Isa 10:6—against; Isa 29:13—Forasmuch; Isa 58:2—they seek; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 16:3—O ye; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Luke 18:12—fast; John 4:23—true; John 8:48—Say; John 12:38—Esaias; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies

Matthew 15:8 draweth: Isa 29:13; Ezek 33:31; John 1:47; 1 Pet 3:10 but: Prov 23:26; Jer 12:2; Acts 8:21; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; Lev 13:8—General; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 1 Sam 21:7—detained; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; Ps 17:1—not out of feigned lips; Ps 73:27—lo; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 2:5—are gone; Jer 34:15—ye; Jer 42:1—came; Ezek 20:3—As I; Ezek 33:30—Come; John 4:24—must; Eph 5:19—making

Matthew 15:9 in: Exod 20:7; Lev 26:16, 20; 1 Sam 25:21; Ps 39:6; 73:13; Eccl 5:2–7; Isa 1:13–15; 58:1–3; Mal 3:14; Mark 7:7; 1 Cor 15:2; Jas 2:20 teaching: Deut 12:32; Prov 30:5, 6; Isa 29:13; Col 2:18–22; 1 Tim 1:4; 4:1–3, 6, 7; Titus 1:14; Heb 13:9; Rev 22:18 Reciprocal: Exod 27:8—as it was showed; Judg 17:13—General; 1 Kgs 12:32—like unto; 2 Kgs 16:10—the pattern; Isa 45:19—Seek; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Isa 55:2—do ye; Ezek 20:3—As I; Amos 4:5—for; John 4:24—must; Acts 17:23—ignorantly; 1 Cor 15:14—General; Jas 1:26—this

Matthew 15:10 he: 1 Kgs 22:28; Mark 7:14, 16; Luke 20:45–47 Hear: Matt 13:19; 24:15; Isa 6:9; 55:3; Luke 24:45; Eph 1:17; Col 1:9; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 9:3—Understand; 2 Chr 18:27—Hearken; Matt 15:16—General; Matt 23:1—General; Mark 4:9—General; Luke 12:57—General; Acts 8:30—Understandest

Matthew 15:11 that which goeth: Mark 7:15; Luke 11:38–41; Acts 10:14, 15; 11:8, 9; Rom 14:14, 17, 20; 1 Tim 4:4, 5; Titus 1:15; Heb 13:9 but: Matt 15:18–20; 12:34–37; Ps 10:7; 12:2; 52:2–4; 58:3, 4; Isa 37:23; 59:3–5, 13–15; Jer 9:3–6; Rom 3:13, 14; Jas 3:5–8; 2 Pet 2:18 Reciprocal: Lev 11:2—General; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Col 2:16—in meat; Jas 3:6—a world

Matthew 15:12 Knowest: Matt 17:27; 1 Kgs 22:13, 14; 1 Cor 10:32, 33; 2 Cor 6:3; Gal 2:5;

Jas 3:17 Reciprocal: Prov 29:25—fear; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 24:3—the disciples; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 14:21—and showed; John 9:40—Are

Matthew 15:13 Every: Matt 13:40, 41; Ps 92:13; Isa 60:21; John 15:2, 6; 1 Cor 3:12–15 Reciprocal: Judg 17:13—General; 1 Kgs 14:15—root up Israel; 2 Kgs 4:39—a wild vine; Eccl 3:2—a time to plant; Amos 4:5—for; Mark 11:20—General; Acts 5:38—for; Rom 6:5—planted; 2 Tim 2:18—overthrow; Rev 22:18—If

Matthew 15:14 Let: Hos 4:17; 1 Tim 6:5 they: Matt 23:16–24; Isa 9:16; 42:19; 56:10; Mal 2:8; Luke 6:39 And if: Jer 5:31; 6:15; 8:12; Ezek 14:9, 10; Mic 3:6, 7; 2 Pet 2:1, 17; Rev 19:20; 22:15 Reciprocal: Deut 27:18—General; 2 Kgs 17:28—taught them; Ps 119:99—than all; Prov 4:19—General; Prov 9:8—Reprove; Prov 16:22—the instruction; Isa 3:12—lead thee; Isa 8:15—stumble; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 51:18—none; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Jer 14:16—the people; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 23:32—therefore; Jer 27:15—ye; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Hos 4:6—for; Hos 4:9—like people; Amos 4:5—for; Mic 3:5—concerning; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Zech 11:3—a voice; Zech 11:9—that that dieth; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; Matt 16:4—And he; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 8:13—General; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Luke 20:8—General; John 3:10—Art; John 12:40—hath; Acts 19:9—he departed; Rom 1:24—God; Rom 2:19—art confident; 1 Cor 12:2—even; 1 Cor 14:38—General; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

Matthew 15:15 Declare: Matt 13:36; Mark 4:34; 7:17; John 16:29 Reciprocal: Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 9:28—asked; Luke 8:9—What; Acts 8:34—of whom

Matthew 15:16; Matt 15:10; 13:51; 16:9, 11; Isa 28:9, 10; Mark 6:52; 7:18; 8:17, 18; 9:32; Luke 9:45; 18:34; 24:45; Heb 5:12 Reciprocal: Prov 7:7—void; Ezek 17:12—Know; Matt 13:36—Declare; Matt 16:7—It is; Mark 7:15—but; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Rom 1:31—Without understanding

Matthew 15:17 that: Matt 7:19, 20; Luke 6:45; 1 Cor 6:13; Col 2:21, 22; Jas 3:6 and is: 2 Kgs 10:27 Reciprocal: Ezek 17:12—Know; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 16:9—ye not; Mark 7:18—General; Mark 7:19—General; Mark 8:17—perceive; Mark 16:14—and upbraided

Matthew 15:18; Matt 15:11; 12:34; 1 Sam 24:13; Ps 36:3; Prov 6:12; 10:32; 15:2, 28; Luke 19:22; Jas 3:6–10; Rev 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 18:24—Defile; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Titus 1:15—but; Jas 1:14—when

Matthew 15:19 out: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Prov 4:23; 6:14; 22:15; 24:9; Jer 17:9; Mark 7:21–23; Rom 3:10–19; 7:18; 8:7, 8; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 2:1–3; Titus 3:2–6 evil: Matt 9:4; Ps 119:113; Isa 55:7; 59:7; Jer 4:14; Acts 8:22; Jas 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 15:19—and her issue; Num 19:22—the soul; Deut 15:9—Beware; 1 Sam 24:13—Wickedness; Ps 14:1—abominable; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Prov 12:17—but; Prov 15:26—thoughts; Eccl 7:22—also; Eccl 9:3—also; Isa 10:12—punish the fruit of the stout heart; Isa 32:6—the vile; Isa 65:2—after; Zech 8:17—let; Mal 2:15—take; Matt 5:37—cometh; Matt 23:25—for; Matt 23:28—but; Luke 11:39—but; Acts 8:20—thou; Acts 13:10—O full; Rom 7:5—did work; 2 Cor 10:5—every thought; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—fornication; 1 Thess 4:3—that; Jas 4:1—come they; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 13:6—he opened

Matthew 15:20 which: 1 Cor 3:16, 17; 6:9–11, 18–20; Eph 5:3–6; Rev 21:8, 27 but: Matt 15:2; 23:25, 26; Mark 7:3, 4; Luke 11:38–40 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Num 19:22—the soul; Eccl 9:3—also; Jer 4:14—wash; Matt 23:28—but; 1 Cor 6:13—Meats for; Jas 1:14—when

Matthew 15:21 and departed: Mark 7:24 Tyre: Matt 10:5, 6; 11:21–23; Gen 49:13; Josh 11:8; 13:6; 19:28, 29; Judg 1:31 Reciprocal: Gen 42:14—General; 1 Kgs 17:9—which belongeth; Matt 16:13—came; Luke 6:17—the sea; John 4:43—two; Acts 10:38—who

Matthew 15:22 a woman: Matt 3:8, 9; Ps 45:12; Ezek 3:6; Mark 7:26 Have: Matt 9:27; 17:15; Ps 4:1; 6:2; Luke 17:13; 18:13 son: Matt 1:1; 20:30, 31; 22:42–45; Luke 18:38, 39; John 7:41, 42 my: Matt 17:15; Mark 7:25; 9:17–22 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—that he; Ruth 2:10—seeing; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 1 Kgs 17:9—which belongeth; Ps 80:4—how long; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 62:6—keep; Matt 4:24—possessed; Matt 7:8—General; Matt 12:23—Is not; Mark 9:18—teareth him; Mark 9:22—have; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 6:18—vexed; Luke 9:38—look; Luke 11:8—because of; John 4:46—whose; John 11:6—he abode; John 12:21—we would; Rom 1:3—which

Matthew 15:23; Gen 42:7; Deut 8:2; Ps 28:1; Lam 3:8 Send: Matt 14:15; Mark 10:47, 48 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—thrust; 2 Kgs 5:10—sent a messenger; Job 30:20—I cry; Matt 20:31—rebuked; Mark 6:36—General; Mark 7:27—Let; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 4:38—they; Luke 9:12—Send; Luke 18:5—weary; John 8:6—as though

Matthew 15:24 I am not: Matt 9:36; 10:5, 6; Isa 53:6; Jer 50:6, 7; Ezek 34:5, 6, 16, 23; Luke 15:4–6; Acts 3:25, 26; 13:46; Rom 15:8 Reciprocal: Num 27:17—as sheep; Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Judg 6:37—only; Ps 119:176—gone astray; Isa 49:5—to bring; Ezek 3:4—General; Zech 11:4—Feed; Matt 18:11—General; Luke 17:18—save; Luke 19:10—General; John 1:11—came

Matthew 15:25 came: Matt 20:31; Gen 32:26; Hos 12:4; Luke 11:8–10; 18:1–8 worshipped: Matt 14:33 Lord: Mark 9:22, 24 Reciprocal: Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 20:20—worshipping; Eph 6:18—all perseverance

Matthew 15:26 It is not: Matt 7:6; Mark 7:27, 28; Acts 22:21, 22; Rom 9:4; Gal 2:15; Eph 2:12; Phil 3:2; Rev 22:15 dogs: [Τοις κυνάρτοις [G2952], “to the little dogs,” lap dogs, etc., the diminutive of κυων [G2965], a dog. The Jews, while they boasted of being the children of God, gave the name of dogs to the heathen, for their idolatry, etc. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:8—a dead dog; Isa 56:3—The Lord hath; Matt 8:8—I am; Luke 15:19—make

Matthew 15:27 Truth: Matt 8:8; Gen 32:10; Job 40:4, 5; 42:2–6; Ps 51:4, 5; Ezek 16:63; Dan 9:18; Luke 7:6, 7; 15:18, 19; 18:13; 23:40–42; Rom 3:4, 19; 1 Cor 15:8, 9; 1 Tim 1:13–15 yet: Matt 5:45; Luke 16:21; Rom 3:29; 10:12; Eph 3:8, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:8—a dead dog; 2 Kgs 5:11—Naaman; Song 6:5—away; Isa 56:3—The Lord hath

Matthew 15:28 Jesus: Job 13:15; 23:10; Lam 3:32 O woman: Our Lord’s purpose being now answered, he openly commended her faith, and assured her that her daughter was healed. great: Matt 8:10; 14:31; 1 Sam 2:30; Luke 17:5; Rom 4:19, 20; 2 Thess 1:3 be it: Matt 8:13; 9:29, 30; Ps 145:19; Mark 5:34; 7:29, 30; 9:23, 24; Luke 7:9, 50; 18:42, 43; John

4:50–53 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; Song 6:5—away; Matt 17:18—from; Mark 1:42—immediately; Mark 8:8—and were; Mark 10:52—thy faith; Luke 7:10—General; John 2:4—Woman; Acts 14:9—he had; Rom 2:26—General

Matthew 15:29 and came: Mark 7:31 unto: Matt 4:18; Josh 12:3, Chinneroth, Isa 9:1; Mark 1:16; Luke 5:1, lake of Gennesaret, John 6:1, 23; 21:1, Tiberias went: Matt 5:1; 13:2 Reciprocal: Mark 6:33—General; John 6:3—General

Matthew 15:30 great: Matt 4:23, 24; 11:4, 5; 14:35, 36; Ps 103:3; Isa 35:5, 6; Mark 1:32–34; 6:54–56; Luke 6:17–19; 7:21, 22; Acts 2:22; 5:15, 16; 19:11, 12 Reciprocal: Matt 8:1—great; Matt 9:33—the dumb; Matt 12:23—the people; Matt 13:2—great; Matt 18:8—maimed; Matt 19:2—General; Mark 9:43—maimed; Luke 5:15—great; John 5:3—of blind; John 6:2—General; Acts 8:7—lame

Matthew 15:31 the dumb: Matt 9:33; Mark 7:37 the maimed: Matt 18:8; Mark 9:43; Luke 14:13, 21 the lame: Matt 21:14; Acts 3:2–11; 14:8–10 and they: Matt 9:8; Ps 50:15, 23; Mark 2:12; Luke 7:16; 17:15–18; 18:43; John 9:24 God: Gen 32:28; 33:20 marg. Exod 24:10 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 8:27—General; Matt 11:5—the lame; Matt 12:23—the people; Matt 19:2—General; Mark 1:27—they were; Luke 5:15—great; Luke 7:22—the lame; John 6:2—General; Acts 4:21—for all; Acts 5:16—bringing; Acts 8:7—lame

Matthew 15:32 Jesus: Matt 9:36; 14:14; 20:34; Mark 8:1, 2; 9:22; Luke 7:13 I have: Heb 4:15 three: Matt 12:40; 27:63; Acts 27:33 and have: Matt 6:32, 33; Luke 12:29, 30 lest: 1 Sam 14:28–31; 30:11, 12; Mark 8:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—heard; Mark 6:34—saw; Mark 6:37—give; Luke 9:12—Send; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 27:34—for this; Jas 2:16—one

Matthew 15:33 Whence: Num 11:21, 22; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; Mark 6:37; 8:4, 5; John 6:5–7 to fill: Matt 14:15; Luke 9:13; John 6:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 11:13—General; 1 Kgs 17:12—but an handful; 2 Kgs 4:43—What; Matt 6:31—What shall we eat; Matt 14:17—General; Matt 14:20—were; Matt 15:37—all

Matthew 15:34 How: Matt 16:9, 10 few: Luke 24:41, 42; John 21:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:12—but an handful; 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; 2 Kgs 4:43—What; Matt 14:17—General; Mark 6:38—General; Mark 8:5—How; Mark 8:20—General

Matthew 15:35 to sit: Matt 14:19–21; Mark 6:39, 40; Luke 9:14–16; John 6:10 Reciprocal: Mark 8:6—to sit

Matthew 15:36 and gave thanks: Matt 26:26, 27; 1 Sam 9:13; Luke 22:19; 24:30; John 6:11; Acts 27:35; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:31; 1 Tim 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:14—The barrel of meal; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Mark 6:41—blessed; Mark 8:6—to sit; Luke 9:16—he blessed; John 6:10—Make

Matthew 15:37 all: Matt 15:33; 14:20, 21; Ps 107:9; Luke 1:53 seven: Matt 16:9, 10; Mark 8:8, 9, 19–21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat; 2 Chr 31:10—we have had; Ps 78:25—he sent; Mark 6:42—General; Luke 9:17—eat; John 6:12—they

Matthew 15:38 Reciprocal: Matt 14:20—and they took; Matt 16:10—General; Mark 6:42—General; Luke 9:17—eat; John 6:12—they

Matthew 15:39 he sent: Matt 14:22; Mark 8:10 Reciprocal: Matt 13:36—Jesus; Matt 16:5—General

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The Pharisees require a sign;
- 5 Jesus warns his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees;
- 13 The people's opinion of Christ,
- 16 and Peter's confession of him;
- 21 Jesus foretells his death;
- 23 reproves Peter for dissuading him from it;
- 24 and admonishes those that will follow him, to bear the cross.

Matthew 16:1 Pharisees: Matt 5:20; 9:11; 12:14; 15:1; 22:15, 34; 23:2; 27:62 Sadducees: Matt 16:6, 11; 3:7, 8; 22:23; Mark 12:18; Luke 20:27; Acts 4:1; 5:17; 23:6–8 tempting: Matt 19:3; 22:18, 35; Mark 10:2; 12:15; Luke 10:25; 11:16, 53, 54; 20:23; John 8:6 a sign: Matt 12:38, 39; Mark 8:11–13; Luke 11:16, 29, 30; 12:54–56; John 6:30, 31; 1 Cor 1:22 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Judg 6:36—If thou wilt; 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign; Prov 26:5—a fool; Isa 7:11—a sign; Isa 38:8—I will bring; Luke 21:31—when; Luke 23:12—General; John 2:18—What; John 4:48—Except; John 20:25—Except; Rev 13:13—he maketh

Matthew 16:2 When: Luke 12:54–56 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Dan 3:18—be it

Matthew 16:3 O ye: Matt 7:5; 15:7; 22:18; 23:13; Luke 11:44; 13:15 the signs: Matt 4:23; 11:5; 1 Chr 12:32 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Esth 1:13—knew; Eccl 3:1—every thing; Isa 9:17—for every; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Luke 12:56—ye can; Rom 13:11—knowing

Matthew 16:4 wicked: Matt 12:39, 40; Mark 8:12, 38; Acts 2:40 but: Jonah 1:17; Luke 11:29, 30 And he: Matt 15:14; Gen 6:3; Hos 4:17; 9:12; Mark 5:17, 18; Acts 18:6 Reciprocal: Deut 32:5—a perverse; 2 Kgs 14:25—Jonah; Isa 57:3—sons; Jer 7:29—generation; Matt 12:41—this; Matt 21:17—he left; Matt 27:40—come; Mark 11:33—Neither; Luke 9:41—perverse; Luke 20:8—General; Acts 19:9—he departed; Rom 2:22—adultery; Jas 4:4—adulterers

Matthew 16:5; Matt 15:39; Mark 8:13, 14 Reciprocal: Luke 24:3—General

Matthew 16:6 Take: Luke 12:15 the leaven: Matt 16:12; Exod 12:15–19; Lev 2:11; Mark 8:15; Luke 12:1; 1 Cor 5:6–8; Gal 5:9; 2 Tim 2:16, 17 the Pharisees: Matt 16:1 Reciprocal: Exod 13:7—General; Prov 19:27—General; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 6:1—heed; Matt 7:15—Beware; Matt 22:23—the Sadducees; Mark 12:13—Herodians; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Luke 20:46—Beware; John 4:33—General; 1 Cor 5:8—neither; Col 2:8—Beware; 2 Pet 3:17—beware

Matthew 16:7 they: Mark 8:16–18; 9:10; Luke 9:46 It is: Matt 15:16–18; Acts 10:14
Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Mark 2:6—and reasoning; Luke 20:14—reasoned

Matthew 16:8 when: John 2:24, 25; 16:30; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 O ye: Matt 6:30; 8:26; 14:31;
Mark 16:14 Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—up the court; 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat; Matt
9:4—knowing; Matt 14:20—and they took; Matt 17:17—O faithless; Mark 2:6—and
reasoning; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 4:40—no faith; Mark 8:16—General; Mark
8:17—perceive; Luke 12:28—O ye; Luke 24:38—and why; John 6:43—Murmur

Matthew 16:9 ye not: Matt 15:16, 17; Mark 7:18; Luke 24:25–27; Rev 3:19 the five loaves:
Matt 14:17–21; Mark 6:38–44; Luke 9:13–17; John 6:9–13 Reciprocal: Neh 9:17—mindful;
Matt 15:34—How; Matt 15:37—seven; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 6:52—they; Mark
8:17—perceive; Luke 9:17—and there; John 16:18—we; 2 Thess 2:5—Remember; Heb
2:1—we should; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Matthew 16:10; Matt 15:34, 38; Mark 8:5–9, 17–21 Reciprocal: Matt 15:37—seven; Mark
8:8—and were; Luke 9:17—and there; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Matthew 16:11; Mark 4:40; 8:21; Luke 12:56; John 8:43 Reciprocal: Lev 2:11—no leaven;
Ezek 17:12—Know; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 7:15—Beware; Matt 13:51—Have;
Matt 15:16—General; Matt 16:1—Sadducees; Matt 22:16—the Herodians; Mark
7:18—General; Mark 8:15—Take; 2 Pet 3:17—beware

Matthew 16:12 but: Matt 15:4–9; 23:13–28; Acts 23:8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened;
Exod 12:15—Seven; Lev 2:11—no leaven; Prov 19:27—General; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees;
Matt 16:6—the leaven; Matt 22:16—the Herodians; Mark 8:15—Take; Mark 8:21—How;
Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Acts 4:1—the Sadducees; 1 Cor 5:8—neither

Matthew 16:13 came: Matt 15:21; Acts 10:38 Caesarea Philippi: Caesarea Philippi was
anciently called Paneas, from the mountain of Panium, or Hermon, at the foot of which
it was situated, near the springs of Jordan; but Philip the tetrarch, the son of Herod the
Great, having rebuilt it, gave it the name of Caesarea in honour of Tiberius, the reigning
emperor, and he added his own name to it, to distinguish it from another Caesarea on
the coast of the Mediterranean. It was afterwards named Neronias by the young
Agrippa, in honour of Nero; and in the time of William of Tyre, it was called Belinas. It
was, according to Josephus, a day's journey from Sidon, and 120 stadia from the lake of
Phiala; and, according to Abulfeda, a journey of a day and a half from Damascus. Many
have confounded it with Dan, or Leshem; but Eusebius and Jerome expressly affirm
that Dan was four miles from Paneas, on the road to Tyre. It is now called Baniyas, and
is described, by Seetzen, as a hamlet of about twenty miserable huts, inhabited by
Mohammedans; but Burckhardt says it contains about 150 houses, inhabited by Turks,
Greeks, etc. Mark 8:27 Whom: Luke 9:18–20 I the: Matt 8:20; 9:6; 12:8, 32, 40; 13:37, 41;
25:31; Dan 7:13; Mark 8:38; 10:45; John 1:51; 3:14; 5:27; 12:34; Acts 7:56; Heb 2:14–18
Reciprocal: Song 5:9—What is; Ezek 2:1—Son; Matt 20:17—took; Matt 21:11—This;
Matt 22:42—What; Mark 2:10—General; Luke 5:24—that the; John 7:12—some; Acts
9:30—Caesarea

Matthew 16:14 John: Matt 14:2; Mark 8:28 Elias: Mal 4:5; Mark 6:15; Luke 9:18, 19; John
7:12, 40, 41; 9:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Matt 3:1—John; Matt 21:11—This; John
1:21—Art thou that; John 7:39—Of; John 9:2—who

Matthew 16:15 But: Matt 13:11; Mark 8:29; Luke 9:20 Reciprocal: John 20:6—General

Matthew 16:16 Thou: Matt 14:33; 26:63; 27:54; Ps 2:7; Mark 14:61; John 1:49; 6:69; 11:27; 20:31; Acts 8:37; 9:20; Rom 1:4; Heb 1:2–5; 1 John 4:15; 5:5, 20 the living: Deut 5:26; Ps 42:2; Dan 6:26; Acts 14:15; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—the Rock; Josh 3:10—living; Ps 27:5—set me; Ps 125:1—but abideth; Prov 22:12—eyes; Jer 10:10—the living; Matt 10:2—Simon; Matt 16:22—began; Mark 3:16—Simon; Mark 5:7—Son; Mark 8:29—Thou; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 9:20—The; John 1:34—this; John 9:35—the Son; John 17:25—these; John 20:6—General; Rom 4:11—father; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; Phil 3:8—the excellency; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 12:22—of the; 1 John 5:1—believeth; Rev 20:9—and compassed

Matthew 16:17 Blessed: Matt 5:3–11; 13:16, 17; Luke 10:23, 24; 22:32; 1 Pet 1:3–5; 5:1 Simon: John 1:42; 21:15–17 for: Gal 1:11, 12, 16 but: Matt 11:25–27; Isa 54:13; Luke 10:21, 22; John 6:45; 17:6–8; 1 Cor 2:9–12; Gal 1:16; Eph 1:17, 18; 2:8; 3:5, 18, 19; Col 1:26, 27; 1 John 4:15; 5:20 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 119:18—Open; Prov 30:3—neither; Isa 29:11—I cannot; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 32:4—heart; Isa 53:1—revealed; Dan 11:35—some; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 16:22—began; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Mark 13:26—General; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 9:20—The; John 3:3—he cannot; John 6:44—except; John 12:38—revealed; Acts 13:6—whose; 1 Cor 2:10—God; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; 1 Cor 14:6—revelation; 1 Cor 15:50—that; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; Gal 2:11—because; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Eph 6:12—flesh and blood; Phil 1:29—not; Phil 3:8—the excellency; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Matthew 16:18 thou: Matt 10:2; John 1:42; Gal 2:9 upon: Isa 28:16; 1 Cor 3:10, 11; Eph 2:19–22; Rev 21:14 I will: Zech 6:12, 13; 1 Cor 3:9; Heb 3:3, 4 my: Matt 18:17; Acts 2:47; 8:1; Eph 3:10; 5:25–27, 32; Col 1:18; 1 Tim 3:5, 15 and the: Gen 22:17; 2 Sam 18:4; Job 38:17; Ps 9:13; 69:12; 107:18; 127:5; Prov 24:7; Isa 28:6; 38:10; 1 Cor 15:55 marg. shall not: Ps 125:1, 2; Isa 54:17; John 10:27–30; Rom 8:33–39; Heb 12:28; Rev 11:15; 21:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Exod 40:8—the court; Exod 40:18—and fastened; Num 23:23—no enchantment; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 2 Sam 22:2—General; 1 Kgs 7:21—Boaz; 1 Kgs 15:4—and to establish; 2 Chr 4:4—It stood; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 48:8—God; Ps 87:1—His; Ps 87:5—highest; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Ps 147:2—build; Prov 9:1—builded; Prov 10:25—an; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 14:32—the Lord; Isa 22:22—And the key; Isa 26:1—salvation; Isa 33:20—not one; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Isa 56:5—will I; Isa 62:12—not; Dan 2:34—a stone; Mic 5:4—shall abide; Zech 4:9—his hands; Matt 7:25—for; Luke 22:18—until; Acts 5:39—if; Acts 12:24—General; Acts 15:7—ye know; Gal 2:11—because; Eph 1:22—to the; Eph 2:20—the foundation; Heb 3:6—whose; Heb 10:21—the house; Rev 12:8—prevailed not

Matthew 16:19 give: Acts 2:14–42; 10:34–43; 15:7 the keys: Isa 22:22; Rev 1:18; 3:7; 9:1; 20:1–3 and whatsoever: Matt 18:18; John 20:23; 1 Cor 5:4, 5; 2 Cor 2:10; 1 Thess 4:8; Rev 11:6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Mark 13:34—the porter; Luke 9:1—gave; 1 Tim 3:15—the pillar

Matthew 16:20 charged: Matt 8:4; 17:9; Mark 8:30; 9:9; Luke 9:21, 36 Jesus: John 1:41, 45; 20:31; Acts 2:36; 1 John 2:22; 5:1 Reciprocal: John 4:26—I that

Matthew 16:21 began: Matt 17:22, 23; 20:17–19, 28; 26:2; Mark 8:31; 9:31, 32; 10:32–34; Luke 9:22, 31, 44, 45; 18:31–34; 24:6, 7, 26, 27, 46; 1 Cor 15:3, 4 chief priests: Matt 26:47; 27:12; 1 Chr 24:1–19; Neh 12:7 and be: Matt 27:63; John 2:19–21; Acts 2:23–32 Reciprocal: Lev 16:7—General; 2 Sam 1:2—the third; 1 Kgs 22:2—in the third; Matt 12:40—so; Matt 17:9—until; Matt 17:12—Likewise; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 20:19—the third; Matt 26:32—I am; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 9:9—till; Mark 10:33—and the Son; Mark 14:28—General; Luke 2:46—after; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 24:44—These; John 11:8—the Jews; John 11:53—from; John 18:4—knowing; John 20:9—they; John 21:19—Follow; Acts 21:12—besought; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Heb 12:2—endured

Matthew 16:22 began: Matt 16:16, 17; 26:51–53; Mark 8:32; John 13:6–8 Be it far from thee: Gr. Pity thyself, 1 Kgs 22:13; Acts 21:11–13 Reciprocal: Matt 19:13—and the; Mark 6:36—General; Mark 9:10—what; Luke 9:23—If; Luke 9:45—General; Luke 10:40—dost; John 13:8—Thou shalt; John 20:9—they; Acts 10:14—Not

Matthew 16:23 Get: Matt 4:10; Gen 3:1–6, 17; Mark 8:33; Luke 4:8; 2 Cor 11:14, 15 Satan: 2 Sam 19:22; 1 Chr 21:1; Zech 3:1, 2; John 6:70 thou art: Matt 18:7; Isa 8:14; Rom 14:13, 21 thou savourest: Mark 8:33; Rom 8:5–8; 1 Cor 2:14, 15; Phil 3:19; Col 3:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:10—What have; 1 Kgs 13:16—General; Job 2:10—Thou speakest; Ps 119:25—soul; Matt 5:30—offend; Luke 9:55—and rebuked; Luke 17:1—It is; Rom 7:14—carnal; 1 Cor 3:1—as unto carnal; Gal 2:11—because; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 1:10—without

Matthew 16:24 If: Matt 10:38; Mark 8:34; 10:21; Luke 9:23–27; 14:27; Acts 14:22; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 3:12; Heb 11:24–26 and take: Matt 27:32; Mark 15:21; Luke 23:26; John 19:17; 1 Pet 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Exod 39:21—as the Lord; Lev 3:17—blood; Josh 3:3—ye shall remove; Josh 5:3—Joshua; Josh 10:4—we may; Judg 6:27—and did; Judg 7:17—General; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; 1 Kgs 17:5—did according; 1 Kgs 20:35—Smite me; 2 Kgs 6:19—follow me; Esth 4:13—Think not; Job 36:21—this; Isa 20:2—Go; Jer 36:8—did; Matt 4:19—Follow; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 19:21—come; Luke 5:27—Follow me; Luke 9:59—Follow me; John 10:4—he goeth; John 10:27—and they; John 12:26—let; Acts 11:23—cleave; Rom 8:17—if so be; Phil 2:21—all; 1 Thess 1:6—and of; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 2:21—even

Matthew 16:25; Matt 10:39; Esth 4:14, 16; Mark 8:35; Luke 17:33; John 12:25; Acts 20:23, 24; Rev 12:11 Reciprocal: Judg 16:30—die; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; Esth 4:13—Think not; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Jer 26:21—he was; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 19:29—every; 1 Pet 3:14—if

Matthew 16:26 what is: Matt 5:29; Job 2:4; Mark 8:36; Luke 9:25 gain: Matt 4:8, 9; Job 27:8; Luke 12:20; 16:25 or: Ps 49:7, 8; Mark 8:37 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—What profit; Gen 37:27—sell him; Gen 47:19—buy us; Num 22:17—I will promote; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Job 20:28—and his goods; Job 33:27—it profited; Ps 120:3—What shall; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 8:11—wisdom; Prov 11:4—Riches; Prov 13:8—ransom; Prov 16:16—General; Prov 19:1—Better; Prov 19:16—keepeth his; Prov 23:23—sell; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Eccl 3:9—General; Isa 47:14—they shall; Jer 2:8—do not; Jer 26:21—he was; Jer 41:8—Slay; Ezek 7:19—shall cast; Amos 4:3—them into the palace; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Matt 10:39—General; Matt 13:45—like; Matt 18:9—rather; Matt

19:22—for; Luke 17:31—he which; Acts 27:18—the next; Acts 27:38—they lightened;
Rom 2:9—soul; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; Phil 3:7—General; 2 Tim 2:14—to no

Matthew 16:27 the Son: Matt 24:30; 25:31; 26:64; Mark 8:38; 14:62; Luke 9:26; 21:27; 22:69
with: Matt 13:41, 49; Dan 7:10; Zech 14:5; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Jude 14 and then: Matt 10:41,
42; Job 34:11; Ps 62:12; Prov 24:12; Isa 3:10, 11; Jer 17:10; 32:19; Ezek 7:27; Rom 2:6; 1 Cor
8:8; 2 Cor 5:10; Eph 6:8; 1 Pet 1:17; Rev 2:23; 22:12–15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:30—render;
Job 21:19—he rewardeth; Prov 12:14—and; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 59:18—According; Ezek
18:20—righteousness; Ezek 18:30—every; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek
33:20—I will; Hos 12:2—according to his doings; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt
6:1—otherwise; Matt 19:28—when; Mark 13:26—General; John 1:51—the Son; John
5:22—General; John 21:22—If; Acts 3:20—General; Acts 7:56—the Son; Rom 2:16—God;
1 Cor 3:8—and every; Gal 6:5—General; 1 Thess 4:16—the Lord; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory;
1 Tim 5:21—the elect; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Titus 2:13—the glorious; 1 Pet 4:13—when; Rev
12:7—and his; Rev 14:16—he; Rev 20:12—according; Rev 21:23—for

Matthew 16:28 There: Mark 9:1; Luke 9:27 taste: Luke 2:26; John 8:52; Heb 2:9 see: This
appears to refer to the mediatorial kingdom which our Lord was about to set up, by the
destruction of the Jewish nation and polity, and the diffusion of the gospel throughout
the world. Matt 10:23; 24:3, 27–31, 42; 26:64; Mark 13:26; Luke 18:8; 21:27, 28 Reciprocal:
Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 24:30—see; Matt 24:34—This; Matt
26:29—with; Matt 28:17—when; Matt 28:18—All; Mark 13:30—that; Luke
21:32—General; John 1:51—the Son; John 21:22—If; Acts 7:56—the Son; 2 Pet
1:16—coming

CHAPTER 17

- 1 The transfiguration of Christ;
- 14 He heals the lunatic,
- 22 foretells his own passion,
- 24 and pays tribute.

Matthew 17:1 after: Luke, taking in both the day of the preceding discourse and that of
the transfiguration, as well as the six intermediate ones, says it was eight days after.
Mark 9:2–13; Luke 9:28–36 Peter: Matt 26:37; Mark 5:37; Luke 8:51; 2 Cor 13:1 an high: 2
Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount; Matt 4:21—other; Matt
10:2—James; John 1:14—we; John 20:26—eight; Acts 3:1—Peter; 2 Pet 1:16—were

Matthew 17:2 transfigured: Luke 9:29; Rom 12:2; Phil 2:6, 7 Gr. his face: Matt 28:3; Exod
34:29–35; John 1:14; 17:24; Acts 26:13–15; Rev 1:13–17; 10:1; 19:12, 13; 20:11 raiment: Ps
104:2; Mark 9:3 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—in his clearness; Ps 18:12—At the; Ps
45:2—fairer; Eccl 8:1—a man's; Song 5:15—his countenance; Song 6:10—clear; Isa
33:17—eyes; Dan 7:9—whose; Dan 10:6—his face; Hab 3:4—brightness; Mark
9:2—transfigured; John 20:12—in; Acts 1:10—two; Acts 6:15—saw; Acts 22:6—about;
Phil 2:8—in; Phil 3:21—that; Rev 1:17—I fell; Rev 19:8—white

Matthew 17:3 behold: Mark 9:4; Luke 9:30, 31 Moses: Matt 11:13, 14; Deut 18:18; 34:5, 6,
10; Luke 24:27, 44; John 1:17; 5:45–47; 2 Cor 3:7–11; Heb 3:1–6 Elias: Matt 17:10–13; 1 Kgs

17:1; 18:36–40; 2 Kgs 2:11–14; Mal 4:5, Elijah, Luke 1:17; 9:33; 16:16 Reciprocal: Acts 7:37—him; 2 Pet 1:17—there came

Matthew 17:4 answered: Mark 9:5, 6; Luke 9:33 it is: Exod 33:18, 19; Ps 4:6; 16:11; 63:1–5; Isa 33:17; Zech 9:17; John 14:8, 9; 17:24; Phil 1:23; 1 John 3:2; Rev 21:23; 22:3–5
Reciprocal: Exod 18:17—not good; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Matt 17:10—Why; Mark 9:4—appeared; Luke 9:30—which; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 26:22—the prophets

Matthew 17:5 behold: Exod 40:34, 35; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; Ps 18:10, 11; Luke 9:34; Acts 1:9; Rev 1:7 a voice: Exod 19:19; Deut 4:11, 12; 5:22; Job 38:1; Ps 81:7; John 5:37; 12:28–30; Acts 9:3–6 This: Matt 3:17; Mark 1:11; 9:7; Luke 3:22; 9:35; John 3:16, 35; 5:20–23; Eph 1:6; Col 1:13 marg. 2 Pet 1:16, 17 in whom: Matt 12:18; Isa 42:1, 21; John 15:9, 10 hear: Deut 18:15, 19; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37; Heb 1:1, 2; 2:1–3; 5:9; 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 41:55—Go unto; Gen 49:10—until; Exod 16:10—appeared; Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 23:21—Beware of him; Exod 24:15—a cloud; 2 Sam 12:25—Jedidiah; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; Job 37:11—he scattereth; Ps 2:7—Thou; Ps 18:12—At the; Ps 22:8—seeing; Ps 60:5—That; Ps 85:11—righteousness; Ps 95:7—if ye; Ps 108:6—That thy; Prov 1:33—whoso; Prov 4:20—General; Prov 8:30—I was daily; Prov 22:17—and hear; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 49:5—yet; Isa 53:10—pleased; Isa 55:3—hear; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 23:8—one; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 6:47—heareth; Luke 8:21—which; Luke 20:13—I will; John 1:34—this; John 5:32—is another; John 6:27—for him; John 6:29—This; John 6:45—Every; John 8:29—for; John 10:16—they shall; John 10:27—sheep; Acts 26:22—the prophets; 1 Cor 3:23—and Christ; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Eph 4:21—heard; Heb 3:7—hear; 1 John 3:22—because; 1 John 5:7—The Father; 1 John 5:9—for; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 14:14—behold

Matthew 17:6; Lev 9:24; Judg 13:20, 22; 1 Chr 21:16; Ezek 3:23; 43:3; Dan 8:17; 10:7–9, 16, 17; Acts 22:7; 26:14; 2 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Gen 28:17—he was; Exod 3:6—hid; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Dan 10:8—and there; Luke 5:8—Depart; Acts 7:32—Then

Matthew 17:7 touched: Dan 8:18; 9:21; 10:10, 18; Rev 1:17 Arise: Luke 24:5; Acts 9:6
Reciprocal: Num 14:27—How long; Ezek 2:1—stand

Matthew 17:8 they saw: Mark 9:8; Luke 9:36; Acts 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Dan 8:17—I was

Matthew 17:9 Jesus: Matt 16:20; Mark 8:30; 9:9, 10; Luke 8:56; 9:21, 22 until: Matt 17:23; 16:21; Luke 18:33, 34; 24:46, 47 Reciprocal: Isa 1:1—vision; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Matt 8:4—See; Matt 9:30—straitly; Matt 12:16—General; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 5:43—he charged; Luke 9:36—And they

Matthew 17:10 Why: Matt 17:3, 4; 11:14; 27:47–49; Mal 4:5, 6; Mark 9:11; John 1:21, 25
Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—and he; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Luke 9:8—General; Rev 20:4—the souls

Matthew 17:11 and restore: Mal 4:6; Luke 1:16, 17; 3:3–14; Acts 3:21 Reciprocal: Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Mark 9:2—after; Mark 9:11—General; Mark 15:35—he; Luke 20:4—baptism

Matthew 17:12 and they: Matt 11:9–15; 21:23–25, 32; Mark 9:12, 13; 11:30–32; Luke 7:33; John 1:11; 5:32–36; Acts 13:24–28 but: Matt 11:2; 14:3–10; Mark 6:14–28; Luke 3:19, 20; Acts 7:52 Likewise: Matt 16:21; Isa 53:3–12; Luke 9:21–25; Acts 2:23; 3:14, 15; 4:10 Reciprocal: Matt 3:1—John; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 21:25—baptism; Luke 1:17—in; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 20:4—baptism; Acts 3:21—the times

Matthew 17:13 the disciples: Matt 11:14 Reciprocal: Matt 3:1—John; Matt 11:9—A prophet; Matt 21:25—baptism; Mark 9:13—Elias

Matthew 17:14 when: Mark 9:14–29; Luke 9:37–43 kneeling: Mark 1:40; 10:17; Acts 10:25, 26 Reciprocal: Matt 9:18—worshipped; Luke 9:33—and let; John 4:46—whose

Matthew 17:15 have: Matt 15:22; Mark 5:22, 23; 9:22; Luke 9:38–42; John 4:46, 47 for: Matt 4:24; Mark 9:17, 18, 20–22 he is: Σεληνιαζεται [G4583], from σεληνη [G4582], the moon, one who was affected with his disorder at the change and full of the moon. This is the case in some kinds of madness and epilepsy. This youth was no doubt epileptic; but it was evidently either produced or taken advantage of by a demon or evil spirit. for oftentimes: Matt 8:31, 32; Job 1:10–19; 2:7; Mark 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Matt 9:27—have; Luke 6:18—vexed

Matthew 17:16 and they: Matt 17:19, 20; 2 Kgs 4:29–31; Luke 9:40; Acts 3:16; 19:15, 16 Reciprocal: Judg 16:20—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:31—neither voice; Mark 9:18—and they

Matthew 17:17 O faithless: Matt 6:30; 8:26; 13:58; 16:8; Mark 9:19; 16:14; Luke 9:41; 24:25; John 20:27; Heb 3:16–19 how long shall I be: Exod 10:3; 16:28; Num 14:11, 27; Ps 95:10; Prov 1:22; 6:9; Jer 4:14; Acts 13:18 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—Because ye believed; Deut 32:5—a perverse; Deut 32:20—children; Josh 7:7—to deliver; Ps 62:3—How; Ps 82:2—How; Isa 49:4—I have laboured; Matt 12:41—this; Matt 17:20—Because; Matt 17:26—General; Luke 12:28—O ye; Acts 2:40—untoward; Acts 9:39—while; Phil 2:15—a crooked; 2 Thess 3:2—for; Heb 5:12—for the

Matthew 17:18 rebuked: Matt 12:22; Mark 1:34; 5:8; 9:25–27; Luke 4:35, 36, 41; 8:29; 9:42; Acts 16:18; 19:13–15 from: Matt 9:22; 15:28; John 4:52, 53 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—possessed

Matthew 17:19; Mark 4:10; 9:28 Reciprocal: Judg 1:19—but could; Job 22:30—pureness; Ps 106:34—did not; Matt 17:16—and they; Matt 24:3—the disciples; Mark 9:18—and they; Acts 3:16—through; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 2 Cor 6:13—be

Matthew 17:20 Because: Matt 17:17; 14:30, 31; Heb 3:19 If: Matt 21:21; Mark 11:23; Luke 17:6; 1 Cor 12:9; 13:2 faith: That is, as Bp. PEARCE well remarks, a thriving and increasing faith, like a grain of mustard seed, which, from being the least of seeds, becomes the greatest of all herbs. a grain: Matt 13:31; Mark 4:31 nothing: Mark 9:23; Luke 1:37; 18:27 Reciprocal: Num 20:12—Because ye believed; Josh 7:7—to deliver; Judg 1:19—but could; Judg 16:20—the Lord; Job 22:30—pureness; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 8:13—and as; Matt 14:29—he walked; Matt 17:16—and they; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 9:28—Why; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Luke 8:25—Where; Luke 9:40—and they; Luke 12:28—O ye; Luke 13:19—like; Acts 3:16—through; Jas 5:15—the prayer

Matthew 17:21 this: Matt 12:45 but: 1 Kgs 17:20, 21; Dan 9:3; Mark 9:29; Acts 13:2, 3;

14:23; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 11:27; Eph 6:18 Reciprocal: Luke 9:40—and they; Luke 17:6—If; Jas 5:15—the prayer

Matthew 17:22 The Son: Matt 16:21; 20:17, 18; Mark 8:31; 9:30, 31; 10:33, 34; Luke 9:22, 44; 18:31–34; 24:6, 7, 26, 46 betrayed: Matt 24:10; 26:16, 46; Acts 7:52; 1 Cor 11:23 Reciprocal: Matt 26:2—betrayed; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 24:44—These; John 18:4—knowing

Matthew 17:23 they shall: Ps 22:15, 22–31; Isa 53:7, 10–12; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7 the third: Ps 16:10; John 2:19; Acts 2:23–31; 1 Cor 15:3, 4 And they were: John 16:6, 20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Matt 12:40—so; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:9—until; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 27:63—After; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 10:33—and the Son; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 18:31—Behold; Luke 24:6—remember; Luke 24:44—These; John 18:4—knowing

Matthew 17:24 when: Mark 9:33 tribute: “Gr. didrachma, in value fifteen pence.” Exod 30:13; 38:26. This tribute seems to have been the half shekel which every male among the Jews paid yearly for the support of the temple, and which was continued by them, wherever dispersed, till after the time of Vespasian. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:9—collection; Neh 10:32—the third part; Matt 4:13—Capernaum; Matt 11:23—Capernaum; Matt 26:17—Where; Luke 9:50—Forbid; Rom 13:6—pay

Matthew 17:25 Yes: Matt 3:15; 22:21; Rom 13:6, 7 of their: 1 Sam 17:25 Reciprocal: Deut 15:3—General; Ezra 4:13—toll; Matt 8:14—into; Matt 21:28—what; Matt 26:17—Where; Mark 12:14—is it; Mark 12:17—Render; Luke 10:36—thinkest; 1 Thess 4:15—prevent

Matthew 17:26; Matt 17:17 Reciprocal: Deut 15:3—General; 1 Sam 17:25—free in Israel; Luke 9:50—Forbid; Luke 16:8—in; 1 Thess 5:22—General

Matthew 17:27 lest: Matt 15:12–14; Rom 14:21; 15:1–3; 1 Cor 8:9, 13; 9:19–22; 10:32, 33; 2 Cor 6:3; 1 Thess 5:22; Titus 2:7, 8 and take: Gen 1:28; 1 Kgs 17:4; Ps 8:8; Jonah 1:17; 2:10; Heb 2:7, 8 a piece of money: “Or, a stater, half an ounce of silver, value 2s. 6d., after 5s. the ounce.” that take: 2 Cor 8:9; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Eccl 10:19—but; Hab 1:15—take; Luke 5:4—Launch; Luke 20:25—Render; Luke 23:2—forbidding

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Christ warns his disciples to be humble and harmless,
- 7 to avoid offences,
- 10 and not to despise the little ones;
- 15 teaches how we are to deal with our brethren when they offend us,
- 21 and how oft to forgive them;
- 23 which he sets forth by a parable of the king that took account of his servants,
- 32 and punished him who shewed no mercy to his fellow.

Matthew 18:1 the same: Mark 9:33–37 Who: Matt 20:20–28; 23:11; Mark 9:34; 10:35–45; Luke 9:46–48; 22:24–27; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3 in: Matt 3:2; 5:19, 20; 7:21; Mark 10:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 5:3—the poor; Matt 18:4—greatest; Matt 20:21—Grant; Acts

8:19—General; Rom 12:3—not to; Rom 12:16—Mind

Matthew 18:2; Matt 19:13, 14; 1 Kgs 3:7; Jer 1:7; Mark 9:36, 37 Reciprocal: Ps 34:11—Come; Matt 7:13—at; Luke 9:47—took

Matthew 18:3 Verily: Matt 5:18; 6:2, 5, 16; John 1:51; 3:3 Except: Matt 13:15; Ps 51:10–13; 131:2; Isa 6:10; Mark 4:12; Luke 22:32; Acts 3:19; 28:27; Jas 5:19, 20 and become: Mark 10:14, 15; Luke 18:16, 17; 1 Cor 14:20; 1 Pet 2:2 enter: Matt 5:20; 19:23; Luke 13:24; John 3:5; Acts 14:22; 2 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:7—a little; Ps 51:13—converted; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 10:42—one; Matt 11:25—and hast; Matt 19:14—for; Matt 20:25—called; Matt 21:31—Verily; Mark 9:37—receive one; Mark 10:23—enter; Luke 17:2—one; Luke 22:26—General; John 6:53—Except; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 18:26—expounded; Eph 4:14—no more

Matthew 18:4 humble: Matt 23:11, 12; Ps 131:1, 2; Isa 57:15; Luke 14:11; 1 Pet 5:5; Jas 4:10 greatest: Matt 18:1; 20:26, 27; Mark 10:43; Luke 9:48 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:17—When thou; 1 Kgs 3:7—a little; Prov 29:23—honour; Jer 13:18—Humble; Matt 11:25—and hast; Matt 20:25—called; Mark 10:14—for; Luke 18:16—for; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 18:26—expounded; 1 Cor 3:18—let; Eph 4:14—no more

Matthew 18:5 receive: Matt 10:40–42; 25:40, 45; Mark 9:41; Luke 9:48; 17:1, 2 receiveth: Mark 9:37; John 13:20; Gal 4:14 Reciprocal: Prov 25:9—with; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Luke 10:16—heareth you; John 1:12—received; Rom 14:1—receive; Phlm 1:17—receive

Matthew 18:6 offend: Ps 105:15; Zech 2:8; Mark 9:42; Luke 17:1, 2; Acts 9:5; Rom 14:13–15, 21; 15:1–3; 1 Cor 8:9–13; 10:32, 33; 2 Thess 1:6–9 little: Matt 18:10, 14; Zech 13:7; Luke 17:2 that a: This mode of punishment appears to have obtained in Syria as well as in Greece, especially in cases of parricide. That it was customary in Greece we learn from Suidas, in υπερβολον λιθον, and the scholiast on the Equites of Aristophanes: Οταν [G3752], γαρ [G1063], κατεποντων [G2671], τινας [G5099], βαρος [G922], απο [G575], των τραχηλων [G5137], εκρεμων [G2910]. “When a person was drowned, they hung a weight about his neck.” Reciprocal: Exod 15:5—depths; Deut 22:8—thou bring; Ps 73:15—offend; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 25:40—the least; Mark 14:21—good; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 9:15—for; 2 Cor 6:3—General; Phil 1:10—without; Phil 2:4—General

Matthew 18:7 unto: Gen 13:7; 1 Sam 2:17, 22–25; 2 Sam 12:14; Luke 17:1; Rom 2:23, 24; 1 Tim 5:14, 15; 6:1; Titus 2:5, 8; 2 Pet 2:2 for: Mark 13:7; Acts 1:16; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Thess 2:3–12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–5; 4:3, 4; Jude 4 but: Matt 13:41, 42; 23:13–28; 26:24; John 17:12; Acts 1:18–20; 2 Pet 2:3, 15–17; Jude 11–13; Rev 2:14, 15, 20–23; 19:20, 21 Reciprocal: Num 32:15—ye shall; Deut 22:8—thou bring; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; Ps 73:15—offend; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 11:21—Woe; Matt 16:23—thou art; Mark 14:21—but; Rom 14:13—put; Rom 14:21—whereby; Rom 16:17—offences; 1 Cor 8:9—take; Phil 1:10—without; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling

Matthew 18:8 if: Matt 5:29, 30; 14:3, 4; Deut 13:6–8; Mark 9:43–48; Luke 14:26, 27, 33; 18:22, 23 and cast: Isa 2:20, 21; 30:22; Ezek 18:31; Rom 13:12; Phil 3:8, 9 maimed: Matt 15:30, 31 everlasting: Matt 25:41, 46; Isa 33:14; Mark 9:48, 49; Luke 16:24; 2 Thess 1:8, 9;

Rev 14:10; 20:15; 21:8 Reciprocal: Ps 18:23—I kept; Prov 23:2—General; Isa 30:33—Tophet; Matt 5:22—hell

Matthew 18:9 to enter: Matt 19:17, 23, 24; Acts 14:22; Heb 4:11; Rev 21:27 rather: Matt 16:26; Luke 9:24, 25 Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—lowest; Ps 18:23—I kept; Prov 23:2—General; Isa 30:33—Tophet; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 5:29—if; Mark 9:43—if; Luke 16:23—in hell

Matthew 18:10 heed: Matt 18:6, 14; 12:20; Ps 15:4; Zech 4:10; Luke 10:16; Rom 14:1–3, 10, 13–15, 21; 15:1; 1 Cor 8:8–13; 9:22; 11:22; 16:11; 2 Cor 10:1, 10; Gal 4:13, 14; 6:1; 1 Thess 4:8; 1 Tim 4:12 their: Matt 1:20; 2:13, 19; 24:31; Gen 32:1, 2; 2 Kgs 6:16, 17; Ps 34:7; 91:11; Zech 13:7; Luke 16:22; Acts 5:19; 10:3; 12:7–11, 23; 27:23; Heb 1:14 behold: 2 Sam 14:28; 1 Kgs 22:19; Esth 1:14; Ps 17:15; Luke 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; Job 1:6—came to; Jer 52:25—were near the king’s person; Zech 6:5—go; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 10:42—one; Matt 22:30—as; Matt 25:40—the least; Mark 9:37—receive one; Mark 9:42—offend; Mark 10:14—for; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; Luke 15:10—there; Luke 17:2—one; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 12:15—It is; Rom 14:3—despise; 1 Cor 8:9—take; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 1 Cor 11:10—because; 1 Cor 13:12—face; Rev 8:2—seven angels; Rev 21:12—twelve angels

Matthew 18:11; Matt 9:12, 13; 10:6; 15:24; Luke 9:56; 15:24, 32; 19:10; John 3:17; 10:10; 12:47; 1 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: Ps 72:13—shall save; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Jer 50:6—people; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Zech 13:7—I will turn; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 15:10—there; John 3:15—not; John 21:15—lambs; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against

Matthew 18:12 How: Matt 21:28; 22:42; 1 Cor 10:15 if: Matt 12:11; Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6; Jer 50:6; Ezek 34:16, 28; Luke 15:4–7; John 10:11–21; 1 Pet 2:25 into: 1 Kgs 21:17; Ezek 34:6, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Ezek 34:4—sought; Dan 2:18—they would; Luke 12:32—little; Gal 6:1—restore

Matthew 18:13 he rejoiceth: Ps 147:11; Isa 53:11; 62:5; Jer 32:37–41; Mic 7:18; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:5–10, 23, 24; John 4:34–36; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Ps 119:176—gone astray; Ezek 34:4—sought; Luke 15:4—having; Luke 15:7—joy

Matthew 18:14 it is: Luke 12:32; John 6:39, 40; 10:27–30; 17:12; Rom 8:28–39; Eph 1:5–7; 1 Pet 1:3–5 your: Matt 5:16; 6:9, 32 one: Isa 40:11; Zech 13:7; John 21:15; 1 Cor 8:11–13; 2 Tim 2:10; Heb 12:13; 2 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Matt 10:42—one; Matt 18:6—little; Matt 18:10—heed; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; Luke 12:30—your; Luke 15:10—one; Luke 17:2—one

Matthew 18:15 if: Matt 18:35; Lev 6:2–7; Luke 17:3, 4; 1 Cor 6:6–8; 8:12; 2 Cor 7:12; Col 3:13; 1 Thess 4:6 go: Lev 19:17; Ps 141:5; Prov 25:9, 10 thou hast: Prov 11:30; Rom 12:21; 1 Cor 9:19–21; Jas 5:19, 20; 1 Pet 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Gen 21:25—reproved; Gen 45:1—Cause; Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Josh 22:13—sent; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; Judg 20:12—sent men; 2 Sam 13:22—spake; Prov 27:5—General; Prov 28:23—General; Ezek 3:20—because; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 18:21—till; 1 Cor 6:1—having; Eph 5:11—but; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish; 1 Tim 5:1—as brethren; Titus 3:10—after; Jas 5:16—Confess

Matthew 18:16 that in: Num 35:30; Deut 17:6; 19:15; 1 Kgs 21:13; John 8:17; 2 Cor 13:1; 1 Tim 5:19; Heb 10:28; 1 John 5:7, 8; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Judg 11:12—sent messengers; Luke 17:4—I repent; 1 Cor 5:4—when

Matthew 18:17 tell: Acts 6:1–3; 15:6, 7; 1 Cor 5:4, 5; 6:1–4; 2 Cor 2:6, 7; 3 John 9, 10 let: Rom 16:17, 18; 1 Cor 5:3–5, 9–13; 2 Thess 3:6, 14, 15; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 John 10, 11 a heathen: Matt 6:7; Ezra 6:21; Ezek 11:12; 2 Cor 6:14–17; Eph 4:17–19; 5:11, 12 a publican: Matt 5:46; 11:19; 21:31, 32; Luke 15:1; 18:11; 19:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Lev 14:40—take away; Josh 22:15—General; Ezra 10:8—himself separated; Neh 5:7—I set a great assembly; Ps 59:8—heathen; Prov 22:10—General; Matt 16:18—my; Mark 2:16—publicans; John 9:34—cast him out; 1 Cor 5:11—called; 1 Cor 5:13—Therefore; 1 Tim 1:20—I have; 1 Tim 5:8—and is

Matthew 18:18; Matt 16:19; John 20:23; Acts 15:23–31; 1 Cor 5:4, 5; 2 Cor 2:10; Rev 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Isa 22:22—so he; Matt 5:18—verily; John 9:34—cast him out; 2 Cor 13:3—Christ; 1 Tim 3:15—the pillar

Matthew 18:19 That if: Matt 5:24; 21:22; Mark 11:24; John 15:7, 16; Acts 1:14; 2:1, 2; 4:24–31; 6:4; 12:5; Eph 6:18–20; Phil 1:19; Jas 5:14–16; 1 John 3:22; 5:14–16; Rev 11:4–6 it shall: John 14:13, 14; 16:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; Isa 22:22—so he; Ezek 14:16—these; Dan 2:18—they would; Mal 3:16—and the; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 24:14—shall be; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 8:15—prayed; Acts 12:12—where; 1 Pet 3:7—that

Matthew 18:20 two: Gen 49:10; John 20:19, 26; 1 Cor 5:4; 1 Thess 1:1; Phlm 1:2 there: Matt 28:20; Exod 20:24; Zech 2:5; John 8:58; Rev 1:11–13; 2:1; 21:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Gen 28:15—I am; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Lev 23:44—General; Josh 6:27—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:9—and in thy presence; Ps 46:5—God is; Song 6:2—gone; Song 7:5—the king; Song 8:13—dwellest; Isa 4:5—upon every; Ezek 14:16—these; Ezek 46:10—General; Zeph 2:1—gather together; Hag 1:13—I am; Mal 3:16—and the; Matt 26:11—but; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 24:15—Jesus; John 4:21—when; John 14:18—will come; John 20:24—was; Acts 1:14—all; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 12:12—where; Acts 15:6—General; Rom 16:5—the church; Heb 10:25—forsaking

Matthew 18:21 till: Matt 18:15; Luke 17:3, 4 Reciprocal: Prov 19:11—and; Zech 8:23—ten men; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 6:12—debts; Matt 6:14—General; 1 Cor 8:12—when; Eph 4:32—forgiving; Col 3:13—forgiving; Phlm 1:12—thou

Matthew 18:22 but: Matt 6:11, 12, 14, 15; Isa 55:7; Mic 7:19; Mark 11:25, 26; Rom 12:21; Eph 4:26, 31, 32; 5:1; Col 3:13; 1 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:24—seventy; Prov 19:11—and; Eccl 11:2—seven; Zech 8:23—ten men; Luke 17:4—if

Matthew 18:23 is: Matt 3:2; 13:24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52; 25:1, 14 which: Matt 25:19–30; Luke 16:1, 2; 19:12–27; Rom 14:12; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 40:20—lifted up; Dan 6:2—that; Mark 11:25—forgive; Luke 7:41—a certain; Luke 19:15—that he

Matthew 18:24 owed: Luke 7:41, 42; 13:4 marg. Luke 16:5, 7 ten thousand: Μυρίων [G3461], τάλαντων [G5007], a myriad of talents, the highest number known in Greek arithmetical notation. According to Prideaux, the Roman talent was equal to 216£; ten thousand of which would amount to 2,160,000£. If the Jewish talent of silver be

designed, which is estimated by the same learned writer at 450£, this sum amounts to 4,500,000£; but if the gold talent is meant, which is equal to 7,200£, then the amount is 72,000,000£. This immense sum represents our boundless obligations to God, and our utter incapacity, as sinners infinitely indebted to Divine justice, of paying one mite out of the talent. 1 Chr 29:7; Ezra 9:6; Ps 38:4; 40:12; 130:3, 4 talents: "A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after five shillings the ounce is 187£ 10s." Reciprocal: Gen 44:10—he with whom; Esth 3:9—ten thousand; Matt 25:15—talents; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Luke 16:1—a certain

Matthew 18:25 commanded: Lev 25:39; 2 Kgs 4:1; Neh 5:5, 8; Isa 50:1 Reciprocal: Gen 17:13—bought; Gen 44:10—he with whom; Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Deut 15:2—exact it; Deut 32:30—sold them; Judg 4:2—sold; 1 Sam 22:2—was in debt; Prov 6:31—he shall give; Prov 22:7—the borrower; Luke 7:42—when; Rom 7:14—sold

Matthew 18:26 worshipped him: or, besought him have: Matt 18:29; Luke 7:43; Rom 10:3 Reciprocal: Judg 9:7—Hearken; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Luke 7:42—when

Matthew 18:27 moved: Judg 10:16; Neh 9:17; Ps 78:38; 86:5, 15; 145:8; Hos 11:8 Reciprocal: Neh 10:31—the exaction; Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Luke 6:30—and

Matthew 18:28 an hundred: Rather, "a hundred denarii," as our penny does not convey one seventh of the meaning. This would amount to about 3£ 2s. 6d. English; which was not one six hundred thousandth part of the 10,000 talents, even calculating them as Roman talents. pence: "The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is sevenpence halfpenny." Matt 20:2 and took: Deut 15:2; Neh 5:7, 10, 11; 10:31; Isa 58:3; Ezek 45:9 Reciprocal: Prov 28:3—poor man; Jer 34:16—and brought; Matt 6:12—as; Matt 10:29—farthing; Matt 22:19—a penny; Mark 6:37—pennyworth; Mark 12:15—a penny; Mark 14:5—pence; Luke 7:41—pence; Luke 15:8—pieces; Luke 20:24—a penny; John 6:7—pennyworth; Jas 2:13—he

Matthew 18:29 Have: Matt 18:26; 6:12; Phlm 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:24—fell

Matthew 18:30 but: 1 Kgs 21:27–29; 22:27 Reciprocal: Deut 15:7—thou shalt; 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor; Prov 21:13—at; Luke 12:58—into

Matthew 18:31 they: Ps 119:136, 158; Jer 9:1; Mark 3:5; Luke 19:41; Rom 9:1–3; 12:15; 2 Cor 11:21; Heb 13:3 and came: Gen 37:2; Luke 14:21; Heb 13:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:5—and told David

Matthew 18:32 O thou: Matt 25:26; Luke 19:22; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; Deut 15:15—General; Eccl 7:22—also; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 24:48—if; 1 John 4:11—General

Matthew 18:33 even: Matt 5:44, 45; Luke 6:35, 36; Eph 4:32; 5:1, 2; Col 3:13 Reciprocal: Exod 23:9—ye know; Deut 15:15—General; Ps 18:25—With the; Ps 109:16—he remembered; Lam 2:2—swallowed; Jonah 4:11—should; Zech 11:6—I will no; Matt 5:7—are; Luke 10:33—he had; 1 Pet 3:8—having; 1 John 4:11—General

Matthew 18:34 and delivered: Matt 5:25, 26; Luke 12:58, 59; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Rev 14:10, 11 Reciprocal: Isa 47:11—put it off; Matt 6:12—debts; Luke 7:42—when

Matthew 18:35 do: Matt 6:12, 14, 15; 7:1, 2; Prov 21:13; Mark 11:26; Luke 6:37, 38; Jas 2:13 from: Prov 21:2; Jer 3:10; Zech 7:12; Luke 16:15; Jas 3:14; 4:8; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—Forgive; Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 18:15—if; Luke 6:30—and; Luke 11:4—for; Luke 17:4—if

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Christ heals the sick;
- 3 answers the Pharisees concerning divorcement;
- 10 shows when marriage is necessary;
- 13 receives little children;
- 16 instructs the young man how to attain eternal life;
- 20 and how to be perfect;
- 23 tells his disciples how hard it is for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God;
- 27 and promises reward to those that forsake anything to follow him.

Matthew 19:1 that when: Mark 10:1; John 10:40 he departed: This was our Lord's final departure from Galilee, previous to his crucifixion; but he appears to have taken in a large compass in his journey, and passed through the districts east of Jordan. Some learned men, however, are of opinion, that instead of "beyond Jordan," we should render, "by the side of Jordan," as *παραν* [G4008], especially with a genitive, sometimes signifies. Reciprocal: Matt 26:1—when

Matthew 19:2; Matt 4:23–25; 9:35, 36; 12:15; 14:35, 36; 15:30, 31; Mark 6:55, 56 Reciprocal: Matt 4:25—followed; Matt 8:1—great

Matthew 19:3 tempting: Matt 16:1; 22:16–18, 35; Mark 10:2; 12:13, 15; Luke 11:53, 54; John 8:6; Heb 3:9 Is it: Matt 5:31, 32; Mal 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Mal 2:16—the Lord; Matt 12:10—Is it; Matt 22:18—Why; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; 1 Pet 3:7—ye

Matthew 19:4 Have: Matt 12:3; 21:6, 42; 22:31; Mark 2:25; 12:10, 26; Luke 6:3; 10:26 that: Gen 1:27; 5:2; Mal 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 4:19—two wives; Deut 24:5—a man; 1 Chr 14:3—took; 2 Chr 24:3—two wives; Matt 9:13—go; Matt 21:16—have; 1 Cor 14:20—malice

Matthew 19:5 said: Gen 2:21–24; Ps 45:10; Mark 10:5–9; Eph 5:31 cleave: Προσκολληθῆσεται [G4347], "shall be cemented to his wife," as the Hebrew *davak* implies; a beautiful metaphor, forcibly intimating that nothing but death can separate them. Gen 34:3; Deut 4:4; 10:20; 11:22; 1 Sam 18:1; 2 Sam 1:26; 1 Kgs 11:2; Ps 63:8; Rom 12:9 and they: 1 Cor 6:16; 7:2, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:50—afflict; Deut 17:17—multiply wives; Judg 8:30—many wives; 1 Sam 25:43—both; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Mark 10:7—General; Eph 5:28—as

Matthew 19:6 God: Prov 2:17; Mal 2:14; Mark 10:9; Rom 7:2; 1 Cor 7:10–14; Eph 5:28;

Heb 13:4 hath: Συνεζευξεν [G2201], “hath yoked together,” as oxen in the plough, where each must pull equally in order to bring it on. Among the ancients, they put a yoke upon the necks of a new married couple, or chains on their arms, to shew that they were to be one, closely united, and pulling equally together in all the concerns of life. Reciprocal: Gen 31:50—afflict; Mark 10:7—General; John 8:5—but; 1 Cor 6:16—for

Matthew 19:7 Why: Matt 5:31; Deut 24:1–4; Isa 50:1; Jer 3:8; Mark 10:4 and to: Matt 1:19; Mal 2:16 Reciprocal: John 5:45—in

Matthew 19:8 because: Ps 95:8; Zech 7:12; Mal 2:13, 14; Mark 10:5 suffered: Matt 3:15; 8:31; 1 Cor 7:6 but: Gen 2:24; 7:7; Jer 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:19—two wives; Deut 22:19—he may not put; 1 Sam 1:2—two; 1 Sam 25:43—both; 1 Chr 14:3—took; Matt 5:32—whosoever; John 5:45—in

Matthew 19:9 Whosoever: Matt 5:32; Mark 10:11, 12; Luke 16:18; 1 Cor 7:10–13, 39 except: 2 Chr 21:11; Jer 3:8; Ezek 16:8, 15, 29; 1 Cor 5:1 doth: Gen 12:18, 19; 20:3; Jer 3:1; Rom 7:2, 3; 1 Cor 7:4, 11, 39 Reciprocal: Deut 22:19—he may not put

Matthew 19:10; Gen 2:18; Prov 5:15–19; 18:22; 19:13, 14; 21:9, 19; 1 Cor 7:1, 2, 8, 26–28, 32–35, 39, 40; 1 Tim 4:3; 5:11–15

Matthew 19:11; 1 Cor 7:2, 7, 9, 17, 35 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 7:5—that Satan

Matthew 19:12 which were made: Isa 39:7; 56:3, 4 which have: 1 Cor 7:32–38; 9:5, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 5:29—pluck; 1 Cor 7:7—But; 1 Cor 7:17—as God; 1 Cor 7:35—not

Matthew 19:13 brought: Matt 18:2–5; Gen 48:1, 9–20; 1 Sam 1:24; Ps 115:14, 15; Jer 32:39; Mark 10:13; Luke 18:15; Acts 2:39; 1 Cor 7:14 and the: Matt 16:22; 20:31; Luke 9:49, 50, 54, 55 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Mark 10:48—many; Luke 9:47—took; Acts 9:17—and putting

Matthew 19:14 Suffer: Gen 17:7, 8, 24–26; 21:4; Judg 13:7; 1 Sam 1:11, 22, 24; 2:18; Mark 10:14; Luke 18:16, 17 for: Matt 11:25; 18:3; 1 Cor 14:20; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Matt 18:2—General; Mark 9:36—General

Matthew 19:15; Isa 40:11; Mark 10:16; 1 Cor 7:14; 2 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Mark 9:36—General

Matthew 19:16 one: Mark 10:17; Luke 18:18 what: Luke 10:25; John 6:27–29; Acts 16:30 eternal: Matt 25:46; Dan 12:2; John 3:15; 4:14; 5:39; 6:47, 68; 10:28; 12:25; 17:2, 3; Rom 2:7; 5:21; 6:22, 23; 1 Tim 1:16; 6:12, 19; Titus 1:2; 3:7; 1 John 1:2; 2:25; 5:11–13, 20; Jude 21 Reciprocal: Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 19:29—inherit; John 6:28—What; Rom 9:32—Because

Matthew 19:17 there: 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 52:1; 145:7–9; Jas 1:17; 1 John 4:8–10, 16 but: Lev 18:5; Ezek 20:11, 12; Luke 10:26–28; Rom 10:5; Gal 3:11–13 Reciprocal: Ps 106:1—for he; Ps 107:1—good; Ps 119:68—good; Ps 135:3—for the Lord; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 18:9—to enter; Mark 10:18—Why; Mark 10:19—knowest; Luke 10:28—this; Luke 18:20—knowest; Acts 11:24—he was; Rom 2:23—that makest; Gal 3:12—The man; 1 Pet 3:10—love

Matthew 19:18 Which: Gal 3:10; Jas 2:10, 11 Thou shalt do: Matt 5:21–28; Exod 20:12–17; Deut 5:16–21; Mark 10:19; Luke 18:20; Rom 13:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Exod 20:15—General; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Mal 2:9—but; Mark 12:28—Which; Mark 12:31—Thou; Luke 18:11—as; Rom 13:9—For this; Gal 5:14—all

Matthew 19:19 Honour: Matt 15:4–6; Lev 19:3; Prov 30:17; Eph 6:1, 2 Thou: Matt 22:39; Lev 19:18; Luke 10:27; Rom 13:9; Gal 5:14; Jas 2:8 Reciprocal: Mal 1:6—son; Matt 5:43—Thou; Mark 12:31—Thou; Col 3:20—obey

Matthew 19:20 All: Mark 10:20; Luke 15:7, 29; 18:11, 12, 21; John 8:7; Rom 3:19–23; 7:9; Gal 3:24; Phil 3:6 what: Mark 10:21; Luke 18:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; Jas 1:4—wanting

Matthew 19:21 If: Matt 5:19, 20, 48; Gen 6:9; 17:1; Job 1:1; Ps 37:37; Luke 6:40; Phil 3:12–15 go: Matt 6:19, 20; Mark 10:21; Luke 12:33; 14:33; 16:9; 18:22; Acts 2:45; 4:32–35; 1 Tim 6:17–19; Heb 10:34 come: Matt 19:28; 4:19; 8:22; 9:9; 16:24; Mark 2:14; 8:34; 10:21; Luke 5:27; 9:23; 18:22; John 10:27; 12:26 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; Neh 5:12—We will restore; Prov 2:4—thou; Prov 24:14—there; Eccl 10:19—but; Matt 13:44—for joy; Luke 18:21—General; John 14:24—that; 1 Cor 2:6—them; Phil 3:20—our; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying

Matthew 19:22 he went: Matt 13:22; 14:9; Judg 18:23, 24; Dan 6:14–17; Mark 6:26; 10:22; Luke 18:23; John 19:12–16 for: Matt 6:24; 16:26; Ps 17:14; Ezek 33:31; Eph 5:5; Col 3:5 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:14—Orpah; 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; 2 Kgs 5:11—went away; Neh 5:12—We will restore; Prov 2:4—thou; Luke 5:28—General; John 6:66—of his; 1 Tim 6:9—they

Matthew 19:23 That: Matt 13:22; Deut 6:10–12; 8:10–18; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6, 7, 16–19; Prov 11:28; 30:8, 9; Mark 10:23; Luke 12:15–21; 16:13, 14, 19–28; 18:24; 1 Cor 1:26; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jas 1:9–11; 2:6; 5:1–4 enter: Matt 5:20; 18:3; 21:31; John 3:3, 5; Acts 14:22 Reciprocal: Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Jer 5:5—but these; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 18:9—to enter; Acts 17:20—strange; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Matthew 19:24 It: So in the Koran, “The impious, who in his arrogance shall accuse our doctrine of falsity, shall find the gates of heaven shut; nor shall he enter till a camel shall pass through the eye of a needle.” It was a common mode of expression among the Jews to declare anything that was rare or difficult. Matt 19:26; 23:24; Jer 13:23; Mark 10:24, 25; Luke 18:25; John 5:44 Reciprocal: Deut 6:11—when thou; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Prov 2:19—None; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 18:9—to enter; John 21:25—that even; Acts 14:22—enter; Jas 5:1—ye

Matthew 19:25 Who: Matt 24:22; Mark 13:20; Luke 13:23, 24; Rom 10:13; 11:5–7 Reciprocal: Mark 10:24—astonished; Mark 10:25—General

Matthew 19:26 but: Gen 18:14; Num 11:23; Job 42:2; Ps 3:8; 62:11; Jer 32:27; Zech 8:6; Mark 10:27; Luke 1:37; 18:27 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Gen 22:8—General; 1 Sam 14:6—for there is no restraint; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs 17:16—the barrel; Dan 2:11—and there; Matt 19:24—It; Rom 4:21—he was able

Matthew 19:27 we have forsaken: Matt 4:20–22; 9:9; Deut 33:9; Mark 1:17–20; 2:14; 10:28; Luke 5:11, 27, 28; 14:33; 18:28; Phil 3:8 what: Matt 20:10–12; Luke 15:29; 1 Cor 1:29; 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:20—he left; Matt 13:44—for joy; Matt 14:28—bid; Mark 1:18—forsook; Luke 18:22—and come

Matthew 19:28 in the regeneration: Isa 65:17; 66:22; Acts 3:21; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 21:5 when: Matt 16:27; 25:31; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Rev 20:11–15 ye also: Matt 20:21; Luke 22:28–30; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; 2 Tim 2:12; Rev 2:26, 27; 3:21 the twelve: Exod 15:27; 24:4; 28:21; Lev 24:5; Josh 3:12; 1 Kgs 18:31; Ezra 6:17; Rev 7:4; 12:1; 21:12–14; 22:2 Reciprocal: Num 24:11—the Lord; 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; 2 Chr 9:19—twelve lions; 2 Chr 18:9—sat either; Dan 7:22—judgment; Dan 12:3—shine; Dan 12:13—rest; Zech 3:7—judge; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 10:1—called; Matt 19:21—come; Luke 6:13—twelve; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 18:22—and come; Luke 18:29—There; Luke 22:30—and sit; John 21:19—Follow; Acts 26:7—our; Jas 1:1—to; Jas 1:12—which; 1 Pet 1:7—might; Rev 4:4—were four; Rev 20:4—thrones

Matthew 19:29 every: Matt 16:25; Mark 10:29, 30; Luke 18:29, 30; 1 Cor 2:9 or brethren: Matt 8:21, 22; 10:37, 38; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16; Phil 3:8 my: Matt 5:11; 10:22; Luke 6:22; John 15:19; Acts 9:16; 1 Pet 4:14; 3 John 7 an: Matt 13:8, 23 inherit: Matt 19:16; 25:34, 46 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Ps 45:10—forget; Ps 45:16—Instead; Prov 2:4—thou; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Jer 15:15—know; Matt 6:33—and all; Matt 13:44—for joy; Mark 8:35—for; Luke 22:28—General; John 12:25—that loveth; Acts 4:37—sold; Rom 6:22—and the end; 1 Cor 6:9—inherit; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 2 Tim 2:12—we suffer; Heb 9:15—eternal; Jas 1:12—which; 1 Pet 3:9—that; 1 Pet 3:14—if; Rev 20:2—he laid; Rev 21:7—inherit

Matthew 19:30; Matt 8:11, 12; 20:16; 21:31, 32; Mark 10:31; Luke 7:29, 30; 13:30; 18:13, 14; Rom 5:20, 21; 9:30–33; Gal 5:7; Heb 4:1 Reciprocal: Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Mark 15:43—and went; Luke 17:18—save; John 19:39—Nicodemus; Acts 6:7—the priests; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 13:42—the Gentiles; 2 Tim 4:11—for

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Christ, by the similitude of the labourers in the vineyard, shows that God is debtor unto no man;
- 17 foretells his passion;
- 20 by answering the mother of Zebedee's children, teaches his disciples to be lowly;
- 29 and gives two blind men their sight.

Matthew 20:1 the kingdom: This parable was intended to illustrate the equity of God's dealings, even when "the first are placed last, and the last first." Matt 3:2; 13:24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47; 22:2; 25:1, 14 a man: Matt 9:37, 38; 21:33–43; Song 8:11, 12; Isa 5:1, 2; John 15:1 early: Matt 23:37; Song 8:11, 12; Jer 25:3, 4 labourers: Mark 13:34; 1 Cor 15:58; Heb 13:21; 2 Pet 1:5–10 Reciprocal: Job 7:1—like the days; Job 14:6—as an hireling; Matt 22:1—General; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Rom 4:4—General; Rom 10:21—All day long; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

Matthew 20:2 he had: Matt 20:13; Exod 19:5, 6; Deut 5:27–30 a penny: “The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is sevenpence halfpenny.” Matt 18:28; 22:19 marg. Luke 10:35; Rev 6:6 he sent: 1 Sam 2:18, 26; 3:1, 21; 16:11, 12; 1 Kgs 3:6–11; 18:12; 2 Chr 34:3; Eccl 12:1; Luke 1:15; 2 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Matt 20:9—they received; Luke 20:24—a penny; John 12:5—three hundred

Matthew 20:3 the third: Mark 15:25; Acts 2:15 standing: Matt 20:6, 7; 11:16, 17; Prov 19:15; Ezek 16:49; Acts 17:17–21; 1 Tim 5:13; Heb 6:12 Reciprocal: 2 Pet 1:8—barren

Matthew 20:4 Go: Matt 9:9; 21:23–31; Luke 19:7–10; Rom 6:16–22; 1 Cor 6:11; 1 Tim 1:12, 13; Titus 3:8; 1 Pet 1:13; 4:2, 3 and whatsoever: Col 4:1

Matthew 20:5 sixth: Matt 27:45; Mark 15:33, 34; Luke 23:44–46; John 1:39; 4:6; 11:9; Acts 3:1; 10:3, 9 and did: Gen 12:1–4; Josh 24:2, 3; 2 Chr 33:12–19; Heb 11:24–26 Reciprocal: Matt 21:28—sons

Matthew 20:6 the eleventh: Eccl 9:10; Luke 23:40–43; John 9:4 Why: Prov 19:15; Ezek 16:49; Acts 17:21; Heb 6:12 Reciprocal: Josh 18:3—How long are; Matt 20:3—standing; Matt 20:9—they received; 2 Pet 1:8—barren

Matthew 20:7 Because: Acts 4:16; 17:30, 31; Rom 10:14–17; 16:25; Eph 2:11, 12; 3:5, 6; Col 1:26 Go: Matt 22:9, 10; Eccl 9:10; Luke 14:21–23; John 9:4 and: Eph 6:8; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Matt 20:3—standing; Matt 20:9—they received

Matthew 20:8 when: Matt 13:39, 40; 25:19, 31; Rom 2:6–10; 2 Cor 5:10; Heb 9:28; Rev 20:11, 12 unto: Gen 15:2; 39:4–6; 43:19; Luke 10:7; 12:42; 16:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 4:10 Reciprocal: Deut 24:15—At his; Ruth 2:6—the servant

Matthew 20:9 they received: Matt 20:2, 6, 7; Luke 23:40–43; Rom 4:3–6; 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6–8; 2:8–10; 1 Tim 1:14–16

Matthew 20:10 Reciprocal: Matt 19:27—what

Matthew 20:11 they murmured: Luke 5:30; 15:2, 28–30; 19:7; Acts 11:2, 3; 13:45; 22:21, 22; 1 Thess 2:16; Jude 16 Reciprocal: Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Prov 7:19—the goodman; Isa 58:3—have we fasted; Ezek 18:25—way; Matt 24:43—goodman; Mark 14:5—And they; Phil 2:14—without

Matthew 20:12 wrought but one hour: or, continued one hour only equal: Luke 14:10, 11; Rom 3:22–24, 30; Eph 3:6 borne: Isa 58:2, 3; Zech 7:3–5; Mal 1:13; 3:14; Luke 15:29, 30; 18:11, 12; Rom 3:27; 9:30–32; 10:1–3; 11:5, 6; 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 11:23–28 Reciprocal: Num 23:4—I have prepared; Job 34:33—whether thou refuse; Matt 25:24—I knew

Matthew 20:13 Friend: Matt 22:12; 26:50 I do: Gen 18:25; Job 34:8–12, 17, 18; 35:2; 40:8; Rom 9:14, 15, 20 Reciprocal: Matt 20:2—he had; Luke 15:31—General

Matthew 20:14 thine: Matt 6:2, 6, 16; 2 Kgs 10:16, 30, 31; Ezek 29:18–20; Luke 15:31; 16:25; Rom 3:4, 19 I will: John 17:2 Reciprocal: Acts 11:17—as God

Matthew 20:15 it: Matt 11:25; Exod 33:19; Deut 7:6–8; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; Jer 27:5–7; John 17:2;

Rom 9:15–24; 11:5, 6; 1 Cor 4:7; Eph 1:11; 2:1, 5; Jas 1:18 Is thine: Matt 6:23; Deut 15:9; 28:54; Prov 23:6; 28:22; Mark 7:22; Jas 5:9 because: Jonah 4:1–4; Acts 13:45 Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Gen 4:6—General; Gen 31:9—General; Exod 11:2—borrow; Exod 20:17—is thy neighbour's; Num 33:53—General; Josh 2:9—that the Lord; Josh 8:27—the cattle; 1 Sam 18:9—eyed David; Job 1:21—taken away; Job 9:12—What; Job 33:13—giveth not account; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Jer 18:6—General; Ezek 48:1—Dan; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Luke 4:25—many; Luke 23:43—To day; John 4:26—I that; Acts 8:6—with one; Acts 11:17—as God; Rom 9:20—who art; Rom 11:35—General; 1 Cor 12:11—as

Matthew 20:16 the last: Matt 8:11, 12; 19:30; 21:31; Mark 10:31; Luke 7:47; 13:28–30; 15:7; 17:17, 18; John 12:19–22; Rom 5:20; 9:30 for: Matt 7:13; 22:14; Luke 14:24; Rom 8:30; 1 Thess 2:13; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Jas 1:23–25 Reciprocal: Num 4:48—General; Judg 7:3—twenty; Esth 2:4—let the maiden; Isa 48:12—my called; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Ezek 48:1—Dan; Matt 7:14—and few; Mark 15:43—and went; Luke 7:39—would; Luke 12:32—little; Luke 13:23—are; Luke 13:30—General; Luke 23:43—To day; John 4:30—General; Acts 8:6—with one; Acts 17:34—certain; Rom 10:20—I was made; Rom 16:13—chosen; 2 Tim 4:11—for

Matthew 20:17 Jesus: Mark 10:32–34; Luke 18:31–34; John 12:12 took: Matt 13:11; 16:13; Gen 18:17; John 15:15; Acts 10:41 Reciprocal: Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:22—The Son; Mark 8:31—he began; Mark 10:33—and the Son; Luke 12:50—I have

Matthew 20:18 and the: Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 26:2; Ps 2:1–3; 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–27; Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28 they: Matt 26:66; 27:1; Mark 14:64, 65; Luke 22:71 Reciprocal: Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 15:1—and delivered; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 13:33—for; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 24:6—remember; Luke 24:44—These; John 18:4—knowing; Acts 21:11—and shall; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; Heb 12:2—endured

Matthew 20:19 shall deliver: Matt 27:2–10; Mark 15:1, 16–20; Luke 23:1–5; John 18:28–38; Acts 3:13–16; 1 Cor 15:3–7 to mock: Matt 26:67, 68; 27:27–31; Ps 22:7, 8; 35:16; Isa 53:3; Mark 14:65; 15:16–20, 29–31; Luke 23:11; John 19:1–4 the third: Matt 12:40; 16:21; Isa 26:19; Hos 6:2; Luke 24:46; 1 Cor 15:4 Reciprocal: Matt 10:17—scourge; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Matt 26:32—I am; Matt 27:26—scourged; Matt 27:29—platted; Matt 27:31—and led; Matt 27:63—After; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 15:15—when; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 23:33—they crucified; Luke 24:6—remember; Luke 24:44—These; John 18:4—knowing; John 18:32—the saying; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 21:11—and shall; Heb 11:36—mockings; Heb 12:2—endured

Matthew 20:20 came: Mark 10:35 the mother: Matt 4:21; 27:56; Mark 15:40, Salome worshipping: Matt 2:11; 8:2; 14:33; 15:25; 28:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—I desire; Esth 5:3—What; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 10:2—James; Matt 18:1—Who; Matt 26:37—Peter; Luke 5:10—James; Luke 9:46—General; Luke 22:24—General; Heb 12:2—endured; 3 John 9—who loveth

Matthew 20:21 What: Matt 20:32; 1 Kgs 3:5; Esth 5:3; Mark 6:22; 10:36, 51; Luke 18:41; John 15:7 Grant: Matt 18:1; 19:28; Jer 45:5; Mark 10:37; Luke 22:24; Rom 12:10; Phlm 1:2, 3 the one: 1 Kgs 2:19; Ps 45:9; 110:1; Mark 16:19; Rom 8:34; Col 3:1 in thy: Luke 17:20, 21;

19:11; Acts 1:6 Reciprocal: Num 16:10—and seek; 1 Kgs 1:16—And the; 1 Kgs 2:20—I desire; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; Job 35:13—God; Matt 4:21—other; Matt 23:6—General; Matt 27:56—the mother; Mark 9:34—they had; Mark 10:38—Ye know not; Rom 12:16—Mind; 2 Cor 12:8—I besought

Matthew 20:22 Ye know not: Mark 10:38; Rom 8:26; Jas 4:3 the cup: Matt 26:39, 42; Ps 75:3; Jer 25:15–38; Mark 14:36; Luke 22:42; John 18:11 baptized with the: Mark 10:39; Luke 12:50 We: Matt 26:35, 56; Prov 16:18 Reciprocal: Num 16:10—and seek; Deut 3:26—Let it; 1 Kgs 2:22—why dost; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; Job 35:13—God; Ps 110:7—He shall; Ezek 23:32—drink; Luke 14:28—counteth; Luke 18:41—What; Luke 22:33—I am; 1 Cor 15:29—what; 2 Cor 12:8—I besought; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; Rev 14:10—into

Matthew 20:23 Ye: Acts 12:2; Rom 8:17; 2 Cor 1:7; Col 1:24; 2 Tim 2:11, 12; Rev 1:9 to sit: Rather, “to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, except to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.” for: Matt 25:34; Mark 10:40; 1 Cor 2:9; Heb 11:16 Reciprocal: Josh 19:51—These are; Ezek 23:32—drink; Dan 11:33—yet; Zech 4:12—What be; Matt 26:35—Though; Luke 14:28—counteth; Acts 1:7—which; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Matthew 20:24 they: Prov 13:10; Mark 10:41; Luke 22:23–25; 1 Cor 13:4; Phil 2:3; Jas 3:14–18; 4:1, 5, 6; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Matt 26:35—Likewise

Matthew 20:25 called: Matt 11:29; 18:3, 4; John 13:12–17 the princes: Mark 10:42; Luke 22:25–27 exercise dominion: Dan 2:12, 13, 37–45; 3:2–7, 15, 19–22; 5:19 Reciprocal: Matt 6:32—after; Mark 9:35—If; 2 Cor 4:5—and; 1 Pet 5:3—as

Matthew 20:26 it: Matt 23:8–12; Mark 9:35; 10:43, 45; Luke 14:7–11; 18:14; John 18:36; 2 Cor 1:24; 10:4–10; 1 Pet 5:3; 3 John 9, 10; Rev 13:11–17; 17:6 minister: Matt 25:44; 27:55; Ezek 24:13; Acts 13:5; 2 Tim 1:18; Phlm 1:13; Heb 1:14; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—Moses’ minister; 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 6:32—after; Matt 18:4—greatest; Matt 23:11—General; Luke 4:20—and he; John 13:14—I then; Rom 12:10—in honour; 1 Cor 9:19—I made; Phil 2:5—General

Matthew 20:27 whosoever: Matt 18:4; Mark 9:33–35; Luke 22:26; Acts 20:34, 35; Rom 1:14; 1 Cor 9:19–23; 2 Cor 4:5; 11:5, 23–27; 12:15 Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—Moses’ minister; Ps 85:13—shall set; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 10:43—whosoever

Matthew 20:28 came: Luke 22:27; John 13:4–17; Phil 2:4–8; Heb 5:8 and to: Job 33:24; Ps 49:7; Isa 53:5, 8, 10, 11; Dan 9:24–26; John 10:15; 11:50–52; Rom 3:24–26; Gal 3:13; Eph 1:7; 5:2; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 2:24; 3:18; Rev 1:5; 5:8, 9 for: Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Rom 5:15–19; Heb 9:28; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—a ransom; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 3:41—General; Num 3:50—General; Num 7:15—General; Deut 12:23—the blood is; Ps 85:13—shall set; Isa 35:10—the ransomed; Isa 49:7—to a; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Ezek 45:22—the prince; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 27:50—yielded; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 10:45—came; Luke 7:6—Jesus; Luke 9:56—the Son; Luke 10:37—He that; John 1:29—which; John 6:38—not; John 6:51—my flesh; John 10:10—I am; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 12:47—for; John 19:30—and he; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Rom 15:8—Jesus; 2 Cor 5:14—one; 2 Cor 8:9—he became; Gal 1:4—gave; Gal 2:20—who; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 5:25—loved; Phil 2:7—the form; Col 1:14—whom; 1 Thess

5:10—died; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 3:13—used; Heb 9:14—offered; Heb 12:2—endured; 1 Pet 4:10—minister; 1 John 3:16—perceive

Matthew 20:29; Mark 10:46–52; Luke 18:35–43 Reciprocal: Matt 8:1—great

Matthew 20:30 two: Matt 9:27–31; 12:22; 21:14; Ps 146:8; Isa 29:18; 35:5, 6; 42:16, 18; 59:10; 61:1, 2; Mark 10:46; Luke 4:18; 7:21; John 9:1–12 Have: Matt 12:23; 15:22; 21:9; 22:42; Acts 2:30; Rom 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 17:13—have; Luke 18:35—as

Matthew 20:31 rebuked: Matt 15:23; 19:13 but they cried: Matt 7:7, 8; Gen 32:25–29; Luke 11:8–10; 18:1–8, 39; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—thrust; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 15:22—son; Matt 15:25—came; Mark 10:48—many; Luke 17:13—have; Luke 18:40—General

Matthew 20:32 What: Matt 20:21; Ezek 36:37; Acts 10:29; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:16—And the; Mark 10:49—stood

Matthew 20:33 Lord: Ps 119:18; Eph 1:17–19

Matthew 20:34 Jesus: Matt 9:36; 14:14; 15:32; Ps 145:8; Luke 7:13; John 11:33–35; Heb 2:17; 4:15, 16; 1 Pet 3:8 touched: Matt 9:29; Mark 7:33; Luke 22:51; John 9:6, 7 and they: Matt 8:15; Ps 119:67, 71; Luke 18:43; Acts 26:18 Reciprocal: Mark 8:2—compassion; Mark 9:22—have; Luke 8:44—immediately

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Christ rides into Jerusalem upon an ass;
- 12 drives the buyers and sellers out of the temple;
- 17 curses the fig-tree;
- 23 puts to silence the priests and elders,
- 28 and rebukes them by the similitude of the two sons,
- 33 and the husbandmen who slew such as were sent to them.

Matthew 21:1 when: Mark 11:1; Luke 19:28 Bethphage: Bethphage was a village on the declivity of Mount Olivet, and somewhat nearer to Jerusalem than Bethany. the mount: Matt 24:3; 26:30; Zech 14:4; Luke 19:37; 21:37; John 8:1; Acts 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—place; Neh 8:15—the mount; Luke 19:29—when; John 12:14—Jesus

Matthew 21:2; Matt 26:18; Mark 11:2, 3; 14:13–16; Luke 19:30–32; John 2:5–8 Reciprocal: Luke 19:31—the Lord; Acts 8:27—he arose

Matthew 21:3 The Lord: 1 Chr 29:14–16; Ps 24:1; 50:10, 11; Hag 2:8, 9; John 3:35; 17:2; Acts 17:25; 2 Cor 8:9 straightway: 1 Sam 10:26; 1 Kgs 17:9; Ezra 1:1, 5; 7:27; 2 Cor 8:1, 2, 16; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Jer 11:18—the Lord; Matt 26:18—The Master; Mark 11:2—General; Luke 19:31—the Lord; Luke 22:11—The Master

Matthew 21:4 this: Matt 1:22; 26:56; John 19:36, 37 saying: Zech 9:9; John 12:15

Reciprocal: Ps 97:8—Zion; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 13:35—it; Matt 27:9—Jeremy; Mark 11:7—the colt

Matthew 21:5 the daughter: Ps 9:14; Isa 12:6; 40:9; 62:11; Zeph 3:14, 15; Mark 11:4–11 thy King: Matt 2:2, 6; Gen 49:10; Num 24:19; Ps 2:6–12; 45:1–17; 72:1–20; 110:1–4; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 34:24; 37:24; Dan 2:44, 45; 7:13, 14; Mic 5:2; Zech 6:12, 13; John 1:49; 19:15–22 meek: Matt 11:29; 12:19, 20; 2 Cor 10:1; Phil 2:3–5 sitting: Deut 17:16; Judg 5:10; 12:14; 2 Sam 16:2; 1 Kgs 1:33; 10:26; Hos 1:7; Mic 5:10, 11; Zech 9:10 Reciprocal: Num 12:3—very; Ps 138:5—they shall; Ps 149:2—let the; Isa 3:16—the daughters; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our king; Isa 37:22—the daughter; Jer 4:31—the voice; Jer 30:21—governor; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 11:3—he that; Matt 13:35—it; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 11:7—the colt; Mark 15:12—whom; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; Rev 19:12—on his

Matthew 21:6 and did: Gen 6:22; 12:4; Exod 39:43; 40:16; 1 Sam 15:11; John 15:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:7—I did so; Matt 19:4—Have; Matt 26:19—the disciples; Mark 11:4—and found

Matthew 21:7 brought: Mark 11:4–8; Luke 19:32–35 put: 2 Kgs 9:13 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:7—I did so; Mark 11:7—and cast; Luke 19:35—they cast

Matthew 21:8 others: Lev 23:40; John 12:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:12—my hand; 2 Kgs 9:13—and took every; Mark 11:7—and cast; Luke 19:36—General; John 6:66—of his; John 12:12—much

Matthew 21:9 Hosanna: Matt 21:15; Ps 118:24–26; Mark 11:9, 10 Blessed: Matt 23:39; Luke 19:37, 38; John 12:13–15 in the highest: Luke 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 1 Sam 10:24—God save the king; 1 Sam 30:6—the people; 2 Sam 15:13—The hearts; 2 Sam 16:16—God save the king; 2 Sam 19:40—all the people; 1 Kgs 1:25—God save king Adonijah; 1 Kgs 1:41—the city; 2 Kgs 11:12—and said; 2 Chr 23:11—God save the king; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Ps 20:9—Save; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 95:1—let us make; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 118:26—Blessed; Dan 2:4—O king; Zeph 3:14—shout; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 11:3—he that; Matt 12:23—Is not; Matt 20:30—Have; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 13:35—Blessed; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 28:6—said

Matthew 21:10 all: Matt 2:3; Ruth 1:19; 1 Sam 16:4; John 12:16–19 Who: Song 3:6; Isa 63:1; Luke 5:21; 7:49; 9:9; 20:2; John 2:18; Acts 9:5 Reciprocal: Song 5:9—What is; Mark 11:11—Jesus; Luke 18:36—he; John 12:34—who; Acts 21:30—all

Matthew 21:11 This: Matt 16:13, 14; Deut 18:15–19; Luke 7:16; John 7:40; 9:17; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37 of Nazareth: Matt 2:23; John 1:45, 46; 6:14 Reciprocal: Matt 21:46—because; Matt 26:69—Jesus; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Mark 14:67—Jesus; Luke 18:36—he; Luke 24:19—Concerning; John 7:39—Of; John 18:5—Jesus; Acts 2:7—are

Matthew 21:12 went: Mal 3:1, 2; Mark 11:11 and cast: Mark 11:15; Luke 19:45, 46; John 2:14–17 moneychangers: Deut 14:24–26 doves: Lev 1:14; 5:7, 11; 12:6, 8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29; Luke 2:24 Reciprocal: Deut 14:26—bestow; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; 2 Chr 29:16—all the uncleanness; Ezra 7:17—buy speedily; Neh 13:7—in preparing; Jer 23:11—in; Zech 11:5—sell; Zech 14:21—no more; Luke 2:49—my; Luke 22:53—I was;

John 7:14—the temple

Matthew 21:13 It is: Matt 2:5; John 15:25 My: Ps 93:5; Isa 56:7 ye: Jer 7:11; Mark 11:17; Luke 19:46 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 19:30—reverence; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; 2 Chr 29:16—all the uncleanness; Ezra 7:17—buy speedily; Neh 13:7—in preparing; Ps 119:139—because; Isa 1:23—companions; Jer 23:11—in; Ezek 22:27—to get; Zech 11:5—sell; Zech 14:21—no more; Luke 19:45—went; John 2:16—make; John 10:10—thief; John 12:6—because; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing

Matthew 21:14; Matt 9:35; 11:4, 5; Isa 35:5; Acts 3:1–9; 10:38 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Matt 15:31—the lame; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 18:43—he

Matthew 21:15 when: Matt 21:23; 26:3, 59; 27:1, 20; Isa 26:11; Mark 11:18; Luke 19:39, 40; 20:1; 22:2, 66; John 11:47–49, 57; 12:19 Hosanna: Matt 21:9; 22:42; John 7:42 they were: John 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:41—the city; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Ps 20:9—Save; Ps 148:12—young men; Isa 28:9—weaned; Jer 26:7—General; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 9:27—Thou; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Matthew 21:16 Hearest: Luke 19:39, 40; John 11:47, 48; Acts 4:16–18 have: Matt 12:3; 19:4; 22:31; Mark 2:25 Out: Matt 11:25; Ps 8:2 Reciprocal: Ps 119:139—because; Ps 148:12—young men; Isa 28:9—weaned; Matt 4:7—It; Matt 21:42—Did; Mark 12:10—have; Luke 6:3—Have; Luke 10:21—revealed; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Matthew 21:17 he left: Matt 16:4; Jer 6:8; Hos 9:12; Mark 3:7; Luke 8:37, 38 Bethany: Bethany was a village to the east of the mount of Olives, on the road to Jericho; fifteen stadia (John 11:18) or nearly two miles, as Jerome states, from Jerusalem. This village is now small and poor, and the cultivation of the soil around it is much neglected; but it is a pleasant, romantic spot, shaded by the mount of Olives, and abounding in vines and long grass. It consists of from thirty to forty dwellings inhabited by about 600; Mohammedans, for whose use there is a neat little mosque standing on an eminence. Here they shew the ruins of a sort of castle as the house of Lazarus, and a grotto as his tomb; and the house of Simon the leper, of Mary Magdalene and of Martha, and the identical tree which our Lord cursed, are among the monkish curiosities of the place. Mark 11:11, 19; Luke 10:38; John 11:1, 18; 12:1–3 Reciprocal: Matt 26:6—in Bethany; Luke 21:37—the day time; John 12:36—and departed

Matthew 21:18 in: Mark 11:12, 13 he hungered: Matt 4:2; 12:1; Luke 4:2; Heb 4:15 Reciprocal: Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Acts 10:10—he became

Matthew 21:19 fig tree: Gr. one fig-tree and found: Isa 5:4, 5; Luke 3:9; 13:6–9; John 15:2, 6; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16 Let: Mark 11:14; Luke 19:42–44; Heb 6:7, 8; 2 Pet 2:20–22; Rev 22:11 the fig tree: Jude 12 Reciprocal: Deut 20:19—thou shalt not; Ps 1:3—shall not; Ps 69:27—Add; Song 6:6—General; Isa 1:30—ye shall be; Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Jer 8:13—there; Ezek 17:10—shall it; Zech 11:9—that that dieth; Matt 3:10—is hewn; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Mark 11:13—seeing; Mark 11:20—General; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; 1 Cor 13:2—I am; Titus 3:14—that

Matthew 21:20 How: Isa 40:6–8; Mark 11:20, 21; Jas 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Dan 4:26—the heavens; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Luke 13:6—fig tree

Matthew 21:21 If ye have: Matt 17:20; Mark 11:22, 23; Luke 17:6, 7; Rom 4:19, 20; 1 Cor 13:2; Jas 1:6 Be thou removed: Matt 8:12 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—speak; Josh 10:14—the Lord; Job 9:5—removeth; Ps 46:2—mountains; Ezek 37:4—Prophecy; Zech 4:7—O great; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 14:29—he walked; Mark 9:23—If; Luke 12:57—General; John 14:12—the; Acts 3:16—through; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 1 Tim 2:8—and; Heb 10:22—in full; Jas 5:15—the prayer

Matthew 21:22; Matt 7:7, 11; 18:19; Mark 11:24; Luke 11:8–10; John 14:13; 15:7; 16:24; Jas 5:16; 1 John 3:22; 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Josh 10:14—the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; Job 22:28—decree; Ps 20:4—General; Matt 6:5—when; Mark 9:23—If; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 15:16—that whatsoever; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 1:14—all; Acts 3:16—through; Acts 4:31—spake; Heb 10:22—in full; Jas 1:6—let; Jas 5:15—the prayer

Matthew 21:23 when: Mark 11:27, 28; Luke 19:47, 48; 20:1, 2 the chief priests: 1 Chr 24:1–19 By what: Exod 2:14; Acts 4:7; 7:27 Reciprocal: Num 16:7—too much; 2 Chr 25:16—Art thou made; Ezra 5:3—Who hath commanded you; Prov 26:5—a fool; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 29:26—and maketh; Amos 7:10—the priest; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 11:12—from; Matt 17:12—and they; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 21:15—when; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 15:11—General; Luke 22:53—I was; John 1:19—when; John 1:24—Why; John 2:18—seeing; John 5:12—What; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 5:20—stand; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Matthew 21:24 I also: Matt 10:16; Prov 26:4, 5; Luke 6:9; Col 4:6 Reciprocal: Dan 2:45—thou sawest; Matt 11:9—A prophet; Mark 11:29—I will

Matthew 21:25 baptism: Matt 3:1–12; 11:7–15; 17:12, 13; Mark 1:1–11; 11:27–33; Luke 1:11–17, 67–80; 3:2–20; 7:28–35; John 1:6, 15, 25–34; 3:26–36 Why: Luke 20:5; John 3:18; 5:33–36, 44–47; 10:25, 26; 12:37–43; 1 John 3:20 Reciprocal: Matt 21:32—and ye believed; Mark 11:31—Why; Luke 14:4—General; Luke 20:4—baptism; Luke 20:14—reasoned; John 3:27—from; John 8:46—why; Acts 19:4—John

Matthew 21:26 we fear: Matt 21:46; 14:5; Isa 57:11; Mark 11:32; 12:12; Luke 20:6, 19; 22:2; John 9:22; Acts 5:26 for: Mark 6:20; John 5:35; 10:41, 42 Reciprocal: Matt 26:5—lest; Luke 1:76—shalt be

Matthew 21:27 We cannot tell: Matt 15:14; 16:3; 23:16–28; Isa 6:10; 28:9; 29:10–12; 42:19, 20; 56:10, 11; Jer 8:7–9; Mal 2:6–9; Luke 20:7, 8; John 9:30, 40, 41; Rom 1:18–22, 28; 2 Cor 4:3; 2 Thess 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Matt 22:46—no; Mark 11:33—Neither; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding

Matthew 21:28 what: Matt 17:25; 22:17; Luke 13:4; 1 Cor 10:15 A certain: Luke 15:11–32 sons: Matt 20:5–7; Mark 13:34; 1 Cor 15:58 Reciprocal: Isa 1:19—General; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 42:23—will give; Jer 6:16—We will; Ezek 18:27—when; Ezek 33:12—as for; Jonah 3:3—arose; Matt 3:8—forth; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 11:20—because; Matt 18:12—How; Mark 12:1—he began; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 7:39—would; Luke 10:36—thinkest; Luke 13:30—General; Luke 14:21—Go; Luke 19:7—they all; John

8:11—go; Acts 2:38—Repent; Acts 4:27—the people; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance

Matthew 21:29 I will not: Matt 21:31; Jer 44:16; Eph 4:17–19 he repented: Matt 3:2–8; 2 Chr 33:10–19; Isa 1:16–19; 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:28–32; Dan 4:34–37; Jonah 3:2, 8–10; Luke 15:17, 18; Acts 26:20; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 2:1–13 Reciprocal: Exod 4:28—told Aaron; Jonah 3:3—arose; Matt 7:21—that; Luke 1:17—and the; Luke 6:49—that heareth; John 13:8—Thou shalt; Titus 3:3—disobedient; Heb 6:1—repentance

Matthew 21:30 I go: Matt 23:3; Ezek 33:31; Rom 2:17–25; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Luke 6:49—that heareth; Acts 26:20—repent

Matthew 21:31 did: Matt 7:21; 12:50; Ezek 33:11; Luke 15:10; Acts 17:30; 2 Pet 3:9 The first: 2 Sam 12:5–7; Job 15:6; Luke 7:40–42; 19:22; Rom 3:19 Verily: Matt 5:18; 6:5; 18:3 the publicans: Matt 9:9; 20:16; Luke 7:29, 37–50; 15:1, 2; 19:9, 10; Rom 5:20; 9:30–33; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Prov 26:12—Seest; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 10:7—The; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 18:17—a publican; Matt 19:23—enter; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 21:29—I will not; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 1:15—repent; Mark 2:15—General; Mark 10:31—General; Mark 11:31—Why; Mark 11:32—for; Luke 3:12—General; Luke 9:11—the kingdom; Luke 11:9—I say; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; Acts 20:21—repentance; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot; Heb 10:36—after; Heb 13:21—to do; Jas 2:25—the harlot; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 1 John 2:17—but

Matthew 21:32 came: Matt 3:1–8; Isa 35:8; Jer 6:16; Luke 3:8–13; 2 Pet 2:21 and ye believed: Matt 21:25; 11:18; Luke 7:29, 30; John 5:33–36; Acts 13:25–29 the publicans: Luke 7:37–50 repented: Ps 81:11, 12; Zech 7:11, 12; John 5:37–40; 2 Tim 2:25; Heb 3:12; 6:6–8; Rev 2:21 Reciprocal: Dan 5:22—hast; Matt 3:8—forth; Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 9:9—named; Matt 14:5—because; Matt 17:12—and they; Matt 18:17—a publican; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 1:15—repent; Mark 2:15—General; Mark 11:31—Why; Mark 11:32—for; Luke 1:16—General; Luke 3:12—General; Luke 12:57—General; Luke 16:16—and every; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; John 15:24—but; Acts 20:21—repentance; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot; Heb 6:1—repentance; Rev 9:20—yet

Matthew 21:33 Hear: In this parable, in its primary sense, the householder denotes the Supreme Being; the family, the Jewish nation; the vineyard, Jerusalem; the fence, the Divine protection; the wine-press, the law and sacrificial rites; the tower, the temple; and the husbandmen, the priests and doctors of the law. Matt 13:18; 1 Kgs 22:19; Isa 1:10; Jer 19:3; Hos 4:1 There: Ps 80:8–16; Song 8:11, 12; Isa 5:1–4; Jer 2:21; Mark 12:1; Luke 20:9–18; John 15:1 husbandmen: Matt 23:2; Deut 1:15–17; 16:18; 17:9–12; 33:8–10; Mal 2:4–9 went: Matt 25:14, 15; Mark 13:34; Luke 19:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:1—There were; 2 Chr 36:16—misused; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Song 5:7—the keepers; Isa 3:14—ye have eaten; Isa 7:23—a thousand vines; Isa 27:2—A vineyard; Ezek 15:2—What; Ezek 19:10—like; Mic 4:8—O tower; Matt 13:24—put; Matt 20:1—a man; Mark 11:14—No; Mark 12:8—cast; Rom 9:4—the service; Rom 10:21—All day long; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

Matthew 21:34 he sent: 2 Kgs 17:13, 14–23; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Neh 9:29, 30; Jer 25:3–7; 35:15; Zech 1:3–6; 7:9–13; Mark 12:2–5; Luke 20:10–19 that: Song 8:11, 12; Isa 5:4 Reciprocal: Ps 1:3—bringeth; Isa 5:2—he looked; Isa 28:10—For precept; Isa 65:12—because; Jer 7:25—sent; Dan 9:6—have we; Amos 2:11—and; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 23:33—serpents; Luke 13:6—and he came; Luke 20:18—shall fall; Jas 5:10—for

Matthew 21:35; Matt 5:12; 23:31–37; 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:2, 10; 22:24; 2 Chr 16:10; 24:21, 22; 36:15, 16; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; 25:3–7; 26:21–24; Luke 13:33, 34; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Heb 11:36, 37; Rev 6:9 Reciprocal: Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 37:15—the princes; Ezek 34:4—but with; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 23:30—the blood; Matt 23:33—serpents; Matt 23:37—thou; Mark 12:5—and him; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 11:48—for; John 10:31—General; 2 Cor 11:25—once; Rev 16:6—they have

Matthew 21:36 Reciprocal: Jer 2:30—your own sword; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 23:30—the blood; Matt 23:37—thou; Mark 12:5—and him; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 13:34—killest

Matthew 21:37 last: Matt 3:17; Mark 12:6; Luke 20:13; John 1:18, 34; 3:16, 35, 36; Heb 1:1, 2 They: Isa 5:4; Jer 36:3; Zeph 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:31—did reverence; Isa 49:5—Israel; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 20:15—What

Matthew 21:38 This: Matt 2:13–16; 26:3, 4; 27:1, 2; Gen 37:18–20; Ps 2:2–8; Mark 12:7, 8; Luke 20:14; John 11:47–53; Acts 4:27, 28; 5:24–28 Reciprocal: Exod 1:16—then ye shall; Judg 16:2—kill him; 2 Sam 17:2—I will smite; 1 Kgs 1:12—the life; 2 Kgs 11:1—and destroyed; Ps 2:1—people; Ps 40:14—that; Jer 7:26—they did; Jer 11:9—General; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 27:23—But; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 11:18—and; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 19:12—a far; Luke 22:2—General; John 7:1—because; John 7:19—Why; John 16:20—but the; Heb 1:2—appointed; Jas 5:6—have

Matthew 21:39 caught: Matt 26:50, 57; Mark 14:46–53; Luke 22:52–54; John 18:12, 24; Acts 2:23; 4:25–27 cast: Heb 13:11–13 slew: Acts 2:23; 3:14, 15; 4:10; 5:30; 7:52; Jas 5:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:1—and destroyed; Jer 11:9—General; Matt 27:23—But; Matt 27:31—and led; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 12:8—cast; Luke 9:44—for

Matthew 21:40 what: Mark 12:9; Luke 20:15, 16; Heb 10:29 Reciprocal: Isa 5:3—judge; Matt 22:7—he was; John 11:48—and the

Matthew 21:41 they say: Our Lord here causes them to pass that sentence of destruction upon themselves which was literally executed about forty years afterwards by the Roman armies. He will: Matt 3:12; 22:6, 7; 23:35–38; 24:21, 22; Lev 26:14–46; Deut 28:59–68; Ps 2:4, 5, 9; Isa 5:5–7; Dan 9:26; Zech 11:8–10; 12:12; 13:8; 14:2, 3; Mal 4:1–6; Luke 17:32–37; 19:41–44; 21:22–24; 1 Thess 2:16; Heb 2:3; 12:25 and will let out: Matt 21:43; 8:11; Isa 49:5–7; 65:15; 66:19–21; Luke 13:28, 29; 14:23, 24; 21:24; Acts 13:46–48; 15:7; 18:6; 28:8; Rom 9:1–Rom 11:36; 15:9–18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:40—So shall thy judgment be; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; Ps 1:3—bringeth; Ps 64:8—tongue; Prov 10:30—the wicked; Prov 17:11—General; Isa 5:3—judge; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Mark 12:9—shall; Luke 20:16—destroy; Luke 21:23—great; John 8:35—the servant; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 28:28—sent; Rev 2:5—else

Matthew 21:42 Did: Matt 21:16 The stone: Ps 118:22, 23; Isa 28:16; Zech 3:8, 9; Mark 12:10, 11; Luke 20:17, 18; Acts 4:11; Rom 9:33; Eph 2:20; 1 Pet 2:4–8 and it is: Hab 1:5; Acts 13:40, 41; Eph 3:3–9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:50—The thing; Gen 49:24—the stone; 1 Sam 14:38—chief; Ps 119:139—because; Jer 48:45—devour; Zech 4:7—headstone; Matt 4:7—It; Matt 9:13—go; Matt 19:4—Have; Matt 22:31—have; Mark 2:25—Have; Mark

8:31—rejected; Luke 6:3—Have; Luke 17:25—rejected; John 12:48—rejecteth; Gal 4:21—do; 2 Tim 3:16—All; 1 Pet 2:7—the stone

Matthew 21:43 The kingdom: Matt 21:41; 8:11, 12; 12:28; Isa 28:2; Luke 17:20, 21; John 3:3, 5 a nation: Exod 19:6; Isa 26:2; 1 Cor 13:2; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Judg 6:39—dry; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 35:7—the parched; Zech 11:3—for their; Zech 11:9—I will; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 10:7—The; Matt 13:12—from; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 3:8—of these; Luke 9:11—the kingdom; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 14:24—General; Luke 19:26—and from; Acts 1:3—speaking; Acts 13:46—seeing; Acts 18:6—from; Rom 11:17—some; Rom 11:28—are enemies; Heb 4:6—some

Matthew 21:44 whosoever: Ps 2:12; Isa 8:14, 15; 60:12; Zech 12:3; Luke 20:18; Rom 9:33; 2 Cor 4:3, 4; 1 Pet 2:8 but: Matt 26:24; 27:25; Ps 2:9; 21:8, 9; 110:5, 6; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; John 19:11; 1 Thess 2:16; Heb 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Esth 9:25—return; Job 16:12—broken me; Isa 28:13—that; Zech 13:8—two; Mark 11:14—No; Luke 2:34—set; Luke 21:23—great; Acts 5:28—blood

Matthew 21:45 they: Matt 12:12; Luke 11:45; 20:19 Reciprocal: Matt 26:3—assembled; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 12:12—feared; Luke 6:11—communed; Luke 22:2—General; Luke 22:53—I was

Matthew 21:46 they sought: 2 Sam 12:7–13; Prov 9:7–9; 15:12; Isa 29:1; John 7:7 because: Matt 21:11; Luke 7:16, 39; John 7:40, 41; Acts 2:22 Reciprocal: Ps 21:11—imagined; Matt 21:26—we fear; Matt 26:3—assembled; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 11:32—they; Mark 12:12—feared; Mark 12:37—And the; Luke 20:6—all; Luke 20:19—the same; Luke 22:2—General; Luke 22:53—I was; John 7:12—some; Acts 4:21—how; Acts 16:38—and they; Heb 12:3—contradiction

CHAPTER 22

- 1 The parable of the marriage of the king's son;
- 9 The vocation of the Gentiles;
- 12 The punishment of him that wanted the wedding garment;
- 15 Tribute ought to be paid to Caesar;
- 23 Christ confutes the Sadducees for the resurrection;
- 34 answers the lawyer, which is the first and great commandment;
- 41 and puzzles the Pharisees by a question about the Messias.

Matthew 22:1; Matt 9:15–17; 12:43–45; 13:3–11; 20:1–16; 21:28–46; Mark 4:33, 34; Luke 8:10; 14:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:3—call Jesse; Isa 25:6—make; Mark 12:1—he began; Luke 12:36—return

Matthew 22:2 kingdom: Matt 13:24, 31–33, 44–47; 25:1, 14 which: Matt 25:1–13; Ps 45:10–16; John 3:29, 30; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:24–32; Rev 19:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 29:22—and made; Deut 17:10—General; Judg 14:10—made there; Esth 2:18—made a great; Isa 66:4—when I called; Jer 13:5—as; Dan 9:26—the prince; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; Luke 14:16—A certain; Luke 15:23—the fatted; Rev 19:9—Blessed

Matthew 22:3 sent: Matt 3:2; 10:6, 7; Ps 68:11; Prov 9:1–3; Isa 55:1, 2; Jer 25:4; 35:15; Mark 6:7–11; Luke 9:1–6; 14:15–17; Rev 22:17 that: 1 Sam 9:13; Zeph 1:7 and they would not: Matt 23:37; Ps 81:10–12; Prov 1:24–32; Isa 30:15; Jer 6:16, 17; Hos 11:2, 7; Luke 13:34; 15:28; 19:27; John 5:40; Acts 13:45; Rom 10:21; Heb 12:25 Reciprocal: Deut 17:10—General; 2 Sam 14:29—but he would; Prov 9:2—killed; Prov 9:3—sent; Isa 65:12—because; Matt 10:5—sent; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Luke 14:17—Come; Luke 20:37—when

Matthew 22:4 other: Luke 10:1–16; 24:46, 47; Acts 1:8; 11:19, 20; 13:46; 28:17–31 Behold: Prov 9:1, 2; Song 5:1; John 6:50–57; Rom 8:32; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 and all: Matt 22:8; Neh 9:17; Ps 86:5; Luke 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 18:7—General; Prov 9:3—sent; Song 1:12—sitteth; Isa 55:2—eat; Zeph 1:7—he hath

Matthew 22:5 they: Gen 19:14; 25:34; Ps 106:24, 25; Prov 1:7, 24, 25; Acts 2:13; 24:25; Rom 2:4; Heb 2:3 one: Matt 13:22; 24:38, 39; Luke 14:18–20; 17:26–32; Rom 8:6; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Tim 3:4; 1 John 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 14:31—the land; Matt 7:6—turn; Matt 13:45—like; Mark 4:15—these; Rev 18:11—buyeth

Matthew 22:6 the remnant: Matt 5:10–12; 10:12–18, 22–25; 21:35–39; 23:34–37; John 15:19, 20; 16:2, 3; Acts 4:1–3; 5:40, 41; 7:51–57; 8:1; 1 Thess 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Prov 1:24—I have called; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 26:8—the priests; Matt 7:6—turn; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 23:37—thou; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 12:5—and him; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 12:45—to beat; Luke 13:34—killest; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 13:46—seeing; 1 Thess 2:16—for

Matthew 22:7 he was: Matt 21:40, 41; Dan 9:26; Zech 14:1, 2; Luke 19:27, 42–44; 21:21, 24; 1 Thess 2:16; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 his: Deut 28:49–68; Isa 10:5–7; 13:2–5; Jer 51:20–23; Joel 2:11, 25; 3:2; Luke 19:27 Reciprocal: Lev 13:57—shalt burn; Lev 14:45—break down; Deut 28:52—General; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 74:7—cast fire into thy sanctuary; Prov 17:11—General; Isa 5:9—Of a truth; Isa 24:12—General; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 42:24—General; Isa 63:10—he was; Isa 65:12—will I; Isa 65:15—the Lord; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 5:10—ye up; Jer 21:4—and I; Jer 22:7—I; Jer 32:29—and set; Jer 34:22—I will command; Jer 43:10—my servant; Ezek 5:8—even I; Hos 10:10—and the; Zech 11:6—I will no; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 4:6—lest; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 13:3—ye shall; Luke 14:21—being; Luke 19:43—the days; Luke 20:16—destroy; John 11:48—and the; Acts 13:41—for

Matthew 22:8 The wedding: Matt 22:4 but: Matt 10:11–13, 37, 38; Luke 20:35; 21:36; Acts 13:46; 2 Thess 1:5; Rev 3:4; 22:14 Reciprocal: Luke 14:21—being; Luke 14:24—General; Eph 6:9—knowing

Matthew 22:9; Prov 1:20–23; 8:1–5; 9:4–6; Isa 55:1–3, 6, 7; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 14:21–24; 24:47; Acts 13:47; Eph 3:8; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: Prov 8:3—General; Prov 9:3—sent; Isa 62:10—go through; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 20:7—Go; Luke 14:23—Go; Rom 10:20—I was made; Heb 4:6—some

Matthew 22:10 both: Matt 22:11, 12; 13:38, 47, 48; 25:1, 2; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 2 Cor 12:21; 1 John 2:19; Rev 2:14, 15, 20–23 and the: Matt 25:10; Rev 5:9; 7:9; 19:6–9 Reciprocal: Matt 13:30—both; Matt 20:7—Go; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 14:23—Go; Acts 18:6—from; Rom

10:20—I was made; Eph 6:9—knowing; Heb 4:6—some

Matthew 22:11 when: Matt 3:12; 13:30; 25:31, 32; Zeph 1:12; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:23 which: 2 Kgs 10:22; Ps 45:13, 14; Isa 52:1; 61:3–10; 64:6; Zech 3:3, 4; Lam 5:22; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27; 2 Cor 5:3; Eph 4:24; Col 3:10, 11; Rev 3:4, 5, 18; 16:15; 19:8
Reciprocal: Neh 7:64—These sought; Song 1:5—comely; Song 1:12—the king; Isa 24:11—all joy; Jer 11:15—my; Dan 5:27—art; Matt 22:10—both; Matt 25:2—General; Matt 25:34—the King; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 15:22—the best; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever

Matthew 22:12 Friend: Matt 20:13; 26:50 how: Matt 5:20; Acts 5:2–11; 8:20–23; 1 Cor 4:5
And he was: 1 Sam 2:9; Job 5:16; Ps 107:42; Jer 2:23, 26; Rom 3:19; Titus 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; 2 Kgs 10:22—vestments; Neh 5:8—held; Job 36:13—they; Ps 31:17—they; Ps 45:13—clothing; Ps 51:15—O Lord; Isa 33:14—the hypocrites; Isa 47:5—silent; Dan 5:27—art; Matt 8:12—be cast; Matt 13:49—and sever; Matt 22:10—both; Luke 15:22—the best; Luke 19:22—Out; Luke 20:26—and they marvelled; Rom 3:22—and upon; Rev 19:8—to her

Matthew 22:13 Bind: Matt 12:29; 13:30; Isa 52:1; Dan 3:20; John 21:18; Acts 21:11; Rev 21:27 outer: Matt 8:12; 25:30; 2 Thess 1:9; 2 Pet 2:4, 17; Jude 6, 13 there: Matt 13:42, 50; 24:51; Ps 37:12; 112:10; Luke 13:28; Acts 7:54 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Exod 28:43—bear not iniquity; 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Esth 4:3—weeping; Job 15:30—depart; Job 36:13—they; Ps 31:17—they; Ps 49:19—never; Ps 107:10—as sit; Prov 13:9—lamp; Prov 20:20—his; Eccl 11:8—yet; Isa 8:22—driven to darkness; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Isa 65:14—ye shall; Amos 5:20—darkness; Matt 5:30—cast; Rom 3:19—that; Rev 16:10—full

Matthew 22:14; Matt 7:13, 14; 20:16; Luke 13:23, 24 Reciprocal: Esth 2:4—let the maiden

Matthew 22:15 went: Ps 2:2; Mark 12:13–17; Luke 20:20–26 how: Ps 41:6; 56:5–7; 57:6; 59:3; Isa 29:21; Jer 18:18; 20:10; Luke 11:53, 54; Heb 12:3 Reciprocal: Num 4:48—General; Neh 6:13—that; Ps 28:3—speak; Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 41:7—against; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 142:3—In the way; Prov 26:5—a fool; Jer 18:22—and hid; Jer 42:20—For ye; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Matt 22:41—General; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Mark 8:15—of Herod; Luke 19:48—could

Matthew 22:16 they sent: The profound malice of the Pharisees appears here in their choice of companions, their affected praise, and the artful and difficult questions they proposed. the Herodians: Matt 16:11, 12; Mark 3:6; 8:15 Master: Matt 22:24, 26; 26:18, 49; Mark 10:17; Luke 7:40 we know: Ps 5:9; 12:2; 55:21; Prov 29:5; Isa 59:13–15; Jer 9:3–5; Ezek 33:30, 31 true: Mal 2:6; John 7:18; 14:6; 18:37; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 1 John 5:20 neither: Deut 33:9; 1 Kgs 22:14; Job 32:21, 22; Mic 3:9–12; Mal 2:9; Mark 12:14; Luke 20:21; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 1:10; 2:6; 1 Thess 2:4; Jas 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; Deut 1:17—ye shall not; 1 Sam 2:29—and honourest; 2 Sam 14:14—neither; 1 Kgs 8:36—the good way; 1 Kgs 22:16—that thou tell; 2 Kgs 3:14—I would not look; 2 Chr 19:7—respect of persons; Prov 18:5—not; Jer 12:6—though; Ezek 20:1—that certain; Mal 2:10—why; Matt 19:3—tempting; Mark 12:13—they send; Luke 19:48—could; John 3:2—we know; John 7:3—Depart; John 7:26—he speaketh; John 8:5—but; Acts 4:1—the Sadducees; Acts 10:34—Of a; Acts 16:17—the way; Rom 2:11—General; 2 Cor 6:8—true; Phil 4:8—are true; 1 Thess 2:5—used; Jas 2:1—with; 1 Pet 1:17—who; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Matthew 22:17 What: Jer 42:2, 3, 20; Acts 28:22 is: Deut 17:14, 15; Ezra 4:13; 7:24; Neh 5:4; 9:37; Acts 5:37; Rom 13:6, 7 Caesar: Luke 2:1; John 19:12–15; Acts 17:7; 25:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:16—that thou tell; Ezek 17:14—the kingdom; Ezek 33:30—Come; Matt 12:10—Is it; Matt 21:28—what; Mark 12:14—is it; Luke 20:22—General; John 7:3—Depart

Matthew 22:18 perceived: Mark 2:8; Luke 5:22; 9:47; 20:23; John 2:25; Rev 2:23 Why: Matt 16:1–4; 19:3; Mark 12:5; Luke 10:25; John 8:6; Acts 5:9 Reciprocal: Matt 6:2—as; Matt 7:5—Thou hypocrite; Matt 12:10—Is it; Matt 16:3—O ye; Matt 22:35—tempting; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Mark 12:15—knowing; Luke 11:54—seeking; Luke 20:20—they watched

Matthew 22:19 a penny: “In value sevenpence halfpenny.” Matt 18:28; 20:2; Rev 6:6 Reciprocal: Mark 12:16—image

Matthew 22:20 superscription: or, inscription, Luke 20:24

Matthew 22:21 Render: Matt 17:25–27; Prov 24:21; Luke 23:2; Rom 13:7 are Caesar’s: This conclusion is drawn from their own maxims and premises. They held that “wherever the money of any king is current, there the inhabitants acknowledge that king for their lord.” Now, by admitting that this was Cesar’s coin, and by consenting to receive it as the current coin of their country, they in fact acknowledged their subjection to his government, and of course their obligation to pay the tribute demanded of them. This answer was full of consummate wisdom, and it completely defeated the insidious designs of his enemies. He avoided rendering himself odious to the Jewish people by opposing their notions of liberty, or appearing to pay court to the emperor, without exposing himself to the charge of sedition and disaffection to the Roman government. and: Matt 22:37; 4:10; Dan 3:16–18; 6:10, 11, 20–23; Mal 1:6–8; 3:8–10; Acts 4:19; 5:29; 1 Pet 2:13–17 Reciprocal: Num 31:28—levy; Josh 7:11—stolen; 1 Sam 12:3—his anointed; 1 Kgs 18:46—ran before; Luke 20:25—Render; 1 Tim 6:3—the words; Titus 3:1—to be subject; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear

Matthew 22:22 they marvelled: Matt 22:33, 46; 10:16; Prov 26:4, 5; Luke 20:25, 26; 21:15; Acts 6:10; Col 4:6 Reciprocal: Job 32:15—amazed; Isa 52:14—many; Mark 12:17—And they; John 7:15—marvelled

Matthew 22:23 same: Mark 12:18–27; Luke 20:27–40 the Sadducees: Matt 3:7; 16:6; Acts 4:1; 5:17; 23:6–8 which: 1 Cor 15:12–14; 2 Tim 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 38:8—General; Ps 62:4—consult; Isa 52:14—many; Matt 16:1—Sadducees; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; John 11:24—I know; Acts 23:8—General; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Matthew 22:24 Master: Matt 22:16, 36; 7:21; Luke 6:46 Moses: Gen 38:8, 11; Deut 25:5–10; Ruth 1:11; Mark 12:19; Luke 20:28 Reciprocal: Lev 18:16—General; Ruth 3:13—if he will; Ruth 4:5—to raise up; Matt 14:6—the daughter; Luke 20:33—General; Acts 4:1—the Sadducees; Heb 1:3—sat

Matthew 22:25; Mark 12:19–23; Luke 20:29–33; Heb 9:27 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:5—and the woman; Mark 12:20—General

Matthew 22:26 seventh: or, seven, Matt 22:26 Reciprocal: Job 32:15—amazed; Matt 22:16—Master

Matthew 22:29 not: Job 19:25–27; Ps 16:9–11; 17:15; 49:14, 15; 73:25, 26; Isa 25:8; 26:19; 57:1, 2; Dan 12:2, 3; Hos 13:14; Luke 24:44–47; John 20:9; Rom 15:4 nor: Gen 18:14; Jer 32:17; Luke 1:37; Acts 26:8; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 119:139—because; Isa 8:20—it is; Jer 31:11—stronger; Zech 13:9—It is my people; Matt 12:7—if; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 20:35—neither; John 3:10—Art; John 5:39—Search; Acts 13:27—nor; 1 Cor 15:35—with; 1 Cor 15:43—in power; Gal 4:21—do; 2 Tim 2:18—concerning; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; Jas 1:16—Do; 2 Pet 3:16—the other

Matthew 22:30 in the: Mark 12:24, 25; Luke 20:34–36; John 5:28, 29; 1 Cor 7:29–31; 1 John 3:1, 2 as: Matt 13:43; 18:10; Ps 103:20; Zech 3:7; 1 John 3:2; Rev 5:9–11; 19:10 Reciprocal: Luke 20:36—they are; 1 Cor 15:35—with; 1 Cor 15:43—in power; Heb 11:35—that they

Matthew 22:31 have: Matt 9:13; 12:3, 7; 21:16, 42 Reciprocal: Matt 4:7—It; Matt 19:4—Have; Mark 2:25—Have; Mark 12:10—have; Mark 12:26—have; Luke 6:3—Have; Acts 24:15—that; 2 Cor 9:1—touching; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 11:16—to be

Matthew 22:32 am: Exod 3:6, 15, 16; Acts 7:32; Heb 11:16 God is: Mark 12:26, 27; Luke 20:37, 38 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—in peace; Gen 17:7—God; Gen 24:12—O Lord; Gen 26:24—I am the; Gen 28:13—I am; Exod 6:7—I will be; Lev 26:12—will be; 2 Kgs 20:5—the God; 1 Chr 29:18—Lord God; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 81:1—the God; Isa 38:5—God; Jer 30:22—General; Ezek 36:28—be people; Matt 4:7—It; Matt 9:13—go; Acts 3:13—God of Abraham; Acts 24:15—that; Rom 3:29—General; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 6:12—inherit; Heb 8:10—I will be

Matthew 22:33 they: Matt 22:22; 7:28, 29; Mark 6:2; 12:17; Luke 2:47; 4:22; 20:39, 40; John 7:46 Reciprocal: John 7:15—marvelled

Matthew 22:34 when: Mark 12:28 they: Matt 12:14; 25:3–5; Isa 41:5–7; John 11:47–50; Acts 5:24–28; 19:23–28; 21:28–30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Job 32:15—amazed; Ps 62:4—consult; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Matt 22:41—General; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Luke 20:26—and they marvelled; Luke 20:39—thou

Matthew 22:35 a lawyer: Luke 7:30; 10:25–37; 11:45, 46, 52; 14:3; Titus 3:13 tempting: Matt 22:18; Mark 10:2 Reciprocal: Ps 36:3—The words; Ps 62:4—consult; Jer 42:20—For ye; Matt 16:1—tempting; Matt 19:3—tempting; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Luke 11:54—seeking

Matthew 22:36; Matt 5:19, 20; 15:6; 23:23, 24; Hos 8:12; Mark 12:28–33; Luke 11:42 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; 2 Kgs 23:3—with all their heart; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 22:24—Master; Rom 5:5—because

Matthew 22:37; Deut 6:5; 10:12; 30:6; Mark 12:29, 30, 33; Luke 10:27; Rom 8:7; Heb 10:16, 17; 1 John 5:2–5 Reciprocal: Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Lev 3:16—all the fat; Deut 11:22—to love; Deut 30:16—to love; Josh 22:5—love; 1 Kgs 2:4—with all their heart; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 2 Kgs 23:3—with all their heart; Ps 119:96—but thy; Matt 10:37—that

loveth father; Matt 22:21—and; Matt 23:23—the weightier; John 5:23—all men; Rom 5:5—because; Rom 7:14—the law; Eph 6:24—in sincerity; 1 John 2:7—but; 1 John 4:21—General

Matthew 22:38 Reciprocal: Deut 30:16—to love; John 5:23—all men; John 13:17—happy

Matthew 22:39 Thou: Matt 19:19; Lev 19:18; Mark 12:31; Luke 10:27, 28; Rom 13:9, 10; Gal 5:14; Jas 2:8 neighbour: Luke 10:29–37; Rom 15:2; Gal 6:10 Reciprocal: Matt 5:43—Thou; Matt 7:12—for; Luke 6:31—General; Rom 13:8—Owe; 1 Thess 3:12—love; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; 1 John 3:23—love

Matthew 22:40; Matt 7:12; John 1:17; Rom 3:19–21; 13:9; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 John 4:7–11, 19–21; Jas 2:8 Reciprocal: Lev 19:18—thou shalt; Matt 5:43—Thou; Acts 24:14—in the law; Rom 13:8—Owe; Rom 13:10—love is; Gal 5:14—all

Matthew 22:41; Matt 22:15, 34; Mark 12:35–37; Luke 20:41–44 Reciprocal: Matt 9:27—Thou

Matthew 22:42 What: Matt 2:4–6; 14:33; 16:13–17; John 1:49; 6:68, 69; 20:28; Phil 2:9–11; 3:7–10; Col 3:11; 1 Pet 2:4–7; Rev 5:12–14 The Son: Matt 1:1; 21:9; Isa 7:13, 14; 9:6, 7; 11:1–4; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 34:23, 24; Amos 9:11; Luke 1:69, 70; John 7:41, 42; Acts 13:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; Ps 110:1—The Lord; Matt 12:23—Is not; Matt 15:22—son; Matt 18:12—How; Matt 20:30—Have; Matt 21:15—Hosanna; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 12:35—How; Luke 9:20—whom; Luke 10:36—thinkest; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—How; John 12:34—who; Acts 2:34—The Lord; Rom 1:3—which; Rev 22:16—I am

Matthew 22:43 in the spirit, 2 Sam 23:2; Mark 12:36; Luke 2:26, 27; Acts 1:16; 2:30, 31; Heb 3:7; 2 Pet 1:21; Rev 4:2 Reciprocal: Dan 10:17—the servant of this my lord; Matt 12:23—Is not; Luke 20:42—himself; Eph 1:20—and set; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 4:7—saying; Rev 1:10—in

Matthew 22:44 The Lord: This passage is expressly referred to the Messiah by several of the Jews. Rabbi Joden says, “In the world to come, the Holy Blessed God shall cause the king Messiah to sit at his right hand, as it is written, The Lord said to my Lord,” etc. So Rabbi Moses Hadarson; and Saadiah Gaon says, “This is Messiah our righteousness, as it is written, The Lord said to my Lord,” etc. Ps 110:1; Acts 2:34, 35; 1 Cor 15:25; Heb 1:3, 13; 10:12, 13; 12:2 my Lord: John 20:28; 1 Cor 1:2; Phil 3:8 till: Gen 3:15; Ps 2:8, 9; 21:9; Isa 63:1–6; Luke 19:27; Rev 19:19–21; 20:1–3, 11–15 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—my lord; Dan 10:17—the servant of this my lord; Luke 20:42—the Lord; Luke 22:69—on; Acts 10:36—he is; Col 3:1—where; 1 Pet 3:22—is on

Matthew 22:45 how: John 8:58; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5; Phil 2:6–8; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 2:14; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Ps 8:1—our; Luke 20:42—the Lord

Matthew 22:46 no: Matt 21:27; Job 32:15, 16; Isa 50:2–9; Luke 13:17; 14:6; John 8:7–9; Acts 4:14 neither: Mark 12:34; Luke 20:40 Reciprocal: Job 16:3—what emboldeneth; Job 29:22—After my; Isa 50:4—God; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Mark 12:17—And they; Luke 14:4—General; John 11:53—from

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Christ admonishes the people to follow the good doctrine, not the evil examples, of the Scribes and Pharisees;
- 5 His disciples must beware of their ambition;
- 13 He denounces eight woes against their hypocrisy and blindness,
- 34 and prophecies of the destruction of Jerusalem.

Matthew 23:1; Matt 15:10–20; Mark 7:14; Luke 12:1, 57; 20:45 Reciprocal: Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; Mark 12:38—Beware

Matthew 23:2; Neh 8:4–8; Mal 2:7; Mark 12:38; Luke 20:46 Reciprocal: Exod 18:13—General; Deut 19:17—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; 1 Chr 24:6—the scribe; Ezra 7:11—a scribe; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Song 5:7—the keepers; Zech 11:16—which; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 7:29—and not; Matt 15:1—scribes; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Matt 21:33—husbandmen; Mark 1:44—show; Luke 11:46—Woe; John 7:19—yet; Titus 3:1—to be subject

Matthew 23:3 whatsoever: Matt 15:2–9; Exod 18:19, 20, 23; Deut 4:5; 5:27; 17:9–12; 2 Chr 30:12; Acts 5:29, Rom 13:1 for: Matt 21:30; Ps 50:16–20; Rom 2:19–24; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Deut 5:1—General; Deut 19:17—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Mark 1:44—show; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Rom 2:21—therefore; Gal 6:13—keep; Titus 3:1—to be subject

Matthew 23:4; Matt 23:23; 11:28–30; Luke 11:46; Acts 15:10, 28; Gal 6:13; Rev 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 49:15—bowed; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Chr 10:4—Thy father; Lam 5:13—fell; Gal 5:1—entangled; 3 John 9—who loveth

Matthew 23:5 all: Matt 6:1–16; 2 Kgs 10:16; Luke 16:15; 20:47; 21:1; John 5:44; 7:18; 12:43; Phil 1:15; 2:3; 2 Thess 2:4 they make: Deut 6:8; Prov 3:3; 6:21–23 the borders: Matt 9:20; Num 15:38, 39; Deut 22:12 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—a sign; Exod 13:16—frontlets; Lev 13:32—yellow hair; Deut 11:18—a sign; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Isa 1:12—When; Isa 57:12—General; Zech 7:5—did; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 14:36—hem; Matt 23:28—ye also; Mark 2:18—Why; Luke 20:46—which; John 7:4—there; Acts 5:2—laid; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow; 2 Cor 8:21—not; 2 Cor 10:7—ye look; Gal 6:12—as desire; Rev 3:2—thy works

Matthew 23:6; Matt 20:21; Prov 25:6, 7; Mark 12:38, 39; Luke 11:43–54; 14:7–11; 20:46, 47; Rom 12:10; Jas 2:1–4; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Matt 6:2—in the synagogues; Matt 6:5—for; Luke 9:46—General

Matthew 23:7 Rabbi: John 1:38, 49; 3:2, 26; 6:25; 20:16 Reciprocal: Luke 9:46—General

Matthew 23:8 be: Matt 23:10; 2 Cor 1:24; 4:5; Jas 3:1; 1 Pet 5:3 one: Matt 10:25; 17:5; 26:49; John 13:13, 14; Rom 14:9, 10; 1 Cor 1:12, 13; 3:3–5 all: Luke 22:32; Eph 3:15; Col 1:1, 2; Rev 1:9; 19:10; 22:9 Reciprocal: Matt 20:26—it; Matt 26:18—The Master; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Mark 14:45—Master; Luke 22:26—General; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 20:16—Rabboni; Acts 6:3—brethren; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; 1 Cor 7:23—be; Col 1:18—in all;

Col 4:1—ye; 1 Tim 5:1—as brethren; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are brethren; Phlm 1:16—a brother

Matthew 23:9 call: 2 Kgs 2:12; 6:21; 13:14; Job 32:21, 22; Acts 22:1; 1 Cor 4:15; 1 Tim 5:1, 2; Heb 12:9 for: Matt 6:8, 9, 32; Mal 1:6; Rom 8:14–17; 2 Cor 6:18; 1 John 3:1 Reciprocal: Judg 18:19—a father; 2 Kgs 5:13—My father; Matt 5:16—your Father; Col 4:1—ye

Matthew 23:10 Reciprocal: Matt 23:8—be; Matt 26:18—The Master; 1 Cor 12:5—but

Matthew 23:11; Matt 20:26, 27; Mark 10:43, 44; Luke 22:26, 27; John 13:14, 15; 1 Cor 9:19; 2 Cor 4:5; 11:23; Gal 5:13; Phil 2:5–8 Reciprocal: Matt 18:1—Who; Matt 18:4—humble; Luke 9:48—he that

Matthew 23:12; Matt 5:3; 18:4; Job 22:29; Ps 138:6; Prov 15:33; 16:18, 19; 29:23; Isa 57:15; Dan 4:37; Luke 1:51, 52; 14:11; 18:14; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—humbled; Isa 2:12—upon; Ezek 31:10—Because; Luke 9:48—he that; Jas 4:10—he; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Matthew 23:13 woe: Matt 23:14, 15, 27, 29; Isa 9:14, 15; 33:14; Zech 11:17; Luke 11:43, 44 for ye shut: Matt 21:31, 32; Luke 11:52; John 7:46–52; 9:22, 24, 34; Acts 4:17, 18; 5:28, 40; 8:1; 13:8; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 2 Tim 3:8; 4:15 Reciprocal: Num 13:32—brought; Ezra 7:11—a scribe; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 50:7—I set; Jer 23:1—Woe; Ezek 13:3—Woe; Ezek 16:23—woe; Ezek 23:36—declare; Ezek 34:7—General; Ezek 34:18—to have; Hos 7:13—Woe; Zech 11:3—a voice; Zech 11:16—which; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 10:7—The; Matt 11:21—Woe; Matt 16:3—O ye; Matt 16:12—but; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 27:1—all; Mark 7:6—hypocrites; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 6:42—hypocrite; Luke 11:42—woe; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Luke 19:39—rebuke; John 1:24—were of; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; Acts 13:10—wilt; Acts 13:45—spake; Acts 17:13—the Jews

Matthew 23:14 for ye: Josephus says that this sect pretended to a more exact knowledge of the law, on which account the women were subject to them, as pretending to be dear to God. Exod 22:22–24; Job 22:9; 31:16–20; Mark 12:40; Luke 20:47; 2 Tim 3:6; Titus 1:10, 11; 2 Pet 2:14, 15 long: That these were long we learn from Bab. Berachoth, where we are told that the very religious prayed nine hours a day. therefore: Matt 23:33–36; 11:24; Luke 12:48; Jas 3:1; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Num 23:1—seven altars; 2 Sam 15:7—pay; 1 Kgs 21:9—Proclaim a fast; Job 20:18—swallow; Job 27:8—General; Ps 109:7—and let; Ps 145:18—call upon; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 21:27—with a wicked mind; Prov 30:14—to devour; Isa 1:15—make many prayers; Isa 3:12—destroy; Isa 5:8—they; Isa 10:2—that widows; Isa 32:6—empty; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Isa 57:12—General; Isa 58:4—ye fast; Isa 61:8—I hate; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 51:34—swallowed; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Amos 5:21—hate; Amos 8:4—swallow; Mic 2:2—so; Mic 2:9—cast; Zech 7:10—oppress; Zech 11:5—possessors; Mal 3:5—a swift; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 6:5—thou shalt not; Matt 7:5—Thou hypocrite; Matt 23:13—woe; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 16:14—who; Luke 19:46—General; John 10:10—thief; Acts 6:1—their; Acts 19:27—that not; Rom 2:21—dost thou steal; Rom 13:2—receive; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; Phil 1:18—whether; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; 1 Pet 2:16—a cloak

Matthew 23:15 for: Gal 4:17; 6:12 proselyte: Esth 8:17; Acts 2:10; 13:43 ye make: John 8:44; Acts 13:10; 14:2, 19; 17:5, 6, 13; Eph 2:3 Reciprocal: Ps 64:5—commune; Matt

7:29—and not; Matt 12:45—more; Matt 15:1—scribes; Matt 23:13—woe; Matt 23:18—guilty; Luke 6:40—that is perfect shall be as his master; Luke 11:26—more; Acts 20:30—to draw; Gal 6:13—keep

Matthew 23:16 ye blind: Matt 23:17, 19, 24, 26; 15:14; Isa 56:10, 11; John 9:39–41
Whosoever shall swear by the temple: Matt 5:33, 34; Jas 5:12 it is: Matt 15:5, 6; Mark 7:10–13 he is: Gal 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; Exod 20:7—take; Lev 21:18—a blind man; Num 30:2—to bind; Prov 16:22—the instruction; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 5:20—them; Isa 9:16—the leaders; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Jer 4:22—For my; Ezek 13:3—foolish; Hos 4:6—because; Zech 5:3—swearth; Zech 11:17—Woe; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 5:36—shalt; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 1:22—as the; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 6:39—Can; John 9:40—Are; John 10:1—He; Rom 2:19—art confident; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding

Matthew 23:17 Ye fools: Ps 94:8 or: Matt 23:19; Exod 30:26–29; Num 16:38, 39
Reciprocal: Exod 29:37—it shall be an; Exod 30:29—whatsoever; Lev 21:18—a blind man; Ps 53:4—Have; Ezek 44:19—sanctify; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Matt 12:6—General; Matt 23:16—ye blind; Luke 11:40—fools

Matthew 23:18 guilty: or, debtor, Matt 23:15, or bound Reciprocal: Num 30:2—to bind; 2 Chr 6:22—the oath; Mark 7:11—It is Corban; Gal 5:3—a debtor

Matthew 23:19 or: Exod 29:37; 30:29 Reciprocal: Exod 37:25—General; Exod 40:26—General; Exod 40:29—the altar; Lev 21:18—a blind man; Num 7:1—sanctified them; Deut 26:4—before the; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Hag 2:12—General; Matt 5:23—thou; Matt 23:16—ye blind; Matt 23:17—or

Matthew 23:20 Reciprocal: Heb 6:16—swear

Matthew 23:21 and by: 1 Kgs 8:13, 27; 2 Chr 6:2; 7:2; Ps 26:8; 132:13, 14; Eph 2:22; Col 2:9
Reciprocal: Ps 11:4—the Lord's; Isa 66:1—The heaven

Matthew 23:22 by the: Matt 5:34; Ps 11:4; Isa 66:1; Acts 7:49; Rev 4:2, 3

Matthew 23:23 for: Luke 11:42 anise: Gr. *ανηθον* [G432], dill. Dill is a species of plant of the pentandria digynia class, growing native in Spain and Portugal. The root is fusiform and long; stems, erect-grooved, jointed, branched, and about two feet in height; leaves, doubly pinnated, sweet and odorous; flowers, flat, terminal umbels; corolla, five ovate, concave, yellow petals, with apexes inflected; germen, like that of fennel; seeds, scarcely the length of a caraway seed, but broader and flatter, of a brown colour, aromatic, sweetish odour, and warmish, pungent taste. cummin: Gr. *κυμινου* [G2951] Cummin is a plant of the same class as dill: it rises eight or ten inches on a slender round procumbent, branching stem; leaves, a dark green, narrow, linear, and pointed; flowers, purple, in numerous four rayed umbels; corolla, five unequal petals, inflected, and notched at the apex; seeds, oblong, striated, of a brown colour, strong, heavy odour, and warm, bitterish taste. the weightier: Matt 9:13; 12:7; 22:37–40; 1 Sam 15:22; Prov 21:3; Jer 22:15, 16; Hos 6:6; Mic 6:8; Gal 5:22, 23 these: Matt 5:19, 20
Reciprocal: Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Lev 27:30—General; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; Prov 3:3—mercy; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Isa 5:7—he looked; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 59:8—no; Amos 4:5—for; Zech 7:9—saying; Matt 5:24—and then; Matt

15:7—hypocrites; Matt 22:36—General; Matt 23:4—General; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 7:2—they found; Mark 12:28—Which; Luke 6:2—Why; Luke 10:37—He that; Luke 18:12—I give; John 18:28—and they; Gal 6:13—keep; 2 Thess 3:2—for

Matthew 23:24; Matt 7:4; 15:2–6; 19:24; 27:6–8; Luke 6:7–10; John 18:28, 40 Reciprocal: Job 20:18—swallow; Ps 119:99—than all; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 22:36—General; Matt 23:16—ye blind; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 10:25—General; Luke 6:2—Why; Luke 18:12—I give; Luke 18:25—a camel

Matthew 23:25 for: Matt 15:19, 20; Mark 7:4–13; Luke 11:39, 40 full: Isa 28:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 1:9—inwards; Num 8:7—wash their; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; Prov 28:13—that; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 25:3—foolish; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 16:15—Ye; John 8:7—He that; Acts 13:10—O full; Rom 2:29—which; 1 Cor 5:11—or an extortioner; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Eph 5:18—excess; Phil 3:6—touching; Jas 4:8—purify; 1 Pet 4:4—excess

Matthew 23:26 cleanse: Matt 12:33; Isa 55:7; Jer 4:14; 13:27; Ezek 18:31; Luke 6:45; 2 Cor 7:1; Heb 10:22; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 29:17—wash the; Num 8:7—wash their; Matt 15:20—but; Matt 23:16—ye blind; Matt 25:3—foolish; Luke 11:40—fools; Luke 20:47—for; John 1:24—were of; 1 Pet 3:4—the hidden

Matthew 23:27 like: Isa 58:1, 2; Luke 11:44; Acts 23:3 sepulchres: Num 19:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:25—But in all Israel; 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; 2 Chr 29:16—all the uncleanness; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 4:14—wash; Mal 3:7—Wherein; Matt 23:13—woe; Luke 11:42—woe; Rom 3:13—throat; Col 2:23—a show; 2 Tim 3:5—a form; Rev 18:24—in her

Matthew 23:28 ye also: Matt 23:5; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 51:6; Jer 17:9, 10; Luke 16:15; Heb 4:12, 13 but: Matt 12:34, 35; 15:19, 20; Mark 7:21–23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:14—the bones of men; Matt 6:1—to be; Luke 11:44—for; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Acts 23:3—thou whited; Rom 3:13—throat; Gal 6:12—as desire; Col 2:23—a show; 2 Tim 3:5—a form; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies; Rev 3:2—thy works

Matthew 23:29 ye build: Luke 11:47, 48; Acts 2:29 Reciprocal: Prov 14:18—inherit; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Song 5:7—the keepers; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Ezek 18:17—he shall not; Ezek 20:4—cause; Matt 23:13—woe; Rom 2:1—whosoever

Matthew 23:30 the blood: Matt 23:34, 35; 21:35, 36; 2 Chr 36:15; Jer 2:30 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; 2 Chr 29:6—For our fathers; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Ps 37:14—slay; Ps 50:18—partaker; Ps 72:14—precious; Eccl 1:10—it hath; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Zech 1:2—Lord; Matt 23:37—thou; Matt 27:25—His; Luke 20:11—entreated; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev 18:4—partakers

Matthew 23:31 witnesses: Josh 24:22; Job 15:5, 6; Ps 64:8; Luke 19:22 that: Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—a prophet; Num 32:14—an increase; Num 35:33—it defileth; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Job 21:19—for his; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 78:8—as their; Ps 109:14—Let the; Isa 30:9—this is; Isa 59:7—and they; Isa 65:7—Your iniquities; Jer 26:8—the priests; Lam 4:13—that; Dan 9:16—for the; Hos 5:5—testify; Hos 10:9—did; Zech 11:3—a voice; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 21:35—General; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Rom 9:22—fitted; Heb 6:6—they crucify

Matthew 23:32 the measure: Gen 15:16; Num 32:14; Zech 5:6–11 Reciprocal: Judg 2:19—more; 2 Kgs 21:20—as his father; 2 Chr 28:13—add more; Ezra 10:10—to increase; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 79:8—former iniquities; Ps 94:21—condemn; Ps 106:6—General; Prov 30:15—The horseleach; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Isa 65:3—A people; Isa 65:7—therefore; Jer 7:26—they did; Jer 32:18—recompense; Lam 5:7—fathers; Ezek 18:14—that seeth; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Ezek 22:4—and thou hast; Dan 8:23—when; Dan 9:16—for the; Hos 10:9—did; Amos 4:4—Come; Zech 5:8—This; Matt 12:45—Even; 1 Thess 2:16—to fill; Heb 6:6—they crucify; Rev 14:15—ripe

Matthew 23:33 serpents: Matt 3:7; 12:34; 21:34, 35; Gen 3:15; Ps 58:3–5; Isa 57:3, 4; Luke 3:7; John 8:44; 2 Cor 11:3; Rev 12:9 how: Matt 23:14; Heb 2:3; 10:29; 12:25 Reciprocal: Deut 32:22—lowest; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 58:4—serpent; Isa 1:4—a seed; Isa 20:6—and how; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Jer 44:14—shall escape; Lam 4:13—that; Ezek 17:15—shall he escape; Ezek 22:4—and thou hast; Matt 26:4—by; Mark 12:40—long; Luke 6:39—shall; Luke 16:23—in hell; Acts 2:40—untoward; Acts 28:3—came; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; Gal 5:9—General; 1 Thess 5:3—and they

Matthew 23:34 I send: Matt 10:16; 28:19, 20; Luke 11:49; 24:47; John 20:21; Acts 1:8; 1 Cor 12:3–11; Eph 4:8–12 prophets: Acts 11:27; 13:1; 15:32; Rev 11:10 and wise: Prov 11:30; 1 Cor 2:6; 3:10; Col 1:28 scribes: Matt 13:52 ye: Matt 10:16, 17; John 16:2; Acts 5:40; 7:51, 52, 58, 59; 9:1, 2; 12:2; 14:19; 22:19, 20; 2 Cor 11:24, 25; 1 Thess 2:16; Heb 11:37 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—visiting; Num 12:6—a prophet; Judg 9:24—That the; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; 2 Kgs 21:10—General; 2 Chr 24:21—stoned him; Neh 8:1—Ezra; Neh 9:26—slew; Prov 25:26—General; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 26:23—who; Jer 36:26—to take; Jer 37:15—the princes; Hab 1:4—for; Zech 11:8—in; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 23:30—the blood; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 26:52—they; Mark 12:3—they; Mark 12:9—he will; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 11:29—This is; Luke 12:11—General; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 21:12—before; John 17:18—General; John 19:1—scourged; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 6:9—the synagogue; Acts 8:1—there; Acts 13:41—for; Rom 10:21—All day long; Rom 12:6—whether; Gal 4:29—even; Eph 3:5—as it; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 11:36—and scourgings; Jas 5:6—have; Jas 5:10—for; Rev 6:11—until

Matthew 23:35 upon: Gen 9:5, 6; Num 35:33; Deut 21:7, 8; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; Isa 26:21; Jer 2:30, 34; 26:15, 23; Lam 4:13, 14; Rev 18:24 the blood of righteous: Gen 4:8; Heb 11:4; 12:24; 1 John 3:11, 12 unto: 2 Chr 24:20–22; Zech 1:1; Luke 11:51 Reciprocal: Exod 32:34—the day; Lev 26:39—and also; Deut 5:9—visiting; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; 2 Kgs 11:11—by the altar; 2 Kgs 16:14—the brazen; 2 Chr 28:13—add more; Ps 9:12—When; Ps 69:24—Pour; Ps 79:3—Their; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 14:21—slaughter; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Isa 24:20—the transgression; Jer 1:16—And I; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 26:19—Thus; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 11:6—General; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Hos 4:2—toucheth; Joel 2:17—between; Zech 11:6—I will no; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 23:30—the blood; Luke 13:3—ye shall; John 10:31—General; John 11:48—and the; Acts 5:28—blood; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 28:4—a murderer; Heb 11:37—were slain; Jas 5:6—have; Rev 6:11—until

Matthew 23:36; Matt 24:34; Ezek 12:21–28; Mark 13:30, 31; Luke 21:32, 33 Reciprocal: Lev 26:39—and also; Deut 5:9—visiting; Isa 24:20—the transgression; Jer 1:16—And I;

Jer 7:29—generation; Ezek 18:2—The fathers; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 11:16—this; Matt 12:41—this; Luke 9:41—perverse; Acts 5:28—blood

Matthew 23:37 Jerusalem: Jer 4:14; 6:8; Luke 13:34; Rev 11:8 thou: Matt 23:30; 5:12; 21:35, 36; 22:6; 2 Chr 24:21, 22; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; 26:23; Mark 12:3–6; Luke 20:11–14; Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Thess 2:15; Rev 11:7; 17:6 how: 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Ps 81:8–11; Jer 6:16, 17; 11:7, 8; 25:3–7; 35:15; 42:9–13; 44:4; Zech 1:4 even: Deut 32:11, 12; Ruth 2:12; Ps 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 63:7; 91:4 and ye: Matt 22:3; Prov 1:24–31; Isa 50:2; Hos 11:2, 7; Luke 14:17–20; 15:28; 19:14–44 Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—dwell; Num 12:6—a prophet; Num 14:10—But all; Deut 5:29—O that there; Deut 33:12—cover him; 1 Chr 21:15—unto Jerusalem; Job 27:19—gathered; Ps 27:5—hide; Ps 55:9—I have; Ps 61:4—trust; Ps 81:13—Oh that; Ps 84:3—sparrow; Ps 121:5—thy shade; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Isa 4:4—have purged; Isa 5:4—General; Isa 18:1—shadowing; Isa 26:20—enter; Isa 30:15—and ye; Isa 48:18—that thou; Isa 49:4—I have laboured; Isa 49:5—Israel; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 65:2—spread; Jer 5:7—How shall; Jer 7:13—and I called; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 36:31—but; Ezek 10:18—the glory; Ezek 11:23—the glory; Ezek 24:13—because; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Hos 7:1—I would; Hos 11:8—How shall I give; Zech 11:4—Feed; Zech 14:2—the city; Mal 4:2—wings; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 20:1—early; Mark 12:5—and him; Luke 19:43—the days; Luke 19:44—thy children; John 3:11—ye; John 5:40—ye will not; Acts 4:27—the people; 2 Cor 6:1—beseech; Gal 4:25—her; Eph 5:29—nourisheth; Heb 11:37—stoned

Matthew 23:38; Matt 24:2; 2 Chr 7:20, 21; Ps 69:24; Isa 64:10–12; Jer 7:9–14; Dan 9:26; Zech 11:1, 2, 6; 14:1, 2; Mark 13:14; Luke 13:35; 19:43, 44; 21:6, 20, 24; Acts 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:15—unto Jerusalem; Ps 55:9—I have; Ps 69:25—Let their; Prov 1:24—I have called; Eccl 7:16—destroy thyself; Isa 5:9—Of a truth; Jer 5:7—How shall; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 24:13—because; Zech 11:9—I will; Luke 14:24—General

Matthew 23:39 Ye shall not: Hos 3:4; Luke 2:26–30; 10:22, 23; 17:22; John 8:21, 24, 56; 14:9, 19 Blessed: Matt 21:9; Ps 118:26; Isa 40:9–11; Zech 12:10; Rom 11:25; 2 Cor 3:14–18 Reciprocal: Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks; Zech 11:9—I will; Matt 24:1—departed; Mark 11:9—Hosanna; Luke 14:24—General; John 7:34—General; John 12:13—Hosanna; Rom 11:23—General

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Christ foretells the destruction of the temple;
- 3 what and how great calamities shall be before it;
- 29 the signs of his coming to judgment;
- 36 And because that day and hour are unknown,
- 42 we ought to watch like good servants, expecting every moment our Master's coming.

Matthew 24:1 departed: Matt 23:39; Jer 6:8; Ezek 8:6; 10:17–19; 11:22, 23; Hos 9:12 show: Mark 13:1, 2; Luke 21:5, 6; John 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; Ps 48:12—Walk; Ps 69:25—Let their; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 51:61—and shalt see; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Hag 1:4—and; Zech 11:1—that; Acts 6:14—that

Matthew 24:2 There: Josephus says that “Cesar gave orders that they should now demolish the whole city and temple, except the three towers Phaselus, Hippicus, and Mariamne, and a part of the western wall; but all the rest was laid so completely even with the ground, by those who dug it up from the foundation, that there was nothing left to make those who came thither believe that it had ever been inhabited.” 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Jer 26:18; Ezek 7:20–22; Dan 9:26, 27; Mic 3:12; Luke 19:44; 2 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Lev 26:31—and bring; 2 Sam 17:13—one small; Ps 48:12—Walk; Ps 69:25—Let their; Isa 63:18—our; Isa 64:11—holy; Isa 66:1—where is the house; Jer 7:14—as; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 2:7—cast off; Lam 4:1—the stones; Ezek 11:23—the glory; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Mic 1:6—and I will pour; Hag 1:4—and; Zech 11:1—that; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 23:38—General; Mark 13:1—as he; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 21:5—as; Luke 21:6—there; Acts 6:14—that; Acts 7:49—what house

Matthew 24:3 he sat: Matt 21:1; Mark 13:3, 4 the disciples: Matt 13:10, 11, 36; 15:12; 17:19 Tell: Dan 12:6–8; Luke 21:7; John 21:21, 22; Acts 1:7; 1 Thess 5:1–11 the sign: Matt 24:32, 33, 43 the end: Matt 13:39, 40, 49; 28:20; Heb 9:26 Reciprocal: Isa 24:19—General; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 16:28—see; Matt 24:14—and then; Matt 24:30—the sign; Mark 11:1—at the; Luke 13:23—And; Luke 17:30—General; Acts 1:6—Lord; Acts 1:12—from; Acts 3:20—General; 2 Pet 1:16—coming

Matthew 24:4 Take: Jer 29:8; Mark 13:5, 6, 22; Luke 21:8; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Eph 4:14; 5:6; Col 2:8, 18; 2 Thess 2:3; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1 Reciprocal: Deut 4:23—heed; Jer 37:9—Deceive; Matt 7:15—false; John 21:21—Lord; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; Col 2:4—lest; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; Heb 3:12—Take; Heb 13:9—carried; 2 John 8—Look

Matthew 24:5 in: Matt 24:11, 24; Jer 14:14; 23:21, 25; John 5:43; Acts 5:36, 37; 8:9, 10; Rev 13:8 Reciprocal: Jer 29:8—Let; Jer 37:9—Deceive; Matt 7:15—false; Mark 13:5—Take; Mark 13:6—and shall; Mark 13:21—General; Luke 21:8—Take; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 2 Thess 2:11—that; 1 Tim 4:1—depart; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 1 John 4:1—believe not

Matthew 24:6 ye shall hear: Jer 4:19–22; 6:22–24; 8:15, 16; 47:6; Ezek 7:24–26; 14:17–21; 21:9–15, 28; Dan 11:1–45; Mark 13:7, 8; Luke 21:9 see: Ps 27:1–3; 46:1–3; 112:7; Isa 8:12–14; 12:2; 26:3, 4, 20, 21; Hab 3:16–18; Luke 21:19; John 14:1, 27; 2 Thess 2:2; 1 Pet 3:14, 15 must: Matt 26:54; Luke 22:37; Acts 27:24–26 but: Matt 24:14; Dan 9:24–27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:15—the earth quaked; 2 Chr 15:5—great vexations; Job 5:20—in war; Ps 91:6—destruction; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 7:4—fear not; Jer 49:14—heard; Jer 51:46—lest; Dan 9:26—and the end; Obad 1—We; Matt 24:13—General; 1 Thess 2:16—for

Matthew 24:7 nation shall: 2 Chr 15:6; Isa 9:19–21; 19:2; Ezek 21:27; Hag 2:21, 22; Zech 14:2, 3, 13; Heb 12:27 famines: Isa 24:19–23; Ezek 14:21; Joel 2:30, 31; Zech 14:4; Luke 21:11, 25, 26; Acts 2:19; 11:28 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—whole; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; 2 Sam 24:15—the Lord; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; 2 Chr 15:5—great vexations; Ps 59:15—for meat; Ps 91:6—destruction; Isa 29:6—General; Isa 30:30—the flame; Jer 38:2—He; Ezek 14:19—if I; Mark 13:7—when; Luke 12:51—General; Rev 6:12—there; Rev 8:5—an

Matthew 24:8; Lev 26:18–29; Deut 28:59; Isa 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; 1 Thess 5:3; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—failing of eyes; Deut 32:23—heap mischiefs; Ps 59:15—for meat;

Jer 38:2—He; Matt 24:29—Immediately; Mark 13:8—these

Matthew 24:9 shall they: Matt 10:17–22; 22:6; 23:34; Mark 13:9–13; Luke 11:49; 21:12, 16, 17; John 15:19, 20; 16:2; Acts 4:2, 3; 5:40, 41; 7:59; 12:1, 2–5; 21:31, 32; 22:19–22; 28:22; 1 Thess 2:14–16; 1 Pet 4:16; Rev 2:10, 13; 6:9–11; 7:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:23—he that seeketh; Ps 119:157—Many; Jer 15:10—a man; Dan 11:33—yet; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 10:22—shall be hated; Matt 13:21—is; Matt 26:31—All; Mark 4:17—when; Mark 13:13—ye; Luke 18:8—when; John 15:18—General; John 15:21—all; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 9:16—for; Acts 12:4—he put; Acts 16:19—they; 1 Cor 4:10—for; 1 Cor 15:19—of all; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; Heb 12:4—General; 1 Pet 4:6—that they; 1 John 3:13—if

Matthew 24:10 shall many: Matt 11:6; 13:21, 57; 26:31–34; Mark 4:17; John 6:60, 61, 66, 67; 2 Tim 1:15; 4:10, 16 betray: Matt 10:21, 35, 36; 26:21–24; Mic 7:5, 6; Mark 13:12; Luke 21:16 Reciprocal: Neh 6:17—the nobles; Isa 9:21—Ephraim; Dan 11:30—have intelligence; Zech 11:6—deliver; Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 7:6—turn; Matt 10:17—for; Matt 17:22—betrayed; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 6:49—against; Luke 12:53—General; Luke 21:12—before; John 16:1—General; Acts 9:26—but; Phil 3:2—of dogs; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 2 Pet 2:2—many; Rev 20:4—beheaded

Matthew 24:11; Matt 24:5, 24; 7:15; Mark 13:22; Acts 20:30; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 2:18, 26; 4:1; Jude 4; Rev 19:20 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a prophet; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Mark 13:6—and shall; Luke 21:8—Take; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; Eph 4:14—by the; 2 Thess 2:11—that

Matthew 24:12 because: Jas 4:1–4; 5:1–6 the love: Rev 2:4, 5, 10; 3:15 Reciprocal: Ps 12:1—godly; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 12:11—fervent

Matthew 24:13; Matt 24:6; 10:22; Mark 13:13; Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 1:8; Heb 3:6, 14; 10:39; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Num 6:12—but the; Josh 6:13—went on; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; Ps 37:34—keep; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Prov 16:17—he; Ezek 7:2—An end; Matt 13:21—dureth; Luke 22:28—General; John 8:31—If; 1 Cor 15:24—cometh; Gal 6:9—if; Col 1:23—ye continue; Heb 6:11—unto; Heb 10:36—ye have; Heb 11:27—endured; Heb 12:1—with patience; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 2:26—keepeth

Matthew 24:14 this: Matt 4:23; 9:35; 10:7; Acts 20:25 shall be: Matt 18:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47; Acts 1:2; Rom 10:18; 15:18–21; 16:25, 26; Col 1:6, 23; Rev 14:6 and then: Matt 24:3, 6; Ezek 7:5–7, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 102:22—General; Ezek 7:2—An end; Dan 12:4—many; Matt 13:38—field; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Mark 13:10—General; Luke 2:1—all; Luke 9:2—General; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 2:5—under; Rom 1:8—the whole; 1 Thess 2:16—for; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; 1 Pet 4:10—good; Rev 3:10—all

Matthew 24:15 ye: Mark 13:14; Luke 19:43; 21:20 by: Dan 9:27; 12:11 whoso: Ezek 40:4; Dan 9:23, 25; 10:12–14; Heb 2:1; Rev 1:3; 3:22 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; Deut 27:15—an abomination; Deut 28:52—General; 2 Kgs 6:10—sent to the place; Neh 11:18—the holy; Ps 48:1—mountain; Ps 74:4—they set; Prov 3:25—neither; Prov 22:3—prudent; Isa 14:32—trust in it; Jer 9:12—the wise; Jer 10:17—thy wares; Jer 44:29—a sign; Jer 49:8—Flee; Dan 1:6—Daniel; Dan 8:13—and the; Dan 8:15—sought; Dan 11:31—the abomination; Zech 14:2—the city; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 15:10—Hear; Luke 21:7—what; Acts 8:30—Understandest; Heb 11:7—warned; Rev 17:9—here; Rev

18:4—Come

Matthew 24:16; Gen 19:15–17; Exod 9:20, 21; Prov 22:3; Jer 6:1; 37:11, 12; Luke 21:21, 22; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—Escape; Deut 28:52—General; 1 Sam 20:38—General; 2 Sam 17:16—but speedily; 2 Kgs 7:7—and fled for their life; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; Isa 14:32—trust in it; Isa 22:5—crying; Jer 44:29—a sign; Jer 48:6—Flee; Zech 14:2—the city; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 21:7—what; Rev 18:4—Come

Matthew 24:17 which: Matt 6:25; Job 2:4; Prov 6:4, 5; Mark 13:15, 16; Luke 17:31–33 the housetop: Matt 10:27; Deut 22:8 Reciprocal: Gen 45:20—stuff; Josh 2:6—to the roof; Josh 2:19—whosoever

Matthew 24:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:28—Give thy son; Prov 6:4—General

Matthew 24:19; Deut 28:53–56; 2 Sam 4:4; 2 Kgs 15:16; Lam 4:3, 4, 10; Hos 13:16; Mark 13:17, 18; Luke 21:23; 23:29, 30 Reciprocal: Lev 26:29—General; 1 Sam 1:23—son suck; Eccl 4:3—better; Jer 16:2—General; Hos 9:14—what; Zech 14:2—the houses; 1 Cor 7:26—that

Matthew 24:20 neither: Exod 16:29; Acts 1:12

Matthew 24:21; Ps 69:22–28; Isa 65:12–16; 66:15, 16; Dan 9:26; 12:1; Joel 1:2; 2:2; Zech 11:8, 9; 14:2, 3; Mal 4:1; Mark 13:9; Luke 19:43, 44; 21:24; 1 Thess 2:16; Heb 10:26–29 Reciprocal: Exod 9:24—none like; 2 Kgs 21:12—whosoever; Ps 37:18—the days; Isa 30:17—till ye; Jer 12:12—no; Jer 30:7—so; Lam 1:12—if; Lam 4:6—the punishment; Ezek 5:9—that which; Ezek 7:5—General; Dan 9:12—for under; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 21:41—He will; Mark 13:19—in those; Luke 13:3—ye shall; Rom 9:28—and cut; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 1 Pet 4:10—good

Matthew 24:22 except: Mark 13:20 for: Isa 6:13; 65:8, 9; Zech 13:8; 14:2; Rom 9:11; 11:25–31; 2 Tim 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:26—General; 2 Kgs 21:12—whosoever; Esth 4:14—then shall; Ps 57:1—until; Ps 76:10—remainder; Ps 112:3—and his; Isa 4:2—they that are escaped; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 30:17—till ye; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Jer 12:12—no; Jer 30:7—so; Jer 31:17—General; Jer 42:2—left; Ezek 12:16—I will; Dan 2:30—but; Matt 19:25—Who; Matt 21:41—He will; Mark 13:27—his elect; 1 Cor 9:10—For; Eph 1:4—as; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 2:16—for; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 1 Pet 4:18—if; Rev 7:3—Hurt not

Matthew 24:23; Deut 13:1–3; Mark 13:21; Luke 17:23, 24; 21:8; John 5:43 Reciprocal: Prov 26:25—believe; Ezek 13:7—The Lord; Amos 8:12—shall run; Mark 13:6—and shall; Luke 17:21—Lo here; John 8:21—I go; 1 John 4:1—many

Matthew 24:24 there: Matt 24:5, 11; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 3:17 and shall: Deut 13:1; 2 Thess 2:9–11; Rev 13:13, 14; 19:20 insomuch: John 6:37, 39; 10:28–30; Rom 8:28–39; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 1:5; 1 John 5:18; Rev 12:9–11; 13:7, 8, 14 if: Mark 13:22; Acts 20:16; Rom 12:18; Gal 4:15 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—they also; Exod 8:7—General; Num 22:9—God; Deut 13:2—General; Deut 13:3—proveth; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Ps 119:165—nothing shall offend them; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 66:4—will choose; Jer 27:15—that I; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Ezek 13:7—The Lord; Ezek 13:23—for I; Matt 7:15—false; Matt 26:39—if; Mark 13:6—and shall; Mark 13:27—his elect; Luke 18:8—when; John 5:43—if; John

8:21—I go; John 14:29—General; Acts 5:36—boasting; Acts 13:6—a false; Rom 8:33—of God's; Rom 8:39—depth; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Gal 1:7—pervert; Gal 3:1—who; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 4:14—by the; Eph 5:6—no; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:18—no; Col 3:12—as; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 2:10—for; Heb 13:9—carried; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 2 Pet 2:2—many; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 1 John 2:19—for; 2 John 8—Look; Rev 9:4—that they; Rev 16:14—working; Rev 20:3—should deceive

Matthew 24:25; Isa 44:7, 8; 46:10, 11; 48:5, 6; Luke 21:13; John 16:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:23—the Lord; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Prov 27:18—shall be; Prov 31:15—and giveth; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Matt 7:15—false; Matt 28:7—lo; Luke 17:34—I tell; John 13:19—I tell; John 14:29—General; John 16:4—that when; 1 Cor 9:17—dispensation; 1 Tim 5:17—rule; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Heb 11:7—warned; 2 Pet 3:17—seeing; 2 John 8—Look

Matthew 24:26 Wherefore: Our Lord not only foretells the appearance of these impostors, but also the manner and circumstance of their conduct. Accordingly, Josephus says that many impostors persuaded the people to follow them to the desert, promising them signs and wonders done by the providence of God.—See also Acts 21:38. One persuaded the people to go up into the temple, which being set on fire by the Romans, 6,000 perished in the flames. he is in the desert: Matt 3:1; Isa 40:3; Luke 3:2, 3; Acts 21:38 Reciprocal: John 18:20—and in; Acts 5:36—obeyed; 2 Pet 3:14—in peace

Matthew 24:27 as: Job 37:3; 38:35; Isa 30:30; Zech 9:14; Luke 17:24–37 the coming: Matt 16:28; Mal 3:2; 4:5; Jas 5:8; 2 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Job 38:24—General; Lam 4:19—persecutors; Ezek 1:14—General; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 10:23—till; Luke 17:30—General; John 21:22—If; Jas 5:7—unto; 2 Pet 1:16—coming

Matthew 24:28; Deut 28:49; Job 39:27–30; Jer 16:16; Amos 9:1–4; Luke 17:37 Reciprocal: Lev 11:13—the eagle; 1 Sam 17:46—carcases; Job 39:30—where; Lam 4:19—persecutors; Ezek 17:3—A great; Dan 7:4—like; Hos 8:1—as; Hab 1:8—they; Zech 5:9—for; 2 Pet 3:4—where; Rev 19:18—ye

Matthew 24:29 Immediately: Matt 24:8; Dan 7:11, 12; Mark 13:24, 25 shall the: Isa 13:10; 24:23; Jer 4:23–28; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:10, 30, 31; 3:15; Amos 5:20; 8:9; Zeph 1:14, 15; Luke 21:25, 26; Acts 2:19, 20; Rev 6:12–17 the powers: 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Gen 1:16—to rule; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Job 9:7—commandeth; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 28:7—erred; Isa 34:4—all the; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Ezek 30:18—the day; Hag 2:6—and I; Luke 21:11—and great signs; Acts 27:20—neither; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Matthew 24:30 the sign: Matt 24:3; Dan 7:13; Mark 13:4; Rev 1:7 and then shall all: Zech 12:10; Rev 1:7 see: Matt 16:27, 28; 26:64; Mark 13:26; 14:62–64; Luke 21:27; 22:69; Acts 1:11; 2 Thess 1:7 Reciprocal: Ps 103:21—ministers; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Jer 4:13—Behold; Dan 8:15—as; Amos 8:8—every one; Hag 2:6—and I; Zech 1:11—they answered; Zech 12:12—the land; Matt 10:23—till; Mark 8:38—the Son; Mark 9:1—the kingdom; Mark 16:10—as; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 21:11—and great signs; Acts 3:20—General; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 1 Thess 4:16—the Lord; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory; Rev 12:1—wonder

Matthew 24:31 he: Matt 28:18; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47; Acts 26:19, 20 his angels: Matt 13:41; 25:31; Rev 1:20; 2:1; 14:6–9 with: Num 10:1–10; Ps 81:3; Isa 27:13; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16 a great sound of a trumpet: or, a trumpet and a great voice gather: Isa 11:12; 49:18; 60:4; Zech 14:5; Mark 13:27; John 11:52; Eph 1:10; 2 Thess 2:1 from: Ps 22:27; 67:7; Isa 13:5; 42:10; 43:6; 45:22; Zech 9:10; Rom 10:18 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Deut 4:32—from the one; Neh 1:9—yet will I; Ps 50:5—Gather; Ps 103:21—ministers; Ezek 1:14—General; Dan 8:8—toward; Zech 1:11—they answered; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 13:49—the angels; Matt 18:10—their; Matt 25:6—a cry; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 16:22—was carried; Eph 1:4—as; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 2 Tim 2:10—for; Heb 1:14—minister; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; Rev 7:1—four angels; Rev 7:3—Hurt not; Rev 12:7—and his

Matthew 24:32; Mark 13:28, 29; Luke 21:29, 30 Reciprocal: Jer 44:29—a sign; Matt 13:3—in; Matt 24:3—the sign; Luke 12:56—ye can

Matthew 24:33 when: Matt 24:3 know: Ezek 7:2–14; Heb 10:37; Jas 5:9; 1 Pet 4:7 it: or, he Reciprocal: Ezek 30:3—the day is; Mark 13:28—General; Luke 12:56—ye can; Heb 10:25—as ye

Matthew 24:34 This: Matt 12:45; 16:28; 23:36; Mark 13:30, 31; Luke 11:50; 21:32, 33 Reciprocal: Ps 119:89—For ever; Ezek 10:7—and went; Ezek 12:23—The days; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 10:15—verily; Matt 11:16—this; Eph 4:10—fill; Heb 10:25—as ye

Matthew 24:35 Heaven: Matt 5:18; Ps 102:26; Isa 34:4; 51:6; 54:10; Jer 31:35, 36; Heb 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 3:7–12; Rev 6:14; 20:11 my: Num 23:19; Ps 19:7; 89:34; Prov 30:5; Isa 40:8; 55:11; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:25; Rev 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Gen 28:15—until; Gen 32:12—thou; Gen 41:32—it is because; Num 11:23—thou shalt; 1 Sam 9:6—all that he saith; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; 1 Kgs 16:34—General; 1 Kgs 22:38—and the dogs; 2 Kgs 7:16—according to; 2 Kgs 23:16—burned; 2 Chr 6:4—who hath with; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Job 18:4—the rock; Ps 36:5—faithfulness; Ps 56:10—General; Ps 58:8—pass; Ps 89:2—faithfulness; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 119:58—be merciful; Ps 119:89—For ever; Ps 119:96—I have seen; Ps 138:2—for thou hast; Prov 12:19—lip; Eccl 1:4—but; Isa 9:8—sent a word; Isa 13:13—the earth; Isa 21:17—for; Isa 31:2—will not; Isa 58:14—the mouth; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 32:24—what; Jer 32:42—Like; Jer 33:21—may; Jer 36:28—General; Jer 39:16—Behold; Jer 44:28—shall know; Ezek 5:17—I the; Ezek 10:7—and went; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 17:24—I the Lord have spoken; Ezek 21:32—for I; Ezek 24:14—the Lord; Ezek 26:14—for I; Ezek 36:36—I the Lord have; Dan 2:45—the great; Dan 4:28—General; Dan 6:8—altereth not; Hab 3:6—his; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Zech 1:6—did; Matt 10:15—verily; Mark 13:31—Heaven; Luke 21:33—General; John 10:35—the scripture; Rom 3:3—shall; Rom 9:6—as though; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; 2 Cor 5:17—old; 1 Thess 5:24—who; 2 Tim 2:13—yet; Heb 6:18—two; Heb 8:13—ready; Heb 12:27—signifieth; 1 Pet 1:23—by; 2 Pet 3:10—in the which; 1 John 2:17—the world; Rev 3:7—he that is true; Rev 21:4—the former

Matthew 24:36; Matt 24:42, 44; 25:13; Zech 14:7; Mark 13:32; Acts 1:7; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 3:3; 16:15 Reciprocal: Matt 7:22—to me; 1 Thess 5:1—the times; 2 Thess 1:10—in that; 2 Tim 1:12—against; 2 Tim 4:8—at that

Matthew 24:37; Gen 6:1–Gen 7:24; Job 22:15–17; Luke 17:26, 27; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20, 21; 2

Pet 2:5; 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 7:1—Come; Gen 7:23—every living substance; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 22:16—whose foundation was overflowed with a flood; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Matthew 24:38 they: Gen 6:2; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 30:16, 17; Isa 22:12–14; Ezek 16:49, 50; Amos 6:3–6; Luke 12:19, 45; 14:18–20; 17:26–28; 21:34; Rom 13:13, 14; 1 Cor 7:29–31 Reciprocal: Gen 6:14—Make; Gen 7:7—General; Gen 7:10—waters; Gen 7:11—all; Judg 16:30—and the house; 1 Kgs 1:41—as they; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 21:13—They; Job 24:1—not see; Prov 23:34—thou; Jer 16:8—General; Matt 22:5—one; Heb 11:7—Noah; 2 Pet 3:6—General

Matthew 24:39; Matt 13:13–15; Judg 20:34; Prov 23:35; 24:12; 29:7; Isa 42:25; 44:18, 19; Luke 19:44; John 3:20; Acts 13:41; Rom 1:28; 2 Pet 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 7:10—waters; Gen 7:21—General; Josh 8:3—by night; Josh 8:14—he wist not; Judg 16:30—and the house; 1 Kgs 1:41—as they; Job 21:13—They; Matt 22:5—one; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 21:34—that day; 2 Pet 3:6—General

Matthew 24:40 the one: 2 Chr 33:12–24; Luke 17:34–37; 23:39–43; 1 Cor 4:7; 2 Pet 2:5, 7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Acts 9:7—General

Matthew 24:41 Two: The μύλων [G3459] was a hand-mill composed of two stones; “the uppermost of which is turned round by a small handle of wood or iron that is placed in the rim. When this stone is large, or expedition required, a second person is called to assist; and as it is usual for women alone to be concerned in this employment, who seat themselves over against each other with the millstone between them, we may see not only the propriety of the expression, Exod 11:5,” but the force of this.—Dr. SHAW. grinding; Exod 11:5; Isa 47:2 Reciprocal: Judg 16:21—grind; Job 31:10—grind; Luke 17:34—in; Acts 9:7—General

Matthew 24:42 Watch: Matt 25:13; 26:38–41; Mark 13:33–37; Luke 12:35–40; 21:36; Rom 13:11; 1 Cor 16:13; 1 Thess 5:6; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8; Rev 3:2, 3; 16:15 for: Matt 24:36, 44; Mark 13:33 Reciprocal: Matt 16:28—see; Matt 24:50—come; Matt 26:41—Watch; Mark 13:35—General; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 12:36—men; Luke 12:40—General; 1 Thess 5:2—the day; 2 Pet 3:10—as a

Matthew 24:43 goodman: Matt 20:11; Prov 7:19 had: Luke 12:39; 1 Thess 5:2–6; 2 Pet 3:10, 11 would not: Exod 22:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 32:1—delayed; Job 24:16—In the dark; Ps 90:4—and as; Matt 14:25—the fourth watch; Matt 24:3—the sign; Rev 3:3—I will; Rev 16:15—I come

Matthew 24:44; Matt 25:10, 13; Luke 12:40; Phil 4:5; Jas 5:9; Rev 19:7 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—Be ready; Judg 20:34—knew not; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth; Amos 4:12—prepare; Matt 24:36—General; Matt 24:42—for; Matt 25:6—at; Mark 13:35—General; Luke 12:39—General; John 21:22—If; Jas 5:7—unto

Matthew 24:45 is: Luke 12:41–43; 16:10–12; 19:17; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 1 Tim 1:12; 2 Tim 2:2; Heb 3:5; 1 Pet 4:10, 11; Rev 2:13 to give: Matt 13:52; 25:35–40; Ezek 34:2; John 21:15–17; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; Eph 4:11–13; 1 Pet 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 30:29—General; Gen 47:23—here is seed; Exod 36:4—General; Ruth 2:6—the servant; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 14:35—king’s; Jer 23:28—speak;

Ezek 46:24—General; Ezek 48:11—charge; Dan 12:3—they that be; Mark 13:34—as a; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 12:42—Who; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 3:10—as a; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; Col 1:7—a; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; Titus 1:7—as; Titus 2:10—showing; Heb 13:7—which; 3 John 5—General

Matthew 24:46; Matt 25:34; Luke 12:37, 43; Phil 1:21–23; 2 Tim 4:6–8; 2 Pet 1:13–15; Rev 2:19; 16:15 Reciprocal: Prov 27:18—shall be; Ezek 48:11—charge; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Luke 12:42—Who; 1 Cor 4:5—until

Matthew 24:47 That: Matt 25:21, 23; Dan 12:3; Luke 12:37, 44; 19:17; 22:29, 30; John 12:26; 2 Tim 2:12; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 3:21; 21:7 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily

Matthew 24:48 if: Matt 18:32; 25:26; Luke 19:22 say: Deut 9:4; 15:9; 2 Kgs 5:26; Isa 32:6; Mark 7:21; Luke 12:45; John 13:2; Acts 5:3; 8:22 My: Eccl 8:11; Ezek 12:22, 27; 2 Pet 3:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 32:1—we wot; Ps 10:6—said; Ps 125:5—with the workers; Prov 7:19—he; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Amos 6:3—put; Matt 10:23—till; Matt 25:5—the; Matt 25:19—a long; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 12:20—God; Rom 2:4—despisest; Rom 13:13—rioting; Rom 16:18—but; 1 Cor 7:31—use; Eph 6:9—knowing; Phil 4:5—The; Col 4:1—ye; Heb 4:1—any; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; Rev 2:5—else

Matthew 24:49 to smite: Isa 66:5; 2 Cor 11:20; 1 Pet 5:3; 3 John 9, 10; Rev 13:7; 16:6; 17:6 and to: Matt 7:15; 1 Sam 2:13–16, 29; Isa 56:12; Ezek 34:3; Mic 3:5; Rom 16:18; Phil 3:19; Titus 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 2:13, 14; Jude 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; Prov 23:20—not; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Ezek 34:4—but with; Rom 2:4—despisest; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; 2 Cor 1:24—that; Eph 5:18—be not

Matthew 24:50 come: Matt 24:42–44; Prov 29:1; 1 Thess 5:2, 3; Rev 3:3 Reciprocal: Josh 8:3—by night; Josh 8:14—he wist not; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Zech 11:8—in; Matt 13:50—wailing

Matthew 24:51 cut him asunder: or, cut him off and appoint: Job 20:29; Isa 33:14; Luke 12:46 there: Matt 8:12; 22:13; 25:30; Luke 13:28 Reciprocal: Lev 14:41—into an unclean place; Deut 29:21—separate; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 15:34—the congregation; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Jer 13:25—thy lot; Zech 11:8—in; Mal 1:14—cursed; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 13:50—wailing; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Eph 6:9—knowing; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies; Rev 16:10—they

CHAPTER 25

- 1 The parable of the ten virgins,
- 14 and of the talents;
- 31 Also the description of the last judgment.

Matthew 25:1 Then: Matt 24:42–51; Luke 21:34–36 the kingdom: Matt 3:2; 13:24, 31, 38, 44, 45, 47; 20:1; 22:2; Dan 2:44 ten: Ps 45:14; Song 1:3; 5:8, 16; 6:1, 8, 9; 1 Cor 11:2; Rev 14:4 which: Matt 5:16; Luke 12:35, 36; Phil 2:15, 16 went: 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; 2 Pet 1:13–15; 3:12, 13 the bridegroom: Matt 9:15; 22:2; Ps 45:9–11; Isa 54:5; 62:4, 5; Mark 2:19, 20; Luke 5:34, 35; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–33; Rev 19:7; 21:2, 9 Reciprocal: Gen

29:22—and made; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Jer 8:20—General; Amos 4:12—prepare; Matt 4:17—kingdom; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 22:10—both; Matt 25:6—go; John 11:20—as soon; Acts 24:25—Go; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; Heb 4:1—any

Matthew 25:2; Matt 7:24–27; 13:19–23, 38–43, 47, 48; 22:10, 11; Jer 24:2; 1 Cor 10:1–5; 1 John 2:19; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Job 2:10—as one; Eph 5:15—not; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish

Matthew 25:3 foolish: Matt 23:25, 26; Isa 48:1, 2; 58:2; Ezek 33:3; 2 Tim 3:5; Heb 12:15; Rev 3:1, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Prov 20:4—therefore; Prov 21:20—oil; Prov 31:18—her candle; Matt 22:34—they

Matthew 25:4 oil: Ps 45:7; Zech 4:2, 3; John 1:15, 16; 3:34; Rom 8:9; 2 Cor 1:22; Gal 5:22, 23; 1 John 2:20, 27; Jude 19 Reciprocal: Prov 21:20—oil; Song 5:2—sleep; Luke 12:35—your lights

Matthew 25:5 the: Matt 25:19; 24:48; Hab 2:3; Luke 12:45; 20:9; Heb 10:36, 37; 2 Pet 3:4–9; Rev 2:25 they: Matt 26:40, 43; Song 3:1; 5:2; Jonah 1:5, 6; Mark 14:37, 38; Luke 18:8; Rom 13:11; Eph 5:14; 1 Thess 5:6–8; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Song 5:3—have put; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 13:49—and sever; Mark 13:36—he find

Matthew 25:6 at: Matt 24:44; Mark 13:33–37; Luke 12:20, 38–40, 46; 1 Thess 5:1–3; Rev 16:15 a cry: Matt 24:31; John 5:28, 29; 1 Thess 4:16; 2 Pet 3:10 Behold: Matt 25:31; Ps 50:3–6; 96:13; 98:9; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Jude 14, 15 go: Matt 25:1; Isa 25:9; Amos 4:12; Mal 3:1, 2; Rev 19:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 11:4—About; Exod 12:30—and there was a great cry; Josh 8:3—by night; Judg 7:19—in the beginning; Job 34:20—troubled; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth; Matt 13:30—both; Matt 25:10—the bridegroom; Mark 13:32—of; John 11:20—as soon

Matthew 25:7; Luke 12:35; 2 Pet 3:14; Rev 2:4, 5; 3:2, 19, 20

Matthew 25:8 Give: Matt 3:9; Luke 16:24; Acts 8:24; Rev 3:9 for: Matt 13:20, 21; Job 8:13, 14; 18:5; 21:17; Prov 4:18, 19; 13:9; 20:20; Luke 8:18; 12:35 gone out: or, going out, Heb 4:1 Reciprocal: Job 12:5—a lamp; Prov 21:20—but; Prov 24:20—candle

Matthew 25:9 lest: Ps 49:7–9; Jer 15:1; Ezek 14:14–16, 20 but: Isa 55:1–3, 6, 7; Acts 8:22; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—Not so; Acts 10:14—Not

Matthew 25:10 the bridegroom: Matt 25:6; Rev 1:7; 22:12, 20 they: Matt 25:20–23; Amos 8:12, 13; Luke 12:36, 37; Col 1:12; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 Pet 1:13 and the: Gen 7:16; Num 14:28–34; Ps 95:11; Luke 13:25; Heb 3:18, 19; Rev 22:11 Reciprocal: Prov 1:28—shall they; Song 1:4—the king; Jer 51:9—forsake; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 22:10—and the; Matt 24:44—General; Luke 11:7—the door; Luke 14:15—Blessed

Matthew 25:11 saying: Matt 7:21–23; Heb 12:16, 17 Reciprocal: Neh 7:64—but it was; Isa 55:6—Seek; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Hos 8:2—General; Zech 7:13—so; Luke 6:46—General; Luke 13:25—Lord

Matthew 25:12 I know: Ps 1:6; 5:5; Hab 1:13; Luke 13:26–30; John 9:31; 10:27; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Neh 7:64—but it was; Isa 55:6—Seek; Jer 24:5—I acknowledge; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Hos 8:4—set; Zech 7:13—so; Matt 5:18—verily;

Matt 7:21—saith; Matt 7:23—I never; Luke 12:9—shall; Luke 13:25—Lord; Luke 13:27—I tell; Heb 12:17—he was

Matthew 25:13; Matt 24:42–44; Mark 13:33–37; Luke 21:36; Acts 20:31; 1 Cor 16:13; 1 Thess 5:6; 2 Tim 4:5; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8; Rev 16:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Matt 10:23—till; Matt 24:36—General; Matt 24:44—General; Matt 26:38—tarry; Matt 26:41—Watch; Mark 13:32—of; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 12:40—General; 1 Thess 5:2—the day; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 3:3—know; Rev 14:7—hour

Matthew 25:14 as: Matt 21:33; Mark 13:34; Luke 19:12, 13; 20:9 and delivered: Luke 16:1–12; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 3:5; 4:1, 2; 12:4, 7–29; Eph 4:11; 1 Pet 4:9–11 Reciprocal: Ezek 46:17—to the year; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 18:23—is; Matt 20:1—the kingdom; Matt 22:2—kingdom; Mark 12:1—and went; Luke 12:48—For; Luke 16:12—in; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Tim 4:14—Neglect; 1 Pet 4:10—every

Matthew 25:15 talents: “A talent is 187p 10s.” Matt 18:24; Luke 12:48; 19:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:8—able men; Neh 5:8—We after; Matt 21:33—went; John 3:27—A man; Acts 1:18—with; 1 Cor 3:5—even; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 2 Cor 10:13—according; Eph 4:7—unto; 2 Tim 1:6—that; 1 Pet 4:10—every

Matthew 25:16 went: 2 Sam 7:1–3; 1 Chr 13:1–3; 22:1–1 Chr 26:32; 28:2–21, 29:1–17; 2 Chr 1:9, 10; 15:8–15; 17:3–9; 19:4–10; 31:20, 21; 33:15, 16; 34:1–2 Chr 35:27; Neh 5:14–19; Isa 23:18; 49:23; 60:5–16; Acts 13:36; Rom 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 9:16–23; 15:10; 1 Tim 6:17, 18; 2 Tim 2:6; 4:5–8; Phlm 1:6, 7; 3 John 5–8

Matthew 25:17 he also: Gen 18:19; 2 Sam 19:32; 1 Kgs 18:3, 4; 2 Kgs 4:8–10; Job 29:11–17; 31:16–22; Prov 3:9, 10; Eccl 11:1–6; Mark 14:3–8; Acts 9:36–39; 10:2; 11:29, 30; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:11–14; Gal 6:9, 10; Eph 5:16; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 5:10; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Heb 6:10, 11; 1 Pet 4:10

Matthew 25:18 and hid: Prov 18:9; 26:13–16; Hag 1:2–4; Mal 1:10; Luke 19:20; Heb 6:12; 2 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:8—hid it

Matthew 25:19 a long: Matt 25:5; 24:48 reckoneth: Matt 18:23, 24; Luke 16:1, 2, 19–31; Rom 14:7–12; 1 Cor 3:12–15; 2 Cor 5:10; Jas 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 40:20—lifted up; Matt 13:49—and sever; Matt 20:8—when; Mark 13:32—of; Luke 19:15—that he

Matthew 25:20 behold: Luke 19:16, 17; Acts 20:24; 1 Cor 15:10; Col 1:29; 2 Tim 4:1–8; Jas 2:18 Reciprocal: Prov 31:25—and she; Matt 5:30—cast; Matt 25:10—they; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 12:42—Who; 2 Cor 10:18—but

Matthew 25:21 Well: 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Luke 16:10; Rom 2:29; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:9; 10:18; 1 Pet 1:7 I will: Matt 25:34–40, 46; 10:40–42; 24:47; Luke 12:44; 22:28–30; Rev 2:10, 26–28; 3:21; 21:7 enter: Matt 25:23; Ps 16:10, 11; John 12:26; 14:3; 17:24; Phil 1:23; 2 Tim 2:12; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 1:8; Rev 7:17 Reciprocal: Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Ps 111:10—his praise; Prov 22:29—a man; Prov 27:18—shall be; Prov 31:25—and she; Isa 57:2—He shall; Matt 7:21—shall; Luke 19:17—Well; John 5:44—and; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 8:17—heirs of; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 4:2—that; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Phil 4:14—ye have; Col 1:7—a; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 1 Tim 3:13—they; Heb 3:5—faithful; Jas 2:8—ye do; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may; 3 John 6—do well; Rev 22:3—but

Matthew 25:22 I have: Luke 19:18, 19; Rom 12:6–8; 2 Cor 8:1–3, 7, 8, 12 Reciprocal: Prov 27:18—shall be

Matthew 25:23 Well: Matt 25:21; Mark 12:41–44; 14:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 111:10—his praise; Prov 22:29—a man; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 25:34—Come; John 17:24—I will; 1 Cor 4:2—that; 1 Cor 4:5—praise; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Jas 2:8—ye do; 1 Pet 1:7—might; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may

Matthew 25:24 he which: Our Lord placed the example of negligence in him to whom the least was committed, probably to “intimate” says Doddridge, “that we are accountable for the smallest advantage with which we are entrusted; but it cannot imply that they who have received much will ordinarily pass their account best; for it is too plain, in fact, that most of those whose dignity, wealth, and genius give them the greatest opportunities of service, seem to forget that they have any Master in heaven to serve, or any future reckoning to expect; and many render themselves much more criminal than this wicked and slothful servant who hid his talents in the earth.” Lord: Matt 7:21; Luke 6:46 I knew: Matt 20:12; Job 21:14, 15; Isa 58:3; Jer 2:31; 44:16–18; Ezek 18:25–29; Mal 1:12, 13; 3:14, 15; Luke 15:29; 19:20–22; Rom 8:7; 9:20 Reciprocal: Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us; 1 Kgs 20:40—So shall thy judgment be; 1 Chr 13:12—How; Prov 20:4—therefore; Ezek 33:17—General; Matt 25:44—when; Luke 19:21—I feared; 2 Cor 11:13—false

Matthew 25:25; 2 Sam 6:9, 10; Prov 26:13; Isa 57:11; Rom 8:15; 2 Tim 1:6, 7; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Luke 19:21—I feared

Matthew 25:26 Thou: Matt 18:32; Job 15:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 10:26—so; Prov 18:9—that is slothful; Prov 21:25—General; Matt 24:48—if; Luke 19:22—Thou knewest; Rom 12:11—slothful; Titus 3:11—being; Heb 6:12—ye; 2 Pet 1:8—barren

Matthew 25:27 oughtest: Luke 19:22, 23; Rom 3:19; Jude 15 with: Deut 23:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Exod 22:25—General

Matthew 25:28; Luke 10:42; 19:24 Reciprocal: Mark 4:25—General; Luke 19:26—That unto

Matthew 25:29 unto: Matt 13:12; Mark 4:25; Luke 8:18; 16:9–12; 19:25, 26; John 15:2 shall be taken: Matt 21:41; Lam 2:6; Hos 2:9; Luke 10:42; 12:19–21; 16:1–3, 20–25; John 11:48; Rev 2:5 Reciprocal: Neh 5:8—We after; John 1:50—thou shalt

Matthew 25:30 cast: Matt 3:10; 5:13; Jer 15:1, 2; Ezek 15:2–5; Luke 14:34, 35; John 15:6; Titus 3:14; Heb 6:7, 8; Rev 3:15, 16 outer: Matt 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; Luke 13:28; 2 Pet 2:17; Jude 13; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Esth 4:3—weeping; Song 6:6—General; Luke 17:10—General; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Rom 3:12—become; Phlm 1:11—unprofitable

Matthew 25:31 the Son: Matt 25:6; 16:27; 19:28; 26:64; Dan 7:13, 14; Zech 14:5; Mark 8:38; 14:62; Luke 9:26; 22:69; John 1:51; 5:27–29; Acts 1:11; 1 Thess 4:16; 2 Thess 1:7, 8; Heb 1:8; Jude 14; Rev 1:7 then: Ps 9:7; Rev 3:21; 20:11 Reciprocal: Deut 11:27—General; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; 2 Kgs 11:19—he sat; Ps 24:10—he is; Eccl 3:17—God; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 6:1—sitting; Jer 17:12—General; Ezek

34:20—Behold; Dan 4:13—an holy; Dan 7:10—thousand thousands; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Zech 1:11—they answered; Matt 13:39—reapers; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 24:31—his angels; Matt 26:53—and he; Mark 9:1—the kingdom; Mark 10:37—in; Mark 13:26—General; Mark 13:27—shall gather; Luke 5:24—that the; Luke 12:8—confess; Luke 12:9—shall; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 21:27—with; John 5:22—General; John 5:29—come; John 11:52—gather; John 12:23—The hour; John 12:48—judge; John 21:22—If; Acts 7:56—the Son; Acts 10:42—that it; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 8:19—the manifestation; Rom 14:10—for; 1 Cor 15:58—in the; 2 Cor 5:10—we; Gal 5:6—faith; Eph 1:21—in that; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 9:27—but; Heb 12:23—God; Jas 2:21—justified; 1 Pet 4:5—that; 1 Pet 4:13—when; 1 Pet 5:4—appear

Matthew 25:32 before: Ps 96:13; 98:9; Acts 17:30, 31; Rom 2:12, 16; 14:10–12; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:12–15 he shall separate: Matt 3:12; 13:42, 43, 49; Ps 1:5; 50:3–5; Ezek 20:38; 34:17–22; Mal 3:18; 1 Cor 4:5 as: Ps 78:52; John 10:14, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Lev 3:12—a goat; Deut 29:21—separate; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 2 Kgs 10:23—the worshippers; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 50:1—called; Jer 24:3—What; Ezek 18:30—every; Ezek 20:37—pass; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Zech 10:3—and I; Matt 13:30—both; Matt 22:11—when; Mark 13:27—shall gather; John 14:3—I will; John 21:16—my sheep; Eph 1:10—he; 2 Thess 2:1—and by; Heb 4:13—with

Matthew 25:33 the sheep: Ps 79:13; 95:7; 100:3; John 10:26–28; 21:15–17 his: Gen 48:13, 14, 17–19; Ps 45:9; 110:1; Mark 16:19; Acts 2:34, 35; Eph 1:20; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Lev 3:12—a goat; 1 Kgs 2:19—she sat; 2 Kgs 10:23—the worshippers; Ps 16:11—pleasures; Jer 24:3—What; Ezek 20:37—pass; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Ezek 34:17—I judge; Zech 10:3—and I; Matt 25:41—they

Matthew 25:34 the King: Matt 21:5; 22:11–13; 27:37; Ps 2:6; 24:7–10; Isa 9:7; 32:1, 2; 33:22; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 37:24, 25; Dan 9:25; Zeph 3:15; Zech 9:9, 10; Luke 1:31–33; 19:38; John 1:49; 12:13; 19:15, 19–22; Rev 19:16 Come: Matt 25:21, 23, 41; 5:3–12; Gen 12:2, 3; Deut 11:23–28; Ps 115:13–15; Luke 11:28; Acts 3:26; Gal 3:13, 14; Eph 1:3; 1 Thess 2:12; 1 Pet 1:3 inherit: Luke 12:32; Rom 8:17; 1 Cor 6:9; Gal 5:21; Eph 5:5; 2 Tim 2:12; 4:8; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4, 5, 9; 3:9; Rev 5:10; 21:7 prepared: Matt 20:23; Mark 10:40; John 14:2, 3; 1 Cor 2:9; Heb 11:16 from: Acts 15:18; Eph 1:4–6; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; Rev 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—established by; Exod 23:20—prepared; Josh 14:2—lot; Josh 19:51—These are; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 2 Sam 19:33—Come thou; Neh 5:19—according to; Ps 24:10—he is; Ps 41:1—the poor; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 47:4—choose; Ps 47:6—our King; Ps 98:6—the king; Ps 112:6—the righteous; Ps 145:1—my God; Ps 149:2—let the; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 11:25—liberal soul; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Eccl 8:12—surely; Song 1:12—the king; Isa 43:15—the creator; Isa 44:6—the King; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Isa 64:4—seen; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 6:4—reward; Matt 10:32—him; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Matt 13:35—from; Matt 13:43—shall; Matt 19:29—inherit; Matt 24:46—General; Matt 25:40—the King; Matt 26:11—ye have; Matt 26:29—with; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 14:14—for thou; Luke 22:29—General; John 14:15—General; John 17:5—before; John 21:15—lovest; Acts 20:35—It is; Rom 2:6—General; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Eph 3:9—beginning; Phil 4:17—to; Col 1:12—inheritance; Col 1:13—the kingdom; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; 2 Tim 1:18—that he; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Titus 1:2—before; Heb 1:14—heirs; Heb 9:15—eternal; Heb

9:26—the foundation; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; Jas 1:12—the crown; Jas 1:27—To visit; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may; 2 Pet 1:11—an entrance; Rev 17:8—from; Rev 22:5—and they

Matthew 25:35 I was an: Matt 25:40; 10:40–42; 26:11; Deut 15:7–11; Job 29:13–16; 31:16–21; Ps 112:5–10; Prov 3:9, 10; 11:24, 25; 14:21, 31; 19:17; 22:9; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–11; Ezek 18:7, 16; Dan 4:27; Mic 6:8; Mark 14:7; Luke 11:41; 14:12–14; John 13:29; Acts 4:32; 9:36–39; 10:31; 11:29; 2 Cor 8:1–4, 7–9; 9:7–14; Eph 4:28; 1 Tim 6:17–19; Phlm 1:7; Heb 6:10; 13:16; Jas 1:27; 1 Pet 4:9, 10; 1 John 3:16–19 thirsty: Matt 25:42; Prov 25:21; Rom 12:20 I was a: Matt 25:43; Gen 18:2–8; 19:1–3; Acts 16:15; Rom 12:13; 16:23; 1 Tim 5:10; Heb 13:1–3; 1 Pet 4:9; 3 John 5–8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—a stranger; Judg 19:15—no man; Ruth 2:10—seeing; 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; 1 Kgs 17:11—as she was going; 1 Kgs 18:4—fed them; 1 Kgs 18:13—fed them; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Job 31:32—The stranger; Song 5:2—my head; Isa 16:3—hide; Isa 23:18—for them; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 24:45—to give; Luke 16:9—Make; Acts 16:33—washed; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Heb 13:2—not; Jas 2:15—General; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love; Rev 14:13—and their

Matthew 25:36 Naked: Job 31:19, 20; Luke 3:11; Jas 2:14–16 was sick: Matt 25:43; Ezek 34:4; Acts 20:35; 28:8, 9; Jas 1:27; 5:14, 15 I was in: Phil 4:10–14; 2 Tim 1:16–18; Heb 10:34; 13:3 Reciprocal: Jer 23:2—and have; Matt 13:43—shall; Acts 9:39—and showing; Acts 15:36—Let; Phil 2:30—nigh; Heb 9:15—eternal

Matthew 25:37 when: Matt 6:3; 1 Chr 29:14; Prov 15:33; Isa 64:6; 1 Cor 15:10; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Luke 17:10—General

Matthew 25:40 the King: Matt 25:34; Prov 25:6, 7 Inasmuch: Matt 10:42; 2 Sam 9:1, 7; Prov 14:31; 19:17; Mark 9:41; John 19:26, 27; 21:15–17; 1 Cor 16:21, 22; 2 Cor 4:5; 5:14, 15; 8:7–9; Gal 5:6, 13, 22; 1 Thess 4:9, 10; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:14–19; 4:7–12, 20, 21; 5:1, 2 the least: Matt 12:49, 50; 18:5, 6, 10; 28:10; Mark 3:34, 35; John 20:17; Heb 2:11–15; 6:10 ye have done it unto me: Acts 9:4, 5; Eph 5:30 Reciprocal: Gen 12:3—And I; Gen 27:29—cursed; Gen 50:17—servants; Exod 1:20—God; Num 24:9—Blessed; Deut 15:10—thine heart; Deut 23:4—Because they met; Josh 6:17—because; Ruth 2:16—General; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 18:4—fed them; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; Neh 13:2—Because; Job 31:32—The stranger; Ps 22:22—my brethren; Eccl 11:1—for; Song 5:1—eat; Song 7:13—I have; Isa 63:9—all their; Jer 39:17—I will; Mic 5:3—his; Zech 2:8—the apple; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Matt 10:40—He that; Matt 25:35—I was an; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Mark 9:37—receive one; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 8:3—of their; Luke 8:21—My mother; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; John 2:2—his; John 13:20—He; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 22:8—whom; Acts 26:15—I am; Rom 8:29—that he might; Rom 12:8—giveth; Rom 15:26—the poor; Rom 16:2—ye receive; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Gal 4:14—as Christ; Gal 6:10—especially; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are brethren; Phlm 1:17—receive; Heb 13:2—some; Rev 17:14—shall make

Matthew 25:41 them: Matt 25:33 Depart: Matt 7:23; Ps 6:8; 119:115; 139:19; Luke 13:27 ye cursed: Deut 27:15–26; 28:16–68; Ps 119:21; Jer 17:5; Gal 3:10–13; Heb 6:8 everlasting: Matt 25:46; 3:12; 13:40, 42, 50; Mark 9:43–48; 2 Thess 1:9; Rev 14:10, 11; 20:10–15 prepared: John 8:44; Rom 9:22, 23; 2 Pet 2:4; 1 John 3:10; Jude 6; Rev 12:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—from thy; Gen 9:25—Cursed; Gen 41:32—established by; Lev 13:57—shalt burn; Lev 22:3—from my; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 12:10—the cloud; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 15:9—sin unto thee; Deut 27:26—Cursed; Deut 29:21—separate;

Judg 5:23—the angel; 1 Sam 18:12—departed; 1 Sam 28:15—God; 2 Kgs 9:34—this cursed woman; 2 Kgs 13:23—neither cast he; 2 Kgs 17:20—until he had cast; Job 15:30—the flame; Ps 1:5—sinners; Ps 5:5—thou; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 21:9—Thou; Ps 28:3—Draw; Ps 37:22—cursed; Ps 138:6—afar off; Ps 145:20—all the wicked; Prov 21:13—at; Eccl 8:12—surely; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 26:11—fire; Isa 30:33—ordained; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 34:5—the people; Jer 23:39—cast; Zech 5:3—the curse; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 5:26—Thou; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 13:30—burn; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 25:34—Come; Mark 9:44—the fire; Mark 11:21—General; Luke 8:31—the deep; Luke 12:5—power; Luke 12:9—shall; Luke 12:59—thou shalt; Luke 13:25—I know; Luke 16:24—for; John 8:21—whither; John 14:24—that; Acts 1:25—go; 1 Cor 6:3—judge; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; Gal 1:8—let; Phil 3:19—end; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; 1 Tim 5:21—the elect; Heb 2:14—the devil; Heb 10:27—fiery; Jas 2:13—he; 1 Pet 5:8—the devil; 2 Pet 2:14—cursed; 2 Pet 3:7—the heavens; 1 John 3:18—let; Rev 20:15—was cast; Rev 22:3—there

Matthew 25:42; Matt 25:35; 10:37, 38; 12:30; Amos 6:6; John 5:23; 8:42–44; 14:21; 1 Cor 16:22; 2 Thess 1:8; Jas 2:15–24; 1 John 3:14–17; 4:20 Reciprocal: Job 22:7—not given; Matt 26:11—ye have; Jas 2:16—one

Matthew 25:43 Reciprocal: Judg 19:15—no man; Job 31:19—General; Jer 23:2—and have; Ezek 22:29—oppressed; Matt 25:35—I was a; Matt 25:36—was sick; Acts 15:36—Let; Heb 13:2—not; Heb 13:3—them that

Matthew 25:44 when: Matt 25:24–27; 7:22; 1 Sam 15:13–15, 20, 21; Jer 2:23, 35; Mal 1:6; 2:17; 3:13; Luke 10:29 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:32—if there; Job 31:32—The stranger; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Matt 20:26—minister; Luke 6:46—General; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 1 Pet 4:10—minister

Matthew 25:45 Inasmuch: Matt 25:40; Gen 12:3; Num 24:9; Ps 105:15; Prov 14:31; 17:5; 21:13; Zech 2:8; John 15:18, 19; Acts 9:5; 1 John 3:12–20; 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Gen 27:29—cursed; Job 31:32—The stranger; Isa 63:9—all their; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 10:40—He that; Matt 12:50—the same; Matt 18:5—receive; Matt 28:10—my; Mark 9:42—it; Luke 8:21—My mother; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; John 2:2—his; Acts 9:4—why; Acts 22:7—why; Acts 22:8—whom; Acts 26:15—I am; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 1 Cor 13:1—have not; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering

Matthew 25:46 everlasting: Matt 25:41; Dan 12:2; Mark 9:44, 46, 48, 49; Luke 16:26; John 5:29; 2 Thess 1:9; Rev 14:10, 11; 20:10, 15; 21:8 the righteous: Matt 13:43; Ps 16:10, 11; John 3:15, 16, 36; 10:27, 28; Rom 2:7–16; 5:21; 6:23; 1 John 2:25; 5:11, 12; Jude 21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—from thy; Gen 7:23—and Noah; Num 24:19—shall destroy; Deut 29:21—separate; Ps 1:5—sinners; Ps 21:9—Thou; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 28:3—Draw; Ps 37:38—General; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Prov 15:29—far; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 38:18—they that; Isa 61:7—everlasting; Mal 3:18—discern; Matt 5:26—Thou; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 10:28—able; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 19:29—inheritor; Matt 25:21—I will; Mark 3:29—but is; Mark 9:42—it; Luke 12:5—power; Luke 12:59—thou shalt; John 8:21—whither; Acts 1:25—go; Acts 9:4—why; Rom 6:22—and the end; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; 2 Cor 4:18—for; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; Titus 1:2—eternal; Rev 22:5—and they

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Christ foretells his own death;
- 3 The rulers conspire against him;
- 6 The woman anoints his feet;
- 14 Judas bargains to betray him;
- 17 Christ eats the passover;
- 26 institutes his holy supper;
- 30 foretells the desertion of his disciples, and Peter's denial;
- 36 prays in the garden;
- 47 and being betrayed by a kiss,
- 57 is carried to Caiaphas,
- 69 and denied of Peter.

Matthew 26:1 when: Matt 19:1 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—place; Lev 1:15—wring off his head

Matthew 26:2 know: Mark 14:1, 2; Luke 22:1, 2, 15; John 13:1 the feast: Exod 12:11–14; 34:25; John 2:13; 11:55; 12:1 betrayed: Matt 26:24, 25; 17:22; 20:18, 19; 27:4; Luke 24:6, 7; John 13:2; 18:2 Reciprocal: Num 28:16—General; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 26:18—My time; Matt 26:21—Verily; Matt 26:45—the hour; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 14:41—the Son; Mark 15:6—General; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 18:4—knowing; John 18:32—the saying; 1 Cor 11:23—the same

Matthew 26:3 assembled: Matt 21:45, 46; Ps 2:1, 2; 56:6; 64:4–6; 94:20, 21; Jer 11:19; 18:18–20; John 11:47–53, 57; Acts 4:25–28 the palace: Matt 26:58; Jer 17:27; Mark 14:54 Caiaphas: This was Joseph, surnamed Caiaphas, who succeeded Simon son of Camith, in the high-priesthood, about AD 25. About two years after our Lord's death, he was deposed by Vitellius governor of Syria; and unable to bear his disgrace, and perhaps the stings of conscience for the murder of Christ, he killed himself about AD 35. John 11:49; 18:13, 14, 24; Acts 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—elders; 2 Kgs 23:4—priests of the second order; 1 Chr 24:5—the governors; 2 Chr 34:13—scribes; Ps 22:13—gaped; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 31:13—while; Ps 41:7—against; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 64:2—secret; Ps 64:5—commune; Ps 71:10—take; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Ps 119:95—wicked; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 24:2—General; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Jer 26:8—the priests; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 2:7—General; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 27:1—all; Matt 28:12—General; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 14:53—and with; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; Luke 20:19—the same; Luke 22:2—General; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 4:27—of a

Matthew 26:4 consulted: Ps 2:2 by: Matt 23:33; Gen 3:1; Acts 7:19; 13:10; 2 Cor 11:3 Reciprocal: Ps 11:2—that; Ps 21:11—imagined; Ps 22:13—gaped; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 31:13—while; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 37:12—General; Ps 41:7—against; Ps 55:11—deceit; Ps 56:6—gather; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 64:2—secret; Ps 64:5—commune; Ps 71:10—take; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 19:21—many; Prov 24:2—General; Prov 24:15—Lay; Isa 32:7—deviseth; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 11:19—and I; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Dan 6:4—sought; Dan 6:7—have consulted;

Matt 21:38—This; Matt 27:1—all; Matt 28:12—General; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 14:1—by; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; Luke 20:19—the same; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 23:12—certain; 1 Cor 5:8—neither

Matthew 26:5 Not: Ps 76:10; Prov 19:21; 21:30; Isa 46:10; Lam 3:37; Mark 14:2, 12, 27; Luke 22:7; John 18:28; Acts 4:28 lest: Matt 14:5; 21:26; Luke 20:6 Reciprocal: Ps 21:11—imagined; Matt 27:15—General; Mark 15:6—General; Luke 22:6—in the absence of the multitude; Acts 4:21—how; Acts 5:26—they; Acts 12:4—intending; Acts 19:40—uproar; Acts 21:31—that all; Acts 26:26—this thing; 1 Cor 5:8—neither

Matthew 26:6 in Bethany: Matt 21:17; Mark 11:12; John 11:1, 2; 12:1 Simon: Mark 14:3 Reciprocal: Matt 8:2—a leper; Luke 5:12—full; Luke 7:36—one; John 12:2—Martha; John 12:3—took

Matthew 26:7 came: John 12:2, 3 very: Exod 30:23–33; Ps 133:2; Eccl 9:8; 10:1; Song 1:3; Isa 57:9; Luke 7:37, 38, 46 Reciprocal: Deut 28:21—General; Amos 6:6—chief; Mark 14:3—being; John 11:2—that Mary

Matthew 26:8 they: 1 Sam 17:28, 29; Eccl 4:4; Mark 14:4; John 12:4–6 To: Exod 5:17; Amos 8:5; Hag 1:2–4; Mal 1:7–10, 13 Reciprocal: John 12:5—was

Matthew 26:9; Josh 7:20, 21; 1 Sam 15:9, 21; 2 Kgs 5:20; Mark 14:5; John 12:5, 6; 2 Pet 2:15 Reciprocal: Mark 14:4—there

Matthew 26:10 Why: Job 13:7; Mark 14:6; Luke 7:44–50; Gal 1:7; 5:12; 6:17 a good: Neh 2:18; 2 Cor 9:8; Eph 2:10; Col 1:10; 2 Thess 2:17; 1 Tim 3:1; 5:10; 2 Tim 2:21; Titus 1:16; 2:14; 3:1, 8, 14; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Song 4:16—Let; John 12:7—Let

Matthew 26:11 ye have: Matt 25:34–40, 42–45; Deut 15:11; Mark 14:7; John 12:8; Gal 2:10; 1 John 3:17 but: Matt 18:20; 28:20; John 13:33; 14:19; 16:5, 28; 17:11; Acts 3:21 Reciprocal: Num 14:40—rose up; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 8:3—of their; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 9:39—and showing; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Rom 15:26—the poor

Matthew 26:12; 2 Chr 16:14; Mark 14:8; 16:1; Luke 23:56; 24:1; John 12:7; 19:39, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; Num 14:40—rose up; Song 4:16—Let; Mark 14:9—Wheresoever

Matthew 26:13 Wheresoever: Matt 24:14; 28:19; Ps 98:2, 3; Isa 52:9; Mark 13:10; 16:15; Luke 24:47; Rom 10:18; 15:19; Col 1:6, 23; 1 Tim 2:6; Rev 14:6 there: 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 112:6; Mark 14:9; 2 Cor 10:18; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Exod 12:14—memorial; Ps 45:17—I will; Prov 11:16—gracious; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Matt 5:18—verily; 1 Cor 11:24—in remembrance

Matthew 26:14 one: Mark 14:10; Luke 22:3–6; John 13:2, 30 Judas: Matt 10:4; John 6:70, 71; 18:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; Isa 32:7—instruments; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 26:21—Verily; Matt 26:45—the hour; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 3:19—Judas; Luke 6:16—Judas Iscariot; Luke 22:4—went; Luke 22:47—Judas; Jas 1:15—when

Matthew 26:15 What: Gen 38:16; Judg 16:5; 17:10; 18:19, 20; Isa 56:11; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:9, 10; 2

Pet 2:3, 14, 15 thirty: Probably shekels or staters, as some read, which, reckoning the shekels at 3s., with Prideaux, would amount to about 4p 10s., the price for the meanest slave!—See Exod 21:32 Matt 27:3–5; Gen 37:26–28; Zech 11:12, 13; Acts 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Gen 37:27—sell him; Gen 37:28—sold; Lev 27:4—thirty shekels; Deut 27:25—General; Judg 16:18—brought money; 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Isa 29:21—and turn; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Jer 11:9—General; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Mic 7:3—the prince; Matt 4:9—All; Matt 26:45—the hour; Matt 27:9—thirty; Matt 28:15—they took; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 22:5—and covenanted

Matthew 26:16 he: Mark 14:11; Luke 22:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; 2 Kgs 8:14—He told me; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 37:12—General; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Matt 17:22—betrayed

Matthew 26:17 the first: Exod 12:6, 18–20; 13:6–8; Lev 23:5, 6; Num 28:16, 17; Deut 16:1–4; Mark 14:12; Luke 22:7 Where: Matt 3:15; 17:24, 25; Luke 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—and take; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Matt 27:62—the day; Acts 12:3—Then; 1 Cor 11:23—the same

Matthew 26:18 Go: Mark 14:13–16; Luke 22:10–13 The Master: Matt 26:49; 21:3; 23:8, 10; Mark 5:35; John 11:28; 20:16 My time: Matt 26:2; Luke 22:53; John 7:6, 30; 12:23; 13:1; 17:1 Reciprocal: Matt 21:2—General; Matt 22:16—Master

Matthew 26:19 the disciples: Matt 21:6; John 2:5; 15:14 and they: Exod 12:4–8; 2 Chr 35:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:11—loins; Mark 11:4—and found; Mark 14:13—Go; Mark 15:23—but; Luke 22:10—General

Matthew 26:20 when: Mark 14:17–21; Luke 22:14–16; John 13:21 he: Exod 12:11; Song 1:12 Reciprocal: Deut 16:6—at even; Matt 10:1—called

Matthew 26:21 Verily: Matt 26:2, 14–16; Ps 55:12–14; John 6:70, 71; 13:21; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; Prov 29:1—General; Matt 24:10—betray; Mark 14:18—as; Luke 22:21—General; John 18:4—knowing; Acts 20:30—of your; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made

Matthew 26:22; Mark 14:19, 20; Luke 22:23; John 13:22–25; 21:17 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 7:8—though I made

Matthew 26:23 He that: Ps 41:9; Luke 22:21; John 13:18, 26–28 Reciprocal: Dan 11:26—that feed; Mic 7:6—a man's; Mark 14:20—dippeth; Luke 22:3—being

Matthew 26:24 Song of man goeth: Matt 26:54, 56; Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–21; Isa 50:5, 6; 53:1–12; Dan 9:26; Zech 12:10; 13:7; Mark 9:12; Luke 24:25, 26, 46; John 19:24, 28, 36, 37; Acts 13:27–29; 17:2–3; 26:22, 23; 28:23; 1 Cor 15:3; 1 Pet 1:11 written: Luke 22:22; Acts 2:23; 4:28 but: Matt 18:7; 27:3–5; Ps 55:15, 23; 109:6–19; Mark 14:21; John 17:12; Acts 1:16–20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Job 10:18—hast thou; Ps 109:18—so let; Eccl 6:3—that an; Isa 10:1—Woe; Matt 11:21—Woe; Matt 21:44—but; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Mark 1:2—written; Luke 10:20—in this; Luke 17:2—better; John 1:51—the Son; John 13:11—General; Acts 1:25—go; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 2 Thess 1:9—be

Matthew 26:25 Judas: 2 Kgs 5:25; Prov 30:20 Thou: Matt 26:64; 27:11; John 18:37
Reciprocal: Deut 8:4—General; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Ps 55:21—The words; Jer
26:15—ye shall; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Mark 14:21—good; John 13:11—General

Matthew 26:26 as: Mark 14:22; Luke 22:19 Jesus: Luke 24:30; 1 Cor 11:23–25 blessed it:
“Many Greek copies have gave thanks.” Mark 6:41 and brake: Acts 2:46; 20:7; 1 Cor
10:16, 17 Take: John 6:33–35, 47–58; 1 Cor 11:26–29 this: Ezek 5:4, 5; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor
10:4, 16; Gal 4:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 9:12—General; Gen 14:18—bread; Gen 40:12—The
three; Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Exod 12:8—eat the; 1 Sam 9:13—he doth bless; Prov
9:5—General; Song 1:2—thy love; Song 1:12—sitteth; Ezek 31:18—This is; Ezek
45:22—the prince; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:36—and gave thanks; Mark
8:6—gave thanks; John 6:53—eat; Rom 7:4—the body; 1 John 5:8—the spirit

Matthew 26:27 he took: Mark 14:23, 24; Luke 22:20 Drink: Ps 116:13; Song 5:1; 7:9; Isa
25:6; 55:1; 1 Cor 10:16; 11:28 Reciprocal: Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:36—and gave
thanks

Matthew 26:28 my: Exod 24:7, 8; Lev 17:11; Jer 31:31; Zech 9:11; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:19;
1 Cor 11:25; Heb 9:14–22; 10:4–14; 13:20 shed: Matt 20:28; Rom 5:15, 19; Eph 1:7; Col
1:14, 20; Heb 9:22, 28; 1 John 2:2; Rev 7:9, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 3:17—blood; Num
15:5—General; Deut 32:14—blood; 2 Sam 23:17—the blood; Ps 50:5—made; Isa
42:6—and give; Isa 49:8—give thee; Dan 9:27—confirm; John 2:3—they wanted; 1 Cor
15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; Gal 1:4—gave; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Heb 5:7—when;
Heb 7:22—of a; Heb 8:8—a new; Heb 9:20—This; Heb 10:3—a remembrance; Heb
12:24—covenant; 1 Pet 1:19—with; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 5:9—and hast

Matthew 26:29 I will: Ps 4:7; 104:15; Isa 24:9–11; Mark 14:25; Luke 22:15–18 until: Matt
18:20; 28:20; Ps 40:3; Song 5:1; Isa 53:11; Zeph 3:17; Zech 9:17; Luke 15:5, 6, 23–25, 32;
John 15:11; 16:22; 17:13; Acts 10:41; Heb 12:2; Rev 5:8–10; 14:3 with: Matt 13:43; 16:28;
25:34; Isa 25:6; Luke 12:32; 22:18, 29, 30; Rev 7:17 Reciprocal: Num 6:20—and after;
Num 15:5—General; Deut 32:14—blood; Isa 55:1—buy wine; Matt 6:9—Our; John
17:24—I will; Eph 2:6—sit

Matthew 26:30 when: Ps 81:1–4; Mark 14:26; Eph 5:19, 20; Col 3:16, 17 hymn: or, psalm
they went: Luke 21:37; 22:39; John 14:31; 18:1–4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:22—and none; 1
Kgs 11:7—the hill; 1 Chr 16:9—psalms; Ps 18:49—sing; Ps 113:1—General; Isa 30:29—in
the night; Matt 21:1—the mount; Mark 11:1—at the; Acts 1:12—from; Jas 5:13—let him
sing

Matthew 26:31 All: Matt 26:56; 11:6; 24:9, 10; Mark 14:27, 28; Luke 22:31, 32; John 16:32 I
will: Isa 53:10; Zech 13:7 and the: Job 6:15–22; 19:13–16; Ps 38:11; 69:20; 88:18; Lam 1:19;
Ezek 34:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:2—I will smite; Job 6:21—ye see; Matt 5:30—offend;
Matt 13:21—is; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 1:2—written; Mark 2:20—be taken; John
13:37—why; John 16:1—General; John 18:4—knowing

Matthew 26:32 I am: Matt 16:21; 20:19; 27:63, 64; Mark 9:9, 10; Luke 18:33, 34 I will: Matt
28:6, 7, 10, 16; Mark 14:28; 16:7; John 21:1–14; 1 Cor 15:6

Matthew 26:33 Though: Mark 14:29; Luke 22:33; John 13:36–38; 21:15 yet: Ps 17:5;

119:116, 117; Prov 16:18, 19; 20:6; 28:25, 26; Jer 17:9; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3; 1 Pet 5:5, 6
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 2 Kgs 8:13—he should do; Matt 13:21—is; Matt
14:28—bid; Luke 9:55—Ye know; John 13:8—Thou shalt; John 18:17—I am not; Rom
11:18—Boast not; 1 Cor 10:12—General; Phil 1:10—without

Matthew 26:34 That: Mark 14:30, 31; Luke 22:34; John 13:38 Reciprocal: Matt
26:70—General; Matt 26:75—remembered; Mark 14:72—the second; Luke
22:61—Before; John 18:27—and; Rom 3:7—if the truth; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 1 Cor
11:23—the same

Matthew 26:35 Though: Matt 20:22, 23; Prov 28:14; 29:23; Rom 11:20; 1 Cor 10:12; Phil
2:12; 1 Pet 1:17 Likewise: Matt 20:24; Exod 19:8 Reciprocal: Matt 26:40—What; Matt
26:51—General; Matt 26:70—General; John 11:16—Let; John 13:8—Thou shalt; John
21:15—more; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny

Matthew 26:36 a place: Mark 14:32–35; Luke 22:39–46; John 18:1–11 Gethsemane:
Gethsemane was a garden at the foot of the Mount of Olives, beyond the brook
Cedron; an even plat of ground, says Maundrell, not above fifty-seven yards square,
where are shown some old olive trees, supposed to identify the spot to which our Lord
was wont to resort. while: Matt 26:39, 42; Ps 22:1, 2; 69:1–3, 13–15; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal:
Ps 40:13—Be; Matt 6:6—enter; Matt 14:23—he went; Luke 9:18—as

Matthew 26:37 Peter: Matt 4:18, 21; 17:1; 20:20; Mark 5:37 sorrowful: Mark 14:33, 34;
Luke 22:44; John 12:27 Reciprocal: Job 7:11—the anguish; Job 15:24—anguish; Ps
55:4—My; Ps 57:6—my soul; Ps 69:2—the floods; Ps 69:20—I am; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps
102:4—heart; Isa 53:3—a man; Isa 53:4—yet; Matt 10:2—James; Luke 9:28—he; Acts
3:1—Peter; Phil 2:26—full; Heb 2:18—suffered; Heb 5:7—in that he feared; 1 Pet 1:6—ye
are

Matthew 26:38 My: Job 6:2–4; Ps 88:1–7, 14–16; 116:3; Isa 53:3, 10; Rom 8:32; 2 Cor 5:21;
Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 tarry: Matt 26:40; 25:13; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: Lev 2:4—meat
offering; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; 2 Sam 22:7—my distress; Job 7:11—the
anguish; Job 15:24—anguish; Job 21:4—is my complaint; Ps 6:3—My; Ps 13:2—sorrow;
Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 22:14—I am; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 57:6—my soul; Ps
69:2—the floods; Ps 69:17—for I am; Ps 69:20—I am; Ps 102:4—heart; Song 5:3—have
put; Jonah 4:9—even; Matt 24:42—Watch; Mark 14:33—and began; John 12:27—is; John
13:21—he was; Acts 16:25—prayed; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; Heb 5:7—in that he feared

Matthew 26:39 and fell: Gen 17:3; Num 14:5; 16:22; 1 Chr 21:16; Ezek 1:28; Luke 17:16;
Acts 10:25; Rev 19:10 and prayed: Mark 14:35, 36; Luke 22:41, 42; Heb 5:7 O my Father:
Matt 26:42; John 11:41; 12:27 if: Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22 let: Matt 20:22; John 18:11 not: 2
Sam 15:26; John 5:30; 6:38; 12:28; 14:31; Rom 15:1–3; Phil 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:7—My
father; Lev 9:24—they shouted; Num 16:45—And they; Num 20:6—they fell; Deut
3:26—the Lord; 2 Sam 22:7—my distress; Neh 8:6—with their faces; Job 1:20—fell; Ps
18:4—sorrows; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 42:6—my God; Ps 89:26—Thou; Isa
50:5—General; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship; Matt 6:7—repetitions; Matt 7:21—my; Matt
26:36—while; Mark 10:38—drink of the; Acts 16:25—prayed; Acts 18:21—if God; Acts
21:14—The will; Rom 15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 12:8—I besought; 1 Pet 3:17—if; Rev
14:10—into

Matthew 26:40 and findeth: Matt 26:43; 25:5; Song 5:2; Mark 14:37; Luke 9:32; 22:45
What: Matt 26:35; Judg 9:33; 1 Sam 26:15, 16; 1 Kgs 20:11 Reciprocal: Exod
17:12—Moses' hands; 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Song 3:2—will rise; Jonah 1:5—and was;
Matt 26:38—tarry; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 13:33—General; Luke 18:39—but; Luke
22:33—I am; Acts 20:9—being; Rom 13:11—it is; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 1 Thess
5:6—watch

Matthew 26:41 Watch: Matt 24:42; 25:13; Mark 13:33–37; 14:38; Luke 21:36; 22:40, 46; 1
Cor 16:13; Eph 6:18; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8; Rev 16:15 enter: Matt 6:13; Prov 4:14, 15; Luke 8:13;
11:4; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Pet 2:9; Rev 3:10 the spirit: Ps 119:4, 5, 24, 25, 32, 35–37, 115, 117, 1;
Isa 26:8, 9; Rom 7:18–25; 8:3; 1 Cor 9:27; Gal 5:16, 17, 24; Phil 3:12–14 Reciprocal: Gen
32:25—touched; 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Neh 4:9—set a watch; Ps 119:40—I have; Song
3:2—will rise; Song 5:2—sleep; Jonah 1:5—and was; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Luke
22:33—I am; Acts 20:9—being; Rom 13:11—it is; 1 Cor 10:12—General; Gal 1:16—flesh;
Col 4:2—watch; 1 Thess 5:6—watch

Matthew 26:42 the second: Matt 26:39; Ps 22:1, 2; 69:1–3, 17, 18; 88:1, 2; Mark 14:39, 40;
Heb 4:15; 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:7—My father; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 89:26—Thou; Ps
110:7—He shall; Matt 6:7—repetitions; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt
7:21—my; Matt 20:22—the cup; Matt 26:36—while; Luke 22:42—Father; John 12:27—is;
John 12:28—Father; John 18:11—the cup; Acts 21:14—The will; Rom 15:3—Christ; Gal
1:4—according; Phil 2:8—and became; 1 Pet 3:17—if

Matthew 26:43 for: Prov 23:34; Jonah 1:6; Luke 9:32; Acts 20:9; Rom 13:1; 1 Thess 5:6–8
Reciprocal: Jonah 1:5—and was; Matt 25:5—they; Matt 26:40—and findeth; Luke
22:45—sleeping

Matthew 26:44 prayed: Matt 6:7; Dan 9:17–19; Luke 18:1; 2 Cor 12:8 Reciprocal: Gen
32:25—touched; Ps 22:2—am not silent; Luke 22:42—Father

Matthew 26:45 Sleep on: That is, as it is well paraphrased by Euthymius, “Since you
have thus far failed to watch, sleep on the rest of the time, and take your rest, if you
can.” 1 Kgs 18:27; Eccl 11:9 the hour: Matt 26:2, 14, 15; Mark 14:41, 42; Luke 22:53; John
13:1; 17:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:15—Go and prosper; 2 Chr 18:14—Go ye up; 2 Chr
25:8—be strong; Isa 29:9—General; Amos 4:4—Come; Jonah 1:5—and was; Luke
22:47—while

Matthew 26:46; 1 Sam 17:48; Luke 9:51; 12:50; 22:15; John 14:31; Acts 21:13 Reciprocal:
Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Matt 17:22—betrayed; Mark 14:41—Sleep; Mark 14:42—General

Matthew 26:47 lo: Matt 26:55; Mark 14:43; Luke 22:47, 48; John 18:1–8; Acts 1:16
Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:20—the king; 2 Kgs 6:14—sent he thither horses; Ps 18:4—floods;
Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 119:157—Many; Jer 36:26—to
take; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 10:1—called; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 16:21—chief priests;
Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 3:19—Judas; Mark 14:20—It is; John 18:3—Judas

Matthew 26:48 Whomsoever: 2 Sam 3:27; 20:9, 10; Ps 28:3; 55:20, 21 hold: Mark 14:44
Reciprocal: Ps 69:8—become; Prov 27:6—the kisses; Jer 9:8—one; Matt 2:8—that; Luke
7:45—gavest; Luke 22:48—betrayest; Acts 16:23—to keep; Jas 1:15—when

Matthew 26:49 Hail: Matt 27:29, 30; Mark 15:18; John 19:3 kissed him: Κατεφιλησεν [G2705], he kissed him affectionately, eagerly, or repeatedly, from κατα [G2596], intensive, and φιλεω [G5368], to kiss, still pretending the most affectionate attachment to our Lord. Gen 27:26; 1 Sam 10:1; 2 Sam 20:9; Prov 27:6; Mark 14:45, 46; Luke 7:45; 1 Thess 5:26 Reciprocal: Judg 14:20—his friend; Prov 18:24—that hath; Jer 9:8—one; Mic 7:6—a man's; Matt 2:8—that; Matt 22:16—Master; Matt 23:8—one; Matt 26:18—The Master; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 20:21—Master; Rom 12:9—love

Matthew 26:50 Friend: Rather, “Companion, εταιρε [G2083], against whom (εφ ω the reading of all the best MSS) art thou come?” Matt 20:13; 2 Sam 16:17; Ps 41:9; 55:13, 14; Luke 22:48 Reciprocal: Judg 14:20—his friend; Prov 18:24—that hath; Hos 3:1—friend; Mic 7:6—a man's; Matt 21:39—caught; Matt 22:12—Friend; Luke 20:21—Master

Matthew 26:51; Matt 26:35; Mark 14:47; Luke 9:55; 22:36–38, 49–51; John 18:10, 11, 36; 2 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Matt 16:22—began; Matt 26:70—General; Luke 22:50—General

Matthew 26:52 Put: Matt 5:39; Rom 12:19; 1 Cor 4:11, 12; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 2:21–23; 3:9 they: Matt 23:34–36; Gen 9:6; Ps 55:23; Ezek 35:5, 6; Rev 13:10; 16:6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—Therefore; Exod 21:12—General; 2 Sam 12:10—the sword; 1 Chr 21:27—he put; Luke 22:38—It; Acts 5:37—he also; Heb 5:7—unto

Matthew 26:53 and he: Matt 4:11; 25:31; 2 Kgs 6:17; Dan 7:10; 2 Thess 1:7; Jude 14 twelve: Matt 10:1, 2 legions: (A legion, λεγεων [G3003], for the Latin legio, from lego, to collect or choose was a particular division or battalion of the Roman army, which at different times contained different numbers. In the time of our Saviour it probably consisted of 6,200 foot and 300 horse, twelve of which would amount to 78,000 men.) Luke 8:30 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; Job 25:3—there; Ps 55:18—there; Ps 68:17—chariots; Ps 103:20—that excel in strength; Mark 1:13—and the; Mark 5:9—Legion; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 22:43—an; John 10:18—man; John 10:35—the scripture; John 11:26—Believest; John 11:42—I knew; John 12:27—Father; Rom 2:3—thinkest; Heb 5:7—unto; Jas 5:6—and he; Rev 12:7—and his; Rev 19:14—the armies

Matthew 26:54; Matt 26:24; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 13:7; Luke 24:25, 26, 44–46; John 10:35; Acts 1:16 Reciprocal: Matt 2:15—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 24:6—must; Matt 26:56—that; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 22:37—this; John 3:14—even; John 12:27—Father; Acts 4:28—to do; Acts 13:27—they have; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Jas 5:6—and he

Matthew 26:55 Are: Mark 14:48–50; Luke 22:52, 53 I sat: Mark 12:35; Luke 21:37, 38; John 8:2; 18:20, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:20—the king; 2 Kgs 6:14—sent he thither horses; Ps 18:4—floods; Jer 48:27—was he found; Matt 26:47—lo; John 18:3—Judas; Acts 19:9—daily

Matthew 26:56 that: Matt 26:54; Gen 3:15; Isa 44:26; Lam 4:20; Dan 9:24, 26; Zech 13:7; Acts 1:16; 2:23 Then: Matt 26:31; Mark 14:50–52; John 16:32; 18:8, 9, 15, 16; 2 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 19:13—put my brethren; Job 30:10—flee far; Ps 22:11—none to help; Ps 31:11—a fear; Ps 38:11—lovers; Ps 69:8—become; Ps 69:20—comforters; Ps 142:4—but there was; Eccl 4:1—they had; Dan 11:35—some; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 20:22—We; Matt 21:4—this; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 14:21—goeth;

Mark 14:49—but; Luke 24:44—that all; 2 Tim 3:16—All; 2 Tim 4:10—hath

Matthew 26:57; Ps 56:5, 6; Mark 14:53, 54; Luke 22:54, 55; John 11:49; 18:12–14, 24
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; Ps 22:16—assembly; Matt 21:39—caught; John
18:13—led; Acts 4:13—they took; Acts 6:12—and caught

Matthew 26:58 and went: John 18:15, 16, 25 Reciprocal: Matt 26:3—the palace; Matt
26:69—Peter; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 14:54—Peter; Mark 14:66—as; Luke
22:54—took; Acts 4:13—they took

Matthew 26:59 sought: Deut 19:16–21; 1 Kgs 21:8–13; Ps 27:12; 35:11, 12; 94:20, 21; Prov
25:18; Mark 14:55, 56; Acts 6:11–13; 24:1–13 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Exod
20:16—General; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; 1 Sam 22:9—Doeg; 1 Kgs
21:10—two men; Neh 6:13—that; Ps 2:2—rulers; Ps 22:13—gaped; Ps 31:13—while; Ps
52:2—Thy; Ps 55:3—for they; Ps 64:6—search; Ps 109:2—the mouth; Ps 119:69—proud;
Ps 120:2—from lying lips; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 12:17—but; Prov 24:28—not; Eccl
3:16—General; Isa 32:7—instruments; Jer 20:10—I heard; Jer 26:8—the priests; Ezek
22:9—men that carry tales; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 5:22—the council; Matt 10:17—councils;
Matt 21:15—when; Luke 6:7—that; Luke 22:63—the men; Luke 23:2—forbidding; John
11:53—put; John 18:21—ask; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 24:9—General

Matthew 26:60 found none: Dan 6:4, 5; Titus 2:8; 1 Pet 3:16 At: Deut 19:15; Mark
14:57–59 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Lev 19:16—stand; 1 Kgs 21:10—two men; Ps
27:12—false; Ps 35:11—False witnesses; Prov 24:28—not; Isa 32:7—instruments; Jer
20:10—I heard; Mark 14:55—sought; Luke 6:7—that; Luke 23:2—forbidding; John
2:19—Destroy; John 18:21—ask; Acts 6:11—they; Acts 24:9—General; Acts 25:7—and
laid; 2 Cor 13:1—In

Matthew 26:61 This: Matt 26:71; 12:24; Gen 19:9; 1 Kgs 22:27; 2 Kgs 9:11; Ps 22:6, 7; Isa
49:7; 53:3; Luke 23:2; John 9:29; Acts 17:18; 18:13; 22:22 I am: The words of our Lord
were widely different from this statement of them; so that the testimony of these
witnesses was false, though it had the semblance of truth. Matt 27:40; Jer 26:8–11, 16–19;
Mark 15:29; John 2:19–21; Acts 6:13 Reciprocal: Lev 19:16—stand; Deut 19:15—at the
mouth; Ps 56:5—they; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Amos 7:11—Jeroboam; Zech 6:12—he shall
build; Matt 27:63—After; Mark 14:57—and bare; Acts 7:1—Are; 2 Cor 13:1—In

Matthew 26:62 Answerest: Matt 27:12–14; Mark 14:60; Luke 23:9; John 18:19–24; 19:9–11
Reciprocal: Matt 27:13—Hearest; Mark 15:4—Answerest; Acts 7:1—Are; Acts
8:32—opened

Matthew 26:63 Jesus: Ps 38:12–14; Isa 53:7; Dan 3:16; Acts 8:32–35; 1 Pet 2:23 I adjure:
Lev 5:1; Num 5:19–21; 1 Sam 14:24, 26, 28; 1 Kgs 22:16; 2 Chr 18:15; Prov 29:24 that:
Mark 14:61; Luke 22:66–71; John 8:25; 10:24; 18:37 the Christ: Matt 16:16; 27:40, 43, 54;
Ps 2:6, 7; Isa 9:6, 7; John 1:34, 49; 3:16–18; 5:18–25; 6:69; 10:30, 36; 19:7; 20:31; 1 John
5:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:7—take; Deut 5:26—living; Josh 6:26—adjured; 1 Sam
3:17—God; Ezra 10:5—made; Neh 5:12—I called; Song 2:7—charge you; Jer 10:10—the
living; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 27:12—General; Mark 5:7—I adjure; Mark 9:7—This; Mark
12:6—one; Mark 14:60—General; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 4:41—Thou; Luke
9:20—The; Luke 22:67—Art; John 4:26—I that; John 8:6—as though; Acts 9:20—that;
Acts 19:13—adjure; Rom 1:3—his Son; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; Heb

1:2—spoken; Rev 7:2—living

Matthew 26:64 Thou: Matt 26:25; 27:11; Mark 14:62; Luke 22:70; John 18:37 Hereafter: Matt 16:27; 24:30; 25:31; Dan 7:13; Luke 21:27; John 1:50, 51; Acts 1:11; Rom 14:10; 1 Thess 4:16; Rev 1:7; 20:11 the right: Ps 110:1; Acts 7:55, 56; Heb 1:3; 12:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:7—take; 2 Chr 18:16—he said; Ps 104:3—maketh; Isa 19:1—rideth; Nah 1:3—his way; Matt 10:23—till; Matt 16:28—see; Matt 27:40—If; Matt 28:13—stole; Mark 8:38—the Son; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Mark 14:61—Art; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 5:24—that the; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 17:30—General; Luke 22:69—shall; John 4:26—I that; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Eph 1:20—and set; Col 3:1—where; 1 Thess 4:17—in the; 2 Thess 1:7—when; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 12:10—the power

Matthew 26:65 the high priest: Lev 21:20; 2 Kgs 18:37; 19:1–3; Jer 36:24; Mark 14:63, 64 He: Matt 9:3; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Luke 5:21; John 10:33, 36 Reciprocal: Gen 37:34—General; Gen 39:17—General; Lev 21:10—uncover; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Num 14:6—rent their clothes; 2 Kgs 5:7—that he rent; Job 15:6—own mouth; Isa 19:1—rideth; Isa 36:22—with their; Isa 53:8—General; Mark 2:7—speak; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 22:71—General; John 18:20—I spake; John 19:11—he; Acts 7:56—the Son; Acts 14:14—they

Matthew 26:66 He: Lev 24:11–16; John 19:7; Acts 7:52; 13:27, 28; Jas 5:6 Reciprocal: Deut 21:22—General; Ps 22:7—shoot out; Ps 109:20—them; Isa 53:8—General; Jer 26:11—saying; Matt 20:18—they; Mark 10:33—condemn; Mark 14:64—General; Luke 22:71—General

Matthew 26:67 did: Matt 27:30; Num 12:14; Deut 25:9; Job 30:9–11; Isa 50:6; 52:14; 53:3; Mark 14:65; 15:19; 1 Cor 4:13; Heb 12:2 buffeted him: Εκολαφισαν [G2852], “smote him with their fists,” as Theophylact interprets. and others: Matt 5:39; 1 Kgs 22:24; Jer 20:2; Lam 3:30, 45; Luke 22:63; John 18:22; 19:3; Acts 23:2, 3; 2 Cor 11:20, 21 smote him: [G4474], “smote him on the cheek with the open hand,” as Suidas renders. They offered him every indignity, in all its various and vexatious forms. the palms of their hands: or, rods, Mic 5:1 Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Job 16:10—they have smitten; Job 30:10—spare not to spit in my face; Job 30:11—let loose; Ps 69:7—shame; Ps 109:20—them; Isa 3:5—base; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Jer 37:15—the princes; Matt 20:19—to mock; Mark 10:34—spit; Luke 6:29—smiteth; Luke 18:32—mocked; 2 Cor 12:7—to buffet; 1 Pet 2:20—buffeted

Matthew 26:68 Prophecy: Matt 27:39–44; Gen 37:19, 20; Judg 16:25; Mark 14:65; Luke 22:63–65 thou: Matt 27:28, 29; Mark 15:18, 19; John 19:2, 3, 14, 15; 1 Pet 2:4–8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—Which way; 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; 2 Chr 18:23—Which way; Job 30:11—let loose; Ps 69:7—shame; Jer 37:15—the princes; Matt 20:19—to mock; John 18:22—struck; Heb 12:2—despising

Matthew 26:69 Peter: Matt 26:58; 1 Kgs 19:9, 13; Ps 1:1; Mark 14:66–68; Luke 22:55–57; John 18:16, 17, 25; 2 Pet 2:7–9 Jesus: Matt 26:71; 2:22, 23; 21:11; John 1:46; 7:41, 52; Acts 5:37 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—thou; Exod 38:8—assembling; Prov 25:26—General; Prov 29:25—fear; Isa 57:11—of whom; Dan 11:35—some; Matt 14:30—when; Mark 14:30—before; Luke 22:56—a certain maid; John 12:42—lest; John 13:38—The cock; Rom 3:7—if the truth; Gal 2:12—fearing; Gal 6:1—overtaken; 1 Pet 3:6—and

Matthew 26:70; Matt 26:34, 35, 40–43, 51, 56, 58; Ps 119:115–117; Prov 28:26; 29:23, 25; Isa 57:11; Jer 17:9; Rom 11:20; 1 Cor 10:12; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:19—I am; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; Ps 69:8—become; Matt 10:33—deny me; Mark 14:66—as; Luke 22:57—he denied; John 18:17—the damsel; Rev 3:8—and hast not

Matthew 26:71 when: Mark 14:68, 69; Luke 22:58; John 18:25–27 This: Matt 26:61 Reciprocal: Matt 2:23—He shall; Matt 26:69—Jesus; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Acts 4:13—they took

Matthew 26:72 with: Matt 5:34–36; Exod 20:7; Isa 48:1; Zech 5:3, 4; 8:17; Mal 3:5; Acts 5:3, 4 I do not: Matt 26:74; Luke 22:34 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:10—sware; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; Ps 22:11—none to help; Prov 30:9—and take the name; Mark 14:68—he went; Luke 22:58—another; John 21:16—the second

Matthew 26:73 Surely: Luke 22:59, 60; John 18:26, 27 for: Judg 12:6; Neh 13:24 Reciprocal: Judg 18:3—they knew; Mark 14:70—a little; John 21:17—the third; Acts 4:13—they took

Matthew 26:74 began: Matt 27:25; Judg 17:2; 21:18; 1 Sam 14:24–28; Mark 14:71; Acts 23:12–14; Rom 9:3; 1 Cor 16:22 saying: Matt 10:28, 32, 33; John 21:15–17; Rev 3:19 And: Mark 14:30, 68, 72; Luke 22:60; John 18:27 Reciprocal: Num 5:21—an oath; 2 Sam 11:6—Send me; Ps 22:11—none to help; Ps 31:11—a fear; Prov 16:18—General; Prov 30:9—and take the name; Matt 26:72—I do not; Mark 14:70—a little; Luke 22:34—the cock; Luke 22:59—confidently; John 21:17—the third; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Matthew 26:75 remembered: Matt 26:34; Luke 22:61, 62; John 13:38 And he: Matt 27:3–5; Luke 22:31–34; Rom 7:18–20; 1 Cor 4:7; Gal 6:1; 1 Pet 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:23—General; 1 Kgs 20:11—Let not him; 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; Song 5:6—my soul; Isa 22:4—Weep bitterly; Zech 12:10—they shall mourn; Mark 14:72—General; Luke 6:42—cast; Luke 22:32—and when; Luke 22:60—the cock; John 18:27—and; John 21:17—grieved; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Christ is delivered bound to Pilate;
- 3 Judas hangs himself;
- 19 Pilate, admonished of his wife,
- 20 and being urged by the multitude, washes his hands, and looses Barabbas;
- 27 Christ is mocked and crowned with thorns;
- 33 crucified;
- 39 reviled;
- 50 dies, and is buried;
- 62 his sepulchre is sealed and watched.

Matthew 27:1 the morning: Judg 16:2; 1 Sam 19:11; Prov 4:16–18; Mic 2:1; Luke 22:66; Acts 5:21 all: Matt 23:13; 26:3, 4; Ps 2:2; Mark 15:1; Luke 23:1, 2; John 18:28; Acts 4:24–28 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; 2 Sam 15:2—rose up; 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; 2

Kgs 23:4—priestss of the second order; 1 Chr 24:5—the governors; Ps 22:12—strong; Ps 31:13—while; Ps 35:4—that; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 56:6—gather; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 71:10—take; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Ps 94:21—gather; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 12:14—went; Matt 20:18—they; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 27:62—the chief priests; Matt 28:12—General; Luke 24:20—General; John 11:47—gathered; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 4:5—on; Acts 21:11—and shall

Matthew 27:2 bound: Gen 22:9; John 18:12, 24; Acts 9:2; 12:6; 21:33; 22:25, 29; 24:27; 28:20; 2 Tim 2:9; Heb 13:3 delivered: Matt 20:19; Luke 18:32, 33; 20:20; Acts 3:13 Pontius Pilate: Pontius Pilate governed Judea ten years under the emperor Tiberius, from his 13th to his 23rd year AD 26 to 36; but, having exercised great cruelties against the Samaritans, they complained to Vitellius, governor of Syria, who sent Marcellus, one of his friends, to superintend Judea, and ordered Pilate to Rome, to give an account of his conduct to Tiberius. The emperor was dead before he arrived; but it is an ancient tradition, that he was banished to Vienne in Dauphiny, where he was reduced to such extremity that he killed himself with his own sword two years after. Reciprocal: Judg 15:12—to bind thee; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Mic 2:1—when; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 27:62—the chief priests; Matt 28:12—General; Mark 10:33—deliver; Mark 15:1—straightway; Luke 23:1—General; Luke 24:20—General; John 11:47—gathered; John 18:28—led; John 19:11—he; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 4:5—on; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate; Acts 21:11—and shall; Acts 22:30—because; Acts 23:24—the governor

Matthew 27:3 Judas: Matt 26:14–16, 47–50; Mark 14:10, 11, 43–46; Luke 22:2–6, 47, 48; John 13:2, 27; 18:3 repented: Job 20:5, 15–29; 2 Cor 7:10 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Exod 21:32—General; Exod 32:35—General; Deut 27:25—General; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Ps 15:5—nor taketh; Ps 35:8—into; Ps 109:18—so let; Zech 11:13—Cast; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 26:15—thirty; Matt 26:24—but; Matt 26:75—And he; Mark 3:19—Judas; Mark 6:26—General; Mark 10:22—sad; Mark 14:21—but; Luke 6:16—Judas Iscariot; Luke 14:30—General; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; John 6:71—being; Acts 1:18—this; Acts 1:25—from; Acts 8:20—Thy; 1 Tim 6:9—which

Matthew 27:4 I have sinned: Gen 42:21, 22; Exod 9:27; 10:16, 17; 12:31; 1 Sam 15:24, 30; 1 Kgs 21:27; Rom 3:19 the innocent: Matt 27:19, 23, 24, 54; 2 Kgs 24:4; Jer 26:15; Jonah 1:14; Luke 23:22, 41, 47; John 19:7; Acts 13:28; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19 What: Matt 27:25; Acts 18:15–17; 1 Tim 4:2; Titus 1:16; 1 John 3:12; Rev 11:10 see: 1 Sam 28:16–20; Job 13:4; 16:2; Luke 16:25, 26 Reciprocal: Lev 19:16—stand; Lev 22:19—General; Num 21:7—We have; Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Deut 19:10—General; Deut 27:25—General; Josh 7:20—Indeed; 1 Sam 19:5—sin against innocent; 1 Sam 24:17—Thou art; 1 Sam 26:21—I have sinned; 2 Sam 19:19—did perversely; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; Job 20:15—swallowed; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 55:23—bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 109:6—Set thou; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 28:13—and forsaketh; Prov 28:17—General; Isa 59:3—your hands; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 20:4—I will make; Jer 36:25—made; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Mark 6:16—It is; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 23:14—have found; John 19:4—that ye; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow; Eph 5:15—See; 1 Pet 2:22—did

Matthew 27:5 and departed: Judg 9:54; 1 Sam 31:4, 5; 2 Sam 17:23; 1 Kgs 16:18; Job 2:9;

7:15; Ps 55:23; Acts 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Num 22:34—I Have sinned; Deut 19:10—General; 2 Sam 18:9—his head; 2 Sam 21:6—hang; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; Job 15:22—He believeth not; Ps 37:15—sword; Ps 55:15—Let death; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 109:8—his days; Prov 1:18—General; Prov 11:5—direct; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 17:13—General; Prov 28:13—and forsaketh; Prov 28:17—General; Jer 20:4—I will make; Dan 3:22—slew; Luke 10:20—in this; Luke 22:22—but; John 15:6—he; Acts 16:27—he drew; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow; Gal 3:13—for

Matthew 27:6 It is not: Matt 23:24; Luke 6:7–9; John 18:28 to put: Deut 23:18; Isa 61:8 because: The Jews considered it was strictly forbidden by the Divine law to bring any filthy or iniquitous gain into the temple. For this reason they now refused to allow this money to be placed in the chest in the temple, amongst the former contributions for its repairs. In this, they were right enough, but by the very act of refusing this money, they proved themselves to be gross perverters of the spirit of God's requirements: they saw not that it was much less lawful for them, who had hired Judas to this sordid action, to be employed in the service of the temple. Those that "bear the vessels of the Lord," ought to be holy. Thus our Lord's words, "Ye blind guides! ye strain at a gnat and swallow a camel." Reciprocal: Josh 6:19—the treasury; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Mark 12:41—sat; Luke 21:1—the treasury; John 8:20—in the treasury

Matthew 27:8 that: Acts 1:19 unto: Matt 28:15; Deut 34:6; Josh 4:9; Judg 1:26; 2 Chr 5:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:43—unto this day

Matthew 27:9 Jeremy: The words here quoted are not found in Jeremiah, but in Zechariah; and a variety of conjectures have been formed, in order to reconcile this discrepancy. The most probable opinion seems to be, that the name of the prophet was originally omitted by the Evangelist, and that the name of Jeremiah was added by some subsequent copyist. It is omitted in two manuscripts of the twelfth century, in the Syriac, later Persic, two of the Itala, and in some other Latin copies; and what renders it highly probable that the original reading was *δια* [G1223], *του* [G5120], *προφητον*, by the prophet, is, that Matthew frequently omits the name of the prophet in his quotations. See note on Matt 1:22; 2:5, 15; 13:35; 21:4. This omission is approved of by Bengel, Dr. A. CLARKE, and Horne. And they: Zech 11:12, 13 thirty: Matt 26:15; Exod 21:32; Lev 27:2–7 of the children of Israel did value: or, bought of the children of Israel Reciprocal: Gen 37:28—sold; Lev 27:4—thirty shekels; Isa 53:3—we hid as it were our faces from him; Matt 27:24—just

Matthew 27:10 Reciprocal: Lev 27:4—thirty shekels; Isa 53:3—we hid as it were our faces from him

Matthew 27:11 Jesus stood: Matt 10:18, 25; Mark 15:2; Luke 23:3; John 18:33–36 Thou sayest: Matt 26:25, 64; Mark 14:62; John 18:37; 1 Tim 6:13 Reciprocal: Luke 23:1—General; Luke 23:38—General; John 1:49—the King; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate

Matthew 27:12; Matt 27:14; 26:63; Ps 38:13, 14; Isa 53:7; Mark 15:3–5; John 19:9–11; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:27—he held his peace; Ps 39:2—I was; Ps 69:12—They; Amos 5:13—the prudent; Zech 11:13—Cast; Matt 16:21—chief priests; Matt 26:62—Answerest; Mark 14:61—he held; Acts 8:33—judgment

Matthew 27:13 Hearest: Matt 26:62; John 18:35; Acts 22:24 Reciprocal: Ps 69:12—They;

Mark 15:4—Answerest

Matthew 27:14 marvelled: Ps 71:7; Isa 8:18; Zech 3:8; 1 Cor 4:9 Reciprocal: Isa 52:14—many; Matt 27:12—General; Mark 15:5—Pilate; Luke 23:9—but

Matthew 27:15; Matt 26:5; Mark 15:6, 8; Luke 23:16, 17; John 18:38, 39; Acts 24:27; 25:9

Matthew 27:16 a: Mark 15:7; Luke 23:18, 19, 25; John 18:40; Acts 3:14; Rom 1:32
Reciprocal: Acts 4:16—a notable

Matthew 27:17 Whom: Matt 27:21; Josh 24:15; 1 Kgs 18:21 or: Matt 27:22; Mark 15:9–12; John 19:15 Reciprocal: Dan 6:14—was sore; Matt 1:16—who; Matt 14:9—sorry; Acts 3:13—whom

Matthew 27:18 he: Gen 37:11; 1 Sam 18:7–11; Ps 106:16; Prov 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Isa 26:11; Mark 15:10; Acts 5:17; 7:9; 13:45; Jas 4:5 envy: Or, malice φθονος [G5355], probably from, to decay, wither, pine away, according to that of Solomon. Prov 27:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab's anger; Dan 6:4—sought; John 18:38—I find; Acts 17:5—moved; Acts 25:10—as thou; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Heb 7:26—made; Jas 3:14—if

Matthew 27:19 his: Gen 20:3–6; 31:24, 29; Job 33:14–17; Prov 29:1 that just: Matt 27:4, 24; Isa 53:11; Zech 9:9; Luke 23:41, 47; 1 Pet 2:22; 1 John 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 41:1—that Pharaoh; Lev 22:19—General; Num 22:12—Thou shalt; Job 7:14—thou scarest; Job 33:17—withdraw; Matt 2:12—warned; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 23:14—have found; Luke 23:20—General; John 18:38—I find; John 19:4—that ye; Acts 5:35—take; Acts 13:28—General; Acts 18:12—the judgment; Acts 25:6—sitting; 1 Pet 3:18—the just

Matthew 27:20 persuaded: Mark 15:11; Acts 14:18, 19; 19:23–29 should: Luke 23:18–20; John 18:40; 19:15, 16; Acts 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:4—all; Exod 12:6—the whole; Job 31:34—Did I; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 54:3—oppressors; Ps 69:12—They; Jer 26:9—And all; Matt 21:15—when; Luke 24:20—General; John 6:66—of his; Acts 2:23—ye have; Acts 4:1—the priests; Jas 5:6—have

Matthew 27:21 Reciprocal: Ps 88:8—made; Matt 27:17—Whom; Luke 20:14—let; Luke 23:13—General

Matthew 27:22 What: Matt 27:17; Job 31:31; Ps 22:8, 9; Isa 49:7; 53:2, 3; Zech 11:8; Mark 14:55; 15:12–14; Luke 23:20–24; John 19:14, 15; Acts 13:38 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—the people; 2 Sam 15:13—The hearts; Matt 1:16—who; Mark 9:30—through; Luke 23:21—General; John 19:6—the chief priests; Acts 13:28—General; Acts 28:6—said

Matthew 27:23 Why: Gen 37:18, 19; 1 Sam 19:3–15; 20:31–33; 22:14–19 But: Matt 21:38, 39; Acts 7:57; 17:5–7; 21:28–31; 22:22, 23; 23:10, 12–15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:32—what hath; Prov 16:30—moving; Prov 24:28—not; Jer 26:16—General; Dan 6:6—assembled together; Dan 6:16—the king; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Mark 9:30—through; Mark 15:12—What; Mark 15:14—And; John 18:29—What; Acts 22:7—why; Acts 25:10—as thou; 1 Pet 2:22—did; 1 John 3:12—And

Matthew 27:24 and washed: Deut 21:6, 7; Job 9:30, 31; Ps 26:6; Jer 2:27, 35 just: Matt 27:4, 9, 54; John 19:4; Acts 3:14; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:22—Shed; Exod

23:2—follow; Exod 30:13—an half shekel; Lev 22:19—General; Josh 2:19—his blood; 1 Sam 19:5—sin against innocent; 2 Sam 3:28—guiltless; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps 83:2—lo; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 37:29—tumult; Jer 26:16—General; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 36:25—made; Matt 27:19—that just; Mark 6:26—General; Mark 7:4—except; Mark 10:22—sad; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 23:4—I find; Luke 23:5—they; Luke 23:14—have found; Luke 23:41—but; John 13:9—not; John 18:38—I find; John 19:6—Take; Acts 18:15—look; Acts 25:10—as thou; Eph 5:15—See; Jas 4:8—Cleanse; Jas 5:6—have; 1 Pet 2:22—did

Matthew 27:25 His: Matt 21:44; 23:30–37; Num 35:33; Deut 19:10, 13; Josh 2:19; 2 Sam 1:16; 3:28, 29; 1 Kgs 2:32; 2 Kgs 24:3, 4; Ps 109:12–19; Ezek 22:2–4; 24:7–9; Acts 5:28; 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Heb 10:28–30 and: Exod 20:5; Ezek 18:14–32 Reciprocal: Gen 27:13—Upon; Exod 12:6—the whole; Lev 20:9—his blood; Deut 21:6—wash their hands; Josh 10:26—hanged; 2 Sam 14:9—the iniquity; 1 Kgs 2:33—return upon; Ps 3:1—how; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 140:9—let the mischief; Prov 12:13—wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips; Prov 17:13—General; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 24:6—hath; Jer 7:6—and shed; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 32:18—recompense; Jer 36:25—made; Joel 3:21—will; Mic 3:10—build up Zion; Hab 1:4—for; Hab 2:10—consulted; Matt 26:74—began; Matt 27:4—What; Mark 6:26—General; John 11:48—and the; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 23:12—bound; Acts 28:4—a murderer; Jas 5:6—have

Matthew 27:26 released: Mark 15:15; Luke 23:25 scourged: This of itself was a severe punishment, the flesh being generally cut by the whips used for this purpose. Matt 20:19; Isa 50:6; 53:5; Mark 10:34; Luke 18:32, 33; 23:16, 24, 25; John 19:1, 16; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Deut 25:2—General; Hab 1:4—for; John 18:40—General; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; Heb 11:36—and scourgings

Matthew 27:27 common hall: or, governor's house, Mark 15:16; John 18:28, 33; 19:8, 9; Acts 23:35, Gr band: John 18:3; Acts 10:1; 27:1 Reciprocal: Ps 35:15—the abjects; Matt 20:19—to mock; Mark 10:34—mock; Luke 23:11—set; John 19:2—the soldiers; Heb 12:2—despising

Matthew 27:28 stripped: Mark 15:17; Luke 23:11; John 19:2–5 a scarlet robe: Mark calls it a purple robe; πορφυρα but by [G4209] is denoted whatever is of a dazzling red; and the words [G2847], scarlet, and [G4209], purple, are not infrequently interchanged. Reciprocal: Gen 37:23—General; Judg 14:12—sheets; Isa 3:5—base; Matt 26:68—thou; Luke 18:32—mocked; Luke 22:63—mocked; Heb 9:19—scarlet

Matthew 27:29 platted: Matt 20:19; Ps 35:15, 16; 69:7, 19, 20; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Jer 20:7; Heb 12:2, 3 Hail: Matt 27:37; 26:49; Mark 15:18; Luke 23:36, 37; John 19:3 Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; 2 Kgs 2:23—Go up; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; Neh 4:1—mocked; Job 12:4—one mocked; Ps 22:7—laugh; Isa 52:14—his visage; Isa 57:4—sport; Matt 26:68—thou; Acts 26:26—this thing; Phil 2:10—every

Matthew 27:30; Matt 26:67; Job 30:8–10; Isa 49:7; 50:6; 52:14; 53:3, 7; Mic 5:1; Mark 15:19; Luke 18:32, 33 Reciprocal: Deut 25:9—spit; Job 30:10—spare not to spit in my face; Ps 69:7—shame; Matt 26:49—Hail; Luke 23:36—General

Matthew 27:31 and led: Matt 20:19; 21:39; Num 15:35; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Isa 53:7; John

19:16, 27; Acts 7:58; Heb 13:12 Reciprocal: Lev 16:27—without; Mark 15:20—and led; John 19:17—he; Heb 12:2—endured

Matthew 27:32 as: Lev 4:3, 12, 21; Num 15:35, 36; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Acts 7:58; Heb 13:11, 12 they found: Matt 16:24; Mark 15:21; Luke 23:26 Cyrene: Acts 2:10; 6:9; 11:20; 13:1 Reciprocal: Matt 5:41—compel; Matt 10:38—General; Mark 8:34—take; Heb 13:13—General

Matthew 27:33 Golgotha: Mark 15:22; Luke 23:27–33; John 19:17 Reciprocal: Luke 23:33—when

Matthew 27:34 gave: Matt 27:48; Ps 69:21; Mark 15:23; John 19:28–30 vinegar: Mark says wine mingled with myrrh; but as the sour wine used by the Roman soldiers and common people was termed οἶνος [G3631] wine, and ὄξος [G3690] vinegar, vin aigre (French,) is sour wine; and as χολή [G5521] gall, is applied to bitters of any kind, it is not difficult to reconcile the two accounts. Reciprocal: Jer 8:14—water; Jer 23:15—will; Luke 23:33—when; Luke 23:36—General; John 19:17—Golgotha; John 19:29—was set

Matthew 27:35 they crucified: Ps 22:16; John 20:20, 25, 27; Acts 4:10 parted: Mark 15:24–32; Luke 23:34; John 19:23, 24 that it: Ps 22:18 Reciprocal: Josh 18:10—cast lots; Esth 3:7—they cast Pur; Ps 109:16—persecuted; Jonah 1:7—and let; Matt 2:15—that; John 10:35—the scripture; John 12:38—That; John 19:18—General; Acts 2:30—being

Matthew 27:36; Matt 27:54; Mark 15:39, 44 Reciprocal: Ps 22:17—look; Mark 15:24—they parted; Luke 23:34—And they

Matthew 27:37 his accusation: Mark 15:26; Luke 23:38; John 19:19–22 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:6—wrote; Ps 45:1—touching; Ps 47:6—our King; Isa 44:6—the King; Jer 30:21—governor; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 27:29—Hail; Matt 27:42—the King

Matthew 27:38; Matt 27:44; Isa 53:12; Mark 15:27, 28; Luke 22:37; 23:32, 33, 39–43; John 19:18, 31–35 Reciprocal: Ps 69:7—shame; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Jer 48:27—was he found; Lam 3:46—have; Luke 23:35—the people; Heb 6:6—an open; Heb 12:2—despising

Matthew 27:39 reviled: Ps 22:6, 7, 17; 31:11–13; 35:15–21; 69:7–12, 20; 109:2, 25; Lam 1:12; 2:15–17; Mark 15:29, 30; Luke 23:35–39; 1 Pet 2:22–24 Reciprocal: Judg 16:25—sport; 2 Sam 22:19—prevented; 2 Kgs 19:21—shaken her head; Job 16:4—shake mine; Job 17:2—mockers; Job 30:11—let loose; Job 30:24—they cry; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps 88:17—They; Prov 18:3—General; Prov 29:8—Scornful; Isa 28:22—be ye; Isa 37:22—shaken; Isa 53:3—despised; Isa 57:4—sport; Jer 18:16—shall be; Lam 3:14—General; Ezek 36:3—and are; Zeph 2:15—every; Matt 5:11—when; Matt 9:24—And; Matt 26:68—Prophecy; Luke 22:63—mocked; John 9:28—they; John 16:20—but the; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

Matthew 27:40 saying: Gen 37:19, 20; Rev 11:10 that destroyest: Matt 26:61; Luke 14:29, 30; John 2:19–22 If: Matt 27:54; 4:3, 6; 26:63, 64 come: Matt 16:4; Luke 16:31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:23—Go up; Job 16:4—shake mine; Ps 14:6—Ye; Ps 22:7—shake; Ps 109:25—when they; Ps 119:42—So shall; Obad 12—looked; Matt 12:40—so; Matt 27:43—I am; Mark 14:57—and bare; Mark 15:29—they; Luke 2:34—for a; John 1:34—this; John

11:37—Could; Acts 4:27—the people; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son

Matthew 27:41; Job 13:9; Ps 22:12, 13; 35:26; Isa 28:22; 49:7; Zech 11:8; Mark 15:31, 32; Luke 18:32; 22:52; 23:35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; Ps 41:8—and; Ps 69:12—They; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Acts 4:1—the priests

Matthew 27:42 saved: John 9:24; 12:47; Acts 4:14 the King: Matt 27:37; 2:2; Luke 19:38; John 1:49 Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; Deut 10:10—the Lord hearkened; 1 Kgs 22:24—Which way; Ps 3:2—no; Ps 22:8—He trusted; Ps 69:12—They; Ps 71:11—God; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Mark 15:18—Hail; John 4:48—Except; John 19:7—because; John 20:25—Except

Matthew 27:43 trusted: Ps 3:2; 14:6; 22:8; 42:10; 71:11; Isa 36:15, 18; 37:10 I am: Matt 27:40; John 3:16, 17; 5:17–25; 10:30, 36; 19:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:19—Behold; 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; 1 Kgs 22:24—Which way; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 2 Kgs 18:22—We trust; 2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Chr 32:11—The Lord our God; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 35:25—so; Ps 144:7—Send; Dan 3:15—and who; Joel 2:17—wherefore; Mic 7:10—Where; Nah 1:7—that; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Matt 27:49—let us; Matt 27:54—Truly; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 15:18—Hail; Mark 15:39—he said; Luke 3:22—Thou art; Luke 22:70—the Son; John 1:34—this; Acts 9:20—that; Rom 1:3—his Son; 1 Tim 4:10—because; Heb 2:13—I will

Matthew 27:44; Matt 27:38; Job 30:7–9; Ps 35:15; Mark 15:32; Luke 23:39, 40 Reciprocal: Isa 28:22—be ye; John 19:18—General

Matthew 27:45 from: Mark 15:25, 33, 34; Luke 23:44, 45 darkness: That this general darkness was wholly preternatural is evident from this, that it happened at the passover, which was celebrated only at the full moon, a time in which it was impossible for the sun to be eclipsed, natural eclipses happening only at the time of the new moon. (See Introduction to the Comprehensive Bible, p. 59.) Isa 50:3; Amos 8:9; Rev 8:12; 9:2 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Exod 10:21—darkness; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; Job 3:4—darkness; Job 38:19—darkness; Isa 9:19—is the land; Jer 2:12—General; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Joel 2:31—sun; Matt 20:5—sixth; Luke 19:40—General; Luke 21:25—signs; John 4:6—the sixth; Acts 2:20—sun; Acts 10:9—the sixth; Rev 6:12—the sun

Matthew 27:46 Jesus: Mark 15:34; Luke 23:46; John 19:28–30; Heb 5:7 Eli: Ps 22:1; 71:11; Isa 53:10; Lam 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—in the evening; Deut 16:1—the passover; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 42:6—my God; Ps 69:17—hide; Ps 88:14—Lord; Lam 3:8—General; Dan 6:22—My God; Dan 9:21—the time; Acts 10:3—about

Matthew 27:47 This: Matt 11:14; Mal 4:5; Mark 15:35, 36 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Matt 17:10—Why

Matthew 27:48 and filled: Matt 27:34; Ps 69:21; Luke 23:36; John 19:29, 30

Matthew 27:49 let us: Matt 27:43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Ps 71:11—God

Matthew 27:50 when: Mark 15:37; Luke 23:46; John 19:30 yielded: Matt 20:28; Ps 22:14,

15; Isa 53:9–12; Dan 9:26; John 10:11, 15; Heb 2:14; 9:14 Reciprocal: Lev 1:17—shall not; 1 Sam 14:15—the earth quaked; Job 14:10—man; Ps 97:4—the earth; Jer 2:12—General; John 8:28—then; Heb 5:7—with

Matthew 27:51 the veil: Exod 26:31–37; 40:21; Lev 16:2, 12–15; 21:23; 2 Chr 3:14; Isa 25:7; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45; Eph 2:13–18; Heb 6:19; 10:19–22 the earth: Matt 28:2; Ps 18:7, 15; Mic 1:3, 4; Nah 1:3–5; Hab 3:10, 13; Heb 12:25–27; Rev 11:13, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 30:6—veil; Exod 36:35—veil of blue; Num 4:5—they shall; 1 Sam 14:15—the earth quaked; 2 Sam 22:8—the earth; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; Job 9:5—which overturneth; Job 14:18—the rock; Ps 60:2—made; Ps 77:18—earth; Ps 97:4—the earth; Jer 10:10—at; Dan 9:27—cause; Joel 2:10—earth; Nah 1:5—mountains; Luke 19:40—General; Heb 9:3—the second; Heb 10:20—through; Rev 15:5—General

Matthew 27:52 many: Isa 25:8; 26:19; Hos 13:14; John 5:25–29; 1 Cor 15:20 slept: Dan 12:2; 1 Cor 11:30; 15:51; 1 Thess 4:14; 5:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Ps 17:15—I awake; Jer 10:10—at; Acts 9:32—the saints; 1 Thess 4:13—which are; Rev 8:5—an

Matthew 27:53 holy: Matt 4:5; Neh 11:1; Isa 48:2; Dan 9:24; Rev 11:2; 21:2; 22:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Neh 11:18—the holy; Ps 17:15—I awake; Acts 26:23—the first

Matthew 27:54 the centurion: Matt 27:36; 8:5; Acts 10:1; 21:32; 23:17, 23; 27:1, 43 saw: Mark 15:39; Luke 23:47–49 feared: 2 Kgs 1:13, 14; Acts 2:37; 16:29, 30; Rev 11:13 Truly: Matt 27:40, 43; 26:63; Luke 22:70; John 19:7; Rom 1:4 Reciprocal: Lev 22:19—General; Jer 26:16—General; Jer 44:10—neither; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 16:16—Thou; Matt 27:24—just; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 7:2—centurion's; Luke 23:14—have found; Luke 23:41—but; John 1:34—this; John 10:36—I am; John 19:4—that ye; John 20:31—these; Acts 9:20—that; Acts 13:12—when; Acts 22:25—the centurion; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 6:12—there

Matthew 27:55 many: Luke 23:27, 28, 48, 49; John 19:25–27 ministering: Luke 8:2, 3 Reciprocal: Matt 20:26—minister; Mark 1:31—ministered; Mark 15:40—women; Luke 24:1—they came; Acts 1:14—with the; Rom 16:6—who

Matthew 27:56 Mary Magdalene: Matt 27:61; 28:1; Mark 15:40, 41; 16:1, 9; Luke 24:10; John 20:1, 18 Mary the: Mark 15:47; 16:1; John 19:25 James: Matt 13:55; Mark 15:40; 16:1 the mother: Matt 20:20, 21 Reciprocal: Matt 10:3—James; Luke 8:2—certain; Luke 23:49—the women

Matthew 27:57 there: Mark 15:42, 43; Luke 23:50, 51; John 19:38–42 Arimathaea: 1 Sam 1:1; 7:17 Reciprocal: Josh 18:25—Ramah; Isa 53:9—made; Mark 6:29—they came; John 12:7—against; Acts 13:29—they took; 1 Cor 15:4—that; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Matthew 27:58; Mark 15:44–46; Luke 23:52, 53 Reciprocal: Isa 26:19—my dead; Matt 14:12—took; Mark 15:45—he gave; Luke 23:50—there

Matthew 27:59 Reciprocal: Mark 15:46—and took; Luke 23:53—General

Matthew 27:60 in his: Isa 53:9 a great: Matt 27:66; 28:2; Mark 16:3, 4; Luke 24:2; John 20:1 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—I have; Isa 22:16—hewed; Lam 3:53—and; Dan 6:17—a

stone; Mark 15:46—and took; Luke 23:53—General; John 11:38—It was; John 19:41—and in

Matthew 27:61 Mary Magdalene: Matt 27:56 Reciprocal: Matt 28:1—Mary Magdalene; Mark 15:40—Mary the; Mark 15:47—General; Luke 23:49—the women; Luke 23:55—General

Matthew 27:62 the day: Matt 26:17; Mark 15:42; Luke 23:54–56; John 19:14, 42 the chief priests: Matt 27:1, 2; Ps 2:1–6; Acts 4:27, 28 Reciprocal: Ps 69:12—They; Ps 83:4—General; Matt 16:1—Pharisees; Matt 28:12—General; John 16:20—but the; John 19:31—because; John 19:34—came

Matthew 27:63 that deceiver: Luke 23:2; John 7:12, 47; 2 Cor 6:8 After: Matt 16:21; 17:23; 20:19; 26:61; Mark 8:31; 10:34; Luke 9:22; 18:33; 24:6, 7; John 2:19 Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; 1 Sam 30:12—three days; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 41:8—and; Ps 59:12—For the; Ps 69:12—They; Ps 119:42—So shall; Prov 19:21—many; Isa 53:3—despised; Jer 29:27—which; Dan 3:19—than; Matt 12:40—so; Matt 15:32—three; Matt 26:32—I am; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 9:9—till; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 2:46—after; John 20:2—They have taken; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 4:10—whom God; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 16:23—to keep; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; Jas 2:7—blaspheme

Matthew 27:64 and steal: Matt 28:13 so: Matt 12:45 Reciprocal: Exod 9:5—a set time; Esth 5:1—on the; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 41:8—and; Prov 19:21—many; Matt 12:40—so; Matt 26:32—I am; Luke 2:46—after; John 19:41—and in; John 20:1—the stone; John 20:2—They have taken; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 12:4—delivered; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

Matthew 27:65 make: Matt 28:11–15; Ps 76:10; Prov 21:30 Reciprocal: Matt 28:4—the

Matthew 27:66 and made: Every thing was here done which human policy and prudence could, to prevent a resurrection, which these very precautions had the most direct tendency to authenticate and establish. sealing: Dan 6:17; 2 Tim 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—place; Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Josh 10:18—General; Lam 3:53—and; Matt 27:60—a great; Matt 28:4—the; Matt 28:11—some; John 11:38—It was; Rev 20:3—and set

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Christ's resurrection is declared by an angel to the women;
- 9 He himself appears unto them;
- 11 The chief priests give the soldiers money to say that he was stolen out of his sepulchre;
- 16 Christ appears to his disciples,
- 18 and sends them to baptize and teach all nations.

Matthew 28:1 the end: The Hebrew word Schabbath from which our English word is derived, signifies rest, and is applied to all solemn festivals, equally with that one day of every week devoted to the worship of God; Ezek 20:21, "they polluted my sabbaths." Three evangelists say, the transaction recorded in this verse, occurred upon the first

day of the week, early in the morning, about sunrising, and John says, while it was yet dark. Ὠψε [G3796], σαββατων [G4521], does not signify “in the evening of sabbath,” but “sabbaths.” Hence, the great feast having been concluded, the term “end of the sabbaths” denotes the time very clearly. Again, it may be observed that the Jews, speaking of their passover, sometimes speak according to their civil computation, wherein they measured their days from sun-rising to sun-rising. Sometimes according to their sacred computation, which was from sun-set to sun-set. This reconciles Num 28:18, which seems to make the fourteenth day of the first month, the first day of unleavened bread. Mark 16:1, 2; Luke 23:56; 24:1, 22; John 20:1–10 Mary Magdalene: Matt 27:56, 61 Reciprocal: Lev 9:1—the eighth day; Josh 6:15—about the dawning; Ps 118:24—the day; Dan 6:19—General; Mark 15:40—Mary Magdalene; Mark 15:47—General; Mark 16:5—a young; Acts 10:40—General; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

Matthew 28:2 there: Matt 27:51–53; Acts 16:26; Rev 11:19 was: or, had been for: Mark 16:3–5; Luke 24:2–5; John 20:1, 12, 13; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:8—the earth; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; Job 37:1—General; Ps 18:7—earth; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 57:3—send; Ps 77:18—earth; Ps 97:4—the earth; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Nah 1:5—mountains; Matt 4:11—behold; Matt 27:60—a great; Mark 15:46—and rolled; Mark 16:4—they saw; Luke 24:4—two men; Acts 3:15—whom; Acts 10:40—General; Rom 6:4—by the; Rev 6:12—there

Matthew 28:3 countenance: Matt 17:2; Ps 104:4; Ezek 1:4–14; Dan 10:5, 6; Rev 1:14–16; 10:1; 18:1 his raiment: Mark 9:3; 16:5; Acts 1:10; Rev 3:4, 5 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—countenance was; Ps 97:4—the earth; Song 5:15—his countenance; Ezek 1:13—General; Luke 24:5—they; John 20:12—seeth; Acts 10:30—behold; Rom 6:4—by the; Rev 19:14—clothed

Matthew 28:4 the: Matt 28:11; 27:65, 66 shake: Job 4:14; Ps 48:6; Dan 10:7; Acts 9:3–7; 16:29; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—terrible; Mark 16:6—Be not; Acts 12:6—and the

Matthew 28:5 Fear: Isa 35:4; 41:10, 14; Dan 10:12, 19; Mark 16:6; Luke 1:12, 13, 30; Heb 1:14; Rev 1:17, 18 ye seek: Ps 105:3, 4; Luke 24:5; John 20:13–15; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Exod 14:13—Fear ye not; 1 Kgs 17:13—Fear not; Hag 2:5—fear; Matt 1:20—fear not; Matt 28:10—Be; Luke 2:10—Fear not; Luke 15:10—there; John 20:15—whom

Matthew 28:6 as: Matt 12:40; 16:21; 17:9, 23; 20:19; 26:31, 32; 27:63; Mark 8:31; Luke 24:6–8, 23, 44; John 2:19; 10:17 Come: Mark 16:6; Luke 24:12; John 20:4–9 Reciprocal: John 11:34—General; Acts 13:30—General

Matthew 28:7 go: Matt 28:10; Mark 16:7, 8, 10, 13; Luke 24:9, 10, 22–24, 34; John 20:17, 18 he goeth: Matt 28:16, 17; 26:32; Mark 14:28; John 21:1–14; 1 Cor 15:4, 6 lo: Matt 24:25; Isa 44:8; 45:21; John 14:29; 16:4 Reciprocal: Matt 12:49—his disciples; Mark 16:6—he is risen

Matthew 28:8 with: Ezra 3:12, 13; Ps 2:11; Mark 16:8; Luke 24:36–41; John 16:20, 22; 20:20, 21 Reciprocal: Mark 10:17—running; Luke 5:26—and were; Luke 7:16—a fear; Luke 8:47—she came; Luke 24:9—General; Luke 24:22—General; John 4:28—General; Acts 12:14—she opened

Matthew 28:9 as: Isa 64:5; Mark 16:9, 10; John 20:14–16 All hail: Luke 1:28; John 20:19; 2

Cor 13:11 Gr. and held: Song 3:3, 4; Luke 7:38; John 12:3; 20:17; Rev 3:9 worshipped: Matt 28:17; 14:33; Luke 24:52; John 20:28; Rev 5:11–14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—him by the feet; Matt 8:2—worshipped; John 9:38—Lord; Acts 1:3—he showed

Matthew 28:10 Be: Matt 28:5; 14:27; Luke 24:36–38; John 6:20 go: Matt 28:7; Judg 10:16; Ps 103:8–13; Mark 16:7 my: Matt 12:48–50; 25:40, 45; Mark 3:33–35; John 20:17; Rom 8:29; Heb 2:11–18 Reciprocal: Ps 22:22—my brethren; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Matt 12:50—the same; Matt 26:32—I will; Matt 28:16—went; Mark 3:34—Behold; Mark 14:28—General; Luke 8:21—My mother; John 20:18—came; 1 Cor 15:6—he was

Matthew 28:11 some: Matt 28:4; 27:65, 66 Reciprocal: Luke 8:34—they fled; Acts 4:10—whom God; Acts 12:19—he examined

Matthew 28:12; Matt 26:3, 4; 27:1, 2, 62–64; Ps 2:1–7; John 11:47; 12:10, 11; Acts 4:5–22; 5:33, 34, 40 Reciprocal: Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 6:11—they

Matthew 28:13 stole: Matt 26:64 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Matt 27:64—and steal

Matthew 28:14 we: Acts 12:19 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—shalt not; Gal 1:10—persuade

Matthew 28:15 they took: Matt 26:15; 1 Tim 6:10 until: Matt 27:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—shalt not; Josh 4:9—and they are there; 1 Kgs 8:8—unto this day; 1 Chr 4:43—unto this day; Acts 1:19—it

Matthew 28:16 the eleven: Mark 16:14; John 6:70; Acts 1:13–26; 1 Cor 15:15 went: Matt 28:7, 10; 26:32 Reciprocal: Mark 14:28—General; Mark 16:7—there; John 21:1—Jesus; Acts 1:3—he showed; Acts 13:31—he was; Acts 13:48—ordained; 1 Cor 15:6—he was

Matthew 28:17 when: Matt 16:28 worshipped: Matt 28:9; Ps 2:12; 45:11; John 5:23 but: 1 Cor 15:6 Reciprocal: Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 14:33—worshipped; Matt 20:20—worshipping; Matt 28:7—he goeth; Mark 16:7—there; Luke 24:52—they; John 9:38—Lord

Matthew 28:18 All: Matt 11:27; 16:28; Ps 2:6–9; 89:19, 27; 110:1–3; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 7:14; Luke 1:32, 33; 10:22; John 3:35; 5:22–27; 13:3; 17:2; Acts 2:36; 10:36; Rom 14:9; 1 Cor 15:27; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:9–11; Col 1:16–19; Heb 1:2; 2:8; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 11:15; 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Gen 41:41—General; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 1 Sam 2:10—he shall; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; 1 Chr 29:12—power; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 8:6—madest; Ps 21:5—honour; Ps 47:2—a great; Ps 62:11—power; Ps 66:7—ruleth; Ps 110:2—the rod; Ps 132:18—but upon; Ps 135:6—Whatsoever; Ps 145:12—make known; Prov 8:15—By; Prov 15:7—lips; Isa 22:24—hang; Isa 26:4—in the; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 49:5—yet; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Isa 52:13—he shall; Isa 55:4—a leader; Ezek 1:26—over; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Dan 2:44—set up; Mic 5:2—that is; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 13:38—field; Matt 24:31—he; Mark 13:10—General; Mark 16:19—after; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 5:24—power; Luke 19:12—to; John 3:31—is above; John 11:22—God will give it thee; John 15:16—ordained; John 16:15—General; John 20:21—as; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 5:31—hath; Rom 10:15—And how; Rom 15:18—to make; 1 Cor 5:4—when; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; 1 Cor 15:24—the

kingdom; 2 Cor 12:9—the power; Gal 1:1—and; Eph 1:21—in that; Phil 2:10—every; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 1:18—in all; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; 2 Pet 1:3—his; 2 Pet 1:16—the power; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 5:12—to receive; Rev 6:2—and a; Rev 10:2—he set; Rev 12:10—the power; Rev 19:12—on his

Matthew 28:19 ye therefore: Ps 22:27, 28; 98:2, 3; Isa 42:1–4; 49:6; 52:10; 66:18, 19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47, 48; Acts 1:8; 13:46, 47; 28:28; Rom 10:18; Col 1:23 teach all nations: or, make disciples, or Christians, of all nations baptizing; Acts 2:38, 39, 41; 8:12–16, 36–38; 9:18; 10:47, 48; 16:15–33; 19:3–5; 1 Cor 1:13–16; 15:29; 1 Pet 3:21 the name: Matt 3:16, 17; Gen 1:26; Num 6:24–27; Isa 48:16; 1 Cor 12:4–6; 2 Cor 13:14; Eph 2:18; 1 John 5:7; Rev 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Num 6:27—put my; 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 2 Chr 4:4—three; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Ps 49:1—inhabitants; Ps 65:5—the confidence; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 96:3—General; Prov 8:1—General; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Mic 4:2—for; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 14:9—and; Mal 1:11—my name; Matt 9:37—The harvest; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 23:34—I send; Matt 26:13—Whosoever; Mark 13:10—General; Luke 14:23—Go; John 3:5—cannot; John 4:21—worship; John 5:23—all men; John 10:30—General; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 1:2—given; Acts 2:21—whosoever; Acts 8:16—only; Acts 8:37—If; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Acts 11:26—taught; Acts 14:21—taught many; Acts 15:35—teaching; Acts 18:8—hearing; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 6:3—as were; Rom 12:7—or he; Rom 16:26—according; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 1:21—every; Eph 3:9—to; Eph 4:4—one Spirit; Eph 4:5—one baptism; Col 1:6—is come; Col 3:17—in the; 1 Tim 2:4—and; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 5:8—the spirit

Matthew 28:20 them: Matt 7:24–27; Deut 5:32; 12:32; Acts 2:42; 20:20, 21, 27; 1 Cor 11:2, 23; 14:37; Eph 4:11–17, 20–32; Col 1:28; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; 2 Thess 3:6–12; 1 Tim 6:1–4; Titus 2:1–10; 1 Pet 2:10–19; 2 Pet 1:5–11; 3:2; 1 John 2:3, 4; 3:19–24; Rev 22:14 I am: Matt 1:23; 18:20; Gen 39:2, 3, 21; Exod 3:12; Josh 1:5; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:8–10; 41:10; Mark 16:20; John 14:18–23; Acts 18:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:17; Rev 22:21 unto: Matt 13:39, 40, 49; 24:3 Amen: Matt 6:13; 1 Kgs 1:36; 1 Chr 16:36; Ps 72:19; Rev 1:18; 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—I am; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Exod 4:15—and I; Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 7:2—General; Exod 8:27—as he shall; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 17:10—Joshua; Exod 18:16—make; Exod 18:19—God shall; Exod 18:20—work; Exod 20:24—in all places; Exod 21:1—which; Exod 33:14—My presence; Exod 34:9—let my Lord; Exod 34:11—Observe; Exod 34:32—he gave; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Exod 36:1—according; Exod 38:22—all that the Lord; Exod 39:5—as the Lord; Exod 39:32—according; Exod 39:42—according; Exod 40:16—according; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 10:11—General; Num 1:54—General; Num 9:5—according; Num 20:11—smote; Num 29:40—General; Num 36:10—General; Deut 1:18—General; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 4:5—General; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 26:16—This day; Josh 1:8—observe; Josh 6:27—the Lord; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Judg 6:16—General; Judg 13:14—all that I; 1 Sam 10:7—God; 1 Sam 16:18—the Lord; 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 1 Sam 20:13—the Lord be; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 1 Chr 22:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 1:1—the Lord; 2 Chr 4:4—three; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; Ezra 1:3—his God; Ezra 7:6—the law; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 42:5—for the help; Ps 49:1—inhabitants; Ps 65:5—the confidence; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Ps 91:15—I will be; Ps 103:18—remember; Ps 119:4—General; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 8:1—General; Song 6:2—gone; Song 7:5—the king; Song 8:13—dwellest; Isa 4:5—upon every; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 41:4—with the; Isa 62:12—not; Isa 66:22—so shall; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer

11:4—Obey; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 28:6—Amen; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 43:1—all the words; Jer 46:28—for I am; Ezek 2:7—thou; Ezek 34:30—General; Ezek 43:7—where I; Ezek 43:11—and do; Ezek 44:5—concerning; Ezek 46:10—General; Dan 11:33—understand; Amos 5:14—and so; Mic 4:2—for; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 9:14—seen; Zech 10:5—because; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 11:1—commanding; Matt 11:29—and learn; Matt 23:34—I send; Matt 26:11—but; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 24:53—Amen; John 3:13—even; John 13:1—unto; John 14:16—abide; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Acts 15:35—teaching; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Rom 9:5—Amen; Rom 15:33—be; Rom 16:26—according; 1 Cor 5:4—when; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; 1 Cor 16:24—Amen; 2 Cor 12:9—the power; 2 Cor 13:14—Amen; Gal 1:5—Amen; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 6:24—Amen; Phil 4:9—with; Phil 4:20—Amen; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be; 1 Tim 1:17—Amen; 1 Tim 5:21—that; 1 Tim 6:3—the words; 2 Tim 4:22—The Lord; Titus 2:12—Teaching; Heb 13:21—Amen; Jas 1:22—be; 2 Pet 3:18—Amen; Rev 2:1—walketh; Rev 12:17—which; Rev 19:4—Amen

MARK

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The office of John the Baptist;
- 9 Jesus is baptized;
- 12 tempted;
- 14 he preaches;
- 16 calls Peter, Andrew, James, and John; v.23, heals one that had a devil; v.29, Peter's mother in law; v.32, many diseased persons; v.40, and cleanses the leper.

Mark 1:1 beginning: Luke 1:2, 3; 2:10, 11; Acts 1:1, 2 Christ: John 20:31; Rom 1:1–4; 1 John 1:1–3; 5:11, 12 son: Ps 2:7; Matt 3:17; 14:33; 17:5; Luke 1:35; John 1:14, 34, 49; 3:16; 6:69; Rom 8:3, 32; Heb 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: Hos 1:2—beginning; Matt 21:25—baptism; Mark 3:11—the Son; Mark 11:30—General; John 1:6—a man; John 9:35—the Son; John 15:27—have; Acts 1:22—Beginning; Acts 10:37—after; Acts 19:4—John; Rom 1:9—the; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Heb 4:14—Jesus; Heb 6:1—principles of the doctrine

Mark 1:2 written: Ps 40:7; Matt 2:5; 26:24, 31; Luke 1:70; 18:31 in: Several manuscripts have, “by Isaiah the prophet.” See the parallel texts. Behold: Mal 3:1; Matt 11:10; Luke 1:15–17, 76; 7:27, 28 Reciprocal: Deut 32:41—I will; Isa 40:3—The voice; Mark 9:12—restoreth; John 3:28—but; John 6:45—written; Acts 13:24—General

Mark 1:3; Isa 40:3–5; Matt 3:3; Luke 3:4–6; John 1:15, 19–34; 3:28–36 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—I will; Matt 11:7—What; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 1:76—thou shalt; Luke 1:77—give; Luke 1:80—and was; Luke 3:2—in; John 1:23—I am; John 1:31—therefore; Acts 1:22—Beginning; Acts 18:25—instructed; 1 Thess 3:11—our way; 2 Tim 2:25—repentance

Mark 1:4 did: Matt 3:1, 2, 6, 11; Luke 3:2, 3; John 3:23; Acts 10:37; 13:24, 25; 19:3, 4 for: or, unto remission: Acts 22:16 Reciprocal: Luke 1:77—give; Luke 1:80—and was; Luke 7:24—wilderness; 2 Tim 2:25—repentance

Mark 1:5 there: Matt 3:5, 6; 4:25 baptized: John 1:28; 3:23 confessing: Lev 26:40–42; Josh 7:19; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Acts 2:38; 19:18; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Mark 1:33—General; Mark 1:37—All; Luke 3:3—the country; Luke 7:24—wilderness; 1 John 1:9—we confess

Mark 1:6 clothed: 2 Kgs 1:8; Zech 13:4; Matt 3:4 eat: Lev 11:22 Reciprocal: Luke 7:33—came

Mark 1:7; Matt 3:11, 14; Luke 3:16; 7:6, 7; John 1:27; 3:28–31; Acts 13:25 Reciprocal: Deut 25:9—loose his shoe; John 1:15—bare; John 1:20—General; John 1:33—the same

Mark 1:8 have: Matt 3:11 he shall: Prov 1:23; Isa 32:15; 44:3; Ezek 36:25–27; Joel 2:28; Acts 1:5; 2:4, 17; 10:45; 11:15, 16; 19:4–6; 1 Cor 12:13; Titus 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Matt 3:6—were; Luke 3:16—I indeed; John 1:20—General; John 1:26—I; John 1:33—the same

Mark 1:9 that: Matt 3:13–15; Luke 3:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:12—better; Matt 3:6—were

Mark 1:10 coming: Matt 3:16; John 1:31–34 opened: or, cloven, or rent, Isa 64:1 the Spirit: Isa 42:1; Luke 3:22; John 1:32 Reciprocal: Luke 3:21—the heaven; John 1:51—Hereafter; Acts 7:56—I see; Acts 8:39—were; Rev 4:1—a door

Mark 1:11 there: Matt 3:17; John 5:37; 12:28–30; 2 Pet 1:17, 18 Thou: Mark 9:7; Ps 2:7; Isa 42:1; Matt 17:5; Luke 9:35; John 1:34; 3:16, 35, 36; 5:20–23; 6:69; Rom 1:4; Col 1:13 Reciprocal: Matt 12:18—my beloved; Mark 12:6—his; John 5:32—is another; John 6:27—for him

Mark 1:12 the Spirit: Matt 4:1–11; Luke 4:1–4 driveth: Or, “sendeth him forth,” *εκβαλλει* [G1544], *αυτον*. The expression does not necessarily imply any violence; but seems to intimate the energy of that impulse on our Lord, by which he was inwardly constrained to retire from society.

Mark 1:13 forty: Exod 24:18; 34:28; Deut 9:11, 18, 25; 1 Kgs 19:8 tempted: Heb 2:17, 18; 4:15 and the: 1 Kgs 19:5–7; Matt 4:11; 26:53; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Luke 4:1—and was

Mark 1:14 AM 4031, AD 27 after: Matt 4:12; 11:2; 14:2; Luke 3:20; John 3:22–24 preaching: Isa 61:1–3; Matt 4:23; 9:35; Luke 4:17–19, 43, 44; 8:1; Acts 20:25; 28:23; Eph 2:17 Reciprocal: Matt 4:17—that; Mark 2:2—and he; Luke 4:14—returned; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 16:16—the kingdom; Luke 23:5—beginning; Acts 10:37—after; Acts 28:31—Preaching; Heb 2:3—began

Mark 1:15 The time: Dan 2:44; 9:25; Gal 4:4; Eph 1:10 the kingdom: Matt 3:2; 4:17; 10:7; Luke 10:9, 11 repent: Matt 21:31, 32; Luke 24:47; Acts 2:36–38; 20:21; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 believe: Rom 16:26 Reciprocal: Isa 56:1—for; Matt 3:1—John; Matt 12:28—then; Mark 6:12—preached; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 4:43—I must; Luke 9:2—General; Acts 10:37—after

Mark 1:16 as he: Matt 4:18–22; Luke 5:1, 4–11 Simon: Mark 3:16, 18; Matt 10:2; Luke 6:14; John 1:40–42; 6:8; 12:22; Acts 1:13 Reciprocal: Matt 15:29—unto; Mark 10:28—Lo; Mark 13:3—Peter; Mark 14:33—Peter

Mark 1:17 fishers: Ezek 47:10; Matt 4:19, 20; Luke 5:10; Acts 2:38–41 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Simon; Matt 13:47—a net; Matt 19:27—we have forsaken; Mark 2:14—Follow me

Mark 1:18 forsook: Mark 10:28–31; Matt 19:27–30; Luke 5:11; 14:33; 18:28–30; Phil 3:8 Reciprocal: Matt 4:19—I will

Mark 1:19 James: Mark 3:17; 5:37; 9:2; 10:35; 14:33; Matt 4:21; Acts 1:13; 12:2 Reciprocal: Luke 5:2—washing; Luke 6:14—James

Mark 1:20 they left: Mark 10:29; Deut 33:9; 1 Kgs 19:20; Matt 4:21, 22; 8:21, 22; 10:37; Luke 14:26; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: Mark 3:17—James; Mark 10:35—James

Mark 1:21 they went: Mark 2:1; Matt 4:13; Luke 4:31; 10:15 Capernaum: Capernaum was a city of Galilee (Luke 4:31) situated on the confines of Zebulun, and Naphtali (Matt 4:13) on the western border of the lake of Tiberias (John 6:59) and in the land of Gennesaret (Mark 6:53; Matt 14:34) where Josephus places a spring of excellent water called Capernaum. Dr. LIGHTFOOT places it between Tiberias and Tarichea, about two miles from the former; and Dr. RICHARDSON, in passing through the plain of Gennesaret, was told by the natives that the ruins of Capernaum were quite near. The Arab station and ruins mentioned by Mr. BUCKINGHAM, said to have been formerly called Capharnaom, situated on the edge of the lake from nine to twelve miles NNE of Tiberias, bearing the name of Talhewn, or as Burckhardt writes it, Tel Houm, appear too far north for its site. he entered: Mark 1:39; 6:2; Matt 4:23; Luke 4:16; 13:10; Acts 13:14–52; 17:2; 18:4 Reciprocal: Mark 1:32—at even; Mark 3:1—he entered

Mark 1:22 they were: Jer 23:29; Matt 7:28, 29; 13:54; Luke 4:32; 21:15; John 7:46; Acts 6:10; 9:21, 22; 2 Cor 4:2; Heb 4:12, 13 as the: Mark 7:3–13; Matt 23:16–24 Reciprocal: Mark 6:2—he began; Mark 11:18—astonished; Luke 2:47—General; Titus 2:15—with

Mark 1:23 a man: Mark 1:34; 5:2; 7:25; 9:25; Matt 12:43; Luke 4:33–37 Reciprocal: Mark 3:11—unclean

Mark 1:24 Let: Mark 5:7; Exod 14:12; Matt 8:29; Luke 8:28, 37; Jas 2:19 the Holy One: Ps 16:10; 89:18, 19; Dan 9:24; Luke 4:34; Acts 2:27; 3:14; 4:27; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: Dan 4:13—an holy; Mark 3:11—unclean; Mark 5:17—General; Acts 16:17—These; Acts 19:15—General; 1 John 2:20—the Holy; 1 John 3:8—this purpose

Mark 1:25 rebuked: Mark 1:34; 3:11, 12; 9:25; Ps 50:16; Luke 4:35, 41; Acts 16:17 Reciprocal: Ps 44:4—command; Zech 3:2—The Lord rebuke; Matt 8:8—but; Matt 8:16—and he; Mark 5:8—General; Acts 16:18—being

Mark 1:26 torn: Mark 9:20, 26; Luke 9:39, 42; 11:22 Reciprocal: Ps 44:4—command; Mark 5:2—with; Luke 4:35—thrown; Acts 16:18—being

Mark 1:27 they were: Mark 7:37; Matt 9:33; 12:22, 23; 15:31 for: Luke 4:36; 9:1; 10:17–20 Reciprocal: Matt 8:27—General; Mark 2:12—insomuch; Mark 5:42—General; Mark

6:51—and they; Luke 4:15—being; Luke 7:7—but; Luke 9:42—the devil; Acts 2:7—amazed; Acts 17:19—new; Titus 2:15—with

Mark 1:28; Mark 1:45; Mic 5:4; Matt 4:24; 9:31; Luke 4:17, 37 Reciprocal: Matt 14:35—General; Mark 6:14—his name; Luke 4:14—and there; Luke 5:15—went; Luke 7:17—General

Mark 1:29 entered: Matt 8:14, 15; Luke 4:38, 39; 9:58 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Andrew; Luke 6:14—James

Mark 1:30 wife's: 1 Cor 9:5 they tell: Mark 5:23; John 11:3; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Acts 28:8—the father

Mark 1:31 and took: Mark 5:41; Acts 9:41 ministered: Mark 15:41; Ps 103:1–3; 116:12; Matt 27:55; Luke 8:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 44:4—command; Matt 9:25—and took; Matt 14:31—stretched; Mark 1:42—immediately; Mark 9:27—General; Mark 10:52—followed; Luke 8:54—took; John 5:9—immediately; Acts 3:7—General; Acts 28:8—the father

Mark 1:32 at even: Mark 1:21; 3:2; Matt 8:16; Luke 4:40 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 9:2—they brought; Matt 9:35—General; Matt 15:30—great

Mark 1:33; Mark 1:5; Acts 13:44 Reciprocal: Mark 2:2—straightway

Mark 1:34 and suffered: Mark 1:25; 3:12; Luke 4:41; Acts 16:16–18 speak, because they: or, say that they Reciprocal: Matt 8:16—and he; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 1:23—a man; Luke 4:34—what; Acts 16:18—being; Acts 19:15—General

Mark 1:35; Mark 6:46–48; Ps 5:3; 109:4; Luke 4:42; 6:12; 22:39–46; John 4:34; 6:15; Eph 6:18; Phil 2:5; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Josh 3:1—rose early; 1 Sam 1:19—they rose; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ps 88:13—and in; Ps 119:62—midnight; Ps 119:147—I prevented; Prov 18:1—intermeddleth; Prov 31:15—riseth; Song 5:2—my head; Isa 26:9—my spirit; Jer 25:3—rising; Lam 2:19—cry out; Matt 8:18—saw; Luke 5:16—General; Luke 9:28—into; Acts 10:9—Peter; Acts 20:13—minding

Mark 1:36 Reciprocal: Luke 5:16—General

Mark 1:37 All: Mark 1:5; Zech 11:11; John 3:26; 11:48; 12:19 Reciprocal: Mark 2:2—straightway; Luke 4:42—and the; John 6:24—seeking; John 10:41—many; Acts 18:20—he

Mark 1:38 Let: Luke 4:43 for: Isa 61:1–3; Luke 2:49; 4:18–21; John 9:4; 16:28; 17:4, 8 Reciprocal: Matt 11:1—he departed; Acts 10:38—who; Acts 18:20—he

Mark 1:39 preached: Mark 1:21; Matt 4:23; Luke 4:43, 44 Galilee: Galilee was a province of Palestine, being bounded, says Josephus, on the west by Ptolemais and mount Carmel; on the south by the country of Samaria and Scythopolis, on the river Jordan; on the east by the cantons of Hyppos, Gadara, and Gaulon; and on the north by the confines of the Tyrians. It was divided into Lower and Upper Galilee;—Upper Galilee, so called from its being mountainous, was termed Galilee of the Gentiles (Matt 4:15)

because inhabited, says Strabo, by Egyptians, Arabians, and Phoenicians, and comprehended the tribes of Asher and Naphtali; the Lower Galilee contained the tribes of Zebulun and Issachar, and was sometimes termed the Great Field. It was, says Josephus, very populous and rich, containing 204 cities and towns. and cast: Mark 7:30; Luke 4:41 Reciprocal: Matt 11:1—he departed; Mark 3:7—Galilee; Mark 6:2—he began; Luke 4:15—he; Luke 8:1—that; Acts 10:38—who

Mark 1:40 there: Matt 8:2–4; Luke 5:12–14 a leper: Lev 13:1–Lev 14:57; Num 12:10–15; Deut 24:8, 9; 2 Sam 3:29; 2 Kgs 5:5–27, 27; 7:3; 15:5; Matt 11:5; Luke 17:12–19 kneeling: Mark 10:17; 2 Chr 6:13; Matt 17:14; Luke 22:41; Acts 7:60; Eph 3:14 if thou: Mark 9:22, 23; Gen 18:14; 2 Kgs 5:7 Reciprocal: Lev 14:2—He shall; Mark 7:25—at; Acts 14:9—he had; Acts 21:5—we kneeled

Mark 1:41 moved: Mark 6:34; Matt 9:36; Luke 7:12, 13; Heb 2:17; 4:15 I: Mark 4:39; 5:41; Gen 1:3; Ps 33:9; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Ps 44:4—command; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 8:15—touched; Matt 14:31—stretched; Mark 2:11—General; Mark 7:34—Be opened; Mark 8:2—compassion; Mark 9:27—General; Acts 14:9—he had

Mark 1:42 immediately: Mark 1:31; 5:29; Ps 33:9; Matt 15:28; John 4:50–53; 15:3 Reciprocal: John 5:9—immediately

Mark 1:43; Mark 3:12; 5:43; 7:36; Matt 9:30; Luke 8:56 Reciprocal: Matt 8:4—See

Mark 1:44 show: Lev 14:2–32; Matt 23:2, 3; Luke 5:14; 17:14 for a testimony: Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 10:11 Reciprocal: Lev 13:2—he shall; Lev 14:10—take; Deut 24:8—General; Matt 6:3—let; Matt 8:4—See; Matt 9:31—spread; Mark 7:36—General; Mark 13:9—a; Acts 23:22—General

Mark 1:45 and began: Ps 77:11; Matt 9:31; Luke 5:15; Titus 1:10 could: Mark 2:1, 2, 13 Reciprocal: Matt 9:26—the fame hereof; Mark 1:28—General; Mark 6:14—his name; Mark 6:31—come; Mark 7:36—General; Luke 4:15—being; Luke 4:37—the fame; Luke 4:42—and the; Luke 8:39—and published; Luke 16:16—and every; John 5:15—and told

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Christ followed by multitudes,
- 3 heals one sick of the palsy;
- 13 calls Matthew from the receipt of custom;
- 15 eats with Publicans and sinners;
- 18 excuses his disciples for not fasting;
- 23 and for plucking the ears of corn on the sabbath day.

Mark 2:1 again: Mark 1:45; Matt 9:1; Luke 5:18 and it: Mark 7:24; Luke 18:35–38; John 4:47; Acts 2:6 Reciprocal: Matt 8:5—entered; Matt 9:2—they brought; Matt 14:35—General; Mark 1:21—they went; Mark 6:55—General; Luke 5:15—great; Luke 18:37—they

Mark 2:2 straightway: Mark 2:13; 1:33, 37, 45; 4:1, 2; Luke 5:17; 12:1 and he: Mark 1:14;

6:34; Ps 40:9; Matt 5:2; Luke 8:1, 11; Acts 8:25; 11:19; 14:25; 16:6; Rom 10:8; 2 Tim 4:2
Reciprocal: Mark 4:14—the word; Luke 5:15—great; Jas 1:19—let

Mark 2:3 bringing: Matt 9:1, 2–8; Luke 5:18–26 Reciprocal: Matt 8:6—palsy; Matt 8:16—they brought; Mark 8:22—they bring; Acts 5:16—bringing; Acts 8:7—palsies; Acts 9:33—and was

Mark 2:4 they uncovered: Deut 22:8; Luke 5:19 Reciprocal: Matt 9:2—seeing; Acts 5:16—bringing

Mark 2:5 saw: Gen 22:12; John 2:25; Acts 11:23; 14:9; Eph 2:8; 1 Thess 1:3, 4; Jas 2:18–22 he said: Mark 2:9, 10; Isa 53:11; Matt 9:2; Luke 5:20; 7:47–50; Acts 5:31; 2 Cor 2:10; Col 3:13 Son: The Jews believed that not only death but all disease was the consequence of sin. “There is no death without sin, nor any chastisement without iniquity;” and that “no diseased person could be healed of his disease till his sins were blotted out.” Our Lord, therefore, as usual, appeals to their received opinions, and asserts his high dignity, by first forgiving the sins, and then healing the body of the paralytic. Mark 5:34; Matt 9:22; Luke 8:48 sins: Job 33:17–26; Ps 32:1–5; 90:7–9; 103:3; Isa 38:17; John 5:14; 1 Cor 11:30; Jas 5:15 Reciprocal: Luke 7:48—Thy; John 20:23—General

Mark 2:6 and reasoning: Mark 8:17; Matt 16:7, 8; Luke 5:21, 22; 2 Cor 10:5 marg. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:26—said in his heart; Ps 10:11—said; Ps 35:25—say; Isa 29:20—and all; Matt 9:3—certain; Mark 9:14—the scribes; Luke 7:39—he spake

Mark 2:7 speak: Mark 14:64; Matt 9:3; 26:65; John 10:33, 36 who: Job 14:4; Ps 130:4; Isa 43:25; Dan 9:9; Mic 7:18; Luke 5:21; 7:49; John 20:20–23 Reciprocal: Isa 29:20—and all; Matt 9:6—that the; Mark 2:16—How; Mark 2:24—why; Luke 7:39—he spake; Luke 9:10—he took

Mark 2:8 when: 1 Chr 29:17; Matt 9:4; Luke 5:22; 6:8; 7:39, 40; John 2:24, 25; 6:64; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Why: Mark 7:21; Ps 139:2; Prov 15:26; 24:9; Isa 55:7; Ezek 38:10; Luke 24:38; Acts 5:3; 8:22 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—Nay; Ps 35:25—say; Ezek 11:5—for; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 22:18—perceived; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 9:33—What

Mark 2:9 is it: Matt 9:5; Luke 5:22–25 Thy sins: Mark 2:5 Reciprocal: Luke 5:23—General; John 5:11—General

Mark 2:10; Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 9:6–8; 16:13; John 5:20–27; Acts 5:31; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Mark 2:5—he said

Mark 2:11; Mark 1:41; John 5:8–10; 6:63 Reciprocal: Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Acts 3:9—General; Acts 14:9—he had

Mark 2:12 insomuch: Mark 1:27; Matt 9:8; 12:23; Luke 7:16 glorified: Matt 15:31; Luke 5:26; 13:13; 17:15; Acts 4:21 We never: Matt 9:33; John 7:31; 9:32 Reciprocal: Mark 6:51—and they; Mark 7:35—General; Mark 7:37—were; John 15:24—If; Acts 2:7—amazed; Acts 3:9—General; Acts 14:9—he had

Mark 2:13 by: Matt 9:9; 13:1 and all: Mark 2:2; 3:7, 8, 20, 21; 4:1; Prov 1:20–22; Luke 19:48; 21:38 Reciprocal: Mark 1:45—could; Luke 5:27—and saw

Mark 2:14 he saw: Mark 3:18; Matt 9:9; Luke 5:27 Alphaeus: Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15; Acts 1:13 receipt of custom: or, place where the custom was received Follow me: Mark 1:17–20; Matt 4:19–22 Reciprocal: Matt 10:3—Matthew; Matt 19:21—come; Matt 19:27—we have forsaken

Mark 2:15; Matt 9:10, 11; 21:31, 32; Luke 5:29, 30; 6:17; 15:1

Mark 2:16 How: Mark 2:7; Isa 65:5; Luke 15:2–7; 18:11; 19:7, 10; 1 Cor 2:15; Heb 12:3 publicans: Matt 18:17 Reciprocal: Matt 9:10—as; Matt 9:11—they said; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 7:5—General; Mark 8:11—Pharisees

Mark 2:17 They that are whole: Matt 9:12, 13; Luke 5:31, 32; 15:7, 29; 16:15; John 9:34, 40 I came: Isa 1:18; 55:7; Matt 18:11; Luke 15:10; 19:10; Acts 20:21; 26:20; Rom 5:6–8, 20, 21; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; Titus 2:14; 3:3–7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:12—physicians; Job 13:4—physicians; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Matt 9:10—as

Mark 2:18 the disciples: Matt 9:14–17; Luke 5:33–39 Why: Matt 6:16, 18; 23:5; Luke 18:12; Rom 10:3

Mark 2:19 Can: Gen 29:22; Judg 14:10, 11; Ps 45:14; Song 6:8; Matt 25:1–10 Reciprocal: John 16:4—because

Mark 2:20 the bridegroom: Ps 45:11; Song 3:11; Isa 54:5; 62:5; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Rev 19:7; 21:9 be taken: Zech 13:7; Matt 26:31; John 7:33, 34; 12:8; 13:33; 16:7, 28; 17:11, 13; Acts 1:9; 3:21 and: Acts 13:2, 3; 14:23; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 6:5; 11:27 Reciprocal: Matt 25:1—the bridegroom

Mark 2:21 seweth: Ps 103:13–15; Isa 57:16; 1 Cor 10:13 new: or, raw, or, unwrought, Matt 9:16 Reciprocal: Matt 12:46—yet; Luke 5:36—No man; 1 Cor 1:10—divisions

Mark 2:22 bottles: Josh 9:4, 13; Job 32:19; Ps 119:80, 83; Matt 9:17; Luke 5:37, 38 Reciprocal: Luke 5:36—No man

Mark 2:23 that: Matt 12:1–8; Luke 6:1–5 to pluck: Deut 23:24, 25 Reciprocal: John 9:14—General

Mark 2:24 why: Mark 2:7, 16; Matt 7:3–5; 15:2, 3; 23:23, 24; Heb 12:3 that: Exod 20:10; 31:15; 35:2, 3; Num 15:32–36; Neh 13:15–22; Isa 56:2, 4, 6; 58:13; Jer 17:20–27 Reciprocal: Luke 6:2—Why; John 5:10—it is not

Mark 2:25 Have: Mark 12:20, 26; Matt 19:4; 21:16, 42; 22:31; Luke 10:26 what: 1 Sam 21:3–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:6—gave him; Matt 12:3—what; Mark 12:10—have; Luke 6:3—Have

Mark 2:26 Abiathar: It appears from the passage referred to here, that Ahimelech was then high priest at Nob; and from other passages, that Abiathar was his son. Various conjectures have been formed in order to solve this difficulty; and some, instead of untying, have cut the knot, by pronouncing it an interpolation. The most probable opinion seems to be, that both father and son had two names, the father being also

called Abiathar; and this appears almost certain from 2 Sam 8:17; 1 Chr 18:16, where Ahimelech seems evidently termed Abiathar, while Abiathar is called Ahimelech or Abimelech.—Compare 1 Kgs 2:26, 27. 1 Sam 22:20–22; 23:6, 9; 2 Sam 8:17; 15:24, 29, 35; 20:25; 1 Kgs 1:7; 2:22, 26, 27; 4:4 which is not lawful: Exod 29:32, 33; Lev 24:5–9 Reciprocal: Lev 24:9—Aaron's; 1 Sam 21:1—to Ahimelech; 1 Sam 30:7—Abiathar; Matt 12:3—what; Luke 6:3—what

Mark 2:27; Exod 23:12; Deut 5:14; Neh 9:13, 14; Isa 58:13; Ezek 20:12, 20; Luke 6:9; John 7:23; 1 Cor 3:21, 22; 2 Cor 4:15; Col 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:23—rest; Exod 20:11—General; Mark 3:4—Is it; Luke 6:5—General; Luke 13:16—be loosed

Mark 2:28; Mark 3:4; Matt 12:8; Luke 6:5; 13:15, 16; John 5:9–11, 17; 9:5–11, 14, 16; Eph 1:22; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:23—rest; Exod 20:11—General; Ezek 20:12—I gave

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Christ heals the withered hand,
- 10 and many other infirmities;
- 11 rebukes the unclean spirit;
- 13 chooses his twelve apostles;
- 22 convinces the blasphemy of casting out devils by Beelzebub;
- 31 and shows who are his brother, sister, and mother.

Mark 3:1 he entered: Mark 1:21; Matt 12:9–14; Luke 6:6–11 withered: 1 Kgs 13:4; John 5:3 Reciprocal: John 9:14—General

Mark 3:2; Ps 37:32; Isa 29:20, 21; Jer 20:10; Dan 6:4; Luke 6:7; 11:53, 54; 14:1; 20:20; John 9:16 Reciprocal: Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 1:32—at even; Luke 13:14—and not; John 5:9—and on

Mark 3:3 he saith: Isa 42:4; Dan 6:10; Luke 6:8; John 9:4; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:9; Phil 1:14, 28–30; 1 Pet 4:1 Stand forth: or, Arise, stand forth in the midst

Mark 3:4 Is it: Mark 2:27, 28; Hos 6:6; Matt 12:10–12; Luke 6:9; 13:13–17; 14:1–5 But: Mark 9:34 Reciprocal: Matt 12:12—it is; Luke 14:3—Is; John 5:10—it is not; John 7:19—Why; Gal 6:10—do good

Mark 3:5 with anger: With anger at their desperate malice and wickedness, and with commiseration for the calamities which they would thereby bring on themselves. Luke 6:10; 13:15; Eph 4:26; Rev 6:16 grieved: Gen 6:6; Judg 10:16; Neh 13:8; Ps 95:10; Isa 63:9, 10; Luke 19:40–44; Eph 4:30; Heb 3:10, 17 hardness: or, blindness, Isa 6:9, 10; 42:18–20; 44:18–20; Matt 13:14, 15; Rom 11:7–10, 25; 2 Cor 3:14; Eph 4:18 Stretch: 1 Kgs 13:6; Matt 12:13; Luke 6:10; 17:14; John 5:8, 9; 9:7; Heb 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—anger; Gen 31:36—was wroth; Exod 11:8—a great anger; Exod 16:20—and Moses; Exod 32:19—anger; Lev 10:16—angry; Num 11:10—Moses; Num 16:15—very wroth; 1 Sam 11:6—his anger; 1 Sam 20:34—he was grieved; 2 Kgs 13:19—was wroth; Neh 5:6—General; Job 32:2—kindled; Ps 119:158—General; Ps 139:21—and am not; Matt 18:31—they; Mark 6:52—their; Mark 8:12—he sighed; Mark 8:17—perceive; Mark

8:33—turned; Mark 10:14—he was; Mark 10:23—looked; Luke 20:17—beheld; John 11:33—he groaned; John 13:21—he was; Acts 13:9—set; Acts 17:16—his spirit; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation

Mark 3:6 Pharisees: Ps 109:3, 4; Matt 12:14; Luke 6:11; 20:19, 20; 22:2; John 11:53
Herodians: Mark 8:15; 12:13; Matt 22:16 Reciprocal: Mark 11:18—and; John 5:16—and sought; John 7:19—Why

Mark 3:7 Jesus: Matt 10:23; 12:15; Luke 6:12; John 10:39–41; 11:53, 54; Acts 14:5, 6; 17:10, 14 and a: Matt 4:25; Luke 6:17 Galilee: Mark 1:39; Josh 20:7; 21:32; Luke 23:5; John 7:41, 52 Reciprocal: Matt 8:1—great; Matt 21:17—he left; Mark 2:13—and all; Mark 6:31—come; Mark 6:55—General; Mark 7:24—and would; Luke 5:15—great; John 4:3—left; Acts 10:38—who

Mark 3:8 Idumaea: Isa 34:5; Ezek 35:15; 36:5; Mal 1:2–4, Edom beyond: Num 32:33–38; Josh 13:8–14 Tyre: Mark 7:24, 31; Josh 19:28, 29; Ps 45:12; 87:4; Isa 23:1–18; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26 Reciprocal: Isa 23:18—her merchandise; Matt 14:35—General; Mark 2:13—and all; Luke 6:17—the sea

Mark 3:9 because: Mark 5:30; John 6:15 Reciprocal: Mark 3:20—so that; Mark 4:36—even; Mark 5:24—and thronged; Luke 5:1—it

Mark 3:10 he had: Matt 12:15; 14:14 pressed: or, rushed, touched, Mark 5:27, 28; 6:56; Matt 14:36; Acts 5:15; 19:11, 12 as many: Mark 5:29; Gen 12:17; Num 11:33; Luke 7:2; Heb 12:6 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Mark 5:24—and thronged; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 7:21—plagues

Mark 3:11 unclean: Mark 1:23, 24; 5:5, 6; Matt 8:31; Luke 4:41; Acts 16:17; 19:13–17; Jas 2:19 the Son: Mark 1:1; Matt 4:3, 6; 8:29; 14:33; Luke 8:28 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 5:3—Dagon was; Matt 12:22—was; Mark 1:25—rebuked; Mark 5:7—Son; Luke 4:35—Jesus

Mark 3:12; Mark 1:25, 34; Matt 12:16; Acts 16:18 Reciprocal: Mark 1:43—General; Mark 5:43—he charged; Mark 7:36—General; Luke 4:35—Jesus

Mark 3:13; Matt 10:1–4; Luke 6:12–16 Reciprocal: Matt 5:1—he went; Mark 6:7—the twelve; Luke 6:13—when; Luke 9:1—he

Mark 3:14 he ordained: John 15:16; Acts 1:24, 25; Gal 1:1, 15–20 and: Luke 9:1–6; 10:1–11; 24:47; Acts 1:8 Reciprocal: Josh 4:4—prepared; Matt 10:1—called; Mark 6:7—the twelve; Acts 14:23—they had

Mark 3:15 Reciprocal: Matt 10:1—he gave

Mark 3:16 Simon: Mark 1:16; Matt 16:16–18; John 1:42; 1 Cor 1:12; 3:22; 9:5; Gal 2:7–9, Cephas, 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Exod 31:2—I have; Matt 10:2—Simon; Luke 8:1—and the; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 10:5—whose

Mark 3:17 James: Mark 1:19, 20; 5:37; 9:2; 10:35; 14:33; John 21:2, 20–25; Acts 12:1 he surnamed: Isa 58:1; Jer 23:29; Heb 4:12; Rev 10:11 Reciprocal: Job 39:19—thunder; Mic 3:8—I am; Matt 4:21—other; Matt 10:2—James; Acts 4:36—The son

Mark 3:18 Andrew: John 1:40; 6:8; 12:21, 22; Acts 1:13 Philip: John 1:43–45; 6:5–7; 14:8, 9 Bartholomew: Matt 10:3; Luke 6:14; Acts 1:13 Matthew: Mark 2:14; Matt 9:9; Luke 5:27–29, Levi, Luke 6:15 Thomas: John 11:16; 20:24–29; 21:2; Acts 1:13 James: Mark 6:3; Matt 10:3; 13:55; Luke 6:15; Acts 15:13; 21:18; 1 Cor 9:5; 15:7; Gal 1:19; 2:9; Jas 1:1 Alphaeus: Mark 2:14 Thaddaeus: Matt 10:3; Luke 6:16; John 14:22; Acts 1:13, Judas the brother of James, Jude 1 Simon: Matt 10:4; Luke 6:15; Acts 1:13, Simon Zelotes Canaanite: Κανανιτης [G2581], so called, not from being a native of Canaan, Χανναν [G5477], which would have been Χαναναος, but from the Hebrew Kana, to be zealous, whence he is called in Greek Ζηλωτης [G2208], Zelotes, or the Zealot, from ζηλω [G2206], to be zealous. Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Andrew; Mark 1:16—Simon; John 1:44—Philip

Mark 3:19 Judas: Matt 26:14–16, 47; 27:3–5; John 6:64, 71; 12:4–6; 13:2, 26–30; Acts 1:16–25 into an house: or, home Reciprocal: Matt 10:4—and; Mark 3:21—when; Acts 1:17—he

Mark 3:20 so that: Mark 3:9; 6:31; Luke 6:17; John 4:31–34 Reciprocal: Matt 5:1—he went; Mark 2:13—and all; Mark 5:24—and thronged

Mark 3:21 when: Some render, “And they who were with him—in the house, Mark 3:19 hearing (the noise) went out to restrain (αυτον, i.e., οχλον [G3793], the multitude) for they said, It (the mob) is mad.” This, however, is contrary to all the versions; and appears an unnatural construction. friends: or, kinsmen, Mark 3:31; John 7:3–10 He is: 2 Kgs 9:11; Jer 29:26; Hos 9:7; John 10:20; Acts 26:24; 2 Cor 5:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:28—Eliab’s anger; 2 Sam 6:20—Michal; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Ezek 3:25—General; Mark 2:13—and all; Mark 3:33—or; Mark 6:36—General; Luke 8:19—General; Luke 10:40—dost; John 7:5—General; John 7:20—Thou

Mark 3:22 which: Mark 7:1; Matt 15:1; Luke 5:17 He hath: Ps 22:6; Matt 9:34; 10:25; 12:24; Luke 11:15; John 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebub; 2 Kgs 1:3—ye go; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Mark 3:30—General; Mark 5:10—General

Mark 3:23 in parables: Ps 49:4; Matt 13:34 How: Matt 12:25–30; Luke 11:17–23 Reciprocal: Mark 4:2—by parables

Mark 3:24; Judg 9:23–57; 12:1–6; 2 Sam 20:1, 6; 1 Kgs 12:16–20; Isa 9:20, 21; 19:2, 3; Ezek 37:22; Zech 11:14; John 17:21; 1 Cor 1:10–13; Eph 4:3–6

Mark 3:25; Gen 13:7, 8; 37:4; Ps 133:1; Gal 5:15; Jas 3:16

Mark 3:27; Gen 3:15; Isa 27:1; 49:24–26; 53:12; 61:1; Matt 12:29; Luke 10:17–20; 11:21–23; John 12:31; Rom 16:20; Eph 6:10–13; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8; 4:4; Rev 12:7–9; 20:1–3

Mark 3:28; Matt 12:31, 32; Luke 12:10; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–31; 1 John 5:16 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; Acts 26:11—compelled

Mark 3:29 but is: Mark 12:40; Matt 25:46; 2 Thess 1:9; Jude 7, 13 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Isa 2:9—therefore; Matt 12:32—it shall not; Luke 12:10—General; Heb 9:12—having

Mark 3:30; Mark 3:22; John 10:20 Reciprocal: Mark 5:2—with; John 7:20—Thou

Mark 3:31; Matt 12:46–48; Luke 8:19–21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; Mark 3:21—friends; John 7:3—brethren; Acts 1:14—with his; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no

Mark 3:32 Reciprocal: Matt 12:48—Who is

Mark 3:33 Who: Deut 33:9; Luke 2:49; John 2:4; 2 Cor 5:16 or: Mark 3:21; 6:3; John 7:3–5 Reciprocal: Matt 12:48—Who is; Matt 28:10—my

Mark 3:34 Behold: Ps 22:22; Song 4:9, 10; 5:1, 2; Matt 12:49, 50; 25:40–45; 28:10; Luke 11:27, 28; John 20:17; Rom 8:29; Heb 2:11, 12 Reciprocal: Mark 8:33—turned; Luke 6:20—he lifted; John 19:27—Behold

Mark 3:35 do: Matt 7:21; John 7:17; Jas 1:25; 1 John 2:17; 3:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 106:3—Blessed; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 25:40—the least; Luke 6:20—he lifted; Rom 16:13—his; 1 Thess 4:3—this; 1 Pet 4:2—the will

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The parable of the sower,
- 14 and the meaning thereof;
- 21 We must communicate the light of our knowledge to others;
- 26 The parable of the seed growing secretly;
- 30 and of the mustard seed;
- 35 Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea.

Mark 4:1 he began: Mark 2:13; Matt 13:1, 2–9; Luke 8:4–8 so that: Luke 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Matt 5:1—seeing; Mark 2:2—straightway; Mark 4:36—even; Luke 5:3—he sat

Mark 4:2 by parables: Mark 4:11, 34; 3:23; Ps 49:4; 78:2; Matt 13:3, 10, 34, 35 in his: Mark 12:38; Matt 7:28; John 7:16, 17; 18:19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Mark 2:2—straightway; Mark 12:1—he began; Luke 5:3—he sat; Luke 8:5—sower

Mark 4:3 Hearken: Mark 4:9, 23; 7:14, 16; Deut 4:1; Ps 34:11; 45:10; Prov 7:24; 8:32; Isa 46:3, 12; 55:1, 2; Acts 2:14; Heb 2:1–3; Jas 2:5; Rev 2:7, 11, 29 there: Mark 4:14, 26–29; Eccl 11:6; Isa 28:23–26; Matt 13:3, 24, 26; Luke 8:5–8; John 4:35–38; 1 Cor 3:6–9

Mark 4:4; Mark 4:15; Gen 15:11; Matt 13:4, 19; Luke 8:5, 12 Reciprocal: Mark 4:26—as

Mark 4:5; Mark 4:16, 17; Ezek 11:19; 36:26; Hos 10:12; Amos 6:12; Matt 13:5, 6, 20; Luke 8:6, 13 Reciprocal: 1 John 2:19—went out

Mark 4:6 the sun: Song 1:6; Isa 25:4; Jonah 4:8; Jas 1:11; Rev 7:16 no root: Ps 1:3, 4;

92:13–15; Jer 17:5–8; Eph 3:17; Col 2:7; 2 Thess 2:10; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Mark 4:17—have; Luke 8:6—General; 1 John 2:19—went out

Mark 4:7; Mark 4:18, 19; Gen 3:17, 18; Jer 4:3; Matt 13:7, 22; Luke 8:7, 14; 12:15; 21:34; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 1 John 2:15, 16

Mark 4:8 fell: Mark 4:20; Isa 58:1; Jer 23:29; Matt 13:8, 23; Luke 8:8, 15; John 1:12, 13; 3:19–21; 7:17; 15:5; Acts 17:11; Col 1:6; Heb 4:1, 2; Jas 1:19–22; 1 Pet 2:1–3 an hundred: Gen 26:12; Phil 1:11 Reciprocal: Luke 4:5—taking

Mark 4:9; Mark 4:3, 23, 24; 7:14, 16; Matt 11:15; 13:9; 15:10; Luke 8:18; Rev 3:6, 13, 22 Reciprocal: Job 33:1—hear; Luke 4:5—taking

Mark 4:10; Mark 4:34; 7:17; Prov 13:20; Matt 13:10–17, 36; Luke 8:9–15 Reciprocal: Prov 28:5—General; Isa 8:16—among; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 17:19—General; Mark 9:28—asked; Mark 10:10—General

Mark 4:11 Unto you: Matt 11:25; 13:11, 12, 16; 16:17; Luke 8:10; 10:21–24; 1 Cor 4:7; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:9; 2:4–10; Titus 3:3–7; Jas 1:16–18; 1 John 5:20 them: 1 Cor 5:12, 13; Col 4:5; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Tim 3:7 all these: Matt 13:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:2—all; Prov 1:6—a proverb; Prov 18:1—seeketh; Isa 8:16—among; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Mark 4:2—by parables; Mark 8:29—But; Mark 12:1—he began; Rom 11:8—eyes; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; Col 1:26—now

Mark 4:12 That seeing: Rather, as ὡς [G2443] frequently denotes, “So that seeing they see, and do not perceive, and hearing they hear, and do not understand,” etc. The expression appears to be proverbial; and relates to those who might see what they now overlook through inattention and folly. See the parallel texts. Deut 29:4; Isa 6:9, 10; 44:18; Jer 5:21; Matt 13:14, 15; Luke 8:10; John 12:37–41; Acts 28:25–27; Rom 11:8–10 be converted: Jer 31:18–20; Ezek 18:27–32; Acts 3:19; 2 Tim 2:25; Heb 6:6 Reciprocal: Ps 80:7—we shall; Ps 106:7—Our; Jer 36:3—that I; Ezek 12:2—which; Dan 8:15—sought; Zech 7:12—lest; Matt 18:3—Except; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 11:34—but; John 12:40—hath; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; Acts 28:26—Go

Mark 4:13 Know: Mark 7:17, 18; Matt 13:51, 52; 15:15–17; 16:8, 9; Luke 24:25; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; Heb 5:11–14; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Ezek 17:12—Know; Zech 4:5—Knowest; Matt 13:3—in; John 13:12—Know; John 16:25—proverbs

Mark 4:14 sower: Mark 4:3; Isa 32:20; Matt 13:19, 37; Luke 8:11 the word: Mark 2:2; Col 1:5, 6; 1 Pet 1:23–25 Reciprocal: Matt 13:18—General; Mark 4:26—as

Mark 4:15 these: Mark 4:4; Gen 19:14; Isa 53:1; Matt 22:5; Luke 8:12; 14:18, 19; Acts 17:18–20, 32; 18:14–17; 25:19, 20; 26:31, 32; Heb 2:1; 12:16 Satan: Job 1:6–12; Zech 3:1; Matt 13:19; Acts 5:3; 2 Cor 2:11; 4:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:9; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:9; 20:2, 3, 7, 10 Reciprocal: Luke 8:5—sower

Mark 4:16 which: Mark 6:20; 10:17–22; Ezek 33:31, 32; Matt 8:19, 20; 13:20, 21; Luke 8:13; John 5:35; Acts 8:13, 18–21; 24:25, 26; 26:28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; 2 Chr 26:5—he sought God; Isa 58:2—they seek; Ezek 36:26—the stony; Mark 4:5—General; Luke 8:6—General; John 2:23—many; Acts 2:42—they; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; Heb

6:5—tasted; 1 John 2:19—went out

Mark 4:17 have: Mark 4:5, 6; Job 19:28; 27:8–10; Matt 12:31; Luke 12:10; John 8:31; 15:2–7; 2 Tim 1:15; 2:17, 18; 4:10; 1 John 2:19 when: Matt 11:6; 13:21; 24:9, 10; 1 Cor 10:12, 13; Gal 6:12; 1 Thess 3:3–5; 2 Tim 4:16; Heb 10:29; Rev 2:10, 13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:2—Joash; 2 Chr 26:5—he sought God; Isa 58:2—they seek; Ezek 33:32—of one; Ezek 36:26—the stony; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 13:20—anon; Luke 6:49—immediately; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 8:13—receive; John 2:23—many; Acts 2:42—they; Heb 6:5—tasted; Heb 11:27—endured; Rev 7:16—the sun

Mark 4:18; Mark 4:7; Jer 4:3; Matt 13:22; Luke 8:14 Reciprocal: Matt 13:7—General; Luke 8:7—thorns

Mark 4:19 the cares: Luke 10:41; 12:17–21, 29, 30; 14:18–20; 21:34; Phil 4:6; 2 Tim 4:10 the deceitfulness: Prov 23:5; Eccl 4:8; 5:10–16; 1 Tim 6:9, 10, 17 and the lusts: 1 Pet 4:2, 3; 1 John 2:15–17 unfruitful: Isa 5:2, 4; Matt 3:10; John 15:2; Heb 6:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:8; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Jer 4:3—Break; Matt 6:25—Take; Matt 13:7—General; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Mark 4:7—General; Luke 8:7—thorns; Luke 8:14—and are; Eph 2:3—in the; 2 Tim 3:6—divers

Mark 4:20 which: Mark 4:8; Matt 13:23; Luke 8:15; John 15:4, 5; Rom 7:4; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 1:11; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 4:1; 2 Pet 1:8 an hundred: Gen 26:12 Reciprocal: Luke 8:8—other; Luke 19:18—thy

Mark 4:21 Is a: Isa 60:1–3; Matt 5:15; Luke 8:16; 11:33; 1 Cor 12:7; Eph 5:3–15; Phil 2:15, 16 bushel: “The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Matt 5:15, marg.”

Mark 4:22; Ps 40:9, 10; 78:2–4; Eccl 12:14; Matt 10:26, 27; Luke 8:17; 12:2, 3; Acts 4:20; 20:27; 1 Cor 4:5; 1 John 1:1–3 Reciprocal: Luke 8:16—when; Luke 11:33—when

Mark 4:23; Mark 4:9; Matt 11:15; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29 Reciprocal: Prov 5:1—attend; Matt 13:9—General; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Mark 7:16—General; Luke 8:18—heed

Mark 4:24 Take: Prov 19:27; Luke 8:18; Acts 17:11; Heb 2:1; 1 John 4:1; 1 Pet 2:2; 2 Pet 2:1–3 with: Matt 7:2; Luke 6:37, 38; 2 Cor 9:6 hear: Mark 9:7; Isa 55:3; John 5:25; 10:16, 27 Reciprocal: Jer 17:21—Take; Matt 13:12—For whosoever; Mark 4:9—General; Luke 6:27—unto; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 10:5—General; Rom 10:17—and hearing

Mark 4:25; Matt 13:12; 25:28, 29; Luke 8:18; 16:9–12; 19:24–26; John 15:2 Reciprocal: Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 19:26—That unto

Mark 4:26 So: Matt 3:2; 4:17; 13:11, 31, 33; Luke 13:18 as: Mark 4:3, 4, 14–20; Prov 11:18; Eccl 11:4, 6; Isa 28:24–26; 32:20; Matt 13:3, 24; Luke 8:5, 11; John 4:36–38; 12:24; 1 Cor 3:6–9; Jas 3:18; 1 Pet 1:23–25 Reciprocal: Isa 61:11—as the earth; Matt 13:26—General; John 3:8—so; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God’s; 1 Cor 15:38—General; Col 1:6—bringeth

Mark 4:27 and grow: Eccl 8:17; 11:5; John 3:7, 8; 1 Cor 15:37, 38; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: John 9:10—General

Mark 4:28 the earth: Gen 1:11, 12; 2:4, 5, 9; 4:11, 12; Isa 61:11 first: Mark 4:31, 32; Ps 1:3;

92:13, 14; Prov 4:18; Eccl 3:1, 11; Hos 6:3; Phil 1:6, 9–11; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 3:12, 13 blade: Matt 13:26 Reciprocal: 2 Thess 1:11—fulfil

Mark 4:29 brought forth: or, ripe, Job 5:26; 2 Tim 4:7, 8 he putteth: Isa 57:1, 2; Joel 3:13; Matt 13:30, 40–43; Rev 14:13–17 Reciprocal: Rev 14:14—a sharp

Mark 4:30; Lam 2:13; Matt 11:16; Luke 13:18, 20, 21 Reciprocal: Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Matt 13:31—The kingdom; Luke 7:31—Whereunto; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; Acts 5:24—this

Mark 4:31 like: Matt 13:31–33; Luke 13:18, 19 mustard seed: Mustard, σινάπι [G4615], is a well-known plant of the tetrastylis class, distinguished by its yellow cruciform flowers, with expanding calyx, and its pods smooth, square, and close to the stem. Its seed was probably the smallest known to the Jews; and though its ordinary height does not exceed four feet, yet a species grows to the height of from three to five cubits, with a tapering, ligneous stalk, and spreading branches. is less than: Gen 22:17, 18; Ps 72:16–19; Isa 2:2, 3; 9:7; 49:6, 7; 53:2, 12; 54:1–3; 60:22; Ezek 17:22–24; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Amos 9:11–15; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; 12:8; 14:6–9; Mal 1:11; Acts 2:41; 4:4; 5:14; 19:20; 21:20; Rev 11:15; 20:1–6 Reciprocal: Jonah 1:16—feared; Matt 17:20—a grain; Mark 4:28—first

Mark 4:32 and becometh: Prov 4:18; Isa 11:9 shooteth: Ps 80:9–11; Ezek 31:3–10; Dan 4:10–14, 20–22 lodge: Ps 91:1; Song 2:3; Isa 32:2; Lam 4:20 Reciprocal: Ezek 31:17—dwelt; Mark 4:28—first; Luke 13:19—like

Mark 4:33 with: Matt 13:34, 35 as: John 16:12; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; Heb 5:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—be able; Ezek 17:2—General; Matt 13:10—Why; Matt 13:53—he; Matt 22:1—General; Mark 12:1—he began; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly

Mark 4:34 when: Mark 4:10; 7:17–23; Matt 13:36–43; 15:15–20; Luke 8:9, 10; 24:27, 44–46 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:1—prove him; 2 Chr 9:2—all; Ps 78:2—dark sayings; Prov 1:6—a proverb; Isa 8:16—among; Ezek 17:2—General; Matt 13:10—Why; Matt 13:34—General; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 22:1—General; Mark 4:2—by parables; Mark 9:28—asked; Mark 10:32—And he; Mark 12:1—he began; Mark 13:3—privately; Acts 20:20—and have

Mark 4:35 the same: Matt 8:23; Luke 8:22 Let: Mark 5:21; 6:45; 8:13; Matt 8:18; 14:22; John 6:1, 17, 25 Reciprocal: Mark 5:1—General

Mark 4:36 even: Mark 4:1; 3:9 Reciprocal: Matt 8:23—General

Mark 4:37 there arose: Matt 8:23, 24; Luke 8:22, 23 great storm: Job 1:12, 19; Ps 107:23–31; Jonah 1:4; Acts 27:14–20, 41; 2 Cor 11:25 Reciprocal: Ps 93:4—mightier; Jonah 1:6—arise

Mark 4:38 in the: John 4:6; Heb 2:17; 4:15 and they: 1 Kgs 18:27–29; Job 8:5, 6; Ps 44:23, 24; Isa 51:9, 10; Matt 8:25; Luke 8:24 carest: Ps 10:1, 2; 22:1, 2; 77:7–10; Isa 40:27, 28; 49:14–16; 54:6–8; 63:15; 64:12; Lam 3:8; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: Matt 8:24—there; Mark 8:32—Peter

Mark 4:39 he arose: Exod 14:16, 22, 28, 29; Job 38:11; Ps 29:10; 93:3, 4; 104:7–9; 107:29; 148:8; Prov 8:29; Jer 5:22 rebuked: Mark 9:25; Nah 1:4; Luke 4:39 the wind: Ps 89:9; Lam 3:31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:27—must be awaked; Isa 17:13—rebuke; Isa 50:2—at my; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 8:9—Go; Matt 8:25—and awoke; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Mark 1:41—I; Mark 6:51—and the; Luke 8:24—and rebuked

Mark 4:40 Why: Ps 46:1–3; Isa 42:3; 43:2; Matt 8:26; 14:31; Luke 8:25; John 6:19, 20 no faith: Matt 6:30; 16:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—And David; Prov 3:25—Be; Isa 37:6—Be not; Matt 16:11—General

Mark 4:41 feared: Mark 5:33; 1 Sam 12:18–20, 24; Ps 89:7; Jonah 1:9, 10, 15, 16; Mal 2:5; Heb 12:28; Rev 15:4 What: Mark 7:37; Job 38:11; Matt 8:27; 14:32; Luke 4:36; 8:25 Reciprocal: Ps 29:10—sitteth; Ps 89:9—General; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Mark 5:42—General; Mark 6:51—and they; John 11:43—Lazarus

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Christ delivering the possessed of the legion of devils,
- 13 they enter into the swine;
- 22 He is entreated by Jairus to go and heal his daughter;
- 25 He heals the woman of the bloody issue,
- 35 and raises from death Jairus' daughter.

Mark 5:1; Mark 4:35; Matt 8:28–34; Luke 8:26–39

Mark 5:2 out: Isa 65:4; Luke 8:27 a man: Matthew gives a brief account of two demoniacs who were dispossessed on this occasion; but Mark and Luke omit the mention of one (who was perhaps not so remarkable). That these wretched men were not merely mad, as some suppose, but really possessed of evil spirits, appears clearly from the language employed, as well as from the narrative itself. Matthew expressly affirms that they were “possessed with devils,” or demoniacs, δαιμονιζόμενοι [G1139]; Mark says he had “an unclean spirit,” i.e., a fallen spirit; and Luke asserts, that he “had devils (or demons) a long time,” and was called Legion, “because many devils were entered into him.” With supernatural strength the demons burst asunder the chains and fetters with which he was bound; they address Christ as the “Song of the most high God;” they beseech him to suffer them to enter into the swine; and when he had given them leave, they “went out and entered into the swine,” etc. with: Mark 5:8; 1:23, 26; 3:30; 7:25; Luke 9:42 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—possessed; Matt 8:28—coming

Mark 5:3; Mark 9:18–22; Isa 65:4; Dan 4:32, 33; Luke 8:29 Reciprocal: Dan 4:25—drive; Mark 9:20—the spirit; Acts 19:16—General; Rev 18:2—become

Mark 5:4 tame: Jas 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Dan 4:16—be changed; Dan 4:25—drive; Matt 17:15—for oftentimes; Mark 5:15—him that; Luke 9:39—lo; Acts 19:16—General

Mark 5:5 crying: 1 Kgs 18:28; Job 2:7, 8; John 8:44 Reciprocal: Lev 19:28—cuttings; Jer 47:5—how; Jer 48:37—cuttings; Dan 4:16—be changed; Matt 17:15—for oftentimes; Mark 3:11—unclean; Luke 9:39—lo

Mark 5:6 he ran: Ps 66:3 marg. Ps 72:9; Luke 4:41; Acts 16:17; Jas 2:19 Reciprocal: Matt 8:2—worshipped; Mark 3:11—unclean; Luke 8:28—he cried

Mark 5:7 What: Mark 1:24; Hos 14:8; Matt 8:29; Luke 4:34 Son: Mark 3:11; 14:61; Matt 16:16; John 20:31; Acts 8:37; 16:17 I adjure: 1 Kgs 22:16; Matt 26:63; Acts 19:13 that: Gen 3:15; Matt 8:29; Luke 8:28; Rom 16:20; Heb 2:14; 2 Pet 2:4; 1 John 3:8; Jude 6; Rev 12:12; 20:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:12—Let us alone; 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; 2 Chr 18:15—shall I adjure; Mic 6:6—the high; Matt 8:31—General; Matt 12:43—seeking; Mark 5:17—General; Mark 5:18—prayed; Mark 9:25—he rebuked; Luke 1:32—the Son; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; Heb 7:1—the most; Jas 2:19—the; Rev 20:2—he laid

Mark 5:8; Mark 1:25; 9:25, 26; Acts 16:18 Reciprocal: Matt 8:16—and he; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 5:2—with; Luke 8:29—commanded

Mark 5:9 What: Luke 8:30; 11:21–26 Legion: Matt 12:45; 26:53 Reciprocal: Acts 19:15—General

Mark 5:10; Mark 5:13; 3:22 Reciprocal: Luke 11:24—I will

Mark 5:11 herd: Lev 11:7, 8; Deut 14:8; Isa 65:4; 66:3; Matt 8:30; Luke 8:32

Mark 5:12; Job 1:10–12; 2:5; Luke 22:31, 32; 2 Cor 2:11; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Matt 8:31—General

Mark 5:13 gave: 1 Kgs 22:22; Job 1:12; 2:6; Matt 8:32; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 13:5–7; 20:7 the herd: John 8:44; Rev 9:11 Reciprocal: Mark 5:10—General; Luke 1:49—hath; Acts 10:38—healing

Mark 5:14; Matt 8:33; Luke 8:34

Mark 5:15 him that: Mark 5:4; Isa 49:24, 25; Matt 9:33; 12:29; Luke 8:35, 36; 10:39; Col 1:13 and they: 1 Sam 6:20, 21; 16:4; 1 Chr 13:12; 15:13; Job 13:11; Ps 14:5; 2 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Acts 9:21—Is not; Acts 19:16—General; Titus 2:2—temperate

Mark 5:17; Mark 5:7; 1:24; Gen 26:16; Deut 5:25; 1 Kgs 17:18; Job 21:14, 15; Matt 8:34; Luke 5:8; 8:37; Acts 16:39 Reciprocal: Exod 14:12—Let us alone; Matt 16:4—And he; Mark 5:18—prayed; Acts 13:50—and expelled

Mark 5:18 prayed: Mark 5:7, 17; Ps 116:12; Luke 8:38, 39; 17:15–17; 23:42, 43; Phil 1:23, 24 Reciprocal: Exod 14:12—Let us alone; Matt 8:34—they besought; Matt 16:4—And he

Mark 5:19 Go home: Ps 66:16; Isa 38:9–20; Dan 4:1–3, 37; 6:25–27; Jonah 2:1–10; John 4:29; Acts 22:1–21; 26:4–29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Mark 8:2—compassion; Mark 9:22—have; Luke 8:38—saying; Acts 10:24—and had

Mark 5:20 Decapolis: Mark 7:31; Matt 4:25 Reciprocal: Luke 8:38—saying; Acts 10:24—and had

Mark 5:21; Matt 9:1; Luke 8:40 Reciprocal: Matt 8:18—unto; Mark 4:35—Let; Luke 8:22—Let

Mark 5:22 there: Matt 9:18, 19; Luke 8:41, 42 rulers: Luke 13:14; Acts 13:15; 18:8, 17 he fell: Mark 5:33; Matt 2:11; Luke 5:8; 8:28; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 22:8 Reciprocal: Matt 17:15—have; Mark 7:25—at; Rev 19:10—I fell

Mark 5:23 besought: Mark 7:25–27; 9:21, 22; 2 Sam 12:15, 16; Ps 50:15; 107:19; Luke 4:38; 7:2, 3, 12; John 4:46, 47; 11:3 lay thy hands: Mark 6:5, 6, 13; 16:18; 2 Kgs 5:11; Matt 8:3; Luke 4:40; 13:13; Acts 28:8; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 8:7—I will; Matt 9:18—My daughter; Matt 17:15—have; Mark 1:30—they tell; Mark 9:17—I; Luke 5:12—besought; Luke 8:41—and besought; John 4:49—come

Mark 5:24 went: Luke 7:6; Acts 10:38 and thronged: Mark 5:31; 3:9, 10, 20; Luke 8:42, 45; 12:1; 19:3 Reciprocal: Matt 8:7—I will; Luke 5:1—it

Mark 5:25 a certain: Matt 9:20–22; Luke 8:43, 44 an issue: Lev 15:19, 20, 25–27 twelve: Luke 13:11; John 5:5, 6; Acts 4:22; 9:33, 34 Reciprocal: Mark 9:21—How

Mark 5:26 had suffered: No person will wonder at this account when he considers the therapeutics of the Jewish physicians, in reference to diseases of this kind (for an account of which, see Drs. LIGHTFOOT and CLARKE). She was, therefore, a fit patient for the Great Physician. Job 13:4; Jer 8:22; 30:12, 13; 51:8 nothing: Ps 108:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:12—physicians; Matt 9:21—If; Luke 8:43—had

Mark 5:27 touched: Mark 6:56; 2 Kgs 13:21; Matt 14:36; Acts 5:15; 19:12 Reciprocal: Mark 3:10—pressed; Mark 8:22—to touch; Luke 8:44—touched

Mark 5:28 Reciprocal: Matt 9:20—touched; Mark 3:10—pressed; Mark 6:56—touch; Luke 8:44—touched

Mark 5:29 straightway: Exod 15:26; Job 33:24, 25; Ps 30:2; 103:3; 107:20; 147:3 fountain: Lev 20:18 plague: Mark 5:34; 3:10; 1 Kgs 8:37; Luke 7:21 Reciprocal: Lev 14:48—shall come in; Mark 1:42—immediately; John 5:9—immediately

Mark 5:30 virtue: Luke 6:19; 8:46; 1 Pet 2:9 marg. Reciprocal: Mark 3:9—because; Luke 8:45—the multitude; Luke 22:61—turned

Mark 5:31 Thou seest: Luke 8:45; 9:12 Reciprocal: Mark 5:24—and thronged; Mark 6:36—General

Mark 5:32 Reciprocal: Mark 10:23—looked

Mark 5:33 the woman: Mark 4:41; Luke 1:12, 29; 8:47 and told: Ps 30:2; 66:16; 103:2–5; 116:12–14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; Mark 5:22—he fell; Mark 7:25—at; Luke 17:16—fell

Mark 5:34 Daughter: Matt 9:2, 22; Luke 8:48 thy faith: Mark 10:52; Luke 7:50; 8:48; 17:19; 18:42; Acts 14:9 go: 1 Sam 1:17; 20:42; 2 Kgs 5:19; Eccl 9:7 Reciprocal: Lev 14:48—shall come in; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; Matt 15:28—be it; Mark 2:5—Son; Mark 5:29—plague;

Mark 5:36—only; Luke 7:21—plagues; Acts 16:36—and go

Mark 5:35 there came: Luke 8:49 thy daughter: John 5:25; 11:25 why: Luke 7:6, 7; John 11:21, 32, 39 the Master: Mark 10:17; Matt 26:18; John 11:28 Reciprocal: Ps 78:41—limited; Ps 88:10—Wilt thou; Matt 9:23—into; Mark 10:48—many; John 4:49—come; Acts 18:8—the chief; Rom 4:18—against

Mark 5:36 only: Mark 5:34; 9:23; 2 Chr 20:20; Matt 9:28, 29; 17:20; Luke 8:50; John 4:48–50; 11:40; Rom 4:18–24 Reciprocal: Gen 21:17—fear; Ps 78:41—limited; Ps 88:10—Wilt thou; Isa 37:6—Be not; John 4:49—come

Mark 5:37 he suffered: Luke 8:51; Acts 9:40 save: Mark 9:2; 14:33; 2 Cor 13:1 Reciprocal: Matt 4:21—other; Matt 17:1—Peter; Matt 26:37—Peter; Mark 1:19—James; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 10:35—James; Mark 13:3—Peter; Luke 6:14—James; Acts 1:13—Peter

Mark 5:38 and seeth: Jer 9:17–20; Matt 9:23, 24; 11:17; Luke 8:52, 53; Acts 9:39 Reciprocal: Gen 50:1—wept; Job 3:8—who are ready; Eccl 7:4—heart; Eccl 12:5—the mourners; Jer 31:16—Refrain

Mark 5:39 not dead: Dan 12:2; John 11:11–13; Acts 20:10; 1 Cor 11:30; 1 Thess 4:13, 14; 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:1—wept; 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; Eccl 12:5—the mourners; Jer 31:16—Refrain; Luke 8:52—she; John 11:4—This

Mark 5:40 they: Gen 19:14; Neh 2:19; Job 12:4; Ps 22:7; 123:3, 4; Luke 16:14; Acts 17:32 when: 2 Kgs 4:33; Matt 7:6; 9:24, 25; Luke 8:53, 54 he taketh: He took just so many as prudence required, and as were sufficient to prove the reality of the cure; to have permitted the presence of more, might have savoured of ostentation. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; Mark 7:33—he took; Acts 9:40—put

Mark 5:41 took: Mark 1:31; Acts 9:40, 41 Talitha cumi: תַּלְיְתָא קוּמִי, which is pure Syriac, the same as in the Syriac version, the proper translation of which is given by the evangelist. Damsel: Mark 1:41; Gen 1:3; Ps 33:9; Luke 7:14, 15; 8:54, 55; John 5:28, 29; 11:43, 44; Rom 4:17; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 9:25—and took; Matt 14:31—stretched; Mark 7:34—Ephphatha; Mark 9:27—General; John 5:9—immediately; Acts 3:7—General

Mark 5:42; Mark 1:27; 4:41; 6:51; 7:37; Acts 3:10–13 Reciprocal: Isa 52:14—many; Luke 8:56—he charged; John 5:9—immediately; Acts 9:40—she opened

Mark 5:43 he charged: Mark 1:43; 3:12; 7:36; Matt 8:4; 9:30; 12:16–18; 17:9; Luke 5:14; 8:56; John 5:41 and commanded: This was to shew that she had not only returned to life, but was also restored to perfect health; and to intimate, that though raised to life by extraordinary power, she must be continued in existence, as before, by the use of ordinary means. The advice of a heathen, on another subject, is quite applicable: Nec Deus intersit, nisi dignus vindice nodus inciderit “When the miraculous power of God is necessary, let it be resorted to; when not necessary, let the ordinary means be used.” To act otherwise would be to tempt God. Given: Luke 24:30, 42, 43; Acts 10:41 Reciprocal: Mark 8:26—Neither; Mark 9:9—he charged; Luke 8:55—and he; John 11:44—Loose

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Christ is contemned of his countrymen;
- 7 He gives the twelve power over unclean spirits;
- 14 Divers opinions of Christ;
- 16 John the Baptist is imprisoned, beheaded, and buried;
- 30 The apostles return from preaching;
- 34 The miracle of five loaves and two fishes;
- 45 Christ walks on the sea;
- 53 and heals all that touch him.

Mark 6:1 and came: Matt 13:54, etc. Luke 4:16–30 Reciprocal: Luke 4:23—thy country

Mark 6:2 he began: Mark 1:21, 22, 39; Luke 4:15, 31, 32 From: John 6:42; 7:15; Acts 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Eccl 9:16—the poor; Matt 4:23—teaching; Matt 4:25—followed; Matt 7:28—the people; Matt 13:54—when; Matt 22:33—they; Luke 4:22—the gracious

Mark 6:3 this: Matt 13:55, 56; Luke 4:22; John 6:42 carpenter: Isa 49:7; 53:2, 3; 1 Pet 2:4 James: Mark 15:40; Matt 12:46; 1 Cor 9:4; Gal 1:19 Juda: John 14:22; Jude 1 Simon: Mark 3:18; Acts 1:13 offended: Matt 11:6; 13:57; Luke 2:34; 4:23–29; 7:23; John 6:60, 61; 1 Cor 1:23 Reciprocal: Eccl 9:16—the poor; Matt 1:16—of whom; Mark 3:33—or; Luke 1:52—put; Luke 2:51—and was; Luke 3:23—being; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; John 1:45—the son; John 2:12—and his brethren; John 7:15—How; John 7:27—we know; 1 Cor 9:5—the brethren; 2 Cor 8:9—he became

Mark 6:4; Jer 11:21; 12:6; Matt 13:57; Luke 4:24; John 4:44 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 6:13—be

Mark 6:5; Mark 9:23; Gen 19:22; 32:25; Isa 59:1, 2; Matt 13:58; Heb 4:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:19—now thou shalt; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 4:24—No; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 13:13—he laid; Acts 9:17—and putting; Acts 28:8—laid

Mark 6:6 marvelled: Isa 59:16; Jer 2:11; Matt 8:10; John 9:30 And he went: Matt 4:23; 9:35; Luke 4:31, 44; 13:22; Acts 10:38 Reciprocal: Matt 13:58—General; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Mark 8:12—Why; Gal 1:6—marvel

Mark 6:7 the twelve: Mark 3:13, 14; Matt 10:1–4; Luke 6:13–16; 9:1–6; 10:3–12 two and: Exod 4:14, 15; Eccl 4:9, 10; Rev 11:3 power: Mark 16:17; Luke 10:17–20 Reciprocal: Matt 22:3—sent; Mark 6:13—cast; Mark 6:30—the apostles; Mark 11:1—he; Luke 7:19—two; John 17:22—the glory

Mark 6:8 take: Matt 10:9, 10; Luke 10:4; 22:35 save: Matthew says that they were to take “neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves;” but this precept plainly means, “Go just as you are; take no other coat, shoes, or staff than what you already have.” money: “The word signifieth a piece of brass money in value something less than a farthing. Matt 10:9, but here it is taken in general for money.” Luke 9:3

Mark 6:9 be shod: Eph 6:15 sandals: The sandal consisted only of a sole, fastened about

the foot and ankle with straps. Acts 12:8 Reciprocal: Luke 9:3—Take; Luke 10:4—neither; Luke 22:35—When

Mark 6:10; Matt 10:11–13; Luke 9:4; 10:7, 8; Acts 16:15; 17:5–7

Mark 6:11 whosoever: Neh 5:13; Matt 10:14; Luke 9:5; 10:10, 11; Acts 13:50, 51; 18:6 It shall: Ezek 16:48–51; Matt 10:15; 11:20–24; Luke 10:12–15; John 15:22–24; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–31; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 and: Gr. or in the day: Matt 12:36; Rom 2:5, 16; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:7; 1 John 4:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:8—go; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 8:4—for; Matt 11:24—more; Mark 13:9—a; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 5:14—for

Mark 6:12 preached: Mark 1:3, 15; Ezek 18:30; Matt 3:2, 8; 4:17; 9:13; 11:20; Luke 11:32; 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10; 24:47; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 20:21; 26:20; 2 Cor 7:9, 10; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Matt 10:7—preach; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 9:6—General; Acts 17:30—but; Heb 6:1—repentance

Mark 6:13 cast: Mark 6:7; Luke 10:17 anointed: Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 9:6—General; Luke 10:9—heal; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts

Mark 6:14 king Herod: Mark 6:22, 26, 27; Matt 14:1, 2; Luke 3:1; 9:7–9; 13:31; 23:7–12 his name: Mark 1:28, 45; 2 Chr 26:8, 15; Matt 9:31; 1 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Matt 9:26—the fame hereof; Matt 13:57—A prophet; Matt 14:9—the king; Matt 17:12—but; Mark 8:28—John; Mark 9:13—and they; Luke 4:37—the fame; Luke 7:17—General; Luke 13:32—I cast; Luke 23:8—for; John 8:9—being

Mark 6:15 it is Elias: Mark 8:28; 9:12, 13; 15:35, 36; Mal 4:5, Elijah, Matt 16:14; 17:10, 11; Luke 1:17; 9:8, 19; John 1:21, 25 a prophet: Matt 21:11; Luke 7:16, 39; John 6:14; 7:40; 9:17; Acts 3:22, 23

Mark 6:16 It is: Gen 40:10, 11; Ps 53:5; Matt 14:2; 27:4; Luke 9:9; Rev 11:10–13 Reciprocal: Gen 43:18—the men; 1 Kgs 17:18—art thou come; Matt 3:1—John; John 19:12—from; Acts 13:25—fulfilled; Rev 20:4—beheaded

Mark 6:17 AM 4032, AD 28 Herod: Matt 4:12; 11:2; 14:3–12; Luke 3:19, 20 Philip's: Luke 3:1 Reciprocal: Lev 18:16—General; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; Prov 14:16—the fool; John 3:24—General; Gal 2:6—it maketh

Mark 6:18 It is: Lev 18:16; 20:21; 1 Kgs 22:14; Ezek 3:18, 19; Matt 14:3, 4; Acts 20:26, 27; 24:24–26 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:8—Abner; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Job 21:31—declare; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Jer 22:1—Go; Luke 3:19—General; Luke 13:24—for; Acts 24:25—temperance

Mark 6:19 Herodias: Gen 39:17–20; 1 Kgs 21:20 a quarrel: or, an inward grudge, Eccl 7:9; Eph 4:26, 27 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; 2 Sam 3:8—Abner; 2 Kgs 20:14—What said; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Esth 5:14—said Zeresh; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Isa 42:20—opening; Jer 20:10—we shall; Jer 26:21—the king sought; Jer 44:19—without; Matt 14:5—when; Jas 5:9—Grudge not; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Mark 6:20 feared: Mark 11:18; Exod 11:3; 1 Kgs 21:20; 2 Kgs 3:12, 13; 6:21; 13:14; 2 Chr 24:2, 15–22; 26:5; Ezek 2:5–7; Dan 4:18, 27; 5:17; Matt 14:5; 21:26 observed him: or, kept

him, or saved him and heard: Mark 4:16; Ps 106:12, 13; Ezek 33:32; John 5:35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; Isa 42:20—opening; Isa 58:2—they seek; Jer 34:10—then; Jer 37:17—Is there; Matt 1:19—a just; Matt 13:20—anon; Matt 14:9—sorry; Mark 10:22—sad; Mark 11:32—they; Luke 8:13—receive; Luke 8:40—the people; Acts 10:22—a just; Acts 24:24—he sent; Acts 26:28—Almost; Phil 4:8—are just; Heb 6:5—tasted

Mark 6:21 when: Gen 27:41; 2 Sam 13:23–29; Esth 3:7; Ps 37:12, 13; Acts 12:2–4 his birthday: Gen 40:20; Esth 1:3–7; 2:18; Prov 31:4, 5; Dan 5:1–4; Hos 7:5; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 11:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:15—a feast; Esth 1:11—Vashti; Eccl 7:4—the heart; Matt 14:6—birthday; 1 Cor 16:12—when

Mark 6:22; Esth 1:10–12; Isa 3:16–26; Dan 5:2; Matt 14:6 Reciprocal: Deut 23:23—hast vowed; Esth 1:11—Vashti; Dan 5:1—made; Matt 20:21—What; Mark 6:14—king Herod

Mark 6:23 he: 1 Sam 28:10; 2 Kgs 6:31; Matt 5:34–37; 14:7 Whatsoever: Esth 5:3, 6; 7:2; Prov 6:2; Matt 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 25:33—Swear; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Deut 23:23—hast vowed; Judg 21:1—There; 1 Kgs 13:8—If; Prov 18:7—his lips; Eccl 5:2—not rash; Acts 23:12—bound; Acts 25:3—desired

Mark 6:24 said: Gen 27:8–11; 2 Chr 22:3, 4; Ezek 19:2, 3; Matt 14:8 The head: Job 31:31; Ps 27:2; 37:12, 14; Prov 27:3, 4; Acts 23:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; 1 Kgs 22:52—in the way; 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; Job 30:8—children; Prov 14:16—the fool; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Eccl 7:9—anger

Mark 6:25 with haste: Prov 1:16; Rom 3:15 a charger: Num 7:13, 19–89 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; Job 20:2—and for; Prov 14:16—the fool; Dan 6:16—the king; John 13:27—That

Mark 6:26; Matt 14:9; 27:3–5, 24, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:21—I have done; Jer 44:17—whatsoever; Dan 6:14—was sore; Matt 19:22—he went; Mark 6:14—king Herod; Mark 10:22—sad; Luke 12:24—the ravens; Luke 13:32—that fox; Luke 18:24—he was

Mark 6:27 the king: Matt 14:10, 11 an executioner: or, one of his guard, Σπεκουλατωρ [G4688], in Latin, speculator, from speculor, to look about, spy, properly denotes a sentinel; and as these sentinels kept guard at the palaces of kings, and the residences of Roman governors, so they were employed in other offices besides guarding, and usually performed that of executioners. As, however, we learn from Josephus, that Herod was at this very time engaged in war with Aretas, king of Arabia, in consequence of Herod's having divorced his daughter in order to marry Herodias, his brother Philip's wife; and as this event occurred at an entertainment given at the castle of Machaerus, while his army was on its march against his father-in-law; we are furnished with an additional reason why a speculator, or sentinel, should have been employed as an executioner; and are thus enabled to discover such a latent and undesigned coincidence as clearly evinces the truth of the evangelical narrative. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Prov 16:14—messengers; Dan 3:6—the same; Mark 6:14—king Herod; Rev 20:4—beheaded

Mark 6:28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:7—took his head; 2 Kgs 10:8—there came

Mark 6:29 they came: 1 Kgs 13:29, 30; 2 Chr 24:16; Matt 14:12; 27:57–60; Acts 8:2
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 4:7—took his head

Mark 6:30 the apostles: Mark 6:7–13; Luke 9:10; 10:17 both: Acts 1:1; 20:18–21; 1 Tim 4:12–16; Titus 2:6, 7; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:66—General; Matt 14:13—General

Mark 6:31 come: Mark 1:45; 3:7, 20; Matt 14:13; John 6:1 Reciprocal: Mark 7:24—and would; Mark 9:30—he; Luke 9:10—he took; Acts 20:13—minding

Mark 6:32; Matt 14:13 Reciprocal: Mark 7:24—and would; Mark 9:30—he; Luke 9:10—he took; John 6:1—these

Mark 6:33; Mark 6:54, 55; Matt 15:29–31; John 6:2; Jas 1:19 Reciprocal: Neh 8:13—the second; Luke 4:42—and the; Luke 9:11—when

Mark 6:34 saw: Matt 14:14; 15:32; Luke 9:11; Rom 15:2, 3; Heb 2:17; 4:15 because: Num 27:17; 1 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 18:16; Jer 50:6; Zech 10:2; Matt 9:36 and he: Isa 61:1–3
Reciprocal: Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Neh 8:13—the second; Mark 1:41—moved; Mark 2:2—and he; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 4:42—and the; John 6:1—these; John 6:5—saw; Col 1:28—teaching

Mark 6:35; Matt 14:15–21; Luke 9:12–17; John 6:5–15 Reciprocal: John 6:1—these

Mark 6:36; Mark 3:21; 5:31; Matt 15:23; 16:22 Reciprocal: Matt 14:15—his; Mark 8:4—From; Luke 9:12—when

Mark 6:37 give: Mark 8:2, 3; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; Matt 14:16; 15:32; Luke 9:13; John 6:4–10
Shall: Num 11:13, 21–23; 2 Kgs 7:2; Matt 15:33; John 6:7 pennyworth: “The Roman penny is sevenpence halfpenny; as Matt 18:28, marg.” Reciprocal: Num 11:22—General; 2 Kgs 4:38—Set on the great pot; 2 Kgs 4:43—What; Matt 14:17—General; Mark 8:4—From

Mark 6:38; Mark 8:5; Matt 14:17, 18; 15:34; Luke 9:13; John 6:9 Reciprocal: Matt 4:4—but; Matt 16:9—the five loaves; Mark 8:19—the five

Mark 6:39; 1 Kgs 10:5; Esth 1:5, 6; Matt 15:35; 1 Cor 14:33, 40 Reciprocal: Matt 14:19—he commanded; Mark 8:6—to sit; Luke 9:14—Make; John 6:10—Make

Mark 6:40 by hundreds: It is generally supposed that they were so arranged as to be a hundred in rank, or depth, and fifty in front, or file; which would make the number just five thousand, and will reconcile this account with Luke’s, who only speaks of their sitting down by fifties. Luke 9:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 15:35—to sit; Mark 8:6—to sit

Mark 6:41 looked: Mark 7:34; Matt 14:19; Luke 9:16; John 11:41; 17:1 blessed: Mark 8:6, 7; 14:22; Deut 8:10; 1 Sam 9:13; Matt 15:36; 26:26; Luke 24:30; John 6:11, 23; Acts 27:35; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:31; Col 3:17; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Dan 1:15—their

Mark 6:42; Mark 8:8, 9; Deut 8:3; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; Ps 145:15, 16; Matt 14:20, 21; 15:37, 38; Luke 9:17; John 6:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat; Dan 1:15—their

Mark 6:43; Mark 8:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat

Mark 6:45 straightway: Matt 14:22–33; John 6:15–17, 18–21 unto Bethsaida: or, over against Bethsaida, Bethsaida, according to Josephus, was situated on the sea of Gennesaret, in the lower Gaulonitis (consequently on the east of the lake, as Pliny states,) and at the beginning of the mountainous country; and it was raised from a village to the honour of a city by Philip, and called Julias in honour of the emperor's daughter. Some learned men, however, are of opinion that the Bethsaida mentioned in the gospels was a different place; and that it was situated on the western shore of the sea of Tiberias, in Galilee, near Chorazin and Capernaum, with which it is associated (Matt 11:21, 23; John 12:21,) and Bishop Pococke mentions the ruins of a town or large village in the plain of Huttin, about two miles west of the lake, still bearing the name of Baitsida, which he thinks occupies its site. Mark 8:22; Luke 10:13 Reciprocal: Matt 8:18—unto; Matt 13:36—Jesus; Mark 4:35—Let; Luke 8:22—Let; Luke 9:10—Bethsaida; John 1:44—Bethsaida; John 6:17—and went; John 6:22—but

Mark 6:46; Mark 1:35; Matt 6:6; 14:23; Luke 6:12; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Ps 55:17—Evening; Luke 5:16—General; Luke 9:28—into; John 6:15—he departed; Acts 10:9—Peter; Acts 20:13—minding

Mark 6:47; Matt 14:23; John 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: John 6:19—had rowed

Mark 6:48 he saw: Isa 54:11; John 1:13; Matt 14:24 the fourth: Exod 14:24; 1 Sam 11:11; Luke 12:38 he cometh: Job 9:8; Ps 93:4; 104:3 would: Gen 19:2; 32:26; Luke 24:28 Reciprocal: Ps 55:17—Evening; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Matt 14:25—walking; John 6:19—had rowed; Acts 27:4—the winds

Mark 6:49 they saw: Job 9:8 supposed: Job 4:14–16; Matt 14:25, 26; Luke 24:37 Reciprocal: Mark 16:5—and they; Luke 1:29—she was; John 6:19—walking

Mark 6:50 it is I: Isa 43:2; Matt 14:27; Luke 24:38–41; John 6:19, 20; 20:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 45:3—for they; Matt 14:26—they were; Mark 16:5—and they; Luke 1:29—she was; Luke 24:37—General

Mark 6:51 and the: Mark 4:39; Ps 93:3, 4; 107:28–30; Matt 8:26, 27; 14:28–32; Luke 8:24, 25; John 6:21 and they: Mark 1:27; 2:12; 4:41; 5:42; 7:37 Reciprocal: Isa 52:14—many; Matt 14:32—come; Mark 10:26—out; Luke 9:43—amazed

Mark 6:52 they: Mark 7:18; 8:17, 18, 21; Matt 16:9–11; Luke 24:25 their: Mark 3:5; 16:14; Isa 63:17 Reciprocal: Matt 15:16—General; Mark 8:4—From

Mark 6:53 the land: Matt 14:34–36; Luke 5:1; John 6:24 Reciprocal: Josh 19:35—Chinnereth; Mark 1:21—Capernaum

Mark 6:54 knew: Ps 9:10; Phil 3:10 Reciprocal: Matt 15:30—great; Mark 6:33—General; Acts 5:16—bringing; Acts 10:38—who; Acts 28:9—others

Mark 6:55; Mark 2:1–3; 3:7–11; Matt 4:24 Reciprocal: Matt 14:35—General; Matt 19:2—General; Mark 6:33—General; Mark 8:22—they bring; Luke 4:40—and he; John 4:47—he heard

Mark 6:56 they laid: Acts 5:15 touch: Mark 3:10; 5:27, 28; 2 Kgs 13:21; Luke 6:19; 22:51; Acts 4:9, 12 the border: Num 15:38, 39; Deut 22:12; Matt 9:20; Luke 8:44 him: or, it Reciprocal: Matt 9:35—General; Matt 12:15—great; Matt 19:2—General; Mark 8:22—they bring; Luke 4:40—and he; John 4:47—he heard

CHAPTER 7

- 1 The Pharisees find fault with the disciples for eating with unwashed hands;
- 8 They break the commandment of God by the traditions of men;
- 14 Meat defiles not the man;
- 24 He heals the Syrophenician woman's daughter of an unclean spirit;
- 31 and one that was deaf, and stammered in his speech.

Mark 7:1 The Pharisees: Mark 3:22; Matt 15:1; Luke 5:17; 11:53, 54 Reciprocal: Deut 4:2—General; Ezra 7:11—a scribe; Mark 8:11—Pharisees

Mark 7:2 defiled: or, common, Acts 10:14, 15, 28 they found: Dan 6:4, 5; Matt 7:3–5; 23:23–25 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Job 17:9—clean; Job 31:14—when he; Isa 29:13—their fear; Matt 15:2—transgress; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Luke 11:38—he marvelled; John 2:6—after; John 3:25—about; Acts 11:8—common

Mark 7:3 oft: or, diligently, Gr. With the fist, Up to the elbow, Theophylact. Πύγμα [G4435], the fist; which Dr. LIGHTFOOT illustrates by a tradition from the Talmudical tracts, that when they washed their hands, they washed the fist up to the joint of the arm. The Jews laid great stress on these washings, or baptisms, [G909], considering eating with unwashed hands no ordinary crime, and feigning that an evil spirit, called Shibta, has a right to sit on the food of him who thus eats, and render it hurtful. the tradition: Mark 7:7–10, 13; Matt 15:2–6; Gal 1:14; Col 2:8, 21–23; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 15:20—but; Mark 1:22—as the; Mark 7:8—the tradition; Luke 5:30—General

Mark 7:4 except: Job 9:30, 31; Ps 26:6; Isa 1:16; Jer 4:14; Matt 27:24; Luke 11:38, 39; John 2:6; 3:25; Heb 9:10; Jas 4:8; 1 John 1:7 pots: "Gr. Sextarius; about a pint and a half." tables: or, beds Reciprocal: Matt 15:20—but; Matt 23:25—for; Mark 7:8—the tradition; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Mark 7:5; Mark 2:16–18; Matt 15:2; Acts 21:21, 24; Rom 4:12; 2 Thess 3:6, 11 Reciprocal: Matt 7:29—and not

Mark 7:6 Well: Isa 29:13; Matt 15:7–9; Acts 28:25 hypocrites: Matt 23:13–15; Luke 11:39–44 honoureth: Ezek 33:31; Hos 8:2, 3; John 5:42; 8:41, 42, 54, 55; 15:24; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16; Jas 2:14–17 Reciprocal: Prov 19:27—General; Jer 12:2—near; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 15:3—Why

Mark 7:7 in vain: 1 Sam 12:21; Mal 3:14; Matt 6:7; 15:9; 1 Cor 15:14, 58; Titus 3:9; Jas 1:26; 2:20 the commandments: Deut 12:32; Col 2:22; 1 Tim 4:1–3; Rev 14:11, 12; 22:18 Reciprocal: Isa 8:20—it is; Isa 24:5—changed; Mark 7:3—the tradition; Luke

5:39—General; Acts 5:29—We; Titus 1:14—commandments

Mark 7:8 laying: Isa 1:12 the tradition: Mark 7:3, 4 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:29—they; Mal 2:9—but; John 3:25—about; Rom 7:9—without; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Mark 7:9 Full: 2 Kgs 16:10–16; Isa 24:5; 29:13; Jer 44:16, 17; Dan 7:25; 11:36; Matt 15:3–6; 2 Thess 2:4 reject: or, frustrate, Mark 7:13; Ps 119:126; Rom 3:31; Gal 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 45:11—General; 1 Kgs 18:27—Elijah; Eccl 7:29—they; Hab 1:4—the law; Mark 14:41—Sleep; Eph 6:2—General; Jas 2:19—thou doest

Mark 7:10 Honour: Mark 10:19; Exod 20:12; Deut 5:16 Whoso: Exod 21:17; Lev 20:9; Deut 27:16; Prov 20:20; 30:17; Matt 15:4 Reciprocal: Gen 47:12—his father; Lev 18:24—Defile; Num 30:5—General; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Prov 23:22—Hearken; Prov 30:11—that curseth; Ezek 22:7—set; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 15:5—ye say; Matt 23:16—it is

Mark 7:11 It is Corban: Rather, “Let it be a corban ” a formula common among the Jews on such occasions; by which the Pharisees released a child from supporting his parents; and even deemed it sacrilege if he afterwards gave anything for their use. Matt 15:5; 23:18; 1 Tim 5:4–8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:17—curseth; Luke 21:1—and saw; 2 Tim 3:2—disobedient

Mark 7:12 Reciprocal: Matt 15:5—It is; 2 Tim 3:2—disobedient

Mark 7:13 the word: Mark 7:9; Isa 8:20; Jer 8:8, 9; Hos 8:12; Matt 5:17–20; 15:6; Titus 1:14 such: Ezek 18:14; Gal 5:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:33—in the month; Mal 2:9—before; Matt 15:3—Why; Mark 7:3—the tradition

Mark 7:14 when: 1 Kgs 18:21; 22:28; Ps 49:1, 2; 94:8; Matt 15:10; Luke 12:1, 54–57; 20:45–47 and understand: Prov 8:5; Isa 6:9; Acts 8:30 Reciprocal: Deut 9:3—Understand; 2 Chr 18:27—Hearken; Isa 55:2—Hearken; Jer 25:2—General; Mic 1:2—hearken; Mal 2:9—before; Matt 13:9—General; Matt 23:1—General; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Mark 4:9—General; Mark 8:34—called; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; Jas 2:5—Hearken

Mark 7:15 There: Though it is very true, says Dr. DODDRIDGE, that a man may bring guilt upon himself by eating to excess, and a Jew, by eating what was forbidden by the Mosaic law; yet still the pollution would arise from the wickedness of the heart, and be just proportionable to it, which is all our Lord asserts. nothing: Mark 7:18–20; Lev 11:42–47; Acts 10:14–16, 28; 11:8–10; 15:20, 21; Rom 14:17; 1 Cor 10:25; 1 Tim 4:3–5; Titus 1:15; Heb 9:10; 13:9 but: Mark 7:20–23; Prov 4:23; Matt 12:34; 15:16 Reciprocal: Lev 11:2—General; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Mark 7:23—defile; Jas 3:6—a world

Mark 7:16; Mark 4:9, 23; Matt 11:15; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22 Reciprocal: Matt 15:10—he; Mark 4:3—Hearken

Mark 7:17; Mark 4:10, 34; Matt 13:10, 36; 15:15 Reciprocal: Mark 4:13—Know; Luke 8:9—What

Mark 7:18; Mark 4:13; Isa 28:9, 10; Jer 5:4, 5; Matt 15:16, 17; 16:11; Luke 24:25; John 3:10; 1 Cor 3:2; Heb 5:11 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt

16:9—ye not; Mark 6:52—they; Mark 7:15—nothing; Mark 7:23—defile; Mark 9:32—were; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Luke 8:9—What; Col 2:22—to

Mark 7:19; Matt 15:17; 1 Cor 6:13; Col 2:21, 22

Mark 7:20; Mark 7:15; Ps 41:6; Heb 7:6; Mic 2:1; Matt 12:34–37; Jas 1:14, 15; 3:6; 4:1
Reciprocal: Lev 15:2—when any man; Lev 15:25—General; Job 4:17—shall a man

Mark 7:21 out: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; Ps 14:1, 3; 53:1, 3; 58:2, 3; Prov 4:23; Jer 4:14; 17:9; Matt 15:19; 23:25–28; Luke 16:15; Acts 5:4; 8:22; Rom 7:5, 8; 8:7, 8; Gal 5:19–21; Titus 3:3; Jas 1:14, 15; 4:1–3; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 evil: Prov 15:25; Isa 59:7; Ezek 38:10; Matt 9:4; Jas 2:4 Reciprocal: Num 19:22—the soul; Deut 15:9—Beware; Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 15:5—uttereth; Job 15:12—thine heart; Ps 5:9—inward; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 119:36—and not to; Ps 119:113—hate; Prov 12:20—Deceit; Prov 21:10—soul; Prov 27:19—so; Prov 28:26—that; Eccl 9:3—also; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Isa 59:13—speaking; Jer 16:12—evil; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Ezek 11:21—whose; Zech 7:10—imagine; Matt 3:9—think; Matt 9:3—certain; Matt 23:28—but; Matt 24:48—say; Mark 2:8—Why; Luke 7:39—he spake; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 7:18—that in me; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; Eph 2:3—by; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—fornication; 1 Tim 1:10—whoremongers; Heb 3:12—an; Heb 12:16—any fornicator

Mark 7:22 covetousness, wickedness: Gr. covetousnesses, wickednesses an evil: Deut 15:9; 28:54, 56; 1 Sam 18:8, 9; Prov 23:6; 28:22; Matt 20:15 pride: 2 Chr 32:25, 26, 31; Ps 10:4; Obad 3, 4; 2 Cor 10:5; 1 Pet 5:5 foolishness: Prov 12:23; 22:15; 24:9; 27:22; Eccl 7:25; 1 Pet 2:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:10—foolishly; Job 15:5—uttereth; Job 15:12—thine heart; Ps 5:9—inward; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 12:20—Deceit; Prov 21:10—soul; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Isa 59:7—their thoughts; Isa 59:13—speaking; Jer 17:9—General; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Matt 6:23—thine; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 12:15—Take; Rom 3:10—none; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; Eph 2:3—by; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Col 3:5—fornication; Col 3:8—blasphemy; 1 Tim 1:10—whoremongers; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 1:14—when; 1 Pet 4:3—lasciviousness

Mark 7:23 defile: Mark 7:15, 18; 1 Cor 3:17; Titus 1:15; Jude 8 Reciprocal: Isa 55:7—his thoughts

Mark 7:24 from: Matt 15:21–28 Tyre: Mark 3:8; Gen 10:15, 19; 49:13; Josh 19:28, 29; Isa 23:1–4, 12; Ezek 28:2, 21, 22 and would: Mark 2:1; 3:7; 6:31, 32; Isa 42:2; Matt 9:28; 1 Tim 5:25 Reciprocal: Mark 7:31—from; Luke 6:17—the sea

Mark 7:25 a: Matt 15:22 whose: Mark 9:17–23 at: Mark 1:40; 5:22, 23, 33; Luke 17:16; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: Mark 1:23—a man; Rev 19:10—I fell

Mark 7:26 Greek: or, Gentile, Isa 49:12; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 a Syrophenician: Matt 15:22 Reciprocal: Mark 9:17—I; Mark 10:48—but; Luke 4:25—many; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Gal 2:15—sinners

Mark 7:27 Let: Matt 7:6; 10:5; 15:23–28; Acts 22:21; Rom 15:8; Eph 2:12 Reciprocal: Matt 15:26—It is not; Luke 15:31—General; John 4:43—two

Mark 7:28 yet: Ps 145:16; Isa 45:22; 49:6; Matt 5:45; Luke 7:6–8; 15:30–32; Acts 11:17, 18; Rom 3:29; 10:12; 15:8, 9; Eph 2:12–14; 3:8 Reciprocal: Matt 15:26—It is not; Luke 15:31—General; Luke 16:21—crumbs; John 4:43—two

Mark 7:29; Isa 57:15, 16; 66:2; Matt 5:3; 8:9–13; 1 John 3:8 Reciprocal: Eccl 9:7—Go; Matt 8:13—Go; Matt 15:28—be it; John 4:50—Go; Acts 10:38—healing

Mark 7:30 she was: John 4:50–52 she found: 1 John 3:8 Reciprocal: Matt 15:28—be it; Mark 1:39—and cast; Acts 10:38—healing

Mark 7:31 from: Mark 7:24; Matt 15:29–31 Decapolis: Mark 5:20; Matt 4:25 Reciprocal: Mark 3:8—Tyre

Mark 7:32; Matt 9:32, 33; Luke 11:14 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the ears; Isa 35:6—the tongue; Luke 1:64—his mouth; Luke 7:22—the deaf; Acts 28:8—laid

Mark 7:33 he took: Mark 5:40; 8:23; 1 Kgs 17:19–22; 2 Kgs 4:4–6, 33, 34; John 9:6, 7 put: This was clearly a symbolical action; for these remedies evidently could not, by their natural efficacy, avail to produce so wonderful an effect. As the ears of the deaf appear closed, he applies his fingers to intimate that he would open them; and as the tongue of the dumb seems to be tied, or to cleave to the palate, he touches it, to intimate he would give loose and free motion to it. He accommodated himself to the weakness of those who might not indeed doubt his power, but fancy some external sign was requisite to healing. It was also thus made manifest, that this salutiferous power came from Himself, and that He who by one word, $\epsilon\phi\phi\alpha\theta\alpha$ [G2188], had healed the man, must be Divine. Reciprocal: Exod 29:20—put it upon the tip; 2 Kgs 6:6—he cut down; Isa 38:21—For Isaiah; Matt 20:34—touched

Mark 7:34 looking: Mark 6:41; John 11:41; 17:1 he sighed: Mark 8:12; Isa 53:3; Ezek 21:6, 7; Luke 19:41; John 11:33, 35, 38; Heb 4:15 Ephphatha: Mark 5:41; 15:34 Be opened: Mark 1:41; Luke 7:14; 18:42; John 11:43; Acts 9:34, 40 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:6—he cut down; Ps 51:15—open; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 14:19—looking; Luke 9:16—and looking

Mark 7:35; Mark 2:12; Ps 33:9; Isa 32:3, 4; 35:5, 6; Matt 11:5 Reciprocal: Matt 12:22—he healed

Mark 7:36; Mark 1:44, 45; 3:12; 5:43; 8:26 Reciprocal: Matt 8:4—See; Matt 9:31—spread; Matt 12:16—General; Mark 1:43—General; Mark 8:30—General

Mark 7:37 were: Mark 1:27; 2:12; 4:41; 5:42; 6:51; Ps 139:14; Acts 2:7–12; 3:10–13; 14:11 He hath: Gen 1:31; Luke 23:41 he maketh: Exod 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:36—as; Eccl 3:11—hath made; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 52:14—many; Matt 8:27—General; Matt 9:8—when; Matt 11:5—the deaf; Matt 15:31—the dumb; Mark 10:26—out; Luke 4:36—They were

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Christ feeds the people miraculously;
- 10 refuses to give a sign to the Pharisees;
- 14 admonishes his disciples to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod;
- 22 gives a blind man his sight;
- 27 acknowledges that he is the Christ who should suffer and rise again;
- 34 and exhorts to patience in persecution for the profession of the gospel.

Mark 8:1; Matt 15:32–39 Reciprocal: Matt 14:14—and was; Mark 8:20—General

Mark 8:2 compassion: Mark 1:41; 5:19; 6:34; 9:22; Ps 103:13; 145:8, 15; Mic 7:19; Matt 9:36; 14:14; 20:34; Luke 7:13; 15:20; Heb 2:17; 4:15; 5:2 and have: Matt 4:2–4; 6:32, 33; John 4:6–8, 30–34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; 2 Kgs 4:38—Set on the great pot; Ps 107:5—General; Matt 15:32—Jesus; Mark 6:37—give; John 6:5—Whence; Acts 27:34—for this

Mark 8:3; Judg 8:4–6; 1 Sam 14:28–31; 30:10–12; Isa 40:31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; Ps 107:5—General; Matt 14:15—send; Matt 15:32—lest; Mark 6:37—give; John 21:9—they saw; Acts 27:34—for this

Mark 8:4 From: Mark 6:36, 37, 52; Num 11:21–23; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; 7:2; Ps 78:19, 20; Matt 15:33; John 6:7–9 Reciprocal: Num 11:13—General; Num 11:22—General; 2 Kgs 4:43—What; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 14:17—General

Mark 8:5 How: Mark 6:38; Matt 14:15–17; 15:34; Luke 9:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:4—and shalt pour; Matt 14:17—General; Matt 15:33—Whence; Matt 16:10—General

Mark 8:6 to sit: Mark 6:39, 40; Matt 14:18, 19; 15:35, 36; Luke 9:14, 15; 12:37; John 2:5; 6:10 gave thanks: Mark 6:41–44; 1 Sam 9:13; Matt 15:36; 26:26; Luke 24:30; John 6:11, 23; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:30, 31; Col 3:17; 1 Tim 4:3–5 Reciprocal: Ps 132:15—I will satisfy; Acts 27:35—and gave

Mark 8:7 fishes: Luke 24:41, 42; John 21:5, 8, 9 he blessed: Luke 6:41; Matt 14:19 Reciprocal: Mark 6:41—blessed; John 6:10—Make

Mark 8:8 and were: This was another incontestable miracle—four thousand men, besides women and children (Matt 15:28) fed with seven loaves (or rather cakes) and a few small fishes! Here there must have been a manifest creation of substance—for, they all ate, and were filled. Mark 8:19, 20; Ps 107:8, 9; 145:16; Matt 16:10; Luke 1:53; John 6:11–13, 27, 32–35, 47–58; Rev 7:16, 17 they took: 1 Kgs 17:14–16; 2 Kgs 4:2–7, 42–44 Reciprocal: Matt 14:20—and they took; Matt 15:37—seven; Mark 6:42—General; Luke 9:17—eat; John 6:12—they

Mark 8:9 Reciprocal: Matt 13:36—Jesus; Matt 14:20—and they took; Matt 15:37—seven; Mark 6:42—General; Luke 9:17—eat; Luke 18:31—Behold; John 6:12—they

Mark 8:10 straightway: Matt 15:39 Dalmanutha: Dalmanutha is supposed to have been a town east of the sea of Gennesaret, in the district of Magdala, and not far from the city of that name.

Mark 8:11 Pharisees: Mark 2:16; 7:1, 2; Matt 12:38; 16:1–4; 19:3; 21:23; 22:15, 18, 23, 34, 35; Luke 11:53, 54; John 7:48 seeking: Luke 11:16; 12:54–57; John 4:48; 6:30; 1 Cor 1:22, 23 tempting: Mark 12:15; Exod 17:2, 7; Deut 6:16; Mal 3:15; Luke 10:25; Acts 5:9; 1 Cor 10:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign; Mark 9:16—What; Mark 10:2—tempting; Luke 11:29—they; John 2:18—What

Mark 8:12 he sighed: Mark 3:5; 7:34; 9:19; Isa 53:3; Luke 19:41; John 11:33–38 Why: Mark 6:6; Luke 16:29–31; 22:67–70; John 12:37–43 There: Matt 12:39, 40; 16:4; Luke 11:29, 30 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 12:38—Master; Mark 8:21—How; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 11:16—General; John 11:38—groaning

Mark 8:13; Ps 81:12; Jer 23:33; Hos 4:17; 9:12; Zech 11:8, 9; Matt 7:6; 15:14; Luke 8:37; John 8:21; 12:36; Acts 13:45, 46; 18:6 Reciprocal: Matt 8:18—unto; Matt 16:5—General; Mark 4:35—Let; Luke 8:22—Let

Mark 8:14 had forgotten: Matt 16:5

Mark 8:15 he charged: Num 27:19–23; 1 Chr 28:9, 10, 20; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13; 2 Tim 2:14 Take: Prov 19:27; Matt 16:6, 11, 12; Luke 12:1, 2, 15 the leaven of the: Exod 12:18–20; Lev 2:11; 1 Cor 5:6–8 of Herod: Mark 12:13; Matt 22:15–18 Reciprocal: Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 6:1—heed; Matt 14:1—Herod; Matt 22:16—the Herodians; Mark 3:6—Herodians; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 20:46—Beware; 1 Cor 5:8—neither; Gal 5:9—General

Mark 8:16; Matt 16:7, 8; Luke 9:46; 20:5 Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 14:20—and they took; Luke 9:45—General

Mark 8:17 knew: Mark 2:8; John 2:24, 25; 16:30; 21:17; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:23 perceive: Mark 3:5; 6:52; 16:14; Isa 63:17; Matt 15:17; 16:8, 9; Luke 24:25; Heb 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Josh 7:7—to deliver; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Ps 106:7—Our; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Ezek 12:2—which; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 15:16—General; Matt 16:10—General; Mark 2:6—and reasoning; Mark 8:21—How; Mark 9:32—were; Luke 5:22—What; John 12:40—that they; John 14:5—we know not; Acts 28:26—Hearing

Mark 8:18 see: Mark 4:12; Deut 29:4; Ps 69:23; 115:5–8; Isa 6:9, 10; 42:18–20; 44:18; Jer 5:21; Matt 13:14, 15; John 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:8 do: 2 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Josh 7:7—to deliver; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Ezek 12:2—which; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 15:16—General; Mark 6:52—they; Mark 9:32—were; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Luke 11:34—light of; Luke 24:25—O fools; John 14:5—we know not; 2 Thess 2:5—Remember; Heb 2:1—we should; Heb 5:11—dull

Mark 8:19 the five: Mark 6:38–44; Matt 14:17–21; Luke 9:12–17; John 6:5–13 Reciprocal: Matt 15:37—seven; Mark 6:43—General; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 9:17—and there; John 6:9—which

Mark 8:20; Mark 8:1–9; Matt 15:34–38 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat; Mark 6:43—General; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 9:17—and there

Mark 8:21 How: Mark 8:12, 17; 6:52; 9:19; Ps 94:8; Matt 16:11, 12; John 14:9; 1 Cor 6:5; 15:34 Reciprocal: Heb 5:11—dull

Mark 8:22 Bethsaida: Mark 6:45; Matt 11:21; Luke 9:10; 10:13; John 1:44; 12:21 they bring: Mark 2:3; 6:55, 56 to touch: Mark 5:27–29; Matt 8:3, 15; 9:29 Reciprocal: Isa 32:3—General; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Matt 9:20—touched; Matt 9:27—two; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 15:24—this

Mark 8:23 by the: Isa 51:18; Jer 31:32; Acts 9:8; Heb 8:9 out: Mark 7:33; Isa 44:2 spit: John 9:6, 7; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:6—he cut down; Matt 9:25—and took; Matt 9:27—two; Mark 9:27—General; Luke 8:54—took; Acts 23:19—took

Mark 8:24 I see: Judg 9:36; Isa 29:18; 32:3; 1 Cor 13:9–12 Reciprocal: John 3:9—How

Mark 8:25 and saw: Prov 4:18; Matt 13:12; Phil 1:6; 1 Pet 2:9; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 13:13—he laid; John 3:9—How

Mark 8:26 Neither: Mark 5:43; 7:36; Matt 8:4; 9:30; 12:16 Reciprocal: Mark 8:30—General

Mark 8:27 the towns: Matt 16:13–20 and by: Luke 9:18, 19, 20

Mark 8:28 John: Mark 6:14–16; Matt 14:2; 16:14; Luke 9:7–9 Elias: Mark 9:11–13; Mal 4:5, Elijah, John 1:21 Reciprocal: Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Luke 9:8—General

Mark 8:29 But: Mark 4:11; Matt 16:15; Luke 9:20; 1 Pet 2:7 Thou: Matt 16:16; John 1:41–49; 4:42; 6:69; 11:27; Acts 8:37; 9:20; 1 John 4:15; 5:1 Reciprocal: Mark 9:9—he charged

Mark 8:30; Mark 8:26; 7:36; 9:9; Matt 16:20; Luke 9:21 Reciprocal: Matt 17:9—Jesus; Luke 18:31—Behold

Mark 8:31 he began: Mark 9:31, 32; 10:33, 34; Matt 16:21; 17:22; 20:17–19; Luke 9:22; 18:31–34; 24:6, 7, 26, 44 rejected: Mark 12:10; 1 Sam 8:7; 10:19; Ps 118:22; Isa 53:3; Matt 21:42; Luke 17:25; John 12:48; Acts 3:13–15; 7:35, 51, 52 and after: Hos 6:2; Jonah 1:17; Matt 12:40; John 2:19; 1 Cor 15:4 Reciprocal: Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 27:63—After; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 9:9—till; Luke 9:21—General; Luke 9:44—for; John 20:9—they

Mark 8:32 openly: John 16:25, 29 Peter: Mark 4:38; Matt 16:22; Luke 10:40; John 13:6–8 Reciprocal: Luke 9:45—General; Luke 24:44—These

Mark 8:33 turned: Mark 3:5, 34; Luke 22:61 he rebuked: Lev 19:17; 2 Sam 19:22; Ps 141:5; Prov 9:8, 9; Matt 15:23; Luke 9:55; 1 Tim 5:20; Titus 1:13; Rev 3:19 Get: Gen 3:4–6; Job 2:10; Matt 4:10; Luke 4:8; 1 Cor 5:5 savourest: Matt 6:31, 32; Rom 8:5–8; Phil 3:19 Gr.; Jas 3:15–18; 1 Pet 4:1; 1 John 2:15 Reciprocal: Matt 16:23—Get; Mark 9:32—were; Mark 10:14—he was; Luke 9:45—General; John 21:19—Follow

Mark 8:34 called: Mark 7:14; Luke 9:23; 20:45 Whosoever: Mark 9:43–48; Matt 5:29, 30; 7:13, 14; 16:24; Luke 13:24; 14:27, 33; Rom 15:1–3; 1 Cor 8:13; 9:19; Phil 3:7; Titus 2:12 take: Mark 10:21; Matt 10:38; 27:32; John 19:17; Acts 14:22; Rom 6:6; 8:17; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 15:31; Gal 2:20; 5:24; 6:14; Phil 3:10; Col 1:24; 3:5; 2 Thess 3:11; 1 Pet 4:1, 13; Rev 2:10

follow: Num 14:24; 1 Kgs 14:8; Luke 14:26; 18:22; John 10:27; 13:36, 37; 21:19, 20; Heb 13:13; 2 Pet 1:14; 1 John 3:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:19—follow me; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 19:21—come; John 12:26—let; 1 Pet 2:21—even

Mark 8:35 will save: Esth 4:11–16; Jer 26:20–24; Matt 10:39; 16:25; Luke 9:24; 17:33; John 12:25, 26; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 2 Tim 2:11–13; 4:6–8; Heb 11:35; Rev 2:10; 7:14; 12:11 for: Matt 5:10–12; 10:22; 19:29; Luke 6:22, 23; John 15:20, 21; Acts 9:16; 1 Cor 9:23; 2 Cor 12:10; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 Pet 4:12–16 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:6—time to get; Matt 5:11—for; Mark 10:29—for; Acts 27:19—we; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 1 Pet 2:21—even; 1 Pet 3:10—love; 1 Pet 3:14—if

Mark 8:36 what: Job 2:4; Ps 49:17; 73:18–20; Matt 4:8–10; 16:26; Luke 9:25; 12:19, 20; 16:19–23; Phil 3:7–9; Rev 18:7, 8 profit: Job 22:2; Mal 3:14; Rom 6:21; Heb 11:24–26; Jas 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Job 27:8—General; Ps 62:10—riches; Prov 4:7—with; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 5:16—what; Jer 41:8—Slay; Ezek 28:18—by the iniquity; Matt 5:29—for; Matt 10:39—General; Luke 10:42—one; Luke 16:22—the rich

Mark 8:37; Ps 49:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Job 27:8—General; Ps 62:10—riches; Prov 4:7—with; Eccl 1:3—profit; Jer 41:8—Slay; Matt 16:26—or

Mark 8:38 ashamed: Matt 10:32, 33; Luke 19:26; 12:8, 9; Acts 5:41; Rom 1:16; Gal 6:14; 2 Tim 1:8, 12, 16; 2:12, 13; Heb 11:26; 12:2, 3; 13:13; 1 John 2:23 adulterous: Matt 12:39; 16:4; Jas 4:4 the Son: Mark 14:62; Dan 7:13; Matt 16:27; 24:30; 25:31; 26:64; John 1:14; 5:27; 12:34 when: Deut 33:2; Dan 7:10; Zech 14:5; Matt 13:41; John 1:51; 1 Thess 1:7, 8; Jude 14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Ps 119:46—will not; Jer 9:3—valiant; Matt 16:13—I the; Mark 10:37—in; Mark 13:26—General; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 11:29—This is; Acts 2:40—untoward; 2 Thess 1:7—when; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Heb 2:11—he is; 1 Pet 4:13—when; 1 John 2:28—when; Rev 21:23—for

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Jesus is transfigured;
- 11 He instructs his disciples concerning the coming of Elias;
- 14 casts forth a deaf and dumb spirit;
- 30 foretells his death and resurrection;
- 33 exhorts his disciples to humility;
- 38 bidding them not to prohibit such as are not against them, nor to give offence to any of the faithful.

Mark 9:1 That: Matt 16:28; Luke 9:27 taste: Luke 2:26; John 8:51, 52; Heb 2:9 the kingdom: Matt 24:30; 25:31; Luke 22:18, 30; John 21:23; Acts 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; John 21:22—If; 2 Pet 1:16—the power

Mark 9:2 after: Matt 17:11–13; Luke 9:28–36 Peter: Mark 5:37; 14:33; 2 Cor 13:1 an high: Exod 24:13; 1 Kgs 18:42, 33; Matt 14:13; Luke 6:12 transfigured: Mark 16:12; Exod 34:29–35; Isa 33:17; 53:2; Matt 17:2; Luke 9:29; John 1:14; Rom 12:2; 2 Cor 3:7–10; Phil 2:6–8; 3:21; 2 Pet 1:16–18; Rev 1:13–17; 20:11 Reciprocal: Mark 1:19—James; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 9:15—were; Mark 10:35—James; Mark 13:3—Peter; Luke

6:14—James; Acts 1:13—Peter; Phil 2:8—in

Mark 9:3 his raiment: Ps 104:1, 2; Dan 7:9; Matt 28:3; Acts 10:30 exceeding: Ps 51:7; 68:14; Isa 1:18; Rev 7:9, 14; 19:18 no: Mal 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 34:30—afraid; Matt 17:2—raiment; Mark 9:15—were; Luke 9:29—General; Phil 2:8—in; Rev 19:8—white

Mark 9:4 appeared: Matt 11:13; 17:3, 4; Luke 9:19, 30, 31; 24:27, 44; John 5:39, 45–47; Acts 3:21–24; 1 Pet 1:10–12; Rev 19:10 Elias: Moses was the founder of the Jewish polity, and Elias the most zealous reformer and prophet of the Jewish church; and their presence implied that the ministry of Christ was attested by the law and the prophets. 2 Kgs 2:11, 12, Elijah Moses: Deut 34:5, 6 Reciprocal: Dan 8:17—I was; Matt 12:8—General; Mark 9:11—General; Acts 3:22—him

Mark 9:5 it is: Exod 33:17–23; Ps 62:2, 3; 84:10; John 14:8, 9, 21–23; Phil 1:23; 1 John 3:2; Rev 22:3, 4 Reciprocal: Dan 8:17—I was; Matt 17:4—answered; Luke 9:33—and let

Mark 9:6; Mark 16:5–8; Dan 10:15–19; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—let; Gen 19:31—not; Exod 34:29—wist; Dan 10:8—and there; Matt 17:4—answered; Luke 5:9—he; Luke 9:33—and let; Luke 9:36—And they

Mark 9:7 a cloud: Exod 40:34; 1 Kgs 8:10–12; Ps 97:2; Dan 7:13; Matt 17:5–7; 26:64; Luke 9:34–36; Acts 1:9; Rev 1:7 This: Mark 1:11; Ps 2:7; Matt 3:17; 26:63; 27:43, 54; John 1:34, 49; 3:16–18; 5:18, 22–25, 37; 6:69; 9:35; 19:7; 20:31; Acts 8:37; Rom 1:4; 2 Pet 1:17; 1 John 4:9, 10; 5:11, 12, 20 hear: Exod 23:21, 22; Deut 18:15–19; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37; Heb 2:1; 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; Matt 12:18—my beloved; Mark 4:24—hear; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 6:5—General; John 6:27—for him; 1 John 3:23—his commandment

Mark 9:8; Luke 9:36; 24:31; Acts 8:39, 40; 10:16 Reciprocal: Matt 17:8—they saw; Luke 9:34—there

Mark 9:9 he charged: Mark 5:43; 8:29, 30; Matt 12:19; 17:9 till: Mark 9:30, 31; 8:31; 10:32–34; Matt 12:40; 16:21; 27:63; Luke 24:46 Reciprocal: Matt 16:20—charged; Matt 26:32—I am; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 24:6—remember; John 20:9—they

Mark 9:10 they: Gen 37:11; Luke 2:50, 51; 24:7, 8; John 16:17–19 what: Mark 9:32; Matt 16:22; Luke 18:33, 34; 24:25–27; John 2:19–22; 12:16, 33, 34; 16:29, 30; Acts 17:18 Reciprocal: Matt 16:7—they; Matt 17:9—Jesus; Matt 26:32—I am; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 9:36—And they; Luke 9:45—General; Luke 24:6—remember; John 20:9—they; Acts 17:20—what

Mark 9:11; Mark 9:4; Mal 3:1; 4:5; Matt 11:14; 17:10, 11 Reciprocal: Matt 11:9—A prophet; Mark 8:28—Elias; Mark 15:35—he; Luke 1:17—in; Acts 3:21—the times; Rev 20:4—the souls

Mark 9:12 restoreth: Mark 1:2–8; Isa 40:3–5; Mal 4:6; Matt 3:1–12; 11:2–18; Luke 1:16, 17, 76; 3:2–6; John 1:6–36; 3:27–30 he must: Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 13:7 set: Ps 22:6, 7; 69:12; 74:22; Isa 49:7; 50:6; 52:14; 53:1–3; Zech 11:13; Luke 23:11, 39; Phil 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Isa 53:2—he hath no; Isa 53:3—despised; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Matt 17:12—and they; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 15:19—they smote; Heb 12:2—despising

Mark 9:13 Elias: Matt 11:14; 17:12, 13; Luke 1:17 and they: Mark 6:14–28; Matt 14:3–11; Luke 3:19, 20; Acts 7:52 Reciprocal: Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Mark 11:30—General; Mark 12:5—and him

Mark 9:14 when: Matt 17:14–21; Luke 9:37 the scribes: Mark 2:6; 11:28; 12:14; Luke 11:53, 54; Heb 12:3 Reciprocal: Matt 9:11—they said; Acts 17:18—encountered

Mark 9:15 were: Mark 9:2, 3; Exod 34:30 Reciprocal: Dan 7:28—but

Mark 9:16 What: Mark 8:11; Luke 5:30–32 with them: or, among yourselves

Mark 9:17 I: Mark 5:23; 7:26; 10:13; Matt 17:15; Luke 9:38; John 4:47 a dumb: Mark 9:25; Matt 12:22; Luke 11:14 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—the tongue; Matt 9:32—a dumb; Matt 15:22—my; Mark 7:25—whose; Phlm 1:10—my son

Mark 9:18 teareth him: or, dasheth him, Mark 9:26; Matt 15:22; Luke 9:39 he foameth: As these symptoms accord very much with those of epileptic persons, some have ventured to assert that it was no real possession; but the evangelist expressly affirms that he had a “dumb spirit” which tare him, that our Lord charged him to “come out of him,” etc. Mark 9:20; Jude 13 gnasheth: Job 16:9; Ps 112:10; Matt 8:12; Acts 7:54 and they: Mark 9:28, 29; 11:23; 2 Kgs 4:29–31; Matt 17:16, 19–21; Luke 9:40 Reciprocal: Job 18:4—teareth; Matt 17:15—for; Mark 5:3—General; Luke 8:43—had

Mark 9:19 O faithless: Mark 16:14; Num 14:11, 22, 27; 32:13, 14; Deut 32:20; Ps 78:6–8, 22; 106:21–25; Matt 17:17; Luke 9:41; 24:25; John 12:27; 20:27; Heb 3:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Exod 16:28—General; 2 Kgs 4:31—neither voice; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Matt 6:30—O ye; Matt 11:20—upbraid; Mark 8:12—he sighed; Mark 8:21—How; Mark 16:11—believed; Luke 1:20—because; John 11:33—he groaned; John 14:5—we know not; John 14:9—Have; Acts 18:14—bear; Eph 4:2—forbearing; Heb 5:12—for the

Mark 9:20 the spirit: Mark 9:18, 26; 1:26; 5:3–5; Job 1:10–12; 2:6–8; Luke 4:35; 8:29; 9:42; John 8:44; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Matt 17:15—for; Luke 9:39—lo

Mark 9:21 How: Mark 5:25; Job 5:7; 14:1; Ps 51:5; Luke 8:43; 13:16; John 5:5, 6; 9:1, 20, 21; Acts 3:2; 4:22; 9:33; 14:8 Reciprocal: Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 13:11—eighteen

Mark 9:22 if: Mark 1:40–42; Matt 8:2, 8, 9; 9:28; 14:31 have: Mark 5:19; Matt 15:22–28; 20:34; Luke 7:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:28—cut themselves; Matt 9:27—have; Matt 14:14—and was; Matt 15:25—Lord; Matt 15:32—Jesus; Matt 17:15—have; Mark 5:23—besought; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 5:12—if; Luke 8:43—had; Luke 17:13—have

Mark 9:23 If: Mark 11:23; 2 Chr 20:20; Matt 17:20; 21:21, 22; Luke 17:6; John 4:48–50; 11:40; Acts 14:9; Heb 11:6 Reciprocal: Num 11:13—General; Dan 6:23—because; Matt 8:13—and as; Matt 9:28—Believe; Matt 14:29—he walked; Matt 15:28—be it; Mark 1:40—if thou; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 6:5—General; Mark 11:22—Have; Luke 7:10—General; Luke 8:50—believe; John 4:50—Go; John 11:22—that; John 11:26—Believest; Rom 4:19—being

Mark 9:24 with: 2 Sam 16:12 marg. 2 Kgs 20:5; Ps 39:12; 126:5; Jer 14:17; Luke 7:38, 44; Acts 10:19, 31; 2 Cor 2:4; 2 Tim 1:4; Heb 5:7; 12:17 help: Luke 17:5; Eph 2:8; Phil 1:29; 2 Thess 1:3, 11; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Ps 77:10—This is; Ps 119:40—quicken; Ps 119:173—Let; Matt 9:28—Believe; Matt 15:25—Lord; Matt 15:28—be it; John 4:50—Go; Acts 14:9—he had; Rom 4:19—being

Mark 9:25 he rebuked: Mark 1:25–27; 5:7, 8; Zech 3:2; Matt 17:18; Luke 4:35, 41; 9:42; Jude 9 thou: If this had been only a natural disease, as some have contended, could our Lord with any propriety have thus addressed it? If the demoniacal possession had been false, or merely a vulgar error, would our Lord, the Revealer of truth, have thus established falsehood, sanctioned error, or encouraged deception, by teaching men to ascribe effects to the malice and power of evil spirits, which they had no agency in producing? Impossible! Such conduct is utterly unworthy the sacred character of the Redeemer. Isa 35:5, 6; Matt 9:32, 33; 12:22; Luke 11:14 I charge: Luke 8:29; Acts 16:18 Reciprocal: Ps 44:4—command; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 8:16—and he; Matt 11:5—the deaf; Mark 1:23—a man; Mark 4:39—rebuked; Mark 9:17—a dumb; Mark 10:17—running; Luke 11:24—I will; Acts 9:40—put

Mark 9:26 cried: Mark 9:18, 20; 1:26; Exod 5:23; Rev 12:12 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the ears; Mark 5:8—General; Luke 4:35—thrown; Luke 9:39—lo; Luke 9:42—the devil; Acts 8:7—unclean; Acts 16:18—I command; Acts 20:9—and was

Mark 9:27; Mark 1:31, 41; 5:41; 8:23; Isa 41:13; Acts 3:7; 9:41 Reciprocal: Matt 9:25—and took; Luke 8:54—took; Luke 9:42—the devil; Acts 23:19—took

Mark 9:28 asked: Mark 4:10, 34; Matt 13:10, 36; 15:15 Why: Matt 17:19, 20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:10—General; Mark 9:18—and they; Mark 10:10—General

Mark 9:29 This: Matt 12:45; Luke 11:26 by prayer: 1 Kgs 17:20–22; 2 Kgs 4:33, 34; Matt 17:21; Acts 9:40, 41; 2 Cor 12:8; Eph 6:18; Jas 5:15 fasting: Dan 9:3; Acts 14:23; 1 Cor 9:27; 2 Cor 6:5; 11:27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:10—General; Mark 9:18—and they

Mark 9:30 through: Matt 27:22, 23 he: Mark 6:31, 32 Reciprocal: Matt 17:22—The Son; Mark 9:9—till

Mark 9:31 The Son: Mark 9:12; 8:31; Matt 16:21; 20:18, 19, 28; 21:38, 39; 26:2; Luke 9:44; 18:31–33; 24:26, 44–46; John 2:19; 3:14; 10:18; Acts 2:23, 24; 4:27, 28; 2 Tim 2:12 Reciprocal: Matt 17:22—The Son; Mark 9:9—till; Mark 10:33—and the Son; Mark 14:41—the Son; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 24:6—remember; John 20:9—they; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

Mark 9:32 they: Mark 9:10; Luke 2:50; 9:45; 18:34; 24:45 were: Mark 7:18; 8:17, 18, 33; 16:14; John 4:27; 16:19 Reciprocal: Matt 15:16—General; Matt 16:21—began; Mark 8:31—he began; Luke 24:6—remember; John 16:17—said; John 20:9—they; John 21:12—durst; Acts 7:25—but

Mark 9:33 he came: Matt 17:24 What: Mark 2:8; Ps 139:1–4; John 2:25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Matt 18:1—the same; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Mark 10:10—General; Mark 10:41—they; Mark 14:40—neither; Luke 9:46—General; John

6:43—Murmur; John 16:19—Jesus; Phil 2:14—disputings

Mark 9:34 they had: Matt 18:1–5; 20:21–24; Luke 9:46–48; 22:24–30; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3–7; 1 Pet 5:3; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Mark 3:4—But; Mark 14:40—neither; John 16:19—Jesus; Phil 2:14—disputings

Mark 9:35 If: Mark 10:42–45; Prov 13:10; Jer 45:5; Matt 20:25–28; Luke 14:10, 11; 18:14; Jas 4:6 Reciprocal: Matt 20:26—it; Mark 10:43—whosoever

Mark 9:36; Mark 10:16; Matt 18:2; 19:14, 15 Reciprocal: Luke 2:28—took

Mark 9:37 receive one: Matt 10:40–42; 18:3–5, 10; 25:40; Luke 9:48 receive me: Luke 10:16; John 5:23; 10:30; 12:44, 45; 14:21–23; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Matt 10:14—whosoever; Matt 18:2—General; Matt 18:5—receiveth; Luke 9:5—whosoever; John 13:20—He; John 17:3—and Jesus; Rom 15:7—receive; 3 John 9—receiveth

Mark 9:38 Master: Num 11:26–29; Luke 9:49, 50; 11:19 Reciprocal: Num 11:28—My Lord; Matt 12:27—by whom; Mark 10:13—disciples; Acts 19:13—took; Phil 1:18—and I

Mark 9:39 Forbid: Mark 10:13, 14; Matt 13:28, 29; Phil 1:18 there: Matt 7:22, 23; Acts 19:13–16; 1 Cor 9:27; 13:1, 2 lightly: 1 Cor 12:3 Reciprocal: Num 11:28—My Lord; Ps 109:20—them; Matt 12:27—by whom; 2 Cor 13:8—General

Mark 9:40; Matt 12:30; Luke 11:23

Mark 9:41 whosoever: Matt 10:42; 25:40 because: John 19:25–27; Rom 8:9; 14:15; 1 Cor 3:23; 15:23; 2 Cor 10:7; Gal 3:29; 5:24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; Neh 5:19—according to; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 18:5—receive; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 9:50—for; Heb 6:10—which

Mark 9:42 offend: Matt 18:6, 10; Luke 17:1, 2; Rom 14:13; 15:21; 16:17; 1 Cor 8:10–13; 10:32, 33; 2 Cor 6:3; Phil 1:10; 1 Tim 5:14; 2 Pet 2:2 it: Matt 25:45, 46; Acts 9:4; 26:11–14; 2 Thess 1:6–9; Rev 6:9, 10; 16:6, 7 Reciprocal: Matt 10:42—one

Mark 9:43 if: Deut 13:6–8; Matt 5:29, 30; 18:8, 9; Rom 8:13; 1 Cor 9:27; Gal 5:24; Col 3:5; Titus 2:12; Heb 12:1; 1 Pet 2:1 offend thee: or, cause thee to offend, and so, Mark 9:45, 47 maimed: Matt 15:30, 31; Luke 14:13, 21 Reciprocal: Num 11:1—and the fire; Deut 32:22—For a fire; 2 Chr 34:25—shall not; Job 15:30—the flame; Job 20:13—spare it; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 9:18—wickedness; Isa 14:11—the worm; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 34:10—shall not; Jer 4:4—lest; Jer 7:20—and shall; Jer 17:4—for; Jer 17:27—shall not; Jer 21:12—none; Ezek 20:47—the flaming; Amos 5:6—there; Matt 3:12—with; Matt 10:28—able; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 25:41—everlasting; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Luke 3:17—but; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 16:24—for; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 2 Cor 7:11—revenge; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Heb 10:27—fiery; Rev 14:11—no; Rev 20:15—was cast

Mark 9:44 their: Mark 9:46, 48; Isa 66:24 the fire: Isa 33:14; Matt 3:12; 25:41, 46; 2 Thess 1:9; Rev 14:10, 11; 20:10, 15; 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Hos 5:12—rottenness; Mark 9:45—General; Acts 12:23—and he

Mark 9:45; Mark 9:43, 44

Mark 9:46; Luke 16:24–26 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Matt 25:46—everlasting; Mark 9:44—their; Mark 9:48—General; Luke 16:25—remember

Mark 9:47 thine: Gen 3:6; Job 31:1; Ps 119:37; Matt 5:28, 29; 10:37–39; Luke 14:26; Gal 4:15; Phil 3:7, 8 offend thee: or, cause thee to offend, Mark 9:43 marg. Reciprocal: Prov 23:31—General; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 7:21—shall; Acts 14:22—enter

Mark 9:48; Mark 9:44, 46 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Lev 6:12—the fire; Ezek 47:11—given; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 25:46—everlasting

Mark 9:49 and every: Lev 2:13; Ezek 43:24 Reciprocal: Lev 6:12—the fire; 2 Chr 13:5—a covenant of salt; Ezra 6:9—salt; Ezek 47:11—given; Matt 5:13—if; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 25:46—everlasting; Luke 14:34—but

Mark 9:50 is good: Job 6:6; Matt 5:13; Luke 14:34, 35 Have salt: Eph 4:29; Col 4:6 have peace: Ps 34:14; 133:1; John 13:34, 35; 15:17, 18; Rom 12:18; 14:17–19; 2 Cor 13:11; Gal 5:14, 15, 22; Eph 4:2–6, 31, 32; Phil 1:27; 2:1–3; Col 3:12; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 12:14; Jas 1:20; 3:14–18; 1 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Lev 2:13—with salt; 2 Kgs 2:21—cast; 2 Chr 13:5—a covenant of salt; Ezek 15:3—General; Ezek 43:24—cast salt; Matt 5:24—there; Rom 14:19—follow; Phil 4:2—that; 1 Thess 5:13—and be

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Christ disputes with the Pharisees touching divorcement:
- 13 blesses the children that are brought unto him;
- 17 resolves a rich man how he may inherit life everlasting;
- 23 tells his disciples of the danger of riches;
- 28 promises rewards to them that forsake anything for the gospel;
- 32 foretells his death and resurrection;
- 35 bids the two ambitious suitors to think rather of suffering with him;
- 46 and restores to Bartimaeus his sight.

Mark 10:1 AM 4033, AD 29 he arose: Matt 19:1–12 by: John 10:40; 11:7 he taught: Eccl 12:9; Jer 32:33; John 18:20

Mark 10:2 the Pharisees: Mark 8:15; Matt 9:34; 15:12; 23:13; Luke 5:30; 6:7; 7:30; 11:39, 53, 54; 16:14; John 7:32, 48; 11:47, 57 Is it: Mal 2:16; Matt 5:31, 32; 19:3; 1 Cor 7:10, 11 tempting: Mark 8:11; Matt 16:1; 22:35; John 8:6; 1 Cor 10:9 Reciprocal: Mark 12:15—Why

Mark 10:3 What: Isa 8:20; Luke 10:25; John 5:39; Gal 4:21

Mark 10:4; Deut 24:1–4; Isa 50:1; Jer 3:1; Matt 1:19; 5:31, 32; 19:7 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—Moses

Mark 10:5 For: Deut 9:6; 31:27; Neh 9:16, 17, 26; Matt 19:8; Acts 7:51; Heb 3:7–10 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—Moses; Matt 5:32—whosoever; Matt 19:5—said

Mark 10:6 the beginning: Gen 1:1; 2 Pet 3:4 God: Gen 1:27; 2:20–23; 5:2; Mal 2:14–16
Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Deut 24:5—a man; Judg 21:22—each
man; Mal 2:15—did; Rom 7:3—So then

Mark 10:7; Gen 2:24; Matt 19:5, 6; Eph 5:31

Mark 10:8 one flesh: 1 Cor 6:16; Eph 5:28 Reciprocal: Eph 5:31—General

Mark 10:9; Rom 7:1–3; 1 Chr 7:10–13 Reciprocal: Matt 19:6—God

Mark 10:10; Mark 4:10; 9:28, 33 Reciprocal: Isa 8:16—among

Mark 10:11 Whosoever: Matt 5:31, 32; 19:9; Luke 16:18; Rom 7:3; 1 Cor 7:4, 10, 11; Heb
13:4 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Deut 24:2—she may go

Mark 10:12 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Matt 19:9—Whosoever; Luke
16:18—General; John 4:18—is not; 1 Cor 7:4—General; 1 Cor 7:10—Let

Mark 10:13 they: Matt 19:13–15; Luke 18:15, 16 disciples: Mark 10:48; 9:38; Exod 10:9–11;
Deut 31:12, 13; Joel 2:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—thrust; Ezra 8:21—for our little ones;
Mark 9:17—I; Mark 9:39—Forbid; Luke 9:49—we saw; John 12:22—Andrew and

Mark 10:14 he was: Mark 3:5; 8:33; Luke 9:54–56; Eph 4:26 Suffer: Gen 17:7, 10–14; Num
14:31; Deut 4:37; 29:11, 12; 1 Sam 1:11, 22, 27, 28; Ps 78:4; 115:14, 15; Isa 65:23; Jer 32:39,
40; Luke 18:15, 16; Acts 2:39; 3:25; Rom 11:16, 28; 1 Cor 7:14; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15 for: Ps 131:1,
2; Matt 18:4, 10; 19:14; 1 Cor 14:20; 1 Pet 2:2; Rev 14:5 Reciprocal: Exod 16:20—and
Moses; Exod 32:19—anger; Lev 10:16—angry; Num 3:15—General; Num 11:10—Moses;
Josh 8:35—women; 2 Kgs 13:19—was wroth; Ps 34:11—Come; Prov 8:17—those; Matt
5:3—for; Matt 11:25—and hast; Matt 18:3—and become; Mark 9:39—Forbid; Luke
9:41—Bring; Luke 9:47—took; Luke 9:49—we saw; John 12:22—Andrew and

Mark 10:15; Matt 18:3; Luke 18:17; John 3:3–6 Reciprocal: Ps 131:2—as a child; Isa
28:9—weaned; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 18:1—in; Mark
10:23—enter; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 9:47—took; Luke 10:21—revealed; Acts
8:31—How; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 18:26—expounded; Rom 2:19—art confident; 1
Cor 3:18—let; 1 Cor 14:20—malice; Heb 5:13—he; 1 Pet 2:2—newborn

Mark 10:16; Gen 48:14–16; Deut 28:3; Isa 40:11; Luke 2:28–34; 24:50, 51; John 21:15–17
Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—he blessed; Lev 9:22—his hand; Matt 19:15—General; Mark
9:36—General

Mark 10:17 when: Matt 19:16–30; Luke 18:18–30 running: Mark 9:25; Matt 28:8; John
20:2–4 kneeled: Mark 1:40; Dan 6:10; Matt 17:14 Good: Mark 12:14; John 3:2 what: John
6:28; Acts 2:37; 9:6; 16:30; Rom 10:2–4 eternal: John 5:39; 6:27, 40; Rom 2:7; 6:23; 1 John
2:25 Reciprocal: Matt 22:16—Master; Mark 4:16—which; Mark 5:35—the Master; Mark
14:14—The Master; Acts 26:28—Almost; Titus 1:2—eternal; Heb 9:15—eternal; 1 Pet
3:9—that; Rev 21:7—inherit

Mark 10:18 Why: Matt 19:17; Luke 18:19; John 5:41–44; Rom 3:12 that is: 1 Sam 2:2; Ps
36:7, 8; 86:5; 119:68; Jas 1:17; 1 John 4:8, 16 Reciprocal: Luke 18:20—knowest; Rom

3:10—none

Mark 10:19 knowest: Mark 12:28–34; Isa 8:20; Matt 5:17–20; 19:17–19; Luke 10:26–28; 18:20; Rom 3:20; Gal 4:21 commit: Exod 20:12–17; Deut 5:16–24; Rom 13:9; Gal 5:14; Jas 2:11 Defraud: 1 Cor 6:7–9; 1 Thess 4:6 Reciprocal: Lev 19:13—shalt not; Deut 24:15—At his; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 19:18—Thou shalt do; Mark 7:10—Honour; 1 Cor 6:8—General; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Mark 10:20; Isa 58:2; Ezek 5:14; 33:31, 32; Mal 3:8; Matt 19:20; Luke 10:29; 18:11, 12; Rom 7:9; Phil 3:6; 2 Tim 3:5 Reciprocal: Luke 18:21—General; 1 Tim 4:8—having

Mark 10:21 loved: Gen 34:19; Isa 63:8–10; Luke 19:41; 2 Cor 12:15 One thing: Luke 10:42; 18:22; Jas 2:10; Rev 2:4, 14, 20 sell: Prov 23:23; Matt 13:44–46; 19:21; Luke 12:33; Acts 2:45; 4:34–37 treasure: Matt 6:19–21; Luke 16:9; 1 Tim 6:17–19; Heb 10:34; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 take: Mark 8:34; Matt 16:24; Luke 9:23; John 12:26; 16:33; Rom 8:17, 18; 2 Tim 3:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:14—Orpah; Isa 48:14—The Lord; Matt 10:38—General; Matt 19:20—what; Luke 5:11—they forsook; Luke 14:27—doth; Luke 18:21—General; John 10:27—and they; John 19:17—he; Phil 3:6—touching; Jas 1:4—wanting; 2 Pet 1:9—lacketh

Mark 10:22 sad: Mark 6:20, 26; Matt 19:22; 27:3, 24–26; Luke 18:23; 2 Cor 7:10; 2 Tim 4:10 for: Gen 13:5–11; Deut 6:10–12; 8:11–14; Job 21:7–15; Ezek 33:31; Matt 13:22; Luke 12:15; Eph 5:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 1 John 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:14—Orpah

Mark 10:23 looked: Mark 3:5; 5:32 How: Matt 19:23–26; Luke 18:24; 1 Cor 1:26; Jas 2:5; 4:4 enter: Mark 10:15; Matt 18:3; John 3:5; 2 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Ps 62:10—riches; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 13:22—the care; Mark 15:43—an; Luke 20:17—beheld

Mark 10:24 astonished: Matt 19:25; Luke 18:26, 27; John 6:60 Children: John 13:33; 21:5; Gal 4:19; 1 John 2:1; 4:4; 5:21 trust: Job 31:24, 25; Ps 17:14; 49:6, 7; 52:7; 62:10; Prov 11:28; 18:11; 23:5; Jer 9:23; Ezek 28:4, 5; Hab 2:9; Zeph 1:18; Luke 12:16–21; 16:14; 1 Tim 6:17; Jas 5:1–3; Rev 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:29—God; Esth 5:11—the glory; Prov 10:15—rich; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 19:24—It; Acts 14:22—enter; Acts 17:20—strange

Mark 10:25; Jer 13:23; Matt 7:3–5; 19:24, 25; 23:24; Luke 18:25 Reciprocal: Matt 5:20—ye; Acts 14:22—enter

Mark 10:26 out: Mark 6:51; 7:37; 2 Cor 11:23 Who: Luke 13:23; 18:26; Acts 16:31; Rom 10:9–13 Reciprocal: Isa 52:14—many

Mark 10:27 With men: Gen 18:13, 14; Num 11:21–23; 2 Kgs 7:2; Zech 8:6; Matt 19:26; Luke 18:27 for: Job 42:2; Jer 32:17, 27; Luke 1:37; Phil 3:21; Heb 7:25; 11:19 Reciprocal: Mark 12:24—neither; Mark 14:36—all

Mark 10:28 Lo: Mark 1:16–20; Matt 19:27–30; Luke 14:33; 18:28–30; Phil 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:3—General; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Matt 4:20—General; Matt 13:46—went; Mark 1:18—forsook

Mark 10:29 There: Gen 12:1–3; 45:20; Deut 33:9–11; Luke 22:28–30; Heb 11:24–26 for: Mark 8:35; Matt 5:10, 11; 10:18; 1 Cor 9:23; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Ps 45:16—Instead; Matt

5:18—verily; Matt 19:29—every; Mark 1:20—they left; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 5:11—they forsook; Luke 18:29—There; 1 Thess 1:6—received; 1 Pet 3:14—if

Mark 10:30 an hundredfold: 2 Chr 25:9; Ps 84:11; Prov 3:9, 10; 16:16; Mal 3:10; Matt 13:44–46; Luke 18:30; 2 Cor 6:10; 9:8–11; Phil 3:8; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 6:6; 1 John 3:1; Rev 2:9; 3:18 with persecutions: Matt 5:11, 12; John 16:22, 23; Acts 5:41; 16:25; Rom 5:3; Jas 1:2–4, 12; 5:11; 1 Pet 4:12–16 eternal: John 10:23; Rom 6:23; 1 John 2:25 Reciprocal: Ps 45:16—Instead; Prov 3:16—and; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 6:33—and all; Matt 19:29—every; Luke 5:11—they forsook; Rom 16:1—our; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Titus 1:2—eternal

Mark 10:31; Matt 8:11, 12; 19:30; 20:16; 21:31; Luke 7:29, 30, 40–47; 13:30; 18:11–14; Acts 13:46–48; Rom 9:30–33

Mark 10:32 they were in: Matt 20:17–19; Luke 18:31–34 they were amazed: This probably refers to a sort of indefinable awe which the apostles began to feel for Jesus, which the mighty miracles he wrought, and the air of majesty and authority he now assumed, were calculated to inspire. Zech 3:8; Luke 9:51; John 11:8, 16 And he: Mark 4:34; Matt 11:25; 13:11; Luke 10:23 Reciprocal: Isa 52:14—many; Matt 16:21—began; Mark 9:9—till; Luke 12:50—I have; Luke 13:22—journeying; Luke 19:28—he went

Mark 10:33 we go: Acts 20:22 and the Son: Mark 8:31; 9:31; Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:17–19; Luke 9:22; 18:31–33; 24:6, 7 condemn: Mark 14:64; Matt 26:66; Acts 13:27; Jas 5:6 deliver: Mark 15:1; Matt 27:2; Luke 23:1, 2, 21; John 18:28; 19:11; Acts 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Mark 14:41—the Son; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 23:33—they crucified; Luke 24:44—These; John 18:4—knowing; John 18:30—delivered; Acts 4:27—the people; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny

Mark 10:34 mock: Mark 14:65; 15:17–20, 29–31; Ps 22:6–8, 13; Isa 53:3; Matt 27:27–44; Luke 22:63–65; 23:11, 35–39; John 19:2, 3 spit: Mark 14:63; Job 30:10; Isa 50:6; Matt 26:67 and the: Ps 16:10; Hos 6:2; John 1:17; 2:10; Matt 12:39, 40; 1 Cor 15:4 Reciprocal: Deut 25:9—spit; Matt 17:22—The Son; Matt 27:26—scourged; Matt 27:63—After; Mark 8:31—he began; Mark 14:41—the Son; Mark 15:15—when; Mark 15:19—they smote; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 23:33—they crucified; Luke 24:6—remember; Luke 24:44—These; John 18:4—knowing; John 19:1—scourged; Heb 11:36—mockings

Mark 10:35 James: Matthew says that this request was made by Salome their mother; but though she made the request as from herself, yet it is evident that they had set her upon the business; and therefore Jesus, knowing whence it came, immediately addressed the sons. Mark 1:19, 20; 5:37; 9:2; 14:33 come: Matt 20:20–28 we would: 2 Sam 14:4–11; 1 Kgs 2:16, 20 Reciprocal: Matt 18:1—Who; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 13:3—Peter; Acts 12:2—James; 3 John 9—who loveth

Mark 10:36 What: Mark 10:51; 1 Kgs 3:5–15; John 15:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; Matt 20:21—What

Mark 10:37 sit: Mark 16:19; 1 Kgs 22:19; Ps 45:9; 110:1 in: Mark 8:38; Matt 25:31; Luke 24:26; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; Matt 20:21—Grant; Luke 22:24—General

Mark 10:38 Ye know not: 1 Kgs 2:22; Jer 45:5; Matt 20:21, 22; Rom 8:26; Jas 4:3 drink of

the: Mark 14:36; Ps 75:8; Isa 51:22; Jer 25:15; Matt 26:39; Luke 22:42; John 18:11 baptized with the: Luke 12:50 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; Luke 9:33—not; Acts 12:2—James

Mark 10:39 We: Mark 14:31; John 13:37 Ye: Mark 14:36; Matt 10:25; John 15:20; 17:14; Acts 12:2; Col 1:24; Rev 1:9 Reciprocal: Matt 20:22—baptized with the; John 18:11—the cup

Mark 10:40; Matt 20:23; 25:34; John 17:2, 24; Heb 11:16 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—established by; Acts 1:7—which

Mark 10:41 they: Mark 9:33–36; Prov 13:10; Matt 20:24; Luke 22:24; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3; Jas 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—servants; Luke 22:25—General

Mark 10:42 Ye know: Matt 20:25; Luke 22:25; 1 Pet 5:3 are accounted: or, think good Reciprocal: Mark 9:35—If

Mark 10:43 so: John 18:36; Rom 12:2 whosoever: Mark 9:35; Matt 20:26, 27; 23:8–12; Luke 9:48; 14:11; 18:14; John 13:13–18; 1 Cor 9:19–23; Gal 5:13; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:7—If thou wilt; Prov 27:18—so; Matt 18:4—greatest; Matt 23:11—General; John 13:14—I then

Mark 10:44 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:7—If thou wilt; Matt 23:11—General; Phil 2:7—the form

Mark 10:45 came: Matt 20:28; Luke 22:26, 27; John 13:14; Phil 2:5–8; Heb 5:8 and to: Isa 53:10–12; Dan 9:24, 26; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; 1 Tim 3:4–6; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—a ransom; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 20:26—it; Mark 14:24—which; Gal 1:4—gave; Phil 2:7—the form; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 1 Pet 4:10—minister

Mark 10:46 they came: Matt 20:29–34; Luke 18:35–43 as he went: Luke says that this took place “as he was come nigh unto Jericho,” and afterwards records an event which took place in that city. But the words ἐν [G1722], τῷ [G3588], ἐγγίζειν αὐτοῦ [G847], εἰς [G1519], Ἱερὶχῷ, may be rendered, “When he was nigh Jericho,” which is equally true of him who is gone a little way from it, as of him who is come near it; and as it is probable that Jesus stayed some days in the neighbourhood, this might occur as he went out of the city during that time, and he might afterwards re-enter it. begging: Luke 16:20, 22; John 9:8; Acts 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:13—the highway; Matt 9:27—two; Matt 20:30—two; Luke 16:3—to beg; Acts 13:6—whose

Mark 10:47 Jesus: Matt 2:23; 21:11; 26:71; Luke 4:16; 18:36, 37; John 1:46; 7:41, 52; 19:19; Acts 6:14 thou: Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1; Jer 23:5, 6; Matt 1:1; 9:27; 12:23; 15:22; 20:30; 21:9; 22:42–45; Acts 13:22, 23; Rom 1:3, 4; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Matt 15:23—Send; Mark 14:67—Jesus; Luke 18:5—weary; Luke 18:35—as; John 4:47—he heard

Mark 10:48 many: Mark 5:35; Matt 19:13; 20:31; Luke 18:39 but: Mark 7:26–29; Gen 32:24–28; Jer 29:13; Matt 15:23–28; Luke 11:5–10; 18:1–8; Eph 6:18; Heb 5:7 have: Ps 62:12 Reciprocal: Matt 9:27—Thou; Mark 10:13—disciples; Luke 18:5—weary; Luke 18:40—General

Mark 10:49 stood: Ps 86:15; 145:8; Matt 20:32–34; Luke 18:40; Heb 2:17; 4:15 Be: John 11:28 Reciprocal: Luke 9:41—Bring; 2 Cor 13:11—be of good

Mark 10:50; Phil 3:7–9; Heb 12:1

Mark 10:51 What: Mark 10:36; 2 Chr 1:7; Matt 6:8; 7:7; Luke 18:41–43; Phil 4:6
Reciprocal: Neh 2:4—For what; Matt 20:21—What; Acts 10:21—what; Acts 23:19—What

Mark 10:52 thy faith: Mark 5:34; Matt 9:22, 28–30; 15:28; Luke 7:50; 9:48 made thee whole: or, saved thee he received: Mark 8:25; Ps 33:9; 146:8; Isa 29:18, 19; 35:5; 42:16–18; Matt 11:5; 12:22; 21:14; John 9:5–7, 32, 39; Acts 26:18 followed: Mark 1:31; Luke 8:2, 3
Reciprocal: Matt 9:29—According; Luke 17:19—thy faith; John 5:9—immediately; Acts 14:9—he had

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Christ rides with triumph into Jerusalem;
- 12 curses the fruitless fig-tree;
- 15 purges the temple;
- 20 exhorts his disciples to steadfastness of faith, and to forgive their enemies;
- 27 and defends the lawfulness of his actions by the witness of John, who was a man sent of God.

Mark 11:1 when: Matt 21:1–11; Luke 19:29–40; John 12:14–19 at the: Mark 13:3; 2 Sam 15:30; Zech 14:4; Matt 24:3; 26:30; John 8:1; Acts 1:12 he: Mark 6:7; 14:13 Reciprocal: Luke 24:50—as far; John 11:1—Bethany

Mark 11:2; Matt 21:2, 3; Luke 19:30, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; Jer 32:7—Behold; Mark 14:13—Go; John 2:7—Fill

Mark 11:3 that: Ps 24:1; Acts 10:36; 17:25; 2 Cor 8:9; Heb 2:7–9 and straightway: Mark 14:15; 1 Chr 29:12–18; Ps 110:3; Acts 1:24 Reciprocal: Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Matt 21:2—General; Mark 14:13—Go; Mark 14:14—The Master; Luke 19:31—the Lord; John 21:7—It is

Mark 11:4 and found: Matt 21:6, 7; 26:19; Luke 19:32–34; John 2:5; Heb 11:8 Reciprocal: Matt 21:5—the daughter

Mark 11:7 the colt: Zech 9:9; Matt 21:4, 5; Luke 19:35 and cast: 2 Kgs 9:13; Matt 21:7, 8; Luke 19:36; John 12:12–16

Mark 11:8 cut: Lev 23:40 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:13—and took every; Luke 19:35—they cast; John 12:13—Hosanna

Mark 11:9 Hosanna: Ps 118:25, 26; Matt 21:9; 23:39; Luke 19:37, 38; John 12:13; 19:15
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:25—God save king Adonijah; Ps 145:11—the glory; Jer 30:21—governor; Dan 2:4—O king; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 11:3—he that; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 13:35—Blessed; John 6:15—take

Mark 11:10 the kingdom: Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 33:15–17, 26; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Hos 3:5;

Amos 9:11, 12; Luke 1:31–33 in the: Ps 148:1; Luke 2:14; 19:38–40 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:25—God save king Adonijah; Ps 97:1—Lord; Ps 118:26—Blessed; Ps 145:11—the glory; Jer 30:21—governor; Dan 2:4—O king; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 21:9—Hosanna; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 13:35—Blessed

Mark 11:11 Jesus: Mal 3:1; Matt 21:10–16; Luke 19:41–45 when: Ezek 8:9; Zeph 1:12 he went: Matt 21:17; Luke 21:37, 38; John 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: Matt 21:12—went; Mark 11:19—General; Luke 22:39—as; John 12:1—Bethany; John 18:2—for

Mark 11:12 on: Matt 21:18–22 he was: Matt 4:2; Luke 4:2; John 4:6, 7, 31–33; 19:28; Heb 2:17 Reciprocal: Matt 26:6—in Bethany; Luke 13:6—fig tree; Luke 21:37—the day time; John 18:2—for

Mark 11:13 seeing: Matt 21:19; Luke 13:6–9 a fig tree: The fig-tree, συκεν [[G4808], is a genus of the polygamia tricia class of plants, seldom rising above twelve feet, but sending off from the bottom many spreading branches. The leaves are of a dark green colour, nearly a span long, smooth, and irregularly divided into from three to five deep rounded lobes; and the fruit grows on short and thick stalks, of a purplish colour, and contains a soft, sweet, and fragrant pulp, intermixed with numerous small seeds. haply: Ruth 2:3; 1 Sam 6:9; Luke 10:31; 12:6, 7 he found: Isa 5:7 for: Dr. CAMPBELL observes, that the declaration, “for the time of (ripe, Ed.) figs was not yet,” is not the reason why our Lord did not find any fruit on the tree, because the fig is of that class of vegetables in which the fruit is formed in its immature state before the leaves are seen. But as the fruit is of a pulpy nature, the broad, thick leaves come out in profusion to protect it from the rays of the sun during the time it is ripening. If the words, “for the time,” etc. however, are read as a parenthesis, they then become a reason why Jesus Christ should look for fruit, because the season for gathering not having fully come, it would remove all suspicion that the fruit had been gathered: while the presence of the leaves incontestably proved the advance of the tree to the state in which fruit is found. Reciprocal: Song 6:11—to see the; Isa 5:2—he looked; Matt 21:18—in; John 14:12—the

Mark 11:14 No: Mark 11:20, 21; Isa 5:5, 6; Matt 3:10; 7:19; 12:33–35; 21:19, 33, 44; John 15:6; Deut 6:4–8; 11:26–31; 2 Pet 2:20; Rev 22:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; Heb 6:8—beareth

Mark 11:15 and Jesus: Matt 21:12–16; Luke 19:45; John 2:13–17 the tables: Deut 14:25, 26 Reciprocal: Neh 13:8—I cast; Ps 69:9—zeal; Zech 14:21—no more; Mark 14:49—was; John 2:14—General

Mark 11:17 Is it: 1 Kgs 8:41–48; Isa 56:7; 60:7; Luke 19:46 of all nations the house of prayer: or, an house of prayer for all nations a den: Jer 7:11; Hos 12:7; John 2:16 Reciprocal: Ps 74:3—all; Prov 29:24—partner; Isa 1:23—companions; Isa 23:11—the merchant city; Matt 21:13—ye; John 10:10—thief; Rom 2:22—sacrilege; Rev 18:15—which

Mark 11:18 and: Mark 3:6; 12:12; 14:1, 2; Isa 49:7; Matt 21:15, 38, 39, 45, 46; 26:3, 4; Luke 19:47; John 11:53–57 feared: Mark 11:32; 6:20; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 21:20; 22:8, 18; Matt 21:46; Acts 24:25; Rev 11:5–10 astonished: Mark 1:22; Matt 7:28; Luke 4:22; John 7:46 Reciprocal: John 7:30—they

Mark 11:19; Mark 11:11; Luke 21:37; John 12:36 Reciprocal: Matt 21:17—Bethany; Luke 22:39—as

Mark 11:20; Mark 11:14; Job 18:16, 17; 20:5–7; Isa 5:4; 40:24; Matt 13:6; 15:13; 21:19, 20; John 15:6; Heb 6:8; Jude 12 they saw: Matthew informs us that this tree grew by the way-side, and was therefore not private, but public property; so that the destruction of it really injured no one. Our Lord was pleased to make use of this miracle to prefigure the speedy ruin of the Jewish nation, on account of its unfruitfulness under greater advantages than any other people enjoyed at that day; and, like all the rest of his miracles, it was done with a gracious intention, to alarm his countrymen, and induce them to repent. Reciprocal: Job 8:17—roots; Ezek 17:10—shall it

Mark 11:21; Prov 3:33; Zech 5:3, 4; Matt 25:41; 1 Cor 16:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; Mal 4:6—and smite; Matt 21:20—How; Mark 11:14—No; Heb 6:8—beareth

Mark 11:22 Have: Mark 9:23; 2 Chr 20:20; Ps 62:8; Isa 7:9; John 14:1; Titus 1:1 faith in God: or, the faith of God, Col 2:12 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—speak; Josh 10:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:10—Thou hast; Matt 14:29—he walked; Matt 21:21—If ye have; Luke 8:50—believe; Luke 17:6—If; Acts 3:16—through; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 1 Cor 13:2—and though I have all; Jas 1:6—let; Jas 5:15—the prayer

Mark 11:23 whosoever: Matt 17:20; 21:21; Luke 17:6; 1 Cor 13:2 and shall: Matt 14:13; Rom 4:18–25; Heb 11:17–19; Jas 1:5, 6 whatsoever: Ps 37:4; John 14:13; 15:7 Reciprocal: Zech 14:4—cleave; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 14:29—he walked; Matt 14:31—O thou; Mark 9:18—and they; Mark 9:23—If; Acts 3:16—through; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 1 Tim 2:8—and; Heb 10:22—in full; Rev 8:8—and as

Mark 11:24 What: Matt 7:7–11; 18:19; 21:22; Luke 11:9–13; 18:1–8; John 14:13; 15:7; 16:23–27; Jas 1:5, 6; 5:15–18; 1 John 3:22; 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; Isa 45:11—Ask; Isa 65:24—General; 1 Cor 14:13—pray; 2 Cor 6:13—be; 1 Tim 2:8—and; Heb 10:22—in full

Mark 11:25 stand: Zech 3:1; Luke 18:11; Rev 11:4 forgive: Matt 6:12, 14, 15; 18:23–35; Luke 6:37; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13; Jas 2:13 Reciprocal: Matt 5:7—are; Matt 18:22—but; 1 Tim 2:8—without; Phlm 1:12—thou

Mark 11:26 Reciprocal: Matt 6:12—as; Matt 6:14—General; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 18:35—do; Luke 6:37—forgive; Eph 4:32—forgiving

Mark 11:27 as he: Mal 3:1; Matt 21:23–27; Luke 20:1–8; John 10:23; 18:20 the chief: Mark 14:1; Ps 2:1–5; Acts 4:5–8, 27, 28 Reciprocal: Matt 21:25—baptism; Mark 12:35—while; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 19:47—taught; John 2:18—seeing

Mark 11:28; Exod 2:14; Num 16:3, 13; Acts 7:27, 28, 38, 39, 51 Reciprocal: Matt 21:23—when; Mark 9:14—the scribes; Luke 20:2—Tell; John 2:18—seeing; Acts 4:7—By what power

Mark 11:29 I will: Isa 52:13; Matt 21:24; Luke 20:3–8 question: or, thing Reciprocal: Ps

22:7—shake

Mark 11:30; Mark 1:1–11; 9:13; Matt 3:1–17; Luke 3:1–20; John 1:6–8, 15–36; 3:25–36
Reciprocal: Matt 14:5—because; Matt 17:12—and they; John 3:27—from

Mark 11:31 Why: Matt 11:7–14; 21:25–27, 31, 32; John 1:15, 29, 34, 36; 3:29–36 Reciprocal:
John 3:27—from; John 8:46—why

Mark 11:32 they: Mark 6:20; 12:12; Matt 14:5; 21:46; Luke 20:19; 22:2; Acts 5:26 for: Matt
3:5, 6; 21:31, 32; Luke 7:26–29; 20:6–8; John 10:41 Reciprocal: Matt 21:26—we fear; Mark
11:18—feared; Mark 14:2—lest; Luke 1:76—shalt be

Mark 11:33 We: Isa 1:3; 6:9, 10; 29:9–14; 42:19, 20; 56:10; Jer 8:7–9; Hos 4:6; Mal 2:7, 8;
Matt 15:14; 23:16–26; John 3:10; Rom 1:18–22, 28; 2 Cor 3:15; 4:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:10–12
Neither: Job 5:13; Prov 26:4, 5; Matt 16:4; 21:27; Luke 10:21, 22; 20:7, 8; 22:66–69; John
9:27

CHAPTER 12

- 1 In a parable of the vineyard let out to wicked husbandmen Christ foretells the
reprobation of the Jews, and the calling of the Gentiles;
- 13 He avoids the snare of the Pharisees and Herodians about paying tribute to
Caesar;
- 18 convicts the Sadducees of error, who denied the resurrection;
- 28 resolves the scribe, who questioned of the first commandment;
- 35 refutes the opinion that the scribes held of Christ;
- 38 bidding the people to beware of their ambition and hypocrisy;
- 41 and commends the poor widow for her two mites, above all.

Mark 12:1 he began: Mark 4:2, 11–13, 33, 34; Ezek 20:49; Matt 13:10–15, 34, 35; 21:28–33;
22:1–14; Luke 8:10; 22:9 A certain: Matt 21:33–40; Luke 20:9–15 planted: Ps 80:8–16; Isa
5:1–4; Jer 2:21; Luke 13:6–9; John 15:1–8; Rom 11:17–24 and set: Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 78:68,
69; 147:19, 20; Ezek 20:11, 12, 18–20; Acts 7:38, 46, 47; Rom 3:1, 2; 9:4, 5 and let: Song
8:11, 12; Isa 7:23 and went: Mark 13:34; Matt 25:14; Luke 15:13; 19:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs
20:39—Thy servant; Ps 80:15—vineyard; Ezek 15:2—What; Mic 4:8—O tower

Mark 12:2 at: Ps 1:3; Matt 21:34; Luke 20:10 a servant: Judg 6:8–10; 2 Kgs 17:13; 2 Chr
36:15; Ezra 9:11; Jer 25:4, 5; 35:15; 44:4; Mic 7:1; Zech 1:3–6; 7:7; Luke 12:48; John 15:1–8;
Heb 1:1 Reciprocal: Isa 5:2—he looked; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Ezek 2:3—I send

Mark 12:3 they: 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:10, 14; 22:27; 2 Chr 16:10; 24:19–21; 36:16; Neh 9:26; Jer
2:30; 20:2; 26:20–24; 29:26; 37:15, 16; 38:4–6; Matt 23:34–37; Luke 11:47–51; 13:33, 34; Acts
7:52; 1 Thess 2:15; Heb 11:36, 37 and sent: Jer 44:4, 5, 16; Dan 9:10, 11; Zech 7:9–13; Luke
20:10–12 Reciprocal: Deut 16:16—and they shall; Matt 23:37—thou

Mark 12:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:4—sent them; Ps 68:21—God

Mark 12:5 and him: Mark 9:13; Neh 9:30; Jer 7:25–28; Matt 5:12; 21:35, 36; 22:6; 23:37;

Luke 6:22, 23, 36 Reciprocal: Matt 22:18—Why

Mark 12:6 one: Ps 2:7; Matt 1:23; 11:27; 26:63; John 1:14, 18, 34, 49; 3:16–18; 1 John 4:9; 5:11, 12 his: Mark 1:11; 9:7; Gen 22:2, 12; 37:3, 11–13; 44:20; Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 17:5; Luke 3:22; 9:35; John 3:35; Heb 1:1, 2 They: Ps 2:12; John 5:23; Heb 1:6; Rev 5:9–13 Reciprocal: Matt 21:37—last; Luke 20:15—What

Mark 12:7 This: Mark 12:12; Gen 3:15; 37:20; Ps 2:2, 3; 22:12–15; Isa 49:7; 53:7, 8; Matt 2:3–13, 16; John 11:47–50; Acts 2:23; 5:28; 7:52; 13:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Matt 21:38—This

Mark 12:8 cast: Matt 21:33, 39; Luke 20:15; Heb 13:11–13 Reciprocal: Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Matt 21:38—This

Mark 12:9 shall: Matt 21:40, 41 he will: Lev 26:15–18, 23, 24, 27, 28; Deut 4:26, 27; 28:15–68, 61; Josh 23:15; Prov 1:24–31; Isa 5:5–7; Dan 9:26, 27; Zech 13:7–9; Matt 3:9–12; 12:45; 22:7; 23:34–38; Luke 19:27, 41–44; 20:15, 16 and will: Isa 29:17; 32:15, 16; 65:15; Jer 17:3; Mal 1:11; Matt 8:11–13; 21:43; Acts 13:46–48; 28:23–28; Rom 9:30–33; 10:20, 21; 11:1–12 Reciprocal: Isa 5:3—judge; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Matt 13:12—from; Rev 2:5—else

Mark 12:10 have: Mark 12:26; 2:25; 13:14; Matt 12:3; 19:4; 21:16; 22:31; Luke 6:3 The stone: Ps 118:22, 23; Isa 28:16; Matt 21:42; Luke 20:17, 18; Acts 4:11, 12; Rom 9:33; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the stone; Zech 4:7—headstone; Mark 8:31—rejected; Luke 17:25—rejected; John 5:39—Search; John 12:48—rejecteth; Rom 4:3—what; Jas 2:23—the scripture; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed; 1 Pet 2:6—it

Mark 12:11; Num 23:23; Hab 1:5; Acts 2:12, 32–36; 3:12–16; 13:40, 41; Eph 3:8–11; Col 1:27; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:50—The thing; Ps 118:22—The stone; Matt 21:42—The stone; Eph 2:20—Jesus; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed; 1 Pet 2:7—the stone

Mark 12:12 feared: Mark 11:18, 32; Matt 21:26, 45, 46; Luke 20:6, 19; John 7:25, 30, 44 knew: 2 Sam 12:7–15; 1 Kgs 20:38–41; 21:17–27 Reciprocal: Num 23:7—he took; 1 Kgs 21:20—Hast thou found me; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Ezek 24:3—utter; Mic 2:4—shall; Zeph 2:5—the word; Matt 13:3—in; Mark 12:7—This; Luke 19:47—the chief priests

Mark 12:13 they send: Ps 38:12; 56:5, 6; 140:5; Isa 29:21; Jer 18:18; Matt 22:15, 16; Luke 11:54; 20:20–26 Herodians: Mark 3:6; 8:15; Matt 16:6 Reciprocal: Jer 42:3—General; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 19:3—tempting

Mark 12:14 Master: Mark 14:45; Ps 12:2–4; 55:21; 120:2; Prov 26:23–26; Jer 42:2, 3, 20 we know: John 7:18; 2 Cor 2:2, 17; 4:1; 5:11; 1 Thess 2:4 carest: Deut 33:9, 10; 2 Chr 18:13; Isa 50:7–9; Jer 15:19–21; Ezek 2:6, 7; Mic 3:8; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 1:10; 2:6, 11–14 for thou: Exod 23:2–6; Deut 16:19; 2 Chr 19:7 is it: Ezra 4:12, 13; Neh 9:37; Matt 17:25–27; 22:17; Luke 20:22; 23:2; Rom 13:6 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—ye shall not; Deut 10:17—regardeth; Prov 12:20—Deceit; Isa 58:2—they ask; Mal 2:6—law; Matt 22:16—neither; Mark 9:14—the scribes; Mark 10:17—Good; Luke 20:21—Master; John 3:2—we know; Acts 16:17—the way; Acts 18:25—instructed; 2 Cor 6:8—true; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Mark 12:15 knowing: Matt 22:18; Luke 20:23; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23

Why: Mark 10:2; Ezek 17:2; Acts 5:9; 1 Cor 10:9 a penny: "Valuing of our money, sevenpence halfpenny, as Matt 18:28, marg." Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 16:1—tempting; Matt 19:3—tempting; Mark 8:11—tempting; Luke 20:20—they watched; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies

Mark 12:16 image: Matt 22:19–22; Luke 20:24–26; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 3:12

Mark 12:17 Render: Prov 24:21; Matt 17:25–27; Rom 13:7; 1 Pet 2:17 and to: Mark 12:30; Prov 23:26; Eccl 5:4, 5; Mal 1:6; Acts 4:19, 20; Rom 6:13; 12:1; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 And they: Job 5:12, 13; Matt 22:22, 33, 46; 1 Cor 14:24, 25 Reciprocal: Prov 24:26—shall; Mal 3:8—a man; Luke 20:25—Render; Luke 23:2—forbidding; Titus 2:8—Sound; 1 Pet 2:13—General

Mark 12:18 come: Matt 22:23–33; Luke 20:27–40 say: Acts 4:1, 2; 23:6–9; 1 Cor 15:13–18; 2 Tim 2:18 Reciprocal: Prov 24:26—shall; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 16:1—Sadducees; Acts 23:8—General

Mark 12:19 If: Gen 38:8; Deut 25:5–10; Ruth 4:5 that: Ruth 1:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 19:32—seed; Lev 18:16—General; Deut 31:9—Moses; Matt 22:24—Moses; Matt 22:25—General; Luke 20:33—General

Mark 12:20; Matt 22:25–28; Luke 20:29–33 Reciprocal: Mark 2:25—Have

Mark 12:23 Reciprocal: Ps 31:23—O love

Mark 12:24 Do: As the five books of Moses were the only scriptures which the Sadducees admitted as Divine, our Lord confutes them by an appeal to these books, and proves that they were ignorant of those very writings which they professed to hold sacred. He not only rectified their opinions, but so explained the doctrine as to overthrow the erroneous decision of the Pharisees, that if two brothers married one woman, she should be restored at the resurrection to the first. Isa 8:20; Jer 8:7–9; Hos 6:6; 8:12; Matt 22:29; John 5:39; 20:9; Acts 17:11; Rom 15:4; 2 Tim 3:15–17 because: Job 19:25–27; Isa 25:8; 26:19; Ezek 37:1–14; Dan 12:2; Hos 6:2; 13:14 neither: Mark 10:27; Gen 18:14; Jer 32:17; Luke 1:37; Eph 1:19; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Matt 22:30—in the; Mark 12:27—ye; Luke 20:35—neither; 1 Cor 15:43—in power; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Jas 1:16—Do

Mark 12:25 but: Matt 22:30; Luke 20:35, 36; 1 Cor 15:42–54; Heb 12:22, 23; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 15:43—in power; Heb 11:35—that they

Mark 12:26 have: Mark 12:10; Matt 22:31, 32 in the book: Exod 3:2–6, 16; Luke 20:37; Acts 7:30–32 I am: Gen 17:7, 8; 26:24; 28:13; 31:42; 32:9; 33:20 marg. Isa 41:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Deut 33:16—the good; Matt 9:13—go; Matt 12:3—Have; Matt 19:4—Have; Mark 2:25—Have; Luke 6:3—Have; Heb 11:16—to be

Mark 12:27 is not: Rom 4:17; 14:9; Heb 11:13–16 ye: Mark 12:24; Prov 19:27; Heb 3:10 Reciprocal: Matt 22:32—God is; Luke 20:37—when; Jas 1:16—Do

Mark 12:28 one: Matt 22:34–40 Which: Matt 5:19; 19:18; 23:23; Luke 11:42 Reciprocal: Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 22:36—General; Mark 10:19—knowest; Luke 20:39—thou; 1 Tim 1:5—charity; Titus 2:8—Sound

Mark 12:29 Hear: Mark 12:32, 33; Deut 6:4; 10:12; 30:6; Prov 23:26; Matt 10:37; Luke 10:27; 1 Tim 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 4:35—none else; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 86:10—God; Ps 119:96—but thy; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 22:37—General; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 1 Tim 2:5—one God; Jas 2:19—General; 1 John 2:7—but; 1 John 4:21—General

Mark 12:30 Reciprocal: Deut 6:5—thou shalt; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 103:1—all that; Isa 56:6—to love; Mic 6:8—to do; Matt 22:37—General; Mark 12:17—and to; Luke 10:27—Thou; Rom 8:28—they

Mark 12:31 Thou: Lev 19:13; Matt 7:12; 19:18, 19; 22:39; Luke 10:27, 36, 37; Rom 13:8, 9; 1 Cor 13:4–8; Gal 5:14; Jas 2:8–13; 1 John 3:17–19; 4:7, 8, 21 Reciprocal: Lev 19:18—thou shalt; Matt 5:43—Thou

Mark 12:32 for: Deut 4:39; 5:7; 6:4; Isa 44:8; 45:5, 6, 14, 18, 21, 22; 46:9; Jer 10:10–12 Reciprocal: Deut 4:35—none else; Ps 85:9—Surely; Prov 24:26—shall; Amos 5:24—let; Matt 8:19—certain; Mark 12:29—Hear; Titus 2:8—Sound

Mark 12:33 is more: 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 50:8–15, 23; Prov 21:3; Isa 1:11–17; 58:5–7; Jer 7:21–23; Hos 6:6; Amos 5:21–24; Mic 6:6–8; Matt 9:13; 12:7; 1 Cor 13:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Deut 6:5—thou shalt; Ps 51:17—sacrifices; Ps 116:1—love; Jer 7:22—nor; Matt 22:37—General; Mark 12:29—Hear; Luke 10:27—Thou; Gal 5:14—Thou; Heb 10:4—not

Mark 12:34 Thou: Matt 12:20; Rom 3:20; 7:9; Gal 2:19 And no: Job 32:15, 16; Matt 22:46; Luke 20:40; Rom 3:19; Col 4:6; Titus 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Luke 7:43—Thou; Luke 10:27—Thou; Luke 10:28—Thou hast; Titus 2:8—Sound

Mark 12:35 while: Mark 11:27; Luke 19:47; 20:1; 21:37; John 18:20 How: Matt 22:41, 42; Luke 20:41–44; John 7:42 Reciprocal: Ps 110:1—The Lord; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 26:55—I sat; Mark 14:49—was

Mark 12:36 by: 2 Sam 23:2; Neh 9:30; Matt 22:43–45; Acts 1:16; 28:25; 2 Tim 3:16; Heb 3:7, 8; 4:7; 1 Pet 1:11; 2 Pet 1:21 The Lord: Ps 110:1; Acts 2:34–36; 1 Cor 15:25; Heb 1:13; 10:12, 13 Reciprocal: Dan 10:17—the servant of this my lord; Matt 10:20—but; Luke 1:70—spake; Luke 20:42—himself; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:30—being; Col 3:1—where; 1 Pet 3:22—is on

Mark 12:37 and whence: Matt 1:23; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5; 1 Tim 3:16; Rev 22:16 And the: Matt 11:5, 25; 21:46; Luke 19:48; 21:38; John 7:46–49; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:28—Hearken; Neh 8:3—ears; Zech 11:7—General; Luke 8:40—the people; Luke 20:42—himself; Jas 1:19—let

Mark 12:38 said: Mark 4:2 Beware: Matt 10:17; 23:1–7; Luke 20:45–47 which: Matt 6:5; Luke 11:43; 14:7–11; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Matt 7:15—Beware; Matt 23:2—General; Matt 23:6—General; Luke 20:46—which

Mark 12:39; Jas 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Matt 6:2—in the synagogues; Matt 23:6—General; Luke 11:43—for; Luke 14:7—they; Luke 20:46—which

Mark 12:40 devour: Ezek 22:25; Mic 2:2; 3:1–4; Matt 23:14; Luke 20:47; 2 Tim 3:6 long: Matt 6:7; 11:22–24; 23:33; Luke 12:47, 48 Reciprocal: Mic 2:9—cast; Mark 3:29—but is; Luke 5:33—and make; Rom 13:2—receive; Phil 1:18—whether

Mark 12:41 sat: Matt 27:6; Luke 21:2–4; John 8:20 money: A piece of brass money, see Matt 10:9. the treasury: 2 Kgs 12:9 Reciprocal: Exod 35:5—whosoever; Exod 35:22—every man; Deut 16:17—as he is able; Josh 6:19—the treasury; 2 Kgs 22:4—sum the silver; 2 Chr 24:8—at the king's; Prov 19:22—desire; Mal 1:14—which hath in his flock; Matt 25:23—Well; Luke 21:1—and saw; 1 Cor 16:2—as God

Mark 12:42 two mites: “It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.” Mark 12:42 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:4—sum the silver; Song 8:1—yea; Matt 10:42—a cup; Luke 12:59—mite; Luke 21:2—mites; 2 Cor 8:2—their deep; 2 Cor 8:12—if

Mark 12:43 That: Exod 35:21–29; Matt 10:42; Acts 11:29; 2 Cor 8:2, 12; 9:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; Matt 5:18—verily; Luke 21:3—more; John 8:20—in the treasury

Mark 12:44 cast in of: Mark 14:8; 1 Chr 29:2–17; 2 Chr 24:10–14; 31:5–10; 35:7, 8; Ezra 2:68, 69; Neh 7:70–72; 2 Cor 8:2, 3; Phil 4:10–17 all her: Deut 24:6; Luke 8:43; 15:12, 30; 21:2–4; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Luke 21:3—more

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Christ foretells the destruction of the temple;
- 9 the persecutions for the gospel;
- 10 that the gospel must be preached to all nations;
- 14 that great calamities shall happen to the Jews;
- 24 and the manner of his coming to judgment;
- 32 the hour whereof being known to none, every man is to watch and pray, that we be not found unprovided, when he comes to each one particularly by death.

Mark 13:1 as he: Matt 24:1, 2; Luke 21:5–7 out: Ezek 7:20–22; 8:6; 10:4, 19; 11:22, 23; Mal 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:13—in his state; Ezra 5:8—great stones; Jer 51:61—and shalt see

Mark 13:2 there: 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; 2 Chr 7:20, 21; Jer 26:18; Mic 3:12; Matt 24:2; Luke 19:41–44; 21:6; Acts 6:14; Rev 11:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:13—in his state; Ezra 5:8—great stones; Lam 4:1—the stones; Dan 9:26—the prince; Matt 24:1—show; Luke 19:44—leave; Luke 21:5—as

Mark 13:3 as: Matt 24:3 Peter: Mark 1:16–19; 5:37; 9:2; 10:35; 14:33; John 1:40, 41 privately: Mark 4:34; Matt 13:10, 36 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Andrew; Mark 11:1—at the; Luke 19:37—at; Luke 21:7—when; Luke 22:39—as; John 8:1—General

Mark 13:4; Dan 12:6, 8; Matt 24:3; Luke 21:7; John 21:21, 22; Acts 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Matt 24:30—the sign; Luke 13:23—And

Mark 13:5 Take: Jer 29:8; Matt 24:4, 5; Luke 21:8; 1 Cor 15:33; Eph 5:6; Col 2:8; 2 Thess 2:3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 20:7, 8 Reciprocal: Mark 13:9—take; Mark 13:23—take; Luke 13:23—And; 2 John 8—Look

Mark 13:6 many: Mark 13:22; Jer 14:14; 23:21–25; John 5:43; 1 John 4:1 and shall: Mark 13:22; Matt 24:5, 11, 23, 24; Acts 5:36–39 Reciprocal: Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 13:6—made; Matt 24:4—Take; Luke 21:8—Take; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 2 John 8—Look

Mark 13:7 when: Ps 27:3; 46:1–3; 112:7; Prov 3:25; Isa 8:12; Jer 4:19–21; 51:46; Matt 24:6, 7; Luke 21:9–11; John 14:1, 27 must: 2 Sam 14:14; Matt 18:7; Acts 17:3 Reciprocal: Dan 9:26—and the end; Obad 1—We; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken

Mark 13:8 nation shall: 2 Chr 15:6; Isa 19:2; Jer 25:32; Hag 2:22; Zech 14:13; Rev 6:4 famines: Acts 11:28 these: Matt 24:8 sorrows: “The word in the original importeth the pains of a woman in travail.” Ps 48:6; Isa 37:3; Jer 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 49:24; 50:43; Mic 4:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:3 Reciprocal: Isa 29:6—General; Jer 51:46—lest; Matt 24:6—ye shall hear; Luke 21:9—when; Luke 21:10—Nation shall

Mark 13:9 take: Mark 13:5; Matt 10:17, 18; 23:34–37; 24:9, 10; Luke 21:16–18; John 15:20; 16:2; Acts 4:1–21; 5:17–40; 6:11–15; 7:54–60; 8:1–3; 9:1, 2, 13, 14, 16; 12:1–3; 16:20–24; 21:11, 31–40; 22:19, 20; 23:1, 2; 24:1–9; 25:1–Acts 26:32; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 11:23–27; Phil 1:29; 2 Thess 1:5; Rev 1:9; 2:10, 13; 6:9–11 councils: Συνοδία, Sanhedrins, the grand national council, and smaller courts of judicature in each city. See note on Matt 5:22. For the fulfilment of these predictions, see notes on Matt. 24. a: Mark 1:44; 6:11; Matt 10:18; Luke 9:5 Reciprocal: Dan 3:13—Then; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 8:4—for; Matt 24:21—General; Mark 13:11—and deliver; Mark 13:23—take; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 12:11—General; Luke 21:12—before; Luke 21:34—take; Acts 5:40—beaten; Acts 6:9—the synagogue; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 20:28—Take; Acts 26:11—I punished; 2 Cor 11:24—forty; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; Heb 3:12—Take; 2 John 8—Look

Mark 13:10; Mark 16:15; Matt 24:14; 28:18, 19; Rom 1:8; 10:18; 15:19; Col 1:6, 23; Rev 14:6 Reciprocal: Prov 8:1—General; Isa 52:7—publisheth; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Titus 1:3—manifested

Mark 13:11 and deliver: Mark 13:9; Matt 10:17, 21; Acts 3:13 take: Exod 4:10–12; Jer 1:6–9; Dan 3:16–18; Matt 10:19, 20; Luke 12:11, 12; 21:14, 15; Acts 2:4; 4:8–22, 31; 6:10, 15; 7:55 shall be: Isa 50:4; John 3:27; Eph 6:19, 20; Jas 1:5 but: 2 Sam 23:2; 1 Cor 2:13; Eph 3:5; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Dan 3:15—we are; Matt 6:25—Take; John 14:26—Holy Ghost

Mark 13:12; Ezek 38:21; Mic 7:4–6; Matt 10:21; 24:10; Luke 12:52, 53; 21:16 Reciprocal: Jer 13:14—even; Matt 10:17—beware; Matt 10:35—General; Matt 13:21—for

Mark 13:13 ye: Matt 5:11, 12; 24:9; Luke 6:22; 21:17; John 15:18, 19; 17:14; 1 John 3:13 but: Dan 12:12; Matt 10:22; 24:13; Rom 2:7; Gal 6:9; Heb 3:14; 10:39; Jas 1:12; Rev 2:10; 3:10 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:24—All his; Matt 10:21—the brother shall; Matt 13:21—for; Heb 11:27—endured

Mark 13:14 the abomination: Dan 8:13; 9:27; 12:11; Matt 24:15–28; Luke 21:20–22 where:

Lam 1:10; Ezek 44:9 let him: Matt 13:51; Acts 8:30, 31; 1 Cor 14:7, 8, 20; Rev 1:3; 13:18 then: Luke 21:21–24 Reciprocal: Exod 9:20—General; 1 Sam 20:38—General; Prov 11:9—through; Jer 35:11—Come; Jer 44:29—a sign; Dan 1:6—Daniel; Dan 8:15—sought; Dan 9:25—and understand; Dan 11:31—the abomination; Zech 14:2—the city; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 23:38—General; Mark 12:10—have; Mark 14:52—General; Luke 8:18—heed; Luke 17:31—he which; Luke 19:43—the days; Luke 21:7—what

Mark 13:15; Gen 19:15–17, 22, 26; Job 2:4; Prov 6:4, 5; 22:3; Matt 24:16–18; Luke 17:31–33; Acts 27:18, 19, 38; Phil 3:7, 8; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Matt 24:17—which; Luke 21:21—flee

Mark 13:16 Reciprocal: Matt 24:17—which

Mark 13:17; Deut 28:56, 57; Lam 2:19, 20; 4:3, 4, 10; Hos 9:14; 13:16; Matt 24:19–21; Luke 21:23; 23:29

Mark 13:18 Reciprocal: Matt 24:19—General

Mark 13:19 in those: Deut 28:59; 29:22–28; Isa 65:12–15; Lam 1:12; 2:13; 4:6; Dan 9:12, 26; 12:1; Joel 2:2; Matt 24:21; Luke 21:22–24 from: Deut 4:32 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—beginning; Jer 30:7—so; Zech 14:2—the city; 2 Pet 3:4—from the beginning

Mark 13:20 for: Isa 1:9; 6:13; 65:8, 9; Zech 13:8, 9; Matt 24:22; Rom 11:5–7, 23, 24, 28–32 Reciprocal: Deut 28:62—few in number; Isa 43:20—my chosen; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Ezek 14:22—therein; Ezek 20:5—In the; Dan 2:30—but; Matt 13:33—Another; Matt 19:25—Who; Mark 13:27—his elect; Luke 21:22—all; Col 3:12—as; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 1 Pet 4:18—if

Mark 13:21; Deut 13:1–3; Matt 24:5, 23–25; Luke 17:23, 24; 21:8; John 5:43 Reciprocal: Luke 17:21—Lo here; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 1 John 4:1—many

Mark 13:22 if it: Mark 13:6; Matt 24:24; John 10:27, 28; 2 Thess 2:8–14; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 John 2:19, 26; Rev 13:8, 13, 14; 17:8 Reciprocal: Prov 11:9—through; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 13:6—made; Ezek 13:23—for I; Matt 7:15—false; Matt 24:4—Take; Matt 24:11—General; Matt 26:39—if; Mark 13:27—his elect; Eph 5:6—no; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Col 2:4—lest; Col 3:12—as; 2 Thess 2:9—and signs; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 2 Pet 2:2—many; 2 Pet 2:14—beguiling; 2 Pet 3:17—being; 1 John 2:18—ye have; Rev 16:14—working

Mark 13:23 take: Mark 13:5, 9, 33; Matt 7:15; Luke 21:8, 34; 2 Pet 3:17 behold: Isa 44:7, 8; John 14:29; 16:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Prov 11:9—through; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 13:6—made; Luke 12:5—forewarn; Luke 17:34—I tell; John 16:4—that when; Heb 3:12—Take; 2 John 8—Look

Mark 13:24; Isa 13:10; 24:20–23; Jer 4:23–25, 28; Ezek 32:7; Dan 7:10; 12:1; Joel 2:30, 31; Amos 5:20; Zeph 1:14–18; Matt 24:29–31; Luke 21:25–27; Acts 2:19, 20; 2 Pet 3:10, 12; Rev 6:12–14; 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Isa 24:23—the moon; Isa 34:4—all the; Joel 2:10—the sun; Hag 2:6—and I; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Mark 13:25 Reciprocal: Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Joel 2:10—the sun; Joel 2:31—sun; Matt 24:29—Immediately; Luke 21:26—for the; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 12:1—there

Mark 13:26; Mark 8:38; 14:62; Dan 7:9–14; Matt 16:17, 27; 24:30; 25:31; Acts 1:11; 1 Thess 4:16; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Dan 7:13—one like; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 10:23—till; Matt 16:28—see; Mark 13:32—of; Luke 17:30—General; Luke 21:25—signs; Luke 21:27—see; Acts 3:20—General

Mark 13:27 shall he: Matt 13:41, 49; 24:31; Luke 16:22; Rev 7:1–3; 15:6, 7 shall gather: Gen 49:10; Matt 25:31, 32; John 10:16; 11:52; 1 Thess 4:14–17; 2 Thess 2:1; Rev 7:5–9 his elect: Mark 13:20, 22; Isa 65:9; Matt 24:22, 24, 31; Luke 18:7; Rom 8:33; Col 3:12; 2 Tim 2:10; 1 Pet 1:2 from: Deut 30:4; Matt 12:42 Reciprocal: Deut 4:32—from the one; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Ezek 1:14—General; Dan 8:8—toward; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mark 13:32—of; Luke 13:29—General

Mark 13:28; Matt 24:32, 33; Luke 21:29–31

Mark 13:29 know: Ezek 7:10–12; 12:25–28; Heb 10:25–37; Jas 5:9; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Matt 24:32—General

Mark 13:30 that: Matt 16:28; 23:36; 24:34; Luke 21:32 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:25—in your; Matt 5:18—verily; Acts 3:20—General; 1 Thess 5:1—the times; Heb 10:25—as ye

Mark 13:31 Heaven: Ps 102:25–27; Isa 51:6; Matt 5:18; 24:35; Heb 1:10–12; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 20:11 my: Num 23:19; Josh 23:14, 15; Ps 19:7; Isa 40:8; Zech 1:6; Luke 21:33; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:10—fall unto the earth; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ezek 12:25—in your; Ezek 22:14—I the; Matt 23:36—General; Matt 24:34—This; Heb 1:11—shall perish

Mark 13:32 of: Mark 13:26, 27; Matt 24:36–42; 25:6, 13, 19; Acts 1:7; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 3:3 neither: Rev 1:1 Reciprocal: Job 14:13—appoint me; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Dan 4:12—the fowls; Amos 4:12—prepare; Zech 14:7—which

Mark 13:33; Mark 13:23, 35–37; 14:37, 38; Matt 24:42–44; 25:13; 26:40, 41; Luke 12:40; 21:34–36; Rom 13:11, 12, 14; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:18; 1 Thess 5:5–8; Heb 12:15; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8; Rev 3:2; 16:15 Reciprocal: Matt 25:6—at; Mark 13:37—I say; Luke 21:36—Watch; Col 4:2—watch; Heb 3:12—Take; Rev 3:3—know

Mark 13:34 as a: Matt 24:45; 25:14–30; Luke 19:12–17 and to: Rom 12:4–8; 13:6; 1 Cor 3:5–10; 12:4–31; 15:58; Col 3:24; 4:1 and commanded: Ezek 3:17–21; 33:2–9; Matt 24:45–47; Luke 12:36–40; Acts 20:29–31 the porter: Matt 16:19; John 10:3; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—work; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:4—General; 2 Kgs 7:10—the porter; Ezra 8:29—Watch ye; Ezra 10:4—for this matter; Neh 4:15—every one; Prov 7:19—he; Isa 56:10—loving; Matt 20:1—labourers; Matt 21:28—sons; Matt 21:33—went; Mark 12:1—and went; Luke 10:2—the labourers; John 3:27—A man; Acts 20:31—watch; Rom 14:18—in; 2 Cor 6:5—watchings; Phil 1:1—the servants; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; 1 Thess 5:2—the day; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 2 Tim 4:5—watch

Mark 13:35; Mark 13:33; Matt 24:42, 44 Reciprocal: Gen 27:2—I know not; 2 Kgs 7:10—the porter; Ezra 8:29—Watch ye; Prov 6:4—General; Lam 2:19—watches; Mark 13:37—I say; Mark 14:34—and watch; Luke 21:34—that day; Rom 13:11—it is; 1 Thess 5:2—the day; 1 Thess 5:6—watch

Mark 13:36 he find: Mark 14:37, 40; Prov 6:9–11; 24:33, 34; Song 3:1; 5:2; Isa 56:10; Matt 24:48–51; 25:5; Luke 21:34; 22:45; Rom 13:11–14; Eph 5:14; 1 Thess 5:6, 7 Reciprocal: Prov 6:4—General; Acts 20:9—being; Rev 3:3—know

Mark 13:37 I say: Mark 13:33, 35; Luke 12:41–46 Reciprocal: Luke 11:9—I say; Luke 21:36—Watch; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 2 Tim 4:5—watch

CHAPTER 14

- 1 A conspiracy against Christ;
- 3 Precious ointment is poured on his head by a woman;
- 10 Judas sells his Master for money;
- 12 Christ himself foretells how he shall be betrayed by one of his disciples;
- 22 after the passover prepared, and eaten, institutes his last supper;
- 26 declares aforehand the flight of all his disciples, and Peter's denial;
- 43 Judas betrays him with a kiss;
- 46 He is apprehended in the garden;
- 53 falsely accused and impiously condemned of the Jews' council;
- 65 shamefully abused by them;
- 66 and thrice denied of Peter.

Mark 14:1 two: Matt 6:2; Luke 22:1, 2; John 11:53–57; 13:1 the passover: Exod 12:6–20; Lev 23:5–7; Num 28:16–25; Deut 16:1–8 chief: Ps 2:1–5; John 11:47; Acts 4:25–28 by: Ps 52:3; 62:4, 9; 64:2–6; Matt 26:4 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Exod 34:18—General; Lev 2:6—General; 1 Sam 23:23—take knowledge; Hos 6:9—so; Matt 14:5—when; Matt 26:2—know; Mark 11:18—and; Mark 11:27—the chief; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; Acts 4:27—the people

Mark 14:2 Not: Prov 19:21; 21:30; Lam 3:27; Matt 26:5 lest: Mark 11:18, 32; Luke 20:6; John 7:40; 12:19 Reciprocal: Matt 14:5—when; Matt 26:2—know; Luke 22:1—General; Luke 22:6—in the absence of the multitude; John 13:1—the feast; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 21:31—that all

Mark 14:3 being: Matt 26:6, 7; John 11:2; 12:1–3 of ointment: Song 4:13, 14; 5:5; Luke 7:37, 38 spikenard: or, pure nard, or liquid nard Reciprocal: Ps 106:31—General; Matt 25:17—he also; Mark 16:1—sweet; Luke 7:36—one; John 12:2—Martha; John 12:3—took

Mark 14:4 there: Eccl 4:4; Matt 26:8, 9; John 12:4, 5 Why: Eccl 5:4–8; Mal 1:12, 13

Mark 14:5 pence: Matt 18:28 marg. John 6:7 have been given: John 12:5, 6; 13:29; Eph 4:28 And they: Exod 16:7, 8; Deut 1:27; Ps 106:25; Matt 20:11; Luke 15:2; John 6:43; 1 Cor 10:10; Phil 2:14; Jude 16 Reciprocal: Mal 1:13—Behold; Matt 26:9—General; Luke 3:11—He that hath two

Mark 14:6 Let: Job 42:7, 8; Isa 54:17; 2 Cor 10:18 a good: Matt 26:10; John 10:32, 33; Acts 9:36; 2 Cor 9:8; Eph 2:10; Col 1:10; 2 Thess 2:17; 1 Tim 5:10; 6:18; 2 Tim 2:21; 3:17; Titus 2:7, 14; 3:8, 14; Heb 10:24; 13:21; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—Let her alone; Prov

19:22—desire; Song 8:1—yea; Luke 22:56—a certain maid; John 12:7—Let

Mark 14:7 ye have: Deut 15:11; Matt 25:35–45; 26:11; John 12:7, 8; 2 Cor 9:13, 14; Phlm 1:7; Jas 2:14–16; 1 John 3:16–19 but: John 13:33; 16:5, 28; 17:11; Acts 3:21 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—thy brother; Lev 27:8—poorer; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Prov 31:31—and let; Matt 10:42—a cup; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 8:12—if; Jas 2:15—General; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Mark 14:8 hath done: “It appears to me more probable,” says Dr. DODDRIDGE, “that Matthew and Mark should have introduced this story out of its place—that Lazarus, if he made this feast—which is not expressly said by John should have made use of Simon’s house, as more convenient—and that Mary should have poured this ointment on Christ’s head and body, as well as on his feet—than that, within the compass of four days, Christ should have been twice anointed with so costly a perfume; and that the same fault should be found with the action, and the same value set upon the ointment, and the same words used in defence of the woman, and all this in the presence of many of the same persons; all which improbable particulars must be admitted, if the stories be considered as different.” The rebuke which Judas received from Christ at this unction determined him in his resolution to betray his Master; and therefore Christ’s rebuke, and Judas’s revenge, are united, as cause and effect, by Matthew and Mark. 1 Chr 28:2, 3; 29:1–17; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; 34:19–33; Ps 110:3; 2 Cor 8:1–3, 12 she is: Mark 15:42–47; 16:1; Luke 23:53–56; 24:1–3; John 12:7; 19:32–42 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; 2 Chr 6:8—thou didst well; 2 Chr 34:29—the king; Prov 3:9—General; Mal 1:14—which hath in his flock; Matt 10:42—a cup; Matt 25:23—Well; Matt 26:12—General; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Luke 10:34—bound; Luke 21:3—more; Acts 3:6—but; Acts 9:39—and showing; Rom 1:15—so; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 8:3—to

Mark 14:9 Wheresoever: Mark 16:15; Matt 26:12, 13 a memorial: Num 31:54; Ps 112:6–9; Zech 6:14 Reciprocal: Exod 39:7—a memorial; Prov 10:7—memory; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 25:23—Well; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 2:1—all; Luke 21:3—more; Rev 3:10—all

Mark 14:10 Judas: Matt 26:14–16; Luke 22:3–6; John 13:2, 30 one: Ps 41:9; 55:12–14; Matt 10:4; John 6:70 to betray: John 13:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:23—take knowledge; Esth 5:14—the thing; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 17:23—General; Zech 11:12—So; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 14:41—the Son; Luke 22:4—went; Luke 22:47—Judas; Rom 1:32—have pleasure in them

Mark 14:11 they were: Hos 7:3; Luke 22:5 and promised: 1 Kgs 21:20; 2 Kgs 5:26; Prov 1:10–16; 28:21, 22; Matt 26:15; 1 Tim 6:10; 2 Pet 2:14, 15; Jude 11 he sought: Luke 22:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:23—take knowledge; Esth 5:14—the thing; Prov 17:23—General; Zech 11:12—So; Matt 26:16—he; Matt 27:3—Judas; Luke 22:3—entered; Luke 22:4—went; Rom 1:32—have pleasure in them; 2 Thess 2:12—but

Mark 14:12 the first: Exod 12:6, 8, 18; 13:3; Lev 23:5, 6; Num 28:16–18; Deut 16:1–4; Matt 26:17; Luke 22:7 killed: or, sacrificed, 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Where: Matt 3:15; Luke 22:8, 9; Gal 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—and take; Exod 23:15—the feast; Num 9:2—his appointed; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Matt 26:5—Not; Luke 22:1—General; John 2:7—Fill

Mark 14:13 Go: Mark 11:2, 3; Matt 8:9; 26:18, 19; Luke 19:30–33; 22:10–13; John 2:5;

15:14; Heb 4:13; 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—cometh; 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; Jer 32:7—Behold; Matt 21:2—General; Mark 11:1—he; Luke 22:8—he; Acts 8:27—he arose

Mark 14:14 The Master: Mark 10:17; 11:3; John 11:28; 13:13 where I: Rev 3:20

Mark 14:15 he will: 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 110:3; Prov 16:1; 21:1, 2; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 4:13 upper: Acts 1:13; 20:8 Reciprocal: Mark 11:3—and straightway; Acts 9:37—in an

Mark 14:16 and found: Luke 22:13, 35; John 16:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:9—and all those signs; Ezek 12:7—I did so

Mark 14:17; Matt 26:20; Luke 22:14 Reciprocal: Luke 22:56—a certain maid

Mark 14:18 as: Matt 26:21 Verily: Mark 14:9, 25; 3:28; 6:11; 8:12; 9:1, 41; 10:15, 29; Matt 5:18; 6:2, 5, 16; Luke 4:24; 11:51; John 1:51; 3:3, 5, 11; 5:19, 24, 25; 6:26, 32, 47; 13:38; 21:18 One: Ps 41:9; 55:13, 14; John 6:70; 13:21 Reciprocal: Mark 14:41—the Son; Luke 22:3—being; Luke 22:21—General

Mark 14:19 and to: Matt 26:22; Luke 22:21–23; John 13:22 Reciprocal: Luke 22:23—General; John 13:26—He it is

Mark 14:20 It is: Mark 14:43; Matt 26:47; Luke 22:47; John 6:71 dippeth: Matt 26:23; John 13:26 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Dan 11:26—that feed; Matt 26:22—General; John 13:18—but

Mark 14:21 goeth: Mark 14:49; Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 52:14; 53:1–12; Dan 9:24, 26; Zech 13:7; Matt 26:24, 54, 56; Luke 22:22; 24:26, 27, 44; John 19:28, 36, 37; Acts 2:23; 4:27; 13:27–29 but: Ps 55:15; 109:6–20; Matt 18:7; 27:3–5; Acts 1:16–20, 25 good: Matt 18:6, 7; 26:24, 25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:6—for I am; 2 Chr 18:22—and the Lord; Rom 9:19—Why doth

Mark 14:22 as: Matt 26:26–29; Luke 22:19, 20; 1 Cor 10:16, 17; 11:23–29 and blessed: Mark 6:41; Luke 24:30; John 6:23 take: John 6:48–58 this: That is, this represents my body; the substantive verb, whether expressed or understood, being often equivalent to signifies or represents. (Exod 12:11; Dan 7:24; Matt 13:38, 39; Luke 8:9; 15:26; 18:36; John 7:36; 10:6; Acts 10:17; Rev 1:20; 5:6, 8; 11:4; 17:12, 18; 19:8). Mark 14:24; Gen 41:26; Zech 5:7; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 10:4; Gal 4:25 Reciprocal: Exod 39:7—a memorial; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Mark 14:23—when

Mark 14:23 when: Mark 14:22; Luke 22:17; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:16 and they: Matt 26:27 Reciprocal: Ps 104:15—wine; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Luke 22:18—I will not

Mark 14:24 This: Exod 24:8; Zech 9:11; John 6:53; 1 Cor 10:16; 11:25; Heb 9:15–23; 13:20, 21 which: Mark 10:45; Rev 5:8–10; 7:9–17 Reciprocal: Lev 17:11—I have; Judg 16:16—vexed; 2 Sam 23:17—the blood; 1 Chr 11:19—shall I; Jer 31:31—I; Matt 20:28—for; Matt 26:27—he took; Matt 26:28—my; Mark 14:22—this; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; Eph 1:7—whom; Heb 7:22—of a; Heb 8:8—a new; Heb 12:24—covenant; 1 John 5:6—blood

Mark 14:25 I will: Ps 104:15; Matt 26:29; Luke 22:16–18, 29, 30 new: Joel 3:18; Amos 9:13, 14; Zech 9:17 Reciprocal: Num 6:20—and after; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; Mark 15:23—but; Luke 9:27—see

Mark 14:26 sung: Ps 47:6, 7; Acts 16:25; 1 Cor 14:15; Eph 5:18–20; Col 3:16; Jas 5:13; Rev 5:9 hymn: or, psalm, This was probably Psa. 113–118, which the Jews term the great Hallel, or praise, and always sing at the paschal festivity. they went. Matt 26:30; Luke 22:39; Judg 18:1–4 Reciprocal: Ps 81:2—General; Ps 113:1—General; Luke 19:37—at

Mark 14:27 All: Matt 26:31; Luke 22:31, 32; John 16:1, 32; 2 Tim 4:16 for: Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Prov 28:26—that; Matt 26:5—Not; Mark 14:50—General; John 13:37—why

Mark 14:28; Mark 16:7; Matt 16:21; 26:32; 28:7, 10, 16; John 21:1; 1 Cor 15:4–6 Reciprocal: Matt 26:31—All

Mark 14:29 Although: Matt 26:33–35; Luke 22:33, 34; John 13:36–38; 21:15 Reciprocal: Mark 14:37—Simon; Mark 14:54—Peter; Mark 14:68—he denied; Luke 17:34—I tell

Mark 14:30 this day: Gen 1:5, 8, 13, 19, 23 before: Mark 14:66–72; Matt 26:69–75; Luke 22:54–62; John 18:17, 25–27; 1 Cor 10:12 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 10:33—deny me; Matt 26:34—That; Matt 26:74—And; Mark 14:68—and the; Mark 14:72—the second; Luke 22:34—the cock; John 13:38—The cock; John 18:10—General; John 18:27—and

Mark 14:31 he spake: 2 Kgs 8:13; Job 40:4, 5; Ps 30:6; Prov 16:18; 18:24; 29:23; Jer 10:23; 17:9 Likewise: Exod 19:8; Deut 5:27–29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:22—let me go; Ps 118:5—called; Matt 14:28—bid; Matt 26:34—That; Mark 10:39—We; Luke 22:33—I am

Mark 14:32 they came: Matt 26:36–46; Luke 22:39; John 18:1–11 while: Mark 14:36, 39; Ps 18:5, 6; 22:1, 2; 88:1–3; 109:4 Reciprocal: Heb 5:7—when

Mark 14:33 Peter: Mark 1:16–19; 5:37; 9:2 and began: Ps 38:11; 69:1–3; 88:14–16; Isa 53:10; Matt 26:37, 38; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Job 6:4—drinketh up; Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 22:14—heart; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 61:2—my heart; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 102:7—watch; Ps 116:3—sorrows; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Ps 142:3—my spirit; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Prov 14:10—heart; Prov 18:14—but; Mark 1:19—James; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 10:35—James; Mark 13:3—Peter; Luke 6:14—James; Luke 8:51—save; Luke 9:28—he; John 11:33—he groaned; John 12:27—is; Acts 1:13—Peter

Mark 14:34 My soul: Isa 53:3, 4, 12; Lam 1:12; John 12:27 and watch: Mark 14:37, 38; 13:35–37; Eph 6:18, 19; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8 Reciprocal: Job 6:4—drinketh up; Job 16:16—on my eyelids; Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 22:14—heart; Ps 42:5—Why art thou cast down; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 61:2—my heart; Ps 69:14—out of; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 88:3—soul; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 109:16—slay; Ps 119:143—Trouble; Prov 12:25—Heaviness; Prov 14:10—heart; Prov 18:14—but; Matt 26:37—sorrowful; Luke 6:12—that; Heb 5:7—in that he feared

Mark 14:35 and fell: Gen 17:3; Deut 9:18; 1 Chr 21:15, 16; 2 Chr 7:3; Matt 26:39; Luke 17:15, 16; Acts 10:25, 26; Heb 5:7; Rev 4:10; 5:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:42—he cast himself; Ps 95:6—worship; Luke 22:41—and kneeled; John 18:11—the cup

Mark 14:36 Abba: Matt 6:9; Rom 8:15, 16; Gal 4:6 all: Mark 10:27; Gen 18:14; Jer 32:27; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 5:7; 6:18 take: Luke 22:41, 42 nevertheless: Ps 40:8; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38, 39; 12:27; 18:11; Phil 2:8; Heb 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Job 42:2—thou; Ps 18:6—distress; Matt 20:22—the cup; Matt 26:39—and prayed; Mark 10:38—drink of the; Mark 10:39—Ye; Mark 14:32—while; John 12:28—Father; Heb 12:2—endured

Mark 14:37 and findeth: Mark 14:40, 41; Luke 9:31, 32; 22:45, 46 Simon: Mark 14:29–31; 2 Sam 16:17; Jonah 1:6; Matt 25:5; 26:40; 1 Thess 5:6–8 couldst: Jer 12:5; Heb 12:3 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—Moses' hands; Ps 69:20—I looked; Mal 1:13—Behold; Mark 13:33—General; Mark 13:36—he find; Mark 14:34—and watch; Luke 12:41—Lord; Luke 22:33—I am; John 18:25—stood; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 1 Pet 4:7—and

Mark 14:38 Watch: Mark 14:34; Matt 24:42; 25:13; 26:41; Luke 21:36; 22:40, 46; 1 Cor 16:13; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 3:2, 3, 10 The spirit: Rom 7:18–25; Gal 5:17; Phil 2:12 Reciprocal: Prov 4:23—Keep; Mal 1:13—Behold; Matt 14:30—when; Matt 25:5—they; Mark 13:33—General; Mark 14:54—Peter; Mark 14:69—and began; Luke 22:33—I am; John 18:25—stood; Eph 6:18—watching; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 1 Pet 4:7—and; Rev 16:15—Blessed

Mark 14:39 he went: Matt 6:7; 26:42–44; Luke 18:1; 2 Cor 12:8 Reciprocal: Mark 14:32—while

Mark 14:40 neither: Mark 9:33, 34; Gen 44:16; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Matt 26:42—the second; Mark 13:36—he find; Mark 14:37—and findeth; Luke 22:45—sleeping

Mark 14:41 Sleep: Mark 7:9; Judg 10:14; 1 Kgs 18:27; 22:15; 2 Kgs 3:13; Eccl 11:9; Ezek 20:39; Matt 26:45, 46 the hour: John 7:30; 8:20; 12:23, 27; 13:1; 17:1 the Son: Mark 14:10, 18; 9:31; 10:33, 34; Matt 26:2; John 13:2; Acts 7:52 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; 1 Chr 21:15—It is enough; Isa 29:9—General; Amos 4:4—Come; Mark 14:37—and findeth; Luke 22:45—sleeping; Luke 22:47—while

Mark 14:42; Matt 26:46; John 18:1, 2 Reciprocal: Matt 26:45—the hour

Mark 14:43 while: Matt 26:47; Luke 22:47, 48; John 18:3–9; Acts 1:16 and with: Ps 2:1, 2; 3:1, 2; 22:11–13 Reciprocal: Matt 10:4—and; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 14:20—It is; Acts 4:27—the people

Mark 14:44 a token: Exod 12:13; Josh 2:12; Phil 1:28; 2 Thess 3:17 Whomsoever: 2 Sam 20:9, 10; Ps 55:20, 21; Prov 27:6; Matt 26:48–50 and lead: 1 Sam 23:22, 23; Acts 16:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Ps 109:5—hatred; Luke 22:48—betrayest; John 18:3—Judas; John 19:11—he

Mark 14:45 Master: Mark 12:14; Isa 1:3; Mal 1:6; Matt 23:8–10; Luke 6:46; John 13:13, 14; 20:16 Reciprocal: Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Ps 109:5—hatred; Matt 26:49—kissed him

Mark 14:46; Judg 16:21; Lam 4:20; John 18:12; Acts 2:23 Reciprocal: Matt 21:39—caught; Matt 26:49—kissed him

Mark 14:47; Matt 26:51–54; Luke 22:49–51; John 18:10, 11 Reciprocal: Luke 22:50—General

Mark 14:48 Are: 1 Sam 24:14, 15; 26:18; Matt 26:55; Luke 22:52, 53 Reciprocal: John 18:3—Judas

Mark 14:49 was: Mark 11:15–18, 27; 12:35; Matt 21:23–27; Luke 19:47, 48; 20:1, 2; 21:37, 38; John 7:28–30, 37; 8:2, 12; 10:23; 18:20 but: Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–26; Matt 26:54, 56; Luke 22:37; 24:25–27, 44, 45 Reciprocal: Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 22:52—Jesus

Mark 14:50; Mark 14:27; Job 19:13, 14; Ps 38:11; 88:7, 8, 18; Isa 63:3; John 16:32; 18:8; 2 Tim 4:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:9—the men; Ps 69:20—I looked; Zech 13:7—the sheep; Matt 26:56—Then; Mark 16:7—tell

Mark 14:51 Reciprocal: Gen 39:12—and he left; Judg 14:12—sheets

Mark 14:52; Mark 13:14–16; Gen 39:12; Job 2:4 Reciprocal: Judg 14:12—sheets; Amos 2:16—flee

Mark 14:53 they led: Isa 53:7; Matt 26:57–68; Luke 22:54–62; John 18:13, 14, 24 and with: Mark 15:1; Matt 26:3; Acts 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: John 18:12—the band

Mark 14:54 Peter: Mark 14:29–31, 38; 1 Sam 13:7; Matt 26:58 even: John 18:15, 16 and he: 1 Kgs 19:9, 13; Luke 22:55, 56; John 18:18, 25 and warmed: Luke 22:44 Reciprocal: Matt 26:3—the palace; Matt 26:57—General; Mark 14:66—as; Mark 15:43—and went; Luke 22:54—took

Mark 14:55 sought: 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Ps 27:12; 35:11; Matt 26:59, 60; Acts 6:11–13; 24:1–13 and found: Dan 6:4; 1 Pet 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Deut 19:16—a false witness; Matt 5:22—the council; Matt 27:22—What; Luke 22:63—the men; Luke 23:2—forbidding; John 18:21—ask; Jas 3:6—a world

Mark 14:56 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:13—the men of Belial; Matt 26:59—sought; Mark 14:59—General; Luke 23:2—forbidding; 1 John 5:8—and these

Mark 14:57 and bare: Mark 15:29; Jer 26:8, 9, 18; Matt 26:60, 61; 27:40; John 2:18–21; Acts 6:13, 14

Mark 14:58; Dan 2:34, 45; Acts 7:48; 2 Cor 5:1; Heb 9:11, 24 Reciprocal: Zech 6:12—he shall build; Mark 15:29—Ah; John 2:19—Destroy; Acts 6:14—that; Acts 7:1—Are; Col 2:11—without

Mark 14:59; Mark 14:56

Mark 14:60; Mark 15:3–5; Matt 26:62, 63; John 19:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

Mark 14:61 he held: Ps 39:1, 2, 9; Isa 53:7; Matt 27:12–14; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 2:23 Art: Mark

15:2; Matt 11:3–5; 16:16; 26:63, 64; Luke 22:67–70; John 10:24; 18:37 the Son: Ps 2:7; 119:12; Isa 9:6, 7; Matt 3:17; 8:29; John 1:34, 49–51; 5:18–25; 10:30, 31, 36; 19:7; 1 Tim 1:11; 6:15 Reciprocal: Dan 7:13—one like; Matt 14:33—Of; Mark 5:7—Son; Mark 15:3—but; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke 1:32—the Son; Luke 9:20—The; Luke 23:2—that; John 4:26—I that

Mark 14:62 I am: Mark 15:2; Matt 26:64; 27:11; Luke 23:3 the Son: The passage of Daniel, to which our Lord refers, was always considered by the Jews as a description of the Messiah. Our Saviour, therefore, now in his lowest state of humiliation, asserted his claims as the Messiah, who shall appear in the clouds of heaven, as the judge of the world. Mark 13:26; 16:19; Ps 110:1; Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 24:30; Luke 22:69; Acts 1:9–11; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Heb 1:3; 8:1, 10, 12, 13; 12:2; Rev 1:7; 20:11 Reciprocal: Matt 16:27—the Son; Matt 25:31—the Son; Mark 8:38—the Son; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke 22:70—Ye say; Luke 23:2—that; John 1:51—the Son; John 4:26—I that; John 18:37—Thou; Eph 1:20—and set; Col 3:1—where; 1 Thess 4:17—in the; Titus 2:13—the glorious

Mark 14:63 his: Isa 36:22; 37:1; Jer 36:23, 24; Acts 14:13, 14 Reciprocal: Ps 12:8—when; Matt 26:65—the high priest; Mark 10:34—spit; Luke 22:71—General

Mark 14:64; Lev 24:16; 1 Kgs 21:9–13; Matt 26:65, 66; Luke 22:71; John 5:18; 8:58, 59; 10:31–33; 19:7 Reciprocal: Matt 9:3—This; Matt 20:18—they; Mark 2:7—speak; Mark 10:33—condemn

Mark 14:65; Mark 15:19; Num 12:14; Job 30:10; Isa 50:6; 52:14; 53:3; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67, 68; Luke 22:63, 64; John 18:22; 19:3; Acts 23:2; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Ps 35:15—the abjects; Isa 3:5—base; Matt 20:18—they; Matt 20:19—to mock; Mark 10:34—mock; Luke 18:32—mocked; 1 Pet 2:20—buffeted

Mark 14:66 as: Mark 14:54; Matt 26:58, 69, 70; Luke 22:55–57 One: John 18:15–18 Reciprocal: Matt 14:30—when; Mark 14:30—before; Mark 14:69—a maid; Mark 15:43—and went; Mark 16:7—tell; Luke 22:56—a certain maid; John 13:38—The cock; John 18:17—the damsel

Mark 14:67 Jesus: Mark 10:47; Matt 2:23; 21:11; John 1:45–49; 19:19; Acts 10:38 Reciprocal: John 18:25—stood

Mark 14:68 he denied: Mark 14:29–31; John 13:36–38; 2 Tim 2:12, 13 he went: Matt 26:71, 72 and the: Mark 14:30 Reciprocal: Matt 26:74—And; Mark 14:72—the second; John 18:25—They; John 18:27—and

Mark 14:69 a maid: [G3814], “the maid,” and not the one mentioned in Mark 14:66, but ἄλλη [G243], another, as Matthew states (Matt 26:71) she who was the janitrix, or door-keeper. John 18:17 and began: Mark 14:38; Luke 22:58; John 18:25; Gal 6:1 Reciprocal: Luke 22:59—confidently

Mark 14:70 a little: Matt 26:73, 74; Luke 22:59, 60; John 18:26, 27 for: Judg 12:6; Acts 2:7 and thy: Ἡ λαλία [G2981], σου [G4675], “Thy dialect,” or mode of speech. From various examples produced by Lightfoot, and Schoetgen, it appears that the Galileans used a very corrupt dialect and pronunciation; interchanging the gutturals, and other letters, and so blending or dividing words as to render them unintelligible, or convey a

contrary sense. Thus when a Galilean would have asked, **למיאן** [H563], “whose is this lamb,” he pronounced the first word so confusedly that it could not be known whether he meant **חמור** [H2543], “an ass,” **חמר** [H2562], “wine,” **עמר** [H6015], “wool,” or **עימר** [H563], “a lamb.” A certain woman intending to say to a judge, “My lord, I had a picture which they stole; and it was so great, that if you had been placed in it, your feet would not have touched the ground,” so spoiled it by her pronunciation, that her words meant, “Sir slave, I had a beam, and they stole thee away; and it was so great, that if they had hung thee on it, thy feet would not have touched the ground.” Reciprocal: Luke 22:58—another; Acts 1:11—Ye men

Mark 14:71; 2 Kgs 8:12–15; 10:32; Jer 17:9; 1 Cor 10:12 Reciprocal: Matt 26:74—began; Luke 22:34—the cock; Luke 22:60—the cock; John 18:26—Did; John 18:27—and; Gal 1:8—accursed

Mark 14:72 the second: Mark 14:30, 68; Matt 26:34, 74 Peter: 2 Sam 24:10; Ps 119:59, 60; Jer 31:18–20; Ezek 16:63; 36:31; Luke 15:17–19; 22:60 when he thought thereon, he wept: or, he wept abundantly, or he began to weep, Ezek 7:16; Matt 26:75; Luke 22:62; 2 Cor 7:10 Reciprocal: Song 5:6—my soul; Matt 10:33—deny me; Mark 16:10—as; Luke 22:32—and when; Luke 22:34—the cock; John 16:20—That; John 18:27—and; John 21:17—grieved

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Jesus brought bound, and accused before Pilate;
- 6 Upon the clamour of the common people, the murderer Barabbas is loosed, and Jesus delivered up to be crucified;
- 16 He is crowned with thorns, spit on, and mocked;
- 21 faints in bearing his cross;
- 27 hangs between two thieves;
- 29 suffers the triumphing reproaches of the Jews;
- 39 but is confessed by the centurion to be the Son of God;
- 42 and is honourably buried by Joseph.

Mark 15:1 straightway: Ps 2:2; Matt 27:1, 2; Luke 22:66; Acts 4:5, 6, 25–28 and delivered: Mark 10:33, 34; Matt 20:18, 19; Luke 18:32, 33; 23:1, 2–5; John 18:28–38; Acts 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Exod 12:6—the whole; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Mic 2:1—when; Matt 5:22—the council; Mark 14:53—and with; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 24:20—General; John 18:12—bound; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate

Mark 15:2; Matt 2:2; 27:11; Luke 23:3; John 18:33–37; 19:19–22; 1 Tim 6:13 Reciprocal: Mark 14:61—Art; Mark 14:62—I am; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 22:70—Ye say; John 18:37—Thou

Mark 15:3 the chief: Matt 27:12; Luke 23:2–5; John 18:29–31; 19:6, 7, 12 but: Mark 15:5; 14:60, 61; Isa 53:7 Reciprocal: Ps 38:14—that heareth; John 18:30—If; John 19:9—But; Acts 25:7—and laid

Mark 15:4 Answerest: Matt 26:62; 27:13; John 19:10 Reciprocal: Acts 25:7—and laid

Mark 15:5 Jesus: Isa 53:7; John 19:9 Pilate: Ps 71:7; Isa 8:18; Zech 3:8; Matt 27:14; 1 Cor 4:9 Reciprocal: Mark 15:3—but

Mark 15:6; Matt 26:2, 5; 27:15; Luke 23:16, 17; John 18:39, 40; Acts 24:27; 25:9 Reciprocal: Luke 23:25—whom

Mark 15:7; Matt 27:16; Luke 23:18, 19, 25 Reciprocal: Luke 5:32—General; John 18:40—General; Acts 3:14—desired

Mark 15:8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; Matt 27:15—General; John 18:39—ye have

Mark 15:9 Will: Matt 27:17–21; John 18:39; 19:4, 5, 14–16; Acts 3:13–15

Mark 15:10 for envy: Gen 4:4–6; 37:11; 1 Sam 18:8, 9; Prov 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Matt 27:18; Acts 13:45; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: Luke 5:32—General; Acts 14:2—General

Mark 15:11; Hos 5:1; Matt 27:20; John 18:40; Acts 3:14 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; 2 Sam 3:36—as; Jer 26:9—And all; Acts 3:13—whom; Acts 14:2—General; Acts 14:19—persuaded

Mark 15:12 What: Matt 27:22, 23; Luke 23:20–24; John 19:14–16 whom: Mark 15:1, 2; 11:9–11; Prov 2:6, 7; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; Zech 9:9; Matt 2:2–4; 21:5; Luke 23:2; Acts 5:31 Reciprocal: John 19:6—the chief priests

Mark 15:13 Reciprocal: Luke 23:21—General; Acts 13:28—General

Mark 15:14 Why: Isa 53:9; Matt 27:4, 19, 24, 54; Luke 23:4, 14, 15, 21, 41, 47; John 18:38; 19:6; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19 And: Ps 69:4; Isa 53:3; Matt 27:23–25; Luke 23:23, 24; John 19:12–15; Acts 7:54–57; 19:34; 22:22, 23 Reciprocal: Dan 6:16—the king; Luke 23:13—General

Mark 15:15 willing: Prov 29:25; Ps 57:11; Matt 27:26; Luke 23:24, 25; John 19:1, 16; Acts 24:27; 25:9; Gal 1:19 when: Mark 10:34; Ps 129:3; Isa 50:6; Matt 20:19; 27:26; Luke 18:33; John 19:1; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow; Dan 6:16—the king; Luke 23:16—General; Luke 23:20—General; John 18:40—General; Acts 27:42—General

Mark 15:16 the soldiers: Matt 27:27 Praetorium: Πραιτωριον [G4232], in Latin, pr was properly the tent or house of the pr a military, and sometimes a civil officer. John 18:28; 19:9 Reciprocal: Ps 22:16—assembly; Matt 20:19—shall deliver; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 23:11—set

Mark 15:17; Matt 27:28–30; Luke 23:11; John 19:2–5 Reciprocal: Job 30:1—whose; Ps 69:12—I was; Mark 10:34—mock; Luke 16:19—purple; Luke 18:32—mocked; Heb 9:19—scarlet

Mark 15:18 Hail: Mark 15:29–32; Gen 37:10, 20; Matt 27:42, 43; Luke 23:36, 37; John 19:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 26:49—Hail; Matt 26:68—thou; Matt 27:29—Hail; Luke

23:38—General; Acts 25:13—unto

Mark 15:19 they smote: Mark 9:12; 10:34; 14:65; Job 13:9; 30:8–12; Ps 22:6, 7; 35:15–17; 69:12, 19, 20; Isa 49:7; 50:6; 52:14; 53:3–5; Mic 5:1; Matt 20:18, 19; Luke 18:32, 33; 22:63; 23:11, 36; Heb 12:2, 3; 13:13 and bowing: Gen 24:52; 43:28; 1 Kgs 19:18; Esth 3:2–5; Isa 45:23; Rom 11:4; 14:10, 11; Phil 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; Matt 26:67—did; Matt 26:68—thou; Matt 27:30—General

Mark 15:20 and led: Matt 27:31; John 19:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; Ps 22:7—laugh; Luke 16:19—purple; Luke 23:36—General; Heb 9:19—scarlet; Heb 13:12—suffered

Mark 15:21 they compel: Matt 27:32; Luke 23:26 a Cyrenian: Acts 2:10; 6:9; 11:20; 13:1 and Rufus: Rom 16:13 to bear: Luke 14:27; John 15:18–20 Reciprocal: Matt 5:41—compel; Matt 16:24—and take; John 19:17—he; Rev 2:3—hast borne

Mark 15:22 Golgotha: Matt 27:33–44; Luke 23:27–33, Calvary, John 19:17–27 Reciprocal: Luke 23:33—when

Mark 15:23 they: Matt 27:34; Luke 23:36; John 19:28–30 but: Mark 14:25; Matt 26:19; Luke 22:18 Reciprocal: Ps 69:21—vinegar; Mark 15:36—General; Luke 23:33—when

Mark 15:24 crucified: Deut 21:23; Ps 22:16, 17; Isa 53:4–8; Acts 5:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24 they parted: Ps 22:18; Matt 27:35, 36; Luke 23:34; John 19:23, 24 Reciprocal: John 19:18—General

Mark 15:25 the: Mark 15:33; Matt 27:45; Luke 23:44; John 19:14; Acts 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; Matt 20:3—the third

Mark 15:26 the superscription: Deut 23:5; Ps 76:10; Prov 21:1; Isa 10:7; 46:10 The King of the Jews: Ps 2:6; Zech 9:9; Matt 2:2; 27:37; Luke 23:37, 38; John 19:18–22 Reciprocal: John 19:19—wrote

Mark 15:27; Matt 27:38; Luke 23:32, 33; John 19:18 Reciprocal: Luke 22:37—And he; Luke 22:63—mocked; Rom 8:3—in the

Mark 15:28; Isa 53:12; Luke 22:37; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Ps 69:26—they talk; Matt 27:38—General; Luke 23:32—General; John 9:24—we know; Rom 8:3—in the; Jas 2:23—the scripture

Mark 15:29 they: Ps 22:7, 8, 12–14; 35:15–21; 69:7, 19, 20, 26; 109:25; Lam 1:12; 2:15; Matt 27:39, 40 Ah: Mark 14:58; Gen 37:19, 20; Matt 26:61; John 2:18–22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:14—railed on them; 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; Ps 22:17—look; Jer 18:16—shall be; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Matt 20:19—to mock; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 14:57—and bare; Mark 15:18—Hail; Luke 23:35—the people; John 2:19—Destroy; John 16:20—but the; Heb 6:6—an open; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

Mark 15:30 Reciprocal: Ps 22:8—let him; Matt 27:39—reviled

Mark 15:31 also: Ps 2:1–4; 22:16, 17; Matt 27:41–43; Luke 23:35–37 He: John 11:47–52;

12:23, 24; 1 Pet 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Acts 4:27—the people

Mark 15:32 Christ: Mark 14:61, 62; Isa 44:6; Zeph 3:15; Zech 9:9; John 1:49; 12:13; 19:12–15; 20:25–29 that: Rom 3:3; 2 Tim 2:18 And: Matt 27:44; Luke 23:39–43 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; Matt 27:41—General; Luke 23:38—General; John 6:30—see; John 11:37—Could

Mark 15:33 when: Mark 15:25; Matt 27:45; Luke 23:44, 45 darkness: Ps 105:28; Isa 50:3, 4; Amos 8:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Exod 12:6—the whole; Ps 18:9—darkness; Ps 25:16—for I; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Matt 20:5—sixth; Luke 21:25—signs; John 19:14—the sixth; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Mark 15:34 at: Dan 9:21; Luke 23:46; Acts 10:3 Eloi: Ps 22:1; Matt 27:46; Heb 5:7 why: Ps 27:9; 42:9; 71:11; Isa 41:17; Lam 1:12; 5:20 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; Job 6:4—drinketh up; Ps 69:14—out of; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 89:26—God; Matt 20:5—sixth; Matt 27:45—from; Mark 7:34—Ephphatha; John 19:14—the sixth

Mark 15:35 he: Mark 9:11–13; Matt 17:11–13; 27:47–49 Reciprocal: Mark 6:15—it is Elias

Mark 15:36; Mark 15:23; Ps 69:21; Luke 23:36; John 19:28–30 Reciprocal: Matt 27:47—This; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; John 19:29—was set

Mark 15:37; Matt 27:50; Luke 23:46; John 19:30 Reciprocal: Heb 5:7—with

Mark 15:38; Exod 26:31–34; 40:20, 21; Lev 16:2–19; 2 Chr 3:8–14; Matt 27:51–53; Luke 23:45; Heb 4:14–16; 6:19; 9:3–12; 10:19–23 Reciprocal: Heb 10:20—through

Mark 15:39 the centurion: The centurion was a military captain, and commander of a century, or 100 men. In order to have a proper notion of his office, it may be desirable to explain the construction and array of the Roman legion. Each legion was divided into ten cohorts, each cohort into three maniples, and each maniple into two centuries; so that there were thirty maniples, and sixty centuries in a legion, which, if the century had always, as the word imports, consisted of 100 soldiers, would have formed a combined phalanx of 6,000 men. The number in a legion, however, varied at different periods; in the time of Polybius it was 4,200. The order of battle was that of three lines; the hastati, or spearmen, occupied the front; the principes, the second line; the triarii (also called pilani from their weapon, the pilam) the third. The centurions were appointed by the tribunes, and generally selected from the common soldiers according to their merit; although the office was sometimes obtained for money, or through the favour of the consuls. Their badge was a vine rod, or sapling. Mark 15:44; Matt 8:5–10; Acts 10:1; 27:1–3, 43 he said: Matt 27:43, 54; Luke 23:47, 48 Reciprocal: Zech 6:12—behold; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 27:36—General; John 19:7—because

Mark 15:40 women: Ps 38:11; Matt 27:55, 56; Luke 23:49; John 19:25–27 Mary Magdalene: Mark 16:9; Matt 28:1; Luke 8:2, 3; John 20:11–18 Mary the: Mark 15:47; 16:1; Matt 13:55; 27:55, 61; John 19:25; 1 Cor 9:5; Gal 1:19; Jas 1:1 Salome: Mark 16:1 Reciprocal: Matt 20:20—the mother; Mark 6:3—James; Luke 23:27—and of; Luke 24:1—they came; Luke 24:10—General; Acts 1:14—with the; Acts 15:13—James

Mark 15:41 ministered: Matt 27:56; Luke 8:2, 3 Reciprocal: Mark 1:31—ministered; Luke 23:49—the women; Luke 24:10—General; John 19:25—and his

Mark 15:42; Matt 27:57, 62; Luke 23:50–54; John 19:38 Reciprocal: Mark 14:8—she is; Mark 16:1—when; John 12:7—against; John 19:14—the preparation; John 19:31—because

Mark 15:43 an: Mark 10:23–27 which: Luke 2:25, 38; 23:51 and went: Mark 14:54, 66–72; Matt 19:30; 20:16; Acts 4:8–13; Phil 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; Isa 53:9—made; Matt 27:57—there; 1 Cor 15:4—that

Mark 15:44; John 19:31–37 Reciprocal: Matt 27:36—General; Matt 27:58—General; Mark 15:39—the centurion; Luke 8:53—knowing

Mark 15:45 he gave: Matt 27:58; John 19:38 Reciprocal: Luke 8:53—knowing; Acts 13:29—they took

Mark 15:46 and took: Matt 27:59, 60; Luke 23:53; John 19:38–42 and laid: Isa 53:9 hewn: Isa 22:16 and rolled: Mark 16:3, 4; Matt 27:60; 28:2; John 11:38 Reciprocal: Luke 24:2—General; John 20:1—the stone; Acts 13:29—they took

Mark 15:47; Mark 15:40; 16:1; Matt 27:61; 28:1; Luke 23:55, 56; 24:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 2:6—General; Matt 13:55—and his; Matt 27:56—Mary the; Mark 16:3—Who; Mark 16:9—he appeared; Luke 23:49—the women; John 11:34—General

CHAPTER 16

- 1 An Angel declares the resurrection of Christ to three women;
- 9 Christ himself appears to Mary Magdalene;
- 12 to two going into the country;
- 14 then to the apostles;
- 15 whom he sends forth to preach the gospel;
- 19 and ascends into heaven.

Mark 16:1 when: Mark 15:42; Matt 28:1–10; Luke 23:54, 56; 24:1–12; John 19:31; 20:1–10 Mary Magdalene: Mark 15:40, 47; Luke 24:10; John 19:25 sweet: Mark 14:3, 8; 2 Chr 16:14; John 19:40 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; Song 4:14—the chief; Matt 13:55—and his; Matt 26:12—General; Matt 27:56—Mary Magdalene; Luke 8:2—certain; Acts 1:14—with the

Mark 16:2 Mr. WEST supposes that the women made two different visits to the sepulchre, and, in consequence of that, two distinct reports to the disciples; that Mary Magdalene, with the other Mary and Salome, set out not only early, but very early in the morning, *λίαν* [G3029], *πρωί* [G4404], i.e., before the time appointed to meet Joanna and the other women there. (Luke 24:10). This interpretation, which is adopted by several eminent writers, is very probable, and reconciles the apparent discrepancy in the evangelists. Matt 28:1; Luke 24:1; John 20:1 Reciprocal: Dan 6:19—General; Luke 24:4—two men; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

Mark 16:3 Who: Mark 15:46, 47; Matt 27:60–66 Reciprocal: Gen 29:8—roll; Matt 28:2—for; Luke 24:2—General; John 11:39—Take; John 20:1—the stone

Mark 16:4 they saw: Matt 28:2–4; Luke 24:2; John 20:1 Reciprocal: Matt 27:60—a great; Mark 15:46—and rolled

Mark 16:5 entering: Luke 24:3; John 20:8 a young: This appears to have been a different angel from that mentioned by Matthew. The latter sat in the porch of the tomb, and had assumed a terrible appearance to overawe the guard. (Matt 28:1) but this appeared as a young man, within the sepulchre, in the inner apartment. The two angels spoken of by John (John 20:11) appeared some time after these; but whether they were the same or different cannot be ascertained; nor whether the angels which manifested themselves to the second party of women, recorded by Luke (Luke 24:4) were the same or different. Dan 10:5, 6; Matt 28:3; Luke 24:4, 5; John 20:11, 12 and they: Mark 6:49, 50; Dan 8:17; 10:7–9, 12; Luke 1:12, 29, 30 Reciprocal: Mark 9:6—General; Mark 16:8—for they trembled; Acts 1:10—two; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Rev 1:17—Fear not; Rev 3:4—walk

Mark 16:6 Be not: Matt 14:26, 27; 28:4, 5; Rev 1:17, 18 Ye seek: Ps 105:3, 4; Prov 8:17 Jesus: John 19:19, 20; Acts 2:22, 23; 4:10; 10:38–40 he is risen: Mark 9:9, 10; 10:34; Ps 71:20; Matt 12:40; 28:6, 7; Luke 24:4–8, 20–27, 46; John 2:19–22; 1 Cor 15:3–7 Reciprocal: Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Mark 16:8—for they trembled; Luke 1:13—Fear; Luke 1:29—she was; Luke 24:5—they; John 6:20—It is; John 11:34—General; John 20:12—seeth; John 20:15—whom; Acts 10:30—behold

Mark 16:7 tell: Mark 14:50, 66–72; Matt 28:7; 2 Cor 2:7 there: Mark 14:28; Matt 26:32; 28:10, 16, 17; John 21:1; Acts 13:31; 1 Cor 15:5 Reciprocal: Jer 45:2—unto; Matt 14:31—and caught; Luke 22:32—and when; Luke 24:9—General; Luke 24:34—hath; 1 Cor 15:6—he was

Mark 16:8 they went: Matt 28:8; Luke 24:9–11, 22–24 for they trembled: Mark 16:5, 6; Luke 24:37 neither: 2 Kgs 4:29; Luke 10:4 Reciprocal: Dan 10:11—I stood; Matt 28:7—go; John 4:28—General

Mark 16:9 the first: John 20:19; Acts 20:7; 1 Cor 16:2; Rev 1:10 he appeared: Mark 15:40, 47; Luke 24:10; John 20:14–18 out: Luke 8:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Ps 68:18—ascended; Matt 12:45—seven; Matt 27:56—Mary Magdalene; Matt 28:9—as; Luke 8:30—many; Luke 24:22—General; John 19:25—and Mary

Mark 16:10 as: Mark 14:72; Matt 9:15; 24:30; Luke 24:17; John 16:6, 20–22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Matt 28:7—go; Matt 28:9—as; Luke 24:9—General; Luke 24:22—General; John 20:18—came; Acts 1:3—he showed

Mark 16:11 believed: Mark 16:13, 14; 9:19; Exod 6:9; Job 9:16; Luke 24:11, 23–35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:7—I believed; Ps 126:1—we were like; John 20:25—We; Acts 12:15—Thou

Mark 16:12; Luke 24:13–32 Reciprocal: Mark 9:2—transfigured; Luke 24:16—General; Luke 24:35—General; John 20:14—and knew; John 21:4—but; Acts 13:31—he was

Mark 16:13 they went: Luke 24:33–35 neither: Luke 16:31; John 20:8, 25 Reciprocal: Matt 28:7—go; Mark 16:11—believed; Luke 24:13—two; Luke 24:34—Saying; Luke 24:35—General

Mark 16:14 he appeared: Luke 24:36–43; John 20:19, 20; 1 Cor 15:5 at meat: or, together and upbraided: Mark 7:18; 8:17, 18; Matt 11:20; 15:16, 17; 16:8–11; 17:20; Luke 24:25, 38, 39; John 20:27; Rev 3:19 unbelief: Num 14:11; Ps 95:8–11; Heb 3:7, 8, 15–19 Reciprocal: Isa 40:28—thou not known; Matt 17:17—O faithless; Matt 28:16—the eleven; Mark 6:52—their; Mark 9:19—O faithless; Mark 9:32—were; Mark 16:11—believed; Luke 1:20—because; Acts 12:15—Thou; Jas 1:5—and upbraideth

Mark 16:15 Go: Matt 10:5, 6; 28:19; Luke 14:21–23; 24:47, 48; John 15:16; 20:21; 1 John 4:14 into: Mark 13:10; Ps 22:27; 67:1, 2; 96:3; 98:3; Isa 42:10–12; 45:22; 49:6; 52:10; 60:1–3; Luke 2:10, 11, 31, 32; Acts 1:8; Rom 10:18; 16:26; Eph 2:17; Col 1:6, 23; Rev 14:6 Reciprocal: Num 29:1—blowing; 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 2 Chr 4:4—three; Ps 40:9—preached; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 96:2—show; Ps 98:2—made; Prov 8:1—General; Prov 15:7—lips; Isa 25:6—all people; Isa 34:1—Come; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Isa 52:7—publisheth; Isa 57:19—Peace; Isa 62:11—the Lord; Isa 66:19—I will send; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Mic 4:2—for; Zech 9:13—against; Matt 9:37—The harvest; Matt 13:38—field; Matt 22:9—General; Matt 24:14—shall be; Matt 24:31—he; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Mark 14:9—Wheresoever; Luke 3:6—General; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 14:16—bade; Acts 1:2—given; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 8:12—they believed; Acts 10:20—and get; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Acts 13:47—so; Acts 16:13—spake; Acts 16:32—they; Acts 17:17—daily; Acts 18:8—hearing; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 8:22—the; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Rom 10:14—and how shall; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 1:13—the gospel; Eph 3:9—to; 1 Tim 2:4—and; Titus 1:3—manifested; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 2:3—and was; 1 Pet 1:12—that have; Rev 5:9—out

Mark 16:16 that believeth and: Mark 1:15; Luke 8:12; John 1:12, 13; 3:15, 16, 18, 36; 5:24; 6:29, 35, 40; 7:37, 38; 11:25, 26; 12:46; 20:31; Acts 10:43; 13:39; 16:30–32; Rom 3:6; 4:24; 10:9; Heb 10:38, 39; 1 Pet 1:21; 3:21; 1 John 5:10–13 is: Matt 28:19; Acts 2:38, 41; 8:36–39; 22:16; Rom 10:9–14; 1 Pet 3:21 but: John 3:18, 19, 36; 8:24; 12:47, 48; Acts 13:46; 2 Thess 1:8; 2:12; Rev 20:15; 21:8 Reciprocal: Num 19:20—shall not; Num 29:1—blowing; Deut 18:19—General; Deut 30:15—General; 1 Kgs 7:25—General; Ps 40:9—preached; Ps 72:16—There; Prov 8:1—General; Isa 34:1—Come; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Ezek 44:9—General; Mic 4:2—for; Matt 22:9—General; Matt 24:14—shall be; Matt 24:31—he; Luke 14:16—bade; John 3:5—born; John 15:16—ordained; John 16:9—General; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 8:37—If; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 18:8—hearing; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Rom 10:14—and how shall; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; 2 Cor 6:15—or; Gal 3:22—to; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 1:13—the gospel; Eph 2:8—through; Eph 3:9—to; 1 Thess 2:16—that; Heb 3:19—General; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; Heb 6:9—things; 1 John 5:12—and he; Rev 5:9—out

Mark 16:17 these: John 14:12 In: Luke 10:17; Acts 5:16; 8:7; 16:18; 19:12–16 they: Acts 2:4–11, 33; 10:46; 19:6; 1 Cor 12:10, 28, 30; 14:5–26 Reciprocal: Dan 6:27—and he; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 12:28—I cast; Mark 6:7—power; Luke 4:36—What; Luke 9:1—gave;

John 17:22—the glory; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 3:6—In; Acts 3:16—through; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:13—miracles and signs; Acts 19:11—General; 1 Cor 14:22—for a; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Heb 11:6—without; Jas 5:15—the prayer

Mark 16:18 shall take: Gen 3:15; Ps 91:13; Luke 10:19; Acts 28:3–6; Rom 16:20 if: It is fully asserted here, that the apostles of our Lord should not lose their life by poison, and there is neither record nor tradition to disprove it. But it is worthy of remark, that Mohammed, who styled himself the apostle of God, lost his life by poison; and, had he been a true prophet, or a true apostle of God, he would not have fallen into the snare. 2 Kgs 4:39–41 they shall lay: Acts 3:6–8, 12, 16; 4:10, 22, 30; 5:15, 16; 9:17, 18, 34, 40–42; 19:12; 28:8, 9; 1 Cor 12:9; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:4—put forth; Exod 7:10—it became; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; 2 Kgs 4:40—death; Dan 3:25—they have no hurt; Dan 6:27—and he; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 10:8—Heal; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 5:17—power; Luke 9:1—gave; Luke 13:13—he laid; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:7—unclean; Acts 28:5—felt

Mark 16:19 after: Matt 28:18–20; Luke 24:44–50; John 21:15, 22; Acts 1:2, 3 he was: Luke 9:51; 24:50, 51; John 13:1; 16:28; 17:4, 5, 13; Acts 1:10, 11; 2:33; 3:21; Eph 1:20–22; 4:8–11; Heb 1:3; 4:14; 6:20; 7:26; 8:1; 9:24; 10:12, 13, 19–22; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 3:21 and sat: Ps 110:1; Acts 7:55, 56; 1 Cor 15:24, 25; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:11—into heaven; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Ps 16:11—at thy; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 110:5—at thy; Matt 20:21—the one; Matt 25:33—his; Mark 10:37—sit; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 19:12—a far; Luke 22:69—on; John 3:13—even; John 6:62—General; John 7:33—Yet; John 12:16—when; John 16:16—because; Acts 1:9—when; Rom 8:34—who is even; Col 3:1—where; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Rev 12:5—caught

Mark 16:20 they went: Acts 2:1–Acts 28:31 the Lord: Acts 4:30; 5:12; 8:4–6; 14:3, 8–10; Rom 15:19; 1 Cor 2:4, 5; 3:6–9; 2 Cor 6:1; Heb 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—Certainly; Judg 6:16—General; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; 2 Kgs 2:14—smote; Mic 4:2—for; Hag 2:4—for; Matt 28:20—I am; Luke 9:6—General; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 24:53—Amen; John 3:13—even; Acts 4:33—with; Rom 10:18—their sound; Rom 15:18—which; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 1 Cor 3:9—we; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 1 Thess 1:5—but

LUKE

Luke, to whom this Gospel has been uniformly attributed from the earliest ages of the Christian church, is generally allowed to have been “the beloved physician” mentioned by Paul (Col 4:14); and as he was the companion of that apostle, in all his labours and sufferings, for many years (Acts 16:12; 20:1–6; 27:1, 2; 28:13–16. 2 Tim 4:11. Phlm 1:24), and wrote “the Acts of the Apostles,” which conclude with a brief account of Paul’s imprisonment at Rome, we may be assured that he had the Apostle’s sanction to what he did; and probably this Gospel was written some time before that event, about AD 63 or 64, as is generally supposed. He would appear, from Col 4:10, 11, and his intimate acquaintance with the Greek language, as well as from his Greek name Λουκᾶς [G3065], to have been of Gentile extraction; and according to Eusebius and others, he was a native of Antioch. But, from the Hebraisms occurring in his writings,

and especially from his accurate knowledge of the Jewish rites, ceremonies, and custom, it is highly probable that he was a Jewish proselyte, and afterwards converted to Christianity. Though he may not have been, as some have affirmed, one of the seventy disciples, and an eye-witness of our Saviour's miracles, yet his intercourse with the apostles, and those who were eye-witnesses of the works and ear witnesses of the words of Christ, renders him an unexceptional witness, if considered merely as an historian; and the early and unanimous reception of his Gospel as divinely inspired is sufficient to satisfy every reasonable person.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The preface of Luke to his whole gospel;
- 5 The conception of John the Baptist;
- 26 and of Christ;
- 39 The prophecy of Elisabeth and of Mary, concerning Christ;
- 57 The nativity and circumcision of John;
- 67 The prophecy of Zacharias, both of Christ,
- 76 and of John.

Luke 1:1 those: John 20:31; Acts 1:1–3; 1 Tim 3:16; 2 Pet 1:16–19 most surely; the passive participle of πληροφορεω [G4135], from πληρης [G4134], πορα full measure; and is applied to a ship fully laden, to a tree in full bearing, etc. Hence it implies that fulness of evidence by which any fact is supported, and also that confidence, or feeling of assent, by which facts so supported are believed. Reciprocal: Eccl 12:10—written; Luke 1:3—in

Luke 1:2 which: Luke 24:48; Mark 1:1; John 15:27; Acts 1:3, 8, 21, 22; 4:20; 10:39–41; Heb 2:3; 1 Pet 5:1; 1 John 1:1–3 and: Acts 26:16; Rom 15:16; Eph 3:7, 8; 4:11, 12; Col 1:23–25 Reciprocal: Isa 22:4—Look; 1 Cor 3:5—ministers; 1 John 2:24—which

Luke 1:3 seemed: Acts 15:19, 25, 28; 1 Cor 7:40; 16:12 in: Luke 1:1; Ps 40:5; 50:21; Eccl 12:9; Acts 11:4 most: Acts 1:1; 23:26; 24:3; 26:25 Gr. Reciprocal: Job 36:4—perfect; Prov 22:21—I; Amos 2:11—Nazarites; Mark 1:1—beginning; John 15:27—have; John 20:30—General; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty; 2 Tim 3:10—thou hast fully known; 2 John 1—the elect lady

Luke 1:4; John 20:31; 2 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Prov 22:21—I; John 20:30—General

Luke 1:5 Herod: Matt 2:1 of the course: 1 Chr 24:10, 19; Neh 12:4, 17, Abijah Reciprocal: Exod 6:23—Elisheba; 2 Chr 8:14—the courses; 2 Chr 31:2—the courses; Luke 1:8—in; 1 Tim 3:11—their; Titus 1:6—the husband

Luke 1:6 righteous: Luke 16:15; Gen 6:9; 7:1; 17:1; Job 1:1, 8; 9:2; Rom 3:9–25; Phil 3:6–9; Titus 3:3–7 walking: 1 Kgs 9:4; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 119:6; Acts 23:1; 24:16; 1 Cor 11:2; 2 Cor 1:12; Phil 3:6; Titus 2:11–14; 1 John 2:3, 29; 3:7 blameless: Phil 2:15; Col 1:22; 1 Thess 3:13; 2 Pet 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 6:11—before; Gen 21:4—General; Gen 48:15—did walk; Exod 36:1—according; Lev 18:4—General; Num 2:34—according; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 5:33—walk; Deut 8:6—walk; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 13:4—walk; Deut 28:1—to do all; 2 Sam 22:23—For all; 1 Kgs 2:4—walk; 1 Kgs

15:5—David; 2 Chr 6:14—walk before; 2 Chr 17:4—walked; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; Ps 15:2—He; Ps 26:11—I will; Ps 89:30—walk; Ps 103:18—remember; Ps 116:9—walk; Ps 119:1—walk; Ps 128:1—walketh; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 16:31—if; Prov 20:7—just; Prov 31:30—a woman; Eccl 2:26—in his sight; Eccl 6:8—the poor; Isa 24:5—changed; Isa 26:8—in; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 57:2—in his uprightness; Ezek 11:20—they may; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 18:21—and keep; Ezek 33:15—walk; Mal 2:6—he walked; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 6:33—his; Luke 2:25—just; Luke 2:39—performed; Luke 22:8—Go; Rom 13:13—us; Col 2:14—the handwriting; 1 Tim 2:2—all godliness; 1 Tim 3:2—blameless; Titus 2:12—live; Heb 9:1—had; Jas 1:27—Pure

Luke 1:7 they had: Gen 15:2, 3; 16:1, 2; 25:21; 30:1; Judg 13:2, 3; 1 Sam 1:2, 5–8 well: Gen 17:17; 18:11; 1 Kgs 1:1; 2 Kgs 4:14; Rom 4:19; Heb 11:11 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 24:1—was old; Gen 29:31—he opened; Lev 20:20—childless; Josh 13:1—Joshua; Luke 1:18—for

Luke 1:8 he: Exod 28:1, 41; 29:1, 9, 44; 30:30; Num 18:7; 1 Chr 24:2; 2 Chr 11:14 in: Luke 1:5; 1 Chr 24:19; 2 Chr 8:14; 31:2, 19; Ezra 6:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:5—that enter; 2 Chr 23:4—entering; Heb 9:6—the priests

Luke 1:9 his: Exod 30:7, 8; 37:25–29; Num 16:40; 1 Sam 2:28; 1 Chr 6:49; 23:13; 2 Chr 26:16; 29:11; Heb 9:6 Reciprocal: Lev 2:1—frankincense; Lev 10:1—put incense; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 2 Kgs 11:5—that enter; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense; 2 Chr 23:4—entering; Ps 141:2—as incense; Song 4:6—the mountain; Luke 18:10—into; Heb 10:11—daily

Luke 1:10; Lev 16:17; Heb 4:14; 9:24; Rev 8:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:39—in the morning; Exod 37:25—General; Lev 2:1—frankincense; Num 7:32—incense; Num 13:6—Caleb; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; Ps 141:2—as incense; Song 4:6—the mountain; Isa 6:2—stood; Ezek 46:3—General; Mal 1:11—incense; Matt 1:20—the angel; Luke 18:10—into; Acts 3:1—the hour; Heb 10:11—daily; Rev 8:4—General

Luke 1:11 appeared: Luke 1:19, 28; 2:10; Judg 13:3, 9; Acts 10:3, 4; Heb 1:14 the altar: Exod 30:1–6; 37:25–29; 40:26, 27; Lev 16:13; Rev 8:3, 4; 9:13 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—in a vision; Judg 6:12—the angel; Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 21:25—baptism; Luke 2:9—lo

Luke 1:12 he: Luke 1:29; 2:9, 10; Judg 6:22; 13:22; Job 4:14, 15; Dan 10:7; Mark 16:5; Acts 10:4; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 28:5—Fear; Mark 5:33—the woman; Luke 24:5—they

Luke 1:13 Fear: Luke 24:36–40; Judg 6:23; Dan 10:12; Matt 28:5; Mark 16:6 thy prayer: Gen 25:21; 1 Sam 1:20–23; Ps 118:21; Acts 10:31, and they, Gen 17:10; 18:14; Judg 13:3–5; 1 Sam 2:21; 2 Kgs 4:16, 17; Ps 113:9; 127:3–5 thou: Luke 1:60–63; 2:21; Gen 17:19; Isa 8:3; Hos 1:4, 6, 9, 10; Matt 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 16:11—shalt; Gen 18:10—Sarah; Gen 30:17—General; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 2 Kgs 20:5—I have heard; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; Prov 29:3—loveth; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Eccl 3:4—a time to laugh; Isa 38:5—I have heard; Isa 41:10—Fear; Matt 3:1—John; Luke 1:25—hath; Luke 1:30—General; Luke 1:31—and shalt; Luke 1:57—General; Luke 1:63—His; Luke 2:10—Fear not; Luke 24:5—they; John 1:6—John; Acts 10:4—thy

Luke 1:14; Luke 1:58; Gen 21:6; Prov 15:20; 23:15, 24 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:4—a time to

laugh; Jer 20:15—A man; Luke 7:28—Among

Luke 1:15 great: Luke 7:28; Gen 12:2; 48:19; Josh 3:7; 4:14; 1 Chr 17:8; 29:12; Matt 11:9–19; John 5:35 and shall: Luke 7:33; Num 6:2–4; Judg 13:4–6; Matt 11:18 filled: Zech 9:15; Acts 2:4, 14–18; Eph 5:18 even: Ps 22:9; Jer 1:5; Gal 1:15 Reciprocal: Lev 10:9—Do not; Num 6:3—General; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; 2 Kgs 4:8—a great woman; Prov 20:11—General; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Lam 4:7—Nazarites; Ezek 44:21—General; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 11:11—a greater; Matt 20:2—he sent; Mark 1:2—Behold; Luke 1:32—shall be great; Luke 1:41—the babe; Luke 1:67—filled; Luke 1:80—the child; Luke 7:27—Behold; John 1:6—a man; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; 2 Tim 3:15—from

Luke 1:16; Luke 1:76; Isa 40:3–5; 49:6; Dan 12:3; Mal 3:1; Matt 3:1–6; 21:32 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; Ps 80:7—Turn; Mal 2:6—and did; Mal 4:6—turn; Matt 17:11—and restore; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Luke 1:17—before; Luke 3:4—Prepare; John 1:23—I am; John 3:28—but; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 26:20—turn; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; Gal 1:15—who; Heb 1:8—O God

Luke 1:17 before: Luke 1:16; John 1:13, 23–30, 34; 3:28 in: Mal 4:5, 6; Matt 11:14; 17:11, 12; Mark 9:11–13; John 1:21–24; Rev 20:4 power: 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:18; 21:20; 2 Kgs 1:4–6, 16, Elijah, Matt 3:4, 7–12; 14:4 turn: Luke 3:7–14; Mal 4:6 and the: Isa 29:24; Matt 21:29–32; 1 Cor 6:9–11 to: or, by to make: 1 Sam 7:5; 1 Chr 29:18; 2 Chr 29:36; Ps 10:17; 78:8; 111:10; Amos 4:12; Acts 10:33; Rom 9:23; Col 1:12; 2 Tim 2:21; 1 Pet 2:9; 2 Pet 3:11–14; 1 John 2:28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:37—thou hast turned; 2 Kgs 1:8—an hairy man; 2 Chr 19:4—brought; Isa 40:3—Prepare; Jer 31:18—turn; Dan 12:3—turn; Mal 2:6—and did; Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 3:1—preaching; Matt 3:3—Prepare; Matt 3:11—but; Matt 17:3—Elias; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Mark 9:13—Elias; Luke 1:76—thou shalt; Luke 3:4—Prepare; Luke 9:30—Elias; Luke 10:1—whither; John 1:31—but; Acts 6:10—the spirit; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 9:35—turned; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; Heb 1:8—O God; Rev 2:5—and do

Luke 1:18 Whereby: Luke 1:34; Gen 15:8; 17:17; 18:12; Judg 6:36–40; Isa 38:22 for: Luke 1:7; Num 11:21–23; 2 Kgs 7:2; Rom 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 18:11—old; Gen 18:14—I will; Num 11:22—General; 2 Kgs 4:16—do not lie; Rom 4:18—against; Rom 4:20—staggered

Luke 1:19 I am: Luke 1:26; Dan 8:16; 9:21–23; Matt 18:10; Heb 4:14 and to: Luke 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 32:29—Wherefore; Judg 13:6—his name; 1 Kgs 17:1—before whom; 1 Kgs 18:15—before whom I; Job 2:1—Again; Ps 103:20—do his; Jer 15:19—stand; Dan 1:5—stand; Zech 3:4—those; Zech 4:14—that; Zech 6:5—go; Matt 1:20—the angel; Luke 1:11—appeared; Acts 13:32—we; Heb 1:14—ministering; Rev 8:2—seven angels; Rev 19:10—I am

Luke 1:20 thou shalt: Luke 1:22, 62, 63; Exod 4:11; Ezek 3:26; 24:27 dumb: Σιωπῶν [G4623], silent; for in this case, though there was no natural imperfection or debility of the organs of speech, as in dumbness, yet, thou shalt not be able to speak. This was at once a proof of the severity and mercy of God: of severity, in condemning him to nine months' silence for his unbelief; of mercy, in rendering his punishment temporary, and the means of making others rejoice in the events predicted. because: Luke 1:45; Gen 18:10–15; Num 20:12; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19; Isa 7:9; Mark 9:19; 16:14; Rev 3:19 which: Rom 3:3; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Job 35:15—because; Eccl 3:2—time to be born;

Dan 10:1—and the; Dan 10:15—I set; Zech 8:6—should; Luke 1:64—his mouth

Luke 1:21; Num 6:23–27 Reciprocal: Gen 30:23—General; Lev 9:23—came out

Luke 1:22 for: John 13:24; Acts 12:17; 19:33; 21:40 Reciprocal: Lev 9:23—came out; Num 12:6—in a vision; Luke 1:20—thou shalt; Luke 1:62—General

Luke 1:23 the days: 2 Kgs 11:5–7; 1 Chr 9:25 Reciprocal: Heb 1:14—ministering

Luke 1:24 Reciprocal: Gen 21:2—conceived; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; Luke 1:26—the sixth; Luke 1:36—General; Acts 1:1—former

Luke 1:25 hath: Luke 1:13; Gen 21:1, 2; 25:21; 30:22; 1 Sam 1:19, 20; 2:21, 22; Heb 11:11 to take: Gen 30:23; 1 Sam 1:6; Isa 4:1; 54:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 29:32—looked; Exod 2:25—looked; Lev 20:20—childless; Judg 11:37—bewail; 2 Sam 6:23—Michal; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; Job 19:5—plead; Ps 25:18—Look; Matt 1:18—of the; Luke 1:58—her neighbours

Luke 1:26 the sixth: Luke 1:24 the angel: Luke 1:19 a city: Luke 2:4; Matt 2:23; John 1:45, 46; 7:41 Reciprocal: Dan 8:16—Gabriel; Matt 1:20—the angel; Luke 4:16—to

Luke 1:27; Luke 2:4, 5; Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; Jer 31:22; Matt 1:18, 21, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 30:23—General; Matt 1:16—Joseph; Matt 13:55—is not this; Luke 1:31—thou; Luke 1:35—The Holy Ghost; Luke 4:16—to

Luke 1:28 Hail: Dan 9:21–23; 10:19 highly favoured: or, graciously accepted, or much graced, Luke 1:30; Hos 14:2; Eph 1:6 the Lord: Judg 6:12; Isa 43:5; Jer 1:18, 19; Acts 18:10 blessed: Luke 1:42; 11:27, 28; Judg 5:24; Prov 31:29–31; Matt 12:48 Reciprocal: Judg 13:3—the angel; Ruth 2:4—The Lord; 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 1 Chr 17:2—for God; Dan 9:23—for; Matt 28:9—All hail; Luke 1:11—appeared; Luke 1:48—all; Luke 2:9—lo; John 19:3—Hail; Acts 10:35—is

Luke 1:29 she was: Luke 1:12; Mark 6:49, 50; 16:5, 6; Acts 10:4 and cast: Luke 1:66; 2:19, 51 what: Judg 6:13–15; 1 Sam 9:20, 21; Acts 10:4, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; Job 4:14—Fear; Mark 5:33—the woman; Luke 24:5—they

Luke 1:30; Luke 1:13; 12:32; Isa 41:10, 14; 43:1–4; 44:2; Matt 28:5; Acts 18:9, 10; 27:24; Rom 8:31; Heb 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 49:18—General; 2 Sam 9:7—Fear not; 2 Kgs 4:16—thou shalt; Song 8:10—then; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Matt 1:20—fear not; Mark 16:5—and they; Luke 1:28—highly favoured; Luke 2:10—Fear not

Luke 1:31 thou: Luke 1:27; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:23; Gal 4:4 and shalt: Luke 1:13; 2:21; Matt 1:21, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—her seed; Gen 16:11—shalt; Judg 13:3—but thou; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 2 Sam 22:51—seed; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 2 Kgs 4:16—thou shalt; 2 Chr 13:5—to David; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 71:6—thou art; Ps 72:17—His name; Prov 23:25—and she; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Hos 1:4—Call; Amos 9:11—raise; Mic 5:2—that is; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 1:16—of whom; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 11:10—the kingdom; Luke 1:35—The Holy Ghost; Luke 20:44—how; John 1:14—the Word; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 13:23—this; Acts

15:16—build again the tabernacle; Rom 1:3—which

Luke 1:32 shall be great: Luke 1:15; 3:16; Matt 3:11; 12:42; Phil 2:9–11 the Son: Luke 1:35; Mark 5:7; 14:61; John 6:69; Acts 16:17; Rom 1:4; Heb 1:2–8 give: 2 Sam 7:11–13; Ps 132:11; Isa 9:6, 7; 16:5; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15–17; Ezek 17:22–24; 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Amos 9:11, 12; Matt 28:18; John 3:35, 36; 5:21–29; 12:34; Acts 2:30, 36; Eph 1:20–23; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Num 24:17—a Sceptre; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 1 Chr 17:14—in mine; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 45:6—throne; Ps 71:6—thou art; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:3—made; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:29—throne; Ps 132:12—their children; Ps 132:18—but upon; Prov 29:14—his throne; Eccl 5:8—for; Isa 54:5—the Lord; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 22:2—that sittest; Jer 22:30—sitting; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; Jer 33:21—that he; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 45:7—General; Dan 2:44—which shall never; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Obad 21—and the; Mic 5:4—shall he be great; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 12:28—then; Luke 1:76—Highest; Luke 23:3—the King

Luke 1:33 he: Ps 45:6; 89:35–37; Dan 2:44; 7:13, 14, 27; Obad 21; Mic 4:7; 1 Cor 15:24, 25; Heb 1:8; Rev 11:15; 20:4–6; 22:3–5 the: Rom 9:6; Gal 3:29; 6:16; Phil 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Num 24:17—a Sceptre; 2 Sam 7:13—I will stablish; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Kgs 1:13—sit; 1 Kgs 11:13—for David; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 2 Kgs 8:19—for David; 1 Chr 17:14—in mine; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 61:7—abide; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 72:7—abundance; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:29—throne; Ps 89:36—and; Ps 132:12—their children; Ps 132:18—but upon; Prov 29:14—his throne; Isa 9:7—the increase; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Jer 17:25—sitting; Jer 22:30—sitting; Jer 23:5—reign; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 33:17—David shall never want; Jer 33:21—that he; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 37:25—and my; Ezek 45:7—General; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Dan 4:34—whose; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 28:18—All; Luke 23:3—the King; Heb 12:28—a kingdom

Luke 1:34; Judg 13:8–12; Acts 9:6 Reciprocal: Gen 15:8—General; Gen 18:12—laughed; Num 11:22—General; Judg 6:15—wherewith; 1 Sam 16:2—How can I go; Jer 31:22—A woman; Luke 1:18—Whereby; John 3:9—How; Acts 27:31—Except

Luke 1:35 The Holy Ghost: Luke 1:27, 31; Matt 1:20 that: Job 14:4; 15:16; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Eph 2:3; Heb 4:15; 7:26–28 the Song of God: Luke 1:32; Ps 2:7; Matt 14:33; 26:63, 64; 27:54; Mark 1:1; John 1:34, 49; 20:31; Acts 8:37; Rom 1:4; Gal 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his; Gen 18:12—laughed; Exod 40:10—most holy; Exod 40:12—General; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 1:16—his feathers; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Num 19:2—no blemish; Ps 16:10—thine; Eccl 5:8—for; Isa 7:14—Behold; Isa 7:15—know; Isa 9:6—For unto; Jer 31:22—A woman; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Dan 9:24—the most; Matt 1:18—of the; Matt 1:21—she; Luke 1:76—Highest; Luke 4:34—the Holy One; Luke 18:19—General; John 10:36—I am; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 14:30—and; Acts 1:8—power; Acts 2:27—thine; Acts 3:14—the Holy One; Acts 4:27—thy; Acts 27:31—Except; Rom 1:3—his Son; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 5:21—who; Gal 4:4—of a; Heb 10:5—but; Rev 2:18—the Son

Luke 1:36; Luke 1:24–26 Reciprocal: Gen 11:30—barren; Gen 16:1—bare; Gen 18:11—old; Gen 21:2—conceived; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Matt 1:21—she; Heb 11:11—Sara

Luke 1:37 with: Luke 18:27; Gen 18:14; Num 11:23; Job 13:2; Jer 32:17, 27; Zech 8:6; Matt 19:26; Mark 10:27; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Num 22:28—the Lord opened; 1 Kgs 17:16—the barrel; 2 Kgs 3:18—And this; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 6:20—able; Matt 17:20—nothing; Matt 22:29—nor; Mark 12:24—neither; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 4:21—he was able

Luke 1:38 Behold: 2 Sam 7:25–29; Ps 116:16; Rom 4:20, 21 be: Ps 119:38 Reciprocal: Gen 24:58—General; 1 Chr 17:23—let the thing; Ps 86:16—the son; Prov 31:26—openeth

Luke 1:39 into: Josh 10:40; 15:48–59; 21:9–11 city: This was most probably Hebron, a city of the priests, and situated in the hill country of Judea (Josh 11:21; 21:11, 13) about 25 miles south of Jerusalem, and nearly 100 from Nazareth. Such was the intense desire of Mary's mind to visit and communicate with her relative Elisabeth, that she scrupled not to undertake this long journey to effect her purpose. Reciprocal: Josh 10:6—mountains; Josh 20:7—mountain; 2 Chr 27:4—the mountains; Luke 1:65—all the; Luke 2:16—with

Luke 1:40 Reciprocal: Prov 23:25—and she

Luke 1:41 the babe: Luke 1:15, 44; Gen 25:22; Ps 22:10 was: Luke 1:67; 4:1; Acts 2:4; 4:8; 6:3; 7:55; Eph 5:18; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 22:14—prophetess; 2 Chr 34:22—the prophetess; Jer 1:5—and before; Luke 2:25—Holy Ghost; Luke 6:23—leap; John 14:26—Holy Ghost

Luke 1:42 Blessed art: Luke 1:28, 48; Judg 5:24 blessed is: Luke 19:38; Gen 22:18; Ps 21:6; 45:2; 72:17–19; Acts 2:26–28; Rom 9:5; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 30:2—withheld; Prov 31:26—openeth; Luke 11:27—Blessed

Luke 1:43 whence: Luke 7:7; Ruth 2:10; 1 Sam 25:41; Matt 3:14; John 13:5–8; Phil 2:3 my: Luke 20:42–44; Ps 110:1; John 13:13; 20:28; Phil 3:8 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—my lord; Luke 2:11—which; Heb 7:14—Our Lord

Luke 1:44 the babe: Luke 1:41 Reciprocal: Luke 6:23—leap

Luke 1:45 blessed: Luke 1:20; 11:27, 28; 2 Chr 20:20; John 11:40; 20:29, that believed: for there, or, which believed that there, etc Reciprocal: Num 20:12—Because ye believed; 1 Kgs 17:16—the barrel; 2 Kgs 4:5—she went; Ps 60:6—rejoice; John 1:50—Because; Acts 27:25—I believe; Rom 4:20—staggered; Rom 4:21—he was able

Luke 1:46; 1 Sam 2:1; Ps 34:2, 3; 35:9; 103:1, 2; Isa 24:15, 16; 45:25; 61:10; Hab 3:17, 18; Rom 5:11; 1 Cor 1:31; 2 Cor 2:14; Phil 3:3; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; Job 36:24—magnify; Ps 40:16—say; Ps 71:23—My lips; Ps 126:3—General; Prov 31:30—a woman; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Luke 2:28—and; Luke 2:38—gave

Luke 1:47 God: Luke 2:11; Isa 12:2, 3; 45:21, 22; Zeph 3:14–17; Zech 9:9; 1 Tim 1:1; Titus 2:10, 13; 3:4–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:1—My heart; 2 Sam 22:3—my saviour; 2 Sam 22:47—the rock of; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; Ps 9:14—I will; Ps 13:5—my heart; Ps 18:46—the God; Ps 20:5—rejoice; Ps 33:21—his; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 40:16—say; Ps 51:12—joy; Ps 71:23—My lips; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 89:16—name; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 103:1—Bless; Ps 104:34—I will be; Ps 106:21—God; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa

43:11—General; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Zech 10:7—their heart; Phil 3:1—rejoice; 1 Tim 2:3—God; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 2 Pet 1:1—of God and our Saviour

Luke 1:48 regarded: 1 Sam 1:11; 2:8; 2 Sam 7:8, 18, 19; Ps 102:17; 113:7, 8; 136:23; 138:6; Isa 66:2; 1 Cor 1:26–28; Jas 2:5, 6 all: Luke 1:28, 42; 11:27; Gen 30:13; Mal 3:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:10—Why have; Esth 2:17—so that he set; Ps 72:17—all nations; Prov 10:7—memory

Luke 1:49 he: Gen 17:1; Ps 24:8; Isa 1:24; 63:1; Jer 10:6; 20:11 hath: Ps 71:19–21; 126:2, 3; Mark 5:13; Eph 3:20 and: Exod 15:11; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 99:3, 9; 111:9; Isa 6:3; 57:15; Rev 4:8; 15:4 Reciprocal: Ps 98:1—for he

Luke 1:50; Gen 17:7; Exod 20:6; 34:6, 7; Ps 31:19; 85:9; 103:11, 17, 18; 115:13; 118:4; 145:19; 147:11; Mal 3:16–18; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Exod 1:20—God; Deut 4:10—fear me; 2 Kgs 17:39—the Lord; 1 Chr 16:41—to give; 2 Chr 6:14—mercy; 2 Chr 7:3—For he is; Ezra 3:11—because; Ps 22:23—Ye that; Ps 25:6—for they; Ps 89:2—Mercy; Ps 100:5—his mercy; Ps 107:1—for his mercy; Ps 112:1—Blessed; Ps 128:1—every one; Ps 136:1—for his mercy; Eccl 7:18—for; Eccl 8:12—surely; Eccl 12:13—for; Isa 51:8—my righteousness; Lam 3:22—because; Hab 3:6—his; Mal 4:2—that fear; Acts 13:16—and ye; Titus 3:5—according; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; Rev 11:18—and them

Luke 1:51 showed: Exod 15:6, 7, 12, 13; Deut 4:34; Ps 52:9; 63:5; 89:13; 98:1; 118:15; Isa 40:10; 51:9; 52:10; 63:12; Rev 18:8 he hath scattered: Exod 15:9–11; 18:11; 1 Sam 2:3, 4, 9, 10; Job 40:9–12; Ps 2:1–6; 33:10; 89:10; Isa 10:12–19; Jer 48:29, 30; Dan 4:37; 5:25–31; 1 Pet 5:5 the imagination: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Deut 29:19, 20; Rom 1:21; 2 Cor 10:5 Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—lest; Gen 11:6—imagined; Gen 11:8—Lord; 1 Sam 2:8—the poor; 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Job 5:13—taketh; Ps 34:10—lions; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 76:5—stouthearted; Ps 138:6—Though; Prov 16:19—to be; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 30:30—the lighting; Isa 40:23—General; Jer 18:12—we will walk; Jer 49:15—General; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 5:20—when; Obad 2—General; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 23:12—General; Luke 3:5—valley; Luke 14:11—whosoever; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full

Luke 1:52 put: Luke 18:14; 1 Sam 2:4, 6–8; Job 5:11–13; 34:24–28; Ps 107:40, 41; 113:6–8; Eccl 4:14; Ezek 17:24; Amos 9:11; Mark 6:3; Jas 1:9, 10; 4:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—the poor; 2 Sam 7:9—a great; 1 Kgs 16:2—I exalted thee; 1 Chr 17:8—made thee; Esth 6:11—took Haman; Job 22:29—the humble person; Job 36:22—God; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 59:11—scatter; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 76:5—stouthearted; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Ps 136:23—remembered; Ps 148:14—exalteth; Isa 22:19—General; Isa 40:4—valley; Isa 40:23—General; Ezek 21:26—exalt; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 5:20—when; Obad 2—General; Matt 23:12—General; Jas 4:6—God; 1 Pet 5:6—that

Luke 1:53 filled: Luke 6:21; 1 Sam 2:5; Ps 34:10; 107:8, 9; 146:7; Ezek 34:29; Matt 5:6; John 6:11–13, 35; Jas 2:5; Rev 7:16, 17 and: Luke 6:24; 12:16–21; 16:19–25; 18:11–14, 24, 25; 1 Cor 1:26; 4:8; Jas 2:6; 5:1–6; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Job 5:11—set up; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 37:25—nor his seed; Ps 68:10—thou; Ps 107:36—there he; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Isa 40:4—valley; Jer 31:25—General; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Matt 14:20—were; Matt 15:37—all; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 9:11—healed; Luke 14:12—when; John 6:12—they

Luke 1:54; Luke 1:70–75; Ps 98:3; Isa 44:21; 46:3, 4; 49:14–16; 54:6–10; 63:7–16; Jer 31:3, 20; 33:24–26; Mic 7:20; Zeph 3:14–20; Zech 9:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—And I; Exod 6:5—I have remembered; Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Exod 32:13—Remember; Deut 9:5—that he may; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; 1 Kgs 8:56—there; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 2 Chr 6:14—mercy; Ps 25:6—Remember; Ps 61:7—prepare; Ps 85:10—Mercy; Ps 105:42—For he; Ps 117:2—General; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Hos 3:1—according; Luke 1:72—perform; John 1:17—grace; Acts 13:32—how; Rom 9:4—promises; Rom 11:28—are beloved; Rom 15:8—for the; Gal 3:18—but; Titus 3:5—according

Luke 1:55; Gen 12:3; 17:19; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; Ps 105:6–10; 132:11–17; Rom 11:28, 29; Gal 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—And I; Gen 17:21—my; Exod 32:13—Remember; Deut 7:8—oath; Deut 7:12—Lord; Deut 9:5—that he may; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs 8:15—hath; 1 Kgs 8:56—there; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 2 Chr 6:14—mercy; Ps 61:7—prepare; Ps 85:10—Mercy; Ps 98:3—remembered; Ps 105:42—For he; Ps 117:2—General; Isa 63:11—he remembered; Hos 3:1—according; Mic 7:20—General; Luke 1:72—perform; John 1:17—grace; Acts 5:30—God; Acts 13:32—how; Rom 9:4—promises; Gal 3:18—but; Heb 1:1—the fathers

Luke 1:57; Luke 1:13; 2:6, 7; Gen 21:2, 3; Num 23:19 Reciprocal: John 16:21—for

Luke 1:58 her neighbours: Luke 1:25; Ruth 4:14–17; Ps 113:9 they: Luke 1:14; Gen 21:6; Isa 66:9, 10; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 Reciprocal: Exod 13:19—God; Ruth 4:17—the women; Ps 86:13—great; Prov 23:25—and she; Eccl 3:4—a time to laugh; John 16:21—for

Luke 1:59; Luke 2:21; Gen 17:12; 21:3, 4; Lev 12:3; Acts 7:8; Phil 3:5 Reciprocal: Luke 3:2—the word

Luke 1:60 Not: Luke 1:13; 2 Sam 12:25; Isa 8:3; Matt 1:25 Reciprocal: Luke 1:63—His; Acts 10:14—Not

Luke 1:61 Reciprocal: John 1:6—John

Luke 1:62; Luke 1:22 Reciprocal: Luke 1:20—thou shalt

Luke 1:63 a: Prov 3:3; Isa 30:8; Jer 17:1; Hab 2:2 His: Luke 1:13, 60 Reciprocal: Gen 16:11—shalt; Hos 1:4—Call; Luke 1:20—thou shalt

Luke 1:64 his mouth: Luke 1:20; Exod 4:15, 16; Ps 51:15; Jer 1:9; Ezek 3:27; 29:21; 33:22; Matt 9:33; Mark 7:32–37 and he: Ps 30:7–12; 118:18, 19; Isa 12:1; Dan 4:34–37 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—the tongue; Dan 10:16—touched; Luke 2:28—and; Luke 2:38—gave

Luke 1:65 fear: Luke 7:16; Acts 2:43; 5:5, 11; 19:17; Rev 11:11 sayings: or, things all the: Luke 1:39; Josh 10:6, 40 Reciprocal: Luke 2:18—wondered; Luke 2:33—General

Luke 1:66 laid: Luke 2:19, 51; 9:44; Gen 37:11; Ps 119:11 And the: Luke 1:80; 2:40; Gen 39:2; Judg 13:24, 25; 1 Sam 2:18; 16:18; 1 Kgs 18:46; Ps 80:17; 89:21; Acts 11:21 Reciprocal: Prov 20:11—General; Luke 1:29—and cast; Luke 2:18—wondered; Luke 2:33—General; Jas 1:24—what

Luke 1:67 filled: Luke 1:15, 41; Num 11:25; 2 Sam 23:2; Joel 2:28; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; Matt 21:25—baptism; Luke 2:25—Holy Ghost; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:4—filled

Luke 1:68 Blessed: Gen 9:26; 14:20; 1 Kgs 1:48; 1 Chr 29:10, 20; Ps 41:13; 72:17–19; 106:48; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 he: Luke 7:16; 19:44; Exod 3:16, 17; 4:31; Ps 111:9; Eph 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—visited; Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 24:27—Blessed; Exod 18:10—General; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; Ruth 1:6—visited; 1 Sam 2:21—visited; 1 Sam 25:32—General; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:25—keep with thy; 2 Chr 2:12—Hiram; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; Ps 8:4—visitest; Ps 72:14—he shall; Ps 107:2—Let the; Ps 136:24—General; Ps 138:2—and praise; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Zeph 2:7—shall visit; Zech 10:3—visited; Luke 2:28—and; Luke 24:21—General; John 1:17—grace; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 15:14—declared; Rom 11:28—are beloved; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 4:5—redeem; Heb 2:6—visitest; 1 Pet 2:12—the day

Luke 1:69 an: 1 Sam 2:10; 2 Sam 22:3; Ps 18:2; 132:17, 18; Ezek 29:21 in: 2 Sam 7:26; 1 Kgs 11:13; Ps 89:3, 20–37; Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1–9; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15–26; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Amos 9:11; Mark 11:10; Rom 1:2, 3; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; 1 Kgs 15:4—give him; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; 2 Chr 21:7—as he promised; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 75:10—but the horns; Ps 92:10—But; Ps 106:4—visit; Ps 132:11—Of the fruit; Isa 7:13—O house; Isa 16:5—in mercy; Isa 42:6—and give; Jer 21:12—house; Jer 30:9—General; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:21—may; Lam 2:3—the horn; Ezek 21:27—until; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 22:42—The Son; Luke 2:11—unto; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 13:26—to you; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 9:4—promises; Heb 2:3—so; Rev 5:6—seven horns

Luke 1:70 spake: 2 Sam 23:2; Jer 30:10; Mark 12:36; Acts 28:25; Heb 3:7; 2 Pet 1:21; Rev 19:10 which: Luke 24:26, 27, 44; Gen 3:15; 12:3; 49:10; Dan 9:24–27; Acts 3:21–24; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Num 4:27—appointment; Num 10:9—remembered; 1 Kgs 8:15—which spake; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; 2 Chr 6:4—who hath with; Ps 89:19—Then; Ps 132:11—Of the fruit; Isa 48:5—even; Jer 33:14—General; Jer 33:21—may; Amos 9:11—raise; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 1:2—written; Luke 1:54—General; John 6:45—written; John 9:32—the world; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 15:16—build again the tabernacle; Acts 24:14—believing; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 15:8—for the; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; Rev 22:6—the holy

Luke 1:71 we: Luke 1:74; Deut 33:29; Ps 106:10, 47; Isa 14:1–3; 44:24–26; 54:7–17; Jer 23:6; 30:9–11; 32:37; Ezek 28:26; 34:25, 28; 38:8; Zeph 3:15–20; Zech 9:9, 10; 1 John 3:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:3—my saviour; 2 Kgs 17:39—he shall deliver; Ps 18:3—so shall; Ps 25:6—Remember; Ps 106:45—And he; Ps 136:15—for his mercy; Mic 5:6—in the entrances thereof

Luke 1:72 perform: Luke 1:54, 55; Gen 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; Ps 98:3; Acts 3:25, 26; Rom 11:28; Heb 6:13–18 and: Gen 17:4–9; Lev 26:42; Ps 105:8–10; 106:45; 111:5; Ezek 16:8, 60; Gal 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:15—remember; Gen 17:7—And I; Gen 17:21—my; Exod 2:24—remembered; Exod 6:5—I have remembered; Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Lev 26:9—establish; Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 4:31—forget; Deut 4:37—because; Deut 7:8—oath; Deut 7:12—Lord; Deut 26:3—which the; 2 Sam 7:21—thy word's; 1 Kgs

8:15—hath; 1 Kgs 8:23—who keepest; 1 Kgs 8:56—there; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; 2 Chr 6:14—keepest covenant; Neh 1:8—Remember; Neh 9:8—madest; Ps 25:6—Remember; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 105:42—For he; Isa 14:1—the Lord; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer 32:40—I will make; Dan 9:4—the great; Mic 7:20—General; Hab 3:9—according; Acts 5:30—God; Gal 3:18—but; Eph 2:12—the covenants; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Titus 3:5—according; Heb 1:1—the fathers

Luke 1:73; Gen 22:16, 17; 24:7; 26:3; Deut 7:8, 12; Ps 105:9; Jer 11:5; Heb 6:16, 17
Reciprocal: Exod 2:24—remembered; Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 4:37—because; Deut 26:3—which the; Josh 24:18—will we also; 1 Kgs 8:56—there; 2 Kgs 13:23—because of his covenant; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; Neh 9:8—madest; Ps 105:42—For he; Isa 44:22—return; Mal 2:10—all; Gal 3:18—but; Heb 6:13—he sware; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Luke 1:74 that we: Luke 1:71; Isa 35:9, 10; 45:17; 54:13, 14; 65:21–25; Ezek 34:25–28; 39:28, 29; Zeph 3:15–17; Zech 9:8–10; Rom 6:22; 8:15; 2 Tim 1:7; Heb 2:15; 9:14; Rev 2:10
Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 5:15—the Lord; Deut 11:1—his statutes; Josh 22:5—serve; 1 Sam 12:10—deliver; 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:39—he shall deliver; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Ps 59:1—Deliver; Ps 106:3—doeth; Ps 107:2—from; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Ps 119:134—General; Isa 43:21—General; Isa 44:22—return; Ezek 11:20—they may; Dan 6:27—delivereth; Mic 5:6—in the entrances thereof; Zech 8:19—therefore; Rom 6:18—made; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; Eph 1:4—that; Phil 1:14—without; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 2:24—live; 1 John 4:18—is no

Luke 1:75; Deut 6:2; Ps 105:44, 45; Jer 31:33, 34; 32:39, 40; Ezek 36:24–27; Matt 1:21; Eph 1:4; 2:10; 4:24; 1 Thess 4:1, 7; 2 Thess 2:13; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 2:11–14; 1 Pet 1:14–16; 2 Pet 1:4–8
Reciprocal: Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 5:15—the Lord; Deut 11:1—his statutes; 1 Sam 12:10—deliver; 2 Sam 7:1—the Lord; 2 Kgs 17:39—he shall deliver; 2 Chr 14:2—good and right; Ezra 8:35—offered burnt; Job 1:5—continually; Ps 59:1—Deliver; Ps 106:3—doeth; Ps 116:9—walk; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Ps 119:134—General; Isa 43:21—General; Ezek 11:20—they may; Dan 6:27—delivereth; Zech 8:19—therefore; Rom 6:18—made; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; Col 1:22—to; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 2:15—deliver; Heb 12:14—and holiness; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 2:24—live; 1 John 3:7—he that; 1 John 4:18—is no

Luke 1:76 shalt be: Luke 7:28; Matt 14:5; 21:26; Mark 11:32 Highest: Luke 1:32, 35; 6:35; Ps 87:5; Acts 16:17 thou shalt: Luke 1:16, 17; 3:4–6; Isa 40:3–5; Mal 3:1; 4:5; Matt 3:3, 11; 11:10; Mark 1:2, 3; John 1:23, 27; 3:28; Acts 13:24, 25
Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—her seed; Eccl 5:8—for; Jer 1:5—Before I; Mal 4:6—turn; Matt 11:9—A prophet; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Luke 7:26—A prophet; Luke 7:27—Behold; Luke 10:1—whither; Luke 20:6—for; John 1:6—a man; John 1:31—but; John 4:1—the Lord; John 5:35—was; John 12:46—am; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 19:4—John

Luke 1:77 give: Luke 3:3, 6; Mark 1:3, 4; John 1:7–9, 15–17, 29, 34; 3:27–36; Acts 19:4 by: or, for the: Luke 7:47–50; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 5:31; 10:43; 13:38, 39; Rom 3:25; 4:6–8; Eph 1:7
Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my salvation; Ps 119:130—entrance; Isa 40:3—Prepare; Luke 19:42—the things; John 5:35—was; Acts 13:26—to you; Acts 16:17—the way; Acts 26:18—that they; 1 Tim 2:4—the knowledge

Luke 1:78 tender: or, bowels of the, Ps 25:6; Isa 63:7, 15; John 3:16; Eph 2:4, 5; Phil 1:8; 2:1; Col 3:12; 1 John 3:17; 4:9, 10 dayspring: or, sun-rising, or branch, Num 24:17; Isa 11:1; Zech 3:8; 6:12; Mal 4:2; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; Job 38:12—the dayspring; Song 2:17—the day; Song 4:6—day; Isa 9:2—walked; Isa 42:16—I will bring; Isa 60:1—General; Hos 6:3—his going; Mic 7:8—when I sit; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 2:2—his; Matt 4:16—which sat in darkness; Luke 19:44—because; John 1:4—the life; John 8:12—I am; Acts 15:14—declared; Eph 4:32—tenderhearted; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Titus 3:5—according; Heb 2:6—visitest; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; Rev 2:28—General

Luke 1:79 give: Luke 2:32; Isa 9:2; 42:7, 16; 49:6, 9; 60:1–3; Matt 4:16; John 1:9; 8:12; 9:5; 12:46; Acts 26:18; Eph 5:8; 1 Thess 5:4, 5; 1 John 1:5–7 and: Job 3:5; 10:22; Ps 23:4; 44:19; 107:10, 14; Jer 2:6 to guide: Ps 25:8–10, 12; 85:10–13; Prov 3:17; 8:20; Isa 48:17, 22; 57:19–21; 59:8; Jer 6:16; Matt 11:28, 29; Rom 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Lev 24:2—the lamps; 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; 1 Kgs 11:36—David; 2 Chr 21:7—as he promised; Job 12:22—bringeth; Ps 18:28—my God; Ps 31:3—lead; Isa 2:5—come ye; Amos 5:8—and turneth; Mic 7:8—when I sit; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 2:2—his; Luke 2:14—and; John 1:4—the life; John 9:39—that they; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 16:17—the way; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 2:19—a light; Eph 2:14—our; Phil 4:7—the peace; 1 Pet 2:9—who; 1 Pet 3:11—seek; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; 1 John 2:8—the darkness; Rev 2:28—General

Luke 1:80 the child: Luke 1:15; 2:40, 52; Judg 13:24, 25; 1 Sam 3:19, 20 and was: Matt 3:1; 11:7; Mark 1:3, 4 his: John 1:31 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; 1 Sam 2:21—grew; 1 Sam 2:26—was in; 2 Sam 15:23—the wilderness; Luke 1:66—And the; Luke 3:2—in; Luke 7:24—wilderness

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Augustus taxes all the Roman empire;
- 6 The nativity of Christ;
- 8 An angel relates it to the shepherds, and many sing praises to God for it;
- 15 The shepherds glorify God;
- 21 Christ is circumcised;
- 22 Mary purified;
- 25 Simeon and Anna prophesy of Christ,
- 39 who increases in wisdom,
- 41 questions in the temple with the doctors,
- 51 and is obedient to his parents.

Luke 2:1 Caesar: Luke 3:1; Acts 11:28; 25:11, 21; Phil 4:22 all: Matt 24:14; Mark 14:9; 16:15; Rom 1:8 taxed: or, enrolled Reciprocal: Gen 41:45—Zaphnathpaaneah; Esth 10:1—laid a tribute; Dan 7:23—the fourth; Zech 14:2—gather; Matt 22:17—Caesar; Luke 15:10—there; Luke 20:24—Caesar's; Acts 5:37—Judas; Rev 3:10—all; Rev 13:3—all; Rev 16:14—the whole; Rev 17:18—the woman

Luke 2:2 taxing: Acts 5:37 governor: Luke 3:1; Acts 13:7; 18:12; 23:26; 26:30 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—Syria; Acts 21:3—Syria

Luke 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—his

Luke 2:4 Joseph: Luke 1:26, 27; 3:23 of the city: Luke 4:16; Matt 2:23; John 1:46 unto: Gen 35:19; 48:7; Ruth 1:19; 2:4; 4:11, 17, 21, 22; 1 Sam 16:1, 4; 17:12, 58; 20:6; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:1–6; John 7:42 he was: Luke 1:27; 3:23–31; Matt 1:1–17 Reciprocal: Gen 23:10—his; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; Matt 1:16—Joseph; Matt 1:20—Joseph; Luke 2:11—in; Luke 2:39—they returned; John 1:45—Jesus; John 7:28—Ye both; Rom 1:3—which

Luke 2:5; Deut 22:22–27; Matt 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Matt 1:16—Joseph; Matt 13:55—is not this; Luke 1:27—General

Luke 2:6 AM 4000, BC 4 so: Ps 33:11; Prov 19:21; Mic 5:2 the days: Luke 1:57; Rev 12:1–5

Luke 2:7 she: Isa 7:14; Matt 1:25; Gal 4:4 and wrapped: Luke 2:11, 12; Ps 22:6; Isa 53:2, 3; Matt 8:20; 13:55; John 1:14; 2 Cor 8:9 the inn: Luke 10:34; Gen 42:27; 43:21; Exod 4:24 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:4—nor; Matt 1:16—of whom; Luke 1:57—General; Luke 2:16—found; John 4:6—sat; 1 Tim 2:15—she

Luke 2:8 abiding: Gen 31:39, 40; Exod 3:1, 2; 1 Sam 17:34, 35; Ps 78:70, 71; Ezek 34:8; John 10:8–12 watch over their flock by night: or, the night-watches Reciprocal: Gen 35:21—tower; Matt 1:20—the angel

Luke 2:9 lo: Luke 1:11, 28; Judg 6:11, 12; Matt 1:20; Acts 27:23; 1 Tim 3:16 and the: Exod 16:7, 10; 40:34, 35; 1 Kgs 8:11; Isa 6:3; 35:2; 40:5; 60:1; Ezek 3:23; John 12:41; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; Rev 18:1 and they: Luke 1:12; Isa 6:4, 5; Acts 22:6–9; 26:13, 14; Heb 12:21; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—he was; John 1:51—and the; Heb 1:6—And let; Heb 1:14—ministering

Luke 2:10 Fear not: Luke 1:13, 30; Dan 10:11, 12, 19; Matt 28:5; Rev 1:17, 18 I bring: Luke 1:19; 8:1; Isa 40:9; 41:27; 52:7; 61:1; Acts 13:32; Rom 10:15 to: Luke 2:31, 32; 24:47; Gen 12:3; Ps 67:1, 2; 98:2, 3; Isa 49:6; 52:10; Matt 28:18; Mark 1:15; 16:15; Rom 15:9–12; Eph 3:8; Col 1:23 Reciprocal: Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 2 Kgs 7:9—this day; 2 Kgs 20:19—peace and truth; 1 Chr 16:31—let the earth; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 96:11—the heavens; Ps 97:1—the earth; Ps 98:1—for he; Prov 15:30—a good; Prov 25:25—so; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 44:23—Sing; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Isa 49:3—General; Jer 33:14—General; Nah 1:15—upon; Zeph 3:14—shout; Hag 2:7—and the; Matt 1:16—of whom; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced; Matt 7:11—good; Luke 1:11—appeared; Luke 1:12—he; Luke 2:30—General; Luke 3:6—General; Luke 19:38—peace; Luke 19:42—the things; John 3:17—but; John 3:29—this; John 4:42—and know; John 13:31—and God; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 10:3—an; Acts 10:36—preaching; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 13:48—they; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 1:16—the gospel; Gal 3:14—through; Gal 4:4—made; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 2:29—with; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; 1 Tim 2:5—the man; 1 Tim 2:15—she; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly

Luke 2:11 unto: Luke 1:69; Isa 9:6; Matt 1:21; Gal 4:4, 5; 2 Tim 1:9, 10; Titus 2:10–14; 3:4–7; 1 John 4:14 in: Luke 2:4; Matt 1:21 which: Luke 2:26; 1:43; 20:41, 42; Gen 3:15; 49:10; Ps 2:2; Dan 9:24–26; Matt 1:16; 16:16; John 1:41, 45; 6:69; 7:25–27, 41; 20:31; Acts

2:36; 17:3; 1 John 5:1 the Lord: Luke 1:43; 20:42–44; Acts 10:36; 1 Cor 15:47; Phil 2:11; 3:8; Col 2:6 Reciprocal: Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Kgs 11:39—not for ever; 2 Kgs 13:5—a saviour; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 97:1—the earth; Prov 25:25—so; Isa 19:20—he shall send; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 41:27—I will give; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Hag 2:7—and the; Mal 3:1—and; Matt 2:1—Bethlehem; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 7:11—good; Mark 1:1—beginning; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 1:47—God; Luke 2:7—and wrapped; Luke 2:30—General; Luke 3:6—General; Luke 8:1—the glad; Luke 20:44—how; John 1:14—the Word; John 3:17—but; John 4:1—the Lord; John 4:42—and know; John 7:28—Ye both; John 7:42—not; John 21:7—It is; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 1:16—the gospel; Gal 3:14—through; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Phil 2:29—with; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; 1 Tim 2:5—the man; 1 Tim 2:15—she; Titus 1:4—our

Luke 2:12; Exod 3:12; 1 Sam 10:2–7; Ps 22:6; Isa 53:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:7—signs; 2 Kgs 19:29—a sign; Ezek 16:4—nor; Matt 8:20—the Son; Luke 2:7—and wrapped; Luke 2:16—found

Luke 2:13 a multitude: Gen 28:12; 32:1, 2; 1 Kgs 22:19; Job 38:7; Ps 68:17; 103:20, 21; 148:2; Isa 6:2, 3; Ezek 3:12; Dan 7:10; Luke 15:10; Eph 3:10; Heb 1:14; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—host; Lev 9:21—the breasts; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 1 Chr 16:31—Let the heavens; Ps 96:11—the heavens; Ps 148:1—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 49:13—O heavens; Luke 2:28—and; Luke 15:6—his; John 1:51—and the; Acts 2:2—suddenly; Acts 10:3—an

Luke 2:14 Glory: Luke 19:38; Ps 69:34, 35; 85:9–12; 96:11–13; Isa 44:23; 49:13; John 17:4; Eph 1:6; 3:20, 21; Phil 2:11; Rev 5:13 and; Luke 1:79; Isa 9:6, 7; 57:19; Jer 23:5, 6; Mic 5:5; Zech 6:12, 13; John 14:27; Acts 10:36; Rom 5:1; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Eph 2:14–18; Col 1:20; Heb 13:20, 21 good: John 3:16; Eph 2:4, 7; 2 Thess 2:16; Titus 3:4–7; 1 John 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 23:20—wave them; Num 6:26—give thee; Deut 33:16—the good; 1 Kgs 2:33—his house; 1 Kgs 4:24—had peace; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; 1 Kgs 18:15—of hosts liveth; 2 Kgs 20:19—peace and truth; 1 Chr 16:31—Let the heavens; Ps 72:7—abundance; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Ps 85:11—righteousness; Ps 96:7—Give; Ps 103:20—Bless; Ps 148:1—Praise ye the Lord; Ps 149:6—the high; Isa 55:13—for a; Isa 62:3—General; Isa 63:14—to make; Ezek 20:41—and I will; Nah 1:15—upon; Hag 2:9—give; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Matt 21:9—in the highest; Mark 11:10—in the; Luke 2:28—and; Luke 15:6—his; John 16:33—in me; Acts 7:2—The God; Rom 10:15—the gospel; Rom 11:36—to whom; 1 Cor 14:33—but; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Gal 1:5—whom; Gal 1:24—General; Eph 1:17—the Father; Eph 2:17—and preached; Phil 4:7—the peace; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Rev 12:12—rejoice

Luke 2:15 into: Luke 24:51; 2 Kgs 2:1, 11; 1 Pet 3:22 shepherds: Gr. men the shepherds Let: Exod 3:3; Ps 111:2; Matt 2:1, 2, 9–11; 12:42; John 20:1–10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him

Luke 2:16 with: Luke 1:39; Eccl 9:10 found: Luke 2:7, 12; 19:32; 22:13 Reciprocal: Matt 2:11—they saw; Matt 8:20—the Son; Luke 19:6—he

Luke 2:17; Luke 2:38; 8:39; Ps 16:9, 10; 66:16; 71:17, 18; Mal 3:16; John 1:41–46; 4:28, 29

Luke 2:18 wondered: Luke 2:33, 47; 1:65, 66; 4:36; 5:9, 10; Isa 8:18

Luke 2:19; Luke 2:51; 1:66; 9:43, 44; Gen 37:11; 1 Sam 21:12; Prov 4:4; Hos 14:9
Reciprocal: Gen 24:21—wondering at; Job 22:22—lay up; Ps 119:11—Thy word; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 24:32—considered it; Dan 7:28—but; Luke 1:29—and cast

Luke 2:20; Luke 18:43; 19:37, 38; 1 Chr 29:10–12; Ps 72:17–19; 106:48; 107:8, 15, 21; Isa 29:19; Acts 2:46, 47; 11:18 Reciprocal: Ps 13:5—my heart; Ps 22:23—glorify; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced; Luke 2:28—and; Luke 7:16—they

Luke 2:21 eight: Luke 1:59; Gen 17:12; Lev 12:3; Matt 3:15; Gal 4:4, 5; Phil 2:8 his name was: Luke 1:31; Matt 1:21, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 21:4—General; Mal 3:1—and; Luke 1:13—thou; Luke 2:39—performed; Phil 3:5—Circumcised; Col 2:11—by

Luke 2:22; Lev 12:2–6 Reciprocal: Lev 12:4—General; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 12:8—she be not able to bring a lamb; 1 Sam 1:22—then; 1 Sam 1:25—brought; Luke 2:27—to

Luke 2:23 Every: Exod 13:2, 12–15; 22:29; 34:19; Num 3:13; 8:16, 17; 18:15 Reciprocal: Lev 12:4—General; Isa 11:1—of Jesse; Ezek 20:26—all that; Heb 7:14—sprang

Luke 2:24 A pair: Lev 12:2, 6–8; 2 Cor 8:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:9—General; Lev 1:14—of fowls; Lev 5:7—two turtledoves; Lev 12:8—she be not able to bring a lamb; Lev 14:30—General; Ps 84:7—strength to strength; Matt 21:12—doves

Luke 2:25 just: Luke 1:6; Gen 6:9; Job 1:1, 8; Dan 6:22, 23; Mic 6:8; Acts 10:2, 22; 24:16; Titus 2:11–14 waiting: Luke 2:38; Isa 25:9; 40:1; Mark 15:43 Holy Ghost: Luke 1:41, 67; Num 11:25, 29; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; Ps 27:14—Wait; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 39:7—what wait; Ps 130:5—I wait; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Mic 7:7—wait; Hab 2:3—wait; Zech 11:11—that waited; Matt 1:19—a just; Luke 12:36—men; Luke 23:50—a good; Luke 23:51—waited; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:5—devout; Acts 8:2—devout; Acts 22:12—a devout; Acts 26:7—hope; 2 Cor 1:5—so; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 4:8—are just; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Tim 2:2—all godliness; Heb 6:18—we might

Luke 2:26 it: Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7 see death, *Ιδειν τον θανατον*, to see death, is a Hebraism for to die, exactly corresponding to *יֵרֵאֵה מוֹת*. Ps 89:49; Luke 9:27; Ps 89:48; John 8:51; Heb 11:5 the Lord's: Ps 2:2, 6; Isa 61:1; Dan 9:24–26; John 1:41; 4:29; 20:31; Acts 2:36; 9:20; 10:38; 17:3; Heb 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—Gather; Josh 19:24—General; Job 11:17—age; Song 8:1—that thou; Matt 2:11—they saw; Matt 16:28—taste; Matt 22:43—General; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Mark 9:1—taste; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:29—according; Acts 13:35—to see; 1 Cor 2:10—God; Eph 3:5—by; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Luke 2:27 by: Luke 4:1; Matt 4:1; Acts 8:29; 10:19; 11:12; 16:7; Rev 1:10; 17:3 the parents: Luke 2:41, 48, 51 to: Luke 2:22 Reciprocal: Jer 32:11—according; Hag 2:7—and the; Matt 22:43—General; Luke 2:38—coming; Eph 3:5—by

Luke 2:28 took: Mark 9:36; 10:16 and: Luke 2:13, 14, 20; 1:46, 64, 68; Ps 32:11; 33:1; 105:1-3; 135:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 45:28—It is enough; Josh 22:33—blessed; Ps 119:41—General; Isa 25:9—Lo; Luke 2:38—gave; John 8:56—rejoiced; Eph 1:3—Blessed

Luke 2:29 now: Gen 15:15; 46:30; Ps 37:37; Isa 57:1, 2; Phil 1:23; Rev 14:13 according: Luke 2:26 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Num 23:10—the death; 2 Sam 19:37—I may die; Prov 13:12—when; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Prov 16:31—if; Dan 12:13—rest; Matt 13:16—General; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 2 Pet 3:14—in peace

Luke 2:30; Luke 2:10, 11; 3:6; Gen 49:18; 2 Sam 23:1-5; Isa 49:6; Acts 4:10-12 Reciprocal: Gen 46:30—General; Gen 49:10—the gathering; Exod 15:2—my salvation; Num 23:10—the death; 2 Sam 19:37—I may die; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 35:3—say; Ps 40:10—salvation; Ps 50:23—salvation; Ps 62:1—from; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 91:16—show; Ps 98:2—made; Ps 98:3—all the ends; Ps 132:17—I have ordained; Prov 13:12—when; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Dan 12:13—rest; Hab 3:18—the God; Matt 13:16—General; Luke 19:9—This day; John 3:36—see; John 6:40—seeth; Acts 28:28—the salvation; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Phil 1:23—a desire

Luke 2:31; Ps 96:1-3, 10-13; 97:6-8; 98:2, 3; Isa 42:1-4, 10-12; 45:21-25; 62:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:14—Nathan; Ps 67:2—saving; Matt 12:18—and he; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 2:10—to; Acts 15:14—declared; 2 Tim 1:10—now

Luke 2:32 light: Isa 9:2; 42:6, 7; 49:6; 60:1-3, 19; Matt 4:16; Acts 13:47, 48; 28:28; Rom 15:8, 9 and: Ps 85:9; Isa 4:2; 45:25; 60:19; Jer 2:11; Zech 2:5; 1 Cor 1:31; Rev 21:23 Reciprocal: Deut 10:21—thy praise; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Kgs 15:4—give him; Ps 3:3—my; Ps 13:3—lighten; Ps 148:14—the praise; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Isa 51:4—I will make; Isa 60:9—because; Amos 8:7—sworn; Zech 2:11—many; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 12:18—and he; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 2:10—to; John 1:4—the life; John 4:42—and know; John 7:35—teach; John 8:12—I am; John 9:5—long; John 9:7—and came; John 11:52—not; John 12:46—am; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 15:14—declared; Acts 26:18—and to; Acts 26:23—and should; Rom 4:9—Cometh; 1 Tim 3:16—preached; 2 Tim 1:10—now; 1 Pet 2:7—precious

Luke 2:33; Luke 2:48; 1:65, 66; Isa 8:18 Reciprocal: Luke 2:18—wondered

Luke 2:34 blessed: Gen 14:19; 47:7; Exod 39:43; Lev 9:22, 23; Heb 7:1, 7 set: Isa 8:14, 15; Hos 14:9; Matt 21:44; John 3:20; 9:29; Rom 9:32; 1 Cor 1:23; 2 Cor 2:15; 1 Pet 2:7 and rising: Acts 2:36-41; 3:15-19; 6:7; 9:1-20 for a: Ps 22:6-8; 69:9-12; Isa 8:18; Matt 11:19; 26:65-67; 27:40-45, 63; John 5:18; 8:48-52; 9:24-28; Acts 4:26; 13:45; 17:6; 24:5; 28:22; 1 Cor 1:23; Heb 12:1-3; 1 Pet 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Josh 22:6—General; 2 Sam 19:39—blessed; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 71:7—as a wonder; Isa 66:19—I will set; Jer 15:10—a man; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Ezek 4:3—This; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 13:57—they; Mark 6:3—offended; Luke 7:23—General; John 9:39—For; John 15:20—word; Acts 14:4—the multitude; 2 Cor 2:16—the savour of death; Heb 12:3—contradiction; 1 Pet 2:8—a stone

Luke 2:35 a sword: Ps 42:10; John 19:25 that: Luke 16:14, 15; Deut 8:2; Judg 5:15, 16;

Matt 12:24–35; John 8:42–47; 15:22–24; Acts 8:21–23; 1 Cor 11:19; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; Matt 13:57—they; 1 Cor 3:13—shall be revealed

Luke 2:36 a prophetess: Exod 15:20; Judg 4:4; 2 Kgs 22:14; Acts 2:18; 21:9; 1 Cor 12:1 Aser: Gen 30:13, Asher, Rev 7:6 she: Job 5:26; Ps 92:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:22—the prophetess; Ezek 13:17—prophesy; Acts 26:7—instantly; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Cor 11:5—or; 1 Tim 5:9—under

Luke 2:37 which: Exod 38:8; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 23:6; 27:4; 84:4, 10; 92:13; 135:1, 2; Rev 3:12 but: Ps 22:2; Acts 26:7; 1 Tim 5:5; Rev 7:15 Reciprocal: Num 30:9—General; Ezra 8:23—we fasted; Neh 1:6—day and night; Ps 1:2—day; Ps 86:3—for I; Ps 88:1—I have; Ps 134:1—which by night; Prov 16:31—if; Dan 9:3—with; Matt 6:16—when; Luke 18:7—which; Acts 13:2—fasted; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Thess 2:9—night; 1 Thess 3:10—Night; 1 Tim 5:3—indeed; 1 Tim 5:9—under; 2 Tim 1:3—night; 1 Pet 3:5—who

Luke 2:38 coming: Luke 2:27 gave: Luke 2:28–32; 1:46–56, 64–66; 2 Cor 9:15; Eph 1:3 looked: Luke 2:25; 23:51; 24:21; Mark 15:43 Jerusalem: or, Israel Reciprocal: Ps 27:14—Wait; Ps 130:5—I wait; Prov 16:31—if; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 8:17—I will look; Zech 11:11—that waited; Mal 3:1—and; Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 2:11—they saw; Luke 2:17—General; John 1:41—first; Acts 26:7—hope

Luke 2:39 performed: Luke 2:21–24; 1:6; Deut 12:32; Matt 3:15; Gal 4:4, 5 they returned: Luke 2:4; Matt 2:22, 23 Nazareth: Nazareth, now Nassara, was a small town of Zebulun, in Lower Galilee, according to Eusebius, fifteen miles east of Legio, near mount Tabor, and, according to D'Arvieux, about eight leagues, or according to Maundrell, seven hours, or about twenty miles SE of Acre. It is one of the principal towns of the pashalic of Acre, containing a population of about 3,000 souls, of whom 500 are Turks, the remainder being Christians. It is delightfully situated on elevated ground, in a valley, encompassed by mountains. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:14—the law; Isa 53:2—he shall grow; Luke 2:51—came; Luke 4:16—to; John 1:31—I knew; John 7:28—Ye both

Luke 2:40 the child: Luke 2:52; Judg 13:24; 1 Sam 2:18, 26; 3:19; Ps 22:9; Isa 53:1, 2 strong: Luke 1:80; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 filled: Luke 2:47, 52; Isa 11:1–5; Col 2:2, 3 the grace: Ps 45:2; John 1:14; Acts 4:33 Reciprocal: Gen 21:20—God; 1 Sam 2:21—grew; Ps 22:10—cast; Ps 71:5—my trust; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Isa 7:15—know; Ezek 28:12—full; Luke 1:66—And the; 2 Tim 3:15—from

Luke 2:41 AM 4012, AD 8 went: Exod 23:14–17; 34:23; Deut 12:5–7, 11, 18; 16:1–8, 16; 1 Sam 1:3, 21 the: Exod 12:14; Lev 23:5; Num 28:16; John 2:13; 6:4; 11:55; 13:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:22—then; Luke 2:27—the parents

Luke 2:42 Reciprocal: Exod 23:17—General; 1 Sam 1:22—then; Luke 4:16—as; John 4:45—for

Luke 2:43; 2 Chr 30:21–23; 25:17

Luke 2:44 in: Ps 42:4; 122:1–4; Isa 2:3 Reciprocal: Luke 2:46—after

Luke 2:45 Reciprocal: Luke 2:46—after

Luke 2:46 after: Luke 2:44, 45; 1 Kgs 12:5, 12; Matt 12:40; 16:21; 27:63, 64 the doctors: Luke 5:17; Acts 5:34 both: Isa 49:1, 2; 50:4 Reciprocal: Deut 33:3—they sat; 2 Kgs 4:38—were sitting; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 84:10—For; Prov 20:11—General; Ezek 20:1—and sat; Hag 2:7—and the; Mal 3:1—and; Luke 8:35—sitting; Luke 10:39—which; Acts 22:3—at

Luke 2:47; Luke 4:22, 32; Ps 119:99; Matt 7:28; Mark 1:22; John 7:15, 46 Reciprocal: Prov 20:11—General; Isa 52:14—many; Matt 22:33—they; Luke 2:18—wondered; Luke 2:40—filled

Luke 2:48 Reciprocal: Matt 1:16—Joseph; Luke 2:27—the parents; Luke 2:33—General; Luke 2:49—my

Luke 2:49 my: Luke 2:48; Ps 40:8; Mal 3:1; Matt 21:12; John 2:16, 17; 4:34; 5:17; 6:38; 8:29; 9:4 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Ps 26:8—Lord; Matt 12:48—Who is; Mark 1:38—for; Mark 3:33—Who; John 2:4—what; John 4:4—General

Luke 2:50; Luke 9:45; 18:34 Reciprocal: Mark 9:10—they; Mark 9:32—they

Luke 2:51 came: Luke 2:39 and was: Matt 3:15; Mark 6:3; Eph 5:21; 6:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:21 kept: Luke 2:19; Gen 37:11; Dan 7:28 Reciprocal: Gen 24:21—wondering at; Deut 6:6—shall be; 1 Sam 21:12—laid up; Job 22:22—lay up; Ps 119:11—Thy word; Prov 2:1—hide; Prov 24:32—considered it; Isa 53:2—he shall grow; Mark 9:10—they; Luke 1:29—and cast; Luke 1:66—laid; Luke 2:27—the parents; Luke 4:16—to; Luke 9:44—these; Luke 18:37—Jesus; John 7:28—Ye both; Col 3:16—dwell; 1 Tim 5:4—learn

Luke 2:52 Jesus: Luke 2:40; 1:80; 1 Sam 2:26 stature: or, age and in: Prov 3:3, 4; Acts 7:9, 10; Rom 14:18 Reciprocal: Judg 13:24—the child; 1 Sam 2:21—grew; 1 Sam 3:19—grew; 2 Sam 5:10—General; Ps 22:10—cast; Prov 13:15—Good; Isa 7:15—know; Isa 11:3—shall make him; Isa 53:2—he shall grow; Matt 12:48—Who is; Acts 2:47—having; Acts 4:33—grace

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The preaching and baptism of John;
- 15 his testimony of Christ;
- 19 Herod imprisons John;
- 21 Christ, baptized, receives testimony from heaven;
- 23 The age and genealogy of Christ from Joseph upwards.

Luke 3:1 AM 4030, AD 26 Tiberius Caesar: Luke 2:1 Pontius Pilate: Luke 23:1–4, 24; Gen 49:10; Acts 4:27; 23:26; 24:27; 26:30 Herod: Luke 3:19; 9:7; 23:6–11 his: Matt 14:3; Mark 6:17 Ituraea: Ituraea was a province of Syria east of Jordan, now called Djedour, according to Burckhardt, and comprising all the flat country south of Djebel Kessoue as far as Nowa, east of Djebel el Sheikh, or mount Hermon, and west of the Hadj road. Trachonitis, according to Strabo and Ptolemy, comprehended all the uneven country on the east of Auranitis, now Haouran, from near Damascus to Bozra, now called El Ledja and Djebel Haouran. Abilene was a district in the valley of Lebanon, so called from

Abila its chief town, eighteen miles N of Damascus, according to Antoninus.
Reciprocal: Matt 3:1—those; Matt 14:1—Tetrarch; Mark 6:14—king Herod; Mark 11:30—General; Luke 2:2—governor; Luke 20:24—Caesar's; Luke 23:7—Herod's; Acts 1:22—Beginning; Acts 11:28—Claudius; Acts 13:1—Herod; Acts 18:25—knowing; Acts 19:3—Unto John's; Acts 23:24—the governor

Luke 3:2 Annas: John 11:49–51; 18:13, 14, 24; Acts 4:6 the word: Luke 1:59–63; Jer 1:2; 2:1; Ezek 1:3; Hos 1:1, 2; Jonah 1:1; Mic 1:1; Zeph 1:1 in: Luke 1:80; Isa 40:3; Matt 3:1; 11:7; Mark 1:3; John 1:23 Reciprocal: Matt 21:25—baptism; Matt 24:26—he is in the desert; Mark 1:4—did; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Luke 7:24—wilderness; John 1:6—a man; Acts 8:26—desert; Acts 13:24—General

Luke 3:3 the country: Matt 3:5; Mark 1:4, 5; John 1:28; 3:26 preaching: Matt 3:6, 11; Mark 1:4; John 1:31–33; Acts 13:24; 19:4; 22:16 for: Luke 1:77 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:9—Ram; Isa 56:1—for; Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 3:3—by; Matt 11:7—What; Matt 17:11—and restore; Matt 24:26—he is in the desert

Luke 3:4 The voice: Isa 40:3–5; Matt 3:3; Mark 1:3; John 1:23 Prepare: Luke 1:16, 17, 76–79; Isa 57:14; 62:10; Mal 4:6; John 1:7, 26–36; 3:28–36 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:2—to Isaiah; Ps 27:11—a plain path; Song 2:8—the mountains; Isa 43:19—I will even; Isa 49:11—General; Jer 31:9—in a; Zech 14:10—the land; Luke 10:1—whither; Luke 14:17—his; John 1:31—therefore; Acts 8:28—Esaias; Acts 18:25—instructed

Luke 3:5 valley: Luke 1:51–53; Isa 2:11–17; 35:6–8; 40:4; 49:11; 61:1–3; Ezek 17:24; Jas 1:9 and the crooked: Isa 42:16; 45:2; Heb 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Isa 43:19—I will even; Isa 57:14—Cast; Zech 4:7—O great

Luke 3:6; Luke 2:10, 11, 30–32; Ps 98:2, 3; Isa 40:5; 49:6; 52:10; Mark 16:15; Rom 10:12, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 40:10—salvation; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 91:16—show; Isa 57:14—Cast; Jer 32:27—God; Joel 2:28—upon; Luke 1:77—give; John 3:36—see; Acts 2:17—all; Acts 28:28—the salvation; Phil 1:28—and that; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Luke 3:7 O generation: Gen 3:15; Ps 58:4, 5; Isa 59:5; Matt 3:7–10; 23:33; John 8:44; Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:8 to flee: 1 Thess 1:10; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Isa 57:3—sons; Jer 36:3—hear; Jer 48:6—Flee; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 20:3—Are; Matt 3:5—General; Matt 12:34—generation; Luke 1:17—turn; John 3:23—and they

Luke 3:8 fruits: Isa 1:16–18; Ezek 18:27–31; Acts 26:20; 2 Cor 7:10, 11; Gal 5:22–24; Phil 1:11; Heb 6:7, 8 worthy of: or, meet for We: Luke 13:28, 29; 16:23–31; Isa 48:1, 2; Jer 7:4–10; John 8:33; Rom 4:16; 9:7 of these: Luke 19:40; Josh 4:3–8; Matt 8:11, 12; 21:43; Gal 3:28, 29 Reciprocal: Neh 5:11—Restore; Job 34:32—if; Ezek 33:24—but we; Zech 8:16—are; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 3:8—forth; Matt 3:9—think; Matt 21:32—came; Luke 3:10—What; Luke 7:39—he spake; Luke 13:16—being; Luke 16:24—Father; Luke 19:8—Behold; Eph 4:28—steal no more

Luke 3:9; Luke 13:7, 9; 23:29–31; Isa 10:33, 34; Ezek 15:2–4; 31:18; Dan 4:14, 23; Matt 3:10; 7:19; John 15:6; Heb 10:28; 12:29 Reciprocal: Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 12:33—and his fruit good; Matt 21:19—and found; Luke 19:20—Lord; Titus 2:12—live

Luke 3:10 What: Luke 3:8; Acts 2:37; 9:6; 16:30 Reciprocal: Matt 3:8—forth; 1 Cor 7:20—abide; Eph 4:28—steal no more

Luke 3:11 He that hath two: Luke 11:41; 18:22; 19:8; Isa 58:7–11; Dan 4:27; Matt 25:40; Mark 14:5–8; John 13:29; Acts 10:2, 4, 31; 2 Cor 8:3–14; 1 Tim 6:18; Heb 6:10; Jas 1:27; 2:15–26; 1 John 3:17; 4:20 Reciprocal: Job 31:19—General; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Matt 6:28—why; Matt 10:10—two; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 25:36—Naked; Luke 9:3—two; Luke 12:17—shall; Eph 4:28—that he

Luke 3:12; Luke 7:29; 15:1, 2; 18:13; Matt 21:31, 32 Reciprocal: Isa 33:15—despiseth

Luke 3:13 Exact: Luke 19:8; Ps 18:23; Prov 28:13; Isa 1:16, 17; 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:21, 22, 27, 28; Mic 6:8; Matt 7:12; 1 Cor 6:10; Eph 4:28; Titus 2:11, 12; Heb 12:1 Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Lev 19:13—shalt not; Neh 5:10—I likewise; Ezek 22:12—greedily

Luke 3:14 the soldiers: Matt 8:5; Acts 10:7 Do violence to no man: or, Put no man in fear, Rom 13:9, 10; Phil 2:15 accuse: Luke 19:8; Exod 20:16; 23:1; Lev 19:11; Titus 2:3; Rev 12:10 and be: Phil 4:11; 1 Tim 6:8–10; Heb 13:5, 6 wages: or, allowance Reciprocal: Exod 20:15—General; Exod 23:7—far from; Lev 25:14—General; Deut 23:9—General; Deut 24:17—pervert; 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; Neh 5:10—I likewise; Ezek 45:9—remove; 1 Tim 6:6—contentment

Luke 3:15 expectation: or, suspense, John 10:24 mused: or, reasoned, or debated, John 1:19–28; 3:28, 29 Reciprocal: John 1:20—General; Acts 13:25—whom

Luke 3:16 I indeed: Matt 3:11; Mark 1:7, 8; John 1:26, 33; Acts 1:5; 11:16; 13:24, 25; 19:4, 5 he shall: Prov 1:23; Isa 32:15; 44:3, 4; Ezek 36:25; Joel 2:28, 29; John 7:38; Acts 2:33; 10:44; 11:15; 1 Cor 12:13 and with: Isa 4:4; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; Acts 2:3, 4, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Matt 3:6—were; Luke 1:32—shall be great; Luke 7:28—Among; John 1:15—bare; John 1:27—whose; John 1:30—General; John 7:39—this spake; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Luke 3:17 fan: Jer 15:7; Matt 3:12 and will: Mic 4:12; Matt 13:30 but: Ps 1:4; 21:9, 10; Mark 9:43–49 Reciprocal: Isa 5:24—the flame; Jer 4:11—not; Lam 2:3—he burned; Mal 3:2—who may abide

Luke 3:18; John 1:15, 29, 34; 3:29–36; Acts 2:40 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation

Luke 3:19; Prov 9:7, 8; 15:12; Matt 11:2; 14:3, 4; Mark 6:17, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 18:16—General; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 38:6—took; Matt 17:12—but; Mark 9:13—and they; Luke 3:1—Herod; Luke 13:32—that fox; John 3:24—General; Acts 13:1—Herod; Eph 5:11—but

Luke 3:20; Luke 13:31–34; 2 Kgs 21:16; 24:4; 2 Chr 24:17–22; 36:16; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; Matt 21:35–41; 22:6, 7; 23:31–33; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Rev 16:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Chr 16:10—put him; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Jer 22:1—Go; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 38:6—took; Matt 4:12—when; Matt 14:3—Herod; Matt 17:12—but; Mark 1:14—after; Mark 6:17—Herod; Mark 9:13—and they; Luke 13:32—that fox; John 3:24—General; Acts 13:1—Herod

Luke 3:21 that: Matt 3:13–15; Mark 1:9; John 1:32–34 and praying: Luke 9:28, 29; John

12:27, 28 the heaven: Matt 3:16, 17; Mark 1:10; John 1:32–34 Reciprocal: Ezek 1:1—the heavens; John 1:51—Hereafter; Acts 7:56—I see; Acts 10:11—saw; Rev 4:1—a door

Luke 3:22 Thou art: Luke 9:34, 35; Ps 2:7; Isa 42:1; Matt 12:18; 17:5; 27:43; Col 1:13; 1 Pet 2:4; 2 Pet 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Ps 45:7—hath; Matt 3:16—and he; Matt 3:17—This; Mark 1:10—the Spirit; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 4:1—full; Luke 4:3—General; Luke 11:31—a greater; John 1:32—I saw; John 1:34—this; John 5:32—is another; John 6:27—for him; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 10:38—God; Col 2:9—bodily

Luke 3:23 thirty: Gen 41:46; Num 4:3, 35, 39, 43, 47 being: Luke 4:22; Matt 13:55; Mark 6:3; John 6:42 which: The real father of Joseph was Jacob (Matt 1:16) but having married the daughter of Heli, and being perhaps adopted by him, he was called his son, and as such was entered in the public registers; Mary not being mentioned, because the Hebrews never permitted the name of a woman to enter the genealogical tables, but inserted her husband as the son of him who was, in reality, but his father-in-law. Hence it appears that Matthew, who wrote principally for the Jews, traces the pedigree of Jesus Christ from Abraham, through whom the promises were given to the Jews, to David, and from David, through the line of Solomon, to Jacob the father of Joseph, the reputed or legal father of Christ; and that Luke, who wrote for the Gentiles, extends his genealogy upwards from Heli, the father of Mary, through the line of Nathan, to David, and from David to Abraham, and from Abraham to Adam, who was the immediate “son of God” by creation, and to whom the promise of the Saviour was given in behalf of himself and all his posterity. The two branches of descent from David, by Solomon and Nathan, being thus united in the persons of Mary and Joseph, Jesus the son of Mary re-united in himself all the blood, privileges, and rights, of the whole family of David; in consequence of which he is emphatically called “the Son of David.” Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—the Lord; 2 Sam 5:4—thirty; Ezek 1:1—in the thirtieth; Luke 2:4—Joseph; Rom 9:5—of whom

Luke 3:26 Reciprocal: Eph 6:18—Praying

Luke 3:27 Reciprocal: Ezra 3:2—Zerubbabel; Hag 1:1—unto; Matt 1:12—and

Luke 3:28 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 9:1—all Israel

Luke 3:31 of Nathan: 2 Sam 5:14; 1 Chr 3:5; 14:4; Zech 12:12 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:22—David; 1 Sam 17:12—David

Luke 3:32 was the son of Jesse: Ruth 4:18–22; 1 Sam 17:58; 20:31; 1 Kgs 12:16; 1 Chr 2:10–15; Ps 72:20; Isa 11:1, 2; Matt 1:3–6; Acts 13:22, 23 which was the son of Obed: Num 1:7; 2:3; 7:12; 1 Chr 2:11, 12, Nahshon, Salma, Boaz Reciprocal: Ruth 2:1—Boaz; Ruth 4:20—Nahshon; Ruth 4:21—Salmon; 1 Sam 17:12—David; Matt 1:4—Naasson; Matt 1:5—Obed begat

Luke 3:33 Aminadab: Ruth 4:19, 20; 1 Chr 2:9, 10 Aminadab: Ram, Hezron, Matt 1:3, 4 Esrom: Gen 46:12; Num 26:20, 21, Hezron Phares: Gen 38:29; Ruth 4:12; 1 Chr 2:4, 5; 9:4, Pharez of Juda: Gen 29:35; 49:8, Judah, Matt 1:2, Judas Reciprocal: Num 2:3—Nahshon; Ruth 4:18—Pharez; 1 Chr 4:1—Pharez; Neh 11:4—Perez; Heb 7:14—sprang

Luke 3:34 which was the son of Isaac: Gen 21:3; 25:26; 1 Chr 1:34; Matt 1:2; Acts 7:8

Thara: Gen 11:24–32; Josh 24:2; 1 Chr 1:24–28, Terah, Nahor, Reu, Serug, Peleg, Eber, Shelah Reciprocal: Gen 11:10—General; Gen 25:19—Abraham; 1 Chr 1:26—Nahor

Luke 3:35 Saruch: Gen 11:18–21, Serug, Reu Phalec: Gen 10:25, Peleg Heber: Gen 11:16, 17, Eber Sala: Gen 10:24; 11:12–15, Salah Reciprocal: Gen 11:20—Serug; 1 Chr 1:24—Shelah; 1 Chr 1:25—Eber; 1 Chr 1:26—Serug

Luke 3:36 Cainan: This Cainan is not found in the Hebrew Text of any of the genealogies, but only in the Septuagint; from which, probably, the evangelist transcribed the register, as sufficiently exact for his purpose, and as more generally suited to command attention.—See note on Gen 11:12. It may here be remarked, that though some of the same names occur here, from Nathan downwards, as in Joseph's genealogy, yet there appears no sufficient evidence that the same persons were intended, different persons often bearing the same name. Sem: Gen 5:32; 7:13; 9:18, 26, 27; 10:21, 22; 11:10–26; 1 Chr 1:17, Shem Noe: Luke 17:27; Gen 5:29, 30; 6:8–10, 22; 7:1, 23; 8:1; 9:1; Ezek 14:14; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:5, Noah Reciprocal: Gen 5:1—book; Gen 5:4—And the; Gen 10:25—the name; 1 Chr 1:3—Lamech; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah

Luke 3:37 Mathusala: Gen 5:6–28; 1 Chr 1:1–3, Methuselah, Mahalaleel Reciprocal: Gen 5:9—Cainan; Gen 5:12—Mahalaleel; Gen 5:18—Enoch; Gen 5:21—Methuselah; 1 Chr 1:2—Kenan; 1 Chr 1:3—Methuselah; Eph 6:18—Praying; Heb 11:5—Enoch

Luke 3:38 which was the son of Adam: Gen 4:25, 26; 5:3 of God: Gen 1:26, 27; 2:7; 5:1, 2; Isa 64:8; Acts 17:26–29; 1 Cor 15:45, 47 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 1:1—Sheth; Job 1:6—the sons; Acts 17:28—we are

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The temptation and fasting of Christ;
- 14 He begins to preach;
- 16 The people of Nazareth admire his gracious words, but being offended, seek to kill him;
- 33 He cures one possessed of a devil,
- 38 Peter's mother-in-law,
- 40 and divers other sick persons;
- 41 The devils acknowledge Christ, and are reprov'd for it;
- 42 He preaches through the cities of Galilee.

Luke 4:1 AM 4031, AD 27 Jesus: Matt 4:1–11 full: Luke 4:14, 18; 3:22; Isa 11:2–4; 61:1; Matt 3:16; John 1:32; 3:34; Acts 1:2; 10:38 and was: Luke 2:27; 1 Kgs 18:12; Ezek 3:14; Mark 1:12, 13; Acts 8:39 wilderness: 1 Kgs 19:4; Mark 1:13 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:1—carried; Luke 1:41—was; Acts 2:4—filled; Rom 7:21—evil; Rom 11:2—of Elias

Luke 4:2 forty: Exod 24:18; 34:28; Deut 9:9, 18, 25; 1 Kgs 19:8; Matt 4:2 tempted: Gen 3:15; 1 Sam 17:16; Heb 2:18 he did: Esth 4:16; Jonah 3:7 he afterward: Matt 21:18; John 4:6; Heb 4:15 Reciprocal: Isa 30:14—so that; Mark 11:12—he was; Jas 4:7—Resist

Luke 4:3; Luke 3:22; Matt 4:3 Reciprocal: Luke 4:9—If; Luke 4:10—it; 1 Pet 5:9—resist

Luke 4:4 It: Luke 4:8, 10; Isa 8:20; John 10:34, 35; Eph 6:17 That: Luke 22:35; Exod 23:25; Deut 8:3; Jer 49:11; Matt 4:4; 6:25, 26, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 4:5—the

Luke 4:5 taking: Mark 4:8, 9; 1 Cor 7:31; Eph 2:2; 6:12; 1 John 2:15, 16 in: Job 20:5; Ps 73:19; 1 Cor 15:52; 2 Cor 4:17 Reciprocal: Dan 2:31—and the; Matt 4:8—the devil; Luke 9:25—what

Luke 4:6 All: John 8:44; 2 Cor 11:14; Rev 12:9; 20:2, 3 and the: Esth 5:11; Isa 5:14; 23:9; 1 Pet 1:24 and to: John 12:31; 14:30; Eph 2:2; Rev 13:2, 7 Reciprocal: Num 22:37—General; Rom 12:16—Mind

Luke 4:7 worship me: or, fall down before me, Luke 8:28; 17:16; Ps 72:11; Isa 45:14; 46:6; Matt 2:11; Rev 4:10; 5:8; 22:8 Reciprocal: Dan 3:15—ye fall; Rev 22:9—worship God

Luke 4:8 Get: Matt 4:10; 16:23; Jas 4:7; 1 Pet 5:9 for: Luke 4:4; Deut 6:13; 10:20; Matt 4:10; Rev 19:10; 22:9 only: 1 Sam 7:3; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ps 83:18; Isa 2:11 Reciprocal: Dan 3:15—ye fall; Matt 4:4—It is; Mark 8:33—Get; Luke 4:10—it

Luke 4:9 brought: Job 2:6; Matt 4:5 on: 2 Chr 3:4 If: Luke 4:3; Matt 4:6; 8:29; Rom 1:4 Reciprocal: Matt 4:3—if; Acts 27:31—Except

Luke 4:10 it: Luke 4:3, 8; 2 Cor 11:14 He: Ps 91:11, 12; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Luke 4:4—It; Luke 22:43—an

Luke 4:11 Reciprocal: Ps 91:11—For; Luke 22:43—an

Luke 4:12 Thou: Deut 6:16; Ps 95:9; 106:14; Mal 3:15; Matt 4:7; 1 Cor 10:9; Heb 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Matt 4:4—It is

Luke 4:13; Matt 4:11; John 14:30; Heb 4:15; Jas 4:7

Luke 4:14 returned: Matt 4:12; Mark 1:14; John 4:43; Acts 10:37 in: Luke 4:1 and there: Matt 4:23–25; Mark 1:28 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—his fame; Luke 4:37—the fame; Luke 23:5—beginning

Luke 4:15 he: Luke 4:16; 13:10; Matt 4:23; 9:35; 13:54; Mark 1:39 being: Isa 55:5; Matt 9:8; Mark 1:27, 45 Reciprocal: Matt 11:1—he departed; Mark 6:2—he began; Luke 4:44—he; Luke 23:5—beginning; John 18:20—I spake

Luke 4:16 to: Luke 1:26, 27; 2:39, 51; Matt 2:23; 13:54; Mark 6:1 as: Luke 4:15; 2:42; John 18:20; Acts 17:2 and stood: Acts 13:14–16 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Deut 31:11—shalt read; Neh 8:3—he read; Neh 8:5—opened; Neh 13:1—they read; Ps 40:9—preached; Jer 36:8—in the; Matt 4:23—teaching; Mark 1:21—he entered; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Luke 6:6—he; Luke 13:10—General; Acts 13:15—the reading; Acts 15:21—sabbath; Acts 18:4—he

Luke 4:17 the book: Luke 20:42; Acts 7:42; 13:15, 27 he had: Αναπτύξας [G380], “unrolled the book;” the Sacred Writings being anciently (as they are still in the synagogues) written on skins of parchment, and rolled on two rollers, beginning on

each end, so that in reading from right to left, they rolled off with the left hand while they rolled on with the right. the place: Isa 61:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 31:11—shalt read; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Neh 8:5—opened; Matt 4:23—the gospel; Mark 1:14—preaching; Mark 1:28—General; Luke 4:20—and he; Acts 8:28—Esaias

Luke 4:18 Spirit: Ps 45:7; Isa 11:2–5; 42:1–4; 50:4; 59:21 anointed: Ps 2:2, 6 marg. Dan 9:24; John 1:41; Acts 4:27; 10:38 to preach: Luke 6:20; 7:22; Isa 29:19; Zeph 3:12; Zech 11:11; Matt 5:3; 11:5; Jas 2:5 to heal: 2 Chr 34:27; Ps 34:18; 51:17; 147:3; Isa 57:15; 66:2; Ezek 9:4 to preach deliverance: Ps 102:20; 107:10–16; 146:7; Isa 42:7; 45:13; 49:9, 24, 25; 52:2, 3; Zech 9:11, 12; Col 1:13 and: Ps 146:8; Isa 29:18, 19; 32:3; 35:5; 42:16–18; 60:1, 2; Mal 4:2; Matt 4:16; 9:27–30; 11:5; John 9:39–41; 12:46; Acts 26:18; Eph 5:8–14; 1 Thess 5:5, 6; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 2:8–10 bruised: Gen 3:15; Isa 42:3; Matt 12:20 Reciprocal: Exod 2:11—burdens; Num 4:16—the oversight; Num 36:4—General; Deut 15:1—General; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 69:33—the Lord; Ps 72:12—For; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 119:45—And I will; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 27:13—the great; Isa 48:16—the Lord God; Isa 61:1—Spirit; Jer 17:14—Heal; Matt 4:23—the gospel; Matt 12:18—I will; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 1:38—for; Luke 4:1—full; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 8:1—the glad; John 6:27—for him; John 8:36—General; John 12:40—heal; Rom 7:24—who; Gal 5:13—ye; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach; Heb 1:9—anointed; Heb 9:14—who; 1 Pet 2:24—healed; 1 John 2:20—ye have; 1 John 4:9—God sent; Rev 2:9—poverty; Rev 22:2—healing

Luke 4:19; Luke 19:42; Lev 25:8–13, 50–54; Num 36:4; Isa 61:2; 63:4; 2 Cor 6:1 Reciprocal: Deut 15:1—General; Isa 58:5—an acceptable; Isa 61:1—Spirit; Luke 5:32—General; 2 Cor 6:2—a time; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach

Luke 4:20 and he: Luke 4:17; Matt 20:26–28 and sat: Luke 5:3; Matt 5:1, 2; 13:1, 2; John 8:2; Acts 13:14–16; 16:13 And the: Luke 19:48; Acts 3:12 Reciprocal: Acts 3:4—fastening; Acts 11:6—fastened

Luke 4:21 This day: Luke 10:23, 24; Matt 13:14; John 4:25, 26; 5:39; Acts 2:16–18, 29–33; 3:18 Reciprocal: Acts 16:13—and we; Jas 2:23—the scripture

Luke 4:22 the gracious: Luke 2:47; 21:15; Ps 45:2, 4; Prov 10:32; 16:21; 25:11; Eccl 12:10, 11; Song 5:16; Isa 50:4; Matt 13:54; Mark 6:2; John 7:46; Acts 6:10; Titus 2:8 Is not: Matt 13:55, 56; Mark 6:3; John 6:42 Reciprocal: Job 29:11—the ear; Ps 141:6—for they; Prov 10:13—the lips; Prov 22:11—for the grace of his lips; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Song 5:13—his lips; Matt 1:16—Joseph; Matt 7:28—the people; Matt 22:33—they; Mark 11:18—astonished; Luke 3:23—being; John 1:45—the son; John 7:15—How; John 7:27—we know; Acts 13:12—being; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:6—your

Luke 4:23 Physician: Luke 6:42; Rom 2:21, 22 whatsoever: Matt 4:13, 23; 11:23, 24; John 4:48 do: John 2:3, 4; 4:28; 7:3, 4; Rom 11:34, 35; 2 Cor 5:16 thy country: Matt 13:54; Mark 6:1 Reciprocal: Prov 26:7—so; Matt 7:5—first; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Mark 6:3—offended; Luke 23:8—and he

Luke 4:24 No: Matt 13:57; Mark 6:4, 5; John 4:41, 44; Acts 22:3, 18–22 Reciprocal: Jer 11:21—that seek; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily

Luke 4:25 many: Luke 10:21; Isa 55:8; Matt 20:15; Mark 7:26–29; Rom 9:15, 20; Eph 1:9, 11 when the: 1 Kgs 17:1; 18:1, 2, Elijah, Jas 5:17 Reciprocal: Gen 41:30—seven years; Lev

26:19—make; 2 Sam 24:13—seven; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 2 Kgs 4:38—a dearth; 2 Kgs 8:1—seven years; 1 Chr 21:12—three years' famine; 2 Chr 6:26—the heaven; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Job 12:15—Behold; Matt 13:58—General; Luke 21:3—Of; John 16:7—I tell; Rev 11:6—power

Luke 4:26 save: 1 Kgs 17:9–24, Zarephath, Obad 20 Sarepta: Sarepta, a city of Phoenicia, on the coast of the Mediterranean, is called Zarphand by the Arabian geographer Sherif Ibn Idris, who places it twenty miles N of Tyre, and ten S of Sidon; but its real distance from Tyre is about fifteen miles, the whole distance from that city to Sidon being only twenty-five miles. Maundrell states that the place shown him for this city, called Sarphan, consisted of only a few houses, on the tops of the mountains, within about half a mile of the sea; between which there were ruins of considerable extent. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; John 17:12—and

Luke 4:27 Eliseus: 1 Kgs 19:19–21, Elisha saving: Matt 12:4; John 17:12 Naaman: 2 Kgs 5:1–27; Job 21:22; 33:13; 36:23; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Gen 25:20—the Syrian; Lev 14:3—be healed; 1 Kgs 19:16—Elisha; 2 Kgs 5:14—and he was clean; Matt 8:2—a leper

Luke 4:28 were: Luke 6:11; 11:53, 54; 2 Chr 16:10; 24:20, 21; Jer 37:15, 16; 38:6; Acts 5:33; 7:54; 22:21–23; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Hos 14:9—but; John 1:46—Can; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 4:29 and thrust: John 8:37, 40, 59; 15:24, 25; Acts 7:57, 58; 16:23, 24; 21:28–32 brow: or, edge that: 2 Chr 25:12; Ps 37:14, 32, 33 Reciprocal: Num 35:20—if he thrust; Hos 14:9—but; Matt 10:23—when; John 1:46—Can; John 10:39—General; Acts 5:33—they; Acts 21:30—and they; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 4:30; John 8:59; 10:39; 18:6, 7; Acts 12:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:11—And David; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; Matt 4:13—leaving; Luke 24:31—vanished out of their sight; John 5:13—had; John 20:14—and knew

Luke 4:31 came: Matt 4:13; Mark 1:21 taught: Matt 10:23; Acts 13:50–52; 14:1, 2, 6, 7, 19–21; 17:1–3, 10, 11, 16, 17; 18:4; 20:1, 2, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Matt 4:12—when; Mark 6:2—he began; Mark 6:6—And he went; Luke 6:6—he; John 6:59—in the

Luke 4:32; Luke 4:36; Jer 23:28, 29; Matt 7:28, 29; Mark 1:22; John 6:63; 1 Cor 2:4, 5; 14:24, 25; 2 Cor 4:2; 10:4, 5; 1 Thess 1:5; Titus 2:15; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Mark 6:2—he began; Luke 2:47—General; Luke 5:9—he; John 4:41—because

Luke 4:33; Mark 1:23 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—possessed; Luke 8:28—he cried; Acts 10:38—healing; Acts 19:15—General

Luke 4:34 Let us alone: or, Away, Luke 8:37; Acts 16:39 what: Luke 4:41; 8:28; Matt 8:29; Mark 1:24, 34; 5:7; Jas 2:19 art: Gen 3:15; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8; Rev 20:2 the Holy One: Luke 1:35; Ps 16:10; Dan 9:24; Acts 2:27; 3:14; 4:27; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; Dan 4:13—an holy; Acts 16:17—These; 1 John 2:20—the Holy

Luke 4:35 Jesus: Luke 4:39, 41; Ps 50:16; Zech 3:2; Matt 8:26; 17:18; Mark 3:11, 12; Acts 16:17, 18 thrown: Luke 9:39, 42; 11:22; Mark 1:26; 9:26; Rev 12:12 Reciprocal: Matt 8:9—Go; Mark 1:25—rebuked; Mark 9:20—the spirit; Mark 9:25—he rebuked

Luke 4:36 They were: Matt 9:33; 12:22, 23; Mark 1:27; 7:37 What: Luke 4:32; 10:17–20; Mark 16:17–20; Acts 19:12–16 they come: 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Ps 29:4—powerful; Isa 52:14—many; Matt 8:9—Go; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 4:41—What; Luke 2:18—wondered; Luke 5:9—he; Luke 7:7—but; Luke 9:43—amazed; Acts 3:10—they were; Titus 2:15—with

Luke 4:37 the fame: Ηχος [G2279], the sound; a very elegant metaphor, says Dr. ADAM CLARKE. The people are represented as struck with astonishment, and the sound goes out through all the coasts; in allusion to the propagation of sound by a smart stroke upon any substance. Luke 4:14; Isa 52:13; Matt 4:23–25; 9:26; Mark 1:28, 45; 6:14

Luke 4:38 he: Matt 8:14, 15; Mark 1:29–31; 1 Cor 9:5 they: Luke 7:3, 4; Matt 15:23; John 11:3, 22; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Mark 5:23—besought

Luke 4:39 and rebuked: Luke 4:35; 8:24 and ministered: Luke 8:2, 3; Ps 116:12; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 8:9—Go; Matt 8:14—into; Matt 8:15—and ministered; Mark 1:29—entered; Mark 4:39—rebuked; Luke 5:13—immediately; Luke 18:43—followed

Luke 4:40 when: Matt 8:16, 17; Mark 1:32–34 and he: Luke 7:21–23; Matt 4:23, 24; 11:5; 14:13; Mark 3:10; 6:5, 55, 56; Acts 5:15; 19:12 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 13:13—he laid; Acts 28:8—laid

Luke 4:41 crying: Luke 4:34, 35; Mark 1:25, 34; 3:11 Thou: Matt 8:29; 26:63; John 20:31; Acts 16:17, 18; Jas 2:19 speak: etc. or, say that they knew him to be Christ Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 1:39—and cast; Mark 5:6—he ran; Mark 9:25—he rebuked; Luke 22:70—the Son

Luke 4:42 when: Luke 6:12; Mark 1:35; John 4:34 and the: Matt 14:13, 14; Mark 1:37, 45; 6:33, 34; John 6:24 and stayed: Luke 8:37, 38; 24:29; John 4:40 Reciprocal: Matt 8:18—saw

Luke 4:43 I must: Mark 1:14, 15, 38, 39; John 9:4; Acts 10:38; 2 Tim 4:2 therefore: Isa 42:1–4; 48:16; 61:1–3; John 6:38–40; 20:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Matt 8:18—saw; Matt 9:35—General; Luke 8:1—that; Luke 13:22—through

Luke 4:44 he: Luke 4:15; Matt 4:23; Mark 1:39 Galilee: Many of the Jewish traditions, in accordance with Isa 9:1, 2, assert that Galilee was the place where the Messiah should first appear. Thus also Isa 2:19, “When he shall arise to smite terribly the earth,” is expounded in the book Zohar, as referring to the Messiah: “When he shall arise; וַיִּתְגַּלֵּי בְּאֶרֶץ דְּגֻלָּי, and shall be revealed in the land of Galilee.” Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Matt 9:35—General; Mark 1:14—preaching; Mark 6:6—And he went; Luke 8:1—that; Luke 13:10—General; Luke 13:22—through

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Christ teaches the people out of Peter’s ship;
- 4 in a miraculous taking of fishes, shows how he will make him and his

partners fishers of men;
 12 cleanses the leper;
 16 prays in the wilderness;
 17 heals one sick of the palsy;
 27 calls Matthew the Publican;
 29 eats with sinners, as being the physician of souls;
 33 foretells the fastings and afflictions of the apostles after his ascension;
 36 and illustrates the matter by the parable of old bottles and worn garments.

Luke 5:1 it: Luke 8:45; 12:1; Matt 4:18–22; 11:12; Mark 1:16–20; 3:9; 5:24 the lake: Num 34:11, Chinnereth, Josh 12:3, Chinneroth, Matt 14:34; Mark 6:53 Reciprocal: Josh 11:2—General; Josh 13:27—Chinnereth; Ezek 39:11—on the east; Matt 15:29—unto; Mark 4:1—so that; Luke 8:40—the people; John 6:1—the sea; John 10:41—many; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God

Luke 5:2 washing: Matt 4:21; Mark 1:19 Reciprocal: Matt 4:18—walking

Luke 5:3 which: Matt 4:18; John 1:41, 42 he sat: Matt 13:1, 2; Mark 4:1, 2; John 8:2
 Reciprocal: Luke 4:20—and sat

Luke 5:4 Launch: Matt 17:27; John 21:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 47:10—fishers; Mark 1:16—as he; Acts 21:1—and had

Luke 5:5 we: Ps 127:1, 2; Ezek 37:11, 12; John 21:3 nevertheless: Luke 6:46–48; 2 Kgs 5:10–14; Ezek 37:4–7; John 2:5; 15:14 Reciprocal: Hab 1:15—they catch; Acts 2:41—added

Luke 5:6 they enclosed: 2 Kgs 4:3–7; Eccl 11:6; John 21:6–11; Acts 2:41; 4:4; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:9 Reciprocal: Mal 3:10—that there; John 2:5—Whatsoever; John 21:11—and for

Luke 5:7 that they should: Exod 23:5; Prov 18:24; Acts 11:25; Rom 16:2–4; Gal 6:2; Phil 4:3 Reciprocal: Mal 3:10—that there; Luke 5:10—partners; John 13:24—beckoned; 2 Cor 8:23—is my

Luke 5:8 he: Matt 2:11; John 11:32; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 1:17; 22:8, 9 Depart: Exod 20:19; Judg 13:22; 1 Sam 6:20; 2 Sam 6:9; 1 Kgs 17:18; 1 Cor 13:12; Dan 10:16, 17; Matt 17:6 I am: Job 40:4; 42:5, 6; Isa 6:5; Matt 8:8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—dust; Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Gen 45:3—for they; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 34:30—afraid; Lev 13:45—Unclean; 1 Sam 16:4—trembled; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; Matt 8:34—they besought; Mark 5:17—General; Mark 5:22—he fell; Luke 5:26—and were; Luke 6:14—Simon; Luke 7:6—for; Luke 7:16—a fear; Luke 8:37—besought; Luke 8:41—and he fell; Luke 15:19—no; Luke 17:16—fell; Luke 18:13—standing; John 1:42—A stone; John 13:6—Lord; Acts 7:32—Then; Rom 7:14—but; 1 Cor 14:25—falling

Luke 5:9 he: Luke 4:32, 36; Ps 8:6, 8; Mark 9:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 1 Chr 13:12—afraid of God; Prov 11:30—winneth; Isa 6:5—said I; Luke 2:18—wondered; Luke 9:43—amazed

Luke 5:10 James: Luke 6:14; Matt 4:21; 20:20 partners: Luke 5:7; 2 Cor 8:23 from: Ezek 47:9, 10; Matt 4:19; 13:47; Mark 1:17; Acts 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:7—I took thee; Prov 11:30—winneth; Jer 5:26—catch; Matt 10:2—James; Luke 2:18—wondered; John 21:3—I

go

Luke 5:11 they forsook: Luke 18:28–30; Matt 4:20; 10:37; 19:27; Mark 1:18–25; 10:21, 29, 30; Phil 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:11—and how; Matt 4:19—I will; Matt 4:21—other; Luke 5:28—General; Luke 14:33—General; John 21:3—I go

Luke 5:12 a man: Matt 8:2–4; Mark 1:40–45 full: Luke 17:12; Exod 4:6; Lev 13:1–Lev 14:57; Num 12:10–12; Deut 24:8; 2 Kgs 5:1, 27; 7:3; 2 Chr 26:19, 20; Matt 26:6 fell: Luke 17:16; Lev 9:24; Josh 5:14; 1 Kgs 18:39; 1 Chr 21:16 besought: Luke 17:13; Ps 50:15; 91:15; Mark 5:23 if: Gen 18:14; Matt 8:8, 9; 9:28; Mark 9:22–24; Heb 7:25 Reciprocal: Lev 14:2—He shall; Luke 7:22—the lepers

Luke 5:13 I will: Gen 1:3, 9; Ps 33:9; 2 Kgs 5:10, 14; Ezek 36:25–27, 29; Hos 14:4; Matt 9:29, 30 immediately: Luke 4:39; 8:54, 55; John 4:50–53 Reciprocal: Matt 8:3—I will; Luke 5:24—I say; Luke 5:25—immediately; Luke 7:7—but

Luke 5:14 he charged: Matt 8:4; 9:30; 12:16 and show: Luke 17:14; Lev 13:2 and offer: Lev 14:4, 10, 21, 22 for: Luke 9:5; Matt 10:18; Mark 1:44; 6:11 Reciprocal: Deut 24:8—General; Mark 5:43—he charged; Luke 8:56—he charged

Luke 5:15 so: Prov 15:33; 1 Tim 5:25 went: Matt 4:23–25; 9:26; Mark 1:28, 45 great: Luke 12:1; 14:25; Matt 4:25; 15:30, 31; Mark 2:1, 2; 3:7; John 6:2 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—his fame; Matt 8:1—great; Matt 12:16—General; Luke 6:17—which

Luke 5:16; Luke 6:12; Matt 14:23; Mark 1:35, 36; 6:46; John 6:15 Reciprocal: Hos 5:6—he

Luke 5:17 that there: Luke 5:21, 30; 7:30; 11:52–54; 15:2; John 3:21 Jerusalem: Matt 15:1; Mark 3:22; 7:1 power: Luke 6:19; 8:46; Matt 11:5; Mark 16:18; Acts 4:30; 19:11 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Mark 2:2—straightway; Luke 2:46—the doctors; Acts 5:16—healed; Acts 5:34—a doctor

Luke 5:18; Matt 9:2–8; Mark 2:3–12; John 5:5, 6; Acts 9:33 Reciprocal: Mark 2:1—again

Luke 5:19 they went: Mark 2:4 housetop: Deut 22:8; 2 Sam 11:2; Jer 19:13; Matt 10:27 Reciprocal: Matt 9:2—they brought; Luke 19:4—climbed

Luke 5:20 he saw: Gen 22:12; John 2:25; Acts 11:23; 14:9; Jas 2:18 Man: Luke 7:48; Ps 90:7, 8; 107:17, 18; Isa 38:17; Matt 9:2; Mark 2:5; John 5:14; 2 Cor 2:10; Col 3:13; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 8:10—I have; Luke 7:47—Her; Luke 7:49—Who; Luke 12:14—Man; Col 1:14—the; 1 John 2:12—your

Luke 5:21 scribes: Luke 5:17; 7:49; Mark 2:6, 7 blasphemies: Lev 24:16; 1 Kgs 21:10–14; Matt 9:3; 26:65; John 10:33; Acts 6:11–13 Who can: Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 32:5; 35:5; 103:3; 130:4; Isa 1:18; 43:25; 44:22; Dan 9:9, 19; Mic 7:19; Rom 8:33 Reciprocal: Jer 13:22—if; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 15:1—which; Matt 21:10—Who; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 7:47—Her; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 5:22 perceived: 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 139:2; Prov 15:26; Isa 66:18; Ezek 38:10; Matt 9:4; 12:25; Heb 4:12; Rev 2:23 What: Luke 24:38; Mark 8:17; Acts 5:3 Reciprocal: Job 21:27—I know; Jer 13:22—if; Matt 3:9—think; Matt 22:18—perceived; Mark 2:6—and reasoning;

Mark 2:8—when; Mark 2:9—is it; Luke 6:8—But; Luke 7:40—answering; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 20:23—he

Luke 5:23; Matt 9:5; Mark 2:9 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:11—and how

Luke 5:24 that the: Dan 7:13; Matt 16:13; 25:31; 26:64; John 3:13; 5:27; Rev 1:13 power: Isa 53:11; Matt 9:6; 28:18; John 5:8, 12, 22, 23; 17:2; 20:22, 23; Acts 5:31 I say: Luke 5:13; 7:14; 8:54; John 11:43; Acts 3:6–8; 9:34, 40; 14:10 and take: John 5:8–12 Reciprocal: Luke 18:14—went

Luke 5:25 immediately: Luke 5:13; Gen 1:3; Ps 33:9 glorifying: Luke 13:13; 17:15–18; 18:43; Ps 50:23; 103:1–3; 107:20–22; John 9:24 Reciprocal: Matt 9:8—and; Luke 18:14—went

Luke 5:26 and they: Luke 7:16; Matt 9:8; 12:23; Mark 2:12; Acts 4:21; Gal 1:24 and were: Luke 5:8; 8:37; Jer 33:9; Hos 3:5; Matt 28:8; Acts 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Isa 52:14—many; Luke 9:43—amazed; Luke 18:43—followed

Luke 5:27 and saw: Matt 9:9–13; 10:3, Matthew, Mark 2:13, 14; 3:18 Follow me: Luke 18:22; Matt 4:19–21; 8:22; 16:24; John 1:43; 12:26; 21:19–22 Reciprocal: Matt 19:21—come; Matt 19:27—we have forsaken; Luke 6:15—Matthew; Acts 1:13—Matthew

Luke 5:28; Luke 5:11; 9:59–62; 1 Kgs 19:19–21; Matt 19:22–27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:21—gave unto; Matt 9:9—named; Matt 19:27—we have forsaken; Luke 14:33—General

Luke 5:29 made: John 12:2 and there: Matt 9:10; Mark 2:15; 1 Cor 5:9–11; 10:27 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—a feast; 1 Kgs 19:21—gave unto; Matt 11:19—came; Luke 7:34—eating; Luke 9:3—two; Luke 15:1—General; Luke 19:6—joyfully; Acts 10:24—and had; Acts 16:34—when

Luke 5:30; Luke 5:17, 21; 7:29, 30, 34, 39; 15:1, 2; 18:11; 19:7; Isa 65:5; Matt 21:28–32; Mark 7:3 Reciprocal: Matt 9:11—Why; Matt 11:19—came; Matt 15:1—scribes; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Mark 2:15—General; Mark 9:16—What; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 15:28—he; John 6:41—murmured; 1 Cor 10:27—bid

Luke 5:31 They that: Jer 8:22; Matt 9:12, 13; Mark 2:17 Reciprocal: Ezek 34:16—seek that; Luke 7:40—answering; Luke 9:11—healed; Luke 19:10—General

Luke 5:32; Luke 4:18, 19; 15:7, 10; 18:10–14; 19:10; 24:47; Isa 55:6, 7; 57:15; Matt 18:11; Mark 15:7, 10; Acts 2:38; 3:19, 26; 5:31; 17:30; 20:21; 26:18–20; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; 2 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Jer 8:22—no physician; Ezek 34:16—seek that; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 9:13—to call; Mark 2:17—They that are whole; Luke 7:37—which; John 8:11—go

Luke 5:33 Why: Luke 18:12; Isa 58:3–6; Zech 7:6; Matt 9:14–17; Mark 2:18–22 and make: Luke 11:1; 20:47; Prov 28:9; Isa 1:15; Matt 6:5, 6; 23:14; Mark 12:40; Acts 9:11; Rom 10:2, 3 but: Luke 7:34, 35 Reciprocal: Luke 6:2—Why

Luke 5:34 the children: Judg 14:10, 11; Ps 45:14; Song 2:6, 7; 3:10, 11; 5:8; 6:1; Matt

25:1–10; Rev 19:7–9 bridegroom: Ps 45:10–16; Isa 54:5; 62:5; Zeph 3:17; Matt 22:2; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27

Luke 5:35 when: Luke 24:17–21; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7; John 12:8; 13:33; 14:3, 4; 16:4–7, 16–22, 28; 17:11–13; Acts 1:9; 3:21 and: Isa 22:12; Matt 6:17, 18; Acts 13:2, 3; 14:23; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 11:27 Reciprocal: Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Luke 17:22—when

Luke 5:36 No man: Matt 9:16, 17; Mark 2:21, 22 agreeth: Lev 19:19; Deut 22:11; 2 Cor 6:16

Luke 5:37 old: Josh 9:4, 13; Ps 119:83 Reciprocal: Mark 2:22—bottles

Luke 5:38; Ezek 36:26; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 2:4, 12–14; 4:9–11; 5:1–6; 6:13, 14; Phil 3:5–7; Col 2:19–23; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 8:8–13; 13:9, 10; Rev 21:5 Reciprocal: Josh 9:4—wine bottles; Mark 2:22—bottles

Luke 5:39; Jer 6:16; Mark 7:7–13; Rom 4:11, 12; Heb 11:1, 2, 39 Reciprocal: Isa 25:6—of wines

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Christ reproves the Pharisees;
- 12 chooses apostles;
- 17 heals the diseased;
- 20 preaches to his disciples before the people.

Luke 6:1 the second: Exod 12:15; Lev 23:7, 10, 11, 15; Deut 16:9 that: Matt 12:1–8; Mark 2:23–28 and his: Deut 23:25 Reciprocal: John 9:14—General

Luke 6:2 Why: Luke 6:7–9; 5:33; Matt 12:2; 15:2; 23:23, 24; Mark 2:24; John 5:9–11, 16; 9:14–16 not: Exod 22:10; 31:15; 35:2; Num 15:32–35; Isa 58:13 Reciprocal: Deut 23:25—then thou mayest; Eccl 10:13—beginning; John 5:10—it is not

Luke 6:3 Have: Matt 12:3, 5; 19:4; 21:16, 42; 22:31; Mark 2:25; 12:10, 26 what: 1 Sam 21:3–6; Matt 12:3, 4; Mark 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:6—gave him

Luke 6:4 which: Lev 24:5–9 Reciprocal: Lev 24:9—Aaron's; 1 Sam 21:6—gave him

Luke 6:5; Matt 11:5–8; Mark 2:27; 9:7; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Jer 17:22—neither do; Matt 12:8—General; Mark 2:28—General

Luke 6:6 it came: Matt 12:9–14; Mark 3:1–6 he: Luke 4:16, 31; 13:10, 13, 14; 14:3; Matt 4:23; John 9:16 there: 1 Kgs 13:4; Zech 11:17; John 5:3 Reciprocal: Matt 12:2—Behold; Matt 12:10—that

Luke 6:7 watched: Luke 13:14; 14:1–6; Ps 37:32, 33; 38:12; Isa 29:21; Jer 20:10; Mark 3:2; John 5:10–16; 9:16, 26–29 that: Luke 11:53, 54; 20:20; Matt 26:59, 60 Reciprocal: Isa 29:20—and all; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 23:24—General; Matt 27:6—It is not; Mark

10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 6:2—Why

Luke 6:8 But: Luke 5:22; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Job 42:2; Ps 44:21; John 2:25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Rise: Isa 42:4; John 9:4; Acts 20:24; 26:26; Phil 1:28; 1 Pet 4:1 Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 3:3—he saith; Luke 7:40—answering; Luke 13:12—Woman; Luke 20:23—he

Luke 6:9 Is it: Luke 14:3; Matt 12:12, 13; Mark 3:4; John 7:19–23 to save: Luke 9:56 Reciprocal: Matt 21:24—I also; Mark 2:27—General; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Luke 6:10 Looking: Mark 3:5 Stretch: Exod 4:6, 7; 1 Kgs 13:6; Ps 107:20; John 5:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; Acts 4:16—and we

Luke 6:11 they: Luke 4:28; Ps 2:1, 2; Eccl 9:3; Acts 5:33; 7:54; 26:11 communed: Matt 12:14, 15; 21:45; John 7:1; 11:47; Acts 4:15, 19; 5:33 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 2 Kgs 1:9—he sat; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Job 16:20—pourest; Ps 5:7—But; Ps 55:16—General; Ps 102:8—mad; Ps 109:4—but I; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Jer 18:19—Give; Dan 3:13—in his; Mic 7:7—I will look; Mark 3:6—Pharisees; Luke 13:14—with; John 5:16—and sought; Acts 4:16—and we; Acts 4:24—they

Luke 6:12 that: Ps 55:15–17; 109:3, 4; Dan 6:10; Matt 6:6; Mark 1:35; 14:34–36; Heb 5:7 continued: Gen 32:24–26; Ps 22:2; Matt 14:23–25; Mark 6:46; Col 4:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Sam 15:11—he cried; 1 Kgs 18:42—Elijah; 2 Kgs 1:9—he sat; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Job 16:20—pourest; Ps 5:7—But; Ps 16:7—in the; Ps 55:16—General; Ps 119:55—night; Ps 119:148—eyes; Song 5:2—my head; Isa 26:9—have I; Jer 18:19—Give; Lam 2:19—cry out; Mic 7:7—I will look; Matt 9:38—Pray; Matt 12:15—he withdrew; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Mark 3:13—General; Mark 9:2—an high; Luke 4:42—when; Luke 5:16—General; Luke 9:28—into; Luke 11:1—that; John 6:3—General; Acts 1:24—they; Acts 4:24—they

Luke 6:13 when: Luke 9:1, 2; Matt 9:36–38; 10:1–4; Mark 3:13–19; 6:7 twelve: Luke 22:30; Matt 19:28; Rev 12:1; 21:14 apostles: Luke 11:49; Eph 2:20; 4:11; Heb 3:1; 2 Pet 3:2; Rev 18:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:21—How long; Matt 5:1—his; Matt 9:38—Pray; Matt 10:2—apostles; John 6:3—General; John 6:70—Have; John 15:16—have not; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 1:24—they; 1 Cor 1:1—an

Luke 6:14 Simon: Luke 5:8; John 1:40–42; 21:15–20; Acts 1:13; 2 Pet 1:1 Andrew: Matt 4:18; John 6:8 James: Luke 5:10; Matt 4:21; Mark 1:19, 29; 5:37; 9:2; 14:33; John 21:20–24; Acts 12:2 Philip: Matt 10:3; John 1:45; 6:5; 14:8; Acts 1:13 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Simon; Mark 1:16—Simon; Mark 3:18—Bartholomew; Luke 8:1—and the; Luke 8:51—save; John 1:42—A stone; John 1:44—Philip; 1 Cor 12:28—God

Luke 6:15 Matthew: Luke 5:27, Levi, Matt 9:9 Thomas: John 11:16; 20:24 James: Acts 15:13; Gal 1:19; 2:9; Jas 1:1 Alphaeus: Matt 10:3; Mark 2:14; 3:18; Acts 1:13 Simon: Matt 10:4; Mark 3:18, Simon the Canaanite, Acts 1:13 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 9:5—the brethren

Luke 6:16 Judas the: Matt 10:3, Lebbaeus, Thaddaeus, Mark 3:18, Thaddaeus, John 14:22; Jude 1 Judas Iscariot: Matt 26:14–16; 27:3–5; John 6:70, 71; Acts 1:16–20, 25 Reciprocal: Ps 109:5—hatred; Matt 10:4—and; Luke 22:3—being; John 12:4—Judas Iscariot; Acts 1:17—he

Luke 6:17 and a: Matt 4:23–25; 12:15; Mark 3:7–12 the sea: Matt 11:21; 15:21; Mark 3:8; 7:24–31 which: Luke 5:15; Matt 14:14 to be: Ps 103:3; 107:17–20 Reciprocal: Matt 4:25—followed; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 2:15—General; Mark 3:20—so that; Luke 12:1—an

Luke 6:18 vexed: Matt 15:22; 17:15; Acts 5:16

Luke 6:19 sought: Num 21:8, 9; 2 Kgs 13:21; Matt 9:20, 21; 14:36; Mark 3:10; 6:56; 8:22; John 3:14, 15; Acts 5:15, 16; 19:12 for: Luke 8:45, 46; Mark 5:30; 1 Pet 2:9 Gr. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:6—when the vessels; Matt 4:25—followed; Luke 5:17—power

Luke 6:20 he lifted: Matt 5:2–12; 12:49, 50; Mark 3:34, 35 Blessed: Luke 6:24; 4:18; 16:25; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 37:16; 113:7, 8; Prov 16:19; 19:1; Isa 29:19; 57:15, 16; 66:2; Zeph 3:12; Zech 11:11; Matt 11:5; John 7:48, 49; 1 Cor 1:26–29; 2 Cor 6:10; 8:2, 9; 1 Thess 1:6; Jas 1:9, 10; 2:5; Rev 2:9 for: Luke 12:32; 13:28; 14:15; Matt 5:3, 10; Acts 14:22; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 2 Thess 1:5; Jas 1:12 Reciprocal: Lev 14:21—poor; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 119:141—small; Matt 3:2—for; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Rom 15:26—the poor

Luke 6:21 ye that hunger: Luke 6:25; 1:53; Ps 42:1, 2; 143:6; Isa 55:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 11:27; 12:10 for ye shall be: Ps 17:15; 63:1–5; 65:4; 107:9; Isa 25:6; 44:3, 4; 49:9, 10; 65:13; 66:10; Jer 31:14, 25; Matt 5:6; John 4:10; 6:35; 7:37, 38; Rev 7:16 ye that weep: Luke 6:25; Ps 6:6–8; 42:3; 119:136; 126:5, 6; Eccl 7:2, 3; Isa 30:19; 57:17, 18; 61:1–3; Jer 9:1; 13:17; 31:9, 13, 18–20; Ezek 7:16; 9:4; Matt 5:4; John 11:35; 16:20, 21; Rom 9:1–3; 2 Cor 1:4–6; 6:10; 7:10, 11; Jas 1:2–4, 12; 1 Pet 1:6–8; Rev 21:3 ye shall laugh: Gen 17:17; 21:6; Ps 28:7; 30:11, 12; 126:1, 2; Isa 12:1, 2; 65:14 Reciprocal: Judg 2:4—the people; Job 5:11—those; Job 8:21—he fill; Eccl 3:4—a time to laugh; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Luke 7:38—weeping; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; Jas 4:9—afflicted

Luke 6:22 when men: Matt 5:10–12; 10:22; Mark 13:9–13; John 7:7; 15:18–20; 17:14; 2 Cor 11:23–26; Phil 1:28–30; 1 Thess 2:14, 15; 2 Tim 3:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:19, 20; 3:14; 4:12–16 separate: Luke 20:15; Isa 65:5; 66:5; John 9:22–28, 34; 12:42; 16:2; Acts 22:22; 24:5 for: Luke 21:17; Matt 10:18, 22, 39; Acts 9:16; 1 Cor 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Song 5:7—took; Isa 51:7—fear; Jer 15:10—curse; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 43:3—to deliver; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 19:29—my; Mark 8:35—for; Mark 12:5—and him; Mark 13:13—ye; Luke 6:27—do; John 15:21—all; Acts 5:41—rejoicing; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 5:3—but we; 2 Cor 12:10—for Christ's; Heb 13:13—General; Jas 1:2—count; 1 Pet 2:12—that; 1 Pet 4:13—rejoice; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached; 1 John 3:13—if; 3 John 10—and casteth

Luke 6:23 Rejoice: Acts 5:41; Rom 5:3; 2 Cor 12:10; Col 1:24; Jas 1:2 leap: Luke 1:41, 44; 2 Sam 6:16, 16; Isa 35:6; Acts 3:8; 14:10 your: Luke 6:35; Matt 5:12; 6:1, 2; 2 Thess 1:5–7; 2 Tim 2:12; 4:7, 8; Heb 11:6, 26; 1 Pet 4:13; Rev 2:7, 10, 11, 17, 26; 3:5, 12; 21:7 for in: 1 Kgs 18:4; 19:2, 10, 14; 21:20; 22:8, 27; 2 Kgs 6:31; 2 Chr 36:16; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; Matt 21:35, 36; 23:31–37; Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Thess 2:14, 15; Heb 11:32–39 Reciprocal: Song 2:8—leaping; Isa 66:5—Your; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 43:3—to deliver; Mark 8:35—for; Mark 12:5—and him; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:25—sang; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Jas 5:10—for; 1 Pet 3:14—if

Luke 6:24 woe: Luke 12:15–21; 18:23–25; Job 21:7–15; Ps 49:6, 7, 16–19; 73:3–12; Prov

1:32; Jer 5:4–6; Amos 4:1–3; 6:1–6; Hag 2:9; 1 Tim 6:17; Jas 2:6; 5:1–6; Rev 18:6–8 for: Luke 16:19–25; Matt 6:2, 5, 16 Reciprocal: Luke 1:53—and; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 12:21—he; Luke 16:25—thy good; Rev 3:17—I am

Luke 6:25 full: Deut 6:11, 12; 1 Sam 2:5; Prov 30:9; Isa 28:7; 65:13; Phil 4:12, 13; Rev 3:17 hunger: Isa 8:21; 9:20; 65:13 laugh: Luke 8:53; 16:14, 15; Ps 22:6, 7; Prov 14:13; Eccl 2:2; 7:3, 6; Eph 5:4; Jas 4:9 mourn: Luke 12:20; 13:28; Job 20:5–7; 21:11–13; Ps 49:19; Isa 21:3, 4; 24:7–12; Dan 5:4–6; Amos 8:10; Nah 1:10; Matt 22:11–13; 1 Thess 5:3; Rev 18:7–11 Reciprocal: Esth 5:9—joyful; Amos 6:1—to them; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 5:6—are; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; John 6:35—never hunger; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; Jas 5:1—weep

Luke 6:26 when: Mic 2:11; John 7:7; 15:19; Rom 16:18; 2 Thess 2:8–12; Jas 4:4; 2 Pet 2:18, 19; 1 John 4:5, 6; Rev 13:3, 4 so: 1 Kgs 22:6–8, 13, 14, 24–28; Isa 30:10; Jer 5:31; 2 Pet 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 13:1—a prophet; Jer 29:8—your dreams; Jer 37:14—said; Jer 43:3—to deliver; 2 Tim 4:3—but

Luke 6:27 unto: Luke 8:8, 15, 18; Mark 4:24 Love: Luke 6:35; 23:34; Exod 23:4, 5; Job 31:29–31; Ps 7:4; Prov 24:17; 25:2, 21, 22; Matt 5:43–45; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:17–21; 1 Thess 5:15 do: Luke 6:22; Acts 10:38; Gal 6:10; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Matt 5:44—General; Luke 9:56—And; Acts 16:28—cried; Rom 12:19—give; Rom 12:21—General; 1 Pet 3:9—rendering

Luke 6:28 Bless: Luke 23:34; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:14; 1 Cor 4:12; Jas 3:10; 1 Pet 3:9 despitefully: Ezek 25:15; 36:5; Acts 14:5 Reciprocal: Exod 10:18—and entreated; Exod 23:4—General; Num 12:13—General; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; Matt 5:44—General; Acts 16:28—cried

Luke 6:29 unto: Matt 5:39 smiteth: Luke 22:64; 2 Chr 18:23; Isa 50:6; Lam 3:30; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67; John 18:22; Acts 23:2; 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 11:20 and him: 2 Sam 19:30; Matt 5:40, 41; 1 Cor 6:7; Heb 10:34 Reciprocal: Phil 4:5—your

Luke 6:30 Give: Luke 6:38; 11:41; 12:33; 18:22; Deut 15:7–10; Ps 41:1; 112:9; Prov 3:27, 28; 11:24, 25; 19:17; 21:26; 22:9; Ezek 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–10; Eccl 8:16; Matt 5:42–48; Acts 20:35; 2 Cor 8:9; 9:6–14; Eph 4:28 and: Exod 22:26, 27; Neh 5:1–19; Matt 6:12; 18:27–30, 35 Reciprocal: Ps 37:21—righteous; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Eccl 11:2—a portion

Luke 6:31; Matt 7:12; 22:39; Gal 5:14; Jas 2:8–16 Reciprocal: Eph 6:9—the same

Luke 6:32 if: Matt 5:46, 47 what: 1 Pet 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: Prov 12:26—righteous; Luke 10:37—Go; Luke 14:12—and a; John 15:19—were of the world

Luke 6:33 Reciprocal: Prov 22:16—he that giveth; Isa 32:8—the liberal; 1 Tim 6:18—they do

Luke 6:34; Luke 6:35; 14:12–14; Deut 15:8–11; Matt 5:42 Reciprocal: Deut 15:2—exact it; Deut 23:19—General; Matt 5:44—General

Luke 6:35 love: Luke 6:27–31; Lev 25:35–37; Ps 37:26; 112:5; Prov 19:17; 22:9; Rom 5:8–10; 2 Cor 8:9 and ye: Matt 5:44, 45; John 13:35; 15:8; 1 John 3:10–14; 4:7–11 for: Ps

145:9; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 22:14—borrow; Deut 10:19—General; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 15:6—thou shalt lend; Deut 23:19—General; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 18:25—With the; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:9—for; Matt 5:12—for great; Matt 10:42—he shall; Matt 18:33—even; Luke 1:76—Highest; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 6:34—General; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; Gal 6:10—do good; Eph 4:32—kind; Eph 5:1—followers; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Phil 2:15—sons; Col 3:13—forgiving; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Thess 5:15—none; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 11:6—a rewarder; Heb 13:16—to do; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Luke 6:36; Matt 5:48; Eph 4:31; 5:1, 2; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Mic 6:8—love; Mal 1:6—if then; Matt 18:33—even; Mark 12:5—and him; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; Heb 13:16—to do; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 John 3:3—even

Luke 6:37 Judge: Isa 65:5; Matt 7:1; Rom 2:1, 2; 14:3, 4, 10–16; 1 Cor 4:3–5; Jas 4:11, 12 forgive: Luke 17:3, 4; Matt 5:7; 6:14, 15; 18:35; Mark 11:25, 26; 1 Cor 13:4–7; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13 Reciprocal: Judg 1:7—as I have; 2 Chr 16:12—diseased; Jer 34:17—behold; Ezek 16:52—which hast; Matt 6:12—as; Mark 4:24—with; 1 Cor 4:5—judge; Jas 3:1—knowing

Luke 6:38 and it: Luke 6:30; Deut 15:10; Ezra 7:27, 28; Job 31:16–20; 42:11; Prov 3:9, 10; 10:22; 19:17; 22:9; Eccl 11:1, 2; Matt 10:42; 2 Cor 8:14, 15; 9:6–8; Phil 4:17–19 bosom: Ps 79:12 with: Deut 19:16–21; Judg 1:7; Esth 7:10; 9:25; Ps 18:25, 26; 41:1, 2; Matt 7:2; Mark 4:24; Jas 2:13; Rev 16:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 21:24—General; Exod 22:24—your wives; Deut 24:19—may bless; 2 Sam 19:36—the king; 2 Chr 16:12—diseased; Ps 109:12—none; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Jer 34:17—behold; Matt 18:35—do

Luke 6:39 Can: Isa 9:16; 56:10; Matt 15:14; 23:16–26; Rom 2:19; 1 Tim 6:3–5; 2 Tim 3:13 shall: Jer 6:15; 8:12; 14:15, 16; Mic 3:6, 7; Zech 11:15–17; Matt 23:33 Reciprocal: Prov 16:22—the instruction

Luke 6:40 disciple: Matt 10:24, 25; John 13:16; 15:20 that is perfect shall be as his master: or, shall be perfected as his master, Matt 23:15 Reciprocal: Prov 16:22—the instruction; Isa 56:10—are blind; Matt 5:48—ye; Matt 19:21—If

Luke 6:41 why: Matt 7:3–5; Rom 2:1, 21–24 but: 2 Sam 12:5–7; 20:9, 10, 20, 21; 1 Kgs 2:32; 1 Chr 21:6; Ps 36:2; Jer 17:9; Ezek 18:28; John 8:7, 40–44; Jas 1:24 Reciprocal: Mark 8:7—he blessed; John 12:5—was

Luke 6:42 hypocrite: Luke 13:15; Matt 23:13–15; Acts 8:21; 13:10 cast: Luke 22:32; Ps 50:16–21; 51:9–13; Prov 18:17; Matt 26:75; Acts 2:38; 9:9–20; Rom 2:1, 21–29; 2 Cor 5:18; 1 Thess 2:10–12; Phlm 1:10, 11 see: Matt 6:22, 23; 2 Tim 2:21; 2 Pet 1:9; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:5—David's; Matt 7:3—why; Matt 7:5—first; Luke 4:23—Physician; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies

Luke 6:43; Ps 92:12–14; Isa 5:4; 61:3; Jer 2:21; Matt 3:10; 7:16–20; 12:33 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Prov 20:11—General; Matt 13:23—beareth; John 3:8—so; Jas 3:12—the fig tree

Luke 6:44 For of: Gal 5:19–23; Titus 2:11–13; Jas 3:12; Jude 12 grapes: Gr. a grape

Reciprocal: Gen 1:11— fruit; Gen 1:12— herb; Prov 20:11—General; Matt 12:33—and his fruit good; Matt 13:23—beareth; John 3:8—so

Luke 6:45 good man: Ps 37:30, 31; 40:8–10; 71:15–18; Prov 10:20, 21; 12:18; 15:23; 22:17, 18; Matt 12:35; John 7:38; Eph 4:29; 5:3, 4, 19; Col 4:6 treasure: 2 Cor 4:6, 7; Eph 3:8; Col 3:16; Heb 8:10 and an: Ps 12:2–4; 41:6, 7; 52:2–4; 59:7, 12; 64:3–8; 140:5; Jer 9:2–5; Acts 5:3; 8:19–23; Rom 3:13, 14; Jas 3:5–8; Jude 15 for: Matt 12:34–37 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Job 15:5—uttereth; Prov 21:20—treasure; Matt 15:17—that; Matt 23:26—cleanse; Luke 8:15—in an; Luke 12:13—Master; Luke 24:14—General; John 7:4—there; John 7:12—is a

Luke 6:46; Luke 13:25–27; Mal 1:6; Matt 7:21–23; 25:11, 24, 44; John 13:13–17; Gal 6:7 Reciprocal: Matt 11:29—and learn; Matt 22:24—Master; Mark 14:45—Master; Luke 5:5—nevertheless; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Luke 18:18—Good; Luke 19:20—Lord; John 2:5—Whatsoever; John 12:26—serve; 2 Cor 9:13—professed; Phil 4:9—do; Col 3:22—obey; Jas 1:22—be; 1 John 2:3—if we

Luke 6:47 cometh: Luke 14:26; Isa 55:3; Matt 11:28; John 5:40; 6:35, 37, 44, 45; 1 Pet 2:4 heareth: Matt 7:24, 25; 17:5; John 8:52; 9:27, 28; 10:27 doeth: Luke 8:8, 13; 11:28; Matt 11:29; 12:50; John 13:17; 14:15, 21–24; 15:9–14; Rom 2:7–10; Heb 5:9; Jas 1:22–25; 4:17; 2 Pet 1:10; 1 John 2:29; 3:7; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Job 8:15—it shall not stand; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Jas 1:23—General; Jas 1:25—this

Luke 6:48 and laid: Prov 10:25; Isa 28:16; Matt 7:25, 26; 1 Cor 3:10–12; Eph 2:20; 2 Tim 2:19 rock: Deut 32:15, 18, 31; 1 Sam 2:2; 2 Sam 22:2, 32, 47; 23:3; Ps 95:1; Isa 26:4; 1 Pet 2:4–6 the flood: 2 Sam 22:5; Ps 32:6; 93:3, 4; 125:1, 2; Isa 59:19; Nah 1:8; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; Rom 8:35–38; 1 Cor 3:13–15; 15:55–58; 2 Pet 3:10–14; 1 John 2:28; Rev 6:14–17; 20:11–15 could: 2 Pet 1:10; Jude 24 for: Ps 46:1–3; 62:2 Reciprocal: Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 33:31—and they; Luke 11:28—General; Eph 3:17—grounded; Col 1:23—grounded; Col 2:7—built; 1 Tim 6:19—foundation; Heb 6:1—laying

Luke 6:49 that heareth: Luke 6:46; 8:5–7; 19:14, 27; Jer 44:16, 17; Ezek 33:31; Matt 21:29, 30; 23:3; John 15:2; Jas 1:22–26; 2:17–26; 2 Pet 1:5–9; 1 John 2:3, 4 against: Matt 13:20–22; 24:10; Acts 20:29; 26:11; 1 Thess 3:5 immediately: Prov 28:18; Hos 4:14; Matt 12:43–45; Mark 4:17; 1 John 2:19 the ruin: Luke 10:12–16; 11:24–26; 12:47; Heb 10:26–29; 2 Pet 2:20 Reciprocal: Isa 30:13—as a breach; Ezek 13:11—there shall; Ezek 13:14—the foundation; Hos 5:10—like; Matt 7:26—doeth; 1 Tim 6:19—foundation; Jas 2:14—though

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Christ finds a greater faith in the centurion, a Gentile than in any of the Jews;
- 10 heals his servant, being absent;
- 11 raises from death the widow's son at Nain;
- 18 answers John's messengers with the declaration of his miracles;
- 24 testifies to the people what opinion he held of John;
- 31 inveighs against the Jews, who with neither the manners of John nor of Jesus could be won;

36 and suffering his feet to be washed and anointed by a woman who was a sinner, he shows how he is a friend to sinners, to forgive them their sins, upon their repentance.

Luke 7:1 when: Matt 7:28, 29 he entered: Matt 8:5–13 Reciprocal: Luke 10:15—Capernaum

Luke 7:2 centurion's: Luke 23:47; Matt 27:54; Acts 10:1; 22:26; 23:17; 27:1, 3, 43 who: Gen 24:2–14, 27, 35–49; 35:8; 39:4–6; 2 Kgs 5:2, 3; Job 31:5; Prov 29:21; Acts 10:7; Col 3:22–25; 4:1 was sick: Luke 8:42; John 4:46, 47; 11:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:3—he shall tell; Matt 8:5—a centurion; Matt 9:18—My daughter; Mark 3:10—as many; Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 10:15—Capernaum; 1 Thess 2:8—dear

Luke 7:3; Luke 8:41; 9:38; Matt 8:5; John 4:47; Phlm 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 23:8—entreat; 1 Kgs 14:3—he shall tell; Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 4:38—they; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; Jas 5:16—Confess

Luke 7:4 worthy: Luke 7:6, 7; 20:35; Matt 10:11, 13, 37, 38; Rev 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 23:8—entreat; Luke 4:38—they; Acts 10:2—which; Acts 10:22—of good; 2 Tim 4:2—be; Jas 5:16—Confess

Luke 7:5 he loveth: 1 Kgs 5:1; 2 Chr 2:11, 12; Gal 5:6; 1 John 3:14; 5:1–3 and: 1 Chr 29:3–9; Ezra 7:27, 28; 1 John 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Acts 10:2—which; Acts 10:22—of good

Luke 7:6 Jesus: Matt 20:28; Mark 5:24; Acts 10:38 trouble: Luke 8:49 for: Luke 7:4; 5:8; 15:19–21; Gen 32:10; Prov 29:23; Matt 3:11; 5:26, 27; Jas 4:6, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 13:45—Unclean; Ruth 2:10—seeing; 2 Kgs 5:21—he lighted; Isa 56:3—The Lord hath; Matt 8:7—I will; Matt 8:8—I am; Matt 15:27—Truth; Mark 1:7—General; Mark 5:35—why; Mark 7:28—yet; Luke 11:7—Trouble; Luke 18:13—standing; John 4:47—that he; John 11:21—if; Rom 7:14—but

Luke 7:7 but: Luke 4:36; 5:13; Exod 15:26; Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; Ps 33:9; 107:20; Mark 1:27 Reciprocal: Lev 13:45—Unclean; Ruth 2:10—seeing; 2 Kgs 5:21—he lighted; Matt 3:11—whose; Matt 8:8—I am; Matt 15:27—Truth; Mark 1:7—General; Mark 5:35—why; Luke 1:43—whence; Luke 7:4—worthy; Luke 15:19—no; Luke 18:13—standing

Luke 7:8 under: Acts 22:25, 26; 23:17, 23, 26; 24:23; 25:26 one: Gr. this man and he goeth: Acts 10:7, 8; Col 3:22; 1 Tim 6:1, 2 Reciprocal: Matt 8:9—Go; Acts 13:48—ordained; Acts 23:31—as

Luke 7:9 he marvelled: Matt 8:10; 15:28 not in: Ps 147:19, 20; Matt 9:33; Rom 3:1–3; 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: John 1:50—Because

Luke 7:10; Matt 8:13; 15:28; Mark 9:23; John 4:50–53 Reciprocal: Acts 10:38—who

Luke 7:11 he went: Acts 10:38

Luke 7:12 the only: Luke 8:42; Gen 22:2, 12; 2 Sam 14:7; 1 Kgs 17:9, 12, 18, 23; 2 Kgs 4:16, 20; Zech 12:10 a widow: Job 29:13; Acts 9:39, 41; 1 Tim 5:4, 5; Jas 1:27 and much: Luke 8:52; John 11:19 Reciprocal: Gen 44:20—he alone; Lev 10:4—carry; Judg 11:34—neither;

Ruth 1:5—and the woman; Ps 88:10—shall; Eccl 7:4—heart; Isa 47:9—these two; Jer 6:26—make thee; Amos 8:10—as the; Mark 1:41—moved; Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 9:38—look; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; Heb 11:35—Women

Luke 7:13 he: Judg 10:16; Ps 86:5, 15; 103:13; Isa 63:9; Jer 31:20; Lam 3:32, 33; Mark 8:2; John 11:33–35; Heb 2:17; 4:15 Weep not: Luke 8:52; Jer 31:15, 16; John 20:13, 15; 1 Cor 7:30; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:4—heart; Isa 47:9—these two; Amos 8:10—as the; Matt 14:14—and was; Matt 15:32—Jesus; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 1:41—moved; Mark 9:22—have; Luke 10:33—he had; John 11:21—if; Acts 20:10—Trouble; Rev 5:5—Weep

Luke 7:14 bier: or, coffin Young: Luke 8:54, 55; 1 Kgs 17:21; Job 14:12, 14; Ps 33:9; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:3–10; John 5:21, 25, 28, 29; 11:25, 43, 44; Acts 9:40, 41; Rom 4:17; Eph 5:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:31—bier; 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 11:5—the dead; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Mark 7:34—Be opened; Luke 5:24—I say; Luke 7:17—General; Luke 7:22—the dead; Acts 14:10—Stand

Luke 7:15; 1 Kgs 17:23, 24; 2 Kgs 4:32–37; 13:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; 2 Kgs 4:36—Take up; 2 Kgs 6:7—Take it up; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Luke 7:22—the dead; Luke 8:54—Maid; Luke 9:42—and delivered; John 5:21—even; John 11:43—Lazarus; John 11:44—Loose; Acts 9:41—widows

Luke 7:16 a fear: Luke 1:65; 5:8, 26; 8:37; Jer 33:9; Matt 28:8; Acts 5:5, 11–13 they: Luke 2:20; Matt 9:8; 15:31; Gal 1:24 a great: Luke 7:39; 9:19; 24:19; John 1:21, 25; 4:19; 6:14; 7:40, 41; 9:17; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37 God: Luke 1:68; 19:44; Exod 4:31; Ps 65:9; 106:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 13:19—God; Zeph 2:7—shall visit; Matt 21:11—This; Matt 21:46—because; Mark 2:12—insomuch; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Luke 19:37—the whole; John 7:12—some; John 7:39—Of; Acts 2:43—fear; Acts 13:12—when; Acts 19:17—and fear; Heb 2:6—visitest; Jas 1:23—General

Luke 7:17; Luke 7:14; Matt 4:24; 9:31; Mark 1:28; 6:14

Luke 7:18; Matt 11:2–6; John 3:26

Luke 7:19 John: When we remember the Baptist's solemn testimony to Christ, the sign from heaven, and the miraculous impulse which made him acknowledge Jesus the Messiah, we shall be constrained to think that he sent to Christ, not for his own satisfaction, but for that of his disciples. two: Luke 10:1; Josh 2:1; Mark 6:7; Acts 10:7, 8; Rev 11:3 Art: Gen 3:15; 22:18; 49:10; Deut 18:15–18; Ps 110:1–4; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; 11:1; 40:10, 11; 59:20, 21; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 9:24–26; Mic 5:2; Hag 2:7; Zech 9:9; Mal 3:1–3; 4:2; John 4:25 Reciprocal: John 11:27—which; Acts 26:7—hope; Heb 10:5—when

Luke 7:20 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the ears; Mal 3:1—and; John 11:27—which; Acts 2:22—a man; Acts 26:7—hope

Luke 7:21 plagues: 1 Kgs 8:37; Ps 90:7–9; Mark 3:10; 5:29, 34; 1 Cor 11:30–32; Heb 12:6; Jas 5:14, 15 evil spirits: Πνεύματα [G4151], πονηρά [G4190], are here clearly distinguished from bodily disorders. Reciprocal: Lev 14:48—shall come in; Matt 9:27—two; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 15:30—great; Matt 20:30—two; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 7:22—how; John 9:39—that they; John 14:11—or; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 10:38—who

Luke 7:22 Go: John 1:46 how: Luke 7:21; 18:35–43; Job 29:15; Ps 146:8; Isa 29:18, 19; 32:3, 4; 35:5, 6; 42:6, 7, 16; 61:1–3; Jer 31:8; Matt 9:28–30; 21:14; John 9:30–33; Acts 26:18 the lame: Matt 15:30, 31; Acts 3:2–8; 8:7; 14:8–10 the lepers: Luke 5:12–15; 17:12–19 the deaf: Isa 43:8; Mark 7:32–37 the dead: Luke 7:14, 15; 8:53–55 to: Luke 4:18; Zeph 3:12; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Lev 14:3—be healed; Ps 72:12—For; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Zech 11:11—so; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 8:23—General; Matt 11:5—blind; Luke 14:21—the poor; John 5:3—of blind; Heb 3:9—and

Luke 7:23; Luke 2:34; Isa 8:14, 15; Matt 11:6; 13:57, 58; John 6:60–66; Rom 9:32, 33; 1 Cor 1:21–28; 2:14; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Hos 14:9—but; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Mark 6:3—offended; Luke 14:21—the poor; 2 Tim 4:2—be

Luke 7:24 What: Matt 11:7, 8 wilderness: Luke 1:80; 3:2; Matt 3:1–5; Mark 1:4, 5; John 1:23 A reed: Gen 49:4; 2 Cor 1:17–20; Eph 4:14; Jas 1:6–8; 2 Pet 2:17; 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:15—as a reed; John 1:38—What; Acts 19:32—and the

Luke 7:25 A man: 2 Kgs 1:8; Isa 59:17; Matt 3:4; 1 Pet 3:3, 4 are in: 2 Sam 19:35; 1 Kgs 10:5; Esth 1:3, 11; 4:2; 5:1; 8:15; Matt 6:29 Reciprocal: Lam 4:5—that did; 1 Tim 5:6—in pleasure; Rev 18:3—her delicacies

Luke 7:26; Matt 11:9–14; John 3:26–30; 5:35 A prophet: Luke 1:76; 20:6 and: Luke 16:16 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—I will; Mal 4:5—I will; Matt 11:10—General; Mark 11:32—for; John 10:41—John did

Luke 7:27 Behold: Luke 1:15–17, 76; Isa 40:3; Mal 3:1; 4:5, 6; John 1:23 Reciprocal: Matt 11:10—General; Mark 1:2—Behold; Luke 9:52—sent

Luke 7:28 Among: Luke 1:14, 15; 3:16 but: Luke 9:48; 10:23, 24; Matt 11:11; 13:16, 17; Eph 3:8, 9; Col 1:25–27; Heb 11:39, 40; 1 Pet 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Matt 21:25—baptism; Mark 1:2—Behold; Luke 1:76—shalt be; Luke 20:4—baptism; John 5:35—was

Luke 7:29 justified: Luke 7:35; Judg 1:7; Ps 51:4; Rom 3:4–6; 10:3; Rev 15:3; 16:5 being: Luke 3:12; Matt 3:5, 6; 21:31, 32 Reciprocal: Matt 11:12—from; Matt 11:19—But; Matt 19:30—General; Mark 10:31—General; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 15:1—General; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; John 10:41—but

Luke 7:30 rejected: or, frustrated, Luke 13:34; Jer 8:8; Rom 10:21; 2 Cor 6:1; Gal 2:21 the counsel: Acts 20:27; Eph 1:11 against: or, within Reciprocal: Ps 107:11—contemned; Prov 1:25—ye; Isa 5:24—cast away; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 11:12—from; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 21:32—and ye believed; Matt 22:35—a lawyer; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Mark 10:31—General; Luke 5:17—that there; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 10:25—a certain; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; John 1:24—were of; John 7:26—Do; John 10:41—but; John 12:48—rejecteth; Titus 3:11—being; Titus 3:13—the lawyer

Luke 7:31 Whereunto: Lam 2:13; Matt 11:16–19; Mark 4:30 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—a very; Luke 13:18—Unto

Luke 7:32; Matt 11:16–19 are: Prov 17:16; Isa 28:9–13; 29:11, 12; Jer 5:3–5 children: Zech 8:5 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—a very; Matt 9:23—the minstrels; Luke 15:25—he; 1 Cor 14:7—except

Luke 7:33 came: Luke 1:15; Jer 16:8–10; Matt 3:4; Mark 1:6 He: Matt 10:25; John 8:48, 52; 10:20; Acts 2:13 Reciprocal: Num 6:3—General; Ps 69:10—General; Matt 5:11—when; Matt 17:12—and they

Luke 7:34 eating: Luke 7:36; 5:29; 11:37; 14:1; John 2:2; 12:2 a friend: Luke 15:2; 19:7; Matt 9:11 Reciprocal: Num 6:3—General; Ps 69:10—General; Matt 5:11—when; Matt 11:19—came; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 5:33—but; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 15:32—was meet

Luke 7:35; Luke 7:29; Prov 8:32–36; 17:16; Hos 14:9; Matt 11:19; 1 Cor 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Luke 5:33—but; 1 Cor 1:24—called

Luke 7:36 one: Matt 26:6, etc. Mark 14:3–9; John 11:2–16 And he: Luke 7:34; 11:37; 14:1 Reciprocal: Matt 11:19—came

Luke 7:37 which: Luke 7:34, 39; 5:30, 32; 18:13; 19:7; Matt 21:31; John 9:24, 31; Rom 5:8; 1 Tim 1:9, 15; 1 Pet 4:18 an: Matt 26:7; Mark 14:3; John 11:2; 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Esth 2:12—six months; Matt 21:32—the publicans; Luke 7:44—Seest; 1 Cor 13:7—hopeth

Luke 7:38 weeping: Luke 6:21; 22:62; Judg 2:4, 5; Ezra 10:1; Ps 6:6–8; 38:18; 51:17; 126:5, 6; Isa 61:3; Jer 31:9, 18–20; Joel 2:12; Zech 12:10; Matt 5:4; 2 Cor 7:10, 11; Jas 4:9 wash: Luke 7:44; Gen 18:4; John 13:4, 5 and anointed: Luke 7:45, 46; Eccl 9:8; Song 1:3; Isa 57:9 Reciprocal: Exod 12:11—shoes; 2 Kgs 4:27—him by the feet; Esth 2:12—six months; Matt 26:7—very; Matt 28:9—and held; Mark 9:24—with; Mark 14:3—of ointment; Luke 8:44—behind; John 11:2—anointed; John 12:3—anointed; 1 Tim 5:10—washed

Luke 7:39 he spake: Luke 3:8; 12:17; 16:3; 18:4; 2 Kgs 5:20; Prov 23:7; Mark 2:6, 7; 7:21 This man: Luke 7:16; John 7:12, 40, 41, 47–52; 9:24 would: Luke 7:37; 15:2, 28–30; 18:9–11; Isa 65:5; Matt 9:12, 13; 20:16; 21:28–31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:26—said in his heart; Ps 10:11—said; Ps 51:17—thou; Amos 4:13—and declareth; Jonah 4:1—General; Matt 3:9—think; Matt 9:3—certain; Matt 21:46—because; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 19:7—they all; John 4:19—I perceive; John 4:27—marvelled; Rom 3:9—are we; 1 Cor 13:5—thinketh; Jas 1:24—what

Luke 7:40 answering: Luke 5:22, 31; 6:8; John 16:19, 30 Master: Luke 18:18; 20:20, 21; Ezek 33:31; Mal 1:6; Matt 7:22; 26:49; John 3:2; 13:13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:14—General; Amos 4:13—and declareth; Matt 6:12—debts; Matt 9:3—certain; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 21:31—The first; Matt 22:16—Master; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 10:31—General; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Acts 23:18—something; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness

Luke 7:41 a certain: Luke 11:4; 13:4 marg. Isa 50:1; Matt 6:12; 18:23–25 the one: Luke 7:47; Rom 5:20; 1 Tim 1:15, 16 pence: Matt 18:28 marg. the other: Luke 12:48; Num 27:3; Jer 3:11; John 15:22–24; Rom 3:23; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Matt 18:24—owed; Luke 16:5—his; John 19:11—the greater

Luke 7:42 when: Ps 49:7, 8; Matt 18:25, 26, 34; Rom 5:6; Gal 3:10 he: Ps 32:1–5; 51:1–3; 103:3; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Jer 31:33, 34; Dan 9:18, 19; Mic 7:18–20; Matt 6:12; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 3:24; 4:5–8; Eph 1:7; 4:32; Col 3:13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; Deut 15:2—exact it; 2 Sam 14:13—Wherefore; Matt 18:24—owed; Luke 7:47—Her; Luke

10:36—thinkest; Luke 13:4—sinners; Luke 16:5—his; John 19:11—the greater; 2 Cor 5:14—the love

Luke 7:43 I: Luke 7:47; 1 Cor 15:9, 10; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Thou: Luke 10:38; Ps 116:16–18; Mark 12:34 Reciprocal: Matt 18:26—have; Luke 10:28—Thou hast; John 13:13—and

Luke 7:44 Seest: Luke 7:37–39 thou: Gen 19:2; Judg 19:21; 1 Sam 25:41; 1 Tim 5:10; Jas 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:4—wash your feet; Gen 24:32—wash; Gen 43:24—General; 1 Kgs 21:29—Seest thou; Prov 26:12—Seest; Song 6:13—What; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Matt 26:10—Why; Mark 9:24—with; Luke 7:38—wash; John 13:5—feet; 1 Cor 13:7—hopeth; 2 Cor 8:12—if; Jas 2:3—to the

Luke 7:45 gavest: Gen 29:11; 33:4; 2 Sam 15:5; 19:39; Matt 26:48; Rom 16:16; 1 Cor 16:20; 1 Thess 5:26 this: Many have supposed that this person was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the sister of Lazarus. But there is no indication in the gospel history, that Mary Magdalene was the sister of Lazarus; but on the contrary, it would appear that they were perfectly distinct persons, the sister of Lazarus residing at Bethany, while Mary Magdalene appears to have resided at Magdala, east of Jordan, a distance of nearly ninety miles. Add to this, that our Saviour seems to have been now in or near Nain, not at Bethany; and the woman appears from the recital to have been previously unknown to him. Reciprocal: Gen 29:13—kissed; Exod 18:7—kissed; Song 8:1—I would; Matt 26:49—kissed him; Luke 7:38—and anointed

Luke 7:46; Ruth 3:3; 2 Sam 14:2; Ps 23:5; 104:15; Eccl 9:8; Dan 10:3; Amos 6:6; Mic 6:15; Matt 6:17 Reciprocal: Matt 26:7—very; Luke 7:38—and anointed; John 12:3—anointed

Luke 7:47 Her: Luke 7:42; 5:20, 21; Exod 34:6, 7 which: Isa 1:18; 55:7; Ezek 16:63; 36:29–32; Mic 7:19; Acts 5:31; Rom 5:20; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:14; 1 John 1:7 she: Luke 7:43; Matt 10:37; John 21:15–17; 2 Cor 5:14; Gal 5:6; Eph 6:24; Phil 1:9; 1 John 3:18; 4:19; 5:3 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—Ye have; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Isa 29:24—also; Matt 9:2—be; Matt 20:16—the last; Mark 2:5—he said; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 7:41—the one; Luke 15:10—one; Luke 18:14—went; John 21:7—when; Rom 4:7—General; Rom 5:16—but the free; Rom 12:1—by the; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Col 1:14—the; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; 1 John 2:12—your

Luke 7:48 Thy: Matt 9:2; Mark 2:5 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Luke 5:20—Man; Col 3:13—even

Luke 7:49 Who: Luke 5:20, 21; Matt 9:3; Mark 2:7 Reciprocal: Matt 21:10—Who

Luke 7:50 Thy: Luke 8:18, 42, 48; 18:42; Hab 2:4; Matt 9:22; Mark 5:34; 10:52; Eph 2:8–10; Jas 2:14–26 go: Eccl 9:7; Rom 5:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 4:18—Go in peace; 1 Sam 1:17—Go; 1 Sam 20:42—Go in peace; 1 Sam 25:35—Go up; 2 Kgs 5:19—Go in peace; Isa 57:2—enter into; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 8:10—I have; Matt 15:28—be it; Luke 17:19—thy faith

CHAPTER 8

1 Women minister unto Christ of their substance;
4 Christ, after he had preached from place to place, attended by his apostles,
propounds the parable of the sower,
16 and the candle;
19 declares who are his mother, and brethren;
22 rebukes the winds;
26 casts the legion of devils out of the man into the herd of swine;
37 is rejected of the Gadarenes;;
43 heals the woman of her bloody issue;
49 and raises from death Jairus's daughter.

Luke 8:1 that: Luke 4:43, 44; Matt 4:23; 9:35; 11:1; Mark 1:39; Acts 10:38 the glad: Luke 2:10, 11; 4:18; Isa 61:1–3; Matt 13:19; Acts 13:32; Rom 10:15 and the: Luke 6:14–16; Matt 10:2–4; Mark 3:16–19 Reciprocal: Ps 10:8—sitteth; Mark 1:14—preaching; Mark 2:2—and he; Luke 9:11—the kingdom; Acts 28:31—Preaching

Luke 8:2 certain: Luke 23:27; Matt 27:55, 56; Mark 15:40, 41; 16:1; John 19:25; Acts 1:14 out: Luke 8:30; Mark 16:9 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; Mark 1:31—ministered; Mark 10:52—followed; Luke 4:39—and ministered; Luke 10:38—received; Luke 13:11—a spirit; Luke 23:49—the women; Luke 23:55—General; Luke 24:1—they came; Luke 24:10—General; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy

Luke 8:3 Joanna: Luke 24:10 Herod's: Luke 9:7–9; John 4:46–53; Acts 13:1; Phil 4:22 of their: 1 Chr 29:14; Isa 23:18; Matt 2:11; 25:40; 26:11; Acts 9:36–39; 2 Cor 8:9; 1 Tim 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; 2 Sam 17:29—for David; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; Prov 11:16—gracious; Eccl 10:19—but; Matt 8:20—the Son; Matt 27:55—ministering; Mark 1:31—ministered; Mark 10:52—followed; Mark 15:40—Mary Magdalene; Mark 15:41—ministered; Luke 4:39—and ministered; Luke 10:38—received; Luke 16:1—a steward; Acts 1:14—with the; Rom 16:1—a servant; 2 Tim 1:18—ministered; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy; 1 Pet 4:10—minister

Luke 8:4; Matt 13:2; Mark 4:1

Luke 8:5 sower: Luke 8:11; Matt 13:3, 4, 18, 19, 24–26, 37; Mark 4:2–4, 15, 26–29 fell: Luke 8:12; Heb 2:1; Jas 1:23, 24 it: Ps 119:118; Matt 5:13 and the: Gen 15:11 Reciprocal: Mark 4:3—there; Mark 4:4—General; Luke 6:49—that heareth

Luke 8:6; Luke 8:13; Jer 5:3; Ezek 11:19; 36:26; Amos 6:12; Matt 13:5, 6, 20, 21; Mark 4:5, 6, 16, 17; Rom 2:4, 5; Heb 3:7, 8, 15

Luke 8:7 thorns: Luke 8:14; 21:34; Gen 3:18; Jer 4:3; Matt 13:7, 22; Mark 4:7, 18, 19; Heb 6:7, 8

Luke 8:8 other: Luke 8:15; Matt 13:8, 23; Mark 4:8, 20; John 1:12, 13; 3:3–5; Eph 2:10; Col 1:10 an hundredfold: Gen 26:12 He that: Prov 1:20–23; 8:1; 20:12; Jer 13:15; 25:4; Matt 11:15; 13:9; Rev 2:7, 11 Reciprocal: Prov 18:15—General; Luke 6:27—unto; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 14:35—He

Luke 8:9 What: Hos 6:3; Matt 13:10, 18, 36; 15:15; Mark 4:10, 34; 7:17, 18; John 15:15
Reciprocal: Mark 14:22—this

Luke 8:10 Unto: Luke 10:21–24; Ps 25:14; Matt 11:25; 13:11, 12; 16:17; Mark 4:11; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 2:7–11; 12:11; Eph 3:3–9; Col 1:26–28; 2:2; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 Pet 1:10–12 that seeing: Deut 29:4; Isa 6:9; 29:14; 44:18; Jer 5:21; Matt 13:14–17; John 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:7–10 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:2—which; Ezek 24:3—utter; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 12:46—yet; Matt 13:3—in; Matt 22:1—General; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 4:34—when; Mark 12:1—he began; Luke 9:11—the kingdom; Rom 11:8—eyes; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Rev 1:20—mystery

Luke 8:11 The seed: Isa 8:20; Matt 13:19; Mark 4:14–20; 1 Cor 3:6, 7, 9–12; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 1:23–25 Reciprocal: Isa 55:11—shall my; Mark 2:2—and he; Mark 4:26—as; Luke 8:5—sower; John 17:17—Sanctify; Rom 10:17—and hearing; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God; Heb 4:12—the word; Heb 13:7—word

Luke 8:12 by: Luke 8:5; Prov 1:24–26, 29; Matt 13:19; Mark 4:15; Jas 1:23, 24 then: Prov 4:5; Isa 65:11; 2 Thess 2:9–14; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Zech 7:12—lest; Mark 4:4—General; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; John 11:48—all

Luke 8:13 receive: Ps 106:12–14; Isa 58:2; Ezek 33:32; Matt 13:20, 21; Mark 4:16, 17; 6:20; John 5:35; Gal 3:1, 4; 4:15–20 and these: Job 19:28; Prov 12:3, 12; Eph 3:17; Col 2:7; Jude 12 which: Luke 22:31, 32; Hos 6:4; John 2:23–25; 8:30–32; 12:42, 43; 15:2, 6; Acts 8:13–23; 1 Cor 13:2; 15:2; Col 1:23; 1 Thess 3:5; 1 Tim 1:19; 2 Tim 2:18, 19; Heb 10:39; Jas 2:26; 2 Pet 2:20, 22; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Exod 4:31—believed; Exod 14:31—believed; Job 23:11—his way; Jer 34:16—ye turned; Hos 7:16—return; Matt 13:6—because; Matt 26:41—enter; Mark 4:5—General; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 11:4—lead; John 7:31—believed; 1 Cor 13:13—faith; Eph 6:13—in the; Heb 6:5—tasted; Rev 2:26—keepeth

Luke 8:14 and are: Luke 8:7; 16:13; 17:26–30; 18:24, 25; 21:34; Matt 6:24, 25; 13:22; Mark 4:19; 1 Tim 6:9, 10, 17; 2 Tim 4:10; 1 John 2:15–17 and bring: Luke 13:6–9; John 15:6 Reciprocal: Jer 4:3—Break; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 4:18—General; Luke 10:41—thou; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; 1 Cor 6:3—pertain; 1 Cor 7:35—and that; 1 Cor 15:19—this; Gal 5:22—the fruit; 2 Tim 2:4—entangleth; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Heb 13:5—conversation

Luke 8:15 in an: Luke 6:45; Deut 30:6; Ps 51:10; Jer 31:33; 32:29; Ezek 36:26, 27; Rom 7:18; Eph 2:8; Jas 1:16–19; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 keep: Luke 11:28; Job 23:11, 12; Ps 1:1–3; 119:11, 127–129; Prov 3:1; Jer 15:16; John 14:15, 21–24; 15:10; 1 Cor 7:19; Heb 2:1; Jas 1:22–25; 1 John 2:3 bring: Matt 24:13; Rom 2:7; 6:22; 7:4; Gal 5:22–26; Phil 1:11; 3:13–15; Col 1:6, 10; Heb 6:11, 12; 10:36; Jas 1:4; 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 18:26—keep; Deut 6:6—shall be; Josh 24:14—serve; Neh 5:16—I continued; Prov 7:1—keep; Ezek 3:10—receive; Ezek 3:20—and his; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 13:8—good; Matt 13:23—that received; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 4:20—which; Luke 6:27—unto; Luke 8:8—other; Luke 8:21—which; Luke 21:19—General; John 7:17—General; John 15:4—Abide; John 17:17—Sanctify; Rom 8:25—with patience; Rom 10:10—For with; Rom 11:22—if thou; Rom 12:12—patient; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; Heb 12:1—with patience; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Luke 8:16 when: Luke 11:33; Matt 5:15, 16; Mark 4:21, 22; Acts 26:18; Phil 2:15, 16; Rev 1:20; 2:1; 11:4

Luke 8:17 nothing: Luke 12:2, 3; Eccl 12:14; Matt 10:26; 1 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Matt 6:4—reward; Mark 4:22—General; Luke 11:33—when; Rom 2:16—God

Luke 8:18 heed: Luke 9:44; Deut 32:46, 47; Prov 2:2–5; Mark 4:23, 24; 13:14; Acts 10:33; 17:11; Heb 2:1; Jas 1:19–25; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 for: Luke 19:26; Matt 13:12; 25:29; Mark 4:25; John 15:2 from: Luke 12:20, 21; 16:2–4, 19–25; Matt 7:22, 23; 1 Cor 13:1–3 seemeth to have: or, thinketh that he hath, Prov 14:12; Rom 12:3; 1 Cor 3:18; 8:2; 14:37; Phil 3:4; Jas 1:26 Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—keep thy soul; Neh 8:3—ears; Jer 17:21—Take; Matt 11:7—What; Matt 25:8—for; Mark 4:9—General; Luke 6:27—unto; Luke 7:50—Thy; Luke 10:42—which; John 10:5—General

Luke 8:19; Matt 12:46–50; Mark 3:21, 31–35 Reciprocal: John 7:3—brethren

Luke 8:20 thy brethren: Matt 13:55, 56; Mark 6:3; John 7:3–6; Acts 1:14; 1 Cor 9:5; Gal 1:19

Luke 8:21 My mother: Luke 11:27, 28; Matt 25:40, 45; 28:10; John 15:14, 15; 20:17; 2 Cor 5:16; 6:18; Heb 2:11–13 which: Luke 8:15; Matt 7:21–26; 17:5; John 6:28, 29; 13:17; Jas 1:22; 1 John 2:29; 3:22, 23; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Ezek 33:31—and they; Matt 12:50—do; Rom 2:13—For not; Rom 10:17—and hearing; Phil 4:9—do; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God

Luke 8:22 that: Matt 8:18, 23–27; Mark 4:35–41; John 6:1 Let: Matt 14:22; Mark 5:21; 6:45; 8:13 Reciprocal: Mark 4:37—there arose; Acts 21:1—and had; Acts 27:2—we

Luke 8:23 he fell: Ps 44:23; Isa 51:9, 10; Heb 4:15 came: Ps 93:3, 4; 107:23–30; 124:2–4; 148:8; Isa 54:11; Acts 27:14–20 Reciprocal: Ps 107:29—General; Jer 49:23—on the sea; Matt 8:24—but; Mark 4:37—there arose

Luke 8:24 Master: Ps 69:1, 2; 116:3, 4; 142:4, 5; Lam 3:54–56; John 2:2–6; Matt 14:30; 2 Cor 1:9, 10 he arose: Ps 65:7; 104:6–9; 107:25–29; Isa 50:2; Jer 5:22; Nah 1:4 and rebuked: As the agitation of the sea was merely the effect of the wind, it was necessary to remove the cause of the commotion before the effect would cease. But who, by simply saying Peace, be still (Mark 4:39) could do this but God? One word of our Lord can change the face of nature, and calm the troubled ocean, as well as restore peace to the disconsolate soul. Reciprocal: Jer 49:23—on the sea; Jonah 1:15—and the; Matt 8:25—and awoke; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Mark 4:38—and they; Mark 6:51—and the; Luke 4:39—and rebuked

Luke 8:25 Where: Luke 12:28; Matt 6:30; 8:26; 14:31; 17:20; Mark 4:40, 41; John 11:40 being: Gen 1:9, 10; Josh 10:12–14; Job 38:8–10; Prov 8:29; 30:4 Reciprocal: Ps 29:4—powerful; Mark 6:51—and the; Luke 9:41—O faithless; Luke 9:43—amazed

Luke 8:26; Matt 8:28–34, Gergesenes, Mark 5:1–20

Luke 8:27 met: Mark 5:2–5 and ware: 1 Sam 19:24 but: Num 19:16; Isa 65:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Dan 4:16—be changed; Matt 4:24—possessed; Matt

8:28—coming; Luke 8:35—clothed; Luke 8:43—twelve; Luke 13:11—eighteen; Rev 18:2—become

Luke 8:28 he cried: Luke 4:33–36; Matt 8:29; Mark 1:24–27; 5:6–8; Acts 16:16–18 What: Luke 8:37, 38 I beseech: Isa 27:1; 2 Pet 2:4; 1 John 3:8; Jas 2:19; Rev 20:1–3, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; Job 21:14—they say; Jer 11:15—What; Matt 8:34—they besought; Matt 12:43—seeking; Matt 14:33—Of; Mark 3:11—the Son; Mark 5:7—that; Mark 5:22—he fell; Luke 4:7—worship me; Luke 4:34—what; Luke 8:31—they; Luke 16:23—being; Acts 16:17—the most; Acts 19:15—General; Rom 8:15—the spirit; 1 Cor 14:25—falling; Rev 18:2—become

Luke 8:29 commanded: Mark 5:8; Acts 19:12–16 caught: Luke 9:39, 42; Mark 5:3–5; 9:20–26; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Job 2:6—save; Matt 8:28—coming; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 9:25—I charge; Acts 19:16—General

Luke 8:30 Legion: Matt 26:53; Mark 5:9 many: Luke 8:2; Matt 8:29; Mark 16:9 Reciprocal: Matt 8:31—General

Luke 8:31 they: Luke 8:28; Job 1:11; 2:5; Phil 2:10, 11 the deep: “The abyss,” says Dr. DODDRIDGE, “the prison in which many of these fallen spirits are detained; and to which some, who may, like these, have been permitted for a while to range at large, are sometimes by Divine justice and power remanded.” Matt 25:41; Rev 9:2; 19:20; 20:2, 3, 14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Pet 2:4—but; Rev 9:1—the bottomless

Luke 8:32 there an: Lev 11:7; Isa 65:4; 66:3; Matt 8:30–33; Mark 5:11–13 besought: Job 1:10; Ps 62:11; John 19:11; 1 John 4:4 he suffered: 1 Kgs 22:22; Job 1:12; 2:6; Rev 20:7 Reciprocal: Job 38:11—but; Luke 15:15—to feed; John 13:27—Satan

Luke 8:33 Then: By this was fully evinced the sovereign power of our Lord, and the reality of diabolical agency; “for,” says Dr. DODDRIDGE, “it was self-evident that a herd of swine could not be confederates in any fraud; their death, therefore, in this instructive circumstance, was ten thousand times a greater blessing to mankind than if they had been slain for food, as was intended.” the herd: John 8:44; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 9:11 Reciprocal: Lev 11:7—swine; Job 1:12—So Satan; Job 38:11—but; Matt 8:32—the whole; John 13:27—Satan

Luke 8:34 they fled: Matt 8:33; 28:11; Mark 5:14; Acts 19:16, 17 Reciprocal: John 17:9—pray for

Luke 8:35 and found: Isa 49:24, 25; 53:12; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8 sitting: Luke 2:46; 10:39; Mark 5:15; Acts 22:3 clothed: Luke 8:27; 15:17 in his: Ps 51:10 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—he was; Deut 33:3—they sat; 2 Kgs 4:38—were sitting; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Ezek 20:1—and sat; Matt 11:29—and learn; Acts 19:16—General; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; Titus 2:2—temperate

Luke 8:36 Reciprocal: Mark 5:15—him that

Luke 8:37 besought: Luke 8:28; 5:8; Deut 5:25; 1 Sam 6:20; 2 Sam 6:8, 9; 1 Kgs 17:18; Job 21:14, 15; Matt 8:34; Mark 5:17; Acts 16:39 and he: Luke 9:5, 56; 10:10, 11, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:4—trembled; 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; Amos 7:12—go; Matt 9:1—he; Matt

21:17—he left; Mark 1:24—Let; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 4:34—Let us alone; Luke 4:42—and stayed; Luke 5:26—and were; Luke 7:16—a fear; Luke 8:38—besought; Acts 2:43—fear; Rom 8:15—the spirit

Luke 8:38 besought: Luke 8:28, 37; Deut 10:20, 21; Ps 27:4; 32:7; 116:12, 16; Mark 5:18; Phil 1:23 saying: Exod 12:25–27; 13:8, 9, 14–16; Ps 71:17, 18; 78:3–6; 107:21, 22, 31, 32; 111:2–4; 145:3–12; Isa 63:7–13; Mark 5:19, 20; Acts 9:13–16; Gal 1:23, 24; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; 2 Kgs 4:38—were sitting; Amos 7:12—go; Matt 21:17—he left; Luke 4:42—and stayed; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 4:40—they; John 17:15—take; Acts 3:11—held

Luke 8:39 Return: 1 Tim 5:8 and published: Luke 17:15–18; Deut 10:21; Ps 66:16; 126:2, 3; Dan 4:1–3, 34–37; Mark 1:45; John 4:29 Reciprocal: Gen 24:54—Send me; Mark 5:18—prayed; Luke 2:17—General; John 17:15—take

Luke 8:40 that: Matt 9:1; Mark 5:21 the people: Luke 5:1; 19:6, 37, 38, 48; Mark 6:20; 12:37; John 5:35 waiting: Prov 8:34; Acts 10:33 Reciprocal: John 4:45—the Galilaeans; John 6:24—seeking

Luke 8:41 there: Matt 9:18–25; Mark 5:22–43 a ruler: Luke 13:14; Acts 13:15; 18:8, 17 and he fell: Luke 5:8; 17:16; Rev 5:8 and besought: Matt 8:7, 8; Mark 5:23; John 4:46–49; 11:21; Acts 9:38 Reciprocal: Luke 7:3—General; Luke 8:49—he; Luke 9:38—look; John 4:47—that he; John 11:32—she fell

Luke 8:42 one: Luke 7:12; Gen 44:20–22; Job 1:18, 19; Zech 12:10 and she: Job 4:20; Ps 90:5–8; 103:15, 16; Eccl 6:12; Ezek 24:16, 25; Rom 5:12 But: Luke 8:45; Mark 5:24 Reciprocal: Judg 11:34—neither; Matt 9:18—My daughter; Mark 5:22—there; Luke 7:2—was sick; Luke 7:50—Thy; Luke 9:38—look; John 4:46—whose

Luke 8:43 having: Lev 15:25–33; Matt 9:20–22; Mark 5:25 twelve: Luke 8:27; 13:11, 16; Mark 9:21; John 5:5, 6; 9:1, 21; Acts 3:2; 4:22; 14:8–10 had: 2 Chr 16:12; Ps 108:12; Isa 2:22; 55:1–3; Mark 5:26; 9:18, 22 neither: Job 13:4 Reciprocal: Jer 8:22—no physician; Jer 46:11—in vain; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Mark 12:44—all her; Luke 21:4—all

Luke 8:44 behind: Luke 7:38 touched: Deut 22:12; Mark 5:27, 28; 6:56; Acts 5:15; 19:12 immediately: Luke 13:13; Exod 15:26; Mal 4:2; Matt 8:3; 20:34; John 5:13 Reciprocal: Num 15:38—fringes in the borders; Jer 46:11—in vain; Zech 8:23—take; Matt 9:20—hem; Mark 5:25—a certain

Luke 8:45 Who: “Not that he was ignorant who had touched him,” says Epiphanius, “but that he might not be himself the divulger of the miracle, and that the woman, hearing the question, and drawing near, might testify the singular benefit she had received, and that, in consequence of her declaration, she might presently hear from his lips, that her faith had saved her; and by this means, others might be excited to come and be healed of their disorders.” the multitude: Luke 9:13; Mark 5:30–32 Reciprocal: Matt 9:21—If; Mark 5:24—and thronged; Mark 5:31—Thou seest; Luke 5:1—it; Luke 6:19—for; Luke 8:42—But

Luke 8:46 for: Luke 6:19; 1 Pet 2:9 marg. Reciprocal: Mark 5:30—virtue; Luke 5:17—power

Luke 8:47 when: Ps 38:9; Hos 5:3 she came: 1 Sam 16:4; Ps 2:11; Isa 66:2; Hos 13:1; Hab 3:16; Matt 28:8; Mark 5:33; Acts 16:29; 1 Cor 2:3; 2 Cor 7:15; Phil 2:12; Heb 12:28 she declared: Luke 17:15, 16; Ps 66:16 Reciprocal: Song 2:14—that art

Luke 8:48 Daughter: Matt 9:2, 22; 12:20; 2 Cor 6:18 thy: Luke 7:50; 17:19; 18:42; Matt 8:13; Mark 5:34; Acts 14:9; Heb 4:2 go: Exod 4:18; 1 Sam 1:17; 2 Kgs 5:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:35—Go up; Song 2:14—that art; Mark 2:5—Son; Luke 8:50—believe

Luke 8:49 he: Luke 8:41–43; Matt 9:23–26; Mark 5:35–43 trouble: Luke 7:6; 11:7; Isa 7:12; Mark 5:35 Reciprocal: Matt 9:18—ruler; Luke 18:39—rebuked; John 11:21—if

Luke 8:50 believe: Luke 8:48; Isa 50:10; Mark 5:36; 9:23; 11:22–24; John 11:25, 40; Rom 4:17, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is

Luke 8:51 he suffered: 1 Kgs 17:19–23; 2 Kgs 4:4–6, 34–36; Isa 42:2; Matt 6:5, 6; Acts 9:40 save: Luke 6:14; 9:28; Mark 5:37–40; 14:33 Reciprocal: Matt 17:1—Peter; Luke 8:54—he put

Luke 8:52 all: Gen 23:2; 27:34, 35; 2 Sam 18:33; Jer 9:17–21; Exod 24:17; Zech 12:10 she: Mark 5:38, 39; John 11:4, 11–13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:32—the child; Luke 7:12—and much; Luke 7:13—Weep not; 1 Thess 4:13—which are; Rev 5:5—Weep

Luke 8:53 laughed: Luke 16:14; Job 12:4; 17:2; Ps 22:7; Isa 53:3 knowing: Mark 15:44, 45; John 11:39; 19:33–35 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:32—the child; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; Mark 5:38—and seeth; Mark 5:40—when; Luke 6:25—laugh; Luke 7:22—the dead; 1 Thess 4:13—which are

Luke 8:54 he put: Luke 8:51; Mark 5:40 took: Jer 31:32; Matt 9:25; Mark 1:31; 5:41; 8:23; 9:27 Maid: Luke 7:14, 15; John 5:21, 28, 29; 11:43; Acts 9:40; Rom 4:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; Matt 8:15—touched; Luke 5:13—immediately; Luke 5:24—I say

Luke 8:55 her spirit: This expression, thus used of one who had been dead, strongly implies, that at death the soul not only exists separately, but returns and is re-united to the body, when it is raised from the dead. 1 Kgs 17:21–23; John 11:44 and he: Luke 24:41–43; Mark 5:43; John 11:44 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Luke 5:13—immediately; Luke 7:14—Young; John 5:21—even

Luke 8:56 he charged: Luke 5:14; Matt 8:4; 9:30; Mark 5:42, 43 Reciprocal: Matt 17:9—Jesus; Mark 1:43—General

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Christ sends his apostles to work miracles, and to preach;
- 7 Herod desires to see Christ;
- 10 The apostles return;
- 12 Christ feeds five thousand;
- 18 enquires what opinion the world had of him; foretells his passion;

- 23 proposes to all the pattern of his patience;
- 28 The transfiguration;
- 37 He heals the lunatic;
- 43 again forewarns his disciples of his passion;
- 46 commends humility;
- 51 bids them to shew mildness towards all, without desire of revenge;
- 57 Divers would follow him, but upon conditions.

Luke 9:1 he: Luke 6:13–16; Matt 10:2–5; Mark 3:13–19; 6:7–13 gave: Luke 10:19; Matt 10:1; 16:19; Mark 6:7; 16:17, 18; John 14:12; Acts 1:8; 3:16; 4:30; 9:34 Reciprocal: Num 27:19—give him; Matt 22:3—sent; Mark 1:27—for; Mark 3:14—and; Luke 9:6—General; Luke 9:40—and they; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 10:17—General; Luke 14:17—his; Acts 16:18—I command; Acts 28:8—and healed

Luke 9:2; Luke 10:1, 9, 11; 16:16; Matt 3:2; 10:7, 8; 13:19; 24:14; Mark 1:14, 15; 6:12; 16:15; Heb 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 10:5—sent; Matt 12:28—then; Luke 6:13—when; Luke 9:6—General; Acts 8:12—concerning; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts

Luke 9:3 Take: Luke 10:4–12; 12:22; 22:35; Ps 37:3; Matt 10:9, 10; Mark 6:8, 9; 2 Tim 2:4 two: Luke 3:11; 5:29; 12:28 Reciprocal: Josh 9:11—Take; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast

Luke 9:4; Luke 10:5–8; Matt 10:11; Mark 6:10; Acts 16:15 Reciprocal: Luke 10:7—in

Luke 9:5 whosoever: Luke 9:48; 10:10–12, 16; Matt 10:14, 15; Mark 6:11; 9:37; Acts 13:51; 18:6 shake: Luke 9:53–56; Neh 5:13 a testimony: Luke 5:14; Matt 10:18 Reciprocal: Mark 13:9—a; Luke 8:37—and he; Acts 16:15—come; Phil 2:29—Receive

Luke 9:6; Luke 9:1, 2; Mark 6:12, 13; 16:20; Acts 4:30; 5:15 Reciprocal: Matt 10:7—The; Jas 5:16—that; 1 Pet 1:12—that have

Luke 9:7 AM 4036, AD 32 Herod: Job 18:11, 12; Ps 73:19; Matt 14:1–12; Mark 6:14–28 Tetrarch: A tetrarch, τετραρχης [G5076], from τετρας [G5069], four, and αρχη [G746], government, properly signifies a prince, or ruler over a quarter of any region; and had its origin from Galatia, which was governed by four princes. In the New Testament, however, it denotes a prince, or king, who reigns over the fourth part of a former kingdom. By Herod's will his kingdom was thus divided among his sons: Archelaus had one-half, consisting of Idumea, Judea, and Samaria; Herod Antipas, one-fourth, consisting of Galilee and Perea; and Philip the remaining fourth, consisting of Batanea, Trachonitis, and Auranitis. he: Luke 21:25; Isa 22:5; Mic 7:4 Reciprocal: Mark 8:28—John; Luke 3:1—Herod; Luke 8:3—Herod's; Luke 9:9—John; Luke 9:19—John; Luke 13:32—that fox; Luke 19:3—he sought; Luke 23:8—for; John 3:24—General; Rev 20:4—the souls

Luke 9:8; Luke 9:19; Matt 17:10; Mark 6:15; 8:28; John 1:21

Luke 9:9 John: Luke 9:7 And he: Luke 13:31, 32; 23:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—Tell; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 21:10—Who; Mark 6:16—It is; Rev 20:4—beheaded

Luke 9:10 the apostles: Luke 10:17; Zech 1:10; Mark 6:30; Heb 13:17 he took: Matt 14:13; Mark 2:7; 6:31, 32 Bethsaida: Matt 11:21; Mark 6:45; John 1:44 Reciprocal: Matt

10:2—apostles; Mark 8:22—Bethsaida; Luke 10:13—which; Luke 14:21—and showed; John 6:1—these

Luke 9:11 when: Matt 14:14; Mark 6:33, 34; Rom 10:14, 17 and he: Isa 61:1; John 4:34; 6:37; Rom 15:3; 2 Tim 4:2 the kingdom: Luke 8:1, 10; Matt 21:31, 43; Acts 28:31 healed: Luke 1:53; 5:31; Heb 4:16 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Acts 5:16—healed

Luke 9:12 when: Matt 14:15–21; Mark 6:35, 36–44; John 6:1, 5–15 Send: Matt 15:23, 32 for: Ps 78:19, 20; Ezek 34:25; Hos 13:5 Reciprocal: Mark 5:31—Thou seest; Mark 8:19—the five

Luke 9:13 Give: 2 Kgs 4:42, 43; Matt 14:16, 17; Mark 6:37, 38; John 6:5–9 have: Num 11:21–23; Prov 11:24, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:38—Set on the great pot; Matt 15:33—to fill; Matt 16:9—the five loaves; Mark 8:5—How; Luke 8:45—the multitude; John 4:8—to buy; John 6:1—these; John 6:9—which

Luke 9:14 Make: Mark 6:39, 40; 8:6; 1 Cor 14:40 Reciprocal: Matt 14:19—he commanded; Matt 15:35—to sit; John 6:10—Make

Luke 9:15 Reciprocal: Mark 6:40—by hundreds; Mark 8:6—to sit

Luke 9:16 and looking: Ps 121:1, 2; Matt 14:19; Mark 7:34 he blessed: Luke 22:19; 24:30; Matt 15:36; John 6:11, 23; Acts 27:35; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:30; 11:24; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Mark 6:41—looked; Luke 22:17—gave

Luke 9:17 eat: Ps 37:16; Prov 13:25; Matt 14:20, 21; 15:37, 38; Mark 6:42–44; 8:8, 9 were: Ps 107:9 and there: 2 Kgs 4:44; Matt 16:9, 10; Mark 8:19, 20; John 6:11–13; Phil 4:18, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat; Ps 146:7—which giveth food; John 6:12—they

Luke 9:18 as: Luke 11:1; 22:39–41; Matt 26:36 Whom: Matt 16:13, 14; Mark 8:27–30 Reciprocal: Luke 9:28—into

Luke 9:19 John: Luke 9:7, 8; Mal 4:5; Matt 14:2; John 1:21, 25 old: Mark 6:15; John 7:40; 9:17 Reciprocal: Matt 16:14—Elias; Mark 8:27—and by; Mark 9:4—appeared; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 9:30—Elias

Luke 9:20 whom: Matt 5:47; 16:15; 22:42 The: Luke 22:67; Matt 16:16, 17; 26:63; Mark 8:29; 14:61; John 1:41, 49; 4:29, 42; 6:69; 7:41; 11:27; 20:31; Acts 8:37; 9:22; 17:3; 1 John 5:1 Reciprocal: Mark 8:27—and by

Luke 9:21; Matt 16:20; 17:9; Mark 8:31 Reciprocal: Matt 17:12—Likewise; Mark 8:30—General

Luke 9:22; Luke 9:44; 18:31–34; 24:7, 26; Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7; Matt 16:21; 17:12, 22; Mark 8:31; 9:31; 10:33, 34; Acts 4:25–28; 13:27–29; 1 Cor 15:4; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Isa 53:3—despised; Matt 17:9—Jesus; Matt 27:63—After; Luke 9:31—spake; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 24:6—remember; Luke 24:44—These; John 12:48—rejecteth; John 21:19—Follow; Acts 4:27—the people

Luke 9:23 If: Luke 14:26, 27; Matt 10:38, 39; 16:22–25; Mark 8:34–38; John 12:25, 26; Rom 8:13; Col 3:5; 2 Tim 3:12 deny: Titus 2:12 daily: 1 Cor 15:30, 31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:19—follow me; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 16:24—If; Matt 19:21—come; Mark 10:21—take; Luke 18:22—and come; Luke 23:26—that; John 10:27—and they; John 19:17—he; Gal 1:16—immediately; 1 Pet 2:21—even

Luke 9:24; Luke 17:33; Acts 20:23, 24; Heb 11:35; Rev 2:10; 12:11 Reciprocal: Esth 4:16—if I perish; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 5:29—for; Matt 10:38—General; Matt 18:9—rather; Mark 8:35—will save; John 12:25—that loveth; Acts 27:19—we

Luke 9:25 what: Luke 4:5–7; 12:19–21; 16:24, 25; Ps 49:6–8; Matt 16:26; Mark 8:36; 9:43–48; Acts 1:18, 25; 2 Pet 2:15–17; Rev 18:7, 8 himself: Or, as in the parallel passage, τὴν ψυχὴν (πσυχὴν) [G5590], αὐτοῦ [G847], “his soul,” or life. be: Matt 13:48, 50; 1 Cor 9:27 Reciprocal: Job 27:8—General; Eccl 3:6—time to get; Matt 5:29—for; Matt 18:9—rather; Luke 17:33—General; Acts 27:19—we; 1 Cor 15:32—what

Luke 9:26 whosoever: Luke 12:8, 9; Ps 22:6–8; Isa 53:3; Matt 10:32, 33; Mark 8:38; John 5:44; 12:43; Rom 1:16; 2 Cor 12:10; Gal 6:14; 2 Tim 1:12; 2:12; Heb 11:26; 13:13; 1 Pet 4:14–16; Rev 3:5 of him: Luke 13:25–27; Matt 7:22, 23; Rev 21:8 when: Dan 7:10; Matt 16:27; 24:30, 31; 25:31; 26:64; 2 Thess 1:8–10; Jude 14; Rev 1:7; 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Ps 24:10—he is; Song 8:1—I would; Matt 13:12—For whosoever; John 12:48—rejecteth; 2 Tim 1:8—ashamed; Heb 2:11—he is

Luke 9:27 I tell: Matt 16:28; Mark 9:1; John 14:2; 16:7 some: John 21:22, 23 taste: Luke 2:26; John 8:51, 52, 59; Heb 2:9 see: Luke 22:18; Mark 14:25 Reciprocal: Luke 21:3—Of

Luke 9:28 about: Matt 17:1–13; Mark 9:2–13 sayings: or, things he: Luke 8:51; Matt 26:37–39; Mark 14:33–36; 2 Cor 13:1 into: Luke 9:18; 6:12; Ps 109:4; Mark 1:35; 6:46; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Luke 3:21—and praying; Luke 11:1—that; John 6:3—General; John 20:26—eight; 2 Pet 1:16—were

Luke 9:29; Exod 34:29–35; Isa 33:17; 53:2; Matt 17:2; Mark 9:2, 3; John 1:14; Acts 6:15; Phil 3:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:16–18; Rev 1:13–16; 20:11 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—countenance was; Dan 10:6—his face; Luke 3:21—and praying; 2 Cor 3:7—that; Phil 2:8—in

Luke 9:30 which: Luke 24:27, 44; Matt 17:3, 4; Mark 9:4–6; John 1:17; Rom 3:21–23; 2 Cor 3:7–11; Heb 3:3–6 Elias: Luke 9:19; 1:17; Jas 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Mal 4:5—I will; Matt 5:32—I say; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 7:37—him; Rev 17:1—talked

Luke 9:31 appeared: 2 Cor 3:18; Phil 3:21; Col 3:4; 1 Pet 5:10 spake: Luke 9:22; 13:32–34; John 1:29; 1 Cor 1:23, 24; 1 Pet 1:11, 12; Rev 5:6–12; 7:14 Reciprocal: Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:3—behold; Mark 9:4—appeared; Mark 14:37—and findeth; John 19:28—Jesus; Acts 7:37—him

Luke 9:32 were heavy: Luke 22:45, 46; Dan 8:18; 10:9; Matt 26:40–43 they saw: Exod 33:18–23; Isa 60:1–3, 19; John 1:14; 17:24; 2 Pet 1:16; 1 John 3:2; Rev 22:4, 5 Reciprocal: Song 5:2—sleep; Zech 4:1—waked; Matt 26:43—for; Mark 14:37—and findeth

Luke 9:33 it is: Ps 4:6, 7; 27:4; 63:2–5; 73:28; John 14:8; 2 Cor 4:6 and let: Matt 17:14; Mark

9:5, 6 not: Mark 10:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 17:3—Elias; Matt 17:4—answered

Luke 9:34 there: Exod 14:19, 20; 40:34–38; Ps 18:9–11; Isa 19:1; Matt 17:5–7; Mark 9:7, 8 and they: Judg 6:22; 13:22; Dan 10:8; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 34:5—descended; Num 11:25—came down; Luke 3:22—Thou art; 2 Pet 1:17—there came

Luke 9:35 This: Luke 3:22; Matt 3:17; John 3:16, 35, 36; 2 Pet 1:17, 18 hear: Deut 18:18, 19; Isa 55:3, 4; John 5:22–24; Acts 3:22, 23; Heb 2:3; 3:7, 8, 15; 5:9; 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—Lo; Exod 34:5—descended; Num 11:25—came down; Deut 18:15—unto him; 1 Chr 17:13—my son; Matt 5:32—I say; Matt 12:18—my beloved; Matt 17:5—This; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 11:31—a greater; Luke 20:13—I will; John 6:27—for him; Acts 7:37—him

Luke 9:36 And they: Eccl 3:7; Matt 17:9; Mark 9:6, 10 Reciprocal: Matt 16:20—charged; Matt 17:8—they saw; Mark 9:8—General

Luke 9:37; Matt 17:14–21; Mark 9:14–29

Luke 9:38 look: Luke 7:12; 8:41, 42; Matt 15:22; John 4:47 for: Gen 44:20; Zech 12:10 Reciprocal: Judg 11:34—neither; Matt 17:15—have; Mark 9:17—I; Luke 7:3—General

Luke 9:39 lo: Luke 4:35; 8:29; Mark 5:4, 5; 9:20, 26; John 8:44; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 9:11 Reciprocal: Job 18:4—teareth; Mark 1:26—torn; Mark 9:18—teareth him; Luke 9:42—the devil

Luke 9:40 and they: Luke 9:1; 10:17–19; 2 Kgs 4:31; Matt 17:20, 21; Acts 19:13–16 Reciprocal: Matt 17:16—and they; Mark 9:18—and they

Luke 9:41 O faithless: Luke 8:25; Mark 9:19; John 20:27; Heb 3:19; 4:2, 11 perverse: Deut 32:5; Ps 78:8; Matt 3:7; 12:39, 45; 16:4; 23:36; Acts 2:40 how: Exod 10:3; 16:28; Num 14:11, 27; Jer 4:14; Matt 17:17; John 14:9 and suffer: Acts 13:18; Rom 2:4; Heb 3:9–11 Bring: 2 Kgs 5:8; Matt 11:28; Mark 10:14, 49; Heb 7:25 Reciprocal: Matt 6:30—O ye; Luke 11:29—This is; 2 Cor 12:21—that I

Luke 9:42 the devil: Luke 9:39; Mark 1:26, 27; 9:20, 26, 27; Rev 12:12 and delivered: Luke 7:15; 1 Kgs 17:23; 2 Kgs 4:36; Acts 9:41 Reciprocal: Gen 19:14—Up; Zech 3:2—The Lord rebuke; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 5:2—with; Mark 9:25—he rebuked; Luke 4:35—thrown; Luke 8:29—caught; Acts 10:38—healing; 2 Cor 12:21—that I

Luke 9:43 amazed: Luke 4:36; 5:9, 26; 8:25; Ps 139:14; Zech 8:6; Mark 6:51; Acts 3:10–13 Reciprocal: Luke 2:19—General

Luke 9:44 these: Luke 1:66; 2:19, 51; Isa 32:9, 10; John 16:4; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; Heb 2:1; 12:2–5 for: Luke 9:22; 18:31; 24:6, 7, 44; Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:18, 19; 21:38, 39; 26:2; Mark 8:31; 9:31; John 2:19–22; 19:11; Acts 2:23; 3:13–15; 4:27, 28 into: 2 Sam 24:14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:46—General; Prov 2:1—hide; Dan 7:28—but; Matt 13:51—Have; Luke 8:18—heed; Luke 14:35—He; John 16:31—Do; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; 1 John 2:24—abide

Luke 9:45; Luke 9:46; 2:50; 18:34; Matt 16:22; Mark 8:16–18, 32, 33; 9:10, 32; John 12:16, 34; 14:5; 16:17, 18; 2 Cor 3:14–16 Reciprocal: Ps 119:19—hide; Ezek 17:12—Know; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 15:16—General; Matt 16:21—began; John 4:33—General; John 16:31—Do; John 20:9—they; John 21:12—durst; Acts 7:25—but; Phil 1:18—and I

Luke 9:46; Luke 14:7–11; 22:24–27; Matt 18:1–5; 20:20–22; 23:6, 7; Mark 9:33–37; Rom 12:3, 10; Gal 5:20, 21, 25, 26; Phil 2:3, 14; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 16:7—they; Mark 8:16—General; Mark 9:34—they had; Luke 9:45—General

Luke 9:47 perceiving: Luke 5:22; 7:39, 40; Ps 139:2, 23; Jer 17:10; John 2:25; 16:30; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 took: Matt 18:2–4; 19:13–15; Mark 10:14, 15; 1 Cor 14:20; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 7:17—thou shalt; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 22:18—perceived

Luke 9:48 Whosoever shall receive this: Luke 10:16; Matt 10:40–42; 18:5, 6, 10, 14; 25:40, 45; Mark 9:37; John 12:44, 45; 13:20; 14:21; 1 Thess 4:8 he that: Luke 7:28; 14:11; 22:30; Prov 18:12; Matt 19:28; 23:11, 12; 1 Pet 5:3, 4, 6; Rev 3:21; 21:14 Reciprocal: Deut 28:1—will set; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Matt 11:11—he that; Matt 18:4—greatest; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Mark 10:52—thy faith; Luke 9:5—whosoever; Luke 9:53—General; Luke 10:8—and; Luke 22:26—General; John 17:3—and Jesus; Rom 2:10—glory; Rom 15:7—receive; Jas 1:9—in; 3 John 9—receiveth

Luke 9:49 we saw: Num 11:27–29; Mark 9:38–40; 10:13, 14; Acts 4:18, 19; 5:28; 1 Thess 2:16; 3 John 9, 10 Reciprocal: Num 11:28—My Lord; Matt 12:27—by whom; Matt 13:28—Wilt; Matt 19:13—and the; Luke 11:19—by; Luke 18:15—they rebuked; John 12:22—Andrew and; Acts 19:13—took; 2 Cor 13:8—General

Luke 9:50 Forbid: Josh 9:14; Prov 3:5, 6; Matt 13:28–30; 17:24, 26; Phil 1:15–18 for: Luke 11:23; 16:13; Matt 12:30; Mark 9:41; 1 Cor 12:3 Reciprocal: Num 11:28—My Lord; 2 Kgs 10:6—If ye be mine; Matt 12:27—by whom; Matt 19:13—and the; Mark 9:38—Master; Luke 18:15—they rebuked; John 12:22—Andrew and; Phil 1:18—and I

Luke 9:51 that: Luke 24:51; 2 Kgs 2:1–3, 11; Mark 16:19; John 6:62; 13:1; 16:5, 28; 17:11; Acts 1:2, 9; Eph 1:20; 4:8–11; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 6:20; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22 he stedfastly: Luke 12:50; Isa 50:5–9; Acts 20:22–24; 21:11–14; Phil 3:14; 1 Pet 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:21—set his; 2 Kgs 12:17—set his face; 2 Chr 32:2—he was purposed to fight; Ps 31:15—My times; Isa 50:7—I set; Jer 42:15—If; Ezek 1:9—they turned; Dan 11:17—set; Matt 11:29—for; Matt 26:46—General; Mark 10:32—they were amazed; Luke 13:22—journeying; Luke 17:11—General; Luke 19:28—he went; John 4:4—General; John 11:7—Let

Luke 9:52 sent: Luke 7:27; 10:1; Mal 3:1 and they: Matt 10:5 the Samaritans: Luke 10:33; 17:16; 2 Kgs 17:24–33; Ezra 4:1–5; John 8:48 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—sent; Luke 17:11—General; John 4:4—General; John 4:9—for; Acts 8:25—villages

Luke 9:53; Luke 9:48; John 4:9, 40–42 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:17—set his face; 2 Chr 32:2—he was purposed to fight; Luke 9:5—shake; Luke 10:33—Samaritan; Luke 13:33—for; John 4:45—for

Luke 9:54 wilt: 2 Sam 21:2; 2 Kgs 10:16, 31; Jas 1:19, 20; 3:14–18 fire: 2 Kgs 1:10–14; Acts 4:29, 30; Rev 13:3 Reciprocal: Num 20:10—General; 2 Sam 16:10—What have; 2 Sam

19:22—shall there any man; 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; 2 Kgs 6:21—shall; Job 31:31—the men; Ps 37:8—fret; Eccl 3:3—a time to heal; Matt 19:13—and the; Mark 10:14—he was; Luke 18:15—they rebuked; John 18:6—they went; Rev 13:13—he maketh; Rev 20:9—and fire

Luke 9:55 and rebuked: 1 Sam 24:4–7; 26:8–11; 2 Sam 19:22; Job 31:29–31; Prov 9:8; Matt 16:23; Rev 3:19 Ye know: Num 20:10–12; Job 2:10; 26:4; 34:4–9; 35:2–4; 42:6; Jer 17:9; Matt 26:33, 41, 51; John 16:9; Acts 23:3–5; 26:9–11; Jas 3:10; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:5—David's; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; Job 31:31—the men; Ps 37:8—fret; Matt 19:13—and the; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 10:40—my; Rom 12:19—give

Luke 9:56 the Son: Luke 19:10; Matt 18:11; 20:28; John 3:17; 10:10; 12:47; 1 Tim 1:15 And: Luke 6:27–31; 22:51; 23:34; Matt 5:39; Rom 12:21; 1 Pet 2:21–23 Reciprocal: Luke 6:9—to save; Luke 8:37—and he; John 8:11—Neither; Acts 10:38—who; Rom 12:19—give

Luke 9:57 a certain: Exod 19:8; Matt 8:19, 20; John 13:37 Reciprocal: Luke 18:22—and come; Phil 2:21—all; Jas 2:5—Hath not; Rev 14:4—which follow

Luke 9:58 Jesus: Luke 14:26–33; 18:22, 23; Josh 24:19–22; John 6:60–66 Foxes: Ps 84:3; 2 Cor 8:9; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Ps 119:141—small; Isa 53:2—he shall grow; Matt 8:19—certain; Mark 1:29—entered; John 4:6—sat

Luke 9:59 Follow me: Matt 4:19–22; 9:9; 16:24 suffer: 1 Kgs 19:20; Hag 1:2; Matt 6:33; 8:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—let me go; Exod 4:14—anger; Lev 21:11—his father; Num 6:6—he shall come; Ezek 44:25—General; Matt 4:22—General; Luke 5:28—General; Luke 10:4—and; Gal 1:16—immediately; 2 Tim 2:4—that warreth; Heb 12:1—let us lay

Luke 9:60 Let: Luke 15:32; Eph 2:1, 5; 1 Tim 5:6; Rev 3:1 but: John 21:15–17; 1 Cor 9:16; 2 Cor 5:16–18; 2 Tim 2:3, 4; 4:2, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 50:5—let me go; Exod 4:14—anger; Lev 10:7—ye shall; Lev 21:11—his father; Num 6:6—he shall come; Ezek 44:25—General; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 10:7—preach; Luke 10:4—and; John 5:25—when; Acts 8:12—concerning; Acts 20:25—preaching; Col 2:13—dead

Luke 9:61 but: Luke 14:18–20, 26; Deut 33:9; 1 Kgs 19:20; Eccl 9:10; Matt 10:37, 38 Reciprocal: Acts 15:29—Fare; Acts 15:38—who; Acts 18:21—bade; 2 Cor 13:11—farewell; 2 Tim 4:10—having

Luke 9:62 No: Luke 17:31, 32; Ps 78:8, 9; Acts 15:37, 38; 2 Tim 4:10; Heb 10:38; Jas 1:6–8; 2 Pet 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—look; Deut 20:8—fearful; 1 Kgs 19:20—I pray; Jer 20:9—I will; Ezek 1:9—they turned; Ezek 42:14—they not go; Jonah 1:3—to flee; John 6:66—of his; 1 Cor 9:16—woe; Phil 3:13—forgetting

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Christ sends out at once seventy disciples to work miracles, and to preach;
- 13 pronounces a woe against certain cities;
- 17 The seventy return with joy; he shows them wherein to rejoice, and thanks his Father for his grace;
- 23 magnifies the happy estate of his church;

- 25 teaches the lawyer how to attain eternal life, and to take every one for his neighbour that needs his mercy;
38 reprehends Martha, and commends Mary her sister.

Luke 10:1 these: Matt 10:1–4; Mark 6:7–13 other seventy: Rather, seventy others, as Dr. CAMPBELL renders; for the expression other seventy implies that there were seventy sent before, which was not the case: it seems to refer to the twelve apostles whom our Lord had previously chosen. Num 11:16, 24–26 two and: Acts 13:2–4; Rev 11:3–10 whither: Luke 1:17, 76; 3:4–6; 9:52 Reciprocal: Exod 24:1—seventy; Exod 31:6—I have given; Num 31:47—the Levites; Ps 10:8—sitteth; Matt 9:38—that; Matt 10:5—sent; Matt 22:4—other; Mark 3:14—and; Luke 7:19—two; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 10:17—General; Luke 14:17—his; Acts 1:21—these; Acts 8:40—he preached; Rom 10:15—And how; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 5:17—labour

Luke 10:2 The harvest: Matt 9:37, 38; John 4:35–38; 1 Cor 3:6–9 the labourers: Matt 20:1; Mark 13:34; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 6:1; Phil 2:25, 30; Col 1:29; 4:12; 1 Thess 2:9; 5:12; 1 Tim 4:10, 15, 16; 5:17, 18; 2 Tim 2:3–6; 4:5; Phlm 1:1 are: 1 Kgs 18:22; 22:6–8; Isa 56:9–12; Ezek 34:2–6; Zech 11:5, 17; Matt 9:36; Acts 16:9, 10; Phil 2:21; Rev 11:2, 3 pray: 2 Thess 3:1 the Lord: Luke 9:1; Num 11:17, 29; Ps 68:11; Jer 3:15; Mark 16:15, 20; Acts 8:4; 11:19; 13:2, 4; 20:28; 22:21; 26:15–18; 1 Cor 12:28; Eph 4:7–12; 1 Tim 1:12–14; Heb 3:6; Rev 2:1 Reciprocal: Num 27:19—give him; Isa 62:1—Zion's; Acts 1:21—these; Acts 8:40—he preached; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

Luke 10:3 I send: Ps 22:12–16, 21; Ezek 2:3–6; Matt 10:16, 22; John 15:20; 16:2; Acts 9:2, 16 wolves: Zeph 3:3; Matt 7:15; John 10:12; Acts 20:29 Reciprocal: Mark 6:7—the twelve; John 4:35—for; Rom 16:19—simple

Luke 10:4 neither: Luke 9:3–6; 22:35; Matt 10:9, 10; Mark 6:8, 9 and: Luke 9:59, 60; Gen 24:33, 56; 1 Sam 21:8; 2 Kgs 4:24, 29; Prov 4:25 Reciprocal: Judg 18:15—saluted him; Matt 5:47—salute; Mark 16:8—neither; John 20:17—Touch

Luke 10:5; Luke 19:9; 1 Sam 25:6; Isa 57:19; Matt 10:12, 13; Acts 10:36; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Eph 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Deut 2:26—with words; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Judg 19:20—Peace be; Judg 21:13—call peaceably; 1 Sam 17:22—saluted his brethren; 1 Kgs 2:13—Comest; 2 Kgs 9:17—Is it peace; Ezra 4:17—Peace; Matt 5:47—salute; Luke 9:4—General; Luke 19:42—the things; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 16:15—come; Rom 5:1—we have

Luke 10:6 the Son: 1 Sam 25:17; Isa 9:6; Eph 2:2, 3; 5:6; 2 Thess 3:16; 1 Pet 1:14 Gr.; Jas 3:18 it shall: Ps 35:13; 2 Cor 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—with words; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Judg 19:20—Peace be; 1 Sam 17:22—saluted his brethren; 1 Kgs 2:13—Comest; 2 Kgs 9:17—Is it peace; Isa 57:19—Peace; Matt 10:12—salute it; Matt 10:13—General; Luke 19:42—the things; Rom 5:1—we have

Luke 10:7 in: Luke 9:4; Matt 10:11; Mark 6:10; Acts 16:15, 34, 40 for: Deut 12:12, 18, 19; Matt 10:10; 1 Cor 9:4–15; Gal 6:6; Phil 4:17, 18; 1 Tim 5:17, 18; 2 Tim 2:6; 3 John 5–8 Go: 1 Tim 5:13 Reciprocal: Num 18:31—your reward; Deut 18:8—like portions; Deut 24:14—General; 2 Chr 2:10—I will give; Ezek 48:13—five and twenty thousand in; Matt 20:8—unto; Luke 12:29—seek; 1 Cor 9:14—ordained; 1 Cor 10:27—whatsoever; 1 Thess 5:12—labour

Luke 10:8 and: Luke 10:10; 9:48; Matt 10:40; John 13:20 eat: 1 Cor 10:27 Reciprocal: Matt 10:11—and there; Mark 6:10—General; Luke 12:29—seek; Acts 28:8—and healed; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive

Luke 10:9 heal: Luke 9:2; Matt 10:8; Mark 6:13; Acts 28:7–10 The kingdom: Luke 10:11; 17:20, 21; Dan 2:44; Matt 3:2; 4:17; 10:7; Mark 4:30; John 3:3, 5; Acts 28:28, 31 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 13:19—the word; Mark 1:15—the kingdom; Luke 10:17—General; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Luke 16:16—the kingdom; Acts 28:8—and healed; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts; Eph 2:17—that

Luke 10:10 go: Luke 9:5; Matt 10:14; Acts 13:51; 18:6 Reciprocal: Deut 2:26—with words; Deut 33:11—smite; Ezek 2:5—yet; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Mark 6:11—whosoever; Luke 8:37—and he; Luke 10:8—and

Luke 10:11 notwithstanding: Luke 10:9; Deut 30:11–14; Acts 13:26, 40, 46; Rom 10:8, 21; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 33:33—shall; Mal 2:4—ye; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Matt 10:15—It; Matt 12:28—then; Mark 1:15—the kingdom; Mark 6:11—whosoever; Luke 8:37—and he; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Luke 16:16—the kingdom; Luke 17:20—when the; John 3:19—this; John 19:11—the greater; Acts 18:6—he shook

Luke 10:12 that: Lam 4:6; Ezek 16:48–50; Matt 10:15; 11:24; Mark 6:11 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; Matt 7:22—to me; Luke 6:49—the ruin; Luke 12:47—knew; Luke 20:47—the same; John 15:24—If; Rom 2:12—For; 2 Thess 1:10—in that; 2 Tim 1:12—against; 2 Tim 4:8—at that; 1 Pet 4:17—what

Luke 10:13 unto: Matt 11:20–22 for: Ezek 3:6, 7; Acts 28:25–28; Rom 9:29–33; 11:8–11; 1 Tim 4:2 Tyre: Isa 23:1–18; Ezek 26:1–Ezek 28:26 which: Luke 9:10–17; Mark 8:22–26 repented: Job 42:6; Isa 61:3; Dan 9:3; John 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Jonah 3:6—and covered; Mark 6:45—unto Bethsaida; John 1:44—Bethsaida; Acts 21:3—Tyre

Luke 10:14; Luke 12:47, 48; Amos 3:2; John 3:19; 15:22–25; Rom 2:1, 27 Reciprocal: Matt 11:22—It shall; Matt 13:35—I will utter

Luke 10:15 Capernaum: Luke 7:1, 2; Matt 4:13 which: Gen 11:4; Deut 1:28; Isa 14:13–15; Jer 51:53; Ezek 28:12–14; Amos 9:2, 3; Obad 4; Matt 11:23 thrust: Luke 13:28; Isa 5:14; 14:15; Ezek 26:20; 31:18; 32:18, 20, 27; Matt 10:28; 2 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:14—bring; Lam 2:1—and cast; Mark 1:21—they went

Luke 10:16 heareth you: Luke 9:48; Matt 10:40; 18:5; Mark 9:37; John 12:44, 48; 13:20; 1 Thess 4:8 despiseth you: Exod 16:7; Num 14:2, 11; 16:11; Acts 5:4 despiseth him: Mal 1:6; John 5:22, 23; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—but against; Exod 19:9—believe; Num 12:8—were ye; Deut 17:12—the priest; Deut 18:15—unto him; Deut 33:11—smite; 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; 1 Chr 19:6—had made; Ps 10:13—contemn; Prov 14:2—but; Song 8:1—I should not be despised; Isa 5:24—despised; Isa 30:12—Because; Isa 57:4—Against; Jer 15:19—as my; Jer 23:17—that despise; Jer 35:15—I have; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 18:10—heed; Luke 8:37—and he; Luke 9:5—whosoever; 1 Cor 4:10—but we; 1 Cor 14:37—let; 1 Cor 16:11—no; 2 Cor 5:20—in; Gal 4:14—as Christ; Eph 4:21—heard; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers

Luke 10:17; Luke 10:1, 9; 9:1; Rom 16:20 Reciprocal: Exod 24:1—seventy; Num 11:16—seventy; Mark 1:27—for; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 6:7—power; Mark 6:13—cast; Mark 6:30—the apostles; Mark 16:17—In; Luke 4:36—What; Luke 9:10—the apostles; Luke 9:40—and they; John 12:31—now; John 14:12—the; Acts 8:7—unclean; Acts 16:18—I command

Luke 10:18 I beheld Satan: John 12:31; 16:11; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8; Rev 9:1; 12:7–9; 20:2 Reciprocal: Exod 8:18—they could; Num 23:23—no enchantment; 1 Sam 5:3—Dagon was; Isa 14:12—How art thou fallen; Lam 2:1—and cast; Amos 9:2—climb; John 4:48—Except; Col 2:15—having; 1 Tim 3:6—the condemnation; 2 Pet 2:4—the angels; Rev 8:10—a great; Rev 12:9—the great

Luke 10:19 I give: Ps 91:13; Isa 11:8; Ezek 2:6; Mark 16:18; Acts 28:5; Rom 16:20 and nothing: Luke 21:17, 18; Rom 8:31–39; Heb 13:5, 6; Rev 11:5 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—enmity; Exod 4:4—put forth; Exod 7:10—it became; Num 23:23—no enchantment; 2 Chr 10:11—scorpions; Isa 26:6—General; Matt 10:1—he gave; Luke 9:1—gave; Luke 11:12—a scorpion; Luke 15:24—they; Acts 1:8—ye shall; 2 Tim 1:7—but; Heb 6:4—and have; Rev 9:3—as

Luke 10:20 in this: Matt 7:22, 23; 10:1; 26:24; 27:5; 1 Cor 13:2, 3 your: Exod 32:32; Ps 69:28; Isa 4:3; Dan 12:1; Phil 4:3; Heb 12:23; Rev 3:5; 13:8; 20:12, 15; 21:27 Reciprocal: Num 3:40—General; Num 24:2—the spirit; Ps 87:6—when; Prov 22:1—name; Eccl 7:1—name; Jer 17:13—written; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Jonah 4:6—So; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 1 Thess 5:16—Rejoice; Heb 6:4—and have; Jas 1:9—in; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly

Luke 10:21 Jesus: Luke 15:5, 9; Isa 53:11; 62:5; Zeph 3:17 I thank: Matt 11:25, 26; John 11:41; 17:24–26 Lord: Ps 24:1; Isa 66:1 thou hast: Job 5:12–14; Isa 29:14; 1 Cor 1:9–26; 2:6–8; 3:18–20; 2 Cor 4:3; Col 2:2, 3 revealed: Ps 8:2; 25:14; Isa 29:18, 19; 35:8; Matt 13:11–16; 16:17; 21:16; Mark 10:15; 1 Cor 1:27–29; 2:6, 7; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 even: Eph 1:5, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—possessor; 2 Sam 7:21—according; Job 28:23—General; Job 37:24—he; Ps 16:9—my heart; Isa 54:13—all; Dan 2:23—thank; Zech 12:7—save; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Mark 11:33—Neither; Luke 4:25—many; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 12:32—it is; John 8:19—if; John 10:15—As; John 17:6—have manifested; Acts 17:24—seeing; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 9:16—General; 1 Cor 1:21—the world; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Cor 2:10—God; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; Gal 1:15—it; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:19—General; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his; Heb 13:15—giving thanks to; Rev 11:17—We give

Luke 10:22 All things: “Many ancient copies add, And turning to his disciples he said.” Matt 11:27; 28:18; John 3:35; 5:22–27; 13:3; 17:2, 10; 1 Cor 15:24; Eph 1:21; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:8 and no: John 1:18; 6:44–46; 10:15; 17:5, 26; 2 Cor 4:6; 1 John 5:20; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: Job 28:23—General; Job 37:23—we; Ps 16:9—my heart; Prov 2:5—find; Prov 30:4—and what; Isa 40:13—hath directed; Isa 54:13—all; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Dan 7:14—given; Dan 8:13—that certain saint; Hos 2:20—and; Matt 16:17—but; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Mark 11:33—Neither; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:20—and showeth; John 6:46—he hath; John 7:28—whom; John 8:19—if; John 8:55—but; John 14:7—ye; John 16:3—because; John 16:15—General; John 17:6—have manifested; John 17:25—the world; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 2:2—of the Father; 2 Pet 1:2—the

knowledge; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 2:1—Father; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:23—denieth; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth; Rev 19:12—a name

Luke 10:23 Blessed: Matt 13:16, 17 Reciprocal: Song 8:1—that thou; Mal 1:5—your; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Mark 10:32—And he; Luke 4:21—This day; Luke 7:28—but; John 15:15—all; Rom 16:25—which; Gal 3:23—the faith; Heb 11:39—General

Luke 10:24 many: John 8:56; Heb 11:13, 39; 1 Pet 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Jer 33:14—General; Mal 1:5—your; Matt 13:16—General; Matt 13:17—That many; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Luke 4:21—This day; Luke 7:28—but; Rom 16:25—which; Gal 3:23—the faith; Eph 3:5—in other

Luke 10:25 a certain: Luke 7:30; 11:45, 46; Matt 22:35 Master: Luke 18:18; Matt 19:16; Acts 16:30, 31 to: Gal 3:18 Reciprocal: Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 16:1—tempting; Matt 22:18—Why; Mark 8:11—tempting; Mark 10:3—What; Luke 12:17—What; John 5:39—ye think; John 6:28—What; John 8:6—tempting; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 2:13—but the; Rom 7:9—For I; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:12—The man; Phil 3:9—which is of the; Titus 3:13—the lawyer; 1 Pet 3:9—that

Luke 10:26; Isa 8:20; Rom 3:19; 4:14–16; 10:5; Gal 3:12, 13, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Neh 13:1—they read; Isa 58:7—thine own; Matt 9:13—go; Matt 12:3—Have; Matt 19:4—Have; Matt 19:17—but; Mark 2:25—Have; Mark 10:19—knowest; Luke 18:20—knowest; Rom 2:23—that makest

Luke 10:27 Thou: Deut 6:5; 10:12; 30:6; Matt 22:37–40; Mark 12:30, 31, 33, 34; Heb 8:10 and thy: Lev 19:18; Matt 19:19; Rom 13:9; Gal 5:13; Jas 2:8; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 34:31—with all; Ps 9:1—with my; Ezek 18:9—he shall; Matt 5:43—Thou; Matt 22:39—Thou; Mark 12:29—Hear; Rom 7:10—General; Rom 10:5—That the man; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; Gal 5:14—Thou; Titus 3:5—by works

Luke 10:28 Thou hast: Luke 7:43; Mark 12:34 this: Lev 18:5; Neh 9:29; Ezek 20:11, 13, 21; Matt 19:17; Rom 3:19; 10:4; Gal 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 6:25—General; Deut 10:19—General; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Jer 1:12—Thou hast; Matt 22:39—Thou; John 13:13—and; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 2:17—retest; Rom 10:5—That the man

Luke 10:29 willing: Luke 16:15; 18:9–11; Lev 19:34; Job 32:2; Rom 4:2; 10:3; Gal 3:11; Jas 2:24 And: Luke 10:36; Matt 5:43, 44 Reciprocal: Gen 3:12—General; Exod 32:24—So they; Deut 6:25—General; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; 1 Sam 15:15—to; 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; 2 Sam 20:20—that I should; 2 Kgs 6:23—he prepared; Job 9:20—justify; Ps 36:2—For he; Isa 43:26—declare; Jer 2:23—How canst; Hos 12:8—they; Jonah 4:2—I fled; Mal 1:2—Wherein; Mal 1:6—And ye; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 22:39—neighbour; Matt 25:44—when; Mark 10:20—General; Luke 18:14—justified

Luke 10:30 wounded: Ps 88:4; Jer 51:52; Lam 2:12; Ezek 30:24 Reciprocal: Josh 18:21—Jericho; Prov 27:10—better; Jer 30:13—that; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Acts 28:2—showed

Luke 10:31 by: Ruth 2:3 marg. 2 Sam 1:6; Eccl 9:11 priest: Jer 5:31; Hos 5:1; 6:9; Mal 1:10 he passed: Job 6:14–21; Ps 38:10, 11; 69:20; 142:4; Prov 21:13; 24:11, 12; Jas 2:13–16; 1 John

3:16–18 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—hide thyself; 1 Sam 6:9—a chance; Mark 11:13—haply

Luke 10:32; Ps 109:25; Prov 27:10; Acts 18:17; 2 Tim 3:2 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—hide thyself; Ps 38:11—stand; Prov 24:11—General; Luke 17:16—and he; Acts 16:28—cried

Luke 10:33 Samaritan: Luke 9:52, 53; 17:16–18; Prov 27:10; Jer 38:7–13; 39:16–18; John 4:9; 8:48 he had: Luke 7:13; Exod 2:6; 1 Kgs 8:50; Matt 18:33 Reciprocal: Prov 25:21—General; Acts 16:33—washed; 1 Pet 3:8—having

Luke 10:34 went: Luke 10:34; Exod 23:4, 5; Prov 24:17, 18; 25:21, 22; Matt 5:43–45; Rom 12:20; 1 Thess 5:15 bound: Ps 147:3; Isa 1:5, 6; Mark 14:8 an inn: Luke 2:7; Gen 42:27; Exod 4:24 Reciprocal: Acts 16:33—washed; Acts 23:24—beasts

Luke 10:35 two pence: Matt 20:2 the host: Rom 16:23 whatsoever: Luke 14:13; Prov 19:17

Luke 10:36 thinkest: Luke 7:42; Matt 17:25; 21:28–31; 22:42 was: Luke 10:29 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; Mark 12:31—Thou

Luke 10:37 He that: Prov 14:21; Hos 6:6; Mic 6:8; Matt 20:28; 23:23; 2 Cor 8:9; Eph 3:18, 19; 5:2; Heb 2:9–15; Rev 1:5 Go: Luke 6:32–36; John 13:15–17; 1 Pet 2:21; 1 John 3:16–18, 23, 24; 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; Mark 12:31—Thou; 1 John 4:21—General

Luke 10:38 a certain: John 11:1–5; 12:1–3 received: Luke 8:2, 3; Acts 16:15; 2 John 10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Matt 10:11—inquire; Matt 21:17—Bethany; Luke 7:43—Thou; John 11:28—and called; John 12:2—Martha; John 12:3—took

Luke 10:39 which: Luke 2:46; 8:35; Deut 33:3; Prov 8:34; Acts 22:3; 1 Cor 7:32–40 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 2 Kgs 4:38—were sitting; 2 Chr 9:7—General; Prov 18:15—General; Ezek 14:1—and sat; Ezek 20:1—and sat; Ezek 33:31—as the people cometh; Matt 11:29—and learn; Matt 13:11—Because; Mark 5:15—him that; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 4:40—they; John 12:3—took

Luke 10:40 cumbered: Luke 12:29; John 6:27 dost: Matt 14:15; 16:22; Mark 3:21 my: Luke 9:55; Jonah 4:1–4 Reciprocal: Gen 16:5—My wrong; Ps 39:6—surely; Eccl 10:20—in thy bedchamber; Matt 6:25—Take; Mark 8:32—Peter; 1 Cor 7:21—care; 1 Cor 7:34—she that; 1 Cor 7:35—and that

Luke 10:41 thou: Luke 8:14; 21:34; Mark 4:19; 1 Cor 7:32–35; Phil 4:6 many: Eccl 6:11; Matt 6:25–34 Reciprocal: Gen 16:5—My wrong; Luke 22:31—Simon; Luke 22:61—turned; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 9:4—Saul; 1 Cor 7:21—care

Luke 10:42 one: Luke 18:22; Ps 27:4; 73:25; Eccl 12:13; Mark 8:36; John 17:3; 1 Cor 13:3; Gal 5:6; Col 2:10–19; 1 John 5:11, 12 chosen: Deut 30:19; Josh 24:15, 22; Ps 17:15; 119:30, 111, 173 good: Ps 16:5, 6; 142:5 which: Luke 8:18; 12:20, 33; 16:2, 25; John 4:14; 5:24; 10:27, 28; Rom 8:35–39; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Prov 1:29—not; Prov 4:7—Wisdom is; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 30:7—have; Isa 56:4—choose; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Mic 6:8—what is; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 25:28—General; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Mark 10:21—One thing; Luke 12:31—General; Luke 16:12—that which is your; John 16:22—and your; 1 Cor

12:31—covet; Phil 3:13—one; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Christ teaches us to pray, and that instantly;
11 assuring us that God will give all good things to them that ask him;
14 He, casting out a dumb devil, rebukes the blasphemous Pharisees;
27 and shows who are blessed;
29 preaches to the people;
37 and reprehends the outward shew of holiness in the Pharisees, scribes, and lawyers.

Luke 11:1 that: Luke 6:12; 9:18, 28; 22:39–45; Heb 5:7 teach: Ps 10:17; 19:14; Rom 8:26, 27; Jas 4:2, 3; Jude 20 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; 1 Kgs 8:54—when Solomon; Matt 6:9—this; Luke 5:33—and make

Luke 11:2 When: Eccl 5:2; Hos 14:2; Matt 6:6–8 Our: Isa 63:16; Matt 6:9–15; Rom 1:7; 8:15; 1 Cor 1:3; 2 Cor 1:2; Gal 1:4; Eph 1:2; Phil 1:2; 4:20; Col 1:2; 1 Thess 1:1, 3; 3:11–13; 2 Thess 1:1, 2; 2:16 which: 2 Chr 20:6; Ps 11:4; Eccl 5:2; Dan 2:28; Matt 5:16; 10:32 Hallowed: Lev 10:3; 22:23; 1 Kgs 8:43; 2 Kgs 19:19; Ps 57:11; 72:18, 19; 108:5; Ezek 36:23; Hab 2:14; Rev 15:4 Thy kingdom: Luke 10:9–11; Isa 2:2–5; Dan 2:44; 7:18, 27; Rev 11:15; 19:6; 20:4 Thy will: Ps 103:20; Isa 6:2, 3; Matt 6:10 Reciprocal: Lev 22:32—I will; Ps 33:14—General; Luke 11:13—heavenly; Luke 15:18—Father; Acts 21:14—The will; Gal 4:6—crying; Rev 12:10—the kingdom

Luke 11:3 Give: Exod 16:15–22; Prov 30:8; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:11, 34; John 6:27–33 day by day: or, for the day Reciprocal: Exod 16:4—a certain rate every day; 1 Kgs 8:59—at all times; 2 Kgs 25:30—a daily rate; 1 Chr 29:10—our father; Jer 52:34—every day a portion; Dan 1:5—a daily; 2 Cor 4:16—day by; 2 Thess 3:12—eat

Luke 11:4 forgive us: 1 Kgs 8:34, 36; Ps 25:11, 18; 32:1–5; 51:1–3; 130:3, 4; Isa 43:25, 26; Dan 9:19; Hos 14:2; Matt 6:12; 1 John 1:8–10 for: Matt 6:14, 15; 11:25, 26; 18:35; Eph 4:31, 32; Col 3:13; Jas 2:13 lead: Luke 8:13; 22:46; Matt 6:13; 26:41; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 12:7, 8; Rev 2:10; 3:10 but: Gen 48:16; Ps 121:7; John 17:15; 2 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 4:18 Reciprocal: Luke 7:41—a certain; Luke 13:4—sinners; Luke 22:40—Pray

Luke 11:5; Luke 18:1–8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:25—that he; Isa 62:6—keep; Mark 10:48—but; Rom 12:12—continuing; Eph 6:18—all perseverance

Luke 11:6 in his journey: or, out of his way, Luke 11:6

Luke 11:7 Trouble: Luke 7:6; Gal 6:17 the door: Luke 13:25; Matt 25:10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:26—General; Deut 9:14—Let me; Song 5:3—have put; Luke 8:49—trouble; 3 John 8—to receive

Luke 11:8 because of: Luke 18:1–8; Gen 32:26; Matt 15:22–28; Rom 15:30; 2 Cor 12:8; Col 2:1; 4:12 Reciprocal: Gen 18:31—General; Gen 19:3—pressed; Gen 19:21—I; Judg 14:17—she lay; Judg 16:16—she pressed; 1 Sam 1:12—continued praying; 1 Kgs

18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 2:17—they urged; Ps 86:3—for I; Dan 9:19—forgive; Matt 15:25—came; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Matt 21:22—General; Luke 18:5—because; Luke 18:39—but; John 4:10—thou wouldst

Luke 11:9 I say: Luke 13:24; Matt 6:29; 21:31; Mark 13:37; Rev 2:24 Ask: Ps 50:15; 118:5; Jer 33:3; Matt 7:7, 8; 21:22; Mark 11:24; John 4:10; 14:13; 15:7, 16; 16:23, 24; 2 Cor 12:8, 9; Heb 4:16; Jas 1:5; 5:15; 1 John 3:22; 5:14, 15 seek: Luke 13:24; Ps 27:4, 8; 34:4, 10; 105:3, 4; Song 3:1–4; 5:6; Isa 45:19; 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12; Dan 9:3; Amos 5:4–6; John 1:45–49; Acts 10:4–6; Rom 2:7; Heb 11:6 knock: Luke 13:25; 2 Cor 6:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 86:5—unto all; Prov 2:5—shalt; Jer 13:27—wilt; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 9:11—for; Jas 4:2—because

Luke 11:10; Luke 18:1; Ps 31:22; Lam 3:8, 18, 54–58; Jonah 2:2–8; Jas 4:3; 5:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 86:5—unto all; Ps 105:3—let the heart; Jer 29:13—ye shall; Jer 33:3—Call; Matt 7:7—and it; Acts 9:11—for; 1 John 5:15—we know

Luke 11:11 a son: Isa 49:15; Matt 7:9 Reciprocal: Gen 25:6—gifts; Deut 28:54—his children; Ps 103:13—Like; Lam 3:16—gravel; Matt 6:32—for your; Matt 7:11—how; 1 Tim 5:8—and specially; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Luke 11:12 offer: Gr. give a scorpion: Luke 10:19; Ezek 2:6; Rev 9:10 Reciprocal: Ps 103:13—Like

Luke 11:13 being: Gen 6:5, 6; 8:21; Job 15:14–16; Ps 51:5; John 3:5, 6; Rom 7:18; Titus 3:3 know: Isa 49:15; Matt 7:11; Heb 12:9, 10 how: Matt 6:30; Rom 5:9, 10, 17; 8:32; 2 Cor 3:9–11 heavenly: Luke 11:2; 15:30–32; Matt 5:16, 45; 6:14, 32 give the: Prov 1:23; Isa 44:3, 4; Ezek 36:27; Joel 2:28; Matt 7:11; John 4:10; 7:37–39 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—speak; 1 Sam 17:17—Take now; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 51:11—holy; Ps 73:24—Thou; Prov 2:3—if; Ezek 11:19—I will put; Hos 14:2—receive; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 10:20—but; Luke 18:7—shall; Luke 18:19—General; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 1:4—the promise; Acts 1:14—all; Rom 8:9—if so be; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—God; Eph 1:13—holy; Eph 5:18—but; Phil 3:15—God; Jas 1:17—good

Luke 11:14; Matt 9:32, 33; 12:22, 23; Mark 7:32–37 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—the tongue; Mark 9:17—a dumb; Mark 9:25—thou

Luke 11:15 He: Matt 9:34; 12:24–30; Mark 3:22–30; John 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20 Beelzebub: Gr. Beelzebul, and so, Luke 11:18, 19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:2—Baalzebub; Matt 10:25—If; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 11:16; Matt 12:38, 39; 16:1–4; Mark 8:11, 12; John 6:30; 1 Cor 1:22 Reciprocal: Luke 20:23—Why; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 11:17 knowing: Matt 9:4; 12:25; Mark 3:23–26; John 2:25; Rev 2:23 Every: 2 Chr 10:16–19; 13:16, 17; Isa 9:20, 21; 19:2, 3 Reciprocal: Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Luke 20:23—he

Luke 11:18 Satan: Matt 12:26 ye say: Luke 11:15; Matt 12:31–34; Jas 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Matt 12:25—Every kingdom

Luke 11:19 by: Luke 9:49; Matt 12:27, 28 shall: Luke 11:31, 32; 19:22; Job 15:6; Matt 12:41, 42; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Mark 9:38—Master; Luke 11:15—Beelzebub; Acts 19:13—exorcists

Luke 11:20 the finger: Exod 8:19; Matt 12:28 the kingdom: For the destruction of the kingdom of Satan plainly implies the setting up of the kingdom of God. The reasoning of the Pharisees (Luke 11:17, and Matt 12:24, 25,) was not expressed, and Jesus knowing their thoughts, gave ample proof of his omniscience. This, with our Lord's masterly confutation of their reasonings, by a conclusion drawn from their own premises, one would have supposed might have humbled and convinced those men; but the most conclusive reasoning, and the most astonishing miracles, were lost upon a people who were obstinately determined to disbelieve every thing that was good relative to Jesus of Nazareth. Luke 10:9, 11; Dan 2:44; Acts 20:25; 28:23–28; 2 Thess 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 31:18—the finger; Deut 9:10—written with; Ps 8:3—work; Zech 13:2—unclean; Acts 2:22—which; 1 Cor 1:22—the Jews; Phil 3:8—doubtless; Rev 20:2—he laid

Luke 11:21; Matt 12:29; Mark 3:27 Reciprocal: Prov 11:16—and; Isa 49:24—prey; Jer 31:11—stronger; Matt 12:44—my; Mark 5:9—What; Acts 14:4—the multitude; Acts 26:18—and from; Eph 2:2—the spirit; 2 Tim 2:26—who are

Luke 11:22; Gen 3:15; Isa 27:1; 49:24, 25; 53:12; 63:1–4; Col 2:15; 1 John 3:8; 4:4; Rev 20:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 15:9—I will pursue; Prov 11:16—and; Isa 9:3—and as men; Jer 31:11—stronger; Matt 12:29—General; Matt 12:44—my; Mark 1:26—torn; Luke 4:35—thrown; Acts 26:18—and from

Luke 11:23; Luke 9:50; Matt 12:30; Rev 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Dan 11:17—upright ones; Mark 9:40—General; Luke 16:13—servant

Luke 11:24 the unclean: Matt 12:43–45 he walketh: Job 1:7; 2:2; 1 Pet 5:8 dry: Judg 6:37–40; Ps 63:1; Isa 35:1, 2, 7; 41:17–19; 44:3; Ezek 47:8–11; Eph 2:2 seeking: Prov 4:16; Isa 48:22; 57:20, 21 I will: Mark 5:10; 9:25 Reciprocal: Exod 14:5—Why have we; 1 Sam 16:23—Saul; 1 Sam 19:10—sought; Hos 7:16—return; Luke 6:49—the ruin; Heb 6:4—it is; 2 Pet 2:20—after

Luke 11:25 he findeth: 2 Chr 24:17–22; Ps 36:3; 81:11, 12; 125:5; Matt 12:44, 45; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 2 Pet 2:10–19; Jude 8–13

Luke 11:26 more: Matt 23:15 and the: Zeph 1:6; Matt 12:45; John 5:14; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–31; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 5:16; Jude 12, 13 Reciprocal: Mark 9:29—This; Heb 10:39—we are

Luke 11:27 Blessed: Luke 1:28, 42, 48 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:23—son suck; Job 29:11—the ear; Prov 7:4—Thou; Prov 23:25—and she; Matt 11:6—blessed; Matt 12:50—do; Mark 3:34—Behold; Luke 1:45—blessed; Luke 8:21—My mother

Luke 11:28; Luke 6:47, 48; 8:21; Ps 1:1–3; 112:1; 119:1–6; 128:1; Isa 48:17, 18; Matt 7:21–25; 12:48–50; John 13:17; Jas 1:21–25; 1 John 3:21–24; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Lev 18:26—keep; Deut 5:29—keep all; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 27:1—Keep all; Deut 28:1—If thou shalt; Deut 29:9—General; Josh 1:8—observe; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; 2 Chr

9:7—General; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Prov 7:1—keep; Prov 7:4—Thou; Prov 8:32—for; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Prov 23:25—and she; Prov 29:18—but; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Ezek 18:11—that; Ezek 33:31—and they; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 11:6—blessed; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 25:34—Come; Mark 3:34—Behold; Luke 1:28—blessed; Luke 1:45—blessed; Luke 8:15—keep; John 14:21—that hath; Rom 10:17—and hearing; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; Jas 1:22—be; Jas 1:25—this; 1 John 2:5—whoso; Rev 1:3—Blessed

Luke 11:29 when: Luke 12:1; 14:25, 26 This is: Luke 11:50; 9:41; Isa 57:3, 4; Matt 3:7; 23:34–36; Mark 8:38; John 8:44; Acts 7:51, 52 they: Matt 12:38, 39; 16:1–4; Mark 8:11, 12; John 2:18; 6:30; 1 Cor 1:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel; Jonah 1:1—Jonah; Matt 16:4—but

Luke 11:30; Luke 24:46, 47; Jonah 1:17; 2:10; 3:2–10; Matt 12:40–42 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 20:9—This sign; Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Ezek 24:24—Ezekiel; Matt 12:39—no sign; Matt 16:1—a sign; Matt 16:4—but; Mark 8:12—There; John 6:30—What

Luke 11:31 queen: 1 Kgs 10:1, 2–13; 2 Chr 9:1; Matt 12:42 rise: Isa 54:17; Jer 3:11; Rom 2:27; Heb 11:7 a greater: Luke 3:22; 9:35; Isa 9:6, 7; Col 1:15–19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 4:31—wiser; 1 Kgs 10:8—happy are these; Luke 11:19—shall

Luke 11:32 men: Jonah 3:5–10 a greater: Jonah 1:2, 3; 4:1–4, 9; Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: Jonah 1:1—Jonah; Jonah 3:10—God saw; Matt 12:41—men; Matt 12:42—queen; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 11:19—shall; Eph 1:5—according; Heb 11:7—he condemned

Luke 11:33 when: Luke 8:16, 17; Matt 5:15; Mark 4:21, 22 a bushel: Matt 5:15 may see: Matt 5:16; 10:27; John 11:9; 12:46; Phil 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 5:25—cannot; Rev 11:4—two candlesticks

Luke 11:34 light of: Ps 119:18; Matt 6:22, 23; Mark 8:18; Acts 26:18; Eph 1:17 single: Acts 2:46; 2 Cor 1:12; 11:3; Eph 6:5; Col 3:22 but: Gen 19:11; 2 Kgs 6:15–20; Ps 81:12; Prov 28:22; Isa 6:10; 29:10; 42:19; 44:18; Jer 5:21; Mark 4:12; 7:22; Acts 13:11; Rom 11:8–10; 2 Cor 4:4; 2 Thess 2:9–12 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:13—light; John 9:39—might be

Luke 11:35; Prov 16:25; 26:12; Isa 5:20, 21; Jer 8:8, 9; John 7:48, 49; 9:39–41; Rom 1:22; 2:19–23; 1 Cor 1:19–21; 3:18–20; Jas 3:13–17; 2 Pet 1:9; 2:18; Rev 3:17 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:13—light; Matt 6:1—heed; 1 Cor 3:10—But let every

Luke 11:36 the whole: Ps 119:97–105; Prov 1:5; 2:1–11; 4:18, 19; 6:23; 20:27; Isa 8:20; 42:16; Hos 6:3; Matt 13:11, 12, 52; Mark 4:24, 25; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 4:14; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Heb 5:14; Jas 1:25; 2 Pet 3:18 the bright shining of a candle: Gr. a candle by its bright shining Reciprocal: 2 Tim 1:10—and hath

Luke 11:37; Luke 7:36; 14:1; 1 Cor 9:19–23 Reciprocal: Prov 23:7—Eat; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Luke 7:34—eating

Luke 11:38 he marvelled: Matt 15:2, 3; Mark 7:2–5; John 3:25 Reciprocal: Deut 23:11—wash himself; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Matt

15:20—but; Mark 7:4—except; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Luke 11:39 Now: Matt 23:25; Gal 1:14; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:15 but: Luke 16:15; Gen 6:5; 2 Chr 25:2; 31:20, 21; Prov 26:25; 30:12; Jer 4:14; Matt 12:33–35; 15:19; John 12:6; 13:2; Acts 5:3; 8:21–23; Jas 4:8 ravening: Ps 22:13; Ezek 22:25, 27; Zeph 3:3; Matt 7:15 Reciprocal: Deut 23:11—wash himself; Ps 5:9—inward; Ps 49:11—Their inward; Ps 51:6—inward; Ps 62:4—inwardly; Isa 50:7—I set; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Ezek 23:36—declare; Ezek 34:7—General; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 5:20—exceed; Mark 7:4—except; Mark 7:6—hypocrites; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; John 1:24—were of; John 7:7—because; John 9:40—Are; Acts 13:10—O full; Rom 2:29—which; 2 Cor 7:1—let

Luke 11:40 fools: Luke 12:20; 24:25; Ps 14:1; 75:4, 5; 94:8; Prov 1:22; 8:5; Jer 5:21; Matt 23:17, 26; 1 Cor 15:36 did: Gen 1:26; 2:7; Num 16:22; Ps 33:15; 94:9; Zech 12:1; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Ps 45:13—all glorious; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa 26:21—also; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Ezek 13:3—foolish; Zech 11:15—a foolish; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 12:33—General; Matt 23:25—for; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Jas 4:8—purify; 1 Pet 3:4—the hidden

Luke 11:41 rather: Luke 12:33; 14:12–14; 16:9; 18:22; 19:8; Deut 15:8–10; Job 13:16–20; Ps 41:1; 112:9; Prov 14:31; 19:17; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–11; Dan 4:27; Matt 5:42; 6:1–4; 25:34–40; 26:11; Acts 9:36–39; 10:31, 32; 11:29; 24:17; 2 Cor 8:7–9, 12; 9:6–15; Eph 4:28; Heb 6:10; 13:16; Jas 1:27; 2:14–16; 1 John 3:16, 17 of such things as ye have: or, as you are able all: Acts 10:15; Rom 14:14–18; 1 Tim 4:4, 5; Titus 1:15 Reciprocal: Lev 7:19—General; Lev 23:22—General; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; 1 Sam 25:8—a good day; Neh 8:10—send; Esth 9:19—gladness; Esth 9:22—sending portions; Job 31:17—have; Prov 16:6—mercy; Eccl 3:12—but; Eccl 9:7—for; Jer 22:15—eat; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 2:46—did; 1 Cor 10:31—ye eat

Luke 11:42 woe: Matt 23:13, 23, 27 for: Luke 18:12 and pass: Deut 10:12, 13; 1 Sam 15:22; Prov 21:3; Isa 1:10–17; 58:2–6; Jer 7:2–10, 21, 22; Mic 6:8; Mal 1:6; 2:17; John 5:42; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 John 4:20 and not: Lev 27:30–33; 2 Chr 31:5–10; Neh 10:37; Eccl 7:18; Mal 3:8 Reciprocal: Deut 12:6—tithes; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; Ps 106:3—keep; Isa 1:13—vain; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 23:1—Woe; Ezek 13:3—Woe; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 11:17—Woe; Mal 2:9—but; Matt 5:19—these; Matt 11:21—Woe; Matt 22:36—General; Mark 12:28—Which

Luke 11:43 for: Luke 14:7–11; 20:46; Prov 16:18; Matt 23:6; Mark 12:38, 39; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3; Jas 2:2–4; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Matt 6:2—in the synagogues; Matt 6:5—for; Matt 23:13—woe

Luke 11:44 for: Num 19:16; Ps 5:9; Hos 9:8; Matt 23:27, 28; Acts 23:3 Reciprocal: Lev 5:2—hidden; Ezek 39:15—set; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 16:3—O ye; Matt 23:13—woe; Luke 12:1—which; Luke 14:3—the lawyers; 1 Pet 2:1—hypocrisies

Luke 11:45 thou: 1 Kgs 22:8; Jer 6:10; 20:8; Amos 7:10–13; John 7:7, 48; 9:40 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:18—Did I not tell; Neh 13:25—cursed; Jer 18:18—for the; Mal 2:8—ye have caused; Matt 21:45—they; Matt 22:35—a lawyer; Luke 10:25—a certain; Luke 14:3—the lawyers; John 3:20—every; John 9:34—and dost; Titus 3:13—the lawyer

Luke 11:46 Woe: Isa 10:1; Matt 23:2–4; Gal 6:13 ye yourselves: Isa 58:6 Reciprocal: Neh 13:25—cursed; Mal 2:8—ye have caused; Matt 22:35—a lawyer; Matt 23:4—General; Luke 10:25—a certain; Rom 2:21—therefore; Gal 6:2—Bear

Luke 11:47 for: Matt 23:29–33; Acts 7:51; 1 Thess 2:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Ps 49:13—approve their sayings; Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Lam 4:13—that; Ezek 20:4—cause; Ezek 20:18—the statutes; Dan 9:16—for the; Matt 5:12—for so; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 20:10—beat; Acts 7:52—Which of; Rev 18:24—in her

Luke 11:48 ye bear: Josh 24:22; Job 15:6; Ps 64:8; Ezek 18:19 for: 2 Chr 36:16; Matt 21:35–38; Heb 11:35–38; Jas 5:10 Reciprocal: Num 32:14—an increase; Ps 49:13—approve their sayings; Ezek 20:18—the statutes; Mal 3:7—from the; Matt 23:29—ye build; Acts 22:20—consenting; Rom 7:15—For that; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Heb 6:6—they crucify

Luke 11:49 the wisdom: Probably by the Wisdom of God we are to understand the λογος [G3056], or Word of God, that is, our Lord himself; this being a dignified and oriental mode of expression for I say, as it is in the parallel passage. Prov 1:2–6; 8:1–12; 9:1–3; 1 Cor 1:30; Col 2:3 I will: Luke 24:47; Matt 23:34; Acts 1:8; Eph 4:11 and some: Luke 21:16, 17; Matt 22:6; John 16:2; Acts 7:57–60; 8:1, 3; 9:1, 2; 12:1, 2; 22:4, 5, 20; 26:10, 11; 2 Cor 11:24, 25 Reciprocal: Prov 1:20—Wisdom; Prov 9:3—sent; Matt 10:2—apostles; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 13:52—scribe; Matt 24:9—shall they; Luke 6:13—apostles; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 12:6—whether; Eph 3:5—as it; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle; Rev 18:20—God

Luke 11:50 the blood: Gen 9:5, 6; Num 35:33; 2 Kgs 24:4; Ps 9:12; Isa 26:21; Rev 18:20–24 may: Exod 20:5; Jer 7:29; 51:56 Reciprocal: Gen 42:22—his blood; Gen 43:9—of my hand; Ps 10:13—Thou; Ps 109:12—favour; Jer 19:4—filled; Ezek 3:18—but; Ezek 9:9—and the land; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Matt 24:34—This; Luke 11:29—This is; Luke 21:32—General; Acts 5:33—they; Acts 8:1—there; 1 Thess 2:16—for

Luke 11:51 the blood of Abel: Gen 4:8–11; Heb 11:4; 12:24; 1 John 3:12 Zacharias: 2 Chr 24:20–22; Zech 1:1; Matt 23:35 It shall: Jer 7:28 Reciprocal: Gen 42:22—his blood; Num 35:33—it defileth; 2 Kgs 11:11—by the altar; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Ps 9:12—When; Ps 10:13—Thou; Ps 109:12—favour; Ezek 3:18—but; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 21:32—General; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Heb 11:37—were slain

Luke 11:52 for: Luke 19:39, 40; Mal 2:7; Matt 23:13; John 7:47–52; 9:24–34; Acts 4:17, 18; 5:40 hindered: or, forbad Reciprocal: Isa 10:1—Woe; Jer 2:8—and they that; Ezek 13:3—Woe; Ezek 34:18—to have; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 22:35—a lawyer; Luke 5:17—that there; Luke 18:39—rebuked; John 11:48—all; Acts 13:10—wilt; 1 Cor 9:12—hinder; 1 Thess 2:15—contrary; Titus 3:13—the lawyer; Rev 22:19—take

Luke 11:53 to urge: Ps 22:12, 13; Isa 9:12 to speak: Luke 20:20, 27; Jer 18:18; 20:10; 1 Cor 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:1—provoked David; Ps 22:16—compassed; Ps 35:21—Yea; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 140:5—The proud; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 29:21—make; Matt 16:1—tempting; Matt 19:3—tempting; Matt 22:15—how; Mark 3:2—General; Mark 7:1—The Pharisees; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Mark 9:14—the scribes; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 6:7—that; Luke 12:49—and; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 20:23—Why; Luke 23:5—they; Luke 23:10—and vehemently; John 1:24—were of; John

8:6—tempting; John 18:19—asked; Acts 17:18—encountered; 1 Thess 2:15—contrary; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 11:54 seeking; Ps 37:32, 33; 56:5, 6; Matt 22:15, 18, 35; Mark 12:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:7—see how; 2 Kgs 5:23—Be content; Ps 22:16—compassed; Ps 35:21—Yea; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 140:5—The proud; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 29:21—make; Jer 20:10—All my familiars; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 16:1—tempting; Matt 19:3—tempting; Mark 3:2—General; Mark 7:1—The Pharisees; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Mark 9:14—the scribes; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 6:7—that; Luke 12:49—and; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 20:23—Why; John 8:6—tempting; John 18:19—asked; Heb 12:3—contradiction

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Christ preaches to his apostles to avoid hypocrisy, and fearfulness in publishing his doctrine;
- 13 warns the people to beware of covetousness, by the parable of the rich man who set up greater barns;
- 22 We must not be over careful of earthly things,
- 31 but seek the kingdom of God;
- 33 give alms;
- 35 be ready at a knock to open to our Lord whensoever he comes;
- 41 Christ's ministers are to see to their charges,
- 49 and look for persecution;
- 54 The people must take this time of grace;
- 57 because it is a fearful thing to die without reconciliation.

Luke 12:1 an: Luke 5:1, 15; 6:17; Acts 21:20 Gr. trode: 2 Kgs 7:17 first: 1 Cor 15:3; Jas 3:17 Beware: Matt 16:6–12; Mark 8:15–21; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 which: Luke 12:56; 11:44; Job 20:5; 27:8; 36:13; Isa 33:14; Jas 3:17; 1 Pet 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 30:33—compoundeth; Lev 2:11—no leaven; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Ps 90:8—our; Prov 10:9—but; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 29:15—and their works; Jer 16:17—General; Mic 7:3—wrap; Mal 1:14—cursed; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 6:1—heed; Matt 23:1—General; Mark 2:2—straightway; Mark 5:24—and thronged; Mark 7:14—when; Luke 11:29—when; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Luke 14:25—General; Luke 20:46—Beware; Luke 20:47—for; John 8:9—being; John 10:41—many; Acts 5:13—of; 1 Cor 4:5—who; Gal 5:9—General; Eph 5:12—in; Rev 7:9—no man

Luke 12:2; Luke 8:17; Eccl 12:14; Matt 10:26; Mark 4:22; Rom 2:16; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—God hath; Exod 30:33—compoundeth; Josh 7:21—they are hid; 2 Sam 11:8—go down; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; 1 Kgs 14:2—disguise thyself; Job 8:13—the hypocrite's; Job 20:27—heaven; Job 22:14—General; Ps 90:8—our; Prov 10:9—but; Eccl 10:20—in thy bedchamber; Jer 16:17—General; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Hos 2:10—now; Hos 7:2—I remember; Mic 7:3—wrap; Zeph 3:5—bring; Mal 1:14—cursed; Mark 8:15—Take; Acts 5:13—of; Eph 5:12—in; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy

Luke 12:3 whatsoever: Job 24:14, 15; Eccl 10:12, 13, 20; Matt 12:36; Jude 14, 15

proclaimed: The houses in Judea being flat-roofed, with a balustrade round about, were used for the purpose of taking the air, sleeping, and prayer, and, it seems, for announcing things in the most public manner. So among the Turks, a crier announces the hours of public worship from the minaret or tower of the mosque. housetops: Matt 10:27 Reciprocal: Job 20:27—heaven; Job 22:14—General; Ps 49:4—dark; Jer 23:25—heard; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Dan 3:18—be it; Hos 2:10—now; Matt 10:26—for; Mark 4:22—General; Luke 8:17—nothing; Acts 17:17—daily

Luke 12:4 my: Song 5:1, 16; Isa 41:8; John 15:14; Jas 2:23 Be: Isa 51:7–13; Jer 1:8, 17; 26:14, 15; Ezek 2:6; Dan 3:16, 17; Matt 10:28; Acts 4:13; 20:24; Phil 1:28; 1 Pet 3:14; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 9:19—For I; Job 3:17—the wicked; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 89:7—General; Prov 16:14—wrath; Prov 19:12—king's; Eccl 8:4—the word; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Isa 51:12—that thou; Jer 41:18—for they; Ezek 32:25—though; Dan 3:19—was Nebuchadnezzar; Dan 6:10—as he; Matt 6:25—I say; John 9:22—because; John 14:27—afraid; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 13:6—I will; Rev 15:4—Who; Rev 21:8—the fearful

Luke 12:5 forewarn: Mark 13:23; 1 Thess 4:6 Fear: Prov 14:26; Jer 5:22; 10:7; Rev 14:7; 15:4 power: Ps 9:17; Matt 10:28; 25:41, 46; 2 Pet 2:4; Rev 20:14 Reciprocal: Exod 1:17—feared God; Exod 15:11—fearful; Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 9:19—For I; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 56:4—in God I have; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 90:11—General; Ps 96:4—he is; Prov 16:14—wrath; Prov 19:12—king's; Eccl 8:4—the word; Isa 2:10—for fear; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Isa 8:13—and let him; Isa 51:7—fear; Isa 51:12—that thou; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Jer 41:18—for they; Ezek 32:25—though; Dan 3:19—was Nebuchadnezzar; Dan 6:26—tremble; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 5:30—cast; Matt 6:25—I say; Luke 23:40—Dost; John 19:13—heard; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Phil 1:14—without; Heb 10:31—to fall; Heb 11:23—and they; Heb 13:6—I will; Jas 4:12—able; 1 Pet 3:14—and be

Luke 12:6 five: Matt 10:29 and: Luke 12:24, 27; Ps 50:10, 11; 113:5, 6; 145:15, 16; 147:9 Reciprocal: Deut 22:6—young ones; Matt 6:26—the fowls; Mark 11:13—haply

Luke 12:7 even: Luke 21:18; 1 Sam 14:45; 2 Sam 14:11; Matt 10:30; Acts 27:34 ye are: Job 35:11; Ps 8:6; Isa 43:3, 4; Matt 6:26; 10:31 Reciprocal: Matt 10:29—two; Mark 11:13—haply; Luke 12:24—how

Luke 12:8 Whosoever: 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 119:46; Matt 10:32, 33; Rom 10:9, 10; 2 Tim 2:12; 1 John 2:23; Rev 2:10, 13; 3:4, 5 confess: Matt 25:31–34; Jude 24, 25 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:11—We are; Song 8:1—I would; Matt 6:25—I say; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 23:42—when; John 5:23—all men; John 12:42—they did not; Phil 2:16—Holding; 1 Tim 6:12—hast; 1 John 4:15—confess; Rev 14:1—having

Luke 12:9 he: Luke 9:26; Matt 10:33; Mark 8:38; Acts 3:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:12; Rev 3:8 shall: Luke 13:26, 27; Matt 7:23; 25:12, 31, 41; 1 John 2:23, 28 Reciprocal: Matt 6:25—I say; Matt 10:32—confess me; Luke 22:57—he denied; John 5:23—all men; 1 Tim 6:12—hast; 2 Pet 2:1—denying

Luke 12:10; Luke 23:34; Matt 12:31, 32; Mark 3:28, 29; 1 Tim 1:13; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–31; 1 John 5:16 Reciprocal: Mark 4:17—have; Luke 22:65—blasphemously; Heb 10:29—and hath

Luke 12:11; Luke 21:12–14; Matt 10:17–20; 23:34; Mark 13:9–11; Acts 4:5–7; 5:27–32; 6:9–15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; 1 Sam 9:5—take thought; Prov 16:1—and; Dan 3:15—we are; Matt 10:19—when; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 21:14—General; Acts 4:8—filled; Acts 6:10—able; Acts 22:1—my; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Luke 12:12; Luke 21:15; Exod 4:11; Acts 4:8; 6:10; 7:2–53, 55; 26:1–32 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Num 23:5—General; Prov 16:1—and; Jer 1:9—Behold; Jer 15:19—as my; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 21:14—General; Acts 1:4—the promise; Acts 2:4—as; 1 Cor 2:13—but; Eph 1:17—the spirit; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Luke 12:13 Master: Luke 6:45; Ps 17:14; Ezek 33:31; Acts 8:18, 19; 1 Tim 6:5 Reciprocal: Deut 8:13—General; Prov 26:5—a fool; Jer 2:2—cry; Luke 13:23—And; John 8:11—Neither

Luke 12:14 Man: Luke 5:20; 22:58; Rom 2:1, 3; 9:20 who: Exod 2:14; John 6:15; 8:11; 18:35, 36 Reciprocal: Prov 26:17—passeth; John 8:15—I judge; Acts 7:27—Who; Acts 24:10—a judge; 1 Cor 5:12—what

Luke 12:15 Take: Luke 8:14; 16:14; 21:34; Josh 7:21; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 10:3; 62:10; 119:36, 37; Prov 23:4, 5; 28:16; Jer 6:13; 22:17, 18; Mic 2:2; Hab 2:9; Mark 7:22; 1 Cor 5:10, 11; 6:10; Eph 5:3–5; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:7–10; 2 Tim 3:2; Heb 13:5; 2 Pet 2:3, 14 for: Job 2:4; Ps 37:16; Prov 15:16; 16:16; Eccl 4:6–8; 5:10–16; Matt 6:25, 26; 1 Tim 6:6–8 Reciprocal: Exod 16:20—bred worms; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Deut 2:4—take ye; Deut 4:23—heed; Deut 5:21—General; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Deut 24:6—life; 1 Kgs 2:40—arose; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; 2 Chr 19:6—Take; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Ezek 33:31—but their; Matt 6:1—heed; Matt 7:15—Beware; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 16:6—Take; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 8:15—Take; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; 1 Cor 7:31—use; Col 3:2—not; 1 Tim 6:17—trust; Heb 12:1—let us lay

Luke 12:16 The ground: Gen 26:12–14; 41:47–49; Job 12:6; Ps 73:3, 12; Hos 2:8; Matt 5:45; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Job 21:10—their cow; Job 24:23—whereon; Ps 73:7—have; Ps 144:13—our garners; Prov 1:32—and the; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 5:8—them; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Mal 3:10—that there; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 16:19—rich; Jas 1:11—so; Jas 5:1—ye

Luke 12:17 What: Luke 12:22, 29; 10:25; 16:3; Acts 2:37; 16:30 shall: Luke 12:33; 3:11; 11:41; 14:13, 14; 16:9; 18:22; 19:17; Eccl 11:2; Isa 58:7; Matt 5:42; Rom 12:13; 2 Cor 9:6–15; 1 Tim 6:17; 1 John 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:6—General; Lev 26:10—General; Job 20:23—he is about; Amos 6:1—to them; Mal 3:10—that there; Matt 3:9—think; Mark 4:19—the cares; Luke 7:39—he spake; Luke 18:4—he said; Jas 4:13—To day

Luke 12:18; Luke 12:21; 18:4, 6; Ps 17:14; Jas 3:15; 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:6—General; Deut 28:8—storehouses; Eccl 10:2—but; Isa 23:18—it shall; Isa 47:8—I shall not

Luke 12:19 Soul: Deut 6:11, 12; 8:12–14; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:5–13, 18; 52:5–7; 62:10; Prov 18:11; 23:5; Isa 5:8; Hos 12:8; Hab 1:16; Matt 6:19–21; 1 Tim 6:17; Jas 5:1–3 for: Job 14:1;

Prov 27:1; Jas 4:13–15 take: Luke 16:19; 21:34; Job 21:11–13; Eccl 11:9; Isa 5:11; 22:13; Amos 6:3–6; 1 Cor 15:32; Phil 3:19; 1 Tim 5:6; 2 Tim 3:4; Jas 5:5; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 18:7
 Reciprocal: Gen 49:6—O my soul; Judg 9:27—did eat; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; 2 Chr 33:21—two years; Esth 5:11—the glory; Job 1:13—when; Job 12:5—of him; Job 14:19—destroyest; Job 15:20—the number; Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 21:13—They; Job 21:23—in his full strength; Ps 4:6—many; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 17:14—portion; Ps 30:6—And; Ps 49:6—boast; Prov 10:15—rich; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 14:8—folly; Prov 14:24—foolishness; Eccl 2:1—said; Eccl 2:24—that it; Eccl 6:2—so; Eccl 6:7—appetite; Eccl 10:19—and wine; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 56:12—to morrow; Jer 9:23—rich; Jer 51:13—and the; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Dan 4:4—was; Dan 4:30—Is not; Dan 5:5—the same; Amos 6:4—stretch themselves upon their couches; Amos 6:13—which; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Matt 24:38—they; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Mark 8:36—what; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 12:46—lord; Luke 17:27—General; Heb 11:25—the pleasures

Luke 12:20 God: Luke 16:22, 23; Exod 16:9, 10; 1 Sam 25:36–38; 2 Sam 13:28, 29; 1 Kgs 16:9, 10; Job 20:20–23; 27:8; Ps 73:19; 78:30; Dan 5:1–6, 25–30; Nah 1:10; Matt 24:48–51; 1 Thess 5:3 Thou fool: Luke 11:40; Jer 17:11; Jas 4:14 thy soul shall be required of thee: or, do they require thy soul then: Esth 5:11; 8:1, 2; Job 27:16, 17; Ps 39:6; 49:17–19; 52:5–7; Prov 11:4; 28:8; Eccl 2:18–22; 5:14–16; Jer 17:11; Dan 5:28; 1 Tim 6:7 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; Deut 32:29—they would; Josh 8:2—only the spoil; Judg 9:27—did eat; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Sam 3:33—as a fool dieth; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; 2 Chr 33:21—two years; Job 1:13—when; Job 4:21—die; Job 14:5—his days; Job 14:19—destroyest; Job 21:13—They; Job 24:19—so doth; Job 34:20—a moment; Job 36:20—cut; Ps 14:1—fool; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 49:10—leave; Ps 49:13—folly; Ps 49:19—He; Ps 53:1—fool; Ps 73:17—then; Ps 90:10—for; Ps 91:5—terror; Ps 92:6—a fool; Prov 4:7—with; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 10:27—the years; Prov 11:7—General; Prov 11:28—that; Prov 14:8—folly; Prov 14:24—foolishness; Prov 27:1—Boast; Eccl 2:24—that it; Eccl 4:8—For; Eccl 5:15—General; Eccl 6:2—so; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 56:12—to morrow; Jer 9:23—rich; Jer 48:36—the riches; Ezek 7:19—they shall not; Dan 4:4—was; Dan 4:30—Is not; Dan 4:31—the word; Dan 5:5—the same; Dan 11:4—he shall stand; Dan 11:7—one stand; Amos 6:4—stretch themselves upon their couches; Amos 6:13—which; Hab 2:6—how; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 16:26—gain; Matt 25:6—at; Mark 8:36—what; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 8:18—from; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 12:46—lord; Luke 17:27—General; Luke 19:24—Take; Rom 11:9—their table; 1 Cor 15:36—fool; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; 1 Pet 1:7—that; Rev 18:14—departed

Luke 12:21 he: Luke 12:33; 6:24; Hos 10:1; Hab 2:9; Matt 6:19, 20; Rom 2:5; 1 Tim 6:19; Jas 5:1–3 rich: Luke 16:11; 2 Cor 6:10; 1 Tim 6:18, 19; Jas 2:5; Rev 2:9 Reciprocal: Josh 8:2—only the spoil; Job 27:8—General; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 39:6—surely; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 16:16—General; Jer 48:36—the riches; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 13:22—the care; Luke 8:18—from; Luke 12:18—General; Phil 3:20—our; 1 Tim 6:7—certain; 1 Pet 1:7—that; Rev 3:18—that thou

Luke 12:22 Take: Luke 12:29; Matt 6:25–34; 1 Cor 7:32; Phil 4:6; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:5—take thought; Ps 37:5—Commit; Ps 55:22—Cast; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 16:3—thy works; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Luke 9:3—Take; Luke 12:17—What; 1 Cor 7:33—careth; Phil 4:5—your; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Luke 12:23; Gen 19:17; Job 1:12; 2:4, 6; Prov 13:8; Acts 27:18, 19, 38 Reciprocal: Matt

6:25—Take

Luke 12:24 the ravens: The raven is a species of the corvus, or crow tribe, of the order Pic, known by its large size, its plumage being of a bluish black, and tail roundish at the end. It was probably selected by our Lord as being unclean. 1 Kgs 17:1–6; Job 38:41; Ps 145:15, 16; 147:9; Mark 6:26 how: Luke 12:7, 30–32; Job 35:11; Matt 10:31 Reciprocal: Lev 11:15—General; Deut 28:8—storehouses; Ps 50:11—know; Ps 104:27—General; Matt 6:26—the fowls; Matt 12:12—is a; Luke 12:6—and; Luke 12:27—the lilies; 1 Cor 9:9—Doth; Heb 9:14—How

Luke 12:25; Luke 19:3; Matt 5:36; 6:27 Reciprocal: Deut 28:8—storehouses; Matt 6:25—Take

Luke 12:26 why: Luke 12:29; Ps 39:6; Eccl 7:13; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: Matt 6:25—Take; Matt 6:27—by

Luke 12:27 the lilies: Luke 12:24; Matt 6:28–30; Jas 1:10, 11 that: 1 Kgs 10:1–13; 2 Chr 9:1–12 Reciprocal: Hos 14:5—he shall; Luke 12:6—and

Luke 12:28 which: Isa 40:6; 1 Pet 1:24 O ye: Luke 8:25; Matt 8:26; 14:31; 16:8; 17:17, 20 Reciprocal: Matt 6:30—clothe; Luke 9:3—two; Heb 9:14—How

Luke 12:29 seek: Luke 12:22; 10:7, 8; 22:35; Matt 6:31 neither: etc. or, live not in careful suspense Reciprocal: Lev 25:20—General; Deut 8:3—doth; Ps 37:5—Commit; Ps 39:6—surely; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Isa 33:16—bread; Matt 6:25—Take; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 15:32—and have; Mark 4:19—the cares; Luke 10:40—cumbered; Luke 12:17—What; Luke 12:26—why; John 21:9—they saw; Acts 11:29—to send; 1 Cor 7:21—care; Phil 4:6—careful

Luke 12:30 all: Matt 5:47; 6:32; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:5; 1 Pet 4:2–4 your: Luke 12:32; Matt 6:1, 8, 32; 10:20; 18:14; John 20:17 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—This is; Deut 8:3—doth; Ps 23:1—I shall; Ps 34:9—for; Ps 37:5—Commit; Ps 111:5—hath given; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 15:32—and have; Mark 4:19—the cares; Luke 12:24—how; John 18:11—my; Phil 4:19—supply; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Pet 5:7—for

Luke 12:31; Luke 10:42; 1 Kgs 3:11–13; Ps 34:9; 37:3, 19, 25; 84:11; Isa 33:16; Matt 6:33; John 6:27; Rom 8:31; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: Prov 10:3—will; Luke 18:30—manifold more; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; Heb 11:6—diligently

Luke 12:32 little: Song 1:7, 8; Isa 40:11; 41:14 marg. Isa 53:6; Matt 7:15; 18:12–14; 20:16; John 10:26–30 it is: Luke 10:21; Matt 11:25–27; Eph 1:5–9; Phil 2:13; 2 Thess 1:11 the kingdom: Jer 3:19; Matt 25:34; John 18:36; Rom 6:23; 8:28–32; 2 Thess 1:5; Heb 12:28; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:3–5; 2 Pet 1:11; Rev 1:6; 22:5 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—Fear; Gen 26:24—fear; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 7:7—ye were; Deut 31:6—fear not; 1 Sam 23:17—thou shalt be; 2 Sam 7:21—according; 2 Sam 13:4—Why art; Ps 51:18—thy; Ps 73:1—God; Ps 74:1—the sheep; Isa 44:2—Fear; Jer 31:10—and keep; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Zech 8:15—fear; Zech 9:16—shall save; Zech 13:7—I will turn; Matt 6:26—your; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 13:43—in; Matt 18:14—it is; Matt 26:29—with; Luke 1:30—General; Luke 6:20—for; Luke 12:30—your; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Luke 22:29—General; John 6:39—this; Acts 20:28—all; Rom 8:17—if children; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; Phil 3:20—our; 1 Thess

3:11—God; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Heb 11:16—for; 1 Pet 3:20—wherein; 1 Pet 5:2—the flock

Luke 12:33 Sell: Luke 18:22; Matt 19:21; Acts 2:45; 4:34, 35; 2 Cor 8:2 provide: Luke 16:9; Hag 1:6; Matt 6:19–21; John 12:6; 1 Tim 6:17–19; Jas 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 16:20—bred worms; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 8:18—durable; Isa 23:18—it shall; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 6:20—General; Mark 10:21—sell; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 12:21—he; Luke 16:11—true; Luke 19:8—Behold; John 12:5—and given; Col 1:5—laid; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; Jas 5:2—Your riches; 1 Pet 1:7—that

Luke 12:34 where: Matt 6:21; Phil 3:20; Col 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Acts 2:45—sold

Luke 12:35 your loins: 1 Kgs 18:46; Prov 31:17; Isa 5:27; 11:5; Eph 6:14; 1 Pet 1:13 your lights: Matt 5:16; 25:1, 4–10; Phil 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:11—loins; Exod 27:21—Aaron; Lev 24:2—the lamps; 2 Kgs 9:1—Gird up thy loins; Ps 90:12—So; Jer 1:17—gird up; Matt 24:42—Watch; Matt 25:7—General; Matt 25:8—for; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch

Luke 12:36 men: Luke 2:25–30; Gen 49:18; Isa 64:4; Lam 3:25, 26; Matt 24:42–44; Mark 13:34–37; Jas 5:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:13–15; Jude 20, 21 return: Matt 22:1–14; 25:1–13 when: Song 5:5, 6; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Matt 25:10—they; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; 2 Thess 3:5—and into

Luke 12:37 Blessed: Luke 12:43; 21:36; Matt 24:45–47; 25:20–23; Phil 1:21, 23; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; 1 Pet 5:1–4; 2 Pet 1:11; 3:14; Rev 14:13 that: Isa 62:5; Jer 32:41; Zeph 3:17; John 12:26; 13:4, 5; 1 Cor 2:9; Rev 3:21; 7:17; 14:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—stood; 1 Kgs 2:7—eat; 2 Chr 9:4—the sitting; Prov 27:18—shall be; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 8:11—shall sit; Matt 24:46—General; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 25:10—they; Mark 8:6—to sit; Luke 14:15—Blessed; Luke 17:8—and gird; Luke 22:16—until; Luke 22:27—General; Luke 22:30—eat; John 17:24—I will; Rom 2:10—glory; Eph 2:6—sit; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Rev 3:20—will sup; Rev 16:15—Blessed; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Luke 12:38; Matt 25:6; 1 Thess 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Ps 90:4—and as; Matt 14:25—the fourth watch; Mark 6:48—the fourth; Acts 23:23—at; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Luke 12:39; Matt 24:43, 44; 1 Thess 5:2, 3; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 3:3; 16:15 Reciprocal: Job 24:14—in the night; Ps 91:5—terror; Prov 7:19—the goodman; Eccl 9:12—the sons; 1 Thess 5:6—watch

Luke 12:40; Luke 21:34–36; Matt 24:42, 44; 25:13; Mark 13:33–36; Rom 13:11, 14; 1 Thess 5:6; 2 Pet 3:12–14; Rev 19:7 Reciprocal: Luke 12:46—lord; 1 Thess 5:2—the day; Rev 3:3—I will

Luke 12:41 Lord: Mark 13:37; 14:37; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8 Reciprocal: Matt 13:3—in; Matt 24:45—is

Luke 12:42 Who: Luke 19:15–19; Matt 24:45, 46; 25:20–23; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; Titus 1:7 steward: Luke 16:1–12; Matt 20:8; 1 Pet 4:10 ruler: 1 Tim 3:15; 5:17; Heb 3:5; 13:7, 17 to give: Jer

23:4; Ezek 34:3; Matt 13:52; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 5:1–4 in due: Prov 15:23; Isa 50:4; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 36:4—General; Neh 13:13—counted; Job 23:12—necessary food; Prov 12:8—commended; Prov 14:35—king's; Prov 28:20—faithful; Prov 31:15—and giveth; Jer 3:15—which shall; Jer 23:28—speak; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Luke 16:2—give; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 9:17—dispensation; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; 3 John 5—General

Luke 12:43 whom: Luke 12:37 Reciprocal: Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 27:18—shall be; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Matt 24:46—General; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; 2 Pet 3:14—in peace

Luke 12:44 that he will: Luke 19:17–19; 22:29, 30; Dan 12:2, 3; Matt 24:47; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 27:18—shall be; Matt 25:21—I will; Luke 21:3—Of

Luke 12:45 and if: Ezek 12:22, 27, 28; Matt 24:48–50; 2 Pet 2:3, 4 to beat: Isa 65:6; Jer 20:2; Ezek 34:3, 4; Matt 22:6; 2 Cor 11:20; 3 John 9, 10; Rev 13:7–10, 15–17; 16:6; 17:5, 6; 18:24 to eat: Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 34:8; Rom 16:18; Phil 3:18, 19; 2 Pet 2:13, 19; Jude 12, 13; Rev 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:27—until I come in peace; Job 24:23—whereon; Prov 7:19—he; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 56:12—I will; Zech 11:16—which; Matt 24:38—they; Matt 25:5—the; Luke 21:34—your hearts; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; 1 Cor 9:27—lest; Eph 5:18—be not; Eph 6:9—knowing; Heb 4:1—any; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; 2 Pet 3:4—where; Rev 2:5—else

Luke 12:46 lord: Luke 12:19, 20, 40; Rev 16:15 cut him in sunder: or, cut him off, Ps 37:9; 94:14 and will appoint: Job 20:29; Ps 11:5; Matt 7:22, 23; 13:41, 42, 49, 50 the unbelievers: Matt 24:51 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:27—until I come in peace; Job 21:17—distributeth; Job 23:12—necessary food; Prov 7:19—he; Prov 23:29—Who hath woe; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 56:12—I will; Zech 11:16—which; Mal 1:14—cursed; Matt 25:6—at; Luke 21:34—that day; John 15:22—they; Rom 1:18—who hold; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; Eph 6:9—knowing; Phil 3:19—end; Heb 4:1—any; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; Rev 2:5—else

Luke 12:47 knew: Luke 10:12–15; Num 15:30, 31; Matt 11:22–24; John 9:41; 12:48; 15:22–24; 19:11; Acts 17:30; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; Jas 4:17 shall: Deut 25:2, 3 Reciprocal: Deut 8:19—I testify against; Job 11:13—prepare; Job 24:13—rebel; Lam 4:6—punishment of the iniquity of the daughter; Ezek 9:6—and begin; Ezek 16:51—Samaria; Ezek 33:9—if he; Dan 5:22—though; Hos 4:15—yet; Amos 3:2—therefore; Mark 12:40—long; Luke 6:49—the ruin; Luke 10:14—General; Luke 20:47—the same; Luke 23:34—they know not; John 3:19—this; John 13:17—happy; Acts 12:23—because; Rom 1:18—who hold; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 2:12—For; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 2:21—therefore; 2 Cor 8:12—if; 1 Tim 1:13—because; 1 Tim 5:8—and is; Heb 10:26—after; Jas 1:22—be; Jas 3:1—knowing; 1 Pet 4:17—judgment; 2 Pet 2:21—it had

Luke 12:48 knew: Lev 5:17; Acts 17:30; Rom 2:12–16; 1 Tim 1:13 For: Luke 16:2, 10–12; Gen 39:8–23; Matt 25:14–29; John 15:22; 1 Cor 9:17, 18; 1 Tim 1:11, 13; 6:20; Titus 1:3; Jas 3:1 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—none; Exod 22:10—General; Num 15:22—General; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Deut 25:2—General; Josh 17:15—If thou be; Job 24:13—rebel; Prov 16:12—an; Ezek 16:51—Samaria; Hos 4:15—yet; Amos 3:2—therefore; Matt 11:22—It shall; Matt 23:14—therefore; Matt 25:15—talents; Mark 12:2—a servant; Mark 12:40—long; Luke 7:41—the other; Luke 10:14—General; Luke 19:15—that he; Luke

20:47—the same; Luke 23:34—they know not; John 13:17—happy; John 19:11—the greater; Acts 12:23—because; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; 2 Cor 8:12—if; 1 Tim 5:8—and is; Jas 1:22—be; Jas 4:17—General; 1 Pet 4:17—judgment; Rev 16:6—for they are

Luke 12:49 come: Luke 12:51, 52; Isa 11:4; Joel 2:30, 31; Mal 3:2, 3; 4:1; Matt 3:10–12 and: Luke 11:53, 54; 13:31–33; 19:39, 40; John 9:4; 11:8–10; 12:17–19 Reciprocal: Matt 10:34—that I; John 12:27—what; Rev 8:5—and filled

Luke 12:50 I have: Matt 20:17–22; Mark 10:32–38 and: Ps 40:8; John 4:34; 7:6–8, 10; 10:39–41; 12:27, 28; 18:11; 19:30; Acts 20:22 straitened: or, pained Reciprocal: Ps 18:36—enlarged; Zech 11:8—loathed them; Matt 20:22—baptized with the; Matt 26:46—General; Mark 10:38—baptized with the; Luke 9:51—he stedfastly; Luke 19:28—he went; Luke 22:15—With desire I have desired; John 13:31—Now; John 14:31—Arise; John 19:28—Jesus; Acts 18:5—was; Phil 1:23—in; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Luke 12:51; Luke 12:49; Zech 11:7, 8, 10, 11, 14; Matt 10:34–36; 24:7–10 Reciprocal: Song 1:6—my mother's; Matt 10:21—the brother shall; Luke 21:31—when; John 7:43—General; John 10:19—General; Acts 14:4—the multitude; Acts 17:13—stirred; Acts 19:9—he departed; Acts 28:29—great reasoning

Luke 12:52; Ps 41:9; Mic 7:5, 6; John 7:41–43; 9:16; 10:19–21; 15:18–21; 16:2; Acts 13:43–46; 14:1–4; 28:24 Reciprocal: Jer 20:10—All my familiars; Zech 11:6—deliver; Mark 13:12—General; Luke 12:49—come

Luke 12:53; Mic 7:6; Zech 13:2–6; Matt 10:21, 22; 24:10 Reciprocal: Jer 20:10—All my familiars; Zech 11:6—deliver; Mark 13:12—General

Luke 12:54 When: 1 Kgs 18:44, 45; Matt 16:2–4 Reciprocal: Matt 16:1—a sign; Mark 7:14—when; Mark 8:11—seeking

Luke 12:55; Job 37:17 Reciprocal: Acts 27:13—the south

Luke 12:56 ye can: 1 Chr 12:32; Matt 11:25; 16:3; 24:32, 33 that: Luke 19:42–44; Dan 9:24–26; Hag 2:7; Mal 3:1; 4:2; Acts 3:24–26; Gal 4:4 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:5—a wise; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 7:5—Thou hypocrite; Matt 16:11—General; Luke 12:1—which; John 14:9—how

Luke 12:57; Deut 32:29; Matt 15:10–14; 21:21, 32; Acts 2:40; 13:26–38; 1 Cor 11:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 12:32—understanding of the times; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Matt 23:1—General; John 1:46—Come; Rom 14:13—but; 1 Cor 11:13—General; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; 1 John 4:1—try

Luke 12:58 thou goest: Prov 25:8, 9; Matt 5:23–26 give: Luke 14:31, 32; Gen 32:3–28; 1 Sam 25:18–35; Job 22:21; 23:7; Ps 32:6; Prov 6:1–5; Isa 55:6; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7–13 the judge: Luke 13:24–28; Job 36:17, 18; Ps 50:22 into: Matt 18:30; 1 Pet 3:19; Rev 20:7 Reciprocal: Judg 20:3—the children of Benjamin; Matt 5:25—with; Matt 18:34—and delivered

Luke 12:59 thou shalt: Luke 16:26; Matt 18:34; 25:41, 46; 2 Thess 1:3 mite: Mark 12:42 marg. Reciprocal: Judg 20:3—the children of Benjamin; Isa 47:11—put it off; Matt

5:25—with; Matt 5:26—Thou

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Christ preaches repentance upon the punishment of the Galilaeans and others;
- 6 The fruitless fig-tree may not stand;
- 10 He heals the crooked woman;
- 18 shows the powerful working of the word in the hearts of his chosen, by the parable of the grain of mustard seed, and of leaven;
- 22 exhorts to enter in at the strait gate;
- 31 and reproves Herod and Jerusalem.

Luke 13:1 the Galilaeans: The Galilaeans are frequently mentioned by Josephus as the most turbulent and seditious people, being upon all occasions ready to disturb the Roman authority. It is uncertain to what event our Lord refers; but is probable that they were the followers of Judas Gaulonitis, who opposed paying tribute to Caesar and submitting to the Roman government. A party of them coming to Jerusalem during one of the great festivals, and presenting their oblations in the court of the temple, Pilate treacherously sent a company of soldiers, who slew them, and “mingled their blood with their sacrifices.” Acts 5:37 mingled: Lam 2:20; Ezek 9:5–7; 1 Pet 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:17—in the house; Job 1:19—it fell; Job 22:20—our substance; Ps 74:4—Thine; Ezek 9:7—General; Matt 14:3—his; Luke 23:6—a Galilaean

Luke 13:2 Suppose: Luke 13:4; Job 22:5–16; John 9:2; Acts 28:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:17—in the house; Job 9:22—He destroyeth; Job 19:5—plead; John 9:3—Neither; Acts 5:37—he also

Luke 13:3 except: Luke 13:5; 24:47; Matt 3:2, 10–12; Acts 2:38–40; 3:19; Rev 2:21, 22 ye shall: Luke 19:42–44; 21:22–24; 23:28–30; Matt 12:45; 22:7; 23:35–38; 24:21–29 Reciprocal: Num 29:7—afflict; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Ps 37:20—But the; Jer 18:8—that nation; Jer 25:5—Turn; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 18:30—so; Ezek 33:14—Thou shalt; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 16:30—repent; Luke 17:34—I tell; John 3:5—cannot; John 6:53—Except; John 8:11—go; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; Rev 16:9—and they

Luke 13:4 in Siloam: Neh 3:15; John 9:7, 11 fell: 1 Kgs 20:30; Job 1:19 sinners: or, debtors, Luke 7:41, 42; 11:4; Matt 6:12; 18:24 Reciprocal: Job 5:4—they are crushed; Matt 21:28—what; Luke 13:2—Suppose; Acts 28:4—No doubt

Luke 13:5 except: Luke 13:3; Isa 28:10–13; Ezek 18:30 Reciprocal: Num 29:7—afflict; Deut 8:19—I testify against; Job 5:4—they are crushed; Ps 37:20—But the; Ps 68:21—of such; Ezek 3:18—I say; Matt 3:2—Repent; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 15:10—one; Luke 16:30—repent; Luke 17:34—I tell; John 3:5—cannot; John 6:53—Except; John 8:11—go; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; Rev 2:22—except; Rev 16:9—and they

Luke 13:6 fig tree: Ps 80:8–13; Isa 5:1–4; Jer 2:21; Matt 21:19, 20; Mark 11:12–14 and he came: Luke 20:10–14; Matt 21:34–40; John 15:16; Gal 5:22; Phil 4:17 Reciprocal: Judg

9:11—General; Song 2:13—fig tree; Jer 8:13—there; Matt 3:10—is hewn; Matt 7:17—every; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Mark 11:13—seeing; Mark 12:1—planted; Luke 8:14—and bring; John 15:5—same; Phil 1:11—filled; Titus 3:14—that

Luke 13:7 three: Lev 19:23; 25:21; Rom 2:4, 5 cut: Luke 3:9; Exod 32:10; Dan 4:14; Matt 3:10; 7:19; John 15:2, 6 why: Exod 32:10; Matt 3:9 Reciprocal: Deut 20:19—thou shalt not; Judg 9:11—General; Eccl 11:3—if the tree; Song 2:13—fig tree; Song 6:11—to see the; Isa 5:2—he looked; Ezek 24:13—because; Hos 6:4—what; 2 Tim 1:10—abolished; Heb 6:8—beareth

Luke 13:8 let: Exod 32:11–13, 30–32; 34:9; Num 14:11–20; Josh 7:7–9; Ps 106:23; Jer 14:7–9, 13–18; 15:1; 18:20; Joel 2:17; Rom 10:1; 11:14; 2 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:3—it may

Luke 13:9 if not: Ezra 9:14, 15; Ps 69:22–28; Dan 9:5–8; John 15:2; 1 Thess 2:15; Heb 6:8; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:5–7 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:3—it may; Dan 3:15—well; Matt 13:23—beareth; Luke 3:9—General; Gal 5:22—the fruit

Luke 13:10; Luke 4:15, 16, 44 Reciprocal: Matt 4:23—teaching; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 1:21—he entered; Luke 6:6—he; John 5:9—and on; John 9:14—General; Acts 16:13—where

Luke 13:11 a spirit: Luke 13:16; 8:2; Job 2:7; Ps 6:2; Matt 9:32, 33 eighteen: Luke 8:27, 43; Mark 9:21; John 5:5, 6; 9:19–21; Acts 3:2; 4:22; 14:8–10 bowed: Ps 38:6; 42:5 marg. Ps 145:14; 146:8 Reciprocal: Matt 9:6—Arise; Mark 5:25—twelve; Acts 14:10—Stand

Luke 13:12 Woman: Luke 6:8–10; Ps 107:20; Isa 65:1; Matt 8:16 loosed: Luke 13:16; Joel 3:10

Luke 13:13 he laid: Luke 4:40; Mark 6:5; 8:25; 16:18; Acts 9:17 and immediately: Luke 17:14–17; 18:43; Ps 103:1–5; 107:20–22; 116:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Matt 12:13—and it; Mark 2:12—glorified; Mark 3:4—Is it; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 6:6—he; Luke 8:44—immediately; Acts 3:7—General; Acts 28:8—laid; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 13:14 the ruler: Luke 8:41; Acts 13:15; 18:8, 17 with: Luke 6:11; John 5:15, 16; Rom 10:2 There: Exod 20:9; 23:12; Lev 23:3; Ezek 20:12 and not: Luke 6:7; 14:3–6; Matt 12:10–12; Mark 3:2–6; John 9:14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 16:26—General; Exod 31:15—Six days; Exod 34:21—Six; Exod 35:2—Six days; Deut 5:13—General; Isa 29:20—and all; Ezek 34:21—pushed; Ezek 46:1—six working; Matt 9:18—ruler; Mark 5:22—rulers; Luke 6:6—he; John 5:10—it is not; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 13:15 Thou hypocrite: Luke 6:42; 12:1; Job 34:30; Prov 11:9; Isa 29:20; Matt 7:5; 15:7, 14; 23:13, 28; Acts 8:20–23; 13:9, 10 doth not: Luke 14:5; John 7:21–24 Reciprocal: Exod 35:2—whosoever; Matt 6:2—as; Matt 12:11—what; Matt 16:3—O ye; Mark 2:28—General; Mark 3:5—with anger; Luke 15:4—man; Luke 17:7—General

Luke 13:16 being: Luke 3:8; 16:24; 19:9; Acts 13:26; Rom 4:12–16 whom: Luke 13:11; John 8:44; 2 Tim 2:26 be loosed: Luke 13:12; Mark 2:27 Reciprocal: Ps 41:8—An evil disease; Mark 2:28—General; Mark 9:21—How; Luke 8:43—twelve; John 5:5—thirty;

Acts 9:33—which; 2 Cor 12:7—the messenger; Rev 12:9—and Satan

Luke 13:17 all his: Luke 14:6; 20:40; Ps 40:14; 109:29; 132:18; Isa 45:24; 2 Tim 3:9; 1 Pet 3:16 and all: Luke 19:37–40, 48; Exod 15:11; Ps 111:3; Isa 4:2; John 12:17, 18; Acts 3:9–11; 4:21 Reciprocal: Matt 22:46—no; Luke 20:26—and they marvelled; John 8:9—went out; Titus 2:8—may

Luke 13:18 Unto: Luke 13:20; 7:31; Lam 2:13; Matt 13:31 the kingdom: Luke 17:21; Mark 4:26, 30–34 Reciprocal: Matt 11:16—whereunto; Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Mark 4:31—like

Luke 13:19 like: Matt 13:31, 32; 17:20; Mark 4:31, 32 cast: Song 4:12, 16; 5:1; 6:2; 8:13; Isa 58:11; 61:11; Jer 31:12 and it: Ps 72:16, 17; Isa 2:2, 3; 9:7; 49:20–25; 51:2, 3; 53:1, 10–12; 54:1–3; 60:15–22; Ezek 17:22–24; 47:1–12; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; 14:7–9; Acts 2:41; 4:4; 15:14–18; 21:20 Gr.; Rom 15:19; Rev 11:15 and the: Ezek 31:6; Dan 4:12, 21 Reciprocal: Luke 17:6—as

Luke 13:20 Reciprocal: Matt 13:24—The kingdom; Mark 4:30—General; Luke 13:18—Unto

Luke 13:21 like: Matt 13:33 marg. till: Job 17:9; Ps 92:13, 14; Prov 4:18; Hos 6:3; John 4:14; 15:2; 1 Cor 5:6; Phil 1:6, 9–11; 1 Thess 5:23, 24; Jas 1:21 Reciprocal: Mark 4:30—General; Gal 5:9—General

Luke 13:22 through: Luke 4:43, 44; Matt 9:35; Mark 6:6; Acts 10:38 journeying: Luke 9:51; Mark 10:32–34

Luke 13:23 are: Matt 7:14; 19:25; 20:16; 22:14 And: Luke 12:13–15; 21:7, 8; Matt 24:3–5; Mark 13:4, 5; John 21:21, 22; Acts 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:8—inquire; Prov 26:5—a fool; Ezek 5:3—a few; Mark 10:26—Who; Luke 18:26—Who; Phil 2:12—work

Luke 13:24 Strive: Luke 21:36; Gen 32:25, 26; Matt 11:12; John 6:27; 1 Cor 9:24–27; Phil 2:12, 13; Col 1:29; Heb 4:11; 2 Pet 1:10 the strait: Matt 7:13, 14 for: Prov 1:24–28; 14:6; 21:25; Eccl 10:15; Isa 1:15; 58:2–4; Ezek 33:31; Mark 6:18–20; John 7:34; 8:21; 13:33; Rom 9:31–33; 10:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; Gen 27:34—he cried; Gen 32:24—wrestled; Exod 19:24—but let; Josh 7:3—about two; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 63:8—followeth; Prov 9:6—in; Prov 14:12—General; Song 3:1—but; Jer 11:11—cry; Ezek 5:3—a few; Ezek 42:4—a way; Hos 10:12—time; Zeph 2:2—before the fierce; Matt 5:25—whiles; Matt 18:3—enter; Matt 19:25—Who; Matt 22:14—General; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Luke 11:9—I say; Luke 12:58—the judge; Luke 17:34—I tell; John 3:5—cannot; John 5:4—first; John 21:21—Lord; Acts 24:25—when; Rom 11:7—Israel; 1 Cor 9:26—so; Eph 6:12—wrestle; Col 1:13—and; 2 Tim 2:5—strive; Heb 12:17—he was; 1 Pet 3:20—wherein

Luke 13:25 once: Ps 32:6; Isa 55:6; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 8; 12:17 shut: Gen 7:16; Matt 25:10 Lord: Luke 6:46; Matt 7:21, 22; 25:11, 12 I know: Luke 13:27; Matt 7:23; 25:41 Reciprocal: Gen 6:16—the door; Gen 19:15—hastened; Num 14:40—rose up; 1 Sam 8:18—will not hear; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; Job 27:9—his cry; Ps 18:41—General; Ps 77:9—shut up; Prov 1:28—shall they; Prov 21:13—cry himself; Prov 28:9—even; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Isa 1:15—when; Jer 8:20—General; Ezek 8:18—and though; Hos 5:15—in their; Hos

8:2—General; Hos 8:4—set; Mic 3:4—cry; Zech 7:13—so; Matt 5:25—whiles; Matt 7:7—knock; Matt 7:13—at; Luke 9:26—of him; Luke 11:7—the door; Luke 11:9—knock; John 7:34—General; Acts 12:13—knocked; Acts 24:25—when; Heb 4:1—any; 1 Pet 3:20—wherein

Luke 13:26 We: Isa 58:2; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; 2 Sam 22:42—unto the Lord; Prov 10:29—but; Matt 7:22—have we; Matt 13:41—and them; Matt 25:12—I know; Luke 12:9—shall; 1 Cor 9:27—lest

Luke 13:27 I tell: Luke 13:25; Ps 1:6; Matt 7:22, 23; 25:12, 41; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19 depart: Ps 5:6; 6:8; 28:3; 101:8; 119:115; 125:5; Hos 9:12; Matt 25:41 Reciprocal: Job 34:22—the; Ps 45:7—hatest; Prov 10:29—but; Prov 21:15—destruction; Hos 8:4—set; Matt 13:41—and them; Matt 13:50—wailing; Luke 12:9—shall; John 10:27—and I; 1 Cor 9:27—lest; 2 Thess 1:9—from the presence

Luke 13:28 weeping: Ps 112:10; Matt 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30 when: Luke 16:23; Matt 8:11 the kingdom: Luke 14:15; 23:42, 43; 2 Thess 1:5; 2 Pet 1:11 you: Luke 10:15; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Prov 21:15—destruction; Isa 65:14—ye shall; Matt 20:16—the last; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Luke 3:8—We; Luke 6:20—for; Luke 6:25—mourn; Acts 7:54—they gnashed; Heb 11:32—the prophets; Rev 16:10—they

Luke 13:29; Gen 28:14; Isa 43:6; 49:6; 54:2, 3; 66:18–20; Mal 1:11; Mark 13:27; Acts 28:28; Eph 3:6–8; Col 1:6, 23; Rev 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 35:7—the parched; Isa 41:9—whom; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:22—Behold; Isa 60:8—fly; Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Luke 3:8—We; Luke 14:15—Blessed; Luke 16:23—seeth

Luke 13:30; Matt 3:9, 10; 8:11, 12; 19:30; 20:16; 21:28–31; Mark 10:31 Reciprocal: Jer 38:7—Ethiopian; Luke 15:1—General; Luke 19:9—This day; John 4:26—I that; John 9:39—For; 2 Tim 4:11—for

Luke 13:31 Get: Neh 6:9–11; Ps 11:1, 2; Amos 7:12, 13 Reciprocal: Neh 6:11—Should such; Ps 2:2—kings; Jer 36:19—General; Matt 14:1—Herod; Mark 6:14—king Herod; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 9:9—And he; Luke 12:49—and; Luke 23:7—Herod's; John 7:1—walked; John 8:20—and no; John 9:16—And there; John 11:9—Are; Acts 4:27—both; Acts 13:1—Herod

Luke 13:32 that fox: This was probably Herod Antipas, tetrarch of Galilee, who is described by Josephus as a crafty and incestuous prince, with which the character given him by our Lord, and the narratives of the evangelists, exactly coincide. Luke 3:19, 20; 9:7–9; 23:8–11; Ezek 13:4; Mic 3:1–3; Zeph 3:3; Mark 6:26–28 I cast: Luke 9:7; Mark 6:14; John 10:32; 11:8–10 I shall: John 17:4, 5; 19:30 Gr.; Heb 2:10; 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; 2 Kgs 6:32—See ye how; Song 2:15—the foxes; Matt 14:1—Herod; Matt 14:9—sorry; Luke 9:9—And he; Luke 9:31—spake; Luke 23:9—but; John 7:30—but; John 9:4—must; John 13:1—knew; Acts 13:1—Herod; Heb 7:28—consecrated; Rev 11:7—when

Luke 13:33 I must: John 4:34; 9:4; 11:54; 12:35; Acts 10:38 for: Luke 9:53; Matt 20:18; Acts 13:27 Reciprocal: Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 32:31—this city; Ezek 20:4—cause; Matt 21:35—General; Mark 12:3—they; John 7:30—but; John 13:1—knew;

Acts 3:22—A prophet; Acts 7:52—Which of; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Rev 11:8—our Lord

Luke 13:34 Jerusalem: Luke 19:41, 42; Matt 23:37–39 killest: 2 Chr 24:21, 22; 36:15, 16; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; 26:23; Lam 4:13; Matt 21:35, 36; 22:6; Acts 7:52, 59; 8:1; Rev 11:8 how: Deut 5:29; 32:29; Ps 81:10, 13; Isa 48:17–19; 50:2 thy: Luke 19:44; 23:28; Ps 149:2; Lam 1:16; Joel 2:23; Gal 4:25, 26 as: Deut 32:11, 12; Ruth 2:12; Ps 17:8; 36:7; 57:1; 91:4 and ye: Luke 15:28; Neh 9:30; Ps 81:11; Prov 1:24–30; Isa 30:15; Jer 6:16; 7:23, 24; 35:14; 44:4–6; Hos 11:2, 7; Zech 1:4; Matt 22:3; Acts 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—refuge; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Ezra 4:12—bad city; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 46:1—refuge; Song 1:5—O ye; Isa 1:21—become; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 44:1—now; Isa 65:2—spread; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 32:31—this city; Jer 35:15—ye have; Jer 35:17—because; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Ezek 12:3—it may; Ezek 23:37—and blood; Ezek 24:9—Woe; Hos 7:1—I would; Zech 7:13—as; Matt 5:12—for so; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 7:30—rejected; Luke 20:10—beat; Luke 24:47—beginning; John 5:34—that; John 7:34—General; Acts 6:14—that; Rom 10:1—my heart's; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Heb 11:37—stoned; Jas 5:10—for

Luke 13:35 your: Luke 21:5, 6, 24; Lev 26:31, 32; Ps 69:25; Isa 1:7, 8; 5:5, 6; 64:10, 11; Dan 9:26, 27; Mic 3:12; Zech 11:1, 2; 14:2; Acts 6:13, 14 Ye shall not: Hos 3:4, 5; John 7:34–36; 8:22–24; 12:35, 36; 14:19–23 Blessed: Luke 19:38–40; Ps 118:26; Isa 40:9–11; 52:7; Zech 12:10; Matt 21:9; Mark 11:9, 10; John 12:13; Rom 10:9–15; 2 Cor 3:15–18 Reciprocal: Jer 35:15—ye have; Jer 35:17—because; Ezek 24:9—Woe; Zech 7:13—as; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 23:38—General; Luke 17:22—when; Luke 19:44—thy children

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Christ heals the dropsy on the sabbath;
- 7 teaches humility;
- 12 to feast the poor;
- 15 under the parable of the great supper, shows how worldly minded men, who
contemn the word of God, shall be shut out of heaven;
- 25 Those who will be his disciples, to bear their cross must make their accounts
beforehand, lest with shame they revolt from him afterward;
- 34 and become altogether unprofitable, like salt that has lost its savour.

Luke 14:1 as: Luke 7:34–36; 11:37; 1 Cor 9:19–22 chief: John 3:1; Acts 5:34 they: Luke 6:7; 11:53, 54; 20:20; Ps 37:32; 41:6; 62:4; 64:5, 6; Prov 23:7; Isa 29:20, 21; Jer 20:10, 11; Mark 3:2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—eat bread; Matt 11:19—came; Mark 3:4—Is it; Luke 7:36—And he; John 9:14—General; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 14:3 the lawyers: Luke 11:44, 45 Is: Luke 6:9; 13:14–16; Matt 12:10; Mark 3:4; John 7:23 Reciprocal: Matt 22:35—a lawyer; Luke 6:6—he; Titus 3:13—the lawyer

Luke 14:4; Matt 21:25–27; 22:46

Luke 14:5 Which: Luke 13:15; Exod 23:4, 5; Dan 4:24; Matt 12:11, 12 Reciprocal: Luke 17:7—General

Luke 14:6; Luke 13:17; 20:26, 40; 21:15; Acts 6:10 Reciprocal: Matt 22:46—no

Luke 14:7 put: Judg 14:12; Prov 8:1; Ezek 17:2; Matt 13:34 they: Luke 11:43; 20:46; Matt 23:6; Mark 12:38, 39; Acts 8:18, 19; Phil 2:3; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Matt 20:26—it; Luke 9:46—General

Luke 14:8 When: That there were among the Jews of these times many disputes about seats at banquets, we learn both from Josephus and the Rabbis; nor were these matters unattended to by the Greeks and Romans. Similar admonitions to this of our Lord, also occur in the Rabbinical writers. Rabbi Akiba said, Go two or three seats lower than the place that belongs to thee, and sit there till they say unto thee, Go up higher; but do not take the uppermost seat, lest they say unto thee, Come down: for it is better they should say unto thee, Go up, go up than they should say, Go down, go down. Prov 25:6, 7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:4—Oh that I; Esth 2:18—made a great; Prov 11:2—pride

Luke 14:9 and thou: Esth 6:6–12; Prov 3:35; 11:2; 16:18; Ezek 28:2–10; Dan 4:30–34

Luke 14:10 go: 1 Sam 15:17; Prov 15:33; 25:6, 7 then: Isa 60:14; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:22—in the chiefest; Matt 20:12—equal; Mark 9:35—If; Rom 12:10—in honour; Gal 5:26—desirous

Luke 14:11 whosoever: Luke 1:51; 18:14; 1 Sam 15:17; Job 22:29; 40:10–12; Ps 18:27; 138:6; Prov 15:33; 18:12; 29:23; Isa 2:11, 17; 57:15; Matt 23:12; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 32:4—my lord; Gen 33:3—bowed; Lev 26:41—humbled; Ruth 3:9—Ruth; 1 Sam 9:21—my family; 1 Sam 10:22—hid; 1 Kgs 1:5—exalted; 2 Kgs 5:11—Naaman; 2 Kgs 14:13—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 25:23—took Amaziah; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; Esth 6:10—Make haste; Ps 37:34—exalt; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov 12:9—despised; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Isa 2:12—upon; Isa 10:33—and the haughty; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Ezek 28:17—heart; Dan 4:30—Is not; Hos 13:1—Ephraim; Matt 11:23—which art; Matt 18:4—humble; Matt 20:12—equal; Mark 9:35—If; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Luke 9:48—he that; John 9:34—and dost; Jas 4:10—he; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

Luke 14:12 when: Luke 1:53; Prov 14:20; 22:16; Jas 2:1–6 and a: Luke 6:32–36; Zech 7:5–7; Matt 5:46; 6:1–4, 16–18 Reciprocal: Deut 14:29—the stranger; Ruth 2:12—recompense; Ruth 2:14—At mealtime; 1 Sam 25:8—a good day; 1 Sam 25:36—a feast; Ps 112:9—righteousness; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:5—Verily; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 6:34—General; Luke 11:41—rather; John 12:2—they made; Acts 20:35—It is; Phil 4:17—to; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Luke 14:13 call: Luke 14:21; 11:41; Deut 14:29; 16:11, 14; 26:12, 13; 2 Sam 6:19; 2 Chr 30:24; Neh 8:10, 12; Job 29:13, 15, 16; 31:16–20; Prov 3:9, 10; 14:31; 31:6, 7; Isa 58:7, 10; Matt 14:14–21; 15:32–39; 22:10; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34, 35; 9:39; Rom 12:13–16; 1 Tim 3:2; 5:10; Titus 1:8; Phlm 1:7; Heb 13:2 Reciprocal: Deut 24:19—may bless; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Ezek 18:16—but hath; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Matt 15:31—the maimed; Mark 9:43—maimed; Luke 10:35—whatsoever; Luke 12:17—shall; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Rom 15:26—the poor

Luke 14:14 for thou: Prov 19:17; Matt 6:4; 10:41, 42; 25:34–40; Phil 4:18, 19 the resurrection: Luke 20:35, 36; Dan 12:2, 3; John 5:29; Acts 24:15 Reciprocal: Deut 23:20—that the; Deut 24:19—may bless; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Prov 3:9—General; Eccl

11:1—for; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 16:9—Make; John 11:24—I know; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Phil 3:11—attain; Phil 3:20—our; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 10:35—great; Heb 11:26—for he had; Heb 11:35—that they

Luke 14:15 Blessed: Luke 12:37; 13:29; 22:30; Matt 8:11; 25:10; John 6:27–59; Rev 19:9
Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—eat bread; 2 Sam 9:10—shall eat bread; Matt 22:3—sent; Luke 6:20—for; Luke 13:28—the kingdom; Luke 22:16—until; Rom 14:17—kingdom; Rev 20:6—Blessed

Luke 14:16 A certain: Prov 9:1, 2; Isa 25:6, 7; Jer 31:12–14; Zech 10:7; Matt 22:2–14 bade: Song 5:1; Isa 55:1–7; Mark 16:15, 16; Rev 3:20; 22:17 Reciprocal: Zeph 1:7—he hath; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 22:1—General; Acts 13:46—seeing; Rev 19:9—Blessed

Luke 14:17 his: Luke 3:4–6; 9:1–5; 10:1–12; Prov 9:1–5; Matt 3:1–12; 10:1–4; Acts 2:38, 39; 3:24–26; 13:26, 38, 39 Come: Matt 11:27–29; 22:3, 4; John 7:37; 2 Cor 5:18–21; 6:1
Reciprocal: Prov 9:2—mingled; Prov 9:3—sent; Zeph 1:7—he hath; Matt 23:37—and ye

Luke 14:18 all: Luke 20:4, 5; Isa 28:12, 13; 29:11, 12; Jer 5:4, 5; 6:10, 16, 17; Matt 22:5, 6; John 1:11; 5:40; Acts 13:45, 46; 18:5, 6; 28:25–27 I have: Luke 8:14; 17:26–31; 18:24; Matt 24:38, 39; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Tim 4:4, 10; Heb 12:16; 1 John 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Deut 20:7—lest he die; Prov 1:30—General; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 4:19—the cares; Luke 9:61—but; Acts 17:32—We will

Luke 14:19 Reciprocal: Mark 4:15—these

Luke 14:20; Luke 14:26–28; 18:29, 30; 1 Cor 7:29–31, 33

Luke 14:21 and showed: Luke 9:10; 1 Sam 25:12; Matt 15:12; 18:31; Heb 13:17 being: Luke 14:24; Ps 2:12; Matt 22:7, 8; Heb 2:3; 12:25, 26; Rev 15:1–8; 19:15 Go: Luke 24:47; Prov 1:20–25; 8:2–4; 9:3–4; Jer 5:1; Zech 11:7, 11; Matt 21:28–31; John 4:39–42; 7:47–49; 9:39; Acts 8:4–7; Jas 2:5; Rev 22:17 the poor: Luke 14:13; 7:22, 23; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 113:7, 8; Matt 11:5, 28 the halt: Ps 38:7; Isa 33:23; 35:6 Reciprocal: Prov 8:3—General; Song 3:2—the streets; Ezek 17:23—under; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 15:31—the maimed; Matt 20:7—Go; Matt 22:9—General; Mark 9:43—maimed; Mark 16:15—Go; Heb 4:6—some

Luke 14:22 it is: Acts 1:1–Acts 9:43 and yet: Ps 103:6; 130:7; John 14:2; Eph 3:8; Col 2:9; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; 1 John 2:2; Rev 7:4–9

Luke 14:23 Go: Ps 98:3; Isa 11:10; 19:24, 25; 27:13; 49:5, 6; 66:19, 20; Zech 14:8, 9; Mal 1:11; Matt 21:43; 22:9, 10; 28:19, 20; Acts 9:15; 10:44–48; 11:18–21; 13:47, 48; 18:6; 22:21, 22; 26:18–20; 28:28; Rom 10:18; 15:9–12; Eph 2:11–22; Col 1:23 compel: Luke 24:29; Gen 19:2, 3; Ps 110:3; Acts 16:15; Rom 11:13, 14; 1 Cor 9:19–23; 2 Cor 5:11, 20; 6:1; Col 1:28; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—urged him; 1 Sam 28:23—compelled him; 2 Sam 13:25—pressed; 2 Kgs 4:8—she constrained him; Prov 7:21—forced; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Rom 10:20—I was made; 1 Tim 2:4—will

Luke 14:24; Prov 1:24–32; Matt 21:43; 22:8; 23:38, 39; John 3:19, 36; 8:21, 24; Acts 13:46; Heb 12:25, 26 Reciprocal: Prov 1:26—General; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Matt

8:11—That; Matt 20:16—for; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Luke 14:21—being

Luke 14:25; Luke 12:1; John 6:24–27 Reciprocal: Josh 24:19—Ye cannot; Judg 7:3—Whosoever; Ruth 1:8—Go; Matt 8:1—great; Matt 8:19—I will; Luke 5:15—great; Luke 11:29—when; John 1:38—turned; John 6:67—Will

Luke 14:26 any: Deut 13:6–8; 33:9; Ps 73:25, 26; Matt 10:37; Phil 3:8 hate: Gen 29:30, 31; Deut 21:15; Job 7:15, 16; Eccl 2:17–19; Mal 1:2, 3; John 12:25; Rom 9:13 yea: Acts 20:24; Rev 12:11 Reciprocal: Gen 12:1—Get; Gen 22:3—General; Exod 32:27—slay every man; Lev 21:11—his father; Num 10:30—General; Deut 13:9—But; Deut 21:13—and bewail; Ruth 1:15—return; 1 Sam 2:29—and honourest; Ps 45:10—forget; Ps 139:22—hate them; Prov 13:24—General; Prov 23:26—give; Eccl 3:8—a time to hate; Dan 6:10—when; Zech 13:3—and his; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 18:8—if; Matt 19:29—or brethren; Mark 1:20—they left; Mark 8:34—follow; Mark 9:47—thine; Luke 6:47—cometh; Luke 9:23—If; Luke 9:58—Jesus; Luke 9:61—but; Luke 11:29—when; Luke 14:20—General; Luke 14:33—General; Luke 16:13—hate; Luke 18:29—There; John 14:2—if; Acts 5:13—of; Phil 2:21—all; Phil 3:7—General; Col 3:19—love; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; 2 Tim 4:10—having; Heb 12:1—let us lay; 1 Pet 2:21—even

Luke 14:27 doth: Luke 9:23–25; Matt 10:38; 16:24–26; Mark 8:34–37; 10:21; 15:21; John 19:17; 2 Tim 3:12 cannot: Matt 13:21; Acts 14:22; 2 Tim 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—the people repent; Deut 21:13—and bewail; Matt 18:8—if; Luke 23:26—that; Acts 15:38—who; 2 Tim 4:10—having; 1 Pet 2:21—even; Rev 2:3—hast borne; Rev 3:15—thou

Luke 14:28 intending: Gen 11:4–9; Prov 24:27 counteth: Luke 14:33; Josh 24:19–24; Matt 8:20; 10:22; 20:22, 23; Acts 21:13; 1 Thess 3:4, 5; 2 Pet 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Prov 13:10—with; Eccl 10:2—wise; Jer 22:14—I will; Rev 3:15—thou

Luke 14:29 Reciprocal: Jer 22:14—I will; Matt 27:40—that destroyest; Eph 6:11—able

Luke 14:30; Matt 7:27; 27:3–8; Acts 1:18, 19; 1 Cor 3:11–14; Heb 6:4–8, 11; 10:38; 2 Pet 2:19–22; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Neh 6:3—I am doing; Matt 27:40—that destroyest

Luke 14:31; 1 Kgs 20:11; 2 Kgs 18:20–22; Prov 20:18; 25:8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—sent; Judg 18:2—to spy; Judg 20:3—the children of Benjamin; 2 Sam 2:27—unless; 2 Kgs 10:4—how then shall; 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldest; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; 2 Chr 25:19—why shouldest; Job 41:8—General; Prov 24:6—by; Amos 4:12—prepare; Matt 5:25—with; Luke 12:58—give; Acts 12:20—but

Luke 14:32 and desireth: Luke 12:58; 1 Kgs 20:31–34; 2 Kgs 10:4, 5; Job 40:9; Matt 5:25; Acts 12:20; Jas 4:6–10 Reciprocal: Gen 32:3—sent; Judg 20:3—the children of Benjamin; 2 Sam 2:27—unless; 2 Kgs 14:10—why shouldest; 2 Kgs 18:14—I have offended; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; Job 41:8—General; Prov 25:8—hastily; Isa 27:5—let him; Amos 4:12—prepare

Luke 14:33; Luke 14:26; 5:11, 28; 18:22, 23, 28–30; Acts 5:1–5; 8:19–22; Phil 3:7, 8; 2 Tim 4:10; 1 John 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:11—and how; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 8:19—I will; Matt 13:44—for joy; Matt 18:8—if; Matt 19:21—go; Matt 19:27—we have forsaken; Mark 1:18—forsook; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Mark 10:28—Lo; Luke 14:28—counteth; Acts 7:3—Get; Acts 19:19—and burned

Luke 14:34 Salt: Common salt, or muriate of soda, consists of soda in combination with muriatic acid, and is for the most part an artificial preparation from sea water, though found in some countries in a solid and massive state. See particularly Lev 2:13. but: Matt 5:13; Mark 9:49, 50; Col 4:6; Heb 2:4–8 Reciprocal: Deut 29:23—salt; 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Job 6:6—that which; Jer 13:7—it was; Ezek 15:3—General; Matt 25:30—cast

Luke 14:35 but: John 15:6 He: Luke 8:8; 9:44; Matt 11:15; 13:9; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29 Reciprocal: Deut 29:23—salt; 1 Kgs 14:10—as a man taketh; Jer 13:7—it was; Ezek 15:3—General; Mal 2:3—spread; Matt 5:13—if; Matt 25:30—cast; Mark 9:50—is good

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The parable of the lost sheep;
- 8 of the piece of silver;
- 11 of the prodigal son.

Luke 15:1; Luke 5:29–32; 7:29; 13:30; Ezek 18:27; Matt 9:10–13; 21:28–31; Rom 5:20; 1 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: Exod 33:21—place by; Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 9:9—named; Matt 9:11—Why; Matt 11:19—a friend; Matt 18:17—a publican; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Mark 2:15—General; Luke 3:12—General; Luke 5:30—General; Acts 2:38—Repent; Jas 1:19—let; 1 Pet 4:18—the sinner

Luke 15:2; Luke 15:29, 30; 5:30; 7:34, 39; 19:7; Matt 9:11; Acts 11:3; 1 Cor 5:9–11; Gal 2:12 Reciprocal: Ps 51:17—thou; Isa 65:5—Stand; Matt 9:9—named; Matt 11:19—a friend; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Mark 2:16—How; Mark 14:5—And they; Luke 3:12—General; Luke 5:17—that there; Luke 15:28—he; Luke 18:9—and despised; John 6:41—murmured; John 9:24—a sinner; Rom 15:7—as; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 15:3 Reciprocal: Isa 53:6—All we; Isa 65:19—I will; Matt 9:13—to call; Matt 10:6—lost; Matt 13:3—in; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 21:20—they glorified

Luke 15:4 man: Luke 13:15; Matt 12:11; 18:12; Rom 2:1 having: Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6; Jer 50:6; Ezek 34:8, 11, 12, 16, 31; Matt 18:12, 13; John 10:15, 16, 26–28; 1 Pet 2:25 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Ps 78:52—like a; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Jer 33:13—shall; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Ezek 18:23—not that; Ezek 34:4—sought; Matt 15:24—I am not; Luke 15:24—he; Luke 19:10—General; Luke 23:43—To day; John 4:34—My meat; John 10:7—the sheep; Gal 6:1—restore

Luke 15:5 when: Luke 19:9; 23:43; Isa 62:12; John 4:34, 35; Acts 9:1–16; Rom 10:20, 21; Eph 2:3–6; Titus 3:3–7 he layeth: Isa 40:10, 11; 46:3, 4; 63:9; Mic 5:4; Eph 1:19, 20; 2:10; 3:7; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Tim 2:26; 1 Pet 1:5 rejoicing: Luke 15:23, 24, 32; Isa 53:10, 11; 62:5; Jer 32:41, 42; Ezek 18:23; 33:11; Mic 7:18; Zeph 3:17; John 15:11; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Ps 104:31—rejoice; Isa 65:19—I will; Zech 4:10—for they; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 10:21—Jesus; Acts 15:3—they caused; Rom 12:15—Rejoice; Eph 2:17—and preached

Luke 15:6 his: Luke 15:7, 10, 24; 2:13, 14; Isa 66:10, 11; John 3:29; 15:14; Acts 11:23; 15:3; Phil 1:4; 2:17; 4:1; 1 Thess 2:19; 3:7–9 for: Ps 119:176; 1 Pet 2:10, 25 Reciprocal: Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; Deut 30:9—rejoice over thee; 1 Chr 29:9—David; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Song 5:1—friends; Zeph 3:17—will rejoice; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 15:9—Rejoice; Eph 2:17—and preached; Rev 11:15—and there

Luke 15:7 joy: Luke 15:32; 5:32; Matt 18:13 which: Luke 15:29; 16:15; 18:9–11; Prov 30:12; Rom 7:9; Phil 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Song 3:11—in the day of the; Song 5:1—friends; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 19:20—All; Matt 20:16—the last; Mark 2:17—They that are whole; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 15:6—his; Luke 15:9—Rejoice; Luke 15:24—they; Luke 18:21—General; John 8:11—go; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; Phil 1:4—with

Luke 15:8 pieces: “Drachma, here translated a piece of silver, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to 7, 1/2 d., and is equal to the Roman penny. Matt 18:28.” and seek: Luke 19:10; Ezek 34:12; John 10:16; 11:52; Eph 2:17 Reciprocal: Luke 15:24—he

Luke 15:9 Rejoice: Luke 15:6, 7 Reciprocal: Song 5:1—friends; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Luke 10:21—Jesus; Luke 15:24—they; John 15:11—my

Luke 15:10 there: Luke 2:1–14; Ezek 18:23, 32; 33:11; Matt 18:10, 11; 28:5–7; Acts 5:19; 10:3–5; Heb 1:14; Rev 5:11–14 one: Luke 7:47; 13:5; 2 Chr 33:13–19; Matt 18:14; Acts 11:18; 2 Cor 7:10; Phlm 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:31—Let the heavens; Ps 51:17—thou; Ps 96:11—the heavens; Song 5:1—friends; Song 6:13—What; Isa 49:13—O heavens; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Ezek 1:10—the face of a man; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 21:31—did; Mark 2:17—I came; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 15:6—his; John 4:34—My meat; John 8:11—go; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; 1 Cor 7:16—O wife; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; Gal 1:24—General; Phil 1:4—with; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth; 1 Pet 1:12—which things; Rev 11:15—and there; Rev 12:12—rejoice; Rev 21:12—twelve angels

Luke 15:11; Matt 21:23–31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:1—There were; Jer 35:16—General; Matt 21:28—A certain; Luke 15:25—his

Luke 15:12 give: Deut 21:16, 17; Ps 16:5, 6; 17:14 And he: Mark 12:44 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—Give us; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 28:19—but; Eccl 11:9—Rejoice; Luke 15:25—his; Luke 21:4—all

Luke 15:13 and took: 2 Chr 33:1–10; Job 21:13–15; 22:17, 18; Ps 10:4–6; 73:27; Prov 27:8; Isa 1:4; 30:11; Jer 2:5, 13, 17–19, 31; Mic 6:3; Eph 2:13, 17 wasted: Luke 15:30; 16:1, 19; Prov 5:8–14; 6:26; 18:9; 21:17, 20; 23:19–22; 28:7; 29:3; Eccl 11:9, 10; Isa 22:13; 56:12; Amos 6:3–7; Rom 13:13, 14; 1 Pet 4:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:13 Reciprocal: Ps 119:9—shall; Prov 19:4—maketh; Prov 23:20—not; Hos 2:8—her corn; Mark 12:1—and went; Luke 15:15—he went; John 6:12—that nothing; 1 Tim 5:6—she; Jas 4:3—ye may

Luke 15:14 arose: 2 Chr 33:11; Ezek 16:27; Hos 2:9–14; Amos 8:9–12 Reciprocal: Ps 107:12—he brought; Prov 18:9—is brother; Prov 21:20—but; Isa 57:17—and he; Hos

2:6—I will

Luke 15:15 he went: Luke 15:13; Exod 10:3; 2 Chr 28:22; Isa 1:5, 9, 10–13; 57:17; Jer 5:3; 8:4–6; 31:18, 19; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Rev 2:21, 22 to feed: Luke 8:32–34; Ezek 16:52, 63; Nah 3:6; Mal 2:9; Rom 1:24–26; 6:22; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:2, 3; 4:17–19; 5:11, 12; Col 3:5–7; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Lev 11:7—swine; Deut 14:8—the swine; Deut 23:16—shall dwell; Ps 32:3—When; Isa 55:2—do ye; Matt 8:30—an

Luke 15:16 he would: Isa 44:20; 55:2; Lam 4:5; Hos 12:1; Rom 6:19–21 that: Ps 73:22 no: Ps 142:4; Isa 57:3; Jonah 2:2–8 Reciprocal: Deut 14:8—the swine; 2 Chr 33:12—And when; Job 30:4—for their meat; Ps 32:3—When; Ps 68:13—the wings; Prov 27:7—to; Jer 3:1—yet return; Mal 3:7—Wherein; Matt 8:30—an

Luke 15:17 when: Luke 8:35; 16:23; Ps 73:20; Eccl 9:3; Jer 31:19; Ezek 18:28; Acts 2:37; 16:29, 30; 26:11–19; Eph 2:4, 5; 5:14; Titus 3:4–6; Jas 1:16–18 How: Luke 15:18, 19; Lam 1:7 Reciprocal: Deut 30:1—thou shalt call; 1 Kgs 8:47—Yet if they; 2 Kgs 7:4—if they save us; 2 Chr 6:37—Yet if; Job 36:9—he; Ps 32:5—I said; Ps 50:22—consider; Ps 73:28—But; Ps 119:59—thought; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Prov 27:7—to; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 46:8—bring; Jer 8:6—saying; Ezek 18:14—considereth; Hos 2:7—I will; Hag 1:5—thus; Hag 2:18—Consider; Matt 21:29—he repented; Mark 14:72—Peter; Acts 12:11—was come; Rom 2:4—goodness; Rom 6:21—whereof; Rom 10:3—submitted; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; 2 Tim 2:26—recover

Luke 15:18 will arise: 1 Kgs 20:30, 31; 2 Kgs 7:3, 4; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 19; Ps 32:5; 116:3–7; Jer 31:6–9; 50:4, 5; Lam 3:18–22, 29, 40; Hos 2:6, 7; 14:1–3; Jonah 2:4; 3:9 Father: Luke 11:2; Isa 63:16; Jer 3:19; 31:20; Matt 6:9, 14; 7:11 I have: Luke 18:13; Lev 26:40, 41; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; Job 33:27, 28; 36:8–10; Ps 25:11; 32:3–5; 51:3–5; Prov 23:13; Matt 3:6; 1 John 1:8–10 against: Luke 15:21; Dan 4:26 Reciprocal: Exod 32:30—Ye have; Deut 32:6—thy father; 1 Sam 7:6—We have sinned; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; 2 Chr 12:7—the Lord; Job 40:4—Behold; Job 42:6—I; Ps 126:6—shall doubtless; Prov 5:13—General; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Prov 28:13—whoso; Eccl 7:14—but; Isa 65:24—General; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Jer 14:20—for; Lam 1:20—for; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Ezek 18:28—he considereth; Dan 9:15—we have sinned; Mic 7:9—bear; Zech 1:3—Turn; Matt 15:27—Truth; Matt 21:29—he repented; Luke 15:17—How; Luke 20:4—from; Luke 23:41—we indeed; 1 Cor 11:31—General; 2 Thess 3:14—that he

Luke 15:19 no: Luke 5:8; 7:6, 7; Gen 32:10; Job 42:6; 1 Cor 15:9; 1 Tim 1:13–16 make: Josh 9:24, 25; Ps 84:10; Matt 15:26, 27; Jas 4:8–10; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:40—confess; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; 2 Chr 6:37—We have sinned; Job 40:4—Behold; Lam 1:20—for; Lam 3:29—if; Lam 3:42—transgressed; Dan 9:15—we have sinned; Mic 7:9—bear; Matt 8:8—I am; Luke 15:17—How; Luke 15:21—Father; Luke 23:41—we indeed

Luke 15:20 But: Deut 30:2–4; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 86:5, 15; 103:10–13; Isa 49:15; 55:6–9; 57:18; Jer 31:20; Ezek 16:6–8; Hos 11:8; Mic 7:18, 19; Acts 2:39; Eph 2:13, 17 and fell: Gen 33:4; 45:14; 46:29; Acts 20:37 Reciprocal: Gen 21:16—Let; Gen 45:15—Moreover; Judg 10:16—his soul; 2 Sam 14:33—kissed Absalom; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Song 1:2—him; Song 6:12—soul; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 57:15—to revive the spirit; Jer 31:18—surely; Lam 3:32—General; Ezek 33:11—I have; Hos 14:8—I have; Joel 2:18—and pity; Jonah

3:10—God saw; Mark 8:2—compassion; Luke 23:43—To day; John 1:38—turned; Phlm 1:12—mine; Jas 1:5—and upbraideth

Luke 15:21 Father: Luke 15:18, 19; Jer 3:13; Ezek 16:63; Rom 2:4 against: Ps 51:4; 143:2; 1 Cor 8:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; Ezra 9:6—grown up; Ps 32:5—I said; Ps 51:17—thou; Ps 103:13—Like; Dan 4:26—the heavens; Dan 9:15—we have sinned; Hos 14:2—receive; Zech 1:3—and; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 8:8—I am

Luke 15:22 the best: Ps 45:13; 132:9, 16; Isa 61:10; Ezek 16:9–13; Zech 3:3–5; Matt 22:11, 12; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27; Eph 4:22–24; Rev 3:4, 5, 18; 6:11; 7:9, 13, 14; 19:8 a ring: Gen 41:42; Esth 3:10; 8:2; Rom 8:15; Gal 4:5, 6; Eph 1:13, 14; Rev 2:17 and shoes: Deut 33:25; Ps 18:33; Song 7:1; Ezek 16:10; Eph 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:15—goodly raiment; Gen 38:18—Thy signet; Exod 12:11—shoes; Josh 9:5—old shoes; 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 1 Kgs 2:42—and thou saidst; 2 Kgs 25:29—changed; Esth 6:8—Let the royal; Ps 30:11—girded; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 103:13—Like; Ps 104:31—rejoice; Song 1:5—comely; Isa 3:21—rings; Isa 61:3—the garment; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Ezek 18:23—not that; Zech 1:3—and; Zech 3:4—and I will; Luke 15:30—devoured; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Gal 6:1—restore; Jas 2:2—gold

Luke 15:23 the fattened: Gen 18:7; Ps 63:5; Prov 9:2; Isa 25:6; 65:13, 14; Matt 22:2–14 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—did eat; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; 1 Sam 28:24—a fat calf; Prov 23:15—even mine; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 55:2—eat; Jer 31:4—again; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zeph 3:17—will rejoice; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Luke 15:27—and thy; Luke 15:30—devoured; John 15:11—my; Acts 15:3—they caused; 1 Cor 10:27—bid

Luke 15:24 this: Luke 15:32; Mark 8:22; John 5:21, 24, 25; 11:25; Rom 6:11, 13; 8:2; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Eph 2:1, 5; 5:14; Col 2:13; 1 Tim 5:6; Jude 12; Rev 3:1 he: Luke 15:4, 8; 19:10; Gen 45:28; Jer 31:15–17; Ezek 34:4, 16; Matt 18:11–13 they: Luke 15:7, 9; 10:19; Isa 35:10; 66:11; Jer 31:12–14; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—did eat; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; Prov 23:15—even mine; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 55:7—the wicked; Jer 31:20—Is Ephraim; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zeph 3:17—will rejoice; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Luke 15:6—his; Acts 15:3—they caused; Phlm 1:11—profitable; 1 John 3:14—we have

Luke 15:25 his: Luke 15:11, 12 he: Luke 7:32; Exod 15:20; 2 Sam 6:14; Ps 30:11; 126:1; 149:3; 150:4; Eccl 3:4; Jer 31:4 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—now his; Matt 11:17—piped; Acts 13:45—they

Luke 15:26 Reciprocal: Mark 14:22—this; Luke 18:36—he; Acts 2:12—What

Luke 15:27 Thy brother: Luke 15:30; Acts 9:17; 22:13; Phlm 1:16 and thy: Luke 15:23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:7—General

Luke 15:28 he: Luke 15:2; 5:30; 7:39; 1 Sam 17:28; 18:8; Isa 65:5; 66:5; Jonah 4:1–3; Matt 20:11; Acts 13:45, 50; 14:2, 19; 22:21, 22; Rom 10:19; 1 Thess 2:16 therefore: Luke 13:34; 24:47; Gen 4:5–7; Jonah 4:4, 9; 2 Cor 5:20 Reciprocal: Jer 35:16—General; Ezek 16:56—was not; Jonah 4:11—should; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 23:37—and ye

Luke 15:29 Lo: Luke 17:10; 18:9, 11, 12, 20, 21; 1 Sam 15:13, 14; Isa 58:2, 3; 65:5; Zech 7:3; Matt 20:12; Rom 3:20, 27; 7:9; 10:3; Phil 3:4–6; 1 John 1:8–10; Rev 3:17 yet: Luke 15:7; 19:21; Mal 1:12, 13; 3:14; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:5—now his; Judg 15:1—a kid; Matt 19:20—All; Matt 19:27—what; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 2:17—They that are whole; Luke 15:2—General

Luke 15:30 this: Luke 15:32; 18:11; Exod 32:7, 11 devoured: Luke 15:13, 22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:7—General; Gen 37:32—thy son's; Deut 25:3—vile unto thee; Prov 5:10—strangers; Prov 6:26—by; Prov 19:26—wasteth; Prov 28:7—but; Prov 29:3—he; Jer 31:19—I did; Ezek 16:33—give; Matt 20:12—borne; Mark 7:28—yet; Mark 12:44—all her; Luke 11:13—heavenly; Luke 15:27—Thy brother; Luke 16:1—wasted; Luke 18:9—and despised; Acts 9:17—Brother; Jas 4:3—ye may

Luke 15:31; Luke 19:22, 23; Matt 20:13–16; Mark 7:27, 28; Rom 9:4; 11:1, 35 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Matt 20:14—thine

Luke 15:32 was meet: Luke 7:34; Ps 51:8; Isa 35:10; Hos 14:9; Jonah 4:10, 11; Rom 3:4, 19; 15:9–13 for: Luke 15:24; Eph 2:1–10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Deut 28:63—rejoiced over; Deut 30:9—rejoice over thee; Prov 23:15—even mine; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Jer 31:20—Is Ephraim; Ezek 18:23—not that; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zeph 3:17—will rejoice; Zech 4:10—for they; Matt 8:22—and; Matt 18:11—General; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 9:60—Let; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Luke 15:7—joy; Luke 15:30—this; Luke 19:10—General; John 5:25—when; John 8:11—go; John 15:11—my; Acts 9:17—Brother; Acts 15:3—they caused; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 6:13—alive; 2 Cor 5:14—then; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; Gal 1:24—General; Col 2:13—dead; 2 Thess 1:3—are; 1 Tim 5:6—dead; Phlm 1:11—profitable; 1 John 3:14—we have; Rev 3:1—and art

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The parable of the unjust steward;
- 14 Christ reproves the hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees;
- 19 The parable of the rich man and Lazarus the beggar.

Luke 16:1 a certain: Matt 18:23, 24; 25:14–30 a steward: Luke 8:3; 12:42; Gen 15:2; 43:19; 1 Chr 28:1; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 4:10 wasted: Luke 16:19; 15:13, 30; 19:20; Prov 18:9; Hos 2:8; Jas 4:3 Reciprocal: Gen 40:20—lifted up; Gen 47:14—Joseph brought; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; Prov 21:20—but; Prov 28:20—faithful; Eccl 5:13—riches; Matt 20:8—unto; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; John 6:12—that nothing; 1 Cor 7:31—use; Col 4:1—ye

Luke 16:2 How: Gen 3:9–11; 4:9, 10; 18:20, 21; 1 Sam 2:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:11; 1 Tim 5:24 give: Luke 12:42; Eccl 11:9, 10; 12:14; Matt 12:36; Rom 14:12; 1 Cor 4:2, 5; 2 Cor 5:10; 1 Pet 4:5, 10; 1 Tim 4:14; Rev 20:12 for: Luke 12:20; 19:21–26 Reciprocal: Gen 40:20—lifted up; Gen 47:14—Joseph brought; Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 21:16—Lo; Prov 18:9—is brother; Dan 6:2—that; Hos 2:8—her corn; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 18:23—which; Matt 20:8—unto; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Luke 8:18—from; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 12:48—For; Luke 19:15—that he; Luke 19:24—Take; Luke 19:25—Lord; Acts 5:9—How;

1 Cor 7:31—use; Heb 13:17—give account; Jas 3:1—knowing; Jas 4:3—ye may

Luke 16:3 said: Luke 18:4; Esth 6:6 What: Luke 12:17; Isa 10:3; Jer 5:31; Hos 9:5; Acts 9:6 I cannot: Prov 13:4; 15:19; 18:9; 19:15; 21:25, 26; 24:30–34; 26:13–16; 27:23–27; 29:21; 2 Thess 3:11 to beg: Luke 16:20, 22; Prov 20:4; Mark 10:46; John 9:8; Acts 3:2 Reciprocal: Luke 7:39—he spake; Luke 19:26—and from

Luke 16:4; Prov 30:9; Jer 4:22; Jas 3:15 Reciprocal: Luke 16:8—done

Luke 16:5 his: Luke 7:41, 42; Matt 18:24 Reciprocal: Gen 41:34—and take; 2 Sam 3:12—Make

Luke 16:6 measures: The word Batos in the original containeth nine gallons, three quarts. See Ezek 45:10–14. Take: Luke 16:9, 12; Titus 2:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:22—baths of wine

Luke 16:7 An hundred: Luke 20:9, 12; Song 8:11, 12 measures: “The word here interpreted a measure, in the original containeth about fourteen bushels and a pottle. Gr.” Reciprocal: Ezra 7:22—measures; Matt 18:24—owed

Luke 16:8 unjust: Luke 16:10; 18:6 done: Luke 16:4; Gen 3:1; Exod 1:10; 2 Sam 13:3; 2 Kgs 10:19; Prov 6:6–8 children of this: Luke 20:34; Ps 17:14; 1 Cor 3:18; Phil 3:19 in: Ps 49:10–19; Matt 17:26 children of light: John 12:36; Eph 5:8; 1 Thess 5:5; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 38:17—Wilt thou; Josh 9:4—work wilily; 1 Sam 29:4—Make this fellow; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 2 Sam 17:14—good counsel; 1 Kgs 20:33—the men; 2 Kgs 5:20—my master; 2 Chr 11:23—he dealt; Esth 1:22—according; Job 28:3—searcheth; Prov 2:4—searchest; Prov 12:8—commended; Eccl 2:19—wise under; Eccl 7:11—good with an inheritance; Jer 4:22—they are wise; Acts 12:20—because; Acts 27:18—the next; Acts 27:32—General; 1 Cor 2:6—not; Eph 2:2—walked according; Phil 3:7—General; Col 3:2—not; Jas 3:15—but; 1 John 4:5—are

Luke 16:9 Make: Luke 11:41; 14:14; Prov 19:17; Eccl 11:1; Isa 58:7, 8; Dan 4:27; Matt 6:19; 19:21; 25:35–40; Acts 10:4, 31; 2 Cor 9:12–15; 1 Tim 6:17–19; 2 Tim 1:16–18 of the: Luke 16:11, 13 mammon: or, riches, Prov 23:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10, 17 when: Ps 73:26; Eccl 12:3–7; Isa 57:16 into: 2 Cor 4:17, 18; 5:1; 1 Tim 6:18; Jude 21 Reciprocal: Ps 112:9—righteousness; Prov 14:24—crown; Eccl 7:11—good with an inheritance; Eccl 10:19—but; Isa 23:18—it shall; Matt 6:24—mammon; Matt 25:29—unto; Mark 4:25—General; Mark 10:21—treasure; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 12:33—provide; Luke 16:6—Take; Luke 18:22—sell; Luke 19:8—Behold; Acts 2:45—sold; Acts 4:34—for; 2 Cor 9:14—by; Col 3:2—not; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; Rev 14:13—and their

Luke 16:10 faithful in: Luke 16:11, 12; 19:17; Matt 25:21; Heb 3:2 he that is unjust: John 12:6; 13:2, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 39:6—he left; Gen 47:14—Joseph brought; Josh 1:1—Moses’ minister; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Neh 13:13—counted; Prov 28:20—faithful; Matt 24:45—is; Luke 12:48—For; Luke 16:8—unjust; Acts 4:32—ought; 1 Cor 4:2—that; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 8:12—if; Eph 1:1—which; 1 Tim 3:13—they; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Titus 2:10—showing; Heb 3:5—faithful; 3 John 5—General

Luke 16:11 in: Luke 16:9 true: Luke 12:33; 18:22; Prov 8:18, 19; Eph 3:8; Jas 2:5; Rev 3:18

Reciprocal: Exod 22:10—General; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; Matt 6:24—mammon; Luke 12:21—rich; Luke 16:10—faithful in; 2 Cor 6:10—and; 2 Cor 8:9—that ye; Col 3:2—not; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 2 Tim 1:14—good; 2 Pet 2:16—the madness

Luke 16:12 in: Luke 19:13–26; 1 Chr 29:14–16; Job 1:21; Ezek 16:16–21; Hos 2:8; Matt 25:14–29 that which is your: Luke 10:42; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 Reciprocal: Prov 8:18—durable; Luke 16:6—Take; Luke 16:10—faithful in; 2 Cor 6:10—and

Luke 16:13 servant: Luke 9:50; 11:23; Josh 24:15; Matt 4:10; 6:24; Rom 6:16–22; 8:5–8; Jas 4:4; 1 John 2:15, 16 hate: Luke 14:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:33—They feared; Prov 28:11—rich; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Hos 12:8—Yet; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 16:9—of the; 2 Tim 4:10—having; Heb 13:5—conversation

Luke 16:14 who: Luke 12:15; 20:47; Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Ezek 22:25–29; 33:31; Matt 23:14 derided: Luke 8:53; 23:35; Ps 35:15, 16; 119:51; Isa 53:3; Jer 20:7, 8; Heb 11:36; 12:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; 2 Chr 36:16—despised; Job 12:4—the just; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 22:7—laugh; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 119:36—and not to; Ps 123:3—for we are; Prov 11:12—that; Prov 14:2—but; Prov 23:9—he; Prov 28:11—rich; Isa 29:20—the scorner; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 5:40—they; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 6:25—laugh; John 1:24—were of; John 3:19—because; Acts 13:41—ye despisers; Eph 5:3—covetousness; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers; Heb 13:5—conversation

Luke 16:15 Ye: Luke 10:29; 11:39; 18:11, 21; 20:20, 47; Prov 20:6; Matt 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5, 25–27; Rom 3:20; Jas 2:21–25 God: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 29:17; 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 7:9; 139:1, 2; Jer 17:10; John 2:25; 21:17; Acts 1:18; 15:8; 1 Cor 4:5; Rev 2:23 for: Ps 10:3; 49:13, 18; Prov 16:5; Isa 1:10–14; Amos 5:21, 22; Mal 3:15; 1 Pet 3:4; 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will know; Lev 7:18—an abomination; Job 9:20—justify; Job 10:4—seest thou; Ps 32:5—have; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 119:51—proud; Prov 3:32—the froward; Prov 16:2—but; Prov 21:2—the Lord; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa 5:20—them; Isa 43:26—declare; Hos 12:8—they; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 18:35—from; Matt 23:28—ye also; Mark 2:17—They that are whole; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 1:6—righteous; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 6:25—laugh; Luke 15:7—which; Luke 18:9—which; Luke 18:14—justified; John 5:42—I know; John 12:43—they; Rom 10:3—to establish; 2 Cor 10:7—ye look; 2 Cor 10:18—not; Gal 6:12—as desire; Phil 4:8—think

Luke 16:16 Law: Luke 16:29, 31; Matt 11:9–14; John 1:45; Acts 3:18, 24, 25 the kingdom: Luke 9:2; 10:9, 11; Matt 3:2; 4:17; 10:7; Mark 1:14 and every: Luke 7:26–29; Matt 21:32; Mark 1:45; John 11:48; 12:19 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—but let; Matt 3:5—General; Matt 11:12—from; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 17:3—Elias; Luke 17:20—when the; John 5:4—first; Acts 20:25—preaching; Acts 24:14—in the law; Phil 3:14—press; Heb 4:11—Let; Rev 22:6—the holy

Luke 16:17 it: Luke 21:33; Ps 102:25–27; Isa 51:6; Matt 5:18; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 20:11; 21:1, 4 than: Isa 40:8; Rom 3:31; 1 Pet 1:25 Reciprocal: Matt 5:17—to destroy the law; John 10:35—the scripture

Luke 16:18; Matt 5:32; 19:9; Mark 10:11, 12; 1 Cor 7:4, 10–12 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—send her; Mal 2:16—the Lord

Luke 16:19 rich: Luke 12:16–21; 18:24, 25; Jas 5:1–5 clothed: Luke 16:1; 15:13; Job 21:11–15; Ps 73:3–7; Ezek 16:49; Amos 6:4–6; Rev 17:4; 18:7, 16 purple: Judg 8:26; Esth 8:15; Ezek 16:13; 27:7; Mark 15:17, 20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:29—they would; 1 Sam 25:2—man; 2 Sam 12:1—There were; Job 12:5—of him; Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 21:10—their cow; Job 31:25—rejoiced; Ps 4:6—many; Ps 73:12—these; Ps 78:30—But; Ps 92:7—it is that; Prov 1:32—and the; Prov 14:24—foolishness; Prov 19:10—Delight; Prov 19:20—be; Prov 21:20—but; Prov 22:2—rich; Prov 23:20—not; Prov 28:6—General; Prov 31:24—General; Eccl 2:1—I will; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 3:23—fine linen; Isa 5:12—the harp; Lam 4:5—brought; Joel 1:5—for; Matt 19:23—That; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Mark 8:36—what; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 6:24—for; Luke 8:18—from; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 17:27—General; Rom 11:9—their table; Rom 13:13—rioting; Phil 3:19—whose God; Col 3:2—not; 1 Tim 5:6—she; Jas 1:11—so; Jas 5:5—have lived

Luke 16:20 a certain: Luke 18:35–43; 1 Sam 2:8; Jas 1:9; 2:5 Lazarus: John 11:1 was laid: Acts 3:2 full: Luke 16:21; Job 2:7; Ps 34:19; 73:14; Isa 1:6; Jer 8:22 Reciprocal: Job 2:8—took him; Job 12:5—of him; Prov 22:2—rich; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 14:10—Art thou also; Ezek 16:49—neither; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Mark 10:46—begging; Luke 16:3—to beg; Luke 16:25—likewise; John 9:8—sat; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Luke 16:21 desiring: 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 11:27 crumbs: Matt 15:27; Mark 7:28; John 6:12 Reciprocal: Job 2:8—took him; Job 31:16—withheld; Isa 1:6—the sole; Ezek 16:49—neither; Luke 16:20—full; Luke 18:35—begging

Luke 16:22 that: Job 3:13–19; Isa 57:1, 2; Rev 14:13 was carried: Ps 91:11, 12; Matt 13:38–43; 24:31; Heb 2:14 Abraham's: Matt 8:11; John 13:23; 21:20 the rich: Luke 12:20; Job 21:13, 30–32; Ps 49:6–12, 16–19; 73:18–20; Prov 14:32; Mark 8:36; Jas 1:11; 1 Pet 2:24 and was buried: 2 Kgs 9:34, 35; Eccl 8:10; Isa 14:18; 22:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:31—lay my bones; Job 3:19—The small; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 14:10—where is he; Job 21:32—he be; Job 24:19—so doth; Ps 34:7—The angel; Ps 49:9—That he; Ps 49:19—He; Ps 73:4—no; Ps 73:17—then; Ps 116:15—Precious; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Eccl 5:13—riches; Eccl 11:3—if the tree; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Matt 10:28—able; Matt 18:10—their; Mark 10:46—begging; Mark 13:27—shall he; Luke 16:3—to beg; John 1:18—in the; John 8:21—and shall die; 1 Tim 6:7—certain; Heb 1:14—minister; Heb 6:12—inherit; Jas 2:5—Hath not; Rev 21:12—twelve angels

Luke 16:23 in hell: Ps 9:17; 16:10; 49:15; 86:13; Prov 5:5; 7:27; 9:18; 15:24; Isa 14:9, 15; Matt 5:22, 29; 18:9; 23:33; 1 Cor 15:55 marg. 2 Pet 2:4; Rev 20:13, 14 being: Luke 16:28; 8:28; Matt 8:29; Rev 14:10, 11; 20:10 seeth: Luke 13:28, 29; Matt 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:7—And the; 1 Sam 28:15—therefore; 1 Kgs 13:31—lay my bones; 2 Kgs 6:20—opened; Job 3:19—The small; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 11:20—their hope; Job 14:10—where is he; Job 14:22—his soul; Job 21:20—see; Ps 49:9—That he; Ps 49:19—He; Ps 73:17—then; Ps 112:10—wicked; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Prov 10:28—but; Prov 19:10—Delight; Eccl 2:1—I will; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 26:11—they shall; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Jer 3:2—Lift; Ezek 32:21—strong; Joel 1:5—for; Zeph 1:18—their silver; Matt 12:32—it shall not; Matt 13:42—cast; Luke 3:8—We; Luke 12:20—God; Luke 15:17—when; Luke 16:25—remember; John 1:18—in the; Acts 2:27—leave; Rom

4:12—to them; 1 Tim 6:7—certain; Rev 11:12—and their

Luke 16:24 Father: Luke 16:30; 3:8; Matt 3:9; John 8:33–39, 53–56; Rom 4:12; 9:7, 8 have: 1 Sam 28:16; Isa 27:11; Jas 2:13 in water: Isa 41:17, 18; 65:13, 14; John 4:10, 14; 7:37; Rev 7:16, 17; 22:1 and cool: Zech 14:12; Jas 3:6 for: Isa 66:24; Matt 25:41; Mark 9:43–49; 2 Thess 1:8; Rev 14:10, 11; 19:20; 20:15 Reciprocal: Job 14:22—his soul; Job 20:17—shall not see; Job 20:21—none of his meat be left; Ps 49:17—he shall; Ps 112:10—desire; Ps 119:155—for they; Prov 21:17—loveth; Prov 22:16—he that giveth; Jer 2:25—Withhold; Ezek 32:21—strong; Zech 9:11—out; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 25:8—Give; Mark 9:46—General; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 13:16—being; Luke 16:25—Son; John 4:13—Whosoever; Heb 10:27—fiery; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Luke 16:25 Son: Luke 16:24 remember: Luke 16:23; Lam 1:7; Dan 5:22, 23, 30; Mark 9:46 thy good: Luke 6:24; Job 21:13, 14; 22:18; Ps 17:14; 37:35, 36; 49:11; 73:7, 12–19; Rom 8:7; Phil 3:19; 1 John 2:15 likewise: Luke 16:20; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; 1 Thess 3:3; Heb 11:25; Rev 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 41:53—General; Deut 28:17—General; 1 Sam 2:5—full; Job 20:21—none of his meat be left; Job 21:16—Lo; Job 31:25—rejoiced; Ps 10:18—the man; Ps 42:4—When; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 77:8—Is his; Prov 14:13—General; Prov 21:17—loveth; Prov 23:18—surely; Prov 23:32—At; Eccl 7:6—as; Eccl 7:8—Better; Isa 24:11—all joy; Isa 65:13—my servants shall eat; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 16:26—gain; Matt 20:14—thine; Matt 27:4—see; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 10:42—which; John 2:10—but; John 16:22—and your; Rom 4:1—Abraham; Rom 9:7—because; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; Gal 6:7—for; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Thess 1:9—be; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 1 Tim 6:19—the time; Jas 2:5—Hath not; Jas 2:13—he; Jas 4:9—let; Jas 5:5—have lived; Rev 14:13—Yea; Rev 18:14—departed

Luke 16:26 between: 1 Sam 25:36; Ps 49:14; Ezek 28:24; Mal 3:18; 2 Thess 1:4–10; Jas 1:11, 12; 5:1–7 they pass: Luke 12:59; Ps 50:22; Matt 25:46; John 3:36; 2 Thess 1:9; Rev 20:10; 22:11 Reciprocal: Job 10:22—the shadow of death; Ps 77:8—Is his; Prov 23:32—At; Eccl 9:4—General; Isa 38:18—they that; Ezek 42:20—a separation; Matt 5:26—Thou; Matt 27:4—see; Rom 9:10—not only; 1 Cor 10:13—make; 2 Pet 1:5—beside

Luke 16:27 Reciprocal: Job 21:21—For what; Job 42:10—when; Ps 17:14—leave; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 49:13—approve their sayings; Ps 52:5—pluck; Eccl 2:18—I should

Luke 16:28 lest: Ps 49:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Job 21:21—For what; Ps 17:14—leave; Ps 37:10—wicked; Ps 52:5—pluck; Eccl 2:18—I should; Luke 16:23—being; Gal 5:3—testify; Heb 12:1—witnesses

Luke 16:29 have: Luke 16:16; Isa 8:20; 34:16; Mal 4:2–4; John 5:39–45; Acts 15:21; 17:11, 12; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 2 Pet 1:19–21 Reciprocal: Eccl 12:12—by these; Song 8:2—who; Jer 6:16—Stand; Mal 4:4—the law; Mark 8:12—Why; John 5:47—General; Acts 24:14—in the law; Acts 26:22—the prophets; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 4:1—Abraham; Rom 10:17—faith

Luke 16:30 repent: Luke 13:3, 5; Rev 16:9–11 Reciprocal: Matt 3:2—Repent; Luke 16:24—Father; Luke 24:37—General; John 11:46—General; Rom 9:7—because; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Luke 16:31 neither: John 11:43–53; 12:10, 11; 2 Cor 4:3 be persuaded: Gen 9:27 marg. Acts 19:8; 26:28; 28:23; 2 Cor 5:11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:20—believe his; 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Ps 78:32—believed; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Matt 27:40—come; Mark 16:13—neither; Luke 16:16—Law; Luke 22:67—If; John 4:48—Except; John 5:39—Search; John 5:47—General; John 6:36—That; John 9:18—General; John 11:46—General; John 12:37—General; Acts 18:4—persuaded; Gal 3:19—It was added; Heb 11:32—the prophets

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Christ teaches to avoid occasions of offence;
- 3 and to forgive one another;
- 5 The power of faith;
- 6 How we are bound to God, and not he to us;
- 11 Christ heals ten lepers;
- 22 Of the kingdom of God, and the coming of the Son of Man.

Luke 17:1 It is: Matt 16:23; 18:7; Rom 14:13, 20, 21; 16:17; 1 Cor 8:13; 10:32; 11:19; 2 Thess 2:10–12; Rev 2:14, 20; 13:14–18 Reciprocal: Matt 18:5—receive; Matt 18:6—offend; Mark 9:42—offend; 1 Cor 8:9—take; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling

Luke 17:2 better: Matt 18:6; 26:24; Mark 9:42; 1 Cor 9:15; 2 Pet 2:1–3 one: Isa 40:11; Zech 13:7; Matt 18:3–5, 10, 14; John 21:15; 1 Cor 8:11, 12; 9:22 Reciprocal: Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 10:42—one; Matt 18:5—receive; Rom 14:1—weak; Rom 14:13—put; Rom 14:21—whereby; 1 Cor 8:9—take; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling

Luke 17:3 heed: Luke 21:34; Exod 34:12; Deut 4:9, 15, 23; 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Eph 5:15; Heb 12:15; 2 John 8 If: Matt 18:15–17, 21 rebuke: Lev 19:17; Ps 141:5; Prov 9:8; 17:10; 27:5; Gal 2:11–14; Jas 5:19 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—Forgive; Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Judg 11:8—the elders; Matt 6:12—as; Luke 6:37—forgive; Col 3:13—forgiving

Luke 17:4 if: Matt 18:21, 22, 35; 1 Cor 13:4–7; Eph 4:31, 32; Col 3:12, 13 I repent: Matt 5:44; 6:12, 14, 15; 18:16; Rom 12:20; 2 Thess 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—Forgive; Exod 22:9—for all manner of trespass; Judg 11:8—the elders; Eccl 11:2—seven; Matt 18:15—if; Luke 6:37—forgive

Luke 17:5 Increase: Mark 9:24; 2 Cor 12:8–10; Phil 4:13; 2 Thess 1:3; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 1:22, 23 Reciprocal: Matt 15:28—great; Acts 3:16—through; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 1 Cor 13:2—and though I have all; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Thess 3:12—the Lord

Luke 17:6 If: Matt 17:20, 21; 21:21; Mark 9:23; 11:22, 23; 1 Cor 13:2 as: Luke 13:19; Matt 13:31, 32 Reciprocal: Josh 10:14—the Lord; Matt 14:29—he walked; Acts 3:16—through; 1 Cor 12:9—faith

Luke 17:7; Luke 13:15; 14:5; Matt 12:11 Reciprocal: Deut 15:18—a double; Matt 21:21—If ye have; Luke 22:27—General; John 13:4—laid aside; 1 Cor 9:10—that ploweth

Luke 17:8 Make: Gen 43:16; 2 Sam 12:20 and gird: Luke 12:37 Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—stood; Deut 15:18—a double; 1 Cor 9:10—that ploweth; 1 Pet 1:13—gird; Rev 3:20—will sup

Luke 17:10; 1 Chr 29:14–16; Job 22:2, 3; 35:6, 7; Ps 16:2, 3; 35:6, 7; Prov 16:2, 3; Isa 6:5; 64:6; Matt 25:30, 37–40; Rom 3:12; 11:35; 1 Cor 9:16, 17; 15:9, 10; Phil 3:8, 9; Phlm 1:11; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Num 6:18—and put it; 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; Job 10:15—righteous; Jer 32:23—they have; Ezek 1:23—which; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:12—fast; 2 Cor 12:11—though

Luke 17:11; Luke 9:51, 52; John 4:4

Luke 17:12 which: Luke 5:12; 18:13; Lev 13:45, 46; Num 5:2, 3; 12:14; 2 Kgs 5:27; 7:3; 2 Chr 26:20, 21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:3—he would; Matt 8:2—a leper; Mark 1:40—a leper; Luke 7:22—the lepers

Luke 17:13 have: Luke 18:38, 39; Matt 9:27; 15:22; 20:30, 31; Mark 9:22 Reciprocal: Luke 5:12—besought

Luke 17:14 Go: Luke 5:14; Lev 13:1, 2–46; 14:2–32; Matt 3:15; 8:4 as: 2 Kgs 5:14; Isa 65:24; Matt 8:3; John 2:5; 4:50–53; 9:7; 11:10 Reciprocal: Deut 24:8—General; Mark 1:44—show; Mark 3:5—Stretch; Luke 13:13—and immediately

Luke 17:15; Luke 17:17, 18; 2 Chr 32:24–26; Ps 30:1, 2, 11, 12; 103:1–4; 107:20–22; 116:12–15; 118:18, 19; Isa 38:19–22; John 5:14; 9:38 Reciprocal: Lev 14:3—be healed; 2 Kgs 5:15—he returned; 2 Chr 24:22—remembered; Ps 50:15—deliver; Ps 103:2—forget not; Matt 8:3—immediately; Matt 9:8—and; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 15:31—and they; Mark 2:12—glorified; Mark 5:18—prayed; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 8:39—and published; Luke 8:47—she declared; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 3:8—praising; Rom 1:21—they glorified

Luke 17:16 fell: Luke 5:8; Gen 17:3; Matt 2:11; Mark 5:33; John 5:23; Acts 10:25, 26; Rev 4:10; 5:14; 19:4, 5, 10 and he: Luke 9:52–56; 10:32–35; John 4:9, 21, 22, 39–42; 8:48; Acts 1:8; 8:5–25 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Lev 14:3—be healed; Ruth 2:10—seeing; Dan 2:46—fell; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 26:39—and fell; Mark 7:25—at; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 4:7—worship me; Luke 5:12—fell; Luke 8:41—and he fell; Luke 8:47—she declared; Luke 10:33—Samaritan; John 4:30—General; John 11:32—she fell; Col 3:15—and be

Luke 17:17 but: Gen 3:9; Ps 106:13; John 8:7–10; Rom 1:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:25—rendered; Matt 20:16—the last; Luke 17:15—General

Luke 17:18 to give: Ps 29:1, 2; 50:23; 106:13; Isa 42:12; Rev 14:7 save: Matt 8:10, 12; 15:24–28; 19:30; 20:16 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Lev 14:16—General; Deut 10:19—General; Josh 7:19—give; 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Chr 32:25—rendered; Ps 107:21—General; Mal 2:2—to give; Luke 17:15—General

Luke 17:19 thy faith: Luke 7:50; 8:48; 18:42; Matt 9:22; Mark 5:34; 10:52

Luke 17:20 when the: Luke 10:11; 16:16; 19:11; Acts 1:6, 7 observation: or, outward

show, Luke 17:23, 24; Dan 2:44; Zech 4:6; John 18:36 Reciprocal: Isa 42:2—General; Dan 2:45—without hands; Matt 12:19—General; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 20:21—in thy; Matt 21:43—The kingdom; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; Acts 1:3—speaking; Rom 14:17—kingdom; Heb 12:28—a kingdom

Luke 17:21 Lo here: Luke 21:8; Matt 24:23–28; Mark 13:21 the kingdom: Rom 14:17; Col 1:27 within you: or, among you, Luke 10:9–11; Matt 12:28; John 1:26 Reciprocal: Matt 20:21—in thy; Matt 21:43—The kingdom; Luke 13:18—the kingdom; Luke 17:23—General; John 18:36—My kingdom is; Acts 1:3—speaking; Rom 2:29—which; Heb 12:28—a kingdom

Luke 17:22 when: Luke 5:35; 13:35; Matt 9:15; John 7:33–36; 8:21–24; 12:35; 13:33; 16:5–7, 16–22; 17:11–13 Reciprocal: Jer 30:3—the days; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Luke 17:26—the days of the Son; John 7:34—General; Heb 8:8—the days

Luke 17:23; Luke 17:21; 21:8; Matt 24:23–26; Mark 13:21–23 Reciprocal: Luke 17:20—observation; John 7:34—General

Luke 17:24 as: Job 37:3, 4; Zech 9:14; Matt 24:27 in: Mal 3:1, 2; 4:1, 2; Matt 24:30; 25:31; 26:64; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Thess 2:2, 8; Jas 5:8; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Job 36:30—he; Matt 24:23—General; Mark 13:21—General; Luke 17:20—observation; Luke 17:26—the days of the Son; Luke 17:30—General; Acts 2:5—under; Rev 18:1—and the

Luke 17:25 must: Luke 9:22; 18:31, 33; 24:25, 26, 46; Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:18, 19; Mark 8:31; 9:31; 10:33 rejected: 1 Sam 8:7; 10:19; Isa 53:3; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10; John 1:11; 12:38 Reciprocal: Judg 21:21—dance; John 12:48—rejecteth

Luke 17:26 as: Gen 7:7–23, Noah, Job 22:15–18; Matt 24:37–39; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 3:19, 20; 2 Pet 2:5; 3:6 the days of the Son: Luke 17:22, 24; 18:8 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 7:1—Come; Gen 7:23—every living substance; Josh 8:22—let none; Judg 9:27—did eat; 1 Kgs 1:41—as they; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 34:20—troubled; Eccl 1:10—it hath; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 22:13—behold; Matt 22:5—one; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 14:18—I have; Acts 24:25—when; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace

Luke 17:27; Luke 12:19, 20; 16:19–23; Deut 6:10–12; 8:12–14; 1 Sam 25:36–38; Job 21:9–13; Isa 21:4; 22:12–14; 1 Thess 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:14—Make; Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 7:7—General; Gen 7:10—waters; Gen 7:21—General; Gen 7:23—every living substance; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Chr 18:2—Ahab; Job 1:13—when; Job 22:15—the old way; Prov 23:34—thou; Eccl 2:5—I planted; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 47:8—I shall not; Jer 16:8—General; Matt 24:37—General; Luke 3:36—Noe; Luke 20:34—marry; Rom 13:13—rioting; 1 Thess 5:3—then; 2 Pet 2:5—spared; 2 Pet 3:6—General

Luke 17:28; Gen 13:13; 18:20, 21; 19:4–15; Ezek 16:49, 50; Jas 5:1–5 Reciprocal: Gen 4:17—and he; Gen 19:14—as one; Gen 19:24—the Lord; Deut 8:12—and hast built; Judg 20:41—were amazed; Job 21:13—They; Jer 50:40—General; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Rom 13:13—rioting; 2 Pet 2:6—turning

Luke 17:29; Gen 19:16–25; Deut 29:23–25; Isa 1:9; 13:19; Jer 50:40; Hos 11:8; Amos 4:11;

Zeph 2:9; Matt 11:23, 24; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7; Rev 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:17—and he; Gen 19:24—the Lord; Job 21:13—They; Job 22:20—the fire; Ps 11:6—Upon; Isa 34:9—General; Jer 20:16—as; Rev 20:9—and fire

Luke 17:30; Luke 17:24; 21:22, 27, 34–36; Matt 24:3, 27–31; 26:64; Mark 13:26; 2 Thess 1:7; 1 Pet 1:13; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Job 22:20—the fire; Isa 1:9—we should; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 1 Pet 4:13—when

Luke 17:31 he which: The flat-roofed eastern houses have stairs on the outside, by which a person may ascend and descend without coming into the house; and in walled cities they usually form continued terraces, from one end of the city to the other, terminating at the gates; so that one may pass along the tops of the houses and escape out of the city without coming down into the street. Job 2:4; Jer 45:5; Matt 6:25; 16:26; 24:17–21; Mark 13:14–16; Phil 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—look; Gen 19:26—looked; Gen 45:20—stuff; 1 Sam 20:38—General; Job 34:27—turned; Jer 48:6—Flee; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 9:62—No; Luke 21:21—flee

Luke 17:32; Gen 19:17, 26; 1 Cor 10:6–12; Heb 10:38, 39; 2 Pet 2:18–22 Reciprocal: Num 14:4—General; Deut 24:9—Remember; 1 Sam 20:38—General; Job 34:27—turned; Ps 44:18—heart; Matt 21:41—He will; Luke 9:62—No; 2 Tim 4:10—having

Luke 17:33; Luke 9:24, 25; Matt 10:39; 16:25; Mark 8:35–37; John 12:25; Rev 2:10

Luke 17:34 I tell: Luke 13:3, 5, 24; Isa 42:9; Matt 24:25; Mark 13:23; 14:29 in: Matt 24:40, 41 two; Ps 26:9; 28:3; Jer 45:5; Ezek 9:4–6; Mal 3:16–18; Rom 11:4–7; 1 Thess 4:16, 17; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Jer 6:11—for even; Jer 16:16—every mountain; Luke 23:39—General

Luke 17:35 grinding: Exod 11:5; Judg 16:21 Reciprocal: Isa 47:2—the millstones

Luke 17:36 “This verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies.”

Luke 17:37 wheresoever: Job 39:29, 30; Dan 9:26, 27; Amos 9:1–4; Zech 13:8, 9; 14:2; Matt 24:28; 1 Thess 2:16; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal: Hab 1:8—they; Luke 21:35—dwell

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Of the importunate widow;
- 9 Of the Pharisee and the publican;
- 15 Of Children brought to Christ;
- 18 A ruler would follow Christ, but is hindered by his riches;
- 28 The reward of them that leave all for his sake;
- 31 He foretells his death;
- 35 and restores a blind man to his sight.

Luke 18:1 that: Luke 11:5–8; 21:36; Gen 32:9–12, 24–26; Job 27:8–10; Ps 55:16, 17; 65:2; 86:3 marg. Ps 102:17; 142:5–7; Jer 29:12; Rom 12:12; Eph 6:18; Phil 4:6; Col 4:2, 12; 1 Thess 5:17 and not: Ps 27:13; Jonah 2:7; Gal 6:9; Heb 12:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—I have; Gen 18:31—General; Gen 32:26—I will not; Exod 17:11—General; Deut 9:14—Let

me; 1 Sam 1:12—continued praying; 1 Kgs 8:28—Yet have thou; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go up; 2 Kgs 6:33—wait for the; 2 Chr 6:19—Have respect; Job 15:4—restrainest; Job 27:10—will he always; Ps 27:4—seek; Ps 80:4—how long; Ps 116:2—therefore; Ps 123:2—so our eyes; Isa 40:31—not faint; Isa 62:6—keep; Dan 6:20—serve; Joel 1:19—to thee; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 15:25—came; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Matt 26:44—prayed; Mark 10:48—but; Mark 11:24—What; Mark 14:39—he went; Luke 11:8—because of; Luke 11:10—General; Luke 18:39—but; Acts 1:14—all; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Acts 12:5—prayer was made without ceasing; Rom 1:9—that; 2 Thess 3:13—be not weary; 1 Tim 5:5—continueth; Jas 5:16—The effectual; Rev 2:3—hast not; Rev 13:10—Here

Luke 18:2 city: Gr. certain city which: Luke 18:4; Exod 18:21, 22; 2 Chr 19:3–9; Job 29:7–17; Ps 8:1–4; Jer 22:16, 17; Ezek 22:6–8; Mic 3:1–3; Rom 3:14–18 regarded: Prov 29:7; Isa 33:8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:18—I fear God; Neh 5:15—because; Ps 68:5—a judge; Prov 19:28—scorneth; Isa 1:23—they judge; Acts 24:10—a judge; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying

Luke 18:3 a widow: Deut 27:19; 2 Sam 14:5–24; Job 22:9; 29:13; Isa 1:17, 21–23; Jer 5:28 Avenge: Luke 18:7, 8; Rom 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:4—Help; 2 Kgs 6:26—my lord; 2 Kgs 8:3—General; Job 35:9—they make; Ps 94:7—they say; Jer 21:12—deliver; Acts 25:15—when

Luke 18:4 he said: Luke 12:17; 16:3; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 42:18—I fear God; Exod 18:21—such as; Judg 14:17—she lay; Ps 73:9—tongue; Ps 94:7—they say; Luke 7:39—he spake; Luke 12:18—General; Luke 18:2—which; Phil 3:19—whose glory

Luke 18:5 because: Luke 11:8; Judg 16:16; 2 Sam 13:24–27 weary: Luke 18:39; Matt 15:23; Mark 10:47, 48 Reciprocal: Judg 14:17—she lay; Neh 6:4—four times; Ps 63:8—followeth

Luke 18:6 Reciprocal: Luke 12:18—General; Luke 16:8—unjust

Luke 18:7 shall: Luke 11:13; Matt 7:11 avenge: 1 Sam 24:12–15; 26:10, 11; Ps 9:8; 10:15–18; 54:1–7; Jer 20:11–13; 2 Thess 1:6; Rev 6:10; 18:20 which: Luke 2:37; Ps 88:1; 1 Thess 3:10; 1 Tim 5:5; 2 Tim 1:3; Rev 7:15 though: Ps 13:1, 2; Hab 2:3; Heb 10:35–37 Reciprocal: Exod 22:23—they cry at all; Deut 32:35—the things; Josh 10:13—until; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 1 Kgs 8:28—Yet have thou; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go again; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; 2 Kgs 13:24—Hazaël; Neh 1:6—day and night; Neh 5:1—a great cry; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Job 1:5—continually; Ps 1:2—day; Ps 6:3—how; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 10:18—judge; Ps 22:2—I cry; Ps 25:5—on thee; Ps 86:3—for I; Isa 5:7—a cry; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 40:27—my judgment; Isa 42:14—long time; Isa 60:22—I the Lord; Jer 15:15—remember; Joel 1:19—to thee; Joel 3:4—swiftly; Mark 13:27—his elect; Luke 18:3—Avenge; Acts 9:11—for; Rom 8:33—of God's; Phil 4:6—in; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 2:9—night; Jas 5:4—the cries; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 2 Pet 3:9—is not

Luke 18:8 he will: Ps 46:5; 143:7–9; 2 Pet 2:3; 3:8, 9 when: Matt 24:9–13, 24; 1 Thess 5:1–3; Heb 10:23–26; Jas 5:1–8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:20—children; Deut 32:35—the things; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; 2 Sam 18:31—the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Ps 9:12—he forgetteth; Ps 10:18—judge; Ps 31:2—deliver; Prov 20:6—proclaim; Isa 40:27—my judgment; Jer 15:15—remember; Hab 2:3—it will surely; Matt 10:23—till; Matt 16:28—see; Matt 25:5—they; Luke 17:26—the days of the Son; Luke 18:3—Avenge; 2 Thess 3:2—for; Heb

10:37—General; Jas 5:7—unto; Rev 6:10—they cried; Rev 18:20—God

Luke 18:9 which: Luke 10:29; 15:29; 16:15; Prov 30:12; Isa 65:5; 66:5; John 9:28, 34; Rom 7:9; 9:31, 32; 10:3; Phil 3:4–6 that they were righteous: or, as being righteous and despised: Luke 18:11; 7:39; 15:2, 30; 19:7; John 7:47–49; 8:48; Acts 22:21; Rom 14:10 Reciprocal: Lev 13:32—yellow hair; Deut 25:3—vile unto thee; 1 Sam 15:30—that I may worship; Job 22:29—he shall; Prov 11:12—that; Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Prov 16:2—the ways; Song 8:1—I should not be despised; Isa 43:26—declare; Isa 58:3—have we fasted; Ezek 33:13—if he; Matt 9:14—Why; Luke 15:7—which; Rom 3:9—are we; Rom 3:27—Where; Rom 11:18—Boast not; Rom 12:12—continuing; Rom 14:3—despise; 1 Cor 4:10—but we; 2 Cor 1:9—that; Gal 3:10—as many

Luke 18:10 into: Luke 1:9, 10; 19:46; 1 Kgs 8:30; Acts 3:1 a Pharisee: Luke 7:29, 30; Matt 21:31, 32; Acts 23:6–8; 26:5; Phil 3:5 Reciprocal: Prov 25:14—boasteth; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 6:5—thou shalt not; Luke 5:32—General; John 9:34—and dost; 2 Cor 10:18—not

Luke 18:11 stood: Ps 134:1; 135:2; Matt 6:5; Mark 11:25 God: Isa 1:15; 58:2; Jer 2:28, 35; Ezek 33:31; Mic 3:11; 1 Cor 4:7, 8; 15:9, 10; 1 Tim 1:12–16; Rev 3:17 as: Luke 20:47; Isa 65:5; Matt 3:7–10; 19:18–20; Gal 3:10; Phil 3:6; Jas 2:9–12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:13—I have performed; 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; Ps 51:17—a broken spirit; Ps 123:3—Have mercy; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 13:7—is that maketh himself rich; Prov 20:6—proclaim; Prov 21:2—right; Prov 26:12—a man; Prov 30:12—that are; Ezek 16:56—was not; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Matt 7:3—why; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Matt 18:17—a publican; Matt 19:20—All; Matt 20:12—borne; Mark 2:16—How; Mark 10:20—General; Mark 10:31—General; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 5:30—General; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 15:30—this; Luke 16:15—Ye; Luke 18:9—and despised; Luke 18:21—General; John 4:23—true; Acts 10:28—but; Rom 2:23—that makest; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 5:11—or an extortioner; 2 Cor 10:12—we dare not; Gal 6:3—if; Gal 6:4—and not

Luke 18:12 fast: Luke 17:10; Num 23:4; 1 Sam 15:13; 2 Kgs 10:16; Isa 1:15; 58:2, 3; Zech 7:5, 6; Matt 6:1, 5, 16; 9:14; 15:7–9; Rom 3:27; 10:1–3; 1 Cor 1:29; Gal 1:14; Eph 2:9; 1 Tim 4:8 I give: Luke 11:42; Lev 27:30–33; Num 18:24; Mal 3:8; Matt 23:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—tithes; Deut 12:6—tithes; Prov 21:2—right; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Matt 19:20—All; Matt 20:12—borne; Mark 2:18—Why; Mark 10:20—General; Luke 5:33—Why; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:21—General; Rev 3:17—I am

Luke 18:13 standing: Luke 5:8; 7:6, 7; 17:12; Ezra 9:6; Job 42:6; Ps 40:12; Isa 6:5; Ezek 16:63; Dan 9:7–9; Acts 2:37 but: Luke 23:48; Jer 31:18, 19; 2 Cor 7:11 God: Ps 25:7, 11; 41:4; 51:1–3; 86:15, 16; 119:41; 130:3, 4, 7; Dan 9:5, 9–11, 18, 19; Heb 4:16; 8:12 a sinner: Luke 15:18–21; 23:40–43; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 19, 23; Ps 106:6; Isa 1:18; 64:5, 6; Matt 9:13; Rom 5:8, 20, 21; 1 Tim 1:15; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 33:10—worshipped; Job 33:27—I; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 123:1—lift I; Prov 16:19—to be; Isa 66:2—to this; Lam 1:20—for; Lam 3:29—if; Ezek 20:43—and ye shall; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Dan 4:34—lifted; Dan 9:15—we have sinned; Hos 14:2—General; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 15:22—Have; Matt 15:27—Truth; Matt 19:30—General; Luke 3:12—General; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 4:10—thou wouldst; John 11:41—And Jesus; John 17:1—and lifted; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; 1 Tim 1:16—for a

Luke 18:14 went: Luke 5:24, 25; 7:47–50; 1 Sam 1:18; Eccl 9:7 justified: Luke 10:29; 16:15; Job 9:20; 25:4; Ps 143:2; Isa 45:25; 53:11; Rom 3:20; 4:5; 5:1; 8:33; Gal 2:16; Jas 2:21–25 every: Luke 1:52; 14:11; Exod 18:11; Job 22:29; 40:9–13; Ps 138:6; Prov 3:34; 15:33; 16:18, 19; 18:12; 29:23; Isa 2:11–17; 57:15; Dan 4:37; Hab 2:4; Matt 5:3; 23:12; Jas 4:6, 10; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—humbled; Deut 8:2—to humble; 1 Kgs 1:5—exalted; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; 2 Chr 33:12—humbled; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 18:27—bring; Ps 40:12—mine; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov 11:2—pride; Prov 21:4—An high look; Prov 25:7—than; Isa 40:4—valley; Isa 66:2—to this; Jer 13:9—the pride; Lam 1:20—for; Dan 5:20—when; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 20:26—it; Mark 9:35—If; Mark 10:43—whosoever; John 4:10—thou wouldest; John 9:41—If; Acts 13:39—by; Rom 2:13—justified; Rom 11:20—Be; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Phil 2:3—but; 1 Tim 1:16—for a

Luke 18:15 they brought: 1 Sam 1:24; Matt 19:13–15; Mark 10:13–16 they rebuked: Luke 9:49, 50, 54 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:25—brought; 2 Chr 33:12—humbled; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 18:39—rebuked

Luke 18:16 Suffer: Gen 47:10–14; 21:4; Deut 29:11; 31:12; 2 Chr 20:13; Jer 32:39; Acts 2:39; 1 Cor 7:14 for: Matt 18:3, 4; 1 Cor 14:20; 1 Pet 2:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:25—brought; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Matt 19:14—Suffer; Mark 10:13—they; Mark 10:14—Suffer

Luke 18:17; Ps 131:1, 2; Mark 10:15; 1 Pet 1:14 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 18:3—and become; Matt 19:14—Suffer; John 9:34—and dost; 1 Cor 3:18—let

Luke 18:18 a certain: Matt 19:16–30; Mark 10:17–31 Good: Luke 6:46; Ezek 33:31; Mal 1:6; John 13:13–15 what: Luke 10:25; Acts 2:37; 16:30 Reciprocal: Matt 9:18—ruler; Luke 7:40—Master; Heb 9:15—eternal; 1 Pet 3:9—that

Luke 18:19; Luke 1:35; 11:13; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 7:26; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Ps 119:68—good; Mark 10:18—Why; John 7:12—is a

Luke 18:20 knowest: Luke 10:26–28; Isa 8:20; Matt 19:17–19; Mark 10:18, 19; Rom 3:20; 7:7–11 Do not commit: Exod 20:12–17; Deut 5:16–21; Rom 13:9; Gal 3:10–13; Eph 6:2; Col 3:20; Jas 2:8–11 Reciprocal: Deut 5:18—General; Mal 1:6—son; Matt 19:18—Thou shalt do; Luke 15:29—Lo; Jas 2:11—Do not commit

Luke 18:21; Luke 18:11, 12; 15:7, 29; Matt 19:20, 21; Mark 10:20, 21; Rom 10:2, 3; Phil 3:6 Reciprocal: Luke 16:15—Ye; Rom 7:9—For I

Luke 18:22 one: Luke 10:42; Ps 27:4; Phil 3:13; 2 Pet 3:8 sell: Luke 12:33; 16:9; Matt 6:19, 20; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34–37; 1 Tim 6:18, 19 and come: Luke 9:23, 57–62; Matt 19:21, 27, 28 Reciprocal: Ps 112:9—dispersed; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 58:10—thou draw; Matt 18:8—if; Matt 19:20—what; Mark 8:34—follow; Mark 10:21—One thing; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 5:27—Follow me; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 9:58—Jesus; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 14:33—General; Luke 16:11—true; Luke 19:8—Behold; John 12:5—and given; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Heb 13:16—communicate; Jas 1:4—wanting; 2 Pet 1:9—lacketh

Luke 18:23 he was very sorrowful: Luke 8:14; 12:15; 19:8; 21:34; Judg 18:23, 24; Job 31:24,

25; Ezek 33:31; Matt 19:22; Mark 10:22; Eph 5:5; Phil 3:8; Col 3:5; 1 John 2:15 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:13—riches; Matt 13:44—for joy; Matt 18:8—if; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 9:58—Jesus; Luke 14:33—General

Luke 18:24 he was: Mark 6:26; 2 Cor 7:9, 10 How: Deut 6:10–12; 8:11–17; Ps 10:3; 73:5–12; Prov 11:28; 18:11; 30:9; Jer 2:31; 5:5; Matt 19:23–25; Mark 10:23–27; 1 Cor 1:26, 27; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jas 2:5–7; 5:1–6 Reciprocal: Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 13:22—seed; Matt 13:44—for joy; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 16:19—rich; Luke 19:2—and he

Luke 18:25 a camel: Some render a cable; but it may justly be doubted whether καμηλος [G2574] ever was so translated before, for the word for a cable, as the scholiast on Aristophanes expressly affirms, is written καμιλος, not with an “e” η, but with an “i” ι. Some few manuscripts, it is true, have got the word καμιλος into the text, but it is evidently an attempted improvement. Matt 23:24 Reciprocal: Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Matt 19:24—It; Mark 10:25—General; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 16:19—rich; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty

Luke 18:26 Who: Luke 13:23 Reciprocal: Mark 10:24—astonished; Mark 10:26—Who

Luke 18:27; Luke 1:37; Gen 18:14; Job 42:2; Jer 32:17; Dan 4:35; Zech 8:6; Matt 19:26; Eph 1:19, 20; 2:4–10 Reciprocal: Matt 17:20—nothing; Mark 10:24—astonished; Mark 10:27—With men; Acts 26:8—General

Luke 18:28; Luke 5:11; Matt 4:19–22; 9:9; 19:27; Mark 10:28; Phil 3:7 Reciprocal: Prov 20:6—proclaim; Matt 4:20—General; Matt 13:46—went; Mark 1:18—forsook; Luke 14:33—General; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow

Luke 18:29 There: Luke 14:26–28; Deut 33:9; Matt 10:37–39; 19:28–30; Mark 10:29–31 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:11—and how; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 6:33—and all; Matt 19:29—every; Luke 14:20—General

Luke 18:30 manifold more: Luke 12:31, 32; Job 42:10; Ps 37:16; 63:4, 5; 84:10–12; 119:72, 103, 111, 127, 162; Rom 6:21–23; 1 Tim 4:8; 6:6; Heb 13:5, 6; Rev 2:10, 17; 3:21 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:11—and how; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; Matt 6:33—and all; Matt 19:29—every; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 14:20—General; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; 1 John 2:25—General

Luke 18:31 Behold: Luke 9:22; 24:6, 7; Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:17–19; Mark 8:31, 9, 30, 31; 10:32–34 and: Luke 24:44–46; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Mark 1:2—written; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 10:33—and the Son; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 19:28—he went; Luke 22:37—this; John 3:14—even; John 6:45—written; John 18:4—knowing; John 19:28—Jesus; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate; Acts 13:29—when; Acts 20:22—not; Acts 26:23—Christ; Rom 1:4—according; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil

Luke 18:32 delivered: Luke 23:1, 11; Matt 27:2; Mark 15:1; John 18:28, 30, 35; Acts 3:13 mocked: Luke 22:63–65; 23:11, 35; Isa 50:6; 52:14; 53:3; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67; 27:28–30; Mark 14:65; 15:17–20; John 18:22; 19:1–5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Ps 2:1—Why; Ps 73:16—too painful for me; Matt 27:26—scourged; Matt 27:30—General;

Matt 27:41—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; John 18:32—the saying; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; Heb 11:36—mockings

Luke 18:33 and the: Luke 24:7, 21; Matt 27:63; 1 Cor 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Matt 17:9—until; Matt 26:32—I am; Matt 27:2—delivered; Matt 27:26—scourged; Matt 27:30—General; Mark 9:10—what; Mark 15:1—and delivered; Mark 15:15—when; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 17:25—must; John 18:32—the saying; John 19:1—scourged; John 20:9—they

Luke 18:34; Luke 2:50; 9:45; 24:25, 45; Mark 9:32; John 10:6; 12:16; 16:1–19 Reciprocal: Dan 12:8—but; Matt 15:16—General; Matt 17:9—until; Matt 26:32—I am; Mark 9:10—what; John 16:17—said; John 20:9—they; Acts 7:25—but

Luke 18:35 as: Matt 20:29, 30; Mark 10:46, 47 begging: Luke 16:20, 21; 1 Sam 2:8; John 9:8; Acts 3:2 Reciprocal: Mark 2:1—and it; Luke 7:22—how

Luke 18:36 he: Luke 15:26; Matt 21:10, 11 Reciprocal: Mark 10:47—Jesus; Mark 14:22—this; Acts 2:12—What

Luke 18:37 they: Mark 2:1–3; John 12:35, 36; 2 Cor 6:2 Jesus: Luke 2:51; Matt 2:23; John 1:45; 19:19; Acts 2:22; 4:10 Reciprocal: Mark 10:47—Jesus

Luke 18:38 Jesus: Ps 62:12; Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1; Jer 23:5; Matt 9:27; 12:23; 15:22; 21:9, 15; 22:42–45; Rom 1:3; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Prov 19:7—he; Luke 17:13—have; Luke 20:41—Christ

Luke 18:39 rebuked: Luke 18:15; 8:49; 11:52; 19:39 but: Luke 11:8–10; 18:1; Gen 32:26–28; Ps 141:1; Jer 29:12, 13; Matt 7:7; 26:40–44; 2 Cor 12:8 Reciprocal: Isa 62:6—keep; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 15:22—son; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Mark 10:48—many; Luke 17:13—have; Luke 18:5—weary; Luke 20:41—Christ

Luke 18:40; Matt 20:31–34; Mark 10:48–52 Reciprocal: Mark 10:49—stood; John 1:38—What

Luke 18:41 What: 1 Kgs 3:5–15; Matt 20:21, 22; Rom 8:25; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: Esth 5:3—What; Ps 146:8—openeth; Mark 10:51—What; John 1:38—What; John 5:6—Wilt

Luke 18:42 Receive: Ps 33:9; 107:20; Matt 8:3; 15:28 thy faith: Luke 7:50; 8:48; 17:19 Reciprocal: Ps 146:8—openeth; Matt 9:22—thy; Mark 5:34—thy faith; Mark 7:34—Be opened

Luke 18:43 he: Ps 30:2; 146:8; Isa 29:18, 19; 35:5; 42:16; 43:8; Matt 9:28–30; 11:5; 21:14; John 9:5–7, 39, 40; Acts 26:18 followed: Luke 4:39; 5:26; 17:15–18; Ps 103:1–3; 107:8, 15, 21, 22, 31, 32; Isa 43:7, 8, 21; Acts 4:21; 11:18; Gal 1:24; 2 Thess 1:10–12; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Matt 15:28—be it; Matt 15:31—and they; Matt 20:34—and they; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 13:13—and immediately; Acts 3:8—praising

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Of Zacchaeus a publican;
- 11 The ten pieces of money;
- 28 Christ rides into Jerusalem with triumph;
- 41 weeps over it;
- 45 drives the buyers and sellers out of the temple;
- 47 teaching daily in it. The rulers seek to destroy him, but fear the people.

Luke 19:1 Jericho: Josh 2:1; 6:1–25, 26, 27; 1 Kgs 16:34; 2 Kgs 2:18–22 Reciprocal: Josh 18:21—Jericho; 2 Kgs 2:4—Jericho

Luke 19:2 the chief: Αρχιτελωνης [G754], rather, “a chief publican,” or tax gatherer. Probably Zacchaeus, who appears from his name to have been a Jew, farmed the revenue of the district around Jericho, having others under him, who either rented of him smaller portions, or were employed as servants to collect the taxes. and he: Luke 18:24–27; 2 Chr 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 9:9—named; Matt 18:17—a publican; John 12:21—we would; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Luke 19:3 he sought: Luke 9:7–9; 23:8; John 12:21 because: Luke 12:25 Reciprocal: Matt 18:17—a publican; Mark 5:24—and thronged; Acts 24:24—he sent

Luke 19:4 climbed: Luke 5:19 a sycamore: 1 Kgs 10:27; 1 Chr 27:28; Isa 9:10; Amos 7:14 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 9:27—the sycamore; 1 Cor 13:7—hopeth

Luke 19:5 he looked: Ps 139:1–3; Ezek 16:6; John 1:48; 4:7–10 Zacchaeus: Eccl 9:10; 2 Cor 6:1 for: Luke 19:10; Gen 18:3–5; 19:1–3; Ps 101:2, 3; John 14:23; Eph 3:17; Heb 13:2; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Luke 22:11—Where is; John 1:38—turned; John 4:40—he abode; Rom 2:4—goodness

Luke 19:6 he: Luke 2:16; Gen 18:6, 7; Ps 119:59, 60; Gal 1:15, 16 joyfully: Luke 5:29; Isa 64:5; Acts 2:41; 16:15, 34 Reciprocal: Matt 13:44—for joy; Luke 8:40—the people; Acts 28:7—who

Luke 19:7 they all: Luke 5:30; 7:34, 39; 15:2; 18:9–14; Matt 9:11; 21:28–31 Reciprocal: Matt 5:46—publicans; Matt 10:11—inquire; Matt 11:19—a friend; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Mark 2:16—How; Luke 7:37—which; John 6:41—murmured; John 9:24—a sinner; 1 Cor 10:27—bid; 1 Tim 1:16—for a

Luke 19:8 Behold: Luke 3:8–13; 11:41; 12:33; 16:9; 18:22, 23; Ps 41:1; Acts 2:44–46; 4:34, 35; 2 Cor 8:7, 8; 1 Tim 6:17, 18; Jas 1:10, 11 by false: Luke 3:14; Exod 20:16 I restore: Exod 22:1–4; Lev 6:1–6; 1 Sam 12:3; 2 Sam 12:6; Prov 6:31 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Lev 5:16—make; Lev 6:5—restore; Num 5:7—with the principal; Neh 5:12—We will restore; Job 20:10—his hands; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 33:15—despiseth; Isa 58:7—to deal; Ezek 18:17—hath taken; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Ezek 33:15—give; Matt 5:23—rememberest; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 3:13—Exact; Acts 2:45—sold; Acts 26:20—and do; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow; Eph 4:28—steal no more

Luke 19:9 unto him: Rather, as Elsner renders προς [G4314], αυτον [G847], concerning

him; for our Lord speaks of him in the third person. This day: Luke 2:30; 13:30; John 4:38–42; Acts 16:30–32; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Pet 2:10 forsomuch: Luke 13:16; Rom 4:11, 12, 16; Gal 3:7, 14, 29 Reciprocal: Josh 2:18—thy father; Jer 23:6—Judah; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Luke 10:5—General; Luke 15:5—when; John 4:53—and himself; Acts 16:33—and was; Acts 26:20—and do; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Luke 19:10; Luke 5:31, 32; 15:4–7, 32; Ezek 34:16; Matt 1:21; 9:12, 13; 10:6; 15:24; 18:11; Rom 5:6; 1 Tim 1:13–16; Heb 7:25; 1 John 4:9–14 Reciprocal: Gen 37:16—seek; Ps 119:176—seek; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Jer 23:6—Judah; Ezek 34:11—search; Mic 4:6—and I; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Mark 2:16—How; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 9:56—the Son; Luke 15:8—and seek; Luke 15:24—he; Luke 19:5—for; Luke 23:43—To day; John 1:43—and findeth; John 3:15—not; John 3:17—but; John 4:34—My meat; John 5:34—that; John 10:10—I am; John 12:47—for; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 11:14—all; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 6:17—rich

Luke 19:11 they thought: Luke 17:20; Acts 1:6; 2 Thess 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Dan 7:14—given; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 13:31—put; Matt 20:21—in thy; John 11:35—General; Acts 3:20—General

Luke 19:12 A certain: Matt 25:14–30; Mark 13:34–37 a far: Luke 20:9; 24:51; Matt 21:38; Mark 12:1; 16:19; Acts 1:9, 10 to: Matt 28:18; John 18:37; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:22 and: Acts 1:11; 17:31; Heb 9:28; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Num 24:19—shall destroy; Ps 99:1—Lord; Song 8:14—Make haste; Dan 7:14—given; Matt 18:23—which; Matt 21:33—went; 1 Tim 4:14—Neglect; 2 Tim 4:1—his kingdom

Luke 19:13 his: Matt 25:14; John 12:26; Gal 1:10; Jas 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1 delivered: Matt 25:15; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 12:7–11, 28, 29; 1 Pet 4:9–11 pounds: “Mina, here translated a pound, is 12, 1/2 oz., which, according to 5s. the ounce, is 3p 2s. 6d.” Reciprocal: Dan 6:2—and the; Luke 16:12—in; Luke 19:20—Lord; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 2 Tim 1:6—that; 1 Pet 4:10—every

Luke 19:14; Luke 19:27; 1 Sam 8:7; Ps 2:1–3; Isa 49:7; Zech 11:8; John 1:11; 15:18, 23, 24; Acts 3:14, 15; 4:27, 28; 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Exod 2:14—Who; Num 16:13—thou make; Deut 20:11—tributaries; 2 Sam 20:1—We have; 2 Sam 22:41—I might; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; Ps 2:3—General; Ps 18:17—them; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 99:1—Lord; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 44:16—we; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 23:37—and ye; Matt 25:15—talents; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Acts 7:35—Moses; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

Luke 19:15 having: Ps 2:4–6 money: Gr. silver, and so, Luke 19:23 that he: Luke 12:48; 16:2–13; Matt 18:23–35; 25:19; Rom 14:10–12; 1 Cor 4:1–5 Reciprocal: Luke 12:42—Who; Col 4:1—ye; 2 Tim 4:1—his kingdom

Luke 19:16 Lord: 1 Chr 29:14–16; 1 Cor 15:10; Col 1:28, 29; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Jas 2:18–26 Reciprocal: Gen 41:42—a gold chain; 1 Chr 29:16—all this store; Matt 25:20—behold; 2 Cor 9:6—He which soweth sparingly

Luke 19:17 Well: Gen 39:4; 1 Sam 2:30; Matt 25:21; Rom 2:29; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Tim 2:10; 1 Pet 1:7; 5:4 been: Luke 16:10; 22:30; Matt 25:21; Rev 2:26–29 Reciprocal: Gen 39:6—he left;

Matt 24:45—is; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 25:20—behold; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 12:44—that he will; Luke 22:29—General; John 5:44—and; John 12:43—the praise of God; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Tim 3:13—they

Luke 19:18 thy: Matt 13:23; Mark 4:20; 2 Cor 8:12 Reciprocal: Matt 25:22—I have

Luke 19:19 Be: Isa 3:10; 1 Cor 3:8; 15:41, 42, 58; 2 Cor 9:6; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Matt 25:22—I have

Luke 19:20 Lord: Luke 19:13; 3:9; 6:46; Prov 26:13–16; Matt 25:24; Jas 4:17 Reciprocal: Matt 25:18—and hid; Luke 16:1—wasted; Luke 19:37—at

Luke 19:21 I feared: Exod 20:19, 20; 1 Sam 12:20; Matt 25:24, 25; Rom 8:15; 2 Tim 1:7; Jas 2:10; 1 John 4:18 because: 1 Sam 6:19–21; 2 Sam 6:9–11; Job 21:14, 15; Ezek 18:25–29; Mal 3:14, 15; Rom 8:7; Jude 15 Reciprocal: Deut 1:27—The Lord hated us; Ezek 33:17—General; Luke 15:29—yet; Luke 16:2—for; John 4:37—One

Luke 19:22 Out: 2 Sam 1:16; Job 15:5, 6; Matt 12:37; 22:12; Rom 3:19 Thou knewest: Matt 25:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Josh 24:22—Ye are witnesses; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 1 Kgs 2:23—spoken; 1 Kgs 2:42—Did I not; 1 Kgs 20:40—So shall thy judgment be; Job 35:2—Thinkest; Ps 64:8—tongue; Eccl 10:12—but; Jer 23:36—for every; Ezek 33:17—General; Hos 5:5—testify; Matt 12:27—they; Matt 15:18—General; Matt 18:32—O thou; Matt 21:31—The first; Matt 23:31—witnesses; Matt 24:48—if; Luke 11:19—shall; Luke 15:31—General; Rom 2:1—whosoever; Rom 2:21—therefore; Titus 3:11—being

Luke 19:23 Wherefore: Rom 2:4, 5 usury: Exod 22:25–27; Deut 23:19, 20 Reciprocal: Matt 25:27—oughtest; Luke 15:31—General; Luke 19:15—money

Luke 19:24 Take: Luke 12:20; 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 23:11—in the; Matt 13:12—For whosoever; Matt 25:28—General; Mark 4:25—General

Luke 19:25 Lord: Luke 16:2; 2 Sam 7:19; Isa 55:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ezek 46:17—to the year; Matt 25:29—unto

Luke 19:26 That unto: Luke 8:18; Matt 13:12; 25:28, 29; Mark 4:25; John 5:1–3 and from: That is, the poor man, who possesses but little. Luke 16:3; 1 Sam 2:30; 15:28; 2 Sam 7:15; Ps 109:8; Ezek 44:12–16; Matt 21:43; Acts 1:20; 2 John 8; Rev 2:3; 3:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 46:17—to the year; Mark 8:38—ashamed; John 16:22—and your; Acts 18:26—expounded

Luke 19:27; Luke 19:14, 42–44; 21:22, 24; Num 14:36, 37; 16:30–35; Ps 2:3–5, 9; 21:8, 9; 69:22–28; Isa 66:6, 14; Nah 1:2, 8; Matt 21:37–41; 22:7; 23:34–36; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Heb 10:13 Reciprocal: Exod 2:14—Who; Num 24:19—shall destroy; Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; Deut 32:43—avenge; Deut 33:7—and be thou; Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Josh 10:28—them; 1 Sam 2:10—adversaries; 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; 1 Sam 11:12—Who is he; 2 Sam 20:1—We have; 2 Sam 22:41—I might; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; 1 Kgs 12:16—now see; 2 Chr 10:16—David; 2 Chr 13:8—the kingdom; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 41:10—that; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 72:9—his enemies; Ps 89:23—plague; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 99:1—people; Ps 109:20—Let this; Ps 149:2—let the; Prov 17:11—General; Isa 45:24—and all; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 60:12—General; Jer

12:17—if; Jer 44:16—we; Mic 5:9—hand; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 22:44—till; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Luke 20:16—destroy; Luke 20:43—General; Luke 21:23—great; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Heb 1:13—until; Heb 10:27—which; Jas 4:4—is the

Luke 19:28 he went: Luke 9:51; 12:50; 18:31; Ps 40:6–8; Mark 10:32–34; John 18:11; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 4:1 Reciprocal: Matt 21:1—when

Luke 19:29 when: Matt 21:1–11; Mark 11:1–11; John 12:12–16 Bethany: Luke 19:37; 21:37; 22:39; 24:50; Zech 14:4; Acts 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:30—the ascent; 2 Sam 15:32—the top; Luke 22:10—General; John 12:14—Jesus

Luke 19:30; Luke 19:32; 22:8–13; 1 Sam 10:2–9; John 14:29 Reciprocal: Zech 9:9—lowly; Matt 21:2—General; Mark 11:2—General; Mark 14:13—Go

Luke 19:31 the Lord: Ps 24:1; 50:10–12; Matt 21:2, 3; Mark 11:3–6; Acts 10:36 Reciprocal: Mark 11:2—General; Luke 22:11—The Master; John 4:1—the Lord

Luke 19:32 Reciprocal: Matt 21:7—brought; Mark 11:4—and found; Luke 2:16—found; Luke 19:30—General

Luke 19:34; Zech 9:9; John 10:35; 12:16; 2 Cor 8:9 Reciprocal: Luke 22:11—The Master; John 4:1—the Lord

Luke 19:35 they cast: 2 Kgs 9:13; Matt 21:7; Mark 11:7, 8; John 12:14; Gal 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Luke 20:2—Tell; John 12:13—Hosanna

Luke 19:36; Matt 21:8 Reciprocal: Mark 11:7—and cast

Luke 19:37 at: Luke 19:20; Mark 13:3; 14:26 the whole: Luke 7:16; Exod 15:1–18; Judg 5:1–31; 2 Sam 6:2–6; 1 Kgs 8:55, 56; 1 Chr 15:28; 16:4–7; 2 Chr 29:28–30, 36; Ezra 3:10–13; Ps 106:12, 13; John 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 23:21—the shout; 2 Sam 15:30—the ascent; 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 2 Kgs 11:14—all the people; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; Ezra 3:13—shouted; Ps 26:7—tell; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 100:1—Make; Ps 138:5—they shall; Ps 148:12—young men; Prov 28:12—righteous; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Isa 12:6—Cry out; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 21:1—the mount; Matt 21:9—Blessed; Mark 11:9—Hosanna; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 8:40—the people; Luke 13:17—and all; Luke 19:29—Bethany; Luke 21:37—mount; John 8:1—General; John 15:24—If; Acts 5:13—but

Luke 19:38 Blessed: Luke 13:35; Ps 72:17–19; 118:22–26; Zech 9:9; Matt 21:9; Mark 11:9, 10 peace: Luke 2:10–14; Rom 5:1; Eph 2:14–18; Col 1:20 glory: Eph 1:6, 12; 3:10, 21; 1 Tim 1:17; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:9–14; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Num 23:21—the shout; 1 Kgs 1:25—God save king Adonijah; 1 Kgs 1:47—God; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; Ps 27:6—joy; Ps 118:26—Blessed; Ps 138:5—they shall; Ps 149:2—let the; Prov 28:12—righteous; Zech 14:16—the King; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 11:3—he that; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 27:42—the King; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Luke 2:14—Glory; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 8:40—the people; Luke 23:3—the King; John 1:49—the King; John 6:15—take; John 16:33—in me; John 18:33—the king; Acts 5:13—but; Rom 11:36—to whom

Luke 19:39 rebuke: Isa 26:11; Matt 23:13; John 11:47, 48; 12:10, 19; Acts 4:1, 2, 16–18; Jas 4:5 Reciprocal: Matt 21:15—when; Matt 21:16—Hearest; Luke 11:52—for; Luke 12:49—and; Luke 18:39—rebuked; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 19:40; Ps 96:11; 98:7–9; 114:1–8; Isa 55:12; Hab 2:11; Matt 3:9; 21:15, 16; 27:45, 51–54; 2 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Deut 31:28—call heaven; Josh 4:3—twelve stones; Josh 24:27—it hath; 1 Kgs 13:2—O altar; Ps 30:12—and; Eccl 10:20—thought; Mic 6:1—contend; Mark 3:5—grieved; Luke 3:8—of these; Luke 11:52—for; Luke 12:49—and; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Heb 12:3—contradiction

Luke 19:41 and wept: Ps 119:53, 136, 158; Jer 9:1; 13:17; 17:16; Hos 11:8; John 11:35; Rom 9:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Gen 42:24—wept; Deut 32:29—O that; Judg 10:16—his soul; Judg 21:6—repented them; 1 Sam 15:11—it grieved; 2 Sam 3:32—lifted; 2 Sam 15:30—and wept as he went up; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; 2 Chr 36:15—because; Ezra 10:1—weeping; Esth 8:6—For how; Job 30:25—Did not I; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 35:14—I behaved; Ps 59:10—let; Ps 81:13—Oh that; Ps 137:1—we wept; Ps 139:21—and am not; Isa 15:5—My heart; Isa 28:21—his strange; Isa 42:22—a people; Isa 48:18—that thou; Isa 53:3—a man; Isa 65:2—spread; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 8:21—the hurt; Jer 9:18—our eyes; Jer 30:5—a voice; Lam 1:16—I weep; Lam 3:51—eye; Ezek 19:14—This is; Ezek 32:18—wail; Dan 7:15—was grieved; Hos 6:4—what; Joel 1:15—the day of; Obad 12—rejoiced; Jonah 4:5—till; Zech 11:1—that; Zech 11:4—Feed; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 14:14—and was; Matt 18:31—they; Matt 21:41—He will; Mark 7:34—he sighed; Mark 8:12—he sighed; Mark 10:21—loved; Mark 11:11—Jesus; Mark 12:9—he will; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 13:34—Jerusalem; Luke 20:17—beheld; John 5:34—that; John 11:48—and the; Acts 20:19—many; Acts 26:29—that not; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Cor 2:4—out; Phil 3:18—even

Luke 19:42 If: Deut 5:29; 32:29; Ps 81:13; Isa 48:18; Ezek 18:31, 32; 33:11 in this: Luke 19:44; Ps 32:6; 95:7, 8; Isa 55:6; John 12:35, 36; 2 Cor 6:1, 2 the things: Luke 1:77–79; 2:10–14; 10:5, 6; Acts 10:36; 13:46; Heb 3:7, 13, 15; 10:26–29; 12:24–26 but: Isa 6:9, 10; 29:10–14; 44:18; Matt 13:14, 15; John 12:38–41; Acts 28:25–27; Rom 11:7–10; 2 Cor 3:14–16; 4:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:9–12 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Gen 37:14—see whether it be well with; Gen 41:16—peace; Deut 31:29—and evil; Judg 21:6—repented them; 2 Sam 3:32—lifted; 1 Chr 4:10—Oh that; Esth 8:6—For how; Job 18:20—his day; Ps 35:14—I behaved; Ps 45:5—sharp; Ps 119:53—horror; Ps 147:13—blessed; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Eccl 9:12—man; Song 2:13—Arise; Isa 27:5—let him; Isa 48:22—General; Isa 49:5—Israel; Isa 65:2—spread; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 13:17—my soul; Ezek 4:2—lay; Hos 6:4—what; Hos 7:1—I would; Hos 11:8—How shall I give; Zeph 3:7—Surely; Zech 7:13—as; Matt 21:19—Let; Matt 22:7—he was; Luke 4:19—General; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 13:3—ye shall; Luke 13:34—Jerusalem; Luke 19:27—General; John 5:34—that; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 26:29—that not; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 5:1—we have; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 1 Thess 2:16—for

Luke 19:43 the days: Luke 21:20–24; Deut 28:49–58; Ps 37:12, 13; Dan 9:26, 27; Matt 22:7; 23:37–39; Mark 13:14–20; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 cast: Or, “cast a bank” or rampart *χαράξ* [G5482]. This was literally fulfilled when Jerusalem was besieged by Titus; who surrounded it with a wall of circumvallation in three days, though not less than 39 furlongs in circumference; and when this was effected, the Jews were so enclosed on

every side, that no person could escape from the city, and no provision could be brought in. Isa 29:1–4; Jer 6:3–6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:52—General; Deut 32:43—avenge; 1 Sam 17:20—trench; 1 Sam 23:7—he is shut; 2 Sam 20:15—cast up; 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 19:32—cast a bank; 2 Kgs 25:1—pitched; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 40:15—desolate; Isa 1:8—besieged; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 37:33—cast; Jer 4:17—keepers; Jer 6:25—the sword; Jer 30:3—the days; Jer 52:4—pitched; Lam 1:17—commanded; Hos 2:6—I will; Mic 5:1—he hath; Zech 11:6—I will no; Zech 14:2—the city; Mal 4:1—the day; Matt 23:38—General; Matt 24:15—ye; Matt 24:21—General; Luke 21:23—great; Rev 20:9—and compassed

Luke 19:44 lay: 1 Kgs 9:7, 8; Mic 3:12 thy children: Luke 13:34, 35; Matt 23:37, 38 leave: Luke 21:6; Matt 24:2; Mark 13:2 because: Luke 19:42; 1:68, 78; Lam 1:8; Dan 9:24; John 3:18–21; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—visited; Exod 3:16—visited; Deut 28:49—bring a nation; Deut 28:50—shall not; Deut 28:52—General; Deut 32:43—avenge; Ruth 1:6—visited; 1 Sam 23:7—he is shut; 1 Kgs 16:17—besieged Tirzah; 2 Kgs 19:32—cast a bank; 2 Kgs 25:1—pitched; Job 18:20—his day; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 8:4—visitest; Ps 40:15—desolate; Song 8:8—in the day; Isa 1:8—besieged; Isa 3:26—shall sit; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 10:3—the day; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 29:3—General; Isa 37:33—cast; Jer 4:17—keepers; Jer 8:20—General; Jer 11:23—the year; Lam 1:17—commanded; Dan 9:26—the prince; Amos 6:11—he will; Mic 5:1—he hath; Zech 11:6—I will no; Zech 14:2—the city; Matt 24:21—General; Matt 24:39—General; Luke 7:16—God; Gal 4:25—her

Luke 19:45 went: Matt 21:12, 13; Mark 11:15–17; John 2:13–17 sold: Deut 14:25, 26 Reciprocal: Ps 26:8—Lord; Jer 7:11—this; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Luke 20:2—Tell; John 2:14—General; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 5:33—they

Luke 19:46; Ps 93:5; Isa 56:7; Jer 7:11; Ezek 43:12; Hos 12:7; Matt 23:14 Reciprocal: Isa 1:23—companions; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Matt 21:12—and cast; Matt 21:13—ye; Mark 11:17—Is it; Luke 18:10—into; Luke 20:2—Tell; John 2:14—General

Luke 19:47 taught: Luke 21:37, 38; Matt 21:23; Mark 11:27–33; John 18:20 the chief priests: Matt 26:3, 4; Mark 11:18; 12:12; 14:1; John 7:19, 44; 8:37–40; 10:39; 11:53–57 Reciprocal: Neh 8:13—the second; Ps 37:32—watcheth; Jer 26:2—Stand; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Mal 3:1—and; Mark 12:35—while; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 20:1—that; Luke 20:14—let; Luke 20:19—the same; Luke 22:2—General; John 7:14—the temple; John 7:30—they; John 12:19—Perceive; Acts 4:21—how

Luke 19:48 could: Luke 20:19, 20; 22:2–4; Matt 22:15, 16 were very attentive to hear him: or, hanged on him, Εἰς κρεματο [G2910], αὐτοῦ [G847], ακουῶν [G191], literally, “they hung upon him hearing;” which is beautifully expressive of their earnest attention, and high gratification. Neh 8:3; John 7:46–49; Acts 16:14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:16—all Israel; Neh 8:13—the second; Ps 37:32—watcheth; Jer 26:2—Stand; Zech 11:11—so; Matt 7:28—the people; Matt 21:23—when; Mark 2:13—and all; Mark 12:37—And the; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 4:20—And the; Luke 8:40—the people; Luke 13:17—and all; John 7:30—they; John 12:19—Perceive; Acts 2:47—having; Acts 4:21—how; Acts 5:13—but; Jas 1:19—let

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Christ avouches his authority by a question of John's baptism;
- 9 The parable of the vineyard;
- 19 Of giving tribute to Caesar;
- 27 He convinces the Sadducees, that denied the resurrection;
- 41 How Christ is the Son of David;
- 45 He warns his disciples to beware of the scribes.

Luke 20:1 that: Luke 19:47, 48; Mark 11:27; John 18:20 the chief: 1 Chr 24:1–31
Reciprocal: Jer 26:2—Stand; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Matt 4:23—the gospel; Matt
21:15—when; Matt 21:23—when; Mark 12:35—while; Mark 14:49—was; John
2:18—seeing; Acts 4:5—rulers

Luke 20:2 Tell: Luke 19:35–40, 45, 46; Matt 21:23–27; Mark 11:28–33 who: Exod 2:14;
John 2:18; 5:22–27; Acts 4:7–10; 7:27, 35–39, 51 Reciprocal: Jer 32:3—Wherefore; Matt
21:10—Who; Mark 14:49—was

Luke 20:3 I will: Luke 22:68; Matt 15:2, 3; Col 4:6 Reciprocal: Mark 11:29—I will

Luke 20:4 baptism: Luke 7:28–35; Matt 11:7–19; 17:11, 12; 21:25–32; John 1:6, 19–28 from:
Luke 15:18; Dan 4:25, 26 Reciprocal: Luke 14:18—all

Luke 20:5 Why: John 1:15–18, 30, 34; 3:26, 36, 26, 36; 5:33–35; Acts 13:25 Reciprocal:
Matt 21:25—Why; Mark 8:16—General; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 20:14—reasoned

Luke 20:6 all: Matt 21:26, 46; 26:5; Mark 12:12; Acts 5:26 for: Luke 1:76; 7:26–29; Matt
14:5; 21:26; John 10:41 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—a prophet; Mark 11:32—for; Mark
14:2—lest; Acts 4:21—how

Luke 20:7 that: Isa 6:9, 10; 26:11; 29:9–12, 14; 41:28; 42:19, 20; 44:18; Jer 8:7–9; Zech 11:15,
17; Mal 2:7–9; John 3:19, 20; 9:39; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 2 Tim 3:8, 9; 2 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Matt
21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 11:33—Neither

Luke 20:8; Luke 22:68; Job 5:12, 13; Prov 26:4, 5; Matt 15:14; 16:4; 21:27; Mark 11:33
Reciprocal: Ezek 14:3—should; Matt 7:29—and not

Luke 20:9 this: Matt 21:33–46; Mark 12:1–12 planted: Ps 80:8–14; Isa 5:1–7; Jer 2:21; John
15:1–8; 1 Cor 3:6–9 and let: Song 8:11, 12 husbandmen: Deut 1:15–18; 16:18; 17:8–15
went: Luke 19:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 24:19—Yet he sent; Isa 27:2—A vineyard; Jer
12:10—my vineyard; Ezek 15:2—What; Matt 13:31—put; Matt 25:5—the; Matt
25:14—as; Luke 16:7—An hundred

Luke 20:10 the season: Ps 1:3; Jer 5:24; Matt 21:34–36; Mark 12:2–5 sent: Judg 6:8–10; 2
Kgs 17:13; 2 Chr 36:15, 16; Neh 9:30; Jer 25:3–7; 26:2–6; 35:15; 44:4, 5; Hos 6:4–6; Zech
1:3–6; 7:9–13; John 15:16; Rom 7:4 beat: Luke 11:47–50; 13:34; 1 Kgs 22:24; 2 Chr 16:10;
24:19–21; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; 20:2; 26:20–24; 29:26, 27; 37:15, 16; 38:4–6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr
19:4—sent them; Isa 5:2—he looked; Jer 7:25—sent; Jer 11:19—destroy; Dan 9:6—have
we; Mark 12:3—and sent; Luke 13:6—and he came; Acts 5:40—beaten

Luke 20:11 entreated: Matt 23:30–37; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:2; Heb 11:36, 37 and sent: Hos 10:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 19:4—sent them; Jer 37:15—the princes; Matt 23:37—thou

Luke 20:12 Reciprocal: Luke 16:7—An hundred

Luke 20:13 What: Isa 5:4; Hos 6:4; 11:8 I will: Luke 9:35; Matt 3:17; 17:5; John 1:34; 3:16, 17, 35, 36; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4; 1 John 4:9–15 it may: Jer 36:3, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:13—come; Ezek 12:3—it may; Matt 21:37—last; John 1:11—and; Acts 4:27—the people

Luke 20:14 reasoned: Luke 20:5; Matt 16:7; 21:25 the heir: Ps 2:1–6, 8; 89:27; Matt 2:2–16; Rom 8:17; Heb 1:2 let: Luke 20:19; 19:47; 22:2; Gen 37:18–20; Matt 27:21–25; John 11:47–50; Acts 2:23; 3:15 Reciprocal: Matt 21:38—This

Luke 20:15 they: Heb 13:12 What: Matt 21:37–40; Mark 12:6–9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; Isa 5:3—judge; Matt 21:40—what; Mark 12:8—cast; Mark 12:9—he will; Luke 6:22—separate

Luke 20:16 destroy: Luke 19:27; Ps 2:8, 9; 21:8–10; Matt 21:41; 22:7; Acts 13:46 shall give: Neh 9:36, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:2—God forbid; Ps 80:12—broken; Isa 5:3—judge; Hos 4:6—I will also reject; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 21:40—what; Mark 12:9—he will; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Acts 4:11—the stone; Rom 3:4—God forbid; 1 Cor 6:15—God; Rev 2:5—else

Luke 20:17 beheld: Luke 19:41; 22:61; Mark 3:5; 10:23 What: Luke 22:37; 24:44; John 15:25 The stone: Ps 118:22; Isa 28:16; Zech 3:9; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10; Acts 4:11; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Gen 49:24—the stone; Isa 8:15—stumble; Zech 4:7—headstone; John 12:48—rejecteth; Acts 13:9—set; Eph 2:20—Jesus; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed

Luke 20:18 shall fall: This is an allusion to the Jewish mode of stoning. “The place of stoning was twice as high as a man. From the top of this one of the witnesses struck the culprit on the loins, and felled him to the ground: if he died of this, well; if not, the other witness threw a stone upon his heart,” etc. Our Lord seems to refer not only to the dreadful crushing of the Jews by the Romans, but also to their general dispersion to the present day. Isa 8:14, 15; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Zech 12:3; Matt 21:34; 1 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Ps 45:5—sharp; Isa 28:16—Behold; Matt 21:42—The stone; Matt 21:44—whosoever; Mark 12:10—The stone; Eph 2:20—Jesus; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed

Luke 20:19 the same: Luke 20:14; 19:47, 48; Matt 21:45, 46; 26:3, 4; Mark 12:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:16—all Israel; Neh 6:2—they thought; Ps 38:12—lay snares; Ps 45:5—sharp; Ps 119:110—yet I erred; Jer 6:10—the word; Mic 2:1—to; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 21:26—we fear; Mark 3:6—Pharisees; Mark 11:32—they; Luke 22:2—General; John 7:30—they; John 8:20—and no; John 18:30—If; Acts 4:21—how; Acts 5:26—they; Acts 5:33—they; 2 Tim 4:3—they will

Luke 20:20 they watched: Ps 37:32, 33; 38:12; Isa 29:20, 21; Jer 11:19; 18:18; 20:10; Matt 22:15, 18; Mark 12:13, 15 feign: 2 Sam 14:2; 1 Kgs 14:2–6; Ps 66:3; 81:15 marg. 2 Pet 2:3 they might deliver: Matt 27:2; John 18:28–32 Reciprocal: Gen 42:9—Ye are spies; 1 Kgs

14:6—why feignest; Ps 27:11—mine enemies; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 55:21—The words; Ps 56:6—mark; Ps 62:4—bless; Ps 83:3—They; Ps 140:5—The proud; Ps 141:9—from the snares; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 26:28—a flattering; Prov 29:5—spreadeth; Dan 6:4—sought; Matt 2:8—that; Mark 3:2—General; Mark 3:6—Pharisees; Luke 6:7—that; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 11:53—to speak; Luke 14:1—they; Luke 16:15—Ye; Luke 19:48—could; Luke 20:23—Why; Luke 20:26—they could; Luke 23:2—forbidding; John 8:6—tempting; John 18:19—asked; Col 4:6—how

Luke 20:21 Master: Ps 12:2; 55:21; Jer 42:2, 3; Matt 22:16; 26:49, 50; Mark 12:14; John 3:2 sayest: 2 Cor 2:17; Gal 1:10; 1 Thess 2:4, 5 acceptest: 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; Acts 10:34, 35; Gal 2:6 truly: or, of a truth Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—shall not; Ps 38:12—speak; Prov 10:18—that hideth; Prov 26:28—a flattering; Prov 29:5—spreadeth; Mal 2:6—law; Matt 2:8—that; Luke 7:40—Master; Acts 16:17—the way; Rom 2:11—General; Rom 13:6—pay; Col 3:25—and; 1 Tim 5:21—without preferring

Luke 20:22; Deut 17:15; Ezra 4:13, 19–22; 9:7; Neh 5:4; 9:37; Matt 22:17–21; Mark 12:14–17; Acts 5:37 Reciprocal: Ps 38:12—speak; Matt 12:10—Is it; Luke 20:24—Caesar's

Luke 20:23 he: Luke 5:22; 6:8; 11:17; John 2:24, 25; 1 Cor 3:19; Heb 4:13 Why: Luke 20:20; 11:16, 53, 54; Ps 95:9; Matt 16:1; 22:18; 1 Cor 10:9 Reciprocal: Mark 12:15—knowing

Luke 20:24 a penny: Matt 18:28; 20:2 image: This was the head of the emperor; the superscription his titles. Julius Cesar was the first who caused his image to be struck on the Roman coin; and Tiberius was emperor at this time. This therefore was a denarius of Cesar, דִּינָרָא קִיסָר אַנְה, as it is termed in the Talmud; and consequently this was respecting the tribute required by the Roman government. Caesar's: Luke 20:22; 2:1; 3:1; 23:2; Acts 11:28; 25:8–12; 26:32; Phil 4:22 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; Matt 22:20—superscription; Mark 12:16—image

Luke 20:25 Render: Prov 24:21; Matt 17:27; 22:21; Mark 12:17; Rom 13:6, 7; 1 Pet 2:13–17 unto God: Acts 4:19, 20; 5:29; 1 Cor 10:31; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Mal 3:8—a man; Matt 22:22—they marvelled

Luke 20:26 they could: Luke 20:20, 39, 40; Job 5:12, 13; Prov 26:4, 5; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 and they marvelled: Luke 13:17; Matt 22:12, 22, 34; Rom 3:19; Titus 1:10 Reciprocal: Luke 14:6—General

Luke 20:27 the Sadducees: Matt 16:1, 6, 12; 22:23–33; Mark 12:18–27; Acts 4:1, 2; 5:17; 23:6–8; 1 Cor 15:12; 2 Tim 2:17, 18 Reciprocal: Luke 11:53—to speak; Acts 23:8—General

Luke 20:28; Gen 38:8, 11, 26; Deut 25:5–10; Ruth 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 31:9—Moses; Ruth 4:5—to raise up; Matt 22:24—Moses

Luke 20:29 and died: Lev 20:20; Jer 22:30 Reciprocal: Matt 22:25—General; Mark 12:20—General

Luke 20:32 died: Judg 2:10; Eccl 1:4; 9:5; Heb 9:27

Luke 20:33; Matt 22:24–28; Mark 12:19–23

Luke 20:34 The children: Luke 16:8 marry: Luke 17:27; 1 Cor 7:2–16; Eph 5:31; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Matt 22:30—in the

Luke 20:35 accounted: Luke 21:36; Acts 5:41; 2 Thess 1:5; Rev 3:4 to: Dan 12:2, 3; John 5:29; Acts 24:15; Heb 11:35 neither: Matt 22:29; Mark 12:24 Reciprocal: Zech 3:7—I will; Matt 10:37—not; Matt 22:8—but; Mark 12:25—but; Luke 7:4—worthy; Luke 14:14—the resurrection; 1 Cor 15:42—it is; Phil 3:11—attain

Luke 20:36 can: Isa 25:8; Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:26, 42, 53, 54; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:13–17; Rev 20:6; 21:4; 22:2–5 they are: Zech 3:7; Matt 22:30; Mark 12:25; 1 Cor 15:49, 52; Rev 5:6–14; 7:9–12; 22:9 the children of God: Rom 8:17–23; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Matt 5:9—for; Luke 14:14—the resurrection; Rom 8:23—waiting; Phil 3:11—attain; Heb 11:35—that they

Luke 20:37 even: Exod 3:2–6; Deut 33:16; Acts 7:30–32 when: There is a remarkable passage in Josephus, which proves that the best informed among the Jews believed in the immateriality and immortality of the soul, and that the souls of righteous men were in the presence of God in a state of happiness. “They who lose their lives for the sake of God, live unto God, as do Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and the rest of the patriarchs.” Not less remarkable is a passage in Shemoth Rabba, “Why doth Moses say (Exod 32:13) Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob? R. Abin saith, The Lord said unto Moses, I look for ten men from thee, as I looked for that number in Sodom. Find me out ten righteous persons among the people, and I will not destroy thy people. Then saith Moses, Behold, here am I, and Aaron, Eleazar, and Ithamar, Phinehas, and Caleb, and Joshua; but, saith God, there are but seven: where are the other three? When Moses knew not what to do, he saith, O Eternal God, הַחַיִּים הֵם הַמֵּתִים, do those live who are dead? Yes, saith God. Then saith Moses, If those that are dead do live, remember Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.” Gen 17:7; 28:13, 21; 32:9; Matt 22:3–33; Mark 12:26, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—I am; Matt 22:32—God is; Heb 6:12—inherit; Heb 11:16—to be

Luke 20:38 a God: Ps 16:5–11; 22:23–26; 145:1, 2; Heb 11:16 for all: John 6:57; 11:25, 26; 14:19; Rom 6:10, 11, 22, 23; 14:7–9; 2 Cor 6:16; 13:4; Col 3:3, 4; Rev 7:15–17; 22:1 Reciprocal: Ps 91:2—my God; Matt 22:32—God is; Acts 17:28—in him; Heb 6:12—inherit

Luke 20:39 thou: Matt 22:34–40; Mark 12:28–34; Acts 23:9 Reciprocal: Jer 1:12—Thou hast; Matt 22:33—they; Luke 20:26—they could

Luke 20:40; Prov 26:5; Matt 22:46; Mark 12:34 Reciprocal: Matt 22:33—they; Luke 13:17—all his; Luke 14:6—General; Luke 20:26—they could; Titus 1:11—mouths

Luke 20:41 How: Matt 22:41, 42; Mark 12:35–37 Christ: Luke 18:38, 39; Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16, 21; Matt 1:1; John 7:42; Acts 2:30; Rom 1:3, 4; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Ps 89:4—General; Matt 9:27—Thou; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 22:68—General

Luke 20:42 himself: Luke 24:44; 2 Sam 23:1, 2; Matt 22:43; Mark 12:36, 37; Acts 1:20; 13:33–35; Heb 3:7 the Lord: Ps 110:1; Matt 22:44, 45; Acts 2:34, 35; 1 Cor 15:25; Heb 1:13 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—my lord; Luke 1:43—my; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 4:17—the book; Phil 3:8—my; Col 3:1—where; Heb 1:3—sat; Heb 4:7—saying; 1 Pet 3:22—is on

Luke 20:43; Luke 19:27; Ps 2:1–9; 21:8–12; 72:9; 109:4–20; 110:5, 6; Rev 19:14–21
Reciprocal: Acts 2:34—The Lord; 1 Cor 15:25—General; Heb 1:3—sat; Heb
10:13—General

Luke 20:44 how: Luke 1:31–35; 2:11; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:23; Rom 9:5; Gal 4:4; 1 Tim 3:16;
Rev 22:16

Luke 20:45; Matt 15:10; 23:1; Mark 8:34; 12:38; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: 2 Chr
18:27—Hearken; Mal 2:9—before; Mark 7:14—when

Luke 20:46 Beware: Luke 12:1; Matt 16:6; Mark 8:15; 2 Tim 4:15 which: Luke 11:43; 14:7;
Prov 29:23; Matt 23:5–7; Mark 12:38, 39; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3–5; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: Gen
27:15—goodly raiment; 2 Chr 18:27—Hearken; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Matt 5:20—exceed;
Matt 6:2—in the synagogues; Matt 7:29—and not; Matt 23:2—General; Matt
23:6—General

Luke 20:47 devour: Isa 10:2; Jer 7:6–10; Ezek 22:7; Amos 2:7; 8:4–6; Mic 2:2, 8; 3:2; Matt
23:14; Mark 12:40; 2 Tim 3:6 for: Luke 12:1; Ezek 33:31; Matt 23:26–28; 1 Thess 2:5; 2 Tim
3:2–5; Titus 1:16 the same: Luke 10:12–14; 12:47, 48; Matt 11:22–24; Jas 3:1 Reciprocal: 1
Kgs 21:9—Proclaim a fast; Isa 58:4—ye fast; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Ezek
34:2—Woe; Mic 2:9—cast; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 6:5—thou shalt not; Matt 7:29—and
not; Matt 23:5—all; Matt 23:6—General; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 16:14—who; Luke
16:15—Ye; Luke 18:11—as; Rom 13:2—receive; Gal 6:12—as desire

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Christ commends the poor widow;
- 5 He foretells the destruction of the temple, and of the city Jerusalem;
- 25 the signs also which shall be before the last day;
- 34 He exhorts them to be watchful.

Luke 21:1 and saw: Mark 7:11–13; 12:41–44 the treasury: Josh 6:19, 24; 1 Kgs 14:26; 2 Kgs
24:13; 2 Chr 36:18; Neh 13:13; Matt 27:6; John 8:20 Reciprocal: Lev 27:8—poorer; 1 Chr
28:11—the treasuries; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Neh 7:71—chief; Matt 23:5—all; Rom
12:8—giveth; 2 Cor 8:2—their deep; 2 Cor 8:12—if; Eph 4:28—that he

Luke 21:2 mites: Mark 12:42 marg. Reciprocal: Lev 14:21—poor; Prov 11:16—gracious;
Mark 12:41—sat; Mark 12:44—all her

Luke 21:3 Of: Luke 4:25; 9:27; 12:44; Acts 4:27; 10:34 more: Exod 35:21–29; Mark 12:43,
44; 14:8, 9; 2 Cor 8:2, 3, 12; 9:6, 7 Reciprocal: Amos 4:12—prepare; 1 Cor 13:3—though I
bestow

Luke 21:4 all: Luke 8:43; 15:12; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:4—and all the
money; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow

Luke 21:5 as: Matt 24:1, 2; Mark 13:1, 2; John 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; 2

Kgs 12:12—masons; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; 1 Chr 22:5—exceeding; Ps 96:9—in the beauty of holiness; Lam 4:1—the stones; Dan 8:11—and the place; Hag 2:3—glory; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Luke 13:35—your; John 4:21—when

Luke 21:6 there: Luke 19:44–48; 1 Kgs 9:7–9; 2 Chr 7:20–22; Isa 64:10, 11; Jer 7:11–14; 26:6, 9, 18; Lam 2:6–8; 4:1; 5:18; Ezek 7:20–22; Dan 9:26, 27; Mic 3:12; Zech 11:1; 14:2; Matt 24:2; Mark 13:2; Acts 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; 2 Chr 36:19—they burnt; Ps 96:9—in the beauty of holiness; Ps 137:3—wasted us; Jer 30:3—the days; Dan 8:11—and the place; Hag 2:3—glory; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 23:38—General; Matt 24:1—show; Luke 13:35—your; John 4:21—when

Luke 21:7 when: Luke 21:32; Dan 12:6, 8; Matt 24:3; Mark 13:3, 4; John 21:21, 22; Acts 1:6, 7 what: Luke 21:20, 21, 27, 28; Matt 24:15, 16; Mark 13:14 Reciprocal: Luke 13:23—And

Luke 21:8 Take: Jer 29:8; Matt 24:4, 5, 11, 23–25; Mark 13:5, 6, 21–23; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Eph 5:6; 2 Thess 2:3, 9–11; 2 Tim 3:13; 1 John 4:1; 2 John 7; Rev 12:9 for: John 5:43; Acts 5:36, 37; 8:9, 10 and the time: or, and, The time, Matt 3:2; 4:17; Rev 1:3 Reciprocal: Deut 4:23—heed; Deut 11:16—Take heed; 2 Chr 19:6—Take; Mark 13:23—take; Luke 13:23—And; Luke 17:21—Lo here; Luke 17:23—General; Luke 21:9—but; Luke 21:34—take; 1 Cor 3:10—But let every; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; Gal 6:7—not; Titus 3:3—deceived; Heb 3:12—Take; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 2 John 8—Look

Luke 21:9 when: Luke 21:18, 19; Ps 27:1–3; 46:1, 2; 112:7; Prov 3:25, 26; Isa 8:12; 51:12, 13; Jer 4:19, 20; Matt 24:6–8; Mark 13:7, 8 but: Luke 21:8, 28 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:6—nation; Prov 1:33—and shall; Jer 51:46—lest; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken

Luke 21:10 Nation shall: This portended the dissensions, insurrections, and mutual slaughter of the Jews, the open wars of different tetrarchies, and the civil wars in Italy between Otho and Vitellius. 2 Chr 15:5, 6; Hag 2:21, 22; Zech 14:2, 3, 13; Mark 13:8; Acts 2:19, 20; 11:28; Heb 12:27; Rev 6:2–12 Reciprocal: Jer 25:32—evil; Hag 2:7—I will shake

Luke 21:11 and great signs: Luke 21:25–27; Matt 24:29, 30 Reciprocal: Lev 26:25—I will send; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; Job 9:5—which overturneth; Job 41:9—shall; Isa 29:6—General; Jer 29:17—Behold; Joel 2:30—I will; Hag 2:7—I will shake; Matt 24:7—famines; Heb 10:31—a fearful; Rev 12:1—wonder

Luke 21:12 before: Luke 11:49–51; Matt 10:16–25; 22:6; 23:34–36; 24:9, 10; Mark 13:9–13; John 15:20; 16:2, 3; Acts 4:3–7; 5:17–19, 40; 6:12–15; 7:57–60; 8:3; 9:4; 12:1–4; 16:22–26; 21:30, 31; 22:30; 24:1–9; 25:1, 2, 11, 12, 22–25; 26:2–11; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 4:12–14; Rev 2:10 for: 1 Pet 2:13 Reciprocal: Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Dan 3:13—Then; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 10:17—for; Matt 13:21—for; Luke 12:11—General; John 16:4—that when; Acts 5:18—General; Acts 6:9—the synagogue; Acts 12:4—he put; Acts 16:23—they cast; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 21:27—and laid; Acts 26:11—I punished; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Eph 3:1—the; Phil 1:28—in; 1 Thess 3:3—we are

Luke 21:13; Phil 1:28; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; 2 Thess 1:5 Reciprocal: Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 24:24—when; Matt 8:4—for; Matt 10:17—for; Matt 24:25—General; John 13:19—I tell; John 16:4—that when

Luke 21:14; Luke 12:11, 12; Matt 10:19, 20; Mark 13:11 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Prov 16:1—and; Isa 32:4—the tongue; Jer 12:10—trodden; Dan 3:15—we are; Dan 12:7—and when; Acts 4:8—filled; Acts 22:1—my; Phil 1:17—that; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Luke 21:15 I will: Luke 24:45; Exod 4:11, 12; Prov 2:6; Jer 1:9; Acts 2:4; 4:8–13, 31–33; Eph 6:19; Col 4:3, 4; Jas 1:5 which: Acts 6:10; 24:25; 26:28; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—and I; 1 Sam 18:30—behaved himself; 1 Sam 24:16—Is this; 2 Sam 14:19—he put; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have given; 1 Chr 22:12—Only the; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Job 12:13—wisdom; Prov 16:1—and; Isa 9:6—Counsellor; Isa 32:4—the tongue; Isa 50:4—God; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Jer 15:19—as my; Ezek 3:27—I will; Ezek 24:27—thy; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Dan 3:15—we are; Dan 10:16—touched; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 10:16—wise; Matt 10:19—when; Matt 10:20—but; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Mark 1:22—they were; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Luke 12:12—General; Luke 14:6—General; John 1:16—of his; John 5:19—and; Acts 4:16—and we; Acts 5:39—if; Acts 9:22—confounded; Acts 21:37—General; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; 2 Cor 13:3—Christ; Eph 1:17—the spirit; Col 1:28—in all; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 3:17—the wisdom; 1 Pet 3:15—and be; 2 Pet 3:15—according; 1 John 5:20—and hath

Luke 21:16 ye shall: Jer 9:4; 12:6; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 10:21; Mark 13:12 and some: Acts 7:59; 12:2; 26:10, 11; Rev 2:13; 6:9; 12:11 Reciprocal: Zech 11:6—deliver; Matt 10:35—General; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 24:10—betray; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 11:49—and some; Rom 1:30—disobedient; Rev 2:10—be thou

Luke 21:17 ye: Matt 10:22; 24:9; Mark 13:13; John 7:7; 15:19; 17:14 for: Luke 6:22; Matt 5:11; John 15:21; Acts 9:16; 2 Cor 4:5, 11; 12:10; Phil 1:29; 1 Pet 4:14; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Jer 15:15—know; Dan 3:27—nor was; Zech 11:6—deliver; Matt 10:21—the brother shall; Luke 10:19—and nothing; Luke 11:49—and some; 1 John 3:13—if; Rev 2:13—my name

Luke 21:18; Luke 12:7; 1 Sam 14:45; 25:29; 2 Sam 14:11; Matt 10:30; Acts 27:34 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 1:52—there shall; Prov 3:25—neither; Dan 3:27—nor was; Luke 10:19—and nothing; Luke 21:9—when; Acts 18:10—and no

Luke 21:19; Luke 8:15; Ps 27:13, 14; 37:7; 40:1; Rom 2:7; 5:3; 8:25; 15:4; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Thess 3:5; Heb 6:11, 15; 10:36; Jas 1:3; 5:7–11; Rev 1:9; 2:2, 3; 3:10; 13:10; 14:12 Reciprocal: Ps 112:7—shall not; Ps 131:2—myself; Prov 1:33—and shall; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Matt 24:6—see; Luke 21:9—when; Rom 12:12—patient; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; Jas 1:4—let; 2 Pet 1:6—patience

Luke 21:20; Luke 21:7; 19:43; Dan 9:27; Matt 24:15; Mark 13:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:32—And I; Deut 28:52—General; Ps 74:4—they set; Isa 27:10—the defenced; Isa 32:14—the palaces; Isa 42:22—a people; Jer 4:17—keepers; Jer 35:11—Come; Jer 44:29—a sign; Jer 52:4—pitched; Dan 8:13—and the; Dan 11:31—the abomination; Mic 7:13—General; Zech 13:8—two; Zech 14:2—the city; Mal 4:1—the day; Matt 23:38—General; John 11:48—and the; Acts 13:41—for; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Rev 20:9—and compassed

Luke 21:21 flee: Accordingly, when Cestius Gallus came against Jerusalem, and unexpectedly raised the siege, Josephus states, that many of the noble Jews departed

out of the city, as out of a sinking ship; and when Vespasian afterwards drew towards it, a great multitude fled to the mountains. And we learn from Eusebius, and Epiphanius, that at this juncture, all who believed in Christ left Jerusalem, and removed to Pella, and other places beyond Jordan; and so escaped the general shipwreck of their country, that we do not read of one who perished in Jerusalem. Luke 17:31–33; Gen 19:17, 26; Exod 9:20, 21; Prov 22:3; Matt 24:16; Mark 13:15 and let them: Num 16:26; Jer 6:1; 35:11; 37:12; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Ps 59:11—scatter; Isa 43:28—and have; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 44:29—a sign; Matt 22:7—he was; Mark 13:14—then; Luke 21:7—what; Acts 22:18—Make

Luke 21:22 the days: Isa 34:8; 61:2; Jer 51:6; Rom 2:5; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:7 all: Lev 26:14–33; Deut 28:15–68; 29:19–28; 32:34, 43; Ps 69:22–28; 149:7–9; Isa 65:12–16; Dan 9:26, 27; Zech 11:1–3; 14:1, 2; Mal 4:1; Mark 13:19, 20 Reciprocal: Num 31:2—Avenge; Josh 23:15—so shall; 2 Kgs 8:1—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:6—God; Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 69:24—Pour; Isa 4:1—And in; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 63:4—General; Jer 18:23—in the; Jer 46:10—the day; Jer 47:4—the day; Jer 50:15—for it; Lam 1:12—if; Lam 4:11—Lord; Dan 9:12—for under; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Zeph 1:15—is; Zech 11:6—I will no; Mal 4:6—lest; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 24:16—General; Luke 13:3—ye shall; Luke 17:30—General; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 24:44—that all; Rev 6:10—dost

Luke 21:23 woe: Luke 23:29; Deut 28:56, 57; Lam 4:10; Heb 9:12–17; 13:16; Matt 24:19; Mark 13:17 great: Luke 19:27, 43; Matt 21:41, 44; 1 Thess 2:16; Heb 10:26–31; Jas 5:1; 1 Pet 4:17 Reciprocal: Num 33:56—General; Deut 28:50—shall not; Deut 29:28—rooted them; Ps 40:15—desolate; Prov 1:27—distress; Jer 16:2—General; Jer 29:17—Behold; Lam 1:12—if; Dan 12:1—there shall; Hos 9:14—what; Zeph 1:15—is; Zech 11:1—that; 1 Cor 7:26—that

Luke 21:24 led: Deut 28:64–68 Jerusalem: Isa 5:5; 63:18; Lam 1:15; Rev 11:2 until: Isa 66:12, 19; Dan 9:27; 12:7; Mal 1:11; Rom 11:25 Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; Lev 26:33—General; Num 33:56—General; Deut 4:26—ye shall; Deut 28:25—removed; Deut 28:50—shall not; Deut 28:68—there ye shall; Deut 29:28—rooted them; Deut 31:29—and evil; Deut 32:26—General; Josh 23:13—until ye perish; 2 Sam 22:43—did spread; 1 Kgs 8:46—unto the land; 1 Kgs 9:7—will I cut; 2 Chr 6:36—thou be angry; Ps 40:15—desolate; Ps 44:11—scattered; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 79:1—the heathen; Ps 85:5—draw; Ps 92:9—scattered; Ps 119:118—trodden; Isa 5:6—I will lay; Isa 5:17—strangers; Isa 16:4—oppressors; Isa 24:1—maketh the; Isa 24:10—city; Isa 26:15—thou hadst; Isa 28:22—a consumption; Isa 32:14—the palaces; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Isa 52:2—loose; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 12:7—I have given; Jer 13:24—will; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 21:6—I will; Jer 29:18—will deliver; Ezek 5:10—the whole; Dan 8:11—and the place; Dan 8:13—to be; Dan 9:26—the prince; Dan 12:1—there shall; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Amos 6:7—shall they; Zech 5:11—unto; Zech 11:1—that; Zech 14:2—the residue; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Matt 22:7—he was; Matt 23:38—General; Matt 24:21—General; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 23:29—the days; John 4:21—when; Acts 1:7—It; Acts 6:14—that

Luke 21:25 signs: Isa 13:10, 13, 14; 24:23; Jer 4:23; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:30, 31; Amos 8:9, 10; Matt 24:29; 27:45; Mark 13:24, 26; 15:33; Acts 2:19; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 6:12–14; 20:11 upon: Dan 12:1 with: Isa 22:4, 5; Mic 7:4 the sea: Ps 46:3; 93:3, 4; Isa 5:30; 51:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Deut 28:28—General; 2 Chr 15:5—great vexations; Job 9:7—sealeth; Ps 46:2—though; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 17:12—make a noise; Isa 28:19—and it;

Jer 6:23—their; Jer 10:2—be; Jer 25:32—evil; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 49:23—on the sea; Jer 51:42—General; Jer 51:55—her waves; Ezek 26:3—as the sea; Joel 2:10—the sun; Joel 3:15—General; Hag 2:6—and I; Matt 24:7—famines; Luke 9:7—he; Luke 21:11—and great signs; Acts 2:20—sun; Rev 6:13—the stars; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun; Rev 12:1—wonder; Rev 16:8—upon

Luke 21:26 hearts: Lev 26:36; Deut 28:32–34, 65–67; Heb 10:26, 27 for the: Matt 24:29; Mark 13:25; 2 Pet 3:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Gen 42:28—their heart; Deut 28:28—General; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 1 Sam 3:11—both the ears; Job 9:7—sealeth; Ps 40:12—heart; Ps 143:7—my spirit; Prov 1:27—your fear; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 28:19—and it; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Jer 6:23—their; Jer 30:5—a voice; Jer 49:23—on the sea; Ezek 21:7—all hands; Joel 2:10—the sun; Joel 2:30—I will; Joel 3:15—General; Matt 24:7—famines

Luke 21:27 see: Dan 7:13; Matt 24:30; 26:64; Mark 13:26; Acts 1:9–11; Rev 1:7; 14:14 with: Matt 16:27, 28; 25:31 Reciprocal: Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 10:23—till; Luke 17:30—General; Luke 21:7—what; Acts 1:11—shall; Acts 3:20—General; Jas 5:7—unto; Rev 10:1—clothed

Luke 21:28 look: Ps 98:5–9; Isa 12:1–3; 25:8, 9; 60:1, 2 redemption: Rom 8:19, 23; Eph 1:14; 4:30 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:37—began; Isa 35:4—behold; Jer 51:46—lest; Matt 16:28—see; Luke 21:7—what; Luke 21:9—but; Rom 13:11—for now; 1 Thess 4:18—Wherefore

Luke 21:29 Behold: Matt 24:32–35; Mark 13:28–30 Reciprocal: Jer 44:29—a sign

Luke 21:30 Reciprocal: Matt 24:32—General

Luke 21:31 when: Luke 12:51–57; Matt 16:1–4 the kingdom: Heb 10:37; Jas 5:9; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: Luke 22:18—until; Gal 3:7—Know

Luke 21:32; Luke 11:50, 51; Matt 16:28; 23:36; 24:34; Mark 13:30 Reciprocal: Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 5:18—verily; Luke 21:7—when

Luke 21:33; Ps 102:26; Isa 40:8; 51:6; Matt 5:18; 24:35; Mark 13:31; 1 Pet 1:25; 2 Pet 3:7–14; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Num 23:19—God; Josh 23:14—not one thing; 1 Sam 3:12—I will perform; 1 Kgs 8:56—there; Ps 46:2—though; Ps 119:74—I have; Ps 119:152—thy testimonies; Isa 34:16—Seek; Ezek 12:25—I will; Ezek 17:24—I the Lord have spoken; Matt 23:36—General; Matt 24:34—This; Luke 16:17—it; Luke 22:13—General; Heb 1:11—shall perish

Luke 21:34 take: Luke 21:8; 17:3; Mark 13:9; Heb 12:15 your hearts: Luke 12:45; Lev 10:9; Prov 21:4; Isa 28:7; 56:10–12; Hos 4:11; Rom 13:11–13; 1 Thess 5:6–8; 1 Pet 4:3–7 surfeiting: Deut 29:19; 1 Sam 25:36; Isa 28:1–3; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:10; Gal 5:20 cares: Luke 8:14; 10:41; Matt 13:22; Mark 4:19; Phil 4:6 that day: Luke 12:46; Ps 35:8; Matt 24:39–50; Mark 13:35–37; 1 Thess 5:2–4; 2 Pet 3:10, 14; Rev 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:35—General; Gen 27:14—mother; Lev 2:11—honey; Num 6:3—General; Deut 11:16—Take heed; Josh 23:11—Take good; Judg 20:34—knew not; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Sam 13:28—heart is merry; 1 Kgs 16:9—drinking; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Job 1:13—when; Prov 1:27—your fear; Prov 23:3—General; Prov 23:20—not; Prov

23:34—thou; Prov 25:16—lest; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 5:11—rise; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Isa 21:4—the night; Isa 56:12—I will; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Ezek 16:49—fulness; Ezek 21:10—should; Joel 1:5—Awake; Matt 24:38—they; Matt 25:1—Then; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 13:23—take; Mark 13:33—General; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 8:7—thorns; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 12:40—General; Luke 17:30—General; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Luke 22:46—Why sleep ye; Acts 20:28—Take; Rom 13:13—rioting; 1 Cor 6:3—pertain; 1 Cor 7:21—care; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Cor 7:35—and that; 1 Cor 15:19—this; Gal 5:21—drunkenness; Eph 5:18—be not; Phil 4:5—your; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; 1 Pet 1:13—be sober; 1 Pet 2:11—abstain; 1 Pet 4:7—and; 1 Pet 5:8—sober

Luke 21:35 as: Ps 11:6; Eccl 9:12; Isa 24:17, 18; Jer 48:43, 44; Rev 16:15 dwell: Luke 17:37; Gen 7:4; Acts 17:26 of the whole earth: Or, “of this whole land; the land of Judea, on which these heavy judgments were to fall.” Reciprocal: Gen 41:56—the face; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Prov 1:27—your fear; Isa 8:14—a snare; Jer 15:8—the mother; Lam 3:47—Fear; Ezek 12:13—My net; Ezek 17:20—I will spread; Ezek 21:10—should; Zech 5:3—the face; 1 Thess 5:3—Peace; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep; 1 Tim 6:9—snare; 1 Pet 1:13—be sober

Luke 21:36 Watch: Luke 12:37–40; Matt 24:42; 25:13; 26:41; Mark 13:33, 37; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Tim 4:5; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8 pray: Luke 18:1; Job 27:10; Acts 10:2; Eph 6:18, 19; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17 accounted: Luke 20:35; 2 Thess 1:5, 6 stand: Ps 1:5; Mal 3:2; Eph 6:13, 14; 1 John 2:28; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 41:46—he stood; Deut 11:16—Take heed; 1 Kgs 17:1—before whom; Neh 4:9—set a watch; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Jer 15:19—stand; Jer 35:19—stand; Jer 40:10—serve; Dan 1:5—stand; Dan 7:13—one like; Dan 12:13—stand; Zech 3:1—standing; Matt 10:37—not; Matt 22:8—but; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 13:24—Strive; Acts 2:40—Save; Acts 20:31—watch; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; Rev 3:4—for; Rev 7:9—stood; Rev 16:15—Blessed

Luke 21:37 the day time: Luke 22:39; Matt 21:17; Mark 11:12; John 12:1 mount: Luke 19:37; Zech 14:4; Matt 26:30; Acts 1:12 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:30—the ascent; Jer 19:14—he stood; Jer 26:2—Stand; Matt 26:55—I sat; Mark 11:11—he went; Mark 11:19—General; Mark 12:35—while; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 19:29—Bethany; Luke 19:47—taught; Luke 22:53—I was; John 8:2—early; John 18:2—for; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 5:21—entered; Acts 5:42—daily

Luke 21:38; John 8:1, 2 Reciprocal: Jer 19:14—he stood; Jer 26:2—Stand; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Matt 26:55—I sat; Mark 2:13—and all; Mark 11:11—he went; Mark 12:37—And the; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 19:47—taught; Luke 22:53—I was; Acts 5:21—entered

CHAPTER 22

- 1 The Jews conspire against Christ;
- 3 Satan prepares Judas to betray him;
- 7 The apostles prepare the passover;
- 19 Christ institutes his holy supper;
- 21 covertly foretells of the traitor;

24 rebukes the rest of his apostles from ambition;
31 assures Peter his faith should not fail;
34 and yet he should deny him thrice;
39 He prays in the mount, and sweats blood;
47 is betrayed with a kiss;
50 he heals Malchus' ear;
54 he is thrice denied of Peter;
63 shamefully abused;
66 and confesses himself to be the Son of God.

Luke 22:1; Exod 12:6–23; Lev 23:5, 6; Matt 26:2; Mark 14:1, 2, 12; John 11:55–57; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 34:18—General; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; Ps 2:1—rage; Luke 22:7—General; John 13:1—the feast; Acts 4:27—of a

Luke 22:2; Luke 19:47, 48; 20:19; Ps 2:1–5; Matt 21:38, 45, 46; 26:3–5; John 11:47–53, 57; Acts 4:27 Reciprocal: Ps 25:19—Consider; Dan 6:4—sought; Hos 5:2—profound; Hos 6:9—so; Mic 2:1—to; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 21:26—we fear; Matt 26:2—know; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 3:6—Pharisees; Mark 11:32—they; Mark 14:1—two; Luke 20:14—let; John 13:1—the feast; Acts 4:21—how; Acts 5:26—they; Eph 2:2—the spirit

Luke 22:3 entered: Matt 26:14; Mark 14:10, 11; John 6:70, 71; 12:6; 13:2, 27; Acts 5:3 being: Luke 22:21; 6:16; Ps 41:9; 55:12–14; Matt 26:23; Mark 14:18–20; John 13:18, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Ps 56:5—all; Zech 11:12—So; Matt 10:4—and; Luke 22:47—Judas; Eph 2:2—the spirit; Rev 12:9—and Satan; Rev 17:17—to fulfil

Luke 22:4 went: Matt 26:14; Mark 14:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Prov 2:14—and; Luke 22:52—captains; Acts 4:1—the captain; Acts 5:24—the captain

Luke 22:5 and covenanted: Zech 11:12, 13; Matt 26:15–16; 27:3–5; Acts 1:18; 8:20; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:3, 15; Jude 11 Reciprocal: Ps 2:1—rage; Prov 2:14—and; Mark 14:11—they were; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not

Luke 22:6 in the absence of the multitude: or, without tumult, Matt 26:5; Mark 14:2 Reciprocal: Matt 26:16—he; Mark 14:11—he sought

Luke 22:7; Luke 22:1; Exod 12:6, 18; Matt 26:17; Mark 14:12 Reciprocal: Exod 12:21—and take; Exod 23:15—the feast; Lev 23:5—General; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 28:16—General; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; Matt 26:5—Not

Luke 22:8 he: Mark 14:13–16 Go: Luke 1:6; Matt 3:15; Gal 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Num 28:16—General; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Matt 10:2—John; Matt 26:17—Where; Mark 14:12—Where; Luke 19:30—General

Luke 22:9 Reciprocal: Matt 26:17—Where; Mark 12:1—he began; Mark 14:12—Where

Luke 22:10; Luke 19:29–40; 1 Sam 10:2–7; Matt 26:18, 19; John 16:4; Acts 8:26–29 Reciprocal: Mark 14:13—Go

Luke 22:11 The Master: Luke 19:31, 34; Matt 21:3; John 11:28 Where is: Luke 19:5; Rev 3:20

Luke 22:12 he: John 2:25; 21:17; Acts 16:14, 15 a large: Acts 1:13; 20:8

Luke 22:13; Luke 21:33; John 2:5; 11:40; Heb 11:8 Reciprocal: Mark 14:16—and found; Luke 2:16—found

Luke 22:14; Deut 16:6, 7; Matt 26:20; Mark 14:17 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—apostles; Rom 2:10—and peace

Luke 22:15 With desire I have desired: or, I have heartily desired, Luke 12:50; John 4:34; 13:1; 17:1 Reciprocal: Deut 16:2—sacrifice; Matt 26:2—know; Matt 26:29—I will; Matt 26:46—General; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Luke 22:16 I will not: Luke 22:18–20 until: Luke 22:30; 12:37; 14:15; John 6:27, 50–58; Acts 10:41; 1 Cor 5:7, 8; Heb 10:1–10; Rev 19:9 Reciprocal: Mark 14:25—I will

Luke 22:17 took: Ps 23:5; 116:13; Jer 16:7 gave: Luke 22:19; 9:16; Deut 8:10; 1 Sam 9:13; Rom 14:6; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Mark 14:23—when; Luke 22:42—cup

Luke 22:18 I will not: Luke 22:16; Matt 26:29; Mark 14:23; 15:23 the fruit: Judg 9:13; Ps 104:15; Prov 31:6, 7; Song 5:1; Isa 24:9–11; 25:6; 55:1; Zech 9:15, 17; Eph 5:18, 19 until: Luke 9:27; 21:31; Dan 2:44; Matt 16:18; Mark 9:1; Acts 2:30–36; Col 1:13 Reciprocal: Ps 116:13—I will take

Luke 22:19 he took: Matt 26:26–28; Mark 14:22–24; 1 Cor 10:16; 11:23–29 gave thanks: Luke 22:17; 24:30; John 6:23; 1 Thess 5:18 is my: Luke 22:20; Gen 41:26, 27; Ezek 37:11; Dan 2:38; 4:22–24; Zech 5:7, 8; 1 Cor 10:4; Gal 4:25 given: John 6:51; Gal 1:4; Eph 5:2; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:24 this do: Ps 78:4–6; 111:4; Song 1:4; 1 Cor 11:24 Reciprocal: Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Exod 12:14—memorial; Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 16:32—General; Exod 30:16—a memorial; Num 31:54—a memorial; Deut 16:3—mayest; Ps 48:9—lovingkindness; Ps 105:5—Remember; Ezek 5:5—This; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:36—and gave thanks; Matt 26:28—my; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Acts 20:7—to break; Gal 4:24—for; Eph 5:25—loved

Luke 22:20 This: Exod 24:8; Zech 9:11; 1 Cor 10:16–21; 11:25; Heb 8:6–13; 9:17; 12:24; 13:20 Reciprocal: Ps 48:9—lovingkindness; Ps 116:13—I will take; Jer 31:31—I; Ezek 5:5—This; Matt 26:26—this; Matt 26:27—he took; Mark 14:22—as; Luke 22:19—is my; 1 Cor 11:23—took; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; Gal 4:24—for; Eph 5:25—loved; Heb 7:22—of a; Heb 8:8—a new; 1 John 5:6—blood

Luke 22:21; Job 19:19; Ps 41:9; Mic 7:5, 6; Matt 26:21–23; Mark 14:18; John 13:18, 19, 21, 26 Reciprocal: Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Matt 26:23—He that; Mark 14:19—and to; Luke 22:3—being; John 19:6—the chief priests

Luke 22:22 truly: Luke 24:25–27, 46; Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 13:7; Matt 26:24, 53, 54; Mark 14:21; Acts 2:23; 4:25–28; 13:27, 28; 26:22, 23; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:11 but: Ps 55:12–15; 69:22–28; 109:6–15; Matt 27:5; John 17:12; Acts 1:16–25; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Ps 2:1—rage; Luke 22:37—this; John 13:21—one; Acts 4:28—to do; Rev 17:17—to fulfil

Luke 22:23; Matt 26:22; Mark 14:19; John 13:22–25 Reciprocal: Ps 2:1—rage; Matt 20:24—they

Luke 22:24; Luke 9:46; Matt 20:20–24; Mark 9:34; 10:37–41; Rom 12:10; 1 Cor 13:4; Phil 2:3–5; Jas 4:5, 6; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 16:10—and seek; Judg 8:23—I will; Prov 13:10—Only; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 18:1—Who; Matt 20:21—Grant; Mark 10:41—they; Rom 12:16—Mind; 1 Pet 5:3—as; 3 John 9—who loveth

Luke 22:25; Matt 20:25–28; Mark 10:41–45 Reciprocal: Mark 10:42—Ye know; 2 Cor 4:5—and

Luke 22:26; Luke 9:48; Matt 18:3–5; 23:8–12; Rom 12:2; 1 Pet 5:3; 3 John 9, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 10:45—came; John 13:14—I then; 2 Cor 4:5—and

Luke 22:27; Luke 12:37; 17:7–9; Matt 20:28; John 13:5–16; 2 Cor 8:9; Phil 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Isa 49:7—to a; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 10:45—came; John 12:2—Martha; John 13:4—laid aside; John 13:14—I then; Phil 2:5—General

Luke 22:28; Matt 19:28, 29; 24:13; John 6:67, 68; 8:31; Acts 1:25; Heb 2:18; 4:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 2:2—General; 2 Sam 15:15—Behold; 2 Sam 19:33—Come thou; 1 Kgs 2:7—eat; 1 Kgs 2:26—has been; Matt 25:21—I will; Mark 10:29—There; John 17:24—I will; Acts 14:22—we; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; Jas 1:12—the crown

Luke 22:29; Luke 12:32; 19:17; Matt 24:47; 25:34; 1 Cor 9:25; 2 Cor 1:7; 2 Tim 2:12; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 21:14 Reciprocal: Josh 12:6—gave it; 2 Sam 2:2—General; 2 Sam 15:15—Behold; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Dan 7:22—judgment; Matt 13:43—in; Matt 26:29—with; Mark 14:25—I will; Luke 12:44—that he will; Acts 1:6—restore; Acts 14:22—we; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Eph 2:6—sit; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Rev 2:26—to him will I give; Rev 2:27—even

Luke 22:30 eat: Luke 22:16–18; 12:37; 14:15; 2 Sam 9:9, 10; 19:28; Matt 8:11; Rev 19:9 and sit: Ps 49:14; Matt 19:28; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; Rev 2:26, 27; 3:21; 4:4 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—according; Exod 28:21—according to the twelve; 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread; Ezra 6:17—according to; Esth 5:1—sat; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Isa 25:6—make; Ezek 40:39—tables on that; Dan 7:22—judgment; Obad 21—to judge; Zech 3:7—judge; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 26:29—with; Mark 9:1—the kingdom; Mark 14:25—I will; Luke 6:13—twelve; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 12:44—that he will; Luke 19:17—been; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 26:7—our; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Eph 2:6—sit; Rev 7:4—all; Rev 20:4—thrones

Luke 22:31 Simon: Luke 10:41; Acts 9:4 Satan: Job 1:8–11; 2:3–6; Zech 3:1; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:10 sift: Amos 9:9 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; Job 1:12—Behold; Job 2:6—save; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 31:24—Be of; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 145:14—upholdeth; Eccl 4:10—if; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 30:28—his breath; Isa 42:3—bruised; Matt 4:3—the tempter; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 14:28—bid; Matt 14:31—and caught; Matt 26:31—All; Matt 26:75—And he; Mark 5:12—General; Mark 14:27—All; Luke 8:13—which; John 10:28—neither; John 13:2—the devil; John 13:37—why; John 20:6—General; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Eph 2:2—the spirit; 2 Tim 2:18—overthrow; 2 Tim 2:26—at; 2 Pet

1:1—Peter; Rev 3:2—strengthen; Rev 12:9—and Satan

Luke 22:32 I have: Zech 3:2–4; John 14:19; 17:9–11, 15–21; Rom 5:9, 10; 8:32, 34; Heb 7:25; 1 Pet 1:5; 1 John 2:1, 2 thy faith: Luke 8:13; 2 Tim 2:18; Titus 1:1; Heb 12:15; 1 Pet 1:1; 1 John 2:19 and when: Luke 22:61, 62; Matt 18:3; 26:75; Mark 14:72; 16:7; Acts 3:19 strengthen: Ps 32:3–6; 51:12, 13; John 21:15–17; 2 Cor 1:4–6; 1 Tim 1:13–16; Heb 12:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:13; 5:8–10; 2 Pet 1:10–12; 3:14, 17, 18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 2 Sam 10:11—General; 2 Chr 33:16—commanded; Job 1:12—Behold; Job 2:6—save; Job 4:3—and thou hast; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 31:24—Be of; Ps 37:24—Though; Ps 94:18—My foot; Ps 145:14—upholdeth; Eccl 4:10—if; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 35:3—General; Isa 42:3—bruised; Dan 10:18—he; Matt 4:3—the tempter; Matt 14:31—and caught; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Matt 23:8—all; Matt 26:31—All; Mark 5:12—General; Mark 14:27—All; Luke 6:42—cast; Luke 22:43—strengthening; John 10:28—neither; John 20:6—General; Acts 1:15—Peter; Acts 18:23—strengthening; 1 Cor 10:13—who; 1 Cor 13:8—never; 1 Cor 13:13—faith; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:25—for; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Heb 5:2—is compassed; Jas 5:19—and one; 1 Pet 5:9—stedfast; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen; Rev 3:2—strengthen

Luke 22:33 I am: 2 Kgs 8:12, 13; Prov 28:26; Jer 10:23; 17:9; Matt 20:22; 26:33–35, 40, 41; Mark 14:29, 31, 37, 38; John 13:36, 37; Acts 20:23, 24; 21:13 Reciprocal: Ps 78:9—turned; Prov 20:6—proclaim; Matt 8:19—I will; Luke 22:54—And Peter; Luke 22:57—he denied; John 11:16—Let; John 18:10—General; Acts 12:4—he put; Gal 5:17—so

Luke 22:34 the cock: Matt 26:34, 74; Mark 14:30, 71, 72; John 13:38; 18:27 Reciprocal: Matt 8:19—I will; Matt 26:72—I do not; Mark 14:29—Although; Luke 22:54—And Peter; Luke 22:57—he denied; Luke 22:60—the cock; Luke 22:61—Before; Acts 13:27—because

Luke 22:35 When: Luke 9:3; 10:4; Matt 10:9, 10; Mark 6:8, 9 lacked: Luke 12:29–31; Gen 48:15; Deut 8:2, 3, 16; Ps 23:1; 34:9, 10; 37:3; Matt 6:31–33 Reciprocal: Deut 2:7—these forty; 1 Kgs 11:22—But; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; Matt 6:28—why; Mark 14:16—and found; Luke 4:4—That; Acts 4:34—was; 2 Cor 8:15—General

Luke 22:36 But: Matt 10:22–25; John 15:20; 16:33; 1 Thess 2:14, 15; 3:4; 1 Pet 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; Joel 3:10—your plowshares; Matt 6:28—why; Matt 26:51—General

Luke 22:37 this: Luke 22:22; 18:31; 24:44–46; Matt 26:54–56; John 10:35; 19:28–30; Acts 13:27–29 And he: Luke 23:32; Isa 53:12; Mark 15:27, 28; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Matt 4:14—it; Matt 24:6—must; Matt 27:38—General; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 20:17—What; Acts 2:23—being; Rev 17:17—to fulfil

Luke 22:38 It: Matt 26:52–54; John 18:36; 2 Cor 10:3, 4; Eph 6:10–18; 1 Thess 5:8; 1 Pet 5:9

Luke 22:39 he came: Matt 26:36–38; Mark 14:32–34; John 18:1, 2 as: Luke 21:37; Mark 11:11, 19; 13:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; 2 Sam 15:30—the ascent; Matt 26:30—they went; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 14:26—hymn; Luke 9:18—as; Luke 11:1—that; Luke 19:29—Bethany

Luke 22:40 Pray: Luke 22:46; 11:4; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 17:5; 19:13; 119:116, 117, 133; Prov 30:8, 9; Matt 6:13; 26:41; Mark 14:38; 2 Cor 12:7–10; Eph 6:18, 19; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8, 9; Rev 3:10

Reciprocal: John 18:1—he

Luke 22:41 and kneeled: Matt 26:39; Mark 14:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:54—kneeling; 2 Chr 6:13—kneeled down; Ezra 9:5—I fell; Ps 22:2—in the night; Ps 95:6—kneel; Ps 110:1—The Lord; Dan 6:10—he kneeled; Mark 1:40—kneeling; Mark 14:36—take; Acts 7:60—he kneeled; Acts 20:36—he kneeled; Eph 3:14—I

Luke 22:42 Father: Matt 26:42, 44; Mark 14:36; John 12:27, 28 willing, remove: Gr. willing to remove cup: Luke 22:17–20; Isa 51:17, 22; Jer 25:15; Matt 20:22; John 18:11 not: Ps 40:8; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38; Heb 10:7–10 Reciprocal: Matt 26:39—and prayed; Mark 10:38—drink of the; Acts 21:14—The will; Rom 8:15—Abba; Gal 1:4—according; Heb 5:7—in that he feared

Luke 22:43 an: Luke 4:10, 11; Ps 91:11, 12; Matt 4:6, 11; 26:53; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 1:6, 14 strengthening: Luke 22:32; Deut 3:28; Job 4:3, 4; Dan 10:16–19; 11:1; Acts 18:23; Heb 2:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; Isa 35:3—General; Dan 10:18—he; John 1:51—and the; 2 Cor 13:4—he was

Luke 22:44 being: Gen 32:24–28; Ps 22:1, 2, 12–21; 40:1–3; 69:14–18; 88:1–18; 130:1, 2; 143:6, 7; Lam 1:12; 3:53–56; Jonah 2:2, 3; John 12:27; Heb 5:7 his: Isa 53:10; Lam 1:12; Rom 8:32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:10—prayed; 2 Sam 22:7—my distress; Job 7:11—the anguish; Ps 22:14—I am; Ps 50:15—call; Ps 55:5—horror; Ps 61:2—my heart; Ps 69:13—my prayer; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 88:15—while; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps 109:22—and my; Ps 116:3—sorrows; Ps 120:1—my distress; Ps 143:4—my heart; Song 5:2—my head; Isa 53:11—see; Matt 26:37—sorrowful; Mark 14:33—and began; Mark 14:54—and warmed; Luke 22:55—had; John 18:18—for; Acts 16:25—prayed; Rom 8:26—with; 2 Cor 7:7—earnest; 2 Cor 13:4—he was; Gal 4:19—of; Col 2:1—what; Col 4:12—always; Jas 5:13—any among

Luke 22:45 sleeping: Matt 26:40, 43; Mark 14:37, 40, 41 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:54—when Solomon; Dan 8:18—I was; Dan 10:9—was I; Jonah 1:5—and was; Zech 4:1—waked; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 9:32—were heavy; John 16:6—General; John 16:20—That

Luke 22:46 Why sleep ye: Luke 22:40; 21:34–36; Prov 6:4–11; Jonah 1:6 Reciprocal: Jonah 1:5—and was; Zech 4:1—waked; Matt 26:41—Watch; Mark 14:37—and findeth; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 9:32—were heavy; Luke 11:4—lead; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; Gal 5:17—so; Eph 6:18—watching; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not; 1 Pet 4:7—and

Luke 22:47 while: Matt 26:45–47; Mark 14:41–43; John 18:2–9 Judas: Luke 22:3–6; Matt 26:14–16, 47; Mark 14:10, 43; Acts 1:16–18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 20:9—to kiss him; Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Ps 109:5—hatred; Prov 26:23—General; Jer 41:1—they did; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 14:20—It is; John 18:3—Judas; Acts 1:17—he; Acts 4:27—the people; 2 Pet 2:3—with

Luke 22:48 betrayest: 2 Sam 20:9, 10; Ps 55:21; Prov 27:6; Matt 26:48–50; Mark 14:44–46 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—talked; Judg 16:10—now tell me; Job 19:19—they whom; Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Ps 109:5—hatred; Prov 26:23—General; Jer 41:1—they did; Matt 26:47—lo; Matt 26:50—Friend; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 14:43—while

Luke 22:49 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:21—shall; Matt 14:28—bid; Matt 26:51—General; Mark

14:47—General; John 18:10—General; Acts 4:30—By stretching

Luke 22:50; Matt 26:51–54; Mark 14:47; John 18:10, 11; Rom 12:19; 2 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Job 31:31—the men; Matt 14:28—bid

Luke 22:51 Suffer: John 17:12; 18:8, 9 And he: Rom 12:21; 2 Cor 10:1; 1 Pet 2:21–23 Reciprocal: Job 31:31—the men; Matt 20:34—touched; Mark 6:56—touch; Luke 9:56—And; Acts 16:28—cried; Jas 5:6—and he

Luke 22:52 Jesus: Matt 26:55; Mark 14:48, 49 captains: Luke 22:4; 2 Kgs 11:15; John 17:12; Acts 5:26 Reciprocal: Matt 21:39—caught; Matt 27:41—General; John 7:32—sent; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 4:13—they took; Acts 5:24—the captain

Luke 22:53 I was: Luke 21:37, 38; Matt 21:12–15, 23, 45, 46; John 7:25, 26, 30, 45 but: Judg 16:21–30; Job 20:5; John 12:27; 16:20–22 the power: John 14:30; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:3–6; Eph 6:12; Col 1:13; Rev 12:9–12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Ps 13:2—exalted; Ps 22:21—me from; Matt 4:11—the devil; Matt 26:18—My time; Matt 26:45—the hour; Matt 26:55—Are; Mark 14:48—Are; John 7:32—sent; John 13:1—knew; John 17:1—the hour; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 5:42—daily; Acts 12:1—stretched forth his hands; Heb 2:18—suffered

Luke 22:54 took: Our blessed Lord before his death passed another examination. One was before the Jewish Sanhedrim, whose proper province it was to try such as were accused as false prophets or blasphemers. This was a kind of ecclesiastical court. The other, with which the next chapter opens, was before Pilate, the Roman governor of Judea at that time; he principally took cognizance of criminal things, such especially as concerned the peace of the country, considered as part of the Roman empire. Matt 26:57, 58; Mark 14:53, 54; John 18:12–17, 24 And Peter: Luke 22:33, 34; 2 Chr 32:31 Reciprocal: Ps 38:11—afar off; Matt 14:30—when; Mark 14:30—before; Luke 24:34—hath; John 18:15—Simon; John 18:17—the damsel; Acts 4:3—laid; Gal 5:17—so

Luke 22:55 had: Luke 22:44; Matt 26:69; Mark 14:66; John 18:17, 18 Peter: Ps 1:1; 26:4, 5; 28:3; Prov 9:6; 13:20; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Matt 26:57—General; Mark 14:54—and he

Luke 22:56 a certain maid: Matt 26:69; Mark 14:6, 17, 66–68; John 18:17 Reciprocal: Mark 14:54—and he; John 9:22—because; John 13:38—The cock; John 18:18—who; John 18:25—stood; Acts 4:13—they took

Luke 22:57 he denied: Luke 22:33, 34; 12:9; Matt 10:33; 26:70; John 18:25, 27; Acts 3:13, 14, 19; 2 Tim 2:10–12; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: John 18:17—the damsel

Luke 22:58 another: A maid challenged Peter in the second instance, according to Matthew and Mark; yet here it is said ετερος [G2087], another (man) and he also answers to a man. But [G2087], as Wetstein shows, may be, and is in innumerable instances applied to a female; and Matthew says, “she said to them that were there,” and Mark, “she began to say to them that stood by.” So that the maid gave the information to those around her, and some man charged Peter with it. Probably several joined in the accusation, though he answered to an individual, for John says, “They said unto him,” etc. Matt 26:71, 72; Mark 14:69, 70; John 18:25 Reciprocal: Luke

12:14—Man; Rom 2:3—O man

Luke 22:59 confidently: Matt 26:73, 74; Mark 14:69, 70; John 18:26, 27 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth

Luke 22:60 the cock: Luke 22:34; Matt 26:74, 75; Mark 14:71, 72; John 18:27 Reciprocal: Ps 37:24—Though; Matt 26:73—Surely; Mark 14:70—a little; John 18:26—Did; Rom 2:3—O man

Luke 22:61 turned: Luke 10:41; Mark 5:30 looked: Job 33:27; Isa 57:15–18; Jer 31:18–20; Hos 11:8; Acts 5:31 And Peter: Ezek 16:63; 36:31, 32; Eph 2:11; Rev 2:5 Before: Luke 22:34; Matt 26:34, 75; John 13:38 Reciprocal: Song 5:6—my soul; Mark 8:33—turned; Luke 20:17—beheld; Luke 22:32—and when; John 1:38—turned; John 21:17—grieved; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made

Luke 22:62 and wept: Ps 38:18; 126:5, 6; 130:1–4; 143:1–4; Jer 31:18; Ezek 7:16; Zech 12:10; Matt 5:4; 26:75; Mark 14:72; 1 Cor 10:12; 2 Cor 7:9–11 Reciprocal: Song 5:6—my soul; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 22:32—and when; John 16:20—That; John 21:17—grieved; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made

Luke 22:63 the men: Matt 26:59–68; Mark 14:55–65; John 18:22 mocked: Job 16:9, 10; 30:9–14; Ps 22:6, 7, 13; 35:15, 16, 25; 69:7–12; Isa 49:7; 50:6, 7; 52:14; 53:3; Mic 5:1; Matt 27:28–31, 39–44; Mark 15:16–20, 27–32; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:11—O man; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Ps 22:16—assembly; Jer 20:7—I am; Matt 26:67—and others; Matt 26:68—Prophecy; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 14:65—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 18:32—mocked; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 17:32—some

Luke 22:64 blindfolded: Judg 16:21, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:11—O man; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Isa 3:5—base; Isa 50:6—gave; Isa 52:14—his visage; Jer 20:7—I am; Jer 37:15—the princes; Matt 5:39—whosoever; Mark 14:65—General; Luke 6:29—smiteth; Luke 23:11—set; John 18:22—struck; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

Luke 22:65 blasphemously: Luke 12:10; Matt 12:31, 32; Acts 26:11; 1 Tim 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Ps 50:20—speakest; Luke 23:11—set; Acts 18:6—they; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was; Rev 2:9—the blasphemy

Luke 22:66 as soon: Matt 27:1; Mark 15:1 elders: Ps 2:1–3; Acts 4:25–28; 22:5 Reciprocal: Ps 119:23—Princes; Prov 4:16—General; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 26:63—that; Mark 11:33—Neither; Luke 23:1—General; Luke 24:20—General; John 18:28—early; Acts 4:5—rulers; Acts 5:21—But; Acts 5:27—set

Luke 22:67 Art: Matt 11:3–5; 26:63–68; Mark 14:61–66; John 10:24 If: Luke 16:31; John 5:39–47; 8:43–45; 9:27, 28; 10:25, 26; 12:37–43 Reciprocal: Jer 38:15—General; Mark 8:12—Why; Luke 9:20—The; Luke 23:35—Christ; John 8:25—Who; John 18:21—ask

Luke 22:68; Luke 20:3–7, 41–44 Reciprocal: Jer 38:15—General; Luke 20:8—General

Luke 22:69 shall: Matt 26:64; Mark 14:62 on: Ps 110:1; Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 22:44; Mark

16:19; Acts 2:34–36; 7:55, 56; Rom 8:34; Eph 1:20–23; 4:8–10; Col 3:1; Heb 1:3; 8:1; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 3:21; 22:1 Reciprocal: Matt 16:27—the Son; Matt 24:30—see; Matt 25:31—the Son; Luke 23:2—that; Luke 23:41—but; John 1:51—the Son

Luke 22:70 the Son: Luke 4:41; Ps 2:7, 12; Matt 3:17; 27:43, 54; John 1:34, 49; 10:30, 36; 19:7 Ye say: Luke 23:3; Matt 26:64; Mark 14:62; 15:2; John 18:37 Reciprocal: Luke 23:2—that; Luke 23:41—but

Luke 22:71; Matt 26:65, 66; Mark 14:63, 64 Reciprocal: Matt 20:18—they

CHAPTER 23

- 1 Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Herod;
- 8 Herod mocks him;
- 12 Herod and Pilate are made friends;
- 13 Barabbas is desired of the people, and is loosed by Pilate, and Jesus is given to be crucified;
- 26 He tells the women, that lament him, the destruction of Jerusalem;
- 34 prays for his enemies;
- 39 Two evildoers are crucified with him;
- 46 His death;
- 50 His burial.

Luke 23:1; Luke 22:66; Matt 27:1, 2, 11–14; Mark 15:1–5; John 18:28–38 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; Ps 31:13—I have; Ps 119:23—Princes; Jer 26:11—saying; Matt 20:19—shall deliver; Mark 10:33—deliver; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate; Luke 18:32—delivered; Luke 23:14—as one; Luke 24:20—General; Acts 4:27—of a

Luke 23:2 they: Zech 11:8; Mark 15:3–5; John 18:30 perverting: Luke 23:5; 1 Kgs 18:17; Jer 38:4; Amos 7:10; Acts 16:20, 21; 17:6, 7; 24:5 forbidding: Luke 20:20–25; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; Ps 35:11; 62:4; 64:3–6; Jer 20:10; 37:13–15; Matt 17:27; 22:21; 26:59, 60; Mark 12:17; 14:55, 56; Acts 24:13; 1 Pet 3:16–18 that: Luke 22:69, 70; Mark 14:61, 62; John 18:36; 19:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Exod 5:4—wherefore; 1 Sam 22:13—Why have; 1 Kgs 21:13—the king; 2 Chr 18:26—this fellow; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Neh 2:19—will ye rebel; Neh 6:6—that thou mayest; Ps 31:13—I have; Ps 69:12—They; Ps 119:23—Princes; Mic 5:2—that is; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 26:61—This; Matt 27:1—all; Matt 27:63—that deceiver; Mark 10:33—deliver; Mark 12:14—is it; Mark 15:1—and delivered; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 20:24—Caesar's; Luke 23:10—and vehemently; Luke 23:14—as one; Luke 23:19—General; Luke 23:25—for; John 9:29—as for; Acts 25:7—and laid; Rom 13:6—pay

Luke 23:3 Pilate: Matt 27:11; Mark 15:2; John 18:33–37; 1 Tim 6:13 the King: Luke 23:38; 1:32, 33; 19:38–40; Mark 15:18, 32; John 1:49; 19:3, 19–21 he answered: 1 Tim 6:13 Thou sayest it: This was the most solemn mode of affirmation used by the Jews. When the inhabitants of Zippor, inquired whether Rabbi Judah were dead, the son of Kaphra answered, **אֲתוֹן אֲמַרְיָתוֹן**, Ye say. Reciprocal: Matt 2:2—born; Mark 14:62—I am; Luke 22:70—Ye say; John 18:37—Thou

Luke 23:4 I find: Luke 23:14, 15; Matt 27:19, 24; Mark 15:14; John 18:38; 19:4–6; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22; 3:18 Reciprocal: Ps 22:16—assembly; John 18:33—and said; Acts 13:28—General; Acts 23:9—We; Acts 25:25—committed; Acts 26:31—This man; Rev 14:5—without

Luke 23:5 they: Luke 23:23; 11:53; Ps 22:12, 13, 16; 57:4; 69:4; Matt 27:24; John 19:15; Acts 5:33; 7:54, 57; 23:10 beginning: Luke 4:14, 15; Matt 4:12–16, 23; Mark 1:14; John 1:43; 2:11; 7:41, 52; Acts 10:37 Reciprocal: Ps 25:19—Consider; Ps 31:13—I have; Ps 59:12—cursing; Mark 3:7—Galilee; Luke 23:10—and vehemently; Luke 23:14—as one; Luke 23:19—General; Luke 23:25—for; Acts 13:28—General; Acts 17:6—These; Acts 24:5—and a mover

Luke 23:6 a Galilaean: Luke 13:1; Acts 5:37 Reciprocal: Luke 3:1—Herod; Acts 23:34—he asked

Luke 23:7 Herod's: Luke 3:1; 13:31 Reciprocal: Mark 6:14—king Herod; Acts 4:27—both; Acts 13:1—Herod

Luke 23:8 for: Luke 9:7–9; Matt 14:1; Mark 6:14 and he: Luke 4:23; 2 Kgs 5:3–6, 11; Acts 8:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—Tell; Luke 9:9—And he; Luke 13:32—that fox; Luke 19:3—he sought; Acts 4:27—of a; Acts 24:24—he sent; Acts 25:3—desired

Luke 23:9 but: Luke 13:32; Ps 38:13, 14; 39:1, 2, 9; Isa 53:7; Matt 7:6; 27:14; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 2:23 Reciprocal: Matt 26:62—Answerest

Luke 23:10 and vehemently: Luke 23:2, 5, 14, 15; 11:53; Acts 24:5 Reciprocal: Ps 22:16—assembly; Ps 119:23—Princes; Matt 2:4—scribes; Acts 25:7—and laid

Luke 23:11 Herod: Acts 4:27, 28 set: Luke 22:64, 65; Ps 22:6; 69:19, 20; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Matt 27:27–30; Mark 9:12; 15:16–20 arrayed: John 19:5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Ps 2:2—kings; Ps 22:7—laugh; Ps 22:16—assembly; Ps 69:7—shame; Ps 119:23—Princes; Isa 29:20—the scorner; Jer 20:7—I am; Matt 20:19—to mock; Matt 27:28—stripped; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 15:17—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 18:32—delivered; Luke 23:36—General; John 19:2—the soldiers; Acts 17:32—some; Rom 14:10—set; Heb 11:36—mockings; Heb 12:2—despising

Luke 23:12; Ps 83:4–6; Acts 4:27; Matt 16:1; Rev 17:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 38:20—his friend; Ps 2:2—kings

Luke 23:13; Matt 27:21–23; Mark 15:14; John 18:38; 19:4 Reciprocal: Dan 6:14—was sore; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate

Luke 23:14 as one: Luke 23:1, 2, 5 have found: Luke 23:4; Dan 6:4; Matt 27:4, 19, 24, 54; Acts 13:28; Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: Lev 22:19—General; Job 30:1—whose; Jer 26:16—General; Matt 12:10—that; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 23:10—and vehemently; Luke 23:22—Why; John 18:38—I find; Acts 23:9—We; Acts 25:25—committed; Acts 26:31—This man

Luke 23:15 nothing: Rather, “nothing worthy of death is committed my him;” πεπραγμενον [G4238], αυτω [G848], being put for πεπραγμενον υπο [G5259], αυτου

[G848], or πεπραχεν [G4238], αυτος [G846], "he hath done nothing." Luke 23:15
Reciprocal: Jer 26:16—General; Dan 6:4—but; Matt 14:1—Herod; Mark 15:14—Why;
Luke 23:4—I find; Luke 23:10—and vehemently; Acts 23:9—We; Acts 26:31—This man

Luke 23:16; Isa 53:5; Matt 27:26; Mark 15:15; John 19:1–4; Acts 5:40, 41 Reciprocal: Matt
27:15—General; Mark 15:6—General; Luke 23:22—I will; Acts 3:13—whom

Luke 23:17; Matt 27:15; Mark 15:6; John 18:39

Luke 23:18 they: Matt 27:16–23; Mark 15:7–14; John 18:40; Acts 3:14 Away: John 19:15;
Acts 21:36; 22:22 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; Job 30:1—whose; Ps
64:2—insurrection; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth;
Isa 53:3—despised; Matt 27:20—should

Luke 23:19; Luke 23:2, 5; Acts 3:14 Reciprocal: Matt 27:16—a; Mark 15:7—General; John
18:40—General; Acts 24:5—and a mover

Luke 23:20; Matt 14:8, 9; 27:19; Mark 15:15; John 19:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:24—I
feared; Prov 24:2—General; Matt 27:22—What; Mark 15:12—What; Luke 23:22—Why;
John 18:39—ye have

Luke 23:21; Luke 23:23; Matt 27:22–25; Mark 15:13; John 19:15 Reciprocal: Ps
25:19—Consider; Ps 35:12—spoiling; Prov 24:2—General; Mark 10:33—deliver; Mark
15:14—Why; Acts 13:28—General; Acts 25:24—that he

Luke 23:22 Why: Luke 23:14, 20; 1 Pet 1:19; 3:18 I will: Luke 23:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam
20:32—what hath; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Acts 23:9—We; Heb 7:26—holy

Luke 23:23; Luke 23:5; Ps 22:12, 13; 57:4; Zech 11:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow; Ps
22:16—assembly; Prov 24:11—General; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Dan
6:6—assembled together; Mark 15:14—And; Luke 23:21—General; John 19:1—Pilate;
Acts 25:15—when

Luke 23:24 Pilate: Matt 27:26; Mark 15:15; John 19:1 gave sentence: or, assented, Exod
23:2; Prov 17:15 it: Exod 23:2 Reciprocal: Mark 15:14—And; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate;
John 19:16—General; Acts 24:27—willing

Luke 23:25 for: Luke 23:2, 5; Mark 15:7; John 18:40 whom: 1 Sam 12:13; Mark 15:6; Acts
3:14 but: Matt 27:26; Mark 15:15 Reciprocal: Esth 3:11—to do; Isa 53:12—and he was;
Matt 27:16—a; Acts 24:5—and a mover; Acts 24:27—willing

Luke 23:26 they laid: Matt 27:32–44; Mark 15:21–32; John 19:16 a Cyrenian: Acts 2:10;
6:6, 9; 13:1 that: Luke 9:23; 14:27 Reciprocal: Matt 5:41—compel; Matt 16:24—and take;
John 19:17—he

Luke 23:27 and of: Luke 23:55; 8:2; Matt 27:55; Mark 15:40 Reciprocal: Ps 22:17—look;
Isa 32:11—be troubled; Jer 9:20—hear; Nah 2:7—doves; Matt 27:33—Golgotha; Mark
15:22—Golgotha; Luke 23:49—the women

Luke 23:28 daughters: Song 1:5; 2:7; 3:5, 10; 5:8, 16; 8:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs

21:12—whosoever; Ps 48:11—daughters; Isa 3:16—the daughters; Jer 22:10—Weep ye; Lam 1:12—if; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Zech 13:8—two; Mal 2:2—and I; Matt 27:55—many; Luke 13:3—ye shall; Luke 13:34—thy; John 11:48—and the; 1 Cor 7:26—that; Jas 5:1—weep; Rev 1:7—and all; Rev 5:5—Weep

Luke 23:29 the days: Our Lord here refers to the destruction of Jerusalem, and the final desolation of the Jewish state; an evil associated with so many miseries, that sterility, which had otherwise been considered an opprobrium, was accounted a circumstance most felicitous. No history can furnish us with a parallel to the calamities and miseries of the Jews; rapine and murder, famine and pestilence, within; fire and sword, and all the terrors of war, without. Our Saviour himself wept at the foresight of these calamities; and it is almost impossible for persons of any humanity to read the relation of them in Josephus without weeping also. He might justly affirm, “if the misfortunes of all, from the beginning of the world, were compared with those of the Jews, they would appear much inferior in the comparison.” Luke 21:23, 24; Matt 24:19; Mark 13:17–19 Blessed: Deut 28:53–57; Hos 9:12–16; 13:16 Reciprocal: Lev 20:20—childless; Lev 26:29—General; Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; 2 Kgs 6:28—Give thy son; 2 Kgs 21:12—whosoever; Job 27:14—children; Eccl 4:3—better; Jer 16:2—General; Jer 30:5—a voice; Lam 2:11—because; Lam 2:22—those; Lam 4:3—the daughter; Hos 9:11—from the womb; Hos 9:14—what; Luke 3:9—General; 1 Cor 7:26—that; Jas 5:1—weep

Luke 23:30; Isa 2:19; Hos 10:8; Rev 6:16; 9:6 Reciprocal: Deut 28:18—the fruit of thy body; Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 22:5—crying; Jer 4:29—they shall go; Lam 2:22—those; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid; Matt 24:19—General; Heb 10:27—a certain

Luke 23:31; Prov 11:31; Jer 25:29; Ezek 15:2–7; 20:47, 48; 21:3, 4; Dan 9:26; Matt 3:12; John 15:6; Heb 6:8; 1 Pet 4:17, 18; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Lam 1:22—all their; Zech 11:2—Howl; Matt 3:10—the ax

Luke 23:32; Luke 22:37; Isa 53:12; Matt 27:38; Mark 15:27, 28; John 19:18; Heb 12:2

Luke 23:33 when: Matt 27:33, 34; Mark 15:22, 23; John 19:17, 18; Heb 13:12, 13 Calvary: or, the place of a skull they crucified: Luke 24:7; Deut 21:23; Ps 22:16; Zech 12:10; Matt 20:19; 26:2; Mark 10:33, 34; John 3:14; 12:33, 34; 18:32; Acts 2:23; 5:30; 13:29; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General; Deut 21:22—thou hang; Isa 53:12—and he was; Matt 27:38—General; Mark 15:27—General

Luke 23:34 Father: Luke 23:47, 48; 6:27, 28; Gen 50:17; Ps 106:16–23; Matt 5:44; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:14; 1 Cor 4:12; 1 Pet 2:20–23; 3:9 they know not: Luke 12:47, 48; John 15:22–24; 19:11; Acts 3:17; 1 Cor 2:8; 1 Tim 1:13 And they: Ps 22:18; Matt 27:35, 36; Mark 15:24; John 19:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—be not grieved; Exod 32:32—if thou; Num 12:13—General; Num 15:25—forgiven them; 2 Sam 18:5—Deal gently; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; Ps 109:4—but I; Prov 29:10—but; Isa 53:12—made; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Luke 9:56—And; Luke 12:10—General; Acts 8:32—opened; Acts 16:28—cried; Col 3:13—forgiving; 1 Tim 2:8—without; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

Luke 23:35 the people: Ps 22:12, 13, 17; Zech 12:10; Matt 27:38–43; Mark 15:29–32 derided: Luke 16:14; Gen 37:19, 20; Ps 4:2; 35:15, 19–25; 69:7–12, 26; 71:11; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Lam 3:14 Christ: Luke 22:67–70; Ps 22:6–8; Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 12:18; 1 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal:

2 Kgs 18:30—make you; 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; Job 16:10—gaped; Job 30:1—whose; Ps 22:7—laugh; Ps 22:8—seeing; Ps 119:51—proud; Ps 123:3—for we are; Isa 29:20—the scorner; Jer 20:7—I am; Matt 27:39—reviled; Matt 27:41—General; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 15:31—also; Luke 18:32—mocked; John 11:37—Could; Acts 13:41—ye despisers; 1 Tim 5:14—to speak reproachfully; Heb 6:6—an open; Heb 12:2—despising; 1 Pet 2:6—elect

Luke 23:36; Luke 23:11; Ps 69:21; Matt 27:29, 30, 34, 48; Mark 15:19, 20, 36; John 19:28–30 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Job 16:10—gaped; Jer 20:7—I am; Mark 15:18—Hail; Mark 15:23—they; John 19:29—was set; Acts 17:32—some; Heb 11:36—mockings

Luke 23:37 Reciprocal: Matt 27:29—Hail; Mark 15:18—Hail; Mark 15:26—The King of the Jews

Luke 23:38; Luke 23:3; Matt 27:11, 37; Mark 15:18, 26, 32; John 19:3, 19–22 Reciprocal: Mic 5:2—that is; Matt 2:2—born; Acts 21:40—Hebrew

Luke 23:39; Luke 17:34–36; Matt 27:44; Mark 15:32 Reciprocal: Job 1:8—one; Job 30:1—whose; Matt 24:40—the one; Matt 27:38—General; Mark 9:12—set; John 11:37—Could; John 19:32—of the first; Rom 5:20—But; Col 2:15—triumphing

Luke 23:40 rebuked: Lev 19:17; Eph 5:11 Dost: Luke 12:5; Ps 36:1; Rev 15:4 seeing: 2 Chr 28:22; Jer 5:3; Rev 16:11 Reciprocal: Job 1:8—one; Job 6:14—he forsaketh; Jer 44:10—neither; Dan 9:7—righteousness; Mal 3:5—fear; Matt 15:27—Truth; Matt 20:6—the eleventh; Matt 20:9—they received; Matt 27:44—General; Luke 18:13—a sinner; John 6:37—I will; Acts 13:16—and ye; Acts 27:42—General; Rom 3:18—General

Luke 23:41 we indeed: Luke 15:18, 19; Lev 26:40, 41; Josh 7:19, 20; 2 Chr 33:12; Ezra 9:13; Neh 9:3; Dan 9:4; Jas 4:7; 1 John 1:8, 9 but: Luke 23:41; 22:69, 70; Matt 27:4, 19, 24, 54; 1 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 42:22—Spake I; Lev 22:19—General; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; Jer 26:16—General; Dan 9:7—righteousness; Mark 7:37—He hath; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 23:47—he; John 19:4—that ye; Acts 27:42—General; Heb 7:26—holy; 1 Pet 2:22—did; 1 John 3:5—in

Luke 23:42 Lord: Luke 18:13; Ps 106:4, 5; John 20:28; Acts 16:31; 20:21; Rom 10:9–14; 1 Cor 6:10, 11; 1 Pet 2:6, 7; 1 John 5:1, 11–13 when: Luke 12:8; John 1:49; Rom 10:9, 10 thy: Luke 24:26; Ps 2:6; Isa 9:6, 7; 53:10–12; Dan 7:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 40:14—on me; 1 Sam 1:19—and the Lord; 1 Sam 25:31—remember; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Neh 13:31—Remember; Job 14:13—remember; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Lam 5:1—Remember; Matt 7:8—General; Mark 5:18—prayed; Luke 13:28—the kingdom; Luke 23:51—waited; John 4:10—thou wouldst; Acts 9:11—for; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; 2 Tim 4:1—his kingdom; Jas 5:13—any among

Luke 23:43 To day: Luke 15:4, 5, 20–24; 19:10; Job 33:27–30; Ps 32:5; 50:15; Isa 1:18, 19; 53:11; 55:6–9; 65:24; Mic 7:18; Matt 20:15, 16; Rom 5:20, 21; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; Heb 7:25 with: John 14:3; 17:24; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:23 in: 2 Cor 12:4; Rev 2:7 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—for; 2 Sam 12:23—I shall go; 2 Chr 33:13—he was entreated; Ps 116:4—O Lord; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 7:8—General; Mark 5:18—prayed; Luke 13:28—the kingdom; John 4:10—thou wouldst; John 11:25—he that; Acts 9:11—for; 1 Tim 2:8—pray

Luke 23:44 it: Matt 27:45; Mark 15:33 there: Exod 10:21–23; Ps 105:28; Joel 2:31; Amos 5:18; 8:9; Hab 3:8–11; Acts 2:20 earth: or, land Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Matt 20:5—sixth; Mark 15:25—the; Acts 3:1—the hour; Acts 10:3—about; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Luke 23:45 and the veil: Exod 26:31; Lev 16:12–16; 2 Chr 3:14; Matt 27:51; Mark 15:38; Eph 2:14–18; Heb 6:19; 9:3–8; 10:19–22 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; 2 Sam 22:10—darkness; Ps 105:28—sent; Matt 27:45—from; Mark 15:33—when; Heb 10:20—through; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Luke 23:46 cried: Matt 27:46–49; Mark 15:34–36 Father: Ps 31:5; Acts 7:59; 1 Pet 2:23 having: Matt 27:50–56; Mark 15:37–41; John 19:30 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; Ps 22:24—neither; Ps 25:20—O; Ps 49:15—shall; Ps 73:24—receive; Ps 89:26—Thou; Isa 49:2—in the; Luke 24:39—for; John 10:28—neither; Acts 14:23—they commended; 2 Tim 1:12—which I; Jas 2:26—as; 1 Pet 4:19—commit

Luke 23:47 he: Luke 23:41; Matt 27:54; Mark 15:39; John 19:7 Reciprocal: Lev 22:19—General; 1 Sam 25:28—evil hath; Jer 26:16—General; Matt 9:8—and; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Matt 27:19—that just; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 7:2—centurion's; Luke 23:34—Father; John 7:12—is a; John 16:20—That; John 19:4—that ye; Acts 27:1—a centurion; Heb 7:26—holy; 1 Pet 2:22—did; 1 John 3:5—in

Luke 23:48 smote: Luke 18:13; Jer 31:19; Acts 2:37 Reciprocal: Nah 2:7—doves; Matt 27:55—many; Mark 15:39—he said; Luke 23:34—Father

Luke 23:49 acquaintance: Job 19:13; Ps 38:11; 88:18; 142:4 the women: Luke 23:27, 55; 8:2; Matt 27:55, 56, 61; Mark 15:40, 41, 47; John 19:21–27 Reciprocal: John 19:25—and his; Acts 1:14—with the

Luke 23:50 there: Matt 27:57, 58; Mark 15:42–45; John 19:38 a good: Luke 2:25; Acts 10:2, 22; 11:24 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; 2 Chr 19:11—the good; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Ps 112:5—good; Isa 53:9—made; John 7:12—is a; John 12:7—against; 1 Cor 15:4—that; Phil 4:8—are just

Luke 23:51 had not: Gen 37:21, 22; 42:21, 22; Exod 23:2; Prov 1:10; Isa 8:12 Arimathaea: 1 Sam 1:1 waited: Luke 23:42; 2:25, 38; Gen 49:18; Mark 15:43 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—counsel; Ps 58:1—O congregation; Zech 11:11—that waited; Matt 27:57—there

Luke 23:52; John 19:38–42 Reciprocal: Matt 27:58—General

Luke 23:53; Isa 53:9; Matt 27:59, 60; Mark 15:46 Reciprocal: Matt 27:58—General; Mark 14:8—she is; John 19:41—and in; Acts 13:29—they took

Luke 23:54; Matt 27:62; John 19:14, 31, 42 Reciprocal: Mark 16:1—when

Luke 23:55; Luke 23:49; 8:2; Matt 27:61; Mark 15:47 Reciprocal: Luke 23:27—and of; Luke 24:1—they came; Acts 1:14—with the

Luke 23:56 prepared: Luke 24:1; 2 Chr 16:14; Mark 16:1 rested: Exod 20:8–10; 31:14; 35:2, 3; Isa 58:13, 14; Jer 17:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Exod 16:23—rest; Exod

16:29—abide ye; Exod 20:10—thou shalt; Exod 31:15—the sabbath; Exod 34:21—Six; Lev 23:3—General; Deut 5:13—General; Jer 17:22—neither do; Matt 12:2—Behold; Matt 26:12—General; Matt 28:1—the end; Mark 15:47—General; John 5:10—it is not

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels to the women that come to the sepulchre;
- 9 These report it to others;
- 13 Christ himself appears to the two disciples that went to Emmaus;
- 36 afterwards he appears to the apostles, and reproves their unbelief;
- 47 gives them a charge;
- 49 promises the Holy Ghost;
- 50 and so ascends into heaven.

Luke 24:1 upon: Matt 28:1; Mark 16:1, 2; John 20:1, 2 they came: Luke 24:10; 8:2, 3; 23:55, 56; Matt 27:55, 56; Mark 15:40 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; Matt 26:12—General; Mark 14:8—she is; Mark 15:47—General; Acts 1:3—he showed; Acts 2:24—God; 1 Cor 16:2—the first

Luke 24:2; Matt 27:60–66; 28:2; Mark 15:46, 47; 16:3, 4; John 20:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 29:8—roll

Luke 24:3; Luke 24:23; Matt 16:5; John 20:6, 7 Reciprocal: Mark 16:5—entering; John 20:12—seeth

Luke 24:4 two men: Gen 18:2; Matt 28:2–6; Mark 16:5; John 20:11, 12; Acts 1:10—see note on Mark 16:2. Reciprocal: Mark 16:6—he is risen; John 1:51—and the; Acts 10:30—behold; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Rev 15:6—clothed; Rev 19:8—white

Luke 24:5 they: Luke 1:12, 13, 29; Dan 8:17, 18; 10:7–12, 16, 19; Matt 28:3–5; Mark 16:5, 6; Acts 10:3, 4 the living: or, him that liveth, Heb 7:8; Rev 1:18; 2:8 Reciprocal: Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 17:7—Arise; Matt 28:5—ye seek; John 20:15—whom; Acts 1:11—why; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

Luke 24:6 remember: Luke 24:44–46; 9:22; 18:31–33; Matt 12:40; 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:18, 19; 27:63; 28:6; Mark 8:31; 9:9, 10, 31, 32; 10:33, 34 Reciprocal: Matt 26:2—betrayed; Luke 9:44—for; John 12:16—then; John 18:4—knowing; 2 Thess 2:5—Remember; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Luke 24:7 Reciprocal: Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:22—The Son; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Matt 27:63—After; Mark 8:31—he began; Mark 9:10—they; Mark 10:33—and the Son; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 18:31—Behold; Luke 18:33—and the; Luke 23:33—they crucified; Luke 24:44—These; John 2:22—his; John 18:4—knowing; John 18:30—delivered; John 18:32—the saying; 2 Thess 2:5—Remember

Luke 24:8; John 2:19–22; 12:16; 14:26 Reciprocal: Mark 9:10—they; John 2:22—his; John 18:32—the saying; Acts 11:16—remembered; Heb 12:5—ye have forgotten

Luke 24:9; Luke 24:22–24; Matt 28:7, 8; Mark 16:7, 8, 10 Reciprocal: John 4:28—General

Luke 24:10; Luke 8:2, 3; Mark 15:40, 41; 16:9–11; John 20:11–18 Reciprocal: Matt 13:55—and his; Matt 27:56—Mary Magdalene; Matt 28:7—go; Mark 16:1—Mary Magdalene; Mark 16:2—General; Luke 24:1—they came; John 20:18—came; Acts 1:14—with the

Luke 24:11 idle: Luke 24:25; Gen 19:14; 2 Kgs 7:2; Job 9:16; Ps 126:1; Acts 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 45:26—he believed; Mark 16:11—believed; Acts 12:15—Thou

Luke 24:12; John 20:3–10 Reciprocal: Matt 28:6—Come; Luke 24:24—went; John 20:1—cometh

Luke 24:13 two: Luke 24:18; Mark 16:12, 13 Emmaus: Emmaus was situated, according to the testimony both of Luke and Josephus, sixty furlongs from Jerusalem, that is, about seven miles and a half. It has generally been confounded with Emmaus, a city of Judah, afterwards called Nicopolis; but Reland has satisfactorily shown that they were distinct places; the latter, according to the old Itinerary of Palestine, being situated 10 miles from Lydda, and 22 miles from Jerusalem. D'Arvieux states, that going from Jerusalem to Rama, he took the right from the high road to Rama, at some little distance from Jerusalem, and "travelled a good league over rocks and flint stones, to the end of the valley of terebinthine trees," until he reached Emmaus; which "seems, by the ruins which surround it, to have been formerly larger than it was in our Saviour's time. The Christians, while masters of the Holy Land, re-established it a little, and built several churches. Emmaus was not worth the trouble of having come out of the way to see it." Reciprocal: Matt 9:15—when; John 6:19—furlongs; John 11:18—fifteen furlongs

Luke 24:14; Luke 6:45; Deut 6:7; Mal 3:6 Reciprocal: Ps 77:12—talk; Ps 105:2—talk ye; Mal 3:16—spake

Luke 24:15 Jesus: Luke 24:36; Matt 18:20; John 14:18, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:2—communed; John 21:4—but

Luke 24:16; Luke 24:31; 2 Kgs 6:18–20; Mark 16:12; John 20:14; 21:4 Reciprocal: Gen 21:19—General; Gen 42:8—but they knew; Num 22:31—opened; 2 Kgs 6:19—I will bring

Luke 24:17 and are: Ezek 9:4–6; John 16:6, 20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 40:7—Wherefore; Mark 16:10—as; Luke 5:35—when; John 20:13—why

Luke 24:18 Cleopas: John 19:25 Reciprocal: Luke 24:13—two; Acts 2:5—were; Acts 2:22—a man

Luke 24:19 Concerning: Luke 7:16; Matt 21:11; John 3:2; 4:19; 6:14; 7:40–42, 52; Acts 2:22; 10:38 mighty: Acts 7:22 Reciprocal: Deut 18:15—like unto me; Deut 18:18—like unto; Ps 69:6—Let not; Zech 10:5—as; John 9:17—He is; John 15:24—If; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 3:22—A prophet; Acts 18:24—mighty; Heb 2:3—began

Luke 24:20; Luke 22:66–71; 23:1–5; Matt 27:1, 2, 20; Mark 15:1; Acts 3:13–15; 4:8–10, 27,

28; 5:30, 31; 13:27–29 Reciprocal: Mark 16:6—he is risen; John 3:14—even; Acts 4:5—rulers

Luke 24:21; Luke 1:68; 2:38; Ps 130:8; Isa 59:20; Acts 1:6; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9
Reciprocal: Ps 107:2—Let the; Luke 18:33—and the; John 16:20—That; 2 Pet 1:5—beside

Luke 24:22; Luke 24:9–11; Matt 28:7, 8; Mark 16:9, 10; John 20:1, 2, 18 Reciprocal: Matt 28:1—the end; Mark 16:8—they went; John 20:12—seeth

Luke 24:23 Reciprocal: Matt 28:6—as; Mark 16:11—believed; Luke 24:3—General; John 20:12—seeth

Luke 24:24 went: Luke 24:12; John 20:1–10 Reciprocal: Acts 13:27—they have

Luke 24:25 O fools: Rather, inconsiderate men, *ανοητοι* [G453], justly termed such, because they had not attended to the description of the Messiah by the prophets, nor to His teaching and miracles, as proofs that He alone was the person described. Mark 7:18; 8:17, 18; 9:19; 16:14; Heb 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Job 33:14—perceiveth; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Dan 9:24—seal up; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Matt 16:9—ye not; Matt 17:17—O faithless; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:54—General; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 6:52—they; Mark 9:10—what; Mark 14:49—but; Luke 11:40—fools; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 18:34—General; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:11—idle; Luke 24:27—and all; John 12:16—understood; John 14:5—we know not; John 16:18—we; John 20:25—Except; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:27—nor; Acts 28:26—Hearing; 1 Cor 15:36—fool; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; Gal 3:1—Foolish; Eph 5:15—not; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 1 Pet 1:11—the sufferings; Rev 19:10—for the

Luke 24:26; Luke 24:46; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Zech 13:7; Acts 17:3; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; Heb 2:8–10; 9:22, 23; 1 Pet 1:3, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 22:6—laid it; Ps 110:7—therefore; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 49:4—yet; Isa 55:5—he; Jer 30:21—and I; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:22—The Son; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:54—General; Mark 8:31—he began; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 10:37—in; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 23:42—thy; Luke 24:44—that all; John 3:14—even; John 10:35—the scripture; John 14:4—whither; John 20:9—they; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 14:22—we; Acts 26:23—Christ; Acts 28:23—both; Rom 1:2—Which; Rom 1:4—according; Rom 8:17—if so be; Rom 14:9—Christ; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 7:26—became; Heb 12:2—for; 1 Pet 2:21—because

Luke 24:27 beginning: Luke 24:44; Gen 3:15; 22:18; 26:4; 49:10; Num 21:6–9; Deut 18:15; John 5:39, 45–47; Acts 3:22; 7:37 and all: Luke 24:25; Ps 16:9, 10; 132:11; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; 40:10, 11; 50:6; 52:13, 14; 53:1–12; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:14, 15; Ezek 34:23; 37:25; Dan 9:24–26; Mic 5:2–4; 7:20; Zech 9:9; 13:7; Mal 3:1–3; 4:2; John 1:45; Acts 3:24; 10:43; 13:27–30; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:6—laid it; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Ps 40:7—in the; Prov 4:13—let; Isa 30:18—will he be; Matt 11:13—General; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:3—Moses; Mark 4:34—when; Mark 9:4—appeared; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 9:30—which; Luke 24:46—General; John 3:14—even; John 10:35—the scripture; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 8:35—began; Acts 17:3—Christ; Acts 18:26—expounded; Acts 18:28—convinced; Acts 24:14—believing; Acts 26:22—none; Acts 28:23—both; Rom 1:2—Which; Rom 1:4—according; 1 Cor 15:3—according; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 3:5—for; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may

Luke 24:28 he made: That is, he was directing his steps as if to go onwards; and so he doubtless would, had he not been withheld by their friendly importunities. There is not the smallest ground for founding a charge of dissimulation against our Saviour, or affording any encouragement to dissimulation in others. Gen 19:2; 32:26; 42:7; Mark 6:48 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—pressed; Ruth 1:15—return; Ruth 1:16—to leave; 1 Sam 15:26—I will not

Luke 24:29; Luke 14:23; Gen 19:3; 2 Kgs 4:8; Acts 16:14 Reciprocal: Gen 19:2—Nay; Gen 32:26—Let me go; Judg 19:9—the day; Ruth 1:16—to leave; 1 Sam 15:26—I will not; 1 Sam 28:23—compelled him; 2 Sam 13:25—pressed; Prov 7:21—forced; Luke 4:42—and stayed; John 1:39—about; John 4:40—they; Acts 1:8—power; Acts 16:15—And she; 2 Cor 5:14—constraineth

Luke 24:30 he took: Luke 24:35; 9:16; 22:19; Matt 14:19; 15:36; 26:26; Mark 6:41; 8:6; 14:22; John 6:11; Acts 27:35 Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—and they; 1 Sam 9:13—he doth bless; Song 1:12—sitteth; Mark 5:43—Given; Acts 10:41—even; 1 Tim 4:3—with

Luke 24:31 their eyes: Luke 24:16; John 20:13–16 vanished out of their sight: or, ceased to be seen of them, Luke 4:30; John 8:59 Reciprocal: Gen 35:13—General; Num 22:31—opened; 2 Kgs 6:20—open the eyes; Mark 9:8—General; John 5:13—had; John 20:14—and knew; John 21:4—but; 1 Cor 15:44—there is a spiritual

Luke 24:32 Did: Ps 39:3; 104:34; Prov 27:9, 17; Isa 50:4; Jer 15:16; 20:9; 23:29; John 6:63; Heb 4:12 opened: Luke 24:45; Acts 17:2, 3; 28:23 Reciprocal: Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Neh 8:12—because; Neh 8:13—to understand the words of the law; Song 2:5—Stay; Acts 2:3—like; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; Rev 17:1—talked

Luke 24:33 and found: John 20:19–26 Reciprocal: Mark 16:13—they went; John 4:28—General

Luke 24:34 Saying: From Mark 16:13, we learn that the apostles did not believe the testimony even of the two disciples from Emmaus, while it is here asserted they were saying, when they entered the room, “The Lord is risen” etc. This difficulty is removed by rendering interrogatively, “Has the Lord risen,” etc? hath: Luke 22:54–62; Mark 16:7; 1 Cor 15:5 Reciprocal: Gen 45:26—Joseph; Matt 14:31—and caught; Matt 28:7—go; John 20:25—We

Luke 24:35; Mark 16:12, 13 Reciprocal: Song 2:9—showing; Luke 24:30—he took; Acts 20:7—to break; 1 Cor 15:5—that

Luke 24:36 Jesus: Mark 16:14; John 20:19–23; 1 Cor 15:5 Peace: Luke 10:5; Isa 57:18; Matt 10:13; John 14:27; 16:33; 20:26; 2 Thess 3:16; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Dan 10:19—fear not; Matt 28:8—with; Matt 28:10—Be; Luke 1:13—Fear; Luke 24:15—Jesus; John 6:19—walking; Acts 13:31—he was

Luke 24:37; Luke 16:30; 1 Sam 28:13; Job 4:14–16; Matt 14:26, 27; Mark 6:49, 50; Acts 12:15 Reciprocal: Gen 45:3—for they; Gen 50:19—fear not; Job 4:15—a spirit; Mark 16:8—for they trembled; Rev 1:17—Fear not

Luke 24:38 and why: Jer 4:14; Dan 4:5, 19; Matt 16:8; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 45:3—for they; Gen 50:19—fear not; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Matt 14:27—it; Mark 2:8—Why; Mark 6:50—it is I; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Luke 5:22—What; Acts 12:15—It is

Luke 24:39 my hands: John 20:20, 25, 27; Acts 1:3; 1 John 1:1 for: Luke 23:46; Num 16:22; Eccl 12:7; 1 Thess 5:23; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 45:12—your eyes; Matt 14:27—it; Mark 16:14—and upbraided

Luke 24:40 Reciprocal: John 20:20—he showed

Luke 24:41 believed: Gen 45:26–28; Job 9:16; Ps 126:1, 2; John 16:22 Have: John 21:5, 10–13 Reciprocal: Job 29:24—they believed; Job 39:24—neither; Matt 15:34—few; Mark 8:7—fishes; Luke 8:55—and he; John 20:20—Then; Acts 1:4—being assembled together; Acts 10:41—even; Acts 12:14—she opened

Luke 24:42 Reciprocal: Matt 15:34—few; Mark 5:43—Given; Mark 8:7—fishes; John 21:13—General

Luke 24:43; Acts 10:41 Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—and they; Mark 5:43—Given; John 21:13—General

Luke 24:44 These: Luke 24:6, 7; 9:22; 18:31–33; Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:18, 19; Mark 8:31, 32; 9:31; 10:33, 34 while: John 16:4, 5, 16, 17; 17:11–13 that all: Luke 24:26, 27, 46; 21:22; Matt 26:54, 56; John 19:24–37; Acts 3:18; 13:29–31, 33; 1 Cor 15:3, 4 in the law: Gen 3:15; 14:18; 22:18; 49:10; Lev 16:2–19; Num 21:8; 35:25; Deut 18:15–19; John 3:14; 5:46; Acts 3:22–24; 7:37; Heb 3:5; 7:1; 9:8; 10:1 in the prophets: Luke 24:27; Isa 7:14; 9:6; 11:1–10; 28:16; 40:1–11; 42:1–4; 49:1–8; 50:2–6; 52:13–15; 53:1–12; 61:1–3; Jer 23:5; 33:14; Ezek 17:22; 34:23; Dan 2:44; 7:13; 9:24–27; Hos 1:7–11; 3:5; Joel 2:28–32; Amos 9:11; Mic 5:1–4; Hag 2:7–9; Zech 6:12; 9:9; 11:8–13; 12:10; 13:7; 14:4; Mal 3:1–3; 4:2–6 in the psalms: Ps 2:1–12; 16:9–11; 22:1–31; 40:6–8; 69:1–36; 72:1–20; 88:1–18; Ps 109:4–20; 110:1–7; 118:22; John 5:39; Acts 17:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; Ps 40:7—in the; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Dan 11:33—understand; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 11:13—General; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 17:3—Moses; Matt 22:29—not; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 4:34—when; Mark 9:4—appeared; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:49—but; Mark 16:19—after; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 9:30—which; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 20:17—What; Luke 20:42—himself; Luke 22:37—this; John 1:45—General; John 2:22—his; John 10:35—the scripture; John 14:30—I; John 15:25—the; John 18:4—knowing; John 20:9—they; Acts 1:3—speaking; Acts 1:20—in; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 2:30—being; Acts 4:28—to do; Acts 8:30—Understandest; Acts 8:35—began; Acts 9:22—proving; Acts 9:39—while; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:27—nor; Acts 17:11—and searched; Acts 18:28—convinced; Acts 24:14—believing; Acts 26:22—none; Acts 28:23—both; Rom 3:21—being; Rom 16:26—according; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; Eph 4:10—fill; 2 Thess 3:10—when; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 8:2—minister; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; Rev 10:7—as he

Luke 24:45; Exod 4:11; Job 33:16; Ps 119:18; Isa 29:10–12, 18, 19; Acts 16:14; 26:18; 2 Cor 3:14–18; 4:4–6; Eph 5:14; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 119:19—hide; Ps 119:135—and teach; Isa 42:7—open; Isa 54:13—all; Dan 9:13—that we; Dan 9:24—seal up; Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 15:10—Hear; Matt 15:16—General; Mark 9:32—they; Mark 14:49—but; Luke

18:34—General; Luke 21:15—I will; Luke 24:32—opened; John 12:16—understood; Acts 1:2—given; Acts 9:22—proving; Acts 13:27—nor; Acts 28:26—Hearing; Eph 1:18—eyes; 2 Tim 2:7—and; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; 1 John 5:20—and hath

Luke 24:46; Luke 24:26, 27, 44; Ps 22:1–31; Isa 50:6; 53:2–12; Acts 4:12; 17:3; 1 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:4—three; Ps 18:36—enlarged; Isa 49:6—that thou mayest; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Amos 7:15—Go; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:9—until; Matt 17:22—The Son; Matt 20:19—the third; Matt 22:4—other; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 9:9—till; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 11:30—General; Luke 17:25—must; Luke 22:22—truly; John 11:50—General; Acts 1:8—and ye; Acts 2:24—because; Acts 2:32—whereof; Acts 4:18—not to speak; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 26:20—repent; Acts 26:22—none; Acts 26:23—Christ; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:14—and how shall; 1 Cor 1:23—we; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 1 Cor 15:4—according; 2 Tim 2:8—raised; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 7:26—became; Heb 9:23—the heavenly

Luke 24:47 that: Dan 9:24; Matt 3:2; 9:13; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 5:31; 11:18; 13:38, 39, 46; 17:30, 31; 20:21; 26:20; 1 John 2:12 among: Gen 12:3; Ps 22:27; 67:2–4, 7; 86:9; 98:1–3; 117:1–2; Isa 2:1–3; 11:10; 49:6, 22; 52:10, 15; 60:1–3; 66:18–21; Jer 31:34; Hos 2:23; Mic 4:2; Mal 1:11; Matt 8:10, 11; Acts 10:46–48; 18:5, 6; 28:28; Rom 10:12–18; 15:8–16; Eph 3:8; Col 1:27 beginning: Luke 13:34; Isa 5:4; Hos 11:8; Matt 10:5, 6; Acts 3:25, 26; 13:46; Rom 5:20; 11:26, 27; Eph 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 2 Chr 4:4—three; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 96:3—General; Prov 8:1—General; Isa 2:3—for out; Isa 40:9—General; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Isa 52:7—publisheth; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 18:21—if the; Mic 7:18—that; Zech 14:8—living; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 9:37—The harvest; Matt 10:26—for; Matt 13:38—field; Matt 17:9—until; Matt 22:4—other; Matt 22:9—General; Matt 23:34—I send; Matt 24:14—shall be; Matt 24:31—he; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 1:15—repent; Mark 3:14—and; Mark 6:12—preached; Mark 16:15—Go; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 11:30—General; Luke 11:49—I will; Luke 14:21—Go; Luke 15:28—therefore; John 4:22—for; John 5:34—that; John 15:16—ordained; John 20:21—as; John 20:31—through; Acts 5:32—are; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Acts 13:26—children; Acts 13:47—so; Acts 22:15—thou shalt; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:14—and how shall; Rom 10:21—All day long; 1 Cor 1:23—we; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Eph 3:9—to; Eph 4:20—General; 1 Tim 2:4—and; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 2:3—and was

Luke 24:48; John 15:27; Acts 1:8, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33; 5:32; 10:39, 41; 13:31; 22:15; Heb 2:3, 4; 1 John 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ezek 2:3—I send; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 16:15—Go; Luke 1:2—which; Acts 10:42—he commanded; 1 Pet 5:1—and a; Rev 11:3—witnesses

Luke 24:49 I send: Isa 44:3, 4; 59:20, 21; Joel 2:28–32; John 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26; 16:7–16 but: Isa 32:15; Acts 1:4, 8; 2:1–21 Reciprocal: Josh 6:10—until the day; Ps 68:18—received; Ezek 47:3—waters were to the ankles; Zech 11:11—knew; Matt 10:1—he gave; John 7:39—this spake; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 2:33—having; Acts 4:33—with; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; 2 Cor 3:5—but; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 1:13—holy; 2 Tim 1:7—but

Luke 24:50 as far: Mark 11:1; Acts 1:12 he lifted: Gen 14:18–20; 27:4; 48:9; 49:28; Num 6:23–27; Mark 10:16; Heb 7:5–7 Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; Deut 33:1—the blessing;

Josh 22:6—General; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 19:29—Bethany; John 12:1—Bethany; Acts 1:9—when; 1 Cor 15:7—then; Heb 7:7—the less

Luke 24:51 he was: 2 Kgs 2:11; Mark 16:19; John 20:17; Acts 1:9; Eph 4:8–10; Heb 1:3; 4:14 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Num 6:23—General; Deut 33:1—the blessing; 1 Kgs 8:14—blessed all; 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; 2 Chr 6:3—blessed; Ps 47:5—God; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 72:20—The prayers; Mark 10:16—General; Luke 2:15—into; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 19:12—a far; John 6:62—General; John 14:28—If; John 16:22—But; John 16:28—I leave; Acts 1:2—the day; 2 Cor 12:2—caught; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 7:7—the less; Heb 9:24—but

Luke 24:52 they: Matt 28:9, 17; John 20:28 with: Ps 30:11; John 14:28; 16:7, 22; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Ps 45:11—worship; Matt 14:33—worshipped; John 9:38—Lord; Acts 1:12—from; Rev 4:10—worship

Luke 24:53 in: Acts 2:46, 47; 5:41, 42 Amen: Matt 28:20; Mark 16:20; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Acts 1:14—all; Acts 3:1—went

JOHN

John, who, according to the unanimous testimony of the ancient fathers and ecclesiastical writers, was the author of this Gospel, was the son of Zebedee, a fisherman of Bethsaida, by Salome his wife (compare Matt 10:2, with Matt 27:55, 56 and Mark 15:40), and brother of James the elder, whom “Herod killed with the sword,” (Acts 12:2). Theophylact says that Salome was the daughter of Joseph, the husband of Mary, by a former wife; and that consequently she was our Lord’s sister, and John was his nephew. He followed the occupation of his father till his call to the apostleship (Matt 4:21, 22, Mark 1:19, 20, Luke 5:1–10), which is supposed to have been when he was about twenty five years of age; after which he was a constant eye-witness of our Lord’s labours, journeyings, discourses, miracles, passion, crucifixion, resurrection, and ascension. After the ascension of our Lord he returned with the other apostles to Jerusalem, and with the rest partook of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit on the day of Pentecost, by which he was eminently qualified for the office of an Evangelist and Apostle. After the death of Mary, the mother of Christ, which is supposed to have taken place about fifteen years after the crucifixion, and probably after the council held in Jerusalem about AD 49 or 50 (Acts 15), at which he was present, he is said by ecclesiastical writers to have proceeded to Asia Minor, where he formed and presided over seven churches in as many cities, but chiefly resided at Ephesus. Thence he was banished by the emperor Domitian, in the fifteenth year of his reign, AD 95, to the isle of Patmos in the Aegean sea, where he wrote the Apocalypse (Rev 1:9). On the accession of Nerva the following year, he was recalled from exile and returned to Ephesus, where he wrote his Gospel and Epistles, and died in the hundredth year of his age, about AD 100, and in the third year of the emperor Trajan. It is generally believed that St. John was the youngest of the twelve apostles, and that he survived all the rest. Jerome, in his comment on Gal VI., says that he continued preaching when so enfeebled with age as to be obliged to be carried into the assembly; and that, not being able to deliver any

long discourse, his custom was to say in every meeting, My dear children, love one another. The general current of ancient writers declares that the apostle wrote his Gospel at an advanced period of life, with which the internal evidence perfectly agrees; and we may safely refer it, with Chrysostom, Epiphanius, Mill, Lev. Clerc, and others, to the year 97. The design of St. John in writing his Gospel is said by some to have been to supply those important events which the other Evangelists had omitted, and to refute the notions of the Cerinthians and Nicolaitans, or according to others, to refute the heresy of the Gnostics and Sabians. But, though many parts of his Gospel may be successfully quoted against the strange doctrines held by those sects, yet the apostle had evidently a more general end in view than the confutation of their heresies. His own words sufficiently inform us of his motive and design in writing this Gospel: "These things are written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing, ye might have life through his name" (John 20:31). Learned men are not wholly agreed concerning the language in which this Gospel was originally written. Salmasius, Grotius, and other writers, have imagined that St. John wrote it in his own native tongue, the Aramean or Syriac, and that it was afterwards translated into Greek. This opinion is not supported by any strong arguments, and is contradicted by the unanimous voice of antiquity, which affirms that he wrote it in Greek, which is the general and most probable opinion. The style of this Gospel indicates a great want of those advantages which result from a learned education; but this defect is amply compensated by the unexampled simplicity with which he expresses the sublimest truths. One thing very remarkable is an attempt to impress important truths more strongly on the minds of his readers, by employing in the expression of them both an affirmative proposition and a negative. It is manifestly not without design that he commonly passes over those passages of our Lord's history and teaching which had been treated at large by other Evangelists, or if he touches them at all, he touches them but slightly, whilst he records many miracles which had been overlooked by the rest, and expatiates on the sublime doctrines of the pre-existence, the divinity, and the incarnation of the Word, the great ends of His mission, and the blessings of His purchase.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The divinity, humanity, office, and incarnation of Jesus Christ;
- 15 The testimony of John;
- 39 The calling of Andrew, Peter, etc.

John 1:1 the beginning: John 1:2; Gen 1:1; Prov 8:22–31; Eph 3:9; Col 1:17; Heb 1:10; 7:3; 13:8; Rev 1:2, 8, 11; 2:8; 21:6; 22:13 the Word: John 1:14; 1 John 1:1, 2; 5:7; Rev 19:13 with: John 1:18; 16:28; 17:5; Prov 8:22–30; 1 John 1:2 the Word was: John 10:30–33; 20:28; Ps 45:6; Isa 7:14; 9:6; 40:9–11; Matt 1:23; Rom 9:5; Phil 2:6; 1 Tim 3:16; Titus 2:13; Heb 1:8–13; 2 Pet 1:1 Gr.; 1 John 5:7, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 40:24—General; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 33:6—By the; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Prov 8:30—one; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 44:8—Is there; Isa 45:5—the Lord; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Dan 2:11—whose; Mic 5:2—whose; Zech 13:7—the man; John 1:15—he was; John 3:12—heavenly; John 8:58—Before; John 14:10—Believest; Acts 10:24—and had; Acts 17:24—that made; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Col 1:18—the beginning; Col 2:2—of the Father; 2 Thess 2:13—from; Heb 6:1—principles of the doctrine; 1 Pet 1:25—this; Rev 1:4—him; Rev 4:11—for thou

John 1:2 Reciprocal: Prov 8:22—General; Isa 7:14—Immanuel; Isa 9:6—The mighty God; Isa 43:13—before; Jer 20:9—I will; Zech 13:7—the man; John 1:1—the beginning; John 1:15—he was; John 8:58—Before; John 10:30—General; Phil 2:6—in; 1 Tim 3:16—God; 1 John 1:1—That which; 1 John 1:2—which was

John 1:3 AM 1, BC 4004, John 1:10; 5:17–19; Gen 1:1, 26; Ps 33:6; 102:25; Isa 45:12, 18; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2, 3, 10–12; 3:3, 4; Rev 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; 2 Chr 2:16—as much as thou shalt need; Ps 95:6—our; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Prov 3:19—Lord; Isa 37:16—thou hast; Isa 44:24—by myself; Jer 10:12—hath made; Jer 20:9—I will; 1 Cor 8:6—and we by; 2 Thess 1:7—his mighty angels; Heb 11:3—faith; 1 Pet 1:23—born

John 1:4 him: John 5:21, 26; 11:25; 14:6; 1 Cor 15:45; Col 3:4; 1 John 1:2; 5:11; Rev 22:1 the life: John 1:8, 9; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 46; Ps 84:11; Isa 35:4, 5; 42:6, 7, 16; Ps 49:6; 60:1–3; Mal 4:2; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:78, 79; 2:32; Acts 26:23; Eph 5:14; 1 John 1:5–7; Rev 22:16 Reciprocal: Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Job 25:3—upon whom; Ps 43:3—send; Isa 49:6—I will also; Ezek 21:27—until; John 3:19—this; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 26:18—and to; Eph 5:8—but; Heb 1:3—upholding; 1 John 2:8—and the; Rev 21:23—the Lamb

John 1:5; John 1:10; 3:19, 20; 12:36–40; Job 24:13–17; Prov 1:22, 29, 30; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Exod 40:24—General; Zech 14:6—not; John 3:3—he cannot; John 12:35—Walk; John 12:46—am; Eph 5:8—but; 1 John 2:8—and the

John 1:6 AM 3999, BC 5 a man: John 1:33; 3:28; Isa 40:3–5; Mal 3:1; 4:5, 6; Matt 3:1–11; 11:10; 21:25; Mark 1:1–8; Luke 1:15–17, 76; 3:2–20; Acts 13:24 John: Luke 1:13, 61–63 Reciprocal: Prov 2:13—walk; Prov 6:9—when; Song 3:2—will rise; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Mark 11:30—General; Luke 20:4—baptism; John 5:33—he

John 1:7 a witness: John 1:19, 26, 27, 32–34, 36; 3:26–36; 5:33–35; Acts 19:4 that: John 1:9; 3:26; Eph 3:9; 1 Tim 2:4; Titus 2:11; 2 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:4—as the light; Isa 43:10—my witnesses; Isa 53:1—Who; Ezek 36:29—save; Mal 3:1—I will; Luke 1:77—give; Luke 3:4—Prepare; John 1:15—bare; John 1:31—but; John 4:38—other; John 5:35—was; John 11:48—all; John 12:32—all men; John 12:36—believe; Rom 5:18—all men; Rom 11:32—concluded them all; 2 Pet 1:19—a light

John 1:8 that light: John 1:20; 3:28; Acts 19:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:17—quench; Ps 36:9—in thy; Isa 43:10—my witnesses; Mal 4:2—the Sun; John 1:4—the life; John 1:15—bare; John 5:35—was

John 1:9 the true: John 1:4; 6:32; 14:6; 15:1; Isa 49:6; Matt 6:23; 1 John 1:8; 2:8; 5:20 every: John 1:7; 7:12; 12:46; Isa 8:20; 1 Thess 5:4–7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Exod 25:37—give; Exod 40:24—General; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Num 8:2—General; 2 Sam 21:17—quench; Job 25:3—upon whom; Job 38:19—the way; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 84:11—a sun; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Isa 60:1—General; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 2:22—and the; Luke 1:79—give; John 3:19—this; John 3:26—and all; John 6:55—meat; Acts 3:2—lame; Rom 1:19—for God; Eph 5:8—but; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Jas 1:17—from the; 1 John 1:5—that God; Rev 21:23—the Lamb

John 1:10 was in: John 1:18; 5:17; Gen 11:6–9; 16:13; 17:1; 18:33; Exod 3:4–6; Acts 14:17; 17:24–27; Heb 1:3 and the world was: See note on John 1:3. Jer 10:11, 12; Heb 1:2; 11:3 knew: John 1:5; 17:25; Matt 11:27; 1 Cor 1:21; 2:8; 1 John 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Isa 53:2—he hath no; Isa 53:3—we hid as it were our faces from him; John 1:26—whom; John 8:19—Ye neither; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Gal 4:8—when

John 1:11 came: Matt 15:24; Acts 3:25, 26; 13:26, 26, 46; Rom 9:1, 5; 15:8; Gal 4:4 and: John 3:32; Isa 53:2, 3; Luke 19:14; 20:13–15; Acts 7:51, 52 Reciprocal: Ps 69:8—become; Isa 49:4—I have laboured; Isa 50:2—when I came; Isa 65:12—because; Jer 3:19—put thee; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 13:54—when; Matt 17:12—and they; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 17:25—rejected; John 1:26—whom; John 3:11—ye; John 5:38—for; John 5:40—ye will not; John 7:5—General; John 12:37—General; John 19:27—his; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 21:6—they

John 1:12 received: Matt 10:40; 18:5; Col 2:6 to them: Isa 56:5; Jer 3:19; Hos 1:10; Rom 8:14; 2 Cor 6:17, 18; Gal 3:26; 4:6; 2 Pet 1:4; 1 John 3:1 power: or, the right, or privilege even: John 2:23; 3:18; 20:31; Matt 12:21; Acts 3:16; 1 John 3:23; 5:12 Reciprocal: Deut 14:1—the children; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Isa 53:1—Who; Matt 13:38—the good; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 8:8—other; John 3:15—whosoever; John 3:36—that believeth on; John 8:47—General; John 20:17—your Father; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 5:11—by whom; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 10:10—For with; Gal 4:5—that we; Gal 4:31—we; Eph 1:5—unto; Eph 2:8—that; Eph 5:1—as; Phil 1:29—not; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Tim 1:15—worthy; 1 John 5:13—believe

John 1:13 were: John 3:3, 5; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3, 23; 2:2; 1 John 3:9; 4:7; 5:1, 4, 18 not: John 8:33–41; Matt 3:9; Rom 9:7–9 nor of the will of the: Gen 25:22, 28; 27:4, 33; Rom 9:10–16 nor of the will of man: Ps 110:3; Rom 9:1–5; 10:1–3; 1 Cor 3:6; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:18 of God: John 3:6–8; Titus 3:5; 1 John 2:28, 29 Reciprocal: Isa 40:13—hath directed; Dan 2:34—was cut; Matt 13:38—the good; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 6:48—he saw; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 1:17—before; Luke 8:8—other; John 3:8—so; John 8:47—General; John 20:17—your Father; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 9:8—are counted; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 10:10—For with; Gal 3:26—General; Gal 4:31—we; Eph 2:3—desires; Eph 2:8—that; Phil 1:29—not; Col 2:6—received; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 2 Pet 1:4—ye might

John 1:14 the Word: John 1:1; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:16, 20–23; Luke 1:31–35; 2:7, 11; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5; 1 Cor 15:47; Gal 4:4; Phil 2:6–8; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 2:11, 14–17; 10:5; 1 John 4:2, 3; 2 John 7 we: John 2:11; 11:40; 12:40, 41; 14:9; Isa 40:5; 53:2; 60:1, 2; Matt 17:1–5; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Heb 1:3; 1 Pet 2:4–7; 2 Pet 1:17; 1 John 1:1, 2 the only: John 1:18; 3:16, 18; Ps 2:7; Acts 13:33; Heb 1:5; 5:5; 1 John 4:9 full: John 1:16, 17; Ps 45:2; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 3:8, 18, 19; Col 1:19; 2:3, 9; 1 Tim 1:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 22:14—In; Gen 41:55—Go unto; Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 28:2—glory; Exod 37:10—General; Exod 40:18—reared; Lev 8:26—General; Lev 23:34—The fifteenth; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Deut 32:4—a God; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 1 Kgs 8:27—But will; Neh 8:17—sat under; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 85:9—glory; Prov 8:24—I was; Song 2:3—my beloved; Song 5:9—What is; Song 8:1—find thee; Isa 4:2—beautiful and glorious; Isa 9:6—unto us a son; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 65:16—in the God; Ezek 37:27—tabernacle; Ezek 43:7—where I; Dan 2:11—whose; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Hag 2:9—glory; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 8:3—dwell; Zech 9:17—how great is his beauty;

Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 17:2—his face; Mark 1:1—son; Mark 8:38—the Son; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Mark 12:6—one; Luke 2:40—the grace; Luke 9:29—General; Luke 9:32—they saw; John 2:21—he; John 6:40—seeth; John 8:23—Ye are from; John 8:42—for; John 14:6—the truth; Acts 7:2—The God; 2 Cor 3:18—the glory; 2 Cor 4:6—in the; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Phil 2:7—in the; Col 1:15—the firstborn; 1 Tim 2:5—the man; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 1:6—And again; Heb 5:7—the; Heb 9:11—by a greater; Jas 3:17—full; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 2 Pet 1:16—were; 1 John 4:14—we have; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 7:15—dwell; Rev 13:6—and his; Rev 19:13—The; Rev 21:3—Behold; Rev 21:23—the Lamb

John 1:15 bare: AM 4030, AD 26, John 1:7, 8, 29–34; 3:26–36; 5:33–36; Matt 3:11, 13–17; Mark 1:7; Luke 3:16 he was: John 1:1, 2, 30; 8:58; 17:5; Prov 8:22; Isa 9:6; Mic 5:2; Phil 2:6, 7; Col 1:17; Heb 13:8; Rev 1:11, 17, 18; 2:8 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 11:11—he that; Matt 21:25—baptism; Matt 25:4—oil; Mark 1:3—General; Mark 11:30—General; Mark 11:31—Why; Luke 1:77—give; Luke 3:18—General; Luke 20:5—Why; John 1:27—who; John 3:31—is above; John 13:19—that I; Acts 13:24—General; Acts 19:4—John

John 1:16 of his: John 3:34; 15:1–5; Matt 3:11, 14; Luke 21:15; Acts 3:12–16; Rom 8:9; 1 Cor 1:4, 5; Eph 4:7–12; Col 1:19; 2:3, 9, 10; 1 Pet 1:11 and grace: Zech 4:7; Matt 13:12; Rom 5:2, 17, 20; Eph 1:6–8; 2:5–10; 4:7; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Exod 37:10—General; Exod 40:14—General; Lev 14:17—General; Ps 45:7—above; Ps 84:11—the Lord; Ps 87:7—all my; Ps 119:17—Deal; Isa 9:6—Counsellor; Isa 12:3—with joy; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Hos 14:8—From me; Matt 25:4—oil; John 1:14—full; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 4:33—grace; Rom 1:5—we have; Rom 3:3—faith; Rom 5:21—grace; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 1 Cor 12:13—by; 2 Cor 9:15—his; 2 Cor 13:14—The grace; Eph 1:23—fulness; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Eph 3:19—that ye; Eph 4:10—that he; Col 1:18—in all; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:6—he shed; Rev 3:1—he that

John 1:17 the law: John 5:45; 9:29; Exod 20:1–17; Deut 4:44; 5:1; 33:4; Acts 7:38; 28:23; Rom 3:19, 20; 5:20, 21; 2 Cor 3:7–10; Gal 3:10–13, 17; Heb 3:5, 6; 8:8–12 grace: John 8:32; 14:6; Gen 3:15; 22:18; Ps 85:10; 89:1, 2; 98:3; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 55, 68–79; Acts 13:34–39; Rom 3:21–26; 5:21; 6:14; 15:8–12; 2 Cor 1:20; Heb 9:22; 10:4–10; 11:39, 40; Rev 5:8–10; 7:9–17 Reciprocal: Gen 24:27—of his; Exod 19:24—but let; Exod 34:6—truth; Lev 1:1—called; Lev 26:46—the statutes; Lev 27:34—commandments; Num 6:25—gracious; Num 20:12—ye shall; Num 21:18—the lawgiver; Deut 3:28—for he shall; Deut 31:7—for thou must; Deut 31:9—Moses; Deut 32:4—a God; Deut 34:4—I have caused; 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; 2 Kgs 23:25—according; Neh 9:14—Moses; Neh 10:29—given; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 40:10—lovingkindness; Ps 43:3—send; Ps 45:4—because; Ps 57:3—send; Ps 86:15—mercy; Ps 89:14—mercy; Ps 89:24—But my; Ps 92:2—show; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 138:2—and praise; Prov 8:7—my mouth; Prov 14:22—but; Isa 65:16—in the God; Matt 17:3—Moses; Matt 22:40—General; Mark 10:34—and the; Luke 9:30—which; John 1:14—full; John 2:11—beginning; John 4:23—in truth; John 7:19—not; John 15:1—true; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts 26:22—the prophets; Rom 9:4—the giving; Rom 10:4—Christ; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; 2 Cor 13:14—The grace; Gal 3:19—in; Eph 1:13—after that ye heard; Eph 4:21—as; Col 2:17—a shadow; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 7:19—a better; Rev 15:3—the servant

John 1:18 seen: John 6:46; Exod 33:20; Deut 4:12; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; Col 1:15; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; 1 John 4:12, 20 the only: John 1:14; 3:16–18; 1 John 4:9 in the: John 13:23; Prov 8:30; Isa 40:11; Lam 2:12; Luke 16:22, 23 he hath: John 12:41; 14:9; 17:6, 26; Gen 16:13; 18:33; 32:28–30; 48:15, 16; Exod 3:4–6; 23:21; 33:18–23; 34:5–7; Num 12:8; Josh 5:13–15; 6:1, 2; Judg 6:12–26; 13:20–23; Isa 6:1–3; Ezek 1:26–28; Hos 12:3–5; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Gen 17:22—General; Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 24:10—saw; Exod 33:23—thou shalt; Num 14:14—art seen; Judg 6:22—because; Judg 13:22—we have; Job 42:5—mine; Ps 2:7—this; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Ezek 10:1—as the; Dan 8:13—that certain saint; Dan 10:17—talk; Amos 9:1—I saw; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 21:37—last; Mark 12:6—one; John 1:10—was in; John 1:34—this; John 1:49—thou; John 3:11—We speak; John 3:13—no man; John 5:20—and showeth; John 5:37—Ye have; John 7:29—I; John 8:19—if; John 8:55—but; John 9:35—the Son; John 10:15—As; John 13:3—and that; John 14:7—ye; John 17:5—glorify; John 17:25—but; Rom 1:20—For the; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 2 Cor 4:4—the image; Phil 2:6—in; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 1:6—And again; 1 John 1:2—which was; Rev 21:23—the Lamb

John 1:19 when: John 5:33–36; Deut 17:9–11; 24:8; Matt 21:23–32; Luke 3:15–18 Who: John 10:24; Acts 13:25; 19:4 Reciprocal: Mark 1:3—General; Luke 20:4—baptism; John 1:7—a witness; John 8:25—Who; John 12:17—bare; Acts 18:25—knowing; 1 John 5:11—this

John 1:20; John 3:28–36; Matt 3:11, 12; Mark 1:7, 8; Luke 3:15–17 Reciprocal: John 1:8—that light; John 1:24—that Christ; Acts 13:25—whom

John 1:21 Art thou Elias: Mal 4:5; Matt 11:14; 17:10–12; Luke 1:17 Art thou that: or, Art thou a, John 1:25; 7:40; Deut 18:15–18; Matt 11:9–11; 16:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Mark 8:28—Elias; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 9:8—General; Luke 9:19—John; John 6:14—This; John 7:39—Of; 2 Cor 4:5—we

John 1:22 that: 2 Sam 24:13 Reciprocal: John 8:25—Who

John 1:23 I am: John 3:28; Matt 3:3; Mark 1:3; Luke 1:16, 17, 76–79; 3:4–6 as said: Isa 40:3–5 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:1—made a proclamation; Matt 11:10—General; Luke 3:2—in; Luke 7:24—wilderness; Luke 7:27—Behold; John 7:37—and cried; Acts 13:10—the right; Acts 18:25—instructed

John 1:24 were of: John 3:1, 2; 7:47–49; Matt 23:13–15, 26; Luke 7:30; 11:39–44, 53; 16:14; Acts 23:8; 26:5; Phil 3:5, 6

John 1:25 Why: Matt 21:23; Acts 4:5–7; 5:28 that Christ: John 1:20–22; Dan 9:24–26 Reciprocal: Matt 3:7—the Pharisees

John 1:25 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; Mal 4:5—I will; Matt 3:6—were; Matt 17:10—Why; Matt 21:25—baptism; Mark 6:15—it is Elias; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 9:19—John; John 1:21—Art thou that; John 1:24—General; John 2:18—seeing; John 3:28—I said; John 7:39—Of

John 1:26 I: Matt 3:11; Mark 1:8; Luke 3:16; Acts 1:5; 11:16 whom: John 1:10, 11; 8:19; 16:3; 17:3, 25; Mal 3:1, 2; 1 John 3:1 Reciprocal: Luke 3:4—Prepare; Luke 17:21—within

you; John 1:7—a witness; John 3:26—to whom; Acts 13:25—whom

John 1:27 who: John 1:15, 30; Acts 19:4 whose: Matt 3:11; Mark 1:7; Luke 3:16
Reciprocal: Deut 25:9—loose his shoe; Matt 8:8—I am; Matt 11:11—he that; Luke
1:76—thou shalt; John 1:7—a witness; John 3:28—I said; John 3:31—is above; John
13:6—Lord; Acts 13:25—whom; Col 1:18—in all

John 1:28 Bethabara: John 10:40; Judg 7:24, Bethbarah, John 12:5 where: John 3:23
Reciprocal: Josh 22:11—at the passage; Mark 1:5—baptized; Luke 3:3—the country;
Acts 1:22—Beginning

John 1:29 Behold: John 1:36; Gen 22:7, 8; Exod 12:3–13; Num 28:3–10; Isa 53:7; Acts 8:32;
1 Pet 1:19; Rev 5:6, 8, 12, 13; 6:1, 16; 7:9, 10, 14, 17; 12:11; 13:8; 14:1, 4, 10; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7,
9; 21:9, 14, 22, 23, 27; 22:1–3 which: Isa 53:11; Hos 14:2; Matt 20:28; Acts 13:39; 1 Cor
15:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 1:4; 3:13; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 1:3; 2:17; 9:28; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1
John 2:2; 3:5; 4:10; Rev 1:5 taketh: or, beareth, Exod 28:38; Lev 10:17; 16:21, 22; Num
18:1, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 29:38—two lambs; Lev 1:10—of the flocks; Lev 4:32—a lamb;
Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 14:10—he lambs; Num 7:39—General; Num 21:9—when he; 2
Sam 24:10—take away; 1 Chr 21:8—do away; Job 7:21—take away; Ps
65:3—transgressions; Ps 85:3—taken; Isa 65:1—Behold; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily;
Zech 3:4—I have; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 12:10—they shall look; Zech 13:1—a
fountain; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 1:21—for; Mark 11:31—Why; Luke 1:77—give; Luke
3:18—General; Luke 9:31—spake; John 1:15—bare; John 3:17—but; John 4:42—and
know; John 5:33—he; John 6:51—the life; John 6:69—we believe; John 10:41—but; John
11:52—not; John 19:5—Behold; Acts 13:25—whom; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 19:4—John;
Rom 11:27—when; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; 2 Cor 5:14—one; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim
4:10—the saviour; Heb 2:9—for every; Heb 9:26—he appeared; Heb 10:4—take; Heb
12:2—Looking; 1 John 1:7—and the; 1 John 4:14—the Saviour

John 1:30; John 1:15, 27; Luke 3:16 Reciprocal: Matt 3:11—but; Luke 20:5—Why; John
3:31—is above

John 1:31 I knew: John 1:33; Luke 1:80; 2:39–42 but: John 1:7; Isa 40:3–5; Mal 3:1; 4:2–5;
Luke 1:17, 76–79 therefore: Matt 3:6; Mark 1:3–5; Luke 3:3, 4; Acts 19:4 Reciprocal: Matt
3:16—and he; Mark 1:10—coming; Acts 1:5—John; 1 John 3:5—he; 1 John 5:6—by water
and

John 1:32 I saw: John 5:32; Matt 3:16; Mark 1:10; Luke 3:22 Reciprocal: Isa 11:2—the
Spirit; Isa 42:1—I have; Isa 61:1—Spirit; Amos 9:1—I saw; Matt 12:18—I will; Luke
3:21—that; Luke 4:1—full; John 1:7—a witness; John 12:17—bare; Acts 2:3—sat; 1 Tim
3:16—justified; 1 John 5:7—the Word; 1 John 5:11—this; Rev 1:2—bare

John 1:33 I knew: John 1:31; Matt 3:13–15 the same: John 3:5, 34; Matt 3:11, 14; Mark 1:7,
8; Luke 3:16; Acts 1:5; 2:4; 10:44–47; 11:15, 16; 19:2–6; 1 Cor 12:13; Titus 3:5, 6 Reciprocal:
Isa 11:2—the Spirit; Isa 59:21—My spirit; Isa 61:1—Spirit; Mal 3:1—and he; John 1:6—a
man; John 5:32—is another; John 6:27—for him; John 10:41—but; Acts 2:3—sat; 1 Tim
3:16—justified; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; 1 John 5:7—the Holy; Rev 3:1—he that

John 1:34 this: John 1:18, 49; 3:16–18, 35, 36; 5:23–27; 6:69; 10:30, 36; 11:27; 19:7; 20:28, 31;
Ps 2:7; 89:26, 27; Matt 3:17; 4:3, 6; 8:29; 11:27; 16:16; 17:5; 26:63; 27:40, 43, 54; Mark 1:1,

11; Luke 1:35; 3:22; Rom 1:4; 2 Cor 1:19; Heb 1:1, 2, 5, 6; 7:3; 1 John 2:23; 3:8; 4:9, 14, 15; 5:9–13, 20; 2 John 9; Rev 2:18 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 3:11—but; Matt 21:37—last; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 11:31—Why; Mark 12:6—one; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 1:17—before; Luke 1:77—give; Luke 3:18—General; Luke 20:5—Why; Luke 20:13—I will; Luke 22:70—the Son; John 6:27—for him; John 9:35—the Son; John 10:41—but; John 12:17—bare; Acts 13:25—whom; Rom 1:3—his Son

John 1:35 and two: John 3:25, 26; Mal 3:16

John 1:36 Behold: John 1:29; Isa 45:22; 65:1, 2; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 22:8—General; Exod 12:3—take to; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Mark 11:31—Why; John 1:7—a witness; John 1:41—first; John 12:21—we would; Acts 13:25—whom; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 7:10—unto

John 1:37 and they: John 1:43; 4:39–42; Prov 15:23; Zech 8:21; Rom 10:17; Eph 4:29; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: John 1:41—first

John 1:38 turned: Luke 14:25; 15:20; 19:5; 22:61 What: John 18:4, 7; 20:15, 16; Luke 7:24–27; 18:40, 41; Acts 10:21, 29 where: John 12:21; Ruth 1:16; 1 Kgs 10:8; Ps 27:4; Prov 3:18; 8:34 Rabbi.; John 1:49; 3:2, 26; 6:25; Matt 23:7, 8 where: John 12:21; Ruth 1:16; 1 Kgs 10:8; Ps 27:4; Prov 3:18; 8:34; 13:20; Song 1:7, 8; Luke 8:38; 10:39 dwellest: or, abidest Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; Matt 11:7—What; John 9:36—Who

John 1:39 Come: John 1:46; 6:37; 14:22, 23; Prov 8:17; Matt 11:28–30 abode: John 4:40; Acts 28:30, 31; Rev 3:20 about: “That was two hours before night.” Luke 24:29 Reciprocal: Matt 20:5—sixth; John 6:25—Rabbi; John 11:34—General; Acts 10:21—Behold; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

John 1:40 Andrew: John 6:8; Matt 4:18; 10:2; Acts 1:13 Reciprocal: Mal 3:16—spake; Mark 1:16—Simon; Mark 3:18—Andrew; Mark 13:3—Peter; Luke 6:14—Simon; John 12:22—Andrew

John 1:41 first: John 1:36, 37, 45; 4:28, 29; 2 Kgs 7:9; Isa 2:3–5; Luke 2:17, 38; Acts 13:32, 33; 1 John 1:3 the Messiah: John 4:25; Dan 9:25, 26 Christ: or, Anointed, Ps 2:2; 45:7; 89:20; Isa 11:2; 61:1; Luke 4:18–21; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Heb 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Judg 13:10—Behold; Isa 10:27—because; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Matt 16:20—Jesus; Mark 8:29—Thou; Mark 13:3—Peter; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:26—the Lord’s; Luke 5:3—which; Luke 9:20—The; John 6:69—we believe; John 7:41—This is; John 11:28—and called; John 12:22—Andrew; John 20:25—We; Acts 10:24—and had; Acts 13:8—for; Acts 18:5—was Christ; 1 Pet 1:1—Peter

John 1:42 Thou art: John 1:47, 48; 2:24, 25; 6:70, 71; 13:18 the son: John 21:15–17, Jonas, Matt 16:17, Barjona called: 1 Cor 1:12; 3:22; 9:5; 15:5; Gal 2:9 A stone: or, Peter, John 21:2; Matt 10:2; 16:18; Mark 3:16; Luke 5:8; 6:14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 32:28—Thy name; Judg 13:10—Behold; 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Jer 1:18—I have; Hos 1:4—Call; Luke 5:3—which; John 4:16—Go; John 4:25—Messias; John 4:43—and; Acts 10:5—whose; 1 Pet 1:1—Peter; 2 Pet 1:1—Peter

John 1:43 and findeth: Isa 65:1; Matt 4:18–21; 9:9; Luke 19:10; Phil 3:12; 1 John 4:19 Reciprocal: Matt 4:19—Follow; Matt 8:22—follow; Matt 10:3—Philip; Mark 3:18—Philip;

Luke 5:27—Follow me; Luke 23:5—beginning; John 1:37—and they; John 2:1—the third; John 4:3—again; John 12:21—Philip; John 14:8—Philip; Acts 1:13—Philip

John 1:44 Philip: John 12:21; 14:8, 9; Matt 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:14; Acts 1:13
Bethsaida: Matt 11:21; Mark 6:45; 8:22; Luke 9:10; 10:13

John 1:45; Luke 24:27, 44 Nathanael: John 21:2 of whom: John 5:45, 46; Gen 3:15; 22:18; 49:10; Deut 18:18–22 and the: Isa 4:2; 7:14; 9:6; 53:2; Mic 5:2; Zech 6:12; 9:9 Jesus: John 18:5, 7; 19:19; Matt 2:23; 21:11; Mark 14:67; Luke 2:4; Acts 2:22; 3:6; 10:38; 22:8; 26:9 the son: Matt 13:55; Mark 6:3; Luke 4:22 Reciprocal: Deut 18:15—a Prophet; Deut 31:9—Moses; Jer 23:5—Branch; Zech 3:10—shall; Matt 16:20—Jesus; Luke 1:26—a city; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 6:14—Philip; Luke 11:9—seek; Luke 16:16—Law; Luke 18:37—Jesus; John 1:41—first; John 4:42—for; John 5:39—they which; John 6:69—we believe; John 11:28—and called; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 17:11—more; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 24:14—in the law; Acts 26:22—the prophets; Rom 3:21—being

John 1:46 Can: John 7:41, 42, 52; Luke 4:28, 29 Come: John 4:29; Luke 12:57; 1 Thess 5:21 Reciprocal: Matt 2:23—He shall; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 21:11—of Nazareth; Matt 26:69—Jesus; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Luke 1:26—a city; Luke 2:4—of the city; Luke 7:22—Go; John 1:39—Come; John 2:24—because; John 7:17—General; John 7:28—Ye both; John 18:5—Jesus; John 19:19—Jesus

John 1:47 Behold: John 8:31, 39; Rom 2:28, 29; 9:6; Phil 3:3 in: Ps 32:2; 73:1; 1 Pet 2:1, 22; Rev 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 27:36—Jacob; 1 Sam 12:24—in truth; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; 1 Chr 12:33—expert in war; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; 1 Chr 29:17—hast pleasure; 2 Chr 31:20—wrought; Job 1:8—a perfect; Ps 17:1—not out of feigned lips; Ps 24:6—that seek; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:80—sound; Ps 125:4—upright; Prov 20:6—but; Isa 38:3—I have; Isa 48:1—which are; Isa 63:8—children; Hos 14:8—I have; Zeph 3:13—nor; Matt 15:8—draweth; John 1:42—Thou art; John 2:24—because; John 3:21—he that; John 4:16—Go; John 5:42—I know; John 6:55—meat; Rom 9:4—are Israelites; 1 Cor 5:8—but; 1 Cor 14:24—he is convinced; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; Eph 5:9—truth; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; 1 Tim 5:3—indeed; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy; 1 Pet 3:10—speak

John 1:48 when: John 2:25; Gen 32:24–30; Ps 139:1, 2; Isa 65:24; Matt 6:6; 1 Cor 4:5; 14:25; Rev 2:18, 19 Reciprocal: Job 31:4—General; Ps 38:9—groaning; Song 8:5—I raised; Hos 14:8—I have; Luke 19:5—he looked; John 1:42—Thou art; John 4:16—Go; John 4:19—I perceive

John 1:49 Rabbi: John 1:38 thou: John 1:18, 34; 20:28, 29; Matt 14:33 the King: John 12:13–15; 18:37; 19:19–22; Ps 2:6; 110:1; Isa 9:7; Jer 23:5, 6; Ezek 37:21–25; Dan 9:25; Hos 3:5; Mic 5:2; Zeph 3:15; Zech 6:12, 13; 9:9; Matt 2:2; 21:5; 27:11, 42; Luke 19:38 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—his king; Hos 13:10—I will be thy king; Zech 14:16—the King; Matt 16:16—Thou; Matt 22:42—What; Matt 23:7—Rabbi; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 1:1—son; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 12:6—one; Mark 14:61—the Son; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 9:20—The; Luke 22:70—the Son; Luke 23:3—the King; Luke 23:42—when; John 4:19—I perceive; John 4:25—Messias; John 7:41—This is; John 9:35—Dost; John 11:27—Yea; John 18:33—the king; John 20:16—Rabboni; John 20:31—these; Acts 9:20—that; Rom 1:3—his Son; 2 Cor

1:19—the Son; Gal 2:20—the Son; Rev 2:18—the Son

John 1:50 Because: John 20:29; Luke 1:45; 7:9 thou shalt: John 11:40; Matt 13:12; 25:29
Reciprocal: Matt 26:64—Hereafter; John 2:11—did; John 9:35—Dost; John 20:8—and he

John 1:51 Verily: John 3:3, 5; 5:19, 24, 25; 6:26, 32, 47, 53; 8:34, 51, 58; 10:1, 7; 12:24; 13:16, 20, 21, 38; 14:12; 16:20, 23; 21:18 Hereafter: Ezek 1:1; Matt 3:16; Mark 1:10; Luke 3:21; Acts 7:56; 10:11; Rev 4:1; 19:11 and the: Gen 28:12; Dan 7:9, 10; Matt 4:11; Luke 2:9, 13; 22:43; 24:4; Acts 1:10, 11; 2 Thess 1:7–9; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 1:14; Jude 14 the Son: John 3:13, 14; 5:27; 12:23, 24; Dan 7:13, 14; Zech 13:7; Matt 9:6; 16:13–16, 27, 28; 25:31; 26:24; Mark 14:62; Luke 22:69 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 18:3—Verily; Matt 26:64—Hereafter; Mark 8:38—when; Mark 14:18—Verily

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Christ turns water into wine;
- 12 departs into Capernaum,
- 13 and to Jerusalem,
- 14 where he purges the temple of buyers and sellers;
- 18 He foretells his death and resurrection;
- 23 Many believe because of his miracles, but he will not trust himself with them.

John 2:1 AM 4034, AD 30 the third: John 1:43 a marriage: Gen 1:27, 28; 2:18–25; Ps 128:1–4; Prov 18:22; 19:14; 31:10–12; Eph 5:30–33; 1 Tim 4:1–3; Heb 13:4 Cana: John 4:46; 21:2; Josh 19:28, Kanah Reciprocal: Gen 29:22—and made; Num 6:10—General; John 4:54—General

John 2:2 both: Matt 12:19; Luke 7:34–38; 1 Cor 7:39; 10:31; Col 3:17; Rev 3:20 his:; Matt 10:40–42; 25:40, 45 the marriage: Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Num 6:10—General; Ps 116:4—called; Matt 7:8—General; Matt 11:19—came; Luke 8:24—Master

John 2:3 they wanted: Ps 104:15; Eccl 10:19; Isa 24:11; Matt 26:28 They have: John 11:3; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—I desire; Isa 55:1—buy wine; Matt 12:48—Who is; Luke 4:23—do; John 2:7—Fill

John 2:4 Woman: John 19:26, 27; 20:13, 15; Matt 15:28 what: Deut 33:9; 2 Sam 16:10; 19:22; Luke 2:49; 2 Cor 5:16; Gal 2:5, 6 mine: John 7:6, 30; 8:20; 12:23; 13:1; Eccl 3:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—I desire; 1 Kgs 17:18—What have I; 2 Kgs 3:13—What; 2 Chr 35:21—What; Matt 8:29—What; Matt 12:48—Who is; Mark 3:33—Who; Luke 4:23—do

John 2:5 Whatsoever: John 15:14; Gen 6:22; Judg 13:14; Luke 5:5, 6; 6:46–49; Acts 9:6; Heb 5:9; 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Gen 42:20—And they; Exod 4:4—And he put; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 17:10—Joshua; Josh 2:21—And she bound; Josh 6:12—the priests; Judg 6:27—and did; Ruth 3:6—and did; 2 Kgs 5:14—according to; 2 Kgs 13:17—Open; 1 Chr 14:16—did as God; 1 Chr 21:19—went up; Job 42:9—did; Jer 13:5—as; Ezek 12:7—I did so; Ezek 37:4—Prophecy; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 21:2—General; Matt 26:19—the disciples; Mark 8:6—to sit; Mark 11:4—and found;

Mark 14:13—Go; Luke 17:14—as; Luke 22:13—General; John 2:7—Fill; John 21:6—They cast; Acts 8:27—he arose; Acts 12:9—he went; Phil 4:9—do

John 2:6 after: John 3:25; Mark 7:2–5; Eph 5:26; Heb 6:2; 9:10, 19; 10:22 Reciprocal: Ps 9:13—thou; Mark 7:4—except; John 4:46—Cana; John 11:55—to purify

John 2:7 Fill: John 2:3, 5; Num 21:6–9; Josh 6:3–5; 1 Kgs 17:13; 2 Kgs 4:2–6; 5:10–14; Mark 11:2–6; 14:12–17; Acts 8:26–40 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:3—empty vessels; 2 Kgs 4:4—and shalt pour

John 2:8 Draw: John 2:9; Prov 3:5, 6; Eccl 9:6 the governor: Rom 13:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:15—vanity; Esth 1:8—the officers; Ps 31:6—lying; Prov 30:8—Remove; Rom 1:25—into a lie

John 2:9 the water that: John 4:46 but: John 7:17; Ps 119:100 Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—all the waters; Judg 14:10—made there; Prov 2:13—walk; John 2:8—Draw

John 2:10 and when: Gen 43:34; Song 5:1 but: Ps 104:15; Prov 9:1–6, 16–18; Luke 16:25; Rev 7:16, 17 Reciprocal: Mark 10:34—and the

John 2:11 beginning: John 1:17; Exod 4:9; 7:19–21; Eccl 9:7; Mal 2:2; 2 Cor 4:17; Gal 3:10–13 did: John 1:50; 3:2; 4:46 manifested: John 1:14; 5:23; 12:41; 14:9–11, 13; Deut 5:24; Ps 72:19; 96:3; Isa 40:5; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6 and his: John 11:15; 20:30, 31; 1 John 5:13 Reciprocal: Exod 14:31—believed; Josh 19:28—Kananah; 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; Luke 23:5—beginning; John 2:22—and they; John 8:54—If; John 11:4—that; John 21:2—Cana; Acts 9:34—Jesus Christ; Rom 6:4—by the

John 2:12 Capernaum: John 6:17; Matt 4:13; 11:23 and his brethren: John 7:3–5; Matt 12:46; 13:55, 56; Mark 6:3; Acts 1:13, 14; 1 Cor 9:5; Gal 1:19

John 2:13 passover: John 2:23; 5:1; 6:4; 11:55; Exod 12:6–14; Num 28:16–25; Deut 16:1–8, 16; Luke 2:41 Reciprocal: Deut 16:7—in the place; Neh 13:8—I cast; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Matt 26:2—the feast; Mark 11:15—and Jesus; Luke 19:45—went; John 3:22—these; John 4:45—having; Acts 17:16—his spirit

John 2:14; Deut 14:23–26; Matt 21:12; Mark 11:15; Luke 19:45, 46 Reciprocal: Deut 14:26—bestow; Ezra 7:17—buy speedily; Ps 26:8—Lord; Ps 69:9—zeal; Mal 3:1—and

John 2:15 he drove: John 18:6; Zech 4:6; 2 Cor 10:4 Reciprocal: Lev 19:30—reverence; Zech 14:21—no more

John 2:16 make: Isa 56:5–11; Jer 7:11; Hos 12:7, 8; Matt 21:13; Mark 11:17; Acts 19:24–27; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15 my: John 5:17; 8:49; 10:29; 20:17; Luke 2:49 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Lev 19:30—reverence; Isa 23:11—the merchant city; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Zeph 1:11—all the; Zech 14:21—no more; Rev 18:11—buyeth

John 2:17 The zeal: Ps 69:9; 119:139 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—zealous; 1 Sam 4:22—The glory; 2 Sam 7:2—the ark; 1 Kgs 19:10—very jealous; 2 Kgs 19:31—the zeal; Ps 122:9—the house; Isa 59:17—with zeal; Luke 2:49—my; John 2:22—his; 2 Cor 7:11—zeal; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 4:18—it is; Rev 3:19—be

John 2:18 What: John 6:30; Matt 12:38–42; 16:1–4; Mark 8:11; Luke 11:29 seeing: John 1:25; Matt 21:23; Mark 11:27, 28; Luke 20:1, 2; Acts 4:7; 5:28 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—Show; 1 Kgs 13:3—General; Matt 21:10—Who; Mark 14:57—and bare; Mark 15:29—Ah; John 4:48—Except; Rom 1:4—the Son; 1 Cor 1:22—the Jews

John 2:19 Destroy: Matt 26:60, 61; 27:40; Mark 14:58; 15:29 and in: Matt 12:40; 27:63 I will: John 5:19; 10:17, 18; 11:25; Mark 8:31; Acts 2:24, 32; 3:15, 26; Rom 4:24; 6:4; 8:11; 1 Cor 15:3, 4, 12; Col 2:12; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 2 Chr 7:16—eyes; Ps 56:5—they; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Matt 12:6—General; Matt 16:21—and be; Matt 17:23—the third; Matt 28:6—as; Mark 9:10—what; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 24:8—General; John 11:17—four; Acts 13:30—General; Heb 9:24—the holy; Rev 21:22—the Lamb

John 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:38—seven years; Matt 24:1—show; Luke 21:5—as; Rom 6:4—by the

John 2:21 he: John 1:14 Gr.; Col 1:19; 2:9; Heb 8:2 temple: 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains

John 2:22 his: John 2:17; 12:16; 14:26; 16:4; Luke 24:7, 8, 44; Acts 11:16 and they: John 2:11; 20:8, 9

John 2:23 many: John 3:2; 6:14; 7:31; 8:30, 31; 12:42, 43; Matt 13:20, 21; Mark 4:16, 17; Luke 8:13; Gal 5:6; Eph 3:16, 17; Jas 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 14:31—believed; Deut 16:7—in the place; Matt 11:5—blind; John 1:12—even; John 2:13—passover; John 4:45—having; John 10:42—General; John 11:45—Jews; Acts 8:13—believed; 2 Thess 3:2—for; 1 John 5:13—believe

John 2:24 did: John 6:15; Matt 10:16, 17 because: John 1:42, 46, 47; 5:42; 6:64; 16:30; 21:17; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Jer 17:9; Matt 9:4; Mark 2:8; Acts 1:24; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Deut 31:21—I know; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Sam 24:22—David and; Job 10:6—General; Job 11:11—he knoweth; Job 42:2—no; Ps 139:2—understandest; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Prov 21:2—the Lord; Ezek 11:5—for; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 16:8—when; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 12:15—knowing; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 20:23—he; John 4:16—Go; John 6:61—General; John 7:31—believed; John 16:19—Jesus; Acts 15:8—which; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 1 John 3:20—and

John 2:25 Reciprocal: Gen 18:13—Wherefore; Gen 18:15—Nay; Deut 8:2—to know; Deut 31:21—I know; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; 2 Sam 7:20—knowest; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 1 Chr 28:9—the Lord; 2 Chr 6:30—thou only; Job 10:6—General; Job 11:11—he knoweth; Job 42:2—no; Ps 139:2—understandest; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Prov 21:2—the Lord; Jer 17:10—the Lord; Ezek 11:5—for; Amos 4:13—and declareth; Matt 9:2—seeing; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 16:8—when; Matt 22:18—perceived; Mark 2:5—saw; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 9:33—What; Mark 12:15—knowing; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 5:20—he saw; Luke 6:8—But; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 11:17—knowing; Luke 16:15—God; Luke 20:23—he; Luke 22:12—he; John 1:42—Thou art; John 1:48—when; John 4:16—Go; John 5:42—I know; John 6:15—perceived; John 6:61—General; John 6:64—For; John 13:11—General; John

16:19—Jesus; John 21:17—Lord; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 15:8—which; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 1 John 3:20—and; Rev 2:23—I am

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Christ teaches Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration,
- 14 of faith in his death,
- 16 the great love of God towards the world,
- 18 and the condemnation for unbelief;
- 22 Jesus baptizes in Judea;
- 23 The baptism, witness, and doctrine of John concerning Christ.

John 3:1; John 3:10; 7:47–49 Reciprocal: Luke 14:1—chief; John 1:24—were of; John 7:50—he that; John 19:39—Nicodemus; Eph 2:3—by

John 3:2 came: John 7:50, 51; 12:42, 43; 19:38, 39; Judg 6:27; Isa 51:7; Phil 1:14 Rabbi: John 3:26; 1:38; 20:16 we know: Matt 22:16; Mark 12:14 for: John 5:36; 7:31; 9:16, 30–33; 11:47, 48; 12:37; 15:24; Acts 2:22; 4:16, 17; 10:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; Prov 29:25—fear; Jer 38:16—sware; Matt 10:7—preach; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 23:7—Rabbi; Mark 10:17—Good; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 20:21—Master; Luke 24:19—Concerning; John 1:24—were of; John 2:11—did; John 2:23—many; John 4:45—having; John 7:13—spake; John 7:28—and I; John 9:33—were; John 10:25—the works; John 10:38—believe the; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 John 5:18—whosoever

John 3:3 Verily: John 1:51; Matt 5:18; 2 Cor 1:19, 20; Rev 3:14 Except: John 3:5, 6; 1:13; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:1; Titus 3:5; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3, 23–25; 1 John 2:29; 3:9; 5:1, 18 again: or, from above, Jas 1:17; 3:17 he cannot: John 3:5; 1:5; 12:40; Deut 29:4; Jer 5:21; Matt 13:11–16; 16:17; 2 Cor 4:4 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—Amen; Deut 30:6—will circumcise; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Isa 43:7—for I; Ezek 36:26—new heart; Ezek 44:9—General; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 3:14—I have; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 18:3—Verily; Matt 19:23—enter; Matt 21:43—The kingdom; Mark 10:15—General; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 8:8—other; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; John 3:4—How; John 3:7—Ye; John 3:11—verily; John 3:12—earthly; John 3:36—see; John 5:19—Verily; John 6:26—Verily; John 6:44—except; John 6:53—Verily; John 8:34—Verily; John 10:1—Verily; John 13:16—Verily; Rom 8:8—they that; Rom 14:17—kingdom; 1 Cor 2:14—receiveth; 1 Cor 15:50—that; 2 Cor 5:17—a new; Eph 2:10—we are; Col 2:12—the faith

John 3:4 How: John 3:3; 4:11, 12; 6:53, 60; 1 Cor 1:18; 2:14 Reciprocal: John 3:9—How; John 6:52—How; John 7:36—manner; John 14:22—how; 1 Cor 15:35—How

John 3:5 born: John 3:3; Isa 44:3, 4; Ezek 36:25–27; Matt 3:11; Mark 16:16; Acts 2:38; Eph 5:26; Titus 3:4–7; 1 Pet 1:2; 3:21; 1 John 5:6–8 and of: John 1:13; Rom 8:2; 1 Cor 2:12; 6:11; 1 John 2:29; 5:1, 6–8 cannot: Matt 5:20; 18:3; 28:19; Luke 13:3, 5, 24; Acts 2:38; 3:19; Rom 14:17; 2 Cor 5:17, 18; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:4–10; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 11:21—repented; Matt 19:23—enter; Matt 21:43—The kingdom; Mark 10:23—enter; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; Luke 10:13—repented; Luke 11:13—being; John 1:33—the same; John 1:51—Verily; John 3:11—verily; John 3:12—earthly; John 6:26—Verily; John 6:53—Except; John 13:8—If;

John 13:16—Verily; Acts 8:36—See; Acts 14:22—enter; Rom 2:29—spirit; Rom 8:8—they that; 1 Cor 12:13—by; 2 Cor 1:20—Amen; Gal 4:29—after the Spirit; Heb 10:22—our bodies; 1 Pet 1:23—born; Rev 11:3—clothed

John 3:6 born of the flesh: Gen 5:3; 6:5, 12; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; Ps 51:10; Rom 7:5, 18, 25; 8:1, 4, 5–9, 13; 1 Cor 15:47–49; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 5:16–21, 24; Eph 2:3; Col 2:11 that: Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:26, 27; Rom 8:5, 9; 1 Cor 6:17; Gal 5:17; 1 John 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—is; Gen 8:21—the imagination; Job 12:10—mankind; Ps 51:5—shapen; Ps 78:39—For he; Prov 22:15—Foolishness; Luke 10:13—repented; Luke 11:13—being; John 1:13—of God; John 3:3—Except; Rom 8:8—they that; 1 Cor 15:48—such are they also that are earthy; Gal 5:19—the works; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Heb 12:9—fathers

John 3:7 Marvel: John 3:12; 5:28; 6:61–63 Ye: John 3:3; Job 15:14; Matt 13:33–35; Rom 3:9–19; 9:22–25; 12:1, 2; Eph 4:22–24; Col 1:12; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 1:14–16, 22; Rev 21:27 again: or, from above Reciprocal: Mark 4:27—and grow; 1 John 3:13—Marvel not

John 3:8 wind: Job 37:10–13, 16, 17, 21–23; Ps 107:25, 29; Eccl 11:4, 5; Ezek 37:9; Acts 2:2; 4:31; 1 Cor 2:11; 12:11 so: John 1:13; Isa 55:9–13; Mark 4:26–29; Luke 6:43, 44; 1 Cor 2:11; 1 John 2:29; 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 135:7—he bringeth; Eccl 1:6—The wind; Song 4:16—Awake; Amos 4:13—wind; Matt 7:8—General; Mark 4:27—and grow; John 3:12—earthly; Rom 9:16—General

John 3:9 How: John 3:4; 6:52, 60; Prov 4:18; Isa 42:16; Mark 8:24, 25; Luke 1:34 Reciprocal: Josh 7:26—So the Lord; John 7:36—manner; John 9:10—General; John 14:22—how; 1 Cor 15:35—How; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding

John 3:10 Art: Isa 9:16; 29:10–12; 56:10; Jer 8:8, 9; Matt 11:25; 15:14; 22:29 and knowest: Deut 10:16; 30:6; 1 Chr 29:19; Ps 51:6, 10; 73:1; Isa 11:6–9; 66:7–9; Jer 31:33; 32:39, 40; Ezek 11:19; 18:31, 32; 36:25–27; 37:23, 24; Rom 2:28; Phil 3:3; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Josh 7:26—So the Lord; Eccl 12:11—masters; Matt 2:4—he demanded; Mark 7:18—General; Mark 11:33—We; John 3:1—General; John 9:30—herein; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; Jas 3:1—be

John 3:11 verily: John 3:3, 5 We speak: John 3:13, 32–34; 1:18; 7:16; 8:14, 28, 29, 38; 12:49; 14:24; Isa 55:4; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; 1 John 1:1–3; 5:6–12; Rev 1:5; 3:14 ye: John 3:32; 1:11; 5:31–40, 43; 12:37, 38; Isa 50:2; 53:1; 65:2; Matt 23:37; Acts 22:18; 28:23–27; 2 Cor 4:4 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—Amen; Ps 81:8—Hear; Eccl 12:10—written; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; 1 John 4:14—we have; Rev 1:2—and of all

John 3:12 earthly: John 3:3, 5, 8; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; Heb 5:11; 1 Pet 2:1–3 heavenly: John 3:13–17, 31–36; 1:1–14; 1 Cor 2:7–9; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and let; John 3:7—Marvel; Rom 10:6—to bring; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord

John 3:13 no man: John 1:18; 6:46; Deut 30:12; Prov 30:4; Acts 2:34; Rom 10:6; Eph 4:9 but: John 6:33, 38, 51, 62; 8:42; 13:3; 16:28–30; 17:5; 1 Cor 15:47 even: John 1:18; Matt 28:20; Mark 16:19, 20; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:23; 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 11:5—General; Exod 3:8—I am; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Num 11:17—I will come; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Song 8:1—find thee; Isa 45:22—Look; Ezek 2:1—Son; Dan 7:13—one like; Luke 5:24—that the; John 1:51—the Son; John 3:11—We speak; John 3:12—heavenly; John 3:31—that cometh; John 6:50—the bread; John 8:23—Ye are from; John 16:27—and

have; Acts 7:34—and am; 1 John 1:2—which was

John 3:14 as: Num 21:7–9; 2 Kgs 18:4 even: John 8:28; 12:32–34; Ps 22:16; Matt 26:54; Luke 18:31–33; 24:20, 26, 27, 44–46; Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28 Reciprocal: Num 21:9—A serpent of; Isa 11:10—which shall; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 16:13—I the; Mark 9:31—The Son; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 1:51—the Son; John 4:42—and know; John 12:34—who; John 16:10—because; John 18:32—the saying; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Acts 26:22—the prophets; Acts 28:5—felt; Rom 3:21—being; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:24—if we; Rom 6:23—but the; Rom 8:3—God; Eph 2:4—his; Eph 2:8—through

John 3:15 whosoever: John 3:16, 36; 1:12; 6:40, 47; 11:25, 26; 12:44–46; 20:31; Isa 45:22; Mark 16:16; Acts 8:37; 16:30, 31; Rom 5:1, 2; 10:9–14; Gal 2:16, 20; Heb 7:25; 10:39; 1 John 5:1, 11–13 not: John 5:24; 10:28–30; Matt 18:11; Luke 19:10; Acts 13:41; 1 Cor 1:18; 2 Cor 4:3 eternal: John 17:2, 3; Rom 5:21; 6:22, 23; 1 John 2:25; 5:13, 20 Reciprocal: Num 21:9—A serpent of; 2 Kgs 18:4—the brazen serpent; Isa 11:10—which shall; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Luke 6:19—sought; John 8:51—If; John 9:35—Dost; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 26:22—the prophets; Acts 28:5—felt; Rom 3:21—being; Rom 4:11—father; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 3:22—to; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 1 Tim 2:4—will; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; Titus 1:2—eternal

John 3:16 God: Luke 2:14; Rom 5:8; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Titus 3:4; 1 John 4:9, 10, 19 gave: John 1:14, 18; Gen 22:12; Mark 12:6; Rom 5:10; 8:32 that whosoever: John 3:15; Matt 9:13; 1 Tim 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—Take; Deut 30:15—General; Ps 2:7—this; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 40:10—lovingkindness; Prov 8:4—General; Prov 8:24—I was; Prov 8:35—whoso; Isa 9:6—unto us a son; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Isa 55:4—I have; Ezek 2:1—Son; Ezek 47:9—every thing; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 17:5—This; Matt 21:37—last; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Matt 27:43—I am; Mark 1:1—son; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 1:78—tender; Luke 9:35—This; Luke 20:13—I will; John 1:34—this; John 3:36—that believeth on; John 4:10—If; John 5:24—He that; John 5:43—come; John 6:29—This; John 6:47—He that; John 6:51—the life; John 7:29—for; John 8:51—If; John 10:28—I give; John 14:4—and the; John 20:31—believing; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 5:15—But not; Rom 8:39—love; 1 Cor 2:9—eye; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Cor 5:18—all; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 2:20—the Son; Gal 4:4—God; Col 1:15—the firstborn; Col 3:3—your; 2 Thess 2:16—which; Titus 1:2—eternal; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 1:6—And again; Heb 2:3—so; Heb 2:9—by; Heb 5:5—Thou; Heb 10:39—but; Heb 11:17—only; 1 John 3:1—what; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 4:14—the Saviour; 1 John 5:10—that believeth on; 1 John 5:11—God; Rev 2:18—the Son

John 3:17 God: John 5:45; 8:15, 16; 12:47, 48; Luke 9:56 but: John 1:29; 6:40; Isa 45:21–23; 49:6, 7; 53:10–12; Zech 9:9; Matt 1:23; 18:11; 1:23; 18:11; Luke 2:10, 11; 19:10; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; 1 John 2:2; 4:14 Reciprocal: Ps 40:10—lovingkindness; Isa 9:6—unto us a son; Zech 4:9—and; Matt 27:43—I am; Luke 20:13—I will; John 3:34—for God; John 7:29—for; John 8:11—Neither; John 9:39—For; John 10:10—I am; John 10:36—sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 14:4—and the; John 17:3—and Jesus; 2 Thess 2:10—that they; 1 Tim 1:15—worthy; Jas 3:15—wisdom

John 3:18 is not: John 3:36; 5:24; 6:40, 47; 20:31; Rom 5:1; 8:1, 34; 1 John 5:12 he that

believeth not: Mark 16:16; Heb 2:3; 12:25; 1 John 5:10 Reciprocal: Prov 1:7—but; Prov 15:12—scorner; Zeph 3:2—correction; Matt 21:25—Why; Luke 19:44—because; John 1:12—even; John 1:14—the only; John 5:38—for; John 8:24—for; John 15:22—they; John 16:9—General; Acts 3:23—that every; Rom 2:8—but obey; Titus 3:11—being; Heb 3:19—General; Heb 11:6—without; 1 John 4:9—only; 1 John 5:13—believe; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 20:15—whosoever; Rev 22:15—whosoever

John 3:19 this: John 1:4, 9–11; 8:12; 9:39–41; 15:22–25; Matt 11:20–24; Luke 10:11–16; 12:47; Rom 1:32; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; 2 Thess 2:12; Heb 3:12, 13 because: John 5:44; 7:17; 8:44, 45; 10:26, 27; 12:43; Isa 30:9–12; Luke 16:14; Acts 24:21–26; Rom 2:8; 1 Pet 2:8; 2 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Lev 11:16—General; Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh; Deut 30:17—if thine; 1 Sam 28:8—disguised; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Job 21:14—for we; Job 24:13—rebel; Job 33:14—perceiveth; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 82:5—walk; Ps 95:10—and they; Ps 119:30—chosen; Prov 2:13—walk; Prov 5:12—How; Prov 8:36—he; Prov 10:21—fools; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 6:10—lest; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Isa 29:15—and their works; Isa 50:2—when I came; Isa 60:1—General; Jer 5:31—my people; Jer 6:19—nor to; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 17:23—nor; Ezek 8:12—in the; Hos 5:4—They will not frame their doings; Hos 11:2—they called; Hos 14:9—but; Zeph 3:2—correction; Zech 7:12—lest; Zech 14:19—punishment; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 16:16—but; Luke 10:14—General; Luke 14:24—General; Luke 20:7—that; John 1:5—General; John 5:40—ye will not; John 7:7—because; John 9:5—long; John 12:46—am; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 1:18—who hold; Rom 1:21—when; Rom 8:1—no; Rom 10:10—For with; Rom 13:12—works; 1 Cor 2:8—for; Eph 5:11—works; 2 Thess 1:8—that know; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 1 Tim 6:5—men; 2 Tim 4:3—but; Heb 3:10—err; Heb 11:6—without; 2 Pet 3:5—they willingly; 1 John 1:6—walk; Rev 20:15—whosoever

John 3:20 every: John 7:7; 1 Kgs 22:8; Job 24:13–17; Ps 50:17; Prov 1:29; 4:18; 5:12; 15:12; Amos 5:10, 11; Luke 11:45; Jas 1:23–25 reprov'd: or, discovered, Eph 5:12, 13 Reciprocal: Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh; 2 Sam 13:9—And Amnon; 1 Kgs 3:20—midnight; Neh 6:10—in the night; Job 21:14—for we; Job 24:16—they know; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 104:22—General; Prov 1:22—fools; Prov 2:13—walk; Prov 8:36—he; Prov 10:21—fools; Prov 15:10—grievous; Prov 16:30—shutteth; Prov 17:16—seeing; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 6:10—lest; Jer 9:6—refuse; Ezek 8:12—in the; Hos 5:4—They will not frame their doings; Hos 14:9—but; Zech 7:12—lest; Matt 9:34—General; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 24:39—General; Luke 2:34—set; Luke 20:7—that; John 1:5—General; John 5:44—can; John 8:45—General; John 15:18—General; Phil 1:10—ye; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof; Heb 3:10—err; 2 Pet 3:5—they willingly; 1 John 1:6—walk; 3 John 11—he that doeth evil

John 3:21 he that: John 1:47; 5:39; Ps 1:1–3; 119:80, 105; 139:23, 24; Isa 8:20; Acts 17:11, 12; 1 John 1:6 that his: John 15:4, 5; Isa 26:12; Hos 14:8; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 1:12; Gal 5:22, 23; 6:8; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 2:13; Col 1:29; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 1:22; 2 Pet 1:5–10; 1 John 2:27–29; 4:12, 13, 15, 16; Rev 3:1, 2, 15 they are: 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Ps 25:12—him; Ps 31:19—wrought; Luke 5:17—that there; John 12:36—believe; Eph 2:10—we are; Eph 5:13—for; 2 Tim 3:7—learning

John 3:22 these: John 2:13; 4:3; 7:3 and baptized: John 3:26; 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Mark 1:14—after; Acts 8:38—and he baptized

John 3:23 near: Gen 33:18, Shalem, 1 Sam 9:4, Shalim much: Jer 51:13; Ezek 19:10; 43:2; Rev 1:15; 14:2; 19:6 and they: Matt 3:5, 6; Mark 1:4, 5; Luke 3:7 Reciprocal: Matt 3:11—but; Matt 14:3—Herod; John 1:28—where; Acts 8:36—See; Acts 8:38—and he baptized

John 3:24; Matt 4:12; 14:3; Mark 6:17; Luke 3:19, 20; 9:7–9 Reciprocal: Matt 11:2—in

John 3:25 about: John 2:6; Matt 3:11; Mark 7:2–5, 8; Heb 6:2; 9:10, 13, 14, 23; 1 Pet 3:21 Reciprocal: Matt 9:14—the disciples; Matt 11:2—he; Mark 7:4—except; Mark 11:30—General; Luke 11:38—he marvelled; John 1:35—and two; John 10:17—General; Acts 13:24—General; Acts 21:24—and purify; Heb 1:2—appointed

John 3:26 he that: Num 11:26–29; Eccl 4:4; 1 Cor 3:3–5; Gal 5:20, 21; 6:12, 13; Jas 3:14–18; 4:5, 6 to whom: John 1:7, 15, 26–36 and all: John 1:7, 9; 11:48; 12:19; Ps 65:2; Isa 45:23; Acts 19:26, 27 Reciprocal: Num 11:28—My Lord; Matt 21:25—baptism; Matt 23:7—Rabbi; Mark 1:37—All; Luke 3:3—the country; Luke 7:18—General; Luke 7:26—General; Luke 20:5—Why; John 1:35—and two; John 1:38—Rabbi; John 3:2—Rabbi; John 3:22—and baptized; John 3:32—and no; John 4:1—that Jesus; John 5:33—he; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 10:40—the place; John 10:41—many; Rom 5:18—all men; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

John 3:27 A man: Num 16:9–11; 17:5; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; Jer 1:5; 17:16; Amos 7:15; Matt 25:15; Mark 13:34; Rom 1:5; 12:6; 1 Cor 1:1; 2:12–14; 3:5; 4:7; 12:11; 15:10; Gal 1:1; Eph 1:1; 3:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:7; Jas 1:17; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 receive: or, take unto himself, Heb 5:4, 5 from: Matt 21:25; Mark 11:30, 31 Reciprocal: Exod 31:2—I have; Num 18:7—as a service; Matt 3:1—John; Matt 10:1—he gave; Mark 9:12—restoreth; Mark 13:11—shall be; Luke 1:77—give; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 13:25—whom; Acts 15:7—God; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 5:18—all; Phil 2:13—God; Heb 6:4—and have; Rev 11:3—I will give power

John 3:28 I said: John 1:20, 25, 27 but: John 1:23; Mal 3:1; 4:4, 5; Matt 3:3, 11, 12; Mark 1:2, 3; Luke 1:16, 17, 76; 3:4–6 Reciprocal: Mark 1:7—General; Luke 3:15—mused; John 1:6—a man; John 1:8—that light; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 18:5—was Christ; Acts 19:4—John; 1 Cor 1:15—I

John 3:29 hath: Ps 45:9–17; Song 3:11; 4:8–12; Isa 54:5; 62:4, 5; Jer 2:2; Ezek 16:8; Hos 2:19; Matt 22:2; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27; Rev 19:7–9; 21:9 the friend: Judg 14:10, 11; Ps 45:14; Song 5:1; Matt 9:15 this: Isa 66:11; Luke 2:10–14; 15:6 Reciprocal: Exod 33:11—his friend; Judg 14:20—his friend; Ps 19:5—bridegroom; Song 2:3—my beloved; Song 2:6—General; Song 2:8—voice; Song 4:9—my spouse; Jer 31:32—although I was; Jer 33:11—voice of joy; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; Mark 11:31—Why; Luke 3:15—mused; Luke 3:18—General; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; John 10:4—for; John 10:41—but; John 11:11—he saith; John 17:13—that; Rom 7:4—that ye; 1 Cor 1:15—I; Eph 5:32—speak; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Col 1:18—in all; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 21:2—as

John 3:30 must increase: Ps 72:17–19; Isa 9:7; 53:2, 3, 12; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Matt 13:31–33; Rev 11:15 but: Acts 13:36, 37; 1 Cor 3:5; 2 Cor 3:7–11; Col 1:18; Heb 3:2–6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; Matt 11:11—he that; Matt 22:2—which

John 3:31 that cometh: John 3:13; 6:33; 8:23; Eph 1:20, 21; 4:8–10 is above: John 1:15, 27, 30; 5:21–25; Matt 28:18; Acts 10:36; Rom 9:5; Eph 1:21; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 19:16 he that is: John 3:12; 1 Cor 15:47, 48; Heb 9:1, 9, 10 he that cometh: John 6:33, 51; 16:27, 28 Reciprocal: Isa 52:13—he shall; Matt 12:41—behold; John 6:38—I came; John 7:16—My; 1 John 4:5—are

John 3:32 what: John 3:11; 5:20; 8:26; 15:15 and no: John 3:26, 33; 1:11; Isa 50:2; 53:1; Rom 10:16–21; 11:2–6 Reciprocal: Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 81:8—Hear; Prov 4:10—my; Isa 8:16—the testimony; John 4:3—left; John 8:38—speak; John 12:49—General; John 14:10—words; John 16:13—for; Heb 12:1—witnesses; 1 John 4:14—we have; 1 John 5:9—we; Rev 1:1—which God; Rev 1:5—who is

John 3:33 hath set: Rom 3:3, 4; 4:18–21; 2 Cor 1:18; Titus 1:1, 2; Heb 6:17; 1 John 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 81:8—Hear; Prov 4:10—my; Isa 8:16—the testimony; Jer 32:10—and sealed; John 3:32—and no; John 7:28—is true; John 17:8—received; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful

John 3:34 he: John 7:16; 8:26–28, 40, 47 for God: John 3:17; 1:16; 5:26; 7:37–39; 15:26; 16:7; Num 11:25; 2 Kgs 2:9; Ps 45:7; Isa 11:2–5; 59:21; 62:1–3; Rom 8:2; Eph 3:8; 4:7–13; Col 1:19; 2:9; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 37:29—he made; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Exod 40:10—sanctify; Exod 40:12—General; Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 2:4—wafers; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 14:15—General; Num 27:18—a man; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; Judg 13:25—the Spirit; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; Ps 2:2—anointed; Ps 72:1—Give; Ps 89:20—General; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa 42:1—I have; Isa 48:16—the Lord God; Isa 51:16—I have put; Isa 61:1—Spirit; Ezek 4:11—shalt drink; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Matt 3:16—and he; Matt 12:18—I will; Matt 25:4—oil; Luke 4:1—full; John 1:33—the same; John 10:36—whom; John 14:24—and; John 17:3—and Jesus; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 10:38—God; Rom 8:9—the Spirit; Rom 12:3—according; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; Gal 4:6—the Spirit; Col 1:18—in all; Heb 1:9—anointed; Heb 9:14—who; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; 1 John 4:14—the Father; Rev 3:1—he that

John 3:35 Father: John 5:20, 22; 15:9; 17:23, 26; Prov 8:30; Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 17:5 and: John 13:3; 17:2; Gen 41:44, 55; Ps 2:8; Isa 9:6, 7; Matt 11:27; 28:18; Luke 10:22; 1 Cor 15:27; Eph 1:22; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:2; 2:8, 9; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Gen 37:3—loved; 1 Chr 17:13—my son; Job 1:12—power; Isa 49:5—yet; Dan 7:14—given; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Matt 21:37—last; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 12:6—his; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 9:35—This; Luke 20:13—I will; John 1:34—this; John 11:22—God will give it thee; John 16:15—General; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 1:3—his Son; 1 Cor 15:24—the kingdom; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 2:20—the Son; Eph 1:6—in; Col 1:13—his dear Son; Col 1:18—in all; Heb 3:6—as; 2 Pet 1:17—God; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 5:12—to receive

John 3:36 that believeth on: John 3:15, 16; 1:12; 5:24; 6:47–54; 10:28; Hab 2:4; Rom 1:17; 8:1; 1 John 3:14, 15; 5:10–13 see: John 3:3; 8:51; Num 32:11; Job 33:28; Ps 36:9; 49:19; 106:4, 5; Luke 2:30; 3:6; Rom 8:24, 25; Rev 21:8 but: Ps 2:12; Rom 1:18; 4:15; 5:9; Gal 3:10; Eph 5:6; 1 Thess 1:10; 5:9; Heb 2:3; 10:29; Rev 6:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 25:11—turned my; Deut 28:20—vexation; 2 Kgs 19:15—thou hast made; Job 1:12—power; Ps 22:29—and none; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Prov 1:32—the turning; Prov 8:35—whoso; Matt

21:37—last; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 9:35—This; Luke 14:24—General; Luke 16:26—they pass; Luke 20:5—Why; Luke 20:13—I will; John 1:34—this; John 3:18—is not; John 6:29—This; John 6:40—and believeth; John 6:53—eat; John 8:24—for; John 9:35—Dost; John 11:25—he that; John 14:4—and the; John 20:31—believing; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:35—to see; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 6:23—but the; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:8—through; Phil 2:9—God; 2 Thess 2:12—they; 1 Tim 1:15—worthy; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; Heb 3:6—as; Heb 3:19—General; 1 John 5:11—God; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 5:12—to receive; Rev 20:15—whosoever

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Christ talks with a woman of Samaria, and reveals himself unto her;
- 27 His disciples marvel;
- 31 He declares to them his zeal for God's glory;
- 39 Many Samaritans believe on him;
- 43 He departs into Galilee, and heals the ruler's son that lay sick at Capernaum.

John 4:1 the Lord: Luke 1:76; 2:11; 19:31, 34; Acts 10:36; 1 Cor 2:8; 15:47; 2 Cor 4:5; Jas 2:1; Rev 19:16 that Jesus: John 3:22, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Ezek 3:14—General; Matt 9:14—the disciples; Matt 11:2—he; Matt 21:15—they were; John 11:54—walked; Acts 8:38—and he baptized; Acts 10:37—after; Rom 11:2—how he maketh; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

John 4:2; Acts 10:48; 1 Cor 1:13–17 Reciprocal: Jer 20:9—I will; John 3:22—and baptized; 1 Cor 1:17—not to; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

John 4:3 left: John 3:32; 10:40; 11:54; Matt 10:23; Mark 3:7 again: John 1:43 Reciprocal: Gen 30:1—or else I die; Jer 20:9—I will; Ezek 3:14—General; John 3:22—these; John 7:1—walked

John 4:4; Matt 10:5, 6; Luke 2:49; 9:51, 52; 17:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:32—in the cities; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; 1 John 5:11—God

John 4:5 the parcel: Gen 33:19; 48:22; Josh 24:32 Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Gen 33:18—Shalem; 1 Kgs 13:32—in the cities; 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; Matt 10:5—of the Samaritans

John 4:6 Jacob's well: Over Jacob's well the empress Helena is said to have built a church, in the form of a cross, of which "nothing but a few foundations" remained in the time of Maundrell. He states that is situated about one-third of an hour, or, about a mile, east of Naplosa, the ancient Sychar; and Mr. BUCKINGHAM says it is called Beer Samareea, or the well of Samaria, and "stands at the commencement of the round vale which is thought to be the parcel of ground bought by Jacob, and which, like the narrow valley east of Nablous, is rich and fertile. The mouth of the well itself had an arched or vaulted building over it; and the only passage down to it at this moment is by

a small hole in the roof." "It is," says Maundrell, "dug in the firm rock, and contains about three yards in diameter, and thirty-five in depth; five of which we found full of water." being: Matt 4:2; 8:24; Heb 2:17; 4:15 sat: Luke 2:7; 9:58; 2 Cor 8:9 the sixth: John 11:9; Matt 27:45 Reciprocal: Gen 29:2—a well; Exod 2:15—sat down; 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; 1 Kgs 19:4—sat down; Matt 20:5—sixth; Mark 4:38—in the; Mark 8:2—and have; Mark 11:12—he was; Luke 4:2—he afterward; 2 Tim 4:2—in

John 4:7 Give: John 4:10; 19:28; Gen 24:43; 2 Sam 23:15–17; 1 Kgs 17:10; Matt 10:42 Reciprocal: Gen 24:11—women go out to draw water; Gen 24:13—daughters; Gen 24:17—Let; Judg 4:19—Give me; Ruth 2:9—go; Mark 11:12—he was; Luke 19:5—he looked; John 4:28—General

John 4:8 to buy: John 6:5–7; Luke 9:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:6—General; Gen 30:1—or else I die; Prov 24:10—thou; John 6:30—What; Rev 9:6—shall men

John 4:9 askest: John 4:27; 8:48; Luke 10:33; 17:16–19 for: 2 Kgs 17:24–41; Ezra 4:1–24; Neh 4:1, 2; Luke 9:52–56; Acts 1:8; 10:28 Reciprocal: Gen 24:17—Let; Ezek 3:14—General; Matt 10:5—of the Samaritans; Luke 9:53—General; Rev 9:6—shall men

John 4:10 If: John 3:16; Isa 9:6; 42:6; 49:6–8; Luke 11:13; Rom 8:32; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 9:15; Eph 2:8 and who: John 4:25, 26; 9:35–38; 16:3; 17:3; 1 John 5:20 thou wouldst: 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 18, 19; Ps 10:17; Isa 55:6–9; Luke 11:8–10; 18:13, 14; 23:42, 43; Acts 9:11; Rev 3:17, 18 living: John 4:14; 6:35, 51; 7:37–39; Exod 17:6; Ps 36:8, 9; 46:4; Isa 12:3; 35:6; 41:17, 18; 43:20; 44:3; 49:10; 55:1–3; Jer 2:13; Ezek 47:1–9; Zech 13:1; 14:8; 1 Cor 10:4; Rev 7:17; 21:6; 22:1, 2, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 26:19—springing water; Num 19:17—running water shall be put thereto; Num 20:8—speak; Num 21:16—Gather; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Chr 11:17—of the water; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 57:4—whose; Ps 86:5—unto all; Ps 87:7—all my; Song 4:15—a well; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Matt 7:7—and it; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 11:9—Ask; Luke 16:24—in water; John 4:7—Give; John 5:26—so hath; John 14:13—will; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 5:15—But not; Rom 8:2—Spirit; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Titus 3:6—through; Heb 6:4—and have; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 4:2—because; 1 John 5:6—by water and

John 4:11 thou hast: John 3:4; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 26:19—springing water; Num 19:17—running water shall be put thereto; Ps 57:4—whose; Prov 12:10—righteous; John 6:51—living; John 6:52—How; John 14:22—how; Rom 11:2—how he maketh; Rev 7:17—shall lead; Rev 22:1—water

John 4:12; John 8:53; Isa 53:2, 3; Matt 12:42; Heb 3:3 Reciprocal: Matt 12:41—behold; John 3:4—How; Rev 22:14—may have

John 4:13 Whosoever: John 6:27, 49; Isa 65:13, 14; Luke 16:24 Reciprocal: John 6:35—never hunger

John 4:14 shall never: John 6:35, 58; 11:26; 17:2, 3; Isa 49:10; Rom 6:23; Rev 7:16 shall be: John 7:38, 39; 10:10; 14:16–19; Rom 5:21; 8:16, 17; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13, 14; 4:30; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:33—General; Gen 29:2—a well; Exod 17:6—that the people; Lev 11:36—a fountain; Num 21:16—Gather; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Chr 11:17—of the water; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 22:26—your; Ps 36:9—For; Ps 87:7—all my; Ps

133:3—even life; Prov 14:14—a good; Prov 18:4—words; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 35:7—the parched; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 59:21—My spirit; Jer 2:13—the fountain; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Jer 31:25—General; Zech 14:8—living; Matt 5:6—for; Matt 19:16—eternal; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 13:21—till; Luke 16:24—in water; John 4:10—living; John 6:27—the meat; John 6:40—seeth; John 6:54—eateth; John 10:28—they; John 14:13—will; John 16:22—and your; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 8:2—Spirit; Rom 8:10—but; 1 Cor 10:4—did; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; Col 3:3—your; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 1 John 2:17—abideth; 1 John 2:19—for; 1 John 2:27—the anointing; 1 John 3:15—hath; 1 John 5:6—by water and; Rev 7:17—shall lead; Rev 21:6—I will; Rev 22:1—water; Rev 22:17—let him take

John 4:15 give: John 6:26, 34; 17:2, 3; Ps 4:6; Rom 6:23; 8:5; 1 Cor 2:14; 1 John 5:20; Jas 4:3

John 4:16 Go: John 4:18; 1:42, 47, 48; 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23

John 4:17 Reciprocal: John 4:29—General; Rom 11:20—Well

John 4:18 is not: Gen 20:3; 34:2, 7, 8, 31; Num 5:29; Ruth 4:10; Jer 3:20; Ezek 16:32; Mark 10:12; Rom 7:3; 1 Cor 7:10, 11; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:35—O harlot; John 4:16—Go; John 4:29—General; Rom 11:20—Well

John 4:19 I perceive: John 4:29; 1:48, 49; 2 Kgs 5:26; 6:12; Luke 7:39; 1 Cor 14:24, 25 a prophet: John 6:14; 7:40; 9:17; Luke 7:16; 24:19 Reciprocal: John 15:15—all

John 4:20 fathers: Gen 12:6, 7; 33:18–20; Deut 27:12; Josh 8:33–35; Judg 9:6, 7; 2 Kgs 17:26–33 and ye: Deut 12:5–11; 1 Kgs 9:3; 1 Chr 21:26; 22:1; 2 Chr 6:6; 7:12, 16; Ps 78:68; 87:1, 2; 132:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—in all places; Deut 12:11—a place; Isa 66:1—where is the house; Jer 3:16—The ark; Matt 10:5—of the Samaritans; 1 Cor 10:1—our

John 4:21 saith: Ezek 14:3; 20:3 when: Mal 1:11; Matt 18:20; Luke 21:5, 6, 24; Acts 6:14; 1 Tim 2:8 worship: John 4:23; 14:6; Matt 28:19; Eph 2:18; 3:14; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; Ps 45:11—worship; Isa 19:21—and shall; Isa 27:13—and shall; Isa 56:7—for mine; Isa 66:1—where is the house; Zeph 2:11—and men; Matt 11:3—Art; Luke 17:16—and he; John 16:32—the hour; Acts 7:49—what house

John 4:22 ye know: 2 Kgs 17:27–29, 41; Ezra 4:2; Acts 17:23, 30 we worship: 2 Chr 13:10–12; Ps 147:19; Rom 3:2; 9:5 for: Gen 49:10; Ps 68:20; Isa 2:3; 12:2, 6; 46:13; Zeph 3:16, 17; Zech 9:9; Luke 24:47; Rom 9:4, 5; Heb 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my salvation; Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Ps 45:11—worship; Ps 85:4—O God; Isa 45:15—O God; Jer 3:23—in the Lord; Ezek 23:4—Aholah; Joel 2:32—for; Jonah 2:9—Salvation; Matt 10:5—of the Samaritans; Luke 17:16—and he; Acts 13:46—It was; Acts 17:24—dwelleth; Eph 2:12—having; 1 Pet 2:5—spiritual; Rev 7:10—Salvation; Rev 19:10—worship; Rev 22:9—worship God

John 4:23 the hour: John 5:25; 12:23 true: Isa 1:10–15; 26:8, 9; 29:13; 48:1, 2; 58:2, 8–14; 66:1, 2; Jer 7:7–12; Matt 15:7–9; Luke 18:11–13 in spirit: Rom 1:9; 8:15, 26; Gal 4:6; Eph 6:18; Phil 3:3; Jude 20, 21 in truth: John 1:17; Josh 24:14; 1 Sam 12:24; 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 17:1; 32:2; 51:6; Isa 10:20; Jer 3:10; 4:2 the Father seeketh: Ps 147:11; Prov 15:8; Song 2:14; Isa

43:21; Ezek 22:30; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Isa 66:23—shall all; Mal 3:3—an; John 4:21—worship; John 16:32—the hour; Acts 17:24—dwelleth; Rom 2:29—which; 1 Cor 14:15—I will pray with the spirit; Eph 5:19—making; Col 1:6—in truth; Col 1:12—the Father; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; Rev 21:22—I saw; Rev 22:9—worship God

John 4:24 a Spirit: 2 Cor 3:17; 1 Tim 1:17 must: 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 50:13–15, 23; 51:17; 66:18; Isa 57:15; Matt 15:8, 9; 2 Cor 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 20:24—altar; Deut 4:16—the likeness; Josh 24:14—serve; 1 Sam 7:3—prepare; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; Ps 50:16—What; Ps 51:6—Behold; Ps 93:5—holiness; Ps 103:1—all that; Ps 145:18—call upon; Prov 15:8—sacrifice; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Ezek 20:3—As I; Mal 3:3—an; Rom 1:9—with; 1 Cor 14:15—I will pray with the spirit; Eph 5:19—making; Phil 3:3—worship; 1 Tim 2:8—pray

John 4:25 Messiah: John 4:42; 1:41, 42, 49; Dan 9:24–26 when: John 4:29, 39; Deut 18:15–18 Reciprocal: Deut 18:18—he shall; Dan 9:25—the Messiah; Matt 1:16—who; Luke 4:21—This day; Luke 7:19—Art; John 4:10—and who; John 6:14—This; John 7:41—This is; Acts 8:5—preached; Heb 9:11—Christ

John 4:26 I that: John 9:37; Matt 16:20; 20:15; 26:63, 64; Mark 14:61, 62; Luke 13:30; Rom 10:20, 21 Reciprocal: Luke 4:21—This day; John 4:10—and who; Acts 8:5—preached

John 4:27 marvelled: John 4:9; Luke 7:39 Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; 2 Kgs 4:27—thrust; Mark 9:32—were; John 21:12—durst; Acts 10:28—that it

John 4:28; John 4:7; Matt 28:8; Mark 16:8–10; Luke 24:9, 33 Reciprocal: Judg 13:10—Behold; 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 4:23—do; John 1:41—first; Acts 10:24—and had; 1 Cor 1:22—the Jews

John 4:29; John 4:17, 18, 25; 1:41–49; 1 Cor 14:24, 25; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: Judg 13:10—Behold; 1 Sam 9:19—and will tell; 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Matt 12:23—Is not; Mark 5:19—Go home; Luke 2:17—General; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 8:39—and published; Luke 9:20—The; John 1:46—Come; John 4:19—I perceive; John 4:39—for; John 4:42—and know; John 5:15—and told; John 7:41—This is; Acts 10:24—and had

John 4:30; Isa 60:8; Matt 2:1–3; 8:11, 12; 11:20–24; 12:40–42; 20:16; Luke 17:16–18; Acts 8:5–8; 10:33; 13:42; 28:28; Rom 5:20 Reciprocal: Mark 8:2—and have; John 4:35—for

John 4:31 Master: Gen 24:33; Acts 16:30–34 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:6—he did eat; Mark 3:20—so that; Mark 11:12—he was; Acts 10:13—Rise

John 4:32 I have: John 4:34; Job 23:12; Ps 63:5; 119:103; Prov 18:20; Isa 53:11; Jer 15:16; Acts 20:35 that: Ps 25:14; Prov 14:10; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: 2 Tim 4:2—in

John 4:33; Matt 16:6–11; Luke 9:45

John 4:34 My meat: John 4:32; 6:33, 38; Job 23:12; Ps 40:8; Isa 61:1–3; Luke 15:4–6, 10; 19:10; Acts 20:35 and: John 5:36; 17:4; 19:30; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—So Moses; Lev 10:14—General; Judg 19:5—Comfort; 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; Ps 119:47—I will delight; Ps 119:143—yet thy; Prov 8:31—and my; Prov 21:15—joy; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Song

6:2—feed; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 9:19—General; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; Luke 2:49—my; Luke 4:42—when; Luke 9:11—and he; Luke 12:50—and; Luke 13:33—I must; Luke 15:5—when; Luke 22:15—With desire I have desired; Luke 22:42—not; John 5:30—because; John 8:2—early; John 8:29—for; John 9:4—must; John 9:31—and doeth; John 14:31—that the; John 15:10—even; Acts 8:30—ran thither; Acts 13:25—fulfilled; Acts 28:23—from; Rom 1:15—I; Rom 7:22—I delight; Rom 15:3—Christ; Phil 2:8—and became; 1 Thess 4:3—this; 2 Tim 4:7—I have finished; Heb 5:8—yet; Heb 10:7—Lo

John 4:35 for: John 4:30; Matt 9:37, 38; Luke 10:3 Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—threshing; Song 6:2—feed; Isa 60:4—Lift; Amos 4:7—when; Amos 9:13—plowman; Mark 4:3—there; Luke 10:2—The harvest; Luke 15:5—when; John 6:5—saw; Acts 10:27—and found; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's; 1 Cor 9:10—that ploweth; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

John 4:36 he that reapeth receiveth: Prov 11:30; Dan 12:3; Rom 1:13; 6:22; 1 Cor 9:19–23; Phil 2:15, 16; 1 Thess 2:19; 1 Tim 4:16; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Jas 5:19, 20 both he that: 1 Cor 3:5–9 Reciprocal: Lev 26:5—threshing; Eccl 4:9—a good; Eccl 11:6—sow; Matt 9:37—The harvest; Mark 4:26—as; 1 Cor 3:8—he that planteth; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; Jas 3:18—the fruit; 1 John 5:11—God; 2 John 8—that we receive

John 4:37 One: Judg 6:3; Mic 6:15; Luke 19:21 Reciprocal: Judg 8:3—God; 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared

John 4:38 sent: Acts 2:41; 4:4, 32; 5:14; 6:7; 8:4–8, 14–17 other: John 1:7; 2 Chr 36:15; Jer 44:4; Matt 3:1–6; 4:23; 11:8–13; Acts 10:37, 38, 42, 43; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Josh 5:12—but they did eat; 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; Luke 19:9—This day; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 5:17—labour

John 4:39 many: John 10:41, 42; 11:45 for: John 4:29, 42 Reciprocal: Prov 4:13—let; Luke 14:21—Go; Luke 17:16—and he; John 1:37—and they; John 4:25—when; John 7:31—believed; Acts 8:1—Samaria; Heb 12:1—witnesses

John 4:40 they: Gen 32:26; Prov 4:13; Song 3:4; Jer 14:8; Luke 8:38; 10:39; 24:29; Acts 16:15 he abode: Luke 19:5–10; 2 Cor 6:1, 2; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Luke 4:42—and stayed; Luke 9:53—General; John 1:39—abode; Acts 10:48—Then

John 4:41 many: Gen 49:10; Acts 1:8; 8:12, 25; 15:3 because: John 6:63; 7:46; Matt 7:28, 29; Luke 4:32; 1 Cor 2:4, 5; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Luke 4:24—No; John 4:48—Except; John 10:42—General; Acts 8:6—with one

John 4:42 for: John 1:45–49; 17:8; Acts 17:11, 12 and know: John 4:29; 1:29; 3:14–18; 6:68, 69; 11:17; Isa 45:22; 52:10; Luke 2:10, 11, 32; Acts 4:12; Rom 10:11–13; 2 Cor 5:19; 1 John 4:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; Isa 45:15—O God; Mark 8:29—Thou; Luke 9:20—The; John 4:25—Messias; John 4:39—for; John 4:48—Except; John 6:14—This; John 7:41—This is; John 11:27—Yea; Acts 8:6—with one; Acts 13:23—raised; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Titus 1:4—our; 1 Pet 2:7—you; 1 John 2:2—for the

John 4:43 two: Matt 15:21–24; Mark 7:27, 28; Rom 15:8 and: John 4:46; 1:42; Matt 4:13 Reciprocal: Matt 4:12—when; Luke 4:14—returned

John 4:44 that: Matt 13:57; Mark 6:4; Luke 4:24 Reciprocal: Heb 12:1—witnesses

John 4:45 the Galilaeans: Matt 4:23, 24; Luke 8:40 having: John 2:13–16, 23; 3:2 for: Deut 16:16; Luke 2:42–44; 9:53

John 4:46 Cana: “It is worthy of remark,” says Dr. E. D. Clarke, who visited Cana a few years ago, “that, walking among the ruins of a church, we saw large massy pots, answering the description given of the ancient vessels of the country; not preserved, but lying about, disregarded by the present inhabitants, as antiquities with whose original use they were unacquainted. From their appearance, and the number of them, it was quite evident that a practice of keeping water in large pots, each holding from eighteen to twenty-seven gallons, was once common in the country.”—Compare the account of the water pots, John 2:6. John 2:1–11; 21:2; Josh 19:28 nobleman: or, courtier, or, ruler whose: Ps 50:15; 78:34; Hos 5:15; Matt 9:18; 15:22; 17:14, 15; Luke 7:2; 8:42 Reciprocal: Matt 4:13—Capernaum; Matt 11:23—Capernaum; Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 8:3—Herod’s; Luke 8:41—and besought; John 2:9—the water that; John 2:11—did; John 4:43—and; John 6:17—and went; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty

John 4:47 he heard: Mark 2:1–3; 6:55, 56; 10:47 that he: John 11:21, 32; Ps 46:1; Luke 7:6–8; 8:41; Acts 9:38 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:3—he shall tell; Matt 9:18—My daughter; Matt 17:15—have; Mark 5:23—besought; Mark 9:17—I; Luke 7:2—was sick; Luke 7:3—General; Luke 9:38—look

John 4:48 Except: John 4:41, 42; 2:18; 12:37; 15:24; 20:29; Num 14:11; Matt 16:1; 27:42; Luke 10:18; 16:31; Acts 2:22; 1 Cor 1:22 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; 1 Kgs 14:3—he shall tell; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; Matt 9:28—Believe; Matt 12:38—Master; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 8:11—seeking; Mark 9:23—If; Luke 4:23—whatsoever

John 4:49 come: Ps 40:17; 88:10–12; Mark 5:23, 35, 36 Reciprocal: John 11:32—if

John 4:50 Go: John 11:40; 1 Kgs 17:13–15; Matt 8:13; Mark 7:29, 30; 9:23, 24; Luke 17:14; Acts 14:9, 10; Rom 4:20, 21; Heb 11:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:12—when thy feet; 1 Kgs 17:16—the barrel; Eccl 9:7—Go; Matt 15:28—be it; Mark 1:42—immediately; Luke 5:13—immediately; Luke 7:10—General; John 4:51—Thy

John 4:51 Thy: John 4:50, 53; 1 Kgs 17:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:16—the barrel

John 4:52 Reciprocal: Matt 8:13—And his; Matt 17:18—from

John 4:53 at the: Ps 33:9; 107:20; Matt 8:8, 9, 13 and himself: Luke 19:9; Acts 2:39; 16:15, 34; 18:8 Reciprocal: Jer 32:8—Then I; Matt 9:22—from; Matt 17:18—from; John 4:51—Thy

John 4:54; John 2:1–11 Reciprocal: Matt 4:12—when; John 7:1—walked

CHAPTER 5

1 Jesus on the sabbath day cures him that was diseased eight and thirty years;

- 10 The Jews therefore cavil, and persecute him for it;
- 17 He answers for himself, and reproves them, shewing by the testimony of his Father,
- 31 of John,
- 36 of his works,
- 39 and of the scriptures, who he is.

John 5:1; John 2:13; Exod 23:14–17; 34:23; Lev 23:2–4; Deut 16:16; Matt 3:15; Gal 4:4
 Reciprocal: Judg 21:19—a feast; Luke 19:26—That unto; John 6:4—General; John 11:55—passover

John 5:2 market: or, gate, Neh 3:1; 12:39 pool: Isa 22:9, 11 Bethesda: The supposed remains of the pool of Bethesda are situated on the east of Jerusalem, contiguous on one side to St. Stephen's gate, and on the other to the area of the temple. Maundrell states that, "it is 120 paces long, and forty broad, and at least eight deep, but void of water. At its west end it discovers some old arches, now damned up. These some will have to be porches, in which sat that multitude of lame, halt, and blind. But it is not likely, for instead of five, there are but three." Reciprocal: Neh 3:32—the sheep gate; Ezek 40:16—arches; John 19:20—in; Acts 21:40—Hebrew; Rev 16:16—the Hebrew

John 5:3 of blind: Matt 15:30; Luke 7:22 withered: 1 Kgs 13:4; Zech 11:17; Mark 3:1–4 waiting: Prov 8:34; Lam 3:26; Rom 8:25; Jas 5:7 Reciprocal: Matt 12:10—which; Luke 6:6—there; Acts 14:8—impotent

John 5:4 whosoever: The sanative property of this pool has been supposed by some to have been communicated by the blood of the sacrifices, and others have referred it to the mineral properties of the waters. But:

1. The beasts for sacrifice were not washed here, but in a laver in the temple.
2. No natural property could cure all manner of diseases.
3. The cure only extended to the first who entered.
4. It took place only at one particular time.
5. As the healing was effected by immersion, it must have been instantaneous; and it was never failing in its effects.

All which, not being observed in medicinal waters, determine the cures to have been miraculous, as expressly stated in the text. first: Ps 119:60; Prov 6:4; 8:17; Eccl 9:10; Hos 13:13; Matt 6:33; 11:12; Luke 13:24–28; 16:16 was made: 2 Kgs 5:10–14; Ezek 47:8; Zech 13:1; 14:8; 1 Cor 6:11; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: John 5:7—before

John 5:5 thirty: John 5:14; 9:1, 21; Mark 9:21; Luke 8:43; 13:16; Acts 3:2; 4:22; 9:33; 14:8 Reciprocal: Job 13:26—makest; Ps 25:7—the sins; Mark 5:25—twelve; Luke 5:18—General; Luke 13:11—eighteen

John 5:6 and knew: John 21:17; Ps 142:3; Heb 4:13, 15 Wilt: Isa 65:1; Jer 13:27; Luke 18:41 Reciprocal: Mark 5:25—twelve; Mark 9:21—How; Luke 5:18—General; Luke

8:43—twelve; Luke 13:11—eighteen; Acts 3:4—Look

John 5:7 I have: Deut 32:36; Ps 72:12; 142:4; Rom 5:6; 2 Cor 1:8–10 before: John 5:4; 1 Cor 9:24 Reciprocal: Acts 14:8—impotent

John 5:8; Matt 9:6; Mark 2:11; Luke 5:24; Acts 9:34 Reciprocal: Ps 68:28—commanded; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Matt 9:5—Arise; Mark 3:5—Stretch; Luke 6:10—Stretch; John 7:23—I have made; Acts 3:8—he; Acts 14:10—Stand

John 5:9 immediately: John 5:14; Mark 1:31, 42; 5:29, 41, 42; 10:52; Acts 3:7, 8 and on: John 5:10–12; 7:23; 9:14; Matt 12:10–13; Mark 3:2–4; Luke 13:10–16 Reciprocal: Ps 68:28—commanded; Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Jer 17:21—bear; Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:28—General; Mark 3:5—Stretch; Luke 6:2—Why; John 7:21—I have; Acts 14:10—Stand

John 5:10 it is not: Exod 20:8–11; 31:12–17; Neh 13:15–21; Isa 58:13; Jer 17:21, 27; Matt 12:2–8; Mark 2:24; 3:4; Luke 6:2; 13:14; 23:56 Reciprocal: Matt 12:10—Is it; Luke 6:7—watched; John 5:9—and on

John 5:11; John 9:16; Mark 2:9–11 Reciprocal: John 9:12—Where; John 9:25—one

John 5:12 What: Judg 6:29; 1 Sam 14:38; Matt 21:23; Rom 10:2 Reciprocal: Luke 5:24—power; John 5:15—which

John 5:13 he that: John 14:9 had: John 8:59; Luke 4:30; 24:31 a multitude being: or, from the multitude that was Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Luke 8:44—immediately; John 5:16—and sought

John 5:14 in the: Lev 7:12; Ps 9:13; 27:6; 66:13–15; 107:20–22; 116:12–19; 118:18; Isa 38:20, 22 sin: John 8:11; Ezra 9:13, 14; Neh 9:28; 1 Pet 4:3 lest: John 5:5; Lev 26:23, 24, 27; 2 Chr 28:22; Matt 12:45; Rev 2:21–23 Reciprocal: Lev 13:20—in sight; Num 16:48—General; 2 Kgs 20:5—thou shalt go; Job 13:26—makest; Ps 18:22—For all; Ps 25:7—the sins; Ps 85:8—but; Jonah 3:2—preach; Mark 2:5—sins; Luke 5:20—Man; Luke 11:26—and the; Luke 17:15—General; John 5:9—immediately; John 7:14—the temple; John 7:23—I have made; John 9:35—and when; Acts 3:8—he; 1 Cor 15:34—sin not; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Jas 5:15—if he; 1 John 2:1—that

John 5:15 and told: John 4:29; 9:11, 12; Mark 1:45 which: John 5:12; 9:15, 25, 30, 34 Reciprocal: Luke 13:14—with; John 11:46—General

John 5:16 persecute: John 15:20; Acts 9:4, 5 and sought: John 5:13; 7:19, 20, 25; 10:39; Matt 12:13; Mark 3:6; Luke 6:11 Reciprocal: Exod 35:2—whosoever; Matt 12:2—Behold; Luke 6:2—Why; Luke 13:14—with; John 8:37—but; John 9:14—General; John 11:46—General; John 11:57—had; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 5:17 My: John 9:4; 14:10; Gen 2:1, 2; Ps 65:6; Isa 40:26; Matt 10:29; Acts 14:17; 17:28; 1 Cor 12:6; Col 1:16; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—Let us; Isa 40:28—fainteth; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 12:2—Behold; Matt 12:8—General; Matt 27:43—I am; Mark 2:28—General; Luke 2:49—my; John 1:3—General; John 1:10—was in; John 2:16—my; John 8:25—Even; John 10:25—I told;

John 10:30—General; John 10:36—I am; John 14:23—make; Acts 2:22—which; Eph 3:9—created; Col 1:17—and by; Col 2:2—of the Father

John 5:18 the Jews: John 7:19 broken: John 7:22, 23; Matt 12:5 God was: John 5:23; 8:54, 58; 10:30, 33; 14:9, 23; Zech 13:7; Phil 2:6; Rev 21:22, 23; 22:1, 3 Reciprocal: Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 12:14—went; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 14:61—the Son; Mark 14:64—General; Luke 2:34—for a; John 8:53—whom; John 10:31—General; John 10:36—I am; John 14:28—Father; John 19:7—because; Col 1:17—and by

John 5:19 and: John 5:21, 25, 26, with, Eph 1:18, 19; 2:5 and: John 5:28, 29; 11:25, 26, with, Rom 8:11; 2 Cor 4:14; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:14; Ps 27:14; 138:3; Isa 45:24, with, 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; Exod 4:11; Prov 2:6, with, Luke 21:15; Jer 17:10, with, Rev 2:23 Verily: John 5:24, 25; 3:3 The Son: John 5:30; 8:28; 9:4; 12:49; 14:10, 20 for: John 14:16–23; Gen 1:1, 26; Isa 44:24; Col 1:16, Compare, John 5:22, with, Ps 50:6; 2 Cor 5:10; John 2:19; 10:18, with, Acts 2:24; Rom 6:4; 1 Cor 15:12; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; John 1:51—Verily; John 8:38—speak; John 10:32—Many; John 14:13—will; John 14:24—and; John 15:5—can; John 17:25—but; Gal 1:1—and; Eph 3:9—created; 1 John 2:1—Father

John 5:20 the Father: John 3:35; 17:26; Matt 3:17; 17:5; 2 Pet 1:17 and showeth: John 1:18; 10:32; 15:15; Prov 8:22–31; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22 greater: John 5:21, 25, 29; 12:45–47 Reciprocal: Prov 8:24—I was; Isa 49:5—yet; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 2:10—General; John 3:32—what; John 5:28—Marvel; John 8:50—there; John 16:30—are; John 17:25—but; Acts 3:10—they were; Acts 8:13—and wondered; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ

John 5:21 as: Deut 32:39; 1 Kgs 17:21; 2 Kgs 4:32–35; 5:7; Acts 26:8; Rom 4:17–19 even: John 11:25, 43, 44; 17:2; Luke 7:14, 15; 8:54, 55 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—judge; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 80:17—General; Ps 119:40—quicken; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 11:27—are; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 15:24—this; John 1:4—him; John 3:31—is above; John 5:19—and; John 5:20—greater; John 5:25—when; John 14:6—the life; 1 Cor 12:11—as; 1 Cor 15:22—in Adam; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 3:6—giveth life; Eph 2:1—dead; Eph 2:5—quicken; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 2:13—he; Col 3:3—your; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 5:11—this

John 5:22; John 5:27; 3:35; 17:2; Ps 9:7, 8; 50:3–6; 96:13; 98:9; Eccl 11:9; 12:14; Matt 11:27; 16:27; 25:31–46; 28:18; Acts 10:42; 17:31; Rom 2:16; 14:10–12; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Thess 1:7–10; 2 Tim 4:1; 1 Pet 4:5; Rev 20:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 18:25—Judge; Gen 44:18—as Pharaoh; Deut 32:4—all his; Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; Job 19:25—he shall; Ps 50:4—judge; Ps 50:6—God; Ps 94:2—thou; Ps 110:6—judge; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 22:24—hang; Isa 51:5—mine; Isa 52:13—he shall; Jer 33:15—and he; Dan 7:14—given; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 5:24—power; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 10:16—despiseth him; Luke 10:22—All things; Luke 20:2—who; John 5:19—for; John 8:16—yet; John 8:54—it is; John 9:39—For; John 11:22—God will give it thee; John 12:31—is; John 13:3—knowing; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 7:56—the Son; Rom 14:9—Lord; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of our; Phil 2:9—God; Heb 4:13—with; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 14:16—he

John 5:23 all men: John 14:1; Ps 146:3–5; Jer 17:5–7; Matt 12:21; Rom 15:12; 2 Cor 1:9; Eph 1:12, 13; 2 Tim 1:12 marg. Ps 2:12; Isa 42:8; 43:10; 44:6; Matt 28:19; Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:3; 2 Cor 13:14; 1 Thess 3:11–13; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; Heb 1:6; 2 Pet 3:18; Rev 5:8–14; Matt 10:37; 22:37, 38; 1 Cor 16:22; Eph 6:24; Luke 12:8, 9; Rom 6:22; 14:7–9; 1 Cor 6:19; 10:31; 2 Cor 5:14, 19; Titus 2:14; Isa 43:11; 45:15, 21; Zech 9:9; Titus 2:13; 3:4–6; 2 Pet 1:1 He that: John 15:23, 24; 16:14; 17:10; Matt 11:27; Rom 8:9; 1 John 2:23; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—exalt him; Exod 23:21—my name; Deut 5:7—General; Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 2:30—them; Esth 6:6—whom the king; Ps 50:4—judge; Ps 50:6—God; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 94:2—thou; Isa 48:11—I will not; Isa 51:5—mine; Isa 52:13—he shall; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 2:2—worship; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 10:40—and he that; Matt 25:42—General; Matt 28:17—worshipped; Mark 9:37—receive me; Mark 12:6—They; Luke 5:24—power; Luke 10:16—despiseth him; Luke 17:16—fell; John 1:34—this; John 2:11—manifested; John 5:18—God was; John 7:16—but; John 8:42—If; John 9:24—Give; John 10:30—General; John 11:4—that; John 17:21—as; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Rom 14:9—Lord; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of our; Phil 2:6—thought; Phil 2:11—to the; Col 2:2—of the Father; 1 Tim 1:12—I thank; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; 1 Pet 4:5—that; 1 John 4:9—God sent; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 7:11—and worshipped; Rev 14:16—he; Rev 21:23—the Lamb

John 5:24 He that: John 3:16, 18, 36; 6:40, 47; 8:51; 11:26; 12:44; 20:31; Mark 16:16; Rom 10:11–13; 1 Pet 1:21; 1 John 5:1, 11–13 and shall not: John 10:27–30; Rom 8:1, 16, 17, 28–30, 33, 34; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:5 but: 1 John 3:14 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—Amen; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 133:3—even life; Prov 16:22—a wellspring; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Isa 55:3—hear; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 15:24—this; John 1:51—Verily; John 3:15—not; John 5:19—Verily; John 6:68—thou hast; John 7:16—but; John 10:28—they; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Acts 13:39—by; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:5—believeth; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 5:9—we shall; Rom 6:13—alive; Rom 6:23—but the; Rom 8:30—he justified; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:8—through; Col 1:13—and; Col 3:3—your; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 1 Tim 4:10—specially; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Titus 3:8—which; Heb 6:1—faith; Heb 10:39—but; Jas 5:20—from death; 1 John 5:12—that hath the

John 5:25 The hour: John 4:23; 13:1; 17:1 when: John 5:21, 28; Luke 9:60; 15:24, 32; Rom 6:4; Eph 2:1, 5; 5:14; Col 2:13; Rev 3:1 Reciprocal: Num 5:22—Amen; 1 Sam 2:6—killeth; 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Isa 55:3—hear; Ezek 16:6—Live; Ezek 37:4—O ye; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 27:52—many; Mark 4:24—hear; Mark 5:35—thy daughter; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 7:14—Young; John 1:51—Verily; John 5:19—and; John 5:20—greater; John 10:27—sheep; John 11:11—awake; John 11:44—he that; John 12:34—who; John 14:6—the life; John 16:32—the hour; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 1 Cor 15:52—for; 2 Cor 5:14—then; Eph 1:21—in that; Phil 3:21—the working; Heb 3:7—hear; 1 Pet 4:6—to them; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 14:7—hour

John 5:26 hath life: Exod 3:14; Ps 36:9; 90:2; Jer 10:10; Acts 17:25; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16 so hath: John 1:4; 4:10; 7:37, 38; 8:51; 11:26; 14:6, 19; 17:2, 3; 1 Cor 15:45; Col 3:3, 4; 1 John 1:1–3; Rev 7:17; 21:6; 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 42:2—living; Eccl 3:17—God; Dan 4:34—him; John

3:34—for God; John 5:19—and; John 6:57—I live; John 11:25—the life; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 14:15—the living; Acts 17:28—in him; Rom 5:10—we shall; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth; Heb 9:27—but; 1 Pet 2:4—a living; 1 Pet 4:6—to them; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 5:7—The Father; 1 John 5:11—this

John 5:27 hath: John 5:22; Ps 2:6–9; 110:1, 2, 6; Acts 10:42; 17:31; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:20–23; 1 Pet 3:22 because: Dan 7:13, 14; Phil 2:7–11; Heb 2:7–9 the Son: This appears to be a direct reference to Dan 7:13, which the Jews interpret of the Messiah. Reciprocal: Ezek 11:9—and will; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 25:31—the Son; Mark 8:38—the Son; Luke 5:24—that the; John 1:51—the Son; Rom 14:9—Lord; Heb 12:23—God

John 5:28 Marvel: John 5:20; 3:7; Acts 3:12 for: John 6:39, 40; 11:25; Job 19:25, 26; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:1–10; Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:22, 42–54; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:14–17; Rev 20:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 68:20—unto; Ezek 37:4—O ye; Dan 12:2—some to everlasting life; Matt 22:30—in the; Matt 25:6—a cry; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:54—Maid; John 5:19—and; John 5:25—when; John 11:24—I know; John 16:32—the hour; Acts 24:15—that; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 8:11—he that raised; 1 Cor 6:14—by; Phil 2:10—under; 1 Pet 4:5—that; Rev 20:13—the sea

John 5:29 come: Dan 12:2, 3; Matt 25:31–46; Acts 24:15 done good: Luke 14:14; Rom 2:6–10; Gal 6:8–10; 1 Tim 6:18; Heb 13:16; 1 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 133:3—even life; Eccl 8:13—it shall; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 26:19—dead men; Jer 32:19—to give; Ezek 33:20—I will; Ezek 37:4—O ye; Matt 10:28—able; Matt 22:30—in the; Matt 25:6—a cry; Matt 25:46—everlasting; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:54—Maid; Luke 20:35—to; John 5:19—and; John 5:20—greater; John 11:24—I know; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 8:11—he that raised; 1 Cor 6:14—by; Phil 2:10—under; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 11:35—that they; 1 Pet 4:5—that; Rev 20:12—I saw; Rev 20:13—the sea

John 5:30 can: John 5:19; 8:28, 42; 14:10 I judge: John 8:15, 16; Gen 18:25; Ps 96:13; Isa 11:3, 4; Rom 2:2, 5 because: John 4:34; 6:38; 8:50; 17:4; 18:11; Ps 40:7, 8; Matt 26:39; Rom 15:3; Hos 10:7–10 Reciprocal: Num 16:28—of mine; 1 Kgs 3:9—to judge; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Isa 42:3—he shall; Dan 11:36—do; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; Luke 22:42—not; John 7:16—but; John 8:29—for; John 8:38—speak; John 10:36—sent; John 12:49—General; Gal 1:4—according; Heb 10:7—Lo

John 5:31; John 8:13, 14, 54; Prov 27:2; Rev 3:14 Reciprocal: John 3:11—ye; John 8:18—and; John 10:37—General; 1 John 5:9—we

John 5:32 is another: John 5:36, 37; 1:33; 8:17, 18; 12:28–30; Matt 3:17; 17:5; Mark 1:11; Luke 3:22; 1 John 5:6–9 and I: John 12:50 Reciprocal: Matt 17:12—and they; John 1:32—I saw; John 5:39—they which; John 7:28—is true; John 8:54—If; John 16:10—because

John 5:33 sent: John 1:19–27 he: John 1:6–8, 15–18, 29–34; 3:26–36 Reciprocal: Matt 21:25—Why; Matt 21:32—and ye believed; Luke 20:5—Why; John 1:7—a witness; Acts 13:24—General; Acts 19:4—John

John 5:34 I receive: John 5:41; 8:54 that: John 20:31; Luke 13:34; 19:10, 41, 42; 24:47; Rom 3:3; 10:1, 21; 12:21; 1 Cor 9:22; 1 Tim 2:3, 4; 4:16 Reciprocal: Prov 29:10—but; John 12:30—but; Acts 26:29—that not; 2 Thess 2:10—that they; 2 Tim 2:25—instructing

John 5:35 was: John 1:7, 8; Matt 11:11; Luke 1:15–17, 76, 77; 7:28; 2 Pet 1:19 and ye: John 6:66; Ezek 33:31; Matt 3:5–7; 11:7–9; 13:20, 21; 21:26; Mark 6:20; Gal 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—Aaron; Exod 34:35—General; Lev 24:2—the lamps; 2 Sam 21:17—quench; 1 Kgs 18:39—The Lord; Isa 58:2—they seek; Ezek 33:32—of one; Matt 5:14—the light; Mark 4:16—which; Luke 7:26—General; Luke 8:13—receive; Luke 8:40—the people; John 12:17—bare; Phil 2:15—ye shine; Rev 2:1—holdeth

John 5:36 I have: John 5:32; 1 John 5:9, 11, 12 the works: John 3:2; 9:30–33; 10:25, 37, 38; 11:37; 14:10, 11; 15:24; 17:4; Acts 2:22; Matt 11:4 Reciprocal: Exod 4:5—That they; Num 16:28—Hereby; Zech 4:9—and; Matt 11:5—blind; John 4:34—and; John 5:39—they which; John 6:27—for him; John 9:4—must; John 9:16—This man; John 10:32—Many; John 10:36—sent; John 17:3—and Jesus; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 2:1—Father; 1 John 4:14—the Father

John 5:37; John 5:32 borne: John 6:27; 8:18; Matt 3:17; 17:5 Ye have: John 1:18; 14:9; 15:24; Exod 20:19; Deut 4:12; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; 1 John 1:1, 2; 4:12, 20 Reciprocal: Judg 13:22—we have; Isa 26:10—and will not; Jer 13:11—but; Zech 4:9—and; Matt 21:32—repented; Mark 1:11—there; Mark 9:7—This; John 6:46—any; John 10:36—sent; John 17:3—and Jesus; Acts 15:8—bare; Heb 7:25—he is; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 4:14—the Father

John 5:38 ye have: John 5:42, 46, 47; 8:37, 46, 47; 15:7; Deut 6:6–9; Josh 1:8; Ps 119:11; Prov 2:1, 2; 7:1, 2; Col 3:16; Jas 1:21, 22; 1 John 2:14 for: John 5:43; 1:11; 3:18–21; 12:44–48; Isa 49:7; 53:1–3 Reciprocal: Isa 26:10—and will not; John 6:45—Every; John 14:24—and; 1 John 5:10—hath made

John 5:39; Luke 24:27, 44 Search: John 5:46; 7:52; Deut 11:18–20; 17:18, 19; Josh 1:8; Ps 1:2; 119:11, 97–99; Prov 6:23; 8:33, 34; Isa 8:20; 34:16; Jer 8:9; Matt 22:29; Mark 12:10; Luke 16:29, 31; Acts 8:32–35; 17:11; Rom 3:2; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 3:14–17; 2 Pet 1:19–21 ye think: Deut 32:47; Ps 16:11; 21:4; 36:9; 133:3; Dan 12:2; Matt 19:16–20; Luke 10:25–29; Heb 11:16, 35 they which: John 5:32, 36; 1:45; Deut 18:15, 18; Acts 26:22, 23, 27; Rom 1:2; 1 Pet 1:10, 11; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Deut 31:12—men; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 40:7—in the; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Eccl 12:12—by these; Song 2:9—showing; Song 8:2—who; Jer 6:16—Stand; Mal 4:4—the law; Mark 9:4—appeared; Mark 10:3—What; Mark 10:17—eternal; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 4:21—This day; Luke 22:67—If; John 3:21—he that; John 6:29—This; John 6:68—thou hast; John 10:28—I give; John 12:41—spake; John 20:31—believing; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 8:30—Understandest; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 18:28—showing; Acts 24:14—believing; Rom 6:23—but the; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Titus 1:2—hope; Heb 3:5—for; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 4:14—we have; 1 John 5:9—we

John 5:40 ye will not: John 5:44; 1:11; 3:19; 8:45, 46; 12:37–41; Ps 81:11; Isa 49:7; 50:2; 53:1–3; Matt 22:3; 23:37; Rev 22:17 that: John 6:27, 37, 40, 68, 69; 7:37, 38; 11:25, 26; Rom 6:23; 1 John 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 6:20—two; Isa 30:15—and ye; Jer 8:5—they refuse; Ezek 3:7—Israel will; Luke 6:47—cometh; Luke 14:18—all; John 6:35—he that cometh;

John 10:28—I give; John 16:9—General; John 20:31—believing; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 10:43—him; Col 3:3—your; Col 3:16—the word; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; 2 Tim 3:15—which; 1 Pet 2:4—To

John 5:41; John 5:34; 6:15; 7:18; 8:50, 54; 1 Thess 2:6; 1 Pet 2:21; 2 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Matt 6:2—glory; Matt 8:4—See; Mark 5:43—he charged; Mark 10:18—Why; John 12:43—they

John 5:42 I know: John 1:47–49; 2:25; 21:17; Luke 16:15; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 2:23 that: John 5:44; 8:42, 47, 55; 15:23, 24; Rom 8:7; 1 John 2:15; 3:17; 4:20 Reciprocal: Isa 66:18—I know; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Luke 11:42—and pass; John 2:24—because; John 5:38—ye have; John 6:64—there; John 8:26—to judge; 2 Cor 10:18—but; 2 Pet 1:8—in you

John 5:43 come: John 3:16; 6:38; 8:28, 29; 10:25; 12:28; 17:4–6; Ezek 23:21; Heb 5:4, 5 if: Matt 24:5, 24; Acts 5:36, 37; 21:38 Reciprocal: Exod 5:23—in thy name; Matt 24:23—General; Mark 13:6—many; Mark 13:21—General; Luke 21:8—for; John 3:11—ye; John 5:38—for; John 7:28—and I; John 8:26—to judge; John 8:42—neither; John 8:43—do

John 5:44 can: John 3:20; 8:43; 12:43; Jer 13:23; Rom 8:7, 8; Heb 3:12 which: Matt 23:5; Gal 5:19–21; Phil 2:3 and: 1 Sam 2:30; 2 Chr 6:8; Matt 25:21–23; Luke 19:17; Rom 2:7, 10, 29; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 10:18; Jas 2:1; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 11:4—and let; Num 22:37—General; 1 Sam 15:30—honour me now; 2 Chr 26:18—neither shall it be; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 111:10—his praise; Prov 25:27—so; Isa 43:4—thou hast been; Isa 44:18—cannot; Matt 6:1—to be; Matt 6:2—glory; Matt 19:24—It; Matt 21:25—Why; Luke 9:26—whosoever; John 3:19—because; John 5:40—ye will not; John 5:42—that; John 6:44—man; John 8:37—because; John 9:18—General; John 12:39—they; Acts 8:19—General; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; 1 Thess 2:6—of men; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; 2 Pet 2:14—that cannot

John 5:45 there: John 7:19; 8:5, 9; Rom 2:12, 17–29; 3:19, 20; 7:9–14; 2 Cor 3:7–11; Gal 3:10 in: John 8:5, 6; 9:28, 29; Matt 19:7, 8; Rom 10:5–10 Reciprocal: Ps 103:7—He made; Matt 17:3—Moses; Mark 9:4—appeared; Luke 24:27—beginning; John 1:17—the law; John 1:45—of whom; John 3:17—God; John 8:50—there; John 12:47—I judge; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Rom 2:23—that makest; Gal 3:19—It was added

John 5:46 had: Gal 2:19; 3:10, 13, 24; 4:21–31 for: John 1:45; Gen 3:15; 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; 28:14; 49:10; Num 21:8, 9; 24:17, 18; Deut 18:15, 18, 19; Acts 26:22; Rom 10:4; Heb 7:1–Heb 10:39 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; Deut 31:9—Moses; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; 2 Chr 20:20—believe his; Song 2:9—showing; Song 8:2—who; Isa 8:20—the law; Jer 6:16—Stand; Matt 11:13—General; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 5:38—ye have; John 5:39—Search; Rom 3:21—being; Heb 3:5—for

John 5:47; Luke 16:29, 31 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 20:20—believe his; Song 8:2—who; Isa 8:20—the law; Jer 6:16—Stand; Matt 11:13—General; John 5:38—ye have; Rom 3:21—being; Gal 4:21—do; Heb 3:5—for

CHAPTER 6

1 Christ feeds five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes;
 15 Thereupon the people would have made him king;
 16 but withdrawing himself, he walks on the sea to his disciples;
 26 reproves the people flocking after him, and all the fleshly hearers of his word;
 32 declares himself to be the bread of life to believers;
 66 Many disciples depart from him;
 68 Peter confesses him;
 70 Judas is a devil.

John 6:1 AM 4036, AD 32 these: Matt 14:13, 15–21; Mark 6:31, 32, 34, 35–44; Luke 9:10–12, 13–17 the sea: Num 34:11; Josh 12:3; Matt 4:18; 15:29; Luke 5:1 which: John 6:23; 21:1 Reciprocal: Ezek 39:11—on the east; Mark 4:35—Let; Luke 8:22—that; Luke 9:12—when

John 6:2; Matt 4:24, 25; 8:1; 12:15; 13:2; 14:14; 15:30, 31; Mark 6:33 Reciprocal: Matt 5:1—he went; Luke 5:15—great; John 7:31—When

John 6:3; John 6:15; Matt 14:23; 15:29; Luke 6:12, 13; 9:28 Reciprocal: Matt 5:1—he went

John 6:4; John 2:13; 5:1; 11:55; 12:1; 13:1; Exod 12:6–14; Lev 23:5, 7; Deut 16:1 Reciprocal: Mark 6:37—give; Luke 2:41—the

John 6:5 saw: John 4:35; Matt 14:14, 15; Mark 6:34, 35; Luke 9:12 Whence: Matt 15:33; Mark 8:2–4; Luke 9:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; Ezek 37:3—can; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 10:3—Philip; Matt 14:17—General; Mark 3:18—Philip; Mark 8:19—the five; Luke 6:14—Philip; John 4:8—to buy; John 12:21—Philip; John 14:8—Philip; Acts 1:13—Philip

John 6:6 prove: Gen 22:1; Deut 8:2, 16; 13:3; 33:8; 2 Chr 32:31 Reciprocal: Num 11:22—General; Ezek 37:3—can; Heb 5:11—we

John 6:7 Two: This sum, rating the denarius at 7d., would amount to 6£ 5s.: or, reckoning the denarius, with some at 7, 3/4d., it would amount to 6£ 9s. 2d. of our money; which appears to have been more than our Lord and all his disciples were worth of this world's goods. Num 11:21, 22; 2 Kgs 4:43; Mark 6:37 pennyworth: John 12:5; Matt 18:28 marg. Reciprocal: Matt 14:20—were; Mark 8:4—From; Mark 14:5—pence; John 6:9—but

John 6:8 Andrew: John 1:40–44; Matt 4:18 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Andrew; Matt 15:33—to fill; Mark 1:16—Simon; Mark 3:18—Andrew; Luke 6:14—Andrew; John 12:22—Andrew

John 6:9 which: Matt 14:17; 16:9; Mark 6:38; 8:19; Luke 9:13 barley: Deut 8:8; 32:14; 1 Kgs 4:28; 2 Kgs 7:1; Ps 81:16; 147:14; Ezek 27:17; 2 Cor 8:9; Rev 6:6 but: John 6:7; 11:21, 32; 2 Kgs 4:42–44; Ps 78:19, 41 Reciprocal: Num 11:22—General; 2 Kgs 4:43—What; Prov 27:7—to; Matt 15:33—to fill

John 6:10 Make: Matt 14:18, 19; 15:35, 36; Mark 6:39–41; 8:6, 7; Luke 9:14–16 Now: No wonder, since it was the spring, being near the passover; and, from the plenty of grass,

it would be a place much more suitable to the purpose. This circumstance, says Dr. PALEY, is plainly the remark of an eye-witness. Reciprocal: Josh 6:12—the priests; Isa 44:8—neither; Matt 14:21—about

John 6:11 when: John 6:23; 1 Sam 9:13; Luke 24:30; Acts 27:35; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:31; 1 Thess 5:18; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Josh 6:12—the priests; 2 Kgs 4:4—and shalt pour; 2 Kgs 4:43—They shall eat; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 14:20—were; Matt 15:36—and gave thanks; Mark 6:41—blessed; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 1:53—filled; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Luke 9:17—and there

John 6:12 they: Neh 9:25; Matt 14:20, 21; 15:37, 38; Mark 6:42–44; 8:8, 9; Luke 1:53; 9:17 that nothing: Neh 8:10; Prov 18:9; Luke 15:13; 16:1 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:18—she had reserved; 2 Kgs 4:6—And the oil; Ps 112:5—he will; Luke 16:21—crumbs; John 6:23—where

John 6:13 and filled: 1 Kgs 7:15, 16; 2 Kgs 4:2–7; 2 Chr 25:9; Prov 11:24, 25; 2 Cor 9:8, 9; Phil 4:19 Reciprocal: Deut 8:8—barley; Ruth 2:18—she had reserved; 2 Kgs 4:42—of barley

John 6:14 This: John 1:21; 4:19, 25, 42; 7:40; Gen 49:10; Deut 18:15–18; Matt 11:3; 21:11; Luke 7:16; 24:19; Acts 3:22–24; 7:37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:7—signs; Mark 6:15—a prophet; John 2:23—many; John 7:12—some; John 7:31—believed; John 7:39—Of; John 8:30—many; John 9:17—He is; John 11:27—which; Acts 2:22—a man

John 6:15 perceived: John 2:24, 25; Heb 4:13 take: John 7:3, 4; 12:12, 13; Mark 11:9; Luke 19:38 he departed: John 5:41; 18:36; Matt 14:22; Mark 6:46–52 Reciprocal: Judg 8:22—Rule thou; Isa 3:6—a man; Matt 8:18—saw; Matt 14:23—he was; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 3:9—because; Mark 6:45—straightway; Luke 5:16—General; Luke 12:14—who; John 6:3—General; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 7:31—believed; Acts 14:18—scarce

John 6:16 Reciprocal: Mark 6:47—General; John 6:22—but

John 6:17 and went: John 6:24, 25; 2:12; 4:46; Mark 6:45 Reciprocal: Matt 4:13—Capernaum; Matt 8:24—but; Mark 4:35—Let; Mark 6:47—General; John 6:22—but

John 6:18; Ps 107:25; 135:7; Matt 14:24 Reciprocal: Matt 8:24—but; Mark 6:45—straightway

John 6:19 had rowed: Ezek 27:26; Jonah 1:13; Mark 6:47, 48 furlongs: John 11:18; Luke 24:13; Rev 14:20; 21:16 walking: John 14:18; Job 9:8; Ps 29:10; 93:4; Matt 14:25, 26; Mark 6:49; Luke 24:36–39 Reciprocal: Mark 4:40—Why; Mark 6:50—it is I; John 17:25—these

John 6:20 It is: Ps 35:3; Isa 41:10, 14; 43:1, 2; 44:8; Matt 14:27–31; Mark 6:50; 16:6; Rev 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Matt 28:10—Be; Mark 4:40—Why

John 6:21 they willingly: Ps 24:7–10; Song 3:4; Matt 14:32, 33; Mark 6:51; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Ps 107:30—he bringeth

John 6:22 but: John 6:16, 17; Matt 14:22; Mark 6:45 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 10:3—General

John 6:23 there: John 6:24 Tiberias: Tiberias was a celebrated city of Galilee, on the western shore of the lake to which it gave name, so called because built by Herod Agrippa in honour of the emperor Tiberius; distant 30 furlongs from Hippos, 60 from Gadara, 120 from Scythopolis, and 30 from Tarichea. It is still called Tabaria, or Tabbareeah, by the natives, is situated close to the edge of the lake, has tolerably high but ill-built walls on three of its sides, flanked with circular towers, and is of nearly a quadrangular form, according to Pococke, containing a population estimated at from 2,000 to 4,000 souls. John 6:1 where: John 6:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 8:10—thou hast; 1 Sam 9:13—he doth bless; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:29—unto; Mark 6:41—blessed; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; Mark 14:22—and blessed; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Luke 22:19—gave thanks; John 21:1—the sea; Acts 27:35—and gave; Eph 5:4—but; 1 Tim 4:3—with

John 6:24 they also: John 6:17, 23 seeking: John 7:11; 18:4, 5; 20:15; Mark 1:37; Luke 8:40 Reciprocal: Matt 4:13—Capernaum; Mark 6:53—the land; Luke 4:42—and the; Luke 14:25—General; John 6:59—in the

John 6:25 Rabbi: John 1:38, 39 Reciprocal: Matt 23:7—Rabbi; Mark 4:35—Let; John 6:17—and went; John 20:16—Rabboni; Titus 2:12—Teaching

John 6:26 Verily: John 6:47, 53; 3:3, 5 Ye seek: John 6:15, 64; Ps 78:37; 106:12–14; Ezek 33:31; Acts 8:18–21; Rom 16:18; Phil 2:21; 3:19; 1 Tim 6:5; Jas 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 13:21—root; Mark 14:18—Verily; John 1:51—Verily; John 4:15—give; John 6:34—evermore; John 6:36—That

John 6:27 Labour not: or, Work not, John 6:28, 29; Gal 5:6; Phil 2:13; Col 1:29; 1 Thess 1:3 the meat: John 4:13, 14; Eccl 5:11–16; 6:7; Isa 55:2; Hab 2:13; Matt 6:19, 31–33; Luke 10:40–42; 1 Cor 6:13; 7:29–31; 9:24–27; 2 Cor 4:18; Col 2:22; 3:2; Heb 4:11; 12:16; Jas 1:11; 1 Pet 1:24; 2 Pet 3:11–14 which endureth: John 6:40, 51, 54, 58, 68; 4:14; Jer 15:16 which the: John 10:28; 11:25, 26; 14:6; 17:2; Prov 2:2–6; Rom 6:23 for him: John 1:33, 34; 5:36, 37; 8:18; 10:37, 38; 11:42; 15:24; Ps 2:7; 40:7; Isa 11:1–3; 42:1; 61:1–3; Matt 3:17; 17:5; Mark 1:11; 9:7; Luke 3:22; 4:18–21; 9:35; Acts 2:22; 10:38; 2 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Exod 5:17—General; Num 11:8—the people; Deut 30:13—go over the sea; Josh 18:3—How long are; Judg 18:9—be not; Prov 9:5—General; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 13:4—but; Prov 14:23—all; Prov 23:4—Labour; Eccl 1:3—profit; Eccl 5:16—for; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Hag 2:23—and will; Zech 3:9—I will engrave; Matt 5:6—are; Matt 6:33—seek; Matt 11:12—from; Matt 19:16—what; Mark 8:8—and were; Mark 10:17—eternal; Luke 11:3—Give; Luke 12:31—General; Luke 13:24—Strive; Luke 14:15—Blessed; Luke 22:16—until; John 5:40—that; John 10:36—whom; John 17:3—and Jesus; Acts 16:30—what; Rom 9:32—Because; 2 Cor 1:22—sealed; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; Eph 1:13—ye were; Eph 2:8—through; Phil 2:12—work; 2 Thess 1:11—the work; 2 Pet 1:5—giving; 1 John 2:1—Father; 1 John 2:25—General; Rev 7:2—having

John 6:28 What: Deut 5:27; Jer 42:3–6, 20; Mic 6:7, 8; Matt 19:16; Luke 10:25; Acts 2:37; 9:6; 16:30 Reciprocal: Mark 10:17—what; Luke 8:21—which; John 6:27—Labour not; Rom 14:6—for; 1 Cor 15:58—the work

John 6:29 This: John 3:16–18, 36; 5:39; Deut 18:18, 19; Ps 2:12; Matt 17:5; Mark 16:16; Acts 16:31; 22:14–16; Rom 4:4, 5; 9:30, 31; 10:3, 4; Heb 5:9; 1 John 3:23; 5:1 Reciprocal: Exod 4:13—send; Deut 18:15—unto him; Matt 12:50—do; Luke 8:21—which; John 6:27—Labour not; 1 Cor 15:58—the work; Phil 1:6—begun; 1 John 3:22—do; 1 John 4:9—God sent; Rev 2:26—keepeth

John 6:30 What: John 2:18; 4:8; Exod 4:8; 1 Kgs 13:3, 5; Isa 7:11–14; Matt 12:38, 39; 16:1–4; Mark 8:11; Luke 11:29, 30; Acts 4:30; 1 Cor 1:22; Heb 2:4 see: John 6:36; 10:38; 12:37; 20:25–29; Isa 5:19; Mark 15:32 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—Show; Exod 16:35—forty years; Luke 11:16—General

John 6:31 fathers: John 6:49; Exod 16:4–15, 35; Num 11:6–9; Deut 8:3; Josh 5:12; Neh 9:20; Ps 105:40 He gave: Neh 9:15; Ps 78:24, 25; 1 Cor 10:3; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; Matt 4:4—but; Matt 6:11—General; Matt 16:1—a sign

John 6:32 Moses: Exod 16:4, 8; Ps 78:23 the true: John 6:33, 35, 41, 50, 55, 58; 1:9; 15:1; Gal 4:4; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; Lev 6:14—the meat offering; Hos 11:4—and I laid; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 8:8—and were; Mark 14:18—Verily; John 1:51—Verily; Rom 6:23—but the; Heb 6:4—and have

John 6:33 cometh: John 6:38, 48; 3:13; 8:42; 13:3; 16:28; 17:8; 1 Tim 1:15; 1 John 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: Lev 8:31—eat it; Lev 14:10—a meat offering; Matt 26:26—Take; John 3:31—that cometh; John 4:34—My meat; John 6:32—the true; John 6:41—I am; John 6:50—the bread; John 6:51—the life; John 10:10—I am; John 14:6—the life; Rom 6:23—but the; Rom 10:6—to bring; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; Eph 4:9—he ascended

John 6:34 evermore: John 6:26; 4:15; Ps 4:6 Reciprocal: John 6:58—General

John 6:35 I am: John 6:41, 48–58; 1 Cor 10:16–18; 11:23–29 he that cometh: John 6:37, 44, 45, 65; 5:40; 7:37; Isa 55:1–3; Matt 11:28; Rev 22:17 never hunger: John 4:13, 14; 7:38; Isa 49:10; Luke 6:25; Rev 7:16 Reciprocal: Lev 2:1—meat offering; Lev 8:31—eat it; Lev 24:7—the bread; Matt 13:44—like; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 1:53—filled; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 6:47—cometh; John 4:10—living; John 6:32—the true; John 6:40—and believeth; John 11:25—the life; Rom 4:11—father; Eph 2:8—through

John 6:36 That: John 6:26, 30, 40, 64; 12:37; 15:24; Luke 16:31; 1 Pet 1:8, 9

John 6:37 that: John 6:39, 45; 17:2, 6, 8, 9, 11, 24 shall: John 6:44, 65; 10:28, 29; Ps 110:3; Eph 2:4–10; Phil 1:29; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:19; Titus 3:3–7 I will: John 9:34; Ps 102:17; Isa 1:18, 19; 41:9; 42:3; 55:7; Matt 11:28; 24:24; Luke 23:40–43; Rom 5:20; 1 Tim 1:16; Heb 4:15; 7:25; 1 John 2:19; Rev 22:17 Reciprocal: Exod 38:1—General; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 55:3—come; Matt 14:36—perfectly; Luke 6:47—cometh; Luke 9:11—and he; John 1:39—Come; John 5:40—that; John 6:35—he that cometh; John 6:40—seeth; John 7:37—let; John 10:3—the sheep; John 10:16—they shall; John 10:26—because; John 17:12—I kept; Acts 5:1—General; Acts 27:31—Except; Rom 15:7—as; 2 Cor 6:17—and I; Eph 2:8—that; 1 Tim 2:4—will; 2 Tim 1:9—which; 1 Pet 2:4—To; 2 Pet 1:17—God

John 6:38 I came: John 6:33; 3:13, 31; Eph 4:9 not: John 4:34; 5:30; Ps 40:7, 8; Isa 53:10;

Matt 20:28; 26:39–42; Rom 15:3; Phil 2:7, 8; Heb 5:8; 10:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will go down; Exod 3:8—I am; Exod 19:11—the Lord; Num 16:28—of mine; Dan 11:36—do; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; Luke 2:49—my; Luke 4:43—therefore; Luke 22:42—not; John 5:43—come; John 7:16—but; John 8:28—and that; John 8:29—for; John 10:18—This; John 10:36—sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 12:49—General; John 14:10—words; Acts 7:34—and am; Rom 10:6—to bring; 2 Cor 6:17—and I; Gal 1:4—according; Gal 4:4—God; Heb 3:2—faithful

John 6:39 this: John 6:40; Matt 18:14; Luke 12:32; Rom 8:28–31; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:19 given: John 6:37 I should: John 10:27–30; 17:12; 18:9; 1 Sam 25:29; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 1 but: John 6:40, 44, 54; 5:28; 11:24–26; 12:48; Rom 8:11; Phil 3:20, 21 Reciprocal: Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Jer 23:4—neither; Matt 24:24—insomuch; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; John 10:28—they; John 11:25—I am; John 17:2—many; Acts 27:44—that; Rom 8:30—he justified; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; 2 Pet 1:17—God

John 6:40 seeth: John 6:36, 37; 1:14; 4:14; 8:56; Isa 45:21, 22; 52:10; 53:2; Luke 2:30; 2 Cor 4:6; Heb 11:1, 27; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 1:1–3 and believeth: John 6:27, 35, 54; 3:15–18, 36; 5:24; 10:28; 12:50; 17:2; Mark 16:16; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 John 2:25; 5:11–13; Jude 21 I will: John 11:25 Reciprocal: Num 21:9—he lived; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Jer 23:4—neither; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:21—that; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 18:14—it is; Mark 10:17—eternal; John 3:17—but; John 3:18—is not; John 5:28—for; John 5:40—that; John 6:39—this; John 6:44—and I; John 6:47—He that; John 6:68—thou hast; John 12:21—we would; John 14:1—ye; John 14:4—and the; John 17:12—I kept; John 20:31—believing; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 27:44—that; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 8:30—he justified; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:8—through; Col 3:3—your; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; Heb 10:39—but; Heb 12:2—Looking

John 6:41 murmured: John 6:43, 52, 60, 66; 7:12; Luke 5:30; 15:2; 19:7; 1 Cor 10:10; Jude 16 I am: John 6:33, 48, 51, 58 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—the Lord heareth; John 6:32—the true; John 6:35—I am; John 7:36—manner; Eph 4:9—he also

John 6:42 Is not: John 7:27; Matt 13:55, 56; Mark 6:3; Luke 4:22; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5; 1 Cor 15:47; Gal 4:4 Reciprocal: Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 13:57—they; Mark 6:2—From; Luke 3:23—being; John 6:50—the bread; John 6:60—This

John 6:43 Murmur: John 6:64; 16:19; Matt 16:8; Mark 9:33; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Mark 14:5—And they; John 6:41—murmured

John 6:44 man: John 6:65; 5:44; 8:43; 12:37–40; Isa 44:18–20; Jer 13:23; Matt 12:34; Rom 8:7, 8 except: John 6:45, 65; 3:3–7; Matt 11:25–27; 16:17; Eph 2:4–10; Phil 1:29; Col 2:12; Titus 3:3–5 draw: John 12:32; Song 1:4; Jer 31:3; Hos 11:4 and I: John 6:39, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—lingered; Ps 25:8—teach; Isa 55:3—come; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Hos 2:14—I will; Luke 6:47—cometh; Luke 10:22—and no; John 6:35—he that cometh; John 6:37—shall; John 7:16—but; John 10:26—because; John 11:25—I am; John 12:39—they; Acts 16:14—whose; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; Eph 2:8—that; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; 2 Tim 1:12—keep

John 6:45 written: Mark 1:2; Luke 1:70; 18:31 And they: Isa 2:3; 54:13; Jer 31:33, 34; Mic 4:2; Eph 4:21, 22; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 8:10, 11; 10:16 Every: John 6:37, 65; 5:38–40; 10:27; 16:14, 15; Matt 11:27; 17:5; Eph 1:17; 1 John 4:1–3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:12—who is their; 2 Chr 6:27—when thou hast; Job 36:22—who; Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 94:10—teacheth man; Ps 119:7—when; Ps 119:33—Teach; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 8:9—General; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 55:3—come; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Dan 9:13—that we; Matt 16:17—but; Luke 6:47—cometh; John 6:35—he that cometh; John 6:44—except; John 8:32—ye shall; John 8:47—General; John 10:3—the sheep; John 10:26—because; John 14:26—he; Acts 16:14—whose; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; 2 Cor 3:16—the veil; Eph 4:20—General; Phil 1:29—not; Phil 2:13—to will

John 6:46 any: John 1:18; 5:37; 8:19; 14:9, 10; 15:24; Col 1:15; 1 Tim 6:16; 1 John 4:12 he hath: John 7:29; 8:55; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22 Reciprocal: Ps 86:11—Teach; John 3:13—no man; John 8:47—General; John 10:15—As; 2 Cor 3:16—the veil

John 6:47 He that: John 6:40, 54; 3:16, 18, 36; 5:24; 14:19; Rom 5:9, 10; Col 3:3, 4; 1 John 5:12, 13 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 26:26—Take; Mark 8:8—and were; Mark 14:18—Verily; John 1:51—Verily; John 3:15—whosoever; John 6:26—Verily; John 6:53—Verily; John 6:58—General; John 10:28—I give; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 4:11—father; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 5:11—God

John 6:48; John 6:33–35, 41, 51; 1 Cor 10:16, 17; 11:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of life; Gen 3:22—eat; Ps 22:26—The meek; Ps 105:40—bread; Isa 55:2—eat; Matt 5:6—for; Mark 14:22—take; John 6:35—I am; Rev 2:17—to eat

John 6:49 fathers: John 6:31 and are: Num 26:65; Zech 1:5; 1 Cor 10:3–5; Heb 3:17–19; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; Prov 9:5—General; John 4:13—Whosoever; 1 Cor 6:13—but God

John 6:50 the bread: John 6:33, 42, 51; 3:13 that: John 6:58; 8:51; 11:25, 26; Rom 8:10 Reciprocal: Num 6:15—a basket; Ps 133:3—even life; Matt 22:4—Behold; Luke 22:16—until; John 6:32—the true; Rom 5:11—by whom; Rom 6:23—but the; Rom 10:6—to bring; Eph 5:29—nourisheth

John 6:51 living: John 3:13; 4:10, 11; 7:38; 1 Pet 2:4 and the bread: This was one of the things which the Jews expected from the Messiah, as we learn from Midrash Koheleth. “Rabbi Berechiah, in the name of Rabbi Issac said, As was the first Redeemer, so also shall be the latter. The first Redeemer made manna descend from heaven, as it is said in Exod 16:4, And I will rain bread from heaven for you.’ So also the latter Redeemer shall make manna descend, as it is said, Ps 72:16, There shall be a handful of corn in the earth.’ etc.” my flesh: John 6:52–57; Matt 20:28; Luke 22:19; Eph 5:2, 25; Titus 2:14; Heb 10:5–12, 20 the life: John 6:33; 1:29; 3:16; 2 Cor 5:19, 21; 1 John 2:2; 4:14 Reciprocal: Lev 8:31—eat it; Lev 14:10—a meat offering; Lev 24:7—the bread; Ps 22:26—your; Ps 133:3—even life; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Hos 9:4—their bread; John 3:31—he that cometh; John 6:27—which endureth; John 6:41—I am; John 6:48—General; John 6:50—the bread; John 10:10—I am; John 14:6—the life; Rom 7:4—the body; Rom 10:6—to bring; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever; Eph 4:9—he also; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 4:12—is quick; Heb 8:3—have; 1 John 4:9—we

John 6:52 strove: John 6:41; 7:40–43; 9:16; 10:19 How: John 3:4, 9; 4:11; Acts 17:32; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—eat the; 2 Sam 23:17—the blood; Ezek 44:7—when; John 6:51—my flesh; John 7:36—manner; John 10:6—they understood not; John 14:22—how; 2 Tim 2:24—strive

John 6:53 Verily: John 6:26, 47; 3:3; Matt 5:18 Except: John 3:3, 5; 13:8; 15:4; Matt 18:3; Luke 13:3, 5 eat: John 6:55; 3:36; Matt 26:26–28; 1 John 5:12; Rev 2:7, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 29:33—eat those; Exod 40:22—he put; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Lev 8:31—eat it; Lev 9:17—the meat; Num 5:22—Amen; 2 Chr 9:4—the meat; Ps 23:5—preparest; Isa 49:9—They shall feed; Ezek 3:3—Then; Mark 14:24—This; John 1:51—Verily; John 3:4—How; Rom 3:25—through; 1 Cor 1:23—unto the Jews; 1 Cor 10:16—the communion of the blood; 1 Cor 11:24—eat

John 6:54 eateth: John 6:27, 40, 63; 4:14; Ps 22:26; Prov 9:4–6; Isa 25:6–8; 55:1–3; Gal 2:20; Phil 3:7–10 hath: John 6:39, 40, 47 Reciprocal: John 11:26—whosoever; John 17:2—give; Rom 8:10—but; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Titus 1:2—eternal; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth

John 6:55 meat: John 6:32; 1:9, 47; 8:31, 36; 15:1; Ps 4:7; Heb 8:2; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:14—blood; 1 Chr 11:19—shall I; John 6:53—eat; John 7:37—drink; 1 John 5:6—blood

John 6:56 He that: Lam 3:24 dwelleth: John 14:20, 23; 15:4, 5; 17:21–23; Ps 90:1; 91:1, 9; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 3:17; 1 John 3:24; 4:12, 15, 16; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:14—blood; Ps 31:2—an house; John 14:19—because; John 17:23—I; John 17:26—and I; Rom 8:10—if Christ; Rom 16:7—were; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Col 1:27—Christ; Col 3:11—and; 1 John 2:5—hereby

John 6:57 the living: Ps 18:46; Jer 10:10; 1 Thess 1:9; Heb 9:14 I live: John 5:26; 17:21 even: John 11:25, 26; 14:6, 19; 1 Cor 15:22; 2 Cor 13:4; Gal 2:20; Col 3:3, 4; 1 John 4:9 Reciprocal: Luke 20:38—for all; John 6:69—the living; John 10:36—sent; John 17:3—and Jesus; Rom 5:10—we shall; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Col 3:11—and; 1 Pet 2:4—a living

John 6:58; John 6:32, 34, 41, 47–51 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; John 4:14—shall never; John 6:27—which endureth; John 6:50—that; Rom 10:6—to bring; Eph 4:9—he also; 1 John 2:17—abideth

John 6:59 in the: John 6:24; 18:20; Ps 40:9, 10; Prov 1:20–23; 8:1–3; Luke 4:31 Reciprocal: Matt 4:13—Capernaum; Mark 1:21—Capernaum

John 6:60 of his: John 6:66; 8:31 This: John 6:41, 42; 8:43; Matt 11:6; Heb 5:11; 2 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Matt 24:10—shall many; Mark 6:3—offended; Mark 10:24—astonished; Luke 7:23—General; Luke 9:58—Jesus; John 3:4—How; John 3:9—How; John 7:36—manner; John 10:6—they understood not; John 14:22—how; Acts 17:20—strange

John 6:61; John 6:64; 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 13:57—they; Matt 24:10—shall many; Mark 6:3—offended; John 3:7—Marvel

John 6:62; John 3:13; 16:28; 17:4, 5, 11; Mark 16:19; Luke 24:51; Acts 1:9; Eph 4:8–10; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Luke 9:51—that; John 16:5—I; Acts 1:2—the day; Eph 4:9—he ascended; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 9:24—but

John 6:63 the spirit: Gen 2:7; Rom 8:2; 1 Cor 15:45; 2 Cor 3:6; Gal 5:25; 1 Pet 3:18 the flesh: Rom 2:25; 3:1, 2; 1 Cor 11:27–29; Gal 5:6; 6:15; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 13:9; 1 Pet 3:21 the words: John 6:68; 12:49, 50; Deut 32:47; Ps 19:7–10; 119:50, 93, 130; Rom 10:8–10, 17; 1 Cor 2:9–14; 2 Cor 3:6–8; 1 Thess 2:13; Heb 4:12; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:23 Reciprocal: Prov 16:22—a wellspring; Isa 55:11—shall my; Jer 23:29—like as; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Matt 4:4—but; Mark 2:11—General; Luke 4:32—General; Luke 24:32—Did; John 4:41—because; John 6:54—eateth; Acts 5:20—all; Acts 7:38—lively; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 11:14—words; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; 1 Cor 12:13—to drink; 1 Cor 13:3—profiteth; 2 Cor 3:17—the Lord; 2 Cor 5:16—yet; Eph 2:5—quickeneth; Phil 2:16—the word; Col 2:13—he; Jas 1:21—the engrafted

John 6:64 there: John 6:36, 61; 5:42; 8:23, 38–47, 55; 10:26; 13:10, 18–21 For: John 6:70, 71; 2:24, 25; 13:11; Ps 139:2–4; Acts 15:18; Rom 8:29; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 4:13 Reciprocal: Matt 9:4—knowing; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 3:19—Judas; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 6:43—Murmur; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever

John 6:65 that no: John 6:37, 44, 45; 10:16, 26, 27; 12:37–41; Eph 2:8, 9; Phil 1:29; 1 Tim 1:14; 2 Tim 2:25; Titus 3:3–7; Heb 12:2; Jas 1:16–18 Reciprocal: John 6:35—he that cometh; John 8:47—General; Phil 2:13—to will

John 6:66 of his: John 6:60; 8:31; Zeph 1:6; Matt 12:40–45; 13:20, 21; 19:22; 21:8–11; 27:20–25; Luke 9:62; 2 Tim 1:15; 4:10; Heb 10:38; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Josh 23:12—go back; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; 2 Sam 15:15—Behold; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; 2 Sam 20:2—the men; 2 Kgs 5:11—went away; 2 Chr 10:16—So all Israel; Job 23:12—Neither; Ps 80:18—So will; Isa 8:15—stumble; Isa 43:22—thou hast been; Ezek 18:24—when; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 24:10—shall many; John 5:35—and ye; John 6:41—murmured; John 20:24—was; Rom 2:7—patient

John 6:67 Will: Josh 24:15–22; Ruth 1:11–18; 2 Sam 15:19, 20; Luke 14:25–33 Reciprocal: Deut 4:4—General; 2 Kgs 2:2—Tarry here; 1 Chr 12:18—thy God; Ps 62:5—wait; Song 1:7—for; Matt 24:10—shall many; Luke 22:28—General; John 20:6—General; John 20:24—was

John 6:68 to whom: Ps 73:25 thou hast: John 6:40, 63; 5:24, 39, 40; Acts 4:12; 5:20; 7:38; 1 John 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Josh 24:15—as for me; 2 Kgs 2:2—Tarry here; 1 Chr 12:18—thy God; Ps 133:3—even life; Prov 4:13—she; Prov 16:22—a wellspring; Jer 18:14—Will; Matt 14:28—bid; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 22:42—What; Luke 22:28—General; John 4:42—and know; John 6:27—which endureth; John 10:28—I give; John 12:50—his; John 14:4—and the; John 14:6—the life; John 15:4—Abide; John 17:8—I have; Acts 8:37—I believe; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 11:14—words; Rom 6:23—but the; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Gal 2:16—we have; Phil 2:16—the word; Titus 1:2—hope; Jas 1:21—the engrafted; 1 Pet 2:7—you; 1 John 2:25—General

John 6:69 we believe: John 1:29, 41, 45–49; 11:27; 20:28, 31; Matt 16:16; Mark 1:1; 8:29;

Luke 9:20; Acts 8:37; Rom 1:3; 1 John 5:1, 20 the living: John 6:57 Reciprocal: Josh 3:10—living; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 22:42—What; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 1:32—the Son; Luke 2:11—which; John 1:34—this; John 4:42—and know; John 5:40—that; John 7:41—This is; John 9:35—Dost; John 14:4—and the; John 15:4—Abide; Rom 10:9—and shalt; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 2:20—the Son; Col 2:2—understanding; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; 1 Pet 2:7—you

John 6:70 Have: John 6:64; 13:18; 17:12; Matt 10:1–4; Luke 6:13–16; Acts 1:17 and one: John 8:44; 13:2, 21, 27; Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:8; Rev 3:9, 10 a devil: 1 Tim 3:11; Titus 2:3 Gr. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; Job 1:6—came also; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 29:1—General; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 16:23—Satan; Matt 26:14—Judas; Matt 26:21—Verily; Matt 28:16—the eleven; Mark 14:10—one; Mark 14:18—One; Luke 6:16—Judas Iscariot; Luke 22:3—entered; John 1:42—Thou art; John 12:4—Judas Iscariot; John 13:26—Judas Iscariot; John 15:16—have not; John 20:31—these; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 1:25—go; 2 Tim 3:3—false accusers

John 6:71 for: Ps 109:6–8; Acts 1:16–20; 2:23; Jude 4 being: John 18:2–6; Ps 41:9; 55:13, 14; Matt 26:14–16; 27:3–5 Reciprocal: Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 29:1—General; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 26:21—Verily; Mark 3:19—Judas; Mark 14:20—It is; Luke 6:16—Judas Iscariot; Luke 22:3—entered; John 1:42—Thou art; John 6:64—For; John 12:4—Judas Iscariot; John 13:26—Judas Iscariot; John 17:12—the son; Acts 1:17—he; Acts 1:25—go

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Jesus reproves the ambition and boldness of his kinsmen;
- 10 goes up from Galilee to the feast of tabernacles;
- 14 teaches in the temple;
- 40 Divers opinions of him among the people;
- 45 The Pharisees are angry that their officers took him not, and chide with Nicodemus for taking his part.

John 7:1 AM 4037, AD 33 walked: John 4:3, 54; 10:39, 40; 11:54; Luke 13:31–33; Acts 10:38 Jewry: Jewry, or Judea, as distinguished from Galilee and Samaria, contained the tribes of Judah, Benjamin, Simeon, and Dan, being bounded on the north by the village Annach or Dorceus, on the borders of Samaria; on the south by a village called Jarda in Arabia; and extending in breadth from the river Jordan to Joppa and the Mediterranean, having Jerusalem in its centre. because: John 7:19, 25; 5:16–18; Matt 10:23; 21:38 Reciprocal: Dan 5:13—Jewry; Matt 4:23—Jesus; Matt 12:15—he withdrew; Luke 6:11—communed; John 8:37—but; Acts 12:17—And he

John 7:2; Exod 23:16, 17; Lev 23:34–43; Num 29:12–38; Deut 16:13–16; 1 Kgs 8:2, 65; 2 Chr 7:9, 10; Ezra 3:4; Neh 8:14–18; Zech 14:16–19 Reciprocal: Exod 34:22—feast of weeks; Judg 21:19—a feast; 2 Chr 7:8—kept; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh; Hos 12:9—as in; John 7:14—the midst

John 7:3 brethren: John 7:5; Matt 12:46, 47; Mark 3:31; Luke 8:19; Acts 2:14 Depart: Gen

37:5–11, 20; 1 Sam 17:28; Jer 12:6; Matt 22:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Dan 5:13—Jewry; Mark 3:21—friends; Mark 3:33—or; Luke 4:23—do; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; John 2:12—and his brethren; John 3:22—these; John 6:15—take

John 7:4 there: Prov 18:1, 2; Matt 6:1, 2, 5, 16; 23:5; Luke 6:45 show: John 18:20; 1 Kgs 22:13; Matt 4:6; Acts 2:4–12 Reciprocal: Matt 6:3—let; Luke 4:23—do; John 6:15—take; John 11:54—went

John 7:5; John 1:11–13; Mic 7:5, 6; Mark 3:21 Reciprocal: Num 12:1—Miriam; 2 Sam 19:41—Why have; Ps 69:8—become; Jer 12:6—thy brethren; Matt 12:46—his; John 7:3—brethren

John 7:6 My time: John 7:8, 30; 2:4; 8:20; 13:1; 17:1; Ps 102:13; Eccl 3:1–15; Acts 1:7 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:41—Why have; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 75:2—receive the congregation; Matt 26:18—My time; Luke 12:50—and; 1 John 4:5—are

John 7:7 world: John 15:19; Luke 6:26; Jas 4:4; 1 John 4:5 but: John 15:18, 19, 23–25; 17:14; Prov 8:36; Isa 49:7; Zech 11:8; Rom 8:7; 1 John 3:12, 13 because: John 3:19; 1 Kgs 21:20; 22:8; Prov 9:7, 8; 15:12; Isa 29:21; Jer 20:8; Amos 7:7–13; Mal 3:5; Luke 11:39–54; Acts 5:28–33; 7:51–54; Gal 4:16; Rev 11:5–11 Reciprocal: Gen 37:2—evil report; Exod 20:5—of them; Lev 13:10—quick raw flesh; Lev 26:43—their soul; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Neh 6:19—they reported; Ps 34:21—they; Prov 15:10—grievous; Prov 29:27—General; Isa 26:18—the inhabitants; Isa 30:10—speak; Jer 6:10—the word; Amos 5:10—hate; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 10:22—shall be hated; Matt 21:46—they sought; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 11:45—thou; Luke 21:17—ye; John 3:20—every; John 8:45—General; Rom 1:30—haters; Rom 12:2—be not; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Eph 2:2—walked according; Rev 11:10—these

John 7:8 I go not: John 7:6, 30; 8:20, 30; 11:6, 7; 1 Cor 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 12:41—selfsame; John 11:55—before

John 7:10 then: Ps 26:8; 40:8; Matt 3:15; Gal 4:4 not: John 11:54; Isa 42:2, 3; Amos 5:13; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Matt 12:46—his; Luke 12:50—and; John 7:25—of Jerusalem

John 7:11 Jews: John 11:56 Reciprocal: John 6:24—seeking; John 7:25—of Jerusalem; John 9:12—Where

John 7:12 murmuring: John 7:32; 9:16; Phil 2:14 some: John 7:25–27, 40–43; 6:14; 9:16; 10:19–21; Matt 10:25; 16:13–16; 21:46; Luke 7:16 is a: Luke 6:45; 18:19; 23:47, 50; Acts 11:24; Rom 5:7 deceiveth: John 7:47, 52; Matt 27:63 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:25—that he came; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Matt 16:14—Elias; Luke 7:39—This man; John 1:9—every; John 6:41—murmured; John 7:39—Of; John 7:43—General; 2 Cor 6:8—as; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 7:13 spake: John 3:2; 9:22, 34; 12:42, 43; 19:38; 20:19; Prov 29:25; Gal 2:12, 13; 2 Tim 2:9–13; Rev 2:13 Reciprocal: John 11:54—went

John 7:14 the midst: John 7:2, 37; Num 29:12, 13, 17, 20, 23–40 the temple: John 5:14; 8:2; 18:20; Hag 2:7–9; Mal 3:1; Matt 21:12; Luke 19:47

John 7:15 marvelled: John 7:46; Matt 7:28, 29; 22:22, 33; Luke 2:47 How: Matt 13:54; Mark 6:2, 3; Luke 4:22; Acts 2:7–13; 4:11, 12 letters: or, learning, Amos 7:14, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—Is Saul; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Isa 29:12—I am not; Isa 50:4—as the; John 7:27—we know; Acts 4:13—were; 1 Cor 14:16—unlearned

John 7:16 My: John 3:11, 31; 8:28; 12:49, 50; 14:10, 24; 17:8, 14; Rev 1:1 but: John 5:23, 24, 30; 6:38–40, 44 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:12—who is their; Prov 4:2—good; Isa 29:12—I am not; Isa 59:21—my words; Matt 13:54—they were; Mark 4:2—in his; John 3:34—he; John 8:26—and I; John 16:13—for; John 17:7—they; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; 2 John 9—the doctrine

John 7:17; John 1:46–49; 8:31, 32, 43, 47; Ps 25:8, 9, 12; 119:10, 101, 102; Isa 35:8; Jer 31:33, 34; Hos 6:3; Mic 4:2; Mal 4:2; Matt 6:22; Luke 8:15; Acts 10:1–6; 11:13, 14; 17:11; Phil 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 9:8—I will; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 85:9—Surely; Ps 119:34—Give me; Ps 119:166—and done; Prov 4:2—good; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 11:3—The integrity; Prov 17:24—before; Prov 28:5—General; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Isa 56:1—Keep; Isa 59:21—my words; Jer 50:5—ask; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:21—that; Matt 13:11—Because; Mark 3:35—do; Mark 4:2—in his; Mark 4:8—fell; John 2:9—but; John 3:19—because; John 8:12—shall have; John 9:31—and doeth; John 9:37—Thou; John 17:7—they; John 18:37—Every; Acts 10:6—he shall; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 18:26—expounded; 1 Cor 2:15—judgeth; 2 Cor 6:8—as; Eph 5:17—understanding; Col 1:9—of his; 1 Thess 4:3—this; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; Heb 10:36—after; Heb 13:21—to do; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 1 John 2:17—but; 2 John 9—the doctrine

John 7:18 that speaketh: John 5:41; 8:49, 50; 1 Cor 10:31–33; Gal 6:12–14; Phil 2:3–5; 1 Thess 2:6; 1 Pet 4:11 seeketh his glory: John 3:26–30; 11:4; 12:28; 13:31, 32; 17:4, 5; Exod 32:10–13; Num 11:29; Prov 25:27; Matt 6:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:11—true men; 2 Sam 12:28—it be called after my name; Matt 6:2—glory; Matt 8:4—See; Matt 22:16—true; Matt 23:5—all; Mark 12:14—we know; John 8:54—If; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 8:9—giving; Acts 13:25—whom; Acts 14:15—We also; 1 Cor 1:15—I; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 6:8—true; Phil 4:8—are true; Heb 3:2—faithful; Heb 5:5—Christ

John 7:19 not: John 1:17; 5:45; 9:28, 29; Exod 24:2, 3; Deut 33:4; 1:17; Acts 7:38; Gal 3:19; Heb 3:3–5 yet: Matt 23:2–4; Rom 2:12, 13, 17–29; 3:10–23; Gal 6:13 Why: John 7:25; 5:16, 18; 10:31, 32, 39; 11:53; Ps 2:1–6; Matt 12:14; 21:38; Mark 3:4, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 23:25—according; Neh 10:29—given; Luke 6:9—Is it; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; John 7:1—because; John 7:30—they; John 8:37—but; Acts 7:53—and have

John 7:20 Thou: John 8:48, 52; 10:20; Matt 10:25; 11:18, 19; 12:24; Mark 3:21, 22, 30; Acts 26:24 Reciprocal: Ps 22:6—a reproach; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Luke 11:15—He; John 5:16—and sought; John 7:25—Is not; John 8:22—Will

John 7:21 I have: John 5:9–11 Reciprocal: Matt 12:2—Behold; Luke 13:15—doth not; John 9:14—General; Acts 8:13—and wondered; Phil 3:5—Circumcised

John 7:22 circumcision: Gen 17:10–14; Lev 12:3; Rom 4:9–11; Gal 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:12—he that is eight days old; Gen 21:4—General; Matt 12:5—on; John 5:18—broken; Acts 7:8—the covenant; Acts 15:1—after; Heb 1:1—the fathers

John 7:23 that the law of Moses should not be broken: or, without breaking the law of Moses, Matt 12:5 I have made: Rather, "I have healed a whole man" ολον [G3650], ανθρωπον [G444], and not the circumcised member only. This reasoning was in perfect accordance with the principles of the Jews. So Tanchuma, "Circumcision, which is performed on one of the 248 members of man, vacates the sabbath; how much more the whole body of a man!" John 5:8, 9, 14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:12—he that is eight days old; Gen 21:4—General; Lev 12:3—General; Matt 14:36—perfectly; Mark 2:27—General; Luke 14:3—Is; John 5:18—broken; Acts 3:16—perfect; Acts 4:9—the good

John 7:24; John 8:15; Deut 1:16, 17; 16:18, 19; Ps 58:1, 2; 82:2; 94:20, 21; Prov 17:15; 24:23; Isa 5:23; 11:3, 4; Jas 2:1, 4, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 13:14—General; 1 Sam 16:7—looketh; Job 34:4—know; Prov 31:9—General; Acts 4:19—judge; Acts 28:4—No doubt; 1 Cor 4:3—it is; 1 Cor 11:13—General; 2 Cor 10:7—ye look

John 7:25 of Jerusalem: John 7:10, 11 Is not: John 7:20 Reciprocal: Ps 22:22—I will; Mark 12:12—feared; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 22:53—I was; John 5:16—and sought; John 7:12—some; John 7:19—Why; John 8:37—but

John 7:26 he speaketh: Ps 40:9, 10; 71:15, 16; Prov 28:1; Isa 42:4; 50:7, 8; Matt 22:16; Acts 4:13; Eph 6:19, 20; Phil 1:14; 2 Tim 1:7, 8 Do: John 7:48; 9:22; 11:47–53; 12:42; Luke 7:30 Reciprocal: Ps 22:22—I will; Isa 45:19—spoken; Luke 22:53—I was; John 7:46—Never; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 3:17—through

John 7:27 we know: John 7:15; 6:42; Matt 13:54–57; Mark 6:3; Luke 4:22 no man: John 7:41, 42; Isa 11:1; 53:8; Jer 23:5; 30:21; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:5, 6; Acts 8:33 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:8—kept; John 8:14—but; John 9:29—we know not; Acts 3:17—through

John 7:28 Ye both: John 1:46; 8:14; Matt 2:23; Luke 2:4, 11, 39, 51 and I: John 3:2; 5:43; 8:16, 42; 10:36; 12:49; 14:10, 31 is true: John 3:33; 5:32; 8:26; Rom 3:4; 2 Cor 1:18; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18; 1 John 5:10 whom: John 8:19, 54, 55; 16:3; 17:3, 25; 1 Sam 2:12; Ps 9:10; Prov 2:3–5; Jer 9:6; 31:34; Hos 4:1; 5:4; 6:3–6; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; Acts 17:23; Rom 1:28; 2 Cor 4:6; 1 John 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Isa 45:19—spoken; Mark 14:49—was; John 7:37—and cried; John 11:42—that thou; John 12:44—cried; John 14:24—and; John 18:20—I spake; Rev 7:13—whence

John 7:29 I: John 1:18; 8:55; 10:15; 17:25, 26 for: John 3:16, 17; 13:3; 16:27, 28; 17:18; 1 John 1:2; 4:9, 14 Reciprocal: John 6:46—he hath; John 8:14—for; John 8:42—neither; John 11:42—that thou; John 14:10—words; John 17:3—and Jesus

John 7:30 they: John 7:19, 32; 8:37, 59; 10:31, 39; 11:57; Mark 11:18; Luke 19:47, 48; 20:19 but: John 7:6, 8, 44–46; 8:20; 9:4; 11:9, 10; Ps 76:10; Isa 46:10; Luke 13:32, 33; 22:53 Reciprocal: Ps 31:15—My times; Eccl 3:2—and a time; Matt 26:18—My time; Mark 12:12—feared; Mark 14:41—the hour; John 2:4—mine; John 13:1—knew; John 17:1—the hour; John 19:11—Thou

John 7:31 believed: John 2:23, 24; 4:39; 6:14, 15; 8:30–32; 12:42; Matt 12:23; Luke 8:13; Acts 8:13; Jas 2:26 When: John 3:2; 6:2; 9:16; 10:41, 42; Matt 11:3–6 Reciprocal: Mark 2:12—We never; John 7:41—This is; John 10:25—the works; John 15:24—If; Acts 2:22—a man

John 7:32 Pharisees heard: John 7:47–53; 11:47, 48; 12:19; Matt 12:23, 24; 23:13 sent: John 7:45, 46; 18:3; Luke 22:52, 53; Acts 5:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:20—sent messengers; Jer 36:26—to take; Matt 2:4—the chief; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; John 7:12—murmuring; John 7:30—they; John 15:20—word

John 7:33 Yet: John 12:35, 36; 13:1, 3, 33; 16:5, 16–22; 17:11, 13; Mark 16:19 Reciprocal: Isa 55:6—Seek; Mark 2:20—be taken; Luke 17:22—when; John 14:19—a little; John 16:19—A little

John 7:34; John 8:21–24; 13:33–36; 14:3, 6; 17:24; Prov 1:24–31; Hos 5:6; Matt 23:39; Luke 13:24, 25, 34, 35; 17:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 32:6—pray; Isa 55:6—Seek; Mark 2:20—be taken; John 7:36—Ye shall

John 7:35 the dispersed: Isa 11:12; 27:12, 13; Zeph 3:10; Acts 21:21; Jas 1:1; 1 Pet 1:1 Gentiles: or, Greeks teach: Ps 67:1, 2; 98:2, 3; Isa 11:10; 49:6; Matt 12:21; Luke 2:32; Acts 11:18; 13:46–48; 22:21; Eph 3:8; Col 1:27; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: Esth 3:8—scattered abroad; Hos 9:17—and; Matt 10:5—Go; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 11:19—to none; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 17:20—strange

John 7:36 manner: John 3:4, 9; 6:41, 52, 60; 12:34; 16:17, 18 Ye shall: John 7:34; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Prov 1:23—behold; Mark 14:22—this; John 10:6—they understood not; Acts 17:20—strange

John 7:37 the last: Lev 23:36, 39; Num 29:35; 1 Kgs 8:65, 66 and cried: John 7:28; 1:23; Prov 1:20; 8:1, 3; 9:3; Isa 40:2, 6; 55:1; 58:1; Jer 2:2; Mic 6:9; Matt 3:3 If: John 4:10; 6:35; Ps 36:8, 9; 42:2; 63:1; 143:6; Isa 12:3; 41:17, 18; 44:3; 55:1; Amos 8:11–13; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 let: John 5:40; 6:37; 14:6; Isa 55:3; Jer 16:19; Matt 11:28 drink: John 6:55; Song 5:1; Zech 9:15; 1 Cor 10:4, 21; 11:25; 12:13; Eph 5:18 Reciprocal: Exod 17:6—that the people; Exod 23:16—ingathering; Num 21:16—Gather; 2 Sam 23:15—longed; 1 Kgs 8:2—at the feast; Ezra 3:4—the feast; Neh 8:18—according; Neh 9:20—gavest; Ps 78:15—General; Ps 81:10—open; Ps 87:7—all my; Prov 1:23—behold; Prov 25:25—cold; Isa 32:2—rivers; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 45:19—spoken; Isa 45:24—even; Jer 2:13—the fountain; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Ezek 45:25—In the seventh; Ezek 47:1—waters issued; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Zech 14:16—and to; Matt 5:6—for; Mark 14:49—was; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 11:13—give the; Luke 14:17—Come; Luke 16:24—in water; John 3:34—for God; John 5:26—so hath; John 7:14—the midst; John 14:13—will; Acts 10:12—General; Acts 16:31—Believe; Titus 3:6—he shed; Rev 3:1—he that; Rev 7:17—shall lead

John 7:38 He that: Deut 18:15 out: John 4:14; Job 32:18, 19; Prov 10:11; 18:4; Isa 12:3; 44:3; 58:11; 59:21; Ezek 47:1–12; Zech 14:8; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 26:19—springing water; Exod 17:6—that the people; Num 19:17—running water shall be put thereto; Num 29:35—eighth day; Ps 78:15—General; Prov 22:18—within thee; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 35:7—the parched; Isa 55:1—every; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 3:16—he shall; Luke 6:21—for ye shall be; Luke 6:45—good man; John 5:26—so hath; John 5:40—that; John 6:35—never hunger; John 6:51—living; Acts 2:33—having; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 8:2—Spirit; Rom 8:11—dwelleth; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 3:8—the scripture; 1 Pet 2:6—it; 1 John 5:6—by water and; Rev 7:17—shall lead; Rev 21:6—I will; Rev 22:1—A pure

John 7:39 this spake: John 14:16, 17, 26; Prov 1:23; Isa 12:3; 32:15; 44:3; Joel 2:28; Luke 3:16; 24:49; Acts 1:4–8; 2:4, 17, 38; 4:31; Rom 8:9; Eph 1:13, 14; 4:30 Of: John 7:12; 1:21, 25; 6:14; Deut 18:15–18; Matt 16:14; 21:11; Luke 7:16; Acts 3:22, 23 for: John 16:7; Ps 68:18; Isa 32:15; Acts 2:17, 33; 2 Cor 3:8 glorified: John 12:16; 13:31, 32; 14:13; 17:5; Acts 3:13 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will take; Prov 18:4—words; Isa 59:21—My spirit; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 12:32—but; John 4:14—shall be; John 8:54—it is; John 14:12—because; John 17:1—glorify; Acts 5:32—whom; Acts 19:2—We have; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 8:2—Spirit; Rom 8:11—dwelleth; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—God; 1 John 5:6—by water and; Rev 22:1—A pure

John 7:40 Reciprocal: Matt 10:34—that I; Matt 12:23—Is not; Matt 16:14—Elias; Matt 21:11—This; Matt 21:46—because; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Mark 14:2—lest; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 7:39—This man; Luke 9:19—old; Luke 24:19—Concerning; John 1:21—Art thou that; John 4:19—a prophet; John 6:14—This; John 6:52—strove; John 7:12—some; John 10:19—General; Acts 23:7—there; Acts 28:29—great reasoning

John 7:41 This is: John 7:31; 1:41, 49; 4:25, 29, 42; 6:69; Matt 16:14–16 Shall: John 7:52; 1:46 Reciprocal: Matt 2:22—into; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 15:22—son; Matt 21:46—because; Matt 22:42—The Son; Matt 26:69—Jesus; Mark 3:7—Galilee; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Luke 1:26—a city; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 7:39—This man; Luke 9:20—The; Luke 12:52—General; Luke 23:5—beginning; John 7:27—no man; John 9:29—we know not

John 7:42 not: John 7:27; Ps 132:11; Isa 11:1; Jer 23:5; Mic 5:2; Matt 2:5; Luke 2:4, 11 where: 1 Sam 16:1, 4, 11–13, 18; 17:58 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:6—Bethlehem; 1 Chr 2:51—Bethlehem; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 2:1—Bethlehem; Matt 2:6—thou; Matt 2:22—into; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 11:3—Art; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Matt 15:22—son; Matt 21:15—Hosanna; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 12:35—How; Luke 20:41—Christ; John 1:46—Can; John 9:29—we know not; Acts 13:23—this; Rom 1:3—which; Gal 3:8—the scripture; Jas 4:5—the scripture

John 7:43; John 7:12; 9:16; 10:19; Matt 10:35; Luke 12:51; Acts 14:4; 23:7–10 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:10—divisions

John 7:44 no man: John 7:30; 8:20; 18:5, 6; Acts 18:10; 23:11; 27:23–25 Reciprocal: Mark 12:12—feared; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; John 10:39—General

John 7:45 the officers: John 7:32; Acts 5:21–27 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:20—sent messengers; Ps 55:9—divide; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Luke 22:53—I was; Acts 26:12—with

John 7:46 Never: John 7:26; Matt 7:29; Luke 4:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:20—when they; Ps 45:2—grace; Prov 8:8—there; Prov 16:21—the sweetness; Song 8:1—I would; Isa 50:4—God; Matt 7:28—the people; Matt 22:33—they; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 1:22—they were; Mark 11:18—astonished; Mark 12:37—And the; Luke 2:47—General; Luke 19:48—were very attentive to hear him; John 4:41—because; John 7:15—marvelled; John 7:32—sent; John 8:7—and said; John 10:20—why; Acts 6:10—able; Acts 13:12—being; Rom 2:19—art confident

John 7:47 Are: John 7:12; 9:27–34; 2 Kgs 18:29, 32; 2 Chr 32:15; Matt 27:63; 2 Cor 6:8
Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:25—that he came; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Prov 16:25—General; Eccl
9:16—the poor; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Jer 18:18—for the; Zech 12:7—save; Luke
7:39—This man; Luke 11:52—for; Luke 14:21—Go; Luke 18:9—and despised; John
1:24—were of; John 3:1—General; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; John 9:28—they; John
9:40—Are; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached

John 7:48; John 7:26, 50; 12:42; Jer 5:4, 5; Matt 11:25; Acts 6:7; 1 Cor 1:20, 22–28; 2:8
Reciprocal: Job 32:9—Great; Prov 11:12—that; Mark 8:11—Pharisees; Mark 10:2—the
Pharisees; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 11:35—General; Luke 11:45—thou; John 9:34—and
dost; John 11:49—Ye; Acts 17:34—the Areopagite; Jas 2:5—Hath not

John 7:49; John 9:34, 40; Isa 5:21; 28:14; 29:14–19; 65:5; 1 Cor 1:20, 21; 3:18–20; Jas 3:13–18
Reciprocal: Jer 5:4—General; Matt 11:25—because; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke
11:35—General; John 11:49—Ye; Acts 4:13—were

John 7:50 he that: John 3:1, 2; 19:39 to Jesus: Gr. to him Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow;
Ps 94:16—stand up; John 7:48—General; Acts 5:34—stood

John 7:51; Deut 1:17; 17:8–11; 19:15–19; Prov 18:13 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow; Deut
17:4—inquired; 1 Sam 20:32—Wherefore; Ezra 10:16—to examine the matter; Ps
94:16—stand up; Prov 31:8—Open; Zech 7:9—Execute true judgment; John 3:2—came;
Acts 23:3—smitten; Acts 25:16—and have; Acts 25:27—General; Acts 26:1—Thou

John 7:52 Art: John 9:34; Gen 19:9; Exod 2:14; 1 Kgs 22:24; Prov 9:7, 8 Search: John 7:41;
1:46; Isa 9:1, 2; Matt 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Matt 2:22—into; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Matt
26:69—Jesus; Mark 3:7—Galilee; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Luke 23:5—beginning; Luke
24:19—Concerning; John 5:39—Search; John 7:12—deceiveth; Acts 2:7—are; Acts
3:17—through; 1 Pet 1:10—and

John 7:53; Job 5:12, 13; Ps 33:10; 76:5, 10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:16—So all Israel; John
20:10—went; Acts 21:6—they

CHAPTER 8

- 1 Christ delivers the woman taken in adultery;
- 12 He declares himself the light of the world, and justifies his doctrine;
- 31 promises freedom to those who believe;
- 33 answers the Jews that boasted of Abraham;
- 48 answers their reviling, by shewing his authority and dignity;
- 59 and conveys himself from their cruelty.

John 8:1; Matt 21:1; Mark 11:1; 13:3; Luke 19:37 Reciprocal: Mark 11:11—he went; Luke
21:38—General

John 8:2 early: John 4:34; Eccl 9:10; Jer 25:3; 44:4; Luke 21:37 and he: Matt 5:1, 2; 26:55;
Luke 4:20; 5:3 Reciprocal: Jer 26:2—Stand; Jer 32:33—rising; Mark 11:11—he went;
Mark 14:49—was; Luke 21:38—General; John 7:14—the temple; John 8:6—But; John

8:9—alone; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 5:21—entered; Acts 16:13—and we

John 8:3 Reciprocal: Num 15:33—General; Ezek 16:38—as women; Ezek 23:45—the righteous; Matt 2:4—scribes; John 9:13—General; Acts 4:7—when; Rom 7:3—So then

John 8:4 Reciprocal: Lev 20:10—the adulterer; Deut 22:22—General; Judg 19:3—speak; Matt 1:19—a public

John 8:5 Moses: Lev 20:10; Deut 22:21–24; Ezek 16:38–40; 23:47 but: Matt 5:17; 19:6–8; 22:16–18 Reciprocal: Deut 22:22—General; Judg 19:3—speak; Ezek 16:40—shall also; Matt 1:19—a public; John 5:45—there; John 8:59—took

John 8:6 tempting: Num 14:22; Matt 19:3; Luke 10:25; 11:53, 54; 20:20–23; 1 Cor 10:9 But: John 8:2; Gen 49:9; Jer 17:13; Dan 5:5 as though: Ps 38:12–14; 39:1; Prov 26:17; Eccl 3:7; Amos 5:10, 13; Matt 10:16; 15:23; 26:63 Reciprocal: Num 5:17—of the dust; Ps 38:14—that heareth; Matt 12:10—that; Matt 16:1—tempting; Matt 22:18—Why; Mark 10:2—tempting; John 5:45—in; John 8:37—but; John 8:59—took

John 8:7 and said: John 7:46; Prov 12:18; 26:4, 5; Jer 23:29; 1 Cor 14:24, 25; Col 4:6; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 1:16; 2:16; 19:15 He that: Deut 17:6; Ps 50:16–20; Matt 7:1–5; 23:25–28; Rom 2:1–3, 21–25 Reciprocal: Deut 13:9—thine hand; Ps 130:3—shouldest mark; Eccl 7:22—also; Ezek 23:45—after the manner of adulteresses; Matt 7:3—but; Matt 19:20—All; Matt 22:46—no; Luke 6:41—but; Luke 17:17—but; John 8:46—convinceth

John 8:8 Reciprocal: Num 5:17—of the dust

John 8:9 being: Gen 42:21, 22; 1 Kgs 2:44; 17:18; Ps 50:21; Eccl 7:22; Mark 6:14–16; Luke 12:1–3; Rom 2:15, 22; 1 John 3:20 went out: Job 5:12, 13; 20:5, 27; Ps 9:15, 16; 40:14; 71:13; Luke 13:17 alone: John 8:2, 10, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—She hath; 2 Sam 24:10—David's heart; John 5:45—there; John 16:8—reprove; Acts 2:37—they; Acts 4:7—when; Rom 3:19—that; Heb 10:22—an evil; Jas 2:9—are

John 8:10 where: Isa 41:11, 12 Reciprocal: John 8:9—alone

John 8:11 Neither: John 8:15; 3:17; 18:36; Deut 16:18; 17:9; Luke 9:56; 12:13, 14; Rom 13:3, 4; 1 Cor 5:12 go: John 5:14; Job 34:31; Prov 28:13; Isa 1:16–18; 55:6; Ezek 18:30–32; Matt 21:28–31; Luke 5:32; 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10, 32; Rom 2:4; 5:20, 21; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; 2 Pet 3:15; Rev 2:21, 22 Reciprocal: Judg 19:3—speak; Ps 85:8—but; 1 Cor 15:34—sin not; 1 John 2:1—that

John 8:12 I am: John 1:4–9; 3:19; 9:5; 12:35; Isa 9:2; 42:6, 7; 49:6; 60:1–3; Hos 6:3; Mal 4:2; Matt 4:14–16; Luke 1:78, 79; 2:32; Acts 13:47; 26:23 shall not: John 12:35, 46; Ps 18:28; 97:11; Isa 50:10; 2 Pet 2:4, 17; Jude 6, 13 shall have: John 7:17; 14:6; Job 33:28; Ps 49:19; Rev 21:24 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Exod 40:24—General; Lev 24:2—the lamps; 2 Sam 22:29—lamp; 1 Kgs 15:4—give him; 2 Chr 4:7—ten candlesticks; Job 19:8—set; Job 22:28—the light; Job 29:3—by his light; Job 33:30—enlightened; Job 38:19—the way; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 56:13—the light; Ps 84:11—a sun; Ps 118:27—showed; Prov 4:18—General; Isa 49:9—to them; Dan 2:22—and the; Hos 11:10—walk; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Mark 14:49—was; John 8:9—alone; John 8:18—one; John 8:25—Even; John 8:51—see; John 9:39—that they; John 10:25—I told; John 10:27—and they; Acts

3:22—A prophet; Acts 26:18—and to; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; 2 Cor 4:4—lest; Eph 5:8—but; Eph 5:14—Christ; 1 Thess 1:6—and of; Jas 1:17—from the; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; 1 John 1:5—that God; 1 John 2:8—and the; Rev 14:4—which follow

John 8:13 Thou: John 5:31–47 Reciprocal: John 12:17—bare; Heb 12:3—contradiction; 1 John 5:7—bear; 1 John 5:11—this

John 8:14 yet: Num 12:3; Neh 5:14–19; 2 Cor 11:31; 12:11, 19 for: John 8:42; 7:29; 10:15, 36; 13:3; 14:10; 16:28; 17:8 but: John 7:27, 28; 9:29, 30 Reciprocal: Prov 8:7—my mouth; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:31—General; John 12:17—bare; John 18:37—that I should; John 19:9—Whence; Eph 4:9—he also; 1 John 5:7—bear; 1 John 5:11—this; Rev 1:5—who is

John 8:15 judge: John 7:24; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 58:1, 2; 94:20, 21; Amos 5:7; 6:12; Hab 1:4; Rom 2:1; 1 Cor 2:15; 4:3–5; Jas 2:4 I judge: John 8:11; 3:17; 12:47; 18:36; Luke 12:14 Reciprocal: Isa 11:3—and he shall not; John 5:30—I judge; John 9:39—For; 2 Cor 1:17—according

John 8:16 yet: John 5:22–30; 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 45:6, 7; 72:1, 2; 98:9; 99:4; Isa 9:7; 11:2–5; 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5, 6; Zech 9:9; Acts 17:31; Rev 19:11 for: John 8:29; 16:32 Reciprocal: Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Zech 4:9—and; John 3:17—God; John 5:30—I judge; John 7:28—and I; John 8:26—to judge; John 11:42—that thou; John 12:47—I judge

John 8:17 also: John 10:34; 15:25; Gal 3:24; 4:21 that: Deut 17:6; 19:15; 1 Kgs 21:10; Matt 18:16; 2 Cor 13:1; Heb 10:28; 1 John 5:9; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: Num 35:30—General; John 5:32—is another; John 8:26—but; 1 Tim 5:19—two

John 8:18 one: John 8:12, 25, 38, 51, 58; 10:9, 11, 14, 30; 11:25; 14:6; Rev 1:17, 18 and: John 5:31–40; Heb 2:4; 1 John 5:6–12 Reciprocal: Num 35:30—General; Deut 17:6—General; John 5:32—is another; John 5:37—borne; John 6:27—for him; 2 Cor 13:1—In; 1 John 5:7—The Father

John 8:19 Ye neither: John 8:54, 55; 1:10; 7:28; 10:14, 15; 15:21; 16:3; Jer 22:16; 24:7; 1 Cor 15:34; Gal 4:9; Col 1:10; 1 John 5:20 if: John 1:18; 14:6–9; 17:3, 25, 26; Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21, 22; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Eph 1:17; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: John 1:26—whom; John 6:46—any; John 14:7—ye; 1 Cor 2:8—for; 2 Thess 1:8—that know; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:23—denieth; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth

John 8:20 in the treasury: 1 Chr 9:26; Matt 27:6; Mark 12:41, 43 and no: John 8:59; 7:8, 30, 44; 10:39; 11:9, 10; Luke 13:31–33; 20:19 Reciprocal: Jer 26:9—in the; Jer 36:26—to take; Mark 14:41—the hour; Luke 21:1—the treasury; John 2:4—mine; John 7:6—My time; John 13:1—knew; John 17:1—the hour

John 8:21 I go: John 7:34; 12:33, 35; 1 Kgs 18:10; 2 Kgs 2:16, 17; Matt 23:39; 24:23, 24 and shall die: John 8:24; Job 20:11; Ps 73:18–20; Prov 11:7; 14:32; Isa 65:20; Ezek 3:18, 19; Luke 16:22–26; 1 Cor 15:17, 18; Eph 2:1 whither: John 7:34; 13:33; Matt 25:41, 46 Reciprocal: Num 27:3—died in his; Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Job 36:12—die; Isa 22:14—Surely; Isa 55:6—Seek; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 18:24—in his; Ezek 33:6—he is; Zech 11:9—I will; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 14:24—General; Luke 17:22—when; John 12:8—but; John 14:19—a little; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; 2 Pet

2:12—perish; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

John 8:22 Will: John 8:48, 52; 7:20; 10:20; Ps 22:6; 31:18; 123:4; Heb 12:3; 13:13 Reciprocal: Luke 13:35—Ye shall not

John 8:23 Ye are from: John 1:14; 3:13, 31; Ps 17:4; Rom 8:7, 8; 1 Cor 15:47, 48; Phil 3:19–21; Jas 3:15–17; 1 John 2:15, 16 ye are of: John 15:18, 19; 17:14, 16; Jas 4:4; 1 John 2:15, 16; 4:5, 6; 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Ps 17:14—men of; John 6:64—there; John 13:19—that I; John 16:9—General; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; Eph 2:2—walked according

John 8:24 I said: John 8:21 for: John 3:18, 36; Prov 8:36; Mark 16:16; Acts 4:12; Heb 2:3; 10:26–29; 12:25 Reciprocal: Num 19:13—his uncleanness; Num 27:3—died in his; Deut 32:39—I kill; Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Job 20:11—which shall lie; Prov 14:32—driven; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Ezek 3:18—the same; Ezek 18:18—even; Ezek 18:24—in his; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 32:27—but; Ezek 33:9—if he; Zech 11:9—I will; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Luke 14:24—General; John 10:25—I told; John 13:19—that I; John 16:9—General; Acts 3:23—that every; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; Heb 11:6—without

John 8:25 Who: John 1:19, 22; 10:24; 19:9; Luke 22:67 Even: John 8:12; 5:17–29 Reciprocal: Matt 26:63—that; John 8:18—one; 1 John 2:24—which

John 8:26 have many: John 16:12; Heb 5:11, 12 to judge: John 8:16; 5:42, 43; 9:39–41; 12:47–50 but: John 8:17; 7:28; 2 Cor 1:18 and I: John 8:40; 3:32; 7:16; 15:15; 17:8 Reciprocal: John 3:34—he; John 8:38—speak; John 12:49—General; John 14:24—and; Rev 1:1—which God

John 8:27; John 8:43, 47; Isa 6:9; 42:18–20; 59:10; Rom 11:7–10; 2 Cor 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: John 10:6—they understood not

John 8:28 When: John 3:14; 12:32–34; 19:18 then: Matt 27:50–54; Acts 2:41; 4:4; Rom 1:4; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 and that: John 5:19, 30; 6:38; 11:42; 12:49, 50; Num 16:28–30; Heb 2:2, 3 but: John 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Deut 18:18—he shall; John 5:43—come; John 7:16—My; John 14:10—words; John 14:24—and; John 17:7—are; Acts 13:27—because

John 8:29 he that sent: John 8:16; 14:10, 11; 16:32; Isa 42:1, 6; 49:4–8; 50:4–9; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 for: John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38; 14:31; 15:10; 17:4; Isa 42:1, 21; Matt 3:17; 17:5; Heb 4:15; 5:8, 9; 7:26; 10:5–10; 1 John 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Num 6:12—but the; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Isa 50:5—General; Matt 3:15—for; Luke 2:49—my; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:43—come; John 8:49—but; John 8:55—and keep; John 11:42—I knew; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 15:3—Christ; Heb 3:2—faithful; 1 John 3:22—do; 1 John 4:9—God sent

John 8:30 many: John 2:23; 6:14; 7:31; 10:42; 11:45 Reciprocal: Exod 14:31—believed; Ps 106:12—General; Ps 119:45—And I will; Luke 8:13—which; John 7:8—I go not; Acts 8:13—believed; Col 1:23—ye continue

John 8:31 If: John 6:66–71; 15:4–9; 1 Sam 12:14; Matt 24:13; Acts 13:43; 14:22; 26:22; Rom 2:7; 11:22; Col 1:23; 1 Tim 2:15; 4:16; 2 Tim 3:14; Heb 3:14; 8:9; 10:38, 39; Jas 1:25; 1 John 2:19, 24 my disciples: John 8:36; 1:47; 6:55; 15:8; 1 Tim 5:3–5 Reciprocal: Num

29:25—General; Job 23:12—Neither; Job 24:13—nor abide; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 106:12—General; Ps 119:31—stuck; Prov 3:21—let; Prov 8:34—watching; Mark 4:17—have; Luke 22:28—General; John 2:23—many; John 6:60—of his; John 7:17—General; John 17:6—they; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 8:13—believed; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 4:3—in; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 Tim 4:3—believe; 1 John 2:10—that loveth; 1 John 2:14—the word; 1 John 2:27—ye shall; Rev 2:26—keepeth

John 8:32 ye shall: John 6:45; 7:17; 14:6; 16:13; Ps 25:5, 8, 9; Prov 1:23, 29; 2:1–7; 4:18; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 2:3; 30:21; 35:8; 54:13; Jer 6:16; 31:33, 34; Hos 6:3; Mal 4:2; Matt 11:29; 13:11, 12; 2 Tim 3:7 and the: John 8:36; 17:17; Ps 119:45; Isa 61:1; Rom 6:14–18, 22; 8:2, 15; 2 Cor 3:17, 18; Gal 5:13; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Jas 1:25; 2:12; 1 Pet 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:8—clear; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:41—then shall; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Prov 8:34—watching; Isa 26:13—other; Dan 9:13—that we; John 1:17—grace; John 17:6—they; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 14:22—exhorting; Rom 6:18—made; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; 1 Tim 4:3—believe; 1 John 2:27—ye shall; 2 John 1—known; Rev 2:26—keepeth

John 8:33 We be: John 8:39; Lev 25:42; Matt 3:9; Luke 16:24–26 and were: John 19:25; Gen 15:13; Exod 1:13, 14; Judg 2:18; 3:8; 4:3; Ezra 9:9; Neh 5:4–8; 9:27, 28, 36, 37 Reciprocal: Isa 41:8—the seed; Ezek 33:24—but we; Luke 3:8—We; John 1:13—not; John 8:37—know; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 4:1—Abraham; Rom 4:11—father; 2 Cor 11:22—the seed

John 8:34 Verily: John 3:3; Matt 5:18 Whosoever: 1 Kgs 21:25; Prov 5:22; Acts 8:23; Rom 6:6, 12, 16, 19, 20; 7:14, 25; 8:21; Eph 2:2; Titus 3:3; 2 Pet 2:19; 1 John 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 9:25—Cursed; John 1:51—Verily; John 8:58—Verily; Rom 7:21—a law

John 8:35 the servant: Gen 21:10; Ezek 46:17; Matt 21:41–43; Gal 4:30, 31 but: John 14:19, 20; Rom 8:15–17, 29, 30; Gal 4:4–7; Col 3:3; Heb 3:5, 6; 1 Pet 1:2–5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:14—sent; Deut 15:3—General; Deut 15:12—General; Deut 34:5—So Moses; Ezek 46:16—If the prince

John 8:36; John 8:31, 32; Ps 19:13; 119:32, 133; Isa 49:24, 25; 61:1; Zech 9:11, 12; Luke 4:18; Rom 8:2; 2 Cor 3:17; Gal 5:1 Reciprocal: Deut 15:12—General; Deut 34:5—So Moses; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; John 6:55—meat; Rom 6:14—sin; Rom 6:18—made; Gal 4:26—free; Gal 4:31—we; Jas 1:25—liberty

John 8:37 know: John 8:33; Acts 13:26; Rom 9:7 but: John 8:6, 40, 59; 5:16–18; 7:1, 19, 25; 10:31; 11:53 because: John 8:43, 45–47; 5:44; 12:39–43; Matt 13:15, 19–22; 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Luke 4:29—and thrust; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; John 5:38—ye have; John 7:30—they; John 8:39—If; John 8:47—General; John 15:7—my; Rom 2:28—For he; Rom 4:1—Abraham

John 8:38 speak: John 8:26; 3:32; 5:19, 30; 12:49, 50; 14:10, 24; 17:8 and ye: John 8:41, 44; Matt 3:7; 1 John 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Isa 51:16—I have put; Isa 59:21—my words; John 3:11—We speak; John 6:64—there; John 8:18—one; John 8:40—a man; John 16:13—for; 1 John 1:2—which was

John 8:39 Abraham: John 8:33 If: John 8:37; Matt 3:9; 5:45; Rom 2:28, 29; 4:12, 16; 9:7; Gal 3:7, 29; Jas 2:22–24 Reciprocal: Prov 30:15—The horseleach; Ezek 33:5—his blood; Ezek 33:24—but we; Mic 2:7—named; Mal 2:10—all; John 1:47—Behold; Gal 2:15—Jews; Jas 2:21—Abraham

John 8:40 now: John 8:37; Ps 37:12, 32; Gal 4:16, 29; 1 John 3:12–15; Rev 12:4, 12, 13, 17 a man: John 8:26, 38, 56 this: Rom 4:12 Reciprocal: Prov 26:28—lying; Isa 48:2—and stay; Isa 57:3—sons; Matt 3:9—We; Luke 4:29—and thrust; Luke 6:41—but; John 3:34—he; John 14:10—words; John 15:23—General; John 17:17—word

John 8:41 do: John 8:38, 44 We be: Isa 57:3–7; Ezek 23:45–47; Hos 1:2; 2:2–5; Mal 2:11 we have: Exod 4:22; Deut 14:1; Isa 63:16; 64:8; Jer 3:19; 31:20; Ezek 16:20, 21; Mal 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Deut 23:2—General; Deut 32:5—their spot; Deut 32:6—thy father; Isa 48:2—and stay; Hos 2:4—children of; Mal 2:10—hath; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Mark 7:6—honoureth; John 8:54—ye say; John 9:34—wast; Rom 2:17—makest; 2 Thess 2:9—is

John 8:42 If: John 5:23; 15:23, 24; Mal 1:6; 1 Cor 16:22; 1 John 5:1, 2 for: John 1:14; 16:27, 28; 17:8, 25; Rev 22:1 neither: John 5:43; 7:28, 29; 12:49; 14:10; 17:8, 25; Gal 4:4; 1 John 4:9, 10, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Song 8:1—find thee; Matt 25:42—General; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Luke 2:35—that; John 3:13—but; John 5:30—can; John 5:42—that; John 6:33—cometh; John 8:14—for; John 10:36—sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 13:3—and that; John 14:15—General; John 14:24—and; John 15:26—which; John 16:9—General; John 21:15—lovest; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love

John 8:43 do: John 8:27; 5:43; 7:17; 12:39, 40; Prov 28:5; Isa 44:18; Hos 14:9; Mic 4:12; Rom 3:11 ye cannot: John 6:60; Isa 6:9; Jer 6:10; Acts 7:51; Rom 8:7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 29:4—General; Isa 56:11—are shepherds; Hos 4:14—therefore; Matt 13:15—ears; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 16:11—General; Luke 22:67—If; John 5:44—can; John 6:44—man; John 8:37—because; John 8:47—General; John 10:6—they understood not; John 10:27—sheep; 1 Cor 2:14—receiveth

John 8:44 are: John 8:38, 41; 6:70; Gen 3:15; Matt 13:38; Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:8–10, 12 He was: Gen 3:3–7; 1 Kgs 22:22; 1 Chr 21:1; Jas 4:1–7; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 2:10; 9:11; 13:6–8; 20:7–9 and abode: 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 When: Gen 3:4, 5; 2 Chr 18:20–22; Job 1:11; 2:4–6; Acts 5:3; 13:10; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15; 2 Thess 2:9–11; Rev 12:9; 13:14; 20:2, 3, 10; 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—a keeper; Gen 4:9—I know; Gen 4:20—the; Gen 12:13—Say; Lev 6:2—lie; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Deut 13:13—the children; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; 2 Chr 18:21—General; Neh 6:8—thou feignest; Job 24:13—nor abide; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 52:3—lying; Ps 62:4—delight; Prov 6:17—lying; Prov 26:28—lying; Prov 30:15—The horseleach; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Matt 3:7—O generation; Matt 5:37—cometh; Matt 12:34—generation; Matt 13:15—ears; Matt 23:15—ye make; Matt 23:33—serpents; Matt 25:41—prepared; Mark 5:5—crying; Mark 5:13—the herd; Mark 9:20—the spirit; Luke 3:7—O generation; Luke 4:6—All; Luke 8:33—the herd; Luke 9:39—lo; Luke 11:29—This is; Luke 13:16—whom; John 3:19—because; John 8:55—shall; Acts 24:9—General; Eph 2:2—the prince; Eph 2:3—in the; Eph 4:25—putting; Col 3:9—Lie; 2 Thess 2:13—from; 1 Tim 1:10—for liars; Jas 3:15—devilish; 1 John 1:6—we lie; 1 John 2:22—Who; 1 John 3:10—and; Rev 12:4—the dragon; Rev 12:17—the dragon; Rev 16:14—the spirits

John 8:45; John 3:19, 20; 7:7; Gal 4:16; 2 Thess 2:10; 2 Tim 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Job 21:14—for we; Ps 119:30—chosen; Prov 8:7—my mouth; Isa 30:10—speak; Amos 5:10—abhor; John 5:40—ye will not; John 8:37—because; John 8:47—General; John 16:7—I tell; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; Heb 3:10—err; 1 John 1:6—we lie; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth

John 8:46 convinceth: John 8:7; 14:30; 15:10; 16:8; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26; 1 Pet 2:22 why: Matt 21:25; Mark 11:31 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:18—what have I; Prov 8:7—my mouth; John 5:38—ye have; John 5:40—ye will not; John 9:24—we know; John 16:7—I tell; Acts 7:37—him; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; Jas 2:9—are; 1 John 3:5—in; Rev 22:15—whosoever

John 8:47; John 8:37, 43, 45; 1:12, 13; 6:45, 46, 65; 10:26, 27; 17:6–8; 1 John 3:10; 4:1–6; 5:1; 2 John 9; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Isa 55:3—hear; Jer 25:3—rising; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Hos 14:9—wise; Matt 13:23—good; John 3:34—he; John 5:38—ye have; John 5:42—that; John 7:17—General; John 8:27—General; John 10:20—why; John 18:37—Every; Acts 7:37—him

John 8:48 Say: John 8:52; 13:13; Matt 15:7; Jas 2:19 thou: John 4:9; 7:20; 10:20; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Matt 10:25; 12:24, 31; Rom 15:3; Heb 13:13 Reciprocal: Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 31:18—speak; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 11:18—He; Mark 3:22—He hath; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 7:33—He; Luke 9:52—the Samaritans; Luke 10:33—Samaritan; Luke 11:15—He; Luke 17:16—and he; Luke 18:9—and despised; John 8:22—Will; Acts 26:24—Paul; Heb 12:3—contradiction; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached

John 8:49 I have not: Prov 26:4, 5; 1 Pet 2:23 but: John 8:29; 11:4; 12:28; 13:31, 32; 14:13; 17:4; Isa 42:21; 49:3; Matt 3:15–17; Phil 2:6–11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:30—they; Ps 69:19—dishonour; John 2:16—my; John 7:18—that speaketh; John 9:24—Give; Acts 26:25—I am not; Heb 12:3—contradiction; Jas 2:6—ye

John 8:50 I seek not: John 5:41; 7:18 there: John 5:20–23, 45; 12:47, 48 Reciprocal: Matt 8:4—See; John 5:30—because; John 8:54—If; John 17:26—I have

John 8:51 If: John 3:15, 16; 5:24; 6:50; 11:25, 26 keep: John 8:55; 15:20 see: John 8:12; Ps 89:48; Luke 2:26 Reciprocal: Ps 49:9—see; Matt 5:18—verily; Mark 9:1—taste; Luke 9:27—taste; John 1:51—Verily; John 3:36—see; John 5:26—so hath; John 8:18—one; John 8:58—Verily; John 14:6—the life; Acts 13:35—to see; 1 Cor 2:14—they; Heb 11:5—translated

John 8:52 Now: John 8:48; 9:24 Abraham: Zech 1:5, 6; Heb 11:13 taste: Heb 2:9 Reciprocal: Ps 49:9—see; Prov 23:9—he; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Matt 10:25—If; Matt 16:28—taste; Mark 3:22—He hath; Mark 9:1—taste; Luke 6:47—heareth; Luke 7:33—He; Luke 9:27—taste; Luke 11:15—He; John 7:20—Thou; John 8:22—Will; John 10:20—He hath; John 11:26—whosoever; Acts 26:24—Paul; 1 Cor 2:14—they; Heb 11:5—translated; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 8:53 thou greater: John 8:58; 4:12; 10:29, 30; 12:34; Isa 9:6; Matt 12:6, 41, 42; Rom 9:5; Heb 3:2, 3; 7:1–7 whom: John 5:18; 10:33; 19:7 Reciprocal: Jer 29:26—and maketh; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 3:9—We; Luke 16:24—Father; John 10:24—If; John

11:26—whosoever; Rom 4:1—Abraham; Jas 2:21—Abraham

John 8:54 If: John 8:50; 2:11; 5:31, 32; 7:18; Prov 25:27; 2 Cor 10:18; Heb 5:4, 5 it is: John 5:22–29, 41; 7:39; 13:31, 32; 16:14, 15; 17:1, 5; Ps 2:6–12; 110:1–4; Dan 7:13, 14; Acts 3:13; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 1:12, 21; 2 Pet 1:17 ye say: John 8:41; Isa 48:1, 2; 66:5; Hos 1:9; Rom 2:17–29 Reciprocal: Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Jer 9:3—they know; Jer 22:16—was not; Mark 7:6—honoureth; John 5:18—God was; John 5:34—I receive; John 7:28—whom; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 11:4—that; John 12:43—the praise of God; John 15:21—because; John 17:3—this; Acts 17:23—ignorantly; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; 1 John 2:13—ye have known; 1 John 4:8—knoweth; 1 John 5:7—The Father

John 8:55 ye have not: John 8:19; 7:28, 29; 15:21; 16:3; 17:25; Jer 4:22; 9:3; Hos 5:4; Acts 17:23; 2 Cor 4:6 but: John 1:18; 6:46; 7:29; 10:15; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22 shall: John 8:44; 1 John 2:4, 22; 5:10; Rev 3:9 and keep: John 8:29, 51 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:12—knew; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Job 27:4—General; Isa 41:10—for I am thy God; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Jer 2:8—and they that; Jer 22:16—was not; Hos 2:20—and; Hos 4:1—nor knowledge; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Mark 7:6—honoureth; John 5:42—that; John 6:64—there; John 17:3—this; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; 1 John 2:13—ye have known; 1 John 4:8—knoweth

John 8:56 rejoiced: Gen 22:18; Luke 2:28–30; 10:24; Gal 3:7–9; Heb 11:13, 39; 1 Pet 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—laughed; Gen 17:19—Isaac; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 13:17—That many; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; John 6:40—seeth; John 8:40—a man; Rom 4:1—Abraham; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Heb 12:2—Looking; Heb 13:8—General

John 8:58 Verily: John 8:34, 51 Before: John 1:1, 2; 17:5, 24; Prov 8:22–30; Isa 9:6; Mic 5:2; Col 1:17; Heb 1:10–12; 13:8; Rev 1:11, 17, 18; 2:8 I am: That our Lord by this expression asserted his divinity and eternal existence, as the great I AM, appears evident from the use of the present tense, instead of the past tense, from its being in answer to the Jews, who enquired whether he had seen Abraham, and from its being thus understood by the multitude, who were exasperated at it to such a degree that they took up stones to stone him. The ancient Jews not only believed that the Messiah was superior to and Lord of all the patriarchs, and even of angels, but that his celestial nature existed with God from whom it emanated, before the creation, and that the creation was effected by his ministry. Exod 3:14; Isa 43:13; 44:6, 8; 46:9; 48:12; Rev 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Ps 102:27—thou art; Isa 42:8—that is; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 18:20—there; Matt 22:45—how; Mark 14:64—General; John 1:15—he was; John 1:51—Verily; John 5:18—God was; John 8:18—one; John 8:53—thou greater; John 10:25—I told; John 10:30—General; John 13:19—that I; John 19:7—because; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; Phil 2:6—thought; 1 Tim 6:16—only; Heb 1:12—but; 1 John 1:1—That which

John 8:59 took: John 8:5, 6; 10:30–33; 11:8; 18:31; Lev 24:16; Luke 4:29; Acts 7:57 but: John 5:13; 10:39, 40; 11:54; Gen 19:11; 2 Kgs 6:18–20; Luke 4:30; 24:31; Acts 8:39, 40 Reciprocal: Exod 17:4—almost; Lev 24:14—let all the; 1 Sam 18:11—And David; 1 Sam 20:5—that I may; 1 Kgs 17:3—hide thyself; 1 Kgs 18:10—they found thee not; Ps 22:21—horns; Jer 26:9—in the; Jer 36:26—but; Mark 14:64—General; Luke 9:27—taste; John 7:30—they; John 8:20—and no; John 8:37—but; John 10:31—General; John 11:57—had; John 12:36—and departed; John 15:20—word; John 19:7—because; John 20:14—and knew; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 12:17—And he; Phil 2:6—thought; Heb

12:3—contradiction

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The man that was born blind restored to sight;
- 8 He is brought to the Pharisees;
- 13 They are offended at it, and excommunicate him;
- 35 but he is received of Jesus, and confesses him;
- 39 Who they are whom Christ enlightens.

John 9:1 he saw: John 9:32 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the eyes; Matt 9:27—two; Matt 20:30—two; Mark 9:21—How; Luke 8:43—twelve; John 5:5—thirty; Acts 4:22—forty; Acts 9:33—which; Acts 14:8—being; Acts 28:4—No doubt

John 9:2 who: John 9:34; Matt 16:14 Reciprocal: Job 19:5—plead; Luke 13:2—Suppose; Acts 14:8—being; Acts 28:4—No doubt

John 9:3 Neither: Job 1:8–12; 2:3–6; 21:27; 22:5–30; 32:3; 42:7; Eccl 9:1, 2; Luke 13:2–5; Acts 28:4 but: John 11:4, 40; 14:11–13; Matt 11:5; Acts 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 27:1—dim; Job 9:17—without cause; John 12:28—I have; John 17:4—finished; Acts 3:10—they knew

John 9:4 must: John 4:34; 5:19, 36; 10:32, 37; 17:4; Luke 13:32–34; Acts 4:20 while: John 11:9, 10; 12:35; Eccl 9:10; Isa 38:18, 19; Eph 5:16; Col 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; 2 Chr 14:7—while the land; Neh 6:3—I am doing; Ps 6:5—in the; Ps 90:12—So; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 12:15—great; Matt 20:6—the eleventh; Matt 20:7—Go; Mark 1:38—for; Mark 3:3—he saith; Luke 2:49—my; Luke 4:43—I must; Luke 6:8—Rise; Luke 12:49—and; Luke 13:33—I must; John 5:17—My; John 7:30—but; Gal 6:10—opportunity

John 9:5 long: John 1:4–9; 3:19–21; 8:12; 12:35, 36, 46; Isa 42:6, 7; 49:6; 60:1–3; Mal 4:2; Matt 4:16; Luke 2:32; Acts 13:47; 26:18, 23; Eph 5:14; Rev 21:23 I am: Our Lord here claims one of the titles given by the Jews to the Divine Being. So in Bammidbar Rabba, § 15, fol. 229.1, “The Israelites said to God, O Lord of the universe, thou commandest us to light lamps to thee, yet thou art the light of the world.” It was also a title of the Messiah (see Isa 49:6; 60:1,) and in a remarkable passage of Yalkut Rubeni, fol. 6, it is said on Gen 1:4, “From this we learn that the holy and blessed God saw the light of the Messiah, and his works, before the world was created; and reserved it for the Messiah, and his generation, under the throne of his glory. Satan said to the holy and blessed God, For whom dost thou reserve that light which is under the throne of thy glory? God answered, For him who shall subdue thee, and overwhelm thee with confusion. Satan rejoined, Lord of the universe, shew that person to me. God said, Come, and see him. When he saw him, he was greatly agitated, and fell upon his face, saying, Truly this is the Messiah, who shall cast me and idolaters into hell.” Reciprocal: Mark 2:28—General; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 18:43—he; 1 John 1:5—that God

John 9:6 he spat: Mark 7:33; 8:23; Rev 3:18, anointed the eyes of the blind with the clay, or, spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man Reciprocal: Josh 6:12—the priests; 2

Sam 5:23—fetch; 2 Kgs 2:21—cast; 2 Kgs 4:41—he cast; 2 Kgs 6:6—he cut down; 1 Chr 14:14—turn away; Isa 38:21—For Isaiah; Matt 9:29—touched; Matt 20:34—touched; John 9:11—A man; John 10:21—Can; John 11:37—Could

John 9:7 Go: 2 Kgs 5:10–14 the pool: John 9:11; Neh 3:15, Siloah, Isa 8:6, Shiloah Sent: John 10:36; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4 and came: John 9:39; 11:37; Exod 4:11; Ps 146:8; Isa 29:18, 19; 32:3; 35:5; 42:7, 16–18; 43:8; Luke 2:32; Acts 26:18 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; Josh 6:12—the priests; 2 Sam 5:23—fetch; 2 Kgs 6:6—he cut down; 1 Chr 14:14—turn away; Song 6:13—Shulamite; Matt 9:29—touched; Matt 9:30—their; Matt 20:34—touched; Mark 3:5—Stretch; Mark 7:33—he took; Mark 8:23—spit; Luke 13:4—in Siloam; Luke 17:14—as

John 9:8 Is not: Ruth 1:19; 1 Sam 21:11 sat: 1 Sam 2:8; Mark 10:46; Luke 16:20–22; 18:35; Acts 3:2–11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—when all; Luke 16:3—to beg; John 9:19—Is this; Acts 9:21—Is not

John 9:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—when all; John 9:19—Is this; Acts 9:21—Is not

John 9:10; John 9:15, 21, 26; 3:9; Eccl 11:5; Mark 4:27; 1 Cor 15:35 Reciprocal: Jer 36:17—Tell; John 9:27—I have; Acts 14:27—opened

John 9:11 A man: John 9:6, 7, 27; Jer 36:17 Reciprocal: Luke 13:4—in Siloam; John 5:15—and told; John 9:15—the Pharisees

John 9:12 Where: John 5:11–13; 7:11; Exod 2:18–20 Reciprocal: John 5:15—and told

John 9:13; John 8:3–8; 11:46, 47, 57; 12:19, 42

John 9:14; John 5:9, 16; 7:21–23; Matt 12:1–14; Mark 2:23–28; 3:1–6; Luke 6:1–11; 13:10–17; 14:1 Reciprocal: Matt 12:2—Behold; Mark 2:28—General; Luke 6:2—Why; Luke 13:14—and not

John 9:15 the Pharisees: John 9:10, 11, 26, 27 Reciprocal: Jer 36:17—Tell; John 5:15—which

John 9:16 This man: John 9:24, 30–33; 3:2; 5:36; 14:11; 15:24 And there: John 7:12, 43; 10:19; Luke 13:31–33; Acts 14:4 Reciprocal: Matt 12:10—Is it; Mark 2:28—General; Mark 3:2—General; Luke 6:6—he; Luke 6:7—watched; Luke 12:52—General; John 5:11—General; John 6:52—strove; John 7:31—When; John 9:29—as for; John 9:33—were; 1 Cor 1:10—divisions

John 9:17 He is: John 4:19; 6:14; Luke 24:19; Acts 2:22; 3:22–26; 10:38 Reciprocal: Matt 16:14—Elias; Matt 21:11—This; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 9:19—old

John 9:18; John 5:44; 12:37–40; Gen 19:14; Isa 26:11; 53:1; Luke 16:31; Heb 3:15–19; 4:11 Reciprocal: Acts 3:10—they knew

John 9:19 Is this: John 9:8, 9; Acts 3:10; 4:14 Reciprocal: Luke 13:11—eighteen

John 9:20 Reciprocal: Mark 9:21—How

John 9:21 Reciprocal: Mark 9:21—How; Luke 8:43—twelve; John 5:5—thirty; John 9:10—General; John 9:23—He is; Acts 9:33—which

John 9:22 because: John 7:13; 12:42, 43; 19:38; 20:19; Ps 27:1, 2; Prov 29:25; Isa 51:7, 12; 57:11; Luke 12:4–9; 22:56–61; Acts 5:13; Gal 2:11–13; Rev 21:8 he should: John 9:34; 12:42; 16:2; Luke 6:22; Acts 4:18; 5:40 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:8—himself separated; Ps 94:20—frameth; Isa 10:1—them; Matt 10:32—confess me; Matt 21:26—we fear; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; John 7:26—Do; John 10:24—If; John 11:57—had; Rom 10:9—That if; Phil 2:11—every; 3 John 10—and casteth

John 9:23 He is: John 9:21

John 9:24 Give: John 5:23; 8:49; 16:2; Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 6:5–9; Ps 50:14, 15; Isa 66:5; Rom 10:2–4 we know: John 9:16; 8:46; 14:30; 18:30; 19:6; Mark 15:28; Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21 a sinner: Luke 7:39; 15:2; 19:7 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Eccl 9:16—the poor; Matt 15:31—and they; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Matt 27:42—saved; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 5:25—glorifying; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 11:52—for; John 8:52—Now; John 9:29—as for; John 11:4—for; John 11:42—that they

John 9:25 one: John 9:30; 5:11; 1 John 5:10 Reciprocal: Song 8:1—I would; John 5:15—which; John 9:39—that they

John 9:26 Reciprocal: Prov 26:5—a fool; Jer 36:17—Tell; Luke 6:7—watched; John 9:10—General; John 9:15—the Pharisees

John 9:27 I have: John 9:10–15; Luke 22:67 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—Tell; Jer 36:17—Tell; Mark 11:33—Neither; Luke 6:47—heareth; John 7:47—Are; John 9:11—A man; John 9:15—the Pharisees

John 9:28 they: John 9:34; 7:47–52; Isa 51:7; Matt 5:11; 27:39; 1 Cor 4:12; 6:10; 1 Pet 2:23 but: John 5:45–47; 7:19; Acts 6:11–14; Rom 2:17 Reciprocal: Isa 53:2—he hath no; Luke 6:47—heareth; Luke 18:9—which; Luke 22:67—If; John 10:20—why; Rom 2:23—that makest; 1 Cor 10:2—General; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached

John 9:29 know: John 1:17; Num 12:2–7; 16:28; Deut 34:10; Ps 103:7; 105:26; 106:16; Mal 4:4; Acts 7:35; 26:22; Heb 3:2–5 as for: John 9:16, 24; 1 Kgs 22:27; 2 Kgs 9:11; Matt 12:24; 26:61; Luke 23:2; Acts 22:22 we know not: John 7:27, 41, 42; 8:14; Ps 22:6; Isa 53:2, 3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:11—whom; Isa 29:14—I will; Matt 13:55—the carpenter's; Luke 2:34—set; John 5:45—in; John 7:19—not; John 10:20—why; John 19:9—Whence; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Rom 2:17—retest; Rom 2:23—that makest; 1 Cor 10:2—General

John 9:30 herein: John 3:10; 12:37; Isa 29:14; Mark 6:6 and yet: Ps 119:18; Isa 29:18; 35:5; Matt 11:5; Luke 7:22; 2 Cor 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:11—whom; Prov 23:9—he; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; John 3:2—for; John 5:15—which; John 5:36—the works; John 8:14—but; John 9:16—This man; John 9:25—one; John 19:9—Whence; Gal 1:6—marvel

John 9:31 we know: Job 27:8, 9; 35:12; 42:8; Ps 18:41; 34:15; 66:18–20; Prov 1:28, 29; 15:29; 21:13; 28:9; Isa 1:15; 58:9; Jer 11:11; 14:12; Ezek 8:18; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13 if any: Ps 34:15;

Prov 15:29 and doeth: John 4:34; 7:17; 15:16; Ps 40:8; 143:10; Heb 10:7; 1 John 3:21, 22 him: John 11:41, 42; Gen 18:23–33; 19:29; 20:7; 1 Kgs 17:20–22; 18:36–38; 2 Chr 32:20, 21; Ps 99:6; 106:23; Jer 15:1; Jas 5:15–18 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; 1 Sam 28:6—inquired; Mal 1:9—beseech; Matt 9:10—many; Matt 25:12—I know; Luke 7:37—which; John 11:22—that; Jas 5:16—The effectual; 1 Pet 3:12—his ears; 1 John 5:14—he

John 9:32 Since: It is worthy of remark, that, from the foundation of the world, no person born blind had been restored to sight, even by surgical operation, till about the year 1728; when the celebrated Dr. CHESELDEN, by couching the eyes of a young man fourteen years of age, restored them to perfect vision. This was the effect of well-directed surgery; that performed by Christ was wholly a miracle, effected by the power of God. The simple means employed could have had no effect in this case, and were merely employed as symbols. the world: Job 20:4; Isa 64:4; Luke 1:70; Rev 16:18 Reciprocal: Mark 2:12—We never; Mark 10:52—he received; John 9:1—he saw; John 10:21—Can; John 15:24—If

John 9:33 were: John 9:16; 3:2; Acts 5:38, 39 Reciprocal: John 15:5—can; Acts 2:22—which

John 9:34 wast: John 9:2; 8:41; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Gal 2:15; Eph 2:3 and dost: John 9:40; 7:48, 49; Gen 19:9; Exod 2:14; 2 Chr 25:16; Prov 9:7, 8; 26:12; 29:1; Isa 65:5; Luke 11:45; 14:11; 18:10–14, 17; 1 Pet 5:5 And they: John 9:22; 6:37; Prov 22:10; Isa 66:5; Luke 6:22; 3 John 9; Rev 13:17 cast him out: or, excommunicated him, Matt 18:17, 18; 1 Cor 5:4, 5, 13 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:8—himself separated; Job 19:5—plead; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 2:17—They that are whole; Luke 18:9—which; John 5:15—which; John 7:13—spake; John 7:52—Art; John 9:28—they; John 12:42—lest; John 16:2—shall; Rom 2:19—art confident; Gal 5:12—cut; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached; 3 John 10—and casteth

John 9:35 and when: John 5:14; Ps 27:10; Rom 10:20 Dost: John 1:49, 50; 3:15–18, 36; 6:69; 11:27; 20:28, 31; Acts 8:37; 9:20; 1 John 4:15; 5:5, 10, 13, 20 the Son: John 1:18, 34; 10:36; Ps 2:7, 12; Matt 14:33; 16:16; Mark 1:1; Rom 1:4; Heb 1:2–9; 1 John 5:13 Reciprocal: Mark 9:7—This; John 4:10—and who; John 11:26—Believest; Gal 2:20—the Son; 3 John 10—and casteth

John 9:36 Who: John 1:38; Prov 30:3, 4; Song 5:9; Matt 11:3 Reciprocal: John 9:39—that they; John 11:27—Yea

John 9:37 Thou: John 4:26; 7:17; 14:21–23; Ps 25:8, 9, 14; Matt 11:25; 13:11, 12; Acts 10:31–33 Reciprocal: Isa 42:20—Seeing

John 9:38 Lord: John 20:28; Ps 2:12; 45:11; Matt 14:33; 28:9, 17; Luke 24:52; Rev 5:9–14 Reciprocal: Matt 2:2—worship; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Luke 17:15—General

John 9:39 For: John 3:17; 5:22–27; 8:15; Jer 1:9, 10; Luke 2:34; 13:30; 2 Cor 2:16 that they: John 9:25, 36–38; 8:12; 12:46; Matt 11:5; Luke 1:79; 4:18; 7:21; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Eph 5:14; 1 Pet 2:9 might be: John 3:19; 12:40, 41; Isa 6:9; 29:10; 42:18–20; 44:18; Matt 6:23; 13:13–15; Luke 11:34, 35; Rom 11:7–10; 2 Thess 2:10; 1 John 2:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:18—Smite this people; Job 24:13—rebel; Ps 119:18—Open; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom;

Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa 42:7—open; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 50:11—This shall; Ezek 12:2—which; Hos 14:9—but; Zech 11:17—the sword; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 23:16—ye blind; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 14:21—Go; Luke 18:43—he; Luke 20:7—that; John 8:26—to judge; John 9:7—and came; Acts 13:11—thou; 1 Cor 2:8—for; 2 Cor 3:14—their; 1 Tim 1:13—because

John 9:40 Are: John 9:34; 7:47–52; Matt 15:12–14; 23:16–28; Luke 11:39–54; Rom 2:19–22; Rev 3:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:23—Which way; Prov 14:16—the fool; Prov 16:25—General; Prov 23:9—he; Prov 29:8—Scornful; Jer 6:10—the word; Jer 18:18—for the; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 2:17—They that are whole; Luke 11:45—thou; Luke 18:43—he; John 7:49—General; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; Heb 12:3—contradiction; 2 Pet 1:9—blind

John 9:41 If: John 15:22–24; Prov 26:12; Isa 5:21; Jer 2:35; Luke 12:47; 18:14; Heb 10:26; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Lev 13:13—he is clean; 2 Chr 18:23—Which way; Prov 29:8—Scornful; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Jer 8:8—We; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; John 19:11—the greater; Rom 2:19—art confident; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; Jas 4:17—General; 2 Pet 1:9—blind; 2 Pet 2:21—it had; 1 John 2:9—he is; Rev 3:17—blind

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Christ is the door, and the good shepherd;
- 19 Divers opinions of him;
- 23 He proves by his works that he is Christ the Song of God;
- 31 escapes the Jews;
- 39 and goes again beyond Jordan, where many believe on him.

John 10:1 Verily: John 3:3 He: John 10:9; Jer 14:15; 23:16, 17, 21, 32; 28:15–17; 29:31, 32; Ezek 13:2–6; Matt 7:15; 23:16–28; Rom 10:15; Eph 4:8–12; Heb 5:4; 1 Pet 1:10; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 4:1 the same: John 10:8, 10; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 34:2–5; Zech 11:4, 5, 16, 17; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:3, 14–19 Reciprocal: Jer 3:15—And I; Ezek 46:2—the porch; Joel 2:9—enter; Matt 5:18—verily; John 1:51—Verily; John 10:7—I am; Acts 1:21—went

John 10:2 he that: John 10:7, 9; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 3:2–7; 4:14; Titus 1:5; Rev 1:20; 2:1 the shepherd: John 10:11, 12, 14; Ps 23:1; 80:1; Eccl 12:11; Isa 40:11; 63:11; Ezek 34:23; Mic 5:5; Zech 11:3, 5, 8; 13:7; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4 Reciprocal: Ezek 34:5—and they became; John 10:16—one shepherd

John 10:3 the porter: Isa 53:10–12; 1 Cor 16:9; Col 4:3; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 3:7, 8, 20 the sheep: John 10:4, 16, 26, 27; 6:37, 45; Song 8:13 and he: John 10:14, 27; Exod 33:17; Rom 8:30; Phil 4:3; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 20:15 and leadeth: Ps 23:2, 3; 78:52, 53; 80:1; Isa 40:11; 42:16; 49:9, 10; Jer 31:8, 9; 50:4–6; Ezek 34:11–16; Rev 7:17 Reciprocal: Num 1:17—General; Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 27:17—go out; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 1 Kgs 3:7—to go; Ps 95:7—people; Prov 8:20—lead; Isa 55:4—a leader; Jer 33:13—shall; Mark 13:34—the porter; John 10:12—he that; John 11:28—come; John 20:16—Mary; Heb 3:7—hear

John 10:4 he goeth: John 12:26; 13:15; 14:2, 3; Deut 1:30; Mic 2:12, 13; Matt 16:24; 1 Cor 11:1; Eph 5:1; Phil 2:5–11; Heb 6:20; 12:2; 1 Pet 2:21; 4:1; 5:3 for: John 10:8, 16; 3:29; 18:37; Song 2:8; 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 33:3—passed; Num 9:17—and in the; Num 27:17—go out; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 1 Kgs 3:7—to go; 1 Chr 11:2—that leddest; Ps 80:1—ledest; Ps 95:7—people; Isa 49:10—he that; Jer 33:13—shall; John 10:3—the sheep; John 10:26—because; John 10:27—sheep; 1 Cor 4:16—General; 1 John 2:20—and ye

John 10:5; 1 Kgs 22:7; Prov 19:27; Mark 4:24; Luke 8:18; Eph 4:11–15; Col 2:6–10; 2 Tim 3:5–7; 4:3; 1 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:19, 21; 4:5, 6; Rev 2:2 Reciprocal: Song 2:8—voice; John 10:8—but; 1 Cor 4:16—General; 1 John 2:20—and ye

John 10:6 they understood not: John 6:52, 60; 7:36; 8:27, 43; Ps 82:5; 106:7; Prov 28:5; Isa 6:9, 10; 56:11; Dan 12:10; Matt 13:13, 14, 51; 1 Cor 2:14; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Mark 14:22—this; Luke 18:34—General

John 10:7 I am: John 10:1, 9; 14:6; Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19–22 the sheep: Ps 79:13; 95:7; 100:3; Isa 53:6; Ezek 34:31; Luke 15:4–6 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Ezek 41:2—the door; Matt 5:18—verily; John 1:51—Verily; John 10:2—he that; Rom 5:2—By whom; Heb 9:8—the way; Heb 10:20—a new; Rev 22:14—and may

John 10:8 came: John 10:1; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 22:25–28; 34:2; Zeph 3:3; Zech 11:4–9, 16; Acts 5:36 but: John 10:5, 27 Reciprocal: Luke 2:8—abiding; John 10:4—for; John 12:6—because

John 10:9 the door: John 10:1, 7; 14:6; Rom 5:1, 2; Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19–22 and shall: Ps 23:1–6; 80:1–3; 95:7; 100:3, 4; Isa 40:11; 49:9, 10; Ezek 34:12–16; Zech 10:12 Reciprocal: Exod 26:36—hanging; Exod 40:28—General; Exod 40:33—hanging; Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Num 9:17—when the cloud; Num 27:17—go out; 1 Kgs 3:7—to go; 1 Kgs 6:31—doors; Ps 23:5—preparest; Ezek 34:14—feed them; Ezek 41:2—the door; Ezek 46:3—General; Hos 2:15—for; Matt 7:13—at; John 8:18—one; John 10:2—he that; John 14:4—and the; Acts 9:28—coming; Heb 9:8—the way; Heb 10:20—a new; Heb 13:15—him; Rev 22:14—and may

John 10:10 thief: John 10:1; 12:6; Isa 56:11; Ezek 34:2–4; Hos 7:1; Matt 21:13; 23:14; Mark 11:17; Rom 2:21; 2 Pet 2:1–3 I am: John 3:17; 6:33, 51; 12:47; Matt 18:11; 20:28; Luke 19:10; 1 Tim 1:15 more abundantly: Rom 5:13–21; Heb 6:17; 7:25; 2 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 47:11—Rameses; Ps 23:5—preparest; Ps 119:40—quicken; Jer 23:1—pastors; Jer 33:6—and will; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Luke 9:56—the Son; John 4:14—shall be; John 20:31—believing; Rom 5:17—abundance; Rom 5:20—But; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 12:15—will; Eph 2:1—you; Eph 3:20—exceeding; 1 John 4:9—we

John 10:11 the good: John 10:14; Ps 23:1; 80:1; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:12, 23; 37:24; Mic 5:4; Zech 13:7; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4 giveth: Gen 31:39, 40; 1 Sam 17:34, 35; 2 Sam 24:17; Isa 53:6; Eph 5:2; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 33:3—passed; Num 11:12—Carry them; Num 27:16—set a man; 2 Sam 5:2—feed; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Ps 78:52—like a; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Matt 18:12—if; Matt 27:50—yielded; John 8:18—one; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:15—and I; John 10:16—one shepherd; John 15:13—General; John 19:30—and he; John 21:16—my sheep; 2 Cor 12:15—will; Gal 1:4—gave; Gal 2:20—who; 1 Thess 5:10—died; Rev 7:17—feed

John 10:12 he that: John 10:3; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 34:2–6; Zech 11:16, 17; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; 2 Tim 4:10; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3 the wolf coming: Matt 7:15; 10:16; Acts 20:29 Reciprocal: Gen 31:39—torn of; Gen 33:3—passed; Judg 18:4—hired me; 2 Sam 24:17—let thine; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Ps 10:9—to catch; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 13:20—where; Jer 23:1—pastors; Ezek 34:12—As a shepherd seeketh out; Zech 11:5—and their; Mal 1:10—even; Luke 10:3—wolves; John 10:2—the shepherd; Titus 1:11—filthy

John 10:13 careth not: John 12:6; Acts 18:17; Phil 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 31:39—torn of; Judg 18:4—hired me; Jer 10:21—the pastors; Jer 13:20—where; Zech 11:5—and their; Zech 11:16—which; Zech 11:17—that leaveth; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Pet 5:7—for

John 10:14 good: John 10:11 know: John 10:27; Ps 1:6; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 2:2, 9, 13, 19; 3:1, 8, 15 am: John 17:3, 8; Isa 53:11; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17; 3:19; Phil 3:8; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—For I; Exod 33:12—I know; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 80:1—O Shepherd; Ps 95:7—people; Ps 100:3—we are his; Eccl 12:11—given; Ezek 37:24—one; Hos 8:4—set; Matt 7:23—I never; Matt 25:32—as; John 8:18—one; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 10:3—and he; 1 Cor 8:3—is; Gal 4:9—are known; Heb 13:20—that great; Rev 7:17—feed

John 10:15 As: John 1:18; 6:46; 8:55; 17:25; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:21; Rev 5:2–9 and I: John 10:11, 17; 15:13; Isa 53:4–6, 8, 10; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7; Matt 20:28; Gal 1:4; 3:13; Eph 5:2; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 33:3—passed; Exod 33:12—I know; Matt 27:50—yielded; Luke 10:22—and no; Luke 15:4—having; John 7:29—I; John 8:14—for; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 11:51—that Jesus; 1 Cor 13:12—now; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 2:1—Father; 1 John 3:16—perceive

John 10:16 other: John 11:52; Gen 49:10; Ps 22:26–31; 72:17–19; 86:9; 98:2, 3; Isa 11:10; 24:13–16; 42:10–12; 43:6; 49:6; 52:10; 56:8; Hos 1:10; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Acts 18:10; Rom 9:23, 24; 15:9–13; Eph 2:14; 1 Pet 2:10 them: Acts 15:14; Rom 8:29, 30; Eph 2:1–5, 15–18; 2 Thess 2:13; Titus 3:3–5 they shall: John 10:27; 6:37; Matt 17:5; Acts 22:14; Rev 3:20 there: Ezek 37:22; Eph 2:14 one shepherd: John 10:2, 11; Eccl 12:11; Ezek 34:23; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Ps 119:176—gone astray; Song 6:13—As; Song 8:8—a little; Isa 27:12—ye shall be; Isa 43:5—I will; Isa 62:12—Sought out; Ezek 34:6—my flock; Ezek 34:11—search; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Ezek 36:38—the waste; Joel 2:32—and in; Mic 4:6—and I; Zech 11:7—Bands; Mark 4:24—hear; Mark 13:27—shall gather; Luke 15:4—having; Luke 15:8—and seek; John 6:65—that no; John 10:3—the sheep; John 10:4—for; John 17:21—they all; Acts 13:48—and as; Rom 11:18—thou bearest; Rom 15:8—truth; Gal 3:28—for; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 2:12—without; Heb 3:7—hear

John 10:17; John 3:25; 15:9, 10; 17:4, 5, 24–26; Isa 42:1, 21; 53:7–12; Heb 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Num 19:2—upon which; Matt 28:6—as; John 2:19—I will; John 10:15—and I; John 18:4—knowing; Acts 13:30—General; Gal 1:4—gave; Eph 1:6—in; 1 Thess 5:10—died

John 10:18 man: John 18:5, 6; 19:11; Matt 26:53–56 but: John 2:19–21; Isa 53:10–12; Acts 2:24, 32; 3:15; Phil 2:6–8; Titus 2:14; Heb 2:9, 14, 15 This: John 6:38; 14:31; 15:10; Ps

40:6–8; Heb 5:6–9; 10:6–10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Lev 7:30—own hands; Num 19:2—upon which; Mark 9:31—The Son; John 5:19—for; John 18:4—knowing; John 19:30—and he; Acts 26:23—the first; 2 Cor 13:4—he was; Gal 1:4—gave; Eph 1:20—when; Phil 2:8—the death; Phil 3:10—and the power

John 10:19; John 7:40–43; 9:16; Matt 10:34, 35; Luke 12:51–53; Acts 14:4; 23:7–10; 1 Cor 3:3; 11:18 Reciprocal: Luke 12:52—General; John 6:52—strove; John 7:12—some; John 7:43—General; 1 Cor 1:10—divisions

John 10:20 He hath: John 7:20; 8:48, 52; Matt 9:34; 10:25; Mark 3:21; Acts 26:24 why: John 7:46–52; 8:47; 9:28, 29; Isa 53:8; Acts 18:14, 15; 25:19, 20; 26:30–32 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:11—this mad fellow; Prov 23:9—he; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Jer 29:26—for every; Matt 11:18—He; Mark 3:30—General; Luke 7:33—He; Luke 11:15—He; John 8:22—Will; 1 Cor 2:14—they; 1 Cor 14:23—will; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 10:21 Can: John 9:6, 32; Exod 4:11; 8:19; Ps 94:9; 146:8; Prov 20:12; Isa 35:5, 6; Matt 11:5 Reciprocal: Acts 26:24—Paul

John 10:22 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—the feasts; Num 7:10—dedicating; 1 Kgs 8:63—dedicated; 2 Chr 7:5—dedicated; Ezra 6:16—the dedication; Mark 3:22—He hath

John 10:23 in Solomon's: Acts 3:11; 5:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:3—General; 1 Kgs 7:12—the porch; 2 Chr 3:4—the porch; 2 Chr 8:12—before the porch; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Mark 10:30—eternal; Mark 11:27—as he; Mark 14:49—was; John 18:20—I spake; Acts 7:58—stoned

John 10:24 How: 1 Kgs 18:21; Matt 11:3; Luke 3:15 make us to doubt: or, hold us in suspense If: John 1:19; 8:25, 53; 9:22; Luke 22:67–70; 2 Cor 3:12 Reciprocal: Matt 26:63—that; Mark 14:61—Art; John 11:14—plainly; Acts 18:5—was Christ

John 10:25 I told: John 5:17–43; 8:12, 24, 58 the works: John 10:32, 38; 3:2; 5:36; 7:31; 11:47; 12:37; 14:11; 20:30; Acts 2:22; 10:38; Heb 2:3 Reciprocal: Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 21:25—Why; Luke 22:67—If; John 5:43—come; John 10:37—General

John 10:26 because: John 10:4, 27; 6:37, 44, 45, 65; 8:47; 12:37–40; Rom 11:7, 8; 2 Cor 4:3, 4; 1 John 4:6 Reciprocal: Ps 74:1—the sheep; Ps 100:3—we are his; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 21:25—Why; Matt 25:33—the sheep; Luke 12:32—little; Luke 15:4—having; Luke 22:67—If; John 3:19—because; John 6:64—there; John 10:3—the sheep; John 18:37—Every; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 13:48—and as; Rom 10:16—But they; 1 Cor 2:14—receiveth; Titus 1:1—faith

John 10:27 sheep: John 10:4, 8, 16; 5:25; 8:43; Matt 17:5; Acts 3:23; Heb 3:7; Rev 3:20 and I: John 10:3, 14; Matt 7:23; 25:12; Luke 13:27; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19 and they: John 10:4; 8:12; 12:26; 21:22; 1 Kgs 18:21; Matt 16:24; Mark 8:34; 10:21; Luke 9:23; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the; Num 23:20—I cannot; Deut 2:7—he knoweth; 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Ps 1:6—knoweth; Ps 23:1—my; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 31:23—for the; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 37:24—for; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 86:2—Preserve; Ps 92:15—To show; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 145:20—preserveth; Prov 1:33—whoso; Prov 8:20—lead; Eccl 9:1—that the; Song 2:8—voice; Isa 27:3—do keep; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Isa 55:3—hear; Isa 55:4—a leader; Isa 66:22—so shall; Jer 23:4—neither; Jer 24:5—I

acknowledge; Jer 31:10—and keep; Jer 32:40—that I; Mic 2:13—their; Mic 5:4—stand; Mic 7:14—Feed; Nah 1:7—and he; Zech 9:16—shall save; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 16:18—shall not; Matt 18:14—it is; Matt 19:21—come; Matt 25:32—as; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 4:24—hear; Mark 13:22—if it; Luke 6:47—heareth; Luke 10:42—which; John 3:19—because; John 5:24—and shall not; John 6:39—I should; John 6:45—Every; John 6:65—that no; John 8:47—General; John 10:26—because; John 17:6—the men; John 17:12—I kept; John 18:37—Every; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 13:48—and as; 1 Cor 2:14—receiveth; Eph 4:21—heard; Titus 1:1—faith; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth; 3 John 11—follow

John 10:28 I give: John 3:16, 36; 5:39, 40; 6:27, 40, 47, 68; 11:25; 17:2; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 John 2:25; 5:13–20; Jude 21 they: John 3:15; 4:14; 5:24; 6:37, 39, 40; 14:19; 17:12; 18:9; 1 Sam 2:9; Job 17:9; Ps 37:28; 103:17, 18; 125:1, 2; Prov 4:18; 24:16; Isa 45:17; 54:17; 55:3; Jer 31:3, 34; 32:40; Mark 13:22; Rom 5:2, 9, 17; 8:1, 29, 33–39; Phil 1:6; Col 3:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:13; 1 Pet 1:5; Heb 7:25; 1 John 2:19; 5:13, 18; Jude 1, 24 neither: John 17:11, 12; Deut 33:3; Ps 31:5; Luke 22:31, 32; 23:46; Acts 7:59; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 7:25 Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 28:15—for I; Gen 47:11—Rameses; Exod 39:15—chains at the ends; Deut 33:27—thrust; 1 Sam 22:23—but with me; 1 Chr 4:10—thine hand; Job 10:7—and there; Ps 33:19—To deliver; Ps 119:117—Hold; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Prov 8:20—lead; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 45:22—for; Isa 63:1—mighty; Ezek 46:18—inheritance out; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 24:24—inasmuch; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Luke 10:42—which; John 11:26—whosoever; John 14:6—the life; John 18:8—let; Acts 3:15—Prince; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 8:31—If; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Rom 8:38—that; Rom 8:39—shall be; Rom 14:4—he shall; 1 Cor 10:13—who; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Tim 1:9—which; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Titus 1:2—eternal; Heb 9:15—eternal; 1 John 2:17—abideth; 1 John 4:4—greater; 1 John 4:9—we; 1 John 5:11—God

John 10:29 which: John 6:37; 17:2, 6, 9, 11 is greater: John 14:28; Exod 18:11; Ps 145:3; Dan 4:3; Mal 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 28:15—for I; Deut 33:3—all his saints; Deut 33:27—thrust; Ps 119:117—Hold; Ps 125:2—the Lord; Prov 2:8—keepeth; Song 1:7—thou feedest; Matt 7:21—my; John 2:16—my; John 8:53—thou greater; John 16:15—General; John 17:7—are; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 15:6—the; Eph 1:3—God; Eph 3:20—able; 2 Tim 1:9—which; Heb 2:13—which; Heb 2:18—he is; Heb 7:25—he is; 1 John 3:20—God

John 10:30; John 1:1, 2; 5:17, 23; 8:58; 14:9, 23; 16:15; 17:10, 21; Matt 11:27; 28:19; 1 Tim 3:16; Titus 2:13; 1 John 5:7, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 17:22—General; Exod 23:21—my name; Neh 9:6—even thou; Ps 33:19—To deliver; Isa 44:8—Is there; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Matt 27:43—I am; Mark 9:37—receive me; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 22:70—the Son; John 1:34—this; John 5:18—God was; John 8:18—one; John 8:53—thou greater; John 8:59—took; John 10:33—makest; John 10:36—I am; John 10:38—that ye; John 11:44—he that; John 14:10—Believest; John 14:13—will; John 14:28—Father; John 17:5—glorify; John 17:7—are; John 17:11—keep; John 19:7—because; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 9:5—who is; Rom 15:6—the; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of our; 2 Cor 11:31—God; Gal 1:1—and; Eph 1:3—God; Eph 1:20—when; Eph 3:9—created; Eph 3:20—able; Phil 2:6—thought; Col 2:2—of the Father; Col 2:9—in; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 7:25—he is; 1 John 2:23—denieth; 1 John 3:20—God; Rev 21:22—the Lamb

John 10:31; John 5:18; 8:59; 11:8; Exod 17:4; 1 Sam 30:6; Matt 21:35; 23:35; Acts 7:52, 58, 59 Reciprocal: Lev 24:14—let all the; Mark 14:61—the Son; Mark 14:64—General; John 7:19—Why; John 7:30—they; John 8:37—but; John 10:39—General; John 15:20—word; John 18:32—the saying; Heb 11:37—stoned; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 10:32 Many: John 10:25, 37; 5:19, 20, 36; Matt 11:5; Acts 2:22; 10:38 for: 1 Sam 19:4–6; 2 Chr 24:20–22; Ps 35:12; 109:4, 5; Eccl 4:4; 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; Gen 44:4—Wherefore; Judg 12:1—Wherefore; 1 Sam 26:18—what have I; 2 Chr 24:22—remembered; Ps 38:20—because; Prov 26:28—lying; Jer 18:20—evil; Jer 37:18—General; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 13:32—I cast; John 7:19—Why; John 9:4—must; John 14:11—or; John 15:24—If; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 4:9—the good

John 10:33 but: Lev 24:14; 1 Kgs 21:10 makest: John 10:30; 5:18; Ps 82:6; Rom 13:1; Phil 2:6 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Prov 26:28—lying; Jer 29:26—and maketh; Matt 9:3—This; Matt 26:65—He; Mark 2:7—speak; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 5:21—blasphemies; John 8:53—whom; John 18:32—the saying; Acts 6:11—blasphemous; Heb 1:8—O God

John 10:34 in: John 12:34; 15:25; Rom 3:10–19 I said: Ps 82:1, 6, 7 gods: Exod 4:16; 7:1; 22:28; Ps 138:1 Reciprocal: Exod 12:12—gods; 1 Sam 28:13—gods ascending; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Matt 9:13—go; Luke 4:4—It; John 8:17—also; Rom 3:19—what things; 1 Cor 8:5—that; 1 Cor 14:21—the law; Gal 4:21—the law

John 10:35 unto: Gen 15:1; Deut 18:15, 18–20; 1 Sam 14:36, 37; 15:1; 23:9–11; 28:6; 30:8; 2 Sam 7:5; 1 Chr 22:8; 2 Chr 11:2, 3; 19:2; Rom 13:1 the scripture: John 12:38, 39; 19:28, 36, 37; Matt 5:18; 24:35; 26:53–56; 27:35; Luke 16:17; 24:26, 27, 44–46; Acts 1:16 Reciprocal: Exod 4:16—General; Exod 7:1—a god; Exod 12:12—gods; Exod 22:28—the gods; 1 Sam 28:13—gods ascending; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; 2 Kgs 23:16—burned; Ps 56:4—In God I will; Ps 82:1—the gods; Ps 138:2—for thou hast; Isa 34:16—Seek; Isa 40:8—the word; Dan 9:13—As it is; Dan 11:2—will I; Hos 1:1—word; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 26:54—General; Luke 4:4—It; Luke 19:34—General; Luke 22:37—this; John 19:24—that; Acts 2:24—because; Rom 3:19—what things; Rom 9:6—as though; 1 Cor 8:5—that; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Jas 4:5—the scripture; Rev 17:17—until

John 10:36 whom: John 3:34; 6:27; Ps 2:2, 6–12; Isa 11:2–5; 42:1, 3; 49:1–3, 6–8; 55:4; 61:1–3; Jer 1:5 sent: John 3:17; 5:30, 36, 37; 6:38, 57; 8:42; 17:4, 5, 8, 18, 21; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4; 1 John 4:9–14 I am: John 10:30–33; 5:17, 18; 9:35–37; 19:7; 20:28, 31; Matt 26:63–66; 27:43, 54; Luke 1:35; Rom 1:4; 9:5 Reciprocal: Exod 7:1—a god; Exod 29:44—sanctify also; Lev 21:8—for I; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Matt 26:65—He; Mark 2:7—speak; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 22:70—the Son; John 1:34—this; John 7:28—and I; John 8:14—for; John 9:7—Sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 17:3—and Jesus; John 17:19—I sanctify; Acts 4:27—whom; Acts 10:38—God; Rom 1:3—his Son; Heb 10:29—wherewith; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 4:14—the Father; Rev 2:18—the Son

John 10:37; John 10:25, 32; 5:31; 12:37–40; 14:10; 15:24; Matt 11:20–24 Reciprocal: Matt 8:4—for; John 5:36—the works; John 6:27—for him; John 9:4—must; John 11:42—that they; Acts 2:22—a man; 1 John 5:7—The Father

John 10:38 believe the: John 3:2; 5:36; Acts 2:22; 4:8–12 that ye: John 10:30; 14:9–11, 20; 17:11, 21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 7:9—Show; Exod 23:21—my name; Num 14:11—believe

me; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 8:4—for; Matt 11:5—blind; John 6:27—for him; John 6:30—see; John 10:25—the works; John 11:42—that they; John 12:39—they; John 14:10—Believest; John 14:11—or; John 14:28—Father; Acts 10:38—for; Phil 2:6—thought; Col 2:2—of the Father; Col 2:9—in; 1 John 5:7—The Father; 1 John 5:9—we

John 10:39; John 10:31; 7:30, 44; 8:59; Luke 4:29, 30 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:11—And David; 1 Sam 19:10—he slipped; Matt 10:23—when; Matt 12:14—went; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Luke 12:50—and; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; John 5:16—and sought; John 7:1—walked; John 7:19—Why; John 8:20—and no; John 11:8—the Jews; John 11:57—had; John 12:36—and departed

John 10:40 the place: John 1:28; 3:26 there: John 7:1; 11:54 Reciprocal: Matt 12:15—he withdrew; Matt 19:1—that when; Mark 10:1—by; John 4:3—left; John 8:59—but; John 11:7—Let; John 12:36—and departed; Acts 12:17—And he

John 10:41 many: John 3:26; Matt 4:23–25; Mark 1:37; Luke 5:1; 12:1 John did: Matt 14:2; Luke 7:26–28 but: John 1:29, 33, 34; 3:29–36; Matt 3:11, 12; Luke 7:29, 30 Reciprocal: Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 21:26—for; Mark 11:32—for; Luke 20:6—for; John 4:39—many; John 7:31—When; John 11:45—Jews

John 10:42; John 2:23; 4:39, 41; 8:30; 11:45; 12:42 Reciprocal: Matt 21:26—for; John 7:31—When

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Christ raises Lazarus, four days buried;
- 45 Many Jews believe;
- 47 The high priests and Pharisees gather a council against Christ;
- 49 Caiaphas prophesies;
- 54 Jesus hides himself;
- 55 At the passover they enquire after him, and lay wait for him.

John 11:1 Now: The raising of Lazarus from the dead, being a work of Christ beyond measure great, the most stupendous of all he had hitherto performed, and beyond all others calculated to evince his Divine majesty, was therefore purposely recorded by the Evangelist John; while it was omitted by the other Evangelists, probably, as Grotius supposes, because they wrote their histories during the life of Lazarus, and they did not mention him for fear of exciting the malice of the Jews against him; as we find from John 12:10, that they sought to put him to death, that our Lord might not have such a monument of his power and goodness remaining in the land. was sick: John 11:3, 6; Gen 48:1; 2 Kgs 20:1–12; Acts 9:37 Lazarus: John 11:5, 11; 12:2, 9, 17; Luke 16:20–25 Bethany: John 12:1; Matt 21:17; Mark 11:1 Mary: Luke 10:38–42 Reciprocal: Isa 38:1—was Hezekiah; Matt 26:6—in Bethany

John 11:2 that Mary: John 12:3; Matt 26:6, 7; Mark 14:3 anointed: Luke 7:37, 38 Reciprocal: Luke 7:2—was sick; Luke 7:36—one

John 11:3 he: John 11:1, 5; 13:23; Gen 22:2; Ps 16:3; Phil 2:26, 27; 2 Tim 4:20; Heb 12:6, 7; Jas 5:14, 15; Rev 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 48:1—thy father; 1 Kgs 14:3—he shall tell; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; 2 Kgs 4:22—I may run; 2 Kgs 13:14—fallen sick; Dan 10:19—O man; Mark 1:30—they tell; Mark 5:23—besought; Luke 4:38—they; Luke 7:2—was sick; John 2:3—They have; Acts 9:37—she was

John 11:4 This: John 9:3; Mark 5:39–42; Rom 11:11 for: John 11:40; 9:24; 12:28; 13:31, 32; Phil 1:11; 1 Pet 4:11, 14 that: John 2:11; 5:23; 8:54; 13:31, 32; 17:1, 5, 10; Phil 1:20; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; Ps 118:17—die; Matt 9:24—not; Luke 8:52—she; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 8:49—but; John 11:15—to; Acts 9:37—she was; Acts 9:42—and many; Phil 2:27—nigh; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified

John 11:5 loved: John 11:8, 36; 15:9–13; 16:27; 17:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died; Dan 10:19—O man; Matt 8:24—but; John 11:1—Lazarus; John 13:23—whom

John 11:6 he abode: Gen 22:14; 42:24; 43:29–31; 44:1–5; 45:1–5; Isa 30:18; 55:8, 9; Matt 15:22–28 Reciprocal: Matt 8:24—but; John 7:8—I go not; John 11:1—was sick

John 11:7 Let: John 10:40–42; Luke 9:51; Acts 15:36; 20:22–24 Reciprocal: Mark 10:1—by; John 7:8—I go not; John 11:56—General

John 11:8 the Jews: John 10:31, 39; Ps 11:1–3; Matt 16:21–23; Acts 21:12, 13 and goest: Acts 20:24 Reciprocal: Ps 11:3—what; Mark 10:32—they were amazed; Luke 12:49—and; Luke 13:32—I cast; John 8:59—took; John 11:5—loved; John 11:16—Let; John 11:56—General; Acts 23:11—must

John 11:9 Are: John 9:4; Luke 13:31–33 he stumbleth not: John 12:35; Prov 3:23; Jer 31:9 Reciprocal: Job 7:1—Is there; Job 33:28—see; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Isa 59:10—grope; Matt 20:5—sixth; Luke 11:33—may see; John 4:6—the sixth; John 7:30—but; John 8:20—and no; John 13:1—knew; Acts 27:24—thou

John 11:10; Ps 27:2; Prov 4:18, 19; Eccl 2:14; Jer 13:16; 20:11; 1 John 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Job 7:1—Is there; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Isa 59:10—grope; Luke 17:14—as; John 7:30—but; John 8:20—and no; John 9:4—while; John 12:35—for; John 13:1—knew; 1 John 1:6—walk

John 11:11 he saith: John 3:29; 15:13–15; Exod 33:11; 2 Chr 20:7; Isa 41:8; Jas 2:23 sleepeth: John 11:13; Deut 31:16; Dan 12:2; Matt 9:24; Mark 5:39; Acts 7:60; 1 Cor 15:18, 51; 1 Thess 4:14, 15; 5:10 awake: John 11:43, 44; 5:25–29; Dan 12:2; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; Job 14:12—awake; Luke 8:52—she; Acts 20:10—Trouble; 1 Thess 4:13—which are

John 11:13 Reciprocal: John 11:11—sleepeth

John 11:14 plainly: John 10:24; 16:25, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; 2 Kgs 4:20—and then died

John 11:15 I am glad: John 11:35, 36 for: John 12:30; 17:19; Gen 26:24; 39:5; Ps 105:14; Isa 54:15; 65:8; 2 Cor 4:15; 2 Tim 2:10 to: John 11:4; 2:11; 14:10, 11; 1 John 5:13 Reciprocal:

Exod 4:5—That they; 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; Matt 8:24—but; John 19:35—that ye

John 11:16 Thomas: John 20:24–29; 21:2; Matt 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15 Let: John 11:8; 13:37; Matt 26:35; Luke 22:33 Reciprocal: Mark 10:32—they were amazed; Acts 1:13—Thomas

John 11:17 four: John 11:39; 2:19; Hos 6:2; Acts 2:27–31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:32—the child; John 4:42—and know

John 11:18 fifteen furlongs: that is, about two miles, John 6:19; Luke 24:13; Rev 14:20; 21:16 Reciprocal: Matt 21:17—Bethany; Acts 1:12—a sabbath

John 11:19 to comfort: Gen 37:35; 2 Sam 10:2; 1 Chr 7:21, 22; Job 2:11; 42:11; Eccl 7:2; Isa 51:19; Jer 16:5–7; Lam 1:2, 9, 16, 21; 2:13; Rom 12:15; 2 Cor 1:4; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:11
Reciprocal: Luke 7:12—and much; John 11:31—Jews; John 11:45—Jews

John 11:20 as soon: John 11:30; Matt 25:1, 6; Acts 10:25; 28:15; 1 Thess 4:17 Reciprocal: John 11:28—and called

John 11:21 if: John 11:32, 37; 4:47–49; 1 Kgs 17:18; Ps 78:19, 41; Matt 9:18; Luke 7:6–10, 13–15; 8:49–55 Reciprocal: Mark 5:35—why; Luke 8:41—and besought; John 6:9—but

John 11:22 that: John 11:41, 42; 9:31; Mark 9:23; Heb 11:17–19 God will give it thee: John 3:35; 5:22–27; 17:2; Ps 2:8; Matt 28:18 Reciprocal: Matt 9:18—come; Luke 4:38—they

John 11:23 Thy: John 11:43, 44 Reciprocal: Dan 12:2—many; John 11:40—Said

John 11:24 I know: John 5:28, 29; Ps 17:15; 49:14, 15; Isa 25:8; 26:19; Ezek 37:1–10; Dan 12:2, 3; Hos 6:2; 13:14; Matt 22:23–32; Luke 14:14; Acts 17:31, 32; 23:6–9; 24:15; Heb 11:35
Reciprocal: John 6:39—but; John 12:48—judge; Phil 3:11—attain; Phil 3:21—the working; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow; Heb 6:2—resurrection

John 11:25 I am: John 5:21; 6:39, 40, 44; Rom 5:17–19; 8:11; 1 Cor 15:20–26, 43–57; 2 Cor 4:14; Phil 3:10, 20, 21; 1 Thess 4:14; Rev 20:5, 10–15; 21:4 the life: John 1:4; 5:26; 6:35; 14:6, 19; Ps 36:9; Isa 38:16; Acts 3:15; Rom 8:2; Col 3:3, 4; 1 John 1:1, 2; 5:11, 12; Rev 22:1, 17 he that: John 3:36; Job 19:25–27; Isa 26:19; Luke 23:43; Rom 4:17; 8:10, 11, 38, 39; 1 Cor 15:18, 29; 2 Cor 5:1–8; Phil 1:23; 1 Thess 4:14; Heb 11:13–16 Reciprocal: Deut 30:20—thy life; 1 Sam 2:6—killeth; Ps 22:29—and none; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 72:15—And he; Ps 133:3—even life; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Hos 14:7—revive; Matt 9:18—come; Mark 5:35—thy daughter; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:50—believe; Luke 15:24—this; Luke 20:38—for all; John 2:19—I will; John 3:15—whosoever; John 5:19—and; John 5:28—for; John 5:40—that; John 6:27—which the; John 6:50—that; John 6:57—even; John 8:18—one; John 8:51—If; John 10:28—I give; John 11:44—he that; John 17:2—give; Acts 2:28—made; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 17:28—in him; Acts 26:23—the first; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 5:10—we shall; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:21—by man came also; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 5:14—then; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:1—you; Col 1:18—the firstborn; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 7:8—he liveth; 1 Pet 2:4—a living; 1 John 4:9—we; Rev 20:12—I saw

John 11:26 whosoever: John 3:15–18; 4:14; 5:24; 6:50, 54–58; 8:52, 53; 10:28; Rom 8:13; 1 John 5:10–12 Believest: John 9:35; 14:10; Matt 9:28; 26:53; Mark 9:23 Reciprocal: Deut 30:20—thy life; Ps 22:29—and none; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 133:3—even life; Isa 26:19—my dead; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Ezek 47:9—every thing; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 20:38—for all; John 5:19—and; John 5:26—so hath; John 5:40—that; John 6:27—which the; John 6:57—even; John 8:51—If; John 11:44—he that; John 14:6—the life; John 17:2—give; Acts 2:28—made; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 8:10—but; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 4:14—that; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:1—you; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 1:18—the firstborn; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Heb 7:8—he liveth; 1 Pet 2:4—a living; 1 John 1:2—the life; 1 John 4:9—we; 1 John 5:11—this; Rev 20:12—I saw

John 11:27 Yea: John 1:49; 4:42; 6:69; 9:36–38; 20:28–31; Matt 16:16; Acts 8:37; 1 John 5:1 which: John 6:14; Mal 3:1; Matt 11:3; Luke 7:19, 20; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Matt 14:33—Of; Mark 8:29—Thou; Luke 9:20—The; John 1:34—this; John 9:35—Dost

John 11:28 and called: John 11:20; 1:41, 45; 21:7; Zech 3:10; Luke 10:38–42; 1 Thess 4:17, 18; 5:11; Heb 12:12 The Master: John 13:13; 20:16 come: John 10:3; Song 2:8–14; Mark 10:49 Reciprocal: Hab 2:2—make; Matt 26:18—The Master; Mark 5:35—the Master; Mark 14:14—The Master; Luke 22:11—The Master; John 12:3—took

John 11:29; Ps 27:8; 119:59, 60; Prov 15:23; 27:17; Song 3:1–4 Reciprocal: Hab 2:2—make

John 11:30; John 11:20

John 11:31 Jews: John 11:19 She goeth: Gen 37:35; 2 Sam 12:16–18; 1 Cor 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Ps 77:2—my soul; Eccl 7:4—heart; John 11:42—but; John 11:45—Jews; John 12:17—people; Acts 8:2—made

John 11:32 she fell: Luke 5:8; 8:41; 17:16; Rev 5:8, 14; 22:8 if: John 11:21, 37; 4:49 Reciprocal: Matt 9:18—come; Mark 5:35—why; John 4:47—that he; John 6:9—but; John 12:3—took

John 11:33 the Jews: Rom 12:15 he groaned: John 11:38; 12:27; Mark 3:5; 9:19; 14:33–35; Heb 4:15; 5:7, 8 was troubled: Gr. he troubled himself, Gen 43:30, 31; 45:1–5 Reciprocal: Ezek 21:6—Sigh; Matt 14:14—and was; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 7:34—he sighed; Mark 8:12—he sighed; Luke 7:13—he; John 11:35—General; John 13:21—he was; John 14:1—not

John 11:34; John 1:39; 20:2; Matt 28:6; Mark 15:47; 16:6 Reciprocal: Judg 10:16—his soul

John 11:35; John 11:33; Gen 43:30; Job 30:25; Ps 35:13–15; 119:136; Isa 53:3; 63:9; Jer 9:1; 13:17; 14:17; Lam 1:16; Luke 19:11, 41; Rom 9:2, 3; Heb 2:16, 17; 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 23:2—mourn; Gen 50:1—wept; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; Ps 88:9—Mine; Mark 7:34—he sighed; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 11:15—I am glad; John 13:21—he was; Phil 2:26—ye had; Heb 5:7—tears

John 11:36 Behold: John 14:21–23; 21:15–17; 2 Cor 8:8, 9; Eph 5:2, 25; 1 John 3:1; 4:9, 10;

Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Dan 10:19—O man; John 11:5—loved; John 11:15—I am glad; John 13:23—whom; Acts 9:37—she was; Phil 2:26—ye had

John 11:37 Could: John 9:6; Ps 78:19, 20; Matt 27:40–42; Mark 15:32; Luke 23:35, 39
Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa 42:20—Seeing; John 5:36—the works; John 9:7—and came; John 11:21—if; John 11:32—if; Acts 9:37—she was

John 11:38 groaning: John 11:33; Ezek 9:4; 21:6; Mark 8:12 It was: Gen 23:19; 49:29–31; Isa 22:16; Matt 27:60, 66 Reciprocal: Mark 7:34—he sighed; Mark 15:46—and rolled; John 13:21—he was

John 11:39 Take: Mark 16:3 Lord: John 11:17; Gen 3:19; 23:4; Ps 49:7, 9, 14; Acts 2:27; 13:36; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:33—Fill four; 2 Kgs 13:17—Open; Mark 5:35—why; Luke 8:53—knowing; John 11:44—Loose

John 11:40 Said: John 11:23–26; 2 Chr 20:20; Rom 4:17–25 see: John 11:4; 1:14; 9:3; 12:41; Ps 63:2; 90:16; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6 Reciprocal: Exod 16:7—ye shall; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; 1 Kgs 18:33—Fill four; Matt 9:28—Believe; Mark 5:36—only; Mark 9:23—If; Luke 1:45—blessed; Luke 8:25—Where; Luke 8:50—believe; Luke 22:13—General; John 1:50—thou shalt; John 4:50—Go; John 12:28—I have; Acts 2:22—which; Acts 3:4—Look; Acts 20:10—Trouble; Rom 6:4—by the; Heb 11:35—Women

John 11:41 And Jesus: John 12:28–30; 17:1; Ps 123:1; Luke 18:13 Father: Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; Ps 89:26—Thou; Isa 49:8—In an; Dan 2:23—thank; Matt 14:19—looking; Matt 26:39—O my Father; Mark 6:41—looked; Mark 7:34—looking; John 9:31—him; John 11:22—that; John 12:27—Father; John 18:11—my; Rev 11:17—We give

John 11:42 I knew: John 11:22; 8:29; 12:27, 28; Matt 26:53; Heb 5:7; 7:25 but: John 11:31; 12:29, 30 that they: John 11:45–50; 9:24–34; 10:37, 38; 20:31; Matt 12:22–24 that thou: John 3:17; 6:38–40; 7:28, 29; 8:16, 42; 10:36; 17:8, 21, 25; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4; 1 John 4:9, 10, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 4:5—That they; Exod 40:26—General; Num 16:28—Hereby; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; 1 Kgs 18:36—and that I have; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; Ps 20:4—General; Isa 49:8—In an; John 6:27—for him; John 8:28—and that; John 9:31—him; John 12:37—General; John 17:3—and Jesus; John 18:11—my; John 19:35—that ye; 1 John 5:14—he

John 11:43 Lazarus: 1 Kgs 17:21, 22; 2 Kgs 4:33–36; Mark 4:41; Luke 7:14, 15; Acts 3:6, 12; 9:34, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—God; 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; Neh 9:4—cried; Matt 8:3—I will; Matt 11:5—the dead; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Mark 7:34—Be opened; Luke 5:24—I say; Luke 8:54—Maid; Luke 16:31—neither; John 5:21—even; John 11:11—awake; John 11:23—Thy; John 12:2—Lazarus; John 12:9—General; John 12:44—cried; Eph 5:14—arise

John 11:44 he that: John 11:25, 26; 5:21, 25; 10:30; Gen 1:3; 1 Sam 2:6; Ps 33:9; Ezek 37:3–10; Hos 13:14; Acts 20:9–12; Phil 3:21; Rev 1:18 bound: “Swathed about with rollers” or bandages, *κειριαίς* [G2750], long strips of linen, a few inches in breadth, brought round the *σινδών* [G4616], or sheet of linen in which the corpse was involved, and by which the *αρωματά*, or spices, were kept in contact with the flesh. In reply to sceptical objections, it is sufficient to observe, that he who could raise Lazarus from the

dead, could, with a much less exertion of power, have so loosened or removed the bandages of his feet and legs as to have rendered it practicable for him to come forth. Tittman well observes, that Lazarus was restored not only to life but also to health, as appears from the alacrity of his motion; and this would constitute a new miracle. John 20:5, 7 Loose: John 11:39; Mark 5:43; Luke 7:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Job 40:13—bind; Matt 11:5—the dead; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:55—her spirit; John 11:11—awake; John 11:23—Thy; John 12:1—Bethany; John 12:2—Lazarus; John 19:40—wound; Acts 9:40—she opened; Eph 5:14—arise

John 11:45 Jews: John 11:19, 31; 2:23; 10:41; 12:9–11, 17–19, 42 Reciprocal: Exod 14:31—believed; John 4:39—many; John 8:30—many; John 10:42—General; John 11:42—that they; John 12:11—General; Acts 9:42—and many

John 11:46; John 5:15, 16; 9:13; 12:37; Luke 16:30, 31; Acts 5:25 Reciprocal: Jer 38:4—thus; John 12:17—people

John 11:47 gathered: Ps 2:2–4; Matt 26:3; 27:1, 2; Mark 14:1; Luke 22:2; Acts 4:5, 6, 27, 28; 5:21 What: John 12:19; Acts 4:16, 17; 5:24 Reciprocal: Exod 8:19—This is; Num 23:23—What hath; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Ps 58:2—in heart; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 83:5—For; Prov 29:8—Scornful; Jer 29:27—therefore; Hos 6:9—so; Hab 2:12—him; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 5:22—the council; Matt 10:17—councils; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 21:16—Hearest; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 22:34—they; Matt 28:12—General; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 15:31—He; Luke 6:11—communed; Luke 19:39—rebuke; Luke 20:14—let; John 3:2—for; John 7:26—Do; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; John 9:13—General; John 10:25—the works; John 11:53—they; John 12:10—General; John 15:24—If; Acts 2:22—a man; Acts 5:17—the high

John 11:48 we let: Acts 5:28, 38–40 all: John 1:7; Luke 8:12; 11:52; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 and the: Deut 28:50–68; Dan 9:26, 27; Zech 13:7, 8; 14:1, 2; Matt 21:40–42; 22:7; 23:35–38; 27:25; Luke 19:41–44; 21:20–24; 23:28–31 Reciprocal: Num 24:24—and shall afflict Eber; Jer 42:16—that the sword; Ezek 11:8—General; Dan 2:40—the fourth; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 21:16—Hearest; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Mark 1:37—All; Luke 16:16—and every; Luke 19:39—rebuke; John 3:2—for; John 3:26—and all; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; John 11:50—General; John 12:11—General; Acts 4:2—grieved; Acts 4:16—What; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 5:24—they; Acts 17:8—General

John 11:49 Caiaphas: John 18:13, 14; Luke 3:2; Acts 4:6 Ye: John 7:48, 49; Prov 26:12; Isa 5:20–23; 1 Cor 1:20; 2:6; 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Num 24:2—the spirit; Ps 2:1—people; Isa 43:27—and thy; Isa 53:8—cut off; Matt 26:3—Caiaphas; Matt 26:57—General; John 19:11—he

John 11:50; John 11:48; 18:14; 19:12; Luke 24:46; Rom 3:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:2—I will smite; 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; Ps 2:1—people; Jer 40:15—wherefore; Jonah 1:12—Take; Mic 3:10—build up Zion; Matt 20:28—and to; John 16:7—It; John 19:11—he; 2 Cor 5:14—one; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient

John 11:51 being: Exod 28:30; Judg 20:27, 28; 1 Sam 23:9; 28:6 he prophesied: Num 22:28; 24:2, 14–25; Matt 7:22, 23; 1 Cor 13:2; 2 Pet 2:15–17 that Jesus: John 10:15; Isa 53:5–8; Dan 9:26; Matt 20:28; Rom 3:25, 26; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13; 4:4, 5; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18

Reciprocal: Num 22:9—God; Num 23:5—General; 1 Sam 19:23—the Spirit; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; Ezek 28:14—and I; John 18:13—that; 1 John 2:2—for the

John 11:52 not: John 1:29; 12:32; Ps 22:15, 27; 72:19; Isa 49:6; Luke 2:32; Rom 3:29; 1 John 2:2; Rev 5:9; 7:9, 10 gather: John 10:16; Gen 49:10; Ps 102:22, 23; Isa 11:10–12; 49:18; 55:5; 56:8; 60:4; Matt 25:31–34; Eph 1:9, 10; 2:14–22; Col 1:20–23 the children: Hos 1:10; Acts 18:10; Rom 4:17; 8:29, 30; 9:25, 26; Eph 1:5; 3:11; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 that were: Ezek 11:16, 17; 34:12; Eph 2:14–17; Jas 1:1; 1 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Deut 14:1—the children; Jer 31:10—He; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Matt 12:30—gathereth; Matt 24:31—gather; Mark 13:27—shall gather; Luke 15:8—and seek; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 13:48—and as; Gal 3:28—for; 2 Tim 2:10—for; Heb 2:10—many

John 11:53 from: Neh 4:16; 13:21; Ps 113:2; Matt 16:21; 22:46 they: John 11:47; Ps 2:2; 31:13; 71:10; Mark 3:6; Acts 5:33; 9:23 put: John 12:10; Ps 109:4, 5; Jer 38:4, 15; Matt 26:59; Mark 14:1 Reciprocal: Gen 37:18—conspired; 1 Sam 18:29—Saul became; Jer 11:9—General; Matt 10:23—when; Matt 12:14—went; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Mark 11:18—and; Luke 19:47—the chief priests; John 7:19—Why; John 8:37—but

John 11:54 walked: John 4:1–3; 7:1; 10:40; 18:20 went: John 7:4, 10, 13 Ephraim: Ephraim appears to be the same city which is called Ephraim, (2 Chr 13:19, where see the note,) and Ephron, (see Josh 15:9,) which was situated eight miles north of Jerusalem, near Bethel, and apparently between that city and Jericho. Accordingly we find that a desert, or wilderness, extended from Jericho to Bethel (Josh 16:1) called the wilderness of Bethaven (Josh 18:12) in which Joshua and the Israelites slew the inhabitants of Ai. (Josh 8:24). 2 Sam 13:23; 2 Chr 13:19 Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Matt 12:15—he withdrew; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Luke 13:33—I must; John 4:3—left; John 8:59—but; John 12:36—and departed; Acts 12:17—And he

John 11:55 passover: John 2:13; 5:1; 6:4; Exod 12:11–14 before: John 7:8–10; 12:1; Ezra 3:1–6; Neh 8:1–12 to purify: John 2:6; Gen 35:2; Exod 19:10, 14, 15; Num 9:6; 1 Sam 16:5; 2 Chr 30:17–20; Job 1:5; Ps 26:6; Acts 24:18; 1 Cor 11:28; Heb 9:13, 14; Jas 4:8 Reciprocal: Deut 16:7—in the place; Matt 26:2—the feast; Luke 2:41—the; Luke 22:1—General; John 12:12—come

John 11:56; John 11:8; 7:11; 11:7 Reciprocal: John 12:12—come

John 11:57 had: John 5:16–18; 8:59; 9:22; 10:39; Ps 109:4 Reciprocal: Ps 88:8—put; Ps 94:20—frameth; Jer 36:26—to take; Dan 3:10—hast made; Matt 12:14—went; Matt 21:15—when; Matt 26:3—assembled; Mark 10:2—the Pharisees; Luke 22:2—General; John 7:30—they; John 9:13—General; John 12:10—General; John 15:20—word; Acts 26:12—with

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Jesus excuses Mary anointing his feet;
- 9 The people flock to see Lazarus;
- 10 The chief priests consult to kill him;
- 12 Christ rides into Jerusalem;

- 20 Greeks desire to see Jesus;
- 23 He foretells his death;
- 37 The Jews are generally blinded;
- 42 yet many chief rulers believe, but do not confess him;
- 44 therefore Jesus calls earnestly for confession of faith.

John 12:1 six: John 11:55 Bethany: John 11:1, 44; Matt 21:17; Mark 11:11; Luke 24:50
 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—in the tenth; Matt 8:15—and ministered; Matt 26:2—the feast;
 Matt 26:6—in Bethany; Mark 14:3—being; Luke 10:38—a certain; Luke 21:37—the day
 time; John 6:4—General

John 12:2 they made: Song 4:16; 5:1; Luke 5:29; 14:12; Rev 3:20 Martha: Matt 26:6; Mark
 14:3; Luke 10:38–42; 12:37; 22:27 Lazarus: John 12:9, 10; 11:43, 44 Reciprocal: Gen
 18:8—stood; Gen 19:3—a feast; Matt 11:19—came; Matt 26:7—came; Luke 7:34—eating;
 Luke 7:37—an; John 11:1—Lazarus

John 12:3 took: John 11:2, 28, 32; Matt 26:6, 7–13; Mark 14:3–9; Luke 10:38, 39 ointment:
 Ps 132:2; Song 1:12; 4:10, 13, 14 spikenard: Spikenard is a highly aromatic plant
 growing in India, whence was made a very valuable unguent or perfume, used at the
 ancient baths and feasts. It is identified by Sir W. Jones with the sumbul of the Persians
 and Arabs, and jatamansi of the Hindoos; and he considers it a species of the valerian,
 of the triandria monogynia class of plants. The root is from three to twelve inches long,
 fibrous, sending up above the earth between thirty and forty ears or spikes, from which
 it has its name; stem, lower part perennial, upper part herbaceous, sub-erect, simple,
 from six to twelve inches long; leaves entire, smooth, fourfold, the inner radical pair
 petioled and cordate, the rest sessile and lanceolate; pericarp, a single seed crowned
 with a pappus. anointed: Mark 14:3; Luke 7:37, 38, 46 filled: Song 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod
 30:35—perfume; Ps 133:2—It is like; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Prov 27:16—the ointment;
 Amos 6:6—chief; Matt 28:9—and held; Phil 4:18—an; Rev 18:13—cinnamon

John 12:4 one: 1 Sam 17:28, 29; Eccl 4:4 Judas Iscariot: John 6:70, 71; 13:2, 26; 18:2–5;
 Matt 10:4; Luke 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:27—thrust; Matt 26:8—they; Mark 3:19—Judas;
 Mark 14:4—there

John 12:5 was: Exod 5:8, 17; Amos 8:5; Mal 1:10–13; Matt 26:8; Mark 14:4; Luke 6:41
 three hundred: John 6:7; Matt 20:2 marg. Mark 14:5 and given: Matt 26:9; Luke 12:33;
 18:22 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; Josh 7:11—dissembled; 2 Kgs 5:20—my master;
 Ezra 4:14—and it was; Ps 94:18—My foot; John 1:28—Bethabara; John 13:29—that; 1
 Tim 3:3—not covetous

John 12:6 not: John 10:13; Ps 14:1; Prov 29:7; Ezek 33:31; Gal 2:10; Jas 2:2, 6 because:
 John 10:8–10; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Ps 50:16–20; Matt 21:13; 1 Cor 6:10 the bag: John 13:29; 2
 Kgs 12:14, 15; Ezra 8:24–34; 2 Cor 8:19–21; 1 Thess 5:22 Reciprocal: Exod
 20:15—General; Exod 22:7—if the thief be found; Josh 7:11—dissembled; Judg 17:10—I
 will give; Ezra 4:14—and it was; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 26:9—General; Mark
 14:5—have been given; Luke 11:39—but; Luke 12:33—provide; Luke 16:10—he that is
 unjust; Luke 22:3—entered; John 10:10—thief; Acts 5:2—kept; Rom 12:9—love; Eph
 4:28—him that; Phil 2:20—I have; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; Titus 2:10—purloining

John 12:7 Let: Ps 109:31; Zech 3:2; Matt 26:10; Mark 14:6 against: John 19:38–42; Matt

26:12; 27:57–60; Mark 15:42–47; Luke 23:50 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; 2 Kgs 4:27—Let her alone; Mark 14:7—ye have; Mark 14:8—she is; John 19:39—a

John 12:8 the poor: Deut 15:11; Matt 26:11; Mark 14:7 but: John 12:35; 8:21; 13:33; 16:5–7; Song 5:6; Acts 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—thy brother; Prov 14:31—but; Mark 2:20—be taken; Luke 5:35—when; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 9:39—and showing

John 12:9; John 11:43–45; Acts 3:10, 11; 4:14 Reciprocal: John 11:1—Lazarus; John 11:45—Jews; John 12:2—Lazarus; John 12:17—people; John 12:18—General; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 12:10; John 11:47–53, 57; Gen 4:4–10; Exod 10:3; Job 15:25, 26; 40:8, 9; Eccl 9:3; Dan 5:21–23; Matt 2:3–8, 16; Luke 16:31 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and we; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Matt 28:12—General; Luke 19:39—rebuke; John 11:1—Now; John 11:53—put; John 12:2—Lazarus; John 15:24—If; Acts 5:17—the high; Acts 12:19—commanded; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 12:11; John 12:18; 11:45, 48; 15:18–25; Acts 13:45; Jas 3:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and we; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; Matt 28:12—General; Luke 16:31—neither; Acts 9:42—and many; Acts 12:19—commanded

John 12:12 much: Matt 21:8 come: John 11:55, 56 Reciprocal: Exod 12:3—in the tenth; Zeph 3:16—be said; Matt 20:17—Jesus; Mark 11:7—and cast; Luke 19:29—when; Luke 19:37—the whole; John 6:15—take

John 12:13 branches: Lev 23:40; Rev 7:9 Hosanna: Ps 72:17–19; 118:25, 26; Matt 21:9–11; 23:39; Mark 11:8–10; Luke 19:35–38 the King: John 12:15; 1:49; 19:15, 19–22; Isa 44:6; Hos 3:5; Zeph 3:15; Rev 15:3; 19:16 Reciprocal: Neh 8:15—palm; Isa 40:10—the Lord God; Zech 9:9—behold; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 11:3—he that; Matt 21:8—others; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 11:9—Hosanna; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke 13:35—Blessed; Luke 19:37—the whole; John 6:15—take; John 18:33—the king; Acts 28:15—when

John 12:14 Jesus: Matt 21:1–7; Mark 11:1–7; Luke 19:29–35 as: Zech 9:9 Reciprocal: Luke 19:35—they cast

John 12:15 Fear: Isa 35:4, 5; 40:9, 10; 41:14; 62:11; Mic 4:8; Zeph 3:16, 17; Zech 2:9–11; Matt 2:2–6 sitting: Deut 17:16; Judg 5:10; 12:14; 2 Sam 15:1; 16:2; 1 Kgs 1:33 Reciprocal: Isa 1:8—daughter; Jer 30:10—fear; Zeph 3:15—the king; Matt 21:4—saying; John 12:13—the King; John 18:33—the king

John 12:16 understood: Luke 9:45; 18:34; 24:25, 45 when: John 12:23; 7:39; 13:31, 32; 17:5; Mark 16:19; Acts 2:33, 36; 3:13; Heb 8:1; 12:2 then: John 2:22; 14:26; 16:4; Luke 24:6–8 Reciprocal: Dan 12:8—but; Matt 21:10—all; Mark 9:10—what; Luke 19:34—General; Luke 24:8—General; John 13:7—What; John 16:17—said

John 12:17 people: John 12:9; 11:31, 45, 46; Ps 145:6, 7 bare: John 1:19, 32, 34; 5:35–39; 8:13, 14; 15:26, 27; 19:35; 21:24; Acts 1:22; 5:32; 1 John 5:9–12; Rev 1:2 Reciprocal: Luke 12:49—and; Luke 13:17—and all; John 11:1—Lazarus; Acts 2:22—a man; Acts 20:26—I take

John 12:18; John 12:9–11 Reciprocal: Luke 13:17—and all; John 12:11—General; Acts 4:16—What; Acts 4:21—for all

John 12:19 Perceive: John 11:47–50; Matt 21:15; Luke 19:47, 48; Acts 4:16, 17; 5:27, 28 the world: John 3:26; 17:21; Ps 22:27; 49:1; Isa 27:6; Acts 17:6; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 1:12—grieved; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; Matt 20:16—the last; Mark 1:37—All; Mark 14:2—lest; Luke 16:16—and every; Luke 19:39—rebuke; John 7:32—Pharisees heard; John 9:13—General; Acts 4:21—for all; Acts 5:17—the high; Acts 5:24—they; Rev 13:3—all

John 12:20 Greeks: John 7:35; Mark 7:26; Acts 14:1; 16:1; 17:4; 20:21; 21:28; Rom 1:16; 10:12; Gal 2:3; 3:28; Col 3:11 to worship: 1 Kgs 8:41–43; Isa 11:10; 60:2–14; 66:19–21; Acts 8:27 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Mal 3:16—spake; Acts 2:5—were; Acts 16:14—worshipped

John 12:21 Philip: John 1:43–47; 6:5–7; 14:8, 9 we would: John 1:36–39; 6:40; Matt 2:2; 8:9–12; 12:19–21; 15:22–28; Luke 19:2–4; Rom 15:8–12 Reciprocal: Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Matt 10:3—Philip; Matt 11:21—Bethsaida; Mark 3:18—Andrew; Mark 6:45—unto Bethsaida; Mark 8:22—Bethsaida; Luke 19:3—he sought; John 1:38—where; John 1:44—Philip; Acts 1:13—Philip

John 12:22 Andrew: John 1:40, 41; 6:8 Andrew and: Matt 10:5; Mark 10:13, 14; Luke 9:49, 50 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—Andrew; Matt 10:3—Philip; Mark 1:16—Simon; Mark 3:18—Andrew; John 14:8—Philip; Acts 1:13—Philip

John 12:23 The hour: John 13:31, 32; 17:1–5, 9, 10; Isa 49:5, 6; 53:10–12; 55:5; 60:9; Matt 25:31; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Isa 26:15—thou art; Matt 26:18—My time; Mark 14:41—the hour; Mark 15:31—He; John 1:51—the Son; John 2:4—mine; John 4:23—the hour; John 12:16—when; John 13:1—knew; John 16:32—the hour

John 12:24 Except: Ps 72:16; 1 Cor 15:36–38 if: John 12:32, 33; Ps 22:15, 22–31; Isa 53:10–12; Heb 2:9, 10; Rev 7:9–17 Reciprocal: Job 14:8—die in the ground; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 53:11—see; Ezek 17:23—and it; Hos 14:7—revive; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 13:38—the good; Mark 4:26—as; Mark 15:31—He; John 1:51—Verily; John 15:5—same; Acts 4:4—the number; Acts 21:20—how; Rom 1:13—that I; Rom 6:5—planted; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 12:2—for

John 12:25 that loveth: Matt 10:39; 16:25; 19:29; Mark 8:35; Luke 9:23, 24; 17:33; Acts 20:24; 21:13; Heb 11:35; Rev 12:11 hateth: Gen 29:30–33; Eccl 2:17; Luke 14:26 Reciprocal: Gen 29:31—was hated; Esth 4:13—Think not; Prov 19:8—loveth; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 19:16—eternal; John 14:2—if; Acts 14:22—we; Rom 8:17—if so be; Rom 9:13—hated; 1 Pet 3:10—love; Rev 2:10—be thou

John 12:26 serve: John 13:16; 14:15; 15:20; Luke 6:46; Rom 1:1; 14:18; 2 Cor 4:5; Gal 1:10; Col 3:24; 4:12; 2 Pet 1:1; 1 John 5:3; Jude 1 let: John 10:27; 21:22; Num 14:24; 32:11; Matt 16:24; Mark 8:34; Luke 9:23; Eph 5:1, 2; Rev 14:4 where: John 14:3; 17:24; Ps 17:15; Matt 25:21; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:23; 1 Thess 4:17, 18 him: John 14:21–23; 1 Sam 2:30; Prov 27:18 Reciprocal: Josh 22:5—serve; 2 Kgs 10:5—We are thy servants; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ps 86:2—save; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 101:6—that they; Ps 116:16—truly; Song 4:8—with me; Isa 55:4—a leader; Dan 3:30—the king; Mal 3:18—between him; Matt 4:19—Follow;

Matt 13:21—for; Matt 19:21—come; Matt 24:47—That; Mark 8:35—will save; Mark 10:21—take; Luke 5:27—Follow me; Luke 12:37—that; Luke 19:13—his; John 10:4—he goeth; John 12:43—the praise of God; John 14:4—and the; John 15:15—I call; John 21:19—Follow; Acts 14:22—we; Acts 20:19—Serving; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 2:10—glory; Rom 8:17—if so be; Rom 16:18—serve; Eph 2:6—sit; Phil 1:1—the servants; Jas 1:1—a servant; 1 Pet 1:7—might; 3 John 11—follow; Rev 7:3—the servants; Rev 22:3—his; Rev 22:4—they

John 12:27 is: John 11:33–35; 13:21; Ps 69:1–3; 88:3; Isa 53:3; Matt 26:38, 39, 42; Mark 14:33–36; Luke 22:44, 53; Heb 5:7 what: Isa 38:15; Luke 12:49, 50 Father: John 11:41; Matt 26:53, 54 but: John 18:37; Luke 22:53; 1 Tim 1:15; Heb 2:14; 10:5–9 Reciprocal: Lev 2:4—meat offering; Lev 4:8—General; 2 Sam 24:14—I am in; 1 Chr 21:13—I am in; Ps 22:14—I am; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 69:20—I am; Ps 109:22—and my; Prov 14:10—heart; Isa 53:11—see; Matt 26:37—sorrowful; Mark 9:19—O faithless; Mark 14:34—My soul; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; Mark 14:41—the hour; Luke 3:21—and praying; Luke 22:42—Father; John 11:42—I knew; John 14:1—not; John 14:31—that the; John 17:1—the hour; John 18:11—my; John 21:18—thou wouldest not; Rom 15:3—Christ; Phil 1:20—whether; Heb 12:2—endured

John 12:28 Father: John 18:11; Matt 26:42; Mark 14:36 Then: Matt 3:17; 17:5; 2 Pet 1:17 I have: John 9:3; 11:4, 40–44 and will: John 13:31, 32; Isa 49:3–7; Eph 2:7; 3:10, 21; Phil 1:6–11; Rev 5:9–14 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—before; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; Josh 7:9—what wilt thou; 2 Sam 7:26—let thy; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; Ps 68:33—his voice; Prov 8:30—I was daily; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Dan 4:31—fell; Matt 26:39—not; Mark 1:11—there; Luke 3:21—and praying; Luke 12:50—and; Luke 22:42—Father; John 5:32—is another; John 5:43—come; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 8:49—but; John 11:41—And Jesus; John 11:42—I knew; John 17:1—the hour; John 17:4—glorified; John 17:6—have manifested; John 21:18—thou wouldest not; Rom 15:3—Christ; Phil 1:20—whether; Phil 2:8—the death; Heb 5:7—in that he feared; Heb 12:2—endured; 1 John 5:7—The Father

John 12:29 thundered: Exod 19:16; 20:18; Job 37:2–5; 40:9; Ezek 10:5; Rev 6:1; 8:5; 11:19; 14:2 An angel: Acts 23:8, 9; Rev 18:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—that the; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Ps 68:33—his voice; John 11:42—but; Acts 22:9—but; 2 Pet 1:17—there came

John 12:30 but: John 5:34; 11:15, 42; 2 Cor 8:9 Reciprocal: Exod 19:9—that the; Acts 22:9—but

John 12:31 is: John 5:22–27; 16:8–10 now: John 14:30; 16:11; Gen 3:15; Isa 49:24; Matt 12:28; Luke 10:17–19; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:1, 2; 6:12; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8; Rev 12:9–11; 20:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 17:7—unto devils; Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 12:26—his; Mark 3:27—General; Luke 4:6—and to; Luke 10:18—I beheld Satan; John 16:33—I; Gal 1:4—from; Col 1:13—the power; 1 John 4:4—than; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 9:11—they had

John 12:32 if: John 3:14; 8:28; 19:17; Deut 21:22, 23; 2 Sam 18:9; Ps 22:16–18; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 will: John 6:44; Song 1:4; Hos 11:4 all men: John 1:7; Isa 49:6; Rom 5:17–19; 1 Tim 2:6; Heb 2:9; 1 John 2:2; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Num 21:9—A serpent of; Ps 65:2—unto thee; Isa 11:10—which shall; Isa 45:24—even; Isa

60:3—the Gentiles; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Hos 2:14—I will; John 11:52—not; John 12:24—if; John 18:32—the saying; Acts 10:11—and a; Rom 5:18—all men; Rom 11:32—concluded them all; Col 1:13—the power; Col 2:15—triumphing; Heb 12:2—for

John 12:33 signifying: John 18:32; 21:19 Reciprocal: Mark 9:10—what; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 8:21—I go; John 12:24—if

John 12:34 the law: John 10:34; 15:25; Rom 3:19; 5:18 Christ: 2 Sam 7:13; Ps 72:7, 17–19; 89:36, 37; 110:4; Isa 9:7; 53:8; Ezek 37:24, 25; Dan 2:44; 7:14, 27; Mic 4:7 who: John 3:14–16; 5:25–27; 8:53–58; Matt 16:13; 21:10; 22:42–45 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:16—General; Isa 40:8—the word; Dan 7:13—one like; Mark 8:38—the Son; Mark 9:10—what; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 9:45—General; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 7:36—manner; Gal 4:21—the law; Heb 7:24—he continueth

John 12:35 Yet: John 7:33; 9:4; 16:16; Heb 3:7, 8 Walk: John 12:36, 46; 1:5–9; 8:12; 9:5; Isa 2:5; 42:6, 7; Rom 13:12–14; Eph 5:8, 14, 15; 1 Thess 5:5–8; 1 John 1:6, 7 lest: John 12:39, 40; Ps 69:22–28; Jer 13:16, 17; Rom 11:7–10; 2 Cor 3:14 for: John 11:10; Prov 4:19; 1 John 2:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 16:21—General; 2 Chr 14:7—while the land; Job 24:13—they know; Ps 56:13—the light; Ps 82:5—walk; Prov 2:13—walk; Eccl 11:8—yet; Isa 9:2—walked; Isa 55:6—Seek; Isa 59:10—grope; Jer 6:16—and walk; Jer 23:12—in the; Zech 11:9—I will; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Luke 13:33—I must; Luke 13:35—Ye shall not; Luke 17:22—when; Luke 18:37—they; Luke 19:42—in this; John 1:4—the life; John 8:21—I go; John 11:9—he stumbleth not; John 12:8—but; John 13:33—yet; John 14:19—a little; Acts 26:18—and to; 2 Cor 4:4—lest; Gal 6:10—opportunity; Eph 5:16—the days; 1 John 1:5—that God; 1 John 2:11—he that; 3 John 4—walk

John 12:36 believe: John 1:7; 3:21; Isa 60:1; Acts 13:47, 48 the children: Luke 16:8; Eph 5:8; 1 Thess 5:5, 8; 1 John 2:9–11 and departed: John 8:59; 10:39, 40; 11:54; Matt 21:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:7—while the land; Ps 56:13—the light; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 55:6—Seek; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 5:14—the light; Mark 8:13—General; Mark 11:19—General; Luke 13:35—Ye shall not; Luke 18:37—they; Luke 19:42—in this; John 1:5—General; John 7:33—Yet; John 9:5—long; John 12:35—Walk; John 12:46—am; John 13:33—yet; Acts 26:18—and to; 1 John 1:5—that God; 3 John 4—walk

John 12:37; John 1:11; 11:42; 15:24; Matt 11:20; Luke 16:31 Reciprocal: Exod 4:8—if they; Num 14:11—believe me; 2 Chr 10:15—that the Lord; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 78:32—believed; Matt 21:25—Why; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 8:12—Why; Luke 22:67—If; John 3:2—for; John 3:11—ye; John 4:48—Except; John 5:40—ye will not; John 6:30—see; John 6:36—That; John 6:44—man; John 6:65—that no; John 9:18—General; John 9:30—herein; John 10:25—the works; John 10:26—because; John 10:37—General; John 11:46—General; 1 Cor 2:14—receiveth

John 12:38 That: John 15:25; 17:12; 19:24, 36, 37; Matt 27:35; Acts 13:27–29 Esaias: 2 Chr 32:20; Isaiah, Matt 15:7; Acts 8:28–30; Rom 10:20 who: Isa 53:1; Rom 10:16 the arm: Ps 44:3; Isa 40:10, 11; 51:5, 9; 1 Cor 1:24 revealed: Matt 16:17; 2 Cor 3:14–18; 4:3–6; Gal 1:16; Eph 1:17–20 Reciprocal: Deut 29:4—General; 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 12:17—it; Luke 17:25—rejected; Luke 19:42—but; John 3:11—ye; John 10:35—the scripture; John 14:11—or; Acts 1:16—this; Acts 28:26—Go

John 12:39 they: John 5:44; 6:44; 10:38; Isa 44:18–20; 2 Pet 2:14 because: Isa 6:9, 10
Reciprocal: Exod 10:20—General; 1 Sam 2:25—hearkened; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Isa
48:8—thou heardest; Matt 13:14—the prophecy; John 8:37—because; John 8:43—do;
John 10:35—the scripture; John 12:35—lest; John 19:24—that; Acts 2:24—because; 2
Thess 2:11—for; Rev 17:17—until

John 12:40 hath: John 9:39; 1 Kgs 22:20; Isa 29:10; Ezek 14:9; Matt 13:13–15; 15:14; Mark
4:12; Luke 8:10; Acts 28:26; Rom 11:8–11 hardened: Exod 4:21; 7:3, 13; 14:4, 8, 17; Josh
11:20; Rom 9:18; 11:7 marg. that they: Deut 29:4; Ps 135:10–18; Isa 26:11; 42:19, 20; Jer
5:21; Ezek 12:2; Mark 8:17, 18 and be: Acts 3:19; 15:3; Jas 5:19, 20 heal: Ps 6:2; 41:4; 147:3;
Isa 53:5; 57:18, 19; Jer 3:22; Hos 6:1; 14:4; Luke 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 10:20—General; 1
Sam 2:25—hearkened; 2 Kgs 6:18—Smite this people; Job 24:13—they know; Ps
24:10—The Lord; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Isa 6:9—Hear ye; Isa 44:18—cannot; Isa
48:8—thou heardest; Isa 59:10—grope; Isa 63:17—and hardened; Zech 11:17—the
sword; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 13:14—the prophecy; John 1:14—we; John 3:3—he
cannot; John 8:43—do; John 12:35—lest; Acts 19:9—divers; 1 Cor 2:8—for; 2 Cor
3:14—their; 2 Cor 4:4—the god; Eph 4:18—blindness; 1 John 2:11—because; Rev
17:17—until

John 12:41 when: Isa 6:1–5, 9, 10 saw: John 1:14, 18; 14:9; Exod 33:18–23; 2 Cor 4:6; Heb
1:3 spake: John 5:39; Acts 10:43; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Judg 6:22—because;
Job 42:5—mine; Song 2:9—showing; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Ezek
43:2—the glory; Luke 2:9—and the; John 2:11—manifested; John 9:39—might be; John
11:40—see; John 12:45—General; Acts 7:2—The God; Acts 7:55—and saw; 2 Cor
3:18—the glory; Heb 11:13—but

John 12:42 among: John 3:2; 7:48–51; 11:45; 19:38 they did not: Matt 10:32; Luke 12:8;
Rom 10:10; 1 John 4:2, 15 lest: John 7:13; 9:22, 34; 16:2; Prov 29:25; Isa 51:7; 57:11; 66:5;
Matt 26:69–75; Luke 6:22; Acts 5:41; 1 Pet 4:12–16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord;
Jer 38:19—I; Dan 1:10—I fear; Luke 8:13—which; John 2:23—many; John 7:26—Do; John
7:31—believed; John 9:13—General; John 10:42—General; Acts 5:13—of; Acts 6:7—the
priests; Rom 10:9—That if; Phil 2:11—every; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Rev 21:8—the fearful

John 12:43 they: John 5:41, 44; Matt 6:2; 23:5–7; Luke 16:15; Ps 22:29; 1 Thess 2:6 the
praise of God: John 12:26; 8:54; 1 Sam 2:30; Luke 19:17; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 10:18; 1
Pet 1:7, 8; 3:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:30—honour me now; 2 Sam 3:18—for the Lord; Ps
91:15—honour; Ps 111:10—his praise; Dan 1:10—I fear; Matt 6:1—to be; Luke
8:13—which; Luke 9:26—whosoever; John 2:23—many; John 3:2—came; John
3:19—because; John 7:13—spake; John 9:22—because; Acts 12:3—he saw; Rom
2:29—whose; Rom 10:9—That if; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Rev
21:8—the fearful

John 12:44 cried: John 7:28; 11:43; Prov 1:20; 8:1; Isa 55:1–3 He: John 13:20; Matt 10:40;
Mark 9:37; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; Luke
10:16—heareth you; John 3:15—whosoever; John 5:24—He that; John 5:38—for; John
14:1—ye; John 14:13—that; John 14:24—and; Acts 9:42—and many; Titus 3:8—which;
Heb 6:1—faith

John 12:45; John 12:41; 14:9, 10; 15:24; 2 Cor 4:6; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3; 1 John 5:20
Reciprocal: Job 42:5—mine; Dan 2:22—and the; Mark 9:37—receive me; Luke

9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; John 5:20—greater; 2 Cor 4:4—the image

John 12:46 am: John 12:35, 36; 1:4, 5; 3:19; 8:12; 9:5, 39; Ps 36:9; Isa 40:1; Mal 4:2; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:76–79; 2:32; Acts 26:18; 1 John 1:1–3; 2:8, 9 abide: Isa 42:7, 15; Eph 5:14 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:29—lighten; Job 29:3—by his light; Ps 88:6—darkness; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 112:4—there ariseth; Isa 9:2—walked; Isa 50:10—that walketh; Isa 60:1—General; Ezek 40:25—windows; Dan 2:22—and the; Zech 14:6—not; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 11:33—may see; John 1:9—every; Acts 3:22—A prophet; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 5:8—but; 1 John 1:6—walk

John 12:47 I judge: John 12:48; 5:45; 8:15, 16, 26 for: John 3:17; Matt 18:11; 20:28; Luke 9:56; 19:10; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; 2 Pet 3:15; 1 John 4:14 Reciprocal: Prov 2:1—if; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Matt 27:42—saved; Mark 16:16—but; John 8:50—there; John 10:10—I am; John 16:9—General

John 12:48 rejecteth: Deut 18:19; 1 Sam 8:7; 10:19; Isa 53:3; Matt 21:42; Mark 8:31; 12:10; Luke 7:30; 9:22, 26; 10:16; 17:25; 20:17; Acts 3:23; Heb 2:3; 10:29–31; 12:25 the word: John 3:17–20; Mark 16:16; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; 4:3; 2 Thess 1:8 judge: John 11:24; Matt 25:31; Rom 2:16; Heb 9:27, 28 Reciprocal: Deut 17:12—the priest; Deut 31:19—a witness; Prov 2:1—if; Isa 5:24—cast away; Isa 28:9—shall he teach; Jer 6:19—nor to; Luke 12:47—knew; John 6:39—but; John 8:50—there; John 12:47—I judge; John 15:22—they; John 16:9—General; Acts 8:14—received; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth; 1 Pet 1:5—in

John 12:49; John 3:11, 32; 5:30; 6:38–40; 8:26, 42; 14:10; 15:15; 17:8; Deut 18:18; Rev 1:1 Reciprocal: Deut 31:30—General; Prov 3:22—life; Prov 7:2—Keep; John 5:19—The Son; John 6:63—the words; John 7:16—My; John 7:28—and I; John 8:28—and that; John 8:38—speak; John 15:10—even; John 16:13—for; John 17:3—and Jesus; John 17:7—are

John 12:50 his: John 6:63, 68; 17:3; 20:31; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 John 2:25; 3:23, 24; 5:11–13, 20 Reciprocal: Deut 18:18—he shall; Prov 3:22—life; Prov 4:4—keep; Prov 7:2—Keep; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; John 5:32—and I; John 6:40—and believeth; John 7:16—My; John 8:28—and that; John 8:38—speak; John 17:7—are; Acts 5:20—all; Acts 11:14—words

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Jesus washes the disciples' feet, and exhorts them to humility and charity;
- 18 He foretells and discovers to John by a token, that Judas should betray him; v.31, commands them to love one another; v.36, and forewarns Peter of his denials.

John 13:1 the feast: John 6:4; Matt 26:2–5; Mark 14:1, 2; Luke 22:1, 2 knew: John 7:6, 30; 8:20; 11:9, 10; 12:23; 17:1, 11; 18:4; Matt 26:45; Luke 9:51; 13:32, 33; 22:53 depart: John 13:3; 14:28; 16:5–7, 28; 17:5, 11, 13 having: John 13:34; 15:9, 10, 13, 14; 17:9, 10, 14, 16, 26; Jer 31:3; Rom 8:37; Eph 5:25, 26; 1 John 4:19; Rev 1:5 unto: Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 1:8; Heb 3:6, 14; 6:11; 1 Pet 1:13 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; Ps 31:15—My times; Prov 8:31—and my; Zeph 3:17—he will; Matt 26:18—My time; Mark 14:41—the hour; Mark

16:19—he was; Luke 2:41—the; Luke 22:15—With desire I have desired; John 2:4—mine; John 5:25—The hour; John 7:33—Yet; John 18:8—let; John 19:28—Jesus; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 1:2—the day; Acts 20:22—not; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Phil 1:23—a desire; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 2 Pet 1:17—God

John 13:2 supper: John 13:4, 26 the devil: John 13:27; 6:70; Luke 22:3, 31; Acts 5:3; Eph 2:3 put: Ezra 7:27; Neh 2:12; 2 Cor 8:16; Jas 1:13–17; Rev 17:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; Ps 55:21—war; Ps 109:6—and let; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Eccl 7:1—precious; Ezek 38:10—that at; Zech 11:12—give; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 24:48—say; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Matt 26:14—one; Matt 27:3—Judas; Mark 3:19—Judas; Mark 14:10—Judas; Mark 14:41—the Son; Luke 11:39—but; Luke 16:10—he that is unjust; John 12:4—Judas Iscariot; John 13:21—one; John 18:3—Judas; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Eph 2:2—the spirit; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Rev 2:10—the devil

John 13:3 knowing: John 3:35; 5:22–27; 17:2; Matt 11:27; 28:18; Luke 10:22; Acts 2:36; 1 Cor 15:27; Eph 1:21, 22; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:2; 2:8, 9 and that: John 13:1; 1:18; 3:13; 7:29, 33; 8:42; 16:27, 28; 17:5–8, 11–13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:41—to wash; Song 8:1—find thee; Matt 4:9—All; John 6:33—cometh; John 8:14—for; John 14:4—whither; John 16:5—I; John 16:15—General; John 16:16—because; John 17:13—come; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 1:2—the day; 1 Cor 15:24—the kingdom; Phil 2:7—the form; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 12:2—for

John 13:4 laid aside: That is, his gown, or upper coat, *ματῖα*, with the girdle by which it was girdled close to his tunic, or inner coat; and instead of his girdle, he tied a towel about him, that he might have it in readiness to dry their feet, and that he might appear as a servant. Indeed the whole action was a servile one; and never performed by a superior to an inferior. Luke 12:37; 17:7; 22:27; 2 Cor 8:9; Phil 2:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:32—wash; Gen 43:24—General; Judg 19:21—they washed; 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Matt 20:28—came; Luke 7:38—wash; John 13:2—supper

John 13:5 poureth: John 19:34; 2 Kgs 3:11; Ezek 36:25; Zech 13:1; Eph 5:26; 1 John 5:6 to wash: John 13:8; Exod 29:4; Lev 14:8; 2 Kgs 5:10–13; Ps 51:2; Isa 1:16; Acts 22:16; 1 Cor 6:11; Titus 3:3–5; Heb 10:22; 1 John 1:7; Rev 1:5; 7:14 feet: John 13:10, 12–14; Gen 18:4; 19:2; 1 Sam 25:41; Luke 7:38, 44; 1 Tim 5:10 Reciprocal: Judg 19:21—they washed; Luke 1:43—whence; Luke 12:37—that; Luke 22:27—General

John 13:6 Peter: Gr. he Lord: John 1:27; Matt 3:11–14; Luke 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:18—General; Exod 18:17—not good; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; Jer 13:2—according; Matt 3:14—John; Matt 8:8—I am; Matt 16:22—began; Mark 8:32—Peter; John 13:8—If

John 13:7 What: John 13:10–12; 12:16; 14:26; Jer 32:24, 25, 43; Dan 12:8, 12; Hab 2:1–3; Jas 5:7–11 Reciprocal: Gen 37:33—evil beast; Ps 18:9—darkness; Ps 89:39—void; Isa 45:15—a God; Jer 13:2—according; Matt 3:15—Suffer; John 13:12—Know

John 13:8 Thou shalt: Gen 42:38; Matt 16:22; 21:29; 26:33, 35; Col 2:18, 23 If: John 13:6; 3:5; Isa 4:4; Ezek 16:4–9; 36:25; Zech 13:1; Acts 22:16; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:26; Titus 3:5; Heb 9:22, 23; 10:4–10, 22; Rev 1:5; 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 30:19—General; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 17:16—General; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; Ps 108:9—Moab; Ezek 16:9—washed; Matt

10:36—General; John 6:53—Except; John 13:5—to wash; John 19:34—came

John 13:9 not: Ps 26:6; 51:2, 7; Jer 4:14; Matt 27:24; Heb 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21

John 13:10 He: Lev 16:26, 28; 17:15, 16; Num 19:7, 8, 12, 13, 19–21; Heb 9:10 Gr. needeth: Eccl 7:20; Matt 6:12; Rom 7:20–23; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 4:22–24; 5:26, 27; 1 Thess 5:23; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:7–10 but: Song 4:7; Jer 50:20; 2 Cor 5:17, 21 ye: John 15:3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 38:8—the laver; Exod 40:31—washed; Prov 29:1—General; John 6:64—there; John 13:5—feet; John 13:7—What; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are washed

John 13:11; John 13:18, 21, 26; 2:25; 6:64–71; 17:12; Matt 26:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Prov 29:1—General

John 13:12 Know: John 13:7; Ezek 24:19, 24; Matt 13:51; Mark 4:13 Reciprocal: Matt 20:25—called; John 13:5—feet; Acts 10:17—while

John 13:13 call: John 11:28; Matt 7:21, 22; 23:8–10; Luke 6:46; Rom 14:8, 9; 1 Cor 8:6; 12:3; Phil 2:11; 3:8; 2 Pet 1:14–16 and: Jer 1:12; Luke 7:43; 10:28; Jas 2:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Isa 55:4—a leader; Mal 1:6—and if; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Mark 14:14—The Master; Mark 14:45—Master; Luke 1:43—my; Luke 7:40—Master; Luke 18:18—Good; John 8:48—Say; John 20:16—Rabboni; Eph 6:9—knowing; 1 Thess 1:6—and of

John 13:14 I then: Matt 20:26–28; Mark 10:43–45; Luke 22:26, 27; 2 Cor 8:9; Phil 2:5–8; Heb 5:8, 9; 12:2 ye also: Acts 20:35; Rom 12:10, 16; 15:1–3; 1 Cor 8:13; 9:19–22; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:13; 6:1, 2; Phil 2:2–5; 1 Pet 4:1; 5:5 Reciprocal: Judg 19:21—they washed; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 108:9—Moab; Matt 23:8—one; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 10:45—came; Mark 14:45—Master; Rom 1:1—a servant; 2 Cor 4:5—and

John 13:15 given: Matt 11:29; Rom 15:5 marg. Eph 5:2; 1 Pet 2:21; 3:17, 18; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: Judg 19:21—they washed; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 23:11—General; Luke 10:37—Go; John 10:4—he goeth; 1 Cor 9:19—I made; 2 Cor 4:5—and; Gal 5:13—but; Gal 6:2—the law; Phil 2:5—General; 2 Thess 3:9—to make

John 13:16 Verily: John 3:3, 5 The servant: John 15:20; Matt 10:24, 25; Luke 6:40 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; Matt 5:18—verily; John 1:51—Verily; John 12:26—serve; John 14:28—Father; John 15:15—I call

John 13:17 happy: John 15:14; Gen 6:22; Exod 40:16; Ps 19:11; 119:1–5; Ezek 36:27; Matt 7:24, 25; 12:50; 22:38–41; Luke 12:47, 48; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Gal 5:6; Heb 11:7, 8; Jas 1:25; 2:20–24; 4:17; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Lev 20:8—And ye; Deut 11:27—General; Josh 1:8—observe; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; 1 Chr 14:16—did as God; Ezra 7:10—to do it; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Ps 111:10—do his commandments; Ps 119:48—unto thy; Prov 29:18—but; Isa 56:2—Blessed; Jer 6:16—and walk; Jer 11:6—Hear; Ezek 18:11—that; Ezek 43:11—and do; Dan 5:22—though; Matt 11:29—my; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 8:21—which; Luke 11:28—General; Rom 2:18—knowest; Phil 4:9—do; Heb 10:26—after; Jas 1:22—be

John 13:18 I know: John 13:11; 17:12; 21:17; 2 Cor 4:5; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 but: Ps 41:9; Matt 10:36; 26:23; Mark 14:20 Reciprocal: Judg 14:20—his friend; 2 Sam 15:12—David's; 2 Sam 15:31—Ahithophel; Job 6:15—My brethren; Job 19:14—familiar; Ps 55:12—then I; Ps 109:5—hatred; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 7:10—come; Jer 41:1—they did; Dan 11:26—that feed; Obad 7—they that eat thy bread; Mic 7:6—a man's; Zech 3:2—chosen; Luke 22:3—being; Luke 22:21—General; John 1:42—Thou art; John 6:64—there; John 6:70—Have; John 13:21—one; John 15:16—have not; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 1:16—spake; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever; 2 Tim 2:19—The Lord; Rev 17:17—to fulfil

John 13:19 Now: or, From henceforth I tell: John 14:29; 16:4; Isa 41:23; 48:5; Matt 24:25; Luke 21:13 that I: John 1:15; 8:23, 24, 58; Isa 43:10; Mal 3:1; Matt 11:3; Rev 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Isa 41:22—and show; Isa 42:9—new things; Ezek 24:24—when; Zech 2:9—and ye; Luke 22:21—General; John 14:1—ye; John 14:25—have

John 13:20 He: John 12:44–48; Matt 10:40–42; 25:40; Mark 9:37; Luke 9:48; 10:16; Gal 4:14; Col 2:6; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—but against; Num 16:11—against; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 2 Kgs 5:11—went away; 2 Chr 20:20—believe his; Mal 2:7—the messenger; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 18:5—receiveth; Luke 10:8—and; John 1:51—Verily; John 20:21—as; Acts 10:22—and to; Rom 14:1—receive; Phil 2:29—Receive; Heb 6:10—For; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth

John 13:21 he was: John 11:33, 35, 38; 12:27; Matt 26:38; Mark 3:5; Acts 17:16; Rom 9:2, 3; 2 Cor 2:12, 13 one: John 13:2, 18; Matt 26:21; Mark 14:18; Luke 22:21, 22; Acts 1:16, 17; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 26:20—when; John 1:51—Verily; John 6:70—and one; John 13:11—General

John 13:22 looked: Gen 42:1; Matt 26:22; Mark 14:19; Luke 22:23 Reciprocal: Gen 37:3—loved

John 13:23 leaning: John 13:25; 1:18; 21:20; 2 Sam 12:3 whom: John 11:3, 5, 36; 19:26; 20:2; 21:7, 24; Rev 1:16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 37:3—loved; 1 Kgs 4:5—the king's; Song 8:5—leaning; Dan 10:11—a man; Matt 10:2—John; Luke 16:22—Abraham's; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 3:1—Peter; Rev 1:17—I fell

John 13:24 beckoned: Luke 1:22; 5:7; Acts 12:17; 13:16; 21:40

John 13:25 who: Gen 44:4–12; Esth 7:5 Reciprocal: John 13:23—leaning

John 13:26 He it is: John 13:30; Matt 26:23; Mark 14:19, 20; Luke 22:21 sop: or, morsel Judas Iscariot: John 6:70, 71; 12:4–6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:25—stood before; Ps 41:9—which; Prov 29:1—General; Jer 7:10—come; Matt 10:4—and; Mark 3:19—Judas; Luke 22:3—being; John 13:2—supper; John 13:11—General

John 13:27 Satan: John 13:2; Ps 109:6; Matt 12:45; Luke 8:32, 33; 22:3; Acts 5:3 That: 1 Kgs 18:27; Prov 1:16; Eccl 9:3; Jer 2:24, 25; Dan 2:15; Mark 6:25; Jas 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Ps 41:9—which; Jer 7:10—come; Zech 11:12—give; Matt 12:44—my; Matt 27:3—Judas; Luke 16:10—he that is unjust; John 6:70—and one; John 18:3—Judas; Acts 1:25—go; Eph 2:2—the spirit; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Rev 2:10—the devil

John 13:29 that: John 12:5; Acts 20:34, 35; Gal 2:10; Eph 4:28 Reciprocal: Job

31:17—have; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 14:5—have been given; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; John 12:6—the bag

John 13:30 went: Prov 4:16; Isa 59:7; Rom 3:15 it: Job 24:13–15 Reciprocal: Matt 26:14—one; Mark 14:10—Judas; John 13:26—He it is

John 13:31 Now: John 7:39; 11:4; 12:23; 16:14; Luke 12:50; Acts 2:36; 3:13; Col 2:14, 15; Heb 5:5–9 and God: John 12:28; 14:13; 17:1–6; Isa 49:3–6; Luke 2:10–14; Rom 15:6–9; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:4–6; Eph 1:5–8, 12; 2:7; 3:10; Phil 2:11; 1 Pet 1:21; 4:11; Rev 5:9–14 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—before; 1 Sam 2:30—they; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 42:21—it; Isa 55:5—he; Hag 1:8—I will be; Zech 6:13—bear; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 8:49—but; John 8:54—it is; John 12:16—when; John 17:4—glorified; John 18:1—spoken; Heb 12:2—for

John 13:32 shall: John 17:4–6, 21–24; Isa 53:10–12; Heb 1:2, 3; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 3:21; 21:22, 23; 22:1, 3, 13 and: John 12:23 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—before; 1 Sam 2:30—they; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 42:21—it; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 55:5—he; Hag 1:8—I will be; Zech 6:13—bear; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 7:39—glorified; John 8:49—but; John 8:54—it is; John 11:4—for; John 12:16—when; John 12:28—and will; John 17:1—glorify; Acts 3:13—hath; Phil 2:11—to the; Heb 12:2—for; 1 Pet 1:21—gave

John 13:33 Little: Gal 4:19; 1 John 2:1; 4:4; 5:21 yet: John 12:35, 36; 14:19; 16:16–22 Ye: John 7:33; 8:21–24; 14:4–6 Reciprocal: Ps 34:11—Come; Matt 26:11—but; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 10:24—Children; Mark 14:7—but; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 17:22—when; John 7:34—General; John 12:8—but; John 13:36—whither; John 14:2—I go; John 16:19—A little

John 13:34 A new: Gal 6:2; 1 John 2:8–10; 3:14–18, 23; 2 John 5 That ye love: John 15:12, 13, 17; 17:21; Lev 19:18, 34; Ps 16:3; 119:63; Rom 12:10; 1 Cor 12:26, 27; 13:4–7; Gal 5:6, 13, 14, 22; 6:10; Eph 5:2; Phil 2:1–5; Col 1:4; 3:12, 13; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; Heb 13:1; Jas 2:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:8, 9; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 4:7–11, 21; 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 45:24—See that; Ps 85:13—shall set; Matt 13:52—things; Mark 9:50—have peace; John 13:1—having; Acts 17:19—new; Rom 15:7—as; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Eph 4:3—General; Col 3:14—charity; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; 1 John 3:11—that we; 1 John 3:16—and we; 1 John 4:11—General; 1 John 5:2—General; Rev 1:5—him

John 13:35; John 17:21; Gen 13:7, 8; Acts 4:32–35; 5:12–14; 1 John 2:5, 10; 3:10–14; 4:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 45:24—See that; Ps 133:1—how good; Matt 5:45—ye; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 6:35—and ye; John 15:8—so; John 17:23—the; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 1 Thess 4:9—touching; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 Pet 2:17—Love; 2 Pet 1:7—brotherly; 1 John 3:11—that we; 1 John 3:14—because; 1 John 3:19—hereby; 1 John 5:2—General; 2 John 5—that we

John 13:36 whither: John 13:33; 14:4, 5; 16:17; 21:21 thou: John 21:18, 19, 22; 2 Pet 1:14 Reciprocal: Ps 24:3—Who; Matt 8:19—I will; Matt 14:28—bid; Matt 26:33—Though; Mark 8:34—follow; Mark 14:29—Although; Mark 14:68—he denied; Luke 22:33—I am; John 14:2—I go; John 16:5—Whither; John 16:23—ask; John 18:8—let; Acts 12:4—he put

John 13:37 why: John 21:15; Matt 26:31–35; Mark 14:27–31; Luke 22:31–34; Acts 20:24; 21:13 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:16—whither; Mark 8:34—follow; Mark 10:39—We; Luke 9:57—a certain; Luke 22:33—I am; John 11:16—Let; John 16:23—ask; John 21:19—Follow; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; Rev 14:4—which follow

John 13:38 Wilt: Prov 16:18; 28:26; 29:23; 1 Cor 10:12 The cock: John 18:16, 17, 25–27; Matt 26:34, 69–75; Mark 14:30, 66–72; Luke 22:34, 56–62 Reciprocal: Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 26:75—remembered; Mark 14:18—Verily; Luke 22:61—Before; John 1:51—Verily; John 16:31—Do; John 18:27—and; John 21:17—the third; Acts 11:10—three

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Christ comforts his disciples with the hope of heaven;
- 5 professes himself the way, the truth, and the life, and one with the Father;
- 13 assures their prayers to be effectual;
- 15 requires obedience;
- 16 promises the Comforter;
- 27 and leaves his peace with them.

John 14:1 not: John 14:27, 28; 11:33 marg. John 12:27; 16:3, 6, 22, 23; Job 21:4–6; 23:15, 16; Ps 42:5, 6, 8–11; 43:5; 77:2, 3, 10; Isa 43:1, 2; Jer 8:18; Lam 3:17–23; 2 Cor 2:7; 4:8–10; 12:9, 10; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:2; Heb 12:12, 13 ye: John 5:23; 6:40; 11:25–27; 12:44; 13:19; Isa 12:2, 3; 26:3; Acts 3:15, 16; Eph 1:12, 13, 15; 3:14–17; 1 Pet 1:21; 1 John 2:23, 24; 5:10–12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; 2 Chr 20:20—Believe in the Lord; Ps 112:7—trusting; Ps 131:2—myself; Prov 3:25—Be; Prov 15:13—by; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 14:27—it; Matt 24:6—see; Mark 11:22—Have; Mark 13:7—when; John 16:33—but; John 18:1—spoken; Rom 15:13—fill; Heb 6:1—faith; 1 Pet 3:14—and be; 1 John 3:23—his commandment

John 14:2 my: 2 Cor 5:1; Heb 11:10, 14–16; 13:14; Rev 3:12, 21; 21:10–27 if: John 12:25, 26; 16:4; Luke 14:26–33; Acts 9:16; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; 5:9; 2 Thess 1:4–10; Titus 1:2; Rev 1:5 I go: John 13:33, 36; 17:24; Heb 6:20; 9:8, 23–26; 11:16; Rev 21:2 Reciprocal: Gen 45:10—be near; Gen 47:11—Rameses; Josh 3:6—Take up; Josh 19:51—These are; Ps 45:8—ivory; Ps 115:16—heaven; Ps 131:2—myself; Song 1:4—the king; Zech 3:7—I will; Matt 25:34—prepared; Luke 9:27—I tell; Luke 14:22—and yet; John 10:4—he goeth; John 14:4—whither; John 20:17—I ascend; 2 Thess 2:14—to

John 14:3 I will: John 14:18–23, 28; 12:26; 17:24; Matt 25:32–34; Acts 1:11; 7:59, 60; Rom 8:17; 2 Cor 5:6–8; Phil 1:23; 1 Thess 4:16, 17; 2 Thess 1:12; 2:1; 2 Tim 2:12; Heb 9:28; 1 John 3:2, 3; Rev 3:21; 21:22, 23; 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Gen 45:10—be near; Exod 23:20—prepared; Lev 16:16—an atonement; Josh 3:6—Take up; Josh 19:51—These are; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 45:15—they shall; Ps 49:15—shall; Ps 73:24—receive; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Ps 101:6—that they; Ps 140:13—the upright; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Song 1:4—the king; Song 6:2—and to; Isa 64:4—seen; Matt 25:21—enter; Matt 25:34—prepared; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 23:43—with; John 7:34—General; John 10:4—he goeth; John 16:7—It; Acts 7:55—standing; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 2 Cor 5:1—a building; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Eph 2:6—sit; Col 3:4—ye; 2 Thess 2:14—to; Heb 6:20—the forerunner; Heb 9:23—the

heavenly; Rev 2:25—till

John 14:4 whither: John 14:2, 28; 13:3; 16:28; Luke 24:26 and the: John 3:16, 17, 36; 6:40, 68, 69; 10:9; 12:26 Reciprocal: Luke 5:35—when; John 13:33—Ye; John 13:36—whither; John 16:5—Whither

John 14:5 Thomas: John 20:25–28 we know not: John 15:12; Mark 8:17, 18; 9:19; Luke 24:25; Heb 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Luke 9:45—General; John 13:36—whither; John 16:17—said; John 16:23—ask; John 20:24—Thomas

John 14:6 I am: John 10:9; Isa 35:8, 9; Matt 11:27; Acts 4:12; Rom 5:2; Eph 2:18; Heb 7:25; 9:8; 10:19–22; 1 Pet 1:21 the truth: John 1:14, 17; 8:32; 15:1; 18:37; Rom 15:8, 9; 2 Cor 1:19, 20; Col 2:9, 17; 1 John 1:8; 5:6, 20; Rev 1:5; 3:7, 14; 19:11 the life: John 14:19; 1:4; 5:21, 25–29; 6:33, 51, 57, 68; 8:51; 10:28; 11:25, 26; 17:2, 3; Acts 3:15; Rom 5:21; 1 Cor 15:45; Col 3:4; 1 John 1:1, 2; 5:11, 12; Rev 22:1, 17 no: John 10:7, 9; Acts 4:12; Rom 15:16; 1 Pet 2:4; 3:18; 1 John 2:23; 2 John 9; Rev 5:8, 9; 7:9–17; 13:7, 8; 20:15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—to keep; Exod 26:36—hanging; Exod 40:5—the altar; Exod 40:28—General; Exod 40:33—hanging; Lev 17:4—bringeth; Deut 30:20—thy life; Deut 32:4—a God; 1 Kgs 6:31—doors; Ps 2:12—ye perish; Ps 25:9—his way; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 45:4—because; Ps 85:11—Truth; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 139:24—the way; Prov 2:9—General; Prov 8:7—my mouth; Prov 8:35—whoso; Prov 15:24—way; Isa 49:11—General; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 32:39—one way; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 22:16—true; John 1:9—the true; John 4:21—worship; John 5:26—so hath; John 6:27—which the; John 7:34—General; John 7:37—let; John 8:12—shall have; John 8:18—one; John 8:19—if; John 14:13—in my; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 2:28—made; Acts 16:17—the way; Rom 8:6—to be spiritually minded; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; Eph 3:12—General; Eph 4:21—as; Col 1:12—the Father; Col 2:6—walk; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 1 Tim 2:4—the knowledge; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Heb 7:8—he liveth; Heb 7:19—we; Heb 10:20—a new; Heb 11:6—he that; Heb 13:15—him; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 2 Pet 2:2—ways; 1 John 2:1—Father; 1 John 4:9—we; Rev 22:14—and may

John 14:7 ye: John 14:9, 10, 20; 1:18; 8:19; 15:24; 16:3; 17:3, 21, 23; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; 2 Cor 4:6; Col 1:15–17; 2:2, 3; Heb 1:3 from: John 14:16–20; 16:13–16; 17:6, 8, 26 Reciprocal: Num 12:8—similitude; Matt 7:21—my; John 17:7—they; Phil 3:8—the excellency; 1 John 2:13—because

John 14:8 Philip: John 1:43–46; 6:5–7; 12:21, 22 show: John 16:25; Exod 33:18–23; 34:5–7; Job 33:26; Ps 17:15; 63:2; Matt 5:8; Rev 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Matt 17:4—it is; Mark 3:18—Philip; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 6:14—Philip; Luke 9:33—it is; John 1:44—Philip; Acts 1:13—Philip; 2 Pet 1:17—God

John 14:9 Have: Mark 9:19 he: John 14:7, 20; 12:45; Col 1:15; Phil 2:6; Heb 1:3 how: Gen 26:9; Ps 11:1; Jer 2:23; Luke 12:56; 1 Cor 15:12 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—my name; Exod 24:10—saw; Num 14:14—art seen; Ps 24:10—The Lord; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 10:3—Philip; Matt 17:4—it is; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Mark 3:18—Philip; Mark 8:21—How; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 9:41—how; John 1:14—we; John 1:18—he hath; John 1:44—Philip; John 2:11—manifested; John 5:13—he that; John 5:18—God was; John 5:37—Ye have; John 6:46—any; John 10:30—General; John 10:38—that ye; John 12:21—Philip; John

12:41—saw; John 15:24—but; John 17:3—the only; John 17:5—glorify; John 17:21—as; Acts 1:13—Philip; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 2 Cor 4:4—the image; 2 Cor 4:6—in the; Col 2:2—of the Father; Col 2:9—in; 1 Tim 6:16—whom; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 2:13—ye have known; 1 John 2:23—denieth; 1 John 5:20—This is

John 14:10 Believe: John 14:20; 1:1–3; 10:30, 38; 11:26; 17:21–23; 1 John 5:7 words: John 3:32–34; 5:19; 6:38–40; 7:16, 28, 29; 8:28, 38, 40; 12:49; 17:8 dwelleth: Ps 68:16–18; 2 Cor 5:19; Col 1:19; 2:9 he: John 5:17; Acts 10:38 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—my name; John 5:30—can; John 5:36—the works; John 6:46—any; John 8:14—for; John 8:29—he that sent; John 8:42—neither; John 10:37—General; John 11:15—to; John 12:45—General; John 14:7—ye; John 14:24—and; John 16:32—yet; John 17:3—the only; John 17:23—I; Acts 2:22—a man; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 2 Cor 4:4—the image; 2 Cor 4:6—in the; Heb 1:3—the brightness; 1 John 2:23—denieth

John 14:11 or: John 5:36; 10:25, 32, 38; 12:38–40; Matt 11:4, 5; Luke 7:21–23; Acts 2:22; Heb 2:4 Reciprocal: Num 16:28—Hereby; John 8:29—he that sent; John 9:3—but; John 9:16—This man; John 11:15—to; John 16:32—yet; 2 Cor 5:19—God; 2 Pet 1:17—God

John 14:12 the: Matt 21:21; Mark 11:13; 16:17; Luke 10:17–19; Acts 3:6–8; 4:9–12, 16, 33; 8:7; 9:34, 40; 16:18; 1 Cor 12:10, 11 greater: Acts 2:4–11, 41; 4:4; 5:15; 6:7; 10:46; 19:12; Rom 15:19 because: John 14:28; 7:39; 16:7; Acts 2:33 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; 2 Kgs 2:14—smote; 2 Kgs 20:10—General; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 11:5—blind; Luke 9:1—gave; John 1:51—Verily; Acts 1:15—an; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 3:16—through; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 5:16—bringing; Acts 14:10—Stand; Acts 19:11—General

John 14:13 whatsoever: John 15:7, 16; 16:23, 26; Matt 7:7; 21:22; Mark 11:24; Luke 11:9; Eph 3:20; Jas 1:5; 5:16; 1 John 3:22; 5:14 in my: John 14:6; Eph 2:18; 3:12, 14, 21; Col 3:17; Heb 4:15; 7:25; 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5 will: John 14:14; 4:10, 14; 5:19; 7:37; 10:30; 16:7; 2 Cor 12:8–10; Phil 4:13 that: John 12:44; 13:31; 17:4, 5; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—before; 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; Song 8:13—cause; Matt 18:19—it shall; Mark 11:23—whatsoever; John 2:11—manifested; John 7:39—glorified; John 8:49—but; Acts 8:15—prayed; Rom 8:27—according; 1 Cor 14:13—pray; Eph 5:20—in; Phil 2:11—to the

John 14:14 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; 1 Kgs 8:29—My name; 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; Song 8:13—cause; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 18:19—it shall; John 14:13—will; John 14:16—I will; John 15:16—that whatsoever; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 8:15—prayed; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; 1 Cor 14:13—pray; Eph 5:20—in

John 14:15; John 14:21–24; 8:42; 15:10–14; 21:15–17; Matt 10:37; 25:34–40; 1 Cor 16:22; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 8:8, 9; Gal 5:6; Eph 3:16–18; 6:24; Phil 1:20–23; 3:7–11; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 2:3–5; 4:19, 20; 5:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 20:6—love me; Lev 18:26—keep; Deut 4:40—keep; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 7:11—General; Deut 26:16—keep; Josh 22:5—love; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 8:15—keep; John 12:26—serve; John 14:23—If; John 14:24—that; John 15:14—my; John 21:17—Feed; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 2 John 6—this is love; Rev 22:14—Blessed

John 14:16 I will: John 14:14; 16:26, 27; 17:9–11, 15, 20; Rom 8:34; Heb 7:25; 1 John 2:1 another: John 14:18, 26; 15:26; 16:7–15; Acts 9:31; 13:52; Rom 5:5; 8:15, 16, 26, 27; 14:17; 15:13; Gal 5:22; Phil 2:1 abide: John 4:14; 16:22; Matt 28:20; Eph 1:13, 14; Col 3:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Ps 68:18—received; Hag 2:5—so; Luke 24:49—I send; John 5:19—for; John 7:39—this spake; John 14:7—from; John 14:17—but; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 1:4—the promise; Acts 2:33—having; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; Gal 4:6—God; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; Titus 3:6—through; Rev 22:1—proceeding

John 14:17 the Spirit: John 15:26; 16:13; 1 John 2:27; 4:6 whom: Prov 14:10; 1 Cor 2:14; Rev 2:17 but: John 14:16, 23; Isa 57:15; 59:21; Ezek 36:27; Rom 8:9, 11, 13, 14; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:22; 3:17; 2 Tim 1:14; 1 John 2:27; 3:24; 4:12, 13 shall: Matt 10:20; Rom 8:10; 1 Cor 14:15; 2 Cor 13:5; Gal 4:6; Col 1:27; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 29:45—General; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 68:18—received; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Dan 2:11—whose; Hag 2:5—so; Luke 24:49—I send; John 7:39—this spake; John 16:7—the Comforter; Acts 10:41—Not; Eph 1:13—holy; Eph 1:17—the spirit; Eph 4:21—as; Titus 3:6—through; 1 John 5:6—the Spirit that

John 14:18 will not: John 14:16, 27; 16:33; Ps 23:4; Isa 43:1; 51:12; 66:11–13; 2 Cor 1:2–6; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 2:18 comfortless: or, orphans, Lam 5:3; Hos 14:3 will come: John 14:3, 28; Ps 101:2; Hos 6:3; Matt 18:20; 28:20 Reciprocal: Ps 141:8—leave not my soul destitute; Prov 10:24—the desire; Prov 14:10—and; Luke 24:15—Jesus; John 6:19—walking; John 14:21—and will; Acts 23:11—the Lord; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Cor 4:8—not in despair; Phil 2:1—any consolation

John 14:19 a little: John 7:33; 8:21; 12:35; 13:33; 16:16, 22 because: John 14:6; 6:56–58; 11:25; Rom 5:10; 8:34; 1 Cor 15:20, 45; 2 Cor 4:10–12; Col 3:3, 4; Heb 7:25; 1 John 1:1–3 Reciprocal: Lev 14:6—the living bird; 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Ps 18:46—Lord; Ps 72:15—And he; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Hos 6:2—we; Matt 23:39—Ye shall not; Matt 26:11—but; Luke 13:35—Ye shall not; Luke 20:38—for all; Luke 22:32—I have; Luke 24:15—Jesus; John 5:26—so hath; John 6:47—He that; John 6:57—even; John 8:35—but; John 10:28—they; John 16:19—A little; John 20:19—came; Rom 6:8—we believe; Rom 8:10—but; Gal 2:20—but; 2 Tim 2:11—we shall; Heb 7:8—he liveth; 1 Pet 2:4—a living; Rev 1:18—that liveth

John 14:20 ye shall: John 14:10; 10:38; 17:7, 11, 21–23, 26; 2 Cor 5:19; Col 1:19; 2:9 ye in: John 6:56; 15:5–7; Rom 8:1; 16:7; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:17; 12:2; 13:5; Gal 2:20; Eph 2:10; Col 1:27; 1 John 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 29:45—General; Deut 6:5—God with all; Judg 13:23—he have showed; John 5:19—The Son; John 8:35—but; John 14:7—ye; John 14:9—he; John 15:4—I; John 17:22—that; Rom 8:10—if Christ; 1 Cor 8:6—and we; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Phil 3:8—the excellency; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship; 1 John 4:13—General; 1 John 5:20—and we

John 14:21 that hath: John 14:15, 23, 24; 15:14; Gen 26:3–5; Deut 10:12, 13; 11:13; 30:6–8; Ps 119:4–6; Jer 31:31, 33, 34; Ezek 36:25–27; Luke 11:28; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Jas 2:23, 24; 1 John 2:5; 3:18–24; 5:3; 2 John 6; Rev 22:14 that loveth: John 14:23; 15:9, 10; 16:27; 17:23; Ps 35:27; Isa 62:2–5; Zeph 3:17; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 John 3:1 and will: John 14:18, 22, 23; 16:14; Acts 18:9–11; 22:18; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 12:8; 2 Tim 4:17, 18, 22; 1 John 1:1–3; Rev 2:17; 3:20 Reciprocal: Exod 20:6—love me; Exod 34:11—Observe; Lev 18:26—keep; Deut 4:40—keep; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 6:5—God with all; Deut 7:13—he will love; Deut

11:27—General; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 30:16—to keep; Josh 1:8—observe; Josh 22:5—love; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Kgs 3:3—walking; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 2 Chr 7:17—observe; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 78:7—keep; Ps 89:15—in the light; Ps 106:3—keep; Ps 119:55—kept; Ps 119:167—soul; Ps 146:8—loveth; Prov 3:1—let; Prov 3:32—his; Prov 7:2—Keep; Prov 8:17—I love; Prov 19:8—he that keepeth; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Prov 29:18—but; Song 2:4—brought; Song 5:1—come; Song 7:8—I will go; Song 8:13—dwellest; Isa 33:17—eyes; Ezek 18:9—walked; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 25:42—General; Mark 9:5—it is; Mark 9:37—receive me; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 8:15—keep; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; John 9:37—Thou; John 11:36—Behold; John 12:26—him; John 17:6—they; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love; 1 John 2:3—if we; 1 John 3:24—he that; Rev 3:8—and hast kept

John 14:22 Judas: Matt 10:3, Lebbaeus, Thaddaeus, Mark 3:18, Thaddaeus, Luke 6:16; Acts 1:13; Jude 1 how: John 3:4, 9; 4:11; 6:52, 60; 16:17, 18 Reciprocal: Matt 7:24—whosoever; Mark 6:3—Juda; John 1:39—Come; John 14:21—and will; John 16:23—ask; Acts 10:41—Not

John 14:23 If: John 14:15, 21 make: John 14:17; 5:17–19; 6:56; 10:30; Gen 1:26; 11:7; Ps 90:1; 91:1; Isa 57:15; Rom 8:9–11; 1 John 2:24; 4:4, 15, 16; Rev 3:20, 21; 7:15–17; 21:22; 22:3 Reciprocal: Gen 47:11—Rameses; Exod 29:45—General; Judg 13:23—he have showed; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 68:1—that hate; Ps 68:18—that; Ps 69:36—they; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 119:2—keep; Ps 145:18—nigh unto; Prov 7:1—keep; Prov 8:17—I love; Prov 14:10—and; Ezek 43:7—where I; Dan 2:11—whose; Zech 2:8—sent; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 8:3—dwell; Zech 13:7—the man; Luke 19:5—for; John 1:39—Come; John 5:18—God was; John 16:27—the Father; John 17:23—I; John 17:26—that; Rom 8:10—if Christ; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Eph 3:17—Christ; Eph 4:6—and in; Phil 2:11—to the; Col 1:27—Christ; Col 3:11—and; 1 John 2:5—whoso; 1 John 5:20—and we; Rev 21:3—Behold

John 14:24 that: John 14:15, 21–23; Matt 19:21; 25:41–46; 2 Cor 8:8, 9; 1 John 3:16–20 and: John 14:10; 3:34; 5:19, 38; 7:16, 28; 8:26, 28, 38, 42; 12:44–50 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; Ps 68:1—that hate; Zech 2:8—sent; John 3:11—We speak; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love

John 14:25 have: John 14:29; 13:19; 15:11; 16:1–4, 12; 17:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth

John 14:26 the Comforter: John 14:16 Holy Ghost: John 7:39; 20:22; Ps 51:11; Isa 63:10; Matt 1:18, 20; 3:11; 28:19; Mark 12:36; 13:11; Luke 1:15, 35, 41, 67; 2:25; 3:22; 11:13; Acts 1:2, 8; 2:4; 5:3; 7:51, 55; 13:2, 4; 15:8, 28; 16:6; 20:28; 28:25; Rom 5:5; 14:17; 15:13, 16; 1 Cor 2:13; 6:19; 12:3; 2 Cor 6:6; 13:14; Eph 1:13; 4:30; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 4:8; 2 Tim 1:14; Titus 3:5; Heb 2:4; 3:7; 9:8; 10:15; 1 Pet 1:12; 2 Pet 1:21; 1 John 5:7; Jude 20 whom: John 14:16; 15:26; 16:7; Luke 24:49; Acts 1:4 he: John 6:45; 16:13, 14; Ps 25:8, 9, 12–14; Isa 54:13; Jer 31:33, 34; 1 Cor 2:10–13; Eph 1:17; 1 John 2:20, 27; Rev 2:11 bring: John 2:22; 12:16; Acts 11:16; 20:35 Reciprocal: Exod 4:12—General; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Isa 51:12—am he; Ezek 11:19—I will put; Zech 2:8—sent; Luke 24:8—General; John 13:7—What; John 17:3—and Jesus; Acts 2:33—having; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; 1 Cor 2:14—the things; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; Eph 3:5—by; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth; 2 Tim 2:7—and

John 14:27 Peace I leave: John 16:33; 20:19, 21, 26; Num 6:26; Ps 29:11; 72:2, 7; 85:10; Isa 9:6; 32:15–17; 54:7–10, 13; 55:12; 57:19; Zech 6:13; Luke 1:79; 2:14; 10:5; Acts 10:36; Rom 1:7; 5:1, 10; 8:6; 15:13; 1 Cor 1:3; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Gal 1:3; 5:22; 6:16; Eph 2:14–17; Phil 4:7; Col 1:2, 20; 3:15; 2 Thess 1:2; 3:16; Heb 7:2; 13:20; Rev 1:4 not: Job 34:29; Ps 28:3; Lam 3:17; Dan 4:1; 6:25 Let not: John 14:1 afraid: Ps 11:1; 27:1; 56:3, 11; 91:5; 112:7; Prov 3:25; Isa 12:2; 41:10, 14; Jer 1:8; Ezek 2:6; Matt 10:26; Luke 12:4; Acts 18:9; 2 Tim 1:7; Rev 2:10; 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Lev 26:6—I will; Deut 33:1—the blessing; Judg 6:23—Peace be; Judg 18:15—saluted him; Judg 19:20—Peace be; 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; 2 Chr 20:30—his God; Ezra 5:7—all peace; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps 85:8—for he; Ps 119:165—Great; Ps 122:7—Peace; Ps 125:5—peace; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 26:12—ordain; Isa 51:12—am he; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Dan 10:19—fear not; Mic 5:5—this; Hag 2:9—give; Matt 6:34—Sufficient; Matt 24:6—see; Mark 13:7—when; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 14:18—will not; John 16:6—General; John 16:22—But; John 20:13—why; Acts 16:36—and go; Rom 2:10—and peace; Eph 6:23—Peace; Phil 2:1—any consolation; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; Heb 9:17—General; 1 Pet 3:14—and be; 1 Pet 5:14—Peace

John 14:28 heard: John 14:3, 18; 16:16–22 If: John 16:7; Ps 47:5–7; 68:18, 9; Luke 24:51–53; 1 Pet 1:8 I go: John 14:12; 16:16; 20:17 Father: John 5:18; 10:30, 38; 13:16; 20:21; Isa 42:1; 49:5–7; 53:11; Matt 12:18; 1 Cor 11:3; 15:24–28; Phil 2:6–11; Heb 1:2, 3; 2:9–15; 3:1–4; Rev 1:11, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Luke 24:52—with; John 10:29—is greater; John 14:4—whither; John 15:14—my; John 16:5—I; John 16:6—General; John 16:28—I leave; John 20:13—why; 1 Cor 15:28—then

John 14:29; John 13:19; 16:4–30, 31; Matt 24:24, 25 Reciprocal: Ezek 24:24—when; Matt 28:7—lo; Mark 13:23—behold; Luke 19:30—General; John 14:25—have; John 19:35—that ye

John 14:30 I: John 16:12; Luke 24:44–49; Acts 1:3 the: John 12:31; 16:11; Luke 22:53; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; 6:12; Col 1:13; 1 John 4:4; 5:19 Gr.; Rev 12:9; 20:2, 3, 7, 8 and: Luke 1:35; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22; 1 John 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Lev 17:7—unto devils; Job 2:2—From going; Ps 22:21—me from; Dan 9:26—but not; Matt 4:1—to; Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 4:11—the devil; Matt 12:26—his; Luke 4:6—and to; Luke 4:13—General; John 8:46—convinceth; John 9:24—we know; Rom 12:2—be not; Rom 15:3—Christ; Gal 1:4—from; Titus 2:12—this; Rev 9:11—they had

John 14:31 that the: John 4:34; 10:18; 12:27; 15:9; 18:11; Ps 40:8; Matt 26:39; Phil 2:8; Heb 5:7, 8; 10:5–9; 12:2, 3 Arise: John 18:1–4; Matt 26:46; Luke 12:50 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Isa 50:5—General; Matt 26:30—they went; John 7:28—and I; John 8:29—for; John 15:10—even; John 17:4—finished; Rom 15:3—Christ; Gal 1:4—according

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The union of Christ and his members shown under the parable of a vine;
- 18 The hatred of the world;
- 26 The office of the Holy Ghost.

John 15:1 true: John 1:9, 17; 6:32, 55; 1 John 2:8 vine: Gen 49:10, 11; Ps 80:8–19; Isa 4:2;

5:1-7; Jer 2:21; 12:10; Ezek 15:2-6; Hos 10:1; Zech 3:8; Matt 21:33; Luke 13:6
husbandman: Song 7:12; 8:11, 12; Isa 27:2, 3; 60:21; 61:3; Matt 20:1; Mark 12:1; 1 Cor 3:9
Reciprocal: Num 17:8—budded; Ps 80:15—vineyard; Ps 92:15—To show; Song 2:3—the
apple tree; Song 4:13—are; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Hos 14:6—branches; Hos 14:8—From
me; Matt 13:23—beareth; Mark 12:2—a servant; Luke 20:9—planted; John 1:16—of his;
John 14:6—the truth; Rom 6:5—planted; 1 Cor 1:30—in

John 15:2 branch: John 17:12; Matt 3:10; 15:13; 21:19; Luke 8:13; 13:7-9; 1 Cor 13:1; Heb
6:7, 8; 1 John 2:19 and: Job 17:9; Ps 51:7-13; Prov 4:18; Isa 27:9; 29:19; Hos 6:3; Mal 3:3;
Matt 3:12; 13:12, 33; Rom 5:3-5; 8:28; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; Phil 1:9-11; 1 Thess 5:23, 24; Titus
2:14; Heb 6:7; 12:10, 11, 15; Rev 3:19 may: John 15:8, 16; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 1:11; Col
1:5-10 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Num 19:18—General; Deut 20:19—thou shalt
not; Ps 84:7—They; Ps 92:14—They; Ps 138:8—perfect; Prov 16:6—mercy; Isa 5:7—he
looked; Isa 27:3—do keep; Isa 30:17—a beacon; Isa 60:21—the branch; Mal 2:4—that
my; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt
25:29—unto; Mark 4:17—have; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Mark 4:25—General; Luke
6:49—that heareth; Luke 8:18—for; Luke 13:9—if not; Luke 13:21—till; Rom 6:22—ye
have; Rom 11:22—otherwise; Rom 16:7—were; 2 Cor 5:17—be; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Col
1:27—Christ; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; 2 Thess 1:3—your; 2 Pet 1:8—unfruitful; Rev 2:19—the
last

John 15:3; John 13:10; 17:17; Eph 5:26; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Num 19:18—General; Deut
12:28—General; Ps 119:9—by taking; Prov 15:31—abideth; Mark 1:42—immediately;
John 17:6—they; Acts 20:32—to build; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually

John 15:4 Abide: John 6:68, 69; 8:31; Song 8:5; Luke 8:15; Acts 11:23; 14:22; Gal 2:20; Col
1:23; 2:6; 1 Thess 3:5; Heb 10:39; 1 John 2:6, 24-28; 2 John 9; Jude 20, 21 I: John 6:56;
14:20; 17:23; Rom 8:9, 10; 2 Cor 13:5; Eph 3:17; Col 1:27 As: Isa 27:10, 11; Ezek 15:2-5;
Hos 14:8; 2 Cor 12:8-10; Gal 2:20; Phil 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Num
35:28—he should; Prov 15:31—abideth; Matt 12:33—and his fruit good; Mark
4:20—which; John 3:21—that his; John 6:53—Except; John 17:26—and I; Rom 11:22—if
thou; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Phil 4:1—so; Phil 4:13—can; Col
2:7—built; Col 2:19—nourishment; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 John 2:27—ye
shall; 1 John 3:6—abideth; 1 John 5:18—keepeth; 1 John 5:20—and we

John 15:5 vine: Rom 12:5; 1 Cor 10:16; 12:12, 27; 1 Pet 2:4 same: John 12:24; Prov 11:30;
Hos 4:8; Luke 13:6-9; Rom 6:22; 7:4; 2 Cor 9:10; Gal 5:22; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 4:13, 17; Col
1:6, 10; Jas 1:17; 2 Pet 1:2-18; 3:18 without: or, severed from, Acts 4:12 can: John 5:19;
9:33; 2 Cor 13:8; Phil 4:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:31—left him; Prov 12:12—the root; Ezek
17:23—and it; Ezek 34:27—the tree; Matt 13:21—root; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark
4:20—which; John 3:21—that his; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 14:20—ye in; Acts
9:36—full; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 8:10—if Christ; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1
Cor 3:7—General; 2 Cor 3:5—that; 2 Cor 5:17—be; Eph 2:12—without; Eph
4:16—whom; Col 2:7—built; Col 3:11—and; 1 John 2:5—hereby

John 15:6 he: Job 15:30; Ps 80:15; Isa 14:19; 27:10; Ezek 15:3-7; 17:9; 19:12-14; Matt 3:10;
7:19; 13:41; 27:5; Heb 6:7, 8; 10:27; 2 Pet 2:20; 1 John 2:19; Jude 12, 13; Rev 20:15; 21:8
Reciprocal: Judg 19:18—receiveth; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; Job 15:32—and his
branch; Job 24:13—nor abide; Ps 1:3—shall not; Ps 80:16—burned; Prov 3:21—let; Isa
27:11—the boughs; Jer 11:16—with; Ezek 15:4—it is cast; Ezek 17:10—shall it; Matt

13:30—burn; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 15:13—Every; Matt 21:19—and found; Matt 25:30—cast; Mark 11:14—No; Mark 11:20—General; Luke 3:9—General; Luke 8:13—which; Luke 8:14—and bring; Luke 13:7—cut; Luke 14:35—but; Luke 23:31—General; Rom 11:17—some; Col 1:23—moved; Heb 6:4—it is; 2 Pet 1:8—unfruitful; 2 John 9—abideth not

John 15:7 my: John 8:37; Deut 6:6; Job 23:12; Ps 119:11; Prov 4:4; Jer 15:16; Col 3:16; 1 John 2:14, 27; 2 John 1, 2 ye shall: John 15:16; 14:13; 16:23; Job 22:26; Ps 37:4; Prov 10:24; Isa 58:8; Gal 4:2; 5:16; 1 John 3:22; 5:14 Reciprocal: Ps 81:10—open; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Prov 3:21—let; Song 4:2—teeth; Song 8:13—cause; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 18:19—That if; Matt 20:21—What; Matt 21:22—General; Mark 10:36—What; Mark 11:23—whatsoever; Mark 11:24—What; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 5:38—ye have; John 17:6—they; Acts 4:31—spake; Phil 4:13—can; 1 Thess 3:8—if; Jas 1:5—let; 2 Pet 1:8—they; 1 John 2:24—abide; 1 John 3:24—he that; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

John 15:8 is: Ps 92:12–15; Isa 60:21; 61:3; Hag 1:8; Matt 5:16; 1 Cor 6:20; 10:31; 2 Cor 9:10–15; Phil 1:11; Titus 2:5, 10; 1 Pet 2:12; 4:11 so: John 8:31; 13:35; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:35 Reciprocal: Ps 50:15—glorify; Song 7:13—at our; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 55:13—for a; Matt 13:8—some an; John 15:2—may; John 15:16—bring; Acts 9:36—full; Rom 7:4—that we; 2 Cor 9:13—they; Eph 5:26—by; Phil 4:17—fruit; Col 1:10—fruitful; Titus 3:14—that; 2 Pet 1:8—they

John 15:9 the Father: John 15:13; 17:23, 26; Eph 3:18; Rev 1:5 continue: John 15:11; 1 John 2:28; Jude 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; Ps 36:10—continue; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 119:167—soul; Song 2:4—his banner; Dan 10:19—O man; Matt 17:5—in whom; Luke 6:47—doeth; John 3:35—Father; John 10:17—General; John 11:5—loved; John 13:1—having; John 14:21—that loveth; John 14:31—that the; Acts 14:22—exhorting; Gal 4:29—after the Spirit; Col 1:23—ye continue; 2 Thess 2:16—which; Jas 1:25—and; 1 John 2:24—ye also; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

John 15:10 ye keep: John 14:15, 21; 1 Cor 7:19; 1 Thess 4:1; 2 Pet 2:21; 1 John 2:5; 3:21–24; 5:3; Rev 22:14 even: John 4:34; 8:29; 12:49; 14:31; 17:4; Isa 42:1–4; Matt 3:15–17; Heb 7:26; 10:5–10; 1 John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 7:6—General; Deut 7:13—he will love; Deut 12:28—General; Judg 16:15—when thine; 2 Sam 22:22—have not; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 2 Chr 7:17—observe; Ps 36:10—continue; Ps 119:55—kept; Ps 119:167—soul; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 50:5—General; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 11:1—commanding; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 17:5—in whom; Luke 8:15—keep; John 8:46—convinceth; John 10:17—General; John 10:18—This; John 13:1—having; John 18:11—my; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 14:22—exhorting; Rom 15:3—Christ; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Phil 2:8—and became; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; Heb 3:2—faithful; Heb 5:8—yet; Jas 1:25—and; 1 John 2:3—if we; 1 John 2:24—ye also; 1 John 3:22—because; 2 John 6—this is love

John 15:11 my: Isa 53:11; 62:4; Jer 32:41; 33:9; Zeph 3:17; Luke 15:5, 9, 23, 32; 1 John 1:4 your: John 16:24, 33; 17:13; Rom 15:13; 2 Cor 1:24; Eph 5:18; Phil 1:25; 1 Thess 5:16; 1 Pet 1:8; 2 John 12 Reciprocal: Deut 30:9—rejoice over thee; 1 Chr 29:9—David; Prov 23:15—even mine; Song 3:11—in the day of the; Matt 26:29—until; John 14:25—have; John 15:9—continue; John 16:1—General; Phil 2:1—any consolation

John 15:12; John 13:34; Rom 12:10; Eph 5:2; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:9; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:8; 4:8; 1 John 2:7–10; 3:11–18, 23; 4:21 Reciprocal: John 14:5—we know not; John 15:17—General; Gal 6:2—the law; Col 3:14—charity; 1 John 2:8—a new; 1 John 3:14—because; 1 John 3:16—and we; 1 John 4:11—General; 2 John 5—that we

John 15:13; John 10:11, 15; Rom 5:6–8; Eph 5:2; 1 John 4:7–11 Reciprocal: Prov 17:17—General; John 11:11—he saith; John 13:1—having; John 13:34—That ye love; John 15:9—the Father; Rom 5:7—scarcely; Rom 5:8—commendeth; Rom 16:4—have; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; Gal 2:20—who; Eph 3:18—able; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 2 Thess 2:16—which; Jas 2:23—the Friend; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 4:11—General

John 15:14 my: John 14:15, 28; 2 Chr 20:7; Song 5:1; Isa 41:8; Matt 12:50; Luke 12:4; Jas 2:23 if: John 2:5; 13:17; 14:21; 1 John 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Exod 7:6—General; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 17:10—Joshua; Exod 33:11—his friend; Lev 18:4—General; Lev 18:26—keep; Num 9:5—according; Deut 4:1—unto the statutes; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 5:29—keep all; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 12:28—General; Deut 27:1—Keep all; Deut 28:1—to do all; Judg 6:27—and did; Judg 13:14—all that I; Ruth 3:6—and did; 1 Sam 9:27—Bid the servant; 2 Sam 15:15—Behold; 2 Sam 22:23—For all; 1 Kgs 4:5—the king's; 1 Kgs 13:9—For; 1 Kgs 17:5—did according; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 1 Chr 14:16—did as God; 2 Chr 6:16—keep; Neh 10:29—to observe; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Ps 119:6—I have; Ps 119:48—unto thy; Prov 7:2—Keep; Prov 17:17—General; Prov 18:24—there; Song 1:9—O my; Jer 13:2—according; Jer 18:3—I went; Jer 32:23—they have; Ezek 12:7—I did so; Ezek 18:11—that; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 11:1—commanding; Matt 21:6—and did; Matt 26:19—the disciples; Mark 14:13—Go; Luke 5:5—nevertheless; Luke 8:21—My mother; Luke 15:6—his; 1 Cor 7:19—but; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; Phil 4:9—do; 1 John 2:3—if we; 2 John 6—this is love

John 15:15 I call: John 15:20; 12:26; 13:16; 20:17; Gal 4:6; Phlm 1:16; Jas 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 1; Rev 1:1 friends: Jas 2:23 all: John 4:19; 17:6–8, 26; Gen 18:17–19; 2 Kgs 6:8–12; Ps 25:14; Amos 3:7; Matt 13:11; Luke 10:23; Acts 20:27; Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:9–12; Eph 1:9; 3:5; Col 1:26; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 33:11—his friend; Num 12:8—dark speeches; Deut 18:18—he shall; Deut 29:29—secret; Judg 13:23—he have showed; 1 Sam 9:27—Bid the servant; 1 Sam 20:2—show it me; 1 Kgs 1:27—and thou; 1 Kgs 4:5—the king's; 2 Kgs 4:27—hid it from me; 2 Chr 6:16—keep; 2 Chr 9:2—all; 2 Chr 20:7—thy friend; Job 15:8—the secret; Prov 3:32—his; Prov 18:24—there; Song 1:9—O my; Song 5:1—friends; Isa 41:8—my friend; Isa 48:6—showed; Jer 23:18—counsel; Dan 2:23—and hast; Matt 20:17—took; Luke 8:9—What; Luke 8:21—My mother; John 3:32—what; John 5:20—and showeth; John 8:26—and I; John 12:49—General; John 16:12—yet; John 16:23—ask; Rom 1:1—a servant; 1 Cor 2:16—But; Heb 1:2—spoken

John 15:16 have not: John 15:19; 6:70; 13:18; Luke 6:13; Acts 1:24; 9:15; 10:41; 22:14; Rom 9:11–16, 21; 1 John 4:10, 19 ordained: John 20:21–23; 21:15–17; Isa 49:1–3; Jer 1:5–7; Matt 28:18, 19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47–49; Acts 1:8; Rom 1:5; 15:15, 16; 1 Cor 9:16–18; Gal 1:15; Eph 2:10; Col 1:23; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11; 2:2; Titus 1:5 bring: John 15:8; Prov 11:30; Isa 27:6; 55:10–13; Mic 5:7; Rom 1:13; 15:16–19; 1 Cor 3:6, 7; Col 1:6; Jas 3:18 that your: Gen 18:18; Ps 71:18; 78:4–6; 145:4; Zech 1:4–6; Acts 20:25–28; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 10:11; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Heb 11:4; 1 Pet 1:14–21; 3:2, 15 that whatsoever: John 15:7; 14:13, 14; 16:23, 24; Matt 21:22 Reciprocal: Gen 45:8—it was not; Exod 28:34—General; Num 16:5—even him; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 1 Kgs 2:20—Ask on; 1 Kgs

3:5—Ask what; Ps 4:3—the Lord; Ps 33:12—people; Ps 37:4—and; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 105:6—his chosen; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 106:23—his chosen; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Prov 12:12—the root; Song 6:11—the garden; Ezek 16:61—but not; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 18:19—That if; Mark 3:14—he ordained; Luke 11:9—Ask; Luke 13:6—and he came; Luke 20:10—sent; John 9:31—and doeth; John 15:2—may; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 15:7—God; Rom 6:22—ye have; Rom 16:13—chosen; 1 Cor 1:1—through; Gal 5:22—the fruit; Eph 1:4—that; Eph 5:20—in; Phil 1:11—filled; Phil 4:17—fruit; Col 1:10—fruitful; Titus 3:14—that; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; Rev 17:14—and they

John 15:17; John 15:12; 1 Pet 2:17; 1 John 3:14–17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:2—delighted; Prov 29:27—General; Mark 9:50—have peace; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 7:26—ye are; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 John 5:2—General

John 15:18; John 15:23–25; 3:20; 7:7; 1 Kgs 22:8; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Zech 11:8; Matt 5:11; 10:22; 24:9; Mark 13:13; Luke 6:22; Heb 12:2; Jas 4:4; 1 John 3:1, 3, 13 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Exod 20:5—of them; 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 38:19—they that; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Isa 66:5—Your; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Mark 9:50—have peace; Mark 15:21—to bear; Luke 12:52—General; Luke 19:14—General; John 8:23—ye are of; John 12:11—General; John 17:11—but; John 17:14—the world; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 7:26—ye are; Acts 16:20—do; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Gal 1:4—from; Heb 12:3—contradiction; 1 John 5:19—and the

John 15:19 were of the world: Luke 6:32; 1 John 4:4, 5 because: John 15:16; 17:14–16; Eph 1:4–11; 2:2–5; Titus 3:3–7; 1 Pet 2:9–12; 4:3; 1 John 3:12; 5:19, 20; Rev 12:9, 17; 20:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Lev 20:24—which; Josh 10:4—we may; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Neh 6:19—they reported; Ps 17:14—men of; Ps 106:23—his chosen; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Amos 5:10—hate; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 10:22—shall be hated; Matt 19:29—my; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Mark 13:13—ye; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 21:17—ye; John 7:7—world; John 8:23—ye are of; John 16:33—In the; John 17:6—the men; John 17:22—the glory; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Gal 1:4—from; Col 2:20—living; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Jas 4:4—the friendship; 1 John 2:15—Love not; 1 John 3:13—if

John 15:20 word: John 5:16; 7:32; 8:59; 10:31; 11:57; 13:16; Matt 10:24; Luke 2:34; 6:40; Acts 4:27–30; 7:52–60; 1 Thess 2:15 if they have kept: 1 Sam 8:7; Isa 53:1–3; Ezek 3:7 Reciprocal: Num 12:1—Miriam; 1 Sam 22:23—he that seeketh; 1 Kgs 22:24—smote Micaiah; Prov 7:1—keep; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 8:35—for; Mark 10:39—Ye; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 10:3—I send; Luke 21:12—before; Luke 22:36—But; John 8:51—keep; John 12:26—serve; John 15:15—I call; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 8:1—there; Acts 9:16—I will; Acts 12:1—to vex; Acts 26:15—I am; Rom 1:1—a servant; 1 John 4:5—are; 1 John 4:17—as; Rev 3:8—and hast kept

John 15:21 all: John 16:3; Ps 69:7; Isa 66:5; Matt 5:11; 10:18, 22, 39; 24:9; Luke 6:22; Acts 9:16; 1 Pet 4:13 because: John 8:19, 54; Acts 17:23; 28:25–27; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 2:8; 15:34; 2 Cor 4:3–6; 2 Thess 1:8; 1 John 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:7—they have not; 2 Chr

32:16—against; Ps 44:22—killed; Ezek 16:47—thou wast; Zech 2:8—sent; Mark 8:35—for; Luke 21:17—for; John 8:55—ye have not; John 17:25—the world; Acts 13:27—because; Acts 26:15—I am; 2 Cor 12:10—for Christ's; 1 Pet 2:19—for conscience

John 15:22 they: John 3:18–21; 9:41; 12:48; 19:11; Ezek 2:5; 33:31–33; Luke 12:46; Acts 17:30; 2 Cor 2:14–16; Heb 6:4–8; Jas 4:17 cloak: or, excuse, Rom 1:20; 2:1; 1 Pet 2:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; Job 24:13—rebel; Ps 81:15—The haters; Prov 26:28—lying; Isa 37:29—rage; Ezek 16:47—thou wast; Amos 5:10—hate; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 10:15—It; Matt 12:45—Even; Mark 6:11—It shall; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 7:41—the other; Luke 10:14—General; Luke 12:47—knew; Luke 12:48—For; Luke 23:34—they know not; John 3:19—this; John 16:9—General; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 5:20—the law; Rom 7:8—For without; 1 Cor 2:8—for; Gal 3:19—It was added; 1 Tim 5:8—and is; Heb 10:26—after; 2 Pet 2:21—it had

John 15:23; John 8:40–42; 1 John 2:23; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—of them; Lev 26:43—their soul; Deut 7:10—hateth; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Job 21:14—they say; Ps 2:2—Lord; Ps 18:39—that; Ps 81:15—The haters; Ps 88:8—made; Ps 89:23—plague; Prov 8:36—all; Prov 29:27—General; Isa 30:11—cause; Isa 37:29—rage; Mic 3:2—hate; Zech 11:8—loathed them; Matt 7:21—my; Luke 19:14—General; John 5:23—He that; John 5:42—that; John 7:7—but; John 8:42—If; John 15:18—General; John 16:3—because; Rom 1:30—haters; Rom 8:7—the carnal mind; Jas 4:4—the friendship; 1 John 5:1—and every

John 15:24 If: John 3:2; 5:36; 7:31; 9:32; 10:32, 37; 11:47–50; 12:10, 37–40; Matt 9:33; 11:5, 20–24; Mark 2:12; Luke 10:12–16; 19:37–40; 24:19; Acts 2:22; 10:38; Heb 2:3, 4 but: John 6:36; 12:45; 14:9; Matt 21:32 hated: Exod 20:5; Deut 5:9; Ps 81:15; Prov 8:36; Rom 1:30; 8:7, 8; 2 Tim 3:4; Jas 4:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—their soul; Num 12:8—similitude; Num 14:11—believe me; 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Job 21:14—they say; Ps 88:8—made; Ps 95:9—saw; Ps 109:3—fought; Isa 30:11—cause; Hos 9:8—in the; Hos 14:9—but; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 8:3—I will; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Luke 4:29—and thrust; Luke 19:14—General; John 4:48—Except; John 5:23—He that; John 5:37—Ye have; John 5:42—that; John 6:27—for him; John 6:46—any; John 8:42—If; John 9:16—This man; John 14:7—ye; Rom 7:8—For without; Rom 15:3—The; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 4:4—the image; Col 1:15—the image; 1 John 2:23—denieth

John 15:25 the: John 10:34; 19:36; Luke 24:44; Rom 3:19 They: Ps 7:4; 35:19; 69:4; 109:3 without: Matt 10:8; Rom 3:24; 2 Cor 11:7; Gal 2:21; 2 Thess 3:8; Rev 21:6; 22:17, All in Gr Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; 1 Sam 19:5—without a cause; 1 Sam 24:11—neither evil; Job 9:17—without cause; Ps 25:3—without; Ps 35:7—without; Ps 59:3—not; Ps 119:78—without; Ps 119:161—Princes; Prov 1:11—let us lurk; Prov 24:28—not; Isa 52:4—without; Jer 18:20—evil; Lam 3:52—without; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 5:22—without; Matt 21:13—It is; Luke 4:29—and thrust; Luke 20:17—What; John 8:17—also; John 12:34—the law; John 12:38—That; Gal 4:21—the law

John 15:26 when: John 14:16, 17, 26; 16:7, 13, 14; Luke 24:49; Acts 2:33 which: John 8:42; Rev 22:1 he: John 16:14, 15; Acts 2:32, 33; 5:32; 15:8; 1 Cor 1:6; Heb 2:4; 1 John 5:6–10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:15—The spirit; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; John 3:34—for God; John 12:17—bare; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 1:4—the promise; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; 1 Cor 2:14—the things; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; Gal 4:6—the Spirit; Eph 1:13—holy; 1 Tim

3:16—justified; Heb 10:15—General; 1 Pet 1:12—with; 1 Pet 5:1—and a; 1 John 4:6—the spirit of truth; 1 John 4:14—we have; 1 John 5:8—the spirit; Rev 3:1—he that

John 15:27 ye also: John 21:24; Luke 24:48; Acts 1:8, 21, 22; 3:15; 4:20, 33; 10:39–42; 13:31; 18:5; 23:11; 1 Pet 5:1, 12; 2 Pet 1:16–18; Rev 1:2, 9 have: Mark 1:1; Luke 1:2, 3; 1 John 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:15—The spirit; Isa 43:10—my witnesses; John 12:17—bare; Acts 2:32—whereof; Acts 5:32—are; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 20:24—to testify; Acts 22:15—thou shalt; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; Heb 2:3—and was; 1 John 4:14—we have; Rev 3:1—he that; Rev 11:3—witnesses

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Christ comforts his disciples by the promise of the Holy Ghost, and his ascension;
- 23 assures their prayers made in his name to be acceptable;
- 33 Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction.

John 16:1; John 16:4; 15:11; Matt 11:6; 13:21, 57; 24:10; 26:31–33; Rom 14:21; Phil 1:10; 1 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 24:25—General; Mark 13:23—behold; Mark 14:27—All; Luke 18:34—General; John 14:25—have; John 16:17—said; Acts 9:16—I will; Acts 14:22—we; 1 Thess 3:4—we told

John 16:2 shall: John 9:22, 34; 12:42; Luke 6:22; 1 Cor 4:13 the time: Isa 65:5; Matt 10:28; 24:9; Acts 5:33; 6:13, 14; 7:56–60; 8:1–3; 9:1, 2; 22:3, 4, 19–23; 26:9–11; Rom 10:2, 3; Gal 1:13, 14; Phil 3:6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Num 23:4—I have prepared; Josh 10:4—we may; Judg 6:30—Bring; Judg 17:3—a graven image; Judg 17:13—General; 1 Sam 22:23—he that seeketh; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; Ezra 10:8—himself separated; Job 13:7—General; Ps 44:22—killed; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Song 5:7—they smote; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 66:5—Your; Ezek 11:15—Get; Dan 11:33—yet; Zech 11:5—possessors; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 10:17—for; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 23:34—ye; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 10:3—I send; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 12:52—General; Luke 21:12—before; John 9:24—Give; Acts 12:1—to vex; Acts 14:22—we; Acts 21:31—as; Acts 23:13—which; Rom 8:36—For thy; 1 Cor 15:19—of all; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Jas 3:14—and lie; Jas 5:6—have; 1 John 3:13—if; Rev 6:9—I saw; Rev 6:11—until

John 16:3 because: John 8:19, 55; 15:21, 23; 17:3, 25; Luke 10:22; 1 Cor 2:8; 2 Cor 4:3–6; 2 Thess 1:8; 2:10–12; 1 Tim 1:13; 1 John 3:1; 4:8; 5:20 Reciprocal: Exod 5:2—I know not; Lev 13:29—General; Josh 10:4—we may; 1 Sam 2:12—knew; 1 Sam 22:23—he that seeketh; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 54:3—they have; Ps 79:6—not known; Prov 19:2—that the; Jer 2:8—and they that; Jer 4:22—they have; Jer 22:16—was not; Hos 5:4—and; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Luke 21:12—before; John 1:26—whom; John 4:10—and who; John 7:28—whom; John 14:1—not; John 14:7—ye; Acts 3:17—through; Acts 6:11—they; Acts 13:27—because; Acts 25:3—laying; Acts 26:9—that; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Jas 5:6—have; 1 John 2:13—ye have known

John 16:4 that when: John 13:19; 14:29; Isa 41:22, 23; Matt 10:7; 24:25; Mark 13:23; Luke

21:12, 13; Acts 9:16; 20:23, 24; 2 Pet 1:14 because: John 17:12, 13; Matt 9:15; Mark 2:19
Reciprocal: Ezek 24:24—when; Hos 5:9—have; Zech 2:9—and ye; Matt 28:7—lo; Mark
14:16—and found; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 9:44—these; Luke 22:10—General; Luke
24:44—while; John 2:22—his; John 12:16—then; John 16:1—General; Acts
11:16—remembered; 2 Thess 2:5—when; 2 Thess 3:10—when; 2 Pet 3:17—seeing

John 16:5 I: John 16:10, 16, 28; 6:62; 7:33; 13:3; 14:28; 17:4, 13; Eph 4:7–11; Heb 1:3; 12:2
Whither: John 13:36; 14:4–6 Reciprocal: Zech 2:2—Whither; Matt 26:11—but; Mark
14:7—but; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 17:22—when; Luke 24:44—while; John 12:8—but;
John 13:1—depart; John 16:17—said

John 16:6; John 16:20–22; 14:1, 27, 28; 20:11–15; Luke 22:45; 24:17 Reciprocal: Ps
13:2—sorrow; Matt 9:15—when; Matt 17:23—And they were; Mark 16:10—as; John
16:22—ye now; John 20:13—why; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made

John 16:7 I tell: John 8:45, 46; Luke 4:25; 9:27; Acts 10:34 It: John 11:50–52; 14:3, 28; Rom
8:28; 2 Cor 4:17 the Comforter: John 7:39; 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26 but: Ps 68:18; Luke 24:49;
Acts 1:4, 5; 2:33; Eph 4:8–13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; Mark 2:20—be taken;
Luke 24:52—with; John 3:34—for God; John 14:12—because; John 14:13—will; John
20:13—why; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 5:32—and so; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor
12:1—expedient; Gal 4:6—the Spirit; Eph 1:13—holy; Phil 1:24—General; 1 Thess
1:5—in the; Titus 3:6—through; 1 Pet 1:12—with; Rev 22:1—proceeding; Rev 22:17—the
Spirit

John 16:8 he will: Zech 12:10; Acts 2:37; 16:29, 30 reprove: or, convince, John 8:9, 46; 1
Cor 14:24; Jude 15 Reciprocal: Lev 13:12—cover all; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Isa
2:4—And he; Isa 4:4—by the spirit; Isa 51:4—I will make; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; John
12:31—is; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Rom 8:15—the spirit; 1 Cor 2:4—but; 1 Cor
2:14—the things; Gal 5:5—through; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; 1 Tim 3:16—justified;
Jas 2:9—are

John 16:9; John 3:18–21; 5:40–44; 8:23, 24, 42–47; 12:47, 48; 15:22–25; Mark 16:16; Acts
2:22–38; 3:14–19; 7:51–54; 26:9, 10; Rom 3:19, 20; 7:9; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 1 Tim 1:13; Heb
3:12; 10:28, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 13:12—cover all; Luke 9:55—Ye know; John
16:14—glorify; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; 1 Tim 3:16—justified

John 16:10 righteousness: Isa 42:21; 45:24, 25; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 9:24; Acts 2:32; Rom 1:17;
3:21–26; 5:17–21; 8:33, 34; 10:3, 4; 1 Cor 1:30; 15:14–20; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 5:5; Phil 3:7–9; 1
Tim 3:16; Heb 10:5–13 because: John 3:14; 5:32 Reciprocal: John 16:5—I; John
16:14—glorify; John 16:16—A

John 16:11 judgment: John 5:22–27; Matt 12:18, 36; Acts 10:42; 17:30, 31; 24:25; 26:18;
Rom 2:2–4, 16; 14:10–12; 1 Cor 4:5; 6:3, 4; 2 Cor 5:10, 11; Heb 6:2; 9:27; 2 Pet 2:4–9; 3:7;
Rev 1:7; 20:11–15 the: John 12:31; 14:30; Gen 3:15; Ps 68:18; Isa 49:24–26; Luke 10:18;
Rom 16:20; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8; Rev 12:7–10; 20:2, 3, 10
Reciprocal: Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 12:26—his; John 16:33—I; Eph 6:12—against the; 1
John 4:4—than; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 9:11—they had; Rev 12:9—into

John 16:12 yet: John 14:30; 15:15; Acts 1:3 ye: Mark 4:33; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; Heb 5:11–14
Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:19—he said; Matt 9:16—for; Matt 11:14—if; Matt 13:33—till; John

8:26—have many; John 14:25—have; John 16:25—proverbs; 2 John 12—many

John 16:13 Spirit: John 14:17; 15:26; 1 John 4:6 will guide: John 14:26; 1 Cor 2:10–13; Eph 4:7–15; 1 John 2:20, 27 for: John 3:32; 7:16–18; 8:38; 12:49 he will show: Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17, 18; 11:28; 20:23; 21:9–11; 27:24; 2 Thess 2:3, 12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–5; 2 Pet 2:1–22; Rev 1:1, 19; 6:1–17; 22:1–21 Reciprocal: Gen 42:23—he spake unto them by an interpreter; 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 31:3—lead; Ps 48:14—guide; Ps 68:18—received; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Isa 58:11—the Lord; Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 13:33—till; John 8:32—ye shall; John 14:7—from; Acts 10:19—the Spirit; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; Acts 15:28—it; 1 Cor 2:16—But; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; Gal 5:18—if; Eph 3:5—by; 2 Tim 2:7—and; 1 John 4:2—Every; 1 John 5:6—is truth; Rev 4:1—and I

John 16:14 glorify: John 16:9, 10; Acts 2:32–36; 4:10–12; 1 Cor 12:3; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2:7; 1 John 4:1–3, 13, 14; 5:6 for: John 15:26; Zech 12:10; 1 Cor 2:8–10; 2 Cor 3:14–18; 4:6; Gal 5:5; 1 John 3:23, 24; 4:13, 14; 5:20; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Gen 42:23—he spake unto them by an interpreter; Exod 29:35—according; Isa 41:22—and show; Matt 11:3—he that; John 5:23—He that; John 6:45—Every; John 8:54—it is; John 13:31—Now; John 14:21—and will; John 14:26—he; John 17:10—all; Acts 3:13—hath; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Cor 16:22—love; Phil 2:11—to the

John 16:15; John 3:35; 10:29, 30; 13:3; 17:2, 10; Matt 11:27; 28:18; Luke 10:22; Col 1:19; 2:3, 9 Reciprocal: Zech 13:7—the man; John 6:45—Every; John 8:54—it is; John 15:26—he; John 17:7—are; Acts 3:13—hath; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Phil 2:11—to the; Col 2:2—of the Father; Heb 1:2—appointed

John 16:16 A: John 16:5, 10, 17–19; 7:33; 12:35; 13:33; 14:19 a little while: John 20:19–29; 21:1–23; Acts 1:3; 10:40, 41; 1 Cor 15:5–9 because: John 16:28; 13:3; 17:5, 13; Mark 16:19; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Luke 5:35—when; Luke 17:22—when; Luke 24:44—while; John 14:28—heard; John 16:19—A little; John 16:25—proverbs

John 16:17 said: John 16:1, 5, 19; 12:16; 14:5, 22; Mark 9:10, 32; Luke 9:45; 18:34 Reciprocal: Matt 13:36—Declare; Luke 24:44—while; John 7:36—manner; John 13:36—whither; John 16:16—A; John 16:25—proverbs; John 16:30—are

John 16:18 we: Matt 16:9–11; Luke 24:25; Heb 5:12 Reciprocal: Ps 73:16—too painful for me; Luke 9:45—General; John 7:36—manner; John 14:22—how

John 16:19 Jesus: John 16:30; 2:24, 25; 21:17; Ps 139:1–4; Matt 6:8; 9:4; Mark 9:33, 34; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 A little: John 16:16; 7:33; 13:33; 14:19 Reciprocal: Ps 73:16—too painful for me; Mark 9:32—were; Luke 7:40—answering; John 6:43—Murmur; John 16:17—said; John 16:23—ask; John 21:12—durst

John 16:20 That: John 16:6, 33; 19:25–27; Mark 14:72; 16:10; Luke 22:45, 62; 23:47–49; 24:17, 21 but the: Job 20:5; Matt 21:38; 27:39–44, 62–66; Mark 15:29–32; Rev 11:10; 18:7 your: Ps 30:5, 11; 40:1–3; 97:11; 126:5, 6; Isa 12:1; 25:8, 9; 61:3; 66:5; Jer 31:9–14, 25; Matt 5:4; Luke 6:21; Acts 2:46, 47; 5:41; Rom 5:2, 3, 11; 2 Cor 6:10; Gal 5:22; 1 Thess 1:6; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6–8; Jude 24; Rev 7:14–17 Reciprocal: Esth 3:15—sat down; Esth 5:9—joyful; Esth 9:22—from sorrow; Ps 35:19—Let; Ps 57:1—until; Ps 70:4—General; Ps 89:42—General; Ps 90:15—Make; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Eccl 7:3—is

better; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Isa 66:10—that mourn; Jer 20:18—to see; Amos 6:13—which; Mic 4:10—and labour; Mic 7:8—Rejoice; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 9:15—when; Matt 17:23—And they were; Matt 28:8—with; Luke 22:53—but; John 1:51—Verily; John 16:22—ye now; John 20:13—why

John 16:21 woman: Gen 3:16; Isa 26:16–18; Jer 30:6, 7; Hos 13:13, 14; Mic 4:10; Rev 12:2–5 for: Gen 21:6, 7; 30:23, 24; 1 Sam 1:26, 27; Ps 113:9; Luke 1:57, 58; Gal 4:27 Reciprocal: Gen 45:28—It is enough; 1 Sam 4:20—Fear not; Job 11:16—Because; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Isa 26:17—General; Isa 53:11—see; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Rom 8:22—groaneth

John 16:22 ye now: John 16:6, 20 But: John 14:1, 27; 20:19, 20; 21:7; Isa 25:9; 65:13, 14; 66:9–14; Matt 28:8; Luke 24:41, 51–53; Acts 2:46; 13:52; 1 Pet 1:8 and your: John 4:14; Job 34:29; Ps 146:2; Isa 12:2–4; 51:11, 12; 54:7, 8; 65:18, 19; Hab 3:17, 18; Luke 10:42; 16:25; 19:26; Acts 5:41; 16:25; 20:23, 24; Rom 8:35–39; 1 Thess 3:7–9; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 6:18; 10:34; 1 Pet 1:8; 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Gen 45:28—It is enough; Lev 23:40—rejoice; Neh 12:43—God; Ps 23:5—preparest; Ps 33:21—For; Ps 35:27—shout; Ps 69:32—The humble; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 109:28—but let; Prov 13:12—when; Eccl 7:14—the day; Isa 35:10—and come; Isa 66:14—your heart; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 31:12—and they; Jer 31:13—for; Zech 10:7—their heart; Matt 26:29—until; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Luke 24:52—with; John 14:16—abide; John 14:19—a little; John 17:13—that; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; Phil 1:26—General; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 2:28—ye see; 2 Tim 1:4—filled; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly

John 16:23 ask: John 16:19; 13:36, 37; 14:5, 22; 15:15; 21:20, 21 Whatsoever: John 14:13, 14; 15:7, 16; Isa 65:24; Matt 7:7; 21:22; Eph 2:18; 3:14–20; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Heb 4:14–16; 7:25, 26; 10:19–23; 1 John 2:1; 5:14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 33:17—I will do; 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; Ps 20:4—General; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 81:10—open; Eccl 7:14—the day; Zech 10:1—ye; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 6:8—your; Matt 18:19—it shall; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Mark 11:24—What; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 1:51—Verily; John 16:24—that; John 16:26—At; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 8:15—prayed; Acts 13:52—were; Rom 8:34—who also; Eph 5:20—in; Heb 13:21—through; Jas 1:5—let; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever

John 16:24 in: Gen 32:9; 1 Kgs 18:36; 2 Kgs 19:15; Matt 6:9; Eph 1:16, 17; 1 Thess 3:11–13; 2 Thess 1:2; 2:16, 17 ask: Matt 7:7, 8; Jas 4:2, 3 that: John 16:23; 15:11; 1 John 1:3, 4; 2 John 12 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—speak; 1 Sam 1:18—went her; 2 Kgs 2:10—Thou hast; 2 Kgs 4:3—borrow not a few; Esth 7:2—the king said; Job 21:15—if we; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 116:1—because; Ps 132:16—her saints; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Prov 10:24—the desire; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Song 8:13—cause; Dan 9:17—for; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 21:22—General; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 15:16—that whatsoever; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 8:15—prayed; Phil 1:26—General; 2 Tim 1:4—filled; Heb 7:25—to make; Heb 13:21—through; Jas 1:5—let; 1 John 3:22—whatsoever; 1 John 5:14—if

John 16:25 proverbs: or, parables, John 16:12, 16, 17; Ps 49:4; 78:2; Prov 1:6; Matt 13:10, 11, 34, 35; Mark 4:13 but: John 16:28, 29; Acts 2:33–36; 2 Cor 3:12–18; 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 27:8—very plainly; Prov 1:1—proverbs; Ezek 20:49—Doth; Matt 10:27—I tell; Mark 8:32—openly; John 11:14—plainly; John 14:8—show

John 16:26 At: John 16:23 that: John 14:16; 17:9, 19, 24; Rom 8:34 Reciprocal: John 14:13—whatsoever

John 16:27 the Father: John 14:21, 23; 17:23, 26; Zeph 3:17; Heb 12:6; Jude 20, 21; Rev 3:9, 19 because: John 8:42; 21:15–17; Matt 10:37; 1 Cor 16:22; 2 Cor 5:14; Eph 6:24; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 4:19 and have: John 16:30; 3:13; 7:29; 17:7, 8, 25; Rom 8:3; 1 Cor 15:47; Gal 4:4; 1 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: Deut 7:13—he will love; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 146:8—loveth; Prov 8:17—I love; Isa 43:4—I Have; John 3:31—he that cometh; John 11:5—loved; John 13:3—and that; John 14:16—I will; John 17:9—pray for; Rom 8:34—who also; Rom 8:39—love; Rom 9:25—beloved; Eph 4:9—he also

John 16:28 came: John 8:14; 13:1, 3 I leave: John 16:5, 16; 14:28; 17:5, 11, 13; Luke 9:51; 24:51; Acts 1:9–11 Reciprocal: Prov 8:30—one; Song 8:1—find thee; Matt 26:11—but; Mark 1:38—for; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 14:7—but; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 5:35—when; John 1:1—with; John 3:13—but; John 3:31—he that cometh; John 6:33—cometh; John 6:62—General; John 7:29—for; John 8:42—for; John 14:4—whither; John 16:25—but; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 1:2—the day; Eph 4:9—he also; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 9:24—but; 1 John 1:2—which was

John 16:29 proverb: or, parable, John 16:25 Reciprocal: Judg 14:12—a riddle; Matt 10:27—I tell; Matt 15:15—Declare; Mark 8:32—openly; Mark 9:10—what; John 11:14—plainly; 2 Cor 3:12—we use

John 16:30 are: John 16:17; 5:20; 21:17; Heb 4:13 by: John 17:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:24—Now by this; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 16:8—when; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 9:10—what; Luke 7:40—answering; Luke 9:47—perceiving; John 2:24—because; John 16:19—Jesus; John 16:27—and have; John 17:25—these

John 16:31 Do: John 13:38; Luke 9:44, 45 Reciprocal: John 14:29—General

John 16:32 the hour: John 4:21, 23; 5:25, 28; 12:23 that: Zech 13:7; Matt 26:31, 56; Mark 14:27, 50; Acts 8:1; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 every: John 20:10 own: or, own home yet: John 8:16, 29; 14:10, 11; Isa 50:6–9 Reciprocal: Job 6:15—My brethren; Ps 22:11—Be not; Ps 27:10—the Lord; Ps 38:11—lovers; Ps 69:20—but there; Ps 91:15—I will be; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Isa 42:1—whom I; Isa 63:5—looked; Dan 10:8—I was; John 17:1—the hour; John 18:8—let; John 19:27—his; Acts 2:25—for; Acts 10:38—for; Acts 21:6—they

John 16:33 in me: John 14:27; Ps 85:8–11; Isa 9:6, 7; Mic 5:5; Luke 2:14; 19:38; Rom 5:1, 2; Eph 2:14–17; Phil 4:7; Col 1:20; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 7:2; 13:20, 21 In the: John 15:19–21; Acts 14:22; Rom 8:36; 2 Cor 7:4; 1 Thess 3:4; 2 Tim 3:12; Heb 11:25; 1 Pet 5:9; Rev 7:14 but: John 14:1; Acts 9:31; 23:11; 27:22, 25; 2 Cor 1:3; 13:11; 1 Thess 3:7 I: John 16:11; 12:31; 1 Sam 17:51, 52; Ps 68:18; Rom 8:37; Gal 1:4; 6:14; 1 John 4:4; 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—in sorrow; Gen 8:9—found; Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 32:7—greatly; Gen 49:23—General; Num 6:26—give thee; Deut 33:1—the blessing; Judg 3:2—might know; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 84:6—Who; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 50:7—the Lord; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 54:13—great; Dan 10:19—fear not; Matt 6:34—Sufficient; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 11:30—burden; Matt 14:27—Be; Mark 10:21—take; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 16:25—likewise; Luke 22:36—But; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 14:18—will not; John 15:11—your; John 16:20—That; John 17:11—but; John 17:13—that; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 20:23—the Holy Ghost; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Rom 14:17—peace; 1

Cor 15:19—of all; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; Gal 6:16—peace; Phil 1:30—the same; Col 3:15—the peace; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold; 1 Pet 2:21—even; 1 Pet 5:14—Peace; 1 John 3:13—if; Rev 1:9—companion; Rev 2:7—To him; Rev 2:9—tribulation; Rev 3:21—even; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 12:13—General

CHAPTER 17

1 Christ prays to his Father.

John 17:1 and lifted: John 11:41; Ps 121:1, 2; 123:1; Isa 38:14; Luke 18:13 the hour: John 7:30; 8:20; 12:23, 27, 28; 13:1; 16:32; Mark 14:41; Luke 22:53 glorify: John 17:4, 5; 7:39; 11:4; 13:31, 32; Acts 3:13; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Exod 40:26—General; Josh 3:7—magnify thee; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 69:13—my prayer; Ps 109:21—But do; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 55:5—he; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 26:18—My time; Matt 26:45—the hour; Mark 6:41—looked; Mark 7:34—looking; Luke 22:15—With desire I have desired; John 5:25—The hour; John 7:6—My time; John 8:54—it is; John 17:13—come; Eph 1:20—and set; Phil 2:11—to the; Heb 5:7—when; Heb 12:2—for

John 17:2 As: John 3:35; 5:21–29; Ps 2:6–12; 110:1; Dan 7:14; Matt 11:27; 28:18; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:20; Phil 2:10; Heb 1:2; 2:8, 9; 1 Pet 3:22 give: John 17:24; 4:14; 6:27, 54–57; 10:28; 11:25, 26; Rom 6:23; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 John 1:2; 2:25; 5:20; Jude 21 many: John 6:37, 39; 10:29 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Gen 47:6—is; Gen 47:11—Rameses; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; Josh 19:51—These are; Isa 40:5—all flesh; Jer 32:27—God; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 20:14—I will; Matt 20:15—it; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Mark 10:40—General; Luke 5:24—power; Luke 10:22—All things; John 3:15—eternal; John 4:15—give; John 5:22—General; John 5:26—so hath; John 6:40—and believeth; John 11:22—God will give it thee; John 13:3—knowing; John 14:6—the life; John 16:15—General; John 17:6—the men; Acts 2:17—all; Acts 3:15—Prince; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Titus 1:2—eternal; 2 Pet 1:3—his; 2 Pet 1:16—the power; 1 John 5:11—God; Rev 5:12—to receive

John 17:3 this: John 17:25; 8:19, 54, 55; 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 9:10; Isa 53:11; Jer 9:23, 24; 31:33, 34; Hos 6:3; 1 Cor 15:34; 2 Cor 4:6; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 8:11, 12; 1 John 4:6; 5:11, 20 the only: John 14:9, 10; 2 Chr 15:3; Jer 10:10; 1 Cor 8:4; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 Tim 6:15, 16; 1 John 5:20 and Jesus: John 3:17, 34; 5:36, 37; 6:27–29, 57; 7:29; 10:36; 11:42; 12:49, 50; 14:26; Isa 48:16; 61:1; Mark 9:37; Luke 9:48; 1 John 4:14, 15; 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—that I; Deut 30:20—thy life; 1 Sam 2:12—knew; 1 Kgs 10:1—concerning; 2 Chr 30:22—the good; 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Job 22:21—Acquaint; Job 24:1—they that know; Ps 36:10—that; Ps 91:14—known; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 119:144—understanding; Prov 2:5—find; Prov 9:10—the knowledge; Prov 30:3—nor; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Jer 9:3—they know; Jer 22:16—was not; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek 39:22—know; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 2:20—and; Matt 11:27—neither; Matt 19:16—eternal; Luke 10:42—one; John 1:26—whom; John 3:15—eternal; John 4:10—and who; John 4:14—shall never; John 4:15—give; John 5:26—so hath; John 7:28—whom; John 10:14—am; John 14:6—the life; John 14:7—ye; John 16:3—because; Acts 5:20—all; Acts 17:23—To; 1 Cor 2:2—not; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Gal 4:9—ye

have; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 3:19—to know; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:10—increasing; Col 2:2—understanding; Col 3:10—knowledge; 1 Tim 2:5—one God; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Jas 2:19—General; 2 Pet 1:2—the knowledge; 2 Pet 1:3—through; 2 Pet 3:18—knowledge; 1 John 1:2—that eternal; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship; 1 John 2:3—we know; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 3:23—his commandment; 1 John 4:7—and knoweth

John 17:4 glorified: John 12:28; 13:31, 32; 14:13 finished: John 4:34; 5:36; 9:3; 14:31; 15:10; 19:30; Acts 20:24; 2 Tim 4:7 Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—So Moses; Num 6:20—and after; 1 Sam 2:30—they; Ps 2:8—Ask; Isa 42:4—shall not; Isa 42:21—it; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 49:4—yet; Mark 1:38—for; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 2:14—Glory; Luke 13:32—I shall; John 5:30—because; John 5:43—come; John 6:62—General; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 8:29—for; John 8:49—but; John 9:4—must; John 10:17—General; John 10:36—sent; John 16:5—I; John 17:1—glorify; Heb 3:2—faithful; Heb 5:7—and; Rev 11:7—when

John 17:5 glorify: John 17:24; 1:18; 3:13; 10:30; 14:9; Prov 8:22–31; Phil 2:6; Col 1:15–17; Heb 1:3, 10; 1 John 1:2; Rev 5:9–14 before: John 1:1–3; Matt 25:34; 1 Pet 1:20; Rev 13:8 Reciprocal: Num 6:20—and after; 1 Sam 2:30—they; 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; Ps 2:8—Ask; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 73:24—receive; Isa 42:4—shall not; Isa 42:21—it; Isa 49:4—yet; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 10:22—and no; Luke 13:32—I shall; John 1:15—he was; John 6:62—General; John 7:18—seeketh his glory; John 7:39—glorified; John 8:54—it is; John 8:58—Before; John 10:17—General; John 10:36—sent; John 11:4—that; John 12:16—when; John 13:1—depart; John 13:3—and that; John 14:13—that; John 16:16—because; John 16:28—I leave; John 17:1—glorify; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 2:33—by; Rom 8:6—to be spiritually minded; Phil 2:9—God; Col 1:17—he; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 5:7—and

John 17:6 have manifested: John 17:26; 1:18; 12:28; Exod 3:13–15; 9:16; 34:5–7; Ps 22:22; 71:17–19; Matt 11:25–27; Luke 10:21, 22; 2 Cor 4:6; Heb 2:12; 1 John 5:20 the men: John 17:2, 9, 11, 14, 16, 24; 6:37; 10:27–29; 15:19; 18:9; Acts 13:48 thine: John 17:9, 10; Rom 8:28–30; 11:2; Eph 1:4–11; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:1 they: John 8:31, 32; 14:21–24; 15:3, 7; Ps 119:11; Prov 2:1–5, 10; 3:1–4; 23:23; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 1:13; Heb 3:6; Rev 2:13; 3:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:3—Because; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 89:24—in my; Jer 22:16—was not; Jer 31:34—for they; Matt 11:27—neither; Matt 16:17—but; John 8:47—General; John 10:29—which; John 14:7—from; John 14:25—have; John 15:15—all; John 17:8—and have; John 17:20—pray; 1 Cor 2:16—But; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; Heb 2:13—which

John 17:7 they: John 7:16, 17; 14:7–10, 20; 16:27–30 are: John 17:10; 8:28; 10:29, 30; 12:49, 50; 16:15 Reciprocal: Matt 13:23—good; John 17:8—and have; Eph 5:26—by

John 17:8 I have: John 17:14; 6:68; 14:10; Prov 1:23; Matt 13:11; Eph 3:2–8; 4:11, 12 received: John 3:33; Prov 1:3; 2:1; 4:10; 8:10; 1 Cor 11:23; 15:1; 1 Thess 2:13; 4:1 and have: John 17:6, 7, 25; 16:27, 30; 1 John 4:14 Reciprocal: Num 9:8—I will; Deut 6:4—the Lord; 1 Sam 20:2—show it me; Isa 51:16—I have put; Isa 59:21—my words; Matt 12:49—his disciples; Matt 13:23—good; Mark 1:38—for; John 4:42—for; John 6:33—cometh; John 6:37—that; John 7:16—My; John 8:14—for; John 8:26—and I; John 8:38—speak; John 8:42—for; John 10:14—am; John 10:36—sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 12:49—General; John 14:7—from; Acts 5:20—all; Acts 10:22—and to; 1 Cor

1:30—wisdom; Phil 3:8—the excellency

John 17:9 pray for: John 14:16; 16:26, 27; Luke 22:32; 8:34; Heb 7:25; 9:24; 1 John 2:1, 2; 5:19; Rev 12:9; 13:8; 20:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:59—nigh; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 12:49—his disciples; John 6:37—that; John 10:29—which; John 12:23—The hour; John 13:1—having; John 17:6—the men; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 8:9—he is; 1 Cor 3:23—ye; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 2 Tim 1:9—which; 2 Tim 2:10—for; 1 John 5:16—I do not

John 17:10 all: John 10:30; 16:14, 15; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Col 1:15–19; 2:9 and I: John 5:23; 11:4; 12:23; Acts 19:17; Gal 1:24; Phil 1:20; 2:9–11; 2 Thess 1:10, 12; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 5:8–14 Reciprocal: Isa 46:13—Israel; Mal 3:17—they shall; Luke 10:22—All things; John 13:1—having; John 17:6—thine; John 17:7—are; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 8:9—he is; 1 Cor 3:23—ye

John 17:11 I am: John 17:13; 13:1, 3; 16:28; Acts 1:9–11; 3:21; Heb 1:3; 9:24 but: John 17:14–18; 15:18–21; 16:33; Matt 10:16; Jas 4:4; 1 John 3:12; 5:19 Holy: John 17:25; Matt 5:48; 1 Pet 1:15–17; Rev 4:8; 15:4 keep: John 17:12, 15; 10:29, 30; Ps 17:8, 9; Isa 27:3; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 1, 24 thine: Ps 79:9; Prov 18:10; Isa 64:2; Jer 14:7, 21; Ezek 20:9, 22, 44; Matt 6:9; Rom 9:17 that: John 17:21, 22; 10:30; 14:20; Rom 15:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:10; 12:12, 13; Eph 4:4 Reciprocal: Num 6:24—keep thee; Deut 33:3—all his saints; Ps 86:2—Preserve; Ps 89:24—in my; Ps 99:3—for it; Matt 26:11—but; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 14:7—but; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 17:22—when; Luke 24:44—while; John 6:37—that; John 6:62—General; John 7:33—Yet; John 10:28—neither; John 10:38—that ye; John 17:6—the men; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 4:32—the multitude; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship

John 17:12 I kept: John 6:37, 39, 40; 10:27, 28; Heb 2:13 and: John 13:18; 18:9; Luke 4:26, 27; 1 John 2:19 the son: John 6:70, 71; 13:18; 2 Thess 2:3 that: Ps 109:6–19; Acts 1:16–20, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 39:15—chains at the ends; 1 Sam 22:23—but with me; Ps 89:22—son; Jer 23:4—neither; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 18:14—it is; Matt 26:24—but; Luke 22:22—but; Luke 22:51—Suffer; Luke 22:52—captains; John 12:38—That; John 13:11—General; John 15:2—branch; John 16:4—because; John 17:11—keep; Acts 1:17—he; Acts 9:39—while; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; Heb 10:39—unto; 1 Pet 1:5—kept

John 17:13 come: John 17:1; 13:3; Heb 12:2 that: John 3:29; 15:11; 16:22–24, 33; Neh 8:10; Ps 43:4; 126:5; Acts 13:52; Rom 14:17; Gal 5:22; 1 John 1:4; 2 John 12 Reciprocal: Matt 26:29—until; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 16:19—he was; John 7:33—Yet; John 13:1—depart; John 16:4—because; John 16:5—I; John 16:16—because; John 16:28—I leave; John 17:11—I am; Acts 1:2—the day; Phil 2:1—any consolation

John 17:14 given: John 17:8 the world: John 7:7; 15:18–21; Gen 3:15; Prov 29:27; Zech 11:8; Matt 10:24, 25; 1 Pet 4:4, 5; 1 John 3:12 they: John 17:16; 8:23; 1 John 4:5, 6; 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 37:5—and they; 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Ps 17:14—men of; Matt 10:22—shall be hated; Mark 10:39—Ye; Mark 13:13—ye; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 21:17—ye; John 7:16—My; John 13:1—having; John 15:19—because; John 17:6—the men; John 17:11—but; Rom 12:2—be not; Gal 1:4—from; Col 2:20—living; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Titus 2:12—this; Jas 1:27—to keep; Jas 4:4—the friendship; 1 John 3:13—if

John 17:15 take: Ps 30:9; Eccl 9:10; Isa 38:18, 19; 57:1; Luke 8:38, 39; Phil 1:20–26 keep: Gen 48:16; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 121:7; Matt 6:13; Luke 11:4; Gal 1:4; 2 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 John 5:18 Reciprocal: Luke 22:32—I have; John 14:16—I will; John 17:11—keep; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 2 Cor 13:7—I pray; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; 2 Tim 4:18—deliver; Titus 2:12—this; Jas 1:27—to keep; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 1 Pet 3:11—eschew

John 17:16 Reciprocal: Mic 7:14—which; John 8:23—ye are of; John 13:1—having; John 17:6—the men; John 17:14—they; Rom 8:29—to be; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 1 John 4:5—are

John 17:17 Sanctify: John 17:19; 8:32; 15:3; Ps 19:7–9; 119:9, 11, 104; Luke 8:11, 15; Acts 15:9; 2 Cor 3:18; Eph 5:26; 2 Thess 2:13; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 1:22, 23 word: John 8:40; 2 Sam 7:28; Ps 12:6; 19:7; 119:144, 151, 152; Eph 4:21; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Exod 31:13—that ye may; Lev 22:32—hallow you; Num 19:18—General; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; Ps 17:4—word; Ps 119:142—and thy; Prov 8:7—my mouth; Ezek 20:12—I am; Ezek 37:28—sanctify; Acts 20:32—to build; Acts 26:18—sanctified; 1 Cor 1:2—sanctified; 1 Cor 1:30—sanctification; Eph 4:24—true holiness; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Tim 2:4—the knowledge

John 17:18; John 20:21; Isa 61:1–3; Matt 23:34; 2 Cor 5:20; Eph 3:7 Reciprocal: Deut 18:18—will put; Zech 2:8—sent; John 7:29—for; John 10:36—sent; 1 Cor 3:23—and Christ; Phil 2:25—but

John 17:19 for: Isa 62:1; 2 Cor 4:15; 8:9; 1 Thess 4:7; 2 Tim 2:10 I sanctify: John 10:36; Jer 1:5; 1 Cor 1:2; Heb 2:11; 9:13, 18, 26; 10:5–10, 29 that: John 17:17; Titus 2:14 sanctified through the truth: or, truly sanctified Reciprocal: Exod 29:21—shall be; Exod 31:13—that ye may; Exod 40:10—sanctify; Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 14:29—General; Lev 16:18—General; Lev 21:8—for I; Num 7:15—General; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Num 19:18—General; Josh 3:5—Sanctify; John 11:15—for; John 16:26—that; John 20:21—as; Rom 8:29—to be; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; Heb 10:10—we; Heb 13:12—sanctify; 1 Pet 1:22—ye have; 1 Pet 2:9—an holy

John 17:20 pray: John 17:6–11; Eph 4:11 for them: Acts 2:41; 4:4; Rom 15:18, 19; 16:26; 2 Tim 1:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:59—nigh; 2 Chr 6:19—to hearken; Ps 86:11—unite; Zech 6:15—and ye; Matt 12:49—his disciples; John 14:16—I will; John 19:35—that ye; Acts 10:22—and to; Rom 8:34—who also; Gal 3:28—for; Phil 1:27—in one; 1 John 5:20—and we

John 17:21 they all: John 17:11, 22, 23; 10:16; Jer 32:39; Ezek 37:16–19, 22–25; Zeph 3:9; Zech 14:9; Acts 2:46; 4:32; Rom 12:5; 1 Cor 1:10; 12:12, 25–27; Gal 3:28; Eph 4:3–6; Phil 1:27; 2:1–5; Col 3:11–14; 1 Pet 3:8, 9 as: John 5:23; 10:30, 38; 14:9–11; Phil 2:6; 1 John 5:7 that the: John 13:35 Reciprocal: Exod 26:3—coupled together; 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 122:6—Pray; Ps 133:1—how good; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Zech 2:11—thou; Zech 4:9—and; Zech 6:15—and ye; Zech 11:7—one; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—the man; Mark 3:24—General; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 6:57—I live; John 10:36—sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 12:19—the world; John 13:32—shall; John 13:34—That ye love; John 14:7—ye; John 14:10—Believest; John 14:20—ye shall; John 19:35—that ye; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1 Cor 1:30—in; 1 Cor 3:23—and Christ; 1 Cor 6:17—General; 1 Cor 8:6—and we; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Gal 2:20—but; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Eph 2:6—sit; Eph 2:22—an; Eph 4:13—we all; Col

2:2—being; Col 2:9—in; Col 2:19—knit; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; Heb 2:11—all; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship; 1 John 2:13—ye have known; 1 John 2:24—ye also; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth

John 17:22 the glory: John 1:16; 15:18, 19; 20:21–23; Mark 6:7; 16:17–20; Luke 22:30; Acts 5:41; Rom 15:15–20; 2 Cor 3:18; 5:20; 6:1; Eph 2:20; Phil 1:29; Col 1:24; 2 Thess 1:5–10; Rev 21:14 that: John 14:20; 1 John 1:3; 3:24 Reciprocal: Ps 21:5—glory; Jer 30:19—I will; John 17:11—that; John 17:21—they all; Rom 8:29—to be; Rom 8:30—he justified; Col 1:27—Christ; 2 Thess 2:14—to

John 17:23 I: John 6:56; 14:10, 23; Rom 8:10, 11; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:28; 1 John 1:3; 4:12–16 made: Eph 4:12–16; Phil 3:15; Col 1:28; 2:2, 9, 10; 3:14; 1 Pet 5:10 the: John 13:35 and hast: John 17:24; Eph 1:6–14; 1 John 3:1; 4:19 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Isa 43:4—I Have; Zech 2:11—thou; John 3:35—Father; John 14:7—ye; John 14:21—that loveth; John 15:4—I; John 15:9—the Father; John 16:27—the Father; John 17:21—they all; John 17:26—and I; Rom 8:29—to be; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 2 Cor 5:17—be; 2 Cor 5:19—God; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; 2 Cor 13:11—Be perfect; Eph 3:17—Christ; Col 1:27—Christ; Col 3:11—and; Heb 13:21—Make; Jas 1:4—perfect and; 1 John 4:4—greater

John 17:24 I will: John 12:26; 14:3; Matt 25:21, 23; 26:29; Luke 12:37; 22:28–30; 23:43; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:23; 1 Thess 4:17; Rev 3:21; 7:14–17 may: Gen 45:13; 1 Cor 13:12; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 1 John 3:2; Rev 21:22 for: John 17:5; Prov 8:21–31 Reciprocal: Gen 45:10—be near; Gen 47:11—Rameses; 1 Chr 16:27—Glory; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 41:12—settest; Ps 45:14—She; Ps 73:24—receive; Ps 101:6—that they; Ps 140:13—the upright; Prov 8:23—General; Song 6:2—and to; Song 7:10—his; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 66:18—and see; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 13:35—from; Matt 17:2—his face; Matt 17:4—it is; Mark 10:40—General; Luke 9:32—they saw; Luke 10:21—I thank; John 6:37—that; John 7:34—General; John 8:58—Before; John 10:17—General; John 14:2—I go; John 16:26—that; John 17:2—give; John 17:6—the men; John 17:23—and hast; John 18:11—my; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Rom 8:30—he justified; Eph 1:4—before; Col 1:13—his dear Son; Col 3:4—ye; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 2 Tim 1:9—before; 2 Tim 2:10—obtain; Titus 1:2—before; Heb 9:26—the foundation; Rev 2:27—even; Rev 17:8—from; Rev 21:23—for; Rev 22:3—but; Rev 22:4—they

John 17:25 righteous: John 17:11; Isa 45:21; Rom 3:26 the world: John 8:19, 55; 15:21; 16:3; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; Acts 17:23; 26:18; Rom 1:28; 3:11; 1 Cor 1:21; 15:34; 2 Cor 4:4; Gal 4:8, 9; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 8:11; 1 John 5:19, 20; Rev 13:8 but: John 1:18; 5:19, 20; 7:29; 10:15 these: John 17:8; 6:19; 16:27, 30; Matt 16:16 Reciprocal: Ps 79:6—not known; Jer 10:25—that know; Zech 2:11—thou; John 1:10—knew; John 1:26—whom; John 7:28—whom; John 8:42—for; John 11:42—that thou; John 17:3—this; John 20:17—I ascend; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; 1 John 1:3—declare; 1 John 3:1—the world

John 17:26 I have: John 17:6; 8:50; 15:15; Ps 22:22; Heb 2:12 that: John 14:23; 15:9; Eph 1:6, 22, 23; 2:4, 5; 5:30, 32; 2 Thess 2:16 and I: John 17:23; 6:56; 14:20; 15:4; Rom 8:10; 1 Cor 1:30; 12:12; Gal 2:20; Eph 3:17; Col 1:27; 2:10; 3:11; 1 John 3:24; 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:3—Because; Ps 9:11—declare; Ps 89:24—in my; Isa 12:4—declare; Isa 43:4—I Have; Isa 60:9—unto; Matt 11:27—neither; Luke 10:22—and no; John 1:18—he hath; John 3:35—Father; John 5:20—the Father; John 7:29—I; John 8:19—if; John 11:5—loved;

John 13:1—having; John 14:7—from; John 16:27—the Father; John 18:1—spoken; Rom 8:29—to be; Rom 8:39—love; Rom 9:17—that my; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 4:6—and in; Eph 4:13—the knowledge

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Judas betrays Jesus;
- 6 The officers fall to the ground;
- 10 Peter smites off Malchus' ear;
- 12 Jesus is taken, and led unto Annas and Caiaphas;
- 15 Peter's denial;
- 19 Jesus examined before Caiaphas;
- 25 Peter's second and third denial;
- 28 Jesus arraigned before Pilate;
- 36 His kingdom;
- 40 The Jews prefer Barabbas.

John 18:1 spoken: John 13:31–35; 14:1–John 17:26 he: John 14:31; Matt 26:36; Mark 14:32; Luke 22:39, 40 the brook: 2 Sam 15:23; 1 Kgs 15:13; 2 Kgs 23:6, 12; 2 Chr 15:16; 30:14; Jer 31:40, Kidron a garden: John 18:26; Gen 2:15; 3:23 Reciprocal: Lev 2:6—General; 1 Kgs 2:37—over the; 2 Kgs 23:4—Kidron; 2 Chr 29:16—Kidron; Neh 2:15—the brook; Matt 26:30—they went; Matt 26:47—lo; Mark 14:42—General; Acts 4:27—the people

John 18:2 for: Mark 11:11, 12; Luke 21:37; 22:39 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:23—take knowledge; Ps 55:12—then I; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 26:2—betrayed; Matt 26:14—Judas; Mark 14:42—General; Luke 22:47—while; John 6:71—being; John 12:4—Judas Iscariot; Acts 1:16—spake

John 18:3 Judas: John 13:2, 27–30; Matt 26:47, 55; Mark 14:43, 44, 48; Luke 22:47–53; Acts 1:16 a band: John 18:12 Gr.; Ps 3:1, 2; 22:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:23—take knowledge; 2 Kgs 6:14—sent he thither horses; Ps 27:2—they; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 55:12—then I; Matt 2:4—the chief; Matt 27:3—Judas; Matt 27:27—band; John 7:32—sent; John 19:11—he; Acts 4:1—the priests

John 18:4 knowing: John 10:17, 18; 13:1; 19:28; Matt 16:21; 17:22, 23; 20:18, 19; 26:2, 21, 31; Mark 10:33, 34; Luke 18:31–33; 24:6, 7, 44; Acts 2:28; 4:24–28; 20:22–23 Whom: 1 Kgs 18:10, 14–18; Neh 6:11; Ps 3:6; 27:3; Prov 28:1; 1 Pet 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; 2 Sam 17:2—I will smite; Jer 20:11—my; John 1:38—What; John 6:24—seeking; John 20:15—whom; John 21:17—Lord; Acts 10:21—Behold

John 18:5 Jesus: John 1:46; 19:19; Matt 2:23; 21:11 stood: Isa 3:9; Jer 8:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; John 1:45—Jesus; John 6:24—seeking; John 7:44—no man; John 10:18—man; John 18:17—I am not

John 18:6 they went: Doubtless by the interposition of Divine power; and it was thus shown that Jesus voluntarily resigned himself into their hands. 2 Kgs 1:9–15; Ps 27:2; 40:14; 70:2, 3; 129:5; Luke 9:54–56; Acts 4:29, 30 Reciprocal: Num 22:31—bowed down; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; Ps 35:4—turned; Ps 56:9—then; Ps 65:7—tumult; Luke

4:30—General; John 2:15—he drove; John 7:44—no man; John 10:18—man; Acts 9:4—he fell

John 18:7 Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; Matt 2:23—Nazareth; Luke 4:30—General; John 1:38—What; John 1:45—Jesus; John 20:15—whom

John 18:8 if: Isa 53:6; Eph 5:25 let: John 10:28; 13:1, 36; 16:32; Matt 26:56; Mark 14:50–52; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 12:9; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: Zech 13:7—I will turn; Luke 22:51—Suffer; John 18:17—I am not

John 18:9 Of: John 17:12 Reciprocal: Num 31:49—lacketh; 1 Sam 22:23—but with me; 2 Sam 17:22—there lacked; Jer 23:4—neither; Zech 13:7—I will turn; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 26:56—Then; Luke 22:51—Suffer; John 6:39—I should; John 10:28—they; John 17:6—the men; Acts 8:32—opened

John 18:10; John 18:26; Matt 26:51–54; Mark 14:30, 47; Luke 22:33, 49–51 Reciprocal: Luke 22:50—General; Acts 7:24—General

John 18:11 Put: John 18:36; 2 Cor 6:7; 10:4; Eph 6:11–17 the cup: Ps 75:8; Ezek 23:31; Matt 20:22; 26:39, 42; Mark 10:38, 39; 14:35, 36; Luke 22:42; Heb 12:2 my: John 11:41, 42; 12:27, 28; 15:10; 17:24; 20:17; Luke 12:30; Rom 8:15–18; Heb 12:5–10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:7—My father; 2 Sam 16:10—so let him; 1 Chr 21:27—he put; Job 2:10—shall we receive; Ps 11:6—their; Ps 110:7—He shall; Jer 47:6—into; Matt 26:51—General; Mark 14:47—General; Luke 12:50—and; Luke 19:28—he went; Luke 22:50—General; John 5:30—because; John 14:31—that the; Acts 7:24—General

John 18:12 the band: John 18:3; Matt 26:57; Mark 14:53; Luke 22:54 the captain: Acts 21:31, 37; 22:24–28; 23:10, 17–22 bound: Gen 22:9; 40:3; Judg 16:21; Ps 118:27; Matt 27:2; Mark 15:1 Reciprocal: Matt 21:39—caught; Mark 14:46—General; Acts 4:3—laid

John 18:13 led: Matt 26:57 Annas: Luke 3:2; Acts 4:6 that: John 11:51 “And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest, John 18:24.” Reciprocal: Matt 26:3—Caiaphas; Mark 14:53—they led; John 11:49—Caiaphas

John 18:14 Caiaphas: John 11:49–52 Reciprocal: Matt 26:3—Caiaphas; Mark 14:53—they led; Luke 3:2—Annas; John 11:50—General; Acts 4:6—Annas; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor 12:1—expedient

John 18:15 Simon: Matt 26:58–68; Mark 14:54; Luke 22:54 Reciprocal: Matt 26:56—Then; Mark 14:66—One

John 18:16 Reciprocal: Exod 38:8—assembling; Matt 26:56—Then; Matt 26:58—and went; Matt 26:69—Peter; Mark 14:54—even; John 13:38—The cock; John 18:17—the damsel; Acts 4:13—they took

John 18:17 the damsel: John 18:16; Matt 26:69, 70; Mark 14:66–68; Luke 22:54, 56, 57 I am not: John 18:5, 8; 21:15; Matt 26:33 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—denied; Mark 14:30—before; Mark 14:69—a maid; Luke 22:55—had; John 13:38—The cock; John 20:6—General; John 21:16—the second; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 4:13—they took

John 18:18 who: John 18:25; Mark 14:54; Luke 22:55, 56 for: Luke 22:44 Peter: Gen 49:6; 1 Kgs 19:9; Ps 1:1; 26:4–10; Prov 13:20; Acts 4:23; 1 Cor 15:33; 2 Cor 6:15–17; Eph 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Acts 28:2—because

John 18:19 asked: Luke 11:53, 54; 20:20 Reciprocal: Matt 26:62—Answerest; Mark 4:2—in his; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 7:1—Are

John 18:20 I spake: John 7:14, 26, 28; 8:2; 10:23–39; Ps 22:22; 40:9; Matt 4:23; 9:35; 21:23–27; 26:65; Luke 4:15; 19:45–47; 20:1–8; 21:37 and in: John 7:4; Isa 45:19; 48:16; Matt 24:26; Acts 26:26 Reciprocal: Prov 1:21—General; Prov 8:3—General; Prov 9:3—she crieth; Jer 7:2—Stand; Jer 26:2—Stand; Matt 26:55—I sat; Mark 10:1—he taught; Mark 11:27—as he; Mark 12:35—while; Mark 14:49—was; Luke 4:16—as; Luke 19:47—taught; John 6:59—in the; John 11:54—walked; Acts 5:20—stand; Acts 17:2—as; Heb 2:12—in

John 18:21 ask: Matt 26:59, 60; Mark 14:55–59; Luke 22:67; Acts 24:12, 13, 18–20 Reciprocal: Matt 26:55—I sat

John 18:22 struck: Job 16:10; 30:10–12; Isa 50:5–7; Jer 20:2; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67, 68; Mark 14:65; Luke 22:63, 64; Acts 23:2, 3 the palm of his hand: or, a rod Answerest: Acts 23:4, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Prov 17:26—to strike; Isa 50:6—gave; Jer 37:15—the princes; Luke 6:29—smiteth; Luke 18:32—mocked; Heb 12:3—contradiction

John 18:23 If: 2 Cor 10:1; 1 Pet 2:20–23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:18—what have I; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah

John 18:24 Annas: Annas was dismissed from being high priest, AD 23, after filling that office for fifteen years; but, being a person of distinguished character, and having had no fewer than five sons who had successively enjoyed the dignity of the high-priesthood, and the present high priest Caiaphas being his son-in-law, he must have possessed much authority in the nation. It was at the palace of Caiaphas where the chief priests, elders, and scribes were assembled the whole of the night to see the issue of their stratagem. John 18:13; Matt 26:57 bound: John 18:13 Reciprocal: Matt 21:39—caught; Matt 26:3—Caiaphas; Matt 27:2—bound; Mark 14:53—they led; Luke 3:2—Annas; Luke 22:54—took; Acts 4:6—Annas; Acts 23:3—smitten

John 18:25 stood: John 18:18; Mark 14:37, 38, 67; Luke 22:56 They: Matt 26:69, 71; Mark 14:68–70; Luke 22:58 He: Gen 18:15; Prov 29:25; Gal 2:11–13 Reciprocal: Matt 14:30—when; Matt 26:58—and went; Mark 14:30—before; Mark 14:54—and he; Mark 14:69—and began; Luke 22:57—he denied; John 13:38—The cock; John 20:6—General; John 21:16—the second; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 7:24—General

John 18:26 being: John 18:10 Did: Prov 12:19; Matt 26:73; Mark 14:70, 71; Luke 22:59, 60

John 18:27 and: John 13:38; Matt 26:34, 74, 75; Mark 14:30, 68, 71, 72; Luke 22:34, 60–62 Reciprocal: Matt 26:73—Surely; Mark 14:70—a little; Luke 22:57—he denied; Luke 22:59—confidently; John 21:17—the third

John 18:28 led: Matt 27:1, 2–10; Mark 15:1–5; Luke 23:1–5; Acts 3:13 unto: John 18:33; 19:9; Matt 27:27; Mark 15:16 Gr. hall of judgment: or, Pilate's house early: Prov 1:16; 4:16; Mic 2:1; Luke 22:66 and they: Ps 35:16; Isa 1:10–15; Jer 7:8–11; Amos 5:21–23; Mic

3:10–12; Matt 23:23–28; 27:6; Acts 10:28; 11:3 eat: John 18:39; 19:14; Deut 16:2; 2 Chr 30:21–24; 35:8–14, 17, 18; Ezek 45:21 Reciprocal: Num 9:6—defiled; Deut 16:1—the passover; 1 Sam 20:24—the king; 1 Kgs 21:9—Proclaim a fast; Job 24:5—rising; Ps 55:10—Day; Ps 94:20—fellowship; Prov 7:14—this; Isa 58:4—ye fast; Jer 7:10—come; Ezek 23:39—they came; Matt 20:19—shall deliver; Matt 23:24—General; Matt 26:5—Not; Mark 10:33—deliver; Luke 18:32—delivered; Luke 20:20—they might deliver; John 18:35—Thine; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 23:35—judgment; 1 Cor 5:8—neither

John 18:29 What: Matt 27:23; Acts 23:28–30; 25:16 Reciprocal: Ps 64:6—search; Mark 15:3—the chief; Acts 21:33—and demanded; Acts 25:5—if; 1 Tim 5:19—receive

John 18:30 If: John 19:12; Mark 15:3; Luke 20:19–26; 23:2–5 delivered: Mark 10:33; Luke 24:7; Acts 3:13 Reciprocal: Ps 64:6—search; Jer 26:11—saying; Luke 18:32—delivered; John 9:24—we know; Acts 21:33—and demanded; Acts 25:5—if

John 18:31 Take: John 19:6, 7; Acts 25:18–20 It: John 19:15; Gen 49:10; Ezek 21:26, 27; Hos 3:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 28:43—General; John 8:59—took; Acts 18:15—for; Acts 24:6—and

John 18:32 the saying: John 3:14; 10:31, 33; 12:32, 33; Matt 20:19; 26:2; Luke 18:32, 33; 24:7, 8; Acts 7:59 what: Deut 21:23; Ps 22:16; Gal 3:13 Reciprocal: Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 19:18—General

John 18:33 and said: John 18:37; Matt 27:11; Mark 15:2; Luke 23:3, 4; 1 Tim 6:13 the king: John 1:49; 12:13, 15; 19:3, 19–22; Ps 2:6–12; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5; Zeph 3:15; Zech 9:9; Luke 19:38–40; Acts 2:34–36 Reciprocal: Matt 27:27—common hall; John 18:28—unto; John 18:39—I release; John 19:12—thou art; Acts 7:1—Are

John 18:34 Sayest: John 18:36

John 18:35 Amos I: Ezra 4:12; Neh 4:2; Acts 18:14–16; 23:29; 25:19, 20; Rom 3:1, 2 Thine: John 18:28; 19:11; Acts 3:13 what: John 19:6; Acts 21:38; 22:22–24 Reciprocal: Gen 3:13—What; Gen 31:26—What; 2 Sam 3:24—What hast; Zech 13:6—I was; Matt 27:13—Hearest; Luke 12:14—who; Luke 18:32—delivered; Acts 5:21—But

John 18:36 Jesus: 1 Tim 6:13 My kingdom is: John 6:15; 8:15; Ps 45:3–7; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 2:44; 7:14; Zech 9:9; Luke 12:14; 17:20, 21; Rom 14:17; Col 1:12–14 then: John 18:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:3—fight for; Jer 30:21—governor; Dan 7:17—out; Matt 12:19—General; Matt 20:26—it; Matt 26:51—General; Mark 10:43—so; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Luke 22:38—It; Luke 23:2—that; John 8:11—Neither; John 18:34—Sayest; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 7:27—Who; 1 Cor 5:12—what

John 18:37 Thou: Matt 26:64; 27:11; Mark 14:62; 15:2; Luke 23:3; 1 Tim 6:13 that I should: John 8:14; 14:6; Isa 55:4; Rev 1:4; 3:14 Every: John 7:17; 8:47; 10:26, 27; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:14, 19; 4:6; 5:20 Reciprocal: Prov 8:7—my mouth; Jer 30:21—governor; Dan 11:2—will I; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Hos 14:9—wise; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 22:16—true; Matt 26:25—Thou; Matt 26:63—that; Mark 14:61—Art; Luke 19:12—to; Luke 22:70—Ye say; John 1:49—the King; John 10:4—for; John 12:27—but; John 18:33—and said; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 7:27—Who; Acts 7:37—him; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; Rev 1:5—who is

John 18:38 What: Acts 17:19, 20, 32; 24:25, 26 I find: John 19:4, 6, 21, 22; Matt 27:18, 19, 24; Mark 15:14; Luke 23:4, 14–16; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:5—ye have; Dan 11:2—will I; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 27:15—General; Luke 23:13—General; Acts 13:28—General; Acts 25:25—committed; 1 John 3:12—And

John 18:39 ye have: Matt 27:15–18; Mark 15:6, 8; Luke 23:17, 20 I release: John 18:33 Reciprocal: Mark 15:9—Will; John 18:28—eat; John 19:10—knowest

John 18:40; Matt 27:16, 26; Mark 15:7, 15; Luke 23:18, 19, 25; Acts 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Isa 53:2—he hath no; Ezek 18:10—that is; Mic 3:2—love; Matt 23:24—General; Matt 27:20—should; Mark 15:6—General; Mark 15:11—General; Acts 7:35—Moses

CHAPTER 19

- 1 Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, and beaten;
- 4 Pilate is desirous to release him, but being overcome with the outrage of the Jews, he delivers him to be crucified;
- 23 They cast lots for his garments;
- 25 He commends his mother to John;
- 28 He dies;
- 31 His side is pierced;
- 38 He is buried by Joseph and Nicodemus.

John 19:1 Pilate: Matt 27:26–31; Mark 15:15–20; Luke 23:16, 23 scourged: Ps 129:3; Isa 50:6; 53:5; Matt 20:19; 23:34; Mark 10:33, 34; Luke 18:33; Acts 16:22, 23; 22:24, 25; 2 Cor 11:24; Heb 11:36; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Luke 18:32—mocked; Luke 23:24—Pilate; John 19:31—their; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate; Acts 5:40—beaten

John 19:2 the soldiers: John 19:5; Ps 22:6; Isa 49:7; 53:3; Matt 27:27–31; Mark 15:17–20; Luke 23:11 Reciprocal: Judg 8:26—purple; Matt 26:68—thou; Matt 27:28—stripped; Mark 10:34—mock; Heb 9:19—scarlet

John 19:3 Hail: Matt 26:49; 27:29; Luke 1:28 King: John 19:19–22; 18:33 Reciprocal: Mic 5:1—they; Matt 26:67—and others; Matt 26:68—thou; Mark 10:34—mock; Mark 14:65—General; Luke 23:3—the King; Luke 23:38—General; John 19:14—Behold

John 19:4 that ye: John 19:6; 18:38; Matt 27:4, 19, 24, 54; Luke 23:41, 47; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22; 3:18; 1 John 3:5 Reciprocal: Lev 22:19—General; Josh 2:3—Bring; Dan 6:4—but; Mark 15:9—Will; Luke 23:13—General; Acts 13:28—General

John 19:5 Behold: John 1:29; Isa 7:14; 40:9; 43:1; Lam 1:12; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Judg 8:26—purple; Ps 52:7—Lo; Isa 53:2—he hath no; Zech 6:12—behold; Mark 15:9—Will; Luke 23:11—arrayed; John 19:2—the soldiers; John 19:14—Behold; Heb 9:19—scarlet

John 19:6 the chief priests: John 19:15; Matt 27:22; Mark 15:12–15; Luke 22:21–23; Acts 2:23; 3:13–15; 7:52; 13:27–29 Take: Pilate neither did nor could say this seriously; for

crucifixion was not a Jewish but a Roman mode of punishment. The cross was made of two beams, either crossing at the top, at right angles, like a T, or in the middle of their length like an X; with a piece on the centre of the transverse beam for the accusation, and another piece projecting from the middle, on which the person sat. The cross on which our Lord suffered was of the former kind, being thus represented on all old monuments, coins, and crosses. The body was usually fastened to the upright beam by nailing the feet to it, and on the transverse piece by nailing the hands; and the person was frequently permitted to hang in this situation till he perished through agony and lack of food. This horrible punishment was usually inflicted only on slaves for the worst of crimes. John 18:31; Matt 27:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:3—found; Ps 64:4—the perfect; Isa 10:1—them; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Dan 6:5—General; Mark 15:3—the chief; Mark 15:14—Why; John 9:24—we know; John 18:35—what; John 18:38—I find; John 19:4—that ye

John 19:7 We have: Lev 24:16; Deut 18:20 because: John 5:18; 8:58, 59; 10:30–33, 36–38; Matt 26:63–66; 27:42, 43; Mark 14:61–64; 15:39; Rom 1:4 Reciprocal: Ps 64:6—search; Isa 53:4—yet; Isa 53:8—General; Jer 26:11—saying; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Dan 6:5—General; Dan 6:14—was sore; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 26:66—He; Matt 27:54—Truly; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 14:64—General; Luke 22:70—the Son; Luke 23:47—he; John 1:34—this; John 8:53—whom; John 18:31—Take; Acts 9:20—that; Acts 24:6—and; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son

John 19:8 heard: John 19:13; Acts 14:11–19 Reciprocal: Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Jonah 1:10—were; Matt 27:27—common hall; Acts 24:6—and

John 19:9 Whence: John 8:14; 9:29, 30; Judg 13:6 But: Ps 38:13–15; Isa 53:7; Matt 27:12–14; Mark 15:3–5; Acts 8:32, 33; Phil 1:28 Reciprocal: Matt 26:62—Answerest; Matt 27:27—common hall; Mark 14:60—General; Mark 15:5—Jesus; Mark 15:16—Praetorium; John 8:25—Who; John 18:28—unto; Jas 5:6—and he; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was

John 19:10 knowest: John 18:39; Dan 3:14, 15; 5:19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the power; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; 2 Chr 32:15—much less; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Mark 14:60—General; Mark 15:4—Answerest

John 19:11 Thou: John 3:27; 7:30; Gen 45:7, 8; Exod 9:14–16; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 39:9; 62:11; Jer 27:5–8; Lam 3:37; Dan 4:17, 25, 32, 35; 5:21; Matt 6:13; Luke 22:53; Acts 2:23; 4:28; Rom 11:36; 13:1; Jas 1:17 he: John 11:49, 50; 18:3; Matt 26:65; 27:2; Mark 14:44 the greater: John 9:41; 15:22–24; Luke 7:41, 42; 10:11–14; 12:47, 48; Heb 6:4–8; Jas 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—the power; Judg 3:12—and the Lord; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 2 Kgs 9:3—I have anointed; 2 Kgs 17:21—a great sin; 2 Kgs 18:25—Amos I now; 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; 1 Chr 29:12—power; 2 Chr 32:15—much less; Ezra 6:22—turned; Job 1:12—Behold; Job 32:13—God; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Isa 54:16—I have; Dan 2:37—power; Dan 5:19—whom he would he slew; Mic 2:1—because; Matt 4:5—taketh; Matt 21:44—but; Mark 10:33—deliver; Luke 8:32—besought; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 23:34—they know not; John 10:18—man; John 18:35—Thine; Acts 12:3—he proceeded; Rom 2:12—For; 1 Tim 6:13—who before; Rev 6:4—power; Rev 9:5—it was; Rev 13:7—and power

John 19:12 from: Mark 6:16–26; Acts 24:24–27 thou art: John 18:33–36; Luke 23:2–5; Acts

17:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—until; 1 Kgs 21:13—the king; Ezra 4:14—and it was; Neh 2:19—will ye rebel; Job 24:22—draweth; Prov 29:25—fear; Jer 38:5—for; Jer 38:19—I; Dan 6:16—the king; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 14:9—sorry; Matt 19:22—he went; Matt 22:17—Caesar; Mark 15:3—the chief; Mark 15:14—And; Mark 15:32—Christ; Luke 23:20—General; John 11:50—General; John 18:30—If; John 19:19—Jesus; John 19:22—What; Acts 7:27—Who; Acts 8:33—judgment; Acts 13:28—General

John 19:13 heard: John 19:8; Prov 29:25; Isa 51:12, 13; 57:11; Luke 12:5; Acts 4:19 and sat: Ps 58:1, 2; 82:5–7; 94:20, 21; Eccl 5:8; Amos 4:7 Reciprocal: Neh 6:6—that thou mayest; Ps 55:13—mine acquaintance; Jer 38:19—I; John 19:20—in; Acts 18:12—the judgment; Acts 21:40—Hebrew; Acts 25:6—sitting; Rev 16:16—the Hebrew

John 19:14 the preparation: John 19:31, 32, 42; Matt 27:62; Mark 15:42; Luke 23:54 the sixth: Instead of *εκτη* [G1623], sixth, several manuscripts and fathers have *τριτη* [G5154], third, as in the parallel place. Mark 15:25, 33, 34 Behold: John 19:3, 5, 19–22 Reciprocal: Isa 53:2—he hath no; Mic 5:2—that is; Zech 13:6—I was; Matt 26:68—thou; Matt 27:22—What; Mark 15:9—Will; Mark 15:12—What; Mark 15:18—Hail; John 18:28—eat; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ

John 19:15 Away: John 19:6; Luke 23:18; Acts 21:36; 22:22 We have: John 18:31; Gen 49:10; Ezek 21:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 28:43—General; Ps 62:9—Surely; Ps 149:2—let the; Isa 49:7—to him whom man despiseth; Isa 53:2—he hath no; Ezek 19:14—she hath; Hos 3:4—without a king; Hos 10:3—We have; Zech 9:9—behold; Zech 11:6—into the; Matt 21:5—thy King; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 26:68—thou; Matt 27:17—or; Matt 27:20—should; Matt 27:22—What; Mark 11:9—Hosanna; Mark 15:18—Hail; Luke 23:5—they; Luke 23:21—General; John 12:13—the King; Acts 3:13—whom; Acts 4:27—the people; Acts 7:35—Moses

John 19:16; Matt 27:26–31; Mark 15:15–20; Luke 23:24 Reciprocal: Job 16:11—to the ungodly; Matt 27:20—should; Matt 27:31—and led; Mark 15:20—and led; Luke 23:26—they laid

John 19:17 he: Matt 10:38; 16:24; 27:31–33; Mark 8:34; 10:21; 15:21, 22; Luke 9:23; 14:27; 23:26, 33 went: Lev 16:21, 22; 24:14; Num 15:35, 36; 1 Kgs 21:13; Luke 23:33; Acts 7:58; Heb 13:11–13 Golgotha: Golgotha, of which *Κρανιον*[G2898] and Calvaria are merely translations, is supposed to have been a hill, or a rising on a greater hill, on the north-west of Jerusalem. Matt 27:33, 34; Mark 15:21, 22; Luke 23:33 Reciprocal: Gen 22:6—laid it; John 12:32—if; Acts 21:40—Hebrew; Heb 13:12—suffered; Rev 16:16—the Hebrew

John 19:18; John 18:32; Ps 22:16; Isa 53:12; Matt 27:35–38, 44; Mark 15:24–28; Luke 23:32–34; Gal 3:13; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Matt 27:38—General; Mark 15:26—The King of the Jews; Mark 15:27—General; Luke 23:33—when; John 8:28—When; John 19:32—of the first; Heb 13:12—suffered

John 19:19 wrote: Matt 27:37; Mark 15:26; Luke 23:38 And the: The apparent discrepancy between the accounts of this title given by the Evangelists, which has been urged as an objection against their inspiration and veracity, has been most satisfactorily accounted for by Dr. TOWNSON; who supposes that, as it was written in Hebrew, Greek, and Latin, it might have slightly varied in each language; and that, as Luke and John

wrote for the Gentiles, they would prefer the Greek inscription, that Matthew, addressing the Jews, would use the Hebrew, and that Mark, writing to the Romans, would naturally give the Latin. Jesus: John 19:3, 12; 1:45, 46, 49; 18:33; Acts 3:6; 26:9 Reciprocal: Ps 149:2—let the; Jer 30:21—governor; Zeph 3:15—the king; Matt 2:2—born; Matt 2:23—Nazareth; Matt 25:34—the King; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Mark 14:67—Jesus; Mark 16:6—Jesus; Luke 18:37—Jesus; John 12:13—the King; John 18:5—Jesus; John 19:14—Behold; Acts 2:22—Jesus

John 19:20 in: John 19:13; 5:2; Acts 21:40; 22:2; 26:14; Rev 16:16 and Greek: Acts 21:37; Rev 9:11 Reciprocal: Mark 16:6—Jesus

John 19:21 Reciprocal: Luke 23:49—the women; John 18:38—I find

John 19:22 What: John 19:12; Ps 65:7; 76:10; Prov 8:29 Reciprocal: John 18:38—I find

John 19:23 the soldiers: Matt 27:35; Mark 15:24; Luke 23:34 now: Such was the χιτων [G5509], or coat, of the Jewish high-priest, as described by Josephus. woven: or, wrought, Exod 39:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 28:32—that it be not rent; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; Ps 22:16—they pierced; Ps 22:18—General

John 19:24 that: John 19:28, 36, 37; 10:35; 12:38, 39 They parted: Ps 22:18; Isa 10:7; Acts 13:27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:32—that it be not rent; 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; 2 Chr 10:15—that the Lord; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 27:35—parted; Mark 15:24—they parted; Luke 23:34—And they; Luke 24:44—that all; Acts 2:23—being; Eph 4:10—fill; Rev 17:17—until

John 19:25 his mother: Luke 2:35 and his: Matt 27:55, 56; Mark 15:40, 41; Luke 23:49 Cleophas: or, Cleopas, Luke 24:18 and Mary: John 20:1, 11–18; Mark 16:9; Luke 8:2 Reciprocal: Matt 13:55—and his; Mark 9:41—because; Mark 16:1—Mary Magdalene; John 8:33—and were; John 16:20—That; Acts 1:14—with the

John 19:26 whom: John 13:23; 20:2; 21:7, 20, 24 Woman: John 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:1—show him; Prov 23:22—despise; Dan 10:19—O man; Matt 12:50—and mother; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; John 19:35—he that; John 20:13—Woman; Acts 1:14—Mary; Acts 4:13—they took; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 1 Tim 5:2—elder; 1 Tim 5:4—learn

John 19:27 Behold: Gen 45:8; 47:12; Matt 12:48–50; 25:40; Mark 3:34; 1 Tim 5:2–4 took: 1 John 3:18, 19 his: John 1:11; 16:32 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 9:1—show him; Prov 23:22—despise; Matt 12:50—and mother; Matt 27:31—and led; John 2:4—Woman; Acts 21:6—they; Rom 16:13—his; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 1 Tim 5:4—learn

John 19:28 Jesus: John 19:30; 13:1; 18:4; Luke 9:31; 12:50; 18:31; 22:37; Acts 13:29 that the: Ps 22:15; 69:21 Reciprocal: Judg 15:18—he was sore; 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; Ps 69:3—my throat; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Dan 9:24—seal up; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 27:34—gave; Matt 27:46—Jesus; Mark 11:12—he was; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 15:23—they; Mark 15:36—General; Luke 23:36—General; John 4:7—Give; John 10:35—the scripture; John 19:24—that; Acts 1:16—this; Acts 13:25—fulfilled; Acts 13:27—they have; Eph 4:10—fill; Rev 17:17—until

John 19:29 was set: Matt 27:34, 48; Mark 15:36; Luke 23:36 hyssop: This hyssop is termed a reed by Matthew and Mark; and it appears that a species of hyssop, with a reedy stalk, about two feet long, grew about Jerusalem. Exod 12:22; Num 19:18; 1 Kgs 4:33; Ps 51:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; Ps 69:21—gall for my meat

John 19:30 It is: John 19:28 Gr.; John 4:34; 17:4; Gen 3:15; Ps 22:15; Isa 53:10, 12; Dan 9:24, 26; Zech 13:7; Matt 3:15; Rom 3:25; 10:4; 1 Cor 5:7; Col 2:14–17; Heb 9:11–14, 22–28; 10:1–14; 12:2 and he: John 10:11, 18; Matt 20:28; 27:50; Mark 15:37; Luke 23:46; Phil 2:8; Heb 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 1:17—shall not; Num 6:20—and after; Ps 69:21—vinegar; Matt 27:48—and filled; Luke 12:50—and; Luke 13:32—I shall; Acts 13:29—when; Col 2:15—triumphing; Heb 2:10—perfect; Heb 4:10—hath; Heb 5:9—being; Heb 7:28—consecrated; Rev 11:7—when; Rev 16:17—It is

John 19:31 because: John 19:14, 42; Matt 27:62; Mark 15:42 that the: Deut 21:22, 23 that sabbath: Lev 23:7–16 their: Lactantius says that it was a custom to break the legs of criminals upon the cross; which was done, we are told, at the instep with an iron mallet; and appears to have been a kind of coup de grace, the sooner to put them out of pain. John 19:1; Prov 12:10; Mic 3:3 Reciprocal: Matt 27:38—General; Mark 15:44—General; Mark 16:1—when; Luke 23:54—General; Acts 2:23—being

John 19:32 of the first: John 19:18; Luke 23:39–43 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; 2 Chr 10:15—that the Lord; Prov 12:10—but; Mark 14:8—she is; John 19:14—the preparation

John 19:33 Reciprocal: Exod 12:46—neither; 1 Kgs 18:33—Fill four; Luke 8:53—knowing

John 19:34 came: John 13:8–10; Ps 51:7; Ezek 36:25; Zech 13:1; Matt 27:62; Acts 22:16; 1 Cor 1:30; 6:11; Eph 5:26; Titus 2:14; 3:5–7; Heb 9:13, 22; 10:19–22; 1 Pet 3:21; 1 John 1:6–9; 5:6, 8; Rev 1:5; 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 14:7—sprinkle; 1 Kgs 18:33—Fill four; Zech 12:10—they shall look; John 13:5—pouresth; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate; Heb 10:10—we; Heb 13:12—sanctify; Rev 1:7—and they

John 19:35 he that: John 19:26; 21:24; Acts 10:39; Heb 2:3, 4; 1 Pet 5:1; 1 John 1:1–3 that ye: John 11:15, 42; 14:29; 17:20, 21; 20:31; Rom 15:4; 1 John 5:13 Reciprocal: Zech 13:1—a fountain; John 12:17—bare; Acts 20:26—I take; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 1 John 5:6—is he; 1 John 5:11—this; 3 John 12—and we; Rev 1:2—bare

John 19:36 that the: Exod 12:46; Num 9:12; Ps 22:14; 34:20; 35:10 Reciprocal: Num 9:11—fourteenth; 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 21:4—this; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 14:21—goeth; John 10:35—the scripture; John 12:38—That; John 15:25—the; John 19:24—that; Acts 1:16—this; Acts 13:27—they have; Acts 13:29—when; Eph 4:10—fill

John 19:37 They: Ps 22:16, 17; Zech 12:10; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:27—that he; 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 4:14—it; Matt 21:4—this; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 14:21—goeth; John 10:35—the scripture; John 12:38—That; John 19:24—that; Acts 13:27—they have; Acts 13:29—when; Gal 3:8—the scripture; Jas 4:5—the scripture

John 19:38 Joseph: Matt 27:57–60; Mark 15:42–46; Luke 23:50 but: John 9:22; 12:42; Prov

29:25; Phil 1:14 Reciprocal: Isa 53:9—made; Mark 15:45—he gave; Mark 15:46—and took; Luke 23:52—General; John 3:2—came; John 7:13—spake; John 12:7—against; Acts 5:13—of; Acts 13:29—they took; Acts 17:34—the Areopagite; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty; 1 Cor 15:4—that

John 19:39 Nicodemus: John 3:1–21; 7:50–52; Matt 12:20; 19:30 a: John 12:7; 2 Chr 16:14; Song 4:6, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; Judg 16:31—his brethren; Ps 45:8—All; Song 1:13—bundle; Matt 26:12—General; John 3:2—came; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty

John 19:40 wound: John 11:44; 20:5–7; Acts 5:6 Reciprocal: Gen 50:2—embalmed; 2 Chr 16:14—sweet odours; Matt 26:12—General; Mark 16:1—sweet

John 19:41 and in: John 20:15; 2 Kgs 23:30; Isa 22:16; Matt 27:60, 64–66; Luke 23:53 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:14—his own sepulchres

John 19:42 laid: Ps 22:15; Isa 53:9; Matt 12:40; Acts 13:29; 1 Cor 15:4; Col 2:12 because: John 19:14, 31 Reciprocal: Lev 2:6—General; 2 Chr 16:14—his own sepulchres; Matt 27:62—the day; Luke 23:54—General

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Mary comes to the sepulchre;
- 3 so do Peter and John, ignorant of the resurrection;
- 11 Jesus appears to Mary Magdalene,
- 19 and to his disciples;
- 24 The incredulity and confession of Thomas;
- 30 The Scripture is sufficient to salvation.

John 20:1 first: John 20:19, 26; Acts 20:7; 1 Cor 16:2; Rev 1:10 cometh: Mary Magdalene, as well as Peter, was evidently at the sepulchre twice on that morning of the resurrection. The first time of her going was some short time before her companions, the other Mary and Salome (Matt 28:1) and observing that the stone had been removed, she returned to inform Peter and John. In the meantime, the other Mary and Salome came to the sepulchre, and saw the angel, as recorded by Matthew and Mark. While these women returned to the city, Peter and John went to the sepulchre, passing them at some distance, or going another way, followed by Mary Magdalene, who stayed after their return. This was her second journey; when she saw two angels, and then Jesus himself, as here related; and immediately after Jesus appeared to the other women, as they returned to the city (Matt 28:9, 10). In the meantime Joanna and her company arrived at the sepulchre, when two angels appeared to them, and addressed them as the one angel had done the other women (Luke 24:1–10). They immediately returned to the city, and by some means found the apostles before the others arrived, and informed them of what they had seen; upon which Peter went a second time to the sepulchre, but saw only the linen clothes lying (Luke 24:12). Matt 28:1–10; Mark 16:1, 2, 9; Luke 24:1–10 the stone: Matt 27:60, 64–66; 28:2; Mark 15:46; 16:3, 4 Reciprocal: Josh 22:11—heard; Matt 27:56—Mary Magdalene; Luke 2:15—Let; Luke 24:2—General; Luke 24:22—General; Luke 24:24—went; John 19:25—and Mary; Acts 1:3—he showed; Acts 10:41—Not; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

John 20:2 to the: John 13:23; 19:26; 21:7, 20, 24 They have taken: John 20:9, 13, 15; Matt 27:63, 64 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—John; Mark 10:17—running; Luke 24:1—upon; Luke 24:2—General; Luke 24:22—General; John 11:34—General; Acts 3:1—Peter

John 20:3; Luke 24:12

John 20:4 outrun: 2 Sam 18:23; Lev 13:30; 1 Cor 9:24; 2 Cor 8:12 Reciprocal: Matt 28:6—Come

John 20:5 saw: John 11:44; 19:40

John 20:6; John 6:67–69; 18:17, 25–27; 21:7, 15–17; Matt 16:15, 16; Luke 22:31, 32 Reciprocal: Luke 24:3—General

John 20:7; John 11:44 Reciprocal: Luke 24:3—General

John 20:8 and he: John 20:25, 29; 1:50 Reciprocal: Mark 16:5—entering; Mark 16:13—neither; John 2:22—and they

John 20:9 they: Matt 16:21, 22; Mark 8:31–33; 9:9, 10, 31, 32; Luke 9:45; 18:33, 34; 24:26, 44–46 that: Ps 16:10; 22:15, 22–31; Isa 25:8; 26:19; 53:10–12; Hos 13:14; Acts 2:25–32; 13:29–37; 1 Cor 15:4 Reciprocal: Matt 22:29—not; Mark 12:24—Do; John 2:22—and they; John 20:2—They have taken

John 20:10 went: John 7:53; 16:32

John 20:11 Reciprocal: Mark 15:40—Mary Magdalene; Mark 16:5—a young; Luke 24:4—two men; Luke 24:10—General; John 16:6—General; John 19:25—and Mary

John 20:12 seeth: Matt 28:3–5; Mark 16:5, 6; Luke 24:3–7, 22, 23 in: 2 Chr 5:12; Dan 7:9; Matt 17:2; Acts 1:10; Rev 3:4; 7:14 Reciprocal: Josh 22:11—heard; Matt 28:2—for; Luke 24:4—two men; 1 Tim 3:16—seen

John 20:13 Woman: John 2:4; 19:26 why: John 20:15; 14:27, 28; 16:6, 7, 20–22; 1 Sam 1:8; Ps 43:3–5; Eccl 3:4; Jer 31:16; Luke 24:17; Acts 21:13 Because: John 20:2 Reciprocal: Matt 28:2—for; Matt 28:5—ye seek; Luke 7:13—Weep not; Luke 24:31—their eyes; Phil 3:8—my; Heb 7:14—Our Lord; Rev 5:5—Weep

John 20:14 and saw: Song 3:3, 4; Matt 28:9; Mark 16:9 and knew: John 8:59; 21:4; Mark 16:12; Luke 4:30; 24:16, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 42:8—but they knew; John 20:25—We

John 20:15 whom: John 1:38; 18:4, 7; Song 3:2; 6:1; Matt 28:5; Mark 16:6; Luke 24:5 if: 1 Sam 1:16; Matt 12:34 Reciprocal: Gen 37:15—What; 1 Sam 1:8—why weepest; Song 3:3—Saw; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Luke 7:13—Weep not; John 2:4—Woman; John 6:24—seeking; John 19:41—and in; John 20:2—They have taken; John 20:13—why

John 20:16 Mary: John 10:3; Gen 22:1, 11; Exod 3:4; 33:17; 1 Sam 3:6, 10; Isa 43:1; Luke 10:41; Acts 9:4; 10:3 She: Gen 45:12; Song 2:8–17; 3:4; 5:2; Matt 14:27 Rabboni: John 20:28; 1:38, 49; 3:2; 6:25; 11:28; 13:13; Matt 23:8–10 Reciprocal: Matt 23:7—Rabbi; Matt

26:18—The Master; Mark 14:45—Master

John 20:17 Touch: Or rather, “embrace me not,” or, “cling not to me,” (μη [G3361], μου [G3450], απτον), “Spend no more time with me now in joyful gratulations: for I am not yet immediately going to ascend to my Father; you will have several opportunities of seeing me again; but go and tell my disciples that I shall depart to my Father and your Father.” John 20:27; 2 Kgs 4:29; 7:9; Matt 28:7, 9; Luke 10:4 my brethren: Ps 22:22; Matt 12:50; 25:40; 28:10; Rom 8:29; Heb 2:11–13 I ascend: John 13:1, 3; 14:2, 6, 28; 16:28; 17:5, 11, 25; Ps 68:18; 89:26; Luke 24:49–51; Eph 1:17–23; 4:8–10; 1 Pet 1:3 your Father: John 1:12, 13; Rom 8:14–17; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26; 4:6, 7; 1 John 3:2; Rev 21:7 your God: Gen 17:7, 8; Ps 43:4; 48:14; Isa 41:10; Jer 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 36:28; 37:27; Zech 13:7–9; Heb 8:10; 11:16; Rev 21:3 Reciprocal: Ps 16:6—I have; Ps 22:10—thou; Ps 24:3—Who; Ps 31:14—Thou; Ps 45:7—thy God; Ps 63:1—thou; Ps 103:13—Like; Song 3:4—I held; Jer 31:1—will; Dan 6:22—My God; Hos 9:17—My God; Mic 5:4—the Lord; Zech 11:4—Lord; Matt 6:6—pray; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 12:49—his disciples; Mark 3:34—Behold; Luke 8:21—My mother; Luke 12:30—your; Luke 24:51—he was; John 2:16—my; John 15:15—I call; John 18:11—my; Acts 1:2—the day; Rom 1:7—God; Rom 8:15—Abba; Rom 15:6—the; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of our; 2 Cor 11:31—God; Eph 1:3—God; Eph 1:5—by; Eph 4:6—God; Eph 4:9—he ascended; Phil 4:19—God; Col 1:12—the Father; 1 Thess 3:11—God; Heb 1:9—thy God; 2 Pet 1:17—God

John 20:18 came: Matt 28:10; Mark 16:10–13; Luke 24:10 Reciprocal: Dan 6:22—My God; Matt 27:56—Mary Magdalene; Matt 28:7—go; Luke 24:22—General

John 20:19 the same: Mark 16:14; Luke 24:36–49; 1 Cor 15:5 when: John 20:26; Neh 6:10, 11 came: John 14:19–23; 16:22; Matt 18:20 Peace: John 20:21; 14:27; 16:33; Ps 85:8–10; Isa 57:18, 19; Matt 10:13; Luke 24:36; Rom 15:33; Eph 2:14; 6:23; Phil 1:2; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 7:2; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Judg 6:23—Peace be; Ps 118:24—the day; Prov 16:24—Pleasant; Isa 42:3—bruised; Matt 28:9—All hail; Mark 6:50—it is I; Mark 16:9—the first; Luke 24:33—and found; John 7:13—spake; John 9:22—because; John 16:16—a little while; John 20:1—first; John 21:1—these; John 21:14—the third time; Acts 12:10—which; Acts 13:31—he was; Acts 20:7—the first; 1 Cor 15:44—there is a spiritual; 1 Cor 16:2—the first; Heb 10:25—forsaking; 1 Pet 5:14—Peace; Rev 1:10—on the

John 20:20 he showed: John 20:27; Luke 24:39, 40; 1 John 1:1 Then: John 16:22; Isa 25:8, 9; Matt 28:8; Luke 24:41 Reciprocal: Ps 69:32—The humble; Ps 118:24—the day; Matt 27:35—they crucified; Mark 2:7—who; Mark 6:50—it is I; Mark 16:14—he appeared; John 20:25—Except; John 21:7—It is

John 20:21 Peace: John 14:27 as: John 13:20; 17:18, 19; 21:15–17; Isa 63:1–3; Matt 10:16, 40; 28:18–20; Mark 16:15–18; Luke 24:47–49; Acts 1:8; 2 Tim 2:2; Heb 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Num 6:26—give thee; Isa 22:24—hang; Isa 48:16—the Lord God; Jer 23:21—General; Ezek 2:3—I send; Mal 2:7—the messenger; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 9:38—the Lord; Matt 10:5—sent; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 23:34—I send; Matt 28:8—with; Luke 4:43—therefore; John 14:28—Father; John 15:16—ordained; John 17:22—the glory; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; Rom 10:15—And how; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 2 Cor 5:20—ambassadors; Gal 1:1—and; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth

John 20:22 he breathed: Gen 2:7; Job 33:4; Ps 33:6; Ezek 37:9 Receive: John 14:16; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 2:4, 38; 4:8; 8:15; 10:47; 19:2; Gal 3:2 Reciprocal: Isa 48:16—the Lord God; Ezek 2:3—I send; Ezek 37:5—I will; Mal 2:15—the spirit; Luke 5:24—power; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 1:4—the promise; Rev 3:1—he that

John 20:23; Matt 16:19; 18:18; Mark 2:5–10; Acts 2:38; 10:43; 13:38, 39; 1 Cor 5:4; 2 Cor 2:6–10; Eph 2:20; 1 Tim 1:20 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Deut 17:12—the priest; Luke 5:24—power; 2 Cor 2:10—whom ye; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness

John 20:24 Thomas: John 11:16; 14:5; 21:2; Matt 10:3 was: John 6:66, 67; Matt 18:20; Heb 10:25 Reciprocal: Mark 3:18—Thomas; Luke 6:15—Thomas; John 20:26—Thomas

John 20:25 We: John 20:14–20; 1:41; 21:7; Mark 16:11; Luke 24:34–40; Acts 5:30–32; 10:40, 41; 1 Cor 15:5–8 Except: John 20:20; 6:30; Job 9:16; Ps 78:11–22, 32; 95:8–10; 106:21–24; Matt 16:1–4; 27:42; Luke 24:25, 39–41; Heb 3:12, 18, 19; 4:1, 2; 10:38, 39 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:7—I believed; 2 Chr 9:6—I believed; Ps 22:16—they pierced; Dan 11:35—some; Matt 27:35—they crucified; Mark 15:32—Christ; Mark 16:13—neither; John 14:5—Thomas; John 20:8—and he; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger

John 20:26 eight: John 20:19; Matt 17:1; Luke 9:28 Thomas: John 20:24 Peace: John 20:19; Isa 26:12; 27:5; 54:10 Reciprocal: Gen 43:23—Peace; Num 6:26—give thee; Judg 6:23—Peace be; Ps 85:8—for he; Matt 18:20—two; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 21:14—the third time; Acts 1:13—Thomas; Acts 2:32—whereof; Acts 12:10—which; Acts 20:7—the first; Rom 10:9—and shalt; 1 Cor 15:44—there is a spiritual; 1 Cor 16:2—the first; 1 Pet 5:14—Peace; Rev 1:10—on the

John 20:27 Reach hither thy finger: John 20:25; Ps 78:38; 103:13, 14; Rom 5:20; 1 Tim 1:14–16; 1 John 1:1, 2 reach hither thy hand: 1 John 1:1 and be: Matt 17:17; Mark 9:19; Luke 9:41; 1 Tim 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 45:12—your eyes; Exod 4:5—That they; Ps 22:16—they pierced; Isa 42:3—bruised; Matt 6:30—O ye; Matt 27:35—they crucified; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Luke 24:39—my hands; John 20:17—Touch; John 20:20—he showed; Rom 4:19—being; Phil 4:19—God; Heb 3:1—consider

John 20:28 My Lord: The disbelief of the apostle is the means of furnishing us with a full and satisfactory demonstration of the resurrection of our Lord. Throughout the divine dispensations every doctrine and ever important truth is gradually revealed; and here we have a conspicuous instance of the progressive system. An angel first declares the glorious event; the empty sepulchre confirms the women's report. Christ's appearance to Mary Magdalene shewed that he was alive; that to the disciples at Emmaus proved that it was at the least the spirit of Christ; that to the eleven shewed the reality of his body; and the conviction given to Thomas proved it the self-same body that had been crucified. Incredulity itself is satisfied; and the convinced apostle exclaims, in the joy of his heart, "My Lord and my God!" John 20:16, 31; 5:23; 9:35–38; Ps 45:6, 11; 102:24–28; 118:24–28; Isa 7:14; 9:6; 25:9; 40:9–11; Jer 23:5, 6; Mal 3:1; Matt 14:33; Luke 24:52; Acts 7:59, 60; 1 Tim 3:16; Rev 5:9–14 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—my lord; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 16:2—thou hast; Ps 35:23—my God; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Dan 10:16—my Lord; Hos 9:17—My God; Matt 2:2—worship; Matt 22:42—What; Matt 22:44—my Lord; Matt 28:9—worshipped; Luke 1:43—my; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 1:1—the Word was; John 1:34—this; John 1:49—thou; John 6:69—we believe; John 9:38—Lord; John 10:36—I am; John 11:27—Yea; John 21:2—Thomas; John 21:7—It is;

Acts 9:20—that; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 4:19—being; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Phil 2:6—thought; Phil 2:11—is Lord; Phil 3:8—my; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 7:14—Our Lord; 1 John 5:20—This is

John 20:29 blessed: John 20:8; 4:48; Luke 1:45; 2 Cor 5:7; Heb 11:1, 27, 39; 1 Pet 1:8
Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—Blessed; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 13:16—General; John 1:49—thou; John 1:50—Because

John 20:30; John 21:25; Luke 1:3, 4; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 10:11; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 2 Pet 3:1, 2; 1 John 1:3, 4; 5:13 Reciprocal: John 2:11—and his; John 10:25—the works

John 20:31 these: John 20:28; 1:49; 6:69, 70; 9:35–38; Ps 2:7, 12; Matt 16:16; 27:54; Luke 1:4; Acts 8:37; 9:20; Rom 1:3, 4; 1 John 4:15; 5:1, 10, 20; 2 John 9; Rev 2:18 believing: John 3:15, 16, 18, 36; 5:24, 39, 40; 6:40; 10:10; Mark 16:16; 1 Pet 1:9; 1 John 2:23–25; 5:10–13 through: Luke 24:47; Acts 3:16; 10:43; 13:38, 39 Reciprocal: Exod 4:5—That they; Deut 29:29—revealed; Ps 102:18—This; Prov 22:21—I; Eccl 12:12—by these; Isa 43:10—that ye; Matt 16:20—Jesus; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 1:1—Christ; Mark 5:7—Son; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 1:1—those; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 4:41—Thou; Luke 9:20—The; John 1:12—even; John 1:34—this; John 2:11—and his; John 5:34—that; John 10:36—I am; John 11:42—that they; John 12:50—his; John 19:35—that ye; John 21:25—there; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Rom 5:1—through; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 10:14—and how shall; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 3:22—to; Col 3:4—our; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Heb 10:39—but; 1 John 5:13—have I

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Christ appearing again to his disciples is known of them by the great draught of fishes;
- 12 He dines with them;
- 15 earnestly commands Peter to feed his lambs and sheep;
- 18 foretells him of his death;
- 22 rebukes his curiosity touching John;
- 24 The conclusion.

John 21:1 these: John 20:19–29 Jesus: Matt 26:32; 28:7, 16; Mark 16:7 the sea: John 6:1, 23 Reciprocal: Matt 4:18—sea; Matt 15:29—unto; Mark 14:28—General; John 16:16—a little while; Acts 13:31—he was

John 21:2 Thomas: John 20:28 Nathanael: John 1:45–51 Cana: John 2:1, 11; 4:46; Josh 19:28, Kanah the sons: Matt 4:21, 22 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—James; Matt 10:3—Thomas; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 3:18—Thomas; John 1:42—A stone; John 11:16—Thomas; John 20:24—Thomas; Acts 1:13—Thomas

John 21:3 I go: 2 Kgs 6:1–7; Matt 4:18–20; Luke 5:10, 11; Acts 18:3; 20:34; 1 Cor 9:6; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:7–9 and that: Luke 5:5; 1 Cor 3:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Ezek 47:10—fishers

John 21:4 but: John 20:14; Mark 16:12; Luke 24:15, 16, 31 Reciprocal: Gen 42:8—but they knew

John 21:5 Children: or, Sirs, 1 John 2:13, 18 Gr. have: Ps 37:3; Luke 24:41–43; Phil 4:11–13, 19; Heb 13:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:6—cake; 2 Kgs 4:38—Set on the great pot; Prov 23:15—My son; Matt 9:2—Son; Mark 8:7—fishes; Mark 10:24—Children

John 21:6 Cast: Matt 7:27; Luke 5:4–7 They cast: John 2:5; Ps 8:8; Heb 2:6–9 the multitude: Acts 2:41; 4:4 Reciprocal: Hab 1:15—they catch; Mal 3:10—that there; Luke 5:6—they enclosed

John 21:7 that disciple: John 21:20, 24; 13:23; 19:26; 20:2 It is: John 20:20, 28; Ps 118:23; Mark 11:3; Luke 2:11; Acts 2:36; 10:36; 1 Cor 15:47; Jas 2:1 when: Song 8:7; Matt 14:28, 29; Luke 7:47; 2 Cor 5:14 fisher's coat: Or, upper coat, great coat, or, surtout, επενδυτην [G1903], from επι [G1909], upon, and ενδυω [G1746], I clothe. naked: That is, he was only in his vest, or under garment; for γυμνος [G1131], naked, like the Hebrew *arom* is frequently applied to one who has merely laid aside his outer garment. See note on 1 Sam 19:24, and see note on 2 Sam 6:20. To which may be added what we read in the LXX, Job 22:6, "Thou has taken away the covering of the naked," αμφοιαν γυμνων, the plaid, or blanket, in which they wrapped themselves, and besides they had no other. In this sense Virgil says, *Nudus ara, sere nudus* "plough naked, and sow naked," i.e., strip off your upper garments. Reciprocal: Isa 20:2—naked; John 11:28—and called; John 16:22—But; John 20:6—General; John 20:25—We; John 21:15—more; Acts 3:1—Peter

John 21:8 cubits: Deut 3:11 Reciprocal: Mark 8:7—fishes

John 21:9 they saw: 1 Kgs 19:5, 6; Matt 4:11; Mark 8:3; Luke 12:29–31 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:38—Set on the great pot; Matt 15:34—few; Mark 8:7—fishes

John 21:10 Reciprocal: Matt 15:34—few; Luke 24:41—Have

John 21:11 and for: Luke 5:6–8; Acts 2:41

John 21:12 Come: Acts 10:41 dine: The word αρισταν [G712], like *prandere* was used for any meat taken before the coena or supper. durst: John 4:27; 16:19; Gen 32:29, 30; Mark 9:32; Luke 9:45

John 21:13; Luke 24:42, 43; Acts 10:41

John 21:14 the third time: Or, as some read, the third day. On the day the Saviour rose he appeared five times; the second day was that day SE'nnight; and this was the third day—or this was his third appearance to any considerable number of his disciples together. Though he had appeared to Mary, to the women, to the two disciples, to Cephas—yet he had but twice appeared to a company of them together. John 20:19, 26 Reciprocal: 1 John 1:2—and bear

John 21:15 son: John 21:16, 17; 1:42, Jona, Matt 16:17, Bar-jona lovest: John 8:42;

14:15–24; 16:27; Matt 10:37; 25:34–45; 1 Cor 16:21, 22; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Gal 5:6; Eph 6:24; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 4:19; 5:1 more: John 21:7; Matt 26:33, 35; Mark 14:29 thou knowest: John 21:17; 2 Sam 7:20; 2 Kgs 20:3; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Feed: Ps 78:70–72; Jer 3:15; 23:4; Ezek 34:2–10, 23; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 4:15, 16; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:1–4 lambs: Gen 33:13; Isa 40:11; Matt 18:10, 11; Luke 22:32; Rom 14:1; 15:1; 1 Cor 3:1–3; 8:11; Eph 4:14; Heb 12:12, 13; 1 Pet 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:40—General; Deut 33:10—They shall teach; Josh 22:5—love; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Kgs 19:13—What doest; 2 Kgs 10:15—Is thine heart right; Ps 51:13—Then; Ps 78:71—feed; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 27:23—diligent; Song 1:4—the upright love thee; Song 1:8—feed; Song 8:6—love; Jer 15:15—thou; Jer 31:8—them the; Ezek 34:15—General; Ezek 46:24—General; Jonah 3:1—the second; Zech 11:4—Feed; Matt 18:14—one; Matt 24:45—to give; Matt 25:33—the sheep; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Matt 26:74—saying; Mark 10:16—General; Mark 16:19—after; Luke 6:14—Simon; Luke 7:47—she; Luke 9:60—but; Luke 12:42—to give; Luke 17:2—one; John 11:36—Behold; John 13:37—why; John 15:16—ordained; John 18:17—I am not; John 20:6—General; John 20:21—as; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 1:15—Peter; Acts 9:4—Saul; Acts 13:6—whose; 1 Cor 9:7—or; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:25—for; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; 1 Pet 1:1—Peter; 1 Pet 5:2—Feed; 2 Pet 1:1—Peter; Rev 7:17—feed

John 21:16 the second: John 18:17, 25; Matt 26:72 my sheep: John 10:11–16, 26, 27; Ps 95:7; 100:3; Zech 13:7; Matt 25:32; Luke 15:3–7; 19:10; Acts 20:28; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 2:25 Reciprocal: Deut 33:10—They shall teach; John 21:15—son; John 21:17—Feed

John 21:17 the third: John 13:38; 18:27; Matt 26:73, 74; Rev 3:19 grieved: 1 Kgs 17:18; Lam 3:33; Matt 26:75; Mark 14:72; Luke 22:61, 62; 2 Cor 2:4–7; 7:8–11; Eph 4:30; 1 Pet 1:6 Lord: John 2:24, 25; 16:30; 18:4; Jer 17:10; Acts 1:24; 15:8; Rev 2:23 thou knowest that: John 21:15; Josh 22:22; 1 Chr 29:17; Job 31:4–6; Ps 7:8, 9; 17:3; 2 Cor 1:12 Feed: John 21:15, 16; 12:8; 14:15; 15:10; Matt 25:40; 2 Cor 8:8, 9; 2 Pet 1:12–15; 3:1; 1 John 3:16–24; 3 John 7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—For I; Gen 29:25—wherefore; 2 Sam 7:20—knowest; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; 1 Chr 17:18—thou knowest; 1 Chr 28:9—the Lord; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 23:10—he knoweth; Job 42:2—no; Ps 40:9—thou knowest; Ps 116:1—love; Ps 139:1—thou hast; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 3:1—him whom; Jer 3:15—which shall; Jer 12:3—knowest; Ezek 11:5—for; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 26:22—General; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 9:33—What; Mark 12:15—knowing; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 6:8—But; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 16:15—God; Luke 22:12—he; John 4:16—Go; John 5:6—and knew; John 5:42—I know; John 6:61—General; John 13:18—I know; John 16:19—Jesus; Acts 8:21—for; Acts 10:16—thrice; Acts 11:10—three; Rom 8:27—And he; 1 Cor 4:4—I know; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; Heb 4:13—is there; 1 John 3:20—and

John 21:18 but: John 13:36; Acts 12:3, 4 another: Acts 21:11 thou wouldest not: John 12:27, 28; 2 Cor 5:4 Reciprocal: Jer 43:6—Jeremiah; Ezek 3:25—General; Matt 5:18—verily; Matt 22:13—Bind; Mark 14:18—Verily; John 1:51—Verily; Acts 3:1—Peter; 2 Pet 1:14—even

John 21:19 by: Phil 1:20; 1 Pet 4:11–14; 2 Pet 1:14 Follow: John 21:22; 12:26; 13:36, 37; Num 14:24; 1 Sam 12:20; Matt 10:38; 16:21–25; 19:28; Mark 8:33–38; Luke 9:22–26 Reciprocal: Mark 8:34—follow; Luke 5:27—Follow me; John 12:33—signifying; Rom 14:8—we die unto

John 21:20 seeth: John 21:7, 24; 20:2 which: John 13:23–26; 20:2 Reciprocal: Dan 10:11—a man; Dan 10:19—O man; Matt 10:2—John; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 8:34—follow; Luke 6:14—James; Luke 16:22—Abraham's; John 16:23—ask; John 19:26—whom; Rev 1:17—I fell

John 21:21 Lord: Matt 24:3, 4; Luke 13:23, 24; Acts 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Mark 13:4—General; Luke 21:7—when; John 13:36—whither; John 16:23—ask; Acts 10:42—he commanded; 1 Pet 5:12—testifying

John 21:22 If: Matt 16:27, 28; 24:3, 27, 44; 25:31; Mark 9:1; 1 Cor 4:5; 11:26; Rev 1:7; 2:25; 3:11; 22:7, 20 follow: John 21:19 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; Matt 4:19—Follow; Mark 13:4—General; Mark 16:19—after; Luke 9:27—some; Luke 13:23—And; Luke 21:7—when; John 10:27—and they; John 12:26—let; John 13:36—thou; Acts 10:42—he commanded

John 21:23 what: Deut 29:29; Job 28:28; 33:13; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Mark 9:1—the kingdom; Luke 9:27—some; Rev 2:25—till

John 21:24 we know: John 19:35; 1 John 1:1, 2; 5:6; 3 John 12 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—John; John 12:17—bare; John 13:23—whom; John 15:27—ye also; John 19:26—whom; John 20:2—to the; John 21:7—that disciple; John 21:20—seeth; 1 John 5:13—have I; Rev 1:2—bare

John 21:25 there: John 20:30, 31; Job 26:14; Ps 40:5; 71:15; Eccl 12:12; Matt 11:5; Acts 10:38; 20:35; Heb 11:32 that even: This is a very strong eastern expression to represent the number of miracles which Jesus wrought. But however strong and strange it may appear to us of the western world, we find sacred and other authors using hyperboles of the like kind and signification. See Num 13:33; Deut 1:28; Dan 4:11; Eccl 1:15. Basnage gives a very similar hyperbole taken from the Jewish writers, in which Jochanan is said to have “composed such a great number of precepts and lessons, that if the heavens were paper, and all the trees of the forest so many pens, and all the children of men so many scribes, they would not suffice to write all his lessons.” Amos 7:10; Matt 19:24 Reciprocal: Acts 1:3—he showed; Acts 2:40—with; Acts 10:41—Not; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; Rev 22:20—Amen

ACTS

The Acts of the Apostles is a most valuable portion of Divine revelation; and, independently of its universal reception in the Christian church, as an authentic and inspired production, it bears the most satisfactory internal evidence of its authenticity and truth. St. Luke's long attendance upon St. Paul, and his having been an eyewitness of many of the facts which he has recorded, independently of his Divine inspiration, render him a most suitable and credible historian; and his medical knowledge, for he is allowed to have been a physician, enabled him both to form a proper judgment of the miraculous cures which were performed by St. Paul, and to give an authentic and circumstantial detail of them. The plainness and simplicity of the narrative are also

strong circumstances in its favour. The history of the Acts is one of the most important parts of the Sacred History, for without it neither the Gospels nor Epistles could have been so clearly understood; but by the aid of it the whole scheme of the Christian revelation is set before us in a clear and easy view.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Christ, preparing his apostles to the beholding of his ascension, gathers them together unto the mount Olivet, commands them to expect in Jerusalem the sending down of the Holy Ghost, promises after a few days to send it, and ascends into heaven in their sight;
- 10 After his ascension they are warned by two angels to depart, and to set their minds upon his second coming;
- 12 They accordingly return, and, giving themselves to prayer, choose Matthias apostle in the place of Judas.

Acts 1:1 former: Luke 1:24 O Theophilus: Luke 1:3 of: Acts 2:22; Matt 4:23, 24; 11:5; Luke 7:21–23; 24:19; John 10:32–38; 18:19–21; 1 Pet 2:21–23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:7—to teach; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Matt 5:19—do; Mark 1:1—beginning; Mark 6:30—both; Luke 1:1—those; Luke 14:22—it is; 1 Tim 3:16—received

Acts 1:2 the day: Acts 1:9; Mark 16:19; Luke 9:51; 24:51; John 6:62; 13:1, 3; 16:28; 17:13; 20:17; Eph 4:8–10; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 6:19, 20; 9:24; 1 Pet 3:22 through: Acts 10:38; Isa 11:2, 3; 42:1; 48:16; 59:20, 21; 61:1; Matt 3:16; 12:28; John 1:16; 3:34; Rev 1:1; 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:16, 13, 22 given: Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15–19; Luke 24:45–49 the apostles: Acts 1:13; 10:40–42; Matt 10:1–4; Mark 3:14–19; Luke 6:13–16; John 6:70; 13:18; 20:21; Gal 1:1; Eph 2:20; 2 Pet 3:2; Rev 21:14 Reciprocal: Num 16:5—even him; 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Ps 68:18—ascended; Matt 11:1—commanding; Matt 24:14—shall be; Mark 1:1—beginning; Luke 4:1—full; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 1:22—unto; Acts 10:41—Not; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 15:5—then; 1 Cor 15:7—then; 1 Tim 3:15—know; Heb 9:14—who

Acts 1:3 he showed: Acts 13:31; Matt 28:9, 16; Mark 16:10–14; Luke 24:1–53; John 20:1–John 21:25; 1 Cor 15:5–7; 1 John 1:1 forty: Deut 9:9, 18; 1 Kgs 19:8; Matt 4:2 speaking: Acts 28:31; Dan 2:44, 45; Matt 3:2; 21:43; Luke 17:20, 21; 24:44–49; Rom 14:17; Col 1:13; 1 Thess 2:12 Reciprocal: Mark 16:19—after; Luke 1:2—which; Luke 24:39—my hands; John 14:30—I; John 16:12—yet; John 16:16—a little while; Acts 8:12—concerning; Acts 10:41—Not; Acts 19:8—disputing; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose

Acts 1:4 being assembled together: or, eating together, Acts 10:41; Luke 24:41–43 commanded: Luke 24:49 the promise: Acts 2:33; Matt 10:20; Luke 11:13; 12:12; John 7:39; 14:16, 26–28; 15:26; 16:7–15; 20:22 Reciprocal: Num 9:22—abode; Ps 68:18—received; Isa 26:8—we; Acts 17:3—whom I preach; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 1:13—holy; Rev 22:1—proceeding

Acts 1:5 John: Acts 11:15; 19:4; Matt 3:11; Luke 3:16; John 1:31; 1 Cor 12:13; Titus 3:5 but: Acts 2:1–4, 16–21; 10:45; 11:15; Joel 2:28–32; 3:18 Reciprocal: Ps 47:5—God; Matt 3:6—were; Matt 3:14—I have; Mark 1:8—he shall; John 1:26—I; John 1:33—the same; John 16:7—but; Acts 2:4—filled; Acts 11:16—how; Gal 3:14—might; Rev

22:1—proceeding

Acts 1:6 Lord: Matt 24:3; John 21:21 restore: Gen 49:10; Isa 1:26; 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15–17, 26; Ezek 37:24–27; Dan 7:27; Hos 3:4; Joel 3:16–21; Amos 9:11; Obad 17–21; Mic 5:2; Zeph 3:15–17; Zech 9:9; Matt 20:21; Luke 22:29 Reciprocal: Mark 9:1—the kingdom; Mark 13:4—General; Luke 17:20—when the; Luke 19:11—they thought; Luke 21:7—when; Luke 24:21—General; Acts 3:19—when

Acts 1:7 It: Acts 17:26; Deut 29:29; Dan 2:21; Matt 24:36; Mark 13:32; Luke 21:24; Eph 1:10; 1 Thess 5:1, 2; 1 Tim 6:15; 2 Tim 3:1 which: Matt 20:23; Mark 10:40 Reciprocal: Gen 17:21—at; Exod 12:41—selfsame; Josh 6:10—until the day; Job 14:13—appoint me; Job 24:1—seeing; Job 33:13—giveth not account; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 75:2—receive the congregation; Ps 102:13—the set; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 40:2—warfare; Dan 11:27—yet; Dan 12:8—but; Hab 2:3—the vision; Zech 14:7—which; Mark 9:1—the kingdom; Mark 13:4—General; Luke 13:23—And; Luke 17:20—when the; Luke 21:7—when; John 7:6—My time; John 21:21—Lord; Gal 4:4—the fulness

Acts 1:8 ye shall: Acts 2:1–4; 6:8; 8:19; Mic 3:8; Zech 4:6; Luke 10:19; Rev 11:3–6 power: etc. or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you, Luke 1:35; 24:29; Rom 15:19 and ye: Acts 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33; 5:32; 10:39–41; 13:31; 22:15; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 24:46–49; John 15:27 in Samaria: Acts 8:5–25 unto: Ps 22:27; 98:3; Isa 42:10; 49:6; 52:10; 66:19; Jer 16:19; Matt 24:14; Rom 10:18; 15:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 2 Kgs 2:15—The spirit; Ps 110:3—day; Prov 8:1—General; Isa 2:3—for out; Isa 43:10—my witnesses; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 48:6—and will; Ezek 3:4—General; Amos 7:15—Go; Mic 4:2—for; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 10:5—of the Samaritans; Matt 10:26—for; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 22:4—other; Matt 23:34—I send; Mark 3:14—and; Luke 1:2—which; Luke 9:1—gave; Luke 11:49—I will; Luke 13:23—And; Luke 17:16—and he; Luke 24:48—General; Luke 24:49—but; John 4:9—for; John 4:41—many; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:16—ordained; John 20:21—as; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 4:18—not to speak; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 9:32—as; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Acts 13:47—so; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; Gal 2:8—he; Col 1:11—his; 2 Tim 1:7—but; 1 Pet 5:1—and a

Acts 1:9 when: Acts 1:2; Ps 68:18; Mark 16:19; Luke 24:50, 51; John 6:62; Eph 4:8–12 a cloud: Exod 19:9; 34:5; Isa 19:1; Dan 7:13; Luke 21:27; Rev 1:7; 11:12; 14:4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:7—the hill; 2 Kgs 2:1—take up; 2 Kgs 2:10—if thou see; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Matt 9:15—when; Matt 17:5—behold; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 5:35—when; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 19:12—a far; John 12:8—but; John 16:28—I leave; John 17:11—I am; Acts 1:22—unto; Eph 4:10—ascended; 1 Thess 4:17—in the; Heb 9:24—but

Acts 1:10 while: 2 Kgs 2:11, 12 two: Acts 10:3, 30; Dan 7:9; Matt 17:2; 28:3; Mark 16:5; Luke 24:4; John 20:12; Rev 3:4; 7:14 Reciprocal: Josh 5:13—a man; 2 Kgs 2:10—if thou see; Matt 9:15—when; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 19:12—a far; John 1:51—and the; Acts 7:55—looked; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Rev 19:8—white

Acts 1:11 Ye men: Acts 2:7; 13:31; Mark 14:70 why: Acts 3:12; Luke 24:5 shall: Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 24:30; 25:31; Mark 13:26; Luke 21:27; John 14:3; 1 Thess 1:10; 4:16; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; Zech 14:4—his feet; Matt 26:64—Hereafter; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 19:12—and; John 1:51—and the; Acts

3:21—the heaven; Acts 7:55—looked; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Gal 4:25—Arabia; Eph 4:10—ascended; Phil 3:20—from; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 9:28—he appear; 1 Pet 3:22—is gone

Acts 1:12 from: Zech 14:4; Matt 21:1; 24:3; 26:30; Luke 21:37; 24:52 a sabbath: Luke 24:50; John 11:18 Reciprocal: Deut 11:29—General; 2 Sam 15:30—the ascent; 1 Kgs 11:7—the hill; Matt 24:20—neither; Mark 11:1—at the; Luke 19:29—Bethany

Acts 1:13 an: Acts 9:37–39; 20:8; Mark 14:15; Luke 22:12 Peter: Acts 2:14, 38; 3:1–10; 4:13, 19; 8:14–25; 9:32–43; 10:9–33; 12:2, 3; 15:7–11; Matt 4:18–22; 10:2–4; Mark 3:16–18; 5:37; 9:2; 14:33; Luke 6:13–16; John 1:40–42; 13:23–25; 18:17, 25–27; 21:15–24; 1 John 1:1–1 John 5:21; 2 John 1–13; 3 John 1–14; Rev 1:1–3 Philip: John 1:43–46; 6:5–7; 12:21, 22; 14:8, 9 Thomas: John 11:16; 20:26–29; 21:2 Matthew: Matt 9:9; Mark 2:14; Luke 5:27–29, Levi James: Acts 12:17; 15:13; 1 Cor 15:7; Gal 1:19; 2:9; Jas 1:1 Alphaeus: Mark 2:14; 3:18 Simon: Matt 10:4; Mark 3:18, Canaanite, Luke 6:15 Judas: Matt 10:3, Lebbaeus whose surname was Thaddaeus, Mark 3:18, Thaddaeus, Jude 1 Reciprocal: Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 28:16—the eleven; Mark 1:16—Simon; Mark 1:19—James; Mark 6:3—Simon; Luke 6:14—Simon; John 1:44—Philip; John 2:12—and his brethren; John 14:22—Judas; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 2:46—from house to house; Acts 4:23—they; 1 Thess 1:7—in; Heb 10:25—forsaking

Acts 1:14 all: Acts 2:1, 42, 46; 4:24–31; 6:4; Matt 18:19, 20; 21:22; Luke 11:13; 18:1; 24:53; Eph 6:18 with the: Matt 27:55; Mark 15:40; 16:1; Luke 8:2, 3; 23:49, 55; 24:10; John 19:25 Mary: John 19:25, 26 with his: Matt 13:55, 56; Mark 3:31–35 Reciprocal: Num 20:8—speak; Matt 12:46—his; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; John 2:12—and his brethren; Acts 4:23—they; Acts 4:32—the multitude; Acts 5:12—they; Acts 15:25—being; Rom 12:12—continuing; 1 Cor 9:5—the brethren; 1 Cor 14:13—pray; Phil 2:2—one accord; Heb 10:25—forsaking; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy

Acts 1:15 Peter: Ps 32:5, 6; 51:9–13; Luke 22:32; John 21:15–17, the names, Rev 3:4; 11:13 Gr. an: Acts 21:20 Gr.; Matt 13:31; John 14:12; 1 Cor 15:6 Reciprocal: Ps 72:16—There; Isa 45:2—make; Matt 13:32—the least; Acts 2:3—sat; Acts 2:41—added

Acts 1:16 Men: Acts 2:29, 37; 7:2; 13:15, 26, 38; 15:7, 13; 22:1; 23:1, 6; 28:17 this: Acts 2:23; 13:27–29; Matt 26:54, 56; John 10:35; 12:38–40; 19:28–30, 36 which the: Acts 2:30, 31; 4:25–28; 28:25; 2 Sam 23:2; Mark 12:36; Heb 3:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:11; 2 Pet 2:21 spake: Ps 41:9; 55:12–15; Matt 26:47; John 13:18; 18:2–8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 15:12—And so; Ps 101:7—He that worketh; Ps 109:8—another; Matt 2:15—that; Matt 10:4—and; Matt 18:7—for; Matt 22:43—General; Matt 26:24—but; Mark 3:19—Judas; Mark 14:21—but; Mark 14:43—while; Luke 6:16—Judas Iscariot; Luke 22:22—but; Luke 22:47—Judas; John 6:71—for; John 13:21—one; John 17:12—that; John 18:3—Judas; Acts 1:25—from; Acts 2:24—because; Gal 1:1—neither; 1 Tim 5:24—General; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Jas 2:23—the scripture; 1 Pet 2:6—it; 2 Pet 1:21—by the Holy

Acts 1:17 he: Matt 10:4; Mark 3:19; Luke 6:16; 22:47; John 6:70, 71; 17:12 this: Acts 1:25; 12:25; 20:24; 21:19; 2 Cor 4:1; 5:18; Eph 4:11, 12 Reciprocal: Hab 2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness; John 13:21—one; Acts 26:16—a minister; Col 1:23—whereof; Col 4:17—the ministry

Acts 1:18 this: Matt 27:3–10 with: Num 22:7, 17; Josh 7:21–26; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Job

20:12–15; Matt 25:15; 2 Pet 2:15, 16 and falling: Ps 55:15, 23; Matt 27:5 Reciprocal: Exod 32:35—General; Deut 27:25—General; 2 Sam 18:18—Absalom's place; 2 Sam 20:10—and shed; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; 2 Chr 21:15—thy bowels fall; Ps 70:3—back; Ps 109:18—so let; Prov 29:1—General; Zech 11:13—Cast; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 26:15—thirty; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 14:30—General; Luke 16:15—God; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; Acts 8:20—Thy

Acts 1:19 it: Acts 2:22; Matt 28:15 Aceldama: 2 Sam 2:16 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:18—Absalom's place; 2 Sam 20:10—and shed; 2 Chr 20:26—the name; Zech 11:13—Cast; Matt 27:5—and departed; Matt 27:8—that; Luke 14:30—General; 1 Tim 3:16—received

Acts 1:20 in: Acts 13:33; Luke 20:42; 24:44 Let his: Ps 69:25; 109:9–15; Zech 5:3, 4 his: Acts 1:25; Ps 109:8 bishopric: or, office, or charge Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; 1 Kgs 2:35—Zadok; Job 5:3—cursed; Luke 19:26—and from; Phil 1:1—the bishops; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 1 Tim 3:1—the office

Acts 1:21 these: Luke 10:1, 2; John 15:27 went: Num 27:17; Deut 31:2; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Kgs 3:7; John 10:1–9 Reciprocal: Deut 1:13—Take; Zech 11:11—that waited; Luke 1:2—which; Acts 6:3—look; Acts 9:28—coming

Acts 1:22 Beginning: Acts 13:24, 25; Matt 3:1–17; Mark 1:1, 3–8; Luke 3:1–18; John 1:28–51 unto: Acts 1:2, 9 witness: Acts 1:8; 4:33; John 15:27; Heb 2:3 Reciprocal: Zech 11:11—that waited; Luke 1:2—which; Luke 24:48—General; John 12:17—bare; Acts 2:32—whereof; Acts 3:15—whereof; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 10:37—after; Acts 10:39—we are; Acts 10:41—Not; Acts 13:31—who; Acts 14:23—they had; Acts 22:15—thou shalt; Acts 25:19—which; 1 Pet 5:1—and a; 1 John 1:2—and bear

Acts 1:23 Barsabas: Acts 15:22 Reciprocal: Lev 16:8—cast lots; Jonah 1:7—and let; Acts 1:26—Matthias

Acts 1:24 they: Acts 13:2, 3; Prov 3:5, 6; Luke 6:12, 13 Lord: Acts 15:8; Num 27:16; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Kgs 8:39; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Ps 7:9; 44:21; Prov 15:11; Jer 11:20; 17:10; 20:12; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Num 16:5—even him; Josh 7:14—the tribe; Josh 18:8—that I may here; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; 1 Sam 10:20—caused; 1 Sam 14:41—Give a perfect lot; Neh 11:1—cast lots; Mark 3:14—he ordained; Mark 11:3—and straightway; John 15:16—have not; Acts 6:6—when; Acts 15:7—God; Rom 8:27—And he

Acts 1:25 he may: Acts 1:17, 20 from: Acts 1:16–21; Ps 109:7; Matt 27:3–5 by: 1 Chr 10:13, 14; 2 Pet 2:3–6; Jude 6, 7 go: Matt 25:41, 46; 26:24; John 6:70, 71; 13:27; 17:12 Reciprocal: Job 20:11—which shall lie; Job 36:20—cut; Job 40:12—in; Ps 55:15—them; Ps 63:9—go; Ps 101:7—He that worketh; Ps 109:18—so let; Prov 29:1—General; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Matt 10:4—and; Mark 3:14—he ordained; Mark 14:21—but; Luke 6:16—Judas Iscariot; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 22:28—General; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:5—apostleship; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 9:27—a castaway; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Eph 4:12—the work; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Thess 5:9—not; Rev 12:8—their

Acts 1:26 they: Acts 13:19; Lev 16:8; Josh 18:10; 1 Sam 14:41, 42; 1 Chr 24:5; Prov 16:22; Jonah 1:7 Matthias: Acts 1:23 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Judg 20:9—by lot against

it; 1 Chr 25:8—cast lots; Prov 16:33—General; Matt 10:2—apostles; Acts 2:14—with; 1 Cor 1:1—an

CHAPTER 2

- 1 The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, and speaking divers languages, are admired by some, and derided by others;
- 14 whom Peter disproves;
- 37 he baptizes a great number that were converted;
- 41 who afterwards devoutly and charitably converse together; the apostles working many miracles, and God daily increasing his church.

Acts 2:1 the day: Acts 20:16; Exod 23:16; 34:22; Lev 23:15–21; Num 28:16–31; Deut 16:9–12; 1 Cor 16:8 they: Acts 2:46; 1:13–15; 4:24, 32; 5:12; 2 Chr 5:13; 30:12; Ps 133:1; Jer 32:39; Zeph 3:9; Rom 15:6; Phil 1:27; 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 36:10—General; Lev 8:3—General; Lev 23:16—General; Num 20:8—speak; Num 28:26—in the day; Song 4:16—Awake; Isa 52:8—see; Dan 6:10—three; Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 18:19—That if; Mark 16:20—they went; Luke 24:49—but; Acts 1:5—but; Acts 1:8—ye shall; Acts 1:14—all; Acts 2:5—were; Acts 15:25—being; Acts 26:26—this thing; Heb 10:25—forsaking; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 3:8—be

Acts 2:2 suddenly: Acts 16:25, 26; Isa 65:24; Mal 3:1; Luke 2:13 as: 1 Kgs 19:11; Ps 18:10; Song 4:16; Ezek 3:12, 13; 37:9, 10; John 3:8 it: Acts 4:31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:12—a still; 1 Chr 14:15—when thou shalt hear; Ezek 37:7—there; Dan 6:10—three; Joel 2:28—upon; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 18:19—That if; Acts 10:44—the Holy Ghost; Acts 11:15—as on; 1 John 5:8—the water

Acts 2:3 cloven: Acts 2:4, 11; Gen 11:6; Ps 55:9; 1 Cor 12:10; Rev 14:6 like: Isa 6:5; Jer 23:29; Mal 3:2, 3; Matt 3:11; Luke 24:32; Jas 3:6; Rev 11:3 sat: Acts 1:15; Isa 11:2, 3; Matt 3:15; John 1:32, 33 Reciprocal: Isa 6:6—having; Isa 9:5—burning; Luke 3:16—and with; Rev 4:5—the seven

Acts 2:4 filled: Acts 1:5; 4:8, 31; 6:3, 5, 8; 7:55; 9:17; 11:24; 13:9, 52; Luke 1:15, 41, 67; 4:1; John 14:26; 20:22; Rom 15:13; Eph 3:19; 5:18 began: Acts 2:11; 10:46; 19:6; Isa 28:11; Mark 16:17; 1 Cor 12:10, 28–30; 13:1, 8; 14:5, 18, 21–23, 29 as: Exod 4:11, 12; Num 11:25–29; 1 Sam 10:10; 2 Sam 23:2; Isa 59:21; Jer 1:7–9; 6:11; Ezek 3:11; Mic 3:8; Matt 10:19; Luke 12:12; 21:15; 1 Cor 14:26–32; Eph 6:18; 1 Pet 1:12; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—confound; Ps 68:18—received; Isa 32:4—the tongue; Isa 45:19—spoken; Ezek 47:3—waters were to the ankles; Zeph 3:9—that; Matt 10:20—but; Mark 1:8—he shall; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 3:16—and with; Luke 5:10—from; John 1:33—the same; John 7:4—show; John 7:39—this spake; John 14:12—greater; Acts 2:3—cloven; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 5:32—whom; Acts 13:15—if; Acts 15:8—giving; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; 1 Cor 2:13—but; Eph 6:19—utterance

Acts 2:5 were: Acts 2:1; 8:27; Exod 23:16; Isa 66:18; Zech 8:18; Luke 24:18; John 12:20 devout: Acts 8:2; 10:2, 7; 13:50; 22:12; Luke 2:25 under: Deut 2:25; Matt 24:14; Luke 17:24; Col 1:23 Reciprocal: Esth 1:22—according; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 52:10—made; Ezek 26:2—the gates; Ezek 36:38—as the flock; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Dan

9:7—near; Acts 4:12—under; Rom 10:18—Have they; Jas 1:1—scattered; 1 Pet 1:1—the

Acts 2:6 was noised abroad: Gr. voice was made the multitude: Acts 3:11; 1 Cor 16:9; 2 Cor 2:12 confounded: or, troubled in mind, Matt 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 11:1—was; Dan 3:27—the princes; Dan 4:1—unto all; Mark 2:1—and it; Acts 9:21—amazed; 1 Cor 14:22—for a

Acts 2:7 amazed: Acts 2:12; 3:10; 14:11, 12; Mark 1:27; 2:12 are: Acts 1:11; Matt 4:18–22; 21:11; John 7:52 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—What is this; Mark 7:37—were; Mark 14:70—for; John 7:15—How; Acts 4:13—were

Acts 2:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—What is this; Ps 145:12—make known; 1 Cor 12:28—diversities

Acts 2:9 Medes: 2 Kgs 17:6; Ezra 6:2; Dan 8:20 Elamites: Gen 10:22; 14:1; Isa 11:11; 21:2; Dan 8:2 Mesopotamia: Acts 7:2; Gen 24:10; Deut 23:4; Judg 3:8; 1 Chr 19:6 Cappadocia: 1 Pet 1:1 Pontus: Acts 18:2; 1 Pet 1:1 Asia: Acts 6:9; 16:6; 19:10, 27, 31; 20:16, 18; 2 Tim 1:15; Rev 1:4, 11 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:9—Elamites; Jer 49:34—Elam

Acts 2:10 Phrygia: Acts 16:6; 18:23 Pamphylia: Acts 13:13; 14:24; 15:38; 27:5 Egypt: Gen 12:10; Isa 19:23–25; Jer 9:26; Hos 11:1; Matt 2:15; Rev 11:8 Libya: Jer 46:9; Ezek 30:5; Dan 11:43 Cyrene: Acts 6:9; 11:20; 13:1; Mark 15:21 strangers: Acts 18:2; 23:11; 28:15; Rom 1:7, 15; 2 Tim 1:17 Jews: Acts 6:5; 13:43; Esth 8:17; Zech 8:20, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:32—if they come; 2 Chr 12:3—Lubims; Matt 23:15—proselyte; Matt 27:32—Cyrene; Luke 23:26—a Cyrenian; Acts 28:16—Rome; 1 Pet 1:1—Pontus

Acts 2:11 Cretes: Acts 27:7, 12; Titus 1:5, 12 Arabians: 1 Kgs 10:15; 2 Chr 17:11; 26:7; Isa 13:20; 21:13; Jer 3:2; 25:24; Gal 1:17; 4:25 wonderful: Exod 15:11; Job 9:10; Ps 26:7; 40:5; 71:17; 77:11; 78:4; 89:5; 96:3; 107:8, 15, 21; 111:4; 136:4; Isa 25:1; 28:29; Dan 4:2, 3; 1 Cor 12:10, 28; Heb 2:4 Reciprocal: Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Song 7:9—the best; Ezek 27:21—Arabia; Acts 2:3—cloven; Acts 2:4—began; Acts 10:46—speak

Acts 2:12 What: Acts 10:17; 17:20; Luke 15:26; 18:36 Reciprocal: Mark 12:11—General; Acts 2:7—amazed; Acts 3:10—they were; Acts 5:24—they; Acts 9:21—amazed

Acts 2:13 These: Acts 2:15; 1 Sam 1:14; Job 32:19; Song 7:9; Isa 25:6; Zech 9:15, 17; 10:7; Eph 5:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 1:13—she had; 2 Sam 6:16—despised; 1 Chr 15:29—she despised; 2 Chr 36:16—mocked; Matt 22:5—they; Luke 7:33—He; Acts 17:32—some; 1 Cor 14:23—will

Acts 2:14 with: Acts 1:26 lifted: Isa 40:9; 52:8; 58:1; Hos 8:1 Ye men: Acts 2:22; 5:35; 13:16; 21:28 hearken: Acts 7:2; Deut 27:9; Prov 8:32; Isa 51:1, 4, 7; 55:2; Jas 2:5 Reciprocal: Matt 16:19—give; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Luke 1:15—filled; John 7:3—brethren; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 12:3—he proceeded; Acts 13:38—it; Acts 15:13—Men; Acts 28:28—it known; Gal 2:8—he

Acts 2:15 these: 1 Sam 1:15 seeing: Matt 20:3; 1 Thess 5:5–8 Reciprocal: Dan 6:10—three; Mark 15:25—the; Acts 2:13—These; Rom 13:13—as; 1 Thess 5:7—and they

Acts 2:16 the prophet: Joel 2:28–32 Reciprocal: Ezek 37:14—shall put; Joel 1:1—to; Luke

4:21—This day; Acts 1:5—but; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 17:3—Opening; Eph 1:13—holy

Acts 2:17 in: Gen 49:1; Isa 2:2; Dan 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1; Heb 1:2; Jas 5:3; 2 Pet 3:3 I will: Acts 10:45; Ps 72:6; Prov 1:23; Isa 32:15, 16; 44:3; Ezek 11:19; 36:25–27; 39:29; Zech 12:10; John 7:39; Titus 3:4–6 all: Gen 6:12; Ps 65:2; Isa 40:5; 49:26; 66:23; Zech 2:13; Luke 3:6; John 17:2 your sons: Acts 11:28; 21:9; 1 Cor 12:10, 28; 14:26–31 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Num 24:14—the latter; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Ezek 40:2—the visions; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Hos 12:10—multiplied; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 3:16—and with; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 2:18—and they; Acts 2:33—he; Acts 6:8—did; Acts 9:10—and to; Acts 11:27—prophets; Acts 15:32—being; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 11:5—or; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 1 Pet 1:12—sent

Acts 2:18 on my servants: 1 Cor 7:21, 22; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 and they: Acts 2:17 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Song 3:6—like; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Ezek 39:29—for; Dan 7:1—Daniel; Hos 10:12—rain; Luke 2:36—a prophetess; Luke 3:16—and with; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 6:8—did; Acts 15:32—being; Acts 16:9—a vision; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 1 Pet 1:12—sent

Acts 2:19; Joel 2:30, 31; Zeph 1:14–18; Mal 4:1–6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Ps 86:10—For; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 4:23—the heavens; Ezek 34:12—in the cloudy; Hag 2:6—and I; Mal 4:5—great; Matt 24:7—famines; Matt 24:29—shall the; Mark 13:24—General; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Luke 21:25—signs; Rev 6:12—the sun; Rev 9:2—there; Rev 12:1—there

Acts 2:20 sun: Isa 13:9, 15; 24:23; Jer 4:23; Amos 8:9; Matt 24:29; 27:45; Mark 13:24; Luke 21:25; 2 Pet 3:7, 10; Rev 6:12; 16:8 great: Isa 2:12–21; 34:8; Joel 2:1; 3:14; Zeph 2:2, 3; Mal 4:5; 1 Cor 5:5; 1 Thess 5:2; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Isa 9:19—is the land; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 30:7—for; Joel 2:10—the sun; Joel 2:30—I will; Zeph 1:14—great; Zech 14:1—General; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Luke 23:44—there; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Acts 2:21 whosoever: Acts 9:11, 15; 22:16; Ps 86:5; Joel 2:32; Matt 28:19; Rom 10:12, 13; 1 Cor 1:2; Heb 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Gen 12:8—called; Josh 6:25—Rahab; 2 Chr 14:11—cried unto; Ps 18:3—so shall; Jer 33:3—Call; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Acts 7:59—calling

Acts 2:22 men: Acts 3:12; 5:35; 13:16; 21:28; Isa 41:14 Jesus: Acts 4:10; 6:14; 22:8; 24:5; 26:9; Matt 2:23; John 1:45; 19:19 a man: Acts 10:37; 26:26; Matt 11:2–6; Luke 7:20–23; 24:18; John 3:2; 5:36; 6:14, 27; 7:31; 10:37; 11:47; 12:17; 14:10, 11; 15:24; Heb 2:4 which: Acts 14:27; Matt 9:8; 12:28; Luke 11:20; John 5:17–20; 9:33; 11:40–42; 14:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; Matt 9:35—General; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 15:30—great; Matt 21:46—because; Mark 16:6—Jesus; Luke 18:37—Jesus; Luke 24:19—Concerning; John 4:48—Except; John 9:17—He is; John 10:25—the works; John 10:32—Many; John 10:38—believe the; John 16:9—General; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 1:19—it; Acts 2:14—Ye men; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 3:6—Jesus; Acts 4:30—and that; Acts 5:30—ye slew; Acts 10:38—God; Acts 14:3—which; Acts 15:13—Men; 2 Cor 6:4—in all; 2 Cor 10:18—approved; 2 Tim 2:15—approved; Heb 2:3—began; Jas 5:6—have

Acts 2:23 being: Acts 3:18; 4:28; 13:27; 15:18; Ps 76:10; Isa 10:6, 7; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:35;

9:24–27; Matt 26:24; Luke 22:22, 37; 24:44–46; John 19:24, 31–37; Rom 4:17; 11:33–36; 1 Pet 1:20; 2:8; Jude 4; Rev 13:8 ye have: Acts 3:13–15; 4:10, 11; 5:30; 7:52; Gen 50:20; Matt 27:20–25 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—God; Exod 12:6—the whole; Lev 16:9—upon which; Deut 31:21—I know; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 73:19—How; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Isa 37:26—how I; Amos 3:6—shall there; Hab 1:13—the wicked; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 8:32—Go; Matt 16:21—and be; Matt 17:12—Likewise; Matt 17:23—the third; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 21:39—caught; Matt 26:56—that; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 14:21—goeth; Mark 14:46—General; Mark 16:6—Jesus; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 20:14—let; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 3:14—even; John 6:71—for; John 19:6—the chief priests; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 1:16—this; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 5:28—intend; Acts 10:39—whom; Acts 13:29—when; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 20:27—all; Acts 26:23—the first; Rom 3:7—why yet; Rom 3:25—set forth; Rom 9:19—Why doth; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; Eph 1:9—purposed; Eph 1:11—the counsel; Col 2:15—triumphing; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Jas 5:6—have

Acts 2:24 God: Acts 2:32; 3:15, 26; 10:40, 41; 13:30, 34; 17:31; Matt 27:63; Luke 24:1–53; John 2:19–21; 10:18; Rom 4:24; 6:4; 8:11, 34; 14:9; 1 Cor 6:14; 15:12; 2 Cor 4:14; Gal 1:1; Eph 1:20; Col 2:12; 1 Thess 1:10; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 1:21 loosed: Ps 116:3, 4, 16 because: Acts 1:16; Isa 25:8; 26:19; 53:10; Hos 13:14; Luke 24:46; John 10:35; 12:39; Heb 2:14; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—God; Judg 16:3—took; 2 Sam 22:6—sorrows; Ps 18:5—The sorrows; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 69:15—pit; Ps 71:20—quicken; Ps 142:7—my soul; Isa 49:8—have I helped; Mark 9:31—The Son; John 5:19—for; Acts 3:13—whom; Acts 4:10—whom God; Acts 10:39—whom; Acts 12:7—And his; Acts 13:37—General; Rom 1:4—the Son; Rom 6:9—Christ; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 1 Cor 15:15—we have; Col 2:15—triumphing; 2 Tim 2:8—raised

Acts 2:25 David: Acts 2:29, 30; 13:32–36 I foresaw: Ps 16:8–11 for: Ps 73:23; 109:31; 110:5; Isa 41:13; 50:7–9; John 16:32 I should not: Ps 21:7; 30:6; 62:2, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:2—General; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; John 20:9—that; Acts 23:11—the Lord; 1 Cor 15:4—according; Gal 3:8—In; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; Heb 11:27—seeing; Heb 12:2—for

Acts 2:26 my tongue: Ps 16:9; 22:22–24; 30:11; 63:5; 71:23 Reciprocal: Ps 57:8—my glory; Zech 10:7—their heart; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Gal 3:8—In; Heb 12:2—for; Jas 3:9—Therewith

Acts 2:27 leave: Ps 49:15; 86:13; 116:3; Luke 16:23; 1 Cor 15:55; Rev 1:18; 20:13 thine: Acts 3:14; 4:27; Ps 89:19; Mark 1:24; Luke 1:35; 4:34; 1 John 2:20; Rev 3:7 to see: Acts 2:31; 13:27–37; Job 19:25–27; Jonah 2:6; John 11:39; 1 Cor 15:52 Reciprocal: Job 17:14—corruption; Ps 16:10—neither; Ps 40:2—brought; Ps 49:9—see; Ps 89:48—shall; Jonah 2:2—hell; John 11:17—four; Acts 13:35—in; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption

Acts 2:28 made: Ps 16:11; 21:4; 25:4; Prov 2:19; 8:20; John 11:25, 26; 14:6 make: Ps 4:6, 7; 17:15; 21:6; 42:5; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Num 6:26—lift up; Job 33:26—and he shall; Ps 45:7—oil; Ps 67:7—God; Ps 89:15—in the light; Prov 16:15—the light; Song 5:15—his countenance; John 18:4—knowing

Acts 2:29 let me: or, I may freely: Acts 26:26 the patriarch: Acts 7:8, 9; Heb 7:4 David: Acts 13:36; 1 Kgs 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:18—let thy; 1 Chr 17:11—go to be; 2 Chr 24:16—in the city; Neh 3:16—the sepulchres; Matt 23:29—ye build; Luke 4:21—This

day; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 2:25—David; Acts 13:15—Ye men; Acts 15:13—Men; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; Heb 4:7—saying; Heb 11:32—David

Acts 2:30 being: Acts 1:16; 2 Sam 23:2; Matt 27:35; Mark 12:36; Luke 24:44; Heb 3:7; 4:7; 2 Pet 1:21 knowing: 2 Sam 7:11–16; 1 Chr 17:11–15; Ps 89:3, 4, 19–37; 110:1–5; 132:11–18; Rom 1:3; 2 Tim 2:8; Heb 7:1, 2, 21 with: Heb 6:17 he: Ps 2:6–12; 72:1–19; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:14, 15; Amos 9:11, 12; Mic 5:2; Luke 1:31–33, 69, 70; 2:10, 11; John 18:36, 37; Rom 15:12; Rev 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:12—I will set; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Jer 30:9—General; Dan 7:9—his throne; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 20:30—Have; Matt 22:43—General; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 22:18—until; Acts 2:25—David; Acts 4:25—by; Acts 13:23—this; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; Heb 12:9—fathers

Acts 2:31 seeing: 1 Pet 1:11, 12 spake: Acts 2:27; 13:35; Ps 16:10 Reciprocal: Ps 40:3—many; Ps 49:9—see; Ps 69:15—pit; Ps 113:7—out of; Matt 22:43—General; Acts 1:16—which the; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption; Phil 3:10—and the power; Heb 4:7—saying

Acts 2:32 whereof: Acts 2:24; 1:8, 22; 3:15; 4:33; 5:31, 32; 10:39–41; Luke 24:46–48; John 15:27; 20:26–31 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:20—delighted; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 71:20—quicken; Ps 109:27—General; Ps 118:16—right hand; Ps 118:23—the Lord's doing; Mark 12:11—General; Luke 24:48—General; John 2:19—I will; John 10:18—but; John 15:26—he; John 16:10—righteousness; John 16:14—glorify; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 5:30—ye slew; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 13:30—General; Acts 13:31—who; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 25:19—which; Rom 1:4—the Son; Rom 8:11—him; 1 Cor 14:22—for a; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 1 Cor 15:15—we have; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Phil 2:9—God; Col 2:15—triumphing; 1 Tim 3:16—justified; Heb 2:4—God; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 Pet 1:21—that raised; 1 Pet 5:1—and a; 1 John 1:2—and bear; Rev 11:3—witnesses

Acts 2:33 by: Acts 5:31; Ps 89:19, 24; 118:16, 22, 23; Isa 52:13; 53:12; Matt 28:18; Mark 16:19; John 17:5; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:2–4; 10:12; 1 Pet 1:21; 3:22 having: Acts 1:4; Luke 24:49; John 7:38, 39; 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7–15 he: Acts 2:17, 38, 39; 10:45; Rom 5:5; Eph 4:8; Titus 3:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:14—smote; Ps 17:7—by thy; Ps 20:6—with; Ps 55:18—He hath; Ps 68:18—received; Ps 110:3—day; Ps 138:7—and thy right; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Isa 44:3—pour my; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Isa 66:5—but; Ezek 39:29—for; Ezek 47:3—waters were to the ankles; Dan 7:9—his throne; Joel 2:28—upon; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Mark 16:17—they; Luke 3:16—he shall; John 12:16—when; John 14:12—because; John 16:25—but; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 4:33—with; Rom 8:11—him; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 1:13—holy; Eph 4:10—that he; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; Heb 1:3—sat; Heb 2:4—God; Heb 2:9—crowned; 1 Pet 1:12—with; 1 John 5:7—the Holy; Rev 3:1—he that; Rev 22:1—proceeding

Acts 2:34 The Lord: Ps 110:1; Matt 22:42–45; Mark 12:36; Luke 20:42, 43; 1 Cor 15:25; Eph 1:22; Heb 1:13 Reciprocal: Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 110:2—the rod; Ps 110:5—at thy; Jer 30:21—governor; Matt 22:44—The Lord; Matt 25:33—his; Luke 22:69—on; John 3:13—no man; John 18:33—the king; Eph 1:20—and set; Eph 4:9—he ascended; Col 3:1—where; Heb 10:12—General; 1 Pet 3:22—is gone

Acts 2:35 thy foes: Gen 3:15; Josh 10:24, 25; Ps 2:8–12; 18:40–42; 21:8–12; 72:9; Isa 49:23; 59:18; 60:14; 63:4–6; Luke 19:27; 20:16–18; Rom 16:20; Rev 19:19–21; 20:1–3, 8–15

Reciprocal: Matt 22:44—The Lord; Matt 25:33—his; Luke 20:42—the Lord; Gal 3:8—In; Heb 10:13—General

Acts 2:36 all: Jer 2:4; 9:26; 31:31; 33:14; Ezek 34:30; 39:25–29; Zech 13:1; Rom 9:3–6 that same: Acts 2:22, 23; 4:11, 12; 5:30, 31; 10:36–42; Ps 2:1–8; Matt 28:18–20; John 3:35, 36; 5:22–29; Rom 14:8–12; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Thess 1:7–10 Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—kill it; 1 Kgs 19:12—a still; Ps 20:6—Now; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Prov 1:23—behold; Isa 59:20—unto; Matt 16:20—Jesus; Mark 1:15—repent; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Luke 2:34—and rising; John 12:16—when; John 13:3—knowing; John 13:31—Now; John 21:7—It is; Acts 3:6—Jesus; Acts 4:10—that by; Acts 7:35—a ruler; Acts 17:3—this; Acts 18:5—and testified; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Eph 4:5—One Lord; Phil 2:11—is Lord; Heb 12:2—for

Acts 2:37 they: Acts 5:33; 7:54; Ezek 7:16; Zech 12:10; Luke 3:10; John 8:9; 16:8–11; Rom 7:9; 1 Cor 14:24, 25; Heb 4:12, 13 Men: Acts 1:16 what: Acts 9:5, 6; 16:29–31; 22:10; 24:25, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 44:16—What shall we say; Lev 23:27—afflict; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; 1 Kgs 18:39—The Lord; 1 Kgs 19:12—a still; Ps 45:5—sharp; Ps 51:8—bones; Eccl 12:11—as goads; Isa 21:12—if; Isa 29:24—also; Jer 23:29—like as; Ezek 33:5—But; Ezek 37:7—there; Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Matt 27:54—feared; Mark 10:17—what; Luke 12:17—What; Luke 15:17—when; Luke 18:13—standing; Luke 18:18—what; Luke 23:48—smote; John 6:28—What; Acts 2:41—gladly; Acts 13:15—Ye men; Acts 16:30—what; Acts 18:8—hearing; Rom 8:15—the spirit

Acts 2:38 Repent: Acts 3:19; 17:30; 20:21; 26:20; Matt 3:2, 8, 9; 4:17; 21:28–32; Luke 15:1–32; 24:47 be: Acts 8:36–38; 16:15, 31–34; 22:16; Titus 3:5; 1 Pet 3:21 in: Acts 8:12, 16; 10:48; 19:4, 5; Matt 28:19; Rom 6:3; 1 Cor 1:13–17 and ye: Acts 2:16–18; 8:15–17; 10:44, 45; Isa 32:15; 44:3, 4; 59:21; Ezek 36:25–27; 39:29; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech 12:10 Reciprocal: Lev 23:27—afflict; Ps 51:13—Then; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Isa 21:12—if; Hos 12:6—turn; Zech 10:9—live; Matt 3:6—were; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 9:13—but; Mark 1:5—confessing; Mark 1:17—fishers; Mark 6:12—preached; Mark 16:16—is; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 6:42—cast; Luke 13:3—except; Luke 14:17—his; John 3:5—born; John 7:39—this spake; John 20:22—Receive; John 20:23—General; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 2:33—he; Acts 2:41—were baptized; Acts 5:32—whom; Acts 8:20—the gift; Acts 8:22—Repent; Acts 8:37—If; Acts 9:18—and was; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Acts 26:18—that they; Gal 3:2—Received; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Col 1:14—the; 2 Tim 2:25—repentance; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 2:39 the promise: Acts 3:25, 26; Gen 17:7, 8; Ps 115:14, 15; Jer 32:39, 40; Ezek 37:25; Joel 2:28; Rom 11:16, 17; 1 Cor 7:14 and to all: Acts 10:45; 11:15–18; 14:27; 15:3, 8, 14; Isa 59:19; Eph 2:13–22; 3:5–8 as many: Joel 2:32; Rom 8:30; 9:24; 11:29; Eph 1:18; 4:4; 2 Thess 1:11; 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 1:9; Heb 3:1; 9:15; 1 Pet 5:10; 2 Pet 1:3, 10; Rev 17:14; 19:9 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—Come; Gen 17:18—O that; Exod 20:6—showing; Deut 29:15—also with him; Deut 30:19—that both thou; Josh 4:6—when your; Ezra 8:21—for our little ones; Ps 25:13—his seed; Ps 69:36—The seed; Ps 112:2—General; Prov 11:21—the seed; Prov 20:7—his children; Isa 44:3—pour my; Isa 57:19—Peace; Isa 65:23—for; Zech 6:15—they; Zech 10:7—yea; Zech 10:9—live; Matt 19:13—brought; Matt 28:19—baptizing; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 14:17—his; Luke 15:20—But; Luke 18:16—Suffer; John 4:53—and himself; Acts 2:33—he; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Acts 5:32—whom; Acts 8:37—If; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 11:14—all; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Rom 4:24—for

us; Rom 9:4—promises; Gal 3:14—through; Eph 2:17—and preached

Acts 2:40 with: Acts 15:32; 20:2, 9, 11; 28:23; John 21:25 did: Acts 10:42; 20:21, 24; Gal 5:3; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 2:11; 1 Pet 5:12 Save: Num 16:28–34; Prov 9:6; Luke 21:36; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:17; 1 Tim 4:16; Heb 3:12, 13; Jas 4:8–10; Rev 3:17–19; 18:4, 5 untoward: Matt 3:7–10; 12:34; 16:4; 17:17; 23:33; Mark 8:38 Reciprocal: Num 16:21—Separate; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; Neh 13:15—I testified; Jer 7:29—generation; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Jer 51:45—deliver; Ezek 3:18—to save; Ezek 18:27—he shall; Amos 3:13—and testify; Zech 2:7—Deliver; Luke 3:18—General; Luke 9:41—perverse; Luke 12:57—General; 2 Pet 2:18—that were

Acts 2:41 gladly: Acts 2:37; 8:6–8; 13:48; 16:31–34; Matt 13:44–46; Gal 4:14, 15; 1 Thess 1:6 were baptized: Acts 2:38 added: Acts 2:47; 1:15; 4:4; Ps 72:16, 17; 110:3; Luke 5:5–7; John 14:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:36—the thing; Ps 45:5—sharp; Ps 85:12—our land; Ps 119:14—rejoiced; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Isa 44:4—spring; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 56:6—join; Isa 60:22—little; Isa 66:8—shall a nation; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Matt 28:19—baptizing; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 16:16—is; Luke 5:6—they enclosed; Luke 13:19—and it; Luke 19:6—joyfully; John 4:38—sent; John 8:28—then; John 17:20—for them; John 21:6—the multitude; John 21:11—and for; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 6:1—when; Acts 8:12—they believed; Acts 8:14—received; Acts 9:18—and was; Acts 17:4—some; Acts 17:11—they received; Acts 21:20—how; Acts 27:37—souls; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; 1 Thess 2:13—because; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 2:42 they: Acts 2:46; 11:23; 14:22; Mark 4:16, 17; John 8:31, 32; 1 Cor 11:2; Gal 1:6; Eph 2:20; Col 1:23; 2 Tim 3:14; Heb 10:39; 2 Pet 3:1, 2, 17, 18; 1 John 2:19 fellowship: Acts 4:23; 5:12–14; 1 John 1:3, 7 in breaking: Acts 20:7, 11; 1 Cor 10:16, 17, 21; 11:20–26 and in prayers: Acts 1:14; 4:31; 6:4; Rom 12:12; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; Heb 10:25; Jude 20 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:18—was stedfastly minded; 2 Kgs 2:4—As the Lord; Ps 116:17—call; Prov 4:13—Take; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 13:20—that; Matt 28:20—them; Acts 17:4—some; Phil 4:1—so; Col 2:5—and the; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Jas 1:19—let; Jas 1:25—and; 2 John 9—the doctrine

Acts 2:43 fear: Acts 5:11, 13; Esth 8:17; Jer 33:9; Hos 3:5; Luke 7:16; 8:37 many: Acts 3:6–9; 4:33; 5:12, 15, 16; 9:34, 40; Mark 16:17; John 14:12 Reciprocal: Luke 1:65—fear; Acts 4:30—and that; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 19:17—and fear

Acts 2:44 had: Acts 4:32; 5:4; 6:1–3; 2 Cor 8:9, 14, 15; 9:6–15; 1 John 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Lev 25:6—General; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Esth 9:22—sending portions; Matt 13:44—for joy; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 18:22—sell; Luke 19:8—Behold; Luke 21:4—all; Acts 4:23—they; Acts 11:29—to send; Acts 17:4—some; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 6:10—which; Heb 13:1—General

Acts 2:45 sold: Acts 4:34–37; 5:1, 2; 11:29; Luke 12:33, 34; 16:9; 18:22; 19:8 parted: Ps 112:9; Prov 11:24, 25; 19:17; Eccl 11:1, 2; Isa 58:7–12; 2 Cor 9:1, 9; 1 Tim 6:18, 19; Jas 2:14–16; 5:1–5; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; 2 Chr 24:10—rejoiced; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Eccl 10:19—but; Matt 19:21—go; Mark 10:21—sell; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 21:4—all; Acts 4:35—distribution; Acts 6:1—the daily; 2 Cor 8:2—the abundance; Heb 6:10—which

Acts 2:46 daily: Acts 1:14; 3:1; 5:42; Luke 24:53 breaking: Acts 2:42; 20:7 from house to

house: or, at house, Acts 1:13; 1 Cor 11:20–22 did: Acts 16:34; Deut 12:7, 12; 16:11; Neh 8:10; Eccl 9:7; Luke 11:41; 1 Cor 10:30, 31 singleness: Ps 86:11; Matt 6:22; Rom 12:8; 2 Cor 1:12; 11:3; Eph 6:5; Col 3:22 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; Deut 12:18—rejoice; Deut 26:11—rejoice; 1 Kgs 4:20—eating; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; Ezra 3:1—as one; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 118:15—voice; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 52:8—with; Jer 22:15—eat; Matt 26:26—and brake; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 11:34—single; John 16:20—your; John 16:22—But; John 17:21—they all; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 5:12—they; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 15:25—being; Acts 20:20—and have; Acts 27:35—and gave; 1 Cor 10:16—The bread; 2 Cor 8:2—the abundance; Phil 1:27—in one; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Phil 2:2—one accord; Phil 2:29—with

Acts 2:47 having: Acts 4:21, 33; Luke 2:52; 19:48; Rom 14:18 the Lord: Acts 2:39; 5:14; 11:24; 13:48; Rom 8:30; 9:27; 11:5–7; Titus 3:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 12:36—the Lord; Deut 26:11—rejoice; 1 Sam 2:26—was in; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 118:15—voice; Prov 3:4—shalt; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 26:2—Open; Isa 52:8—with; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Matt 16:18—my; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 24:53—in; John 16:20—your; Acts 2:41—added; Acts 5:13—but; Acts 6:1—when; Acts 8:1—the church; Acts 11:21—and a; Acts 16:5—increased; Acts 27:35—and gave; 1 Cor 15:2—ye are; 2 Tim 1:9—hath

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Peter preaching to the people that came to see a lame man restored to his feet,
- 12 professes the cure not to have been wrought by his or John's own power or holiness, but by God, and his son Jesus, and through faith in his name;
- 13 withal reprehending them for crucifying Jesus;
- 17 which because they did it through ignorance, and that thereby were fulfilled God's determinate counsel, and the Scriptures,
- 19 he exhorts them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins, and salvation in the same Jesus.

Acts 3:1 Peter: Acts 4:13; 8:14; Matt 17:1; 26:37; John 13:23–25; 20:2–9; 21:7, 18–22; Gal 2:9 went: Acts 2:46; 5:25; Luke 24:53 the hour: Acts 10:3, 30; Exod 29:39; Num 28:4; 1 Kgs 18:36; Ps 55:17; Dan 6:10; 9:21; Luke 1:10; 23:44–46 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:4—until; Ps 141:2—the evening; Matt 10:2—John; Matt 20:5—sixth; Matt 21:14—General; Luke 18:10—into; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 5:42—daily

Acts 3:2 lame: Acts 4:22; 14:8; John 1:9–30 whom: Luke 16:20 which: Acts 3:10 to ask: Acts 10:4, 31; Luke 18:35; John 9:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:5—the gate; Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Matt 11:5—the lame; Matt 15:31—the lame; Mark 9:21—How; Mark 10:46—begging; Luke 7:22—the lame; Luke 8:43—twelve; Luke 13:11—eighteen; Luke 16:3—to beg; John 5:5—thirty; Acts 5:42—daily; Acts 9:33—which

Acts 3:3 Reciprocal: Mark 10:46—begging

Acts 3:4 fastening: Acts 11:6; 14:9, 10; Luke 4:20 Look: Acts 3:12; John 5:6; 11:40

Acts 3:6 Silver: Matt 10:9; 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 6:10; 8:9; Jas 2:5 but: Mark 14:8; 2 Cor 8:12; 1

Pet 4:10 In: Acts 3:16; 4:7; 9:34; 16:18; 19:13–16; Matt 7:22; Mark 16:17 Jesus: Acts 2:22, 36; 4:10; 10:38; John 19:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; Ps 68:28—commanded; Prov 8:10—General; Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 10:8—freely ye; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 5:24—I say; John 1:45—Jesus; John 11:43—Lazarus; John 14:12—the; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 4:21—for all; Acts 4:30—the name; Acts 4:35—at; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:7—lame; Acts 14:10—Stand; Acts 22:8—I am; Acts 26:9—the name; 1 Cor 5:4—the name; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts

Acts 3:7; Acts 9:41; Mark 1:31; 5:41; 9:27; Luke 13:13 Reciprocal: Gen 41:16—It is not; Matt 12:13—and it; John 5:9—immediately; Acts 4:9—the good; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:7—lame

Acts 3:8 he: Acts 14:10; Isa 35:6; Luke 6:23; John 5:8, 9, 14 praising: Ps 103:1, 2; 107:20–22; Luke 17:15–18; 18:43 Reciprocal: Song 2:8—leaping; Matt 12:13—and it; Acts 3:16—perfect; Acts 4:14—beholding

Acts 3:9; Acts 14:11; Mark 2:11, 12; Luke 13:17 Reciprocal: Acts 4:16—a notable

Acts 3:10 they knew: Acts 3:2; 4:14–16, 21, 22; John 9:3, 18–21 they were: Acts 2:7, 12; Luke 4:36; 9:43; John 5:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—when all; 1 Kgs 6:3—General; Mark 5:42—General; Mark 7:37—were; John 9:19—Is this; John 12:9—General; Acts 4:16—a notable; Acts 8:13—and wondered; Acts 9:21—Is not

Acts 3:11 held: Luke 8:38 all: Acts 2:6 in: Acts 5:12; John 10:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:3—General; 1 Kgs 7:12—the porch; 1 Chr 9:18—the king's; 2 Chr 3:4—the porch; John 12:9—General

Acts 3:12 Ye men: Acts 2:22; 13:26; Rom 9:4; 11:1 or: Acts 10:25, 26; 14:11–15; Gen 40:8; 41:16; Dan 2:28–30; John 3:27, 28; 7:18 as: 2 Cor 3:5 Reciprocal: Num 20:10—we fetch; 2 Kgs 2:14—smote; Dan 2:30—this secret; Mark 12:11—General; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 4:20—And the; John 1:16—of his; John 5:28—Marvel; John 11:43—Lazarus; Acts 1:11—why; Acts 3:4—Look; Acts 9:34—Jesus Christ; Acts 13:16—Men; Acts 14:15—We also; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Gal 2:8—he; 1 John 3:13—Marvel not; Rev 19:10—for the

Acts 3:13 God of Abraham: Acts 5:30; 7:32; Exod 3:6; Ps 105:6–10; Matt 22:32; Heb 11:9–16 hath: Acts 2:33–36; 5:31; Ps 2:6–12; 110:1, 2; Matt 11:27; 28:18; John 3:35, 36; 5:22, 23; 7:39; 12:16; 13:31, 32; 16:14, 15; 17:1–5; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:9; Rev 1:5, 18 whom: Acts 2:23, 24; 5:30; 13:27, 28; Matt 27:2, 17–25; Mark 15:11; Luke 23:16–23; John 18:40; 19:15 Reciprocal: Gen 50:20—God meant; 2 Kgs 2:14—smote; 1 Chr 29:18—Lord God; Isa 53:3—we hid as it were our faces from him; Isa 55:5—he; Amos 5:12—they afflict; Hab 1:13—the wicked; Matt 20:19—shall deliver; Mark 8:31—rejected; Mark 10:33—deliver; Mark 13:11—and deliver; Mark 15:9—Will; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 12:9—he; Luke 18:32—delivered; Luke 22:57—he denied; Luke 24:20—General; John 8:54—it is; John 18:28—led; John 18:30—delivered; John 18:35—Thine; John 19:6—the chief priests; Acts 4:10—that by; Acts 4:27—Pontius Pilate; Acts 7:27—Who; Acts 13:30—General; Acts 14:15—We also; Acts 22:14—The God; Acts 24:14—the God; Rom 1:3—his Son; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; 2 Pet 2:1—denying; Rev 3:8—and hast not

Acts 3:14 the Holy One: Acts 2:27; 4:27; 7:52; 22:14; Ps 16:10; Zech 9:9; Mark 1:24; Luke 1:35; Jas 5:6; 1 Pet 3:18; 1 John 2:1; Rev 3:7 desired: Mark 15:7; Luke 23:19 Reciprocal: Exod 12:6—the whole; Ps 118:23—the Lord's doing; Isa 29:21—and turn; Isa 57:15—whose; Dan 9:24—the most; Amos 5:12—they afflict; Hab 1:12—mine; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Matt 17:12—Likewise; Matt 21:39—slew; Matt 27:16—a; Matt 27:20—should; Matt 27:24—just; Mark 10:33—deliver; Mark 15:11—General; Luke 4:34—the Holy One; Luke 12:9—he; Luke 13:34—and ye; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 22:57—he denied; Luke 23:18—they; Luke 23:25—whom; John 16:9—General; John 18:40—General; Acts 10:39—whom; Acts 13:28—General; Heb 7:26—holly; 2 Pet 2:1—denying; 1 John 2:20—the Holy; 1 John 2:29—he is; Rev 3:8—and hast not

Acts 3:15 Prince: or, Author, John 1:4; 4:10, 14; 5:26; 10:28; 11:25, 26; 14:6; 17:2; Rom 8:1, 2; 1 Cor 15:45; Col 3:3, 4; Heb 2:10; 5:9; 1 John 5:11, 12, 20; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 whom: Acts 2:24, 32; Matt 28:2–5; Eph 1:20 whereof: Acts 1:22; 2:32; 10:40, 41; 13:30–32 Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—kill it; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 118:23—the Lord's doing; Dan 9:25—the Prince; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Matt 17:12—Likewise; Matt 21:39—slew; Matt 27:20—should; Luke 2:34—and rising; Luke 13:34—and ye; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 20:14—let; Luke 24:48—General; John 2:19—I will; John 10:18—but; John 14:1—ye; John 15:27—ye also; Acts 1:8—and ye; Acts 3:26—having; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 5:28—intend; Acts 5:31—a Prince; Acts 7:52—of whom; Acts 10:39—we are; Acts 13:31—who; Acts 17:31—in that; Rom 1:4—the Son; Gal 1:1—raised; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Heb 2:4—God; Heb 13:20—brought; Jas 5:6—have; 1 Pet 1:21—that raised; 1 Pet 5:1—and a; 1 John 1:2—and bear; Rev 11:3—witnesses

Acts 3:16 his: Acts 3:6; 4:7, 10, 30; 16:18; Matt 9:22 through: Acts 14:9; 19:13–17; Matt 17:19, 20; 21:21, 22; Mark 11:22, 23; 16:17, 18; Luke 17:5, 6; John 14:12; 1 Cor 13:2 perfect: Acts 3:8; 8:14–16; Deut 32:4; John 7:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:29—lay my staff; 2 Chr 14:11—in thy name; Ps 72:17—men; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 14:29—he walked; Matt 14:36—perfectly; Matt 17:16—and they; Luke 9:1—gave; John 1:12—even; John 20:31—through; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 9:34—Jesus Christ; Acts 10:43—through; Acts 17:31—in that; 1 Cor 2:8—the Lord; 2 Cor 13:4—but; Heb 2:4—God; 1 John 5:13—believe

Acts 3:17 wot: Acts 7:40; Gen 21:26; 39:8; 44:15; Exod 32:1; Num 22:6; Rom 11:2; Phil 1:22 through: Acts 13:27; Num 15:24–31; Luke 23:34; John 7:26, 27, 52; 16:3; 1 Cor 2:8; 2 Cor 3:14; 1 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: Num 15:27—General; 1 Kgs 1:18—thou knowest; 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might

Acts 3:18 those: Acts 17:2, 3; 26:22, 23; 28:23; Luke 24:26, 27, 44; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:10, 11; Rev 19:10 all: Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–30; 69:1–36; Isa 50:6; 53:1–12; Dan 9:26; Zech 12:10; 13:7 Reciprocal: Isa 44:22—return; Matt 1:22—that; Luke 4:21—This day; Luke 16:16—Law; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 4:28—to do; Acts 7:52—which showed; Acts 15:7—by my; Rom 3:25—set forth; Eph 4:10—fill; 2 Pet 1:21—by the Holy; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; Rev 22:6—the holy

Acts 3:19 Repent: Acts 2:38; 11:18; 2 Tim 2:25 be: Acts 11:21; 15:3; 26:18–20; 28:27; Ps 51:13; Isa 1:16–20; 6:10; 55:6, 7; Jer 31:18–20; Lam 3:40; 5:21; Ezek 18:30–32; Dan 9:13; Hos 14:2; Joel 2:13; Matt 13:15; 18:3; Luke 1:16; Jas 4:7–10; 5:19, 20; 1 Pet 2:25 that: Deut 4:29–31; 1 Kgs 8:48–50; Ps 32:1–5; 51:1–3, 9; 103:12; Isa 1:16–18; 43:25; 44:22; Jer 31:33, 34;

50:20; Mic 7:18, 19; Rev 21:4 when: Acts 3:21; 1:6; 17:26; Ps 72:6–19; 98:1–9; Isa 2:1–3; 49:10–22; 51:11; 52:1–10; 54:1–14; 60:1–22; 61:3, 9–11; 62:1–5; 65:17–25; 66:10–14, 18–22; Jer 31:22–26; 32:37–41; 33:15–26; Ezek 34:23–31; 37:21–28; 39:25–29; Hos 2:19–23; Joel 3:16–21; Amos 9:13–15; Mic 7:14, 15; Zeph 3:14–20; Zech 8:20–23; Rom 11:25; 2 Thess 1:7, 10; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—blot; Deut 4:30—if thou; Deut 30:10—turn unto; Job 36:10—commandeth; Ps 7:12—If; Prov 1:23—Turn; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 59:20—unto; Jer 36:3—that I; Ezek 3:18—to save; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:21—if the; Ezek 18:27—when; Ezek 18:31—make; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Ezek 33:14—if he; Jonah 3:8—let; Zech 1:4—Turn; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Mark 4:12—be converted; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 13:3—except; Luke 22:32—and when; Luke 22:57—he denied; Luke 24:47—that; John 3:5—cannot; John 12:40—and be; Acts 3:24—and all; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; Acts 8:22—Repent; Acts 13:32—how; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 22:18—for; Acts 26:20—repent; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Col 2:14—Blotting; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; Heb 6:1—repentance

Acts 3:20; Acts 17:31; Matt 16:27; 24:3, 30–36; Mark 13:26, 30–37; Luke 19:11; 21:27; 2 Thess 2:2, 8; Heb 9:28; Rev 1:7; 19:11–16 Reciprocal: Matt 5:22—I say; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 8:35—preached; Col 1:28—Whom

Acts 3:21 the heaven: Acts 1:11 the times: Acts 3:19; Isa 1:26; Mal 3:3, 4; 4:5, 6; Matt 17:11, 12; Mark 9:11–13 holy: Acts 10:43; Luke 1:70; 2 Pet 1:21; 3:2; Rev 18:20; 22:6 Reciprocal: Job 14:12—till the heavens; Matt 19:28—in the regeneration; Matt 26:11—but; Mark 2:20—be taken; Mark 9:4—appeared; Mark 14:7—but; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 5:35—when; John 17:11—I am; Acts 3:24—and all; Acts 26:22—none; Rom 3:21—and the; Rom 8:19—expectation; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 9:24—but; Jas 5:10—who; 1 Pet 3:22—is gone; Rev 10:7—as he

Acts 3:22 Moses: Acts 7:37; Deut 18:15–19 A prophet: Luke 13:33; 24:19; John 8:12; 12:46; Rev 1:1 of your: Rom 8:3; 9:5; Gal 4:4; Heb 2:9–17 like: Deut 18:18 him: Isa 55:3, 4; Matt 17:4, 5; Mark 9:4–7; Luke 9:30–35; John 1:17; 5:24, 39–47; Heb 1:1, 2; 2:1; 5:9 Reciprocal: Num 12:7—My servant; Deut 18:19—General; Deut 34:10—there arose; Isa 42:23—will give; Dan 9:24—prophecy; Hos 12:13—General; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 11:13—General; Matt 11:29—and learn; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 13:57—A prophet; Matt 21:11—This; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Mark 9:7—hear; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 24:27—beginning; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 6:14—This; John 7:39—Of; John 9:17—He is; Acts 3:26—having; Acts 7:35—a ruler; Acts 17:3—Opening; Acts 24:14—believing; Eph 4:21—heard; Heb 3:5—for; 1 Pet 1:10—which

Acts 3:23 that every: Acts 13:38–41; Deut 18:19; Mark 16:16; John 3:18–20; 8:24; 12:48; 2 Thess 1:7–9; Heb 2:3; 10:28–30, 39; 12:25; Rev 13:8; 20:15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:14—General; Num 12:7—My servant; Deut 18:15—a Prophet; Deut 34:10—there arose; Isa 42:23—will give; Isa 46:10—My counsel; Hos 9:17—because; Hos 12:13—General; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 11:29—and learn; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 13:57—A prophet; Matt 17:5—hear; Matt 21:11—This; Mark 6:15—a prophet; Mark 9:7—hear; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 9:35—hear; John 7:39—Of; John 10:27—sheep; Acts 7:37—him; Acts 13:41—for; Eph 4:21—heard; Heb 3:5—for

Acts 3:24 and all: Acts 3:19, 21; Rom 3:21 Samuel: Acts 13:20; 1 Sam 2:18; 3:1, 20; Ps 99:6;

Jer 15:1 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 14:17—his; Luke 16:16—Law; Luke 24:27—and all; Acts 7:52—which showed; Acts 26:6—the promise; Heb 11:32—Samuel; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may

Acts 3:25 the children: Acts 2:39; 13:26; Gen 20:7; 27:36–40; 48:14–20; 49:1–33; Ps 105:8–15; Matt 3:9, 10 the covenant: Gen 17:9, 10, 19; 1 Chr 16:17; Neh 9:8; Luke 1:72; Rom 9:4, 5; 15:8; Gal 3:29 And in: Gen 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; Rom 4:13; Gal 3:8, 16 all: Ps 22:27; 96:7; Rev 5:9; 7:9; 14:6 Reciprocal: Deut 9:5—that he may; Deut 29:1—the words; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; Ps 115:14—you; Isa 65:23—for; Dan 11:28—the holy; Mic 7:20—General; Zech 10:9—live; Mal 2:15—godly seed; Matt 8:12—the children; Matt 15:24—I am not; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 16:16—Law; Luke 24:47—beginning; John 1:11—came; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 10:36—word; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:14—through; Gal 4:28—General; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Heb 7:6—had; 1 Pet 1:20—but

Acts 3:26 first: Acts 1:8; 13:26, 32, 33, 46, 47; 18:4–6; 26:20; 28:23–28; Matt 10:5, 6; Luke 24:47; Rom 2:9, 10; Rev 7:4–9 having: Acts 3:15, 22 sent: Acts 3:20, 25; Ps 67:6, 7; 72:17; Luke 2:10, 11; Rom 15:29; Gal 3:9–14; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3; 3:9 in: Isa 59:20, 21; Jer 32:38–41; 33:8, 9; Ezek 11:19, 20; 36:25–29; Matt 1:21; Eph 5:26, 27; Titus 2:11–14; 1 John 3:5–8; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 12:3—in thee; Gen 18:18—become; Gen 50:20—God meant; Lev 3:2—kill it; Lev 9:22—his hand; 2 Sam 6:18—as soon; 1 Chr 4:10—bless me; Ps 3:8—thy blessing; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 85:8—but; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Isa 61:9—they are; Isa 65:23—for; Jer 31:18—turn; Jer 32:39—for the; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Mic 7:20—General; Zech 10:9—live; Matt 15:24—I am not; Matt 25:34—Come; Luke 1:72—perform; Luke 5:32—General; John 1:11—came; John 2:19—I will; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 2:39—the promise; Acts 5:30—raised; Acts 5:31—to give; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 11:18—granted; Acts 11:19—to none; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 13:30—General; Rom 1:9—the; Rom 9:4—promises; Rom 11:26—and shall; Rom 15:8—Jesus; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:14—through; 1 Tim 1:15—that; Heb 4:2—unto us; 1 Pet 1:20—but

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The rulers of the Jews, offended with Peter's sermon,
- 3 imprison him and John;
- 5 After, upon examination Peter boldly avouching the lame man to be healed by the name of Jesus, and that by the same Jesus only we must be eternally saved,
- 13 they command him and John to preach no more in that name, adding also threatening;
- 23 whereupon the church flees to prayer;
- 31 And God, by moving the place where they were assembled, testifies that he heard their prayer; confirming the church with the gift of the Holy Ghost, and with mutual love and charity.

Acts 4:1 the priests: Acts 4:6; 6:7, 12; Matt 26:3, 4; 27:1, 2, 20, 41; John 15:20; 18:3 the captain: or, the ruler, Acts 5:24, 26; 2 Chr 23:4–9; Luke 22:4 the Sadducees: Acts 23:6–9; Matt 16:12; 22:16, 23, 24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:5—the governors; 2 Chr 35:8—rulers; Neh 8:13—the second; Jer 20:1—chief; Jer 26:7—General; Jer 29:26—officers; Jer 38:1—heard;

Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Mark 12:18—say; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 19:39—rebuke; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Acts 5:17—all; Acts 23:8—General; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 4:2 grieved: Acts 5:17; 13:45; 19:23; Neh 2:10; John 11:47, 48 preached: Acts 10:40–43; 17:18, 31, 32; 24:14, 15, 21; 26:8, 23; Rom 8:11; 1 Cor 15:12–20, 23; 2 Cor 4:13, 14; 1 Thess 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Exod 1:12—grieved; Jer 38:1—heard; Dan 11:33—understand; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 10:7—preach; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 12:18—say; Luke 19:39—rebuke; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Acts 4:3 laid: Acts 5:18; 6:12; 8:3; 9:2; 12:1–3; 16:19–24; Matt 10:16, 17; Luke 22:52, 54; John 18:12 Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—ward; Jer 20:2—smote; Matt 24:9—shall they; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 12:4—he put; Acts 21:27—and laid; Heb 11:36—bonds

Acts 4:4 many: Acts 28:24; 2 Cor 2:14–17; Phil 1:12–18; 2 Tim 2:9, 10 the number: Acts 2:41; Gen 49:10; Isa 45:24; 53:12; John 12:24 Reciprocal: Ps 40:3—many; Ps 45:5—people; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 110:3—from the womb; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Isa 44:4—spring; Isa 66:8—shall a nation; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Matt 14:21—about; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 5:6—they enclosed; Luke 13:19—and it; John 4:38—sent; John 8:28—then; John 14:12—greater; John 17:20—for them; John 21:6—the multitude; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 6:1—when; Acts 9:35—all; Acts 11:21—and a; Acts 16:5—increased; Acts 21:20—how; Gal 2:8—he

Acts 4:5 on: Acts 5:20, 21; Mic 2:1; Matt 27:1, 2 rulers: Acts 4:8; 5:34; 6:12; Isa 1:10; Mark 15:1; Luke 20:1; 22:66; 24:20 Reciprocal: Ps 2:2—rulers; Ps 11:3—what; Ps 56:6—gather; Ps 94:21—gather; Isa 1:23—princes; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Jer 20:3—Pashur; Ezek 14:1—certain; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Hos 9:15—all; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 26:3—Caiaphas; Matt 28:12—General; Mark 11:27—the chief; Mark 14:53—and with; Luke 12:11—General; John 1:24—Why; John 11:47—gathered; Acts 22:5—and all

Acts 4:6 Annas: Luke 3:2; John 11:49; 18:13, 14, 24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 24:5—the governors; Ps 56:6—gather; Jer 19:1—the ancients of the people; Jer 38:1—heard; Matt 10:17—for; Matt 26:3—Caiaphas; Mark 14:53—and with; Mark 15:1—straightway; John 11:47—gathered; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 5:17—all; Acts 5:21—But

Acts 4:7 when: Acts 5:27; 1 Kgs 21:12–14; John 8:3, 9 By what power: Exod 2:14; Matt 21:23; Mark 11:28; John 2:18 by what name: Acts 4:10; 5:28, 40 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:3—Who hath commanded you; Ps 69:6—Let not; Luke 20:2—who; Acts 3:6—In; Acts 3:16—his; Acts 5:21—sent; Acts 7:27—Who; 1 Cor 5:4—the name

Acts 4:8 filled: Acts 4:31; 2:4; 7:55; Matt 10:19, 20; Luke 12:11, 12; 21:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 107:32—in the congregation; Jer 15:20—I will; Ezek 14:1—certain; Dan 3:15—we are; Dan 5:22—thou; Mic 3:8—I am; Mark 13:11—take; Mark 15:43—and went; Luke 1:41—was; Luke 24:20—General; John 10:38—believe the; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 4:5—rulers; Acts 13:9—filled; 1 Pet 1:12—with; 1 Pet 3:6—and; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Acts 4:9 the good: Acts 3:7; John 7:23; 10:32; 1 Pet 3:15–17; 4:14 Reciprocal: Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 10:8—Heal; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 14:36—perfectly; Mark

6:56—touch; John 14:12—the; Acts 14:8—impotent

Acts 4:10 known: Acts 13:38; 28:28; Jer 42:19, 20; Dan 3:18 that by: Acts 2:22–24, 36; 3:6, 13–16; 5:29–32 whom God: Acts 2:24; 10:40–42; 13:29–41; Matt 27:63–66; 28:11–15; Rom 1:4 Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—kill it; Ps 20:6—Now; Ps 109:31—to save; Zech 9:14—seen; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 10:8—Heal; Matt 11:5—blind; Matt 14:36—perfectly; Matt 17:12—Likewise; Matt 21:39—slew; Matt 27:35—they crucified; Mark 16:6—Jesus; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 2:30—General; Luke 18:37—Jesus; John 16:14—glorify; Acts 2:23—ye have; Acts 3:16—his; Acts 4:7—by what name; Acts 4:14—beholding; Acts 4:30—the name; Acts 5:28—intend; Acts 5:30—ye slew; Acts 7:52—of whom; Acts 9:34—Jesus Christ; Acts 10:39—whom; Acts 10:43—through; Acts 13:30—General; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 22:8—I am; 1 Cor 15:15—we have; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Eph 1:20—when; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Heb 2:4—God; Heb 13:20—brought; Jas 5:6—have; 1 Pet 1:21—that raised

Acts 4:11 the stone: Ps 118:22, 23; Isa 28:16; Matt 21:42–45; Mark 12:10–12; Luke 20:16–18; 1 Pet 2:6–8 you: Acts 7:52; 20:26, 27; Prov 28:1; Isa 58:1, 2; Ezek 2:6, 7; 3:7–11, 18, 19; 33:7–9; 2 Cor 3:12; 4:1 the head: Zech 3:9; 4:6, 7; Eph 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the stone; Dan 2:34—a stone; Zech 9:14—seen; Zech 11:13—a goodly; Luke 20:17—The stone; John 7:15—How; Acts 2:23—ye have; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 5:28—intend; Acts 5:30—ye slew; Acts 5:31—hath; Acts 7:27—Who; Rom 14:10—set; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 1 Cor 3:11—General; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed; 1 Pet 2:7—the stone

Acts 4:12 is there: Acts 10:42, 43; Matt 1:21; Mark 16:15, 16; John 3:36; 14:6; 1 Cor 3:11; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; Heb 2:3; 12:25; 1 John 5:11, 12; Rev 7:9, 10; 20:15 under: Acts 2:5; Gen 7:19; Job 41:11; Ps 45:17; Col 1:23 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—my salvation; Lev 16:17—no man; Num 35:32—General; Ps 3:8—Salvation; Isa 28:16—Behold; Isa 43:11—General; Hos 13:4—for; Jonah 2:9—Salvation; Mark 6:56—touch; Mark 12:10—The stone; Luke 24:46—General; John 4:42—and know; John 6:68—thou hast; John 7:15—How; John 8:24—for; John 15:5—without; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 7:27—Who; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 16:31—Believe; 2 Cor 11:4—preacheth; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 3:14—through; Eph 1:21—every; Eph 2:20—Jesus; 1 Thess 2:16—that; Heb 5:9—he became; Jas 2:7—worthy; 1 Pet 2:4—disallowed; 1 Pet 2:7—the stone; 1 John 2:12—your; 1 John 5:13—believe

Acts 4:13 were: Acts 2:7–12; Matt 4:18–22; 11:25; John 7:15, 49; 1 Cor 1:27 they took: Matt 26:57, 58, 71, 73; Luke 22:52–54, 56–60; John 18:16, 17; 19:26 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—What is this; Ps 71:7—as a wonder; Ps 118:23—it is; Prov 28:1—the righteous; Eccl 8:1—and the; Isa 32:4—the tongue; Isa 40:9—be not; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Ezek 2:6—be not; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 13:54—they were; Mark 6:2—From; Luke 12:4—Be; John 7:26—he speaketh; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 3:1—Peter; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 9:21—amazed; Acts 9:27—and how; Acts 12:3—he proceeded; Acts 13:46—waxed; 1 Cor 14:16—unlearned; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; Eph 6:19—that I; 1 Thess 2:2—bold

Acts 4:14 beholding: Acts 4:10; 3:8–12 they: Acts 4:16, 21; 19:36 Reciprocal: Matt 14:36—perfectly; Matt 22:46—no; Matt 27:42—saved; Mark 6:2—From; John 9:19—Is this; John 12:9—General; Acts 3:10—they knew

Acts 4:15 to go: Acts 5:34–42; 26:30–32 Reciprocal: Luke 6:11—communed

Acts 4:16 What: John 11:47, 48; 12:18 a notable: Acts 3:9, 10; Dan 8:5, 8; Matt 27:16 and we: Acts 6:10; Luke 6:10, 11; 21:15 Reciprocal: Gen 37:20—and we; Exod 8:19—This is; Num 23:23—What hath; 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 1 Kgs 18:39—The Lord; 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 109:27—General; Matt 20:7—Because; Matt 21:16—Hearest; Luke 19:39—rebuke; John 3:2—for; John 12:19—Perceive; John 14:12—the; Acts 4:14—they; Acts 5:24—they; Acts 26:26—this thing

Acts 4:17 that it: Acts 5:39; Ps 2:1–4; Dan 2:34, 35; Rom 10:16–18; 15:18–22; 1 Thess 1:8 let: Acts 4:21, 29, 30; 5:24, 28, 40; 2 Chr 25:15, 16; Isa 30:8–11; Jer 20:1–3; 29:25–32; 38:4; Amos 2:12; 7:12–17; Mic 2:6, 7; Matt 27:64; John 11:47, 48; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:26—Now shall; 2 Kgs 1:11—Again; Neh 4:7—then; Ps 21:11—are not; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 83:4—General; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 29:27—therefore; Dan 6:10—when; Amos 7:13—prophecy; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Luke 11:52—for; John 3:2—for; John 12:19—Perceive

Acts 4:18 And they: Acts 5:40 not to speak: Acts 1:8; 5:20; Luke 24:46–48 Reciprocal: Neh 4:7—then; Neh 6:19—to put; Ps 21:11—are not; Dan 6:10—as he; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 7:13—prophecy; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Luke 9:49—we saw; Luke 11:52—for; John 9:22—he should; Acts 4:29—behold; Acts 5:28—Did not

Acts 4:19 Whether: 2 Cor 4:2; Eph 6:1; 1 Tim 2:3 to hearken: Acts 5:29; Exod 1:17; 1 Kgs 12:30; 14:16; 21:11; 22:14; 2 Kgs 16:15; 2 Chr 26:16–20; Dan 3:18; 6:10; Hos 5:11; Amos 7:16; Mic 6:16; Matt 22:21; Heb 11:23; Rev 13:3–10; 14:9–12 judge: Ps 58:1; John 7:24; 1 Cor 10:15; Jas 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:8—General; Num 23:26—General; Josh 1:9—Have; Judg 6:25—thy father; 1 Sam 22:17—would not; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; 2 Kgs 16:16—General; 2 Chr 22:3—his counsellor; 2 Chr 30:12—by the word; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Jer 13:15—for; Jer 26:12—The Lord; Ezek 2:6—be not; Ezek 37:7—I prophesied as; Dan 3:15—we are; Dan 3:28—and have; Mic 3:8—I am; Matt 2:12—they departed; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 15:5—ye say; Mark 12:17—and to; Luke 6:11—communed; Luke 9:49—we saw; Luke 20:25—unto God; John 19:13—heard; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 6:2—It; Acts 10:42—he commanded; 1 Cor 14:32—General; 2 Cor 5:14—constraineth; Gal 1:10—do I now; Phil 1:28—in; Heb 11:35—not accepting; 1 Pet 3:6—and

Acts 4:20 we cannot: Acts 2:4, 32; 17:16, 17; 18:5; Num 22:38; 23:20; 2 Sam 23:2; Job 32:18–20; Jer 1:7, 17–19; 4:19; 6:11; 20:9; Ezek 3:11, 14–21; Mic 3:8; 1 Cor 9:16, 17 the things: Acts 1:8, 22; 3:15; 5:32; 10:39–41; 22:15; Luke 1:2; Heb 2:3, 4; 1 John 1:1–3 Reciprocal: Num 23:26—General; Job 4:2—withhold himself from speaking; Ps 30:12—and; Ps 39:2—my sorrow; Ps 119:13—I declared; Eccl 3:7—and a time to speak; Isa 1:2—for the Lord; Isa 8:11—with a strong hand; Jer 13:15—for; Amos 3:8—who can; Amos 7:15—Go; Mark 4:22—General; Mark 12:17—and to; Luke 20:25—unto God; John 9:4—must; John 15:27—ye also; Acts 5:42—they; Acts 10:42—he commanded; 1 Cor 14:32—General; 2 Cor 5:14—constraineth; Gal 1:10—do I now; 1 Thess 2:2—bold; 1 John 1:3—which; 1 John 3:9—and he; Rev 1:2—and of all; Rev 6:1—one

Acts 4:21 when: Acts 4:17; 5:40 how: Acts 5:26; Matt 21:46; 26:5; Luke 19:47, 48; 20:6, 19; 22:2 for all: Acts 3:6–9; Matt 9:33; 15:31; Luke 5:26; 13:17; John 12:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 7:16—Let my; Matt 9:8—and; Matt 14:5—when; Mark 2:12—glorified; Luke 18:43—followed; John 9:3—but; Acts 2:47—having; Acts 3:10—they knew; Acts

4:14—they; Acts 4:29—behold; Acts 5:13—but; Acts 5:24—they; Acts 16:35—General; Acts 21:20—they glorified; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; 2 Cor 9:13—they

Acts 4:22 forty: Acts 3:2; 9:33; Matt 9:20; Luke 13:11; John 5:5; 9:1 Reciprocal: Mark 5:25—twelve; Mark 9:21—How; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 8:43—twelve; Acts 3:10—they knew

Acts 4:23 they: Acts 1:13, 14; 2:44–46; 12:11, 12; 16:40; Ps 16:3; 42:4; 119:63; Prov 13:20; Mal 3:16; 2 Cor 6:14–17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:20—Give counsel; John 18:18—Peter; Acts 2:42—fellowship; Acts 9:26—he assayed; Acts 17:4—some; Phil 1:14—waxing

Acts 4:24 they: Acts 16:25; Ps 55:16–18; 62:5–8; 69:29, 30; 109:29–31; Jer 20:13; Luke 6:11, 12; 2 Cor 1:8–11; 1 Thess 5:16–18; 2 Tim 4:17, 18 Lord: 2 Kgs 19:15, 19; Neh 9:6; Ps 146:5; Isa 51:12; Jer 10:10–12; 32:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 2:1—Thus; Gen 24:45—before; Gen 45:5—God; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 4:9—Nevertheless; Ps 10:17—cause; Ps 11:3—what; Ps 124:8—General; Dan 2:18—they would; Hos 6:9—so; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 18:19—That if; Matt 27:1—all; John 18:4—knowing; Acts 1:14—all; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 17:24—that made; Rom 15:6—with; Jas 5:16—The effectual

Acts 4:25 by: Acts 1:16; 2:30 Why: Ps 2:1–6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Ps 38:19—they that; Ps 56:2—many; Ps 62:4—consult; Ps 83:2—lo; Ps 93:3—the floods lift; Isa 7:7—General; Dan 11:14—exalt; Hos 7:15—imagine; Nah 1:9—do; Matt 21:39—caught; Matt 26:3—assembled; Mark 14:1—chief; Mark 15:1—straightway; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 22:66—elders; Acts 14:5—when; Acts 15:7—by my; 1 Cor 2:6—of the; 2 Cor 10:5—down

Acts 4:26 kings: Ps 83:2–8; Joel 3:9–14; Rev 17:12–14, 17; 19:16–21 against his: Rev 11:15; 12:10 Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—kill it; Josh 9:2—gathered; 2 Chr 23:11—anointed him; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Ps 59:3—the mighty; Ps 69:12—They; Ps 76:10—Surely; Jer 5:5—but these; Dan 6:7—have consulted; Zech 13:7—smite; Luke 2:34—for a; Acts 5:17—the high; 2 Cor 10:5—down; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 4:27 of a: Matt 26:3; Luke 22:1; 23:1, 8–12 thy: Acts 4:30; 2:27; 3:14; Job 14:4; 15:14; 25:4; Luke 1:35; Heb 7:26 whom: Acts 10:38; Ps 2:2, 6 marg. Ps 45:7; Isa 61:1; Luke 4:18; John 10:36 both: Matt 2:13–16; Luke 13:31–33; 23:7–12 Pontius Pilate: Acts 3:13; Matt 27:2, 11–36; Mark 15:1–28; Luke 18:31–33; 23:13–38; John 19:1–24, 34 the people: Isa 49:7; 53:3; Zech 11:7, 8; Matt 20:18, 19; 21:28; 23:37; 26:3, 4, 59–68; 27:25, 40–43; Mark 10:33; 14:1, 2, 43–65; 15:1–3, 31; Luke 9:22; 20:13–19; 22:2–6, 47–52, 63–71; 23:1–5; John 1:11; 18:1–14, 19–24, 28–40; 19:15 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Exod 12:6—the whole; Lev 3:6—he shall; Lev 16:9—upon which; Judg 9:9—wherewith; 1 Sam 2:10—anointed; 1 Sam 16:12—anoint him; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Chr 23:11—anointed him; Job 16:10—gathered; Ps 22:12—strong; Ps 22:21—horns; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Ps 59:3—the mighty; Ps 69:12—They; Ps 84:9—the face; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Ps 94:21—gather; Ps 119:157—Many; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Prov 21:30—General; Eccl 5:8—matter; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 46:10—My counsel; Jer 5:5—but these; Hos 9:15—all; Hab 3:14—they; Matt 14:1—Herod; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 27:62—the chief priests; Mark 1:24—the Holy One; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 11:27—the chief; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate; Luke 4:34—the Holy

One; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 21:3—Of; Luke 23:11—Herod; Luke 23:12—General; Luke 24:20—General; John 1:41—Christ; John 3:14—even; John 11:47—gathered; John 15:20—word; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Heb 1:9—anoointed; Rev 17:17—God hath

Acts 4:28 to do: Acts 2:23; 3:18; 13:27–29; Gen 50:20; Ps 76:10; Matt 26:24, 54; Luke 22:22; 24:44–46; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 and: Job 12:13; Prov 21:30; Isa 5:19; 28:29; 40:13; 46:10; 53:10; Eph 1:11; Heb 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Exod 14:3—Pharaoh; Lev 16:9—upon which; Deut 31:21—I know; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 1 Kgs 12:15—the cause; 1 Kgs 16:7—because he killed him; 2 Kgs 19:25—Hast thou not; 2 Chr 10:15—the cause; 2 Chr 22:11—she slew him not; 2 Chr 25:16—determined; Job 1:21—taken away; Ps 17:13—thy; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Ps 35:3—stop; Ps 86:14—assemblies; Ps 94:21—gather; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Eccl 5:8—matter; Isa 14:24—Surely; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 37:26—how I; Isa 45:7—I make Peace; Isa 46:11—the man; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Jer 50:45—hear; Dan 4:35—and he; Dan 11:36—for; Amos 3:6—shall there; Hab 3:14—they; Zech 6:1—and the; Matt 8:32—Go; Matt 20:18—and the; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 27:62—the chief priests; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 11:27—the chief; Luke 9:44—for; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 23:11—Herod; Luke 24:20—General; John 3:14—even; John 11:47—gathered; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 12:4—intending; Acts 13:29—when; Rom 3:25—set forth; Rom 9:19—Why doth; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Eph 1:9—purposed; Phlm 1:15—General; Rev 17:13—shall; Rev 17:17—God hath

Acts 4:29 behold: Acts 4:17, 18, 21; Isa 37:17–20; 63:15; Lam 3:50; 5:1; Dan 9:18 that: Acts 4:13, 31; 9:27; 13:46; 14:3; 19:8; 20:26, 27; 26:26; 28:31; Isa 58:1; Ezek 2:6; Mic 3:8; Eph 6:18–20; Phil 1:14; 1 Thess 2:2; 2 Tim 1:7, 8; 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 5:1—and told; Eccl 8:1—and the; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 40:9—be not; Jer 1:8—not afraid; Jer 15:20—I will; Dan 6:10—as he; Luke 9:54—fire; John 18:6—they went; Acts 5:42—they; Acts 6:8—did; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts; 1 Cor 14:13—pray; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; Eph 6:19—that I; Col 4:4—I may; 1 Pet 2:23—threatened

Acts 4:30 By stretching: Exod 6:6; Deut 4:34; Jer 15:15; 20:11, 12; Luke 9:54–56; 22:49–51 and that: Acts 2:22, 43; 5:12, 15, 16; 6:8; 9:34, 35, 40–42 the name: Acts 4:10, 27; 3:6, 16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:36—a stretched; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 110:3—day; Prov 1:24—stretched; Dan 6:27—and he; Matt 10:8—Heal; Matt 14:31—stretched; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 5:17—power; Luke 9:1—gave; Luke 9:6—General; John 6:30—What; John 18:6—they went; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 12:1—stretched forth his hands; Acts 14:3—granted; 1 Cor 5:4—the name; Col 3:17—in the

Acts 4:31 the place: Acts 2:2; 16:25, 26 they were all: Acts 2:4 spake: Acts 4:29; Isa 65:24; Matt 18:19, 20; 21:22; John 14:12; 15:7, 16; 16:23, 24; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:8—the earth; 2 Chr 7:1—when Solomon; Ps 18:7—earth; Song 4:16—Awake; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 37:21—Whereas; Dan 9:20—whiles; Mal 3:16—and the; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 21:15—I will; John 3:8—wind; John 7:39—this spake; Acts 2:42—and in prayers; Acts 4:8—filled; Acts 9:17—and be; Acts 10:44—the Holy Ghost; Acts 11:15—as on; Acts 13:9—filled; Acts 13:52—with the; Acts 15:8—giving; Acts 28:31—with; Eph 6:19—that I; 1 Thess 2:2—bold; Heb 4:12—the word; Heb 13:7—word; 1 Pet 1:12—with; Rev 8:5—an

Acts 4:32 the multitude: Acts 1:14; 2:1; 5:12; 2 Chr 30:12; Jer 32:39; Ezek 11:19, 20; John 17:11, 21–23; Rom 12:5; 15:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:10; 12:12–14; 2 Cor 13:11; Eph 4:2–6; Phil 1:27; 2:1, 2; 1 Pet 3:8 ought: Acts 2:44–46; 1 Chr 29:14–16; Luke 16:10–12; 1 Pet 4:11
 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; Lev 25:6—General; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 19:14—even; 1 Chr 12:17—knit; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; Ezra 3:1—as one; Job 31:17—have; Ps 72:7—In his days; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 35:2—the excellency; Isa 52:8—see; Matt 13:44—for joy; Matt 19:21—go; Matt 25:35—I was an; John 4:38—sent; John 13:35—General; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 12:16—of the; Eph 4:13—we all; Col 2:2—being; Col 2:19—knit; 1 Thess 4:9—touching; Heb 13:1—General

Acts 4:33 with: Acts 4:30; 1:8, 22; 2:32, 33; 3:15, 16; 5:12–16; Mark 16:20; Luke 24:48, 49; Rom 15:18, 19; 1 Thess 1:5; Heb 2:4 grace: Acts 2:47; Luke 2:52; John 1:16 Reciprocal: Isa 35:2—the excellency; Luke 2:40—the grace; John 14:12—the; John 15:27—ye also; Acts 2:43—many; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Cor 15:15—we have

Acts 4:34 was: Deut 2:7; Ps 34:9, 10; Luke 22:35; 1 Thess 4:12 for: Acts 4:37; 2:45; 5:1–3; Mark 10:21; Luke 12:33; 16:9; 1 Tim 6:19; Jas 1:27 Reciprocal: Lev 25:6—General; Lev 27:16—of a field; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Matt 14:21—about; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 18:22—sell; Luke 19:8—Behold; Luke 21:4—all; Acts 5:2—laid; Acts 11:29—to send; 2 Cor 8:13—not; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 6:10—which

Acts 4:35 at: Acts 3:6; 5:2; 6:1–6; 2 Cor 8:20, 21 distribution: Acts 2:45; 6:1 Reciprocal: Lev 25:6—General; 2 Chr 35:8—his princes; Neh 13:13—to distribute; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Luke 12:33—Sell; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 19:8—Behold; Acts 4:37—sold; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Heb 6:10—which

Acts 4:36 Barnabas: Acts 11:22–25, 30; 12:25; 13:1; 15:2, 12, 37; 1 Cor 9:6; Gal 2:1, 9, 13 The son: Mark 3:17 Cyprus: Acts 11:19, 20; 15:39; 21:16 Reciprocal: Lev 25:34—General; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 13:4—Cyprus; Acts 21:3—Cyprus; Acts 27:4—Cyprus

Acts 4:37 sold: Acts 4:34, 35; 5:1, 2; Matt 19:29 Reciprocal: Lev 25:34—General; Acts 11:22—and they; Gal 2:1—Barnabas

CHAPTER 5

- 1 After that Ananias and Sapphira his wife for their hypocrisy, at Peter's rebuke had fallen down dead;
- 12 and that the rest of the apostles had wrought many miracles;
- 14 to the increase of the faith;
- 17 the apostles are again imprisoned;
- 19 but delivered by an angel bidding them preach openly to all;
- 21 when, after their teaching accordingly in the temple,
- 29 and before the council,
- 33 they are in danger to be killed; but through the advice of Gamaliel, a great counsellor among the Jews, they are kept alive, and are only beaten;
- 41 for which they glorify God, and cease no day from preaching.

Acts 5:1 Cir, AM 4038, AD 34, Lev 10:1–3; Josh 6:1; Matt 13:47, 48; John 6:37; 2 Tim 2:20

Reciprocal: Josh 7:11—dissembled; Josh 7:18—was taken; 1 Kgs 13:5—General; Ps 101:7—He that worketh; Mal 1:14—cursed; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:22—the care; Luke 14:33—General; Acts 2:45—sold; Acts 4:34—for; Acts 4:37—sold; 2 Cor 13:8—General; 1 Tim 5:24—General; Jas 1:15—when

Acts 5:2 kept: Josh 7:11, 12; 2 Kgs 5:21–25; Mal 1:14; 3:8, 9; John 12:6; 1 Tim 6:10; 2 Pet 2:14, 15 his: Acts 5:9 laid: Acts 4:34, 35, 37; Matt 6:2, 3; 23:5; Phil 2:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—my master; Matt 22:12—how; Acts 2:45—sold; Acts 20:20—I kept; Titus 2:10—purloining

Acts 5:3 why: Gen 3:13–17; 1 Kgs 22:21, 22; 1 Chr 21:1–3; Matt 4:3–11; 13:19; Luke 22:3; John 13:2, 27; Eph 6:11–16; Jas 4:7; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 12:9–11 lie to: or, deceive, Acts 5:9; Job 22:13; Ps 94:7–9; Isa 29:15; Jer 23:24; Hos 11:12 to keep: Num 30:2; Deut 23:21; Prov 20:25; Eccl 5:4; Rom 2:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Exod 8:29—deal; Lev 19:11—lie one; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; 2 Kgs 1:10—If I be a man; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; 2 Kgs 5:25—Thy servant; Esth 7:5—that durst; Job 15:12—thine heart; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Prov 12:19—but; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 57:11—that thou; Isa 59:13—lying; Ezek 38:10—that at; Matt 9:4—Wherefore; Matt 24:48—say; Matt 26:72—with; Mark 2:8—Why; Mark 4:15—Satan; Luke 5:22—What; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 11:39—but; John 8:44—When; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 5:4—thou hast; 1 Cor 12:10—discerning; 2 Cor 10:6—in; Eph 2:2—the spirit; Eph 4:25—putting; Eph 4:27—General; 1 Thess 4:8—who; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Titus 2:10—purloining; Jas 3:6—it is

Acts 5:4 was it not thine: Exod 35:21, 22, 29; 1 Chr 29:3, 5, 9, 17; 1 Cor 8:8; 9:5–17; Phlm 1:14 why: Acts 8:21, 22; Josh 7:25, 26; Job 15:35; Ps 7:14; Isa 59:4; Ezek 38:10 marg. Jas 1:15 thou hast: Acts 5:3; Exod 16:8; Num 16:11; 1 Sam 8:7; 2 Kgs 5:25–27; Ps 139:4; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:9—I know; Exod 8:29—deal; Exod 20:17—is thy neighbour's; Lev 6:2—lie; Lev 19:11—lie one; Lev 27:16—of a field; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; Job 15:12—thine heart; Ps 139:3—and art acquainted; Eccl 5:5—General; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 59:13—lying; Matt 9:4—Wherefore; Matt 26:72—with; Mark 7:21—out; Acts 2:44—had; Acts 5:9—to tempt; Eph 4:25—putting; 1 Tim 6:9—which

Acts 5:5 hearing: Acts 5:10, 11; 13:11; Num 16:26–33; 2 Kgs 1:10–14; 2:24; Jer 5:14; 1 Cor 4:21; 2 Cor 10:2–6; 13:2, 10; Rev 11:5 great: Acts 5:11, 13; 2:43; Lev 10:3; Num 16:34; 17:12, 13; Deut 13:11; 21:21; Josh 22:20; 1 Sam 6:19–21; 1 Chr 13:12; 15:13; Ps 64:9; 119:120; 2 Cor 7:11; Rev 11:13 Reciprocal: Gen 25:8—gave; Exod 19:22—break; Exod 30:20—die not; Lev 10:2—they died; 1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Eccl 7:17—why; Ezek 11:13—when; Luke 1:65—fear; Luke 7:16—a fear; Acts 19:17—and fear; Gal 5:12—cut; 1 Tim 5:20—that others; 1 Tim 6:9—which; Rev 11:11—great

Acts 5:6; Lev 10:4–6; Deut 21:23; 2 Sam 18:17; John 19:40 Reciprocal: Acts 5:9—the feet

Acts 5:8 Reciprocal: Job 31:33—covered; Eccl 8:3—stand

Acts 5:9 How: Gen 3:9–13; Luke 16:2; Rom 3:19 have: Acts 23:20–22; Deut 13:6–8; Prov 11:21; 16:5; Ps 50:18; Mic 7:3 to tempt: Acts 5:3, 4; Exod 17:2, 7; Num 14:22; Ps 78:18–20, 40, 41, 56; 95:8–11; Matt 4:7; 1 Cor 10:9 the feet: Acts 5:6; 2 Kgs 6:32; Rom 10:15 Reciprocal: Gen 4:10—crieth; Gen 20:13—This; Lev 10:4—carry; Josh 7:11—dissembled;

1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; 2 Kgs 5:26—he said; Ps 139:7—General; Eccl 8:3—stand; Isa 7:12—tempt; Ezek 38:10—that at; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 9:4—Wherefore; Matt 22:18—Why; Mark 8:11—tempting; Mark 12:15—Why; Acts 5:2—his; Gal 5:12—cut

Acts 5:10 fell: Acts 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 25:8—gave; Exod 19:22—break; Exod 30:20—die not; Lev 10:2—they died; Lev 10:4—carry; 1 Sam 28:19—and to morrow; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Job 14:10—man; Eccl 7:17—why; Ezek 11:13—when; Acts 9:4—he fell

Acts 5:11; Acts 5:5; 19:17; Ps 89:7; Jer 32:40; 1 Cor 10:11, 12; Phil 2:12; Heb 4:1; 11:7; 12:15, 28; 1 Pet 1:17; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Lev 10:3—before; Num 17:13—any thing; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Song 6:1—that; Jonah 1:16—feared; Luke 1:65—fear; Luke 5:26—and were; Luke 7:16—a fear; Acts 2:43—fear; 1 Tim 5:20—that others; Rev 11:11—great

Acts 5:12 by: Acts 2:43; 3:6, 7; 4:30, 33; 9:33, 40; 14:3, 8–10; 16:18; 19:11; Mark 16:17, 18, 20; Rom 15:19; 2 Cor 12:12; Heb 2:4 they: Acts 1:14; 2:42, 46; 4:32 in: Acts 3:11; John 10:23 Reciprocal: Lev 8:26—General; Num 23:23—What hath; 1 Kgs 7:12—the porch; 2 Chr 3:4—the porch; Matt 10:8—Heal; John 13:35—General; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 9:35—all; Acts 17:4—some; Acts 28:9—others; Gal 2:8—he; Phil 2:2—one accord

Acts 5:13 of: Acts 5:5; Num 17:12, 13; 24:8–10; 1 Sam 16:4, 5; 1 Kgs 17:18; Isa 33:14; Luke 12:1, 2; 14:26–35; John 9:22; 12:42; 19:38; 2 Pet 2:20–22 but: Acts 2:47; 4:21; 19:17; Luke 19:37, 38, 48 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 27:2—he entered not; Acts 2:43—fear; Acts 5:26—they; 2 Cor 6:8—honour

Acts 5:14 believers: Acts 2:41, 47; 4:4; 6:7; 9:31, 35, 42; Isa 44:3–5; 45:24; 55:11–13 multitudes: Acts 8:3, 12; 9:2; 22:4; Exod 35:22; Deut 29:11, 12; 31:11, 12; 2 Sam 6:19; Ezra 10:1; Neh 8:2; 1 Cor 11:11, 12; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—What hath; Ps 45:5—people; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Isa 44:4—spring; Isa 60:22—little; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Mark 4:31—is less than; John 4:38—sent; Acts 6:1—when; Acts 11:21—and a; Acts 11:24—and much; Acts 16:5—increased

Acts 5:15 they brought: Acts 19:11, 12; Matt 9:21; 14:36; John 14:12 into the streets: or, in every street Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Eccl 3:3—a time to heal; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 8:16—they brought; Matt 9:20—touched; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 3:10—pressed; Mark 5:27—touched; Mark 6:56—they laid; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 8:44—touched; Luke 9:6—General; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 4:30—and that; Acts 28:9—others; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts

Acts 5:16 bringing: Matt 4:24; 8:16; 15:30, 31; Mark 2:3, 4; 6:54–56; John 14:12 healed: Acts 4:30; Mark 16:17, 18; Luke 5:17; 9:11; 1 Cor 12:9; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:3—a time to heal; Matt 4:23—healing; Matt 9:2—they brought; Luke 6:18—vexed; Luke 6:19—sought; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 8:7—unclean

Acts 5:17 the high: Acts 4:26; Ps 2:1–3; John 11:47–49; 12:10, 19 all: Acts 4:1, 2, 6; 23:6–8 indignation: or, envy, Acts 7:9; 13:45; 17:5; 1 Sam 18:12–16; Job 5:2; Prov 14:30; 27:4; Eccl 4:4; Matt 27:18; Gal 5:21; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5; 1 Pet 2:1 Reciprocal: Neh 4:1—Sanballat; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 26:7—General; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 16:1—Sadducees; Matt

22:23—the Sadducees; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 5:21—But; Acts 24:5—the sect; Acts 28:22—sect; 1 Cor 11:19—heresies; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 5:18; Acts 4:3; 8:3; 12:5–7; 16:23–27; Luke 21:12; 2 Cor 11:23; Heb 11:36; Rev 2:10
Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—put; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Isa 43:27—and thy; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 29:26—that thou; Jer 37:15—put; Acts 5:25—Behold; Acts 6:12—and caught; Acts 8:1—except; Acts 12:4—he put; Acts 21:27—and laid; Acts 26:26—this thing; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 5:19; Acts 12:7–11; 16:26; Ps 34:7; 105:17–20; 146:7; Isa 61:1 Reciprocal: Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Ps 107:14—brake; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Matt 2:13—the angel; Matt 18:10—their; Luke 15:10—there; Acts 5:23—The prison; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 10:3—an; Acts 12:10—which; Acts 12:11—that the; Acts 27:23—there; Heb 1:14—minister

Acts 5:20 stand: Isa 58:1; Jer 7:2; 19:14, 15; 20:2, 3; 22:1, 2; 26:2; 36:10; Matt 21:23; John 18:20 all: Acts 11:14; Exod 24:3; John 6:63, 68; 12:50; 17:3, 8; 1 John 1:1–3; 5:11, 12
Reciprocal: Prov 1:21—General; Prov 8:3—General; Jer 17:19—General; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 43:1—all the words; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 37:7—I prophesied as; Dan 6:10—as he; Amos 3:8—who can; Amos 7:15—Go; Matt 10:27—that preach; Acts 4:5—on; Acts 4:18—not to speak; Acts 5:42—daily; Acts 8:1—except; Acts 10:42—he commanded

Acts 5:21 entered: Acts 5:25; Luke 21:37, 38; John 8:2 But: Acts 5:17, 24; 4:5, 6; 22:2, 3, 15; Luke 22:66; John 18:35 senate: Ps 105:22 sent: Acts 4:7; 12:18, 19 Reciprocal: Ps 58:1—O congregation; Jer 26:2—Stand; Hos 9:15—all; Matt 27:1—the morning; John 7:45—the officers; John 11:47—gathered; Acts 5:42—daily; Acts 22:5—and all; Acts 22:30—commanded; 2 Tim 2:25—if

Acts 5:22 Reciprocal: Acts 12:18—there

Acts 5:23 The prison: Acts 5:19; Ps 2:4; 33:10; Prov 21:30; Lam 3:37, 55–58; Dan 3:11–25; 6:22–24; Matt 27:63–66; 28:12–15; John 8:59 Reciprocal: Josh 2:7—they shut; Dan 3:24—astonied; Acts 12:6—and the; Acts 16:23—to keep

Acts 5:24 the captain: Acts 5:26; 4:1; Luke 22:4, 52 they: Acts 2:12; 4:16, 17, 21; John 11:47, 48; 12:19 this: Isa 9:7; 53:1, 2; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Zech 6:12, 13; Mark 4:30–32
Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:4—the captains; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 1 Chr 24:5—the governors; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Neh 11:11—the ruler; Jer 20:1—chief; Jer 29:26—officers; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 21:38—This; Matt 22:34—they; Acts 5:21—But; Acts 10:17—while

Acts 5:25 Behold: Acts 5:18–21 Reciprocal: Ps 107:14—brake; Jer 26:2—Stand; Dan 3:13—Then; Matt 10:18—be; John 11:46—General; Acts 3:1—went; Acts 5:21—entered

Acts 5:26 they: Acts 5:13; Matt 14:5; 21:26; 26:5; Luke 20:6, 19; 22:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:18—all Israel; 2 Kgs 11:4—the captains; 1 Chr 9:11—the ruler; 2 Chr 35:8—rulers; Matt 10:17—for; Mark 11:32—they; Luke 22:52—captains; John 7:32—sent; Acts 4:1—the captain; Acts 4:21—how; Acts 5:24—the captain; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 5:27 set: Acts 4:7; 6:12; 22:30; 23:1; Luke 22:66 Reciprocal: Ps 21:11—imagined; Matt 5:22—the council; Luke 12:11—General; John 12:19—Perceive; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 5:28 Did not: Acts 5:40; 4:18–21 intend: Acts 2:23–36; 3:15; 4:10, 11; 7:52; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 21:20; 22:8; Jer 38:4; Amos 7:10 blood: Jer 26:15; Matt 21:44; 23:35, 36; 27:25; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 1:12—grieved; Num 16:41—Ye have; Ps 21:11—imagined; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 29:27—therefore; Jer 36:29—Why; Jer 37:15—the princes; Jer 38:1—heard; Dan 3:12—not regarded thee; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 7:13—prophecy; Mic 2:6—Prophecy ye; Matt 10:27—that preach; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 12:7—This; Luke 9:49—we saw; John 1:24—Why; John 2:18—seeing; John 7:7—because; John 11:48—we let; John 12:19—Perceive; Acts 4:7—by what name; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 6:1—when

Acts 5:29 We: Acts 4:19; Gen 3:17; 1 Sam 15:24; Mark 7:7–9; Rev 14:8–12 Reciprocal: Gen 27:8—General; Gen 27:43—obey; Exod 1:17—feared God; Num 23:26—General; Judg 6:25—thy father; 2 Sam 11:16—he assigned; 2 Sam 13:28—commanded; 2 Sam 24:4—went out; 1 Kgs 21:11—did as Jezebel; 2 Kgs 16:16—General; 1 Chr 21:4—Wherefore; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Jer 15:20—I will; Jer 26:12—The Lord; Dan 3:15—we are; Dan 3:18—be it; Dan 5:22—hast; Dan 6:10—as he; Dan 6:13—regardeth; Amos 3:8—who can; Amos 7:15—Go; Matt 2:12—they departed; Matt 10:19—it shall; Matt 15:5—ye say; Matt 22:21—and; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; Luke 20:25—unto God; Acts 4:10—that by; Acts 5:32—are; Acts 10:42—he commanded; Gal 1:10—do I now; Eph 6:20—boldly; Col 3:18—as; Col 4:4—as; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Acts 5:30 God: Acts 3:13–15; 22:14; 1 Chr 12:17; 29:18; Ezra 7:27; Luke 1:55, 72 raised: Acts 3:26; 13:33 ye slew: Acts 2:22–24, 32; 4:10, 11; 10:39; 13:28; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Gen 40:22—he hanged; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 22:21—horns; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 109:31—to save; Matt 21:39—slew; Mark 15:24—crucified; Luke 23:33—they crucified; Luke 24:20—General; John 20:25—We; Acts 2:23—ye have; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 13:30—General; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 24:14—the God; Rom 1:4—the Son; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 2:15—killed; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 Pet 5:1—and a

Acts 5:31 hath: Acts 2:33, 36; 4:11; Ps 89:19, 24; 110:1, 2; Ezek 17:24; Matt 28:18; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:10; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22 a Prince: Acts 3:15; Ps 2:6–12; Isa 9:6; Ezek 34:24; 37:25; Dan 9:25; 10:21; Rev 1:5 a Saviour: Acts 13:23; Isa 43:3, 11; 45:21; 49:26; Matt 1:21; Luke 2:11; Phil 3:20; Titus 1:4; 2:10, 13; 3:4–6; 2 Pet 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:18; 1 John 4:14; Jude 25 to give: Acts 3:26; 11:18; Jer 31:31–33; Ezek 36:25–38; Zech 12:10; Luke 24:47; Rom 11:26, 27; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 forgiveness: Acts 3:19; 13:38, 39; Mark 2:10; 4:12; John 20:21–23; 2 Cor 2:10; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; 2 Sam 22:44—delivered; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 18:43—from; Ps 20:6—with; Ps 69:14—let me; Ps 109:31—to save; Ps 118:23—the Lord's doing; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 45:15—O God; Isa 55:5—he; Jer 30:21—governor; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 9:13—but; Mark 2:5—he said; Mark 15:12—whom; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 5:24—power; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 7:47—which; Luke 22:61—looked; Luke 24:20—General; Acts 2:32—whereof; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 7:35—a ruler; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:30—General; Acts 26:18—that they; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Jas 1:17—good

Acts 5:32 are: Acts 5:29; 1:8; 2:32; 10:39–41; 13:31; Luke 24:47, 48; John 15:27; 2 Cor 13:1; Heb 2:3 and so: John 15:26; 16:7–14; Heb 2:4; 1 Pet 1:12 whom: Acts 2:4, 38, 39; 10:44; John 7:39 Reciprocal: Ps 118:23—the Lord’s doing; John 12:17—bare; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 14:3—which; Gal 3:14—might; Heb 5:9—unto; 1 John 1:2—and bear; 1 John 5:7—the Holy; 1 John 5:9—we

Acts 5:33 they: Acts 2:37; 7:54; 22:22; Luke 4:28, 29; 6:11; 11:50–54; 19:45–48; 20:19 took: Acts 9:23; Gen 4:5–8; Ps 37:12–15, 32, 33; 64:2–8; Matt 10:21, 25; 23:34, 35; 24:9; John 15:20; 16:2 Reciprocal: Neh 4:7—then; Ps 2:1—people; Ps 45:5—sharp; Jer 20:10—we shall; Jer 26:8—the priests; Dan 3:19—was Nebuchadnezzar; Matt 28:12—General; Luke 23:5—they; John 11:53—they; Acts 7:27—he that; Acts 8:1—there; Heb 4:12—sharper; 1 John 3:20—if; Rev 11:10—these

Acts 5:34 stood: Acts 23:7–9; Ps 76:10; John 7:50–53 Gamaliel: Acts 22:3 a doctor: Luke 2:46; 5:17 and commanded: Acts 4:15 Reciprocal: Jer 26:16—General; Jer 26:17—Then rose; Jer 36:25—made; Matt 28:12—General; Luke 14:1—chief; Acts 4:5—rulers; Gal 2:2—which

Acts 5:35 take: Acts 19:36; 22:26; Jer 26:19; Matt 27:19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:6—Take; Acts 2:14—Ye men; Acts 2:22—men; Acts 5:38—Refrain

Acts 5:36 boasting: Acts 8:9; Matt 24:24; 2 Thess 2:3–7; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16; Rev 17:3, 5 to whom: Acts 21:38; 2 Pet 2:2 obeyed: or, believed, Matt 24:26 Reciprocal: Matt 24:5—in; Mark 13:6—and shall; Luke 21:8—for; John 5:43—if; John 10:8—came; Acts 20:30—to draw; Rom 1:30—boasters; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters

Acts 5:37 Judas: Luke 2:1; 13:1 he also: Job 20:5–9; Ps 7:14, 15; 9:15, 16; Matt 26:52; Luke 13:1, 2 Reciprocal: Matt 22:17—is; Matt 24:5—in; Matt 26:69—Jesus; Luke 2:2—taxing; Luke 20:22—General; Luke 21:8—for; Luke 23:6—a Galilaean; John 5:43—if; Acts 20:30—to draw; Acts 21:38—that

Acts 5:38 Refrain: Acts 5:35; John 11:48 for: Neh 4:15; Job 5:12–14; Ps 33:10, 11; Prov 21:30; Isa 7:5–7; 8:9, 10; 14:25; Lam 3:37; Matt 15:13; 1 Cor 1:26–28; 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—Take; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; Ezra 6:7—Let the work; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Neh 6:16—for they perceived; Ps 65:8—afraid; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Matt 7:20—General; John 9:33—were

Acts 5:39 if: Acts 6:10; Gen 24:50; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Kgs 12:24; Job 34:29; Isa 43:13; 46:10; Dan 4:35; Matt 16:18; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 1:25; Rev 17:12–14 to fight: Acts 7:51; 9:5; 23:9; Exod 10:3–7; 2 Kgs 19:22; Job 15:25–27; 40:9–14; Isa 45:9; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—Take; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 1 Sam 23:17—that also Saul; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; Ezra 6:7—Let the work; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Job 33:13—strive; Ps 35:1—fight; Ps 65:8—afraid; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Prov 21:30—General; Prov 22:12—eyes; Eccl 3:14—nothing; Isa 8:10—counsel; Isa 46:11—I have spoken; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 36:29—Thou hast; John 9:33—were; Acts 4:17—that it; Acts 12:24—General; 2 Tim 2:18—overthrow

Acts 5:40 when: Acts 4:18 beaten: Prov 12:10; Matt 10:17; 23:34; Mark 13:9; Luke 20:10; John 19:1–4; 2 Cor 11:24 they commanded: Acts 5:28; 4:17–21; Isa 30:10; Amos 2:12; Mic 2:6 Reciprocal: Deut 25:2—General; Job 36:21—this; Song 5:7—took; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer

29:27—therefore; Jer 36:19—General; Jer 37:15—the princes; Dan 6:10—as he; Amos 7:13—prophecy; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 28:12—General; Luke 11:52—for; Luke 21:12—before; Luke 23:16—General; John 9:22—he should; Acts 4:7—by what name; Acts 4:21—when; Acts 8:1—there; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; Acts 16:35—General; Acts 21:32—beating; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; Phil 1:28—in; Heb 11:36—and scourgings

Acts 5:41 rejoicing: Acts 16:23–25; Isa 61:10; 65:14; 66:5; Matt 5:10–12; Luke 6:22; Rom 5:3; 2 Cor 12:10; Phil 1:29; Heb 10:34; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 4:13–16 shame: Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; Job 36:21—this; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 89:51—they have; Song 5:7—took; Isa 40:9—be not; Isa 51:7—fear; Jer 20:18—with; Matt 5:12—Rejoice; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Luke 6:23—Rejoice; Luke 20:35—accounted; Luke 23:16—General; Luke 24:53—in; John 12:42—lest; John 16:20—your; John 16:22—and your; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:25—sang; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; Eph 3:8—is this; Eph 5:20—thanks; Phil 4:4—alway; Col 1:11—unto; Col 1:24—rejoice; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; 2 Tim 1:8—ashamed; Heb 11:26—the reproach; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 4:16—but

Acts 5:42 daily: Acts 5:20, 21; 2:46; 3:1, 2–10; Luke 21:37; 22:53; 2 Tim 4:2 in: Acts 20:20 they: Acts 4:20, 29; 2 Sam 6:22; Rom 1:15, 16; Gal 6:14 preach: Acts 8:5, 35; 9:20; 17:3; 1 Cor 2:2; Eph 4:20, 21 Reciprocal: Isa 40:9—be not; Jer 7:2—Stand; Jer 26:2—Stand; Luke 24:53—in; Acts 28:31—and teaching; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The apostles, desirous to have the poor regarded for their bodily sustenance,
as also careful themselves to dispense the word of God, the food of the soul,
- 3 recommend,
- 5 and with the church's consent ordain seven chosen men to the office of
deaconship;
- 7 The word of God prevails,
- 8 Stephen, full of faith and the Holy Ghost, confuting those with whom he
disputed, is brought before the council, and falsely accused of blasphemy
against the law and the temple.

Acts 6:1 when: Acts 6:7; 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14, 28; Ps 72:16; 110:3; Isa 27:6; Jer 30:19 there: 1 Cor 10:10; Heb 13:1; Jas 4:5; 5:9 Grecians: Acts 9:29; 11:20 Hebrews: 2 Cor 11:22; Phil 3:5 their: Acts 9:39, 41; Deut 24:19–21; 26:12; Job 29:13; 31:16; Isa 1:17; Ezek 22:7; Mal 3:5; Matt 23:14; 1 Tim 5:4, 5, 9; Jas 1:27 the daily: Acts 2:45; 4:35 Reciprocal: Exod 18:18—thou art; 2 Kgs 25:30—a daily rate; Neh 13:13—to distribute; Prov 13:10—with; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 17:14—leave; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Matt 18:17—tell; Acts 2:44—had; Acts 15:39—the contention; Acts 21:40—Hebrew; 1 Cor 16:3—whomsoever; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Phil 1:1—and deacons; Phil 2:14—without; 1 Tim 3:10—use; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

Acts 6:2 the twelve: Acts 21:22 It: Acts 4:19; 25:27 we should: Exod 18:17–26; Num 11:11–13; Deut 1:9–14; Neh 6:3; 2 Tim 2:4 Reciprocal: Deut 1:13—Take; 2 Chr

35:14—because the priests; Neh 11:16—outward; Acts 15:6—General; Acts 15:30—and; 1 Cor 6:4—who; 1 Tim 3:10—use

Acts 6:3 brethren: Acts 9:30; 15:23; Matt 23:8; 1 John 3:14–16 look: Acts 1:21; Num 11:16; Deut 1:13; 1 Cor 16:3; 2 Cor 8:19–21 honest: Acts 10:22; 16:2; 22:12; 1 Tim 3:7, 8, 10; 5:10; 3 John 12 full: Acts 2:4; Gen 41:38, 39; Num 11:17–25; 27:18, 19; Job 32:7, 8; Isa 11:2–5; 28:6, 26; 1 Cor 12:8; Eph 5:18; Jas 1:17; 3:17, 18 whom: Acts 6:6; 13:2, 3; 1 Tim 3:8–15 Reciprocal: Gen 41:33—look out; Exod 18:21—Moreover; Exod 36:2—in whose; Num 3:10—they shall; 1 Sam 2:24—no good; Neh 11:16—outward; Neh 13:13—counted; Ezek 28:12—full; Luke 1:41—was; Acts 6:5—Stephen; Acts 6:8—full; Acts 7:55—full; Acts 11:24—full; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; Phil 4:8—honest

Acts 6:4 give: Acts 2:42; 20:19–31; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 9:16; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 4:13–16; 2 Tim 4:2 prayer: Acts 1:14; 13:2, 3; Rom 1:9; Eph 1:15–17; 3:14–21; Phil 1:4, 9–11; Col 1:9–13; 2:1; 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 30:7—dresseth; Exod 36:2—in whose; Num 3:10—they shall; Num 11:17—they shall; Dan 6:20—serve; Matt 14:23—he went; Matt 18:19—That if; Acts 10:9—the sixth; Acts 15:22—pleased; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 12:12—continuing; Eph 6:18—Praying; 1 Tim 4:15—give; 1 Tim 4:16—continue

Acts 6:5 the saying: Acts 15:22; Gen 41:37; Prov 15:1, 23; 25:11, 12 Stephen: Acts 6:3, 8, 10; 7:1–60; 8:1, 2; 11:24; Mic 3:8 Philip: Acts 8:5–13, 26–40; 21:8 Nicolas: Rev 2:6, 15 a proselyte: Acts 13:1 Reciprocal: Gen 45:16—it pleased Pharaoh well; Exod 18:25—General; Acts 2:4—filled; Acts 2:10—Jews; Acts 7:55—full; Acts 13:43—and religious; 1 Tim 3:13—great

Acts 6:6 when: Acts 1:24; 8:17; 9:17; 13:3; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22; 2 Tim 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Num 8:10—General; Num 27:18—lay; Deut 34:9—Moses; Luke 23:26—a Cyrenian; Acts 6:3—whom; Acts 19:6—laid; Heb 6:2—laying

Acts 6:7 the word: Acts 12:24; 19:20; Col 1:6; 2 Tim 2:9 the number: Acts 21:20 Gr. the priests: 2 Chr 29:34; 30:24; Ps 132:9, 16; Matt 19:30; Luke 2:34; John 12:42 obedient: Rom 1:5; 16:26; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8 Reciprocal: Ps 45:5—people; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 32:4—heart; Ezek 47:9—a very great; John 4:38—sent; John 7:48—General; John 14:12—greater; Acts 4:1—the priests; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 6:1—when; Acts 9:31—were multiplied; Acts 9:35—all; Acts 11:21—and a; Acts 13:49—was; Acts 16:5—increased; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 5:7—obey; 2 Thess 3:1—the word; 1 Pet 1:22—in

Acts 6:8 full: Acts 6:3, 5, 10, 15; 7:55; Eph 4:11; 1 Tim 3:13 did: Acts 2:17, 18; 4:29, 30; 8:6 Reciprocal: Acts 1:8—ye shall; Acts 2:4—filled; Acts 11:24—full; 2 Tim 1:7—but

Acts 6:9 there: Acts 13:45; 17:17, 18 the synagogue: Acts 22:19; 26:11; Matt 10:17; 23:34; Mark 13:9; Luke 21:12 Cyrenians: Acts 2:10; 11:20; 13:1; Matt 27:32 Alexandrians: Acts 18:24; 27:6 Cilicia: Acts 15:23, 41; 21:39; 22:3; 23:34; 27:5; Gal 1:21 Asia: Acts 2:9; 16:6; 19:10, 26; 21:27 disputing: 1 Cor 1:20 Reciprocal: Eccl 10:13—beginning; Mark 15:21—a Cyrenian; Luke 12:11—General; Luke 23:26—a Cyrenian; Acts 9:2—the synagogues; Acts 9:22—confounded; Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 28:11—a ship; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Thess 2:2—much; 1 Pet 1:1—Asia

Acts 6:10 able: Acts 5:39; 7:51; Exod 4:12; Isa 54:17; Jer 1:18, 19; 15:20; Ezek 3:27; Matt 10:19, 20; Luke 12:11, 12; 21:15; John 7:46 the spirit: Job 32:8, 18; Mic 3:8; Luke 1:17; 1

Cor 2:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:16—Is this; Dan 1:17—God; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Mark 1:22—they were; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Luke 14:6—General; Acts 4:16—and we; Acts 6:5—Stephen; Acts 6:8—full; Acts 7:55—full; Acts 9:22—confounded; Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 13:12—being; Acts 13:45—spake; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Eph 1:17—the spirit; 1 Thess 2:2—much

Acts 6:11 they: Acts 23:12–15; 24:1–13; 25:3, 7; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Matt 26:59, 60; 28:12–15; John 16:3; Rom 3:8 blasphemous: Acts 6:13; 18:6; 26:11; Lev 24:16; 1 Kgs 21:10–13; John 10:33–36; 1 Tim 1:13 against Moses: Acts 7:37–39; 15:21; 21:20–22, 28; John 1:17; 5:45–47; 9:29; Heb 3:2–5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Lev 19:16—stand; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Ps 27:12—false; Ps 52:2—Thy; Prov 19:28—An ungodly witness; Isa 32:7—lying; Jer 20:10—Report; Jer 26:11—for he; Jer 37:13—Thou; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Zech 11:3—for their; Matt 9:3—This; Mark 13:9—take; Mark 14:55—sought; Luke 5:21—blasphemies; John 9:28—but; Acts 7:58—stoned; Acts 24:9—General

Acts 6:12 they stirred: Acts 13:50; 14:2; 17:5, 13; 21:27; Prov 15:18 and caught: Acts 4:1–3; 5:18, 27; 16:19–21; 17:5, 6; 18:12; Matt 26:57 Reciprocal: Ruth 4:2—the elders; 1 Kgs 13:4—Lay hold; 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; Jer 32:3—Wherefore; Matt 2:4—scribes; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 4:5—rulers

Acts 6:13 set: Acts 6:11; Ps 27:12; 35:11; 56:5 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Deut 19:16—a false witness; 1 Kgs 21:10—Thou didst blaspheme; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; Neh 6:13—that; Ps 109:2—with; Prov 6:19—A false; Prov 12:17—but; Eccl 8:10—the place; Jer 7:14—wherein; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 2:7—cast off; Ezek 21:2—against; Ezek 24:21—I will; Dan 9:26—the prince; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Mic 3:12—Zion; Hab 1:5—for; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 5:17—to destroy the law; Matt 23:38—General; Matt 26:61—I am; Mark 14:57—and bare; Luke 13:35—your; Luke 21:6—there; John 16:2—the time; Acts 7:1—Are; Acts 7:58—the witnesses; Acts 17:6—they drew; Acts 18:13—General; Acts 21:21—that thou; Acts 21:28—This is; Acts 24:5—we have; Acts 25:8—Neither; Heb 7:12—a change; Jas 3:6—a world

Acts 6:14 we have: Acts 25:8 that: Isa 66:1–6; Jer 7:4–14; 26:6–9, 12, 18; Dan 9:26; Mic 3:12; Zech 11:1; 14:2; Matt 24:1, 2; Mark 14:58; Luke 13:34, 35; 21:6, 24; John 4:21 change: Isa 65:15; 66:19–21; Hos 3:4; Gal 3:19, 23; 4:3–5; Heb 7:11–19; 8:6–13; 9:9–11; 10:1–18; 12:26–28 customs: or, rites Reciprocal: Lev 26:31—and bring; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 2 Kgs 25:9—he burnt; Jer 7:14—wherein; Jer 26:9—Why; Jer 52:13—burned; Lam 2:7—cast off; Ezek 21:2—against; Ezek 24:21—I will; Amos 7:11—thus; Hab 1:5—for; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 23:38—General; Mark 10:47—Jesus; Mark 13:2—there; Mark 14:57—and bare; John 16:2—the time; Acts 2:22—Jesus; Acts 7:1—Are; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 21:21—that thou; Acts 21:28—This is; Acts 22:8—I am; Acts 26:3—because; Heb 7:12—a change

Acts 6:15 saw: Exod 34:29–35; Eccl 8:1; Matt 13:43; 17:2; 2 Cor 3:7, 8, 18 Reciprocal: Judg 13:6—countenance was; Prov 31:26—in her; Dan 3:15—we are; Mark 13:11—take; Luke 9:29—General; Acts 6:8—full; Acts 23:1—earnestly; 1 Tim 3:13—great

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Stephen, permitted to answer to the accusation of blasphemy,
- 2 shows that Abraham worshipped God rightly, and how God chose the fathers,
- 20 before Moses was born, and before the tabernacle and temple were built;
- 37 that Moses himself witnessed of Christ;
- 44 and that all outward ceremonies were ordained, according to the heavenly
- pattern, to last but for a time;
- 51 reprehending their rebellion, and murdering of Christ, the Just One, whom
- the prophets foretold should come into the world;
- 54 Whereupon they stone him to death, who commends his soul to Jesus, and
- humbly prays for them.

Acts 7:1 Are: Acts 6:13, 14; Matt 26:61, 62; Mark 14:58–60; John 18:19–21, 33–35
 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—General; Acts 6:5—Stephen; 1 Tim 3:13—great

Acts 7:2 Men: Acts 22:1; 23:7 The God: Ps 24:7, 10; 29:3; Isa 6:3; Matt 6:13; Luke 2:14;
 John 1:14; 12:41; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Titus 2:13 Gr.; Heb 1:3; Rev 4:11; 5:12, 13 appeared: Gen
 12:1; Neh 9:7; Isa 51:2 when: Josh 24:2 Charran: Gen 11:31; 12:5; 29:4, Haran Reciprocal:
 Gen 11:28—Ur; Gen 15:7—brought; Gen 18:1—appeared; Gen 24:8—only; Gen
 28:10—General; Gen 35:9—General; Exod 4:5—the Lord; Josh 24:3—I took; 1 Sam
 30:23—my brethren; Isa 33:21—the glorious; Isa 37:12—Haran; Mal 2:10—all; Luke
 12:12—General; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 2:9—Mesopotamia; Acts 2:14—hearken; Acts
 13:15—Ye men; Acts 13:17—God; Acts 15:13—Men; 1 Cor 2:8—the Lord; Eph 1:17—the
 Father; Heb 11:8—Abraham; Jas 2:5—Hearken; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Acts 7:3 Get: Gen 12:1; Matt 10:37; Luke 14:33; 2 Cor 6:17; Heb 11:8 the land: Gen
 13:14–17; 15:7; Josh 24:3; Neh 9:8 Reciprocal: Gen 20:13—God

Acts 7:4 came: Gen 11:31, 32; 12:4, 5; Isa 41:2, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 29:4—Of Haran; Gen
 30:25—and to; 2 Kgs 19:12—Haran; Isa 23:13—land; Jer 50:1—the land; Ezek 23:23—the
 Chaldeans; Ezek 27:23—Haran

Acts 7:5 he gave: Gen 23:4; Ps 105:11, 12; Heb 11:9, 10, 13–16 not: Deut 2:5 yet: Gen 12:7;
 13:15; 15:3, 18; 17:8; 26:3; 28:13–15; Exod 6:7, 8; Deut 6:10, 11; Acts 9:5; 10:11; 11:9; 34:4;
 Neh 9:8; Ps 105:8–11 when: Gen 15:2–5; 16:2; 17:16–19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—which
 spake; Gen 30:25—and to; Exod 6:4—the land of their; Num 10:29—the Lord; 1 Chr
 16:19—a few; Ezek 33:24—Abraham

Acts 7:6 That: Gen 15:13, 16 four: Exod 12:40, 41; Gal 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 47:4—For to;
 Ezek 16:4—for; Acts 7:17—when; Heb 11:9—he sojourned

Acts 7:7 the nation: Gen 15:14–16; Exod 7:1–Exod 14:31; Neh 9:9–11; Ps 74:12–14;
 78:43–51; 105:27–36; 135:8, 9; 136:10–15; Isa 51:9, 10 and serve: Exod 3:12 Reciprocal:
 Gen 15:13—thy; Ezek 16:4—for

Acts 7:8 the covenant: Gen 17:9–14; John 7:22; Rom 4:10; Gal 3:15, 17 and so: Or, “and
 thus,” καὶ [G2532], οὐτως [G3779], in this covenant. Gen 17:12; 21:1–4 and Isaac: Gen
 25:21–26; 1 Chr 1:34; Matt 1:2; Rom 9:9–13 and Jacob: Gen 29:31–35; 30:1–24; 35:16,
 23–26; Exod 1:1–4; 1 Chr 2:1, 2 patriarchs: Acts 2:29; Heb 7:4 Reciprocal: Gen
 17:10—Every; Gen 17:11—a token; Gen 21:2—conceived; Gen 21:3—General; Gen
 21:4—General; Gen 25:19—Abraham; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Ps 105:9—General;

Luke 1:59—General; Luke 3:34—which was the son of Isaac

Acts 7:9 moved: Gen 37:4–11; 49:23; Matt 27:18 sold: Gen 37:18–29; 45:4; 50:15–20; Ps 105:17 but: Gen 39:2, 5, 21–23; 49:24; Isa 41:10; 43:2 Reciprocal: Gen 26:27—seeing; Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 37:9—the sun; Gen 37:11—envied; Gen 37:28—sold; Gen 39:1—Joseph; Gen 45:5—God; Gen 49:26—was separate; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; 1 Sam 18:12—the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 1 Chr 9:20—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw; Prov 14:30—envy; Prov 27:4—but; Eccl 4:4—every; Jer 1:8—for I am; Hag 2:4—for; Luke 2:52—and in; Acts 2:29—the patriarch; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 7:35—Moses; Acts 7:51—as; Acts 17:5—moved; Heb 7:4—the patriarch; Jas 3:14—if; Jas 4:5—The spirit

Acts 7:10 delivered: Gen 48:16; Ps 22:24; 34:17–19; 37:40; 40:1–3; 2 Tim 4:18; Jas 5:11; Rev 7:14 gave: Gen 41:12–46; 42:6; 44:18; 45:8, 9; Ps 105:19–22; Prov 2:6; 3:4; 16:7 Reciprocal: Gen 30:27—favour; Gen 39:2—the Lord; Gen 39:21—gave him; Gen 41:37—the thing; Gen 41:43—ruler; Gen 41:52—the land; Gen 43:14—And God; Exod 3:21—General; Exod 12:36—the Lord; Deut 23:7—because thou; Deut 33:24—let him be; 1 Sam 10:26—whose hearts; 1 Sam 18:5—behaved; 1 Kgs 8:50—and give them; 1 Kgs 11:19—found; 2 Kgs 18:7—And the Lord; 1 Chr 9:20—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw; Neh 2:8—the king; Esth 2:9—she obtained; Esth 2:15—Esther; Esth 5:2—she; Prov 13:15—Good; Prov 21:1—The king's; Prov 22:1—loving favour rather than; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 39:12—do him; Dan 1:9—General; Dan 1:17—God; Luke 2:52—and in; 2 Tim 2:7—and; 2 Pet 3:15—according

Acts 7:11; Gen 41:54–57; 43:1; 45:5, 6, 11; 47:13–15; Ps 105:16 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 42:5—for; Gen 47:4—for the famine; Ps 105:23—Israel

Acts 7:12; Gen 42:1–24; 43:2

Acts 7:13 Joseph: Gen 45:1–18; 46:31–34; 47:1–10 Reciprocal: Gen 45:3—I am Joseph; Gen 47:2—presented

Acts 7:14 sent: Gen 45:9–11; Ps 105:23 threescore: Gen 46:12, 26, 27; Deut 10:22; 1 Chr 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 26:27—seeing; Gen 45:13—bring; Exod 1:6—General; Isa 52:4—My people; Acts 27:37—souls

Acts 7:15 Jacob: Gen 46:3–7; Num 20:15; Deut 10:22; 26:5; Josh 24:4 died: Gen 49:33; Exod 1:6; Heb 11:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 46:5—Jacob; Gen 46:6—into Egypt; Gen 47:29—bury me not; 1 Sam 12:8—Jacob; Isa 52:4—My people

Acts 7:16 were: Of the two burying-places of the patriarchs, one was at Hebron, the cave and field which Abraham purchased of Ephron the Hittite (Gen 23:16, etc.); the other in Sychem, which Jacob (not Abraham) bought of the sons of Emmor (Gen 33:19). To remove this glaring discrepancy, Markland interprets $\pi\alpha\rho\alpha$ [G3844], from, as it frequently signifies with a genitive, and renders, “And were carried over to Sychem; and afterwards from among the descendants of Emmor, the father, or son, of Sychem, they were laid in the sepulchre which Abraham bought for a sum of money.” This agrees with the account which Josephus gives of the patriarchs; that they were carried out of Egypt, first to Sychem, and then to Hebron, where they were buried. Exod 13:19; Josh 24:32 the sepulchre: Gen 33:9–20; 35:19; 49:29–32 Emmor: Gen 34:2–31, Hamor,

Shechem Reciprocal: Gen 12:6—Sichem; Gen 23:17—the field; Gen 33:18—Shalem; Gen 47:29—bury me not; Gen 49:31—General; Gen 50:12—General; Gen 50:25—and ye; 1 Kgs 12:1—Shechem; Heb 11:22—faith

Acts 7:17 when: Acts 7:6; Gen 15:13–16; 2 Pet 3:8, 9 the people: Acts 13:17; Exod 1:7–12, 20; Ps 105:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 46:3—I will; Gen 47:27—grew; Deut 6:3—that ye may; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Ezek 16:7—caused; Acts 7:30—when

Acts 7:18; Exod 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 1:7—fruitful

Acts 7:19; Exod 1:9–22; Ps 83:4, 5; 105:25; 129:1–3; Rev 12:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 1:10—wisely; Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 1:22—Every son; Exod 2:3—could not; Num 20:15—vexed us; Matt 2:13—for; Matt 26:4—by; Acts 9:2—desired

Acts 7:20 Moses: Exod 2:2–10 and was: 1 Sam 16:12; Heb 11:23 exceeding fair: or, fair to God Reciprocal: Gen 39:6—a goodly person; Deut 31:2—I am an; Esth 4:14—whether; Job 42:15—no; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Dan 1:4—in whom

Acts 7:21 when: Exod 2:2–10; Deut 32:26 for: Heb 11:24 Reciprocal: Exod 2:5—daughter; Exod 2:6—she had compassion; Exod 2:10—and he; 1 Kgs 11:19—found

Acts 7:22 was learned: 1 Kgs 4:29; 2 Chr 9:22; Isa 19:11; Dan 1:4, 17–20 and was: Luke 24:19 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the wise men; Exod 2:10—and he; Exod 2:11—Moses; Exod 4:10—heretofore; Exod 11:3—Moses; 1 Kgs 4:30—the wisdom of Egypt; Zech 10:5—as; Acts 18:24—mighty; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty

Acts 7:23 when: Exod 2:11, 12; Heb 11:24–26 it came: Exod 35:21, 29; 1 Chr 29:17–19; 2 Chr 30:12; Ezra 1:1, 5; 7:27; Prov 21:1; 2 Cor 8:16; Phil 2:12, 13; Jas 1:17; Rev 17:17 to: Acts 15:36; Exod 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 3:11—General; Exod 7:7—General; Deut 31:2—I am an; Deut 34:7—an hundred; Rom 9:3—my kinsmen

Acts 7:24; Acts 7:28; John 18:10, 11, 25–27 Reciprocal: Exod 2:12—he looked; Heb 11:25—Choosing

Acts 7:25 For: or, Now God: Acts 14:27; 15:4, 7; 21:19; 1 Sam 14:45; 19:5; 2 Kgs 5:1; Rom 15:18; 1 Cor 3:9; 15:10; 2 Cor 6:1; Col 1:29 but: Ps 106:7; Mark 9:32; Luke 9:45; 18:34 Reciprocal: Exod 4:1—General; Num 16:13—thou make; Judg 15:12—to bind thee; Heb 11:25—Choosing

Acts 7:26 the next: Exod 2:13–15 ye are: Gen 13:8; 45:24; Ps 133:1; Prov 18:19; John 15:17, 18; 1 Cor 6:6–8; Phil 2:1, 3; 1 John 3:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:9—This; Exod 2:14—Who; 2 Sam 2:26—Shall; 2 Chr 11:4—against; 2 Chr 28:8—brethren; Neh 5:1—their brethren; Mal 2:10—why; Matt 5:9—are; Acts 14:15—Sirs; 2 Tim 2:24—strive

Acts 7:27 he that: Acts 7:54; 5:33; Gen 19:19; 1 Sam 25:14, 15; Prov 9:7, 8 Who: Acts 7:35, 39; 3:13–15; 4:7, 11, 12; Matt 21:23; Luke 12:14; John 18:36, 37; 19:12–15 Reciprocal: Gen 26:27—seeing; Mark 11:28—General; Luke 20:2—who; Acts 7:51—as

Acts 7:28 Reciprocal: Mark 11:28—General; Acts 7:24—General; Acts 7:35—Moses

Acts 7:29; Exod 2:14–22; 4:19, 20 Madian: Exod 18:2–4 Reciprocal: Exod 2:15—fled; Exod 2:22—for he said; Exod 18:3—two sons; Deut 31:2—I am an

Acts 7:30 when: Acts 7:17; Exod 7:7 there: Exod 3:1; 19:1, 2; 1 Kgs 19:8; Gal 4:25, Sinai an: Acts 7:32, 35; Gen 16:7–13; 22:15–18; 32:24–30; 48:15, 16; Exod 3:2, 6; Isa 63:9; Hos 12:3–5; Mal 3:1 in a flame: Deut 4:20; Ps 66:12; Isa 43:2; Dan 3:27 in a bush: Acts 7:35; Deut 33:16; Mark 12:26; Luke 20:37 Reciprocal: Gen 16:10—the angel; Exod 2:23—in process; Deut 31:2—I am an; Deut 34:7—an hundred; Judg 2:1—And an angel; Eccl 5:6—before; Hos 12:4—angel; Zech 3:1—the angel; Zech 12:8—as the; Acts 7:38—with the; Rev 7:2—And I; Rev 8:3—another

Acts 7:31 and as: Exod 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 12:7—My servant; Hos 6:5—have I

Acts 7:32 I am: Acts 3:13; Gen 50:24; Exod 3:6, 15; 4:5; Matt 22:32; Heb 11:16 Then: Acts 9:4–6; Gen 28:13–17; Exod 33:20; 1 Kgs 19:13; Job 4:14; 37:1, 2; 42:5, 6; Ps 89:7; Isa 6:1–5; Dan 10:7, 8; Matt 17:6; Luke 5:8; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 26:24—I am the; Josh 5:15—Loose; Acts 7:30—an; Acts 24:14—the God; 1 Cor 1:23—we

Acts 7:33 Put: Exod 3:5; Josh 5:15; Eccl 5:1; 2 Pet 1:18

Acts 7:34 I have seen: Exod 2:23–25; 3:7, 9; 4:31; 6:5, 6; Judg 2:18; 10:15, 16; Neh 9:9; Ps 106:44; Isa 63:8, 9 and am: Gen 11:5, 7; 18:21; Exod 3:8; Num 11:17; Ps 144:5; Isa 64:1; John 3:13; 6:38 And now: Exod 3:10, 14; Ps 105:26; Hos 12:13; Mic 6:4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Gen 43:3—did solemnly protest; Exod 1:14—their lives; Exod 3:6—hid; Ps 35:22—This; Ezek 16:6—and saw; Zech 9:8—for

Acts 7:35 Moses: Acts 7:9–15, 27, 28, 51; 1 Sam 8:7, 8; 10:27; Luke 19:14; John 18:40; 19:15 the same: Ps 75:7; 113:7, 8; 118:22, 23 a ruler: Acts 2:36; 3:22; 5:31; 1 Sam 12:8; Neh 9:10–14; Ps 77:20; Isa 63:11, 12; Rev 15:3 by: Acts 7:30; Exod 14:19, 24; 23:20–23; 32:34; 33:2, 12–15; Num 20:16; Isa 63:9; Col 1:15; Heb 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 26:27—seeing; Gen 37:8—reign over us; Gen 45:7—to preserve you a posterity; Exod 2:14—Who; Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 18:1—God; Num 16:13—thou make; Num 20:4—why; Deut 33:16—the good; Judg 11:5—to fetch; Ps 103:7—He made; Ps 105:26—sent; Prov 8:33—refuse; Hos 12:13—General; Zech 3:6—the; Mark 8:31—rejected; Luke 20:2—who; John 9:29—know; Acts 7:38—with the; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Heb 12:25—refuse

Acts 7:36 brought: Exod 12:41; 33:1 after: Exod 7:1–Exod 14:31; Deut 4:33–37; 6:21, 22; Neh 9:10; Ps 78:12, 13, 42–51; 105:27–36; 106:8–11; 135:8–12; 136:9–15 in the Red: Exod 14:21, 27–29 and in the wilderness: Exod 15:23–25; 16:1–Exod 17:16; 19:1–Exod 20:26; Num 9:15–23; 11:1–35; 14:1–45; 16:1–Num 17:13; 20:1–Num 21:35; Deut 2:25–37; 8:4; Neh 9:12–15, 18–22; Ps 78:14–33; 105:39–45; 106:17, 18; 135:10–12; 136:16–21 Reciprocal: Exod 3:10—General; Exod 3:20—smite; Exod 6:26—Bring; Exod 7:3—multiply; Exod 18:1—God; Deut 34:7—an hundred; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Ps 77:20—General; Ps 105:43—And he; Ps 135:9—sent tokens; Ps 136:12—General; Jer 32:20—hast set; Mic 6:4—I brought; Acts 13:17—and with; Acts 13:18—about; Heb 3:9—forty

Acts 7:37 that: Acts 7:38; 2 Chr 28:22; Dan 6:13 A prophet: Acts 3:22; Deut 18:15–19 like unto me: or, as myself him: Acts 3:23; Matt 17:3–5; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:30, 31, 35; John 8:46, 47; 18:37 Reciprocal: Exod 17:7—Is the Lord; Deut 34:10—there arose; Matt 5:22—I

say; Matt 11:29—and learn; Matt 13:57—A prophet; Matt 17:5—hear; Matt 21:11—This; Luke 7:16—a great; Luke 24:27—beginning; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 6:14—This; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Heb 3:5—for

Acts 7:38 in the church: Exod 19:3–17; 20:19, 20; Num 16:3–35, 41, 42 with the: Acts 7:30, 35, 53; Isa 63:9; Gal 3:19; Heb 2:2 who: Exod 21:1–11; Deut 5:27–31; 6:1–3; 33:4; Neh 9:13, 14; John 1:17 lively: Deut 30:19, 20; 32:46, 47; Ps 78:5–9; John 6:63; Rom 3:2; 9:4; 10:6–10; Heb 5:12; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Exod 19:2—camped; Song 8:8—she hath; Mal 3:1—even; Mark 11:28—General; Mark 12:1—and set; John 6:68—thou hast; John 7:19—not; Acts 7:37—that; Acts 8:1—the church

Acts 7:39 whom: Acts 7:51, 52; Neh 9:16; Ps 106:16, 32, 33; Ezek 20:6–14 but: Acts 7:27; Judg 11:2; 1 Kgs 2:27 and in: Exod 14:11, 12; 16:3; 17:3; Num 11:5; 14:3, 4; 21:5; Neh 9:17 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—return; Num 11:18—it was well; Num 16:3—gathered; Num 20:4—why; Ps 78:41—Yea; Ezek 20:16—for their; Mark 11:28—General; Acts 13:18—about

Acts 7:40 unto: Exod 32:1 Reciprocal: Num 20:4—why; Deut 9:16—I looked; Eccl 7:29—they; Acts 3:17—wot; Rom 11:2—Wot

Acts 7:41 they: Exod 32:2–8, 17–20; Deut 9:12–18; Neh 9:18; Ps 106:19–21 rejoiced: Isa 2:8, 9; 44:9–20; Hos 9:1, 10; Hab 2:18–20 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—fashioned; Exod 32:6—sat down; Exod 32:35—General; Deut 9:16—I looked; Jer 1:16—worshipped; Hos 8:5—calf; Rev 9:20—worship

Acts 7:42 and gave: Ps 81:11, 12; Isa 66:4; Ezek 14:7–10; 20:25, 39; Hos 4:17; Rom 1:24–28; 2 Thess 2:10–12 the host: Deut 4:19; 17:3; 2 Kgs 17:16; 21:3; Job 31:26–28; Jer 19:13; Ezek 8:16 O ye: Amos 5:25, 26 have ye: Isa 43:23 of forty: Ps 95:10; Heb 3:9, 15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—host; Exod 32:6—sat down; Deut 4:28—ye shall; Deut 12:8—every man; Josh 24:20—he will turn; 2 Chr 33:3—the host; Jer 8:2—and all; Amos 2:10—and led; Luke 4:17—the book

Acts 7:43 ye took: Lev 18:21; 20:2–5; 2 Kgs 17:16–18; 21:6 figures: Exod 20:4, 5; Deut 4:16–18; 5:8, 9 and I: 2 Kgs 17:6; 18:11; Amos 5:27 Babylon: In the passage of Amos, to which Stephen refers, it is beyond Damascus; but as Assyria and Media, to which they were carried, were not only beyond Damascus, but beyond Babylon itself, he states that fact, and thus fixes more precisely the place of their captivity. Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:15—shall scatter; Ezek 8:16—their faces; Amos 5:25—General

Acts 7:44 the tabernacle: Exod 38:21; Num 1:50–53; 9:15; 10:11; 17:7, 8; 18:2; Josh 18:1; 2 Chr 24:6 speaking: or, who spake that he: Exod 25:40; 26:30; 1 Chr 28:11, 19; Heb 8:2, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 25:16—General; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; 2 Sam 7:6—tent; 1 Chr 17:5—dwelt

Acts 7:45 Which: Josh 3:11–14; 18:1; Judg 18:31; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 8:4; 1 Chr 16:39; 21:29 that came after: or, having received Jesus: Josh 3:6, 7, Joshua, Heb 4:8 whom: Acts 13:19; Neh 9:24; Ps 44:2; 78:55 unto: 2 Sam 6:1–23; 1 Chr 15:1–1 Chr 17:27 Reciprocal: Exod 17:9—unto Joshua; Num 13:16—Jehoshua; Deut 3:28—for he shall; Deut 31:3—and Joshua; Deut 31:23—shalt bring; Josh 1:1—Joshua; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; Josh 24:11—the men; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah

Acts 7:46 found: Acts 13:22; 1 Sam 15:28; 16:1, 11–13; 2 Sam 6:21; 7:1, 8, 18, 19; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; Ps 78:68–72; 89:19–37; 132:11 and desired: 2 Sam 7:1–5; 1 Kgs 8:17–19; 1 Chr 17:1–4; 22:7, 8; 28:2, 3; 29:2, 3; Ps 132:1–5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; 2 Sam 7:2—the ark; 1 Chr 15:1—houses; Ps 132:5—I find; Mark 12:1—and set

Acts 7:47; 2 Sam 7:13; 1 Kgs 5:1–18; 6:1, 37, 38; 7:13–51; 8:20; 1 Chr 17:1; 2 Chr 2:1–2 Chr 4:22; Zech 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:2—was no; 1 Kgs 6:14—General; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; Ps 132:5—an habitation; Mark 12:1—and set

Acts 7:48 the most High: Deut 32:8; Ps 7:17; 46:4; 91:1, 9; 92:8; Dan 4:17, 24, 25, 34; Hos 7:16 dwelleth: Acts 17:24, 25; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:5, 6; 6:18 as: Isa 66:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the most; Deut 12:5—habitation; 1 Kgs 6:14—General; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; Ps 68:5—in his; Ps 92:1—most; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Dan 5:18—the most; Mark 14:58—General; Col 2:11—without; Heb 9:11—not made

Acts 7:49 Heaven: 1 Kgs 22:19; Ps 11:4; Jer 23:24; Matt 5:34, 35; 23:22; Rev 3:21 what house: Jer 7:4–11; Mal 1:11; Matt 24:2; John 4:21 Reciprocal: Exod 17:16—Because; Deut 26:15—Look down; 1 Kgs 8:27—But will; 1 Chr 28:2—the footstool; 2 Chr 2:6—But who; 2 Chr 6:18—But will; Ps 68:5—in his; Ps 92:1—most; Jer 32:17—thou; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne

Acts 7:50; Acts 14:15; Exod 20:11; Ps 33:6–9; 50:9–12; 146:5, 6; Isa 40:28; 44:24; 45:7, 8, 12; Jer 10:11; 32:17 Reciprocal: Exod 17:4—almost; Job 42:10—when

Acts 7:51 stiffnecked: Exod 32:9; 33:3, 5; 34:9; Deut 9:6, 13; 31:27; 2 Chr 30:8; Neh 9:16; Ps 75:5; 78:8; Isa 48:4; Jer 17:23; Ezek 2:4; Zech 7:11, 12 uncircumcised: Lev 26:41; Deut 10:16; 30:6; Jer 4:4; 6:10; 9:25, 26; Ezek 44:7, 9; Rom 2:25, 28, 29; Phil 3:3; Col 2:11 resist: Acts 6:10; Neh 9:30; Isa 63:10; Eph 4:30 as: Acts 7:9, 27, 35, 39; Matt 23:31–33 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Exod 6:12—am; Lev 19:23—uncircumcised; Num 16:3—gathered; Num 32:14—an increase; Deut 1:26—General; Deut 1:43—but rebelled; Deut 9:14—Let me; Deut 9:24—General; Deut 32:5—a perverse; 1 Sam 8:8—General; 1 Sam 10:27—children; 2 Kgs 19:28—thy rage; 2 Kgs 21:20—as his father; 2 Chr 33:10—General; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Ps 55:11—Wickedness; Ps 106:6—General; Prov 1:29—that; Eccl 1:10—it hath; Isa 1:4—Ah sinful; Isa 5:4—General; Isa 7:13—will ye; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 30:9—this is; Isa 43:27—first father; Isa 46:12—ye stouthearted; Isa 58:1—spare; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Jer 7:26—but; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 13:10—imagination; Jer 19:15—because; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 32:30—children; Ezek 2:3—rebelled; Ezek 3:8—General; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 16:43—but hast; Ezek 20:4—cause; Ezek 20:18—the statutes; Ezek 20:30—Are ye; Ezek 23:36—declare; Ezek 24:3—the rebellious; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Ezek 32:25—all of them; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Hos 11:2—they called; Amos 2:11—and; Amos 6:12—for; Mic 2:6—Prophesy ye; Mic 3:2—hate; Mic 3:8—to declare; Zech 1:4—unto; Mal 3:7—from the; Matt 5:12—for so; Matt 12:31—but; Matt 13:57—A prophet; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 23:37—thou; Mark 8:31—rejected; Mark 10:5—For; Mark 11:28—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 11:29—This is; Luke 11:47—for; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 20:2—who; John 1:11—and; John 7:7—because; John 8:43—ye cannot; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 16:9—General; Acts 5:39—to fight; Acts 13:46—seeing; Acts 19:9—divers; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; 1 Thess 5:19—the Spirit; Heb 9:8—Holy Ghost; Heb 10:29—and hath; 1 Pet 1:18—received

Acts 7:52 Which of: 1 Sam 8:7, 8; 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; 2 Chr 24:19–22; 36:16; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30; 20:2; 26:15, 23; Matt 5:12; 21:35–41; 23:31–37; Luke 11:47–51; 13:33, 34; 1 Thess 2:15 which showed: Acts 3:18, 24; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 the Just One: Acts 3:14; 22:14; Zech 9:9; 1 John 2:1; Rev 3:7 of whom: Acts 2:23; 3:15; 4:10; 5:28–30 Reciprocal: Num 14:10—But all; Num 32:14—an increase; 1 Sam 10:27—children; 2 Chr 33:10—General; Ezra 9:7—Since the days; Ps 37:14—slay; Ps 55:11—Wickedness; Ps 94:21—condemn; Ps 106:6—General; Prov 25:26—General; Eccl 7:15—there is a just; Isa 1:4—Ah sinful; Isa 1:21—it was full; Isa 30:1—the rebellious; Isa 58:1—spare; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Jer 11:10—iniquities; Jer 11:21—thou; Jer 19:15—because; Jer 22:22—thy pastors; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 26:8—the priests; Lam 4:13—that; Ezek 12:2—thou; Ezek 16:48—General; Ezek 20:4—cause; Ezek 22:2—bloody city; Dan 9:6—have we; Hos 4:2—toucheth; Amos 5:12—they afflict; Amos 6:12—for; Mic 3:2—hate; Mic 3:8—to declare; Hab 1:4—for; Zech 1:2—Lord; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:12—sent; Zech 11:3—a voice; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Mal 3:7—from the; Matt 13:57—A prophet; Matt 17:12—but; Matt 17:22—betrayed; Matt 21:39—slew; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 23:37—thou; Matt 26:66—He; Matt 27:25—His; Mark 8:31—rejected; Mark 9:13—and they; Mark 12:3—they; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 14:41—the Son; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 11:29—This is; Luke 19:14—General; Luke 20:11—entreated; John 1:11—and; John 10:31—General; John 15:20—word; John 19:6—the chief priests; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 7:39—whom; Acts 10:39—whom; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; Heb 9:8—Holy Ghost; Heb 11:37—were slain; Jas 5:6—have; Jas 5:10—for; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 1 Pet 1:18—received; 1 John 3:12—And; Rev 18:24—in her

Acts 7:53 have received: Exod 19:1–Exod 20:26; Deut 33:2; Ps 68:17; Gal 3:19; Heb 2:2 and have: Ezek 20:18–21; John 7:19; Rom 2:23–25; Gal 6:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:1—General; Ezek 44:8—ye have not; Acts 7:38—with the; Acts 22:23—cast

Acts 7:54 they were: Acts 5:33; 22:22, 23 they gnashed: Job 16:9; Ps 35:16; 112:10; Lam 2:16; Matt 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; Luke 13:28 Reciprocal: Esth 5:9—he was full; Ps 45:5—sharp; Ps 102:8—mad; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Jer 20:10—we shall; Dan 3:19—was Nebuchadnezzar; Amos 7:10—not; Mic 3:8—I am; Mark 9:18—gnasheth; Mark 13:9—take; Mark 15:14—And; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 6:11—they; Luke 23:5—they; Acts 2:37—they; Acts 7:27—he that; Acts 7:57—they cried; Acts 8:1—there; Acts 19:28—they; Acts 21:36—General; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Rev 11:10—these

Acts 7:55 full: Acts 2:4; 4:8; 6:3, 5, 8, 10; 13:9, 10; Mic 3:8 looked: Acts 1:10, 11; 2 Cor 12:2–4; Rev 4:1–3 and saw: Isa 6:1–3; Ezek 1:26–28; 10:4, 18; 11:23; John 12:41; 2 Cor 4:6; 2 Pet 1:17; Rev 21:11 standing: Ps 109:31; 110:1; John 14:3; Heb 1:3; 8:1 Reciprocal: Gen 18:22—stood; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 1 Kgs 22:19—I saw the Lord; 2 Chr 18:18—I saw; Job 42:5—mine; Ps 110:5—at thy; Ezek 3:23—the glory; Matt 10:20—but; Matt 26:64—the right; Mark 13:11—take; Mark 16:19—and sat; Luke 1:41—was; Luke 12:12—General; Luke 22:69—on; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Eph 1:20—and set; Col 3:1—where; Heb 1:13—Sit; Heb 13:7—considering

Acts 7:56 I see: Acts 10:11, 16; Ezek 1:1; Matt 3:16; Mark 1:10; Luke 3:21; Rev 4:1; 11:19; 19:11 the Son: Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 16:27, 28; 25:31; 26:64, 65; John 5:22–27 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:19—I saw the Lord; 2 Chr 18:18—I saw; Job 42:5—mine; Ps 16:11—at thy; Ps 110:5—at thy; Matt 10:20—but; Matt 16:13—I the; Mark 16:19—and sat; Luke 22:69—on; John 1:51—Hereafter; John 16:2—the time; Rom 8:34—who is even; 2 Cor

4:6—the light; Eph 1:20—and set; Heb 1:3—sat

Acts 7:57 they cried: Acts 7:54; 21:27–31; 23:27 stopped: Ps 58:4; Prov 21:13; Zech 7:11
Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:18—all Israel; 1 Kgs 21:13—they carried him; 2 Chr 10:18—stoned
him; Matt 13:15—ears; Matt 27:23—But; Luke 4:29—and thrust; Luke 11:49—and some;
Luke 21:12—before; Luke 23:5—they; John 8:59—took; Acts 21:30—and they; 2 Tim
4:4—turn

Acts 7:58 cast: Num 15:35; 1 Kgs 21:13; Luke 4:29; Heb 13:12, 13 stoned: Acts 6:11; Lev
24:14–16; John 10:23–26 the witnesses: Acts 6:13; Deut 13:9, 10; 17:7 their: Acts 8:1;
9:1–19; 22:4, 20 Reciprocal: Lev 20:2—the people; 1 Kgs 12:18—all Israel; 2 Chr
10:18—stoned him; 2 Chr 24:21—stoned him; Ps 94:21—condemn; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt
27:31—and led; Matt 27:32—as; John 10:31—General; John 19:17—went; Acts
8:3—General; Acts 14:19—having; Acts 21:30—and they; Acts 26:10—I also; 2 Cor
11:25—once; Heb 11:37—stoned

Acts 7:59 calling: Acts 2:21; 9:14, 21; 22:16; Joel 2:32; Rom 10:12–14; 1 Cor 1:2 Lord: Ps
31:5; Luke 23:46 Reciprocal: Gen 35:18—her soul; Lev 20:2—the people; Lev 24:14—let
all the; Num 14:10—But all; Deut 17:7—of the witnesses; 2 Chr 24:21—stoned him; Ps
25:20—O; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 49:15—shall; Ps 73:24—receive; Hab 1:4—for; Matt
9:6—that the; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 24:9—shall they; Luke 13:34—killest; Luke
21:16—and some; John 10:28—neither; John 10:31—General; John 14:3—I will; John
18:32—the saying; John 20:28—My Lord; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; 2 Cor 11:25—once;
Phil 1:23—with; 2 Tim 1:12—which I; Heb 11:37—stoned; Jas 2:26—as; 1 Pet 2:23—but;
1 Pet 4:19—commit

Acts 7:60 he kneeled: Acts 9:40; 20:36; 21:5; Ezra 9:5; Dan 6:10; Luke 22:41 Lord: Matt
5:44; Luke 6:28; 23:34; Rom 12:14–21 he fell: Acts 13:36; 1 Cor 11:30; 15:6, 18, 20, 51; 1
Thess 4:13, 14; 5:10 Reciprocal: Num 12:13—General; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; Neh
9:4—cried; Job 42:10—when; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 95:6—kneel; Prov 29:10—but; Jer
6:10—their ear; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Matt 9:6—that the; Mark 1:40—kneeling; Luke
6:27—Love; John 11:11—sleepeth; John 14:3—I will; John 20:28—My Lord; Rom
1:7—and the Lord; 1 Cor 1:2—with; 1 Cor 4:12—being reviled; Eph 3:14—I; 1 Tim
2:8—without; 2 Tim 4:16—I pray; Jas 2:26—as

CHAPTER 8

- 1 By occasion of the persecution in Jerusalem, the church being planted in Samaria, by Philip the deacon, who preached, did miracles, and baptized many;
- 9 among the rest Simon the sorcerer, a great seducer of the people;
- 14 Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge the church; where, by prayer and imposition of hands giving the Holy Ghost;
- 18 when Simon would have bought the like power of them, Peter sharply reproving his hypocrisy and covetousness, and exhorting him to repentance, together with John preaching the word of the Lord, return to Jerusalem;
- 26 but the angel sends Philip to teach and baptize the Ethiopian Eunuch.

Acts 8:1 And Saul: This clause evidently belongs to the conclusion of the previous chapter; there is scarcely a worse division of chapters than this. Acts 7:58; 22:20 there: Acts 5:33, 40; 7:54; Matt 10:25–28; 22:6; 23:34; Luke 11:49, 50; John 15:20; 16:2 the church: Acts 2:47; 7:38; 11:22; 13:1 and they: Acts 8:4; 11:19–21; Matt 5:13; Phil 1:12 Samaria: Acts 8:14; 1:8; John 4:39–42 except: Acts 5:18, 20, 33, 40; Exod 10:28, 29; Neh 6:3; Dan 3:16–18; 6:10, 23; Heb 11:27 Reciprocal: Neh 6:11—Should such; Hos 2:23—I will sow; Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 10:5—of the Samaritans; Matt 10:23—when; Matt 16:18—my; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 13:34—killest; John 16:32—that; Acts 6:5—Stephen; Acts 8:5—Philip; Acts 9:31—the churches; Acts 13:50—and raised; Acts 22:4—I persecuted; Acts 26:10—I also; Gal 1:13—how; 1 Thess 2:14—even; Heb 10:32—ye endured; Jas 1:1—scattered

Acts 8:2 devout: Acts 2:5; 10:2; Luke 2:25 made: Gen 23:2; 50:10, 11; Num 20:29; Deut 34:8; 1 Sam 28:3; 2 Sam 3:31; 2 Chr 32:33; 35:25; Isa 57:1, 2; Jer 22:10, 18; John 11:31–35 Reciprocal: Gen 50:9—chariots; Lev 10:4—carry; 1 Sam 25:1—lamented; 1 Kgs 13:30—mourned over; 2 Kgs 2:12—rent them; 2 Kgs 13:20—buried him; Matt 14:12—took; Mark 6:29—they came; Acts 6:5—Stephen; Acts 9:39—and all; Acts 17:17—devout; Acts 22:12—a devout; 1 Thess 4:13—ye sorrow

Acts 8:3; Acts 7:58; 9:1–13, 21; 22:3, 4; 26:9–11; 1 Cor 15:9; Gal 1:13; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 5:18—General; Acts 9:13—how; Acts 12:4—he put; Acts 16:23—they cast; Acts 22:19—know; Acts 26:10—I also; 1 Cor 9:15—I have; 1 Thess 2:14—even; Heb 11:36—bonds

Acts 8:4; Acts 11:19; 14:2–7; Matt 10:23; 1 Thess 2:2 Reciprocal: Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 9:38—that; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 14:21—Go; John 4:38—sent; Acts 8:1—and they; Acts 14:7—General; Phil 1:12—rather; 1 Pet 1:1—scattered; 3 John 7—that

Acts 8:5 Philip: Acts 8:1, 14, 15, 40; 6:5; 21:8 the city: Rather, “to a city of Samaria,” εις [G1519], πολις της Σαμαρειας, for the city of Samaria had been utterly destroyed by Hyrcanus, and the city built by Herod on its site was called Σεβαστη, that is, Augusta, in honour of Augustus. Samaria comprised the tract of country formerly occupied by the tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh, west of Jordan, lying between Judea and Galilee, beginning, says Josephus, at Ginea in the great plain, and ending at the toparchy of Acrabateni. Acts 1:8; Matt 10:5, 6 preached: Acts 8:35–37; 5:42; 9:20; 17:2, 3; John 4:25, 26; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:2; 3:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:24—the name of the city; Jer 31:6—upon; Luke 17:16—and he; John 4:30—General; Acts 11:20—preaching; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom

Acts 8:6 with one: Acts 13:44; 2 Chr 30:12; Matt 20:15, 16; John 4:41, 42 Reciprocal: Acts 2:41—gladly; Acts 6:8—did

Acts 8:7 unclean: Acts 5:16; Matt 10:1; Mark 9:26; 16:17, 18; Luke 10:17; John 14:12; Heb 2:4 palsies: Acts 9:33, 34; Mark 2:3–11 lame: Acts 3:6, 7; 14:8–10; Isa 35:6; Matt 11:5; 15:30, 31 Reciprocal: Josh 9:9—because; Matt 8:6—palsy; Luke 7:22—the lame; Acts 8:13—miracles and signs

Acts 8:8; Acts 13:48, 52; Ps 96:10–12; 98:2–6; Isa 35:1, 2; 42:10–12; Luke 2:10, 11; Rom

15:9–12 Reciprocal: Isa 9:3—they joy; Acts 8:39—and he; Phil 2:29—with

Acts 8:9 used: Acts 13:6; 16:16–18; 19:18–20; Exod 7:11, 22; 8:18, 19; 9:11; Lev 20:6; Deut 18:10–12; 2 Tim 3:8, 9; Rev 13:13, 14; 22:15 giving: Acts 5:36; John 7:18; 2 Thess 2:4; 2 Tim 3:2, 5; 2 Pet 2:18 Reciprocal: Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Exod 22:18—General; Num 22:6—I wot; 1 Chr 10:13—a familiar; Prov 22:12—he; Matt 24:5—in; Luke 21:8—for; Acts 8:19—General; Acts 19:19—used; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Gal 3:1—who; Gal 5:20—witchcraft; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 1 Tim 6:4—He

Acts 8:10 they: 2 Cor 11:19; Eph 4:14; 2 Pet 2:2; Rev 13:3 from: Jer 6:13; 8:10; 31:34; Jonah 3:5 the great power: 1 Cor 1:24 Reciprocal: Num 22:6—I wot; Judg 18:5—Ask counsel; Jer 42:1—from; Matt 24:5—in; Luke 21:8—for; Acts 14:11—The gods; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Heb 8:11—from

Acts 8:11 he had: Isa 8:19; 44:25; 47:9–13; Gal 3:1 Reciprocal: Lev 19:31—General; Jer 27:9—hearken; Rev 13:3—all; Rev 18:23—for; Rev 22:15—sorcerers

Acts 8:12 they believed: Acts 8:35–38; 2:38, 41; 16:14, 15, 31–34; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Rom 10:10; 1 Pet 3:21 concerning: Acts 1:3; 11:20; 20:21, 25; 28:31; Luke 9:2, 60 both: Acts 5:14; 1 Cor 11:11; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: John 4:41—many; Acts 8:37—If; Acts 10:47—General; Acts 18:8—hearing; Acts 19:5—they; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 8:13 Simon: This Simon was probably, as several learned men suppose, the same who is mentioned by Josephus, as persuading Drusilla to leave her husband, and live with Felix. believed: Acts 8:21; Ps 78:35–37; 106:12, 13; Luke 8:13; John 2:23–25; 8:30, 31; Jas 2:19–26 and wondered: Acts 3:10; 13:44; Hab 1:5; John 5:20; 7:21 miracles and signs: Gr. signs and great miracles, Acts 8:7; Mark 16:17 Reciprocal: Exod 14:31—believed; 2 Sam 22:45—submit themselves; Matt 12:43—the unclean; Matt 13:20—anon; Mark 4:16—which; John 7:31—believed; Acts 8:37—If; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; Jas 2:14—though; Rev 13:3—all

Acts 8:14 when: Acts 8:1; 11:1, 19–22; 15:4; 1 Thess 3:2 received: Acts 2:41; 17:11; Matt 13:23; John 12:48; 1 Thess 2:13; 2 Thess 2:10 Peter: Acts 3:1–3; Gal 2:9 Reciprocal: John 4:38—sent; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 3:16—perfect; Acts 8:5—Philip; Acts 9:32—as; Acts 11:22—tidings; Acts 15:3—passed; Acts 15:22—to send; Heb 6:2—laying

Acts 8:15 prayed: Acts 2:38; Matt 18:19; John 14:13, 14; 16:23, 24; Phil 1:19 Reciprocal: Num 27:18—lay; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 8:5—Philip; Acts 10:44—the Holy Ghost; Acts 11:1—the apostles; Acts 13:3—General; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Rom 1:11—that; 1 Cor 14:13—pray; Gal 3:2—Received

Acts 8:16 he was: Acts 10:44–46; 11:15–17; 19:2 only: Acts 2:38; 10:47, 48; 19:5, 6; Matt 28:19; 1 Cor 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 8:17 laid: Acts 8:18; 6:6; 9:17; 13:3; 19:6; Num 8:10; 27:18; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22; 2 Tim 1:6; Heb 6:2 they received: Rom 1:11; Gal 3:2–5 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Deut 34:9—Moses; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; Acts 8:19—General; Gal 2:8—he

Acts 8:18 he offered: 2 Kgs 5:15, 16; 8:9; Ezek 13:19; Matt 10:8; 1 Tim 6:5 Reciprocal: Judg 18:4—hired me; 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; 2 Kgs 5:5—and took; 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; Isa

33:15—shaketh; Dan 5:16—thou shalt; Mic 3:11—and the prophets; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Mark 4:16—which; Luke 12:13—Master; Luke 14:7—they; John 6:26—Ye seek; Acts 8:17—laid; Acts 19:13—took; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Tim 5:24—General; 2 Tim 1:6—by the

Acts 8:19; Acts 8:9–11, 17; Matt 18:1–3; Luke 14:7–11; John 5:44; 1 Cor 15:8, 9; 3 John 9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:20—Gehazi; Prov 1:19—every; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 12:13—Master; Luke 14:33—General; Luke 23:8—and he; Acts 1:8—ye shall; Acts 19:13—took

Acts 8:20 Thy: Acts 1:18; Deut 7:26; Josh 7:24, 25; 2 Kgs 5:26, 27; Dan 5:17; Hab 2:9, 10; Zech 5:4; Matt 27:3–5; 1 Tim 6:9; Jas 5:3; 2 Pet 2:14–17; Rev 18:15 thou: Acts 8:22; Deut 15:9; 2 Kgs 5:15, 16; Prov 15:26; Matt 15:19 the gift: Acts 2:38; 10:45; 11:17; Matt 10:8 Reciprocal: Num 16:26—I pray you; Num 22:18—I cannot; Num 24:11—the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; Prov 1:19—every; Isa 59:7—their thoughts; Matt 9:4—Wherefore; Matt 22:12—how; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; Acts 13:10—O full; 2 Cor 6:15—or; Heb 6:4—and have; 1 Pet 1:7—that

Acts 8:21 hast: Josh 22:25; Ezek 14:3; Rev 20:6; 22:19 for: 2 Chr 25:2; Ps 36:1; 78:36, 37; Hab 2:4; Matt 6:22–24; John 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Lev 13:8—General; 2 Sam 22:45—submit themselves; Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Neh 2:20—ye have no; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 15:8—but; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 6:42—hypocrite; Luke 11:39—but; Acts 5:4—why; Acts 8:13—believed; Acts 8:37—If; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Heb 10:22—a true; Jas 2:14—though

Acts 8:22 Repent: Acts 2:38; 3:19; 17:30; Rom 2:4; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Rev 2:21 pray: Acts 9:11; Deut 4:29, 30; 1 Kgs 8:47, 48; 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Isa 55:6, 7; Amos 5:6; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 11:9–13; Rev 3:17, 18 if: Dan 4:27; Joel 2:13, 14; Amos 5:15; Jonah 1:6; 3:9; 2 Tim 2:25 the thought: Acts 8:20; Heb 4:12 Reciprocal: Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 15:12—thine heart; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 49:11—Their inward; Prov 24:9—thought; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Jer 4:14—How long; Jer 6:19—even; Ezek 38:10—that at; Matt 15:19—evil; Matt 24:48—say; Matt 25:9—but; Mark 2:8—Why; Mark 7:21—out; Acts 5:4—why; 2 Tim 3:8—men

Acts 8:23 the gall: Deut 29:18–20; 32:32, 33; Job 20:14; Jer 4:18; 9:15; Lam 3:5, 19; Heb 12:15 the bond: Ps 116:16; Prov 5:22; Isa 28:22; John 8:34; Rom 6:17–22; Titus 3:3; 2 Pet 2:4, 19 Reciprocal: Hos 10:4—thus

Acts 8:24 Pray: Gen 20:7, 17; Exod 8:8; 10:17; 12:32; Num 21:7; 1 Sam 12:19, 23; 1 Kgs 13:6; Ezra 6:10; 8:23; Job 42:8; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Exod 8:28—entreat; Exod 9:28—Entreat; Num 11:2—cried; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Jer 37:3—Pray; Jer 42:2—and pray; Matt 25:8—Give

Acts 8:25 when they had: Acts 1:8; 18:5; 20:21; 26:22, 23; 28:23, 28, 31; John 15:27; 1 Pet 5:12 villages: Luke 9:52–56 Reciprocal: Mark 2:2—and he; John 4:41—many; Acts 9:32—as; 1 Pet 1:12—that have

Acts 8:26 The angel: Acts 5:19; 10:7, 22; 12:8–11, 23; 27:23; 2 Kgs 1:3; Heb 1:14 Arise: 1 Chr 22:16; Isa 60:1–22 Gaza: Josh 13:3; 15:47; Zech 9:5 desert: It is probable, that we

should refer ἐρημος [G2048], desert, not to Gaza, but to οδος [G3598], the way; though Gaza was situated at the entrance of the desert, and the ancient city was in ruins, being destroyed by Alexander. Matt 3:1–3; Luke 3:2–4 Reciprocal: Josh 10:41—Gaza; 1 Chr 21:18—the angel; Isa 56:3—neither; Amos 1:6—Gaza; Zeph 2:7—the coast; Luke 22:10—General; John 2:7—Fill; Acts 6:5—Philip; Acts 9:11—Arise; Acts 10:20—and get; Acts 16:9—Come; Acts 21:8—Philip

Acts 8:27 he arose: Matt 21:2–6; Mark 14:13–16; John 2:5–8; Heb 11:8 a man: Ps 68:31; 87:4; Isa 43:6; 45:14; 60:3, 6; 66:19; Jer 13:23; 38:7; 39:16; Zeph 3:10 queen: 1 Kgs 10:1; Matt 12:42 and had: 1 Kgs 8:41–43; 2 Chr 6:32, 33; Ps 68:29; Isa 56:3–8; John 12:20 Reciprocal: Deut 30:13—go over the sea; 1 Kgs 8:42—when he shall; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; Esth 4:4—chamberlains; Job 36:3—fetch; Isa 18:7—shall the; Isa 22:15—treasurer; Acts 2:5—were; Acts 8:30—ran thither; Acts 16:14—worshipped

Acts 8:28 and sitting: Acts 17:11, 12; Deut 6:6, 7; 11:18–20; 17:18, 19; Josh 1:8; Ps 1:2, 3; 119:99, 111; Prov 2:1–6; 8:33, 34; John 5:39, 40; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Esaias: Acts 28:25; Isa 1:1, Isaiah, Luke 3:4; 4:17 Reciprocal: Isa 18:7—shall the; Matt 12:42—queen; John 12:38—Esaias

Acts 8:29; Acts 10:19; 11:12; 13:2–4; 16:6, 7; 20:22, 23; Isa 65:24; Hos 6:3; 1 Cor 12:11; 1 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: Luke 2:27—by

Acts 8:30 ran thither: Acts 8:27; Ps 119:32; Eccl 9:10; John 4:34 Understandest: Matt 13:19, 23, 51; 15:10; 24:15; Mark 13:14; Luke 24:44–45; John 5:39; 1 Cor 14:19; Eph 5:17; Rev 13:18 Reciprocal: Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Job 33:23—an interpreter; Prov 1:6—a proverb; Ezek 17:12—Know; Dan 9:25—and understand; Mark 7:14—and understand

Acts 8:31 How: Ps 25:8, 9; 73:16, 17, 22; Prov 30:2, 3; Isa 29:18, 19; 35:8; Matt 18:3, 4; Mark 10:15; Rom 10:14; 1 Cor 3:18; 8:2; 14:36, 37; Jas 1:10, 21; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 And he: 2 Kgs 5:9, 26; 10:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 39:2—the Lord; Judg 14:14—they could; 1 Kgs 20:33—and he caused; 2 Kgs 5:21—he lighted; Prov 1:6—a proverb; Matt 13:51—Have; Mark 13:14—let him; Acts 18:26—expounded

Acts 8:32 He was: Isa 53:7, 8 as a: Ps 44:11, 12; Jer 11:19; 12:3; 51:40; Rom 8:36 and like: John 1:29; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:21–24 opened: Ps 39:2, 9; Matt 26:62, 63; Luke 23:34; John 18:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Num 7:39—General; Matt 27:12—General; Mark 14:61—he held; Luke 23:9—but; John 5:39—Search; John 19:9—But; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; 2 Cor 10:1—by; Jas 5:6—and he; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was; Rev 5:6—a Lamb

Acts 8:33 his humiliation: Phil 2:8, 9 judgment: Job 27:2; 34:5; Isa 5:23; 10:2; Hab 1:4; Matt 27:12–26; John 19:12–16 and who: Ps 22:30; Isa 53:8, 12 for: Ps 22:15; Isa 53:10, 12; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7 Reciprocal: Isa 53:7—he is; John 7:27—no man; John 19:9—But

Acts 8:34 of whom: Matt 2:2–4; 13:36; 15:15 Reciprocal: Dan 9:2—understood

Acts 8:35 opened: Acts 10:34; Matt 5:2; 2 Cor 6:11 began: Acts 18:28; 26:22, 23; 28:23; Luke 24:27, 44–47 preached: Acts 3:20; 9:20; 11:20; 17:3, 18; 19:13; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:2; Eph 4:21; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Acts 5:42—preach; Acts 8:5—preached; Acts 8:12—they

believed; Acts 18:8—hearing; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom

Acts 8:36 See: Acts 10:47; Ezek 36:25; John 3:5, 23; Titus 3:5, 6; 1 John 5:6 Reciprocal: Matt 28:19—baptizing; Mark 16:16—is; Acts 2:38—be; Gal 3:27—as many; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 8:37 If: Acts 8:12, 13, 21; 2:38, 39; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:16; Rom 10:10 he answered: 1 Pet 3:21 I believe: Acts 9:20; Matt 16:16; John 6:68, 69; 9:35–38; 11:27; 20:31; 1 Cor 12:3; 1 John 4:15; 5:1, 5, 10–13 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; Ps 2:7—Thou; Ps 86:12—with all; Jer 29:13—with; Ezek 44:5—the entering; Matt 14:33—Of; Mark 5:7—Son; Mark 8:29—Thou; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 9:20—The; John 3:15—whosoever; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 10:9—and shalt; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 2:20—the Son; Rev 2:18—the Son

Acts 8:38 and he baptized: John 3:22, 23; 4:1 Reciprocal: Acts 16:15—when

Acts 8:39 were: Matt 3:16; Mark 1:10 Gr. the Spirit: 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Ezek 3:12–14; 8:3; 11:24; 2 Cor 12:2–4 and he: Acts 8:8; 13:52; 16:34; Ps 119:14, 111; Isa 35:1, 2; 55:12, 13; 61:10; 66:13, 14; Matt 13:44; Rom 5:2; 15:10–13; Phil 3:3; 4:4; Jas 1:9, 10; 4:16 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 37:1—carried; Ezek 43:5—the spirit; Matt 4:1—of the spirit; Mark 9:8—General; Luke 4:1—and was; John 8:59—but; 1 Thess 4:17—caught; Rev 17:3—he carried; Rev 21:10—he carried

Acts 8:40 at: Josh 15:46, 47; 1 Sam 5:1; Zech 9:6, Ashdod he preached: Luke 10:1, 2; Rom 15:19 Caesarea: Acts 10:1; 21:8; 23:23, 33; 25:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 17:9—throughout; Zeph 2:7—the coast; Mark 9:8—General; John 8:59—but; Acts 8:5—Philip; Acts 9:30—Caesarea; Acts 18:22—Caesarea; 2 Cor 12:2—in the

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Saul, going towards Damascus, is stricken down to the earth, and led blind to Damascus;
- 10 is called to the apostleship;
- 18 and is baptized by Ananias;
- 20 He preaches Christ boldly;
- 23 The Jews lay wait to kill him;
- 29 so do the Grecians, but he escapes both;
- 31 The church having rest, Peter heals Aeneas of the palsy;
- 36 and restores Tabitha to life.

Acts 9:1 Cir AM 4039, AD 35 Saul: Acts 9:11–13, 19–21; 7:58; 8:3; 22:3, 4; 26:9–11; 1 Cor 15:9; Gal 1:13; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 1:13 breathing: Ps 27:12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; Josh 6:6—Take up the ark; Ps 83:4—General; Prov 16:7—he; Isa 11:4—with the breath; Isa 59:15—he that; Isa 65:25—wolf; Matt 23:34—ye; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 2:34—and rising; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 15:5—when; John 16:2—the time; Acts 9:13—how; Acts 9:21—destroyed; Acts 13:1—and Saul; Acts 22:5—also; Acts 22:19—know; Acts 26:12—as; 1 Thess 2:14—even; Titus 3:3—disobedient; Heb 10:32—ye endured; 1 Pet 2:23—threatened

Acts 9:2 desired: Acts 9:14; 7:19; 22:5; 26:12; Esth 3:8–13; Ps 82:2–4 the synagogues: Acts 6:9; 13:14, 15; 28:17–21 of this way: Gr. of the way, Acts 19:9, 23; 22:5; 28:22 Reciprocal: Gen 14:15—Damascus; 1 Kgs 11:24—to Damascus; 1 Kgs 19:15—wilderness of Damascus; Job 33:17—withdraw; Ps 25:9—his way; Ps 83:4—General; Ps 124:3—their wrath; Prov 16:7—he; Isa 17:1—Damascus; Jer 29:25—Because; Ezek 27:18—Damascus; Ezek 47:16—Damascus; Amos 8:14—manner; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 27:2—bound; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 10:3—I send; Luke 11:49—and some; John 16:2—the time; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 9:21—destroyed; Acts 16:23—they cast; Acts 22:4—I persecuted; Acts 24:14—after; Acts 25:3—desired; Gal 1:13—how; Heb 10:32—ye endured

Acts 9:3 as: Acts 9:17; 22:6; 26:12, 13; 1 Cor 15:8 a light: Ps 104:2; 1 Tim 6:16; Rev 21:23; 22:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:15—wilderness of Damascus; Dan 4:31—fell; Matt 17:5—a voice; Matt 28:4—shake; Acts 9:14—here; Acts 12:7—and a; 1 Cor 9:1—have; Phil 3:12—apprehended

Acts 9:4 he fell: Acts 5:10; Num 16:45; John 18:6; Rom 11:22; 1 Cor 4:7 Saul: Gen 3:9; 16:8; 22:11; Exod 3:4; Luke 10:41; John 20:16; 21:15 why: Acts 22:7, 8; 26:14, 15; Isa 63:9; Zech 2:8; Matt 25:40, 45, 46; 1 Cor 12:12; Eph 5:30 Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—Jacob; Exod 15:7—them that; Exod 23:22—an enemy; Deut 23:4—Because they met; 1 Sam 2:23—Why; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; 2 Chr 14:11—man; Job 33:13—strive; Ps 2:2—Lord; Ps 40:14—driven; Isa 37:29—rage; Isa 57:4—Against; Jer 2:3—all that; Jer 51:1—rise; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Joel 3:4—and what; Mark 9:42—it; Luke 21:12—before; Luke 22:31—Simon; John 5:16—persecute; Acts 7:32—Then; Acts 9:10—Ananias; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 10:3—Cornelius; Acts 23:9—if; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 2 Cor 1:5—as; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Rev 11:5—fire; Rev 11:8—our Lord; Rev 17:14—shall make

Acts 9:5 Who: 1 Sam 3:4–10; 1 Tim 1:13 I am: Acts 26:9 it is: Acts 5:39; Deut 32:15; Job 9:4; 40:9, 10; Ps 2:12; Isa 45:9; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:29—Take; Gen 45:3—I am Joseph; Gen 45:4—I am Joseph; Exod 23:22—an enemy; Num 24:9—Blessed; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Sam 3:8—do show; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; 2 Chr 13:12—fight ye; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Job 33:13—strive; Jer 2:3—all that; Dan 4:35—none; Matt 18:6—offend; Matt 21:10—Who; Matt 25:40—ye have done it unto me; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; John 5:16—persecute; Acts 2:37—what; Acts 7:5—yet; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 10:4—What; Acts 16:29—and came; Acts 26:14—Saul; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 1 Cor 9:1—have; 1 Cor 15:55—sting; Rev 11:5—fire; Rev 17:14—shall make

Acts 9:6 trembling: Acts 16:29; 24:25, 26; 1 Sam 28:5; Isa 66:2; Hab 3:16; Phil 2:12 what: Acts 2:37; 16:30; 22:10; Luke 3:10; Rom 7:9; 10:3; Jas 4:6 Arise: Acts 9:15; 26:16; Ezek 16:6–8; Matt 19:30; Rom 5:20; 9:15–24; 10:20; Gal 1:15, 16; 1 Tim 1:14–16 and it: Acts 10:6, 22, 32; 11:13, 14; Ps 25:8, 9, 12; 94:12; Isa 57:18 Reciprocal: Josh 5:14—What saith; Judg 13:8—teach us; 1 Sam 3:9—Speak; 1 Sam 16:3—and I will show; 1 Chr 21:19—went up; Job 42:9—did; Jer 18:2—cause; Ezek 2:1—stand; Ezek 3:22—Arise; Dan 3:24—astonied; Dan 10:11—I stood; Matt 17:7—Arise; Mark 10:17—what; Luke 1:34—General; Luke 16:3—What; John 2:5—Whatsoever; John 6:28—What; Acts 10:4—What; 1 Cor 9:16—for; Phil 4:9—do; Jas 4:7—Submit

Acts 9:7; Acts 22:9; 26:13, 14; Dan 10:7; Matt 24:40, 41 Reciprocal: Dan 8:16—I heard

Acts 9:8 he saw: Acts 9:18; 13:11; 22:11; Gen 19:11; Exod 4:11; 2 Kgs 6:17–20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:12—horror; Isa 51:18—that taketh; Mark 8:23—by the; Acts 9:17—that thou; Heb 8:9—I took

Acts 9:9; Acts 9:11, 12; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 18, 19; Esth 4:16; Jonah 3:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:12—horror; 2 Sam 12:16—fasted; Ps 102:4—so that; Luke 6:42—cast; Acts 9:17—that thou; Acts 13:11—thou; Acts 22:11—when

Acts 9:10 there: Acts 22:12 and to: Acts 2:17; 10:3, 17–20; Num 12:6; Dan 2:19 Ananias: Acts 9:4 Behold: Gen 22:1; 31:11; Exod 3:4; 1 Sam 3:4, 8–10; 2 Sam 15:26; Isa 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—in the visions; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Acts 9:12—General; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 11:11—General; Acts 16:9—a vision; 2 Cor 12:1—visions

Acts 9:11 Arise: Acts 8:26; 10:5, 6; 11:13 Saul: Acts 9:30; 11:25; 21:39; 22:3 for: Acts 2:21; 8:22; Deut 4:29; 2 Chr 33:12, 13, 18, 19; Job 33:18–28; Ps 32:3–6; 40:1, 2; 50:15; 130:1–3; Prov 15:8; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12, 13; 31:18–20; Jonah 2:1–4; Zech 12:10; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 11:9, 10; 18:7–14; 23:42, 43; John 4:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:14—and pray; Job 33:26—pray; Luke 5:33—and make; Acts 9:1—Saul; Acts 9:9—General; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 10:2—and prayed

Acts 9:12; Acts 9:10, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Acts 9:9—General

Acts 9:13 Lord: Exod 4:13–19; 1 Sam 16:2; 1 Kgs 18:9–14; Jer 20:9, 10; Ezek 3:14; Jonah 1:2, 3; Matt 10:16 how: Acts 9:1; 8:3; 22:4, 19, 20; 26:10, 11; 1 Tim 1:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:18—General; Ps 16:3—the saints; Isa 11:6—General; Matt 2:22—he was; Matt 4:23—teaching; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 8:38—saying; Acts 9:17—Brother; Acts 9:21—destroyed; Acts 9:32—the saints; Gal 1:13—how; Gal 1:23—he which; 1 Thess 2:14—even

Acts 9:14 here: Acts 9:2, 3 call: Acts 9:21; 7:59 Gr.; Acts 22:16; Rom 10:12–14; 1 Cor 1:2; 2 Tim 2:22 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:8—call; Ps 105:1—call; Matt 2:22—he was; Matt 4:23—teaching; Mark 13:9—take; Acts 9:16—for; Acts 9:17—Brother; Acts 22:4—I persecuted; Acts 22:5—also; Acts 26:10—having; Gal 1:13—how; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Rev 2:13—my name

Acts 9:15 Go: Exod 4:12–14; Jer 1:7; Jonah 3:1, 2 a chosen: Acts 13:2; Jer 1:5; John 15:16; Rom 1:1; 9:21–24; Gal 1:1, 15, 16; 2 Tim 1:11; 2:4, 20, 21; Rev 17:14 to bear: Acts 21:19; 22:21; 26:17–20; Rom 1:5, 13–15; 11:13; 15:15–21; 1 Cor 15:10; Gal 2:7, 8; Eph 3:7, 8; Col 1:25–29; 1 Tim 2:7 and kings: Acts 25:22–27; 26:1–11; 27:24; Matt 10:18; 2 Tim 4:16, 17 the children: Acts 28:17–31 Reciprocal: Exod 25:28—the table; Exod 37:4—staves; Exod 38:7—to bear it withal; 1 Sam 21:5—the vessels; 2 Chr 4:4—three; Ps 106:5—may see; Isa 42:1—he shall; Isa 60:9—unto; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Luke 14:23—Go; Acts 2:21—whosoever; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 10:20—and get; Acts 13:47—so; Acts 15:7—God; Acts 20:24—and the; Acts 22:14—hath; Acts 25:23—at; Acts 26:16—to make; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:15—And how; Rom 15:16—I should; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 9:16—for; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Phil 3:12—apprehended; 1 Thess 4:4—his; 1 Tim 1:1—by; 1 Tim

1:12—putting

Acts 9:16 I will: Acts 20:22, 23; 21:11; Isa 33:1; Matt 10:21–25; John 15:20; 16:1–4; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 11:23–27; 2 Tim 1:12; 2:9, 10; 3:11 for: Acts 9:14; Matt 5:11; 24:9; 1 Pet 4:14; Rev 1:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:25—General; Matt 10:22—for; Matt 19:29—my; Mark 8:35—for; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 6:22—for; Luke 10:3—I send; Luke 21:17—for; John 14:2—if; John 15:21—all; John 16:4—that when; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 14:19—having; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 26:9—the name; Acts 26:16—to make; 1 Cor 4:10—for; Gal 1:1—but; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 1 Pet 2:21—even; 1 Pet 3:14—if; 3 John 7—that

Acts 9:17 Ananias: Acts 22:12, 13 and putting: Acts 6:6; 8:17; 13:3; 19:6; Matt 19:13; Mark 6:5; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22; 2 Tim 1:6; Heb 6:2 Brother: Acts 9:13, 14; 21:20; 22:13; Gen 45:4; Luke 15:30, 32; Rom 15:7; Phlm 1:16; 1 Pet 1:22, 23 the Lord: Acts 9:4, 5, 10, 11, 15; 10:36; 22:14; 26:15; Luke 1:16, 17, 76; 2:11; 1 Cor 15:8, 47 that thou: Acts 9:8, 9, 12 and be: Acts 2:4; 4:31; 8:17; 13:52 Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—my brother; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 13:13—he laid; Luke 15:27—Thy brother; Acts 9:3—as; Acts 9:27—how he had seen; Acts 10:20—for; Acts 13:11—thou; Acts 26:18—open; Acts 28:8—laid; 1 Cor 5:11—called; 1 Cor 9:1—have

Acts 9:18 immediately: 2 Cor 3:14; 4:6 and was: Acts 2:38, 41; 13:12, 13, 37, 38; 22:16 Reciprocal: Isa 35:5—the eyes; Matt 28:19—baptizing; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Acts 9:8—he saw; Acts 9:12—General; Acts 26:18—open; Acts 28:8—laid; Gal 3:27—as many

Acts 9:19 when: Acts 27:33–36; 1 Sam 30:12; Eccl 9:7 Then: Acts 26:20; 1 Sam 10:10–12; Gal 1:17 Reciprocal: Judg 19:5—Comfort; Ps 51:13—Then; Prov 16:7—he; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 65:25—wolf; Acts 9:1—Saul; Acts 9:26—he assayed

Acts 9:20 straightway: Acts 9:27, 28; Gal 1:23, 24 that: Acts 8:37; Ps 2:7, 12; Matt 26:63–66; 27:43, 54; John 1:49; 19:7; 20:28, 31; Rom 1:4; Gal 2:20; 1 John 4:14, 15; Rev 2:18 Reciprocal: Prov 16:7—he; Isa 29:24—also; Matt 4:23—teaching; Matt 16:16—Thou; Mark 8:29—Thou; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; John 9:35—Dost; Acts 5:42—preach; Acts 8:5—preached; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 9:29—he spake; Acts 11:20—preaching; Acts 14:1—went; Acts 17:2—went; Acts 19:8—disputing; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 16:25—and the; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 1:17—went; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom

Acts 9:21 amazed: Acts 2:6, 12; 4:13; Num 23:23; Ps 71:7; Isa 8:18; Zech 3:8; 2 Thess 1:10; 1 John 3:1 Is not: Acts 3:10; Matt 13:54, 55; Mark 5:15–20; John 9:8, 9 destroyed: Acts 9:1, 2, 13, 14; 8:3; Gal 1:13–24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:11—What is this; 1 Sam 19:24—Is Saul; Mark 1:22—they were; Acts 7:59—calling; Acts 22:4—I persecuted; Acts 26:10—having; 1 Cor 1:2—with

Acts 9:22 increased: Gen 49:24; Job 17:9; Ps 84:7; Isa 40:29; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13 confounded: Acts 6:9, 10; 18:27, 28; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 1:27 proving: Acts 17:3; 18:5; 28:23; Luke 24:44, 45 Reciprocal: Mark 1:22—they were; Luke 9:20—The; 2 Tim 1:7—but

Acts 9:23 Cir, AM 4040, AD 36 the Jews: Acts 9:16; 13:50; 14:2, 19; 22:21–23; Josh 10:1–6; Matt 10:16–23; 2 Cor 11:26; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Josh 10:4—we may; Isa 59:15—he that; John 11:53—they; Acts 5:33—took; Acts 9:29—but; Acts 20:3—the Jews; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 23:21—for; Acts 26:17—Delivering; 2 Tim 3:11—but

Acts 9:24 their: Acts 9:29, 30; 14:5, 6; 17:10–15; 23:12–21; 25:3, 11; Judg 16:2, 3; 2 Cor 11:32 And they: Ps 21:11; 37:32, 33 Reciprocal: Josh 10:4—and help; 1 Sam 19:2—Jonathan; 1 Sam 19:12—let David; 1 Sam 23:9—David; Ps 55:10—Day; Prov 24:15—Lay; Matt 10:23—when; Acts 20:3—the Jews; Acts 23:21—for; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils in the city

Acts 9:25 the disciples: Maundrell states that after visiting the place of vision, “about half a mile distant from the city eastward,” they returned to the city, and “were shown the gate where St. Paul was let down in a basket. This gate is at present walled up, by reason of its vicinity to the east gate, which renders it of little use.” let: Josh 2:15; 1 Sam 19:11, 12; 2 Cor 11:33 Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Acts 9:30—when; Acts 17:10—the brethren; Acts 17:14—then; 2 Cor 11:32—Damascus

Acts 9:26 when: Acts 22:17; 26:20; Gal 1:17–19 he assayed: Acts 9:19; 4:23 but: Matt 10:17–19; 24:10; Gal 2:4 Reciprocal: Acts 26:10—I also; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Gal 1:13—how; Gal 1:18—I went up; Gal 1:23—he which

Acts 9:27 Barnabas: Acts 4:36; 11:22, 25; 12:25; 13:2; 15:2, 25, 26, 35–39; 1 Cor 9:6; Gal 2:9, 13 the apostles: Gal 1:18, 19 how he had seen: Acts 9:17; 1 Cor 15:8 and how: Acts 9:20–22; 4:13, 29; Eph 6:19, 20 Reciprocal: Acts 9:29—he spake; Acts 18:27—the brethren; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness

Acts 9:28 coming: Acts 1:21; Num 27:16, 17; 2 Sam 5:2; 1 Kgs 3:7; Ps 121:8; John 10:9; Gal 1:18 Reciprocal: Acts 9:20—straightway; Acts 26:20—and at; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 9:29 he spake: Acts 9:20–22, 27 disputed: Acts 6:9, 10; 17:17; 18:19; 19:8; Jude 3, 9 Grecians: Acts 6:1; 11:20 but: Acts 9:23; 2 Cor 11:26 Reciprocal: Acts 9:24—their; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:20—and at; Rom 15:19—so that; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; Eph 6:19—that I; Jas 2:15—General

Acts 9:30 when: Acts 9:24, 25; 17:10, 15; Matt 10:23 Caesarea: Acts 8:40, or, Matt 16:13 Tarsus: Acts 9:11; 11:25 Reciprocal: Acts 6:3—brethren; Acts 17:14—then; Acts 21:8—Caesarea; Acts 21:39—I am; Acts 22:3—in Tarsus; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Gal 1:21—I came

Acts 9:31 the churches: Acts 8:1; Deut 12:10; Josh 21:44; Judg 3:30; 1 Chr 22:9, 18; Ps 94:13; Prov 16:7; Isa 11:10; Zech 9:1; Heb 4:9 were edified: Rom 14:19; 1 Cor 3:9–15; 14:4, 5, 12, 26; 2 Cor 10:8; 12:19; 13:10; Eph 4:12, 16, 29; 1 Thess 5:11; 1 Tim 1:4; Jude 20 and walking: Neh 5:9, 15; Job 28:28; Ps 86:11; 111:10; Prov 1:7; 8:13; 14:26, 27; 16:6; 23:17; Isa 11:2, 3; 33:6; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:21; Col 1:10 and in: John 14:16–18; Rom 5:5; 14:17; 15:13; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 1:13, 14; 6:18, 19; Phil 2:1; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 were multiplied: Acts 6:7; 12:24; Esth 8:16, 17; Zech 8:20–23 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 22:12—now; Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 10:12—fear; Josh 24:14—fear; 1 Kgs 5:4—hath given; 1 Kgs 6:7—neither hammer; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Chr 6:31—fear thee; 2 Chr 14:7—Therefore; 2 Chr 15:9—they saw; Job 24:7—the naked; Ps 5:7—in thy; Ps 67:2—That; Ps 119:134—General; Ps 128:1—walketh; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Prov 19:23—fear; Isa 51:12—am he; Jer 32:39—they may; Hag 1:12—fear; Mal 3:16—that feared; John 16:33—but; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 10:2—one; Acts 10:35—feareth; Acts 11:24—and much; Acts 12:1—stretched forth his hands; Acts 16:5—increased; Acts

20:32—to build; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; Gal 1:2—churches; Gal 1:22—the churches; Eph 2:10—walk; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 Thess 2:14—the churches

Acts 9:32 Cir AM 4041, AD 37 as: Acts 1:8; 8:14, 25; Gal 2:7–9 the saints: Acts 9:13, 41; 26:10; Ps 16:3; Prov 2:8; Matt 27:52; Rom 1:7; Eph 1:1; Phil 1:1 Lydda: Acts 9:38
Reciprocal: Acts 1:13—Peter

Acts 9:33 which: Acts 3:2; 4:22; 14:8; Mark 5:25; 9:21; Luke 13:16; John 5:5; 9:1, 21 and was: Mark 2:3–11 Reciprocal: Matt 8:6—palsy; Luke 5:18—General; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:7—palsies; Acts 14:10—Stand

Acts 9:34 Jesus Christ: Acts 3:6, 12, 16; 4:10; 16:18; Matt 8:3; 9:6, 28–30; John 2:11
Reciprocal: Matt 9:5—Arise; Mark 5:25—twelve; Mark 7:34—Be opened; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 5:24—I say; Luke 9:1—gave; John 5:8—General; John 11:43—Lazarus; John 14:12—the; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 4:30—and that; Acts 8:7—palsies; Acts 14:10—Stand

Acts 9:35 all: Acts 4:4; 5:12–14; 6:7; 19:10, 20; Ps 110:3; Isa 66:8 Saron: 1 Chr 5:16 turned: Acts 9:42; 11:21; 15:19; 26:18–20; Deut 4:30; Ps 22:27; Isa 31:6; Lam 3:40; Hos 12:6; 14:2; Joel 2:13; Luke 1:16, 17; 2 Cor 3:16; 1 Thess 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Acts 4:30—and that; Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 26:20—turn

Acts 9:36 Joppa: Acts 10:5; 2 Chr 2:16; Ezra 3:7; Jonah 1:3 Dorcas: or, Doe or, Roe, Prov 5:19; Song 2:9; 3:5; 8:14 full: John 15:5, 8; Eph 2:10; Phil 1:11; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 4:10; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 5:10; Titus 2:7, 14; 3:8; Heb 13:21; Jas 1:27 almsdeeds: Acts 10:4, 31
Reciprocal: Josh 19:46—Japho; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 8:3—of their; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 9:38—Lydda; Acts 9:39—and showing; Acts 10:2—which; Acts 13:8—for; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Rom 16:2—for; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 2 Cor 9:8—may; Phil 4:3—help; 1 Tim 5:25—the good; 1 Tim 6:18—rich; 2 Tim 3:17—thoroughly furnished; Titus 2:5—good; Heb 6:10—which; Heb 13:16—to do; Jas 3:17—full; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy

Acts 9:37 she was: John 11:3, 4, 36, 37 in an: Acts 1:13; 20:8; Mark 14:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:19—into a loft; Isa 38:1—was Hezekiah; John 11:1—was sick; Phil 2:27—nigh

Acts 9:38 Lydda: Acts 9:32, 36 desiring: 2 Kgs 4:28–30 delay: or, be grieved Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:22—I may run; Luke 8:41—and besought; John 4:47—that he; Acts 10:5—send; Acts 10:23—and certain; Acts 16:9—Come

Acts 9:39 and all: Acts 9:41; 8:2; 2 Sam 1:24; Prov 10:7; 1 Thess 4:13 and showing: Acts 9:36; 20:35; Job 31:19, 20; Prov 31:30, 31; Matt 25:36–39; 26:11; Mark 14:8; John 12:8; 2 Cor 8:12; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 1:3; Jas 2:15–17; 1 John 3:18 while: Eccl 9:10; Matt 17:17; Luke 24:44; John 17:12 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Job 29:13—The blessing; Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 31:13—worketh; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Eccl 3:7—time to rend; Isa 23:18—for them; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Matt 9:23—the minstrels; Mark 5:38—and seeth; Luke 7:12—a widow; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 6:1—their; Rom 16:2—for; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Phil 2:27—but God; 1 Tim 2:10—with; 1 Tim 5:3—widows; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have relieved; Titus 2:5—good; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord

Acts 9:40 put: Mark 5:40; 9:25; Luke 8:54 and kneeled: Acts 7:60; 20:36; 21:5 and prayed: 1 Kgs 17:19–23; 2 Kgs 4:32–36; Matt 9:25 she opened: Mark 5:41, 42; John 11:43, 44 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:21—O Lord my God; 2 Kgs 4:4—thou shalt shut; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Kgs 4:35—and the child opened; 2 Kgs 20:11—cried unto; Prov 31:13—worketh; Dan 6:10—he kneeled; Matt 6:6—enter; Matt 9:24—Give; Mark 5:37—he suffered; Mark 7:34—Be opened; Mark 9:29—by prayer; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 5:24—I say; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:51—he suffered; John 14:12—the; Acts 2:43—many; Acts 4:30—and that; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 28:8—prayed; Eph 3:14—I; Jas 5:14—pray

Acts 9:41 he gave: Acts 3:7; Mark 1:31 widows: Acts 6:1; Job 29:13; Ps 146:9; Luke 7:12, he presented, Acts 20:12; Gen 45:26; 1 Kgs 17:23; Luke 7:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:7—Take it up; Matt 9:25—the people; Mark 5:41—took; Mark 9:27—General; Mark 9:29—by prayer; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 9:42—and delivered; Acts 9:32—the saints; Acts 9:39—and all; Acts 26:10—the saints; Rom 16:2—for; 1 Cor 16:1—the saints; Heb 11:35—Women

Acts 9:42 and many: Acts 9:35; 11:21; 19:17, 18; John 11:4, 45; 12:11, 44 Reciprocal: Acts 5:14—believers; Acts 10:23—and certain; Acts 13:49—was; Acts 28:14—we found

Acts 9:43 one: Acts 10:6, 32 Reciprocal: Josh 19:46—Japho; Luke 14:22—it is; Acts 10:17—the men; Acts 11:13—to Joppa; Acts 28:14—we found

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Cornelius, a devout man, being commanded by an angel, sends for Peter,
- 11 who by a vision is taught not to despise the Gentiles;
- 17 and is commanded by the Spirit to go with the messenger to Caesarea;
- 25 Cornelius shows the occasion of his sending for him;
- 34 As he preaches Christ to Cornelius and his company,
- 44 the Holy Ghost falls on them, and they are baptized.

Acts 10:1 Cir, AM 4045, AD 41 in: Acts 8:40; 21:8; 23:23, 33; 25:1, 13 a centurion: Acts 22:25; 27:1, 31, 43; Matt 8:5–13; 27:54; Luke 7:2 Italian: The Italian band, or rather cohort, σπειρα [G4686],—a regiment sometimes consisting of from 555 to 1,105 infantry—is not unknown to the Roman writers—see Tacitus and Gruter gives an inscription in which it is mentioned, which was found in the Forum Sempronii, on a fine marble table. Acts 27:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:41—a stranger; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Song 8:8—what; Isa 56:3—the son; Matt 27:27—band; Mark 15:39—the centurion; John 7:17—General; Acts 10:7—and a; Acts 10:22—Cornelius; Acts 18:22—Caesarea

Acts 10:2 devout: Acts 10:7, 22; 2:5; 8:2; 13:50; 16:14; 22:12; Luke 2:25 one: Acts 10:35; 9:31; 13:16, 26; 1 Kgs 8:43; 2 Chr 6:33; Job 1:1; Ps 102:15; Eccl 7:18; Isa 59:19; Dan 6:26; Rev 15:4 with: Acts 10:7; 16:15; 18:8; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Job 1:5; Ps 101:6–8 which: Acts 10:4, 22, 31; 9:36; Ps 41:1; Isa 58:7, 8; Luke 7:4, 5; Rom 15:26, 27; 2 Cor 9:8–15 and prayed: Acts 9:11; Ps 25:5, 8, 9; 55:17; 86:3 marg. Ps 88:1; 119:2; Prov 2:3–5; Dan 6:10, 16, 20; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 18:1; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; Job 27:10—will he always; Ps

25:12—What; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 85:9—Surely; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 64:5—rejoiceth; Dan 4:27—by showing; Mal 3:16—that feared; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:17—he also; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 21:36—pray; Luke 23:50—a good; Acts 17:17—devout; Acts 18:7—worshipped; Rom 2:26—General; Eph 6:18—Praying; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; 1 Tim 3:4—ruleth

Acts 10:3 saw: Job 4:15, 16; Dan 9:20, 21 about: Acts 10:30; 3:1; Matt 27:46; Luke 23:44–46 an: Acts 5:19; 11:13; 12:7–11; 27:23; Luke 1:11; 2:10, 11, 13; Heb 1:4, 14 Cornelius: Acts 9:4; Exod 33:17; Isa 45:4 Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—in the visions; Exod 3:4—Moses; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ezek 1:1—I saw; Dan 10:12—and I; Matt 18:10—their; Matt 20:5—sixth; Mark 15:34—at; Luke 15:10—there; Luke 24:5—they; John 20:16—Mary; Acts 1:10—two; Acts 9:10—and to; Acts 12:9—wist not; Acts 16:9—a vision

Acts 10:4 he was: Dan 10:11; Luke 1:12, 29; 24:5 What: Acts 9:5, 6; 22:10; 1 Sam 3:10 thy: Acts 10:31; 2 Chr 6:33; 32:24; Ps 141:2; Isa 43:26; Mal 3:16; Luke 1:13; Phil 4:6 thine: Isa 45:19; Phil 4:18; Heb 6:10; 13:16 Reciprocal: Exod 28:12—for a memorial; Lev 2:2—the memorial; Lev 5:12—a memorial; Lev 24:7—a memorial; Num 10:10—a memorial; Num 31:54—a memorial; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 2 Chr 20:14—Then upon; 2 Chr 30:27—their prayer; Neh 2:20—memorial; Esth 5:2—she; Ps 115:12—hath; Isa 58:8—and thy; Isa 62:6—make mention of the Lord; Dan 10:12—from; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Matt 6:2—when; Luke 1:11—appeared; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 11:9—seek; Luke 16:9—Make; Acts 3:2—to ask; Acts 9:36—almsdeeds; Acts 10:2—which; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; Heb 1:14—minister

Acts 10:5 send: Acts 10:32; 9:38; 15:7; 16:9 whose: Mark 3:16; John 1:42 Reciprocal: Exod 4:27—Go into; Ezra 3:7—Joppa; Acts 9:11—Arise; Acts 9:36—Joppa; Acts 10:18—and asked

Acts 10:6 one: Acts 9:43 he shall: Acts 9:6; 11:13, 14; John 7:17; Rom 10:14–17; Eph 4:8–12 Reciprocal: Exod 4:27—Go into; Ezra 3:7—Joppa; Acts 9:11—Arise; Acts 10:18—and asked; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 15:7—ye know

Acts 10:7 two: Acts 10:2; Gen 24:1–10, 52; Judg 7:10; 1 Sam 14:6, 7; 1 Tim 6:2; Phlm 1:16 and a: Acts 10:1; Matt 8:9, 10; Luke 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 24:42—O Lord; Num 22:15—princes; Esth 4:16—I also; Prov 27:18—so; Matt 2:13—the angel; Matt 8:6—my; Luke 7:2—who; Luke 7:8—and he goeth; Luke 7:19—two; Acts 2:5—devout; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 10:17—the men; Acts 10:30—Four; Eph 6:5—be; 1 Tim 6:1—count

Acts 10:8 he sent: Acts 10:33; 26:19; Ps 119:59, 60; Eccl 9:10; Gal 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:42—O Lord; Num 22:15—princes; Josh 19:46—Japho; Luke 7:8—and he goeth; Luke 7:19—two; Acts 10:9—Peter; Eph 6:5—be

Acts 10:9 Peter: Acts 10:8; 11:5–10; 1 Sam 9:25; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:6; Mark 1:35; 6:46; 1 Tim 2:8 the sixth: Acts 6:4; Ps 55:17; Dan 6:10; Matt 20:5; 27:45; Eph 6:18 Reciprocal: Deut 22:8—thy roof; 2 Sam 11:2—the roof of; 1 Kgs 18:42—Elijah; Dan 9:21—the time; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 10:24—the morrow; Acts 11:2—they; Acts 22:17—while

Acts 10:10 he became: Matt 4:2; 12:1–3; 21:18 he fell: Acts 22:17; Num 24:4, 16; Ezek 8:1–3; 11:24; 40:2; 2 Cor 12:2–4; Rev 1:10; 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—in; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; 1 Kgs 17:21—stretched himself; Acts 10:13—Rise; Acts 16:9—a vision

Acts 10:11 saw: Acts 7:56; Ezek 1:1; Luke 3:21; John 1:51; Rev 4:1; 11:19; 19:11 and a: Gen 49:10; Isa 11:6–14; 19:23–25; 43:6; 56:8; Matt 8:11; 13:47, 48; John 11:52; 12:32; Rom 1:16; 3:29–31; 9:4; 15:9–12; 16:25, 26; Gal 2:15; 3:28; Eph 1:10; 3:6; Col 3:11 vessel: The word σκευος [G4632], which corresponds to the Hebrew kelee, denotes every kind of vessel or utensil, anything which may be considered as a receptacle; and is therefore applicable to a sheet οθωνη [G3607], or anything woven from flax, tied up at the four corners, which our word vessel is not. Reciprocal: Gen 6:20—fowls; Gen 7:2—every clean; Gen 7:9—General; Lev 20:25—put difference; Num 12:6—in a vision; 1 Kgs 22:17—I saw; Ezek 17:23—under

Acts 10:12; Gen 7:8, 9; Isa 11:6–9; 65:25; John 7:37; 1 Cor 6:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:20—fowls; Gen 9:3—Every; Lev 11:2—General; Deut 14:3—General; Ezek 17:23—under

Acts 10:13 Rise: Acts 10:10; Jer 35:2–5; John 4:31–34 kill: Or, sacrifice and eat, θυσιον [G2378], και [G2532], φαγε [G5315]. The spirit of the heavenly direction seems to be this, say Dr. A. CLARKE, “The middle wall of the partition is now pulled down; the Jews and Gentiles are called to become one flock, under one shepherd and bishop of souls. Thou, Peter, shalt open the door of faith to the Gentiles, and be also the minister of the circumcision. Rise up; already a blessed sacrifice is prepared: go and offer it to God; and let thy soul feed on the fruits of his mercy,” etc. Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—Jacob; Exod 3:4—Moses; Ps 141:4—and let me; Dan 8:16—I heard; 1 Tim 4:3—which; Heb 9:10—in meats

Acts 10:14 Not: Gen 19:18; Exod 10:11; Matt 16:22; 25:9; Luke 1:60 for: Lev 11:1–17; 20:25; Deut 14:1–29; Ezek 4:14; 44:31 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—Not so; Exod 22:31—neither; Lev 11:2—General; Josh 22:19—unclean; Judg 13:4—eat not; Ps 141:4—and let me; Isa 52:11—touch; Dan 1:8—defile; Hos 9:3—but; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Matt 16:7—It is; Mark 7:2—defiled; Mark 7:15—nothing; Rom 14:14—unclean; Heb 13:9—not with

Acts 10:15 What: Acts 10:28; 11:9; 15:9, 20, 29; Matt 15:11; Rev 14:14–17, 20; 1 Cor 10:25; Gal 2:12, 13; 1 Tim 4:3–5; Titus 1:15; Heb 9:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 7:19—General; Josh 22:19—unclean; Zech 14:20—shall there; Mark 7:2—defiled; Luke 11:41—all; Rom 14:14—unclean; Rom 14:20—All

Acts 10:16 thrice: Gen 41:32; John 21:17; 2 Cor 13:1 Reciprocal: Lev 7:19—General; Ezek 11:24—So; Mark 9:8—General; Acts 7:56—I see

Acts 10:17 while: Acts 10:19; 2:12; 5:24; 25:20; John 13:12; 1 Pet 1:11 the men: Acts 10:7–18; 9:43 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—in a vision; Isa 1:1—vision; Jer 32:8—Then I; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 1:29—what; Acts 9:10—and to; Acts 11:11—General; Acts 12:9—wist not; Acts 17:20—what

Acts 10:18 and asked: Acts 10:5, 6; 11:11

Acts 10:19 the Spirit: Acts 8:29; 11:12; 13:2; 16:6, 7; 21:4; John 16:13; 1 Cor 12:11; 1 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: Num 24:4—saw; 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; Mark 9:24—with; Luke 2:27—by;

Acts 10:17—while; Acts 10:29—as soon; Eph 3:5—by

Acts 10:20 and get: Acts 8:26; 9:15; 15:7; Mark 16:15 for: Acts 9:17; 13:4; Isa 48:16; Zech 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 4:27—Go into; 1 Kgs 14:5—the Lord; Acts 10:29—as soon; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; Eph 3:5—by

Acts 10:21 Behold: John 1:38, 39; 18:4–8 what: Acts 10:29; Mark 10:51

Acts 10:22 Cornelius: Acts 10:1–5 a just: Acts 24:15; Hos 14:9; Hab 2:4; Matt 1:19; Mark 6:20; Luke 2:25; 23:50; Rom 1:17; Heb 10:38; 12:23 of good: Acts 6:3; 22:12; Luke 7:4, 5; 1 Tim 3:7; Heb 11:2; 3 John 12 and to: Acts 10:6, 33; 11:14; John 5:24; 6:63, 68; 13:20; 17:8, 20; Rom 10:17, 18; 2 Cor 5:18; 2 Pet 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; Gen 15:1—in; Gen 24:42—O Lord; Deut 30:13—Who shall; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 25:12—What; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Matt 2:13—the angel; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 10:2—devout; Acts 11:13—he showed; Acts 18:7—worshipped; Acts 27:1—a centurion; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; Phil 4:8—are just; 1 Tim 2:2—all godliness; 1 Tim 5:10—reported; 1 Tim 5:25—the good; 1 Tim 6:1—count

Acts 10:23 and lodged: Gen 19:2, 3; 24:31, 32; Judg 19:19–21; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 on: Acts 10:29, 33; Eccl 9:10 and certain: Acts 10:45; 9:38, 42; 11:12; 2 Cor 8:21 Reciprocal: Acts 10:30—Four; Acts 11:3—General; Acts 15:2—certain; 1 Cor 7:14—else

Acts 10:24 the morrow: Acts 10:9 Caesarea: This city, once an obscure fortress called Strato's Tower, was built and superbly decorated by Herod the Great and called Cesarea, in honour of Augustus Cesar, to whom he dedicated it in the 28th year of his reign. It was situated on the shore of the Mediterranean, between Joppa and Dora, with a haven, rendered by Herod the most convenient on the coast: according to Ibn Idris and Abulfeda, 30 miles from Jaffa or Joppa, 32 from Ramlay, and 36 from Acco or Ptolemais; and, according to Josephus, 600 stadia, or 75 miles from Jerusalem, though the real distance is probably not more than 62 miles. Nothing now remains of the former splendour of Cesarea: the supposed sites of the ancient edifices are mere mounds of indefinable form; the waves wash the ruins of the mole, the tower, and the port; the whole of the surrounding country is a sandy desert; and not a creature except beasts of prey, resides within many miles of this silent desolation. and had: Isa 2:3; Mic 4:2; Zech 3:10; 8:20–23; Matt 9:9, 10; Mark 5:19, 20; Luke 5:29; John 1:41–49; 4:28, 29; 1:1–3 Reciprocal: Acts 10:27—and found; Acts 10:30—Four; Acts 18:22—Caesarea; Acts 21:16—of the

Acts 10:25 and fell: Acts 14:11–13; Dan 2:30, 46; Matt 8:2; 14:33; Rev 19:10; 22:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Josh 5:14—fell on his; 2 Kgs 5:21—he lighted; Ps 95:6—worship; Isa 45:14—they shall fall; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 10:7—The; Matt 17:14—kneeling; Matt 26:39—and fell; Mark 5:22—he fell; Mark 7:25—at; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 5:8—he; Luke 17:16—fell; John 11:20—as soon; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 12:23—because; Acts 14:13—and would; Acts 28:15—when; 2 Cor 4:5—we

Acts 10:26 Stand: Acts 14:14, 15; Isa 42:8; 48:13; Matt 4:10; 2 Thess 2:3, 4; Rev 13:8; 19:10; 22:9 Reciprocal: Gen 24:52—worshipped; Josh 5:14—fell on his; 2 Kgs 5:21—he lighted; Job 33:5—stand; Ps 95:6—worship; Isa 45:14—they shall fall; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 9:18—worshipped; Matt 17:14—kneeling; Mark 5:22—he fell; Mark 7:25—at; Mark

14:35—and fell; Luke 5:8—he; Luke 17:16—fell; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 12:23—because; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Jas 5:17—subject

Acts 10:27 and found: Acts 10:24; 14:27; John 4:35; 1 Cor 16:9; 2 Cor 2:12; Col 4:3
Reciprocal: Josh 2:18—thy father

Acts 10:28 that it: Acts 11:2, 3; 22:21, 22; John 4:9, 27; 18:28; Gal 2:12–14 but: Acts 10:15, 34; 11:9; 15:8, 9; Isa 65:5; Luke 18:11; Eph 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Lev 7:19—General; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 20:25—put difference; Josh 6:23—left them; Isa 52:11—touch; Zech 14:20—shall there; Mark 7:2—defiled; Mark 7:15—nothing; Rom 14:14—and am; Gal 2:14—If thou; Eph 2:14—the middle; Eph 3:5—in other

Acts 10:29 as soon: Acts 10:19, 20; Ps 119:60; 1 Pet 3:15 I ask: Acts 10:21 Reciprocal: Matt 20:32—What; John 1:38—What; Acts 10:23—on; Acts 16:10—immediately; Acts 28:20—this cause

Acts 10:30 Four: Acts 10:7–9, 23, 24 I was: Acts 10:3; Ezra 9:4, 5; Neh 9:1–3; Dan 9:20, 21 behold: Acts 1:10; Matt 28:3; Mark 16:6; Luke 24:4 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—before; 1 Kgs 18:36—at the time; Ezra 8:23—we fasted; Ezra 10:1—when Ezra; Ps 55:17—Evening; Isa 65:24—General; Dan 9:3—with; Dan 10:12—from; Mal 1:11—and in; Matt 6:6—enter; Matt 6:16—when; Mark 9:3—his raiment; Acts 3:1—the hour; Acts 11:13—he showed; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 13:2—fasted; Acts 16:9—a vision; Col 1:20—having made peace

Acts 10:31 thy: Isa 38:5; Dan 9:23; 10:12; Luke 1:13 are: Acts 10:4; Lev 2:2, 9; 5:12; Phil 4:18; Heb 6:10; Rev 5:8; 8:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 24:7—a memorial; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; 2 Chr 20:14—Then upon; Neh 2:20—memorial; Ps 65:2—thou; Isa 58:8—and thy; Isa 62:6—make mention of the Lord; Dan 9:20—whiles; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 9:24—with; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 16:9—Make; John 9:37—Thou; Acts 3:2—to ask; Acts 9:36—almsdeeds; Acts 10:2—which; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting

Acts 10:32 therefore: Acts 10:5–8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 2:16—as much as thou shalt need; Mic 4:2—and he; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 9:43—one; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 16:9—Come

Acts 10:33 are we: Acts 17:11, 12; 28:28; Deut 5:25–29; 2 Chr 30:12; Prov 1:5; 9:9, 10; 18:15; 25:12; Matt 18:4; 19:30; Mark 10:15; 1 Cor 3:18; Gal 4:14; 1 Thess 2:13; Jas 1:19, 21; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 30:13—Who shall; Josh 2:18—thy father; Josh 24:1—presented; 1 Chr 28:8—in the audience; Job 42:9—did; Eccl 5:1—ready; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Ezek 33:31—as the people cometh; Mic 4:2—and he; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 8:18—heed; Luke 8:40—waiting; John 4:30—General; Acts 10:8—he sent; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 10:23—on; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 13:42—the Gentiles; Acts 16:9—Come; Acts 16:32—they; Acts 22:10—What; Acts 28:20—this cause

Acts 10:34 opened: Acts 8:35; Matt 5:2; Eph 6:19, 20 Of a: Deut 10:17; 16:19; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; Ps 82:1, 2; Matt 22:16; Luke 20:21; Rom 2:11; Gal 2:6; Eph 6:9; Col 3:11, 25; Jas 2:4, 9; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—shall not; 2 Sam 14:14—neither; Isa 56:3—the son; Matt 16:19—give; Luke 21:3—Of; John 16:7—I tell; Acts 10:28—but; Acts 11:1—the

Gentiles; Acts 11:9—What; Acts 11:15—as I; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 10:12—there is no; Rom 14:3—for; 1 Tim 3:16—preached

Acts 10:35 in: Acts 15:9; Isa 56:3–8; Rom 2:13, 25–29; 3:22, 29, 30; 10:12, 13; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Eph 2:13–18; 3:6–8; Phil 3:3; Col 1:6, 23–27; 3:11 feareth: Acts 10:2; 9:31; Job 28:28; Ps 19:9; 85:9; 111:10; Prov 1:7; 2:5; 3:7; 16:6; Eccl 12:13; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:21; 1 John 2:29 is: Gen 4:5–7; Hos 8:13; Luke 1:28 marg. Eph 1:6; Heb 11:4–6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 1:17—shall not; 1 Kgs 18:3—feared the Lord; Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 61:5—heritage; Ps 115:11—General; Prov 11:19—righteousness; Prov 14:2—that walketh; Prov 16:17—highway; Eccl 9:7—for; Isa 58:8—and thy; Isa 64:5—rejoiceth; Ezek 14:20—by; Luke 20:21—acceptest; Acts 11:9—What; Acts 13:16—and ye; Acts 13:26—and whosoever; Rom 2:10—to every; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 14:18—is; 2 Cor 5:9—accepted; 1 Pet 1:17—who; 1 Pet 2:24—live; 1 John 3:7—he that

Acts 10:36 word: Acts 2:38, 39; 3:25, 26; 11:19; 13:46; Matt 10:6; Luke 24:47 preaching: Ps 72:1–3, 7; 85:9, 10; Isa 9:6; 32:15–17; 55:12; 57:19; Luke 2:10–14; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Eph 2:13–18; Col 1:20; Heb 7:2, 3; 13:20 he is: Acts 2:36; 5:31; Ps 2:6–8; 24:7–10; 45:6, 11; 110:1, 2; Isa 7:14; 45:21–25; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 7:13, 14; Hos 1:7; Mic 5:2; Mal 3:1; Matt 11:27; 22:44–46; 28:18; John 3:35, 36; 5:23–29; Rom 10:11–13; 14:9; 1 Cor 15:27, 47; Eph 1:20–23; 4:5–12; Phil 2:11; Col 1:15–18; Heb 1:2, 6–12; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 1:5, 18; 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: Num 6:26—give thee; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Ezra 1:3—he is the God; Job 22:21—be at peace; Ps 45:3—O most; Ps 85:8—for he; Isa 49:5—to bring; Isa 52:7—publisheth; Nah 1:15—upon; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 6:13—and the; Zech 9:10—he shall; Matt 3:6—were; Matt 10:12—salute it; Mark 11:3—that; Luke 2:11—the Lord; Luke 2:14—and; Luke 10:5—General; Luke 19:31—the Lord; Luke 19:42—the things; John 3:31—is above; John 4:1—the Lord; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 21:7—It is; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Rom 5:1—we have; Rom 10:12—Lord; Rom 10:15—the gospel; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; 1 Cor 12:5—but; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; Eph 2:14—our; Eph 2:17—and preached; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:5—the word; Col 1:28—Whom; Titus 1:3—manifested

Acts 10:37 ye know: Acts 2:22; 26:26; 28:22 which: Luke 4:14; 23:5 after: Acts 1:22; 13:24, 25; Matt 3:1–3; 4:12–17; Mark 1:1–5, 14, 15; John 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Mark 1:4—did; John 4:38—other

Acts 10:38 God: Acts 2:22; 4:27; Ps 2:2, 6 marg. Ps 45:7; Isa 11:2; 42:1; 61:1–3; Matt 12:28; Luke 3:22; 4:18; John 3:34; 6:27; 10:36–38; Heb 1:9 who: 2 Chr 17:9; Matt 4:23–25; 9:35; 12:15; 15:21–31; Mark 1:38, 39; 3:7–11; 6:6, 54–56; Luke 7:10–17, 21–23; 9:56; 1 Pet 5:8 healing: Mark 5:13–15; 7:29, 30; Luke 4:33–36; 9:42; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8 for: John 3:2; 10:32, 38; 16:32 Reciprocal: Exod 30:26—General; Lev 10:7—the anointing; Lev 21:12—for the crown; Num 23:23—What hath; Judg 9:9—wherewith; 1 Sam 2:10—anointed; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 4:38—Elisha; Ps 34:14—do; Matt 4:24—possessed; Matt 8:28—when; Matt 9:19—General; Matt 11:1—he departed; Matt 12:18—I will; Matt 16:13—came; Matt 21:14—General; Mark 5:24—went; Mark 14:67—Jesus; Mark 16:6—Jesus; Luke 2:26—the Lord’s; Luke 4:43—I must; Luke 6:27—do; Luke 7:6—Jesus; Luke 7:11—he went; Luke 8:1—that; Luke 13:22—through; Luke 13:33—I must; Luke 24:19—Concerning; John 1:41—Christ; John 1:45—Jesus; John 4:38—other; John 7:1—walked; John 9:17—He is; John 10:25—the works; John 14:10—he; John 15:24—If; John 21:25—there; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 3:6—Jesus; 1 Cor

12:9—the gifts; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; Phil 2:5—General; 1 Tim 6:18—they do; 2 Tim 1:7—but; Heb 9:14—who; Heb 13:16—to do; Jas 5:16—that; 1 John 2:20—ye have

Acts 10:39 we are: Acts 10:41; 1:8, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 5:30–32; 13:31; Luke 1:2; 24:48; John 15:27 whom: Acts 2:23, 24; 3:14, 15; 4:10; 5:30; 7:52; 13:27–29; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: John 19:35—he that; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 5:32—are; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 22:15—thou shalt; 1 Cor 1:23—we; 1 Cor 15:15—we have; 1 Pet 5:1—and a

Acts 10:40; Acts 13:30, 31; 17:31; Matt 28:1, 2; Rom 1:4; 4:24, 25; 6:4–11; 8:11; 14:9; 1 Cor 15:3, 4, 12–20; 2 Cor 4:14; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: John 16:16—a little while; John 20:25—We; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 3:15—whereof; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 4:10—whom God; Acts 26:8—General; Eph 1:20—when; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; Heb 2:3—and was

Acts 10:41 Not: Acts 10:39; 1:2, 3, 22; 13:31; John 14:17, 22; 20:1–John 21:25 witnesses: John 15:16 even: Luke 24:30, 41–43; John 21:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—and they; Gen 45:1—Cause; Matt 20:17—took; Matt 26:29—until; Mark 5:43—Given; Luke 22:16—until; Luke 24:43—General; Luke 24:48—General; John 16:16—a little while; John 20:25—We; John 21:12—Come; Acts 1:4—being assembled together; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 3:15—whereof; 1 Cor 15:5—then; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 John 1:2—and bear

Acts 10:42 he commanded: Acts 1:8; 4:19, 20; 5:20, 29–32; Matt 28:19, 20; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47, 48; John 21:21, 22 that it: Acts 17:31; Matt 25:31–46; John 5:22–29; Rom 14:9, 10; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Tim 4:1, 8; 1 Pet 4:5; Rev 1:7; 20:11–15; 22:12 Reciprocal: Matt 11:1—commanding; John 4:38—other; John 5:27—hath; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 2:40—did; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 18:5—and testified; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:16—by Jesus

Acts 10:43 him: Acts 26:22; Isa 53:11; Jer 31:34; Dan 9:24; Mic 7:18; Zech 13:1; Mal 4:2; Luke 24:25–27, 44–46; John 1:45; 5:39, 40; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 through: Acts 3:16; 4:10–12; John 20:31; Rom 5:1; 6:23; Heb 13:20 whosoever: Acts 13:38, 39; 15:9; 26:18; Mark 16:16; John 3:14–17; 5:24; Rom 8:1, 34; 10:11; Gal 3:22; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14 Reciprocal: Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 40:7—in the; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 24:27—and all; John 4:38—other; John 12:41—spake; John 20:23—General; Acts 3:21—holy; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 24:14—believing; Rom 1:2—Which; Rom 3:21—and the; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Rom 16:26—and by; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Heb 11:32—the prophets; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; 1 John 2:12—your

Acts 10:44 the Holy Ghost: Acts 2:2–4; 4:31; 8:15–17; 11:15; 19:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Joel 2:28—upon; Luke 3:16—he shall; Luke 14:23—Go; John 1:33—the same; Acts 2:38—and ye; Acts 5:32—whom; Acts 8:16—he was; Acts 15:8—giving; Acts 15:9—purifying; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Rom 14:3—for; Gal 3:2—Received; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 1 Pet 1:12—with

Acts 10:45 they: Acts 10:23; 11:3, 15–18; Gal 3:13, 14 the Gentiles: Gal 2:15; Eph 2:11; 3:5–8; Col 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 44:3—pour my; Isa 60:5—thou shalt see; Ezek 47:3—waters were to the ankles; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 10:5—Go; Mark 1:8—he shall; Acts 1:5—but; Acts 2:17—I will; Acts 2:33—he; Acts

2:38—and ye; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 8:20—the gift; Acts 11:2—they; Acts 11:12—these; Acts 15:8—giving; Acts 19:6—the Holy Ghost; Col 4:11—who; Titus 3:6—he shed; Heb 6:4—and have

Acts 10:46 speak: Acts 2:4, 11; 19:6; 1 Cor 14:20–25 Reciprocal: Ezek 47:3—waters were to the ankles; Mark 16:17—they; Luke 24:47—among; John 14:12—greater; Acts 11:15—the Holy Ghost; 1 Cor 12:10—divers

Acts 10:47; Acts 8:12, 36; 11:15–17; 15:8, 9; Gen 17:24–26; Rom 4:11; 10:12 Reciprocal: Matt 28:19—baptizing; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 8:16—only; Acts 11:17—what; 1 Cor 12:10—divers; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 10:48 commanded: John 4:2; 1 Cor 1:13–17; Gal 3:27 the name: Acts 2:38; 8:16 Then: Acts 16:15; John 4:40 Reciprocal: Matt 28:19—baptizing; Acts 11:3—General; Acts 21:16—of the; 1 Cor 1:17—not to

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Peter, being accused for going in to the Gentiles,
- 5 makes his defence;
- 18 which is accepted;
- 19 The gospel being spread in Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them;
- 26 The disciples there are first called Christians;
- 27 They send relief to the brethren in Judea in time of famine.

Acts 11:1 the apostles: Acts 8:14, 15; Gal 1:17–22 the Gentiles: Acts 10:34–38; 14:27; 15:3; Gen 49:10; Ps 22:27; 96:1–10; Isa 11:10; 32:15; 35:1, 2; 42:1, 6; 49:6; 52:10; 60:3; 62:2; Jer 16:19; Hos 2:23; Amos 9:11, 12; Mic 5:7; Zeph 2:11; 3:9; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; Matt 8:11; Mark 16:5; Luke 2:32; Rom 15:7–12 Reciprocal: Song 8:8—what; Matt 10:5—Go; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 11:22—tidings; Acts 17:11—they received; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; 1 Tim 1:15—worthy

Acts 11:2 they: Acts 10:9, 45; 15:1, 5; 21:20–23; Gal 2:12–14 Reciprocal: Josh 22:12—the whole; Josh 22:22—Israel; 1 Sam 17:29—General; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Acts 10:28—that it; Col 4:11—who; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding

Acts 11:3; Acts 10:23, 28, 48; Luke 15:2; 1 Cor 5:11; 2 John 10 Reciprocal: Josh 22:12—the whole; Matt 20:11—they murmured; John 18:28—and they; Acts 10:45—they; Rom 2:26—General; Gal 2:12—he did; Gal 2:14—If thou; Col 2:16—in meat; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding

Acts 11:4; Acts 14:27; Josh 22:21–31; Prov 15:1; Luke 1:3 Reciprocal: Acts 21:19—he declared

Acts 11:5 was: Acts 10:9–18 in a: Acts 22:17; 2 Cor 12:1–3 and it; Jer 1:11–14; Ezek 2:9; Amos 7:4–7; 8:2 Reciprocal: Acts 12:9—wist not; Acts 16:9—a vision

Acts 11:6 fastened: Acts 3:4; Luke 4:20

Acts 11:7 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 4:4—and

Acts 11:8 common: Mark 7:2; Rom 14:14 unclean: Lev 10:10; 11:47; Ezra 9:11, 12; Hos 9:3; Rom 14:14; 1 Cor 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 48:18—Not so; Josh 22:19—unclean; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Mark 7:15—nothing

Acts 11:9 What: Acts 10:28, 34, 35; 15:9; 1 Tim 4:5; Heb 9:13, 14 Reciprocal: Josh 22:19—unclean; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Acts 7:5—yet; Acts 10:15—What; Rom 14:14—unclean

Acts 11:10 three: Num 24:10; John 13:38; 21:17; 2 Cor 12:8

Acts 11:11; Acts 9:10–12; 10:17, 18; Exod 4:14, 27 Reciprocal: Acts 18:22—Caesarea

Acts 11:12 the Spirit: Acts 8:29; 10:19, 20; 13:2, 4; 15:7; 16:6, 7; John 16:13; 2 Thess 2:2; Rev 22:17 nothing: Matt 1:20 these: Acts 10:23, 45 Reciprocal: Luke 2:27—by; Acts 15:2—certain

Acts 11:13 he showed: Acts 10:3–6, 22, 30–32; 12:11; Heb 1:14 to Joppa: Acts 9:43 Reciprocal: Ps 85:9—Surely; John 7:17—General; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 9:11—Arise; Acts 10:6—he shall; Acts 16:9—Come; Acts 16:31—Believe

Acts 11:14 words: Acts 10:6, 22, 32, 33, 43; 16:31; Ps 19:7–11; Mark 16:16; John 6:63, 68; 12:50; 20:31; Rom 1:16, 17; 10:9, 10; 1 John 5:9–13 all: Acts 2:39; 16:15, 31; Gen 17:7; 18:19; Ps 103:17; 112:2; 115:13, 14; Prov 20:7; Isa 61:8, 9; Jer 32:39; Luke 19:10 Reciprocal: Josh 2:18—thy father; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 85:9—Surely; John 7:17—General; Acts 5:20—all; Acts 9:6—and it; Acts 16:9—Come

Acts 11:15 as I: Acts 10:34–44 the Holy Ghost: Acts 10:45, 46; 19:6 as on: Acts 2:2–12; 4:31 Reciprocal: Deut 32:21—with their vanities; Ezek 11:5—the Spirit; Joel 2:28—upon; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Matt 3:11—he shall; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 3:16—he shall; John 1:33—the same; Acts 1:5—John; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 8:16—he was; Acts 10:44—the Holy Ghost; Acts 10:47—General; Acts 11:17—as God; Acts 15:8—giving; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Gal 3:2—Received; Gal 3:14—might; 1 Thess 1:5—in the

Acts 11:16 remembered: Acts 20:35; Luke 24:8; John 14:26; 16:4; 2 Pet 3:1 how: Acts 1:5; 19:2–4; Matt 3:11; Mark 1:8; Luke 3:16; John 1:26, 33 but: Prov 1:23; Isa 44:3–5; Ezek 36:25; Joel 2:28; 3:18; 1 Cor 12:13; Titus 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ezek 47:3—waters were to the ankles; Matt 3:6—were; John 2:22—his; Acts 19:4—John; Gal 3:14—might

Acts 11:17 as God: Acts 11:15; 15:8, 9; Matt 20:14, 15; Rom 9:15, 16, 23, 24; 11:34–36 what: Acts 10:47; Job 9:12–14; 33:13; 40:2, 8, 9; Dan 4:35; Rom 9:20–26 Reciprocal: Gen 24:50—we; 2 Chr 20:6—none is able; Isa 60:5—thou shalt see; Mark 7:28—yet; Acts 8:20—the gift; Acts 23:9—let; Rom 14:4—Who; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; Heb 6:4—and have

Acts 11:18 they held: Lev 10:19, 20; Josh 22:30 and glorified: Acts 15:3; 21:20; Isa 60:21;

61:3; 2 Cor 3:18; Gal 1:24 hath: Acts 11:1; 13:47, 48; 14:27; 22:21, 22; Rom 3:29, 30; 9:30; 10:12, 13; 15:9–16; Gal 3:26, 27; Eph 2:11–18; 3:5–8 granted: Acts 3:19, 26; 5:31; 20:21; 26:17–20; Jer 31:18–20; Ezek 36:26; Zech 12:10; Rom 10:12, 13; 15:9, 16; 2 Cor 7:10; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Jas 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 42:1—he shall; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 12:18—and he; Mark 6:12—preached; Mark 7:28—yet; Luke 2:20—General; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 15:10—one; Luke 18:43—followed; Luke 24:47—that; John 7:35—teach; Acts 15:23—brethren; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 26:20—repent; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 6:17—But; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 2 Cor 9:13—they; Phil 1:6—begun; Col 1:6—knew; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 1 Tim 1:15—worthy; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:9—things

Acts 11:19 they: Acts 8:1–4 Phenice: Acts 15:3; 21:2 Cyprus: Acts 4:36; 13:4; 15:39; 21:16 Antioch: Acts 11:26; 15:22, 35 to none: Acts 3:26; 13:46; Matt 10:6; John 7:35 Reciprocal: Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 22:4—other; Mark 2:2—and he; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Acts 8:4—General; Acts 8:14—when; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 14:7—General; Acts 14:26—to Antioch; Acts 18:22—he went; Acts 21:3—Cyprus; Acts 27:4—Cyprus; Phil 1:12—rather; 1 Thess 2:14—even

Acts 11:20 Cyrene: Acts 2:10; 6:9; 13:1; Matt 27:32 the Grecians: Acts 6:1; 9:29 preaching: Acts 8:5, 35; 9:20; 17:18; 1 Cor 1:23, 24; 2:2; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Matt 22:4—other; Mark 15:21—a Cyrenian; Acts 4:36—Cyprus; Acts 8:12—concerning; Acts 15:39—and sailed; Acts 27:4—Cyprus; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom

Acts 11:21 the hand: 2 Chr 30:12; Ezra 7:9; 8:18; Neh 2:8, 18; Isa 53:1; 59:1; Luke 1:66 and a: Acts 11:24; 2:47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; 1 Cor 3:6, 7; 1 Thess 1:5 turned: Acts 9:35; 15:19; 26:18–20; 1 Thess 1:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 3:12—Certainly; Judg 6:16—General; 2 Kgs 3:15—the hand; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 9:42—and many; Acts 12:24—General; Acts 14:1—that a; Acts 16:5—increased; Acts 16:14—whose; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; Phil 2:13—God

Acts 11:22 AM 4047, AD 43 tidings: Acts 11:1; 8:14; 15:2; 1 Thess 3:6 and they: Acts 4:36, 37; 9:27; 13:1–3; 15:22, 35–39 Reciprocal: Acts 18:22—the church; 1 Cor 9:6—Barnabas; Heb 1:14—sent

Acts 11:23 seen: Mark 2:5; Col 1:6; 1 Thess 1:3, 4; 2 Tim 1:4, 5; 2 Pet 1:4–9; 3 John 4 and exhorted: Acts 13:43; 14:22; John 8:31, 32; 15:4; 1 Thess 3:2–5; Heb 10:19–26, 32–39; 2 Pet 3:17, 18; 1 John 2:28 purpose: Ps 17:3; Prov 23:15, 28; Dan 1:8; 2 Cor 1:17; 2 Tim 3:10 cleave: Deut 10:20; 30:20; Josh 22:5; 23:8; Matt 16:24; 1 Cor 15:58 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—cleave; Num 14:24—followed me; Num 35:28—he should; Deut 4:4—General; Deut 11:22—to cleave; Josh 24:15—as for me; Ruth 1:17—but death; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; 2 Sam 20:2—the men; 2 Kgs 2:4—As the Lord; 2 Kgs 18:6—he clave; 1 Chr 22:19—set your; 2 Chr 9:3—seen the wisdom; 2 Chr 11:16—set; Neh 10:29—clave; Ps 51:10—right; Ps 78:8—whose; Ps 119:31—stuck; Prov 4:13—Take; Isa 56:6—join; Jer 50:5—Come; Luke 5:20—he saw; Luke 15:6—his; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 1:12—that I may; Rom 11:22—if thou; Rom 12:9—cleave; Rom 12:15—Rejoice; 1 Cor 1:4—thank; 2 Cor 7:7—but; 2 Cor 8:1—the grace; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:25—for; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 3:13—exhort; 1 Pet 2:19—thankworthy; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Acts 11:24 he was: Acts 24:16; 2 Sam 18:27; Ps 37:23; 112:5; Prov 12:2; 13:22; 14:14; Matt 12:35; 19:17; Luke 23:50; John 7:12; Rom 5:7 full: Acts 6:3, 5, 8; Rom 15:15 and much: Acts 11:21; 5:14; 9:31 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:11—the good; Acts 2:4—filled; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Eph 5:18—but; Jas 3:17—full

Acts 11:25 to Tarsus: Acts 9:11, 27, 30; 21:39 Reciprocal: Luke 5:7—that they should; Acts 13:1—prophets; Acts 15:34—it pleased; Acts 22:3—in Tarsus; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Gal 1:21—I came; Gal 2:1—Barnabas

Acts 11:26 that: Acts 13:1, 2 with the church: Acts 14:23, 27; 1 Cor 4:17; 11:18; 14:23 taught: Matt 28:19 were: Acts 26:28; Isa 65:15; 1 Cor 12:12; Eph 3:15; 1 Pet 4:14; 1 John 2:27; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Isa 43:7—called; Isa 62:2—thou shalt; Dan 11:33—understand; Acts 11:19—Antioch; Acts 14:26—to Antioch; Acts 14:28—General; Acts 15:34—it pleased; Acts 26:20—first; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Gal 1:21—I came; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Jas 2:7—by; 1 Pet 4:16—as

Acts 11:27 prophets: Acts 2:17; 13:1; 15:32; 21:4, 9; Matt 23:34; 1 Cor 12:28; 14:32; Eph 4:11 Reciprocal: Rom 12:6—whether; Rom 15:26—it

Acts 11:28 Agabus: Acts 21:10 great: This was probably the famine which took place in the fourth year of Claudius, which continued for several years, and in which, says Josephus, “many died for want of food.” Gen 41:30, 31, 38; 1 Kgs 17:1–16; 2 Kgs 8:1, 2 Claudius: Claudius Caesar succeeded C. Caligula, AD 41; and after a reign of upwards of 13 years, he was poisoned by his wife Agrippina, and succeeded by Nero. Luke 2:1; 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 41:45—Zaphnathpaaneah; Gen 42:5—for; Num 11:25—they prophesied; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; Eccl 11:2—for; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Matt 24:7—famines; Mark 13:8—famines; Luke 20:24—Caesar’s; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 2:17—your sons; Acts 18:2—Claudius; Rom 1:8—the whole; Rom 12:6—whether; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 16:1—concerning; Eph 5:16—the days; Rev 2:25—that

Acts 11:29 every: Ezra 2:69; Neh 5:8; 1 Cor 16:2; 2 Cor 8:2–4, 12–14; 1 Pet 4:9–11 to send: Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34; Eccl 11:1, 2; Luke 12:29–33; Rom 15:25–27; 1 Cor 13:5; 16:1; 2 Cor 9:1, 2; Gal 2:10; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—then; Job 31:16—withheld; Ps 37:21—righteous; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Eccl 10:19—but; Song 5:1—eat; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 12:43—That; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 12:25—Barnabas; Acts 24:17—to bring; 2 Cor 2:1—I determined; 2 Cor 8:3—to; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Eph 5:16—the days; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 6:10—which; Heb 10:24—consider

Acts 11:30 to the: Acts 14:23; 15:4, 6, 23; 16:4; 20:17; 1 Tim 5:17; Titus 1:5; Jas 5:14; 1 Pet 5:1 by: Acts 12:25; 1 Cor 16:3, 4; 2 Cor 8:17–21 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—elders; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Matt 25:17—he also; Acts 4:36—Barnabas; Acts 13:1—Barnabas; Acts 24:17—to bring; 1 Cor 16:1—concerning; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; Gal 2:10—that

CHAPTER 12

- 1 King Herod persecutes the Christians, kills James, and imprisons Peter; whom an angel delivers upon the prayers of the church;
- 20 Herod in his pride taking to himself the honour due to God, is stricken by an angel, and dies miserably;
- 24 After his death, the word of God prospers;
- 25 Saul and Barnabas return to Antioch.

Acts 12:1 Cir, AM 4048, AD 44 stretched forth his hands: or, began, Acts 4:30; 9:31; Luke 22:53 to vex: Matt 10:17, 18; 24:9; John 15:20; 16:2 Reciprocal: Gen 37:22—lay; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Ps 2:2—kings; Ps 55:20—put; Ps 92:8—art most; Jer 26:23—who; Matt 2:15—until; Mark 3:17—James; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 21:12—before; 1 Thess 2:14—even

Acts 12:2 James: Matt 4:21, 22; 20:23; Mark 10:35, 38 with: 1 Kgs 19:1, 10; Jer 26:23; Heb 11:37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; Ps 37:14—wicked; Dan 11:33—yet; Matt 10:2—James; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 1:19—James; Mark 6:21—when; Mark 10:39—Ye; Luke 6:14—James; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 21:16—and some; Acts 1:13—Peter

Acts 12:3 he saw: Acts 24:27; 25:9; John 12:43; Gal 1:10; 1 Thess 2:4 he proceeded: Acts 2:14; 4:13; Ps 76:10; John 19:11; 21:18 Then: Exod 12:14–20; 13:3–7; 23:15; Lev 23:6–14; Matt 26:17; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:15—Seven; Exod 34:18—General; Num 28:16—General; Ps 37:14—wicked; Dan 11:33—yet; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 20:6—the days; 1 Thess 2:15—please; Heb 11:37—were slain

Acts 12:4 he put: Acts 4:3; 5:18; 8:3; Matt 24:9; Luke 21:12; 22:33; John 13:36–38; 21:18 delivered: Acts 16:23, 24; Matt 27:64–66 intending: Acts 4:28; Esth 3:6, 7, 13; Prov 19:21; 27:1; Lam 3:37; Matt 26:5 Easter: Rather, the Passover, το [G3588], πασχα [G3957]. Reciprocal: Lev 23:6—General; Num 28:16—General; Josh 2:3—Bring; 1 Kgs 19:2—to morrow; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Jer 37:15—put; Dan 2:18—they would; Dan 3:20—to bind; Dan 6:17—a stone; Acts 12:10—the first; Acts 12:19—he examined; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Heb 11:36—bonds

Acts 12:5 prayer was made without ceasing: or, instant and earnest prayer was made, Acts 12:12; Isa 62:6, 7; Matt 18:19; Luke 18:1; 1 Cor 12:26; 2 Cor 1:11; Eph 6:18–20; 1 Thess 5:17; Heb 13:3; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:23—God forbid; Ps 10:17—cause; Ps 18:6—distress; Ps 34:17—cry; Ps 102:2—in the day; Ps 127:2—for so he; Isa 65:24—General; Jer 37:21—Thus; Dan 3:20—to bind; Acts 5:18—General; Rom 1:9—that; Rom 12:12—continuing; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Col 1:9—do

Acts 12:6 the same: Gen 22:14; Deut 32:26; 1 Sam 23:26, 27; Ps 3:5, 6; 4:8; Isa 26:3, 4; Phil 4:6, 7; Heb 13:6 bound: Acts 21:33; 28:20; Jer 40:4; Eph 6:20 marg. 2 Tim 1:16 and the: Acts 5:23; Matt 28:4 Reciprocal: Lev 26:6—ye shall; Josh 2:3—Bring; Ps 68:6—he bringeth; Ps 102:20—to loose; Ps 127:2—for so he; Prov 3:24—and; Jer 40:1—bound; Matt 27:2—bound; Acts 12:7—And his; Acts 12:19—he examined; Acts 26:29—except

Acts 12:7 the angel: Acts 12:23; 5:19; 10:30; 27:23, 24; 1 Kgs 19:5, 7; Ps 34:7; 37:32, 33; Isa 37:30; Dan 6:22; Heb 1:14 and a: Acts 9:3; 2 Sam 22:29; Ezek 43:2; Mic 7:9; Hab 3:4, 11; Rev 18:1 Arise: Gen 19:15, 16; Isa 60:1; Eph 5:14 And his: The two chains with which his hands were fastened to those of the two soldiers between whom he slept. This, it

appears, was the Roman method of securing a prisoner, and seems to be what is intimated in Acts 12:6. Acts 12:6; 2:24; 16:26; Ps 105:18–20; 107:14; 116:16; 142:6, 7; 146:7; Dan 3:24, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 1:3—angel; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Isa 51:14—captive; Jer 40:1—bound; Dan 3:28—hath sent; Dan 9:21—touched; Matt 18:10—their; Acts 12:11—that the

Acts 12:8 Reciprocal: Isa 51:14—captive; Mark 6:9—sandals; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 27:23—there

Acts 12:9 he went: Acts 26:19; Gen 6:22; John 2:5; Heb 11:8 wist not: That is, he knew not; wist being the past tense of the obsolete verb to wis, from the Saxon wissan, in German wissen and Dutch wysen to think, imagine, know. Acts 10:3, 17; 11:5; Gen 45:26; Ps 126:1; 2 Cor 12:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; Luke 24:11—idle

Acts 12:10 the first: Acts 12:4; Gen 40:3; 42:17; Num 15:34; Isa 21:8 which: Acts 5:19; 16:26; Isa 45:1, 2; John 20:19, 26; Rev 3:7 Reciprocal: Matt 17:8—they saw

Acts 12:11 was come: He was in an ecstasy; and it was only when the angel left him, that he was fully convinced that all was real. Luke 15:17 I know: Gen 15:13; 18:13; 26:9 that the: Acts 12:7; 5:19; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 34:7; Dan 3:25, 28; 6:22; Heb 1:14 and hath: 2 Sam 22:1; Job 5:19; Ps 33:18; 34:22; 41:2; 97:10; 109:31; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Pet 2:9 all: Acts 23:12–30; 24:27; 25:3–5, 9; Job 31:31 Reciprocal: Exod 18:4—delivered; Esth 9:1—hoped; Job 5:12—their hands; Ps 37:14—wicked; Ps 57:3—send; Ps 119:95—wicked; Isa 63:9—the angel; Jer 36:26—but; Matt 2:13—the angel; Matt 17:8—they saw; Acts 4:23—they; Acts 11:13—he showed; Rev 22:6—sent

Acts 12:12 he came: Acts 4:23; 16:40 John: Acts 12:25; 13:5, 13; 15:37–39; Col 4:10; 2 Tim 4:11; Phlm 1:24 where: Acts 12:5; Isa 65:24; Matt 18:19, 20; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—before; 1 Pet 5:13—Marcus

Acts 12:13 knocked: Acts 12:16; Luke 13:25 hearken: or, ask who was there Reciprocal: Dan 3:24—astonied; Acts 20:16—had

Acts 12:14 she opened: Matt 28:8; Luke 24:41 Reciprocal: Job 9:16—would I; Ps 126:1—we were like

Acts 12:15 Thou: Acts 26:24; Job 9:16; Mark 16:11, 14; Luke 24:11 It is: Gen 48:16; Matt 18:10; Luke 24:37, 38 Reciprocal: Prov 21:28—the man; Matt 14:26—they were; Titus 3:8—that thou

Acts 12:16 Reciprocal: Acts 12:13—knocked

Acts 12:17 beckoning: Acts 13:16; 19:33; 21:40; Luke 1:22; John 13:24 declared: Ps 66:16; 102:20, 21; 107:21, 22; 116:14, 15; 146:7 James: Acts 15:13; 21:18; 1 Cor 15:7; Gal 1:19; 2:9, 12; Jas 1:1 And he: Acts 16:40; Matt 10:23; John 7:1; 8:59; 10:40; 11:54 Reciprocal: Matt 10:3—James; Acts 1:13—James; Acts 14:20—came; Acts 24:10—had

Acts 12:18 there: Acts 5:22–25; 16:27; 19:23 Reciprocal: Luke 4:30—General; Acts 5:21—sent; Acts 16:23—to keep

Acts 12:19 sought for him: 1 Sam 23:14; Ps 37:32, 33; Jer 36:26; Matt 2:13 he examined: Acts 12:4, 6; Matt 28:11–15 commanded: Dan 2:11–13; Matt 2:16; John 12:10, 11 he went: Acts 21:8; 25:13; 1 Kgs 20:43; Esth 6:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:16—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 18:12—he shall slay me; 2 Kgs 1:10—consumed; Dan 3:22—slew; Matt 28:14—we; Acts 5:21—sent

Acts 12:20 was highly displeased: or, bare an hostile mind intending war Tyre: Gen 10:15, 19; Josh 19:29; Isa 23:1–4; Matt 11:21, 22 but: Prov 17:14; 20:18; 25:8; Eccl 10:4; Isa 27:4, 5; Luke 14:31, 32 the king's chamberlain: Gr. that was over the king's bed-chamber because: 1 Kgs 5:9–11; 2 Chr 2:10, 15; Ezra 3:7; Ezek 27:17; Hos 2:8, 9; Amos 4:6–9; Hag 1:8–11; 2:16, 17; Luke 16:8 Reciprocal: Gen 40:2—wroth; 2 Kgs 9:32—eunuchs; Esth 4:8—to make supplication; Ps 49:18—praise; Prov 16:14—but; Acts 21:3—Tyre; Acts 27:3—Sidon; Gal 1:10—persuade; Gal 3:20—a mediator is

Acts 12:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Prov 18:12—destruction; Isa 5:14—he that rejoiceth; Mal 3:15—we call; Acts 24:1—orator; Acts 25:23—with

Acts 12:22; Acts 14:10–13; Ps 12:2; Dan 6:7; Jude 16; Rev 13:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Exod 8:4—General; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job 32:21—flattering; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 9:20—may; Ps 37:36—General; Ps 92:8—art most; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 27:14—He that; Prov 28:4—that; Prov 30:9—I be full; Isa 14:15—thou; Isa 31:3—the Egyptians; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Jer 9:23—neither; Ezek 28:2—I am; Ezek 28:9—say; Dan 4:31—the word; Dan 5:11—light; Dan 11:12—his heart; Acts 14:11—The gods; Acts 14:15—We also; Acts 28:6—said; 1 Cor 4:7—why; 1 Thess 5:3—then

Acts 12:23 the angel: Exod 12:12, 23, 29; 1 Sam 25:38; 2 Sam 24:17; 1 Chr 21:14–18; 2 Chr 32:21 because: Acts 10:25, 26; 14:14, 15; Exod 9:17; 10:3; Ps 115:1; Isa 37:23; Ezek 28:2, 9; Dan 4:30–37; 5:18–24; Luke 12:47, 48; 2 Thess 2:4 and he: 2 Chr 21:18, 19; Job 7:5; 19:26; Isa 14:11; 51:8; 66:24; Mark 9:44–48 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Gen 25:8—gave; Exod 2:23—the king; Exod 8:4—General; Exod 8:17—lice in man; Josh 8:29—the king; 1 Sam 17:36—seeing; 2 Sam 12:15—struck the child; 2 Sam 24:16—the angel; 2 Kgs 9:35—but they found; 2 Kgs 19:35—the angel; 1 Chr 21:12—the angel; 2 Chr 13:20—Lord; 2 Chr 21:15—by disease; Job 12:21—poureth; Job 15:25—he stretcheth; Job 20:5—the triumphing; Job 32:21—flattering; Job 33:22—his life; Job 34:20—a moment; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 7:9—Oh; Ps 9:20—may; Ps 35:5—and; Ps 37:14—wicked; Ps 37:36—General; Ps 38:7—my loins; Ps 40:14—driven; Ps 94:3—the wicked; Ps 107:40—contempt; Ps 138:6—but the proud; Prov 12:8—he; Prov 22:12—eyes; Prov 24:16—but; Prov 27:14—He that; Prov 28:28—they perish; Prov 29:23—man's; Prov 30:9—I be full; Eccl 5:8—higher than they; Eccl 5:17—much; Eccl 7:17—why; Eccl 9:3—after; Isa 10:16—the Lord of hosts; Isa 14:15—thou; Isa 31:3—the Egyptians; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Isa 37:36—the angel; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 9:23—neither; Dan 4:31—the word; Dan 8:25—but; Dan 10:20—to fight; Dan 11:12—his heart; Mic 6:13—I make; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 2:15—until; Matt 18:10—their; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 27:23—there; 1 Cor 4:7—why; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; 1 Thess 5:3—then; Heb 1:14—minister; Rev 16:2—a noisome

Acts 12:24; Acts 5:39; 6:7; 11:21; 19:20; Prov 28:28; Isa 41:10–13; 54:14–17; 55:10; Dan 2:24, 44; Matt 16:18; Col 1:6; 2 Thess 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 2:23—the king; Ps 40:14—driven;

Prov 22:12—eyes; Matt 2:15—until; Acts 9:31—were multiplied; Acts 13:49—was; Acts 16:5—increased

Acts 12:25 Barnabas: Acts 11:29, 30; 13:1–3 ministry: or, charge took: Acts 13:5, 13; 15:37 John: Acts 12:12; 1 Pet 5:13 Reciprocal: Acts 1:17—this; Acts 4:36—Barnabas; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; 2 Tim 4:11—Mark; Phlm 1:24—Marcus

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Paul and Barnabas are chosen to go to the Gentiles;
- 6 Of Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the sorcerer;
- 13 Paul preaches at Antioch that Jesus is Christ;
- 42 The Gentiles believe;
- 44 but the Jews gainsay and blaspheme, whereupon they turn to the Gentiles, of whom many believe;
- 50 The Jews raise a persecution against Paul and Barnabas, who go to Iconium.

Acts 13:1 Cir, AM 4049, AD 45 in the: Acts 11:22–24; 14:26, 27 prophets: Acts 11:25–27; 15:35; Rom 12:6, 7; 1 Cor 12:28, 29; 14:24, 25; Eph 4:11; 1 Thess 5:20 Barnabas: Acts 4:36; 11:22–26, 30; 12:25; 1 Cor 9:6; Gal 2:9, 13 Lucius: Acts 11:20; Rom 16:21 which: etc. or, Herod's foster brother Herod: Matt 14:1–10; Luke 3:1, 19, 20; 13:31, 32; 23:7–11; Phil 4:22 and Saul: Acts 13:9; 8:1–3; 9:1 Reciprocal: Dan 12:3—wise; Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 9:15—and then; Matt 23:34—prophets; Matt 27:32—Cyrene; Mark 15:21—a Cyrenian; Luke 8:3—Herod's; Luke 23:26—a Cyrenian; Acts 2:10—Cyrene; Acts 6:5—a proselyte; Acts 6:9—Cyrenians; Acts 11:26—that; Acts 11:27—prophets; Acts 14:23—and had; Acts 15:32—being; Acts 18:22—he went; Acts 26:16—to make; 1 Cor 14:36—came; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Gal 1:21—I came; Jas 3:1—be

Acts 13:2 they: Acts 6:4; Deut 10:8; 1 Sam 2:11; 1 Chr 16:4, 37–43; Rom 15:16; Col 4:17; 2 Tim 1:11; 4:5, 11 fasted: Acts 13:3; 10:30; Dan 9:3; Matt 6:16; 9:14, 15; Luke 2:37; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 6:5; 11:27 the Holy: Acts 10:19; 16:6, 7; 1 Cor 12:11 Separate: Acts 22:21; Num 8:11–14; Rom 1:1; 10:15; Gal 1:15; 2:8, 9; 2 Tim 2:2 the work: Acts 9:15; 14:26; Matt 9:38; Luke 10:1; Eph 3:7; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11; Heb 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—I have given; Num 8:10—General; Num 16:5—even him; Num 16:9—separated; 1 Chr 23:13—separated; Neh 9:1—children; Eccl 4:9—are; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 2:20—and; Luke 5:35—and; Luke 10:2—the Lord; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 1:24—they; Acts 6:3—whom; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; Acts 11:26—that; Acts 14:4—apostles; Acts 15:7—God; Acts 19:6—the Holy Ghost; Acts 20:28—over; Acts 21:11—Thus; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 11:13—the apostle; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 9:6—Barnabas; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 1:14—ministering

Acts 13:3 the had, Acts 13:2; 6:6; 8:15–17; 9:17; 14:23; Num 27:23; 1 Tim 4:14; 5:22; 2 Tim 1:6; 2:2 they sent: Acts 14:26; 15:40; Rom 10:15; 3 John 6, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Num 8:10—General; Num 27:18—lay; Neh 9:1—children; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 2:20—and; Luke 5:35—and; Acts 1:24—they; Acts 6:3—whom; Acts 6:4—prayer; Acts 8:17—laid; 2 Cor 6:5—fastings; 2 Cor 11:27—fastings; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Heb 6:2—laying

Acts 13:4 being: Acts 20:23 Cyprus: Acts 4:36; 11:19; 27:4 Reciprocal: Jer 23:21—General; Luke 10:2—the Lord; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 10:20—for; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; Acts 15:36—in every; Acts 15:39—and sailed; Acts 21:3—Cyprus; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 13:5 in the: Acts 13:14, 46; 14:1; 17:1–3, 17; 18:4; 19:8 John: Acts 12:25; 15:37; Col 4:10 their: Exod 24:13; 1 Kgs 19:3, 21; 2 Kgs 3:11; Matt 20:26; 2 Tim 4:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:12—servant; 2 Kgs 6:15—servant; Acts 12:12—John; Acts 13:13—John; Acts 17:2—went; Acts 19:22—that ministered; Rom 15:19—so that; 2 Tim 4:2—be

Acts 13:6 certain: Acts 8:9–11; 19:18, 19; Exod 22:18; Lev 20:6; Deut 18:10–12; 1 Chr 10:13; Isa 8:19, 20 a false: Deut 13:1–3; 1 Kgs 22:22; Jer 23:14, 15; Ezek 13:10–16; Zech 13:3; Matt 24:24; 2 Cor 11:13; 2 Tim 3:8; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 19:20 whose: Matt 16:17; Mark 10:46; John 21:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev 19:31—General; Acts 13:8—for; Acts 13:13—loosed; Rev 22:15—sorcerers

Acts 13:7 the deputy: Acts 13:12; 18:12; 19:38 a prudent: Acts 17:11, 12; Prov 14:8, 15, 18; 18:15; Hos 14:9; 1 Thess 5:21 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:14—governor; Luke 2:2—governor; Acts 13:9—who; Acts 28:7—the chief; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty

Acts 13:8 for: Acts 13:6; 9:36; John 1:41 withstood: Exod 7:11–13; 1 Kgs 22:24; Jer 28:1, 10, 11; 29:24–32; 2 Tim 3:8; 4:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Deut 13:5—turn you; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; Ezra 5:14—governor; Prov 22:12—he; Prov 28:10—causeth; Isa 41:11—all they; Isa 47:12—General; Jer 20:6—Pashur; Jer 23:27—think; Jer 28:16—because; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Acts 19:19—used; Heb 3:9—forty; Rev 16:14—which

Acts 13:9 who: Acts 13:7 filled: Acts 2:4; 4:8, 31; 7:55; Mic 3:8 set: Mark 3:5; Luke 20:17 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; Acts 13:1—and Saul; Rom 1:1—Paul

Acts 13:10 O full: Acts 8:20–23; Eccl 9:3; Matt 3:7; 15:19; 23:25–33; Luke 11:39; 2 Cor 11:3 thou child: Gen 3:15; Matt 13:38; John 8:44; 1 John 3:8 wilt: Acts 20:30; Jer 23:36; Matt 23:13; Luke 11:52; Gal 1:7 the right: Acts 18:25, 26; Gen 18:19; 2 Chr 17:6; Hos 14:9; John 1:23 Reciprocal: Num 22:32—thy way; 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; 2 Chr 18:27—If; Job 38:15—from; Ps 25:9—his way; Ps 51:13—ways; Ps 67:2—thy way; Prov 4:11—led; Prov 24:2—General; Jer 23:26—How; Matt 23:15—ye make; Matt 26:4—by; Luke 3:7—O generation; Luke 6:42—hypocrite; Luke 13:15—Thou hypocrite; John 6:70—and one; Acts 7:55—full; 2 Cor 10:6—in; 2 Cor 11:15—his; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 2 Tim 2:14—the subverting; Jas 3:15—devilish; 2 Pet 2:2—ways; 2 Pet 2:15—forsaken; 1 John 3:10—and

Acts 13:11 hand: Exod 9:3; 1 Sam 5:6, 9, 11; Job 19:21; Ps 32:4; 38:2; 39:10, 11 thou: Acts 9:8, 9, 17; Gen 19:11; 2 Kgs 6:8; Isa 29:10; John 9:39; Rom 11:7–10, 25 a mist: 2 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:28—If thou return; 2 Kgs 6:18—Smite this people; 2 Chr 18:27—If; Job 12:25—grope; Job 38:15—from; Isa 51:18—that taketh; Ezek 11:13—when; Luke 11:34—but; Acts 5:5—hearing; Acts 22:11—being; 2 Cor 10:6—in; 2 Tim 3:9—their; Heb 8:9—I took

Acts 13:12 the deputy: Acts 13:7; 28:7 when: Acts 19:7; Matt 27:54; Luke 7:16 being: Acts 6:10; Matt 7:28, 29; Luke 4:22; John 7:46; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 Reciprocal: Ezra 5:14—governor;

Acts 9:18—and was; Acts 18:12—the deputy; Acts 19:17—and fear; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty

Acts 13:13 loosed: Acts 13:6; 27:13 Perga: Acts 2:10; 14:24, 25; 27:5 John: Acts 13:5; 15:38; Col 4:10; 2 Tim 4:11 Reciprocal: Dan 11:35—some; Acts 9:18—and was; Acts 12:12—John; Acts 12:25—took; Acts 15:36—in every; Acts 15:37—John; Phil 2:21—all; 2 Tim 4:10—hath; Phlm 1:24—Marcus

Acts 13:14 AM 4050, AD 46 Antioch: Acts 14:19, 21–24 went: Acts 13:5; 16:13; 17:2; 18:4; 19:8 Reciprocal: Mark 1:21—he entered; Luke 4:16—and stood; Luke 4:20—and sat; Acts 9:2—the synagogues; Acts 13:27—which; Acts 14:24—Pisidia; Acts 15:36—in every; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 13:15 the reading: Acts 13:27; 15:21; Luke 4:16–18 the rulers: Acts 18:8, 17; Mark 5:22 Ye men: Acts 1:16; 2:29, 37; 7:2; 15:7; 22:1 if: Acts 2:4; 20:2; Rom 12:8; 1 Cor 14:3; Heb 13:22 Reciprocal: Exod 24:7—read; Deut 31:11—shalt read; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Neh 8:3—he read; Neh 13:1—they read; Matt 9:18—ruler; Luke 4:17—the book; Luke 8:41—a ruler; Luke 13:14—the ruler; Acts 9:2—the synagogues; Acts 13:26—children; Acts 24:14—in the law

Acts 13:16 beckoning: Acts 12:17; 19:33; 21:40 Men: Acts 13:26; 2:22; 3:12 and ye: Acts 13:42, 43, 46; 10:2, 35; 1 Kgs 8:40; Ps 67:7; 85:9; 135:20; Luke 1:50; 23:40 give: Acts 2:14; 22:1, 22; Deut 32:46, 47; Ps 49:1–3; 78:1, 2; Mic 3:8, 9; Matt 11:15; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29 Reciprocal: John 13:24—beckoned; Acts 17:17—devout; Acts 24:10—had

Acts 13:17 God: Acts 7:2–53; Gen 12:1–3; 17:7, 8; Deut 4:37; 7:6–8; 9:5; 14:2; Neh 9:7, 8; Ps 105:6–12, 42, 43; 135:4; Isa 41:8, 9; 44:1; Jer 33:24–26; 1 Pet 2:9 and exalted: Acts 7:17; Exod 1:7–9; Deut 10:22; Ps 105:23, 24 and with: Acts 7:36; Exod 6:1–Exod 14:31; 15:1–21; 18:11; Deut 4:20, 34; 7:19; 1 Sam 4:8; Neh 9:9–12; Ps 77:13–20; 78:12, 13, 42–53; 105:26–39; 106:7–11; 114:1–8; 135:8–10; 136:10–15; Isa 63:9–14; Jer 32:20, 21; Amos 2:10; Mic 6:4; 7:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 12:40—sojourning; Exod 14:8—with an high hand; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Ps 69:6—O God of Israel; Ps 105:37—brought; Acts 13:26—children; Acts 22:14—The God

Acts 13:18 about: Acts 7:36, 39–43; Exod 16:2, 35; Num 14:22, 33, 34; Deut 9:7, 21–24; Neh 9:16–21; Ps 78:17–42; 95:8–11; 106:13–29; Ezek 20:10–17; Amos 5:25, 26; 1 Cor 10:1–10; Heb 3:7–10, 16–19 suffered: “Gr. ετροποφορηεον [G5159], perhaps for ετροφοφορησεν, bore, or fed them as a nurse beareth or feedeth her child, Deut 1:31 according to the LXX, and so Chrysostom.” Reciprocal: Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; Neh 9:21—forty; Ezek 20:21—the children; Hos 11:3—taught; Amos 2:10—and led; Matt 17:17—how long shall I be; Luke 9:41—and suffer; Acts 18:14—bear; 1 Thess 2:7—as

Acts 13:19 when: Acts 7:45; Deut 7:1; Josh 24:11; Neh 9:24; Ps 78:55 Chanaan: Gen 12:5; 17:8; Ps 135:11, Chanaan he divided: Num 26:53–56; Josh 14:1; 18:10; 23:4; Ps 78:55 Reciprocal: Josh 18:6—that I may cast; Josh 18:9—into seven; Isa 34:17—he hath cast; Jonah 1:7—and let; Hab 3:12—didst march; Acts 1:26—they

Acts 13:20 he gave: Judg 2:16; 3:10; Ruth 1:1; 1 Sam 12:11; 2 Sam 7:11; 2 Kgs 23:22; 1 Chr 17:6 until: 1 Sam 3:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:15—judged; Acts 3:24—Samuel; Heb 4:7—after; Heb 11:32—Samuel

Acts 13:21 they: 1 Sam 8:5–22; 12:12–19 Saul: 1 Sam 10:1, 21–26; 11:15; 15:1 Cis: 1 Sam 9:1, 2; 10:21, Kish Reciprocal: 1 Sam 7:15—judged; 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 1 Sam 12:13—have desired; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 2 Sam 21:6—whom the Lord did choose; 1 Chr 8:33—Kish; Dan 2:21—he removeth

Acts 13:22 when: 1 Sam 12:25; 13:13; 15:11, 23, 26, 28; 16:1; 28:16; 31:6; 2 Sam 7:15; 1 Chr 10:13; Hos 13:10, 11 he raised: 1 Sam 16:1, 13; 2 Sam 2:4; 5:3–5; 7:8; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; Ps 2:6; 78:70–72; 89:19, 20–37; Jer 33:21, 26; Ezek 34:23; 37:24, 25; Hos 3:5 to whom: Acts 15:8; Heb 11:4, 5 I have: Acts 7:46; 1 Sam 13:14; 1 Kgs 15:3, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:21—chose; 1 Kgs 3:14—as thy; 1 Kgs 14:8—my servant David; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; 1 Chr 22:13—to fulfil; 2 Chr 8:14—so had David the man of God commanded; Neh 9:8—foundest; Ps 78:72—according; Isa 11:1—of Jesse; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 22:42—The Son; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Acts 13:36—served; Rom 1:3—which; Rom 2:27—if it fulfil; Heb 10:36—after; Heb 11:32—David

Acts 13:23 this: Acts 2:30; 2 Sam 7:12; Ps 89:35–37; 132:11; Isa 7:13; 11:1, 10; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15–17; Amos 9:11; Matt 1:1; 21:9; 22:42; Luke 1:31–33, 69; John 7:42; Rom 1:3; Rev 22:16 raised: Acts 2:32–36; 3:26; 4:12; 5:30, 31; Isa 43:11; 45:21; Zech 9:9; Matt 1:21; Luke 2:10, 11; John 4:42; Rom 11:26; Titus 1:4; 2:10–14; 3:3–6; 2 Pet 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:2, 18; 1 John 4:14; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Ps 69:6—O God of Israel; Isa 45:15—O God; Matt 1:6—Jesse; Mark 10:47—thou; Luke 3:32—was the son of Jesse; Acts 19:4—John; 2 Tim 1:10—our; 2 Tim 2:8—Jesus

Acts 13:24; Acts 1:22; 10:37; 19:3, 4; Matt 3:1–11; Mark 1:2–8; Luke 1:76; 3:2, 3–20; John 1:6–8, 15–18; 3:25–36; 5:33–36 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 3:11—baptize; Matt 17:12—and they; Mark 1:4—did; Luke 3:16—I indeed

Acts 13:25 fulfilled: Acts 13:36; 20:24; Mark 6:16–28; John 4:34; 19:28–30; 2 Tim 4:7; Rev 11:7 whom: Acts 19:4; Matt 3:11; Mark 1:7; Luke 3:15, 16; John 1:20–23, 26, 27, 29, 34, 36; 3:27–29; 7:18; 2 Cor 4:5 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 21:32—and ye believed; Mark 1:4—did; Luke 1:76—thou shalt; Luke 20:5—Why; John 1:19—Who; Acts 1:22—Beginning; Acts 10:37—after

Acts 13:26 children: Acts 13:15, 17, 46; 3:26; 2 Chr 20:7; Ps 105:6; 147:19, 20; Isa 41:8; 48:1; 51:1, 2; Matt 3:9; 10:6; Luke 24:47 and whosoever: Acts 13:16, 43; 10:35 to you: Acts 16:17; 28:28; Isa 46:13; Luke 1:69, 77; Rom 1:16; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Eph 1:13; Col 1:5 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 2 Chr 28:8—brethren; Ps 25:12—What; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 67:7—fear; Ps 96:2—show; Ps 103:13—them; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Mal 4:2—that fear; Luke 10:11—notwithstanding; Luke 12:57—General; Luke 13:16—being; Luke 14:17—his; John 1:11—came; John 8:37—know; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 3:12—Ye men; Acts 3:25—the children; Acts 10:2—one; Acts 17:3—Opening; Acts 22:1—brethren; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 4:1—Abraham; Rom 9:3—my kinsmen; Rom 10:15—and bring; Phil 2:16—the word; Jas 1:21—which

Acts 13:27 because: Acts 3:17; Luke 22:34; John 8:28; 15:21; 16:3; Rom 11:8–10, 25; 1 Cor 2:8; 2 Cor 3:14; 4:4; 1 Tim 1:13 nor: Matt 22:29; Luke 24:25–27, 44, 45 which: Acts 13:14, 15; 15:21 they have: Acts 26:22, 23; 28:23; Gen 50:20; Matt 26:54–56; Luke 24:20, 24; John

19:28–30, 36, 37 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 12:15—that he might; Neh 8:3—he read; Ps 119:139—because; Isa 10:7—he meaneth; Dan 9:6—have we; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 11:13—General; Matt 12:7—if; Matt 12:17—it; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Matt 26:66—He; Mark 10:33—condemn; Mark 12:7—This; Mark 14:21—goeth; Luke 4:17—the book; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 13:33—for; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 22:37—this; Luke 24:27—and all; John 12:38—That; John 19:6—the chief priests; John 19:24—They parted; Acts 1:16—this; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 2:27—to see; Acts 3:13—whom; Acts 4:28—to do; Acts 10:39—whom; Acts 13:29—when; Rom 3:7—why yet; 2 Cor 3:15—the veil; Jas 5:6—have; 1 Pet 1:10—which; Rev 19:10—for the

Acts 13:28; Acts 3:13, 14; Matt 27:19, 22–25; Mark 15:13–15; Luke 23:4, 5, 14–16, 21–25; John 18:38; 19:4, 12–16 Reciprocal: Matt 26:66—He; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Mark 12:7—This; Luke 22:22—truly; Acts 5:30—ye slew; Jas 5:6—have

Acts 13:29 when: Acts 13:27; 2:23; 4:28; Luke 18:31–33; 24:44; John 19:28, 30, 36, 37 they took: Matt 27:57–60; Mark 15:45, 46; Luke 23:53; John 19:38–42; 1 Cor 15:4 Reciprocal: Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 19:42—laid; John 20:9—that; Acts 4:10—whom God; 2 Tim 3:15—which; 1 Pet 2:24—the tree

Acts 13:30; Acts 2:24, 32; 3:13, 15, 26; 4:10; 5:30, 31; 10:40; 17:31; Matt 28:6; John 2:19; 10:17; Heb 13:20 Reciprocal: Acts 13:37—General; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 4:24—if we; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 1 Cor 15:15—we have

Acts 13:31 he was: Acts 1:3, 11; 10:41; Matt 28:16; Mark 16:12–14; Luke 24:36–42; John 20:19–29; 21:1–14; 1 Cor 15:5–7 who: Acts 1:8, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 5:32; 10:39; Luke 24:48; John 15:27; Heb 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Mark 16:7—there; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 26:8—General; Rev 11:3—witnesses

Acts 13:32 we: Acts 13:38; Isa 40:9; 41:27; 52:7; 61:1; Luke 1:19; 2:10; Rom 10:15 how: Acts 3:19; 26:6; Gen 3:15; 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 49:10; Deut 18:15; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; 11:1; Jer 23:5; Ezek 34:23; Dan 9:24–26; Mic 5:2; Hag 2:7; Zech 6:12; 9:9; 13:1, 7; Mal 3:1; 4:2; Luke 1:54, 55, 68–73; Rom 4:13; Gal 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Deut 9:5—that he may; Ps 40:10—faithfulness; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 89:4—General; Ps 89:28—mercy; Ps 103:17—unto children's; Jer 33:14—General; Zech 10:9—live; Luke 8:1—the glad; John 1:41—first; Acts 2:25—David; Acts 3:26—first; Rom 9:4—promises; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Eph 4:10—fill; Heb 1:1—the fathers; 1 John 1:3—declare

Acts 13:33 Thou art: Ps 2:7; Heb 1:5, 6; 5:5 Reciprocal: Deut 9:5—that he may; Ps 40:10—faithfulness; Ps 49:9—see; Ps 69:13—in the; Jer 32:39—for the; Jer 33:14—General; Jonah 2:6—yet; Zech 10:7—yea; Zech 10:9—live; Luke 20:42—himself; Luke 24:44—that all; John 1:14—the only; John 1:41—first; Acts 1:20—in; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 5:30—raised; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:4—the Son; Rom 9:4—promises; Eph 4:10—fill

Acts 13:34 now: Rom 6:9 I will: Isa 55:3 the sure: 2 Sam 7:14–16; 23:5; Ps 89:2–4, 19–37; Jer 33:15–17, 26; Ezek 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25; Hos 3:5; Amos 9:11; Zech 12:8 mercies: “Gr. $\tau\alpha\ \sigma\iota\alpha$ [[G3743], holy, or just, things; which word the LXX, both in the place of Isa 55:3, and in many others, use for that which is in the Heb. mercies.” Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:15—But my; 2 Chr 6:42—remember; Job 17:14—corruption; Jer 30:9—General; John 1:17—grace; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 26:23—the first; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption

Acts 13:35 in: Acts 2:27–31; Ps 16:10 to see: Acts 13:36, 37; Ps 49:9; 89:48; Luke 2:26; John 3:36; 8:51; Heb 11:5 Reciprocal: Acts 2:31—spake

Acts 13:36 served: etc. or, in his own age served the will of God, Acts 13:22; 1 Chr 11:2; 13:2–4; 15:12–16, 25–29; 18:14; 22:1–1 Chr 29:30; Ps 78:71, 72 fell: Acts 7:60; 2 Sam 7:12; 1 Kgs 2:10; 1 Cor 15:6, 18; 1 Thess 4:13 and was: Acts 2:29; 1 Chr 17:11; 2 Chr 9:31; 12:16; 21:1; 26:23 and saw: Gen 3:19; Job 17:14; 19:26, 27; 21:26; Ps 49:9, 14; John 11:39; 1 Cor 15:42–44, 53, 54 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—And thou; Gen 25:8—gathered; Gen 48:21—Behold; Num 31:2—gathered; Deut 31:16—thou shalt; Josh 1:1—the death; Josh 24:33—died; Judg 2:10—General; 1 Kgs 14:8—my servant David; 1 Kgs 15:5—David; 2 Kgs 13:14—he died; 1 Chr 29:28—a good old age; 2 Chr 8:14—so had David the man of God commanded; Ps 71:18—until I; Zech 1:5—General; Matt 25:16—went; John 3:30—but; Acts 13:25—fulfilled; Acts 13:35—to see; Rom 14:8—we die unto; 1 Cor 11:30—sleep; Heb 10:36—after

Acts 13:37; Acts 13:30; 2:24 Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—the death; John 3:30—but; Acts 9:18—and was; Acts 13:35—to see

Acts 13:38 it: Acts 2:14; 4:10; 28:28; Ezek 36:32; Dan 3:18 that: Acts 2:38; 5:31; 10:43; Ps 32:1; 130:4, 7; Jer 31:34; Dan 9:24; Mic 7:18–20; Zech 13:1; Luke 24:47; John 1:29; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Eph 1:7; 4:32; Col 1:14; Heb 8:6, 12, 13; 9:9–14, 22; 10:4–18; 1 John 2:1, 2, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—forgiving; Lev 25:9—of the jubilee to sound; Deut 30:14—very; 2 Sam 12:13—thou; Zech 6:12—behold; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 6:12—forgive; Matt 9:2—be; Matt 27:22—What; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 14:17—his; John 20:23—General; John 20:31—through; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 9:18—and was; Acts 13:32—we; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 3:26—that he; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 5:16—but the free; Rom 10:4—Christ; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:24—the law; Col 1:28—Whom; Col 2:13—having; 2 Tim 3:15—which

Acts 13:39 by: Isa 53:11; Hab 2:4; Luke 18:14; John 5:24; Rom 3:24–30; 4:5–8, 24; 5:1, 9; 8:1, 3, 30–34; 10:10; 1 Cor 6:11; Gal 2:16; 3:8 from which: Job 9:20; 25:4; Ps 143:2; Jer 31:32; Luke 10:25, 28; John 1:17; Rom 3:19; 4:15; 5:20; 7:9–11; 8:3; 9:31; 10:4; Gal 2:16, 19; 3:10–12, 21–25; 5:3; Phil 3:6–9; Heb 7:19; 9:9, 10; 10:4, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—of the jubilee to sound; Num 15:25—forgiven them; Num 19:20—shall not; 2 Sam 12:13—thou; Ps 32:1—transgression; Ps 85:2—forgiven; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Jer 31:34—for I; Mic 7:18—that; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 9:2—be; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 1:77—the; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 14:17—his; Luke 24:47—that; John 1:29—which; John 20:23—General; John 20:31—through; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 2:13—justified; Rom 3:20—Therefore; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 3:26—that he; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 5:16—but the free; Rom 5:18—all men; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; Gal 3:24—the law; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Eph 2:8—through; Phil 1:29—not; Col 1:14—the; Col 2:13—having; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Heb 7:18—the weakness; Heb 8:12—General

Acts 13:40 Beware: Mal 3:2; 4:1; Matt 3:9–12; Heb 2:3; 3:12; 12:25 which: Isa 29:14; Hab 1:5 Reciprocal: Prov 19:29—Judgments; Isa 28:22—be ye; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Ezek

33:9—if thou; Dan 11:31—maketh desolate; Matt 7:15—Beware; Matt 21:42—and it is; Mark 12:11—General; Luke 10:11—notwithstanding

Acts 13:41 ye despisers: Prov 1:24–32; 5:12; Isa 5:24; 28:14–22; Luke 16:14; 23:35; Heb 10:28–30 for: Acts 13:47; 3:23; 6:14; 22:21; Isa 65:15; Dan 9:26, 27; Matt 8:10, 11; 21:41–44; 22:7–10; 23:34–38; Luke 19:42–44; 21:20–26; Rom 11:7–14; Eph 3:3–8; Col 1:26, 27; 1 Thess 2:16; 1 Pet 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Lev 26:15—despise; Num 11:20—despised; Num 14:31—the land; Deut 28:28—General; 1 Sam 3:11—I will do; 2 Chr 36:16—despised; Ps 118:23—it is; Prov 19:29—Judgments; Isa 28:22—be ye; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Jer 4:9—and the priests; Dan 11:31—maketh desolate; Hab 1:5—and regard; Matt 21:42—and it is; Matt 24:39—General; Mark 12:11—General; John 3:15—not; Acts 17:32—some; 1 Cor 1:18—to; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth not; 1 Thess 5:3—then; 1 John 1:3—declare

Acts 13:42 the Gentiles: Acts 10:33; 28:28; Ezek 3:6; Matt 11:21; 19:30 the next sabbath: Gr. in the week between, or, in the sabbath between, Acts 13:44 Reciprocal: Exod 3:20—General; Neh 8:13—the second; Mic 4:2—and he; John 4:30—General; Acts 13:16—and ye; Acts 13:48—they; Acts 16:13—on; Acts 18:7—worshipped; Rom 11:11—but rather; Jas 1:19—let

Acts 13:43 and religious: Acts 2:10; 6:5 followed: Acts 17:34; 19:9 persuaded: Acts 11:23; 14:22; 19:8; 28:23; John 8:31, 32; 15:5–10; 2 Cor 5:11; 6:1; Gal 5:1; Phil 3:16; 4:1; Col 1:23, 28; 1 Thess 3:3–5; Heb 6:11, 12; 12:15; 2 Pet 3:14, 17, 18; 1 John 2:28; 2 John 9 the grace: Acts 14:3; Rom 3:24; 5:2, 21; 11:6; Gal 5:4; Eph 2:8; Titus 2:11; Heb 13:9; 1 Pet 5:12 Reciprocal: Num 29:25—General; Matt 23:15—proselyte; Luke 12:52—General; Acts 13:16—and ye; Acts 13:26—and whosoever; Acts 13:50—devout; Acts 14:1—that a; Acts 17:4—the devout; Acts 18:4—persuaded; Jas 1:25—and

Acts 13:44 came: Gen 49:10; Ps 110:3; Isa 11:10; 60:8 Reciprocal: Isa 60:4—Lift; Matt 11:21—for; Mark 1:33—General; Acts 8:6—with one; Acts 8:13—and wondered; Acts 13:42—the next sabbath; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God

Acts 13:45 they: Acts 5:17 marg. Acts 17:5; Gen 37:11; Num 11:29; Eccl 4:4; Isa 26:11; Matt 27:18; Luke 15:25–30; Rom 1:29; 1 Cor 3:3; Gal 5:21; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5 spake: Acts 6:9, 10; 18:6; 19:9; Matt 23:13; 1 Pet 4:4; Jude 10 Reciprocal: Gen 4:5—wroth; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Prov 23:9—Speak; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Matt 7:6—that; Matt 10:34—that I; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Matt 20:15—because; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Mark 8:13—General; Mark 15:10—for envy; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 15:28—he; John 12:11—General; Acts 4:2—grieved; Acts 13:50—the Jews; Acts 14:2—General; Acts 14:19—there; Acts 26:11—compelled; Rom 11:28—are enemies; 2 Cor 2:16—the savour of death; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 2 Thess 3:2—for; 1 Tim 1:20—blaspheme; 2 Tim 3:11—at Antioch; 1 Pet 4:14—on

Acts 13:46 waxed: Acts 4:13, 29–31; Prov 28:1; Rom 10:20; Eph 6:19, 20; Phil 1:14; Heb 11:34 It was: Acts 13:26; 3:26; 18:5; 26:20; Matt 10:6; Luke 24:47; John 4:22; Rom 1:16; 2:10; 9:4, 5 seeing: Acts 7:51; Exod 32:9, 10; Deut 32:21; Isa 49:5–8; Matt 10:13–15; 21:43; 22:6–10; Luke 14:16–24; John 1:11; Rom 10:19–21; 11:11–13 turn: Acts 18:6; 28:28; Isa 55:5 Reciprocal: Judg 6:39—dry; Job 17:8—stir up; Prov 8:36—he; Prov 17:16—a price; Prov 19:3—foolishness; Prov 23:9—Speak; Isa 2:3—for out; Ezek 2:5—whether; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Ezek 18:31—for why; Ezek 33:9—if he; Jonah 4:1—General; Mic

4:2—for; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 11:9—I will; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced; Matt 12:18—and he; Matt 13:54—he taught; Matt 15:24—I am not; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Matt 22:4—other; Matt 22:8—but; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 8:13—General; Mark 10:31—General; Mark 12:9—and will; Mark 16:16—but; Luke 10:11—notwithstanding; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 14:24—General; Luke 19:42—the things; Luke 20:16—destroy; John 7:35—teach; Acts 10:36—word; Acts 11:19—to none; Acts 13:5—in the; Acts 13:16—and ye; Acts 14:1—went; Acts 14:3—speaking; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 19:8—went; Acts 19:9—divers; Acts 22:21—for; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 10:21—All day long; Rom 11:20—because; Rom 11:28—are enemies; Rom 15:8—Jesus; Rom 16:26—according; Gal 2:7—the gospel of the uncircumcision; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Col 3:11—there; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God; 2 Thess 1:5—may; 1 Tim 3:16—preached; 2 Tim 1:12—the which; Titus 3:11—being; Heb 4:2—unto us; Heb 4:6—some; Heb 13:7—word

Acts 13:47 so: Acts 1:8; 9:15; 22:21; 26:17, 18; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 24:47 I have: Acts 26:23; Isa 42:1, 6; 49:6; 60:3; Luke 2:32 that thou: Acts 15:14–16; Ps 22:27–29; 67:2–7; 72:7, 8; 96:1, 2; 98:2, 3; 117:1, 2; Isa 2:1–3; 24:13–16; 42:9–12; 45:22; 52:10; 59:19, 20; Jer 16:19; Hos 1:10; Amos 9:12; Mic 4:2, 3; 5:7; Zeph 3:9, 10; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Mal 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:17—General; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; Judg 4:6—Hath; Job 13:16—my salvation; Ps 67:7—all the; Isa 24:16—uttermost part; Isa 40:28—the ends; Isa 56:3—the son; Zech 8:23—We will; Zech 11:9—I will; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 22:9—General; Luke 14:23—Go; John 8:12—I am; John 9:5—long; John 12:36—believe; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 15:15—General; Acts 18:6—from; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 10:21—All day long; Rom 11:20—because; Rom 16:26—according; Eph 5:14—Christ; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Heb 4:6—some

Acts 13:48 they: Acts 13:42; 2:41; 8:8; 15:31; Luke 2:10–11; Rom 15:9–12 glorified: Ps 138:2; 2 Thess 3:1 and as: Acts 2:47; John 10:16, 26, 27; 11:52; Rom 8:30; 11:7; Eph 1:19; 2:5–10; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 ordained: Acts 15:2; 20:13; 22:10; 28:23; Matt 28:16; Luke 7:8; Rom 13:1; 1 Cor 16:15 Gr. Reciprocal: Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Sam 10:26—whose hearts; Isa 4:3—among the living; Isa 56:3—the son; Zech 8:23—We will; Luke 2:32—light; Luke 14:23—Go; John 12:36—believe; John 17:6—the men; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 16:5—increased; Acts 17:34—certain; Acts 28:24—General; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 11:2—which he foreknew; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:9—purposed; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 1 Thess 5:9—not; Titus 1:1—faith; Jas 1:19—let

Acts 13:49 was: Acts 6:7; 9:42; 12:24; 19:10, 26; Phil 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Acts 16:5—increased; 2 Thess 3:1—the word

Acts 13:50 the Jews: Acts 13:45; 6:12; 14:2, 19; 17:13; 21:27; 1 Kgs 21:25 devout: Acts 13:43; 2:5; Rom 10:2 honourable: 1 Cor 1:26–29; Jas 2:5, 6 and raised: Acts 8:1; Matt 10:23; 2 Tim 3:11 and expelled: Acts 16:37–39; Isa 66:5; Amos 7:12; Mark 5:17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Jer 26:9—And all; Mark 6:11—whosoever; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 15:28—he; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 10:2—devout; Acts 15:26—hazarded; Acts 17:4—and of the chief; Acts 17:12—honourable; Acts 18:12—the Jews; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 26:17—Delivering; 1 Cor 9:6—Barnabas; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 2 Thess 3:2—for; 2 Tim 1:12—the which

Acts 13:51 they: Acts 18:6; Matt 10:14; Mark 6:11; Luke 9:5 Iconium: Acts 14:1, 19, 21;

16:2 Reciprocal: Num 16:26—I pray you; Neh 5:13—I shook my lap; Matt 10:23—when; Luke 10:10—go; Acts 15:36—in every; Acts 20:19—by the; Rom 15:19—so that; 2 Tim 3:11—at Antioch

Acts 13:52 were: Acts 2:46; 5:41; Matt 5:12; Luke 6:22, 23; John 16:22, 23; Rom 5:3; 14:17; 15:13; 2 Cor 8:2; 1 Thess 1:6; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6–8; 4:13 with the: Acts 2:4; 4:31; Gal 5:22; Eph 5:18–20 Reciprocal: John 14:16—another; John 17:13—that; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 9:17—and be; Acts 15:3—they caused

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Paul and Barnabas are persecuted from Iconium;
- 8 At Lystra Paul heals a cripple, whereupon they are reputed as gods;
- 19 Paul is stoned;
- 21 They pass through divers churches, confirming the disciples in faith and patience;
- 26 Returning to Antioch, they report what God had done with them.

Acts 14:1 in: Acts 13:51 went: Acts 9:20; 13:46; 17:1, 2, 17; 18:4; 19:8 that a: Acts 14:21; 11:21; 13:43, 46; 17:4; 18:8 Greeks: Acts 14:2; 16:1; 17:12; 18:4; 19:10, 17; 20:21; 21:28; Mark 7:26; John 7:35 marg. John 12:20; Rom 1:16; 10:12; 1 Cor 1:22–24; Gal 2:3; 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Zech 10:9—sow; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 12:52—General; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 15:36—in every

Acts 14:2; Acts 14:19; 13:45, 50; 17:5, 13; 18:12; 21:27–30; Mark 15:10, 11; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:25—whom Jezebel; Matt 10:34—that I; Matt 23:15—ye make; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 15:28—he; Acts 6:12—they stirred; Acts 8:4—General; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Rom 11:28—are enemies; 2 Thess 3:2—for; 2 Tim 3:11—at Antioch; 2 Pet 2:2—evil

Acts 14:3 therefore: Acts 18:9–11; 19:10; 1 Cor 16:8, 9 speaking: Acts 13:46; Eph 6:18–20; 1 Thess 2:2 which: Acts 2:22; 5:32; Mark 16:20; Heb 2:4 the word: Acts 20:24, 32; Rom 1:16 granted: Acts 4:29, 30; 5:12–14; 19:11, 12 Reciprocal: Prov 28:1—the righteous; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 15:8—bare; Acts 18:11—he; Acts 18:26—to speak; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; 2 Cor 6:1—the; Gal 2:8—the same; Gal 3:5—worketh; Eph 6:19—that I

Acts 14:4 the multitude: Mic 7:6; Matt 10:34–36; Luke 2:34; 11:21–23; 12:51–53; John 7:43 part: Acts 28:24 apostles: Acts 14:14; 13:2; 1 Cor 9:5 Reciprocal: John 9:16—And there; John 10:19—General; Acts 17:4—some; Acts 19:9—he departed; Acts 23:7—there; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an

Acts 14:5 when: Acts 4:25–29; 17:5; Ps 2:1–3; 83:5; 2 Tim 3:11 despitefully: Matt 5:44; Luke 6:28 Reciprocal: Matt 10:17—beware; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Acts 9:24—their; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 21:27—stirred; Acts 23:21—for; Acts 26:17—Delivering; 2 Cor 11:25—once; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by the; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 2 Tim 1:12—the which

Acts 14:6 were: Acts 9:24; 17:13, 14; 23:12–22; 2 Kgs 6:8–12 and fled: Matt 10:23 Lystra:

Acts 14:20, 21; 16:1, 2; 2 Tim 3:11 Lycaonia: Acts 14:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:9—David; Matt 10:17—beware; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 15:36—in every; Acts 17:10—went; Acts 20:4—Derbe; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 23:21—for; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Rom 15:19—so that; 2 Cor 12:2—above; 2 Tim 1:12—the which

Acts 14:7; Acts 14:21; 8:4; 11:19; 17:2; 1 Thess 2:2; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 17:10—went

Acts 14:8 impotent: Acts 4:9; John 5:3, 7 being: Acts 3:2; John 5:5; 9:1, 2 Reciprocal: Isa 35:6—shall the lame; Matt 9:5—Arise; Matt 11:5—the lame; Matt 15:31—the lame; Mark 9:21—How; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 7:22—the lame; Luke 8:43—twelve; Luke 13:11—eighteen; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:7—lame; Acts 9:33—which; Acts 14:21—Lystra

Acts 14:9 who: Acts 3:4 he had: Matt 8:10; 9:22, 28, 29; 13:58; 15:28; Mark 1:40, 41; 2:5, 11, 12; 9:23, 24; 10:52 Reciprocal: Num 20:10—we fetch; Mark 5:34—thy faith; Luke 5:20—he saw; Luke 8:48—thy; John 4:50—Go; Acts 3:16—through; Gal 3:5—worketh

Acts 14:10 Stand: Acts 3:6–8; 9:33, 34; Isa 35:6; Luke 7:14; 13:11–13; John 5:8, 9; 14:12 Reciprocal: Song 2:8—leaping; Luke 5:24—I say; Luke 6:23—leap; John 4:50—Go; Acts 3:4—fastening; Acts 3:8—he; Acts 12:22—General; Rom 15:19—mighty; Gal 3:5—worketh

Acts 14:11 The gods: Acts 8:10; 12:22; 28:6 Reciprocal: Dan 5:11—light; Mark 7:37—were; John 19:8—heard; Acts 2:7—amazed; Acts 3:9—General; Acts 3:12—or; Acts 10:25—and fell; Acts 14:6—Lycaonia; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; Rev 19:10—I fell

Acts 14:12 Jupiter: Acts 19:35 Reciprocal: Acts 2:7—amazed; 1 Cor 9:6—Barnabas; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; Gal 4:8—ye did

Acts 14:13 and would: Acts 10:25; Dan 2:46 Reciprocal: Prov 7:22—as an; Mark 14:63—his; Acts 16:18—being; Acts 19:35—Jupiter

Acts 14:14 the apostles: Acts 14:4; 1 Cor 9:5, 6 they: 2 Kgs 5:7; 18:37; 19:1, 2; Ezra 9:3–5; Jer 36:24; Matt 26:65 Reciprocal: Gen 37:29—he rent; Gen 37:34—General; Gen 41:16—It is not; Josh 7:6—rent; 2 Sam 1:11—rent; Esth 4:1—rent; Mark 14:63—his; Acts 10:26—Stand; Acts 12:23—because; Acts 19:30—Paul

Acts 14:15 Sirs: Acts 7:26; 16:30; 27:10, 21, 25 why: Acts 10:26; Rev 19:19; 22:9 We also: Acts 3:12, 13; 12:22, 23; Gen 41:16; Dan 2:28–30; John 7:18 of like: Jas 5:17; Rev 19:10 and preach: Acts 17:16–18, 29, 30; 26:17–20 from: Deut 32:21; 1 Sam 12:21; 1 Kgs 16:13, 26; Ps 31:6; Isa 44:9, 10, 19, 20; 45:20; 46:7; Jer 8:19; 10:3–5, 8, 14, 15; 14:22; Amos 2:4; Jonah 2:8; Rom 1:21–23; 1 Cor 8:4; Eph 4:17 the living: Deut 5:26; Josh 3:10; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Kgs 19:4, 16; Jer 10:10; Dan 6:26; John 5:26; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:12 which: Acts 4:24; 17:24–28; Gen 1:1; Ps 33:6; 124:8; 146:5, 6; Prov 8:23–31; Isa 45:18; Jer 10:11; 32:17; Zech 12:1; Rom 1:20; Rev 14:7 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:23—Why; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Ps 22:27—turn; Ps 24:4—lifted; Prov 30:8—Remove; Isa 44:8—ye are; Jer 2:5—walked; Jer 23:36—of the; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:15—hath made; Jer 51:18—vanity; Jonah 1:9—which; Matt 16:16—the living; Acts 7:50—General; Acts 19:26—that they; Acts 26:20—turn; Eph 2:12—without; Heb 9:14—the living; Heb 11:3—faith; Rev 10:5—lifted

Acts 14:16 suffered: Acts 17:30; Ps 81:12; 147:20; Hos 4:17; Rom 1:21–25, 28; Eph 2:12; 1 Pet 4:3 Reciprocal: Deut 18:14—hath not suffered; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Isa 63:19—are thine; Dan 3:7—all the people; Acts 26:20—and then; Rom 1:19—that which; Rom 1:24—God; Rom 2:14—which; Eph 2:3—in times

Acts 14:17 he left: Acts 17:27, 28; Ps 19:1–4; Rom 1:19, 20 in that: Ps 36:5–7; 52:1; 104:24–28; 145:9, 15, 16; Luke 6:35 and gave: Lev 26:4; Deut 11:14; 28:12; 1 Kgs 18:1; Job 5:10; 37:6; 38:26–28; Ps 65:9–13; 68:9, 10; 147:7, 8; Isa 5:6; Jer 5:24; 14:22; Matt 5:45; Jas 5:17, 18 filling: Deut 8:12–14; Neh 9:25; Isa 22:13; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—to you; Gen 25:6—gifts; Lev 26:5—eat your; Deut 10:18—loveth; Deut 33:14—the precious; Job 22:18—he filled; Job 36:31—he giveth; Ps 33:5—earth; Ps 65:13—pastures; Ps 74:17—made summer; Ps 104:13—watereth; Ps 107:37—which may; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Isa 40:21—General; Luke 12:16—The ground; John 1:10—was in; John 5:17—My; Acts 17:25—seeing

Acts 14:18 scarce: Gen 11:6; 19:9; Exod 32:21–23; Jer 44:16, 17; John 6:15 Reciprocal: Matt 27:20—persuaded

Acts 14:19 Cir, AM 4051, AD 47 there: Acts 13:45, 50, 51; 17:13 persuaded: Matt 27:20–25; Mark 15:11–14 having: Acts 7:58; 9:16; 22:20; 2 Cor 11:25; 2 Tim 3:11 drew: Jer 22:19; Heb 13:12, 13 supposing: 1 Cor 15:31; 2 Cor 4:10–12; 11:23 Reciprocal: Exod 17:4—almost; Matt 10:23—when; Matt 23:15—ye make; Matt 23:34—ye; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 15:28—he; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 13:14—Antioch; Acts 14:2—General; Acts 14:21—Lystra; Acts 15:26—hazarded; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 17:5—moved; Acts 18:12—the Jews; Acts 20:9—and was; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 21:27—stirred; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:22—obtained; 1 Cor 4:11—and are buffeted; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by the; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; Heb 11:37—stoned

Acts 14:20 as: Acts 20:9–12; 2 Cor 1:9, 10; 6:9; Rev 11:7–12 came: Acts 12:17; 16:40; 20:1 Derbe: Acts 14:6; 16:1 Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Acts 20:4—Derbe; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:22—obtained; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 14:21 taught many: Gr. made many disciples, Matt 28:19 Gr. Lystra: Acts 14:1, 6, 8, 19; 13:14, 51; 15:36; 16:2; 2 Tim 3:11 Reciprocal: Dan 11:33—understand; Acts 14:7—General; Acts 16:1—to Derbe

Acts 14:22 Confirming: Acts 15:32, 41; 18:23; Isa 35:3; 1 Cor 1:8; 1 Thess 3:2–4, 13; 1 Pet 5:10 exhorting: Acts 11:23; 13:43; John 8:31, 32; 15:4–6, 9, 10; Col 1:23; Jude 3, 20, 21 we: Matt 10:21, 22, 38; 16:24; Luke 22:28, 29; 24:26; John 12:25, 26; 16:1, 2, 33; Rom 8:17; 1 Thess 3:4; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:11, 12; 3:12; 1 Pet 4:12–16; Rev 2:10; 7:14 enter: Matt 19:24; Mark 9:47; 10:24, 25; John 3:5; 2 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 12:10—was a; Gen 32:7—greatly; Gen 49:23—General; Lev 2:11—honey; Num 21:4—the soul; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; Job 23:12—Neither; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 66:12—through; Ps 84:6—Who; Eccl 2:23—his heart; Eccl 7:14—but; Song 1:6—because; Isa 30:20—the bread; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Dan 11:1—to confirm; Matt 6:34—Sufficient; Matt 7:14—narrow; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 7:25—the rain; Matt 8:11—in; Matt 18:3—enter; Matt 18:9—to enter; Matt 19:23—enter; Mark 8:34—take; Luke 6:20—for; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke

14:27—cannot; Luke 16:25—likewise; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 16:40—they comforted; Acts 20:2—given; Acts 20:23—the Holy Ghost; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Cor 15:19—of all; Eph 3:13—ye; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:25—for; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Thess 1:5—for; Heb 12:7—endure; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold; 1 Pet 2:21—even; 1 Pet 4:18—if; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; Rev 1:9—companion; Rev 2:9—tribulation

Acts 14:23 they had: Acts 1:22; Mark 3:14; 1 Tim 5:22; 2 Tim 2:2; Titus 1:5 elders: Acts 11:30; 15:4, 6, 23; 20:17; 1 Tim 5:1, 17–19; Jas 5:14; 1 Pet 5:1; 2 John 1; 3 John 1 and had: Acts 13:1–3 they commended: Acts 14:26; 20:32; Luke 23:46; 1 Thess 3:12, 13; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 36:2—in whose; 1 Chr 15:16—chief; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 9:15—and then; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 2:20—and; Mark 9:29—fasting; Luke 5:35—and; Acts 11:26—with the church; Acts 13:3—General; Acts 20:28—over; 2 Cor 6:5—fastings; 2 Cor 11:27—fastings; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Col 4:17—the ministry; 1 Thess 3:2—to establish; Heb 13:7—which

Acts 14:24 Cir, AM 4052, AD 48 Pisidia: Pisidia was a province of Asia Minor, situated between Phrygia on the north and west, Lycaonia on the east, and Pamphylia on the south. Acts 13:13, 14; 15:38 Reciprocal: Acts 2:10—Pamphylia; Acts 15:36—in every

Acts 14:25 Perga: Perga was a considerable city of Pamphylia, towards the sea coast, and near the Caystrus, famous for the temple of Diana. Attalia: Attalia, now Antalia, or Satalie, was a maritime city of Pamphylia, the chief residence of the prefect. Acts 14:25 Reciprocal: Mark 2:2—and he; Acts 13:13—Perga; Acts 15:36—in every; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 14:26 to Antioch: Acts 11:19, 26; 13:1; 15:22, 30; Gal 2:11 recommended: Acts 14:23; 13:1–3; 15:40; 20:32; 2 Cor 1:12; 3 John 6–8 the work: Rom 15:19; Col 1:25, 28; 4:17; 2 Tim 4:2, 5–8 Reciprocal: Acts 13:2—the work; Acts 13:3—they sent; Acts 18:22—he went

Acts 14:27 and had: Acts 15:4–6; 21:20–22; 1 Cor 5:4; 11:18; 14:23 they rehearsed: Acts 15:4, 12; 21:19; Rom 15:18; 1 Cor 3:5–9; 15:10 opened: Acts 11:18; John 9:10; 1 Cor 16:9; 2 Cor 2:12; Col 4:3; Rev 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—God; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 1 Chr 6:15—by the hand; Song 8:9—a door; Hos 2:15—for; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 12:18—and he; Acts 2:22—which; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 10:27—and found; Acts 11:4—General; Acts 11:26—with the church; Acts 13:1—in the; Acts 15:3—declaring; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 15:23—brethren; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 5:2—By whom; 1 Cor 3:6—God; Eph 2:8—that; Phil 1:29—not; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Tim 2:7—in faith; 1 Tim 3:16—believed; 1 Tim 6:17—who

Acts 14:28; Acts 11:26; 15:35 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings

CHAPTER 15

- 1 Great dissensions arise touching circumcision;
- 5 The apostles consult about it,
- 22 and send their determination by letters to the churches;
- 36 Paul and Barnabas, thinking to visit the brethren together, disagree, and travel

different ways.

Acts 15:1 Cir, AM 4057, AD 53 certain: Acts 21:20; Gal 2:4, 12, 13 the brethren: Acts 15:23
Except: Acts 15:5; Rom 4:8–12; Gal 5:1–4; Phil 3:2, 3; Col 2:8, 11, 12, 16 after: Gen
17:10–27; Lev 12:3; John 7:22 ye: Acts 15:24; 1 Cor 7:18, 19; Gal 2:1, 3; 5:6; 6:13–16
Reciprocal: Acts 11:2—they; Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor
2:15—yet; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 5:2—that; Gal 5:10—but; Gal
5:12—trouble; Gal 6:12—they constrain; 1 Thess 2:2—much; 1 Tim 1:7—to; Titus
1:10—specially

Acts 15:2 Paul: Acts 15:7; Gal 1:6–10; 2:5; Jude 3 they determined: Acts 15:25; Exod
18:23; Gal 2:1, 2 certain: Acts 15:22, 27; 10:23; 11:12 should: Acts 15:4, 22, 23; 1 Sam 8:7; 1
Cor 9:19–23; Gal 2:2; Phlm 1:8, 9 the apostles: Acts 15:6, 23; 21:18; 1 Cor 1:1; 2 Cor 11:5
Reciprocal: Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 28:4—but; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Acts
4:36—Barnabas; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 11:22—tidings; Acts 13:48—ordained; Acts
15:39—the contention; 2 Cor 2:1—I determined; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Gal
5:10—but; Gal 5:12—trouble; Phil 2:14—disputings; 1 Thess 2:2—much; 1 Tim
6:4—words; 2 Tim 2:24—must

Acts 15:3 brought: Acts 21:5; 28:15; Rom 15:24; 1 Cor 16:6, 11; Titus 3:13; 3 John 6–8
passed: Acts 8:14; 11:19 declaring: Acts 15:12; 14:27; 21:19, 20 they caused: Acts 11:18;
13:48, 52; Isa 60:4, 5; 66:12–14; Luke 15:5–10, 23, 24, 32 Reciprocal: Gen 18:16—to bring;
Ps 51:13—converted; Luke 15:6—his; John 4:41—many; John 12:40—and be; Acts
2:39—and to all; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 15:4—all; Acts 20:38—and

Acts 15:4 received: Acts 18:27; 21:17; Matt 10:40; Rom 15:7; Col 4:10; 2 John 10; 3 John
8–10 all: Acts 15:3, 12; 14:27; 21:19; Rom 15:18; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 5:19; 6:1 Reciprocal:
Acts 7:25—God; Acts 8:14—when; Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 14:23—elders; Acts
15:2—should; Acts 15:23—The apostles; Acts 18:22—the church; Acts 20:17—the elders;
Gal 2:2—communicated; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; Jas 5:14—for; 1 Pet 5:1—elders

Acts 15:5 rose up certain: or, rose up, said they certain: the sect, Acts 21:20; 26:5, 6; Phil
3:5–8 That it: Acts 15:1, 24; Gal 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Acts
11:2—they; Acts 24:5—the sect; Acts 28:22—sect; 1 Cor 7:18—being; 1 Cor
11:19—heresies; Gal 6:12—they constrain

Acts 15:6; Acts 15:25; 6:2; 21:18; Prov 15:22; Matt 18:20; Heb 13:7, 17 Reciprocal: Prov
11:14—General; Matt 18:17—tell; Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 14:23—elders; Acts
16:4—they delivered; Acts 20:17—the elders; Gal 2:6—in; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; 1 Pet
5:1—elders

Acts 15:7 much: Acts 15:2, 39; Phil 2:14 ye know: Acts 10:5, 6, 20, 32–48, Acts 11:12–18;
Matt 16:18, 19 God: Acts 1:24; 9:15; 13:2; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; John 3:27; 15:16; Gal 2:7–9 by my:
Acts 1:16; 3:18; 4:25; Exod 4:12; Jer 1:9; Rom 10:17, 18 Reciprocal: Num 16:5—even him;
Joel 2:28—upon; Matt 18:17—tell; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts
7:25—God; Acts 13:15—Ye men; Acts 15:14—declared; Gal 2:9—James; Eph
2:8—through

Acts 15:8 which: Acts 1:24; 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Kgs 8:39; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Ps 44:21; 139:1, 2; Jer
11:20; 17:10; 20:12; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 bare: Acts 14:3; John 5:37;

Heb 2:4 giving: Acts 2:4; 4:31; 10:44, 45; 11:15–17 Reciprocal: Joel 2:28—upon; Luke 16:15—God; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:26—he; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 10:28—but; Acts 10:47—General; Acts 11:17—as God; Acts 13:22—to whom; Rom 8:27—And he; Rom 10:12—there is no; Rom 14:3—for; 2 Cor 11:11—God; Gal 3:2—Received; Heb 6:4—partakers; 2 Pet 1:1—have

Acts 15:9 put: Acts 14:1, 27; Rom 3:9, 22, 29, 30; 4:11, 12; 9:24; 10:11–13; 1 Cor 7:18; Gal 3:28; 5:6; Eph 2:14–22; 3:6; Col 3:11 purifying: Acts 10:15, 28, 43, 44; 1 Cor 1:2; Heb 9:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Num 19:12—He shall purify; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 51:10—clean; Prov 16:6—mercy; Prov 21:8—but; Ezek 47:22—they shall have; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 5:8—are; John 17:17—Sanctify; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 10:47—General; Acts 11:9—What; Acts 11:17—as God; Acts 15:24—Ye must; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 10:12—there is no; Rom 14:3—for; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure; Titus 2:14—purify; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 4:8—purify; 2 Pet 1:1—have; 1 John 3:3—purifieth

Acts 15:10 Why: Exod 17:2; Isa 7:12; Matt 4:7; Heb 3:9 put: Matt 11:28–30; 23:4; Gal 5:1 which: Gal 4:1–5, 9; Heb 9:9 Reciprocal: Neh 3:5—put not; Lam 5:5—Our necks are under persecution; Matt 11:30—my yoke; Acts 15:19—that; Acts 15:24—Ye must; Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; Gal 2:14—why; Gal 4:3—in; 1 Tim 6:1—servants

Acts 15:11 that: Rom 3:24; 5:20, 21; 6:23; 1 Cor 16:23; 2 Cor 8:9; 13:14; Gal 1:6; 2:16; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:7–9; Titus 2:11; 3:4–7; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 3:21—righteousness; 2 Cor 4:13—the same; Gal 2:14—why; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Eph 4:4—as; 2 Thess 2:16—through; 1 Tim 1:14—the grace

Acts 15:12 declaring: Acts 15:4; 14:27; 21:19 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—God; Num 23:23—What hath; Josh 22:33—the thing; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; Ps 31:19—wrought; Acts 4:36—Barnabas; Acts 15:3—declaring; Acts 19:11—General; Acts 21:22—the multitude; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 15:18—which; Rom 15:19—mighty; Gal 2:2—communicated; Gal 2:7—when; Gal 2:8—the same

Acts 15:13 after: 1 Cor 14:30–33; Jas 1:19 James: Acts 12:17; 21:18; Mark 15:40; Gal 1:19; 2:9, 12; Jas 1:1 Men: Acts 2:14, 22, 29; 7:2; 22:1 Reciprocal: Matt 10:3—James; Mark 3:18—James; Luke 6:15—James; Acts 1:13—James; Acts 1:16—Men

Acts 15:14 Simeon: 2 Pet 1:1 Gr. declared: Acts 15:7–9; Luke 1:68, 78; 2:31, 32 to take: Isa 43:21; 55:11–13; Rom 1:5; 11:36; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—visited; Ps 48:13—consider; Ps 106:4—visit; Song 8:8—a little; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 23:17—visit; Zech 8:20—there; Matt 3:9—God; Luke 13:19—and it; John 10:16—their; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 13:47—that thou; Acts 18:10—for; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Eph 2:13—were; Titus 2:14—unto; 1 Pet 2:12—the day

Acts 15:15; Acts 13:47; Rom 15:8–12 Reciprocal: Dan 10:21—I will; Amos 9:11—that day; Gal 3:8—foreseeing; 1 John 5:8—and these

Acts 15:16 this: Amos 9:11, 12 build again the tabernacle: 2 Sam 7:11–16; 1 Kgs 12:16; Ps 89:35–49; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 33:24–26; Ezek 17:22–24; Zech 13:8; Matt 1:20–25; Luke 1:31–33, 69, 70 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:36—David; Job 22:18—he filled; Ps 80:14—Return; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 16:5—in the; Jer 31:4—build; Jer 31:28—so; Jer 42:10—then; Hos

3:5—and David their king

Acts 15:17 the residue: Gen 22:18; 49:10; Ps 22:26, 27; 67:1–3; 72:17–19; Isa 2:2, 3; 11:10; 19:23–25; 24:15, 16; 49:6, 7; 66:18–21; Jer 16:19; Hos 2:23; Joel 2:32; Mic 4:1, 2; 5:7; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Mal 1:11 the Gentiles: Gen 48:16; Num 6:27; Isa 43:7; 65:1 who: Num 24:23; Isa 45:7, 8; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:36—David; Isa 16:5—in the; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 63:19—they were not called by thy name; Zech 14:16—that every; Acts 17:27—they; Acts 28:28—sent; Col 3:11—there; 2 Tim 2:19—Let

Acts 15:18; Acts 17:26; Num 23:19; Isa 41:22, 23; 44:7; 46:9, 10; Matt 13:35; 25:34; Eph 1:4, 11; 3:9; 2 Thess 2:13; 1 Pet 1:20; Rev 13:8; 17:8 Reciprocal: Job 28:23—General; Ps 33:11—all generations; Isa 41:4—calling; Isa 42:9—new things; Isa 48:5—even; Jer 32:17—there; Dan 5:26—God; Dan 10:21—I will; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 14:7—which; Mal 1:11—my name; John 6:64—For; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 18:10—for; Rom 3:25—set forth; Rom 4:17—callest; Rom 11:2—which he foreknew; 2 Tim 1:9—before; Titus 1:2—before

Acts 15:19 that: Acts 15:10, 24, 28; Gal 1:7–10; 2:4; 5:11, 12 turned: Acts 26:20; Isa 55:7; Hos 14:2; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Luke 1:3—seemed; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 11:21—turned; 1 Cor 7:18—being; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; Gal 2:14—why

Acts 15:20 from pollutions: Acts 15:29; Gen 35:2; Exod 20:3–5, 23; 34:15, 16; Num 25:2; Ps 106:37–39; Ezek 20:30, 31; 1 Cor 8:1, 4–13; 10:20–22, 28; Rev 2:14, 20; 9:20; 10:2, 8 fornication: 1 Cor 5:11; 6:9, 13, 18; 7:2; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:3; Heb 12:16; 13:4; 1 Pet 4:3 things: Acts 21:25; Gen 9:4; Lev 3:17; 7:23–27; 17:10–14; Deut 12:16, 23–25; 14:21; 15:23; 1 Sam 14:32; Ezek 4:14; 33:25; 1 Tim 4:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:31—neither; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Mark 7:15—nothing; Acts 10:15—What; Acts 16:3—and took; Col 2:16—in meat; 1 Pet 2:11—abstain

Acts 15:21 sabbath: Acts 13:15, 27; Neh 8:1–12; Luke 4:16 Reciprocal: Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 23:3—General; Deut 31:11—shalt read; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Neh 8:2—congregation; Neh 8:3—he read; Neh 13:1—they read; Ezek 33:25—Ye eat; Mark 7:15—nothing; Luke 16:29—have; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Acts 17:1—where; 1 Tim 4:4—and; Jas 1:1—scattered; Rev 2:14—eat

Acts 15:22 pleased: Acts 15:23, 25; 6:4, 5; 2 Sam 3:36; 2 Chr 30:4, 12 to send: Acts 15:27; 8:14; 11:22 Barsabas: Acts 1:23 Silas: Acts 15:27, 32, 40; 16:19, 25, 29; 17:4, 10, 14; 18:5; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 Pet 5:12, Silvanus Reciprocal: Acts 11:19—Antioch; Acts 14:26—to Antioch; Acts 21:22—the multitude; 2 Cor 8:19—but; Gal 2:9—James

Acts 15:23 The apostles: Acts 15:4, 22 greeting: Acts 23:26; Rom 16:3–16; Jas 1:1; 2 John 3, 13; 3 John 14 brethren: Acts 11:18; 14:27; 21:25 Syria: Acts 15:41; 18:18; 21:3; Gal 1:21 Reciprocal: Jer 29:1—of the letter; Matt 4:24—Syria; Matt 18:18—General; Acts 6:3—brethren; Acts 6:9—Cilicia; Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 14:23—elders; Acts 15:1—the brethren; Acts 18:22—he went; Acts 20:17—the elders; Acts 21:18—all; Acts 21:39—Cilicia; Acts 22:3—a city; Acts 27:5—Cilicia; Rom 1:7—To all; Gal 2:9—we should; 1 Pet 5:1—elders

Acts 15:24 that certain: Jer 23:16; Gal 2:4; 5:4, 12; 2 Tim 2:14; Titus 1:10, 11; 1 John 2:19 Ye must: Acts 15:1, 9, 10; Gal 2:3, 4; 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Acts 15:5—That it; Acts

15:19—that; Acts 21:20—and they; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 7:18—being; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 2:14—why; Gal 5:2—that; Gal 5:10—but; Gal 6:17—let; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 3:11—is subverted

Acts 15:25 seemed: Acts 15:28; Matt 11:26; Luke 1:3 being: Acts 15:6; 1:14; 2:1, 46; 1 Cor 1:10 to send: Acts 15:22, 27 our: Rom 16:12; Eph 6:21; Col 4:7, 9; Phlm 1:16; 2 Pet 3:15 Barnabas: Acts 15:2, 35; Gal 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:4—the life; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; 2 Cor 8:19—but; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; Gal 2:7—when

Acts 15:26 hazarded: Acts 13:50; 14:19; Judg 5:18; 1 Cor 15:30; 2 Cor 11:23–27; Phil 2:29, 30 Reciprocal: Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 16:19—they; Gal 2:7—when

Acts 15:27 Judas: Acts 15:22 who: 2 John 12; 3 John 13 mouth: Gr. word Reciprocal: Acts 15:25—to send; Acts 17:4—Silas; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus

Acts 15:28 it: John 16:13; 1 Cor 7:25, 40; 14:37; 1 Thess 4:8; 1 Pet 1:12 greater: Matt 11:30; 23:4; Rev 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—anger; Luke 1:3—seemed; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 15:19—that; Acts 15:25—seemed; Acts 16:4—they delivered; 1 Cor 7:18—being; 1 Cor 9:21—they; Gal 2:14—why

Acts 15:29 ye abstain: Acts 15:20; 21:25; Lev 17:14; Rom 14:14, 15, 20, 21; 1 Cor 10:18–20; Rev 2:14, 20 if ye: 2 Cor 11:9; 1 Tim 5:22; Jas 1:27; 1 John 5:21; Jude 20, 21, 24 Fare: Acts 18:21; 23:30; Luke 9:61; 2 Cor 13:11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:4—the life; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 17:10—that eateth; Deut 12:16—General; 1 Sam 14:32—did eat; Ezek 33:25—Ye eat; Acts 10:15—What; Acts 16:4—they delivered; 1 Cor 5:1—fornication; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; Gal 2:14—why; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 1 Tim 4:4—and; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; 1 Pet 2:11—abstain; 2 Pet 1:19—ye do; 3 John 6—do well

Acts 15:30 and: Acts 6:2; 21:22 delivered: Acts 16:4; 23:33 Reciprocal: Acts 14:26—to Antioch; Acts 18:22—he went; Gal 2:11—to Antioch

Acts 15:31 they rejoiced: Acts 15:1, 10; 16:5; Gal 2:4, 5; 5:1; Phil 3:3 consolation: or, exhortation Reciprocal: Josh 22:33—the thing; Acts 13:48—they

Acts 15:32 being: Acts 2:17, 18; 11:23, 27; 13:1; Matt 23:34; Luke 11:49; Rom 12:6; 1 Cor 12:28, 29; 14:3, 29, 32; Eph 3:5; 4:11; 1 Thess 5:20 exhorted: Acts 2:40; 11:23; 14:22; 18:23; 20:2; Rom 12:8; 1 Thess 2:11; 4:1; 5:14; 2 Thess 3:12; 1 Tim 2:1; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 2:6–15; 1 Pet 5:1, 12 confirmed: Acts 15:41; Isa 35:3, 4; Dan 11:1; 1 Cor 1:8; Eph 4:12, 13; 1 Thess 3:2; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 15:40—chose; Acts 17:4—Silas; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus

Acts 15:33 they were: Acts 16:36; Gen 26:29; Exod 4:18; 1 Cor 16:11; Heb 11:31; 2 John 10

Acts 15:34 it pleased: Acts 11:25, 26; 18:27; 1 Cor 16:12 Reciprocal: 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus

Acts 15:35 continued: Acts 13:1; 14:28 teaching: Acts 28:31; Matt 28:19, 20; Col 1:28; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 11:19—Antioch; Acts 11:22—and they; Acts 15:25—Barnabas; Acts 18:22—he went; 1 Cor 14:36—came

Acts 15:36 Cir, AM 4058, AD 54 Let: Acts 7:23; Exod 4:18; Jer 23:2; Matt 25:36, 43 in every: Acts 13:4, 13, 14, 51; 14:1, 6, 21, 24, 25 and see: Rom 1:11; 2 Cor 11:28; Phil 1:27; 1 Thess 2:17, 18; 3:6, 10, 11; 2 Tim 1:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:18—look; 2 Kgs 4:26—Is it well with thee; 2 Kgs 4:38—Elisha; Esth 2:11—how Esther did; Song 6:11—to see the; Song 7:12—let us see; John 11:7—Let; 1 Cor 9:6—Barnabas; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; 1 Thess 3:5—I sent

Acts 15:37 John: Acts 12:12, 25; 13:5, 13; Col 4:10; 2 Tim 4:11; Phlm 1:24 Reciprocal: Deut 20:8—fearful; Jer 20:9—I will; Dan 11:35—some; Luke 9:62—No; Acts 4:36—Barnabas; Acts 16:3—would; 1 Cor 9:6—Barnabas; 2 Cor 2:1—I determined; Gal 2:11—because; 1 Tim 5:21—without preferring

Acts 15:38 who: Acts 13:13; Ps 78:9; Prov 25:19; Luke 9:61; 14:27–34; Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 13:17—the people repent; Deut 20:8—fearful; Job 34:27—turned; Jer 20:9—I will; Jonah 1:3—to flee; Luke 9:62—No; Acts 2:10—Pamphylia; Acts 14:24—Pisidia; Acts 27:5—Pamphylia; Phil 2:21—all; 1 Tim 5:21—without preferring; 2 Tim 4:10—hath

Acts 15:39 the contention: Acts 15:2; 6:1; Ps 106:33; 119:96; Eccl 7:20; Rom 7:18–21; Jas 3:2 and sailed: Acts 4:36; 11:20; 13:4–12; 27:4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—I have given; Judg 5:15—For the; Prov 18:19—brother; Eccl 4:9—are; Acts 11:19—Cyprus; Acts 15:7—much; Acts 21:3—Cyprus; Acts 21:16—Cyprus; Phil 2:14—disputings; 2 Tim 4:11—Mark

Acts 15:40 chose: Acts 15:22, 32; 16:1–3 being: Acts 13:3; 14:26; 20:32; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 13:14; 2 Tim 4:22; Titus 3:15; 2 John 10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—I have given; Eccl 4:9—are; Acts 16:3—would; Acts 17:4—Silas; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus

Acts 15:41 through: Acts 15:23; 18:18; 21:3; Gal 1:21 confirming: Acts 15:32; 16:4, 5 Reciprocal: Matt 4:24—Syria; Acts 6:9—Cilicia; Acts 14:22—Confirming; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Acts 20:2—given; Acts 21:39—Cilicia; Acts 22:3—a city; Acts 23:34—Cilicia; Acts 27:5—Cilicia; Rom 16:4—also; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; 2 Cor 11:28—the care

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Paul having circumcised Timothy,
- 7 and being called by the Spirit from one country to another,
- 14 converts Lydia,
- 16 and casts out a spirit of divination;
- 19 for which cause he and Silas are whipped and imprisoned;
- 25 The prison doors are opened;
- 31 The jailor is converted,
- 35 and they are delivered.

Acts 16:1 to Derbe: Acts 14:6, 21; 2 Tim 3:11 named: Acts 17:14; 18:5; 19:22; 20:4, 5; Rom 16:21; 1 Cor 4:17; Phil 1:1; 2:19; Col 1:1; 1 Thess 1:1; 3:2; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 Tim 1:2; 2 Tim 1:2; Heb 13:23 which: 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15, 16 but: Acts 14:1; Ezra 9:2; 1 Cor 7:14 Reciprocal: John

12:20—Greeks; Acts 14:20—Derbe; Acts 15:40—chose; 2 Cor 1:1—Timothy; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; 1 Tim 5:25—the good

Acts 16:2 was: Acts 6:3; 1 Tim 3:7; 5:10, 25; 2 Tim 3:15; Heb 11:2 Iconium: Acts 14:21; 2 Tim 3:11 Reciprocal: Acts 13:51—Iconium; Acts 14:6—Lystra

Acts 16:3 would: Acts 15:37, 40 and took: Acts 15:20; 1 Cor 7:19; 9:20; Gal 2:3, 8; 5:1–3, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Acts 17:4—the devout; Acts 19:22—that ministered; Acts 21:21—that thou; 1 Cor 2:15—yet; Gal 5:2—that; Gal 5:11—if; Phil 2:22—ye

Acts 16:4 they delivered: Acts 15:6, 28, 29 Reciprocal: Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 15:30—delivered; Acts 15:41—confirming; Acts 20:17—the elders; 1 Cor 9:21—they; Gal 5:2—that

Acts 16:5 so: Acts 15:41; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 5:1; Eph 4:13–16; Col 2:6; 1 Thess 3:2, 13; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 13:9, 20, 21; 1 Pet 5:10 increased: Acts 2:47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; 9:31; 11:21; 12:24; 13:48, 49; 19:18–21 Reciprocal: Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 16:4—also; Gal 1:2—churches; 2 Pet 1:12—and be

Acts 16:6 Phrygia: Acts 2:10; 18:23 region: Acts 18:23; 1 Cor 16:1; Gal 1:2; 3:1; 2 Tim 4:10; 1 Pet 1:1 forbidden: Acts 16:7; 10:19; 11:12; 13:2–4; 20:28; 2 Chr 6:7–9; Isa 30:21; Amos 8:11, 12; 1 Cor 12:11; Heb 11:8 Asia: Acts 19:10, 26, 27; 20:4, 16; 2 Cor 1:8; 2 Tim 1:15; 1 Pet 1:1; Rev 1:4, 11 Reciprocal: Mark 2:2—and he; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 6:9—Asia; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 16:13—and we; Acts 19:21—purposed; Acts 19:31—the chief; Acts 21:11—Thus; Rom 1:13—but; Rom 15:19—so that; Gal 4:11—lest; Gal 4:13—at

Acts 16:7 Bithynia: 1 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Luke 2:27—by; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 10:19—the Spirit; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; Acts 13:2—the Holy; Acts 16:6—forbidden; Rom 1:13—but

Acts 16:8 Troas: Acts 16:11; 20:5; 2 Cor 2:12; 2 Tim 4:13

Acts 16:9 a vision: Acts 2:17, 18; 9:10–12; 10:3, 10–17, 30; 11:5–12; 18:9, 10; 22:17–21; 27:23, 24; 2 Cor 12:1–4, 7 Macedonia: Acts 18:5; 19:21; Rom 15:26; 2 Cor 7:5; 8:1; 9:2; 11:9; 1 Thess 1:7, 8; 4:10 Come: Acts 8:26–31; 9:38; 10:32, 33; 11:13, 14; Rom 10:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 46:2—in the visions; Deut 30:13—Who shall; Ps 17:3—thou hast; Song 8:8—what; Ezek 40:2—the visions; Mic 5:7—tarrieth; Matt 9:37—The harvest; Luke 10:2—are; Acts 10:5—send; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Gal 2:2—by

Acts 16:10 immediately: Acts 10:29; 26:13; Ps 119:60; Prov 3:27, 28; 2 Cor 2:12, 13 Reciprocal: Luke 10:2—are; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Acts 21:8—we that; Acts 27:2—with us; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Gal 2:2—by; 2 Tim 4:11—Luke; 1 Pet 1:12—that have

Acts 16:11 Reciprocal: Acts 16:8—Troas; Acts 20:5—Troas; 2 Tim 4:13—Troas

Acts 16:12 Philippi: Acts 20:6; Phil 1:1; 1 Thess 2:2 the chief: or, the first a colony: Acts 16:21 Reciprocal: Acts 20:2—those; 1 Thess 1:7—in

Acts 16:13 on: Acts 13:14, 42; 17:2; 18:4; 20:7 sabbath: Gr. sabbath-day where: Luke 13:10 and we: Acts 16:6; 21:5; Matt 5:1, 2; 13:2; Luke 4:20, 21; John 8:2 spake: Mark 16:15; Gal 3:28; Col 1:23 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:15—the river that runneth; Acts 16:16—as; Acts 17:1—where; Acts 21:8—we that; 2 Tim 4:2—in

Acts 16:14 Lydia: Acts 16:40 Thyatira: Rev 1:11; 2:18–24 worshipped: Acts 8:27; 10:2; 18:7; John 12:20 whose: Acts 11:21; Ps 110:3; Song 5:4; Isa 50:5; Luke 24:45; John 6:44, 45; Rom 9:16; 1 Cor 3:6, 7; 2 Cor 3:14–16; 4:4–6; Eph 1:17, 18; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:16, 17; Rev 3:7, 20 Reciprocal: Neh 8:3—ears; Job 33:16—openeth; Job 36:10—openeth; Prov 11:16—gracious; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 13:23—good; Luke 19:48—were very attentive to hear him; Luke 22:12—he; Luke 24:29—General; Acts 8:12—they believed; Acts 18:8—believed; 1 Cor 2:5—but; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; Eph 2:8—that; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 4:3—help; Col 1:6—knew; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have lodged

Acts 16:15 when: Acts 16:33; 8:12, 38; 11:14; 18:8; 1 Cor 1:13–16 If: Eph 1:1; Phil 1:7; Phlm 1:17; 1 Pet 5:12; 3 John 5 come: Gen 18:4, 5; Judg 19:19, 20; Matt 10:41; Luke 9:4, 5; 10:5–7; Rom 16:23; Gal 6:10; Heb 13:2; 2 John 10; 3 John 8 And she: Gen 19:3; 33:11; Judg 19:21; 1 Sam 28:23; 2 Kgs 4:8; Luke 14:23; 24:29; 2 Cor 5:14; 12:11; Heb 13:2 Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Gen 19:2—Nay; 2 Sam 13:25—pressed; Prov 7:21—forced; Prov 11:16—gracious; Isa 58:7—bring; Matt 10:11—inquire; Matt 25:35—I was a; Matt 28:19—baptizing; Mark 6:10—General; Luke 10:7—in; Luke 10:38—received; Luke 19:6—joyfully; Luke 22:12—he; John 4:40—they; John 4:53—and himself; Acts 2:38—be; Acts 10:2—with; Acts 10:48—Then; Acts 16:31—and thy; 1 Cor 1:16—household; 2 Cor 8:4—that; Gal 3:27—as many; Phil 1:5—General; 1 Tim 1:12—counted; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have lodged; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 16:16 as: Acts 16:13 possessed: Acts 16:18; 8:9–11; Exod 7:11, 12; Deut 13:1–3; 18:9–11; 1 Sam 28:7; 1 Chr 10:13; Isa 8:19; Gal 5:20; 2 Tim 3:8 divination: or, Python which: Acts 19:24; 1 Tim 6:10; 2 Pet 2:3; Rev 18:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 22:18—General; Lev 19:31—General; Num 22:6—I wot; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 1 Sam 28:3—put away; 1 Kgs 18:29—prophesied; 2 Kgs 17:17—used; 2 Kgs 21:6—familiar; 2 Kgs 23:24—the workers; Ezek 21:21—to use; Dan 5:11—master; Mark 1:34—and suffered; Luke 8:28—he cried; Acts 21:8—we that; Heb 10:25—forsaking

Acts 16:17 These: Acts 19:13; Matt 8:29; Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34, 41 the servants: Dan 3:26, 28; 6:16, 20; Jonah 1:9; 1 Pet 2:16 the most: Gen 14:18–22; Ps 57:2; 78:35; Dan 4:2; 5:18, 21; Mic 6:6; Mark 5:7; Luke 8:28 the way: Acts 16:30, 31; 18:26; Matt 7:13, 14; 22:16; Mark 12:14; Luke 1:77, 79; 20:21; John 14:6; Heb 10:19–22 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—high; 1 Kgs 18:29—prophesied; Mal 2:7—the messenger; Mal 3:18—between him; Mark 1:25—rebuked; Mark 3:11—unclean; Mark 5:6—he ran; Luke 1:32—the Son; Luke 1:76—Highest; Luke 4:35—Jesus; Acts 13:26—to you; Acts 18:25—instructed; Acts 19:15—General; Acts 22:4—this; Acts 27:2—with us; Acts 27:23—and; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; Heb 7:1—the most; Jas 2:19—the; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Acts 16:18 being: Acts 14:13–15; Mark 1:25, 26, 34 I command: Acts 3:6; 9:34; 19:12–17; Mark 9:25, 26; 16:17; Luke 9:1; 10:17–19; Col 2:15 Reciprocal: Matt 9:22—from; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 3:12—General; Mark 5:8—General; Luke 4:35—Jesus; Luke 4:41—Thou; John 14:12—the; Acts 3:16—his; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 16:16—possessed; Acts 19:11—General; Acts 19:15—General; Rom 15:19—mighty; 1 Cor 5:4—the name; 1

Cor 9:1—I not an

Acts 16:19 the hope: Acts 19:24–27; 1 Tim 6:10 they: Acts 9:16; 14:5, 19; 15:26; 18:12, 13; 21:30; Matt 10:16–18; 24:9; Mark 13:9; 2 Cor 6:5 marketplace: or, court Reciprocal: Jer 26:9—And all; Dan 6:12—they; Zeph 1:9—which; Acts 4:3—laid; Acts 6:12—and caught; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 17:6—they drew; Acts 19:25—ye know; Acts 19:28—they; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by the; Phil 1:30—which; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; Jas 2:6—and; Rev 18:15—which

Acts 16:20 being: Acts 18:2; 19:34; Ezra 4:12–15; Esth 3:8, 9 do: Acts 17:6–8; 28:22; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; Matt 2:3; John 15:18–20; Rom 12:2; Jas 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 5:4—wherefore; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 38:4—thus; Dan 3:8—and accused; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 23:2—perverting; Acts 16:37—They have; Acts 21:30—all; Acts 24:5—we have; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; Jas 2:6—and

Acts 16:21; Acts 26:3; Jer 10:3 Reciprocal: Exod 5:4—wherefore; Esth 3:8—their laws; Matt 2:3—he; Luke 23:2—perverting; Acts 16:12—a colony; Acts 17:7—and these; Acts 24:5—we have; Acts 28:22—for

Acts 16:22 the multitude: Acts 17:5; 18:12; 19:28–41; 21:30, 31; 22:22, 23 the magistrates: Acts 16:37; 5:40; 22:24–26; Matt 10:17; 27:26; 2 Cor 6:5; 11:23–25; 1 Thess 2:2; Heb 11:36; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Deut 25:2—General; Ps 2:1—rage; Ps 83:2—lo; Jer 12:6—yea; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 37:15—the princes; Luke 21:12—before; John 19:1—scourged; 2 Cor 11:25—I beaten

Acts 16:23 they cast: Acts 5:18; 8:3; 9:2; 12:4; Luke 21:12; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 2 Tim 2:9; Phlm 1:9; Rev 1:9; 2:10 to keep: Acts 5:23; 12:18; 1 Sam 23:22, 23; Matt 26:48; 27:63–66 Reciprocal: Josh 4:17—Come ye up; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; 2 Chr 16:10—put him; Dan 3:20—to bind; Dan 6:17—a stone; Mark 14:44—and lead; Luke 4:29—and thrust; John 19:1—scourged; Acts 5:41—rejoicing; Acts 16:27—the keeper; Acts 16:33—washed; Acts 22:24—that he should; 1 Cor 4:11—and are buffeted; 2 Cor 6:5—stripes; 2 Cor 11:25—I beaten; Phil 1:7—as; Heb 11:36—and scourgings

Acts 16:24 the inner: 1 Kgs 22:27; Jer 37:15, 16; 38:26; Lam 3:53–55 and made: 2 Chr 16:10 Heb.; Job 13:27; 33:11; Ps 105:18; Jer 20:2; 29:26 Reciprocal: Prov 7:22—the correction; Jer 38:6—into; Lam 3:55—General; Dan 6:12—they; Dan 6:17—a stone; Jonah 2:1—out; Luke 4:29—and thrust; Acts 12:4—delivered; Acts 16:27—the keeper; Acts 16:30—brought; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Heb 11:36—bonds; Jas 5:13—any among

Acts 16:25 at midnight: Job 35:10; Ps 22:2; 42:8; 77:6; 119:55, 62; Isa 30:29 prayed: Ps 50:15; 77:2; 91:15; Matt 26:38, 39; Luke 22:44; Heb 5:7; Jas 5:13 sang: Acts 5:41; Ps 34:1; Matt 5:10, 11; Luke 6:22, 23; Rom 5:3; 12:12; 2 Cor 4:8, 9, 16, 17; 6:10; Phil 2:17; 4:4–7; Col 1:24; 3:15–17; 1 Thess 5:16–18; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6–8; 4:14 and the: Ezra 3:12, 13; Ps 71:7; Zech 3:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 7:1—when Solomon; Ps 18:7—earth; Ps 92:2—every night; Prov 15:15—but; Isa 24:15—glorify; Dan 3:20—to bind; Jonah 2:1—out; Matt 5:12—Rejoice; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Mark 14:26—sung; John 16:22—and your; Acts 2:2—suddenly; Acts 4:24—they; Acts 4:31—the place; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 23:18—Paul; Acts 26:22—obtained; Eph 5:19—to yourselves; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; 1 Pet 4:13—rejoice

Acts 16:26 suddenly: Acts 4:31; 5:19; 12:7, 10; Matt 28:2; Rev 6:12; 11:13 and every: Ps 79:11; 102:20; 146:7; Isa 42:7; 61:1; Zech 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 2 Chr 7:1—when Solomon; Job 37:1—General; Ps 18:7—earth; Ps 107:14—brake; Ezek 37:7—there; Acts 2:2—suddenly; Acts 26:22—obtained; Heb 1:14—minister; Rev 8:5—an

Acts 16:27 the keeper: Acts 16:23, 24 he drew: Judg 9:54; 1 Sam 31:4, 5; 2 Sam 17:23; 1 Kgs 16:18; Matt 27:5 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; 1 Chr 10:4—Saul took; Job 33:18—keepeth; Acts 12:18—there; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced

Acts 16:28 cried: Lev 19:18; Ps 7:4; 35:14; Prov 24:11, 12; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:27, 28; 10:32–37; 22:51; 23:34; 1 Thess 5:15 Do: Exod 20:13; Prov 8:36; Eccl 7:17 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General

Acts 16:29 and came: Acts 9:5, 6; 24:25; Ps 99:1; 119:120; Isa 66:2, 5; Jer 5:22; 10:10; Dan 6:26 and fell: Isa 60:14; Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:9—General; Job 37:1—General; Ps 51:8—bones; Ps 126:6—shall doubtless; Hos 13:13—for he; Matt 27:54—feared; Matt 28:4—shake; Luke 8:47—she came; Luke 15:17—when; John 16:8—he will; Acts 2:37—what; Acts 15:22—Silas; Rom 8:15—the spirit; 2 Cor 7:15—with; Phil 2:12—with; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; Heb 13:3—them that; Jas 4:7—Submit

Acts 16:30 brought: Acts 16:24; Job 34:32; Isa 1:16, 17; 58:6, 9; Matt 3:8; 5:7; Jas 2:13 Sirs: Acts 14:15 what: Acts 16:17; 2:37; 9:6; 22:10; Job 25:4; Luke 3:10; John 6:27–29 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:9—General; 2 Kgs 8:8—inquire; Song 7:9—the best; Isa 66:2—trembleth; Jer 20:3—Pashur; Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 19:16—what; Matt 27:54—feared; Mark 10:17—what; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 10:25—Master; Luke 12:17—What; Luke 15:17—when; Luke 18:18—what; Luke 19:9—This day; John 3:15—whosoever; John 4:31—Master; John 6:28—What; John 16:8—he will; Acts 24:25—Go; Rom 9:32—Because; 1 Thess 2:13—because; Heb 10:39—but

Acts 16:31 Believe: Acts 2:38, 39; 4:12; 8:37; 11:13, 14; 13:38, 39; 15:11; Isa 45:22; Hab 2:4; Mark 16:16; John 1:12; 3:15, 16, 36; 6:40, 47; 7:37, 38; 11:25, 26; 20:31; Rom 5:1, 2; 10:9, 10; Gal 3:22, 26; Eph 2:7, 8; 1 John 5:10–13 and thy: Acts 16:15, 32; 2:39; 18:8; Gen 17:7; 18:19; Jer 32:39; Rom 11:16; Gal 3:14 Reciprocal: Matt 12:50—do; Mark 10:26—Who; Luke 10:25—Master; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 6:29—This; Acts 2:41—gladly; Acts 8:12—they believed; Acts 16:17—the way; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 24:24—the faith; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Gal 3:27—as many; 2 Tim 4:2—in; Heb 10:39—but; 1 John 3:23—his commandment

Acts 16:32 they: Acts 10:33–43; Mark 16:15; Eph 3:8; Col 1:27, 28; 1 Thess 2:8; 1 Tim 1:13–16 to all: Rom 1:14, 16 Reciprocal: Acts 16:31—and thy

Acts 16:33 washed: Acts 16:23; Prov 16:7; Isa 11:6–9; Matt 25:35–40; Luke 10:33, 34; Gal 5:6, 13 and was: Acts 16:15; Luke 19:9; 1 Cor 1:16 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 11:25—I beaten; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 16:34 when: Luke 5:29; 19:6; Phil 4:17; 1 Thess 4:9, 10; Phlm 1:7; Jas 2:14–17; 1 John 3:18 and rejoiced: Acts 16:27–29; 2:46; 8:39; Isa 12:1–3; 55:12; 57:17, 18; 58:7–11; 61:10; Luke 15:22–25, 32; Rom 5:2, 11; 15:13; Gal 5:22; Phil 4:4; 1 Pet 1:6–8 Reciprocal: Deut

12:18—rejoice; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; Ps 118:15—voice; Luke 10:7—in; John 4:53—and himself; Acts 18:8—believed; 1 Pet 1:8—believing

Acts 16:35; Acts 4:21; 5:40; Ps 76:10; Jer 5:22 Reciprocal: Josh 4:17—Come ye up; Jer 20:3—Pashur

Acts 16:36 and go: Acts 15:33; Exod 4:18; Judg 18:6; 1 Sam 1:17; 20:42; 25:35; 29:7; 2 Kgs 5:19; Mark 5:34; John 14:27 Reciprocal: Matt 2:13—until

Acts 16:37 They have: Acts 16:20–24; 22:25–28; Ps 58:1, 2; 82:1, 2; 94:20; Prov 28:1 let: Dan 3:25, 26; 6:18, 19; Matt 10:16 Reciprocal: Gen 8:16—General; Deut 16:19—wrest; 2 Kgs 5:9—General; Acts 13:50—and expelled; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; Acts 21:39—a citizen; Acts 22:24—that he should; Acts 25:10—I stand; Acts 25:11—no man; 2 Cor 11:25—I beaten; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; Rev 3:9—I will make them to

Acts 16:38 and they: Acts 22:29; Matt 14:5; 21:46 Reciprocal: Acts 25:10—I stand

Acts 16:39 came: Exod 11:8; Isa 45:14; 49:23; 60:14; Mic 7:9, 10; Rev 3:9 and brought: Dan 6:16, 23 and desired: Matt 8:34; Mark 5:17 Reciprocal: Prov 14:19—General; Isa 41:11—all they; Amos 7:12—go; Luke 4:34—Let us alone; Luke 8:37—besought; Acts 22:29—the chief; Acts 26:17—Delivering; 2 Cor 6:8—honour

Acts 16:40 and entered: Acts 16:14; 4:23; 12:12–17 they comforted: Acts 14:22; 2 Cor 1:3–7; 4:8–12, 16–18; 1 Thess 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Luke 10:7—in; Acts 12:17—And he; Acts 14:20—came; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Phil 4:15—I

CHAPTER 17

- 1 Paul preaches at Thessalonica, where some believe,
- 5 and others persecute him;
- 10 He is sent to Berea, and preaches there;
- 13 Being persecuted by Jews from Thessalonica,
- 16 he comes to Athens, and disputes and preaches the living God, to them unknown;
- 32 whereby, though some mock, many are converted unto Christ.

Acts 17:1 Thessalonica: Acts 20:4; 27:2; Phil 4:16; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1; 2 Tim 4:10 where: Acts 14:1; 15:21; 16:13 Reciprocal: Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 13:5—in the; Acts 18:4—he; Acts 19:8—disputing; Acts 20:2—those; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 1 Cor 14:36—came; Phil 4:15—I; 1 Thess 2:14—ye also; 1 Thess 3:4—even

Acts 17:2 as: Luke 4:16; John 18:20 went: Acts 17:10, 17; 9:20; 13:5; 14:1; 18:4; 19:8 reasoned: Acts 24:25; 28:23; 1 Sam 12:7; Isa 1:18; Heb 7:1–Heb 10:39 Reciprocal: Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 1:21—he entered; Luke 24:32—opened; Luke 24:44—in the psalms; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 8:5—preached; Acts 13:14—went; Acts 14:7—General; Acts 16:13—on; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 18:19—but; 1 Cor 9:20—unto; 1 Thess 2:2—bold; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy

Acts 17:3 Opening: Acts 2:16–36; 3:22–26; 13:26–39 Christ: Luke 24:26, 27, 32, 44, 46; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 1 Thess 1:5, 6 this: Acts 2:36; 9:22; 18:28; Gal 3:1 whom I preach: Acts 1:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:7—reason; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Mark 13:7—must; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 2:26—the Lord’s; Luke 9:20—The; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 5:42—preach; Acts 8:5—preached; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 18:5—and testified; Acts 18:19—but; Acts 28:23—he expounded; 1 Cor 9:20—unto; Col 1:28—Whom; 1 Thess 2:2—bold; 1 Pet 2:21—because

Acts 17:4 some: Acts 17:34; 2:41, 42, 44; 4:23; 5:12–14; 14:1, 4; 28:24; Prov 9:6; 13:20; Song 1:7, 8; 6:1; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; 2 Cor 6:17, 18 consorted: 2 Cor 8:5 Silas: Acts 15:22, 27, 32, 40 the devout: Acts 17:17; 13:43; 16:3; 18:4; 19:10; 21:28 and of the chief: Acts 17:12; 13:50 Reciprocal: Isa 56:3—the son; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 18:7—worshipped; Acts 19:9—he departed; Acts 22:12—a devout; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; 1 Thess 3:7—in all

Acts 17:5 moved: Acts 17:13; 7:9; 13:45; 14:2, 19; 18:12; Prov 14:30; Isa 26:11; Matt 27:18; 1 Cor 3:3; Gal 5:21, 26; Jas 4:5 took: Judg 9:4; Job 30:1–10; Ps 35:15; 69:12 and set: Acts 19:24–34, 40 Jason: Acts 17:7; Rom 16:21 Reciprocal: Judg 11:3—vain men; 2 Chr 13:7—vain men; Ps 2:1—rage; Ps 83:2—lo; Prov 27:4—but; Jer 26:9—And all; Matt 23:15—ye make; Matt 27:23—But; Mark 6:10—General; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 6:12—they stirred; Acts 14:5—when; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 21:27—stirred; Acts 21:31—that all; Acts 28:24—General; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils in the city; 1 Thess 1:6—received; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 1 Thess 3:4—even; 2 Thess 3:2—for; Rev 11:10—these

Acts 17:6 they drew: Acts 6:12, 13; 16:19, 20; 18:12, 13 These: Acts 21:28–31; 22:22, 23; 24:5; 28:22; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; Exod 3:8, 9; Jer 38:2–4; Amos 7:10; Luke 23:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:7—is come; Ezra 4:15—this city; Esth 3:8—their laws; Ps 2:1—rage; Isa 24:1—turneth it upside down; Isa 29:16—your turning; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 38:4—thus; Dan 3:8—and accused; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 23:15—ye make; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 23:2—perverting; John 12:19—the world; John 19:12—thou art; Acts 21:27—stirred; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; Jas 2:6—and; Rev 11:10—these

Acts 17:7 and these: Acts 16:21; 25:8–11; Ezra 4:12–15; Dan 3:12; 6:13; Luke 23:2; John 19:12; 1 Pet 2:15 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:15—this city; Esth 3:8—their laws; Matt 2:3—he; Matt 22:17—Caesar; Acts 17:5—Jason; Acts 24:5—we have; Acts 28:22—for

Acts 17:8; Matt 2:3; John 11:48 Reciprocal: Acts 19:29—the whole

Acts 17:10 the brethren: Acts 17:14; 9:25; 23:23, 24; Josh 2:15, 16; 1 Sam 19:12–17; 20:42 Berea: Acts 17:13; 20:4 went: Acts 17:2; 14:6, 7; 1 Thess 2:2 Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 9:24—their; Acts 9:30—when; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 20:2—those; Acts 21:5—and they; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Rom 15:19—so that; 1 Cor 14:36—came; 1 Thess 2:17—in presence

Acts 17:11 more: Prov 1:5; 9:9; Jer 2:21; John 1:45–49 they received: Acts 2:41; 10:33; 11:1; Job 23:12; Prov 2:1–5; 8:10; Matt 13:23; 1 Thess 1:6; 2:13; 2 Thess 2:10; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 2:2 and searched: Ps 1:2, 3; 119:97, 100, 148; Isa 8:20; 34:16; Luke 16:29; 24:44; John 3:21; 5:39; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2 Pet 1:19–21; 1 John 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 11:3—cheweth; Deut 13:3—hearken; 1 Chr 4:9—more; 1 Chr 28:8—keep; Neh 8:3—ears; Prov 2:2—apply; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 15:14—heart; Eccl 5:1—ready; Song 8:2—who;

Jer 6:16—Stand; Hos 6:3—if; Matt 13:11—Because; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 4:24—Take; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 8:18—heed; John 4:42—for; John 7:17—General; Acts 8:14—received; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 13:7—a prudent; Acts 18:4—he; 1 Cor 14:36—came; 1 Thess 1:1—Thessalonians; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; 2 Tim 4:10—Thessalonica; Jas 1:19—let; 1 John 4:1—try

Acts 17:12 many: Acts 17:2–4; 13:46; 14:1; Ps 25:8, 9; John 1:45–49; 7:17; Eph 5:14; Jas 1:21 honourable: Acts 13:50; 1 Cor 1:26; Jas 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 34:19—honourable; Prov 8:34—watching; Song 8:2—who; Matt 13:11—Because; Luke 16:29—have; John 3:21—he that; John 4:42—for; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 13:7—a prudent; Acts 17:4—and of the chief

Acts 17:13 the Jews: Acts 17:5; Matt 23:13; 1 Thess 2:14–16 stirred: Acts 6:12; 14:2; 21:27; 1 Kgs 21:25; Prov 15:18; 28:25; Luke 12:51 Reciprocal: Matt 23:15—ye make; Acts 13:50—the Jews; Acts 14:6—were; Acts 14:19—there; Acts 17:10—Berea; Acts 18:12—the Jews; Acts 20:19—by the; Acts 24:25—judgment; 1 Thess 1:1—Thessalonians; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 1 Thess 3:4—even; 2 Tim 4:10—Thessalonica

Acts 17:14 then: Acts 17:10; 9:25, 30; Matt 10:23 as it: Acts 20:3; Josh 2:16 but: Acts 19:22; 1 Tim 1:3; Titus 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; 1 Sam 20:5—that I may; 1 Kgs 17:3—hide thyself; Matt 10:17—beware; Mark 3:7—Jesus; Acts 14:6—were; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 16:1—named; Acts 18:5—Silas; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Thess 1:1—Timotheus; 1 Thess 3:2—Timotheus

Acts 17:15 Athens: Acts 18:1; 1 Thess 3:1 receiving: Acts 18:5; 2 Tim 4:10, 11, 20, 21; Titus 3:12 Reciprocal: Acts 9:30—when; Rom 15:19—so that; 1 Cor 14:36—came; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; 1 Thess 3:2—Timotheus

Acts 17:16 Cir, AM 4058, AD 54 his spirit: Exod 32:19, 20; Num 25:6–11; 1 Kgs 19:10, 14; Job 32:2, 3, 18–20; Ps 69:9; 119:136, 158; Jer 20:9; Mic 3:8; Mark 3:5; John 2:13; 2 Pet 2:7 wholly given to idolatry: or, full of idols, Acts 17:23 marg. Reciprocal: 2 Chr 28:24—he made; Isa 2:8—is full; Jer 6:11—Therefore; Jer 50:38—mad; Luke 4:31—taught; John 13:21—he was; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 14:15—and preach; Acts 17:22—I perceive; Acts 18:5—was; 2 Cor 7:11—zeal

Acts 17:17 disputed: Acts 17:2–4; 14:1–4 devout: Acts 8:2; 10:2; 13:16 daily: Prov 1:20–22; 8:1–4, 34; Jer 6:11; Matt 5:1, 2; Mark 16:15; Luke 12:3; 2 Tim 3:2, 5 Reciprocal: Matt 10:27—that preach; Matt 20:3—standing; Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 6:9—there; Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 13:5—in the; Acts 17:4—the devout; Acts 18:4—he; Acts 19:8—disputing; 1 Thess 2:2—much

Acts 17:18 philosophers: Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 1:20, 21; Col 2:8 encountered: Acts 6:9; Mark 9:14; Luke 11:53 babblers: or, base fellows, Prov 23:9; 26:12; 1 Cor 3:18 Jesus: Acts 17:31; 26:23; Rom 14:9, 10; 1 Cor 15:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—the magicians of Egypt; 2 Kgs 9:11—this mad fellow; Job 11:2—the multitude; Jer 20:7—I am; Ezek 20:49—Doth; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 26:61—This; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 9:10—what; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 11:20—preaching; Acts 17:32—some; 1 Cor 1:18—foolishness; 1 Cor 1:22—the Greeks; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 2:14—they; 1 Cor 4:10—are fools; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown; Col 1:28—Whom; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 1 Tim 4:1—and doctrines; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Acts 17:19 Areopagus: or, Mars'-hill, Acts 17:22 "It was the highest court in Athens."
May: Acts 17:20; 24:24; 25:22; 26:1; Matt 10:18 new: Mark 1:27; John 13:34; 1 John 2:7, 8
Reciprocal: Isa 21:12—if; John 18:38—What; Acts 17:34—the Areopagite

Acts 17:20 strange: Hos 8:12; Matt 19:23–25; Mark 10:24–26; John 6:60; 7:35, 36; 1 Cor 1:18, 23; 2:14; Heb 5:11; 1 Pet 4:4 what: Acts 2:12; 10:17; Mark 9:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Isa 21:12—if; Matt 11:20—because; John 18:38—What; Acts 17:19—May

Acts 17:21 spent: Eph 5:16; Col 4:5; 2 Thess 3:11, 12; 1 Tim 5:13; 2 Tim 2:16, 17
Reciprocal: Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Matt 20:6—Why; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions; 2 Tim 4:3—having

Acts 17:22 Mars' hill: or, the court of the Areopagites, Acts 17:19 I perceive: Acts 17:16; 19:35; 25:19; Jer 10:2, 3; 50:38 Reciprocal: Acts 19:30—Paul

Acts 17:23 devotions: or, gods that ye worship, Rom 1:23–25; 1 Cor 8:5; 2 Thess 2:4 To: Ps 147:20; John 17:3, 25; Rom 1:20–22, 28; 1 Cor 1:21; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Gal 4:8, 9; Eph 2:12; 1 Tim 1:17; 1 John 5:20 ignorantly: Acts 17:30; Ps 50:21; Matt 15:9; John 4:22; 8:54
Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; 2 Chr 28:24—he made; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 79:6—not known; Ps 100:3—Know; Isa 44:8—ye are; Isa 45:4—though; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Jer 10:25—that know; Hos 2:8—she; Jonah 1:9—which; John 7:28—whom; John 8:55—ye have not; John 15:21—because; Acts 17:16—wholly given to idolatry; Acts 25:19—superstition; Rom 1:19—that which; 1 Thess 4:5—know; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 14:7—worship

Acts 17:24 that made: Acts 17:26–28; 4:24; 14:15; Ps 146:5; Isa 40:12, 28; 45:18; Jer 10:11; 32:17; Zech 12:1; John 1:1; Heb 1:2; 3:4 seeing: Gen 14:19, 22; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ps 24:1; 115:16; 148:13; Jer 23:24; Dan 4:35; Matt 5:34; 11:25; Luke 10:21; Rev 20:11 dwelleth: Acts 7:48; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:6; 6:18; Isa 66:1; John 4:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:29—I have; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Ps 100:3—Know; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:15—hath made; Dan 4:37—the King; John 1:10—was in; Col 2:11—without; Heb 9:11—not made; Heb 11:3—faith; Rev 4:11—for thou

Acts 17:25 is: Job 22:2; 35:6, 7; Ps 16:2; 50:8–13; Jer 7:20–23; Amos 5:21–23; Matt 9:13 seeing: Acts 17:28; 14:17; Gen 2:7; Num 16:22; 27:16; Job 12:10; 27:3; 33:4; 34:14; Ps 104:27–30; Isa 42:5; 57:16; Zech 12:1; Matt 5:45; Rom 11:35; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:20—Let the waters; Gen 1:29—I have; Exod 6:2—I am the Lord; Deut 30:20—thy life; Job 10:12—life and favour; Ps 50:9—General; Ps 104:29—thou takest; Ps 145:9—good; Ps 145:15—The eyes; Dan 5:23—in whose; Dan 6:26—for; Mal 2:10—hath; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Mark 11:3—that; John 5:26—hath life; Acts 7:48—dwelleth; Rom 11:36—of him; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth; Heb 9:11—not made

Acts 17:26 hath made: Gen 3:20; 9:19; Mal 2:10; Rom 5:12–19; 1 Cor 15:22, 47 hath determined: Acts 15:18; Deut 32:7, 8; Job 14:5; Ps 31:15; Isa 14:31; 45:21; Dan 11:27, 35; Heb 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—in our; Gen 5:2—their; Gen 9:5—brother; Gen 10:25—in; Gen 10:31—General; Gen 10:32—nations; Gen 11:6—the people; Gen 11:9—the face; Gen 19:7—General; Gen 41:56—the face; Num 34:2—is the land; Deut 2:5—because; Deut 2:23—the Caphtorims which came; 1 Chr 4:41—the habitations; Job 24:1—seeing;

Ps 33:15—fashioneth; Ps 74:17—set; Ps 107:36—a city; Isa 34:17—he hath cast; Isa 41:4—calling; Isa 44:7—since; Dan 11:29—time; Amos 3:2—all; Hab 2:3—the vision; Hab 3:6—and measured; Zech 14:7—which; Zech 14:17—all; Luke 3:38—of God; Luke 21:35—dwell; Acts 1:7—It; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 17:24—that made; Rom 11:36—of him; Titus 1:3—in; Heb 2:11—all

Acts 17:27 they: Acts 15:17; Ps 19:1–6; Rom 1:20; 2:4 he be: Acts 14:17; 1 Kgs 8:27; Ps 139:1–13; Jer 23:23, 24 Reciprocal: Zech 14:17—all

Acts 17:28 in him: 1 Sam 25:29; Job 12:10; Ps 36:9; 66:9; Luke 20:38; John 5:26; 11:25; Col 1:17; Heb 1:3 as: Titus 1:12 we are: Luke 3:38; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—in our; Gen 1:29—I have; Deut 30:20—thy life; Job 10:12—life and favour; Prov 20:24—Man's; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Dan 5:23—in whose; John 5:17—My; Acts 14:17—he left; Acts 17:25—seeing; Rom 11:36—of him; 1 Cor 8:6—of whom

Acts 17:29 we ought: Ps 94:7–9; 106:20; 115:4–8; Isa 40:12–18; 44:9–20; Hab 2:19, 20; Rom 1:20–23 graven: Exod 20:4; 32:4; Isa 46:5, 6; Jer 10:4–10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—in our; Exod 32:1—make; Exod 34:17—General; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 4:16—the likeness; 2 Kgs 19:18—for they were; Ps 135:15—idols; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 44:13—he marketh; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 5:4—of gold; Dan 5:23—in whose; Hos 8:6—the workman; Acts 14:15—and preach; Acts 19:26—that they; Rom 1:23—an image; Rom 1:24—God; Gal 4:8—ye did; Rev 9:20—and idols

Acts 17:30 the times: Acts 14:16; Ps 50:21; Rom 1:28; 3:23, 25 but: Acts 3:19; 11:18; 20:21; 26:17–20; Matt 3:2; 4:17; Mark 6:12; Luke 13:5; 15:10; 24:47; Rom 2:4; 2 Cor 7:10; Eph 4:17–32; 5:6–8; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 1:14, 15; 4:3 Reciprocal: Lev 20:4—hide; Num 15:27—General; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Job 36:10—commandeth; Eccl 11:9—know; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 21:12—if; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Zech 12:4—I will open; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 20:7—Because; Matt 21:31—did; Matt 25:32—before; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 12:47—knew; Luke 12:48—knew; John 4:22—ye know; John 15:22—they; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 2:38—Repent; Acts 8:22—Repent; Acts 14:15—and preach; Acts 17:23—ignorantly; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 1:24—God; Rom 2:12—For; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 4:15—Because; Gal 4:8—when; Eph 2:3—in times; Eph 4:18—the understanding; Eph 5:8—ye were; 1 Thess 4:5—know; 1 Tim 2:1—all men; Heb 6:1—repentance; 1 John 2:8—the darkness; 1 John 3:22—because; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 2:16—Repent; Rev 20:11—I saw

Acts 17:31 he hath appointed: Acts 10:42; Matt 25:31–46; John 5:22, 23; Rom 2:5, 16; 14:9, 10; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Tim 4:1; 2 Pet 3:7; Jude 14, 15 given assurance: or, offered faith in that: Acts 17:18; 2:23, 24, 32; 3:15, 16; 4:10; 5:30–32; 10:39–41; 13:30, 31; Luke 24:46–48; 1 Cor 15:3–8 Reciprocal: Job 14:13—appoint me; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 51:4—when; Ps 67:4—for thou; Ps 75:2—receive the congregation; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 98:9—with righteousness; Eccl 3:17—God; Eccl 11:9—know; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 10:22—with; Isa 51:5—mine; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Jer 11:20—judgest; Dan 11:27—yet; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Zech 6:12—behold; Zech 14:7—which; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 20:7—Because; Matt 25:32—before; Luke 19:12—and; Luke 24:47—that; John 5:27—hath; John 8:16—yet; John 11:24—I know; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 3:20—General; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 25:19—which; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 1:4—the Son; Rom

2:2—judgment; Rom 2:12—For; Rom 3:6—for then; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 9:28—in righteousness; 1 Cor 5:13—God; 1 Cor 6:14—God; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 1 Cor 15:14—General; Eph 2:3—in times; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 4:5—know; 2 Tim 3:14—assured; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 9:27—but; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth; 1 Pet 4:5—that; 1 John 5:9—we; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 2:16—Repent; Rev 20:11—I saw

Acts 17:32 some: Acts 17:18; 2:13; 13:41; 25:19; 26:8, 24, 25; Gen 19:14; 2 Chr 30:9–11; 36:16; Luke 22:63; 23:11, 36; 1 Cor 1:23; 4:10; Heb 11:36; 13:13 We will: Acts 24:25; Luke 14:18; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:10—they laughed; Job 12:4—the just; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Prov 23:9—he; Isa 28:22—be ye; Jer 20:7—I am; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 5:40—they; John 6:52—How; John 11:24—I know; John 18:38—What; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 18:1—departed; Acts 18:17—And Gallio; Rom 1:28—as they did; 1 Cor 1:18—foolishness; 1 Cor 2:14—they; Col 2:8—philosophy; 1 Thess 2:13—because; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Acts 17:33 Reciprocal: Acts 18:1—departed

Acts 17:34 certain: Acts 17:4; 13:48; Isa 55:10–11; Matt 20:16; Rom 11:5, 6 the Areopagite: Acts 17:19; John 7:48–52; 19:38–42; Phil 4:22 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; 2 Chr 30:11—divers of Asher; Neh 10:29—clave; Acts 13:43—followed; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Paul labours with his hands, and preaches at Corinth to the Gentiles;
- 9 The Lord encourages him in a vision;
- 12 He is accused before Gallio the deputy, but is dismissed;
- 18 Afterwards passing from city to city, he strengthens the disciples;
- 24 Apollos, being more perfectly instructed by Aquila and Priscilla, preaches Christ with great efficacy.

Acts 18:1 departed: Acts 17:32, 33 Corinth: Acts 19:1; 1 Cor 1:2; 2 Cor 1:1, 23; 2 Tim 4:20 Reciprocal: Matt 10:11—inquire; Acts 17:15—Athens; Rom 15:19—so that; 1 Cor 2:1—when; 1 Cor 14:36—came; 2 Cor 11:7—in; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; 1 Thess 1:7—in; 1 Thess 3:6—when

Acts 18:2 Aquila: Acts 18:26; Rom 16:3, 4; 1 Cor 16:19; 2 Tim 4:19 Pontus: Acts 2:9; 1 Pet 1:1 Claudius: Acts 11:28 Reciprocal: Acts 2:10—strangers; Acts 16:20—being; Acts 18:18—Priscilla; Acts 27:1—Italy; Acts 28:16—Rome; Heb 13:24—Italy

Acts 18:3 and wrought: Acts 20:34, 35; 1 Cor 4:12; 9:6–12; 2 Cor 11:9; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 46:31—General; 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; John 21:3—I go; Acts 18:26—Aquila; Titus 3:14—maintain good works

Acts 18:4 he: Acts 13:14–52; 14:1; 17:1–3, 11, 17; 19:8; Luke 4:16 persuaded: Acts 18:13; 13:43; 19:26; 26:28; 28:23; Gen 9:27; 2 Chr 32:11; Luke 16:31; 2 Cor 5:11 Reciprocal: Isa 1:18—and let us; Matt 4:23—teaching; Mark 1:21—he entered; Luke 4:31—taught; Acts

3:26—first; Acts 13:5—in the; Acts 16:13—on; Acts 17:2—went; Acts 17:4—the devout; Acts 18:19—but; Acts 19:10—both; Acts 20:21—to the Jews; 1 Cor 3:6—I; 1 Cor 4:15—for; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare

Acts 18:5 Silas: Acts 17:14, 15; 1 Thess 3:2 was: Acts 4:20; 17:16; Job 32:18–20; Jer 6:11; 20:9; Ezek 3:14; Mic 3:8; Luke 12:50; 2 Cor 5:14; Phil 1:23 Gr. and testified: Acts 18:28; 2:36; 9:22; 10:42; 17:3; 20:21; John 15:27; 1 Pet 5:12 was Christ: or, is the Christ, Dan 9:25, 26; John 1:41; 3:28; 10:24 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Amos 3:13—and testify; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 13:46—It was; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 16:1—named; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare; 2 Cor 1:19—even; Eph 4:17—testify; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; 1 Thess 3:6—when; 1 John 4:14—we have

Acts 18:6 they: Acts 13:45; 19:9; 26:11; Luke 22:65; 1 Thess 2:14–16; 2 Tim 2:25; Jas 2:6, 7; 1 Pet 4:4, 14 he shook: Acts 13:51; Neh 5:13; Matt 10:14; Luke 9:5; 10:10, 11 Your: Acts 20:26, 27; Lev 20:9, 11, 12; 2 Sam 1:16; Ezek 3:18, 19; 18:13; 33:4, 8, 9; 1 Tim 5:22 from: Acts 13:46, 47; 19:9, 10; 26:20; 28:28; Matt 8:11; 21:43; 22:10; Rom 3:29; 9:25, 26, 30–33; 10:12, 13; 11:11–15 Reciprocal: Josh 2:19—his blood; Ps 51:14—bloodguiltiness; Jer 38:21—this is; Amos 3:13—and testify; Mic 3:8—I am; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Matt 10:6—go; Matt 16:4—And he; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Mark 6:11—whosoever; Mark 8:13—General; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 24:47—among; Acts 6:11—blasphemous; Acts 22:21—for; Acts 28:24—General; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 11:20—because; Rom 11:28—are enemies; Gal 2:7—the gospel of the uncircumcision

Acts 18:7 Justus: Col 4:11 worshipped: Acts 10:2, 22; 13:42; 16:14; 17:4 Reciprocal: Isa 56:3—the son; Acts 19:9—he departed

Acts 18:8 Crispus: 1 Cor 1:14 the chief: Acts 18:17; 13:15; Mark 5:35 believed: Acts 10:2; 16:14, 15, 34; Gen 17:27; 18:19; Josh 24:15 hearing: Acts 2:37–41; 8:12, 35–38; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Rom 10:14–17; 1 Cor 1:13–17 Reciprocal: Mark 5:22—rulers; Luke 8:41—a ruler; Luke 13:14—the ruler; John 4:53—and himself; Acts 14:1—that a; Acts 16:31—and thy; Acts 19:9—he departed; 1 Cor 1:2—the church; 1 Cor 9:1—are

Acts 18:9 spake: Acts 16:9; 22:18; 23:11; 27:23–25; 2 Cor 12:1–3 Be: Isa 58:1; Jer 1:17; Ezek 2:6–8; 3:9–11; Jonah 3:2; Mic 3:8; Eph 6:19, 20; 1 Thess 2:2 Reciprocal: Deut 3:2—Fear; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Josh 1:5—as I was; Josh 6:27—the Lord; Judg 2:18—then the Lord; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Judg 7:9—the same; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; Ps 17:3—thou hast; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 91:15—I will be; Prov 15:7—lips; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Jer 15:20—for; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Hag 1:13—I am; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 28:20—I am; Luke 1:30—General; John 14:21—and will; John 14:27—afraid; Acts 14:3—therefore; Acts 26:16—in the; Acts 26:22—obtained; Acts 27:24—Fear not; 1 Cor 9:1—have; 1 Cor 15:8—he was; 2 Cor 4:10—that; Gal 2:2—by; 2 Tim 4:17—the Lord; 1 Pet 3:14—and be

Acts 18:10 I am: Exod 4:12; Josh 1:5, 9; Judg 2:18; Isa 8:10; 41:10; 43:2; Jer 1:18, 19; Matt 1:23; 28:20; 2 Cor 12:9; 2 Tim 4:17, 22 and no: Isa 54:17; Jer 15:20, 21; Matt 10:30; Luke 21:18; Rom 8:31 for: Acts 15:14, 18; John 10:16; 11:52; Rom 10:20, 21; 1 Cor 6:9–11 Reciprocal: Exod 34:24—desire; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Josh 6:27—the Lord; Judg 6:12—The Lord; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Sam 18:14—the Lord; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; 2

Chr 32:8—with us; Ps 17:3—thou hast; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 91:15—I will be; Prov 15:7—lips; Isa 43:5—Fear not; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Hag 1:13—I am; Matt 9:37—The harvest; Luke 1:28—the Lord; Luke 1:30—General; John 7:44—no man; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 26:16—in the; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:22—obtained; Acts 27:24—Fear not; 2 Cor 4:10—that; Eph 1:4—as; 1 Pet 3:14—and be

Acts 18:11 he: Acts 14:3; 19:10; 20:31 continued there: Gr. sat there

Acts 18:12 Cir, AM 4059, AD 55 the deputy: Acts 13:7, 12 Achaia: Acts 18:27; Rom 15:26; 16:5; 1 Cor 16:15; 2 Cor 1:1; 9:2; 11:10; 1 Thess 1:7, 8 the Jews: Acts 13:50; 14:2, 19; 17:5, 13; 21:27–36 the judgment: Acts 18:16, 17; 25:10; Matt 27:19; John 19:13; Jas 2:6 Reciprocal: Jer 12:6—yea; Luke 2:2—governor; Acts 6:12—and caught; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 17:6—they drew; Acts 25:6—sitting; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 28:7—the chief; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding

Acts 18:13; Acts 18:4; 6:13; 21:28; 24:5, 6; 25:8 Reciprocal: Matt 5:17—to destroy the law; Matt 26:61—This; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 17:6—they drew; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding

Acts 18:14 when: Acts 21:39, 40; 22:1, 2; 26:1, 2; Luke 21:12–15; 1 Pet 3:14, 15 If: Acts 23:27–29; 25:11, 18–20, 26 bear: Acts 13:18; Mark 9:19; Rom 13:3; 2 Cor 11:1, 4; Heb 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; Esth 1:16—done wrong; Matt 5:2—General; Mark 4:15—these; John 10:20—why; John 18:35—Amos I; Acts 19:38—have; Acts 25:5—if; 1 Cor 6:1—having

Acts 18:15 a question: Acts 23:29; 25:11, 19; 26:3; 1 Tim 1:4; 6:4; 2 Tim 2:23; Titus 3:9 look: Matt 27:4, 24 for: Acts 24:6–8; John 18:31 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; 2 Sam 19:29—Why speakest; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; John 10:20—why; Acts 24:10—a judge; Acts 26:30—the king; 1 Cor 2:14—they; 1 Cor 6:1—having

Acts 18:16; Ps 76:10; Rom 13:3, 4; Rev 12:16 Reciprocal: Acts 18:12—the judgment

Acts 18:17 Sosthenes: 1 Cor 1:1 the chief: Acts 18:8 And Gallio: Acts 17:32; Amos 6:6; 1 Cor 1:23 Reciprocal: Prov 24:11—General; Mark 5:22—rulers; Luke 8:41—a ruler; Luke 10:32—General; Luke 13:14—the ruler; John 10:13—careth not; Acts 13:15—the rulers; Acts 18:12—the judgment; Acts 21:32—beating

Acts 18:18 Syria: Acts 15:23, 41; 21:3; Gal 1:21 Priscilla: Acts 18:2 having: Acts 21:24; Num 6:5–9, 18; 1 Cor 9:20 Cenchrea: Cenchrea, now Kenkri, was the port of Corinth, on the east side of the isthmus, and about nine miles from the city. Rom 16:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Lev 22:18—vows; Num 6:9—shave; Judg 16:17—There hath; Acts 20:3—sail; Acts 21:23—We have; 1 Cor 16:19—Aquila; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; 2 Tim 4:19—Prisca

Acts 18:19 Ephesus: Acts 18:24; 19:1, 17, 26; 20:16; 1 Cor 16:8; Eph 1:1; 1 Tim 1:3; 2 Tim 1:18; 4:12; Rev 1:11; 2:1 but: Acts 18:4; 17:2, 3 Reciprocal: Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 19:8—disputing; Acts 20:18—from; Acts 25:19—certain; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 18:20 he: Acts 20:16; 21:13, 14; Mark 1:37, 38; 1 Cor 16:12 Reciprocal: Acts

24:22—When

Acts 18:21 bade: Acts 15:29; Luke 9:61; 2 Cor 13:11 I must: Acts 20:16; Deut 16:1 if God: Acts 19:21; 21:14; Matt 26:39; Rom 1:10; 15:32; 1 Cor 4:19; Phil 2:19–24; Heb 6:3; Jas 4:15 Reciprocal: Acts 18:22—the church; Rom 15:25—General; 1 Cor 16:7—if

Acts 18:22 Caesarea: Acts 8:40; 10:1, 24; 11:11; 18:22; 23:23 gone: Acts 25:1, 9 the church: Acts 18:21; 11:22; 15:4; 21:17–19 he went: Acts 11:19–27; 13:1; 14:26; 15:23, 30, 35 Reciprocal: Acts 21:7—and saluted; Acts 21:8—Caesarea; Acts 21:15—and went

Acts 18:23 the country: Acts 16:6; 1 Cor 16:1; Gal 1:2; 4:14 strengthening: Acts 14:22; 15:32, 41; 16:40; Deut 3:28; Ezra 1:6; Isa 35:3, 4; Dan 11:1; Luke 22:32, 43; 1 Thess 3:2; 4:18; 5:14; Heb 12:12, 13 Reciprocal: Dan 10:18—he; Acts 2:10—Phrygia; Acts 19:1—Paul; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; 2 Tim 4:10—Galatia; 1 Pet 1:1—Galatia; Rev 3:2—strengthen

Acts 18:24 Apollos: Acts 19:1; 1 Cor 1:12; 3:5, 6; 4:6; 16:12; Titus 3:13 Alexandria: Acts 6:9; 27:6 an: Exod 4:10; Isa 3:3; 1 Cor 2:1, 2; 2 Cor 10:10 mighty: Acts 18:28; 7:22; Ezra 7:6, 12; Matt 13:52; Luke 24:19; Col 3:16 Reciprocal: Zech 10:5—as; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Rom 12:6—according to the proportion; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

Acts 18:25 instructed: Acts 13:10; 16:17; 19:9, 23; Gen 18:19; Judg 2:22; 1 Sam 12:23; Ps 25:8, 9; 119:1; Isa 40:3; Jer 6:16; Hos 14:9; Matt 3:3; Mark 1:3; 12:14; Luke 3:4; John 1:23 fervent: Rom 12:11; Col 1:28, 29; 2 Tim 2:4; Jas 5:16 knowing: Acts 19:3; Matt 3:1–17; Luke 3:1–38; John 1:19–36 Reciprocal: Ps 67:2—thy way; Amos 8:14—manner; Acts 18:28—convinced; 2 Tim 3:16—for instruction

Acts 18:26 to speak: Acts 14:3; Isa 58:1; Eph 6:19, 20 Aquila: Acts 18:2, 3 expounded: Acts 8:31; 28:23; Prov 1:5; 9:9; 22:17, 18; 25:12; Matt 18:3, 4; Mark 10:15; Luke 19:26; 24:27; John 7:17; 1 Cor 3:18; 8:2; 12:21; Heb 6:1; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Prov 31:26—openeth; Acts 13:10—the right; Acts 16:17—the way; Acts 19:23—that; Acts 22:4—this; Rom 16:3—Priscilla; 1 Cor 3:6—Apollos; 1 Cor 16:19—Aquila; 2 Tim 4:19—Prisca; 2 Pet 2:2—ways

Acts 18:27 the brethren: Acts 9:27; Rom 16:1, 2; 1 Cor 16:3; 2 Cor 3:1, 2 exhorting: Col 4:10; 3 John 8–10 helped: 1 Cor 3:6, 10–14; 2 Cor 1:24; Phil 1:25 believed: John 1:12, 13; Rom 1:5; 1 Cor 15:10; Eph 2:8–10; Phil 1:29; Col 2:12; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Titus 3:4–6; Jas 1:16–18; 1 Pet 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:36—they furthered; Acts 9:22—confounded; Acts 15:4—received; Acts 15:34—it pleased; Acts 18:12—Achaia; Rom 16:5—Achaia; 2 Cor 11:10—the regions; 2 Thess 2:16—through

Acts 18:28 convinced: Acts 18:5, 25; 9:22; 17:3; 26:22, 23; Luke 24:27, 44; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; Heb 7:1–Heb 10:39 showing: John 5:39 was Christ: or, is the Christ, Acts 18:5 Reciprocal: Acts 8:35—began; Acts 18:24—mighty; Acts 28:23—he expounded; Titus 1:9—to convince

CHAPTER 19

- 1 The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands;
- 8 The Jews blaspheme his doctrine, which is confirmed by miracles;
- 13 The Jewish exorcists,
- 16 are beaten by the devil;
- 19 Conjuring books are burnt;
- 21 Demetrius, for love of gain, raises an uproar against Paul;
- 35 which is appeased by the townclerk.

Acts 19:1 that: Acts 18:24–28; 1 Cor 1:12; 3:4–7; 16:12 Paul: Acts 18:23 came: Acts 18:19–21 Reciprocal: Matt 11:2—he; Acts 20:18—from; Acts 21:4—finding; Acts 28:14—we found; Rom 15:19—so that; 1 Cor 3:6—Apollos; 1 Cor 15:32—Ephesus; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Eph 1:1—faithful; 1 Tim 1:3—at; 2 Tim 1:18—Ephesus; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

Acts 19:2 Have ye: Acts 19:5; 2:17, 38, 39; 8:15–17; 10:44; 11:15–17; Rom 1:11 We have: 1 Sam 3:7; John 7:39; 1 Cor 6:19; 12:1–11; Gal 3:5 Reciprocal: John 1:33—the same; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 8:16—he was; Acts 11:16—how; Rom 10:14—and how shall; Gal 3:2—Received; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Acts 19:3 Unto what: Matt 28:19; 1 Cor 12:13 Unto John's: Acts 18:25; Matt 3:1–17; Luke 3:1–38 Reciprocal: Mark 1:4—did; Acts 13:24—General

Acts 19:4 John: Acts 1:5; 11:16; 13:23–25; Matt 3:11, 12; 11:3–5; 21:25–32; Mark 1:1–12; Luke 1:76–79; 3:16–18; John 1:15, 27, 29–34; 3:28–36; 5:33–35 Reciprocal: Mal 3:1—and he; Matt 3:6—were; Mark 1:4—did; Mark 1:8—he shall; Luke 1:77—give; Luke 3:3—preaching; John 1:7—a witness; John 1:8—that light; John 1:19—Who; John 1:31—therefore; Acts 2:38—in; Acts 13:24—General; Acts 13:25—whom

Acts 19:5 they: Acts 2:38; 8:12, 16; Rom 6:3, 4; 1 Cor 1:13–15; 10:2 Reciprocal: Matt 3:6—were; Luke 3:16—I indeed; Acts 19:2—Have ye

Acts 19:6 laid: Acts 6:6; 8:17–19; 9:17; 1 Tim 5:22; 2 Tim 1:6 the Holy Ghost: Acts 2:4; 10:45, 46; 13:2; 1 Cor 12:8–11, 28–30 and prophesied: 1 Cor 14:1–25 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—the cunning; Num 27:18—lay; Mark 16:17—they; Acts 8:16—only; Acts 10:44—the Holy Ghost; Acts 11:15—the Holy Ghost; Rom 1:11—that; 1 Cor 12:10—divers; 1 Cor 13:8—tongues; 1 Cor 14:2—he that; 1 Thess 5:20—General; 1 Tim 4:14—with; Heb 6:2—laying

Acts 19:7 Reciprocal: Acts 13:12—when

Acts 19:8 went: Acts 13:14, 46; 14:1; 26:22, 23 disputing: Acts 19:9; 1:3; 9:20–22; 17:1–3, 17; 18:4, 19; 28:23; Jude 3 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—the cunning; Jer 15:10—a man; Luke 16:31—be persuaded; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 13:5—in the; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 17:2—went; Acts 20:31—by; Acts 28:24—General; 1 Cor 16:9—a great; Eph 6:19—that I; 1 Thess 2:2—much

Acts 19:9 Cir, AM 4061, AD 57 divers: Acts 7:51; 13:45, 46; 18:6; 2 Kgs 17:14; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:16; Neh 9:16, 17, 29; Ps 95:8; Isa 8:14; Jer 7:26; 19:15; John 12:40; Rom 9:18; 11:7 marg. Heb 3:13 but spake: Acts 19:23; 9:2; 22:4; 24:21; 28:22; 2 Tim 1:15; 2 Pet 2:2, 12; Jude 10 he departed: Acts 14:4; 17:4; 18:7, 8; Matt 15:14; 16:4; Luke 12:51–53; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Tim 3:5

daily: Acts 20:31; Prov 8:34; Matt 26:55; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Prov 28:4—but; Jer 15:10—a man; Amos 8:14—manner; Acts 13:43—followed; Acts 18:25—instructed; Acts 19:8—disputing; Acts 24:14—after; Acts 28:24—General; 1 Cor 16:9—there; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; Heb 3:8—Harden

Acts 19:10 this: Acts 18:11; 20:18, 31; Rom 10:18 Asia: Acts 16:6; 2 Tim 1:15; 1 Pet 1:1; Rev 1:4, 11 both: Acts 18:4; 20:20, 21; Rom 1:16; 10:12; 1 Cor 1:22–24; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Ezek 47:4—the waters were to the knees; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 6:9—Asia; Acts 9:35—all; Acts 13:49—was; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 14:3—therefore; Acts 17:4—the devout; Acts 18:6—from; Acts 19:17—all; Acts 19:26—that not; Acts 19:31—the chief; 1 Cor 16:9—there; 1 Cor 16:19—churches

Acts 19:11; Acts 5:12; 14:3; 15:12; 16:18; Mark 16:17–20; John 14:12; Rom 15:18, 19; Gal 3:5; Heb 2:4 Reciprocal: Matt 8:15—touched; Matt 14:36—only; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 3:10—pressed; Luke 5:17—power; Acts 5:15—they brought; Acts 28:8—laid; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Gal 2:8—the same

Acts 19:12; Acts 5:15; 2 Kgs 4:29–31; 13:20, 21 Reciprocal: Zech 8:23—take; Matt 9:2—they brought; Matt 9:20—touched; Matt 9:21—If; Matt 14:36—only; Matt 15:30—great; Mark 3:10—pressed; Mark 5:27—touched; Mark 16:17—In; Mark 16:18—they shall lay; Luke 4:36—What; Luke 4:40—and he; Luke 6:19—sought; Luke 8:29—commanded; Luke 8:44—touched; John 14:12—greater; Acts 14:3—granted; Acts 16:18—I command; Acts 28:8—laid; Rom 15:19—mighty; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts; Gal 2:8—the same; Gal 3:5—worketh; Heb 2:4—God

Acts 19:13 vagabond: Gen 4:12, 14; Ps 109:10 exorcists: Matt 12:27; Luke 11:19 took: Acts 8:18, 19; Mark 9:38; Luke 9:49 adjure: Josh 6:26; 1 Sam 14:24; 1 Kgs 22:16; Matt 26:63; Mark 5:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:11—horns of iron; 2 Kgs 4:31—neither voice; 2 Chr 18:15—shall I adjure; Ps 50:16—What; Matt 7:21—saith; Matt 7:22—have we; Matt 8:16—and he; Matt 17:18—rebuked; Mark 3:11—unclean; Mark 9:39—there; Luke 9:40—and they; Acts 3:6—In; Acts 3:16—through; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 16:17—These; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge

Acts 19:15; Acts 16:17, 18; Gen 3:1–5; 1 Kgs 22:21–23; Matt 8:29–31; Mark 1:24, 34; 5:9–13; Luke 4:33–35; 8:28–32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 1 Sam 16:14—evil spirit; Job 22:30—pureness; Mal 1:9—will he; Matt 7:5—first; Matt 8:33—General; Matt 10:1—he gave; Matt 17:16—and they; 2 Tim 3:9—their; Jas 2:19—the

Acts 19:16; Mark 5:3, 4, 15; Luke 8:29, 35 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:4—Hophni; 1 Sam 16:14—evil spirit; Job 22:30—pureness; Isa 20:2—naked; Mal 1:9—will he; Matt 17:16—and they; Luke 8:34—they fled

Acts 19:17 all: Acts 19:10 and fear: Acts 2:43; 5:5, 11, 13; 13:12; Lev 10:3; 1 Sam 6:20; 2 Sam 6:9; Ps 64:9; Luke 1:65; 7:16 the name: Phil 1:20; 2:9–11; 2 Thess 1:12; 3:1; Heb 2:8, 9; Rev 5:12–14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:25—magnified Solomon; Ps 34:3—magnify; Ps 40:16—say; Zech 13:5—I am no; Luke 8:34—they fled; John 17:10—and I; Acts 9:42—and many; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Acts 20:21—to the Jews; Col 3:17—in the; 1 Tim 5:20—that others

Acts 19:18 confessed: Lev 16:21; 26:40; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 32:5; Prov 28:13; Jer 3:13; Ezek

16:63; 36:31; Matt 3:6; Rom 10:10; 1 John 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—they said; Hos 14:8—What; Mark 1:5—confessing; Acts 8:9—used; Acts 9:42—and many; Acts 13:6—certain; Acts 16:5—increased; Acts 19:26—that not; Jas 5:16—Confess

Acts 19:19 used: Acts 8:9–11; 13:6, 8; Exod 7:11, 22; Deut 18:10–12; 1 Sam 28:7–9; 1 Chr 10:13; 2 Chr 33:6; Isa 8:19; 47:12, 13; Dan 2:2 curious: Περιεργα [G4021], curious, that is, magical arts, in which sense the word is used in the Greek writers. The study of magic was prosecuted with such zeal at Ephesus, that Εφεσια [G2180], γραμματα [G1121], the Ephesian letters, certain charms, or words used in incantation, became much celebrated in antiquity. and burned: Gen 35:4; Exod 32:20; Deut 7:25, 26; Isa 2:20, 21; 30:22; Matt 5:29, 30; Luke 14:33; Heb 10:34 fifty: Probably Attic drachms; which at 7, 1/2d. each, would amount to 1,562£ 10s. or at, 9d. each, to 1,875£. Reciprocal: Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Exod 22:18—General; Lev 13:52—burn; Lev 19:31—General; Acts 27:2—Aristarchus

Acts 19:20; Acts 6:7; 12:24; Isa 55:11; 2 Thess 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Lev 13:52—burn; Lev 19:31—General; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 110:3—day; Mark 4:31—is less than; Acts 9:35—all

Acts 19:21 Cir, AM 4063, AD 59 these: Rom 15:25–28; Gal 2:1 purposed: Acts 16:6–10; 18:21; 20:22; Lam 3:37; Rom 1:13; 2 Cor 1:15–18 when: Acts 20:1–6 to go: Acts 20:16, 22; 21:4, 11–15, 17; 24:17, 18; Rom 15:25, 26 I must: Acts 18:21; 23:11; 25:10–12; 27:1, 24; 28:16, 30, 31; Rom 1:15; 15:23–29; Phil 1:12–14 Reciprocal: Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 19:27—that not; Acts 20:3—he purposed; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 1:9—with; Rom 1:10—a prosperous; Rom 15:24—I take; 1 Cor 4:17—I sent; 1 Cor 4:19—I; 1 Cor 16:5—when; 2 Cor 1:16—and to come

Acts 19:22 Macedonia: Acts 16:9, 10; 18:5; 20:1; 2 Cor 1:16; 2:13; 8:1; 11:9; 1 Thess 1:8 that ministered: Acts 13:5; 16:3 Erastus: Rom 16:23; 2 Tim 4:20 Reciprocal: Acts 17:14—but; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Cor 4:17—I sent; 1 Cor 16:10—if; 1 Thess 1:1—Timotheus

Acts 19:23 there: 2 Cor 1:8–10; 6:9 that: Acts 19:9; 9:2; 18:26; 22:4; 24:14, 22 Reciprocal: Amos 8:14—manner; Matt 22:34—they; Matt 27:20—persuaded; Acts 4:2—grieved; Acts 12:18—there; Acts 18:25—instructed; Acts 20:1—after; 1 Cor 15:32—Ephesus; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by the

Acts 19:24 shrines: Ναους, temples, probably portable silver models of the temple of Diana, and small images of the goddess, somewhat like the Santa Casa purchased by pilgrims at Loretto. Diana: Acts 19:27, 28, 34, 35 brought: Acts 16:16; Isa 56:11, 12; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Eccl 10:13—beginning; Isa 41:6—helped; Isa 44:11—let them all; Jer 12:6—yea; Jer 26:9—And all; Dan 5:4—of gold; John 2:16—make; Acts 16:19—the hope; Acts 17:5—and set; Acts 19:38—Demetrius; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; Rev 18:15—which

Acts 19:25 ye know: Acts 16:19; Hos 4:8; 12:7, 8; 2 Pet 2:3; Rev 18:3, 11–19 Reciprocal: Jer 15:10—a man

Acts 19:26 that not: Acts 19:10, 18–20; 1 Cor 16:8, 9; 1 Thess 1:9 that they: Acts 14:15; 17:29; Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 44:10–20; 46:5–8; Jer 10:3–5, 11, 14, 15; Hos 8:6; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:19, 20; 12:2; Gal 4:8 made: Acts 19:35 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod

20:4—General; Exod 32:1—make; Exod 34:17—General; Judg 18:24—what have; 1 Chr 16:26—all the gods; 2 Chr 13:9—no gods; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; 2 Chr 32:15—persuade; Neh 2:10—it grieved; Ps 96:5—For; Jer 16:20—General; Dan 3:1—made; John 3:26—and all; Acts 6:9—Asia; Acts 13:49—was; Acts 16:6—Asia; Acts 18:4—persuaded; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Acts 19:34—they knew; Acts 21:28—Men; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; 2 Cor 6:9—well; Gal 2:8—the same; Rev 9:20—worship

Acts 19:27 that not: Acts 19:21; Zeph 2:11; Matt 23:14; 1 Tim 6:5 whom: 1 John 5:19; Rev 13:3, 8 Reciprocal: Neh 2:10—it grieved; Hos 10:5—for the glory; John 3:26—and all; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 16:6—Asia; Acts 19:24—Diana; 2 Tim 1:15—that

Acts 19:28 they: Acts 7:54; 16:19–24; 21:28–31; Ps 2:2; Rev 12:12 and cried: Acts 19:34, 35; 1 Sam 5:3–5; 1 Kgs 18:26–29; Isa 41:5–7; Jer 50:38; Rev 13:4; 17:13 Reciprocal: Ps 2:1—rage; Ps 83:2—lo; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 19:24—Diana; Acts 23:10—fearing; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Eph 4:31—clamour

Acts 19:29 the whole: Acts 19:32; 17:8; 21:30, 38 Gaius: Rom 16:23; 1 Cor 1:14 Aristarchus: Acts 20:4; 27:2; Col 4:10; Phlm 1:24 Macedonia: Macedonia, an extensive province of Greece, was bounded on the north by the mountains of Haemus, on the south by Epirus and Achaia, on the east by the Aegean sea and Thrace, and on the west by the Adriatic sea; celebrated in all histories as being the third kingdom which, under Alexander the Great, obtained the empire of the world, and had under it 150 nations. the theatre: 1 Cor 4:9 Gr. Reciprocal: Eph 4:31—clamour; Jas 3:16—there; 3 John 1—the wellbeloved

Acts 19:30 Paul: Acts 14:14–18; 17:22–31; 21:39 the disciples: 2 Sam 18:2, 3; 21:17 Reciprocal: Acts 21:37—General

Acts 19:31 the chief: Acts 19:10; 16:6; Prov 16:7 desiring: Acts 21:12 Reciprocal: Acts 2:9—Asia; 1 Cor 4:9—spectacle; 2 Tim 1:15—that

Acts 19:32 cried: Acts 19:29; 21:34 and the: Acts 19:40; Matt 11:7–9; Luke 7:24–26 Reciprocal: Acts 21:22—the multitude

Acts 19:33 Alexander: 1 Tim 1:20; 2 Tim 4:14 beckoned: Acts 12:17; 13:16; 21:40; 24:10; Luke 1:22 his: Acts 22:1; 26:1, 2; Phil 1:7

Acts 19:34 they knew: Acts 19:26; 16:20; Rom 2:22 all: 1 Kgs 18:26; Matt 6:7 Great: Acts 19:28; Rev 13:4 Reciprocal: Dan 3:3—the princes; Mark 15:14—And; Acts 19:24—Diana; 2 Tim 4:14—Alexander; 1 Pet 1:18—received

Acts 19:35 Ye men: Eph 2:12 a worshipper: Gr. the temple-keeper and of: Acts 19:26; 2 Thess 2:10, 11; 1 Tim 4:2 Jupiter: Acts 14:12, 13 Reciprocal: Job 12:9—Who; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Dan 3:3—the princes; Acts 17:22—I perceive; Acts 19:24—Diana; Acts 19:28—and cried; Eph 2:2—in time; 1 Pet 1:18—received

Acts 19:36 ye ought: Acts 5:35–39; Prov 14:29; 25:8 Reciprocal: Acts 4:14—they

Acts 19:37 which: Acts 25:8; 1 Cor 10:32; 2 Cor 6:3 Reciprocal: Acts 24:6—gone

Acts 19:38 Demetrius: Acts 19:24 have: Acts 18:14; Deut 17:8; 1 Cor 6:1 the law is open: or, the court-days are kept Reciprocal: Acts 13:7—the deputy

Acts 19:39 lawful: or, ordinary, Acts 19:39

Acts 19:40 we are: Acts 17:5–8 uproar: Acts 20:1; 21:31, 38; 1 Kgs 1:41; Matt 26:5
Reciprocal: Acts 19:32—and the

Acts 19:41 when: Prov 15:1, 2; Eccl 9:17 he dismissed: Ps 65:7; 2 Cor 1:8–10

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Paul goes to Macedonia, and thence to Troas;
- 7 He celebrates the Lord's supper, and preaches;
- 9 Eutychus having fallen down dead is raised to life;
- 13 He continues his travels;
- 17 and at Miletum he calls the elders together, tells them what shall befall to himself,
- 28 commits God's flock to them,
- 29 warns them of false teachers,
- 32 commends them to God,
- 36 prays with them, and departs.

Acts 20:1 after: Acts 19:23–41 embraced: Acts 20:10, 37; 21:5, 6; Gen 48:10; 1 Sam 20:41, 42; Rom 16:16; 1 Cor 16:20; 2 Cor 13:12; 1 Thess 5:26 to go: Acts 19:21; 1 Cor 16:5; 2 Cor 7:5; 1 Tim 1:3 Reciprocal: Matt 10:23—when; Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 14:20—came; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Acts 19:40—uproar; Rom 15:19—Ilyricum; 2 Cor 2:12—when; 2 Cor 2:13—I went; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings

Acts 20:2 those: Acts 20:6; 16:12; 17:1, 10 given: Acts 20:7, 11; 2:40; 14:22; 15:41; Col 1:28; 1 Thess 2:3, 11; 4:1, cir, AM 4064, AD 60 Greece: That is Greece properly so called, bounded on the west by Epirus, on the east by the Aegean sea, on the north by Macedonia, and on the south by the Peloponnesus. In its largest acceptation it also comprehended all Macedonia, Thessaly, Epirus, Peloponnesus, and the near by islands. Zech 9:13 Reciprocal: Luke 4:31—taught; Acts 13:15—if; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Rom 12:8—exhorteth; Rom 15:19—so that; 2 Cor 2:13—I went; 2 Cor 11:28—the care

Acts 20:3 the Jews: Acts 20:19; 9:23, 24; 23:12–15; 25:3; Ezra 8:31; Prov 1:11; Jer 5:26; 2 Cor 7:5; 11:26 sail: Acts 18:18; 21:3; Gal 1:21 he purposed: Acts 19:21; 2 Cor 1:15
Reciprocal: Num 35:20—by laying; Acts 17:14—as it

Acts 20:4 Sopater: Rom 16:21, Sosipater Berea: Acts 17:10–12 Aristarchus: Acts 19:29; 27:2; Col 4:10; Phlm 1:24 Gaius: Rom 16:23; 3 John 1 Derbe: Acts 14:6, 20; 2 Cor 8:23, 24 Timotheus: Acts 16:1; 2 Cor 1:1, 19; Phil 2:19; 1 Tim 1:1; 2 Tim 1:2 Tychicus: Eph 6:21; Col 4:7; 2 Tim 4:12; Titus 3:12 Trophimus: Acts 21:29; 2 Tim 4:20 Reciprocal: Deut 4:16—the likeness; Acts 16:6—Asia; 1 Thess 1:1—Timotheus

Acts 20:5 Troas: Troas was a maritime city and country of Phrygia, in Asia Minor,

anciently called Dardania, lying on the Hellespont, west of Mysia Acts 16:8, 11; 2 Cor 2:12; 2 Tim 4:13 Reciprocal: Deut 4:16—the likeness; Acts 27:2—with us; 2 Cor 11:27—weariness

Acts 20:6 Philippi: Acts 16:12; Phil 1:1; 1 Thess 2:2 the days: Acts 12:3; Exod 12:14, 15, 18–20; 13:6, 7; 23:15; 34:18; 1 Cor 5:7, 8 came: 2 Tim 4:13 seven: Acts 21:4, 8; 28:14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:30—seven days; Acts 20:2—those; Rom 15:19—so that

Acts 20:7 the first: John 20:1, 19, 26; 1 Cor 16:2; Rev 1:10 the disciples: 1 Cor 11:17–21, 33, 34 to break: Acts 20:11; 2:42, 46; Luke 22:19; 24:35; 1 Cor 10:16; 11:20–34 and continued: Acts 20:9, 11, 31; 28:23; Neh 8:3; 9:3; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:11—General; Exod 29:30—seven days; Ps 118:24—the day; Matt 26:26—and brake; Mark 16:9—the first; Acts 16:13—on; Acts 20:2—given; Acts 21:4—we; 1 Cor 11:23—took; Heb 10:25—forsaking

Acts 20:8 in: Acts 1:13; Luke 22:12 Reciprocal: Mark 14:15—upper; Acts 9:37—in an; 2 Cor 2:12—when

Acts 20:9 being: Jonah 1:5, 6; Matt 26:40, 41; Mark 13:36 the third: 1 Kgs 17:19 and was: Acts 14:19; Mark 9:26 Reciprocal: Gen 15:12—deep; 2 Kgs 1:2—a lattice; Matt 26:43—for; John 11:44—he that; Acts 2:40—with; Acts 14:20—as; Acts 20:7—and continued; Acts 20:11—even; Acts 28:23—from

Acts 20:10 and fell: 1 Kgs 17:21, 22; 2 Kgs 4:34, 35 Trouble: Matt 9:24; Mark 5:39; Luke 7:13; John 11:11, 40 Reciprocal: Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 20:12—they

Acts 20:11 and had: Acts 20:7 even: Acts 20:7, 9 Reciprocal: Neh 8:3—morning; Acts 2:40—with; Acts 2:42—in breaking; Acts 20:2—given; Acts 20:31—night; 1 Cor 10:16—The bread

Acts 20:12 they: Acts 20:10 were: Isa 40:1; 2 Cor 1:4; Eph 6:22; 1 Thess 3:2; 4:18; 5:11, 14; 2 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; Acts 9:41—widows

Acts 20:13 minding: Mark 1:35; 6:31–33, 46 Reciprocal: Judg 5:15—foot; Acts 13:48—ordained; Acts 20:16—had; Acts 21:8—we that

Acts 20:15 Miletus: Acts 20:17; 2 Tim 4:20, Miletum Reciprocal: Acts 27:2—to sail

Acts 20:16 had: Acts 20:13; 18:21; 19:21; 21:4; 12:13; 24:17; Rom 15:24–28 the day: Acts 2:1; Exod 34:22; 1 Cor 16:8 Reciprocal: Matt 24:24—if; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 16:6—Asia; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Acts 18:20—he; Acts 21:10—as; Acts 27:2—to sail; Rom 15:25—General; 2 Tim 1:15—that; 2 Tim 4:12—to; 1 Pet 1:1—Asia

Acts 20:17 the elders: Acts 20:28; 11:30; 14:23; 15:4, 6, 23; 16:4; 1 Tim 5:17; Titus 1:5; Jas 5:14; 1 Pet 5:1; 2 John 1; 3 John 1 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—elders; Josh 23:2—all Israel; Acts 20:15—Miletus; Acts 21:18—all; 2 Tim 4:12—to; 2 Tim 4:20—Miletum; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

Acts 20:18 from: Acts 18:19; 19:1, 10 after: 2 Cor 1:12; 6:3–11; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 2:1–10; 2 Thess 3:7–9; 2 Tim 3:10 Reciprocal: Job 23:11—My foot; Mark 6:30—both; Acts

2:9—Asia; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; 2 Thess 3:10—when; 2 Tim 4:2—in

Acts 20:19 Serving: Acts 27:23; John 12:26; Rom 1:1, 9; 12:11; Gal 1:10; Eph 6:7; Col 3:24; 1 Thess 1:9; 2 Pet 1:1; Rev 7:15 with all: 1 Cor 15:9, 10; 2 Cor 3:5; 7:5; 12:7–10; Gal 4:13, 14 many: Acts 20:31; Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1; 13:17; Luke 19:41; 2 Cor 2:4; Phil 3:18; 2 Tim 1:4 temptations: 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 4:7–11; 11:23–30; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6 by the: Acts 20:3; 9:23–25; 13:50, 51; 14:5, 6, 19, 20; 17:5, 13; 2 Cor 11:26 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—wept there; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; Job 23:11—My foot; Ps 131:1—my heart; Acts 6:4—give; Acts 23:21—for; 1 Cor 2:3—General; Eph 4:2—lowliness; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions

Acts 20:20 I kept: Acts 20:27, 31; 5:2; Deut 4:5; Ps 40:9, 10; Ezek 33:7–9; 1 Cor 15:3; Col 1:28 profitable: 1 Cor 12:7; 14:6; Phil 3:1; 2 Tim 3:16, 17 and have: Acts 20:31; 2:46; 5:42; Mark 4:34; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 1:18—General; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; 1 Sam 12:23—I will teach; 2 Sam 7:17—General; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 26:3—plentifully; Job 27:11—that which; Jer 1:17—and speak; Jer 17:16—that; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 42:4—I will keep; Jer 42:21—I have; Matt 28:20—they; Acts 19:10—both; Acts 20:35—showed; Acts 26:22—witnessing; Rom 12:7—ministry; Rom 15:19—fully; 2 Cor 2:17—but as of sincerity; 1 Tim 5:13—wandering

Acts 20:21 Testifying: Acts 20:24; 2:40; 8:25; 18:5; 28:23; 1 John 5:11–13 to the Jews: Acts 18:4; 19:17; Rom 1:14; 1 Cor 1:22 repentance: Acts 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 26:20; Ezek 18:30–32; Matt 3:2; 4:17; 21:31, 32; Mark 1:15; 6:12; Luke 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10; 24:47; Rom 2:4; 2 Cor 7:10; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 faith: Acts 10:43; 13:38, 39; 16:31; John 3:15–18, 36; 20:31; Rom 1:16; 3:22–26; 4:24; 5:1; 10:9; Gal 2:16, 20; 3:22; 1 John 5:1, 5, 11–13 Reciprocal: Lev 11:9—General; 2 Kgs 17:13—testified; Neh 13:15—I testified; Ps 22:27—turn; Ps 40:10—not hid; Ps 81:8—Hear; Prov 14:25—General; Ezek 18:27—when; Amos 3:13—and testify; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 28:20—they; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 8:12—concerning; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 19:10—both; Acts 24:24—the faith; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 1 Cor 15:15—we have; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; Gal 5:3—testify; Eph 4:17—testify; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:9—things; Heb 11:1—faith; Jas 2:1—the faith; 1 John 3:22—because

Acts 20:22 I go: Acts 19:21; 21:11–14; Luke 9:51; 12:50; 2 Cor 5:14 not: Luke 18:31–33; John 13:1; 18:4; Jas 4:14; 2 Pet 1:14 Reciprocal: Mark 10:33—we go; John 11:7—Let; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 9:16—I will; Acts 21:4—said; Acts 21:12—besought; Acts 23:11—for; Rom 15:25—General

Acts 20:23 the Holy Ghost: Acts 9:16; 14:22; 21:4, 11; John 16:33; 1 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 2:12 abide me: or, wait for me Reciprocal: Exod 17:5—Go on; Ps 119:51—yet have; Ps 119:157—yet do I; Prov 23:23—sell; Ezek 3:25—General; Matt 10:28—And; Matt 16:25—General; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 9:24—General; Luke 22:33—I am; John 16:4—that when; John 16:13—he will show; John 16:22—and your; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 13:4—being; Acts 21:33—be; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; 1 Cor 15:31—die; 2 Cor 4:17—our; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Gal 6:14—the world; Phil 1:7—as; Phil 1:13—General; 1 Thess 2:8—but; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; Heb 11:25—Choosing

Acts 20:24 none: Acts 21:13; Rom 8:35–39; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Cor 4:1, 8, 9, 16–18; 6:4–10; 7:4; 12:10; Eph 3:13; 1 Thess 2:2; 3:3; 2 Tim 1:12; 3:11; 4:17; Heb 10:34; 12:1–3 neither: 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:20–23; 2:17; Col 1:24; 1 John 3:16; Rev 12:11 I might: John 17:4; 1 Cor 9:24–27; Phil 3:13–15; 2 Tim 4:6–8 and the: Acts 1:17; 9:15; 22:21; 26:17, 18; 1 Cor 9:17, 18; 2 Cor 4:1; Gal 1:1; Titus 1:3 to testify: Acts 20:21; John 15:27; Heb 2:3, 4 the gospel: Acts 14:3; Luke 2:10, 11; Rom 3:24–26; 4:4; 5:20, 21; 11:6; Eph 1:6; 2:4–10; Titus 2:11; 3:4–7; 1 Pet 5:12 Reciprocal: Exod 17:5—Go on; Judg 5:18—their lives; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; Judg 16:30—die; Ruth 1:17—but death; 1 Sam 19:5—put his life; 2 Sam 19:30—Yea; 2 Sam 23:16—the three; 2 Kgs 1:14—let my life; 1 Chr 11:18—brake; Neh 6:11—Should such; Esth 4:16—if I perish; Ps 112:7—heart; Ps 119:51—yet have; Ps 119:157—yet do I; Ps 137:6—if I prefer; Song 8:6—love; Isa 6:8—Then; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 6:10—as he; Matt 10:28—And; Matt 13:46—went; Matt 16:25—General; Matt 25:20—behold; Mark 8:35—will save; Luke 4:31—taught; Luke 6:8—Rise; Luke 9:24—General; Luke 12:4—Be; Luke 14:26—yea; Luke 22:33—I am; John 11:8—and goest; John 12:25—that loveth; John 13:37—why; John 16:4—that when; John 16:22—and your; Acts 2:40—did; Acts 13:25—fulfilled; Acts 20:32—and to the; Acts 21:19—by; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 8:18—I reckon; Rom 14:8—we die unto; Rom 15:16—ministering; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 9:15—for; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 4:12—the work; Phil 1:13—General; Phil 2:30—nigh; Phil 3:8—I count; Col 1:23—moved; 1 Thess 2:8—but; 1 Thess 2:9—the gospel; 1 Thess 3:4—we told; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; 2 Tim 1:7—the spirit; 2 Tim 4:7—I have finished; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Heb 13:17—watch; 2 Pet 1:10—never; Rev 2:10—be thou; Rev 11:7—when

Acts 20:25 I know: Acts 20:38; Rom 15:23 preaching: Acts 8:12; 28:31; Matt 4:17, 23; 10:7; 13:19, 52; Luke 9:60; 16:16 see: Gal 1:22; Col 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 43:3—see my face; Num 20:28—put them; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; 2 Kgs 2:9—Ask what; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Eccl 9:10—for; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 24:14—this; Mark 1:14—preaching; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; John 15:16—that your; Phil 1:25—confidence; 2 Tim 4:12—to; 2 Pet 1:10—never; 2 Pet 1:14—shortly

Acts 20:26 I take: Job 16:19; John 12:17; 19:35; Rom 10:2; 2 Cor 1:23; 8:3; 1 Thess 2:10–12 that: Acts 18:6; 2 Sam 3:28; Ezek 3:18–21; 33:2–9; 2 Cor 7:2; 1 Tim 5:22 Reciprocal: Num 18:1—shall bear; Deut 22:8—thou bring; Josh 2:19—his blood; 2 Sam 1:16—Thy blood; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:17—a watchman; 2 Chr 18:7—me; Ps 40:10—not hid; Ps 51:14—bloodguiltiness; Prov 14:25—General; Isa 21:10—that which; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 13:20—where; Jer 38:21—this is; Jer 42:19—know; Jer 42:21—I have; Ezek 2:4—Thus; Ezek 3:11—speak; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Ezek 33:4—his blood; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 33:8—that wicked; Ezek 33:9—thou hast; Ezek 34:2—feed; Matt 10:14—shake; Mark 6:18—It is; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 4:29—that; 2 Cor 2:16—the savour of death; 1 Tim 4:16—thou shalt; Jas 3:1—knowing; 1 Pet 5:2—which is among you

Acts 20:27 I have: Acts 20:20, 35; 26:22, 23; 2 Cor 4:2; Gal 1:7–10; 4:16; 1 Thess 2:4 all: Acts 2:23; Ps 32:11; Isa 46:10, 11; Jer 23:22; Matt 28:20; Luke 7:30; John 15:15; 1 Cor 11:23; Eph 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 40:19—and the birds; Exod 6:29—speak; Exod 7:2—General; Lev 10:11—General; Num 9:8—I will; Num 18:1—shall bear; Num 29:40—General; Deut 1:18—General; Deut 4:5—General; Deut 22:8—thou bring; Deut 31:30—General; Josh 8:35—was not; Josh 11:15—he left nothing; 2 Sam 7:17—General; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 1 Chr 17:15—According; 2 Chr 18:7—me; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Job 6:10—have not concealed; Job 26:3—plentifully; Ps 40:10—not hid;

Ps 107:11—contemned; Prov 14:25—General; Isa 21:10—that which; Isa 58:1—spare; Jer 1:7—for thou shalt; Jer 1:17—and speak; Jer 6:17—I; Jer 7:27—thou shalt speak; Jer 15:19—let them; Jer 17:16—that; Jer 19:2—and proclaim; Jer 26:2—all the words; Jer 34:6—General; Jer 38:21—this is; Jer 42:4—I will keep; Jer 42:19—know; Jer 42:21—I have; Jer 43:1—all the words; Ezek 2:4—Thus; Ezek 3:11—speak; Ezek 3:18—but; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 33:8—that wicked; Ezek 40:4—declare; Matt 10:14—shake; Mark 4:22—General; Mark 6:18—It is; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 18:6—Your; 1 Cor 2:4—my speech; 2 Cor 2:16—the savour of death; 2 Cor 2:17—but as of sincerity; Col 1:28—warning; 1 Thess 4:1—ye have; 1 Thess 5:14—warn; 1 Tim 4:16—thou shalt; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; 2 Tim 3:16—and is; Jas 3:1—knowing; 1 Pet 5:2—which is among you; 1 John 1:3—declare

Acts 20:28 Take: 2 Chr 19:6, 7; Mark 13:9; Luke 21:34; 1 Cor 9:26, 27; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 4:16; Heb 12:15 all: Acts 20:29; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 40:11; 63:11; Jer 13:17, 20; 31:10; Ezek 34:31; Mic 7:14; Luke 12:32; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 over: Acts 13:2; 14:23; 1 Cor 12:8–11, 28–31; 1 Tim 4:14 overseers: Phil 1:1; 1 Tim 3:2; 5:17; Titus 1:7; Heb 13:17; 1 Pet 2:25, Greek to feed: Ps 78:70–72; Prov 10:21; Isa 40:11; Jer 3:15; Ezek 34:3; Mic 5:4; 7:14; Zech 11:4; Matt 2:6 Gr.; John 21:15–17; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 the church: 1 Cor 1:2; 10:32; 11:22; 15:9; Gal 1:13; 1 Tim 3:5, 15, 16 which he: Ps 74:2; Isa 53:10–12; Eph 1:7, 14; Col 1:14; Heb 9:12–14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 2:9; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 39:4—overseer; Exod 15:16—which thou; Lev 13:3—shall look; Num 1:53—there be; Num 4:16—the oversight; Num 27:16—set a man; Num 27:19—give him; Num 31:30—keep the; Deut 31:14—I may give; Deut 32:6—hath bought; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; 1 Chr 23:4—set forward; Neh 11:22—overseer; Ps 95:7—people; Ps 100:3—we are his; Song 8:12—vineyard; Isa 9:6—The mighty God; Jer 17:21—Take; Jer 23:4—I; Ezek 3:17—a watchman; Matt 24:45—is; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 12:42—to give; John 3:13—even; John 10:2—he that; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 16:6—forbidden; Acts 20:17—the elders; Rom 9:5—who is; Rom 12:7—ministry; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 1 Cor 6:20—ye; 1 Cor 7:23—are; 1 Cor 9:7—or; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 1:22—to the; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Eph 5:23—he; Eph 5:25—loved; Col 1:28—warning; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Heb 12:23—the general; 1 Pet 5:1—elders; 2 Pet 2:1—bought; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 5:20—This is; Rev 1:5—washed; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 7:17—feed; Rev 14:4—redeemed

Acts 20:29 wolves: Zeph 3:3; Matt 7:15; 10:16; Luke 10:3; John 10:12; 2 Pet 2:1 not: Jer 13:20; 23:1; Ezek 34:2, 3; Zech 11:17 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—at night; Josh 24:31—served; 2 Chr 24:17—Now after; Ps 100:3—we are his; Eccl 2:18—I should; Song 5:7—watchmen; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 23:4—I; Jer 31:10—and keep; Ezek 34:5—and they became; Dan 11:34—cleave; Mark 13:34—and commanded; Luke 6:49—against; Acts 20:28—all; 1 Cor 4:8—without; Phil 1:24—General; 2 Thess 2:7—doth; Titus 1:10—there; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 1 John 2:26—concerning; 1 John 4:1—many

Acts 20:30 of your: Matt 26:21–25; 1 Tim 1:19, 20; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; 4:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:19; 2 John 7; Jude 4–16; Rev 2:6 speaking: Prov 19:1; 23:33; Isa 59:3; 1 Tim 5:13; 6:5; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 15, 16 to draw: Acts 5:36, 37; 21:38; Matt 23:15; 1 Cor 1:12–15; Gal 6:12, 13 Reciprocal: Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; 2 Chr 24:17—Now after; 2 Chr 26:5—he sought God; Prov 2:12—from the man; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Eccl 2:18—I should; Song 5:7—watchmen; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 24:11—General; Acts 13:10—wilt; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 4:8—without; 1 Cor 11:19—there; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false;

Gal 1:7—but; Gal 2:4—because; Eph 4:14—tossed; Phil 2:15—a crooked; Phil 3:18—even; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Heb 12:15—and thereby; Heb 13:9—carried; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 1 John 2:26—concerning

Acts 20:31 watch: Matt 13:25; Mark 13:34–37; Luke 21:36; 2 Tim 4:5; Heb 13:17; Rev 16:15 by: Acts 19:8, 10 warn: Ezek 3:17–20; Matt 3:7; 1 Cor 4:14; Col 1:28; 1 Thess 5:14 night: Acts 20:7, 11; 1 Thess 2:9, 10; 2 Thess 3:8 with: Acts 20:19 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—wept there; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Chr 19:10—warn them; Ezra 8:29—Watch ye; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Matt 25:13—General; Acts 18:11—he; Acts 19:9—daily; Acts 20:20—I kept; Acts 26:7—instantly; 1 Cor 9:12—Nevertheless; 2 Cor 6:5—watchings; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:27—in watchings; Eph 4:14—tossed; Phil 3:18—even; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 2 Thess 2:5—Remember; 1 Tim 4:6—thou put; 2 Tim 1:4—being; Heb 12:15—and thereby; Rev 4:8—and they

Acts 20:32 I commend: Acts 14:23, 26; 15:40; Gen 50:24; Jer 49:11; Jude 24, 25 and to the: Acts 20:24; Heb 13:9 to build: Acts 9:31; John 15:3; 17:17; 1 Cor 3:9, 10; Eph 2:20–22; 4:12, 16; Col 2:7; Jude 20 and to give: Acts 26:18; Jer 3:19; Eph 1:18; Col 1:12; 3:24; Heb 9:15; 1 Pet 1:4, 5 which are: 1 Cor 1:2; 6:11; Heb 2:11; 10:14; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Acts 14:3—the word; Rom 15:16—being; Rom 16:25—to him; Eph 1:11—we; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; 1 Pet 1:2—sanctification

Acts 20:33; Num 16:15; 1 Sam 12:3–5; 1 Cor 9:12, 15, 18; 2 Cor 7:2; 11:9; 12:14, 17; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Num 3:51—Moses; Judg 18:4—hired me; Judg 18:20—heart; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; Neh 5:16—neither bought; Neh 6:12—hired him; Job 6:22—Bring unto me; Job 23:11—My foot; Prov 21:26—coveteth; Isa 56:11—they are; Ezek 8:1—and the; Ezek 34:8—the shepherds; Matt 10:8—freely ye; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; 2 Cor 12:18—in the same steps; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; Titus 2:7—all

Acts 20:34 that these: Acts 18:3; 1 Cor 4:12; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Num 16:15—I have not; 1 Kgs 18:13—what I did; 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Job 23:11—My foot; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Matt 20:27—whosoever; John 13:29—that; John 21:3—I go; Rom 12:11—slothful; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 1 Cor 9:6—have; 1 Cor 9:15—I have; 2 Cor 6:4—necessities; 2 Cor 11:7—in; 2 Cor 11:27—weariness; Eph 4:28—labour; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; 1 Pet 5:2—not for

Acts 20:35 showed: Acts 20:20, 27 how that: Isa 35:3; Rom 15:1; 1 Cor 9:12; 2 Cor 11:9, 12; 12:13; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:11; 5:14; Heb 12:12, 13; 13:3 It is: Ps 41:1–3; 112:5–9; Prov 19:17; Isa 32:8; 58:7–12; Matt 10:8; 25:34–40; Luke 14:12–14; 2 Cor 8:9; 9:6–12; Phil 4:17–20; Heb 13:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:13—I will; Deut 15:10—thine heart; Deut 15:14—the Lord; 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 21:26—the righteous; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Eccl 3:12—but; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Matt 25:36—was sick; Luke 6:30—Give; John 4:32—I have; John 4:34—My meat; John 13:14—ye also; John 13:29—that; John 14:26—bring; John 21:25—there; Acts 9:39—and showing; Acts 11:16—remembered; Acts 18:3—and wrought; Rom 12:11—slothful; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 1 Cor 9:6—have; 2 Cor 9:7—God; 2 Cor 11:27—weariness; Gal

5:13—but; Phil 2:5—General; 1 Thess 2:9—our; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 4:6—thou put; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; Titus 3:14—maintain good works

Acts 20:36 he kneeled: Acts 7:60; 21:5; 2 Chr 6:13; Dan 6:10; Luke 22:41; Eph 3:14; Phil 4:6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:54—kneeling; Ps 95:6—kneel; Acts 9:40—and kneeled

Acts 20:37 wept: 1 Sam 20:41; 2 Sam 15:30; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ezra 10:1; Job 2:12; Ps 126:5; 2 Tim 1:4; Rev 7:17; 21:4 fell: Gen 45:14; 46:29 kissed: Rom 16:16; 1 Cor 16:20; 2 Cor 13:12; 1 Thess 5:26 Reciprocal: Gen 29:13—kissed; Gen 31:28—kiss; Gen 33:4—fell on; Gen 43:30—wept there; Gen 45:2—wept aloud; Gen 45:15—Moreover; Exod 18:7—kissed; Ruth 1:9—she kissed; 2 Sam 19:39—kissed Barzillai; 1 Kgs 19:20—I pray; Luke 15:20—and fell; Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 21:1—we were; Acts 21:13—to weep

Acts 20:38 that: Acts 20:25 and: Acts 15:3; 21:5, 16; 1 Cor 16:11 Reciprocal: Gen 18:16—to bring; Gen 43:3—see my face; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye; Eph 1:1—faithful; Phil 2:28—ye see; Col 2:1—not; 2 Tim 1:4—being

CHAPTER 21

- 1 Paul calls at the house of Philip, whose daughters prophesy;
- 10 Agabus, foretelling what should befall him at Jerusalem, he will not be dissuaded from going thither;
- 17 He comes to Jerusalem;
- 27 where he is apprehended, and in great danger, but by the chief captain is rescued;
- 37 and requests, and is permitted to speak to the people.

Acts 21:1 we were: Acts 20:37, 38; 1 Sam 20:41, 42; 1 Thess 2:17 and had: Acts 27:2, 4; Luke 5:4; 8:22 Coos: Coos, Cos, or Co, now Zia, is an island in the Aegean sea, one of those called Cyclades, near the south-west point of Asia Minor, and about fifteen miles from Halicarnassus. Rhodes. Rhodes is a celebrated island in the same sea, southward of Caria, from which it is distant about twenty miles, next to Cyprus and Lesbos in extent, being 120 miles in circumference. It was remarkable for the clearness of the air, and its pleasant and healthy climate, and chiefly for its Colossus of brass, seventy cubits high, with each finger as large as an ordinary man, standing astride over the mouth of the harbour, so that ships in full sail passed between its legs.

Acts 21:2 finding: Acts 27:6; Jonah 1:3 Phenicia: Acts 15:3 Reciprocal: Acts 11:19—Phenice

Acts 21:3 Cyprus: Acts 21:16; 4:36; 11:19; 13:4; 15:39; 27:4 Syria: Acts 15:23, 41; 18:18; Judg 10:6; 2 Sam 8:6; Isa 7:2; Matt 4:24; Luke 2:2 Tyre: Acts 12:20; Ps 45:12; 87:4; Isa 23:17, 18; Matt 11:21; Luke 10:13 Reciprocal: Acts 20:3—sail; Gal 1:21—I came

Acts 21:4 finding: Acts 19:1; Matt 10:11; 2 Tim 1:17 we: Acts 20:6, 7; 28:14; Rev 1:10 said: Acts 21:10–12; 20:22 Reciprocal: Acts 10:19—the Spirit; Acts 11:27—prophets; Acts 19:21—to go; Acts 20:16—had; Acts 20:23—the Holy Ghost; Acts 21:12—besought

Acts 21:5 and they: Acts 15:3; 17:10; 20:38 with: Deut 29:11, 12; Josh 24:15; 2 Chr 20:13; Neh 12:43; Matt 14:21 we kneeled: Acts 9:40; 20:36; 1 Kgs 8:54; Ps 95:6; Mark 1:40
Reciprocal: Gen 18:16—to bring; Josh 8:35—women; 2 Chr 6:13—kneeled down; Ezra 9:5—I fell; Ezra 10:1—a very great; Dan 6:10—he kneeled; Acts 7:60—he kneeled; Acts 16:13—and we; Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 27:2—with us; Acts 28:15—when; Rom 15:24—and to; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye; 2 Cor 1:6—it is; 2 Cor 1:16—and to come; Eph 3:14—I; 1 Tim 2:8—pray; Titus 3:13—on; 3 John 6—whom

Acts 21:6 taken: 2 Cor 2:13 they: John 1:11 Gr.; John 7:53; 16:32; 19:27 Reciprocal: Acts 20:1—embraced

Acts 21:7 and saluted: Acts 21:19; 18:22; 25:13; 1 Sam 10:4; 13:10; Matt 5:47; Heb 13:24 abode: Acts 21:10; 28:12 Reciprocal: Song 1:2—him; Acts 28:14—we found

Acts 21:8 we that: Acts 16:10, 13, 16; 20:6, 13; 27:1; 28:11, 16 Caesarea: Acts 8:40; 9:30; 10:1; 18:22; 23:23 Philip: Acts 6:5; 8:5–13, 26–40 the evangelist: Eph 4:11; 2 Tim 4:5
Reciprocal: Neh 3:12—he and his daughters; Acts 12:19—he went; Acts 21:16—of the; Acts 24:23—his; Acts 28:14—we found

Acts 21:9 virgins: 1 Cor 7:25–34, 38 which: Acts 2:17; Exod 15:20; Judg 4:4; 2 Kgs 22:14; Neh 6:14; Joel 2:28; 1 Cor 11:4, 5; Rev 2:20 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; 2 Chr 34:22—the prophetess; Neh 3:12—he and his daughters; Luke 2:36—a prophetess; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 11:27—prophets; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy

Acts 21:10 as: Acts 21:4, 7; 20:16 Agabus: Acts 11:28 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy

Acts 21:11 he took: 1 Sam 15:27, 28; 1 Kgs 11:29–31; 2 Kgs 13:15–19; Jer 13:1–11; 19:10, 11; Ezek 24:19–25; Hos 12:10 Thus: Acts 13:2; 16:6; 20:23; 28:25; Heb 3:7; 1 Pet 1:12 So shall: Acts 21:33; 22:25; 24:27; 26:29; 28:20; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; 2 Tim 2:9; Heb 10:34 and shall: Acts 28:17; Matt 20:18, 19; 27:1, 2 Reciprocal: Jer 43:9—great; Ezek 3:25—General; Matt 16:22—Be it far from thee; Matt 22:13—Bind; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 9:51—he stedfastly; John 21:18—another; Acts 9:16—I will; Acts 19:21—to go; Acts 20:22—I go; Acts 22:30—because; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Phil 1:13—General; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 1 Pet 4:19—let

Acts 21:12 besought: Acts 21:4; 20:22; Matt 16:21–23 Reciprocal: John 11:8—the Jews; Acts 19:31—desiring

Acts 21:13 What: 1 Sam 15:14; Isa 3:15; Ezek 18:2; Jonah 1:6 to weep: Acts 20:37; 1 Sam 1:8; Phil 2:26; 2 Tim 1:4 for: Acts 20:24; Rom 8:35–37; 1 Cor 15:31; 2 Cor 4:10–17; 11:23–27; Phil 1:20, 21; 2:17; Col 1:24; 2 Tim 2:4–6; 4:6; 2 Pet 1:14; Rev 3:10; 12:11
Reciprocal: Num 32:7—discourage; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; Judg 16:30—die; Ruth 1:16—to leave; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; 1 Chr 11:18—brake; Neh 6:11—Should such; Esth 4:16—if I perish; Ps 112:7—heart; Song 8:6—love; Jer 40:1—bound; Dan 3:17—our God; Matt 10:28—And; Matt 26:46—General; Mark 8:35—will save; Luke 14:28—counteth; Luke 22:33—I am; John 11:8—the Jews; John 12:25—that loveth; John 13:37—why; John 20:13—why; Acts 18:20—he; Acts 26:9—the name; Rom 1:15—I; Rom 14:8—we die unto; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 2 Tim 1:7—the spirit; 2 Tim 1:12—I am; 1 Pet 5:2—of; Rev 2:10—be thou

Acts 21:14 The will: Gen 43:14; 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 15:25, 26; 2 Kgs 20:19; Matt 6:10; 26:39, 42; Luke 11:2; 22:42 Reciprocal: Gen 43:11—If it must be; Ruth 1:18—When; Acts 18:20—he; Acts 18:21—if God; Rom 1:10—by the will; 1 Pet 3:17—if

Acts 21:15 and went: Acts 18:22; 25:1, 6, 9

Acts 21:16 of the: Acts 21:8; 10:24, 48 Cyprus: Acts 21:3; 11:19; 15:39 an old: Ps 71:17, 18; 92:14; Prov 16:31; Rom 16:7; Phlm 1:9; 1 John 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Ps 37:25—I have; Ps 119:121—I have; Zech 10:9—sow; Acts 4:36—Cyprus; Acts 20:38—and; Acts 27:4—Cyprus

Acts 21:17 the brethren: Acts 15:4; Rom 15:7; Heb 13:1, 2; 3 John 7, 8 Reciprocal: Acts 18:22—the church; Acts 19:21—to go; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 15:31—accepted

Acts 21:18 unto: Acts 15:13; Matt 10:2; Gal 1:19; 2:9; Jas 1:1 all: Acts 15:2, 6, 23; 20:17 Reciprocal: Matt 10:3—James; Mark 3:18—James; Acts 12:17—James; Acts 24:11—but; Gal 2:12—certain; 1 Pet 5:1—elders

Acts 21:19 he declared: Acts 11:4–18; 14:27; 15:4, 12; Rom 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 3:5–9; 15:10; 2 Cor 6:1; Col 1:29 by: Acts 1:17; 20:24; 2 Cor 12:12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—God; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts 15:3—declaring; Acts 21:7—and saluted; Acts 21:37—General; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:13—even; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 2 Cor 9:13—they; Gal 1:24—General; Gal 2:8—the same

Acts 21:20 they glorified: Acts 4:21; 11:18; Ps 22:23, 27; 72:17–19; 98:1–3; Isa 55:10–13; 66:9–14; Luke 15:3–10, 32; Rom 15:6, 7, 9–13; Gal 1:24; 2 Thess 1:10; Rev 19:6, 7 how: Acts 2:41; 4:4; 6:7; Matt 13:31–33; John 12:24 thousands: Luke 12:1 Gr. and they: Acts 15:1, 5, 24; 22:3; Rom 10:2; Gal 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—my brother; Exod 18:1—God; Ps 85:12—our land; Ps 110:3—from the womb; Isa 66:8—shall a nation; Ezek 47:9—a very great; Matt 13:32—the least; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 13:19—and it; Acts 1:15—an; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Acts 9:17—Brother; Acts 11:2—they; Acts 14:27—and had; Acts 15:3—declaring; 1 Cor 1:4—thank; 1 Cor 9:20—unto; 2 Cor 9:13—they; Phil 3:6—zeal

Acts 21:21 that thou: Acts 6:13, 14; 16:3; 28:17; Rom 14:1–6; 1 Cor 9:19–21; Gal 5:1–6; 6:12–15 Reciprocal: Mark 7:5—General; John 7:35—the dispersed; Acts 21:28—This is; Acts 26:3—because; 1 Cor 11:16—such; Gal 4:12—be; Gal 5:11—why

Acts 21:22 the multitude: Acts 15:12, 22; 19:32 Reciprocal: Acts 6:2—the twelve; Acts 15:30—and

Acts 21:23 We have: Acts 18:18; Num 6:2–7 Reciprocal: Num 6:9—shave

Acts 21:24 and purify: Acts 21:26; 24:18; Exod 19:10, 14; Num 19:17–22; 2 Chr 30:18, 19; Job 1:5; 41:25; John 3:25; Heb 9:10–14 that they: Acts 18:18; Num 6:5, 9, 13, 18; Judg 13:5; 16:17–19 but: 1 Cor 9:20; Gal 2:12 Reciprocal: Num 6:2—to vow; Deut 28:29—thou shalt be; Mark 7:5—General; 1 Cor 11:16—such

Acts 21:25 we have: Acts 15:20, 29 Reciprocal: Ezek 33:25—Ye eat; Acts

15:23—brethren; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 9:21—them; 1 Tim 4:4—and; Rev 2:14—eat

Acts 21:26 Then: 1 Cor 9:20 entered: Acts 24:18 to signify: Num 6:13–20 Reciprocal: Num 6:18—shave the head; 1 Sam 21:7—detained; Job 1:5—according; Acts 21:24—and purify; Acts 24:11—to worship; Acts 24:17—offerings

Acts 21:27 the Jews: Acts 24:18 stirred: Acts 6:12; 13:50; 14:2, 5, 19; 17:5, 6, 13; 18:12; 1 Kgs 21:25 and laid: Acts 4:3; 5:18; 26:21; Luke 21:12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:7—detained; Acts 6:9—Asia; Acts 7:57—they cried; Acts 24:6—gone; Acts 24:11—but; Rom 15:31—I may; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 2 Tim 1:12—the which

Acts 21:28 Men: Acts 19:26–28; 24:5, 6 This is: Acts 21:21; 6:13, 14; 24:5, 6, 18; 26:20, 21 brought: Jer 7:4–15; Lam 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 16:41—Ye have; Josh 10:4—and help; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; 2 Kgs 6:26—my lord; Neh 13:7—in preparing; Jer 12:6—yea; Ezek 44:1—the outward; Ezek 44:7—ye have brought; Matt 5:17—to destroy the law; Matt 22:34—they; Matt 27:23—But; Luke 4:29—and thrust; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 2:14—Ye men; Acts 2:22—men; Acts 6:11—against Moses; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 17:4—the devout; Acts 17:6—These; Acts 18:13—General; Acts 19:28—they; Acts 25:7—and laid; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Rom 10:2—that they; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; Gal 5:11—why; Phil 1:12—that

Acts 21:29 Trophimus: Acts 20:4; 2 Tim 4:20 Reciprocal: Neh 13:7—in preparing

Acts 21:30 all: Acts 16:20–22; 19:29; 26:21; Matt 2:3; 21:10 and they: Acts 7:57, 58; 16:19; Luke 4:29; 2 Cor 11:26 Reciprocal: Neh 6:10—let us shut; Ps 18:4—floods; Ps 83:2—lo; Jer 26:9—And all; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 23:10—fearing; Acts 24:6—whom; Eph 4:31—clamour

Acts 21:31 as: Acts 22:22; 26:9, 10; John 16:2; 2 Cor 11:23–33 chief: Acts 23:17; 24:7, 22; 25:23; John 18:12 that all: Acts 21:38; 17:5; 19:40; 1 Kgs 1:41; Matt 26:5; Mark 14:2 Reciprocal: Prov 24:11—General; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 22:24—The chief; Acts 23:27—was taken; Acts 26:21—the Jews; Acts 26:22—obtained

Acts 21:32 took: Acts 23:23, 24 and ran: Acts 23:27; 24:7 beating: Acts 5:40; 18:17; 22:19; Isa 3:15 Reciprocal: Prov 24:11—General; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 27:54—the centurion; Acts 22:24—The chief; Acts 27:1—a centurion; 2 Tim 3:11—but

Acts 21:33 be: Acts 21:11; 12:6; 20:23; 22:25, 29; 28:20; Judg 15:13; 16:8, 12, 21; Eph 6:20 and demanded: Acts 22:24; 25:16; John 18:29, 30 Reciprocal: Matt 27:2—bound; Acts 22:30—because; Acts 28:17—was; Eph 3:1—the; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Heb 10:34—in my; Heb 11:36—bonds

Acts 21:34 some cried: Acts 19:32 know: Acts 22:30; 25:26 into: Acts 21:37; 22:24; 23:10, 16

Acts 21:35 for: Gen 6:11, 12; Ps 55:9; 58:2; Jer 23:10; Hab 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Acts 21:40—on; Acts 24:7—great; 1 Tim 3:13—degree

Acts 21:36; Acts 7:54; 22:22; Luke 23:18; John 19:15; 1 Cor 4:13

Acts 21:37; Acts 21:19; 19:30; Matt 10:18–20; Luke 21:15 Reciprocal: John 18:12—the captain; John 19:20—and Greek; Acts 21:34—into; Acts 21:39—suffer; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown

Acts 21:38 that: “This Egyptian rose AD 55.” Acts 5:36, 37; Matt 5:11; 1 Cor 4:13 Reciprocal: Matt 24:26—Wherefore; John 5:43—if; John 18:35—what; Acts 19:29—the whole; Acts 19:40—uproar; Acts 20:30—to draw; Acts 21:31—that all; Acts 24:2—Seeing; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown

Acts 21:39 I am: Acts 9:11, 30; 22:3; 23:34 Cilicia: Acts 6:9; 15:23, 41 a citizen: Acts 16:37; 22:25–29; 23:27 suffer: Acts 21:37; 1 Pet 3:15; 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Acts 11:25—to Tarsus; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 19:30—Paul; Acts 27:5—Cilicia; Gal 1:21—Cilicia

Acts 21:40 on: Acts 21:35; 2 Kgs 9:13 and beckoned: Acts 12:17; 13:16; 19:33 a great: Acts 22:2 Hebrew: Acts 6:1; 26:14; Luke 23:38; John 5:2; 19:13, 17, 20; Rev 9:11; 16:16 Reciprocal: Luke 1:22—for; John 13:24—beckoned; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 24:10—had; Rom 1:1—Paul; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

CHAPTER 22

- 1 Paul declares at large how he was converted to the faith,
- 17 and called to his apostleship;
- 22 At the very mentioning of the Gentiles the people exclaim on him;
- 24 He would have been scourged;
- 25 but claiming the privilege of a Roman, he escapes.

Acts 22:1 brethren: Acts 7:2; 13:26; 23:1, 6; 28:17 my: Greek all, Acts 19:33; 24:10; 25:8, 16; 26:1, 2, 24; Luke 12:11; 21:14; Rom 2:15; 1 Cor 9:3; 2 Cor 7:11; 12:19; Phil 1:7, 17; 2 Tim 4:16; 1 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:23—my brethren; Matt 23:9—call; Mark 5:19—Go home; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 13:15—Ye men; Acts 13:16—give; Acts 15:13—Men; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 22:5—the brethren; Rom 1:20—without; Phil 1:12—that; 2 Tim 2:25—instructing

Acts 22:2 in: Acts 21:40 Reciprocal: John 19:20—in; Acts 5:21—But; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 26:14—in; 1 Pet 3:15—and be

Acts 22:3 Jew: Acts 21:39; Rom 11:1; 2 Cor 11:22; Phil 3:5 in Tarsus: Acts 9:11, 30; 11:25 a city: Acts 6:9; 15:23, 41; 23:34; Gal 1:21 at: Deut 33:3; 2 Kgs 4:38; Luke 2:46; 8:35; 10:39 Gamaliel: Acts 5:34 taught: Acts 23:6; 26:5; Gal 1:14; Phil 3:5 was: Acts 21:20; 2 Sam 21:2; Rom 10:2, 3; Gal 4:17, 18; Phil 3:6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Num 25:13—zealous; 2 Kgs 2:3—thy master; Ezek 14:1—and sat; Ezek 20:1—and sat; Dan 4:2—that; Luke 4:24—No; John 16:2—the time; Acts 5:21—But; Acts 8:3—General; Acts 26:4—which; Acts 27:5—Cilicia; Gal 1:13—ye; 2 Tim 1:3—whom

Acts 22:4 I persecuted: Acts 22:19, 20; 7:58; 8:1–4; 9:1, 2, 13, 14, 21; 26:9–11; 1 Cor 15:9; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 1:13–15 this: Acts 16:17; 18:26; 19:9, 23; 24:14 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Ps 67:2—thy way; Luke 11:49—and some; John 16:2—the time; Acts

5:14—multitudes; Acts 8:3—General; Acts 26:10—I also; Gal 1:13—how

Acts 22:5 also: Acts 9:1, 2, 14; 26:10, 12 and all: Acts 4:5; 5:21; Luke 22:66 the brethren: Acts 22:1; Rom 9:3, 4 Reciprocal: Luke 11:49—and some; Acts 22:30—commanded; Acts 23:1—earnestly; Acts 26:5—if; 1 Cor 15:9—because; Gal 1:13—how

Acts 22:6 that: It is evident that the apostle considered his extraordinary conversion as a most complete demonstration of the truth of Christianity; and when all the particulars of his education, his previous religious principles, his zeal, his enmity against Christians, and his prospects of secular honours and preferments by persecuting them, are compared with the subsequent part of his life, and the sudden transition from a furious persecutor to a zealous preacher of the gospel, in which he laboured and suffered to the end of his life, and for which he died a martyr, it must convince every candid and impartial person that no rational account can be given of this change, except what he himself assigns; and consequently, if that be true, that Christianity is Divine. that: Acts 9:3–5; 26:12 Damascus: Gen 14:15; 15:2; 2 Sam 8:6 about: Acts 26:13; Isa 24:23; Matt 17:2; Rev 1:16 Reciprocal: Luke 2:9—and they; 1 Cor 9:1—have

Acts 22:7 Saul: Gen 3:9; 16:8; 22:1, 11; Exod 3:4; 1 Sam 3:10 why: Isa 43:22–26; Jer 2:5, 9; Matt 25:45; 27:23; 1 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: Matt 17:6—General; Acts 9:4—why; Acts 23:9—if; Acts 26:14—Saul; Rom 1:1—Paul

Acts 22:8 I am: Acts 3:6; 4:10; 6:14; Matt 2:23 whom: Acts 26:14, 15; Exod 16:7, 8; 1 Sam 8:7; Zech 2:8; Matt 10:40–42; 25:40, 45; 1 Cor 12:12, 26, 27 Reciprocal: John 1:45—Jesus; Acts 2:22—Jesus; Acts 9:4—why; Acts 26:9—the name

Acts 22:9 saw: Acts 9:7; Dan 10:7 but: John 12:29, 30 Reciprocal: Num 22:23—the ass saw; 1 Cor 14:2—understandeth

Acts 22:10 What: Acts 2:37; 9:6; 10:33; 16:30; Ps 25:8, 9; 143:8–10 there: Acts 22:12–16; 26:16–18 Reciprocal: Acts 10:4—What; Acts 13:48—ordained; Gal 1:1—but

Acts 22:11 when: Acts 9:8, 9 being: Acts 13:11; Isa 42:16 Reciprocal: Rev 21:23—for

Acts 22:12 one: Acts 9:10–18 a devout: Acts 8:2; 17:4; Luke 2:25 having: Acts 6:3; 10:22; 2 Cor 6:8; 1 Tim 3:7; Heb 11:2; 3 John 12 Reciprocal: Acts 2:5—devout; Acts 9:17—Ananias; Acts 22:10—there; Phil 4:8—are of; 1 Tim 5:10—reported; 1 Tim 5:25—the good

Acts 22:13 Brother: Acts 9:17; Phlm 1:16 Reciprocal: Luke 15:27—Thy brother; Rom 1:1—Paul

Acts 22:14 The God: Acts 3:13; 5:30; 13:17; 24:14; Exod 3:13–16; 15:2; 2 Kgs 21:22; 1 Chr 12:17; 29:18; 2 Chr 28:25; 30:19; Ezra 7:27; Dan 2:23 hath: Acts 9:15; Jer 1:5; John 15:16; Rom 1:1; Gal 1:15; 2 Tim 1:1; Titus 1:1 and see: Acts 22:18; 9:17; 26:16; 1 Cor 9:1; 15:8 that: Acts 3:14; 7:52; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 2:22; 1 John 2:1 hear: 1 Cor 11:23; 15:3; Gal 1:12 Reciprocal: Num 16:5—even him; Matt 6:10—Thy will; John 6:29—This; John 10:16—they shall; Jas 5:6—have; 1 Pet 3:18—the just; 1 John 2:29—he is

Acts 22:15 thou shalt: Acts 1:8, 22; 10:39–41; 23:11; 26:16–18; 27:24; Luke 24:47, 48; John 15:27 of: Acts 4:20; 26:20 Reciprocal: Acts 5:21—But; Rom 1:1—called; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; Gal 1:15—who; Rev 1:2—and of all

Acts 22:16 why: Ps 119:60; Jer 8:14 arise: Acts 2:38; Rom 6:3, 4; 1 Cor 6:11; 12:13; Gal 3:27; Titus 3:5; Heb 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21 calling: Acts 2:21; 9:14; Rom 10:12–14; 1 Cor 1:2 Reciprocal: Lev 11:25—and be unclean; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 1 Chr 22:19—arise; Isa 1:16—Wash; Ezek 36:25—filthiness; Matt 3:6—confessing; Mark 1:4—remission; Mark 16:16—is; Luke 3:3—preaching; John 13:5—to wash; John 13:8—If; John 19:34—came; Acts 7:59—calling; Acts 9:18—and was; Eph 5:26—with

Acts 22:17 when: Acts 9:26–28; Gal 1:18 while: Acts 10:9, 10; 2 Cor 12:1–4; Rev 1:10 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—in a vision; Num 24:4—saw; Acts 11:5—in a; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 23:9—if; Acts 26:16—in the; Acts 26:20—and at; 2 Cor 12:2—above; Eph 3:3—by

Acts 22:18 saw: Acts 22:14 Make: Matt 10:14, 23; Luke 21:21 for: Acts 3:19; Ezek 3:6, 7 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—in a vision; Luke 4:24—No; John 3:11—ye; John 14:21—and will; Acts 18:9—spake; Acts 23:9—if; Acts 23:11—for; Acts 26:20—and at; Rom 11:11—but rather; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 1 Cor 15:8—he was; Gal 1:18—I went up; 1 Thess 2:15—persecuted us

Acts 22:19 know: Acts 22:4; 8:3; 9:1; 26:9–12 beat: Matt 10:17 Reciprocal: Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 13:9—take; John 16:2—the time; Acts 6:9—the synagogue; Acts 9:13—how; Acts 21:32—beating; Acts 26:10—I also; Acts 26:11—I punished

Acts 22:20 martyr: Rev 2:13; 17:6 Stephen: Acts 7:58; 8:1 consenting: Luke 11:48; Rom 1:32 Reciprocal: Matt 23:34—ye; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 11:49—and some; Acts 9:13—how; Acts 14:19—having; Acts 22:4—I persecuted; Acts 26:10—I also

Acts 22:21 Depart: Acts 9:15 for: Acts 9:15; 13:2, 46, 47; 18:6; 26:17, 18; Rom 1:5; 11:13; 15:16; 16:26; Gal 1:15, 16; 2:7, 8; Eph 3:6–8; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: Judg 6:39—dry; Prov 8:1—General; Song 8:8—what; Isa 6:8—Whom; Isa 65:5—Stand; Zech 11:3—for their; Matt 10:5—Go; Matt 15:26—It is not; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Mark 7:27—Let; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 15:28—he; Luke 18:9—and despised; John 7:35—teach; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 10:28—that it; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 20:24—and the; Acts 26:20—and then; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:15—And how; 1 Cor 1:1—an; Gal 2:15—sinners; Gal 5:11—why; Eph 2:13—were; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 3:3—by; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 2 Tim 1:12—the which

Acts 22:22 Away: Acts 7:54–57; 21:36; 25:24; Luke 23:18; John 19:15 for: Acts 25:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:26—this fellow; Ps 83:2—lo; Isa 37:29—tumult; Isa 65:5—Stand; Jer 26:9—And all; Jer 26:11—saying; Dan 6:6—assembled together; Zech 11:3—for their; Matt 15:26—It is not; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Matt 26:61—This; Matt 27:23—But; Mark 15:14—And; Luke 6:22—separate; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 15:28—he; John 9:29—as for; John 18:35—what; Acts 5:33—they; Acts 10:28—that it; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 13:16—give; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 17:6—These; Acts 21:31—as; Acts 24:5—we have; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:20—and then; Acts 26:21—the Jews; Rom 10:2—that they; 1 Cor 4:13—General; Gal 5:11—why; Eph 4:31—clamour; 1 Thess

2:16—Forbidding

Acts 22:23 cast: Acts 7:53; 26:11; Eccl 10:3 Reciprocal: Dan 6:6—assembled together; Matt 27:23—But; Mark 15:14—And; Acts 7:54—they were; Acts 16:22—the multitude; Acts 17:6—These; Acts 24:6—whom; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; Eph 4:31—clamour

Acts 22:24 The chief: As the chief captain did not understand Hebrew, he was ignorant of the charge against Paul, and also of the defence which the apostle had made; but as he saw that they grew more and more outrageous, he supposed that Paul must have given them the highest provocation, and therefore, according to the barbarous and irrational practice which has existed in all countries, he determined to put him to the torture, in order to make him confess his crime. Acts 21:31, 32; 23:10, 27 that he should: Acts 22:25–29; 16:22, 23, 37; John 19:1; Heb 11:35 Reciprocal: Matt 27:13—Hearest; John 18:12—the captain; Acts 21:33—and demanded; Acts 21:34—into; Acts 22:29—examined him; Acts 28:18—General; Rom 15:31—I may; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:25—I beaten

Acts 22:25 the centurion: Acts 10:1; 23:17; 27:1, 3, 43; Matt 8:8; 27:54 Is it: By the Roman law, no magistrate was allowed to punish a Roman citizen capitally, or by inflicting stripes, or even binding him; and the single expression, I am a Roman citizen, arrested their severest decrees, and obtained, if not an escape, at least a delay of his punishment. Acts 22:27, 28; 16:37; 25:16 Reciprocal: Matt 8:5—a centurion; Matt 27:2—bound; Luke 7:8—under; John 19:1—scourged; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 21:33—be; Acts 21:39—a citizen; Acts 22:24—that he should; Acts 22:29—the chief; Acts 23:27—having; Acts 25:10—I stand; Acts 25:11—no man; Acts 28:18—General; Heb 11:35—tortured

Acts 22:26 Take: Acts 22:29; 23:27 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:6—Take; Luke 7:2—centurion's; Luke 7:8—under; Acts 5:35—take; Acts 23:17—one; Acts 27:1—a centurion

Acts 22:27 Reciprocal: Acts 22:25—Is it

Acts 22:28 But: It is extremely probable that the inhabitants of Tarsus, born in that city, had the same rights and privileges as Roman citizens, in consequence of a grant or charter from Julius Cesar, from whom it was called Juliopolis. But if this were not the case, St. Paul's father, or some of his ancestors, might have been rewarded with the freedom of the city of Rome, for his fidelity and bravery in some military service, as Josephus says several of the Jews were; or his father might have obtained it by purchase, as in the instance of the chief captain. Acts 22:28 Reciprocal: Acts 22:25—Is it

Acts 22:29 examined him: or, tortured him, Acts 22:24; Heb 11:35 the chief: Acts 22:25, 26; 16:38, 39 Reciprocal: Matt 27:2—bound; Acts 21:33—be

Acts 22:30 because: Acts 21:11, 33; 23:28; 26:29; Matt 27:2 commanded: Acts 22:5; 5:21; 23:15; Matt 10:17 Reciprocal: Luke 21:12—before; Acts 5:27—set; Acts 21:34—know; Acts 24:11—but; Acts 28:18—General

CHAPTER 23

1 As Paul pleads his cause,
 2 Ananias commands them to smite him;
 7 Dissension among his accusers;
 11 God encourages him;
 14 The Jews' laying wait for Paul,
 20 is declared unto the chief captain;
 27 He sends him to Felix the governor.

Acts 23:1 earnestly: Acts 23:6; 6:15; 22:5; Prov 28:1 Men: Acts 22:1 I have: Acts 24:16; 1 Cor 4:4; 2 Cor 1:12; 4:2; 2 Tim 1:3; Heb 13:18; 1 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—walk; Isa 58:4—and to smite; Jer 37:18—General; Matt 10:17—for; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 1:6—walking; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 5:27—set; Acts 25:8—Neither; Acts 28:17—though; Rom 2:15—their conscience; Gal 2:11—because; 1 Tim 1:5—a good

Acts 23:2 Ananias: Acts 24:1 to smite: 1 Kgs 22:24; Jer 20:2; Mic 5:1; Matt 26:67; John 18:22 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Job 16:10—they have smitten; Isa 58:4—and to smite; Jer 37:15—the princes; Mark 13:9—take; Mark 14:65—General; Luke 6:29—smiteth; 1 Cor 4:11—and are buffeted

Acts 23:3 God: God did smite him in a remarkable manner; for about five years after this, after his house had been reduced to ashes, in a tumult raised by his own son, he was besieged and taken in the royal palace; where having attempted in vain to hide himself, he was dragged out and slain. thou whited: Matt 23:27, 28 for: Lev 19:35; Ps 58:1, 2; 82:1, 2; 94:20; Eccl 3:16; Amos 5:7; Mic 3:8–11 smitten: Deut 25:1, 2; John 7:51; 18:24 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—nor curse; Num 20:10—General; Deut 16:19—wrest; 2 Chr 18:23—Zedekiah; Job 34:18—General; Jer 37:15—the princes; Matt 26:67—and others; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Luke 11:44—for; John 18:22—struck

Acts 23:4 Reciprocal: John 18:22—Answerest

Acts 23:5 I wist: Soon after the holding of the first council at Jerusalem, Ananias, son of Nebedenus, was deprived of the high priest's office, for certain acts of violence, and sent to Rome, whence he was afterwards released, and returned to Jerusalem. Between the death of Jonathan, who succeeded him and was murdered by Felix, and the high priesthood of Ismael, who was invested with that office by Agrippa, an interval elapsed in which this dignity was vacant. This was the precise time when Paul was apprehended; and the Sanhedrin being destitute of a president, Ananias undertook to discharge the office. It is probable that Paul was ignorant of this circumstance. Acts 24:17 Thou: Exod 22:28; Eccl 10:20; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—wist; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; 2 Sam 16:9—curse; 2 Sam 19:6—thou regardest; Job 34:18—General; Ps 138:1—before; John 18:22—Answerest; Titus 3:2—speak

Acts 23:6 Paul: Matt 10:16 I am: Acts 26:5; Phil 3:5 of the hope: Acts 24:15, 21; 26:6–8; 28:20 Reciprocal: Ps 55:9—divide; Jer 38:27—and he told; Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Matt 16:1—Sadducees; Matt 22:23—the Sadducees; Mark 12:18—say; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; John 11:24—I know; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 4:1—the Sadducees; Acts 5:17—all; Acts 22:1—brethren; Acts 22:3—taught; Acts 23:1—earnestly; Acts 23:29—questions; Phil 3:11—attain; Col 1:5—the hope; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 11:35—that they

Acts 23:7 there: Acts 14:4; Ps 55:9; Matt 10:34; John 7:40–43 Reciprocal: Zech 11:14—I cut; John 7:43—General; John 10:19—General; Acts 5:34—stood; Acts 7:2—Men

Acts 23:8; Acts 4:1; Matt 22:23; Mark 12:18; Luke 20:27 Reciprocal: Ps 104:4—Who maketh; Matt 16:12—but; John 1:24—were of; John 12:29—An angel; Acts 23:9—if; 1 Cor 15:13—General

Acts 23:9 We: Acts 25:25; 26:31; 1 Sam 24:17; Prov 16:7; Luke 23:4, 14, 15, 22 if: Acts 23:8; 9:4; 22:7, 17, 18; 26:14–19; 27:23; John 12:29 let: Acts 5:39; 11:17; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:5—ye have; Ps 35:1—fight; Jer 26:16—General; Matt 2:4—scribes; Matt 15:1—scribes; Luke 20:39—thou; Eph 3:3—by; 2 Tim 2:24—strive

Acts 23:10 fearing: Acts 23:27; 19:28–31; 21:30–36; Ps 7:2; 50:22; Mic 3:3; Jas 1:19; 3:14–18; 4:1, 2 to take: Acts 22:24 Reciprocal: Ps 83:2—lo; Prov 24:11—General; Jer 26:24—that; Matt 27:23—But; Luke 23:5—they; John 18:12—the captain; Acts 21:34—into; Acts 24:6—whom; Acts 24:7—great; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:22—obtained; Acts 27:43—willing; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 2 Tim 3:11—but

Acts 23:11 the Lord: Acts 2:25; 18:9; 27:23, 24; Ps 46:1, 2; 109:31; Isa 41:10, 14; 43:2; Jer 15:19–21; Matt 28:20; John 14:18; 2 Cor 1:8–10 Be: Acts 27:22, 25; Matt 9:2; 14:27; John 16:33 for: Acts 19:21; 20:22; 22:18; 28:23–28; Rom 1:15, 16; Phil 1:13; 2 Tim 4:17 must: Acts 28:30, 31; Isa 46:10; John 11:8–10 Reciprocal: Ps 31:15—My times; John 7:44—no man; John 15:27—ye also; Acts 2:10—strangers; Acts 22:15—thou shalt; Acts 24:11—but; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Acts 26:16—in the; Acts 26:22—obtained; Acts 27:1—when; Acts 28:16—Rome; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 9:1—have; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Gal 2:2—by; 2 Tim 2:25—instructing

Acts 23:12 certain: Acts 23:21, 30; 25:3; Ps 2:1–3; 64:2–6; Isa 8:9, 10; Jer 11:19; Matt 26:4 bound: 1 Kgs 19:2; 2 Kgs 6:31; Matt 27:25; Mark 6:23–26 under a curse: or, with an oath of execration, Lev 27:29; Josh 6:26; 7:1, 15; Neh 10:29; Matt 26:74 Gr.; 1 Cor 16:22; Gal 3:13 that: Such execrable vows as these were not unusual among the Jews, who, from their perverted traditions, challenged to themselves a right of punishing without any legal process, those whom they considered transgressors of the law; and in some cases, as in the case of one who had forsaken the law of Moses, they thought they were justified in killing them. They therefore made no scruple of acquainting the chief priests and elders with their conspiracy against the life of Paul, and applying for their connivance and support; who, being chiefly of the sect of the Sadducees, and the apostle's bitterest enemies, were so far from blaming them for it, that they gladly aided and abetted them in this mode of dispatching him, and on its failure they soon afterwards determined upon making a similar attempt (Acts 25:2, 3). If these were, in their bad way, conscientious men, they were under no necessity of perishing for hunger, when the providence of God had hindered them from accomplishing their vow; for their vows of abstinence from eating and drinking were as easy to loose as to bind, any of their wise men or Rabbis having power to absolve them, as Dr. LIGHTFOOT has shown from the Talmud. 1 Sam 14:24, 27, 28, 40–44; Ps 31:13 Reciprocal: Gen 28:20—vowed; Gen 37:18—conspired; Exod 1:10—wisely; Lev 5:4—to do evil; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 30:2—swear; Deut 23:23—hast vowed; Judg 21:1—There; 1 Kgs 20:10—The gods; 2 Kgs 6:13—spy where; Neh 4:8—all; Neh 4:11—They shall not; Esth 2:22—the thing; Job 5:12—their hands; Job 24:5—rising; Ps 11:2—that; Ps 26:10—In; Ps 36:4—deviseth; Ps 56:6—gather; Ps 83:5—For; Ps 102:8—sworn; Prov 12:6—words;

Prov 27:10—better; Jer 11:9—General; Jer 20:10—we shall; Jer 44:25—We will; Hos 5:2—profound; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Mic 2:1—to; Hab 1:4—for; Matt 10:17—beware; Matt 27:23—But; Mark 6:24—The head; Acts 6:11—they; Acts 9:24—their; Acts 12:11—all; Acts 14:6—were; Acts 20:3—the Jews; Acts 23:20—The Jews; Acts 26:21—the Jews; Rom 15:31—I may; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Acts 23:13 which: 2 Sam 15:12, 31; John 16:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:31—if the head; Neh 4:8—all; Ps 83:5—For; Mark 6:24—The head; Gal 5:11—why

Acts 23:14; Ps 52:1, 2; Isa 3:9; Jer 6:15; 8:12; Hos 4:9; Mic 7:3 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—to bind; Judg 11:35—I cannot; Esth 5:14—the thing; Ps 64:2—secret; Prov 18:7—his lips; Acts 23:21—an oath; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; Gal 1:8—accursed; Gal 5:11—why; 1 John 3:15—hateth

Acts 23:15 that he: Acts 25:3; Ps 21:11; 37:32, 33; Prov 1:11, 12, 16; 4:16; Isa 59:7; Rom 3:14–16 Reciprocal: Judg 16:2—kill him; 2 Sam 13:5—Lay thee; Neh 6:7—Come now; Esth 5:14—the thing; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 59:4—run; Ps 64:2—secret; Prov 12:6—words; Mic 2:1—when; Acts 22:30—commanded; Acts 23:20—as

Acts 23:16 when: Job 5:13; Prov 21:30; Lam 3:37; 1 Cor 3:19 he went: 2 Sam 17:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:2—Jonathan; 1 Sam 23:9—David; Prov 24:15—Lay; Jer 36:19—General; Jer 37:20—lest; Acts 21:34—into; Acts 23:30—it was; Acts 26:22—obtained

Acts 23:17 one: Acts 23:23; 22:26; Prov 22:3; Matt 8:8, 9; 10:16 Reciprocal: Matt 8:5—a centurion; Matt 27:54—the centurion; Luke 7:2—centurion's; Luke 7:8—under; John 18:12—the captain; Acts 21:31—chief; Acts 22:25—the centurion; Acts 27:1—a centurion

Acts 23:18 Paul: Acts 16:25; 27:1; 28:17; Gen 40:14, 15; Eph 3:1; 4:1; Phlm 1:9 something: Luke 7:40 Reciprocal: Judg 3:19—a secret; 2 Kgs 9:6—he arose

Acts 23:19 took: Jer 31:32; Mark 8:23; 9:27 What: Neh 2:4; Esth 5:3; 7:2; 9:12; Mark 10:51 Reciprocal: Judg 3:19—a secret; 2 Kgs 9:6—he arose

Acts 23:20 The Jews: Acts 23:12 as: Acts 23:15; Ps 12:2; Dan 6:5–12 Reciprocal: Acts 5:9—have

Acts 23:21 do not: Exod 23:2 for: Acts 23:12–14; 9:23, 24; 14:5, 6; 20:19; 25:3; 2 Cor 11:26, 32, 33 an oath: Acts 23:14; Rom 9:3 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—to bind; Num 35:20—by laying; Deut 23:23—hast vowed; Josh 8:4—lie in wait; Neh 4:11—They shall not; Neh 10:29—entered; Ps 10:9—He lieth; Ps 59:3—they; Ps 119:95—wicked; Eph 4:14—lie

Acts 23:22; Josh 2:14; Mark 1:44

Acts 23:23 two centurions: Acts 23:17 at: About nine o'clock in the evening, for the greater secrecy, and to elude the cunning, active malice of the Jews. Matt 14:25; Luke 12:38 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:13—cast dust; Prov 24:11—General; Prov 27:10—better; Matt 8:5—a centurion; Matt 27:54—the centurion; Luke 7:8—under; Acts 8:40—Caesarea; Acts 10:1—in; Acts 17:10—the brethren; Acts 18:22—Caesarea; Acts 21:8—Caesarea;

Acts 21:32—took; Acts 23:31—as; Acts 24:7—the chief; Acts 24:11—but

Acts 23:24 beasts: Neh 2:12; Esth 8:12; Luke 10:34 Felix: Acts 23:26, 33–35; 24:3, 10, 22–27; 25:14 the governor: Matt 27:2; Luke 3:1 Reciprocal: Acts 17:10—the brethren; Acts 21:32—took; Acts 23:31—as; Acts 27:43—willing; Acts 28:7—the chief

Acts 23:25 Reciprocal: Acts 23:33—delivered

Acts 23:26 the most: Acts 24:3; 26:25 Gr.; Luke 1:3 greeting: Acts 15:23; Jas 1:1; 3 John 14 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:17—Peace; Luke 2:2—governor; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate; Luke 7:8—under; Acts 23:24—Felix

Acts 23:27 was taken: Acts 23:10; 21:31–33; 24:7 having: Acts 22:25–29 Reciprocal: Acts 7:57—they cried; Acts 18:14—If; Acts 21:32—and ran; Acts 21:39—a citizen; Acts 22:24—The chief; Acts 22:26—Take

Acts 23:28; Acts 22:30 Reciprocal: John 18:29—What

Acts 23:29 questions: Acts 23:6–9; 18:15; 24:5, 6, 10–21; 25:19, 20 but: Acts 25:7, 8, 11, 25; 26:31 Reciprocal: Deut 21:22—General; Jer 26:16—General; John 18:35—Amos I; Acts 25:10—as thou

Acts 23:30 it was: Acts 23:16–24 and gave: Acts 24:7, 8; 25:5, 6 Farewell: Acts 15:29; 2 Cor 13:11 Reciprocal: Acts 23:12—certain; Acts 23:35—when; Acts 24:1—Ananias; Acts 24:19—General

Acts 23:31 as: Acts 23:23, 24; Luke 7:8; 2 Tim 2:3, 4

Acts 23:32 Reciprocal: Acts 24:11—but

Acts 23:33 delivered: Acts 23:25–30 presented: Acts 28:16 Reciprocal: Matt 10:18—be; Acts 8:40—Caesarea; Acts 10:1—in; Acts 15:30—delivered; Acts 23:24—Felix; Acts 24:11—but; Acts 28:17—was

Acts 23:34 he asked: Acts 25:1; Esth 1:1; 8:9; Dan 2:49; 6:1; Luke 23:6 Cilicia: Acts 15:41; 21:39 Reciprocal: Ezra 2:1—the children; Matt 10:18—be; Acts 6:9—Cilicia; Acts 22:3—a city; Gal 1:21—Cilicia

Acts 23:35 when: Acts 23:30; 24:1, 10, 22, 24–27; 25:16 in: Matt 2:1, 3, 16 judgment: Matt 27:27; John 18:28 Reciprocal: Jer 38:13—Jeremiah; Acts 24:8—Commanding; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments

CHAPTER 24

- 1 Paul being accused by Tertullus the orator,
- 10 answers for his life and doctrine;
- 24 He preaches Christ to the governor and his wife;
- 26 The governor hopes for a bribe, but in vain;

27 At last, going out of his office, he leaves Paul in prison.

Acts 24:1 five: Acts 24:11; 21:27 Ananias: Acts 23:2, 30, 35; 25:2 orator: Acts 12:21; Isa 3:3; 1 Cor 2:1, 4 informed: Acts 25:2, 15; Ps 11:2 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:5—hired; Ps 52:2—Thy; Jer 20:10—Report; Matt 10:18—be; Matt 26:59—sought; Mark 13:9—take; Mark 14:55—sought; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 6:11—they; Rom 15:31—I may

Acts 24:2 Seeing: Felix, bad as he was, had certainly rendered some services to Judaea. He had entirely subdued a very formidable banditti which had infested the country, and sent their captain, Eliezar, to Rome; had suppressed the sedition raised by the Egyptian impostor (Acts 21:38) and had quelled a very afflictive disturbance which took place between the Syrians and Jews of Cesarea. But, though Tertullus might truly say, “by thee we enjoy great quietness,” yet it is evident that he was guilty of the grossest flattery, as we have seen both from his own historians and Josephus, that he was both a bad man and a bad governor. Acts 24:26, 27; Ps 10:3; 12:2, 3; Prov 26:28; 29:5; Jude 16 Reciprocal: Job 32:21—flattering; Ps 15:4—a vile; Prov 28:4—that; Dan 6:6—King; Dan 6:12—they; 1 Tim 5:19—receive

Acts 24:3 most: Acts 23:26 Gr.; Acts 26:25; Luke 1:3 Gr. Reciprocal: Job 32:21—flattering; Ps 15:4—a vile; Acts 23:24—Felix; Acts 24:26—hoped

Acts 24:4 that: Heb 11:32 Reciprocal: Lev 19:16—stand; Jer 26:11—saying; Acts 26:3—to hear

Acts 24:5 we have: Acts 6:13; 16:20, 21; 17:6, 7; 21:28; 22:22; 28:22; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; Jer 38:4; Amos 7:10; Matt 5:11, 12; 10:25; 1 Cor 4:13 and a mover: 1 Sam 22:7–9; Ezra 4:12–19; Neh 6:5–8; Esth 3:8; Luke 23:2, 5, 19, 25; 1 Pet 2:12–15, 19 the sect: Acts 24:14 Gr.; Acts 5:17; 15:5; 26:5; 28:22; 1 Cor 11:19 Gr. Nazarenes: Matt 2:23 Reciprocal: Exod 5:4—wherefore; 1 Kgs 21:13—the king; Ezra 4:6—wrote; Neh 2:19—will ye rebel; Job 32:3—and yet; Ps 35:11—False witnesses; Ps 52:2—Thy; Ps 119:69—proud; Prov 18:17—General; Jer 37:13—Thou; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 6:22—separate; Luke 23:10—and vehemently; Acts 2:22—Jesus; Acts 18:13—General; Acts 23:29—questions; Acts 24:12—General; Acts 25:7—and laid; Acts 26:9—the name; 2 Cor 6:8—evil

Acts 24:6 gone: Acts 24:12; 19:37; 21:27–29 whom: Acts 21:30–32; 22:23; 23:10–15 and: John 18:31; 19:7, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 35:11—False witnesses; Prov 18:17—General; Acts 18:13—General; Acts 18:15—for; Acts 21:28—Men; Acts 23:29—questions; Acts 25:7—and laid; Acts 25:8—Neither; Acts 28:22—for; 1 Pet 2:12—that

Acts 24:7 the chief: Acts 21:31–33; 23:23–32; Prov 4:16 great: Acts 21:35; 23:10 Reciprocal: Acts 21:32—and ran; Acts 23:27—was taken; Acts 23:30—and gave; Acts 24:22—When

Acts 24:8 Commanding: Acts 23:30, 35; 25:5, 15, 16 by: Acts 24:19–21

Acts 24:9; Acts 6:11–13; Ps 4:2; 62:3, 4; 64:2–8; Isa 59:4–7; Jer 9:3–6; Ezek 22:27–29; Mic 6:12, 13; 7:2, 3; Matt 26:59, 60; John 8:44

Acts 24:10 had: Acts 12:17; 13:16; 19:33; 21:40; 26:1 many: “Felix, made procurator over

Judea, AD 53." a judge: Acts 18:15; 1 Sam 2:25; Luke 12:14; 18:2 I do: 1 Pet 3:15
Reciprocal: Dan 3:15—we are; Acts 22:1—my; Acts 23:24—Felix; Acts 23:29—questions;
Acts 23:35—when; Acts 24:22—having; Acts 26:3—because; Acts 28:17—though; Acts
28:18—General

Acts 24:11 but: Acts 24:1; 21:18, 27; 22:30; 23:11, 23, 32, 33 to worship: Acts 24:17; 21:26

Acts 24:12; Acts 24:5; 25:8; 28:17 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; Judg 11:15—Israel took;
Neh 6:8—There are; Ps 35:11—False witnesses; Prov 18:17—General; John 18:21—ask;
Acts 24:6—gone

Acts 24:13; Acts 25:7; 1 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Judg 11:15—Israel took; 1 Kgs 18:18—I have
not; Ezra 4:6—wrote; Neh 6:8—There are; Job 32:3—and yet; Ps 35:11—False witnesses;
Ps 119:69—proud; Prov 18:17—General; Jer 20:10—Report; Jer 37:13—Thou; Ezek
22:9—men that carry tales; Dan 6:5—General; Luke 23:2—forbidding; John 18:21—ask;
1 Pet 2:12—that

Acts 24:14 I confess: Ps 119:46; Matt 10:32 after: Acts 9:2; 19:9, 23; Amos 8:14; 2 Pet 2:2
heresy: Acts 24:5; 1 Cor 11:19; Gal 5:20; Titus 3:10; 2 Pet 2:1 so: Mic 4:2 the God: Acts
3:13; 5:30; 7:32; 22:14; Exod 3:15; 1 Chr 29:18; 2 Tim 1:3 believing: Acts 3:22–24; 10:43;
26:22, 27; 28:23; Luke 1:70; 24:27, 44; John 5:39–47; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 in the law: Acts
13:15; Matt 7:12; 22:40; Luke 16:16, 29; John 1:45; Rom 3:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr
15:12—seek; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 22:4—this; Acts 26:5—sect; Acts 28:22—for

Acts 24:15 have: Acts 24:21; 26:6, 7; 28:20–31 that: Acts 23:6–8; Job 19:25, 26; Dan 12:2;
Matt 22:31, 32; John 5:28, 29; 1 Cor 15:12–27; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:14–16; Rev 20:6, 12, 13
Reciprocal: Isa 26:19—dead men; Luke 14:14—the resurrection; Luke 20:35—to; John
11:24—I know; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 10:22—a just; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Col
1:5—the hope; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 11:35—that they

Acts 24:16; Acts 23:1; Rom 2:15; 9:1; 1 Cor 4:4; 2 Cor 1:12; 4:2; 1 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 1:5, 19;
3:9; 2 Tim 1:3; Titus 1:15; 2:11–13; Heb 9:14; 10:22; 13:18; 1 Pet 2:19; 3:16, 21 Reciprocal:
Gen 17:1—walk; Deut 26:13—I have not; 1 Sam 12:5—ye have; 1 Chr 29:17—in the
uprightness; 2 Chr 31:20—wrought; Job 22:3—thou makest; Job 27:6—my heart; Ps
18:21—For I; Ps 19:13—upright; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 103:18—remember; Ps
106:3—doeth; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Prov 16:17—highway; Jer 37:18—General; Ezek
18:9—walked; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Luke 1:6—walking; Luke 2:25—just; Acts
11:24—he was; Rom 13:5—conscience; Rom 14:22—Happy; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; 1
Tim 2:2—all godliness; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; Titus 2:12—live

Acts 24:17 to bring: Acts 11:29, 30; 20:16; Rom 15:25, 26; 1 Cor 16:1, 2; 2 Cor 8:9; Gal 2:10
offerings: Acts 21:26 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:4—let the men; Isa 60:5—forces; Zeph
3:10—General; Zech 6:10—which; Matt 6:2—when; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 19:21—to
go; Acts 23:5—I wist; Acts 24:11—to worship; Acts 25:8—Neither; 2 Cor 8:4—the
ministering

Acts 24:18; Acts 21:26–30; 26:21 Reciprocal: John 11:55—to purify; John 18:21—ask; Acts
19:21—to go; Acts 21:24—and purify; Acts 21:27—the Jews; Acts 21:28—This is

Acts 24:19; Acts 23:30; 25:16 Reciprocal: Acts 24:8—by

Acts 24:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:5—ye have; 1 Kgs 18:18—I have not; Dan 6:5—General

Acts 24:21 Touching: Acts 4:2; 23:6; 26:6–8; 28:20 Reciprocal: Dan 6:5—General; John 3:19—because; Acts 19:9—but spake; Acts 24:15—have; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Acts 24:22 having: Acts 24:10, 24; 26:3 When: Acts 24:7; 18:20; 25:26; Deut 19:18
Reciprocal: Job 36:4—perfect; Acts 19:23—that; Acts 21:31—chief; Acts 23:24—Felix;
Acts 23:35—when; Acts 28:18—General

Acts 24:23 and to: Acts 24:26; 27:3; 28:16, 31; Prov 16:7 his: Acts 21:8–14 Reciprocal: Jer 38:13—Jeremiah; Jer 39:11—gave; Matt 14:9—sorry; Luke 7:8—under; Acts 27:1—a centurion; Heb 13:3—them that

Acts 24:24 he sent: Acts 26:22; Mark 6:20; Luke 19:3; 23:8 the faith: Acts 16:31; 20:21; Gal 2:16, 20; 3:2; 1 John 5:1; Jude 3; Rev 14:12 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:4—Tell; Prov 28:6—General; Dan 3:13—Then; Matt 14:4—General; Mark 6:18—It is; John 19:12—from; Acts 17:19—May; Acts 23:35—when; Acts 24:22—having; Acts 24:26—wherefore; Rom 1:18—who hold; 1 Cor 1:27—General; Phil 1:27—the faith; Jas 2:1—the faith

Acts 24:25 he: Acts 17:2; 1 Sam 12:7; Isa 1:18; 41:21; Rom 12:1; 1 Pet 3:15 righteousness: Acts 24:15, 26; 2 Sam 23:3; Job 29:14; Ps 11:7; 45:7; 58:1, 2; 72:2; 82:1–4; Prov 16:12; Eccl 3:16; Isa 1:21; 16:5; 61:8; Jer 22:3, 15–17; Ezek 45:9; Dan 4:27; Hos 10:4, 12; Amos 5:24; 6:12; John 16:8; 1 John 3:7, 10 temperance: Prov 31:3–5; Eccl 10:16, 17; Isa 28:6, 7; Dan 5:1–4, 30; Hos 7:5; Mark 6:18–24; Gal 5:23; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 4:4; 2 Pet 1:6 judgment: Acts 10:42; 17:13; Ps 50:3, 4; Eccl 3:17; 5:8; 11:9; 12:14; Dan 12:2; Matt 25:31–46; Rom 2:16; 14:12; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Thess 1:7–10; 2 Tim 4:1; Heb 6:2; 9:27; 1 Pet 4:5; Rev 20:11–15 Felix: Acts 2:37; 9:6; 16:29; 1 Kgs 21:27; 2 Kgs 22:19; Ezra 10:3, 9; Ps 99:1; 119:120; Isa 32:11; 66:2; Jer 23:29; Hab 3:16; Rom 3:19, 20; 1 Cor 14:24, 25; Gal 3:22; Heb 4:1, 12; 12:21; Jas 2:19 Go: Acts 16:30–34; 26:28; 1 Kgs 22:26, 27; Prov 1:24–32; Jer 37:17–21; 38:14–28; Matt 14:5–10; 22:5; 25:1–10 when: Acts 17:32; Prov 6:4, 5; Isa 55:6; Hag 1:2; Luke 13:24, 25; 17:26–29; 2 Cor 6:2; Heb 3:7, 8, 13; 4:11; Jas 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:12—afraid; 2 Chr 18:25—and carry him back; Job 21:31—declare; Ps 15:4—a vile; Ps 98:9—with righteousness; Jer 36:16—they were; Hos 11:10—shall tremble; Hos 13:13—an; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 14:4—General; Mark 4:16—which; Mark 11:18—feared; Luke 21:15—which; John 16:11—judgment; John 18:38—What; Acts 26:24—Festus; Rom 1:18—who hold; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; 1 Cor 16:12—when; Titus 2:2—temperate

Acts 24:26 hoped: Acts 24:2, 3; Exod 23:8; Deut 16:19; 1 Sam 8:3; 12:3; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 15:34; Ps 26:9, 10; Prov 17:8, 23; 19:6; 29:4; Isa 1:23; 33:15; 56:11; Ezek 22:27; 33:31; Hos 4:18; 12:7, 8; Amos 2:6, 7; Mic 3:11; 7:3; 1 Cor 6:9; Eph 5:5, 6; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15 wherefore: Acts 24:24 Reciprocal: Jer 36:16—they were; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:16—which; John 18:38—What; Acts 2:37—what; Acts 9:6—trembling; Acts 24:23—and to; Acts 24:25—righteousness; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons

Acts 24:27 two: Acts 28:30 Porcius Festus: Porcius Festus was put into the government of Judea in the sixth or seventh year of Nero. He died about two years afterwards, and was succeeded by Albinus. Acts 25:1; 26:24, 25, 32 willing: Acts 12:3; 25:9, 14; Exod 23:2;

Prov 29:25; Mark 15:15; Luke 23:24, 25; Gal 1:10 Reciprocal: Jer 37:21—Thus; Dan 6:16—the king; Matt 27:2—bound; Matt 27:15—General; Mark 15:6—General; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate; Acts 12:11—all; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 24:2—Seeing; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Heb 11:36—bonds

CHAPTER 25

- 1 The Jews accuse Paul before Festus;
- 8 He answers for himself,
- 11 and appeals unto Caesar;
- 14 Afterwards Festus opens his matter to king Agrippa;
- 23 and he is brought forth;
- 25 Festus clears him of having done anything worthy of death.

Acts 25:1 into: Acts 23:34 the province: By the province, Judea is meant; for after the death of Herod Agrippa, Claudius thought it imprudent to trust the government in the hands of his son Agrippa, who was then but seventeen years of age; and therefore, Cuspius Fadus was sent to be procurator. And when afterwards Claudius had given to Agrippa the tetrarchy of Philip, he nevertheless kept the province of Judea in his own hands, and governed it by procurators sent from Rome. he: Acts 25:5; 18:22; 21:15 Reciprocal: Mark 13:9—take; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 10:1—in; Acts 24:27—Porcius Festus; Acts 25:15—when

Acts 25:2; Acts 25:15; 24:1; Job 31:31; Prov 4:16; Rom 3:12–19 Reciprocal: Jer 26:11—saying; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 23:12—that; Acts 25:24—about; Rom 15:31—I may

Acts 25:3 desired: Acts 9:2; 1 Sam 23:19–21; Jer 38:4; Mark 6:23–25; Luke 23:8–24 laying: Acts 23:12–15; 26:9–11; Ps 37:32, 33; 64:2–6; 140:1–5; Jer 18:18; John 16:3; Rom 3:8 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:31—the hand; Ps 35:20—but; Ps 119:95—wicked; Prov 1:11—let us lay; Prov 12:6—words; Prov 24:15—Lay; Jer 26:24—that; Hos 6:8—polluted with blood; Matt 14:9—sorry; Acts 6:11—they; Acts 9:24—their; Acts 12:11—all; Acts 20:3—the Jews; Acts 23:15—that he; Acts 23:21—for; Acts 25:9—willing; Acts 25:24—about; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:21—the Jews; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; 2 Tim 3:11—but

Acts 25:4 Reciprocal: Jer 26:24—that; Acts 8:40—Caesarea; Acts 25:16—It is not; 2 Tim 3:11—but

Acts 25:5 them: Acts 25:16; 23:30; 24:8 if: Acts 25:18, 19, 25; 18:14; 1 Sam 24:11, 12; Ps 7:3–5; John 18:29, 30

Acts 25:6 more than ten days: or, as some copies read no more than eight or ten days sitting: Acts 25:10, 17; 18:12–17; Matt 27:19; John 19:13; 2 Cor 5:10; Jas 2:6 Reciprocal: Acts 21:15—and went; Acts 23:30—and gave

Acts 25:7 and laid: Acts 25:24; 21:28; 24:5, 6, 13; Ezra 4:15; Esth 3:8; Ps 27:12; 35:11; Matt 5:11, 12; 26:60–62; Mark 15:3, 4; Luke 23:2, 10; 1 Pet 4:14–16 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:6—wrote;

Neh 6:8—There are; Ps 31:18—speak; Acts 6:11—they; Acts 23:29—but; Acts 25:19—certain; Acts 28:18—General; 1 Pet 2:12—that

Acts 25:8 Neither: Acts 25:10; 6:13, 14; 23:1; 24:6, 12, 17–21; 28:17, 21; Gen 40:15; Jer 37:18; Dan 6:22; 2 Cor 1:12 Reciprocal: Matt 22:17—Caesar; Luke 20:24—Caesar's; Acts 17:7—and these; Acts 18:13—General; Acts 19:37—which; Acts 22:1—my; Acts 23:29—but; Acts 28:18—General

Acts 25:9 willing: Acts 25:3, 20; 12:3; 24:27; Mark 15:15 Reciprocal: Exod 23:2—follow; Dan 6:16—the king; Matt 27:15—General; Mark 15:6—General; Acts 12:11—all; Acts 18:22—gone; Acts 21:15—and went; Acts 26:17—Delivering

Acts 25:10 I stand: Every procurator represented the emperor in the province over which he presided; and as the seat of government was at Cesarea, St. Paul was before the tribunal where, as a Roman citizen, he ought to be judged. Acts 16:37, 38; 22:25–28 as thou: Acts 25:25; 23:29; 26:31; 28:18; Matt 27:18, 23, 24; 2 Cor 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; Neh 6:8—There are; Esth 1:16—done wrong; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 119:121—I have; Jer 37:20—lest; Acts 18:12—the judgment; Acts 19:21—I must; Acts 25:6—sitting; Acts 25:8—Neither; Acts 25:11—I appeal; Acts 25:21—had; Acts 28:17—though; Acts 28:19—I was

Acts 25:11 if I: Acts 18:14; Josh 22:22; 1 Sam 12:3–5; Job 31:21, 38–40; Ps 7:3–5 no man: Acts 16:37; 22:25; 1 Thess 2:15 I appeal: An appeal to the emperor was the right of a Roman citizen, and was highly respected. The Julian law condemned those magistrates, and others, as violaters of the public peace, who had put to death, tortured, scourged, imprisoned, or condemned any Roman citizen who had appealed to Cesar. This law was so sacred and imperative, that, in the persecution under Trajan, Pliny would not attempt to put to death Roman citizens, who were proved to have turned Christians, but determined to send them to Rome, probably because they had appealed. Acts 25:10, 25; 26:32; 28:19; 1 Sam 27:1 Reciprocal: Gen 40:15—done; Gen 44:9—both; Deut 21:22—General; 1 Sam 20:8—if there be; Ps 25:21—General; Ps 119:121—I have; Jer 37:18—General; Jer 37:20—lest; Dan 6:16—the king; Luke 2:1—Caesar; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 9:24—their; Acts 18:15—a question; Acts 23:29—but; Acts 27:24—thou

Acts 25:12 unto Caesar shalt: Acts 25:21; 19:21; 23:11; 26:32; 27:1; 28:16; Ps 76:10; Isa 46:10, 11; Lam 3:37; Dan 4:35; Rom 15:28, 29; Phil 1:12–14, 20 Reciprocal: Luke 21:12—before; Acts 25:25—and that

Acts 25:13 king: Acts 25:22, 23; 26:1, 27, 28 unto: 1 Sam 13:10; 25:14; 2 Sam 8:10; 2 Kgs 10:13; Mark 15:18 Reciprocal: Gen 28:10—General; Acts 10:1—in; Acts 12:19—he went; Acts 21:7—and saluted

Acts 25:14 There: Acts 24:27 Reciprocal: Acts 23:24—Felix; Acts 26:29—except; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons

Acts 25:15 when: Acts 25:1–3; Esth 3:9; Luke 18:3–5; 23:23 Reciprocal: Acts 24:1—informed; Acts 24:8—Commanding; Acts 25:2—General; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown

Acts 25:16 It is not: Acts 25:4, 5 and have: Acts 26:1; Deut 17:4; 19:17, 18; Prov 18:13, 17;

John 7:51 Reciprocal: Gen 39:19—heard; John 18:29—What; Acts 21:33—and demanded; Acts 22:1—my; Acts 22:25—Is it; Acts 23:35—when; Acts 24:8—Commanding; Acts 24:19—General; 1 Cor 9:3—answer; 1 Tim 5:19—receive; 2 Tim 4:16—answer

Acts 25:17 without: Acts 25:6

Acts 25:18 Reciprocal: John 18:31—Take; Acts 18:14—If; Acts 25:5—if

Acts 25:19 certain: Acts 25:7; 18:15, 19; 23:29 superstition: Acts 17:22, 23 which: Acts 1:22; 2:32; 17:31; 26:22, 23; 1 Cor 15:3, 4, 14–20; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:15—these; John 10:20—why; John 18:35—Amos I; Acts 17:32—some; Acts 25:5—if; Acts 26:3—because; Acts 26:8—General; Acts 26:24—Festus; 1 Cor 2:14—they; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown

Acts 25:20 doubted of such manner of questions: or, was doubtful how to enquire hereof, etc I asked: Acts 25:9 Reciprocal: Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:15—these; John 10:20—why; John 18:35—Amos I; Acts 10:17—while; Acts 23:29—questions; Acts 26:3—because; Acts 26:24—Festus

Acts 25:21 had: Acts 25:10; 26:32; 2 Tim 4:16 hearing: or, judgment Augustus: Acts 27:1; Luke 2:1 I commanded: Acts 25:12 Reciprocal: Acts 28:19—I was

Acts 25:22; Acts 9:15; Isa 52:15; Matt 10:18; Luke 21:12 Reciprocal: Acts 17:19—May; Acts 25:13—king; Acts 26:26—the king

Acts 25:23 with: Acts 12:21; Esth 1:4; Eccl 1:2; Isa 5:14; 14:11; Ezek 7:24; 30:18; 32:12; 33:28; Dan 4:30; 1 Cor 7:31; Jas 1:11; 1 Pet 1:24; 1 John 2:16 at: Acts 9:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:2—a very great train; 1 Kgs 22:10—having put; Acts 21:31—chief; Acts 25:13—king

Acts 25:24 King Agrippa: King Agrippa was the son of Herod Agrippa; who upon the death of his uncle Herod, king of Chalcis, AD 28, succeeded to his dominions, by the favour of the emperor Claudius. Four years afterwards, Claudius removed him from that kingdom to a larger one; giving him the tetrarchy of Philip, that of Lysanias, and the province which Varus governed. Nero afterwards added Julias in Peraea, Tarichaea, and Tiberias. Claudius gave him the power of appointing the high priest among the Jews; and instances of his exercising this power may be seen in Josephus. He was strongly attached to the Romans, and did every thing in his power to prevent the Jews from rebelling; and when he could not prevail, he united his troops to those of Titus, and assisted at the siege of Jerusalem. After the ruin of his country, he retired with his sister Berenice to Rome where he died, aged 70, about AD 90. about: Acts 25:2, 3, 7 that he: Acts 22:22; Luke 23:21–23 Reciprocal: Rom 15:31—I may

Acts 25:25 committed: Acts 23:9, 29; 26:31; Luke 23:4, 14; John 18:38 and that: Acts 25:11, 12 Augustus: The honourable title of Σεβαστος [G4575], or Augustus, that is venerable or august, which was first conferred by the senate on Octavius Caesar, was afterwards assumed by succeeding Roman emperors. Reciprocal: Deut 21:22—General; Jer 26:16—General; Jer 37:18—General; Acts 25:5—if; Acts 25:10—as thou; Acts 26:32—appealed; Acts 27:1—when; Acts 28:19—I was

Acts 25:26 specially: Acts 26:2, 3 Reciprocal: Luke 7:8—under; Acts 18:14—If; Acts 21:34—know; Acts 24:22—When; 2 Cor 6:9—unknown

Acts 25:27; Prov 18:13; John 7:51 Reciprocal: Acts 6:2—It

CHAPTER 26

- 1 Paul, in the presence of Agrippa, declares his life from his childhood;
- 12 and how miraculously he was converted, and called to his apostleship;
- 24 Festus charges him with being mad, whereunto he answers modestly;
- 28 Agrippa is almost persuaded to be a Christian;
- 31 The whole company pronounce him innocent.

Acts 26:1 Thou: Acts 25:16; Prov 18:13, 17; John 7:51 stretched: Prov 1:24; Ezek 16:27; Rom 10:21 answered: Acts 26:2; 22:1 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:12—Say on; Ps 119:46—speak; Luke 12:12—General; Acts 9:15—and kings; Acts 17:19—May; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 19:33—his; Acts 24:10—had; Acts 25:13—king; Rom 1:1—Paul; Phil 1:17—that

Acts 26:2 Reciprocal: Ps 119:46—speak; Matt 10:19—it shall; Luke 21:12—before; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 19:33—his; Acts 22:1—my; Acts 25:26—specially; Acts 26:1—answered; Acts 26:19—O king; Acts 26:26—the king

Acts 26:3 because: Acts 26:26; 6:14; 21:21; 24:10; 25:19, 20, 26; 28:17; Deut 17:18; 1 Cor 13:2 to hear: Acts 24:4 Reciprocal: Jer 32:11—according; Acts 16:21—General; Acts 18:15—a question; Acts 24:22—having

Acts 26:4 manner: 2 Tim 3:10 which: Acts 22:3 Reciprocal: Mark 5:19—Go home; Rom 11:1—For I also; Gal 1:13—ye; Phil 3:5—Pharisee; 2 Tim 1:3—whom

Acts 26:5 if: Acts 22:5 that: Acts 23:6; Phil 3:5, 6 sect: Acts 24:5, 14 Reciprocal: Matt 3:7—the Pharisees; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; John 1:24—were of; Acts 15:5—certain; Acts 22:3—taught; Acts 28:22—sect; 1 Cor 11:19—heresies; Gal 1:13—ye; Gal 1:14—being

Acts 26:6 am: Acts 26:8; 23:6; 24:15, 21; 28:20 the promise: Acts 3:24; 13:32, 33; Gen 3:15; 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 49:10; Deut 18:15; 2 Sam 7:12, 13; Job 19:25–27; Ps 2:6–12; 40:6–8; 98:2; 110:1–4; 132:11, 17; Isa 4:2; 7:14; 9:6, 7; 11:1–5; 40:9–11; 42:1–4; 53:10–12; 61:1–3; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:14–17; Ezek 17:22–24; 21:27; 34:23–25; 37:24; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; 7:13, 14; 9:24–26; Hos 3:5; Joel 2:32; Amos 9:11, 12; Obad 21; Mic 5:2; 7:20; Zeph 3:14–17; Zech 2:10, 11; 6:12; 9:9; 13:1, 7; Mal 3:1; 4:2; Luke 1:69, 70; Rom 15:8; Gal 3:17, 18; 4:4; Titus 2:13; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: Dan 8:18—he touched; Acts 15:5—certain; Acts 26:7—For; Acts 26:22—none; Acts 28:23—both; Rom 1:2—Which; Col 1:5—the hope

Acts 26:7 our: Ezra 6:17; 8:35; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30; Jas 1:1; Rev 7:4–8 instantly: Acts 20:31; Ps 134:1, 2; 135:2; Luke 2:36, 37; 1 Thess 3:10; 1 Tim 5:5 day and night: Gr. night and day hope: Luke 2:25, 38; 7:19, 20; Phil 3:11 For: Acts 26:6 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—every one; Exod 29:39—in the morning; Lev 24:5—General; Acts 24:15—have; Acts 28:20—for the; Col 1:5—the hope; Rev 21:12—and names

Acts 26:8; Acts 4:2; 10:40–42; 13:30, 31; 17:31, 32; 25:19; Gen 18:14; Matt 22:29–32; Luke 1:37; 18:27; John 5:28, 29; 1 Cor 15:12–20; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Job 14:14—shall he live; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; John 5:21—as; Acts 26:6—am; Acts 26:23—the first; Eph 1:20—when; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Acts 26:9 that: John 16:2, 3; Rom 10:2; Gal 1:13, 14; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 1:13 the name: Acts 3:6; 9:16; 21:13; 22:8; 24:5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Judg 6:30—Bring; Judg 15:2—I verily; Judg 17:13—General; Prov 16:25—General; Song 5:7—they smote; Isa 5:18—draw; Isa 32:4—heart; Isa 66:5—Your; Dan 4:2—that; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Luke 9:55—Ye know; John 1:45—Jesus; John 16:9—General; John 19:19—Jesus; Acts 2:22—Jesus; Acts 8:3—General; Acts 9:5—I am; Acts 21:31—as; Acts 22:4—I persecuted; Acts 22:19—know; Acts 25:3—laying; 1 Cor 15:9—because; Jas 3:14—and lie

Acts 26:10 I also: Acts 7:58; 8:1, 3; 9:13, 26; 22:4, 19, 20; 1 Cor 15:9; Gal 1:13 the saints: Acts 9:32, 41; Ps 16:3; Rom 15:25, 26; Eph 1:1; Rev 17:6 having: Acts 9:14, 21; 22:5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; Song 5:7—they smote; Isa 66:5—Your; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 21:16—and some; John 16:9—General; Acts 21:31—as; Acts 26:12—with; Rom 10:2—that they; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Phil 3:6—persecuting

Acts 26:11 I punished: Acts 22:19; Matt 10:17; Mark 13:9; Luke 21:12 compelled: Acts 13:45; 18:6; Mark 3:28; Heb 10:28, 29; Jas 2:7 mad: Acts 26:24, 25; Eccl 9:3; Luke 6:11; 15:17; 2 Pet 2:16 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; 1 Sam 22:18—he fell; Ps 27:12—breathe; Ps 102:8—mad; Jer 29:26—for every; Mark 9:42—it; Luke 6:49—against; Luke 11:49—and some; Luke 21:16—and some; Luke 22:65—blasphemously; Acts 6:9—the synagogue; Acts 6:11—blasphemous; Acts 9:13—how; Acts 22:23—cast; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; Rev 2:9—the blasphemy

Acts 26:12 as: Acts 9:1, 2; 22:5 with: Acts 26:10; 1 Kgs 21:8–10; Ps 94:20, 21; Isa 10:1; Jer 26:8; 29:26, 27; John 7:45–48; 11:57 Reciprocal: Acts 9:3—as; Acts 22:6—that

Acts 26:13 midday: Acts 9:3; 22:6 above: Isa 24:23; 30:26; Matt 17:2; Rev 1:16; 21:23 Reciprocal: Dan 3:24—O king; Dan 5:18—O thou; Amos 9:1—I saw; Luke 2:9—and they; Acts 9:7—General; Acts 16:10—immediately; 2 Cor 3:10—had; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Heb 10:14—them; Rev 10:1—his face

Acts 26:14 in: Acts 21:40; 22:2 Saul: Acts 9:4, 5; 22:7–9 hard: Prov 13:15; Zech 2:8; 12:2; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 22:11—Abraham; Matt 17:6—General; Luke 2:9—and they; John 19:20—in; Acts 9:7—General; Acts 22:8—whom; Acts 23:9—if; Rom 1:1—Paul; Rev 16:16—the Hebrew

Acts 26:15 I am: Exod 16:8; Matt 25:40, 45; John 15:20, 21 Reciprocal: Luke 10:2—the Lord; Acts 9:4—why; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 22:8—whom; Eph 3:3—by

Acts 26:16 rise: Acts 9:6–9; 22:10 to make: Acts 9:15, 16; 13:1–4; 22:14, 15 a minister: Acts 1:17, 25; 6:4; 20:24; 21:19; Rom 1:5; 15:16; 2 Cor 4:1; 5:18; Eph 3:7, 8; Col 1:7, 23, 25; 1 Thess 3:2; 1 Tim 1:12; 4:6; 2 Tim 4:5 in the: Acts 18:9, 10; 22:17–21; 23:11; 27:23, 24; 2 Cor 12:1–7; Gal 1:12; 2:2 Reciprocal: Prov 14:25—General; Isa 6:8—Whom; Ezek 2:1—stand; Dan 10:11—upright; Luke 1:2—and; Rom 1:1—called; 1 Cor 9:1—have; 1 Cor 9:16—for;

1 Cor 15:8—he was; Rev 1:2—and of all

Acts 26:17 Delivering: Acts 9:23–25, 29, 30; 13:50; 14:5, 6, 19, 20; 16:39; 17:10, 14; 18:10, 12–16; 19:28–41; 21:28–36; 22:21, 22; 23:10–24; 25:3, 9–11; 27:42–44; Ps 34:19; 37:32, 33; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:8–10; 11:23–26; 2 Tim 3:11; 4:16, 17 the Gentiles: Acts 9:15; 22:21; 28:28; Rom 11:13; 15:16; Gal 2:9; Eph 3:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11; 4:17 Reciprocal: Song 8:8—what; Isa 6:8—Whom; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 19:22—they shall; Isa 42:1—he shall; Jer 1:8—for I am; Ezek 3:5—thou; Zech 9:11—I have; Matt 12:18—and he; Acts 11:18—granted; Acts 13:47—so; Acts 14:15—and preach; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 20:24—and the; Acts 26:20—and then; Acts 26:22—obtained; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:14—and how shall; Rom 16:26—according; 1 Cor 1:17—not to; 2 Cor 5:20—ambassadors; Gal 1:16—that; Gal 2:8—the same; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 4:18—the understanding; Col 3:11—there; 1 Thess 1:9—ye

Acts 26:18 open: Acts 9:17, 18; Ps 119:18; 146:8; Isa 29:18; 32:3; 35:5; 42:7; 43:8; Luke 4:18; 24:45; John 9:39; 2 Cor 4:4, 6; Eph 1:18 and to: Acts 26:23; 13:47; Isa 9:2; 49:6; 60:1–3; Mal 4:2; Matt 4:16; 6:22, 23; Luke 1:79; 2:32; John 1:4–9; 3:19; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36; 2 Cor 4:6; 6:14; Eph 1:18; 4:18; 5:8, 14; 1 Thess 5:4–8; 1 Pet 2:9, 25; 1 John 2:8, 9 and from: Isa 49:24, 25; 53:8–12; Luke 11:21, 22; Col 1:13; 2 Tim 2:26; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8; 5:19; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 20:2, 3 that they: Acts 2:38; 3:19; 5:31; 10:43; 13:38, 39; Ps 32:1, 2; Luke 1:77; 24:47; Rom 4:6–9; 1 Cor 6:10, 11; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14; 1 John 1:9; 2:12 inheritance: Acts 20:32; Rom 8:17; Eph 1:11, 14; Col 1:12; Heb 9:15; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4 sanctified: Acts 20:32; John 17:17; 1 Cor 1:2, 30; 6:11; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 10:10, 14; Jude 1; Rev 21:27 faith: Acts 15:9; John 4:10, 14; 7:38, 39; Rom 5:1, 2; Gal 2:20; 3:2, 14; Eph 2:8; Heb 11:6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—your; Exod 25:37—give; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Num 22:31—opened; Num 34:2—an inheritance; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:17—will henceforth; 2 Kgs 6:17—open his eyes; Job 33:30—enlightened; Ps 22:27—turn; Ps 51:13—converted; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Ps 119:130—entrance; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Prov 8:5—General; Prov 20:12—General; Song 8:8—what; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 42:1—he shall; Isa 49:9—to them; Isa 53:12—will I; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 36:3—that I; Ezek 3:5—thou; Ezek 18:21—if the; Hos 14:1—return; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Zech 9:11—I have; Mal 2:6—and did; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 12:18—and he; Matt 12:22—blind; Matt 13:16—General; Matt 20:34—and they; Mark 10:52—he received; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 7:22—how; Luke 8:16—when; Luke 11:34—light of; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 18:43—he; Luke 22:53—the power; John 9:7—and came; John 12:31—now; John 12:46—am; John 16:11—judgment; John 17:25—the world; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 11:21—turned; Acts 20:24—and the; Acts 22:21—for; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 1:21—their foolish; Rom 2:19—a light; Rom 10:14—and how shall; Rom 11:13—the apostle; Rom 15:16—I should; Rom 16:26—according; 1 Cor 1:17—not to; 1 Cor 5:5—deliver; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; 2 Cor 5:20—ambassadors; Gal 1:16—that; Gal 2:8—the same; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Eph 2:13—were; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 5:26—he; Eph 6:12—against the; Col 1:6—knew; Col 3:11—there; 1 Thess 1:9—ye; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Thess 5:5—General; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; 1 Tim 2:7—a teacher; 2 Tim 4:17—by; Heb 10:32—after; Rev 12:9—and Satan

Acts 26:19 O king: Acts 26:2, 26, 27 I was not: Exod 4:13, 14; Isa 50:5; Jer 20:9; Ezek 2:7, 8; 3:14; Jonah 1:3; Gal 1:16 Reciprocal: Num 9:5—according; Isa 1:1—vision; Jer 13:5—as; Jer 18:3—I went; Ezek 3:2—General; Ezek 12:7—I did so; Dan 5:18—O thou; Matt 24:31—he; Acts 10:8—he sent; Acts 12:9—he went; Titus 3:3—disobedient; Heb

4:11—unbelief; Jas 4:7—Submit; 1 Pet 2:7—which be

Acts 26:20 first: Acts 9:19–22; 11:26–30 and at: Acts 9:28, 29; 22:17, 18 and then: Acts 26:17; 13:46–48; 14:16–21; 22:21, 22; Rom 11:18–20 repent: Acts 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 20:21; Jer 31:19, 20; Ezek 18:30–32; Matt 3:2; 4:17; 9:13; 21:30–32; Mark 6:12; Luke 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10; 24:46, 47; Rom 2:4; 2 Cor 7:10; 2 Tim 2:25, 26; Rev 2:5, 21; 3:3; 16:11 turn: Acts 9:35; 14:15; 15:19; Ps 22:27; Lam 3:40; Hos 12:6; 14:2; Luke 1:16; 2 Cor 3:16; 1 Thess 1:9 and do: Isa 55:7; Matt 3:8; Luke 3:8–14; 19:8, 9; Eph 4:17–32; 5:1–25; 6:1–9; Titus 2:2–13; 1 Pet 1:14–16; 2:9–12; 4:2–5; 2 Pet 1:5–8 Reciprocal: Lev 5:16—make; Deut 4:30—if thou; Deut 30:10—turn unto; Job 22:23—return; Prov 1:23—Turn; Prov 28:13—and forsaketh; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 31:6—Turn; Isa 59:20—unto; Jer 13:5—as; Jer 18:11—return; Jer 25:5—Turn; Jer 35:15—Return; Jer 36:3—they may; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:27—when; Ezek 33:11—turn ye; Dan 4:27—break; Joel 2:12—turn; Jonah 3:8—let; Zech 1:4—Turn; Matt 10:6—go; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 21:29—he repented; Matt 24:31—he; Mark 2:17—I came; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 9:26—when; Acts 18:6—from; Acts 21:28—This is; Acts 22:15—of; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 10:18—Have they; Rom 15:18—to make; Gal 1:16—immediately; 1 Tim 2:7—a teacher; Titus 3:3—disobedient; Heb 6:1—repentance

Acts 26:21 the Jews: Acts 21:30, 31; 22:22; 23:12–15; 25:3 Reciprocal: Matt 2:14—General; Acts 21:27—and laid; Acts 21:28—This is; Acts 24:18—General; 2 Cor 1:10—General

Acts 26:22 obtained: Acts 26:17; 14:19, 20; 16:25, 26; 18:9, 10; 21:31–33; 23:10, 11, 16–22; 1 Sam 7:12; Ezra 8:31; Ps 18:47; 66:12; 118:10–13; 124:1–3, 8; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Tim 3:11; 4:17, 18 witnessing: Acts 20:20–27; Rev 11:18; 20:12 none: Acts 26:6; 3:21–24; Luke 24:27, 44, 46 the prophets: Acts 24:14; 28:23; Matt 17:4, 5; Luke 16:29–31; John 1:17, 45; 3:14, 15; 5:39, 46; Rom 3:21; Rev 15:3 Reciprocal: Deut 11:2—And know; Deut 26:9—he hath; 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; 1 Chr 15:26—God; 1 Chr 17:16—that thou hast; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; 2 Chr 26:7—God helped; Neh 2:8—the king; Ps 115:13—both small; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Luke 22:22—truly; John 8:31—If; John 9:29—know; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 8:35—began; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 13:27—they have; Acts 18:28—convinced; Acts 19:8—went; Acts 20:27—I have; Acts 24:24—he sent; Acts 25:19—which; Acts 26:27—believest; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 15:3—according; 1 Cor 15:4—according; 1 Tim 4:16—continue; Jas 1:25—and; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory; Rev 13:16—both

Acts 26:23 Christ: Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–Ps 69:36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 12:10; 13:7; Luke 18:31–33; 24:26, 46; 1 Cor 15:3 the first: Acts 26:8; 2:23–32; 13:34; Ps 16:8–11; Isa 53:10–12; Matt 27:53; John 10:18; 11:25; 1 Cor 15:20–23; Col 1:18; Rev 1:5 and should: Acts 26:18; Luke 2:32 Reciprocal: Isa 42:6—a light; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Luke 22:22—truly; John 1:4—the life; John 5:39—they which; John 8:12—I am; John 9:5—long; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 8:35—began; Acts 13:27—they have; Acts 13:47—I have; Acts 17:18—Jesus; Acts 18:28—convinced; Acts 19:8—went; Acts 20:27—I have; Acts 25:19—which; Acts 26:27—believest; Acts 28:23—he expounded; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 15:4—according; 1 Pet 1:11—the glory

Acts 26:24 spake: Acts 22:1 Festus: Acts 17:32; 24:25; 25:19, 20 Paul: Acts 26:11; 2 Kgs 9:11; Jer 29:26; Hos 9:7; Mark 3:21; John 8:48, 52; 10:20, 21; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:13, 14; 4:10; 2 Cor 5:13 Reciprocal: Ps 119:46—speak; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Eccl 9:3—and

madness; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Matt 11:18—He; John 7:20—Thou; Acts 12:15—Thou; Acts 24:27—Porcius Festus; 1 Cor 14:23—will; Phil 1:17—that; 2 Pet 2:16—the madness

Acts 26:25 I am not: John 8:49; 1 Pet 2:21–23; 3:9, 15 most: Acts 23:26 Gr.; Acts 24:3; Luke 1:3 Gr. words: Titus 1:9; 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:5—thy master; Hos 9:7—mad; Acts 17:32—some; Acts 24:27—Porcius Festus; Acts 26:11—mad; 1 Cor 2:14—they; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; 2 Pet 2:16—the madness

Acts 26:26 the king: Acts 26:2, 3; 25:22 this thing: Acts 2:1–12; 4:16–21; 5:18–42; Isa 30:20; Matt 26:5; 27:29–54 Reciprocal: Dan 3:27—the princes; Matt 9:26—the fame hereof; Luke 6:8—Rise; John 18:20—and in; Acts 2:22—a man; Acts 2:29—freely; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 10:37—ye know; Acts 26:19—O king; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; 2 Tim 1:5—I am

Acts 26:27 believest: Acts 26:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Dan 3:24—O king; John 5:39—they which; Acts 24:14—believing; Acts 25:13—king; Acts 26:19—O king

Acts 26:28 Almost: Acts 26:29; 24:25; Ezek 33:31; Matt 10:18; Mark 6:20; 10:17–22; 2 Cor 4:2; Jas 1:23, 24 Reciprocal: Mark 4:16—which; Luke 16:31—be persuaded; Luke 21:15—which; Acts 11:26—were; Acts 18:4—persuaded; Acts 25:13—king; 1 Cor 2:4—enticing; 1 Pet 2:9—who; 1 Pet 4:16—as

Acts 26:29 I would: Exod 16:3; Num 11:29; 2 Sam 18:33; 2 Kgs 5:3; 1 Cor 4:8; 7:7; 2 Cor 11:1 that not: Jer 13:17; Luke 19:41, 42; John 5:34; Rom 9:1–3; 10:1; Col 1:28 except: Acts 12:6; 25:14; Eph 6:20 Reciprocal: Jer 38:20—Obey; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 22:30—because; Acts 26:28—Almost; Acts 28:20—this chain; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Eph 3:1—the; Phil 1:13—General

Acts 26:30 the king: Acts 18:15; 28:22 Reciprocal: Luke 2:2—governor; Luke 3:1—Pontius Pilate; John 10:20—why; Acts 4:15—to go

Acts 26:31 This man: Acts 23:9, 29; 25:25; 28:18; 2 Sam 24:17; Luke 23:4, 14, 15; 1 Pet 3:16; 4:14–16 Reciprocal: Deut 21:22—General; Jer 26:16—General; Jer 37:18—General; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:15—these; Acts 25:10—as thou; Phil 1:13—General

Acts 26:32 appealed: Acts 25:11, 12, 25; 28:18 Reciprocal: Jer 26:16—General; Matt 10:18—be; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 20:24—Caesar's; Acts 24:27—Porcius Festus; Acts 25:21—had; Acts 28:19—I was

CHAPTER 27

- 1 Paul shipping towards Rome,
- 10 foretells of the danger of the voyage,
- 11 but is not believed;
- 14 They are tossed to and fro with tempest;

- 41 and suffer shipwreck;
44 yet all come safe to land.

Acts 27:1 when: Acts 19:21; 23:11; 25:12, 25; Gen 50:20; Ps 33:11; 76:10; Prov 19:21; Lam 3:27; Dan 4:35; Rom 15:22–29 Italy: Italy is a well-known country of Europe, bounded by the Adriatic or Venetian Gulf on the east, the Tyrrhene or Tuscan Sea on the west, and by the Alps on the north. Acts 10:1; 18:2; Heb 13:24 a centurion: Acts 27:11, 43; 10:22; 21:32; 22:26; 23:17; 24:23; 28:16; Matt 8:5–10; 27:54; Luke 7:2; 23:47 Augustus': Acts 25:25 Reciprocal: Matt 27:27—band; Mark 15:39—the centurion; Acts 21:8—we that; Acts 22:25—the centurion; Acts 23:18—Paul; Acts 25:21—Augustus; Acts 27:3—Julius; Acts 27:6—the centurion; Rom 1:10—a prosperous; Rom 15:32—I may; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; 2 Cor 11:25—thrice

Acts 27:2 Adramyttium: Adramyttium, now Adramyti, was a maritime city of Mysia in Asia Minor, seated at the foot of Mount Ida, on a gulf of the same name, opposite the island of Lesbos. we: Acts 21:1; Luke 8:22 to sail: Acts 20:15, 16; 21:1–3 Aristarchus: Acts 19:19; 20:4; Col 4:10; Phlm 1:24 with us: Acts 16:10–13, 17; 20:5; 21:5; 28:2, 10, 12, 16 Reciprocal: Acts 17:1—Thessalonica; Acts 19:29—Aristarchus

Acts 27:3 Sidon: Acts 12:20; Gen 10:15; 49:13; Isa 23:2–4, 12; Zech 9:2 Julius: Acts 24:23; 27:1, 3; 28:16 Reciprocal: Jer 40:5—gave him; Luke 7:2—centurion's; Acts 22:25—the centurion; Acts 27:43—willing; Acts 28:2—showed; Heb 13:3—them that; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous

Acts 27:4 Cyprus: Acts 4:36; 11:19, 20; 13:4; 15:39; 21:3, 16 the winds: Matt 14:24; Mark 6:48 Reciprocal: Acts 27:7—under

Acts 27:5 Cilicia: Acts 6:9; 15:23, 41; 21:39; 22:3; Gal 1:21 Pamphylia: Acts 2:10; 13:13; 15:38 Myra: Myra was a city of Lycia, situated on a hill, twenty stadia from the sea.

Acts 27:6 the centurion: Acts 27:1 Alexandria: Alexandria, now Scanderoon, was a celebrated city and port of Egypt, built by Alexander the Great, situated on the Mediterranean and the lake Moeris, opposite the island of Pharos, and about twelve miles from the western branch of the Nile. Acts 6:9; 18:24; 28:11 Reciprocal: Acts 21:2—finding

Acts 27:7 Cnidus: Cnidus was a town and promontory of Caria in Asia Minor, opposite Crete, now Cape Krio. we sailed: Acts 27:12, 13, 21; 2:11; Titus 1:5, 12 under: Acts 27:4 Crete: or, Candy, Crete, now Candy, is a large island in the Mediterranean, 250 miles in length, 50 in breadth, and 600 in circumference, lying at the entrance of the Aegean sea. Salmone: Salmone, now Salamina, was a city and cape on the east of the island of Crete.

Acts 27:8 The fair havens: The Fair Havens, still known by the same name, was a port on the south-eastern part of Crete, near Lasea, of which nothing now remains. Acts 27:8 Reciprocal: Acts 27:12—the haven

Acts 27:9 the fast: "The fast was on the tenth day of the seventh month." Lev 16:29; 23:27–29; Num 29:7 Reciprocal: Ps 107:23—go down; Jer 36:6—upon; Acts 27:21—ye should

Acts 27:10 I perceive: Acts 27:21–26, 31, 34; Gen 41:16–25, 38, 39; 2 Kgs 6:9, 10; Ps 25:14; Dan 2:30; Amos 3:7 damage: or, injury, Acts 27:20, 41–44; 1 Pet 4:18 Reciprocal: Acts 14:15—Sirs

Acts 27:11 believed: Acts 27:21; Exod 9:20, 21; 2 Kgs 6:10; Prov 27:12; Ezek 3:17, 18; 33:4; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Isa 7:9—If ye; Acts 27:1—a centurion; Acts 27:25—I believe; Acts 27:31—said; Acts 27:43—willing

Acts 27:12 the haven: Acts 27:8; Ps 107:30 Phenice: Phenice, was a sea-port on the western side of Crete; probably defended from the fury of the winds by a high and winding shore, forming a semicircle, and perhaps by some small island in front; leaving two openings, one towards the south-west, and the other towards the north-west. Crete: Acts 27:7 Reciprocal: Acts 2:11—Cretes; 1 Cor 16:6—winter; Phil 3:11—by; Titus 1:5—Crete

Acts 27:13 the south: Job 37:17; Ps 78:26; Song 4:16; Luke 12:55 loosing: Acts 27:21 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:6—The wind; Jonah 1:4—the Lord; Matt 8:5—a centurion; Acts 13:13—loosed; Acts 27:7—we sailed; Acts 28:13—the south

Acts 27:14 not: Exod 14:21–27; Jonah 1:3–5 arose: or beat a tempestuous: Ps 107:25–27; Ezek 27:26; Matt 8:24; Mark 4:37 Euroclydon: Probably, as Dr. SHAW supposes, one of those tempestuous winds called levanters, which blow in all directions, from NE round by E to SE Reciprocal: Luke 8:23—came; Jas 3:4—are driven

Acts 27:15 we: Acts 27:27; Jas 3:4 Reciprocal: Ps 107:27—are at their wit's end

Acts 27:16 Clauda: Clauda, called Cauda and Gaudos by Mela and Pliny, and Claudos by Ptolemy, and now Gozo, according to Dr. SHAW, is a small island, situated at the south-western extremity of the island of Crete. Acts 27:16 Reciprocal: Acts 27:30—the boat

Acts 27:17 fearing: Acts 27:29, 41

Acts 27:18 being: Ps 107:27 the next: Acts 27:19, 38; Jonah 1:5; Matt 16:26; Luke 16:8; Phil 3:7, 8; Heb 12:1 Reciprocal: Job 2:4—all that; Isa 54:11—tossed; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 12:23—General; Acts 27:27—the fourteenth

Acts 27:19 we: Job 2:4; Jonah 1:5; Mark 8:35–37; Luke 9:24, 25 Reciprocal: Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Isa 33:23—Thy tacklings are loosed; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 12:23—General; Acts 27:18—the next; Acts 27:38—they lightened; Phil 3:7—General

Acts 27:20 neither: Exod 10:21–23; Ps 105:28; Matt 24:29 and no: Ps 107:25–27; Jonah 1:4, 11–14; Matt 8:24, 25; 2 Cor 11:25 all: Isa 57:10; Jer 2:25; Ezek 37:11; Eph 2:12; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Job 3:4—darkness; Job 36:32—General; Isa 43:1—I have called; Jer 49:23—on the sea; Dan 3:17—our God; Acts 27:10—damage

Acts 27:21 after: Acts 27:33–35; Ps 107:5, 6 ye should: Acts 27:9, 10; Gen 42:22 not: Acts 27:13 Reciprocal: Acts 14:15—Sirs; Acts 27:7—we sailed; Acts 27:11—believed; Acts 27:25—I believe; Acts 27:31—said; 1 Cor 3:15—he shall; Titus 1:5—Crete

Acts 27:22 I exhort: Acts 27:25, 36; 23:11; 1 Sam 30:6; Ezra 10:2; Job 22:29, 30; Ps 112:7; Isa 43:1, 2; 2 Cor 1:4–6; 4:8, 9 for: Acts 27:31, 34, 44; Job 2:4 Reciprocal: John 16:33—but

Acts 27:23 there: Acts 5:19; 12:8–11, 23; 23:11; Dan 6:22; Heb 1:14; Rev 22:16 whose: Exod 19:5; Deut 32:9; Ps 135:4; Song 2:16; 6:3; Isa 44:5; Jer 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 36:38; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:17; John 17:9, 10; 1 Cor 6:20; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 and: Acts 16:17; Ps 116:16; 143:12; Isa 44:21; Dan 3:17, 26, 28; 6:16, 20; John 12:26; Rom 1:1, 9; 6:22; 2 Tim 1:3; 2:24; Titus 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—that the; Deut 26:17—avouched; Josh 22:5—serve; Judg 7:9—the same; 1 Sam 9:15—the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:1—before whom; Ezra 5:11—We are; Ps 107:28—General; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Song 7:10—my; Song 8:5—leaning; Jonah 1:9—and I; Mal 3:18—between him; Matt 18:10—their; Luke 2:9—lo; John 7:44—no man; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 10:3—an; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 18:9—spake; Acts 20:19—Serving; Acts 23:9—if; Acts 26:16—in the; 2 Tim 4:17—the Lord

Acts 27:24 Fear not: Acts 18:9, 10; Gen 15:1; 46:3; 1 Kgs 17:13; 2 Kgs 6:16; Isa 41:10–14; 43:1–5; Matt 10:28; Rev 1:17 thou: Acts 9:15; 19:21; 23:11; 25:11; Matt 10:18; John 11:9; 2 Tim 4:16, 17; Rev 11:5–7 lo: Acts 27:37; Gen 12:2; 18:23–32; 19:21, 22, 29; 30:27; 39:5, 23; Isa 58:11, 12; Mic 5:7; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—that the; Gen 18:24—spare; Deut 3:2—Fear; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Josh 6:23—out Rahab; 2 Kgs 2:12—My father; 2 Kgs 6:10—saved; 2 Kgs 20:6—I will add; Job 22:30—He shall deliver the island of the innocent; Job 35:8—may profit; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 64:1—preserve; Ps 119:94—I am thine; Isa 38:5—I will; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Ezek 14:16—they shall; Dan 2:24—Destroy; Dan 6:16—Thy God; Dan 10:12—Fear not; Jonah 1:12—for; Hag 2:5—fear; Matt 24:6—must; Luke 1:30—General; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 12:7—the angel; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 22:15—thou shalt; Acts 26:16—in the; Acts 27:44—that; 1 Pet 4:18—if

Acts 27:25 I believe: Acts 27:11, 21; Num 23:19; 2 Chr 20:20; Luke 1:45; Rom 4:20, 21; 2 Tim 1:12 Reciprocal: Ps 112:7—trusting; Ps 119:42—for I trust; Isa 7:9—If ye; Isa 43:1—I have called; Jonah 3:5—believed; John 16:33—but; Acts 14:15—Sirs; Acts 23:11—Be; Acts 27:22—I exhort; Rom 4:18—against

Acts 27:26 a certain: Acts 28:1 Reciprocal: Acts 27:41—they ran

Acts 27:27 the fourteenth: Acts 27:18–20 Adria: Adria strictly speaking, was the name of the Adriatic gulf, now the Gulf of Venice, an arm of the Mediterranean, about 400 miles long and 140 broad, stretching along the eastern shores of Italy on one side, and Dalmatia, Sclavonia, and Macedonia on the other. But the term Adria was extended far beyond the limits of this gulf, and appears to have been given to an indeterminate extent of sea, as we say, generally, the Levant. It is observable, that the sacred historian does not say “in the Adriatic gulf,” but “in Adria,” (that is, the Adriatic sea, *πελαγος* [G99] being understood,) which, says Hesychius, was the same as the Ionian sea; and Strabo says that the Ionian gulf “is a part of that now called the Adriatic.” But not only the Ionian, but even the Sicilian sea, and part of that which washes Crete, were called the Adriatic. Thus the scholiast on Dionysius Periegetis says, “they call this Sicilian sea Adria.” And Ptolemy says that Sicily was bounded on the east by the Adriatic, *υπο* [G5259], *Αδριοι* [G99], and that Crete was bounded on the west by the Adriatic sea, *υπο* [G5259], *του* [G5120], *Αδριατικον πελαγος* [G3989]. the shipmen: Acts 27:30; 1 Kgs 9:27; Jonah 1:6; Rev 18:17 Reciprocal: Acts 27:15—we; Acts 27:33—This

Acts 27:28 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language

Acts 27:29 fallen: Acts 27:17, 41 anchors: Acts 27:30, 40; Heb 6:19 and wished: Deut 28:67; Ps 130:6 Reciprocal: Acts 27:33—while

Acts 27:30 the boat: Acts 27:16, 32 foreship: Acts 27:41 Reciprocal: Isa 33:23—Thy tacklings are loosed; Acts 27:27—the shipmen; Acts 27:29—anchors; Acts 27:40—taken up

Acts 27:31 said: Acts 27:11, 21, 42, 43 Except: Acts 27:22–24; Ps 91:11, 12; Jer 29:11–13; Ezek 36:36, 37; Luke 1:34, 35; 4:9–12; John 6:37; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—that the; Num 35:28—he should; Josh 2:19—whosoever; 1 Kgs 1:12—save; Matt 8:5—a centurion; Acts 10:1—a centurion; Acts 27:10—I perceive; Acts 28:16—the centurion; 1 Pet 4:18—if

Acts 27:32; Luke 16:8; Phil 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Acts 27:30—the boat

Acts 27:33 while: Acts 27:29 This: Acts 27:27 Reciprocal: Esth 4:16—eat nor drink; Matt 15:32—three; Acts 9:19—when; Acts 27:21—after

Acts 27:34 for this: Matt 15:32; Mark 8:2, 3; Phil 2:5; 1 Tim 5:23 for there: 1 Kgs 1:52; Matt 10:30; Luke 12:7; 21:18 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 14:45—there shall not; 2 Sam 14:11—not one hair; 1 Kgs 18:41—Get; Dan 3:27—nor was; Acts 27:10—I perceive; Acts 27:22—for

Acts 27:35 and gave: Acts 2:46, 47; 1 Sam 9:13; Matt 15:36; Mark 8:6; Luke 24:30; John 6:11, 23; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:30, 31; 1 Tim 4:3, 4 in: Ps 119:46; Rom 1:16; 2 Tim 1:8, 12; 1 Pet 4:16 Reciprocal: Matt 14:19—he blessed; Mark 6:41—blessed; Luke 9:16—he blessed; 1 Cor 15:57—thanks

Acts 27:36 they all: Ps 27:14; 2 Cor 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Acts 27:22—I exhort

Acts 27:37 two: Acts 27:24 souls: Acts 2:41; 7:14; Rom 13:1; 1 Pet 3:20

Acts 27:38 they lightened: Acts 27:18, 19; Job 2:4; Jonah 1:5; Matt 6:25; 16:26; Heb 12:1 The wheat: The Romans imported corn from Egypt, by way of Alexandria, to which this ship belonged; for a curious account of which see Bryant's treatise on the Euroclydon. Reciprocal: Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 12:23—General; Phil 3:7—General

Acts 27:40 taken up: etc. or, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, etc. Acts 27:29, 30 the rudder bands: Or, "the bands of the rudders;" for large vessels in ancient times had two or more rudders, which were fastened to the ship by means of bands, or chains, by which they were hoisted out of the water when incapable of being used. These bands being loosed, the rudders would fall into their proper places, and serve to steer the vessel into the creek, which they had in view, and hoisted. Isa 33:23 Reciprocal: Heb 6:19—as an

Acts 27:41 they ran: Acts 27:17, 26–29; 2 Cor 11:25 broken: 1 Kgs 22:48; 2 Chr 20:37; Ezek 27:26, 34; 2 Cor 11:25, 26 Reciprocal: Isa 33:23—Thy tacklings are loosed; Mark

4:37—great storm; Acts 27:10—damage; Acts 27:29—fallen; Acts 27:30—foreship; Rom 15:32—I may

Acts 27:42; Ps 74:20; Prov 12:10; Eccl 9:3; Mark 15:15–20; Luke 23:40, 41 Reciprocal: Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 27:31—said; 1 Pet 4:18—if

Acts 27:43 willing: Acts 27:3, 11, 31; 23:10, 24; Prov 16:7; 2 Cor 11:25 Reciprocal: Jer 26:24—that; Jer 40:5—gave him; Matt 8:5—a centurion; Matt 27:54—the centurion; Mark 15:39—the centurion; Luke 7:2—centurion's; Acts 10:1—a centurion; Acts 22:25—the centurion; Acts 28:16—the centurion

Acts 27:44 that: Acts 27:22, 24; Ps 107:28–30; Amos 9:9; John 6:39, 40; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 1 Pet 4:18 land: Melita, now Malta, the island on which Paul and his companions were cast, is situate in the Mediterranean sea, about fifty miles from the coast of Sicily, towards Africa; and is one immense rock of soft white free-stone, twenty miles long, twelve in its greatest breadth, and sixty in circumference. Some, however, with the learned Jacob Bryant, are of opinion that this island was Melita in the Adriatic gulf, near Illyricum; but it may be sufficient to observe, that the course of the Alexandrian ship, first to Syracuse and then to Rhegium, proves that it was the present Malta, as the proper course from the Illyrian Melita would have been first to Rhegium, before it reached Syracuse, to which indeed it need not have gone at all. Reciprocal: Acts 28:1—the island; 1 Cor 3:15—he shall; 1 Cor 10:13—make

CHAPTER 28

- 1 Paul, after his shipwreck, is kindly entertained of the barbarians;
- 5 The viper on his hand hurts him not;
- 8 He heals many diseases in the island;
- 11 They depart towards Rome;
- 17 He declares to the Jews the cause of his coming;
- 24 After his preaching some were persuaded, and some believed not;
- 30 Yet he preaches there two years.

Acts 28:1 the island: Acts 27:26, 44 Reciprocal: Phil 1:12—that

Acts 28:2 barbarous: Acts 28:4; Rom 1:14; 1 Cor 14:11; Col 3:11 showed: Acts 27:3; Lev 19:18, 34; Prov 24:11, 12; Matt 10:42; Luke 10:30–37; Rom 2:14, 15, 27; Heb 13:2 because: Ezra 10:9; John 18:18; 2 Cor 11:27 Reciprocal: Acts 27:2—with us; Acts 28:7—who; Eph 4:32—kind

Acts 28:3 came: Job 20:16; Isa 30:6; 41:24; 59:5; Matt 3:7; 12:34; 23:33 fastened: Acts 28:4; Amos 5:19; 2 Cor 6:9; 11:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—enmity; Exod 4:4—put forth; Ps 91:13—adder; Mark 16:18—shall take

Acts 28:4 barbarians: Acts 28:2 beast: Acts 28:5; Gen 3:1; Isa 13:21, 22; 43:20; Zeph 2:15 No doubt: Luke 13:2, 4; John 7:24; 9:1, 2 a murderer: Gen 4:8–11; 9:5, 6; 42:21, 22; Num 35:31–34; Prov 28:17; Isa 26:21; Matt 23:35; 27:25; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:45—why; Gen 31:55—returned; Exod 20:13—General; Deut 21:1—General; Judg 9:56—God

rendered; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam 3:30—slew Abner; 2 Sam 16:8—returned; 1 Kgs 2:31—that thou; Job 1:19—it fell; Job 4:7—who ever; Prov 13:21—pursueth; Jer 41:15—escaped; Amos 5:19—As if; Jonah 1:14—let; John 9:3—Neither; Acts 28:3—fastened; Rom 1:14—Greeks; 1 Cor 14:11—I shall; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; Col 3:11—Barbarian

Acts 28:5 felt: Num 21:6–9; Ps 91:13; Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19; John 3:14, 15; Rom 16:20; Rev 9:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 31:55—returned; 2 Sam 16:8—returned; 2 Kgs 4:41—there; Ps 104:25—beasts; Dan 3:25—they have no hurt; Acts 28:4—beast

Acts 28:6 said: Acts 12:22; 14:11–13; Matt 21:9; 27:22 Reciprocal: Dan 2:46—fell

Acts 28:7 the chief: Acts 13:7; 18:12; 23:24 who: Acts 28:2; Matt 10:40, 41; Luke 19:6–9 Reciprocal: Luke 10:9—heal; Acts 13:12—the deputy; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous

Acts 28:8 the father: Mark 1:30, 31 prayed: Acts 9:40; 1 Kgs 17:20–22; Jas 5:14–16 laid: Acts 9:17, 18; 19:11, 12; Matt 9:18; Mark 6:5; 7:32; 16:18; Luke 4:40; 13:13 and healed: Matt 10:1, 8; Luke 9:1–3; 10:8, 9; 1 Cor 12:9, 28 Reciprocal: Esth 6:3—What honour; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Matt 25:36—was sick; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands

Acts 28:9 others: Acts 5:12, 15; Matt 4:24; Mark 6:54–56 Reciprocal: Matt 25:36—was sick; Mark 16:18—they shall lay

Acts 28:10 honoured: Matt 15:5, 6; 1 Thess 2:6; 1 Tim 5:3, 4, 17, 18 laded: 2 Kgs 8:9; Ezra 7:27; Matt 6:31–34; 10:8–10; 2 Cor 8:2–6; 9:5–11; Phil 4:11, 12, 19 Reciprocal: Jer 40:5—gave him; Acts 27:2—with us; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; Phil 2:29—hold such in reputation; Titus 3:13—on

Acts 28:11 Cir, AM 4067, AD 63 a ship: Acts 6:9; 27:6 whose: Isa 45:20; Jonah 1:5, 16; 1 Cor 8:4 Reciprocal: Acts 21:8—we that; 1 Cor 16:6—winter; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine

Acts 28:12 Syracuse: Syracuse was the capital of Sicily, situated on the eastern side of the island, 72 miles S by E of Messina, and about 112 of Palermo. In its ancient state of splendour it was 22+ in extent, according to Strabo; and such was its opulence, that when the Romans took it, they found more riches than they did at Carthage. Acts 28:12 Reciprocal: Acts 21:7—abode; Acts 27:2—with us

Acts 28:13 Rhegium: Rhegium, now Reggio, was a maritime city and promontory in Italy, opposite Messina. the south: Acts 27:13 Puteoli: Puteoli, now Pozzuoli, is an ancient sea-port of Campania, in the kingdom of Naples, about eight miles SW of that city, standing upon a hill in a creek opposite to Baiae. Reciprocal: Job 9:9—General

Acts 28:14 we found: Acts 9:42, 43; 19:1; 21:4, 7, 8; Ps 119:63; Matt 10:11 and were: Acts 20:6; Gen 7:4; 8:10–12

Acts 28:15 when: Acts 10:25; 21:5; Exod 4:14; John 12:13; Rom 15:24; Gal 4:14; Heb 13:3; 3 John 6–8 Appii forum: Appii Forum, now Borgo Longo, was an ancient city of the Volsci, fifty miles S of Rome. The three taverns: The Three Taverns was a place in the Appian Way, thirty miles from Rome. he thanked: Josh 1:6, 7, 9; 1 Sam 30:6; Ps 27:14; 1 Cor 12:21, 22; 2 Cor 2:14; 7:5–7; 1 Thess 3:7 Reciprocal: Exod 18:7—went; Num

22:36—went; 2 Chr 15:8—took courage; Prov 27:9—so; John 11:20—as soon; Acts 2:10—strangers; Acts 15:3—brought; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 15:32—I may

Acts 28:16 Rome: Rome, the capital of Italy, and once of the whole world, is situated on the banks of the Tiber, about sixteen miles from the sea; 410 miles SSE of Vienna, 600 SE of Paris, 730 E by N of Madrid, 760 W of Constantinople, and 780 SE of London. Acts 2:10; 18:2; 19:21; 23:11; Rom 1:7–15; 15:22–29; Rev 17:9, 18 the centurion: Acts 27:3, 31, 43 captain: Gen 37:36; 2 Kgs 25:8; Jer 40:2 but: Acts 28:30, 31; 24:23; 27:3; Gen 39:21–23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:17—I shall be; Jer 37:21—Thus; Jer 38:13—Jeremiah; Acts 21:8—we that; Acts 23:33—presented; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Acts 27:1—a centurion; Acts 27:2—with us; Acts 28:20—this chain; Rom 15:32—I may; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; 2 Tim 4:2—in

Acts 28:17 though: Acts 23:1–11; 24:10–16; 25:8, 10; Gen 40:15 was: Acts 21:33–40; 23:33 Reciprocal: Matt 13:54—he taught; Matt 22:4—other; Acts 1:16—Men; Acts 9:2—the synagogues; Acts 9:15—the children; Acts 21:11—and shall; Acts 21:21—that thou; Acts 22:1—brethren; Acts 23:18—Paul; Acts 24:12—General; Acts 26:3—because; Acts 28:20—this cause; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Eph 3:1—the; Phil 1:13—General

Acts 28:18; Acts 22:24, 25, 30; 24:10, 22; 25:7, 8; 26:31 Reciprocal: Jer 37:20—lest; Acts 25:10—as thou; Acts 26:32—appealed

Acts 28:19 I was: Acts 25:10–12, 21, 25; 26:32 not: Rom 12:19–21; 1 Pet 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: Jer 37:20—lest; Acts 25:11—I appeal

Acts 28:20 this cause: Acts 28:17; 10:29, 33 for the: Acts 23:6; 24:15; 26:6, 7 this chain: That is, the chain with which he was bound to the “soldier that kept him” (Acts 28:16) a mode of custody which Dr. LARDNER has shown was in use among the Romans. It is in exact conformity, therefore, with the truth of St. Paul’s situation at this time, that he declares himself to be “an ambassador in a chain,” εν [G1722], αλυσει [G254], (Eph 6:20); and the exactness is the more remarkable, as αλυσις [G254], a chain is no where used in the singular number to express any other kind of custody. Acts 26:29; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; Phil 1:13; Col 4:18; 2 Tim 1:10; 2:9; Phlm 1:10, 13 Reciprocal: Jer 14:8—the hope; Jer 17:13—the hope; Jer 40:1—bound; Matt 27:2—bound; Acts 12:6—bound; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 21:33—be; Acts 24:21—Touching; Eph 2:12—having; 2 Tim 1:16—my; Heb 10:34—in my

Acts 28:21 We: Exod 11:7; Isa 41:11; 50:8; 54:17 Reciprocal: Acts 25:8—Neither

Acts 28:22 for: Acts 16:20, 21; 17:6, 7; 24:5, 6, 14; Luke 2:34; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16; 4:14–16 sect: Acts 5:17; 15:5; 26:5; 1 Cor 11:19 marg. Reciprocal: Esth 3:8—their laws; Isa 42:20—opening; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 38:4—thus; Dan 3:8—and accused; Matt 22:17—What; Matt 24:9—shall they; Acts 9:2—of this way; Acts 10:37—ye know; Acts 19:9—but spake; Acts 26:30—the king; 2 Cor 6:8—evil

Acts 28:23 there came: Phlm 1:2 he expounded: Acts 17:2, 3; 18:4, 28; 19:8; 26:22, 23 both: Acts 26:6, 22; Luke 24:26, 27, 44 from: Acts 20:9–11; John 4:34 Reciprocal: Deut 30:14—very; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Neh 8:3—morning; Neh 8:8—and gave the sense; Ps 119:139—because; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Matt 13:19—the word; Matt 26:24—Song of man

goeth; Mark 1:14—preaching; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Luke 16:31—be persuaded; Luke 24:32—opened; John 1:17—the law; John 3:11—ye; Acts 2:40—with; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 8:35—began; Acts 9:22—proving; Acts 13:27—they have; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 13:48—ordained; Acts 18:26—expounded; Acts 20:7—and continued; Acts 20:21—Testifying; Acts 23:11—for; Acts 24:14—believing; Acts 28:31—Preaching; Rom 3:21—and the; Rom 10:18—Have they; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; Phlm 1:22—prepare; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 3:5—for; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may

Acts 28:24; Acts 13:48–50; 14:4; 17:4, 5; 18:6–8; 19:8, 9; Rom 3:3; 11:4–6 Reciprocal: Luke 12:52—General; Acts 4:4—many; Rom 10:16—But they; Rom 11:11—but rather; 2 Thess 3:2—for

Acts 28:25 agreed: Acts 28:29 well: Matt 15:7; Mark 7:6; 2 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:20—it came of God; Neh 9:30—by thy spirit; Prov 23:9—Speak; Isa 6:8—I heard; Matt 10:6—go; Matt 10:20—but; Matt 11:21—for; Matt 13:14—the prophecy; Mark 4:12—That seeing; Mark 12:36—by; Luke 1:70—spake; Luke 10:13—for; Luke 14:18—all; Luke 19:42—but; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:21—because; Acts 1:16—which the; Acts 8:28—Esaias; Acts 21:11—Thus; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 3:7—as; Heb 4:7—saying; Heb 9:8—Holy Ghost; Heb 10:15—General

Acts 28:26 Go: Isa 6:9, 10; Ezek 12:2; Matt 13:14, 15; Mark 4:12; Luke 8:10; John 12:38–40; Rom 11:8–10 Hearing: Deut 29:4; Ps 81:11, 12; Isa 29:10, 14; 42:19, 20; 66:4; Jer 5:21; Ezek 3:6, 7; 12:2; Mark 8:17, 18; Luke 24:25, 45; 2 Cor 4:4–6 Reciprocal: Exod 8:32—General; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Prov 17:16—seeing; Isa 19:22—they shall; Zech 11:9—I will; John 12:40—hath; Rom 9:18—will he; 2 Cor 3:14—their

Acts 28:27 Reciprocal: Exod 8:32—General; Lev 7:23—fat; Deut 29:4—General; Deut 32:15—waxen fat; Ps 17:10—They are; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Ps 119:70—heart is as fat; Prov 17:16—seeing; Isa 6:9—Hear ye; Isa 6:10—lest; Isa 19:22—they shall; Isa 26:11—will; Isa 29:10—the Lord; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Jer 36:3—that I; Ezek 12:2—which; Zech 7:12—lest; Matt 18:3—Except; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 8:10—that seeing; Acts 3:19—be; 2 Cor 3:14—their; Heb 5:11—dull

Acts 28:28 it known: Acts 2:14; 4:10; 13:38; Ezek 36:32 the salvation: Ps 98:2, 3; Isa 49:6; 52:10; Lam 3:26; Luke 2:30–32; 3:6 sent: Acts 11:18; 13:46, 47; 14:27; 15:14, 17; 18:6; 22:21; 26:17, 18; Matt 21:41–43; Rom 3:29, 30; 4:11; 11:11; 15:8–16 Reciprocal: Judg 6:39—dry; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 42:1—he shall; Zech 2:11—many; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Luke 2:32—light; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; Luke 13:29—General; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 24:47—among; John 4:30—General; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 13:26—to you; Acts 13:42—the Gentiles; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Gal 2:7—the gospel of the uncircumcision; Phil 1:28—and that; Heb 4:6—some

Acts 28:29 great reasoning: Acts 28:25; Matt 10:34–36; Luke 12:51; John 7:40–53

Acts 28:30 Paul: St. Paul, after his release, is supposed to have visited Judea, in the way to which he left Titus at Crete (Titus 1:5) and then returned through Syria, Cilicia, Asia Minor, and Greece, to Rome; where, according to primitive tradition, he was beheaded by order of Nero, AD 66, at Aquae Saiviae, three miles from Rome, and interred in the Via Ostensis, two miles from the city, where Constantine erected a church. dwelt: Acts

28:16 Reciprocal: Jer 37:21—Thus; Jer 38:13—Jeremiah; John 1:39—abode; Acts 19:21—I must; Acts 23:11—must; Acts 24:27—two; Rom 15:32—I may; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; 2 Tim 1:17—General; 2 Tim 4:2—in

Acts 28:31 Cir, AM 4069, AD 65 Preaching: Acts 28:23; 8:12; 20:25; Matt 4:23; Mark 1:14; Luke 8:1 and teaching: Acts 5:42; 23:11 with: Acts 4:29, 31; Eph 6:19, 20; Phil 1:14; Col 4:3, 4; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Ps 107:23—go down; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 10:7—The; Mark 16:20—they went; Luke 9:11—the kingdom; Luke 10:9—The kingdom; John 1:39—abode; Acts 1:3—speaking; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 15:35—teaching; Acts 19:21—I must; Acts 24:23—and to; Acts 28:16—but; Rom 1:10—a prosperous; Rom 15:32—I may; 2 Tim 1:17—General; 2 Tim 2:9—even; 2 Tim 4:2—in

ROMANS

The Epistle to the Romans is “a writing,” says Dr. MACKNIGHT, “which, for sublimity and truth of sentiment, for brevity and strength of expression, for regularity in its structure, but above all, for the unspeakable importance of the discoveries which it contains, stands unrivalled by any mere human composition, and as far exceeds the most celebrated productions of the learned Greeks and Romans, as the shining of the sun exceeds the twinkling of the stars.” “The plan of it is very extensive; and it is surprising to see what a spacious field of knowledge is comprised, and how many various designs, arguments, explications, instructions, and exhortations, are executed in so small a compass... The whole Epistle is to be taken in connection, or considered as one continued discourse; and the sense of every part must be taken from the drift of the whole. Every sentence, or verse, is not to be regarded as a distinct mathematical proposition, or theorem, or as a sentence in the book of Proverbs, whose sense is absolute, and independent of what goes before, or comes after, but we must remember, that every sentence, especially in the argumentative part, bears relation to, and is dependent upon, the whole discourse, and cannot be rightly understood unless we understand the scope and drift of the whole; and therefore, the whole Epistle, or at least the eleven first chapters of it, ought to be read over at once, without stopping. As to the use and excellency of this Epistle, I shall leave it to speak for itself, when the reader has studied and well digested its contents... This Epistle will not be difficult to understand, if our minds are unprejudiced, and at liberty to attend to the subject, and to the current scriptural sense of the words used. Great care is taken to guard and explain every part of the subject; no part of it is left unexplained or unguarded. Sometimes notes are written upon a sentence, liable to exception and wanting explanation, as Rom 2:12–16. Here Rom 2:13 and Rom 2:15 are a comment upon the former part of it. Sometimes are found comments upon a single word; as Rom 10:11–13. Rom 10:12 and Rom 10:13 are a comment upon $\pi\alpha\varsigma$ [G3956]

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Paul commends his calling to the Romans;
- 9 and his desire to come to them;
- 16 What his gospel is;

- 18 God is angry with sin;
21 What were the sins of the gentiles.

Romans 1:1 Paul: Acts 13:9; 21:40; 22:7, 13; 26:1, 14 a servant: Rom 1:9; 15:16; 16:18; John 12:26; 13:14–16; 15:15, 20; Acts 27:23; 2 Cor 4:5; Gal 1:10; Phil 1:1; 2:11; 3:6, 7; Titus 1:1; Jas 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 1; Rev 1:1; 22:6, 9 called: Rom 1:5; 11:13; Acts 9:15; 22:14, 15, 21; 26:16–18; 1 Cor 1:1; 9:1, 16–18; 15:8–10; 2 Cor 1:1; 11:5; 12:11; Gal 1:1, 11–17; Eph 1:1; 3:5–7; 4:11; Col 1:1, 25; 1 Tim 1:1, 11, 12; 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11; Titus 1:1; Heb 5:4 separated: Lev 20:24–26; Num 16:9, 10; Deut 10:8; 1 Chr 23:13; Isa 49:1; Jer 1:5; Acts 13:2–4; Gal 1:15; 1 Tim 1:15, 16; Heb 7:26 the gospel: Rom 1:9, 16; 15:16, 29; 16:25; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 2:10, 11; Acts 20:24; Eph 1:13; 1 Thess 2:2; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: Num 6:2—When; Num 8:14—separate; Josh 1:1—the death; Neh 10:28—unto the law; Prov 18:1—Through; Mark 1:1—Christ; Acts 20:19—Serving; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; Col 3:24—for; 1 Thess 2:9—the gospel; 1 John 4:6—We are

Romans 1:2 Which: Luke 24:26, 27; Acts 10:43; 26:6; Titus 1:2 by: Rom 3:21 the holy: Rom 3:2 Reciprocal: Luke 1:69—in; John 5:39—they which; Rom 16:26—and by; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; Rev 22:6—the holy

Romans 1:3 his Son: Rom 1:9; 8:2, 3, 29–32; Ps 2:7; Matt 3:17; 26:63; 27:43; Luke 1:35; John 1:34, 49; 3:16–18, 35, 36; 5:25; 10:30, 36; 20:28, 31; Acts 3:13; 8:37; 9:20; 1 Cor 1:9; Gal 4:4; Col 1:13–15; 1 Thess 1:10; 1 John 1:3; 3:8, 23; 4:9, 10, 15; 5:1, 5, 10–13, 20; Rev 2:18 which: 2 Sam 7:12–16; Ps 89:36, 37; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15–17, 26; Amos 9:11; Matt 1:1, 6, 16, 20–23; 9:27; 12:23; 15:22; 22:42–45; Luke 1:31–33, 69; 2:4–6; John 7:42; Acts 2:30; 13:22, 23; 2 Tim 2:8 according: Rom 8:3; 9:5; Gen 3:15; John 1:14; Gal 4:4; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 4:2, 3; 2 John 7 Reciprocal: Gen 9:9—General; Gen 22:18—And in; 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 89:4—General; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 20:30—Have; Matt 22:45—how; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 12:37—and whence; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—Christ; John 6:42—Is not; John 6:69—we believe; Rom 1:4—the Son; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Phil 2:7—in the; 1 Thess 3:11—and our Lord; Heb 7:14—sprang; Heb 12:9—fathers; Rev 5:5—the Root; Rev 22:16—I am

Romans 1:4 declared: Gr. determined the Son: Rom 1:3; John 2:18–21; Acts 2:24, 32; 3:15; 4:10–12; 5:30–32; 13:33–35; 17:31; 2 Cor 13:4; Eph 1:19–23; Heb 5:5, 6; Rev 1:18 according: Luke 18:31–33; 24:26, 27; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:11; 2 Pet 1:21; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:11—I will raise; Ps 2:7—Thou; Ps 51:11—holy; Ps 89:4—General; Isa 53:8—who; Dan 3:25—the Song of God; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 14:33—Of; Matt 16:16—Thou; Matt 20:30—Have; Matt 22:45—how; Matt 27:54—Truly; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 12:37—and whence; Luke 1:32—the Son; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; Luke 4:9—If; Luke 20:41—Christ; John 1:14—the Word; John 1:34—this; John 6:42—Is not; John 8:28—then; John 9:35—the Son; John 10:36—I am; John 19:7—because; John 20:31—these; Acts 9:20—that; Acts 10:40—General; 1 Cor 1:24—the power; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 1:1—but; Eph 1:20—when; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Tim 3:16—justified; 2 Tim 2:8—Jesus; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 Pet 3:18—but; 2 Pet 1:16—the power; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 22:16—I am

Romans 1:5 we have: Rom 12:3; 15:15, 16; John 1:16; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 3:5, 6; Gal 1:15, 16; Eph 3:2–9; 1 Tim 1:11, 12 apostleship: Acts 1:25; 1 Cor 9:2; Gal 2:8, 9 for obedience to the faith: or, to the obedience of faith, Rom 15:18, 19; 16:26; Acts 6:7; 2 Cor 10:4–6; Heb

5:9 among: Rom 3:29 for his name: Mal 1:11, 14; Acts 15:14; Eph 1:6, 12; 1 Pet 2:9, 10
Reciprocal: John 3:27—A man; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts
18:27—believed; Acts 22:21—for; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:1—called; Rom
6:17—but ye; Rom 10:14—and how shall; Rom 10:16—obeyed; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor
3:10—to the; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; Gal
2:7—the gospel of the uncircumcision; Eph 3:7—according; Phil 1:27—the faith; 2 Thess
1:8—and that; 1 Tim 5:5—a widow; Heb 11:8—obeyed; 1 Pet 1:2—unto; 1 Pet 1:22—in

Romans 1:6 are ye also: Eph 1:11; Col 1:6, 21 the called: Rom 8:28–30; 9:24; 1 Cor 1:9; Gal
1:6; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:9; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 2:9, 21; 2 Pet 1:10; Rev 17:14
Reciprocal: Isa 48:12—my called; Rom 1:7—called; Rom 8:30—Moreover

Romans 1:7 To all: Acts 15:23; 1 Cor 1:2; 2 Cor 1:1; Phil 1:1; Col 1:2; Jas 1:1; 1 Pet 1:1, 2;
Jude 1; Rev 2:1, 8, 12, 18, 29; 3:1, 7, 14, 22 beloved: Rom 9:25; Deut 33:12; Ps 60:5; Song
5:1; Col 3:12; 1 Tim 6:2 called: Rom 1:6; 1 Cor 1:2; Col 3:15; 1 Thess 4:7; 1 Pet 1:15; 2 Pet
1:3 Grace: 1 Cor 1:3–9; 2 Cor 1:2; Gal 1:3; Eph 1:2; Phil 1:2; Col 1:2; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess
1:2; 1 Tim 1:2; 2 Tim 1:2; Titus 1:4; Phlm 1:3; 1 Pet 1:2; 2 Pet 1:2; 2 John 3; Jude 2; Rev 1:4,
5 peace: Rom 5:1 God: Matt 5:16; 6:8, 9; John 20:17; Gal 1:4; Phil 4:20; 1 Thess 1:3; 2
Thess 1:1; 1 John 3:1 and the Lord: Acts 7:59, 60; 1 Cor 16:23; 2 Cor 12:8–10; 13:14; Gal
6:18; Eph 6:23, 24; Phil 4:13, 23; 1 Thess 3:11–13; 5:28; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 3:16, 18; 2 Tim
4:22; Phlm 1:25; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Num 6:23—General; Judg 6:23—Peace be; 1 Chr
29:10—our father; Ezra 4:17—Peace; Ps 108:6—That thy; Dan 4:1—Peace; Luke
11:2—Our; John 5:23—all men; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 2:10—strangers; Acts
9:32—the saints; Acts 28:16—Rome; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 16:15—and all; Gal
6:16—peace; Eph 1:1—to the saints; Phil 4:7—the peace; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 2
Thess 1:12—the grace; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved; 1 Tim 6:21—Grace; Heb 3:1—the
heavenly; Heb 13:25—General; 1 Pet 5:14—Peace

Romans 1:8 I thank: Rom 6:17 through: Eph 3:21; 5:20; Phil 1:11; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5;
4:11 that your: Rom 16:19; 1 Thess 1:8, 9 the whole: Matt 24:14; Luke 2:1; Acts 11:28
Reciprocal: Mark 13:10—General; Rom 10:18—their sound; 1 Cor 1:4—thank; 2 Cor
3:2—known; Eph 1:16—Cease; Phil 1:3—I thank; Phil 4:19—God; Col 1:3—give; Col
1:9—since; Col 3:17—giving; 1 Thess 1:2—General; 1 Thess 2:13—thank; 2 Thess
1:3—are; 2 Thess 2:13—we; 1 Tim 2:1—and; 2 Tim 1:3—I thank; Phlm 1:4—General; 3
John 3—when; Rev 3:10—all; Rev 16:14—the whole

Romans 1:9 God: Rom 9:1; Job 16:19; 2 Cor 1:23; 11:10, 11, 31; Gal 1:20; Phil 1:8; 1 Thess
2:5–10; 1 Tim 2:7 whom: Acts 27:23; Phil 2:22; Col 1:28, 29; 2 Tim 1:3 with: or, in, John
4:23, 24; Acts 19:21; 1 Cor 14:14, 15; Phil 3:3 the: Mark 1:1; Acts 3:26; 1 John 5:9–12 that:
1 Sam 12:23; Luke 18:1; Acts 12:5; Eph 6:18; 1 Thess 3:10; 5:17; 2 Tim 1:3 I make: Eph
1:16–19; 3:14–21; Phil 1:4, 9–11; Col 1:9–13; 1 Thess 1:2; Phlm 1:4 Reciprocal: Deut
10:12—to serve; Josh 22:5—serve; Judg 11:10—The Lord; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Mal
3:18—between him; Acts 6:4—prayer; Acts 20:19—Serving; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom
1:3—his Son; Rom 7:6—serve; Phil 1:3—I thank; Phil 1:27—the gospel; Col 1:3—give; 1
Thess 2:13—thank; 2 Thess 1:11—we pray; 3 John 3—when

Romans 1:10 request: Rom 15:22–24, 30–32; Phil 4:6; 1 Thess 2:18; 3:10, 11; Phlm 1:22;
Heb 13:19 a prosperous: Acts 19:21; 27:1–Acts 28:31 by the will: Acts 18:21; 21:14; 1 Cor
4:19; Jas 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 24:14—thereby; Gen 24:42—prosper; Rom 15:23—and;
Rom 15:32—I may; 1 Cor 16:7—if

Romans 1:11 I long: Rom 15:23, 32; Gen 31:30; 2 Sam 13:39; 23:15; 2 Cor 9:14; Phil 1:8; 2:26; 4:1 that: Rom 15:29; Acts 8:15–19; 19:6; 1 Cor 12:1–11; 2 Cor 11:4; Gal 3:2–5; Eph 4:8–12 to the: Rom 16:25; 2 Chr 20:20; Acts 16:5; 2 Cor 1:21; 1 Thess 3:2, 13; 2 Thess 2:17; 3:3; Heb 13:9; 1 Pet 5:10, 12; 2 Pet 1:12; 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Acts 8:17—they received; Acts 15:36—and see; Acts 19:2—Have ye; Rom 12:6—then; 2 Cor 1:15—that; Phil 1:25—for; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; 2 Tim 1:4—desiring; Heb 6:4—and have; Jas 2:1—with

Romans 1:12 that I may: Rom 15:24, 32; Acts 11:23; 2 Cor 2:1–3; 7:4–7, 13; 1 Thess 2:17–20; 3:7–10; 2 Tim 1:4; 2 John 4; 3 John 3, 4 with you: or, in you by the mutual: Eph 4:5; Titus 1:4; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 3 Reciprocal: Rom 15:29—General; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 2 Cor 1:24—are; 2 Cor 4:13—the same; 2 Cor 7:7—but; Phil 1:25—for; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; 1 Tim 5:5—a widow

Romans 1:13 None, Rom 11:25; 1 Cor 10:1; 12:1; 2 Cor 1:8; 1 Thess 4:13 that oftentimes: Rom 15:23–28; Acts 19:21; 2 Cor 1:15, 16 but: Rom 15:22; Acts 16:6, 7; 1 Thess 1:8; 2:18; 2 Thess 2:7 that I: Isa 27:6; John 4:36; 12:24; 15:16; Col 1:6; Phil 4:17 among: or, in even: Rom 15:18–20; Acts 14:27; 15:12; 21:19; 1 Cor 9:2; 2 Cor 2:14; 10:13–16; 1 Thess 1:9, 10; 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Job 17:11—purposes; Acts 9:15—to bear; Gal 1:16—that; Phil 1:17—that; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Romans 1:14 debtor: Rom 8:12; 13:8 Gr.; Acts 9:15; 13:2–4; 22:21; 26:17, 18; 1 Cor 9:16–23; 2 Tim 2:10 Greeks: Acts 28:4; 1 Cor 14:11; Col 3:11 both to: Rom 1:22; 11:25; 12:16; 16:19; Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21; 1 Cor 1:19–22; 2:13; 3:18; 9:16; 2 Cor 10:12; 11:19; Eph 5:15–17; Jas 3:17, 18 to the unwise: Prov 1:22; 8:5; Isa 35:8; 1 Cor 14:16, 23, 24; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Matt 20:27—whosoever; Acts 16:32—to all; Acts 20:21—to the Jews; Acts 28:2—barbarous; Rom 15:19—fully; 1 Cor 9:19—I made; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; Gal 1:16—that

Romans 1:15 so: Rom 12:18; 1 Kgs 8:18; Mark 14:8; 2 Cor 8:12 I: Isa 6:8; Matt 9:38; John 4:34; Acts 21:13; 1 Cor 9:17; 2 Cor 10:15, 16 Reciprocal: Acts 2:10—strangers; Acts 5:42—they; Acts 19:21—I must; Acts 23:11—for; 1 Pet 1:12—that have; 1 Pet 5:2—of

Romans 1:16 I am: Ps 40:9, 10; 71:15, 16; 119:46; Mark 8:38; Luke 9:26; 1 Cor 2:2; 2 Tim 1:8, 12, 16; 1 Pet 4:16 the gospel: Rom 15:19, 29; Luke 2:10, 11; 1 Cor 9:12, 18; 2 Cor 2:12; 4:4 Gr.; 2 Cor 9:13; Gal 1:7; 1 Tim 1:11 for it is: Rom 10:17; Ps 110:2; Isa 53:1; Jer 23:29; 1 Cor 1:18–24; 2:4; 14:24, 25; 15:2; 2 Cor 2:14–16; 10:4, 5; Col 1:5, 6; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 2:13; Heb 4:12 to every: Rom 4:11 to the Jew: Rom 2:9 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:41—the ark; Ezra 5:11—We are; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 50:7—I set; Isa 51:5—righteousness; Jer 9:3—valiant; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 5:42—they; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 13:26—to you; Acts 13:46—It was; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 14:3—the word; Acts 16:32—to all; Acts 19:10—both; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 23:11—for; Acts 27:35—in; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Cor 1:24—the power; 1 Cor 4:20—General; 2 Cor 4:2—dishonesty; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Gal 3:28—neither; Gal 6:14—save; Eph 1:13—the gospel; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Phil 1:27—the gospel; Heb 1:3—the word; Jas 1:21—which

Romans 1:17 For therein: Rom 3:21 from faith: Rom 3:3 The just: Hab 2:4; John 3:36; Gal 3:11; Phil 3:9; Heb 10:38; 11:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; Gen 49:1—Gather; Num

21:9—he lived; Ps 22:31—his righteousness; Ps 40:10—righteousness; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—openly showed; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Isa 46:13—bring; Isa 51:5—righteousness; Isa 53:1—revealed; Isa 56:1—for; Ezek 18:9—is just; Matt 6:33—his; John 16:10—righteousness; Acts 10:22—a just; Acts 11:14—words; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; 2 Cor 5:21—we; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 2:20—I now; Gal 3:2—by the hearing; Heb 5:13—the word; 1 Pet 1:12—it; 2 Pet 1:1—through

Romans 1:18 the wrath: Rom 4:15 ungodliness: Rom 5:6 unrighteousness: Rom 6:13 who hold: Rom 1:19, 28, 32; 2:3, 15–23; Luke 12:46, 47; John 3:19–21; Acts 24:24, 25; 2 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—Gather; Exod 23:7—for I will not; 2 Chr 19:2—is wrath; 2 Chr 34:21—great; Job 36:18—Because; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 53:1—revealed; Matt 3:7—who; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 11:33—We; John 3:36—but; Rom 1:25—the truth; Rom 2:5—revelation; Rom 2:8—and do not; Rom 2:12—For; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Rom 5:9—we shall; Rom 9:22—willing; Rom 9:30—the Gentiles; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; Eph 5:6—cometh; Col 3:6—which; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; Heb 5:13—the word; 1 Pet 4:18—where

Romans 1:19 that which: Rom 1:20; Ps 19:1–6; Isa 40:26; Jer 10:10–13; Acts 14:16; 17:23–30 in them: or, to them for God: John 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Ps 145:10—All thy; Eccl 3:11—also; Isa 40:21—General; Acts 14:17—he left; Rom 1:18—who hold; Rom 1:21—when; Rom 2:14—do by; Rom 2:15—written; Heb 11:3—faith

Romans 1:20 For the: John 1:18; Col 1:15; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Heb 11:27 from the: Rom 1:19; Deut 4:19; Job 31:26–28; Ps 8:3; 33:6–9; 104:5, 31; 119:90; 139:13; 148:8–12; Matt 5:45 even his: Rom 16:26; Gen 21:33; Deut 33:27; Ps 90:2; Isa 9:6; 26:4; 40:26; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 9:14 Godhead: Acts 17:29; Col 2:9 so that they are: or, that they may be, Rom 2:1, 15; John 15:22 without: Acts 22:1 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Ps 19:1—The heavens; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Ps 145:10—All thy; Eccl 3:11—also; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Isa 57:15—that inhabiteth; Jer 51:15—hath made; Jer 51:17—Every; Acts 14:15—which; Acts 14:17—he left; Acts 17:23—To; Acts 17:27—they; Rom 1:31—Without understanding; Rom 2:14—do by; Rom 3:19—that; 1 Cor 1:21—the world; 1 Tim 5:5—a widow; Jas 4:17—General; 1 Pet 4:3—to have; Rev 10:5—lifted

Romans 1:21 when: Rom 1:19, 28; John 3:19 they glorified: Rom 15:9; Ps 50:23; 86:9; Hos 2:8; Hab 1:15, 16; Luke 17:15–18; 2 Tim 3:2; Rev 14:7; 15:4 but became: Gen 6:5; 8:21; 2 Kgs 17:15; Ps 81:12; Eccl 7:29; Isa 44:9–20; Jer 2:5; 10:3–8, 14, 15; 16:19; Eph 4:17, 18; 1 Pet 1:18 their foolish: Rom 11:10; Deut 28:29; Isa 60:2; Acts 26:18; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:4—These; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Deut 29:19—though I walk; 1 Sam 2:12—knew; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 16:26—their vanities; Job 31:27—my heart; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 53:1—said; Ps 94:11—General; Ps 99:8—their inventions; Ps 106:29—with their; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Prov 2:13—walk; Prov 14:6—scorner; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 44:18—have not; Isa 45:20—they; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 3:17—walk; Jer 4:14—How long; Jer 9:14—walked; Jer 10:8—brutish; Jer 23:16—they make; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Dan 3:3—the princes; Dan 5:23—hast thou; Hos

7:15—imagine; Luke 1:51—the imagination; Luke 17:17—but; Acts 14:15—from; Acts 14:16—suffered; Rom 1:31—Without understanding; Rom 1:32—knowing; Rom 10:19—foolish; 1 Cor 3:19—the wisdom; 1 Cor 3:20—that; 2 Cor 10:5—down; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Eph 5:8—ye were; Col 2:8—philosophy; Col 3:15—and be; 2 Thess 2:11—for; 1 Tim 5:5—a widow; Jas 2:20—O vain; Jas 4:17—General; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish; Rev 9:20—and idols

Romans 1:22; Rom 11:25; Prov 25:14; 26:12; Isa 47:10; Jer 8:8, 9; 10:14; Matt 6:23; 1 Cor 1:19–21; 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 4:16—corrupt; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; Job 11:12—For vain; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 94:11—General; Ps 106:20—Thus; Prov 6:32—lacketh; Prov 8:14—sound; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Eccl 7:23—I said; Isa 5:21—wise; Isa 8:20—it is; Isa 19:13—princes of Zoan; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 50:11—all ye; Jer 4:22—For my; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 10:8—brutish; Jer 49:7—Is wisdom; Ezek 28:17—thou hast; Hos 13:2—according; Luke 11:35—General; Acts 17:18—philosophers; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rom 10:19—foolish; 1 Cor 1:20—hath; 1 Cor 15:36—fool; Eph 5:11—works; Col 2:8—philosophy; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions; Jas 3:15—but

Romans 1:23 changed: Rom 1:25; Ps 106:20; Jer 2:11 an image: Deut 4:15–18; 5:8; Ps 115:5–8; 135:15–18; Isa 40:18, 26; 44:13; Ezek 8:10; Acts 17:29; 1 Cor 12:2; 1 Pet 4:3; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; Exod 20:4—General; Lev 18:21—profane; Deut 4:17—General; Judg 16:23—Dagon; 2 Kgs 17:29—made gods; Jer 10:14—man; Jer 49:7—Is wisdom; Ezek 5:6—she hath; Hos 4:13—therefore; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Acts 17:23—devotions; Rom 1:27—that recompense; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 4:17—that ye; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; 1 Pet 1:23—not

Romans 1:24 God: Ps 81:11, 12; Hos 4:17, 18; Matt 15:14; Acts 7:42; 14:16; 17:29, 30; Eph 4:18; 2 Thess 2:10–12 through the lusts: Rom 6:12 to dishonour: 1 Cor 6:13, 18; 1 Thess 4:4; 2 Tim 2:20–22 between: Rom 1:27; Lev 18:22 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; Gen 19:7—General; 1 Kgs 14:24—And there; Jer 4:10—surely; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Luke 15:15—to feed; Rom 1:26—gave them; Rom 9:18—will he; Eph 2:3—in the; Eph 4:19—given; Eph 5:12—it; 1 Thess 4:5—in the; 2 Pet 2:10—in the

Romans 1:25 changed: Rom 1:23 the truth: Rom 1:18; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 John 5:20 into a lie: Isa 44:20; Jer 10:14, 15; 13:25; 16:19; Amos 2:4; John 2:8; Hab 2:18 the creature: Rom 1:23; Matt 6:24; 10:37; 2 Tim 3:4; 1 John 2:15, 16 more: or, rather, who is, Rom 9:5; Ps 72:19; 145:1, 2; 2 Cor 11:31; Eph 3:21; 1 Tim 1:11, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 4:19—the host; Ps 33:6—the host; Ps 52:3—lovest; Col 2:18—worshipping

Romans 1:26 gave them: Rom 1:24 vile: Gen 19:5; Lev 18:22–28; Deut 23:17, 18; Judg 19:22; 1 Cor 6:9; Eph 4:19; 5:12; 1 Tim 1:10; Jude 7, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 20:13—General; 1 Kgs 15:12—the sodomites; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant; 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites; Ps 81:12—I gave; Jer 4:10—surely; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Rom 7:5—motions; Col 3:5—inordinate; 1 Thess 4:5—in the

Romans 1:27 that recompense: Rom 1:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Gen 19:5—General; Lev 18:22—General; Lev 20:13—General; Deut 23:17—sodomite; Judg 19:22—Bring forth; 1 Kgs 15:12—the sodomites; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant; 2 Kgs 23:7—the sodomites; Ps 81:12—I gave; Ezek 16:50—and committed; 1 Cor 6:9—abusers

Romans 1:28 as they did: Rom 1:18, 21; Job 21:14, 15; Prov 1:7, 22, 29; 5:12, 13; 17:16; Jer 4:22; 9:6; Hos 4:6; Acts 17:23, 32; Rom 8:7, 8; 1 Cor 15:34; 2 Cor 4:4–6; 10:5; 2 Thess 1:8; 2:10–12; 2 Pet 3:5 retain: or, acknowledge a reprobate mind: or, a mind void of judgment, Jer 6:30; 2 Cor 13:5–7; 2 Tim 3:8; Titus 1:16 not convenient: Eph 5:4; Phlm 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—God; Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod 5:2—I know not; Exod 7:13—General; Lev 11:13—the eagle; Deut 23:17—sodomite; 1 Sam 2:12—knew; 2 Sam 18:22—ready; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Job 15:16—abominable; Job 18:21—knoweth; Job 22:17—Depart; Job 31:27—my heart; Ps 10:4—thoughts; Ps 14:1—no; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 28:5—Because; Ps 50:17—hatest; Ps 53:1—said; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 79:6—not known; Ps 82:5—know not; Ps 95:10—and they; Ps 107:11—contemned; Ps 111:2—that have; Prov 10:21—fools; Eccl 3:11—also; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 5:13—because; Isa 27:11—for it is; Isa 29:14—for the wisdom; Isa 30:11—cause; Isa 40:21—General; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Jer 4:10—surely; Jer 9:3—they know; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 18:24—and doeth; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Ezek 23:35—Because; Hos 2:8—she; Hos 4:1—nor knowledge; Amos 4:5—for; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Matt 24:39—General; Mark 11:33—We; John 1:5—General; John 7:28—whom; John 15:21—because; John 17:25—the world; Acts 14:16—suffered; Acts 17:30—the times; Rom 3:9—proved; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rom 3:23—all have; 1 Cor 1:21—the world; Gal 4:8—when; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 2:12—without; Eph 4:18—the understanding; 1 Thess 4:5—know; 2 Thess 2:11—for; 1 Tim 4:2—their; Heb 3:10—err; 1 John 5:19—and the

Romans 1:29 filled: Rom 3:10 whisperers: Ps 41:7; Prov 16:28; 26:20; 2 Cor 12:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; Ps 5:6—the bloody; Ps 5:9—For; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 74:20—the dark; Prov 12:20—Deceit; Prov 14:30—envy; Prov 27:4—but; Eccl 9:3—also; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Dan 11:23—work; Acts 13:45—they; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—fornication; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; Titus 3:3—living; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 3:14—if; Jas 4:5—The spirit; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

Romans 1:30 Backbiters: Prov 25:23 haters: Rom 8:7, 8; Num 10:35; Deut 7:10; 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 81:15; Prov 8:36; John 7:7; 15:23, 24; Titus 3:3 boasters: Rom 2:17, 23; 3:27; 1 Kgs 20:11; 2 Chr 25:19; Ps 10:3; 49:6; 52:1; 94:4; 97:7; Acts 5:36; 2 Cor 10:15; 2 Thess 2:4; Jas 3:5; 4:16; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16 inventors: Ps 99:8; 106:39; Eccl 7:29 disobedient: Deut 21:18–21; 27:16; Prov 30:17; Ezek 22:7; Matt 16:21; 15:4; Luke 21:16; 2 Tim 3:2 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—of them; Deut 32:41—they that hate; Judg 9:29—would to God; Ps 15:3—backbiteth; Prov 24:8—General; Isa 30:11—cause; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Mic 2:1—to; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Col 1:21—sometime; 1 Tim 1:9—disobedient

Romans 1:31 Without understanding: Rom 1:20, 21; 3:11; Prov 18:2; Isa 27:11; Jer 4:22; Matt 15:16 covenantbreakers: 2 Kgs 18:14–37; Isa 33:8; 2 Tim 3:3 without natural affection: or, unsociable Reciprocal: Gen 21:27—made; Gen 45:14—General; Josh 2:12—my father's; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; Judg 9:29—would to God; 1 Kgs 3:26—give her; 1 Kgs 15:19—break thy league; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Job 39:16—as; Isa 49:15—they may; Lam 4:3—like; Ezek 16:45—that loatheth; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Hos 10:4—swearing; Eph 5:29—hated

Romans 1:32 knowing: Rom 1:18, 21; 2:1–5, 21–23 worthy: Rom 6:21 have pleasure in them: or, consent with them, Ps 50:18; Hos 7:3; Mark 14:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Exod 23:2—follow; Lev 19:17—and not suffer sin upon him; Deut

32:4—all his; Judg 20:13—would not; 2 Sam 17:4—the saying; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; 2 Chr 16:3—break; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Esth 5:14—the thing; Job 24:13—rebel; Job 36:17—fulfilled; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 36:4—abhorreth; Ps 62:4—delight; Prov 2:14—and; Prov 28:4—that; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Mic 3:2—love; Matt 27:16—a; John 3:19—this; Acts 22:20—consenting; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt; Rom 2:12—For; Rom 2:14—are a law; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 2 Thess 2:12—but; Jas 4:17—General

CHAPTER 2

- 1 No excuse for sin;
- 6 No escape from judgment;
- 14 Gentiles cannot;
- 17 nor Jews.

Romans 2:1 Therefore: Rom 1:18–20 O man: Rom 2:3; 9:20; 1 Cor 7:16; Jas 2:20 whosoever: Rom 2:26, 27; 2 Sam 12:5–7; Ps 50:16–20; Matt 7:1–5; 23:29–31; Luke 6:37; 19:22; John 8:7–9; Jas 4:11 for thou that: Rom 2:3, 21–23 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; Deut 26:10—I have; 1 Sam 14:33—transgressed; 2 Sam 3:25—that he came; 2 Chr 23:13—Treason; Ezek 16:52—which hast; Ezek 16:63—and never; Luke 6:41—why; Luke 6:42—cast; Luke 10:14—General; Luke 12:14—Man; Luke 15:4—man; John 8:15—judge; John 15:22—cloak; Rom 1:20—so that they are; Rom 1:32—knowing; Rom 3:9—proved; Rom 3:19—that; Rom 3:22—for there; Rom 3:23—all have; 1 Cor 4:5—judge; Jas 4:12—who

Romans 2:2 judgment: Rom 2:5; 3:4, 5; 9:14; Gen 18:25; Job 34:17–19, 23; Ps 9:4, 7, 8; 11:5–7; 36:5, 6; 96:13; 98:9; 145:17; Isa 45:19, 21; Jer 12:1; Ezek 18:25, 29; Dan 4:37; Zeph 3:5; Acts 17:31; 2 Thess 1:5–10; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:5; 19:2 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; Deut 32:4—all his; 2 Chr 23:13—Treason; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 119:39—for thy; Isa 28:17—Judgment; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Jer 5:3—are not thine; Jer 7:9—steal; Matt 7:1—General; Luke 6:37—Judge; John 5:30—I judge; John 16:11—judgment; Rom 3:19—and all the; 2 Cor 5:14—because

Romans 2:3 thinkest: 2 Sam 10:3; Job 35:2; Ps 50:21; Matt 26:53 O man: Rom 2:1; Dan 10:19; Luke 12:14; 22:58, 60 that thou shalt: Rom 1:32; Ps 56:7; Prov 11:21; 16:5; Ezek 17:15, 18; Matt 23:33; 1 Thess 5:3; Heb 2:3; 12:25 Reciprocal: Jer 44:14—shall escape; Rom 1:18—who hold; Rom 2:5—revelation; Heb 7:14—sprang

Romans 2:4 despisest: Rom 6:1, 15; Ps 10:11; Eccl 8:11; Jer 7:10; Ezek 12:22, 23; Matt 24:48, 49; 2 Pet 3:3 riches: Rom 9:23; 10:12; 11:33; Ps 86:5; 104:24; Eph 1:7, 18; 2:4, 7; 3:8, 16; Phil 4:19; Col 1:27; 2:2; 1 Tim 6:17; Titus 3:4–6 forbearance: Rom 3:25; 9:22; Exod 34:6; Num 14:18; Ps 78:38; 86:15; Isa 30:18; 63:7–10; Jonah 4:2; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 Pet 3:20 goodness: Job 33:27–30; Ps 130:3, 4; Isa 30:18; Jer 3:12, 13, 22, 23; Ezek 16:63; Hos 3:5; Luke 15:17–19; 19:5–8; 2 Pet 3:9, 15; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Exod 9:34—and hardened; Exod 10:3—humble; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Exod 32:34—the day; Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Num 19:20—shall not; Deut 32:15—waxen fat; 2 Sam 12:10—because; 1 Kgs 21:29—I will not; 2 Kgs 17:14—but hardened; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 36:13—hardened;

Neh 9:25—delighted; Neh 9:30—many years; Job 24:12—yet God; Job 33:18—keepeth; Job 37:24—fear; Ps 18:26—froward; Ps 21:3—blessings; Ps 50:21—I kept; Prov 14:2—but; Prov 28:14—but; Isa 26:10—favour; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 5:3—they have made; Jer 31:12—and shall; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 11:19—I will take; Joel 2:13—for; Matt 3:8—forth; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 22:5—they; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 9:41—and suffer; Luke 13:7—three; Luke 15:21—Father; Luke 19:23—Wherefore; John 8:11—go; Acts 8:22—Repent; Acts 17:27—they; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 11:22—therefore; Rom 12:1—by the; Eph 5:9—goodness; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; Rev 2:21—space

Romans 2:5 But after: Rom 11:25 marg. Exod 8:15; 14:17; Deut 2:30; Josh 11:20; 1 Sam 6:6; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:13; Ps 95:8; Prov 29:1; Isa 48:4; Ezek 3:7; Dan 5:20; Zech 7:11, 12; Heb 3:13, 15; 4:7 treasure: Rom 9:22; Deut 32:34; Amos 3:10; Jas 5:3 the day: Job 21:30; Prov 11:4; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:7; Rev 6:17 revelation: Rom 2:2, 3; 1:18; Eccl 12:14 Reciprocal: Exod 7:13—General; Exod 8:32—General; Exod 9:27—the Lord; Exod 9:34—and hardened; Exod 11:10—the Lord; Exod 22:24—my wrath; Exod 23:7—for I will not; Num 19:20—shall not; Deut 29:24—General; Deut 32:4—all his; Deut 32:15—waxen fat; Judg 20:25—destroyed; 2 Kgs 17:14—but hardened; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; 2 Chr 28:13—add more; Neh 9:16—hardened; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 8:3—God; Job 21:19—layeth; Job 24:1—not see; Job 24:12—yet God; Job 36:13—heap; Job 36:18—Because; Job 36:23—Thou; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 50:6—heavens; Ps 50:21—I kept; Ps 51:4—when; Ps 58:11—Verily there is; Ps 65:5—righteousness; Ps 67:4—for thou; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 98:9—with righteousness; Ps 110:5—in the day; Ps 119:137—General; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Prov 14:2—but; Eccl 3:17—God; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Eccl 8:12—a sinner; Eccl 11:9—know; Isa 3:10—Say ye; Isa 5:3—judge; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Isa 10:22—with; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 26:10—favour; Isa 28:17—Judgment; Isa 30:1—add; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 65:2—after; Isa 65:20—but; Jer 2:25—after; Jer 5:3—they have made; Jer 7:26—but; Jer 18:23—in the; Jer 34:11—General; Jer 40:3—because; Jer 44:22—could; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 7:27—I will; Ezek 11:19—I will take; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 18:25—my; Ezek 18:30—so; Ezek 22:3—that her; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek 30:19—General; Hos 6:5—and thy judgments are as; Hos 13:2—now; Hos 13:12—General; Nah 1:2—reserveth; Zeph 1:15—is; Zeph 3:5—bring; Mal 3:18—discern; Mark 6:11—in the day; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 12:21—he; Luke 13:7—three; Luke 19:23—Wherefore; Luke 21:22—the days; John 5:30—I judge; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; Rom 11:22—therefore; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 1 Tim 1:16—all; 2 Tim 4:8—the righteous; Heb 3:8—Harden; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 9:27—but; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth; 1 Pet 3:20—the longsuffering; Rev 2:21—space; Rev 2:23—and I will; Rev 16:5—Thou art; Rev 20:11—I saw

Romans 2:6; Rom 14:22; Job 34:11; Ps 62:12; Prov 24:2; Isa 3:10, 11; Jer 17:10; 32:19; Ezek 18:30; Matt 16:27; 25:34–46; 1 Cor 3:8; 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; Gal 6:7, 8; Rev 2:23; 20:12; 22:12 Reciprocal: Exod 23:7—for I will not; Judg 13:1—did; 1 Kgs 8:32—condemning; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 28:4—the work; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 98:9—with righteousness; Prov 24:12—and shall; Prov 26:10—both; Isa 59:18—According; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Ezek 18:22—in his; Ezek 18:25—my; Ezek 24:14—according to thy ways; Ezek 36:19—according to their way; Hos 12:2—according to his doings; Nah 1:2—reserveth; Mal 3:18—discern; Matt 6:18—shall; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 20:8—when; John

5:29—done good; Rom 4:15—Because; Gal 6:5—General; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Col 3:24—ye shall; Heb 3:8—Harden; 1 John 3:7—he that

Romans 2:7 patient: Rom 8:24, 25; Job 17:9; Ps 27:14; 37:3, 34; Lam 3:25, 26; Matt 24:12, 13; Luke 8:15; John 6:66–69; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:9; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Heb 6:12, 15; 10:35, 36; Jas 5:7, 8; Rev 2:10, 11 glory: Rom 8:18; 9:23; John 5:44; 2 Cor 4:16–18; Col 1:27; 1 Pet 1:7, 8; 4:13, 14 immortality: 1 Cor 15:53, 54; 2 Tim 1:10 eternal: Rom 6:23; 1 John 2:25 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Lev 26:3—General; Num 29:25—General; Deut 5:33—walk; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 28:1—will set; 1 Sam 12:14—If ye will; 2 Sam 22:25—recompensed; Neh 5:16—I continued; Job 23:11—his way; Ps 106:3—doeth; Ps 111:10—his praise; Prov 13:21—righteous; Prov 21:21—findeth; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Ezek 3:20—and his; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:22—in his; Dan 6:20—servest; Amos 5:14—Seek; Matt 7:7—seek; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 13:21—dureth; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 10:17—eternal; Mark 13:13—but; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 11:9—seek; Luke 21:19—General; John 8:31—If; John 12:43—the praise of God; Rom 2:10—glory; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 11:22—if thou; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 4:5—praise; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:11—unto; Col 1:23—ye continue; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 2 Thess 3:13—ye; 1 Tim 4:16—continue; 2 Tim 2:10—with; Titus 1:2—hope; Heb 12:1—with patience; Jas 1:3—patience; Jas 1:12—the crown; Jas 1:25—and; 1 Pet 4:19—in; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev 2:26—keepeth

Romans 2:8 contentious: Prov 13:10; 1 Cor 11:16; 1 Tim 6:3, 4; Titus 3:9 and do not: Rom 1:18; 6:17; 10:16; 15:18; Job 24:13; Isa 50:10; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8; 1 Pet 3:1; 4:17 but obey: John 3:18–21; 2 Thess 2:10–12; Heb 3:12, 13 indignation: Rom 9:22; Ps 90:11; Nah 1:6; Heb 10:27; Rev 14:10; 16:19 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Num 5:31—bear; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 28:15—if thou wilt; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 2 Sam 22:25—recompensed; 2 Chr 34:21—great; Job 5:2—envy; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 21:17—distributeth; Job 36:12—if; Job 40:11—Cast; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 78:49—cast; Ps 90:7—are we; Prov 10:29—but; Prov 11:19—he; Prov 11:23—expectation; Prov 16:5—unpunished; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 34:8—General; Jer 9:25—that; Ezek 3:20—and his; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 22:31—their own; Ezek 24:13—till I; Mic 3:4—as; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 13:41—and them; John 3:19—because; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; Gal 1:10—persuade; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 5:7—obey; Gal 5:21—that they; 2 Thess 2:12—but; Jas 1:25—and; 1 Pet 1:22—in; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward; Rev 1:9—in the

Romans 2:9 Tribulation: Prov 1:27, 28; 2 Thess 1:6 soul: Ezek 18:4; Matt 16:26 of the Jew: Rom 2:10; 1:16; 3:29, 30; 4:9–12; 9:24; 10:12; 15:8, 9; Amos 3:2; Matt 11:20–24; Luke 2:30–32; 12:47, 48; 24:47; Acts 3:26; 11:18; 13:26, 46, 47; 18:5, 6; 20:21; 26:20; 28:17, 28; Gal 2:15, 16; 3:28; Eph 2:11–17; Col 3:11; 1 Pet 4:17 Gentile: Gr. Greek Reciprocal: Num 5:31—bear; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 28:15—if thou wilt; 1 Sam 12:15—But if ye; 2 Chr 6:23—requiting; Job 10:15—If I be wicked; Job 15:24—anguish; Job 21:17—distributeth; Job 36:12—if; Job 40:11—Cast; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 18:26—froward; Ps 32:10—Many; Ps 78:49—cast; Ps 90:7—are we; Prov 10:29—but; Prov 11:19—he; Prov 11:23—expectation; Prov 16:5—unpunished; Isa 17:11—a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow; Isa 34:8—General; Jer

9:25—that; Ezek 16:43—I also; Ezek 16:59—I will; Ezek 22:31—their own; Ezek 24:13—till I; Mic 3:4—as; Matt 13:41—and them; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; Gal 5:21—that they; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward

Romans 2:10 glory: Rom 2:7; 9:21, 23; 1 Sam 2:30; Ps 112:6–9; Prov 3:16, 17; 4:7–9; 8:18; Luke 9:48; 12:37; John 12:26; 1 Pet 1:7; 5:4 and peace: Rom 5:1; 8:6; 14:17; 15:13; Num 6:26; Job 22:21; Ps 29:11; 37:37; Isa 26:12; 32:17; 48:18, 22; 55:12; 57:19; Jer 33:6; Matt 10:13; Luke 1:79; 22:14; 19:42; John 14:27; 16:33; Gal 5:22; Phil 4:7 to every: Ps 15:2; Prov 11:18; Isa 32:17; Acts 10:35; Gal 5:6; Jas 2:22; 3:13 Gentile: Gr. Greek Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:23—justifying; Isa 56:3—the son; Ezek 16:52—which hast; John 5:44—and; Acts 3:26—first; Acts 13:46—It was; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Gal 3:28—neither; 1 Pet 1:17—who

Romans 2:11; Deut 10:17; 16:19; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; Prov 24:23, 24; Matt 22:16; Luke 20:21; Acts 10:34; Gal 2:6; 6:7, 8; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—a great; Deut 1:17—shall not; 2 Sam 14:14—neither; Isa 56:3—the son; Mal 1:9—will he

Romans 2:12 For: Rom 2:14, 15; 1:18–21, 32; Ezek 16:49, 50; Matt 11:22, 24; Luke 10:12–15; 12:47, 48; John 19:11; Acts 17:30, 31 in the law: Rom 2:16; 3:19, 20; 4:15; 7:7–11; 8:3; Deut 27:26; 2 Cor 3:7–9; Gal 2:16–19; 3:10, 22; Jas 2:10; Rev 20:12–15 Reciprocal: Judg 4:16—pursued; 2 Chr 15:3—without law; Jer 39:18—because; Matt 25:32—before; John 5:45—there; John 7:19—yet; 1 Cor 9:21—they

Romans 2:13 For not: Rom 2:25; Deut 4:1; 5:1; 6:3; 30:12–14; Ezek 20:11; 33:30–33; Matt 7:21–27; Luke 8:21; Jas 1:22–25; 1 John 2:29; 3:7 but the: Rom 3:20, 23; 10:5; Luke 10:25–29; Gal 3:11, 12 justified: Rom 3:30; 4:2–5; Ps 143:2; Luke 18:14; Acts 13:39; Gal 2:16; 5:4; Jas 2:21–25 Reciprocal: Gen 6:11—before; Exod 35:1—do them; 1 Kgs 8:32—justifying; Ps 25:10—keep; Jer 11:6—Hear; John 7:19—yet; Acts 10:35—in; Rom 4:15—where; Gal 3:19—It was added; Jas 4:11—a doer

Romans 2:14 which: Rom 2:12; 3:1, 2; Deut 4:7; Ps 147:19, 20; Acts 14:16; 17:30; Eph 2:12 do by: Rom 2:27; 1:19, 20; 1 Cor 11:14; Phil 4:8 are a law: Rom 2:12; 1:32 Reciprocal: Acts 28:2—showed; 1 Cor 9:21—they; 1 John 3:20—if

Romans 2:15 written: Rom 1:18, 19 their conscience: etc. or, the conscience witnessing with them, Rom 9:1; John 8:9; Acts 23:1; 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 5:11; 1 Tim 4:2; Titus 1:15 the mean while: or, between themselves accusing: Gen 3:8–11; 20:5; 42:21, 22; 1 Kgs 2:44; Job 27:6; Eccl 7:22; 1 John 3:19–21 Reciprocal: Gen 50:15—Joseph; Judg 1:7—as I have; Prov 20:27—spirit; Acts 22:1—my; Acts 28:2—showed; Rom 1:20—so that they are; Rom 2:12—For; 1 John 3:20—if

Romans 2:16 God: Rom 2:5; 3:6; 14:10–12; Gen 18:25; Ps 9:7, 8; 50:6; 96:13; 98:9; Eccl 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Matt 16:27; 25:31–46; Luke 8:17; John 12:48; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; Heb 9:27; 1 Pet 4:5; 2 Pet 2:9; Rev 20:11–15 by Jesus: John 5:22–29; Acts 10:42; 17:31; 2 Tim 4:1, 8 according: Rom 16:25; 1 Tim 1:11; 2 Tim 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 38:25—Discern; Job 20:27—heaven; Ps 44:21—knoweth; Ps 90:8—our; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Isa 51:5—mine; Matt 12:36—every; Matt 13:41—and them; Matt 25:32—before; Mark 6:11—in the day; Luke 12:2—General; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:12—in the law; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 1 Cor 5:13—God; 2 Cor 4:3—our; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Eph 5:12—in; 1 Thess 1:5—our; 2 Thess 2:14—our gospel; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 6:2—eternal

Romans 2:17 thou art: Rom 2:28, 29; 9:4–7; Ps 135:4; Isa 48:1, 2; Matt 3:9; 8:11, 12; John 8:33; 2 Cor 11:22; Gal 2:15; Eph 2:11; Phil 3:3–7; Rev 2:9; 3:1, 9 retest: Rom 2:23; 9:4, 32; Jer 7:4–10; Zeph 3:11; Luke 10:28; John 5:45; 7:19; 9:28, 29 makest: Isa 45:25; 48:2; Mic 3:11; John 8:41 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:1—doing according; Job 24:13—rebel; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Ps 44:8—In God; Ps 50:16—What; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 65:5—Stand; Jer 2:8—and they that; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 8:8—We; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 21:30—I go; John 8:54—ye say; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 3:27—Where; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 7:1—them that; Gal 6:13—keep; Jas 3:14—glory; Jas 4:17—General; Rev 3:17—knowest

Romans 2:18 knowest: Deut 4:8; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 147:19, 20; Luke 12:47; John 13:17; 1 Cor 8:1, 2; Jas 4:17 approvest the things that are more excellent: or, triest the things that differ, Phil 1:10 marg. 1 Thess 5:21; Heb 5:14 being instructed: Rom 15:4; Ps 19:8; 119:98–100, 104, 105, 130; Prov 6:23; 2 Tim 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Lev 11:5—but divideth; Deut 32:10—he instructed; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 7:1—them that; Titus 1:16—profess; 1 John 2:9—he is

Romans 2:19 art confident: Prov 26:12; Isa 5:21; 56:10; Matt 6:23; 15:14; 23:16–26; Mark 10:15; John 7:46–49; 9:34, 40, 41; 1 Cor 3:18; 4:10; 8:1, 2; Rev 3:17, 18 a light: Isa 49:6, 9, 10; Matt 4:16; 5:14; Luke 1:79; Acts 26:18; Phil 2:15 Reciprocal: Mal 2:8—ye have caused; Matt 23:3—for; Luke 6:39—Can; Luke 11:35—General; Eph 4:18—because; Eph 5:8—ye were; 1 Tim 1:7—to

Romans 2:20 a teacher: Matt 11:25; 1 Cor 3:1; Heb 5:13; 1 Pet 2:2 the form: Rom 6:17; 2 Tim 1:13; 3:5; Titus 1:16 Reciprocal: Matt 5:14—the light; Rom 2:27—by the; 2 Tim 3:16—for instruction; Jas 3:1—be

Romans 2:21 therefore: Ps 50:16–21; Matt 23:3–12; Luke 4:23; 11:46; 12:47; 19:22; 1 Cor 9:27; Gal 6:13; Titus 2:1–7 dost thou steal: Isa 56:11; Ezek 22:12, 13, 27; Amos 8:4–6; Mic 3:11; Matt 21:13; 23:14 Reciprocal: Ps 50:17—hatest; Isa 30:9—will not; Luke 6:41—why; Luke 6:42—cast; John 8:7—He that; John 10:10—thief; Acts 5:3—to keep; Rom 1:32—knowing; Rom 2:1—for thou that; Jas 3:1—be

Romans 2:22 adultery: Jer 5:7; 7:9, 10; 9:2; Ezek 22:11; Matt 12:39; 16:4; Jas 4:4 sacrilege: Mal 1:8, 14; 3:8; Mark 11:17 Reciprocal: Lev 18:20—General; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 7:26—but thou shalt; Luke 4:23—Physician; John 8:9—being; Acts 5:3—to keep; Acts 19:34—they knew

Romans 2:23 that makest: Rom 2:17; 3:2; 9:4; Jer 8:8, 9; Matt 19:17–20; Luke 10:26–29; 18:11; John 5:45; 9:28, 29; Jas 1:22–27; 4:16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 13:32—yellow hair; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Ps 39:8—make; Ps 50:17—hatest; Matt 18:7—unto; Acts 7:53—and have; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 2:25—but if; Rom 3:27—Where; Jas 3:14—glory

Romans 2:24 the name: Isa 52:5; Lam 2:15, 16; Ezek 36:20–23; Matt 18:7; 1 Tim 5:14; 6:1; Titus 2:5, 8 as it is written: 2 Sam 12:14 Reciprocal: Lev 18:21—profane; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Neh 5:9—reproach; Ps 39:8—make; Isa 48:11—for how; Ezek 20:27—Yet; Ezek 22:26—I am profaned; Amos 2:7—to profane; Mal 1:12—ye have; 2 Pet 2:2—pernicious ways

Romans 2:25 circumcision: Rom 2:28, 29; 3:1, 2; 4:11, 12; Deut 30:6; Jer 4:4; Gal 5:3–6; 6:15; Eph 2:11, 12 but if: Rom 2:23; Jer 9:25, 26; Acts 7:51 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; John 6:63—the flesh; Acts 10:35—in; Rom 2:13—For not; 1 Cor 7:19—Circumcision; Gal 5:6—in; Phil 3:3—we; Heb 2:16—verily; Heb 4:2—did; Jas 2:14—What

Romans 2:26; Isa 56:6, 7; Matt 8:11, 12; 15:28; Acts 10:2–4, 34, 35; 11:3–18; 1 Cor 7:18, 19; Phil 3:3; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Josh 5:5—they had not; Jer 9:25—that; Ezek 16:52—which hast; Rom 2:1—whosoever

Romans 2:27 if it fulfil: Rom 8:4; 13:10; Matt 3:15; 5:17–20; Acts 13:22; Gal 5:14 judge: Ezek 16:48–52; Matt 12:41, 42; Heb 11:3 by the: Rom 2:20, 29; 7:6–8; 2 Cor 3:6 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:52—which hast; Luke 10:14—General; Luke 11:31—rise; Acts 28:2—showed; Rom 2:1—whosoever; Rom 2:14—do by

Romans 2:28 For he: Rom 9:6–8; Ps 73:1; Isa 1:9–15; 48:1, 2; Hos 1:6–9; Matt 3:9; John 1:47; 8:37–39; Gal 6:15; Rev 2:9 neither: Jer 9:26; Rom 4:10–12; 1 Pet 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 17:12—he that is eight days old; Gen 34:24—every male; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Num 16:3—all the; Deut 10:16—Circumcise; Deut 30:6—will circumcise; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; 1 Sam 17:36—this; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Isa 45:17—Israel; Jer 4:4—take; Ezek 44:7—uncircumcised in heart; Mic 2:7—named; John 3:10—and knowest; John 8:39—If; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 4:11—a seal; 2 Cor 10:7—ye look; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Phil 3:2—the

Romans 2:29 which: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 45:13; Jer 4:14; Matt 23:25–28; Luke 11:39; 17:21; John 4:23; 1 Pet 3:4 circumcision: Deut 10:16; 30:6; Jer 4:4; Col 2:11, 12 spirit: Rom 2:27; 7:6; 14:17; John 3:5–8; 2 Cor 3:6; Phil 3:3 whose: John 5:44; 12:43; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 10:18; 1 Thess 2:4; 1 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 34:24—every male; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Num 16:3—all the; Josh 5:2—circumcise; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; 1 Sam 17:36—this; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Ps 73:1—to such; Ps 111:10—his praise; Prov 31:30—she; Isa 45:17—Israel; Isa 48:1—which are; Jer 9:26—uncircumcised in; Ezek 44:7—uncircumcised in heart; Mic 2:7—named; Matt 25:21—Well; Luke 19:17—Well; John 1:47—Behold; John 8:39—If; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 4:11—a seal; Rom 7:22—inward; Rom 9:6—they are not; 2 Cor 10:7—ye look; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Eph 2:11—Gentiles; Eph 3:16—the inner; Phil 4:8—praise; 1 Pet 1:7—might; Rev 2:9—which

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The Jews' prerogative;
- 3 which they have not lost;
- 9 howbeit the law convinces them also of sin;
- 20 therefore no flesh is justified by the law;
- 28 but all, without difference, by faith, only;
- 31 and yet the law is not abolished.

Romans 3:1 advantage: Rom 2:25–29; Gen 25:32; Eccl 6:8, 11; Isa 1:11–15; Mal 3:14; 1 Cor

15:32; Heb 13:9 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; 2 Sam 7:23—what one; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Song 8:8—she hath; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 40:8—the word; Isa 40:21—General; Hos 8:12—written; Mark 12:1—and set; Luke 7:9—not in; John 6:63—the flesh; John 18:35—Amos I; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 6:2—God; Rom 9:14—shall; Gal 3:19—then

Romans 3:2 Much: Rom 3:3; 11:1, 2, 15–23, 28, 29 because: Rom 2:18; 9:4; Deut 4:7, 8; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 78:4–7; 147:19, 20; Isa 8:20; Ezek 20:11, 12; Luke 16:29–31; John 5:39; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 2 Pet 1:19–21; Rev 19:10 committed: 1 Cor 9:17; 2 Cor 5:19; Gal 2:7; 1 Tim 6:20 the oracles: Rom 1:2; Ps 119:140; Dan 10:21; Acts 7:38; 2 Tim 3:15, 16; Heb 5:12; 1 Pet 4:11; 2 Pet 1:20, 21; Rev 22:6 Reciprocal: Exod 25:16—General; Lev 15:2—unto the; Deut 32:10—he instructed; 2 Sam 7:23—what one; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 76:1—In Judah; Ps 78:5—For he; Song 8:8—she hath; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 22:1—of vision; Isa 40:21—General; Mark 12:1—and set; John 4:22—we worship; John 6:63—the flesh; John 18:35—Amos I; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 2:23—that makest; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 3:19—what things; Gal 3:19—then; 1 Tim 3:15—the pillar; 2 Tim 1:14—good

Romans 3:3 if some: Rom 9:6; 10:16; 11:1–7; Heb 4:2 shall: Rom 11:29; Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Isa 54:9, 10; 55:11; 65:15, 16; Jer 33:24–26; Matt 24:35; 2 Tim 2:13; Heb 6:13–18 faith: Ps 84:7; John 1:16; 2 Cor 3:18; 2 Thess 1:3; Titus 1:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:2—thou shalt see it; Ezek 2:5—whether; Mark 15:32—that; Luke 1:20—which; John 3:33—hath set; John 5:34—that; Acts 28:24—General; Rom 1:17—from faith; Rom 3:2—Much; Rom 11:20—because; Rom 15:8—for the; 1 Cor 6:15—God; Gal 3:17—none; Heb 4:1—a promise

Romans 3:4 God forbid: Rom 3:6, 31; 6:2, 15; 7:7, 13; 9:14; 11:1, 11; Luke 20:16; 1 Cor 6:15; Gal 2:17, 21; 6:14 let God: Deut 32:4; Job 40:8; Ps 100:5; 119:160; 138:2; Mic 7:20; John 3:33; 2 Cor 1:18; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18; 1 John 5:10, 20; Rev 3:7 but every: Ps 62:9; 116:11 That thou: Job 36:3; Ps 51:4; Matt 11:19 Reciprocal: Lev 19:11—lie one; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Neh 9:35—For they; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 8:3—God; Job 34:10—far; Ps 119:75—right; Eccl 3:18—that God; Isa 5:3—judge; Mic 6:3—testify; Matt 15:27—Truth; Matt 20:14—thine; Luke 7:29—justified; Luke 15:32—was meet; John 7:28—is true; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:10—As it is; Rom 3:13—with their; Rom 3:19—that; Gal 3:21—God forbid; Heb 4:1—a promise; Heb 6:10—God

Romans 3:5 But if: Rom 3:7, 25, 26; 8:20, 21 what shall: Rom 4:1; 6:1; 7:7; 9:13, 14 Is God: Rom 2:5; 3:19; 9:18–20; 12:19; Deut 32:39–43; Ps 58:10, 11; 94:1, 2; Nah 1:2, 6–8; 2 Thess 1:6–9; Rev 15:3; 16:5–7; 18:20 I speak: Rom 6:19; 1 Cor 9:8; Gal 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—Wilt; Deut 32:4—without; Josh 7:8—what shall; Judg 20:25—destroyed; 2 Chr 19:7—no iniquity; Neh 9:35—For they; Job 13:7—General; Job 34:10—far; Job 34:17—even; Job 36:23—Thou; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 119:75—right; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 145:17—righteous; Prov 1:16—General; Isa 10:22—with; Jer 12:1—Righteous; Jer 50:15—for it; Ezek 18:25—way; Mic 6:3—testify; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:9—what then; Rom 5:8—commendeth; Rom 9:19—Why doth; Rom 9:30—shall; 1 Cor 14:15—What; Heb 6:10—God; Heb 11:32—what shall; Rev 13:18—the number

Romans 3:6 God forbid: Rom 3:4 for then: Gen 18:25; Job 8:3; 34:17–19; Ps 9:8; 11:5–7; 50:6; 96:13; 98:9; Acts 17:31 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—Say; Gen 18:23—Wilt; Josh 7:8—what shall; Josh 22:29—God forbid; Josh 24:16—General; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 2

Chr 19:7—no iniquity; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 10:22—with; Jer 12:1—Righteous; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 1 Cor 6:15—God; Gal 2:17—God; Gal 3:21—God forbid

Romans 3:7 if the truth: Gen 37:8, 9, 20; 44:1–14; 50:18–20; Exod 3:19; 14:5, 30; 1 Kgs 13:17, 18, 26–32; 2 Kgs 8:10–15; Matt 26:34, 69–75 why yet: Rom 9:19, 20; Isa 10:6, 7; Acts 2:23; 13:27–29 Reciprocal: Gen 27:24—I am; Gen 27:35—General; Josh 2:5—the men went out; Jer 11:18—the Lord; Hos 9:8—in the; Rom 3:5—But if; 1 Cor 15:15—General; Heb 3:10—they have

Romans 3:8 we be: Matt 5:11; 1 Pet 3:16, 17 Let us: Rom 5:20; 6:1, 15; 7:7; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Gen 19:8—let; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Gen 27:24—I am; Gen 27:35—General; Exod 23:1—shalt not; Deut 25:11—to deliver her husband; Josh 2:5—the men went out; Judg 16:7—If they bind; Judg 19:24—they; 1 Kgs 15:19—break thy league; 2 Kgs 10:18—Jehu; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Jer 40:16—Thou shalt; Mal 3:5—fear; Matt 5:19—shall teach; John 11:50—General; Acts 6:11—they; Acts 25:3—laying; Rom 9:19—Thou; 1 Cor 15:15—General; 2 Cor 6:8—evil

Romans 3:9 what then: Rom 3:5; 6:15; 11:7; 1 Cor 10:19; 14:15; Phil 1:18 are we: Rom 3:22, 23; Isa 65:5; Luke 7:39; 18:9–14; 1 Cor 4:7 proved: Gr. charged, Rom 1:28–32; 2:1–16 that they: Gal 3:10, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—God; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; 1 Kgs 19:4—better; Job 15:16—abominable; Ps 36:2—until; Eccl 7:10—wisely; Eccl 7:29—they; Ezek 16:51—Samaria; Matt 7:11—being; Matt 7:13—for; Luke 1:6—righteous; John 3:7—Ye; Acts 15:9—put; Rom 3:19—and all the; Rom 11:32—God; Gal 2:15—sinners; Gal 6:13—keep; Eph 2:3—we; Titus 3:3—we; 1 John 5:19—and the

Romans 3:10 As it is: Rom 3:4; 11:8; 15:3, 4; Isa 8:20; 1 Pet 1:16 There: Ps 14:1–3; 53:1–3 none: Rom 3:23; Job 14:4; 15:14, 16; 25:4; Jer 17:9; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21, 22; 10:18; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 2:1–3; 5:3–6; Col 3:5–9; 1 Tim 1:9, 10; 2 Tim 3:2–5; Titus 3:3; 1 John 1:8–10; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 32:24—So they; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 19:9—The fear; Ps 33:1—ye righteous; Isa 53:6—All we; Isa 57:12—General; Isa 59:13—speaking; Mic 7:2—is perished; Matt 9:13—to call; Matt 12:34—how; John 7:19—yet; John 10:34—in; Rom 1:29—filled; Jas 3:2—in; Jas 5:16—a righteous

Romans 3:11 none that understandeth: Rom 1:22, 28; Ps 14:2–4; 53:2, 4; 94:8; Prov 1:7, 22, 29, 30; Isa 27:11; Jer 4:22; Hos 4:6; Matt 13:13, 14, 19; Titus 3:3; 1 John 5:20 seeketh: Rom 8:7; Job 21:15, 16; Isa 9:13; 31:1; 55:6; 65:1; Hos 7:10 Reciprocal: Job 24:13—they know; Ps 119:155—for they; Dan 3:3—the princes; Hos 4:14—therefore; Zeph 1:6—and those; Matt 7:7—seek; John 8:43—do; John 17:25—the world; Rom 1:31—Without understanding

Romans 3:12 They are: Exod 32:8; Ps 14:3; Eccl 7:29; Isa 53:6; 59:8; Jer 2:13; Eph 2:3; 1 Pet 2:25 become: Gen 1:31; 6:6, 7; Matt 25:30; Phlm 1:11 there is none: Ps 53:1; Eccl 7:20; Isa 64:6; Eph 2:8–10; Phil 2:12, 13; Titus 2:13, 14; Jas 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 53:3—none; Jer 13:7—it was; Mark 10:18—Why; Luke 17:10—General; Acts 25:2—General

Romans 3:13 throat: Ps 5:9; Jer 5:16; Matt 23:27, 28 with their: Rom 3:4; Ps 5:9; 12:3, 4; 36:3; 52:2; 57:4; Isa 59:3; Jer 9:3–5; Ezek 13:7; Matt 12:34, 35; Jas 3:5–8 the poison: Deut 32:33; Job 20:14–16; Ps 140:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—enmity; Lev 11:13—the eagle; 1 Kgs

20:7—seeketh mischief; Job 20:16—the poison; Ps 10:7—and deceit; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 58:4—poison; Ps 91:13—adder; Prov 1:12—as the; Mic 6:12—spoken; Matt 15:11—but; Luke 6:45—and an; Eph 4:29—no; 1 Tim 3:8—doubletongued; Jas 3:6—a world; Jas 3:8—full; Rev 13:6—he opened

Romans 3:14; Ps 10:7; 59:12; 109:17, 18; Jas 3:10 Reciprocal: Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 140:3—adders'; Matt 15:11—but; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 18:2—which; Acts 23:15—that he; Eph 4:29—no; Eph 4:31—bitterness; Col 3:19—bitter; Jas 3:6—a world; Jas 3:9—therewith curse

Romans 3:15; Prov 1:16; 6:18; Isa 59:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:4—But; Judg 9:32—by night; 1 Sam 19:15—Bring him; 1 Sam 22:11—sent to call; 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city; 1 Sam 23:23—I will search; Ezra 4:23—they went up; Esth 3:13—by posts; Esth 5:14—he caused; Ps 59:4—run; Jer 41:7—slew; Ezek 38:11—go up; Mark 6:25—with haste; John 13:30—went

Romans 3:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:10—destroy the city; 1 Sam 23:23—I will search; Ps 10:5—His; Isa 57:21—General; Isa 59:7—wasting

Romans 3:17; Rom 5:1; Isa 57:21; 59:8; Matt 7:14; Luke 1:79 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:18—What hast thou to do; Isa 48:22—General

Romans 3:18; Gen 20:11; Ps 36:1; Prov 8:13; 16:6; 23:17; Luke 23:40; Rev 19:5 Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 25:18—feared; Jer 2:19—and that my; Jer 36:24—they

Romans 3:19 what things: Rom 3:2; 2:12–18; John 10:34, 35; 15:25; 1 Cor 9:20, 21; Gal 3:23; 4:5, 21; 5:18 that: Rom 3:4; 1:20; 2:1; 1 Sam 2:9; Job 5:16; 9:2, 3; Ps 107:42; Ezek 16:63; Matt 22:12, 13; John 8:9; 1 Cor 1:29 and all the: Rom 3:9, 23; 2:1, 2; Gal 3:10, 22 guilty before God: or, subject to the judgment of God Reciprocal: Gen 3:17—Because; Gen 6:11—before; Gen 18:15—Nay; Gen 38:26—She hath; Exod 9:27—the Lord; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Lev 12:3—General; Lev 13:3—shall look; Deut 27:26—confirmeth; Deut 31:26—a witness; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 2 Sam 1:16—mouth; 2 Sam 14:32—if there; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Ezra 9:10—what shall we say; Ezra 9:15—we cannot; Neh 5:8—held; Job 14:3—bringest; Job 23:7—so should; Job 25:4—How then; Job 31:14—what shall; Job 40:5—but I will not; Ps 5:10—Destroy; Ps 51:15—O Lord; Ps 63:11—the mouth; Ps 102:10—Because; Ps 109:7—be condemned; Prov 10:6—violence; Prov 30:32—lay; Isa 59:12—our sins; Jer 2:23—How canst; Jer 2:29—ye all have; Jer 40:3—because; Lam 1:18—Lord; Lam 3:29—putteth; Ezek 18:3—General; Mic 6:3—testify; Mic 7:16—lay; Zeph 1:7—thy; Zech 2:13—Be; Matt 7:11—being; Matt 12:27—they; Matt 15:27—Truth; Matt 18:32—O thou; Matt 19:20—All; Matt 20:14—thine; Matt 21:31—The first; Matt 22:40—General; Matt 25:27—oughtest; Matt 27:4—I have sinned; Mark 12:34—And no; Mark 14:40—neither; Luke 10:26—General; Luke 10:28—this; Luke 11:19—shall; Luke 15:32—was meet; Luke 19:22—Out; Luke 20:26—and they marvelled; John 1:17—the law; John 5:45—there; John 12:34—the law; John 16:9—General; Acts 5:9—How; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 3:27—Where; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 5:18—upon; Rom 5:20—the law; Rom 6:14—for ye; Rom 7:9—but; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; 1 Cor 11:32—condemned; 1 Cor 14:21—the law; 1 Cor 15:56—the strength; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 2:19—through; Gal 3:19—It was added; Phil 3:9—which is of the; Titus 1:11—mouths; Titus 3:11—being; Heb 12:20—For they

Romans 3:20 Therefore: Rom 3:28; 2:13; 4:13; 9:32; Acts 13:39; Gal 2:16, 19; 3:10–13; 5:4; Eph 2:8, 9; Titus 3:5–7; Jas 2:9, 10 no flesh: Job 25:4; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Jas 2:20–26 in his sight: Job 15:15; 25:5 for by the: Rom 7:7–9; Gal 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 3:11—General; Gen 6:7—General; Lev 13:3—shall look; Deut 5:26—all flesh; Deut 27:26—confirmeth; Deut 31:26—a witness; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Kgs 23:24—that he might; 2 Chr 34:19—the words; Neh 8:9—all the people; Neh 13:3—when they; Job 9:2—how; Ps 5:10—Destroy; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Isa 59:6—neither; Isa 59:12—our sins; Ezek 18:25—way; Mark 10:19—knowest; Mark 12:34—Thou; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 16:15—Ye; Luke 18:14—justified; Luke 18:20—knowest; John 1:17—the law; John 5:45—there; John 16:9—General; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 4:2—Abraham; Rom 4:6—without; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 5:18—upon; Rom 5:20—the law; Rom 6:14—for ye; Rom 7:5—which; Rom 7:9—but; Rom 8:3—For what; Rom 9:31—hath; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; 1 Cor 15:56—the strength; 2 Cor 3:6—for; Gal 3:19—It was added; Gal 3:21—for; Gal 3:24—the law; Phil 3:9—which is of the; 2 Tim 1:9—not; Heb 7:19—the law; Heb 12:20—For they; Jas 2:21—justified; 1 John 3:4—transgresseth

Romans 3:21 righteousness: Rom 1:17; 5:19, 21; 10:3, 4; Gen 15:6; Isa 45:24, 25; 46:13; 51:8; 54:17; 61:10; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:16; Dan 9:24; Acts 15:11; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 5:5; Phil 3:9; Heb 11:4–40; 2 Pet 1:1 being: Deut 18:15–19; Luke 24:44; John 1:45; 3:14, 15; 5:46, 47; Acts 26:22; Heb 10:1–14 and the: Rom 1:2; 16:26; Acts 3:21–25; 10:43; 28:23; Gal 3:8; 1 Pet 1:10 Reciprocal: Ps 22:31—his righteousness; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 11:13—General; Luke 9:30—which; John 1:17—grace; John 16:10—righteousness; Acts 3:24—and all; Acts 24:14—in the law; Rom 4:6—without; Rom 5:18—the righteousness; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:21—righteousness; Heb 3:5—for; Heb 7:19—the law; Rev 19:10—for the

Romans 3:22 which is: Rom 4:3–13, 20–22; 5:1–11; 8:1; Phil 3:9 unto all: Rom 4:6, 11, 22; Gal 2:16; 3:6; Jas 2:23 and upon: Isa 61:10; Matt 22:11, 12; Luke 15:22; Gal 3:7–9 for there: Rom 2:1; 10:12; Acts 15:9; 1 Cor 4:7; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:21—make; Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 39:27—coats; Lev 8:7—he put; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 40:10—righteousness; Ps 45:13—clothing; Isa 53:11—justify; Isa 54:17—and their; Jer 23:6—The Lord Our Righteousness; Ezek 42:14—and shall put; Dan 9:24—to bring; Zech 3:4—and I will; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 20:12—equal; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 20:21—faith; Rom 3:9—are we; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 5:18—the righteousness; Rom 8:30—he called; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; Rom 10:6—righteousness; Rom 11:32—God; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 3:21—righteousness; Gal 3:27—put; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 2:3—even; Eph 2:8—through; Heb 11:7—righteousness; Rev 12:1—clothed; Rev 19:8—to her; Rev 19:10—for the

Romans 3:23 all have: Rom 3:9, 19; 1:28–32; 2:1–16; 11:32; Eccl 7:20; Gal 3:22; 1 John 1:8–10 come: Heb 4:1 of: Rom 5:2; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:14; 1 Pet 4:13; 5:1, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Lev 12:7—make; Ps 14:3—all gone; Isa 2:9—the mean; Dan 9:20—confessing; Matt 3:14—I have; Luke 7:41—the other; Acts 17:30—the times; Rom 2:13—but the; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 5:12—all; Eph 2:3—even; Eph 2:13—are; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy

Romans 3:24 justified: Rom 4:16; 5:16–19; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 2:7–10; Titus 3:5–7 through:

Rom 5:9; Isa 53:11; Matt 20:28; Eph 1:6, 7; Col 1:14; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:2–14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9; 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 40:29—the altar; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 16:14—General; Num 7:15—General; Num 14:18—longsuffering; Num 35:25—abide in it; Job 33:24—I; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 45:13—let go; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 55:1—without money; Hos 14:4—I will love; Zech 9:9—he is; Zech 13:7—smite; Luke 7:42—he; John 15:25—without; Acts 13:39—by; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 3:25—remission; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 2 Cor 5:19—reconciling; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Eph 2:8—by; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Titus 3:7—being; Heb 9:15—for; 1 John 3:5—to; Rev 21:6—freely; Rev 22:17—freely

Romans 3:25 set forth: or, foreordained, Acts 2:23; 3:18; 4:28; 15:18; 1 Pet 1:18–20; Rev 13:8 to be: Exod 25:17–22; Lev 16:15; Heb 9:5 Gr.; 1 John 2:2; 4:10 through: Rom 5:1, 9, 11; Isa 53:11; John 6:47, 53–58; Col 1:20–23; Heb 10:19, 20 to declare: Rom 3:26; Ps 22:31; 40:10; 50:6; 97:6; 119:142; 1 John 1:10 remission: or, passing over, Rom 3:23, 24; 4:1–8; Acts 13:38, 39; 17:30; 1 Tim 1:15; Heb 9:15–22, 25, 26; 10:4; 11:7, 14, 17, 39, 40; Rev 5:9; 13:8; 20:15 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Exod 37:6—General; Exod 40:20—mercy; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 15:25—the priest; Deut 16:1—the passover; Job 36:3—ascribe; Ps 36:6—righteousness; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Ezek 33:12—as for; Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Mic 6:5—know; Matt 3:14—I have; Luke 1:77—the; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 19:30—It is; Rom 2:4—forbearance; Rom 3:5—But if; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 10:4—Christ; Rom 10:6—righteousness; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Col 1:14—whom; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 6:18—set; 1 Pet 1:20—verily; 1 John 5:6—blood

Romans 3:26 that he: Deut 32:4; Ps 85:10, 11; Isa 42:21; 45:21; Zeph 3:5, 15; Zech 9:9; Acts 13:38, 39; Rev 15:3 and: Rom 3:30; 4:5; 8:33; Gal 3:8–14 Reciprocal: Lev 12:7—make; Job 36:3—ascribe; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 42:6—called; Jer 9:24—lovingkindness; Mic 6:5—know; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 17:25—righteous; Rom 3:5—But if; Rom 3:25—to declare; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; Rom 10:19—I say; Rom 15:8—I say; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 11:40—they without; 1 John 1:9—just; 1 John 2:2—he is; 1 John 4:10—and sent

Romans 3:27 Where: Rom 3:19; 2:17, 23; 4:2; Ezek 16:62, 63; 36:31, 32; Zeph 3:11; Luke 18:9–14; 1 Cor 1:29–31; 4:7; Eph 2:8–10 of works: Rom 9:11, 32; 10:5; 11:6; Gal 2:16 but by: Rom 7:21, 23, 25; 8:2; Mark 16:16; John 3:36; Gal 3:22; 1 John 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Num 23:4—I have prepared; Judg 7:2—Israel; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 20:12—borne; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:12—fast; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 4:6—without; Rom 11:18—Boast not; Eph 2:9—General

Romans 3:28; Rom 3:20–22, 26; 4:5; 5:1; 8:3; John 3:14–18; 5:24; 6:40; Acts 13:38, 39; 1 Cor 6:11; Gal 2:16; 3:8, 11–14, 24; Phil 3:9; Titus 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 11:6—And if; Eph 2:9—General; Titus 3:5—by works

Romans 3:29; Rom 1:16; 9:24–26; 11:12, 13; 15:9–13, 16; Gen 17:7, 8, 18; Ps 22:7; 67:2;

72:17; Isa 19:23–25; 54:5; Jer 16:19; 31:33; Hos 1:10; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; Matt 22:32; 28:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:46, 47; Acts 9:15; 22:21; 26:17; Gal 3:14, 25–29; Eph 3:6; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Exod 20:2—the Lord; Num 15:29—one law; Num 19:10—it shall be; Num 35:15—General; Deut 23:8—enter into; Ps 49:1—inhabitants; Song 6:13—As; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Jer 32:27—God; Jer 46:1—against; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Matt 15:27—yet; Mark 7:28—yet; John 11:52—not; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 18:6—from; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 1:5—among; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 4:17—before him; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 10:12—there is no; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; Gal 3:20—but; Gal 3:28—neither; Gal 5:6—in; 1 Tim 2:4—will; 1 Tim 2:5—one God

Romans 3:30; Rom 3:28; 4:11, 12; 10:12, 13; Gal 2:14–16; 3:8, 20, 28; 5:6; 6:15; Phil 3:3; Col 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Num 15:29—one law; Num 19:10—it shall be; Deut 23:8—enter into; Isa 54:5—The God; Jer 32:27—God; Matt 20:12—equal; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 2:13—justified; Rom 3:26—and; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; 1 Cor 7:19—Circumcision; Gal 2:16—but; Eph 4:5—one faith; 1 Tim 2:4—will; 1 Tim 2:5—one God; Jas 2:19—General

Romans 3:31 do we: Rom 4:14; Ps 119:126; Jer 8:8, 9; Matt 5:17; 15:6; Gal 2:21; 3:17–19 God: Μη γενοίτο, literally, let it not be, and which might be rendered less objectionably, far from it, by no means. Rom 3:4 yea: Rom 7:7–14, 22, 25; 8:4; 10:4; 13:8–10; Ps 40:8; Isa 42:21; Jer 31:33, 34; Matt 3:15; 5:20; 1 Cor 9:21; Gal 2:19; 5:18–23; Heb 10:15, 16; Jas 2:8–12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Job 15:4—castest off; Ps 111:8—They; Jer 19:7—I will make; Hab 1:4—the law; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 15:4—God; Mark 7:9—reject; Luke 16:17—than; Rom 6:1—Shall; Rom 7:12—the law; Rom 8:7—for it; 1 Cor 6:15—God; 1 Cor 9:8—or; Gal 3:21—the law; 2 Tim 1:10—abolished; Heb 7:18—a disannulling

CHAPTER 4

- 1 Abraham's faith was imputed to him for righteousness;
- 10 before he was circumcised;
- 13 By faith only he and his seed received the promise;
- 16 Abraham is the father of all that believe;
- 24 Our faith also shall be imputed to us for righteousness.

Romans 4:1 what: Rom 6:1; 7:7; 8:31 Abraham: Isa 51:2; Matt 3:9; Luke 3:8; 16:24, 25, 29–31; John 8:33, 37–41, 53, 56; Acts 13:26; 2 Cor 11:22 as pertaining: Rom 4:16; Heb 12:9 Reciprocal: Jer 6:16—Stand; Mal 2:10—all; Rom 3:5—what shall; Rom 3:25—remission; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; Heb 11:32—what shall; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Romans 4:2 Abraham: Rom 3:20–28; Phil 3:9 he hath: Rom 3:27; 15:17; Ezek 8:9; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 9:16; 2 Cor 5:12; 11:12, 30; 12:1–9; Gal 6:13, 14; Eph 2:9 but: Gen 12:12, 13, 18, 20; 20:9–13; Josh 24:2; 1 Cor 1:29; 4:7; Gal 3:22 Reciprocal: Luke 10:29—willing; Rom 2:13—justified; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; 1 Cor 4:4—yet; Gal 2:16—that

Romans 4:3 what: Rom 9:17; 10:11; 11:2; Isa 8:20; Mark 12:10; Jas 4:5; 2 Pet 1:20, 21

Abraham: Gen 15:6; Gal 3:6–8; Jas 2:23 counted: Rom 4:5, 9, 11, 22–25; Ps 106:31
Reciprocal: Matt 20:9—they received; Rom 3:22—which is; Gal 3:14—the blessing; Gal 4:30—what; 1 Tim 5:18—the scripture

Romans 4:4; Rom 9:32; 11:6, 35; Matt 20:1–16 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 33:18—hope; John 6:29—This; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Gal 3:12—the law; Gal 5:4—justified; Col 3:24—ye shall; 2 Thess 2:16—through; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:7—being

Romans 4:5 But to: Rom 4:24, 25; 3:22; 5:1, 2; 10:3, 9, 10; Acts 13:38, 39; Gal 2:16, 17; 3:9–14; Phil 3:9 believeth: Rom 4:24; 3:26–30; 8:30–34; John 5:24; Gal 3:8 ungodly: Rom 1:17, 18; 5:6–8; Josh 24:2; Zech 3:3, 4; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:13–15; Titus 3:3–7 his faith: Rom 4:3; Hab 2:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Luke 7:42—he; Luke 18:14—justified; John 6:29—This; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 11:6—And if; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Gal 3:12—the law; Gal 5:4—justified; Eph 2:8—through; Col 3:24—ye shall; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:5—by works; Titus 3:8—which

Romans 4:6 blessedness: Rom 4:9; Deut 33:29; Ps 1:1–3; 112:1; 146:5, 6; Matt 5:3–12; Gal 3:8, 9, 14; 4:15; Eph 1:3 imputeth: Rom 4:11, 24; 1:17; 3:22; 5:18, 19; Isa 45:24, 25; 54:17; Jer 22:6; 33:16; Dan 9:24; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 without: Rom 3:20, 21, 27; Eph 2:8–10; 2 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: Lev 17:4—blood shall; Num 22:12—for they; 2 Sam 19:19—Let not; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 32:1—transgression; Isa 59:6—neither; Matt 9:2—be; Luke 1:77—the; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 4:22—it was imputed; 2 Cor 5:19—not; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:6—accounted; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Col 1:14—the; 1 John 2:12—your

Romans 4:7; Ps 32:1, 2; 51:8, 9; 85:2; 130:3, 4; Isa 40:1, 2; Jer 33:8, 9; Mic 7:18–20; Matt 9:2; Luke 7:47–50 Reciprocal: Gen 28:4—the blessing; Exod 34:7—forgiving; Num 22:12—for they; Num 23:21—hath not; Rom 7:17—it is no more; Rom 8:1—no; 1 John 2:12—your

Romans 4:8 to whom: Isa 53:10–12; 2 Cor 5:19–20; Phlm 1:18, 19; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 28:4—the blessing; Exod 34:7—forgiving; Num 23:21—hath not; 1 Sam 2:2—none holy; Acts 15:1—Except; Rom 7:17—it is no more; Rom 8:1—no

Romans 4:9 Cometh: Rom 3:29, 30; 9:23, 24; 10:12, 13; 15:8–19; Isa 49:6; Luke 2:32; Gal 3:14, 26–28; Eph 2:11–13; 3:8; Col 3:11 for we: Rom 4:3 Reciprocal: Gen 15:6—he believed; Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 17:23—circumcised; John 7:22—circumcision; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; Gal 3:6—as

Romans 4:10 not in circumcision: “Faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness,” at least 14 years before he was circumcised; the former having taken place some time before Ishmael’s birth, at which time he was 86 years old, and the other when Ishmael was 13 years of age, and Abraham 99. Gen 15:5, 6, 16; 16:1–3; 17:1, 10, 23–27; 1 Cor 7:18, 19; Gal 5:6; 6:15 Reciprocal: Acts 7:8—the covenant; Rom 2:28—neither; Gal 3:6—as; Col 3:11—there; Jas 2:23—Abraham

Romans 4:11 the sign: Gen 17:10; Exod 12:13; 31:13, 17; Ezek 20:12, 20 a seal: Rom 2:28, 29; Deut 30:6; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13; 4:30; Rev 9:4 righteousness: Rom 4:13; 3:22; 9:30; 10:6; Gal 5:5; Phil 3:9; Heb 11:7; 2 Pet 1:1 father: Rom 4:12, 16–18; 3:22, 26; 9:6, 33; 10:4,

11; Matt 8:11; 16:16; Luke 19:9; John 3:15, 16, 36; 6:35, 40, 40, 47; 7:38, 39; 8:33; 11:25, 26; Gal 3:7, 22, 29; 6:16 that righteousness: Rom 4:6 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—the; Gen 4:21—father; Gen 12:2—General; Gen 12:3—in thee; Gen 15:6—he counted; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 17:11—a token; Gen 17:24—General; Gen 34:14—uncircumcised; Lev 7:18—be imputed; Lev 12:3—General; Josh 5:2—circumcise; Ps 47:9—the God; Matt 3:9—We; Luke 5:39—General; Acts 10:47—General; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 1:16—to every; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 4:3—counted; Rom 9:8—They which; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 10:12—there is no; 1 Cor 10:1—our; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 3:6—accounted; Gal 3:9—General; Gal 3:28—neither; Phil 3:3—we; Col 3:11—there; Heb 7:4—Abraham; Jas 2:23—Abraham

Romans 4:12 to them: Rom 9:6, 7; Matt 3:9; Luke 16:23–31; John 8:39, 40; Gal 4:22–31 in the steps: Job 33:11; Prov 2:20; Song 1:8; 2 Cor 12:18; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—the; Gen 4:21—father; Lev 12:3—General; Ps 47:9—the God; Isa 41:8—the seed; Jer 6:16—Stand; Ezek 33:24—but we; Mark 7:5—General; Luke 5:39—General; Luke 13:16—being; Luke 16:24—Father; Luke 19:9—forsomuch; Acts 15:9—put; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 10:12—there is no; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; Gal 3:28—neither; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Phil 3:3—we; Col 1:10—ye; Col 4:11—who; Heb 6:12—but; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Romans 4:13 For the: Gen 12:3; 17:4, 5, 16; 22:17, 18; 28:14; 49:10; Ps 2:8; 72:11 through the: Gal 3:16–18, 29 but through: Rom 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 15:7—to give; Gen 22:16—General; Isa 41:8—the seed; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Matt 5:5—they; Acts 3:25—And in; Acts 13:32—how; Rom 3:20—Therefore; Rom 5:21—through; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; Rom 10:6—righteousness; 1 Cor 3:21—For; 2 Cor 11:22—the seed; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:17—that it; Gal 3:18—if; Gal 4:28—General; Phil 3:9—which is of the; 1 Tim 1:9—the law; Heb 7:6—had; Heb 11:7—righteousness

Romans 4:14 For if: Rom 4:16; Gal 2:21; 3:18–24; 5:4; Phil 3:9; Heb 7:19, 28 made: Rom 3:31; Num 30:12, 15; Ps 119:126; Isa 55:11; Jer 19:7 Reciprocal: Gen 22:16—General; Luke 10:26—General; Rom 9:31—hath; Gal 3:12—the law; Gal 3:17—that it; Gal 3:29—heirs

Romans 4:15 Because: Rom 1:17; 2:5, 6; 3:19, 20; 5:13, 20, 21; 7:7–11; Num 32:14; Deut 29:20–28; 2 Kgs 22:13; Jer 4:8; Lam 2:22; Ezek 7:19; Zeph 1:18; John 3:36; 15:22; Acts 17:30, 31; 1 Cor 15:56; 2 Cor 3:7–9; Gal 3:10, 19; Eph 5:6; Col 3:6; 1 John 3:4; Rev 6:16, 17; 19:15 where: Rom 2:12, 13; 5:13 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—lest; 2 Chr 34:21—great; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 1:18—the wrath; Rom 7:5—which; Rom 7:8—sin; Rom 9:31—hath; 2 Cor 3:6—for; Gal 2:19—through

Romans 4:16 of faith: Rom 3:24–26; 5:1; Gal 3:7–12, 22; Eph 2:5, 8; Titus 3:7 the promise: Heb 6:13–19; 2 Pet 1:10 but to: Rom 4:11 the father: Rom 9:8; Isa 51:2 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Ps 24:6—This is; Ps 73:1—to such; Isa 45:25—the seed; Isa 65:23—for; Luke 3:8—We; Luke 19:9—forsomuch; John 8:39—If; Rom 4:14—For if; Rom 6:14—under; Rom 9:32—Because; Rom 11:18—thou bearest; Gal 2:15—Jews; Gal 3:9—General; Gal 3:12—the law; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; 2 Thess 2:16—through; Heb 2:16—the seed; Heb 6:19—both; Jas 2:21—Abraham

Romans 4:17 I have: Gen 17:4, 5, 16, 20; 25:1–34; 28:3; Heb 11:12 before him: or, like unto

him, Rom 3:29 who quickeneth: Rom 4:2; 8:11; Matt 3:9; John 5:21, 25; 6:63; 1 Cor 15:45; Eph 2:1–5; 1 Tim 6:13 calleth: Rom 8:29, 30; 9:26; Isa 43:6; 44:7; 49:12; 55:12; Acts 15:18; 1 Cor 1:28; Heb 11:7; 1 Pet 2:10; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:1—visited; 1 Kgs 17:9—widow woman; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Mark 12:27—is not; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 8:50—believe; Luke 8:54—Maid; John 11:25—he that; John 11:40—Said; John 11:52—the children; Acts 2:23—being; Rom 9:11—the children; 2 Cor 1:9—in God; 2 Cor 3:6—giveth life; Col 2:13—he; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; Heb 6:15—General; Heb 7:4—Abraham; Heb 11:3—faith; Heb 11:19—God; Jas 1:18—his own

Romans 4:18 against: Rom 4:19; 5:5; 8:24; Ruth 1:11–13; Prov 13:12; Ezek 37:11; Mark 5:35, 36; Luke 1:18; Acts 27:25 So shall: Gen 15:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:11—old; Gen 34:30—and I shall; 1 Sam 30:6—David; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 42:5—hope; Isa 26:3—because; Matt 14:31—O thou; Mark 11:23—and shall; John 3:33—hath set; Gal 4:23—but; Heb 7:4—Abraham; Heb 11:12—as the sand

Romans 4:19 being: Rom 4:20, 21; 14:21; Matt 6:30; 8:26; 14:31; Mark 9:23, 24; John 20:27, 28 considered: Gen 17:17; 18:11–14; Heb 11:11–19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:24—General; Gen 21:5—General; Gen 24:36—Sarah; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; Matt 14:29—he walked; Matt 15:28—great; Matt 21:21—If ye have; Luke 1:7—well; Luke 1:18—for; Rom 4:18—against; Rom 14:1—weak; Heb 11:12—and him

Romans 4:20 staggered: Num 11:13–23; 2 Kgs 7:2, 19; 2 Chr 20:15–20; Isa 7:9; Jer 32:16–27; Luke 1:18, 45 but was: Isa 35:4; Dan 10:19; 11:32; Hag 2:4; Zech 8:9, 13; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Cor 12:10; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 15:6—he believed; Gen 17:17—laughed; Gen 17:24—General; Num 20:12—Because ye believed; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; Isa 8:13—Sanctify; Zech 8:6—should; Matt 8:26—Why; Matt 15:28—great; Matt 21:21—If ye have; Luke 1:38—Behold; Luke 8:50—believe; John 4:50—Go; Acts 27:25—I believe; Rom 3:22—which is; Rom 4:19—being; Rom 15:1—strong; Heb 11:11—because

Romans 4:21 fully: Rom 8:38; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 11:13 he was able: Rom 14:4; Gen 18:14; Ps 115:3; Jer 32:17, 27; Matt 19:26; Luke 1:37, 45; 2 Cor 9:8; Heb 11:19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; Zech 8:6—should; Luke 1:38—Behold; John 4:50—Go; Acts 27:25—I believe; Rom 4:19—being; Gal 3:6—as; Eph 3:20—able; 2 Tim 1:5—I am; Heb 11:11—because; 1 John 3:19—assure

Romans 4:22 it was imputed: Rom 4:3, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 15:6—he counted; Rom 3:22—unto all; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; Gal 3:6—as; Jas 2:23—Abraham

Romans 4:23; Rom 15:4; 1 Cor 9:10; 10:6, 11; 2 Tim 3:16, 17

Romans 4:24 for us: Acts 2:39 if we: Rom 10:9, 10; Mark 16:16; John 3:14–16; Acts 2:24; 13:30; Eph 1:18–20; Heb 13:20, 21; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Isa 53:11—justify; John 2:19—I will; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 13:39—by; Acts 20:21—faith; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 8:11—him; Rom 15:4—whatsoever; 1 Cor 15:13—General; Gal 1:1—raised; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:6—accounted; Gal 3:7—they; Gal 3:9—General; Col 2:12—who

Romans 4:25 Who was: Rom 3:25; 5:6–8; 8:3, 32; Isa 53:5, 6, 10–12; Dan 9:24, 26; Zech 13:7; Matt 20:28; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 1:4; 3:13; Eph 5:2; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:28; 1

Pet 1:18, 19; 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 4:9, 10; Rev 1:5; 5:9; 7:14 and was raised: Rom 8:33, 34; 1 Cor 15:17; Heb 4:14–16; 10:12–14; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Lev 1:17—shall not; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:8—wring off; Lev 14:6—the living bird; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:20—live goat; Num 6:10—General; Isa 53:11—justify; Acts 10:40—General; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 6:2—God; Rom 8:11—him; Rom 10:7—to bring up; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; 1 Cor 15:13—General; Gal 1:1—raised; Gal 2:16—but; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 Pet 1:3—by

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Being justified by faith, we have peace with God;
- 2 and joy in our hope;
- 8 that since we were reconciled by his blood, when we were enemies;
- 10 we shall much more be saved, being reconciled;
- 12 As sin and death came by Adam;
- 17 so much more righteousness and life by Jesus Christ;
- 20 Where sin abounded, grace did superabound.

Romans 5:1 being: Rom 5:9, 18; 1:17; 3:22, 26–28, 30; 4:5, 24, 25; 9:30; 10:10; Hab 2:4; John 3:16–18; 5:24; Acts 13:38, 39; Gal 2:16; 3:11–14, 25; 5:4–6; Phil 3:9; Jas 2:23–26 we have: Rom 5:10; 1:7; 10:15; 14:17; 15:13, 33; Job 21:21; Ps 85:8–10; 122:6; Isa 27:5; 32:17; 54:13; 55:12; 57:19–21; Zech 6:13; Luke 2:14; 10:5, 6; 19:38, 42; John 14:27; 16:33; Acts 10:36; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Eph 2:14–17; Col 1:20; 3:15; 1 Thess 5:23; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 13:20; Jas 2:23 through: Rom 6:23; John 20:31; Eph 2:7 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 9:18—a sacrifice; Lev 26:6—I will; Num 6:26—give thee; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Job 25:4—How then; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Prov 3:2—and peace; Prov 3:17—all; Eccl 5:20—because; Song 8:10—favour; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Isa 53:11—justify; Ezek 16:63—when; Luke 7:50—go; Luke 18:14—justified; John 3:15—whosoever; John 3:18—is not; John 10:9—the door; Acts 10:43—through; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 3:17—General; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:16—of faith; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 8:1—no; Rom 8:6—to be spiritually minded; Rom 11:20—and; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Eph 2:17—and preached; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 4:7—the peace; Titus 3:7—being; Heb 4:3—we; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

Romans 5:2 By whom: John 10:7, 9; 14:6; Acts 14:27; Eph 2:18; 3:12; Heb 10:19, 20; 1 Pet 3:18 wherein: Rom 5:9, 10; 8:1, 30–39; 14:4; John 5:24; 1 Cor 15:1; Eph 6:13; 1 Pet 1:4 and rejoice: Rom 5:5; 8:24; 12:12; 15:13; Job 19:25–27; Ps 16:9–11; 17:15; Prov 14:32; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 3:6; 6:18; 1 Pet 1:3–9; 1 John 3:1–3 the glory: Rom 2:7; 3:23; 8:17, 18; Exod 33:18–20; Ps 73:24; Matt 25:21; John 5:24; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:17; Rev 3:21; 21:3, 11, 23; 22:4, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Ps 1:1—standeth; Ps 51:12—joy; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 149:5—the saints; Prov 10:28—hope; Prov 15:15—but; Prov 17:22—merry; Prov 29:6—but; Isa 25:9—we will; Ezek 16:63—when; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Luke 7:50—go; John 1:16—and grace; John 3:15—whosoever; John 10:28—they; John 16:20—your; John 16:33—in me; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 11:20—and; Rom 15:7—as; 2 Cor 1:24—for; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; Gal 1:6—the grace;

Gal 2:16—but; Gal 2:20—I now; Gal 4:15—the blessedness; Gal 5:22—love; Phil 1:25—joy; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Phil 4:4—alway; Col 1:27—the hope; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:7—being; Heb 4:3—we; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 7:2—King of righteousness; Heb 7:19—we; Heb 7:25—by him; Jas 1:9—rejoice; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 4:16—but; 1 Pet 5:12—wherein

Romans 5:3 but we: Rom 8:35–37; Matt 5:10–12; Luke 6:22, 23; Acts 5:41; 2 Cor 11:23–30; 12:9, 10; Eph 3:13; Phil 1:29; 2:17, 18; Jas 1:2, 3, 12; 1 Pet 3:14; 4:16, 17 knowing: 2 Cor 4:17; Heb 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Job 11:18—because; Ps 57:7—I will; Ps 84:6—Who; Ps 119:50—This; Prov 15:15—but; Prov 18:14—spirit; Prov 29:6—but; Eccl 7:3—by; Isa 25:9—we will; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Matt 5:12—Rejoice; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Luke 21:19—General; John 15:2—and; John 16:20—your; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 9:10—not only; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Rom 15:4—that; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Phil 4:4—alway; Col 1:11—unto; Col 1:24—rejoice; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; Heb 10:36—ye have; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Jas 1:9—rejoice; 1 Pet 1:7—the trial; 1 Pet 4:13—rejoice; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev 2:9—tribulation; Rev 7:14—came

Romans 5:4 patience: Rom 15:4; 2 Cor 1:4–6; 4:8–12; 6:9, 10; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 5:10 and experience: Josh 10:24, 25; 1 Sam 17:34–37; Ps 27:2, 3; 42:4, 5; 71:14, 18–24; 2 Cor 4:8–10; 2 Tim 4:16–18 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:3—by; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 12:12—patient; Rom 15:13—abound; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; Eph 1:18—is; 2 Tim 1:12—I am; Titus 1:2—hope; Heb 10:36—ye have; Jas 1:3—that; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; 1 John 3:3—every; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Romans 5:5 hope: Job 27:8; Ps 22:4, 5; Isa 28:15–18; 45:16, 17; 49:23; Jer 17:5–8; Phil 1:20; 2 Thess 2:16; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 6:18, 19 because: Rom 8:14–17, 28; Matt 22:36, 37; 1 Cor 8:3; Heb 8:10–12; 1 John 4:19 shed: Isa 44:3–5; Ezek 36:25; 2 Cor 1:22; 3:18; 4:6; Gal 4:6; 5:22; Eph 1:13; 3:16–19; 4:30; Titus 3:5 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; Job 6:20—confounded; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 31:1—thee; Ps 119:31—put me; Ps 119:116—and let me; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Eccl 5:20—because; Isa 30:3—your confusion; Joel 1:11—ashamed; Joel 2:26—and my; Zech 9:5—for; John 14:16—another; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:33—he; Acts 9:31—and in; Rom 4:18—against; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 8:23—which have; Rom 9:33—and whosoever; Rom 15:13—abound; Rom 15:16—being; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 2 Cor 13:14—the love; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 3:17—being; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Col 1:8—General; Col 1:23—the hope; 2 Thess 3:5—into; 2 Tim 1:7—of love; Titus 2:13—blessed; Titus 3:6—he shed; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 John 3:3—every

Romans 5:6 For: Ezek 16:4–8; Eph 2:1–5; Col 2:13; Titus 3:3–5 without: Lam 1:6; Dan 11:15 in due time: or, according to the time, Gal 4:4; Heb 9:26; 1 Pet 1:20 Christ: Rom 5:8; 4:25; 1 Thess 5:9 ungodly: Rom 4:5; 11:26; Ps 1:1; 1 Tim 1:9; Titus 2:12; 2 Pet 2:5, 6; 3:7; Jude 4, 15, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 3:13—sprinkle; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Num 7:15—General; Job 40:14—that; Ps 88:4—as a man; Isa 23:10—no more; Isa 53:5—But he was; Zech 13:7—smite; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 7:42—when; Luke 19:10—General; John 5:7—I have; John 15:13—General; Rom 1:18—ungodliness; Rom 8:32—that; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Eph 2:5—dead; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 2:6—in; Titus 1:3—in; Heb 9:15—for; 1 Pet 3:18—Christ; 1 Pet 4:18—where; 1 Pet 5:6—in

Romans 5:7 scarcely: John 15:13; 1 John 3:16 a good: 2 Sam 18:27; Ps 112:5; Acts 11:24 some: Rom 16:4; 2 Sam 18:3; 23:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 44:33—I pray thee; 2 Sam 23:16—the three; Prov 12:2—good; John 7:12—is a

Romans 5:8 commendeth: Rom 5:20; 3:5; John 15:13; Eph 1:6–8; 2:7; 1 Tim 1:16 in that: Isa 53:6; 1 Pet 3:18; 1 John 3:16; 4:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—Take; Gen 22:12—seeing; Judg 9:17—adventured his life; Song 2:4—his banner; Song 3:10—the midst; Isa 42:16—and not; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 7:11—how; Luke 6:35—love; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 18:13—a sinner; John 3:16—God; Rom 5:6—Christ; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 8:39—love; 2 Cor 6:4—approving; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Gal 2:16—but; Eph 2:4—his; Eph 2:5—dead; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 1 Tim 1:15—that; Heb 2:9—by; Heb 9:15—for; 1 Pet 4:18—the sinner

Romans 5:9 being: Rom 5:1; 3:24–26; Eph 2:13; Heb 9:14, 22; 1 John 1:7 we shall: Rom 5:10; 1:18; 8:1, 30; John 5:24; 1 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Lev 17:11—I have; Num 16:46—from off; Isa 53:11—justify; Matt 3:7—flee; Luke 11:13—how; Luke 22:32—I have; John 3:36—but; John 6:47—He that; John 10:28—they; Acts 13:39—by; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 8:17—if children; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Gal 2:16—but; Col 1:21—sometime

Romans 5:10 when: Rom 8:7; 2 Cor 5:18, 19, 21; Col 1:20, 21 reconciled: Rom 5:11 marg. Rom 8:32; Lev 6:30; 2 Chr 29:24; Ezek 45:20; Dan 9:24; Eph 2:16; Heb 2:17 we shall: John 5:26; 6:40, 57; 10:28, 29; 11:25, 26; 14:19; 2 Cor 4:10, 11; Col 3:3, 4; Heb 7:25; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Lev 8:15—to make; Lev 9:18—a sacrifice; Lev 14:6—the living bird; Lev 23:28—General; Num 16:46—from off; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Ps 138:8—perfect; Ezek 45:15—to make; Mal 3:6—therefore; Luke 11:13—how; Luke 22:32—I have; John 3:16—gave; John 6:47—He that; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 5:9—we shall; Rom 8:6—to be spiritually minded; Rom 8:17—if children; Rom 11:15—the reconciling; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; Eph 2:5—dead; Eph 2:13—are; 1 Thess 1:10—Jesus; Heb 9:15—for; Jas 4:4—is the; 1 Pet 1:3—by; 1 Pet 2:4—a living

Romans 5:11 but we: Rom 2:17; 3:29, 30; 1 Sam 2:1; Ps 32:11; 33:1; 43:4; 104:34; 149:2; Isa 61:10; Hab 3:17, 18; Luke 1:46; Gal 4:9; 5:22; Phil 3:1, 3; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:8 by whom: John 1:12; 6:50–58; 1 Cor 10:16; Col 2:6 atonement: or, reconciliation, Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 23:28—General; Lev 23:40—rejoice; Deut 16:11—General; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Prov 15:15—but; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Jer 9:24—let him; Matt 9:2—be; John 16:20—your; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 6:2—dead; Rom 9:10—not only; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly

Romans 5:12 as by: Rom 5:19; Gen 3:6 and death: Rom 6:23; Gen 2:17; 3:19, 22–24; Ezek 18:4; 1 Cor 15:21; Jas 1:15; Rev 20:14, 15 for that: or, in whom all: Rom 3:23; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his; Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 6:17—shall die; Gen 50:24—I die; Lev 12:2—If a woman; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Num 27:3—died in his; Job 14:4—Who can bring; Ps 49:10—wise; Ps 51:5—shapen; Isa 43:27—first father; Hos 13:1—died; Luke 8:42—and she; Acts 17:26—hath made; Rom 5:15—many; Rom 5:17—For if; Rom 5:18—upon; Rom 8:10—the body; 1 Cor 15:22—in Adam; 1 Cor 15:45—The first; 1 Cor 15:48—such are they also that are earthy; Gal

3:22—concluded; Eph 2:3—by; Heb 7:9—payed; Heb 9:27—as

Romans 5:13 until: Gen 4:7–11; 6:5, 6, 11; 8:21; 13:13; 18:20; 19:4, 32, 36; 38:7, 10 but sin: Rom 4:15; 1 Cor 15:56; 1 John 3:4, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 17:4—blood shall; Ps 32:2—The Lord; John 10:10—more abundantly

Romans 5:14 death: Rom 5:17, 21; Gen 4:8; 5:5–31; 7:22; 19:25; Exod 1:6; Heb 9:27 even: Rom 8:20, 22; Exod 1:22; 12:29, 30; Jonah 4:11 who is the figure: Or “type—pattern, or resemblance, τυπον [G5179] of him who was to come,” i.e., THE MESSIAH. Mr. BAXTER remarks, It is indeed interesting to compare, on Scripture authority, Adam as the root of sin and death to all, with CHRIST, who is to all true Christians the root of holiness and life. Reciprocal: Rom 6:9—death; 1 Cor 10:6—examples; 1 Cor 15:55—is thy victory; Heb 9:9—a figure; Heb 11:19—from the; 1 Pet 3:21—like

Romans 5:15 But not: Rom 5:16, 17, 20; Isa 55:8, 9; John 3:16; 4:10 many: Rom 5:12, 18; Dan 12:2; Matt 20:28; 26:28 much: Eph 2:8 and the gift: Rom 6:23; 2 Cor 9:15; Heb 2:9; 1 John 4:9, 10; 5:11 hath: Rom 5:20; Isa 53:11; 55:7; 1 John 2:2; Rev 7:9, 10, 14–17 Reciprocal: Lev 3:13—sprinkle; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Ps 25:11—for it; Isa 53:5—But he was; Dan 9:27—confirm; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; 2 Cor 5:14—then; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 1:8—he; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:7—being; Heb 9:28—to bear; 1 Pet 1:3—which

Romans 5:16 for the: Gen 3:6–19; Gal 3:10; Jas 2:10 but the free: Isa 1:18; 43:25; 44:22; Luke 7:47–50; Acts 13:38, 39; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Num 7:15—General; 2 Chr 33:19—all his sins; Isa 55:7—for; Jer 50:20—and there; Ezek 33:16—General; Rom 3:24—justified; Rom 5:15—But not

Romans 5:17 For if: Rom 5:12; Gen 3:6, 19; 1 Cor 15:21, 22, 49 by one man’s offence: or, by one offence abundance: Rom 5:20; John 10:10; 1 Tim 1:14 gift: Rom 6:23; Isa 61:10; Phil 3:9 shall reign: Rom 8:39; Matt 25:34; 1 Cor 4:8; 2 Tim 2:12; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 1:6; 3:21; 5:9, 10; 20:4, 6; 22:5 Reciprocal: Ps 24:5—righteousness; Prov 11:4—but; Luke 11:13—how; John 1:16—and grace; John 10:28—they; John 11:25—I am; John 12:32—all men; John 16:10—righteousness; Rom 5:14—death; Rom 5:15—But not; Rom 5:21—through; Rom 8:17—if children; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath

Romans 5:18 the offence: or, one offence upon: Rom 5:12, 15, 19; 3:19, 20 the righteousness: or, one righteousness, Rom 3:21, 22; 2 Pet 1:1 all men: John 1:7; 3:26; 12:32; Acts 13:39; 1 Cor 15:22; 1 Tim 2:4–6; Heb 2:9; 1 John 2:20 Reciprocal: Num 16:22—one man sin; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Isa 53:11—justify; John 12:34—the law; Rom 4:6—imputeth; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath

Romans 5:19 as by one: Rom 5:12–14 so by: Isa 53:10–12; Dan 9:24; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 1:6; Rev 7:9–17 Reciprocal: Ps 22:31—his righteousness; Ps 33:1—ye righteous; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Isa 53:11—justify; Dan 9:27—confirm; Matt 26:28—shed; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 5:18—upon; Rom 10:3—God’s righteousness; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; Jas 5:16—a righteous

Romans 5:20 the law: Rom 3:19, 20; 4:15; 6:14; 7:5–13; John 15:22; 2 Cor 3:7–9; Gal 3:19–25 But: Rom 6:1; 2 Chr 33:9–13; Ps 25:11; Isa 1:18; 43:24, 25; Jer 3:8–14; Ezek 16:52,

60–63; 36:25–32; Mic 7:18, 19; Matt 9:13; Luke 7:47; 23:39–43; John 10:10; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 1:6–8; 2:1–5; 1 Tim 1:13–16; Titus 3:3–7 Reciprocal: Gen 27:33—yea; Exod 34:6—abundant; Lev 17:4—blood shall; Num 21:9—he lived; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Job 33:24—Then; Job 36:9—their; Ps 5:7—in the; Ps 17:7—Show; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 86:5—plenteous; Ps 86:15—But thou; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 106:1—for he; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 130:7—for with; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Isa 30:18—therefore; Isa 57:18—have; Isa 63:7—according to his; Jer 3:12—for I am; Jer 32:36—now; Joel 2:13—for; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 20:9—they received; Matt 20:16—the last; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 7:41—the one; Luke 15:1—General; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 23:43—To day; Luke 24:47—beginning; John 1:16—and grace; John 1:17—the law; John 4:30—General; John 6:37—I will; John 8:11—go; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 3:8—Let us; Rom 5:8—commendeth; Rom 5:15—But not; Rom 5:17—abundance; Rom 7:8—sin; Rom 7:13—But sin; Rom 9:18—hath; Rom 9:23—might; Rom 11:6—And if; 1 Cor 15:56—the strength; 2 Cor 3:11—if; 2 Cor 7:1—therefore; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Gal 2:19—through; Gal 3:22—concluded; Eph 1:8—he; Eph 2:4—who; 1 Tim 1:9—the law; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:4—the kindness; 1 Pet 5:10—the God; 1 John 5:17—and

Romans 5:21 That: Rom 5:14; 6:12, 14, 16 grace: John 1:16, 17; Titus 2:11; Heb 4:16; 1 Pet 5:10 through: Rom 5:17; 4:13; 8:10; 2 Pet 1:1 unto: Rom 6:23; John 10:28; 1 John 2:25; 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—shall die; Gen 27:33—yea; Exod 34:6—abundant; Num 14:18—longsuffering; Num 21:9—he lived; Num 27:3—died in his; Deut 9:6—a stiffnecked; Job 33:24—Then; Ps 5:7—in the; Ps 17:7—Show; Ps 25:11—for it; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 85:10—righteousness; Ps 86:5—plenteous; Ps 86:15—But thou; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 106:1—for he; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 130:7—for with; Ps 133:3—even life; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Prov 10:2—but; Prov 12:28—General; Isa 32:1—king; Jer 3:12—for I am; Ezek 33:16—General; Joel 2:13—for; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 20:9—they received; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 23:43—To day; John 3:15—eternal; John 4:14—shall be; John 6:40—and believeth; John 8:11—go; John 14:6—the life; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 8:2—from; Rom 9:18—hath; Rom 9:23—might; Rom 11:6—And if; 1 Cor 1:30—righteousness; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 3:11—if; 2 Cor 7:1—therefore; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Gal 3:19—It was added; Gal 3:22—that; Gal 5:5—the hope; Eph 1:8—he; Eph 2:4—who; Phil 3:9—the righteousness; Col 3:3—your; 1 Tim 1:13—but; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Titus 1:2—eternal; Titus 3:4—the kindness; 1 John 5:17—and

CHAPTER 6

- 1 We may not live in sin;
- 2 for we are dead unto it;
- 3 as appears by our baptism;
- 12 Let not sin reign any more;
- 18 because we have yielded ourselves to the service of righteousness;
- 23 and for that death is the wages of sin.

Romans 6:1 What: Rom 3:5 Shall: Rom 6:15; 2:4; 3:5–8, 31; 5:20, 21; Gal 5:13; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 2:18, 19; Jude 4 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 11:19—My God; Ezra 9:14—we again; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Rom 3:8—Let us; Rom 4:1—what; 2 Cor 7:1—therefore; Gal 2:17—are found; Eph 4:20—General; Heb 11:32—what shall; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 1 John 2:1—that

Romans 6:2 God: Rom 3:1–Rom 4:25 How: Gen 39:9; Ps 119:104; 1 John 3:9 dead: Rom 6:5–11; 5:11; 7:4; Gal 2:19; 6:14; Col 3:3; 1 Pet 2:24 live: 2 Cor 5:14–17; 1 Pet 1:14; 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Josh 22:29—God forbid; Josh 24:16—General; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 1 Chr 11:19—My God; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 6:7—For he; Rom 6:11—be dead; Rom 6:15—shall we; Rom 7:6—that being dead; Rom 8:12—we are; Rom 12:16—of the; 1 Cor 6:15—God; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 2:17—are found; Eph 4:20—General; Col 2:20—if; 1 John 2:1—that

Romans 6:3 Know: Rom 6:16; 7:1; 1 Cor 3:16; 5:6; 6:2, 3, 9, 15, 16, 19; 9:13, 24; 2 Cor 13:5; Jas 4:4 as were: or, as are, Matt 28:19; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:27; 1 Pet 3:21 were: Rom 6:4, 5, 8; 1 Cor 15:29; Gal 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Acts 2:38—in; Acts 19:5—they; Acts 22:16—arise; Eph 4:5—one baptism; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; Col 2:12—baptism; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

Romans 6:4 we are: Rom 6:3; Col 2:12, 13; 3:1–3; 1 Pet 3:21 that: Rom 6:9; 8:11; 1 Cor 6:14; 2 Cor 13:4; Eph 1:19, 20; 2:5, 6 by the: Matt 28:2, 3; John 2:11, 19, 20; 11:40; Col 1:11 even: Rom 6:19; 7:6; 12:1, 2; 13:13, 14; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 6:15, 16; Eph 4:17, 22–24; 5:8; Phil 3:17, 18; Col 1:9–12; 2:11, 12; 3:10; 4:1; 1 Pet 4:1, 2; 2 Pet 1:4–9; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: John 5:19—for; John 5:25—when; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 19:5—they; Acts 22:16—arise; 1 Cor 15:4—that; 1 Cor 15:29—what; Gal 2:20—crucified; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 4:5—one baptism; Eph 4:24—new; Eph 5:14—arise; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 1:10—ye; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; 1 Pet 1:14—not; 1 Pet 2:2—newborn

Romans 6:5 For: Rom 6:8–12; Eph 2:5, 6; Phil 3:10, 11 planted: Ps 92:13; Isa 5:2; Jer 2:21; Matt 15:13; John 12:24; 15:1–8 Reciprocal: Rom 6:2—dead; Rom 6:3—were; Rom 8:11—he that raised; Eph 1:20—he wrought; Eph 5:14—arise; Col 2:12—Buried; Col 3:1—risen; 2 Tim 2:11—For; Heb 6:2—resurrection

Romans 6:6 that our: Gal 2:20; 5:24; 6:14; Eph 4:22; Col 3:5, 9, 10 that the: Rom 7:24; 8:3, 13; Col 2:11, 12 that henceforth: Rom 6:12, 22; 7:25; 8:4; 2 Kgs 5:17; Isa 26:13; John 8:34–36 Reciprocal: Lev 3:3—the fat; Num 29:7—afflict; Matt 5:29—pluck; Mark 8:34—take; 1 Cor 15:46—that which is natural; 2 Cor 5:15—henceforth; Eph 2:16—having; 2 Tim 1:10—abolished; 1 Pet 3:4—the hidden; 2 Pet 1:20—Knowing

Romans 6:7 For he: Rom 6:2, 8; 7:2, 4; Col 3:1–3; 1 Pet 4:1 freed: or, justified, Rom 8:1 Reciprocal: 1 Pet 2:24—being

Romans 6:8 Now: Rom 6:3–5; 2 Tim 2:11, 12 we believe: John 14:19; 2 Cor 4:10–14; 13:4; Col 3:3, 4; 1 Thess 4:14–17 Reciprocal: Rom 6:5—For; Rom 6:7—For he; Gal 2:20—nevertheless; Col 2:12—wherein

Romans 6:9 Christ: Ps 16:9–11; Acts 2:24–28; Heb 7:16, 25; 10:12, 13; Rev 1:18 death: Rom 6:14; 5:14; Heb 2:14, 15 Reciprocal: Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Acts 13:34—now;

Rom 6:4—that; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Col 3:1—risen; Heb 7:24—he continueth

Romans 6:10 he died unto: Rom 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 9:26–28; 1 Pet 3:18 he liveth unto: Rom 6:11; 14:7–9; Luke 20:38; 2 Cor 5:15; 1 Pet 4:6 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Heb 7:27—this; Heb 9:28—was

Romans 6:11 reckon: Rom 8:18 be dead: Rom 6:2 but: Rom 6:13; 1 Cor 6:20; Gal 2:19, 20; Col 3:3–5 through: Rom 6:23; 5:1; 16:27; John 20:31; Eph 2:7; Phil 1:11; 4:7; Col 3:17; 1 Pet 2:5; 4:11 Reciprocal: Luke 15:24—this; Luke 20:38—for all; Rom 6:10—he liveth unto; Rom 7:6—serve; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 1 Pet 2:24—being; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 2 Pet 1:9—that he

Romans 6:12 Let not: Rom 6:16; 5:21; 7:23, 24; Num 33:55; Deut 7:2; Josh 23:12, 13; Judg 2:3; Ps 19:13; 119:133 mortal: Rom 8:11; 1 Cor 15:53, 54; 2 Cor 4:11; 5:4 in the lusts: Rom 6:16; 2:8; 8:13; 13:14; Gal 5:16, 24; Eph 2:3; 4:22; 1 Thess 4:5; 2 Tim 2:22; Titus 2:12; 3:3; Jas 1:14, 15; 4:1–3; 1 Pet 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3; 1 John 2:15–17; Jude 16, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 13:7—General; Lev 13:40—hair is fallen off his head; Josh 17:12—General; John 8:34—Whosoever; Rom 1:24—through the lusts; Rom 6:6—that henceforth; Rom 6:14—sin; Rom 7:21—a law; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee; 2 Cor 5:10—in; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Pet 2:19—they themselves

Romans 6:13 Neither: Rom 6:16, 19; 7:5, 23; 1 Cor 6:15; Col 3:5; Jas 3:5, 6; 4:1 instruments: Gr. arms, or weapons, 2 Cor 10:4 unrighteousness: Rom 1:29; 2:8, 9; Deut 25:16; Isa 3:10, 11; 55:7; Ezek 18:4; 1 Cor 6:9; 2 Thess 2:12; 2 Pet 2:13–15; 1 John 1:9 but yield: Rom 12:1; 2 Chr 30:8; Dan 3:28; 1 Cor 6:20; 2 Cor 8:5; Phil 1:20 alive: Rom 6:11; Luke 15:24, 32; John 5:24; 2 Cor 5:15; Eph 2:5; 5:14; Col 2:13; 1 Pet 2:24; 4:2 and your: Ps 37:30; Prov 12:18; Jas 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 14:14—General; Deut 13:4—and cleave; Deut 26:17—avouched; Jer 50:20—I will pardon; Mark 12:17—and to; Rom 1:18—unrighteousness; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee; 1 Cor 7:34—both; 2 Cor 5:10—in; Gal 2:20—nevertheless; Gal 6:8—soweth to his; Eph 5:3—fornication; Heb 9:14—to serve

Romans 6:14 sin: Rom 6:12; 5:20, 21; 8:2; Ps 130:7, 8; Mic 7:19; Matt 1:21; John 8:36; Titus 2:14; Heb 8:10 for ye: Rom 3:19, 20; 7:4–11; Gal 3:23; 4:4, 5, 21; 5:18 under: Rom 6:15; 4:16; 5:21; 11:6; John 1:17; 2 Cor 3:6–9 Reciprocal: Lev 25:41—then shall; Lev 25:55—my servants; Num 23:21—hath not; Jer 3:17—walk; Ezek 36:29—save; John 8:32—and the; Rom 6:9—death; Rom 6:18—made; Rom 6:22—But now; Rom 7:1—the law; Rom 7:6—But; Rom 7:21—a law; Rom 7:25—thank God; 1 Cor 9:20—are under; Gal 2:19—dead; Gal 3:25—we; Gal 4:26—free; 1 Tim 1:9—the law; Heb 12:18—General

Romans 6:15 What: Rom 3:9 shall we: Rom 6:1, 2; 1 Cor 9:20, 21; 2 Cor 7:1; Gal 2:17, 18; Eph 2:8–10; Titus 2:11–14; Jude 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Rom 2:4—despisest; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 3:8—Let us; Rom 6:14—under; Rom 7:6—But; Rom 7:7—What; Rom 11:7—What then; 1 Cor 6:15—God; Gal 3:23—under; Gal 5:18—ye are; Phil 1:18—What; 1 John 2:1—that

Romans 6:16 Know: Rom 6:3 to whom: Rom 6:13; Josh 24:15; Matt 6:24; John 8:34; 2 Pet 2:19 whether of sin: Rom 6:12, 17, 19–23 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; 1 Kgs 18:21—How long; Ezra 5:11—We are; Ps 19:13—let; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Mal 3:18—between him; Matt 20:4—Go; Luke 16:13—servant; Rom 5:21—That; Rom 6:20—the servants; Rom 12:1—that ye; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 1 Pet 1:22—ye have; 1 Pet

2:24—live; 1 John 3:7—he that

Romans 6:17 But: Rom 1:8; 1 Chr 29:12–16; Ezra 7:27; Matt 11:25, 26; Acts 11:18; 28:15; 1 Cor 1:4; Eph 1:16; Phil 1:3–5; Col 1:3, 4; 1 Thess 1:2, 3; 3:9; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Tim 1:3–5; Phlm 1:4; 2 John 4; 3 John 3 that: 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:5–10; 1 Tim 1:13–16; Titus 3:3–7; 1 Pet 2:9; 4:2–5 but ye: Rom 1:5; 2:8; 15:18; 16:26; Ps 18:44 marg. 2 Cor 10:5, 6; Heb 5:9; 11:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:1; 4:17 that form: 2 Tim 1:13 which was delivered you: Gr. whereto ye were delivered Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 16:12—General; Deut 27:9—this day; Job 36:11—If; Jer 24:7—for they; Mic 7:19—subdue; Acts 8:23—the bond; Rom 2:20—the form; Rom 6:16—whether of sin; Rom 6:19—for as ye; Rom 6:20—the servants; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 10:16—obeyed; 1 Cor 6:11—such; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 5:7—obey; Eph 1:13—after that ye heard; Eph 6:6—from; Col 1:13—and; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 2 Thess 2:13—we; 1 Tim 2:1—and; Jas 1:21—the engrafted

Romans 6:18 made: Rom 6:14; Ps 116:16; 119:32, 45; Luke 1:74, 75; John 8:32, 36; 1 Cor 7:21, 22; Gal 5:1; 1 Pet 2:16 servants: Rom 6:19, 20, 22; Isa 26:13; 54:17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 16:12—General; Deut 27:9—this day; Rom 8:2—hath; 1 Cor 9:27—and; Gal 4:26—free; Gal 5:13—ye; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually

Romans 6:19 I speak: Rom 3:5; 1 Cor 9:8; 15:32; Gal 3:15 because: Rom 8:26; 15:1; Heb 4:15 for as ye: Rom 6:13, 17; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 2:2, 3; Col 3:5–7; 1 Pet 4:2–4 unto iniquity: Rom 6:16; 1 Cor 5:6; 15:33; 2 Tim 2:16, 17; Heb 12:15 now yield: Rom 6:13 unto holiness: Rom 6:22 Reciprocal: Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 13:40—hair is fallen off his head; Lev 14:14—General; 1 Kgs 21:25—sell himself; Ps 63:3—lips; Isa 55:13—of the thorn; Zech 8:6—should; Luke 15:16—he would; John 8:34—Whosoever; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 6:18—servants; Rom 7:5—members; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 7:23—members; Rom 12:1—that ye; 1 Cor 6:20—God; 1 Cor 9:27—and; 2 Cor 5:10—in; Phil 1:20—Christ; Col 3:7—General; 1 Thess 4:4—should; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 13:15—the fruit

Romans 6:20 the servants: Rom 6:16, 17; John 8:34 from: Gr. to Reciprocal: Ps 107:10—bound; Rom 6:18—servants; Col 3:7—General

Romans 6:21 What: Rom 7:5; Prov 1:31; 5:10–13; 9:17, 18; Isa 3:10; Jer 17:10; 44:20–24; Gal 6:7, 8 whereof: Ezra 9:6; Job 40:4; 42:6; Jer 3:3; 8:12; 31:19; Ezek 16:61–63; 36:31, 32; 43:11; Dan 9:7, 8; 12:2; Luke 15:17–21; 2 Cor 7:11; 1 John 2:28 for the: Rom 6:23; 1:32; Deut 17:6; 21:22; 2 Sam 12:5–7; 1 Kgs 2:26; Ps 73:17; Prov 14:12; 16:25; Phil 3:19; Heb 6:8; 10:29; Jas 1:15; 5:20; 1 Pet 4:17; Rev 16:6; 20:14 Reciprocal: Gen 37:26—What profit; Gen 38:23—lest we; Exod 32:25—shame; Num 5:27—if she be defiled; Deut 6:24—for our good; 1 Kgs 18:21—answered; Job 33:27—it profited; Ps 58:11—a reward for; Ps 107:10—bound; Ps 120:3—What shall; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 13:15—but; Prov 23:18—surely; Prov 23:32—At; Prov 31:31—of the; Eccl 7:2—that; Isa 1:29—ashamed; Jer 2:26—the thief; Jer 3:25—lie down; Jer 12:13—put; Ezek 14:6—turn; Ezek 16:52—bear thine; Ezek 43:10—that they; Hos 9:10—separated; Hab 2:18—profiteth; Hag 2:15—consider; Mark 8:36—profit; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Rom 6:22—and the end; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 8:13—ye live; 2 Cor 4:2—dishonesty; Eph 5:11—unfruitful

Romans 6:22 But now: Rom 6:14, 18; 8:2; John 8:32; 2 Cor 3:17; Gal 5:13 become: Rom

7:25; Gen 50:17; Job 1:8; Ps 86:2; 143:12; Isa 54:17; Dan 3:26; 6:20; Gal 1:10; Col 4:12; Titus 1:1; Jas 1:1; 1 Pet 2:16; Rev 7:13 ye have: Ps 92:14; John 15:2, 16; Gal 5:22; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 4:17; Col 1:10 and the end: Rom 6:21; Num 23:10; Ps 37:37, 38; Matt 13:40, 43; 19:29; 25:46; John 4:36 Reciprocal: Lev 25:42—my servants; Lev 25:55—my servants; Deut 6:24—for our good; Deut 27:9—this day; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ps 58:11—a reward for; Ps 116:16—thou hast; Ps 119:125—I am thy; Prov 12:12—the root; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 23:18—surely; Prov 31:31—of the; Eccl 7:2—that; Isa 26:13—other; Matt 19:16—eternal; Luke 1:74—that we; Luke 8:15—bring; Luke 15:15—to feed; Luke 20:38—for all; John 3:15—eternal; John 5:23—all men; John 15:5—same; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 6:6—that henceforth; Rom 6:19—unto holiness; Rom 7:4—that we; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 14:18—in; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; 1 Thess 4:3—your; Titus 3:3—serving; Heb 9:14—to serve; Heb 12:14—and holiness; 1 Pet 1:9—General; 1 Pet 2:24—live; Rev 7:3—the servants

Romans 6:23 For the wages: Rom 5:12; Gen 2:17; 3:19; Isa 3:11; Ezek 18:4, 20; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 3:10; 6:7, 8; Jas 1:15; Rev 21:8 but the: Rom 2:7; 5:17, 21; John 3:14–17, 36; 4:14; 5:24, 39, 40; 6:27, 32, 33, 40, 50–58, 68; 10:28; 17:2; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:3, 4; 1 John 2:25; 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 6:17—shall die; Gen 12:13—Say; Num 27:3—died in his; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 133:3—even life; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 19:6—and; Isa 54:17—the heritage; Zech 3:4—I have; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 10:17—eternal; Mark 10:30—eternal; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Luke 20:38—for all; John 3:15—eternal; John 4:15—give; Acts 10:43—through; Acts 15:11—that; Rom 5:15—and the gift; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 6:21—for the; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 8:13—ye live; Rom 8:32—how; 1 Cor 15:21—by man came also; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; 2 Cor 1:20—all; 2 Cor 9:15—his; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Heb 9:15—eternal; Jas 1:17—good

CHAPTER 7

- 1 No law hath power over a man longer than he lives;
- 4 But we are dead to the law;
- 7 Yet is not the law sin;
- 12 but holy, just and good;
- 16 as I acknowledge, who am grieved because I cannot keep it.

Romans 7:1 Know: Rom 6:3 brethren: Rom 9:3; 10:1 them that: Rom 2:17, 18; Ezra 7:25; Prov 6:23; 1 Cor 9:8; Gal 4:21 the law: Rom 7:6; 6:14 a man: Or, person, either man or woman; *ανθρωπος* [G444] and homo having this extent of signification. Reciprocal: Mark 10:9—General

Romans 7:2 the woman: Rather, a woman. The apostle here illustrates the position laid down in the preceding verse by a familiar instance. Gen 2:23, 24; Num 30:7, 8; 1 Cor 7:4, 39 Reciprocal: Exod 20:14—General; Num 5:19—with another; Num 30:9—General; Matt 19:6—God; Matt 19:9—doth; Rom 6:7—For he; 1 Pet 3:1—ye

Romans 7:3 So then: Exod 20:14; Lev 20:10; Num 5:13–31; Deut 22:22–24; Matt 5:32; Mark 10:6–12; John 8:3–5 though: Ruth 2:13; 1 Sam 25:39–42; 1 Tim 5:11–14 Reciprocal: Matt 19:9—doth; Mark 10:11—Whosoever; John 4:18—is not; 1 Cor 7:39—wife; Gal

5:1—the liberty

Romans 7:4 ye also: Rom 7:6; 6:14; 8:2; Gal 2:19, 20; 3:13; 5:18; Eph 2:15; Col 2:14, 20 the body: Matt 26:26; John 6:51; 1 Cor 10:16; Heb 10:10; 1 Pet 2:24 that ye: Ps 45:10–15; Isa 54:5; 62:5; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:23–27; Rev 19:7; 21:9 that we: Rom 6:22; Ps 45:16; John 15:8; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 1:11; 4:17; Col 1:6, 10 Reciprocal: Song 7:2—thy belly; Song 8:5—there she; Ezek 23:4—they were; Mark 4:20—which; Luke 8:15—bring; Luke 20:10—sent; John 15:5—same; Rom 6:7—For he; Rom 7:9—and I died; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; Gal 3:25—we; Col 1:22—the body; Col 2:12—wherein; 1 Pet 4:2—no

Romans 7:5 in the flesh: Rom 8:8, 9; John 3:6; Gal 5:16, 17, 24; Eph 2:3, 11; Titus 3:3 motions: Gr. passions, Rom 1:26 Gr. which: Rom 3:20; 4:15; 5:20; 1 Cor 15:56; 2 Cor 3:6–9; Gal 3:10; Jas 2:9, 10; 1 John 3:4 did work: Rom 7:8–13; Matt 15:19; Gal 5:19–21; Jas 1:15 members: Rom 7:23; 6:13, 19; Col 3:5; Jas 4:1 bring: Rom 6:21 Reciprocal: Matt 6:21—there; Mark 7:21—out; Rom 7:7—I had; Rom 7:18—in my; Rom 8:3—For what; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 8:13—ye live; Gal 4:21—ye that; Phil 3:9—which is of the; Col 3:7—General

Romans 7:6 But: Rom 7:4; 6:14, 15; Gal 3:13, 23–25; 4:4, 5 that being dead: or, being dead to that, Rom 7:1, 4; 6:2 serve: Rom 1:9; 2:27–29; 6:4, 11, 19, 22; 12:2; Ezek 11:19; 36:26; 2 Cor 3:6; 5:17; Gal 2:19, 20; 6:15; Phil 3:3; Col 3:10 Reciprocal: Rom 2:29—spirit; Rom 7:9—and I died; Gal 4:21—ye that; Gal 5:1—the liberty; 1 Pet 2:24—being

Romans 7:7 What: Rom 3:5; 4:1; 6:15 is the law: Rom 7:8, 11, 13; 1 Cor 15:56 I had: Rom 7:5; 3:20; Ps 19:7–12; 119:96 lust: or, concupiscence, Rom 7:8; 1 Thess 4:5 Thou shalt: Rom 13:9; Gen 3:6; Exod 20:17; Deut 5:21; Josh 7:21; 2 Sam 11:2; 1 Kgs 21:1–4; Mic 2:2; Matt 5:28; Luke 12:15; Acts 20:33; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5; 1 John 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—shall look; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; 2 Chr 34:19—the words; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Prov 16:2—the ways; Jer 42:6—it be good; Mal 2:9—but; Luke 18:20—knowest; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 3:8—Let us; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 7:12—the commandment; Rom 8:7—for it; 1 Cor 6:15—God; Gal 2:19—through; Gal 3:19—then; Gal 3:21—the law; Gal 3:24—the law; Gal 5:17—and these; Heb 11:32—what shall; Jas 2:9—transgressors; Jas 4:11—speaketh evil of the law; 1 John 3:4—for

Romans 7:8 sin: Rom 7:11, 13, 17; 4:15; 5:20 wrought: Jas 1:14, 15 For without: etc. Rather, “For without a law sin is dead.” Where there is no law, there is no transgression; for sin is the transgression of the law: the very essence of sin consists in the violation of some positive law. Rom 4:15; John 15:22, 24; 1 Cor 15:56 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—sin; Gen 43:18—seek occasion against us; Deut 5:21—General; Deut 15:9—Beware; Josh 7:21—I coveted; 2 Chr 15:3—without law; Prov 9:17—Stolen; Matt 5:28—hath; Mark 7:21—out; Rom 7:5—did work; Rom 7:7—is the law; Rom 13:9—covet; Gal 5:17—and these; Col 3:5—evil

Romans 7:9 For I: Matt 19:20; Luke 10:25–29; 15:29; 18:9–12, 21; Phil 3:5, 6 without: Matt 5:21–26; 15:4–6; Mark 7:8–13 but: Rom 3:19, 20; 10:5; Ps 40:12; Gal 3:10; Jas 2:10, 11 sin: Rom 7:21–23; 8:7 and I died: Rom 7:4, 6 marg. Rom 7:11; 3:20; Gal 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—sin; Deut 15:9—Beware; 1 Kgs 8:32—justifying; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; 2 Chr 15:3—without law; Neh 8:9—all the people; Ps 36:2—For he; Isa 57:10—There is; Jer

2:35—Because; Jer 23:9—like a drunken; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Mal 3:7—Wherein; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Mark 10:20—General; Mark 12:34—Thou; Luke 15:7—which; John 5:45—there; John 16:9—General; Acts 2:37—they; Acts 9:6—what; Acts 13:39—from which; 2 Cor 3:6—for

Romans 7:10; Rom 10:5; Lev 18:5; Ezek 20:11, 13, 21; Luke 10:27–29; 2 Cor 3:7
Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gal 5:17—and these

Romans 7:11 sin: Rom 7:8, 13 deceived: Isa 44:20; Jer 17:9; 49:16; Obad 3; Eph 4:22; Heb 3:13; Jas 1:22, 26 Reciprocal: Rom 7:7—is the law; Rom 7:9—and I died; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Jas 1:14—when

Romans 7:12 the law: Rom 7:14; 3:31; 12:2; Deut 4:8; 10:12; Neh 9:13; Ps 19:7–12; 119:38, 86, 127, 137, 140, 172; 1 Tim 1:8 the commandment: Rom 7:7 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; Job 33:27—right; Ps 19:8—is pure; Ps 33:4—the word; Ps 111:8—are done; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:62—thy; Ps 119:128—I esteem; Prov 30:5—word; Isa 42:21—he will; Hos 8:12—written; Hos 14:9—for; Rom 7:16—I consent; 2 Cor 3:7—was; Eph 6:1—for; Jas 1:25—the perfect; Jas 4:11—speaketh evil of the law; 2 Pet 2:21—holy; 1 John 5:3—and

Romans 7:13 then: Rom 8:3; Gal 3:21 But sin: Rom 7:8–11; 5:20; Jas 1:13–15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Jer 42:6—it be good; Hos 10:15—your great wickedness; Mic 2:7—do not; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 7:7—is the law; Rom 7:11—sin; 1 Cor 6:15—God; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; Jas 1:14—when; Jas 4:11—speaketh evil of the law; Jas 4:17—General

Romans 7:14 the law: Lev 19:18; Deut 6:5; Ps 51:6; Matt 5:22, 28; 22:37–40; Heb 4:12 but: Rom 7:18, 22, 23; Job 42:6; Ps 119:25; Prov 30:2, 5; Isa 6:5; 64:5, 6; Luke 5:8; 7:6; 18:11–14; Eph 3:8 carnal: Matt 16:23; 1 Cor 3:1–3 sold: Rom 7:24; Gen 37:27, 36; 40:15; Exod 21:2–6; 22:3; 1 Kgs 21:20, 25; 2 Kgs 17:17; Isa 50:1; 52:3; Amos 2:6; Matt 18:25 Reciprocal: Lev 13:12—cover all; Lev 13:16—General; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Josh 15:63—General; Judg 3:8—he sold; Ps 119:96—but thy; Ps 119:128—I esteem; Ps 119:172—for all thy; Jer 34:14—been sold; John 8:34—Whosoever; Rom 7:12—the law; Rom 7:16—I consent; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Cor 6:12—but I; Gal 2:19—through

Romans 7:15 For that: Rom 14:22; Luke 11:48 allow: or, know, Ps 1:6; Nah 1:7; 2 Tim 2:19 what: Rom 7:16, 19, 20; 1 Kgs 8:46; Ps 19:12; 65:3; 119:1–6, 32, 40; Eccl 7:20; Gal 5:17; Phil 3:12–14; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:7, 8 what I hate: Rom 12:9; Ps 36:4; 97:10; 101:3; 119:104, 113, 128, 163; Prov 8:13; 13:5; Amos 5:15; Heb 1:9; Jude 23 Reciprocal: Rom 7:18—for to will; Rom 7:25—So then

Romans 7:16 I consent: Rom 7:12, 14, 22; Ps 119:127, 128 Reciprocal: Neh 9:13—gavest; Job 33:27—right; Ps 119:47—which; Ps 119:140—pure; Amos 5:15—Hate; Mic 6:8—what is; Rom 7:15—what; Phil 1:10—ye; 1 Tim 1:8—the law

Romans 7:17 it is no more: Rom 7:20; 4:7, 8; 2 Cor 8:12; Phil 3:8, 9 sin: Rom 7:18, 20, 23; Jas 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Rom 7:8—sin; Rom 8:1—no

Romans 7:18 that in me: Gen 6:5; 8:21; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Isa 64:6; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21–23; Luke 11:13; Eph 2:1–5; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 4:2 in my: Rom 7:5, 25;

8:3–13; 13:14; John 3:6; Gal 5:19–21, 24 for to will: Rom 7:15, 19, 25; Ps 119:5, 32, 40, 115–117, 173, 176; Gal 5:17; Phil 2:13; 3:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 19:3—good things; Neh 8:12—because; Matt 13:8—good; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Matt 26:75—And he; Mark 14:38—The spirit; Luke 8:15—in an; Acts 15:39—the contention; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 7:17—sin; Eph 2:3—by; 1 Tim 1:8—the law

Romans 7:19 Reciprocal: Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:18—for to will; Phil 3:12—I had; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Romans 7:20 it is no: Rom 7:17 Reciprocal: John 13:10—needeth; Rom 7:15—what; Rom 8:1—no

Romans 7:21 a law: Rom 7:23; 6:12, 14; 8:2; Ps 19:13; 119:133; John 8:34; Eph 6:11–13; 2 Pet 2:19 evil: 2 Chr 30:18, 19; Ps 19:12; 40:12; 65:3; 119:37; Isa 6:5–7; Zech 3:1–4; Luke 4:1; Heb 2:17; 4:15 Reciprocal: Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 7:9—sin; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Jas 3:2—in; 1 Pet 3:11—do

Romans 7:22 I delight: Rom 8:7; Job 23:12; Ps 1:2; 19:8–10; 40:8; 119:16, 24, 35, 47, 48, 72, 92, 97–104, 111, 113, 127, 167, 174; Isa 51:7; John 4:34; Heb 8:10 inward: Rom 2:29; 2 Cor 4:16; Eph 3:16; Col 3:9; 1 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Lev 13:39—if the bright; Job 22:26—shalt thou; Job 33:27—right; Ps 51:6—inward; Ps 62:4—inwardly; Ps 68:30—delight; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:25—soul; Ps 119:70—but I; Ps 119:128—I esteem; Ps 119:140—pure; Prov 21:15—joy; Song 5:3—have put; Jer 6:10—delight; Jer 31:33—I will; Amos 5:15—Hate; Matt 11:28—all; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 7:16—I consent; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 2 Cor 3:7—was; Gal 2:19—through; Phil 1:10—ye; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; Jas 1:25—the perfect; 1 John 5:3—and

Romans 7:23 another: Rom 7:5, 21, 25; 8:2; Eccl 7:20; Gal 5:17; 1 Tim 6:11, 12; Heb 12:4; Jas 3:2; 4:1; 1 Pet 2:11 members: Rom 6:13, 19 and: Rom 7:14; Ps 142:7; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 Reciprocal: Ps 65:3—prevail; Ps 73:2—feet; Ps 119:133—let not; Song 5:3—have put; Song 6:13—two armies; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Mic 7:19—subdue; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 6:12—Let not; Rom 7:17—sin; 2 Cor 10:5—bringing; Gal 2:19—through; Col 3:5—members; Jas 1:25—the perfect

Romans 7:24 wretched: Rom 8:26; 1 Kgs 8:38; Ps 6:6; 32:3, 4; 38:2, 8–10; 77:3–9; 119:20, 81–83, 131, 143, 176; 130:1–3; Ezek 9:4; Matt 5:4, 6; 2 Cor 12:7–9; Rev 21:4 who: Deut 22:26, 27; Ps 71:11; 72:12; 91:14, 15; 102:20; Mic 7:19; Zech 9:11, 12; Luke 4:18; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 2 Tim 4:18; Titus 2:14; Heb 2:15 the body of this: or, this body of, Rom 6:6; 8:13; Ps 88:5; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Ps 73:2—feet; Ps 97:10—hate; Ps 119:40—I have; Ps 119:133—let not; Isa 64:6—are all; Jer 34:14—been sold; Rom 6:12—Let not; Rom 7:14—sold; Rom 8:23—even we; Rom 14:22—Happy; 2 Cor 5:2—we; Gal 3:24—the law; Rev 3:17—wretched

Romans 7:25 thank God: Rom 6:14, 17; Ps 107:15, 16; 116:16, 17; Isa 12:1; 49:9, 13; Matt 1:21; 1 Cor 15:57; 2 Cor 9:15; 12:9, 10; Eph 5:20; Phil 3:3; 4:6; Col 3:17; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 So then: Rom 7:15–24; Gal 5:17–24 Reciprocal: John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 8:34—Whosoever; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 6:6—that henceforth; Rom 6:22—become; Rom 7:18—in my; Rom 7:23—another; Rom 8:2—from; 1 Cor 9:21—not; Gal 3:24—the law; Gal 5:19—the works

CHAPTER 8

- 1 They that are in Christ, are free from condemnation;
5 What harm comes of the flesh;
13 and what good of the Spirit;
19 The glorious deliverance all things long for,
29 was beforehand decreed from God;
38 Nothing can sever us from his love.

Romans 8:1 no: Rom 4:7, 8; 5:1; 7:17, 20; Isa 54:17; John 3:18, 19; 5:24; Gal 3:13 in: Rom 16:7; John 14:20; 15:4; 1 Cor 1:30; 15:22; 2 Cor 5:17; 12:2; Gal 3:28; Phil 3:9 who: Rom 8:4, 14; Gal 5:16, 25; Titus 2:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 6:3—is; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Num 23:21—hath not; Josh 20:2—Appoint; Job 10:2—Do not; Job 23:7—so should; Ps 37:33—condemn; Ps 130:4—But there; Isa 45:17—Israel; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Hos 11:10—walk; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 3:36—that believeth on; John 10:28—they; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Acts 13:39—by; Rom 3:22—which is; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 5:9—we shall; Rom 6:7—freed; Rom 8:13—ye live; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 8:33—Who; Rom 8:34—Who; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 2 Cor 5:21—we; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; Gal 4:29—after the Spirit; Gal 6:15—in; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 2:10—walk; Eph 2:13—in; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 Pet 5:14—in; 2 Pet 2:10—that; 2 Pet 3:16—speaking; 1 John 2:5—hereby

Romans 8:2 For: Rom 3:27; John 8:36 Spirit: Rom 8:10, 11; John 4:10, 14; 6:63; 7:38, 39; 1 Cor 15:45; 2 Cor 3:6; Rev 11:11; 22:1 hath: Rom 6:18, 22; Ps 51:12; John 8:32; 2 Cor 3:17; Gal 2:19; 5:1 from: Rom 5:21; 7:21, 24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Deut 33:27—thrust; Job 33:4—General; Ps 119:17—I may live; Ps 119:25—quicken; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Isa 51:4—a law; Jer 31:33—I will; Ezek 1:21—of the living creature; Ezek 10:17—of the living creature; Ezek 37:5—I will; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Mic 7:19—subdue; Luke 15:24—this; John 3:5—and of; John 3:34—for God; John 11:25—the life; Acts 3:15—Prince; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 6:14—sin; Rom 7:4—ye also; Rom 7:23—another; Rom 8:9—But ye; Rom 8:13—but if; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 2:20—nevertheless; Gal 5:25—we; Eph 2:1—you; Eph 2:5—quicken; Col 3:3—your; Titus 3:6—through; 1 Pet 4:6—but

Romans 8:3 For what: Rom 3:20; 7:5–11; Acts 13:39; Gal 3:21; Heb 7:18, 19; 10:1–10, 14 God: Rom 8:32; John 3:14–17; Gal 4:4, 5; 1 John 4:10–14 in the: Rom 9:3; Mark 15:27, 28; John 9:24 for sin: or, by a sacrifice for sin, 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 3:13 condemned: Rom 6:6; 1 Pet 2:24; 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod 38:1—the altar; Exod 40:12—General; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 4:3—for a sin; Lev 4:23—a kid; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 4:28—a kid; Lev 4:30—upon the horns; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 14:19—General; Lev 14:30—General; Lev 16:5—General; Lev 16:23—General; Lev 23:19—one kid; Num 8:8—another; Num 21:9—A serpent of; Num 28:15—one kid; Ps 119:25—quicken; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 53:2—he shall grow; Mic 7:19—subdue; Matt 1:6—her; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Mark 1:1—son; Luke 20:13—I will; John 9:7—Sent; John 10:36—sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 16:27—and have; Acts 3:22—of your; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:25—Who was;

Rom 6:10—he died unto; Rom 7:13—then; Rom 7:18—in my; Rom 8:17—if children; Rom 10:4—Christ; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; Gal 1:4—according; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 2:20—crucified; Gal 4:9—how; Gal 5:19—the works; Eph 2:16—having; Eph 5:2—a sacrifice; Phil 2:7—in the; Phil 3:9—which is of the; 1 Tim 3:16—God; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 5:5—Thou; Heb 5:7—the; Heb 9:28—without; 1 Pet 3:18—Christ; 1 John 1:2—which was

Romans 8:4 That: Gal 5:22–24; Eph 5:26, 27; Col 1:22; Heb 12:23; 1 John 3:2; Jude 24; Rev 14:5 who: Rom 8:1 Reciprocal: Exod 38:1—the altar; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 4:30—upon the horns; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Isa 42:21—he will; Matt 5:17—but; John 3:6—born of the flesh; Rom 2:27—if it fulfil; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 6:6—that henceforth; Rom 8:7—for it; Rom 8:13—ye live; Rom 10:4—Christ; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; 2 Cor 3:18—from; Gal 2:20—crucified; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 5:16—Walk; Gal 5:25—let; Col 3:2—Set; 2 Pet 2:10—that

Romans 8:5 For they: Rom 8:12, 13; John 3:6; 1 Cor 15:48; 2 Cor 10:3; 2 Pet 2:10 mind: Rom 8:6, 7; Mark 8:33; 1 Cor 2:14; Phil 3:18, 19 of the Spirit: Rom 8:9, 14; 1 Cor 2:14; Gal 5:22–25; Eph 5:9; Col 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Ps 84:10—For; Matt 6:6—pray; Matt 16:23—thou savourest; Luke 16:13—servant; John 4:15—give; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; Gal 5:16—Walk; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Gal 5:19—the works; Gal 5:25—let

Romans 8:6 to be carnally minded: Gr. the minding of the flesh, So, Rom 8:7, 13; 6:21, 23; 7:5, 11; 13:14; Gal 6:8; Jas 1:14, 15 to be spiritually minded: Gr. the minding of the Spirit, Rom 5:1, 10; 14:17; John 14:6, 27; 17:5; Gal 5:22 Reciprocal: Ps 84:10—For; Ps 111:2—that have; Ps 112:1—delighteth; Amos 8:5—and the; Matt 22:5—one; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 8:5—mind; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Gal 6:1—spiritual; Eph 4:23—spirit; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 2:18—fleshly; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

Romans 8:7 the carnal mind: Gr. the minding of the flesh, Rom 1:28, 30; 5:10; Exod 20:5; 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 53:1; John 7:7; 15:23, 24; Eph 4:18, 19; Col 1:21; 2 Tim 3:4; Jas 4:4; 1 John 2:15, 16 for it: Rom 8:4; 3:31; 7:7–14, 22; Matt 5:19; 1 Cor 9:21; Gal 5:22, 23; Heb 8:10 neither: Jer 13:23; Matt 12:34; 1 Cor 2:14; 2 Pet 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Lev 26:15—soul; Lev 26:43—their soul; Deut 1:43—but rebelled; Deut 32:41—they that hate; Job 15:13—turnest; Job 21:14—they say; Ps 81:15—The haters; Prov 28:26—that; Isa 1:4—gone away backward; Isa 30:11—cause; Jer 42:6—it be good; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Amos 5:15—Hate; Amos 8:5—and the; Matt 15:19—out; Matt 22:37—General; Matt 25:24—I knew; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 16:25—thy good; Luke 19:21—because; John 5:42—that; John 5:44—can; John 6:44—man; John 8:23—Ye are from; John 8:43—ye cannot; Rom 3:11—seeketh; Rom 7:9—sin; Rom 8:5—mind; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; 2 Cor 3:18—from; Gal 3:10—as many; Eph 2:3—fulfilling; Eph 2:16—having; Phil 1:10—ye; 2 Thess 2:12—but; Jas 4:1—come they; 1 John 3:13—if

Romans 8:8 they that: Rom 8:9; 7:5; John 3:3, 5, 6 please: Matt 3:17; John 8:29; 1 Cor 7:32; Phil 4:18; Col 1:10; 3:20; 1 Thess 4:1; Heb 11:5, 6; 13:16, 21; 1 John 3:22 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Deut 1:43—but rebelled; Job 14:4—Who can bring; Job 15:13—turnest; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Matt 15:19—out; Mark 7:21—out; John 5:44—can; John 6:44—man; John 8:23—Ye are from; John 8:43—ye cannot; John 15:24—hated; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 1:30—haters; Eph 2:3—fulfilling; Eph 4:18—alienated; Col 1:21—sometime; 2 Thess 2:12—but

Romans 8:9 But ye: Rom 8:2; Ezek 11:19; 36:26, 27; John 3:6 if so be: Rom 8:11; Luke 11:13; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; Gal 4:6; Eph 1:13, 17, 18; 2:22; 2 Tim 1:14; 1 John 3:24; 4:4; Jude 19–21 the Spirit: John 3:34; Gal 4:6; Phil 1:19; 1 Pet 1:11 he is: John 17:9, 10; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 15:23; 2 Cor 10:7; Gal 5:24; Rev 13:8; 20:15 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will take; Job 14:4—Who can bring; Ps 51:11—holy; Isa 59:21—My spirit; Matt 25:4—oil; Mark 9:41—because; John 1:16—of his; John 5:23—He that; John 7:39—this spake; John 14:17—but; John 14:23—make; John 15:4—I; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 8:5—of the Spirit; Rom 8:8—they that; Rom 8:14—led; 1 Cor 1:30—sanctification; 1 Cor 12:13—by; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; 2 Cor 1:22—the earnest; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 5:17—be; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 5:19—the works; Eph 3:17—Christ; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Heb 11:5—that he; 1 Pet 4:6—that they; 1 John 4:13—General

Romans 8:10 if Christ: John 6:56; 14:20, 23; 15:5; 17:23; 2 Cor 13:5; Eph 3:17; Col 1:27 the body: Rom 8:11; 5:12; 2 Cor 4:11; 5:1–4; 1 Thess 4:16; Heb 9:27; 2 Pet 1:13, 14; Rev 14:13 but: John 4:14; 6:54; 11:25, 26; 14:19; 1 Cor 15:45; 2 Cor 5:6–8; Phil 1:23; Col 3:3, 4; Heb 12:23; Rev 7:14–17 life: Rom 5:21; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9 Reciprocal: Lev 13:40—hair is fallen off his head; John 6:50—that; John 14:17—shall; John 15:4—I; John 17:26—and I; Rom 8:2—Spirit; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Gal 5:25—we; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 3:11—and; 1 John 4:4—greater

Romans 8:11 him: Rom 8:9; 4:24, 25; Acts 2:24, 32, 33; Eph 1:19, 20; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 1:21 he that raised: Rom 8:2; 6:4, 5; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:14; John 5:28, 29; 1 Cor 6:14; 15:16, 20–22, 51–57; 2 Cor 4:14; Eph 2:5; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:14–17; 1 Pet 3:18; Rev 1:18; 11:11; 20:11–13 mortal: Rom 6:12; 1 Cor 15:53; 2 Cor 4:11; 5:4 by his Spirit: or, because of his Spirit dwelleth: Rom 8:9; John 7:38, 39; 14:17 Reciprocal: Ps 16:11—path; John 2:19—I will; John 5:19—and; John 6:39—but; John 11:25—I am; John 17:23—I; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 10:40—General; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; Rom 8:10—the body; 1 Cor 3:16—the Spirit; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 1 Cor 15:54—this mortal; 2 Cor 6:16—I will dwell; Eph 4:30—the day; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 2:13—he; Col 3:11—and; 2 Tim 1:14—which dwelleth; 1 Pet 1:3—by; 1 John 4:4—greater

Romans 8:12 we are: Rom 6:2–15; Ps 116:16; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 8:5—For they; Rom 13:14—and; Gal 5:16—Walk; Gal 5:18—if; 2 Pet 2:10—that

Romans 8:13 ye live: Rom 8:1, 4–6; 6:21, 23; 7:5; Gal 5:19–21; 6:8; Eph 5:3–5; Col 3:5, 6; Jas 1:14, 15 but if: Rom 8:2; 1 Cor 9:27; Gal 5:24; Eph 4:22; Col 3:5–8; Titus 2:12; 1 Pet 2:11 through: Rom 8:1; Eph 4:30; 5:18; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Lev 7:23—fat; Job 20:13—spare it; Isa 8:10—for God; Ezek 18:21—he shall surely; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Mic 7:19—subdue; Matt 5:29—pluck; Mark 9:43—if; Luke 9:23—If; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 11:26—whosoever; John 14:17—but; Rom 6:6—that the; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:24—the body of this; Rom 8:5—For they; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 13:14—and; 2 Cor 10:3—we do; Gal 4:29—after the Spirit; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Gal 5:21—that they; 2 Tim 1:14—by the; 1 Pet 4:3—the time; 2 Pet 2:10—that

Romans 8:14 led: Rom 8:5, 9; Ps 143:10; Prov 8:20; Isa 48:16, 17; Gal 4:6; 5:16, 18, 22–25; Eph 5:9 they are: Rom 8:17; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26; Eph 1:5; 1 John 3:1; Rev 21:7

Reciprocal: Ps 25:5—Lead; Ezek 36:27—I will; Hos 1:10—Ye are the sons; Matt 4:1—was; Matt 23:9—for; John 1:12—to them; John 14:17—but; John 20:17—your Father; Rom 5:5—because; 2 Cor 1:22—the earnest; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Heb 2:10—many; 1 John 3:2—now are we the

Romans 8:15 the spirit: Exod 20:19; Num 17:12; Luke 8:28, 37; John 16:8; Acts 2:37; 16:29; 1 Cor 2:12; 2 Tim 1:7; Heb 2:15; 12:18–24; Jas 2:19; 1 John 4:18 the Spirit: Rom 8:16; Isa 56:5; Jer 3:19; 1 Cor 2:12; Gal 4:5–7; Eph 1:5, 11–14 Abba: Mark 14:36; Luke 11:2; 22:42; John 20:17 Reciprocal: Gen 22:7—My father; Deut 32:6—thy father; 1 Chr 29:10—our father; Ps 51:12—free; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Zech 12:10—of supplications; Matt 6:9—Our; Matt 25:25—General; Luke 1:74—that we; Luke 15:22—a ring; Luke 19:21—I feared; John 4:23—in spirit; John 8:32—and the; John 8:35—but; John 14:16—another; John 18:11—my; Rom 8:23—which have; Rom 8:26—but; Rom 14:17—peace; 2 Cor 3:17—where; Gal 4:3—in; Gal 4:6—God; Gal 4:24—which; Gal 4:30—for; Eph 1:14—the earnest; Eph 2:18—by; Eph 3:6—the Gentiles; Eph 6:18—in the; Phil 3:3—worship; Heb 4:16—come; Heb 10:19—Having; Jas 1:25—liberty; 1 John 3:2—now are we the; 1 John 5:13—ye may know; Rev 21:7—and I

Romans 8:16 Spirit: Rom 8:23, 26; 2 Cor 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:13; 4:30; 1 John 4:13 with our: 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:19–22; 5:10 Reciprocal: Deut 14:1—the children; Ps 84:11—the Lord; Mark 14:36—Abba; John 4:14—shall be; John 5:24—and shall not; John 14:16—another; Rom 8:15—the Spirit; Rom 9:1—my conscience; Rom 9:26—there shall; Rom 14:17—peace; 1 Cor 2:12—but; 2 Cor 3:17—where; Gal 4:7—if; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 John 3:10—the children of God; 1 John 5:8—the spirit; 1 John 5:19—we know

Romans 8:17 if children: Rom 8:3, 29, 30; 5:9, 10, 17; Luke 12:32; Acts 26:18; Gal 3:29; 4:7; Eph 3:6; Titus 3:7; Heb 1:14; 6:17; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4 heirs of: Matt 25:21; Luke 22:29, 30; John 17:24; 1 Cor 2:9; 3:22, 23; Rev 3:21; 21:7 if so be: Matt 16:24; Luke 24:26; John 12:25, 26; Acts 14:22; 2 Cor 4:8–12; Phil 1:29; 2 Tim 2:10–14 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Ps 16:6—I have; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Matt 13:38—the good; Matt 20:23—Ye; Matt 25:34—inherit; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 10:21—take; Luke 20:14—the heir; Luke 20:36—the children of God; John 4:14—shall be; John 5:24—and shall not; John 14:3—I will; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 8:14—they are; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 4:10—bearing; Gal 3:18—if; Eph 1:11—we; Phil 1:28—but; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; Col 1:12—inheritance; 2 Thess 1:5—for; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; 2 Tim 2:12—we suffer; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Jas 1:2—count; Jas 1:9—in; 1 Pet 4:13—ye are; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 1 John 3:10—the children of God; Rev 1:9—companion; Rev 20:4—and they; Rev 20:6—and shall

Romans 8:18 I reckon: Matt 5:11, 12; Acts 20:24; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; Heb 11:25, 26, 35; 1 Pet 1:6, 7 the glory: Col 3:4; 2 Thess 1:7–12; 2:14; 1 Pet 1:13; 4:13; 5:1; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Prov 3:15—all; Mark 10:21—take; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 6:11—reckon; Rom 8:30—he justified; 1 Cor 13:12—face; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 4:10—bearing; Phil 3:8—I count; Phil 4:19—glory; Col 1:27—the hope; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; Jas 1:2—count

Romans 8:19 the earnest: Rom 8:23; Phil 1:20 expectation: Isa 65:17; Acts 3:21; 2 Pet 3:11–13; Rev 21:1–5 the manifestation: Mal 3:17, 18; Matt 25:31–46; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 49:18—General; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Luke 21:28—redemption; Rom

8:21—into the glorious; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; Gal 4:5—that we; Col 1:27—the hope

Romans 8:20 the creature: Rom 8:22; Gen 3:17–19; 5:29; 6:13; Job 12:6–10; Isa 24:5, 6; Jer 12:4, 11; 14:5, 6; Hos 4:3; Joel 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 4:12—it; Gen 6:17—shall die; Gen 7:21—General; Gen 8:1—the cattle; 1 Sam 15:3—ox and sheep; 1 Kgs 18:5—grass; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Ps 102:26—They shall; Ps 104:29—hidest; Eccl 1:2—General; Jonah 3:7—herd; Rom 3:5—But if; Rom 5:14—even; 2 Pet 3:10—in the which

Romans 8:21 Because: 2 Pet 3:13 into the glorious: Rom 8:19; Rev 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Isa 24:5—defiled; John 8:34—Whosoever; Rom 3:5—But if; 1 Cor 15:42—in corruption; Heb 2:15—subject; 1 John 3:1—that

Romans 8:22 the: etc. or, every creature, Rom 8:20; Mark 16:15; Col 1:23 groaneth: Ps 48:6; Jer 12:11; John 16:21; Rev 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 7:21—General; Lev 18:25—the land; Lev 18:28—General; Lev 26:35—General; Num 22:28—What have I; Job 15:20—travaileth; Ps 38:9—groaning; Eccl 1:8—full; Jer 12:4—the beasts; Joel 1:18—General; Rom 5:14—even

Romans 8:23 which have: Rom 8:15, 16; 5:5; 2 Cor 5:5; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 1:14; 5:9 even we: Rom 8:26; 7:24; 2 Cor 5:2–4; 7:5; Phil 1:21–23; 1 Pet 1:7 waiting: Rom 8:19, 25; Luke 20:36; Phil 3:20, 21; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 1 John 3:2 the redemption: Luke 21:28; Eph 1:14; 4:30 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—redeemed; Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Lev 25:24—redemption; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Ps 38:9—groaning; Ps 119:174—longed; Eccl 1:8—full; Isa 25:9—Lo; Isa 64:4—waiteth; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 2 Cor 1:22—the earnest; Gal 4:5—that we; Eph 1:5—unto; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; Titus 3:7—made; Heb 11:14—they seek

Romans 8:24 saved: Rom 5:2; 12:12; 15:4, 13; Ps 33:18, 22; 146:5; Prov 14:32; Jer 17:7; Zech 9:12; 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 5:5; Col 1:5, 23, 27; 1 Thess 5:8; 2 Thess 2:16; Titus 2:11–13; Heb 6:18, 19; 1 Pet 1:3, 21; 1 John 3:3 but hope: 2 Cor 4:18; 5:7; Heb 11:1; 1 Pet 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 130:7—for with; Jer 2:25—after; John 3:36—see; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 4:18—against; 1 Cor 13:7—hopeth; Eph 1:18—is; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; Titus 2:13—blessed; Titus 3:7—made; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 11:13—and were; Heb 12:1—with patience; Jas 5:7—Be patient

Romans 8:25 with patience: Rom 8:23; 2:7; 12:12; Gen 49:18; Ps 27:14; 37:7–9; 62:1, 5, 6; 130:5–7; Isa 25:9; 26:8; Lam 3:25, 26; Luke 8:15; 21:19; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Thess 3:5; Heb 6:12, 15; 10:36; 12:1–3; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7–11; Rev 1:9; 13:10; 14:12 Reciprocal: Gen 8:10—stayed; Ps 25:3—wait; Ps 91:10—There; Isa 30:18—blessed; Isa 40:31—they that; Luke 18:41—What; John 3:36—see; John 5:3—waiting; Rom 15:4—that; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 2 Cor 4:18—we; 2 Cor 5:7—General; Gal 5:5—wait; Eph 1:18—is; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 2 Thess 2:16—good; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 11:1—the evidence; Jas 5:8—ye also; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Romans 8:26 infirmities: Rom 15:1; 2 Cor 12:5–10; Heb 4:15; 5:2 for we: Matt 20:22; Luke 11:1–13; Jas 4:3 but: Rom 8:15; Ps 10:17; Zech 12:10; Matt 10:20; Gal 4:6; Eph 2:18; 6:18; Jude 20, 21 with: Rom 7:24; Ps 6:3, 9; 42:1–5; 55:1, 2; 69:3; 77:1–3; 88:1–3; 102:5, 20; 119:81, 82; 143:4–7; Luke 22:44; 2 Cor 5:2, 4; 12:8 Reciprocal: Gen 24:45—speaking; Gen 32:24—wrestled; Lev 2:16—General; 1 Sam 1:13—spake; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; 1 Kgs

3:12—I have done; Ps 5:1—consider my; Ps 38:9—groaning; Ps 142:2—poured out; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Jer 31:9—come; Lam 3:56—hide; Mark 10:38—Ye know not; John 4:23—in spirit; John 14:16—another; Rom 6:19—because; Rom 8:16—Spirit; Rom 8:23—even we; Rom 15:16—being; 1 Cor 2:10—the Spirit; Gal 3:14—might; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Phil 3:3—worship; Heb 6:12—faith; 1 Pet 3:7—that

Romans 8:27 And he: 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; Ps 7:9; 44:21; Prov 17:3; Jer 11:20; 17:10; 20:12; Matt 6:8; John 21:17; Acts 1:24; 15:8; 1 Thess 2:4; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 knoweth: Ps 38:9; 66:18, 19; Jas 5:16 Gr. because: or, that he maketh: Rom 8:34; Eph 2:18 according: Jer 29:12, 13; John 14:13; Jas 1:5, 6; 1 John 3:21, 22; 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 32:24—wrestled; Lev 2:16—General; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have done; Ps 20:4—General; Prov 15:29—he heareth; Luke 11:1—teach; John 14:16—another; Rom 15:16—being; 1 Cor 2:10—the Spirit; Gal 1:4—according; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—crying; Eph 6:18—in the; Phil 3:3—worship; 1 Pet 3:7—that

Romans 8:28 we know: Rom 8:35–39; 5:3, 4; Gen 50:20; Deut 8:2, 3, 16; Ps 46:1, 2; Jer 24:5–7; Zech 13:9; 2 Cor 4:15–17; 5:1; Phil 1:19–23; 2 Thess 1:5–7; Heb 12:6–12; Jas 1:3, 4; 1 Pet 1:7, 8; Rev 3:19 them: Rom 5:5; Exod 20:6; Deut 6:5; Neh 1:5; Ps 69:36; Mark 12:30; 1 Cor 2:9; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 John 4:10, 19; 5:2, 3 the called: Rom 8:30; 1:6, 7; 9:11, 23, 24; Jer 51:29; Acts 13:48; Gal 1:15; Eph 1:9, 10; 3:11; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Exod 1:12—But the more; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 7:9—which keepeth; Deut 10:12—love; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Josh 22:5—love; Josh 23:11—love; Judg 5:31—them that; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Ps 5:11—love; Ps 20:4—General; Ps 25:10—the paths; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Ps 121:7—preserve; Ps 138:8—perfect; Ps 145:20—preserveth; Prov 12:21—no; Prov 19:23—he shall; Song 2:4—his banner; Song 8:7—waters; Isa 14:27—the Lord; Isa 48:12—my called; Isa 54:17—weapon; Isa 56:6—to love; Jer 32:40—that I; Dan 2:30—but; Dan 9:4—the great; Joel 2:32—and in; Mal 3:6—therefore; Matt 18:14—it is; Matt 24:24—insomuch; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; John 5:24—and shall not; John 6:39—this; John 15:2—and; John 16:7—It; John 17:6—thine; Rom 8:32—how; Rom 11:7—but the election; 1 Cor 1:9—by; 1 Cor 1:24—called; 1 Cor 3:21—For; 1 Cor 8:3—love; 1 Cor 10:13—who; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 4:1—vocation; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 1:12—rather; Phil 3:14—the high; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; 2 Thess 3:5—into; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; 2 Tim 1:9—called; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Heb 6:19—both; Heb 9:15—they which; 1 Pet 1:15—as; 1 Pet 3:9—called; 1 Pet 3:13—who; 2 Pet 1:3—called; 2 Pet 1:10—election

Romans 8:29 whom: Rom 11:2; Exod 33:12, 17; Ps 1:6; Jer 1:5; Matt 7:23; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 1:2; Rev 13:8 he also: Eph 1:5, 11; 1 Pet 1:20 to be: Rom 13:14; John 17:16, 19, 22, 23, 26; 1 Cor 15:49; 2 Cor 3:18; Eph 1:4; 4:24; Phil 3:21; 1 John 3:2 that he might: Ps 89:27; Matt 12:50; 25:40; John 20:17; Col 1:15–18; Heb 1:5, 6; 2:11–15; Rev 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 15:19—the firstling; Deut 21:16—General; 1 Chr 2:42—his firstborn; 1 Chr 5:2—birthright was; Ps 22:22—my brethren; Ps 40:8—I delight; Ps 45:7—above; Isa 42:16—and not; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Mic 5:3—his; Matt 1:25—she; Matt 28:10—my; Mark 3:34—Behold; John 6:64—For; John 8:35—but; John 10:16—they; John 10:28—they; John 11:52—the children; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 4:17—calleth; Rom 8:17—if children; Rom 16:14—and; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father; Gal 4:9—are

known; Gal 4:19—Christ; Eph 2:10—which; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; Col 1:12—made; Col 1:18—in all; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are brethren; Heb 2:10—many; Jas 1:18—his own; 1 Pet 2:21—leaving; 1 John 4:10—not; 1 John 4:17—as

Romans 8:30 Moreover: Rom 8:28; 1:6; 9:23, 24; Isa 41:9; 1 Cor 1:2, 9; Eph 4:4; Heb 9:15; 1 Pet 2:9; 2 Pet 1:10; Rev 17:14; 19:9 he called: Rom 3:22–26; 1 Cor 6:11; Titus 3:4–7 he justified: Rom 8:1, 17, 18, 33–35; 5:8–10; John 5:24; 6:39, 40; 17:22, 24; 2 Cor 4:17; Eph 2:6; Col 3:4; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 1:10–12; 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:11; Heb 9:15; 1 Pet 3:9; 4:13, 14; 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 40:14—General; Ps 94:14—For; Isa 44:2—Fear; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Matt 20:16—for; John 8:35—but; John 10:3—and he; John 10:16—their; John 11:52—the children; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Acts 13:39—by; Acts 13:48—and as; Rom 4:5—believeth; Rom 4:17—calleth; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 5:9—we shall; Rom 11:2—which he foreknew; Gal 1:15—and; Gal 2:16—but; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:5—predestinated; Col 1:12—made; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 1 Thess 5:24—calleth; 2 Thess 1:11—calling; 2 Tim 1:9—called; Heb 2:10—many; 1 Pet 1:2—the foreknowledge; 1 John 4:10—not

Romans 8:31 What: Rom 4:1 If: Gen 15:1; Num 14:9; Deut 33:29; Josh 10:42; 1 Sam 14:6; 17:45–47; Ps 27:1–3; 46:1–3, 7, 11; 56:4, 11; 84:11, 12; 118:6; Isa 50:7–9; 54:17; Jer 1:19; 20:11; John 10:28–30; 1 John 4:4 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—lest some; Gen 21:22—God; Gen 26:28—was with; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 33:11—enough; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Exod 3:12—Certainly; Exod 6:7—I will be; Num 13:30—General; Num 14:8—delight; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 2:36—not; Deut 9:3—he shall; Deut 20:1—the Lord; Deut 23:5—Nevertheless; Deut 31:8—he will be; Josh 1:5—There shall; Josh 10:8—General; Josh 14:12—if so be; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Josh 23:10—Lord; Judg 1:19—the Lord; Judg 6:13—if the Lord; 1 Sam 14:13—fell; 1 Sam 17:47—the battle; 1 Sam 23:14—but God; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Sam 5:10—the Lord; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 1 Kgs 1:37—As the; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 2 Kgs 8:5—the woman; 2 Kgs 18:7—he prospered; 1 Chr 5:22—the war was of God; 1 Chr 11:9—for; 1 Chr 19:15—they likewise; 1 Chr 20:8—they fell; 1 Chr 22:18—Is not; 1 Chr 28:20—fear not; 2 Chr 13:12—God; 2 Chr 14:11—rest on thee; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; 2 Chr 20:20—Believe in the Lord; 2 Chr 32:7—for there; 2 Chr 36:23—Who is there; Ezra 6:6—be ye far; Job 22:25—the Almighty; Job 34:29—When he giveth; Ps 3:6—I will; Ps 18:3—so shall; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 54:4—General; Ps 56:9—for; Ps 87:5—highest; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Prov 16:7—please; Isa 8:10—for God; Isa 14:27—the Lord; Isa 41:10—Fear; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Jer 15:20—but; Jer 42:11—for I; Ezek 36:9—General; Dan 3:17—our God; Dan 3:30—the king; Dan 11:17—upright ones; Hag 1:13—I am; Zech 10:5—because; Matt 6:33—and all; Luke 1:30—General; Luke 10:19—and nothing; Luke 12:31—General; Acts 18:10—and no; Rom 14:4—he shall; 1 Cor 14:15—What; Gal 2:21—do not; 2 Tim 2:19—standeth; Heb 13:6—The Lord; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; Rev 12:8—prevailed not

Romans 8:32 that: Rom 5:6–10; 11:21; Gen 22:12; Isa 53:10; Matt 3:17; John 3:16; 2 Cor 5:21; 2 Pet 2:4, 5; 1 John 4:10 delivered: Rom 4:25 how: Rom 8:28; 6:23; Ps 84:11; 1 Cor 2:12; 3:21–23; 2 Cor 4:15; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—Take; Gen 25:5—General; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 33:11—enough; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Lev 3:11—burn; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 2 Sam 12:8—I would; 1 Kgs 3:13—And I; Job 6:10—let him not; Job 16:13—doth; Job 27:22—not spare; Ps 23:1—I shall; Ps 34:9—for; Ps 78:50—he spared; Ps 88:16—fierce; Isa 9:6—unto us a son; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Isa 50:8—near

that; Ezek 5:11—neither shall; Hos 2:21—saith; Zech 13:7—smite; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 6:25—Is not; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 22:4—Behold; Matt 26:38—My; Mark 1:1—son; Luke 11:13—how; Luke 22:32—I have; Luke 22:44—his; John 4:10—If; Rom 5:10—reconciled; Rom 8:3—God; 2 Cor 8:9—that ye; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 1:4—according; Heb 2:9—by; 2 Pet 1:3—all; 1 John 3:1—what; 1 John 4:9—was; Rev 2:18—the Son; Rev 21:6—freely

Romans 8:33 Who: Rom 8:1; Job 1:9–11; 2:4–6; 22:6–30; 34:8, 9; 42:7–9; Ps 35:11; Isa 54:17; Zech 3:1–4; Rev 12:10, 11 of God's: Isa 42:1; Matt 24:24; Luke 18:7; 1 Thess 1:4; Titus 1:1; 1 Pet 1:2 It is: Rom 3:26; Isa 50:8, 9; Gal 3:8; Rev 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 20:2—Appoint; 2 Sam 12:13—thou; Job 13:18—I know; Job 13:19—that will plead; Job 23:7—so should; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 37:33—condemn; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Ps 142:6—for they; Isa 43:26—declare; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Zech 3:2—chosen; Matt 16:18—shall not; Mark 13:27—his elect; Luke 5:21—Who can; Luke 18:14—justified; John 5:24—and shall not; John 10:28—they; John 16:10—righteousness; Rom 4:25—and was raised; Rom 8:30—he justified; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; Eph 1:4—as; 2 Thess 2:13—chosen; Heb 9:24—appear

Romans 8:34 Who: Rom 8:1; 14:13; Job 34:29; Ps 37:33; 109:31; Jer 50:20 It is Christ: Rom 4:25; 5:6–10; 14:9; Job 33:24; Matt 20:28; John 14:19; Gal 3:13, 14; Heb 1:3; 9:10–14; 10:10–14, 19–22; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:18; Rev 1:18 who is even: Mark 16:19; Acts 7:56–60; Col 3:1; Heb 8:1, 2; 12:1; 1 Pet 3:22 who also: Rom 8:27; Isa 53:12; John 16:23, 26, 27; 17:20–24; Heb 4:14, 15; 7:25; 9:24; 1 John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 30:8—a perpetual; Lev 16:20—live goat; Num 7:15—General; Josh 20:2—Appoint; 2 Sam 12:13—thou; Job 13:18—I know; Job 23:7—so should; Job 35:14—trust; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Isa 45:25—the Lord; Jer 30:21—and I; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Matt 20:21—the one; Luke 22:32—I have; Luke 22:69—on; John 3:18—is not; John 5:24—and shall not; John 14:16—I will; John 16:10—righteousness; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Rom 10:9—and shalt; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; 2 Cor 4:17—our; Eph 1:20—and set; Col 3:3—your; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 5:10—died; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 10:12—General; Rev 8:3—stood; Rev 11:12—And they

Romans 8:35 shall separate: Rom 8:39; Ps 103:17; Jer 31:3; John 10:28; 13:1; 2 Thess 2:13, 14, 16; Rev 1:5 shall tribulation: Rom 8:17; 5:3–5; Matt 5:10–12; 10:28–31; Luke 21:12–18; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; 20:23, 24; 2 Cor 4:17; 6:4–10; 11:23–27; 2 Tim 1:12; 4:16–18; Heb 12:3–11; Jas 1:2–4; 1 Pet 1:5–7; 4:12–14; Rev 7:14–17 Reciprocal: Deut 33:3—all his saints; Judg 6:33—Then all; 1 Sam 26:25—prevail; Ps 4:8—for; Ps 27:3—war; Ps 36:11—hand; Ps 121:7—preserve; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Prov 1:33—and shall; Prov 10:30—never; Prov 12:13—but; Prov 18:14—spirit; Jer 15:15—know; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 10:42—which; John 16:22—and your; Acts 21:13—for; Rom 8:28—we know; 1 Cor 4:11—and are naked; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 11:27—nakedness; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Phil 1:21—to die; Phil 1:30—the same; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; Heb 11:25—Choosing; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 2:9—tribulation

Romans 8:36 For thy: Ps 44:22; 141:7; John 16:2; 1 Cor 15:30; 2 Cor 4:11 as sheep: Isa 53:7; Jer 11:19; 12:3; 51:40; Acts 8:32 Reciprocal: Ps 44:11—given; Ps 49:14—Like; Ps 79:3—Their; Ps 119:109—My soul; Isa 59:15—he that; Matt 5:11—for; John 16:33—In the; 1 Cor 4:9—as; 1 Cor 15:31—die; 2 Cor 6:4—distresses; 2 Cor 6:9—behold; 2 Cor 11:27—nakedness; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou

Romans 8:37 Nay: 2 Chr 20:25–27; Isa 25:8; 1 Cor 15:54, 57; 2 Cor 2:14; 12:9, 19; 1 John 4:4; 5:4, 5; Rev 7:9, 10; 11:7–12; 12:11; 17:14; 21:7 him: Gal 2:20; Eph 5:2, 25–27; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 John 4:10, 19; Jude 24; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—I will not; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Num 13:30—General; Num 21:35—General; Deut 1:30—he shall; Deut 7:24—there shall; Deut 20:4—to fight; Deut 20:14—the women; Josh 1:5—There shall; Josh 10:25—thus shall; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; Judg 5:13—he made; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 1 Sam 17:47—the battle; 1 Sam 26:25—prevail; 1 Sam 30:20—This is David’s spoil; 2 Sam 21:22—fell by; 2 Sam 22:30—run through; 2 Sam 22:38—General; 2 Chr 14:14—exceeding; Ps 84:6—Who; Ps 142:6—for they; Song 6:10—terrible; John 13:1—having; John 16:33—I; Rom 16:20—shall; 1 Cor 3:22—or the; 2 Cor 4:17—our; Phil 1:12—rather; Rev 2:26—he

Romans 8:38 For I: Rom 4:21; 2 Cor 4:13; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 11:13 that: Rom 14:8; John 10:28; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; 15:54–58; 2 Cor 5:4–8; Phil 1:20–23 nor: 2 Cor 11:14; Eph 1:21; 6:11, 12; Col 1:16; 2:15; 1 Pet 3:22; 5:8–10 Reciprocal: Num 23:20—I cannot; Job 5:23—thou; Job 13:15—he slay me; Ps 94:14—For; John 11:25—he that; Eph 3:10—principalities; 2 Tim 1:5—I am; 1 John 3:19—assure

Romans 8:39 Nor: Eph 3:18, 19 height: Exod 9:16, 17; Ps 93:3, 4; Isa 10:10–14, 33; 24:21; Dan 4:11; 5:18–23; 2 Thess 2:4; Rev 13:1–8 depth: Rom 11:33; Ps 64:6; Prov 20:5; Matt 24:24; 2 Cor 2:11; 11:3; 2 Thess 2:9–12; Rev 2:24; 12:9; 13:14; 19:20; 20:3, 7 shall be: John 10:28–30; Col 3:3, 4 love: Rom 8:35; 5:8; John 3:16; 16:27; 17:26; Eph 1:4; 2:4–7; Titus 3:4–7; 1 John 4:9, 10, 16, 19 Reciprocal: Num 23:20—I cannot; Job 5:23—thou; Job 13:15—he slay me; Ps 94:14—For; Prov 25:3—heaven; John 11:25—he that; Rom 5:17—shall reign; 2 Cor 13:14—the love; Eph 1:21—principality

CHAPTER 9

- 1 Paul is sorry for the Jews;
- 7 All of Abraham not of the promise;
- 18 God’s sovereignty;
- 25 The calling of the Gentiles and rejecting of the Jews, foretold;
- 32 The cause of the Jews’ stumbling.

Romans 9:1 I say: Rom 1:9; 2 Cor 1:23; 11:31; 12:19; Gal 1:20; Phil 1:8; 1 Thess 2:5; 1 Tim 2:7; 5:21 my conscience: Rom 2:15; 8:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 John 3:19–21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:11—it grieved; Job 16:19—my witness; Ps 119:53—horror; Ps 139:21—and am not; Isa 15:5—My heart; Jer 8:21—the hurt; Jer 17:16—neither; Lam 1:16—I weep; Lam 3:48—General; Matt 18:31—they; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 1:11—came; John 1:13—nor of the will of man; Acts 24:16—General; Acts 26:29—that not; Rom 10:1—my heart’s; 2 Cor 11:10—the truth; 2 Cor 12:6—I will; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 2 Tim 1:3—with; 1 Pet 3:16—a good

Romans 9:2; Rom 10:1; 1 Sam 15:35; Ps 119:136; Isa 66:10; Jer 9:1; 13:17; Lam 1:12; 3:48, 49, 51; Ezek 9:4; Luke 19:41–44; Phil 3:18; Rev 11:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; Ezra 10:1—weeping; Esth 8:6—For how; Esth 10:3—seeking; Ps 13:2—sorrow; Ps 31:10—my life; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Ezek 19:14—This is; Dan

7:15—was grieved; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; John 11:35—General; John 13:21—he was; 2 Cor 2:4—out; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Phil 2:26—full; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

Romans 9:3 I could: Exod 32:32 were: Deut 21:23; Josh 6:17, 18; 1 Sam 14:24, 44; Gal 1:8; 3:10, 13 accursed: or, separated my kinsmen: Rom 11:1; Gen 29:14; Esth 8:6; Acts 7:23–26; 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 44:33—I pray thee; Exod 32:30—an atonement; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Judg 17:2—cursedst; 1 Sam 15:35—Samuel mourned; 2 Kgs 22:19—wept; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Esth 10:3—seeking; Ps 119:136—General; Isa 61:9—their seed; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Dan 7:15—was grieved; Zech 11:10—Beauty; Matt 26:74—began; Luke 19:41—and wept; John 11:35—General; John 13:21—he was; Acts 2:36—all; Acts 22:5—the brethren; Acts 23:21—an oath; Rom 7:1—brethren; Rom 8:3—in the; Rom 11:14—my; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; 2 Cor 2:4—out; Gal 4:15—if; Heb 12:9—fathers

Romans 9:4 are Israelites: Rom 9:6; Gen 32:28; Exod 19:3–6; Deut 7:6; Ps 73:1; Isa 41:8; 46:3; John 1:47 the adoption: Exod 4:22; Deut 14:1; Jer 31:9, 20; Hos 11:1 and the glory: Num 7:89; 1 Sam 4:21, 22; 1 Kgs 8:11; Ps 63:2; 78:61; 90:16; Isa 60:19 covenants: or, testaments, Gen 15:18; 17:2, 7, 10; Exod 24:7, 8; 34:27; Deut 29:1; 31:16; Neh 13:29; Ps 89:3, 34; Jer 31:33; 33:20–25; Acts 3:25; Heb 8:6–10 the giving: Rom 3:2; Neh 9:13, 14; Ps 147:19; Ezek 20:11, 12; John 1:17 the service: Exod 12:25; Isa 5:2; Matt 21:33; Heb 9:3, 10 promises: Luke 1:54, 55, 69–75; Acts 2:39; 3:25, 26; 13:32, 33; Eph 2:12; Heb 6:13–17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Ps 105:6—ye seed; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 22:1—of vision; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Isa 61:9—their seed; Isa 63:19—are thine; Matt 8:12—the children; Matt 15:26—It is not; Mark 12:1—and set; Luke 7:9—not in; Luke 15:31—General; John 4:22—for; Acts 3:12—Ye men; Acts 7:38—lively; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 13:46—It was; Acts 22:5—the brethren; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:23—that makest; Rom 15:8—Jesus; Gal 4:5—that we; Heb 7:6—had; 2 Pet 1:4—are given

Romans 9:5 are the fathers: Rom 11:28; Deut 10:15 of whom: Rom 1:3; Gen 12:3; 49:10; Isa 7:14; 11:1; Matt 1:1–17; Luke 3:23–38; 2 Tim 2:8; Rev 22:16 who is: Rom 10:12; Ps 45:6; 103:19; Isa 9:6, 7; Jer 23:5, 6; Mic 5:2; John 1:1–3; 10:30; Acts 20:28; Phil 2:6–11; Col 1:16; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 1:8–13; 1 John 5:20 blessed: Rom 1:25; Ps 72:19; 2 Cor 11:31; 1 Tim 6:15 Amen: Deut 27:15–26; 1 Kgs 1:36; 1 Chr 16:36; Ps 41:13; 89:52; 106:48; Jer 28:6; Matt 6:13; 28:20; 1 Cor 14:16; Rev 1:18; 5:14; 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—Blessed; Gen 17:21—my; Deut 4:37—because; Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Song 5:10—the chiefest; Isa 1:2—I have; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Isa 22:1—of vision; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 9:27—Thou; Matt 22:45—how; Mark 12:1—and set; Mark 12:37—and whence; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Luke 7:9—not in; Luke 20:44—how; John 1:11—came; John 1:14—the Word; John 3:31—is above; John 4:22—we worship; John 6:42—Is not; John 8:53—thou greater; John 10:36—I am; Acts 3:22—of your; Acts 3:25—the covenant; Acts 13:46—It was; Rom 15:8—Jesus; Gal 4:4—made; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Heb 12:9—fathers; Rev 5:13—blessing

Romans 9:6 as though: Rom 3:3; 11:1, 2; Num 23:19; Isa 55:11; Matt 24:35; John 10:35; 2 Tim 2:13; Heb 6:17, 18 they are not: Rom 2:28, 29; 4:12–16; John 1:47; Gal 6:16 Reciprocal: Gen 17:19—Sarah; Gen 17:21—my; Ps 59:5—the heathen; Ps 73:1—to such; Ps 77:8—doth; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Isa 45:25—the seed; Isa 48:1—which are; Ezek 39:28—and have; Mic 2:7—named; Luke 1:33—the; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 9:4—are Israelites; 1 John 2:19—they might; Rev 2:9—which

Romans 9:7 because: Luke 3:8; 16:24, 25, 30; John 8:37–39; Phil 3:3 In Isaac: Gen 21:12; Heb 11:18 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Gen 15:5—tell; Gen 17:7—and to; Gen 21:3—General; Gen 25:5—General; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Ps 73:1—to such; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 65:23—for; Ezek 33:24—but we; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Matt 3:9—We; John 1:13—not; John 8:39—If; Rom 4:12—to them; Gal 3:7—they; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; Gal 4:23—born; 1 Pet 3:6—daughters

Romans 9:8 They which: Rom 4:11–16; Gal 4:22–31 are counted: Gen 31:15; Ps 22:30; 87:6; John 1:13; Gal 3:26–29; 4:28; 1 John 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Gen 12:7—Unto thy; Gen 15:5—tell; Gen 17:7—And I; Gen 18:10—Sarah; Gen 21:12—in Isaac; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Deut 14:1—the children; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 48:1—which are; Isa 65:23—for; Matt 3:9—We; Luke 16:24—Father; Rom 4:16—the father; Gal 3:7—they; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; Gal 4:23—born; Eph 2:12—the covenants

Romans 9:9 At this time: Gen 17:21; 18:10, 14; 21:2 Sarah: Heb 11:11, 12, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—And I; Gen 17:16—And I; Acts 7:8—and Isaac; Gal 4:28—General

Romans 9:10 not only: Rom 5:3, 11; Luke 16:26 but when: Gen 25:21–23, Rebekah Reciprocal: Gen 22:23—Rebekah; Gen 25:23—the elder; Gen 27:37—I have; 1 Chr 1:34—The sons of Isaac; Ps 44:3—because; Ezek 16:8—thy time; Mal 1:2—yet I; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 1:2—Isaac begat; John 1:13—nor of the will of the

Romans 9:11 the children: Rom 4:17; Ps 51:5; Eph 2:3 that the: Rom 8:28–30; Isa 14:24, 26, 27; 23:9; 46:10, 11; Jer 51:29; Eph 1:9–11; 3:11; 2 Tim 1:9 according: Rom 11:5, 7; Eph 1:4, 5; 1 Thess 1:4; 2 Pet 1:10 not of works: Rom 11:6; Eph 2:9; Titus 3:5 but of: Rom 8:28; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 5:10; Rev 17:14 Reciprocal: Gen 27:23—he blessed; Gen 48:17—displeased him; Deut 1:39—which in; Deut 7:7—The Lord; Deut 33:3—he loved; Isa 8:4—before; Hos 12:3—took; Matt 24:22—for; John 15:16—have not; Rom 3:27—of works; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 9:21—the potter; Phil 2:13—good; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 2 Tim 2:19—standeth

Romans 9:12 The elder: or, The greater, Gen 25:22, 23; 2 Sam 8:14; 1 Kgs 22:47 younger: or, lesser Reciprocal: Gen 27:23—he blessed; Gen 27:29—be lord

Romans 9:13 Jacob: Mal 1:2, 3 hated: Gen 29:31, 33; Deut 21:15; Prov 13:24; Matt 10:37; Luke 14:26; John 12:25 Reciprocal: Deut 10:15—General; Deut 23:5—because the; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; Jer 31:3—I have; Jer 49:10—I have made; Rom 3:5—what shall

Romans 9:14 shall: Rom 3:1, 5 Is there unrighteousness: Rom 2:5; 3:5, 6; Gen 18:25; Deut 32:4; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 8:3; 34:10–12, 18, 19; 35:2; Ps 92:15; 145:17; Jer 12:1; Rev 15:3, 4; 16:7 Reciprocal: Josh 22:29—God forbid; Job 34:17—wilt; Job 36:3—ascribe; Job 36:23—Thou; Ps 18:25—thou wilt; Ps 119:137—General; Matt 20:13—I do; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 9:30—shall

Romans 9:15 I will have: Rom 9:16, 18, 19; Exod 33:19; 34:6, 7; Isa 27:11; Mic 7:18 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Neh 9:17—gracious; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Eccl 7:13—who; Isa 30:18—therefore; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 16:6—Live; Matt 20:13—I do; Matt 20:15—it; Luke 4:25—many; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 11:17—as God; Eph 2:4—his; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Heb 10:28—without; Jas 1:18—his own

Romans 9:16; Rom 9:11; Gen 27:1–4, 9–14; Ps 110:3; Isa 65:1; Matt 11:25, 26; Luke 10:21; John 1:12, 13; 3:8; 1 Cor 1:26–31; Eph 2:4, 5; Phil 2:13; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Titus 3:3–5; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Gen 45:8—it was not; Exod 11:9—Pharaoh; Acts 11:17—as God; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 9:15—I will have; Rom 9:18—hath; 1 Cor 4:7—who; Eph 2:9—General; Titus 3:5—by works

Romans 9:17 For: Rom 11:4; Gal 3:8, 22; 4:30 Even: Exod 9:16 I raised: 1 Sam 2:7, 8; Esth 4:14; Isa 10:5, 6; 45:1–3; Jer 27:6, 7; Dan 4:22; 5:18–21 that: Exod 10:1, 2; 14:17, 18; 15:14, 15; 18:10, 11; Josh 2:9, 10; 9:9; 1 Sam 4:8; Ps 83:17, 18; Prov 16:4; Isa 37:20 that my: John 17:26 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Deut 2:30—for the Lord; Neh 9:10—didst; Ps 105:25—He turned; Ps 106:8—that he; Isa 63:12—to make; John 17:11—thine; Rom 4:3—what; Rom 9:22—willing; 1 Tim 5:18—the scripture; Jas 2:23—the scripture; Jas 4:5—the scripture

Romans 9:18 hath: Rom 9:15, 16; 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6 will he: Rom 1:24–28; 11:7, 8; Exod 4:21; 7:13; Deut 2:30; Josh 11:20; Isa 63:17; Matt 13:14, 15; Acts 28:26–28; 2 Thess 2:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 9:7—the heart; Exod 10:20—General; Deut 7:7—The Lord; Job 9:12—What; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 86:2—holy; Isa 43:13—I will work; Hos 2:4—I will not; Matt 11:26—for; John 12:40—hardened; Acts 19:9—divers; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 9:21—the potter; 1 Cor 12:11—as

Romans 9:19 Thou: Rom 3:8; 1 Cor 15:12, 35; Jas 1:13 Why doth: Rom 3:5–7; Gen 50:20; 2 Chr 20:6; Job 9:12–15, 19; 23:13, 14; Ps 76:10; Isa 10:6, 7; 46:10, 11; Dan 4:35; Mark 14:21; Acts 2:23; 4:27, 28 Reciprocal: Job 33:12—thou; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ps 115:3—he hath; Eccl 6:10—neither; Eccl 7:13—who; Isa 29:16—as the potter's; Isa 43:13—I will work; Ezek 16:63—and never; Rom 3:7—why yet; Rom 9:15—I will have

Romans 9:20 O man: Rom 2:1; Mic 6:8; 1 Cor 7:16; Jas 2:20 who art: Job 33:13; 36:23; 38:2, 3; 40:2, 5, 8; 42:2–6; Matt 20:15 repliest: or, answerest again, Job 16:3; Titus 2:9, or, disputes with God, 1 Cor 1:20; 1 Tim 6:5 Shall: Isa 29:16; 45:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; 2 Sam 16:10—Who shall; Job 1:22—charged God foolishly; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 9:3—he will contend; Job 9:32—not a man; Job 16:21—plead; Job 34:23—that he; Job 34:33—Should; Ps 78:19—Yea; Ps 106:37—devils; Eccl 6:10—neither; Eccl 8:4—What; Isa 10:15—the ax; Isa 64:8—are the clay; Jer 18:4—made of clay was marred in; Ezek 16:63—and never; Ezek 18:2—mean; Ezek 18:25—way; Dan 4:35—What; Zeph 1:7—thy; Zech 2:13—Be; Mal 3:13—What; Matt 20:13—I do; Matt 25:24—I knew; Luke 4:25—many; Luke 12:14—Man; Acts 11:17—what; Rom 3:7—why yet; Rom 14:4—Who; Jas 1:13—no man; Jas 4:12—who

Romans 9:21 the potter: Rom 9:11, 18; Prov 16:4; Isa 64:8; Jer 18:3–6 one vessel: Rom 9:22, 23; Jer 22:28; Hos 8:8; Acts 9:15; 2 Tim 2:20, 21 Reciprocal: Deut 7:7—The Lord; Job 10:9—into dust again; Ps 31:12—a broken vessel; Isa 10:15—the ax; Isa 29:16—as the potter's; Isa 45:9—Shall the clay; Jer 48:38—broken; Lam 4:2—how; Dan 12:2—everlasting contempt; John 15:16—have not; Rom 2:10—glory; 1 Thess 4:4—his

Romans 9:22 willing: Rom 9:17; 1:18; 2:4, 5; Exod 9:16; Ps 90:11; Prov 16:4; Rev 6:16, 17 endured: Num 14:11, 18; Ps 50:21, 22; Eccl 8:11, 12; Lam 3:22; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 2:3, 9; 3:8, 9, 15; Jude 4; Rev 6:9–11 the vessels: The Apostle, by employing the appellation of the vessels of wrath, carries on the similitude of the potter, by which he had illustrated the

sovereignty of God. Rom 9:21; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Tim 2:20 fitted: or, made up, Gen 15:16; Matt 23:31–33; 1 Thess 2:16; 1 Pet 2:8; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Exod 11:10—the Lord; Exod 14:4—I will be; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Josh 11:20—it was; 2 Chr 25:16—determined; Job 31:3—destruction; Ps 31:12—a broken vessel; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Prov 14:32—driven; Isa 22:24—vessels of small; Isa 30:18—wait; Jer 44:22—could; Jer 48:38—broken; Hos 8:8—a vessel; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 25:41—prepared; John 3:7—Ye; Rom 2:8—indignation; Rom 11:22—therefore; Eph 2:3—children; Rev 2:21—space

Romans 9:23 might: Rom 2:4; 5:20, 21; Eph 1:6–8, 18; 2:4, 7, 10; 3:8, 16; Col 1:27; 2 Thess 1:10–12 he had afore: 1 Chr 29:18; Luke 1:17; Eph 2:3–5; Col 1:12; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:21; Titus 3:3–7; 1 Pet 1:2–5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Exod 33:19—I will be; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Josh 11:20—it was; 1 Kgs 6:7—built of stone; Ezra 1:11—the vessels; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 86:2—holy; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Eccl 3:18—that God; Isa 22:24—vessels of small; Isa 43:7—for my; Zech 14:16—that every; Matt 25:41—prepared; John 10:16—other; Acts 11:17—as God; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 2:10—glory; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 8:30—Moreover; Rom 9:21—one vessel; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 11:2—which he foreknew; Rom 11:7—but the election; Rom 11:12—the world; Rom 11:22—therefore; Rom 11:33—riches; Rom 12:1—by the; Rom 15:8—truth; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:7—to; Phil 3:14—the high; Phil 4:19—according; 1 Thess 2:12—who; 2 Thess 1:11—calling; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; 2 Tim 2:10—with; Heb 2:10—glory

Romans 9:24 whom: Rom 8:28–30; 1 Cor 1:9; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 5:10; Rev 19:9 not of the Jews: Rom 3:29, 30; 4:11, 12; 10:12; 11:11–13; 15:8–16; Gen 49:10; Ps 22:27; Acts 13:47, 48; 15:14; 21:17–20; Gal 3:28; Eph 2:11–13; 3:6–8; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 86:2—holy; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Joel 2:32—and in; Zech 14:16—that every; John 10:16—other; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 11:17—as God; Acts 15:9—put; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 8:30—Moreover; 1 Cor 1:24—called; Gal 1:15—and; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:6—praise; Phil 3:14—the high; 1 Thess 2:12—who; 1 Thess 5:24—calleth; 2 Thess 1:11—calling; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; 2 Tim 1:9—called; Heb 9:15—they which; 1 Pet 1:2—the foreknowledge; 1 Pet 1:15—as; 1 Pet 2:9—who; 2 Pet 1:3—called

Romans 9:25 in Osee: Hos 1:1, 2, Hosea I will call: Hos 2:23; 1 Pet 2:10 beloved: Rom 1:7; Ezek 16:8; John 16:27 Reciprocal: Num 13:16—Oshea; Deut 32:21—I will; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 2 Sam 22:44—a people; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Hos 1:10—and it; John 11:52—the children; Acts 18:6—from; Eph 4:10—fill; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; Heb 2:10—many; Heb 8:10—they shall; 1 John 3:1—that

Romans 9:26 And it: Hos 1:9, 10 there shall: Rom 8:16; Isa 43:6; John 11:52; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26; 1 John 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Deut 14:1—the children; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 65:15—his servants; Dan 6:26—for; Hos 2:23—and I will say; Acts 18:6—from; Rom 4:17—calleth; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 2:10—many; Heb 8:10—they shall; Heb 12:22—of the; 1 Pet 2:10—were

Romans 9:27 Esaias: Isa 1:1, Isaiah though: Isa 10:20–23 a remnant: Rom 11:4–6; Ezra 9:8, 14; Isa 1:9; 10:20, 21; 11:11; 24:13; Jer 5:10; Ezek 6:8; Mic 5:3–8 Reciprocal: Deut

7:7—ye were; Deut 28:62—few in number; 1 Sam 13:5—as the sand; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 2 Kgs 19:31—For; Isa 7:3—Shearjashub; Isa 10:22—though thy; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 24:6—and few; Isa 37:4—for the; Isa 37:31—take; Isa 41:14—men; Isa 48:19—seed; Isa 65:8—General; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Jer 4:27—yet; Jer 30:11—though; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 44:14—for none; Ezek 12:16—a few men; Ezek 20:38—I will purge; Hos 1:10—the number; Joel 2:32—and in; Amos 5:3—The city; Hab 1:9—they shall gather; Zech 13:8—but; Zech 14:2—shall not; Matt 7:14—and few; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Rom 11:5—at this present; Heb 11:12—as the sand; Rev 7:4—an

Romans 9:28 work: or, account and cut: Isa 28:22; 30:12–14; Dan 9:26, 27; Matt 24:21 in righteousness: Ps 9:8; 65:5; Isa 5:16; Acts 17:31; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: Isa 10:22—the consumption; Isa 28:17—Judgment; Hos 1:10—the number; Mic 5:3—then

Romans 9:29 Except: Isa 1:9; 6:13; Lam 3:22 Sabaoth: Jas 5:4 we had been: Gen 19:24, 25; Isa 13:19; Jer 49:18; 50:40; Lam 4:6; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:6 Sodoma: Gomorrah, 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Luke 10:13—for

Romans 9:30 shall: Rom 9:14; 3:5 the Gentiles: Rom 1:18–32; 4:11; 10:20; Isa 65:1, 2; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:12; 4:17–19; 1 Pet 4:3 followed: Rom 9:31; Prov 15:9; 21:21; Isa 51:1; 1 Tim 6:11 even the righteousness: Rom 1:17; 3:22; 4:9, 11, 13, 22; 5:1; 10:10; Gal 3:8; 5:5; Phil 3:9; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Ps 98:2—righteousness; Isa 28:20—the bed; Ezek 3:6—of a strange speech and of an hard language; Mic 5:7—tarrieth; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 20:16—the last; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Mark 10:31—General; Mark 12:9—and will; John 6:29—This; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 18:6—from; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; Gal 2:17—while; Gal 3:12—the law; Gal 4:21—ye that; Col 3:11—there; Titus 3:5—by works

Romans 9:31 followed: Rom 9:30–32; 10:2–4; Gal 3:21; Phil 3:6 hath: Rom 3:20; 4:14, 15; 11:7; Gal 3:10, 11; 5:3, 4; Jas 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 69:27—let them; Prov 14:6—scorner; Isa 55:2—do ye; Amos 8:12—shall run; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 18:9—which; John 6:29—This; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 10:3—to establish; Rom 10:6—righteousness; Gal 5:2—that; Phil 3:9—not; Col 3:11—there

Romans 9:32 Because: Rom 4:16; 10:3; Matt 19:16–20; John 6:27–29; Acts 16:30–34; 1 John 5:9–12 they stumbled: Rom 11:11; Matt 13:57; Luke 2:34; 7:23; 1 Cor 1:23 Reciprocal: Ps 119:116—and let me; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Prov 14:6—scorner; Isa 8:14—a stone; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Hos 14:9—but; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Luke 18:9—which; Rom 2:17—retest; Rom 3:20—Therefore; Rom 3:27—of works; Rom 4:4—General; Rom 10:2—but not; Rom 11:7—Israel; Rom 14:13—put; Gal 3:6—as; Gal 5:2—that; Gal 5:4—is; Gal 5:11—the offence; Phil 3:6—touching; Phil 3:9—not; 1 Pet 2:6—Behold; 1 Pet 2:8—a stone; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

Romans 9:33 Behold: Ps 118:22; Isa 8:14, 15; 28:16; Matt 21:42, 44; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 and whosoever: Rom 5:5; 10:11; Ps 25:2, 3, 20; Isa 45:17; 54:4; Joel 2:26, 27; Phil 1:20; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 John 2:28 ashamed: or, confounded, 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Job 6:20—confounded; Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 71:1—do I; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Isa 49:23—for they; Jer 6:21—I will; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Hos 14:9—but; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Zech 3:9—the stone; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Mark 12:10—The stone; Luke 7:23—General; Rom 4:11—father; Rom

14:13—put; 1 Cor 1:23—unto the Jews; Gal 3:6—as; Gal 5:11—the offence; 2 Tim 1:8—ashamed; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling; Rev 14:1—mount

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The Scripture shows the difference between the righteousness of the law, and that of faith;
- 11 and that all, both Jew and Gentile, that believe, shall not be confounded;
- 18 and that the Gentiles shall receive the word and believe;
- 19 Israel was not ignorant of these things.

Romans 10:1 my heart's: Rom 9:1–3; Exod 32:10, 13; 1 Sam 12:23; 15:11, 35; 16:1; Jer 17:16; 18:20; Luke 13:34; John 5:34; 1 Cor 9:20–22 Reciprocal: Exod 28:29—upon; Num 21:7—And Moses; Esth 8:6—For how; Esth 10:3—seeking; Prov 29:10—but; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Jer 42:4—I will pray; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Matt 20:12—borne; Luke 13:8—let; Luke 18:12—fast; John 1:13—nor of the will of man; Acts 26:29—that not; Rom 7:1—brethren; Rom 9:2—General; Phil 3:9—not; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 2 Thess 2:10—that they

Romans 10:2 I bear them: By this fine apology for the Jews, the Apostle prepares them for the harsher truths which he was about to deliver. 2 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:15; Col 4:13 that they: 2 Kgs 10:16; John 16:2; Acts 21:20, 28; 22:3, 22; 26:9, 10; Gal 1:14; 4:17, 18; Phil 3:6 but not: Rom 10:3; 9:31, 32; Ps 14:4; Prov 19:2; Isa 27:1; 2 Cor 4:4, 6; Phil 1:9 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—zealous; Josh 22:12—the whole; Judg 17:13—General; Judg 19:29—divided her; Judg 21:1—There; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; 2 Kgs 2:17—they urged; Job 20:2—my thoughts; Ps 59:10—let; Ps 69:27—let them; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Isa 55:2—do ye; Isa 57:12—General; Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Matt 5:20—exceed; Mark 10:17—what; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 13:14—with; Luke 18:21—General; John 5:12—What; John 9:24—Give; Acts 13:50—devout; Acts 20:26—I take; Gal 5:2—that

Romans 10:3 God's righteousness: "God's method of justification," says Abp. Newcome: God's method of saving sinners. Rom 1:17; 3:22, 26; 5:19; 9:30; Ps 71:15, 16, 19; Isa 51:6, 8; 56:1; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 9:24; John 16:9, 10; 2 Cor 5:21; 2 Pet 1:1 to establish: Rom 9:31, 32; Isa 57:12; 64:6; Luke 10:29; 16:15; 18:9–12; Gal 5:3, 4; Phil 3:9; Rev 3:17, 18 submitted: Lev 26:41; Neh 9:33; Job 33:27; Lam 3:22; Dan 9:6–9; Luke 15:17–21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:12—General; Deut 6:25—General; Judg 17:13—General; 1 Sam 15:20—Yea; 2 Chr 12:6—the Lord; Ezra 9:15—thou art righteous; Job 9:30—General; Ps 36:2—For he; Ps 40:10—righteousness; Ps 51:14—righteousness; Ps 59:10—let; Ps 69:27—let them; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Isa 43:26—declare; Isa 46:13—bring; Isa 50:11—all ye; Isa 55:2—do ye; Ezek 18:25—way; Ezek 33:13—if he; Mic 6:6—Wherewith; Mal 3:7—Wherein; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 18:26—have; Mark 2:18—Why; Luke 5:33—and make; Luke 7:29—justified; Luke 13:24—for; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:21—General; John 6:29—This; John 16:2—the time; Acts 9:6—what; Acts 22:3—was; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 10:2—but not; Rom 11:7—Israel; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 1:6—unto; Gal 2:21—righteousness; Gal 3:21—righteousness; Gal 4:21—ye that; Gal 5:2—that; Eph 3:18—what; Jas 4:7—Submit

Romans 10:4 Christ: Rom 3:25–31; 8:3, 4; Isa 53:11; Matt 3:15; 5:17, 18; John 1:17; Acts 13:38, 39; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 3:24; Col 2:10, 17; Heb 9:7–14; 10:8–12, 14 the end: τέλος [G5056], the object, scope, or final cause; the end proposed and intended. In this sense Eisner observes that [G5056] is used by Arrian. Reciprocal: Exod 25:21—mercy seat; Exod 34:33—a veil; Exod 40:20—mercy; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 4:30—upon the horns; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Num 7:15—General; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 54:17—and their; Luke 10:28—this; John 5:46—for; John 6:29—This; John 16:10—righteousness; John 19:30—It is; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 4:11—father; 2 Cor 3:7—which; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; 2 Cor 5:21—we; Gal 2:19—through; Phil 3:9—which is of the; 1 Tim 1:5—the end

Romans 10:5 That the man: Lev 18:5; Neh 9:29; Ezek 20:11, 13, 21; Luke 10:27, 28; Gal 3:12 Reciprocal: Deut 4:1—that ye may; Deut 6:24—he might; Deut 6:25—General; Deut 16:20—live; Deut 27:26—confirmeth; Deut 32:47—General; Matt 19:17—but; Luke 10:26—General; John 5:45—in; Rom 2:13—but the; Rom 3:27—of works; Rom 7:9—but; Rom 7:10—General; Gal 2:19—through; Phil 3:9—not; Heb 5:13—the word

Romans 10:6 righteousness: Rom 3:22, 25; 4:13; 9:31; Phil 3:9; Heb 11:7 Say not: The Apostle here takes the general sentiment, and expresses it in his own language; beautifully accommodating what Moses says of the law to his present purpose. Deut 30:11–14; Prov 30:4 to bring: John 3:12, 13; 6:33, 38, 50, 51, 58; Eph 4:8–10; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Deut 6:25—General; Deut 30:12—General; Deut 32:47—General; Job 36:3—fetch; Isa 51:5—righteousness; Isa 56:1—for; Acts 7:38—lively; Rom 4:11—righteousness; Gal 3:12—the law; Heb 5:13—the word

Romans 10:7 to bring up: Rom 4:25; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 3:18, 22; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Deut 30:12—General; Rev 9:1—the bottomless

Romans 10:8 The word: Deut 30:14 the word of faith: Rom 10:17; 1:16, 17; Isa 57:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Acts 10:43; 13:38, 39; 16:31; Gal 3:2, 5; 1 Tim 4:6; 1 Pet 1:23, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 13:9—may be; Mark 2:2—and he; Luke 10:11—notwithstanding; John 6:63—the words; Gal 4:23—but; Phil 1:27—the faith; Phil 2:16—Holding; Col 1:5—the word

Romans 10:9 That if: Rom 14:11; Matt 10:32, 33; Luke 12:8; John 9:22; 12:42, 43; Phil 2:11; 1 John 4:2, 3; 2 John 7 and shalt: Rom 8:34; John 6:69–71; 20:26–29; Acts 8:37; 1 Cor 15:14–18; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:35—if they pray; Ps 40:10—not hid; Prov 14:3—but; Mark 10:26—Who; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 13:35—Blessed; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 3:15—whosoever; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 16:31—Believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 4:24—if we; Rom 10:10—and with; Gal 1:1—raised; Gal 3:14—through; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:8—through; 1 Tim 6:12—hast; Heb 10:39—but; 1 Pet 3:21—the answer; 1 John 4:15—confess; 1 John 5:1—believeth

Romans 10:10 For with: Luke 8:15; John 1:12, 13; 3:19–21; Heb 3:12; 10:22 unto righteousness: Gal 2:16; Phil 3:9 and with: Rom 10:9; 1 John 4:15; Rev 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 16:21—confess over; Josh 7:19—make; 1 Kgs 8:48—And so return; 2 Kgs 5:15—now I know; Ps 40:10—not hid; Prov 14:3—but; Matt 10:32—confess me; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 23:42—when; John 12:42—they did not; Acts 8:12—they believed; Acts 8:37—If; Acts 11:14—words; Acts 13:39—by; Acts

16:31—Believe; Acts 19:18—confessed; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 4:24—if we; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; Eph 2:8—through; 1 Tim 4:16—them; 1 Tim 6:12—hast; Heb 10:39—but; 1 Pet 3:21—the answer; 1 John 5:1—believeth

Romans 10:11 Whosoever: Rom 9:33; Isa 28:16; 49:23; Jer 17:7; 1 Pet 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:25—ashamed; Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 31:1—thee; Ps 119:116—and let me; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 30:3—your confusion; Isa 45:17—ye shall not; Isa 62:11—the Lord; Joel 2:26—and my; Joel 2:32—that; John 4:42—and know; John 5:24—He that; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Acts 15:9—put; Rom 4:3—what; Rom 4:11—father; Eph 3:18—what; 1 Tim 5:18—the scripture

Romans 10:12 there is no: Rom 3:22, 29, 30; 4:11, 12; 9:24; Acts 10:34, 35; 15:8, 9; Gal 3:28; Eph 2:18–22; 3:6; Col 3:11 Lord: Rom 14:9; 15:12; Acts 10:36; 1 Cor 15:47; Phil 2:11; 1 Tim 2:5; Rev 17:14; 19:16, rich: Rom 2:4; 9:23; 2 Cor 8:9; Eph 1:7; 2:4, 7; 3:8, 16; Phil 4:19; Col 1:27; 2:2, 3 call upon him: Ps 86:5; 145:18; Isa 55:6; Acts 9:14; 1 Cor 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 12:8—called; Exod 20:2—the Lord; 1 Chr 4:10—called; Ps 79:6—not called; Ps 91:15—He shall; Ps 98:3—all the ends; Song 8:8—what; Isa 52:7—How beautiful; Jer 33:3—Call; Ezek 47:22—they shall have; Mic 4:2—for; Zech 13:9—they shall call; Matt 15:27—yet; Mark 7:28—yet; Luke 3:6—General; Luke 24:47—among; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 2:21—whosoever; Acts 7:59—calling; Acts 10:47—General; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 18:6—from; Acts 19:10—both; Acts 22:16—calling; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 9:5—who is; Eph 3:18—what; 1 Tim 2:4—and; 1 Tim 3:16—preached

Romans 10:13 whosoever: Joel 2:32; Acts 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; 2 Sam 22:4—so; Ps 86:5—unto all; Ps 91:15—He shall; Ps 105:1—call; Prov 29:18—there; Jer 33:3—Call; Matt 19:25—Who; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 18:6—from; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 4:9—Cometh; 1 Thess 2:16—that

Romans 10:14 shall they: 1 Kgs 8:41–43; Jonah 1:5, 9–11, 16; 3:5–9; Heb 11:6; Jas 5:15 and how shall: Rom 1:5; 16:25, 26; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:46, 47; John 20:31; Acts 19:2; 26:17, 18; 2 Tim 4:17; Titus 1:3 Reciprocal: Num 29:1—blowing; Deut 30:13—Who shall; Ezra 7:25—teach ye; Ps 96:2—show; Prov 15:7—lips; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 20:15—but; Matt 20:7—Because; Luke 9:11—when; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 10:6—he shall; Acts 16:9—Come; Acts 18:8—hearing; Rom 10:17—faith; 1 Cor 3:5—ministers; Eph 1:13—after that ye heard; Eph 2:8—that; Eph 4:11—he; 1 Thess 1:8—from; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher

Romans 10:15 And how: Jer 23:32; Matt 9:38; 10:1–6; 28:18–20; Luke 10:1; John 20:21; Acts 9:15; 13:2–4; 22:21; 1 Cor 12:28, 29; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Eph 3:8; 4:11, 12; 1 Pet 1:12 How beautiful: Isa 52:7; Nah 1:15 the gospel: Isa 57:19; Luke 2:14; Acts 10:36; Eph 2:17; 6:15 and bring: Isa 40:9; 61:1; Luke 2:10; 8:1; Acts 13:26 Reciprocal: Gen 8:11—an olive; Deut 30:13—Who shall; 2 Sam 18:27—He is a good; Ps 89:15—know; Prov 9:3—sent; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 25:25—so; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Isa 41:27—I will give; Jer 23:21—General; Ezek 2:3—I send; Matt 4:23—the gospel; John 10:1—He; Acts 5:9—the feet; Acts 13:3—they sent; Acts 13:32—we; Acts 16:9—Come; Rom 5:1—we have; 1 Cor 3:5—ministers; Phil 2:29—with; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach; Titus 1:3—manifested

Romans 10:16 But they: Rom 3:3; 11:17; John 10:26; Acts 28:24; Heb 4:2; 1 Pet 2:8 obeyed: Rom 1:5; 2:8; 6:17; 16:26; Isa 50:10; Gal 3:1; 5:7; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:1

Lord: Isa 53:1; John 12:38–40 our report: Gr. the hearing of us, or, our preaching
Reciprocal: Judg 6:10—ye have; Ps 18:44—As soon; Prov 8:33—Hear; Hab 3:2—speech;
John 3:32—and no; Acts 4:17—that it; Rom 11:31—believed; 2 Cor 9:13—professed; Gal
3:2—by the hearing; 2 Thess 3:2—for

Romans 10:17 faith: Rom 10:14; 1:16; Luke 16:29–31; 1 Cor 1:18–24; Col 1:4–6; 1 Thess
2:13; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Jas 1:18–21; 1 Pet 1:23–25; 2:1, 2 and hearing: Jer 23:28, 29; Mark
4:24; Luke 8:11, 21; 11:28; 2 Cor 2:17; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 1:9 Reciprocal: Job 42:5—heard;
Ps 18:44—As soon; Prov 8:33—Hear; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Isa 53:1—Who; Isa
55:2—Hearken; Isa 55:11—shall my; Luke 9:11—when; John 1:37—and they; John
6:63—the words; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 15:7—by my; Rom 10:8—the word of faith;
Gal 3:2—by the hearing; Eph 2:8—that; Col 1:6—since; Heb 4:2—preached; Heb
13:7—word

Romans 10:18 Have they: Acts 2:5–11; 26:20; 28:23 their sound: Similar to this elegant
accommodation of these words, is the application of them in a passage of Zohar,
Genes. f. 9. “These words are the servants of the Messiah, and measure out both the
things above, and the things beneath.” Rom 1:8; 15:19; Ps 19:4; Matt 24:14; 26:13; 28:19;
Mark 16:15, 20; Col 1:6, 23 unto the ends: 1 Kgs 18:10; Ps 22:27; 98:3; Isa 24:16; 49:6;
52:10; Jer 16:19; Matt 4:8 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—of the jubilee to sound; Ps
49:1—inhabitants; Ps 89:15—know; Ps 98:2—made; Isa 2:3—for out; Isa 27:13—the
great; Isa 40:9—General; Isa 51:5—my salvation; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Dan 12:4—many;
Matt 13:38—field; Matt 24:31—from; Mark 13:10—General; Luke 3:6—General; Luke
14:23—Go; Acts 1:8—unto; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 15:7—by my; Acts 19:10—this;
Rom 10:19—I say; 2 Cor 10:13—rule; 1 Tim 3:16—preached; Titus 2:11—hath appeared

Romans 10:19 I say: Rom 10:18; 3:26; 1 Cor 1:12; 7:29; 10:19; 11:22; 15:50 First: Rom
11:11; Deut 32:21; Hos 2:23; 1 Pet 2:10 foolish: Rom 1:21, 22; Ps 115:5–8; Isa 44:18–20; Jer
10:8, 14; 1 Cor 12:2; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Luke 15:28—he; Acts 13:46—seeing

Romans 10:20 very bold: Prov 28:1; Isa 58:1; Eph 6:19, 20 I was found: Rom 9:30; Isa
65:1, 2 I was made: Isa 49:6; 52:15; 55:4, 5; Matt 20:16; 22:9, 10; Luke 14:23; 1 John 4:19
Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:4—found of them; Jer 29:14—I will be; Mic 5:7—tarrieth; Mark
12:9—and will; Luke 15:5—when; John 4:26—I that; John 9:35—and when; John
12:38—Esaias; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 13:46—waxed; Acts 18:10—for; 2 Cor 10:1—bold

Romans 10:21 All day long: Prov 1:24; Isa 65:2–5; Jer 25:4; 35:15; Matt 20:1–15; 21:33–43;
22:3–7; 23:34–37; Luke 24:47; Acts 13:46, 47 a disobedient: Deut 9:13; 31:27; 1 Sam 8:7, 8;
Neh 9:26; Jer 44:4–6; Acts 7:51, 52; 1 Thess 2:16; 1 Pet 2:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:8—be ye
not stiffnecked; Prov 31:20—She stretcheth; Isa 49:4—I have laboured; Jer
35:17—because; Mal 3:7—Wherein; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 7:30—rejected; Luke
10:11—notwithstanding; Luke 15:5—when; John 4:26—I that; John 5:34—that; Acts
18:10—for; Acts 26:1—stretched; 1 Pet 2:7—which be

CHAPTER 11

- 1 God has not cast off all Israel;
- 7 Some were elected, though the rest were hardened;

- 16 There is hope of their conversion;
- 18 The Gentiles may not exult over them;
- 26 for there is a promise of their salvation;
- 33 God's judgments are unsearchable.

Romans 11:1 Hath God: 1 Sam 12:22; 2 Kgs 23:27; Ps 77:7; 89:31–37; 94:14; Jer 31:36, 37; 33:24–26; Hos 9:17; Amos 9:8, 9 God forbid: Rom 3:4 For I also: Rom 9:3; Acts 22:3; 26:4; 2 Cor 11:22; Phil 3:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye forsake; Ps 44:9—General; Ps 60:1—O God; Ps 74:1—O God; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Isa 6:12—a great; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 41:9—I have chosen; Isa 49:14—The Lord; Isa 63:8—Surely; Isa 66:19—I will send; Jer 4:27—yet; Jer 5:18—I will not make; Jer 6:30—the Lord; Jer 14:19—utterly; Jer 51:5—Israel; Lam 3:31—General; Ezek 39:28—and have; Zech 13:8—but; Mark 12:9—and will; Luke 15:31—General; Acts 3:12—Ye men; Rom 3:2—Much; Rom 3:3—if some; Rom 9:6—as though; Rom 11:15—the casting; 1 Cor 15:10—by

Romans 11:2 which he foreknew: Rom 8:29, 30; 9:6, 23; Acts 13:48; 15:18; 1 Pet 1:2 Wot: Gen 44:15; Exod 32:1; Acts 3:17; 7:40; Phil 1:22 of Elias: Gr. in Elias, Or, by Elias; ev [G1722], corresponding to the Hebrew, not infrequently having this signification. Neh 9:30; Luke 4:1; 1 Cor 6:2; Heb 1:1 how he maketh: Or “how he addresses God respecting Israel;” [G2596] having frequently this meaning.—See 1 Cor 15:15. Num 16:15; Jer 18:19–23; John 4:1–3, 11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—I will; 1 Kgs 17:1—Elijah; 1 Kgs 19:10—I only; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; 2 Kgs 17:20—rejected; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye forsake; Ps 60:1—O God; Ps 74:1—O God; Ps 77:7—the Lord; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 110:3—Thy; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Isa 6:12—a great; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 40:27—sayest; Isa 41:9—I have chosen; Isa 63:8—Surely; Jer 31:37—I; Jer 51:5—Israel; Ezek 11:19—I will put; John 3:32—and no; John 17:6—thine; Rom 3:2—Much; Rom 4:3—what; Rom 11:15—the casting; 1 Cor 8:3—is; Gal 4:30—what; 1 Tim 5:18—the scripture; 2 Tim 2:19—The Lord; Jas 2:23—the scripture; Jas 5:17—and he

Romans 11:3 Lord: 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:10–18; Neh 9:26; Jer 2:30 digged: 1 Kgs 18:30, 31 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:22—I only

Romans 11:4 I have reserved: 1 Kgs 19:18 Baal: Num 25:3; Deut 4:3; Judg 2:13; 1 Kgs 16:31; 2 Kgs 10:19, 20; Jer 19:5; Hos 2:8; 13:1; Zeph 1:4 Reciprocal: Isa 1:9—a very; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 45:23—That unto; Jer 3:14—one of a city; Ezek 12:16—I will; Hos 13:2—kiss; Amos 3:12—so shall; Mic 5:3—then; Mic 7:18—the remnant; Zeph 3:13—remnant; Zech 3:2—a brand; Mark 15:19—and bowing; Luke 17:34—two; Acts 28:24—General; Rom 9:17—For; Rom 9:27—a remnant; Phil 2:10—every; Heb 3:16—not; Heb 10:24—to provoke; Rev 3:4—even

Romans 11:5 at this present: Rom 11:6, 7; 9:27 election of grace: The election which proceeds from the mercy and goodness of God. Rom 11:28; 9:11; Eph 1:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:18—Yet I have left; 2 Kgs 19:31—For; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Isa 4:2—them that are escaped; Isa 6:13—But yet; Isa 10:22—though thy; Isa 28:5—residue; Isa 37:31—take; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Isa 65:8—General; Isa 65:9—mine elect; Jer 30:11—though; Jer 31:7—remnant; Jer 44:14—for none; Ezek 6:8—General; Ezek 12:16—I will; Dan 12:1—thy people; Joel 2:32—and in; Amos 3:12—so shall; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:7—the remnant; Zeph 2:7—the remnant; Zech 3:2—a brand; Zech 14:16—that every; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 19:25—Who; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt

20:15—it; Mark 13:20—for; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Acts 17:34—certain; 1 Cor 15:10—by; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; 2 Thess 2:16—through; 2 Tim 1:9—not; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 3:16—not; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 1 John 2:19—they might; Rev 7:4—an

Romans 11:6 And if: Rom 3:27, 28; 4:4, 5; 5:20, 21; Deut 9:4–6; 1 Cor 15:10; Gal 2:21; 5:4; Eph 2:4–9; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:5 otherwise work: That is, it loses its character, or nature—that of claiming reward as a matter of right. Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Lev 19:19—mingled; Deut 7:7—The Lord; Deut 22:9—shalt not sow; Ezra 9:8—a remnant; Isa 6:13—But yet; Isa 10:22—though thy; Isa 28:5—residue; Isa 44:1—O Jacob; Isa 65:8—General; Jer 44:14—for none; Jer 50:20—I will pardon; Ezek 6:8—General; Dan 12:1—thy people; Mic 4:7—I will; Mic 5:7—the remnant; Zech 4:7—Grace; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 20:15—it; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 17:34—certain; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 6:14—under; Rom 9:11—not of works; Rom 11:5—at this present; Gal 3:12—the law; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Eph 2:9—General; 2 Thess 2:16—through; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:7—being; 1 Pet 2:10—obtained; 1 John 2:19—they might; Rev 7:4—an

Romans 11:7 What then: Rom 3:9; 6:15; 1 Cor 10:19; Phil 1:18 Israel: Rom 9:31, 32; 10:3; Prov 1:28; Luke 13:24; Heb 12:17 but the election: That is, the elect, the abstract being used for the concrete. So the Jews or the circumcised people, are called Israel, or the circumcision. Rom 11:5; 8:28–30; 9:23; Eph 1:4; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:2 and the rest: Isa 6:10; 44:18; Matt 13:14, 15; John 12:40; 2 Cor 3:14; 4:4; 2 Thess 2:10–12 blinded: or, hardened, Rom 9:18 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; Num 26:56—General; Deut 28:29—grope; Deut 29:4—General; 2 Kgs 6:18—Smite this people; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 45:4—Jacob; Ezek 12:2—which; Ezek 20:26—polluted; Joel 2:32—and in; Amos 8:12—shall run; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Zech 11:3—for their; Zech 11:11—knew; Zech 11:17—the sword; Mark 3:5—hardness; Luke 8:10—that seeing; Luke 19:42—but; John 8:27—General; John 9:39—might be; John 10:26—because; John 12:35—lest; Acts 13:11—thou; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 13:48—and as; Acts 19:9—divers; Rom 9:11—according; Rom 11:25—blindness; Rom 11:28—but; Gal 2:17—while; Gal 4:30—Cast; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 1 Pet 2:10—obtained

Romans 11:8 God: Isa 29:10 slumber: or, remorse eyes: Deut 29:4; Isa 6:9; Jer 5:21; Ezek 12:2; Mark 4:11, 12; Luke 8:10; Acts 28:26 unto this day: 2 Kgs 17:34, 41; 2 Cor 3:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod 14:4—harden; Lev 26:39—and also; Job 17:4—General; Ps 69:22—Let their table; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 13:14—the prophecy; Mark 8:18—see; Luke 10:13—for; Luke 11:34—but; John 10:26—because; John 12:40—hath; Acts 13:27—because; Rom 3:10—As it is; Rom 9:18—will he; Rom 11:10—their eyes; Rom 11:25—blindness; 1 John 4:6—and

Romans 11:9 David saith: Ps 69:22, 23 their table: Deut 6:10–12; 32:13–15; 1 Sam 25:36–38; Job 20:20–23; Prov 1:32; Isa 8:13, 14; Luke 12:20; 16:19–25; 1 Tim 6:17–19 a recompense: Deut 32:35; Ps 28:4; Isa 59:18; 66:9; Heb 2:2 Reciprocal: Job 18:10—snare; Isa 28:13—that; Jer 6:21—I will; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Ezek 7:19—it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity; Rom 14:13—put; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

Romans 11:10 their eyes: Rom 11:8; 1:21; Ps 69:23; Zech 11:17; Eph 4:18; 2 Pet 2:4, 17; Jude 6, 13 and bow: Deut 28:64–68; Isa 51:23; 65:12 Reciprocal: Deut 28:65—failing of

eyes

Romans 11:11 Have they stumbled: Ezek 18:23, 32; 33:11 but rather: Rom 11:12, 31; Acts 13:42, 46–48; 18:6; 22:18–21; 28:24–28 for: Rom 11:14; 10:19 to provoke them to jealousy: Rather “to provoke (or excite) them to emulation,” παραζηλωσαι [G3863], as it is rendered. Rom 11:14 Reciprocal: Deut 32:21—I will; Isa 29:17—Lebanon; Isa 29:22—Jacob shall; Isa 49:21—seeing; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Ezek 16:61—when; Zeph 3:10—General; Zech 10:9—sow; Matt 10:6—go; John 11:4—This; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 9:32—they stumbled; Rom 11:15—the casting; Rom 11:19—that; Rom 11:28—are enemies; Rom 11:30—through

Romans 11:12 the world: Rom 11:15, 33; 9:23; Eph 3:8; Col 1:27 diminishing: decay, or, loss their: Rom 11:25; Isa 11:11–16; 12:1–6; 60:1–22; 66:8–20; Mic 4:1, 2; 5:7; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Rev 11:15–19 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Lev 26:45—for their; Judg 6:39—dry; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Ezek 5:11—will I; Zeph 3:10—General; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 11:11—but rather; Rom 11:19—that; 1 Cor 1:5—in every; 2 Cor 6:10—making; 2 Cor 8:8—by occasion; 2 Cor 8:9—that ye; Heb 9:14—How

Romans 11:13 the apostle: Rom 15:16–19; Acts 9:15; 13:2; 22:21; 26:17, 18; Gal 1:16; 2:2, 7–9; Eph 3:8; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11, 12. I magnify mine office. Rather, “I honour my ministry,” την διακονιαν [G1248], μου [G3450], δοξαζω [G1392]. Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:8—and he shall; Job 33:23—one; Luke 14:23—compel; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 3:29—General; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth

Romans 11:14 by: 1 Cor 7:16; 9:20–22; 2 Tim 2:10 provoke: Rom 11:11 my: Rom 9:3; Phlm 1:12 might: 1 Cor 7:16; 1 Tim 4:16; Jas 5:20 Reciprocal: Luke 13:8—let; Luke 14:23—compel; 1 Cor 9:19—that; 1 Cor 9:22—that I might by; Phil 3:11—by

Romans 11:15 the casting: Rom 11:1, 2, 11, 12 the reconciling: Rom 5:10; Dan 9:24; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Eph 1:10; Col 1:20, 21 but: Ezek 37:1–14; Rev 11:11; 20:4–6 Reciprocal: Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 126:2—then said; Isa 6:12—a great; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Jer 46:28—but I will not; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Ezek 37:28—the heathen; Dan 12:1—thy people; Dan 12:12—General; Hos 1:11—for; Hos 13:14—ransom; Rom 3:2—Much; Rom 11:31—believed; 2 Cor 5:19—reconciling; Rev 20:5—This

Romans 11:16 if the firstfruit: Exod 22:29; 23:16, 19; Lev 23:10; Num 15:17–21; Deut 18:4; 26:10; Neh 10:35–37; Prov 3:9; Ezek 44:30; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 and if: Rom 11:17; Gen 17:7; Jer 2:21; 1 Cor 7:14 Reciprocal: Lev 21:15—profane; Num 15:20—a cake; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Isa 6:13—But yet; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 61:9—they are; Jer 2:3—the firstfruits; Jer 32:39—for the; Hos 14:6—branches; Zech 10:9—live; Zech 14:16—that every; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Acts 2:39—the promise; Acts 16:31—and thy; Rom 16:5—who; Jas 3:12—the fig tree

Romans 11:17 some: Ps 80:11–16; Isa 6:13; 27:11; Jer 11:16; Ezek 15:6–8; Matt 8:11, 12; 21:43; John 15:6 being: Acts 2:39; Gal 2:15; Eph 2:11–13; 3:6; Col 2:13 among them: or, for them and with: Deut 8:8; Judg 9:8, 9; Ps 52:8; Zech 4:3; Jonah 1:16; Rev 11:4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:28—the fatness; Job 14:9—and bring; Ps 65:11—fatness; Ps 92:13—Those; Isa 30:17—a beacon; Jer 12:16—built; Zech 10:9—live; Mark

12:1—planted; Rom 10:16—But they; Rom 11:16—and if; Rom 11:19—that; Rom 11:21—if God; Rom 11:24—General; Rom 15:27—and; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; Phil 1:5—General; Col 1:12—partakers; Col 2:7—Rooted; Col 2:19—nourishment; 1 Tim 6:2—partakers; Heb 3:1—partakers; Heb 3:14—we are; Jas 1:21—the engrafted

Romans 11:18 Boast not: Rom 11:20; 3:27; 1 Kgs 20:11; Prov 16:18; Matt 26:33; Luke 18:9–11; 1 Cor 10:12 thou bearest: Rom 4:16; Zech 8:20–23; John 10:16; Gal 3:29; Eph 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—Israel; Isa 32:15—wilderness; Acts 26:20—and then; Rom 11:24—General; Col 2:7—Rooted; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters

Romans 11:19 that: Rom 11:11, 12, 17, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Isa 29:17—the fruitful; Rom 11:21—if God

Romans 11:20 Well: John 4:17, 18; Jas 2:19 because: Rom 3:3; Acts 13:46, 47; 18:6; Heb 3:12, 19; 4:6, 11 and: Rom 5:1, 2; 2 Chr 20:20; Isa 7:9; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Cor 1:24; Col 2:7; 1 Pet 5:9, 12 Be: Rom 11:18; 12:16; Ps 138:6; Prov 28:26; Isa 2:11, 17; Hab 2:4; Zeph 3:11; Luke 18:14; 2 Cor 10:5; 2 Thess 2:4; 2 Tim 3:3–5; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5, 6; Rev 3:17; 18:7 but: Prov 28:14; Isa 66:2; 1 Cor 10:12; Phil 2:12; Heb 4:1; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:17—fear; Deut 9:4—Speak not; Job 37:24—fear; Prov 16:18—General; Isa 2:6—Therefore; Jer 44:10—neither; Matt 13:58—General; Matt 26:35—Though; Matt 26:70—General; Rom 12:3—not to; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; 2 Tim 3:4—highminded; Heb 12:28—with reverence; 1 Pet 1:5—through

Romans 11:21 if God: Rom 11:17, 19; 8:32; Jer 25:29; 49:12; 1 Cor 10:1–12; 2 Pet 2:4–9; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Deut 29:20—will not spare; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Ezek 5:11—neither shall; Heb 3:12—Take

Romans 11:22 therefore: Rom 2:4, 5; 9:22, 23; Num 14:18–22; Deut 32:39–43; Josh 23:15, 16; Ps 58:10, 11; 78:49–52; 136:15–22; Isa 66:14 severity: The term severity *αποτομία* [G663], from *απο* [G575], from, and *τεμνω*, to cut off, properly denotes excision, cutting off, as the gardener cuts off, with a pruning knife, dead boughs, or luxuriant stems. if thou: Rom 2:7; Luke 8:15; John 8:31; 15:4–10; Acts 11:23; 14:22; 1 Cor 15:2; Gal 6:9; 1 Thess 3:5, 8; Heb 3:6, 14; 10:23, 35–39; 1 John 2:19; Jude 20, 21 otherwise: Ezek 3:20; 18:24; 33:17–19; Matt 3:9, 10; John 15:2; Rev 2:5 Reciprocal: Num 26:65—They shall; 2 Chr 33:24—General; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 28:4—the work; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Ezek 14:8—I will cut; Hos 2:4—I will not; Nah 1:7—Lord; Acts 9:4—he fell; Rom 15:8—truth; Jas 1:25—and

Romans 11:23; Zech 12:10; Matt 23:39; 2 Cor 3:16 Reciprocal: Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 30:3—then the; Jer 31:17—General; Ezek 16:53—in the midst; Mark 13:20—for; Rom 11:19—that; Rom 14:4—he shall

Romans 11:24; Rom 11:17, 18, 30 Reciprocal: Ps 52:8—like; Ps 128:3—olive plants; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Isa 49:21—seeing; Isa 65:8—General; Zech 4:3—General; Zech 10:9—live; Mark 13:20—for; Rom 11:19—that; Heb 9:14—How

Romans 11:25 I would: Ps 107:43; Hos 14:9; 1 Cor 10:1; 12:1; 2 Pet 3:8 this: Rom 16:25; Eph 3:3, 4, 9; Rev 10:7 lest: Rom 12:16; Prov 3:5–7; 26:12, 16; Isa 5:21 blindness: or, hardness, Rom 11:7, 8; 2 Cor 3:14–16 until: Ps 22:27; 72:8–14, 17; 127:1; Isa 2:1–8; 60:1–22; 66:18–23; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 8:20–23; 14:9–21; Luke 21:24; Rev 7:9; 11:15; 20:2–4 Reciprocal:

Deut 28:29—grope; Deut 32:28—General; Ps 47:9—The princes; Ps 69:23—Their eyes; Ps 72:11—all nations; Ps 86:9—All; Prov 3:7—Be; Prov 23:4—cease; Prov 26:5—lest; Prov 28:11—his own conceit; Prov 30:2—I am; Eccl 7:16—neither; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 60:5—abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee; Ezek 36:24—General; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Hos 3:5—in the; Mic 4:7—I will; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Zeph 3:18—gather; Zech 8:7—I; Zech 10:6—I will save; Matt 23:39—Blessed; Matt 24:22—for; Mark 3:5—hardness; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 13:11—thou; Acts 13:27—because; Rom 1:13—General; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 1:22—General; Rom 2:5—But after; Rom 11:12—their; Rom 11:31—believed; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 3:18—If; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; 1 Cor 8:2—if; 1 Cor 13:2—understand; 2 Cor 1:14—in part; 2 Cor 3:16—when; Eph 4:18—blindness; Rev 3:17—I am

Romans 11:26 all: Isa 11:11–16; 45:17; 54:6–10; Jer 3:17–23; 30:17–22; 31:31–37; 32:37–41; 33:24–26; Ezek 34:22–31; 37:21–28; 39:25–29; 40:1–Ezek 48:35; Hos 3:5; Joel 3:16–21; Amos 9:14, 15; Mic 7:15–20; Zeph 3:12–20; Zech 10:6–12 There: Ps 14:7; 106:47; Isa 59:20 and shall: Matt 1:21; Acts 3:26; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:44—I will; Deut 30:3—then the; Deut 30:6—will circumcise; Deut 30:8—General; Ps 25:14—he will; Ps 134:3—bless thee; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 17:6—General; Isa 30:19—dwell; Isa 33:5—he hath; Isa 49:21—am desolate; Jer 23:6—Judah; Jer 30:7—but; Jer 31:1—of; Jer 31:34—for I; Jer 31:37—I; Jer 33:16—shall Judah; Jer 50:20—I will pardon; Ezek 36:24—General; Ezek 36:29—save; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Dan 8:14—then; Dan 9:27—for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate; Dan 12:1—thy people; Hos 1:11—the children of Judah; Hos 2:14—and speak; Joel 2:32—for; Mic 4:1—and people; Mic 7:20—General; Zeph 3:18—gather; Zech 14:16—that every; Luke 24:47—beginning; Acts 5:31—to give; Acts 13:23—raised; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Heb 12:22—ye are come

Romans 11:27 this: Isa 55:3; 59:21; Jer 31:31–34; 32:38–40; Heb 8:8–12; 10:16 when: Isa 27:9; 43:25; Jer 50:20; Ezek 36:25–29; Hos 14:2; John 1:29 Reciprocal: Deut 30:8—General; Ps 25:14—he will; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 59:20—the Redeemer; Jer 23:6—Judah; Jer 31:34—for I; Dan 8:14—then; Hos 2:14—and speak; Luke 24:47—beginning; Acts 5:31—to give; Titus 2:14—that; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 10:4—take

Romans 11:28 are enemies: Rom 11:11, 30; Matt 21:43; Acts 13:45, 46; 14:2; 18:6; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 but: Rom 11:7; Isa 41:8, 9 are beloved: Gen 26:4; 28:14; Lev 26:40–42; Deut 4:31; 7:7, 8; 8:18; 9:5; 10:15; Ps 105:8–11; Jer 31:3; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54, 68–75 Reciprocal: Exod 20:6—showing; Exod 33:13—consider; Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 5:9—visiting; Deut 23:5—because the; 1 Kgs 15:4—for David's; Isa 44:21—thou shalt; Isa 49:15—yet; Isa 63:8—Surely; Isa 65:9—mine elect; Jer 11:15—my; Hos 11:9—for; Amos 9:8—saving; Zech 1:17—choose; Mal 1:2—I have; Mal 3:6—therefore; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Mark 13:20—for; Luke 1:55—General; Luke 1:72—perform; Rom 3:2—Much; Rom 9:5—are the fathers; Rom 11:5—election of grace; 2 Cor 9:1—touching; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect

Romans 11:29; Num 23:19; Hos 13:14; Mal 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 27:33—yea; Exod 20:6—showing; Lev 26:45—for their; Num 22:12—for they; Num 23:27—peradventure; Deut 5:9—visiting; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 1 Chr 17:27—blessest; Ps 18:50—to his; Ps 89:34—nor; Isa 44:21—thou shalt; Isa 46:4—even to your; Isa 49:15—yet; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Jer 31:3—an; Hos 11:9—for; Amos 9:8—saving; Zech 1:17—choose; Mal 1:2—I have; Luke 1:55—General; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom

3:2—Much; Rom 3:3—shall; Heb 6:17—the immutability; Jas 1:17—no variableness

Romans 11:30 as ye: 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:1, 2, 12, 13, 19–21; Col 3:7; Titus 3:3–7 believed: or, obeyed obtained: Rom 11:31; 1 Cor 7:25; 2 Cor 4:1; 1 Tim 1:18; 1 Pet 2:10 through: Rom 11:11–19 Reciprocal: Hos 2:1—Ruhamah; Hos 2:23—and I will have; Matt 5:7—for; Rom 11:24—General; Rom 11:28—are enemies; Rom 12:1—by the; Rom 15:8—truth; Eph 2:3—in times; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 1 Tim 1:13—but; Heb 4:11—unbelief; Jas 1:17—good

Romans 11:31 believed: or, obeyed, Rom 10:16; 11:15, 25 Reciprocal: Deut 30:3—then the; Isa 55:9—General; Hos 2:1—Ruhamah; Rom 11:11—but rather; Rom 11:30—obtained; Rom 12:1—by the; 1 Tim 1:13—but

Romans 11:32 God: Rom 3:9, 22; Gal 3:22 concluded them all: or, shut them all up together, John 1:7; 12:32; 1 Tim 2:4–6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:8—delivered; Job 12:14—he shutteth; Job 16:11—delivered me; Ps 77:9—shut up; Jer 33:26—and have; Rom 3:23—all have

Romans 11:33 the depth: Ps 107:8–43; Prov 25:3; Eph 3:18 riches: Rom 2:4; 9:23; Eph 1:7; 2:7; 3:8, 10, 16; Col 1:27; 2:2, 3 how: Job 5:9; 9:10; 11:7–9; 26:14; 33:13; 37:19, 23; Ps 36:6; 40:5; 77:19; 92:5; 97:2; Eccl 3:11; Dan 4:35 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; Judg 20:25—destroyed; 2 Kgs 23:29—slew him; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; 1 Chr 17:4—tell; Esth 2:22—and Esther certified; Esth 6:1—that night; Job 4:17—Shall mortal; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 10:13—hid; Job 17:8—astonied; Job 21:5—lay your; Job 23:14—many such; Job 28:7—a path; Job 28:14—General; Job 28:23—General; Job 37:5—great; Ps 73:16—When; Ps 104:24—in wisdom; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 131:1—high for me; Ps 139:6—knowledge; Ps 145:3—and his greatness is unsearchable; Ps 147:5—his understanding is infinite; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Prov 25:2—the glory; Prov 30:3—nor; Eccl 5:8—matter; Eccl 7:24—General; Eccl 8:17—that a man; Eccl 11:5—even; Isa 19:12—let them; Isa 28:29—cometh; Isa 40:28—no searching; Isa 45:15—a God; Isa 46:10—My counsel; Jer 32:19—Great; Jer 32:25—for; Jer 51:15—by his wisdom; Ezek 1:16—a wheel; Ezek 10:10—General; Mic 4:12—they know; Matt 11:26—for; Acts 2:23—being; Rom 8:39—depth; Rom 11:12—the world; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 1:21—in; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness; 1 Cor 2:10—the deep; 1 Cor 2:11—even; Eph 1:8—in; Phil 4:19—according; Rev 15:8—no

Romans 11:34; Job 15:8; 36:22; Isa 40:13; Jer 23:18; 1 Cor 2:16 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; 1 Chr 17:4—tell; 2 Chr 32:3—took counsel; Job 9:12—What; Job 12:13—counsel; Job 21:22—teach; Job 28:14—General; Job 33:13—giveth not account; Job 34:13—Who hath given; Job 36:23—Who hath; Job 40:2—he that reproveth; Ps 92:5—thoughts; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Prov 25:2—the glory; Isa 19:12—let them; Isa 40:28—no searching; Isa 45:15—a God; Isa 46:10—My counsel; Jer 18:6—General; Jer 32:19—Great; Jer 32:25—for; Mic 4:12—they know; Luke 4:23—do; Acts 11:17—as God; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 2:11—even; 1 Cor 13:9—General; Eph 1:11—the counsel; Rev 5:3—General

Romans 11:35; Job 35:7; 41:11; Matt 20:15; 1 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:12—riches; Job 34:33—Should; Ps 16:2—my goodness; Ps 21:3—preventest; Isa 8:14—a stone; Isa 43:26—Put; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Luke 4:23—do; Luke 15:31—General; Luke 17:10—General; Acts 17:25—seeing; Rom 4:4—General

Romans 11:36 of him: 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 33:6; Prov 16:4; Dan 2:20–23; 4:3, 34; Matt 6:13; Acts 17:25, 26, 28; 1 Cor 8:6; Eph 4:6–10; Col 1:15–17; Rev 21:6 to whom: Gr. to him, Rom 16:27; Ps 29:1, 2; 96:7, 8; 115:1; Isa 42:12; Luke 2:14; 19:38; Gal 1:5; Eph 3:21; Phil 4:20; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; 2 Tim 4:18; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Jude 25; Rev 1:5, 6; 4:10, 11; 5:12–14; 7:10; 19:1, 6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 1 Chr 29:14—all things; Job 12:9—the hand; Ps 104:31—The glory; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Matt 21:41—and will let out; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 15:14—to take; 1 Cor 1:30—of God; 1 Cor 11:12—but; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 5:18—all; Col 1:16—by; Heb 2:10—for; Rev 5:13—blessing

CHAPTER 12

- 1 God's mercies must move us to please God;
- 3 No man must think too well of himself;
- 6 but everyone attend on that calling wherein he is placed;
- 9 Love, and many other duties are required of us;
- 19 Revenge is especially forbidden.

Romans 12:1 beseech: Rom 15:30; 1 Cor 1:10; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; 10:1; Eph 4:1; 1 Thess 4:1, 10; 5:12; Heb 13:22 by the: Rom 2:4; 9:23; 11:30, 31; Ps 116:12; Luke 7:47; 2 Cor 4:1; 5:14, 15; Eph 2:4–10; Phil 2:1–5; Titus 3:4–8; 1 Pet 2:10–12 that ye: Rom 6:13, 16, 19; Ps 50:13, 14; 1 Cor 6:13–20; Phil 1:20; Heb 10:22 a living: Ps 69:30, 31; Hos 14:2; 1 Cor 5:7, 8; 2 Cor 4:16; Phil 2:17; Heb 10:20–22; 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5 acceptable: Rom 12:2; 15:16; Ps 19:14; Isa 56:7; Jer 6:20; Eph 5:10; Phil 4:18; 1 Tim 2:3; 5:4; 1 Pet 2:5, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 8:20—builded; Exod 19:6—a kingdom; Exod 38:1—the altar; Lev 1:2—If any; Lev 1:4—be accepted; Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 3:6—he shall; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 16:7—General; Num 7:21—General; Num 8:13—offer them; Num 15:40—be holy; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; Num 29:17—General; Deut 31:14—presented; 1 Sam 12:24—consider; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Ps 51:17—sacrifices; Ps 51:19—sacrifices; Ps 63:3—lips; Ps 96:8—bring; Isa 60:7—they shall; Isa 61:6—named; Isa 66:20—an offering; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary; Dan 3:28—yielded; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Mal 1:11—incense; Mal 3:3—an; Mark 12:17—and to; John 3:7—Ye; Acts 24:25—he; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 14:18—is; 1 Cor 6:20—God; 1 Cor 7:34—both; 1 Cor 14:15—and I will sing; 2 Cor 5:10—in; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Phil 4:3—I; 1 Thess 4:4—should; 1 Thess 5:14—exhort; 2 Thess 2:1—we; Phlm 1:9—love's sake; Heb 12:28—we may; Heb 13:21—working; 1 Pet 2:11—I beseech; Rev 1:6—made; Rev 20:6—priests

Romans 12:2 be not: Exod 23:2; Lev 18:29, 30; Deut 18:9–14; John 7:7; 14:30; 15:19; 17:14; 1 Cor 3:19; 2 Cor 4:4; 6:14–17; Gal 1:4; Eph 2:2; 4:17–20; Jas 1:27; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:14, 18; 4:2; 2 Pet 1:4; 2:20; 1 John 2:15–17; 3:13; 4:4, 5; 5:19; Rev 12:9; 13:8 be ye: Rom 13:14; Ps 51:10; Ezek 18:31; 36:26; 2 Cor 5:17; Eph 1:18; 4:22–24; Col 1:21, 22; 3:10; Titus 3:5 prove: Rom 12:1; Ps 34:8; Eph 5:10, 17; 1 Pet 2:3 good: Rom 12:1; 7:12, 14, 22; Ps 19:7–11; 119:47, 48, 72, 97, 103, 128, 174; Prov 3:1–4, 13–18; Gal 5:22–23; Eph 5:9; Col 4:12; 1 Thess 4:3; 2 Tim 3:16, 17 Reciprocal: Lev 3:6—he shall; Lev 3:14—the fat that covereth; Deut 6:18—shalt do; Deut 12:30—How did; Deut 14:21—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 15:16—ten women; 2 Kgs 16:10—saw an altar; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; Ezra 10:11—do his; Job 34:4—know; Ps

18:30—his way; Isa 58:5—an acceptable; Isa 66:20—an offering; Ezek 20:32—We will; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 7:21—that; Matt 17:2—transfigured; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Mark 10:43—so; Luke 22:26—General; John 3:7—Ye; Acts 16:20—do; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 14:18—is; Rom 15:16—offering up; 1 Cor 7:34—both; 1 Cor 14:15—and I will sing; 2 Cor 3:18—are; 2 Cor 4:16—is; 2 Cor 5:10—in; Eph 4:23—be; Eph 6:1—for; Phil 1:10—ye; Col 1:9—of his; 1 Thess 4:1—to please; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; 1 Tim 2:3—this; Titus 2:12—this; Heb 10:36—after; Heb 12:28—we may; Heb 13:21—to do; 1 Pet 2:20—this; 1 Pet 3:3—adorning let; 1 John 2:17—but

Romans 12:3 I say: Rom 12:6–8; 1:5; 15:15, 16; 1 Cor 3:10; 15:10; Gal 2:8, 9; Eph 3:2, 4, 7, 8; 4:7–12; Col 1:29; 1 Tim 1:14; 1 Pet 4:11 not to: Rom 11:20, 25; Prov 16:18, 19; 25:27; 26:12; Eccl 7:16; Mic 6:8; Matt 18:1–4; Luke 18:11; 1 Cor 4:7, 8; 2 Cor 12:7; Gal 6:3; Phil 2:3–8; Col 2:13; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5; 3 John 9 soberly: Gr. to sobriety, 1 Tim 2:9, 15; Titus 2:2, 4, 6, 12; 1 Pet 1:13; 4:7; 5:8 according: Rom 12:6; John 3:34; 1 Cor 4:7; 12:7–11; 2 Cor 12:13; Eph 4:7, 13, 16 Reciprocal: Num 12:2—hath he not; Judg 8:3—God; Matt 14:28—bid; Luke 8:18—seemeth to have; Luke 9:46—General; 1 Cor 3:5—even; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; 1 Cor 7:17—as God; 1 Cor 12:16—is it; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 2 Cor 5:13—sober; Rev 3:17—I am

Romans 12:4; 1 Cor 12:4, 12, 27; Eph 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Num 4:49—every one; Mark 13:34—and to; Rom 12:5—General; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 4:4—one body; Phil 1:27—in one; Col 2:19—knit; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do

Romans 12:5; Rom 12:4; 1 Cor 10:17; 12:12–14, 20, 27, 28; Eph 1:23; 4:25; 5:23, 30; Col 1:24; 2:19 Reciprocal: John 15:5—vine; John 17:21—they all; Acts 4:32—the multitude; 1 Cor 1:30—in; 1 Cor 6:15—your; Gal 2:9—the grace; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 4:4—one body; Phil 1:27—in one

Romans 12:6 then: Rom 1:11; 1 Cor 1:5–7; 4:6, 7; 12:4–11, 28–31; 13:2; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 differing according: Rom 12:3 whether: Matt 23:34; Luke 11:49; Acts 2:17; 11:27, 28; 13:1; 15:32; 21:9; 1 Cor 12:10, 28; 13:2; 14:1, 3–5, 24, 29, 31, 32; Eph 3:5; 4:11; 1 Thess 5:20 according to the proportion: Rom 12:3; Acts 18:24–28; 2 Cor 8:12; Phil 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 49:29—gathered; Lev 1:2—If any; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:47—every one; Judg 8:3—God; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Matt 25:22—I have; Luke 19:13—delivered; John 3:27—A man; Acts 6:4—give; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 12:5—administrations; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 1 Cor 12:11—all; 2 Cor 10:13—according; Gal 2:9—the grace; Eph 4:7—unto; 1 Tim 4:14—Neglect; 2 Tim 1:6—that; Jas 1:17—good; 2 Pet 1:20—that

Romans 12:7 ministry: Isa 21:8; Ezek 3:17–21; 33:7–9; Matt 24:45–47; Luke 12:42–44; Acts 20:20, 28; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 4:16; 2 Tim 4:2; 1 Pet 5:1–4 or he: Deut 33:10; 1 Sam 12:23; Ps 34:11; 51:13; Eccl 12:9; Matt 28:19; John 3:2; Acts 13:1; Gal 6:6; Eph 4:11; Col 1:28, 29; 1 Tim 2:7; 3:2; 5:17; 2 Tim 2:2, 24 Reciprocal: Num 3:10—they shall; Deut 10:8—to stand; 1 Chr 9:27—the charge; Neh 12:44—Judah rejoiced; Eph 4:12—the work; 1 Tim 3:13—used

Romans 12:8 exhorteth: Acts 13:15; 15:32; 20:2; 1 Cor 14:3; 1 Thess 2:3; 1 Tim 4:13; Heb 10:25; 13:22 giveth: or, imparteth, Rom 12:13; Deut 15:8–11, 14; Job 31:16–20; Ps 112:9; Prov 22:9; Eccl 11:1, 2, 6; Isa 32:5, 8; 58:7–11; Matt 6:2–4; 25:40; Luke 21:1–4; Acts 2:44–46; 4:33–35; 11:28–30; 2 Cor 8:1–9, 12; 1 Thess 2:8; 1 Pet 4:9–11 with simplicity: or, liberally,

2 Cor 1:12; 8:2; 11:3; Eph 6:5; Col 3:22 ruleth: Rom 13:6; Gen 18:19; Ps 101:1–8; Acts 13:12; 20:28; 1 Cor 12:28; 1 Thess 5:12–14; 1 Tim 3:4, 5; 5:17; Heb 13:7, 17, 24; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 with diligence: Eccl 9:10, shewth, Deut 16:11, 14, 15; Ps 37:21; Isa 64:5; 2 Cor 9:7 Reciprocal: Exod 18:13—General; Deut 15:10—thine heart; Acts 2:46—singleness; 2 Cor 9:11—bountifulness; 1 Tim 3:13—used; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 6:11—we desire

Romans 12:9 love: 2 Sam 20:9, 10; Ps 55:21; Prov 26:25; Ezek 33:31; Matt 26:49; John 12:6; 2 Cor 6:6; 8:8; 1 Thess 2:3; 1 Tim 1:5; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 1:22; 4:8; 1 John 3:18–20 Abhor: Ps 34:14; 36:4; 45:7; 97:10; 101:3; 119:104, 163; Prov 8:13; Amos 5:15; Heb 1:9 cleave: Acts 11:23; 1 Thess 5:15; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Deut 4:4—General; Deut 10:20—cleave; Deut 30:20—cleave; Josh 6:18—in any wise; Josh 22:5—cleave; Josh 23:12—cleave; 1 Sam 28:2—Surely; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; 1 Chr 4:10—that thou; Neh 10:29—clave; Prov 4:27—remove; Isa 1:16—cease; Isa 7:15—know; Isa 56:2—keepeth his; Mic 3:2—hate; Matt 19:5—cleave; Rom 7:15—what I hate; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; Gal 5:22—love; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; Phil 1:10—ye; Phil 4:8—whatsoever; Col 3:12—mercies; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Thess 2:12—but; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; Heb 13:1—General; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy; 1 John 4:21—General; Rev 2:25—that

Romans 12:10 kindly: John 13:34, 35; 15:17; 17:21; Acts 4:32; Gal 5:6, 13, 22; Eph 4:1–3; Col 1:4; 1 Thess 4:9; 2 Thess 1:3; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 2:17; 3:8, 9; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 2:9–11; 3:10–18; 4:11, 20, 21; 5:1, 2 with brotherly love: or, in the love of the brethren, Job 1:4; Ps 133:1 in honour: Gen 13:9; Matt 20:26; Luke 14:10; Phil 2:3; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Exod 18:9—General; Num 12:2—hath he not; Num 16:10—and seek; Ruth 2:10—Why have; Job 18:3—Wherefore; Jer 38:12—Put; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 18:1—Who; Matt 20:21—Grant; Matt 23:6—General; Matt 26:33—yet; Mark 9:34—they had; Mark 10:41—they; Luke 9:46—General; Luke 11:43—for; Luke 20:46—which; Luke 22:24—General; John 13:14—ye also; John 15:12—General; 1 Cor 12:16—is it; Eph 3:8—who am; Eph 4:32—kind; Col 3:12—mercies; 3 John 9—who loveth

Romans 12:11 slothful: Exod 5:17; Prov 6:6–9; 10:26; 13:4; 18:9; 22:29; 24:30–34; 26:13–16; Eccl 9:10; Isa 56:10; Matt 25:26; Acts 20:34, 35; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:6–12; 1 Tim 5:13; Heb 6:10, 11 fervent: Matt 24:12; Acts 18:25; Col 4:12, 13; Jas 5:16; 1 Pet 1:22; 4:8; Rev 2:4; 3:15, 16 serving: 1 Cor 7:22; Eph 6:5–8; Col 3:22–24; 4:1; Titus 2:9, 10; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:7—continued; 2 Chr 35:13—divided them speedily; Neh 3:20—earnestly; Neh 4:15—every one; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 20:13—Love; Prov 31:15—riseth; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Acts 20:19—Serving; Rom 14:18—in; Heb 6:12—ye; 2 Pet 1:8—barren; Rev 3:19—be

Romans 12:12 Rejoicing: Rom 5:2, 3; 15:13; Ps 16:9–11; 71:20–23; 73:24–26; Prov 10:28; 14:32; Lam 3:24–26; Hab 3:17, 18; Matt 5:12; Luke 10:20; 1 Cor 13:13; Phil 3:1; 4:4; Col 1:27; 1 Thess 5:8, 16; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; Titus 2:13; 3:7; Heb 3:6; 6:17–19; 1 Pet 1:3–8; 4:13; 1 John 3:1–3 patient: Rom 2:7; 5:3, 4; 8:25; 15:4; Ps 37:7; 40:1; Luke 8:15; 21:19; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Thess 1:4; 3:5; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:10; Heb 6:12, 15; 10:36; 12:1; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7, 10, 11; 1 Pet 2:19, 20; 2 Pet 1:6; Rev 13:10 continuing: Gen 32:24–26; Job 27:8–10; Ps 55:16, 17; 62:8; 109:4; Jer 29:12, 13; Dan 9:18, 19; Luke 11:5–13; 18:1–8, 9–43; Acts 1:14; 2:42; 6:4; 12:5; 2 Cor 12:8; Eph 6:18, 19; Phil 4:6, 7; Col 4:2, 12; 1 Thess 5:17; Heb 5:7; Jas 5:15, 16; 1 Pet 4:7; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:20—General; Job 2:10—shall we receive; Prov 15:15—but; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 8:24—saved; 2 Tim 4:2—be; Heb 6:11—of hope; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev

2:9—tribulation

Romans 12:13 Distributing: Rom 12:8; 15:25–28; Ps 41:1; Acts 4:35; 9:36–41; 10:4; 20:34, 35; 1 Cor 16:1, 2; 2 Cor 8:1–4; 9:1, 12; Gal 6:10; Phlm 1:7; Heb 6:10; 13:16; 1 John 3:17 given: Gen 18:2–8; 19:1–3; 1 Tim 3:2; 5:10; Titus 1:8; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Lev 25:35—then; Deut 23:24—thou mayest; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; Ruth 2:16—General; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; Neh 5:17—an hundred; Job 31:17—the fatherless; Job 31:32—The stranger; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Isa 58:7—bring; Matt 25:35—I was a; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 14:13—call; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; Eph 4:28—give; Phil 1:5—General; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord

Romans 12:14; Rom 12:21; Job 31:29, 30; Matt 5:44; Luke 6:28; 23:34; Acts 7:60; 1 Cor 4:12, 13; 1 Thess 5:15; Jas 3:10; 1 Pet 2:21–23; 3:9 Reciprocal: Lev 19:14—not curse; 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; Ps 35:13—when; Rom 12:19—avenge

Romans 12:15 Rejoice: Isa 66:10–14; Luke 1:58; 15:5–10; Acts 11:23; 1 Cor 12:26; 2 Cor 2:3; Phil 2:17, 18, 28 weep: Neh 1:4; Job 2:11; Ps 35:13, 14; Jer 9:1; John 11:19, 33–36; 2 Cor 11:29; Phil 2:26; Heb 13:3 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—will laugh; Gen 42:24—wept; Exod 18:9—General; Ruth 4:14—the women; 1 Sam 11:4—lifted up; 2 Sam 1:11—likewise; 2 Sam 15:23—all the country; 2 Sam 15:30—weeping; 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; Esth 4:5—to know; Job 6:14—To him; Job 16:4—if your soul; Job 19:21—have pity; Job 30:25—Did not I; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Ps 35:27—shout; Prov 17:5—and; Prov 25:20—so; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Jer 38:12—Put; Ezek 32:18—wail; Amos 6:6—but; Matt 18:31—they; Luke 15:24—they; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 2 Cor 2:2—General; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 7:13—we were; Phil 2:4—General; Heb 10:24—consider; 1 Pet 3:8—having

Romans 12:16 of the: Rom 15:5; 6:2; 2 Chr 30:12; Jer 32:39; Acts 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10; Phil 1:27; 2:2, 3; 3:16; 4:2; 1 Pet 3:8 Mind: Ps 131:1, 2; Jer 45:5; Matt 18:1–4; 20:21–28; Luke 4:6–11; 22:24–27; 1 Pet 5:3; 3 John 9; Rev 13:7, 8 condescend to men of low estate: or, be contented with mean things, Job 31:13–16; 36:5; Prov 17:5; 19:7, 17, 22; Matt 6:25, 26; 11:5; 26:11; Luke 6:20; 14:13; Phil 4:11–13; 1 Tim 6:6–9; Heb 13:5; Jas 2:5, 6 Be not: Rom 11:25; Prov 3:7; 26:12; Isa 5:21; 1 Cor 3:18; 4:10; 6:5; 8:2; Jas 3:13–17 Reciprocal: Job 11:12—would; Prov 3:5—and; Prov 4:3—General; Prov 23:4—cease; Prov 26:5—conceit; Prov 28:11—his own conceit; Ezek 28:5—thy great wisdom; John 13:14—ye also; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 11:20—Be; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; 2 Cor 13:11—be of one; Gal 6:3—if; 1 Tim 6:4—He

Romans 12:17 Recompense: Rom 12:19; Prov 20:22; Matt 5:39; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 3:9 Provide: Rom 14:16; 1 Cor 6:6, 7; 13:4, 5; 2 Cor 8:20, 21; Phil 4:8, 9; Col 4:5; 1 Thess 4:12; 5:22; 1 Tim 5:14; Titus 2:4, 5; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 23:7—General; Gen 23:9—much money; Gen 42:25—and thus; Gen 43:12—double; Gen 43:21—we have; Exod 23:4—General; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Deut 2:6—General; Ruth 3:14—Let it not; Ruth 4:4—Buy it; 1 Sam 24:7—stayed; 1 Sam 29:3—found; 2 Sam 24:24—Nay; 1 Kgs 5:6—will I give hire; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; 1 Chr 21:24—Nay; Esth 9:10—but on the spoil; Ps 15:3—doeth; Ps 119:61—but I; Prov 17:13—General; Prov 24:29—Say; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Matt 5:24—there; Luke 6:27—Love; 2 Cor 13:7—honest; Heb 13:18—in all

Romans 12:18; Rom 14:17, 19; 2 Sam 20:19; Ps 34:14; 120:5–7; Prov 12:20; Matt 5:5, 9; Mark 9:50; 1 Cor 7:15; 2 Cor 13:11; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:3; Col 3:14, 15; 1 Thess 5:13; 2 Tim

2:22; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:16–18; 1 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 13:9—if thou wilt; Gen 21:24—General; Gen 23:7—General; Gen 26:30—General; Lev 25:35—then; Judg 11:14—again unto; Judg 20:12—sent men; Ps 120:7—for peace; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 19:11—and; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 24:24—if; Rom 1:15—so; Phil 2:14—disputings; 1 Thess 5:15—and; 1 Tim 2:2—that; Jas 3:17—peaceable

Romans 12:19 avenge: Rom 12:14, 17; Lev 19:18; 1 Sam 25:26, 33; Prov 24:17–19, 29; Ezek 25:12 give: Matt 5:39; Luke 6:27–29; 9:55, 56 Vengeance: Rom 13:4; Deut 32:35, 43; Ps 94:1–3; Nah 1:2, 3; Heb 10:30 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Gen 50:19—for am I; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 7:10—repayeth; Judg 15:7—Though; 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 1 Sam 25:13—David also; 1 Sam 25:31—avenged; 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; 2 Sam 13:20—but hold; 2 Sam 18:19—avenged him; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Job 21:31—repay; Ps 18:47—avengeth; Ps 79:10—revenging; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 15:15—remember; Jer 50:15—for it; Jer 51:36—take; Amos 1:7—I will; Matt 26:52—Put; Luke 22:50—General; Acts 28:19—not; Rom 3:5—Is God; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 2 Cor 12:19—dearly; Eph 4:26—ye; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; 2 Tim 1:2—Timothy; 1 Pet 3:9—rendering; Rev 6:10—dost

Romans 12:20 if thine: Exod 23:4, 5; 1 Sam 24:16–19; 26:21; Prov 25:21, 22; Matt 5:44 coals: Ps 120:4; 140:10; Song 8:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Lev 25:35—then; 1 Sam 24:17—thou hast; 1 Sam 25:26—from; 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; 2 Kgs 6:22—set bread; 2 Chr 28:10—not with; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Job 22:7—not given; Isa 21:14—brought; Isa 58:7—to deal; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 25:35—thirsty; Luke 10:34—went; Luke 17:4—I repent; 1 Cor 4:12—being reviled; Eph 4:32—forgiving

Romans 12:21; Prov 16:32; Luke 6:27–30; 1 Pet 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Num 12:13—General; Num 16:47—and ran; 1 Sam 24:17—thou hast; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; 1 Sam 30:11—gave him; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 1 Kgs 13:6—besought; 2 Kgs 6:22—set bread; 2 Chr 28:10—not with; 2 Chr 28:15—gave them; Prov 25:21—General; Isa 58:7—to deal; Matt 5:44—General; Matt 18:15—thou hast; Matt 18:22—but; Luke 9:56—And; Luke 22:51—And he; John 5:34—that; Rom 12:14—General; Eph 4:32—forgiving

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Subjection, and many other duties, we owe to the magistrates;
- 8 Love is the fulfilling of the law;
- 11 Gluttony and drunkenness, and the works of darkness, are out of season in the time of the Gospel.

Romans 13:1 every: Deut 17:12; Eph 5:21; Titus 3:1; 1 Pet 2:13–17; 2 Pet 2:10, 11; Jude 8 there: 1 Sam 2:8; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; Ps 62:11; Prov 8:15, 16; Jer 27:5–8; Dan 2:21; 4:32; 5:18–23; Matt 6:13; John 19:11; Rev 1:5, 17:14; 19:16 ordained: or, order Reciprocal: Deut 16:18—Judges; Deut 17:11—According to; Josh 1:16—General; Josh 1:18—he shall be; 1 Sam 10:25—General; 1 Sam 12:3—his anointed; 1 Sam 15:28—hath given; 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; 2 Kgs 11:17—between the king; 1 Chr 28:21—willing; 1 Chr 29:23—all Israel; 2 Chr 19:5—General; Job 19:29—ye afraid; Job 36:22—God; Ps 101:6—Mine; Prov 24:21—fear; Eccl 8:2—I counsel; Eccl 8:4—the word; Jer 29:7—seek;

Dan 5:19—that he; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 23:3—whatsoever; Matt 26:43—for; John 10:33—makest; John 10:35—unto; Acts 13:48—ordained; Acts 27:37—souls; 1 Tim 2:2—for all

Romans 13:2 power: Jer 23:8–17; 44:14–17; Titus 3:1 ordinance: Isa 58:2; 1 Pet 2:13 receive: Rom 13:5; Matt 23:14; Mark 12:40; Luke 20:47; Jas 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—but against; Exod 22:28—nor curse; Num 16:11—against; 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; Rom 14:23—damned; 1 Cor 11:29—damnation

Romans 13:3 rulers: Rom 13:4; Deut 25:1; Prov 14:35; 20:2; Eccl 10:4–6; Jer 22:15–18 Wilt: 1 Pet 2:13, 14; 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 19:20—General; Deut 21:2—General; Judg 18:7—magistrate; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 2 Sam 20:19—peaceable; 1 Kgs 10:9—to do; Neh 13:21—I will lay; Neh 13:28—I chased; Job 29:8—young men; Dan 6:16—the king; Luke 18:3—Avenge; John 8:11—Neither; Acts 18:14—bear; Acts 18:16—General; 1 Cor 11:17—I praise; Phil 4:8—praise

Romans 13:4 he is: Rom 13:6; 1 Kgs 10:9; 2 Chr 19:6; Ps 82:2–4; Prov 24:23, 24; 31:8, 9; Eccl 8:2–5; Isa 1:17; Jer 5:28; Ezek 22:27; Mic 3:1–4, 9 be: Prov 16:14; 20:2, 8, 26 revenger: Rom 12:19; Num 35:19–27; Josh 20:5, 9; Ezek 25:14 Reciprocal: Gen 9:6—by; Exod 21:20—punished; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 19:20—General; Deut 21:2—General; Deut 32:35—To me; Josh 4:14—they feared him; 1 Sam 9:17—reign over; 2 Sam 3:39—weak; 2 Sam 20:19—peaceable; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Neh 13:21—I will lay; Neh 13:28—I chased; Job 29:8—young men; Jer 21:12—deliver; Ezek 11:9—and will; Nah 1:2—revenge; Luke 18:3—Avenge; John 8:11—Neither; Acts 18:16—General; Rom 13:3—rulers; Heb 10:30—Vengeance; 1 Pet 2:14—for the punishment

Romans 13:5 ye: 1 Sam 24:5, 6; Eccl 8:2; Titus 3:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:13–15 conscience: Acts 24:16; Heb 13:18; 1 Pet 2:19; 3:16 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:43—commandment; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Jer 29:7—seek; Rom 13:2—receive; 1 Cor 10:25—for; Eph 1:23—his

Romans 13:6 pay: Ezra 4:13, 20; 6:8; Neh 5:4; Matt 17:24–27; 22:17–21; Mark 12:14–17; Luke 20:21–26; 23:2 attending: Rom 12:8; Exod 18:13–27; Deut 1:9–17; 1 Sam 7:16, 17; 2 Sam 8:5; 1 Chr 18:14; Job 29:7–17 Reciprocal: Exod 18:22—at all seasons; Neh 5:14—the bread; Matt 17:25—Yes; Mark 13:34—and to; Luke 20:25—Render; Rom 13:4—he is; Heb 1:14—ministering

Romans 13:7 therefore: Luke 20:25 fear to: Lev 19:3; 1 Sam 12:18; Prov 24:21; Eph 5:33; 6:5; 1 Pet 2:18 honour to: Exod 20:12; Lev 19:32; Eph 6:2, 3; 1 Tim 5:13, 17; 6:1; 1 Pet 2:17; 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Gen 14:24—Save; 1 Sam 24:8—David stooped; 1 Kgs 1:23—he bowed; 1 Kgs 3:17—O my lord; 1 Kgs 18:8—thy lord; 2 Chr 2:10—I will give; Ezra 4:10—noble Asnapper; Ezra 4:13—toll; Neh 5:14—the bread; Job 29:8—the aged; Job 32:6—I am; Job 34:18—General; Prov 3:27—Withhold; Dan 3:9—O King; Mal 3:8—a man; Matt 17:25—Yes; Matt 22:17—is; Matt 22:21—Render; Mark 12:17—Render; John 2:8—the governor; Rom 13:8—Owe

Romans 13:8 Owe: Rom 13:7; Deut 24:14, 15; Prov 3:27, 28; Matt 7:12; 22:39, 40 for: Rom 13:10; Gal 5:14; Col 3:14; 1 Tim 1:5; Jas 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:24—Save; Gen 23:9—much money; Gen 23:13—I will; Gen 23:16—weighed; Gen 43:12—double; Gen 43:21—we have; 2 Chr 2:10—I will give; Song 8:7—if a man; Matt 5:19—do; Matt

5:43—Thou; Matt 19:18—Thou shalt do; Mark 12:31—Thou; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 3:31—yea; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 1 Thess 3:12—love; 1 John 2:7—but; 2 John 6—this is love

Romans 13:9 For this: Exod 20:12–17; Deut 5:16–21; Matt 19:18, 19; Mark 10:19; Luke 18:20 covet: Rom 7:7, 8 love: Lev 19:18, 34; Matt 22:39; Mark 12:31; Luke 10:27; Gal 5:13; Jas 2:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Exod 20:13—General; Deut 5:19—General; Deut 5:21—General; Matt 22:40—General; Luke 3:14—Do violence to no man; Jas 2:11—Do not commit; 1 John 4:21—General; 2 John 6—this is love

Romans 13:10 worketh: 1 Cor 13:4–7 love is: Rom 13:8; Matt 22:40 Reciprocal: Ps 15:3—doeth; Matt 22:39—Thou; Luke 3:14—Do violence to no man; Rom 2:27—if it fulfil; Rom 14:15—now; 1 John 4:21—General

Romans 13:11 knowing: Isa 21:11, 12; Matt 16:3; 24:42–44; 1 Thess 5:1–3 it is: Jonah 1:6; Matt 25:5–7; 26:40, 41; Mark 13:35–37; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14; 1 Thess 5:5–8 for now: Eccl 9:10; Luke 21:28; 1 Cor 7:29–31; 1 Pet 4:7; 2 Pet 3:13–15; Rev 22:12, 20 Reciprocal: Prov 6:9—when; Prov 19:15—casteth; Prov 20:13—open; Prov 24:33—General; Song 3:2—will rise; Song 7:9—those that are asleep; Isa 56:1—for; Hos 4:11—take; Joel 1:5—Awake; Matt 5:16—your light; Mark 13:33—General; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 12:40—General; Luke 21:34—your hearts; Eph 5:16—Redeeming; Phil 2:12—own; 1 Thess 5:4—are; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not; Heb 10:25—as ye; Heb 12:1—let us lay; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; 2 Pet 1:20—Knowing; Rev 1:3—for

Romans 13:12 night: Song 2:17; 1 John 2:8 cast: Isa 2:20; 30:22; Ezek 18:31, 32; Eph 4:22; Col 3:8, 9; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 2:1 works: Job 24:14–17; John 3:19–21; Eph 5:11; 1 Thess 5:5–7; 1 John 1:5–7; 2:8, 9 put: Rom 13:14; 2 Cor 6:7; Eph 6:11–18; Col 3:10–17; 1 Thess 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 13:47—The garment; Prov 7:9—the twilight; Prov 19:15—casteth; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 59:17—he put on righteousness; Jer 43:12—putteth; Matt 18:8—and cast; Mark 13:33—General; John 12:35—Walk; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; 1 Cor 15:53—put; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; 2 Cor 10:4—the weapons; Eph 4:24—put; Eph 5:14—Awake; Titus 2:12—denying; 1 Pet 4:1—arm; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; 1 John 1:7—If we; Rev 22:10—for

Romans 13:13 us: Luke 1:6; Gal 5:16, 25; Eph 4:1, 17; 5:2, 8, 15; Phil 1:27; 3:16–20; 4:8, 9; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:12; 1 Pet 2:12; 1 John 2:6; 2 John 4 honestly: or, decently as: Acts 2:15; 1 Thess 5:17; 2 Pet 2:13 rioting: Prov 23:20; Isa 22:12, 13; 28:7, 8; Amos 6:4–6; Matt 24:48–51; Luke 16:19; 17:27, 28; 21:34; 1 Cor 6:10; Gal 5:21; Eph 5:18; 1 Pet 2:11; 4:3–5 chambering: 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19; Eph 5:3–5; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:3–5; 2 Pet 2:14, 18–20; Jude 23 strife: Gal 5:15, 21, 26; Phil 2:3; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Lev 7:23—fat; 1 Sam 25:36—merry; Ps 31:20—the strife; Isa 5:11—rise; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 15:13—wasted; Rom 6:4—even; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; 1 Cor 14:40—General; 2 Cor 6:7—the armour; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; 2 Cor 13:7—honest; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep; 1 Thess 5:8—who; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 13:18—in all; Jas 1:21—lay; Jas 5:5—been; 1 Pet 1:13—be sober; 1 Pet 4:4—excess

Romans 13:14 put: Gal 3:27; Eph 4:24; Col 3:10–12 and: Rom 8:12, 13; Gal 5:16, 17, 24; Col 3:5–8; 1 Pet 2:11; 1 John 2:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 39:27—coats; Exod 40:14—General; Lev 7:8—skin; Lev 8:7—he put; Num 11:4—Who

shall; Judg 6:34—came upon; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Job 29:14—I put; Ps 45:13—clothing; Ps 132:9—thy priests; Prov 31:25—Strength; Song 1:5—comely; Isa 61:10—for; Ezek 42:14—and shall put; Amos 6:4—lie; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 24:38—they; Mark 13:33—General; Luke 12:40—General; Luke 15:13—wasted; Luke 15:22—the best; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:18—in my; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 8:29—to be; Rom 12:2—be ye; Rom 13:12—put; 2 Cor 3:18—are; Gal 4:19—Christ; Gal 6:8—soweth to his; Eph 2:3—in the; Eph 6:11—Put; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; Rev 12:1—clothed; Rev 19:8—to her

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Men may not condemn nor condemn one another for things indifferent;
- 13 but take heed that they give no offence in them;
- 15 which the apostle proves unlawful by many reasons.

Romans 14:1 weak: Rom 14:21; 4:19; 15:1, 7; Job 4:3; Isa 35:3, 4; 40:11; 42:3; Ezek 34:4, 16; Zech 11:16; Matt 12:20; 14:31; 18:6, 10; Luke 17:2; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; 8:7–13; 9:22 receive: Rom 15:7; Matt 10:40–42; 18:5; John 13:20; Phil 2:29; 2 John 10; 3 John 8–10 doubtful disputations: or, judge his doubtful thoughts, Rom 14:2–5 Reciprocal: Lev 11:22—General; Lev 13:6—pronounce; 2 Kgs 5:17—of earth; Matt 5:9—are; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 21:21—that thou; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; Gal 6:1—overtaken; Phil 2:14—disputings; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 2 Tim 2:14—that; Heb 5:14—to discern

Romans 14:2 that: Rom 14:14; 1 Cor 10:25; Gal 2:12; 1 Tim 4:4; Titus 1:15; Heb 9:10; 13:9 another: Rom 14:22, 23 eateth: Gen 1:29; 9:3; Prov 15:17; Dan 1:12, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 3:18—herb; Lev 11:2—General; Lev 11:47—General; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; Col 2:16—in meat

Romans 14:3 despise: Rom 14:10, 15, 21; Zech 4:10; Matt 18:10; Luke 18:9; 1 Cor 8:11–13 judge: Rom 14:13; Matt 7:1, 2; 9:14; 11:18, 19; 1 Cor 10:29, 30; Col 2:16, 17 for: Acts 10:34, 44; 15:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Lev 11:2—General; Lev 11:47—General; Luke 6:37—Judge; Rom 14:4—he shall; 1 Tim 4:3—to abstain; Jas 4:11—and judgeth

Romans 14:4 Who: Rom 9:20; Acts 11:17; 1 Cor 4:4, 5; Jas 4:11, 12 he shall: Rom 14:3; 11:23; 16:25; Deut 33:27–29; Ps 17:5; 37:17, 24, 28; 119:116, 117; John 10:28–30; Rom 8:31–39; Heb 7:25; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 for: Isa 40:29 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—were made; Ps 51:12—uphold; Prov 30:10—Accuse not; Matt 7:1—General; Luke 6:37—Judge; Rom 4:21—he was able; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 14:10—set; Rom 14:13—judge one; Rom 14:18—in; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm; 1 Thess 3:13—he may

Romans 14:5 esteemeth: Gal 4:9, 10; Col 2:16, 17 Let: Rom 14:14, 23; 1 Cor 8:7, 11 persuaded: or, assured, 1 John 3:19–21 Reciprocal: Rom 14:22—thou; 2 Tim 1:5—I am; 2 Tim 3:14—assured

Romans 14:6 regardeth: or, observeth, Gal 4:10 regardeth it: Exod 12:14, 42; 16:25; Isa 58:5; Zech 7:5, 6 for: Matt 14:19; 15:36; John 6:28; 1 Cor 10:30, 31; 1 Tim 4:3–5 Reciprocal: Deut 8:10—thou hast; Zech 14:21—every; Mark 6:41—blessed; Mark 8:6—gave thanks;

Mark 14:23—when; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Luke 22:17—gave; John 6:11—when; Acts 27:35—and gave; Col 2:16—in meat; Col 3:17—whatsoever; Col 3:23—as; Heb 13:9—not with

Romans 14:7; Rom 14:9; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 2 Cor 5:15; Gal 2:19, 20; Phil 1:20–24; 1 Thess 5:10; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 4:2 Reciprocal: Ps 118:17—die; Song 8:12—thou; Dan 3:28—yielded; Hos 10:1—an empty vine; Zech 14:21—every; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Luke 20:38—for all; John 5:23—all men; Rom 6:10—he liveth unto; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 2 Cor 5:14—then; 2 Cor 8:5—first

Romans 14:8 we die unto: John 21:19; Acts 13:36; 20:24; 21:13; Phil 2:17, 30; 1 Thess 5:10 we live therefore: 1 Cor 3:22, 23; 15:23; 1 Thess 4:14–18; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Dan 3:28—yielded; Hos 6:2—we; Hos 10:1—an empty vine; John 13:13—call; Acts 2:36—that same; Rom 8:38—that; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; 1 Cor 12:5—but; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 2 Cor 5:9—whether; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 2:19—that; Eph 4:5—One Lord; Col 3:23—as; Titus 2:14—unto; Rev 1:18—was

Romans 14:9 Christ: Isa 53:10–12; Luke 24:26; 2 Cor 5:14; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 1:21; Rev 1:18 Lord: Matt 28:18; John 5:22, 23, 27–29; Acts 10:36, 42; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; 2 Tim 4:1; 1 Pet 4:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; Ps 45:3—O most; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 50:6—God; Matt 23:8—one; Mark 12:27—is not; John 13:13—call; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 17:18—Jesus; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Rom 10:12—Lord; Rom 14:7—General; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; 1 Cor 1:13—Paul; 1 Cor 12:5—but; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Gal 1:1—raised; Eph 4:5—One Lord; Phil 2:11—is Lord; 1 Thess 5:10—died; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 9:27—but

Romans 14:10 set: Rom 14:3, 4; Luke 23:11; Acts 4:11 for: Rom 2:16; Eccl 12:14; Matt 25:31, 32; John 5:22; Acts 10:42; 17:31; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; Jude 14, 15; Rev 20:11–15 Reciprocal: Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 1 Kgs 19:18—the knees; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 22:29—bow; Eccl 11:9—know; Isa 45:23—That unto; Zech 14:17—that; Matt 7:1—General; Matt 18:10—heed; Matt 23:8—one; Matt 26:64—Hereafter; Mark 15:19—and bowing; Luke 6:37—Judge; Luke 18:9—and despised; Luke 19:15—that he; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 17:18—Jesus; Rom 14:13—judge one; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; Gal 6:5—General; Phil 2:10—every; Col 2:16—judge; Jas 4:11—and judgeth; 1 Pet 4:5—that; Rev 5:8—the four; Rev 20:12—stand

Romans 14:11 As: Num 14:21, 28; Isa 49:18; Jer 22:24; Ezek 5:11; Zeph 2:9 every knee: Ps 72:11; Isa 45:22–25; Phil 2:10; Rev 5:14 confess: Rom 10:9; 15:9; Matt 10:32; 1 John 4:15; 2 John 7 Reciprocal: Gen 43:26—bowed; 2 Chr 29:29—bowed themselves; Isa 65:16—he that; Jer 12:16—my name; Ezek 33:11—As I live; Zeph 1:5—by the Lord; Zech 14:17—that; Mark 15:19—and bowing; Phil 2:11—is Lord; Jas 4:7—Submit

Romans 14:12; Eccl 11:9; Matt 12:36; 18:23–35; Luke 16:2; Gal 6:5; 1 Pet 4:5 Reciprocal: Acts 24:25—judgment; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; Heb 13:17—give account; Rev 2:23—and I will; Rev 22:12—to give

Romans 14:13 judge one: Rom 14:4, 10; Jas 2:4; 4:11 but: Luke 12:57; 1 Cor 11:13; 2 Cor 5:14 put: Rom 9:32, 33; 11:9; 16:17; Lev 19:14; Isa 57:14; Ezek 14:3; Matt 16:23; 18:7; Luke 17:2; 1 Cor 8:9–13; 10:32; 2 Cor 6:3; Phil 1:10; Rev 2:14 or: 2 Sam 12:14; 1 Tim 5:14; 1 John

2:10 Reciprocal: Lev 11:47—General; Deut 22:8—then thou shalt; 1 Kgs 14:16—who did sin; Matt 18:6—offend; Matt 18:10—heed; Mark 9:42—offend; Luke 17:1—It is; Rom 8:34—Who; Rom 14:3—judge; Rom 14:21—whereby; Col 2:16—judge; Jas 4:12—who

Romans 14:14 and am: Acts 10:28 that there: Rom 14:2, 20; 1 Cor 10:25; 1 Tim 4:4; Titus 1:15 unclean: Gr. common, Acts 10:14, 15; 11:8, 9 to him it: Rom 14:23; 1 Cor 8:7, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Lev 7:19—General; Lev 11:2—General; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Deut 14:3—General; Isa 52:11—touch; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Luke 11:41—all; Acts 15:29—ye abstain; Rom 14:5—Let; Rom 14:22—thou; 1 Cor 6:12—things are lawful; Gal 2:14—the truth; Col 2:16—in meat; 2 Tim 1:5—I am

Romans 14:15 thy brother: Ezek 13:22; 1 Cor 8:12 now: Rom 13:10; 15:2; 1 Cor 8:1; 13:1, 4, 5; Gal 5:13; Phil 2:2–4 charitably: Gr. according to charity Destroy: 1 Cor 8:11; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 2:2 Reciprocal: Lev 11:2—General; Num 32:15—ye shall; 1 Sam 26:19—they have driven; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; Neh 5:8—shall they; Ps 73:15—offend; Ezek 13:19—to slay; Dan 1:8—defile; Mark 9:41—because; Acts 15:29—ye abstain; Rom 14:3—despise; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 6:12—are not; 1 Cor 9:18—that I; 1 Cor 10:23—things are lawful; 1 Cor 10:28—eat; 1 Cor 10:29—not; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Gal 2:18—General; Phil 2:5—General; 1 Tim 1:5—charity

Romans 14:16; Rom 12:17; 1 Cor 10:29, 30; 2 Cor 8:20, 21; 1 Thess 5:22 Reciprocal: Ruth 3:14—Let it not; Eph 5:2—walk

Romans 14:17 kingdom: Dan 2:44; Matt 3:2; 6:33; Luke 14:15; 17:20, 21; John 3:3, 5; 1 Cor 4:20; 6:9; 1 Thess 2:12 is: 1 Cor 8:8; Col 2:16, 17; Heb 13:9 but: Isa 45:24; Jer 23:5, 6; Dan 9:24; Matt 6:33; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 peace: Rom 5:1–5; 8:6, 15, 16; 15:13; Isa 55:12; 61:3; John 16:33; Acts 9:31; 13:52; Gal 5:22; Phil 2:1; 3:3; 4:4, 7; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 1:6; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 34:14—seek; Prov 3:2—and peace; Prov 14:9—among; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 48:18—then had; Isa 54:13—great; Isa 61:10—for; Zech 7:5—did; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 13:19—the word; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Mark 7:15—nothing; Mark 9:50—have peace; John 14:16—another; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 17:13—that; John 18:36—My kingdom is; Acts 1:3—speaking; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 2:29—spirit; Rom 12:18—General; Rom 14:21—good; 1 Cor 6:13—Meats for; Eph 4:3—General; Col 1:13—the kingdom; Col 3:15—the peace; 1 Tim 4:3—to abstain; 2 Tim 2:22—peace; Heb 12:11—peaceable; Heb 13:21—working; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

Romans 14:18 in: Rom 14:4; 6:22; 12:11; 16:18; Mark 13:34; John 12:26; 1 Cor 7:22; Gal 6:15, 16; Col 3:24; Titus 2:11–14 is: Rom 12:1, 2; Gen 4:7; Eccl 9:7; Acts 10:35; 2 Cor 8:21; Phil 4:18; 1 Tim 2:3; 5:4; 1 Pet 2:5, 20 and: 2 Cor 4:2; 5:11; 6:4; 8:21; 1 Thess 1:3, 4; Jas 2:18–26; 1 Pet 3:16 Reciprocal: Deut 33:24—let him be; 1 Sam 2:26—was in; Esth 10:3—accepted; Prov 3:4—shalt; Prov 14:9—among; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Zech 7:5—did; Zech 14:20—shall there; Luke 2:52—and in; Acts 2:47—having; Rom 16:10—approved; 2 Cor 7:11—approved; 2 Cor 10:18—approved; Eph 5:10—acceptable; 2 Tim 2:15—approved; Heb 13:21—working

Romans 14:19 follow: Rom 12:18; Ps 34:14; 133:1; Matt 5:9; Mark 9:50; 2 Cor 13:11; Eph 4:3–7; Phil 2:1–4; Col 3:12–15; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:13–18; 1 Pet 3:11 and: Rom 15:2; 1 Cor 10:33; 14:12–17, 26; Eph 4:29; 1 Thess 5:11, 12; 1 Tim 1:4 Reciprocal: Josh 18:8—that I

may here; Prov 21:21—that; Isa 51:1—ye that follow; Acts 9:31—were edified; 1 Cor 7:15—but; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; Eph 4:12—the edifying; Phil 2:4—General; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 6:11—and; 2 Tim 2:22—peace

Romans 14:20 For: Rom 14:15; Matt 18:6; 1 Cor 6:12, 13; 8:8, 13; 10:31 the work: Eph 2:10; Phil 1:6 All: Rom 14:14; Matt 15:11; Acts 10:15; 1 Tim 4:3–5; Titus 1:15 but: Rom 14:15, 21; 1 Cor 8:9–12; 10:32, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Lev 7:19—General; Num 32:15—ye shall; Ezek 44:31—General; Matt 5:30—offend; Luke 17:1—It is; Acts 15:29—ye abstain; 1 Cor 8:11—shall; 1 Cor 10:23—things are lawful; Phil 1:10—without; Col 2:16—in meat; 1 Tim 4:4—and

Romans 14:21 good: Rom 14:17; 15:1, 2; 1 Cor 8:13 whereby: Rom 14:13; Mal 2:8; Matt 16:23; 18:7–10; Luke 17:1, 2; Phil 1:10; Heb 12:13; Rev 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Num 32:15—ye shall; 1 Sam 25:31—grief; Ps 73:15—offend; Jer 18:15—caused; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 17:27—lest; Matt 18:6—offend; Matt 18:10—heed; John 16:1—General; Acts 15:29—ye abstain; Rom 4:19—being; Rom 14:3—despise; Rom 14:20—but; 1 Cor 8:9—take; 1 Cor 8:11—shall; Col 2:16—in meat

Romans 14:22 thou: Rom 14:2, 5, 14, 23; Gal 6:1; Jas 3:13 Happy: Rom 7:15, 24; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:21 Reciprocal: Gen 38:24—let her; Rom 2:6—General; 1 Cor 8:1—touching

Romans 14:23 he that: 1 Cor 8:7 doubteth: or, discerneth and putteth a difference between meats damned: Rather, is condemned, κατακεκριται [G2632]; which is the proper signification of damned, from the Latin damno to condemn. Rom 13:2; 1 Cor 11:29–31 whatsoever: Titus 1:15; Heb 11:6 Reciprocal: Lev 5:17—though; Prov 21:4—and the; Rom 14:2—another; Rom 14:5—Let; Rom 14:14—to him it; Rom 14:22—thou; 1 Cor 8:10—shall not; Jas 2:18—Thou

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The strong must bear with the weak;
- 2 We must not please ourselves;
- 3 for Christ did not so;
- 7 but receive one another, as Christ did us all;
- 8 both Jews and Gentiles;
- 15 Paul excuses his writing;
- 28 and promises to see them;
- 30 and requests their prayers.

Romans 15:1 strong: Rom 4:20; 1 Cor 4:10; 2 Cor 12:10; Eph 6:10; 2 Tim 2:1; 1 John 2:14 ought: Rom 14:1; 1 Cor 9:22; 12:22–24; Gal 6:1, 2; 1 Thess 5:14 please: Rom 15:3 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—be able; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Lev 11:22—General; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; 2 Sam 10:11—General; 2 Chr 28:15—carried; Matt 17:27—lest; Matt 18:6—offend; Matt 18:10—heed; Matt 26:39—not; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; John 13:14—ye also; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 20:35—how that; Rom 6:19—because; Rom 8:26—infirmities; Rom 14:21—good; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; 1 Cor 8:11—shall; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 2 Cor

4:5—and; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak; Gal 1:10—for if; Gal 5:13—but; Eph 4:2—forbearing; Phil 2:4—General; Phil 3:15—as; Col 3:13—Forbearing; 2 Tim 3:2—lovers; Heb 10:24—consider

Romans 15:2; Rom 14:19; 1 Cor 9:19–22; 10:24, 33; 11:1; 13:5; Phil 2:4, 5; Titus 2:9, 10
Reciprocal: Matt 11:19—came; Matt 22:39—neighbour; Mark 6:34—saw; Rom 14:15—now; Rom 14:21—good; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 2 Cor 4:5—and; Gal 1:10—for if; Gal 5:13—but; Eph 4:12—the edifying; Col 3:13—Forbearing; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify; Heb 10:24—consider

Romans 15:3 Christ: Ps 40:6–8; Matt 26:39, 42; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38; 8:29; 12:27, 28; 14:30, 31; 15:10; Phil 2:8 The: Ps 69:9, 20; 89:50, 51; Matt 10:25; John 15:24 Reciprocal: Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 102:8—Mine; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Mark 6:34—saw; Luke 9:11—and he; John 8:48—thou; Rom 3:10—As it is; Rom 15:1—please; Rom 15:5—according to; 1 Cor 10:33—General; 1 Cor 11:1—even; Gal 5:22—love; Phil 2:5—General; Phil 2:7—made

Romans 15:4 whatsoever: Rom 4:23, 24; 1 Cor 9:9, 10; 10:11; 2 Tim 3:16, 17; 2 Pet 1:20, 21 for our learning: Rather, “for our instruction.” that: Rom 5:3–5; 8:24, 25; 12:12; Ps 119:81–83; Heb 6:10–19; 10:35, 36; Jas 5:7–11; 1 Pet 1:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:2—none holy; Job 8:8—inquire; Ps 19:7—law; Ps 102:18—This; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:92—thy law; Jer 30:2—General; Dan 7:1—he wrote; Matt 4:4—It is; Matt 13:44—like; Matt 22:29—not; Mark 1:44—for a testimony; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 21:19—General; John 15:16—that your; John 19:35—that ye; John 20:30—General; Rom 2:18—being instructed; Rom 3:10—As it is; Rom 5:4—patience; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; Jas 1:3—patience; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Romans 15:5 the God: Rom 15:13; Exod 34:6; Ps 86:5; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 3:9, 15 consolation: 2 Cor 1:3, 4; 7:6 grant: Rom 12:16; 2 Chr 30:12; Jer 32:39; Ezek 11:19; Acts 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10; 2 Cor 13:11; Phil 1:27; 2:2; 3:16; 4:2; 1 Pet 3:8 according to: or, after the example of, Rom 15:3; Eph 5:2; Phil 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: John 13:15—given; John 17:11—that; 1 Thess 5:23—God; 2 Tim 2:22—peace; Heb 6:18—we might; Heb 10:36—ye have; 1 Pet 5:10—the God; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Romans 15:6 with: Rom 15:9–11; Zeph 3:9; Zech 13:9; Acts 4:24, 32 the: John 10:29, 30; 20:17; 2 Cor 1:3; 11:31; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 5:13—as one; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Ps 86:12—glorify; John 13:31—and God; John 17:11—that; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 21:20—they glorified; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 2 Cor 13:11—be of one; Phil 2:2—that; 2 Tim 2:22—peace; 2 Pet 1:17—God

Romans 15:7 receive: Rom 14:1–3; Matt 10:40; Mark 9:37; Luke 9:48 as: Rom 5:2; Matt 11:28–30; Luke 15:2; John 6:37; 13:34 to: Rom 15:9; Eph 1:6–8, 12, 18; 2 Thess 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Acts 9:17—Brother; Acts 11:1—the Gentiles; Acts 15:4—received; Acts 21:17—the brethren; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 16:2—ye receive; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 6:17—and I

Romans 15:8 I say: Rom 3:26; 1 Cor 1:12; 10:19, 29; 15:50 Jesus: Rom 9:4, 5; Matt 15:24; 20:28; John 1:11; Acts 3:25, 26; 13:46; Gal 4:4, 5 for the: Rom 3:3; Ps 98:2, 3; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:54–56, 70–73; 2 Cor 1:20 truth: Rom 15:16; 9:23, 24; 11:22, 30; Isa 24:15, 16; John 10:16; Eph 2:12–22; 3:1–8; 1 Pet 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Num 9:10—be unclean; Num

23:9—shall not; Deut 9:5—that he may; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 40:10—faithfulness; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 71:22—even; Ps 86:15—mercy; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 103:17—unto children's; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 138:2—and praise; Isa 42:1—he shall; Isa 42:6—and give; Isa 49:5—to bring; Isa 66:18—that I; Ezek 16:61—when; Dan 9:12—confirmed; Dan 9:27—confirm; Zech 11:4—Feed; Matt 10:5—Go; Mark 7:27—Let; Mark 7:28—yet; Luke 2:32—light; Luke 24:47—among; John 1:17—grace; John 4:43—two; John 12:21—we would; John 14:6—the truth; Acts 15:15—General; Acts 26:6—the promise; Acts 28:28—sent; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Gal 2:17—is; Eph 2:13—were; Phil 2:7—the form; Heb 3:1—the apostle; Heb 8:2—minister

Romans 15:9 For: 2 Sam 22:50; Ps 18:49 Reciprocal: Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Kgs 8:35—if they pray; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 35:18—praise; Ps 40:10—faithfulness; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Ps 57:9—General; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 69:13—in the; Ps 86:9—glorify; Ps 86:15—mercy; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 98:3—remembered; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 115:1—for thy mercy; Ps 117:2—General; Ps 138:2—and praise; Song 2:12—of the turtle; Song 8:8—a little; Isa 11:10—to it shall; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 42:6—and give; Isa 42:10—Sing; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 51:5—the isles; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 60:3—the Gentiles; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 66:10—Rejoice ye; Ezek 16:61—when; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Hag 2:7—and the; Zech 8:20—there; Zech 9:10—he shall; Mal 1:11—and in; Matt 2:10—they rejoiced; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 10:5—Go; Matt 12:18—and he; Matt 21:41—and will let out; Mark 7:28—yet; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 2:32—light; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 15:32—was meet; John 10:16—other; John 14:6—the truth; Acts 8:8—General; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 13:48—they; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 1:21—they glorified; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 14:11—confess; Rom 15:6—with; Rom 15:7—to; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Eph 4:10—fill; Phil 2:11—every; Col 3:11—there; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; 1 Pet 2:12—glorify; Rev 7:9—a great; Rev 15:4—and glorify

Romans 15:10; Deut 32:43; Ps 66:1–4; 67:3, 4; 68:32; 97:1; 98:3, 4; 138:4, 5; Isa 24:14–16; 42:10–12 Reciprocal: Ps 65:5—the confidence; Ps 66:8—O bless; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 100:1—all ye lands; Ps 113:3—General; Isa 35:2—and rejoice; Acts 8:39—and he; Rev 21:24—the nations

Romans 15:11; Ps 117:1 Reciprocal: Ps 66:8—O bless; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 68:32—ye kingdoms; Ps 96:1—sing unto

Romans 15:12 There: Isa 11:1, 10; Rev 5:5; 22:16 and he: Gen 49:10; Ps 2:4–12; 22:27, 28; 72:8–10, 17; Isa 42:1–4; 49:6; Dan 2:44; 7:14; Mic 4:1–3; 5:4 in him: Jer 16:19; 17:5–7; Matt 12:21; 1 Cor 15:19; Eph 1:12, 13; 2 Tim 1:12 marg. 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; 1 Sam 16:1—Jesse; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 1 Chr 2:12—Jesse; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 31:24—all ye; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Ps 89:4—General; Lam 3:24—therefore; Zeph 3:12—and; John 5:23—all men; Acts 2:30—he; Rom 10:12—Lord; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 2:19—But; 1 Tim 1:1—is; 1 Tim 4:10—because

Romans 15:13 the God: Rom 15:5; Jer 14:8; Joel 3:16; 1 Tim 1:1 fill: Rom 14:17; Isa 55:12; John 14:1, 27; Gal 5:22; Eph 1:2; 5:18, 19; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 1 Pet 1:8 abound: Rom 5:4, 5; 12:12; 2 Cor 9:8; Heb 6:11 Reciprocal: Num 6:26—give thee; 1 Sam 1:18—went her; Ps 31:24—all ye; Ps 39:7—hope; Ps 40:4—Blessed; Ps 71:5—For thou; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Ps

119:49—upon which; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Prov 3:2—and peace; Prov 10:28—hope; Isa 54:13—great; Matt 12:21—General; John 14:16—another; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:11—your; Acts 2:4—filled; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 5:1—we have; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 8:24—saved; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 13:11—be of good; Gal 4:15—the blessedness; Eph 1:12—who; Phil 1:25—joy; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 2:2—their; Col 3:15—the peace; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 Thess 5:23—God; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 2 Tim 1:12—believed; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 1:9—oil; Heb 3:6—rejoicing; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 Pet 5:10—the God

Romans 15:14 I: Phil 1:7; 2 Tim 1:5; Phlm 1:21; Heb 6:9; 2 Pet 1:12; 1 John 2:21 full: Phil 1:11; Col 1:8–10; 2 Pet 1:5–8 filled: 1 Cor 8:1, 7, 10 able: Col 3:16; 1 Thess 5:11, 14; Titus 2:3, 4; Heb 5:12; 10:24, 25; Jude 20–23 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 8:7—as; Gal 5:22—goodness; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Eph 5:9—goodness; Col 4:12—complete; 2 Thess 3:4—we have; Jas 3:17—full

Romans 15:15 I have: Heb 13:22; 1 Pet 5:12; 1 John 2:12–14; 5:13; Jude 3–5 as: 1 Tim 4:6; 2 Tim 1:6; 2:14; Titus 3:1; 2 Pet 1:12–15; 3:1, 2 because: Rom 1:5; 12:3, 6; 1 Cor 3:10; 15:10; Gal 1:15, 16; 2:9; Eph 3:7, 8; 1 Tim 1:11–14; 1 Pet 4:10, 11; 2 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: Num 18:7—as a service; John 15:16—ordained; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts 11:24—full; 2 Cor 10:1—bold; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Col 1:25—according; 1 John 2:21—because ye know not

Romans 15:16 I should: Rom 15:18; 11:13; Acts 9:15; 13:2; 22:21; 26:17, 18; 1 Cor 3:5; 4:1; 2 Cor 5:20; 11:23; Gal 2:7, 8; Eph 3:1; Phil 2:17; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 ministering: Rom 15:29; 1:1; Acts 20:24; Gal 3:5; 1 Thess 2:2, 9; 1 Tim 1:11; 1 Pet 1:12 offering up: or, sacrificing, Rom 12:1, 2; Isa 66:19, 20; 2 Cor 8:5; Phil 2:17; 4:18; Heb 13:16; 1 Pet 2:5 being: Rom 5:5; 8:26, 27; Acts 20:32; 1 Cor 6:19; Eph 2:18, 22; 1 Thess 5:23 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 14:20—tithes; Lev 2:9—an offering; Num 7:62—General; Num 8:13—offer them; Num 15:4—a meat; Num 18:7—as a service; Num 29:1—blowing; 2 Chr 31:18—they sanctified; Ps 19:14—Let; Ps 96:8—bring; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 60:7—they shall; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 16:61—when; Ezek 43:27—make; Zeph 3:10—General; Zech 9:13—against; Mal 1:11—and in; Mal 3:3—an; Luke 1:2—and; John 14:6—no; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 11:18—granted; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:5—we have; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 15:8—truth; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; Gal 1:16—that; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 3:7—I; Phil 1:27—the gospel; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Thess 2:19—rejoicing; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 10:14—they; 1 Pet 1:2—sanctification; Rev 21:24—the nations

Romans 15:17 whereof: Rom 4:2; 2 Cor 2:14–16; 3:4–6; 7:4; 11:16–30; 12:1, 11–21 in: Heb 5:1 Reciprocal: Num 20:10—we fetch; Matt 12:20—till; 1 Cor 1:29—General; 1 Cor 9:16—I have; 1 Cor 15:10—but I; 2 Cor 4:5—we

Romans 15:18 I will: Prov 25:14; 2 Cor 10:13–18; 11:31; 12:6; Jude 9 which: Mark 16:20; Acts 14:27; 15:4, 12; 21:19; Gal 2:8; 1 Cor 3:6–9; 2 Cor 3:1–3; 6:1 to make: Rom 1:5; 6:17; 16:26; Matt 28:18–20; Acts 26:20; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Heb 5:9; 11:8 by word: Col 3:17; 2 Thess 2:17; Jas 1:22; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—God; Judg 5:23—to the help; Judg 8:3—God; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 2 Kgs 5:1—by him; 1 Chr 6:15—by the hand; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 45:5—people; Ps 86:10—For; Prov 8:1—General;

Prov 15:7—lips; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Isa 66:8—shall a nation; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 24:14—shall be; Matt 25:16—went; John 17:20—for them; Acts 4:17—that it; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 19:11—General; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 2:8—and do not; Rom 15:16—I should; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 10:12—we dare not; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 12:12—General; Gal 5:7—obey; Eph 3:7—by; Phil 1:25—for; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 2 Thess 3:4—that; Heb 2:4—God; Rev 6:2—and he went

Romans 15:19 mighty: Acts 14:10; 15:12; 16:18; 19:11, 12; 2 Cor 12:12; Gal 3:5; Heb 2:4 by the: Matt 12:28; Acts 1:8; 1 Cor 12:4–11; 1 Pet 1:12 so that: Rom 15:24; Acts 9:28, 29; 13:4, 5, 14, 51; 14:6, 20, 25; 16:6–12; 17:10, 15; 18:1, 19; 19:1; 20:2, 6 Illyricum: Illyricum, or Illyria, was a country of Europe, lying N and NW of Macedonia, on the eastern coast of the Adriatic gulf, opposite Italy. It was distinguished into two parts; Liburnia north, now Croatia; and Dalmatia south, still retaining the same name. The account of Paul's second visit to the peninsula of Greece, Acts 20:1, 2, says Dr. PALEY, leads us to suppose that, in going over Macedonia, he had passed so far to the west, as to come into those parts of the country which were contiguous to Illyricum, if he did not enter Illyricum itself. The history and the Epistle therefore so far agree; and the agreement is much strengthened by a coincidence of time; for much before the time when this epistle was written, he could not have said so, as his route, in his former journey, confined him to the eastern side of the peninsula, a considerable distance from Illyricum. fully: Rom 1:14–16; Acts 20:20; Col 1:25; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 7:3—multiply; Lev 25:9—of the jubilee to sound; Judg 8:3—God; Ps 45:5—people; Ps 86:10—For; Ps 102:22—General; Ezek 47:4—the waters were to the knees; Mic 4:2—for; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 9:14—seen; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Mark 13:10—General; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 13:19—and it; John 14:12—greater; John 17:20—for them; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 8:40—he preached; Acts 14:26—the work; Acts 21:19—he declared; Rom 1:5—for obedience to the faith; Rom 1:16—the gospel; Rom 10:18—their sound; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 1 Cor 2:4—but; 1 Cor 4:20—General; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; 2 Cor 2:14—the savour; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; 2 Cor 6:9—well; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Eph 3:7—by; Col 1:6—is come; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Thess 2:9—the gospel; 2 Tim 4:5—make full proof of; Titus 1:3—manifested; Rev 6:2—and he went

Romans 15:20 so: 2 Cor 10:14–16 build: 1 Cor 3:9–15; 2 Cor 10:13–16; Eph 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Isa 52:15—for; Isa 55:5—thou shalt; Mic 5:7—as a dew; 1 Cor 3:10—I have; 1 Cor 4:15—for; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; 2 Cor 10:15—boasting; Col 1:29—striving; 1 Thess 4:11—study; 2 Tim 2:19—Let

Romans 15:21; Isa 52:15; 65:1 Reciprocal: Isa 66:19—that have; Mark 9:42—offend

Romans 15:22 I have: Rom 1:13; 1 Thess 2:17, 18 much: or, many ways, or, oftentimes Reciprocal: Acts 27:1—when; Acts 28:16—Rome; Rom 1:10—request; 1 Cor 9:12—hinder

Romans 15:23 and: Rom 15:32; 1:10–12; 1 Thess 3:10; 2 Tim 1:4 Reciprocal: Acts 19:21—I must; Acts 20:25—I know; Rom 1:11—I long; Rom 1:13—that oftentimes; Phil 3:13—and reaching; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Romans 15:24 I take: Rom 15:28; Acts 19:21 Spain: Spain is a large country in the west of Europe, which anciently comprehended both Spain and Portugal, separated from

Gaul or France by the Pyrenees, and bounded on every other side by the sea. and to: Acts 15:3; 21:5; 2 Cor 1:16; 3 John 6 if: Rom 1:12; 1 Cor 16:5–7 filled: Rather, “gratified (or enjoy) your society,” as *εμπλησθω* frequently denotes. with your company: Gr. with you, Rom 15:32 Reciprocal: Gen 18:16—to bring; 1 Sam 23:17—I shall be; Prov 25:17—weariness; Acts 20:16—had; Acts 28:15—when; Rom 15:19—so that; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye; 2 Cor 10:16—preach; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Titus 3:13—on; Phlm 1:22—for I trust; 2 John 12—I trust

Romans 15:25; Rom 15:26–31; Acts 18:21; 19:21; 20:16, 22; 24:17; 1 Cor 16:1–3; Gal 2:10 Reciprocal: Song 7:13—I have; Isa 23:18—for them; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Zech 6:10—which; Acts 11:29—to send; Acts 26:10—the saints; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Rom 15:31—and that; 1 Cor 16:4—General; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord; Heb 6:10—which; Heb 13:23—I will; 1 Pet 4:10—minister

Romans 15:26 it: Acts 11:27–30; 2 Cor 8:1–2 Cor 9:15; Gal 6:6–10 the poor: Prov 14:21, 31; 17:5; Zech 11:7, 11; Matt 25:40; 26:11; Luke 6:20; 14:13; 1 Cor 16:15; 2 Cor 9:12; Phlm 1:5; Jas 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Isa 60:5—forces; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Zech 6:10—which; Acts 10:2—which; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 18:12—Achaia; Acts 19:21—to go; Acts 24:17—to bring; Acts 26:10—the saints; Rom 15:25—General; Rom 16:5—Achaia; 2 Cor 1:1—Achaia; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 8:13—not; Phil 1:5—General; Rev 21:24—the nations

Romans 15:27 and: Rom 11:17; 1 Cor 9:11; Gal 6:6; Phlm 1:19 Reciprocal: Isa 14:2—and the house; Isa 19:21—and shall; Isa 19:24—shall; Isa 61:6—ye shall eat; Acts 10:2—which; 2 Cor 8:13—not; Phil 4:14—ye did; Col 1:12—partakers; 1 Tim 5:17—be; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 3:1—partakers; 1 Pet 4:10—minister; 1 John 1:3—ye also

Romans 15:28 and: Phil 4:17; Col 1:6 I will: Rom 15:24; Prov 19:21; Lam 3:37; Jas 4:13–15 Reciprocal: Job 33:16—sealeth; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 19:21—and shall; Ezek 28:12—Thou sealest; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Phil 1:11—filled; Phil 2:24—General; Titus 3:14—that; Heb 13:23—I will

Romans 15:29; Rom 1:11, 12; Ps 16:11; Ezek 34:26; Eph 1:3; 3:8, 19; 4:13 Reciprocal: Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 1:16—the gospel; Rom 15:16—ministering; 2 Cor 1:15—that; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:25—for; Phil 1:27—the gospel; Phil 2:24—General; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately

Romans 15:30 for the: 2 Cor 4:5, 11; 12:10; 1 Tim 6:13, 14; 2 Tim 4:1 and for: Ps 143:10; Phil 2:1 that: Gen 32:24–29; 2 Cor 1:11; Eph 6:19; Col 2:1; 4:12; 1 Thess 5:25; 2 Thess 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 10:17—and entreat; Judg 7:24—sent; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Neh 9:20—good; Song 5:8—if ye; Dan 2:18—they would; Luke 11:8—because of; Rom 1:10—request; Rom 12:1—beseech; 1 Cor 1:10—by the; Col 1:8—General; Col 1:29—striving; Col 4:3—praying; 1 Thess 3:10—praying; 2 Tim 1:4—desiring; Phlm 1:22—through; Heb 13:18—Pray

Romans 15:31 I may: Acts 21:27–31; 22:24; 23:12–24; 24:1–9; 25:2, 24; 1 Thess 2:15; 2 Thess 3:2 do not believe: or, are disobedient and that: Rom 15:25; 2 Cor 8:4; 9:1 accepted: Acts 21:17–26 Reciprocal: Deut 33:24—let him be; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Heb 13:19—that I; 1 Pet 2:7—which be

Romans 15:32 I may: Rom 15:23, 24; 1:10–13; Acts 27:1, 41–43; 28:15, 16, 30, 31; Phil 1:12–14 by the: Acts 18:21; 1 Cor 4:19; Jas 4:15 and may: Prov 25:13; 1 Cor 16:18; 2 Cor 7:13; 1 Thess 3:6–10; 2 Tim 1:16; Phlm 1:7, 20 Reciprocal: Rom 1:11—I long; Rom 1:12—that I may; Heb 6:3—if; Heb 13:19—that I

Romans 15:33 the God: Rom 16:20; 1 Cor 14:33; 2 Cor 5:19, 20; 13:11; Phil 4:9; 1 Thess 5:23; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 13:20 be: Rom 16:24; Ruth 2:4; Matt 1:23; 28:20; 2 Cor 13:14; 2 Tim 4:22 Reciprocal: Num 6:26—give thee; 1 Chr 22:11—the Lord; John 20:19—Peace; Rom 5:1—we have

CHAPTER 16

- 1 Paul wills the brethren to greet many;
- 17 and advises them to take heed of those which cause dissension and offences;
- 21 and after sundry salutations ends with praise and thanks to God.

Romans 16:1 commend: 2 Cor 3:1 our: Matt 12:50; Mark 10:30; 1 Tim 5:2; Jas 2:15; 1 Pet 1:22, 23 a servant: Luke 8:3; 1 Tim 5:9, 10 Cenchrea: Acts 18:18 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; Prov 31:31—and let; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Acts 18:27—the brethren; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister; Titus 3:15—Greet; Heb 13:24—Salute; 3 John 14—Greet

Romans 16:2 ye receive: Rom 15:7; Matt 10:40–42; 25:40; Phil 2:29; Col 4:10; Phlm 1:12, 17; 2 John 10; 3 John 5–10 as: Eph 5:3; Phil 1:27; 1 Tim 2:10; Titus 2:3 for: Rom 16:3, 4, 6, 9, 23; Acts 9:36, 39, 41; Phil 4:14–19; 2 Tim 1:18 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; 1 Chr 22:17—all the princes; Prov 11:16—gracious; Luke 5:7—that they should; Acts 18:27—the brethren; Rom 16:15—and all; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; Eph 6:1—in; Phil 4:3—help

Romans 16:3 Greet: Had the notes of time in this epistle fixed the writing of it to any date prior to St. Paul's first residence at Corinth, the salutation of Aquila and Priscilla would have contradicted the history, because it would have been prior to his acquaintance with these persons. If they had fixed it during that residence at Corinth, during his journey to Jerusalem, or during his progress through Asia Minor, an equal contradiction would have been incurred because, during all that time, they were either with St. Paul, or abiding at Ephesus. Lastly, had they fixed this epistle to be either contemporary with the first epistle to the Corinthians, or prior to it, a similar contradiction would have ensued, for they were then with St. Paul. As it is, all things are consistent.—See Dr. PALEY. Priscilla: Acts 18:2–17, 26; 1 Cor 16:19; 2 Tim 4:19 my: Rom 16:9; 1 Cor 16:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:17—all the princes; Acts 15:23—greeting; Rom 16:2—for; Phil 4:21—Salute

Romans 16:4 have: Rom 5:7; John 15:13; Phil 2:30; 1 John 3:16 laid: Josh 10:24; 2 Sam 22:41; Mic 2:3 also: Acts 15:41; 16:5; 1 Cor 7:17; 16:1; 1 Thess 2:14; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Judg 9:17—adventured his life; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; Judg 12:3—put; 1 Chr 11:19—that have put their lives; Esth 4:16—if I perish; Job 16:12—by my neck; Acts 18:2—Aquila; Rom 16:2—for; Rom 16:16—The; 1 Cor 16:19—Aquila; 2 Cor

8:18—throughout; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; 2 Tim 4:19—Prisca

Romans 16:5 the church: Matt 18:20; 1 Cor 16:19; Col 4:15; Phlm 1:2 my: Rom 16:8, 12; 3 John 1 who: Rom 11:16; 1 Cor 16:15; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 Achaia: Rom 15:26; Acts 18:12, 27; 2 Cor 1:1; 9:2 Reciprocal: Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Jer 2:3—the firstfruits; 2 Cor 11:10—the regions

Romans 16:6 who: Rom 16:12; Matt 27:55; 1 Tim 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; Prov 11:16—gracious; Prov 31:31—and let; Rom 16:2—for; 1 Cor 16:16—laboureth; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour

Romans 16:7 kinsmen: Rom 16:11, 21, fellow prisoners, 2 Cor 11:23; Col 4:10; Phlm 1:23; Rev 1:9 who: Gal 2:2, 6 were: Rom 8:1; Isa 45:17, 25; John 6:56; 14:20; 15:2; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:17, 21; Gal 1:22; 5:6; 6:15; Eph 2:10; 1 John 4:13; 5:20 Reciprocal: Acts 21:16—an old; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Phil 3:9—in

Romans 16:8 my: Rom 16:5; Phil 4:1; 1 John 3:14 Reciprocal: Rom 16:22—salute

Romans 16:9 our: Rom 16:2, 3, 21 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:16—helpeth; Phil 4:3—help

Romans 16:10 approved: Rom 14:18; Deut 8:2; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Cor 2:9; 8:22; Phil 2:22; 1 Tim 3:10; 1 Pet 1:7 of: 2 Tim 4:19 household: or, friends Reciprocal: 2 Cor 6:4—in all; 2 Cor 10:18—approved; 2 Cor 13:7—approved; 2 Tim 2:15—approved; 3 John 14—Our

Romans 16:11 Reciprocal: Rom 16:7—kinsmen; Rom 16:21—my kinsmen; 1 Cor 1:30—in; 2 Cor 5:17—be; 3 John 14—Our

Romans 16:12 labour: Matt 9:38; 1 Cor 15:10, 58; 16:16; Col 1:29; 4:12; 1 Thess 1:3; 5:12, 13; 1 Tim 4:10; 5:17, 18; Heb 6:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 35:25—General; Prov 31:31—and let; Acts 15:25—our; Rom 16:5—my; Rom 16:6—who; Phil 4:3—help; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

Romans 16:13 Rufus: Mark 15:21 chosen: Matt 20:16; John 15:16; Eph 1:4; 2 Thess 2:13; 2 John 1 his: Matt 12:49, 50; Mark 3:35; John 19:27; 1 Tim 5:2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:7—a mother

Romans 16:14 and: Rom 8:29; Col 1:2; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 1:22, 23

Romans 16:15 and all: Rom 16:2; 1:7; Isa 60:21; Eph 1:1; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:19—the church

Romans 16:16 with: Acts 20:37; 1 Cor 16:20; 2 Cor 13:12; 1 Thess 5:26; 1 Pet 5:14 The: Rom 16:4 Reciprocal: Gen 29:11—kissed; Gen 29:13—kissed; Luke 7:45—gavest; Acts 20:1—embraced; 2 Cor 13:13—General; Phil 4:22—the

Romans 16:17 mark: Phil 3:17; 2 Thess 3:14, 15 cause: Acts 15:1–5, 24; 1 Cor 1:10–13; 3:3; 11:18; Gal 1:7–9; 2:4; Phil 3:2, 3; Col 2:8; 2 Pet 2:1, 2; 1 John 2:19; 2 John 7–10; Jude 19 offences: Matt 18:7; Luke 17:1 and: Matt 18:17; 1 Cor 5:9–11; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 1 Tim 6:3–5; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 3:10; 2 John 10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; Prov 6:14—soweth; Prov 28:10—causeth; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 13:27—whence; Matt

13:41—and they; Mark 9:42—offend; Rom 14:13—put; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 5:11—called; 1 Cor 14:6—doctrine; 2 Cor 11:20—take; Eph 4:14—tossed; Eph 5:11—no; Phil 1:10—without; Phil 1:15—even; Phil 2:14—disputings; 2 Thess 2:15—the traditions; 1 Tim 4:16—unto the; 1 Tim 6:5—from; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 13:9—carried; Jas 3:6—a world

Romans 16:18 serve: Matt 6:24; John 12:26; Gal 1:10; Phil 2:21; Col 3:24; Jas 1:1; Jude 1; Rev 1:1 but: 1 Sam 2:12–17, 29; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 13:19; Hos 4:8–11; Mic 3:5; Mal 1:10; Matt 24:48–51; Phil 3:19; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Pet 2:10–15; Jude 12 by: 2 Chr 18:5, 12–17; Isa 30:10, 11; Jer 8:10, 11; 23:17; 28:1–9, 15–17; Ezek 13:16; Mic 3:5; Matt 7:15; 24:11, 24; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 11:13–15; Col 2:4; 2 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Tim 2:16–18; 3:2–6; Titus 1:10–12; 2 Pet 2:3, 18–20; 1 John 4:1–3; Jude 16 the simple: Rom 16:19; Ps 19:7; 119:130; Prov 8:5; 14:15; 22:3; 2 Cor 11:3 Reciprocal: Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Num 23:12—General; 1 Sam 2:15—General; 2 Sam 15:6—stole; 2 Sam 15:11—their simplicity; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Ps 12:2—flattering; Prov 1:10—General; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 20:19—flattereth; Prov 28:10—causeth; Prov 28:21—for; Prov 29:5—spreadeth; Prov 30:15—Give; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Ezek 45:20—every one; Dan 11:34—cleave; Hos 7:14—assemble; Hos 10:11—and loveth; Amos 7:12—eat; Mic 2:11—I will; Matt 10:16—harmless; Matt 13:41—and they; Matt 18:17—let; Matt 24:49—and to; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 12:45—to eat; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 10:1—the same; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom 14:18—in; 1 Cor 2:1—with; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 2 Cor 1:12—simplicity; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 2 Cor 11:20—take; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 4:17—zealously; Eph 4:14—tossed; Phil 1:15—even; Col 2:18—no; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God; 2 Tim 3:5—from; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Titus 1:12—liars; Heb 13:9—carried; Jas 3:6—a world; 2 Pet 2:14—beguiling; 2 Pet 3:17—being; 2 John 10—come; Rev 12:9—deceiveth; Rev 13:11—and he had

Romans 16:19 obedience: Rom 1:8; 1 Thess 1:8, 9 I am: Eph 1:15–17; Col 1:3–9; 1 Thess 1:2, 3; 3:6–10 yet: 1 Kgs 3:9–12; Ps 101:2; Isa 11:2, 3; Matt 10:16; 1 Cor 14:20; Eph 1:17, 18; 5:17; Phil 1:9; Col 1:9; 3:16; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Jas 3:13–18 simple: or, harmless, Luke 10:3; Phil 2:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:11—their simplicity; 1 Chr 4:10—that thou; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 119:130—it giveth; Prov 7:7—the simple; Prov 13:16—prudent; Prov 14:15—simple; Prov 16:21—wise; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Jer 4:22—they are wise; Ezek 45:20—every one; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 16:18—the simple; 2 Cor 1:12—simplicity; 2 Cor 11:3—the simplicity; Col 2:4—lest; Col 4:5—Walk; 1 Pet 1:2—unto; 1 John 4:1—try

Romans 16:20 the God: Rom 15:33 shall: Gen 3:15; Isa 25:8–12; Rom 8:37; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:8; Rev 12:10; 20:1–3 bruise: or, tread, Job 40:12; Isa 63:3; Zech 10:5; Mal 4:3; Luke 10:19 The grace: Rom 16:24; 1 Cor 16:2–4; 2 Cor 13:14; Gal 6:18; Phil 4:23; 1 Thess 5:28; 2 Thess 3:18; 2 Tim 4:22; Phlm 1:25; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Num 23:23—no enchantment; Deut 33:27—thrust; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Ps 44:5—tread; Ps 91:13—adder; Ps 108:13—tread; Isa 16:4—oppressors; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 65:25—dust; Jer 15:21—deliver; Zech 3:2—the Lord said; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 5:7—that; Mark 16:18—shall take; Luke 10:17—General; John 16:11—the; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Acts 28:5—felt; 1 Cor 16:23—General; 2 Cor 13:11—the God; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Phil 4:9—the God; Col 4:18—Grace; 1 Thess 5:23—God; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; 1 Tim 1:14—the grace; 1 Tim 6:21—Grace; Heb 10:29—trodden; Heb 13:20—the God; Heb 13:25—General; Rev 12:9—and Satan; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 20:2—he laid

Romans 16:21 Timotheus: Acts 16:1–3; 17:14; 18:5; 19:22; 20:4; 2 Cor 1:1, 19; Col 1:1; Phil 1:1; 2:19–23; 1 Thess 1:1; 3:2, 6; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 Tim 1:2; 6:11, 20; 2 Tim 1:2; Heb 13:23
Lucius: Acts 13:1 Jason: Acts 17:5 Sosipater: Acts 20:4, Sopater my kinsmen: Rom 16:7,
11 Reciprocal: Rom 16:9—our; 1 Cor 16:10—for; 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; 2 Cor
13:13—General; Phil 4:21—The; Col 4:10—saluteth; 2 Tim 4:21—and all; Titus
3:15—with me; Heb 13:24—They

Romans 16:22 who: Gal 6:11 salute: Rom 16:8; Col 3:17 Reciprocal: Jer 36:4—wrote; Jer
36:32—who; Phil 4:21—The

Romans 16:23 Gaius: 1 Cor 1:14; 3 John 1–6 Erastus: Acts 19:22; 2 Tim 4:20 the
chamberlain: Or, as the Vulgate renders, *arcarius civitatis*, “the treasurer (or steward,
οικονομος [G3623],) of the city;” he to whom the receipt and expenditure of the public
money were entrusted. Reciprocal: Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 25:35—I
was a; Luke 10:35—the host; Acts 16:15—come; Acts 19:29—Gaius; Acts 20:4—Gaius;
Rom 16:2—for; 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; Heb 13:2—not; 1 Pet 4:9—hospitality

Romans 16:24; Rom 16:20; 1 Thess 5:28 Reciprocal: Rom 15:33—be; 1 Cor
16:23—General; 2 Cor 13:14—The grace; Gal 6:18—the grace; Phil 4:23—General; Col
4:18—Grace; 2 Thess 3:18—General; 1 Tim 6:21—Grace; Phlm 1:25—grace; Heb
13:25—General; Rev 22:21—General

Romans 16:25 to him: Rom 14:4; Acts 20:32; Eph 3:20, 21; 1 Thess 3:13; 2 Thess 2:16, 17;
3:3; Heb 7:25; 1 Pet 5:10; Jude 24, 25 my gospel: Rom 2:16; 2 Cor 4:3; Gal 2:2; 2 Thess
2:14; 2 Tim 2:8 and the: Acts 9:20; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:2; 2 Cor 4:5 to the: 1 Cor 2:7; Eph 1:9; Col
1:26, 27 which: Ps 78:2; Dan 2:22; Amos 3:7; Matt 13:17, 35; Luke 10:23, 24; Eph 3:3–5, 9,
11; 1 Pet 1:10–12, 20 Reciprocal: Num 9:10—be unclean; Deut 29:29—secret; Deut
30:11—it is not hidden; Job 11:6—show thee; Job 15:8—the secret; Ps 7:9—but; Isa
48:6—showed; Isa 52:15—for; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Matt
20:7—Because; Matt 24:14—shall be; Luke 8:10—Unto; John 15:15—all; Acts 10:11—and
a; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 10:14—and how shall;
Rom 11:25—this; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 13:2—understand; 1
Cor 14:2—howbeit; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Eph 3:5—in other;
Eph 4:10—fill; Col 1:28—Whom; Col 2:2—understanding; Col 2:7—stablished; 1 Tim
3:16—the mystery; 1 Tim 6:16—to whom; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 1:9—before; 2
Tim 4:17—by; Titus 1:2—before; 1 John 1:2—was manifested; Rev 1:1—Revelation; Rev
10:7—the mystery; Rev 14:6—preach

Romans 16:26 now: Eph 1:9; Col 1:26; 2 Tim 1:10; Titus 1:2, 3 and by: Rom 1:2; 3:21; 15:4;
Acts 8:32–35; 10:43; 26:22, 23; Gal 3:8; Eph 2:20; Rev 19:10 according: Matt 28:19, 20;
Mark 16:15; Luke 24:44–47; Acts 13:46, 47; 26:17, 18 everlasting: Rom 1:20; Gen 21:33;
Deut 33:27; Isa 9:6; 40:28; Mic 5:2; 1 Tim 1:17; Heb 9:14; 13:8; 1 John 5:20; Rev 1:8–11, 17
for the: Rom 1:5; 15:18; Acts 6:7 Reciprocal: Num 9:10—be unclean; Deut 26:18—keep;
Deut 29:29—secret; Deut 30:11—it is not hidden; Job 11:6—show thee; Job 15:8—the
secret; Ps 18:43—a people; Ps 22:27—turn; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 48:6—showed; Isa
52:15—for; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 7:23—Obey; Ezek 11:20—they may; Dan
2:22—revealeth; Zech 6:15—And this; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 13:35—I will utter;
Matt 13:38—field; Matt 24:14—shall be; Mark 1:15—believe; John 15:15—all; John
17:20—for them; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 22:21—for; Rom 6:17—but ye; Rom

10:14—and how shall; Rom 10:16—obeyed; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 2 Cor 9:13—professed; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; Gal 5:7—obey; Eph 3:9—to; Eph 4:10—fill; Col 1:6—is come; 1 Thess 1:3—your; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 1 Tim 2:6—in; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; 2 Tim 4:17—by; 1 Pet 1:2—unto; 1 Pet 1:20—verily; 1 John 1:2—was manifested

Romans 16:27 God: Rom 11:36; Gal 1:4, 5; Eph 3:20, 21; Phil 4:20; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; 2 Tim 4:18; Heb 13:15, 21; 1 Pet 2:5; 5:10, 11; 2 Pet 3:18; Rev 1:5, 6; 4:9–11; 5:9–14; 7:10–12; 19:1–6 only: Rom 11:33, 34; Ps 147:5; Eph 1:7, 8; 3:10; Col 2:2, 3; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Rom 6:11—through; 2 Cor 13:14—Amen; 1 Pet 4:11—to whom; Rev 5:13—blessing

1 CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 After his salutation and thanksgiving,
10 he exhorts them to unity,
12 and reproves their dissensions;
18 God destroys the wisdom of the wise,
21 by the foolishness of preaching;
26 and calls not the wise, mighty, and noble,
28 but the foolish, weak, and men of no account.

1 Corinthians 1:1 called: Rom 1:1; Gal 2:7, 8 an: 1 Cor 3:9; 9:1, 2; 15:9; Luke 6:13; John 20:21; Acts 1:2, 25, 26; 22:21; Rom 1:5; 2 Cor 11:5; 12:12; Gal 1:1; Eph 4:11; 1 Tim 1:1; 2:7 through: 1 Cor 6:16, 17; John 15:16; 2 Cor 1:1; Gal 1:15, 16; Eph 1:1; Col 1:1 Sosthenes: Acts 18:17 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:21—according; John 3:27—A man; Acts 15:2—the apostles; 1 Cor 4:10—are fools; Eph 1:5—according; Phil 1:1—Paul

1 Corinthians 1:2 the church: Acts 18:1, 8–11; 2 Cor 1:1; Gal 1:2; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 Tim 3:15 to them: Jude 1 sanctified: 1 Cor 1:30; 6:9–11; John 17:17–19; Acts 15:9; 26:18; Eph 5:26; Heb 2:11; 10:10; 13:12 called: Rom 1:7; 1 Thess 4:7; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 with: Acts 7:59, 60; 9:14, 21; 22:16; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 2 Tim 2:22 call: Τοις επικαλουμενοις το ονομα [G3686]. That these words ought not to be rendered passively, is evident from the LXX, who translate the phrase יְקַרֵּא בִשְׁם, “he shall call on the name” which is active, by επικαλησεται εν ονοματι Θεου, or εν ονοματι Κυριου. Gen 4:26; 12:8; 13:4–7, 8–13 our Lord: 1 Cor 8:6; Ps 45:11; Acts 10:36; Rom 3:22; 10:12; 14:8, 9; 2 Cor 4:5; Phil 2:9–11; Rev 19:16 Reciprocal: Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 22:32—hallow you; 1 Chr 4:10—called; 1 Chr 16:8—call; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 79:6—not called; Ps 97:5—the Lord of; Ps 105:1—call; Jer 33:3—Call; Dan 9:18—which is called by thy name; Joel 2:32—that; Matt 22:44—my Lord; John 17:19—I sanctify; Acts 2:21—whosoever; Acts 20:28—the church; Acts 20:32—which are; Rom 8:30—Moreover; 1 Cor 1:24—called; 1 Cor 6:1—the saints; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are sanctified; Eph 1:1—to the saints; Eph 4:5—One Lord; Eph 6:9—your Master; Phil 1:1—the saints; Phil 4:21—saint; Col 1:2—the saints; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Heb 10:14—they

1 Corinthians 1:3; Rom 1:7; 2 Cor 1:2; Eph 1:2; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Num 6:23—General; Judg 19:20—Peace be; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 72:15—prayer; Luke 11:2—Our; John 5:23—all men; John 14:27—Peace I leave; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; Gal 1:3—General; Eph 6:23—Peace; 2 Thess 1:2—General; Rev 1:4—Grace

1 Corinthians 1:4 thank: Rom 1:8; 6:17; Acts 11:23; 21:20 the grace: 1 Cor 1:3; John 10:30; 14:14, 16, 26; 15:26; 1 Tim 1:14 Reciprocal: John 1:16—of his; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 14:16—at; 1 Cor 14:18—General; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; 2 Cor 7:4—great; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; 2 Cor 9:14—the exceeding; Gal 3:5—worketh; Eph 5:20—thanks; Phil 1:3—I thank; Col 1:3—give; 1 Thess 1:2—General; 2 Thess 1:3—are; 2 Thess 1:12—the grace

1 Corinthians 1:5 in every: 1 Cor 4:7–10; Rom 11:12; 2 Cor 9:11; Eph 2:7; 3:8 in all: 1 Cor 12:8, 10; 14:5, 6, 26; Acts 2:4; 2 Cor 8:7; Eph 6:19; Col 4:3, 4 and in: 1 Cor 8:11; 13:2, 8; Rom 15:4; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17; Phil 1:9; Col 1:9, 10; 2:3; 3:10; Jas 3:13; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 35:34—Aholiab; Exod 35:35—the cunning; John 1:16—of his; Rom 12:6—then; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 2 Cor 9:14—the exceeding; 2 Cor 12:12—General; Gal 2:8—the same; Gal 3:5—worketh

1 Corinthians 1:6 the: 1 Cor 2:1, 2; Acts 18:5; 20:21, 24; 22:18; 23:11; 28:23; 1 Tim 2:6; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 John 5:11–13; Rev 1:2, 9; 6:9; 12:11, 17; 19:10 was: Mark 16:20; Acts 11:17, 21; Rom 15:19; 2 Cor 12:12; Gal 3:5; Heb 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: John 15:26—he

1 Corinthians 1:7 ye: 2 Cor 12:13 waiting: 1 Cor 4:5; Gen 49:18; Matt 25:1; Luke 12:36; Rom 8:19; Phil 3:20; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 10:36, 37; Jas 5:7, 8; 2 Pet 3:12; Jude 21 coming: Gr. revelation, Luke 17:30; Col 3:4; 2 Thess 1:7; 1 Tim 6:14, 15; 1 Pet 1:13; 4:13; 5:4; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—the cunning; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Isa 64:4—waiteth; 1 Thess 3:13—at the; Heb 12:2—finisher; 2 Pet 1:16—coming; 1 John 2:28—at his

1 Corinthians 1:8 confirm: Ps 37:17, 28; Rom 14:4; 16:25; 2 Cor 1:21; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:24; 2 Thess 3:3; 1 Pet 5:10 blameless: Eph 5:27; Phil 2:15; Col 1:22; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23, 24; 2 Pet 3:14; Jude 24, 25 the day: Phil 1:6, 10; 2:16; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Ps 92:15—To show; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Jer 46:9—Ethiopians; Matt 24:13—General; John 13:1—unto; Acts 14:22—Confirming; Acts 15:32—confirmed; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 1 Cor 5:5—the day; 2 Cor 1:14—in the; Eph 1:4—without; 2 Thess 1:2—General; 2 Thess 1:11—fulfil; 2 Thess 2:17—stablish; 1 Tim 3:10—being; 1 Tim 6:14—until; Heb 12:2—finisher; 2 Pet 3:12—hasting unto the coming

1 Corinthians 1:9 God: 1 Cor 10:13; Num 23:19; Deut 7:9; 32:4; Ps 89:33–35; 100:5; Isa 11:5; 25:1; 49:7; Lam 3:22, 23; Matt 24:35; 1 Thess 5:23, 24; 2 Thess 3:3; Titus 1:2; Heb 2:17; 6:18; 10:23; 11:11; Rev 19:11 by: Col 1:24; Rom 8:28, 30; 9:24; Gal 1:15; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:9; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 5:10 the fellowship: 1 Cor 1:30; 10:16; John 15:4, 5; 17:21; Rom 11:17; Gal 2:20; Eph 2:20–22; 3:6; Heb 3:14; 1 John 1:3, 7; 4:13 Reciprocal: Exod 40:14—General; Josh 21:45—General; Ps 92:15—To show; Luke 10:21—thou hast; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 1:6—the called; 1 Cor 1:24—called; Phil 1:5—General; Heb 1:9—thy fellows; 2 Pet 1:3—called; 1 John 1:9—he is

1 Corinthians 1:10 I beseech: 1 Cor 4:16; Rom 12:1; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; 10:1; Gal 4:12; Eph

4:1; Phlm 1:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:11 by the: Rom 15:30; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; 2 Thess 2:1; 1 Tim 5:21; 2 Tim 4:1 that ye: Ps 133:1; Jer 32:39; John 13:34, 35; 17:23; Acts 4:32; Rom 12:16; 15:5, 6; 16:17; 2 Cor 13:11; Eph 4:1–7, 31, 32; Phil 1:27; 2:1–4; 3:16; 1 Thess 5:13; Jas 3:13–18; 1 Pet 3:8, 9 divisions: Gr. schisms, 1 Cor 11:18; 12:25; Matt 9:16; Mark 2:21; John 7:43; 9:16; 10:19 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 26:24—and they shall be coupled together above; Exod 36:10—General; Exod 36:29—coupled; Josh 22:15—General; 1 Chr 12:17—knit; Ezra 3:1—as one; Isa 52:8—see; Ezek 1:9—joined; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Mark 3:24—General; John 17:11—that; John 17:21—they all; Acts 15:25—being; 1 Cor 8:7—there; Eph 4:13—we all; Phil 2:2—that; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 2:20—I have; Phil 4:2—that; Col 2:19—knit; 2 Tim 2:22—peace; Heb 12:14—Follow

1 Corinthians 1:11 it hath: 1 Cor 11:18; Gen 27:42; 37:2; 1 Sam 25:14–17 that there: 1 Cor 3:3; 6:1–7; Prov 13:10; 18:6; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:15, 20, 26; Phil 2:14; 1 Tim 6:4; 2 Tim 2:23–25; Jas 4:1, 2 Reciprocal: Neh 13:7—understood; Matt 13:27—whence; Luke 16:2—How; 1 Cor 5:1—reported; 1 Cor 8:7—there; Phil 2:20—I have

1 Corinthians 1:12 this: 1 Cor 7:29; 15:50; 2 Cor 9:6; Gal 3:17 I am: 1 Cor 3:4–6, 21–23; 4:6 Apollos: 1 Cor 16:12; Acts 18:24–28; 19:1 Cephas: 1 Cor 9:5; 15:5; John 1:42; Gal 2:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; Matt 23:8—one; Mark 3:16—Simon; Acts 20:30—to draw; Rom 10:19—I say; Rom 15:8—I say; Gal 6:4—and not; Eph 4:17—I say; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

1 Corinthians 1:13 Christ: 2 Cor 11:4; Gal 1:7; Eph 4:5 Paul: 1 Cor 6:19, 20; Rom 14:9; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Titus 2:14 or: 1 Cor 1:15; 10:2; Matt 28:19; Acts 2:38; 10:48; 19:5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; Matt 23:8—one; John 4:2—General; Acts 8:16—only; Acts 16:15—when; Acts 18:8—hearing; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Gal 6:4—and not

1 Corinthians 1:14 thank: 1 Cor 1:4; 14:18; 2 Cor 2:14; Eph 5:20; Col 3:15, 17; 1 Thess 5:18; 1 Tim 1:12; Phlm 1:4 Crispus: Acts 18:8 Gaius: Rom 16:23; 3 John 1–4 Reciprocal: Acts 19:29—Gaius

1 Corinthians 1:15 I: John 3:28, 29; 7:18; 2 Cor 11:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:13—or

1 Corinthians 1:16 household: 1 Cor 16:15, 17; Acts 16:15, 33

1 Corinthians 1:17 not to: John 4:2; Acts 10:48; 26:17, 18 not: 1 Cor 2:1, 4, 13; 2 Cor 4:2; 10:3, 4, 10; 2 Pet 1:16 words: or, speech, 1 Cor 2:5 Reciprocal: Judg 3:31—an ox goad; 2 Cor 11:6—rude; Gal 3:17—none

1 Corinthians 1:18 the preaching: 1 Cor 1:23, 24; 2:2; Gal 6:12–14 to: Acts 13:41; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; 4:3; 2 Thess 2:10 foolishness: 1 Cor 1:21, 23, 25; 2:14; 3:19; Acts 17:18, 32 unto: 1 Cor 1:24; 15:2; Ps 110:2, 3; Rom 1:16; 2 Cor 10:4; 1 Thess 1:5; Heb 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—a tree; 2 Kgs 2:21—I have healed; 2 Kgs 13:17—The arrow; Isa 28:20—the bed; Isa 53:1—the; Isa 55:11—shall my; Jer 8:9—lo; Zech 9:15—subdue; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 11:25—because; John 3:4—How; John 3:15—not; Acts 17:20—strange; Rom 10:17—faith; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 1 Cor 3:18—If; 1 Cor 4:10—are fools; Gal 5:11—the offence; Phil 3:18—enemies; 2 Tim 1:9—hath; Rev 14:3—no

1 Corinthians 1:19; 1 Cor 3:19; Job 5:12, 13; Isa 19:3, 11; 29:14; Jer 8:9 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—but there; Num 22:28—the Lord opened; Judg 4:21—took; 2 Sam 17:14—to

defeat; 1 Kgs 12:27—and they shall; 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; Job 12:17—General; Job 28:12—General; Job 32:13—We; Ps 94:11—General; Prov 2:7—layeth; Isa 47:10—Thy wisdom; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 10:7—among; Jer 51:17—Every; Ezek 28:12—full; Ezek 28:17—thou hast; Luke 11:35—General; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 1:22—General; 1 Cor 1:20—hath; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 2 Cor 10:5—down; Eph 1:8—in; Col 2:8—philosophy; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions; Jas 3:15—but

1 Corinthians 1:20 is the wise: Isa 33:18; 53:1 hath: 1 Cor 1:19; 2 Sam 15:31; 16:23; 17:14, 23; Job 12:17, 20, 24; Isa 44:25; Rom 1:22 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:1—concerning; 1 Kgs 12:27—and they shall; 2 Kgs 3:3—he departed; 2 Kgs 24:20—through; Ezra 7:6—scribe; Job 5:13—taketh; Job 17:4—General; Job 17:10—for I; Job 28:12—General; Eccl 7:23—I said; Isa 19:11—the princes; Isa 19:12—where are thy; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 4:22—they have; Jer 10:7—among; Ezek 28:12—full; Matt 8:19—certain; John 7:48—General; John 7:49—General; John 11:49—Ye; Acts 6:9—disputing; Acts 17:18—philosophers; Rom 9:20—repliest; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Cor 3:19—the wisdom; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; Jas 3:15—but

1 Corinthians 1:21 in: 1 Cor 1:24; Dan 2:20; Rom 11:33; Eph 3:10 the wisdom: Dr. LIGHTFOOT well observes, “that σοφία [G4678], του [G5120], Θεου [G2316], the wisdom of God, is not to be understood of that wisdom which had God for its author, but of that wisdom which had God for its object. There was, among the heathen, σοφία [G4678], της φυσικης, wisdom about natural things, that is philosophy; and σοφία [G4678], του [G5120], Θεου [G2316], wisdom about God, that is, divinity. But the world, in its divinity, could not, by wisdom, know God.” The wisest of the heathen had no just and correct views of the Divine nature; of which the works of Cicero and Lucretius are incontestable proofs. the world: Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21; Rom 1:20–22, 28 the foolishness: 1 Cor 1:18 Reciprocal: Josh 6:3—ye shall; 1 Kgs 10:1—concerning; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; 2 Kgs 5:13—how much rather; Ps 94:11—General; Prov 23:9—he; Isa 31:2—he also; Jer 4:22—they have; Zech 9:13—against; Luke 7:23—General; John 1:10—knew; John 7:49—General; John 17:25—the world; Acts 17:18—philosophers; Acts 17:23—To; 1 Cor 15:2—ye are; 2 Cor 10:10—and his; 2 Cor 11:1—in; 2 Cor 11:6—rude; Gal 4:8—when; Eph 1:5—according; Eph 4:18—the understanding; 1 Thess 4:5—know; 1 Pet 1:25—this

1 Corinthians 1:22 the Jews: Matt 12:38, 39; 16:1–4; Mark 8:11; Luke 11:16, 20; John 2:18; 4:28 the Greeks: Acts 17:18–21 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:3—General; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Luke 11:29—they; John 4:48—Except; John 6:30—What; John 7:48—General; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 19:10—both; Acts 20:21—to the Jews; 1 Cor 2:2—not

1 Corinthians 1:23 we: 1 Cor 1:18; 2:2; Luke 24:46, 47; Acts 7:32–35; 10:39–43; 2 Cor 4:5; Gal 3:1; 6:14; Eph 3:8 unto the Jews: Isa 8:14, 15; Matt 11:6; 13:57; Luke 2:34; John 6:53–66; Rom 9:32, 33; Gal 5:11; 1 Pet 2:8 foolishness: 1 Cor 1:28; 2:14 Reciprocal: Num 11:7—the manna; Ps 110:2—the rod; Isa 57:14—take; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Mark 6:3—offended; Mark 8:11—seeking; Luke 9:31—spake; Acts 8:5—preached; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 11:20—preaching; Acts 17:20—strange; Acts 17:32—some; Acts 18:17—And Gallio; Acts 26:24—Paul; Rom 16:25—and the; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare; Gal 2:2—communicated; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

1 Corinthians 1:24 called: 1 Cor 1:2, 9; Luke 7:35; Rom 8:28–30; 9:24 the power: 1 Cor

1:18; Rom 1:4, 16 the wisdom: 1 Cor 1:30; Prov 8:1, 22–30; Col 2:3 Reciprocal: Exod 38:7—to bear it withal; Num 11:7—the manna; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; 1 Kgs 3:28—the wisdom; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 36:5—mighty; Ps 110:2—the rod; Prov 1:20—Wisdom; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Isa 48:12—my called; Isa 53:1—the; Isa 63:5—mine own; Dan 3:3—the princes; Matt 11:19—But; Luke 9:31—spake; John 12:38—the arm; Acts 8:10—the great power; Acts 11:20—preaching; 1 Cor 1:21—in; 1 Cor 4:20—General; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; Gal 1:15—and; Gal 3:1—Jesus Christ; Eph 3:10—manifold; 1 Thess 1:5—but; Heb 4:12—is quick

1 Corinthians 1:25 the foolishness: 1 Cor 1:18, 27–29; Exod 13:17; 14:2–4; Josh 6:2–5; Judg 7:2–8; 15:15, 16; 1 Sam 17:40–51; 1 Kgs 20:14–22; Zech 4:6, 7; 12:7, 8; Rom 11:33–36 Reciprocal: Exod 39:21—as the Lord; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; 2 Kgs 4:41—he cast; Job 9:19—he is strong; Ps 94:11—General; Acts 5:39—if

1 Corinthians 1:26 that: 1 Cor 1:20; 2:3–6, 13; 3:18–20; Zeph 3:12; Matt 11:25, 26; Luke 10:21; John 7:47–49; Jas 3:13–17 not many mighty: Luke 1:3 Gr.; Luke 18:24, 25; John 4:46–53; 19:38, 39; Acts 13:7, 12; 17:34; Phil 4:22; Jas 1:9–11; 2:5; 2 John 1 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; Neh 3:5—their nobles; Job 32:9—Great; Job 37:24—he; Eccl 9:16—the poor; Isa 23:9—bring; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 29:19—the poor; Isa 41:9—called; Jer 8:9—The wise men are; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 10:23—How; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Acts 5:38—for; Acts 13:50—honourable; Acts 17:12—honourable; Rom 9:16—General; 1 Cor 2:8—none; 1 Cor 4:10—are fools

1 Corinthians 1:27; Ps 8:2; Isa 26:5, 6; 29:14, 19; Zeph 3:12; Matt 4:18–22; 9:9; 11:25; 21:16; Luke 19:39, 40; 21:15; Acts 4:11–21; 6:9, 10; 7:35, 54; 17:18; 24:24, 25; 2 Cor 4:7; 10:4, 5, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 4:17—General; Exod 39:21—as the Lord; Lev 14:32—whose hand; Num 22:23—the ass saw; Num 22:30—upon which thou hast ridden; Judg 4:21—took; Judg 7:2—too many; Judg 7:13—a cake; Judg 11:5—to fetch; Judg 15:15—slew; 1 Sam 13:22—there was neither; 1 Sam 17:40—staff; 1 Sam 17:49—smote; 1 Kgs 20:14—young men; 2 Kgs 5:4—and told his lord; 2 Kgs 5:13—how much rather; Neh 4:2—feeble; Job 32:9—Great; Job 32:13—We; Isa 33:23—the lame; Jer 9:23—wise; Jer 49:20—Surely; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Dan 2:25—captives of Judah; Amos 1:1—who; Amos 7:14—an herdman; Mic 5:2—yet; Matt 3:9—God; Luke 10:21—revealed; Luke 18:24—How; Acts 4:13—were; Acts 9:22—confounded; 1 Cor 1:25—the foolishness; Jas 3:15—but

1 Corinthians 1:28 things which: Rom 4:17; 2 Cor 12:11 to bring: 1 Cor 2:6; Deut 28:63; Job 34:19, 20, 24; Ps 32:10; 37:35, 36; Isa 2:11, 17; 17:13, 14; 37:36; 41:12; Dan 2:34, 35, 44, 45; Rev 18:17 Reciprocal: Lev 14:32—whose hand; Num 22:30—upon which thou hast ridden; Judg 15:15—slew; 1 Sam 17:49—smote; Prov 8:5—General; Song 8:1—I should not be despised; Ezek 17:24—have brought; Dan 2:25—captives of Judah; Dan 4:17—the basest; Amos 5:5—come; Mic 5:2—yet; Zeph 3:12—leave; Zech 4:10—despised; Matt 3:9—God; 1 Cor 1:23—foolishness; 1 Cor 10:19—that the; 2 Cor 4:7—in; Gal 4:14—ye

1 Corinthians 1:29; 1 Cor 1:31; 4:7; 5:6; Ps 49:6; Isa 10:15; Jer 9:23; Rom 3:19, 27; 4:2; 15:17; Eph 2:9 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—Israel; 2 Chr 25:19—to boast; Ps 44:8—In God; Ps 105:3—Glory; Isa 2:11—and the Lord; Zech 4:10—despised; Matt 19:27—what; Luke 18:12—fast; 2 Cor 10:17—General; Gal 6:14—that I; Phil 3:3—rejoice; Col 3:11—but

1 Corinthians 1:30 in: 1 Cor 12:18, 27; Isa 45:17; John 15:1–6; 17:21–23; Rom 8:1; 12:5; 16:7, 11; 2 Cor 5:17; 12:2; Eph 1:3, 4, 10; 2:10 of God: Rom 11:36; 2 Cor 5:18–21 wisdom: 1 Cor 1:24; 12:8; Prov 1:20; 2:6; 8:5; Dan 2:20; Luke 21:15; John 1:18; 8:12; 14:6; 17:8, 26; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17, 18; 3:9, 10; Col 2:2, 3; 3:16; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Jas 1:5 righteousness: Ps 71:15, 16; Isa 45:24, 25; 54:17; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:16; Dan 9:24; Rom 1:17; 3:21–24; 4:6, 25; 5:19, 21; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 sanctification: 1 Cor 1:2; 6:11; Matt 1:21; John 17:17–19; Acts 26:18; Rom 8:9; Gal 5:22–24; Eph 2:10; 5:26; 1 Pet 1:2; 1 John 5:6 redemption: 1 Cor 15:54–57; Hos 13:14; Rom 3:24; 8:23; Gal 1:4; 3:13; Eph 1:7; 4:30; Col 1:14; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 5:9; 14:4 Reciprocal: Gen 12:3—in thee; Exod 28:2—glory; Exod 39:30—the plate; Exod 40:10—most holy; Exod 40:14—General; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 15:28—General; Lev 20:8—sanctify; Lev 25:24—redemption; Num 19:18—General; 1 Kgs 3:28—the wisdom; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; 1 Chr 16:10—Glory; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Job 28:23—General; Ps 4:1—O; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 33:1—Rejoice; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 64:10—upright; Ps 85:12—the Lord; Ps 89:17—For thou; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Isa 1:27—her converts; Isa 9:6—Counsellor; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Ezek 37:28—sanctify; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Matt 6:33—his; Luke 11:49—the wisdom; John 4:10—If; John 14:20—ye in; John 16:10—righteousness; John 17:23—I; John 19:34—came; Rom 10:4—Christ; Rom 14:17—but; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 1:22—in; Eph 2:13—in; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Eph 5:8—but; Phil 1:21—to live; Col 1:28—perfect; Col 2:6—received; Col 2:10—complete; Col 3:11—but; 1 Thess 4:3—your; Heb 3:14—we are; Heb 10:10—we; 1 Pet 5:14—in; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; 1 John 5:20—and hath

1 Corinthians 1:31; 1 Chr 16:10, 35; Ps 105:3; Isa 41:16; 45:25; Jer 4:2; 9:23, 24; 2 Cor 10:17; Gal 6:13, 14; Phil 3:3 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; Ps 4:2—my glory; Ps 33:1—Rejoice; Ps 34:2—make; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 64:10—upright; Ps 89:17—For thou; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 45:17—Israel; Luke 1:46—General; Luke 2:32—and; 1 Cor 1:29—General; Col 2:10—complete

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He declares that his preaching, though it bring not excellency of speech, or of human wisdom, yet consists in the power of God;
- 6 and so far excels the wisdom of this world, and human sense, that the natural man cannot understand it.

1 Corinthians 2:1 when: Acts 18:1–4 with: 1 Cor 2:4, 13; 1:17; Exod 4:10; Jer 1:6, 7; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 10:10; 11:6 the testimony: 1 Cor 1:6; Isa 8:20; Acts 20:21; 22:18; 2 Thess 1:10; 1 Tim 1:11; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 John 4:14; 5:11–13; Rev 1:2, 9; 19:10 Reciprocal: Acts 18:24—an; Acts 24:1—orator; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; 2 Tim 4:3—having; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; Rev 7:5—tribe of Juda; Rev 12:17—and have

1 Corinthians 2:2 not: 1 Cor 1:22–25; John 17:3; Gal 3:1; 6:14; Phil 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 38:7—to bear it withal; Acts 5:42—preach; Acts 8:5—preached; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 11:20—preaching; Acts 18:24—an; Rom 1:16—I am; Rom

16:25—and the; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 1:18—the preaching; 1 Cor 1:23—we; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare; 1 Cor 15:11—General; 2 Cor 2:1—I determined; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Gal 2:2—communicated; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Pet 1:25—this; Rev 7:5—tribe of Juda

1 Corinthians 2:3; 1 Cor 4:10–13; Acts 17:1, 6–12; 20:18, 19; 2 Cor 4:1, 7–12, 16; 6:4; 7:5; 10:1, 10; 11:29, 30; 12:5–10; 13:4; Gal 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Luke 8:47—she came; 1 Cor 1:26—that; Eph 6:5—with; Phil 2:12—with; 1 Thess 2:7—we

1 Corinthians 2:4 my speech: Acts 20:27 not: 1 Cor 2:1, 13; 1:17; Judg 14:15; 16:5; 2 Sam 14:17–20; 15:2–6; 1 Kgs 22:13, 14; 2 Chr 18:19–21; Prov 7:21; 20:19; Jer 20:10; Ezek 13:6, 10, 11; Rom 16:18; Col 2:4; 2 Pet 1:16; 2:18 enticing: or, persuasible, Acts 26:28; Gal 1:10 but: 1 Cor 4:20; John 16:8–15; Rom 15:19; 1 Thess 1:5; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—too many; Mic 3:8—I am; Zech 4:6—Not; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 4:32—General; John 4:41—because; Acts 6:10—the spirit; Acts 24:1—orator; Rom 1:16—for it is; 2 Cor 1:12—not; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 2 Cor 10:10—but; Col 4:4—as; 1 Thess 2:4—not; 2 Tim 1:7—but; 2 Tim 4:3—having

1 Corinthians 2:5 stand: Gr. be but: 1 Cor 1:17; 3:6; Acts 16:14; 2 Cor 4:7; 6:7 Reciprocal: Judg 7:2—too many; Zech 4:6—Not; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 4:32—General; John 4:41—because; 2 Cor 1:12—not; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; Col 4:4—as; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Thess 2:4—not

1 Corinthians 2:6 them: 1 Cor 14:20 Gr.; Job 1:1; Ps 37:37; Matt 5:48; 19:21; 2 Cor 13:11; Eph 4:11–13; Phil 3:12–15; Col 4:12; Heb 5:14; Jas 3:2; 1 Pet 5:10 not: 1 Cor 2:1, 13; 1:18, 19; Luke 16:8; 2 Cor 1:12; 4:4; Eph 2:2; Jas 3:15 of the: 1 Cor 2:8; Job 12:19, 21; Ps 2:1–6; Isa 19:11–13; 40:23; Acts 4:25–28 come: 1 Cor 1:28; Ps 33:10 Reciprocal: Job 28:20—General; Ps 146:4—his thoughts; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 8:6—for; Jer 3:15—which shall; Amos 5:5—come; Matt 11:25—because; Matt 23:34—and wise; Luke 10:21—thou hast; John 11:49—Ye; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 3:1—as unto spiritual; 1 Cor 3:19—the wisdom; 1 Cor 4:19—but; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; Eph 3:4—ye may; Phil 3:15—as; Col 1:28—in all; Col 2:3—In whom; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; Jas 1:4—perfect and; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

1 Corinthians 2:7 even: Ps 78:2; Isa 48:6, 7; Matt 11:25; 13:35; Rom 16:25, 26; Eph 1:4; 3:4–9; Col 1:26, 27; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 13:8 unto: 1 Pet 5:1, 10; 2 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Josh 6:17—accursed; Job 28:21—hid; Job 32:9—Great; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 8:6—for; Jer 33:3—mighty; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 10:21—revealed; John 3:12—heavenly; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 1 Cor 15:51—I show; Eph 1:8—in; Eph 3:9—beginning; Eph 3:10—manifold; Eph 6:19—the mystery; 1 Tim 3:16—the mystery; Heb 2:10—glory; Jas 3:15—but; Jas 3:17—the wisdom

1 Corinthians 2:8 none: 1 Cor 2:6; 1:26–28; Matt 11:25; John 7:48 for: Luke 23:34; John 3:19–21; 8:19; 9:39–41; 12:40–43; 15:22–25; 16:3; Acts 3:17; 13:27; 2 Cor 3:14; 1 Tim 1:13 the Lord: Ps 24:7–10; Acts 3:16, 17; 7:2; Jas 2:1 Reciprocal: Job 32:9—Great; John 1:10—knew; John 4:1—the Lord; John 15:21—because; John 16:14—for; Eph 1:17—the Father

1 Corinthians 2:9 eye: This passage is not taken from the LXX, nor is an exact translation of the Hebrew; but it gives the general sense. Isa 64:4; John 3:16; 1 Pet 1:12

the things: Ps 31:19; Matt 20:23; 25:34; Heb 11:16 them: Rom 8:28; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 John 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—established by; 1 Kgs 10:7—I believed; 2 Chr 9:6—the one half; Job 11:6—show thee; Job 15:8—the secret; Ps 5:11—love; Song 7:13—I have; Isa 48:6—showed; Isa 66:8—hath heard; Dan 2:19—was; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 13:44—like; Matt 16:17—but; Matt 19:29—every; Luke 12:37—that; John 6:63—the words; John 15:15—all; Rom 8:17—heirs of; 1 Cor 8:3—love; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Gal 1:11—that; Gal 1:16—reveal; Eph 3:3—by; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Eph 3:20—exceeding; 2 Tim 4:8—that love; 1 John 3:2—it; 1 John 4:16—we

1 Corinthians 2:10 God: 1 Cor 14:30; Amos 3:7; Matt 11:25–27; 13:11; 16:17; Luke 2:26; 10:21; Eph 3:3, 5; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 1:1 by: Isa 48:16; 59:21; John 14:26; 16:13; 1 John 2:20, 27 the Spirit: 1 Cor 2:11; 12:8–11; Rom 8:26, 27 the deep: Job 12:22; Ps 92:5, 6; Dan 2:22; Rom 11:33–36 Reciprocal: Job 11:7—Canst; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Isa 54:13—all; Isa 64:4—have not; Dan 2:19—was; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Matt 13:44—like; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; Gal 1:11—that; Eph 1:9—made; Eph 1:17—revelation; 1 Thess 4:8—who; Rev 2:7—let him

1 Corinthians 2:11 what: Prov 14:10; 20:5, 27; Jer 17:9 even: 1 Cor 2:10; Rom 11:33, 34 Reciprocal: Matt 12:25—Jesus; John 3:8—wind; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove

1 Corinthians 2:12 not: 1 Cor 2:6; Rom 8:1, 5, 6; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; Jas 4:5; 1 John 4:4, 5; 5:19; Rev 12:9 but: Rom 8:15, 16 that: 1 Cor 3:22; John 16:14, 15; Rom 8:32; 1 John 2:20, 27; 5:20; Rev 22:6 Reciprocal: Num 11:17—I will take; Ezra 10:11—and from the; Jer 3:15—which shall; Mic 3:8—I am; Zech 4:5—No; John 3:5—and of; John 3:27—A man; 1 Cor 2:14—the things; Col 1:27—whom; Col 2:2—understanding; 1 John 4:6—We are; 1 John 4:13—General; Rev 21:6—freely; Rev 22:17—freely

1 Corinthians 2:13 not: 1 Cor 2:4; 1:17; 2 Pet 1:16 but: 1 Cor 12:1–3; 14:2; Luke 12:12; Acts 2:4; 1 Pet 1:12 comparing: Or, as Bishop Pearce renders, “explaining συγκρινοντες [G4793] spiritual things to spiritual men,” πνευματικοις [G4152]. spiritual things: 1 Cor 2:14; 9:11; 10:3–5; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:1—as the; Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Jer 3:15—which shall; Mic 3:8—I am; Mark 13:11—but; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 26:24—Paul; Rom 1:14—both to; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 2 Cor 1:12—not; 2 Cor 11:6—rude; 2 Pet 3:15—according; 1 John 2:27—but

1 Corinthians 2:14 the natural man: ψυχικος [G5591], the animal man, one who lives in a natural state, and under the influence of his animal passions; for ψυχη [G5590] means the inferior and sensual part of man, in opposition to the νοϋς [G3563] understanding, or πνευμα [G4151], the spirit. 1 Cor 15:44, 46; Jas 3:15; Jude 19 Gr. receiveth: Matt 13:11–17; 16:23; John 3:3–6; 8:43; 10:26, 27; 12:37; Rom 8:5–8 the things: 1 Cor 2:12; John 14:26; 15:26; 16:8–15 they: 1 Cor 1:18, 23; John 8:51, 52; 10:20; Acts 17:18, 32; 18:15; 25:19; 26:24, 25 neither: Prov 14:6; John 5:44; 6:44, 45; Acts 16:14; 2 Cor 4:4–6; 1 John 2:20, 27; 5:20; Jude 19 Reciprocal: Gen 31:28—foolishly; 2 Sam 6:16—despised; 2 Sam 14:17—to discern; 1 Kgs 3:9—discern; 1 Kgs 22:13—Behold now; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; 1 Chr 15:29—she despised; 2 Chr 18:12—Behold; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 92:6—A brutish; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 24:7—too; Prov 28:5—General; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Isa 8:16—among; Amos 7:12—eat; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Luke 7:23—General; Luke 7:35—General; John 1:5—General; John 3:4—How; John 4:11—thou hast; John 4:15—give; John 6:52—How; John 7:36—Ye shall; John 8:37—because; John 10:6—they

understood not; John 14:17—whom; Acts 17:20—strange; Rom 8:7—neither; 1 Cor 2:13—spiritual things; 1 Cor 3:1—as unto carnal; 1 Cor 4:10—are fools; 2 Cor 5:14—because; Col 3:3—hid; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove; Heb 5:14—to discern; Rev 2:17—saving; Rev 14:3—no

1 Corinthians 2:15 he that: 1 Cor 3:1; 14:37; Gal 6:1; Col 1:9 judgeth: or, discerneth, 2 Sam 14:17; 1 Kgs 3:9–11; Ps 25:14; Prov 28:5; Eccl 8:5; John 7:17; Eph 4:13, 14; Phil 1:10 Gr.; 1 Thess 5:21; Heb 5:14; 1 John 4:1 yet: 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Sam 12:16–23; Acts 15:1–5; 16:3; Gal 2:3–5 judged: or, discerned Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:29—General; 2 Sam 12:21—What thing; 2 Kgs 18:22—whose high places; Neh 6:12—I perceived; Job 34:3—the ear; Prov 8:9—General; Isa 36:7—is it not; Matt 16:23—thou savourest; Mark 2:16—How; Luke 7:35—General; John 7:8—I go not; John 8:15—judge; John 11:31—She goeth; 1 Cor 4:3—it is; 1 Cor 14:24—he is convinced; Col 1:28—in all; 1 John 2:20—and ye

1 Corinthians 2:16 who: Job 15:8; 22:2; 40:2; Isa 40:13, 14; Jer 23:18; Rom 11:34 may: Gr. shall But: John 15:15; 16:13–16; 17:6–8; Gen 1:12; Eph 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 29:29—secret; Job 11:7—Canst; Job 21:22—teach; Job 36:23—Who hath; Isa 40:28—no searching; Dan 4:35—What; John 7:8—I go not; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Milk is fit for children;
- 3 Strife and division, arguments of a fleshly mind;
- 7 He that planteth and he that watereth, are nothing;
- 9 The ministers are God's fellow-workmen;
- 11 Christ the only foundation;
- 16 Men the temples of God, which must be kept holy;
- 19 The wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.

1 Corinthians 3:1 as unto spiritual: 1 Cor 2:6, 15; Gal 6:1 as unto carnal: 1 Cor 3:3, 4; 2:14; Matt 16:23; Rom 7:14 babes: 1 Cor 14:20; Eph 4:13, 14; 1 John 2:12 Reciprocal: Isa 40:11—he shall gather; Jer 3:15—which shall; Matt 9:16—for; Matt 24:45—to give; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 4:33—as; John 3:12—earthly; John 16:12—ye; John 21:15—lambs; Rom 2:20—a teacher; Rom 14:1—weak; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 1 Cor 13:11—I spake; 1 Tim 3:6—novice; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Heb 5:12—as have; 1 Pet 2:2—newborn

1 Corinthians 3:2 fed: Heb 5:12–14; 1 Pet 2:2 for: John 16:12; Heb 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—be able; 2 Kgs 5:19—he said; Isa 40:11—he shall gather; Isa 55:1—milk; Jer 3:15—which shall; Matt 9:16—for; Matt 11:14—if; Matt 24:45—to give; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 4:33—as; Mark 7:18—General; John 3:12—earthly; Rom 14:1—weak; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 1 Cor 4:10—but ye; 1 Cor 13:11—I spake; 1 Cor 14:20—not; Eph 4:14—no more; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

1 Corinthians 3:3 for whereas: 1 Cor 1:11; 6:1–8; 11:18; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:15, 19–21; Jas 3:16; 4:1, 2 divisions: or, factions and walk: Hos 6:7; Mark 7:21, 22; Eph 2:2, 3; 4:22–24; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 4:2 as men: Gr. according to man Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—a strife; Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Num 11:29—Enviest; Ps 17:4—works; Prov 21:8—way; Matt

23:8—one; John 3:26—he that; John 10:19—General; Acts 13:45—they; Acts 17:5—moved; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 3:1—as unto carnal; 1 Cor 5:8—neither; 1 Cor 12:25—there; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Phil 1:15—even; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 3:19—who; Col 2:18—fleshly; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Jas 3:10—these; Jas 3:14—if; Jas 3:15—wisdom; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

1 Corinthians 3:4; 1 Cor 1:12; 4:6 Reciprocal: Acts 19:1—that; 1 Cor 3:1—as unto carnal; 1 Cor 3:21—glory; 2 Cor 12:11—for in; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Phil 1:15—even

1 Corinthians 3:5 ministers: 1 Cor 3:7; 4:1, 2; Luke 1:2; Rom 10:14, 15; 2 Cor 3:6; 4:5, 7; 6:1, 4; 11:23 even: 1 Cor 3:10; 9:17; 12:4–11, 28; Matt 25:15; John 3:27; Rom 12:3–6; 1 Pet 4:10 Reciprocal: Exod 35:29—the Lord; Num 16:11—what is Aaron; Eccl 9:1—that the; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Isa 61:6—named; Ezek 44:19—sanctify; Matt 13:27—the servants; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Mark 13:34—and to; John 3:30—but; John 4:36—both he that; Acts 14:27—they rehearsed; Acts 18:24—Apollos; Acts 21:19—he declared; Rom 15:16—I should; 1 Cor 3:22—Paul; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; 1 Cor 16:12—our; 2 Cor 1:24—that; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 12:6—I would; Col 4:11—fellowworkers; 1 Pet 5:3—as; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers; Rev 21:6—freely

1 Corinthians 3:6 I: 1 Cor 3:9, 10; 4:14, 15; 9:1, 7–11; 15:1–11; Acts 18:4–11; 2 Cor 10:14, 15 Apollos: Prov 11:25; Acts 18:24, 26, 27; 19:1 God: 1 Cor 1:30; 15:10; Ps 62:9, 11; 92:13–15; 127:1; Isa 55:10, 11; 61:11; Acts 11:18; 14:27; 16:14; 21:19; Rom 15:18; 2 Cor 3:2–5; 1 Thess 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Lev 26:20—for your land; Deut 32:2—drop; 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; Ps 65:10—settlest the furrows thereof; Ps 67:6—Then; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 85:12—our land; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Isa 45:8—let the earth; Ezek 44:19—sanctify; Hos 10:12—rain; Mic 5:7—as a dew; Zech 10:1—and give; Mark 4:3—there; Mark 4:26—as; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 8:11—The seed; Luke 10:2—The harvest; Luke 20:9—planted; John 1:13—nor of the will of man; John 15:16—bring; Acts 11:21—and a; 1 Cor 2:5—but; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 4:5—we; Col 2:19—increaseth; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman

1 Corinthians 3:7; 1 Cor 13:2; Ps 115:1; Isa 40:17; 41:29; Dan 4:35; John 15:5; 2 Cor 12:9; Gal 6:3 Reciprocal: Num 20:10—we fetch; 2 Sam 23:5—to grow; Ps 65:10—settlest the furrows thereof; Ps 90:17—establish; Ps 104:14—that he; Ps 107:37—which may; Ps 127:1—The Lord; Hos 10:12—rain; Joel 2:22—yield; Luke 8:11—The seed; John 15:16—bring; John 21:3—and that; Acts 11:21—and a; Acts 16:14—whose; 1 Cor 3:5—ministers; 1 Cor 10:19—that the; 1 Cor 12:6—worketh; 1 Cor 15:38—General; 2 Cor 12:11—though; Gal 5:26—desirous

1 Corinthians 3:8 he that planteth: 1 Cor 3:9; 4:6; John 4:36–38 and every: 1 Cor 4:5; 9:17, 18; 15:58; Ps 62:12; Dan 12:3; Matt 5:11, 12; 10:41, 42; 16:27; Rom 2:6; Gal 6:7, 8; Heb 6:10; 1 Pet 5:4; 2 John 8; Rev 2:23; 22:12 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 18:20—rewarded; Luke 19:19—Be; 1 Cor 3:14—General; Gal 6:5—General; Col 3:24—ye shall

1 Corinthians 3:9 we: 1 Cor 3:6; Matt 9:37; Mark 16:20; 2 Cor 6:1; 3 John 8 ye are God's: Ps 65:9–13; 72:16; 80:8–11; Isa 5:1–7; 27:2, 3; 28:24–29; 32:20; 61:3, 5, 11; Jer 2:21; Matt 13:3–9, 18–30, 36–42; 20:1–14; 21:23–44; Mark 4:26–29; John 4:35–38; 15:1–8 husbandry: or, tillage ye are God's building: 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; Ps 118:22; Amos 9:11, 12; Zech 6:12, 13;

Matt 16:18; Acts 4:11; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:10, 20–22; Col 2:7; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:3, 4, 6; 1 Pet 2:5 Reciprocal: Judg 5:23—to the help; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; Ps 127:1—build; Prov 9:1—builded; Prov 24:3—wisdom; Isa 28:28—Bread; Jer 12:16—built; Luke 8:11—The seed; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 9:31—were edified; Acts 20:32—to build; Rom 15:20—build; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 3:8—he that planteth; 1 Cor 9:10—that ploweth; 1 Cor 16:16—laboureth; 2 Cor 5:1—a building; 2 Cor 12:6—I would; Eph 2:21—all; Phil 2:25—companion; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; 2 Tim 2:20—in a; Phlm 1:1—Philemon; Heb 10:21—the house; 1 Pet 5:3—as

1 Corinthians 3:10 to the: 1 Cor 3:5; 15:10; Rom 1:5; 12:3; 15:15; Eph 3:2–8; Col 1:29; 1 Tim 1:11–14; 1 Pet 4:11 as a: 1 Kgs 3:9–11; 2 Chr 2:12; Dan 12:3; Matt 7:24; 24:45; 2 Tim 2:15 I have: 1 Cor 3:6, 11; 9:2; Zech 4:9; Rom 15:20; Eph 2:20; Rev 21:14, 19 and another: 1 Cor 15:11, 12; Acts 18:27; 2 Cor 10:15; 11:13–15 But let every: Eccl 12:9; Luke 11:35; 21:8; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 4:16; Jas 3:1 Gr.; 1 Pet 4:11; 2 Pet 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 35:30—See; Exod 36:4—General; 1 Kgs 7:10—the foundation; Ps 87:1—His; Prov 12:8—commended; Eccl 2:18—I should; Song 8:9—we will; Zech 6:15—they; Matt 16:18—upon; Matt 23:34—and wise; Luke 6:48—and laid; Acts 20:32—to build; 1 Cor 4:15—for; 2 Cor 3:1—begin; 2 Cor 3:2—are; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 12:6—I would; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; Heb 6:1—laying; 1 Pet 4:10—the manifold

1 Corinthians 3:11; Isa 28:16; Matt 16:18; Acts 4:11, 12; 2 Cor 11:2–4; Gal 1:7–9; Eph 2:20; 2 Tim 2:19; 1 Pet 2:6–8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:17—costly stones; 1 Kgs 7:10—the foundation; Ps 87:1—His; Ezek 13:14—the foundation; Zech 13:9—bring; Matt 7:24—which; Luke 14:30—General; Acts 8:5—preached; 1 Cor 3:10—I have; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; Rev 21:14—and in

1 Corinthians 3:12 gold: Ps 19:10; 119:72; Prov 8:10; 16:16; Isa 60:17; 1 Tim 4:6; 2 Tim 2:20; 1 Pet 1:7; Rev 3:18 precious: Isa 54:11–13; Rev 21:18 wood: Prov 30:6; Jer 23:28; Matt 15:6–9; Acts 20:30; Rom 16:17; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; Col 2:8, 18–23; 1 Tim 4:1–3, 7; 6:3; 2 Tim 2:16–18; 3:7, 13; 4:3; Titus 1:9–11; 3:9–11; Heb 13:9; Rev 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 5:12—stubble; 1 Kgs 5:17—costly stones; Isa 5:24—devoureth; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Obad 18—for stubble; Matt 15:13—Every; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; 1 Cor 3:15—work; Rev 21:6—freely

1 Corinthians 3:13 man's: 1 Cor 3:14, 15; 4:5; 2 Tim 3:9 the day: 1 Cor 1:8; Mal 3:17; Rom 2:5, 16; 2 Thess 1:7–10; 2 Tim 1:18; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 20:12 shall be revealed: Gr. is revealed, Luke 2:35 and the fire: Isa 8:20; 28:17; Jer 23:29; Ezek 13:10–16; Zech 13:9; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Gen 29:25—in the morning; Num 31:23—abide; Eccl 5:6—destroy; Isa 5:24—devoureth; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Jer 23:28—What; Ezek 24:11—that the filthiness; Dan 5:27—art; Mal 3:2—for; Matt 7:25—the rain; Matt 7:27—General; Luke 6:48—the flood; 1 Cor 4:3—judgment; Rev 3:18—gold

1 Corinthians 3:14; 1 Cor 3:8; 4:5; Dan 12:3; Matt 24:45–47; 25:21–23; 1 Thess 2:19; 2 Tim 4:7; 1 Pet 5:1, 4; Rev 2:8–11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; 1 Cor 3:13—man's; 1 Cor 9:17—have; 1 Cor 13:13—abideth; 2 John 8—that we receive; Rev 22:12—and my

1 Corinthians 3:15 work: 1 Cor 3:12, 13; Rev 3:18 he shall: Acts 27:21, 44; 2 John 8 yet: Amos 4:11; Zech 3:2; 1 Pet 4:18; Jude 23

1 Corinthians 3:16 Know: 1 Cor 5:6; 6:2, 3, 9, 16, 19; 9:13, 24; Rom 6:3; Jas 4:4 ye are: 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:21, 22; Heb 3:6; 1 Pet 2:5 the Spirit: Ezek 36:27; John 14:17; Rom 8:11; 2 Tim 1:14; 1 John 4:12, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 26:24—and they shall be coupled together above; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Ps 93:5—holiness; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Matt 15:20—which; John 2:21—temple; Rom 8:9—if so be; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 13:5—Know; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Col 1:27—Christ; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 2 Tim 2:20—in a; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth; 1 John 4:13—General; Rev 7:15—dwell; Rev 11:1—Rise

1 Corinthians 3:17 any: 1 Cor 6:18–20; Lev 15:31; 20:3; Num 19:20; Ps 74:3; 79:1; Ezek 5:11; 7:22; 23:38, 39; Zeph 3:4 defile: or destroy: for, Gen 28:17; Exod 3:5; 1 Chr 29:3; Ps 93:5; 99:9; Isa 64:11; Ezek 43:12 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—and an; Lev 18:24—Defile; Lev 23:30—General; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Matt 15:20—which; Mark 7:23—defile; 2 Cor 6:16—ye are; Eph 2:21—an; 2 Tim 2:20—in a; 1 Pet 2:9—an holy; 1 John 4:13—General; Rev 11:1—Rise

1 Corinthians 3:18 deceive: 1 Cor 6:9; 15:33; Prov 5:7; Isa 44:20; Jer 37:9; Luke 21:8; Gal 6:3, 7; Eph 5:6; 2 Tim 3:13; Titus 3:3; Jas 1:22, 26; 1 John 1:8 If: 1 Cor 1:18–21; 4:10; 8:1, 2; Prov 3:5, 7; 26:12; Isa 5:21; Jer 8:8; Rom 11:25; 12:16 let: Matt 18:4; Mark 10:15; Luke 18:17 Reciprocal: Gen 41:8—but there; Exod 1:10—wisely; 2 Sam 15:31—turn the counsel; 2 Kgs 5:11—Behold; Job 11:12—would; Job 32:13—We; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 14:6—scorner; Prov 28:11—rich; Prov 30:2—I am; Eccl 1:18—For in; Eccl 7:16—neither; Jer 9:23—wise; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 11:25—because; Luke 8:18—seemeth to have; Luke 10:21—thou hast; Luke 11:35—General; Luke 16:8—children of this; John 7:49—General; John 11:49—Ye; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 17:18—babbler; Acts 18:26—expounded; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 1:22—General; Rom 2:19—art confident; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 1 Cor 6:5—Is it; 2 Cor 11:1—in; Col 2:8—philosophy; 1 Tim 6:4—He

1 Corinthians 3:19 the wisdom: 1 Cor 1:19, 20; 2:6; Isa 19:11–14; 29:14–16; 44:25; Rom 1:21, 22 For: Job 5:13 He: Exod 1:10; 18:11; 2 Sam 15:31; 16:23; 17:14, 23; Esth 7:10; Ps 7:14, 15; 9:15, 16; 141:10 Reciprocal: Deut 32:28—General; 2 Sam 13:3—Shimeah; Neh 4:15—God; Job 18:7—his own; Job 37:24—he; Ps 5:10—let; Ps 49:13—folly; Ps 146:9—the way; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 14:6—scorner; Prov 26:12—a man; Prov 28:11—rich; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 47:10—Thy wisdom; Ezek 28:12—full; Obad 8—even; Matt 2:8—go; Matt 2:12—they departed; Matt 6:23—If; Luke 20:23—he; John 11:49—Ye; Acts 5:38—for; Acts 23:16—when; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 1:18—foolishness; 2 Cor 10:5—down; Col 2:8—philosophy; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions; Jas 3:15—but

1 Corinthians 3:20 the lord: Ps 94:11 that: Job 11:11, 12; Ps 2:1; Rom 1:21; Col 2:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; Neh 4:15—God; Eccl 7:16—neither; Isa 19:3—and I; Isa 44:25—turneth; Isa 66:18—their thoughts; Jer 4:14—How long; Obad 8—even; Matt 2:8—go; 1 Pet 1:18—vain

1 Corinthians 3:21 glory: 1 Cor 3:4–7; 1:12–17; 4:6; Jer 9:23, 24 For: Rom 4:13; 8:28, 32; 2 Cor 4:5, 15; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Gen 33:11—enough; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Num 5:10—hallowed things; Num 11:29—Enviest; Num 18:20—I am thy part; Num 23:10—the death; Ps 16:6—I have; Prov 3:16—and; Song

2:16—beloved; Isa 20:5—their glory; Dan 2:30—but; Hos 2:21—saith; Zech 8:12—the remnant; Matt 13:46—one; Mark 2:27—General; Luke 6:20—for; John 17:10—all; Rom 8:9—he is; 1 Cor 5:6—glorying; 2 Cor 1:6—whether; 2 Cor 1:14—that; 2 Cor 6:10—and; 2 Cor 8:9—that ye; Gal 4:7—heir; Gal 6:4—and not; Gal 6:13—that they may; Gal 6:14—that I; Col 3:11—but; 2 Tim 1:9—which; Jas 2:5—rich; 2 Pet 1:3—all; Rev 21:6—freely

1 Corinthians 3:22 Paul: 1 Cor 3:5–8; 9:19–22; 2 Cor 4:5; Eph 4:11, 12 or the: Rom 8:37–39; Phil 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Gen 32:1—angels; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Num 23:10—the death; 1 Kgs 3:13—And I; Ps 34:9—for; Ps 47:4—choose; Prov 12:21—no; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 6:33—and all; Mark 2:27—General; Mark 3:16—Simon; John 1:42—called; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Rom 8:38—that; Rom 14:8—we live therefore; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Cor 15:5—Cephas; 1 Cor 16:12—our; 2 Cor 8:9—that ye; 2 Cor 12:11—for in; Gal 3:29—heirs; Eph 1:10—he; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 2 Tim 1:9—which

1 Corinthians 3:23 ye: 1 Cor 6:19, 20; 7:22; 15:23; John 17:9, 10; Rom 14:8; 2 Cor 10:7; Gal 3:29; 5:24 and Christ: 1 Cor 8:6; 11:3; Matt 17:5; John 17:18, 21; Eph 1:10; Phil 2:8–11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 3:13—And I; Ps 34:9—for; Ps 47:4—choose; Prov 12:21—no; Mal 3:17—they shall; Mark 9:41—because; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Rom 8:38—that; 1 Cor 15:28—then

CHAPTER 4

- 1 In what account the ministers ought to be had;
- 7 We have nothing which we have not received;
- 9 The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men;
- 13 the filth and offscouring of the world;
- 15 yet our fathers in Christ;
- 16 whom we ought to follow.

1 Corinthians 4:1 account: 1 Cor 4:13; 2 Cor 12:6 the ministers: 1 Cor 3:5; 9:16–18; Matt 24:45; 2 Cor 4:5; 6:4; 11:23; Col 1:25; 1 Tim 3:6 and stewards: Luke 12:42; 16:1–3; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 4:10 mysteries: 1 Cor 2:7; Matt 13:11; Mark 4:11; Luke 8:10; Rom 16:25; Eph 1:9; 3:3–9; 6:19; Col 1:26, 27; 2:2; 4:3; 1 Tim 3:9, 16 Reciprocal: Num 4:16—the oversight; Isa 61:6—named; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Matt 20:8—unto; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Luke 19:15—that he; Rom 15:16—I should; 1 Cor 9:17—dispensation; 1 Cor 13:2—understand; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 1 Cor 15:51—I show; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Eph 4:12—the work; Col 1:23—whereof; Col 4:7—a faithful; Col 4:17—the ministry; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 1 Thess 5:13—esteem; 1 Tim 1:11—which; 1 Tim 4:6—a good; Heb 13:17—watch

1 Corinthians 4:2 that: 1 Cor 4:17; 7:25; Num 12:7; Prov 13:17; Matt 25:21, 23; Luke 12:42; 16:10–12; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; Col 1:7; 4:7, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—none; Gen 47:14—Joseph brought; Exod 40:16—according; Num 31:30—keep the; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 2 Chr 34:12—faithfully; Neh 7:2—a faithful man; Neh 13:13—counted; Prov 28:20—faithful; Jer 23:28—speak; Dan 6:2—and the; Matt 20:8—unto; Matt 24:45—is; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Luke 16:2—give; 1 Cor

3:5—ministers; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; Eph 4:12—the work; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 1 Thess 5:13—esteem; 1 Tim 1:11—which; 1 Tim 4:6—a good; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Titus 1:7—as; Titus 2:10—showing; Heb 3:5—faithful; Heb 13:17—watch; Jas 3:1—knowing; 1 Pet 4:10—good

1 Corinthians 4:3 it is: 1 Cor 2:15; 1 Sam 16:7; John 7:24 judgment: Gr. day, 1 Cor 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 30:15—General; Num 16:9—Seemeth it but; 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; Job 23:5—know; Ps 26:1—Judge; Isa 11:3—and he shall not; Matt 7:1—General; Luke 6:37—Judge; John 8:15—judge; Gal 6:4—rejoicing

1 Corinthians 4:4 For: Ουδεν [G3762], γαρ [G1063], εμαυτω [G1683], συνοιδα. “For I am not conscious to myself of any guilt” or neglect of duty. Wetstien has shown, from the classics, that this is the proper signification of. I know: Job 27:6; Ps 7:3–5; John 21:17; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:20, 21 yet: Job 9:2, 3, 20; 15:14; 25:4; 40:4; Ps 19:12; 130:3; 143:2; Prov 21:2; Rom 3:19, 20; 4:2 but: 1 Cor 4:5; Ps 26:12; 50:6; 2 Cor 5:10 Reciprocal: Num 9:8—I will; Deut 9:4—Speak not; 1 Sam 12:5—ye have; Job 9:15—though; Job 9:21—yet would; Job 23:5—know; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 17:3—proved; Ps 43:1—Judge; Prov 20:9—General; Acts 23:1—I have; Acts 24:16—General; Rom 14:4—Who; 2 Cor 5:11—but; 2 Cor 5:20—in; Gal 6:4—rejoicing; 2 Tim 4:1—who

1 Corinthians 4:5 judge: Matt 7:1, 2; Luke 6:37; Rom 2:1, 16; 14:4, 10–13; Jas 4:11 until: 1 Cor 1:7; 11:26; 15:23; Matt 24:30, 46; 1 Thess 5:2; Jas 5:7; 2 Pet 3:4, 12; Jude 14; Rev 1:7 who: 1 Cor 3:13; Eccl 11:9; 12:14; Mal 3:18; Luke 12:1–3; Rom 2:16; 2 Cor 4:2; Heb 4:13; Rev 20:12 praise: Matt 25:21, 23; John 5:44; Rom 2:7, 29; 2 Cor 5:10; 10:18; 1 Pet 1:7; 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 38:25—Discern; Lev 13:4—shut up; Num 32:23—be sure your sin; Deut 32:34—General; 1 Sam 2:30—I will honour; 1 Sam 15:14—What meaneth; 2 Sam 12:12—secretly; Job 1:5—in their hearts; Job 10:6—General; Job 12:22—discovereth; Job 20:27—heaven; Job 28:11—and the thing; Job 34:22—no; Ps 7:8—The Lord; Ps 33:15—considereth; Ps 37:6—he shall; Ps 44:21—knoweth; Ps 50:21—set; Ps 64:6—they accomplish; Ps 90:8—our; Ps 111:10—his praise; Ps 139:2—understandest; Prov 10:9—but; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 12:8—commended; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Prov 31:30—she; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 26:7—most; Isa 29:15—and their works; Jer 16:17—General; Jer 23:25—heard; Ezek 16:57—thy wickedness; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Ezek 38:10—that at; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Hos 2:10—now; Hos 7:2—I remember; Jonah 1:7—and the; Mic 7:3—wrap; Mic 7:9—he will; Zeph 3:5—bring; Matt 6:4—reward; Matt 10:26—for; Matt 13:30—both; Matt 18:23—which; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 22:12—how; Matt 25:32—he shall separate; Mark 4:22—General; Luke 8:17—nothing; Luke 12:2—General; Luke 16:2—give; Luke 16:15—God; Luke 19:17—Well; John 1:48—when; John 12:43—the praise of God; John 16:11—judgment; John 21:22—If; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:6—General; 1 Cor 2:15—yet; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 4:4—but; 2 Cor 5:11—but; 2 Cor 5:20—in; 2 Cor 10:9—terrify; Gal 6:5—General; Eph 5:13—for; Phil 4:8—praise; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 9:27—but; Jas 5:9—the Judge; Rev 2:25—till

1 Corinthians 4:6 these: 1 Cor 1:12; 3:4–7; 2 Cor 10:7, 12, 15; 11:4, 12–15 for: 1 Cor 9:23; 2 Cor 4:15; 12:19; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Tim 2:10 that ye: Job 11:11, 12; Ps 8:4; 146:3; Isa 2:22; Jer 17:5, 6; Matt 23:8–10; Rom 12:3; 2 Cor 12:6 be puffed: 1 Cor 4:18, 19; 3:21; 5:2, 6; 8:1; 13:4; Num 11:28, 29; John 3:26, 27; Col 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 16:4—her mistress; Acts 18:24—Apollos; Rom 12:6—then; 1 Cor 3:8—he that planteth; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 2

Cor 12:20—debates; Gal 6:4—and not; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; 1 Pet 3:21—like

1 Corinthians 4:7 who: 1 Cor 12:4–11; 15:10; Rom 9:16–18; Eph 3:3–5; 2 Thess 2:12–14; 1 Tim 1:12–15; Titus 3:3–7 maketh thee to differ: Gr. distinguisheth thee and what: 1 Cor 3:5; 7:7; 1 Chr 29:11–16; 2 Chr 1:7–12; Prov 2:6; Matt 25:14, 15; Luke 19:13; John 1:16; 3:27; Rom 1:5; 12:6; Jas 1:17; 1 Pet 4:10 why: 1 Cor 5:6; 2 Chr 32:23–29; Ezek 28:2–5; 29:3; Dan 4:30–32; 5:18, 23; Acts 12:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 11:7—a difference; Deut 8:14—thine heart; Deut 8:17—My power; Deut 9:4—Speak not; 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; Isa 26:13—by thee; Ezek 16:14—through; Ezek 16:63—when; Amos 4:7—and I; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 19:27—what; Matt 20:15—it; Matt 24:40—the one; Matt 26:75—And he; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Luke 18:11—God; Acts 9:4—he fell; Rom 3:9—are we; Rom 3:22—for there; Rom 3:27—Where; Rom 4:2—but; Rom 11:35—General; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 1:5—in every; 1 Cor 1:29—General; 1 Cor 14:18—General; 1 Cor 14:36—or; 2 Cor 8:7—as; Gal 6:4—and not; Eph 2:3—even; Jas 3:14—glory; Jas 4:16—General

1 Corinthians 4:8 ye are full: 1 Cor 1:5; 3:1, 2; 5:6; Prov 13:7; 25:14; Isa 5:21; Luke 1:51–53; 6:25; Rom 12:3, 16; Gal 6:3; Rev 3:17 without: 1 Cor 4:18; Acts 20:29, 30; Phil 1:27; 2:12 and I: Num 11:29; Acts 26:29; 2 Cor 11:1 ye did: Ps 122:5–9; Jer 28:6; Rom 12:15; 2 Cor 13:9; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:6–9; 2 Tim 2:11, 12; Rev 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:3—Would; Deut 8:14—thine heart; 2 Kgs 5:3—Would God; Jer 2:31—We are lords; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 18:11—God; Rom 5:17—shall reign; 1 Cor 4:10—are wise; 2 Cor 1:8—insomuch; 2 Cor 12:15—though; Gal 4:17—exclude you; Jas 3:14—glory; Jas 4:16—General

1 Corinthians 4:9 I: 1 Cor 15:30–32; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:8–12; 6:9; Phil 1:29, 30; 1 Thess 3:3 us the apostles last, as: or, us the last apostles as: Ps 44:22; Rom 8:36; 1 Thess 5:9, 10; Rev 6:9–11 we are: Heb 10:33; 11:36 spectacle: Gr. theatre, Acts 19:29, 31 and to men: Heb 1:14; Rev 7:11–14; 17:6, 7 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Ps 71:7—as a wonder; Isa 8:18—for signs; Jer 15:10—a man; Jer 20:7—I am; Jer 20:18—with; Lam 3:14—General; Dan 11:33—yet; Nah 3:6—will set; Zech 3:8—for; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 27:14—marvelled; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 13:9—take; Mark 15:5—Pilate; Acts 9:16—I will; Acts 20:19—temptations; 1 Cor 15:19—of all; 1 Cor 15:31—die; 2 Cor 4:7—in; 2 Cor 13:7—as reprobrates; Phil 3:8—for whom; Phil 4:12—how to be; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 3:7—in all; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; Heb 11:37—being destitute; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold; Rev 1:9—companion

1 Corinthians 4:10 are fools: 1 Cor 1:1–3, 18–20, 26–28; 2:3, 14; 3:18; 2 Kgs 9:11; Hos 9:7; Acts 17:18, 32; 26:24 for: Matt 5:11; 10:22–25; 24:9; Luke 6:22; Acts 9:16; 1 Pet 4:14 are wise: 1 Cor 4:8; 10:14, 15; Jer 8:8, 9 we are weak: 1 Cor 2:3; 2 Cor 10:10; 11:29; 12:9, 10; 13:3, 4, 9 but ye: 1 Cor 3:2; 10:12 but we: Prov 11:12; Isa 53:3; Luke 10:16; 18:9; 1 Thess 4:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; Job 12:2—ye are the people; Prov 13:7—that maketh himself poor; Prov 23:9—he; Song 1:5—black; Song 5:7—took; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 12:16—Be not; Rom 15:1—strong; 1 Cor 6:5—Is it; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 2 Cor 1:5—as; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Cor 6:8—honour; 2 Cor 11:1—in; 2 Cor 11:7—in; 2 Cor 11:18—many; 2 Cor 11:19—seeing; Gal 4:14—ye; Heb 13:13—General

1 Corinthians 4:11 unto: 1 Cor 9:4; 2 Cor 4:8; 6:4, 5; 11:26, 27; Phil 4:12 and are naked: Job 22:6; Rom 8:35 and are buffeted: Acts 14:19; 16:23; 23:2; 2 Cor 11:23–25; 2 Tim 3:11 and have: Matt 8:20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; Ps 25:17—General; Prov 13:7—that

maketh himself poor; Matt 11:8—A man; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 26:52—Put; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; Luke 6:22—for; Luke 6:29—smiteth; Luke 16:21—desiring; Acts 3:6—Silver; 1 Cor 9:6—have; 1 Cor 9:12—but; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 2 Cor 12:7—to buffet; Phil 4:11—in respect; 2 Tim 4:13—cloak; 1 Pet 2:20—buffeted

1 Corinthians 4:12 labour: 1 Cor 9:6; Acts 18:3; 20:34; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8; 1 Tim 4:10 being reviled: Matt 5:44; Luke 6:28; 23:34; Acts 7:60; Rom 12:14, 20; 1 Pet 2:23; 3:9; Jude 9 being persecuted: Matt 5:11; 1 Pet 3:14; 4:12–14, 19 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; Ps 89:51—they have; Matt 26:52—Put; John 9:28—they; 1 Cor 9:12—but; 1 Cor 9:15—I have; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 2 Cor 6:4—necessities; 2 Cor 11:27—in hunger; Eph 1:1—which; Phil 4:11—in respect; 1 Thess 4:11—to work

1 Corinthians 4:13; Lam 3:45; Acts 22:22 Reciprocal: Ps 89:51—they have; Ps 123:4—with the scorning; Ezek 36:3—and are; Nah 3:6—I will cast; Mal 2:3—spread; Matt 5:44—General; Matt 26:67—did; John 16:2—shall; Acts 21:36—General; Acts 21:38—that; Acts 24:5—we have; Rom 12:14—General; 1 Cor 4:1—account; 1 Pet 3:9—rendering

1 Corinthians 4:14 write: 1 Cor 9:15; 2 Cor 7:3; 12:19 my: 1 Cor 4:15; 2 Cor 6:11–13; 11:11; 12:14, 15; 1 Thess 2:11 I: Ezek 3:21; Acts 20:31; Col 1:28; 1 Thess 5:14 Reciprocal: Ps 19:11—Moreover; Prov 7:24—O; Ezek 3:17—hear; 1 Cor 3:6—I; 1 Cor 6:5—to your; 1 Cor 9:12—are not; 1 Cor 16:24—love; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Gal 4:19—little; Phil 2:12—my beloved; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish; 1 Tim 1:2—my; 1 John 2:1—little

1 Corinthians 4:15 ye have: 2 Tim 4:3 for: 1 Cor 3:6, 10; 9:1, 2; Acts 18:4–11; Rom 15:20; 2 Cor 3:1–3; Gal 4:19; Titus 1:4; Phlm 1:10–12, 19; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:13—My father; Prov 7:24—O; Matt 23:9—call; 1 Cor 4:14—my; 1 Cor 4:17—who is; 1 Cor 9:12—are not; 1 Cor 16:24—love; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; 2 Cor 7:3—to condemn; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 11:2—I have; 2 Cor 12:14—for the; Gal 1:6—that called; 1 Thess 2:11—as; Heb 2:13—which; 1 John 2:1—little; 3 John 4—that

1 Corinthians 4:16; 1 Cor 11:1; John 10:4, 5; Phil 3:17; 1 Thess 1:6; 2 Thess 3:9; Heb 13:7; 1 Pet 5:3 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; Eph 4:1—beseech; 2 Thess 3:7—how; 3 John 11—follow

1 Corinthians 4:17 I sent: 1 Cor 16:10; Acts 19:21, 22; Phil 2:19; 1 Thess 3:2, 3 who is: 1 Cor 4:15; 1 Tim 1:2; 2 Tim 1:2 faithful: 1 Cor 4:2; 7:25; Num 12:7; Prov 13:17; Matt 24:45; 25:21, 23; Eph 6:21; Col 1:7; 4:9; 2 Tim 2:2; Rev 2:10, 13 my ways: 1 Cor 7:17; 11:2, 16; 16:1; 2 Tim 3:10 in: 1 Cor 14:33 Reciprocal: Acts 11:26—with the church; Acts 16:1—named; 2 Cor 12:17—General; Eph 1:1—which; Phil 1:19—I know; Phil 2:22—as; Col 1:2—faithful; Col 4:8—I have; 1 Tim 4:6—thou put

1 Corinthians 4:18; 1 Cor 4:6–8; 5:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 4:8—without; 1 Cor 4:19—not; 1 Cor 5:6—glorying; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; 1 Cor 13:4—is not; 2 Cor 12:20—and that; Gal 4:17—exclude you; Col 2:18—vainly

1 Corinthians 4:19 I: 1 Cor 14:5; Acts 19:21; 2 Cor 1:15, 17, 23; 2:1, 2 if: Acts 18:21; Rom 15:32; Heb 6:3; Jas 4:15 not: 1 Cor 4:18; 2 Cor 13:1–4 but: 1 Cor 2:6 Reciprocal: Rom 1:10—by the will; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; 1 Cor 5:6—glorying; 1 Cor 11:34—when; 1 Cor 16:3—when; 1 Cor 16:7—if; 2 Cor 10:2—that I; 2 Cor 10:9—terrify; 2 Cor 10:11—such; 2

Cor 12:14—the third; 2 Cor 13:2—told; Gal 4:20—to be

1 Corinthians 4:20; 1 Cor 1:24; 2:4; Rom 1:16; 14:17; 15:19; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; 1 Thess 1:5
Reciprocal: 2 Cor 10:11—such

1 Corinthians 4:21 shall: 1 Cor 5:5; 2 Cor 10:2, 6, 8; 12:20, 21; 13:2; 3:10 and: 2 Cor 10:1; 1
Thess 2:7; Jas 3:17 Reciprocal: Prov 26:3—General; Acts 5:5—hearing; 2 Cor 1:23—that;
2 Cor 2:1—that; 2 Cor 2:3—I wrote; 2 Cor 13:10—I write; Gal 6:1—in the

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The incestuous person,
- 6 is cause rather of shame unto them than of rejoicing;
- 7 The old leaven is to be purged out;
- 10 Hienous offenders are to be shamed and avoided.

1 Corinthians 5:1 reported: 1 Cor 1:11; Gen 37:2; 1 Sam 2:24 fornication: 1 Cor 5:11; 6:9,
13, 18; Acts 15:20, 29; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:7; Rev 2:21; 21:8
and: Jer 2:33; Ezek 16:47, 51, 52 that one: Gen 35:22; 49:4; Lev 18:8; 20:11; Deut 22:30;
27:20; 2 Sam 16:22; 20:3; 1 Chr 5:1; Ezek 22:10; Amos 2:7; 2 Cor 7:12 Reciprocal: Josh
7:1—the anger; Josh 7:13—take away; Judg 20:7—ye are all; 2 Sam 16:21—unto thy; Jer
2:10—and see; Jer 5:28—overpass; Jer 18:13—who; Ezek 5:6—she hath; Matt 13:47—and
gathered; Matt 19:9—except; 1 Cor 5:8—not; 1 Cor 5:13—Therefore; 1 Cor 11:18—I hear;
2 Cor 2:3—I wrote; 2 Cor 2:5—any; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Heb 12:16—any fornicator;
3 John 10—I will

1 Corinthians 5:2 ye are: 1 Cor 5:6; 4:6–8, 18 mourned: Num 25:6; 2 Kgs 22:19; Ezra
9:2–6; 10:1–6; Ps 119:136; Jer 13:17; Ezek 9:4, 6; 2 Cor 7:7, 9–11; 12:21 might: 1 Cor 5:5, 7,
13; Rev 2:20–22 Reciprocal: Lev 19:17—and not suffer sin upon him; Deut 22:24—so
thou shalt put; 1 Cor 5:9—not; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; 1 Cor 13:4—is not; 2 Cor
7:11—that; Phil 3:19—whose glory; Jas 3:14—glory

1 Corinthians 5:3 as absent: 2 Cor 10:1, 11; 13:2; Col 2:5; 1 Thess 2:17 judged: or,
determined Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:26—Went; Matt 13:28—Wilt; Matt 18:17—let; 2 Cor
2:1—I determined; 2 Cor 10:6—in; 2 Cor 12:20—and that

1 Corinthians 5:4 the name: Acts 3:6; 4:7–12, 30; 16:18; Eph 5:20; Col 3:17 when: Matt
16:19; 18:16–18, 20; 28:18, 20; John 20:23; 2 Cor 2:9, 10; 13:3, 10 Reciprocal: Lev
13:3—pronounce; Josh 22:15—General; Prov 5:11—when; Matt 18:17—tell; Matt
18:18—General; John 9:34—cast him out; Acts 14:27—and had; 2 Cor 2:6—which; 2 Cor
13:8—General; Col 2:5—be; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 1:20—I have; Titus 3:10—reject;
Heb 10:25—forsaking; 2 Pet 1:16—the power; Rev 12:10—the power

1 Corinthians 5:5 deliver: 1 Cor 5:13; Job 2:6; Ps 109:6; 2 Cor 2:6; 10:6; 13:10; Acts 26:18; 1
Tim 1:20 that: 1 Cor 11:32; 2 Cor 2:7; Gal 6:1, 2; 2 Thess 3:14, 15; Jas 5:19, 20; 1 John 5:16;
Jude 22, 23 the day: 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 1:6; 2 Tim 1:18; 2 Pet 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 13:21—shut
him; Lev 13:46—without; Lev 14:40—take away; 2 Chr 26:18—go out; Ps 39:11—When;
Ps 86:17—Show; Prov 5:11—when; Prov 22:10—General; Prov 23:14—General; Isa

2:12—the day; Matt 16:19—and whatsoever; Matt 18:17—tell; Matt 18:18—General; Mark 8:33—Get; John 9:34—cast him out; Acts 2:20—great; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 1 Cor 5:2—might; 2 Cor 1:23—that; 2 Cor 12:7—the messenger; 2 Cor 13:2—told; 2 Cor 13:3—Christ; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Gal 5:10—bear; 2 Pet 3:10—the day

1 Corinthians 5:6 glorying: 1 Cor 5:2; 3:21; 4:18, 19; Jas 4:16 a little: 1 Cor 15:33; Matt 13:33; 16:6–12; Luke 13:21; Gal 5:9; 2 Tim 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened; Lev 2:11—no leaven; Lev 14:40—take away; Judg 20:7—ye are all; Ps 106:35—learned; Prov 22:10—General; Mark 8:15—the leaven of the; Rom 6:3—Know; Rom 6:19—unto iniquity; 1 Cor 1:29—General; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; 1 Cor 4:7—why; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; 1 Cor 5:8—not; 1 Cor 8:1—Knowledge; 2 Cor 11:12—they glory; Gal 2:13—the other; Gal 6:13—that they may; Phil 3:19—whose glory; 2 Tim 2:16—for; Heb 12:15—and thereby; Jas 3:14—glory

1 Corinthians 5:7 Purge: 1 Cor 5:13; Exod 12:15; 13:6, 7; Eph 4:22; Col 3:5–9 ye may: 1 Cor 10:17 Christ: 1 Cor 15:3, 4; Exod 12:5, 6; Isa 53:7–10; John 1:29, 36; 19:14; Acts 8:32–35; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; Rev 5:6–9, 12 sacrificed: or, slain Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—in the; Exod 10:9—a feast; Exod 12:3—take to; Exod 12:11—it is the; Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 12:19—Seven; Exod 12:21—the passover; Exod 12:27—It is the sacrifice; Exod 23:15—the feast; Exod 29:2—bread; Exod 34:25—leaven; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 23:5—General; Num 5:3—without; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 9:7—we may not offer; Num 28:16—General; Deut 16:1—the passover; Deut 16:2—sacrifice; 1 Sam 9:12—sacrifice; 2 Chr 30:1—to keep; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Prov 9:2—killed; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Ezek 45:21—ye shall; Matt 13:33—like; Matt 22:4—Behold; Mark 14:12—killed; Luke 12:1—Beware; Luke 22:1—General; Luke 22:16—until; John 19:30—It is; Acts 12:3—Then; Acts 20:6—the days; Rom 12:1—a living; 1 Cor 5:2—might; 1 Cor 5:9—not; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; Gal 5:9—General; Eph 5:2—a sacrifice; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; Heb 13:10—an altar

1 Corinthians 5:8 let: Exod 12:15; 13:6; Lev 23:6; Num 28:16, 17; Deut 16:16; Isa 25:6 feast: or, holy day, Ps 42:4; Isa 30:29 not: 1 Cor 5:1, 6; 6:9–11; Deut 16:3; 2 Cor 12:21; Eph 4:17–22; 1 Pet 4:2 neither: 1 Cor 3:3; Matt 16:6, 12; 26:4, 5; Mark 8:15; Luke 12:1; John 18:28–30; 2 Cor 12:20; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 but: Josh 24:14; Ps 32:2; John 1:47; 2 Cor 1:12; 8:8; Eph 6:24; 1 John 3:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—unleavened; Gen 22:13—in the; Exod 5:1—a feast; Exod 10:9—a feast; Exod 12:14—by an ordinance; Exod 12:19—Seven; Exod 13:3—there; Exod 23:15—the feast; Exod 32:5—a feast; Exod 34:25—leaven; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 6:16—unleavened; Lev 23:5—General; Num 9:2—his appointed; Num 9:7—we may not offer; 1 Sam 9:12—sacrifice; 2 Chr 30:1—to keep; 2 Chr 30:21—the feast; 2 Chr 35:17—the feast; Ezra 6:22—the feast; Ps 35:16—hypocritical; Prov 9:2—killed; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Ezek 45:21—ye shall; Matt 22:4—Behold; Mark 14:12—killed; Luke 22:1—General; Luke 22:16—until; Acts 12:3—Then; Acts 20:6—the days; Rom 12:1—a living; 1 Cor 11:24—eat; Eph 4:31—with; Heb 13:10—an altar; 1 Pet 1:19—as

1 Corinthians 5:9 not: 1 Cor 5:2, 7; Ps 1:1, 2; Prov 9:6; 2 Cor 6:14, 17; Eph 5:11; 2 Thess 3:14 Reciprocal: Lev 13:46—without; Ps 26:5—will; Prov 5:22—sins; Matt 9:11—Why; Matt 18:17—let; Luke 5:29—and there; Luke 15:2—General; Rom 16:17—and; 1 Cor 10:27—bid; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; 1 Thess 4:3—that; Heb 12:16—any fornicator

1 Corinthians 5:10 altogether: 1 Cor 10:27 of this: 1 Cor 1:20; John 8:23; 15:19; 17:6, 9, 15,

16; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; 1 John 4:5, 7 for: Matt 5:14–16; John 17:15; Phil 2:15; 1 John 5:19; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Judg 20:7—ye are all; Prov 5:22—sins; Luke 12:15—Take; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 1 Cor 6:9—fornicators; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—fornication

1 Corinthians 5:11 called: 1 Cor 6:6; 7:12, 15; 8:11; Matt 18:17; Acts 9:17; Rom 16:17; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 2 John 10 fornicator: 1 Cor 5:1–9, 10; Ps 50:16–21; 2 Cor 12:20, 21; Gal 5:19–21; 1 Thess 4:3–8; Rev 2:14, 20; 21:8; 22:15 or covetous: Ps 10:3; Mark 7:21–23; Luke 12:15–31; Eph 5:5; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:14, 15 or an idolater: 1 Cor 10:7, 8, 14, 18–22 or a railer: 1 Cor 6:10; Ps 101:5 or a drunkard: 1 Cor 11:21; Matt 24:49–51; Luke 12:45, 46; 21:34; Rom 13:13; Gal 2:12; Eph 5:18; 1 Thess 5:7, 8 or an extortioner: Ezek 22:12; Matt 23:25; Luke 18:11 with: 1 Cor 5:13; Matt 18:17; Rom 16:17; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 John 10 Reciprocal: Deut 23:10—General; Josh 7:13—take away; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; Prov 14:7—General; Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Jer 16:8—General; Acts 11:3—General; Acts 15:20—fornication; Gal 5:21—drunkenness; Eph 5:3—fornication; Heb 13:5—conversation

1 Corinthians 5:12 what: Luke 12:14; John 18:36 them: Mark 4:11; Col 4:5; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Tim 3:7 do not: 1 Cor 6:1–5 Reciprocal: Josh 6:23—left them; John 8:11—Neither; 1 Cor 6:4—ye; 2 Cor 2:5—any

1 Corinthians 5:13 God: Ps 50:6; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:16; Heb 13:4; 2 Pet 2:9 Therefore: 1 Cor 5:1, 5, 7; Deut 13:5; 17:7; 21:21; 22:21, 22, 24; Eccl 9:18; Matt 18:17 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Deut 22:30—a man shall; Ezra 10:8—himself separated; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Prov 22:10—General; Mark 4:11—them; John 9:34—cast him out; 1 Cor 5:2—might; 1 Cor 5:11—with; 2 Cor 2:5—any; 2 Cor 7:11—clearing; Gal 5:12—cut; Col 4:5—them; 1 Thess 4:12—them

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The Corinthians must not vex their brethren, in going to law with them;
- 6 especially under infidels;
- 9 The unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God;
- 15 Our bodies are the members of Christ, and temples of the Holy Ghost. they must not therefore be defiled.

1 Corinthians 6:1 having: Matt 18:15–17; Acts 18:14, 15; 19:38 go: 1 Cor 6:6, 7 the saints: 1 Cor 1:2; 14:33; 16:1, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—a matter; Matt 18:17—tell; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 3:3—for whereas; 1 Cor 5:12—do not; 1 Cor 11:18—I hear

1 Corinthians 6:2 the saints: Ps 49:14; 149:5–9; Dan 7:18, 22; Zech 14:5; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30; 1 Thess 3:13; Jude 14, 15; Rev 2:26, 27; 3:21; 20:4 the smallest: 1 Cor 6:4; 2 Cor 4:18; 1 John 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Job 34:4—choose; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps 149:9—this honour; Ezek 20:4—judge them; Ezek 23:36—wilt; Hos 11:12—ruleth; Obad 21—to judge; Zech 3:7—judge; Rom 6:3—Know; Rom 11:2—of Elias; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; 1 Cor 6:9—Know; 2 Cor 13:5—Know

1 Corinthians 6:3 judge: Matt 25:41; 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 pertain: 1 Cor 6:4; Ps 17:14; Luke 8:14; 21:34; 2 Tim 2:4; 4:10 Reciprocal: Job 21:22—he judgeth; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps

149:9—this honour; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Ezek 23:36—wilt; Dan 7:22—judgment; Obad 21—to judge; Zech 3:7—judge; Matt 19:28—ye also; Luke 22:30—and sit; John 16:11—judgment; Rom 6:3—Know; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; 1 Cor 6:9—Know; 1 Cor 15:19—this; Rev 2:26—to him will I give; Rev 3:21—to sit; Rev 20:4—thrones

1 Corinthians 6:4 ye: 1 Cor 5:12 who: Acts 6:2–4 least: The apostle perhaps meant that the meanest persons in the church were competent to decide the causes which they brought before the heathen magistrates. Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Matt 11:11—he that; John 16:11—judgment; 1 Cor 6:2—the smallest; 1 Cor 6:3—pertain; 1 Cor 15:19—this; Rev 2:26—to him will I give

1 Corinthians 6:5 to your: 1 Cor 4:14; 11:14; 15:34 Is it: 1 Cor 3:18; 4:10; Prov 14:8; Jas 1:5; 3:13–18 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; 2 Chr 11:4—against; Job 12:2—ye are the people; Job 17:10—for I; Ps 14:3—there; Mic 3:1—Is it; Mark 8:21—How; Rom 12:16—Be not; 1 Cor 10:15—General; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

1 Corinthians 6:6 brother: 1 Cor 6:1, 7; Gen 13:7–9; 45:24; Neh 5:8, 9; Ps 133:1–3; Acts 7:26; Phil 2:14, 15; 1 John 2:9–11; 3:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; Deut 15:3—General; Neh 5:1—their brethren; Prov 3:30—General; Mal 2:10—why; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 18:15—if; Rom 12:17—Provide; 1 Cor 5:11—called; Gal 5:15—General

1 Corinthians 6:7 there: Prov 2:5, 8–10; Hos 10:2; Jas 4:1–3 Why: Prov 20:22; Matt 5:39–41; Luke 6:29; Rom 12:17–19; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 2:19–23; 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; Gen 13:9—if thou wilt; Exod 2:13—and he said; Deut 15:3—General; Esth 1:16—done wrong; Ezek 45:9—take away; Zech 5:3—every one; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 5:40—General; Mark 10:19—Defraud; 1 Cor 6:1—go; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; 1 Cor 9:12—but; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Phil 4:5—your; Col 3:13—quarrel; Col 3:25—he that; 1 Thess 4:6—go

1 Corinthians 6:8; Lev 19:13; Mic 2:2; Mal 3:5 marg. Mark 10:19; Col 3:25; 1 Thess 4:6; Jas 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 2:13—and he said; Lev 19:11—shall not; Lev 25:14—General; Esth 1:16—done wrong; Isa 5:7—he looked; Jer 34:9—serve; Ezek 45:9—take away; Matt 5:24—there; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Col 3:13—quarrel

1 Corinthians 6:9 Know: 1 Cor 6:2, 3, 15, 16, 19; 3:16; 9:24 unrighteous: Exod 23:1; Lev 19:15, 35, 36; Deut 25:13–16; Prov 11:1; 22:8; Isa 10:1, 2; 55:7; Zech 5:3; Acts 24:25; Rom 1:18; 1 Tim 1:9 inherit: 1 Cor 6:10; 15:50; Matt 19:29; 25:34; Gal 5:21 fornicators: 1 Cor 5:1, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:4, 5; 1 Tim 1:9; Heb 12:14, 16; 13:4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 abusers: Gen 19:5; Lev 18:22; 20:13; Deut 22:5; 23:17; Judg 19:22; Rom 1:26, 27; 1 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:7—General; Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 30:19—General; Lev 6:7—it shall be; Lev 14:3—be healed; Lev 18:20—General; Num 9:10—be unclean; Deut 25:16—all that do; Deut 27:9—this day; 1 Kgs 14:24—And there; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant; Ps 68:13—ye have; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 8:5—General; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 35:7—the parched; Isa 40:2—that her iniquity; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Isa 55:13—of the thorn; Isa 65:25—wolf; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 23:10—full; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Zech 14:21—no more; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Matt 8:11—in; Matt 9:13—to call; Matt 15:20—which; Matt 22:10—both; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 1:17—and the; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 7:47—which; Luke 15:15—to feed; Luke 19:9—This day; Acts 10:12—General; Acts

15:20—fornication; Acts 18:10—for; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Rom 5:16—but the free; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 6:3—Know; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; Rom 6:17—that; Rom 6:23—For the wages; Rom 9:30—the Gentiles; Rom 11:30—as ye; Rom 13:13—chambering; Rom 14:17—kingdom; 1 Cor 1:2—sanctified; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; 1 Cor 5:8—not; 1 Cor 10:7—be; 1 Cor 10:8—General; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; 2 Cor 12:21—and have not; Gal 6:7—not; Eph 2:3—we; Eph 4:17—that ye; Eph 5:3—fornication; Phil 3:18—I have; Col 1:13—and; Col 1:21—sometime; Col 3:5—fornication; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 2 Thess 2:3—no man; Titus 2:12—denying; Titus 3:3—we; Jas 1:22—deceiving; 2 Pet 2:10—in the; 1 John 3:7—let; Rev 21:27—there

1 Corinthians 6:10 thieves: Ps 50:17, 18; Isa 1:23; Jer 7:11; Ezek 22:13, 27, 29; Matt 21:19; 23:14, 33; John 12:6; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:6; 1 Pet 4:15 covetous: 1 Cor 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:15—General; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Exod 22:7—if the thief be found; Ps 10:3—whom; Prov 20:1—General; Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Prov 29:13—the deceitful man; Isa 5:11—rise; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Jer 23:10—full; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Zech 7:10—oppress; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 21:34—surfeiting; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 9:28—they; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 6:23—For the wages; Rom 13:13—rioting; 1 Cor 6:9—inherit; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Gal 5:21—drunkenness; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Eph 5:5—this; Eph 5:18—be not; Col 3:5—covetousness; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 1 Tim 1:10—whoremongers; Titus 3:2—speak; Heb 13:5—conversation; Rev 21:8—and the; Rev 21:27—there; Rev 22:15—without

1 Corinthians 6:11 such: 1 Cor 12:2; Rom 6:17–19; Eph 2:1–3; 4:17–22; 5:8; Col 3:5–7; Titus 3:3–6; 1 Pet 4:2, 3 but ye are washed: Ps 51:2, 7; Prov 30:12; Isa 1:16; Jer 4:14; Ezek 36:25; John 13:10; Acts 22:16; Eph 5:26; Titus 3:5; Heb 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 1:5; 7:14 but ye are sanctified: 1 Cor 1:2, 30; Acts 26:18; Gal 5:22, 23; 2 Thess 2:13; Heb 2:11; 1 Pet 1:2, 22 but ye are justified: Isa 45:25; 53:11; Luke 18:14; Acts 13:39; Rom 3:24, 26–30; 4:5; 5:1, 9; 8:30, 33; Gal 2:16; 3:8, 11, 24; Titus 3:7; Jas 2:21–26 Reciprocal: Exod 19:10—sanctify; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 14:48—shall come in; Lev 15:28—General; Lev 22:6—General; 2 Kgs 5:10—wash; 2 Chr 4:6—ten lavers; Job 25:4—how can; Isa 29:24—also; Ezek 16:9—washed; Dan 12:10—shall be; Zech 3:4—and I will; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 21:29—he repented; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 3:5—and of; John 5:4—was made; John 13:5—to wash; John 13:8—If; John 19:34—came; Acts 20:32—which are; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 6:19—for as ye; 2 Cor 1:1—all; Eph 2:2—in time; Eph 2:11—remember; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 4:28—him that; Col 3:7—General; 1 Thess 4:3—your; Heb 10:10—we; Heb 13:12—sanctify; 1 John 1:7—and the; 1 John 1:9—and to

1 Corinthians 6:12 things are lawful: 1 Cor 10:23; Rom 14:14 are not: 1 Cor 8:4, 7–13; 9:12; 10:24–33; Rom 14:15–23; 2 Thess 3:9 but I: 1 Cor 9:27; Rom 7:14; Heb 12:15, 16; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Gen 27:3—take me; Lev 15:18—unclean; Deut 14:26—thy soul; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; 2 Cor 5:10—in; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor 12:1—expedient; Titus 1:15—the pure

1 Corinthians 6:13 Meats for: Matt 15:17, 20; Mark 7:19; Rom 14:17 but God: 1 Cor 10:3–5; John 6:27, 49; Col 2:22, 23 but for: 1 Cor 6:15, 19; 3:16; Rom 6:12; 7:4; 12:1; 14:7–9; 2 Cor 5:15; 11:2; Eph 5:23; 1 Thess 4:3–7 Reciprocal: Deut 14:26—thy soul; Song

4:12—garden; Acts 15:20—fornication; Rom 1:24—to dishonour; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 5:1—fornication; 1 Cor 8:6—in him; 1 Cor 8:8—meat; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 1 Cor 15:50—that; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—fornication; 1 Tim 4:3—which; Titus 1:15—the pure; Heb 13:9—not with; 1 John 4:4—greater; Rev 2:14—to commit

1 Corinthians 6:14 God: 1 Cor 15:15–20; Acts 2:24; 17:31; Rom 6:4–8; 8:11; 2 Cor 4:14; Phil 3:10, 11; 1 Thess 4:14 by: John 5:28, 29; 6:39, 40; 11:25, 26; Eph 1:19, 20; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 15:43—in power; Heb 13:20—brought

1 Corinthians 6:15 your: 1 Cor 6:19; 11:3; 12:27; Rom 12:5; Eph 1:22, 23; 4:12, 15, 16; 5:23, 30; Col 2:19 God: Gen 44:17; Luke 20:16; Rom 3:3, 4, 6, 31; 6:2, 15; 7:7, 13; Gal 2:17; 3:21; 6:14 Reciprocal: Lev 19:29—to cause; Judg 16:5—Entice; 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Rom 6:3—Know; Rom 6:13—Neither; 1 Cor 6:9—Know; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 1 Cor 7:14—the unbelieving husband; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; 2 Cor 13:5—Know; 1 Thess 4:4—should; Heb 12:16—any fornicator

1 Corinthians 6:16 an harlot: Gen 34:31; 38:15, 24; Judg 16:1; Matt 21:31, 32; Heb 11:31 for: Gen 2:24; Matt 19:5, 6; Mark 10:8; Eph 5:31 Reciprocal: Isa 40:28—thou not known; Hos 4:14—for; Rom 6:3—Know; 1 Cor 1:1—through; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; 1 Cor 6:9—Know; 1 Cor 6:19—What; Heb 8:10—I will be

1 Corinthians 6:17; 1 Cor 12:13; John 3:6; 17:21–23; Eph 4:3, 4; 5:30; Phil 2:5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Deut 13:4—and cleave; Ps 86:11—unite; Isa 56:3—joined; 1 Cor 1:1—through

1 Corinthians 6:18 Flee: Gen 39:12–18; Prov 2:16–19; 5:3–15; 6:24–32; 7:5–23, 24–27; 9:16–18; Rom 6:12, 13; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 13:4; 1 Pet 2:11 sinneth: Rom 1:24; 1 Thess 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Gen 39:10—or to be; Lev 15:18—unclean; Prov 7:8—General; Matt 15:20—which; Acts 15:20—fornication; 1 Cor 3:17—any; 1 Cor 5:1—fornication; 1 Cor 7:2—to avoid; 1 Cor 10:8—General; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—fornication; 1 Thess 4:4—should; 1 Tim 6:11—flee

1 Corinthians 6:19 What: 1 Cor 6:15, 16 your body: 1 Cor 3:16; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:21, 22; 1 Pet 2:5 and ye: 1 Kgs 20:4; 1 Chr 29:14; Ps 12:4; 100:3; Rom 14:7–9; 2 Cor 5:15; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 26:13—General; Deut 7:6—an holy; Deut 26:17—avouched; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; Ps 22:23—glorify; Song 4:12—garden; Song 7:10—my; Isa 40:28—thou not known; Isa 43:21—General; Mark 12:17—and to; John 2:21—temple; John 5:23—all men; John 14:17—but; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 19:2—We have; Rom 6:3—Know; Rom 8:9—if so be; Rom 8:12—we are; Rom 15:16—being; 1 Cor 1:13—Paul; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 1 Cor 3:23—ye; 1 Cor 6:9—Know; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 2 Cor 8:5—first; 2 Cor 13:5—Know; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; 2 Tim 1:14—which dwelleth; Heb 3:6—whose; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth; 1 John 4:13—General

1 Corinthians 6:20 ye: 1 Cor 7:23; Acts 20:28; Gal 3:13; Heb 9:12; 1 Pet 1:18; 2 Pet 2:1; Rev 5:9 God: 1 Cor 10:31; Matt 5:16; Rom 6:19; 12:1; Phil 1:20; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 21:2—an Hebrew; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 26:13—General; Deut 7:6—an holy; Deut 26:17—avouched; Deut 32:6—hath bought; Ps 22:23—glorify; Ps 63:3—lips; Ps 86:12—glorify; Ps 95:6—kneel; Ps 100:3—not we ourselves; Ps 116:12—General; Song 4:12—garden; Song 7:10—my; Song 8:12—thou; Isa

43:21—General; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 61:3—that he; Mal 3:17—they shall; Mark 12:17—and to; John 15:8—is; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 6:11—but; Rom 6:13—but yield; Rom 8:12—we are; Rom 14:7—General; 1 Cor 1:13—Paul; 1 Cor 3:23—ye; 1 Cor 7:34—both; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Cor 7:1—filthiness; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; 1 Pet 4:11—that; Rev 14:4—redeemed

CHAPTER 7

- 1 He treats of marriage;
- 4 shewing it to be a remedy against fornication,
- 10 and that the bond thereof ought not lightly to be dissolved;
- 20 Every man must be content with his vocation;
- 25 Virginity wherefore to be embraced;
- 35 and for what respects we may either marry, or abstain from marrying.

1 Corinthians 7:1 good: 1 Cor 7:8, 26, 27, 37, 38; Matt 19:10, 11 touch: Gen 20:6; Ruth 2:9; Prov 6:29 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Exod 21:10—her food; 1 Cor 7:40—she

1 Corinthians 7:2 to avoid: 1 Cor 7:9; 6:18; Prov 5:18, 19; 1 Tim 4:3 let: Prov 18:22; 19:14; Mal 2:14; Eph 5:28, 33 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Gen 26:34—the daughter; Judg 21:14—sufficed them not; Judg 21:22—each man; Prov 5:15—General; Mal 2:15—did; Matt 19:5—and they; Matt 19:10—General; Matt 19:11—General; Luke 20:34—marry; Acts 15:20—fornication; 1 Cor 7:35—not; 1 Cor 7:38—doeth well; 1 Thess 4:3—that; Heb 13:4—Marriage; Rev 2:14—to commit

1 Corinthians 7:3; Exod 21:10; 1 Pet 3:7 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 7:33—how

1 Corinthians 7:4; Hos 3:3; Matt 19:9; Mark 10:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—rule; Num 30:8—General; Matt 5:32—whosoever; Matt 19:5—and they; Luke 16:18—General; Rom 7:2—the woman

1 Corinthians 7:5 except: Exod 19:15; 1 Sam 21:4, 5; Joel 2:16; Zech 7:3; 12:12–14 that Satan: Matt 19:11; 1 Thess 3:5 Reciprocal: Num 30:13—to afflict; Eccl 3:5—a time to embrace; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 9:15—and then; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 2:20—and; Luke 5:35—and; Acts 13:2—fasted; 1 Cor 7:35—not; 2 Cor 2:11—General; 2 Cor 6:5—fastings; 2 Cor 11:27—fastings; Gal 6:1—considering; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent

1 Corinthians 7:6 by: 1 Cor 7:12, 25; 2 Cor 8:8; 11:17 Reciprocal: Matt 19:8—suffered

1 Corinthians 7:7 I would: St. Paul evidently gave this advice in reference to the necessities of the church, or what he calls (1 Cor 7:26) the present distress; for it would be perfectly absurd to imagine that an inspired apostle would in the general, discountenance marriage, since it was of the greatest importance to the existence and happiness of future generations, and expressly agreeable to a Divine institution. 1 Cor 9:5, 15; Acts 26:29 But: 1 Cor 12:11; Matt 19:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 30:34—General; 1 Cor 4:7—and what; 1 Cor 7:17—as God; 1 Tim 2:8—I will

1 Corinthians 7:8; 1 Cor 7:26, 27, 32, 34, 35 Reciprocal: Matt 19:10—General; 1 Cor

7:1—good; 1 Cor 7:38—doeth better; 1 Cor 7:40—she; 1 Tim 5:14—the younger

1 Corinthians 7:9 let: 1 Cor 7:2, 28, 36, 39; 1 Tim 5:11, 14 Reciprocal: Matt 19:11—General; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent

1 Corinthians 7:10 yet: 1 Cor 7:12, 25, 40 Let: 1 Cor 7:15; Jer 3:20; Mal 2:14–16; Matt 5:32; 19:6–9; Mark 10:11, 12; Luke 16:18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Deut 24:5—a man; Matt 19:9—Whosoever; Mark 10:2—Is it; John 4:18—is not; 1 Cor 7:39—wife; 1 Cor 11:11—General; 1 Tim 5:9—having

1 Corinthians 7:11 or: Judg 19:2, 3; Jer 3:1 and let: Deut 22:19; Isa 50:1; Mark 10:2 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Deut 24:1—send her; Matt 5:32—whosoever; Matt 19:9—doth; Mark 10:11—Whosoever; John 4:18—is not; 1 Tim 5:9—having

1 Corinthians 7:12 speak: 1 Cor 7:6, 25; 2 Cor 11:17 If: Ezra 10:2, 3, 11–19 Reciprocal: Deut 24:1—send her; 1 Cor 5:11—called; 1 Cor 7:10—yet; 1 Cor 7:27—thou bound; 2 Cor 8:8—speak

1 Corinthians 7:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 10:3—let it

1 Corinthians 7:14 the unbelieving husband: 1 Cor 6:15–17; Ezra 9:1, 2; 1 Tim 4:5; Titus 1:15 else: Ezra 9:2; Isa 52:1; Mal 2:15, 16; Acts 10:23; Rom 11:16 Reciprocal: Lev 12:7—make; Lev 21:15—profane; Deut 29:15—also with him; Jer 32:39—for the; Matt 19:13—brought; Matt 19:15—General; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Luke 18:16—Suffer; Acts 2:39—the promise; Acts 11:8—unclean; Acts 16:1—but; Gal 3:28—male

1 Corinthians 7:15 A brother: Matt 12:50; Jas 2:15 but: 1 Cor 14:33; Rom 12:18; 14:19; 2 Cor 13:11; Gal 5:22; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18 to peace Gr. in peace Reciprocal: Deut 24:2—she may go; 1 Cor 5:11—called; 1 Cor 7:10—Let; 1 Cor 7:39—wife; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister; Col 3:15—to the

1 Corinthians 7:16 O wife: 1 Cor 9:22; Prov 11:30; Luke 15:10; 1 Tim 4:16; Jas 5:19, 20; 1 Pet 3:1, 2 how: Gr. what Reciprocal: Mic 6:8—O man; Rom 2:1—O man; Rom 9:20—O man; Rom 11:14—by; 1 Cor 9:19—that

1 Corinthians 7:17 as God: 1 Cor 7:7; Matt 19:12; Rom 12:3–8; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 as the: 1 Cor 7:18, 20, 21, 24 so ordain: 1 Cor 4:17; 16:1; 2 Cor 11:28 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Matt 19:11—General; Rom 16:4—also; 1 Cor 11:2—keep; 1 Cor 11:16—the churches; 1 Cor 11:34—will I; 1 Cor 12:11—all; 1 Cor 14:33—in

1 Corinthians 7:18 being: Acts 15:1, 5, 19, 24, 28; Gal 5:1–3; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 17:23—circumcised; Acts 15:9—put; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; 1 Cor 7:17—as the

1 Corinthians 7:19 Circumcision: 1 Cor 8:8; Rom 2:25–29; 3:30; Gal 5:6; 6:15 but: 1 Sam 15:22; Jer 7:22, 23; Matt 5:19; John 15:14; 1 John 2:3, 4; 3:22–24; 5:2, 3; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 34:24—every male; Deut 30:10—hearken unto; Deut 30:16—to love; Josh 5:5—they had not; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Luke 8:15—keep; John 15:10—ye keep; Acts 15:1—ye; Acts 16:3—and took; Rom

2:26—General; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 1 Cor 13:2—I am; Gal 3:28—neither; Col 3:11—circumcision; 2 Thess 3:4—that

1 Corinthians 7:20 abide: 1 Cor 7:17, 21–23; Prov 27:8; Luke 3:10–14; 1 Thess 4:11; 2 Thess 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:2—house; 1 Cor 7:24—let; 1 Cor 7:27—thou bound

1 Corinthians 7:21 being: 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11; 1 Tim 6:1–3; 1 Pet 2:18–24 a servant: Rather, a slave, δουλος [G1401], the property of another, and bought with his money. In these verses the apostle shows that Christianity makes no change in our civil connections. care: Luke 10:40, 41; 12:29 marg. Luke 21:34; Phil 4:6, 11; Heb 13:5; 1 Pet 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 40:14—on me; Lev 25:42—my servants; Acts 2:18—on my servants; Rom 6:18—made; 1 Cor 7:17—as the; 1 Cor 7:20—abide

1 Corinthians 7:22 is the: Luke 1:74, 75; John 8:32–36; Rom 6:18–22; Gal 5:1, 13; Eph 6:5, 6; Col 3:22–24; Phlm 1:16; 1 Pet 2:16 freeman: Gr. made free is Christ's: 1 Cor 9:19; Ps 116:16; Rom 1:1; Gal 1:10; Col 4:12; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Lev 25:55—my servants; Acts 2:18—on my servants; Rom 12:11—serving; Rom 14:18—in; 1 Cor 3:23—ye; 1 Cor 12:13—bond; Eph 6:9—knowing; Col 3:11—bond; Col 3:24—for; 1 Tim 6:1—servants; 2 Tim 2:4—that he

1 Corinthians 7:23 are: 1 Cor 6:20; Lev 25:42; Acts 20:28; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 3:18; Rev 5:9 be: Matt 23:8–11; Gal 2:4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:55—my servants; 2 Tim 2:4—that he; 2 Pet 2:1—bought

1 Corinthians 7:24 let: 1 Cor 7:17, 20 abide: 1 Cor 10:31; Gen 5:22–24; 17:1; 1 Sam 14:45; Col 3:23, 24

1 Corinthians 7:25 concerning: 1 Cor 7:28, 34, 36–38; Ps 78:63 virgins: The word παρθενος [G3933], as well as the Latin virgo “a virgin,” though it generally signifies a maid, frequently denotes unmarried persons of both sexes; in which sense it is evidently used here by the apostle. have: 1 Cor 7:6, 10, 12, 40; 2 Cor 8:8–10; 11:17 obtained: 1 Cor 4:2; 15:10; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:1, 2; 1 Tim 1:12–16 Reciprocal: Job 32:10—General; Matt 5:7—for; Acts 15:28—it; Acts 21:9—virgins; Rom 11:30—obtained; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; 1 Cor 14:37—let; 2 Cor 8:10—I give; Col 1:7—a; 1 Thess 2:4—as we; 1 Pet 2:10—obtained; Rev 14:4—for

1 Corinthians 7:26 that: 1 Cor 7:1, 8, 28, 35–38; Jer 16:2–4; Matt 24:19; Luke 21:23; 23:28, 29; 1 Pet 4:17 distress: or, necessity Reciprocal: Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 45:5—seekest; Hos 9:14—what; Matt 19:10—General; 1 Cor 7:7—I would; 1 Cor 7:38—doeth better; 1 Cor 7:40—she; Eph 5:16—the days; Rev 14:4—for

1 Corinthians 7:27 thou bound: 1 Cor 7:12–14, 20 Reciprocal: Jer 16:2—General; 1 Cor 7:8—General

1 Corinthians 7:28 thou hast: 1 Cor 7:36; Heb 13:4 Nevertheless: 1 Cor 7:26, 32–34 but: 1 Cor 7:35; 2 Cor 1:23 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 7:9—let; 1 Cor 7:25—concerning; 1 Cor 7:38—then; 1 Tim 4:3—Forbidding; Rev 14:4—for

1 Corinthians 7:29 the time: Job 14:1, 2; Ps 39:4–7; 90:5–10; 103:15, 16; Eccl 6:12; 9:10; Rom 13:11, 12; Heb 13:13, 14; 1 Pet 4:7; 2 Pet 3:8, 9; 1 John 2:17 that both: Eccl 12:7, 8, 13,

14; Isa 24:1, 2; 40:6–8; Jas 4:13–16; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: Deut 24:5—cheer up; 2 Sam 19:34—How long have I to live; Prov 23:5—that which; Ezek 7:12—time; Ezek 24:18—and at; Hab 2:6—how; Matt 22:30—in the; Matt 24:38—they; Luke 14:20—General; John 6:27—the meat; Rom 10:19—I say; 1 Cor 1:12—this; 1 Cor 10:11—upon; 1 Cor 15:50—this; 2 Cor 9:6—I say; Gal 3:17—this; Gal 5:16—I say; Eph 5:16—the days; Phil 4:5—your; Heb 4:6—it remaineth; Rev 22:6—which

1 Corinthians 7:30 that weep: Ps 30:5; 126:5, 6; Eccl 3:4; Isa 25:8; 30:19; Luke 6:21, 25; 16:25; John 16:22; Rev 7:17; 18:7 Reciprocal: Ezek 24:18—and at; Jonah 4:6—So; Luke 7:13—Weep not; Jas 4:13—and buy

1 Corinthians 7:31 use: 1 Cor 9:18; Eccl 2:24, 25; 3:12, 13; 5:18–20; 9:7–10; 11:2, 9, 10; Matt 24:48–50; 25:14–29; Luke 12:15–21; 16:1, 2; 19:17–26; 21:34; 1 Tim 6:17, 18; Jas 5:1–5 for: Ps 39:6; 73:20; Eccl 1:4; Jas 1:10, 11; 4:14; 1 Pet 1:24; 4:7; 1 John 2:17 the fashion: To [G3588], σχημα [G4976], the form or appearance. Grotius remarks that the apostle's expression is borrowed from the theatre, where το [G3588], σχημα [G4976], της σκηνης [G4633], παραγει means that the scene changes, and presents an appearance entirely new. Reciprocal: Luke 4:5—taking; Acts 25:23—with; Rev 21:4—the former

1 Corinthians 7:32 I would: Ps 55:22; Matt 6:25–34; 13:22; Phil 4:6 He that: 1 Tim 5:5 that belong to the Lord: Gr. of the Lord, as, 1 Cor 7:34 Reciprocal: Matt 19:10—General; Matt 19:12—which have; Luke 10:39—which; Luke 10:41—thou; Luke 12:22—Take; Rom 8:8—please; 1 Cor 7:8—General; 1 Cor 7:28—Nevertheless; 1 Cor 7:38—doeth better

1 Corinthians 7:33 careth: Neh 5:1–5; Luke 12:22; 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 1 Tim 5:8 how: 1 Cor 7:3; 1 Sam 1:4–8; Eph 5:25–33; Col 3:19; 1 Pet 3:7 Reciprocal: Luke 14:20—General; 1 Cor 7:35—and that

1 Corinthians 7:34 careth: Luke 2:36, 37; 2 Cor 7:11, 12; 8:16; 11:28; 1 Tim 3:5; Titus 3:8 both: 1 Cor 6:20; Rom 6:13; 12:1, 2; Phil 1:20; 1 Thess 5:23 she that: Luke 10:40–42 Reciprocal: Song 4:12—garden; 1 Cor 7:8—General; 1 Cor 7:25—concerning; 1 Cor 7:32—that belong to the Lord; 1 Cor 7:35—and that; 1 Cor 10:31—ye eat

1 Corinthians 7:35 not: This is an allusion to the Retarius among the Romans, who carried a small casting net, rete which he endeavoured to throw over his adversary's head. 1 Cor 7:2, 5–9, 28, 36; Matt 19:12 comely: 1 Cor 7:36; Eph 5:3; Phil 4:8; 1 Tim 1:10; Titus 2:3 and that: 1 Cor 7:33, 34; Luke 8:14; 10:40–42; 21:34 Reciprocal: Exod 10:7—snare; Matt 19:11—General; 1 Cor 7:8—General; 1 Cor 7:26—that; 1 Cor 7:40—she

1 Corinthians 7:36 his virgin: Some interpret this of a man's continuing in a state of celibacy, and render παρθενος [G3933], not a virgin, but virginity; but such a construction of the original appears without example. It appears most obvious to explain it of a parent, or guardian, who had the charge of a virgin; and Kypke has shown that την παρθενον αυτου [G847] is an elegant phrase for his virgin daughter. the flower: 1 Sam 2:33 and need: 1 Cor 7:9, 37 he sinneth: 1 Cor 7:28 Reciprocal: Gen 2:18—good; Ruth 3:1—shall I not; Jer 29:6—take wives; 1 Cor 7:25—concerning; 1 Cor 7:35—not; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; 1 Tim 4:3—Forbidding

1 Corinthians 7:37 Reciprocal: Dan 1:8—purposed; 1 Cor 7:1—good; 1 Cor 7:36—and

need; 1 Cor 7:38—doeth better

1 Corinthians 7:38 then: 1 Cor 7:28 doeth well: 1 Cor 7:2; Heb 13:4 doeth better: 1 Cor 7:1, 8, 26, 32–34, 37 Reciprocal: Gen 21:21—a wife; Acts 21:9—virgins

1 Corinthians 7:39 wife: 1 Cor 7:10, 15; Rom 7:2, 3 only: Gen 6:2; Deut 7:3, 4; Mal 2:11; 2 Cor 6:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 24:3—that; Matt 19:9—Whosoever; Matt 19:10—General; John 2:2—both; 1 Cor 7:9—let; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister; 1 Tim 5:9—having; 1 Tim 5:11—they will

1 Corinthians 7:40 she: 1 Cor 7:1, 8, 26, 35 I think: Rather, “I judge (or consider) also that I have the Spirit of God;” for δοκεῖν is frequently used to express not what is doubtful, but what is true and certain. 1 Cor 7:25; 9:1–3; 14:36, 37; 2 Cor 10:8–10; 12:11; 1 Thess 4:8; 2 Pet 3:15, 16 Reciprocal: Job 32:10—General; Matt 19:10—General; Luke 1:3—seemed; Acts 15:28—it; 1 Cor 7:10—yet; 1 Cor 9:8—as; 2 Cor 8:10—I give; 1 Tim 5:9—having; 1 Tim 5:11—they will

CHAPTER 8

- 1 To abstain from meats offered to idols;
- 8 We must not abuse our Christian liberty, to the offence of our brethren;
- 11 but must bridle our knowledge with charity.

1 Corinthians 8:1 touching: 1 Cor 8:10; 10:19–22, 28; Num 25:2; Acts 15:10, 19, 20, 29; 21:25; Rev 2:14, 20, we are, 1 Cor 8:2, 4, 7, 11; 1:5; 4:10; 13:2; 14:20; 15:34; Rom 14:14, 22; Col 2:18 Knowledge: 1 Cor 4:18; 5:2, 6; 13:4; Isa 5:21; 47:10; Rom 11:25; 12:16; 14:3, 10 but: 1 Cor 13:1–13; Eph 4:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of knowledge; Num 24:16—General; 2 Sam 14:20—to know; Job 13:2—General; Prov 3:5—and; Prov 11:2—but; Prov 18:2—fool; Ezek 33:3—he blow; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 14:15—now; Rom 15:14—filled; 1 Cor 3:18—If; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; 1 Cor 10:15—General; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 12:31—covet; 1 Cor 13:13—charity; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 8:7—knowledge; 2 Cor 11:19—seeing; Eph 3:17—being; 1 Tim 1:5—charity; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; 1 Tim 6:4—He; Titus 3:9—unprofitable

1 Corinthians 8:2 if: Prov 26:12; 30:2–4; Rom 11:25; Gal 6:3; 1 Tim 1:5–7; 6:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 14:20—to know; Job 13:2—General; Prov 3:5—and; Prov 11:2—but; Prov 14:6—scorner; Luke 8:18—seemeth to have; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 18:26—expounded; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 12:16—Be not; 1 Cor 3:18—If; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 8:10—which hast; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 2 Cor 8:7—knowledge

1 Corinthians 8:3 love: 1 Cor 2:9; Rom 8:28; Jas 1:12; 2:5; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 4:19; 5:2, 3 is: Exod 33:12, 17; Ps 1:6; 17:3; 139:1, 2; Nah 1:7; Matt 7:23; John 10:14; 21:17; Rom 8:29; 11:2; Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 2:9, 13, 19; 3:8, 9, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 7:9—which keepeth; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Josh 23:11—love; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Jer 24:5—I acknowledge; Hos 13:5—know; Matt 25:12—I know; Luke 13:27—I tell; John 10:27—and I; Rom 5:5—because; 1 Cor

13:13—charity; 2 Thess 3:5—into

1 Corinthians 8:4 we know: 1 Cor 10:19, 20; Ps 115:4–8; Isa 41:24; 44:8, 9; Jer 10:14; 51:17, 18; Hab 2:19, 20; Acts 19:26 there is: 1 Cor 8:6; Deut 3:24; 4:39; 6:4; 32:39; Isa 37:16, 20; 44:6, 8, 24; 45:5, 14; Jer 10:10; Mark 12:29; Eph 4:6; 1 Tim 1:17; 2:5; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Exod 34:15—eat; Num 21:29—General; Deut 32:17—not to God; Judg 6:31—if he be; Judg 16:23—Dagon; 1 Sam 12:21—vain things; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 2 Kgs 17:15—became vain; 1 Chr 16:26—all the gods; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; 2 Chr 32:13—were the gods; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 86:10—God; Ps 96:5—For; Isa 34:12—nothing; Isa 44:10—General; Jer 2:11—no gods; Jer 5:7—no gods; Jer 10:5—do evil; Dan 5:23—which; Zech 11:17—idol; John 17:3—the only; Acts 14:15—from; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Acts 28:11—whose; 1 Cor 6:12—are not; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 13:2—I am; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 2:12—without; Jas 2:19—General; Rev 2:14—eat

1 Corinthians 8:5 that: Deut 10:17; Jer 2:11, 28; 11:13; Dan 5:4; John 10:34, 35; Gal 4:8; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Num 21:29—General; Judg 2:13—served; Judg 16:23—Dagon; Ps 81:9—There shall; Acts 17:23—devotions; 2 Cor 3:3—ministered; Col 2:18—worshipping; 1 Tim 4:1—and doctrines

1 Corinthians 8:6 one God: 1 Cor 8:4; Jonah 1:9; Mal 2:10; John 10:30; 14:9, 10; 17:3; 20:17; Eph 1:3; 3:14; 4:6; 1 Pet 1:2, 3 of whom: Acts 17:28; Rom 11:36; Eph 4:6 and we: John 14:20; 17:21–23 in him: or, for him, 1 Cor 6:13 and one: 1 Cor 12:3; Matt 11:27; 28:18; John 5:20–29; 13:13; 17:23; Acts 2:36; 5:31; Eph 1:20–23; 4:5; Phil 2:9–11; Col 1:16, 17; 1 Tim 2:5, 6; 1 Pet 1:21; Rev 1:18 and we by: John 1:3; Col 1:6; Heb 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Exod 20:3—General; Ps 81:9—There shall; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; 1 Cor 3:23—and Christ; 1 Cor 11:12—but; 1 Cor 12:5—but; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 2 Cor 5:18—all; Eph 2:18—the; Phil 2:11—is Lord; Col 1:12—the Father; Col 2:18—worshipping; 1 Tim 4:1—and doctrines; Heb 2:10—for; Jas 2:19—General

1 Corinthians 8:7 there: 1 Cor 1:10, 11 with: Rather, as Dr. DODDRIDGE renders, “with consciousness of (some religious regard to) the idol,” as συνειδησις [G4893], and formerly conscience, also imports. 1 Cor 8:9, 10; 10:28, 29; Rom 14:14, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—eat; Dan 1:8—defile; Rom 14:5—Let; Rom 15:14—filled; 1 Cor 6:12—are not; 1 Cor 10:7—be; 1 Cor 10:25—for; 1 Cor 15:34—some; Col 2:16—in meat; Titus 1:15—their

1 Corinthians 8:8 meat: 1 Cor 6:13; Rom 14:17; Col 2:20–23; Heb 13:9 are we the better: or, have we the more are we the worse: or, have we the less. Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 19:14—not curse; Song 7:13—I have; Matt 16:27—and then; Matt 18:10—heed; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 7:19—Circumcision; 1 Tim 4:3—to abstain; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily

1 Corinthians 8:9 take: 1 Cor 8:10; 10:24, 29; Matt 18:6, 7, 10; Luke 17:1, 2; Rom 14:20, 21; Gal 5:13; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 2:19 liberty: or, power a stumblingblock: 1 Cor 10:32; Lev 19:14; Isa 57:14; Ezek 14:3; 44:12; Rom 14:13–15, 20; Gal 5:13; Rev 2:14 weak: 1 Cor 8:12; 9:22; Isa 35:3; Rom 14:1, 2; 15:1; 2 Cor 11:21 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; Song 7:13—I have; Matt 17:27—lest; 1 Cor 8:7—with; 1 Cor 9:18—that I; 1 Cor 10:23—things are lawful; 2 Cor 6:3—General; Gal 2:13—the other; Phil 2:4—General; Rev 22:14—may have

1 Corinthians 8:10 which hast: 1 Cor 8:1, 2 sit: 1 Cor 10:20, 21; Num 25:2; Judg 9:27; Amos 2:8 shall not: 1 Cor 10:28, 29, 32; Rom 14:14, 23 emboldened: Gr. edified, 1 Cor 8:1 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—eat; 1 Kgs 15:26—in his sin; Jer 31:8—they the; Matt 10:42—one; Mark 9:42—offend; Rom 15:14—filled; 1 Cor 8:7—with; 1 Cor 8:9—take; Rev 2:20—and to seduce

1 Corinthians 8:11 shall: 1 Cor 8:13; 10:33; 11:1; Rom 14:15, 20, 21; 15:1–3 Reciprocal: Num 32:15—ye shall; Neh 5:8—shall they; Ps 73:15—offend; Ezek 13:19—to slay; Matt 18:14—one; Luke 17:2—one; John 21:15—lambs; Rom 14:3—despise; Rom 14:5—Let; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 5:11—called; Gal 2:18—General

1 Corinthians 8:12 when: Gen 20:9; 42:22; Exod 32:21; 1 Sam 2:25; 19:4, 5; 24:11; Matt 18:21 ye sin against: 1 Cor 12:12; Exod 16:8; Matt 12:49, 50; 18:10, 11; 25:40, 45; Acts 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: Num 32:15—ye shall; Matt 18:15—if; Luke 15:21—against; Luke 17:2—one; Rom 14:15—thy brother; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; Gal 2:18—General; Heb 10:24—consider

1 Corinthians 8:13 if meat: 1 Cor 6:12; 9:12, 19–23; 10:33; 11:1; 13:5; Rom 14:21; 2 Cor 11:29; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 11:4—unclean unto you; Isa 57:14—take; Ezek 44:31—General; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 17:27—lest; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Luke 17:1—It is; John 13:14—ye also; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 8:11—shall; 1 Cor 9:22—To the weak; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 1 Cor 10:32—none; Phil 1:10—without; Phil 4:5—your; 1 Thess 5:22—General; Heb 10:24—consider

CHAPTER 9

1 He shows his liberty;
7 and that the minister ought to live by the Gospel;
15 yet that himself has of his own accord abstained,
18 to be either chargeable unto them,
22 or offensive unto any, in matters indifferent;
24 Our life is like unto a race.

1 Corinthians 9:1 I not an: 1 Cor 9:2, 3; 1:1; 15:8, 9; Acts 9:15; 13:2; 14:4; 22:14, 15; 16:17, 18; Rom 1:1, 5; 11:13; 2 Cor 11:5; 12:11, 12; Gal 1:1, 15–17; 2:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11; Titus 1:1–3 am I not free: 1 Cor 9:19; Gal 5:1 have: 1 Cor 15:8; Acts 9:3, 5, 17; 18:9; 22:6–8, 14–21; 23:11; 26:16–18 are: 1 Cor 3:6; 4:14, 15; Acts 18:8–11; 2 Cor 6:1 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 7:40—I think; 2 Cor 3:2—are; 2 Cor 10:7—even; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 13:3—which; 1 Thess 2:6—as the; Phlm 1:19—how thou; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle

1 Corinthians 9:2 for: John 6:27; 2 Cor 3:1–3; 12:12 Reciprocal: Rom 1:5—apostleship; Rom 1:13—even; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 3:10—I have; 1 Cor 4:15—for; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 9:12—are not; 2 Cor 3:2—are; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; Gal 2:8—the same; 1 Thess 2:6—as the; Phlm 1:19—how thou

1 Corinthians 9:3 answer: Acts 22:1; 25:16; Phil 1:7, 17; 2 Tim 4:16 Gr. them: 1 Cor 14:37; 2 Cor 10:7, 8; 12:16–19; 13:3, 5, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 9:1—I not an

1 Corinthians 9:4 we: 1 Cor 9:7–14; Matt 10:10; Luke 10:7; Gal 6:6; 1 Thess 2:6; 2 Thess 3:8, 9; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 22:7—General; Neh 5:14—I and my; Mark 6:3—James; 1 Cor 4:11—unto; 1 Cor 9:14—ordained

1 Corinthians 9:5 to lead: 1 Tim 3:2; 4:3; Titus 1:6; Heb 13:4 a sister: 1 Cor 7:15, 39; Song 4:9, 10, 12; 5:1, 2; Rom 16:1; 1 Tim 5:2 wife: or, woman the brethren: Matt 12:46–50; 13:55; Mark 6:3; Luke 6:15; John 2:12; Acts 1:14; Gal 1:19 Cephas: 1 Cor 1:12; Matt 8:14; Mark 1:30; John 1:42 Reciprocal: Matt 12:50—and sister; Matt 19:12—which have; Mark 3:16—Simon; Mark 3:18—James; Mark 15:40—Mary the; Luke 4:38—he; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; Acts 14:4—apostles; Acts 14:14—the apostles; 1 Cor 7:7—I would; 1 Cor 15:5—Cephas; 1 Tim 5:17—be; Rev 22:14—may have

1 Corinthians 9:6 Barnabas: Acts 4:36; 11:22; 13:1, 2, 50; 14:12; 15:36, 37 have: 1 Cor 4:11, 12; Acts 18:3; 20:34, 35; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:7–9 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Neh 10:36—unto; Jer 20:7—thou art; John 21:3—I go; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 14:14—the apostles; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 2 Cor 11:7—in; 2 Cor 12:13—I myself; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; 1 Thess 2:6—when

1 Corinthians 9:7 goeth: 2 Cor 10:4, 5; 1 Tim 1:18; 6:12; 2 Tim 2:3, 4; 4:7 planteth: 1 Cor 3:6–8; Deut 20:6; Prov 27:18; Song 8:12 or: Jer 23:2, 3; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 5:2 eateth not of the milk: Prov 27:27; Isa 7:22 Reciprocal: Gen 9:20—planted; Lev 7:9—shall be; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 5:9—offering; Num 8:24—wait upon; Deut 18:8—like portions; Isa 5:2—he looked; Matt 10:9—neither; 1 Cor 9:4—we; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 1 Thess 2:9—chargeable; 1 Thess 5:13—esteem; 2 Tim 2:6—husbandman; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit

1 Corinthians 9:8 as: 1 Cor 7:40; Rom 6:19; 1 Thess 2:13; 4:8 or: 1 Cor 14:34; Isa 8:20; Rom 3:31 Reciprocal: Rom 3:5—I speak; Rom 7:1—them that

1 Corinthians 9:9 Thou: Deut 25:4; 1 Tim 5:18 Doth: Num 22:28–35; Deut 5:14; Ps 104:27; 145:15, 16; 147:8, 9; Jonah 4:11; Matt 6:26–30; Luke 12:24–28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 2 Chr 4:3—And under; 2 Chr 31:4—that they might; Prov 14:4—but; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 30:24—oxen; Isa 32:20—the ox; Ezek 1:10—the face of an ox; Matt 10:31—General; Rom 15:4—whatsoever; Gal 6:6—General; Rev 4:7—like a calf

1 Corinthians 9:10 For: Matt 24:22; Rom 15:4; 2 Cor 4:15 that ploweth: 1 Cor 3:9; Luke 17:7, 8; John 4:35–38; 2 Tim 2:6 Reciprocal: Num 18:31—your reward; Num 31:41—Eleazar; Num 35:2—General; Deut 12:19—Take; Deut 25:4—muzzle; 2 Chr 4:3—And under; Isa 28:28—Bread; Isa 30:24—oxen; Ezek 1:10—the face of an ox; Matt 10:31—General; Rom 4:23—General; 1 Cor 10:11—they; Phil 3:8—doubtless; Phil 4:14—ye did; 1 Tim 5:18—Thou; Rev 4:7—like a calf

1 Corinthians 9:11 sown: Mal 3:8, 9; Matt 10:10; Rom 15:27; Gal 6:6 a great: 2 Kgs 5:13; 2 Cor 11:15 Reciprocal: Lev 23:20—holy to; Deut 26:11—the Levite; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; 1 Cor 2:13—spiritual things; 2 Cor 6:4—in all; Phil 4:14—ye did

1 Corinthians 9:12 others: 2 Cor 11:20 are not: 1 Cor 9:2; 4:14, 15 Nevertheless: 1 Cor 9:15, 18; Acts 20:31–34; 2 Cor 11:7–10; 12:13, 14; 1 Thess 2:6–9; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 but: 1 Cor 4:11, 12; 6:7 hinder: Gen 24:56; Neh 4:8; Luke 11:52; Rom 15:22; 2 Cor 11:12 Reciprocal:

Num 3:51—Moses; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; Neh 4:17—with one; Neh 5:10—I likewise; Acts 20:33—General; Acts 20:35—how that; Rom 1:16—the gospel; 1 Cor 6:12—are not; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; 1 Cor 9:23—for; 2 Cor 6:3—General; 2 Cor 12:19—but; Phil 4:17—because; 3 John 7—taking

1 Corinthians 9:13 they: 1 Cor 10:18; Lev 6:16–18, 26; 7:6–8; Num 5:9, 10; 18:8–20; Deut 10:9; 18:1–5; 1 Sam 2:28 live: or, feed Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; Lev 5:13—shall be; Lev 7:9—shall be; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 10:15—for ever; Lev 22:7—General; Num 18:21—even the service; Num 31:30—and give; Prov 27:18—keepeth; Ezek 44:29—eat; Ezek 45:5—the ministers; Ezek 48:10—for the priests; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Mal 1:10—neither; Rom 6:3—Know; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; Heb 13:10—an altar

1 Corinthians 9:14 ordained: 1 Cor 9:4; Matt 10:10; Luke 10:7; Gal 6:6; 1 Tim 5:17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:24—let; Lev 7:32—General; Lev 10:15—for ever; Lev 22:7—General; Num 18:21—even the service; Num 31:30—and give; Deut 18:1—they shall; Ezek 44:29—eat; Ezek 45:5—the ministers; Ezek 48:10—for the priests; 2 Cor 11:7—in

1 Corinthians 9:15 I have: 1 Cor 9:12; 4:12; Acts 8:3; 20:34; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8 neither: 2 Cor 11:9–12; 12:13–18 for: Matt 18:6; Acts 20:24; Phil 1:20–23 Reciprocal: Gen 14:24—let; Num 16:15—I have not; Ezra 8:22—I was ashamed; Ezek 34:8—the shepherds; Jonah 4:3—for; Matt 19:12—which have; Luke 17:2—better; Acts 20:33—General; 1 Cor 4:14—write; 1 Cor 7:7—I would; 2 Cor 11:10—no man shall stop me of this boasting

1 Corinthians 9:16 I have: Rom 4:2; 15:17 for: Jer 1:17; 20:7, 9; Amos 3:8; 7:15; Acts 4:20; 9:6, 15; 26:16–20; Rom 1:14 woe: Isa 6:5; Luke 9:62; Col 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 6:30—uncircumcised; Jer 4:31—Woe; Ezek 13:3—Woe; Jonah 1:3—to flee; Matt 25:16—went; Luke 9:60—but; Luke 17:10—General; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 6:4—give; 1 Cor 4:1—the ministers; 1 Cor 9:17—dispensation; Phil 1:17—that; 1 Pet 5:2—not by

1 Corinthians 9:17 if I: 1 Chr 28:9; 29:5, 9, 14; Neh 11:2; Isa 6:8; 2 Cor 8:12; Phlm 1:14; 1 Pet 5:2–4 have: 1 Cor 3:8, 14; Matt 10:41 against: Exod 4:13, 14; Jer 20:9; Ezek 3:14; Jonah 1:3; 4:1–3; Mal 1:10 dispensation: 1 Cor 9:16; 4:1; Matt 24:25; Luke 12:42; Gal 2:7; Eph 3:2–8; Phil 1:17; Col 1:25; 1 Thess 2:4; 1 Tim 1:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 6:30—uncircumcised; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Judg 5:2—when; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Luke 12:48—For; Luke 17:10—General; Acts 4:20—we cannot; Acts 20:24—and the; Rom 1:15—I; Rom 3:2—committed; 1 Cor 3:5—even; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; Col 3:24—ye shall; 2 Tim 1:14—good; Titus 1:3—which; Rev 22:12—and my

1 Corinthians 9:18 when: 1 Cor 9:6, 7; 10:33; 2 Cor 4:5; 11:7–9; 12:13–18; 1 Thess 2:6; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 that I: 1 Cor 7:31; 8:9; Rom 14:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Neh 5:14—I and my; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Luke 12:48—For; Acts 20:24—and the; Acts 20:33—General; Rom 1:16—the gospel; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 9:12—Nevertheless; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Thess 2:9—chargeable; 3 John 7—taking; Rev 22:12—and my

1 Corinthians 9:19 I be: 1 Cor 9:1; Gal 5:1 I made: 1 Cor 10:33; Matt 20:26–28; John 13:14,

15; Rom 1:14; 15:2; 2 Cor 4:5; Gal 5:13 that: 1 Cor 9:20–22; 7:16; Prov 11:30; Matt 18:15; Rom 11:14; 1 Tim 4:16; 2 Tim 2:10; Jas 5:19, 20; 1 Pet 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 33:14—be able; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Lev 25:55—my servants; Matt 11:17—We; Matt 17:27—lest; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Luke 11:37—General; Luke 14:1—as; Luke 14:23—compel; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; Acts 15:2—should; Acts 21:21—that thou; 1 Cor 3:22—Paul; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; 1 Cor 9:22—that I might by; 1 Cor 10:24—seek; 1 Thess 1:5—for; Titus 3:2—all men

1 Corinthians 9:20 unto: Acts 16:3; 17:2, 3; 18:18; 21:20–26 are under: Rom 3:19; 6:14, 15; Gal 4:5, 21; 5:18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Matt 4:19—I will; Acts 21:24—but; Acts 21:26—Then; Rom 10:1—my heart's; Rom 11:14—by; 1 Cor 9:19—that; Gal 2:3—General; Gal 3:23—under; Gal 4:12—be; Phil 2:12—own

1 Corinthians 9:21 them: Acts 15:28; 16:4; 21:25; Rom 2:12, 14; Gal 2:3, 4, 12–14; 3:2 not: 1 Cor 7:19–22; Ps 119:32; Matt 5:17–20; Rom 7:22, 25; 8:4; 13:8–10; Gal 5:13, 14, 22, 23; Eph 6:1–3; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; Titus 2:2–12; Heb 8:10 Reciprocal: Lev 25:55—my servants; 2 Chr 15:3—without law; Isa 42:4—and the isles; Isa 51:4—a law; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 12:8—General; Rom 3:19—what things; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 6:15—shall we; Rom 8:7—for it; Gal 3:23—under; Gal 6:2—the law

1 Corinthians 9:22 To the weak: 1 Cor 8:13; Rom 15:1; 2 Cor 11:29; Gal 6:1 I am: 1 Cor 10:33 that I might by: 1 Cor 9:19; 7:16; Rom 11:14 Reciprocal: Matt 18:10—heed; Luke 17:2—one; John 5:34—that; Rom 14:1—weak; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; 2 Cor 6:3—General; Phil 3:11—by; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Tim 4:16—they; 2 Tim 2:10—for; Heb 10:24—consider; Jas 5:20—shall save

1 Corinthians 9:23 for: 1 Cor 9:12; Mark 8:35; 2 Cor 2:4; Gal 2:5; 2 Tim 2:10 that: 1 Cor 9:25–27; 2 Tim 2:6; Heb 3:1, 14; 1 Pet 5:1; 1 John 1:3 Reciprocal: Mark 10:29—for; 1 Cor 4:6—for; Phil 1:7—partakers of my; Col 1:12—partakers; 2 John 2—the truth's

1 Corinthians 9:24 they: Hos 12:10 run in: Ps 19:5; Eccl 9:11; Jer 12:5 so run: 1 Cor 9:26; Gal 2:2; 5:7; Phil 2:16; 3:14; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Heb 12:1; Jas 1:12; Rev 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 119:32—run; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Luke 13:24—Strive; John 5:7—before; John 6:27—the meat; John 20:4—outrun; Acts 20:24—I might; Rom 6:3—Know; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; 1 Cor 6:9—Know; 2 Cor 13:5—Know; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 3:13—and reaching; 2 Tim 2:5—strive; Heb 12:15—Looking

1 Corinthians 9:25 striveth: Eph 6:12–18; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 2:5; 4:7; Heb 12:4 temperate: Gal 5:23; Titus 1:8; 2:2; 2 Pet 1:6 but: 1 Cor 15:54; 2 Tim 4:8; Heb 12:28; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 1:4; 5:4; Rev 2:10; 3:11; 4:4, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 29:6—neither have; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; Prov 24:6—by; Luke 22:29—General; 1 Cor 9:23—that; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; Phil 4:5—your; Col 1:29—striving; 2 Tim 2:4—entangleth

1 Corinthians 9:26 not: 2 Cor 5:1, 8; Phil 1:21; 2 Tim 1:12; 2:5; Heb 4:1; 1 Pet 5:1; 2 Pet 1:10 so: Matt 11:12; Luke 13:24; Eph 6:12; Col 1:29 Reciprocal: Judg 3:2—might know; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Acts 20:28—Take; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; 1 Cor 14:9—for; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; Gal 2:2—I should; Phil 2:16—that I have; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight; 2 Tim 2:4—entangleth

1 Corinthians 9:27 I keep: 1 Cor 9:25; 4:11, 12; 6:12, 13; 8:13; Rom 8:13; 2 Cor 6:4, 5; 11:27; Col 3:5; 2 Tim 2:22; 1 Pet 2:11 and: Rom 6:18, 19 lest: 1 Cor 13:1–3; Ps 50:16; Matt 7:21–23; Luke 12:45–47; 13:26, 27; 2 Pet 2:15 a castaway: Jer 6:30; Luke 9:25; Acts 1:25; 2 Cor 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 37:22—were; Num 29:7—afflict; Judg 3:2—might know; Prov 23:2—General; Dan 10:3—I ate; Matt 5:29—pluck; Matt 11:18—John; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Mark 9:29—fasting; Mark 9:39—there; Mark 9:43—if; Acts 20:28—Take; Rom 2:21—therefore; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; Phil 3:11—by; 1 Tim 4:16—thou shalt; Heb 4:1—any; Jas 3:2—to bridle

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The sacraments of the Jews are types of ours;
- 7 and their punishments,
- 11 examples for us;
- 13 We must flee from idolatry;
- 21 We must not make the Lord's table the table of devils;
- 24 and in things indifferent we must have regard of our brethren.

1 Corinthians 10:1 I would: 1 Cor 12:1; 14:38; Rom 11:21 our: John 4:20; Rom 4:11; Gal 3:29 were: Exod 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20; 40:34; Num 9:15–22; 14:14; Deut 1:33; Neh 9:12, 19; Ps 78:14; 105:39 and all: Exod 14:19–22, 29; Num 33:8; Josh 4:23; Neh 9:11; Ps 66:6; 77:16–20; 78:13, 53; 106:7–11; 114:3–5; 136:13–15; Isa 58:11–13; Heb 11:29; Rev 15:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 14:22—the children; Exod 40:36—when; Num 9:16—General; Num 9:18—as long as; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 25:2—General; Acts 13:18—about; Rom 1:13—General; Rom 11:25—I would; 1 Thess 4:13—I would; Heb 3:17—was it; 2 Pet 3:8—be not

1 Corinthians 10:2; 1 Cor 1:13–16; Exod 14:31; John 9:28, 29; Heb 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Exod 13:21—General; Josh 4:14—magnified; Neh 9:19—the pillar; Ps 78:13—He divided; Ps 105:39—spread; Ezek 16:9—washed; Matt 3:6—were; Acts 19:5—they; 1 Cor 12:13—by; Heb 6:2—the doctrine

1 Corinthians 10:3; Exod 16:4, 15, 35; Deut 8:3; Neh 9:15, 20; Ps 78:23–25; 105:40; John 6:22–58 Reciprocal: Deut 7:9—the faithful; Ps 78:13—He divided; Ps 78:24—had rained; Ps 91:6—destruction; John 6:31—He gave; John 6:49—and are; 1 Cor 2:13—spiritual things; 1 Cor 6:13—but God; 1 Cor 10:17—that; 1 Cor 11:24—this

1 Corinthians 10:4 did: Exod 17:6; Num 20:11; Ps 78:15, 20; 105:41; Isa 43:20; 48:21; John 4:10, 14; 7:37; Rev 22:17 followed them: or, went with them, Deut 9:21 that Rock: 1 Cor 11:24, 25; Gen 40:12; 41:26; Ezek 5:4, 5; Dan 2:38; 7:17; Matt 13:38, 39; 26:26–28; Gal 4:25; Col 2:17; Heb 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 40:18—General; Gen 48:16—Angel; Exod 12:21—and take; Exod 33:22—in a clift; Deut 8:15—who brought; Deut 29:6—neither have; Deut 32:4—the Rock; Neh 9:15—broughtest; Ps 95:1—the rock; Ps 114:8—General; Hab 3:9—Thou; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 22:19—is my; 1 Cor 10:17—that; Gal 4:24—for

1 Corinthians 10:5; Num 14:11, 12, 28–35; 26:64, 65; Deut 1:34, 35; 2:15, 16; Ps 78:32–34; 90:1 title Ps 90:7, 8; 95:11; 106:26; Heb 3:17; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Num 14:29—carcases; Num 14:32—General; Num 14:35—this evil; Num 32:13—until all; Josh 5:4—All the; Ps

78:21—the Lord; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Ezek 20:36—General; Ezek 20:38—they shall; 1 Thess 2:15—please; Heb 2:2—every

1 Corinthians 10:6 these: 1 Cor 10:11; Zeph 3:6, 7; Heb 4:11; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 examples: Gr. figures, Rom 5:14; Heb 9:24; 1 Pet 3:21 lust: Num 11:4, 31–34; Ps 78:27–31; 106:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 11:34—Kibrothhattaavah; Num 26:10—they became a sign; Num 26:65—They shall; Deut 14:26—thy soul; Deut 24:9—Remember; Josh 22:20—General; Judg 16:4—he loved; Ps 78:18—by asking meat; Prov 5:14—General; Prov 21:10—soul; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Prov 24:32—I looked; Ezek 23:48—that; Luke 17:32—General; Rom 4:23—General; Col 3:5—evil; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; Rev 18:14—thy soul

1 Corinthians 10:7 be: 1 Cor 14:20–22; 5:11; 6:9; 8:7; Deut 9:12, 16–21; Ps 106:19, 20; 1 John 5:21 The people: Exod 32:6–8, 17, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Amos 2:8—by; 1 Cor 10:14—flee

1 Corinthians 10:8; 1 Cor 6:9, 18; Num 25:1–9; Ps 106:29; Rev 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Exod 32:28—there fell; Num 25:9—General; Josh 22:17—from which; Prov 7:26—General; Prov 23:28—increaseth; 1 Cor 5:11—or an idolater; Eph 5:3—fornication; Heb 12:16—any fornicator

1 Corinthians 10:9 tempt: Exod 17:2, 7; 23:20, 21; Num 21:5; Deut 6:16; Ps 78:18, 56; 95:9; 106:14; Heb 3:8–11; 10:28–30 and were: Num 21:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:16—Angel; Num 14:22—tempted; Isa 7:12—tempt; Isa 63:9—the angel; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; Mark 8:11—tempting; Mark 10:2—tempting; Mark 12:15—Why; Luke 4:12—Thou; Luke 20:23—Why; John 8:6—tempting; Acts 5:9—to tempt

1 Corinthians 10:10 murmur: Exod 15:24; 16:2–9; 17:2, 3; Num 14:2, 27–30; 16:41; Ps 106:25; Phil 2:14; Jude 16 were: Num 14:37; 16:46–49 destroyer: Exod 12:23; 2 Sam 24:16; 1 Chr 21:15; 2 Chr 32:21; Matt 13:39–42; Acts 12:23; 2 Thess 1:7, 8; Heb 11:28; Rev 16:1 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—the Lord heareth; Exod 23:20—Angel; Num 11:1—And when; Num 20:2—gathered; Job 15:21—the destroyer; Job 33:22—his life; Mark 14:5—And they; John 6:41—murmured; Acts 6:1—there

1 Corinthians 10:11 ensamples: or, types they: 1 Cor 9:10; Rom 15:4 upon: 1 Cor 7:29; Phil 4:5; Heb 10:25, 37; 1 John 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 19:35—General; Lev 10:2—they died; Num 14:35—this evil; Num 16:38—a sign; Num 20:2—gathered; Deut 24:9—Remember; Deut 28:46—a sign; Josh 22:17—from which; 1 Kgs 11:8—all his strange wives; Job 8:8—inquire; Ps 78:21—the Lord; Ps 102:18—This; Prov 24:32—I looked; Jer 30:2—General; Ezek 5:15—an instruction; Ezek 14:8—I will cut; Ezek 31:14—the end; Zeph 3:6—cut; Mark 1:44—for a testimony; John 15:16—that your; John 20:30—General; Acts 5:11—General; Rom 4:23—General; 1 Cor 10:6—these; Gal 4:24—an allegory; Eph 1:10—in the; Heb 9:26—in; Jas 5:9—the Judge; 2 Pet 2:6—making

1 Corinthians 10:12; 1 Cor 4:6–8; 8:2; Prov 16:18; 28:14; Matt 26:33, 34, 40, 41; Rom 11:20; Rev 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Gen 19:35—General; 1 Kgs 11:8—all his strange wives; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Matt 26:35—Though; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 4:17—when; Mark 14:30—before; Mark 14:71—General; Luke 22:62—and wept; John 13:38—Wilt; Acts 5:11—General; Rom 11:18—Boast not; 1 Cor 4:10—but ye; Gal 6:1—considering; Heb 3:12—Take; Heb 4:1—us therefore; Heb 12:15—Looking; 1 Pet

4:18—if

1 Corinthians 10:13 hath: Jer 12:5; Matt 24:21–24; Luke 11:4; 22:31, 46; 2 Cor 11:23–28; Eph 6:12, 13; Heb 11:35–38; 12:4; Jas 5:10, 11; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 5:8, 9; Rev 2:10; 3:10 common: or, moderate but: 1 Cor 1:9; Deut 7:9; Ps 36:5; 89:33; Isa 11:5; 25:1; 49:7; Lam 3:23; Hos 2:20; 1 Thess 5:24; 2 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 2:11–13; Heb 6:18; 10:23; 11:11; 1 Pet 4:19; 1 John 1:9; Rev 19:11 who: Exod 3:17; Ps 125:3; Dan 3:17; Luke 22:32; John 10:28–30; Rom 8:28–39; 2 Cor 1:10; 12:8–10; 2 Tim 4:18; 1 Pet 1:5; 2 Pet 2:9 make: Gen 19:20, 21; Ps 124:7; Jer 29:11; Luke 16:26; Acts 27:44; Jas 5:11 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Gen 22:12—Lay; Gen 22:13—behind; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Num 4:44—General; Deut 33:25—and as thy; 1 Sam 29:10—General; Job 1:12—only; Job 2:6—save; Job 5:7—man; Job 5:19—deliver thee; Ps 62:2—I shall; Ps 71:2—cause; Ps 102:2—Hide; Isa 27:8—measure; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 26:41—enter; Mark 2:21—seweth; Mark 4:17—when; John 18:8—let; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 4:8—not in despair; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; Eph 6:11—able; Phil 2:27—but on; Heb 2:18—them; Heb 13:7—the end; 1 Pet 4:12—as; 2 Pet 2:7—delivered

1 Corinthians 10:14 my: Rom 12:19; 2 Cor 7:1; 11:11; 12:15, 19; Phil 4:1; Phlm 1:1; 1 Pet 2:11 flee: 1 Cor 10:7, 20, 21; 2 Cor 6:17; 1 John 5:21; Rev 2:14; 13:8; 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Lev 19:4—General; Ezek 31:18—This is; 1 Cor 4:10—are wise; 1 Cor 5:11—or an idolater; 1 Tim 6:11—flee; 2 Tim 2:22—Flee

1 Corinthians 10:15; 1 Cor 4:10; 6:5; 8:1; 11:13; 14:20; Job 34:2, 3; 1 Thess 5:21 Reciprocal: Job 12:11—Doth; Job 34:34—understanding; Prov 1:5—wise; Matt 18:12—How; Matt 21:28—what; Acts 4:19—judge; 2 Cor 11:19—seeing

1 Corinthians 10:16 cup: 1 Cor 10:21; 11:23–29; Matt 26:26–28; Mark 14:22–25; Luke 22:19, 20 the communion of the blood: 1 Cor 10:20; 1:9; 12:13; John 6:53–58; Heb 3:14; 1 John 1:3, 7 The bread: 1 Cor 11:23, 24; Acts 2:42, 46; 20:7, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 24:11—did eat; Ps 23:5—my cup; Ps 116:13—I will take; Ezek 40:39—tables on that; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 26:27—Drink; Mark 14:23—when; Mark 14:24—This; John 6:35—I am; John 6:48—General; John 15:5—vine; Rom 5:11—by whom; Rom 7:4—the body; 1 Cor 11:21—in; Col 2:19—knit

1 Corinthians 10:17 we being: 1 Cor 12:12, 27; Rom 12:5; Gal 3:26–28; Eph 1:22, 23; 2:15, 16; 3:6; 4:12, 13, 25; Col 2:19; 3:11, 15 that: 1 Cor 10:3, 4, 21; 11:26–28 Reciprocal: Matt 26:26—and brake; Mark 14:22—as; John 6:48—General; Acts 2:42—in breaking; 1 Cor 5:7—ye may; 1 Cor 11:24—this; Eph 4:4—one body; Heb 3:1—partakers; Heb 3:14—we are; Heb 13:10—an altar

1 Corinthians 10:18 Israel: Rom 4:1, 12; 9:3–8; 2 Cor 11:18–22; Gal 6:16; Eph 2:11, 12; Phil 3:3–5 are: 1 Cor 9:13; Lev 3:3–5, 11; 7:11–17; 1 Sam 2:13–16; 9:12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; Ezek 22:9—they eat; Ezek 44:3—to eat; Dan 1:8—defile; Acts 15:29—ye abstain; 1 Cor 5:11—or an idolater; Rev 2:14—eat; Rev 2:20—and to seduce

1 Corinthians 10:19 that the: 1 Cor 1:28; 3:7; 8:4; 13:2; Deut 32:21; Isa 40:17; 41:29; 2 Cor 12:11 Reciprocal: Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 32:17—not to God; Josh 24:23—put away; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; Ps 106:28—of the dead; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Zech 11:17—idol; Acts 19:26—that they; Rom 3:9—what then; Rom 10:19—I say; Rom 11:7—What then; Rom 15:8—I say; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 14:15—What; Gal

3:17—this; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 2:12—without; Phil 1:18—What

1 Corinthians 10:20 sacrifice: Lev 17:7; Deut 32:16, 17; 2 Chr 11:15; Ps 106:37–39; 2 Cor 4:4; Rev 9:20 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—eat; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Num 25:2—they called; Josh 24:19—a jealous; Judg 2:13—served; Judg 16:23—Dagon; 1 Kgs 11:8—all his strange wives; 1 Kgs 16:13—vanities; 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; 2 Chr 25:15—which could; Ps 31:6—lying; Ps 106:28—of the dead; Ps 115:4—Their idols; Isa 65:11—prepare; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Ezek 18:6—not; Zech 11:17—idol; Matt 4:9—if; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Acts 19:26—that they; 1 Cor 8:4—we know; 1 Cor 8:10—sit; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; 1 Cor 10:16—the communion of the blood; 2 Cor 6:15—what concord; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 2:12—without; Eph 5:11—no; 1 Tim 4:1—and doctrines; Heb 13:10—an altar; Rev 13:4—And they; Rev 21:8—and idolaters

1 Corinthians 10:21 cannot drink: 1 Cor 10:16; 8:10; Deut 32:37, 38; 1 Kgs 18:21; Matt 6:24; 2 Cor 6:15–17 Reciprocal: Exod 18:12—Aaron; Exod 20:23—General; Exod 34:15—eat; Lev 3:11—the food; Lev 11:40—eateth; 1 Kgs 7:48—the table; 2 Chr 4:8—ten tables; 2 Chr 11:15—for the devils; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 116:13—I will take; Isa 65:11—prepare; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 41:22—This is; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Amos 2:8—by; Mal 1:7—The table; Matt 4:9—if; John 7:37—drink; Acts 2:42—in breaking; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; 1 Cor 10:17—that; 1 Cor 11:27—whosoever; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Eph 5:11—no; Rev 9:20—worship; Rev 21:8—and idolaters

1 Corinthians 10:22 we provoke: Exod 20:5; 34:14; Deut 4:24; 6:15; 32:16, 21; Josh 24:19; Ps 78:58; Zeph 1:18 are: Job 9:4; 40:9–14; Ezek 22:14; Heb 10:31 Reciprocal: Exod 9:17—General; Exod 20:23—General; Num 5:14—General; Num 25:11—that I; Deut 4:25—do evil; Deut 29:20—his jealousy; 1 Kgs 14:9—to provoke; 1 Kgs 14:22—they provoked; 1 Kgs 18:21—How long; 2 Chr 13:17—five hundred; Job 9:19—he is strong; Job 33:13—strive; Job 40:2—Shall; Job 41:10—who; Ps 76:7—who; Prov 6:34—General; Isa 1:4—provoked; Isa 3:8—to provoke; Isa 45:9—unto him; Jer 7:18—children; Jer 7:19—they provoke; Jer 36:29—Thou hast; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Ezek 8:3—provoketh; Ezek 28:6—Because; Dan 4:35—none; Acts 5:39—to fight; Acts 9:5—it is; Acts 23:9—let; Acts 26:14—hard; 1 Pet 5:6—the; Rev 18:8—for

1 Corinthians 10:23 things are lawful: 1 Cor 6:12; 8:9; Rom 14:15, 20 edify: 1 Cor 8:1; 14:3–5, 12, 17, 26; Rom 14:19; 15:1, 2; 2 Cor 12:19; Eph 4:29; 1 Thess 5:11; 1 Tim 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; 2 Cor 6:3—General; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 1 Tim 4:4—and; Titus 1:15—the pure

1 Corinthians 10:24 seek: 1 Cor 10:33; 9:19–23; 13:5; Phil 2:4, 5, 21 Reciprocal: Rom 15:2—General; 1 Cor 6:12—are not; 1 Cor 8:9—take; 2 Cor 6:3—General

1 Corinthians 10:25 sold: Rom 14:14; 1 Tim 4:4; Titus 1:15 for: 1 Cor 10:27–29; 8:7; Rom 13:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Mark 7:15—nothing; Acts 10:15—What; Rom 14:2—that

1 Corinthians 10:26; 1 Cor 10:28; Exod 19:5; Deut 10:14; Job 41:11; Ps 24:1; 50:12; 1 Tim 6:17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Exod 9:29—that the earth; Deut 23:24—thou mayest; Deut 33:16—the earth; Ps 89:11—General; Isa 34:1—all that is therein; Jer 8:16—all that is in it; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Ezek 12:19—all that is therein; Ezek 30:12—all that is therein

1 Corinthians 10:27 bid: 1 Cor 5:9–11; Luke 5:29, 30; 15:23; 19:7 whatsoever: Luke 10:7 for: 1 Cor 10:25; 2 Cor 1:13; 4:2; 5:11 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—call thee; Num 25:2—they called; Ps 141:4—and let me; Luke 10:8—eat; 1 Cor 5:10—altogether

1 Corinthians 10:28 eat: 1 Cor 8:10–13; Rom 14:15 for: 1 Cor 10:26; Exod 9:29; Deut 10:14; Ps 24:1; 115:16; Jer 27:5, 6; Matt 6:31, 32 Reciprocal: Exod 19:5—all the earth; Num 25:2—they called; Deut 14:3—General; Deut 33:16—the earth; Job 41:11—whatsoever; Ps 89:11—General; Ps 141:4—and let me; Jer 8:16—all that is in it; Jer 47:2—all that is therein; Ezek 12:19—all that is therein; Dan 1:8—defile; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; 1 Cor 8:7—with; Col 2:16—judge; Rev 2:20—and to seduce

1 Corinthians 10:29 not: 1 Cor 10:32; 8:9–13; Rom 14:15–21 why: Rom 14:16; 2 Cor 8:21; 1 Thess 5:22 Reciprocal: Rom 14:3—judge; Rom 15:8—I say; 1 Cor 8:7—with; 1 Cor 8:10—shall not

1 Corinthians 10:30 grace: or, thanksgiving for which: Rom 14:6; 1 Tim 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:13—he doth bless; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Acts 2:46—did; Acts 27:35—and gave; Rom 14:3—judge; Rom 14:16—General

1 Corinthians 10:31 Whether: The apostle concludes the subject by giving them a general rule, sufficient to regulate every man's conscience and practice—that whether they eat, or drink, or whatsoever they do, to do it all with an habitual aim to the glory of God; by considering his precepts, and the propriety, expediency, appearance, and tendency of their actions. ye eat: 1 Cor 7:34; Deut 12:7, 12, 18; Neh 8:16–18; Zech 7:5, 6; Luke 11:41; Col 3:17, 23; 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Gen 48:15—did walk; Exod 18:12—Aaron; Lev 8:29—General; Lev 14:16—General; Num 6:15—drink; Num 29:39—beside your vows; Deut 8:10—thou hast; Deut 26:10—and worship; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 2 Sam 6:21—before; 1 Kgs 18:32—in the name; Ps 22:23—glorify; Ps 86:12—glorify; Ps 141:4—and let me; Prov 3:6—In; Isa 43:21—General; Jer 22:15—eat; Dan 4:30—and for; Zech 14:21—every; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:36—and gave thanks; Mark 6:41—blessed; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; Luke 20:25—unto God; John 2:2—both; John 5:23—all men; John 6:11—when; John 7:18—that speaketh; John 15:8—is; Acts 2:46—did; Acts 27:35—and gave; Rom 14:6—for; Rom 14:20—For; 1 Cor 6:20—God; 1 Cor 7:24—abide; Gal 2:19—that; Eph 6:7—as; Phil 1:11—are; Phil 4:9—which; 1 Thess 5:22—General; 1 Tim 4:3—with; Titus 1:15—the pure

1 Corinthians 10:32 none: 1 Cor 10:33; 8:13; Rom 14:13; 2 Cor 6:3; Phil 1:10 Gentiles: or, Greeks the church: 1 Cor 11:22; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 3:5, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 47:16—Give your cattle; Lev 19:14—not curse; Deut 22:8—then thou shalt; Ruth 3:14—Let it not; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; Isa 57:14—take; Matt 15:12—Knowest; Matt 17:27—lest; Matt 18:6—offend; Mark 9:42—offend; Luke 17:1—It is; Acts 19:37—which; Rom 14:20—but; 1 Cor 8:9—a stumblingblock; 1 Cor 8:10—shall not; 1 Cor 10:29—not; Phil 2:4—General; Phil 3:17—be; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 1 Tim 6:1—that the

1 Corinthians 10:33; 1 Cor 10:24; 9:19–23; Rom 15:2, 3; 2 Cor 11:28, 29; 12:19 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; Isa 57:14—take; Matt 15:12—Knowest; Matt 17:27—lest; Matt 18:6—offend; Mark 9:42—offend; Rom 14:19—and; Rom 14:20—but; 1 Cor 8:11—shall; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 1 Cor 9:22—I am; 1 Cor 10:32—none; 1 Cor 11:1—Be ye; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 2 Cor 3:1—begin; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; 2 Cor 6:3—General; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; Gal 1:10—for if;

Phil 2:4—General; Phil 2:5—General; Phil 2:21—all; Phil 3:17—be; 1 Thess 1:5—what; Heb 10:24—consider

CHAPTER 11

1 He reproves them, because in holy assemblies,
4 their men prayed with their heads covered,
6 and women with their heads uncovered;
17 and because generally their meetings were not for the better, but for the worse;
21 as, namely, in profaning with their own feast the Lord's supper;
25 Lastly, he calls them to the first institution thereof.

1 Corinthians 11:1 Be ye: 1 Cor 4:16; 10:33; Phil 3:17; 1 Thess 1:6; 2 Thess 3:9; Heb 6:12 even: Rom 15:2, 3; Eph 5:1, 2; Phil 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Judg 7:17—General; Song 1:8—go; John 10:4—he goeth; 1 Cor 8:11—shall; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; Phil 4:9—which; 2 Thess 3:7—how; 1 Tim 4:12—be thou; Heb 13:7—whose; 1 Pet 2:21—leaving; 1 John 2:6—to walk; 3 John 11—follow

1 Corinthians 11:2 I praise: 1 Cor 11:17, 22; Prov 31:28–31 that: 1 Cor 4:17; 15:2 keep: 1 Cor 7:17; Luke 1:6; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; 2 Thess 2:15; 3:6 ordinances: or, traditions Reciprocal: Num 4:27—appointment; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; 2 Chr 30:5—for they; Ezek 11:20—they may; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Ezek 43:11—all the ordinances; Matt 25:1—ten; Matt 28:20—they; Acts 2:42—they; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; Gal 4:17—zealously; 1 Thess 3:6—and that

1 Corinthians 11:3 the head of every: Eph 1:22, 23; 4:15; 5:23; Phil 2:10, 11; Col 1:18; 2:10, 19 and the head of the: Gen 3:16; Eph 5:22, 24; Col 3:18; 1 Tim 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 3:1, 5, 6 and the head of Christ: 1 Cor 3:23; 15:27, 28; Isa 49:3–6; 52:13; 55:4; 61:1–4; Matt 28:18; John 3:34–36; 5:20–30; 14:28; 17:2–5; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:7–11 Reciprocal: Num 30:12—her husband hath made; Num 30:13—and every; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 11:7—but; 1 Cor 14:34—they are; Eph 1:10—he; Titus 2:5—obedient

1 Corinthians 11:4 or: 1 Cor 12:10, 28; 14:1–25 having: 1 Cor 11:14; 2 Sam 15:30; 19:4 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Deut 22:5—woman shall not; 1 Kgs 18:29—prophesied; Ezek 44:18—bonnets; Acts 21:9—which; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Corinthians 11:5 or: Luke 2:36; Acts 2:17; 21:9 shaven: Deut 21:12 Reciprocal: Gen 24:65—a veil; Exod 15:20—prophetess; Num 11:25—they prophesied; Judg 4:4—General; 1 Kgs 18:29—prophesied; 2 Kgs 22:14—prophetess; 1 Cor 14:34—women

1 Corinthians 11:6 but: Num 5:18; Deut 22:5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:65—a veil; Deut 21:12—and she shall; 1 Cor 14:35—a shame

1 Corinthians 11:7 he is: Gen 1:26, 27; 5:1; 9:6; Ps 8:6; Jas 3:9 but: 1 Cor 11:3; Gen 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 2:18—I will; Prov 12:4—virtuous; 1 Cor 14:34—they are; 1 Thess 2:20—General

1 Corinthians 11:8; Gen 2:21, 22; 1 Tim 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:27—male; Gen

2:23—Woman

1 Corinthians 11:9 the man: Gen 2:18, 20, 23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 1:27—male; Num 30:13—and every; 1 Thess 2:6—been burdensome; 1 Tim 2:13—General

1 Corinthians 11:10 power: That is, a covering in sign that she is under the power of her husband. Εξουσία [G1849], appears here to be used for the sign or token of being under power or authority, that is, a veil, as Theophylact (Ecumenius, and Photius) explain; and so one manuscript of the Vulgate, the Sixtine edition, and some copies of the Itala, have velamen. Gen 20:16; 24:64, 65 because: Eccl 5:6; Matt 18:10; Heb 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Num 6:5—razor; Num 6:7—consecration

1 Corinthians 11:11; 1 Cor 7:10–14; 12:12–22; Gal 3:28 Reciprocal: Prov 12:4—virtuous; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 8:12—both; 1 Pet 5:3—but

1 Corinthians 11:12 but: 1 Cor 8:6; Prov 16:4; Rom 11:36; Heb 1:2, 3 Reciprocal: Acts 5:14—multitudes

1 Corinthians 11:13; 1 Cor 10:15; Luke 12:57; John 7:24 Reciprocal: Rom 14:13—but; 1 Cor 13:5—behave

1 Corinthians 11:14 if: 2 Sam 14:26 it is: 1 Cor 14:35 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:20—nor suffer; Luke 12:57—General; Rom 2:14—do by; 1 Cor 6:5—to your; 1 Cor 11:4—having; Rev 9:8—hair

1 Corinthians 11:15 covering: or, veil, 1 Cor 11:15 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—uncover; Rev 9:8—hair

1 Corinthians 11:16 seem: 1 Tim 6:3, 4 such: Acts 21:21, 24 the churches: 1 Cor 7:17; 14:33, 34; 16:1; 1 Thess 2:14 Reciprocal: Jer 32:11—according; Rom 2:8—contentious; 1 Cor 4:17—my ways; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; 1 Tim 6:5—Perverse

1 Corinthians 11:17 I praise: 1 Cor 11:2, 22; Lev 19:17; Prov 27:5; Rom 13:3; 1 Pet 2:14 that ye: 1 Cor 11:20, 34; 14:23, 26; Isa 1:13, 14; 58:1–4; Jer 7:9, 10; Heb 10:25 Reciprocal: Acts 20:7—the disciples

1 Corinthians 11:18 I hear: 1 Cor 1:10–12; 3:3; 5:1; 6:1 divisions: or, schisms, 1 Cor 1:10; 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 37:2—evil report; John 10:19—General; Acts 11:26—with the church; Acts 14:27—and had; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 1:11—it hath; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; 1 Cor 14:23—the whole; 2 Cor 1:14—in part; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Heb 10:25—forsaking

1 Corinthians 11:19 there: Matt 18:7; Luke 17:1; Acts 20:30; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 2 Pet 2:1, 2 heresies: or, sects, Acts 5:17; 15:5; 24:5, 14; 26:5; 28:22; Gal 5:20; Titus 3:10 Gr. which: Deut 13:3; Luke 2:35; 2 Cor 13:5–7 Gr.; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Judg 3:4—to prove; Ezek 13:23—for I; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Rom 16:10—approved; 2 Cor 10:18—approved; 2 Cor 13:7—approved; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 2 Tim 2:18—overthrow; 2 Pet 2:14—beguiling

1 Corinthians 11:20 this is not to eat: or, ye cannot eat, 1 Cor 11:20 Reciprocal: Hos

8:13—but; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Acts 2:42—in breaking; Acts 2:46—from house to house; Acts 20:7—to break; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; Heb 10:25—forsaking; 2 Pet 2:13—while

1 Corinthians 11:21 in: 1 Cor 11:23–25; 10:16–18 and one: 2 Pet 2:13; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Mal 1:7—The table; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; 1 Cor 11:34—if any; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; Eph 5:18—be not

1 Corinthians 11:22 have: 1 Cor 11:34 or: 1 Cor 10:32; 15:9; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 3:5, 15 that have not: or, that are poor, Prov 17:5; Jas 2:5, 6 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Mal 1:7—The table; Matt 18:10—heed; Rom 10:19—I say; 1 Cor 11:2—I praise; 1 Cor 11:17—I praise; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

1 Corinthians 11:23 I have: 1 Cor 15:3; Deut 4:5; Matt 28:20; Gal 1:1, 11, 12; 1 Thess 4:2 the same: Matt 26:2, 17, 34 took: Matt 26:26–28; Mark 14:22–24; Luke 22:19, 20; Acts 20:7 Reciprocal: Gen 9:12—General; Exod 4:15—and I; Exod 12:14—memorial; Exod 34:32—he gave; Exod 39:5—as the Lord; Lev 8:4—General; Lev 24:7—a memorial; Num 9:8—I will; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Song 1:4—remember; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 40:4—declare; Zech 6:14—a memorial; Matt 17:22—betrayed; John 6:35—I am; John 17:8—received; Acts 20:27—all; Acts 22:14—hear; 1 Cor 10:16—cup; 1 Cor 11:21—in; 1 Thess 4:1—ye have; 1 John 1:5—the message

1 Corinthians 11:24 eat: 1 Cor 5:7, 8; Ps 22:26, 29; Prov 9:5; Song 5:1; Isa 25:6; 55:1–3; John 6:53–58 this: 1 Cor 11:27, 28; 10:3, 4, 16, 17 in remembrance: or, for a remembrance, Exod 12:14; Josh 4:7; Ps 111:4; Song 1:4; Isa 26:8; Matt 26:13 Reciprocal: Gen 40:18—General; Exod 13:3—Remember; Exod 29:33—eat those; Num 10:10—a memorial; Deut 16:3—mayest; Ps 78:7—not forget; Ps 105:5—Remember; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Luke 22:19—this do; John 6:48—General; 1 Cor 11:29—not; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen

1 Corinthians 11:25 This: 1 Cor 11:27, 28 the new: Luke 22:20; 2 Cor 3:6, 14; Heb 9:15–20; 13:20 Reciprocal: Exod 24:8—Behold; Ps 116:13—I will take; Jer 31:31—I; Zech 9:11—by the blood of thy covenant; Matt 26:28—my; Mark 14:24—This; John 6:48—General; John 7:37—drink; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; Heb 7:22—of a; Heb 8:8—a new

1 Corinthians 11:26 ye do show: or, shew ye till: 1 Cor 4:5; 15:23; John 14:3; 21:22; Acts 1:11; 1 Thess 4:16; 2 Thess 1:10; 2:2, 3; Heb 9:28; 2 Pet 3:10; 1 John 2:28; Jude 14; Rev 1:7; 20:11, 12; 22:20 Reciprocal: Exod 29:33—eat those; Num 6:15—drink; Ps 45:17—I will; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Matt 26:26—Take; 1 Cor 10:17—that; Gal 3:1—Jesus Christ; Rev 2:25—till

1 Corinthians 11:27 whosoever: 1 Cor 10:21; Lev 10:1–3; Num 9:10, 13; 2 Chr 30:18–20; Matt 22:11; John 6:51, 63, 64; 13:18–27 shall be: 1 Cor 11:29 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—broken; Lev 4:13—and are guilty; Num 18:32—pollute; Mal 1:7—The table; 1 Cor 11:24—this; 1 Cor 11:25—This; Titus 1:15—but; Heb 10:29—wherewith

1 Corinthians 11:28 let a: 1 Cor 11:31; Ps 26:2–7; Lam 3:40; Hag 1:5, 7; Zech 7:5–7; 2 Cor 13:5; Gal 6:4; 1 John 3:20, 21 and so: Num 9:10–13; Matt 5:23, 24 Reciprocal: Lev 7:20—having; Deut 4:5—General; 1 Sam 16:5—sanctify yourselves; 2 Chr 30:18—had not cleansed; Ps 26:6—so will; Ps 77:6—and; Matt 26:27—Drink; John 11:55—to purify; 1

Cor 11:24—this; 1 Cor 11:25—This

1 Corinthians 11:29 damnation: or, judgment, Κριμα [G2917], judgment, or punishment, not damnation, for it was inflicted upon the disorderly and profane for their amendment. 1 Cor 11:30, 32–34; Rom 13:2 Gr.; Jas 3:1; 5:12 marg. not: 1 Cor 11:24, 27; Eccl 8:5; Heb 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:14—broken; Num 18:32—pollute; Ps 26:6—so will; Hos 8:13—but; Rom 14:23—damned; Heb 10:29—wherewith

1 Corinthians 11:30 many: 1 Cor 11:32; Exod 15:26; Num 20:12, 24; 21:6–9; 2 Sam 12:14–18; 1 Kgs 13:21–24; Ps 38:1–8; 78:30, 31; 89:31–34; Amos 3:2; Heb 12:5–11; Rev 3:19 sleep: 1 Cor 15:51; Acts 13:36; 1 Thess 4:14 Reciprocal: Exod 19:22—break; 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 2 Sam 6:7—God smote; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 1 Chr 13:10—there he died; Job 33:23—an interpreter; Ps 39:11—When; Prov 11:31—General; Eccl 5:17—much; Isa 38:13—as a lion; Hag 1:9—Because; Matt 27:52—slept; Mark 2:5—sins; Mark 5:39—not dead; Luke 7:21—plagues; Acts 7:60—he fell; 1 Cor 11:29—damnation; Jas 5:15—if he

1 Corinthians 11:31; 1 Cor 11:28; Ps 32:3–5; Jer 31:18–20; Luke 15:18–20; 1 John 1:9; Rev 2:5; 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 16:29—shall afflict; Lev 23:32—afflict; 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; 2 Chr 19:2—is wrath; Job 10:2—show me; Ps 6:1—rebuke; Ps 89:32—General; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Lam 3:40—search; Hag 2:15—consider; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; 1 Pet 4:6—that they

1 Corinthians 11:32 we are: 1 Cor 11:30; Deut 8:5; Job 5:17, 18; 33:18–30; 34:31, 32; Ps 94:12, 13; 118:18; Prov 3:11, 12; Isa 1:5; Jer 7:28; Zeph 3:2; Heb 12:5–11 condemned: Rom 3:19; 1 John 5:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:14—I will; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; 2 Chr 19:2—is wrath; Job 10:2—show me; Job 33:19—chastened; Job 36:9—he; Ps 6:1—rebuke; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 89:32—General; Ps 119:71—good; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Prov 23:14—General; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 38:16—General; Jer 46:28—correct; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 1 Cor 11:29—damnation; 2 Cor 6:9—as chastened; 1 Tim 1:20—that; 1 Pet 4:6—that they; Rev 3:19—many

1 Corinthians 11:33 Reciprocal: Acts 20:7—the disciples

1 Corinthians 11:34 if any: 1 Cor 11:21, 22 condemnation: or, judgment will I: 1 Cor 7:17; Titus 1:5 when: 1 Cor 4:19; 16:2, 5 Reciprocal: Acts 20:7—the disciples; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; 1 Cor 14:40—General; 1 Cor 16:3—when; 2 Cor 1:15—in; 2 Cor 12:14—the third; Col 2:5—and beholding; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping; 1 Tim 5:12—damnation; Jas 5:12—lest

CHAPTER 12

- 1 Spiritual gifts,
- 4 are diverse,
- 7 yet all to profit withal;
- 8 And to that end are diversely bestowed;
- 12 that by the like proportion, as the members of a natural body tend all to the mutual decency,

22 service,
26 and succour of the same body;
27 so we should do for one another, to make up the mystical body of Christ.

1 Corinthians 12:1 spiritual: 1 Cor 12:4–11; 14:1–18, 37; Eph 4:11 I would not: 1 Cor 10:1; 2 Cor 1:8; 1 Thess 4:13; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Luke 2:36—a prophetess; Acts 19:2—We have; Rom 1:11—that; Rom 1:13—General; Rom 11:25—I would; 1 Cor 2:13—but

1 Corinthians 12:2 that: 1 Cor 6:11; Gal 4:8; Eph 2:11, 12; 4:17, 18; 1 Thess 1:9; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 4:3 dumb: Ps 115:5, 7; 135:16; Hab 2:18, 19 even: Matt 15:14; 1 Pet 1:18 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:26—no voice; Ps 68:13—ye have; Jer 10:5—speak; Acts 19:26—that they; Rom 1:23—an image; Rom 10:19—foolish; Gal 2:13—carried; Eph 4:14—carried; 2 Tim 3:6—led; 1 John 2:22—he that

1 Corinthians 12:3 no man: Mark 9:39; John 16:14, 15; 1 John 4:2, 3 accursed: or, anathema, 1 Cor 16:22; Deut 21:23; Gal 3:13 no man: 1 Cor 8:6; Matt 16:16, 17; John 13:13; 15:26; 2 Cor 3:5; 11:4 Reciprocal: Job 26:4—whose spirit; Ps 109:20—them; Matt 23:34—I send; Luke 9:50—for; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 8:37—I believe; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; Gal 1:8—accursed; Phil 2:11—is Lord; 1 John 2:22—he that

1 Corinthians 12:4 there: 1 Cor 12:8–11, 28; Rom 12:4–6; Eph 4:4; Heb 2:4; 1 Pet 4:10 Reciprocal: Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 31:3—filled; Exod 35:30—See; Exod 35:31—And he; Exod 35:35—the cunning; Num 4:47—every one; Num 11:17—I will take; Num 26:56—General; Num 27:18—a man; Judg 3:10—the Spirit; 1 Chr 26:8—able men; Isa 40:14—understanding; Hag 1:14—stirred; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Matt 28:19—the name; Mark 13:34—and to; Rom 12:6—then; Rom 15:19—by the; 1 Cor 3:5—even; 1 Cor 4:7—who; 1 Cor 12:1—spiritual; 1 Cor 12:11—all; 1 Cor 12:29—all apostles; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 11:4—receive; Jas 1:17—good; 1 Pet 4:11—the ability; 1 John 5:7—The Father; Rev 1:4—from the; Rev 2:7—let him; Rev 4:5—the seven

1 Corinthians 12:5 administrations: or, ministries, 1 Cor 12:28, 29; Rom 12:6–8; Eph 4:11, 12 but: 1 Cor 8:6; Matt 23:10; Acts 10:36; Rom 14:8, 9; Phil 2:11 Reciprocal: Num 4:28—General; Eph 4:5—One Lord

1 Corinthians 12:6 worketh: 1 Cor 12:11; 3:7; Job 33:29; John 5:17; Eph 1:19–22; Col 1:29; Phil 2:13; Heb 13:21 all: 1 Cor 15:28; Eph 1:23; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Num 4:28—General; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 2 Cor 5:18—all; Eph 4:6—God

1 Corinthians 12:7; 1 Cor 14:5, 12, 17, 19, 22–26; Matt 25:14–30; Rom 12:6–8; Eph 4:7–12; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: Exod 28:3—filled; Exod 35:34—Aholiab; Dan 1:17—Daniel had understanding; Mark 4:21—Is a; Luke 19:13—delivered; Acts 20:20—profitable; Rom 12:3—according; 1 Cor 12:28—God; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 1 Cor 14:26—Let; Gal 3:2—Received; Eph 4:12—perfecting; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 2 Tim 3:16—and is

1 Corinthians 12:8 is given: 1 Cor 1:5, 30; 2:6–10; 13:2, 8; Gen 41:38, 39; Exod 31:3; 1 Kgs 3:5–12; Neh 9:20; Job 32:8; Ps 143:10; Prov 2:6; Isa 11:2, 3; 50:4; 59:21; Dan 2:21; Matt 13:11; Acts 6:3; 2 Cor 8:7; Eph 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—the cunning; Num 4:44—General; Judg 6:34—the Spirit; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ps 30:8—unto; Isa 28:6—for a spirit; Acts 19:6—the Holy Ghost; Acts 20:28—over; 1 Cor 2:10—the Spirit; 1 Cor

12:4—there; 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 1 Cor 14:26—every; Eph 3:5—by; Eph 4:7—unto; Col 1:28—in all; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 3:17—the wisdom; 2 Pet 3:15—according

1 Corinthians 12:9 faith: 1 Cor 13:2; Matt 17:19, 20; 21:21; Mark 11:22, 23; Luke 17:5, 6; 2 Cor 4:13; Eph 2:8; Heb 11:33 the gifts: Matt 10:8; Mark 6:13; 16:18; Luke 9:2; 10:9; Acts 3:6–8; 4:29–31; 5:15; 10:38; 19:11, 12; Jas 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 30:8—unto; Acts 5:16—healed; Acts 28:8—and healed

1 Corinthians 12:10 the working: 1 Cor 12:28, 29; Mark 16:17, 20; Luke 24:49; John 14:12; Acts 1:8; Rom 15:19; Gal 3:5; Heb 2:4 prophecy: 1 Cor 13:2; 14:1, 3, 5, 24, 31, 32, 39; Num 11:25–29; 1 Sam 10:10–13; 19:20–24; 2 Sam 23:1, 2; Joel 2:28; John 16:13; Acts 2:17, 18, 29, 30; 11:28; 21:9, 10; Rom 12:6; 1 Thess 5:20; 2 Pet 1:20, 21 discerning: 1 Cor 14:29; Acts 5:3; 1 John 4:1; Rev 2:2 divers: 1 Cor 12:28–30; 13:1; 14:2–4, 23, 27, 39; Mark 16:17; Acts 2:4–12; 10:46, 47; 19:6 to another the: 1 Cor 12:30; 14:26–28 Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; Neh 6:12—I perceived; Acts 2:11—wonderful; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; 1 Cor 11:4—or; 1 Cor 13:8—tongues; 1 Cor 14:13—pray

1 Corinthians 12:11 all: 1 Cor 12:4; 7:7, 17; John 3:27; Rom 12:6; 2 Cor 10:13; Eph 4:7 as: 1 Cor 12:6; Dan 4:35; Matt 11:26; 20:15; John 3:8; 5:21; Rom 9:18; Eph 1:11; Heb 2:4; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 40:8—Do not; Exod 35:30—See; 1 Chr 6:32—according to their order; Luke 8:10—Unto; John 14:12—the; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 10:19—the Spirit; Acts 13:2—the Holy; Acts 16:6—forbidden; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; Col 1:29—his; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit

1 Corinthians 12:12 as: 1 Cor 10:17; Rom 12:4, 5; Eph 1:23; 4:4, 12, 15, 16; 5:23, 30; Col 1:18, 24; 2:19; 3:15 so: 1 Cor 12:27; Gal 3:16 Reciprocal: Exod 12:46—one house; Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 35:35—the cunning; Exod 40:33—up the court; Job 29:15—eyes; John 15:5—vine; John 17:11—that; John 17:21—they all; John 17:26—and I; Acts 4:32—the multitude; Acts 9:4—why; Acts 11:26—were; Acts 22:8—whom; 1 Cor 8:12—ye sin against; 1 Cor 11:11—General; 1 Cor 12:14—General; Gal 3:28—for; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Eph 2:14—both; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 4:3—General; Eph 4:25—for; Phil 1:27—in one

1 Corinthians 12:13 by: 1 Cor 10:2; Isa 44:3–5; Ezek 36:25–27; Matt 3:11; Luke 3:16; John 1:16, 33; 3:5; Acts 1:5; Rom 6:3–6; 8:9–11; Eph 4:5; 5:26; Col 2:11, 12; Titus 3:4–6; 1 Pet 3:21 whether we be Jews: Rom 3:29; 4:11; Gal 3:23, 28; Eph 2:11–16, 19–22; 3:6; Col 1:27; 3:11 Gentiles: Gr. Greeks bond: 1 Cor 7:21, 22; Eph 6:8 to drink: Song 5:1; Isa 41:17, 18; 55:1; Zech 9:15–17; John 4:10, 14; 6:63; 7:37–39 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; Joel 2:29—General; Mark 1:8—he shall; John 17:11—that; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 11:16—but; Acts 19:3—Unto what; Acts 22:16—arise; 1 Cor 6:17—General; 1 Cor 10:16—the communion of the blood; 2 Cor 8:7—as; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 2:18—by; Eph 4:3—General; Eph 4:4—one body; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; 1 Thess 2:6—been burdensome; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; Rev 13:16—free

1 Corinthians 12:14; 1 Cor 12:12, 19, 27, 28; Eph 4:25 Reciprocal: Num 10:31—instead of eyes; 1 Kgs 5:6—that there is not; 1 Cor 12:29—all apostles

1 Corinthians 12:15; Judg 9:8–15; 2 Kgs 14:9

1 Corinthians 12:16 is it: 1 Cor 12:16, 22; Rom 12:3, 10; Phil 2:3 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 13:1—I speak

1 Corinthians 12:17; 1 Cor 12:21, 29; 1 Sam 9:9; Ps 94:9; 139:13–16; Prov 20:12

1 Corinthians 12:18 hath: 1 Cor 12:24, 28 as it: 1 Cor 12:11; 3:5; 15:38; Ps 110:3; 135:6; Isa 46:10; Jonah 1:14; Luke 10:21; 12:32; Rom 12:3; Eph 1:5, 9; Rev 4:11 Reciprocal: Eccl 4:9—are; Matt 6:27—by; 1 Cor 1:30—in

1 Corinthians 12:19; 1 Cor 12:14

1 Corinthians 12:20 Reciprocal: Exod 36:10—General; Exod 36:13—so it became; Rom 12:5—General; Eph 4:4—one body

1 Corinthians 12:21; Num 10:31, 32; 1 Sam 25:32; Ezra 10:1–5; Neh 4:16–21; Job 29:11 Reciprocal: Exod 18:24—General; Judg 13:23—his wife; Prov 22:2—rich; Acts 18:26—expounded; Acts 28:15—he thanked; 1 Cor 12:17—General

1 Corinthians 12:22; Prov 14:28; Eccl 4:9–12; 5:9; 9:14, 15; 2 Cor 1:11; Titus 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: Acts 28:15—he thanked; Rom 15:1—ought; 1 Cor 12:16—is it; Phil 2:4—General; 1 Pet 3:7—giving

1 Corinthians 12:23 bestow: or, put on, Gen 3:7, 21

1 Corinthians 12:24; Gen 2:25; 3:11 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 12:18—hath

1 Corinthians 12:25 there: 1 Cor 1:10–12; 3:3; John 17:21–26; 2 Cor 13:11 schism: or, division the same: 2 Cor 7:12; 8:16 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 2 Cor 7:11—carefulness

1 Corinthians 12:26; Rom 12:15; 2 Cor 11:28, 29; Gal 6:2; Heb 13:3; 1 Pet 3:8 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 42:24—wept; Exod 18:9—General; Josh 1:15—then ye shall; Ruth 4:14—the women; 1 Sam 11:4—lifted up; 2 Sam 15:30—weeping; Esth 4:5—to know; Job 2:11—to come; Job 6:14—To him; Job 16:4—if your soul; Job 19:21—have pity; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Ps 35:27—shout; Amos 6:6—but; Luke 1:58—they; Luke 15:24—they; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 12:5—prayer was made without ceasing; Acts 22:8—whom; 2 Cor 2:2—General; 2 Cor 7:13—we were; Phil 2:26—ye had

1 Corinthians 12:27; 1 Cor 12:12, 14–20; Rom 12:5; Eph 1:23; 4:12; 5:23, 30; Col 1:24 Reciprocal: Exod 36:10—General; John 13:34—That ye love; John 15:5—vine; Acts 22:8—whom; Rom 12:4—General; 1 Cor 1:30—in; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 3:6—the same

1 Corinthians 12:28 God: 1 Cor 12:7–11; Luke 6:14; Acts 13:1–3; 20:28; Rom 12:6–8; Eph 2:20; 3:5; 4:11–13; Heb 13:17, 24; 1 Pet 5:1–4 helps: Num 11:17 governments: Rom 12:8; 1 Tim 5:17; Heb 13:17, 24 diversities: or, kinds, 1 Cor 12:10; Acts 2:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 40:8—the court; Exod 40:33—up the court; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 1 Kgs 4:2—the princes; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Ezek 3:17—I have; Matt 9:38—that; Matt 13:27—the servants; Mark 16:17—they; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 19:13—delivered; Acts

2:4—began; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Acts 2:17—your sons; Acts 11:27—prophets; Acts 15:32—being; Acts 19:6—the Holy Ghost; Acts 28:8—and healed; Rom 10:15—And how; Rom 12:5—General; 1 Cor 3:5—even; 1 Cor 11:4—or; 1 Cor 12:4—there; 1 Cor 12:5—administrations; 1 Cor 12:14—General; 1 Cor 12:18—hath; 1 Cor 13:2—I have the; 1 Cor 13:8—tongues; 1 Cor 14:5—would; 1 Cor 16:16—helpeth; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; Eph 4:7—unto; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; 1 Thess 5:20—General; Jas 3:1—be; Jas 5:15—the prayer; Rev 11:3—I will give power

1 Corinthians 12:29 all apostles: 1 Cor 12:4–11, 14–20 workers: or, powers Reciprocal: Matt 13:27—the servants; Luke 19:13—delivered; Acts 13:1—prophets; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 10:15—And how; 1 Cor 12:5—administrations; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; 1 Cor 12:17—General; 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; Eph 3:5—as it; Eph 4:11—pastors

1 Corinthians 12:30 Reciprocal: Mark 16:17—they; 1 Cor 12:10—to another the; 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; 1 Cor 14:5—except; 1 Cor 14:13—pray

1 Corinthians 12:31 covet: 1 Cor 8:1; 14:1, 39; Matt 5:6; Luke 10:42 show: 1 Cor 13:1–13; Phil 3:8; Heb 11:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:9—Elisha said; 1 Cor 14:12—forasmuch; 1 Cor 16:14—General

CHAPTER 13

- 1 All gifts,
- 3 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity;
- 4 The praises thereof,
- 13 and prelation before hope and faith.

1 Corinthians 13:1 I speak: 1 Cor 13:2, 3; 12:8, 16, 29, 30; 14:6; 2 Cor 12:4; 2 Pet 2:18 have not: 1 Cor 8:1; Matt 25:45; Rom 14:15; Gal 5:6, 22; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 4:8 as: 1 Cor 14:7, 8 Reciprocal: Matt 7:22—have we; Mark 9:39—there; Mark 12:33—is more; Luke 8:18—from; John 15:2—branch; Acts 2:4—began; 1 Cor 9:27—lest; 1 Cor 12:10—divers; 1 Cor 12:31—show; 1 Cor 13:8—tongues; 1 Cor 13:13—charity; 1 Cor 14:1—charity; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Phil 4:8—are lovely; Col 3:14—charity; 1 Thess 3:12—love; Heb 6:4—and have; 2 Pet 1:7—charity; 1 John 2:9—is in; Rev 2:19—charity

1 Corinthians 13:2 I have the: 1 Cor 12:8–10, 28; 14:1, 6–9; Num 24:15–24; Matt 7:22, 23 understand: 1 Cor 4:1; Matt 13:11; Rom 11:25; 16:25; Eph 3:4; 6:19; Col 1:26; 1 Tim 3:16 and though I have all: 1 Cor 12:9; Matt 17:20; 21:21; Mark 11:22, 23; Luke 17:5, 6 and have: 1 Cor 13:1, 3; 16:22; Gal 5:16, 22; 1 John 4:8, 20, 21 I am: 1 Cor 13:3; 7:19; 8:4; Matt 21:19; 2 Cor 12:11; Gal 6:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:16—General; 1 Sam 19:23—the Spirit; 1 Kgs 13:20—the word of the Lord; Job 9:5—removeth; Ps 18:7—foundations; Isa 34:12—nothing; Matt 21:43—a nation; Mark 9:39—there; Luke 8:13—which; Luke 10:20—in this; John 11:51—he prophesied; Acts 3:16—through; Acts 26:3—because; Rom 12:6—then; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 3:7—General; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 10:19—that the; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 1 Cor 15:51—I show; 2 Cor 8:7—faith; 1 Thess 5:20—General; Titus 3:9—unprofitable; Heb 6:4—and have; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 2:18—Thou

1 Corinthians 13:3 though I bestow: Matt 6:1–4; 23:5; Luke 18:22, 28; 19:8; 21:3, 4; John 12:43; Gal 5:26; Phil 1:15–18 though I give: Dan 3:16–28; Matt 7:22, 23; John 13:37; 15:13; Acts 21:13; Phil 1:20, 21; 2:3 profiteth: Isa 57:12; Jer 7:8; John 6:63; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 13:9; Jas 2:14–17 Reciprocal: Luke 10:20—in this; Luke 10:42—one; 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; Heb 4:2—did; Jas 2:17—so

1 Corinthians 13:4 suffereth: Prov 10:12; 2 Cor 6:6; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:2; Col 1:11; 3:12; 2 Tim 2:25; 3:10; 4:2; Jas 3:17; 1 Pet 4:8 is kind: Neh 9:17; Prov 19:22; 31:20, 26; Luke 6:35, 36; Eph 4:32; Col 3:12; 1 Pet 3:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:16–18; 4:11 envieth: 1 Cor 3:3; Gen 30:1; 37:11; Matt 27:18; Rom 1:29; 13:13; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:21, 26; Phil 1:15; 1 Tim 6:4; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5; 1 Pet 2:1 vaunteth not itself: or, is not rash, 1 Sam 25:21, 22, 33, 34; 1 Kgs 20:10, 11; Ps 10:5; Prov 13:10; 17:14; 25:8–10; Eccl 7:8, 9; 10:4; Dan 3:19–22 is not: 1 Cor 4:6, 18; 5:2; 8:1; Col 2:18; Phil 2:1–5 Reciprocal: Gen 16:4—her mistress; Num 11:29—Enviest; Judg 8:2—What; Ruth 3:10—Blessed; Prov 14:29—slow; Matt 5:44—General; Matt 20:24—they; Mark 12:31—Thou; Luke 6:37—forgive; Luke 17:4—if; Luke 22:24—General; John 13:34—That ye love; Rom 12:17—Provide; Rom 13:10—worketh; Rom 14:15—now; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 1 Cor 14:5—would; Gal 5:13—but; Eph 4:16—edifying; Phil 2:4—General; Phil 4:8—whatsoever; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Thess 5:14—be; Heb 6:10—work; 1 John 3:18—let

1 Corinthians 13:5 behave: 1 Cor 7:36 Gr.; 1 Cor 11:13–16, 18, 21, 22; 14:33–40; Isa 3:5; Phil 4:8; 2 Thess 3:7 seeketh: 1 Cor 10:24, 33; 12:25; Rom 14:12–15; 15:1, 2; Gal 5:13; 6:1, 2; Phil 2:3–5, 21; 2 Tim 2:10; 1 John 3:16, 17 is not: Num 12:3; 16:15; 20:10–12; Ps 106:32, 33; Prov 14:17; Matt 5:22; Mark 3:5; Jas 1:19 thinketh: 2 Sam 10:3; Job 21:27; Jer 11:19; 18:18–20; 40:13–16; Matt 9:4; Luke 7:39 Reciprocal: Gen 16:4—her mistress; Gen 45:1—Cause; Num 32:6—shall ye sit here; Josh 1:15—then ye shall; Ruth 3:10—Blessed; 1 Chr 19:3—Thinkest thou that David; Prov 14:29—slow; Eccl 7:21—unto; Jer 40:14—believed; Luke 11:53—to speak; Acts 11:29—to send; Rom 12:17—Provide; Rom 14:15—now; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; 2 Cor 7:13—we were; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Phil 2:4—General; 1 Thess 5:14—be

1 Corinthians 13:6 Rejoiceth not: 1 Sam 23:19–21; 2 Sam 4:10–12; Ps 10:3; 119:136; Prov 14:9; Jer 9:1; 13:17; 20:10; Hos 4:8; 7:3; Mic 7:8; Luke 19:41, 42; 22:5; Rom 1:32; Phil 3:18 rejoiceth: Exod 18:9; Josh 22:22–33; Rom 12:9; 2 Cor 7:9–16; Phil 1:4, 18; 2:17, 18; 1 Thess 3:6–10; 2 John 4; 3 John 3 in the truth: or, “with the truth Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Ps 35:15—adversity; Prov 2:14—rejoice; Prov 24:17—General; Jer 11:15—thou doest evil; Rev 11:10—make

1 Corinthians 13:7 Beareth: 1 Cor 13:4; Num 11:12–14; Deut 1:9; Prov 10:12; Song 8:6, 7; Rom 15:1; Gal 6:2; Heb 13:13; 1 Pet 2:24; 4:8 believeth: Ps 119:66 hopeth: Luke 7:37–39, 44–46; 19:4–10; Rom 8:24 endureth: 1 Cor 9:18–22; Gen 29:20; Job 13:15; Matt 10:22; 2 Cor 11:8–12; 2 Thess 1:4; 2 Tim 2:3–10, 24; 3:11; 4:5; Jas 1:12 Reciprocal: Num 16:22—one man sin; Deut 22:27—cried; 1 Sam 1:13—she had; 2 Sam 10:3—not; Prov 24:17—General; Gal 5:22—faith; Eph 4:2—forbearing; Phil 1:7—it is; Heb 10:36—ye have; Heb 11:27—endured; Rev 2:3—hast borne

1 Corinthians 13:8 never: 1 Cor 13:10, 13; Luke 22:32; Gal 5:6 tongues: 1 Cor 13:1; 12:10, 28–30; 14:39; Acts 2:4; 19:6 vanish: Jer 49:7; Heb 8:13 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 8:7—knowledge; Heb 12:15—any man

1 Corinthians 13:9; 1 Cor 13:12; 2:9; 8:2; Job 11:7, 8; 26:14; Ps 40:5; 139:6; Prov 30:4; Matt 11:27; Rom 11:34; Eph 3:8, 18, 19; Col 2:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 17:2—Do all; Mark 8:24—I see; 1 Cor 14:1—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Corinthians 13:10; 1 Cor 13:12; Isa 24:23; 60:19, 20; 2 Cor 5:7, 8; Rev 21:22, 23; 22:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 13:8—never; 2 Cor 3:7—which; Phil 3:12—already perfect; Heb 6:1—let

1 Corinthians 13:11 I spake: 1 Cor 3:1, 2; 14:20; Eccl 11:10; Gal 4:1 thought: or, reasoned Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:8—the third; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Heb 5:13—he

1 Corinthians 13:12 we see: 2 Cor 3:18; 5:7; Phil 3:12; Jas 1:23 darkly: Gr. in a riddle, Judg 14:12–19; Ezek 17:2 face: Exod 33:11; Num 12:8; Matt 5:8; 18:10; Rom 8:18; 1 John 3:2; Rev 22:4 now: 1 Cor 13:9, 10; John 10:15 Reciprocal: Exod 33:23—thou shalt; Num 14:14—art seen; 1 Sam 3:8—the third; Job 4:12—a little; Job 19:26—in my flesh; Job 37:19—we; Ps 16:11—in thy; Song 2:9—he standeth; Isa 52:8—see; Ezek 1:28—This; Ezek 40:16—narrow; Ezek 40:25—windows; Ezek 41:16—narrow; Luke 5:8—Depart; John 17:24—may; Gal 4:9—are known; Heb 12:14—no man; Heb 12:23—the spirits

1 Corinthians 13:13 abideth: 1 Cor 3:14; 1 Pet 1:21; 1 John 2:14, 24; 3:9 faith: Luke 8:13–15; 22:32; Gal 5:6; Heb 10:35, 39; 11:1–7; 1 John 5:1–5 hope: Ps 42:11; 43:5; 146:5; Lam 3:21–26; Rom 5:4, 5; 8:24, 25; 15:13; Col 1:5, 27; 1 Thess 5:8; Heb 6:11, 19; 1 Pet 1:21; 1 John 3:3 charity: 1 Cor 13:1–8; 8:1, 3; 2 Cor 5:10, 15; Gal 5:6; 1 John 2:10; 4:7–18 the greatest: 1 Cor 13:8; 14:1; 16:14; Mark 12:29–31; Luke 10:27; Gal 5:13–22; Phil 1:9; Col 3:14; 1 Tim 1:5; 2 Tim 1:7; 1 John 4:7–9; 2 John 4–6 Reciprocal: Matt 9:16—for; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 2 Cor 9:9—his; Gal 5:22—faith; Eph 4:16—edifying; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Thess 3:6—faith; Jas 2:17—so; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 Pet 1:13—hope; 1 John 4:12—and his

CHAPTER 14

- 1 Prophecy is commended,
- 2 and preferred before speaking with tongues,
- 6 by a comparison drawn from musical instruments;
- 12 Both must be referred to edification,
- 22 as to their true and proper end;
- 26 The true use of each is taught,
- 27 and the abuse taxed;
- 34 Women are forbidden to speak in church.

1 Corinthians 14:1 Follow: Prov 15:9; 21:21; Isa 51:1; Rom 9:30; 14:19; 1 Tim 5:10; 6:11; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:11–13; 3 John 11 charity: 1 Cor 13:1–8, 13; 2 Tim 2:22; 2 Pet 1:7 desire: 1 Cor 12:1, 31; Eph 1:3 prophecy: 1 Cor 14:3–5, 24, 25, 37, 39; 13:2, 9; Num 11:25–29; Rom 12:6; 1 Thess 5:20; 1 Tim 4:14 Reciprocal: Acts 19:6—and prophesied; 1 Cor 11:4—or; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:5—for; 1 Cor 14:6—prophesying; 1 Cor 14:12—forasmuch; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Eph 4:16—edifying; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 1:5—charity; 1 Pet 3:13—followers; 1 Pet 4:8—fervent

1 Corinthians 14:2 he that: 1 Cor 14:9–11, 16, 21, 22; Gen 11:7; 42:23; Deut 28:49; 2 Kgs 18:26; Acts 2:4–11; 10:46; 19:6 understandeth: Gr. heareth, Acts 22:9 howbeit: 1 Cor 2:7, 10; 13:2; 15:51; Ps 49:3, 4; 78:2; Matt 13:11; Mark 4:11; Rom 16:25; Eph 3:3–9; 6:19; Col 1:26, 27; 2:2; 1 Tim 3:9, 16; Rev 10:7 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 2:13—but; 1 Cor 12:10—divers; 1 Cor 14:14—my spirit

1 Corinthians 14:3 edification: 1 Cor 14:4, 12, 26; 8:1; 10:23; Acts 9:31; Rom 14:19; 15:2; Eph 4:12–16, 29; 1 Thess 5:11; 1 Tim 1:4; Jude 20 exhortation: Luke 3:18; Acts 13:15; 14:22; 15:32; Rom 12:8; 1 Thess 2:3; 4:1; 5:11, 14; 2 Thess 3:12; 1 Tim 4:13; 6:2; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 1:9; 2:6, 9, 15; Heb 3:13; 10:25; 13:22; 1 Pet 5:12 comfort: 1 Cor 14:31; 2 Cor 1:4; 2:7; Eph 6:22; Col 4:8; 1 Thess 2:11; 3:2; 4:18; 5:11–14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:20—when they; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:5—for; 1 Cor 14:22—but for; 1 Cor 14:39—covet; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Corinthians 14:4 edifieth himself: 1 Cor 14:14 edifieth the: 1 Cor 14:3, 18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—a prophet; Acts 9:31—were edified; 1 Cor 14:12—seek; 1 Cor 14:17—but; 1 Cor 14:26—Let; Eph 4:12—the edifying

1 Corinthians 14:5 would: 1 Cor 12:28–30; 13:4; Num 11:28, 29 for: 1 Cor 14:1, 3 except: 1 Cor 14:12, 13, 26–28; 12:10, 30 Reciprocal: Gen 30:34—General; Mark 16:17—they; Acts 2:4—began; Acts 9:31—were edified; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; 1 Cor 4:19—I; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 1 Cor 14:39—covet; Eph 4:12—the edifying; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify

1 Corinthians 14:6 what shall I: 1 Cor 10:33; 12:7; 13:3; 1 Sam 12:21; Jer 16:19; 23:32; Matt 16:26; 2 Tim 2:14; Titus 3:8; Heb 13:9 revelation: 1 Cor 14:26–30; Matt 11:25; 16:17; 2 Cor 12:1, 7; Eph 1:17; Phil 3:15 knowledge: 1 Cor 12:8; 13:2, 8, 9; Rom 15:14; 2 Cor 11:6; Eph 3:4; 2 Pet 1:5; 3:18 prophesying: 1 Cor 14:1; 13:2 doctrine: 1 Cor 14:26; Rom 16:17; 2 Tim 3:10, 16; 4:2; 2 John 9 Reciprocal: Acts 20:20—profitable; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; 1 Cor 14:17—but; 1 Cor 14:30—revealed; 1 Tim 4:13—to doctrine

1 Corinthians 14:7 things: 1 Cor 13:1 except: 1 Cor 14:8; Num 10:2–10; Matt 11:17; Luke 7:32 sounds: or, tunes Reciprocal: Mark 13:14—let him

1 Corinthians 14:8; Num 10:9; Josh 6:4–20; Judg 7:16–18; Neh 4:18–21; Job 39:24, 25; Isa 27:13; Amos 3:6; Eph 6:11–18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:16—blew the trumpet; Mark 13:14—let him; 1 Cor 13:1—as; 1 Cor 14:7—except

1 Corinthians 14:9 easy: Gr. significant, 1 Cor 14:19 for: 1 Cor 9:26 Reciprocal: Esth 8:9—and according; 1 Cor 14:2—he that

1 Corinthians 14:11 I shall: 1 Cor 14:21; Acts 28:2, 4; Rom 1:14; Col 3:11

1 Corinthians 14:12 forasmuch: 1 Cor 14:1; 12:7, 31; Titus 2:14 spiritual gifts: Gr. spirits, 1 Cor 14:32 seek: 1 Cor 14:3, 4, 26 Reciprocal: Prov 18:2—but; Acts 9:31—were edified; Rom 14:19—and; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 14:5—except; 2 Cor 8:7—as; Eph 4:12—the edifying; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify

1 Corinthians 14:13 pray: 1 Cor 14:27, 28; 12:10, 30; Mark 11:24; John 14:13, 14; Acts 1:14; 4:29–31; 8:15 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:5—except

1 Corinthians 14:14 my spirit: 1 Cor 14:2, 15, 16, 19 but: That is, “not productive of any benefit to others.” Reciprocal: Ps 47:7—sing; Rom 1:9—with; 1 Cor 14:4—edifieth himself; Eph 4:12—the edifying

1 Corinthians 14:15 What: 1 Cor 10:19; Rom 3:5; 8:31; Phil 1:18 I will pray with the spirit: 1 Cor 14:19; John 4:23, 24; Rom 1:9; Eph 5:17–20; 6:18; Col 3:16; Jude 20 and I will sing: Ps 47:7; Rom 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Ps 103:1—all that; Ps 138:1—I will praise; Mark 14:26—sung; John 14:17—shall; Rom 3:9—what then; 1 Cor 14:14—my spirit

1 Corinthians 14:16 bless: 1 Cor 14:2, 14 unlearned: 1 Cor 14:23, 24; Isa 29:11, 12; John 7:15; Acts 4:13 Amen: 1 Cor 11:24; 16:24; Num 5:22; Deut 27:15–26; 1 Kgs 1:36; 1 Chr 16:36; Ps 41:13; 72:19; 89:52; 106:48; Jer 28:6; Matt 6:13; 28:20; Mark 16:20; John 21:25; Rev 5:14; 22:20 at: 1 Cor 1:4–8 Reciprocal: Num 6:24—The Lord; Neh 8:6—Amen; Jer 11:5—So be it; Rom 1:14—to the unwise; Rom 9:5—Amen; 2 Cor 13:14—Amen; Rev 19:4—Amen

1 Corinthians 14:17 but: 1 Cor 14:4, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 12:7—General

1 Corinthians 14:18; 1 Cor 1:4–6; 4:7 Reciprocal: Acts 2:4—began; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 14:4—edifieth the; 2 Cor 12:12—General

1 Corinthians 14:19 in the: 1 Cor 14:4, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Esth 1:22—according; Hab 2:2—make; Acts 8:30—Understandest; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 1 Cor 14:9—easy; 1 Cor 14:14—my spirit; 1 Cor 14:15—I will pray with the spirit; 1 Cor 14:31—all may learn; 2 Cor 3:12—we use; Eph 4:29—that which; Col 4:5—Walk; Heb 5:12—teachers

1 Corinthians 14:20 not: 1 Cor 3:1, 2; 13:11; Ps 119:99; Isa 11:3; Rom 16:19; Eph 4:14, 15; Phil 1:9; Heb 5:12, 13; 6:1–3; 2 Pet 3:18 malice: Ps 131:1, 2; Matt 11:25; 18:3; 19:4; Mark 10:15; 1 Pet 2:2 but: Ps 119:99 men: Gr. perfect, or, of a ripe age, 1 Cor 2:6; Phil 3:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:7—young; Ezra 8:18—a man of understanding; Neh 4:13—Therefore; Esth 1:22—according; Esth 5:4—the banquet; Job 34:2—General; Job 36:4—perfect; Prov 13:16—prudent; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Isa 46:8—Remember; Jer 4:22—they are wise; Ezek 1:10—the face of a man; Matt 10:16—wise; Matt 19:14—for; Mark 10:14—for; Mark 13:14—let him; Luke 9:47—took; Luke 18:16—for; Acts 10:46—speak; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 10:7—be; 1 Cor 10:15—General; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; Eph 4:13—unto a; Eph 4:31—with; Eph 5:15—walk; Col 4:12—that; 1 Pet 2:1—malice; 2 Pet 1:5—knowledge; Rev 4:7—as

1 Corinthians 14:21 the law: The passage quoted is taken from the prophet Isaiah; but the term torah, Law, was used by the Jews to express the whole Scriptures, law, prophets, and hagiographia; and they used it to distinguish these Sacred Writings from the words of the scribes. It is not taken from the LXX, from which it varies as much as any words can differ from others where the general meaning is similar. It accords much more with the Hebrew; and may be considered as a translation from it; “only what is said of God in the third person, in the Hebrew, is here expressed in the first person, with the addition of λεγει [G3004], Κυριος [G2962],” saith the Lord.—Dr. RANDOLPH. John 10:34; Rom 3:19 With: Deut 28:49; Isa 28:11, 12; Jer 5:15 Reciprocal: Ps 81:5—where; Isa 33:19—deeper; Acts 2:4—began; 1 Cor 14:2—he that; 1 Cor 14:11—I shall; 1 Cor

14:19—in the; 1 Cor 14:34—as

1 Corinthians 14:22 for a: Mark 16:17; Acts 2:6–12, 32–36 not to: 1 Tim 1:9 but for: 1 Cor 14:3 Reciprocal: Ps 81:5—where; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 1 Cor 14:2—he that; 1 Cor 14:19—in the; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Corinthians 14:23 the whole: 1 Cor 11:18 will: Hos 9:7; John 10:20; Acts 2:13; 26:24 Reciprocal: Gen 11:7—may; Gen 11:9—Babel; Acts 11:26—with the church; Acts 14:27—and had; Rom 1:14—to the unwise; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; 1 Cor 12:10—divers; 1 Cor 14:16—unlearned; Heb 10:25—forsaking

1 Corinthians 14:24 he is convinced: 1 Cor 2:15; John 1:47–49; 4:29; Acts 2:37; Heb 4:12, 13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 19:20—when they; 1 Chr 25:1—prophecy; Mark 12:17—And they; Luke 4:32—General; John 4:19—I perceive; John 8:7—and said; John 16:8—reprove; Acts 13:1—prophets; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 1:14—to the unwise; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:1—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:16—unlearned; 1 Cor 14:39—covet; Titus 1:9—to convince; Jas 2:9—are; 1 John 3:20—if

1 Corinthians 14:25 falling: Gen 44:14; Deut 9:18; Ps 72:11; Isa 60:14; Luke 5:8; 8:28; Rev 5:8; 19:4 God is: Isa 45:14; Zech 8:23 Reciprocal: Gen 21:22—God; Gen 26:28—was with; Deut 7:21—the Lord; Josh 22:31—the Lord is; 1 Sam 9:19—and will tell; 1 Sam 19:20—when they; 2 Kgs 19:17—Of a truth; Matt 5:16—and; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Mark 12:17—And they; Luke 4:32—General; John 1:48—when; John 4:19—I perceive; John 4:29—General; John 8:7—and said; Acts 2:37—they; Acts 13:1—prophets; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 1:16—for it is; 1 Cor 14:1—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:39—covet; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; Heb 4:12—and is; 1 Pet 2:12—glorify; 1 John 3:20—if

1 Corinthians 14:26 every: 1 Cor 14:6; 12:8–10 Let: 1 Cor 14:4, 5, 12, 40; 12:7; Rom 14:19; 2 Cor 12:19; 13:10; Eph 4:12, 16, 29; 1 Thess 5:11 Reciprocal: Acts 2:4—as; Acts 2:17—your sons; Acts 9:31—were edified; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 11:17—that ye; 1 Cor 12:10—to another the; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 1 Cor 14:30—revealed; Eph 5:19—to yourselves; Col 3:16—in psalms; 1 Tim 4:13—to doctrine; Jas 5:13—let him sing

1 Corinthians 14:27 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 12:10—divers; 1 Cor 14:13—pray

1 Corinthians 14:28 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:13—pray; 1 Thess 5:21—Prove

1 Corinthians 14:29 the prophets: 1 Cor 14:39; 12:10; 1 Thess 5:19–21; 1 John 4:1–3 the other: Rather, the others, οἱ ἄλλοι Reciprocal: Acts 2:4—began; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 14:32—General; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify; 1 Thess 5:20—General

1 Corinthians 14:30 revealed: 1 Cor 14:6, 26 let: Job 32:11, 15–20; 33:31–33; 1 Thess 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Acts 15:13—after; 1 Cor 2:10—God; 1 Cor 14:32—General

1 Corinthians 14:31 all may learn: 1 Cor 14:3, 19, 35; Prov 1:5; 9:9; Eph 4:11, 12 all may be: Rom 1:12; 2 Cor 1:4; 7:6, 7; Eph 6:22; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:11, 14 Reciprocal: Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy

1 Corinthians 14:32; 1 Cor 14:29, 30; 1 Sam 10:10–13; 19:19–24; 2 Kgs 2:3, 5; Job 32:8–11; Jer 20:9; Acts 4:19, 20; 1 John 4:1 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; Ezek 1:20—the spirit; Acts 11:27—prophets; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 14:12—spiritual gifts

1 Corinthians 14:33 confusion: Gr. tumult, or unquietness but: 1 Cor 7:15; Luke 2:14; Rom 15:33; Gal 5:22; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 13:20; Jas 3:17, 18 in: 1 Cor 4:17; 7:17; 11:16 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—about the; Num 7:11—General; Num 7:17—General; Num 10:28—according; Judg 6:26—the ordered place; Mark 6:39—General; 1 Cor 6:1—the saints; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; Phil 4:9—the God; 1 Thess 5:23—God; Jas 3:16—there

1 Corinthians 14:34 women: 1 Cor 11:5; 1 Tim 2:11, 12 they are: 1 Cor 14:35; 11:3, 7–10; Eph 5:22–24, 33; Col 3:18; Titus 2:5; 1 Pet 3:1–6 as: 1 Cor 14:21; Gen 3:16; Num 30:3–13; Esth 1:17–20 Reciprocal: Exod 15:20—prophetess; Num 30:8—General; 1 Cor 9:8—or; 1 Cor 11:16—the churches

1 Corinthians 14:35 let: Eph 5:25–27; 1 Pet 3:7 a shame: 1 Cor 14:34; 11:6, 14; Eph 5:12 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:31—all may learn; 1 Tim 2:11—General

1 Corinthians 14:36 came: Isa 2:3; Mic 4:1, 2; Zech 14:8; Acts 13:1–3; 15:35, 36; 16:9, 10; 17:1, 10, 11, 15; 18:1–17; 2 Cor 10:13–16; 1 Thess 1:8 or: 1 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: Acts 8:31—How; 1 Cor 7:40—I think; 2 Cor 12:20—debates

1 Corinthians 14:37 any: 1 Cor 8:2; 13:1–3; Num 24:3, 4, 16; Rom 12:3; 2 Cor 10:7, 12; 11:4, 12–15; Gal 6:8 let: 1 Cor 7:25, 40; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:1–8; 2 Pet 3:2; 1 John 4:6; Jude 17 Reciprocal: Matt 28:20—them; Luke 8:18—seemeth to have; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 15:28—it; 1 Cor 2:15—he that; 1 Cor 9:3—them; 1 Cor 12:1—spiritual; 1 Cor 14:1—prophecy; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Gal 6:1—spiritual; 1 Thess 5:20—General; 2 Thess 3:4—that

1 Corinthians 14:38; Hos 4:17; Matt 7:6; 15:14; 1 Tim 6:3–5; 2 Tim 4:3, 4; Rev 22:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 10:1—I would

1 Corinthians 14:39 covet: 1 Cor 14:1, 3, 5, 24, 25; 12:31; 1 Thess 5:20 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Cor 13:8—tongues; 1 Cor 14:29—the prophets

1 Corinthians 14:40; 1 Cor 14:26–33; 11:34; Rom 13:13 marg. Col 2:5; Titus 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 24:6—in two rows; Num 2:2—about the; Num 2:17—tabernacle; Num 7:11—General; Num 10:28—according; Judg 6:26—the ordered place; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; 1 Chr 24:19—the orderings; 2 Chr 29:35—so the; Ezek 44:18—linen breeches; Mark 6:39—General; Luke 9:14—Make

CHAPTER 15

- 1 By Christ's resurrection,
- 12 he proves the necessity of our resurrection, against all such as deny the resurrection of the body;

21 The fruit,
35 and the manner thereof;
51 and of the changing of them that shall be found alive at the last day.

1 Corinthians 15:1 I declare: 1 Cor 15:3–11; 1:23, 24; 2:2–7; Acts 18:4, 5; Gal 1:6–12 which also: 1 Cor 1:4–8; Mark 4:16–20; John 12:48; Acts 2:41; 11:1; 1 Thess 1:6; 2:13; 4:1; 2 Thess 3:6 ye stand: Rom 5:2; 2 Cor 1:24; 1 Pet 5:12 Reciprocal: Exod 4:15—and I; Exod 19:7—and laid; Ezra 7:6—the law; John 17:8—received; 1 Cor 3:6—I; 1 Cor 16:13—stand; Gal 1:11—that; 2 Tim 2:8—raised; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 2 Pet 3:16—speaking; 1 John 1:3—declare

1 Corinthians 15:2 ye are: 1 Cor 1:18, 21; Acts 2:47 Gr.; Rom 1:16; 2 Cor 2:15; Eph 2:8; 2 Tim 1:9 keep in memory: or, hold fast, 1 Cor 15:11, 12; Prov 3:1; 4:13; 6:20–23; 23:23; Col 1:23; 2 Thess 2:15; Heb 2:1; 3:6, 14; 4:14; 10:23 what I preached: Gr. by what speech I preached unless: 1 Cor 15:14; Ps 106:12, 13; Luke 8:13; John 8:31, 32; Acts 8:13; 2 Cor 6:1; Gal 3:4; Jas 2:14, 17, 26 Reciprocal: Matt 15:9—in; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 11:2—that; 1 Cor 15:10—his grace; 1 Cor 15:17—your; 1 Cor 16:13—stand; Gal 2:21—Christ; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; Jas 1:21—which; Jas 1:26—this

1 Corinthians 15:3 I delivered: 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 11:2, 23; Ezek 3:17; Matt 20:18, 19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:46, 47; Gal 1:12 Christ: Matt 26:28; Rom 3:25; 4:25; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 1:4; 3:13; Eph 1:7; 5:2; Heb 10:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; Rev 1:5 according: Gen 3:15; Ps 22:1–31; 69:1–36; Isa 53:1–12; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 13:7; Luke 24:26, 27, 46; Acts 3:18; 26:22, 23; 1 Pet 1:11; 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 34:32—he gave; Lev 8:4—General; Num 19:12—third day; Num 29:40—General; Deut 4:5—General; 2 Sam 7:17—General; Ps 22:15—into the; Ps 40:7—in the; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 59:21—my words; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:23—the third; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 16:6—he is risen; Luke 12:1—first; Luke 18:33—and the; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:44—that all; John 1:29—which; John 2:19—I will; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 17:3—Christ; Acts 17:18—Jesus; Acts 17:31—in that; Acts 18:28—convinced; Acts 20:20—I kept; Acts 22:14—hear; Acts 25:19—which; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare; 1 Cor 15:11—General; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 2:1—first; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy

1 Corinthians 15:4 that: Isa 53:9; Matt 27:57–60; Mark 15:43–46; Luke 23:50–53; John 19:38–42; Acts 13:29; Rom 6:4; Col 2:12 he rose: 1 Cor 15:16–21; Matt 20:19; 27:63, 64; 28:1–6; Mark 9:31; 10:33, 34; 16:2–7; Luke 9:22; 18:32, 33; 24:5–7; John 2:19–21; 20:1–9; Acts 1:3; 2:23, 24, 32; 13:30; 17:31; Heb 13:20 according: Ps 2:7; 16:10, 11; Isa 53:10–12; Hos 6:2; Jonah 1:17; Matt 12:40; Luke 24:26, 46; Acts 2:25–33; 13:30–37; 26:22, 23; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 22:4—third; Lev 7:17—on the third; Num 19:12—third day; Ps 40:7—in the; Matt 16:21—began; Matt 17:23—the third; Matt 28:7—he goeth; Mark 8:31—and after; Mark 14:28—General; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 24:44—that all; John 19:42—laid; John 20:9—that; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 17:18—Jesus; Acts 18:28—convinced; Acts 25:19—which; Rom 4:25—Who was; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; 1 Cor 15:11—General; 1 Cor 15:12—if; 1 Cor 15:20—now; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 2 Tim 2:8—raised; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy

1 Corinthians 15:5 that: Luke 24:34, 35 Cephas: 1 Cor 1:12; 3:22; 9:5; John 1:42 then: Mark 16:14; Luke 24:36–49; John 20:19–26; Acts 1:2–14; 10:41 Reciprocal: Mark 16:7—there; John 16:16—a little while; John 20:25—We; Acts 1:3—he showed; Acts 13:31—he was

1 Corinthians 15:6 he was: Matt 28:10, 16, 17; Mark 16:7 are: 1 Cor 15:18; Acts 7:60; 13:36; 1 Thess 4:13, 15; 2 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Matt 26:32—I will; Matt 28:7—he goeth; Acts 1:15—an; 1 Cor 15:51—We shall not

1 Corinthians 15:7 then: Luke 24:50; Acts 1:2–12 Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—James; Mark 3:18—James; Acts 1:13—James; Acts 12:17—James

1 Corinthians 15:8 he was: 1 Cor 9:1; Acts 9:3–5, 17; 18:9; 22:14, 18; 26:16; 2 Cor 12:1–6 one born out of due time: or, an abortive Reciprocal: Num 12:12—of whom; Job 3:16—an hidden; Job 42:6—I; Ps 66:16—and I will; Dan 2:30—this secret; Matt 15:27—Truth; Acts 8:19—General; Acts 9:27—how he had seen; Rom 1:1—called; 2 Cor 12:11—though; Gal 1:23—he which; 2 John 8—that we receive

1 Corinthians 15:9 the least: 2 Cor 11:5; 12:11; Eph 3:7, 8 because: Acts 8:3; 9:1–19; 22:4, 5; 26:9–11; Gal 1:13, 23; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 9:7—Remember; Judg 6:15—the least; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; Job 42:6—I; Matt 11:11—he that; Matt 15:27—Truth; Luke 7:43—I; Luke 15:19—no; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 18:11—God; Acts 8:19—General; Acts 20:19—with all; Acts 20:28—the church; Acts 26:10—I also; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 11:22—or; Phil 2:3—but; 1 Tim 1:15—of whom; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle

1 Corinthians 15:10 by: 1 Cor 4:7; Rom 11:1, 5, 6; Eph 2:7, 8; 3:7, 8; 1 Tim 1:15, 16 his grace: 1 Cor 15:2; 2 Cor 6:1 but I: Rom 15:17–20; 2 Cor 10:12–16; 11:23–30; 12:11 yet: Matt 10:20; 2 Cor 3:5; Gal 2:8; Eph 3:7; Phil 2:13; 4:13; Col 1:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 31:41—fourteen; Gen 41:16—It is not; 1 Sam 11:13—the Lord; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; Neh 4:21—So we; Neh 4:23—So neither I; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Ps 18:29—by my God; Ps 108:13—Through; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 25:20—behold; Matt 25:37—when; Luke 7:43—I; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 18:11—God; Luke 19:16—Lord; John 3:21—that his; John 3:27—A man; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts 14:27—they rehearsed; Acts 15:4—all; Acts 15:40—being; Acts 18:27—believed; Acts 20:7—and continued; Acts 20:19—with all; Acts 21:19—he declared; Rom 1:5—we have; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 15:15—because; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 3:6—God; 1 Cor 3:10—to the; 1 Cor 7:25—obtained; 2 Cor 1:12—not; 2 Cor 2:16—who; 2 Cor 6:5—labours; 2 Cor 8:1—the grace; 2 Cor 11:5—I was not; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; Gal 1:15—and; Gal 2:9—the grace; Col 1:6—knew; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 1:12—who; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; 1 Pet 2:19—thankworthy; 1 Pet 4:10—the manifold; Rev 4:10—cast

1 Corinthians 15:11; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 2:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 3:10—and another; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; Phil 1:18—and I; Col 1:6—knew; 2 Tim 2:8—raised

1 Corinthians 15:12 if: 1 Cor 15:4 how: 1 Cor 15:13–19; Acts 26:8; 2 Thess 2:17 Reciprocal: Matt 13:27—whence; Matt 22:23—which; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; John 2:19—I will; John 5:19—for; John 14:9—how; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 10:40—General; Acts 24:15—that; Rom 9:19—Thou; 1 Cor 3:10—and another; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Col 1:28—Whom; 1 Thess 4:14—if we; 2 Tim 2:18—that

1 Corinthians 15:13; 1 Cor 15:20; John 11:25, 26; Acts 23:8; Rom 4:24, 25; 8:11, 23; 2 Cor 4:10–14; Col 3:1–4; 1 Thess 4:14; 2 Tim 4:8; Heb 2:14; 13:20; 1 Pet 1:3; Rev 1:18
Reciprocal: Mark 12:18—say; 1 Cor 15:12—how; 1 Cor 15:15—whom; Heb 6:2—resurrection

1 Corinthians 15:14; 1 Cor 15:2, 17; Ps 73:13; Isa 49:4; Gen 8:8; Matt 15:9; Acts 17:31; Gal 2:2; Jas 1:26; 2:20 Reciprocal: Ps 127:1—they labour; Mark 7:7—in vain; John 16:10—righteousness; Acts 25:19—which; Rom 10:9—and shalt; Gal 2:21—Christ

1 Corinthians 15:15 faults, Exod 23:3; Job 13:7–10; Rom 3:7, 8 we have: Acts 2:24, 32; 4:10, 33; 10:39–42; 13:30–33; 20:21 whom: 1 Cor 15:13, 20 Reciprocal: Prov 30:6—and; Isa 43:10—my witnesses; Matt 28:16—the eleven; Rom 11:2—how he maketh; 1 Cor 6:14—God; Heb 13:20—brought; Jas 1:26—this

1 Corinthians 15:16 Reciprocal: Rom 8:11—he that raised; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 1 Cor 15:29—what

1 Corinthians 15:17 your: 1 Cor 15:2, 14; Rom 4:25 ye are: Ezek 33:10; John 8:21–24; Acts 5:31; 13:38, 39; Rom 5:10; 8:33, 34; Heb 7:23–28; 9:22–28; 10:4–12; 1 Pet 1:3, 21 Reciprocal: Ezra 9:15—in our trespasses; Gal 2:21—Christ

1 Corinthians 15:18 fallen: 1 Cor 15:6; 1 Thess 4:13, 14; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Prov 25:22—the Lord; John 8:21—and shall die; John 11:11—sleepeth; John 11:25—he that; Acts 7:60—he fell; Acts 13:36—fell; 1 Cor 15:51—We shall not

1 Corinthians 15:19 this: Ps 17:14; Eccl 6:11; 9:9; Luke 8:14; 21:34; 1 Cor 6:3, 4; 2 Tim 2:4 hope: Eph 1:12, 13; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 Pet 1:21 of all: 1 Cor 4:9–13; Matt 10:21–25; 24:9; John 16:2, 33; Acts 14:22; 2 Tim 3:12; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Eccl 2:20—General; Rom 15:12—in him; Col 1:5—the hope; 1 Thess 4:13—which have

1 Corinthians 15:20 now: 1 Cor 15:4–8 the firstfruits: 1 Cor 15:23; Acts 26:23; Rom 8:11; Col 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:19—first of the; Exod 34:26—first; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 23:10—sheaf; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 15:20—a cake; Num 28:26—in the day; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Isa 26:19—my dead; Dan 12:2—many; Matt 8:11—in; Matt 27:52—many; John 11:25—I am; John 14:19—because; Acts 7:60—he fell; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:15—whom; 1 Cor 15:51—We shall not; 2 Cor 4:14—that; 2 Cor 9:6—I say; Col 2:12—wherein

1 Corinthians 15:21 by man came death: 1 Cor 15:22; Rom 5:12–17 by man came also: John 11:25; Rom 6:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—and; Gen 5:5—and he died; Ps 145:13—everlasting kingdom; Hos 13:14—O death; Mic 2:13—breaker; Rom 5:17—For if; 1 Cor 15:48—such are they also that are earthy; Phil 3:10—and the power; Rev 20:12—I saw

1 Corinthians 15:22 in Adam: 1 Cor 15:45–49; Gen 2:17; 3:6, 19; John 5:21–29; Rom 5:12–21 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Isa 26:19—dead men; Hos 13:14—O death; John 5:28—for; John 6:57—even; Acts 17:26—hath made; Rom 5:17—For if; Rom 5:18—all men; Rom 8:1—in; 1 Cor 15:21—by man came death; 1 Cor 15:48—such are they also that are earthy

1 Corinthians 15:23 every: 1 Cor 15:20; Isa 26:19; 1 Thess 4:15–17 they: 1 Cor 3:23; 2 Cor 10:7; Gal 3:29; 5:24 Reciprocal: Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Mal 3:17—they shall; Mark 9:41—because; Acts 4:2—preached; Rom 8:9—he is; Rom 14:8—we live therefore; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Col 1:13—the kingdom; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Thess 3:13—at the; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 1 Thess 4:16—and the; 1 John 2:28—at his

1 Corinthians 15:24 cometh: Dan 12:4, 9, 13; Matt 10:22; 13:39, 40; 24:13; 1 Pet 4:7 the kingdom: Isa 9:7; Dan 7:14, 27; Matt 11:27; 28:18; Luke 10:22; John 3:35; 13:3; 1 Tim 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 49:9—a lion's; Ps 8:6—put; Ps 72:5—as long; Dan 2:44—break; Dan 7:9—till; Mark 16:19—and sat; Luke 1:33—he; John 14:28—Father; Phil 2:9—God; Heb 2:8—but; 1 Pet 3:22—angels; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall

1 Corinthians 15:25; Ps 2:6–10; 45:3–6; 110:1; Matt 22:44; Mark 12:36; Luke 20:42, 43; Acts 2:34; Eph 1:22; Heb 1:13; 10:12, 13 Reciprocal: Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Deut 33:7—and be thou; Josh 10:28—them; 2 Sam 22:48—that bringeth; 1 Kgs 5:3—put; 1 Chr 17:10—Moreover; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Ps 16:5—thou; Ps 18:39—subdued; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 47:3—our feet; Ps 71:24—for they; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 89:33—Nevertheless; Isa 9:6—the government; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 2:44—break; Dan 7:9—till; Mic 5:9—hand; Matt 11:27—are; Mark 16:19—and sat; Luke 1:33—he; Luke 19:12—to; John 5:27—hath; John 17:2—As; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 1:18—in all; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 1:8—for; Heb 2:8—but; Heb 10:29—trodden; Rev 6:2—and he went

1 Corinthians 15:26; 1 Cor 15:55; Isa 25:8; Hos 13:14; Luke 20:36; 2 Tim 1:10; Heb 2:14; Rev 20:14; 21:4 Reciprocal: Ps 9:6—destructions; Heb 1:13—until

1 Corinthians 15:27; Ps 8:6; Matt 11:27; 28:18; John 3:35; 13:3; Eph 1:20; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:13; 2:8; 10:12; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Dan 7:14—given; Acts 10:36—he is; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; Heb 10:29—trodden

1 Corinthians 15:28 all things: Ps 2:8, 9; 18:39, 47; 21:8, 9; Dan 2:34, 35, 40–45; Matt 13:41–43; Phil 3:21; Rev 19:11–21; 20:2–4, 10–15 then: 1 Cor 3:23; 11:3; John 14:28 all in all: 1 Cor 12:6; Eph 1:23; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Judg 4:23—General; 2 Thess 3:13—ye

1 Corinthians 15:29 what: 1 Cor 15:16, 32; Rom 6:3, 4; Matt 20:22 Reciprocal: Matt 28:19—baptizing; John 11:25—he that

1 Corinthians 15:30; 1 Cor 15:31; Rom 8:36–39; 2 Cor 4:7–12; 6:9; 11:23–27; Gal 5:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:3—but a step; 2 Sam 23:17—jeopardy; 1 Chr 11:19—in jeopardy; Ps 44:22—killed; Luke 9:23—daily; Acts 15:26—hazarded; 1 Cor 4:9—I; Phil 1:30—the same

1 Corinthians 15:31 protest: Gen 43:3; 1 Sam 8:9; Jer 11:7; Zech 3:6; Phil 3:3 your: “Some read, our.” 2 Cor 1:12; 2:14; 1 Thess 2:19; 3:9 die: 1 Cor 4:9–13; Acts 20:23; Rom 8:36; 2 Cor 4:10, 11; 11:23 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:3—but a step; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 119:109—My soul; Mark 8:34—take; Luke 9:23—daily; Acts 14:19—supposing; Acts 21:13—for; 1 Cor 15:30—General; 2 Cor 1:14—even; 2 Cor 6:9—behold; 2 Cor 7:5—without; Phil 1:20—whether; Phil 2:1—any consolation

1 Corinthians 15:32 after: or, to speak after, Rom 6:19; Gal 3:15 beasts: 2 Pet 2:12; Jude 10

Ephesus: Acts 19:1, 23–41; 2 Cor 1:8–10 what: Job 35:3; Ps 73:13; Mal 3:14, 15; Luke 9:25 let: Eccl 2:24; 11:9; Isa 22:13; 56:12; Luke 12:19 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—eat; Prov 23:35—I will; Isa 21:5—eat; Rom 3:1—advantage; 1 Cor 15:29—what; 1 Cor 16:8—at; 1 Cor 16:9—there; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by the; Eph 4:29—no; 2 Thess 3:2—delivered; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

1 Corinthians 15:33 Be: 1 Cor 6:9; Matt 24:4, 11, 24; Gal 6:7; Eph 5:6; 2 Thess 2:10; Rev 12:9; 13:8–14 evil: 1 Cor 5:6; Prov 9:6; 13:20; 2 Tim 2:16–18; Heb 12:15; 2 Pet 2:2, 18–20 Reciprocal: Gen 13:12—pitched; Gen 39:10—or to be; Gen 39:12—and he left; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 14:36—be not made; Lev 15:4—be unclean; Lev 15:20—General; Num 11:4—the children; Deut 7:16—for that will; Deut 20:8—lest his brethren's; Deut 20:18—General; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Ruth 2:23—General; 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; Job 34:8—General; Ps 26:4—General; Ps 106:35—learned; Ps 119:115—Depart; Ps 141:4—to practice; Prov 2:12—from the man; Prov 4:14—General; Prov 22:25—General; Mark 13:5—Take; Luke 22:55—Peter; John 18:18—Peter; Rom 6:19—unto iniquity; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally; Gal 2:13—the other; Gal 5:9—General; Eph 4:29—no; Jas 1:22—deceiving

1 Corinthians 15:34 Awake: Joel 1:5; Jonah 1:6; Rom 13:11; Eph 5:14 sin not: Ps 4:4; 119:11; John 5:14; 8:11 some: 1 Cor 8:7; Rom 1:28; 1 Thess 4:5 I speak: 1 Cor 6:5; Heb 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Judg 5:12—Deborah; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 20:13—open; Song 3:2—will rise; Isa 51:17—awake; Jer 9:6—refuse; Jer 10:25—that know; Hos 4:1—nor knowledge; Mark 8:21—How; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 11:11—awake; John 15:21—because; John 17:3—this; John 17:25—the world; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; Gal 4:9—ye have; 1 Thess 5:6—let us not; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep; 2 Thess 1:8—that know; 2 Tim 2:26—recover; Titus 2:2—sober; 1 John 2:1—that

1 Corinthians 15:35 How: Job 11:12; 22:13; Ps 73:11; Eccl 11:5; Ezek 37:3, 11; John 3:4, 9; 9:10 with: 1 Cor 15:38–53; Matt 22:29, 30; Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: Rom 9:19—Thou; Col 2:8—philosophy; Jas 2:20—O vain

1 Corinthians 15:36 fool: Luke 12:20; 24:25; Rom 1:22; Eph 5:15 that: John 12:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Job 14:8—die in the ground; Hos 14:7—revive; Luke 11:40—fools; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Col 2:8—philosophy; Col 2:13—he; Jas 2:20—O vain

1 Corinthians 15:37 Reciprocal: Lev 11:37—sowing seed; Mark 4:27—and grow; 2 Cor 2:14—which

1 Corinthians 15:38; 1 Cor 3:7; Gen 1:11, 12; Ps 104:14; Isa 61:11; Mark 4:26–29 Reciprocal: Mark 4:27—and grow; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; 1 Cor 15:35—with

1 Corinthians 15:39; Gen 1:20–26 Reciprocal: Gen 5:3—in his

1 Corinthians 15:40 Reciprocal: Dan 12:3—shine

1 Corinthians 15:41; Gen 1:14; Deut 4:19; Job 31:26; Ps 8:3; 19:4–6; 148:3–5; Isa 24:23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; 2 Sam 23:19—he attained; 1 Chr 11:21—howbeit; Matt 13:43—shall; Luke 19:19—Be; 2 Cor 3:9—exceed

1 Corinthians 15:42 is: 1 Cor 15:50–54; Dan 12:3; Matt 13:43; Phil 3:20, 21 in corruption: Gen 3:19; Job 17:14; Ps 16:10; 49:9, 14; Isa 38:17; Acts 2:27, 31; 13:34–37; Rom 1:23; 8:21 it is: 1 Cor 15:52–54; Luke 20:35, 36; 1 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Job 14:14—shall he live; Mark 12:25—but; Luke 19:19—Be; John 5:28—for; Acts 13:36—and saw

1 Corinthians 15:43 in dishonour: Dan 12:1; Matt 13:43; Phil 3:20, 21 weakness: Job 14:10 marg. Ps 102:23; 2 Cor 13:4 in power: 1 Cor 6:14; Matt 22:29, 30; Mark 12:24, 25; 2 Cor 13:14; Phil 3:10 Reciprocal: Ps 49:17—his; Eccl 8:8—power; John 11:25—I am; Col 3:4—ye

1 Corinthians 15:44 there is a spiritual: Luke 24:31; John 20:19, 26 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 2:14—the natural man

1 Corinthians 15:45 The first: 1 Cor 15:47–49; Gen 2:7; Rom 5:12–14; Rev 16:3 a quickening: John 1:4; 4:10, 14; 5:21, 25–29; 6:33, 39, 40, 54, 57, 63, 68; 10:10, 28; 11:25, 26; 14:6, 19; 17:2, 3; Acts 3:15; Rom 5:17, 21; 8:2, 10, 11; Phil 3:21; Col 3:4; 1 John 1:1–3; 5:11, 12; Rev 21:6; 22:1, 17 Reciprocal: Job 33:4—General; Ps 68:18—for men; Ps 119:40—quicken; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Luke 3:38—of God; John 5:26—so hath; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; 1 Cor 15:22—in Adam; 2 Cor 3:6—giveth life; 2 Cor 3:17—the Lord; Gal 4:6—the Spirit; Gal 5:25—we; Eph 2:1—you; Col 2:13—he; Col 3:3—your; 1 Tim 2:5—the man

1 Corinthians 15:46 that which is natural: Rom 6:6; Eph 4:22–24; Col 3:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 2:14—the natural man; 2 Cor 5:1—our

1 Corinthians 15:47 first: 1 Cor 15:45; Gen 2:7; 3:19; John 3:13, 31; 2 Cor 5:1 the Lord: Isa 9:6; Jer 23:6; Matt 1:23; Luke 1:16, 17; 2:11; John 3:12, 13, 31; 6:33; Acts 10:36; Eph 4:9–11; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—dust; Gen 32:24—man; Ps 10:18—the man; Luke 3:38—of God; John 1:14—the Word; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 4:1—the Lord; John 6:42—Is not; John 8:23—Ye are from; John 16:27—and have; John 21:7—It is; Acts 9:17—the Lord; Acts 17:26—hath made; Rom 10:12—Lord; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Phil 2:11—is Lord

1 Corinthians 15:48 such are they also that are earthy: 1 Cor 15:21, 22; Gen 5:3; Job 14:4; John 3:6; Rom 5:12–21 and as: Phil 3:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 18:27—dust; Ps 10:18—the man; John 3:31—he that is; John 8:23—Ye are from; Rom 8:5—For they

1 Corinthians 15:49 as: Gen 5:3 we shall: Matt 13:43; Rom 8:29; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:10, 11; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Luke 20:36—they are; Rom 5:17—For if; Heb 12:23—the spirits

1 Corinthians 15:50 this: 1 Cor 1:12; 7:29; 2 Cor 9:6; Gal 3:17; 5:16; Eph 4:17; Col 2:4 that: 1 Cor 6:13; Matt 16:17; John 3:3–6; 2 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: Ps 16:10—neither; Rom 10:19—I say; Rom 15:8—I say; 1 Cor 6:9—inherit; 1 Cor 15:42—is; 1 Cor 15:52—the dead; Gal 1:16—flesh; Gal 5:21—inherit; Eph 6:12—flesh and blood; Heb 2:14—of flesh; Heb 2:15—through; Rev 20:13—and death

1 Corinthians 15:51 I show: 1 Cor 2:7; 4:1; 13:2; Eph 1:9; 3:3; 5:32 We shall not: 1 Cor 15:6, 18, 20; 1 Thess 4:14–17 changed: Phil 3:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:12—sleep; Job 14:14—will I wait; Dan 12:2—many; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Matt 27:52—slept; John 11:11—sleepeth; Acts 7:60—he fell; Rom 8:11—he that raised; 1 Cor 11:30—sleep; 1 Cor

14:2—howbeit; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; 1 Thess 4:15—which are; 1 Thess 4:16—and the; 1 Pet 4:5—that

1 Corinthians 15:52 a moment: Exod 33:5; Num 16:21, 45; Ps 73:19; 2 Pet 3:10 last: Exod 19:16; 20:18; Num 10:4; Isa 18:3; 27:13; Ezek 33:3, 6; Zech 9:14; Rev 8:2, 13; 9:13, 14 for: Matt 24:31; John 5:25; 1 Thess 4:16 the dead: 1 Cor 15:42, 50 Reciprocal: Exod 19:13—when the trumpet; Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Lev 25:28—he shall; Num 10:10—in the day; Judg 7:8—trumpets; Judg 7:20—blew; Job 14:14—will I wait; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 88:10—shall; Hos 8:1—the trumpet; Hos 13:14—O death; Luke 4:5—in; Luke 20:36—they are; Acts 2:27—to see; 1 Thess 4:17—we which; Heb 12:19—the sound; 1 Pet 1:4—incorruptible; 1 Pet 4:5—that

1 Corinthians 15:53 put: Rom 13:12–14; 2 Cor 5:2–4; Gal 3:27; Eph 4:24; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Num 23:10—the death; Job 17:14—corruption; Job 19:26—in my flesh; Luke 20:36—can; Acts 13:36—and saw; Rom 2:7—immortality; Rom 6:12—mortal; Rom 8:11—mortal; 2 Cor 4:11—our; 2 Cor 5:4—that mortality; Phil 2:30—the work; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 3:10—put; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; 1 Pet 1:23—not; Rev 20:14—death

1 Corinthians 15:54 this mortal: Rom 2:7; 6:12; 8:11; 2 Cor 4:11; 2 Thess 1:10 Death: Isa 25:8; Luke 20:36; Heb 2:14, 15; Rev 20:14; 21:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:16—be swallowed; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; Job 17:14—corruption; Job 40:10—glory; Ps 9:6—destructions; Ps 35:25—We have; Ps 56:1—swallow; Acts 13:36—and saw; Rom 8:37—Nay; Rom 8:38—that; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 9:25—but; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed; 2 Cor 5:2—clothed; 2 Cor 5:4—that mortality; Eph 4:30—the day; Col 3:10—put; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Heb 9:28—unto; Heb 11:35—that they; Heb 12:23—the spirits; 1 Pet 1:23—not

1 Corinthians 15:55 O death: Hos 13:14 sting: Acts 9:5; Rev 9:10 Gr. grave: or, hell, Luke 16:23; Acts 2:27; Rev 20:13, 14 Gr. is thy victory: Job 18:13, 14; Ps 49:8–15; 89:48; Eccl 2:15, 16; 3:19; 8:8; 9:5, 6; Rom 5:14 Reciprocal: Job 41:22—is turned into joy; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 23:4—I will; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Isa 51:13—where is; Matt 16:18—and the; Luke 6:48—the flood; 1 Cor 15:26—General; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Heb 2:14—destroy; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 6:8—was Death

1 Corinthians 15:56 sting: Gen 3:17–19; Ps 90:3–11; Prov 14:32; John 8:21, 24; Rom 5:15, 17; 6:23; Heb 9:27 the strength: Rom 3:19, 20; 4:15; 5:13, 20; 7:5–13; Gal 3:10–13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Job 18:14—the king; Rom 7:7—is the law; Rom 7:8—For without

1 Corinthians 15:57 thanks: Acts 27:35; Rom 7:25; 2 Cor 1:11; 2:14; 9:15; Eph 5:20 giveth: 1 Cor 15:51; 2 Kgs 5:1 marg. 1 Chr 22:11; Ps 98:1; Prov 21:31 marg. John 16:33; Rom 8:37; 1 John 5:4, 5; Rev 12:11; 15:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Deut 7:24—there shall; 2 Chr 14:12—General; Ps 37:3—Trust

1 Corinthians 15:58 Therefore: 2 Cor 7:1; 2 Pet 1:4–9; 3:14 be ye: Ruth 1:18; Ps 55:22; 78:8, 37; 112:6; Col 1:23; 2:5; 1 Thess 3:3; Heb 3:14; 2 Pet 3:17, 18 abounding: Phil 1:9; 4:17; Col 2:7; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:1; 2 Thess 1:3 the work: 1 Cor 16:10; John 6:28, 29; Phil 2:30; 1 Thess 1:3; Titus 2:14; Heb 13:21 ye know: 1 Cor 3:8; 2 Chr 15:7; Ps 19:11; Gal 6:9; Heb 6:10 is not: Ps 73:13; Gal 4:11; Phil 2:16; 1 Thess 3:5 in the: Matt 10:40–42; 25:31–40; Phil 1:11;

Heb 13:15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 26:5—General; Gen 32:26—I will not; Deut 6:17—General; Deut 23:20—that the; Josh 14:14—because; Josh 22:8—Return; 2 Sam 22:21—rewarded; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; Neh 4:21—So we; Neh 5:16—I continued; Neh 6:4—four times; Ps 37:3—Trust; Ps 44:18—have; Ps 51:10—right; Ps 119:157—yet do I; Ps 128:2—and it shall; Prov 10:4—but; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 21:21—findeth; Isa 65:23—shall; Hag 1:14—and they; Matt 13:43—shall; Matt 20:1—labourers; Matt 21:28—sons; Mark 3:3—he saith; Mark 7:7—in vain; Mark 13:34—and to; Luke 5:6—they enclosed; Luke 19:19—Be; Acts 11:23—cleave; Acts 16:5—so; Acts 20:24—none; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 16:13—stand; 2 Cor 4:16—we; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; 2 Cor 9:8—may; Gal 4:18—it is; Gal 5:1—Stand; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 6:1—in; Phil 1:27—that ye; Phil 2:12—work; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Thess 2:15—stand; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Heb 6:11—we desire; Heb 6:19—both; Heb 10:35—great; Heb 12:3—lest; Jas 1:25—this; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound; Rev 14:13—and their

CHAPTER 16

- 1 He exhorts them to relieve the want of the brethren at Jerusalem;
- 10 Commends Timothy;
- 13 and after friendly admonitions,
- 16 concludes his epistle with divers salutations.

1 Corinthians 16:1 concerning: Acts 11:28, 30; 24:17; Rom 15:25, 26; 2 Cor 8:1-2 Cor 9:15; Gal 2:10 the saints: Acts 9:41; Rom 12:13; 2 Cor 9:12-15; Phlm 1:5, 7; Heb 6:10; 1 John 3:17 the churches: Acts 16:6; 18:23; Gal 1:2 Reciprocal: Acts 11:29—to send; Rom 16:4—also; 1 Cor 4:17—my ways; 1 Cor 6:1—the saints; 1 Cor 7:17—so ordain; 1 Cor 11:16—the churches; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 9:3—ye may

1 Corinthians 16:2 the first: Luke 24:1; John 20:19, 26; Acts 20:7; Rev 1:10 as God: Gen 26:12; 30:27, 30; 32:10; 33:11; Deut 8:18; 15:11-14; 2 Chr 31:10; Hag 2:16-19; Mal 3:9, 10; Mark 12:41-44; 14:8; Luke 16:10; 2 Cor 8:1-3, 12-15 that: 2 Cor 8:11; 9:3-5 Reciprocal: Gen 39:3—prosper; Deut 15:14—the Lord; Deut 16:10—according; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 1 Chr 29:14—all things; 2 Chr 24:11—Thus they did; Prov 3:9—General; Song 7:13—I have; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; Matt 12:8—General; Mark 16:9—the first; Acts 11:29—every; Acts 24:17—to bring; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Rom 16:20—The grace; 1 Cor 11:34—when; 2 Cor 8:3—to; 2 Cor 9:5—and make; Gal 2:10—that; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

1 Corinthians 16:3 when: 1 Cor 4:19-21; 11:34 whomsoever: Acts 6:1-6; 2 Cor 8:19-24 liberality: Gr. gift, 2 Cor 8:4, 6, 19 Reciprocal: Acts 6:3—look; Acts 11:30—by; Acts 18:27—the brethren; 2 Cor 3:1—epistles; 2 Cor 8:20—that

1 Corinthians 16:4; Rom 15:25; 2 Cor 8:4, 19 Reciprocal: Acts 11:30—by

1 Corinthians 16:5 when: Acts 19:21; 20:1-3; 2 Cor 1:15-17 Reciprocal: Rom 15:24—if; 1 Cor 11:34—when; 2 Cor 1:16—and to come; 2 Cor 7:5—when; 2 Cor 12:14—the third; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping; 2 John 12—I trust

1 Corinthians 16:6 winter: Acts 27:12; 28:11; Titus 3:12 that ye: Acts 15:3; 17:15; 20:38; 21:5; Rom 15:24; 2 Cor 1:16; 3 John 6, 7 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:11—but

1 Corinthians 16:7 if: 1 Cor 4:19; Prov 19:21; Jer 10:23; Acts 18:21; Rom 1:10; Jas 4:15 Reciprocal: Heb 6:3—if

1 Corinthians 16:8 at: 1 Cor 15:32 Pentecost: Exod 23:16; Lev 23:15–21; Acts 2:1 Reciprocal: Deut 16:9—General; Acts 14:3—therefore; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Acts 19:26—that not; Acts 20:16—the day; 2 Tim 1:18—Ephesus; Titus 3:12—for; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

1 Corinthians 16:9 a great: Acts 19:8–10 door: Acts 14:27; 2 Cor 2:12; Col 4:3; Rev 3:7, 8 there: 1 Cor 15:32; Acts 19:9, 10; 2 Cor 1:8–10; Phil 3:18 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:1—the adversaries; Neh 4:17—with one; John 10:3—the porter; Acts 2:6—the multitude; Acts 10:27—and found; Acts 14:3—therefore; Acts 19:26—that not; Col 4:15—the church; 2 Thess 3:1—the word; Titus 3:12—for

1 Corinthians 16:10 if: 1 Cor 4:17; Acts 19:22 without: 1 Cor 16:11; 1 Thess 4:12 for: 1 Cor 15:58; Rom 16:21; 2 Cor 6:1; Phil 2:19–22; 1 Thess 3:2 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:15—feared; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Jer 36:8—did; Matt 13:27—the servants; 2 Cor 1:1—Timothy; 2 Cor 12:17—General; Phil 1:1—Timotheus; Phil 2:29—Receive; Phil 2:30—the work; 1 Thess 5:15—See; 1 Tim 4:12—no; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers

1 Corinthians 16:11 no: 1 Cor 16:10; Luke 10:16; 1 Thess 4:8; 1 Tim 4:12; Titus 2:15 but: 1 Cor 16:6; Acts 15:33; 3 John 6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:15—feared; Matt 18:10—heed; Acts 20:38—and; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother; Titus 3:13—on; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers

1 Corinthians 16:12 our: 1 Cor 1:12; 3:5, 22; Acts 18:24–28; 19:1; Titus 3:4 when: Eccl 3:1; Mark 6:21; Acts 24:25 Reciprocal: Luke 1:3—seemed; Acts 15:34—it pleased; Acts 18:20—he; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother

1 Corinthians 16:13 Watch: Matt 24:42–44; 25:13; 26:41; Mark 13:33–37; 14:37, 38; Luke 12:35–40; 21:36; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:6; 2 Tim 4:5; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8; Rev 3:2, 3; 16:15 stand: 1 Cor 15:1, 2, 58; 2 Cor 1:24; Gal 5:1; Phil 1:27; 4:1; Col 1:23; 4:12; 1 Thess 3:8; 2 Thess 2:15 quit: 1 Cor 9:25–27; 14:20; 1 Sam 4:9; 2 Sam 10:12; 1 Chr 19:13; Eph 6:13–17; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 2:3–5; 4:7; Heb 11:32–34 be: Josh 1:6, 7, 9, 18; 1 Kgs 2:2; 1 Chr 28:10; Ps 27:14; Isa 35:4; Dan 10:19; 11:32; Hag 2:4; Zech 8:9, 13; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11, 12; 2 Tim 2:1 Reciprocal: Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 23:6—very; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; 1 Chr 28:20—Be strong; 2 Chr 12:14—he prepared; 2 Chr 15:7—ye strong; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal courageously; Neh 4:17—with one; Rom 4:20—but was; Rom 11:20—and; 2 Cor 7:13—because; Col 2:5—and the

1 Corinthians 16:14; 1 Cor 8:1; 12:31; 13:1–13; 14:1; John 13:34, 35; 15:17; Rom 13:8–10; 14:15; Gal 5:13, 14, 22; Eph 4:1–3; Phil 2:1–3; 1 Thess 3:6, 12; 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; Heb 13:4; 1 Pet 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 1 Cor 16:24—love; Eph 5:2—walk; Phil 1:27—that ye

1 Corinthians 16:15 the house: 1 Cor 16:17; 1:16 the firstfruits: Rom 16:5; Rev 14:4 to the: Acts 9:36–41; Rom 12:13; 15:25; 16:2; 2 Cor 8:4; 9:1, 12–15; 1 Tim 5:10; Phlm 1:7; Heb 6:10; 1 Pet 4:10 Reciprocal: Acts 13:48—ordained; Acts 18:12—Achaia; Rom 15:26—the poor;

1 Cor 6:1—the saints; 2 Cor 1:1—Achaia; 2 Cor 9:2—that; 2 Cor 11:10—the regions; 1 Tim 3:13—used; 1 Tim 4:15—give

1 Corinthians 16:16 ye: Eph 5:21; Heb 13:17; 1 Pet 5:5 helpeth: 1 Cor 12:28; 1 Chr 12:18; Rom 16:3, 9; Phil 4:3; 3 John 8 laboureth: 1 Cor 3:9; Rom 16:6, 12; 1 Thess 1:3; 2:9; 5:12; 1 Tim 5:17; Heb 6:10; Rev 2:3

1 Corinthians 16:17 Stephanas: 1 Cor 16:15 for: 2 Cor 11:9; Phil 2:30; Phlm 1:13 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 1:16—household; 2 Cor 7:6—comforted

1 Corinthians 16:18 they: Prov 25:13, 25; Rom 15:32; 2 Cor 7:6, 7, 13; Phil 2:28; Col 4:8; 1 Thess 3:6, 7; 3 John 4 therefore: 1 Thess 5:12; Phil 2:29; Heb 13:7; 3 John 11, 12 Reciprocal: 2 Tim 1:16—refreshed

1 Corinthians 16:19 churches: Acts 19:10; 1 Pet 1:1; Rev 1:11 Aquila: Acts 18:2, 18, 26; Rom 16:3, 4; 2 Tim 4:19, Prisca the church: Rom 16:5, 15; Col 4:15; Phlm 1:2 Reciprocal: 2 Tim 1:15—that

1 Corinthians 16:20 the brethren: Rom 16:16, 21, 23; 2 Cor 13:13; Phil 4:22; Phlm 1:23, 24; Heb 13:24 Greet: 2 Cor 13:12; 1 Thess 5:26; 1 Pet 5:14 Reciprocal: Luke 7:45—gavest; Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 20:37—kissed; 2 Tim 4:21—and all

1 Corinthians 16:21 salutation: Gal 6:11; Col 4:18; 2 Thess 3:17 Reciprocal: Num 5:23—write these; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; John 21:15—lovest; 2 Cor 10:1—I Paul; Gal 5:2—I Paul; 1 Thess 2:18—even; Phlm 1:19—I Paul

1 Corinthians 16:22 love: Song 1:3, 4, 7; 3:1–3; 5:16; Isa 5:1; Matt 10:37; 25:40, 45; John 8:42; 14:15, 21, 23; 15:24; 16:14; 21:15–17; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 8:8, 9; Gal 5:6; Eph 6:24; Heb 6:10; 1 Pet 1:8; 2:7; 1 John 4:19; 5:1 Anathema: That is, “Let him be accursed; our Lord cometh,” i.e., to execute the judgment denounced. Matt 25:41, 46; Acts 23:14; Rom 9:3; Gal 1:8, 9 Gr.; 1 Cor 12:3; 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Jude 14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 5:23—write these; Num 21:2—I will; Deut 13:17—cursed; Deut 21:23—he that is hanged is accursed of God; Deut 27:26—Cursed; Josh 6:17—accursed; Josh 23:11—love; Judg 5:23—Curse ye; Judg 17:2—cursedst; 1 Sam 14:24—Cursed; Ps 37:22—cursed; Ps 129:5—be confounded; Prov 8:36—all; Isa 34:5—the people; Isa 56:6—to love; Jer 29:22—shall be; Lam 3:65—thy; Matt 25:42—General; Matt 26:74—began; Mark 11:21—General; John 5:23—all men; John 16:27—because; Acts 23:12—under a curse; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; 2 Cor 10:1—I Paul; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; Phlm 1:19—I Paul; Jas 2:14—though; 2 John 10—come; Rev 3:15—thou

1 Corinthians 16:23; Rom 16:20, 24 Reciprocal: Acts 15:11—that; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; 2 Cor 13:14—The grace; Eph 6:24—Grace; 2 Tim 4:22—Grace; Titus 3:15—Grace

1 Corinthians 16:24 love: 1 Cor 16:14; 4:14, 15; 2 Cor 11:11; 12:15; Phil 1:8; Rev 3:19 Amen: 1 Cor 14:16; Matt 6:13; 28:20

2 CORINTHIANS

The most remarkable circumstance in this Epistle, observes Mr. SCOTT, is the confidence of the Apostle in the goodness of his cause, and in the power of God to bear him out in it. Opposed as he then was by a powerful and sagacious party, whose authority, reputation, and interest were deeply concerned, and who were ready to seize on every thing that could discredit him, it is wonderful to hear him so firmly insist upon his apostolical authority, and so unreservedly appeal to the miraculous power which he has exercised and conferred at Corinth. So far from shrinking from the contest, as afraid of some discovery being made, unfavourable to him and the common cause, he, with great modesty and meekness indeed, but with equal boldness and decision, expressly declares that his opposers and despisers were the ministers of Satan, and menaces them with miraculous judgments, when as many of their deluded hearers had been brought to repentance and re-established in the faith, as proper means could in a reasonable time effect. It is inconceivable that a stronger internal testimony, not only of integrity, but of divine inspiration, can exist. Had there been anything of imposture among the Christians, it was next to impossible but such a conduct must have occasioned a disclosure of it. Of the effects produced by this latter epistle we have no circumstantial account; for the journey which St. Paul took to Corinth, after he had written it, is mentioned by St. Luke only in a few words (Acts 20:2, 3). We know, however, that St. Paul was there after he had written this Epistle; that the contributions for the poor brethren at Jerusalem were brought to him from different parts to that city (Rom 15:26); and that, after remaining there several months, he sent salutations from some of the principal members of that church, by whom he must have been greatly respected, to the church of Rome (Rom 16:22, 23). From this time we hear no more of the false teacher and his party; and when Clement of Rome wrote his epistle to the Corinthians, St. Paul was considered by them as a divine apostle, to whose authority he might appeal without fear of contradiction. The false teacher, therefore, must either have been silenced by St. Paul, by virtue of his apostolical powers, and by an act of severity which he had threatened (2 Cor 13:2, 3); or this adversary of the apostle had, at that time, voluntarily quitted the place. Whichever was the cause, the effect produced must operate as a confirmation of our faith, and as a proof of St. Paul's divine mission.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Paul salutes the Corinthians;
- 3 he encourages them against troubles, by the comforts and deliverances which God had given him, as in all his afflictions,
- 8 so particularly in his late danger in Asia;
- 12 And calling both his own conscience and theirs to witness of his sincere manner of preaching the immutable truth of the gospel,
- 15 he excuses his not coming to them, as proceeding not of lightness, but of his lenity towards them.

2 Corinthians 1:1 Paul: Rom 1:1–5; 1 Cor 1:1; 1 Tim 1:1; 2 Tim 1:1 Timothy: Acts 16:1; Rom 16:21; 1 Cor 16:10; Phil 1:1; 2:19–22; Col 1:1, 2; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1; Heb 13:23 the church: Acts 18:1–11; 1 Cor 1:2 all: 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 1:1 Achaia: 2 Cor 9:2; 11:10; Acts 18:12; Rom 15:26; 16:5; 1 Cor 16:15; 1 Thess 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: Acts 20:4—Timotheus; Rom 1:7—To all; Phlm 1:1—Timothy; Heb 13:24—and all

2 Corinthians 1:2; Rom 1:7; 2 Sam 15:20; 1 Chr 12:18; Dan 4:1; 1 Cor 1:3; Gal 6:16; Eph 6:23; Phil 1:2; Col 1:2; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:2; Phlm 1:3 Reciprocal: Luke 11:2—Our; John 14:18—will not; Gal 1:3—General; Eph 1:2—General; 1 Pet 1:17—call; Rev 1:4—Grace

2 Corinthians 1:3 Blessed: Gen 14:20; 1 Chr 29:10; Neh 9:5; Job 1:21; Ps 18:46; 72:19; Dan 4:34; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 the Father of our: 2 Cor 11:31; John 5:22, 23; 10:30; 20:17; Rom 15:6; Eph 1:3, 17; Phil 2:11; 2 John 4, 9 the Father of mercies: Ps 86:5, 15; Dan 9:9; Mic 7:18 the God: Rom 15:5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Job 15:11—the consolations; Job 29:25—one that; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 59:10—The God; Ps 119:76—merciful; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 51:3—the Lord; Isa 51:12—am he; John 16:33—but; Acts 16:40—they comforted; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; Phil 1:14—waxing; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort; 2 Pet 1:17—God

2 Corinthians 1:4 comforteth: 2 Cor 7:6, 7; Ps 86:17; Isa 12:1; 49:10; 51:3, 12; 52:9; 66:12, 13; John 14:16, 18, 26; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 that: 2 Cor 1:5, 6; Ps 32:5, 7; 34:2–6; 66:16; Isa 40:1; 66:14; Phil 1:14; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:11; Heb 12:12 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Job 29:25—one that; Ps 32:6—For this; Ps 71:21—comfort; Ps 94:19—General; Isa 33:2—our salvation; Isa 57:15—to revive the spirit; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Jer 14:8—in time; Jer 45:2—unto; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 11:30—burden; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 22:32—strengthen; John 11:19—to comfort; Acts 20:12—were; Acts 27:22—I exhort; Acts 27:36—they all; Rom 5:4—patience; Rom 15:5—consolation; 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 2 Cor 4:15—all; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; 2 Cor 13:11—be of good; Col 2:2—their; Col 4:8—and comfort; 1 Thess 3:7—we were

2 Corinthians 1:5 as: 2 Cor 4:10, 11; 11:23–30; Acts 9:4; 1 Cor 4:10–13; Phil 1:20; 3:10; Col 1:24 so: Luke 2:25; Phil 2:1; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 28:11—took; Ps 71:21—comfort; Ps 94:19—General; Prov 15:15—but; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Jer 14:8—in time; Matt 11:30—burden; 2 Cor 1:4—that; Gal 6:17—I bear; Phil 2:21—the; Heb 6:18—we might

2 Corinthians 1:6 whether: 2 Cor 1:4; 4:15–18; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 2 Tim 2:10 it is: Acts 21:5 effectual: or, wrought, 2 Cor 4:17; 5:5; Rom 5:3–5; 8:28; Phil 1:19; Heb 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Cor 12:11—become; 2 Cor 12:15—will; Eph 3:13—at; Phil 2:1—any consolation; 2 Tim 2:3—endure

2 Corinthians 1:7 our: 2 Cor 1:14; 7:9; 12:20; Phil 1:6, 7; 1 Thess 1:3, 4 as ye: Matt 5:11, 12; Luke 22:28–30; Rom 8:17, 18; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Thess 1:4–7; 2 Tim 2:12; Jas 1:2–4, 12 Reciprocal: Matt 20:23—Ye; Luke 22:29—General; Heb 3:1—partakers; 1 Pet 4:13—ye are

2 Corinthians 1:8 of our: 2 Cor 4:7–12; Acts 19:23–35; 1 Cor 15:32; 16:9 insomuch: 1 Cor 4:8; 1 Sam 20:3; 27:1 Reciprocal: Gen 22:14—In; Gen 32:7—greatly; Exod 3:2—bush burned; Exod 18:4—delivered; Judg 15:18—and fall; 1 Sam 23:26—away; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; 2 Chr 20:12—we have; Job 5:19—deliver thee; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 55:4—My; Ps 56:3—General; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 107:6—he delivered; Prov 24:16—a just; Eccl 2:20—General; Isa 33:18—heart; Isa 40:31—renew; Isa 50:10—let; Jer 1:8—for I am; Lam 3:54—I said; Dan 3:23—fell; Dan 6:27—delivereth; John 5:7—I have; Acts 4:24—they; Acts 12:11—and hath; Acts 16:6—Asia; Acts 19:41—he dismissed; Acts 23:11—the Lord; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 26:22—obtained; Acts 27:44—that; Rom

1:13—General; Rom 7:24—who; 1 Cor 4:9—I; 1 Cor 12:1—I would not; 2 Cor 4:8—troubled; 2 Cor 6:5—in tumults; 2 Cor 6:9—behold; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by the; 1 Thess 4:13—I would; 2 Thess 3:2—delivered; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; 1 Pet 1:1—Asia

2 Corinthians 1:9 sentence: or, answer that: 2 Cor 3:5; 4:7; 12:7–10; Job 40:14; Ps 22:29; 44:5–7; Prov 28:26; Jer 9:23, 24; 17:5–7; Ezek 33:13; Luke 18:9 in God: 2 Cor 4:13, 14; Ezek 37:1–14; Rom 4:17–25; Heb 11:19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Judg 15:18—and fall; 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 1 Sam 20:3—but a step; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; 2 Chr 18:31—Jehoshaphat; 2 Chr 20:12—we have; Job 17:16—rest; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 18:4—sorrows; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 88:4—counted; Ps 91:15—deliver; Ps 118:18—chastened; Ps 141:7—bones; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Isa 38:10—General; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Luke 8:24—Master; John 5:23—all men; Acts 14:20—as; 2 Cor 4:10—bearing; 2 Cor 11:23—in deaths

2 Corinthians 1:10; 1 Sam 7:12; 17:37; Job 5:17–22; Ps 34:19; Isa 46:3; Acts 26:21; 2 Tim 4:17; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 22:13—behind; Exod 10:17—this death; Exod 36:29—coupled; Deut 3:21—so shall; Josh 10:25—Fear not; 1 Sam 2:6—he bringeth; 1 Sam 20:3—but a step; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Sam 22:1—in; 2 Sam 22:18—delivered; 1 Chr 17:16—that thou hast; 2 Chr 18:31—Jehoshaphat; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Ps 4:1—thou; Ps 6:9—will receive; Ps 9:10—hast; Ps 23:6—goodness; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 56:13—For; Ps 59:16—for thou; Ps 61:3—thou; Ps 63:7—therefore; Ps 91:15—deliver; Jer 15:21—deliver; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Dan 6:20—able; Dan 9:15—that hast; Jonah 2:7—I remembered; Luke 8:24—Master; Acts 14:20—as; 1 Cor 10:13—who; 2 Cor 11:23—in deaths; Phil 3:10—and the power; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 2 Tim 4:18—deliver; Heb 2:15—deliver

2 Corinthians 1:11 helping: 2 Cor 9:14; Isa 37:4; 62:6, 7; Acts 12:5; Rom 15:30–32; Eph 6:18, 19; Phil 1:19; Col 4:3; 1 Thess 5:25; 2 Thess 3:1; Phlm 1:22; Heb 13:18; Jas 5:16–18 that: 2 Cor 4:15; 9:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; Esth 9:20—wrote these; Ps 6:9—will receive; 1 Cor 12:22—General; 1 Cor 15:57—thanks; 2 Cor 2:14—thanks; Eph 5:4—but; Phil 4:6—thanksgiving

2 Corinthians 1:12 our rejoicing: Job 13:15; 23:10–12; 27:5, 6; 31:1–40; Ps 7:3–5; 44:17–21; Isa 38:3; Acts 24:16; Rom 9:1; 1 Cor 4:4; Gal 6:4; 1 Tim 1:5, 19, 20; Heb 13:18; 1 Pet 3:16, 21; 1 John 3:19–22 simplicity: 2 Cor 11:3; Rom 16:18, 19 godly: 2 Cor 2:17; 8:8; Josh 24:14; 1 Cor 5:8; Eph 6:14; Phil 1:10; Titus 2:7 not: 2 Cor 1:17; 4:2; 10:2–4; 12:15–19; 1 Cor 2:4, 5, 13; 15:10; Jas 3:13–18; 4:6 we have: That is, “We have conducted ourselves;” for ἀναστρεφω [G390] in Greek, and conversatio in Latin, are used to denote the whole of a man’s conduct, the tenor and practice of his life. Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Gen 48:15—did walk; Num 16:15—I have not; Deut 22:9—shalt not sow; Deut 26:13—I have not; 1 Sam 12:5—ye have; 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 1 Sam 22:15—Did I then; 1 Sam 25:31—grief; 2 Sam 22:22—I have kept; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; 1 Chr 29:17—in the uprightness; 2 Chr 15:15—rejoiced; Neh 13:22—Remember; Job 6:13—Is not my; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 11:15—lift up; Job 13:18—I know; Job 23:11—My foot; Ps 7:8—according; Ps 17:3—shalt; Ps 26:1—for; Ps 32:2—whose; Ps 51:6—Behold; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:80—sound; Ps 119:121—I have; Prov 14:14—a good; Prov 15:13—merry; Prov 15:15—but; Prov 18:14—spirit; Prov 20:7—just; Isa 26:7—way; Isa 32:17—quietness; Jer 17:16—that; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Matt 10:16—harmless; Luke 1:6—walking; Luke 11:34—single; John 3:21—that his; John

4:24—must; John 21:17—thou knowest that; Acts 2:46—singleness; Acts 14:26—recommended; Acts 20:18—after; Acts 23:1—I have; Acts 25:8—Neither; Rom 2:15—their conscience; Rom 8:16—with our; Rom 12:8—with simplicity; Rom 14:22—Happy; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 1 Cor 15:31—your; 2 Cor 5:11—but; 2 Cor 6:3—General; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 2 Cor 7:9—after a godly manner; 2 Cor 8:2—liberality; 2 Cor 12:16—being; Eph 6:5—in; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; 2 Tim 1:3—with; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Titus 2:12—godly; Jas 3:15—but; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 1 Pet 2:19—thankworthy; 2 Pet 3:11—in all; 1 John 3:21—General; 1 John 5:19—we know

2 Corinthians 1:13 than: 2 Cor 4:2; 5:11; 13:6; Phlm 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 10:27—for

2 Corinthians 1:14 in part: 2 Cor 2:5; Rom 11:25; 1 Cor 11:18 that: 2 Cor 5:12; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Phil 1:26 Gr. your: That is “the cause and object of your rejoicing.” even: 2 Cor 9:2; 1 Cor 15:31; Phil 2:16 Gr.; Phil 4:1; 1 Thess 2:19, 20 in the: 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 1:6, 10; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 1:7—our; 2 Cor 2:2—General; 2 Cor 7:4—great; 2 Cor 7:7—fervent; 2 Cor 12:15—will; 2 Pet 3:10—the day

2 Corinthians 1:15 in: 1 Cor 4:19; 11:34 that: Rom 1:11; 15:29; Phil 1:25, 26 benefit: or, grace, 2 Cor 6:1 Reciprocal: Job 17:11—purposes; Acts 19:21—purposed; Acts 20:3—he purposed; Rom 1:13—that oftentimes; 1 Cor 16:5—when; 2 Cor 2:1—I determined; 2 Cor 2:3—having; 2 Cor 12:14—the third; Gal 5:10—confidence; Phil 1:6—confident; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping

2 Corinthians 1:16 and to come: Acts 19:21, 22; 21:5; 1 Cor 16:5–7 Reciprocal: Rom 1:13—that oftentimes; Rom 15:24—and to; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye; 2 Cor 7:5—when; 3 John 6—whom

2 Corinthians 1:17 lightness: Judg 9:4; Jer 23:32; Zeph 3:4 according: 2 Cor 1:12; 10:2, 3; John 8:15; Gal 1:16; 2:2; 1 Thess 2:18 yea: 2 Cor 1:18–20; Matt 5:37; Jas 5:12 Reciprocal: Prov 21:28—the man; Matt 11:7—A reed; Luke 7:24—A reed; Acts 11:23—purpose; 1 Cor 4:19—I; 2 Cor 7:5—when; 2 Cor 11:12—what; Gal 1:9—so; 2 Tim 3:10—purpose

2 Corinthians 1:18 as: 2 Cor 1:23; 11:31; John 7:28; 8:26; 1 John 5:20; Rev 3:7, 14 word: or, preaching Reciprocal: Deut 7:9—the faithful; Matt 11:7—A reed; John 3:33—hath set; Rom 3:4—let God; 2 Cor 1:17—yea; 2 Cor 6:7—the word; 2 Cor 7:14—we; 2 Cor 12:6—I will

2 Corinthians 1:19 the Son: Ps 2:7; Matt 3:17; 16:16, 17; 17:5; 26:63, 64; 27:40, 54; Mark 1:1; Luke 1:35; John 1:34, 49; 3:16, 35, 36; 6:69; 19:7; 20:28, 31; Acts 8:37; 9:20; Rom 1:3, 4; 2 Pet 1:17; 1 John 1:3; 5:9–13, 20; 2 John 9; Rev 2:18 even: Acts 18:5, Silas was not: Exod 3:14; Matt 24:35; John 8:58; Heb 1:11; 13:8; Rev 1:8, 11, 17 Reciprocal: John 14:6—the truth; Acts 20:4—Timotheus; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; Phil 1:15—preach; 1 Thess 1:1—Silvanus; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother; 2 Thess 1:1—General; 1 Pet 5:12—Silvanus

2 Corinthians 1:20 all: Gen 3:15; 22:18; 49:10; Ps 72:17; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; Luke 1:68–74; John 1:17; 14:6; Acts 3:25, 26; 13:32–39; Rom 6:23; 15:8, 9; Gal 3:16–18, 22; Heb 6:12–19; 7:6; 9:10–15; 11:13, 39, 40; 13:8; 1 John 2:24, 25; 5:11 Amen: Isa 65:16 Heb.; John 3:5 Gr.; Rev 3:14 unto: 2 Cor 4:6, 15; Ps 102:16; Matt 6:13; Luke 2:14; Rom 11:36; 15:7; Eph 1:6, 12–14; 2:7; 3:8–10; Col 1:27; 2 Thess 1:10; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 7:12 Reciprocal: Exod 3:14—I AM

hath; Ps 89:24—But my; Ps 119:38—Stablish; Isa 42:6—and give; Jer 28:6—Amen; Jer 33:14—General; Dan 9:17—for; John 3:3—Verily; 2 Cor 7:1—therefore; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Eph 4:21—as; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Pet 1:4—are given

2 Corinthians 1:21 stablisheth: 2 Cor 5:5; Ps 37:23, 24; 87:5; 89:4; Isa 9:7; 49:8; 62:7; Rom 16:25; Col 2:7; 1 Thess 3:13; 2 Thess 2:8, 17; 3:3; 1 Pet 5:10 anointed: Ps 45:7; Isa 59:21; 61:1; John 3:34; Acts 10:38; Rom 8:9; 1 John 2:20, 27; Rev 1:6; 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 30:26—General; Exod 37:29—he made; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 10:7—the anointing; Lev 14:18—the remnant; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; Ps 23:5—thou anointest; Ps 92:10—I shall; Song 4:10—the smell; Ezek 16:9—anointed; Rom 1:11—to the; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm; Heb 13:9—it is

2 Corinthians 1:22 sealed: John 6:27; Rom 4:11; Eph 1:13, 14; 4:30; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 2:17; 7:3; 9:4 the earnest: 2 Cor 5:5; Rom 8:9, 14–16, 23; Eph 1:14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 30:26—General; Exod 37:29—he made; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Lev 14:18—the remnant; 1 Kgs 1:34—Zadok; Song 4:10—the smell; Song 4:12—sealed; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Ezek 28:12—Thou sealest; Zech 3:9—I will engrave; Matt 25:4—oil; John 4:14—shall be; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 8:16—Spirit; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—God; 1 Pet 1:8—full; 1 Pet 1:12—with; 1 John 2:20—ye have; 1 John 5:8—the water; Rev 7:2—having

2 Corinthians 1:23 I call: 2 Cor 1:18; 11:11, 31; Rom 1:9; 9:1; Gal 1:20; Phil 1:8; 1 Thess 2:5 that: 2 Cor 2:1–2 Cor 3:18; 10:2, 6–11; 12:20; 13:2, 10; 1 Cor 4:21; 5:5; 1 Tim 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 21:23—swear; Exod 20:7—take; Num 30:2—swear; Ruth 3:13—the Lord liveth; Job 16:19—my witness; Acts 18:1—Corinth; Acts 20:26—I take; 1 Cor 4:19—I; 1 Cor 7:28—but; 2 Cor 11:10—the truth

2 Corinthians 1:24 that: Matt 23:8–10; 24:49; 1 Cor 3:5; 2 Tim 2:24–26; 1 Pet 5:3 are: 2 Cor 2:1–3; Rom 1:12; Phil 1:25, 26 for: 2 Cor 5:7; Rom 5:2; 11:20; 1 Cor 15:1; Eph 6:14–16; 1 Pet 5:8, 9 Reciprocal: Deut 16:11—General; Judg 8:23—I will; Ezra 5:2—the prophets; Ezek 34:4—but with; Matt 20:26—it; John 15:11—your; Acts 18:27—helped; 1 Cor 16:13—stand; 2 Cor 4:5—and; 2 Cor 10:8—though; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; 2 Cor 12:20—and that; Gal 2:20—I now; Eph 6:16—the shield; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; Phlm 1:14—without; 1 Pet 1:5—through; 1 Pet 3:18—being; 1 Pet 5:12—wherein; 1 John 1:4—that

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Having shown the reason why he came not to them,
- 6 he requires them to forgive and to comfort that excommunicated person,
- 10 even as himself also upon his true repentance had forgiven him;
- 12 declaring withal why he departed from Troas to Macedonia,
- 14 and the happy success which God gave to his preaching in all places.

2 Corinthians 2:1 I determined: 2 Cor 1:15–17, Acts 11:29; 15:2, 37; 1 Cor 2:2; 5:3; Titus 3:12 that: 2 Cor 2:4; 1:23; 7:5–8; 12:20, 21; 13:10; 1 Cor 4:21 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; Rom 1:12—that I may; 1 Cor 4:19—I; 2 Cor 1:24—are

2 Corinthians 2:2; 2 Cor 1:14; 11:29; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26 Reciprocal: Mark 12:14—we know; 1 Cor 4:19—I; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made; Phlm 1:20—let me

2 Corinthians 2:3 I wrote: 1 Cor 4:21; 5:1–13 lest: 2 Cor 12:21; 13:1, 2 I ought: 2 Cor 12:11 having: 2 Cor 1:15; 7:6; 8:22; Gal 5:10; Phlm 1:21 Reciprocal: Prov 17:21—hath; Rom 12:15—Rejoice; 2 Cor 7:5—fears; 2 Cor 7:7—fervent; 2 Cor 7:13—we were; 2 Cor 12:15—will; 2 Cor 13:10—I write; Phil 1:6—confident; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:28—and that; 2 Thess 3:4—we have

2 Corinthians 2:4 out: Lev 19:17, 18; Ps 119:136; Prov 27:5, 6; Jer 13:15–17; Luke 19:41–44; Rom 9:2, 3; Phil 3:18 not: 2 Cor 7:8, 9, 12; 12:15, that you might, 2 Cor 11:2 Reciprocal: Job 4:2—wilt thou; Job 7:11—the anguish; Prov 12:25—but; Mark 9:24—with; John 21:17—grieved; Acts 20:19—many; 1 Cor 9:23—for; 2 Cor 2:1—that; 2 Cor 6:6—love; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 6:11—our heart; 2 Cor 7:3—to condemn; 2 Cor 7:7—fervent; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak

2 Corinthians 2:5 any: Prov 17:25; 1 Cor 5:1–5, 12, 13; Gal 5:10 grieved: Gal 4:12 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 1:14—in part; 2 Cor 7:3—to condemn; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak; 2 Cor 12:21—and have not

2 Corinthians 2:6 punishment: or, censure which: 2 Cor 13:10; 1 Cor 5:4, 5; 1 Tim 5:20 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:16—It is enough; Matt 13:28—Wilt; Matt 18:17—tell; John 20:23—General; 2 Cor 13:3—which; Gal 5:10—bear; 2 Thess 3:15—count

2 Corinthians 2:7 ye: Gal 6:1, 2; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13; 2 Thess 3:6, 14, 15; Heb 12:12–15 swallowed: 2 Cor 5:4; 2 Sam 20:19, 20; Ps 21:9; 56:1, 2; 57:3; 124:3; Prov 1:12; Isa 28:7; 1 Cor 15:54 overmuch: 2 Cor 7:10; Prov 17:22; Phil 2:27; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 45:5—be not grieved; Lev 13:23—General; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Job 4:4—upholden; Prov 15:13—by; Prov 18:14—but; Isa 57:15—to revive the spirit; Matt 12:20—bruised; Matt 18:17—tell; Mark 16:7—tell; John 14:1—not; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; Col 4:8—and comfort

2 Corinthians 2:8 that: Gal 5:13; 6:1, 2, 10; Jude 22, 23

2 Corinthians 2:9 that: 2 Cor 7:12–15; 8:24; Exod 16:4; Deut 8:2, 16; 13:3; Phil 2:22 whether: 2 Cor 7:15; 10:6; Phil 2:12; 2 Thess 3:14; Phlm 1:21 Reciprocal: Jer 35:5—Drink; Rom 16:10—approved; 1 Cor 5:4—when; 2 Cor 7:5—fears; 2 Cor 7:7—when; 2 Thess 3:4—that

2 Corinthians 2:10 whom ye: 2 Cor 5:20; Matt 18:18; John 20:23; 1 Cor 5:4 person: or, sight Reciprocal: Jer 31:34—for they; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 16:19—and whatsoever; Mark 2:5—he said; Luke 5:20—Man; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; 2 Cor 13:3—Christ; Eph 4:27—General; Eph 4:32—kind; Col 3:13—even; 2 Thess 3:6—in the

2 Corinthians 2:11; 2 Cor 11:3, 14; 1 Chr 21:1, 2; Job 1:11; 2:3, 5, 9; Zech 3:1–4; Luke 22:31; John 13:2; Acts 1:25; 1 Cor 7:5; Eph 6:11, 12; 2 Tim 2:25; 1 Pet 5:8; Rev 2:24; 12:9–11; 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; Gen 45:5—be not grieved; 2 Kgs 6:33—this evil is of the Lord; Neh 6:5—with an open letter; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 5:12—General; Rom 8:39—depth; Eph 4:27—General; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; 2 Tim 2:26—out

2 Corinthians 2:12 when: Acts 16:8; 20:1–6, 8 and a: Acts 14:27; 1 Cor 16:9; Col 4:3; Rev 3:7, 8 Reciprocal: John 13:21—he was; Acts 2:6—the multitude; Acts 10:27—and found; Acts 16:10—immediately; Acts 20:5—Troas; Rom 1:16—the gospel; 2 Cor 12:18—Titus

2 Corinthians 2:13 no rest: 2 Cor 7:5, 6 Titus: 2 Cor 8:6, 16, 23; 12:18; Gal 2:1, 3; 2 Tim 4:10; Titus 1:4 I went: Acts 20:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—cometh; Dan 6:19—General; John 13:21—he was; Acts 16:10—immediately; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Acts 21:6—taken; Phil 2:25—my brother; 1 Thess 3:1—when; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother

2 Corinthians 2:14 thanks: 2 Cor 1:11; 8:16; 9:15; Eph 5:20; 1 Thess 3:9; Rev 7:12 which: Ps 106:47; 148:14; Rom 8:37; 1 Cor 15:37 the savour: 2 Cor 2:15, 16; Song 1:3; Rom 15:19; Col 1:6, 23 Reciprocal: Num 23:21—the shout; 1 Chr 29:13—we thank; Ps 45:8—All; Ps 71:21—comfort; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 108:13—tread; Song 3:6—perfumed; Song 7:8—the smell; Hos 14:6—his smell; Matt 12:20—till; Luke 1:46—General; John 15:22—they; Acts 4:4—many; Acts 28:15—he thanked; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 15:17—whereof; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 15:31—your; 1 Cor 15:57—thanks; 2 Cor 3:4—such; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; Phil 1:20—with; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Col 1:10—increasing; Col 1:27—whom; Col 4:4—as; Rev 11:17—We give

2 Corinthians 2:15 a sweet: Gen 8:21; Exod 29:18, 25; Ezek 20:41; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 in them: 2 Cor 4:3, 4; Isa 49:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:18; 2 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 5:21—our savour; Exod 14:20—General; Lev 1:9—a sweet; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Isa 49:4—yet; Ezek 2:5—whether; Ezek 3:19—but thou; Ezek 33:9—thou hast; Hos 11:2—they called; Hos 14:6—his smell; Hos 14:9—but; Mic 5:8—as a lion; Luke 2:34—set; Luke 10:6—it shall; Luke 12:47—knew; John 3:19—this; John 12:48—the word; 1 Cor 15:2—ye are; 2 Cor 2:14—the savour; 1 Tim 5:8—and is; 1 Pet 3:20—by

2 Corinthians 2:16 the savour of death: Luke 2:34; John 9:39; Acts 13:45–47; 20:26, 27; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 who: 2 Cor 3:5, 6; 12:11; 1 Cor 15:10 Reciprocal: Exod 3:11—General; Exod 4:21—I will harden; Exod 5:21—our savour; Exod 14:20—General; Num 5:27—if she be defiled; Num 11:14—General; Deut 1:12—General; 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; 1 Chr 15:26—God; 2 Chr 1:10—for who can; 2 Chr 2:6—who am I then; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 27:9—Ointment; Isa 6:10—the heart; Isa 28:13—that; Jer 23:29—like as; Hos 11:2—they called; Hos 14:9—but; Matt 10:13—General; Luke 10:6—it shall; Luke 12:47—knew; John 3:19—this; John 12:48—the word; 1 Cor 1:18—to; 2 Cor 2:14—the savour; 2 Cor 4:3—it is; 2 Cor 7:9—that ye; Phil 4:18—an; 1 Tim 5:8—and is; Jas 1:5—any; 1 Pet 3:20—by

2 Corinthians 2:17 which: 2 Cor 4:2; 11:13–15; Jer 5:31; 23:27–32; Matt 24:24; 1 Tim 1:19, 20; 4:1–3; 2 Tim 2:6–18; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1; 2 John 7–11; Jude 4; Rev 2:14, 15, 20; 12:9; 19:20 corrupt: or, deal deceitfully with, 2 Cor 4:2 but as of sincerity: 2 Cor 1:12; 4:2; Acts 20:20, 27; Heb 11:27 in: or, of Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Job 36:4—my; Prov 13:17—wicked; Isa 1:22—wine; Jer 17:16—that; Jer 23:28—speak; Dan 2:9—for; Matt 13:39—enemy; Matt 22:16—true; Mark 12:14—we know; Luke 20:21—sayest; Rom 10:17—and hearing; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 4:2—that; 1 Cor 7:25—obtained; 2 Cor 3:1—begin; 2 Cor 5:11—but; 2 Cor 6:4—in all; 2 Cor 7:12—that our; 2 Cor 8:21—not; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:14—by the; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; Phil 1:16—not sincerely; 1

Thess 1:3—in the; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 2 Thess 2:10—deceivableness; Titus 2:7—uncorruptness; Heb 4:12—the word; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 2 Pet 2:3—make

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Lest their false teachers should charge him with vain glory, he shows the faith and graces of the Corinthians to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry;
- 6 Whereupon entering a comparison between the ministers of the law and of the gospel,
- 12 he proves that his ministry is so far the more excellent, as the gospel of life and liberty is more glorious than the law of condemnation.

2 Corinthians 3:1 begin: 2 Cor 2:17; 5:12; 10:8, 12; 12:11, 19; 1 Cor 3:10; 4:15; 10:33 epistles: Acts 18:27; 1 Cor 16:3 Reciprocal: Rom 15:18—which; Rom 16:1—commend; 1 Cor 9:2—for; 2 Cor 10:14—we stretch not; 2 Cor 10:18—not; 2 Cor 13:3—which; Gal 1:1—but

2 Corinthians 3:2 are: 1 Cor 3:10; 9:1, 2 in: 2 Cor 7:3; 11:11; 12:15; Phil 1:7 known: Rom 1:8; 1 Cor 9:2; 1 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 27:3—thou shalt; Acts 18:27—the brethren; 1 Cor 3:6—God; Phlm 1:19—how thou

2 Corinthians 3:3 the epistle: Exod 31:18; Rev 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14, 22 ministered: 1 Cor 8:5–10 the living: 2 Cor 6:16; Josh 3:10; 1 Sam 17:26; Ps 42:2; 84:2; Jer 10:10; Dan 6:26; Matt 16:16; 1 Thess 1:9; Heb 9:14 not: Exod 24:12; 34:1 but: Ps 40:8; Jer 31:33; Ezek 11:19; 36:25–27; Heb 8:10; 10:16 Reciprocal: Exod 32:16—General; Deut 6:6—shall be; Deut 9:10—written with; Deut 27:3—thou shalt; Prov 3:3—write; Prov 6:21—General; Prov 7:3—General; Isa 51:7—in whose; Jer 17:1—graven; Ezek 36:26—the stony; Zech 3:9—I will engrave; 2 Cor 3:7—written; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; 1 Tim 3:15—the living

2 Corinthians 3:4 such: 2 Cor 2:14; Phil 1:6 God-ward: Exod 18:19; 1 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Matt 13:52—scribe; Rom 15:17—whereof; Phil 4:13—can

2 Corinthians 3:5 that: 2 Cor 2:16; 4:7; Exod 4:10; John 15:5 but: 2 Cor 12:9; Exod 4:11–16; Jer 1:6–10; Matt 10:19, 20; Luke 21:15; 24:49; 1 Cor 3:6, 10; 15:10; Phil 2:13; 4:13; Jas 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 41:16—It is not; Exod 3:11—General; Deut 1:12—General; Judg 11:11—uttered; Judg 16:20—the Lord; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 1 Kgs 3:9—who is able; 1 Chr 15:26—God; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; 2 Chr 1:10—for who can; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Ps 18:32—girdeth; Ps 78:72—guided; Ps 119:125—give; Acts 3:12—as; Acts 20:19—with all; Rom 1:5—we have; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; 2 Cor 1:9—that; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; Gal 6:3—when; 1 Tim 1:12—who

2 Corinthians 3:6 hath: 2 Cor 5:18–20; Matt 13:52; Rom 1:5; 1 Cor 3:5, 10; 12:28; Eph 3:7; 4:11, 12; Col 1:25–29; 1 Tim 1:11, 12; 4:6; 2 Tim 1:11 the new: 2 Cor 3:14; Jer 31:31; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 11:25; Heb 7:22; 8:6–10; 9:15–20; 12:24; 13:20 marg. not: Rom 2:27–29; 7:6 for: 2 Cor 3:7, 9; Deut 27:26; Rom 3:20; 4:15; 7:9–11; Gal 3:10–12, 21 but the: John 6:63; Rom 8:2; 1 John 1:1 giveth life: or, quickeneth, John 5:21; Rom 4:17; 1 Cor 15:45; Eph 2:1, 5; 1 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 26:8—able men; Ps 78:72—guided; Ps

119:125—give; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Rom 2:29—spirit; Rom 6:14—under; Rom 7:5—which; 2 Cor 2:16—who; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 3:11—much; 2 Cor 3:17—the Lord; 2 Cor 4:1—seeing; 2 Cor 4:7—that; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Cor 5:20—ambassadors; 2 Cor 6:4—as; 2 Cor 11:23—ministers; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; Gal 5:25—we; Col 1:23—whereof; Col 2:13—he; 1 Thess 1:5—in word; 2 Tim 2:15—a workman; Heb 8:8—a new

2 Corinthians 3:7 the ministration: 2 Cor 3:6, 9; Rom 7:10 written: 2 Cor 3:3; Exod 24:12; 31:18; 32:15, 16, 19; 34:1, 28; Deut 4:13; 5:22; 9:9–11, 15; 10:1–4; Heb 9:4 was: Deut 4:8; Neh 9:13; Ps 19:7, 8; 119:97, 127, 128, 174; Rom 7:12–14, 22; Gen 3:21 that: Exod 34:29–35; Luke 9:29–31; Acts 6:15 which: 2 Cor 3:10, 11, 14; Rom 10:4; 1 Cor 13:10 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—lest; Deut 5:25—this great; Deut 33:2—a fiery law; Jer 31:33—I will; Hab 3:3—and the earth; Matt 17:3—Moses; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Luke 9:30—which; John 1:17—the law; John 3:30—but; John 5:45—there; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 5:20—the law; 2 Cor 5:14—then; Gal 2:17—is; Heb 8:10—I will put

2 Corinthians 3:8 the ministration: 2 Cor 3:6, 17; 11:4; Isa 11:2; 44:3; 59:21; Joel 2:28, 29; John 1:17; 7:39; Acts 2:17, 18, 32, 33; Rom 8:9–16; 1 Cor 3:16; 12:4–11; Gal 3:2–5, 14; 5:5, 22, 23; Eph 2:18; 2 Thess 2:13; 1 Pet 1:2; Jude 19, 20 Reciprocal: Exod 31:18—the finger; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Jer 31:33—I will; Acts 6:15—saw; 2 Cor 4:4—lest; Gal 3:5—that; Eph 4:12—the work; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; Heb 8:10—I will put

2 Corinthians 3:9 the ministration of condemnation: 2 Cor 3:6, 7; Exod 19:12–19; 20:18, 19; Rom 1:18; 8:3, 4; Gal 3:10; Heb 12:18–21 the ministration of righteousness: 2 Cor 5:21; Isa 46:13; Jer 23:6; Rom 1:17; 3:21, 22; 4:11; 5:15–21; 10:3–10; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 5:4, 5; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 exceed: 2 Cor 3:10, 11; 1 Cor 15:41; Heb 3:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 33:2—a fiery law; Hag 2:9—glory; Luke 11:13—how; 2 Cor 4:4—lest; 2 Cor 5:14—then; 2 Cor 11:15—the ministers; Heb 5:13—the word

2 Corinthians 3:10 had: Job 25:5; Isa 24:23; Hag 2:3, 7–9; Acts 26:13; Phil 3:7–8; 2 Pet 1:17; Rev 21:23, 24; 22:5 Reciprocal: Isa 43:18—General; Hag 2:9—glory; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 2 Cor 3:7—which; 2 Cor 3:9—exceed

2 Corinthians 3:11 if: 2 Cor 3:7; Rom 5:20, 21; Heb 7:21–25; 8:13; 12:25–29 much: 2 Cor 3:6; 4:1 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 3:9—exceed; 2 Cor 4:4—lest

2 Corinthians 3:12 we use: 2 Cor 4:2, 3, 13; John 10:24; 16:25, 29; 1 Cor 14:19; Col 4:4 plainness: or, boldness, 2 Cor 7:4; 10:1; Acts 4:13, 29–31; 9:27, 29; 14:3; Eph 6:19, 20; Phil 1:20; 1 Thess 2:2; 1 Tim 3:13 Reciprocal: Deut 27:8—very plainly; Ps 49:4—dark; Hab 2:2—make; Matt 10:27—I tell; Acts 4:11—you; Phlm 1:8—bold

2 Corinthians 3:13 which: Exod 34:33–35 could not: 2 Cor 3:18 to the: Rom 10:4; Gal 3:23, 24; Eph 2:14, 15; Col 2:17; Heb 10:1–9 Reciprocal: Exod 34:29—the skin; Ps 119:18—wondrous; Song 2:9—he standeth; Isa 25:7—he will

2 Corinthians 3:14 their: 2 Cor 4:3, 4; Ps 69:23; Isa 6:10; 26:10–12; 42:18–20; 44:18; 56:10; 59:10; Jer 5:21; Ezek 12:2; Matt 6:23; 13:11, 13–15; John 9:39–41; 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom 11:7–10, 25 which veil: 2 Cor 4:6; Isa 25:7; Matt 16:17; Luke 18:31–34; 24:25–27, 44–46; John 8:12; 12:46; Acts 16:14; 26:18; Eph 1:17–20 Reciprocal: Ps 119:18—Open; Isa 10:21—return; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Matt 11:25—because; Matt

13:14—the prophecy; Matt 23:39—Blessed; Mark 3:5—hardness; Luke 9:45—General; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 24:45—General; John 12:35—lest; John 12:38—revealed; John 16:14—for; Acts 3:17—through; Acts 9:18—immediately; Acts 13:27—because; Rom 11:8—unto this day; 1 Cor 2:8—for; 1 Cor 11:25—the new; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; 2 Cor 3:7—which; 1 John 2:11—because; Rev 11:19—the ark

2 Corinthians 3:15 the veil: Acts 13:27–29 Reciprocal: Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 29:4—General; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 13:35—Blessed; Rom 11:8—unto this day

2 Corinthians 3:16 when: Exod 34:34; Deut 4:30; 30:10; Lam 3:40; Hos 3:4, 5; Rom 11:25–27 the veil: Isa 25:7; 29:18; 54:13; Jer 31:34; John 6:45, 46 Reciprocal: Lev 26:45—for their; Deut 30:2—return unto; Isa 11:11—set his hand; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 26:20—turn; Rom 11:23—General

2 Corinthians 3:17 the Lord: 2 Cor 3:6; John 6:63; 1 Cor 15:45 where: Ps 51:12; Isa 61:1; Rom 8:2, 15, 16; Gal 4:6; 2 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Isa 59:21—My spirit; John 4:24—a Spirit; John 8:32—and the; John 8:36—General; Rom 6:22—But now; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 3:18—by the Spirit of the Lord; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 5:1—the liberty; Jas 1:25—liberty

2 Corinthians 3:18 with: 2 Cor 3:13 as in: 1 Cor 13:12; Jas 1:23 the glory: 2 Cor 4:4, 6; John 1:14; 12:41; 1 Tim 1:11 Gr. are: 2 Cor 5:17; Rom 8:29; 12:2; 13:14; 1 Cor 15:49; Gal 6:15; Eph 4:22–24; Col 3:10; Titus 3:5; 2 Pet 1:5–9 from: Rom 8:4, 7 by the Spirit of the Lord: or, of the Lord the Spirit, 2 Cor 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—in our; Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Exod 33:18—General; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; Num 12:8—similitude; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; Ps 17:15—I will; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 27:4—behold; Ps 84:7—They; Ps 84:11—the Lord; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 90:17—And let; Prov 4:18—General; Song 4:1—my; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 59:21—My spirit; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 36:26—new heart; Mic 2:9—my glory; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 9:31—appeared; John 2:11—manifested; John 8:32—and the; John 11:40—see; John 13:31—and God; John 14:21—and will; John 17:17—Sanctify; John 17:22—the glory; John 17:24—may; Acts 6:15—saw; Acts 11:18—and glorified; Rom 3:3—faith; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 5:5—shed; 2 Cor 1:23—that; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Eph 4:24—after; Eph 5:8—but; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; Heb 2:10—glory; Jas 1:25—liberty; 2 Pet 1:4—ye might; 1 John 3:2—for; 1 John 3:6—whosoever

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He declares how he has used all sincerity and faithful diligence in preaching the gospel,
- 7 and how the troubles and persecutions which he daily endured for the same did redound to the praise of God's power,
- 12 to the benefit of the church,
- 16 and to the apostle's own eternal glory.

2 Corinthians 4:1 seeing: 2 Cor 3:6, 12; 5:18; Eph 3:7, 8 as: 1 Cor 7:25; 1 Tim 1:13; 1 Pet

2:10 we faint not: 2 Cor 4:16; Isa 40:30; Gal 6:9; Eph 3:13; Phil 4:13; 2 Thess 3:13 marg. Heb 12:3; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Job 4:5—thou faintest; Ps 27:13—fainted; Prov 3:11—neither; Prov 24:10—thou; Isa 40:31—not faint; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Hos 2:1—Ruhamah; Zeph 3:16—slack; Matt 5:7—for; Mark 12:14—we know; Acts 1:17—this; Acts 4:11—you; Acts 20:24—none; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 11:30—obtained; Rom 12:1—by the; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 2 Cor 3:11—much; 2 Cor 4:7—this; 2 Cor 5:11—but; Eph 4:12—the work; Phil 1:16—not sincerely; Col 1:23—whereof; Col 4:4—I may; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Tim 1:12—who; 1 Tim 1:16—I obtained; 3 John 5—General

2 Corinthians 4:2 renounced: 1 Cor 4:5 dishonesty: or, shame, Rom 1:16; 6:21; Eph 5:12 not: 2 Cor 1:12; 2:17; 11:3, 6, 13–15; Eph 4:14; 1 Thess 2:3–5 by: 2 Cor 5:11; 6:4–7; 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 38:23—lest we; 1 Kgs 18:34—Do it the second; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; Job 13:7—General; Ps 52:2—working; Prov 12:5—counsels; Prov 20:27—spirit; Isa 29:15—and their works; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Jer 2:8—and they that; Matt 13:19—the word; Matt 22:16—true; Mark 1:22—they were; Luke 4:32—General; John 16:25—but; Acts 4:19—Whether; Acts 20:27—I have; Acts 23:1—I have; Acts 24:16—General; Acts 25:10—as thou; Acts 26:28—Almost; Rom 14:18—and; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 1:17—not; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 4:2—that; 1 Cor 7:25—obtained; 1 Cor 10:27—for; 2 Cor 1:13—than; 2 Cor 3:12—we use; 2 Cor 6:7—the word; 2 Cor 6:9—well; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 2 Cor 12:12—General; 2 Cor 12:16—being; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:15—But; Phil 1:16—not sincerely; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 2:4—not; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; 2 Thess 2:10—deceivableness; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; Titus 2:7—uncorruptness; Heb 4:12—the word; 1 Pet 3:16—a good; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 2 Pet 3:3—walking

2 Corinthians 4:3 our: Rom 2:16; 1 Thess 1:5; 1 Tim 1:11 it is: 2 Cor 4:4; 2:15, 16; 3:14; Matt 11:25; 1 Cor 1:18; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Lev 13:29—General; Deut 28:29—gripe; Ps 14:4—Have; Song 5:9—What is; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Ezek 12:2—which; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 4:6—for; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 13:19—the word; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Matt 21:44—whosoever; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 10:21—thou hast; Luke 16:31—neither; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 22:53—the power; John 3:15—not; John 8:27—General; John 10:26—because; John 12:38—revealed; John 12:48—the word; John 15:21—because; John 16:3—because; Rom 16:25—my gospel; 2 Cor 3:12—we use; 2 Thess 2:10—in them; 2 Thess 3:2—for; 2 Pet 1:9—blind

2 Corinthians 4:4 the god: Matt 4:8, 9; John 12:31, 40; 14:30; 16:11; 1 Cor 10:20; Eph 2:2; 6:12; 1 John 5:19 Gr.; Rev 20:2, 3 blinded: 2 Cor 3:14; 1 Kgs 22:22; Isa 6:10; John 12:40 lest: 2 Cor 4:6; 3:8, 9, 11, 18; John 8:12; 12:35; Acts 26:18; Col 1:27; 1 Tim 1:11; Titus 2:13 the image: John 1:14, 18; 12:45; 14:9, 10; 15:24; Phil 2:6; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3 shine: 2 Cor 4:6; Ps 50:2; Isa 60:1, 2; 2 Pet 1:19; 1 John 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—in our; Gen 3:5—as gods; Exod 34:33—a veil; Lev 13:29—General; Lev 17:7—unto devils; Num 12:8—similitude; Deut 4:15—of similitude; Deut 28:29—gripe; Job 2:2—From going; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 63:2—To see; Ps 119:18—Open; Ps 119:130—entrance; Ps 135:18—They that; Isa 29:10—hath closed; Isa 33:21—the glorious; Isa 42:19—Who is blind; Isa 43:8—General; Isa 44:9—their own; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 49:9—to them; Isa 56:11—are shepherds; Isa 66:18—and see; Jer 9:3—they know; Ezek 8:4—General; Ezek 12:2—which; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Zech 9:17—how great is his beauty; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 12:26—his; Matt 13:13—General; Matt 21:44—whosoever; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 11:33—We;

Luke 11:34—but; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 24:45—General; John 3:3—he cannot; John 3:11—ye; John 8:19—if; John 8:27—General; John 9:39—that they; John 10:26—because; John 13:31—and God; John 17:25—the world; Acts 7:2—The God; Acts 13:27—because; Acts 16:14—whose; Acts 17:23—To; Acts 28:26—Hearing; Rom 1:16—the gospel; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 10:2—but not; Rom 11:7—and the rest; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 2 Cor 2:15—in them; 2 Cor 4:3—it is; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Gal 1:4—from; Eph 1:18—eyes; Eph 4:18—the understanding; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Phil 1:27—the gospel; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:13—the power; Col 2:15—principalities; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 2 Thess 3:2—for; 2 Pet 1:9—blind; 1 John 2:11—because; 1 John 4:4—than; Rev 8:12—and the day; Rev 9:11—they had; Rev 12:9—into; Rev 13:4—And they

2 Corinthians 4:5 we: Matt 3:11; John 1:21–23; 3:27–31; 7:18; Acts 3:12, 13; 8:9, 10; 10:25, 26; 14:11–15; Rom 15:17, 18; 1 Cor 1:13–15, 23; 3:5, 6; 10:33; Phil 1:15; 1 Thess 2:5, 6; Titus 1:11; 1 Pet 5:2–5; 2 Pet 2:3 Christ: 2 Cor 1:19; Matt 23:8; Acts 2:36; 5:31; 10:36; Rom 14:8, 9; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:2; 8:6; 12:3; 15:47; Phil 2:11 and: 2 Cor 1:24; 5:14, 15; Matt 20:25–27; Luke 22:25, 26; John 13:14, 15; Rom 15:1, 2; 1 Cor 9:19–23; Gal 5:13; 2 Tim 2:10 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 35:3—serve now; Matt 13:52—which; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Matt 23:11—General; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Luke 21:17—for; John 4:1—the Lord; John 12:26—serve; John 13:18—I know; Acts 13:25—whom; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom 15:30—for the; Rom 16:25—and the; 1 Cor 3:21—For; 1 Cor 3:22—Paul; 1 Cor 4:1—the ministers; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 2 Cor 8:5—unto; 2 Cor 12:10—for Christ's; Col 1:28—Whom; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Pet 5:3—as; 2 John 2—the truth's; 3 John 7—that

2 Corinthians 4:6 who: Gen 1:3, 14, 15; Ps 74:16; 136:7–9; Isa 45:7 hath: Gr. is he who hath shined: Eph 1:17; 5:8; 2 Pet 1:19 the light: 2 Cor 4:4; 3:18; Exod 33:18–23; 34:5–7; Ps 63:2; 90:16; Isa 6:1–3; 35:2; 40:5; 60:2; John 11:40; Acts 7:55, 56; 1 Pet 2:9 in the: Luke 10:22; John 1:14; 12:41; 14:9, 10; Phil 2:6; Col 1:15; Heb 1:3; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 24:16—the glory; Exod 27:21—Aaron; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Lev 24:2—the lamps; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 1 Chr 28:9—know thou; 2 Chr 30:22—the good; Neh 9:5—thy glorious; Job 22:21—Acquaint; Ps 9:10—know; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 27:4—behold; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 67:1—cause; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 119:130—entrance; Ps 119:144—give me; Ps 138:5—for great; Prov 10:14—lay; Isa 4:2—beautiful and glorious; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 42:7—open; Isa 53:11—by his; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Jer 31:34—for they; Hos 2:20—and; Mic 2:9—my glory; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Matt 13:16—General; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Luke 2:9—and the; Luke 6:45—treasure; Luke 9:33—it is; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 2:11—manifested; John 6:40—seeth; John 7:28—whom; John 8:55—ye have not; John 9:30—and yet; John 10:14—am; John 12:45—General; John 14:7—ye; John 14:21—and will; John 16:14—for; John 17:3—this; John 17:6—have manifested; John 17:24—may; Acts 9:18—immediately; Acts 26:18—open; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 10:2—but not; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Gal 1:16—reveal; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 1:18—eyes; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Eph 5:14—Christ; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:10—increasing; Col 1:27—whom; Col 3:10—knowledge; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Heb 10:32—after; Jas 1:17—from the; 2 Pet 1:2—the knowledge; 2 Pet 3:18—knowledge; 1 John 2:3—we know; 1 John 2:13—ye have known; 1 John 3:6—whosoever; 1 John 4:7—and knoweth; 1 John 5:20—and hath

2 Corinthians 4:7 this: 2 Cor 4:1; 6:10; Matt 13:44, 52; Eph 3:8; Col 1:27; 2:3 in: 2 Cor 5:1; 10:10; Judg 7:13, 14, 16–20; Lam 4:2; 1 Cor 1:28; 4:9–13; Gal 4:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:20 that: 2 Cor 3:5, 6; 12:7–9; 13:4; 1 Cor 2:3–5; Eph 1:19, 20; 2:5, 8, 9; Col 2:12; 1 Thess 1:5
Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; Gen 27:35—General; Lev 14:5—earthen vessel; Josh 6:3—ye shall; Judg 7:2—too many; Judg 7:20—brake; Judg 7:22—blew; 1 Sam 13:22—there was neither; 1 Kgs 17:9—widow woman; Job 4:19—dwell; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 44:3—For; Prov 10:14—lay; Prov 13:7—that maketh himself poor; Jer 19:1—Go; Zech 12:7—save; Luke 6:45—treasure; Acts 20:19—temptations; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 2:5—but; 1 Cor 3:5—ministers; 1 Cor 15:30—General; 2 Cor 1:8—of our; 2 Cor 1:9—that; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; Col 1:11—his; Heb 1:3—the word; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold

2 Corinthians 4:8 troubled: 2 Cor 1:8–10; 6:4; 7:5; 11:23–30 yet: 2 Cor 4:16, 17; 12:10; 1 Sam 28:15; 30:6; Ps 56:2, 3; Prov 14:26; 18:10; Rom 5:3–5; 8:35–37; Jas 1:2–4; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 4:12–14 not in despair: or, not altogether without help, or means, 1 Sam 31:4; Job 2:9, 10; Ps 37:33; John 14:18; 1 Cor 10:13 Reciprocal: Judg 2:15—greatly; Judg 8:4—faint; Judg 15:18—he was sore; Job 19:10—destroyed; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 27:13—fainted; Ps 62:2—I shall; Ps 71:7—as a wonder; Ps 73:26—flesh; Prov 24:16—a just; Isa 40:31—renew; Jer 38:6—into; Jer 49:29—Fear; Matt 5:10—are; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 16:40—they comforted; Acts 20:24—none; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 27:22—I exhort; Rom 5:4—patience; Rom 8:17—if so be; 1 Cor 4:9—I; 1 Cor 4:11—unto; Col 1:24—fill; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; Heb 12:5—nor faint

2 Corinthians 4:9 but: Ps 9:10; 22:1; 37:25, 28; Isa 62:4; Heb 13:5 cast: 2 Cor 7:6; Job 5:17–19; 22:29; Ps 37:24; 42:5, 11; Isa 43:2 Reciprocal: Judg 8:4—faint; Judg 15:18—he was sore; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; Job 19:10—destroyed; Ps 25:17—General; Ps 62:2—I shall; Ps 102:10—thou hast; Jer 38:6—into; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 20:24—none; Acts 27:22—I exhort; Heb 12:5—nor faint

2 Corinthians 4:10 bearing: 2 Cor 1:5, 9; Rom 8:17, 18; Gal 6:17; Phil 3:10, 11; Col 1:24 that: 2 Cor 13:4; John 14:19; Acts 18:9, 10; Rom 8:17; 2 Tim 2:11; 1 Pet 4:13; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; Acts 14:19—supposing; Acts 21:13—for; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 6:8—we believe; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:31—die; 1 Cor 15:49—we shall; 2 Cor 6:9—behold; Gal 2:20—but; Phil 1:20—whether

2 Corinthians 4:11 are alway: Ps 44:22; 141:7; Rom 8:36; 1 Cor 15:31, 49 our: 2 Cor 5:4; Rom 8:11; 1 Cor 15:53, 54 Reciprocal: Matt 5:11—for; Matt 10:22—for; Luke 21:17—for; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 6:12—mortal; Rom 8:10—the body; Rom 15:30—for the; 2 Cor 1:5—as; 2 Cor 6:9—behold; 2 Cor 11:23—in deaths; 2 Cor 12:10—for Christ's; Gal 2:20—but

2 Corinthians 4:12 death: 2 Cor 12:15; 13:9; Acts 20:24; 1 Cor 4:10; Phil 2:17, 30; 1 John 3:16

2 Corinthians 4:13 the same: Acts 15:11; Rom 1:12; 1 Cor 12:9; Heb 11:1–40; 2 Pet 1:1 I believed: Ps 116:10 we also: 2 Cor 3:12; Prov 21:28 Reciprocal: Acts 4:2—preached; Rom 8:38—For I; 2 Cor 1:9—in God; 1 Thess 4:14—if we; Titus 1:4—the common; Titus 3:8—that thou

2 Corinthians 4:14 that: 2 Cor 5:1–4; Isa 26:19; John 11:25, 26; Rom 8:11; 1 Cor 6:14; 15:20–22; 1 Thess 4:14 shall present: 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:27; Col 1:22, 28; Jude 24

Reciprocal: Gen 47:2—presented; Ps 89:48—shall; John 5:19—and; Acts 2:24—God; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 10:40—General; 2 Cor 1:9—in God; 1 Thess 4:15—which are; 1 Tim 4:15—give; Heb 13:20—brought

2 Corinthians 4:15 all: 2 Cor 1:4–6; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 3:21–23; Col 1:24; 2 Tim 2:10 the abundant: 2 Cor 1:11; 8:19; 9:11, 12; Ps 50:14, 23; Gal 1:24; Eph 3:20, 21; Col 3:16, 17; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:9; 4:11; Rev 4:8–11; 5:8–14; 19:4–6 Reciprocal: Dan 2:30—but; Mark 2:27—General; John 11:15—for; John 17:19—for; Rom 8:32—how; 1 Cor 4:6—for; 1 Cor 9:10—For; 2 Cor 1:6—whether; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 6:10—and; Eph 1:6—praise; Col 3:15—and be; Jas 2:5—rich; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

2 Corinthians 4:16 we: 2 Cor 4:1; Ps 27:13; 119:81; Isa 40:29; 1 Cor 15:58 though: 2 Cor 12:15; Job 19:26, 27; Ps 73:26; Isa 57:1, 2; Matt 5:29, 30 the: Rom 7:22; Eph 3:16; 1 Pet 3:4 is: Ps 51:10; Isa 40:31; Rom 12:2; Eph 4:23; Col 3:10; Titus 3:5 day by: Luke 11:3 Reciprocal: Judg 8:4—faint; Job 4:5—thou faintest; Job 29:20—renewed; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Ps 103:5—thy youth; Prov 3:11—neither; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 16:40—they comforted; Acts 20:24—none; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 12:1—a living; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 4:24—new; Eph 6:16—the shield; 2 Thess 3:13—be not weary; Heb 12:3—lest; Rev 2:3—hast not

2 Corinthians 4:17 our: 2 Cor 11:23–28; Ps 30:5; Isa 54:8; Acts 20:23; Rom 8:18, 34, 37; 1 Pet 1:6; 4:7; 5:10 worketh: Ps 119:67, 71; Matt 5:12; Rom 5:3–5; Phil 1:19; 2 Thess 1:4, 6; Heb 12:10, 11; Jas 1:3, 4, 12 far: 2 Cor 3:18; Gen 15:1; Ps 31:19; 73:24; Isa 64:4; Luke 6:23; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 2:9; 1 Pet 1:7, 8; 5:10; 1 John 3:2; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Num 5:28—And if; Deut 8:16—to do thee; Deut 23:5—Nevertheless; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Ps 84:6—Who; Ps 84:11—the Lord; Ps 94:13—mayest; Ps 111:10—his praise; Ps 119:175—and let thy; Prov 3:11—neither; Prov 12:21—no; Eccl 7:3—by; Isa 26:20—for a; Isa 28:5—shall the; Isa 38:16—General; Isa 51:11—everlasting; Isa 54:7—a small; Isa 61:7—your shame; Dan 3:23—fell; Dan 4:36—added; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 11:30—burden; Luke 4:5—in; Luke 16:9—into; John 2:11—beginning; John 15:2—and; John 16:7—It; Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 5:5—wrought; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Phil 3:14—press; Phil 4:19—glory; Col 1:27—the hope; Col 3:4—ye; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; 2 Tim 2:10—with; Heb 2:10—glory; Heb 13:14—General; 1 Pet 4:13—rejoice

2 Corinthians 4:18 we: 2 Cor 5:7; Rom 8:24, 25; Heb 11:1, 25–27; 12:2, 3 for: Matt 25:46; Lev 16:25, 26; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 John 2:16, 17, 25 Reciprocal: Ps 94:13—mayest; Isa 33:17—that is very far off; Isa 51:11—everlasting; Matt 6:21—where; Luke 16:9—into; John 6:27—the meat; John 15:2—and; Rom 8:18—I reckon; 1 Cor 6:2—the smallest; Phil 3:14—press; Phil 3:20—our; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; Heb 11:14—they seek; Heb 11:27—seeing; Heb 13:14—General; 1 Pet 1:8—having

CHAPTER 5

1 That in his assured hope of immortal glory,

- 9 and in expectation of it, and of the general judgment, he labours to keep a good conscience;
- 12 not that he may herein boast of himself,
- 14 but as one that, having received life from Christ, endeavours to live as a new creature to Christ only,
- 18 and by his ministry of reconciliation, to reconcile others also in Christ to God.

2 Corinthians 5:1 we know: Job 19:25, 26; Ps 56:9; 2 Tim 1:12; 1 John 3:2, 14, 19; 5:19, 20 our: 2 Cor 5:4; 4:7; Gen 3:19; Job 4:19; 1 Cor 15:46–48; 2 Pet 1:13, 14 dissolved: Job 30:22; 2 Pet 3:11 a building: John 14:2, 3; 1 Cor 3:9; Heb 11:10 an: Col 2:11; Heb 9:11, 24; 1 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—dust; Gen 18:27—dust; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Lev 11:33—ye shall break it; Lev 11:35—they shall be; Lev 14:5—earthen vessel; Lev 15:12—vessel; Lev 23:42—General; Num 23:10—the death; Deut 32:49—and behold; Job 13:12—to bodies; Job 33:6—I also; Ps 23:6—and I; Ps 73:24—receive; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Eccl 7:1—the day; Isa 57:2—He shall; Dan 2:34—was cut; Dan 12:13—rest; Mark 14:58—General; Luke 16:9—into; John 11:25—he that; Rom 8:10—the body; Rom 8:28—we know; 1 Cor 9:26—not; 1 Cor 15:47—first; 1 Cor 15:50—that; 2 Cor 4:14—that; 2 Cor 5:6—whilst; Phil 1:21—to die; Phil 3:14—press; Phil 3:20—our; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; Heb 8:2—which; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; Heb 11:14—they seek; Heb 13:14—General; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 2 Pet 1:11—an entrance; 1 John 5:13—ye may know

2 Corinthians 5:2 we: 2 Cor 5:4; Rom 7:24; 8:23; 1 Pet 1:6, 7 earnestly: Phil 1:23 clothed: 2 Cor 5:3, 4; 1 Cor 15:53, 54 Reciprocal: Gen 3:21—make; Gen 18:27—dust; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Job 10:11—clothed; Ps 38:9—groaning; Rom 8:26—with; 2 Cor 7:7—earnest; 2 Tim 4:8—that love

2 Corinthians 5:3 being: Gen 3:7–11; Exod 32:25; Rev 3:18; 16:15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:21—make; Job 10:11—clothed; Matt 22:11—which; 2 Cor 5:2—clothed; 2 Cor 5:4—but

2 Corinthians 5:4 we that: 2 Pet 1:13 do: 2 Cor 5:2 but: 2 Cor 5:3 that mortality: Isa 25:8; 1 Cor 15:53, 54 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:16—be swallowed; 2 Sam 20:19—swallow; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Hos 13:14—O death; John 21:18—thou wouldest not; Rom 6:12—mortal; Rom 8:11—mortal; Rom 8:26—with; Rom 8:38—that; 2 Cor 2:7—swallowed; 2 Cor 4:11—our; 2 Cor 5:1—our; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath

2 Corinthians 5:5 wrought: 2 Cor 4:17; Isa 29:23; 60:21; 61:3; Eph 2:10 the earnest: 2 Cor 1:22; Num 13:23–27; Rom 8:23; Eph 1:13, 14; 4:30; 1 John 3:24 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:7—built of stone; Job 33:29—all; Ps 31:19—wrought; Rom 8:16—Spirit; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; Col 1:12—made

2 Corinthians 5:6 we are always: 2 Cor 5:8; Ps 27:3, 4; Prov 14:26; Isa 30:15; 36:4; Heb 10:35; 1 Pet 5:1; Rev 1:9 whilst: 2 Cor 5:1; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; 119:19; Phil 3:20, 21; Heb 11:13; 13:14 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—The days; John 14:3—I will; Rom 8:10—but; 2 Cor 5:9—whether; 2 Cor 12:2—in the; Phil 1:21—to die; 1 Pet 1:17—in fear; 1 John 3:2—for

2 Corinthians 5:7; 2 Cor 1:24; 4:18; Deut 12:9; Rom 8:24, 25; 1 Cor 13:12; Gal 2:20; Heb 10:38; 11:1–26, 27; 1 Pet 1:8; 5:9 Reciprocal: John 20:29—blessed; 1 Cor 13:10—General; Col 2:6—walk; Col 3:3—your

2 Corinthians 5:8 and willing: 2 Cor 5:6; 12:2, 3; Luke 2:29; Acts 21:13; Phil 1:20–24; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:14, 15; 3:11, 12 present: 2 Cor 5:9; Ps 16:11; 17:15; 73:23–26; Matt 25:21, 23; John 14:3; 17:24; 1 Thess 4:17, 18; 1 John 3:2; Rev 7:14–17; 22:3 Reciprocal: Ps 51:13—Then; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Eccl 7:1—the day; Isa 57:2—He shall; Luke 23:43—with; John 12:26—where; Acts 20:24—neither; 1 Cor 9:26—not; 1 Cor 13:10—General; Phil 1:21—to die; Phil 1:23—a desire; Phil 3:20—our; Heb 12:23—the spirits; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 2 Pet 1:13—as long; Rev 6:9—the souls; Rev 14:13—Blessed

2 Corinthians 5:9 we labour: or, we endeavour, John 6:27; Rom 15:20; 1 Cor 9:26, 27; 15:58; Col 1:29; 1 Thess 4:11 Gr.; 1 Tim 4:10; Heb 4:11; 2 Pet 1:10, 11; 3:14 whether: 2 Cor 5:6, 8; Rom 14:8 accepted: Gen 4:7; Isa 56:7; Acts 10:35; Eph 1:6; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: Matt 6:18—appear; Matt 25:21—Well; 2 Cor 8:21—not; Gal 1:10—do I now; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 2 Tim 2:4—that he; 2 Tim 2:15—approved; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

2 Corinthians 5:10 we: Gen 18:25; 1 Sam 2:3, 10; Ps 7:6–8; 9:7, 8; 50:3–6; 96:10–13; 98:9; Eccl 11:9; 12:14; Ezek 18:30; Matt 25:31–46; Acts 10:42; 17:31; Rom 14:10–12; 1 Pet 4:5; Jude 14, 15; Rev 20:11–15 receive: 2 Cor 7:3; 1 Kgs 8:32, 39; Job 34:11; Ps 62:12; Isa 3:10, 11; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:5–10; 1 Cor 4:5; Gal 6:7, 8; Eph 6:8; Col 3:24, 25; Rev 2:23; 20:12, 13; 22:12 in: Rom 6:12, 13, 19; 12:1, 2; 1 Cor 6:12–20 Reciprocal: Gen 49:10—the gathering; Judg 11:27—the Judge; 2 Sam 22:25—recompensed; Job 19:4—mine; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Ps 50:6—God; Ps 94:2—thou; Prov 24:12—and shall; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our judge; Isa 51:5—mine; Jer 32:19—to give; Ezek 33:20—I will; Matt 18:23—which; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Matt 25:32—before; Luke 12:2—General; Luke 16:2—give; John 5:19—for; John 5:22—General; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 24:25—judgment; Acts 25:6—sitting; Rom 2:6—General; Rom 2:16—God; 1 Cor 4:4—but; 1 Cor 13:13—charity; Gal 6:5—General; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 9:27—but; Heb 10:30—The Lord shall; Heb 13:4—God; Heb 13:17—give account; Jas 3:1—knowing; 2 Pet 2:9—unto

2 Corinthians 5:11 the terror: Gen 35:5; Job 6:4; 18:11; 31:23; Ps 73:19; 76:7; 88:15, 16; 90:11; Isa 33:14; Nah 1:6; Matt 10:28; 25:46; Mark 8:35–38; 9:43–50; Luke 12:5; Heb 10:31; Jude 23; Rev 20:15 we persuade: 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; Luke 16:31; Acts 13:43; 18:4, 13; 19:26; 20:18–27; 26:26; 28:23; Gal 1:10; Col 1:28, 29; 2 Tim 2:24–26 but: 2 Cor 1:12–14; 2:17; 4:1, 2; 1 Cor 4:4, 5; 1 Thess 2:3–12 Reciprocal: Josh 22:22—Israel; 2 Sam 22:24—upright; Neh 5:10—I pray you; Job 20:25—terrors; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Jer 15:15—thou; Jer 38:20—Obey; Ezek 3:17—hear; Ezek 18:30—every; Ezek 32:32—General; Dan 4:27—let; Amos 3:6—and the people; Matt 18:23—which; Mark 12:14—we know; Luke 14:23—compel; John 16:11—judgment; Rom 2:15—their conscience; Rom 14:18—and; 1 Cor 10:27—for; 2 Cor 1:13—than; 2 Cor 6:9—well; 2 Cor 11:6—but we; Gal 6:5—General; 1 Thess 2:4—not; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; Heb 13:17—give account; 2 Pet 2:9—unto

2 Corinthians 5:12 we: 2 Cor 3:1; 6:4; 10:8, 12, 18; 12:11; Prov 27:2 give: 2 Cor 1:14; 11:12–16; 12:1–9 appearance: Gr. the face, Gal 6:12–14 Reciprocal: Rom 4:2—he hath; 2 Cor 10:7—ye look; 2 Cor 12:19—think; Phil 1:26—General

2 Corinthians 5:13 we be beside: 2 Cor 11:1, 16, 17; 12:6, 11; Acts 26:24, 25; 1 Cor

4:10–13; 1 Thess 2:3–11 it is to: 2 Sam 6:21, 22 sober: Acts 26:25; Rom 12:3 for: 2 Cor 7:12; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Tim 2:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:11—this mad fellow; 1 Chr 15:29—she despised; Job 32:18—the spirit; Isa 59:15—maketh himself a prey; Jer 20:9—was in; Jer 29:26—for every; Hos 9:7—mad; Mark 3:21—He is; 2 Cor 12:19—but; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; Titus 2:2—temperate; 2 Pet 1:8—they

2 Corinthians 5:14 the love: 2 Cor 8:8, 9; Song 1:4; 8:6, 7; Matt 10:37, 38; Luke 7:42–47; John 14:21–23; 21:15–17; 1 Cor 16:22; Eph 3:18, 19; 6:24; Heb 6:10; 1 Pet 1:8 constraineth: Job 32:18; Luke 24:29; Acts 4:19, 20 because: Rom 2:2; 1 Cor 2:14 one: Isa 53:6; Matt 20:28; John 1:29; 11:50–52; 1 Tim 2:6; Heb 2:9; 1 John 2:1, 2 then: 2 Cor 3:7, 9; Luke 15:24, 32; John 5:25; 11:25; Rom 5:15; 14:7–9; Eph 2:1–5; Col 2:13; 1 Tim 5:6; Titus 3:3; 1 John 5:19 Reciprocal: Gen 19:3—pressed; Gen 29:20—for the love; Exod 21:5—And if; Deut 6:5—God with all; Deut 32:6—requite; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Sam 12:10—deliver; 1 Sam 28:23—compelled him; 2 Sam 23:16—the three; 1 Chr 11:18—brake; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 116:12—General; Prov 7:21—forced; Prov 23:26—give; Song 5:2—my head; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 11:6—General; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Hos 11:4—drew; Hos 13:1—died; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Mark 12:17—and to; Luke 4:39—and ministered; Luke 7:43—I; Luke 7:47—she; John 5:23—all men; John 13:17—happy; John 14:15—General; John 16:27—because; John 21:7—when; Acts 16:15—And she; Acts 18:5—was; Acts 20:22—I go; Rom 6:2—live; Rom 12:1—by the; Rom 14:9—Christ; Rom 14:13—but; 1 Cor 1:13—Paul; 2 Cor 4:5—and; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Gal 5:6—faith; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 3:17—being; Eph 4:20—General; Eph 5:2—as; Phil 2:21—the; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 2 Tim 1:7—a sound; Titus 2:14—unto; 1 John 4:19—General; Rev 1:18—was

2 Corinthians 5:15 that they: 2 Cor 3:6; Ezek 16:6; 37:9, 14; Hab 2:4; Zech 10:9; John 3:15, 16; 5:24; 6:57; Rom 6:2, 11, 12; 8:2, 6, 10; 14:7, 8; 1 Cor 6:19, 20; Gal 2:20; 5:25; Eph 5:14; Col 2:12; 3:1; 1 Pet 4:6; 1 John 4:9 henceforth: 2 Cor 5:16; 2 Kgs 5:17; Rom 6:6; Eph 4:17; 1 Pet 1:14, 15; 4:2–4 live unto: Luke 1:74; Rom 6:13; 12:1; 14:7–9; 1 Cor 6:20; 10:33; Gal 2:19; Phil 1:20, 21; Col 3:17, 23; 1 Thess 5:10; Titus 2:14; Heb 13:20, 21; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Exod 21:5—And if; Deut 6:5—God with all; Deut 32:6—requite; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Sam 12:10—deliver; 1 Chr 11:18—brake; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 116:12—General; Prov 23:26—give; Song 5:2—my head; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Song 8:6—love; Song 8:12—thou; Zech 7:5—did; Matt 10:37—that loveth father; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Mark 12:17—and to; Luke 4:39—and ministered; Luke 7:43—I; Luke 15:24—this; John 13:17—happy; John 14:15—General; John 14:21—that hath; John 21:15—loveth; Rom 6:10—he liveth unto; 1 Cor 1:13—Paul; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 1 Cor 13:13—charity; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 4:5—and; 2 Cor 8:5—first; Eph 3:17—being; Eph 4:20—General; Eph 5:2—as; Phil 2:21—the; Col 2:13—dead; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 1 Tim 5:6—dead; 2 Tim 3:2—lovers; Heb 2:9—for every; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love; 1 John 4:19—General

2 Corinthians 5:16 know we no: Deut 33:9; 1 Sam 2:29; Matt 10:37; 12:48–50; Mark 3:31–35; John 2:4; 15:14; Gal 2:5, 6; 5:6; Phil 3:7, 8; Col 3:11; 1 Tim 5:21, 22; Jas 2:1–4; 3:17 yet: John 6:63 Reciprocal: Exod 32:27—slay every man; Lev 21:11—his father; Num 6:6—he shall come; Num 10:30—General; Deut 13:6—thy brother; Judg 3:21—thrust it; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; 2 Kgs 3:13—What; 2 Chr 15:16—he removed; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Job 31:34—the contempt; Ps 45:10—forget; Jer 15:19—let them; Ezek 44:25—General; Hos 2:2—Plead with; Hos 10:1—an empty vine; Zech 13:3—and his; Matt 4:22—General; Matt 8:21—suffer; Matt

19:29—or brethren; Matt 22:16—neither; Mark 1:20—they left; Mark 3:33—Who; Mark 12:14—carest; Luke 4:23—do; Luke 8:21—My mother; Luke 9:60—but; 2 Cor 5:15—henceforth; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Gal 1:16—immediately; Gal 2:11—I withstood; Gal 5:10—whosoever; Phil 3:13—forgetting; 1 Thess 2:4—not; 2 Tim 1:14—which dwelleth

2 Corinthians 5:17 be: 2 Cor 5:19, 21; 12:2; Isa 45:17, 24, 25; John 14:20; 15:2, 5; 17:23; Rom 8:1, 9; 16:7, 11; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 3:28; 5:6; Eph 1:3, 4; Phil 4:21 he is: or, let him be a new: Ps 51:10; Ezek 11:19; 18:31; 36:26; Matt 12:33; John 3:3, 5; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:10 old: 2 Cor 5:16; Isa 43:18, 19; 65:17, 18; Matt 9:16, 17; 24:35; Rom 6:4–6; 7:6; 8:9, 10; 1 Cor 13:11; Eph 2:15; 4:22–24; Phil 3:7–9; Col 3:1–10; Heb 8:9–13; 2 Pet 3:10–13; Rev 21:1–5 Reciprocal: Deut 30:6—will circumcise; Ps 45:13—all glorious; Ps 102:18—the people; Isa 43:7—for I; Isa 55:13—of the thorn; Matt 5:20—exceed; Luke 5:38—General; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 13:10—but; Rom 12:2—be ye; 2 Cor 3:18—are; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Eph 2:13—in; Eph 4:24—new; Phil 3:9—in; Col 2:11—by; Col 3:10—the new; 1 Tim 2:4—will; Heb 8:13—ready; Heb 11:1—the evidence; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 Pet 5:14—in; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 5:20—and we; Rev 21:5—Behold

2 Corinthians 5:18 all: John 3:16, 27; Rom 11:36; 1 Cor 1:30; 8:6; 12:6; Col 1:16, 17; Jas 1:17 who: Lev 6:30; Ezek 45:15; Dan 9:24; Rom 5:1, 10, 11 Gr.; Eph 2:16; Col 1:20, 21; Heb 2:17; 1 John 2:2; 4:10 hath given: 2 Cor 5:19, 20; Isa 52:7; 57:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 10:5; 24:47; Acts 10:36; 13:38, 39; Eph 2:17; Col 1:20 Reciprocal: Lev 8:15—to make; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Job 25:2—he maketh; Ps 85:8—for he; Ps 102:18—the people; Song 4:3—lips; Zech 9:10—he shall; Matt 13:27—the servants; Luke 2:14—and; Luke 6:42—cast; Luke 14:17—Come; John 3:5—cannot; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Acts 1:17—this; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 10:15—And how; Rom 11:15—the reconciling; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; 2 Cor 4:1—seeing; 2 Cor 6:1—workers; Eph 4:12—the work; Eph 6:15—the gospel; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Tim 1:11—which; Heb 2:10—for; Heb 6:18—who

2 Corinthians 5:19 God: Matt 1:23; John 14:10, 11, 20; 17:23; 1 Tim 3:16 reconciling: Rom 3:24–26; 11:15; 1 John 2:1, 2; 4:10 not: Ps 32:1, 2; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Rom 4:6–8 committed: or, put in us the word: 2 Cor 5:18 Reciprocal: Gen 15:6—he counted; Exod 15:2—an habitation; Exod 33:22—in a clift; Exod 40:36—when; Lev 3:8—sprinkle; Lev 5:19—trespassed; Lev 16:20—reconciling; Lev 25:9—of the jubilee to sound; Num 7:17—peace; Num 9:16—General; Num 23:21—hath not; Deut 12:14—General; 2 Sam 19:19—Let not; Job 23:3—where; Ps 72:3—by righteousness; Ps 130:4—But there; Prov 8:4—General; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 27:5—and he; Isa 42:21—well; Ezek 45:15—to make; Hos 14:4—for; John 3:16—God; John 4:42—and know; John 5:23—all men; John 6:51—the life; Acts 13:26—to you; Acts 15:4—all; Rom 4:8—to whom; Rom 5:10—when; Rom 5:11—atonement; Rom 15:33—the God; 2 Cor 5:17—be; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:6—accounted; Phil 4:9—the God; Col 1:5—the word; Col 1:20—having made peace; Col 2:9—in; Col 2:13—having; Col 3:15—the peace; 1 Thess 5:23—God; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; 2 Tim 1:14—good

2 Corinthians 5:20 ambassadors: 2 Cor 3:6; Job 33:23; Prov 13:17; Mal 2:7; John 20:21; Acts 26:17, 18; Eph 6:20 as: 2 Cor 5:11; 6:1; 2 Kgs 17:13; 2 Chr 36:15; Neh 9:29; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 44:4; Ezek 18:31, 32 in: Job 33:6; Luke 10:16; 1 Cor 4:4, 5; 1 Thess 4:8 be: Job 22:21; Prov 1:22–33; Isa 27:5; Jer 13:16, 17; 38:20; Luke 14:23 Reciprocal: Gen 42:23—he spake unto them by an interpreter; Exod 40:36—when; Lev 1:4—put; Deut 5:29—O that there;

2 Sam 19:11—Speak; Neh 5:10—I pray you; Job 23:3—where; Job 36:2—I have yet to speak; Ps 4:1—O; Prov 8:4—General; Prov 9:3—sent; Prov 16:14—but; Song 2:13—Arise; Isa 57:19—Peace; Ezek 3:17—hear; Hag 1:13—the Lord’s; Zech 9:10—he shall; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 10:12—salute it; Matt 10:40—He that; Luke 15:28—therefore; John 17:18—General; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 2:40—Save; Rom 12:1—beseech; Rom 15:16—I should; Rom 15:33—the God; 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; 2 Cor 2:10—whom ye; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; 2 Cor 10:1—beseech; Gal 4:14—as Christ; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 2:17—and preached; Eph 4:1—beseech; Phil 4:9—the God; 2 Tim 1:14—good; Phlm 1:9—love’s sake; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 2:11—I beseech

2 Corinthians 5:21 he: Isa 53:4–6, 9–12; Dan 9:26; Zech 13:7; Rom 8:3; Gal 3:13; Eph 5:2; 1 Pet 3:18; 1 John 2:1, 2 who: Isa 53:9; Luke 1:35; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 2:22–24; 1 John 3:5 we: 2 Cor 5:17; Isa 45:24, 25; 53:11; Jer 23:26; 33:16; Dan 9:24; Rom 1:17; 3:21–26; 5:19; 8:1–4; 10:3, 4; 1 Cor 1:30; Phil 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 3:21—make; Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Exod 29:10—put; Exod 39:30—the plate; Exod 40:10—most holy; Lev 1:4—put; Lev 3:2—lay; Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 3:12—a goat; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 4:3—for a sin; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:11—for it is; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 9:2—a young; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 9:15—General; Lev 10:17—to bear; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 14:19—General; Lev 15:14—General; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:21—putting; Lev 22:19—General; Lev 23:19—one kid; Num 7:45—General; Num 8:8—another; Num 19:9—clean; Num 21:9—A serpent of; Num 28:15—one kid; Num 28:30—General; Deut 21:23—he that is hanged is accursed of God; 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 2 Chr 29:21—a sin offering; Job 21:19—iniquity; Ps 4:1—O; Ps 22:31—his righteousness; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 69:4—then I; Ps 85:11—righteousness; Ps 89:16—righteousness; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Prov 9:3—sent; Song 1:5—comely; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Isa 54:17—and their; Isa 57:19—Peace; Jer 23:6—The Lord Our Righteousness; Ezek 40:39—the sin; Ezek 43:19—a young; Ezek 45:22—bullock; Zech 3:4—and I will; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 26:38—My; Matt 27:24—just; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 15:24—crucified; Luke 22:37—And he; John 1:29—which; John 6:51—the life; John 8:46—convinceth; John 9:24—we know; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 13:10—but; John 14:30—and; John 16:10—righteousness; John 17:23—I; John 19:4—that ye; Acts 22:14—that; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:10—when; Rom 6:10—he died unto; Rom 8:10—life; Rom 8:32—that; Rom 14:17—but; Rom 16:7—were; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 2:13—are; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 2:9—by; Heb 4:15—yet; Heb 9:14—without; 2 Pet 1:1—through; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:29—he is

CHAPTER 6

- 1 That he has approved himself a faithful minister of Christ by his exhortations,
- 3 and by integrity of life,
- 4 and by patient enduring all kinds of affliction and disgrace for the gospel;
- 10 Of which he speaks the more boldly amongst them because his heart is open to them,
- 13 and he expects the like affection from them again;

14 exhorting them to flee the society and pollutions of idolaters, as being themselves temples of the living God.

2 Corinthians 6:1 workers: 2 Cor 5:18–20; 1 Cor 3:9 beseech: 2 Cor 5:20; 10:1; Matt 23:37; Rom 12:1; Gal 4:11, 12 ye: Jer 8:8; Gal 3:4; Heb 12:15, 25 the: 2 Cor 8:1, 2; Acts 14:3; Gal 2:21; Titus 2:11; 1 Pet 4:10 Reciprocal: Deut 5:29—O that there; Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Judg 5:23—to the help; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; Neh 5:10—I pray you; Prov 17:16—a price; Song 2:13—Arise; Isa 55:6—Seek; Isa 60:5—be enlarged; Jer 38:20—Obey; Matt 9:37—but; Matt 13:27—the servants; Mark 16:20—the Lord; Luke 4:19—General; Luke 7:30—rejected; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Luke 14:17—Come; Luke 14:23—compel; Luke 19:5—Zacchaeus; Luke 19:42—in this; John 4:40—he abode; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 15:4—all; Acts 21:19—he declared; Rom 15:18—which; 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; 1 Cor 3:5—ministers; 1 Cor 9:1—are; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; 1 Cor 15:10—his grace; 1 Cor 16:10—for; 2 Cor 1:15—benefit; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; Eph 4:1—beseech; Eph 4:7—grace; Col 1:6—knew; Col 1:23—whereof; Col 4:11—fellowworkers; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 1 Thess 4:1—we; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; Phlm 1:9—love’s sake; Heb 2:9—by; Heb 3:7—To day; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 2:11—I beseech; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers

2 Corinthians 6:2 a time: Isa 49:8; 61:2; Ezek 16:8; Luke 4:19; 19:42–44; Heb 3:7, 13; 4:7 Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; Exod 16:21—General; Lev 8:32—General; Josh 4:10—hasted; Ps 32:6—pray; Ps 69:13—in an; Prov 27:1—Boast; Eccl 9:12—man; Song 2:13—Arise; Isa 55:6—Seek; Hos 13:13—for he; Matt 5:25—whiles; Luke 11:9—knock; Luke 12:58—give; Luke 13:25—once; Luke 18:37—they; John 4:40—he abode; Acts 17:32—We will; Acts 24:25—when

2 Corinthians 6:3; 2 Cor 1:12; 8:20; Matt 17:27; 18:6; Rom 14:13; 1 Cor 8:9–13; 9:12, 22; 10:23, 24, 32, 33 Reciprocal: Isa 57:14—take; Matt 15:12—Knowest; Mark 9:42—offend; Acts 19:37—which; Acts 20:18—after; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; Eph 4:12—the work; Phil 1:10—without; Phil 2:4—General; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 1 Thess 5:22—General; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 2 Tim 2:15—a workman

2 Corinthians 6:4 in all: 2 Cor 2:17; 7:11; Acts 2:22; Rom 14:18; 16:10; 1 Cor 9:11; 1 Thess 2:3–11; 1 Tim 2:15 approving: Gr. commending, 2 Cor 4:2; Rom 5:8 as: 2 Cor 3:6; 11:23; Isa 61:6; Joel 1:9; 2:17; 1 Cor 3:5; 4:1; 1 Thess 3:2; 1 Tim 4:6 in much: 2 Cor 12:12; Luke 21:19; Rom 5:3, 4; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 5:14; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 3:10; Heb 12:1; Jas 5:7–10; Rev 1:9; 3:10 afflictions: 2 Cor 4:17; Acts 20:23, 24; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 1:8; 3:11, 12; 4:5 necessities: 2 Cor 11:9, 27; 12:10; Acts 20:34; 1 Cor 4:11, 12; Phil 4:11, 12 distresses: 2 Cor 4:8; Rom 8:35, 36; 1 Thess 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 42:11—true men; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Matt 13:27—the servants; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 2 Cor 5:12—we; 2 Cor 6:10—poor; 2 Cor 10:18—approved; 2 Cor 13:7—approved; 1 Tim 4:12—in word; 2 Tim 2:15—a workman; Titus 1:8—sober; 2 Pet 1:6—patience

2 Corinthians 6:5 stripes: 2 Cor 11:23–25; Deut 25:3; Isa 53:5; Acts 16:23 imprisonments: 1 Kgs 22:27; 2 Chr 16:10; Jer 33:1; 37:15, 16; 38:6; Matt 14:3, 10; Acts 5:18; 12:4, 5; 16:24; 22:24; 23:35; 24:27; 26:10, 29; 28:16, 17, 30; Eph 3:1; Phil 1:13; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:9; Heb 11:36; 13:23; Rev 2:10 in tumults: or, in tossings to and fro, 2 Cor 1:8–10; Acts 14:19; 17:5; 18:12–17; 19:23–34; 21:27–35; 22:23; 23:10 labours: 2 Cor 11:23; 1 Cor 15:10; 1 Thess 2:9; 1 Tim 4:10 watchings: 2 Cor 11:27; Ezek 3:17; Mark 13:34–37; Acts 20:31; 2 Tim 4:5; Heb

13:17 fastings: Matt 9:15; Acts 13:3; 14:23; 1 Cor 7:5 Reciprocal: Matt 6:16—when; Mark 2:20—and; Mark 9:29—fasting; Acts 13:2—fasted; Acts 16:19—they; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; 1 Cor 4:11—unto; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; Col 1:29—labour; Jas 5:7—Be patient; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

2 Corinthians 6:6 pureness: 2 Cor 7:2; 1 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 4:12; 5:2; Titus 2:7 knowledge: 2 Cor 4:6; 11:6; 1 Cor 2:1, 2, 16; Eph 3:4; Col 1:9, 10, 27; 2:3, long suffering, 1 Cor 13:4; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:2, 32; Col 1:11; 3:12; 2 Tim 3:10; 4:2 by the: 2 Cor 3:3; 11:4; Rom 15:19; 1 Cor 2:4; Gal 3:2, 5; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 1 Pet 1:12 love: 2 Cor 2:4; 11:11; 12:15; Judg 16:15; Ezek 33:31; Rom 12:9; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: John 14:26—Holy Ghost; 2 Cor 8:8—prove; Col 3:13—Forbearing; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned

2 Corinthians 6:7 the word: 2 Cor 1:18–20; 4:2; 7:14; Ps 119:43; Eph 1:13; 4:21; Col 1:5; 2 Tim 2:15; Jas 1:18 the power: 2 Cor 10:4, 5; 13:4; Mark 16:20; Acts 11:21; 1 Cor 1:24; 2:4, 5; Eph 1:19, 20; 3:20; Heb 2:4 the armour: Isa 11:5; 59:17; Rom 13:12, 13; Eph 6:11, 13, 14–20; 1 Thess 5:8; 2 Tim 4:7 on the right: Exod 14:22; Prov 3:16 Reciprocal: Num 4:23—to perform the service; Neh 4:17—with one; Job 29:14—I put; Zech 12:6—on the right; John 18:11—Put; Phil 4:10—ye lacked; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight; 2 Tim 1:8—according

2 Corinthians 6:8 honour: Acts 4:21; 5:13, 40, 41; 14:11–20; 16:20–22, 39; 28:4–10; 1 Cor 4:10–13 evil: Matt 5:11, 12; 10:25; Acts 6:3; 10:22; 22:12; 24:5; 28:22; Rom 3:8; 1 Tim 3:7; 4:10; Heb 13:13; 1 Pet 4:14; 3 John 12; Rev 3:9 as: Matt 27:63; John 7:12, 17 true: Matt 22:16; Mark 12:14; John 7:18 Reciprocal: Gen 27:12—feel; Gen 39:14—he came; Num 16:41—Ye have; 1 Sam 2:24—no good; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Ps 71:7—as a wonder; Jer 37:13—Thou; John 7:47—Are; 2 Cor 13:7—as reprobates; Phil 4:8—are true

2 Corinthians 6:9 unknown: Acts 17:18; 21:37, 38; 25:14, 15, 19, 26; 1 Cor 4:9 well: 2 Cor 4:2; 5:11; 11:6; Acts 19:26; Rom 15:19; Gal 1:22–24 behold: 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:10, 11; Rom 8:36; 1 Cor 4:9; 15:31 as chastened: Ps 118:17, 18; 1 Cor 11:32 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:11—whom; Acts 14:20—as; Acts 19:23—there; Acts 28:3—fastened; Rom 5:4—patience; 1 Cor 15:30—General; 2 Cor 11:23—in deaths; 2 Cor 13:7—as reprobates; Rev 3:19—many

2 Corinthians 6:10 sorrowful: 2 Cor 2:4; 7:3–10; Matt 5:4, 12; Luke 6:21; John 16:22; Acts 5:41; 16:25; Rom 5:2, 3; 9:2; 12:15; 15:13; Phil 4:4; 1 Thess 3:7–10; 5:16; Heb 10:34; Jas 1:2–4; 1 Pet 1:6–8; 4:13 poor: 2 Cor 6:4 making: 2 Cor 4:7; 8:9; Rom 11:12; Eph 3:8, 16; Col 3:16; 1 Tim 6:18; Jas 2:5; Rev 2:9 and: 2 Cor 4:15; Ps 84:11; Prov 16:16; Matt 6:19, 20; Luke 16:11, 12; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 1 Tim 4:8; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—enough; 2 Kgs 4:2—What shall I; Job 22:25—defence; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Prov 3:16—and; Prov 8:10—General; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 15:15—but; Isa 33:6—fear; Matt 13:52—which; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 12:21—rich; John 16:20—your; Acts 3:6—Silver; Rom 5:4—patience; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; 2 Cor 8:2—the riches; Phil 4:11—in respect; Heb 11:26—greater; Jas 1:9—in

2 Corinthians 6:11 ye: Gal 3:1; Phil 4:15 our mouth: 2 Cor 7:3, 4; 1 Sam 2:1; Job 32:20; 33:2, 3; Ps 51:15 our heart: 2 Cor 2:4; 12:15; Ps 119:32; Hab 2:5; Eph 6:8; Phil 1:8; Rev 22:12 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Acts 8:35—opened; 1 Cor 4:14—my; 2 Cor 11:11—because; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately

2 Corinthians 6:12 are not: Eccl 6:9 marg. Job 36:16; Prov 4:12; Mic 2:7 in your: Phil 1:8; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—upon his heart; 2 Cor 7:3—for; 2 Cor 7:15—inward affection is; 2 Cor 11:11—because; 2 Cor 12:15—though; Phil 1:23—in

2 Corinthians 6:13 I speak: 1 Cor 4:14, 15; Gal 4:19; 1 Thess 2:11; Heb 12:5, 6; 1 John 2:1, 12–14; 3:7, 18; 3 John 4 be: 2 Kgs 13:14–19; Ps 81:10; Matt 9:28, 29; 17:19–21; Mark 6:4–6; 11:24; Jas 1:6, 7; 1 John 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 12:15—though

2 Corinthians 6:14 unequally: Exod 34:16; Lev 19:19; Deut 7:2, 3; 22:9–11; Ezra 9:1, 2, 11, 12; 10:19; Neh 13:1–3, 23–26; Ps 106:35; Prov 22:24; Mal 2:11, 15; 1 Cor 5:9; 7:39; 15:33; Jas 4:4 for: 1 Sam 5:2, 3; 1 Kgs 18:21; 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 16:3; 26:4, 5, 9, 10; 44:20, 21; 101:3–5; 119:63; 139:21, 22; Prov 29:27; John 7:7; 15:18, 19; Acts 4:23; 1 Cor 10:21; Eph 5:6–11; 1 John 3:12–14 and what: Prov 8:18, 19; Rom 13:12–14; Eph 4:17–20; 5:8–14; Phil 2:15; 1 Thess 5:4–8; 1 Pet 2:9, 10; 4:2–4; 1 John 1:5–7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—and they; Gen 24:3—that; Gen 28:1—Thou shalt; Gen 38:2—saw; Gen 49:6—unto their; Exod 8:26—It is not; Exod 20:23—General; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Num 36:6—only to the family; Deut 22:10—General; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Josh 23:12—shall make; Judg 2:2—And ye shall; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; 1 Kgs 11:2—surely; 1 Kgs 22:44—made peace; 2 Kgs 8:27—the son in law; 2 Chr 18:1—joined affinity; Neh 10:28—all they; Ps 101:4—know; Prov 13:20—but; Amos 3:3—General; Matt 5:14—the light; Matt 18:17—a heathen; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 12:2—be not; Eph 5:11—no; 1 John 1:6—fellowship

2 Corinthians 6:15 what concord: 1 Sam 5:2–4; 1 Kgs 18:21; 1 Cor 10:20, 21 or: Ezra 4:3; Mark 16:16; Acts 8:20; 1 John 5:11–13 an: 1 Tim 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Exod 23:32—shalt make; Deut 13:13—the children; Judg 6:25—even; Judg 19:22—sons of Belial; 1 Sam 2:12—sons of Belial; 2 Kgs 3:13—What; Eccl 2:3—and to lay; Zech 2:10—and I; Matt 12:30—that is; Luke 22:55—Peter; John 18:18—Peter

2 Corinthians 6:16 what: Exod 20:3; 23:13; 34:14; Deut 4:23, 24; 5:7; 6:14, 15; Josh 24:14–24; 1 Sam 7:3, 4; 1 Kgs 18:21; 2 Kgs 17:33, 34; 21:4, 5; 23:5–7; 2 Chr 33:4, 5; Ezek 36:25; Hos 14:8; Zeph 1:5; Matt 6:24; 1 John 5:20, 21 ye are: 1 Cor 3:16, 17; 6:19; Eph 2:20; Heb 3:6; 1 Pet 2:5 I will dwell: Exod 29:45; Lev 26:12; Ps 90:1; Ezek 43:7, 9; Zech 2:10, 11; John 6:56; Rom 8:9, 11; Eph 3:17; 2 Tim 1:14; 1 John 4:12, 15; Rev 21:3 I will be: Gen 17:7, 8; Jer 24:7; 31:33; 32:38; Ezek 11:20; 36:28; 37:26, 27; Hos 2:23; Zech 8:8; 13:9; Rom 9:26; Heb 8:10; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Exod 25:8—I may dwell; Lev 19:30—reverence; Lev 20:3—profane; Num 5:3—in the midst; Num 6:2—When; Num 23:21—the Lord; Num 25:2—they called; Num 35:34—I dwell; Deut 5:26—living; Deut 23:14—walketh; Josh 24:23—put away; Ruth 1:16—thy God; 1 Sam 15:23—stubbornness; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Kgs 8:27—But will; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; 2 Chr 16:3—a league; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Ps 68:18—that; Ps 114:2—General; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 14:9—art; Jer 44:23—ye have burned; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Dan 2:11—whose; Joel 2:27—I am; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech 8:3—dwell; Matt 12:30—that is; Luke 5:36—agreeth; Luke 20:38—for all; John 2:21—temple; John 14:17—but; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Gal 4:7—heir; Eph 2:21—an; Eph 4:6—and in; Col 1:27—Christ; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 9:14—the living; Heb 10:21—the house; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth; 1 John 4:4—greater; Rev 7:15—dwell; Rev 11:1—Rise

2 Corinthians 6:17 come: 2 Cor 7:1; Num 16:21, 26, 45; Ezra 6:21; 10:11; Ps 1:1–3; Prov 9:6; Isa 52:11; Jer 51:6; Acts 2:40; Rev 18:4 and I: John 6:37, 38; Rom 15:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:3—touch; Gen 12:1—Get; Gen 20:6—to touch; Exod 33:16—separated; Lev 5:2—touch; Lev 7:19—General; Lev 11:3—parteth; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 20:24—which; Num 5:3—without; Num 6:8—General; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Num 23:9—dwell alone; Num 25:2—they called; Num 35:34—I dwell; Deut 10:8—time the Lord; Deut 14:6—General; Deut 20:18—General; Josh 6:18—in any wise; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 1 Sam 15:6—depart; 1 Sam 27:5—some town; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 2 Kgs 9:27—Ahaziah; Ps 26:4—General; Ps 45:10—Hearken; Ps 114:2—General; Ps 139:19—depart from; Ps 141:4—to practice; Prov 1:15—walk; Prov 2:12—deliver; Prov 18:1—Through; Prov 24:19—Fret; Song 2:10—Rise; Isa 43:6—bring; Jer 3:19—put thee; Jer 15:17—sat not; Jer 50:8—out of the midst; Jer 51:45—deliver; Ezek 42:20—a separation; Zech 2:6—and flee; Matt 7:13—at; John 1:12—to them; Acts 7:3—Get; Acts 17:4—some; 1 Cor 5:9—not; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; Phil 2:15—sons; Col 1:13—and; Col 2:21—General; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; Heb 10:21—the house; Heb 12:14—and holiness; 1 Pet 2:24—being; 2 Pet 1:4—are given; 1 John 5:21—keep; Rev 21:4—the former

2 Corinthians 6:18 a Father: Ps 22:30; Jer 3:19; 31:1, 9; Hos 1:9, 10; John 1:12; Rom 8:14–17, 29; Gal 3:26; 4:5–7; Eph 1:5; 1 John 3:1, 2; Rev 21:7 the Lord: Gen 17:1; 48:3; Rev 1:8; 21:22 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—the sons; Gen 28:3—God; Gen 35:11—God Almighty; Gen 48:5—are mine; Exod 4:22—Israel; Num 6:8—General; Deut 14:1—the children; Esth 2:7—took; Ps 45:10—Hearken; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 7:1—O prince's; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Mal 2:15—godly seed; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 23:9—for; Luke 8:21—My mother; Luke 8:48—Daughter; John 20:17—your Father; Acts 17:4—some; Rom 9:26—there shall; 2 Cor 7:1—therefore; Col 1:13—and; 1 Thess 3:11—God; Heb 2:10—many; 2 Pet 1:4—are given; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 21:3—they shall

CHAPTER 7

- 1 He proceeds in exhorting them to purity of life;
- 2 and to bear him like affection as he does to them;
- 3 Whereof lest he might seem to doubt, he declares what comfort he took in his afflictions by the report which Titus gave of their godly sorrow, which his former epistle had wrought in them;
- 13 and of their loving-kindness and obedience toward Titus, answerable to his former boastings of them.

2 Corinthians 7:1 therefore: 2 Cor 1:20; 6:17, 18; Rom 5:20, 21; 6:1–11; Heb 4:1; 2 Pet 1:4–8 let: Ps 51:10; 119:9; Prov 20:9; 30:12; Isa 1:16; Jer 13:27; Ezek 18:30–32; 36:25, 26; Matt 5:8; 12:33; 23:25, 26; Luke 11:39, 40; Titus 2:11–14; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 2:11; 1 John 1:7, 9; 3:3 filthiness: Isa 55:7; Jer 4:14; 1 Cor 6:20; Eph 2:3; 1 Thess 5:23 perfecting: Matt 5:48; Eph 4:12, 13; Phil 3:12–15; 1 Thess 3:13; 4:7; Heb 12:23; 1 Pet 5:10 in: 2 Chr 19:9; Ps 19:9; Prov 8:13; 16:6; Acts 9:31; Heb 12:28 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Lev 6:27—wash; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 13:58—be washed; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 15:13—wash; Lev 15:16—General; Lev 15:21—General; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Num 8:6—cleans them; Num 19:9—a water of separation; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Ezra 6:21—all such; Ezra 9:11—the filthiness; Job 22:3—thou

makest; Ps 14:3—filthy; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 45:10—Hearken; Ps 53:3—filthy; Ps 119:40—I have; Prov 23:17—be thou; Eccl 11:10—and put; Ezek 24:13—thy filthiness; Ezek 36:28—be people; Dan 12:10—shall be; John 13:10—needeth; Acts 10:35—feareth; Rom 6:15—shall we; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 1 Cor 15:58—Therefore; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; 2 Cor 12:19—dearly; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Gal 5:16—and; Eph 5:21—in; Col 3:22—fearing; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 6:1—let; Heb 10:22—our bodies; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Heb 12:14—and holiness; Jas 1:21—filthiness; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 1:17—in fear; 1 Pet 2:17—Fear; 1 Pet 3:21—the putting

2 Corinthians 7:2 Receive: 2 Cor 11:16; Matt 10:14, 40; Luke 10:8; Phil 2:29; Col 4:10; Phlm 1:12, 17; 2 John 10; 3 John 8–10 we have wronged: 2 Cor 1:12; 4:2; 6:3–7; 11:9; 12:14–18; Num 16:15; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Acts 20:33; Rom 16:18; 1 Thess 2:3–6, 10; 2 Thess 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Acts 20:26—that; 2 Cor 6:6—pureness; 2 Cor 11:6—but we; 2 Cor 12:16—being; 2 Cor 12:18—Titus; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak

2 Corinthians 7:3 to condemn: 2 Cor 7:12; 2:4, 5; 13:10; 1 Cor 4:14, 15 for: 2 Cor 6:11, 12 ye: 2 Cor 3:2; 11:11; 12:15; Phil 1:8, 9 to die: Ruth 1:16, 17; 1 Thess 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—upon his heart; 2 Sam 15:21—surely; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; Phil 1:7—because; 3 John 8—to receive

2 Corinthians 7:4 my boldness: 2 Cor 3:12; 6:11; 10:1, 2; 11:21; Eph 6:19, 20; Phil 1:20; 1 Thess 2:2 great: 2 Cor 1:14; 9:2–4; 1 Cor 1:4; 1 Thess 2:19 I am filled: 2 Cor 7:6, 7; 1:4; 2:14; 6:10; Acts 5:41; Rom 5:3; Phil 2:17; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 3:7–9; Jas 1:2 Reciprocal: John 16:33—In the; Acts 20:24—none; Rom 1:12—that I may; Rom 15:17—whereof; 2 Cor 7:14—if; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Phlm 1:20—let me

2 Corinthians 7:5 when: 2 Cor 1:16, 17; 2:13; Acts 20:1; 1 Cor 16:5 our: 2 Cor 4:8–12; 11:23–30; Gen 8:9; Isa 33:12; Jer 8:18; 45:3; Matt 11:28–30 troubled: 2 Cor 4:8; Job 18:11; Jer 6:25; 20:10 without: Deut 32:25; 1 Cor 15:31 fears: 2 Cor 2:3, 9; 11:29; 12:20, 21; Gal 4:11, 19, 20; 1 Thess 3:5 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 27:1—And David; 1 Sam 30:6—was greatly; Job 29:25—one that; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 56:3—General; Isa 51:12—am he; Jer 49:29—Fear; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 20:3—the Jews; Acts 20:19—with all; Acts 28:15—he thanked; Rom 8:23—even we; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 1 Thess 3:6—and brought

2 Corinthians 7:6 that comforteth: 2 Cor 1:3, 4; 2:14; Isa 12:1; 51:12; 57:15, 18; 61:1, 2; Jer 31:13; Matt 5:4; John 14:16; Rom 15:5; Phil 2:1; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 comforted: 2 Cor 2:13; 1 Cor 16:17, 18; 1 Thess 3:2, 6, 7; 3 John 2–4 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—cometh; Job 4:4—upholden; Job 15:11—the consolations; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 56:3—General; Ps 71:21—comfort; Ps 146:8—raiseth; Isa 38:5—I have seen; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 51:19—by whom; Isa 54:6—a woman; Jer 31:25—General; Jer 45:2—unto; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 2 Cor 2:3—having; 2 Cor 4:9—cast; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; 2 Cor 8:23—Titus; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak; 2 Cor 12:18—Titus; Phil 1:26—General; Phil 4:10—I; Col 4:11—a comfort; 2 Tim 4:10—Titus; Titus 1:4—Titus; 3 John 3—when

2 Corinthians 7:7 but: Acts 11:23; Rom 1:12; Col 2:5; 1 Thess 3:8; 2 John 4 when: 2 Cor 7:11; 2:9; Ps 141:5; Prov 9:8, 9 earnest: 2 Cor 5:2; 8:16; Luke 22:44; Phil 1:20; Heb 2:1; Jas 5:17; Jude 3 mourning: 2 Cor 7:10; Judg 2:4, 5; Ps 6:1–6; 30:5; 31:9–11; 38:18; 51:1; 126:5, 6; Jer 31:18–20; Matt 5:4; 26:75; Jas 4:9, 10 fervent: 2 Cor 1:14; 2:3, 4; 1 Thess 3:6 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—cometh; Josh 22:33—the thing; Song 5:5—my hands; Isa 51:19—by whom; 1

Cor 5:2—mourned; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; 2 Cor 8:7—in your; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 4:10—I; Col 1:4—we; Col 4:11—a comfort; 1 Thess 3:7—we were; 3 John 3—when

2 Corinthians 7:8 though I made: 2 Cor 7:6, 11; 2:2–11; Lam 3:32; Matt 26:21, 22; Luke 22:61, 62; John 16:6; 21:17; Heb 12:9–11; Rev 3:19 though I did: Exod 5:22, 23; Jer 20:7–9 Reciprocal: Job 4:2—wilt thou; Ps 126:5—that sow; Jer 29:1—of the letter; 2 Cor 2:4—not; Titus 1:13—that

2 Corinthians 7:9 I rejoice: 2 Cor 7:6, 7, 10; Eccl 7:3; Jer 31:18–20; Zech 12:10; Luke 15:7, 10, 17–24, 32; Acts 20:21 after a godly manner: or, according to God, 2 Cor 7:10, 11; 1:12 Gr. that ye: 2 Cor 2:16; 10:8–10; 13:8–10; Isa 6:9–11 Reciprocal: Num 29:7—afflict; Neh 8:9—all the people; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 32:6—godly; Song 5:5—my hands; Isa 54:6—a woman; Jer 31:9—come; Matt 5:4—General; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 18:24—he was; Luke 22:62—and wept; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; 2 Cor 1:7—our; 2 Cor 2:4—not; 2 Cor 12:21—and have not; 1 Tim 1:4—godly

2 Corinthians 7:10 repentance: 2 Cor 12:21; 2 Sam 12:13; 1 Kgs 8:47–50; Job 33:27, 28; Jer 31:9; Ezek 7:16; 18:27–30; Jonah 3:8, 10; Matt 21:28–32; 26:75; Luke 15:10; 18:13; Acts 3:19; 11:18; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 the sorrow: The sorrow of carnal men about worldly objects, loss of fortune, fame, or friends; which, being separated from the fear and love of God, and faith in his providence and mercy, frequently drinks up their spirits, breaks their proud, rebellious hearts, or drives them to lay desperate hands on themselves. Gen 4:13–15; 30:1; 1 Sam 30:6; 2 Sam 13:4; 17:23; 1 Kgs 21:4; Prov 15:13, 15; 17:22; 18:14; Jonah 4:9; Matt 27:4, 5; Heb 12:17 Reciprocal: Gen 44:31—when he; Lev 16:29—shall afflict; Lev 23:27—afflict; Deut 16:3—the bread; Judg 2:4—the people; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; 2 Sam 13:2—vexed; Ps 30:5—weeping; Ps 32:6—godly; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Isa 54:6—a woman; Jer 3:21—A voice; Jer 31:19—I smote; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 3:8—forth; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 27:3—repented; Mark 6:12—preached; Mark 10:22—sad; Mark 14:72—General; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 18:24—he was; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; 2 Cor 2:7—overmuch; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; 2 Cor 7:9—I rejoice; 2 Cor 7:15—with; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:9—things; Jas 4:9—afflicted

2 Corinthians 7:11 that: 2 Cor 7:9; Isa 66:2; Zech 12:10–14; 1 Cor 5:2 carefulness: 2 Cor 7:7; 1 Cor 12:25; Titus 3:8 clearing: Gen 44:6, 7; 1 Cor 5:13; Eph 5:11; 1 Tim 5:21, 22 indignation: 2 Sam 12:5–7; Neh 5:6–13; 13:25; Job 42:6; Jer 31:18–20; Dan 6:14; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:26 fear: 2 Cor 7:1; Ps 2:11; Prov 14:16; 28:14; Rom 11:20; Phil 2:12; Heb 4:1; 12:15, 16; 1 Pet 1:17; Jude 23 vehement: Ps 38:9; 42:1; 130:6; 145:19; Song 8:6; Isa 26:8; 1 Pet 2:2 zeal: 2 Cor 9:2; Ps 69:9; 119:139; John 2:17; Acts 17:16 revenge: Ps 35:13; Matt 5:29, 30; Mark 9:43–48; Rev 3:19 approved: 2 Cor 6:4; 13:7; Rom 14:18; 2 Tim 2:15 Reciprocal: Lev 6:27—wash; Lev 16:29—shall afflict; Lev 23:27—afflict; Deut 16:3—the bread; 1 Sam 7:2—lamented; Jer 31:19—I smote; Ezek 20:43—and ye shall; Ezek 36:31—shall loathe; Matt 3:8—forth; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 7:38—weeping; Luke 18:13—but; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 22:1—my; Rom 6:21—whereof; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made; 2 Cor 7:15—with; 2 Tim 4:16—answer; Jas 4:9—afflicted

2 Corinthians 7:12 I did: 2 Cor 2:9; 1 Cor 5:1 that our: 2 Cor 2:4, 17; 11:11, 28; 1 Tim 3:5 Reciprocal: Matt 18:15—if; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Cor 12:25—the same; 2 Cor 5:13—for; 2

Cor 7:3—to condemn; 2 Cor 8:16—earnest

2 Corinthians 7:13 we were: 2 Cor 2:3; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; 13:5–7; Phil 2:28; 1 Pet 3:8 because: 2 Cor 7:15; Rom 15:32; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Tim 1:16; Phlm 1:20 Reciprocal: Ps 71:21—comfort; Isa 51:19—by whom; Rom 1:12—that I may; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 1 Thess 3:7—we were; Titus 1:4—Titus; Phlm 1:7—the bowels

2 Corinthians 7:14 if: 2 Cor 7:4; 8:24; 9:2–4 we: 2 Cor 1:18–20 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:22—I was ashamed; 2 Cor 4:2—by; 2 Cor 6:7—the word; 2 Cor 9:3—have; 2 Cor 10:8—I should not; Eph 4:25—speak; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Thess 1:4—glory; Titus 1:4—Titus

2 Corinthians 7:15 inward affection is: Gr. bowels are, 2 Cor 6:12; Gen 43:30; 1 Kgs 3:26; Song 5:4; Phil 1:8; Col 3:12; 1 John 3:17 the obedience: 2 Cor 2:9; 10:5, 6; Phil 2:12; 2 Thess 3:14 with: 2 Cor 7:10, 11; Ezra 9:4; 10:9; Job 21:6; Ps 2:11; 119:120; Isa 66:2; Hos 13:1; Acts 16:29; Eph 6:5; Phil 2:12 Reciprocal: Luke 8:47—she came; 2 Cor 7:13—because; 2 Thess 3:4—that

2 Corinthians 7:16 that: 2 Thess 3:4; Phlm 1:8, 21 Reciprocal: Gal 5:10—confidence; Phil 1:6—confident

CHAPTER 8

- 1 He stirs them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the example of the Macedonians;
- 7 by commendation of their former forwardness;
- 9 by the example of Christ;
- 14 and by the spiritual profit that shall redound to themselves thereby;
- 16 commending to them the integrity and willingness of Titus, and those other brethren, who upon his request, exhortation, and commendation, were purposely come to them for this business.

2 Corinthians 8:1 we: 2 Cor 8:19 the grace: 2 Cor 8:2–7; 9:12; Acts 11:23; 1 Cor 15:10; Eph 3:8; Col 1:29 churches: 2 Cor 9:2, 4; 11:9; Acts 16:9; Rom 15:26; 1 Thess 1:7, 8; 4:10 Reciprocal: Ps 110:3—Thy; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 26:12—a man; Song 5:4—put; Matt 13:23—some an; Matt 21:3—straightway; Matt 25:22—I have; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 14:8—hath done; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Rom 12:8—giveth; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 1 Cor 16:1—concerning; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 6:1—the; 2 Cor 8:8—by occasion; 2 Cor 9:14—the exceeding; Gal 2:10—that; Phil 1:5—General; 1 Thess 1:6—received; 1 Thess 2:14—ye also; 1 Thess 3:4—even; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 6:10—which; 1 Pet 2:19—thankworthy

2 Corinthians 8:2 in: 1 Thess 1:6; 2:14; 3:3, 4 the abundance: Neh 8:10–12; Acts 2:45, 46 their deep: Mark 12:42–44; Luke 21:1–4; Jas 2:5; Rev 2:9 the riches: 2 Cor 6:10; 9:11, 13; Deut 15:4; Prov 11:25; Isa 32:5–8 liberality: Gr. simplicity, 2 Cor 1:12; Rom 12:8 Reciprocal: Exod 36:5—General; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; 1 Chr 22:14—trouble; 2 Chr 24:10—rejoiced; 2 Chr 31:5—as soon; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 19:22—desire; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 26:12—a man; Song 5:4—put; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Ezek 21:13—Because; Matt 13:23—some an; Matt 14:16—they; Matt

21:3—straightway; Mark 12:43—That; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 12:33—Sell; Luke 21:3—more; Acts 11:29—every; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 28:10—laded; 2 Cor 8:1—the grace; 2 Cor 8:19—to the; 2 Cor 9:8—may; 2 Cor 11:9—the brethren; Eph 4:28—that he; 1 Thess 4:10—all the; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound

2 Corinthians 8:3 to: 2 Cor 9:6, 7; Mark 14:8; Acts 11:29; 1 Cor 16:2; 1 Pet 4:11 I bear: Rom 10:2; Gal 4:15; Col 4:13 beyond: 2 Cor 8:12, 16, 17; Exod 35:5, 21, 22, 29; 1 Chr 29:5, 6, 9, 13–17; Ps 110:3; 1 Cor 9:17; Phil 2:13; 1 Thess 2:8; Phlm 1:14; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: Exod 36:5—General; Judg 5:9—offered; 1 Chr 29:2—with all; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 19:22—desire; Matt 14:16—they; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 21:3—more; Acts 20:26—I take; 2 Cor 8:10—forward; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched

2 Corinthians 8:4 that: 2 Cor 8:18, 19; Gen 33:10, 11; 2 Kgs 5:15, 16; Acts 16:15; 1 Cor 16:3, 4 the ministering: 2 Cor 9:1, 12–14; Matt 10:42; 12:50; 25:40, 44, 45; Mark 14:7; John 19:26, 27; Acts 6:1–7; 9:39–41; 11:29; 24:17; Rom 15:25, 26; 1 Cor 16:1, 3, 4, 15; Gal 2:10; 6:10; 1 Tim 5:10; Phlm 1:5, 6; Heb 6:10; 1 John 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Judg 5:9—offered; Isa 14:2—and the house; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Rom 15:31—and that; 2 Cor 8:6—grace; Gal 2:9—fellowship

2 Corinthians 8:5 first: 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 1 Sam 1:28; 2 Chr 30:8; Isa 44:3–5; Jer 31:33; Zech 13:9; Rom 6:13; 12:1; 14:7–9; 1 Cor 6:19, 20 unto: 2 Cor 4:5; 1 Chr 12:18; 2 Chr 30:12 Reciprocal: Exod 10:26—cattle; Deut 26:17—avouched; Ruth 2:16—General; 2 Kgs 11:17—made a covenant; 2 Chr 15:12—they entered; 2 Chr 29:10—to make a covenant; Ps 119:106—sworn; Prov 23:26—give; Isa 14:2—and the house; Isa 44:5—subscribe; Isa 56:6—join; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Jer 50:5—Come; Acts 17:4—consorted; Rom 15:16—offering up; 1 Thess 1:6—ye; 1 Tim 4:15—give

2 Corinthians 8:6 we: 2 Cor 8:16, 17; 12:18 grace: or, gift, 2 Cor 8:4, 19 marg. 2 Cor 9:5; Phil 4:18; 1 Pet 4:10 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:3—liberality; 2 Cor 2:13—Titus; 2 Cor 8:7—this; 2 Cor 8:23—Titus; 2 Cor 9:3—have; 2 Cor 9:14—the exceeding; 1 Tim 2:1—exhort; 2 Tim 4:10—Titus; Titus 1:4—Titus

2 Corinthians 8:7 as: Rom 15:14; 1 Cor 1:5; 4:7; 12:13; 14:12; Rev 3:17 faith: 1 Cor 13:2 knowledge: 1 Cor 8:1, 2; 13:8 in your: 2 Cor 7:7 see: 2 Cor 9:8; Phil 1:9, 11; 1 Thess 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Pet 1:22; 2 Pet 1:5–8 this: 2 Cor 8:6; 9:14; Eph 4:29; 2 Tim 2:1; Heb 12:28; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Prov 14:31—but; Prov 21:26—the righteous; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Matt 25:22—I have; Matt 25:35—I was an; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 19:8—Behold; 1 Cor 12:8—is given; 2 Cor 8:19—grace; Eph 6:19—utterance; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound; Rev 19:10—See

2 Corinthians 8:8 speak: 2 Cor 8:10; 9:7; 1 Cor 7:6, 12, 25 by occasion: 2 Cor 8:1–3; 9:2; Rom 11:12–14; Heb 10:24 prove: 2 Cor 8:24; 6:6; Josh 24:14; Ezek 33:31; Rom 12:9; Eph 4:15 marg. Eph 6:24; Jas 2:14–16; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:17–19 Reciprocal: Gen 44:2—General; Deut 13:3—ye love the Lord your God; Deut 24:22—General; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Prov 3:9—General; Matt 25:22—I have; Luke 19:8—Behold; John 11:36—Behold; John 14:15—General; John 14:24—that; John 21:17—Feed; 1 Cor 5:8—but; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 1:12—godly; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; 2 Cor 8:17—but; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; Phil 2:22—ye; 1 Thess 4:10—all the; Titus 2:7—sincerity; Jas 2:16—one; 1 John 4:11—General

2 Corinthians 8:9 the grace: 2 Cor 13:14; John 1:14, 17; Rom 5:8, 20, 21; 1 Cor 1:4; Eph 1:6-8; 2:7; 3:8, 19 though: Ps 102:25-27; John 1:1-4, 10; 16:15; 1 Cor 15:47; Phil 2:6; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2, 6-14 for: Isa 62:1; 65:8; John 12:30; 17:19; Col 1:24 he became: Isa 53:2; Matt 8:20; 17:27; 20:28; Mark 6:3; Luke 2:7; 8:3; 9:58; Phil 2:6-8 that ye: 2 Cor 6:10; Luke 16:11; Rom 8:32; 11:12; 1 Cor 3:21, 22; Eph 3:8; 1 Tim 6:18; Jas 2:5; Rev 3:18; 21:7
 Reciprocal: Lev 12:8—she be not able to bring a lamb; Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 25:25—General; Lev 25:35—thy brother; Deut 24:22—General; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 40:17—I am poor; Ps 69:29—I am poor; Ps 72:12—For; Ps 109:22—For I; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Ps 119:141—small; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 8:31—and my; Matt 21:3—The Lord; Mark 11:3—that; Luke 2:24—A pair; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 6:35—love; Luke 10:37—He that; Luke 19:34—General; Luke 22:27—General; John 4:6—sat; John 6:9—barley; John 11:36—Behold; John 13:4—laid aside; John 13:14—I then; John 14:15—General; John 14:24—that; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 2:44—had; Acts 3:6—Silver; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 20:35—It is; Acts 24:17—to bring; Rom 10:12—rich; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; Eph 1:7—to; Eph 5:2—as; Phil 2:7—made; Phil 4:11—in respect; 2 Thess 1:12—the grace; 1 Tim 1:14—the grace; Jas 2:3—to the; 1 John 2:8—which; 1 John 3:17—whoso; 1 John 4:11—General; Rev 2:9—poverty; Rev 5:12—to receive

2 Corinthians 8:10 I give: 1 Cor 7:25, 40 expedient: 2 Cor 12:1; Prov 19:17; Matt 10:42; John 11:50; 16:7; 18:14; 1 Cor 6:12; 10:23; Phil 4:17; 1 Tim 6:18, 19; Heb 13:16; Jas 2:15, 16 to be: 2 Cor 8:8; 9:2 forward: Gr. willing, 2 Cor 8:3 Reciprocal: Deut 16:10—according; 2 Cor 8:17—but

2 Corinthians 8:11 Reciprocal: Exod 35:5—whosoever; Prov 3:28—General; 1 Cor 16:2—that

2 Corinthians 8:12 if: 2 Cor 9:7; Exod 25:2; 35:5, 21, 22, 29; 1 Chr 29:3-18; 2 Chr 6:8; Prov 19:22; Mark 12:42-44; 14:7, 8; Luke 7:44-46; 12:47, 48; 16:10; 21:1-4; 1 Pet 4:10
 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—Lay; Exod 35:24—whom; Lev 1:3—his own; Lev 1:14—of fowls; Lev 5:7—he be not able to bring a lamb; Lev 7:30—own hands; Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 27:8—poorer; Deut 16:10—according; Deut 16:17—as he is able; Judg 5:2—when; Judg 5:9—offered; 1 Kgs 8:18—Whereas; 1 Chr 28:9—a willing mind; 1 Chr 29:9—they offered; 2 Chr 17:16—willingly; 2 Chr 35:8—willingly; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Ezra 7:16—offering; Neh 5:8—We after; Neh 7:71—chief; Neh 10:32—the third part; Ps 110:3—Thy; Mal 1:14—which hath in his flock; Matt 10:42—a cup; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:22—I have; Mark 12:43—That; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 19:18—thy; Luke 21:3—more; John 20:4—outrun; Acts 3:6—but; Acts 9:39—and showing; Acts 11:29—every; Rom 1:15—so; Rom 7:17—it is no more; Rom 12:6—according to the proportion; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Cor 9:17—if I; 1 Cor 16:2—as God; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; Eph 4:28—that he; Eph 6:24—in sincerity; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit; Heb 11:17—offered

2 Corinthians 8:13 not: Acts 4:34; Rom 15:26, 27 Reciprocal: Num 35:8—from them

2 Corinthians 8:14 Reciprocal: Exod 16:18—General; Lev 7:10—one as much; Num 35:8—from them; Josh 19:9—too much; Luke 6:38—and it; Acts 2:44—had; 2 Cor 9:12—only; 1 John 3:17—whoso

2 Corinthians 8:15; Exod 16:18; Luke 22:35 Reciprocal: Josh 19:9—too much; Luke 6:38—and it; Acts 2:44—had; 2 Cor 9:12—only; 1 John 3:17—whoso

2 Corinthians 8:16 thanks: Ezra 7:27; Neh 2:12; Jer 31:31; 32:40; Col 3:17; Rev 17:17 earnest: 2 Cor 7:7, 12; Phil 2:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:32—General; 1 Chr 29:13—we thank; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Neh 2:8—the king; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Neh 11:2—willingly; Ps 110:3—Thy; Prov 3:6—In; Prov 16:1—preparations; Song 5:4—put; Hag 1:14—stirred; Matt 21:3—straightway; John 13:2—put; Acts 7:23—it came; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Cor 12:25—the same; 2 Cor 2:13—Titus; 2 Cor 2:14—thanks; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 2 Cor 8:6—we; 2 Cor 8:23—Titus; 2 Cor 9:11—which; 2 Cor 12:18—walked we not in the same spirit; Gal 2:1—Titus; 2 Tim 4:10—Titus; Titus 1:4—Titus

2 Corinthians 8:17 accepted: 2 Cor 8:6; Heb 13:22 but: 2 Cor 8:8, 10 Reciprocal: Judg 5:9—offered; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Neh 11:2—willingly; Acts 11:30—by; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 2 Cor 9:3—have

2 Corinthians 8:18 the brother: This is generally supposed to have been Said. Luke, “whose praise was in all the churches,” on account of the gospel which he had written, and for many zealous services in its cause. 2 Cor 8:19, 22, 23; 12:18 throughout: Rom 16:4 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 8:4—that; Phil 4:8—praise

2 Corinthians 8:19 but: 2 Cor 8:1–4; Acts 6:3–6; 15:22, 25; 1 Cor 16:3, 4 grace: or gift, 2 Cor 8:4, 6, 7; 9:8 to the: 2 Cor 8:1, 2; 4:15; 9:12–14; Phil 4:18, 19; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: John 12:6—the bag; 2 Cor 8:18—the brother; 2 Cor 8:23—the messengers; 2 Cor 9:2—the forwardness; 2 Cor 9:11—which

2 Corinthians 8:20 that: 2 Cor 11:12; Matt 10:16; Rom 14:16; 1 Cor 16:3; Eph 5:15; 1 Thess 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—before; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; Ezra 8:25—weighed; Ezra 8:33—weighed; Acts 4:35—at; Rom 12:17—Provide; 2 Cor 6:3—General; 1 Thess 4:12—ye may walk

2 Corinthians 8:21 for: Rom 12:17; Phil 4:8; 1 Tim 5:14; Titus 2:5–8; 1 Pet 2:12 not: 2 Cor 2:17; 5:9–11; Matt 5:16; 6:1, 4; 23:5; 1 Thess 5:22 Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—before; Gen 43:12—double; Ruth 3:14—Let it not; Ruth 4:4—Buy it; 1 Kgs 18:34—Do it the second; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; Ezra 8:25—weighed; Ezra 8:33—weighed; Jer 32:12—and in; Acts 4:35—at; Acts 10:23—and certain; Rom 14:16—General; Rom 14:18—is; 1 Cor 10:29—why; 2 Cor 13:7—honest; 1 Thess 4:12—ye may walk; 1 Tim 3:7—lest

2 Corinthians 8:22 whom: Phil 2:20–22 I have: or, he hath Reciprocal: Rom 16:10—approved; 2 Cor 2:3—having; 2 Cor 8:18—the brother; Gal 5:10—confidence; Phil 2:22—ye; Phil 2:25—my brother; 2 Thess 3:4—we have; Phlm 1:21—General

2 Corinthians 8:23 Titus: 2 Cor 8:6, 16; 7:6; 12:18 is my: Luke 5:7, 10; Phlm 1:17 and fellowhelper: Phil 2:25; 4:3; Col 1:7; 1 Thess 2:2; Phlm 1:24; 3 John 8 the messengers: 2 Cor 8:19; Phil 2:25 Gr. Reciprocal: Acts 20:4—Derbe; 2 Cor 2:13—Titus; 2 Cor 8:18—the brother; Gal 2:1—Titus; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother; Titus 1:4—Titus

2 Corinthians 8:24; 2 Cor 8:8; 7:14; 9:2–4 Reciprocal: Acts 20:4—Derbe; 2 Cor 2:9—that; 2 Cor 9:4—be ashamed; 2 Cor 12:21—my God; Phil 2:22—ye; Jas 3:13—let

CHAPTER 9

- 1 He yields the reason why, though he knew their forwardness, yet he sent Titus and his brethren beforehand;
- 6 And he proceeds in stirring them up to a bountiful alms, as being but a kind of sowing of seed,
- 10 which shall return a great increase to them,
- 13 and occasion a great sacrifice of thanksgivings unto God.

2 Corinthians 9:1 touching: Gen 27:42; 1 Sam 20:23; 2 Kgs 22:18; Job 37:23; Ps 45:1; Matt 22:31; Rom 11:28; Phil 3:5, 6 the ministering: 2 Cor 9:12–14; 8:4–15; Gal 2:10; 6:10 it is: 1 Thess 4:9, 10; 5:1; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—then; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 11:29—to send; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Rom 15:31—and that; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 2 Tim 1:18—ministered; Heb 6:10—which; 1 Pet 4:10—minister

2 Corinthians 9:2 the forwardness: 2 Cor 8:8, 10, 19; 1 Thess 1:7 I boast: 2 Cor 8:24 that: 2 Cor 1:1; 8:10; 1 Cor 16:15 provoked: 2 Cor 8:8; Heb 10:24 Reciprocal: Acts 11:29—to send; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 18:12—Achaia; Rom 16:5—Achaia; 2 Cor 1:14—even; 2 Cor 7:4—great; 2 Cor 7:11—zeal; 2 Cor 7:14—if; 2 Cor 9:4—they; 2 Cor 11:10—the regions; 2 Thess 1:4—glory

2 Corinthians 9:3 have: 2 Cor 9:4; 7:14; 8:6, 17–24 ye may: 2 Cor 9:5; 1 Cor 16:1–4; Titus 3:1 Reciprocal: Prov 3:28—General; 1 Cor 16:2—that; 2 Cor 12:21—my God

2 Corinthians 9:4 they: 2 Cor 9:2; 8:1–5 be ashamed: 2 Cor 8:24; 11:17 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 9:3—have; 2 Cor 12:21—my God; Phil 1:6—confident; 2 Thess 1:4—glory; Heb 11:1—substance

2 Corinthians 9:5 and make: 2 Cor 8:6; 1 Cor 16:2 bounty: Gr. blessing, Gen 33:11; 1 Sam 25:27; 30:26 marg. 2 Kgs 5:15 whereof ye had notice before: or, which hath been so much spoken of before Reciprocal: Lev 23:22—General; Deut 15:10—thine heart; Deut 16:10—according; Josh 15:19—a blessing; Judg 1:15—a blessing; Judg 5:9—offered; 1 Kgs 3:6—mercy; Prov 11:24—that scattereth; Isa 36:16—Make an agreement with me by a present; Joel 2:14—and leave; Acts 28:10—laded; 2 Cor 9:3—ye may; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit; 1 John 3:17—whoso

2 Corinthians 9:6 I say: 1 Cor 1:12; 7:29; 15:20; Gal 3:17; 5:16; Eph 4:17; Col 2:4 He which soweth sparingly: 2 Cor 9:10; Ps 41:1–3; Prov 11:18, 24; 19:17; 22:9; Eccl 11:1, 6; Luke 6:38; 19:16–26; Gal 6:7–9; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—my blessing; Deut 14:29—that the Lord; Deut 16:17—as he is able; Deut 24:19—may bless; Job 4:8—they that plow; Ps 37:21—righteous; Prov 3:10—General; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Isa 32:8—the liberal; Isa 58:7—to deal; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Mal 3:10—and prove; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 7:2—General; Matt 10:42—he shall; Mark 4:24—with; Mark 12:43—That; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 19:19—Be; Luke 21:3—more; Acts 2:44—had;

Acts 20:35—It is; 1 Cor 15:50—this; 2 Cor 8:3—to; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

2 Corinthians 9:7 not: Deut 15:7–11, 14; Prov 23:6–8; Isa 32:5, 8; Jas 5:9; 1 Pet 4:9 God: 2 Cor 8:12; Exod 25:2; 35:5; 1 Chr 29:17; Prov 11:25; 22:9; Acts 20:35; Rom 12:8 Reciprocal: Exod 35:21—General; Exod 35:29—whose heart; Lev 1:3—his own; Deut 16:17—as he is able; Judg 5:2—when; 1 Sam 13:12—I forced; 1 Chr 28:9—a willing mind; 1 Chr 29:6—the rulers; 1 Chr 29:9—they offered; 2 Chr 24:10—rejoiced; 2 Chr 35:8—willingly; Ezra 1:6—willingly offered; Ezra 2:68—offered freely; Ezra 7:16—offering; Ps 119:17—Deal; Dan 1:8—purposed; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 21:3—more; 2 Cor 8:3—to; 2 Cor 8:8—speak; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit

2 Corinthians 9:8 God: 2 Chr 25:9; Ps 84:11; Prov 3:9; 10:22; 11:24; 28:27; Hag 2:8; Mal 3:10; Phil 4:18 all grace: 2 Cor 8:19; 1 Pet 4:10 always: 2 Cor 9:11; 1 Chr 29:12–14 may: 2 Cor 8:2, 7; Acts 9:36; 1 Cor 15:58; Eph 2:10; Col 1:10; 2 Thess 2:17; 2 Tim 3:17; Titus 2:14; 3:8, 14 Reciprocal: Deut 15:10—because; 1 Chr 29:9—they offered; 2 Chr 31:10—the Lord; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Matt 7:11—good; Matt 14:16—they; Matt 14:21—about; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Mark 14:6—a good; John 6:13—and filled; Acts 10:2—which; Rom 4:21—he was able; Rom 15:13—abound; Phil 4:19—supply; Heb 13:21—every

2 Corinthians 9:9 He hath dispersed: Ps 112:9 his: Ps 112:3; Prov 8:18; 21:21; Isa 51:8; 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 5:5, 6 Reciprocal: Num 30:2—swear; Job 30:25—was; Prov 21:26—the righteous; Isa 55:10—give; Matt 6:1—alms; John 6:13—and filled; Acts 2:45—parted; Phil 4:17—fruit

2 Corinthians 9:10 he: Gen 1:11, 12; 47:19, 23, 24; Isa 55:10 multiply: 2 Cor 9:6; Prov 11:18; Eccl 11:6; Phil 4:17 increase: Hos 10:12; Matt 6:1; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Lev 25:21—I will; Ps 107:37—which may; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Song 4:16—the spices; Matt 13:23—some an; John 15:5—same; John 15:8—is; Jas 3:17—full

2 Corinthians 9:11 enriched: 2 Cor 8:2, 3; 1 Chr 29:12–14; 2 Chr 31:10; Prov 3:9, 10; Mal 3:10, 11; 1 Tim 6:17, 18 bountifulness: or, liberality, Gr. simplicity, 2 Cor 8:2 Gr.; Rom 12:8 which: 2 Cor 9:12; 1:11; 4:15; 8:16, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; 1 Kgs 3:6—mercy; Ps 132:15—bless her provision; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Eccl 11:6—thou knowest; Song 5:1—eat; Matt 25:17—he also; 1 Cor 1:5—in every; 2 Cor 9:8—always; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Col 3:15—and be; Heb 6:10—which; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

2 Corinthians 9:12 the administration: 2 Cor 9:1; 8:4 only: 2 Cor 8:14, 15; Phil 2:25; 4:18, 19; Phlm 1:4–7; Jas 2:14–16; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—then; 2 Chr 9:8—Blessed; Job 29:13—The blessing; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Luke 16:9—Make; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Rom 15:26—the poor; 1 Cor 16:1—the saints; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 2 Cor 1:11—that; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 8:19—to the; 2 Cor 9:11—which; 2 Cor 11:9—wanted; Eph 4:28—give; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Titus 3:8—good; Phlm 1:6—the communication; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 13:16—communicate; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

2 Corinthians 9:13 they: Ps 50:23; Matt 5:16; John 15:8; Acts 4:21; 11:18; 21:19, 20; Gal 1:24; 1 Pet 2:9; 4:11 professed: 2 Cor 10:5; Luke 6:46; Rom 10:16; 16:26; Heb 5:9 and for:

Heb 13:16 Reciprocal: Deut 24:13—the sun; Ruth 2:19—blessed; Mark 14:7—ye have; Rom 1:16—the gospel; 2 Cor 8:2—the riches; Phil 1:27—the gospel

2 Corinthians 9:14 by: 2 Cor 1:11; Ezra 6:8–10; Ps 41:1, 2; Prov 11:26; Luke 16:9; Phil 4:18, 19; 2 Tim 1:16–18 long: 2 Sam 13:29; Rom 1:11; Phil 1:8; 2:26; 4:1 the exceeding: 2 Cor 8:1, 6, 7; 1 Cor 1:4, 5; 1 Tim 1:14 Reciprocal: Deut 12:20—I will; Deut 24:13—the sun; Mark 14:7—ye have; 2 Pet 1:8—in you

2 Corinthians 9:15 Thanks: 2 Cor 9:11; 2:14; 1 Chr 16:8, 35; Ps 30:4, 12; 92:1; Luke 2:14, 38; 1 Cor 15:57; Eph 5:20; Jas 1:17; Rev 4:9 his: Isa 9:6; 49:6; John 1:16; 3:16; Rom 6:23; 8:32; 1 John 4:9, 10; 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:13—we thank; John 4:10—If; Rom 5:15—and the gift; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 15:26—it; 1 Cor 16:1—concerning; Gal 2:10—that; Eph 5:4—but; 1 Thess 3:9—what; 1 Pet 1:8—unspeakable; Rev 11:17—We give

CHAPTER 10

- 1 Against the false apostles, who disgraced the weakness of his person and bodily presence, he shows the spiritual might and authority with which he was armed against all adverse powers;
- 7 assuring them that at his coming he will be found as mighty in word as he is now in writing, being absent;
- 12 and withal taxing them for reaching out themselves beyond their compass, and vaunting themselves of other men's labours.

2 Corinthians 10:1 I Paul: 1 Cor 16:21, 22; Gal 5:2; 2 Thess 3:17; Phlm 1:9; Rev 1:9 beseech: 2 Cor 10:2; 5:20; 6:1; Rom 12:1; Eph 4:1; 1 Pet 2:11 by: Ps 45:4; Isa 42:3, 4; Zech 9:9; Matt 11:29; 12:19, 20; 21:5; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 2:22, 23 presence: or, outward appearance, 2 Cor 10:7, 10 base: Rather, lowly, or humble, ταπεινος [G5011], which some think refers to his lowness of stature. 2 Cor 10:10; 11:30; 12:5, 7–9; 13:4; 1 Cor 2:3; 4:10; Gal 4:13 bold: 2 Cor 3:12 marg. 2 Cor 7:4; 11:21; 13:2, 3; Rom 10:20; 15:15 Reciprocal: Num 12:3—very; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Isa 11:4—for the meek; Matt 18:10—heed; Luke 22:51—And he; John 13:14—ye also; John 18:23—If; 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; 1 Cor 4:21—and; 1 Cor 5:3—as absent; 2 Cor 11:7—in; Gal 6:1—in the; Eph 3:1—I; Phil 4:12—how to be; 1 Thess 2:6—when; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Thess 4:1—we; 2 Tim 2:24—but; Titus 3:2—gentle; Phlm 1:8—bold; Heb 13:22—suffer; Jas 3:13—with meekness; Jas 3:17—gentle; 1 Pet 2:18—the good; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; 3 John 10—I will

2 Corinthians 10:2 that I: 2 Cor 12:20; 13:2, 10; 1 Cor 4:19–21 think: or, reckon we walked: 2 Cor 11:9–13; 12:13–19; Rom 8:1, 5; Gal 5:16–25; Eph 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Acts 5:5—hearing; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 2 Cor 1:12—not; 2 Cor 1:17—according; 2 Cor 1:23—that; 2 Cor 7:4—my boldness; 2 Cor 10:1—beseech; 2 Cor 11:21—as though; 2 Cor 12:16—being; Gal 5:10—bear; 1 Thess 2:6—when; Phlm 1:8—bold

2 Corinthians 10:3 walk: Gal 2:20; 1 Pet 4:1, 2 we do: 2 Cor 10:4; Rom 8:13; 1 Tim 1:18; 2 Tim 2:3, 4; 4:7; Heb 12:1 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—enter; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Zech 9:13—against; Matt 12:20—till; Luke 22:38—It; Rom 8:5—For they; 1 Cor 1:17—not; 2 Cor 1:17—according; 2 Cor 12:16—being; 2 Cor 13:4—we also; Phil

1:22—live; Col 2:20—living; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight; 2 Pet 2:10—that; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 12:11—they overcame

2 Corinthians 10:4 the weapons: 2 Cor 6:7; Rom 6:13 marg. Rom 13:12; Eph 6:13–18; 1 Thess 5:8 our: 1 Tim 1:18; 2 Tim 2:3 mighty: 2 Cor 3:5; 4:7; 13:3, 4; Judg 7:13–23; 15:14–16; 1 Sam 17:45–50; Ps 110:2; Isa 41:14–16; Zech 4:6, 7; Acts 7:22; 1 Cor 1:18–24; 2:5; 2 Cor 13:3; Heb 11:32, 33 through God: or, to God to the: Josh 6:20; Isa 30:25; Jer 1:10; Heb 11:30 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—enter; Num 8:24—wait upon; Num 32:27—armed; Josh 6:5—and the wall; Judg 7:2—too many; Judg 7:15—Arise; 1 Sam 17:39—put them off; Ps 144:1—teacheth; Eccl 12:11—as goads; Song 6:4—terrible; Isa 25:12—the fortress; Isa 41:15—thou shalt; Jer 3:17—walk; Jer 23:29—like as; Lam 2:2—he hath thrown; Ezek 32:27—their weapons of war; Ezek 38:20—steep places; Dan 2:45—without hands; Zech 9:10—I will; Zech 9:14—blow; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Zech 10:5—as; Matt 20:26—it; Matt 26:51—General; Luke 4:32—General; Luke 22:38—It; Luke 22:50—General; John 2:15—he drove; John 18:11—Put; Acts 13:12—being; Rom 1:5—for obedience to the faith; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 15:18—to make; 1 Cor 1:17—not; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 4:20—General; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 2 Cor 10:3—we do; Gal 3:5—worketh; Eph 3:7—by; Eph 6:11—the whole; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 2 Tim 2:24—must; Heb 4:12—is quick

2 Corinthians 10:5 down: Luke 1:51; Acts 4:25, 26; Rom 1:21; 1 Cor 1:19, 27–29; 3:19 imaginations: or, reasonings and every: Exod 5:2; 9:16, 17; 2 Kgs 19:22, 28; Job 40:11, 12; 42:6; Ps 10:4; 18:27; Isa 2:11, 12, 17; 60:14; Ezek 17:24; Dan 4:37; 5:23–30; Acts 9:4–6; Phil 3:4–9; 2 Thess 2:4, 8 bringing: Matt 11:29, 30; Rom 7:23 every thought: Gen 8:21; Deut 15:9; Ps 139:2; Prov 15:26; 24:9; Isa 55:7; 59:7; Jer 4:14; Matt 15:19; Heb 4:12 the obedience: Ps 18:44; 110:2, 3; Rom 1:5; 16:26; Heb 5:9; 1 Pet 1:2, 14, 15, 22 Reciprocal: Num 32:27—armed; Deut 29:19—though I walk; Josh 6:5—and the wall; Josh 6:20—the wall; Judg 7:2—too many; 1 Sam 17:39—put them off; Ps 119:113—hate; Isa 2:14—General; Isa 14:2—and they; Isa 25:12—the fortress; Isa 41:15—thou shalt; Jer 1:10—to root out; Jer 3:17—walk; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 23:29—like as; Dan 2:45—without hands; Hos 7:15—imagine; Nah 1:9—do; Zech 4:6—Not; Zech 9:10—I will; Zech 9:14—blow; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Mark 2:6—and reasoning; Mark 7:22—pride; Luke 4:32—General; Acts 13:12—being; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 6:17—but ye; Rom 11:20—Be; Rom 15:18—to make; 1 Cor 4:20—General; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 2 Cor 7:15—the obedience; 2 Cor 9:13—professed; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 5:7—obey; Eph 3:7—by; Col 2:8—philosophy; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; Heb 11:8—obeyed; Heb 11:30—General

2 Corinthians 10:6 in: 2 Cor 13:2, 10; Num 16:26–30; Acts 5:3–11; 13:10, 11; 1 Cor 4:21; 5:3–5; 1 Tim 1:20; 3 John 10 when: 2 Cor 2:9; 7:15 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:24—cursed them; Prov 26:3—General; Rom 6:17—but ye; 1 Cor 5:5—deliver; 2 Cor 1:23—that; 2 Cor 12:20—and that; 2 Cor 12:21—and have not; Gal 5:10—bear; 2 Thess 3:14—obey

2 Corinthians 10:7 ye look: 2 Cor 10:1 marg. 2 Cor 5:12; 1 Sam 16:7; Matt 23:5; Luke 16:15; John 7:24; Rom 2:28, 29 If: 1 Cor 3:23; 14:37; 15:23; Gal 3:29 even: 2 Cor 5:12; 11:4, 18, 23; 12:11; 13:3; 1 Cor 9:1; Gal 1:11–13; 2:5–9; 1 John 4:6 Reciprocal: Job 15:9—knowest; Mark 9:41—because; Rom 8:9—he is; 1 Cor 4:6—these; 1 Cor 9:3—them; Gal 5:24—they

2 Corinthians 10:8 though: 2 Cor 1:24; 13:2, 3, 8, 10; Gal 1:1 I should not: 2 Cor 7:14; 12:6; 2 Tim 1:12 Reciprocal: Acts 9:31—were edified; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 1 Cor 7:40—I think; 1 Cor 9:3—them; 2 Cor 3:1—begin; 2 Cor 5:12—we; 2 Cor 7:9—that ye; 2 Cor 12:19—but; 2 Cor 12:20—and that; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 2 Thess 3:15—count; Phlm 1:8—enjoin

2 Corinthians 10:9 terrify: 2 Cor 10:10; 1 Cor 4:5, 19–21 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 12:6—above that; 2 Cor 12:20—and that

2 Corinthians 10:10 say they: Gr. saith he, 2 Cor 10:11 but: 2 Cor 10:1; 12:5–9; 1 Cor 2:3, 4; Gal 4:13, 14 and his: 2 Cor 11:6; Exod 4:10; Jer 1:6; 1 Cor 1:17, 21; 2:1–4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 16:7—looketh; Matt 18:10—heed; Acts 18:24—an; 1 Cor 1:27—General; 1 Cor 4:10—we are weak; 2 Cor 4:7—in; 2 Cor 10:9—terrify; 2 Cor 11:21—as though; 2 Cor 12:6—above that; 2 Cor 13:4—we also; 2 Cor 13:7—as reprobates; Phil 4:12—how to be; 1 Thess 2:6—when

2 Corinthians 10:11 such: 2 Cor 12:20; 13:2, 3, 10; 1 Cor 4:19, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 5:3—as absent; 2 Cor 10:10—say they; 1 Thess 2:6—when

2 Corinthians 10:12 we dare not: 2 Cor 3:1; 5:12; Job 12:2; Prov 25:27; 27:2; Luke 18:11; Rom 15:18 are not wise: or, understand it not, Prov 26:12 Reciprocal: Rom 1:14—both to; 1 Cor 4:6—these; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 1 Cor 15:10—but I; 2 Cor 10:18—not; 2 Cor 11:18—many; Gal 6:12—as desire

2 Corinthians 10:13 we will not: 2 Cor 10:15; Prov 25:14 according: 2 Cor 10:14; Matt 25:15; Rom 12:6; 15:20; 1 Cor 12:11; Eph 4:7; 1 Pet 4:10 rule: or, line, Ps 19:4; Isa 28:17; Rom 10:18 Reciprocal: Rom 1:13—even; Rom 15:18—I will; 1 Cor 14:36—came; 2 Cor 10:16—line

2 Corinthians 10:14 we stretch not: 2 Cor 3:1–3; Rom 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 2:10; 3:5, 10; 4:15; 9:1, 2 the gospel: 2 Cor 4:4; Mark 1:1; Acts 20:24; Rom 1:16; 2:16; 16:25; Gal 1:6–8; Col 1:5; 1 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: Rom 15:20—so; 1 Cor 3:6—I; 2 Cor 10:13—according; Col 1:6—is come; Col 1:28—Whom

2 Corinthians 10:15 boasting: 2 Cor 10:13; Rom 15:20 enlarged by you: or, magnified in you Reciprocal: Isa 60:5—be enlarged; Rom 1:15—I; Rom 1:30—boasters; 1 Cor 3:6—I; 1 Cor 3:10—and another; 1 Cor 4:6—these; 2 Cor 11:10—no man shall stop me of this boasting; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

2 Corinthians 10:16 preach: Rom 15:24–28 line: or, rule, 2 Cor 10:13 Reciprocal: Job 38:5—who hath stretched; Rom 1:15—I

2 Corinthians 10:17; Ps 105:3; 106:5; Isa 41:16; 45:25; 65:16; Jer 4:2; 9:23, 24; Rom 5:11 Gr.; 1 Cor 1:29, 31; Gal 6:13, 14; Phil 3:3 Gr.; Jas 1:9, 10 Gr. Reciprocal: Ps 34:2—make; Isa 2:11—and the Lord; 2 Cor 11:12—they glory

2 Corinthians 10:18 not: 2 Cor 10:12; 3:1; 5:12; Prov 21:2; 27:2; Luke 16:15; 18:10–14 approved: 2 Cor 6:4; 13:7; Acts 2:22; Rom 14:18; 16:10; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Tim 2:15 but: Matt 25:20–23; John 5:42–44; 12:43; Rom 2:29; 1 Cor 4:5; 1 Pet 1:7 Reciprocal: Prov 12:8—commended; Matt 6:18—appear; Matt 25:21—Well; Matt 26:13—there; Mark 14:6—Let; John 5:44—and; John 8:54—If; 2 Cor 12:10—for Christ's; Phil 2:29—and

CHAPTER 11

- 1 Out of his jealousy over the Corinthians, who seemed to make more account of the false apostles than of him, he enters into a forced commendation of himself,
5 of his equality with the chief apostles,
7 of his preaching the gospel to them freely, and without any charge to them;
13 shewing that he was not inferior to those deceitful workers in any legal prerogative;
23 and in the service of Christ, and in all kinds of sufferings for his ministry, far superior.

2 Corinthians 11:1 Would: Num 11:29; Josh 7:7; 2 Kgs 5:3; Acts 26:29; 1 Cor 4:8 bear with me a: 2 Cor 11:4; Acts 18:14; Heb 5:2 in: 2 Cor 11:16, 17, 19, 21; 5:13; 12:11; 1 Cor 1:21; 3:18; 4:10 bear with me: or, ye do bear with me Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—and took; Exod 16:3—Would

2 Corinthians 11:2 jealous: Gal 4:11, 17–19; Phil 1:8; 1 Thess 2:11 I have: Gen 24:2–5, 58–67; Ps 45:10, 11; Isa 54:5; 62:4, 5; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; Rom 7:4; 1 Cor 4:15 I may: Eph 5:27; Col 1:28 a chaste: Lev 21:13–15; Ezek 44:22 Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—and took; Num 25:11—for my sake; Deut 11:22—to cleave; Judg 5:15—thoughts; Job 1:5—It may be; Ps 45:14—She; Prov 7:10—subtle; Song 1:3—the virgins; Song 1:15—thou hast; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 4:9—my spouse; Song 8:6—jealousy; Jer 31:32—although I was; Ezek 16:32—General; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Matt 12:50—and sister; Matt 22:2—which; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; 1 Cor 1:15—I; 1 Cor 3:11—General; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 2 Cor 2:4—not; 2 Cor 4:14—shall present; Eph 5:32—speak; Eph 6:5—in; Col 1:22—to; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 14:4—for; Rev 19:7—for; Rev 21:2—as

2 Corinthians 11:3 I fear: 2 Cor 11:29; 12:20, 21; Ps 119:53; Gal 1:6; 3:1; 4:11; Phil 3:18, 19 as: Gen 3:4, 13; John 8:44; 1 Tim 2:14; Rev 12:9; 20:2 so: 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2:17; 4:2; Matt 24:24; Acts 20:30, 31; Gal 1:6; 2:4; 3:1; Eph 4:14; 6:24; Col 2:4, 8, 18; 2 Thess 2:3–11; 1 Tim 1:3; 4:1–4; 2 Tim 3:1–9, 13; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:10; Heb 13:9; 2 Pet 2:1–14; 3:3, 17; 1 John 2:18; 4:1; Jude 4; Rev 12:9 the simplicity: 2 Cor 1:12; Rom 12:8; 16:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Num 25:18—beguiled; Deut 11:22—to cleave; Deut 22:9—shalt not sow; Deut 32:5—They have corrupted themselves; Josh 9:22—Wherefore; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; 2 Chr 18:20—there came; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 140:3—like a serpent; Prov 7:10—subtle; Prov 28:10—causeth; Song 1:15—thou hast; Isa 54:5—thy Maker; Ezek 16:32—General; Dan 11:23—work; Matt 6:22—single; Matt 10:16—wise; Matt 13:39—enemy; Matt 23:33—serpents; Matt 26:4—by; Luke 11:34—single; Acts 2:46—singleness; Acts 13:10—O full; Rom 8:39—depth; 2 Cor 2:11—General; 2 Cor 11:14—for; Gal 4:17—zealously; Eph 6:5—in; Eph 6:11—the wives; Phil 3:11—by; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; 2 Thess 2:9—is; Jas 3:15—devilish; Rev 2:24—the depths; Rev 20:3—should deceive

2 Corinthians 11:4 preacheth: Acts 4:12; 1 Tim 2:5 receive: 1 Cor 12:4–11; Gal 3:2; Eph 4:4, 5 another gospel: Gal 1:7, 8 with him: or, with me Reciprocal: Job 13:2—General;

Prov 28:10—causeth; Acts 18:14—bear; Rom 1:11—that; 1 Cor 1:13—Christ; 1 Cor 4:6—these; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; 2 Cor 10:7—even; 2 Cor 11:1—bear with me a; 2 Cor 12:12—General; Gal 1:6—unto; Gal 2:8—the same; Eph 4:14—tossed

2 Corinthians 11:5 I was not: 2 Cor 12:11, 12; 1 Cor 15:10; Gal 2:6–9 Reciprocal: Num 12:3—above; Job 12:3—But I have; Job 13:2—General; Job 15:9—knowest; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Acts 15:2—the apostles; Rom 1:1—called; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 15:9—the least; 2 Cor 11:23—I am; Gal 2:8—the same; Gal 2:11—I withstood

2 Corinthians 11:6 rude: 2 Cor 10:10; 1 Cor 1:17, 21; 2:1–3, 13 not; Eph 3:4; 2 Pet 3:15, 16 but we: 2 Cor 4:2; 5:11; 7:2; 12:12 Reciprocal: Exod 4:10—eloquent; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 6:9—well; Gal 4:13—through

2 Corinthians 11:7 in: 2 Cor 10:1; 12:13; Acts 18:1–3; 20:34; 1 Cor 4:10–12; 9:6, 12, 14–18; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8 Reciprocal: John 15:25—without; 1 Cor 9:18—when; Phil 2:25—and he; Phil 4:12—how to be; 1 Thess 4:12—nothing; 3 John 7—taking

2 Corinthians 11:8; 2 Cor 11:9; Phil 4:14–16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 2 Cor 12:13—I myself; Phil 4:15—in the

2 Corinthians 11:9; 2 Cor 11:8 wanted: 2 Cor 6:4; 9:12; Phil 2:25; 4:11–14; Heb 11:37 I was: 2 Cor 12:13; Neh 5:15; Acts 18:3; 20:33; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 the brethren: 2 Cor 8:1, 2; Phil 4:10, 15, 16 burdensome: 2 Cor 12:14–16; 1 Thess 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—That I; 1 Kgs 13:8—go; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; Acts 15:29—if ye; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Acts 20:35—how that; 1 Cor 9:15—neither; 1 Cor 16:17—for; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; 2 Cor 11:12—what; 2 Cor 12:16—I did not; 1 Thess 1:7—in

2 Corinthians 11:10 the truth: 2 Cor 11:31; 1:23; 12:19; Rom 1:9; 9:1; Gal 1:20; 1 Thess 2:5, 10; 1 Tim 2:7 no man shall stop me of this boasting: Gr. this boasting shall not be stopped in me, 2 Cor 11:12, 16, 17; 10:15; 1 Cor 9:15–18 the regions: 2 Cor 1:1; 9:2; Acts 18:12, 27; Rom 16:5; 1 Cor 16:15; 1 Thess 1:7, 8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 13:8—go; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; Job 27:4—General; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 2 Cor 12:16—I did not; Eph 4:21—as; Titus 1:11—mouths

2 Corinthians 11:11 because: 2 Cor 6:11, 12; 7:3; 12:15 God: 2 Cor 11:10; 12:2, 3; Josh 22:22; Ps 44:21; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Acts 15:8; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will know; Judg 11:27—be judge; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Rom 1:9—God; 1 Cor 4:14—my; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 1 Cor 16:24—love; 2 Cor 1:23—I call; 2 Cor 3:2—in; 2 Cor 6:6—love; 2 Cor 7:12—that our; Gal 1:20—behold; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; Heb 13:9—carried

2 Corinthians 11:12 what: 2 Cor 11:9; 1:17; Job 23:13 that I may: 1 Cor 9:12; 1 Tim 5:14 them: Gal 1:7; Phil 1:15–30 they glory: 2 Cor 11:18; 5:12; 10:17; 1 Cor 5:6; Gal 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—lest; Neh 6:13—that; Dan 6:4—but; Acts 20:35—how that; Rom 4:2—he hath; 1 Cor 4:6—these; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 2 Cor 8:20—that; 2 Cor 11:10—no man shall stop me of this boasting; Gal 6:4—and not; Phil 3:19—whose glory; 1 Thess 2:18—Satan; Titus 1:10—there

2 Corinthians 11:13 false: 2 Cor 11:15; 2:17; 4:2; Matt 25:24; Acts 15:1, 24; 20:30; Rom 16:18; Gal 1:7; 2:4; 4:17; 6:12; Eph 4:14; Phil 1:15, 16; Col 2:4, 8; 1 Tim 1:4–7; 4:1–3; 6:3–5; 2 Tim 2:17–19; 3:5–9; 4:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:18; 4:1; 2 John 7–11; Jude 4; Rev 2:2, 9, 20; 19:20 deceitful: Phil 3:2; Titus 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—God; Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Deut 13:2—General; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 22:11—horns of iron; 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; 2 Chr 18:20—there came; Ezra 4:2—Let us; Neh 6:5—with an open letter; Ps 52:2—working; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 19:27—General; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Prov 28:10—causeth; Song 5:7—watchmen; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Jer 27:14—hearken; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 13:4—like; Dan 11:34—cleave; Mic 2:11—a man; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 13:25—enemy; Matt 13:39—enemy; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 24:4—Take; Luke 21:8—Take; John 8:44—When; John 10:1—the same; Acts 13:6—a false; 1 Cor 3:10—and another; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 1:8—though; Gal 3:1—who; Gal 6:4—and not; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Phil 1:10—approve things that are excellent; Col 2:23—a show; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; 2 Thess 2:10—deceivableness; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Jas 3:6—it is; Jas 3:15—devilish; 2 Pet 3:17—being; 1 John 2:26—concerning; Rev 2:24—the depths; Rev 13:11—and he had; Rev 16:14—the spirits; Rev 20:3—should deceive

2 Corinthians 11:14 for: 2 Cor 11:3; 2:11; Gen 3:1–5; Matt 4:1–10; Gal 1:8; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Matt 4:6—for; Matt 10:16—wise; Matt 16:23—Get; Luke 4:6—All; Luke 4:10—it; Rom 8:38—nor; 2 Thess 2:9—is

2 Corinthians 11:15 no: 2 Kgs 5:13; 1 Cor 9:11 his: 2 Cor 11:13; Acts 13:10; Eph 6:12; Rev 9:11; 13:2, 14; 19:19–21; 20:2, 3, 7–10 the ministers: 2 Cor 11:23; 3:9 whose: Isa 9:14, 15; Jer 5:31; 23:14, 15; 28:15–17; 29:32; Ezek 13:10–15, 22; Matt 7:15, 16; Gal 1:8, 9; Phil 3:19; 2 Thess 2:8–12; 2 Pet 2:3, 13–22; Jude 4, 10–13 Reciprocal: Prov 18:21—Death; Matt 16:23—Get; 2 Thess 2:10—deceivableness

2 Corinthians 11:16 say: 2 Cor 11:1 Let: 2 Cor 11:21–23; 12:6, 11 receive me: or, suffer me, 2 Cor 11:1, 19 Reciprocal: Job 13:2—General; Rom 15:17—whereof; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; 2 Cor 11:10—no man shall stop me of this boasting; 2 Cor 11:30—must; Phil 4:17—because

2 Corinthians 11:17 I speak it: 1 Cor 7:6, 12 foolishly: 2 Cor 11:18–27; 9:4; Phil 3:3–6 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 7:25—have; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Cor 11:10—no man shall stop me of this boasting; 2 Cor 11:21—I speak; 2 Cor 12:11—become; Gal 2:4—because; Heb 11:1—substance

2 Corinthians 11:18 many: 2 Cor 11:12, 21–23; 10:12–18; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 4:10; 1 Pet 1:24 I will: 2 Cor 12:5, 6, 9, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; 2 Cor 10:7—even; 2 Cor 11:17—foolishly; Gal 6:13—that they may; Phil 3:4—General

2 Corinthians 11:19 seeing: 1 Cor 4:10; 8:1; 10:15; Rev 3:17 Reciprocal: Acts 8:10—they; Rom 1:14—both to; 2 Cor 11:1—in; 2 Cor 11:16—receive me; Gal 5:20—heresies

2 Corinthians 11:20 if a man bring: 2 Cor 1:24; Gal 2:4; 4:3, 9, 25; 5:1, 10; 6:12 take: Rom 16:17, 18; Phil 3:19; 1 Thess 2:5 a man smite: Isa 50:6; Lam 3:30; Luke 6:29 Reciprocal: Job 16:10—they have smitten; Mic 5:1—they; Matt 24:49—to smite; Matt 26:67—and

others; Luke 12:45—to beat; 1 Cor 9:12—others; 2 Cor 12:7—lest; Gal 5:15—General; 1 Tim 6:4—words

2 Corinthians 11:21 as though: 2 Cor 10:1, 2, 10; 13:10 whereinsoever: 2 Cor 11:22–27; Phil 3:3–6 I speak: 2 Cor 11:17, 23 Reciprocal: Job 12:3—But I have; Job 15:9—knowest; Matt 18:31—they; Matt 26:67—and others; 1 Cor 8:9—weak; 2 Cor 7:4—my boldness; 2 Cor 11:16—Let; 2 Cor 11:18—many; Gal 2:6—these who; Gal 2:11—I withstood; Phlm 1:8—bold

2 Corinthians 11:22 Hebrews: Exod 3:18; 5:3; 7:16; 9:1, 13; 10:3; Acts 22:3; Rom 11:1; Phil 3:5 the seed: Gen 17:8, 9; 2 Chr 20:7; Matt 3:9; John 8:33–39; Rom 4:13–18 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—the; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Acts 6:1—Hebrews; Rom 2:17—thou art; 2 Cor 11:21—whereinsoever

2 Corinthians 11:23 ministers: 2 Cor 3:6; 6:4; 1 Cor 3:5; 4:1; 1 Thess 3:2; 1 Tim 4:6 I am: 2 Cor 11:5; 12:11, 12 in labours: 1 Cor 15:10; Col 1:29 in stripes: 2 Cor 11:24, 25; 6:4, 5; Acts 9:16 in prisons: Acts 9:16; 16:24; 20:23; 21:11; 24:26, 27; 25:14; 27:1; 28:16, 30; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; Phil 1:13; 2 Tim 1:8, 16; 2:9; Phlm 1:9; Heb 10:34 in deaths: 2 Cor 1:9, 10; 4:11; 6:9; Acts 14:19; 1 Cor 15:30–32; Phil 2:17; Col 1:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:26—Put; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 119:109—My soul; Prov 24:16—a just; Isa 61:6—named; Jer 36:5—General; Jer 37:15—the princes; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Matt 20:12—borne; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 10:26—out; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 6:22—when men; Acts 5:18—General; Acts 15:26—hazarded; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; Acts 20:19—temptations; Acts 21:13—for; Acts 21:31—as; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Rom 15:16—I should; Rom 16:7—kinsmen; 1 Cor 4:11—and are buffeted; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 1 Cor 15:31—die; 2 Cor 1:5—as; 2 Cor 4:8—troubled; 2 Cor 4:17—our; 2 Cor 7:5—our; 2 Cor 10:7—even; 2 Cor 11:15—the ministers; 2 Cor 11:21—I speak; 2 Cor 11:27—weariness; 2 Cor 11:28—those; 2 Cor 12:10—in infirmities; Gal 5:11—why; Gal 6:17—I bear; Phil 3:8—for whom; Col 1:7—a; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Thess 3:7—in all; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; Heb 11:36—bonds; Heb 11:37—being destitute; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

2 Corinthians 11:24 forty: Deut 25:2, 3; Matt 10:17; Mark 13:9 Reciprocal: Matt 23:34—ye; Luke 11:49—and some; John 19:1—scourged; Acts 5:40—beaten; 2 Cor 11:23—in stripes; Heb 11:36—and scourgings

2 Corinthians 11:25 I beaten: Acts 16:22, 23, 33, 37; 22:24 once: Matt 21:35; Acts 7:58, 59; 14:5, 19; Heb 11:37 thrice: Acts 27:1–44 Reciprocal: Deut 25:3—not exceed; Matt 8:24—there; Matt 10:17—scourge; Matt 23:34—ye; Mark 4:37—great storm; Luke 11:49—and some; Acts 27:20—and no; Acts 27:41—they ran; Acts 27:43—willing; 2 Cor 11:23—in stripes; Heb 11:36—and scourgings

2 Corinthians 11:26 journeyings: Acts 9:23, 26–30; 11:25, 26; 13:1–Acts 14:28; 15:2–4, 40, 41; 16:1–Acts 18:1, 18–23; 19:1; 20:1–6; Rom 15:19, 24–28; Gal 1:17–21 in perils by mine: Acts 9:23–25, 29; 13:50; 20:3, 19; 21:28–31; 23:12–22; 25:3; 28:10, 11; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 in perils by the: 2 Cor 1:8–10; Acts 14:5, 19; 16:19–24; 19:23–41; 1 Cor 15:32 in perils in the city: 2 Cor 11:32; Acts 9:24; 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 31:41—fourteen; Ps 41:6—speaketh; Ps 56:8—tellet; Matt 7:6—turn; Matt 8:24—there; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Acts 21:30—and they; Acts 23:21—for; Acts 27:41—broken; 1 Cor 4:11—unto; Gal

2:4—because

2 Corinthians 11:27 weariness: 2 Cor 11:23; 6:5; Acts 20:5–11, 34, 35; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8 in watchings: Acts 20:31 in hunger: Jer 38:9; 1 Cor 4:11, 12; Phil 4:12 fastings: 2 Cor 6:5; Acts 13:2, 3; 14:23; 1 Cor 7:5 nakedness: Rom 8:35, 36; Heb 11:37; Jas 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:42—disdained; 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; 1 Kgs 17:10—Fetch me; Ps 109:24—knees; Matt 6:16—when; Matt 9:15—and then; Matt 11:8—A man; Matt 17:21—but; Mark 2:20—and; Mark 9:29—fasting; Luke 5:35—and; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; Luke 16:21—desiring; Acts 28:2—because; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 2 Cor 6:4—necessities; Phil 4:11—in respect; 2 Tim 4:13—cloak

2 Corinthians 11:28 those: 2 Cor 11:23–27 the care: Acts 15:36, 40, 41; 18:23; 20:2, 18–35; Rom 1:14; 11:13; 15:16; 16:4; Col 2:1 Reciprocal: Num 11:11—Wherefore hast thou; Ps 51:18—Do; 1 Cor 7:17—so ordain; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Cor 10:33—General; 1 Cor 12:26—General; 2 Cor 7:12—that our

2 Corinthians 11:29 is weak: 2 Cor 2:4, 5; 7:5, 6; 13:9; Ezra 9:1–3; Rom 12:15; 15:1; 1 Cor 8:13; 9:22; 12:26; Gal 6:2; 1 Thess 3:5–8 and I burn: 2 Cor 11:13–15; Num 25:6–11; Neh 5:6–13; 13:15–20, 23–25; John 2:17; 1 Cor 5:1–5; 6:5–7, 15–18; 11:22; 15:12–34, 36; Gal 1:7–10; 2:4–6, 14; 3:1–3; 4:8–20; 5:2–4; 2 John 10, 11; Jude 3, 4; Rev 2:2, 20; 3:15–18 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 1:12—General; Job 6:14—To him; Ps 51:18—Do; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 1 Cor 4:10—we are weak; 1 Cor 10:33—General; 2 Cor 2:2—General; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear; Phil 2:4—General; Phil 3:18—even; 1 Thess 3:1—when

2 Corinthians 11:30 must: 2 Cor 11:16–18; 12:1, 11; Prov 25:27; 27:2; Jer 9:23, 24 I will: 2 Cor 12:5–10; Col 1:24 Reciprocal: Rom 4:2—he hath; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 2 Cor 10:1—base; 2 Cor 12:9—glory; 2 Cor 13:9—when; Gal 4:13—through; 1 Thess 3:1—when; Heb 5:2—is compassed

2 Corinthians 11:31 God: 2 Cor 1:3, 23; John 10:30; 20:17; Rom 1:9; 9:1; Eph 1:3; 3:14; Gal 1:2, 3; Col 1:3; 1 Thess 2:5; 1 Pet 1:3 which: Neh 9:5; Ps 41:13; Rom 1:25; 9:5; 1 Tim 1:11, 17; 6:16 knoweth: 2 Cor 11:10 Reciprocal: Deut 26:13—I have not; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Judg 11:10—The Lord; Job 16:19—my witness; Prov 25:14—boasteth; John 8:14—yet; Rom 15:6—the; Rom 15:18—I will; 2 Cor 1:18—as; 2 Cor 12:6—I will; 2 Cor 12:19—we speak; Gal 1:20—behold; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; 1 Tim 2:7—I speak; Heb 1:9—thy God; 2 Pet 1:17—God

2 Corinthians 11:32 Damascus: 2 Cor 11:26; Acts 9:24, 25 Aretas: This Aretas was an Arabian king, and the father-in-law of Herod Antipas, upon whom he made war in consequence of his having divorced his daughter. Herod applied to Tiberius for help, who sent Vitellius to reduce Aretas, and to bring him alive or dead to Rome. By some means or other Vitellius delayed his operations, and in the mean time Tiberius died; and it is probable that Aretas, who was thus snatched from ruin, availed himself of the favourable state of things, and seized on Damascus, which had belonged to his ancestors. Reciprocal: Judg 16:2—compassed; 1 Sam 19:12—let David; 1 Chr 18:13—garrisons; Ps 59:1—when; Jer 49:23—Damascus; Acts 23:21—for; Gal 1:17—returned

2 Corinthians 11:33 I let: Josh 2:18; 1 Sam 19:12 Reciprocal: Josh 2:15—she let them; Judg 16:2—compassed; Ps 59:1—when; Ps 101:4—know; Jer 29:26—that thou; Acts

9:25—let; Acts 23:21—for; Gal 1:17—returned

CHAPTER 12

- 1 For commending of his apostleship, though he might glory of his wonderful revelations,
- 9 yet he rather chooses to glory of his infirmities;
- 11 blaming them for forcing him to this vain boasting;
- 14 He promises to come to them again; but yet altogether in the affection of a father;
- 20 although he fears he shall to his grief find many offenders, and public disorders there.

2 Corinthians 12:1 expedient: 2 Cor 8:10; John 16:7; 18:14; 1 Cor 6:12; 10:23 to glory: 2 Cor 12:11; 11:16–30 I will come: Gr. For I will come visions: 2 Cor 12:7; Num 12:6; Ezek 1:1–28; 11:24; Dan 10:5–10; Joel 2:28, 29; Acts 9:10–17; 18:9; 22:17–21; 23:11; 26:13–19; Gal 1:12; 2:2; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Num 24:4—saw; Prov 25:27—so; Isa 1:1—vision; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 40:2—the visions; Dan 7:1—visions; Hos 12:10—multiplied; Acts 11:5—in a; Acts 12:9—wist not; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 26:16—in the; Rom 4:2—he hath; Rom 15:17—whereof; 1 Cor 14:6—revelation; 1 Cor 15:8—he was; 2 Cor 5:12—give; 2 Cor 11:30—must; Eph 1:17—revelation

2 Corinthians 12:2 knew: 2 Cor 12:3, 5 in Christ: 2 Cor 5:17, 21; 13:5; Isa 45:24, 25; John 6:56; 15:4–6; 17:21–23; Rom 8:1; 16:7; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 1:22; 5:6 above: “ad 46, at Lystra.” Acts 14:6; 22:17 in the: 2 Cor 5:6–8; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Ezek 8:1–3; 11:24; Acts 8:39, 40; 22:17; Phil 1:22, 23; Rev 1:10; 4:2 God: 2 Cor 12:3; 11:11 caught: 2 Cor 12:4; Luke 24:51; 1 Thess 4:17; Heb 9:24; Rev 12:5 third: Gen 1:14–20; 1 Kgs 8:27; Isa 57:15 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 6:18—heaven; Ps 148:4—heavens; Ezek 8:3—the spirit; Ezek 43:5—and brought; Dan 10:8—I was; John 14:20—ye in; Acts 7:55—looked; Acts 10:10—he fell; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; Rev 21:10—he carried

2 Corinthians 12:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:12—the Spirit of the Lord; 2 Kgs 2:16—the Spirit; Ezek 11:24—the spirit; Dan 10:8—I was; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 2 Cor 12:2—knew

2 Corinthians 12:4 paradise: Ezek 31:9; Luke 23:43; Rev 2:7 lawful: or, possible Reciprocal: 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; 2 Cor 12:2—caught; 1 Pet 1:8—unspeakable

2 Corinthians 12:5 such: 2 Cor 12:2–4 yet: 2 Cor 12:9, 10; 11:30 Reciprocal: Rom 8:26—infirmities; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 2 Cor 10:1—base; 2 Cor 10:10—but; 2 Cor 11:18—I will; 2 Cor 13:9—when; Heb 5:2—is compassed

2 Corinthians 12:6 I would: 2 Cor 10:8; 11:16; 1 Cor 3:5, 9, 10 I will: 2 Cor 1:18; 11:31; Job 24:25; Rom 9:1 above that: 2 Cor 12:7; 10:9, 10 Reciprocal: Rom 15:18—I will; 1 Cor 4:1—account; 1 Cor 4:6—that ye; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Cor 11:18—I will

2 Corinthians 12:7 lest: 2 Cor 10:5; 11:20; Deut 8:14; 17:20; 2 Chr 26:16; 32:25, 26, 31; Dan 5:20; 1 Tim 3:6 the abundance: 2 Cor 12:1–4 a thorn: Gen 32:25, 31; Judg 2:3; Ezek 28:24;

Gal 4:13 the messenger: Job 2:7; Luke 13:16; 1 Cor 5:5 to buffet: Matt 26:67; 1 Cor 4:11 Reciprocal: Deut 33:16—the good; Judg 15:18—shall; 2 Sam 24:2—that I may; 1 Kgs 19:3—he arose; 2 Kgs 5:1—a leper; 1 Chr 21:2—that I may; Job 1:12—Behold; Job 16:11—to the ungodly; Job 33:17—hide; Ps 30:6—And; Ps 77:2—In the; Isa 39:2—there was; Dan 10:8—turned; Hos 12:10—multiplied; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 14:30—Lord; Luke 11:4—lead; Luke 22:40—Pray; Acts 16:9—a vision; Acts 20:19—with all; Rom 7:24—wretched; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 14:6—revelation; 2 Cor 1:9—that; 2 Cor 4:7—that; 2 Cor 10:1—base; 2 Cor 12:6—above that; 2 Cor 12:21—my God; Phil 4:12—how to be; Heb 2:18—them; Jas 5:13—any among; Rev 12:7—his angels; Rev 12:9—and Satan

2 Corinthians 12:8 I besought: Deut 3:23–27; 1 Sam 15:11; 2 Sam 12:16–18; Ps 77:2–11; Matt 20:21, 22; 26:39–44; Heb 5:7 Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—I will not; Lev 13:58—be washed; Deut 3:26—Let it; Judg 15:18—shall; Neh 8:10—the joy; Job 33:29—oftentimes; Ps 6:9—hath heard; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 107:6—he delivered; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Matt 26:44—prayed; Mark 9:29—by prayer; Mark 14:39—he went; Luke 11:4—lead; Luke 11:8—because of; Luke 11:9—Ask; Luke 17:5—Increase; Luke 18:39—but; John 14:13—will; John 14:21—and will; John 15:4—As; Acts 11:10—three; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; Rom 8:26—with; Rom 12:12—continuing; 1 Cor 10:13—who; Heb 4:16—obtain; Rev 3:8—a little

2 Corinthians 12:9 My grace: 2 Cor 12:10; 3:5, 6; Exod 3:11, 12; 4:10–15; Deut 33:25–27; Josh 1:9; Isa 43:2; Jer 1:6–9; Matt 10:19, 20; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 10:13; 15:10; Col 1:28, 29; 1 Tim 1:14; Heb 4:16 for: Ps 8:2; Isa 35:3, 4; 40:29–31; 41:13–16; Dan 10:16–19; Eph 3:16; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; Heb 11:34 Most: 2 Cor 12:10, 15; Matt 5:11, 12 glory: 2 Cor 12:5; 11:30 the power: 2 Kgs 2:15; Isa 4:5, 6; 11:2; Zeph 3:17; Matt 28:18, 20; 1 Pet 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 32:26—I will not; Gen 32:31—he halted; Num 4:44—General; Deut 3:23—General; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Judg 7:11—thine hands; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; 1 Sam 15:29—Strength; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Kgs 19:8—in the strength; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; 1 Chr 29:14—who am I; 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Neh 8:10—the joy; Job 17:9—be stronger and stronger; Job 23:6—but he would; Ps 18:29—by my God; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 27:14—and; Ps 31:4—my strength; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 68:28—commanded; Ps 73:26—but; Ps 84:5—strength; Ps 89:17—For thou; Ps 119:173—Let; Prov 18:14—spirit; Song 8:3—General; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 40:31—renew; Isa 41:10—I will strengthen; Isa 41:17—I the Lord; Isa 45:24—strength; Dan 10:18—he; Dan 10:19—thou hast; Hab 3:19—my strength; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Matt 11:30—burden; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 1:14—full; John 5:19—and; John 14:1—not; John 18:8—let; Acts 9:22—increased; Acts 18:10—I am; Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 8:37—Nay; 1 Cor 3:7—General; 1 Cor 4:10—we are weak; 1 Cor 16:13—be; 2 Cor 11:18—I will; Eph 6:10—be; 1 Tim 1:12—who; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 2:1—be; 2 Tim 4:17—strengthened; Heb 5:2—is compassed; Heb 12:5—nor faint; Jas 1:2—count; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 2 Pet 1:3—his; Rev 12:10—the power

2 Corinthians 12:10 I take: 2 Cor 1:4; 4:8–10, 17; 7:4; Acts 5:41; Rom 5:3; 8:35–39; Phil 1:29; 2:17, 18; Col 1:24; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 4:13, 14 in infirmities: 2 Cor 11:23–30 for Christ's: 2 Cor 4:5, 11; 10:18; Luke 6:22; John 15:21; 1 Cor 4:10; Rev 2:3 for when: 2 Cor 12:9; 13:4, 9; Eph 6:10 Reciprocal: Num 4:44—General; Deut 3:21—so shall; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 33:25—and as thy; Judg 7:11—thine hands; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; 2 Chr 14:11—nothing; Job 17:9—be stronger and stronger;

Job 23:6—but he would; Ps 8:2—strength; Ps 18:29—by my God; Ps 27:14—and; Ps 68:28—commanded; Ps 73:26—but; Ps 89:17—For thou; Prov 18:14—spirit; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 40:29—General; Isa 40:31—renew; Isa 43:2—I will be; Isa 45:24—strength; Dan 10:18—he; Hab 3:19—my strength; Zech 12:5—The inhabitants; Matt 11:30—burden; Mark 8:35—for; Luke 6:21—ye that hunger; Luke 6:23—Rejoice; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 21:17—for; John 5:19—and; John 14:1—not; Acts 9:22—increased; Acts 20:24—none; Rom 4:20—but was; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 15:1—strong; Rom 15:30—for the; 1 Cor 16:13—be; 2 Cor 6:4—necessities; 2 Cor 12:5—yet; Gal 6:14—that I; Phil 4:13—through; Col 1:11—unto; Col 1:29—mightily; 1 Tim 1:12—who; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 2:1—be; Heb 5:2—is compassed; Heb 10:33—by reproaches; Heb 11:26—the reproach; Heb 11:34—out of; Heb 11:37—being destitute; Heb 12:5—nor faint; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 3:14—if

2 Corinthians 12:11 become: 2 Cor 1:6; 11:1, 16, 17 for in: 2 Cor 12:12; 11:5; 1 Cor 3:4–7, 22; Gal 2:6–14 though: Luke 17:10; 1 Cor 3:7; 15:8–10; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Num 12:3—above; Job 13:2—General; Job 27:6—my heart; Prov 20:6—proclaim; Prov 25:27—so; Prov 27:2—General; Isa 34:12—nothing; Isa 40:17—as nothing; John 8:14—yet; Acts 16:15—And she; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 15:17—whereof; 1 Cor 1:28—things which; 1 Cor 7:40—I think; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 10:19—that the; 1 Cor 13:2—I am; 1 Cor 15:9—the least; 1 Cor 15:10—but I; 2 Cor 2:3—I ought; 2 Cor 2:16—who; 2 Cor 3:1—begin; 2 Cor 5:12—we; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Cor 10:7—even; 2 Cor 11:18—I will; 2 Cor 11:23—I am; 2 Cor 11:30—must; Gal 2:11—I withstood; Gal 6:3—when; Gal 6:14—that I; Phil 4:15—in the

2 Corinthians 12:12; 2 Cor 4:2; 6:4–10; 11:4, 6; Rom 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 1:5–7; 9:2; 14:18 Reciprocal: Acts 5:12—by; Acts 21:19—by; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 2 Cor 11:5—I was not; 2 Cor 11:23—I am; 2 Cor 12:11—for in; 2 Cor 13:3—which; Gal 3:5—worketh

2 Corinthians 12:13 I myself: 2 Cor 12:14; 11:8, 9; 1 Cor 9:6, 12, 15–18 forgive: 2 Cor 11:7 Reciprocal: Num 18:31—your reward; Neh 5:15—so did; Acts 20:35—how that; Rom 12:3—according; 1 Cor 1:7—ye; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; 2 Cor 12:16—I did not; 1 Thess 2:9—chargeable; 3 John 7—taking

2 Corinthians 12:14 the third: That is, the third time I have purposed to visit you. See the parallel passages. 2 Cor 1:15; 13:1; 1 Cor 4:19; 11:34; 16:5 for I: Prov 11:30; Acts 20:33; 1 Cor 10:33; Phil 4:1, 17; 1 Thess 2:5, 6, 8, 19, 20; 1 Pet 5:2–4 for the: Gen 24:35, 36; 31:14, 15; Prov 13:22; 19:14; 1 Cor 4:14, 15; 1 Thess 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—That I; Gen 30:30—when; Num 16:15—I have not; 1 Sam 12:3—whose ox; 2 Kgs 5:16—I will receive; 1 Cor 9:12—Nevertheless; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 2 Cor 11:9—burdensome; 2 Cor 12:13—I myself; 2 Cor 12:15—you; 1 Thess 2:9—chargeable; 1 Tim 5:8—and specially

2 Corinthians 12:15 will: 2 Cor 12:9; 1:6, 14; 2:3; 7:3; John 10:10, 11; Gal 4:10; Phil 2:17; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 2:8; 2 Tim 2:10 you: Gr. your souls, 2 Cor 12:14; Heb 13:17 though: 2 Cor 6:12, 13; 2 Sam 13:39; 17:1–4; 18:33; 1 Cor 4:8–18 Reciprocal: Exod 18:18—Thou wilt surely wear away; Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; Ps 109:4—For my; Isa 49:4—spent; Matt 20:27—whosoever; Mark 10:21—loved; 1 Cor 4:14—my; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 1 Cor 16:24—love; 2 Cor 1:12—not; 2 Cor 2:4—not; 2 Cor 3:2—in; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 2 Cor 4:16—though; 2 Cor 6:6—love; 2 Cor 6:11—our heart;

2 Cor 11:11—because; 2 Cor 12:19—dearly; Gal 5:13—but; Phil 2:30—nigh; 1 Pet 5:2—not for

2 Corinthians 12:16 I did not: 2 Cor 12:13; 11:9, 10 being: That is, as my enemies represent, 2 Cor 1:12; 4:2; 7:2; 10:2, 3; 1 Thess 2:3, 5; 1 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 5:22—give them; 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; Neh 5:16—all my; Matt 4:19—I will; 1 Cor 9:3—they; 2 Pet 1:16—we have

2 Corinthians 12:17; 2 Cor 12:18; 2 Kgs 5:16, 20–27; 1 Cor 4:17; 16:10 Reciprocal: Gen 31:32—before; Acts 20:33—General; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 2 Pet 2:3—through

2 Corinthians 12:18 Titus: 2 Cor 2:12, 13; 7:2, 6 with: 2 Cor 8:6, 18 walked we not in the same spirit: 2 Cor 8:6, 16–23; Phil 2:19–22 in the same steps: Num 16:15; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Neh 5:14; Acts 20:33–35; Rom 4:12; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 8:23—Titus; 2 Cor 12:17—General; Col 4:8—I have; Titus 1:4—Titus; 2 Pet 2:3—through

2 Corinthians 12:19 think: 2 Cor 3:1; 5:12 we speak: 2 Cor 11:10, 31; Rom 9:1 but: 2 Cor 5:13; 10:8; 13:10; 1 Cor 9:12–23; 10:33; 14:26 dearly: 2 Cor 12:15; 7:1; Rom 12:19; 1 Cor 10:14; Phil 4:1 Reciprocal: John 8:14—yet; Acts 9:31—were edified; Acts 22:1—my; Rom 8:37—Nay; 1 Cor 4:6—for; 1 Cor 4:14—write; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; Gal 1:10—do I seek; Eph 4:12—the edifying; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify

2 Corinthians 12:20 I shall not: 2 Cor 12:21; 13:9 and that: 2 Cor 1:23, 24; 2:1–3; 10:2, 6, 8, 9; 13:2, 10; 1 Cor 4:18–21; 5:3–5 debates: 1 Cor 1:11; 3:3, 4; 4:6–8, 18; 6:7, 8; 11:16–19; 14:36, 37; Gal 5:15, 19–21, 26; Eph 4:31, 32; Jas 3:14–16; 4:1–5; 1 Pet 2:1 whisperings: Ps 41:7; Prov 16:28; Rom 1:29 swellings: 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16 Reciprocal: Ps 31:20—the strife; Prov 17:19—loveth; Prov 25:23—so; Ezek 18:24—and doeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 1 Cor 5:8—neither; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; 2 Cor 1:7—our; 2 Cor 7:5—fears; 2 Cor 10:11—such; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear; 2 Cor 13:6—General; Gal 4:11—am; Phil 1:15—even; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 2:14—disputings; Col 2:18—fleshly; Col 3:8—anger; Titus 3:2—speak; Titus 3:3—living; Rev 3:15—I would

2 Corinthians 12:21 my God: 2 Cor 12:7; 8:24; 9:3, 4 that I: 2 Cor 2:1–4; Exod 32:31; Deut 9:15, 25; 1 Sam 15:35; Ezra 9:3; 10:1; Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1; 13:17; Luke 9:41, 42; Rom 9:2; Phil 3:18, 19 sinned: 2 Cor 13:2 and have not: 2 Cor 2:5–11; 7:9–11; 10:6; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Rev 22:20 uncleanness: Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 5:1, 9–11; 6:15–18; Gal 5:19; Eph 5:5, 6; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:3–7; Heb 13:4; 1 Pet 4:2, 3; 2 Pet 2:10–14, 18; Jude 7, 23; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Ps 119:53—horror; Ps 119:59—turned; Prov 7:26—General; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Ezek 9:4—that sigh; Ezek 18:24—and doeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 22:10—both; Acts 15:20—fornication; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 1 Cor 5:2—mourned; 1 Cor 5:8—not; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 2 Cor 2:3—lest; 2 Cor 7:5—fears; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear; 2 Cor 12:20—I shall not; 2 Cor 13:10—I write; Gal 4:11—am; Eph 5:3—fornication; Phil 4:19—God; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; 1 John 3:4—committeth; Rev 2:22—except; Rev 9:20—yet; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 16:9—and they

CHAPTER 13

- 1 He threatens severity, and the power of his apostleship, against obstinate sinners;
- 5 And, advising them to a trial of their faith,
- 7 and to a reformation of their sins before his coming,
- 11 he concludes his epistle with a general exhortation and a prayer.

2 Corinthians 13:1 the third: 2 Cor 12:14 In: Num 35:30; Deut 17:6; 19:15; 1 Kgs 21:10, 13; Matt 18:16; 26:60, 61; John 8:17, 18; Heb 10:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—doubled; 1 Kgs 1:14—I also; Isa 8:2—I took; Jer 1:13—the second time; Matt 17:1—Peter; Mark 5:37—save; Mark 9:2—Peter; Luke 9:28—he; Acts 5:32—are; Acts 10:16—thrice; 1 Cor 4:19—not; 2 Cor 2:3—lest; Gal 1:9—so; Phil 4:4—again; 1 Tim 5:19—two; Rev 11:3—two

2 Corinthians 13:2 told: 2 Cor 1:23; 10:1, 2, 8–11; 12:20; 1 Cor 4:19–21; 5:5 being: 2 Cor 13:10 heretofore: 2 Cor 12:21 Reciprocal: Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; Prov 26:3—General; Jer 1:13—the second time; Acts 5:5—hearing; 1 Cor 4:21—shall; 1 Cor 5:3—as absent; 2 Cor 2:3—lest; 2 Cor 10:6—in; 2 Cor 10:11—such; Gal 1:9—so; Phil 4:4—again; Titus 3:10—after; 2 Pet 3:1—second epistle; 3 John 10—I will

2 Corinthians 13:3 ye seek: 2 Cor 10:8–10 Christ: 2 Cor 2:10; Matt 10:20; 18:18–20; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 5:4, 5 which: 2 Cor 2:6; 3:1–3; 12:12; 1 Cor 9:1–3 Reciprocal: Josh 3:10—Hereby ye; Hab 2:1—unto me; 1 Cor 4:10—we are weak; 1 Cor 9:3—they; 2 Cor 10:1—bold; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; 2 Cor 10:7—even; 2 Cor 10:11—such; 2 Cor 13:6—General; Gal 2:20—but; Gal 3:5—worketh; Col 1:29—mightily

2 Corinthians 13:4 he was: Luke 22:43, 44; John 10:18; 1 Cor 15:43; Phil 2:7, 8; Heb 5:7; 1 Pet 3:18 yet: Acts 2:36; 4:10–12; Rom 6:4, 9, 10; 14:9; Eph 1:19–23; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:18, 22; Rev 1:17, 18 we also: 2 Cor 4:7–12; 10:3, 4, 10; 1 Cor 2:3 in him: or, with him, Phil 3:10; 2 Tim 2:11, 12 but: Acts 3:16; Rom 6:8–11 Reciprocal: Lev 14:5—earthen vessel; Ps 88:4—as a man; Ps 110:3—day; Eccl 8:8—power; Luke 20:38—for all; John 6:57—even; Rom 1:4—the Son; 1 Cor 4:10—we are weak; 2 Cor 4:10—that; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 2 Cor 12:10—for when; 2 Cor 13:6—General; Gal 4:13—through; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 2 Thess 1:12—the grace

2 Corinthians 13:5 Examine: Ps 17:3; 26:2; 119:59; 139:23, 24; Lam 3:40; Ezek 18:28; Hag 1:5, 7; 1 Cor 11:28, 31; Gal 6:4; Heb 4:1; 12:15; 1 John 3:20, 21; Rev 2:5; 3:2, 3 in the faith: Col 1:23; 2:7; 1 Tim 2:15; Titus 1:13; 2:2; 1 Pet 5:9 Know: 1 Cor 3:16; 6:2, 15, 19; 9:24; Jas 4:4 Jesus Christ: 2 Cor 6:16; John 6:56; 14:23; 15:4; 17:23, 26; Rom 8:10; Gal 2:20; 4:19; Eph 2:20–22; 3:17; Col 1:27; 2:19; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 reprobates: 2 Cor 13:6, 7; Jer 6:30; Rom 1:28; 2 Tim 3:8; Titus 1:16; 1 Cor 9:27; Heb 6:8 Reciprocal: Ps 4:4—commune; Prov 16:25—General; Song 7:12—let us see; John 14:17—shall; John 14:20—ye in; Rom 6:3—Know; 1 Cor 9:3—they; 1 Cor 11:19—which; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Jas 1:25—looketh; 2 Pet 1:8—in you

2 Corinthians 13:6; 2 Cor 13:3, 4, 10; 12:20 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 9:27—a castaway; 2 Cor 1:13—than; 2 Cor 13:5—reprobates; 2 Tim 3:8—reprobate

2 Corinthians 13:7 I pray: 2 Cor 13:9; 1 Chr 4:10; Matt 6:13; John 17:15; Phil 1:9–11; 1 Thess 5:23; 2 Tim 4:18 approved: 2 Cor 6:4; 10:18; Rom 16:10; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Tim 2:15; Jas

1:12 Gr. honest: 2 Cor 8:21; Rom 12:17; 13:13; Phil 4:8; 1 Tim 2:2; 1 Pet 2:12 as reprobates: 2 Cor 6:8, 9; 10:10; 1 Cor 4:9–13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 25:39—kept his servant; 2 Cor 7:11—approved; 2 Cor 13:5—reprobates

2 Corinthians 13:8; 2 Cor 13:10; 10:8; Num 16:28–35; 1 Kgs 22:28; 2 Kgs 1:9–13; 2:23–25; Prov 21:30; 26:2; Mark 9:39; 16:17–19; Luke 9:49–56; Acts 4:28–30; 5:1–11; 13:3–12; 19:11–17; 1 Cor 5:4, 5; 1 Tim 1:20; Heb 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: John 15:5—can; 2 Cor 7:9—that ye; 2 Cor 13:9—when

2 Corinthians 13:9 when: 2 Cor 13:8; 11:30; 12:5–10; 1 Cor 4:10 even: 2 Cor 13:7, 11; 7:1; Eph 4:13; Phil 3:12–15; Col 1:28; 4:12; 1 Thess 3:10; 2 Tim 3:17; Heb 6:1; 12:23; 13:21; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Matt 5:48—ye; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak; 2 Cor 12:10—for when; 2 Cor 12:20—I shall not; Phil 1:8—how

2 Corinthians 13:10 I write: 2 Cor 2:3; 10:2; 12:20, 21; 1 Cor 4:21 lest: 2 Cor 13:2, 8; Titus 1:13 according: 2 Cor 10:8 Reciprocal: Acts 5:5—hearing; Acts 9:31—were edified; 1 Cor 5:4—when; 1 Cor 5:5—deliver; 1 Cor 9:3—them; 1 Cor 14:26—Let; 2 Cor 1:23—that; 2 Cor 2:1—that; 2 Cor 2:6—which; 2 Cor 7:3—to condemn; 2 Cor 10:6—in; 2 Cor 10:11—such; 2 Cor 11:21—as though; 2 Cor 12:19—but; 2 Cor 13:6—General; Gal 5:10—bear; 1 Thess 2:6—when; 2 Thess 3:15—count; 1 Tim 1:20—I have

2 Corinthians 13:11 farewell: Luke 9:61; Acts 15:29; 18:21; 23:30; Phil 4:4; 1 Thess 5:16 Gr. Be perfect: 2 Cor 13:9; Matt 5:48; John 17:23; Jas 1:4; 1 Pet 5:10 be of good: 2 Cor 1:4; Mark 10:49; Rom 15:13; 1 Thess 4:18; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 be of one: Rom 12:16, 18; 15:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:10; Eph 4:3; Phil 1:27; 2:1–3; 3:16; 4:2; 1 Pet 3:8 live: Gen 37:4; 45:24; Mark 9:50; Rom 12:18; 14:19; 1 Thess 5:13; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18; 1 Pet 3:11 the God: Rom 15:33; 16:20; Phil 4:9; 1 Thess 5:23; Heb 13:20; 1 John 4:8–16 with: 2 Cor 13:14; Matt 1:23; 2 Thess 3:16; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 1 Chr 12:17—heart; Ps 34:14—seek; Jer 32:39—I; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 28:9—All hail; John 16:33—but; Acts 4:32—the multitude; 1 Cor 2:6—them; 1 Cor 7:15—but; 1 Cor 12:25—there; Eph 6:10—Finally; Phil 2:2—that; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 4:12—that; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect

2 Corinthians 13:12; Rom 16:16; 1 Cor 16:20; 1 Thess 5:26; 1 Pet 5:14 Reciprocal: Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 20:37—kissed

2 Corinthians 13:13; Rom 16:16, 21–23; Phil 4:21, 22; Phlm 1:23, 24; Heb 13:24; 1 Pet 5:13; 2 John 13; 3 John 14 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; Eph 3:18—with; 2 Tim 4:21—and all

2 Corinthians 13:14 The grace: Num 6:23–27; Matt 28:19; John 1:16, 17; Rom 1:7; 16:20, 24; 1 Cor 16:23; Rev 1:4, 5 the love: Rom 5:5; 8:39; Eph 6:23; 1 John 3:16; Jude 21 the communion: John 4:10, 14; 7:38; 14:15–17; Rom 8:9, 14–17; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 12:13; Gal 5:22; Eph 2:18, 22; 5:9; Phil 2:1; 1 John 1:3; 3:24 Amen: Matt 6:13; 28:20; Rom 16:20, 27; 1 Cor 14:16 Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; Josh 6:27—the Lord; 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; Ps 67:1—God; Ps 72:15—prayer; John 5:23—all men; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 15:40—being; Rom 15:33—be; 1 Cor 15:43—in power; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; 2 Cor 13:11—with; Gal 1:3—General; Gal 6:18—the grace; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Eph 6:24—Grace; Phil 4:23—General; Col 4:18—Grace; 1 Tim 1:14—the grace; 2 Tim 4:22—The Lord; Phlm 1:3—General; Heb 7:7—the less; 1 Pet 1:2—Grace; 1 John

GALATIANS

The Galatians, or Gallograecians, were the descendants of Gauls, who migrated from their own country, and after a series of disasters, got possession of a large district in Asia Minor, from them called Galatia (Pausanias, Attic. c. iv). They are mentioned by historians as a tall and valiant people, who went nearly naked, and used for arms only a buckler and sword; and the impetuosity of their attack is said to have been irresistible. Their religion, before their conversion was extremely corrupt and superstitious; they are said to have worshipped the mother of the gods, under the name of Adgistis; and to have offered human sacrifices of the prisoners they took in war. Though they spoke the Greek language in common with almost all the inhabitants of Asia Minor, yet it appears from Jerome that they retained their original Gaulish language even as late as the fifth century. Christianity appears to have been first planted in these regions by St. Paul himself (Gal 1:6; 4:13); who visited the churches at least twice in that country (Acts 16:6; 18:23). It is evident that this epistle was written soon after their reception of the gospel, as he complains of their speedy apostasy from his doctrine (Gal 1:6); and as there is no notice of his second journey into that country, it has been supposed, with much probability, that it was written soon after his first, and consequently about AD 52 or 53. It appears that soon after the Apostle had left them, some Judaizing teachers intruded themselves into the churches; drawing them off from the true gospel, to depend on ceremonial observances, and to the vain endeavour of “establishing their own righteousness.” It was in order to oppose this false gospel that St. Paul addressed the Galatians, and after saluting the churches of Galatia, and establishing his apostolic commission against the attacks of the false teachers, he reproves them for departing from that gospel which he had preached to them, and confirmed by the gift of the Holy Ghost—proves that justification is by faith alone, and not by the deeds of the law, from the example of Abraham, the testimony of Scripture, the curse of the law, the redemption of Christ, and the Abrahamic covenant, which the law could not disannul—shows the use of the law in connection with the covenant of grace; concludes that all believers are delivered from the law, and made the spiritual seed of Abraham by faith in Christ; illustrates his inference by God’s treatment of the Jewish church, which he put under the law, as a father puts a minor under a guardian; shows the weakness and folly of the Galatians in subjecting themselves to the law, and that by submitting themselves to circumcision they become subject to the whole law, and would forfeit the benefits of the covenant of grace; gives them various instructions and exhortations for their Christian conduct, and particularly concerning the right use of their Christian freedom; and concludes with a brief summary of the topics discussed, and by commending them to the grace of Christ.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 He wonders that they have so soon left him and the gospel;
- 8 and accurses those that preach any other gospel than he did;
- 11 He learned the gospel not of men, but of God;

- 14 and shows what he was before his calling;
17 and what he did immediately after it.

Galatians 1:1 an: Rom 1:1; 1 Cor 1:1 not: Gal 1:11, 12, 17 neither: Acts 1:16–26; 13:2–4 but: Acts 9:6, 15, 16; 22:10, 14–21; 26:16–18; Rom 1:4, 5; 2 Cor 3:1–3; Eph 3:8; 1 Tim 1:11–14; 2 Tim 1:1; Titus 1:3 and: Matt 28:18–20; John 5:19; 10:30; 20:21 raised: Acts 2:24–32; 3:15; Rom 4:24, 25; 10:9; 14:9; Eph 1:19, 20; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 1:21; Rev 1:5, 18; 2:8 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; Matt 6:9—Our; Mark 3:14—he ordained; John 3:27—A man; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 20:24—and the; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 11:23—I have; 2 Cor 10:8—though

Galatians 1:2 all: Phil 2:22; 4:21 churches: Acts 9:31; 15:41; 16:5, 6; 18:23; 1 Cor 16:1 Reciprocal: Josh 22:15—General; 1 Cor 1:2—the church; 2 Cor 11:31—God; 1 Thess 1:1—unto the; 2 Tim 4:10—Galatia; 1 Pet 1:1—Galatia

Galatians 1:3; Rom 1:7–15; 1 Cor 1:3; 2 Cor 1:2; 13:14; Eph 1:2; Phil 1:2; Col 1:2; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:2; 2 John 3 Reciprocal: John 14:27—Peace I leave; 2 Cor 11:31—God; Gal 6:16—peace; 1 Tim 1:2—Grace

Galatians 1:4 gave: Gal 2:20; Matt 20:28; 26:28; Mark 10:45; Luke 22:19; John 10:11, 17, 18; Rom 4:25; Eph 5:2; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:14; 10:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 3:16; Rev 1:5 from: Gal 6:14; Isa 65:17; John 12:31; 14:30; 15:18, 19; 17:14, 15; Rom 12:2; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; 6:12; Heb 2:5; 6:5; Jas 4:4; 1 John 2:15–17; 5:4, 5, 19, 20; Rev 5:9; 7:9 according: Ps 40:8; Matt 26:42; Luke 22:42; John 5:30; 6:38; 14:30, 31; Rom 8:3, 27, 32; Eph 1:3, 11; Heb 10:4–10 our: Matt 6:9; Rom 1:7; Eph 1:2; Phil 4:20; 1 Thess 3:11, 13; 2 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Matt 6:13—deliver; Luke 11:2—Our; John 1:29—which; John 10:15—and I; John 16:33—I; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; Eph 5:25—loved; Titus 2:12—this; Jas 1:27—to keep; 1 Pet 1:18—received

Galatians 1:5 whom: 1 Chr 29:13; Ps 41:13; 72:19; Isa 24:15; 42:12; Matt 6:13; Luke 2:14; Rom 11:36; 16:27; Eph 1:12; Phil 4:20; 1 Tim 1:17; 2 Tim 4:18; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Jude 25; Rev 4:9–11; 5:12; 7:12; 14:7 Amen: Matt 28:20 Reciprocal: Ps 104:31—The glory; Eph 3:21—be

Galatians 1:6 marvel: Mark 6:6; John 9:30 so: Gal 3:1–5; 4:9–15; 5:4, 7; Ps 106:13; Isa 29:13; Jer 2:12, 13 that called: Gal 5:8; 1 Cor 4:15; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 1:15; 2 Pet 1:3 the grace: Acts 15:11; Rom 5:2; 1 Tim 1:14; 2 Tim 2:1; Rev 22:21 unto: Rom 10:3; 2 Cor 11:4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Deut 9:12—are quickly; Judg 2:17—quickly; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 15:2—Paul; Rom 1:6—the called; 1 Cor 15:1—I declare; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear; Gal 4:13—at; Eph 4:5—one faith; Eph 4:14—tossed; Col 2:19—not; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 1 Tim 5:12—their; 1 Tim 6:3—any; Titus 1:10—specially; Heb 13:9—carried

Galatians 1:7 but: Gal 2:4; 4:17; 5:10, 12; 6:12, 13, 17; Acts 15:1–5, 24; 20:30; Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Cor 11:13 pervert: Gal 5:10, 12; Jer 23:26; Matt 24:24; Acts 13:10; 15:1, 24; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 2:18; 3:8, 9; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:10, 11; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:18, 19, 26; 4:1; 2 John 7, 10; Jude 4; Rev 2:2, 6, 14, 15, 20; 12:9; 13:14; 19:20; 20:3 Reciprocal: Jer 23:36—for ye; Matt 26:10—Why; Acts 15:19—that; Acts 20:27—I have; Rom 1:16—the gospel; 1 Cor 1:13—Christ; 1 Cor 3:11—General; 2 Cor 11:4—another gospel; 2 Cor

11:12—them; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Eph 4:5—one faith; Eph 4:14—tossed; Phil 1:27—the gospel; Phil 3:18—enemies; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 6:3—any; 2 Tim 2:14—the subverting

Galatians 1:8 though: Gal 1:9; 1 Cor 16:22; 2 Cor 11:13, 14; 1 Tim 1:19, 20; Titus 3:10; Rev 22:18, 19 let: Gal 3:10, 13; Gen 9:25; Deut 27:15–26; Josh 9:23; 1 Sam 26:19; Neh 13:25; Matt 25:41; 2 Pet 2:14 accursed: Mark 14:71; Acts 23:14; Rom 9:3; 1 Cor 12:3; 16:22 Gr. Reciprocal: Lev 15:8—General; Deut 13:8—consent; 1 Kgs 13:21—Thus saith; Prov 28:10—causeth; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 16:20—General; Jer 23:16—Hearken; 2 Cor 11:4—another gospel; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Gal 5:12—cut; Phil 4:4—again; 1 Thess 1:5—our; 1 Pet 5:12—true; 2 John 10—come

Galatians 1:9 so: 2 Cor 1:17; 13:1, 2; Phil 3:1; 4:4 than: Deut 4:2; 12:32; 13:1–11; Prov 30:6; Rev 22:18, 19 Reciprocal: Lev 15:8—General; Deut 13:8—consent; 1 Sam 26:19—cursed; 1 Kgs 13:21—Thus saith; Prov 28:10—causeth; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 23:16—Hearken; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Gal 1:8—though; Gal 5:12—cut; 1 Pet 5:12—true; 2 John 10—come

Galatians 1:10 do I now: Acts 4:19, 20; 5:29; 2 Cor 5:9–11; 1 Thess 2:4 persuade: 1 Sam 21:7; Matt 28:14; Acts 12:20; Rom 2:8 Gr.; 1 John 3:9 do I seek: 2 Cor 12:19; 1 Thess 2:4 for if: Matt 22:16; Rom 15:1, 2; 1 Cor 10:33; Eph 6:6; Col 3:22; Jas 4:4 the servant: Rom 1:1 Reciprocal: Deut 33:9—Who said; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 1 Kgs 22:14—what the Lord; 2 Kgs 16:11—built an altar; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; 2 Chr 32:15—persuade; Job 32:22—I know not; Jer 15:19—let them; Dan 3:26—ye servants; Matt 6:24—serve; Mark 12:14—carest; Luke 19:13—his; Luke 20:21—sayest; John 12:26—serve; Acts 12:3—he saw; Acts 20:19—Serving; Acts 24:27—willing; Rom 6:22—become; Rom 16:18—serve; 1 Cor 2:4—enticing; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; Col 3:24—for; Col 4:12—a servant; 1 Thess 2:6—of men; 2 Tim 2:15—approved; 1 John 2:15—Love not

Galatians 1:11 that: Gal 1:1; 1 Cor 2:9, 10; 11:23; 15:1–3; Eph 3:3–8 Reciprocal: Matt 16:17—for; Rom 1:1—called; 2 Cor 10:7—even; Gal 1:16—immediately; 1 Tim 1:1—by

Galatians 1:12 Reciprocal: Matt 16:17—for; Acts 22:14—hear; Acts 26:16—in the; 1 Cor 11:23—I have; 1 Cor 15:3—I delivered; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Gal 1:1—not; Gal 1:16—immediately; Eph 1:9—made; Eph 3:3—by; 1 Pet 1:12—it; Rev 1:1—Revelation

Galatians 1:13 ye: Acts 22:3–5; 26:4, 5 how: Acts 8:1, 3; 9:1, 2, 13, 14, 21, 26; 22:4, 5; 26:9–11; 1 Cor 15:9; Phil 3:6; 1 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: John 16:2—the time; Acts 20:28—the church; Acts 26:10—I also; Eph 3:2—ye; Eph 4:22—former

Galatians 1:14 profited: Isa 29:13; 57:12 equals: Gr. equals in years being: Acts 22:3; 26:5, 9; Phil 3:4–6 traditions: Jer 15:2; Matt 15:2, 3, 6; Mark 7:3–13; Col 2:8; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Lev 13:16—General; Jer 9:14—which; Luke 11:39—Now; Luke 18:12—fast; John 16:2—the time; Acts 21:20—and they; Rom 10:2—that they; Phil 3:6—zeal; 2 Tim 1:3—whom

Galatians 1:15 it: Deut 7:7, 8; 1 Sam 12:22; 1 Chr 28:4, 5; Matt 11:26; Luke 10:21; 1 Cor 1:1; Eph 1:5, 9; 3:11 who: Isa 49:1, 5; Jer 1:5; Luke 1:15, 16; Acts 9:15; 13:2; 22:14, 15; Rom 1:1 and: Rom 1:5; 8:30; 9:24; 1 Cor 1:9, 24; 15:10; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Tim 1:12–14; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Num 6:2—When; Num 8:14—separate;

Deut 10:8—time the Lord; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 1 Chr 23:13—separated; Ps 22:10—from; Ps 71:6—thou art; Ps 75:7—he putteth; Ps 110:3—day; Isa 44:24—and he; Mark 3:14—he ordained; Luke 19:6—he; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 22:21—for; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Col 1:27—whom; 1 Thess 5:24—callest

Galatians 1:16 reveal: Matt 16:17; 1 Cor 2:9–13; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17, 18; 3:5–10 that: Gal 2:7–9; Acts 9:15; 22:21; 26:17, 18; Rom 1:13, 14; 11:13; 15:16–19; Eph 3:1, 8; Col 1:25–27; 1 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 immediately: Gal 1:11, 12; 2:1, 6; Deut 33:9; Luke 9:23–25, 59–62; Acts 26:19, 20; 2 Cor 5:16 flesh: Matt 16:17; 26:41; 1 Cor 15:50; Eph 6:12; Heb 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 22:3—General; Judg 6:27—and did; 1 Sam 3:4—called Samuel; 2 Chr 29:3—He in the first; Ps 96:10—Say; Ps 110:3—day; Ps 119:60—made; Ps 128:6—peace; Jer 1:5—Before I; Hab 2:1—unto me; Matt 4:20—General; Matt 9:9—Follow; Luke 19:6—he; John 12:38—revealed; Acts 9:6—Arise; Acts 10:8—he sent; Rom 1:5—we have; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 1:1—through; 2 Cor 1:17—according; Gal 2:2—communicated; Eph 1:9—made; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 3:3—by; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:27—whom; 1 Pet 1:12—it

Galatians 1:17 went: Gal 1:18; Acts 9:20–25 returned: 2 Cor 11:32, 33 Reciprocal: Acts 2:11—Arabians; Acts 9:19—Then; Acts 9:26—when; Acts 11:1—the apostles; 2 Cor 11:26—journeyings; Gal 4:25—Arabia

Galatians 1:18 I went up: or, I returned, Acts 9:26–29; 22:17, 18 Reciprocal: Acts 9:27—the apostles; Acts 9:28—coming; Gal 1:17—went; Gal 2:1—fourteen

Galatians 1:19 James: Matt 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15; Acts 1:13, James the son of Alphaeus, Jas 1:1; Jude 1 the Lord's: Matt 13:55; Mark 6:3; 1 Cor 9:5 Reciprocal: Matt 12:46—his; Mark 15:15—willing; Mark 15:40—Mary the; Luke 8:20—thy brethren; John 2:12—and his brethren; Acts 9:27—the apostles; Acts 12:17—James; Acts 15:13—James; Acts 21:18—unto

Galatians 1:20 behold: Rom 9:1; 2 Cor 11:10, 11, 31 Reciprocal: Rom 1:9—God; 2 Cor 1:23—I call; Phil 1:8—God; 1 Thess 2:5—God; 1 Tim 2:7—I speak

Galatians 1:21 I came: Acts 9:30; 11:25, 26; 13:1; 15:23, 41; 18:18; 21:3 Cilicia: Acts 6:9; 21:39; 22:3; 23:34 Reciprocal: Acts 20:3—sail; Acts 27:5—Cilicia

Galatians 1:22 the churches: Acts 9:31; 1 Thess 2:14 in: Rom 16:7; 1 Cor 1:30; Phil 1:1; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1 Reciprocal: Acts 20:25—see; 2 Cor 6:9—well; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ

Galatians 1:23 he which: Acts 9:13, 20, 26; 1 Cor 15:8–10; 1 Tim 1:13–16 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—heard; Num 23:23—What hath; Isa 32:4—heart; Luke 8:38—saying; 1 Cor 15:9—because

Galatians 1:24; Num 23:23; Luke 2:14; 7:16; 15:10, 32; Acts 11:18; 21:19, 20; 2 Cor 9:13; Col 1:3, 4; 2 Thess 1:10, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 18:1—heard; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Matt 5:16—and; Matt 9:8—and; Luke 5:26—and they; Luke 8:38—saying; Luke 18:43—followed; John 17:10—and I; Acts 9:20—straightway; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 1 Pet 4:14—but

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He shows when he went up again to Jerusalem, and for what purpose;
3 and that Titus was not circumcised;
11 and that he resisted Peter, and told him the reason;
14 why he and others, being Jews, do believe in Christ to be justified by faith, and not by works;
20 and that they live not in sin, who are so justified.

Galatians 2:1 fourteen: Gal 1:18 I went: Acts 15:2–4 Barnabas: Gal 2:13; Acts 4:36, 37; 11:25, 30; 12:25; 13:2, 50; 14:12; 15:25, 36–39; 1 Cor 9:6; Col 4:10 Titus: Gal 2:3; 2 Cor 8:16, 23; Titus 1:4 Reciprocal: Acts 15:1—ye; Acts 19:21—these; 2 Cor 2:13—Titus; Gal 1:16—immediately; 2 Tim 4:10—Titus

Galatians 2:2 by: Acts 16:9, 10; 18:9; 23:11 communicated: Gal 2:9; 1:16; Acts 15:4, 12; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:2 privately: or, severally which: Gal 2:6, 9; Eccl 10:1; Acts 5:34; Phil 2:29 I should: Matt 10:16; 1 Cor 9:26; Phil 2:16; 1 Thess 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 18:23—God; Acts 15:2—they determined; Acts 26:16—in the; Rom 11:13—the apostle; Rom 16:7—who; Rom 16:25—my gospel; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; 1 Cor 15:14—General; 2 Cor 1:17—according; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Gal 4:11—lest; 1 Thess 1:5—our; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain

Galatians 2:3; Gal 5:2–6; Acts 15:24; 16:3; 1 Cor 9:20, 21 Reciprocal: Prov 28:4—but; John 12:20—Greeks; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 15:1—ye; 1 Cor 2:15—yet; 2 Cor 2:13—Titus; Gal 2:1—Titus; Gal 2:14—why; Gal 5:11—if; Gal 6:12—they constrain; Phil 3:2—the; Phil 4:21—The; Titus 1:4—Titus

Galatians 2:4 because: Gal 5:10, 12; Acts 15:1, 24; 20:30; 2 Cor 11:13, 17, 26; 1 John 4:1 unawares: 2 Tim 3:6; 2 Pet 2:1, 2; Jude 4 liberty: Gal 3:23–26; 5:1, 13; Ps 51:12; 119:45; John 8:31–36; 2 Cor 3:17; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 2:19 bring: Gal 4:3, 9, 10, 25; Isa 51:23; 2 Cor 11:20 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—entice; Ezra 4:2—Let us; Prov 28:10—causeth; Ezek 13:4—like; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Luke 5:38—General; Acts 9:26—but; Acts 15:19—that; Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 7:23—be; 1 Cor 9:21—they; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 2:18—General; Phil 1:15—even; Phil 3:2—the; Col 2:4—lest; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:10—specially

Galatians 2:5 we: Gal 3:1, 2; Acts 15:2; Col 2:4–8; Jude 3 that: Gal 2:14; 4:16; Eph 1:13; Col 1:5; 1 Thess 2:13 Reciprocal: Num 29:25—General; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; Neh 6:4—four times; Jer 15:19—let them; Matt 15:12—Knowest; John 2:4—what; Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; 1 Cor 9:23—for; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; 2 Cor 10:7—even; Gal 2:11—I withstood; Gal 2:18—General; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; 2 John 1—known

Galatians 2:6 these who: Gal 2:2, 9; 6:3; 2 Cor 11:5, 21–23; 12:11; Heb 13:7, 17 it maketh: Gal 2:11–14; Job 32:6, 7, 17–22; Matt 22:16; Mark 6:17–20; 12:14; Luke 20:21; 2 Cor 5:16 God: Job 34:19; Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; 1 Pet 1:17 in: Gal 2:10; Acts 15:6–29; 2 Cor 12:11 Reciprocal: Deut 10:17—regardeth; 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; 2 Chr 19:7—respect of persons; Ps 82:2—accept; Mal 2:9—have been partial in; John 2:4—what; Rom

16:7—who; Gal 1:16—immediately; Gal 5:10—whosoever; Jas 1:26—seem

Galatians 2:7 when: Gal 2:9; Acts 15:12, 25, 26; 2 Pet 3:15 the gospel of the uncircumcision: Gal 1:16; Acts 13:46–48; 18:6; 28:28; Rom 1:5; 11:13; 1 Thess 2:4; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 42:1—saw; Mark 3:16—Simon; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts 9:32—as; Acts 15:7—God; Acts 22:21—for; Rom 3:2—committed; Rom 15:16—I should; 1 Cor 1:1—called; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 1 Cor 9:17—dispensation; Phil 1:17—that; Col 1:25—according; Col 4:11—who; 1 Tim 1:11—which; 2 Tim 1:14—good

Galatians 2:8 he: Acts 1:8; 2:14–41; 3:12–26; 4:4; 5:12–16; 8:17 the same: Gal 3:5; Acts 9:15; 13:2–11; 14:3–11; 15:12; 19:11, 12, 26; 21:19; 22:21; 26:17, 18; 1 Cor 1:5–7; 9:2; 15:10; 2 Cor 11:4, 5; Col 1:29 Reciprocal: Acts 16:3—and took; Rom 1:5—apostleship; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 15:16—I should; Rom 15:18—which; 1 Cor 1:1—called; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Eph 3:7—by; Eph 3:8—I; Phil 1:17—that; Col 1:25—according; Col 4:11—who; 1 Tim 3:16—preached; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle

Galatians 2:9 James: Acts 15:7, 13, 22–29 pillars: Gal 2:2, 6, 12–14; Matt 16:18; Eph 2:20; Rev 3:12; 21:14–20 the grace: Rom 1:5; 12:3, 5, 6; 15:15; 1 Cor 15:10; Eph 3:8; Col 1:29; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 fellowship: 2 Cor 8:4; 1 John 1:3 we should: Acts 15:23–30 Reciprocal: Exod 24:4—twelve pillars; 1 Kgs 7:21—And he set; 2 Kgs 10:15—give me; Ezra 10:19—gave their hands; Prov 9:1—pillars; Matt 10:3—James; Mark 3:18—James; Luke 6:15—James; John 1:42—called; Acts 1:13—James; Acts 3:1—Peter; Acts 4:36—Barnabas; Acts 8:14—Peter; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 12:17—James; Acts 13:1—Barnabas; Acts 13:2—Separate; Acts 15:25—Barnabas; Acts 21:18—unto; Acts 26:17—the Gentiles; 1 Cor 1:12—Cephas; Gal 2:7—when; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; 1 Tim 2:7—a teacher; 1 Tim 3:15—the pillar; Jas 1:1—James; Jas 1:26—seem

Galatians 2:10 that: Acts 11:29, 30; 24:17; Rom 15:25–27; 1 Cor 16:1, 2; 2 Cor 8:1–2 Cor 9:15; Heb 13:16; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Lev 25:35—then; Esth 9:22—sending portions; Job 31:16—withheld; Ps 41:1—Blessed; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 26:11—ye have; John 12:6—not; John 13:29—that; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Gal 2:6—in

Galatians 2:11 to Antioch: Acts 15:30–35 I withstood: Gal 2:5; 2 Cor 5:16; 11:5, 21–28; 12:11; 1 Tim 5:20; Jude 3 because: Exod 32:21, 22; Num 20:12; Jer 1:17; Jonah 1:3; 4:3, 4, 9; Matt 16:17, 18, 23; Acts 15:37–39; 23:1–5; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—said; Exod 23:2—follow; Lev 19:17—rebuke; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; 2 Chr 26:18—withstood Uzziah; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Job 21:31—declare; Job 27:5—justify; Job 34:4—choose; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 28:23—General; Prov 29:25—fear; Eccl 4:10—if; Ezek 3:21—he shall; Mark 12:14—carest; Luke 17:3—rebuke; John 9:22—because; John 18:25—He; Acts 14:26—to Antioch; Gal 2:6—it maketh; Gal 2:14—I said; Gal 2:17—are found; Gal 6:1—overtaken; 1 Tim 5:1—Rebuke

Galatians 2:12 certain: Gal 2:9; Acts 21:18–25 he did: Acts 10:28; 11:3; Eph 2:15, 19–22; 3:6 he withdrew: Isa 65:5; Luke 15:2; 1 Thess 5:22 fearing: Prov 29:25; Isa 57:11; Matt 26:69–75 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—thou; Gen 20:2—said; 1 Sam 21:2—The king; 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; Eccl 10:1—a little; Luke 5:38—General; John 7:13—spake; Acts 10:15—What; Acts 11:2—they; Acts 12:17—James; Acts 15:1—certain; Acts 15:13—James; Acts 21:24—but; Rom 14:2—that; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; 1 Cor 9:21—they; Gal 2:14—If thou; Gal 2:18—General; Col 2:16—judge; Jas 1:1—James

Galatians 2:13 the other: Gen 12:11–13; 26:6, 7; 27:24; Eccl 7:20; 10:1; 1 Cor 5:6; 8:9; 15:33 carried: Job 15:12; 1 Cor 12:2; Eph 4:14; Heb 13:9 Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—thou; 2 Sam 16:19—should I not serve; 2 Kgs 10:29—made Israel; Prov 10:9—that walketh; Isa 57:11—of whom; John 7:13—spake; Acts 4:36—Barnabas; Acts 9:27—Barnabas; Acts 10:15—What; Acts 13:1—Barnabas; Acts 15:1—certain; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; Gal 2:14—If thou; Col 2:16—judge; Heb 12:15—and thereby

Galatians 2:14 walked: Ps 15:2; 58:1; 84:11; Prov 2:7; 10:9 the truth: Gal 2:5; Rom 14:14; 1 Tim 4:3–5; Heb 9:10 I said: Gal 2:11; Lev 19:17; Ps 141:5; Prov 27:5, 6; 1 Tim 5:20 If thou: Gal 2:12, 13; Acts 10:28; 11:3–18 why: Gal 2:3; 6:12; Acts 15:10, 11, 19–21, 24, 28, 29 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 15:13—his mother; Prov 28:18—walketh; Rom 3:30—General; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 4:12—be; Gal 4:16—because; Phil 3:18—many; 2 John 1—known; 2 John 4—walking; 3 John 4—walk

Galatians 2:15 Jews: Matt 3:7–9; John 8:39–41; Rom 4:16; Eph 2:3 sinners: Matt 9:11; Mark 7:26–28; Acts 22:21; Rom 3:9; Eph 2:11, 12; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Matt 15:26—It is not; John 9:34—wast; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 10:45—the Gentiles; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 11:17—being; Phil 3:7—General

Galatians 2:16 that: Gal 2:19; 3:10–12; 5:4; Job 9:2, 3, 29; 25:4; Ps 130:3, 4; Luke 10:25–29; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 3:19, 20, 27, 28; 4:2, 13–15; Phil 3:9 but: Gal 3:13, 14, 22–24; 4:5; Rom 1:17; 3:21–26, 28, 30; 4:5, 6, 24, 25; 5:1, 2, 8, 9; 8:3, 30–34; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Phil 3:9; Heb 7:18, 19 we have: Gal 2:20; John 6:68, 69; 20:31; Acts 4:12; 1 Pet 1:2, 8, 9, 18–21; 2:24; 3:18; 2 Pet 1:1; 1 John 1:7; 2:1, 2; Rev 7:9, 14 for: Gal 3:11; Ps 143:2 Reciprocal: Hab 2:4—but; Luke 18:14—justified; John 3:15—whosoever; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 24:24—the faith; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 2:13—justified; Rom 3:22—unto all; Rom 10:10—unto righteousness; Gal 2:21—righteousness; Gal 3:24—justified; Eph 2:3—we; Phil 3:7—General; 1 Tim 2:7—in faith; Titus 3:5—by works; Titus 3:7—being

Galatians 2:17 while: Rom 9:30–33; 11:7 are found: Gal 2:11; Rom 6:1, 2; 1 John 3:8–10 is: Matt 1:21; Rom 15:8; 2 Cor 3:7–9; Heb 7:24–28; 8:2; 1 John 3:5 God: Rom 3:4, 6 Reciprocal: Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 6:15—shall we; 1 Cor 6:15—God; Gal 3:21—God forbid

Galatians 2:18; Gal 2:4, 5, 12–16, 21; 4:9–12; 5:11; Rom 14:15; 1 Cor 8:11, 12 Reciprocal: Rom 6:15—shall we

Galatians 2:19 through: Gal 3:10, 24; Rom 3:19, 20; 4:15; 5:20; 7:7–11, 14, 22, 23; 8:2; 10:4, 5 dead: Rom 6:2, 11, 14; 7:4, 6, 9; Col 2:20; 3:3; 1 Pet 2:24 that: Gal 2:20; Rom 14:7, 8; 1 Cor 10:31; 2 Cor 5:15; 1 Thess 5:10; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 4:1, 2, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 31:26—a witness; 2 Chr 34:19—the words; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Mark 12:34—Thou; John 5:46—had; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 3:31—yea; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:21—for; Col 3:1—risen; 2 Tim 2:11—For; Heb 12:20—For they; Jas 2:9—transgressors

Galatians 2:20 crucified: Gal 5:24; 6:14; Rom 6:4–6; 8:3, 4; Col 2:11–14 nevertheless: Rom 6:8, 13; 8:2; Eph 2:4, 5; Col 2:13; 3:3, 4 but: John 14:19, 20; 17:21; 2 Cor 4:10, 11; 13:3, 5; Eph 3:17; Col 1:27; 1 Thess 5:10; 1 Pet 4:2; Rev 3:20 the life: 2 Cor 4:11; 10:3; 1 Pet 4:1, 2 I now: Gal 2:16; 3:11; John 6:57; Rom 1:17; 5:2; 2 Cor 1:24; 5:7, 15; Phil 4:13; 1 Thess 5:10; 1 Pet 1:8; 4:2 the Son: John 1:49; 3:16, 35; 6:69; 9:35–38; Acts 8:37; 9:20; 1 Thess 1:10; 1 John

1:7; 4:9, 10, 14; 5:10–13, 20 who: Gal 1:4; Matt 20:28; John 10:11; 15:13; Rom 8:37; Eph 5:2, 25; Titus 2:14; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 7:5—General; Lev 8:31—eat it; Lev 9:17—the meat; Deut 30:20—thy life; Ps 85:13—shall set; Song 2:16—beloved; Song 5:2—my head; Song 5:16—my beloved; Song 7:10—my; Mark 8:34—take; Luke 1:35—the Song of God; John 3:15—whosoever; John 6:54—eateth; John 15:4—Abide; John 17:26—and I; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 24:24—the faith; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 6:3—were; Rom 6:6—that our; Rom 6:11—but; Rom 7:4—ye also; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 14:7—General; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; Gal 2:19—that; Eph 2:16—having; Eph 3:18—able; Eph 3:19—to know; Phil 1:22—live; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; Col 2:6—walk; Col 2:20—if; Col 3:1—risen; Col 3:11—and; 2 Tim 2:11—For; 1 Pet 1:5—through; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; Rev 1:18—that liveth

Galatians 2:21 do not: Gal 2:18; Ps 33:10; Mark 7:9 marg. Rom 8:31 righteousness: Gal 2:16; 3:21; 5:2–4; Rom 10:3; 11:6; Heb 7:11 Christ: Isa 49:4; Jer 8:8; 1 Cor 15:2, 14, 17 Reciprocal: Num 35:32—General; Job 15:4—castest off; Luke 7:30—rejected; John 15:25—without; Rom 3:4—God forbid; Rom 3:31—do we; Rom 4:14—For if; Rom 6:3—were; 2 Cor 6:1—the; Gal 3:18—if; Gal 5:4—is; Phil 3:18—enemies; Titus 2:11—the grace

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He asks what moved them to leave the faith, and hang upon the law;
- 6 They that believe are justified,
- 9 and blessed with Abraham;
- 10 And this he shows by many reasons.

Galatians 3:1 Foolish: Gal 3:3; Deut 32:6; 1 Sam 13:13; Matt 7:26; Luke 24:25; Eph 5:15; 1 Tim 6:4 marg. who: Gal 1:6; 4:9; 5:7, 8; Matt 24:24; Acts 8:9–11; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 2 Pet 2:18; Rev 2:20; 13:13, 14; 18:3 ye: Gal 2:14; 5:7; Acts 6:7; Rom 2:8; 6:17; 10:16; 2 Cor 10:5; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 4:17 Jesus Christ: 1 Cor 1:23, 24; 2:2; 11:26; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—they also; 2 Chr 16:9—Herein; Prov 28:10—causeth; Matt 13:27—whence; Luke 8:13—receive; Acts 8:11—he had; Acts 16:6—region; Acts 17:3—this; 2 Cor 6:11—ye; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 2:5—we; Gal 4:16—become; Gal 5:10—but; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; Titus 1:10—specially; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish; 2 John 1—known

Galatians 3:2 Received: Gal 3:5, 14; Acts 2:38; 8:15; 10:44–47; 11:15–18; 15:8; 19:2–6; 1 Cor 12:7–13; 2 Cor 11:4; Eph 1:13, 14; Heb 2:4; 6:4; 1 Pet 1:12 by the hearing: Rom 1:17; 10:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—the cunning; John 20:22—Receive; Acts 8:17—they received; Acts 24:24—the faith; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 1:11—that; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Cor 9:21—they; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; Gal 2:5—we; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 1 Tim 1:7—to

Galatians 3:3 having: Gal 4:7–10; 5:4–8; 6:12–14; Heb 7:16–19; 9:2, 9, 10 Reciprocal: Gal 3:1—Foolish; Gal 4:9—how; Eph 5:15—not; Heb 10:32—call

Galatians 3:4 ye: Ezek 18:24; Heb 6:4–6; 10:32–39; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 2 John 8 so many: or, so great Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:26—hast been; Ezra 9:13—after all; Luke 8:13—receive; 1 Cor

15:2—unless; 2 Cor 6:1—ye; Jas 1:26—this

Galatians 3:5 that: Gal 3:2; 2 Cor 3:8 worketh: Acts 14:3, 9, 10; 19:11, 12; Rom 15:19; 1 Cor 1:4, 5; 2 Cor 10:4; 12:12; 13:3 by the works: Gal 3:2 Reciprocal: Exod 35:35—the cunning; Acts 19:2—We have; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Rom 15:16—ministering; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; Gal 2:8—the same; Gal 3:14—might; 1 Tim 1:7—to; Heb 6:4—partakers

Galatians 3:6 as: Gal 3:9; Gen 15:6; Rom 4:3–6, 9, 10, 21, 22; 9:32, 33; Jas 2:23 accounted: or, imputed, Rom 4:6, 11, 22, 24; 2 Cor 5:19–21 Reciprocal: Rom 3:22—unto all; Gal 3:14—the blessing

Galatians 3:7 Know: Ps 100:3; Luke 21:31; Heb 13:23 they: Gal 3:26–29; John 8:39; Rom 4:11–16, 24; 9:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 12:2—General; Luke 19:9—forsomuch; John 8:56—rejoiced; Rom 3:22—and upon; Rom 4:16—of faith; Gal 3:9—General; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Heb 1:14—heirs

Galatians 3:8 the scripture: Gal 3:22; 4:30; John 7:38, 42; 19:37; Rom 9:17; 2 Tim 3:15–17 foreseeing: Acts 15:15–18 God: Rom 3:28–30; 9:30 preached: Heb 4:2 In: Gal 3:16; Gen 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14; 49:10; Ps 72:7; Isa 6:13; 65:9; Acts 2:25, 26, 35; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gen 28:4—the blessing; Isa 8:20—the law; Jer 4:2—and the nations; Dan 8:14—cleansed; Hag 2:7—and the; Zech 8:22—General; Acts 3:25—And in; Acts 13:39—by; Rom 3:21—and the; Rom 3:26—and; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 4:5—believeth; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 8:33—It is; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Gal 3:9—General; 1 Tim 5:18—the scripture; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 4:6—they; Heb 9:8—Holy Ghost; Jas 2:23—the scripture; Jas 4:5—the scripture

Galatians 3:9; Gal 3:7, 8, 14, 29; 4:28; Rom 4:11, 16, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 22:18—And in; Gen 24:1—blessed; Lev 19:19—mingled; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 67:7—God; Isa 51:2—for; Acts 3:26—sent; Rom 4:5—But to; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Gal 3:6—as; Eph 1:1—which; Eph 1:3—who; Col 1:2—the saints; 1 Tim 2:7—in faith; Heb 1:14—heirs

Galatians 3:10 as many: Gal 3:11; 2:16; Luke 18:9–13; Rom 4:15; 7:9–13; 8:7 under: Deut 11:26–28; 29:20; Isa 43:28; Matt 25:41 Cursed: Deut 27:26; Jer 11:3; Ezek 18:4; Rom 3:19, 20; 6:23; Jas 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 4:11—General; Exod 19:24—lest; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 35:32—General; Deut 5:25—this great; Deut 11:28—General; Deut 28:1—to do all; Deut 28:15—all these curses; Deut 33:2—a fiery law; Josh 6:17—accursed; 2 Chr 33:8—to do all; 2 Chr 34:19—the words; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Ps 37:22—cursed; Ps 109:7—be condemned; Isa 34:5—the people; Jer 32:23—they have; Zech 5:3—the curse; Matt 5:19—shall break; Matt 19:18—Which; Luke 7:42—when; Luke 18:11—as; Luke 18:20—Do not commit; John 1:17—the law; John 2:11—beginning; John 3:36—but; John 5:45—there; John 5:46—had; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 3:9—that they; Rom 5:16—for the; Rom 7:5—which; Rom 9:3—were; Rom 9:31—hath; 1 Cor 15:56—the strength; 2 Cor 3:6—for; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; Gal 1:8—let; Gal 2:19—through; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 3:18—if; Gal 4:21—ye that; Gal 5:3—a debtor; Eph 2:15—the law; Phil 3:9—which is of the; 1 Tim 1:9—the law; Heb 12:20—For they; Jas 2:10—whosoever

Galatians 3:11 that: Gal 2:16; 1 Kgs 8:46; Job 9:3; 40:4; 42:6; Ps 19:12; 130:3, 4; 143:2; Eccl

7:20; Isa 6:5; 53:6; 64:6; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10; Rev 5:9; 7:14, 15 The just: Hab 2:4; Rom 1:17; Heb 10:38 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—just; Exod 19:24—lest; Matt 19:17—but; Luke 10:29—willing; Rom 2:13—but the; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 9:31—hath; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Gal 2:20—I now; Gal 3:10—as many; Phil 3:9—the righteousness

Galatians 3:12 the law: Rom 4:4, 5, 14, 16; 9:30–32; 10:5, 6; 11:6 The man: Lev 18:5; Neh 9:29; Ezek 20:11, 13; Matt 19:17; Luke 10:25–28; Rom 10:5, 6 Reciprocal: Deut 6:25—General; Josh 6:17—accursed; Hab 2:4—but; Luke 10:26—General; Luke 10:28—this; Rom 2:13—but the; Gal 3:18—if

Galatians 3:13 redeemed: Gal 3:10; 4:5; Isa 55:5–7, 10–12; Dan 9:24, 26; Zech 13:7; Matt 26:28; Rom 3:24–26; 4:25; 8:3, 4; 2 Cor 5:21; Eph 5:2; Titus 2:14; Heb 7:26, 27; 9:12, 15, 26, 28; 10:4–10; 1 Pet 1:18–21; 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:1, 2; 4:10; Rev 1:5; 5:9; 13:8 being: 2 Kgs 22:19; Jer 44:22; 49:13; Rom 9:3 for: Deut 21:23; 2 Sam 17:23; 18:10, 14, 15; 21:3, 9; Esth 7:10; 9:14; Matt 27:5; 1 Pet 2:24 Cursed: Josh 10:26, 27 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Gen 40:19—hang thee; Exod 32:30—an atonement; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 8:17—General; Lev 15:28—General; Lev 16:22—bear upon; Lev 27:28—no devoted; Num 28:30—General; Deut 11:26—General; Deut 30:15—General; 2 Sam 18:9—taken up; Esth 8:7—him they have hanged; Esth 9:13—let Haman’s ten sons be hanged; Ps 37:22—cursed; Ps 88:16—fierce; Ps 107:2—Let the; Ps 119:21—cursed; Isa 35:9—but; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 53:4—he hath; Isa 53:10—he hath; Dan 9:27—confirm; Matt 20:28—and to; Matt 25:34—Come; Matt 26:38—My; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 15:24—crucified; Luke 10:26—General; Luke 22:37—And he; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 1:29—which; John 5:46—had; John 10:15—and I; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 12:32—if; John 18:32—what; John 19:18—General; Acts 5:30—ye slew; Acts 10:39—whom; Acts 10:45—they; Acts 23:12—under a curse; Rom 7:4—ye also; Rom 7:6—But; Rom 8:1—no; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 6:20—ye; 1 Cor 12:3—accursed; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; Gal 1:8—let; Gal 2:16—but; Eph 3:18—able; Phil 2:8—the death; Col 1:14—whom; 1 Thess 1:10—Jesus; 2 Pet 2:1—bought

Galatians 3:14 the blessing: Gal 3:6–9, 29; Gen 12:2, 3; Isa 41:8; 51:2, 3; Rom 4:3–17 through: Gal 3:16; Gen 22:18; Isa 49:6; 52:10; Luke 2:10, 11; Acts 2:39; 3:25, 26; 4:12; Rom 10:9–15; 1 Tim 2:4–6 might: Gal 3:2, 5; 4:6; Isa 32:15; 44:3, 4; 59:19–21; Jer 31:33; 32:40; Ezek 11:19; 36:26, 27; 39:29; Joel 2:28, 29; Zech 12:10; Luke 11:13; 24:49; John 7:39; Acts 1:4, 5; 2:33, 38; 5:32; 10:45–47; 11:15, 16; Rom 8:9–16, 26, 27; 1 Cor 12:13; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13, 14; 2:18, 22; 3:16; 4:30; 1 Pet 1:22; Jude 19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:18—become; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Deut 11:26—General; Deut 30:15—General; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 67:7—God; Ps 72:17—men; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Isa 19:24—a blessing; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Matt 25:34—Come; Luke 19:9—forsomuch; Acts 16:31—and thy; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:9—General; Gal 3:22—that; Gal 4:15—the blessedness; Eph 2:8—through; Eph 3:6—partakers; Heb 9:12—having

Galatians 3:15 I speak: Rom 6:19; 1 Cor 15:32 it be: Heb 9:17 covenant: or, testament Reciprocal: Gen 15:18—made; Gen 21:27—made; Deut 4:2—General; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; Job 40:8—disannul; Ps 111:9—he hath; Isa 42:6—and give; Luke 1:72—and; Acts 7:8—the covenant; Rom 3:5—I speak; Gal 3:17—cannot; Gal 4:24—the two; Heb 7:18—a disannulling; Heb 8:9—the covenant

Galatians 3:16 to: Gal 3:8; Gen 12:3, 7; 13:15, 16; 15:5; 17:7, 8; 21:12; 22:17, 18; 26:3, 4; 28:13, 14; 49:10 which: Gal 3:27–29; Rom 12:5; 1 Cor 12:12, 27; Eph 4:15, 16; 5:29, 30, 32; Col 2:19; 3:11 Reciprocal: Exod 12:40—four hundred; Ps 18:50—to his; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Zech 11:10—that; Matt 1:1—the son of Abraham; Luke 1:55—General; Acts 3:25—And in; Acts 13:32—how; Rom 4:13—through the; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:14—through; Gal 3:18—but; Gal 3:19—till; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; Eph 2:12—the covenants; Titus 3:5—by works; Heb 2:16—the seed; Heb 7:6—had; Heb 8:6—upon; Heb 11:33—obtained; 2 Pet 1:4—are given

Galatians 3:17 this: Gal 5:16; 1 Cor 1:12; 7:29; 10:19; 2 Cor 9:6; Eph 4:17; Col 2:4 the covenant: Gen 15:18; 17:7, 8, 19; Luke 1:68–79; John 1:17; 8:56–58; Rom 3:25; 2 Cor 1:20; Heb 11:13, 17–19, 39, 40; 1 Pet 1:11, 12, 20 which: Gen 15:13; Exod 12:40, 41; Acts 7:6 cannot: Gal 3:15; Job 40:8; Isa 14:27; 28:18; Heb 7:18 that it: Gal 3:21; Num 23:19; Rom 4:13, 14; Heb 6:13–18 none: Gal 5:4; Num 30:8; Ps 33:10; Rom 3:3; 1 Cor 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 17:2—And I; Lev 12:3—General; Deut 5:3—General; Matt 5:17—to destroy the law; Luke 1:55—General; John 7:22—circumcision; Acts 7:8—the covenant; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 3:31—do we; 1 Cor 15:50—this; Gal 3:20—but; Gal 3:22—that; Eph 2:12—the covenants

Galatians 3:18 if: Gal 3:10, 12, 26, 29; 2:21; Rom 4:13–16; 8:17 but: Gal 3:16; Ps 105:6–12, 42; Mic 7:18–20; Luke 1:54, 55, 72, 73; Heb 6:12–15 Reciprocal: Gen 17:2—And I; Gen 21:10—heir; Gen 22:18—And in; Luke 10:25—to; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 4:14—For if; Eph 1:11—we; 1 Pet 1:4—an

Galatians 3:19 then: Rom 3:1, 2; 7:7–13 It was added: Gal 3:21–24; Deut 4:8, 9; Ps 147:19, 20; Luke 16:31; John 5:45–47; 15:22; Rom 2:13; 3:19, 20; 4:15; 5:20, 21; 7:7–13; 1 Tim 1:8, 9 till: Gal 3:16, 25; 4:1–4 by: Deut 33:2; Acts 7:53; Heb 2:2, 5 in: Exod 20:19–22; 24:1–12; 34:27–35; Lev 15:32; Deut 5:5, 22–33; 9:13–20, 25–29; 18:15–19; Ps 106:23; John 1:17; Acts 7:38. The Apostle, having just before been speaking of the promise made to Abraham, and representing that as the rule of our justification, and not the law, lest they should think he derogated too much from the law, and thereby rendered it useless—he thence takes occasion to discourse of the design and tendency of it, and to acquaint us for what purposes it was given. Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—lest; Exod 24:3—All the words; Deut 18:18—like unto; Isa 41:8—the seed; John 7:19—not; Acts 6:14—change; Gal 3:23—faith came; Gal 4:3—when; Heb 8:6—the mediator

Galatians 3:20 a mediator is: Job 9:33; Acts 12:20; 1 Tim 2:5 but: Gal 3:17; Gen 15:18; 17:1, 2; Deut 6:4; Rom 3:29 Reciprocal: Exod 24:3—All the words; Deut 18:18—like unto; Rom 3:30—General; Heb 8:6—the mediator; Jas 2:19—General

Galatians 3:21 the law: Matt 5:17–20; Rom 3:31; 7:7–13 God forbid: Gal 2:17; Rom 3:4, 6 for: Gal 2:19, 21; Rom 3:20 righteousness: Rom 3:21, 22; 9:31; 10:3–6; Phil 3:6–9; Heb 11:7 Reciprocal: Deut 5:25—this great; Ps 19:8—enlightening; Isa 42:21—he will; Luke 10:26—General; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 7:13—then; Rom 8:3—For what; 1 Cor 6:15—God; 2 Cor 3:6—for; Gal 3:17—that it; Gal 3:19—It was added; Gal 5:17—and these; Phil 3:9—which is of the; 1 Tim 1:8—the law; Heb 8:7—had; Heb 9:9—that could; Heb 12:14—no man

Galatians 3:22 concluded: Gal 3:8–10, 23; Ps 143:2; Rom 3:9–20, 23; 5:12, 20; 11:32 that:

Gal 3:14, 17, 29; Rom 4:11–16; 5:20, 21; 2 Tim 1:1; Heb 6:13–17; 9:15; 2 Pet 1:4; 3:13; 1 John 2:25; 5:11–13 to: Mark 16:16; John 3:15–18, 36; 5:24; 6:40; 11:25, 26; 12:46; 20:31; Acts 16:31; Rom 10:9; 1 John 3:23, 24; 5:13 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—lest; Num 35:32—General; Deut 5:25—this great; 1 Sam 26:8—delivered; 1 Kgs 8:46—there is no man; Job 15:14—is man; Ezek 18:4—the soul that; Matt 3:14—I have; Matt 7:11—being; Luke 10:26—General; Acts 10:43—whosoever; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 3:19—and all the; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 4:2—but; Rom 4:16—of faith; Rom 9:17—For; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 4:30—what; Eph 2:3—we; Eph 2:8—through; Phil 3:9—which is of the; Jas 2:23—the scripture; Jas 3:2—in

Galatians 3:23 faith came: Gal 3:19, 24, 25; 4:1–4; Heb 12:2 under: Gal 4:4, 5, 21; 5:18; Rom 3:19; 6:14, 15; 1 Cor 9:20, 21 the faith: Luke 10:23, 24; Heb 11:13, 39, 40; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:8—delivered; Acts 6:14—change; Rom 7:6—But; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 3:22—concluded; Gal 4:3—in

Galatians 3:24 the law: Gal 3:25; 2:19; 4:2, 3; Matt 5:17, 18; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 3:20–22; 7:7–9, 24, 25; 10:4; Col 2:17; Heb 7:18, 19; 9:8–16; 10:1–14 justified: Gal 2:16; Acts 13:39 Reciprocal: Matt 19:20—All; John 5:46—had; John 8:17—also; Rom 3:28—General; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; Gal 3:23—faith came; Gal 4:21—ye that

Galatians 3:25 faith: Gal 3:23 we: Gal 4:1–6; Rom 6:14; 7:4; Heb 7:11–19; 8:3–13; 10:15–18 Reciprocal: Rom 3:29—General; Rom 5:1—being; Gal 3:19—till; Gal 3:24—the law; Gal 4:3—when; Gal 5:1—the liberty

Galatians 3:26; Gal 4:5, 6; John 1:12, 13; 20:17; Rom 8:14–17; 2 Cor 6:18; Eph 1:5; 5:1; Phil 2:15; Heb 2:10–15; 1 John 3:1, 2; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Deut 14:1—the children; Deut 32:6—thy father; Ps 22:30—it shall; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 43:6—bring; Isa 45:11—concerning my sons; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Isa 64:8—thou art; Jer 3:19—put thee; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 9:8—are counted; Rom 9:26—there shall; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; Gal 3:7—they; Gal 3:18—if; Gal 4:7—but; Eph 2:19—but; Eph 3:6—the Gentiles; Eph 4:5—one baptism; Eph 4:6—God; Col 2:10—complete; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are brethren

Galatians 3:27 as many: Matt 28:19, 20; Mark 16:15, 16; Acts 2:38; 8:36–38; 9:18; 16:15, 31–33; Rom 6:3, 4; 1 Cor 12:13; Col 2:10–12; 1 Pet 3:21 put: Job 29:14; Isa 61:10; Luke 15:22; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Eph 4:24; Col 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 39:27—coats; Lev 8:7—he put; Judg 6:34—came upon; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Ps 132:16—clothe; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 45:25—the seed; Ezek 42:14—and shall put; Zech 3:4—Take; Matt 3:9—God; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 3:14—I have; Matt 22:11—which; Acts 10:48—commanded; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 22:16—arise; 1 Cor 15:53—put; Gal 3:16—which; Col 2:12—baptism; Rev 12:1—clothed

Galatians 3:28 neither: Gal 5:6; Rom 1:16; 2:9, 10; 3:29, 30; 4:11, 12; 9:24; 10:12–15; 1 Cor 7:19; 12:13; Eph 3:5–10; Col 3:11 male: 1 Cor 7:14 for: John 10:16; 11:52; 17:20, 21; 1 Cor 12:12; Eph 2:13–22; 4:4, 15, 16 Reciprocal: Gen 7:9—General; Gen 12:3—in thee; Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 17:10—Every; Gen 22:18—And in; Exod 12:48—shall be; Exod 12:49—General; Exod 35:25—General; Lev 3:6—male; Lev 4:28—a female; Lev 12:7—a male; Num 15:15—One; Num 27:1—Zelophehad; Num 27:6—General; Num 27:7—General; Num 30:15—he shall bear; Num 35:15—General; Deut 23:1—wounded;

Deut 29:11—the hewer; Josh 17:4—The Lord commanded; Judg 4:4—General; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 60:4—they come; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 47:22—they shall have; Joel 2:28—your daughters; Joel 2:29—General; Zech 3:4—Take; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Zech 9:7—a governor; Matt 3:11—he shall; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 7:26—Greek; Luke 3:8—of these; John 12:20—Greeks; John 17:23—I; Acts 2:18—on my servants; Acts 5:14—multitudes; Acts 8:12—both; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 16:13—spake; Acts 19:10—both; Rom 3:22—for there; Rom 8:1—in; 1 Cor 7:21—being; 1 Cor 11:11—General; 2 Cor 5:17—be; Gal 3:29—Abraham’s; Eph 2:14—both; Eph 6:8—whether; Col 2:2—being; Heb 7:4—Abraham; Rev 13:16—free

Galatians 3:29 Christ’s: Gal 5:24; 1 Cor 3:23; 15:23; 2 Cor 10:7 Abraham’s: Gal 3:7, 16, 28; 4:22–31; Gen 21:10–12; Rom 4:12, 16–21; 9:7, 8; Heb 11:18 heirs: Gal 4:7, 28; Rom 4:13, 14; 8:17; 1 Cor 3:22; Eph 3:6; Titus 3:7; Heb 1:14; 6:17; 11:7; Jas 2:5; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 17:4—a father; Gen 17:21—my; Gen 22:18—And in; Gen 25:5—General; Deut 5:31—General; Ps 47:9—the God; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Isa 6:13—so the holy; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 37:31—take; Isa 49:18—all these; Isa 49:21—seeing; Isa 60:4—they come; Isa 64:8—thou art; Isa 65:23—for; Ezek 47:22—they shall have; Zech 8:13—ye shall; Matt 8:11—That; Mark 9:41—because; Luke 1:33—the; Luke 3:8—of these; Luke 19:9—forsomuch; John 8:39—If; Acts 3:25—the covenant; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 11:18—thou bearest; 1 Cor 10:1—our; Gal 3:9—General; Gal 3:14—the blessing; Gal 3:18—if; Gal 3:22—that; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Col 3:11—but; Heb 2:16—the seed; Heb 7:4—Abraham; 1 John 3:1—that

CHAPTER 4

- 1 We were under the law till Christ came, as the heir is under the guardian till he be of age;
- 5 But Christ freed us from the law;
- 7 therefore we are servants no longer to it;
- 14 He remembers their good will to him, and his to them;
- 22 and shows that we are the sons of Abraham by the freewoman.

Galatians 4:1 That: Gal 4:23, 29; Gen 24:2, 3; 2 Kgs 10:1, 2; 11:12; 12:2 Reciprocal: Acts 15:10—which; 1 Cor 13:11—I spake; Gal 3:19—till; Gal 3:23—faith came; Gal 3:25—we; Gal 4:7—thou; Col 2:14—the handwriting; Heb 9:26—in

Galatians 4:2 Reciprocal: Dan 11:29—time; Hab 2:3—the vision; John 15:7—ye shall; Gal 3:24—the law; Gal 4:7—thou

Galatians 4:3 when: Gal 3:19, 24, 25 in: Gal 4:9, 25, 31; 2:4; 3:23; 5:1; Matt 11:28; John 8:31; Acts 15:10; Rom 8:15 elements: or, rudiments, Gal 4:9; Col 2:8, 20; Heb 7:16 Reciprocal: Acts 6:14—change; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; Eph 4:6—God; Heb 7:11—perfection; Heb 9:10—carnal

Galatians 4:4 the fulness: Gen 49:10; Dan 9:24–26; Mal 3:1; Mark 1:15; Acts 1:7; Eph 1:10; Heb 9:10 God: Isa 48:16; Zech 2:8–11; John 3:16; 6:38; 8:42; 10:36; 1 John 4:9, 10, 14 made: Isa 9:6, 7; Mic 5:2; Zech 6:12; Luke 2:10, 11; John 1:14; Rom 1:3; 9:5; Phil 2:6–8; 1 Tim

3:16; Heb 2:14; 10:5-7; 1 John 4:2 of a: Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; Jer 31:22; Mic 5:3; Matt 1:23; Luke 1:31, 35; 2:7 made under: Matt 3:15; 5:17; Luke 2:21-27; Rom 15:8; Col 2:14
 Reciprocal: Exod 37:6—General; Exod 40:12—General; Exod 40:18—reared; Lev 3:6—a sacrifice; Lev 4:28—a kid; Lev 15:28—General; Lev 25:48—General; Ps 102:13—the set; Eccl 3:2—time to be born; Isa 40:2—warfare; Matt 1:18—of the; Mark 14:12—Where; Luke 2:39—performed; Luke 12:56—that; Luke 20:13—I will; Luke 20:44—how; Luke 22:8—Go; John 1:11—came; John 5:1—General; John 6:32—the true; John 6:42—Is not; John 7:10—then; John 8:35—but; John 9:7—Sent; John 11:42—that thou; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 16:27—and have; Acts 3:22—of your; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 5:6—in due time; Rom 6:14—for ye; Rom 7:6—But; Rom 8:3—God; Gal 3:23—under; Phil 2:7—in the; Col 2:11—by; 1 Tim 2:6—in; 1 Tim 2:15—she; Titus 1:3—in; Heb 1:2—these; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 2:11—all; Heb 5:7—the; 1 Pet 1:20—in; 1 John 1:2—which was

Galatians 4:5 redeem: Gal 4:21; 3:13; Matt 20:28; Luke 1:68; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:7; 5:2; Col 1:13-20; Titus 2:14; Heb 1:3; 9:12, 15; 1 Pet 1:18-20; 3:18; Rev 5:9; 14:3 that we: Gal 4:7; 3:26; John 1:12; Rom 8:19, 23; 9:4; Eph 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 2:10—and he; Lev 4:28—a kid; Lev 25:48—General; Jer 3:19—put thee; Matt 1:18—of the; Matt 5:17—but; Luke 2:11—unto; Luke 2:21—eight; Luke 2:39—performed; Luke 15:22—a ring; Luke 22:8—Go; John 11:51—that Jesus; Rom 3:19—what things; Rom 6:14—for ye; Rom 7:6—But; Rom 8:3—God; Rom 8:15—the Spirit; Rom 15:8—Jesus; 1 Cor 9:20—are under; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:23—under; Gal 5:13—ye; Gal 5:18—ye are; Eph 3:6—the Gentiles; Col 2:11—by; 1 Tim 2:15—she; 1 John 3:1—that; 1 John 3:24—we

Galatians 4:6 God: Luke 11:13; John 7:39; 14:16; Rom 5:5; 8:15-17; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13; 4:30 the Spirit: John 3:34; 15:26; 16:7; Rom 5:5; 8:9, 15; 1 Cor 15:45; Phil 1:19; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 crying: Isa 44:3-5; Jer 3:4, 19; Matt 6:6-9; Luke 11:2; Rom 8:26, 27; Eph 2:18; 6:18; Heb 4:14-16; Jude 20 Reciprocal: Deut 32:6—thy father; Ps 51:12—free; Hos 1:10—Ye are the sons; Matt 3:14—I have; Matt 6:9—Our; Mark 14:36—Abba; Luke 15:22—a ring; John 1:12—to them; John 4:23—in spirit; John 14:17—shall; John 15:15—I call; John 20:17—your Father; Rom 8:14—led; 2 Cor 3:17—where; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 3:26—General; Gal 4:7—thou; Gal 5:18—if; Eph 1:5—unto; Eph 1:14—the earnest; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Heb 10:19—Having; 1 John 3:1—that; 1 John 3:2—now are we the; 1 John 3:24—we; 1 John 5:10—hath the; 1 John 5:13—ye may know

Galatians 4:7 thou: Gal 4:1, 2, 5, 6, 31; 5:1 but: Gal 3:26 if: Gal 3:29; Rom 8:16, 17 heir: Gen 15:1; 17:7, 8; Ps 16:5; 73:26; Jer 10:16; 31:33; 32:38-41; Lam 3:24; 1 Cor 3:21-23; 2 Cor 6:16-18; Rev 21:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—heir; Ps 51:12—free; Ezek 46:16—If the prince; Hos 1:10—Ye are the sons; John 20:17—your Father; Gal 3:3—having; Titus 3:7—made; Heb 10:19—Having

Galatians 4:8 when: Exod 5:2; Jer 10:25; John 1:10; Acts 17:23, 30; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 1:21; Eph 2:11, 12; 4:18; 1 Thess 4:5; 2 Thess 1:8; 1 John 3:1 ye did: Josh 24:2, 15; Ps 115:4-8; 135:15-18; Isa 44:9-20; Jer 10:3-16; Acts 14:12; 17:29; Rom 1:23; 1 Cor 8:4; 10:19, 20; 12:2; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 Pet 4:3 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—strange; Judg 2:10—knew not; 1 Kgs 18:29—voice; 2 Chr 13:9—no gods; Ps 100:3—Know; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 45:4—though; Jer 5:7—no gods; Jer 16:20—General; John 17:25—the world; Acts 19:26—that they; 1 Cor 8:5—that; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn

Galatians 4:9 ye have: 1 Kgs 8:43; 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 9:10; Prov 2:5; Jer 31:34; Hab 2:14; Matt

11:27; John 17:3; 1 Cor 15:34; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17; 2 Pet 2:20; 1 John 2:3, 4; 5:20 are known: Exod 33:17; Ps 1:6; John 10:14, 27; Rom 8:29; 1 Cor 8:3; 13:12; 2 Tim 2:19 how: Gal 3:3; Rom 8:3; Col 2:20–23; Heb 7:18 again: or, back, Heb 10:38, 39 elements: or, rudiments, Gal 4:3 Reciprocal: Judg 2:10—knew not; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 85:8—but; Ps 91:14—known; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 119:176—seek; Isa 19:21—Lord shall; Isa 45:4—though; Jer 24:5—I acknowledge; Hos 8:4—set; Hos 13:5—know; Nah 1:7—and he; Matt 25:12—I know; Luke 5:38—General; Luke 13:27—I tell; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 17:25—the world; Acts 15:10—which; Acts 17:23—To; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 14:5—esteemeth; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; Gal 1:6—so; Gal 2:4—bring; Gal 2:18—General; Gal 3:1—who; Gal 4:21—ye that; Gal 5:1—entangled; Eph 2:11—remember; Col 2:8—the rudiments; 1 Thess 1:9—ye; Titus 1:14—turn; Heb 7:11—perfection; Heb 7:16—the law; Heb 9:10—carnal; 1 John 4:7—and knoweth

Galatians 4:10; Lev 23:1–44; 25:1, 13; Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Rom 14:5; Col 2:16, 17 Reciprocal: Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Rom 14:6—regardeth; 2 Cor 12:15—will; Gal 2:4—bring

Galatians 4:11 am: Gal 4:20; 2 Cor 11:2, 3; 12:20, 21 lest: Gal 2:2; 5:2–4; Isa 49:4; Acts 16:6; 1 Cor 15:58; Phil 2:16; 1 Thess 3:5; 2 John 8 Reciprocal: Lev 26:20—your strength; Ps 127:1—they labour; 2 Cor 6:1—beseech; 2 Cor 7:5—fears; Gal 5:10—confidence; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 2:1—in vain; 1 Thess 5:12—labour

Galatians 4:12 be: Gal 2:14; 6:14; Gen 34:15; 1 Kgs 22:4; Acts 21:21; 1 Cor 9:20–23; Phil 3:7, 8 ye: 2 Cor 2:5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:15—Is thine heart right; 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; 2 Cor 6:1—beseech; Eph 4:1—beseech

Galatians 4:13 through: 1 Cor 2:3; 2 Cor 10:10; 11:6, 30; 12:7–10; 13:4 at: Gal 1:6; Acts 16:6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:40—hair is fallen off his head; Matt 18:10—heed; Acts 20:19—with all; 2 Cor 4:7—in; Gal 4:14—ye; Heb 4:2—unto us; Heb 5:2—is compassed

Galatians 4:14 ye: Gal 4:13; Job 12:5; Ps 119:141; Eccl 9:16; Isa 53:2, 3; 1 Cor 1:28; 4:10; 1 Thess 4:8 an angel: 2 Sam 14:17; 19:27; Zech 12:8; Mal 2:7; Heb 13:2 as Christ: Matt 10:40; 18:5; 25:40; Luke 10:16; John 13:20; 2 Cor 5:20; 1 Thess 2:13 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 29:9—as an angel; Matt 13:20—anon; Matt 18:10—heed; Acts 2:41—gladly; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 18:23—the country; Acts 20:19—with all; Acts 28:15—when; 1 Cor 2:3—General; 2 Cor 4:7—in; 2 Cor 10:10—but; 1 Thess 5:13—esteem

Galatians 4:15 Where is: or, What was the blessedness: Gal 3:14; 5:22; 6:4; Luke 8:13; Rom 4:6–9; 5:2; 15:13 I bear: Rom 10:2; 2 Cor 8:3; Col 4:13 if: Gal 4:19; Rom 9:3; 1 Thess 2:8; 5:13; 1 John 3:16–18 Reciprocal: Matt 13:20—anon; Matt 24:24—if; Mark 9:47—thine; Luke 19:35—they cast; John 5:35—and ye; Acts 2:41—gladly

Galatians 4:16 become: Gal 3:1–4; 1 Kgs 18:17, 18; 21:20; 22:8, 27; 2 Chr 24:20–22; 25:16; Ps 141:5; Prov 9:8; John 7:7; 8:45 because: Gal 2:5, 14; 5:7 Reciprocal: Num 12:1—Miriam; 1 Sam 19:17—mine enemy; 2 Chr 18:7—I hate him; Isa 30:10—speak; Jer 37:18—General; Luke 19:35—they cast; John 5:35—and ye; John 8:40—now; Acts 20:27—I have; 2 Tim 4:3—they will

Galatians 4:17 zealously: Gal 6:12, 13; Matt 23:15; Rom 10:2; 16:18; 1 Cor 11:2; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15; Phil 2:21; 2 Pet 2:3, 18 exclude you: or, exclude us, 1 Cor 4:8, 18 Reciprocal: Josh

22:12—the whole; 2 Sam 21:2—in his zeal; Acts 22:3—was; 2 Cor 11:2—jealous; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 5:10—but; Titus 1:10—specially

Galatians 4:18 it is: Num 25:11–13; Ps 69:9; 119:139; Isa 59:17; John 2:17; 1 Cor 15:58; Titus 2:14; Rev 3:19 I am: Gal 4:20; Phil 1:27; 2:12 Reciprocal: Josh 22:12—the whole; Lam 3:26—good; Acts 22:3—was; Rom 10:2—that they

Galatians 4:19 little: 1 Cor 4:14; 1 Tim 1:2; Titus 1:4; Phlm 1:10, 19; Jas 1:18; 1 John 2:1, 12; 5:21 of: Num 11:11, 12; Isa 53:11; Luke 22:44; Phil 1:8; 2:17; Col 2:1; 4:12; Heb 5:7; Rev 12:1, 2 Christ: Rom 8:29; 13:14; Eph 4:24; Phil 2:5; Col 1:27; 3:10 Reciprocal: Prov 7:24—O; Song 8:5—there she; Jer 4:19—My bowels; Mark 10:24—Children; John 13:33—Little; 1 Cor 4:15—for; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; 2 Cor 7:5—fears; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Gal 4:15—if; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 3 John 4—that

Galatians 4:20 to be: 1 Cor 4:19–21; 1 Thess 2:17, 18; 3:9 stand in doubt of you: or, am perplexed for you, Gal 4:11 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 7:5—fears; Gal 4:18—I am; Gal 5:10—confidence

Galatians 4:21 ye that: Gal 4:9; 3:10, 23, 24; Rom 6:14; 7:5, 6; 9:30–32; 10:3–10 do: Matt 21:42–44; 22:29–32; John 5:46, 47 the law: John 10:34; 12:34; 15:25; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Isa 8:20—the law; Mark 10:3—What; Mark 10:19—knowest; John 8:17—also; Rom 7:1—them that; 1 Cor 9:20—are under; Gal 4:5—redeem; 1 Tim 1:7—to; Heb 2:15—subject; Heb 7:18—the weakness

Galatians 4:22 that: Gen 16:2–4, 15; 21:1, 2, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; Isa 8:20—the law; Isa 41:8—the seed; Matt 3:9—We; Rom 4:12—to them; Rom 9:8—They which; Gal 3:29—Abraham's; Gal 4:26—free; Gal 5:13—ye; 1 Pet 3:6—daughters

Galatians 4:23 born: Rom 9:7, 8 but: Gen 17:15–19; 18:10–14; 21:1, 2; Rom 4:18–21; 10:8; Heb 11:11 Reciprocal: Gen 16:15—Hagar; Gen 21:14—wandered; Gal 4:1—That; Gal 4:28—General

Galatians 4:24 an allegory: Ezek 20:49; Hos 11:10; Matt 13:35; 1 Cor 10:11 Gr.; Heb 11:19 for: Gal 4:25; Luke 22:19, 20; 1 Cor 10:4 the two: Gal 3:15–21; Heb 7:22; 8:6–13; 9:15–24; 10:15–18; 12:24; 13:20 covenants: or, testament Sinai: Gr. Sina which: Gal 5:1; Rom 8:15 Agar: Gen 16:3, 4, 8, 15, 16; 21:9–13; 25:12, Hagar Reciprocal: Exod 19:2—camped; Lev 25:1—General; Lev 27:34—in mount; Deut 9:9—the tables; Matt 26:26—this; Heb 8:9—the covenant

Galatians 4:25 is: Gal 4:24 Sinai: Deut 33:2; Judg 5:5; Ps 68:8, 17; Heb 12:18 Arabia: Gal 1:17; Acts 1:11 answereth to: or, is in the same rank with her: Matt 23:37; Luke 13:34; 19:44 Reciprocal: Gen 16:3—his; Gen 40:12—The three; Lev 25:1—General; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 27:34—in mount; 1 Kgs 10:15—all the kings; 1 Kgs 11:36—the city; Isa 21:13—Arabia; Ezek 27:21—Arabia; Matt 26:26—this; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 22:19—is my; Acts 2:11—Arabians; Acts 7:30—there; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; Gal 2:4—bring; Gal 4:3—in; Rev 21:2—coming

Galatians 4:26 Jerusalem: Ps 87:3–6; Isa 2:2, 3; 52:9; 62:1, 2; 65:18; 66:10; Joel 3:17; Mic 4:1, 2; Phil 3:20; Heb 12:22; Rev 3:12; 21:2, 10–27 free: Gal 4:22; 5:1; John 8:36; Rom 6:14, 18; 1 Pet 2:16 mother: Song 8:1, 2; Isa 50:1; Hos 2:2, 5; 4:5; Rev 17:5 Reciprocal: Gen 17:16—be

a mother of nations; 1 Kgs 11:36—the city; 2 Chr 8:9—But of the; Ps 45:16—children; Ps 87:6—this man; Song 1:5—O ye; Song 3:4—I had; Song 6:9—General; Isa 49:20—children; Isa 49:21—seeing; Isa 49:25—I will save; Isa 60:9—thy sons; Isa 66:7—General; Jer 3:17—the throne; Jer 50:12—mother; Ezek 16:61—when; Ezek 40:2—as the; Joel 2:23—ye children; Zech 14:2—shall not; Luke 13:34—thy; Eph 2:19—but

Galatians 4:27 Rejoice: Isa 54:1–5 barren: 1 Sam 2:5; Ps 113:9 desolate: Ruth 1:11–13; 4:14–16; 2 Sam 13:20; Isa 49:21; 1 Tim 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 21:6—God; Ps 45:16—children; Ps 67:4—O let; Ps 68:6—God; Isa 52:9—Break; Ezek 16:61—when; Joel 2:23—ye children; Zech 14:2—shall not; John 16:21—for; Rev 3:12—the city; Rev 12:2—travailing

Galatians 4:28; Gal 4:23; 3:29; Acts 3:25; Rom 4:13–18; 9:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—Unto thy; Gen 17:19—Sarah; Gen 18:10—Sarah; Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Gen 21:6—God; Gen 25:5—General; Gal 3:9—General; Phlm 1:16—a brother

Galatians 4:29 he that: Gen 21:9 after the Spirit: John 3:5; 15:9; Rom 8:1, 13 even: Gal 5:11; 6:12–14; Matt 23:34–37; 1 Thess 2:14, 15; Heb 10:33, 34 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:23—mocked; Song 1:6—my mother's; John 8:40—now; Gal 4:1—That; Phlm 1:16—a brother

Galatians 4:30 what: Gal 3:8, 22; Rom 4:3; 11:2; Jas 4:5 Cast: Gen 21:10–12; Rom 11:7–11 for: John 8:35; Rom 8:15–17 Reciprocal: Judg 11:2—thrust out; Ezek 46:17—to the year; Rom 9:17—For

Galatians 4:31 we: Gal 5:1, 13; John 1:12, 13; 8:36; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 8:9—But of the; Ezek 46:17—to the year; John 8:35—the servant; Gal 4:3—in; Gal 4:7—thou

CHAPTER 5

1 He wills them to stand in their liberty,
3 and not to observe circumcision;
13 but rather love, which is the sum of the law;
19 He reckons up the works of the flesh,
22 and the fruits of the Spirit,
25 and exhorts to walk in the Spirit.

Galatians 5:1 Stand: Prov 23:23; 1 Cor 15:58; 16:13; Eph 6:14; Phil 1:27; 1 Thess 3:8; 2 Thess 2:15; Heb 3:6, 14; 4:14; 10:23, 35–39; Jude 3, 20, 21; Rev 2:25; 3:3 the liberty: Gal 5:13; 2:4; 3:25; 4:26, 31; Ps 51:12; Isa 61:1; Matt 11:28–30; John 8:32–36; Rom 6:14, 18; 7:3, 6; 8:2; 1 Cor 7:22; 2 Cor 3:17; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 2:19 entangled: Gal 2:4; 4:9; Matt 23:4; Acts 15:10; Col 2:16–22; Heb 9:8–11 Reciprocal: Gen 24:6—General; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Matt 11:30—my yoke; Luke 5:38—General; John 8:36—General; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 15:5—That it; Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; Acts 16:3—and took; Acts 16:5—so; Acts 21:21—that thou; 1 Cor 7:18—being; 1 Cor 9:1—am I not free; 1 Cor 9:19—I be; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; Gal 4:7—thou; Gal 4:24—which; Phil 3:2—the; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Tim 6:1—servants; Titus 1:10—specially; Jas 1:25—liberty

Galatians 5:2 I Paul: 1 Cor 16:21; 2 Cor 10:1; 1 Thess 2:18; Phlm 1:9 that: Gal 5:4, 6; 2:3–5; Acts 15:1, 24; 16:3, 4; Rom 9:31, 32; 10:2, 3; Heb 4:2 Reciprocal: Jer 9:25—that; Ezek 3:21—if thou; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 2:21—righteousness; Gal 4:11—lest; Eph 3:1—I; Phil 3:7—General; Col 2:19—not; Phlm 1:19—I Paul

Galatians 5:3 testify: Deut 8:19; 31:21; Neh 9:29, 30, 34; Luke 16:28; Acts 2:40; 20:21; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:6; 1 John 4:14 a debtor: Gal 3:10; Deut 27:26; Matt 23:16, 18 Gr.; Jas 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Lev 12:3—General; Neh 13:15—I testified; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 9:31—hath; Rom 10:3—to establish; Gal 5:6—in; 1 Tim 1:7—to

Galatians 5:4 is: Gal 5:2; 2:21; Rom 9:31, 32; 10:3–5 justified: Rom 3:20; 4:4, 5 ye: Gal 1:6–9; Rom 11:6; Heb 6:4–6; 10:38, 39; 12:15; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 3:17, 18; Rev 2:5 Reciprocal: Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 15:24—that certain; Rom 2:13—justified; Rom 4:14—For if; Rom 5:1—being; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 2:16—that; Gal 3:3—having; Gal 3:17—none; 1 Tim 1:7—to; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 2 Tim 1:10—abolished

Galatians 5:5 through: John 16:8–15; Eph 2:18 wait: Gen 49:18; Ps 25:3, 5; 62:5; 130:5; Lam 3:25, 26; Hos 12:6; Rom 8:24, 25; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Thess 3:5 the hope: Rom 5:21; Phil 3:9; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13 Reciprocal: Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ezek 36:27—I will; John 16:10—righteousness; John 16:14—for; Rom 3:21—righteousness; Rom 4:11—righteousness; Rom 9:30—even the righteousness; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; 2 Cor 9:9—his; Eph 1:18—is; Col 1:5—the hope; Col 1:23—the hope; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 11:7—righteousness; Jas 5:7—Be patient; 1 Pet 1:22—through

Galatians 5:6 in: Gal 5:2, 3; 3:28; 6:15; Rom 2:25–29; 3:29–31; 1 Cor 7:19; Col 3:11 faith: Matt 25:31–40; 2 Cor 5:14; 1 Thess 1:3; Heb 11:8, 17–19; Jas 2:14–26; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 3:14–20; 4:18–21 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Gen 26:5—General; Lev 11:9—General; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Deut 5:10—showing; Deut 30:15—General; Josh 5:5—they had not; Isa 56:6—to love; Dan 4:27—by showing; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Luke 7:5—he loveth; Luke 7:47—she; Luke 10:42—one; John 2:23—many; John 6:27—Labour not; John 6:63—the flesh; John 13:17—happy; John 13:34—That ye love; John 14:15—General; John 21:15—lovest; Acts 15:1—ye; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 16:3—and took; Acts 16:33—washed; Rom 2:10—to every; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 16:7—were; 1 Cor 13:1—have not; 1 Cor 13:8—never; 1 Cor 13:13—faith; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; 2 Cor 5:17—be; 2 Cor 9:9—his; 2 Cor 12:2—in Christ; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 1:15—faith; Eph 3:17—being; Eph 4:5—one faith; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 6:23—and love; Phil 1:7—I have you in my heart; Phil 3:2—the; Col 1:4—faith; Col 3:12—mercies; 1 Thess 3:6—faith; 1 Thess 3:12—love; 1 Tim 1:5—faith; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; 1 Tim 6:19—foundation; Titus 3:15—love; Phlm 1:5—Hearing; Heb 6:9—things; Heb 6:10—work; Heb 10:24—love; Heb 11:6—without; Heb 13:1—General; Jas 1:27—To visit; Jas 2:18—Thou; Jas 2:22—faith; 2 Pet 1:9—lacketh; 1 John 4:21—General; 2 John 3—in truth; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Galatians 5:7 run: Matt 13:21; 1 Cor 9:24; Heb 12:1 hinder you: or, drive you back, Gal

3:1 obey: Acts 6:7; Rom 2:8; 6:17; 10:16; 15:18; 16:26; 2 Cor 10:5; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Ezek 18:24—when; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 19:30—General; Gal 1:6—so; Gal 4:16—because; Phil 3:16—whereto; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Pet 4:17—obey; 2 John 1—known

Galatians 5:8 him: Gal 1:6 Reciprocal: Gal 3:1—who

Galatians 5:9; Matt 23:33; 16:6–12; Mark 8:15; Luke 12:1; 13:21; 1 Cor 5:6, 7; 15:33; 2 Tim 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—unleavened; Lev 2:11—no leaven; Matt 13:33—like

Galatians 5:10 confidence: Gal 4:11, 20; 2 Cor 1:15; 2:3; 7:16; 8:22; 2 Thess 3:4; Phlm 1:21 but: Gal 1:7; 2:4; 3:1; 4:17; 6:12, 13, 17; Acts 15:1, 2, 24; 1 John 2:18–26 bear: Gal 5:12; 1 Cor 5:5; 2 Cor 2:6; 10:2, 6; 13:10; 1 Tim 1:20 whosoever: Gal 2:6; 2 Cor 5:16 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 2:5—any; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; Phil 1:6—confident; Phil 3:15—be thus

Galatians 5:11 if: Gal 2:3; Acts 16:3 why: Gal 4:29; 6:12, 17; Acts 21:21, 28; 22:21, 22; 23:13, 14; 1 Cor 15:30; 2 Cor 11:23–26 the offence: Isa 8:14; Rom 9:32, 33; 1 Cor 1:18, 23; 1 Pet 2:8, 9 Reciprocal: Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Acts 15:19—that; Gal 2:18—General; Eph 3:1—for; Phil 1:10—without; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding

Galatians 5:12 cut: Gal 5:10; 1:8, 9; Gen 17:14; Exod 12:15; 30:33; Lev 22:3; Josh 7:12, 25; John 9:34; Acts 5:5, 9; 1 Cor 5:13; Titus 3:10 trouble: Acts 15:1, 2, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 30:34—General; 1 Sam 26:19—cursed; Matt 26:10—Why; Acts 15:19—that; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 2:4—because; Gal 6:17—let

Galatians 5:13 ye: Gal 5:1; 4:5–7, 22–31; Isa 61:1; Luke 4:18; John 8:32–36; Rom 6:18–22 only: 1 Cor 8:9; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 2:19; Jude 4, 10–12 but: Gal 5:14, 22; 6:2; Mark 10:43–45; John 13:14, 15; Acts 20:35; Rom 15:1, 2; 1 Cor 9:19; 13:4–7; 2 Cor 4:5; 12:15; 1 Thess 1:3; Jas 2:15–17; 1 John 3:16–19 Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Gen 18:8—stood; Lev 25:10—proclaim; Lev 25:55—my servants; Josh 1:15—Until; Isa 14:2—and the house; Dan 4:27—by showing; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 5:43—Thou; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 23:11—General; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Luke 10:27—and thy; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 16:33—washed; Rom 6:22—But now; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 13:9—love; Rom 14:15—now; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 2:8—that; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 4:31—we; Gal 5:19—the works; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 4:16—edifying; Phil 3:2—evil; 1 Thess 3:12—love; 1 Tim 1:5—the end; Heb 6:10—work; Heb 10:24—love; Heb 13:1—General; Jas 2:14—though; 2 Pet 1:9—lacketh; 1 John 2:7—but; 1 John 3:18—let; 2 John 6—this is love

Galatians 5:14 all: Matt 7:12; 19:18, 19; 22:39, 40; Rom 13:8–10; Jas 2:8–11 Thou: Lev 19:18, 34; Mark 12:31, 33; Luke 10:27–37; 1 Tim 1:5 Reciprocal: Judg 8:2—What; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 5:43—Thou; Mark 9:50—have peace; Mark 10:19—commit; Luke 6:31—General; John 13:34—That ye love; Rom 2:27—if it fulfil; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Gal 5:13—but; Gal 6:2—Bear; Eph 4:16—edifying; 1 Thess 3:12—love; Jas 5:9—Grudge not; 1 John 2:7—but; 1 John 4:21—General; 2 John 6—this is love

Galatians 5:15; Gal 5:26; 2 Sam 2:26, 27; Isa 9:20, 21; 11:5–9, 13; 1 Cor 3:3; 6:6–8; 2 Cor 11:20; 12:20; Jas 3:14–18; 4:1–3 Reciprocal: Judg 8:2—What; Judg 9:44—rushed forward; Judg 9:49—put them; Judg 12:6—there fell; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; Ps 14:4—eat up;

Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 12:25—Every kingdom; Mark 3:25—General; Mark 9:50—have peace; Rom 13:13—strife; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 3:2—of dogs; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Tim 6:4—words

Galatians 5:16 I say: Gal 3:17; 1 Cor 7:29 Walk: Gal 5:25; 6:8; Rom 8:1, 4, 5, 12–14; 1 Pet 1:22; 4:6; Jude 19–21 and: Gal 5:19–21; Rom 6:12; 13:13, 14; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 2:3; Col 2:11; 3:5–10; 1 Pet 1:14; 2:11; 4:1–4; 1 John 2:15, 16 ye shall not fulfil: or, fulfil not Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Ezek 36:27—cause; Matt 26:41—the spirit; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 15:7—ye shall; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 8:14—led; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; 1 Cor 15:50—this; 2 Cor 9:6—I say; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; Gal 5:18—if; Gal 5:22—the fruit; Gal 5:24—crucified; Gal 6:16—walk; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 3 John 14—Peace

Galatians 5:17 the flesh: Ps 19:12, 13; 51:1–5, 10–12; 65:3; 119:5, 20, 24, 25, 32, 35, 40, 133, 159, 176; Eccl 7:20; Isa 6:5; Matt 16:17, 23; 26:41; John 3:6; Rom 7:18, 21–25; 8:5, 6, 13; Jas 4:5, 6 and these: Gal 3:21; Matt 12:30; Rom 7:7, 8, 10–14; 8:5–8 so: Ps 119:4–6; 130:3; Matt 5:6; Luke 22:33, 46, 54–61; Rom 7:15–23; Phil 3:12–16; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Num 4:23—to perform the service; 2 Sam 3:1—between; Song 6:13—two armies; Matt 7:18—cannot; Mark 14:38—The spirit; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 7:23—another; Rom 7:25—So then; Rom 13:14—and; Gal 5:19—the works; Jas 4:1—in; 1 Pet 2:11—war; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; 1 John 3:9—and he

Galatians 5:18 if: Gal 5:16, 25; 4:6; Ps 25:4, 5, 8, 9; 143:8–10; Prov 8:20; Isa 48:16–18; Ezek 36:27; John 16:13; Rom 8:12, 14; 2 Tim 1:7; 1 John 2:20–27 ye are: Gal 4:5; Rom 6:14, 15 Reciprocal: Matt 11:30—my yoke; Rom 3:19—what things; Rom 3:31—yea; Rom 7:4—ye also; 1 Cor 9:20—are under; Gal 3:23—under

Galatians 5:19 the works: Gal 5:13, 17; 6:8; Ps 17:4; John 3:6; Rom 7:5, 18, 25; 8:3, 5, 9, 13; 1 Cor 3:3; 1 Pet 4:2 Adultery: Ezek 22:6–13; Matt 15:18, 19; Mark 7:21–23; Rom 1:21–32; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; 2 Cor 12:20, 21; Eph 4:17–19; 5:3–6; Col 3:5–8; 1 Tim 1:9, 10; Titus 3:3; Jas 3:14, 15; 1 Pet 4:3, 4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—how then; Lev 18:20—General; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 5:22—sins; Prov 24:1—not; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 23:10—full; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Mal 3:5—the sorcerers; Luke 6:44—For of; John 5:44—which; Acts 15:20—fornication; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 13:13—chambering; 1 Cor 5:1—fornication; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; Gal 5:16—and; Eph 2:3—fulfilling; Eph 5:5—this; Col 2:18—fleshly; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 1 Thess 4:7—uncleanness; 1 Tim 5:24—General; Heb 6:1—dead; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; Heb 13:4—and the bed; Rev 21:27—there

Galatians 5:20 witchcraft: Ezek 22:18; Deut 18:10; 1 Sam 15:23; 1 Chr 10:13, 14; 2 Chr 33:6; Acts 8:9–11; 16:16–19 heresies: 2 Cor 11:19; Titus 3:10; 2 Pet 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—a strife; Exod 22:18—General; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Lev 19:31—General; 2 Sam 19:43—our advice; Ps 31:20—the strife; Luke 9:46—General; Luke 21:34—surfeiting; John 3:26—he that; Acts 24:14—heresy; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 11:19—heresies; Gal 5:24—crucified; Eph 4:31—wrath; Phil 2:3—nothing; Col 2:18—fleshly; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath; Jas 3:16—where

Galatians 5:21 drunkenness: Deut 21:20; Luke 21:34; Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:10; Eph 5:18; 1 Thess 5:7 revellings: 1 Pet 4:3 that they: Isa 3:11; Rom 2:8, 9; 8:13; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Eph 5:5, 6; Col 3:6; Rev 21:27; 22:15 inherit: Matt 25:34; 1 Cor 6:10; 15:50; Eph 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Gen 37:11—envied; Exod

20:13—General; Ps 37:1—neither; Prov 3:31—Envy; Prov 20:1—General; Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Isa 5:11—rise; Mark 7:13—such; Luke 9:46—General; John 3:26—he that; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 13:45—they; Acts 17:5—moved; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 3:18—I have; 1 Thess 4:6—as we; 2 Thess 2:5—when; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Heb 13:4—and the bed; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath; Jas 3:14—if; 1 Pet 2:1—envies; 1 John 3:15—hath

Galatians 5:22 the fruit: Gal 5:16–18; Ps 1:3; 92:14; Hos 14:8; Matt 12:33; Luke 8:14, 15; 13:9; John 15:2, 5, 16; Rom 6:22; 7:4; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; Col 1:10 love: Gal 5:13; Rom 5:2–5; 12:9–18; 15:3; 1 Cor 13:4–7; Eph 4:23–32; 5:1, 2; Phil 4:4–9; Col 3:12–17; 1 Thess 1:3–10; 5:10–22; Titus 2:2–12; Jas 3:17, 18; 1 Pet 1:8, 22; 2 Pet 1:5–8; 1 John 4:7–16 goodness: Rom 15:14 faith: 1 Cor 13:7, 13; 2 Thess 3:2; 1 Tim 3:11; 4:12; 1 Pet 5:12 Reciprocal: Exod 39:24—pomegranates; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Deut 12:18—rejoice; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; Neh 9:20—good; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Ps 35:9—General; Ps 37:11—the meek; Ps 119:165—Great; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Song 4:10—the smell; Song 7:13—at our; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 54:13—great; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Jer 31:33—I will; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 18:21—and do; Ezek 36:27—I will; Dan 4:27—by showing; Matt 3:8—fruits; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 7:17—every; Matt 13:8—some an; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Matt 25:4—oil; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Mark 4:20—which; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 13:6—and he came; John 3:21—that his; John 7:38—out; John 13:34—That ye love; John 14:16—another; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 16:20—your; John 17:13—that; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 13:52—with the; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 8:4—That; Rom 8:5—of the Spirit; Rom 8:6—to be spiritually minded; Rom 8:7—for it; Rom 8:14—led; Rom 8:23—which have; Rom 12:2—good; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 12:18—General; Rom 14:17—peace; Rom 15:13—fill; 1 Cor 1:30—sanctification; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are sanctified; 1 Cor 7:15—but; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; 1 Cor 14:33—but; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 4:15—the blessedness; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 5:18—but; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Phil 4:7—the peace; Phil 4:8—whatsoever; Col 1:8—General; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Thess 3:12—love; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 2 Thess 3:5—into; 1 Tim 1:5—the end; 1 Tim 5:25—the good; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 1:7—of love; 2 Tim 2:24—but; Titus 3:2—gentle; Heb 1:9—oil; Heb 6:9—things; Heb 10:24—love; Heb 12:11—peaceable; Heb 12:14—Follow; Heb 13:1—General; Jas 5:8—ye also; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 2:18—the good; 1 Pet 3:11—seek; 1 John 3:14—because; 1 John 4:13—General; 1 John 4:19—General; 2 John 5—that we

Galatians 5:23 temperance: Acts 24:25; 1 Cor 9:25; Titus 1:8; 2:2 against: 1 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: Neh 9:20—good; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Ps 25:9—meek; Ps 37:11—the meek; Ps 92:14—They; Ps 119:165—Great; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Song 7:13—at our; Isa 11:4—for the meek; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 42:21—he will; Jer 31:33—I will; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 36:27—I will; Hos 14:8—From me; Matt 3:8—fruits; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 13:8—some an; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 23:23—the weightier; Matt 25:4—oil; Mark 4:20—which; John 3:21—that his; John 7:38—out; John 15:2—may; Acts 9:31—and in; Rom 7:4—that we; Rom 8:7—for it; Rom 8:23—which have; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are sanctified; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 6:1—in the; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Eph 5:9—the fruit; Phil 1:11—filled; Col 1:10—fruitful; Col 3:12—mercies; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Tim 5:25—the good; 1 Tim

6:11—righteousness; Heb 6:9—things; Heb 12:11—peaceable; Heb 12:14—Follow; Jas 3:13—with meekness; Jas 3:17—gentle; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; 2 Pet 1:6—temperance

Galatians 5:24 they: Gal 3:29; Rom 8:9; 1 Cor 3:23; 15:23; 2 Cor 10:7 crucified: Gal 5:16–18, 20; 6:14; Rom 6:6; 8:13; 13:14; 1 Pet 2:11 affections: or, passions Reciprocal: Lev 7:5—General; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Mal 3:17—they shall; Mal 4:4—the law; Matt 5:29—pluck; Matt 7:13—at; Matt 26:41—the spirit; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 9:41—because; Mark 9:43—if; John 3:6—born of the flesh; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 7:18—in my; Gal 2:20—crucified; Col 3:5—Mortify; Titus 2:12—denying; 1 Pet 4:1—for; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

Galatians 5:25 we: John 6:63; Rom 8:2, 10; 1 Cor 15:45; 2 Cor 3:6; 1 Pet 4:6; Rev 11:11 let: Gal 5:16; Rom 8:4, 5 Reciprocal: Mal 4:4—the law; Luke 9:46—General; Rom 13:13—us; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 5:18—if; Gal 6:16—walk; Eph 5:8—walk

Galatians 5:26 desirous: Luke 14:10; 1 Cor 3:7; Phil 2:1–3; Jas 4:16 provoking: Gal 5:15; Jas 3:14–16; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:43—our advice; 2 Kgs 17:17—used; Luke 9:46—General; Acts 17:5—moved; Rom 13:13—strife; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 13:3—though I bestow; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 2:14—disputings; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Thess 2:6—of men; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Jas 5:9—Grudge not

CHAPTER 6

- 1 He moves them to deal mildly with a brother that has slipped,
- 2 and to bear one another's burden;
- 6 to be liberal to their teachers,
- 9 and not weary of well-doing;
- 12 He shows what they intend that preach circumcision;
- 14 He glories in nothing, save in the cross of Christ.

Galatians 6:1 if: or, although overtaken: Gal 2:11–13; Gen 9:20–24; 12:11–13; Num 20:10–13; 2 Sam 11:2–27; Matt 26:69, 75; Rom 14:1; 15:1; Heb 12:13; Jas 5:19 spiritual: Rom 8:6; 15:1; 1 Cor 2:15; 3:1; 14:37 restore: 2 Sam 12:1–15; Job 4:3, 4; Isa 35:3, 4; Ezek 34:16; Matt 9:13; 18:12–15; Luke 15:4–7, 22–32; Heb 12:13; Jas 5:19, 20; 1 John 5:16; Jude 22, 23 in the: Gal 5:23; Matt 11:29; 1 Cor 4:21; 2 Cor 10:1; 2 Thess 3:15; 2 Tim 2:25; Jas 3:13; 1 Pet 3:15 considering: 1 Cor 7:5; 10:12; Heb 13:3; Jas 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 9:22—told; Gen 9:23—General; Gen 14:14—his brother; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Lev 13:23—General; Lev 19:17—rebuke; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; Judg 19:3—speak; Job 16:5—But I would; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 29:7—considereth; Eccl 4:10—if; Eccl 11:2—for; Song 5:8—if ye; Matt 7:3—but; Matt 18:10—heed; Mark 14:69—and began; John 13:14—ye also; Rom 14:22—thou; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 1 Cor 9:22—To the weak; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; 2 Cor 2:8—that; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; Titus 3:2—gentle; Heb 10:24—consider; Heb 13:9—it is; 1 John 3:18—let

Galatians 6:2 Bear: Gal 6:5; 5:13, 14; Exod 23:5; Num 11:11, 12; Deut 1:12; Isa 58:6; Matt 8:17; 11:29, 30; Luke 11:46; Rom 15:1; 1 Thess 5:14; 1 Pet 2:24 the law: John 13:14, 15, 34;

15:12; 1 Cor 9:21; Jas 2:8; 1 John 2:8–11; 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—his brother; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Num 10:31—instead of eyes; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; Josh 1:15—Until; 1 Sam 11:4—lifted up; 2 Sam 10:11—General; 1 Chr 19:12—If the Syrians; 1 Chr 22:13—to fulfil; Ezra 1:4—help him; Job 6:14—To him; Song 5:8—if ye; Luke 5:7—that they should; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 1 Cor 12:26—General; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; 2 Cor 2:8—that; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak; Eph 4:2—forbearing; Phil 2:26—ye had; Col 3:13—Forbearing; Heb 13:3—which suffer; 1 John 3:11—that we; 1 John 3:18—let; Rev 2:3—hast borne

Galatians 6:3 if: Gal 2:6; Prov 25:14; 26:12; Luke 18:11; Rom 12:3, 16; 1 Cor 3:18; 8:2 when: 1 Cor 13:2; 2 Cor 3:5; 12:11 he deceiveth: 1 Cor 3:18; 2 Tim 3:13; Jas 1:22, 26; 1 John 1:8 Reciprocal: Job 15:31—not him; Prov 12:15—way; Prov 14:12—General; Prov 21:2—right; Jer 37:9—Deceive; 1 Cor 3:7—General; 1 Cor 4:8—ye are full; Gal 6:7—not; 1 Tim 6:4—He; Titus 3:3—deceived; Jas 2:20—O vain

Galatians 6:4 prove: Job 13:15 marg. Ps 26:2; 1 Cor 11:28; 2 Cor 13:5 rejoicing: Prov 14:14; 1 Cor 4:3, 4; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 John 3:19–22 and not: Gal 6:13; Luke 18:11; 1 Cor 1:12, 13; 3:21–23; 4:6, 7; 2 Cor 11:12, 13 Reciprocal: Job 6:13—Is not my; Job 20:5—the joy; Ezek 18:30—every; Hag 1:5—thus; Gal 4:15—the blessedness; Jas 3:13—is a

Galatians 6:5; Isa 3:10, 11; Jer 17:10; 32:19; Ezek 18:4; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6–9; 14:10–12; 1 Cor 3:8; 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10, 11; Rev 2:23; 20:12–15; 22:12 Reciprocal: Job 19:4—mine; Jer 23:36—for ye; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 14:10—they shall; Ezek 18:30—every; Rom 14:12—General; Gal 6:2—Bear

Galatians 6:6; Deut 12:19; Matt 10:10; Rom 15:27; 1 Cor 9:9–14; 1 Tim 5:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 47:22—for the priests; Lev 7:9—shall be; Num 6:21—beside that; Num 18:21—even the service; Num 18:31—your reward; Num 31:41—Eleazar; Deut 14:27—the Levite; Josh 21:2—The Lord; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; 2 Kgs 4:42—bread; 2 Chr 31:4—that they might; Neh 10:36—unto; Neh 12:47—gave; Isa 23:18—for them; Luke 10:7—for; Rom 12:7—or he; Rom 15:26—it; 1 Cor 9:4—we; 1 Cor 9:11—sown; 1 Cor 9:14—ordained; Phil 4:10—your; Phil 4:14—ye did; 1 Thess 5:13—esteem; 2 Thess 3:9—Not; Heb 13:16—communicate

Galatians 6:7 not: Gal 6:3; Job 15:31; Jer 37:9; Obad 3; Luke 21:8; 1 Cor 3:18; 6:9; 15:33; Eph 5:6; 2 Thess 2:3; Jas 1:22, 26; 1 John 1:8; 3:7 God: Job 13:8, 9; Jude 18 for: Job 4:8; Prov 1:31; 6:14, 19; 11:18; Hos 8:7; 10:12; Luke 16:25; Rom 2:6–10; 2 Cor 9:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:12—herb; Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; Exod 8:29—deal; Judg 9:56—God rendered; Judg 16:7—If they bind; 2 Chr 29:11—negligent; Job 15:35—conceive; Job 22:2—as he that; Job 34:11—cause; Ps 126:6—that goeth; Prov 5:22—His; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 22:8—that; Isa 3:10—they shall eat; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Jer 4:3—Break; Jer 17:10—fruit; Jer 21:14—according; Jer 31:30—General; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 42:20—For ye; Ezek 7:9—the Lord; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 18:22—in his; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Hos 10:13—plowed; Hos 12:2—according to his doings; Mic 7:13—for; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 10:10—for the; Luke 6:46—General; Rom 2:11—General; Rom 6:21—What; Rom 6:23—For the wages; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; Gal 6:8—soweth to the; Phil 2:12—work; Jas 1:16—Do; Rev 14:13—and their

Galatians 6:8 soweth to his: Rom 6:13; 8:13; 13:14; Jas 3:18 reap: Prov 22:8; Jer 12:13; Hos 10:13; 2 Pet 2:12, 19; Rev 22:11 soweth to the: Gal 6:7; Ps 126:5, 6; Eccl 11:6; Isa 32:20; Jas

3:18 of the Spirit: Matt 19:29; Luke 18:30; John 4:14, 36; 6:27; Rom 6:22; 1 Tim 1:16; Titus 3:7; Jude 21 Reciprocal: Gen 26:12—an hundredfold; 2 Chr 29:11—negligent; Job 4:8—they that plow; Job 13:9—as one; Job 15:31—for vanity; Job 15:35—conceive; Job 22:2—as he that; Job 34:11—cause; Ps 97:11—sown; Ps 129:7—he that bindeth; Prov 1:31—General; Prov 5:22—His; Prov 6:14—soweth; Prov 11:18—but; Prov 14:14—a good; Eccl 11:1—for; Isa 3:10—they shall eat; Isa 17:11—the harvest; Jer 4:3—Break; Jer 17:10—fruit; Jer 21:14—according; Jer 31:30—General; Ezek 18:22—in his; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Mic 7:13—for; Matt 7:24—whosoever; John 3:21—that his; John 5:29—done good; Rom 2:6—General; Rom 2:11—General; Rom 6:21—What; Rom 6:23—For the wages; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 14:37—any; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; Gal 5:16—Walk; Gal 5:19—the works; Eph 5:6—no; Eph 5:11—unfruitful; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; Heb 10:35—great; 2 Pet 1:4—having; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 3:7—let; Rev 14:13—and their

Galatians 6:9 us: Mal 1:13; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Thess 3:13; Heb 12:3 well: Rom 2:7; 1 Pet 2:15; 3:17; 4:19 for: Lev 26:4; Deut 11:14; Ps 104:27; 145:15; Jas 5:7 if: Isa 40:30, 31; Zeph 3:16 marg. Matt 24:13; Luke 18:1; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Eph 3:13; Heb 3:6, 14; 10:35–39; 12:3, 5; Rev 2:3, 7, 10, 11, 17, 26–29; 3:5, 6, 12, 13, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 29:7—Lo; Num 29:25—General; Josh 6:13—went on; Judg 8:4—faint; Ruth 2:7—continued; Neh 4:21—So we; Neh 5:16—I continued; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 106:3—doeth; Prov 11:18—but; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Matt 9:19—General; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 12:15—great; Matt 25:17—he also; Mark 3:3—he saith; Mark 13:13—but; Luke 5:6—they enclosed; Rom 11:22—if thou; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Tim 6:19—Laying; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Heb 6:11—we desire; Heb 10:36—ye have; Jas 1:4—let; Jas 1:27—To visit

Galatians 6:10 opportunity: Eccl 9:10; John 9:4; 12:35; Eph 5:16; Phil 4:10; Col 4:5 Gr.; Titus 2:14 do good: Ps 37:3, 27; Eccl 3:12; Matt 5:43; Mark 3:4; Luke 6:35; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Tim 6:17, 18; Titus 3:8; Heb 13:16; 3 John 11 especially: Matt 10:25; 12:50; 25:40; Eph 2:19; 3:15; Heb 3:6; 6:10; 1 John 3:13–19; 5:1; 3 John 5–8 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—bread; Gen 29:7—Lo; Gen 50:17—servants; Deut 10:19—General; Deut 15:3—General; Ruth 3:15—he measured; 1 Sam 25:11—give it; Neh 5:8—We after; Ps 16:3—But; Ps 34:14—do; Prov 3:27—Withhold; Matt 9:19—General; Matt 22:39—neighbour; Matt 25:17—he also; Luke 6:27—do; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 16:15—come; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 2 Cor 2:8—that; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 9:1—the ministering; 2 Thess 3:13—ye; 1 Tim 5:8—and specially; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Titus 3:2—all men; Jas 1:27—To visit; 1 Pet 3:11—do; 2 Pet 1:7—charity

Galatians 6:11 written: Rom 16:22; 1 Cor 16:21–23 Reciprocal: Jer 29:1—of the letter; Phlm 1:19—I Paul; Heb 13:22—for

Galatians 6:12 as desire: Gal 6:13; Matt 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5, 28; Luke 16:15; 20:47; John 7:18; 2 Cor 10:12; 11:13; Phil 1:15; 2:4; Col 2:23 they constrain: Gal 2:3, 14; Acts 15:1, 5 lest: Gal 5:11; Phil 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 23:15—for; Mark 4:17—when; John 3:26—he that; Acts 15:24—Ye must; Acts 20:30—to draw; Acts 21:21—that thou; 1 Cor 1:18—the preaching; 2 Cor 5:12—appearance; 2 Cor 11:20—if a man bring; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 3:3—having; Gal 4:17—zealously; Gal 4:29—even; Gal 5:10—but; Eph 2:11—Gentiles

Galatians 6:13 keep: Matt 23:3, 15, 23; Rom 2:17–24; 3:9–19; 2 Pet 2:19 that they may: 1

Cor 3:21; 5:6; 2 Cor 11:18 Reciprocal: Matt 23:4—General; Luke 5:38—General; Luke 11:46—Woe; John 3:26—he that; John 7:19—yet; Acts 7:53—and have; Acts 15:1—ye; Acts 15:24—Ye must; Acts 20:30—to draw; Rom 2:21—therefore; Rom 4:2—he hath; 1 Cor 1:31—General; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 2 Cor 11:12—they glory; Gal 1:7—but; Gal 4:17—zealously; Gal 5:10—but; Gal 6:4—and not; Gal 6:12—as desire; Phil 3:3—rejoice; Phil 3:19—whose glory; 1 Thess 2:6—of men; Jas 3:14—glory

Galatians 6:14 God: Rom 3:4–6; Phil 3:3, 7, 8 that I: 2 Kgs 14:9–11; Job 31:24, 25; Ps 49:6; 52:1; Jer 9:23, 24; Ezek 28:2; Dan 4:30, 31; 5:20, 21; 1 Cor 1:29–31; 3:21; 2 Cor 11:12; 12:10, 11 save: Isa 45:24, 25; Rom 1:16; 1 Cor 1:23; 2:2; Phil 3:3 Gr.; Phil 3:7–11 by whom: or, whereby the world: Gal 1:4; 2:20; 5:24; Acts 20:23, 24; Rom 6:6; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Cor 5:14–16; Phil 1:20, 21; 3:8, 9; Col 3:1–3; 1 John 2:15–17; 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 21:3—The Lord; Ezra 5:11—We are; Ps 62:7—In God; Ps 64:10—upright; Ps 105:3—Glory; Song 8:1—I would; Matt 13:46—went; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 5:38—General; Luke 9:26—whosoever; John 16:33—I; Acts 5:42—they; Rom 4:2—he hath; Rom 6:2—dead; 1 Cor 1:31—General; 1 Cor 6:15—God; 2 Cor 10:17—General; Gal 4:12—be; Col 2:20—if; Col 3:11—but; Jas 1:27—to keep; Rev 11:1—a reed; Rev 12:1—and the

Galatians 6:15 in: Gal 5:6; Rom 8:1; 2 Cor 5:17 neither: 1 Cor 7:19 but: 2 Cor 5:17; Eph 2:10; 4:24; Col 3:10, 11; Rev 21:5 Reciprocal: Gen 17:23—circumcised; Josh 5:5—they had not; Ps 119:165—Great; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 43:7—for I; Ezek 11:19—I will put; Ezek 36:26—new heart; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 13:21—root; John 3:3—Except; John 3:5—cannot; John 6:63—the flesh; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 2:28—For he; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 4:10—not in circumcision; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 7:6—serve; Rom 14:18—in; Rom 16:7—were; 2 Cor 3:18—are; Eph 2:15—one

Galatians 6:16 walk: Gal 5:16, 25; Ps 125:4, 5; Phil 3:16 peace: Gal 1:3; Num 6:23–27; 1 Chr 12:18; Ps 125:5; John 14:27; 16:33; Rom 1:7; Phil 4:7 the Israel: Gal 3:7–9, 29; Ps 73:1; Isa 45:25; Hos 1:10; John 1:47; Rom 2:28, 29; 4:12; 9:6–8; Phil 3:3; 1 Pet 2:5–9 Reciprocal: Gen 50:17—servants; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Ps 50:23—to him; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 119:165—Great; Isa 44:5—the name; Jer 31:31—with; Jer 33:21—that he; Luke 1:33—the; Rom 4:11—father; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 14:18—in; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; 2 Cor 1:2—General; Eph 6:23—Peace

Galatians 6:17 let: Gal 1:7; 5:12; Josh 7:25; Acts 15:24; Heb 12:15 I bear: Gal 5:11; 2 Cor 1:5; 4:10; 11:23–25; Col 1:24 Reciprocal: Matt 26:10—Why; Luke 11:7—Trouble; Gal 5:10—but

Galatians 6:18 the grace: Rom 16:20, 24; 2 Cor 13:14; 2 Tim 4:22; Phlm 1:25; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Rom 1:7—and the Lord

EPHESIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 After the salutation,
 3 and thanksgiving for the Ephesians,
 4 he treats of our election,
 6 and adoption by grace;
 11 which is the true and proper fountain of man's salvation;
 13 And because the height of this mystery cannot be easily attained unto,
 16 he prays that they may come to the full knowledge and possession thereof in Christ.

Ephesians 1:1 an: Rom 1:1; 1 Cor 1:1; Gal 1:1 to the saints: Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:2; 2 Cor 1:1 which: Eph 6:21; Num 12:7; Luke 16:10; Acts 16:15; 1 Cor 4:12, 17; Gal 3:9; Col 1:2; Rev 2:10, 13; 17:14 faithful: Acts 19:1-Acts 20:38 Reciprocal: Job 5:1—the saints; Ps 16:3—the saints; Ps 85:8—unto his; John 3:27—A man; Acts 9:32—the saints; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Acts 26:10—the saints; Rom 16:15—and all; Eph 6:5—as; Phil 1:1—the saints; Phil 4:21—saint; Col 1:1—an; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

Ephesians 1:2; Rom 1:7; 2 Cor 1:2; Gal 1:3; Titus 1:4 Reciprocal: Ps 85:8—unto his; Dan 4:1—Peace; Luke 11:2—Our; Rom 15:13—fill; 1 Cor 1:3—General; Gal 1:4—our; 1 Thess 1:1—Grace; 2 Thess 1:7—his mighty angels; Phlm 1:3—General

Ephesians 1:3 Blessed: Gen 14:20; 1 Chr 29:20; Neh 9:5; Ps 72:19; Dan 4:34; Luke 2:28; 2 Cor 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3; Rev 4:9–11; 5:9–14 God: Eph 1:17; John 10:29, 30; 20:17; Rom 15:6; 2 Cor 1:3; 11:31; Phil 2:11 who: Gen 12:2, 3; 22:18; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 72:17; 134:3; Isa 61:9; Gal 3:9 heavenly: Eph 1:20; 2:6; 3:10; 6:12 marg. Heb 8:5; 9:23 places: or, things, Eph 6:12 in Christ: Eph 1:10; John 14:20; 15:2–5; 17:21; Rom 12:5; 1 Cor 1:30; 12:12; 2 Cor 5:17, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—Blessed be; Gen 18:18—become; Gen 22:17—in blessing; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 24:27—Blessed; Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 28:4—the blessing; Gen 28:14—and in thee; Gen 39:5—for Joseph's; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Gen 49:26—have prevailed; Exod 18:10—General; Num 6:27—and I will; Num 22:12—for they; Josh 22:33—blessed; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Kgs 8:15—Blessed; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; 1 Chr 17:27—blessest; 1 Chr 29:10—Blessed be thou; 2 Chr 6:4—Blessed; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Neh 8:6—blessed; Ps 3:8—thy blessing; Ps 21:3—blessings; Ps 21:6—made; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 41:13—Blessed; Ps 45:7—thy God; Ps 67:1—bless us; Ps 68:19—Blessed; Ps 85:12—the Lord; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 115:12—the house of Israel; Ps 115:15—blessed; Ps 128:5—bless thee; Ps 144:15—happy; Isa 19:25—the Lord; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Jer 31:14—my people; Dan 7:18—most High; Hos 13:9—but; Mic 5:4—the Lord; Zech 11:4—Lord; Matt 25:34—Come; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Luke 2:38—gave; Acts 3:26—sent; Rom 4:6—blessedness; Rom 15:29—General; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 1 Cor 14:1—desire; Gal 1:4—according; Eph 3:14—the Father; Col 1:19—General; 2 Tim 1:9—which; Heb 1:9—thy God; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 7:14—Our Lord; Jas 3:9—bless

Ephesians 1:4 as: Deut 7:6, 7; Ps 135:4; Isa 41:8, 9; 42:1; 65:8–10; Matt 11:25, 26; 24:22, 24, 31; John 10:16; Acts 13:48; 18:10; Rom 8:28, 30, 33; 9:23, 24; 11:5, 6; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:10; Titus 1:1, 2; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:2; 2:9 before: Matt 25:34; John 17:24; Acts 15:18; 1 Pet 1:20; Rev 13:8; 17:8 that: Eph 2:10; Luke 1:74, 75; John 15:16; Rom 8:28, 29; Col 3:12; 1 Thess 4:7; 2 Tim 1:9; 2:19; Titus 2:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:5–10 without: Eph 5:27; 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 2:15; Col 1:22; 2 Pet 3:14 love: Eph 3:17; 4:2, 15, 16; 5:2; Gal 5:6, 13, 22; Col 2:2; 1 Thess

3:12; 1 John 4:16 Reciprocal: Lev 20:7—General; Num 15:40—be holy; Num 16:7—that the man; Ps 33:12—people; Ps 65:4—chooseth; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 110:3—beauties; Ps 115:15—blessed; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 44:2—Fear; Jer 2:3—holiness; Zech 1:17—choose; John 15:19—because; John 17:6—thine; Rom 8:39—love; Rom 9:11—according; Rom 11:7—but the election; Rom 16:13—chosen; 1 Cor 1:30—in; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 2 Cor 5:17—be; Eph 3:9—beginning; Eph 3:11—General; Phil 3:12—apprehended; Col 3:14—the; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; Heb 4:3—from; 1 Pet 2:6—elect; 2 John 1—the elect lady

Ephesians 1:5 predestinated: Eph 1:11; Rom 8:29, 30 unto: Jer 3:4, 19; Hos 1:10; John 1:12; 11:52; Rom 8:14–17, 23; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 4:5, 6; Heb 12:5–9; 1 John 3:1; Rev 21:7 by: John 20:17; Gal 3:26; Heb 2:10–15 according: Eph 1:9, 11; Dan 4:35; Matt 1:25; 11:26; Luke 10:21; 11:32; Rom 9:11–16; 1 Cor 1:1, 21; Phil 2:13; 2 Thess 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—are mine; Ps 51:18—thy; Isa 43:21—General; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Matt 18:14—it is; Luke 12:32—it is; John 13:31—and God; Rom 8:15—the Spirit; Rom 11:5—election of grace; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; Gal 1:15—it; 2 Thess 2:13—chosen; Heb 2:4—according; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 2 John 1—the elect lady

Ephesians 1:6 praise: Eph 1:7, 8, 12, 14, 18; 2:7; 3:10, 11; Prov 16:4; Isa 43:21; 61:3, 11; Jer 33:9; Luke 2:14; Rom 9:23, 24; 2 Cor 4:15; Phil 1:11; 4:19; 2 Thess 1:8–10; 1 Tim 1:14–16; 1 Pet 2:9; 4:11 he: Isa 45:24, 25; Jer 23:6; Rom 3:22–26; 5:15–19; 8:1; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9; 1 Pet 2:5 in: Ps 22:20; 60:5; Prov 8:30, 31; Isa 42:1; 49:1–3; Zech 13:7; Matt 3:17; 17:5; John 3:35; 10:17; Col 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 14:19—Blessed be; Exod 28:38—accepted; Exod 33:19—all my goodness; Exod 40:6—General; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Lev 15:28—General; Lev 24:7—pure; Num 6:18—and put it; 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Sam 7:23—make him; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; Neh 9:17—gracious; Job 42:8—him; Ps 6:4—for; Ps 23:3—for his; Ps 25:7—for thy; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 51:1—O God; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 79:9—for the; Ps 85:11—righteousness; Ps 86:5—plenteous; Ps 89:2—Mercy; Ps 108:6—That thy; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 115:1—unto us; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 138:5—for great; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Prov 8:35—favour; Prov 20:3—an; Song 8:10—then; Isa 1:18—though your; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 37:35—for mine; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 43:25—for mine; Isa 44:23—glorified; Isa 46:13—Israel; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 49:8—In an; Isa 55:7—for; Isa 60:21—that I; Isa 63:7—according to his; Isa 63:14—to make; Jer 14:7—do; Ezek 20:14—General; Ezek 20:44—when I; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Dan 9:9—To the Lord; Dan 9:19—thine; Hos 14:2—receive; Hos 14:4—I will love; Zech 4:7—Grace; Matt 12:18—my beloved; Matt 20:9—they received; Luke 1:28—highly favoured; Luke 19:38—glory; Luke 24:47—beginning; John 1:16—and grace; John 17:23—and hast; John 17:26—that; Acts 10:35—is; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 1:5—for his name; Rom 3:24—through; Rom 5:8—commendeth; Rom 5:19—so by; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 9:18—hath; Rom 11:5—election of grace; Rom 15:7—to; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 5:9—accepted; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Eph 3:21—be; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; 1 Tim 1:16—for this; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:5—according; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 12:28—we may; Jas 2:13—and; Jas 5:11—the Lord is

Ephesians 1:7 whom: Job 33:24; Ps 130:7; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 9:11; 13:1, 7; Matt 20:28; 26:28; Mark 14:24; Acts 20:28; Rom 3:24; 1 Cor 1:30; Col 1:14; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12–15, 22; 10:4–12; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 4:10; Rev 5:9; 14:4 the forgiveness: Exod 34:7; Ps 32:1, 2; 86:5; 130:4; Isa 43:25; 55:6, 7; Jer 31:34; Dan 9:9, 19;

Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18; Luke 1:77; 7:40–42, 47–50; 24:47; John 20:23; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 10:43; 13:38, 39; Rom 4:6–9; Col 2:13; Heb 10:17, 18; 1 John 1:7–9; 2:12 to: Eph 1:6; 2:4, 7; 3:8, 16; Rom 2:4; 3:24; 9:23; 2 Cor 8:9; Phil 4:19; Col 1:27; 2:2; Titus 3:6 marg. Reciprocal: Exod 12:7—General; Exod 24:8—Behold; Exod 34:6—abundant; Exod 40:6—General; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Lev 15:28—General; Lev 17:11—I have; Lev 25:24—redemption; Num 14:18—longsuffering; Deut 15:15—General; 1 Kgs 20:31—merciful kings; Neh 9:17—gracious; Job 19:25—I know; Ps 25:7—for thy; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 59:16—sing aloud; Ps 86:15—But thou; Ps 89:2—Mercy; Ps 103:3—forgiveth; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 111:9—sent; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 44:23—glorified; Isa 63:7—according to his; Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Hos 14:2—receive; Zech 4:7—Grace; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 6:12—forgive; Luke 1:68—he; Luke 7:42—he; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 11:33—riches; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 1:18—the riches; Eph 2:13—are; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:5—according; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 9:15—for; Jas 2:13—and; 1 Pet 1:3—which; 2 Pet 2:1—bought; 1 John 5:6—blood

Ephesians 1:8 he: Rom 5:15, 20, 21 in: Eph 1:11; 3:10; Ps 104:24; Prov 8:12; Isa 52:13; Dan 2:20, 21; Matt 11:19; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 1:19–24; 2:7; Col 2:3; Jude 25; Rev 5:12 Reciprocal: Exod 34:6—abundant; Num 14:18—longsuffering; 1 Kgs 20:31—merciful kings; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 12:13—counsel; Ps 103:8—merciful; Ps 130:7—for with; Ps 145:8—Lord is gracious; Song 8:10—then; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 30:18—for the Lord; Isa 43:25—for mine; Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Rom 16:27—only; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Col 1:9—wisdom; 1 Tim 1:14—exceeding

Ephesians 1:9 made: Eph 1:17, 18; 3:3–9; Matt 13:11; Rom 16:25–27; 1 Cor 2:10–12; Gal 1:12, 16; Col 1:26–28; 1 Tim 3:16 according: Eph 1:5 purposed: Eph 1:11; 3:11; Job 23:13, 14; Ps 33:11; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Jer 2:29; Lam 3:37, 38; Acts 2:23; 4:28; 13:48; Rom 8:28; 2 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:21—according; 1 Chr 17:19—according; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 51:18—thy; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Isa 55:11—it shall accomplish; Jer 4:28—because; Jonah 1:14—for; Matt 11:26—for; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Luke 4:25—many; John 11:52—gather; John 15:15—all; Rom 9:11—that the; Rom 16:26—now; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; 1 Cor 15:51—I show; Gal 1:15—it; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Eph 3:9—fellowship; Eph 6:19—the mystery; Phil 2:13—good; 2 Thess 1:11—the good; 1 Tim 2:6—in; 2 Tim 1:10—now; Heb 2:4—according

Ephesians 1:10 in the: Isa 2:2–4; Dan 2:44; 9:24–27; Amos 9:11; Mic 4:1, 2; Mal 3:1; 1 Cor 10:11; Gal 4:4; Heb 1:2; 9:10; 11:40; 1 Pet 1:20 he: Eph 1:22; 2:15; 3:15; Gen 49:10; Matt 25:32; 1 Cor 3:22, 23; 11:3; Phil 2:9, 10; Col 1:20; 3:11; Heb 12:22–24; Rev 5:9; 7:4–12; 19:4–6 heaven: Gr. the heavens Reciprocal: Lev 3:6—a sacrifice; Prov 8:23—General; Isa 54:7—with; Isa 56:8—Yet; Matt 24:31—gather; Mark 1:15—The time; John 11:52—gather; Acts 1:7—It; Acts 10:11—and a; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 11:15—the reconciling; 1 Cor 1:30—in; Eph 1:3—in Christ; Eph 3:9—fellowship; Eph 3:18—with; Col 1:16—in heaven; Col 1:18—he is; 2 Thess 2:1—and by; 1 Tim 2:6—in; Titus 1:3—in; Heb 9:26—in

Ephesians 1:11 we: Eph 1:14; Ps 37:18; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Rom 8:17; Gal 3:18; Col 1:12; 3:24; Titus 3:7; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4; 3:9 being: Eph 1:5 according: Isa 46:10, 11 the purpose: Eph 1:9 the counsel: Eph 1:8; Job 12:13; Prov 8:14; Isa 5:19; 28:29; 40:13, 14; Jer 23:18;

32:19; Zech 6:13; Acts 2:23; 4:28; 20:27; Rom 11:34; Heb 6:17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 25:16—determined; Job 9:12—he taketh; Job 33:29—all; Job 36:23—Who hath; Job 42:2—can be withholden from thee; Ps 33:11—The counsel; Ps 115:3—he hath; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Prov 8:23—General; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Eccl 7:13—who; Eccl 9:11—but; Isa 23:9—Lord; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 43:13—I will work; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 25:28—Ye; Jer 49:20—the counsel; Jer 50:45—hear; Lam 3:37—saith; Dan 4:35—and he; Dan 11:3—do; Jonah 1:14—for; Matt 11:26—for; Matt 20:15—it; Luke 4:25—many; Luke 7:30—the counsel; Luke 10:21—even; Acts 15:18—General; Rom 1:6—are ye also; Rom 8:15—the Spirit; Rom 8:29—he also; 1 Cor 12:11—as; Gal 1:4—according; Eph 1:18—the riches; Eph 3:11—General; Phil 2:13—good; 2 Tim 1:9—according to his

Ephesians 1:12 be: Eph 1:6, 14; 2:7; 3:21; 2 Thess 2:13 who: Eph 1:13; Ps 2:12; 146:3–5; Isa 11:10; 12:2; 32:1, 2; 42:1–4; 45:23, 25; Jer 17:5–7; 23:6; Matt 12:18–21; John 14:1; Rom 15:12, 13; 2 Tim 1:12; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:21 trusted: or, hoped Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:22—for his great; 2 Kgs 18:5—trusted; 1 Chr 5:20—because; 1 Chr 16:35—that we may give; 2 Chr 13:18—relied; 2 Chr 16:7—Because; Ps 31:3—for thy; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Ps 86:9—glorify; Ps 115:9—trust; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 138:5—for great; Prov 3:5—Trust; Prov 16:20—whoso; Song 8:5—leaning; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 60:21—that I; Isa 63:14—to make; Jer 14:7—do; Jer 17:7—General; Jer 39:18—because; Ezek 20:14—General; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Dan 9:19—thine; Zeph 3:12—and; Matt 12:21—General; Luke 19:38—glory; John 5:23—all men; John 13:31—and God; Rom 1:5—for his name; Rom 15:7—to; 1 Cor 15:19—hope; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; Gal 1:5—whom; Phil 1:11—unto; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; 1 Tim 1:16—for this

Ephesians 1:13 ye also: Eph 2:11, 12; Col 1:21–23; 1 Pet 2:10 after that ye heard: Eph 4:21; John 1:17; Rom 6:17; 10:14–17; Col 1:4–6, 23; 1 Thess 2:13 the word: Ps 119:43; 2 Cor 6:7; 2 Tim 2:15; Jas 1:18 the gospel: Mark 16:15, 16; Acts 13:26; Rom 1:16; 2 Tim 3:15; Titus 2:11; Heb 2:3 ye were: Eph 4:30; John 6:27; Rom 4:11; 2 Cor 1:22; 2 Tim 2:19; Rev 7:2 holy: Joel 2:28; Luke 11:13; 24:49; John 14:16, 17, 26; 15:26; 16:7–15; Acts 1:4; 2:16–22, 33; Gal 3:14 Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—engravings of a signet; 2 Chr 16:7—Because; Ps 86:2—trusteth; Ps 125:1—that trust; Prov 16:20—whoso; Song 2:12—of the turtle; Song 4:12—sealed; Song 8:5—leaning; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Ezek 36:27—I will; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Zeph 3:12—and; Matt 12:21—General; Luke 15:22—a ring; John 4:14—shall be; John 5:23—all men; John 7:39—this spake; Acts 9:31—and in; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 8:9—if so be; Rom 8:16—Spirit; Rom 15:12—in him; 1 Cor 15:19—hope; 2 Cor 5:5—the earnest; Gal 2:5—that; Gal 3:2—Received; Gal 4:6—God; Eph 1:12—who; Phil 1:27—the faith; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Phil 2:19—But; Col 1:5—the word; 2 Tim 1:12—believed; Jas 1:21—which; 1 Pet 1:8—full; 1 Pet 1:21—your

Ephesians 1:14 the earnest: Rom 8:15–17, 23; 2 Cor 1:22; 5:5; Gal 4:6 the redemption: Eph 4:30; Lev 25:24–34; Ps 74:2; 78:54; Jer 32:7, 8; Luke 21:28; Acts 20:28; Rom 8:23; 1 Pet 2:9 marg. unto: Eph 1:6, 12 Reciprocal: Num 34:2—an inheritance; 2 Kgs 19:34—for mine; Ps 111:9—sent; Song 2:12—of the turtle; Isa 37:35—for mine; Ezek 36:27—I will; Luke 15:22—a ring; John 4:14—shall be; John 7:39—this spake; John 14:16—abide; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 26:18—inheritance; Gal 3:2—Received; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 1:11—we; Phil 1:4—in; Phil 1:11—unto; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Pet 1:4—an; 1 Pet 1:8—full; Rev 14:4—redeemed

Ephesians 1:15 after: Col 1:3, 4; Phlm 1:5 faith: Gal 5:6; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim

1:5, 14 love: Ps 16:3; Col 1:4; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 6:10; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:17; 4:21
Reciprocal: John 14:1—ye; Acts 6:4—prayer; Rom 16:19—I am; Eph 3:18—with; Phil
1:1—the saints; Phil 1:3—upon; Phil 1:27—I may; Col 1:9—since; 1 Thess 1:2—General;
1 Thess 4:10—all the; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; 1 Pet 1:21—your; 1 John
3:14—because; 3 John 3—when

Ephesians 1:16 Cease: Rom 1:8, 9; 1 Sam 7:8; 12:23; Phil 1:3, 4; Col 1:3; 1 Thess 5:17; 2
Thess 1:3 making: Gen 40:14; Isa 62:6; 1 Thess 1:2 Reciprocal: John 16:24—in; Rom
6:17—But; Eph 3:14—I; Eph 5:4—but; Eph 6:18—Praying; Col 1:9—since; 2 Thess
1:11—we pray; 2 Tim 1:3—I thank; Phlm 1:4—General; 3 John 3—when

Ephesians 1:17 the God: Eph 1:3; John 20:17 the Father: 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 24:7, 10; 29:3; Jer
2:11; Matt 6:13; Luke 2:14; Acts 7:2; 1 Cor 2:8; Jas 2:1; Rev 7:12 the spirit: Gen 41:38, 39;
Isa 11:2; Dan 5:11; Luke 12:12; 21:15; John 14:17, 26; Acts 6:10; 1 Cor 12:8; 14:6; Col 1:9;
2:3; Jas 3:17, 18 revelation: Eph 3:5; Dan 2:28–30; 10:1; Matt 11:25; 16:17; 1 Cor 2:10; 2
Cor 12:1 in the knowledge: or, for the acknowledgment, Eph 3:18, 19; Prov 2:5; Jer 9:24;
24:7; 31:34; Matt 11:27; John 8:54, 55; 16:3; 17:3, 25, 26; Rom 1:28; Col 1:10; 2:2; 2 Tim
2:25; Titus 1:1; 2 Pet 1:3; 3:18; 1 John 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Gen
41:25—God; Exod 28:3—filled; Exod 33:13—that I; Lev 14:18—the remnant; Lev
24:2—the lamps; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ps
25:8—teach; Ps 119:18—Open; Prov 2:3—if; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 20:12—General;
Song 1:15—thou hast; Song 7:4—thine eyes; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa
42:7—open; Isa 52:8—see; Dan 9:13—that we; Matt 13:16—General; Matt 15:10—Hear;
Matt 20:33—Lord; Luke 11:34—light of; John 6:45—Every; John 8:19—if; John
10:14—am; John 12:38—revealed; John 16:24—in; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 8:9—if so
be; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of
our; 2 Cor 3:14—which veil; 2 Cor 4:6—shined; Gal 1:16—reveal; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph
1:9—made; Eph 3:3—by; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:27—the riches; Col 3:16—all;
Col 3:17—God; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 2 Tim 2:7—and; 1 Pet 1:3—Blessed; 1
Pet 1:17—call; 2 Pet 1:5—knowledge; 1 John 5:20—and hath

Ephesians 1:18 eyes: Eph 5:8; Ps 119:18; Isa 6:10; 29:10, 18; 32:3; 42:7; Matt 13:15; Luke
24:45; Acts 16:14; 26:18; 2 Cor 4:4, 6; Heb 10:32 is: Eph 2:12; 4:4; Rom 5:4, 5; 8:24, 25; Gal
5:5; Col 1:5, 23; 1 Thess 5:8; 2 Thess 2:16; Titus 2:13; 3:7; 1 Pet 1:3; 1 John 3:1–3 his
calling: Eph 4:1; Rom 8:28–30; Phil 3:14; Col 3:15; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 1:11; 1 Tim 6:12; 1
Pet 3:9; 5:10 the riches: Eph 1:7, 11; 3:8, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 14:18—the remnant; Lev
24:2—the lamps; Num 34:2—an inheritance; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 32:9—the
Lord's; 1 Kgs 8:53—thine inheritance; 2 Kgs 6:17—open his eyes; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps
16:6—I have; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 28:9—bless; Ps 47:4—choose; Ps
94:14—forsake; Ps 106:5—glory; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 146:8—openeth; Prov 2:3—if;
Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 20:12—General; Song 1:15—thou hast; Song 7:4—thine eyes;
Isa 6:3—the whole earth; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa
52:8—see; Isa 53:1—the; Dan 9:13—that we; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Matt
13:16—General; Matt 16:17—but; John 5:19—and; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 20:32—and
to give; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 4:24—if we; Rom 8:9—if so be; Rom 9:23—might; Rom
12:2—be ye; Rom 15:7—to; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 1 Cor 12:8—is given;
Gal 1:16—reveal; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 1:9—made; Eph 3:18—able; Phil 3:8—the
excellency; Phil 4:19—according; Col 1:12—inheritance; Col 1:27—the riches; 2 Thess
1:10—to be glorified; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Heb
5:14—their; Heb 11:26—greater; Jas 1:17—from the; Jas 2:5—rich; 1 Pet 1:4—an; 2 Pet

1:5—knowledge

Ephesians 1:19 exceeding: Eph 2:10; 3:7, 20; Ps 110:2, 3; Isa 53:1; John 3:6; Acts 26:18; Rom 1:16; 2 Cor 4:7; 5:17; Phil 2:13; Col 1:29; 2:12; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Thess 1:11; Jas 1:18 his mighty: Gr. the might of his Reciprocal: Exod 13:3—strength; Deut 32:3—ascribe; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Ps 28:5—operation; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 111:2—works; Ps 118:23—the Lord's doing; Ps 145:12—make known; Nah 1:3—great; Mark 12:24—neither; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Luke 18:27—General; John 5:19—and; Acts 13:48—and as; Rom 1:4—the Son; Rom 6:4—that; Rom 8:11—him; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 12:6—worketh; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Gal 1:1—raised; Eph 2:6—hath; Eph 2:8—that; Eph 6:10—be; Phil 3:10—and the power; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 1:5—the hope; Col 3:1—risen; 2 Pet 1:3—his

Ephesians 1:20 he wrought: Eph 2:5, 6; Rom 6:5–11; Phil 3:10; 1 Pet 1:3 when: Ps 16:9–11; John 10:18, 30; Acts 2:24–33; 4:10; 10:40; 26:8; Rom 1:4; Heb 13:20 and set: Eph 4:8–10; Ps 110:1; Matt 22:43–45; 26:64; 28:18; Mark 14:62; 16:19; John 17:1–5; Acts 2:34–36; 5:31; 7:55, 56; Rom 8:34; Col 3:1; Heb 1:3; 2:9; 10:12; Rev 1:17; 5:11–14 heavenly: Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 21:5—honour; Ps 113:7—out of; Isa 6:1—high; Isa 30:18—will he be; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 49:5—yet; Isa 52:13—he shall; Ezek 10:1—above; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 2:44—set up; Dan 7:13—and they; Dan 7:14—given; Nah 1:3—great; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 11:27—are; Matt 25:33—his; Luke 1:32—give; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Luke 18:27—General; Luke 19:12—to; Luke 22:69—on; John 3:31—that cometh; John 5:27—hath; John 8:54—it is; John 17:2—As; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 3:15—whom; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 6:4—that; Rom 8:11—him; Rom 14:9—Lord; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; 1 Cor 15:27—General; 2 Cor 4:7—that; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; Gal 1:1—raised; Eph 2:1—you; Eph 4:10—ascended; Phil 2:9—given; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 2:10—the head; Col 2:12—wherein; 2 Thess 1:11—the work; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 9:24—but; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; 1 Pet 3:22—is on; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 10:2—he set

Ephesians 1:21 above: Phil 2:9, 10; Col 2:10; Heb 1:4 principality: Eph 3:10; 6:12; Dan 7:27; Rom 8:38, 39; Col 1:15, 16; 2:15; Heb 4:14; 1 Pet 3:22 every: Matt 28:19; Acts 4:12; Phil 2:9–11; Rev 19:12, 13 in that: Matt 25:31–36; 28:18; John 5:25–29; Heb 2:5; Rev 20:10–15 Reciprocal: Job 25:2—Dominion; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 69:29—let thy; Ps 97:9—high; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Ps 113:7—out of; Song 5:11—head; Isa 6:1—high; Isa 9:6—the government; Isa 33:5—he dwelleth; Ezek 1:26—over; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Dan 7:13—and they; Dan 12:1—the great; Mic 4:8—the first; Luke 10:22—All things; John 3:31—that cometh; John 13:3—knowing; Eph 3:15—the whole; Eph 4:6—who; Heb 2:8—hast

Ephesians 1:22 put: Gen 3:15; Ps 8:6–8; 91:13; 1 Cor 15:25–27; Heb 2:8 gave: Eph 4:15, 16; 1 Cor 11:3; Col 1:8; 2:10, 19 to the: Eph 3:21; Matt 16:18; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 12:22–24 Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—one tabernacle; 1 Kgs 5:3—put; Ps 2:6—Yet; Ps 18:39—subdued; Ps 18:43—made; Ps 69:29—let thy; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Song 5:11—head; Song 7:5—head; Isa 9:6—the government; Jer 1:5—and I ordained; Ezek 1:26—over; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Mark 2:28—General; John 3:35—and; John 13:3—knowing; John 17:26—that; Acts 2:34—The Lord; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 4:17—that ye; Eph 5:23—even;

Col 1:18—he is; 1 Tim 3:5—the church; Heb 12:23—the general

Ephesians 1:23 his: Eph 2:16; 4:4, 12; 5:23–32; Rom 13:5; 1 Cor 12:12–27; Col 1:18, 24; 3:15 fulness: Eph 3:19; 4:10; John 1:16; 1 Cor 12:6; 15:28; Col 1:19; 2:9, 10; 3:11
Reciprocal: Exod 26:6—one tabernacle; Exod 36:10—General; Jer 23:24—Do; John 3:13—even; John 17:26—that; Rom 12:5—General; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 1 Cor 11:3—the head of every; 1 Cor 12:27—General; Eph 4:13—fulness; Eph 5:30—General

CHAPTER 2

- 1 By comparing what we were by nature, with what we are by grace,
- 10 he declares that we are made for good works, and being brought near by Christ, should not live as Gentiles and foreigners, as in time past, but as citizens with the saints, and the family of God.

Ephesians 2:1 you: Eph 2:5, 6; 1:19, 20; John 5:25; 10:10; 11:25, 26; 14:6; Rom 8:2; 1 Cor 15:45; Col 2:13; 3:1–4 dead: Eph 2:5; 4:18; 5:14; Matt 8:22; Luke 15:24, 32; John 5:21; 2 Cor 5:14; 1 Tim 5:6; 1 John 3:14; Rev 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 6:5—every imagination; Gen 8:21—the imagination; Lev 11:24—General; Num 9:10—be unclean; Num 12:12—as one dead; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Deut 16:12—General; Ps 14:1—there; Ps 68:13—ye have; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps 104:30—sendest; Prov 21:16—remain; Prov 29:13—Lord; Isa 64:6—are all; Ezek 37:11—whole house; Ezek 47:9—shall live; Matt 7:11—being; Matt 15:19—out; Matt 20:15—it; Matt 21:29—he repented; Luke 9:60—Let; John 3:3—Except; John 8:21—and shall die; John 10:16—them; John 12:31—now; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; Rom 5:6—For; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 7:18—that in me; Rom 11:30—as ye; 1 Cor 6:11—such; 2 Cor 3:6—giveth life; Eph 4:17—that ye; Col 1:21—sometime; Titus 3:3—we; Heb 6:1—dead

Ephesians 2:2 in time: Eph 2:3; 4:22; Job 31:7; Acts 19:35; 1 Cor 6:11; Col 1:21; 3:7; 1 Pet 4:3; 1 John 5:19 walked according: Ps 17:14; Jer 23:10; Luke 16:8; John 7:7; 8:23; 15:19; Rom 12:2; 1 Cor 5:10; Gal 1:4; 2 Tim 4:10; Jas 1:7; 4:4; 1 John 2:15–17; 5:4 the prince: Eph 6:12; John 8:44; 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; 1 John 5:19; Rev 12:9; 13:8, 14; 20:2 of the air: Job 1:7, 16, 19; Rev 16:17 the spirit: Matt 12:43–45; Luke 11:21–26; 22:2, 3, 31; John 13:2, 27; Acts 5:3; 2 Cor 4:4; 1 John 3:8; 4:4 the children: Eph 2:3; 5:6; Isa 30:1; 57:4; Hos 10:9; Matt 11:19; 13:38; Col 3:6; 1 Pet 1:14 Gr.; 2 Pet 2:14 Gr.; 1 John 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 17:7—And I; Lev 11:16—General; Lev 17:7—unto devils; Num 9:10—be unclean; Num 17:10—rebels; 1 Chr 17:9—the children; Job 15:14—is man; Ps 102:20—those that are appointed to; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 7:29—they; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 64:6—are all; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 12:44—my; Matt 13:39—enemy; Luke 4:5—taking; Luke 4:6—and to; Luke 10:6—the Son; Luke 11:24—dry; Luke 15:15—to feed; John 8:34—Whosoever; Rom 6:19—for as ye; Rom 11:30—as ye; 1 Cor 2:6—not; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; Eph 2:10—walk; Col 2:8—the rudiments; 2 Thess 2:9—is; Titus 2:12—this; Titus 3:3—disobedient; Heb 4:11—unbelief; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 9:11—they had

Ephesians 2:3 we: Isa 53:6; 64:6, 7; Dan 9:5–9; Rom 3:9–19; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Gal 2:15, 16;

3:22; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 4:3; 1 John 1:8–10 in times: Eph 4:17–19; Acts 14:16; 17:30, 31; Rom 11:30; 1 Pet 2:10; 1 John 2:8 in the: Eph 4:22; Mark 4:19; John 8:44; Rom 1:24; 6:12; 13:14; Gal 5:16–24; 1 Tim 6:9; Jas 4:1–3; 1 Pet 1:14; 2:11; 4:2; 2 Pet 2:18; 1 John 2:16; Jude 16–18 fulfilling: Rom 8:7, 8; 2 Cor 7:1; Gal 5:19–21 desires: Gr. wills, John 1:13 by: Gen 5:3; 6:5; 8:21; Job 14:4; 15:14–16; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Mark 7:21, 22; John 3:1–6; Rom 5:12–19; 7:18; Gal 2:15, 16 children: Eph 2:2; Rom 9:22 even: Rom 3:9, 22, 23; 1 Cor 4:7 Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Num 17:10—rebels; Deut 1:39—which in; 1 Sam 26:16—worthy to die; 1 Chr 17:9—the children; Neh 1:6—both I; Job 11:12—man be; Ps 14:3—all gone; Ps 58:3—estranged; Ps 102:20—those that are appointed to; Prov 21:8—way; Prov 22:15—Foolishness; Eccl 7:29—they; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 48:8—a transgressor; Isa 57:4—are ye; Jer 9:14—walked; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Jer 32:36—now; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Ezek 16:63—when; Matt 3:14—I have; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 11:11—born; Matt 23:15—ye make; Luke 1:35—that; Luke 10:6—the Son; Luke 15:5—when; Luke 15:15—to feed; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 9:34—wast; John 13:2—the devil; Rom 3:12—They are; Rom 6:19—for as ye; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 9:11—the children; Rom 9:23—he had afore; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 2 Cor 10:2—we walked; Eph 5:6—children; Col 1:13—and; Col 3:6—children; Jas 1:17—good; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 1 Pet 4:6—but; 2 Pet 2:14—cursed; 1 John 4:19—General

Ephesians 2:4 who: Eph 2:7; 1:7; 3:8; Exod 33:19; 34:6, 7; Neh 9:17; Ps 51:1; 86:5, 15; 103:8–11; 145:8; Isa 55:6–8; Dan 9:9; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18–20; Luke 1:78; Rom 2:4; 5:20, 21; 9:23; 10:12; 1 Tim 1:14; 1 Pet 1:3 his: Deut 7:7, 8; 9:5, 6; Jer 31:3; Ezek 16:6–8; John 3:14–17; Rom 5:8; 9:15, 16; 2 Thess 2:13; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:4–7; 1 John 4:10–19 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 15:13—Thou; Deut 9:4—Speak not; Deut 23:5—because the; Deut 33:3—he loved; Job 40:14—that; Ps 25:7—for thy; Ps 31:16—save; Ps 47:4—whom; Ps 59:10—The God; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 103:11—as the; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Ps 104:30—sendest; Ps 108:4—thy mercy; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 119:17—I may live; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 54:10—that hath; Isa 55:1—without money; Isa 63:7—according to his; Hos 14:4—I will love; Joel 2:13—for; Zech 4:7—Grace; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 7:11—how; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Luke 2:14—good; Luke 15:17—when; Luke 18:27—General; John 3:5—cannot; John 6:37—shall; John 6:44—except; John 17:26—that; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 8:39—love; Rom 11:6—And if; Rom 12:1—by the; Gal 2:20—nevertheless; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:13—to will; Col 2:12—wherein; Col 3:12—beloved; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; Titus 3:5—by works; Jas 1:18—his own; Jas 2:13—and; Jas 5:11—the Lord is; 1 John 3:1—what; 1 John 4:8—God is; Rev 1:5—him

Ephesians 2:5 dead: Eph 2:1; Rom 5:6, 8, 10 quickened: Eph 2:1; 5:14; John 5:21; 6:63; Rom 8:2 grace ye: Gr. whose grace ye, Eph 2:8; Acts 15:11; Rom 3:24; 4:16; 11:5, 6; 16:20; 2 Cor 13:14; Titus 2:11; 3:5; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Deut 7:8—because; Deut 9:4—Speak not; Deut 23:5—because the; Deut 33:3—he loved; Ps 47:4—whom; Ps 59:10—The God; Ps 104:30—sendest; Ps 119:17—I may live; Ps 119:40—quicken; Ps 143:11—Quicken; Isa 54:10—that hath; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Ezek 16:6—Live; Ezek 37:5—I will; Mic 7:18—he delighteth; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 8:22—and; Matt 20:15—it; Luke 1:78—tender; Luke 9:60—Let; Luke 15:17—when; Luke 15:24—this; John 1:16—and grace; John 5:19—and; John 5:25—when; John 17:26—that; Acts 13:48—and as; Rom 6:4—that; Rom 6:5—For; Rom 6:13—alive; Rom 6:17—that; Rom 8:11—he that raised; Rom 9:16—General; 2 Cor 3:6—giveth life; 2 Cor 4:7—that;

Gal 2:20—nevertheless; Eph 1:20—he wrought; Phil 2:13—to will; Col 2:13—dead; Col 3:1—risen; Col 3:12—beloved; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 1 Tim 5:6—dead; 2 Tim 1:9—hath; Heb 6:1—dead; Heb 9:14—offered; Jas 1:18—his own; 1 John 3:1—what; 1 John 3:14—we have; 1 John 4:10—not; Rev 3:1—and art; Rev 11:12—And they

Ephesians 2:6 hath: Eph 1:19, 20; Rom 6:4, 5; Col 1:18; 2:12, 13; 3:1–3 sit: Matt 26:29; Luke 12:37; 22:29, 30; John 12:26; 14:3; 17:21–26; Rev 3:20, 21 in: Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Song 1:4—the king; Isa 41:20—General; Rom 8:30—he justified; Eph 2:1—you; Phil 3:20—our; Heb 6:19—entereth; 1 Pet 1:3—by; Rev 11:12—And they

Ephesians 2:7 in the: Eph 3:5, 21; Ps 41:13; 106:48; Isa 60:15; 1 Tim 1:17 show: Eph 2:4; 2 Thess 1:12; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:9–14 in his: Titus 3:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:19—And is this; Ps 6:4—for; Ps 111:2—works; Isa 60:21—that I; Jer 14:21—for; Hos 14:2—receive; Luke 2:14—good; John 12:28—and will; John 13:31—and God; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 3:24—justified; Rom 5:1—through; Rom 5:8—commendeth; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 9:23—might; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 11:33—riches; 1 Cor 1:5—in every; 1 Cor 15:10—by; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 1:7—to; Eph 1:12—be; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Eph 3:16—according; Phil 4:19—according; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; Heb 2:10—it; 1 Pet 1:3—which

Ephesians 2:8 by: Eph 2:5; Rom 3:24; 2 Thess 1:9 through: Mark 16:16; Luke 7:50; John 3:14–18, 36; 5:24; 6:27–29, 35, 40; Acts 13:39; 15:7–9; 16:31; Rom 3:22–26; 4:5, 16; 10:9, 10; Gal 3:14, 22; 1 John 5:10–12 that: Eph 2:10; 1:19; Matt 16:17; John 1:12, 13; 6:37, 44, 65; Acts 14:27; 16:14; Rom 10:14, 17; Phil 1:29; Col 2:12; Jas 1:16–18 Reciprocal: Ps 6:4—for; Ps 27:13—fainted; Ps 37:39—salvation; Ps 105:45—That; Hos 14:2—receive; Matt 20:9—they received; Mark 2:5—saw; Mark 9:24—help; Luke 8:15—in an; John 4:10—If; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 18:27—believed; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 3:20—Therefore; Rom 3:27—Where; Rom 4:6—without; Rom 5:15—much; Rom 6:15—shall we; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 1 Cor 15:2—ye are; 1 Cor 15:10—by; 2 Cor 4:7—that; Phil 2:13—good; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 2 Tim 1:9—hath; Titus 1:1—faith; Titus 2:11—the grace; Titus 3:5—by works; Heb 6:4—and have; Jas 1:17—good; Jas 2:14—can; 1 Pet 1:5—through; Rev 7:10—Salvation

Ephesians 2:9; Rom 3:20, 27, 28; 4:2; 9:11, 16; 11:6; 1 Cor 1:29–31; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:3–5 Reciprocal: Num 23:4—I have prepared; Judg 7:2—Israel; Luke 18:12—fast; John 6:65—that no; 2 Cor 4:7—that; Titus 3:5—by works

Ephesians 2:10 we are: Deut 32:6; Ps 100:3; 138:8; Isa 19:25; 29:23; 43:21; 44:21; 60:21; 61:3; Jer 31:33; 32:39, 40; John 3:3–6, 21; 1 Cor 3:9; 2 Cor 5:5, 17; Phil 1:6; 2:13; Heb 13:21 created: Eph 4:24; Ps 51:10; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 6:15; Col 3:10 good: Matt 5:16; Acts 9:36; 2 Cor 9:8; Col 1:10; 2 Thess 2:17; 1 Tim 2:10; 5:10, 25; 6:18; 2 Tim 2:21; 3:17; Titus 2:7, 14; 3:1, 8, 14; Heb 10:24; 13:21; 1 Pet 2:12 which: Eph 1:4; Rom 8:29 ordained: or, prepared walk: Eph 2:2; 4:1; Deut 5:33; Ps 81:13; 119:3; Isa 2:3–5; Acts 9:31; Rom 8:1; 1 John 1:7; 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:27—in the image; Ps 4:3—that the; Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 119:17—I may live; Isa 26:7—way; Isa 26:12—for; Isa 35:8—The way; Isa 43:1—created; Isa 43:7—for I; Isa 45:8—I the Lord; Isa 45:11—concerning the work; Isa 64:8—all are; Ezek 36:26—new heart; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Hos 8:14—Maker; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 8:8—other; Luke

15:5—he layeth; John 14:20—ye in; John 15:16—ordained; Rom 9:23—might; Rom 14:20—the work; Rom 16:7—were; 1 Cor 1:30—in; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Eph 2:8—that; Eph 4:23—be; Phil 1:11—are; Col 2:11—by; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Thess 4:7—God

Ephesians 2:11 remember: Eph 5:8; Deut 5:15; 8:2; 9:7; 15:15; 16:12; Isa 51:1, 2; Ezek 16:61–63; 20:43; 36:31; 1 Cor 6:11; 12:2; Gal 4:8, 9 Gentiles: Rom 2:29; Gal 2:15; 6:12; Col 1:21; 2:13 Uncircumcision: 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Jer 9:25, 26; Phil 3:3; Col 3:11 made: Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Num 15:15—One; Deut 6:21—General; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; Ps 103:2—forget not; Ps 106:7—they; Isa 33:13—Hear; Isa 55:5—thou shalt; Isa 56:7—they will; Mic 6:5—remember; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 12:18—and he; Matt 20:7—Because; Luke 14:23—Go; Luke 22:61—And Peter; Acts 10:45—the Gentiles; Acts 11:18—hath; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 11:17—being; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; Eph 1:13—ye also; Eph 3:3—as I; Col 4:11—who

Ephesians 2:12 without: John 10:16; 15:5; Col 1:21 aliens: Eph 4:18; Ezra 4:3; Isa 61:5; Ezek 13:9; Heb 11:34 the covenants: Gen 15:18; 17:7–9; Exod 24:3–11; Num 18:19; Ps 89:3–18; Jer 31:31–34; 33:20–26; Ezek 37:26; Luke 1:72; Acts 3:25; Rom 9:4, 5, 8; Gal 3:16, 17 having: Jer 14:8; 17:13; John 4:22; Acts 28:20; Col 1:5, 27; 1 Thess 4:13; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 1:1; Heb 6:18; 1 Pet 1:3, 21; 3:15; 1 John 3:3 without: 2 Chr 15:3; Isa 44:6; 45:20; Hos 3:4; Acts 14:15, 16; Rom 1:28–32; 1 Cor 8:4–6; 10:19, 20; Gal 4:8; 1 Thess 4:5 Reciprocal: Exod 12:43—There shall; Exod 12:45—General; Lev 22:25—because; Num 9:10—be unclean; Num 23:9—shall not; Deut 4:7—who hath; Deut 5:15—remember; Deut 6:21—General; Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 15:15—General; Deut 23:8—enter into; Josh 5:9—I rolled away; Josh 6:23—left them; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Job 7:6—without hope; Ps 10:4—God; Ps 14:1—no; Ps 147:2—he; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Prov 15:29—far; Song 8:8—she hath; Isa 14:1—the strangers; Isa 45:4—though; Isa 49:8—to cause; Isa 51:1—look; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 63:19—are thine; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Ezek 16:61—when; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Matt 3:9—God; Matt 15:26—It is not; Matt 20:7—Because; Mark 7:27—Let; Mark 7:28—yet; Acts 17:23—To; Acts 19:35—Ye men; Acts 27:20—all; Rom 2:14—which; Rom 2:25—circumcision; Rom 9:30—the Gentiles; Rom 11:30—as ye; Rom 15:8—truth; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; 1 Cor 12:2—that; Gal 2:15—sinners; Eph 1:13—ye also; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 2:13—were; Eph 2:19—strangers; Eph 5:8—ye were; Col 3:15—the peace; 1 Pet 1:1—the

Ephesians 2:13 in: Rom 8:1; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 3:28 were: Eph 2:12, 17, 19–22; 3:5–8; Ps 22:7; 73:27; Isa 11:10; 24:15, 16; 43:6; 49:12; 57:19; 60:4, 9; 66:19; Jer 16:19; Acts 2:39; 15:14; 22:21; 26:18; Rom 15:8–12 are: Eph 2:16; 1:7; Rom 3:23–30; 5:9, 10; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 5:20, 21; Col 1:13, 14, 21, 22; Heb 9:18; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 3:18; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Lev 3:6—a sacrifice; Lev 4:7—all the blood; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; Num 9:10—be unclean; Num 16:5—will cause; Num 17:13—any thing; Deut 23:8—enter into; 2 Chr 6:32—the stranger; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 148:14—a people; Prov 15:29—far; Song 8:8—what; Isa 46:12—that; Isa 65:1—I am sought; Ezek 37:19—Behold; Ezek 40:46—which come; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Zech 6:13—and the; Zech 6:15—they; Zech 9:10—he shall; Zech 11:7—Bands; Matt 3:9—God; Matt 27:51—the veil; Luke 15:13—and took; Luke 15:20—But; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 10:36—preaching; Rom 11:30—as ye; Eph 3:6—the Gentiles; Col 1:20—having made peace; Heb 7:19—we

Ephesians 2:14 our: Isa 9:6, 7; Ezek 34:24, 25; Mic 5:5; Zech 6:13; Luke 1:79; 2:14; John 16:33; Acts 10:36; Rom 5:1; Col 1:20; Heb 7:2; 13:20 both: Eph 2:15; 3:15; 4:16; Isa 19:24, 25; Ezek 37:19, 20; John 10:16; 11:52; 1 Cor 12:12; Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 the middle: Esth 3:8; Acts 10:28; Col 2:10–14, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Exod 26:31—a veil of; Lev 9:18—a sacrifice; Lev 19:5—a sacrifice; Lev 23:20—wave them; Num 6:26—give thee; Job 22:21—be at peace; Ps 72:7—abundance; Ps 119:150—draw nigh; Ps 120:7—for peace; Song 2:9—he standeth; Song 6:13—As; Isa 26:3—wilt; Isa 56:8—Yet; Isa 57:19—Peace; Hag 2:9—give; Luke 19:38—peace; Luke 23:45—and the veil; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 15:9—put; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; Eph 2:17—that; Col 2:14—the handwriting; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of

Ephesians 2:15 in his: Col 1:22; Heb 10:19–22 the law: Gal 3:10; Col 2:14, 20; Heb 7:16; 8:13; 9:9, 10, 23; 10:1–10 one: Eph 4:16; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 6:15; Col 3:10 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; Song 2:9—he standeth; John 10:16—them; Rom 7:4—ye also; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; Gal 2:12—he did; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 2:14—both; Eph 2:16—having; Eph 4:13—unto a; Eph 4:24—new; Heb 10:20—his

Ephesians 2:16 reconcile: Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Col 1:21–22 having: Eph 2:15; Rom 6:6; 8:3, 7; Gal 2:20; Col 2:14; 1 Pet 4:1, 2 thereby: or, in himself Reciprocal: Lev 8:15—to make; Num 35:25—abide in it; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Deut 30:8—General; Job 25:2—he maketh; Isa 27:5—and he; Isa 45:20—escaped; Ezek 45:15—to make; Zech 3:9—remove; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; Eph 1:23—his; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 4:4—one body; Col 1:22—the body; Col 3:15—to the; Heb 2:17—to make; Heb 12:2—endured; 1 Pet 3:18—that

Ephesians 2:17 and preached: Ps 85:10; Isa 27:5; 52:7; 57:19–21; Zech 9:10; Matt 10:13; Luke 2:14; 15:5, 6; Acts 2:39; 10:36; Rom 5:1; 2 Cor 5:20 that: Eph 2:13, 14; Deut 4:7; Ps 75:1; 76:1, 2; 147:19, 20; 148:14; Luke 10:9–11 Reciprocal: Deut 20:10—then proclaim; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Judg 21:13—call peaceably; Job 25:2—he maketh; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 73:27—lo; Ps 85:8—for he; Ps 119:155—Salvation; Isa 49:1—and hearken; Zech 3:9—remove; Mark 1:14—preaching; Mark 16:15—into; Luke 10:5—General; Luke 15:8—and seek; Luke 15:13—and took; Luke 15:20—But; Rom 10:15—the gospel; 2 Cor 5:18—hath given; Col 3:15—to the; Titus 1:3—manifested; 1 Pet 1:25—this

Ephesians 2:18 through: Eph 3:12; John 10:7, 9; 14:6; Rom 5:2; Heb 4:15, 16; 7:19; 10:19, 20; 1 Pet 1:21; 3:18; 1 John 2:1, 2 by: Eph 4:4; 6:18; Zech 12:10; Rom 8:15, 26, 27; 1 Cor 12:13; Jude 20 the: Eph 3:14; Matt 28:19; John 4:21–23; 1 Cor 8:6; Gal 4:6; Jas 3:9; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 40:28—General; Exod 40:33—hanging; Lev 1:3—at the; Lev 3:8—kill it; Ps 10:17—thou wilt prepare; Ps 65:5—afar; Ps 119:155—Salvation; Isa 19:23—General; John 14:13—in my; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Rom 10:12—there is no; Rom 15:16—being; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 5:5—through; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Heb 7:25—by him; Heb 9:8—the way; Heb 13:15—him; Heb 13:21—through

Ephesians 2:19 strangers: Eph 2:12 but: Eph 3:6; Gal 3:26–28; 4:26–31; Phil 3:20 Gr.; Heb 12:22–24; Rev 21:12–26 household: Eph 3:15; Matt 10:25; Gal 6:10; 1 John 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Exod 12:46—one house; Exod 36:29—coupled; Num 3:10—and the stranger; Num 9:14—General; 1 Chr 22:2—the strangers; Ps 148:14—a people; Song 8:8—what; Jer 12:16—built; Ezek 37:22—I will make; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers;

Zech 14:21—in the; Matt 16:18—upon; Rom 11:18—thou bearest; Rom 11:30—as ye; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; Gal 2:12—he did; Eph 2:13—were; Phil 1:5—General; Col 1:21—sometime; Heb 10:21—the house; 1 Pet 1:1—the

Ephesians 2:20 built: Eph 4:12; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 the foundation: Eph 4:11–13; Isa 28:16; Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 3:9–11; 12:28; Gal 2:9; Rev 21:14 Jesus: Ps 118:22; Isa 28:16; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10, 11; Luke 20:17, 18; Acts 4:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the stone; Exod 26:15—boards; Exod 36:13—so it became; Deut 12:5—habitation; 1 Sam 14:38—chief; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Kgs 7:11—General; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; 2 Chr 4:4—It stood; Job 38:6—fastened; Ps 87:1—His; Ps 122:3—build; Prov 9:1—build; Prov 10:25—an; Song 8:9—we will; Isa 54:11—I will lay; Jer 31:4—build; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Zech 4:7—headstone; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Matt 12:6—General; Luke 6:13—apostles; Luke 6:48—and laid; John 2:21—temple; John 17:22—the glory; John 20:23—General; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 20:32—to build; Rom 11:18—thou bearest; Rom 15:20—build; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1 Cor 3:10—I have; 1 Cor 3:11—General; 2 Cor 6:16—ye are; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Eph 3:5—as it; Col 2:7—built; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; 1 Pet 2:6—Behold; 2 Pet 3:2—and of; 1 John 4:13—General; Rev 11:1—Rise; Rev 18:20—and ye

Ephesians 2:21 all: Eph 4:13–16; Ezek 40:1–Ezek 42:20; 1 Cor 3:9; Heb 3:3, 4 fitly: Exod 26:1–37; 1 Kgs 6:7 an: Ps 93:5; Ezek 42:12; 1 Cor 3:17; 2 Cor 6:16 Reciprocal: Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 26:15—boards; Exod 36:10—General; Exod 36:29—coupled; Exod 38:20—the pins; Job 38:6—fastened; Ps 122:3—build; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Zech 8:3—dwell; 1 Cor 3:16—ye are; 1 Cor 6:19—your body; Eph 3:17—Christ; Eph 4:15—may; Col 1:23—grounded; Col 2:7—Rooted; 1 Tim 3:15—the house; Heb 3:6—whose; 1 Pet 2:2—grow

Ephesians 2:22 an: John 14:17–23; 17:21–23; Rom 8:9–11; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 1 Pet 2:4, 5; 1 John 3:24; 4:13, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 29:45—General; Exod 36:10—General; Exod 38:20—the pins; Lev 26:11—I will; Ps 132:5—an habitation; Ps 132:14—here will; Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 56:5—will I; Hab 2:20—the Lord; Zech 8:3—dwell; Matt 23:21—and by; Rom 15:16—being; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 3:14—might; Eph 4:4—one Spirit; Eph 4:6—and in; Eph 6:18—in the; Col 1:27—Christ; Col 2:7—Rooted; 1 Tim 3:15—the house; 2 Tim 1:14—which dwelleth; 2 Tim 2:20—in a; Heb 3:2—all; Heb 3:6—whose; Heb 7:27—this

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The hidden mystery that the Gentiles should be saved was made known to Paul by revelation;
- 8 and to him was that grace given, that he should preach it;
- 13 He desires them not to faint for his tribulation;
- 14 and prays that they may perceive the great love of Christ toward them.

Ephesians 3:1 I: 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:2 the: Eph 4:1; 6:20; Luke 21:12; Acts 21:33; 26:29; 28:17–20; 2 Cor 11:23; Phil 1:7, 13–16; Col 1:24; 4:3, 18; 2 Tim 1:8, 16; 2:9; Phlm 1:1, 9; Rev 2:10 for: Gal 5:11; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 2 Tim 2:10 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Jer 36:5—General; Matt 5:48—even; Acts 16:23—they

cast; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 23:18—Paul; Acts 28:20—this chain; Rom 15:8—truth; Rom 15:16—I should; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Gal 1:16—that; Eph 3:13—at; 2 Tim 1:12—the which; Phlm 1:13—the bonds; Heb 10:34—in my; Heb 11:36—bonds

Ephesians 3:2 ye: Eph 4:21; Gal 1:13; Col 1:4, 6; 2 Tim 1:11 the dispensation: Eph 3:8; 4:7; Acts 9:15; 13:2, 46; 22:21; 26:17, 18; Rom 1:5; 11:13; 12:3; 15:15, 16; 1 Cor 4:1; 9:17–22; Gal 1:15, 16; 2:8, 9; Col 1:25–27; 1 Tim 1:11; 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: John 17:8—I have; 1 Cor 3:10—to the; Eph 3:7—I

Ephesians 3:3 by: Eph 1:17; Acts 22:17, 21; 23:9; 26:15–19; 1 Cor 2:9, 10; Gal 1:12, 16–19 the mystery: Eph 3:9; Rom 11:25; 16:25; Col 1:26, 27 as I: Eph 1:9–11; 2:11–22 afore: or, a little before Reciprocal: Matt 13:11—mysteries; Matt 21:42—and it is; Luke 8:10—Unto; Acts 13:41—for; 1 Cor 2:16—But; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 4:7—who; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 1 Cor 15:51—I show; Gal 1:11—that; Eph 6:19—the mystery; 1 Tim 3:16—the mystery; 1 Pet 5:12—I have; Rev 1:1—Revelation; Rev 10:7—the mystery

Ephesians 3:4 ye may: Matt 13:11; 1 Cor 2:6, 7; 13:2; 2 Cor 11:6 the mystery: Eph 1:9; 5:32; 6:19; Luke 2:10, 11; 8:10; 1 Cor 4:1; Col 2:2; 4:3; 1 Tim 3:9, 16 Reciprocal: Matt 13:52—which; Rom 11:25—this; Rom 12:3—I say; 1 Cor 2:16—But; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge

Ephesians 3:5 in other: Eph 3:9; Matt 13:17; Luke 10:24; Acts 10:28; Rom 16:25; 2 Tim 1:10, 11; Titus 1:1–3; Heb 11:39, 40; 1 Pet 1:10–12 as it: Eph 2:20; 4:11, 12; Matt 23:34; Luke 11:49; 1 Cor 12:28, 29; 2 Pet 3:2; Jude 17 by: Luke 2:26, 27; John 14:26; 16:13; Acts 10:19, 20, 28; 1 Cor 12:8–10 Reciprocal: Job 11:6—show thee; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 52:15—for; Isa 55:5—thou shalt; Isa 64:4—have not; Dan 2:22—revealeth; Matt 12:18—and he; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Matt 16:17—but; Matt 20:7—Because; Mark 13:11—but; John 15:15—all; Acts 2:39—and to all; Acts 10:45—the Gentiles; Acts 11:18—hath; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 2:10—God; Gal 1:16—reveal; Gal 3:28—neither; Eph 1:17—revelation; Eph 2:7—in the; Eph 2:13—were; 1 Tim 2:6—in; 1 Tim 3:16—preached; Titus 1:3—manifested; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle; Rev 18:20—and ye; Rev 21:14—and in

Ephesians 3:6 the Gentiles: Eph 2:13–22; Rom 8:15–17; Gal 3:26–29; 4:5–7 the same: Eph 4:15, 16; 5:30; Rom 12:4, 5; 1 Cor 12:12, 27; Col 2:19 partakers: Gal 3:14; 1 John 1:3; 2:25 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Num 9:10—be unclean; Isa 19:23—General; Isa 25:7—he will; Ezek 16:61—when; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 13:17—That many; Matt 20:7—Because; Matt 20:12—equal; Luke 13:29—General; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 10:28—but; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 15:9—put; Acts 22:21—for; Rom 3:29—General; Rom 8:17—if children; Rom 9:24—not of the Jews; Rom 10:12—there is no; Rom 11:17—being; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; Gal 2:12—he did; Gal 3:29—heirs; Eph 2:19—but; Phil 1:5—General; Col 1:12—partakers; Col 3:11—there; 1 Tim 6:2—partakers; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Phlm 1:17—thou count; Heb 1:14—heirs; Heb 3:1—partakers; Heb 3:14—we are; 1 Pet 3:7—heirs

Ephesians 3:7 I: Eph 3:2; Rom 15:16; 2 Cor 3:6; 4:1; Col 1:23–25 according: Eph 3:8; Rom 1:5; 1 Cor 15:10; 1 Tim 1:14, 15 by: Eph 3:20; 1:19; 4:16; Isa 43:13; Rom 15:18, 19; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Gal 2:8; Col 1:29; 1 Thess 2:13; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Ps 145:12—make known; Luke 1:2—and; Luke 15:5—he layeth; John 3:27—A man; John 17:18—General; Acts

9:15—to bear; Acts 10:28—but; Acts 13:2—the work; Acts 26:16—a minister; Acts 26:17—the Gentiles; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 15:9—the least; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher; 2 Tim 1:11—General; Heb 6:4—and have

Ephesians 3:8 who am: Prov 30:2, 3; Rom 12:10; 1 Cor 15:9; Phil 2:3; 1 Tim 1:13, 15; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 is this: 1 Chr 17:16; 29:14, 15; Acts 5:41; Rom 15:15–17 I: Eph 3:2; Gal 1:16; 2:8; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 unsearchable: Eph 3:16, 19; 1:7, 8; 2:7; Ps 31:19; John 1:16; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 1:30; 2:9; Phil 4:19; Col 1:27; 2:1–3; Rev 3:18 Reciprocal: Exod 40:22—he put; Num 18:7—as a service; Judg 6:15—the least; 1 Sam 9:21—my family; 2 Sam 7:18—Who am I; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; 1 Chr 6:54—castles; 2 Chr 2:6—who am I then; Job 11:7—Canst; Ps 119:127—I love; Ps 145:12—make known; Prov 8:18—durable; Isa 6:8—Then; Isa 42:1—he shall; Isa 66:19—I will send; Matt 3:11—whose; Matt 11:11—he that; Matt 11:19—But; Matt 13:19—the word; Matt 13:46—one; Matt 13:52—which; Matt 15:27—yet; Matt 22:9—General; Mark 7:28—yet; Mark 12:11—General; Luke 1:2—and; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 6:45—treasure; Luke 7:28—but; Luke 14:22—and yet; Luke 16:11—true; Luke 24:47—among; John 1:14—full; John 3:27—A man; John 3:34—for God; John 7:35—teach; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts 11:20—preaching; Acts 16:32—they; Acts 26:16—a minister; Acts 26:17—the Gentiles; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 4:9—Cometh; Rom 7:14—but; Rom 9:23—might; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 10:15—And how; Rom 11:12—the world; Rom 11:13—the apostle; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 15:29—General; 1 Cor 1:5—in every; 1 Cor 1:23—we; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 1 Cor 15:10—by; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 4:1—seeing; 2 Cor 4:7—this; 2 Cor 6:10—making; 2 Cor 8:1—the grace; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; 2 Cor 12:11—though; Gal 2:9—the grace; Gal 3:1—Jesus Christ; Eph 1:18—the riches; Eph 2:4—who; Eph 3:7—according; Eph 4:7—grace; Eph 6:18—supplication; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:23—whereof; Col 1:28—Whom; 1 Thess 2:4—as we; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 2 Tim 4:17—by; Titus 3:6—abundantly; Heb 11:26—greater; Jas 2:5—rich; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 1 Pet 4:10—the manifold

Ephesians 3:9 to: Matt 10:27; 28:19; Mark 16:15, 16; Luke 24:47; Rom 16:26; Col 1:23; 2 Tim 4:17; Rev 14:6 fellowship: Eph 3:3–5; 1:9, 10; 1 Tim 3:16 beginning: Eph 1:4; Matt 13:35; 25:34; Acts 15:18; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 2:7; 2 Thess 2:13; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:20; Rev 13:8; 17:8 hid: Col 1:26; 3:3 created: Ps 33:6; Isa 44:24; John 1:1–3; 5:17, 19; 10:30; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2, 3; 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Ps 139:17—precious; Jer 32:17—there; Luke 7:28—but; John 1:3—General; John 1:7—that; Rom 11:25—this; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; Eph 3:5—in other; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 2:2—understanding; Col 2:3—hid; Rev 4:11—for thou

Ephesians 3:10 intent: Exod 25:17–22; Ps 103:20; 148:1, 2; Isa 6:2–4; Ezek 3:12; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:9–14 principalities: Eph 1:21; Rom 8:38; Col 1:16; 1 Pet 3:22 in: Eph 1:3 manifold: Eph 1:8; Ps 104:24; Matt 11:25–27; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 1:24; 2:7; 1 Tim 3:16; Rev 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 21:7—Who; Gen 32:1—angels; Exod 25:20—toward; Exod 37:9—to the mercy seatward; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 139:17—precious; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Ezek 1:16—a wheel; Dan 9:19—thine; Dan 12:6—one said; Matt 16:18—my; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 19:38—glory; John 12:28—and will; John 13:31—and God; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 1:21—in; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 6:12—principalities; Col 2:2—understanding; Col 2:3—In whom; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 9:5—over

Ephesians 3:11; Eph 1:4, 9, 11; Isa 14:24–27; 46:10, 11; Jer 51:29; Rom 8:28–30; 9:11; 2 Tim

1:9 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:21—according; 1 Chr 17:19—according; Job 10:13—I know; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Isa 23:9—Lord; Zech 6:1—and the; Matt 11:26—for; John 11:52—the children; Rom 16:25—which; Gal 1:15—it; Eph 1:6—praise; 1 Pet 1:20—verily

Ephesians 3:12; Eph 2:18; John 14:6; Rom 5:2; Heb 4:14–16; 10:19–22 Reciprocal: Lev 3:8—kill it; Job 31:37—as a; Ps 10:17—thou wilt prepare; John 14:13—in my; Heb 4:16—come; Heb 7:19—we; Heb 7:25—by him; Heb 10:22—in full; Heb 13:6—boldly; 1 John 5:14—this

Ephesians 3:13 ye: Deut 20:3; Isa 40:30, 31; Zeph 3:16; Acts 14:22; Gal 6:9; 2 Thess 3:13; Heb 12:3–5 at: Eph 3:1; 2 Cor 1:6; Phil 1:12–14; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 3:2–4 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; Prov 24:10—thou; Isa 55:6—while he is near; Lam 1:22—my heart; Acts 20:24—none; Rom 5:3—but we; 2 Cor 4:1—we faint not; Phil 1:14—waxing; Phil 2:18—do; Phil 2:26—ye had; 1 Thess 2:16—Forbidding; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 1 Tim 2:1—exhort; 2 Tim 1:8—ashamed; 2 Tim 2:10—I endure; 1 Pet 4:16—as

Ephesians 3:14 I: Eph 1:16–19; 1 Kgs 8:54; 19:18; 2 Chr 6:13; Ezra 9:5; Ps 95:6; Isa 45:23; Dan 6:10; Luke 22:41; Acts 7:60; 9:40; 20:36; 21:5 the Father: Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; 1 Kgs 18:36—Lord God; Ps 72:17—his name; Mic 6:6—bow; Zech 14:9—and; Matt 6:6—pray; Mark 1:40—kneeling; John 4:21—worship; John 14:1—ye; John 14:13—in my; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 6:4—prayer; Rom 1:9—I make; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 2 Cor 11:31—God; Eph 2:18—the; Phil 2:10—every; Col 1:3—praying; Col 1:9—that ye; 2 Thess 1:11—we pray; 1 Pet 1:17—call

Ephesians 3:15 the whole: Eph 1:10, 21; Phil 2:9–11; Col 1:20; Rev 5:8–14; 7:4–12 is: Isa 65:15; Jer 33:16; Acts 11:26; Rev 2:17; 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 4:26—Enos; Zech 14:9—and; Matt 23:8—all; Gal 6:10—especially; Eph 2:14—both; Eph 2:19—household; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Jas 2:7—by

Ephesians 3:16 according: Eph 3:8; 1:7, 18; 2:7; Rom 9:23; Phil 4:19; Col 1:27 to be: Eph 6:10; Job 23:6; Ps 28:8; 138:3; Isa 40:29–31; 41:10; Zech 10:12; Matt 6:13; 2 Cor 12:9; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; 2 Tim 4:17; Heb 11:34 the inner: Jer 31:33; Rom 2:29; 7:22; 2 Cor 4:16; 1 Pet 3:4 Reciprocal: Deut 11:8—that ye may; Judg 7:11—thine hands; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 27:14—and; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 68:35—he that giveth; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Isa 45:24—strength; Dan 10:18—he; Hab 3:19—my strength; John 2:23—many; John 5:19—and; John 14:15—General; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 11:33—riches; 2 Cor 6:10—making; Gal 3:14—might; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; Heb 13:21—Make

Ephesians 3:17 Christ: Eph 2:21; Isa 57:15; John 6:56; 14:17, 23; 17:23; Rom 8:9–11; 2 Cor 6:16; Gal 2:20; Col 1:27; 1 John 4:4, 16; Rev 3:20 being: Matt 13:6; Rom 5:5; 1 Cor 8:1; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Gal 5:6; Col 1:23; 2:7 grounded: Matt 7:24, 25; Luke 6:48 Gr. Reciprocal: Ps 68:28—strengthen; Ps 92:13—Those; Prov 4:6—love; Prov 12:3—the root; Prov 23:26—give; Song 1:13—he shall; Song 5:5—rose; Song 7:7—thy breasts; Isa 64:4—have not; Hos 14:5—cast; Matt 13:21—root; Mark 4:6—no root; Luke 8:13—and these; Luke 19:5—for; John 2:23—many; John 15:4—I; John 17:26—and I; Rom 8:10—if Christ; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 4:6—and in; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 5:2—walk; Col 2:12—the faith; Col 3:11—and; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Tim 6:19—foundation; 1 Pet 1:5—through

Ephesians 3:18 able: Eph 3:19; 1:18–23; Job 11:7–9; Ps 103:11, 12, 17; 139:6; Isa 55:9; John 15:13; Gal 2:20; 3:13; Phil 2:5–8; 3:8–10; 1 Tim 1:14–16; 3:16; Titus 2:13, 14; Rev 3:21 with: Eph 1:10, 15; Deut 33:2, 3; 2 Chr 6:41; Ps 116:15; 132:9; 145:10; Zech 14:5; 2 Cor 13:13; Col 1:4 what: Rom 10:3, 11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; 1 Kgs 6:31—doors; Job 11:8—deeper; Ps 106:2—utter; Ps 107:43—they shall understand; Prov 30:3—nor; Song 3:10—the midst; Song 7:4—thine eyes; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 16:17—but; Luke 10:37—He that; John 1:14—full; John 15:9—the Father; Rom 8:39—Nor; Rom 11:33—the depth; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 6:18—supplication; 1 John 3:1—what; 1 John 5:20—and hath

Ephesians 3:19 to know: Eph 3:18; 5:2, 25; John 17:3; 2 Cor 5:14; Gal 2:20; Phil 2:5–12; Col 1:10; 2 Pet 3:18; 1 John 4:9–14 passeth: Phil 1:7 that ye: Eph 1:23; Ps 17:15; 43:4; Matt 5:6; John 1:16; Col 2:9, 10; Rev 7:15–17; 21:22–24; 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; 2 Sam 7:19—And is this; Job 11:8—deeper; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 81:10—open; Ps 103:11—as the; Ps 107:43—they shall understand; Prov 8:21—fill; Prov 30:3—nor; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Song 3:10—the midst; Song 7:4—thine eyes; Jer 31:14—my people; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 15:27—yet; Matt 16:17—but; Luke 10:37—He that; John 1:14—full; John 10:14—am; Acts 2:4—filled; Rom 8:39—Nor; Rom 15:29—General; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 2 Cor 8:9—the grace; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Eph 4:10—that he; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Phil 4:7—passeth; 1 John 1:4—that; 1 John 3:1—what

Ephesians 3:20 able: Gen 17:1; 18:4; 2 Chr 25:9; Jer 32:17, 27; Dan 3:17; 6:20; Matt 3:9; John 10:29, 30; Rom 4:21; 16:25; Heb 7:25; 11:19; 13:20, 21; Jas 4:12; Jude 24 exceeding: Exod 34:6; 2 Sam 7:19; 1 Kgs 3:13; Ps 36:8, 9; Song 5:1; Isa 35:2; 55:7; John 10:10; 1 Cor 2:9; 1 Tim 1:14; 2 Pet 1:11 according: Eph 3:7; 1:19; Col 1:29 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 48:11—God; Deut 3:21—so shall; Deut 26:7—we cried; 1 Kgs 10:13—all her desire; 2 Kgs 3:18—And this; 2 Kgs 4:4—and shalt pour; 1 Chr 4:10—God granted; 1 Chr 17:17—thou hast; 1 Chr 17:20—none; 1 Chr 29:12—power; 2 Chr 1:12—I will give; 2 Chr 9:12—all her desire; Neh 9:5—bless; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 9:10—great things; Ps 23:5—my cup; Ps 52:9—praise; Ps 59:16—for thou; Ps 79:11—according; Ps 81:10—open; Prov 8:21—fill; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 55:13—for a; Jer 33:3—show; Luke 1:49—hath; Luke 2:14—Glory; John 14:13—whatsoever; Rom 16:27—God; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Pet 1:3—Blessed; 1 Pet 4:11—that

Ephesians 3:21 be: Eph 1:6; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 29:1, 2; 72:19; 115:1; Isa 6:3; 42:12; Matt 6:13; Luke 2:14; Rom 11:36; 16:27; Gal 1:5; Phil 2:11; 4:20; 2 Tim 4:18; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:11; Rev 4:9–11; 5:9–14; 7:12–17 by: Phil 1:11; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5 throughout: Eph 2:7; 1 Pet 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Deut 26:7—we cried; Neh 9:5—bless; Ps 52:9—praise; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 104:31—The glory; Ps 113:2—General; Isa 43:21—General; Isa 44:23—glorified; Isa 55:13—for a; Luke 19:38—glory; John 12:28—and will; John 14:13—in my; Rom 1:8—through; Rom 1:25—more; Rom 16:25—to him; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; Eph 1:12—be; Eph 1:22—to the; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Tim 6:16—to whom; 1 Pet 2:9—show; 1 Pet 4:11—that; Rev 5:13—blessing

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He exhorts to unity;
- 7 and declares that God therefore gives divers gifts unto men;
- 11 that his church might be edified,
- 16 and grow up in Christ;
- 18 He calls them from the impurity of the Gentiles;
- 24 to put on the new man;
- 25 to cast off lying;
- 29 and corrupt communication.

Ephesians 4:1 prisoner: Eph 3:1 of the Lord: or, in the Lord beseech: Jer 38:20; Rom 12:1; 1 Cor 4:16; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; 10:1; Gal 4:12; Phlm 1:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:11; 2 John 5 walk: Eph 4:17; 5:2; Gen 5:24; 17:1; Acts 9:31; Phil 1:27; 3:17, 18; Col 1:10; 4:12; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:1, 2; Titus 2:10; Heb 13:21 vocation: Eph 4:4; Rom 8:28–30; Phil 3:14; 2 Thess 1:11; 2 Tim 1:9; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 3:9; 5:10; 2 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Jer 37:21—Thus; Matt 5:9—are; Acts 16:23—they cast; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 23:18—Paul; Acts 28:20—this chain; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 2:10—walk; Eph 6:20—bonds; Phil 1:7—as; Phil 1:13—General; Phil 4:2—that; Col 2:6—walk; Col 4:3—for; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 2 Thess 1:5—may; 2 Tim 1:8—his prisoner; Phlm 1:13—the bonds; Heb 10:34—in my; Heb 11:36—bonds; Heb 12:14—Follow; Heb 13:3—them that; 1 John 3:18—let

Ephesians 4:2 lowliness: Num 12:3; Ps 45:4; 138:6; Prov 3:34; 16:19; Isa 57:15; 61:1–3; Zeph 2:3; Zech 9:9; Matt 5:3–5; 11:29; Acts 20:19; 1 Cor 13:4, 5; Gal 5:22, 23; Col 3:12, 13; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:25; Jas 1:21; 3:15–18; 1 Pet 3:15 forbearing: Mark 9:19; Rom 15:1; 1 Cor 13:7; Gal 6:2 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Exod 36:10—General; Exod 36:29—coupled; Isa 29:19—meek; Matt 5:5—the meek; Mark 9:50—have peace; Acts 4:32—the multitude; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 5:2—walk; Phil 2:3—but; Col 1:11—unto; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 2 Tim 2:24—patient; Titus 3:2—gentle; Titus 3:6—abundantly; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek

Ephesians 4:3; Eph 4:4; John 13:34; 17:21–23; Rom 14:17–19; 1 Cor 1:10; 12:12, 13; 2 Cor 13:11; Col 3:13–15; 1 Thess 5:13; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 28:32—that it be not rent; 1 Kgs 16:21—divided; Ps 122:6—Pray; Ps 133:1—how good; Eccl 4:12—and a; Song 6:9—General; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Mark 3:24—General; Rom 12:18—General; Rom 14:19—follow; 1 Cor 6:17—General; Eph 4:13—we all; Phil 1:27—in one; Col 2:19—knit; Col 3:14—the; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:22—unto

Ephesians 4:4 one body: Eph 2:16; 5:30; Rom 12:4, 5; 1 Cor 10:17; 12:12, 13, 20; Col 3:15 one Spirit: Eph 2:18, 22; Matt 28:19; 1 Cor 12:4–11; 2 Cor 11:4 as: Eph 4:1; 1:18; Jer 14:8; 17:7; Acts 15:11; Col 1:5; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 1:1; Titus 1:2; 2:13; 3:7; Heb 6:18, 19; 1 Pet 1:3, 4, 21; 1 John 3:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; Ps 122:3—builded; Ps 122:8—General; Ezek 37:24—one; John 17:11—that; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom 8:30—Moreover; 1 Cor 6:17—General; Gal 3:28—for; Eph 1:23—his; Eph 4:3—General; Eph 4:12—the body; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; 2 Pet 1:3—called

Ephesians 4:5 One Lord: Acts 2:36; 10:36; Rom 14:8, 9; 1 Cor 1:2, 13; 8:6; 12:5; Phil 2:11; 3:8 one faith: Eph 4:13; Rom 3:30; 2 Cor 11:4; Gal 1:6, 7; 5:6; Titus 1:1, 4; Heb 13:7; Jas 2:18; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 3, 20 one baptism: Matt 28:19; Rom 6:3, 4; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:26–28; Heb 6:6; 1 Pet 3:21 Reciprocal: Num 10:2—of a whole piece; Zech 14:9—one Lord; Rom 1:12—by the mutual; Col 2:12—baptism; Jas 2:19—General

Ephesians 4:6 God: Eph 6:23; Num 16:22; Isa 63:16; Mal 2:10; Matt 6:9; John 20:17; 1 Cor 8:6; 12:6; Gal 3:26–28; 4:3–7; 1 John 3:1–3 who: Eph 1:21; Gen 14:19; 1 Chr 29:11, 12; Ps 95:3; Isa 40:11–17, 21–23; Jer 10:10–13; Dan 4:34, 35; 5:18–23; Matt 6:13; Rom 11:36; Rev 4:8–11 and in: Eph 2:22; 3:17; John 14:23; 17:26; 2 Cor 6:16; 1 John 3:24; 4:12–15 Reciprocal: Ps 86:10—God; Zech 14:9—one Lord; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; Col 1:12—the Father; 1 Tim 2:5—one God; Jas 2:19—General

Ephesians 4:7 unto: Eph 4:8–14; Matt 25:15; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 12:8–11, 28–30 grace: Eph 3:8; 2 Cor 6:1; 1 Pet 4:10 the measure: Eph 3:2; John 3:34; Rom 12:3; 2 Cor 10:13–15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 5:6—that there is not; Luke 10:2—the Lord; John 1:16—of his; John 16:5—I; John 16:13—will guide; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 1 Cor 12:11—all; Heb 6:4—and have

Ephesians 4:8 When: Ps 68:18 he led: Judg 5:12; Col 2:15 captivity: or, a multitude of captives and: 1 Sam 30:26; Esth 2:18 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Num 3:9—General; 2 Sam 6:19—he dealt; 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; 2 Chr 30:24—did give; Ps 24:3—Who; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 47:5—God; Isa 14:2—and they; Ezek 46:18—inheritor out; Joel 2:23—the former; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Matt 23:34—I send; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 22:69—on; Luke 24:51—he was; John 3:31—that cometh; John 6:62—General; John 10:1—He; John 16:7—but; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 1:2—the day; Acts 1:9—when; Acts 2:33—he; Acts 10:6—he shall; Rom 1:11—that; Rom 10:6—to bring; Eph 1:20—and set; Eph 4:7—unto; Eph 4:11—he; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 2:4—gifts; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 9:24—but; Jas 1:17—good

Ephesians 4:9 he ascended: Prov 30:4; John 3:13; 6:33, 62; 20:17; Acts 2:34–36 he also: Gen 11:5; Exod 19:20; John 6:33, 38, 41, 51, 58; 8:14; 16:27, 28 the lower: Ps 8:5; 63:9; 139:15; Matt 12:40; Heb 2:7, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 71:20—shalt bring; 1 Cor 15:47—the Lord; Phil 2:10—under; Phil 2:29—with

Ephesians 4:10 ascended: Eph 1:20–23; Acts 1:9, 11; 1 Tim 3:16; Heb 4:14; 7:26; 8:1; 9:23, 24 that he: Eph 3:19; John 1:16; Acts 2:33; Col 1:19; 2:9 fill: or, fulfil, Matt 24:34; Luke 24:44; John 19:24, 28, 36 Gr.; Acts 3:18; 13:32, 33; Rom 9:25–30; 15:9–13; 16:25, 26 Reciprocal: Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 148:13—glory; Prov 30:4—Who hath ascended; John 3:13—even; Eph 1:23—fulness; Col 3:1—where

Ephesians 4:11 he: Eph 4:8; 2:20; 3:5; Rom 10:14, 15; 1 Cor 12:28; Jude 17; Rev 18:20; 21:14 evangelists: Acts 21:8; 2 Tim 4:5 pastors: 2 Chr 15:3; Jer 3:15; Matt 28:20; Acts 13:1; Rom 12:7; 1 Cor 12:29; Heb 5:12; 1 Pet 5:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 40:8—the court; Exod 40:33—up the court; Num 3:9—General; Num 7:5—Take it; Num 12:6—a prophet; Deut 1:15—made; Ps 68:11—Lord; Isa 30:20—yet shall; Isa 61:6—named; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Jer 1:5—and I ordained; Ezek 33:7—I have; Dan 12:3—wise; Matt 9:38—the Lord; Matt 10:2—apostles; Matt 13:27—the servants; Matt 24:45—to give; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Luke 1:2—and; Luke 6:13—apostles; Luke 11:49—I will; John

10:5—General; John 17:8—I have; John 17:20—pray; Acts 1:17—this; Acts 6:8—full; Acts 11:27—prophets; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 2:6—them; 1 Cor 3:22—Paul; 1 Cor 12:1—spiritual; 1 Cor 12:5—administrations; 1 Cor 14:31—all may learn; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; Phil 1:25—for; Col 1:28—teaching; Col 4:17—the ministry; 1 Thess 5:20—General; 2 Tim 3:16—and is; Jas 3:1—be; 1 Pet 4:10—the manifold; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle; Rev 11:3—I will give power

Ephesians 4:12 perfecting: Luke 22:32; John 21:15–17; Acts 9:31; 11:23; 14:22, 23; 20:28; Rom 15:14, 29; 1 Cor 12:7; 2 Cor 7:1; Phil 1:25, 26; 3:12–18; Col 1:28; 1 Thess 5:11–14; Heb 6:1; 13:17 the work: Acts 1:17, 25; 20:24; Rom 12:7; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 2 Cor 3:8; 4:1; 5:18; 6:3; Col 4:17; 1 Tim 1:12; 2 Tim 4:5, 11 the edifying: Eph 4:16, 29; Rom 14:19; 15:2; 1 Cor 14:4, 5, 12, 14, 26; 2 Cor 12:19; 1 Thess 5:11 the body: Eph 4:4; 1:23; Col 1:24 Reciprocal: Exod 40:8—the court; Isa 61:6—named; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Jer 1:5—and I ordained; Jer 3:15—And I; Matt 13:27—the servants; Luke 1:2—and; John 17:8—I have; John 17:23—made; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 20:32—to build; Rom 10:15—And how; 1 Cor 3:22—Paul; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 1 Cor 12:5—administrations; 1 Cor 12:12—as; 1 Cor 12:27—General; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 1 Cor 14:31—all may learn; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; Eph 2:20—built; Eph 3:5—as it; Eph 4:13—unto a; Phil 1:6—will; 1 Thess 5:20—General; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth

Ephesians 4:13 we all: Eph 4:3, 5; Jer 32:38, 39; Ezek 37:21, 22; Zeph 3:9; Zech 14:9; John 17:21; Acts 4:32; 1 Cor 1:10; Phil 2:1–3 in the unity: or, into the unity the knowledge: Isa 53:11; Matt 11:27; John 16:3; 17:3, 25, 26; 2 Cor 4:6; Phil 3:8; Col 2:2; 2 Pet 1:1–3; 3:18; 1 John 5:20 unto a: Eph 4:12; 2:15; 1 Cor 14:20; Col 1:28 stature: or, age fulness: Eph 1:23 Reciprocal: Prov 11:9—through; Song 7:7—thy stature; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 12:3—according; Rom 15:29—General; 1 Cor 2:15—judgeth; 1 Cor 3:1—babes; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 2 Cor 7:1—perfecting; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Eph 2:21—all; Col 1:10—increasing; Heb 5:14—of full age

Ephesians 4:14 no more: Isa 28:9; Matt 18:3, 4; 1 Cor 3:1, 2; 14:20; Heb 5:12–14 tossed: Acts 20:30, 31; Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Cor 11:3, 4; Gal 1:6, 7; 3:1; Col 2:4–8; 2 Thess 2:2–5; 1 Tim 3:6; 4:6, 7; 2 Tim 1:15; 2:17, 18; 3:6–9, 13; 4:3; Heb 13:9; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:19, 26; 4:1 carried: Matt 11:7; 1 Cor 12:2; Jas 1:6; 3:4 by the: Matt 24:11, 24; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 11:13–15; 2 Thess 2:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:18; Rev 13:11–14; 19:20 lie: Ps 10:9; 59:3; Mic 7:2; Acts 23:21 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—they also; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Deut 13:3—hearken; Deut 13:6—entice; Job 6:26—as wind; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 14:15—simple; Prov 19:27—General; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 13:18—hunt souls; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 24:4—Take; Luke 7:24—A reed; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 8:10—they; 1 Cor 2:15—judgeth; Gal 2:13—carried; Eph 6:11—the wiles; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 1 Tim 4:16—unto the; 2 Tim 3:5—from; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 5:13—he; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 2 Pet 2:14—beguiling; 2 Pet 2:17—clouds; 2 Pet 3:17—from; Rev 2:2—how; Rev 9:19—in their tails; Rev 12:9—deceiveth

Ephesians 4:15 But: Eph 4:25; Zech 8:16; 2 Cor 4:2; 8:8 speaking the truth: or, being sincere, Judg 16:15; Ps 32:2; John 1:47; Rom 12:9; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:18 may: Eph 2:21; Hos 14:5–7; Mal 4:2; 1 Pet 2:2; 2 Pet 3:18 which: Eph 1:22; 5:23; Col 1:18, 19 Reciprocal: Exod 36:29—coupled; Song 4:4—neck; Song 7:1—the joints; Song 7:5—head; Rom 12:4—General; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 11:3—the head of every; 1 Cor

12:12—as; 1 Cor 14:20—not; Gal 3:16—which; Gal 3:28—for; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 5:9—truth; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; Col 2:10—the head; Col 2:19—all; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished

Ephesians 4:16 whom: Eph 4:12; John 15:5 fitly: Job 10:10, 11; Ps 139:15, 16; 1 Cor 12:12–28; Col 2:19 the effectual: Eph 3:7; 1 Thess 2:13 edifying: Eph 4:15; 1:4; 3:17; 1 Cor 8:1; 13:4–9, 13; 14:1; Gal 5:6, 13, 14, 22; Phil 1:9; Col 2:2; 1 Thess 1:3; 3:12; 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 4:16 Reciprocal: Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 26:6—one tabernacle; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Exod 36:29—coupled; Song 4:4—neck; Song 7:1—the joints; Song 7:5—head; Acts 9:31—were edified; Acts 20:32—to build; Rom 12:3—according; Rom 12:4—General; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 14:26—Let; Gal 3:16—which; Gal 3:28—for; Eph 1:22—gave; Eph 2:14—both; Eph 2:15—one; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 4:29—to the use of edifying; Col 1:18—he is; Col 1:23—grounded; Col 2:10—the head; Col 3:15—to the; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished

Ephesians 4:17 I say: 1 Cor 1:12; 15:50; 2 Cor 9:6; Gal 3:17; Col 2:4 testify: Neh 9:29, 30; 13:15; Jer 42:19; Acts 2:40; 18:5; 20:21; Gal 5:3; 1 Thess 4:6 in the: 1 Thess 4:1, 2; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13; 2 Tim 4:1 that ye: Eph 1:22; 2:1–3; 5:3–8; Rom 1:23–32; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Gal 5:19–21; Col 3:5–8; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 in the: Ps 94:8–11; Acts 14:15 Reciprocal: Lev 15:18—the woman; Deut 12:30—How did; Deut 27:10—General; Deut 29:19—though I walk; Ps 14:4—Have; Ps 74:20—the dark; Isa 60:2—the darkness; Jer 3:17—walk; Jer 9:14—walked; Jer 11:7—I earnestly; Jer 13:10—walk; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Amos 3:13—and testify; Zech 8:16—are; Matt 6:32—after; Matt 18:17—a heathen; Matt 21:29—I will not; Luke 12:30—all; Luke 15:15—to feed; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 26:20—and do; Rom 1:21—but became; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 9:30—the Gentiles; Rom 12:2—be not; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 5:8—not; 1 Cor 6:11—such; 1 Cor 12:2—that; 2 Cor 5:15—henceforth; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; Eph 2:3—in times; Eph 4:1—walk; Eph 4:19—given; Eph 4:22—former; Phil 3:18—many; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 1 Thess 4:5—as the; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 6:5—men; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 2 Tim 2:14—charging; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; 1 Pet 4:2—no; Rev 22:18—testify

Ephesians 4:18 the understanding: Ps 74:20; 115:4–8; Isa 44:18–20; 46:5–8; Acts 17:30; 26:17, 18; Rom 1:21–23, 28; 1 Cor 1:21; 2 Cor 4:4; Gal 4:8; 1 Thess 4:5 alienated: Eph 2:12; Rom 8:7, 8; Gal 4:8; Col 1:21; 1 Thess 4:5; Jas 4:4 because: Rom 1:21; 2:19; 1 John 2:11 blindness: or, hardness, Dan 5:20; Matt 13:15; John 12:40; Rom 11:25 marg. Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Deut 29:4—General; Ps 14:4—Have; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 30:11—cause; Isa 44:9—their own; Lam 4:14—have wandered; Ezek 12:2—which; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Hos 4:14—therefore; Matt 6:23—thine; Mark 3:5—hardness; Rom 1:24—God; Rom 11:10—their eyes; 1 Cor 12:2—that; Eph 5:8—ye were; Col 1:13—the power; 1 Pet 1:14—not

Ephesians 4:19 past: 1 Tim 4:2 given: Eph 4:17; Rom 1:24–26; 1 Pet 4:3 with: Job 15:16; Isa 56:11; 2 Pet 2:12–14, 22; Jude 11; Rev 17:1–6; 18:3 Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Judg 19:25—and abused; 1 Kgs 21:20—to work; Prov 23:35—I felt it not; Rom 1:26—vile; Rom 8:7—the carnal mind; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 3:5—evil; 1 Thess 4:7—uncleanness; 2 Pet 2:10—in the

Ephesians 4:20; Luke 24:47; John 6:45; Rom 6:1, 2; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Titus 2:11–14; 1 John 2:27 Reciprocal: Ps 25:5—teach; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 119:102—for thou; Matt 11:29—and

learn; Matt 28:20—them; Acts 5:42—preach; Eph 5:3—fornication; Phil 4:12—I am; Col 2:8—after Christ; 1 Thess 4:1—by the

Ephesians 4:21 heard: Matt 17:5; Luke 10:16; John 10:27; Acts 3:22, 23; Heb 3:7, 8 as: Eph 1:13; Ps 45:4; 85:10, 11; John 1:17; 14:6, 17; 2 Cor 1:20; 11:10; 1 John 5:10–12, 20
Reciprocal: Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 86:11—Teach; Ps 119:142—and thy; Isa 48:17—which teacheth; Isa 54:13—all; Dan 9:13—that we; Matt 11:29—and learn; John 6:45—And they; John 17:17—word; Acts 5:42—preach; Acts 8:35—preached; 2 Cor 6:7—the word; Eph 3:2—ye; Phil 4:12—I am; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; 1 John 2:27—but

Ephesians 4:22 ye: Eph 4:25; 1 Sam 1:14; Job 22:23; Ezek 18:30–32; Col 2:11; 3:8, 9; Heb 12:1; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 former: Eph 4:17; 2:3; Gal 1:13; Col 3:7; 1 Pet 1:18; 4:3; 2 Pet 2:7 the old: Rom 6:6; Col 3:9 deceitful: Prov 11:18; Jer 49:16; Obad 3; Rom 7:11; Titus 3:3; Heb 3:13; Jas 1:26; 2 Pet 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 13:47—The garment; Deut 21:12—and she shall; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Job 34:32—if; Ps 51:10—renew; Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Prov 14:8—folly; Prov 23:3—General; Isa 1:16—put away; Isa 11:6—General; Jer 4:1—put away; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Luke 15:22—the best; John 3:7—Ye; John 6:45—And they; John 13:10—needeth; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 8:13—but if; Rom 12:2—be ye; Rom 13:12—cast; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 1 Cor 5:7—Purge; 1 Cor 15:46—that which is natural; 2 Cor 3:18—are; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Eph 2:2—in time; Eph 5:11—works; 1 Tim 6:9—many; Titus 2:12—denying; Jas 1:14—when; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 1 Pet 3:4—the hidden; 1 Pet 4:2—no

Ephesians 4:23 be: Eph 2:10; Ps 51:10; Ezek 11:19; 18:31; 36:26; Rom 12:2; Col 3:10; Titus 3:5 spirit: Rom 8:6; 1 Pet 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—denied; 2 Cor 4:16—is; Gal 5:22—love; Col 1:6—knew; 2 Pet 1:4—ye might

Ephesians 4:24 put: Eph 6:11; Job 29:14; Isa 52:1; 59:17; Rom 13:12, 14; 1 Cor 15:53; Gal 3:27; Col 3:10–14 new: Eph 2:15; Rom 6:4; 2 Cor 4:16; 5:17; 1 Pet 2:2 after: Gen 1:26, 27; 2 Cor 3:18; Col 3:10; 1 John 3:2 created: Eph 2:10; Gal 6:15 righteousness: Ps 45:6, 7; Rom 8:29; Titus 2:14; Heb 1:8; 12:14; 1 John 3:3 true holiness: or, holiness of truth, John 17:17 Reciprocal: Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Prov 31:25—Strength; Isa 45:8—I the Lord; Jer 43:12—putteth; Matt 22:11—which; Luke 1:75—General; Gal 4:19—Christ; Col 3:12—Put; Heb 12:10—partakers; 2 Pet 1:4—ye might

Ephesians 4:25 putting: Lev 19:11; 1 Kgs 13:18; Ps 52:3; 119:29; Prov 6:17; 12:19, 22; 21:6; Isa 9:15; 59:3, 4; 63:8; Jer 9:3–5; Hos 4:2; John 8:44; Acts 5:3, 4; Col 3:9; 1 Tim 1:10; 4:2; Titus 1:2, 12; Rev 21:8; 22:15 speak: Eph 4:15; Prov 8:7; 12:17; Zech 8:16, 19; 2 Cor 7:14; Col 3:9 for: Eph 5:30; Rom 12:5; 1 Cor 10:17; 12:12–27 Reciprocal: Gen 20:2—said; Gen 27:24—I am; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Exod 23:7—far from; Lev 6:2—lie; Judg 16:11—if they bind me; 1 Sam 1:14—put away; 1 Sam 27:10—And David; Job 34:32—if; Ps 4:2—leasing; Ps 15:2—speaketh; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 4:24—Put; Prov 13:5—righteous; Prov 24:28—deceive; Isa 1:16—cease; Jer 9:5—they will; Mal 2:10—why; Matt 5:37—cometh; 1 Cor 12:14—General; Eph 4:22—ye; Eph 5:9—truth; Phil 4:8—are true

Ephesians 4:26 ye: Eph 4:31, 32; Exod 11:8; 32:21, 22; Num 20:10–13, 24; 25:7–11; Neh 5:6–13; Ps 4:4; 37:8; 106:30–33; Prov 14:29; 19:11; 25:23; Eccl 7:9; Matt 5:22; Mark 3:5; 10:14; Rom 12:19–21; Jas 1:19 let: Deut 24:15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Gen 30:2—anger; Gen 31:36—was wroth; Exod 16:20—and Moses; Exod 32:19—anger; Lev

10:16—angry; Num 16:15—very wroth; Num 31:14—wroth; Deut 24:13—the sun; 1 Sam 11:6—his anger; 1 Sam 20:34—in fierce; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; 2 Sam 13:22—hated; Job 32:2—kindled; Amos 1:11—kept; Matt 18:22—but; Mark 6:19—a quarrel; 2 Cor 7:11—indignation; Col 3:8—anger; 1 John 2:1—that

Ephesians 4:27; Eph 6:11, 16; Acts 5:3; 2 Cor 2:10, 11; Jas 4:7; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; 1 Sam 18:9—eyed David; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; Eccl 7:9—hasty; Amos 1:11—kept; Matt 5:22—That; Mark 6:19—a quarrel; 1 Pet 5:9—resist

Ephesians 4:28 him that: Exod 20:15, 17; 21:16; Prov 30:9; Jer 7:9; Hos 4:2; Zech 5:3; John 12:6; 1 Cor 6:10, 11 steal no more: Job 34:32; Prov 28:13; Luke 3:8, 10–14; 19:8 labour: Prov 13:11; 14:23; Acts 20:34, 35; 1 Thess 4:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:6–8, 11, 12 that he: Luke 3:11; 21:1–4; John 13:29; 2 Cor 8:2, 12 give: or, distribute, Rom 12:13; 2 Cor 9:12–15; 1 Tim 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:15—put; Gen 3:19—In; Lev 19:11—shall not; Deut 5:19—General; Judg 19:16—his work; Ps 104:23—General; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 21:5—thoughts; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Dan 4:27—by showing; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 14:5—have been given; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 6:30—Give; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 9:39—and showing; Rom 12:11—slothful; 1 Thess 4:6—go; Titus 3:14—maintain good works; Heb 13:16—communicate

Ephesians 4:29 no: Eph 5:3, 4; Ps 5:9; 52:2; 73:7–9; Matt 12:34–37; Rom 3:13, 14; 1 Cor 15:32, 33; Col 3:8, 9; 4:6; Jas 3:2–8; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 13–16; Rev 13:5, 6 that which: Deut 6:6–9; Ps 37:30, 31; 45:2; 71:17, 18, 24; 78:4, 5; Prov 10:31, 32; 12:13; 15:2–4, 7, 23; 16:21; 25:11, 12; Isa 50:4; Mal 3:16–18; Luke 4:22; 1 Cor 14:19; Col 3:16, 17; 4:6; 1 Thess 5:11 to the use of edifying: or, to edify profitably, Eph 4:12, 16 minister: Matt 5:16; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:1 Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Josh 1:8—book; Job 4:3—Behold; Ps 119:172—tongue; Prov 10:11—mouth of a; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 20:15—but; Prov 23:16—thy; Prov 31:26—openeth; Eccl 10:12—words; Song 4:3—lips; Song 7:9—the roof; Zeph 3:9—will; Matt 12:35—good man; Mark 9:50—Have salt; Luke 6:45—good man; John 1:37—and they; Acts 9:31—were edified; Rom 14:19—and; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 1 Cor 14:26—Let; 2 Cor 8:7—this; Jas 1:26—bridleth; 1 Pet 4:11—any

Ephesians 4:30 grieve: Gen 6:3, 6; Judg 10:16; Ps 78:40; 95:10; Isa 7:13; 43:24; 63:10; Ezek 16:43; Mark 3:5; Acts 7:51; 1 Thess 5:19; Heb 3:10, 17 whereby: Eph 1:13 the day: Eph 1:14; Hos 13:14; Luke 21:28; Rom 8:11, 23; 1 Cor 1:30; 15:54 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—provoke him not; Exod 28:11—engravings of a signet; Lev 25:24—redemption; 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; Ps 51:11—holy; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Song 4:12—sealed; Isa 1:13—iniquity; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; John 4:14—shall be; John 7:39—this spake; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 21:17—grieved; Rom 4:11—a seal; Rom 5:5—shed; Rom 8:13—through; Rom 8:16—Spirit; 2 Cor 1:22—sealed; 2 Cor 5:5—the earnest; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—God; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; 2 Tim 2:19—having; Heb 10:29—and hath; 1 Pet 3:7—that; Rev 7:2—having; Rev 9:4—which

Ephesians 4:31 bitterness: Ps 64:3; Rom 3:14; Col 3:8, 19; Jas 3:14, 15 wrath: Eph 4:26; Prov 14:17; 19:12; Eccl 7:9; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:20; Col 3:8; 2 Tim 2:23; Titus 1:7; Jas 1:19; 3:14–18; 4:1, 2 clamour: 2 Sam 19:43; 20:1, 2; Prov 29:9, 22; Acts 19:28, 29; 21:30; 22:22, 23; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:4, 5 evil speaking: Lev 19:16; 2 Sam 19:27; Ps 15:3; 50:20; 101:5; 140:11; Prov 6:19; 10:18; 18:8; 25:23; 26:20; Jer 6:28; 9:4; Rom 1:29, 30; 1 Tim 3:11; 5:13; 2 Tim 3:3; Titus 2:3; 3:2; Jas 4:11; 1 Pet 2:1; 2 Pet 2:10, 11; Jude 8–10; Rev 12:10 with: Gen 4:8; 27:41; 37:4,

21; Lev 19:17, 18; 2 Sam 13:22; Prov 10:12; 26:24, 25; Eccl 7:9; Rom 1:29; 1 Cor 5:8; 14:20; Col 3:8; Titus 3:3; 1 John 3:12, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 45:24—See that; Exod 20:16—General; 1 Sam 1:14—put away; 1 Sam 20:30—Thou; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; Ps 37:8—Cease; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 18:22—but; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 6:36—General; Luke 11:4—for; Luke 17:4—if; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; Phil 2:14—disputings; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous; 1 John 4:11—General

Ephesians 4:32 kind: Ruth 2:20; Ps 112:4, 5, 9; Prov 19:22; Isa 57:1 marg. Luke 6:35; Acts 28:2; Rom 12:10; 1 Cor 13:4; 2 Cor 2:10; 6:6; Col 3:12, 13; 2 Pet 1:7 tenderhearted: Ps 145:9; Prov 12:10; Luke 1:78; Jas 5:11 forgiving: Eph 5:1; Gen 50:17, 18; Matt 6:12, 14, 15; 18:21–35; Mark 11:25, 26; Luke 6:37; 11:4; 17:4; Rom 12:20, 21; 2 Cor 2:7, 10; Col 3:12, 13; 1 Pet 3:8, 9; 1 John 1:9; 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 45:24—See that; Exod 34:7—forgiving; Deut 15:15—General; Judg 10:16—his soul; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 32:5—forgavest; Prov 19:11—and; Prov 20:3—an; Jer 38:12—Put; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 18:33—even; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 7:42—he; Acts 13:38—that; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Eph 4:26—ye; Phil 2:14—disputings; Col 1:14—the; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Thess 5:14—be; Phlm 1:12—thou; 1 John 4:11—General

CHAPTER 5

- 1 After general exhortations to love;
- 3 to flee fornication;
- 4 and all uncleanness;
- 7 not to converse with the wicked;
- 15 to walk warily;
- 18 and to be filled with the Spirit;
- 22 he descends to the particular duties, how wives ought to obey their husbands;
- 25 and husbands ought to love their wives,
- 32 even as Christ does his church.

Ephesians 5:1 followers: Eph 4:32; Lev 11:45; Matt 5:45, 48; Luke 6:35, 36; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 1 John 4:11 as: Jer 31:20; Hos 1:10; John 1:12; Col 3:12; 1 John 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Deut 15:15—General; Deut 24:22—General; 1 Sam 20:14—the kindness; Job 29:16—a father; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 68:5—a judge; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Prov 3:3—mercy; Prov 16:32—that is; Prov 19:11—and; Prov 20:3—an; Amos 1:11—kept; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 5:9—for; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 18:33—even; John 10:4—he goeth; John 12:26—let; Acts 26:20—and do; 1 Cor 11:1—even; Gal 3:26—General; Gal 5:22—love; Phil 2:15—sons; Col 2:6—walk; Col 3:15—the peace; 1 Thess 1:6—and of; 1 Thess 4:9—touching; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous; 1 Pet 3:13—followers; 1 John 2:8—which; 1 John 3:10—the children of God; 3 John 11—follow

Ephesians 5:2 walk: Eph 3:17; 4:2, 15; John 13:34; Rom 14:16; 1 Cor 16:14; Col 3:14; 1 Thess 4:9; 1 Tim 4:12; 1 Pet 4:8; 1 John 3:11, 12, 23; 4:20, 21 as: Eph 5:25; 3:19; Matt 20:28; John 15:12, 13; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 8:9; Gal 1:4; 2:20; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 7:25–27; 9:14, 26; 10:10, 11; 1 Pet 2:21–24; 1 John 3:16; Rev 1:5; 5:9 a sacrifice: Rom 8:3 marg. 1 Cor 5:7; Heb 9:23; 10:12 for a: Gen 8:21; Lev 1:9, 13, 17; 3:16; Amos 5:21; 2 Cor 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Gen 29:20—for the love; Exod 29:18—sweet savour; Lev 1:2—If any;

Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 3:7—offer it; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:10—offer; Lev 5:12—a memorial; Lev 8:21—a sweet savour; Lev 9:12—General; Lev 14:20—General; Num 7:21—General; Num 15:3—a sweet; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 15:15—General; Deut 24:22—General; Deut 27:6—burnt offerings; 1 Sam 20:14—the kindness; Ezra 6:10—sweet savours; Ps 20:3—Remember; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 51:19—pleased; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Prov 3:3—mercy; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Ezek 20:41—with your; Ezek 45:17—the prince's; Ezek 46:12—a voluntary; Matt 5:9—for; Matt 5:48—even; Matt 18:33—even; Luke 6:36—General; Luke 10:37—He that; Luke 22:19—given; John 6:51—my flesh; John 10:11—giveth; John 10:15—and I; John 11:36—Behold; John 12:26—let; John 13:15—given; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 8:37—him; Rom 13:13—us; Rom 15:5—according to; 1 Cor 11:1—even; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 5:21—he; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 4:5—redeem; Gal 5:22—love; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 5:8—walk; Phil 2:5—General; Phil 2:15—sons; Phil 3:16—let us walk; Phil 4:18—an; Col 1:10—ye; Col 1:14—whom; Col 2:6—walk; Col 3:13—even; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 2 Thess 2:16—which; Heb 8:3—have; Heb 10:6—thou; Heb 12:2—endured; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous; 1 John 2:6—to walk; 1 John 2:8—which; 1 John 4:11—General; 2 John 4—walking; 2 John 5—that we

Ephesians 5:3 fornication: Eph 5:5; 4:19, 20; Num 25:1; Deut 23:17, 18; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21; Acts 15:20; Rom 1:29; 6:13; 1 Cor 5:10, 11; 6:9, 13, 18; 10:8; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19–21; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:3, 7; Heb 12:16; 13:4; 2 Pet 2:10; Rev 2:14, 21; 9:21; 21:8; 22:15
 covetousness: Eph 5:5; Exod 18:21; 20:17; Josh 7:21; 1 Sam 8:3; Ps 10:3; 119:36; Prov 28:16; Jer 6:13; 8:10; 22:17; Ezek 33:31; Mic 2:2; Mark 7:22; Luke 12:15; 16:14; Acts 20:33; 1 Cor 6:10; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:10; 2 Tim 3:2; Titus 1:7, 11; Heb 13:5; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3, 14
 named: Eph 5:12; Exod 23:13; 1 Cor 5:1 as: Rom 16:2; Phil 1:27; 1 Tim 2:10; Titus 2:3
 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Gen 39:11—none of the men; Exod 20:14—General; Lev 15:18—the woman; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Matt 15:20—which; Mark 4:21—Is a; Luke 6:45—good man; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; Rom 8:13—ye live; Rom 13:13—chambering; 1 Cor 7:35—comely; Eph 4:17—that ye; Eph 4:29—no; Col 3:18—as; 1 Tim 1:10—whoremongers; Heb 12:15—trouble; Jas 3:6—a world

Ephesians 5:4 filthiness: Eph 4:29; Prov 12:23; 15:2; Eccl 10:13; Matt 12:34–37; Mark 7:22; Col 3:8; Jas 3:4–8; 2 Pet 2:7, 18; Jude 10, 13 convenient: Rom 1:28; Phlm 1:8 but: Eph 5:19, 20; 1:16; Ps 33:1; 92:1; 107:21, 22; Dan 6:10; John 6:23; 2 Cor 1:11; 9:15; Phil 4:6; Col 3:15–17; 1 Thess 3:9; 5:18; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 18:22—ready; Prov 23:16—thy; Prov 26:19—and; Luke 6:25—laugh; Luke 6:45—good man; 1 Cor 6:9—fornicators; Col 1:12—Giving; Jas 1:21—filthiness; Jas 1:26—bridleth; Jas 3:6—a world

Ephesians 5:5 this: 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19, 21 that no: Eph 5:3; Heb 13:4 who is: Gal 5:21; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 6:10, 17; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Josh 2:1—to spy secretly; Judg 16:18—brought money; Ps 10:3—whom; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 5:22—sins; Jer 7:9—steal; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Ezek 14:3—these men; Ezek 33:31—but their; Matt 19:22—for; Matt 25:34—inherit; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Phil 3:18—I have; Heb 12:14—no man; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; Heb 13:5—conversation; 2 Pet 2:10—in the; Rev 21:27—there

Ephesians 5:6 no: Jer 29:8, 9, 31; Ezek 13:10–16; Mic 3:5; Matt 24:4, 24; Mark 13:5, 22; Gal 6:7, 8; Col 2:4, 8, 18; 2 Thess 2:3, 10–12; 1 John 4:1 vain: 2 Kgs 18:20; Jer 23:14–16 cometh: Num 32:13, 14; Josh 22:17, 18; Ps 78:31; Rom 1:18; Col 3:6 children: Eph 2:2, 3 disobedience: or, unbelief, Heb 3:19; 1 Pet 2:8 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 5:9—vain words; Num 16:21—Separate; Num 17:10—rebels; Deut 29:19—that he bless; 1 Chr 17:9—the children; 2 Chr 24:18—wrath; Job 15:31—not him; Job 36:18—Because; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Prov 5:22—sins; Prov 14:12—General; Prov 21:7—because; Isa 57:4—are ye; Jer 37:9—Deceive; Ezek 3:18—I say; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Matt 7:15—which; Luke 10:6—the Son; Luke 21:8—Take; John 3:36—but; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 4:15—Because; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; 2 Cor 6:14—for; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Gal 5:21—that they; Eph 6:13—in the; Phil 3:18—I have; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; Titus 1:16—and disobedient; Heb 4:11—unbelief; Heb 13:9—carried; 1 Pet 1:14—obedient; 1 John 3:7—let; Rev 21:8—and the

Ephesians 5:7; Eph 5:11; Num 16:26; Ps 50:18; Prov 1:10–17; 9:6; 13:20; 1 Tim 5:22; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 11:16—General; Lev 18:3—the doings; Lev 20:25—put difference; Num 16:21—Separate; Job 24:14—murderer; Phil 2:15—sons; 1 Pet 4:2—no; 2 Pet 1:19—a light

Ephesians 5:8 ye were: Eph 2:11, 12; 4:18; 6:12; Ps 74:20; Isa 9:2; 42:16; 60:2; Jer 13:16; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:79; Acts 17:30; 26:18; Rom 1:21; 2:19; 2 Cor 6:14; Col 1:13; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 2:8 but: Isa 42:6, 7; 49:6, 9; 60:1, 3, 19, 20; John 1:4, 5, 9; 8:12; 12:46; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 1 Thess 5:4–8; 1 John 2:9–11 walk: Eph 5:2; Isa 2:5; Luke 16:8; John 12:36; Gal 5:25; 1 Pet 2:9–11; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Deut 27:9—this day; Job 29:3—by his light; Ps 56:13—the light; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Eccl 2:13—light; Song 2:11—General; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 44:9—their own; Zech 14:6—not; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 5:14—the light; Matt 5:16—your light; Matt 6:23—thine; Luke 4:18—and; John 12:35—Walk; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 6:11—such; Eph 1:18—eyes; Phil 2:15—ye shine; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 1 Thess 5:5—General; 1 Thess 5:8—who; 1 Pet 4:2—no; 2 Pet 1:19—a light; 2 John 4—walking

Ephesians 5:9 the fruit: Gal 5:22, 23 goodness: Ps 16:2, 3; Rom 2:4; 15:14; 1 Pet 2:25; 3 John 11 righteousness: Phil 1:11; 1 Tim 6:11; Heb 1:8; 11:33; 1 Pet 2:24; 1 John 2:29; 3:9, 10 truth: Eph 4:15, 25; 6:14; John 1:47 Reciprocal: Deut 27:9—this day; Neh 9:20—good; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Prov 3:3—mercy; Song 7:13—at our; Hos 14:8—From me; Matt 3:8—fruits; Matt 7:17—every; John 3:21—that his; John 7:38—out; John 15:5—same; Rom 6:22—ye have; Rom 8:5—of the Spirit; Rom 8:14—led; Rom 8:23—which have; Rom 12:2—good; 2 Cor 9:10—increase; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Phil 4:8—are true; Col 1:6—bringeth; 1 Thess 5:8—who; 1 Tim 2:3—this; Jas 3:17—gentle; 1 John 3:7—he that

Ephesians 5:10 Proving: 1 Sam 17:39; Rom 12:1, 2; Phil 1:10; 1 Thess 5:21 acceptable: Ps 19:14; Prov 21:3; Isa 58:5; Jer 6:20; Rom 14:18; Phil 4:18; 1 Tim 2:3; 5:4; Heb 12:28; 1 Pet 2:5, 20 Reciprocal: Col 1:9—of his

Ephesians 5:11 no: Eph 5:7; Gen 49:5–7; Ps 1:1, 2; 26:4, 5; 94:20, 21; Prov 4:14, 15; 9:6; Jer 15:17; Rom 16:17; 1 Cor 5:9–11; 10:20, 21; 2 Cor 6:14–18; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Tim 3:5; 2 John 10, 11; Rev 18:4 unfruitful: Prov 1:31; Isa 3:10, 11; Rom 6:21; Gal 6:8 works: Eph 4:22; Job 24:13–17; John 3:19–21; Rom 1:22–32; 13:12; 1 Thess 5:7 but: Gen 20:16; Lev

19:17; Ps 141:5; Prov 9:7, 8; 13:18; 15:12; 19:25; 25:12; 29:1; Isa 29:21; Matt 18:15; Luke 3:19; 1 Tim 5:20; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 2:15 Reciprocal: Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 15:4—be unclean; Deut 20:18—General; Josh 6:18—in any wise; Josh 23:7—That ye come; Judg 6:31—Will ye plead; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 2 Chr 18:3—I am as thou; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Job 24:16—they know; Ps 50:18—consentedst; Prov 1:10—General; Prov 5:8—General; Prov 7:9—the twilight; Prov 14:7—General; Prov 24:19—Fret; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 33:15—stoppeth; Isa 52:11—touch; Jer 16:8—General; Hos 4:15—yet; Matt 18:17—a heathen; Luke 15:15—to feed; Luke 23:40—rebuked; John 18:18—Peter; 2 Cor 7:11—clearing; 1 Tim 5:22—neither; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof

Ephesians 5:12 it: Eph 5:3; Rom 1:24–27; 1 Pet 4:3 in: 2 Sam 12:12; Prov 9:17; Eccl 12:14; Jer 23:24; Luke 12:1, 2; Rom 2:16; Rev 20:12 Reciprocal: Gen 38:23—lest we; Gen 39:11—none of the men; Exod 23:13—make no mention; Lev 3:7—offer it; Ps 53:1—have done; Ezek 8:12—ancients; Matt 18:17—a heathen; Luke 7:14—Young; Luke 15:15—to feed; John 3:20—reproved; John 18:18—Peter; Rom 1:26—vile; 1 Cor 14:35—a shame; 2 Cor 4:2—dishonesty

Ephesians 5:13 reproved: or, discovered, Lam 2:14; Hos 2:10; 7:1 for: Mic 7:9; John 3:20, 21; 1 Cor 4:5; Heb 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Ps 119:105—word; Ps 119:130—entrance; Isa 9:2—walked; Heb 4:12—and is

Ephesians 5:14 he: or, it Awake: Isa 51:17; 52:1; 60:1; Rom 13:11, 12; 1 Cor 15:34; 1 Thess 5:6; 2 Tim 2:26 marg. arise: Eph 2:5; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:4–10; John 5:25–29; 11:43, 44; Rom 6:4, 5, 13; Col 3:1 Christ: John 8:12; 9:5; Acts 13:47; 2 Cor 4:6; 2 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Gen 2:17—surely; Judg 5:12—Deborah; 1 Sam 25:36—she told him; 2 Kgs 4:31—not awaked; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; Job 14:12—awake; Job 29:3—by his light; Ps 13:3—lest; Ps 119:130—entrance; Prov 6:9—when; Prov 19:15—casteth; Prov 20:13—open; Prov 24:33—General; Song 3:2—will rise; Song 5:2—sleep; Isa 9:2—walked; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 35:5—the eyes; Isa 46:8—bring; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Isa 49:9—to them; Jonah 1:6—What; Matt 8:22—and; Matt 25:5—they; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 15:17—when; Luke 15:24—this; Luke 24:45—General; John 1:4—the life; John 9:39—that they; John 11:11—awake; John 12:35—Walk; John 12:46—abide; Acts 12:7—Arise; Acts 17:12—many; Acts 26:18—and to; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Eph 2:1—dead; Col 2:12—wherein; Col 2:13—dead; 1 Thess 5:7—they that sleep; 1 Tim 5:6—dead

Ephesians 5:15 See: Eph 5:33; Matt 8:4; 27:4, 24; 1 Thess 5:15; Heb 12:25; 1 Pet 1:22; Rev 19:10 walk: Exod 23:13; Matt 10:16; 1 Cor 14:20; Phil 1:27; Col 1:9; 4:5 not: 2 Sam 24:10; Job 2:10; Ps 73:22; Prov 14:8; Matt 25:2; Luke 24:25; Gal 3:1, 3; 1 Tim 6:9; Jas 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 23:17—made sure; Deut 2:4—take ye; Josh 7:2—Go up; Josh 23:11—Take good; 1 Sam 18:30—behaved himself; 2 Chr 23:2—went about; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 2:11—General; Prov 4:26—Ponder; Prov 15:21—a man; Prov 18:1—seeketh; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Amos 5:13—an evil; Luke 17:3—heed; John 12:35—Walk; Rom 1:14—both to; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 15:36—fool; 2 Cor 8:20—that; Eph 5:17—be; Col 1:10—ye

Ephesians 5:16 Redeeming: Eccl 9:10; Rom 13:11; Gal 6:10; Col 4:5 the days: Eph 6:13, 15; Ps 37:19; Eccl 11:2; 12:1; Amos 5:13; John 12:35; Acts 11:28, 29; 1 Cor 7:26, 29–31 Reciprocal: Gen 29:7—Lo; Ps 49:5—days; Ps 90:12—So; Dan 2:8—gain; Dan 9:25—wall;

Mic 2:3—for; Matt 25:17—he also; John 9:4—while; Acts 17:21—spent

Ephesians 5:17 be: Eph 5:15; Col 4:5 understanding: Deut 4:6; 1 Kgs 3:9–12; Job 28:28; Ps 111:10; 119:27; Prov 2:5; 14:8; 23:23; Jer 4:22; John 7:17; Rom 12:2; Col 1:9; 1 Thess 4:1–3; 5:18; 1 Pet 4:2 Reciprocal: Deut 9:3—Understand; 1 Sam 18:5—wisely; 1 Chr 12:32—to know; Ezra 7:18—that do; Ps 90:12—So; Ps 119:45—for I seek; Prov 4:26—Ponder; Prov 13:16—prudent; Prov 14:15—simple; Acts 8:30—Understandest; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 14:15—I will pray with the spirit; Eph 6:6—doing; Phil 1:9—in knowledge; Col 3:16—all; 1 Thess 4:3—this; 2 Pet 1:5—knowledge

Ephesians 5:18 be not: Gen 9:21; 19:32–35; Deut 21:20; Ps 69:12; Prov 20:1; 23:20, 21, 29–35; Isa 5:11–13, 22; Matt 24:49; Luke 12:45; 21:34; Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:10; 11:21; Gal 5:21; 1 Thess 5:7 excess: Matt 23:25; 1 Pet 4:3, 4 but: Ps 63:3–5; Song 1:4; 7:9; Isa 25:6; 55:1; Zech 9:15–17; Luke 11:13; Acts 2:13–18; 11:24; Gal 5:22–25 Reciprocal: Lev 10:9—Do not; Num 6:3—General; Deut 29:6—neither have; Ruth 3:7—his heart; 1 Sam 25:36—merry; 1 Kgs 20:12—drinking; 2 Kgs 3:15—bring me; Esth 1:10—the heart; Ps 16:5—of my; Ps 47:6—to God; Ps 104:15—wine; Prov 23:30—tarry; Prov 25:16—lest; Prov 31:7—General; Eccl 2:3—yet; Eccl 10:19—and wine; Song 2:12—time; Song 5:1—eat; Isa 24:9—General; Jer 35:7—all; Hos 7:5—made; Zech 9:17—corn; Zech 10:7—and their; Mark 14:26—sung; Luke 1:15—filled; Luke 1:41—was; Luke 22:18—the fruit; John 7:37—drink; John 15:11—your; Acts 2:4—filled; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 13:52—with the; Rom 8:13—through; Rom 15:13—fill; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; 1 Tim 5:23—General; 2 Tim 1:14—by the; Titus 1:7—not given to wine

Ephesians 5:19 to yourselves: Acts 16:25; 1 Cor 14:26; Col 3:16; Jas 5:13 psalms: Psalms, ψαλμοι [G5568], from ψαλλω [G5567], to touch or play on a musical instrument, properly denotes such sacred songs or poems as are sung to stringed instruments, and may here refer to those of David; hymns, υμνοι [G5215], from υδω, to sing, celebrate, praise, signifies songs in honour of God; and songs ωδαι [G5603], from αιδω, to sing, denotes any regular poetic composition adapted to singing, and is here restricted to those which are spiritual. Ps 95:2; 105:2; Matt 26:30 making: Ps 47:7, 8; 62:8; 86:12; 105:3; 147:7; Isa 65:14; Matt 15:8; John 4:23, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 2 Kgs 3:15—bring me; 1 Chr 6:32—with singing; 1 Chr 16:9—psalms; 1 Chr 25:6—for song; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Esth 1:10—the heart; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 33:3—a new; Ps 69:31—also shall; Ps 81:2—General; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 138:1—I will praise; Eccl 10:19—and wine; Isa 24:9—General; Isa 26:1—this song; Ezek 40:44—chambers; Zech 9:17—corn; Zech 10:7—and their; Mal 3:16—spake; Luke 6:45—good man; Luke 22:18—the fruit; Rom 15:13—fill; 1 Cor 2:13—spiritual things; Eph 5:4—but; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice

Ephesians 5:20 thanks: Eph 5:4; Job 1:21; Ps 34:1; Isa 63:7; Acts 5:41; 1 Cor 1:4; Phil 1:3; 4:6; Col 1:11, 12; 3:17; 1 Thess 3:9; 5:18; 2 Thess 1:3; 2:13 in: John 14:13, 14; 15:16; 16:23–26; Col 3:17; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5; 4:11 Reciprocal: Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 57:7—I will; Ps 69:31—also shall; Ps 71:6—my praise; Ps 113:1—O; Isa 26:1—this song; Matt 26:30—when; Rom 1:8—through; Rom 7:25—thank God; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 5:4—the name; 1 Cor 15:57—thanks; 2 Cor 2:14—thanks; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Col 2:7—with; Col 3:15—and be; 1 Tim 2:1—and

Ephesians 5:21 submitting: Eph 5:22, 24; Gen 16:9; 1 Chr 29:24; Rom 13:1–5; 1 Cor 16:16;

Phil 2:3; 1 Tim 2:11; 3:4; Heb 13:17; 1 Pet 2:13; 5:5 in: 2 Chr 19:7; Neh 5:9, 15; Prov 24:21; 2 Cor 7:1; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 20:12—Honour; Ruth 2:7—I pray; Prov 16:6—by the; Luke 2:51—and was; Acts 9:31—and walking; Acts 10:35—feareth; Col 1:7—a; Jas 4:7—Submit

Ephesians 5:22 submit: Eph 5:24; Gen 3:16; Esth 1:16–18, 20; 1 Cor 14:34; Col 3:18–25; 1 Tim 2:11, 12; Titus 2:5; 1 Pet 3:1–6 as: Eph 6:5; Col 3:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—and took; Num 30:8—General; Ruth 1:8—the dead; Esth 1:12—refused; Esth 1:22—that every man; Song 2:7—ye stir; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of the; Eph 5:21—submitting; Eph 5:33—reverence

Ephesians 5:23 husband: 1 Cor 11:3–10 even: Eph 1:22, 23; 4:15; Col 1:18 he: Eph 5:25, 26; Acts 20:28; 1 Thess 1:10; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Hos 2:19—in righteousness; Rom 7:4—that ye; Rom 12:5—General; 1 Cor 6:13—but for; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 12:12—as; 1 Cor 12:27—General; Titus 2:14—gave

Ephesians 5:24 in: Eph 5:33; Exod 23:13; 29:35; Col 3:20, 22; Titus 2:7, 9 Reciprocal: Esth 1:12—refused; Isa 55:4—a leader; Matt 22:2—which; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of the; Eph 5:21—submitting; Eph 5:22—submit; 1 Tim 3:5—the church; Heb 12:23—the general

Ephesians 5:25 love: Eph 5:28; Gen 2:24; 24:67; 2 Sam 12:3; Prov 5:18, 19; Col 3:19; 1 Pet 3:7 loved: Eph 5:2; Matt 20:28; Luke 22:19, 20; John 6:51; Acts 20:28; Gal 1:4; 2:20; 1 Tim 2:6; 1 Pet 1:18–21; Rev 1:5; 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 26:7—She is my sister; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 9:12—General; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Ruth 4:10—have I; Ps 16:3—in whom; Prov 31:10—can; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Song 1:11—General; Song 2:6—General; Song 4:7—General; Isa 54:5—thy Maker; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Hos 2:19—And I will; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 12:50—and sister; Matt 16:18—my; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Luke 5:34—bridegroom; John 3:29—hath; John 11:36—Behold; John 13:1—having; John 18:8—if; Rom 8:37—him; 1 Cor 7:33—how; 1 Cor 14:35—let; Eph 3:19—to know; Eph 5:23—he; Eph 5:33—let; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 1 John 3:5—to; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 5:6—by water and; Rev 12:1—a woman; Rev 21:2—as

Ephesians 5:26 he: John 17:17–19; Acts 26:18; 1 Cor 6:11; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:14; 10:10; 1 Pet 1:2; Jude 1 with: Ezek 16:9; 36:25; Zech 13:1; John 3:5; Acts 22:16; Titus 3:5–7; Heb 10:22; 1 Pet 3:21; 1 John 5:6 by: John 15:8; 17:7; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:22, 23 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Exod 29:4—wash them; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 14:11—General; Lev 16:30—General; Num 31:23—ye shall make; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Ps 45:9—queen; Ps 45:11—So shall; Ps 51:7—whiter; Ps 68:13—the wings; Song 1:5—comely; Ezek 37:23—will cleanse; Ezek 37:28—sanctify; Mal 3:3—sit; John 2:6—after; John 13:1—having; John 13:5—poureth; John 13:8—If; John 13:10—needeth; John 15:3—General; John 19:34—came; Acts 3:26—in; Rom 8:4—That; 1 Cor 1:2—sanctified; 1 Cor 1:30—sanctification; 1 Cor 12:13—by; Eph 5:23—he; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Thess 5:23—preserved; Heb 10:14—them; Heb 12:10—partakers; Heb 13:12—sanctify; 1 Pet 3:20—by; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 1 John 1:9—and to; Rev 7:14—and have; Rev 19:8—to her

Ephesians 5:27 he: 2 Cor 4:14; 11:2; Col 1:22, 28; Jude 24 glorious: Ps 45:13; 87:3; Isa

60:15–20; 62:3; Jer 33:9; Heb 12:22–24; Rev 7:9–17; 21:10–26 not: Song 4:7; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19, 19; 2 Pet 3:14 but: Eph 1:4; 2 Cor 11:2; Col 1:22, 28; 1 Thess 5:23; Jude 21; Rev 21:27 Reciprocal: Gen 24:47—I put; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 4:32—without blemish; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 14:7—seven times; Lev 14:11—General; Lev 22:19—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 2 Sam 14:25—from the sole; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Chr 29:5—sanctify the house; Job 16:8—is a witness; Ps 45:9—queen; Ps 45:11—So shall; Ps 51:7—whiter; Ps 68:13—the wings; Prov 31:29—thou; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 6:4—beautiful; Song 6:10—fair; Ezek 36:25—filthiness; Ezek 37:23—will cleanse; Dan 1:4—in whom; Mal 3:3—sit; John 13:10—needeth; Acts 3:26—in; Rom 8:4—That; 1 Cor 1:8—blameless; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; Phil 2:15—blameless; 1 Thess 3:13—unblameable; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Tim 6:14—without; Heb 12:10—partakers; 2 Pet 2:13—Spots; Rev 7:14—and have; Rev 14:5—without; Rev 19:8—to her; Rev 22:11—and he that

Ephesians 5:28 as: Eph 5:31, 33; Gen 2:21–24; Matt 19:5 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Deut 22:13—General; Deut 24:5—a man; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Isa 28:7—erred; Matt 19:6—God; Mark 10:8—one flesh; 1 Cor 7:2—let; Eph 5:25—love; Col 3:19—love

Ephesians 5:29 hated: Eph 5:31; Prov 11:17; Eccl 4:5; Rom 1:31 nourisheth: Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:14, 15, 27; Matt 23:37; John 6:50–58 Reciprocal: Deut 22:13—General; Deut 24:5—a man; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 5:33—let; Col 2:19—nourishment; Col 2:23—neglecting; Col 3:19—love

Ephesians 5:30; Eph 1:23; Gen 2:23; Rom 12:5; 1 Cor 6:15; 12:12–27; Col 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 29:14—art my; Judg 9:2—your bone; 2 Sam 5:1—we; 2 Sam 19:12—my bones; 1 Chr 11:1—Behold; Matt 25:40—ye have done it unto me; John 2:1—a marriage; John 17:26—that; Acts 9:4—why; 1 Cor 6:17—General; 1 Cor 12:27—General; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 4:4—one body; Eph 4:25—for; Rev 21:2—as

Ephesians 5:31; Gen 2:24; Matt 19:5; Mark 10:7, 8; 1 Cor 6:16 Reciprocal: Judg 8:30—many wives; Luke 20:34—marry; Eph 5:28—as; Eph 5:29—hated

Ephesians 5:32 a great: Eph 6:19; Col 2:2; 1 Tim 3:8, 16 speak: Ps 45:9–17; Song 1:1–Song 8:14; Isa 54:5; 62:4, 5; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Rev 19:7, 8; 21:2 Reciprocal: Ps 45:1—A song; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Matt 16:18—my; John 17:26—that; 1 Cor 15:51—I show; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 3:4—the mystery; 1 Tim 3:5—the church; Rev 12:1—a woman

Ephesians 5:33 let: Eph 5:25, 28, 29; Col 3:19; 1 Pet 3:7 reverence: Eph 5:22; 1 Kgs 1:31; Esth 1:20; Heb 12:9; 1 Pet 3:2–6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:12—my; Esth 1:17—despise; Rom 13:7—fear to; 1 Cor 7:2—let; 1 Cor 14:34—they are; Eph 5:15—See; Eph 5:24—in; Col 3:18—submit; 1 Thess 5:15—See; Titus 2:5—obedient; 1 Pet 3:1—ye; Rev 19:10—See

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The duty of children towards their parents;
- 5 of servants towards their masters;
- 10 Our life is a warfare, not only against flesh and blood, but also spiritual

- enemies;
- 13 The complete armour of a Christian;
- 18 and how it ought to be used;
- 21 Tychicus is commended.

Ephesians 6:1 obey: Gen 28:7; 37:13; Lev 19:3; Deut 21:18; 1 Sam 17:20; Esth 2:20; Prov 1:8; 6:20; 23:22; 30:11, 17; Jer 35:14; Luke 2:51; Col 3:20–25 in: Eph 6:5, 6; Rom 16:2; 1 Cor 15:58; Col 3:16, 17, 23, 24; 1 Pet 2:13 for: Neh 9:13; Job 33:27; Ps 19:8; 119:75, 128; Hos 14:9; Rom 7:12; 12:2; 1 Tim 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 27:8—General; Gen 31:35—my lord; Gen 48:12—he bowed himself; Gen 50:12—General; Exod 20:12—Honour; Num 30:5—General; Deut 5:16—that thy days; Ruth 2:23—General; 2 Kgs 18:3—right in the sight; Esth 2:10—for Mordecai; Prov 3:2—length; Jer 35:18—Because; Matt 15:4—Honour; Matt 19:19—Honour; Acts 4:19—Whether; Acts 26:20—and do; 1 Cor 9:21—not; Col 3:18—as; Heb 12:9—we gave

Ephesians 6:2; Exod 20:12; Deut 27:16; Prov 20:20; Jer 35:18; Ezek 22:7; Mal 1:6; Matt 15:4–6; Mark 7:9–13; Rom 13:7 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:8—the dead; 1 Sam 17:20—left the sheep; Prov 23:22—Hearken; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Matt 19:19—Honour; Luke 2:51—and was; Luke 18:20—Do not commit

Ephesians 6:3; Deut 4:40; 5:16; 6:3, 18; 12:25, 28; 22:7; Ruth 3:1; Ps 128:1, 2; Isa 3:10; Jer 42:6 Reciprocal: Gen 28:7—General; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 25:15—that thy days; Ruth 1:8—the dead; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Rom 13:7—honour to

Ephesians 6:4 ye: Gen 31:14, 15; 1 Sam 20:30–34; Col 3:21 but: Gen 18:19; Exod 12:26, 27; 13:14, 15; Deut 4:9; 6:7, 20–24; 11:19–21; Josh 4:6, 7, 21–24; 24:15; 1 Chr 22:10–13; 28:9, 10, 20; 29:19; Ps 71:17, 18; 78:4–7; Prov 4:1–4; 19:18; 22:6, 15; 23:13, 14; 29:15, 17; Isa 38:19; 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15; Heb 12:7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:1—fell; Exod 10:2—And that; Exod 10:9—We will go; Exod 13:8—General; Deut 31:13—General; Judg 13:12—How shall we order the child; Esth 2:7—brought up; Ps 78:5—that they; Prov 4:4—He; Eccl 12:1—Remember; Mal 2:15—That he; Matt 12:36—every

Ephesians 6:5 be: Gen 16:9; Ps 123:2; Mal 1:6; Matt 6:24; 8:9; Acts 10:7, 8; Col 3:22; 1 Tim 6:1–3; Titus 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:18–21 according: Phlm 1:16 with: 1 Cor 2:3; 2 Cor 7:15; Phil 2:12; 1 Pet 3:2 in: Eph 6:24; Josh 24:14; 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 86:11; Matt 6:22; Acts 2:46; 2 Cor 1:12; 11:2, 3 as: Eph 1:1–23; 1 Cor 7:22; Col 3:17–24 Reciprocal: Gen 16:8—Sarai's maid; Gen 24:33—General; Gen 30:29—General; Gen 31:6—General; Luke 11:34—single; Rom 12:8—with simplicity; Rom 12:11—serving; Rom 13:7—fear to; Eph 5:22—as; Eph 6:1—in; Eph 6:7—as; Eph 6:9—the same; Heb 10:22—a true

Ephesians 6:6 eyeservice: Phil 2:12; Col 3:22; 1 Thess 2:4 doing: Eph 5:17; Matt 7:21; 12:50; Col 1:9; 4:12; 1 Thess 4:3; Heb 10:36; 13:21; 1 Pet 2:15; 4:2; 1 John 2:17 from: Jer 3:10; 24:7; Rom 6:17; Col 3:23 Reciprocal: Gen 16:9—submit; Num 14:24—followed me; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 8:9—Do; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; Gal 1:10—for if; Eph 6:1—in; Eph 6:7—as; Col 3:24—for; 1 Pet 2:16—but

Ephesians 6:7 good: Gen 31:6, 38–40; 2 Kgs 5:2, 3, 13 as: Eph 6:5, 6; 1 Cor 10:31 Reciprocal: Acts 20:19—Serving; Col 3:23—as; 1 Pet 2:15—so

Ephesians 6:8 whatsoever: Prov 11:18; 23:18; Isa 3:11; Matt 5:12; 6:1, 4; 10:41, 42; 16:27;

Luke 6:35; 14:14; Rom 2:6–10; 2 Cor 5:10; Col 3:24; Heb 10:35; 11:26 whether: Gal 3:28; Col 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 62:12—renderest; Isa 24:2—as with the people; Matt 20:7—and; 1 Cor 12:13—bond; 2 Cor 6:11—our heart; Col 4:1—ye; Rev 13:16—free

Ephesians 6:9 ye: Lev 19:13; 25:39–46; Deut 15:11–16; 24:14, 15; Neh 5:5, 8, 9; Job 24:10–12; 31:13–15; Isa 47:6; 58:3–6; Amos 8:4–7; Mal 3:5; Col 4:1; Jas 5:4 the same: Eph 6:5–7; Matt 7:12; Luke 6:31; Jas 2:8, 13 forbearing: or, moderating, Lev 25:43; 1 Sam 15:17; Dan 3:6, 15; 5:19, 20 knowing: Ps 140:12; Eccl 5:8; Matt 22:8, 10; 24:48, 51; Luke 12:45, 46; John 13:13; 1 Cor 7:22 your Master: Some read, both your and their Master. 1 Cor 1:2; Phil 2:10, 11 neither: Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; Col 3:25 Reciprocal: Gen 31:12—I have seen; Exod 21:26—General; Exod 30:15—rich; Deut 1:17—shall not; Deut 10:17—regardeth; 2 Chr 19:7—respect of persons; Job 34:19—accepteth; Isa 24:2—as with the people; 1 Pet 1:17—who; 1 Pet 2:23—threatened

Ephesians 6:10 Finally: 2 Cor 13:11; Phil 3:1; 4:8; 1 Pet 3:8 be: Eph 1:19; 3:16; Deut 20:3, 4; 31:23; Josh 1:6, 7, 9; 1 Sam 23:16; 1 Chr 28:10, 20; 2 Chr 15:7; Ps 138:3; Isa 35:3, 4; 40:28, 31; Hag 2:4; Zech 8:9, 13; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; 2 Tim 2:1; 4:17; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 48:2—strengthened; Num 4:3—enter; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 32:27—armed; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Deut 31:7—Be strong; Deut 33:25—and as thy; Josh 1:18—only be; Josh 10:25—be strong; Josh 17:13—waxen strong; Josh 23:6—very; Judg 7:11—thine hands; Ruth 1:18—was stedfastly minded; 1 Sam 4:9—Be strong; 1 Sam 25:28—fighteth; 2 Sam 2:7—let your; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 2 Sam 23:10—the Lord; 1 Kgs 2:2—be thou; 1 Kgs 20:22—strengthen; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; 2 Chr 17:1—and strengthened; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Job 12:21—weakeneth the strength of the mighty; Ps 18:17—they were; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 27:14—and; Ps 28:7—strength; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 108:13—Through; Ps 119:173—Let; Ps 144:1—teacheth; Prov 24:6—by; Prov 31:17—girdeth; Song 6:13—two armies; Isa 45:24—even; Dan 10:19—be strong; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Zech 10:12—I will; Mark 3:27—General; Luke 2:40—strong; Luke 22:38—It; Rom 4:20—but was; Rom 15:1—strong; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:14—because ye are; 1 John 4:4—and have

Ephesians 6:11 Put: Eph 4:24; Rom 13:14; Col 3:10 the whole: Eph 6:13; Rom 13:12; 2 Cor 6:7; 10:4; 1 Thess 5:8 able: Eph 6:13; Luke 14:29–31; 1 Cor 10:13; Heb 7:25; Jude 24 the wiles: Eph 4:14 Gr.; Mark 13:22; 2 Cor 2:11; 4:4; 11:3, 13–15; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Pet 5:8; 2 Pet 2:1–3; Rev 2:24; 12:9; 13:11–15; 19:20; 20:2, 3, 7, 8 Reciprocal: Deut 20:3—let not; Josh 4:13—prepared for war; Judg 3:2—might know; 1 Sam 4:9—Be strong; 1 Sam 25:28—fighteth; Neh 4:13—in the lower places; Neh 4:17—with one; Neh 6:5—with an open letter; Ps 144:1—teacheth; Jer 43:12—putteth; Matt 11:12—from; Matt 13:39—enemy; John 18:11—Put; Acts 5:3—why; Rom 7:21—a law; Rom 8:38—nor; 1 Cor 14:8—General; Eph 4:27—General; Phil 1:30—the same; 2 Tim 2:3—a good; Jas 4:7—Resist; 1 Pet 5:9—resist

Ephesians 6:12 wrestle: Luke 13:24; 1 Cor 9:25–27; 2 Tim 2:5; Heb 12:1, 4 flesh and blood: Gr. blood and flesh, Matt 16:17; 1 Cor 15:50; Gal 1:16 principalities: Eph 1:21; 3:10; Rom 8:38; Col 2:15; 1 Pet 3:22 against the: Eph 2:2; Job 2:2; Luke 22:53; John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:4; Col 1:13 spiritual wickedness: or, wicked spirits high: or, heavenly, Eph 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 32:24—wrestled; 2 Sam 3:1—between; Dan 7:18—most High; Dan 10:13—the prince; Matt 12:45—seven; Matt 13:39—enemy; Luke

4:5—taking; 1 Cor 9:26—so; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 2 Cor 2:11—General; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Gal 1:4—from; Eph 5:8—ye were; Col 1:16—thrones; 1 Tim 1:18—mightest; Jas 4:7—Resist; 1 John 4:4—than; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 2:24—the depths; Rev 12:7—war; Rev 16:17—into

Ephesians 6:13 take: Eph 6:11–17; 2 Cor 10:4 the whole: Πανοπλία [G3833], a complete suit of armour, both offensive and defensive, from παν, all, and οπλον [G3696], armour. in the: Eph 5:6, 16; Eccl 12:1; Amos 6:3; Luke 8:13; Rev 3:10 done all: or, overcome all to stand: Mal 3:2; Luke 21:36; Col 4:12; Rev 6:17 Reciprocal: Ps 1:1—standeth; Isa 5:27—neither; Jer 17:17—thou; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Amos 5:13—an evil; Rom 5:2—wherein; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; 2 Cor 6:7—the armour; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:8—the breastplate; 1 John 4:4—and have; Rev 7:9—stood; Rev 12:11—they overcame

Ephesians 6:14 having: Eph 5:9; Isa 11:5; Luke 12:35; 2 Cor 6:7; 1 Pet 1:13 the breastplate: The θώραξ [G2382], or breastplate, consisted of two parts; one of which covered the whole region of the thorax or breast, and the other the back, as far down as the front part extended. Isa 59:17; 1 Thess 5:8; Rev 9:9, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a breastplate; Exod 39:8—General; Lev 8:8—General; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; 1 Kgs 18:46—he girded; 2 Kgs 3:21—put on armour; 2 Kgs 4:29—Gird up thy loins; Job 12:21—weakeneth the strength of the mighty; Job 29:14—I put; Prov 31:17—girdeth; Isa 5:27—neither; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Dan 10:5—loins; Luke 21:36—stand; 2 Cor 1:12—godly; 2 Cor 1:24—for; Gal 5:1—Stand; Phil 4:8—are true; 1 Thess 3:8—if

Ephesians 6:15 your: Deut 33:25; Song 7:1; Hab 3:19; Luke 15:22 the gospel: Isa 52:7; Rom 10:15; 2 Cor 5:18–21 Reciprocal: Exod 12:11—loins; Mark 6:9—be shod; Eph 5:16—the days

Ephesians 6:16 the shield: The θυρεος [G2375] was a large oblong shield, or scuta, like a door, [G2374], made of wood and covered with hides. Gen 15:1; Ps 56:3, 4, 10, 11; Prov 18:10; 2 Cor 1:24; 4:16–18; Heb 6:17, 18; 11:24–34; 1 Pet 5:8, 9; 1 John 5:4, 5 to quench: 1 Thess 5:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:36—the shield; Song 3:8—all; Eph 4:27—General

Ephesians 6:17 the helmet: 1 Sam 17:5, 58; Isa 59:17; 1 Thess 5:8 the sword: Isa 49:2; Heb 4:12; Rev 1:16; 2:16; 19:15 which: Matt 4:4, 7, 10, 11; Heb 12:5, 6; 13:5, 6; Rev 12:11 Reciprocal: Ps 17:4—word; Zech 9:13—made; Luke 4:4—It

Ephesians 6:18 Praying: Eph 1:16; Job 27:10; Ps 4:1; 6:9; Isa 26:16; Dan 6:10; Luke 3:26, 37; 18:1–7; 21:36; Acts 1:14; 6:4; 10:2; 12:5; Rom 12:12; Phil 4:6; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17; 2 Tim 1:3 supplication: 1 Kgs 8:52, 54, 59; 9:3; Esth 4:8; Dan 9:20; Hos 12:4; 1 Tim 2:1; Heb 5:7 in the: Eph 2:22; Zech 12:10; Rom 8:15, 26, 27; Gal 4:6; Jude 20 watching: Matt 26:41; Mark 13:33; 14:38; Luke 21:36; 22:46; Col 4:2; 1 Pet 4:7 all perseverance: Gen 32:24–28; Matt 15:25–28; Luke 11:5–8; 18:1–8 supplication: Eph 6:19; 1:16; 3:8, 18; Phil 1:4; 1 Tim 2:1; Col 1:4; Phlm 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Gen 18:29—General; Gen 18:31—General; Exod 17:12—Moses' hands; 1 Sam 1:12—continued praying; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go again; Job 1:5—continually; Ps 55:17—Evening; Ps 86:3—for I; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 17:21—but; Matt 18:19—That if; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 9:29—by prayer; Mark 10:48—but; Mark 14:34—and watch; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 4:23—in spirit; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 2:42—and in prayers; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 10:9—the sixth; Acts 14:3—speaking; Rom 1:9—that; 1 Cor 14:15—I will pray with the

spirit; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; Eph 2:18—by; Phil 1:19—through; Phil 3:3—worship; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 1 Thess 5:25—General; 1 Tim 5:5—continueth; 1 Pet 3:7—that

Ephesians 6:19 for: Rom 15:30; 2 Cor 1:11; Phil 1:19; Col 4:3; 1 Thess 5:25; 2 Thess 3:1; Phlm 1:22; Heb 13:18 utterance: Acts 2:4; 1 Cor 1:5; 2 Cor 8:7 that I: Acts 4:13, 29, 31; 9:27, 29; 13:46; 14:3; 18:26; 19:8; 28:31; 2 Cor 3:12 marg. 2 Cor 7:4; Phil 1:20; 1 Thess 2:2 the mystery: Eph 1:9; 3:3, 4; 1 Cor 2:7; 4:1; Col 1:26, 27; 2:2; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:4—called; Exod 4:12—General; Eccl 8:1—and the; Isa 40:9—be not; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Ezek 2:6—be not; Ezek 3:27—I will; Ezek 21:2—set; Ezek 24:27—thy; Ezek 35:2—set; Matt 5:2—General; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Mark 13:11—shall be; Mark 14:34—and watch; Luke 21:15—I will; Luke 21:36—pray; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 7:26—he speaketh; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 10:34—opened; Acts 18:9—Be; Rom 10:20—very bold; Rom 12:12—continuing; 1 Cor 13:2—understand; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; Eph 5:32—a great; Eph 6:18—supplication; Eph 6:20—boldly; Phil 1:14—waxing; 2 Tim 2:9—even

Ephesians 6:20 I am: Prov 13:17; Isa 33:7; 2 Cor 5:20 bonds: or, a chain, Eph 3:1; 4:1; 2 Sam 10:2–6; Acts 26:29; 28:20; Phil 1:7, 13, 14; 2 Tim 1:16; 2:9; Phlm 1:10 therein: or, thereof boldly: Eph 6:19; Isa 58:1; Jer 1:7, 8, 17; Ezek 2:4–7; Matt 10:27, 28; Acts 5:29; 28:31; Col 4:4; Phil 1:20; 1 Thess 2:2; 1 John 3:16; Jude 3 Reciprocal: Jer 36:5—General; Jer 37:21—Thus; Jer 40:1—bound; Mark 13:11—shall be; John 7:26—he speaketh; Acts 9:27—and how; Acts 10:34—opened; Acts 12:6—bound; Acts 13:46—waxed; Acts 18:9—Be; Acts 18:26—to speak; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 21:33—be; Rom 10:20—very bold; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; 2 Cor 7:4—my boldness; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Col 4:3—for; 2 Thess 3:1—pray; Heb 8:1—who; Heb 10:34—in my; Heb 13:18—Pray

Ephesians 6:21 that: Phil 1:12; Col 4:7 Tychicus: Acts 20:4; 2 Tim 4:12; Titus 3:12 beloved: Col 4:9; Phlm 1:16; 2 Pet 3:15 faithful: 1 Cor 4:17; Col 1:7; 1 Tim 4:6; 1 Pet 5:12 Reciprocal: Acts 15:25—our; Eph 1:1—which; Phil 2:19—to send; Col 1:2—faithful; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother

Ephesians 6:22; Phil 2:19, 25; Col 4:7, 8; 1 Thess 3:2; 2 Thess 2:17 Reciprocal: Acts 20:12—were; 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be

Ephesians 6:23 Peace: Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:3; Gen 43:23; 1 Sam 25:6; Ps 122:6–9; John 14:27; Gal 6:16; 1 Pet 5:14; Rev 1:4 and love: Gal 5:6; 1 Tim 1:3; 5:8; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:14; Phlm 1:5–7 Reciprocal: Num 6:26—give thee; 1 Chr 12:18—peace; Jer 33:6—and will; John 20:19—Peace; 2 Cor 1:2—General; 2 Cor 13:14—the love; Eph 4:6—God; Titus 3:15—love; 3 John 14—Peace; Rev 22:21—General

Ephesians 6:24 Grace: 1 Cor 16:23; 2 Cor 13:14; Col 4:18; 2 Tim 4:22; Titus 3:15; Heb 13:25 love: John 21:15–17; 1 Cor 16:22 in sincerity: or, with incorruption, Matt 22:37; 2 Cor 8:8, 12; Titus 2:7 Amen: Matt 6:13; 28:20 Reciprocal: Num 6:24—The Lord; Deut 30:2—with all thine heart; Josh 24:14—serve; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Chr 12:18—peace; Song 1:4—the upright love thee; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 56:6—to love; Luke 7:47—she; John 5:23—all men; John 14:15—General; John 16:27—because; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; 1 Cor 5:8—but; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Eph 6:5—in; Phil 1:10—that ye may be; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love; Rev 22:21—General

PHILIPPIANS

The Church at Philippi in Macedonia was planted by the Apostle Paul about AD 53 (Acts 16:9–40); and it appears he visited them again, AD 60, though no particulars are recorded concerning that visit (Acts 20:6). The Philippians were greatly attached to St. Paul, and testified their affection by sending him supplies, even when labouring for other churches (Phil 4:15, 16; 2 Cor 11:9); and when they heard that he was under confinement at Rome, they sent Epaphroditus, one of their pastors, to him with a present, lest he should want necessities during his imprisonment (Phil 2:25; 4:10, 14–18). The more immediate occasion of the Epistle was the return of Epaphroditus, by whom the apostle sent it as a grateful acknowledgment of their kindness; which occurred towards the close of his first imprisonment, about the end of AD 62, or the commencement of 63.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Paul testifies his thankfulness to God, and his love towards them, for the fruits of their faith, and fellowship in his sufferings;
- 9 daily praying to him for their increase in grace;
- 12 he shows what good the faith of Christ had received by his troubles at Rome;
- 21 and how ready he is to glorify Christ either by his life or death;
- 27 exhorting them to unity;
- 28 and to fortitude in persecution.

Philippians 1:1 Paul: Rom 1:1; 1 Cor 1:1 Timotheus: Acts 16:1–3; 1 Cor 16:10; 2 Cor 1:1; Col 1:1; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 Tim 1:2; Heb 13:23 the servants: Mark 13:34; John 12:26; Titus 1:1; Jas 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 1; Rev 1:1; 19:10; 22:9 the saints: Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:2; 2 Cor 1:1; Eph 1:1, 15; 2 Thess 1:10 Philippi: Acts 16:12–15; 1 Thess 2:2 the bishops: Acts 1:20; 1 Tim 3:1, 2; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 2:25; Rev 1:20; 2:1, 8, 12 and deacons: Acts 6:1–7; 1 Tim 3:8, 10, 12, 13 Reciprocal: Acts 9:32—the saints; Acts 20:6—Philippi; Acts 20:28—overseers; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; Gal 1:22—in; Phil 2:19—to send; Phil 4:10—I; Phil 4:21—saint; Heb 13:24—and all

Philippians 1:2; Rom 1:7; 2 Cor 1:2; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Luke 11:2—Our; John 20:19—Peace; Gal 1:3—General; Phil 4:7—the peace

Philippians 1:3 I thank: Rom 1:8, 9; 6:17; 1 Cor 1:4 upon: Eph 1:15, 16; Col 1:3, 4; 1 Thess 1:2, 3; 3:9; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Tim 1:3; Phlm 1:4, 5 remembrance: or, mention Reciprocal: Eph 5:20—thanks; Phil 2:26—he longed; Phil 4:10—I; 1 Tim 2:1—and

Philippians 1:4 in: Phil 1:9–11; Rom 1:9; Eph 1:14–23; 1 Thess 1:2 with: Phil 2:2; 3:18; 4:1; Luke 15:7, 10; Col 2:5; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; Phlm 1:7; 2 John 4 Reciprocal: Luke 15:6—his; Acts 6:4—prayer; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; Eph 1:16—Cease; Eph 6:18—supplication; Col 1:9—do; Heb 13:17—with joy; 3 John 3—I

Philippians 1:5; Phil 1:7; 4:14; Acts 16:15; Rom 11:17; 12:13; 15:26; 1 Cor 1:9; 2 Cor 8:1;

Eph 2:19–22; 3:6; Col 1:21–23; Phlm 1:17; Heb 3:14; 2 Pet 1:1; 1 John 1:3, 7 Reciprocal: Phil 2:12—as ye

Philippians 1:6 confident: 2 Cor 1:15; 2:3; 7:16; 9:4; Gal 5:10; 2 Thess 3:4; Phlm 1:21; Heb 10:35 begun: Phil 1:29; 2:13; John 6:29; Acts 11:18; 16:14; Rom 8:28–30; Eph 2:4–10; Col 2:12; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Titus 3:4–6; Heb 13:20, 21; Jas 1:16–18; 1 Pet 1:2, 3 will: Ps 138:8; John 6:29; Eph 4:12; 1 Thess 5:23, 24; 2 Thess 1:11; 1 Pet 5:10 perform it: or, finish it, Heb 12:2 the day: Phil 1:10; 1 Cor 1:8; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:22—it hath; 1 Kgs 8:20—hath performed; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ps 57:2—that; Ps 68:28—strengthen; Ps 84:11—the Lord; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 40:28—fainteth; Hab 3:2—O Lord; Mal 3:6—therefore; Matt 13:21—dureth; Matt 13:33—till; Mark 4:28—first; Mark 8:25—and saw; Luke 13:21—till; John 10:28—they; John 12:28—and will; Rom 14:20—the work; 1 Cor 5:5—the day; 2 Cor 1:7—our; 2 Cor 1:14—in the; 2 Cor 3:4—such; Eph 2:10—we are; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; 1 Tim 6:14—until; Heb 6:9—beloved; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 2 Pet 3:12—hasting unto the coming

Philippians 1:7 it is: 1 Cor 13:7; 1 Thess 1:2–5; 5:5; Heb 6:9, 10 because: 2 Cor 3:2; 7:3 I have you in my heart: or, ye have me in your heart, Gal 5:6; 1 John 3:14 as: Acts 16:23–25; 20:23; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; Col 4:3, 18; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:9; Heb 10:33, 34 and in: Phil 1:17; 4:14 partakers of my: or, partakers with me of, Phil 1:5; 1 Cor 9:23; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 4:13; 5:1 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Acts 16:15—If; Acts 19:33—his; Acts 22:1—my; Rom 15:14—I; 1 Cor 9:3—answer; 2 Cor 1:7—our; Eph 3:19—passeth; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; 2 Thess 1:3—are; 2 Tim 4:16—answer; Phlm 1:17—thou count; 1 John 1:3—ye also; Rev 1:9—companion

Philippians 1:8 God: Rom 1:9; 9:1; Gal 1:20; 1 Thess 2:5 how: Phil 2:26; 4:1; 2 Cor 13:9; Gal 4:19; Col 2:1; 1 Thess 2:8; 2 Tim 1:4 in: Phil 2:1; Isa 16:11; 63:15; Jer 31:20; Luke 1:78 marg. 2 Cor 6:12; 7:15 marg. Col 3:12; Phlm 1:12, 20; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—his bowels; Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Deut 12:20—I will; 1 Kgs 3:26—her bowels; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Rom 1:11—I long; 1 Cor 16:24—love; 2 Cor 1:23—I call; 2 Cor 6:11—our heart; 2 Cor 7:3—ye; 2 Cor 9:14—long; 2 Cor 11:2—jealous; 1 Thess 3:6—desiring

Philippians 1:9 this: Phil 1:4 your: Phil 3:15, 16; Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Matt 13:31–33; 2 Cor 8:7; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:1, 9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; Phlm 1:6; 1 Pet 1:22 in knowledge: 1 Cor 14:20; Eph 5:17; Col 1:9; 3:10; 2 Pet 1:5, 6; 3:18 judgment: or, sense, Heb 5:14 Gr. Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ps 71:14—praise; Ps 103:1—all that; Ps 112:5—discretion; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Prov 19:2—that the; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Song 4:16—the spices; Song 7:4—thy nose; Isa 7:15—know; Isa 11:3—understanding; Matt 13:33—till; Mark 4:28—first; Luke 7:47—she; Luke 13:21—till; John 15:2—and; Acts 6:4—prayer; Rom 1:9—I make; Rom 10:2—but not; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 1 Cor 15:58—abounding; 2 Cor 7:3—ye; 2 Cor 13:7—I pray; Eph 4:16—edifying; Col 1:3—praying; 2 Thess 1:11—we pray; 2 Thess 3:13—ye; Heb 6:11—we desire; Heb 10:24—love; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 3:15—that

Philippians 1:10 ye: Isa 7:15, 16; Amos 5:14, 15; Mic 3:2; John 3:20; Rom 2:18; 7:16, 22; 8:7; 12:2, 9 approve things that are excellent: or, try things that differ, Job 12:11; 34:3; Rom 12:2; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Eph 5:10; 1 Thess 5:21; Heb 5:12–14; 1 John 4:1; Rev 2:2 that ye may be: Phil 1:16; Gen 20:5; Josh 24:14; John 1:47; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 2:17; 8:8; Eph

4:15 marg. Eph 5:27; 6:24; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23 without: Matt 16:23; 18:6, 7; 26:33; Rom 14:20, 21; 16:17; 1 Cor 8:13; 10:32; 2 Cor 6:3; Gal 5:11; 1 Thess 3:13 till: 1 Cor 1:8 Reciprocal: Deut 22:8—then thou shalt; 1 Kgs 3:9—discern; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Song 7:4—thy nose; Isa 11:3—understanding; Mark 9:42—offend; John 16:1—General; Rom 14:13—put; 1 Cor 2:15—judgeth; 2 Cor 1:14—in the; Phil 1:6—the day; Phil 2:15—harmless; Phil 3:20—we look; 1 Tim 6:14—until; Titus 2:7—sincerity; Heb 5:14—to discern; 2 Pet 3:14—in peace; 1 John 2:10—occasion of stumbling

Philippians 1:11 filled: Phil 4:17; Ps 1:3; 92:12–14; Isa 5:2; Luke 13:6–9; John 15:2, 8, 16; Rom 6:22; 15:28; 2 Cor 9:10; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9; Col 1:6, 10; Heb 12:11; Jas 3:17, 18 are: Ps 92:14, 15; Isa 60:21; 61:3, 11; Matt 5:16; John 15:4, 5; 1 Cor 10:31; Eph 2:10; Col 1:6; 2 Thess 1:12; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5, 9, 12; 4:10, 11, 14 unto: John 15:8; Eph 1:12, 14 Reciprocal: Song 4:13—are; Song 7:13—at our; Hos 14:8—From me; Matt 3:8—fruits; Matt 7:17—every; Matt 13:8—some an; Matt 13:23—beareth; Mark 4:8—an hundred; Mark 4:20—which; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 8:15—bring; John 3:21—that his; John 11:4—for; Acts 9:36—full; Rom 1:8—through; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 7:4—that we; Rom 15:14—full; 1 Cor 15:58—in the; 2 Cor 8:7—see; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 3:21—by; Phil 4:20—unto; Col 3:17—in the; 1 Tim 2:3—this; 1 Tim 5:25—the good; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Titus 3:14—that; Heb 13:21—every; 1 Pet 2:24—live; 1 John 3:7—he that

Philippians 1:12 that: Acts 21:28–36; 22:1–30; 28:1–31 rather: Exod 18:11; Esth 9:1; Ps 76:10; Acts 8:4; 11:19–21; Rom 8:28, 37; 2 Tim 2:9 Reciprocal: Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Acts 4:4—many; Acts 8:1—and they; Acts 19:21—I must; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 15:32—I may; Eph 3:13—at; Eph 6:21—that; 2 Tim 4:17—by

Philippians 1:13; Acts 20:23, 24; 21:11–13; 26:29, 31; 28:17, 20; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; Col 4:3–18 in Christ: or, for Christ, 1 Pet 4:12–16 the palace: or, Caesar's court, Phil 4:22 in all other places: or, to all others, 1 Thess 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Acts 13:49—was; Acts 23:11—for; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Phil 1:30—now; Titus 1:3—manifested

Philippians 1:14 brethren: Phil 4:1; Col 4:7 waxing: Acts 4:23–31; 2 Cor 1:3–7; Eph 3:13; 6:19, 20; Col 4:4; 1 Thess 2:2 without: Luke 1:74; 12:5–7 Reciprocal: Isa 58:4—and to smite; Dan 6:10—as he; Mark 3:3—he saith; Mark 15:43—and went; John 3:2—came; John 7:26—he speaketh; John 19:38—but; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 13:46—waxed; Acts 13:49—was; Acts 28:31—with; 2 Cor 1:4—that; Phil 1:18—whether; Phil 1:20—with; Col 4:3—for; 1 Tim 3:13—great

Philippians 1:15 preach: Phil 1:16, 18; Acts 5:42; 8:5, 35; 9:20; 10:36; 11:20; 1 Cor 1:23; 2 Cor 1:19; 4:5; 1 Tim 3:16 even: Phil 2:3; Matt 23:5; Rom 16:17, 18; 1 Cor 3:3, 4; 13:3; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 2:4; Jas 4:5, 6 and: Phil 1:17; 1 Pet 5:2–4 Reciprocal: Num 11:29—would; Prov 18:2—but; Isa 1:13—it is; Isa 58:4—and to smite; Luke 9:50—Forbid; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; 2 Cor 11:12—them; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 6:12—as desire; Phil 3:18—enemies; Col 1:28—Whom; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 2 Tim 2:5—strive; Jas 3:14—if

Philippians 1:16 not sincerely: Phil 1:10; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:1, 2 supposing: Job 6:14; 16:4; Ps 69:26 Reciprocal: Job 16:2—miserable; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Phil 1:15—preach; Phil 2:3—nothing; Phil 3:18—enemies

Philippians 1:17 that: Phil 1:7; Rom 1:13–17; 1 Cor 9:16, 17; Gal 2:7, 8; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim

1:11, 12; 4:6, 7; Luke 21:14; Acts 22:1; 26:1, 24; 2 Tim 4:16 Gr. Reciprocal: 1 Cor 9:3—answer; Phil 1:15—and

Philippians 1:18 What: Rom 3:9; 6:15; 1 Cor 10:19; 14:15 whether: Phil 1:14–17; Matt 23:14; Mark 12:40 Christ: Phil 1:15 and I: Mark 9:38–40; Luke 9:45, 50; 1 Cor 15:11; 2 John 9–11 Reciprocal: Mark 9:39—Forbid; Rom 11:7—What then; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; Phil 3:13—I count; Phil 3:20—our

Philippians 1:19 I know: Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 4:17; 1 Pet 1:7–9 through: 2 Cor 1:11; Eph 6:18, 19 the Spirit: Rom 8:9; Gal 4:6; 1 Pet 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; Matt 18:19—That if; Acts 8:15—prayed; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; Phil 2:30—nigh; Col 4:3—praying; 1 Thess 5:25—General; Phlm 1:22—through; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker

Philippians 1:20 earnest: Ps 62:5; Prov 10:28; 23:18; Rom 8:19 in nothing: Ps 25:2; 119:80, 116; Isa 45:17; 50:7; 54:4; Rom 5:5; 9:33; 2 Cor 7:14; 10:8; Eph 6:19, 20; 1 Pet 4:16; 1 John 2:28 with: Phil 1:14; 2 Cor 2:14–16 Christ: Phil 2:17; Rom 6:13, 19; 12:1; 1 Cor 6:20; 7:34; 2 Cor 5:15; 1 Thess 5:23 whether: Phil 1:23, 24; John 12:27, 28; 21:19; Acts 20:24; 21:13; Rom 14:7–9; 1 Cor 15:31; 2 Cor 4:10; Col 1:24; 2 Tim 4:6, 7; 2 Pet 1:12–15 Reciprocal: Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 14:14—General; Num 11:15—kill me; Josh 3:7—magnify thee; 2 Sam 19:30—Yea; Ps 34:3—magnify; Ps 119:46—will not; Ps 137:6—if I prefer; Song 8:6—love; Dan 3:28—yielded; Dan 6:10—as he; Zech 9:5—for; Matt 10:39—General; John 11:4—that; John 14:15—General; John 17:10—and I; John 17:15—take; Acts 19:17—the name; Acts 25:12—unto Caesar shalt; Rom 8:38—that; 1 Cor 9:15—for; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; 2 Cor 1:5—as; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 2 Cor 7:4—my boldness; 2 Cor 7:7—earnest; Gal 6:14—the world; Phil 1:21—to live; Phil 2:21—the; Phil 2:30—nigh; 2 Tim 1:12—I am

Philippians 1:21 to live: Phil 1:20; 2:21; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 6:14; Col 3:4 to die: Phil 1:23; Isa 57:1, 2; Rom 8:35–39; 1 Cor 3:22; 2 Cor 5:1, 6, 8; 1 Thess 4:13–15; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Num 23:10—the death; Josh 1:15—Until; 1 Kgs 19:4—he requested; Ps 73:26—flesh; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Eccl 7:1—the day; Song 6:2—and to; Jonah 4:3—take; Matt 10:39—General; Matt 24:46—General; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Acts 21:13—for; Rom 8:23—even we; 1 Cor 9:26—not; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; 1 Thess 3:8—we live; 1 Tim 6:6—godliness; Heb 12:23—the spirits; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker

Philippians 1:22 live: Phil 1:24; 2 Cor 10:3; Gal 2:20; Col 2:1; 1 Pet 4:2 this: Ps 71:18; Isa 38:18, 19 I wot: Gen 21:26; 39:8; Exod 32:1; Acts 3:17; Rom 11:2 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 12:2—in the; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured

Philippians 1:23 in: 2 Sam 24:14; 1 Thess 2:1, 13; Luke 12:50; 2 Cor 6:12 a desire: Luke 2:29, 30; John 13:1; 2 Cor 5:8; 2 Tim 4:6 with: Job 19:26, 27; Ps 49:15; Luke 8:38; 23:43; John 14:3; 17:24; Acts 7:59; 2 Cor 5:8; 1 Thess 4:17; Rev 14:13 far: Ps 16:10, 11; 17:15; 73:24–26; Rev 7:14–17 Reciprocal: Josh 22:3—General; 1 Sam 13:6—in a strait; 1 Chr 21:13—I am in; 2 Chr 15:15—sought him; Ps 23:6—and I; Ps 63:3—Because; Ps 119:174—longed; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Eccl 2:17—I hated; Eccl 3:21—knoweth; Song 2:5—Stay; Song 8:14—Make haste; Isa 57:2—He shall; Matt 17:4—it is; Matt 25:21—enter; Mark 5:18—prayed; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 12:37—Blessed; John 11:25—he that; John 12:26—where; Acts 18:5—was; Rom 8:10—but; 2 Cor 5:2—earnestly; 2 Cor 12:2—in the; Phil 1:20—whether; Phil 1:21—to die; Col 3:2—Set; Heb 11:14—they seek;

Rev 6:9—the souls

Philippians 1:24; Phil 1:22, 25, 26; John 16:7; Acts 20:29–31 Reciprocal: Exod 18:23—and all this; Mark 5:18—prayed; Phil 1:20—whether

Philippians 1:25 confidence: Phil 2:24; Acts 20:25 for: Luke 22:32; John 21:15–17; Acts 11:23; 14:22; Rom 1:11, 12; 15:18, 29; 2 Cor 1:24; Eph 4:11–13 joy: Ps 60:6; Rom 5:2; 15:13; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 18:23—and all this; John 15:11—your; Acts 18:27—helped; 2 Cor 1:15—that; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:24—General; 1 Thess 3:2—to establish; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; Phlm 1:22—for I trust; 1 John 1:4—that

Philippians 1:26; Phil 2:16–18; 3:1, 3; 4:4, 10; Song 5:1; John 16:22, 24; 2 Cor 1:14; 5:12; 7:6 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 1:15—that; 2 Cor 1:24—are; Eph 4:12—perfecting; Phil 1:24—General; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:24—General; Phlm 1:22—for I trust; 1 John 1:4—that

Philippians 1:27 let: Phil 3:18–21; Eph 4:1; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 2:11, 12; 4:1; Titus 2:10; 2 Pet 1:4–9; 3:11, 14 the gospel: Rom 1:9, 16; 15:16, 29; 2 Cor 4:4; 9:13; Gal 1:7 whether: Phil 2:12, 24 I may: Eph 1:15; Col 1:4; 1 Thess 3:6; Phlm 1:5; 3 John 3, 4 that ye: Phil 2:1, 2; 4:1; Ps 122:3; 133:1; Matt 12:25; 1 Cor 1:10; 15:58; 16:13, 14; 2 Cor 13:11 in one: Jer 32:39; John 17:20, 21; Acts 2:46; 4:32; Rom 12:4, 5; 1 Cor 12:12–31; Eph 4:3–6; Jas 3:18; Jude 3 the faith: Prov 22:23; Acts 24:24; Rom 1:5; 10:8; Eph 1:13; 1 Tim 1:11, 19; 2 Tim 4:7 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—about the; Num 14:9—Only rebel; Deut 15:5—General; Deut 28:13—if that thou; Judg 7:24—sent; 2 Sam 10:11—General; 1 Chr 12:17—heart; 1 Chr 19:12—If the Syrians; Ps 50:23—ordereth his conversation; Song 7:1—thy feet; Mark 9:50—have peace; Acts 2:1—they; Acts 15:36—and see; Rom 12:16—of the; Rom 13:13—us; Rom 15:5—grant; Rom 16:2—as; 1 Cor 4:8—without; Gal 4:18—I am; Gal 5:1—Stand; Eph 5:3—as; Eph 5:15—walk; Phil 2:16—Holding; Phil 3:16—let us mind; Phil 4:3—help; Col 1:29—striving; Col 2:6—walk; Col 2:19—knit; 1 Thess 2:2—much; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Jas 3:13—a good; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 1 Pet 3:2—behold; Rev 17:13—one

Philippians 1:28 in: Isa 51:7, 12; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4–7; 21:12–19; Acts 4:19–31; 5:40–42; 1 Thess 2:2; 2 Tim 1:7, 8; Heb 13:6; Rev 2:10 an: 2 Thess 1:5, 6; 1 Pet 4:12–14 but: Matt 5:10–12; Rom 8:17; 2 Tim 2:11, 12 and that: Gen 49:18; Ps 50:23; 68:19, 20; Isa 12:2; Luke 3:6; Acts 28:28 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 10:11—General; 2 Kgs 6:16—Fear not; 1 Chr 19:12—If the Syrians; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Neh 4:17—with one; Ps 27:3—host; Ps 49:5—Wherefore; Isa 40:9—be not; Jer 9:3—valiant; Ezek 2:6—be not; Mark 3:3—he saith; Mark 14:44—a token; Luke 6:8—Rise; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 21:13—General; John 19:9—But; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 2 Pet 3:7—and perdition

Philippians 1:29 it is: Acts 5:41; Rom 5:3; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 4:13 not: Matt 16:17; John 1:12, 13; 6:44, 45; Acts 13:39; 14:27; Eph 2:8; Col 2:12; Jas 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Isa 40:9—be not; Mark 9:24—help; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 21:17—for; John 6:37—shall; John 6:65—that no; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 8:17—if so be; 1 Cor 4:9—I; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:12—as ye; Heb 10:32—ye endured; 1 Pet 3:14—if; 1 Pet 4:16—but; 2 Pet 1:1—have

Philippians 1:30 the same: John 16:33; Rom 8:35–37; 1 Cor 4:9–14; 15:30–32; Eph 6:11–18; Col 2:1; 1 Thess 2:14, 15; 3:2–4; 2 Tim 2:10–12; 4:7; Heb 10:32, 33; 12:4; Rev 2:10, 11; 12:11 which: Acts 16:19–40; 1 Thess 2:2 now: Phil 1:13 Reciprocal: Col 1:29—striving

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Paul exhorts them to unity, and to all humbleness of mind, by the example of Christ's humility and exaltation;
- 12 to a careful proceeding in the way of salvation, that they be as lights to the wicked world,
- 16 and comforts to him their apostle, who is now ready to be offered up to God;
- 19 He hopes to send Timothy to them, and Epaphroditus also.

Philippians 2:1 any consolation: Phil 3:3; Luke 2:10, 11, 25; John 14:18, 27; 15:11; 16:22–24; 17:13; Rom 5:1, 2; 15:12, 13; 1 Cor 15:31; 2 Cor 1:5, 6; 2:14; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; Heb 6:18; 1 Pet 1:6–8 if any comfort: Ps 133:1; John 15:10–12; Acts 2:46; 4:32; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:30–32; Col 2:2; 1 John 4:7, 8, 12, 16 if any fellowship: Rom 5:5; 8:9–16, 26; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19, 20; 12:13; 2 Cor 13:14; Gal 4:6; Eph 1:13, 14; 2:18–22; 4:4; 1 Pet 1:2, 22, 23; 1 John 3:24 if any bowels: Phil 1:8; Col 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—his bowels; 1 Kgs 3:26—her bowels; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Prov 15:17—General; Isa 16:11—my; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 63:15—thy bowels; Jer 32:39—I; Ezek 11:19—I will give; Matt 5:9—are; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 1:78—tender; John 13:34—That ye love; John 14:16—another; John 17:21—they all; Acts 7:26—ye are; Acts 9:31—and in; Rom 12:1—by the; Rom 14:17—peace; Rom 14:19—follow; Rom 15:30—and for; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 1 Cor 13:4—is not; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; 2 Cor 13:11—be of one; Gal 5:26—desirous; Eph 4:13—we all; Phil 1:27—that ye; Phlm 1:20—refresh; Heb 13:1—General; 1 John 1:3—ye also

Philippians 2:2 Fulfil: Phil 2:16; 1:4, 26, 27; John 3:29; 2 Cor 2:3; 7:7; Col 2:5; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:6–10; 2 Thess 2:13; 2 Tim 1:4; Phlm 1:20; 1 John 1:3, 4; 2 John 4; 3 John 4 that: Phil 1:27, like minded, Phil 2:20; 3:15, 16; 4:2; Rom 12:16; 15:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:10; 2 Cor 13:11; 1 Pet 3:8, 9 one accord: Acts 1:14; 2:1, 46; 5:12 Reciprocal: Gen 45:24—See that; Exod 36:10—General; Judg 8:2—What; Ps 122:8—General; Ps 133:1—how good; Jer 32:39—I; John 13:14—ye also; Acts 4:32—the multitude; Rom 14:15—now; Col 2:19—knit; Col 3:12—mercies; Rev 17:13—one

Philippians 2:3 nothing: Phil 2:14; 1:15, 16; Prov 13:10; Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 3:3; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:15, 20, 21, 26; Col 3:8; 1 Tim 6:4; Jas 3:14–16; 4:5, 6; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 but: Luke 14:7–11; 18:14; Rom 12:10; 1 Cor 15:9; Eph 4:2; 5:21; 1 Pet 5:5 Reciprocal: Num 11:29—Enviest; Num 12:2—hath he not; Num 16:10—and seek; Judg 8:2—What; Judg 8:3—God; Ruth 2:13—not like; 2 Sam 19:43—our advice; Prov 25:27—so; Song 4:1—thou hast; Matt 18:1—Who; Matt 20:24—they; Matt 21:5—meek; Matt 23:5—all; Matt 26:33—yet; Mark 9:34—they had; Mark 10:41—they; Luke 1:43—whence; Luke 9:46—General; Luke 11:43—for; Luke 20:46—which; Luke 22:24—General; John 5:44—which; John 7:18—that speaketh; Acts 5:2—laid; Acts 7:26—ye are; Rom 12:3—not to; Rom 12:16—of the; 1 Cor 12:16—is it; 1 Cor 13:3—though I give; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; Eph 3:8—who am; Phil 4:2—that; 2 Tim 2:24—must; 1 Pet 2:17—Honour; 3 John 9—who loveth

Philippians 2:4; Matt 18:6; Rom 12:15; 14:19–22; 15:1; 1 Cor 8:9–13; 10:24, 32, 33; 12:22–26; 13:4, 5; 2 Cor 6:3; 11:29; Jas 2:8 Reciprocal: Num 32:6—shall ye sit here; Josh 1:15—Until; 2 Kgs 7:9—this day; Esth 2:22—Mordecai's name; Esth 4:5—to know; Matt

20:28—came; Rom 15:2—General; Rom 15:5—according to; 1 Cor 11:1—even; Gal 6:12—as desire; Phil 2:21—all; 3 John 2—that

Philippians 2:5; Matt 11:29; 20:26–28; Luke 22:27; John 13:14, 15; Acts 10:38; 20:35; Rom 14:15; 15:3, 5; 1 Cor 10:33; 11:1; Eph 5:2; 1 Pet 2:21; 4:1; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 14:13—the; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 119:47—I will delight; Prov 15:33—and; Matt 23:11—General; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 10:45—came; John 10:4—he goeth; Acts 27:34—for this; Rom 15:2—General; 1 Cor 6:17—General; 1 Cor 10:24—seek; Gal 4:19—Christ; Eph 3:18—able; Eph 3:19—to know; 2 Pet 1:8—in you

Philippians 2:6 in: Isa 7:14; 8:8; 9:6; Jer 23:6; Mic 5:2; Matt 1:23; John 1:1, 2, 18; 17:5; Rom 9:5; 2 Cor 4:4; Col 1:15, 16; 1 Tim 1:17; 3:16; Titus 2:13; Heb 1:3, 6, 8; 13:8 thought: Gen 32:24–30; 48:15, 16; Ezek 8:2–6; Josh 5:13–15; Hos 12:3–5; Zech 13:7; John 5:18, 23; 8:58, 59; 10:30, 33, 38; 14:9; 20:28; Rev 1:17, 18; 21:6 Reciprocal: Exod 39:27—coats; Lev 16:23—General; Num 19:2—upon which; Ps 89:19—exalted; Isa 46:5—General; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 53:2—he shall grow; Dan 7:13—one like; Zech 3:8—my; Matt 12:18—my servant; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 17:2—transfigured; Matt 22:45—how; Mark 9:2—transfigured; John 1:14—the Word; John 1:15—he was; John 8:49—but; John 10:18—but; John 13:4—laid aside; John 14:28—Father; John 17:21—as; 2 Cor 4:6—in the; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Gal 4:4—made; Phil 2:7—in the; 1 Tim 2:5—the man

Philippians 2:7 made: Ps 22:6; Isa 49:7; 50:5, 6; 52:14; 53:2, 3; Dan 9:26; Zech 9:9; Mark 9:12; Rom 15:3; 2 Cor 8:9; Heb 2:9–18; 12:2; 13:3 the form: Isa 42:1; 49:3, 6; 52:13; 53:11; Ezek 34:23, 24; Zech 3:8; Matt 12:18; 20:28; Mark 10:44, 45; Luke 22:27; John 13:3–14; Rom 15:8 in the: Phil 2:6; John 1:14; Rom 1:3; 8:3; Gal 4:4; Heb 2:14–17; 4:15 likeness: or, habit Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Exod 21:32—General; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; 1 Kgs 12:7—If thou wilt; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 110:7—therefore; Isa 43:10—and my servant; Dan 10:16—like; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 11:29—for; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 17:2—transfigured; John 1:15—he was; John 5:27—because; John 6:38—not; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of Christ; 2 Cor 13:4—he was; Heb 2:17—it; Rev 1:13—like

Philippians 2:8 in: Matt 17:2; Mark 9:2, 3; Luke 9:29 he: Prov 15:33; Acts 8:33; Heb 5:5–7; 12:2 and became: Ps 40:6–8; Isa 50:5, 6; Matt 26:39, 42; John 4:34; 15:10; Heb 5:8, 9; 10:7–9 the death: Deut 21:23; Ps 22:16; John 10:18; 12:28–32; 14:31; Gal 3:13; Titus 2:14; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Gen 22:9—bound; Deut 21:3—an; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 1 Sam 18:4—stripped himself; 2 Sam 6:20—glorious; 1 Chr 17:17—hast regarded; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 109:21—But do; Ps 113:8—General; Isa 52:13—my servant; Isa 53:12—will I; Dan 10:16—like; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 11:29—for; Mark 9:12—set; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; Luke 2:21—eight; Luke 22:27—General; John 6:38—not; John 19:30—and he; Rom 15:3—Christ; 1 Cor 3:23—and Christ; 2 Cor 13:4—he was; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 2:17—it; Heb 4:15—we have; Rev 1:13—like

Philippians 2:9 God: Gen 3:15; Ps 2:6–12; 8:5–8; 45:6, 7; 69:29, 30; 72:17–19; 91:14; 110:1, 5; Isa 9:7; 49:6–8; 52:13; 53:12; Dan 2:44, 45; 7:14; Matt 11:27; 28:18; Luke 10:22; John 3:35, 36; 5:22–27; 13:3; 17:1–3, 5; Acts 2:32–36; 5:31; Rom 14:9–11; 1 Cor 15:24–27; Heb 2:9; 12:2; 2 Pet 1:17; Rev 1:5; 3:21; 5:12; 11:15; 19:16 given: Ps 89:27; Eph 1:20–23; Col 1:18; Heb 1:4; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Gen 41:41—General; Lev 8:9—General; Lev 14:6—the living bird; Josh 3:7—magnify thee; 2 Chr 1:1—magnified; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 16:6—I have; Ps 18:48—liftest; Ps 18:50—Great; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 45:2—God; Ps 47:2—a great; Ps

89:4—General; Ps 97:9—high; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Song 1:3—thy name; Song 3:11—behold; Song 5:10—the chiefest; Isa 12:4—his name; Isa 49:4—yet; Ezek 1:26—over; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Zech 14:16—the King; Matt 22:42—What; Luke 1:32—shall be great; Luke 19:12—to; John 3:31—is above; John 8:54—it is; John 14:13—that; John 17:10—and I; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 8:33—his humiliation; Acts 19:17—the name; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 15:27—General; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 1:21—above; Eph 3:15—the whole; Col 2:10—the head; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 7:26—made; Jas 2:7—worthy; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; Rev 5:6—seven horns; Rev 5:8—the four

Philippians 2:10 every: Gen 41:43; Isa 45:23–25; Matt 27:29; 28:18; Rom 11:4; 14:10, 11; Eph 3:14; Heb 1:6; Rev 4:10; 5:13, 14 under: Matt 12:40; John 5:28, 29; Eph 4:9; Rev 20:13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:26—General; Gen 37:7—obedience; Gen 37:10—Shall I; Gen 43:26—bowed; Gen 44:14—fell; Num 24:7—his king; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 1 Kgs 19:18—the knees; 2 Chr 29:29—bowed themselves; Esth 3:2—bowed; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 22:29—all they that; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 72:17—His name; Ps 95:6—kneel; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Song 1:3—thy name; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 49:4—yet; Ezek 1:26—over; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 4:35—and he; Matt 10:40—and he that; Matt 11:27—are; Mark 15:19—and bowing; Luke 8:31—they; John 17:2—As; 1 Cor 11:3—the head of every; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 1:21—above; Eph 6:9—your Master; Col 1:16—in heaven; Col 1:20—things in earth; Rev 10:2—he set

Philippians 2:11 every: Ps 18:49 marg. Matt 10:32; John 9:22; 12:42; Rom 10:9; 15:9; 1 John 4:2, 15; 2 John 7; Rev 3:5 is Lord: Ps 110:1; Jer 23:6; Luke 2:11; John 13:13; 20:28; Acts 2:36; 10:36; Rom 10:9–12; 14:9, 11; 1 Cor 8:6; 12:3; 15:47 to the: John 5:23; 13:31, 32; 14:13, 23; 16:14, 15; 17:1; 1 Pet 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 37:10—Shall I; Gen 43:26—bowed; Gen 44:14—fell; Exod 15:2—exalt him; Num 24:7—his king; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 2 Sam 5:24—thou shalt bestir; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; 2 Chr 29:29—bowed themselves; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 72:15—daily; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 65:16—he that; Dan 4:35—and he; Matt 10:40—and he that; Matt 11:27—are; Luke 2:14—Glory; Luke 8:31—they; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom 10:12—Lord; 1 Cor 11:3—the head of every; 1 Cor 12:5—but; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of our; 2 Cor 4:5—Christ; Eph 1:3—God; Eph 3:21—be; Eph 4:5—One Lord; Eph 6:9—your Master; Col 3:17—God; 1 Tim 1:12—I thank; Heb 13:21—to whom; 1 Pet 4:11—through; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 10:2—he set

Philippians 2:12 my beloved: Phil 4:1; 1 Cor 4:14; 1 Pet 2:11 as ye: Phil 1:5, 27, 29 work: Phil 3:13, 14; Prov 10:16; 13:4; Matt 11:12, 29; Luke 13:23, 24; John 6:27–29; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 9:24–27; 15:58; Gal 6:7–9; 1 Thess 1:3; Heb 4:11; 6:10, 11; 12:1; 2 Pet 1:5–10; 3:18 own: Phil 2:19; Rom 13:11–14; 1 Cor 9:20–23; 2 Tim 2:10 with: Ezra 10:3; Ps 2:11; 119:120; Isa 66:2, 5; Acts 9:6; 16:29; 1 Cor 2:3; 2 Cor 7:15; Eph 6:5; Heb 4:1; 12:28, 29 Reciprocal: Lev 20:7—General; Josh 24:31—served; Judg 2:7—the people; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 2 Sam 5:24—thou shalt bestir; 1 Chr 14:15—then thou; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Ps 57:2—that; Ps 63:8—thy; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps 99:1—people; Song 1:4—Draw; Ezek 36:27—cause; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Joel 2:1—let; Hag 1:14—and they; Matt 26:35—Though; Mark 14:38—The spirit; Luke 8:47—she came; Acts 5:11—General; Acts 7:23—it came; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 11:20—but; 1 Cor 4:8—without; 2 Cor 2:9—whether; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; Gal 4:18—I am; Eph 6:6—eyeservice; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 2 Thess 3:14—obey; Heb 13:17—Obey; Jas 1:16—my; 1 Pet 1:17—in fear

Philippians 2:13 God: 2 Chr 30:12; Isa 26:12; Jer 31:33; 32:38; John 3:27; Acts 11:21; 2 Cor 3:5; Heb 13:21; Jas 1:16–18 to will: 1 Kgs 8:58; 1 Chr 29:14–18; Ezra 1:1, 5; 7:27; Neh 2:4; Ps 110:3; 119:36; 141:4; Prov 21:1; John 6:45, 65; Eph 2:4, 5; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Titus 3:4, 5; 1 Pet 1:3 good: Luke 12:32; Rom 9:11, 16; Eph 1:5, 9, 11; 2:8; 2 Thess 1:11; 2 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: Lev 20:7—General; Deut 30:8—General; Judg 5:2—when; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 1 Chr 14:15—then thou; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; Ezra 7:13—minded; Neh 2:18—So they strengthened; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Job 33:29—all; Ps 51:18—thy; Ps 63:8—thy; Ps 80:18—quicken; Ps 119:35—Make me; Ps 119:112—inclined; Ps 119:176—seek; Prov 16:1—preparations; Song 1:4—Draw; Song 5:4—put; Jer 31:18—turn; Ezek 36:27—cause; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Hos 14:8—From me; Hag 1:14—and they; Matt 13:33—till; Luke 13:24—Strive; John 1:13—nor of the will of man; John 3:21—that his; John 6:27—Labour not; Acts 7:23—it came; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 7:18—for to will; 1 Cor 12:6—worketh; 1 Cor 15:10—yet; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Eph 2:10—we are; Phil 1:6—begun; Col 1:29—his; 1 Thess 1:5—but

Philippians 2:14 without: Phil 2:3; Exod 16:7, 8; Num 14:27; Ps 106:25; Matt 20:11; Mark 14:5; Acts 6:1; 1 Cor 10:10; Jas 5:9; 1 Pet 4:9; Jude 16 disputings: Prov 13:10; 15:17, 18; Mark 9:33, 34; Acts 15:2, 7, 39; Rom 12:18; 14:1; 16:17; 1 Cor 1:10–12; 3:3–5; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:15, 26; Eph 4:31, 32; 1 Thess 5:13, 15; 1 Tim 6:3–5; Heb 12:14; Jas 1:20; 3:14–18; 4:1; 1 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Gen 13:8—Let; Exod 15:24—General; Num 12:2—hath he not; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Luke 9:46—General; John 7:12—murmuring; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 2 Tim 2:24—must; Titus 2:8—having

Philippians 2:15 blameless: Luke 1:6; 1 Cor 1:8; Eph 5:27; 1 Thess 5:23; 1 Tim 3:2, 10; 5:7; Titus 1:6; 2 Pet 3:14 and: Matt 10:16; Rom 16:19; Heb 7:26 harmless: or, sincere, Phil 1:10 sons: Matt 5:45, 48; Luke 6:35; 2 Cor 6:17; Eph 5:1, 2, 7; 1 Pet 1:14–17; 2:9; 1 John 3:1–3 rebuke: 1 Tim 5:14, 20; Titus 2:10, 15; Rev 3:9 a crooked: Deut 32:5; Ps 122:5; Matt 17:17; Acts 20:30; 1 Pet 2:12 ye shine: or, shine ye, Isa 60:1; Matt 5:14–16; John 5:35; Eph 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Gen 37:9—stars; Gen 39:3—saw that; Exod 34:35—General; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Exod 39:37—even with; Lev 24:2—the lamps; Num 14:2—murmured; Deut 2:4—take ye; 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; 1 Sam 25:15—very good; 1 Chr 28:8—in the sight; 1 Chr 29:9—David; Ps 125:5—crooked; Prov 2:15—General; Prov 4:18—General; Song 2:2—General; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Dan 6:4—but; Matt 5:9—for; Matt 5:16—your light; Matt 25:1—which; Mark 4:21—Is a; Luke 3:14—Do violence to no man; Luke 8:16—when; Luke 11:33—may see; Luke 12:35—your lights; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; Rom 2:19—a light; 1 Cor 5:10—for; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; Gal 3:26—General; Eph 1:4—without; 1 Tim 4:15—that; 1 Tim 6:14—unrebukeable; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 2 John 8—that we lose; Rev 1:20—and the

Philippians 2:16 Holding: Phil 1:27; Ps 40:9; 71:17; Matt 10:27; Luke 12:8; Rom 10:8–16; Rev 22:17 the word: John 6:63, 68; Acts 13:26; 2 Tim 2:15–17; Heb 4:12; 1 Pet 1:23; 1 John 1:1 that I may: Phil 1:26; 2 Cor 1:14; 1 Thess 2:19 that I have: Isa 49:4; 1 Cor 9:26; Gal 2:2; 4:11; 1 Thess 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 7:1—thee; Gen 39:3—saw that; Lev 24:2—the lamps; 1 Chr 28:8—in the sight; Song 2:2—General; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Dan 12:3—turn; Matt 5:9—for; Matt 5:16—your light; Matt 25:1—which; Mark 4:21—Is a; Luke 8:16—when; Luke 11:33—may see; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; 1 Cor 1:8—the day; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; 1 Cor 15:58—is not; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 4:1—my joy; Col

1:29—labour; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Thess 5:23—preserved; 1 Tim 4:15—that; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; Titus 2:10—adorn; Heb 12:1—and let us; Heb 13:17—with joy; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 2:9—show; 1 Pet 2:12—among; 2 John 8—that we lose; Rev 1:20—and the; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

Philippians 2:17 and if: Phil 2:30; 1:20; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 2 Cor 12:15; 1 Thess 2:8; 2 Tim 4:6; 1 John 3:16 offered: Gr. poured forth the sacrifice: Phil 4:18; Rom 12:1; 15:16; Heb 13:15, 16; 1 Pet 2:5 I joy: 2 Cor 7:4; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 3:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 29:40—a drink; Lev 2:9—an offering; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Num 15:5—General; Num 28:7—to be poured; Judg 16:30—die; 2 Sam 23:16—poured it; Neh 6:11—would go; Ps 96:8—bring; Isa 53:12—poured; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 66:20—an offering; Ezek 43:27—make; Dan 12:3—turn; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 5:12—Rejoice; Luke 15:6—his; Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 12:15—Rejoice; Rom 14:8—we die unto; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 2 Cor 11:23—in deaths; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Gal 4:19—of; Phil 3:1—To write; Heb 1:14—ministering; Jas 1:2—count; Rev 6:9—I saw; Rev 14:13—and their

Philippians 2:18 do: Phil 3:1; 4:4; Eph 3:13; Jas 1:2–4 Reciprocal: Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 12:15—Rejoice; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Col 1:24—rejoice

Philippians 2:19 But: or, Moreover, Phil 2:24; Jer 17:5; Matt 12:21; Rom 15:12; Eph 1:13; 2 Tim 1:12 marg. Jas 4:15; 1 Pet 1:21 to send: Phil 2:23, 25; 1:1; Rom 16:21; 1 Cor 4:17; Eph 6:21, 22; Col 4:8, 9; 1 Thess 3:2, 6 that I: Phil 2:28; 1 Thess 3:6–8; 2 Thess 1:3; Phlm 1:5–7; 3 John 3, 4 Reciprocal: Jer 36:8—did; Matt 9:37—but; Acts 16:1—named; Acts 18:21—if God; Acts 20:4—Timotheus; 1 Cor 16:10—for; 2 Cor 1:1—Timothy; 2 Cor 12:18—walked we not in the same spirit; Phil 2:12—own; Col 1:7—our; 1 Thess 5:12—to know; 1 Tim 1:2—my

Philippians 2:20 I have: Phil 2:2, 22; Ps 55:13; Prov 31:29; John 10:13; 12:6; 1 Cor 1:10, 11; Col 4:11; 1 Tim 1:2; 2 Tim 1:5 likeminded: or, so dear unto me, 1 Sam 18:1, 3 Reciprocal: Neh 5:16—all my; 2 Cor 8:16—earnest; 2 Cor 8:22—whom; Phil 4:3—true; 1 Thess 2:8—dear

Philippians 2:21 all: Phil 2:4; Isa 56:11; Mal 1:10; Matt 16:24; Luke 9:57–62; 14:26; Acts 13:13; 15:38; 1 Cor 10:24, 33; 13:5; 2 Tim 1:15; 3:2; 4:10, 16 the: Phil 1:20, 21; 2 Cor 1:5; 5:14, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—anger; Exod 36:5—General; Judg 5:16—sheepfolds; Judg 8:6—General; 2 Sam 3:21—will gather; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; Neh 5:16—all my; Hos 10:1—an empty vine; Hag 1:4—to; Luke 10:2—are; John 6:26—Ye seek; Rom 16:18—serve; Gal 4:17—zealously; Phil 3:19—whose God

Philippians 2:22 ye: Acts 16:3–12; 2 Cor 2:9; 8:8, 22, 24 as: Phil 2:20; 1 Cor 4:17; 1 Tim 1:2, 18; 2 Tim 1:2; Titus 1:4 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; Prov 15:20—wise; Rom 1:9—whom; Rom 16:10—approved; Gal 1:2—all; 2 Tim 3:10—thou hast fully known

Philippians 2:23 so: 1 Sam 22:3 Reciprocal: Phil 2:19—to send

Philippians 2:24; Phil 2:19; 1:25, 26; Rom 15:28, 29; Phlm 1:22; 2 John 12; 3 John 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 22:3—till I know; Phil 1:27—whether; 1 Tim 1:3—when

Philippians 2:25 Epaphroditus: Phil 4:18 my brother: 2 Cor 2:13; 8:22; Phlm 1:1

companion: Phil 4:3; 1 Cor 3:9; 2 Cor 8:23; Col 1:7; 4:11; 1 Thess 3:2; Phlm 1:1, 24
fellowsoldier: 2 Tim 2:3, 4; Phlm 1:2 but: Prov 25:13; John 17:18; 2 Cor 8:23; Heb 3:1 Gr.
and he: Phil 4:18; 2 Cor 11:7–9 Reciprocal: Luke 10:2—the labourers; 2 Cor 9:12—only; 2
Cor 11:9—wanted; Eph 6:22—General; Phil 2:19—to send; Col 4:7—a beloved; 1 Thess
2:8—affectionately; Heb 1:14—ministering

Philippians 2:26 he longed: Phil 1:3, 8; 4:1; 2 Sam 13:39; Rom 1:11; 2 Cor 9:14 full: Job
9:27; Ps 69:20; Prov 12:25; Isa 61:3; Matt 11:28; 26:37; Rom 9:2; 1 Pet 1:6 ye had: 2 Sam
24:17; John 11:35, 36; Acts 21:13; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Gal 6:2; Eph 3:13 Reciprocal:
Deut 12:20—I will; 2 Kgs 13:14—fallen sick; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Phil 2:28—ye see; Phil
4:18—Epaphroditus; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 2 Tim 1:4—desiring; 2 Tim 4:20—sick

Philippians 2:27 nigh: Phil 2:30; 2 Kgs 20:1; Ps 107:18; Eccl 9:1, 2; John 11:3, 4; Acts 9:37
but God: Job 5:19; Ps 30:1–3, 10, 11; 34:19; 103:3, 4; 107:19–22; Isa 38:17; 43:2; Acts
9:39–41 but on: Isa 27:8; Jer 8:18; 10:24; 45:3; Hab 3:2; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 2:7 Reciprocal:
Ps 13:2—sorrow; Ps 41:3—strengthen; Phil 2:28—and that; 2 Tim 4:20—sick; 3 John
2—that

Philippians 2:28 ye see: Phil 2:26; Gen 45:27, 28; 46:29, 30; 48:11; John 16:22; Acts 20:38; 2
Tim 1:4 and that: Phil 2:27; 2 Cor 2:3; 1 John 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Rom 12:15—Rejoice; 1
Cor 16:18—they; 2 Cor 7:13—we were; Phil 2:19—that I; Col 4:8—I have

Philippians 2:29 Receive: Matt 10:40, 41; Luke 9:5; John 13:20; Rom 16:2; 1 Cor 16:10; 2
Cor 7:2; Col 4:10; 3 John 10 with: Isa 52:7; Luke 2:10, 11; Acts 2:46; 8:8; Rom 10:15; Eph
4:9–12 and: 2 Cor 10:18; 1 Thess 5:12; Heb 13:17 hold such in reputation: or, honour
such, Acts 28:10; 1 Cor 16:18; 1 Tim 5:17 Reciprocal: Acts 15:26—hazarded; Rom
14:1—receive; Gal 2:2—which

Philippians 2:30 the work: 1 Cor 15:53; 16:10 nigh: Phil 2:17, 27; 1:19, 20; Matt 25:36–40;
Acts 20:24; Rom 16:4; 2 Cor 12:15; Rev 12:11 unto: Phil 4:10, 18; 1 Cor 16:17; Phlm 1:13
Reciprocal: Exod 18:18—Thou wilt surely wear away; Judg 11:36—forasmuch; Judg
16:30—die; 1 Sam 19:5—put his life; 2 Kgs 20:1—was Hezekiah; Neh 6:11—would go;
Esth 4:13—Think not; Esth 4:16—if I perish; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Acts
15:26—hazarded; Rom 14:8—we die unto; 1 Cor 15:58—the work; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 1
John 3:16—and we

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He warns them to beware of the false teachers of the circumcision;
- 4 shewing that himself has greater cause than they to trust in the righteousness
of the law;
- 7 which notwithstanding he counts as dung and loss, to gain Christ and his
righteousness;
- 12 therein acknowledging his own imperfection;
- 15 He exhorts them to be thus minded;
- 17 and to imitate him,
- 18 and to decline the ways of carnal Christians.

Philippians 3:1 Finally: Phil 4:8; 2 Cor 13:11; Eph 6:10; 1 Thess 4:1 Gr.; 1 Pet 3:8 rejoice: Phil 3:3; 4:4; Deut 12:18; 16:11; 1 Sam 2:1; 1 Chr 15:28; 16:10, 31–33; 29:22; 2 Chr 30:26, 27; Neh 8:10; Job 22:26; Ps 5:11; 32:11; 33:1; 37:4; 42:4; 97:1; 100:1, 2; 149:2; Isa 12:2, 3; 41:16; 61:10; 65:14; 66:11, 12; Joel 2:23; Hab 3:17, 18; Zeph 3:14, 17; Zech 10:7; Matt 5:12; Luke 1:47; Rom 5:2, 3, 11; 1 Thess 5:16; Jas 1:2; 1 Pet 1:6–8; 4:13 To write: Phil 2:17, 18; 2 Pet 1:12–15; 3:1 Reciprocal: Ps 35:9—General; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 28:10—For precept; Isa 29:19—rejoice; Hag 1:7—General; Acts 20:20—profitable; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Gal 1:9—so; Phil 1:26—General; Heb 5:12—teach

Philippians 3:2 of dogs: Prov 26:11; Isa 56:10, 11; Matt 7:6, 15; 24:10; Gal 5:15; 2 Tim 4:14, 15; 2 Pet 2:22; Rev 22:15 evil: Phil 3:19; Ps 119:115; Matt 7:22, 23; 2 Cor 11:13; Gal 5:13; 1 Tim 1:19; 2 Tim 3:1–6; 4:3, 4; Titus 1:16; 2 Pet 2:18–20; Jude 4, 10–13; Rev 21:8 the: Phil 3:3; Rom 2:28; Gal 2:3, 4; 5:1–3, 6; Rev 2:9; 3:9 Reciprocal: Deut 23:18—dog; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; Ps 22:16—dogs; Jer 27:14—hearken; Joel 3:14—decision; Matt 10:17—beware; Matt 15:26—It is not; Acts 15:1—Except; Rom 16:17—cause; Col 2:8—Beware; Titus 1:10—specially; 2 Pet 3:17—beware

Philippians 3:3 we: Gen 17:5–11; Deut 10:16; 30:6; Jer 4:4; 9:26; Rom 2:25–29; 4:11, 12; Col 2:11 worship: Mal 1:11; John 4:23, 24; Rom 1:9; 7:6; 8:15, 26, 27; Eph 6:18; Jude 20 rejoice: Phil 3:7–9; Ps 105:3; Isa 45:25; Jer 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:29–31; Gal 6:13, 14 have: Phil 3:4–6; 1 Pet 1:23–25 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Lev 23:40—rejoice; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Deut 27:7—rejoice; Judg 9:19—rejoice; 1 Sam 2:1—My heart; 1 Sam 14:6—uncircumcised; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; Ps 32:11—Be glad; Ps 106:5—rejoice; Ps 149:2—let the; Song 1:4—we will be; Song 8:1—I would; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 41:16—thou shalt rejoice; Jer 4:2—and in him; Jer 31:31—with; Ezek 28:10—the deaths; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Luke 1:33—the; Luke 1:46—General; John 1:47—Behold; John 3:10—and knowest; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 15:1—Except; Acts 15:31—they rejoiced; Rom 2:17—thou art; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 2:29—spirit; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 9:7—because; Rom 14:17—peace; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 1:31—General; 1 Cor 10:18—Israel; 1 Cor 15:31—protest; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 2 Cor 11:17—foolishly; 2 Cor 11:21—whereinsoever; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Eph 2:11—Uncircumcision; Phil 1:26—General; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Phil 3:2—the; Titus 1:10—specially; Jas 1:9—rejoice; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 1:8—believing; Rev 19:7—be glad; Rev 19:10—worship

Philippians 3:4; 2 Cor 11:18–22 Reciprocal: Neh 8:10—the joy; Isa 55:2—do ye; Luke 8:18—seemeth to have; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:9—which; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; Gal 1:14—being; Phil 3:3—have; Phil 3:7—General

Philippians 3:5 Circumcised: Gen 17:12; Luke 2:21; John 7:21–24 of the stock: Acts 22:3; 2 Cor 11:22 of the tribe: Rom 11:1 an: Gen 14:13; 40:15; 41:12; 1 Sam 4:6; Jonah 1:9; Acts 6:1; 2 Cor 11:22 Pharisee: Acts 23:6; 26:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 49:27—a wolf; Lev 12:3—General; 2 Chr 11:3—to all Israel; Jer 34:9—Hebrew; Luke 1:59—General; Luke 5:38—General; Luke 18:10—a Pharisee; John 1:24—were of; Acts 15:5—certain; Rom 7:9—For I; 2 Cor 9:1—touching

Philippians 3:6 zeal: 2 Sam 21:2; 2 Kgs 10:16; Acts 21:20; Rom 10:2; Gal 1:13, 14 persecuting: Acts 8:3; 9:1–19; 22:3, 4; 26:9, 10; 1 Cor 15:9; 1 Tim 1:13 touching: Matt 5:20; 23:25; Mark 10:20, 21; Luke 1:6; Acts 26:5; Rom 7:9; 9:31, 32; 10:2–5 Reciprocal: Lev

13:16—General; Judg 6:30—Bring; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Song 5:7—they smote; Matt 19:20—All; Luke 15:7—which; Luke 18:11—as; Luke 18:21—General; John 1:24—were of; John 16:2—the time; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 1:1—a servant; 2 Cor 9:1—touching; Gal 3:21—righteousness; Phil 3:9—not

Philippians 3:7; Phil 3:4–6, 8–10; Gen 19:17, 26; Job 2:4; Prov 13:8; 23:23; Matt 13:44–46; 16:26; Luke 14:26, 33; 16:8; 17:31–33; Acts 27:18, 19, 38; Gal 2:15, 16; 5:2–5 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; Ps 40:16—love; Ps 45:16—Instead; Ps 145:7—sing; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Song 8:1—I would; Isa 2:20—cast; Jer 41:8—Slay; Jonah 1:5—and cast; Zech 3:4—Take; Matt 10:37—that loveth father; Matt 22:42—What; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Mark 8:36—what; Mark 9:47—thine; Mark 10:28—Lo; Mark 10:50—General; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 5:11—they forsook; Luke 9:29—General; Luke 15:7—which; Luke 18:28—General; John 6:54—eateth; John 14:15—General; John 16:10—righteousness; Acts 27:32—General; Rom 1:1—a servant; 2 Cor 3:10—had; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Gal 4:12—be; Gal 6:14—God; Phil 3:3—rejoice; Col 3:11—but; 1 Pet 2:7—you

Philippians 3:8 doubtless: Num 14:30; Ps 126:6; Luke 11:20; 1 Cor 9:10; 1 John 2:19 I count: Acts 20:24; Rom 8:18 the excellency: Phil 3:10; Isa 53:11; Jer 9:23, 24; Matt 11:25–27; 16:16, 17; Luke 10:21, 22; John 14:7, 20; 16:3; 17:3, 8; 1 Cor 2:2; 2 Cor 4:4, 6; Gal 1:16; Eph 1:17, 18; 3:8, 9, 18, 19; Col 2:2, 3; 1 Pet 2:7; 2 Pet 1:3; 3:18; 1 John 5:20 my: Luke 1:43; 20:42–44; John 20:13, 28 for whom: Phil 3:7; Matt 19:27–29; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 11:23–27; 2 Tim 4:6 but dung: 1 Kgs 14:10; 2 Kgs 9:37; Job 20:7; Mal 2:3 win: Matt 13:44–46; Heb 3:14; 1 John 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 47:19—buy us; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; Num 6:9—shave; Num 18:30—the best; Num 24:11—the Lord; Josh 5:14—my lord; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; 2 Chr 30:22—the good; Job 2:4—all that; Job 9:31—mine; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 45:11—Lord; Ps 45:16—Instead; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 148:13—for his name; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 4:7—Wisdom is; Prov 8:11—wisdom; Prov 8:18—and righteousness; Prov 8:35—whoso; Prov 23:23—Buy; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Eccl 7:12—the excellency; Song 1:16—thou art; Song 5:16—most; Song 8:1—I would; Isa 2:20—cast; Isa 45:17—Israel; Isa 51:7—ye that; Hos 2:20—and; Jonah 1:5—and cast; Matt 18:8—and cast; Matt 19:29—or brethren; Matt 22:44—my Lord; Mark 1:18—forsook; Mark 9:47—thine; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 2:11—the Lord; Luke 5:11—they forsook; Luke 9:29—General; Luke 14:26—any; Luke 14:33—General; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 17:31—he which; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; John 10:14—am; John 13:13—call; Acts 27:18—the next; Rom 7:17—it is no more; 1 Cor 12:31—show; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; Gal 4:12—be; Gal 6:14—God; Eph 4:5—One Lord; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 3:13—I count; Phil 4:11—I have; 2 Tim 1:12—for I; Heb 7:14—Our Lord; Jas 1:10—in

Philippians 3:9 be: Gen 7:23; Deut 19:3, 4; Heb 6:18; 1 Pet 3:19, 20 in: Rom 8:1; 16:7; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:17 not: Phil 3:6; 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Chr 32:25, 31; Job 9:28–31; 10:14, 15; 15:14–16; 42:5, 6; Ps 14:3; 19:12; 130:3, 4; 143:2; Eccl 7:20; Isa 6:5; 53:6; 64:5, 6; Matt 9:13; Rom 9:31, 32; 10:1–3, 5; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:5; Jas 3:2; 1 John 1:8–10 which is of the: Deut 27:26; Luke 10:25–29; Rom 3:19, 20; 4:13–15; 7:5–13; 8:3; 10:4, 5; Gal 3:10–13, 21, 22; Jas 2:9–11; 1 John 3:4 the righteousness: Ps 71:15, 16; Isa 45:24, 25; 46:13; 53:11; Jer 23:6; 33:16; Dan 9:24; John 16:8–11; Rom 1:17; 3:21, 22; 4:5, 6, 13; 5:21; 9:30; 10:3, 6, 10; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 2:16; 3:11; 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 6:9—perfect; Gen 47:19—buy us; Num 6:9—shave; Num 18:30—the best; Deut 33:27—refuge; Josh 2:19—whosoever; Job 9:31—mine; Ps 24:5—righteousness; Ps 40:10—righteousness; Ps 89:16—righteousness;

Ps 98:2—righteousness; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 8:11—wisdom; Prov 8:18—and righteousness; Prov 10:2—but; Song 1:16—thou art; Isa 42:21—well; Isa 45:17—Israel; Isa 54:17—and their; Isa 61:10—for; Ezek 33:13—if he; Dan 7:9—whose; Matt 5:20—exceed; Matt 6:33—his; Matt 18:8—and cast; Luke 17:10—General; Rom 3:28—General; Rom 4:2—Abraham; Rom 4:11—righteousness; Rom 4:14—For if; Rom 5:1—being; Rom 5:17—gift; Rom 7:17—it is no more; Rom 8:10—life; Rom 14:17—but; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 5:5—the hope; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 1:6—he; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; Heb 11:7—righteousness; 1 John 5:20—and we

Philippians 3:10 I: Phil 3:8; 1 John 2:3, 5 and the power: John 5:21–29; 10:18; 11:25, 26; Acts 2:31–38; Rom 6:4–11; 8:10, 11; 1 Cor 15:21–23; 2 Cor 1:10; 4:10–13; 13:4; Eph 1:19–21; Col 2:13; 3:1; 1 Thess 4:14, 15; 1 Pet 1:3; 4:1, 2; Rev 1:18 and the fellowship: Matt 20:23; Rom 6:3–5; 8:17, 29; 2 Cor 1:5; Gal 2:20; Col 1:24; 2 Tim 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 4:13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 26:19—my dead; Isa 51:7—ye that; Mark 6:54—knew; Mark 8:34—take; Rom 6:5—For; 1 Cor 6:14—God; 1 Cor 15:43—in power; Eph 1:20—he wrought; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; 2 Tim 1:12—for I; Heb 12:1—and let us; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship

Philippians 3:11 by: Ps 49:7; Acts 27:12; Rom 11:14; 1 Cor 9:22, 27; 2 Cor 11:3; 1 Thess 3:5; 2 Thess 2:3 attain: Luke 14:14; 20:35, 36; John 11:24; Acts 23:6; 26:7; Heb 11:35 Reciprocal: Rom 6:5—For; 1 Cor 6:14—God; 2 Cor 4:10—bearing

Philippians 3:12 I had: Phil 3:13, 16; Ps 119:5, 173–176; Rom 7:19–24; Gal 5:17; 1 Tim 6:12; Jas 3:2 already perfect: Job 17:9; Ps 138:8; Prov 4:18; 1 Cor 13:10; 2 Cor 7:1; 13:9; Eph 4:12; Heb 12:23; 13:21; 1 Pet 5:10; 2 Pet 1:5–8; 3:18 I follow: Phil 3:14; Ps 42:1; 63:1–3, 8; 84:2; 94:15; Isa 51:1; Hos 6:3; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Tim 5:10; 6:11; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:11–13 that I: Phil 3:14; 1 Tim 6:12 apprehended: Ps 110:2, 3; Acts 9:3–6, 15; Eph 1:4; 2 Thess 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; 1 Kgs 8:61—perfect; Job 2:3—Hast thou; Job 9:20—I am perfect; Ps 101:6—in a perfect way; Prov 21:21—that; Matt 5:48—ye; Matt 19:21—If; Matt 26:41—the spirit; John 1:43—and findeth; Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:18—for to will; 1 Cor 2:6—them; 1 Cor 13:12—we see; Phil 3:15—be thus; Col 4:12—that; Heb 6:1—let; Jas 1:4—perfect and

Philippians 3:13 I count: Phil 3:8, 12; 1:18–21; 4:11–13 one: Ps 27:4; Luke 10:42; 2 Pet 3:8 forgetting: Ps 45:10; Luke 9:62; 2 Cor 5:16; Heb 6:1 and reaching: Phil 2:12; Rom 15:23–29; 1 Cor 9:24–27; Heb 12:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—look; Josh 18:3—How long are; Ps 19:5—rejoiceth; Ps 119:40—I have; Isa 51:1—ye that follow; Isa 64:5—rejoiceth; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in; Hos 6:3—if; Zeph 2:3—seek righteousness; Luke 8:15—bring; Luke 18:22—one; Acts 20:24—I might; 1 Thess 4:10—that ye; 2 Tim 4:7—I have finished; Rev 2:4—because

Philippians 3:14 press: Luke 16:16; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; 5:1; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Rev 3:21 the high: Rom 8:28–30; 9:23, 24; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 1:3, 4, 13; 5:10; 2 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—look; Josh 18:3—How long are; Ps 19:5—rejoiceth; Ps 119:40—I have; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in; Zeph 2:3—seek righteousness; Luke 9:51—he stedfastly; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 4:1—vocation; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 3:12—I follow; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; 2 Thess 1:11—calling; 1 Tim 6:19—lay; Jas 1:9—in; 1 Pet 1:15—as; 1 Pet 2:9—who

Philippians 3:15 as: Rom 15:1; 1 Cor 2:6; 14:20; Col 1:28; 4:12; 2 Tim 3:17; Heb 5:14 Gr.; Jas 1:4; 1 John 2:5 be thus: Phil 3:12–14; Gal 5:10 God: Ps 25:8, 9; Prov 2:3–6; 3:5, 6; Isa

35:8; Luke 11:13; John 7:17; Jas 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 36:10—General; Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; John 17:23—made; Rom 12:6—according to the proportion; 1 Cor 14:6—revelation; Phil 1:9—your; Phil 2:2—that; Heb 6:11—we desire

Philippians 3:16 whereto: Gal 5:7; Heb 10:38, 39; 2 Pet 2:10–20; Rev 2:4, 5; 3:3 let us walk: Rom 12:16; 15:5; Gal 6:16; Eph 5:2–8; Col 2:6 let us mind: Phil 1:27; 2:2; 4:2 Reciprocal: John 7:17—General; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 2 Cor 13:11—be of one; Phil 1:9—your; Phil 3:12—I had; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 Tim 4:6—thou hast; Heb 10:32—call; 1 Pet 3:8—be; 2 John 8—that we lose

Philippians 3:17 be: Phil 4:9; 1 Cor 4:16; 10:32, 33; 11:1; 1 Thess 1:6; 2:10–14; 2 Thess 3:7, 9; 1 Tim 4:12; Heb 13:7; 1 Pet 5:3 and mark: Ps 37:37; Rom 16:17; 2 Thess 3:14 Reciprocal: Matt 5:19—do; Rom 6:4—even; Eph 4:1—walk; 3 John 11—follow

Philippians 3:18 many: Isa 8:11; Dan 4:37; Gal 2:14; Eph 4:17; 2 Thess 3:11; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 13 I have: 1 Cor 6:9; Gal 5:21; Eph 5:5, 6; 1 Thess 4:6 even: Phil 1:4; Ps 119:136; Jer 9:1; 13:17; Luke 19:41; Acts 20:19, 30, 31; Rom 9:2; 2 Cor 2:4; 11:29 enemies: Phil 1:15, 16; 1 Cor 1:18; Gal 1:7; 2:21; 6:12 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Lev 11:5—but divideth; Lev 11:16—General; Lev 11:20—General; Lev 13:8—General; 1 Sam 15:35—Samuel mourned; 2 Kgs 8:11—wept; Ps 10:18—the man; Ps 119:53—horror; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 13:38—the children of the wicked; Luke 12:45—to eat; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 8:5—mind; 1 Cor 13:6—Rejoiceth not; 1 Cor 16:9—there; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Phil 1:27—let; 1 Tim 1:19—which; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God; Heb 13:17—with grief

Philippians 3:19 end: Matt 25:41; Luke 12:45, 46; 2 Cor 11:15; 2 Thess 2:8, 12; Heb 6:6–8; 2 Pet 2:1, 3, 17; Jude 4, 13; Rev 19:20; 20:9, 10; 21:8; 22:15 whose God: Phil 2:21; 1 Sam 2:11–16, 29; Isa 56:10–12; Ezek 13:19; 34:3; Mic 3:5, 11; Mal 1:12; Luke 12:19; 16:19; Rom 16:18; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Tim 3:4; Titus 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 2:13; Jude 12 whose glory: Ps 52:1; Hos 4:7; Hab 2:15, 16; Luke 18:4; 1 Cor 5:2, 6; 2 Cor 11:12; Gal 6:13; Jas 4:16; 2 Pet 2:18, 19; Jude 13, 16; Rev 18:7 who: Ps 4:6, 7; 17:14; Matt 16:23; Rom 8:5–7; 1 Cor 3:3; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Exod 20:3—General; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Lev 11:5—but divideth; Lev 11:16—General; Lev 11:20—General; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Lev 13:8—General; Num 11:5—the fish; Deut 14:19—General; Judg 5:16—sheepfolds; Judg 18:20—heart; 1 Sam 2:15—General; 1 Sam 2:23—by all; 2 Sam 16:22—went in; Ps 10:18—the man; Ps 119:25—soul; Prov 23:2—General; Prov 23:21—the drunkard; Eccl 7:2—that; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 6:15—blush; Jer 8:12—ashamed when; Jer 44:17—then; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Hos 7:14—assemble; Mic 2:11—I will; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 13:38—the children of the wicked; Matt 24:49—and to; Mark 8:33—savourest; Luke 16:8—children of this; Luke 16:25—thy good; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 8:23—Ye are from; Rom 6:21—for the; 2 Cor 11:3—I fear; 2 Cor 11:20—take; 2 Cor 12:21—that I; Phil 3:2—evil; Col 3:2—not; 2 Thess 1:9—be; 1 Tim 1:19—which; 1 Tim 5:15—General; Jas 3:15—wisdom; 2 Pet 2:20—the latter; 2 Pet 3:16—unto their own; Rev 17:5—upon

Philippians 3:20 our: Phil 1:18–21; Ps 16:11; 17:15; 73:24–26; Prov 15:24; Matt 6:19–21; 19:21; Luke 12:21, 32–34; 14:14; 2 Cor 4:18; 5:1, 8; Eph 2:6, 19; Col 1:5; 3:1–3; Heb 10:34, 35; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 conversation: Gr. Isa 26:1, 2; Gal 4:26; Eph 2:19; Heb 12:22; Rev 21:10–27 from: Acts 1:11; 1 Thess 4:16; 2 Thess 1:7, 8; Rev 1:7 we look: Phil 1:10; 1 Cor 1:7; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 2 Pet 3:12–14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 8:20—General; Ps

84:10—For; Luke 12:34—where; John 6:39—but; John 11:25—I am; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Rom 8:23—waiting; 1 Cor 15:42—is; 1 Cor 15:43—in dishonour; 1 Cor 15:48—and as; 2 Cor 5:6—whilst; Phil 4:1—Therefore; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Heb 11:10—he looked; Heb 11:16—for; Heb 13:14—General; 1 Pet 1:15—in; 1 Pet 3:2—behold; 2 Pet 3:11—in all; 2 Pet 3:14—seeing

Philippians 3:21 shall: 1 Cor 15:42–44, 48–54 that: Matt 17:2; Col 3:4; 1 John 3:2; Rev 1:13–20 the working: Isa 25:8; 26:19; Hos 13:14; Matt 22:29; 28:18; John 5:25–29; 11:24–26; 1 Cor 15:25–27, 53–56; Eph 1:19, 20; Rev 1:8, 18; 20:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 18:14—Is; Lev 11:33—ye shall break it; Lev 15:12—vessel; Job 14:14—will I wait; Job 19:26—in my flesh; Ps 17:15—with; Ps 18:39—subdued; Ps 47:3—subdue; Song 1:11—General; Mark 5:41—Damsel; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Mark 10:27—for; Mark 12:24—neither; Luke 1:37—with; Luke 9:31—appeared; Luke 20:36—can; John 5:19—and; John 5:28—for; John 6:39—but; John 11:25—I am; John 11:39—Lord; John 11:44—he that; Acts 24:15—that; Acts 26:8—General; Rom 8:11—he that raised; Rom 8:23—waiting; Rom 8:29—to be; 1 Cor 6:14—by; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 1 Cor 15:35—with; 1 Cor 15:43—in dishonour; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 1 Cor 15:51—changed; 2 Cor 5:6—whilst; Phil 4:1—Therefore; Col 3:1—seek; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 2 Tim 1:12—he is; Titus 2:13—Looking; Heb 2:18—he is; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 7:25—he is; Heb 9:28—unto; 2 Pet 1:16—the power

CHAPTER 4

- 1 From particular admonitions,
- 4 he proceeds to general exhortations,
- 10 shewing how he rejoiced at their liberality towards him lying in prison, not so much for the supply of his own wants as for the grace of God in them;
- 19 And so he concludes with prayer and salutations.

Philippians 4:1 Therefore: Phil 3:20, 21; 2 Pet 3:11–14 and: Phil 1:8; 2:26 my joy: Phil 2:16; 2 Cor 1:14; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:9 so: Phil 1:27; Ps 27:14; 125:1; Matt 10:22; John 8:31; 15:3, 4; Acts 2:42; 11:23; 14:22; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 15:58; 16:13; Gal 5:1; Eph 6:10–18; Col 4:12; 1 Thess 3:8, 13; 2 Thess 2:15; 2 Tim 2:1; Heb 3:14; 4:14; 10:23, 35, 36; 2 Pet 3:17; Jude 20, 21, 24, 25; Rev 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:9—David; Job 31:36—a crown; Luke 15:6—his; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 1:11—I long; Rom 16:8—my; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 2 Cor 9:14—long; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; 2 Cor 12:19—dearly; Phil 1:4—with; Phil 1:14—brethren; Phil 2:12—my beloved; 1 Thess 2:8—dear; 2 Tim 1:2—Timothy; Phlm 1:20—let me; Heb 13:17—with joy; Jas 1:16—my

Philippians 4:2 that: Phil 2:2, 3; 3:16; Gen 45:24; Ps 133:1–3; Mark 9:50; Rom 12:16–18; 1 Cor 1:10; Eph 4:1–8; 1 Thess 5:13; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18; 1 Pet 3:8–11 Reciprocal: Matt 5:9—are; Rom 15:5—grant; 2 Cor 13:11—be of one; Phil 4:3—I

Philippians 4:3 I: Phil 4:2; Rom 12:1; Phlm 1:8, 9 true: Phil 2:20–25; Col 1:7 help: Phil 1:27; Acts 9:36–41; 16:14–18; Rom 16:2–4, 9, 12; 1 Tim 5:9, 10 whose: Exod 32:32; Ps 69:28; Isa 4:3; Ezek 13:9; Dan 12:1; Luke 10:20; Rev 3:5; 13:8; 17:8; 20:12, 15; 21:27 Reciprocal: Exod 32:33—my book; Exod 35:25—General; Num 3:40—General; Judg 15:14—the cords; 1 Chr 22:17—all the princes; Ezra 8:20—all of them; Neh 3:12—he and his

daughters; Ps 87:6—when; Prov 22:1—name; Luke 5:7—that they should; John 10:3—and he; 1 Cor 16:16—helpeth; 2 Cor 8:23—and fellowhelper; Phil 2:25—companion; Col 4:11—fellowworkers; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; Phlm 1:1—Philemon; Phlm 1:24—my fellowlabourers; Heb 12:23—which; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

Philippians 4:4 Rejoice: Phil 3:1; Rom 12:12 alway: Ps 34:1, 2; 145:1, 2; 146:2; Matt 5:12; Acts 5:41; 16:25; Rom 5:2, 3; 1 Thess 5:16–18; Jas 1:2–4; 1 Pet 4:13 again: Phil 3:1; 2 Cor 13:1, 2; Gal 1:8 Reciprocal: Lev 10:19—should; Lev 23:40—rejoice; Deut 12:7—ye shall; Deut 16:11—General; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut 27:7—rejoice; 1 Sam 2:1—My heart; 1 Kgs 8:66—joyful; 1 Chr 15:25—with joy; 2 Chr 6:41—thy saints; 2 Chr 7:10—glad; 2 Chr 29:30—they sang; 2 Chr 30:21—great gladness; Ezra 6:16—with joy; Neh 12:27—gladness; Ps 9:2—I will be; Ps 32:11—Be glad; Ps 33:1—Rejoice; Ps 64:10—righteous; Ps 89:16—name; Ps 90:14—that we; Ps 97:12—Rejoice; Ps 100:2—Serve; Ps 104:34—I will be; Eccl 3:12—but; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Song 1:4—we will be; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 29:19—rejoice; Isa 58:14—delight; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Joel 2:23—rejoice; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Zech 2:10—and rejoice; Zech 10:7—their heart; Luke 1:46—General; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 14:17—peace; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 13:11—farewell; Gal 1:9—so; Gal 5:22—love; Phil 1:26—General; Phil 2:18—do; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 1:8—believing

Philippians 4:5 your: Matt 5:39–42; 6:25, 34; Luke 6:29–35; 12:22–30; 21:34; 1 Cor 6:7; 7:29–31; 8:13; 9:25; Titus 3:2; Heb 13:5, 6; 1 Pet 1:11 The: Matt 24:48–50; 1 Thess 5:2–4; 2 Thess 2:2; Heb 10:25; Jas 5:8, 9; 1 Pet 4:7; 2 Pet 3:8–14; Rev 22:7, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 23:13—I will; Lev 25:15—General; Eccl 3:22—nothing; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Ezek 36:8—at hand; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zeph 1:14—it is; Matt 24:44—General; 1 Cor 10:11—upon; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; Rev 3:11—I come

Philippians 4:6 careful: Dan 3:16; Matt 6:25–33; 10:19; 13:22; Luke 10:41; 12:29; 1 Cor 7:21, 32; 1 Pet 5:7 in: Gen 32:7–12; 1 Sam 1:15; 30:6; 2 Chr 32:20; 33:12, 13; Ps 34:5–7; 51:15; 55:17, 22; 62:8; Prov 3:5, 6; 16:3; Jer 33:3; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 18:1, 7; 12:22; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; 1 Thess 5:17, 18; 1 Pet 4:7; Jude 20, 21 thanksgiving: 1 Sam 7:12; 2 Cor 1:11; Eph 5:20; Col 3:15, 17 known: Prov 15:8; Song 2:14; Matt 6:8 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Gen 24:12—I pray; Gen 32:9—Jacob; Lev 25:20—General; 1 Sam 1:18—went her; 1 Sam 2:1—prayed; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Kgs 8:38—the plague; Neh 2:4—So I prayed; Neh 11:17—thanksgiving; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 37:5—Commit; Ps 61:1—Hear; Ps 116:2—therefore; Ps 142:2—I showed; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Isa 32:17—the work; Isa 37:15—General; Jer 11:20—revealed; Jer 32:16—I Prayed; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Dan 6:10—gave; Joel 1:19—to thee; Matt 20:32—What; Mark 4:19—the cares; Mark 10:51—What; Luke 18:41—What; Luke 21:34—cares; John 2:3—They have; John 11:41—Father; Acts 10:4—thy; Acts 12:6—the same; Acts 20:36—he kneeled; Rom 1:10—request; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 12:12—continuing; Eph 5:4—but; Col 1:3—give; Heb 4:16—obtain

Philippians 4:7 the peace: Phil 1:2; Num 6:26; Job 22:21; 34:29; Ps 29:11; 85:8; Isa 26:3, 12; 45:7; 48:18, 22; 55:11, 12; 57:19–21; Jer 33:6; Luke 1:79; 2:14; John 14:27; 16:33; Rom 1:7; 5:1; 8:6; 14:17; 15:13; 2 Cor 13:11; Gal 5:22; Col 3:15; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 13:20; Rev 1:4 passeth: Eph 3:19; Rev 2:17 shall: Neh 8:10; Prov 2:11; 4:6; 6:22 through: 1 Pet 1:4, 5; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:9—Jacob; Lev 26:6—I will; Num 6:24—keep thee; 1 Sam 1:18—went her; Ps 18:3—I will; Ps 30:8—unto; Ps 37:5—Commit; Ps 37:11—delight; Ps

55:22—Cast; Ps 119:165—Great; Ps 142:2—I showed; Prov 14:10—and; Isa 37:15—General; Isa 54:13—great; Jer 32:16—I Prayed; Joel 1:19—to thee; Acts 12:6—the same; Rom 2:10—and peace; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 12:12—continuing; Gal 6:16—peace; Phil 4:9—the God; Col 3:3—hid; Heb 4:16—obtain

Philippians 4:8 Finally: Phil 3:1 whatsoever: Rom 12:9–21; 1 Cor 13:4–7; Gal 5:22; Jas 3:17; 2 Pet 1:5–7 are true: Matt 22:16; John 7:18; Rom 12:9; 2 Cor 6:8; Eph 4:25; 5:9; 6:14; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:18 honest: or, venerable, Acts 6:3; Rom 12:17; 13:13; 2 Cor 8:21; 13:7; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Tim 2:2; 3:4, 8, 11; Titus 2:2, 7 Gr.; Titus 3:14 marg. Heb 13:18; 1 Pet 2:12 are just: Gen 18:19; Deut 16:20; 2 Sam 23:3; Ps 82:2; Prov 11:1; 16:11; 20:7; Isa 26:7; Mark 6:20; Luke 2:25; 23:50; Acts 10:22; Titus 1:8 are pure: 1 Tim 4:12; 5:2; Titus 2:14; Jas 1:27; 3:17; 2 Pet 3:1; 1 John 3:3 are lovely: 2 Sam 1:23; Song 5:16; 1 Cor 13:1–13; 1 Pet 4:8 are of: Acts 6:3; 10:22; 22:12; Col 4:5; 1 Thess 5:22; 1 Tim 3:7; 5:10; Heb 11:2 virtue: Ruth 3:11; Prov 12:4; 31:10, 29; 2 Pet 1:3, 4 praise: Prov 31:31; Rom 2:29; 13:3; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 8:18 think: Luke 16:15; 1 Thess 5:21; 1 John 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—weighed; Gen 43:12—double; Gen 47:16—Give your cattle; Deut 21:16—General; Ruth 2:8—abide; Ruth 4:4—Buy it; 1 Sam 25:7—we hurt; 1 Kgs 5:6—will I give hire; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; 2 Kgs 10:18—Jehu; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 34:9—they delivered; Ezra 8:25—weighed; Esth 9:10—but on the spoil; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 3:17—all; Amos 5:14—and so; Matt 5:19—do; Rom 2:14—do by; 1 Cor 7:35—comely; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; Eph 6:10—Finally; 1 Thess 4:4—honour; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; Titus 2:10—adorn; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; Jas 1:22—be; Jas 2:12—speak; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous

Philippians 4:9 which: Phil 3:17; 1 Cor 10:31–33; 11:1; 1 Thess 1:6; 2:2–12, 14; 4:1–8; 2 Thess 3:6–10 do: Deut 5:1; Matt 5:19, 20; 7:21, 24–27; Luke 6:46; 8:21; John 2:5; 13:17; 15:14; Acts 9:6; 2 Thess 3:4; Jas 1:22; 2 Pet 1:10; 1 John 3:22 the God: Phil 4:7; Rom 15:33; 16:20; 1 Cor 14:33; 2 Cor 5:19, 20; 13:11; 1 Thess 5:23; Heb 13:20, 21 with: Isa 8:10; 41:10; Matt 1:23; 28:20; 2 Tim 4:22 Reciprocal: Gen 26:3—I will be; 1 Sam 20:13—the Lord be; 2 Chr 19:11—the Lord; Ps 119:4—General; Prov 3:17—all; Ezek 18:11—that; Amos 5:14—and so; Rom 12:17—Provide; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 2 Thess 3:7—how; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 1:13—which; 1 Pet 3:8—courteous; 1 Pet 5:3—but

Philippians 4:10 I: Phil 1:1, 3; 2 Cor 7:6, 7 your: 2 Cor 11:9; Gal 6:6 hath flourished: or, is revived, Ps 85:6; Hos 14:7 ye lacked: 2 Cor 6:7; Gal 6:10 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:20—hath not; 1 Chr 29:9—David; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Ezra 7:27—Blessed; Matt 25:36—I was in; Mark 12:44—cast in of; Phil 1:26—General; Phil 2:30—unto; 2 John 4—rejoiced

Philippians 4:11 in respect: 1 Cor 4:11, 12; 2 Cor 6:10; 8:9; 11:27 I have: Phil 3:8; Gen 28:20; Exod 2:21; Matt 6:31–34; Luke 3:14; 1 Tim 6:6–9; Heb 10:34; 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—and because; Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Prov 19:23—shall abide; John 21:5—have; Acts 28:10—laded; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 1 Cor 7:21—care; 2 Cor 6:4—necessities; 2 Cor 11:9—wanted; Phil 3:13—I count; Phil 4:17—because

Philippians 4:12 how to be: 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 6:4–10; 10:1, 10; 11:7, 27; 12:7–10 I am: Deut 32:10; Neh 9:20; Isa 8:11; Jer 31:19; Matt 11:29; 13:52; Eph 4:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 33:11—and because; Exod 2:21—content; 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; Esth 5:13—Yet all this; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Luke 6:25—full; Acts 28:10—laded; 1 Cor 4:11—unto; Phil 4:18—abound; Heb 13:5—and be

Philippians 4:13 can: John 15:4, 5, 7; 2 Cor 3:4, 5 through: 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Col 1:11; Isa 40:29–31; 41:10; 45:24 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Gen 18:14—Is; Exod 15:2—strength; Num 13:30—General; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 33:25—and as thy; Josh 14:12—if so be; Josh 17:13—waxen strong; Judg 1:19—but could; Judg 7:11—thine hands; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; 1 Sam 15:29—Strength; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Sam 22:30—run through; 2 Sam 22:33—strength; 1 Kgs 13:14—sitting; 1 Chr 16:28—glory; 1 Chr 22:16—Arise; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Ps 18:1—my; Ps 27:1—strength; Ps 27:14—and; Ps 43:2—the God; Ps 44:5—Through thee; Ps 68:35—he that giveth; Ps 71:16—I will go; Ps 81:1—our strength; Ps 84:5—strength; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 89:17—For thou; Ps 119:8—O forsake; Ps 119:28—strengthen; Ps 119:173—Let; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Prov 10:29—way; Isa 26:4—in the; Dan 10:18—he; Hos 14:8—From me; Hab 3:19—my strength; Zech 10:12—I will; Matt 11:30—burden; Matt 14:29—he walked; Luke 6:25—full; Luke 17:5—Increase; John 5:19—and; John 14:13—will; Acts 9:22—increased; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; 1 Cor 15:10—yet; 1 Cor 16:13—be; 2 Cor 4:1—we faint not; Gal 2:20—I now; 1 Tim 1:12—who; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 2:1—be; Heb 13:21—through; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen; 1 John 2:14—because ye are; Rev 3:8—a little

Philippians 4:14 ye have: 1 Kgs 8:18; 2 Chr 6:8; Matt 25:21; 3 John 5–8 ye did: Phil 4:18; 1:7; Rom 15:27; 1 Cor 9:10, 11; Gal 6:6; 1 Tim 6:18; Heb 10:34; 13:16 Reciprocal: Rom 16:2—for; 2 Cor 11:8—General; Phil 1:5—General; Heb 10:33—whilst; Heb 13:3—they that; Jas 2:8—ye do; 3 John 6—do well; Rev 1:9—companion

Philippians 4:15 in the: 2 Kgs 5:16, 20; 2 Cor 11:8–12; 12:11–15 I: Acts 16:40; 17:1–5 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 17:29—for David; Eccl 10:19—but; Matt 10:42—he shall; 2 Cor 6:11—ye; 2 Cor 11:9—the brethren; 1 John 2:24—which

Philippians 4:16 in: 1 Thess 2:9 once: 1 Thess 2:18 Reciprocal: Acts 17:1—Thessalonica; 2 Cor 11:9—the brethren; Heb 6:10—which

Philippians 4:17 because: Phil 4:11; Mal 1:10; Acts 20:33, 34; 1 Cor 9:12–15; 2 Cor 11:16; 1 Thess 2:5; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:10; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3, 15; Jude 11 fruit: Phil 1:11; Mic 7:1; John 15:8, 16; Rom 15:28; 2 Cor 9:9–13; Titus 3:14 to: Prov 19:17; Matt 10:40–42; 25:34–40; Luke 14:12–14; Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Exod 36:5—General; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 11:17—merciful; Prov 31:31—of the; Isa 23:18—for them; Matt 13:23—beareth; Luke 6:38—and it; Luke 10:7—for; Luke 13:6—and he came; John 15:5—same; Acts 16:34—when; Acts 20:35—It is; Rom 1:13—that I; Rom 6:22—ye have; Rom 7:4—that we; 1 Cor 15:58—abounding; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor 9:10—multiply; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; Col 1:6—bringeth

Philippians 4:18 I have all: or, I have received all abound: Phil 4:12; 2 Thess 1:3 Epaphroditus: Phil 2:25, 26 an: John 12:3–8; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; Eph 5:2; Heb 13:16; 1 Pet 2:5 acceptable: Rom 12:1; 2 Cor 9:12 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—smelled; Gen 33:11—and because; Exod 29:18—sweet savour; Exod 36:5—General; Lev 1:4—be accepted; Lev 1:9—a sweet; Lev 2:9—an offering; Num 7:62—General; Num 15:3—a sweet; Num 28:2—for a sweet savour unto me; Deut 15:10—because; Deut 26:12—hast given it; Ruth 1:8—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; 2 Chr 31:10—we have had; Job 22:3—any pleasure; Ps 51:17—sacrifices; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 16:7—please; Song 1:3—the savour; Song 1:12—my; Song 3:6—perfumed; Song

4:10—the smell; Isa 23:18—for them; Ezek 20:41—with your; Hos 14:6—his smell; Amos 5:21—I will; Mal 1:11—incense; Mal 3:3—an; Luke 9:17—and there; Luke 10:7—for; Luke 14:14—for thou; Acts 10:4—thine; Acts 10:31—are; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 14:18—is; Rom 15:16—offering up; 2 Cor 8:6—grace; 2 Cor 8:19—to the; 2 Cor 9:8—God; 2 Cor 9:14—by; Eph 5:10—acceptable; Phil 2:17—the sacrifice; Phil 2:30—unto; Phil 4:14—ye did; Col 1:10—all; Col 3:20—well pleasing; 1 Tim 2:3—this; 1 Tim 6:18—ready; Heb 10:6—thou; Heb 12:28—we may; Heb 13:21—working; 1 Pet 2:20—this; 1 John 3:22—do

Philippians 4:19 God: 2 Sam 22:7; 2 Chr 18:13; Neh 5:19; Dan 6:22; Mic 7:7; John 20:17, 27; Rom 1:8; 2 Cor 12:21; Phlm 1:4 supply: Gen 48:15; Deut 8:3, 4; Neh 9:15; Ps 23:1–5; 41:1–3; 84:11; 112:5–9; Prov 3:9, 10; 11:24, 25; Mal 3:10; Luke 12:30–33; 2 Cor 9:8–11 according; Ps 36:8; 104:24; 130:7; Rom 9:23; 11:33; Eph 1:7, 18; 2:7; 3:8, 16; Col 1:27; 3:16; 1 Tim 6:17 glory: Rom 8:18; 2 Cor 4:17; 1 Thess 2:12; 1 Pet 5:1, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 41:55—Go unto; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Deut 15:10—because; Deut 26:12—hast given it; Ruth 1:8—the Lord; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; 2 Chr 25:8—The Lord; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Ps 25:13—dwell at ease; Ps 34:9—for; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Ps 119:17—Deal; Prov 8:18—durable; Hos 9:17—My God; Matt 14:21—about; Luke 9:17—and there; Luke 14:14—for thou; John 6:13—and filled; John 21:5—have; Acts 28:10—laded; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 10:12—rich; 2 Cor 8:19—to the; 2 Cor 9:12—only; 2 Cor 9:14—by; Eph 1:6—praise; 1 Tim 6:18—ready

Philippians 4:20 unto: Phil 1:11; Ps 72:19; 115:1; Matt 6:9, 13; Rom 11:36; 16:27; Gal 1:5; Eph 3:21; 1 Tim 1:17; Jude 25; Rev 1:6; 4:9–11; 5:12; 7:12; 11:13; 14:7 Amen: Phil 4:23; Matt 6:12; 28:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:10—our father; Luke 11:2—Our; Rom 1:7—God; Gal 1:4—our; 1 Tim 6:16—to whom

Philippians 4:21 Salute: Rom 16:3–16 saint: Phil 1:1; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 1:1 The: Rom 16:21, 22; Gal 1:2; 2:3; Col 4:10–14; Phlm 1:23, 24 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 5:17—be; 2 Cor 13:13—General

Philippians 4:22 the: Rom 16:16; 2 Cor 13:13; Heb 13:24; 1 Pet 5:13; 3 John 14 they: Phil 1:13 Caesar's: The cruel, worthless, and diabolical Nero was at this time emperor of Rome; but it is not improbable that the empress Poppaea was favourably inclined to Christianity, as Josephus relates that Θεοσεβης [G2318], γαρ [G1063], ην [G2258], "she was a worshipper of the true God." Jerome states (in Philemon) that St. Paul had converted many in Caesar's family; for "being by the emperor cast into prison, he became more known to his family, and turned the house of Christ's persecutor into a church." Reciprocal: Luke 2:1—Caesar; Luke 8:3—Herod's; Luke 20:24—Caesar's; Acts 13:1—Herod; Acts 17:34—the Areopagite; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty; 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; 2 Tim 4:21—and all

Philippians 4:23; Rom 16:20, 24; 2 Cor 13:14 Reciprocal: Num 6:24—The Lord; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; Phil 4:20—Amen

COLOSSIANS

Colosse was a large and populous city of Phrygia Pacatiana, in Asia Minor, seated on an eminence to the south of the river Meander. It is supposed to have occupied a site now covered with ruins, near the village of Konous or Khonas, and about twenty miles NW of Degnizlu. By whom, or at what time, the church at Colosse was founded is wholly uncertain; but it would appear from the apostle's declaration, Col 2:1, that he was not the honoured instrument. It appears from the tenor of this epistle to have been, upon the whole, in a very flourishing state; but some difficulties having arisen among them, they sent Epaphras to Rome, where the apostle was now imprisoned (Col 4:3) to acquaint him with the state of their affairs. It is remarkable for a peculiar pathos and ardour, which is generally ascribed to the extraordinary divine consolations enjoyed by the apostle during his sufferings for the sake of Christ. Whoever, says Michaelis, would understand the Epistles to the Ephesians and Colossians, must read them together. The one is in most places a commentary on the other; the meaning of single passages in one epistle, which, if considered alone, might be variously interpreted, being determined by the parallel passages in the other epistle.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 After salutation Paul thanks God for their faith;
- 7 confirms the doctrine of Epaphras;
- 9 prays further for their increase in grace;
- 14 describes the true Christ;
- 21 encourages them to receive Jesus Christ, and commends his own ministry.

Colossians 1:1 an: Rom 1:1; 1 Cor 1:1; 2 Cor 1:1; Eph 1:1 Timotheus: Phil 1:1; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1; Phlm 1:1 Reciprocal: Num 7:23—General; Matt 12:18—my beloved; Matt 23:8—all; Acts 16:1—named; Rom 16:21—Timotheus

Colossians 1:2 the saints: Ps 16:3; 1 Cor 1:2; Gal 3:9; Eph 1:1 faithful: 1 Cor 4:17; Eph 6:21 Grace: Rom 1:7; Gal 1:3; 1 Pet 1:2; 2 Pet 1:2; Jude 2; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Num 15:40—be holy; Zech 6:13—and the; Matt 23:8—all; Luke 11:2—Our; John 14:27—Peace I leave; Rom 16:14—and; 2 Cor 1:1—Timothy; 2 Cor 1:2—General; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; Titus 1:4—Grace; Heb 13:24—and all

Colossians 1:3 give: Rom 1:8, 9; 1 Cor 1:4; Eph 1:15; Phil 1:3–5; 4:6; 1 Thess 1:2 praying: Col 1:9, 13; Eph 3:14–19; Phil 1:9–11; 1 Thess 3:10–13; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 2 Tim 1:3 Reciprocal: Ps 72:17—his name; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 16:19—I am; 2 Cor 11:31—God; Gal 1:24—General; Eph 1:16—Cease; Phlm 1:4—General

Colossians 1:4 we: Col 1:9; 2 Cor 7:7; Eph 1:15; 1 Thess 3:6; 3 John 3, 4 faith: Gal 5:6; 1 Thess 1:3; 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; Phlm 1:5; 1 Pet 1:21–23; 1 John 3:14, 23; 4:16 the love: Heb 6:10 Reciprocal: Song 4:2—teeth; John 13:34—That ye love; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 10:17—faith; Rom 12:10—kindly; Gal 1:24—General; Eph 1:13—after that ye heard; Eph 3:2—ye; Eph 3:18—with; Eph 6:18—supplication; Phil 1:3—upon; Phil 1:27—I may; Col 1:8—General; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; 2 Tim 1:13—in faith; Jas 2:1—the faith; 1 John 5:6—blood; 3 John 2—even

Colossians 1:5 the hope: Col 1:23, 27; Acts 23:6; 24:15; 26:6, 7; 1 Cor 13:13; 15:19; Gal 5:5; Eph 1:18, 19; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 7:19; 1 Pet 3:15; 1 John 3:3 laid: Ps 31:19; Matt 6:19, 20;

Luke 12:33; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 the word: Col 3:16; Acts 10:36; 13:26; Rom 10:8; 2 Cor 5:19; 6:7; Eph 1:13; 1 Thess 2:13; 1 Tim 1:15; 1 Pet 2:2 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Eccl 12:10—written; Matt 13:24—good; Mark 4:14—the word; John 15:2—may; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 8:24—saved; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; Gal 2:5—that; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as; Phil 3:20—our; Col 3:3—your; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 6:18—the hope; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; 2 John 1—known

Colossians 1:6 is come: Col 1:23; Ps 98:3; Matt 24:14; 28:19; Mark 16:15; Rom 10:18; 15:19; 16:26; 2 Cor 10:14 bringeth: Col 1:10; Mark 4:8, 26–29; John 15:16; Acts 12:24; Rom 1:13; 15:28; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 4:17 since: Rom 10:17 knew: Ps 110:3; Acts 11:18; 16:14; 26:18; 1 Cor 15:10, 11; 2 Cor 6:1; Eph 3:2; 4:23; 1 Thess 1:5; 2:13; 2 Thess 2:13; Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 1:2, 3; 5:12 in truth: John 4:23 Reciprocal: Exod 28:34—General; Ezek 47:4—the waters were to the knees; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 13:38—field; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Mark 4:14—the word; Mark 13:10—General; Luke 8:15—bring; Luke 13:29—General; John 15:5—same; Acts 6:7—the word; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 11:23—seen; Rom 1:6—are ye also; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 7:4—that we; 1 Cor 8:6—and we by; 2 Cor 2:14—the savour; Col 1:9—since; 1 Tim 3:16—believed; Titus 1:3—manifested

Colossians 1:7 Epaphras: Col 4:12; Phlm 1:23 our: Phil 2:19–22, 25 a: Num 12:7; Matt 24:45; 25:21; 1 Cor 4:2, 17; 7:25; 2 Cor 11:23; Eph 5:21; 1 Tim 4:6; 2 Tim 2:2; Heb 2:17; 3:2 Reciprocal: Isa 43:10—and my servant; Matt 13:52—scribe; Acts 26:16—a minister; 2 Cor 8:23—and fellowhelper; Eph 6:21—faithful; Phil 4:3—true; 1 Thess 2:8—dear; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother; 1 Pet 5:12—a faithful; 3 John 3—when

Colossians 1:8; Col 1:4; Rom 5:5; 15:30; Gal 5:22; 2 Tim 1:7; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Rom 15:14—full; Eph 1:22—gave; 3 John 3—when

Colossians 1:9 since: Col 1:3, 4, 6; Rom 1:8–10; Eph 1:15, 16 do: 1 Sam 12:23; Acts 12:5; Phil 1:4; 1 Thess 1:3; 5:17; 2 Thess 1:11; 2 Tim 1:3, 4; Phlm 1:4 that ye: 1 Cor 1:5; Eph 1:15–20; 3:14–19; Phil 1:9–11 of his: Col 4:12; Ps 143:10; John 7:17; Rom 12:2; Eph 5:10, 17; 6:6; Heb 10:36; 13:21; 1 Pet 2:15; 4:2; 1 John 2:17 wisdom: Col 3:16; 4:5; Ps 119:99; Eph 1:8; Jas 1:5; 3:17 spiritual: 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Prov 14:8—wisdom; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Eccl 7:19—General; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Song 4:16—the spices; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Ezek 28:12—full; Dan 1:17—God; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 10:16—wise; Matt 15:10—Hear; Acts 6:4—prayer; Rom 1:9—I make; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 2:15—he that; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Eph 1:17—the spirit; Eph 5:15—walk; Col 2:2—to the; Col 2:3—In whom; Col 4:2—Continue; 1 Thess 4:3—this; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 5:16—pray; 2 Pet 1:5—knowledge

Colossians 1:10 ye: Col 2:6; 4:5; Mic 4:5; Rom 4:12; 6:4; Eph 4:1; 5:2, 15; Phil 1:27; 1 Thess 2:12 all: Col 3:20; Prov 16:7; Phil 4:18; 1 Thess 4:1; 2 Tim 2:4; Heb 11:5; 13:16; 1 John 3:22 fruitful: John 15:8, 16; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 2:10; Phil 1:11; Titus 3:1, 14; Heb 13:21; 2 Pet 1:8 increasing: Col 2:19; Isa 53:11; Dan 12:4; Hab 2:14; John 17:3; 2 Cor 2:14; 4:6; 9:8; Eph 1:17; 4:13; 2 Pet 1:2, 3; 3:18; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Exod 28:34—General; Exod 33:13—that I; Deut 13:4—walk; Ezra 10:11—do his; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Hos 2:20—and; Matt 7:17—every; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 4:20—which; Mark 4:28—first; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 8:8—other; Luke 8:15—bring; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 15:5—same; Acts

9:31—and walking; Acts 9:36—full; Rom 6:22—ye have; Rom 7:4—that we; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Eph 3:19—to know; Col 1:6—bringeth; 1 Tim 2:3—this; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have diligently; Jas 3:17—full

Colossians 1:11 Strengthened: Isa 45:24; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 3:16; 6:10; Phil 4:13 his: Exod 15:6; Ps 63:2; Acts 1:8; 2 Cor 4:7; Jude 25 unto: Prov 24:10; Acts 5:41; Rom 2:7; 5:3–5; 2 Cor 6:4–6; 12:9, 10; Eph 4:2; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; 2 Tim 2:1–3; Heb 10:34–38; 11:34–38; 12:1, 2; Jas 1:2–4; 5:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:6; Rev 14:12 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—his bow; Deut 11:8—that ye may; Deut 33:25—and as thy; 2 Sam 22:40—girded; 1 Chr 29:12—give strength; Ps 18:1—my; Ps 27:14—and; Ps 31:24—shall; Ps 37:39—strength; Ps 68:35—he that giveth; Ps 86:16—give; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Prov 24:5—increaseth strength; Isa 40:29—General; Isa 55:12—ye shall; Dan 10:18—he; Hab 3:19—my strength; John 5:19—and; Rom 6:4—by the; Rom 8:25—with patience; Rom 12:12—patient; Rom 14:17—peace; 1 Cor 13:4—suffereth; 1 Cor 16:13—be; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Eph 5:20—thanks; 2 Tim 1:8—according; Heb 10:36—ye have; Jas 1:3—patience; 1 John 2:14—because ye are; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev 13:10—Here

Colossians 1:12 Giving: Col 3:15, 17; 1 Chr 29:20; Ps 79:13; 107:21, 22; 116:7; Dan 2:23; Eph 5:4, 20 the Father: Col 2:2; John 4:23; 14:6; 20:17; 1 Cor 8:6; Eph 4:6; Jas 3:9; 1 John 1:3 made: 1 Kgs 6:7; Prov 16:1; Rom 8:29, 30; 9:23; 2 Cor 5:5; Titus 2:14; Rev 22:14 partakers: Rom 11:17; 15:27; 1 Cor 9:23; Eph 3:6; Heb 3:1, 14; 1 Pet 5:1; 1 John 3:1–3 inheritance: Matt 25:34; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Rom 8:17; Eph 1:11, 18; 1 Pet 1:2–5 in: Ps 36:9; 97:11; Prov 4:18; Isa 60:19, 20; Heb 12:23; Rev 21:23; 22:5 Reciprocal: Num 26:55—by lot; Josh 18:10—before the Lord; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Zeph 1:7—bid; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 9:2—be; Matt 25:10—they; Luke 1:17—to make; John 3:7—Ye; John 18:36—My kingdom is; 1 Cor 16:13—be; Col 2:7—with; 2 Thess 1:5—may; 2 Thess 1:11—would; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 1 Pet 1:4—an

Colossians 1:13 delivered: Isa 49:24, 25; 53:12; Matt 12:29, 30; Acts 26:18; Heb 2:14 the power: Luke 22:53; John 12:31, 32; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 4:18; 5:8; 6:12; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 2:8; 3:8 and: Luke 13:24; John 5:24; Rom 6:17–22; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 2 Cor 6:17, 18; Eph 2:3–10; 1 Thess 2:12; Titus 3:3–6; 2 Pet 1:11; 1 John 3:14 the kingdom: Ps 2:6, 7; Isa 9:6, 7; Dan 7:13, 14; Zech 9:9; Matt 25:34; Rom 14:17; 1 Cor 15:23–25 his dear Son: Gr. the Song of his love, Isa 42:1; Matt 3:17; 17:5; John 3:35; 17:24; Eph 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod 10:23—but all; Ps 97:1—Lord; Prov 8:30—I was daily; Isa 49:9—to the; Zech 9:11—I have; Matt 3:2—for; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 12:18—my beloved; Matt 12:26—his; Matt 12:28—then; Mark 1:11—Thou; Mark 5:15—him that; Luke 3:22—Thou art; Luke 4:18—to preach deliverance; Luke 22:18—until; John 14:30—the; Acts 1:3—speaking; Rom 1:3—his Son; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 2:13—are; Col 1:3—praying; Col 1:15—the firstborn; Col 2:7—with; 1 Thess 5:4—are; 2 Tim 2:26—out; 1 John 1:3—with his

Colossians 1:14 whom: Matt 20:28; Acts 20:28; Rom 3:24, 25; Gal 3:13; Eph 1:7; 5:2; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12, 22; 10:12–14; 1 Pet 1:19, 20; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; Rev 1:5; 5:9; 14:4 the: Col 2:13; 3:13; Ps 32:1, 2; 130:4; Luke 5:20; 7:47–50; Acts 2:38; 10:43; 13:38, 39; 26:18; Rom 4:6–8; Eph 4:32; 1 John 1:9; 2:12 Reciprocal: Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 17:11—I have; Isa 53:12—will I; Zech 9:11—I have; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 26:28—shed; Acts 5:31—forgiveness; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; Eph 2:13—are; Heb 8:12—General

Colossians 1:15 the image: Exod 24:10; Num 12:8; Ezek 1:26–28; John 1:18; 14:9; 15:24; 2 Cor 4:4, 6; Phil 2:6; Heb 1:3 the invisible: 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Heb 11:27 the firstborn: Col 1:13; Ps 89:27; John 1:14; 3:16; Heb 1:6 of every: Col 1:16, 17; Prov 8:29–31; Rev 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—in our; Gen 1:27—in the image; Gen 32:30—I have; Deut 4:12—no similitude; 1 Chr 5:1—birthright; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Ps 45:2—fairer; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 46:5—General; Jer 32:17—thou; Zech 13:7—the man; Luke 11:31—a greater; John 6:46—any; John 8:19—if; John 12:45—General; John 14:7—ye; John 17:5—glorify; John 17:10—all; Acts 7:35—by; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 1:20—For the; Rom 8:29—that he might; Rom 11:36—of him; Eph 1:21—principality; Col 2:2—of the Father

Colossians 1:16 by him were: Col 1:15; Ps 102:25–27; Isa 40:9–12; 44:24; John 1:3; 1 Cor 8:6; Eph 3:9; Heb 1:2, 10–12; 3:3, 4 in heaven: Col 1:20; Deut 4:39; 1 Chr 29:11; Eph 1:10; Phil 2:10; Rev 5:13, 14 thrones: Col 2:10, 15; Rom 8:38; Eph 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; 1 Pet 3:22 by: Prov 16:4; Isa 43:21; Rom 11:36; Heb 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 146:6—made heaven; Prov 8:27—he prepared; Isa 37:16—thou hast; Isa 40:26—who hath; Jer 10:12—hath made; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Jer 51:15—hath made; Matt 28:18—All; John 5:17—My; John 5:19—for; Rom 9:5—who is; 2 Cor 5:18—all; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Phil 2:6—in; 2 Thess 1:7—his mighty angels; 1 Tim 3:16—God; Heb 1:3—image; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; 2 Pet 1:3—his; Rev 4:11—for thou

Colossians 1:17 he: Col 1:15; Prov 8:22, 23; Isa 43:11–13; 44:6; Mic 5:2; John 1:1–3; 8:58; 17:5; 1 Cor 8:6; Heb 13:8; Rev 1:8, 11, 17; 2:8 and by: 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 75:3; John 5:17, 18; Acts 17:28; Heb 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 9:6—preservest; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ps 55:19—even; Ps 78:69—earth; Isa 40:26—who hath; Isa 44:24—by myself; Isa 66:2—For all those; Jer 51:15—hath made; John 1:3—General; John 1:15—he was; 2 Cor 5:18—all; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Eph 3:9—created; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 2:10—for; 2 Pet 3:5—standing; Rev 4:11—for thou

Colossians 1:18 he is: Col 1:24; 2:10–14; 1 Cor 11:3; Eph 1:10, 22, 23; 4:15, 16; 5:23 the beginning: John 1:1; 1 John 1:1; Rev 1:8; 3:14; 21:6; 22:13 the firstborn: John 11:25, 26; Acts 26:23; 1 Cor 15:20–23; Rev 1:5, 18 in all: or, among all, Ps 45:2–5; 89:27; Song 5:10; Isa 52:13; Matt 23:8; 28:18; John 1:16, 27; 3:29–31, 34, 35; Rom 8:29; 1 Cor 15:25; Heb 1:5, 6; Rev 5:9–13; 11:15; 21:23, 24 Reciprocal: Gen 37:7—obedience; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; Ps 45:7—above; Ps 68:18—for men; Song 3:11—his mother; Song 7:5—head; Ezek 46:8—he shall go; Zech 6:13—and the; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 3:16—and he; Matt 16:18—my; John 3:30—but; 1 Cor 12:12—as; Eph 2:6—hath; Phil 2:9—given; Col 2:19—not; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 3:3—this

Colossians 1:19; Col 2:3, 9; 3:11; Matt 11:25–27; Luke 10:21; John 1:16; 3:34; Eph 1:3, 23; 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 25:5—General; Gen 41:55—Go unto; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; Ps 45:7—above; Ps 68:18—for men; Hag 2:9—give; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 3:16—and he; John 1:14—full; John 2:21—he; John 14:10—dwelleth; John 14:20—ye shall; John 16:15—General; Eph 4:15—which; Rev 13:6—and his; Rev 21:22—the Lamb

Colossians 1:20 having made peace: or making peace, Col 1:21, 22; Lev 6:30; Ps 85:10, 11; Isa 9:6, 7; Ezek 45:17–20; Dan 9:24–26; Mic 5:2, 5; Zech 9:9, 10; Luke 2:14; Acts 10:30;

Rom 5:1; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Eph 2:13–17; Heb 13:20, 21; 1 John 4:9, 10 reconcile: 2 Cor 5:18; Heb 2:17 things in earth: Eph 1:10; Phil 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—the blood he; Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Lev 7:29—General; Lev 9:18—a sacrifice; Lev 16:20—reconciling; Lev 17:11—I have; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Job 25:2—he maketh; Isa 27:5—and he; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 26:28—shed; Luke 19:38—peace; John 11:52—gather; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 16:33—in me; Acts 10:36—preaching; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 5:10—when; Rom 11:15—the reconciling; Eph 2:14—our; Eph 3:15—the whole; Col 1:16—in heaven; Jas 1:18—his own

Colossians 1:21 sometime: Rom 1:30; 5:9, 10; 8:7, 8; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:1, 2, 12, 19; 4:18; Titus 3:3–7; Jas 4:4 in your mind by: or, by your mind in, Titus 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 8:15—to make; 2 Chr 29:24—reconciliation; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 27:5—and he; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Ezek 45:15—to make; Mic 5:5—this; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 9:10—he shall; Rom 1:6—are ye also; Rom 11:15—the reconciling; Rom 12:2—be ye; 2 Cor 5:18—who; Eph 1:13—ye also; Eph 2:11—Gentiles; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 2:16—reconcile; Phil 1:5—General; Col 1:20—having made peace; Heb 2:17—to make; Jas 1:18—his own; 1 Pet 3:18—being

Colossians 1:22 the body: Rom 7:4; Eph 2:15, 16; Heb 10:10, 20 to: Luke 1:75; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 1:4; 5:27; 1 Thess 4:7; Titus 2:14; 2 Pet 3:14; Jude 24 in his: Job 15:15; 25:5; Ps 51:7; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Lev 8:15—to make; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 4:7—General; Luke 1:6—blameless; Rom 8:4—That; Rom 12:2—be ye; 1 Cor 1:8—blameless; 2 Cor 4:14—shall present; Eph 2:13—are; Col 1:20—having made peace; Col 1:28—we may; Col 4:12—that; 1 Thess 3:13—unblameable; 1 Thess 5:23—preserved; 1 Tim 3:10—being; 1 Tim 6:14—unrebukeable; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 3:1—holy; Heb 12:10—partakers; 1 Pet 3:18—being; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen; Rev 14:5—without; Rev 22:11—and he that

Colossians 1:23 ye continue: Ps 92:13, 14; 125:5; Ezek 18:26; Hos 6:3, 4; Zeph 1:6; Matt 24:13; Luke 8:13–15; 22:32; John 8:30–32; 15:9, 10; Acts 11:23; 14:22; Rom 2:7; Gal 4:11; 5:7; 6:9; 1 Thess 3:5; Heb 3:6, 14; 4:14; 10:38; 1 Pet 1:5; 2 Pet 2:18–22; 1 John 2:27; Rev 2:10 grounded: Col 2:7; Matt 7:24, 25; Luke 6:48; Eph 2:21; 3:17; 4:16 moved: John 15:6; Acts 20:24; 1 Cor 15:58; 1 Thess 3:3 the hope: Col 1:5; Rom 5:5; Gal 5:5; Eph 1:18; 1 Thess 5:8; 2 Thess 2:16; Titus 3:7; Heb 6:19; 1 Pet 1:3; 1 John 3:1–3 to: Col 1:6; Matt 24:14; Mark 16:15; Rom 10:18 under: Deut 2:25; 4:19; Lam 3:66; Acts 2:5; 4:12 whereof: Col 1:25; Acts 1:17, 25; 26:16; Rom 15:16; 1 Cor 4:1–3; 2 Cor 3:6; 4:1; 5:18–20; 6:1; 11:23; Eph 3:7, 8; 1 Tim 1:12; 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11, 12; 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:12—if thou wilt; Ps 19:6—His going; Prov 8:4—General; Isa 54:3—thou shalt; Isa 62:2—the Gentiles; Matt 13:6—because; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Matt 28:19—ye therefore; Mark 13:10—General; Luke 1:2—and; Luke 2:10—to; Luke 13:29—General; Luke 14:23—Go; John 8:31—If; John 15:4—Abide; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 10:35—in; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 16:13—spake; Rom 8:22—the; Rom 8:24—saved; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 1 Cor 16:13—stand; 2 Cor 2:14—the savour; 2 Cor 13:5—in the faith; Eph 1:13—after that ye heard; Eph 3:9—to; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Tim 3:16—believed; Titus 1:3—manifested; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 6:18—the hope; Jas 1:25—and; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 1 Pet 5:10—strengthen; Rev 5:9—out; Rev 5:13—every; Rev 14:6—preach

Colossians 1:24 rejoice: Matt 5:11, 12; Acts 5:41; Rom 5:3; 2 Cor 7:4; Eph 3:1, 13; Phil

2:17, 18; Jas 1:2 fill: 2 Cor 1:5–8; 4:8–12; 11:23–27; Phil 3:10; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:9, 10 for: Col 1:18; Eph 1:23 Reciprocal: Deut 16:1—the passover; Isa 1:4—gone away backward; Matt 16:24—If; Matt 20:23—Ye; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 10:39—Ye; Luke 6:23—Rejoice; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 20:24—neither; Acts 21:13—for; Rom 12:5—General; 1 Cor 1:9—by; 1 Cor 12:12—as; 1 Cor 12:27—General; 2 Cor 4:10—bearing; 2 Cor 4:15—all; 2 Cor 5:13—for; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 2 Cor 8:9—for; 2 Cor 11:30—I will; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; 2 Cor 12:15—will; Gal 6:17—I bear; Eph 4:12—the body; Phil 1:20—whether; Col 2:1—what; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Heb 12:23—the general; 1 Pet 4:13—ye are; 3 John 7—that

Colossians 1:25 I am: Col 1:23; 1 Thess 3:2; 1 Tim 4:6 according: Rom 15:15–18; 1 Cor 9:17; Gal 2:7, 8; Eph 3:2 to fulfil: or, fully to preach, Rom 15:19; 2 Tim 4:2–5 Reciprocal: Matt 13:35—I will utter; Luke 7:28—but; Acts 9:15—to bear; Acts 14:26—the work; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:1—called; 1 Cor 4:1—the ministers; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; Gal 1:16—that; 1 Tim 1:11—which; 1 Tim 1:12—putting; 2 Tim 4:5—make full proof of

Colossians 1:26 the mystery: Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Cor 2:7; Eph 3:3–10 now: Ps 25:14; Matt 13:11; Mark 4:11; Luke 8:10; 2 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Deut 30:11—it is not hidden; Prov 8:6—for; Isa 64:4—have not; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Matt 16:17—but; Matt 20:7—Because; John 15:15—all; Acts 13:41—for; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 13:2—understand; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; Eph 1:9—made; Eph 3:9—hid; Eph 6:19—the mystery; Col 4:3—the mystery; 1 Pet 1:20—verily

Colossians 1:27 whom: 1 Cor 2:12–14; 2 Cor 2:14; 4:6; Gal 1:15, 16 the riches: Col 2:3; Rom 9:23; 11:33; Eph 1:7, 17, 18; 3:8–10, 16; Phil 4:19 Christ: Col 3:11; Luke 17:21; John 6:56; 14:17, 20, 23; 15:2–5; 17:22, 23, 26; Rom 8:10; 1 Cor 3:16; 2 Cor 6:16; Gal 2:20; 4:19; Eph 2:22; 3:17; 1 John 4:4; Rev 3:20 in you: or, among you the hope: Col 1:5; Ps 16:9–11; Rom 5:2; 8:18, 19; 2 Cor 4:17; 1 Tim 1:1; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 37:10—General; Deut 30:11—it is not hidden; Esth 1:4—the riches; Job 11:18—because; Isa 64:4—have not; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 12:21—General; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Matt 16:17—but; Mark 12:11—General; Luke 24:47—among; John 7:35—teach; John 15:4—I; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 16:32—they; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 8:24—saved; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 11:12—the world; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Rom 16:25—to the; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 12:13—whether we be Jews; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 4:4—lest; 2 Cor 4:7—this; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 3:3—the mystery; Eph 6:19—the mystery; Col 2:2—all; 1 Tim 3:16—preached; 2 Tim 1:10—now; 2 Tim 2:10—with; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 6:18—the hope; Heb 7:19—a better; 1 Pet 1:21—your; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope

Colossians 1:28 Whom: Acts 3:20; 5:42; 8:5, 35; 9:20; 10:36; 11:20; 13:38; 17:3, 18; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 1:23; 15:12; 2 Cor 4:5; 10:14; Eph 3:8; Phil 1:15–18; 1 Tim 3:16 warning: Jer 6:10; Ezek 3:17–21; 33:4–9; Matt 3:7; Acts 20:27, 28, 31; 1 Cor 4:14; 1 Thess 4:6; 5:12–14 teaching: Deut 4:5; Ezek 7:10; Eccl 12:9; Matt 28:20; Mark 6:34; Eph 4:11; 1 Tim 3:2; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 in all: Prov 8:5; Jer 3:15; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 2:6, 15; 12:8; 2 Pet 3:15 we may: Col 1:22; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:27 perfect: Col 2:10; 1 Cor 1:30; Eph 4:12, 13; Heb 10:14; 13:21 Reciprocal: Gen 47:2—presented; 1 Sam 12:23—I will teach; Prov 8:4—General; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Ezek 46:2—the priests; Matt 5:48—ye; Matt 23:34—and wise; Luke 14:23—compel; Luke 19:16—Lord; John 17:23—made; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 14:26—the work; Acts 15:35—teaching; Acts 16:32—they; Acts

18:25—fervent; Acts 20:20—I kept; Acts 26:29—that not; Rom 1:9—whom; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Cor 15:10—yet; 2 Cor 4:14—shall present; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Phil 3:15—as; Col 3:16—teaching; Col 4:12—that; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; 1 Thess 5:14—warn; 2 Tim 4:2—Preach; Heb 6:1—let; Jas 3:2—a perfect

Colossians 1:29 labour: Col 4:12; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 5:9; 6:5; 11:23; Phil 2:16; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8; 2 Tim 2:10; Rev 2:3 striving: Col 2:1; Luke 13:24; Rom 15:20, 30; 1 Cor 9:25–27; Phil 1:27, 30; Heb 12:4 his: 1 Cor 12:6, 11; Eph 1:19; 3:7, 20; Phil 2:13; Heb 13:21 mightily: 2 Cor 12:9, 10; 13:3 Reciprocal: Neh 4:21—So we; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Job 33:29—all; Ps 63:8—thy; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Dan 5:12—an excellent; Matt 25:20—behold; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Luke 19:16—Lord; John 3:21—that his; John 6:27—Labour not; Acts 7:25—God; Acts 18:25—fervent; Acts 21:19—he declared; Rom 1:9—whom; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 12:7—or he; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 3:10—to the; 1 Cor 9:26—so; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; 2 Cor 8:1—the grace; Gal 2:8—the same; Gal 2:9—the grace; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 2 Tim 2:5—strive; 2 Tim 4:2—reprove

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Paul still exhorts them to be constant in Christ;
- 8 to beware of philosophy, and vain traditions;
- 18 worshipping of angels;
- 20 and legal ceremonies, which are ended in Christ.

Colossians 2:1 what: Col 1:24, 29; 4:12; Gen 30:8; 32:24–30; Hos 12:3, 4; Luke 22:44; Gal 4:19; Phil 1:30; 1 Thess 2:2; Heb 5:7 conflict: or, fear, or, care at: Col 4:13, 15, 16; Rev 1:11; 3:14–22 not: Col 2:5; Acts 20:25, 38; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Lev 23:2—the feasts; Luke 11:8—because of; Acts 6:4—prayer; Rom 15:30—that; 2 Cor 11:28—the care; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Phil 1:8—how; Phil 1:22—live; Heb 10:32—ye endured

Colossians 2:2 their: Col 4:8; Isa 40:1; Rom 15:13; 2 Cor 1:4–6; 1 Thess 3:2; 5:14; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 being: Col 3:14; Ps 133:1; John 17:21; Acts 4:32; Gal 3:28; Phil 2:1; 1 John 4:12, 13 all: Col 1:27 of the full: Isa 32:17; 1 Thess 1:5; Heb 6:11; 10:22; 2 Pet 1:10; 1 John 3:19 understanding: John 6:69; 17:3; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 2:12; Eph 1:17–19; 3:9, 10; Phil 3:8; 2 Pet 1:3; 3:18 to the: Col 1:9; 1 John 5:7 of the Father: Col 1:15–17; Isa 53:11; Jer 9:24; Matt 11:25, 27; Luke 10:21, 22; John 1:1–3 Jo John 5:17, 23; 10:30, 38; 14:9–11; 16:15; 17:21–23; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Exod 26:3—coupled together; 1 Sam 18:1—the soul of Jonathan; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Matt 13:11—mysteries; Luke 2:40—filled; Luke 8:10—Unto; John 14:7—ye; John 17:23—made; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 11:33—riches; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 1:7—to; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 5:32—a great; Eph 6:19—the mystery; Col 1:12—the Father; Col 2:9—in; Col 2:19—knit; Col 4:3—the mystery; 2 Tim 3:14—assured; Titus 1:1—the acknowledging; 1 John 5:20—and hath

Colossians 2:3 In whom: or, Wherein, Col 1:9, 19; 3:16; Rom 11:33; 1 Cor 1:24, 30; 2:6–8; Eph 1:8; 3:10; 2 Tim 3:15–17 hid: Col 3:3; Job 28:21; Prov 2:4; Matt 10:26; Eph 3:9; Rev

2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 35:31—And he; Deut 34:9—full of the spirit; 1 Kgs 3:12—neither; 1 Kgs 3:28—the wisdom; 1 Kgs 4:31—wiser; 1 Kgs 10:3—told her; 1 Kgs 10:23—exceeded; 2 Chr 9:2—there; 2 Chr 9:22—passed all the kings; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 28:12—General; Ps 68:18—for men; Prov 1:20—Wisdom; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 8:12—I wisdom; Prov 8:14—Counsel; Isa 9:6—Counsellor; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Isa 40:14—understanding; Ezek 28:12—full; Matt 13:44—like; Matt 13:46—one; Luke 2:40—filled; Luke 10:21—thou hast; Luke 11:49—the wisdom; John 1:14—full; John 1:16—of his; John 14:7—ye; John 16:15—General; Rom 10:12—rich; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 2 Cor 4:7—this; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Eph 1:17—the spirit; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:27—the riches; Col 2:9—in; Col 4:3—the mystery; 1 John 5:20—and hath

Colossians 2:4 lest: Col 2:8, 18; Matt 24:4, 24; Mark 13:22; Acts 20:30; Rom 16:18, 19; 2 Cor 11:3, 11–13; Gal 2:4; Eph 4:14; 5:6; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 2 Tim 2:16; 3:13; Titus 1:10, 11; 1 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:18, 26; 4:1; 2 John 7; Rev 12:9; 13:8; 20:3, 8 enticing: 1 Cor 2:4 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—entice; 1 Cor 15:50—this; 2 Cor 9:6—I say; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 2:5—we; Gal 3:17—this; Eph 4:17—I say; Heb 13:9—carried; Jas 1:16—Do

Colossians 2:5 be: Col 2:1; 1 Cor 5:3, 4; 1 Thess 2:17 and beholding: 2 Chr 29:35; 1 Cor 11:34; 14:40 and the: Ruth 1:18; Ps 78:8, 37; Acts 2:42; 1 Cor 15:58; 16:13; 1 Thess 3:8; Heb 3:14; 6:19; 1 Pet 5:9; 2 Pet 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Num 2:17—tabernacle; Num 7:11—General; Num 10:28—according; 2 Kgs 5:26—Went; 2 Cor 7:7—but; Phil 1:4—with; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Titus 1:5—set

Colossians 2:6 received: Matt 10:40; John 1:12, 13; 13:20; 1 Cor 1:30; Heb 3:14; 1 John 5:11, 12, 20; 2 John 8, 9; Jude 3 walk: Col 3:17; Isa 2:5; Mic 4:2; John 14:6; 2 Cor 5:7; Gal 2:20; Eph 4:1; 5:1, 2; Phil 1:27; 1 Thess 4:1; 1 John 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:15—did walk; Num 28:11—in the beginnings; Ps 139:24—the way; Jer 6:16—and walk; Ezek 36:27—cause; Mic 4:5—and we; Zech 10:12—walk; Luke 2:11—the Lord; John 10:5—General; John 15:4—Abide; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 5:11—by whom; Phil 3:16—let us walk; Col 1:10—ye; Col 2:19—not; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 John 2:27—ye shall

Colossians 2:7 Rooted: Col 1:23; Ps 1:3; 92:13; Isa 61:3; Jer 17:8; Ezek 17:23, 24; Rom 11:17, 18; Eph 2:21, 22; 3:17; Jude 12 built: Matt 7:24, 25; Luke 6:48; John 15:4, 5; 1 Cor 3:9–15; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:4–6; Jude 20 stablished: Col 1:23; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Cor 1:21; 2 Thess 2:17; 1 Pet 5:10; 2 Pet 3:17, 18; Jude 24 with: Col 1:12, 13; 3:17; Eph 5:20; 1 Thess 5:18; Heb 13:15 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:1—build; Job 22:23—built up; Ps 96:10—the world; Prov 12:3—the root; Prov 24:3—it is; Matt 13:6—because; Mark 4:6—no root; Luke 8:13—and these; Acts 20:32—to build; Rom 11:20—and; 2 Cor 13:5—in the faith; Col 3:15—and be; Col 4:2—thanksgiving; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound; 2 Pet 1:12—and be; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Colossians 2:8 Beware: Deut 6:12; Matt 7:15; 10:17; 16:6; Phil 3:2; 2 Pet 3:17 spoil: Col 2:18; Song 2:15; Jer 29:8; Rom 16:17; Eph 5:6; Heb 13:9; 2 John 8 philosophy: Acts 17:18, 32; Rom 1:21, 22; 1 Cor 1:19–23; 3:18, 19; 15:35, 36; 2 Cor 10:5 Gr.; 1 Tim 6:20; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; 3:13 after the tradition: Col 2:22; Matt 15:2–9; Mark 7:3–13; Gal 1:14; 1 Pet 1:18 the rudiments: or, the elements, Col 2:20; Gal 4:3, 9; Eph 2:2 after Christ: Eph 4:20 Reciprocal: Matt 15:3—Why; Matt 24:4—Take; Mark 13:5—Take; Acts 15:1—Except; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 3:20—that; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Col 2:4—lest; Col

2:23—will; Heb 9:1—and; Jas 1:16—Do; Jas 2:20—O vain; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 1 John 2:26—concerning

Colossians 2:9 in: Col 2:2, 3; 1:19; Isa 7:14; Matt 1:23; John 10:30, 38; 14:9, 10, 20; 17:21; 2 Cor 5:19; 1 Tim 3:16; Titus 2:13; 1 John 5:7, 20 bodily: Luke 3:22; John 1:14; 2:21 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—an habitation; Exod 23:21—my name; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Deut 12:5—habitation; 1 Chr 17:12—He shall; 1 Chr 23:25—that they may dwell in Jerusalem; 2 Chr 6:20—put thy name; 2 Chr 7:16—eyes; Ps 68:18—for men; Ezek 37:27—tabernacle; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Hag 2:7—I will fill; Zech 8:3—dwell; Matt 12:6—General; Matt 23:21—and by; Luke 14:22—and yet; John 1:16—of his; John 3:34—for God; John 14:6—the truth; John 16:15—General; John 17:10—all; John 17:23—made; Rom 1:20—Godhead; Eph 1:23—fulness; Eph 3:19—that ye; Eph 4:10—that he; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; 1 John 2:5—hereby; Rev 13:6—and his; Rev 21:22—the Lamb

Colossians 2:10 complete: Col 3:11; John 1:16; 1 Cor 1:30, 31; Gal 3:26–29; Heb 5:9 the head: Col 1:16–18; Eph 1:20–23; 4:15, 16; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 5:9–13 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Ezek 37:27—tabernacle; Dan 10:13—one; Luke 10:42—one; John 17:23—made; John 17:26—and I; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 10:4—Christ; 1 Cor 11:3—the head of every; Gal 3:27—as many; Eph 1:21—above; Eph 1:22—gave; Eph 1:23—fulness; Eph 2:14—the middle; Eph 3:19—that ye; Col 1:18—he is; Col 1:28—perfect; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 7:11—perfection; 1 Pet 2:7—the head; 1 John 2:5—hereby

Colossians 2:11 whom: Deut 10:16; 30:6; Jer 4:4; Rom 2:29; Phil 3:3 without: Mark 14:58; Acts 7:48; 17:24; 2 Cor 5:1; Eph 2:11; Heb 9:11, 24 in putting: Col 3:8, 9; Rom 6:6; Eph 4:22 by: Luke 2:21; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 2:20; 4:4, 5; Eph 2:10–18 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Lev 12:3—General; Lev 26:41—their uncircumcised; Josh 5:2—circumcise; Ezek 44:7—uncircumcised in heart; John 3:6—born of the flesh; John 3:10—and knowest; Acts 7:51—uncircumcised; Acts 15:1—Except; Rom 2:26—General; Rom 3:30—General; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 7:24—the body of this; 1 Cor 12:13—by; Gal 5:16—and; Heb 8:2—which

Colossians 2:12 Buried: Rom 6:4, 5 baptism: Rom 6:3; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:27; Eph 4:5; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 6:2; 1 Pet 3:21 wherein: Col 3:1, 2; Rom 6:8–11; 7:4; 1 Cor 15:20; Eph 1:20; 2:4–6; 5:14; 1 Pet 4:1–3 the faith: Luke 17:5 Gr.; John 1:12, 13; 3:3–7; Acts 14:27; Eph 1:19; 2:8; 3:7, 17; Phil 1:29; Heb 12:2; Jas 1:16, 17 who: Acts 2:24; Rom 4:24; Heb 13:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 17:10—Every; Matt 3:6—were; Mark 11:22—faith in God; John 2:19—I will; John 6:44—except; John 19:42—laid; Acts 15:1—Except; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 2:29—circumcision; Rom 6:6—that the; 1 Cor 15:4—that; 2 Cor 4:7—that; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Eph 2:6—hath; Phil 1:6—begun

Colossians 2:13 dead: Ezek 37:1–10; Luke 9:60; 15:24, 32; Rom 6:13; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Eph 2:1, 5, 6; 5:14; 1 Tim 5:6; Heb 6:1; 9:14; Jas 2:17, 20, 26 the uncircumcision: Eph 2:11 he: Ps 71:20; 119:50; John 5:21; 6:63; Rom 4:17; 8:11; 1 Cor 15:36, 45; 2 Cor 3:6 marg. 1 Tim 6:13 having: Ps 32:1; Isa 1:18; 55:7; Jer 31:34; Acts 13:38, 39; 2 Cor 5:19; Heb 8:10–12; 1 John 1:7–9; 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Num 12:12—as one dead; Ps 85:2—forgiven; Matt 8:22—and; John 5:25—when; Acts 10:45—the Gentiles; Rom 5:6—For; Rom 6:4—we are; Rom 11:17—being; Rom 12:3—not to; Gal 2:20—nevertheless; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 1:14—the;

Col 3:1—risen; Col 3:7—General; Rev 3:1—and art

Colossians 2:14 Blotting: Num 5:23; Neh 4:5; Ps 51:1, 9; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Acts 3:19 the handwriting: Col 2:20; Esth 3:12; 8:8; Dan 5:7, 8; Luke 1:6; Gal 4:1–4; Eph 2:14–16; Heb 7:18; 8:13; 9:9, 10; 10:8, 9 took: Isa 57:14; 2 Thess 2:7 Reciprocal: Dan 5:5—wrote; Dan 9:24—and to; John 13:31—Now; John 19:30—It is; Acts 10:45—the Gentiles; Rom 7:4—ye also; Gal 4:4—made under; Eph 2:15—the law; Eph 2:16—having; Heb 7:16—the law

Colossians 2:15 having: Gen 3:15; Ps 68:18; Isa 49:24, 25; 53:12; Matt 12:29; Luke 10:18; 11:22; John 12:31; 16:11; Eph 4:8; Heb 2:14; Rev 12:9; 20:2, 3, 10 principalities: Col 1:16; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 6:12 triumphing: Luke 23:39–43; John 12:32; 19:30; Acts 2:23, 24, 32–36 in it: or, in himself Reciprocal: Exod 15:1—for; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 2 Sam 23:21—slew him; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 41:11—because; Ps 98:1—his right; Isa 25:11—he shall spread; Mark 3:27—General; John 13:31—Now; Acts 16:18—I command; Rom 8:38—nor; Eph 1:21—principality; 1 John 3:8—this purpose

Colossians 2:16 judge: Rom 14:3, 10, 13; 1 Cor 10:28–31; Gal 2:12, 13; Jas 4:11 in meat: etc. or, for eating and drinking, Lev 11:2–47; 17:10–15; Deut 14:3–21; Ezek 4:14; Matt 15:11; Acts 11:3–18; 15:20; Rom 14:2, 6, 14–17, 20, 21; 1 Cor 8:7–13; 1 Tim 4:3–5; Heb 9:10; 13:9 in respect: or, in part of an: Lev 23:1–44; Num 28:1–Num 29:40; Deut 16:1–17; Neh 8:9; 10:31; Ps 42:4; Rom 14:5, 6 the new: Num 10:10; 28:11, 14; 1 Sam 20:5, 18; 2 Kgs 4:23; 1 Chr 23:31; Neh 10:33; Ps 81:3; Isa 1:13; Ezek 45:17; 46:1–3; Amos 8:5; Gal 4:10 or of the sabbath: Lev 16:31; 23:3, 24, 32, 39 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 11:24—General; 2 Chr 31:3—for the new moons; Isa 66:23—that from; Ezek 20:12—I gave; Matt 5:17—but; Mark 2:27—General; Acts 15:1—Except; Rom 14:17—is; Gal 5:1—entangled; Col 2:18—beguile you; Col 2:20—subject

Colossians 2:17 a shadow: John 1:17; Heb 8:5; 9:9; 10:1 the body: Matt 11:28, 29; Heb 4:1–11 Reciprocal: Lev 11:24—General; 2 Chr 31:3—for the new moons; Song 2:9—he standeth; Isa 66:23—that from; Matt 5:17—but; John 14:6—the truth; Rom 10:4—Christ; Rom 14:3—judge; Rom 14:5—esteemeth; Rom 14:17—is; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; Gal 3:24—the law; Gal 4:10—General; Heb 9:23—the patterns

Colossians 2:18 no: Col 2:4, 8; Gen 3:13; Num 25:18; Matt 24:24; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:3; Eph 5:6; 2 Pet 2:14; 1 John 2:26; 4:1, 2; 2 John 7–11; Rev 3:11; 12:9; 13:8, 14 beguile you: or, judge against you, Col 2:16 in a voluntary humility: Gr. being a voluntary in humility, Col 2:23; Isa 57:9 worshipping: Dan 11:38 Heb.; Rom 1:25; 1 Cor 8:5, 6; 1 Tim 4:1 Gr.; Rev 19:10; 22:8, 9 intruding: Deut 29:29; Job 38:2; Ps 138:1, 2; Ezek 13:3; 1 Tim 1:7 vainly: Col 2:8; 1 Cor 4:18; 8:1; 13:4 fleshly: Rom 8:6–8; 1 Cor 3:3; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:19, 20; Jas 3:14–16; 4:1–6 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Exod 20:23—General; Ruth 2:12—recompense; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; 2 Chr 26:16—when he was; Eccl 7:16—neither; Isa 2:9—humbleth; Matt 15:9—teaching; Matt 24:4—Take; John 13:8—Thou shalt; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 4:6—be puffed; Col 3:24—ye shall; 2 Thess 2:7—doth; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 1 Tim 6:20—oppositions

Colossians 2:19 not: Col 2:6–9; 1:18; Gal 1:6–9; 5:2–4; 1 Tim 2:4–6 all: Eph 4:15, 16 by: Job 19:9–12; Ps 139:15, 16 nourishment: John 15:4–6; Rom 11:17; Eph 5:29 knit: Col 2:2; John 17:21; Acts 4:32; Rom 12:4, 5; 1 Cor 1:10; 10:16, 17; 12:12–27; Eph 4:3; Phil 1:27; 2:2–5; 1 Pet 3:8 increaseth: Col 1:10; 1 Cor 3:6; Eph 4:16; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:10; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Pet 3:18

Reciprocal: Exod 20:23—General; Exod 26:3—coupled together; Exod 26:26—bars of shittim wood; Exod 38:20—the pins; Num 2:2—about the; Song 4:4—neck; Song 7:1—the joints; Song 7:5—head; Luke 5:38—General; 1 Cor 6:15—your; 1 Cor 11:3—the head of every; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 1:22—gave; Eph 3:6—the same; Eph 5:30—General; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished; Rev 22:9—See

Colossians 2:20 if: Col 3:3; Rom 6:2–11; 7:4–6; Gal 2:19, 20; 6:14; 1 Pet 4:1–3 from: Col 2:8; Eph 2:15 rudiments: or, elements living: John 15:19; 17:14–16; 2 Cor 10:3; Jas 4:4; 1 John 5:19 subject: Col 2:14, 16; Gal 4:3, 9–12; Heb 13:9 Reciprocal: Exod 27:8—as it was showed; Lev 11:24—General; Matt 15:2—transgress; 1 Cor 8:8—meat; Eph 2:14—the middle; Col 3:1—risen; 1 Tim 4:3—to abstain; Heb 7:16—the law; Heb 9:10—carnal; 1 Pet 2:24—being

Colossians 2:21; Gen 3:3; Isa 52:11; 2 Cor 6:17; 1 Tim 4:3 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Matt 15:17—that; Mark 7:3—the tradition; Mark 7:19—General; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily

Colossians 2:22 to: Mark 7:18, 19; John 6:27; 1 Cor 6:13 after: Isa 29:13, 18; Dan 11:37; Matt 15:3–9; Mark 7:7–13; Titus 1:14; Rev 17:18 Reciprocal: Gen 9:3—even; Matt 15:17—that; Col 2:8—after the tradition; Col 2:23—will

Colossians 2:23 a show: Gen 3:5, 6; Matt 23:27, 28; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 1 Tim 4:3, 8 will: Col 2:8, 18, 22 neglecting: or, punishing, or, not sparing, Eph 5:29 Reciprocal: Eccl 7:16—neither; Isa 2:9—humbleth; Matt 15:3—Why; John 13:8—Thou shalt; 1 Cor 6:13—but God; Gal 6:12—as desire

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He shows where we should seek Christ;
- 5 He exhorts to mortification;
- 10 to put off the old man, and put on Christ;
- 12 exhorting to charity, humility, and other several duties.

Colossians 3:1 risen: Col 2:12, 13, 20; Rom 6:4, 5, 9–11; Gal 2:19, 20; Eph 1:19, 20; 2:5, 6 seek: Col 3:2; Ps 16:11; 17:14, 15; 73:25, 26; Prov 15:24; Matt 6:20, 33; Luke 12:33; Rom 8:6; 2 Cor 4:18; Phil 3:20, 21; Heb 11:13–16 where: Ps 110:1; Matt 22:44; 26:64; Mark 12:36; 14:62; 16:19; Luke 20:42; 22:69; Acts 2:34; 7:55; Rom 8:34; Eph 1:20; 4:10; Heb 1:3, 13; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Song 3:6—like; Song 4:8—with me; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 20:21—the one; Luke 12:34—where; Rom 6:7—For he; Rom 8:5—of the Spirit; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 2:1—you; Eph 5:14—arise; Phil 3:10—and the power; 2 Tim 2:18—that; Heb 6:19—entereth; Heb 13:14—General; Jas 1:27—to keep; 1 John 2:15—Love not

Colossians 3:2 Set: Col 3:1; 1 Chr 22:19; 29:3; Ps 62:10; 91:14; 119:36, 37; Prov 23:5; Eccl 7:14; Matt 16:23; Rom 8:4–6; Phil 1:23; 1 John 2:15–17 affection: or, mind not: Col 3:5; Ps 49:11–17; Matt 6:19; Luke 12:15; 16:8, 9, 11, 19–25; Phil 3:19; 1 John 2:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 9:20—set not; Ps 31:19—laid up; Ps 119:25—soul; Prov 15:24—above; Song 3:6—like; Song 4:8—with me; Zeph 2:3—hid; John 6:27—the meat; Col 2:12—wherein;

Heb 9:24—but; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have

Colossians 3:3 are: Col 2:20; Rom 6:2; Gal 2:20 your: Col 3:4; 1:5; John 3:16; 4:14; 5:21, 24, 40; 6:39, 40; 10:28–30; 14:19; Rom 5:10, 21; 8:2, 34–39; 1 Cor 15:45; 2 Cor 5:7; Heb 7:25; 1 Pet 1:3–5 hid: Col 2:3; Matt 11:25; 1 Cor 2:14; Phil 4:7; 1 Pet 3:4; 1 John 3:2; Rev 2:17 Reciprocal: Lev 13:47—The garment; Deut 30:20—thy life; Deut 33:3—all his saints; Josh 2:6—hid them; 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Job 29:4—the secret; Ps 25:14—secret; Ps 27:5—hide; Ps 32:7—my; Ps 42:8—the God; Ps 66:9—holdeth; Ps 83:3—thy hidden; Prov 8:35—whoso; Isa 11:6—General; Matt 13:44—like; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 16:12—that which is your; Luke 20:38—for all; John 5:26—so hath; John 6:47—He that; John 6:57—even; John 8:35—but; John 11:25—the life; John 14:16—abide; John 17:2—give; Acts 3:15—Prince; Rom 6:8—we believe; Rom 6:11—but; Rom 8:10—but; Rom 8:39—shall be; Gal 2:19—dead; Eph 3:9—hid; 2 Tim 2:11—For; 1 Pet 1:4—reserved; 1 Pet 2:24—being; 1 Pet 4:1—for; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 1 Pet 5:4—appear; 1 John 3:1—the world; 1 John 4:9—we; 1 John 5:10—hath the; 1 John 5:11—this; Rev 1:18—that liveth

Colossians 3:4 our: John 11:25; 14:6; 20:31; Acts 3:15; Gal 2:20; 2 Tim 1:1; 1 John 1:1, 2; 5:12; Rev 2:7; 22:1, 14 appear: 1 Tim 6:14; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 5:4; 1 John 2:28; 3:2 ye: Ps 17:15; 73:24; Isa 25:8, 9; Matt 13:43; John 6:39, 40; 14:3; 17:24; 1 Cor 15:43; 2 Cor 4:17; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:17; 2 Thess 1:10–12; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Deut 30:20—thy life; Deut 33:3—all his saints; 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Ps 66:9—holdeth; Matt 13:44—like; Luke 9:31—appeared; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 16:12—that which is your; Luke 20:38—for all; John 1:4—him; John 5:26—so hath; John 6:47—He that; John 6:57—even; John 10:28—they; John 14:16—abide; John 14:19—because; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 6:8—we believe; Rom 8:10—but; Rom 8:18—the glory; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 8:39—shall be; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Phil 1:21—to live; Col 3:3—your; 2 Tim 2:11—For; 2 Tim 4:1—at; Heb 2:10—glory; 1 Pet 1:4—reserved; 1 Pet 2:4—a living; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 1 John 4:9—we; 1 John 5:11—this

Colossians 3:5 Mortify: Rom 6:6; 8:13; Gal 5:24; Eph 5:3–6 members: Rom 6:13; 7:5, 23; Jas 4:1 fornication: Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21, 22; Rom 1:29; 1 Cor 5:1, 10, 11; 6:9, 13, 18; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:3; 1 Thess 4:3; Heb 12:16; 13:4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 inordinate: Rom 1:26; 1 Thess 4:5 Gr. evil: Rom 7:7, 8; 1 Cor 10:6–8; Eph 4:19; 1 Pet 2:11 covetousness: 1 Cor 6:10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:3, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Exod 37:22—were; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Josh 7:21—I coveted; Job 31:24—General; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 119:36—and not to; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 18:28—turneth; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Ezek 43:9—Now let; Matt 5:29—pluck; Matt 19:22—for; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 9:43—if; Luke 9:23—If; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 15:15—to feed; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; Acts 15:20—fornication; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 6:19—for as ye; Rom 13:13—chambering; Rom 13:14—and; 1 Cor 5:7—Purge; 1 Cor 6:11—such; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; Gal 5:16—and; Eph 4:17—that ye; Col 3:2—not; Col 3:8—put; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 12:15—trouble; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 1:21—lay; 1 Pet 1:14—not; 2 Pet 2:10—in the

Colossians 3:6 which: Rom 1:18; Eph 5:6; Rev 22:15 children: Isa 57:4; Ezek 16:45, 46; Eph 2:2, 3; 1 Pet 1:14; 2 Pet 2:14 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 12:13—Say; Rom 4:15—Because;

Rom 8:13—ye live; Gal 5:21—that they; Heb 4:11—unbelief; Heb 13:4—and the bed;
Rev 10:9—Take

Colossians 3:7; Col 2:13; Rom 6:19, 20; 7:5; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 2:2; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 4:3, 4
Reciprocal: Rom 11:30—as ye; Eph 4:22—former; 1 Pet 4:2—no

Colossians 3:8 put: Col 3:5, 9; Eph 4:22; Heb 12:1; Jas 1:21; 1 Pet 2:1 anger: Ps 37:8; Prov
17:14; 19:19; 29:22; Matt 5:22; Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 3:3; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:15, 20, 26; Eph
4:26, 31, 32; 2 Tim 2:23, 24; Jas 1:20; 3:14–16 blasphemy: Lev 24:11–16; Mark 7:22; 1 Tim
1:13, 20; Jas 2:7; Jude 8; Rev 16:9 filthy: Eph 4:29; 5:4; Jas 3:4–6; 2 Pet 2:7, 18; Jude 8, 13
Reciprocal: Lev 19:18—not avenge; Ps 109:18—As he; Prov 4:24—Put; Rom 13:12—cast;
Phil 2:3—nothing; Col 2:11—in putting; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet
4:2—no

Colossians 3:9 Lie: Lev 19:11; Isa 63:8; Jer 9:3–5; Zeph 3:13; Zech 8:16; John 8:44; Eph
4:25; 1 Tim 1:10; Titus 1:12, 13; Rev 21:8, 27; 22:15 ye: Col 3:8; Rom 6:6; Eph 4:22
Reciprocal: Gen 18:15—denied; Gen 20:2—said; Gen 26:7—She is my sister; Gen
27:24—I am; Lev 6:2—lie; Judg 16:7—If they bind; 1 Sam 21:2—The king; Ps
15:2—speaketh; Ps 34:13—speaking; Prov 13:5—righteous; Prov 24:28—deceive; Matt
5:37—cometh; Rom 7:22—inward; Rom 13:12—cast; 1 Cor 15:46—that which is natural;
Eph 4:29—no; Col 2:11—in putting; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet 3:4—the hidden

Colossians 3:10 put: Col 3:12, 14; Job 29:14; Isa 52:1; 59:17; Rom 13:12, 14; 1 Cor 15:53,
54; Gal 3:27; Eph 4:24 the new: Ezek 11:19; 18:31; 36:26; 2 Cor 5:17; Gal 6:15; Eph 2:10,
15; 4:24; Rev 21:5 renewed: Ps 51:10; Rom 12:2; Eph 4:23; Heb 6:6 knowledge: John 17:3;
2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 1 John 2:3, 5 after: Gen 1:26, 27; Eph 2:10; 4:23, 24; 1 Pet 1:14, 15
Reciprocal: Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Zech 3:4—and I will; Matt
22:11—which; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 6:6—that our; Rom 7:6—serve; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1
Cor 15:46—that which is natural; 2 Cor 4:16—is; Gal 4:19—Christ; Eph 6:11—Put; Phil
1:9—in knowledge; Titus 3:5—renewing; 1 Pet 3:4—the hidden; 2 Pet 1:4—ye might; 2
Pet 3:18—knowledge

Colossians 3:11 there: Ps 117:2; Isa 19:23–25; 49:6; 52:10; 66:18–22; Jer 16:19; Hos 2:23;
Amos 9:12; Mic 4:2; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; Matt 12:18–21; Acts 10:34, 35; 13:46–48;
15:17; 26:17, 18; Rom 3:29; 4:10, 11; 9:24–26, 30, 31; 10:12; 15:9–13; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:28;
Eph 3:6 circumcision: 1 Cor 7:19; Gal 5:6; 6:15 Barbarian: Acts 28:2, 4; Rom 1:14; 1 Cor
14:11 bond: 1 Cor 7:21, 22; Eph 6:8 but: Col 2:10; 1 Cor 1:29, 30; 3:21–23; Gal 3:29; 6:14;
Phil 3:7–9; 1 John 5:11, 12; 2 John 9 and: John 6:56, 57; 14:23; 15:5; 17:23; Rom 8:10, 11;
Gal 2:20; Eph 1:23; 3:17; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Gen 7:9—General; Gen 12:3—in thee;
Exod 12:48—shall be; Exod 12:49—General; Num 15:15—One; Num 19:10—it shall be;
Deut 29:11—the hewer; Ps 115:13—He will bless; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Ezek
17:23—under; Ezek 37:19—Behold; Ezek 47:22—they shall have; Joel 2:29—General;
Matt 8:6—my; Matt 8:11—That; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 22:42—What;
Mark 7:26—Greek; John 12:20—Greeks; John 17:21—they all; John 17:26—and I; Acts
2:18—on my servants; Acts 10:11—and a; Acts 14:1—Greeks; Acts 15:9—put; Acts
19:10—both; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 3:22—for there; Rom 4:9—Cometh; 1 Cor
7:18—being; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 1 Cor 12:6—all; 1 Cor 15:28—all in all; 2 Cor
5:16—know we no; Gal 3:16—which; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 2:11—Uncircumcision; Eph
2:14—both; Col 1:19—General; Col 1:27—Christ; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are brethren;
Rev 13:16—free

Colossians 3:12 Put: Col 3:10; Eph 4:24 as: Isa 42:1; 45:4; 65:9, 22; Matt 24:22, 24, 31; Mark 13:20, 22, 27; Luke 18:7; Rom 8:29–33; 9:11; 11:5–7; 2 Tim 2:10; Titus 1:1; 1 Pet 1:2; 2 Pet 1:10; 2 John 13; Rev 17:14 holy: Rom 8:29; Eph 1:4; 1 Thess 1:3–6; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 beloved: Jer 31:3; Ezek 16:8; Rom 1:7; Eph 2:4, 5; 2 Tim 1:9; Titus 3:4–6; 1 John 4:19 bowels: Isa 63:15; Jer 31:20; Luke 1:78 marg. Phil 1:8; 2:1; 1 John 3:17 mercies: Rom 12:9, 10; Gal 5:6, 22, 23; Eph 4:2, 32; Phil 2:2–4; 1 Thess 5:15; Jas 3:17, 18; 1 Pet 3:8–11; 2 Pet 1:5–8; 1 John 3:14–20 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—his bowels; Gen 45:24—See that; Gen 50:17—Forgive; Lev 20:7—General; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 108:6—That thy; Ps 109:18—As he; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Prov 19:11—deferreth; Isa 4:3—shall be; Jer 43:12—putteth; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 5:7—are; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 17:4—if; John 13:34—That ye love; Rom 14:19—follow; 1 Cor 13:4—suffereth; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 7:15—inward affection is; Eph 5:1—as; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; Titus 3:2—gentle; Heb 3:1—holy; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed

Colossians 3:13 Forbearing: Rom 15:1, 2; 2 Cor 6:6; Gal 6:2; Eph 4:2, 32 forgiving: Matt 5:44; 6:12, 14, 15; 18:21–35; Mark 11:25; Luke 6:35–37; 11:4; 17:3, 4; 23:34; Jas 2:13 quarrel: or complaint, Matt 18:15–17; 1 Cor 6:7, 8 even: Luke 5:20–24; 7:48–50; 2 Cor 2:10; Eph 4:32; 5:2; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 45:24—See that; Gen 50:17—Forgive; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 112:4—he is gracious; Prov 19:11—deferreth; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 9:6—that the; Matt 18:22—but; Matt 18:33—even; Mark 2:5—he said; Luke 6:37—forgive; Luke 7:42—he; John 13:34—That ye love; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; Col 1:14—the; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 2 Tim 2:24—patient; Titus 3:2—gentle; 1 John 4:11—General

Colossians 3:14 charity: Col 2:2; John 13:34; 15:12; Rom 13:8; 1 Cor 13:1–13; Eph 5:2; 1 Thess 4:9; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:23; 4:21 the: Eph 1:4; 4:3; 1 John 4:7–12 Reciprocal: Song 1:7—turneth aside; Jer 43:12—putteth; John 17:23—made; Rom 12:18—General; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; Col 3:10—put; Rev 2:19—charity

Colossians 3:15 the peace: Ps 29:11; Isa 26:3; 27:5; 57:15, 19; John 14:27; 16:33; Rom 5:1; 14:17; 15:13; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Eph 2:12–18; 5:1; Phil 4:7 to the: 1 Cor 7:15; Eph 2:16, 17; 4:4, 16 and be: Col 3:17; 1:12; 2:7; Ps 100:4; 107:22; 116:17; Jonah 2:9; Luke 17:16–18; Rom 1:21; 2 Cor 4:15; 9:11; Eph 5:20; Phil 4:6; 1 Thess 5:18; 1 Tim 2:1; Heb 13:15; Rev 7:12 Reciprocal: Acts 16:25—sang; Rom 1:7—called; Rom 12:18—General; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 10:17—we being; 1 Cor 12:12—as; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 1:23—his; Eph 5:4—but; Col 4:2—thanksgiving; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; Jas 1:19—slow to wrath; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

Colossians 3:16 the word: John 5:39, 40; 2 Tim 3:15; Heb 4:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:11, 12; Rev 19:10 dwell: Deut 6:6–9; 11:18–20; Job 23:12; Ps 119:11; Jer 15:16; Luke 2:51; John 15:7; 1 John 2:14, 24, 27; 2 John 2 richly: 1 Tim 6:17; Titus 3:6 marg. all: Col 1:9; 1 Kgs 3:9–12, 28; Prov 2:6, 7; 14:8; 18:1; Isa 10:2; Eph 1:17; 5:17; Jas 1:5; 3:17 teaching: Col 1:28; Rom 15:14; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:11, 12; 2 Thess 3:15; Heb 12:12–15 in psalms: Matt 26:30; 1 Cor 14:26; Eph 5:19; Jas 5:13 and spiritual: 1 Chr 25:7; Neh 12:46; Ps 32:7; 119:54; Song 1:1; Isa 5:1; 26:1; 30:29; Rev 5:9; 14:3; 15:3 singing: Col 4:6; Ps 28:7; 30:11, 12; 47:6, 7; 63:4–6; 71:23; 103:1, 2; 138:1; 1 Cor 14:15 to the: Col 3:23 Reciprocal: Josh 1:8—thou shalt; 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 1 Chr 16:9—psalms; 1 Chr 25:6—for song; Ps 19:7—making; Ps 33:3—a new; Ps 81:2—General; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Ps

119:98—through; Prov 2:10—General; Prov 16:23—heart; Prov 18:4—words; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Song 2:12—time; Song 4:3—lips; Song 7:9—the roof; Isa 35:6—the tongue; Ezek 3:3—and fill; Ezek 40:44—chambers; Matt 12:35—good man; Matt 13:44—like; Matt 13:52—which; Mark 14:26—sung; Luke 6:45—treasure; Luke 11:36—the whole; John 5:38—ye have; John 17:6—they; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 18:24—mighty; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 1 Cor 2:13—spiritual things; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 6:10—making; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 6:1—in; Phil 4:19—according; Col 1:5—the word; Col 2:3—In whom; Col 4:5—Walk; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished; Heb 5:12—teachers; Heb 10:24—consider; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 2 Pet 1:8—in you; 1 John 1:10—his word; 2 John 9—the doctrine

Colossians 3:17 whatsoever: Col 3:23; 2 Chr 31:20, 21; Prov 3:6; Rom 14:6–8; 1 Cor 10:31 in word: 2 Thess 2:17; 1 John 3:18 in the: Mic 4:5; Matt 28:19; Acts 4:30; 19:17; Phil 1:11; 1 Thess 4:1, 2 giving: Col 1:12; 2:7; Rom 1:8; Eph 5:20; 1 Thess 5:18; Heb 13:15; 1 Pet 2:5, 9; 4:11 God: Eph 1:17; Phil 2:11; 1 Thess 1:1; Heb 1:5; 1 John 2:23 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:32—in the name; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Song 4:3—lips; Song 7:9—the roof; Song 7:13—I have; Ezek 45:17—peace offerings; Dan 6:10—gave; Zech 7:6—did not ye eat for; Zech 10:12—walk; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 26:30—when; Mark 6:41—blessed; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; John 2:2—both; John 14:13—in my; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 15:18—by word; Rom 16:22—salute; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 5:4—the name; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; 2 Cor 8:16—thanks; Eph 4:29—that which; Eph 6:1—in; Eph 6:5—as; Phil 4:6—thanksgiving; Col 2:6—walk; Col 3:15—and be; Col 4:2—thanksgiving; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 4:3—with; Heb 6:10—which; Heb 13:21—through; Jas 1:22—be; Jas 2:12—speak; Jas 5:13—let him sing; 3 John 5—General; Rev 7:12—thanksgiving

Colossians 3:18 submit: Gen 3:16; Esth 1:20; 1 Cor 11:3; 14:34; Eph 5:22–24, 33; 1 Tim 2:12; Titus 2:4, 5; 1 Pet 3:1–6 as: Acts 5:29; Eph 5:3; 6:1 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:8—the dead; 1 Tim 2:11—General

Colossians 3:19 love: Gen 2:23, 24; 24:67; Prov 5:18, 19; Eccl 9:9; Mal 2:14–16; Luke 14:26; Eph 5:25, 28, 29, 33; 1 Pet 3:7 bitter: Col 3:21; Rom 3:14; Eph 4:31; Jas 3:14 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 7:33—how

Colossians 3:20 obey: Gen 28:7; Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3; Deut 21:18–21; 27:16; Prov 6:20; 20:20; 30:11, 17; Ezek 22:7; Mal 1:6; Matt 15:4–6; 19:19; Eph 6:1–3 in: Col 3:22; Eph 5:24; Titus 2:9 well pleasing: Col 1:10; Phil 4:18; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Deut 5:16—Honour; Prov 16:7—please; Jer 35:8—General; Luke 18:20—Do not commit; Rom 8:8—please

Colossians 3:21; Ps 103:13; Prov 3:12; 4:1–4; Eph 6:4; 1 Thess 2:11; Heb 12:5–11 Reciprocal: Col 3:19—bitter

Colossians 3:22 obey: Col 3:20; Ps 123:2; Mal 1:6; Matt 8:9; Luke 6:46; 7:8; Eph 6:5–7; 1 Tim 6:1, 2; Titus 2:9, 10; Phlm 1:16; 1 Pet 2:18, 19 menpleasers: Gal 1:10; 1 Thess 2:4 in singleness: Matt 6:22; Acts 2:46; Eph 6:5 fearing: Gen 42:18; Neh 5:9, 15; Eccl 5:7; 8:12; 12:13; 2 Cor 7:1 Reciprocal: Gen 30:29—General; Gen 31:6—General; 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ps 86:11—unite; Ps 116:6—preserveth; Ps 119:10—my whole; Prov 27:18—so; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 6:18—appear; Luke 7:2—who; Luke 11:34—single; Rom 12:8—with simplicity; Rom 12:11—serving; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; Eph 5:22—as; Eph

5:24—in; Eph 6:6—eyeservice; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; 1 Pet 3:2—with

Colossians 3:23 whatsoever: Col 3:17; 2 Chr 31:21; Ps 47:6, 7; 103:1; 119:10, 34, 145; Eccl 9:10; Jer 3:10; 1 Pet 1:22 as: Zech 7:5–7; Matt 6:16; Rom 14:6, 8; Eph 5:22; 6:6, 7; 1 Pet 2:13, 15 Reciprocal: Num 14:24—followed me; 2 Sam 6:14—with all his; 1 Chr 29:2—with all; Ps 86:11—unite; Prov 3:6—In; 1 Cor 7:24—abide; 1 Cor 10:31—ye eat; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; Eph 6:1—in; Col 3:16—to the

Colossians 3:24 ye shall: Col 2:18; Gen 15:1; Ruth 2:12; Prov 11:18; Matt 5:12, 46; 6:1, 2, 5, 16; 10:41; Luke 6:35; 14:14; Rom 2:6, 7; 4:4, 5; 1 Cor 3:8; 9:17, 18; Eph 6:8; Heb 9:15; 10:35; 11:6 for: John 12:26; Rom 1:1; 14:18; 1 Cor 7:22; Gal 1:10; Eph 6:6; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:8—the dead; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Mark 13:34—and to; Acts 20:19—Serving; Acts 20:32—and to give; Rom 16:18—serve; 1 Cor 7:24—abide; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; Eph 1:11—we; Eph 6:1—in; Heb 10:36—ye might; 1 Pet 2:16—but

Colossians 3:25 he that: 1 Cor 6:7, 8; 1 Thess 4:6; Phlm 1:18 receive: 2 Cor 5:10; Heb 2:2 and: Col 4:1; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:17; 10:17; 2 Sam 14:14; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; 37:24; Luke 20:21; Acts 10:34; Rom 2:11; Eph 6:9; 1 Pet 1:17; Jude 16 Reciprocal: Exod 30:15—rich; Ps 62:12—renderest

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He exhorts them to be fervent in prayer;
- 5 to walk wisely toward them that are not yet come to the true knowledge of Christ;
- 10 He salutes them, and wishes them all prosperity.

Colossians 4:1 give: Lev 19:13; 25:39–43; Deut 15:12–15; 24:14, 15; Neh 5:5–13; Job 24:11, 12; 31:13–15; Isa 58:3, 5–9; Jer 34:9–17; Mal 3:5; Jas 2:13; 5:4 ye: Eccl 5:8; Matt 23:8, 9; 24:48–51; Luke 16:1–13; 19:15; Eph 6:8, 9–20; Rev 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: Exod 21:26—General; Lev 25:43—rule; Deut 15:13—General; Matt 8:6—my; Matt 20:4—and whatsoever; Mark 13:34—and to; Luke 7:2—who; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 12:11—serving; Col 3:25—and; Col 4:12—that; 1 Tim 6:2—believing

Colossians 4:2 Continue: Col 4:12; 1:9; 1 Sam 12:23; Job 15:4; 27:8–10; Ps 55:16, 17; 109:4; Luke 18:1; Rom 12:12; Eph 6:18; Phil 4:6; 1 Thess 5:17, 18 watch: Matt 26:41; Mark 13:33; Luke 21:36; 1 Pet 4:7 thanksgiving: Col 2:7; 3:15, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—Moses' hands; 1 Sam 1:12—continued praying; Ps 116:2—therefore; Dan 6:20—servest; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Luke 6:12—continued; Acts 2:42—and in prayers; Acts 10:2—and prayed; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 1 Thess 5:6—watch

Colossians 4:3 praying: Rom 15:30–32; Eph 6:19; Phil 1:19; 1 Thess 5:25; Phlm 1:22; Heb 13:18, 19 that: 1 Cor 16:9; 2 Cor 2:12; 2 Thess 3:1, 2; Rev 3:7, 8 a door: The term door is used metaphorically for an entrance to any business, or occasion or opportunity of doing any thing; and consequently “a door of utterance” is an opportunity of preaching the gospel successfully. See the parallel texts. the mystery: Col 1:26; 2:2, 3; Matt 13:11; 1 Cor 4:1; Eph 6:19 for: Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; Phil 1:7, 13, 14; 2 Tim 1:16; 2:9 Reciprocal: Isa 57:19—the fruit; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Matt 6:5—when; Luke

21:15—I will; John 10:3—the porter; Acts 10:27—and found; Acts 14:27—opened; Acts 28:31—with; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; Eph 3:4—the mystery

Colossians 4:4 I may: Matt 10:26, 27; Acts 4:29; 2 Cor 3:12; 4:1–4 as: Col 4:6; Acts 5:29; 1 Cor 2:4, 5; 2 Cor 2:14–17; Eph 6:20 Reciprocal: Prov 23:16—thy; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Ezek 29:21—the opening; Luke 21:15—I will; Acts 28:31—with; 1 Cor 1:5—in all; Phil 1:14—waxing

Colossians 4:5 Walk: Col 3:16; Ps 90:12; Matt 10:16; Rom 16:19; 1 Cor 14:19–25; Eph 5:15–17; Jas 1:5; 3:13, 17 them: 1 Cor 5:12, 13; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Tim 3:7; 1 Pet 3:1 redeeming: Eph 5:16 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Gen 23:13—I will; Gen 23:17—made sure; Gen 29:13—all these; Gen 47:16—Give your cattle; Deut 2:4—take ye; 1 Sam 18:5—wisely; 1 Sam 18:15—wisely; Ps 39:1—while; Ps 112:5—he will; Prov 31:26—openeth; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Dan 2:8—gain; Mark 4:11—them; John 9:4—while; Acts 17:21—spent; Rom 12:17—Provide; Gal 6:10—opportunity; Eph 5:17—be; Phil 4:8—are of; Col 1:9—wisdom; Col 1:10—ye

Colossians 4:6 your: Col 3:16; Deut 6:6, 7; 11:19; 1 Chr 16:24; Ps 37:30, 31; 40:9, 10; 45:2; 66:16; 71:15–18, 23, 24; 78:3, 4; 105:2; 119:13, 46; Prov 10:21; 15:4, 7; 16:21–24; 22:17, 18; 25:11, 12; Eccl 10:12; Mal 3:16–18; Matt 12:34, 35; Luke 4:22; Eph 4:29 seasoned: Lev 2:13; 2 Kgs 2:20–22; Matt 5:13; Mark 9:50 how: Prov 26:4, 5; Luke 20:20–40; 1 Pet 3:15 Reciprocal: Job 4:3—Behold; Job 6:6—that which; Job 15:3—he reason; Ps 119:172—tongue; Prov 18:4—words; Prov 18:21—Death; Song 4:3—lips; Song 7:9—the roof; Ezek 43:24—cast salt; Matt 5:37—let; Matt 21:24—I also; Matt 22:22—they marvelled; Mark 12:34—And no; Luke 6:45—good man; Luke 14:34—but; Luke 20:3—I will; John 8:7—and said; Col 4:4—as; Jas 1:26—bridleth; 1 Pet 4:11—any

Colossians 4:7 my: Eph 6:21–23 Tychicus: Acts 20:4; 2 Tim 4:12; Titus 3:12 a beloved: Col 4:9, 12; Eph 6:21; Phil 2:25 a faithful: 1 Cor 4:1–4 Reciprocal: Acts 15:25—our; 1 Cor 4:2—that; Eph 6:22—General; Phil 1:14—brethren; Col 4:11—fellowworkers; 1 Tim 4:6—a good; 1 Pet 5:12—a faithful

Colossians 4:8 I have: 1 Cor 4:17; 2 Cor 12:18; Eph 6:22; Phil 2:28; 1 Thess 3:5 and comfort: Col 2:2; Isa 40:1; 61:2, 3; 2 Cor 1:4; 2:7; 1 Thess 2:11; 3:2; 4:18; 5:11, 14; 2 Thess 2:17 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; 1 Cor 16:18—they; Phil 2:19—to send

Colossians 4:9 Onesimus: Col 4:7; Phlm 1:10–19 Reciprocal: Acts 15:25—our; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; Eph 6:21—beloved; Phil 2:19—to send; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother; 1 Pet 5:12—a faithful

Colossians 4:10 Aristarchus: Acts 19:29; 20:4; 27:2; Phlm 1:24 saluteth: Rom 16:21–23 and Marcus: Acts 12:12; 13:5, 13; 15:37–39; 2 Tim 4:11; 1 Pet 5:13 receive: Rom 16:2; 2 John 8, 9 Reciprocal: Acts 15:4—received; Acts 18:27—exhorting; Rom 16:7—kinsmen; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; Gal 2:1—Barnabas; Phil 2:29—Receive; Phil 4:21—The; Phlm 1:23—my fellowprisoner

Colossians 4:11 who: Acts 10:45; 11:2; Rom 4:12; Gal 2:7, 8; Eph 2:11; Titus 1:10 fellowworkers: Col 4:7; 1 Cor 3:5–9; 2 Cor 6:1; Phil 4:3; 1 Thess 3:2; Phlm 1:1, 24 a comfort: 2 Cor 7:6, 7; 1 Thess 3:7 Reciprocal: Matt 9:37—but; Acts 18:7—Justus; Phil 2:20—I have; Phil 2:25—companion; 2 Tim 1:14—good; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers

Colossians 4:12 Epaphras: Col 1:7; Phlm 1:23 a servant: John 12:26; Gal 1:10; Jas 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1 always: Col 4:2; Luke 22:44; Gal 4:19; Heb 5:7; Jas 5:16 labouring: or, striving, Col 2:1–23 that: Col 4:1; Rom 15:30; see notes on Col 1:9, 22, 28; Matt 5:48; 1 Cor 2:6; 14:20 Gr.; 2 Cor 13:11; Phil 3:12–15; 1 Thess 5:23; Heb 5:14 Gr.; Heb 6:1; Jude 1:24 complete: or, filled, Rom 15:14 Reciprocal: Gen 32:24—wrestled; Job 36:4—perfect; Matt 7:21—that; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Luke 11:8—because of; Luke 18:1—that; Acts 6:4—prayer; Rom 6:22—become; Rom 12:2—good; Rom 12:11—fervent; Rom 12:12—continuing; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; 1 Cor 16:13—stand; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Eph 4:1—walk; Eph 6:6—doing; Eph 6:13—to stand; Phil 3:15—as; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:29—labour; Col 4:7—a beloved; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 1 Thess 3:2—our brother; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect; 1 Thess 4:3—this; Heb 10:36—after; Heb 13:21—Make; Jas 1:4—perfect and; Jas 3:2—a perfect; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 1 John 2:17—but

Colossians 4:13 I bear: Rom 10:2; 2 Cor 8:3 Laodicea: Laodicea and Hierapolis were both cities of Phrygia in Asia Minor, between which, and equidistant from each, was situated Colosse. Laodicea was seated near the Lycus, about 63 miles east of Ephesus; and became one of the largest and richest towns in Phrygia, vying in power with the maritime cities. It is now called Eski-hissar, the old castle; and besides the whole surface within the city's wall being strewn with pedestals and fragments, the ruins of an amphitheatre, a magnificent odeum, and other public buildings, attest its former splendour and magnificence. But, when visited by Dr. CHANDLER, all was silence and solitude; and a fox, first discovered by his ears peeping over a brow, was the only inhabitant of Laodicea. Hierapolis, now Pambouk-Kaiesi, was situated, according to the Itinerary, six miles N of Laodicea; and its ruins are now about a mile and a half in circumference. Col 4:15, 16; 2:1; Rev 1:11; 3:14–18 Reciprocal: Rom 12:11—fervent; Gal 4:15—I bear

Colossians 4:14 Luke: 2 Tim 4:11; Phlm 1:24 Demas: 2 Tim 4:10; Phlm 1:24 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 16:12—physicians

Colossians 4:15 Laodicea: Col 4:13 the church: Rom 16:5; 1 Cor 16:9; Phlm 1:2 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:19—the church; Col 2:1—at; 2 Tim 4:10—Demas; Rev 1:11—Laodicea

Colossians 4:16; 1 Thess 5:27 Reciprocal: Exod 24:7—read; Jer 51:61—read; Col 2:1—at; Col 4:13—Laodicea; Rev 1:11—Laodicea; Rev 3:14—of the Laodiceans

Colossians 4:17 Archippus: Phlm 1:2 Take: Lev 10:3; Num 18:5; 2 Chr 29:11; Ezek 44:23, 24; Acts 20:28; 1 Tim 4:16; 6:11–14, 20; 2 Tim 4:1–5 the ministry: Acts 1:17; 14:23; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; Eph 4:11; 1 Tim 4:6, 14; 2 Tim 1:6; 2:2 fulfil: 2 Tim 4:5 Reciprocal: Exod 36:2—in whose; Lev 21:24—Aaron; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 27:19—give him; Num 31:30—keep the; Matt 25:17—he also; Acts 6:4—give; Acts 13:2—they; Acts 14:26—the work; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 3:10—But let every; 1 Cor 9:16—woe; Eph 4:12—the work; 1 Tim 6:14—keep

Colossians 4:18 by: 1 Cor 16:21; 2 Thess 3:17 Remember: 2 Tim 1:8; Heb 13:3 Grace: Rom 16:20, 24; 2 Cor 13:14; 1 Tim 6:21; 2 Tim 4:22; Heb 13:25 Reciprocal: Acts 28:20—this chain; Eph 3:1—the; Eph 6:24—Grace; Phil 1:7—as; 1 Thess 2:18—even; 1 Thess

3:6—and that; 2 Tim 2:9—but

1 THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The Thessalonians are given to understand both how mindful of them Saint Paul was at all time in thanksgiving, and prayer;
- 5 and also how well he was persuaded of the truth and sincerity of their faith and conversion to God.

1 Thessalonians 1:1 Silvanus: Acts 15:27, 32, 34, 40; 16:19, 25, 29; 17:4, 15; 18:5, Silas, 2 Cor 1:19; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 Pet 5:12 Timotheus: Acts 16:1–3; 17:14, 15; 18:5; 19:22; 20:4; 2 Cor 1:1; Phil 1:1; Col 1:1; 1 Tim 1:2; 2 Tim 1:2; Heb 13:23 unto the: 1 Cor 1:2; Gal 1:2 Thessalonians: Acts 17:1–9, 11, 13 in God: Gal 1:22; 2 Thess 1:1; 1 John 1:3; Jude 1 Grace: Rom 1:7; Eph 1:2 Reciprocal: Matt 18:20—two; Luke 11:2—Our; Acts 15:22—Silas; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 2 Cor 1:2—General; Gal 1:3—General; Col 3:17—God; 1 Thess 2:14—are

1 Thessalonians 1:2; Rom 1:8, 9; 6:17; 1 Cor 1:4; Eph 1:15, 16; Phil 1:3, 4; Col 1:3; Phlm 1:4 Reciprocal: Rom 16:19—I am; Phil 1:7—it is; 1 Thess 2:13—thank; 1 Thess 3:9—what; 2 Thess 1:3—are; 2 Tim 1:3—that

1 Thessalonians 1:3 Remembering: 1 Thess 3:6; 2 Tim 1:3–5 your: 1 Thess 2:13, 14; John 6:27–29; Rom 16:26; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 5:6; 2 Thess 1:3, 11; Heb 4:11; 11:7, 8, 17, 24–34; Jas 2:17–26; Rev 2:19 and labour: Gen 29:20; Song 8:7; John 14:15, 21–23; 15:10; 21:15–17; Rom 16:6; 1 Cor 13:4–7; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; 8:7–9; Gal 5:13; Phlm 1:5–7; Heb 6:10, 11; 1 John 3:18; 5:3; Rev 2:2–4 and patience: Rom 2:7; 5:3–5; 8:24, 25; 12:12; 15:13; 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 6:9; Heb 6:15; 10:36; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7, 8; 1 John 3:3; Rev 3:10 in the: Eccl 2:26; Acts 3:19; 10:31; 2 Cor 2:17; 1 Tim 2:3; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 3:4; 1 John 3:21 Reciprocal: Mark 2:5—saw; Luke 11:2—Our; Luke 21:19—General; Acts 9:39—and showing; Acts 11:23—seen; Rom 1:7—God; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 14:18—and; Rom 16:12—labour; Rom 16:19—I am; 1 Cor 15:19—hope; 1 Cor 16:16—laboureth; 2 Cor 1:7—our; Gal 5:22—love; Eph 1:15—faith; Eph 4:16—edifying; Phil 1:3—upon; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:12—work; Col 1:4—faith; Col 1:9—do; Col 3:12—holy; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; 1 Thess 2:9—our; 1 Thess 3:9—what; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 2 Thess 2:16—good; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Phlm 1:7—great joy; Heb 6:9—beloved; Heb 6:12—faith; Heb 10:24—love; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 Pet 1:5—unto; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; 2 Pet 1:10—election; 2 John 1—the elect lady; 3 John 2—even; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

1 Thessalonians 1:4 Knowing: 1 Thess 1:3; Rom 8:28–30; 11:5–7; Eph 1:4; Phil 1:6, 7; 1 Pet 1:2; 2 Pet 1:10 your election: Rom 1:7; 9:25; Eph 2:4, 5; Col 3:12; 2 Thess 2:13; 2 Tim 1:9, 10; Titus 3:4, 5 beloved, your election of God: or, beloved of God Reciprocal: Isa 44:2—Fear; Mark 2:5—saw; Acts 11:23—seen; Rom 8:33—of God's; Rom 9:11—according; Rom 14:18—and; 2 Cor 1:7—our; Heb 6:9—beloved; 1 Pet 1:5—unto; 2

John 1—the elect lady

1 Thessalonians 1:5 our: Isa 55:11; Rom 2:16; 2 Cor 4:3; Gal 1:8–12; 2:2; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 2:8 in word: 1 Thess 2:13; 1 Cor 4:20; 2 Cor 3:6 but: Ps 10:2, 3; Mark 16:20; Acts 11:21; 16:14; Rom 1:16; 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 1:24; 2:4, 5; 3:6; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; Eph 1:17–20; 2:4, 5, 10; 3:20; Phil 2:13; Jas 1:16–18; 1 Pet 1:3 in the: John 16:7–15; Acts 2:33; 10:44–46; 11:15–18; 1 Cor 3:16; 12:7–11; 2 Cor 6:6; Gal 3:2–5; 5:5, 22, 23; Titus 3:5, 6; Heb 2:4; 1 Pet 1:12 in much: Col 2:2; Heb 2:3; 6:11, 18, 19; 10:22; 2 Pet 1:10, 19 what: 1 Thess 2:1–11; Acts 20:18, 19, 33–35; 1 Cor 2:2–5; 4:9–13; 10:33; 2 Cor 4:1, 2; 6:3–10; Phil 4:9; 2 Thess 3:7–9; 1 Tim 4:12–16; 1 Pet 5:3 for: 1 Cor 9:19–23; 2 Tim 2:10 Reciprocal: Ps 45:4—prosperously; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Luke 4:32—General; Luke 15:5—he layeth; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 17:3—Christ; 1 Cor 1:18—unto; 1 Cor 4:6—for; 2 Cor 4:7—that; 2 Cor 5:13—for; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Col 1:6—knew; 1 Thess 1:9—what; 1 Thess 2:2—bold; 1 Thess 2:10—witnesses; 2 Thess 1:10—our; 2 Thess 3:1—even; 2 Tim 3:10—manner; 2 Tim 3:14—assured; Heb 4:2—not being; Jas 1:21—and receive; Jas 1:24—what; 2 Pet 3:11—what; Rev 22:17—let him that heareth

1 Thessalonians 1:6 ye: 1 Thess 2:14; 1 Cor 4:16; 11:1; 2 Cor 8:5; Phil 3:17; 2 Thess 3:9 and of: Matt 16:24; John 8:12; 13:13–15; Eph 5:1; 1 Pet 3:13; 3 John 11 received: 1 Thess 2:13, 14; 3:2–4; Hos 2:14; Mark 10:29–30; Acts 17:5; 2 Cor 8:1, 2; 2 Thess 1:4 with joy: John 14:16–18; Acts 5:41; 9:31; 13:52; Rom 5:3–5; 8:16–18; 15:13; Gal 5:22; Heb 10:34; 1 Pet 1:6, 8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:8—with bitter; Deut 16:3—the bread; Deut 33:3—shall receive; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Luke 6:20—Blessed; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 16:20—your; Acts 2:41—gladly; Acts 17:3—Christ; Acts 17:11—they received; Acts 20:18—after; Rom 1:16—for it is; Rom 14:17—peace; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; 2 Cor 6:6—by the; Phil 4:9—which; 1 Thess 1:9—what; 2 Thess 3:7—how; 1 Tim 4:12—be thou; Heb 13:7—whose; 1 Pet 1:12—with; 1 Pet 5:3—but

1 Thessalonians 1:7 ensamples: 1 Thess 4:10; 1 Tim 4:12; Titus 2:7; 1 Pet 5:3 in: 1 Thess 1:8; Acts 16:12; 1:13; 18:1; 2 Cor 1:1; 9:2; 11:9, 10 Reciprocal: Mark 8:38—when; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 18:12—Achaia; 2 Cor 8:1—churches; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 2 Thess 3:7—how

1 Thessalonians 1:8 from: Isa 2:3; 52:7; 66:19; Rom 10:14–18; 1 Cor 14:36; 2 Thess 3:1; Rev 14:6; 22:17 in every: Rom 1:8; 2 Thess 1:4; 3 John 12 God-ward: Exod 18:9; 2 Cor 3:4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:9—of the jubilee to sound; Num 23:23—What hath; Ps 40:10—not hid; Mark 6:14—his name; Mark 8:38—when; Acts 4:17—that it; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 18:12—Achaia; Acts 19:22—Macedonia; Rom 1:13—but; Rom 16:19—obedience; 2 Cor 1:1—Achaia; 2 Cor 3:2—known; 2 Cor 8:1—churches; 2 Cor 11:10—the regions; Phil 1:13—in all other places; 1 Thess 1:7—in

1 Thessalonians 1:9 what: 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 2:1, 13 ye: Isa 2:17–21; Jer 16:19; Zeph 2:11; Zech 8:20–23; Mal 1:11; Acts 14:15; 26:17, 18; 1 Cor 12:2; Gal 4:8, 9 the living: Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; Ps 42:2; 84:2; Isa 37:4, 17; Jer 10:10; Dan 6:26; Hos 1:10; Rom 9:26; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; 1 Tim 4:10; Heb 12:22; Rev 17:2 Reciprocal: Gen 4:16—went; Num 23:23—What hath; Josh 3:10—living; Ruth 1:16—thy God; 2 Kgs 5:17—will henceforth; 2 Chr 15:3—true God; Ps 22:27—turn; Isa 8:19—for the living; Isa 45:14—Surely; Isa 56:6—join; Jer 23:22—then; Jer 23:36—of the; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Hos 14:8—What; Mal 2:6—and did; Mal 3:18—between him; Matt 16:16—the living; John 6:57—the living; John 17:3—the only; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 11:21—turned; Acts

15:19—turned; Acts 19:26—that not; Acts 20:19—Serving; Acts 26:20—turn; Rom 1:8—that your; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 1:25—the truth; Rom 16:19—obedience; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; Phil 1:13—in all other places; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; 1 Tim 6:17—the living; Heb 3:12—the; Heb 9:14—to serve; Rev 7:2—living; Rev 15:7—who

1 Thessalonians 1:10 wait: 1 Thess 4:16, 17; Gen 49:18; Job 19:25–27; Isa 25:8, 9; Luke 2:25; Acts 1:11; 3:21; Rom 2:7; 8:23–25; 1 Cor 1:7; Phil 3:20; 1 Thess 1:7; 2:7; 2 Tim 4:1; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 2 Pet 3:12, 14; Rev 1:7 whom: Acts 2:24; 3:15; 4:10; 5:30, 31; 10:40, 41; 17:31; Rom 1:4; 4:25; 8:34; 1 Cor 15:4–21; Col 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3, 21; 3:18; Rev 1:18 Jesus: 1 Thess 5:9; Matt 1:21; Rom 5:9, 10; Gal 3:13; 1 Pet 2:21 the wrath: Matt 3:7; Luke 3:7; Heb 10:27 Reciprocal: Exod 12:13—and when; Num 16:48—General; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 56:13—For; Ps 86:13—and thou; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 40:31—they that; Isa 56:6—join; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Jer 23:22—then; Lam 3:25—good; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Mal 2:6—and did; Matt 6:13—deliver; John 3:36—but; Acts 9:35—turned; Acts 11:21—turned; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 1:13—even; Gal 2:20—the Son; Gal 5:5—wait; Eph 5:23—he; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 2 Tim 4:8—that love; Heb 6:18—who; Heb 9:12—having; Heb 13:20—brought; Jas 5:8—ye also; 1 John 1:3—with his

CHAPTER 2

- 1 In what manner the gospel was brought and preached to the Thessalonians, and in what sort also they received it;
- 18 A reason is rendered both why Paul was so long absent from them, and also why he was so desirous to see them.

1 Thessalonians 2:1 our: 1 Thess 2:13; 1:3–10; 2 Thess 3:1 in vain: 1 Thess 3:5; Job 39:16; Ps 73:13; 127:1; Isa 49:4; 65:23; Hab 2:13; 1 Cor 15:2, 10, 58; 2 Cor 6:1; Gal 2:2; 4:11; Phil 2:16 Reciprocal: Acts 20:18—after; Phil 1:23—in; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 1:9—what

1 Thessalonians 2:2 shamefully: Acts 5:41; 16:12, 22–24, 37; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 11:36, 37; 12:2, 3; 1 Pet 2:14–16 bold: 1 Thess 1:5; Acts 4:13, 20, 31; 14:3; 17:2, 3; Eph 6:19, 20 much: Acts 6:9, 10; 15:1, 2; 17:2–9, 17; 19:8; Phil 1:27–30; Col 2:1; Jude 3 Reciprocal: Prov 28:1—the righteous; Prov 28:4—but; Jer 1:17—be not; Luke 20:11—entreated; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 8:4—General; Acts 14:7—General; Acts 17:10—went; Acts 18:9—Be; Acts 20:6—Philippi; Acts 20:24—none; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 15:16—ministering; 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; 2 Cor 7:4—my boldness; 2 Cor 8:23—and fellowhelper; Phil 1:1—Philippi; Phil 1:14—waxing; Phil 1:28—in; Phil 1:30—which; Phil 4:9—which; 1 Thess 2:9—the gospel; 1 Thess 3:4—even; 1 Tim 3:13—great; Phlm 1:8—bold

1 Thessalonians 2:3; 1 Thess 2:5, 6, 11; 4:1, 2; Num 16:15; 1 Sam 12:3; Acts 20:33, 34; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2, 5; 7:2; 11:13; 12:16–18; 2 Pet 1:16 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:19—But Jehu; Job 33:3—the; Acts 20:2—given; Rom 12:8—exhorteth; Rom 12:9—love; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 2 Cor 5:11—but; 2 Cor 5:13—we be beside; 2 Cor 6:4—in all; 1 Thess 4:7—uncleanness; 1 Pet 2:1—guile

1 Thessalonians 2:4 as we: 1 Cor 7:25; Eph 3:8; 1 Tim 1:11–13 to be: Luke 12:42; 16:11; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 9:17; Gal 2:7; 1 Tim 1:11, 12; 6:20; 2 Tim 1:14; 2:2; Titus 1:3 not: 1 Cor 2:4, 5; 2 Cor 4:2; 5:11, 16; Gal 1:10; Eph 6:6; Col 3:22 but God: Num 27:16; 1 Kgs 8:39; 1 Chr

29:17; Ps 7:9; 17:3; 44:21; 139:1, 2; Prov 17:3; Jer 17:10; 32:19; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Rom 8:27; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—ye shall not; Deut 33:9—Who said; Judg 6:27—and did; 2 Kgs 16:16—General; 2 Chr 18:13—even what my God; Job 33:3—the; Matt 22:16—neither; Mark 12:14—we know; Luke 20:21—sayest; Acts 12:3—he saw; Acts 20:27—I have; Rom 2:29—whose; 2 Tim 2:4—that he; 2 Tim 2:15—approved; Heb 11:5—that he

1 Thessalonians 2:5 used: Job 17:5; 32:21, 22; Ps 12:2, 3; Prov 20:19; 26:28; 28:23; Isa 30:10; Matt 22:16; 2 Pet 2:18 a cloak: Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Mic 3:5; Mal 1:10; Matt 23:14; Acts 20:33; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 7:2; 12:17; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 5:2; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15; Jude 11; Rev 18:12, 13 God: Rom 1:9; 9:1; Gal 1:20 Reciprocal: Gen 24:59—nurse; Gen 31:50—God; 1 Sam 12:3—whose ox; Neh 5:16—neither bought; Ps 5:9—they; Prov 21:26—coveteth; Prov 29:5—that; Ezek 12:24—General; Luke 20:21—sayest; Luke 20:47—for; 2 Cor 1:23—I call; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 11:10—the truth; 2 Cor 11:20—take; 2 Cor 11:31—God; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; 2 Cor 12:16—being; Phil 1:8—God; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Pet 2:16—a cloak

1 Thessalonians 2:6 of men: Esth 1:4; 5:11; Prov 25:27; Dan 4:30; John 5:41, 44; 7:18; 12:43; Gal 1:10; 5:26; 6:13; 1 Tim 5:17 when: 1 Thess 2:9; 1 Cor 9:4, 6, 12–18; 2 Cor 10:1, 2, 10, 11; 13:10; Phlm 1:8, 9 been burdensome: or, used authority, 1 Cor 11:9; 12:13–15; 1 Thess 3:8, 9 as the: 1 Cor 9:1, 2, 4–6 Reciprocal: Neh 5:16—neither bought; Ps 131:1—my heart; Matt 6:2—glory; Acts 28:10—honoured; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 11:9—burdensome; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 2 Thess 3:9—Not; 1 Tim 5:3—Honour

1 Thessalonians 2:7 we: Gen 33:13, 14; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:14–16; Matt 11:29, 30; John 21:15–17; 1 Cor 2:3; 9:22; 2 Cor 10:1; 13:4; Gal 5:22, 23; 2 Tim 2:24, 25; Jas 3:17 as: 1 Thess 2:11; Num 11:12; Isa 49:23; 66:13; Acts 13:18 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 47:12—according to their families; Num 12:3—very; Ps 131:1—my heart; 1 Cor 4:21—and; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 5:14—comfort; Titus 3:2—gentle

1 Thessalonians 2:8 affectionately: Jer 13:15–17; Rom 1:11, 12; 9:1–3; 10:1; 15:29; 2 Cor 6:1, 11–13; Gal 4:19; Phil 1:8; 2:25, 26; Col 1:28; 4:12; Heb 13:17 but: Acts 20:23, 24; 2 Cor 12:15; Phil 2:17; 1 John 3:16 dear: Luke 7:2; Phil 2:20 marg. Phil 4:1; Col 1:7; Phlm 1:1 Reciprocal: Exod 18:18—Thou wilt surely wear away; Lam 3:41—with; Acts 16:32—they; Rom 12:8—giveth; 2 Cor 7:3—to die; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; Gal 4:15—if; 1 Thess 3:12—even

1 Thessalonians 2:9 our: 1 Thess 1:3; Acts 18:3; 20:34, 35; 1 Cor 4:12; 9:6, 15; 2 Cor 6:5; 2 Thess 3:7–9; 1 Tim 4:10 night: 1 Thess 3:10; Ps 32:4; 88:1; Jer 9:1; Luke 2:37; 18:7; Acts 20:31; 1 Tim 5:5; 2 Tim 1:3 chargeable: 1 Thess 2:6; Neh 5:15, 18; 1 Cor 9:7, 18; 2 Cor 11:9; 12:13, 14 the gospel: 1 Thess 2:2; Acts 20:24; Rom 1:1; 15:16, 19; 1 Tim 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:19—In; Exod 18:18—Thou wilt surely wear away; 1 Kgs 18:13—what I did; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Ps 1:2—day; Prov 31:18—her candle; Eccl 3:10—General; Luke 10:2—the labourers; John 21:3—I go; 1 Cor 16:16—laboureth; 2 Cor 11:7—in; 2 Cor 11:27—weariness; Phil 4:16—in; Col 1:29—labour; 1 Thess 3:6—and that; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 2 Thess 3:8—night; Titus 3:14—maintain good works; 1 Pet 1:12—that have; Rev 2:3—hast laboured; Rev 4:8—and they

1 Thessalonians 2:10 witnesses: 1 Thess 1:5; 1 Sam 12:3–5; Acts 20:18, 26, 33, 34; 2 Cor

4:2; 5:11; 11:11, 31 how: Num 16:15; Job 29:11–17; 31:1–39; Ps 7:3–5; 18:20–24; Jer 18:20; Acts 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 6:3–10; 7:2; 2 Thess 3:7; 1 Tim 4:12; 2 Tim 3:10; Titus 2:7, 8; 1 Pet 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Gen 31:37—set it here; Lev 21:17—blemish; Deut 26:13—I have not; 1 Sam 9:6—an honourable; 1 Kgs 18:13—what I did; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; 2 Kgs 4:9—this is; 1 Chr 29:17—in the uprightness; 2 Chr 31:20—wrought; Job 10:7—Thou knowest; Job 16:19—my witness; Job 23:11—My foot; Ps 7:8—to mine; Ps 18:21—For I; Ps 26:11—I will; Ps 44:18—have; Ps 131:1—my heart; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 10:16—harmless; Luke 6:42—cast; Acts 20:31—night; 2 Cor 6:6—pureness; 2 Cor 11:10—the truth; Phil 3:17—be; Titus 1:8—sober

1 Thessalonians 2:11 have: 1 Thess 4:1; 5:11; Acts 20:2; 2 Thess 3:12; 1 Tim 6:2; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 2:6, 9, 15; Heb 13:22 charged: Num 27:19; Deut 3:28; 31:14; Eph 4:17; 1 Tim 5:7, 21; 6:13, 17; 2 Tim 4:1 as: Gen 50:16, 17; 1 Chr 22:11–13; 28:9, 20; Ps 34:11; Prov 1:10, 15; 2:1; 3:1; 4:1–12; 5:1, 2; 6:1; 7:1, 24; 31:1–9; 1 Cor 4:14, 15 Reciprocal: Deut 1:16—charged; Acts 2:40—did; Acts 15:32—exhorted; 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; 2 Cor 11:2—jealous; 2 Cor 12:14—for the; Phil 1:27—let; Col 3:21—General; Col 4:8—and comfort; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 2:7—as; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; 2 Thess 2:5—when; Heb 3:13—exhort

1 Thessalonians 2:12 walk: 1 Thess 4:1, 12; Gal 5:16; Eph 4:1; 5:2, 8; Phil 1:27; Col 1:10; 2:6; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 1 John 1:6, 7; 2:6 who: 1 Thess 5:24; Rom 8:30; 9:23, 24; 1 Cor 1:9; 2 Thess 1:11, 12; 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 1:15; 2:9; 3:9; 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 48:15—did walk; 2 Chr 6:14—walk before; 2 Chr 17:4—walked; Prov 4:1—ye; Song 4:16—the spices; Zech 10:12—walk; Matt 5:16—your light; Matt 25:34—Come; Acts 1:3—speaking; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 3:23—of; Rom 9:11—but of; Rom 13:13—us; Rom 14:17—kingdom; Eph 1:18—his calling; Phil 3:14—the high; Phil 4:19—glory; Col 1:13—and; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; 2 Tim 4:2—reprove; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Jas 2:5—heirs; 2 Pet 1:3—called; 3 John 6—after a godly sort

1 Thessalonians 2:13 thank: 1 Thess 1:2, 3; Rom 1:8, 9 because: Jer 44:16; Matt 10:13, 14, 40; Acts 2:41; 10:33; 13:45, 48; 16:14, 30–34; 17:11, 18–20, 32; Gal 4:14; 2 Pet 3:2 the word of God: Jer 23:28, 29; Luke 5:1; 8:11, 21; 11:28; Acts 8:14; 13:44, 46; Rom 10:17; Heb 4:12; 1 Pet 1:25; 2 Pet 1:16–21 effectually: 1 Thess 1:5–10; John 15:3; 17:17, 19; Rom 6:17, 18; 2 Cor 3:18; Col 1:6; Heb 4:12; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:23; 2:2; 1 John 3:3; 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:24—the word; 1 Chr 29:13—we thank; Neh 8:3—ears; Ps 45:4—prosperously; Ps 110:2—the rod; Ps 119:102—for thou; Prov 4:10—my; Song 4:2—teeth; Song 4:16—the spices; Isa 55:11—shall my; Jer 10:1—General; Ezek 3:10—receive; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Matt 20:16—for; John 6:63—the words; John 17:8—received; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 1:16—for it is; 1 Cor 9:8—as; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; Gal 2:5—that; Eph 1:13—after that ye heard; Eph 3:7—by; Eph 4:16—the effectual; Phil 1:23—in; Col 1:5—the word; 1 Thess 1:6—received; 1 Thess 1:9—what; 1 Thess 2:1—our; 2 Thess 1:10—our; 2 Thess 1:11—the work; 2 Thess 3:1—even; 2 Tim 3:14—knowing; Phlm 1:7—great joy; Heb 4:2—not being; Heb 13:7—word; Jas 1:19—let; Jas 1:21—and receive; 1 John 2:27—but; 3 John 2—even

1 Thessalonians 2:14 became: 1 Thess 1:6 the churches: Acts 9:31; Gal 1:22 are: 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1 ye also: 1 Thess 3:4; Acts 17:1–8, 13; 2 Cor 8:1, 2 even: Acts 8:1, 3; 9:1, 13; 11:19; 12:1–3; Heb 5:7, 8; 10:33, 34 Reciprocal: Eccl 1:10—it hath; Hag 1:12—Zerubbabel; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 24:9—shall they; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 22:36—But; Acts 18:6—they; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 16:4—also; 1 Cor

11:16—the churches; Gal 4:29—even; Phil 1:30—the same; Phil 4:9—which; 1 Thess 1:3—your; 2 Thess 1:4—your persecutions; 2 Thess 1:5—for; Jas 5:10—for; 1 John 3:12—And; 3 John 2—even; 3 John 11—follow

1 Thessalonians 2:15 killed: Matt 5:12; 21:35–39; 23:31–35, 37; 27:25; Luke 11:48–51; 13:33, 34; Acts 2:23; 3:15; 4:10; 5:30; 7:52 persecuted us: or, chased us out, Amos 7:12; Acts 22:18–21 please: Acts 12:3; 1 Cor 10:5 contrary: Esth 3:8; Luke 11:52, 53 Reciprocal: Deut 21:8—lay not; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 55:19—hear; Ps 69:24—Pour; Ps 69:26—For; Ps 72:14—precious; Ps 109:20—Let this; Prov 25:26—General; Prov 29:8—Scornful; Isa 30:10—say; Isa 49:5—Israel; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Isa 66:5—Your; Isa 66:24—and they; Jer 2:30—your own sword; Jer 11:22—young; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 26:23—who; Jer 51:24—General; Lam 4:13—that; Ezek 11:8—General; Dan 9:6—have we; Dan 9:27—that determined; Hos 4:2—toucheth; Amos 2:11—and; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Mic 2:6—Prophesy ye; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 7:12—therefore; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 12:45—Even; Matt 22:6—the remnant; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 6:23—for in; Luke 11:47—for; Luke 13:9—if not; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 19:43—the days; Luke 21:12—before; Luke 22:36—But; John 8:28—then; John 11:48—all; John 15:20—word; John 16:9—General; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 5:28—blood; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 14:2—General; Acts 25:11—no man; Rom 11:28—are enemies; Rom 15:31—I may; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; Gal 4:29—even; Eph 3:1—for; Phil 1:30—the same; 1 Tim 2:4—will; Titus 1:2—God; Heb 10:27—which; Heb 10:38—my; Jas 5:6—have; Jas 5:10—for; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; Rev 18:24—in her

1 Thessalonians 2:16 Forbidding: Acts 11:2, 3, 17, 18; 13:50; 14:5, 19; 17:5, 6, 13; 18:12, 13; 19:9; 21:27–31; 22:21, 22; Gal 5:11; Eph 3:8, 13 that: Isa 45:22; Mark 16:16; Acts 4:12; Rom 10:13–15; 2 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 2:4 to fill: Gen 15:16; Zech 5:6–8; Matt 23:32 for: Joel 2:30, 31; Mal 4:1, 5; Matt 3:7–10, 12; 12:45; 21:41–44; 22:6, 7; 24:6, 14, 21, 22; Luke 11:50, 51; 19:42–44; 21:20–24; Heb 6:8; 10:27–30; Jas 5:1–6; Rev 22:11 Reciprocal: Deut 21:8—lay not; Deut 28:20—vexation; Josh 23:15—so shall; 2 Kgs 22:17—therefore; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 55:19—hear; Ps 69:24—Pour; Ps 72:14—precious; Ps 109:20—Let this; Prov 29:8—Scornful; Isa 5:25—the anger; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 30:10—say; Isa 43:28—and have; Isa 49:5—Israel; Isa 59:12—our transgressions; Isa 61:2—and; Isa 65:2—a rebellious; Isa 65:7—therefore; Isa 65:15—the Lord; Isa 66:5—Your; Isa 66:24—and they; Jer 11:22—young; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 51:24—General; Lam 4:13—that; Ezek 11:8—General; Ezek 22:4—and thou hast; Dan 8:23—when; Dan 9:6—have we; Dan 9:27—that determined; Amos 2:11—and; Mic 1:5—the transgression of Jacob; Mic 2:6—Prophesy ye; Zech 1:4—unto; Zech 5:8—This; Zech 7:12—therefore; Zech 11:6—I will no; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 10:5—Go; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 21:44—but; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Matt 23:31—that; Matt 23:34—ye; Matt 27:25—His; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 4:28—were; Luke 9:49—we saw; Luke 15:28—he; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; Luke 19:27—General; Luke 19:43—the days; Luke 20:18—shall fall; Luke 21:12—before; Luke 21:23—great; John 8:28—then; John 11:48—all; John 16:9—General; Acts 4:17—let; Acts 5:28—blood; Acts 9:23—the Jews; Acts 13:41—for; Acts 14:2—General; Rom 9:22—fitted; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; Rom 11:28—are enemies; 2 Cor 11:26—in perils by mine; Gal 1:16—that; 1 Tim 4:16—them; 2 Tim 1:12—the which; Jas 5:6—have; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; Rev 14:15—ripe

1 Thessalonians 2:17 in presence: 2 Kgs 5:26; Acts 17:10; 1 Cor 5:3; Col 2:5 endeavoured: 1 Thess 3:6, 10, 11; Gen 31:30; 45:28; 48:11; 2 Sam 13:39; Ps 63:1; Luke 22:15; Rom 1:13;

15:23; Phil 1:22–26 Reciprocal: Acts 15:36—and see; Acts 21:1—we were; Rom 1:12—that I may; Rom 15:22—I have; Gal 4:20—to be; 2 Tim 1:4—desiring

1 Thessalonians 2:18 even: 1 Cor 16:21; Col 4:18; 2 Thess 3:17; Phlm 1:9 once: Job 33:14; Phil 4:16 Satan: Zech 3:1, 2; Rom 1:13; 15:22; 2 Cor 11:12–14; Rev 2:10; 12:9–12 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:24—So; Dan 10:13—the prince; Acts 15:36—and see; Rom 1:10—request; 2 Cor 1:17—according; Gal 4:20—to be; Gal 5:2—I Paul; 1 Thess 3:10—praying; 2 Thess 3:2—delivered; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping

1 Thessalonians 2:19 our hope: 2 Cor 1:14; Phil 2:16; 4:1 crown: Prov 4:9; 12:4; 16:13; 17:6; Isa 62:3; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 4:10, 11 rejoicing: or, glorying, 1 Thess 2:20; Rom 15:16–19 in: 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23; 1 Cor 4:5; 15:23; 2 Cor 1:14; Phil 2:16; 4:1; 2 Thess 1:7–12; 2:1; 1 Tim 6:14, 15; 2 Tim 4:1, 2; Titus 2:13; 1 John 2:28 our Lord: Jude 24 at: Rev 1:7; 22:12 Reciprocal: Prov 11:30—and; Prov 23:15—if; Song 8:12—those; Dan 12:3—shine; Luke 15:6—his; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 1 Cor 15:31—your; 2 Cor 7:4—great; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; Phil 1:4—with; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; 1 Thess 3:9—for; 2 Thess 1:4—glory; 1 Tim 4:16—them; 2 Tim 1:18—in that; Phlm 1:7—great joy; Phlm 1:20—let me; Heb 13:17—with joy; Jas 5:7—unto; 2 John 4—rejoiced; 3 John 2—even; 3 John 3—I

1 Thessalonians 2:20; Prov 17:6; 1 Cor 11:7 Reciprocal: Prov 23:15—if; Dan 12:3—shine; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 2 Cor 1:14—even; 2 Cor 12:14—for I; Phil 1:4—with; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 4:1—my joy; 1 Thess 2:19—rejoicing; 1 Tim 4:16—them; Phlm 1:20—let me; Heb 13:17—with joy; 2 John 4—rejoiced; 3 John 2—even; 3 John 3—I

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Saint Paul testifies his great love to the Thessalonians, partly by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them; partly by rejoicing in their well-doing;
- 10 and partly by praying for them, and desiring a safe coming unto them.

1 Thessalonians 3:1 when: 1 Thess 3:5; 2:17; Jer 20:9; 44:22; 2 Cor 2:13; 11:29, 30 we thought: Acts 17:15 Reciprocal: 2 Tim 1:4—desiring

1 Thessalonians 3:2 Timotheus: Acts 16:1; 17:14, 15; 18:5 our brother: Rom 16:21; 1 Cor 4:17; 16:10, 11, 12; 2 Cor 1:19; 2:13; 8:23; Eph 6:21; Phil 2:19–25; Col 1:7; 4:9, 12 to establish: 1 Thess 3:13; Acts 14:22, 23; 16:5; Eph 6:22; Phil 1:25 Reciprocal: Job 29:25—one that; Matt 7:14—narrow; Acts 8:14—when; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 16:40—they comforted; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Acts 20:12—were; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:11—to the; 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; 2 Cor 6:4—as; 2 Cor 7:6—comforted; 2 Cor 11:23—ministers; Eph 3:13—at; Phil 1:30—the same; Phil 2:25—companion; Col 1:25—I am; Col 2:2—their; Col 4:8—and comfort; Col 4:11—fellowworkers; 1 Thess 1:6—received; 1 Thess 3:5—I sent; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 2 Thess 2:17—establish; 1 Tim 1:2—Timothy; 1 Tim 4:6—a good; Phlm 1:1—Philemon; Heb 13:23—brother; 1 Pet 4:12—as; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers

1 Thessalonians 3:3 moved: Ps 112:6; Acts 2:25; 20:24; 21:13; Rom 5:3; 1 Cor 15:58; Eph

3:13; Phil 1:28; Col 1:23; 2 Thess 1:4; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 Pet 4:12–14; Rev 2:10, 13 we are: 1 Thess 5:9; Matt 10:16–18; 24:9, 10; Luke 21:12; John 15:19–21; 16:2, 33; Acts 9:16; 14:22; 20:23; 21:11, 13; Rom 8:35–37; 1 Cor 4:9; 2 Tim 3:11, 12; 1 Pet 2:21; 4:12 Reciprocal: Num 21:4—the soul; Job 23:14—appointed; Job 29:25—one that; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 66:12—through; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 2:20—General; Matt 6:34—Sufficient; Matt 16:24—If; Mark 4:17—when; Luke 9:44—these; Luke 16:25—likewise; Luke 21:13—General; John 14:1—not; John 14:2—if; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 16:40—they comforted; 1 Cor 4:17—I sent; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 2 Cor 8:2—in; Col 1:11—unto; 2 Thess 2:2—shaken; 1 Pet 5:9—the same

1 Thessalonians 3:4 we told: John 16:1–3; Acts 20:24 even: 1 Thess 2:2, 14; Acts 17:1, 5–9, 13; 2 Cor 8:1, 2; 2 Thess 1:4–6 Reciprocal: Num 21:4—the soul; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 66:12—through; Eccl 2:20—General; Matt 6:34—Sufficient; Luke 9:44—these; Luke 14:28—counteth; Luke 21:13—General; Luke 22:36—But; John 14:1—not; John 14:2—if; John 16:33—In the; Acts 14:22—we; Col 1:11—unto; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Rev 2:9—tribulation

1 Thessalonians 3:5 when: 1 Thess 3:1 I sent: 1 Thess 3:2, 6; Acts 15:36; 2 Cor 7:5–7 lest: Matt 4:3; 1 Cor 7:5; 2 Cor 2:11; 11:2, 3, 13–15; Gal 1:6–9; Eph 4:14; Jas 1:13, 14 and our: 1 Thess 2:1; Isa 49:4; Gal 2:2; 4:11; Phil 2:16 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:18—look; Song 7:12—let us see; Dan 6:19—General; Luke 6:49—against; Luke 8:13—which; Luke 14:28—counteth; John 15:4—Abide; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 15:58—is not; 2 Cor 11:29—is weak; Phil 3:11—by; Col 1:23—ye continue; Col 4:8—I have; Rev 2:26—keepeth

1 Thessalonians 3:6 when: Acts 18:1, 5 and brought: Prov 25:25; Isa 52:7; 2 Cor 7:5–7 faith: 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 5:6; Col 1:4; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; Phlm 1:5; 1 John 3:23 and that: 1 Thess 1:3; 2:9; 1 Cor 11:2; Col 4:18; 2 Tim 1:3; Heb 13:3, 7 desiring: 1 Thess 3:9, 10; 2:17; Phil 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—cometh; Josh 22:33—the thing; 1 Sam 17:18—look; 1 Chr 29:9—David; Song 7:12—let us see; Acts 11:22—tidings; Acts 15:36—and see; Rom 15:32—and may; Rom 16:19—I am; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 2 Cor 7:6—comforted; 2 Cor 7:7—fervent; Phil 1:27—I may; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:19—to send; 1 Thess 3:5—I sent; 2 John 4—rejoiced; 3 John 2—even; 3 John 3—when; Rev 2:19—charity

1 Thessalonians 3:7 we were: 1 Thess 3:8, 9; 2 Cor 1:4; 7:6, 7, 13; 2 John 4 in all: Acts 17:4–10; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 11:23–28; 2 Tim 3:10–12 Reciprocal: Exod 4:14—cometh; Ps 137:6—if I prefer; Luke 15:6—his; John 16:22—and your; John 16:33—but; Acts 28:15—he thanked; Rom 1:12—that I may; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 2 Cor 6:4—distresses; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; Phil 2:17—I joy; Col 4:11—a comfort; Phlm 1:20—let me

1 Thessalonians 3:8 we live: 1 Sam 25:6 Heb.; Ps 30:5; Phil 1:21 if: John 8:31; 15:4, 7; Acts 11:23; 1 Cor 15:58; 16:13; Gal 5:1; Eph 3:17; 4:15, 16; 6:13, 14; Phil 1:27; 4:1; Col 1:23; Heb 3:14; 4:14; 10:23; 1 Pet 5:10; 2 Pet 3:17; Rev 3:3, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 29:36—Hezekiah rejoiced; Prov 23:15—if; Song 5:1—eat; Rom 11:22—if thou; 2 Cor 7:7—but; Col 2:5—and the; 1 Thess 2:6—been burdensome; 1 Thess 3:7—we were; 1 Thess 3:9—for

1 Thessalonians 3:9 what: 1 Thess 1:2, 3; 2 Sam 7:18–20; Neh 9:5; Ps 71:14, 15; 2 Cor 2:14; 9:15 for: 1 Thess 3:7, 8; 2:19 before: Deut 12:2, 18; 16:11; 2 Sam 6:21; Ps 68:3; 96:12, 13;

98:8, 9 Reciprocal: Exod 18:10—General; 2 Chr 29:36—Hezekiah rejoiced; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Ps 71:21—comfort; Prov 23:15—if; Song 5:1—eat; Rom 6:17—But; 1 Cor 15:31—your; Gal 4:20—to be; Eph 5:4—but; Eph 5:20—thanks; Phil 1:3—upon; Phil 4:1—my joy; 1 Thess 2:6—been burdensome; 1 Thess 3:6—desiring; 2 Thess 1:3—are; 2 Thess 1:11—we pray; Phlm 1:7—great joy; Heb 13:17—with joy

1 Thessalonians 3:10 Night: Luke 2:37; Acts 26:7; 2 Tim 1:3; Rev 4:8; 7:15 praying: 1 Thess 3:11; 2:17, 18; Rom 1:10; 15:30–32; Phlm 1:22 might perfect: Rom 1:11, 12; 2 Cor 1:15, 24; 13:9, 11; Phil 1:25; Col 1:28; 4:12; 2 Thess 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; 1 Sam 12:23—God forbid; Ps 22:2—I cry; Ps 88:1—I have; Luke 18:7—which; Acts 15:36—and see; Rom 1:9—that; Rom 15:23—and; Col 1:3—praying; 1 Thess 2:9—night; 1 Thess 3:6—desiring; Heb 13:17—with joy

1 Thessalonians 3:11 God: 1 Thess 3:13; Isa 63:16; Jer 31:9; Mal 1:6; Matt 6:4, 6, 8, 9, 14, 18, 26, 32; Luke 12:30, 32; John 20:17; 2 Cor 6:18; Col 1:2; 1 John 3:1 and our Lord: Rom 1:3; 2 Thess 2:16 direct: or, guide our way: Ezra 8:21–23; Prov 3:5, 6; Mark 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:12—I pray; Judg 18:6—before; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ps 72:15—prayer; Prov 21:29—he directeth; Isa 58:11—the Lord; Luke 11:2—Our; John 5:23—all men; John 16:24—in; Acts 15:36—and see; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; Rom 1:10—request; Gal 1:4—our; 1 Thess 2:17—endeavoured; 1 Thess 3:10—praying

1 Thessalonians 3:12 the Lord: 1 Thess 4:10; Ps 115:4; Luke 17:5; 2 Cor 9:10; Jas 1:17; 2 Pet 3:18 abound: 1 Thess 4:9, 10; Phil 1:9; 2 Thess 1:3 love: 1 Thess 5:15; Matt 7:12; 22:39; Rom 13:8; 1 Cor 13:1–13; Gal 5:6, 13, 14, 22; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:11–19; 4:7–16 even: 1 Thess 2:8 Reciprocal: Mark 4:28—first; John 13:34—That ye love; John 15:12—General; Acts 14:23—they commended; 1 Cor 15:58—abounding; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 4:16—edifying; Col 2:19—increaseth; 1 Tim 2:1—all men; Heb 10:24—love; 1 Pet 1:22—see; 1 Pet 4:8—fervent; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound

1 Thessalonians 3:13 he may: 1 Thess 5:23; Rom 14:4; 16:25; 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 1:10; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 1 Pet 5:10; 1 John 3:20, 21 unblameable: Eph 5:27; Col 1:22; 1 John 3:20, 21; Jude 24 before: 1 Thess 3:11 at the: 1 Thess 2:19; 4:15; 5:23; 1 Cor 1:7; 15:23; 2 Thess 2:1 with: Deut 33:2; Zech 14:5; 2 Thess 1:10; Jude 14 Reciprocal: Ps 7:9—but; Ps 50:5—my saints; Prov 4:26—let all thy ways be established; Dan 8:13—one saint; Mark 4:28—first; Luke 1:6—blameless; Acts 14:22—Confirming; Acts 14:23—they commended; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 1:11—to the; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; 2 Cor 1:14—in the; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Cor 7:1—perfecting; Gal 1:4—our; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Thess 3:2—to establish; 1 Thess 4:14—sleep; 1 Tim 6:14—until; Heb 10:24—love; Heb 12:14—and holiness; Heb 13:21—Make; Jas 5:7—unto; 2 Pet 3:14—in peace; 1 John 2:28—at his

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He exhorts them to go forward in all manner of godliness;
- 6 to live holily and justly;
- 9 to love one another;
- 11 and quietly to follow their own business;
- 13 and last of all, to sorrow moderately for the dead;
- 17 And unto this last exhortation is annexed a brief description of the

resurrection, and second coming of Christ to judgment.

1 Thessalonians 4:1 we: 1 Thess 2:11; Rom 12:1; 2 Cor 6:1; 10:1; Eph 4:1; Phlm 1:9, 10; Heb 13:22 we beseech: or, we request exhort: or, beseech. by the: 1 Thess 4:2; Eph 4:20; 2 Thess 2:1; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13, 14; 2 Tim 4:1 ye have: 1 Thess 4:11, 12; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 11:23; 15:1; Phil 1:27; Col 2:6; 2 Thess 3:10–12 ye ought: 1 Thess 2:12 to please: Rom 8:8; 12:2; Eph 5:17; Col 1:10; Heb 11:6; 13:16; 1 John 3:22 so ye: 1 Thess 4:10; Job 17:9; Ps 92:14; Prov 4:18; John 15:2; 1 Cor 15:58; Phil 1:9; 3:14; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Pet 1:5–10; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Exod 18:16—make; Exod 18:20—the way; Exod 21:1—which; Lev 22:31—General; Deut 4:5—General; Deut 8:1—General; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 13:4—walk; Deut 27:1—Keep all; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 2 Chr 17:4—walked; Ezra 7:6—the law; Job 22:22—receive; Ps 31:23—O love; Ps 103:18—remember; Ps 119:1—walk; Ps 128:1—walketh; Ps 143:10—Teach; Ezek 3:10—receive; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Zeph 2:3—seek righteousness; Zech 10:12—walk; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 13:23—some an; Matt 28:20—them; Mark 4:20—which; Luke 1:75—General; John 15:10—ye keep; John 17:8—received; Acts 15:32—exhorted; 1 Cor 1:10—by the; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Cor 14:37—let; Eph 4:17—in the; Phil 4:9—which; Col 3:17—in the; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 2 Thess 3:13—ye; 1 Tim 2:3—this; 1 Tim 6:3—the words; 2 Tim 2:14—charging; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound; 2 Pet 3:16—speaking; 1 John 2:3—if we

1 Thessalonians 4:2; Ezek 3:17; Matt 28:20; 1 Cor 9:21; 2 Thess 3:6, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 18:16—make; Lev 10:11—General; Lev 22:31—General; Deut 4:5—General; Deut 8:1—General; Deut 11:32—General; Deut 13:4—walk; Deut 17:12—the priest; Deut 27:1—Keep all; 1 Kgs 9:4—And if thou; 2 Chr 30:12—the commandment; Ezra 7:6—the law; Job 22:22—receive; Ps 119:1—walk; Ps 143:10—Teach; Ezek 33:7—thou shalt; Matt 11:1—commanding; Matt 11:29—my; 1 Cor 1:10—by the; 1 Cor 11:2—keep; 1 Cor 11:23—I have; Eph 4:1—walk; Eph 4:17—in the; Col 3:17—in the; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 4:1—by the; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 1 Tim 6:3—the words; 1 Pet 2:21—even; 2 Pet 2:21—holy; 1 John 2:3—if we

1 Thessalonians 4:3 this: 1 Thess 5:18; Ps 40:8; 143:10; Matt 7:21; 12:50; Mark 3:35; John 4:34; 7:17; Rom 12:2; Eph 5:17; 6:6; Col 1:9; 4:12; Heb 10:36; 13:21; 1 Pet 4:2; 1 John 2:17 your: 1 Thess 4:4; 5:23; John 17:17–19; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Rom 6:22 Gr.; 1 Cor 1:30; 6:11; Eph 5:26, 27; 2 Thess 2:13; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:2 that: Matt 15:19; Acts 15:20, 29; Rom 1:29; 1 Cor 5:9–11; 6:9, 10, 13–18; 7:2; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19; Eph 5:3–5; Col 3:5; Heb 12:16; 13:4; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Gr. Reciprocal: Lev 15:18—unclean; Lev 20:7—General; 1 Sam 21:5—the vessels; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Rom 13:13—chambering; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 2:15—so

1 Thessalonians 4:4 should: Rom 6:19; 12:1; 1 Cor 6:15, 18–20 his: 1 Sam 21:5; Acts 9:15; Rom 9:21–23; 2 Tim 2:20, 21; 1 Pet 3:7 honour: Phil 4:8; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Esth 2:12—to go in; Rom 1:24—to dishonour; 1 Thess 4:3—your

1 Thessalonians 4:5 in the: Rom 1:24, 26; Col 3:5 as the: Matt 6:32; Luke 12:30; Eph 4:17–19; 1 Pet 4:3 know: Acts 17:23, 30, 31; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 1:21; 15:34; Gal 4:8; Eph 2:12; 2 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Esth 2:12—to go in; Job 18:21—knoweth; Isa 45:4—though; Jer 10:25—that know; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:7—lust; 1 Cor 6:18—sinneth; Eph 4:18—the understanding; 1 Pet 1:14—in

1 Thessalonians 4:6 go: Exod 20:15, 17; Lev 19:11, 13; Deut 24:7; 25:13–16; Prov 11:1; 16:11; 20:14, 23; 28:24; Isa 5:7; 59:4–7; Jer 9:4; Ezek 22:13; 45:9–14; Amos 8:5, 6; Zeph 3:5; Mal 3:5; Mark 10:19; 1 Cor 6:7–9; Eph 4:28; Jas 5:4 defraud: or, oppress, or, over-reach, Lev 25:14, 17; 1 Sam 12:3, 4; Prov 22:22; Jer 7:6; Mic 2:2; Zeph 3:1; Jas 2:6 in any matter: or, in the matter the Lord: Deut 32:35; Job 31:13, 14; Ps 94:1; 140:12; Prov 22:22, 23; Eccl 5:8; Isa 1:23, 24; Rom 1:18; 12:19; Eph 5:6; 2 Thess 1:8 as we: Luke 12:5; Gal 5:21; Eph 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 23:16—weighed; Gen 27:35—General; Gen 43:12—double; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 22:2—thou shalt restore; Deut 25:16—all that do; Judg 15:6—and burnt; Ruth 3:12—there is; Neh 13:15—I testified; Jer 42:19—admonished you; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Amos 3:13—and testify; Zech 8:16—Speak; Mal 2:10—why; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 18:15—if; 1 Cor 6:8—General; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; Gal 5:3—testify; Phil 3:18—I have; Col 1:28—warning; Col 3:25—he that; Rev 22:18—testify

1 Thessalonians 4:7 God: Lev 11:44; 19:2; Rom 1:7; 8:29, 30; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 1:4; 2:10; 4:1; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 2 Tim 1:9; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 1:14–16; 2:9–12, 21, 22 uncleanness: 1 Thess 2:3; Gal 5:19; Eph 4:19; 2 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: Lev 11:45—be holy; Lev 20:7—General; Num 15:40—be holy; Ps 110:3—beauties; Isa 35:8—The way; Luke 1:75—General; John 17:19—for; 1 Cor 5:1—fornication; 2 Cor 7:1—perfecting; Eph 5:3—fornication; Col 1:22—to; Titus 2:12—denying; 1 Pet 1:15—as; 2 Pet 1:3—called

1 Thessalonians 4:8 despiseth: or, rejecteth, 1 Sam 8:7; 10:19; John 12:48 despiseth not: Prov 1:7; 23:9; Isa 49:7; 53:10; Luke 10:16; Acts 13:41; Jude 8 who: Neh 9:30; Acts 5:3, 4; 1 Cor 2:10; 7:40; 1 Pet 1:12; 2 Pet 1:21; 1 John 3:24 Reciprocal: Exod 16:8—but against; Lev 26:15—despise; Num 11:17—I will take; Num 11:20—despised; Num 12:8—were ye; Num 15:31—despised; Deut 17:12—the priest; Deut 33:11—smite; 2 Sam 12:10—because; 1 Chr 19:6—had made; 2 Chr 36:16—despised; Ps 10:13—contemn; Prov 5:13—General; Isa 5:24—despised; Isa 30:12—Because; Jer 23:17—that despise; Jer 35:15—I have; Jer 37:2—neither; Ezek 20:13—and they; Amos 2:4—because; Mal 2:7—the messenger; Matt 10:14—whosoever; Matt 10:40—He that; Matt 16:19—and whatsoever; Matt 18:10—heed; Mark 9:37—receive me; Luke 9:48—Whosoever shall receive this; John 13:20—He; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 15:28—it; 1 Cor 4:10—but we; 1 Cor 9:8—as; 1 Cor 16:11—no; 2 Cor 5:20—in; Gal 4:14—ye; 1 Thess 5:20—General; 2 Thess 3:14—obey; 1 Tim 6:3—the words; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers; 1 Pet 1:22—unto

1 Thessalonians 4:9 touching: Lev 19:8; Ps 133:1; John 13:34, 35; 15:12–17; Acts 4:32; Rom 12:10; Eph 5:1, 2; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 3:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 2:10; 3:11, 14–19, 23; 4:7–16 ye need: 1 Thess 5:1; Jer 31:34; Heb 8:10, 11; 1 John 2:20–27 for ye: Isa 51:13; Matt 22:39; John 6:44, 45; 13:34; 14:26; 15:12, 17; Eph 5:2; Heb 10:16; 1 Pet 4:8; 1 John 3:11, 23; 4:21; 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Isa 54:13—all; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Acts 16:34—when; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 8:7—see; 2 Cor 9:1—it is; Eph 1:15—love; Eph 4:16—edifying; Phil 1:9—your; Col 1:4—faith; Col 3:14—charity; 1 Thess 3:12—abound; 2 Thess 1:3—your; Titus 2:12—Teaching; Jas 2:8—Thou; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 2 John 5—that we; Rev 2:4—because

1 Thessalonians 4:10 all the: 1 Thess 1:7; 2 Cor 8:1, 2, 8–10; Eph 1:15; Col 1:4; 2 Thess 1:3; Phlm 1:5–7 that ye: 1 Thess 4:1; 3:12; Phil 1:9; 3:13–15; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Ps 71:14—praise; Zeph 2:3—seek righteousness; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; John 13:34—That ye love; Acts 9:36—full; Acts 16:9—Macedonia; Acts 16:34—when; Rom 12:1—beseech; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 8:7—see; 2 Cor 9:1—it is; 2 Cor 9:10—increase; Eph

4:16—edifying; Col 2:19—increaseth; 1 Thess 5:11—even; 2 Thess 3:4—that; Heb 6:11—we desire; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 4:8—fervent; 2 Pet 1:7—brotherly; 1 John 4:7—love is; Rev 2:4—because

1 Thessalonians 4:11 that: Prov 17:1; Eccl 4:6; Lam 3:26; 2 Thess 3:12; 1 Tim 2:2; 1 Pet 3:4 study: Rom 15:20; 2 Cor 5:9 Gr. and to do: Mark 13:34; Luke 12:42, 43; Rom 12:4–8; Col 3:22–24; 2 Thess 3:11; 1 Tim 5:13; Titus 2:4–10; 1 Pet 4:10, 11, 15 to work: Acts 20:35; Rom 12:11; 1 Cor 4:12; Eph 4:28; 2 Thess 3:7–12; Titus 3:14 marg. Reciprocal: Judg 19:16—his work; Ruth 2:3—gleaned; Neh 4:15—every one; Ps 34:14—seek; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 16:26—laboureth; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 21:5—thoughts; Prov 31:13—worketh; Prov 31:27—General; Isa 19:15—General; Hab 2:5—keepeth; 1 Cor 7:20—abide; 1 Cor 7:33—careth; 1 Thess 4:1—ye have; 2 Thess 3:6—walketh; 2 Thess 3:8—but; 2 Thess 3:10—that

1 Thessalonians 4:12 ye may walk: 1 Thess 5:22; Rom 12:17; 13:13; 2 Cor 8:20, 21; Phil 4:8; Titus 2:8–10; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16, 17 them: Mark 4:11; 1 Cor 5:12, 13; Col 4:5; 1 Tim 3:7; 1 Pet 3:1 nothing: or, no man, 2 Cor 11:7–9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—Canaanite; Judg 19:16—his work; Ruth 2:3—gleaned; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 16:26—laboureth; Prov 21:5—thoughts; Isa 19:15—General; Acts 4:34—was; Rom 12:11—slothful; 1 Cor 7:33—careth; 1 Cor 16:10—without; Eph 4:28—labour; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 1 Thess 4:1—ye have; Heb 13:18—in all; 3 John 12—good

1 Thessalonians 4:13 I would: Rom 1:13; 1 Cor 10:1; 12:1; 2 Cor 1:8; 2 Pet 3:8 which are: 1 Thess 4:15; 5:10; 1 Kgs 1:21; 2:10; Dan 12:2; Matt 27:52; Luke 8:52, 53; John 11:11–13; Acts 7:60; 13:36; 1 Cor 15:6, 18; 2 Pet 3:4 ye sorrow: Gen 37:35; Lev 19:28; Deut 14:1, 2; 2 Sam 12:19, 20; 18:33; Job 1:21; Ezek 24:16–18; John 11:24; Acts 8:2 which have: Eph 2:12; Job 19:25–27; Prov 14:32; Ezek 37:11; 1 Cor 15:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—comforted; Gen 44:31—when he; Gen 50:1—wept; Lev 21:2—General; Lev 25:28—he shall; Ps 4:8—I will; Ps 16:9—my flesh; Prov 3:24—and; Song 6:2—and to; Song 7:9—those that are asleep; Ezek 44:25—General; Mark 5:39—not dead; Luke 7:13—Weep not; Luke 20:36—can; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 9:39—and all; Acts 27:20—all; 2 Cor 2:7—overmuch; Phil 1:21—to die; 1 Thess 4:14—sleep; 1 Pet 1:3—by

1 Thessalonians 4:14 if we: Isa 26:19; Rom 8:11; 1 Cor 15:12–23; 2 Cor 4:13, 14; Rev 1:18 sleep: 1 Thess 4:13; 3:13; 1 Cor 15:18; Rev 14:13 God: 1 Thess 4:17; Gen 49:19; Zech 14:15; Matt 24:31; 1 Cor 15:23; Phil 3:20, 21; 2 Thess 2:1; Jude 14, 15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 7:12—sleep; Job 14:12—awake; Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 4:8—I will; Ps 16:9—my flesh; Prov 3:24—and; Song 6:2—and to; Song 7:9—those that are asleep; Jer 31:16—Refrain; Dan 12:2—many; Hos 13:14—O death; Matt 27:52—slept; Mark 5:39—not dead; Mark 13:27—shall gather; John 5:19—and; John 5:28—for; John 11:11—sleepeth; John 11:25—I am; Acts 4:2—preached; Acts 7:60—he fell; Acts 24:15—that; Rom 6:8—we believe; Rom 14:8—we live therefore; 1 Cor 6:14—God; 1 Cor 11:30—sleep; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:51—We shall not; Phil 3:10—and the power; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Heb 9:28—he appear

1 Thessalonians 4:15 by the: 1 Kgs 13:1, 9, 17, 18, 22; 20:35; 22:14 which are: 1 Cor 15:51–53; 2 Cor 4:14 prevent: Job 41:11; Ps 88:13; 119:147, 148; Matt 17:25 asleep: 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 24:67—comforted; Job 14:12—awake; Ps 59:10—prevent; Isa 26:19—dead men; John 11:11—sleepeth; 1 Cor 15:6—are; 1 Cor 15:23—every; Phil 3:10—and the power; 1 Thess 3:13—at the; 1 Thess 4:17—we which; 2 Thess 2:2—nor by

letter; 2 Tim 4:1—at; Rev 20:12—I saw

1 Thessalonians 4:16 the Lord: Isa 25:8, 9; Matt 16:27; 24:30, 31; 25:31; 26:64; Acts 1:11; 2 Thess 1:7; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 1:7 with a: Num 23:21; Ps 47:1, 5; Zech 4:7; 9:9 the archangel: Jude 9 with the trump: Exod 19:16; 20:18; Isa 27:13; Zech 9:14; 1 Cor 15:52; Rev 1:10; 8:13 and the: 1 Cor 15:23, 51, 52; Rev 20:5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 18:21—I will go down; Exod 19:13—when the trumpet; Lev 23:24—In the seventh; Num 10:10—in the day; Judg 7:20—blew; Ps 50:5—Gather; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Zeph 1:14—even; Matt 25:6—a cry; Mark 13:26—General; Luke 17:34—two; John 14:3—I will; Rom 8:10—the body; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Phil 3:20—from; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 2 Tim 4:1—at; Heb 12:19—the sound; Rev 14:13—die

1 Thessalonians 4:17 we which: 1 Thess 4:15; 1 Cor 15:52 caught: 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:11, 16; Acts 8:39; 2 Cor 12:2–4; Rev 11:12; 12:5 in the: Matt 26:64; Mark 14:62; Acts 1:9; Rev 1:7 and so: Ps 16:11; 17:15; 49:15; 73:24; Isa 35:10; 60:19, 20; John 12:26; 14:3; 17:24; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:23; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 7:14–17; 21:3–7, 22, 23; 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Job 14:15—shalt call; Ps 50:5—Gather; Ps 84:7—in Zion; Ps 140:13—the upright; Hos 12:4—spake; Luke 17:34—two; John 11:20—as soon; John 11:28—and called; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 1 Thess 5:10—whether; 2 Thess 1:7—when; 2 Thess 2:1—and by; 2 Tim 2:11—we shall; Heb 9:28—unto

1 Thessalonians 4:18 Wherefore: 1 Thess 5:11, 14; Isa 40:1, 2; Luke 21:28; Heb 12:12 comfort: or, exhort, Heb 10:24, 25 Reciprocal: Num 10:10—in the day; Eccl 4:10—if; Jer 51:61—read; John 11:19—to comfort; John 11:28—and called; John 12:26—where; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Acts 20:12—were; 1 Cor 14:3—comfort; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 2 Cor 1:4—that; 2 Cor 5:8—present; 2 Cor 13:11—be of good; Col 3:16—teaching; Col 4:8—and comfort; Heb 3:13—exhort

CHAPTER 5

- 1 He proceeds in the former description of Christ's coming to judgment;
- 16 and gives divers precepts;
- 23 and so concludes the epistle.

1 Thessalonians 5:1 the times: Matt 24:3, 36; Mark 13:30–32; Acts 1:7 ye: 1 Thess 4:9; 2 Cor 9:1; Jude 3 Reciprocal: Josh 8:14—he wist not; Job 24:1—seeing; Eccl 3:17—for; Eccl 8:7—he knoweth; Isa 15:1—in the; Isa 30:13—cometh; Dan 11:27—yet; Matt 25:6—at; Luke 17:27—General; Luke 18:8—when; Rom 13:11—knowing

1 Thessalonians 5:2 know: Jer 23:20 the day: Matt 24:42–44; 25:13; Mark 13:34, 35; Luke 12:39, 40; 2 Pet 3:10; Rev 3:3; 16:15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:29—at midnight; Exod 22:2—breaking; Josh 8:3—by night; Josh 11:7—suddenly; Judg 7:19—in the beginning; Judg 16:30—and the house; 1 Sam 26:7—sleeping; 1 Kgs 1:42—a valiant; 1 Kgs 22:27—until I come in peace; 2 Kgs 19:35—that night; 2 Chr 18:26—until I return; Neh 4:11—They shall not; Job 24:14—in the night; Job 34:20—a moment; Job 34:25—in the; Job 36:20—cut; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Prov 6:9—when; Prov 22:3—prudent; Prov 23:34—thou; Isa 2:12—the day; Isa 13:6—for the day; Isa 37:36—and when; Jer 5:12—neither; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 30:9—careless; Dan

4:4—was; Dan 4:33—same; Dan 5:5—the same; Joel 2:1—for the; Amos 4:12—prepare; Nah 1:10—while they be; Zech 14:7—which; Matt 24:36—General; Matt 24:43—had; Matt 24:50—come; Mark 13:32—of; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 21:34—that day; Acts 1:7—It; Acts 2:20—great; 1 Cor 4:5—until; Phil 4:5—The

1 Thessalonians 5:3 Peace: Deut 29:19; Judg 18:27, 28; Ps 10:11–13; Isa 21:4; 56:12; Dan 5:3–6; Nah 1:10; Matt 24:37–39; Luke 17:26–30; 21:34, 35 then: Exod 15:9, 10; Josh 8:20–22; Judg 20:41, 42; 2 Chr 32:19–21; Ps 73:18–20; Prov 29:1; Isa 30:13; Luke 17:27–29; 21:34, 35; Acts 12:22, 23; 13:41; 2 Thess 1:9; 2 Pet 2:4; Rev 18:7, 8 as: Ps 48:6; Isa 43:6–9; 21:3; Jer 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; Hos 13:13; Mic 4:9, 10 and they: Matt 23:33; Heb 2:3; 12:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—in sorrow; Gen 7:11—all; Gen 19:14—as one; Exod 12:29—at midnight; Josh 8:22—let none; Josh 11:7—suddenly; Judg 8:11—secure; Judg 10:8—that year; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; Judg 20:34—knew not; 1 Sam 15:32—Agag said; 1 Sam 26:7—sleeping; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Sam 4:5—lay on a bed; 2 Sam 17:3—shall be; 2 Sam 18:14—thrust them; 2 Sam 22:5—waves; 1 Kgs 1:42—a valiant; 1 Kgs 22:27—until I come in peace; 2 Kgs 3:24—smote the; 2 Kgs 9:24—smote; 2 Kgs 19:35—that night; 2 Chr 18:26—until I return; Esth 5:12—to morrow; Job 15:21—in prosperity; Job 18:12—destruction; Job 22:10—sudden; Job 24:23—whereon; Job 31:3—destruction; Job 36:20—cut; Ps 6:10—and be; Ps 10:6—not; Ps 35:8—Let destruction; Ps 64:7—suddenly; Ps 73:19—How; Prov 1:27—your fear; Prov 6:15—shall his; Prov 14:32—driven; Prov 24:16—but; Prov 28:18—but; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 13:6—for the day; Isa 13:8—pangs; Isa 20:6—and how; Isa 26:17—General; Isa 29:5—at an; Isa 37:36—and when; Isa 47:9—in a moment; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not be; Isa 59:9—we wait; Jer 5:12—neither; Jer 8:15—General; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 14:19—we; Jer 30:6—every; Jer 48:41—as the heart; Jer 49:22—the heart of the; Ezek 7:10—it; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Ezek 33:24—but we; Dan 4:4—was; Dan 4:31—the word; Dan 5:5—the same; Amos 6:3—put; Hab 2:7—they; Zech 1:11—is; Matt 24:8—General; Matt 24:50—come; Mark 13:8—sorrows; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 12:20—God; Luke 12:39—General; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt; 2 Pet 2:3—whose; Rev 16:15—I come

1 Thessalonians 5:4 are: Rom 13:11–13; Col 1:13; 1 Pet 2:9, 10; 1 John 2:8 overtake: Deut 19:6; 28:15, 45; Jer 42:16; Hos 10:9; Zech 1:6 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 3:24—smote the; Matt 7:22—to me; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 12:38—General; John 1:9—every; Acts 26:18—and to; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; Eph 5:8—but; 2 Tim 1:12—against; 2 Tim 4:8—at that; Rev 3:3—I will

1 Thessalonians 5:5; Luke 16:8; John 12:36; Acts 26:18; Eph 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 1:5—and; Lev 11:16—General; Prov 2:13—walk; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 49:9—to them; Matt 5:14—the light; Mark 13:33—General; Luke 1:79—give; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 12:38—General; John 12:35—Walk; Acts 2:15—seeing; Rom 13:11—it is; Rom 13:12—works; Phil 1:7—it is; 1 Thess 5:8—who; 1 John 2:8—the darkness; Rev 3:3—I will

1 Thessalonians 5:6 let us not: Prov 19:15; Isa 56:10; Jonah 1:6; Matt 13:25; 25:5; Mark 14:37; Luke 22:46; Rom 13:11–14; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 watch: Matt 24:42; 25:13; 26:38, 40, 41; Mark 13:34, 35, 37; 14:38; Luke 12:37, 39; 21:36; 22:46; Acts 20:31; 1 Cor 16:13; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; 2 Tim 4:5; 1 Pet 4:7; Rev 3:2; 16:15 sober: 1 Thess 5:8; Phil 4:5; 1 Tim 2:9, 15; 3:2, 11; Titus 2:6, 12; 1 Pet 1:13; 5:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Prov 24:33—General; Song 3:8—because; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 5:11—rise; Isa 49:9—to them;

Jer 23:22—then; Matt 5:16—your light; Matt 26:43—for; Mark 13:36—he find; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 12:40—General; Luke 21:34—your hearts; Titus 2:2—sober; Rev 3:3—I will

1 Thessalonians 5:7 they that sleep: Job 4:13; 33:15; Luke 21:34, 35; Rom 13:13; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 and they: 1 Sam 25:36, 37; Prov 23:29–35; Isa 21:4, 5; Dan 5:4, 5; Acts 2:15; 2 Pet 2:13 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Isa 5:11—rise; Mark 13:36—he find; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; Gal 5:21—drunkenness; Eph 5:11—works; Eph 5:18—be not; 1 Pet 1:13—be sober

1 Thessalonians 5:8 who: 1 Thess 5:5; Rom 13:13; Eph 5:8, 9; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 1:7 the breastplate: Isa 59:17; Rom 13:12; 2 Cor 6:7; Eph 6:11, 13–18 the hope: Job 19:23–27; Ps 42:5, 11; 43:5; Lam 3:26; Rom 5:2–5; 8:24, 25; 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 5:5; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 6:19; 10:35, 36; 1 Pet 1:3–5, 13; 1 John 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a breastplate; Lev 8:8—General; 1 Sam 25:36—merry; Job 29:14—I put; Luke 22:38—It; John 12:36—the children; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 1 Cor 5:11—or a drunkard; 2 Cor 10:4—the weapons; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 6:14—the breastplate; Eph 6:17—the helmet; Col 1:23—the hope; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; 1 Tim 1:14—with; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 2:2—sober; 2 Pet 2:13—to riot

1 Thessalonians 5:9 not: 1 Thess 1:10; 3:3; Exod 9:16; Prov 16:4; Ezek 38:10–17; Matt 26:24; Acts 1:20, 25; 13:48; Rom 9:11–23; 2 Tim 2:19, 20; 1 Pet 2:8; 2 Pet 2:3; Jude 4 obtain: Rom 11:7, 30; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Tim 1:13, 16; 2 Tim 2:10; 1 Pet 2:10; 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Job 23:14—appointed; John 3:36—but; John 5:24—and shall not; John 14:2—if; Rom 5:6—Christ; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 9:22—the vessels; Rom 9:23—he had afore; 1 Cor 4:9—as; 2 Thess 2:12—they; 1 Tim 6:12—Fight; Heb 10:39—but

1 Thessalonians 5:10 died: Matt 20:28; John 10:11, 15, 17; 15:13; Rom 5:6–8; 8:34; 14:8, 9; 1 Cor 15:3; 2 Cor 5:15, 21; Eph 5:2; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 whether: 1 Thess 4:13, 17 Reciprocal: Ps 4:8—I will; Ps 139:18—when I awake; Matt 27:52—slept; Mark 5:39—not dead; John 11:11—sleepeth; Acts 7:60—he fell; Rom 14:7—General; 1 Cor 4:9—as; Gal 2:19—that; Gal 2:20—but; Gal 5:22—love; 2 Tim 2:11—we shall; Rev 14:13—die

1 Thessalonians 5:11 Wherefore: 1 Thess 4:18 comfort: or, exhort, Heb 3:13; 10:25 and edify: Rom 14:19; 15:2; 1 Cor 10:23; 14:5, 12, 29; 2 Cor 12:19; Eph 4:12, 16, 29; 1 Tim 1:4; Jude 20 even: 1 Thess 4:10; Rom 15:14; 2 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Eccl 4:10—if; Mal 3:16—spake; John 11:19—to comfort; John 11:28—and called; Acts 9:31—were edified; Acts 20:12—were; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 1 Cor 14:26—Let; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 2 Cor 1:4—that; Col 3:16—teaching; Col 4:8—and comfort; 1 Thess 2:11—General; Heb 10:24—consider

1 Thessalonians 5:12 to know: 1 Cor 16:18; Phil 2:19; Heb 13:7, 17 labour: 1 Thess 2:9; Matt 9:37, 38; Luke 10:1, 2, 7; John 4:38; Acts 20:35; 1 Cor 3:9; 15:10; 16:16; 2 Cor 5:9; 6:1; 11:23; Gal 4:11; Phil 2:16; Col 1:29; 1 Tim 5:17, 18; 2 Tim 2:6; Rev 2:3 and are: Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 12:28; Titus 1:5; Heb 13:7, 17; 1 Pet 5:2, 3; Rev 1:20; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14 and admonish: 1 Thess 5:14; 1 Tim 5:1, 20; Titus 1:3; 2:15 Reciprocal: Num 31:47—the Levites; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; Prov 5:13—General; Rom 12:1—beseech; Rom 12:8—ruleth; Rom 14:19—and; Rom 16:12—labour; Phil 2:29—and; Col 1:28—warning; Col 3:16—teaching

1 Thessalonians 5:13 esteem: Matt 10:40; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 9:7–11; Gal 4:14; 6:6 and be: Gen 45:24; Ps 133:1; Mark 9:50; Luke 7:3–5; John 13:34, 35; 15:17; Rom 4:17–19; 2 Cor 13:11; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:3; Col 3:15; 2 Thess 3:16; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:18 Reciprocal: Num 31:47—the Levites; 1 Sam 9:6—an honourable; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; Prov 5:13—General; Matt 9:37—but; Rom 12:18—General; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; Gal 4:15—if; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 4:2—that; 1 Tim 5:17—rule; Heb 13:7—which; Heb 13:17—Obey

1 Thessalonians 5:14 exhort: or, beseech, Rom 12:1 you: 1 Thess 5:12 warn: Jer 6:12; Ezek 3:17–21; 33:3–9; Acts 20:27, 31; 1 Cor 4:14; Col 1:28 that: Titus 1:6, 10 unruly: or, disorderly, 2 Thess 3:11–13 comfort: 1 Thess 2:7–12; Isa 35:3, 4; 40:1, 2, 11; Ezek 34:16; Matt 12:20; Luke 22:32; John 21:15–17; Rom 14:1; 15:1–3; Gal 6:1, 2; Heb 12:12 support: Acts 20:35 Gr. be: Isa 63:9; 1 Cor 13:4, 5; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:2, 32; 5:1, 2; Col 3:12, 13; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:11; 2 Tim 2:24, 25; 4:2; Heb 5:2, 3; 13:3 Reciprocal: Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; 1 Sam 1:8—why weepest; 2 Chr 19:10—warn them; Job 4:4—upholden; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Ps 41:1—the poor; Jer 31:8—them the; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Ezek 33:9—if thou; Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 13:28—Wilt; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Acts 20:12—were; Rom 15:14—able; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Cor 14:31—all may be; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; Col 2:2—their; Col 4:8—and comfort; 1 Thess 4:18—Wherefore; 2 Thess 3:6—walketh; 2 Thess 3:15—count; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; Titus 3:2—all men

1 Thessalonians 5:15 See: Gen 45:24; 1 Cor 16:10; Eph 5:15, 33; 1 Pet 1:22; Rev 19:10; 22:9 none: Exod 23:4, 5; Lev 19:18; 1 Sam 24:13; Ps 7:4; Prov 17:13; 20:22; 24:17, 29; 25:21; Matt 5:39, 44, 45; Luke 6:35; Rom 12:17–21; 1 Cor 6:7; 1 Pet 2:22, 23; 3:9 ever: 1 Thess 2:12; Deut 16:20; Ps 38:20; Rom 14:19; 1 Cor 14:1; 1 Tim 6:11; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:11–13; 3 John 11 and: Rom 12:17, 18; Gal 6:10; 2 Tim 2:24; Titus 3:2; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 34:13—deceitfully; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Deut 20:3—let not; 1 Sam 24:6—the Lord forbid; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; Ps 37:27—do good; Eccl 3:12—but; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Matt 26:52—Put; Luke 6:27—Love; Luke 10:34—went; Acts 16:28—cried; Rom 12:9—cleave; Rom 12:14—General; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 3:12—I follow; Col 3:12—mercies; 1 Thess 3:12—love; Heb 12:25—See; Heb 13:16—to do; 1 Pet 3:13—followers; 2 Pet 1:7—charity

1 Thessalonians 5:16 Rejoice: 2 Cor 6:10; Phil 4:4; Matt 5:12; Luke 10:20; Rom 12:12 Reciprocal: Deut 16:14—General; Ps 68:3—rejoice; Eccl 3:12—but; Isa 65:18—General; John 15:11—your; Acts 4:24—they; Acts 16:25—sang; 2 Cor 13:11—farewell; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Heb 3:6—rejoicing

1 Thessalonians 5:17 Pray: Luke 18:1; 21:36; Rom 12:12; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: Exod 30:8—a perpetual; 1 Sam 1:12—continued praying; Neh 11:17—thanksgiving; Job 27:10—will he always; Ps 55:17—Evening; Isa 62:6—keep; Dan 6:10—gave; Dan 6:20—servest; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 20:31—but they cried; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Acts 12:5—prayer was made without ceasing; Rom 1:9—that; Rom 13:13—as; Eph 1:16—Cease; Phil 4:6—in; Col 1:9—do; 2 Thess 3:1—pray; Jas 5:16—pray

1 Thessalonians 5:18 every: Eph 5:20; Phil 4:6; Col 3:17; Job 1:21; Ps 34:1; Heb 13:15 for: 1 Thess 4:3; 1 Pet 2:15; 4:2; 1 John 2:17 Reciprocal: Deut 8:10—thou hast; Ruth 4:14—Blessed; Neh 11:17—thanksgiving; Ps 50:14—Offer; Ps 106:1—O give; Dan

6:10—gave; Dan 6:20—servest; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:21—that; Luke 22:19—gave thanks; John 6:11—when; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; Eph 5:4—but; Eph 5:17—understanding; Col 2:7—with; Col 3:15—and be; Col 4:2—Continue

1 Thessalonians 5:19 Quench: Song 8:7; Eph 4:30; 6:16 the Spirit: Gen 6:3; 1 Sam 16:4; Neh 9:30; Ps 51:11; Isa 63:10; Acts 7:51; 1 Cor 14:30; Eph 4:30; 1 Tim 4:14; 2 Tim 1:6 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:29—the prophets; 2 Tim 1:14—by the

1 Thessalonians 5:20; 1 Thess 4:8; Num 11:25–29; 1 Sam 10:5, 6, 10–13; 19:20–24; Acts 19:6; 1 Cor 11:4; 12:10, 28; 13:2, 9; 14:1, 3–6, 22–25, 29–32, 37–39; Eph 4:11, 12; Rev 11:3–11 Reciprocal: Acts 13:1—prophets; Acts 15:32—being; Rom 12:6—whether; 1 Cor 14:30—let; 1 Cor 14:39—covet; 2 Tim 4:2—reprove

1 Thessalonians 5:21 Prove: Isa 8:20; Matt 7:15–20; Mark 7:14–16; Luke 12:57; Acts 17:11; Rom 12:2; 1 Cor 2:11, 14, 15; 14:28; Eph 5:10; Phil 1:10 marg. 1 John 4:1; Rev 2:2 hold: Deut 11:6–9; 32:46, 47; Prov 3:1, 21–24; 4:13; 6:21–23; 23:23; Song 3:4; John 8:31; 15:4; Acts 11:23; 14:22; Rom 12:9; 1 Cor 15:58; Phil 3:16; 4:8; 2 Thess 2:15; 2 Tim 1:15; 3:6; 4:14; Heb 10:23; Rev 2:25; 3:3, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 43:12—double; Job 34:4—choose; Prov 21:21—that; Eccl 1:17—I gave; Jer 8:5—they hold; Amos 5:15—Hate; John 1:46—Come; Acts 13:7—a prudent; Rom 2:18—approve the things that are more excellent; 1 Cor 10:15—General; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Titus 1:9—Holding; Heb 5:14—to discern; Rev 2:13—thou holdest

1 Thessalonians 5:22; 1 Thess 4:12; Exod 23:7; Isa 33:15; Matt 17:26, 27; Rom 12:17; 1 Cor 8:13; 10:31–33; 2 Cor 6:3; 8:20, 21; Phil 4:8; Jude 23 Reciprocal: Gen 20:12—And yet; Gen 27:12—a deceiver; Gen 39:10—or to be; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 11:4—unclean unto you; Lev 15:24—General; Num 6:3—General; Deut 22:8—then thou shalt; Ruth 3:4—uncover his feet; Ruth 3:14—Let it not; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Esth 9:15—but on the prey; Prov 4:15—General; Prov 8:13—The fear; Prov 14:16—feareth; Jer 37:12—went; Amos 5:15—Hate; Matt 10:16—harmless; John 12:6—the bag; Rom 14:16—General; 1 Cor 10:29—why; Gal 2:12—he withdrew; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 1 Tim 5:2—with

1 Thessalonians 5:23 God: Rom 15:5, 13, 33; 16:20; 1 Cor 14:33; 2 Cor 5:19; Phil 4:9; 2 Thess 3:16; Heb 13:20; 1 Pet 5:10 sanctify: 1 Thess 3:13; 4:3; Lev 20:8, 26; Ezek 37:28; John 17:19; Acts 20:32; 26:18; 1 Cor 1:2; Heb 2:11; 1 Pet 1:2; Jude 1 your: Heb 4:12 preserved: 1 Thess 3:13; 1 Cor 1:8, 9; Eph 5:26, 27; Phil 1:6, 10; 2:15, 16; Col 1:22; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Exod 31:13—that ye may; Num 6:24—keep thee; 1 Sam 25:39—kept his servant; Ps 92:15—To show; Ezek 20:12—I am; Matt 13:33—till; Luke 13:21—till; Luke 24:39—for; John 13:10—needeth; John 15:2—and; Rom 5:1—we have; Rom 15:16—being; 1 Cor 7:34—both; 2 Cor 1:14—in the; 2 Cor 7:1—filthiness; 2 Cor 13:7—I pray; 2 Cor 13:11—the God; Phil 1:20—Christ; Col 4:12—that; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Tim 6:14—until; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Heb 13:21—Make; Jas 5:16—pray; 2 Pet 3:14—in peace; 1 John 2:28—at his

1 Thessalonians 5:24 Faithful: Deut 7:9; Ps 36:5; 40:10; 86:15; 89:2; 92:2; 100:5; 138:2; 146:6; Isa 25:1; Lam 3:23; Mic 7:20; John 1:17; 3:33; 1 Cor 1:9; 10:13; 2 Thess 3:3; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:17, 18 calleth: 1 Thess 2:12; Rom 8:30; 9:24; Gal 1:15; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 5:10; 2 Pet 1:3; Rev 17:14 who: Num 23:19; 2 Kgs 19:31; Isa 9:7; 14:24–26; 37:32; Matt 24:35 Reciprocal: Deut 18:21—General; Josh 21:45—General; Ps 92:15—To show; Ps 138:8—perfect; Matt 13:33—till; Luke 13:21—till; John 15:2—and; 1 Cor

1:8—confirm; Phil 1:6—will; Heb 10:23—for

1 Thessalonians 5:25; Rom 15:30; 2 Cor 1:11; Eph 6:18–20; Phil 1:19; Col 4:3; 2 Thess 3:1–3; Phlm 1:22; Heb 13:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 20:17—General; Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; Eph 6:19—for; Jas 5:16—pray

1 Thessalonians 5:26; Rom 16:16; 1 Cor 16:20 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 10:1—kissed him; 2 Sam 19:39—kissed Barzillai; Matt 26:49—kissed him; Luke 7:45—gavest; Acts 20:1—embraced; Acts 20:37—kissed; 2 Cor 13:12—General; 1 Pet 5:14—with a

1 Thessalonians 5:27 I charge: or, I adjure, 1 Thess 2:11; Num 27:23; 1 Kgs 22:16; 2 Chr 18:15; Matt 26:63; Mark 5:7; Acts 19:13; 1 Tim 1:3, 18; 5:7, 21; 6:13, 17; 2 Tim 4:1 that: Col 4:16; 2 Thess 3:14 holy: Heb 3:1 Reciprocal: Exod 19:6—and an; Exod 24:7—read; Jer 51:61—read

1 Thessalonians 5:28; Rom 1:7; 16:20, 24; 2 Thess 3:18 Reciprocal: 2 Pet 3:16—speaking

2 THESSALONIANS

The First Epistle to the Thessalonians, it is generally agreed, was the earliest written of all St. Paul's epistles, whence we see the reason and propriety of his anxiety that it should be read in all the Christian churches of Macedonia.—“I charge you by the Lord, that this Epistle be read unto all the holy brethren” (1 Thess 5:27). “The existence of this clause,” observes Dr. PALEY, “is an evidence of its authenticity; because, to produce a letter, purporting to have been publicly read in the church at Thessalonica, when no such letter had been read or heard of in that church, would be to produce an imposture destructive of itself. Either the Epistle was publicly read in the church of Thessalonica, during St. Paul's lifetime, or it was not. If it was, no publication could be more authentic, no species of notoriety more unquestionable, no method of preserving the integrity of the copy more secure. If it was not, the clause would remain a standing condemnation of the forgery, and one would suppose, an invincible impediment to its success.” Its genuineness, however, has never been disputed; and it has been universally received in the Christian church, as the inspired production of St. Paul, from the earliest period to the present day. The circumstance of this injunction being given, in the first epistle which the Apostle wrote, also implies a strong and avowed claim to the character of an inspired writer; as in fact it placed his writings on the same ground with those of Moses and the ancient prophets. The second Epistle, besides those marks of genuineness and authority which it possesses in common with the others, bears the highest evidence of its divine inspiration, in the representation which it contains of the papal power, under the characters of “the Man of sin,” and the “Mystery of iniquity.” The true Christian worship is the worship of the one only God, through the one only Mediator, the man Christ Jesus; and from this worship the church of Rome has most notoriously departed, by substituting other mediators, invoking and adoring saints and angels, worshipping images, adoring the host, etc. It follows, therefore, that “the Man of sin” is the Pope; not only on account of the disgraceful lives of many of them, but by means of their scandalous doctrines and principles; dispensing with the most necessary duties, selling pardons and indulgences for the most

abominable crimes, and perverting the worship of God to the grossest superstition and idolatry. It was evidently the chief design of the Apostle, in writing to the Thessalonians, to confirm them in the faith, to animate them to a courageous profession of the Gospel, and to the practice of all the duties of Christianity; but to suppose, with Dr. MACKNIGHT, that he intended to prove the divine authority of Christianity by a chain of regular arguments, in which he answered the several objections which the heathen philosophers are supposed to have advanced, seems quite foreign to the nature of the epistles, and to be grounded on a mistaken notion, that the philosophers designed at so early a period to enter on a regular disputation with the Christians, when in fact they derided them as enthusiasts, and branded their doctrines as "foolishness." In pursuance of his grand object, "it is remarkable," says Dr. DODDRIDGE, "with how much address he improves all the influence which his zeal and fidelity in their service must naturally give him, to inculcate upon them the precepts of the gospel, and persuade them to act agreeably to their sacred character. This was the grand point he always kept in view, and to which every thing else was made subservient. Nothing appears, in any part of his writings, like a design to establish his own reputation, or to make use of his ascendancy over his Christian friends to answer any secular purposes of his own. On the contrary, in this and in his other epistles, he discovers a most generous, disinterested regard for their welfare, expressly disclaiming any authority over their consciences, and appealing to them, that he had chose to maintain himself by the labour of this own hands, rather than prove burdensome to the churches, or give the least colour of suspicion, that, under zeal for the gospel, and concern for their improvement, he was carrying on any private sinister view. The discovery of so excellent a temper must be allowed to carry with it a strong presumptive argument in favour of the doctrines he taught...And, indeed, whoever reads St. Paul's epistles with attention, and enters into the spirit with which they were written, will discern such intrinsic characters of their genuineness, and the divine authority of the doctrines they contain, as will, perhaps, produce in him a stronger conviction than all the external evidence with which they are attended." These remarks are exceedingly well grounded and highly important; and to no other Epistles can they apply with greater force than the present most excellent productions of the inspired Apostle. The last two chapters of the first epistle, in particular, as Dr. A. Clarke justly observes, "are certainly among the most important, and the most sublime in the New Testament. The general judgment, the resurrection of the body, and the states of the quick and the dead, the unrighteous and the just, are described, concisely indeed, but they are exhibited in the most striking and affecting points of view."

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Paul certifies them of the good opinion which he had of their faith, love, and patience;
- 11 and therewithal uses divers reasons for the comforting of them in persecution, whereof the chief is taken from the righteous judgment of God.

2 Thessalonians 1:1; 2 Cor 1:19; 1 Thess 1:1–10 Reciprocal: Luke 11:2—Our; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 16:1—named; Acts 17:1—Thessalonica; Rom 1:7—God; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Cor 1:2—the church; Gal 1:22—in; Phil 1:1—Timotheus; Col 1:1—Timotheus; 1 Thess 2:14—are; 2 Thess 2:16—our Lord; Phlm 1:1—Timothy; 1 Pet

5:12—Silvanus

2 Thessalonians 1:2; Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:3, 8 Reciprocal: Luke 11:2—Our; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 16:24—in; 2 Cor 1:2—General; Gal 1:3—General; 2 Thess 2:16—our Lord

2 Thessalonians 1:3 are: 2 Thess 2:13; Rom 1:8; 1 Cor 1:4; 1 Thess 1:2, 3; 3:6, 9, as is, Luke 15:32; Phil 1:7; 2 Pet 1:13 your: Job 17:9; Ps 84:7; 92:13; Prov 4:18; Isa 40:29–31; Luke 17:5; John 15:2; Phil 1:9; 1 Thess 4:1, 9, 10; 1 Pet 1:22; 2 Pet 1:5–10; 3:18 groweth: The word, *υπεραυξανω* [G5232], from *υπερ* [G5228], intensive, and *αυξανω* [G837], to grow, increase, signifies, as Dr. CLARKE remarks, to grow luxuriantly, as a good and healthy tree in a good soil; and, if a fruit tree, bearing an abundance of fruit to compensate the labour of the husbandman. Faith is one of the seeds of the kingdom: this the Apostle had sowed and watered, and God gave an abundant increase. Their faith was multiplied, and their love abounded, and this was not the case with some distinguished characters only; it was the case with every one of them. For this the apostle felt himself bound to give continual thanks to God on their behalf, as it was “meet” and right. Reciprocal: Ruth 4:14—Blessed; Ps 34:1—General; Mal 4:2—ye shall; Matt 15:28—great; Mark 4:27—and grow; Mark 9:24—help; Luke 12:59—thou shalt; John 13:34—That ye love; John 15:12—General; Rom 3:3—faith; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 15:58—abounding; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 8:7—see; Eph 1:15—faith; Eph 1:16—Cease; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 5:20—thanks; Eph 6:23—and love; Phil 1:3—upon; Phil 2:19—that I; Phil 4:18—abound; Col 1:4—faith; Col 2:19—increaseth; 1 Thess 3:12—abound; 1 Tim 2:1—and; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; Phlm 1:4—General; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 2:2—grow; 1 Pet 4:8—fervent; 2 Pet 1:8—and abound; 3 John 2—even; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 2:19—charity; Rev 3:15—that

2 Thessalonians 1:4 glory: 2 Cor 7:14; 9:2, 4; 1 Thess 2:19 your patience: 2 Thess 3:5; Rom 2:7; 5:3–5; 8:25; 12:12; 1 Thess 1:3; 3:2–8; Heb 6:15; 10:36; 12:1–3; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7, 8; 2 Pet 1:6; Rev 14:12 your persecutions: 1 Thess 2:14; 3:3, 4; Jas 5:11 Reciprocal: Matt 5:10—for; Luke 16:26—between; John 14:2—if; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; 1 Thess 1:6—received; 1 Thess 1:8—in every; 1 Tim 6:20—keep; 2 Tim 2:12—we suffer; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 7:14—came

2 Thessalonians 1:5 manifest: 2 Thess 1:6; Phil 1:28; 1 Pet 4:14–18 righteous: Job 8:3; Ps 9:7, 8; 33:5; 50:6; 72:2; 99:4; 111:7; Jer 9:24; Dan 4:37; Rom 2:5; Rev 15:4; 16:7; 19:2 may: 2 Thess 1:11; Luke 20:35; 21:36; Acts 13:46; Eph 4:1; Col 1:12; Rev 3:4 for: 2 Thess 1:7; Acts 14:22; Rom 8:17; 1 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 2:12; Heb 10:32, 33 Reciprocal: Mic 7:9—he will; Mal 3:18—discern; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 8:11—in; Matt 10:37—not; Matt 22:8—but; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 6:20—for; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 11:20—the kingdom; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Luke 13:28—the kingdom; Luke 21:13—General; John 17:22—the glory; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 8:28—we know; 2 Thess 3:17—the token; 2 Tim 4:8—the righteous; Heb 9:28—he appear; Heb 12:23—God; Jas 2:5—heirs; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 11:18—and that; Rev 16:5—Thou art

2 Thessalonians 1:6; Deut 32:41–43; Ps 74:22, 23; 79:10–12; 94:20–23; Isa 49:26; Zech 2:8; Rev 6:10; 11:18; 15:4; 16:5, 6; 18:20, 24; 19:2 Reciprocal: Josh 7:25—Why hast; Esth 9:5—smote; Job 3:17—the wicked; Job 34:33—he will; Ps 7:13—persecutors; Ps 17:2—Let my; Ps 18:24—the Lord recompensed me; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 35:24—Judge; Ps 71:16—thy righteousness; Ps 92:15—and; Ps 119:132—as thou usest to do unto those; Ps

119:142—an everlasting; Prov 12:14—and; Eccl 3:17—God; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 66:5—but; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 50:34—that he; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Dan 9:16—according; Joel 3:4—swiftly; Joel 3:7—and will; Joel 3:19—for; Hab 3:16—that I; Matt 7:2—General; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Matt 18:6—offend; Mark 9:42—it; Luke 18:7—avenge; Luke 21:36—accounted; Rom 2:9—Tribulation; Rom 3:5—Is God; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; Phil 1:28—an; 2 Thess 1:5—manifest; 2 Tim 4:8—the righteous; 2 Tim 4:14—reward; Heb 6:10—God; Rev 2:9—tribulation; Rev 14:13—Yea

2 Thessalonians 1:7 who: Isa 57:2; Matt 5:10–12; Luke 16:25; Rom 8:17; 2 Cor 4:17; 2 Tim 2:12; Heb 4:1, 9, 11; 1 Pet 4:1; Rev 7:14–17; 14:13; 21:4 when: Matt 13:39–43; 16:27; 25:31; 26:64; Mark 8:38; 14:62; John 1:51; Acts 1:11; 1 Thess 4:16, 17; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; Jude 14, 15; Rev 1:7; 20:11 his mighty angels: Gr. the angels of his power, John 1:3; Eph 1:2; Col 1:16; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 22:6, 9, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 20:13—thou shalt smite; Deut 33:2—ten thousands; Josh 10:40—utterly; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; 2 Sam 19:33—Come thou; Job 3:17—the wicked; Job 34:33—he will; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 18:24—the Lord recompensed me; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 92:9—For; Ps 92:15—and; Ps 94:13—mayest; Ps 103:21—ministers; Ps 119:132—as thou usest to do unto those; Prov 12:14—and; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 26:21—Lord; Isa 61:2—and; Jer 50:34—that he; Dan 7:9—his throne; Dan 12:13—rest; Joel 3:11—cause; Zech 1:11—they answered; Zech 14:5—and all; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 7:2—General; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Matt 11:28—and I; Matt 13:49—and sever; Matt 19:28—when; Matt 24:30—see; Matt 25:6—Behold; Matt 26:53—and he; Mark 13:26—General; Luke 17:30—General; John 5:22—General; Acts 2:36—that same; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 8:18—the glory; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; Phil 3:20—from; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 2 Thess 1:5—for; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 6:10—God; 1 Pet 1:7—might; 1 Pet 1:13—the grace; 1 Pet 4:13—when; 1 Pet 5:4—appear; 2 Pet 2:11—angels; Rev 2:9—tribulation; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 12:7—and his; Rev 19:14—the armies

2 Thessalonians 1:8 flaming: Gen 3:24; Deut 4:11; 5:5; Ps 21:8, 9; 50:2–6; Dan 7:10; Matt 25:41, 46; Heb 10:27; 12:29; 2 Pet 3:7, 10–12; Rev 20:10, 14, 15; 21:8 taking: or, yielding vengeance, Deut 32:35, 41, 42; Ps 2:9–12; 94:1; Isa 61:2; 63:4–6; Heb 10:30; Rev 6:10, 16, 17 that know: Exod 5:2; 1 Sam 2:12; Ps 9:10; 79:6; Isa 27:11; Jer 9:6; Zeph 1:6; John 3:19; 8:19; Rom 1:28; 1 Cor 15:34; 1 Thess 4:5 and that: Deut 4:30; Ps 18:44; Isa 1:19; Acts 6:7; Rom 1:5; 2:7, 8; 6:16; 10:16; 15:18; 16:26; 2 Cor 10:5; Gal 3:1; Heb 2:3; 5:9; 11:8; 1 Pet 1:2; 3:6; 4:17 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—in fire; Deut 9:3—a consuming fire; Deut 32:22—For a fire; Judg 2:2—but ye have; Judg 2:10—knew not; 2 Sam 22:41—I might; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 1 Chr 16:33—because; Job 15:30—the flame; Job 18:21—knoweth; Ps 2:12—when; Ps 18:8—went; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 89:46—thy wrath; Ps 94:13—mayest; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 103:21—ministers; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 9:5—burning; Isa 26:11—fire; Isa 30:30—the flame; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Isa 55:4—a leader; Isa 59:17—the garments; Jer 10:25—that know; Jer 12:17—if; Jer 50:15—for it; Lam 1:13—above; Ezek 1:27—the appearance of fire; Ezek 3:19—he shall; Ezek 24:9—I will; Dan 7:9—his throne; Mic 5:15—General; Mal 4:1—shall burn; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 10:28—able; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 18:34—and delivered; Matt 25:31—the Son; Matt 25:42—General; Mark 16:16—but; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 16:24—for; John 12:48—the word; John 15:21—because; John 16:3—because; John 17:3—this; John 17:25—the world; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; 1 Cor

16:22—Anathema; Gal 4:8—when; Gal 5:7—obey; Eph 1:6—praise; Phil 3:20—from; 1 Thess 4:6—the Lord; 2 Thess 2:8—with the brightness; 1 Pet 3:1—obey; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth; Rev 14:10—in the; Rev 20:9—and fire

2 Thessalonians 1:9 be: Isa 33:14; 66:24; Dan 12:2; Matt 25:41, 46; 26:24; Mark 9:43–49; Luke 16:25, 26; John 5:14; Phil 3:19; Heb 10:29; 2 Pet 2:17; 3:7; Jude 13; Rev 14:10, 11; 20:14; 21:8; 22:15 from the presence: Gen 3:8; 4:16; Job 21:14; 22:17; Ps 16:11; 51:11; Matt 7:23; 22:13; 25:41; Luke 13:27 the glory: 2 Thess 2:8; Deut 33:2; Isa 2:10, 19, 21; Matt 16:27; 24:30; Titus 2:13 Gr.; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:14—from thy; Lev 22:3—from my; Deut 7:23—shall destroy; 2 Sam 22:41—I might; 2 Kgs 13:23—neither cast he; 2 Kgs 17:20—until he had cast; 2 Chr 14:13—before the Lord; Job 15:30—the flame; Job 31:3—destruction; Ps 2:12—when; Ps 9:3—they shall; Ps 34:21—they; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 37:38—General; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 73:18—thou castedst; Ps 80:16—perish; Ps 138:6—afar off; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 27:11—therefore; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Jer 4:20—upon destruction; Jer 23:39—cast; Ezek 3:19—he shall; Jonah 1:3—from; Matt 3:7—flee; Matt 5:26—Thou; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 18:34—and delivered; Mark 3:29—but is; Mark 9:44—the fire; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; Eph 2:8—by; 1 Thess 5:3—then; Rev 15:8—from the

2 Thessalonians 1:10 to be glorified: 2 Thess 1:12; Num 23:23; Ps 89:7; Isa 43:21; 44:23; 49:3; 60:21; Jer 33:9; Matt 25:31; John 11:4; 17:10; Gal 1:24; Eph 1:6, 12, 14, 18; 2:7; 3:10, 16; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 7:11, 12 to be admired: Ps 68:35 our: 2 Thess 2:13; 1 Thess 1:5; 2:13 in that: Mal 3:17; Matt 7:22; 24:36; Luke 10:12; 2 Tim 1:12, 18; 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 21:7—Who; Lev 10:3—before; 1 Chr 16:33—because; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Song 6:9—The daughters; Song 6:13—What; Isa 41:20—General; Isa 46:13—Israel; Isa 61:3—that he; Matt 3:7—flee; Matt 5:16—and; Luke 18:43—followed; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 9:21—amazed; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 9:23—might; Rom 15:7—to; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 1 Cor 15:54—this mortal; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; Phil 1:1—the saints; Col 3:4—ye; 1 Thess 3:13—with; 1 Tim 1:16—for this; 1 Tim 2:6—to be testified; Heb 9:28—unto; 1 Pet 4:14—but; Rev 15:4—and glorify

2 Thessalonians 1:11 we pray: Rom 1:9; Eph 1:16; 3:14–21; Phil 1:9–11; Col 1:9–13; 1 Thess 3:9–13 our God: Ps 48:14; 68:20; Isa 25:9; 55:7; Dan 3:17; Rev 5:10 would: 2 Thess 1:5; Col 1:12; Rev 3:4 count: or, vouchsafe calling: 2 Thess 2:14; Rom 8:30; 9:23, 24; Phil 3:14; 1 Thess 2:12; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 5:10 fulfil: Ps 138:8; Prov 4:18; Isa 66:9; Hos 6:3; Zech 4:7; Mark 4:28; 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 1:6 the good: Ps 51:18; Luke 12:32; Eph 1:5, 9; Phil 2:13; Titus 3:4–7 the work: John 6:27–29; Eph 1:19, 20; 1 Thess 1:3; 2:13; Heb 12:2 Reciprocal: Ps 68:28—strengthen; Isa 53:10—the pleasure; Mark 9:24—help; Acts 2:39—as many; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 4:1—vocation; 1 Thess 3:10—might perfect

2 Thessalonians 1:12 the name: 2 Thess 1:10; John 17:10; 1 Pet 4:14 and ye: Gen 18:18; Ps 72:17; Isa 45:17, 25; John 17:21–26; Phil 3:9; Col 2:9, 10; 1 Pet 1:7, 8 the grace: Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:4; 2 Cor 8:9; 13:4; Titus 2:11; Rev 1:4 Reciprocal: Isa 46:13—Israel; John 14:3—I will; Acts 19:17—the name; Gal 1:24—General; Eph 2:7—show; Phil 1:11—are; 1 Thess 2:12—who

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Paul urges them to continue steadfast in the truth received;
- 3 shows that there shall be a departure from the faith,
- 9 and a discovery of Antichrist, before the day of the Lord come;
- 15 and thereupon repeats his former exhortation, and prays for them.

2 Thessalonians 2:1 we: Rom 12:1 by the: 1 Thess 4:14–16 and by: Gen 49:10; Matt 24:31; 25:32; Mark 13:27; Eph 1:10; 1 Thess 3:13; 4:17; 2 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: Ps 50:5—Gather; Luke 19:11—they thought; John 14:3—I will; 1 Cor 1:10—by the; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Tim 6:14—until; Heb 9:28—he appear

2 Thessalonians 2:2 shaken: Isa 7:2; 8:12, 13; 26:3; Matt 24:6; Mark 13:7; Luke 21:9, 19; John 14:1, 27; Acts 20:23, 24; Eph 5:6; 1 Thess 3:3 by spirit: Deut 13:1–5; Jer 23:25–27; Mic 2:11; Matt 24:4, 5, 24; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1, 2; Rev 19:20 nor by letter: 1 Thess 4:15; 2 Pet 3:4–8 Reciprocal: Luke 17:24—in; Acts 3:20—General; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Eph 4:14—tossed; Phil 4:5—The; 2 Thess 2:15—whether; Heb 13:9—carried

2 Thessalonians 2:3 no man: Matt 24:4–6; 1 Cor 6:9; Eph 5:6 except: 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–3; 4:3, 4 man: 2 Thess 2:8–10; Dan 7:25; 1 John 2:18; Rev 13:11–18 the son: John 17:12; Rev 17:8, 11 Reciprocal: Ps 89:22—son; Ps 89:44—Thou; Ps 102:23—He weakened; Prov 30:13—General; Jer 29:8—Let; Jer 37:9—Deceive; Dan 7:24—another; Matt 18:7—for; Mark 13:5—Take; Luke 21:8—Take; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 5:36—boasting; Acts 10:26—Stand; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Gal 6:7—not; Phil 3:11—by; 2 Thess 2:6—revealed; Heb 10:39—unto; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 2 Pet 3:7—and perdition; Rev 9:1—a star; Rev 11:2—it is; Rev 12:9—deceiveth; Rev 17:4—golden; Rev 22:10—for

2 Thessalonians 2:4 and exalteth: Isa 14:13; Ezek 28:2, 6, 9; Dan 7:8, 25; 8:9–11; 11:36; Rev 13:6 called: 1 Cor 8:5 sitteth: Dan 8:12–14; 11:45; Rev 13:6, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; 2 Kgs 19:22—exalted thy voice; Job 34:30—General; Ps 11:4—The Lord; Ps 12:4—who; Prov 30:13—General; Isa 14:14—I will be; Isa 31:3—the Egyptians; Isa 36:14—General; Isa 37:23—against whom; Isa 47:8—I am; Jer 48:26—for he; Jer 48:42—magnified; Jer 50:24—because; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Lam 1:9—for; Ezek 28:14—upon; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Dan 11:37—regard; Hab 2:4—his; Mal 3:13—Your; Matt 23:5—all; Mark 7:9—Full; Acts 8:9—giving; Acts 10:26—Stand; Acts 12:23—because; Acts 17:23—devotions; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 8:39—height; Rom 11:20—Be; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; Rev 13:1—blasphemy; Rev 13:4—and they; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 13:12—causeth; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 17:3—full; Rev 18:7—much she

2 Thessalonians 2:5 Remember: Matt 16:9; Mark 8:18; Luke 24:6, 7; Acts 20:31 when: 2 Thess 3:10; John 16:4; Gal 5:21; 1 Thess 2:11; 2 Pet 1:15

2 Thessalonians 2:6 withholdeth: or, holdeth, 2 Thess 2:7 revealed: 2 Thess 2:3, 8 Reciprocal: Hab 2:3—the vision; 2 Tim 3:13—evil

2 Thessalonians 2:7 the mystery: 1 Tim 3:16; Rev 17:5, 7 doth: Acts 20:29; Col 2:18–23; 2 Tim 2:17, 18; 1 John 2:18; 4:3 he who: 2 Thess 2:6 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—sinning; Rom 1:13—but; Col 2:14—took; 2 Tim 2:16—for

2 Thessalonians 2:8 that: 2 Thess 2:3; Matt 13:19, 38; 1 John 2:13; 3:12; 5:18 whom: Dan 7:10, 11, 26; Rev 18:8–10; 19:20; 20:10 the spirit: Job 4:9; Ps 18:15; Isa 11:4; Hos 6:5; Rev 1:16; 2:16; 19:15, 20, 21 with the brightness: 2 Thess 1:8, 9; Heb 10:27 Reciprocal: Exod 15:8—blast; 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; 2 Kgs 18:29—Let not; 2 Chr 24:7—that wicked; Esth 7:6—this wicked; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 19:9—and; Prov 22:12—he; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 30:28—his breath; Isa 59:19—the Spirit; Dan 7:22—the Ancient; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Mic 2:11—a man; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 13:39—enemy; Mark 13:22—if it; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 17:24—in; Acts 3:20—General; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Cor 10:5—and every; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Phil 3:19—end; 2 Thess 2:6—revealed; 1 Tim 1:9—the lawless; 1 Tim 6:5—men; 2 Tim 2:16—for; 1 John 4:3—and this; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 18:1—and the

2 Thessalonians 2:9 is: John 8:41, 44; Acts 8:9–11; 13:10; 2 Cor 4:4; 11:3, 14; Eph 2:2; Rev 9:11; 12:9, 17; 13:1–5; 18:23; 19:20; 20:10 and signs: Exod 7:22; 8:7, 18; Deut 13:1, 2; Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; 2 Tim 3:8; Rev 13:11–15; 18:23; 19:20 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—they also; Num 22:20—If the men; Num 22:35—Go; Deut 28:28—General; Judg 3:4—to prove; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Kgs 24:20—through; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; 2 Chr 25:20—it came of God; Ps 40:4—as turn; Ps 81:12—I gave; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Prov 5:6—her; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 28:15—we have made; Isa 29:10—hath closed; Isa 44:18—for he hath; Isa 44:20—Is there; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Isa 47:12—General; Isa 57:11—that thou; Jer 4:10—surely; Jer 5:31—my people; Jer 8:5—they hold; Jer 14:14—I sent; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 23:26—prophets of; Jer 27:15—that I; Jer 29:8—Let; Jer 50:36—upon the liars; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 14:5—I may; Ezek 14:9—if the; Ezek 20:25—I gave; Dan 8:23—and understanding; Dan 11:23—work; Dan 11:32—corrupt; Hos 4:12—for; Hos 14:9—but; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 4:15—Satan; Luke 8:12—then; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Luke 11:34—but; Luke 19:42—but; Luke 21:8—Take; Rom 8:39—depth; 2 Cor 4:3—it is; Gal 3:1—who; Eph 4:14—by the; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; 2 Tim 2:26—out; Jas 3:6—it is; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 1 John 4:6—and; Rev 2:24—the depths; Rev 8:12—and the day; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 13:3—all; Rev 13:13—he doeth; Rev 13:14—deceiveth; Rev 16:13—three; Rev 16:14—working; Rev 20:3—should deceive; Rev 21:8—and all

2 Thessalonians 2:10 deceivableness: Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 11:13, 15; Eph 4:14; 2 Pet 2:18; Heb 3:13 in them: 1 Cor 1:18; 2 Cor 2:15; 4:3; 2 Pet 2:12 they received: Prov 1:7; 2:1–6; 4:5, 6; 8:17; Matt 13:11; John 3:19–21; 8:45–47; Rom 2:7, 8; 6:17; 1 Cor 16:22; Jas 1:16–18 that they: John 3:17; 5:34; Rom 10:1; 1 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; Deut 29:4—General; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; Neh 6:5—with an open letter; Job 21:14—for we; Job 24:13—they know; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 50:17—hatest; Ps 106:7—Our; Ps 109:17—General; Prov 5:6—her; Prov 12:1—loveth; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Isa 66:4—will choose; Jer 5:1—that seeketh; Ezek 12:2—which; Ezek 13:4—like; Dan 8:12—and it cast; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Hos 9:7—the multitude; Amos 4:5—for; Zech 7:12—lest; Matt 13:15—their eyes; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 21:27—We cannot tell; Mark 4:6—no root; Mark 11:33—We; Luke 17:1—It is; Luke 20:7—that; John 9:39—might be; John 16:3—because; Acts 7:42—and gave; Acts 8:14—received; Acts 17:11—they received; Acts 19:35—and of; Rom 1:18—who hold; Rom 1:24—God; Rom 1:28—as they did; Rom 9:18—will he; Rom 11:7—and the rest; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; Eph 5:6—no; 2 Thess 2:13—through; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 3:10—err; Heb 10:26—after; Jas 3:6—a world; 2 Pet 3:5—they willingly; Rev 13:13—he doeth; Rev

17:17—put; Rev 22:15—whosoever

2 Thessalonians 2:11 for: Ps 81:11, 12; 109:17; Isa 29:9–14; John 12:39–43; Rom 1:21–25, 28 God: 1 Kgs 22:18–22; 2 Chr 18:18–22; Isa 6:9, 10; Ezek 14:9 that: Isa 44:20; 66:4; Jer 27:10; Ezek 21:29; Matt 24:5, 11; 1 Tim 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 20:6—sinning; Gen 39:19—heard; Exod 10:20—General; Lev 13:29—General; Deut 13:3—proveth; Judg 9:23—God; 1 Sam 18:10—and he prophesied; 2 Sam 24:1—moved; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; Ps 69:27—Add; Isa 19:14—hath mingled; Isa 30:28—causing; Isa 63:17—why; Ezek 12:2—which; Ezek 13:6—made; Ezek 20:39—Go ye; Hos 5:4—They will not frame their doings; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Mic 2:11—he shall; Matt 13:15—their eyes; Acts 19:35—and of; 2 Tim 3:13—being

2 Thessalonians 2:12 they: Deut 32:35; Mark 16:16; John 3:36; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Pet 2:3; Jude 4, 5 but: Ps 11:5; 50:16–21; 52:3, 4; Hos 7:3; Mic 3:2; Mark 14:11; John 3:19–21; Rom 1:32; 2:8; 8:7, 8; 12:9; 2 Pet 2:13–15; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Exod 10:20—General; Lev 13:29—General; Judg 9:23—God; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; Ps 69:27—Add; Isa 63:17—why; Hos 5:4—They will not frame their doings; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; John 16:13—he will show; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; 1 Cor 4:7—who; Phil 3:19—end; 2 Thess 2:13—through; Heb 3:19—General; Heb 4:2—not being; Heb 10:39—but

2 Thessalonians 2:13 we: 2 Thess 1:3; Rom 1:8; 6:17 beloved: 2 Thess 2:16; Deut 33:12; 2 Sam 12:25 marg. Jer 31:3; Ezek 16:8; Dan 9:23; 10:11, 19; Rom 1:7; Col 3:12; 1 John 4:10, 19 from: Gen 1:1; Prov 8:23; Isa 46:10; John 1:1; 8:44; Heb 1:10 chosen: Rom 8:33; 9:11; Eph 1:4, 5; 1 Thess 1:4; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 1:2 through: 2 Thess 2:10, 12; Luke 1:75; 1 Pet 1:2–5 belief: John 8:45, 46; 14:6; Acts 13:48; 15:9; Gal 3:1; Eph 2:8; Col 1:5; 2 Tim 2:15; 3:15; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Lev 20:8—sanctify; Num 16:7—that the man; Deut 7:8—because; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; Ps 4:3—that the; Ps 34:1—General; Ps 65:4—chooseth; Ps 89:35—that I will not lie; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Ps 106:5—may see; Isa 42:16—and not; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Ezek 36:27—I will; Joel 2:32—and in; Mal 3:6—therefore; Matt 11:25—I thank; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 20:16—for; John 3:5—cannot; John 5:24—and shall not; John 6:37—shall; John 6:39—this; John 10:16—them; John 10:28—they; John 11:52—the children; John 17:6—thine; John 17:17—Sanctify; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 15:18—General; Acts 18:27—believed; Acts 27:31—Except; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 8:28—the called; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 9:23—he had afore; Rom 10:17—faith; Rom 11:7—but the election; Rom 16:13—chosen; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are sanctified; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 1:15—and; Eph 1:12—be; Eph 2:4—his; Eph 3:9—beginning; Eph 5:20—thanks; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:13—to will; Phil 3:12—apprehended; Phil 3:14—the high; Col 1:6—knew; 1 Thess 2:12—who; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 2 Thess 1:10—our; 1 Tim 4:3—believe; Titus 1:1—faith; Heb 4:2—not being; 1 Pet 1:5—unto; 1 Pet 1:22—ye have; 2 Pet 1:10—election; 2 John 1—the elect lady; 3 John 2—even

2 Thessalonians 2:14 he called: Rom 8:28–30; 1 Thess 2:12; 1 Pet 5:10 our gospel: Rom 2:16; 16:25; 1 Thess 1:5 to: Ps 16:11; Matt 25:21; John 14:2, 3; 17:22, 24; Rom 8:17; Eph 1:18; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Tim 2:12; 1 Pet 1:4, 5; 5:10; Rev 3:21; 21:23; 22:3–5 Reciprocal: Deut 7:8—because; 2 Chr 30:12—the hand of God; Ps 4:3—that the; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Isa 42:16—and not; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Joel 2:32—and in; Mal 3:6—therefore; Matt 11:25—I thank; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 20:16—for; John 3:5—cannot; John 5:24—and

shall not; John 6:37—shall; John 6:39—this; John 11:52—the children; John 17:6—thine; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 13:48—and as; Acts 18:27—believed; Acts 27:31—Except; Rom 1:1—the gospel; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 3:23—of; Rom 8:18—the glory; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Rom 9:11—but of; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 9:23—he had afore; Rom 10:17—faith; Rom 11:7—but the election; 1 Cor 1:9—by; Gal 1:6—that called; Gal 1:15—and; Eph 1:4—as; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:13—to will; Phil 3:14—the high; Col 3:12—holy; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 1 Thess 5:24—calleth; 2 Thess 1:11—calling; 1 Tim 4:3—believe; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; 2 Tim 1:9—called; 2 Tim 2:8—according; 2 Tim 2:10—with; Titus 1:1—faith; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Heb 9:15—they which; Jas 1:18—his own; 2 Pet 1:3—called; 2 Pet 1:10—election; 2 John 1—the elect lady

2 Thessalonians 2:15 stand: 1 Cor 15:58; 16:13; Phil 4:1 hold: 2 Thess 3:6; 1 Cor 11:2 the traditions: Rom 16:17; Jude 3 Gr. whether: 2 Thess 2:2; 3:14 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; Gal 5:1—Stand; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 Tim 6:20—keep; Titus 1:9—Holding

2 Thessalonians 2:16 our Lord: 2 Thess 1:1, 2; Rom 1:7; 1 Thess 3:11 which: 2 Thess 2:13; John 3:16; 13:1; 15:9, 13; Rom 5:8; Eph 2:4, 5; 5:2, 25; Titus 3:4–7; 1 John 3:16; 4:9, 10; Rev 1:5; 3:9 everlasting: Ps 103:17; Isa 35:10; 51:11; 60:19, 20; 61:7; Luke 16:25; John 4:14; 14:16–18; 16:22; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; Heb 6:18; 1 Pet 1:5–8; Rev 7:16, 17; 22:5 good: Rom 5:2–5; 8:24, 25; Col 1:5, 23; 1 Thess 1:3; Titus 1:2; 2:13; Heb 6:11, 12, 19; 7:19; 1 Pet 1:3–5; 1 John 3:2, 3 through: Acts 15:11; 18:27; Rom 4:4, 16; 5:2; 11:5, 6 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:10—our father; 1 Chr 29:18—prepare; Ps 90:17—establish; Prov 10:28—hope; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Isa 51:19—by whom; Isa 54:8—but; Isa 61:2—to comfort; Mic 6:8—what is; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 2:14—good; Luke 11:2—Our; John 5:23—all men; John 14:18—will not; John 14:21—that loveth; John 16:20—your; John 16:24—in; John 17:26—that; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 14:23—they commended; Acts 16:5—so; Acts 20:12—were; Rom 5:5—hope; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Rom 8:37—him; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Rom 15:13—fill; Rom 16:25—to him; 1 Cor 1:2—with; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Cor 1:5—so; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; 2 Cor 13:11—be of good; Gal 1:4—our; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Col 1:3—praying; Col 2:2—their; 1 Thess 3:13—he may; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; 2 Thess 2:17—Comfort; 1 Tim 1:1—is; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 3:6—rejoicing; Heb 5:9—eternal; Rev 14:6—everlasting

2 Thessalonians 2:17 Comfort: 2 Thess 2:16; Isa 51:3, 12; 57:15; 61:1, 2; 66:13; Rom 15:13; 2 Cor 1:3–6 stablish: 2 Thess 3:3; Isa 62:7; Rom 1:11; 16:25; 1 Cor 1:8; 2 Cor 1:21; Col 2:7; 1 Thess 3:2, 13; Heb 13:9; 1 Pet 5:10; Jude 24 in: Jas 1:21, 22; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:18—prepare; Ps 90:17—establish; Isa 49:13—the Lord; Isa 51:19—by whom; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; John 5:23—all men; John 16:20—your; John 16:24—in; Acts 9:31—and in; Acts 14:23—they commended; Rom 1:7—and the Lord; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Rom 15:18—by word; 1 Cor 1:2—with; 1 Cor 15:12—how; 2 Cor 1:4—comforteth; 2 Cor 1:5—so; 2 Cor 7:6—that comforteth; 2 Cor 9:8—may; 2 Cor 13:11—be of good; Eph 2:10—good; Eph 6:22—General; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Col 1:3—praying; Col 2:2—their; Col 3:17—in word; Col 4:8—and comfort; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 6:18—we might; Heb 13:21—Make

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Paul craves their prayers for himself;
- 3 testifies what confidence he has in them;
- 5 makes request to God in their behalf;
- 6 gives them divers precepts, especially to shun idleness, and ill company;
- 16 and then concludes with prayer and salutation.

2 Thessalonians 3:1 pray: Matt 9:38; Luke 10:2; Rom 15:30; 2 Cor 1:11; Eph 6:19, 20; Col 4:3; 1 Thess 5:17, 25; Heb 13:18, 19 the word: Acts 6:7; 12:24; 13:49; 19:20; 1 Cor 16:9; 2 Tim 2:9 have free course: Gr. run be: Ps 138:2; Acts 13:48 even: 1 Thess 1:5; 2:1, 13 Reciprocal: Ps 45:4—prosperously; Ps 90:17—establish; Ps 147:15—his word; Isa 62:1—Zion's; Acts 19:17—the name; 1 Thess 1:8—from

2 Thessalonians 3:2 delivered: Rom 15:31; 1 Cor 15:32; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 1 Thess 2:18; 2 Tim 4:17 unreasonable: Gr. absurd for: Deut 32:20; Matt 17:17; 23:23; Luke 18:8; John 2:23–25; Acts 13:45, 50; 14:2; 17:5; 28:24; Rom 10:16; 2 Cor 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Gal 5:22—faith; Col 4:3—that

2 Thessalonians 3:3 the Lord: 1 Cor 1:9; 10:13; 1 Thess 5:24 stablish: 2 Thess 2:17 and: Gen 48:16; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 19:13; 121:7; Matt 6:13; Luke 11:4; John 17:15; 2 Tim 4:18; 2 Pet 2:9; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Deut 7:9—the faithful; Deut 28:9—establish; Job 36:7—he doth; Prov 4:26—let all thy ways be established; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 16:25—to him; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Tim 2:13—yet; Heb 10:23—for; 1 Pet 5:10—stablish

2 Thessalonians 3:4 we have: Rom 15:14; 2 Cor 2:3; 7:16; 8:22; Gal 5:10; Phil 1:6; Phlm 1:21 that: 2 Thess 3:6, 12; Matt 28:20; Rom 2:7; 15:18; 1 Cor 7:19; 14:37; 2 Cor 2:9; 7:15; Phil 2:12; 1 Thess 4:1, 2, 10 Reciprocal: Judg 13:14—all that I; Phil 4:9—do

2 Thessalonians 3:5 the Lord: 1 Kgs 8:58; 1 Chr 29:18; Ps 119:5, 36; Prov 3:6; Jer 10:23; Jas 1:16–18 into: Deut 30:6; Jer 31:33; Rom 5:5; 8:28; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 5:22; Jas 2:5; 1 John 4:19 and into: Ps 40:1; 130:5, 6; Lam 3:26; Luke 12:36, 37; Rom 8:25; Phil 3:20, 21; 1 Thess 1:3, 10; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 2 Pet 3:12; Rev 3:10, 11; 13:10 the patient waiting for Christ: or, the patience of Christ, Heb 12:2, 3; 1 Pet 4:1 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 32:22—guided; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 26:8—we; Isa 61:8—I will direct; Luke 21:19—General; Rom 12:12—patient; Gal 5:5—wait; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; Jas 1:3—patience; Jas 5:8—ye also; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 2:3—hast patience

2 Thessalonians 3:6 in the: 1 Cor 5:4; 2 Cor 2:10; Eph 4:17; Col 3:17; 1 Thess 4:1; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13, 14; 2 Tim 4:1 that ye: 2 Thess 3:14, 15; Matt 18:17; Rom 16:17; 1 Cor 5:11–13; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Tim 3:5; Heb 12:15, 16; 3 John 10, 11 walketh: 2 Thess 3:7, 11; 1 Thess 4:11; 5:14 after: 2 Thess 3:10, 14; 2:15 Reciprocal: Exod 18:20—work; Lev 13:46—without; Num 5:3—without; Prov 31:27—General; Matt 11:1—commanding; Matt 28:20—they; Mark 7:5—General; Rom 12:11—slothful; 1 Cor 11:2—keep; 1 Cor 15:1—which also; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; Eph 4:28—labour; Eph 5:11—no; Phil 4:9—which; 1 Thess 4:2—General; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 2 Thess 3:12—we; 1 Tim 5:13—to be; 2 Tim 2:14—charging; Titus 3:10—reject

2 Thessalonians 3:7 how: 2 Thess 3:9; 1 Cor 4:16; 11:1; Phil 3:17; 4:9; 1 Thess 1:6, 7; 1 Tim

4:12; Titus 2:7; 1 Pet 5:3 for: 2 Thess 3:6; 1 Thess 2:10 Reciprocal: Deut 2:6—General; 2 Kgs 4:7—pay; Prov 31:18—her candle; John 21:3—I go; Acts 20:18—after; 1 Cor 9:6—have; 1 Cor 13:5—behave; 2 Cor 7:2—we have wronged; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 2:9—our; 1 Thess 4:11—to work; Heb 13:7—whose

2 Thessalonians 3:8 eat: 2 Thess 3:12; Prov 31:27; Matt 6:11 but: Acts 18:3; 20:34; 1 Cor 4:12; 2 Cor 11:9; 1 Thess 4:11 night: 1 Thess 2:9 Reciprocal: Deut 2:6—General; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Neh 5:14—I and my; Ps 104:23—General; Prov 12:11—tilleth; Prov 16:26—laboureth; Eccl 3:10—General; John 15:25—without; Acts 20:31—night; 1 Cor 9:4—we; 1 Cor 9:12—Nevertheless; 1 Cor 9:15—I have; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 2 Cor 11:7—in; 2 Cor 11:27—weariness; Col 1:29—labour; Titus 3:14—maintain good works; Rev 2:3—hast laboured; Rev 4:8—and they

2 Thessalonians 3:9 Not: Matt 10:10; 1 Cor 9:4–14; Gal 6:6; 1 Thess 2:6 to make: 2 Thess 3:7; John 13:15; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:11—Why are; 2 Kgs 5:26—Is it a time; Neh 5:14—I and my; Acts 18:3—and wrought; Acts 20:34—that these; 1 Cor 4:16—General; 1 Cor 6:12—are not; 1 Cor 9:12—Nevertheless; 1 Cor 9:18—when; 1 Cor 11:1—Be ye; 2 Cor 11:9—I was; Phil 3:17—be; 1 Thess 1:6—ye; Titus 2:7—all; Heb 10:24—consider; Heb 13:7—whose; 1 Pet 5:3—but; Rev 4:8—and they

2 Thessalonians 3:10 when: Luke 24:44; John 16:4; Acts 20:18 that: Gen 3:19; Prov 13:4; 20:4; 21:25; 24:30–34; 1 Thess 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 47:3—What is; Gen 47:22—for the priests; Exod 5:17—General; Judg 19:16—his work; Prov 13:25—the belly; Prov 14:23—but; Prov 19:15—and; Prov 20:13—Love; Prov 31:13—worketh; Matt 11:1—commanding; 1 Thess 4:2—General; 2 Thess 2:5—when; 2 Thess 3:6—after

2 Thessalonians 3:11 walk: 2 Thess 3:6 working: 1 Thess 4:11; 1 Tim 5:13; 1 Pet 4:15 Reciprocal: Exod 5:17—General; Mark 7:5—General; Mark 8:34—take; Luke 16:3—I cannot; Acts 17:21—spent; Eph 4:28—labour; Phil 3:18—many; 1 Thess 5:14—unruly

2 Thessalonians 3:12 we: 2 Thess 3:6 that with: Gen 49:14, 15; Prov 17:1; Eccl 4:6; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 4:11; 1 Tim 2:2 eat: 2 Thess 3:8; Luke 11:3 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:3—gleaned; Isa 4:1—We will eat; Jer 11:7—I earnestly; Matt 6:11—General; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Acts 17:21—spent; 1 Cor 7:20—abide; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Thess 2:11—General; 2 Thess 3:4—that; 1 Pet 3:4—quiet

2 Thessalonians 3:13 ye: Isa 40:30, 31; Mal 1:13; Rom 2:7; 1 Cor 15:28; Gal 6:9, 10; Phil 1:9; 1 Thess 4:1; Heb 12:3 be not weary: or, faint not, Deut 20:8; Ps 27:13; Isa 40:29; Zeph 3:16 marg. Luke 18:1; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Heb 12:5; Rev 2:3 Reciprocal: Num 29:25—General; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Luke 17:4—I repent; Eph 3:13—ye; Heb 6:11—we desire; Heb 13:16—to do

2 Thessalonians 3:14 obey: Deut 16:12; Prov 5:13; Zeph 3:2; 2 Cor 2:9; 7:15; 10:6; Phil 2:12; 1 Thess 4:8; Phlm 1:21; Heb 13:17 by this epistle, note that man: or, signify that man by an epistle, 2 Thess 3:6; Matt 18:17; Rom 16:17; 1 Cor 5:9, 11; Titus 3:10 that he: Num 12:14; Ezra 9:6; Ps 83:16; Jer 3:3; 6:15; 31:18–20; Ezek 16:61–63; 36:31, 32; Luke 15:18–21 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Lev 13:46—without; Deut 20:18—General; Job 11:3—make thee; Luke 17:4—I repent; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; Eph 5:11—no; Phil 3:17—and mark; 1 Thess 5:27—that; 2 Thess 2:15—whether; 2 Tim 3:5—from; Titus 2:8—may

2 Thessalonians 3:15 count: Lev 19:17, 18; 1 Cor 5:5; 2 Cor 2:6–10; 10:8; 13:10; Gal 6:1; 1 Thess 5:14; Jude 22, 23 admonish: Ps 141:5; Prov 9:9; 25:12; Matt 18:15; 1 Cor 4:14; Titus 3:10; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Job 13:24—holdest me; Matt 18:17—let; Rom 16:17—mark; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; Col 3:16—teaching; 2 Thess 3:6—that ye; 1 Tim 1:20—that

2 Thessalonians 3:16 the Lord of: Ps 72:3, 7; Isa 9:6, 7; Zech 6:13; Luke 2:14; John 14:27; Rom 15:33; 16:20; 1 Cor 14:33; 2 Cor 5:19–21; 13:11; Eph 2:14–17; 1 Thess 5:23; Heb 7:2; 13:20 give: Num 6:26; Judg 6:24 marg. Ps 29:11; 85:8–10; Isa 26:12; 45:7; 54:10; 66:12; Hag 2:9; John 16:33; Rom 1:7; Phil 4:7–9 The Lord be: 2 Thess 3:18; 1 Sam 17:37; 20:13; Ps 46:7, 11; Isa 8:10; Matt 1:23; 28:20; 2 Tim 4:22; Phlm 1:25 Reciprocal: Ruth 2:4—The Lord; 1 Sam 25:6—Peace be both; Ezra 5:7—all peace; Ps 122:6—Pray; Luke 10:6—the Son; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 20:19—Peace; Rom 5:1—we have; 1 Thess 5:13—and be

2 Thessalonians 3:17 with: 1 Cor 16:21; Col 4:18 the token: 2 Thess 1:5; Josh 2:12; 1 Sam 17:18 Reciprocal: Mark 14:44—a token; 2 Cor 10:1—I Paul; 1 Thess 2:18—even

2 Thessalonians 3:18; Rom 16:20, 24 Reciprocal: Rom 1:7—and the Lord; 1 Thess 5:28—General; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be; Rev 22:21—General

1 TIMOTHY

This Epistle bears the impress of its genuineness and authenticity, which are corroborated by the most decisive external evidence; and its Divine inspiration is attested by the exact accomplishment of the prediction which it contains respecting the apostasy in the latter days. This prophecy is similar in the general subject to that in the second Epistle to the Thessalonians, though it differs in the particular circumstances; and exactly corresponds with that of the prophet Daniel on the same subject (Dan 11:38). This important prediction might be more correctly rendered, “Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall apostatize from the faith, giving heed to erroneous spirits, and doctrines concerning demons, through the hypocrisy of liars, having their consciences seared with a hot iron, forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats,” etc. How applicable these particulars are to the corruptions of the Church of Rome need scarcely be insisted on. The worship of saints in that church is essentially the same with the worship of demons among the heathen; which has been established in the world by books forged in the name of the Apostles and saints, by lying legends of their lives, by false miracles ascribed to their relics, and by fabulous dreams and relations; while celibacy was enjoined and practised under pretence of chastity, and abstinence under pretence of devotion. None but the SPIRIT OF GOD could foresee and foretell these remarkable events.

CHAPTER 1

1 Timothy is put in mind of the charge which was given unto him by Paul at his

- going to Macedonia;
5 Of the right use and end of the law;
11 Of Saint Paul's calling to be an apostle;
20 and Hymenaeus and Alexander.

1 Timothy 1:1 an apostle: Rom 1:1; 1 Cor 1:1 by: 1 Tim 2:7; Acts 9:15; 26:16–18; 1 Cor 9:17; Gal 1:1, 11; 2 Tim 1:11; Titus 1:3 God: 1 Tim 2:3; 4:10; Ps 106:21; Isa 12:2; 43:3, 11; 45:15, 21; 49:26; 60:16; 63:8; Hos 13:4; Luke 1:47; 2:11; 2 Tim 1:10; Titus 1:3; 2:10, 13; 3:4, 6; 2 Pet 1:1; 1 John 4:14; Jude 25 is: Rom 15:12, 13; Col 1:27; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Pet 1:3, 21 Reciprocal: Jer 14:8—the hope; Jer 17:13—the hope; Jer 50:7—the hope; Acts 20:4—Timotheus; 2 Cor 1:1—Paul; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as; 2 Tim 1:9—hath; Titus 1:4—mine; Heb 6:18—the hope; Heb 7:19—a better

1 Timothy 1:2 Timothy: Acts 16:1–3; 1 Thess 3:2 my: 1 Tim 1:18; 1 Cor 4:14–17; Phil 2:19–22; 2 Tim 1:2; 2:1; Titus 1:4 Grace: Rom 1:7; Gal 1:3; 2 Tim 1:2; Titus 1:4; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Gen 43:29—God; Dan 4:1—Peace; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Cor 4:17—who is; Gal 4:19—little; Phil 1:1—Timotheus; Phil 2:20—I have; Phil 2:22—as; 1 Thess 1:1—Timotheus; Phlm 1:10—my son; Phlm 1:19—how thou; 2 John 3—Grace

1 Timothy 1:3 at: Acts 19:1–10 when: Acts 20:1–3; Phil 2:24 charge: 1 Tim 4:6, 11; 5:7; 6:3, 10, 17; Gal 1:6, 7; Eph 4:14; Col 2:6–11; Titus 1:9–11; 2 John 7, 9, 10; Rev 2:1, 2, 14, 20 Reciprocal: Lev 8:35—keep; Acts 17:14—but; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Eph 6:23—and love; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; 1 Tim 4:16—unto the; 2 Tim 1:18—Ephesus; 2 Tim 3:10—my; 2 Tim 4:12—to; Titus 1:5—General; Titus 3:9—avoid; 1 Pet 1:22—a pure; Rev 1:11—Ephesus

1 Timothy 1:4 to: 1 Tim 4:7; 6:4, 20; 2 Tim 2:14, 16–18; 4:4; Titus 1:14; 2 Pet 1:16 endless: Titus 3:9 questions: 1 Tim 6:4, 5; 2 Tim 2:22 godly: 1 Tim 3:16; 6:3, 11; 2 Cor 1:12; 7:9, 10; Eph 4:12–16; Titus 1:1; Heb 13:9 Reciprocal: Lev 8:35—keep; Matt 15:9—teaching; Acts 9:31—were edified; Acts 18:15—a question; Rom 14:19—and; 1 Cor 10:23—edify; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 2 Cor 11:13—false; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify; 2 Tim 2:23—General; Titus 1:10—there

1 Timothy 1:5 the end: Rom 10:4; 13:8–10; Gal 5:13, 14, 22; 1 John 4:7–14 charity: Mark 12:28–34; Rom 14:15; 1 Cor 8:1–3; 13:1–13; 14:1; 1 Pet 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7 a pure: Ps 24:4; 51:10; Jer 4:14; Matt 5:8; 12:35; Acts 15:9; 2 Tim 2:22; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:3 a good: 1 Tim 1:19; 3:9; Acts 23:1; 24:16; Rom 9:1; 2 Cor 1:12; 2 Tim 1:3; Titus 1:15; Heb 9:14; 10:22; 13:18; 1 Pet 3:16, 21 faith: Gal 5:6; 2 Tim 1:5; Heb 11:5, 6; 1 John 3:23 Reciprocal: Matt 7:12—for; Matt 22:40—General; Mark 12:29—Hear; Rom 12:9—love; 1 Cor 8:2—if; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Eph 1:15—faith; Eph 4:16—edifying; Col 3:14—charity; 1 Thess 3:6—faith; 1 Tim 2:15—in faith; Titus 2:2—in patience; Titus 3:15—love; Jas 1:27—Pure; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 2:17—so; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 John 3:11—message; Rev 2:19—charity

1 Timothy 1:6 From which some having swerved: or, Which some not aiming at, 1 Tim 6:21; 2 Tim 2:18 Gr.; 1 Tim 4:10 turned: 1 Tim 5:15; 6:4, 5, 20; 2 Tim 2:23, 24; Titus 1:10; 3:9 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 6:3—any; 2 Tim 2:14—that; Jas 2:20—O vain

1 Timothy 1:7 to: Acts 15:1; Rom 2:19–21; Gal 3:2, 5; 4:21; 5:3, 4; Titus 1:10, 11

understanding: 1 Tim 6:4; Isa 29:13, 14; Jer 8:8, 9; Matt 15:14; 21:27; 23:16–24; John 3:9, 10; 9:40, 41; Rom 1:22; 2 Tim 3:7; 2 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Job 32:12—behold; Job 38:2—General; Col 2:18—intruding; 2 Tim 1:11—General

1 Timothy 1:8 the law: Deut 4:6–8; Neh 9:13; Ps 19:7–10; 119:96–105, 127, 128; Rom 7:12, 13, 16, 18, 22; 12:2; Gal 3:21 lawfully: 2 Tim 2:5 Reciprocal: Gal 3:19—It was added

1 Timothy 1:9 the law: Rom 4:13; 5:20; 6:14; Gal 3:10–14, 19; 5:23 the lawless: 2 Thess 2:8 Gr. disobedient: Rom 1:30; Titus 1:16; 3:3; Heb 11:31; 1 Pet 2:7; 3:20 the ungodly: 1 Pet 4:18 profane: Jer 23:11; Ezek 21:25; Heb 12:16 murderers: Lev 20:9; Deut 27:16; 2 Sam 16:11; 17:1–4; 2 Kgs 19:37; 2 Chr 32:21; Prov 20:20; 28:24; 30:11, 17; Matt 10:21 manslayers: Gen 9:5, 6; Exod 20:13; 21:14; Num 35:30–33; Deut 21:6–9; Prov 28:17; Gal 5:21; Rev 21:8; 22:15 Reciprocal: Exod 21:15—General; Zech 5:3—swear; Luke 7:37—which; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 5:6—ungodly; 1 Cor 6:9—unrighteous; 1 Cor 14:22—not to; Gal 5:19—Adultery; 1 Tim 6:9—which; 2 Pet 1:20—Knowing; 2 Pet 2:8—that

1 Timothy 1:10 whoremongers: Mark 7:21, 22; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:3–6; Heb 13:4 defile: Gen 19:5; Lev 18:22; 20:13; Rom 1:26; Jude 7 menstealers: Gen 37:27; 40:15; Exod 21:16; Deut 24:7; Rev 18:13 for liars: John 8:44; Rev 21:8, 27; 22:15 perjured: Exod 20:7; Ezek 17:16–19; Hos 4:1, 2; 10:4; Zech 5:4; 8:17; Mal 3:5; Matt 5:33–37 contrary: 1 Tim 6:3; 2 Tim 1:13; 4:3; Titus 1:9; 2:1 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Lev 19:11—lie one; Deut 23:17—sodomite; Josh 9:20—lest wrath; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant; Ps 24:4—sworn; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 23:10—because; Rom 3:10—none; 1 Cor 7:35—comely; Eph 4:25—putting; Col 3:9—Lie; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine

1 Timothy 1:11 According: Rom 2:16 glorious: Ps 138:2; Luke 2:10, 11, 14; 2 Cor 3:8–11; 4:4, 6; Eph 1:6, 12; 2:7; 3:10; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 the blessed: 1 Tim 6:15 which: 1 Tim 2:7; 6:20; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 9:17; 2 Cor 5:18–20; Gal 2:7; Col 1:25; 1 Thess 2:4; 2 Tim 1:11, 14; 2:2; Titus 1:3 Reciprocal: Ps 119:12—Blessed; Mark 14:61—the Son; Luke 12:48—For; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 1:5—we have; Rom 1:16—the gospel; Rom 1:25—more; Rom 15:15—because; Rom 15:16—ministering; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 1 Cor 3:10—to the; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; 2 Cor 3:18—the glory; 2 Cor 4:3—our; 2 Cor 10:14—the gospel; 2 Cor 11:31—which; Gal 1:1—but; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Phil 1:27—the faith; 1 Thess 2:9—the gospel; 1 Tim 1:12—putting; 1 Tim 1:18—charge; 2 Tim 2:8—according

1 Timothy 1:12 I thank: John 5:23; Phil 2:11; Rev 5:9–14; 7:10–12 who: 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 3:5, 6; 4:1; 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13; 2 Tim 4:17 counted: Acts 16:15; 1 Cor 7:25 putting: 1 Tim 1:11; Acts 9:15; Col 1:25 Reciprocal: Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; 1 Sam 3:20—established; Neh 9:8—foundest; Neh 13:13—counted; Prov 13:17—but; Jer 23:28—speak; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 24:45—is; Luke 10:2—the Lord; Luke 18:11—God; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 1:5—we have; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 1 Cor 4:7—who; Gal 1:15—and; Eph 4:12—the work; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 1 Tim 1:18—charge; 1 Tim 2:7—I am; 1 Tim 3:11—faithful; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Heb 3:2—as; Heb 3:5—faithful; Rev 11:17—We give

1 Timothy 1:13 was: Acts 8:3; 9:1, 5, 13; 22:4; 26:9–11; 1 Cor 15:9; Gal 1:13; Phil 3:6 but: 1 Tim 1:16; Hos 2:23; Rom 5:20, 21; 11:30, 31; Heb 4:16; 1 Pet 2:10 because: Num 15:30; Luke 12:47; 23:34; John 9:39–41; Acts 3:17; 26:9; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26–29; 2 Pet 2:21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 20:5—in the integrity; Lev 4:2—through; Lev 4:13—through ignorance;

Lev 13:16—General; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Num 15:27—General; Deut 9:7—Remember; Neh 9:8—foundest; Job 42:6—I; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Isa 29:24—also; Ezek 18:21—if the; Hos 2:1—Ruhamah; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 9:10—many; Matt 9:13—to call; Matt 12:31—All; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Matt 15:27—Truth; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 21:31—the publicans; Mark 2:10—General; Luke 7:43—I; Luke 8:38—saying; Luke 12:10—General; Luke 12:48—knew; Luke 15:19—no; Luke 19:10—General; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Luke 22:65—blasphemously; John 16:3—because; John 16:9—General; Acts 6:11—blasphemous; Acts 13:27—because; Acts 16:32—they; Acts 22:7—why; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Rom 5:16—but the free; Rom 6:17—that; 1 Cor 2:8—for; 2 Cor 4:1—as; Gal 1:23—he which; Eph 3:8—who am; Col 3:8—blasphemy; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 1 Tim 1:15—of whom; 2 Tim 2:10—obtain; Heb 5:2—ignorant; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; 1 Pet 2:15—the ignorance; Rev 2:9—the blasphemy

1 Timothy 1:14 the grace: Acts 15:11; Rom 16:20; 2 Cor 8:9; 13:14; Rev 22:21 exceeding: Exod 34:6; Isa 55:6, 7; Rom 5:15–20; 1 Cor 15:10; Eph 1:7, 8; 1 Pet 1:3 with: Luke 7:47–50; 1 Thess 5:8; 2 Tim 1:13; 1 John 4:10 Reciprocal: Gen 19:19—and thou; Ps 111:4—gracious; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Isa 63:7—according to his; Matt 20:9—they received; Luke 22:65—blasphemously; John 1:14—full; John 6:65—that no; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger; Acts 9:6—Arise; Rom 5:17—abundance; Rom 12:3—I say; 1 Cor 1:4—the grace; 1 Cor 15:9—because; 2 Cor 9:14—the exceeding; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; Gal 1:6—the grace; Eph 1:6—praise; Eph 1:15—faith; Eph 2:4—who; Eph 3:7—according; Eph 3:18—able; Eph 3:20—exceeding; Eph 6:23—and love; 2 Tim 2:10—obtain; Titus 2:11—the grace; 2 John 3—in truth

1 Timothy 1:15 a faithful: 1 Tim 1:19; 3:1; 4:9; 2 Tim 2:11; Titus 3:8; Rev 21:5; 22:6 worthy: John 1:12; 3:16, 17, 36; Acts 11:1, 18; 1 John 5:11 that: Matt 1:21; 9:13; 18:11; 20:28; Mark 2:17; Luke 5:32; 19:10; John 1:29; 12:47; Acts 3:26; Rom 3:24–26; 5:6, 8–10; Heb 7:25; 1 John 3:5, 8; 4:9, 10; Rev 5:9 of whom: 1 Tim 1:13; Job 42:6; Ezek 16:63; 36:31, 32; 1 Cor 15:9; Eph 3:8 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 6:22—in mine; Job 36:9—their; Job 40:4—Behold; Ps 34:2—the humble; Ps 40:10—salvation; Ps 66:16—Come; Prov 2:1—if; Prov 4:10—my; Prov 25:25—so; Eccl 12:10—acceptable words; Isa 55:7—for; Matt 12:32—whosoever; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 7:41—the one; Luke 9:56—the Son; Luke 15:1—General; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 23:43—To day; John 6:33—cometh; John 8:11—go; John 10:10—I am; John 11:27—which; John 12:27—but; John 16:27—and have; Rom 1:1—separated; Rom 3:25—remission; 1 Cor 15:10—by; Eph 3:7—according; Col 1:5—the word; Titus 1:9—fast; Titus 2:14—gave; Heb 2:3—so; 1 John 1:9—he is; 1 John 3:23—his commandment; 1 John 5:13—believe; Rev 19:9—These

1 Timothy 1:16 for this: Num 23:3; Ps 25:11; Isa 1:18; 43:25; Eph 1:6, 12; 2:7; 2 Thess 1:10 I obtained: 1 Tim 1:13; 2 Cor 4:1 all: Exod 34:8; Rom 2:4, 5; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 3:9, 15 for a: 2 Chr 33:9–13, 19; Isa 55:7; Luke 7:47; 15:10; 18:13, 14; 19:7–9; 23:43; John 6:37; Acts 13:39; Rom 5:20; 15:4; Heb 7:25 believe: John 3:15, 16, 36; 5:24; 6:40, 54; 20:31; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 John 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Ps 32:6—For this; Ps 34:2—the humble; Ps 66:16—Come; Song 8:10—then; Isa 54:8—but; Ezek 20:44—when I; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 19:16—eternal; Mark 2:17—I came; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 7:41—the one; John 8:11—go; John 10:28—I give; John 11:27—which; John 12:47—for; John 12:50—his; John 17:2—give; Rom 1:1—separated; Rom 5:8—commendeth; 1 Cor 15:10—by; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 5:13—believe; Rev 19:1—Salvation

1 Timothy 1:17 the King: 1 Tim 6:15, 16; Ps 10:16; 45:1, 6; 47:6–8; 90:2; 145:13; Jer 10:10; Dan 2:44; 7:14; Mic 5:2; Mal 1:14; Matt 6:13; 25:34; Rom 1:23; Heb 1:8–13; Rev 17:14; 19:16 invisible: John 1:18; Rom 1:20; Col 1:15; Heb 11:27; 1 John 4:12 the only: Rom 16:27; Jude 25 be: 1 Chr 29:11; Neh 9:5; Ps 41:13; 57:11; 72:18, 19; 106:48; Dan 4:34, 37; Eph 3:20, 21; 1 Pet 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Rev 4:8–11; 5:9–14; 7:12; 19:1, 6 Amen: Matt 6:13; 28:20 Reciprocal: Gen 21:33—everlasting; Gen 24:27—Blessed; Deut 4:16—the likeness; Deut 33:27—eternal; 1 Chr 29:10—Blessed be thou; Ps 29:10—King; Ps 89:52—Blessed; Isa 40:28—the everlasting; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 57:15—that inhabiteth; Jer 46:18—saith; Lam 5:19—remainest; Hab 1:12—thou not; Luke 19:38—glory; John 4:24—a Spirit; John 5:26—hath life; John 5:37—Ye have; Acts 17:23—To; Rom 1:25—more; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; 2 Cor 11:31—which; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 2:7—in the; Phil 2:6—in; Phil 4:20—unto; 2 Tim 4:18—to whom; Heb 9:14—eternal; Heb 13:21—to whom; 1 Pet 4:11—to whom; Rev 5:12—to receive

1 Timothy 1:18 charge: 1 Tim 1:11, 12; 4:14; 6:13, 14, 20; 2 Tim 2:2; 4:1–3 son: 1 Tim 1:2; Phil 2:22; 2 Tim 1:2; 2:1; Titus 1:4; Phlm 1:10 according: 1 Tim 4:4 mightest: 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Cor 10:3, 4; Eph 6:12–18; 2 Tim 2:3–5; 4:7 Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Lev 8:35—keep; Lev 21:24—Aaron; Num 3:25—the charge; Num 4:3—enter; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 8:24—wait upon; Num 18:5—And ye; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; Rom 11:30—obtained; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge

1 Timothy 1:19 Holding: 1 Tim 1:5; 3:9; Titus 1:9; Heb 3:14; 1 Pet 3:15, 16; Rev 3:3, 8, 10 which: Phil 3:18, 19; 2 Tim 3:1–6; 2 Pet 2:1–3, 12–22; Jude 10–13 concerning: 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 1 Cor 11:19; Gal 1:6–8; 5:4; 2 Tim 4:4; Heb 6:4–6; 1 John 2:19 made: 1 Tim 6:9; Matt 6:27 Reciprocal: Luke 8:13—which; Acts 20:30—of your; Acts 24:16—General; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; 2 Cor 2:17—which; Gal 1:8—though; Phil 1:27—the faith; Phil 3:2—evil; 1 Tim 1:15—a faithful; 1 Tim 6:21—have; 2 Tim 1:3—with; 2 Tim 2:18—concerning; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Titus 3:11—is subverted; Jas 2:1—the faith

1 Timothy 1:20 Hymenaeus: 2 Tim 2:17 Alexander: Acts 19:33; 2 Tim 2:14; 4:14, 15 I have: Matt 18:17; 1 Cor 5:4, 5; 2 Cor 10:6; 13:10 that: 1 Cor 11:32; 2 Thess 3:15; Rev 3:19 blaspheme: Acts 13:45; 2 Tim 3:2; Rev 13:1, 5, 6 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—pronounce; Lev 14:41—into an unclean place; Ezek 31:11—delivered; John 20:23—General; Acts 20:30—of your; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; 2 Cor 1:23—that; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Gal 1:8—though; Gal 5:10—bear; Col 3:8—blasphemy; 1 Tim 5:20—that others; 2 Tim 2:26—at; Titus 3:11—is subverted

CHAPTER 2

- 1 That it is meet to pray and give thanks for all men, and the reason why;
- 9 How women should be attired;
- 12 They are not permitted to teach;
- 15 They shall be saved, notwithstanding the testimonies of God's wrath, in childbirth, if they continue in faith.

1 Timothy 2:1 exhort: or, desire, 2 Cor 8:6; Eph 3:13; Heb 6:11 first: 1 Cor 15:3 supplications: 1 Tim 5:5; Gen 18:23–32; 1 Kgs 8:41–43; Ps 67:1–4; 72:19; Matt 6:9, 10; Jas

5:16 and: Rom 1:8; 6:17; Eph 5:20; Phil 1:3; 2 Thess 1:3 all men: 1 Tim 2:4; Acts 17:30; 1 Thess 3:12; 2 Tim 2:24; Titus 2:11; 3:2 Reciprocal: Gen 18:22—stood; Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; Ezra 6:10—pray; Jer 29:7—pray; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Eph 6:18—supplication; Col 3:15—and be; 1 Pet 2:13—General

1 Timothy 2:2 kings: Ezra 6:10; Neh 1:11; Ps 20:1–4; 72:1; Jer 29:7 for all: Rom 13:1–7; 1 Pet 2:13 authority: or, eminent place that: Gen 49:14, 15; 2 Sam 20:19; Prov 24:21; Eccl 3:12, 13; 8:2–5; Rom 12:18; 1 Thess 4:11; Heb 12:14 all godliness: Luke 1:6; 2:25; Acts 10:22; 24:16; Phil 4:8; Titus 2:10–14; 1 Pet 2:9–13; 2 Pet 1:3–7 Reciprocal: Josh 1:17—only the Lord; 1 Sam 10:25—General; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; 2 Cor 13:7—honest; 2 Thess 3:12—that with; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Titus 3:1—to be subject; 1 Pet 2:12—honest; 1 Pet 3:4—quiet; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness

1 Timothy 2:3 this: 1 Tim 5:4; Rom 12:1, 2; 14:18; Eph 5:9, 10; Phil 1:11; 4:18; Col 1:10; 1 Thess 4:1; Heb 13:16; 1 Pet 2:5, 20 God: 1 Tim 1:1; Isa 45:21; Luke 1:47; 2 Tim 1:9 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:9—fear; John 5:34—that; Acts 4:19—Whether; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; Titus 1:3—God; Titus 3:4—God

1 Timothy 2:4 will: Isa 45:22; 49:6; 55:1; Ezek 18:23, 32; 33:11; Luke 14:23; John 3:15–17; 6:37; Rom 3:29, 30; 2 Cor 5:17–19; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; Titus 2:11; 2 Pet 3:9 and: Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 24:47; Rom 10:12–15; Rev 14:6 the knowledge: Isa 53:11; Hab 2:14; Luke 1:77; John 14:6; 17:17; 2 Tim 2:25; 3:7; Heb 10:26 Reciprocal: Prov 8:4—General; Zech 10:8—for; John 1:7—that; John 5:34—that; Rom 5:18—all men; Rom 11:32—concluded them all; Gal 3:14—through; Col 2:19—not; 2 Thess 2:10—that they; 1 Tim 2:1—all men; 1 Tim 4:3—believe; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; 2 John 1—known

1 Timothy 2:5 one God: Deut 6:4; Isa 44:6; Mark 12:29–33; John 17:3; Rom 3:29, 30; 10:12; 1 Cor 8:6; Gal 3:20; Eph 4:6 and: Job 9:33; Heb 7:25; 8:6; 9:15; 12:24 the man: Matt 1:23; Luke 2:10, 11; John 1:14; 1 Cor 15:45–47; Phil 2:6–8; Heb 2:6–13; Rev 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:3—General; Lev 4:10—peace offerings; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 5:18—for a trespass; Lev 8:26—General; Lev 16:17—no man; Num 3:50—General; Num 4:16—the oversight; Num 16:48—General; Deut 18:15—like unto me; Deut 18:18—like unto; 1 Sam 2:25—who shall; Ps 130:7—for with; Isa 53:12—he bare; Jer 30:13—none; Zech 3:9—remove; Luke 14:22—and yet; John 3:17—but; John 10:15—and I; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 4:12—is there; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; 2 Cor 11:4—preacheth; Titus 1:3—manifested; Jas 2:19—General; 1 John 2:1—we have

1 Timothy 2:6 gave: Job 33:24; Isa 53:6; Matt 20:28; Mark 10:45; John 6:51; 10:15; 2 Cor 5:14, 15, 21; Eph 1:7, 17; 5:2; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:12; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:1, 2; 4:10; Rev 1:5; 5:9 to be testified: or, a testimony, 1 Cor 1:6; 2 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 1:8; 1 John 5:11, 12 in: 1 Tim 6:15; Rom 5:6; 16:26; Gal 4:4; Eph 1:9, 10; 3:5; Titus 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 30:12—a ransom; Lev 4:10—peace offerings; Lev 4:21—a sin offering; Lev 5:18—for a trespass; Num 3:41—General; Num 3:50—General; Num 7:15—General; Num 16:48—General; Job 36:18—then; Ps 49:7—give; Ps 130:7—for with; Isa 35:10—the ransomed; Isa 53:12—he bare; Jer 30:13—none; Zech 3:9—remove; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Luke 14:22—and yet; John 1:29—which; John 3:17—but; John 12:32—all men; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 4:12—is there; Rom 3:24—through; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; Gal 1:4—gave; Eph 5:25—loved; Col 1:14—whom; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; Heb 2:9—for every; 1 Pet 5:6—in

1 Timothy 2:7 I am: 1 Tim 1:11, 12 a preacher: Eccl 1:1, 2, 12; 7:27; 12:8–10; Rom 10:14; Eph 3:7, 8; 2 Tim 1:11; 2 Pet 2:5 I speak: Rom 1:9; 9:1; 2 Cor 11:31; Gal 1:20 a teacher: John 7:35; Acts 9:15; 22:21; 26:17, 18, 20; Rom 11:13; 15:16; Gal 1:16; 2:9 in faith: Acts 14:27; Gal 2:16; 3:9 verity: Ps 111:7 Reciprocal: John 3:27—A man; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 13:2—the work; Acts 15:35—teaching; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Cor 1:1—an; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 2 Cor 11:10—the truth; Gal 2:7—the gospel of the uncircumcision; Eph 3:2—the dispensation; Phil 1:17—that; Col 1:23—whereof; 2 Tim 2:8—according; Titus 1:3—which; Jas 3:1—be; 1 John 2:27—but

1 Timothy 2:8 I will: 1 Tim 5:14; 1 Cor 7:7 Gr.; Titus 3:8 pray: 2 Chr 33:11, 12; Ps 130:1, 2; Lam 3:55, 56; Jonah 2:1, 2; Mal 1:11; Luke 23:42, 43; John 4:21, 23, 24; Acts 21:5 lifting: Job 16:17; Ps 26:6; 66:18; 134:2; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Isa 1:15; 58:7–11; Jer 7:9, 10; Mal 1:9, 10; Acts 10:2, 4, 31; Heb 10:22; Jas 4:8; 1 John 3:20–22 without: 1 Kgs 3:11; Ps 35:13; Matt 5:22–24, 44; 6:12, 14, 15; Mark 11:25; Luke 23:34; Acts 7:60; 1 Pet 3:7 and: Matt 21:21; Mark 11:23, 24; Jas 1:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:18—altar; Exod 17:11—General; Exod 20:24—in all places; 1 Kgs 8:22—General; 2 Chr 6:12—spread forth; Neh 8:6—with lifting; Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 11:15—lift up; Job 22:30—pureness; Ps 24:4—He that; Ps 28:2—when; Ps 141:2—the lifting; Isa 56:7—for mine; Lam 2:19—lift up; Zeph 2:11—and men; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 14:31—O thou; Matt 18:22—but; Acts 10:9—Peter; 2 Tim 2:22—call; 1 John 3:21—General

1 Timothy 2:9 that: 1 Pet 3:3–5 with shamefacedness: Prov 7:10; Isa 3:16; Titus 2:3–5 not: Gen 24:53; Exod 35:22, 23; 2 Kgs 9:30; Esth 5:1; Ps 45:13, 14; 149:4; Prov 31:22; Isa 3:18–24; 61:4; Jer 2:32; 4:30; Ezek 16:9–16; Matt 6:28, 29; 11:8 broided: or, plaited, 1 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 24:22—took; Gen 24:65—a veil; Exod 28:40—glory; Deut 25:11—to deliver her husband; Ruth 3:3—put thy; 2 Sam 1:24—General; Job 28:18—pearls; Prov 1:9—they; Prov 4:9—give; Isa 3:21—nose jewels; Acts 9:36—full; Rom 12:3—soberly; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; 1 Tim 2:15—sobriety; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; Rev 9:8—hair

1 Timothy 2:10 women: 1 Pet 3:3–5; 2 Pet 3:11 with: 1 Tim 5:6–10; Prov 31:31; Acts 9:36, 39; Eph 2:10; Titus 2:14; 3:8; 1 Pet 2:12; 2 Pet 1:6–8; Rev 2:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:22—took; Gen 24:44—Both; Exod 28:40—glory; Ruth 3:3—put thy; 2 Sam 1:24—General; 2 Kgs 9:30—tired; Prov 1:9—they; Prov 4:9—give; Prov 31:25—Strength; Isa 3:21—nose jewels; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 6:29—even; Rom 16:2—as; Eph 5:3—as; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; 1 Tim 5:10—good; Titus 2:3—as; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy

1 Timothy 2:11; Gen 3:16; Esth 1:20; 1 Cor 11:3; 14:34, 35; Eph 5:22–24; Col 3:18; 1 Pet 3:1, 5, 6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:18—I will; Eph 5:21—submitting; Titus 2:5—obedient

1 Timothy 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:16—rule; Esth 1:22—that every man; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of the; 1 Cor 14:34—women; Eph 5:22—submit; Col 3:18—submit; Titus 2:5—obedient; 1 Pet 3:1—ye

1 Timothy 2:13; Gen 1:27; 2:7, 18, 22; 1 Cor 11:8, 9

1 Timothy 2:14; Gen 3:6, 12; 2 Cor 11:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:4—Ye; Gen 3:13—The serpent; Lev 12:5—General; Rev 12:9—deceiveth

1 Timothy 2:15 she: Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; 9:6; Jer 31:22; Matt 1:21–25; Luke 2:7, 10, 11; Gal 4:4, 5 in childbearing: Gen 3:16 in faith: 1 Tim 1:5 sobriety: 1 Tim 2:9; Titus 2:12; 1 Pet 4:7

Reciprocal: Gen 35:16—hard labour; Lev 12:5—General; John 8:31—If; Rom 12:3—soberly; 2 Cor 6:4—in all; 2 Cor 13:5—in the faith; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; Jas 1:25—and; 1 Pet 3:5—who; 1 Pet 5:8—sober

CHAPTER 3

- 1 How bishops and deacons, and their wives should be qualified;
- 14 and to what end Saint Paul wrote to Timothy of these things;
- 15 Of the church, and the blessed truth therein taught and professed.

1 Timothy 3:1 is a: 1 Tim 1:15; 4:9; 2 Tim 2:11; Titus 3:8 the office: 1 Tim 3:2–7; Acts 1:20; Phil 1:1; Titus 1:7; 1 Pet 2:25 bishop: Acts 20:28; Heb 12:15; 1 Pet 4:15; 5:2 Gr. desireth: Prov 11:30; Luke 15:10; Rom 11:13; Eph 4:12; 1 Thess 5:14; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—to do; Deut 18:6—and come with; 1 Chr 15:16—chief; Matt 26:10—a good

1 Timothy 3:2 bishop: Titus 1:6–9 blameless: 1 Tim 3:10; Luke 1:6; Phil 2:15 the husband: 1 Tim 4:3; 5:9; Heb 3:14 vigilant: Isa 56:10; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8 of good behaviour: or, modest given: Rom 12:13; Titus 1:8; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 apt: 2 Tim 2:24 Reciprocal: Lev 21:17—blemish; Lev 21:18—a blind man; 2 Chr 15:3—a teaching; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Ezek 44:22—a widow; Matt 8:14—wife's; Luke 14:13—call; John 10:2—he that; Acts 20:28—overseers; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Cor 9:5—to lead; Phil 1:1—the bishops; Col 1:28—teaching; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; 1 Tim 3:11—sober; 1 Tim 3:12—General; 1 Tim 3:15—know; Titus 1:7—a bishop; Titus 2:2—sober; Heb 13:4—Marriage

1 Timothy 3:3 Not given to wine: or, Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine, 1 Tim 3:8; Lev 10:9; Isa 5:11, 12; 28:1, 7; 56:12; Ezek 44:21; Mic 2:11; Matt 24:45–51; Luke 12:42–46; 21:34–36; Eph 5:18; Titus 1:7; 2:3 no: 2 Tim 2:24, 25; Titus 1:7 not greedy: Prov 1:19; 15:27; Isa 56:11; Jude 11 filthy: 1 Tim 3:8; 1 Sam 8:3; Titus 1:7, 11; 1 Pet 5:2 patient: 1 Tim 6:11; Eccl 7:8; 1 Thess 5:14; 2 Tim 2:24; Rev 1:9 a brawler: Titus 3:2; Jas 4:1 marg. not covetous: 1 Sam 2:15–17; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Mic 3:5, 11; Mal 1:10; Matt 21:13; John 10:12, 13; 12:5, 6; Acts 8:18–21; 20:33; Rom 16:18; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15; Rev 18:11–13 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Lev 21:18—a blind man; Judg 18:4—hired me; Neh 6:12—hired him; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Matt 26:15—What; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; Eph 4:31—clamour; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 5:23—General; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; Heb 13:5—conversation

1 Timothy 3:4 ruleth: 1 Tim 3:12; Gen 18:19; Josh 24:15; Ps 101:2–8; Acts 10:2; Titus 1:6 with: Phil 4:8 Gr.; Titus 2:2, 7 Reciprocal: Lev 21:9—the daughter; Ezek 44:22—a widow; Mal 2:15—That he; Mark 10:45—and to; Rom 12:8—ruleth; Eph 5:21—submitting; 1 Tim 3:8—be; 1 Tim 3:11—be; Heb 13:4—Marriage

1 Timothy 3:5 if: 1 Sam 2:29, 30; 3:13 the church: 1 Tim 3:15; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:22; 5:24, 32 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Lev 21:9—the daughter; 1 Kgs 13:11—came; Ps 101:2—walk; Ezek 44:22—a widow; Mal 2:15—That he; Matt 16:18—my; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Cor 10:32—the church; 1 Cor 11:22—or; 2 Cor 7:12—that our; 1 Tim 3:12—General; 1 Tim 5:17—rule; Titus 1:6—having; Heb 12:23—the general; Heb 13:7—which

1 Timothy 3:6 novice: or, one newly come to the faith, 1 Cor 3:1; Heb 5:12, 13; 1 Pet 2:2 lest: Deut 8:14; 17:20; 2 Kgs 14:10; 2 Chr 26:16; 32:25; Prov 16:18, 19; 18:12; 29:23; Isa 2:12; 1 Cor 4:6–8; 8:1; 2 Cor 12:7; 1 Pet 5:5 the condemnation: Isa 14:12–14; Luke 10:18; 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 Reciprocal: Num 4:3—thirty years; Num 4:35—General; Ezek 28:2—Because; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 11:12—his heart; Matt 4:9—if; Matt 13:52—scribe; 1 Cor 4:1—the ministers; Eph 4:14—tossed; 1 Tim 3:10—let these; 1 Tim 5:22—suddenly; 1 Tim 6:4—He; Rev 12:9—the Devil

1 Timothy 3:7 a good: 1 Tim 5:24, 25; 1 Sam 2:24; Acts 6:3; 10:22; 22:12; 3 John 12 them: 1 Cor 5:12; Col 4:5; 1 Thess 4:12 lest: 1 Tim 5:14; 1 Cor 10:32; 2 Cor 6:3; 8:21; 1 Thess 5:22; Titus 2:5, 8; 1 Pet 4:14–16 the snare: 1 Tim 6:9; 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: Lev 21:18—a blind man; Job 18:8—he is cast; Ps 119:39—Turn; Mark 4:11—them; Acts 16:2—was; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; Phil 4:8—are of; 1 Tim 5:10—reported; Rev 12:9—the Devil

1 Timothy 3:8 the deacons: Acts 6:3–6; Phil 1:1 be: 1 Tim 3:4 doubletongued: Ps 5:9; 12:2; 50:19; 52:2; Rom 3:13; Jas 3:10 not given: 1 Tim 3:3; Lev 10:9; Ezek 44:21 Reciprocal: Isa 23:17—and she shall; Isa 56:11—they are; John 10:12—he that; Eph 5:32—a great; Phil 4:8—honest; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; Titus 1:7—not given to filthy; Titus 2:2—grave; Titus 2:3—false accusers; 1 Pet 5:2—not for; 2 Pet 2:3—through

1 Timothy 3:9 Holding: 1 Tim 1:5, 19 the mystery: 1 Tim 3:16; 2 John 9, 10 Reciprocal: Matt 13:11—mysteries; Acts 24:16—General; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; Eph 3:4—the mystery

1 Timothy 3:10 let these: 1 Tim 3:6; 5:22; 1 John 4:1 use: 1 Tim 3:13; Acts 6:1, 2 being: 1 Tim 3:2; 1 Cor 1:8; Col 1:22; Titus 1:6, 7 Reciprocal: Neh 13:13—counted; Acts 6:3—honest; Rom 16:10—approved; Phil 1:1—and deacons; Phil 2:15—blameless

1 Timothy 3:11 their: Lev 21:7, 13–15; Ezek 44:22; Luke 1:5–6; Titus 2:3 be: 1 Tim 3:4 not: Ps 15:3; 50:20; 101:5; Prov 10:18; 25:13; Jer 9:4; Matt 4:1; John 6:70; 2 Tim 3:3; Titus 2:3 Gr.; Rev 12:9, 10 sober: 1 Tim 3:2; 1 Thess 5:6–8; 2 Tim 4:5; Titus 3:2 Gr.; 1 Pet 5:8 faithful: 1 Tim 1:12; 6:2 Reciprocal: Lev 19:16—talebearer; Ezra 10:18—the sons; Mal 2:15—That he; Gal 5:22—faith; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Phil 4:8—honest; Titus 2:2—sober; Jas 4:11—Speak; 1 Pet 2:1—all evil

1 Timothy 3:12; 1 Tim 3:2, 4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Ezek 44:22—a widow; Mal 2:15—That he; Phil 1:1—and deacons; 1 Tim 5:9—having; Titus 1:6—the husband; Heb 13:4—Marriage

1 Timothy 3:13 they: Matt 25:21; Luke 16:10–12; 19:17 used: or, ministered, Matt 20:28; Rom 12:7, 8; 1 Cor 16:15; Heb 6:10; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 degree: Acts 21:35 Gr. great: Acts 6:5, 8, 15; 7:1–53; Phil 1:14; 1 Thess 2:2; 2 Tim 2:1 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 3:12—plainness; 1 Tim 3:10—use

1 Timothy 3:14 hoping: 1 Tim 4:13; 1 Cor 11:34; 16:5–7; 2 Cor 1:15–17; 1 Thess 2:18; Phlm 1:22; Heb 13:23; 2 John 12; 3 John 14 Reciprocal: 1 John 2:1—these; Rev 1:20—and the

1 Timothy 3:15 know: 1 Tim 3:2; Deut 31:23; 1 Kgs 2:2, 4; 1 Chr 22:13; 28:9–21; Acts 1:2 the house: Eph 2:21, 22; 2 Tim 2:20; Heb 3:2–6; 1 Pet 2:5 the church: 1 Tim 3:5 the living:

1 Tim 4:10; 6:16; Deut 5:26; Josh 3:10; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Kgs 19:4; Ps 42:2; 84:2; Jer 10:10; 23:36; Dan 6:26; Hos 1:10; Matt 16:16; John 6:69; Acts 14:15; Rom 9:26; 2 Cor 3:3; 6:16; 1 Thess 1:9; Heb 3:12; 9:14; 12:22; Rev 7:2 the pillar: Jer 1:18; Matt 16:18, 19; 18:18; Rom 3:2; Gal 2:9 ground: or, stay the truth: 1 Tim 3:16; John 1:17; 14:6; 18:37; 2 Cor 6:7; Gal 3:1; Eph 4:21; Col 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—the house; Exod 35:35—the cunning; Exod 40:18—and fastened; Num 12:7—faithful; Num 18:5—And ye; Prov 9:1—builded; Song 1:17—beams; Song 3:10—General; Isa 56:5—will I; Ezek 44:24—they shall keep; Ezek 48:15—for the city; Zech 14:21—in the; Matt 13:52—scribe; Luke 12:42—ruler; Acts 20:28—the church; 1 Cor 1:2—the church; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 1 Cor 10:32—the church; 1 Cor 11:22—or; Eph 1:22—to the; 1 Tim 4:13—I come; 1 Tim 6:17—the living; Heb 3:6—whose; Heb 10:21—the house

1 Timothy 3:16 without: Heb 7:7 the mystery: 1 Tim 3:9; Matt 13:11; Rom 16:25; 1 Cor 2:7; Eph 1:9; 3:3–9; 6:19; Col 2:2; 2 Thess 2:7; Rev 17:5, 7 God: Isa 7:14; 9:6; Jer 23:5, 6; Mic 5:2; Matt 1:23; John 1:1, 2, 14; Acts 20:28; Rom 8:3; 9:5; 1 Cor 15:47; Gal 4:4; Phil 2:6–8; Col 1:16–18; Heb 1:3; 2:9–13; 1 John 1:2; Rev 1:17, 18 manifest: Gr. manifested, 1 John 3:5 justified: Isa 50:5–7; Matt 3:16; John 1:32, 33; 15:26; 16:8, 9; Acts 2:32–36; Rom 1:3, 4; 1 Pet 3:18; 1 John 5:6–8 seen: Ps 68:17, 18; Matt 4:11; 28:2; Mark 1:13; 16:5; Luke 2:10–14; 22:43; 24:4; John 20:12; Acts 1:10, 11; Eph 3:10; 1 Pet 1:12 preached: Luke 2:32; Acts 10:34; 13:46–48; Rom 10:12, 18; Gal 2:8; Eph 3:5–8; Col 1:27 believed: Acts 14:27; Col 1:6, 23; Rev 7:9 received: Mark 16:19; Luke 24:51; John 6:62; 13:3; 16:28; 17:5; Acts 1:1–9, 19; Eph 4:8–10; Heb 1:3; 8:1; 12:2; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Gen 22:14—In; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; Ps 45:6—O God; Ps 47:5—God; Song 1:17—beams; Song 3:10—General; Song 5:15—as Lebanon; Song 8:1—that thou; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 32:2—a man; Isa 40:9—Behold; Isa 44:6—beside; Isa 50:8—near that; Isa 64:4—have not; Hag 2:9—glory; Zech 12:8—the house; Matt 13:52—scribe; Matt 22:45—how; Mark 12:11—General; Mark 12:37—and whence; Luke 1:1—those; Luke 2:9—lo; Luke 8:10—Unto; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 18:19—General; Luke 20:44—how; John 1:51—and the; John 3:12—heavenly; John 10:30—General; John 16:10—righteousness; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 1:2—the day; 1 Cor 4:1—mysteries; 1 Cor 13:2—understand; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; 2 Cor 5:19—God; Eph 3:4—the mystery; Eph 3:9—fellowship; Eph 3:18—able; Eph 4:10—ascended; Eph 5:32—a great; Phil 1:15—preach; Col 1:28—Whom; Col 2:9—in; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; 1 Tim 3:15—the truth; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Titus 1:1—after; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 5:7—the; Heb 6:1—principles of the doctrine; Heb 10:5—but; Heb 10:20—his; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 3:11—godliness; 1 John 4:2—come; 1 John 5:20—This is; 2 John 7—who

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He foretells that in the latter times there shall be a departure from the faith;
- 6 And to the end that Timothy might not fail in doing his duty, he furnishes him with divers precepts, belonging thereto.

1 Timothy 4:1 the Spirit: John 16:13; Acts 13:2; 28:25; 1 Cor 12:11; 1 John 2:18; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22 expressly: Ezek 1:3 the latter: Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 32:29; Isa 2:2; Jer 48:47; 49:39; Ezek 38:16; Dan 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1; 2 Tim 3:1–9; 1 Pet 1:20; 2 Pet 3:3; Jude 4, 18 depart: Dan 11:35; Matt 24:5–12; 2 Thess 2:3; 2 Tim 3:1–5; 4:4 seducing: Gen

3:3-5, 13; 1 Kgs 22:22, 23; 2 Chr 18:19-22; 2 Cor 11:3, 13-15; 2 Thess 2:9-12; 2 Tim 3:13; 2 Pet 2:1; Rev 9:2-11; 13:14; 16:14; 18:2, 23; 19:20; 20:2, 3, 8, 10 and doctrines: Dan 11:35-38; 1 Cor 8:5, 6; 10:20; Col 2:18; Acts 17:18; Rev 9:20 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 49:1—last days; Lev 15:8—General; Deut 31:29—the latter days; Deut 32:17—sacrificed; 2 Chr 11:15—for the devils; 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 102:23—He weakened; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 14:25—General; Prov 19:9—and; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 23:26—prophets of; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 13:10—seduced; Dan 7:24—another; Dan 7:25—and think; Dan 8:23—in the; Dan 11:34—cleave; Dan 11:38—But in his estate; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 15:9—teaching; Matt 18:7—for; Matt 24:11—General; Mark 7:7—the commandments; John 2:1—a marriage; Acts 8:29—General; Acts 10:19—the Spirit; Rom 1:18—who hold; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 11:19—there; 2 Cor 2:17—which; Gal 1:7—pervert; Col 2:4—lest; 2 Thess 2:11—that; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 2 Tim 4:3—the time; Heb 13:9—carried; 1 John 2:26—concerning; 1 John 4:1—many; Rev 11:2—it is; Rev 16:13—three

1 Timothy 4:2 lies: 1 Kgs 13:18; 22:22; Isa 9:15; Jer 5:21; 23:14, 32; Dan 8:23-25; Matt 7:15; 24:24; Acts 20:30; Rom 16:18; Eph 4:14; 2 Tim 3:5; 2 Pet 2:1-3; Rev 16:14 their: Rom 1:28; Eph 4:19 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 18:22—the lord hath; Prov 19:9—and; Isa 44:20—Is there; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Isa 57:11—that thou; Isa 59:3—your lips; Jer 9:5—taught; Jer 14:14—The prophets; Jer 23:26—prophets of; Jer 50:36—upon the liars; Ezek 13:4—like; Dan 11:34—cleave; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Matt 27:4—What; Luke 10:13—for; Acts 19:35—and of; Rom 1:18—who hold; Rom 2:15—their conscience; 1 Cor 11:19—there; Eph 4:25—putting; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Titus 1:12—liars; Heb 10:22—an evil; 2 Pet 3:3—that there; 1 John 1:6—we lie; Rev 21:8—and all

1 Timothy 4:3 Forbidding: Dan 11:37; 1 Cor 7:28, 36-39; Heb 13:4 to abstain: Rom 14:3, 17; 1 Cor 8:8; Col 2:20-23; Heb 13:9 which: Gen 1:29, 30; 9:3; Eccl 5:18; Acts 10:13-15; 1 Cor 6:13 with: 1 Tim 4:4; 1 Sam 9:13; Matt 14:19; 15:36; Luke 24:30; John 6:23; Acts 27:35; Rom 14:6; 1 Cor 10:30, 31; Col 3:17 believe: 1 Tim 2:4; John 8:31, 32; 2 Thess 2:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 1:28—General; Eccl 7:16—Be not; Eccl 8:15—Then I; Joel 2:26—and praise; Zech 14:21—every; Matt 8:14—wife's; Matt 19:10—General; Mark 7:15—nothing; Mark 8:6—gave thanks; Acts 10:15—What; Rom 14:20—All; 1 Cor 9:5—to lead; Gal 2:14—the truth; Col 2:16—in meat; Col 2:21—General; Col 2:23—a show; 1 Tim 3:2—the husband; 1 Tim 4:5—it; 1 Tim 5:11—they will; 1 Tim 5:14—the younger; Titus 1:15—the pure; Rev 14:4—for

1 Timothy 4:4 every: Gen 1:31; Deut 32:4 and: Acts 11:7-9; 15:20, 21, 29; 21:25; Rom 14:14, 20; 1 Cor 10:23, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 2:16—thou mayest freely eat; Gen 9:3—even; Gen 9:4—the life; Lev 3:17—blood; Lev 7:13—leavened; Lev 7:26—ye shall eat; Lev 11:2—General; Deut 8:10—thou hast; Deut 12:16—General; 1 Sam 9:13—he doth bless; Eccl 8:15—Then I; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Matt 15:36—and gave thanks; Mark 6:41—blessed; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Luke 11:41—all; Luke 22:17—gave; John 6:11—when; Acts 27:35—and gave; 1 Cor 10:30—for which; 1 Tim 1:18—according; 1 Tim 4:3—with; 1 Tim 5:23—General; Titus 1:15—the pure

1 Timothy 4:5 it: 1 Tim 4:3; Luke 11:41; 1 Cor 7:14; Titus 1:15 the: Luke 4:4 Reciprocal: Deut 8:10—thou hast; Matt 14:19—he blessed; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Mark 6:41—blessed; Luke 9:16—he blessed; Luke 22:17—gave; John 6:11—when; Acts

11:9—What; Acts 15:20—things

1 Timothy 4:6 thou put: Acts 20:31, 35; Rom 15:15; 1 Cor 4:17; 2 Tim 1:6; 2:14; 2 Pet 1:12–15; 3:1, 2; Jude 5 a good: Matt 13:52; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 2 Cor 3:6; 6:4; Eph 6:21; Col 4:7; 1 Thess 3:2; 2 Tim 2:15 nourished: Jer 15:16; Eph 4:15, 16; Col 2:19; 3:16; 2 Tim 3:14–17; 1 Pet 2:2 good doctrine: 1 Tim 1:10; 4:16; 6:3; Ps 19:7 marg. Prov 4:2; John 7:16, 17; 2 Tim 4:3; Titus 2:1, 7–10; 2 John 9 thou hast: Phil 3:16; 2 Tim 3:14 Reciprocal: Matt 15:9—teaching; Acts 26:16—a minister; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; 2 Cor 11:23—ministers; Eph 4:14—tossed; Col 1:7—a; Col 1:25—I am; Col 4:17—the ministry; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 4:13—to doctrine; 1 Tim 4:15—that; 1 Tim 5:17—word; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; 2 Tim 2:2—who; 2 Tim 3:10—thou hast fully known; Titus 1:13—that; Titus 3:1—Put

1 Timothy 4:7 refuse: 1 Tim 1:4; 6:20; 2 Tim 2:16, 23; 4:4; Titus 1:14; 3:9 exercise: 1 Tim 1:4; 2:10; 3:16; 6:11; Acts 24:16; 2 Tim 3:12; Titus 2:12; Heb 5:14; 2 Pet 1:5–8 Reciprocal: Prov 19:27—General; Matt 15:9—teaching; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; Eph 4:14—tossed; 1 Tim 6:3—the doctrine; Heb 12:11—exercised; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 1:16—we have

1 Timothy 4:8 bodily: 1 Sam 15:22; Ps 50:7–15; Isa 1:11–16; 58:3–5; Jer 6:20; Amos 5:21–24; 1 Cor 8:8; Col 2:21–23; Heb 13:9 little: or, for a little time, Heb 9:9, 10 godliness: 1 Tim 6:6; Job 22:2; Titus 3:8 having: Deut 28:1–14; Job 5:19–26; Ps 37:3, 4, 16–19, 29; 84:11; 91:10–16; 112:1–3; 128:1–6; 145:19; Prov 3:16–18; Eccl 8:12; Isa 3:10; 32:17, 18; 33:16; 65:13, 14; Matt 5:3–12; 6:33; 19:29; Mark 10:19, 20; Luke 12:31, 32; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 3:22; 2 Pet 1:3, 4; 1 John 2:25; Rev 3:12, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 13:2—General; Gen 24:1—blessed; Gen 24:35—the Lord; Gen 28:15—I am; Gen 33:11—enough; Gen 47:12—his father; Gen 49:25—with blessings; Deut 4:40—it may go; Deut 5:33—well; Deut 28:2—come on thee; Deut 28:4—General; Deut 32:47—General; 1 Kgs 3:14—I will lengthen; 2 Chr 31:10—Since; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Ps 41:2—blessed; Prov 3:2—length; Prov 11:4—but; Prov 13:25—righteous; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Prov 22:4—By; Isa 30:23—shall he; Isa 33:6—fear; Ezek 13:8—behold; Joel 2:13—your garments; Luke 5:38—General; Luke 18:12—fast; Luke 18:30—manifold more; John 6:63—the flesh; 1 Cor 13:3—profiteth; 2 Cor 6:10—and; Col 2:23—a show; 1 Tim 6:3—the doctrine; 2 Tim 2:14—to no; Heb 4:2—did; Heb 7:18—the weakness; Heb 12:11—exercised; Jas 2:14—What; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness

1 Timothy 4:9; 1 Tim 1:15 Reciprocal: 1 Tim 3:1—is a; Titus 1:9—fast; Rev 19:9—These

1 Timothy 4:10 therefore: 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 4:8–10; 6:3–10; 11:23–27; 2 Tim 2:9, 10; 3:10–12; Heb 11:26; 13:13; 1 Pet 4:14, 15 because: 1 Tim 6:17; Ps 37:40; 52:8; 84:12; 118:8; Isa 12:2; 50:10; Jer 17:7; Dan 3:28; Nah 1:7; Matt 27:43; Rom 15:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:21 the living: 1 Tim 3:15 the saviour: 1 Tim 2:4, 6; Ps 36:6; 107:2, 6–43; Isa 45:21, 22; John 1:29; 3:15–17; 1 John 2:2; 4:14 specially: John 5:24; 1 John 5:10–13 Reciprocal: Deut 33:29—saved; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 4:12—labour; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; 2 Cor 6:5—labours; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; 1 Thess 2:9—our; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 1:6—From which some having swerved; 1 Tim 5:17—labour; Titus 1:3—God; Titus 3:4—God; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

1 Timothy 4:11; 1 Tim 6:2; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 2:15; 3:8 Reciprocal: Matt 5:19—do; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 5:7—General; 1 Tim 6:14—keep

1 Timothy 4:12 no: Matt 18:10; 1 Cor 16:10, 11; 2 Tim 2:7, 15, 22 be thou: 1 Cor 11:1; 1 Thess 1:6; 2:10; 2 Thess 3:7–9; Titus 2:7; 1 Pet 5:3 in word: 2 Cor 6:4–17; Phil 4:8; 2 Tim 2:22; Jas 3:13, 17; 2 Pet 1:5–8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 2:2—and show; Zech 2:4—young; Matt 5:19—do; Mark 6:30—both; 2 Cor 6:6—pureness; Gal 5:22—faith; Eph 5:2—walk; Phil 3:17—be; 1 Thess 1:5—what; 1 Thess 1:7—ensamples; 1 Tim 5:2—with; 1 Tim 5:22—keep; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 3:10—my; 2 Tim 4:5—an; Titus 1:8—sober; Titus 2:12—live; Titus 2:15—Let; 1 Pet 1:15—in; 1 Pet 1:22—a pure; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 1 Pet 3:2—behold; 2 Pet 3:11—in all

1 Timothy 4:13 I come: 1 Tim 3:14, 15 to reading: Deut 17:19; Josh 1:8; Ps 1:2, 3; 119:97–104; Prov 2:4, 5; Matt 13:51, 52; John 5:39; Acts 6:4; 17:11; 2 Tim 2:15–17 to exhortation: Rom 12:8; 1 Cor 14:3; Titus 2:15 to doctrine: 1 Tim 4:6, 16; 1 Cor 14:6, 26; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Num 1:53—shall pitch; Dan 9:2—understood; 2 Tim 3:10—my

1 Timothy 4:14 Neglect: Matt 25:14–30; Luke 19:12–26; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Thess 5:19; 2 Tim 1:6; 1 Pet 4:9–11 which: 1 Tim 1:18 with: 1 Tim 5:22; Acts 6:6; 8:17; 13:3; 19:6; 2 Tim 1:6 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Num 8:10—General; Num 27:18—lay; Deut 34:9—Moses; Josh 1:8—thou shalt; Ezek 2:8—open; Luke 16:2—give; John 10:2—he that; Acts 9:17—and putting; Acts 20:28—over; 1 Cor 14:1—prophecy; Col 4:17—the ministry; 2 Tim 2:2—many; Heb 6:4—and have

1 Timothy 4:15 Meditate: Josh 1:8; Ps 1:2; 19:14; 49:3; 63:6; 77:12; 104:34; 105:5; 119:15, 23, 48, 97, 99, 148; 143:5 give: Acts 6:4; 1 Cor 16:15; 2 Cor 4:14; 8:5; Titus 2:14 that: 1 Tim 4:6; Matt 5:16; Phil 2:15, 16 to all: or, in all things Reciprocal: Lev 11:3—cheweth; Num 3:10—they shall; Num 8:26—and shall; Neh 6:3—I am doing; Eccl 1:13—I gave; Song 8:12—vineyard; Ezek 3:1—eat; Luke 10:2—the labourers; John 21:15—Feed; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; 2 Tim 4:2—be; 2 Tim 4:5—an

1 Timothy 4:16 Take: 1 Chr 28:10; 2 Chr 19:6; Mark 13:9; Luke 21:34; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 3:10, 11; Col 4:17; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 2:7, 15; Heb 12:15; 2 John 8 unto the: 1 Tim 4:6; 1:3; Rom 16:17; Eph 4:14; Titus 2:7; Heb 13:9; 2 John 9 continue: Acts 6:4; 26:22; Rom 2:7; 2 Tim 3:14; Titus 1:9 thou shalt: Ezek 3:19–21; 33:7–9; Acts 20:26, 27; 1 Cor 9:27 them: Isa 55:11; Jer 23:22; Rom 10:10–14; 11:14; 1 Cor 9:22; 1 Thess 2:16, 19, 20; 2 Tim 2:10; Phlm 1:19; Jas 5:20 Reciprocal: Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Exod 35:35—the cunning; Num 3:10—they shall; Neh 6:3—I am doing; Song 8:12—vineyard; Ezek 3:18—to save; Ezek 3:21—also; Ezek 18:27—he shall; Obad 21—saviours; Luke 10:2—the labourers; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; John 5:34—that; John 8:31—If; John 21:15—Feed; Acts 2:40—Save; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 7:16—O wife; 1 Cor 9:19—that; 1 Tim 4:13—to doctrine; 1 Tim 5:17—word; Jas 1:25—and; Rev 4:8—full; Rev 5:13—blessing

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Rules to be observed in reproofing;
- 3 Of widows;
- 17 Of elders;
- 23 A precept for Timothy's health;
- 24 Some men's sins go before unto judgment, and some men's follow after.

1 Timothy 5:1 Rebuke: 1 Tim 5:19, 20; Lev 19:32; Deut 33:9; Gal 2:11–14 an elder: 1 Tim 5:17; Acts 14:23; 15:4, 6; 20:17; Titus 1:5, 6; Jas 5:14; 1 Pet 5:1; 2 John 1; 3 John 1; Rev 4:4 entreat: Rom 13:7; Gal 6:1; 2 Tim 2:24, 25; Phlm 1:9, 10; Jas 3:17; 1 Pet 5:5, 6 as brethren: Matt 18:15–17; 23:8 Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Job 32:6—I am; Matt 23:9—call; 1 Thess 5:12—and admonish; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are brethren; 1 John 2:13—fathers

1 Timothy 5:2 elder: 1 Tim 5:3; Matt 12:50; John 19:26, 27 with: 1 Tim 4:12; Phil 4:8; 1 Thess 5:22; 2 Tim 2:22 Reciprocal: Matt 23:9—call; Rom 16:1—our; Rom 16:13—his; 1 Cor 9:5—a sister; 2 Cor 6:6—purity; Titus 2:4—the; 1 Pet 1:22—a pure

1 Timothy 5:3 Honour: 1 Tim 5:2, 17; Exod 20:12; Matt 15:6; 1 Thess 2:6; 1 Pet 2:17; 3:7 widows: 1 Tim 5:9; Deut 10:18; 14:29; 16:11, 14; 27:19; Job 29:13; 31:16; Ps 68:5; 94:6; 146:9; Jer 49:11; Matt 23:14; Luke 7:12; Acts 6:1; 9:39; Jas 1:27 indeed: 1 Tim 5:4, 5, 9–11, 16; Luke 2:37; John 1:47 Reciprocal: John 8:31—my disciples; Acts 28:10—honoured

1 Timothy 5:4 nephews: Judg 12:14 marg. Job 18:19; Isa 14:22 learn: 1 Sam 22:3, 4; Prov 31:28; Luke 2:51; John 19:26, 27 piety: or, kindness, Matt 15:4–6; Mark 7:11–13 to requite: Gen 45:10, 11; 47:12, 28; Ruth 2:2, 18; Eph 6:1–3 good: 1 Tim 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Prov 30:11—doth; Matt 15:6—honour; Luke 7:12—a widow; Acts 6:1—their; Acts 28:10—honoured; Rom 12:1—acceptable; Rom 14:18—is; Eph 5:10—acceptable; 1 Tim 5:3—indeed; 1 Tim 5:8—house; 1 Tim 5:9—a widow; 1 Tim 5:16—let them; Jas 1:27—Pure

1 Timothy 5:5 a widow: 1 Tim 5:3; Rom 1:5, 12, 20, 21; 1 Cor 7:32 and desolate: Isa 3:26; 49:21; 54:1; Lam 1:13 trusteth: Ruth 2:12; Ps 91:4; Isa 12:2; 50:10; 1 Cor 7:32; 1 Pet 3:5 continueth: Luke 2:37; 18:1, 7; Acts 26:7; Eph 6:18 Reciprocal: Exod 38:8—assembling; Neh 1:6—day and night; Ps 27:4—dwell; Jer 49:11—let thy; Luke 7:12—a widow; Acts 6:1—their; Gal 4:27—desolate; 1 Thess 2:9—night; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications; 1 Tim 5:16—widows indeed; Titus 2:3—as

1 Timothy 5:6 she: 1 Sam 25:6; Job 21:11–15; Ps 73:5–7; Isa 22:13; Amos 6:5, 6; Luke 12:19; 15:13; 16:19; Jas 5:5; Rev 18:7 in pleasure: or, delicately, Deut 28:54, 56; 1 Sam 15:32; Prov 29:21; Isa 47:1; Jer 6:2; Lam 4:5; Luke 7:25 dead: Matt 8:22; Luke 15:24, 32; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Eph 2:1, 5; 5:14; Col 2:13; Rev 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Num 12:12—as one dead; Prov 21:17—loveth; Luke 9:60—Let; 1 Tim 2:10—with; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God

1 Timothy 5:7; 1 Tim 1:3; 4:11; 6:17; 2 Tim 4:1; Titus 1:13; 2:15 Reciprocal: Phil 2:15—blameless; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge

1 Timothy 5:8 and specially: Gen 30:30; Isa 58:7; Matt 7:11; Luke 11:11–13; 2 Cor 12:14; Gal 6:10 house: or, kindred, 1 Tim 5:4 he hath: 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:16; Rev 2:13; 3:8 and is: Matt 18:17; Luke 12:47, 48; John 15:22; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 32:22—his two wives; Gen 43:2—General; Gen 47:12—his father; Josh 2:12—my father's; Ruth 3:1—shall I not; 2 Kgs 8:2—with; Prov 30:11—doth; Matt 15:6—honour; Luke 8:39—Return; 1 Cor 7:33—careth; Eph 6:23—and love; 1 Tim 5:16—let them

1 Timothy 5:9 a widow: 1 Tim 5:3, 4 taken: or, chosen under: 1 Tim 5:11, 14; Luke 2:36, 37 having: 1 Tim 3:2, 12; 1 Cor 7:10, 11, 39, 40 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; Ruth 1:12—too old; Acts 6:1—their; Rom 16:1—a servant; Phil 4:3—help

1 Timothy 5:10 reported: 1 Tim 3:7; Acts 6:3; 10:22; 22:12; 3 John 12 good: 1 Tim 5:25; 2:10; 6:18; Matt 5:16; Acts 9:36; Eph 2:10; 2 Tim 3:17; Titus 2:7; 3:8, 14; Heb 10:24; 13:21; 1 Pet 2:12 if she have brought: 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15 if she have lodged: Acts 16:14, 15; Rom 12:13; Heb 13:2; 1 Pet 4:9 washed: Gen 18:4; 19:2; 24:32; Luke 7:38, 44; John 13:5–15 if she have relieved: Lev 25:35; Isa 1:17; Acts 9:39 if she have diligently: Ps 119:4; Col 1:10; 2 Tim 2:21; Titus 2:14; 3:1, 8 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 2:20—call him; Lev 14:42—General; Judg 19:21—they washed; 1 Sam 25:41—to wash; 2 Kgs 3:11—poured water; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Job 31:32—The stranger; Prov 31:13—worketh; Prov 31:27—General; Isa 58:7—to deal; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was a; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 8:3—of their; Luke 14:13—call; Acts 16:2—was; Rom 16:1—a servant; Rom 16:6—who; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Phil 3:12—I follow; Phil 4:3—help; Phil 4:8—are of; 1 Tim 6:11—and; Titus 2:5—good; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy; 1 Pet 3:13—followers

1 Timothy 5:11 the younger: 1 Tim 5:9, 14 to wax: Deut 32:15; Isa 3:16; Hos 13:6; Jas 5:5; 2 Pet 2:18 they will: 1 Tim 5:14; 4:3; 1 Cor 7:39, 40 Reciprocal: Matt 19:10—General; Rom 7:3—though; 1 Cor 7:9—let; Titus 2:4—the

1 Timothy 5:12 damnation: 1 Cor 11:34; Jas 3:1; 1 Pet 4:17 Gr. their: Gal 1:6; Rev 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: Hos 8:3—cast

1 Timothy 5:13 to be: Prov 31:27; 2 Thess 3:6–11 wandering: Lev 19:16; Prov 20:19; Luke 10:7; Acts 20:20 busybodies: 2 Thess 3:11; 1 Pet 4:15 speaking: Acts 20:30; Titus 1:11; Jas 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 34:1—the daughter; Gen 34:7—thing; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 7:11—her feet; Prov 14:23—but; Matt 20:3—standing; Acts 17:21—spent; Rom 12:11—slothful; Rom 13:7—honour to; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; Titus 2:5—keepers; 2 Pet 1:8—barren

1 Timothy 5:14 I will: 1 Tim 2:8 the younger: 1 Tim 5:11; 4:3; 1 Cor 7:8, 9; Heb 13:4 guide: Gen 18:6, 9; Prov 14:1; 31:27–29; Titus 2:5 Gr. give: 1 Tim 6:1; 2 Sam 12:14; Dan 6:4; Rom 14:13; 2 Cor 11:12; Titus 2:5, 8; 1 Pet 4:14, 15 to speak reproachfully: Gr. for their railing, Luke 23:35–41 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Gen 39:10—or to be; Deut 22:14—General; Ruth 3:1—shall I not; Neh 5:9—reproach; Neh 6:13—that; Ps 119:39—Turn; Prov 7:11—her feet; Prov 31:13—worketh; Jer 29:6—Take ye; Matt 18:7—unto; Mark 9:42—offend; Rom 2:24—the name; Rom 12:17—Provide; 2 Cor 8:21—for; Phil 2:15—rebuke; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 1 Tim 5:9—under; Titus 2:4—the; 2 Pet 2:2—pernicious ways

1 Timothy 5:15; Phil 3:18, 19; 2 Tim 1:15; 2:18; 4:10; 2 Pet 2:2, 20–22; 3:16; 1 John 2:19; Jude 4, 5; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Matt 18:7—unto; 1 Tim 1:6—turned

1 Timothy 5:16 let them: 1 Tim 5:4, 8 widows indeed: 1 Tim 5:3, 5 Reciprocal: Matt 15:6—honour

1 Timothy 5:17 the elders: 1 Tim 5:1 rule: 1 Tim 3:5; Matt 24:25; Luke 12:42; Rom 12:8; 1 Thess 5:12, 13; Heb 13:7, 17, 24 be: 1 Tim 5:3; Acts 28:10; Rom 15:27; 1 Cor 9:5–14; Gal 6:6; Phil 2:29 double: 2 Kgs 2:9; Isa 40:2; Jer 16:18; 17:18; Zech 9:12 labour: 1 Tim 4:10; Matt 9:37, 38; Luke 10:1, 2, 7; John 4:38; Acts 20:35; Rom 16:12; 1 Cor 3:9; 15:10; 16:16; 2 Cor 6:1; Phil 2:16; 4:3; 2 Tim 2:6 word: 1 Tim 4:6, 16; 2 Tim 4:2 Reciprocal: Gen

9:23—General; Gen 24:2—eldest; Gen 47:22—for the priests; Num 18:31—your reward; Num 31:41—Eleazar; Deut 14:27—the Levite; Deut 18:8—like portions; Deut 25:4—muzzle; Josh 21:2—The Lord; 2 Kgs 2:19—my Lord seeth; Neh 13:10—the portions; Song 8:12—those; Matt 10:10—for the; Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 14:23—elders; Acts 20:17—the elders; Acts 20:28—overseers; Rom 12:7—or he; Rom 13:7—honour to; 1 Cor 9:4—we; 1 Cor 9:14—ordained; 1 Cor 12:28—governments; 1 Thess 2:6—of men; Titus 2:10—the doctrine; Rev 2:3—hast laboured

1 Timothy 5:18 the scripture: Rom 4:3; 9:17; 10:11; 11:2; Gal 3:8; Jas 4:5 Thou: Deut 25:4; 1 Cor 9:9, 10 The labourer: Lev 19:13; Deut 24:14, 15; Matt 10:10; Luke 10:7 Reciprocal: Gen 14:24—let; Num 18:31—your reward; Deut 18:8—like portions; Josh 21:2—The Lord; Neh 13:10—the portions; Song 8:12—those; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Acts 28:10—honoured; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 9:4—we; Gal 6:6—General; 1 Thess 5:12—labour

1 Timothy 5:19 receive: John 18:29; Acts 24:2–13; 25:16; Titus 1:6 before: or, under two: Deut 17:6; 19:15, 18, 19; Matt 18:16; John 8:17; 2 Cor 13:1; Heb 10:28 Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Num 35:30—General; Deut 13:14—General; 1 Tim 5:1—Rebuke; 1 Pet 5:1—elders

1 Timothy 5:20 rebuke: Lev 19:17; Gal 2:11–14; 2 Tim 4:2; Titus 1:13 that others: 1 Tim 1:20; Deut 13:11; 17:13; 19:20; 21:21; Acts 5:5, 11; 19:17 Reciprocal: Deut 17:12—thou shalt; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Job 34:26—in; Prov 24:23—It; Prov 24:25—them; Prov 27:5—General; Ezek 16:41—and I; Ezek 22:2—thou shalt; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Luke 20:45—General; 2 Cor 2:6—which; Gal 2:14—I said; Eph 5:11—but; Phil 2:15—rebuke; 1 Thess 5:12—and admonish; 1 Tim 5:1—Rebuke

1 Timothy 5:21 charge: 1 Tim 6:13; 1 Thess 5:27; 2 Tim 2:14; 4:1 the elect: Matt 16:27; 25:41; 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6; Rev 12:7–9; 14:10 that: Ps 107:43; 119:34; Matt 28:20 without preferring: or, without prejudice, Lev 19:15; Deut 1:7; 33:9; Prov 18:5; Luke 20:21; Acts 15:37, 38; 2 Cor 5:16 partiality: Mal 2:9; Jas 2:1–4; 3:17 Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Lev 8:35—keep; Lev 14:42—General; Num 18:5—And ye; Num 27:19—give him; Deut 1:16—charged; Deut 30:19—I call heaven; 1 Sam 8:1—made his; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Prov 24:23—It; Eccl 5:6—before; Dan 4:17—by the; Mark 8:15—he charged; Rom 9:1—I say; 1 Cor 1:10—by the; 2 Cor 7:11—clearing; Eph 4:17—in the; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 1 Thess 4:1—by the; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 6:17—Charge

1 Timothy 5:22 Lay: 1 Tim 4:14; Acts 6:6; 13:3; 2 Tim 1:6; Heb 6:2 suddenly: 1 Tim 3:6, 10; Josh 9:14; 2 Tim 2:2; Titus 1:5–9 neither: Eph 5:11; 2 John 11; Rev 18:4 keep: 1 Tim 4:12; Acts 18:6; 20:26 Reciprocal: Gen 48:14—and laid; Lev 14:42—General; Lev 19:17—and not suffer sin upon him; Num 8:10—General; Num 16:26—I pray you; Num 27:18—lay; Deut 34:9—Moses; Ps 50:18—partaker; Jer 51:6—be not; Ezek 3:18—but; Ezek 44:10—the Levites; Acts 8:17—laid; Acts 9:17—and putting; Acts 14:23—they had; Acts 15:29—if ye; Acts 19:6—laid; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; 2 Cor 7:11—clearing; Eph 5:7—General; 2 Pet 3:1—pure

1 Timothy 5:23; 1 Tim 3:3; 4:4; Lev 10:9–11; Ps 104:15; Prov 31:4–7; Ezek 44:21; Eph 5:18; Titus 1:7; 2:3 Reciprocal: Num 6:3—General; Prov 31:6—strong; Amos 6:6—wine in bowls; Acts 27:34—for this

1 Timothy 5:24; Jer 2:34; Acts 1:16–20; 5:1–11; 8:18; Gal 5:19–21; 2 Tim 4:10; 2 Pet 2:20, 21
Reciprocal: Lev 13:4—shut up; Job 34:26—in; Matt 13:30—to the; Luke 16:2—How; 1
Tim 3:7—a good

1 Timothy 5:25 the good: 1 Tim 3:7; Matt 5:16; Acts 9:36; 10:22; 16:1–3; 22:12; Gal 5:22,
23; Phil 1:11 cannot: Ps 37:5, 6; Matt 6:3–6; Luke 11:33 Reciprocal: Prov 31:31—and let;
Mark 7:24—and would; Luke 5:15—so; Acts 16:2—was; Eph 2:10—good; 1 Tim
5:10—good

CHAPTER 6

- 1 Of the duty of servants;
- 3 Not to have fellowship with newfangled teachers;
- 6 Godliness is great gain;
- 10 and love of money the root of all evil;
- 11 What Timothy is to fly, and what to follow;
- 17 and whereof to admonish the rich;
- 20 To keep the purity of true doctrine, and to avoid profane janglings.

1 Timothy 6:1 servants: Deut 28:48; Isa 47:6; 58:6; Matt 11:9, 30; Acts 15:10; 1 Cor 7:21,
22; Gal 5:1 count: Gen 16:9; 24:2, 12, 27, 35–67; 2 Kgs 5:2, 3, 13; Mal 1:6; Acts 10:7, 22;
Eph 6:5–8; Col 3:22–25; Titus 2:9; 1 Pet 2:17–20 that the: 1 Tim 5:14; Gen 13:7, 8; 2 Sam
12:14; Neh 9:5; Isa 52:5; Ezek 36:20, 23; Luke 17:1; Rom 2:24; 1 Cor 10:32; Titus 2:5, 8, 10;
1 Pet 2:12; 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 16:8—Sarai's maid; Gen 39:2—house; Exod 4:18—Let
me go; Matt 18:7—unto; Matt 28:20—them; Luke 7:8—and he goeth; Rom 13:7—honour
to; 1 Pet 2:18—be

1 Timothy 6:2 believing: Col 4:1; Phlm 1:10–16 let: Gen 16:4, 5; Num 16:3; Matt 6:24; 2
Pet 2:10; Jude 8 because they are brethren: 1 Tim 5:1; Matt 23:8; 25:40; Rom 8:29; Gal
3:26–29; Col 3:11 because they are: Gal 5:6; Eph 1:1, 15; Col 1:2, 4; 3:12; 2 Thess 1:3; Phlm
1:5–7 faithful: or, believing partakers: Joel 2:28; Rom 11:17; Eph 3:6; Heb 3:1, 14; 1 Pet
5:1 These: 1 Tim 4:11; Titus 2:1, 15; 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 16:8—Sarai's maid; Gen
24:33—General; Ruth 2:4—And they; Mal 1:6—a servant; Matt 8:6—my; Luke 7:8—and
he goeth; Acts 10:7—two; Rom 1:7—beloved; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; Col 3:22—obey;
1 Thess 2:11—General; 1 Tim 3:11—faithful; Titus 2:9—servants; Phlm 1:16—a brother;
Phlm 1:17—thou count; 1 John 1:3—ye also

1 Timothy 6:3 any: 1 Tim 1:3, 6; Rom 16:17; Gal 1:6, 7 to wholesome: 1 Tim 1:10; 2 Tim
1:13; 4:3; Titus 1:9; 2:1, 2 Gr.; Prov 15:4; Titus 1:9; 3:8 the words: Matt 22:21; 28:20; 1
Thess 4:1, 2, 8 the doctrine: 1 Tim 4:7, 8; Titus 1:1; 2:11–14; 2 Pet 1:3–7 Reciprocal: Prov
16:28—froward; Prov 19:27—General; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Luke 6:39—Can; Rom
2:8—contentious; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 8:2—if; 1 Cor 11:16—seem; 1 Cor
14:38—General; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Phil 2:14—disputings; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; 1 Tim
4:6—good doctrine; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Titus 1:10—there; Titus 2:8—Sound; Titus
2:10—the doctrine; Heb 13:9—carried; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 3:11—godliness

1 Timothy 6:4 He: 1 Tim 1:7; 3:6; Prov 13:7; 25:14; 26:12; Acts 8:9, 21–23; Rom 12:16; 1
Cor 3:18; 8:1, 2; Gal 6:3; Col 2:18; 2 Thess 2:4; 2 Tim 3:4; 2 Pet 2:12, 18; Jude 10, 16; Rev

3:17 proud: or, a fool doting: or, sick about: 1 Tim 1:4; 2 Tim 2:23 words: Isa 58:4; Acts 15:2; Rom 2:8; 13:13; 14:1; 1 Cor 3:3; 11:16, 18; 2 Cor 11:20; Gal 5:15, 20, 21, 26; Phil 1:15; 2:3, 14; Titus 3:9; Jas 1:19; 2:14–18; 4:1, 2, 5, 6; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; Job 15:3—he reason; Ps 31:20—the strife; Prov 9:13—General; Prov 13:10—Only; Jer 50:36—dote; Ezek 13:3—foolish; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Acts 18:15—a question; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Gal 3:1—Foolish; Eph 4:31—clamour; 1 Tim 1:6—turned; 1 Tim 6:20—avoiding; 2 Tim 2:14—that; 2 Tim 3:2—proud; Jas 3:14—if

1 Timothy 6:5 Perverse: etc. or, Gallings one of another, 1 Tim 1:6; 1 Cor 11:16 men: Matt 7:17–20; 12:33; John 3:19–21; Eph 4:17–19; 2 Thess 2:8–11; 2 Tim 3:8; Titus 1:15, 16; Heb 3:12, 13; 2 John 8–10 supposing: 1 Tim 6:6; 3:3, 8; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Ezek 33:31; Matt 21:13; 23:14; Acts 8:18–20; 19:24–28; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:3, 15; Jude 11; Rev 18:3, 13 from: Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Thess 3:6; 2 Tim 3:5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:46—without; Deut 20:18—General; Job 9:20—it shall; Job 15:3—he reason; Prov 4:24—a; Hos 12:8—Yet; Zech 11:5—Blessed; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 15:14—Let; Matt 18:17—let; Luke 12:13—Master; John 2:16—make; John 6:26—Ye seek; Acts 19:9—he departed; Acts 19:27—that not; Acts 20:30—speaking; Rom 9:20—repliest; 1 Cor 5:11—with; Eph 4:31—clamour; Eph 5:11—no; Phil 3:19—whose God; 1 Tim 1:4—questions; 1 Tim 6:20—avoiding; 2 Tim 2:14—that; 2 Tim 2:23—General; 1 John 1:8—the truth

1 Timothy 6:6 godliness: 1 Tim 4:8; Ps 37:16; 84:11; Prov 3:13–18; 8:18–21; 15:16; 16:8; Matt 6:32, 33; Luke 12:31, 32; Rom 5:3–5; 8:28; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; 5:1; Phil 1:21; Heb 13:5 contentment: 1 Tim 6:8; Exod 2:21; Luke 3:14; Phil 4:11–13 Reciprocal: Gen 34:23—General; Gen 43:2—General; Gen 48:15—fed me; Exod 20:17—thy neighbour's house; Deut 32:47—General; 2 Kgs 4:13—I dwell; 2 Kgs 6:2—and take thence; Job 1:9—Doth Job; Ps 49:10—leave; Ps 112:3—Wealth; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Prov 28:25—he that putteth; Prov 30:8—feed; Eccl 2:11—behold; Eccl 6:7—the labour; Isa 33:6—fear; Jer 35:9—General; Jer 45:5—seekest; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 12:15—for; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 3:11—godliness

1 Timothy 6:7 we brought: Job 1:21; Prov 27:24; Eccl 5:15, 16 certain: Ps 49:17; Luke 12:20, 21; 16:22, 23 Reciprocal: Luke 12:15—Take

1 Timothy 6:8; Gen 28:20; 48:15; Deut 2:7; 8:3, 4; Prov 27:23–27; 30:8, 9; Eccl 2:24–26; 3:12, 13; Matt 6:11, 25–33; Heb 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ruth 1:6—in giving; Prov 23:4—Labour; Eccl 2:22—hath man; Matt 6:19—General; Luke 3:14—and be; 1 Tim 6:6—contentment

1 Timothy 6:9 they: Gen 13:10–13; Num 22:17–19; Josh 7:11; 2 Kgs 5:20–27; Prov 15:27; 20:21; 21:6; 22:16; 28:20–22; Isa 5:8; Hos 12:7, 8; Amos 8:4–6; Zech 11:5; Matt 13:22; 19:22; 26:15; Jas 5:1–4; 2 Pet 2:15, 16; Jude 11 snare: 1 Tim 3:7; Deut 7:25; Ps 11:6; Prov 1:17–19; Luke 21:35; 2 Tim 2:26 many: Mark 4:19; Eph 4:22; 1 John 2:15–17 which: 1 Tim 1:9; Num 31:8; Josh 7:24–26; Matt 27:3–5; Acts 5:4, 5; 8:20; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 13:6—General; Gen 14:12—who; Exod 18:21—hating; Exod 28:40—glory; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Num 22:19—General; Deut 5:21—General; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Josh 7:21—I coveted; Judg 16:5—we will; 2 Sam 16:3—day; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; Job 18:8—he is cast; Job 27:8—General; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 91:3—snare; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 1:13—General; Prov

1:19—every; Prov 28:22—hasteth to be rich; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Ezek 33:31—but their; Matt 6:24—mammon; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 19:23—That; Matt 22:5—one; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 16:9—mammon; Luke 18:24—How; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; Acts 19:24—brought; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; Eph 2:3—in the; Eph 5:15—not; 1 Tim 1:19—made; 2 Tim 2:4—entangleth; 2 Tim 3:6—divers; Heb 10:39—unto; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 4:2—lust; 1 Pet 2:11—war; 2 Pet 3:7—and perdition

1 Timothy 6:10 the love: Gen 34:23, 24; 38:16; Exod 23:7, 8; Deut 16:19; 23:4, 5, 18; Judg 17:10, 11; 18:19, 20, 29–31; 2 Sam 4:10, 11; Prov 1:19; Isa 1:23; 56:11; Jer 5:27, 28; Ezek 13:19; 16:33; 22:12; Mic 3:11; 7:3, 4; Mal 1:10; Matt 23:14; Acts 1:16–19; Titus 1:11; Rev 18:13 coveted: 1 Tim 6:21; 2 Tim 4:10; Jude 11; Rev 2:14, 15 erred: or, been seduced and pierced: Gen 29:14, 26, 31–35; 2 Kgs 5:27; Ps 32:10; Prov 1:31; 2 Pet 2:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 29:27—week; Gen 34:27—spoiled; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Num 22:19—General; Num 31:8—Balaam; Deut 5:21—General; Deut 7:25—snared; Josh 7:21—I coveted; Josh 7:24—took Achan; Judg 16:5—we will; Judg 16:18—brought money; 1 Sam 8:3—but turned; 2 Sam 16:3—day; 1 Kgs 2:40—arose; 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; 2 Chr 16:4—hearkened; Job 27:8—General; Job 31:24—General; Ps 10:3—whom; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 1:13—General; Prov 21:6—getting; Prov 28:20—but; Eccl 5:10—He that; Eccl 5:13—riches; Jer 9:23—rich; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Ezek 28:16—the multitude; Ezek 33:31—but their; Hos 12:7—the balances; Mic 2:2—they covet; Matt 6:24—mammon; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 19:23—That; Matt 22:5—one; Matt 26:15—What; Matt 28:15—they took; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 4:19—the deceitfulness; Mark 10:22—for; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 16:9—mammon; Luke 18:24—How; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; Acts 5:2—kept; Acts 16:16—which; Acts 16:19—the hope; Acts 19:24—brought; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Eph 5:5—who is; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 2 Tim 2:18—concerning; 2 Tim 2:26—out; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 4:2—lust; Jas 5:1—ye; Jas 5:19—err; 1 Pet 2:11—war; 1 John 2:15—Love not

1 Timothy 6:11 But: 2 Tim 2:22 O man: 1 Tim 6:20; Deut 33:1; 1 Sam 2:27; 9:6; 1 Kgs 13:1, 26; 17:18, 24; 20:28; 2 Kgs 1:9, 13; 5:20; 23:17; 1 Chr 23:14; 2 Chr 8:14; Neh 12:24, 36; Jer 35:4; 2 Tim 3:17 flee: 1 Cor 6:18; 10:14; 2 Tim 2:22 and: 1 Tim 5:10; Deut 16:20; Ps 34:14; 38:20; Isa 51:1; Rom 14:19; 1 Cor 14:1; 2 Tim 2:22; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:11 righteousness: 1 Tim 4:12; Gal 5:22, 23; Phil 4:8, 9; Titus 2:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:5–7 Reciprocal: Num 4:30—service; Josh 14:6—the man; Judg 13:6—A man; 1 Kgs 12:22—General; 2 Kgs 4:9—man of God; 2 Chr 11:2—the man; 2 Chr 25:7—a man of God; Ps 37:11—the meek; Ps 90:1—the man; Prov 15:9—he loveth; Prov 21:21—that; Prov 24:6—by; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 5:19—do; Rom 7:23—another; Rom 9:30—followed; Rom 12:12—patient; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Eph 5:9—righteousness; Phil 3:12—I follow; Col 4:17—Take; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; 1 Tim 3:3—patient; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; 2 Tim 2:25—In; 2 Tim 3:10—faith; Titus 1:8—sober; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 3:11—godliness

1 Timothy 6:12 Fight: 1 Tim 1:18; Zech 10:5; 1 Cor 9:25, 26; 2 Cor 6:7; 10:3–5; Eph

6:10–18; 1 Thess 5:8, 9; 2 Tim 4:7 lay: 1 Tim 6:19; Ps 63:8; Prov 3:18; Song 3:4; Phil 3:12–14; Heb 3:14; 6:18; 1 John 2:25; Rev 3:3 whereunto: Rom 8:28–30; 9:23, 24; Col 3:15; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 3:9; 5:10 hast: 1 Tim 6:13; Deut 26:3, 17–19; Isa 44:5; Luke 12:8, 9; Rom 10:9, 10; Heb 13:23 Reciprocal: Num 4:30—service; Num 8:24—wait upon; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Judg 3:2—might know; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour; Prov 24:6—by; Matt 10:32—confess me; Matt 19:16—eternal; Rom 7:23—another; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; Eph 1:18—his calling; 2 Tim 2:2—many; Titus 1:2—eternal; 1 Pet 3:21—the answer; 1 Pet 5:9—stedfast

1 Timothy 6:13 give: 1 Tim 5:21 who quickeneth: Deut 32:39; 1 Sam 2:6; John 5:21, 26; 14:25, 26, 6; Acts 17:25; Rev 21:6; 22:1 who before: Matt 27:11; John 18:36, 37; 19:11; Rev 1:5; 3:14 confession: or, profession Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Lev 8:35—keep; Num 27:19—give him; Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Esth 4:8—to charge; Ps 18:49—will I give thanks; Isa 55:4—I have; Ezek 44:8—ye have not; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Matt 10:32—confess me; Mark 8:15—he charged; Mark 15:2—General; Luke 23:3—Pilate; John 18:33—and said; Rom 4:17—who quickeneth; Rom 15:30—for the; Eph 4:17—in the; Col 2:13—he; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 1 Thess 4:1—by the; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 1:18—charge; 1 Tim 6:12—hast; 1 Tim 6:17—Charge; 2 Tim 2:14—charging; 2 Tim 4:1—charge; Titus 2:13—the glorious

1 Timothy 6:14 keep: 1 Tim 6:20; 4:11–16; 1 Chr 28:9, 10, 20; Col 4:17 without: Song 4:7; Eph 5:27; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19; 2 Pet 3:14 unrebukeable: Phil 2:15; Col 1:22; Jude 24 until: 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 1:6, 10; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23; 2 Thess 2:1; 2 Tim 4:1; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:2; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Matt 11:1—commanding; Rom 15:30—for the; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; Col 3:4—appear; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Thess 4:1—by the; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 1:18—charge; 1 Pet 1:5—ready; 1 John 2:28—when

1 Timothy 6:15 who: 1 Tim 1:11, 17; Ps 47:2; 83:18; Jer 10:10; 46:18; Dan 2:44–47; 4:34; Matt 6:13 the King: Ezra 7:12; Prov 8:15; Rev 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; 2 Chr 2:5—great is our God; Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 10:16—The Lord; Ps 90:2—even from; Ps 119:12—Blessed; Ps 136:3—the Lord; Lam 5:19—remainest; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Mal 1:14—for; Mark 14:61—the Son; John 17:3—the only; Acts 1:7—It; Rom 9:5—blessed; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 1 Cor 15:24—the kingdom; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Tim 2:6—in; 1 Pet 1:5—ready; Rev 1:5—and the prince

1 Timothy 6:16 only: 1 Tim 1:17; Exod 3:14; Deut 32:40; Ps 90:2; Isa 57:15; John 8:58; Heb 13:8; Rev 1:8, 17, 18 dwelling: Ps 104:2; Hab 3:4; 1 John 1:5; Rev 1:16, 17; 21:3; 22:5 whom: Exod 33:20; John 1:18; 6:46; 14:9; Col 1:15 to whom: 1 Tim 1:17; Rom 16:25–27; Eph 3:21; Phil 4:20; Jude 25; Rev 1:6; 4:11; 7:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Gen 16:10—the angel; Exod 20:21—thick; Exod 24:10—saw; Exod 33:18—General; Exod 33:23—thou shalt; Num 12:8—mouth; Josh 22:22—Lord God; 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; 2 Chr 5:14—the priests; Job 9:11—he goeth; Job 23:8—General; Job 26:9—General; Job 37:23—we; Ps 10:16—The Lord; Ps 33:14—General; Eccl 7:24—General; Isa 6:1—I saw also; Lam 5:19—remainest; Dan 2:22—and the; Dan 4:34—him; Dan 7:9—whose; Dan 7:13—and they; Hab 1:12—thou not; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; John 5:26—hath life; John 5:37—Ye have; John 17:3—the only; Acts 9:3—a light; Rom 1:20—For the; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:27—God; 2 Cor 11:31—which; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; 2 Tim 4:18—to whom; Heb 11:27—seeing; Heb

13:21—to whom; 1 Pet 4:11—to whom; 1 John 1:7—as; 1 John 4:12—seen

1 Timothy 6:17 Charge: 1 Tim 6:13; 1:3; 5:21 rich: Gen 13:2; Job 1:1–3; Matt 19:23; 27:57; Luke 19:2, 9, 10 that they: Deut 6:10–12; 8:17; 33:15; 2 Chr 26:16; 32:25, 26; Ps 10:3, 4; 73:5–9; Prov 30:9; Jer 2:31; Ezek 16:49, 50, 56; Dan 4:30; 5:19–23; Hos 13:6; Hab 1:15, 16; Rom 11:20; Jas 1:9, 10; Rev 18:6, 7 trust: Job 31:24, 25; Ps 52:7; 62:10; Prov 11:28; Jer 9:23, 24; Mark 10:24; Luke 12:15–21; Eph 5:5 uncertain riches: Gr. the uncertainty of riches, Prov 23:5; 27:24; Eccl 5:13, 14 but: Ps 62:8; 84:11, 12; 118:8, 9; Jer 17:7, 8 the living: 1 Tim 3:15; 4:10; 1 Thess 1:9 who: Ps 104:28; Matt 6:32; Acts 14:27; 17:25 richly: Eccl 5:18, 19; Col 3:16; Titus 3:6 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 1:29—I have; Gen 2:16—thou mayest freely eat; Exod 6:13—General; Lev 8:35—keep; Lev 26:5—eat your; Num 21:18—princes; Deut 1:16—charged; Deut 17:17—neither shall he; Deut 26:11—rejoice; Deut 28:47—General; Deut 33:14—the precious; Judg 18:10—where there; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Neh 3:5—their nobles; Neh 8:10—Go your way; Esth 4:8—to charge; Esth 5:11—the glory; Job 42:12—So; Ps 49:6—trust; Ps 65:9—thou preparest; Ps 103:5—satisfieth; Ps 104:24—the earth; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 10:15—rich; Prov 28:11—rich; Eccl 2:24—nothing; Eccl 6:8—the poor; Eccl 7:11—good with an inheritance; Eccl 8:15—Then I; Eccl 10:19—but; Jer 10:10—the living; Jer 48:7—because; Jer 49:4—trusted; Ezek 28:5—and thine; Hos 12:8—Yet; Joel 2:26—ye shall; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 6:20—General; Matt 6:24—mammon; Matt 13:22—the deceitfulness; Matt 19:21—go; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 4:19—the deceitfulness; Mark 10:21—treasure; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 12:17—shall; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 12:33—provide; Luke 16:9—Make; Luke 19:8—Behold; Acts 14:17—filling; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 11:9—their table; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Cor 10:26—General; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched; Gal 6:10—do good; Phil 4:19—according; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; 1 Tim 5:7—General; 2 Tim 3:4—highminded; 1 John 3:17—whoso

1 Timothy 6:18 they do: 2 Chr 24:16; Ps 37:3; Eccl 3:12; Luke 6:33–35; Acts 10:38; Gal 6:10; Heb 13:16; 1 Pet 3:11; 3 John 11 rich: 1 Tim 5:10; Luke 12:21; Acts 9:36; Titus 2:14; 3:8; Jas 2:5 ready: Deut 15:7–11; Ps 112:9; Prov 11:24, 25; Eccl 11:1, 2, 6; Isa 32:8; 58:7; Luke 6:35; 14:12–14; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34–37; 11:29; Rom 12:8, 13; 1 Cor 16:2; 2 Cor 8:1, 2, 9, 12; 9:6–15; Phil 4:18, 19; Heb 13:16; 1 John 3:17 willing to communicate: or, sociable Reciprocal: Num 21:18—princes; Deut 15:10—thine heart; Deut 26:11—rejoice; 1 Chr 29:22—eat and drink; 2 Chr 32:29—God; Neh 3:5—their nobles; Neh 8:10—Go your way; Ps 65:9—thou preparest; Prov 3:28—General; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 27:24—For; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:16—went; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 16:9—into; Luke 18:22—sell; Luke 19:8—Behold; John 5:29—done good; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 2 Cor 6:10—making; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor 9:11—enriched; Eph 2:10—good; Eph 4:28—give; Phil 4:14—ye did; Heb 6:10—which; Heb 10:24—love; Rev 2:9—thou art; Rev 3:18—that thou

1 Timothy 6:19 Laying: Ps 17:14; Matt 6:19–21; 10:41, 42; 19:21; 25:34–40; Luke 12:33; 16:9; 18:2, 22; Gal 6:8, 9 foundation: Prov 10:25; Luke 6:48, 49; Gal 5:6; Eph 3:17; 2 Tim 2:19 the time: Prov 31:25; Luke 16:9, 25 lay: 1 Tim 6:12; Phil 3:14; 1 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Deut 15:10—thine heart; Prov 6:8—General; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Eccl 11:2—a portion; Matt 19:16—eternal; Luke 12:21—he; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 4:34—for; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Tim 4:8—there; Titus 1:2—eternal; Heb 6:1—laying; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; 1 John 2:25—General

1 Timothy 6:20 O Timothy: 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:1 keep: 1 Tim 6:14; 1:11; Rom 3:2; 2 Thess 1:4; 2:15; 2 Tim 1:13, 14; 3:14; Titus 1:9; Rev 3:3 avoiding: 1 Tim 6:4, 5; 1:4, 6; 4:7; 2 Tim 3:14–16; Titus 1:4, 14; 3:9 oppositions: Acts 17:18, 21; Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 1:19–23; 2:6; 3:19; Col 2:8, 18 Reciprocal: Lev 8:35—keep; Num 18:5—And ye; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Luke 12:48—For; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; Col 4:17—Take; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 1 Tim 1:18—charge; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; 2 Tim 2:16—shun; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; Heb 13:9—carried

1 Timothy 6:21 have: 1 Tim 6:10; 1:6, 19; 2 Tim 2:18; Heb 10:1–Heb 12:29 Grace: Rom 1:7; 16:20, 24; 2 Tim 4:22; Titus 3:15; Heb 13:25 Amen: Matt 6:13 Reciprocal: Col 4:18—Grace; Jas 5:19—err

2 TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Paul's love to Timothy, and the unfeigned faith which was in Timothy himself, his mother, and grandmother;
- 6 He is exhorted to stir up the gift of God which was in him;
- 8 to be stedfast and patient in persecution;
- 13 and to persist in the form and truth of that doctrine which he had learned of him;
- 15 Phygellus and Hermogenes, and such like, are noted, and Onesiphorus is highly commended.

2 Timothy 1:1 an: Rom 1:1; 2 Cor 1:1 the promise: John 5:24, 39, 40; 6:40, 54; 10:28; 17:3; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 2 Cor 1:20; Eph 3:6; Titus 1:2; Heb 9:15; 2 Pet 1:3, 4; 1 John 2:25; 5:11–13 Reciprocal: Acts 22:14—hath; Gal 1:1—but; Gal 3:22—that; Col 3:4—our; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath

2 Timothy 1:2 Timothy: 1 Tim 1:2; Rom 12:19; Phil 4:1 Grace: Rom 1:7 Reciprocal: John 17:20—for them; Acts 16:1—named; Acts 20:4—Timotheus; Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 1 Cor 4:17—who is; Phil 2:22—as; 1 Thess 1:1—Timotheus; 1 Tim 1:18—son; 2 Tim 2:1—my; Titus 1:4—mine

2 Timothy 1:3 I thank: Rom 1:8; Eph 1:16 whom: 2 Tim 1:5; 3:15; Acts 22:3; 24:14; 26:4; 27:23; Gal 1:14 with: Acts 23:1; 24:16; Rom 1:9; 9:1; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 1:5, 19; Heb 13:8 that: Rom 1:9; 1 Thess 1:2, 3; 3:10 night: Luke 2:37 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 12:23—God forbid; Neh 1:6—day and night; Ps 1:2—day; Ps 22:2—I cry; Ps 88:1—I have; Luke 18:7—which; Rom 6:17—But; Eph 6:18—Praying; Phil 1:3—upon; Col 1:3—praying; Col 1:9—do; 1 Thess 2:9—night; 1 Thess 3:6—and that; Phlm 1:4—General; 1 Pet 3:16—a good

2 Timothy 1:4 desiring: 2 Tim 4:9, 21; Rom 1:11; 15:30–32; Phil 1:8; 2:26; 1 Thess 2:17–20; 3:1 being: Acts 20:19, 31, 37, 38; Rev 7:17; 21:4 filled: Ps 126:5; Isa 61:3; Jer 31:13; John

16:22, 24; 1 John 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—wept there; Mark 9:24—with; Acts 11:23—seen; Acts 15:36—and see; Acts 21:13—to weep; Rom 1:12—that I may; Rom 15:23—and; Phil 2:28—ye see; Col 1:9—do; 2 John 12—that

2 Timothy 1:5 I call: Ps 77:6 unfeigned: Ps 17:1; 18:44; 66:3; 81:15 marg. Jer 3:10; John 1:47; 2 Cor 6:6; 1 Tim 1:5; 4:6; 1 Pet 1:22 thy mother: Ps 22:10; 86:16; 116:16; Acts 16:1 I am: 2 Tim 1:12; Acts 26:26; Rom 4:21; 8:38; 14:5, 14; 15:14; Heb 6:9; 11:13 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Deut 29:29—revealed; Prov 1:8—hear; Prov 4:4—He; Prov 31:1—his; Prov 31:28—children; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Acts 11:23—seen; Eph 6:4—but; Phil 2:20—I have; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have brought; 2 Tim 1:3—whom; 2 Tim 3:15—from; 2 Pet 1:1—have; 2 John 2—which

2 Timothy 1:6 I put: 2 Tim 2:14; Isa 43:26; 1 Tim 4:6; 2 Pet 1:12; 3:1; Jude 5 that: 2 Tim 4:2; Exod 35:26; 36:2; Matt 25:15–30; Luke 19:13; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Thess 5:19; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 by the: Acts 8:17, 18; 19:6; 1 Tim 4:14; Heb 6:2 Reciprocal: Matt 25:25—General; Acts 6:6—when; Acts 9:17—and putting; Acts 13:3—General; Rom 15:15—as; Col 4:17—the ministry; 1 Tim 5:22—Lay; Titus 3:1—Put; 2 Pet 1:13—to stir

2 Timothy 1:7 the spirit: Acts 20:24; 21:13; Rom 8:15; Heb 2:15; 1 John 4:18 but: Mic 3:8; Zech 4:6; Luke 10:19; 24:49; Acts 1:8; 6:8; 9:22; 10:38; 1 Cor 2:4 of love: Rom 5:5; Gal 5:22; Col 1:8; 1 Pet 1:22 a sound: Ps 119:80; Prov 2:7; 8:14; Luke 8:35; 15:17; Acts 26:11, 25; 2 Cor 5:13, 14 Reciprocal: Neh 6:13—that I should; Ps 34:4—from; Ps 143:10—thy spirit; Prov 14:30—sound; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Ezek 2:6—be not; Matt 25:25—General; Mark 5:15—and they; Luke 1:74—that we; Luke 19:21—I feared; John 7:26—he speaketh; John 14:27—afraid; Acts 4:29—that; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 2 Cor 3:17—where; Gal 5:18—if; Phil 1:28—in; 2 Tim 2:1—be; Heb 10:19—Having; Heb 12:18—General; 1 John 4:7—love is

2 Timothy 1:8 ashamed: 2 Tim 1:12; Ps 119:46; Isa 51:7; Mark 8:38; Luke 9:26; Acts 5:41; Rom 1:16; 9:33; Eph 3:13; 1 Pet 4:14 the testimony: Ps 19:7; Isa 8:20; John 15:27; 19:35; Eph 4:17; 1 Tim 2:6; 1 John 4:14; 5:11, 12; Rev 1:2; 12:11; 19:10 his prisoner: 2 Tim 1:16; 2:9; Eph 3:1; 4:1; Phil 1:7 be thou: 2 Tim 2:3, 11, 12; 4:5; Rom 8:17, 18, 36; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 11:23–27; Phil 3:10; Col 1:24; 1 Thess 3:4; 1 Pet 4:13–15; Rev 1:9; 12:11 according: 2 Tim 4:17; Rom 16:25; 2 Cor 6:7; 12:9, 10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Prov 27:17—so; Jer 37:21—Thus; Matt 10:18—for a; Matt 10:32—confess me; Mark 8:35—for; John 7:26—he speaketh; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 14:22—we; Acts 27:35—in; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Phil 1:28—in; Col 4:18—Remember; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; Phlm 1:1—a prisoner; Heb 10:33—whilst; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Heb 13:23—is set; Rev 6:9—slain

2 Timothy 1:9 hath: Matt 1:21; Acts 2:47; 1 Cor 1:18; Eph 2:5, 8; 1 Tim 1:1; Titus 3:4, 5 called: Rom 8:28, 30; 9:24; 1 Thess 4:7; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 2:9, 20, 21 not: Rom 3:20; 9:11; 11:5, 6; Eph 2:9; Titus 3:5 according to his: Deut 7:7, 8; Isa 14:26, 27; Matt 11:25, 26; Luke 10:21; Rom 8:28; Eph 1:9, 11 which: John 6:37; 10:28, 29; 17:9; 1 Cor 3:21, 22; Eph 1:3 before: John 17:24; Acts 15:18; Rom 16:25; Eph 1:4; 3:11; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:20; Rev 13:8; 17:8 Reciprocal: Deut 9:4—Speak not; Ps 103:17—the mercy; Isa 35:8—The way; Jer 31:3—an; Ezek 36:32—for your; Hos 14:2—receive; Hos 14:4—I will love; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 2:11—unto; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 4:6—without; 1 Cor 1:2—called; 1 Cor 1:9—by; 1 Cor

2:7—even; 1 Cor 15:2—ye are; Gal 1:6—that called; Gal 1:15—and; Eph 2:4—his; Eph 3:9—beginning; Eph 4:1—vocation; Phil 2:13—good; Phil 3:9—not; Col 3:12—beloved; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 1 Thess 2:12—who; 1 Thess 5:24—calleth; 1 Tim 2:3—God; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; 1 Pet 5:10—who; 2 Pet 1:3—called

2 Timothy 1:10 now: Isa 25:7; 60:2, 3; Luke 2:31, 32; Rom 16:26; Eph 1:9; Col 1:26, 27; Titus 1:3; 2:11; 1 Pet 1:20, 21; 1 John 1:2 our: Isa 43:3; 45:15, 21; Luke 2:11; John 4:42; Acts 5:31; 13:23; Titus 1:4; 2:13; 3:4; 2 Pet 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:2, 18; 1 John 4:14 who: Isa 25:8; Hos 13:14; John 11:25, 26; 1 Cor 15:54, 55; Heb 2:14, 15; Rev 20:14 abolished: Luke 13:7; Rom 3:31; 6:6; Gal 5:4 Gr. and hath: 2 Tim 1:1; John 5:24–29, 40; 14:6; 20:31; Rom 2:7; 5:17, 18; 1 Cor 15:53; 2 Cor 5:4; 2 Pet 1:3; 1 John 1:2; Rev 2:7; 22:1, 2, 14, 17; Luke 11:36; John 1:9; 1 Cor 4:5; Eph 1:18; Heb 10:32; Rev 18:1 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Acts 28:20—this chain; 1 Cor 15:26—General; Eph 3:5—in other; Eph 5:14—Christ; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 John 2:8—and the

2 Timothy 1:11; Acts 9:15; Eph 3:7, 8; 1 Tim 1:7; 2:7 Reciprocal: John 7:35—teach; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 13:2—they; Acts 22:21—for; Acts 26:17—the Gentiles; Rom 1:1—called; Rom 11:13—the apostle; Rom 15:16—I should; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; 2 Cor 3:6—hath; Gal 1:16—that; Gal 2:7—the gospel of the uncircumcision; Eph 3:2—ye; Eph 3:5—in other; Phil 1:17—that; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Tim 1:1—by; 1 Tim 1:11—which; Titus 1:3—which; Jas 3:1—be

2 Timothy 1:12 the which: 2 Tim 1:8; 2:9; 3:10–12; 4:16, 17; Acts 9:16; 13:46, 50; 14:5, 6; 21:27–31; 22:21–24; Eph 3:1–8; 1 Thess 2:16 I am: 2 Tim 1:8; Ps 25:2; Isa 50:7; 54:4; Acts 21:13; Rom 1:16; 5:4, 5; 9:33; Phil 1:20; Heb 12:2; 1 Pet 4:16 for I: Ps 9:10; 56:9; Phil 3:8, 10; 1 Pet 4:19 believed: or, trusted, Isa 12:2; Nah 1:7; Matt 12:21; Rom 15:12, 13; Eph 1:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:20, 21 am persuaded: 2 Tim 1:5 he is: John 10:28–30; Phil 3:21; Heb 2:18; 7:25 keep: John 6:39, 40, 44; 17:11, 12, 15; 1 Tim 6:20; 1 Pet 1:5; Jude 24 which I: Ps 31:5; Luke 23:46; Acts 7:59; 1 Pet 4:19 against: 2 Tim 1:18; 4:8; Matt 7:22; 24:36; Luke 10:12; 1 Thess 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 22:10—General; Job 5:8—unto God; Ps 10:14—the poor; Ps 16:1—for; Ps 71:9—Cast; Prov 27:17—so; Eccl 9:1—that the; Jer 20:18—with; Dan 6:20—able; Dan 11:33—yet; Hos 2:20—and; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 14:27—cannot; John 5:23—all men; John 10:14—am; Acts 14:23—they commended; Acts 20:24—none; Acts 27:25—I believe; Acts 27:35—in; Rom 4:21—fully; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Rom 8:38—For I; Rom 11:13—the apostle; 1 Cor 9:26—not; 1 Cor 15:19—hope; 2 Cor 5:1—we know; 2 Cor 10:8—I should not; Phil 1:17—that; Phil 2:19—But; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; 2 Thess 1:10—in that; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; 1 Pet 2:19—for conscience; 1 Pet 2:23—but; 1 John 3:19—assure; 1 John 5:19—we know

2 Timothy 1:13 Hold: 2 Tim 1:14; 3:14; Prov 3:18, 21; 4:4–8, 13; 23:23; Phil 1:27; 1 Thess 5:21; Titus 1:9; Heb 3:6; 4:14; 10:23; Jude 3; Rev 2:25; 3:3, 11 the form: Prov 8:14; Rom 2:20; 6:17; 1 Tim 1:10; 6:3; Titus 2:1, 8 which: 2 Tim 2:2; Phil 4:9 in faith: Col 1:4; 1 Tim 1:14 Reciprocal: John 17:6—they; 1 Tim 6:20—keep; 2 John 3—in truth; Rev 2:13—thou holdest

2 Timothy 1:14 good: 2 Tim 2:2; Luke 16:11; Rom 3:2; 1 Cor 9:17; 2 Cor 5:19, 20; Gal 2:7; Col 4:11; 1 Tim 1:11; 6:20 by the: Rom 8:13; Eph 5:18; 1 Thess 5:19; 1 Pet 1:22 which dwelleth: John 14:17; Rom 8:11; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 5:16; Eph 2:22 Reciprocal: John

14:26—Holy Ghost; Rom 8:9—if so be; 2 Cor 6:16—I will dwell; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth

2 Timothy 1:15 that: Acts 16:6; 19:10, 27, 31; 20:16; 1 Cor 16:19 be: 2 Tim 4:10, 16; Phil 2:21 Reciprocal: Matt 13:21—is; Matt 24:10—shall many; Mark 4:17—have; John 6:66—of his; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 19:9—but spake; Eph 4:14—tossed; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 4:4—turn; 2 Tim 4:11—Only; 1 Pet 1:1—Asia

2 Timothy 1:16 Lord: 2 Tim 1:18; Neh 5:19; 13:14, 22, 31; Ps 18:25; 37:26; Matt 5:7; 10:41, 42; 25:35–40; 2 Cor 9:12–14; Heb 6:10; 10:34 the house: 2 Tim 4:19 refreshed: 1 Cor 16:18; Phlm 1:7, 20 and was: 2 Tim 1:8 my: Acts 28:20; Eph 6:20 marg. Reciprocal: Deut 24:13—deliver; Josh 2:12—that ye will; Josh 2:18—thy father; Ruth 1:8—the Lord; Ruth 2:20—Blessed; 1 Sam 15:6—ye showed; 2 Sam 2:6—the Lord; 2 Sam 9:7—for I will; 2 Sam 15:20—mercy; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; Job 29:13—The blessing; Ps 119:46—will not; Ps 119:124—Deal; Ps 141:5—for yet my; Prov 10:6—Blessings; Jer 39:17—I will; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:36—I was in; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 16:9—Make; Acts 12:6—bound; Rom 1:16—I am; Rom 15:32—and may; 2 Cor 7:13—because; 2 Cor 9:14—by; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Eph 3:1—the; Col 4:3—for; 2 Tim 2:9—I suffer; Heb 10:33—whilst; Heb 11:36—bonds; Heb 13:3—them that

2 Timothy 1:17; Acts 28:30, 31 Reciprocal: Acts 2:10—strangers; Acts 21:4—finding; Heb 6:10—which

2 Timothy 1:18 that he: 2 Tim 1:16; 1 Kgs 17:20; Matt 25:34–40 mercy: Ps 130:3, 4; Luke 1:72, 78; Rom 3:23, 24; 9:15–23; Eph 2:4; 1 Pet 1:10 in that: 2 Tim 1:12; 1 Thess 2:19 ministered: Luke 8:3; 2 Cor 9:1; Heb 6:10 Ephesus: 2 Tim 4:12; Acts 19:1; 1 Cor 16:8; 1 Tim 1:3; Rev 2:1 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Ruth 2:12—recompense; Matt 7:22—to me; Matt 20:26—minister; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Rom 16:2—for; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 1 Cor 5:5—the day; 2 Thess 1:10—in that; 2 Tim 4:8—at that; 1 Pet 4:10—minister

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Timothy is exhorted again to constancy and perseverance, and to do the duty of a faithful servant of the Lord in dividing the word aright, and staying profane and vain babblings;
- 17 Of Hymenaeus and Philetus;
- 19 The foundation of the Lord is sure;
- 22 He is taught whereof to beware, and what to follow after, and in what manner the servant of the Lord ought to behave himself.

2 Timothy 2:1 my: 2 Tim 1:2; 1 Tim 1:2, 18 be: 2 Tim 1:7; Josh 1:7; Hag 2:4; 1 Cor 16:13; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; Deut 31:6—Be strong; Josh 1:6—Be strong; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; 1 Kgs 2:2—be thou; 1 Chr 22:13—be strong; 2 Chr 19:11—Deal courageously; 2 Chr 32:7—strong; Ps 71:16—I will go; Isa 35:4—Be strong; Dan 10:19—be strong; Dan 11:32—shall be; Zech 8:9—Let; Zech 10:12—I will; Luke 2:40—strong; Rom 4:20—but was; Rom 15:1—strong; 2 Cor 8:7—this; Gal 1:6—the grace; Col 1:11—unto; 1 Tim 3:13—great; 1 Tim 6:20—O Timothy; Heb 13:9—it is; 1 John 2:14—because ye are

2 Timothy 2:2 the things: 2 Tim 1:13; 3:10, 14 among: or, by many: 1 Tim 4:14; 6:12 the same: 2 Tim 1:14; 1 Tim 1:18; 5:22 faithful: Num 12:7; 1 Sam 2:35; Neh 7:2; Ps 101:6; Prov 13:17; Jer 23:28; Matt 24:25; Luke 12:42; 16:10–12; 1 Cor 4:2; Col 1:7; 1 Tim 1:12; Heb 2:17; 3:2, 3; Rev 2:10–13 who: 2 Tim 2:24, 25; Ezra 7:10, 25; Mal 2:7; Matt 13:52; 1 Tim 3:2–9; 4:6; Titus 1:5–9 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; Lev 21:24—Aaron; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 1 Chr 15:16—chief; Prov 15:7—lips; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Matt 24:45—is; John 15:16—ordained; John 20:21—as; Acts 13:2—Separate; Acts 13:3—General; Acts 14:23—they had; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; Col 4:17—the ministry; 1 Thess 2:4—to be; 1 Tim 1:11—which; Titus 1:9—fast; Heb 13:9—it is; 2 Pet 1:15—I will

2 Timothy 2:3 endure: 2 Tim 2:10; 1:8; 3:11; 4:5; 1 Cor 13:7; 2 Cor 1:6; Heb 6:15; 10:32; 11:27; 12:2, 3; Jas 1:12 a good: 2 Cor 10:3–5; Eph 6:11–18; 1 Tim 1:18 Reciprocal: Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 8:24—wait upon; Num 16:5—even him; Josh 10:9—all night; Judg 3:2—might know; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; 1 Chr 26:6—mighty men of valour; Neh 4:17—with one; Prov 27:17—so; Jer 13:5—as; Luke 9:60—but; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Acts 23:31—as; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; 2 Cor 10:4—our; Phil 2:25—fellowsoldier; Phlm 1:2—our fellowsoldier; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Rev 1:9—companion

2 Timothy 2:4 that warreth: Deut 20:5–7; Luke 9:59–62 entangleth: 2 Tim 4:10; Luke 8:14; 1 Cor 9:25, 26; 1 Tim 6:9–12; 2 Pet 2:20 that he: 1 Cor 7:22, 23; 2 Cor 5:9; 1 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 4:30—service; Num 16:5—even him; Deut 20:7—lest he die; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Matt 6:25—Take; Luke 9:3—Take; Luke 9:60—but; Acts 6:2—we should; Acts 9:15—a chosen; Acts 18:25—fervent; Acts 21:13—for; Acts 23:31—as; 1 Cor 6:3—pertain; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 1 Cor 15:19—this; 2 Cor 10:3—we do; Phil 2:25—fellowsoldier; Col 1:10—all; Phlm 1:2—our fellowsoldier; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Rev 17:14—and they

2 Timothy 2:5 strive: Luke 13:24; 1 Cor 9:24–27; Phil 1:15; Col 1:29; Heb 12:4 is he: 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Heb 2:7, 9; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 2:10; 3:11; 4:4, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 9:25—striveth; 1 Cor 9:26—not; Eph 6:12—wrestle; 1 Tim 1:8—lawfully

2 Timothy 2:6 husbandman: Isa 28:24–26; Matt 9:37, 38; 20:1; 21:33–41; Luke 10:2; John 4:35–38; 1 Cor 3:6–9; 9:7–11 that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits: or, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits, 1 Cor 9:23; Heb 10:36 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:9—fear; Matt 25:16—went; Luke 10:7—for; 1 Cor 9:10—that ploweth; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 1 Thess 5:12—labour; 1 Tim 5:17—labour

2 Timothy 2:7 Consider: Deut 4:39; 32:29; Ps 64:9; Prov 24:32; Isa 1:3; 5:12; Luke 9:44; Phil 4:8; 1 Tim 4:15; Heb 3:1; 7:4; 12:3; 13:7 and: Gen 41:38, 39; Exod 36:1, 2; Num 27:16, 17; 1 Chr 22:12; 29:19; 2 Chr 1:8–12; Ps 119:73, 125, 144; 143:8, 9; Prov 2:3–6; Isa 28:26; Dan 1:17; Luke 21:15; 24:45; John 14:26; 16:13; Acts 7:10; 1 Cor 12:8; Eph 1:17, 18; Col 1:9; Jas 1:5; 3:15, 17; 1 John 5:20 Reciprocal: Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; 1 Tim 4:12—no

2 Timothy 2:8 Remember: Heb 12:2, 3 Jesus: Matt 1:1; Acts 2:30; 13:23; Rom 1:3, 4; Rev 5:5 raised: Luke 24:46; Acts 2:24; 1 Cor 15:1, 4, 11–20 according: Rom 2:16; 16:25; 2 Thess

2:14; 1 Tim 1:11; 2:7 Reciprocal: Rom 9:5—of whom; 1 Thess 1:5—our

2 Timothy 2:9 I suffer: 2 Tim 1:8, 12, 16; Acts 9:16 as: Eph 6:20; 1 Pet 2:12, 14; 3:16; 4:15 even: Acts 28:31; Eph 6:19, 20; Phil 1:12–14; 2 Thess 3:1 but: Eph 3:1; Phil 1:7; Col 4:3, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; Ezra 1:11— five thousand; Prov 27:17—so; Jer 33:1—he; Jer 36:5—General; Jer 37:21—Thus; Jer 39:15—while; Jer 43:8—General; Matt 27:2—bound; John 7:13—spake; Acts 4:4—many; Acts 6:7—the word; Acts 16:23—they cast; Acts 21:11—So shall; Acts 28:20—this chain; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Col 1:24—fill; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; Heb 10:34—in my; Heb 11:36—bonds

2 Timothy 2:10 I endure: 2 Tim 2:3; Eph 3:13; Col 1:24 for: Matt 24:22, 24, 31; John 11:52; 17:9; 1 Cor 9:22; 2 Cor 1:6; 4:15; Col 1:24 obtain: Prov 8:35; John 17:24; 1 Thess 5:9; 1 Tim 1:13, 14; 1 Pet 2:10 with: Rom 2:7; 9:23; 2 Cor 4:17; Col 1:27; 2 Thess 2:14; 1 Pet 5:10 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:11— five thousand; Matt 18:14—one; Mark 13:27—his elect; Luke 19:17—Well; Luke 22:57—he denied; John 11:15—for; John 17:19—for; Acts 4:4—many; Acts 9:16—I will; Rom 1:14—debtor; Rom 8:17—if so be; Rom 11:14—by; 1 Cor 4:6—for; 1 Cor 9:19—that; 1 Cor 9:23—for; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 2 Cor 4:5—and; 2 Cor 5:13—for; 2 Cor 12:15—will; Eph 1:4—as; Phil 1:30—the same; Phil 2:12—own; Col 1:29—labour; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 1:5—for; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 1 Tim 4:16—them; 2 Tim 4:5—endure; Titus 1:2—hope; Heb 2:10—glory; Heb 5:9—eternal; Heb 9:15—eternal; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 1 John 2:19—for

2 Timothy 2:11 faithful: 1 Tim 1:15; 3:1; Titus 3:8 For: Rom 6:5, 8; 2 Cor 4:10; Gal 2:19, 20; Col 3:3, 4 we shall: John 14:19; 2 Cor 13:4; 1 Thess 4:17; 5:10 Reciprocal: Dan 7:18—the saints; Matt 20:23—Ye; Mark 8:35—will save; Acts 14:22—we; Rom 8:30—he justified; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 1 Cor 10:13—but; Phil 1:28—but; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; Rev 19:9—These

2 Timothy 2:12 we suffer: Matt 19:28, 29; Acts 14:22; Rom 8:17; Phil 1:28; 2 Thess 1:4–8; 1 Pet 4:13–16; Rev 1:6, 9; 5:10; 20:4, 6 if we deny: Prov 30:9; Matt 10:33; 26:35, 75; Mark 8:38; 10:33; Luke 9:26; 12:9; 1 John 2:22, 23; Jude 4; Rev 2:13; 3:8 Reciprocal: Josh 24:27—deny; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; Ps 16:6—I have; Dan 7:18—the saints; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 20:23—Ye; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 25:21—enter; Matt 25:34—inherit; Mark 9:31—The Son; Mark 14:68—he denied; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 22:29—General; John 14:3—I will; Acts 20:23—the Holy Ghost; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Rom 6:8—Now; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 13:4—in him; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; 2 Thess 1:5—for; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; 2 Pet 2:1—denying; Rev 3:21—to sit; Rev 22:5—and they

2 Timothy 2:13 yet: Isa 25:1; Matt 24:35; Rom 3:3; 9:6; 1 Thess 5:24; 2 Thess 3:3 he cannot: Num 23:19; Titus 1:2; Heb 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 19:22—for; Gen 32:12—thou; Deut 7:9—the faithful; Josh 24:27—deny; 1 Sam 15:29—will not lie; 2 Kgs 7:2—thou shalt see it; Ezra 1:11— five thousand; Ps 31:5—God; Ps 111:7—works; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Jer 36:28—General; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Mark 13:31—my; Mark 14:36—all; Mark 14:68—he denied; Luke 1:20—which; Heb 4:1—a promise; 2 Pet 2:1—denying

2 Timothy 2:14 put: 2 Tim 1:6; 2 Pet 1:13 charging: 2 Tim 4:1; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:1; 2 Thess 3:6; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13 that: 2 Tim 2:16, 23; Rom 14:1; 1 Tim 1:4, 6; 6:4, 5; Titus 3:9–11 to no: 1 Sam 12:21; Jer 2:8, 11; 7:8; 16:19; 23:32; Hab 2:18; Matt 16:26; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 13:9

the subverting: Jer 23:36; Acts 13:10; 15:24; Gal 1:7; Titus 3:11 Reciprocal: Num 16:16—before; Ezra 1:11—five thousand; Mark 8:15—he charged; Rom 15:15—as; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 1 Tim 1:20—Alexander; 1 Tim 4:6—thou put; 2 Tim 2:18—overthrow

2 Timothy 2:15 Study: Heb 4:11; 2 Pet 1:10, 15; 3:14 Gr. approved: Acts 2:22; Rom 14:18; 16:10; 2 Cor 5:9; 10:18; Gal 1:10; 1 Thess 2:4 a workman: Matt 13:52; 2 Cor 3:6; 6:3, 4; 1 Tim 4:6, 12–16 rightly: Matt 13:52; Mark 4:33; Luke 12:42; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:27; 1 Cor 2:6; 3:1, 2; 2 Cor 4:2; 1 Thess 5:14; Heb 5:11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 15:10—divided them; Exod 35:35—the cunning; Exod 39:42—according; Ps 78:72—guided; Mal 2:6—law; 1 Cor 3:10—as a; 2 Cor 6:7—the word; 2 Cor 7:11—approved; 2 Cor 13:7—approved; Eph 1:13—the word; Phil 2:16—the word; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 1 Tim 4:13—to reading; Titus 1:2—God

2 Timothy 2:16 shun: 2 Tim 2:14; 1 Tim 4:7; 6:20; Titus 1:14; 3:9 for: 2 Tim 3:13; Ezra 10:10; Hos 12:1; 1 Cor 5:6; 15:33; 2 Thess 2:7, 8; Titus 1:11; Heb 12:15; 2 Pet 2:2, 18; Rev 13:3, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—deeper; Lev 13:7—General; Lev 13:35—General; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Mal 2:6—law; Matt 16:6—the leaven; Acts 17:21—spent; Rom 6:19—unto iniquity; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 1:4—to; 2 Tim 2:23—General; 2 Tim 3:5—from

2 Timothy 2:17 their word: Nah 3:15; Jas 5:3 canker: or, gangrene Hymenaeus: 1 Tim 1:20 Reciprocal: Lev 13:3—deeper; Lev 13:7—General; Lev 13:35—General; Lev 14:36—be not made; Deut 20:18—General; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Jer 23:27—think; Jer 27:15—that I; Matt 16:6—the leaven; Mark 4:17—have; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Acts 17:21—spent; Acts 20:30—of your; Rom 6:19—unto iniquity; 1 Cor 5:6—a little; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 5:9—General; Eph 4:14—tossed; Col 2:8—philosophy; 2 Thess 2:7—doth; 2 Tim 3:13—evil; Heb 12:15—and thereby

2 Timothy 2:18 concerning: Matt 22:29; 1 Tim 1:19; 6:10, 21; Heb 3:10; Jas 5:19 that: 1 Cor 15:12; Col 3:1 overthrow: 2 Tim 2:14; Matt 15:13; Luke 8:13; 22:31, 32; Acts 5:39; 1 Cor 11:19; 1 John 2:19 Reciprocal: Lev 14:36—be not made; Deut 20:18—General; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Jer 23:27—think; Matt 22:23—which; Mark 4:17—have; Mark 12:18—say; Mark 15:32—that; Luke 20:27—the Sadducees; Acts 20:30—of your; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:14—tossed; Col 2:8—philosophy; 2 Thess 2:7—doth; 1 Tim 1:6—From which some having swerved; 1 Tim 5:15—General; Heb 6:2—resurrection; Jas 1:16—Do

2 Timothy 2:19 the foundation: Prov 10:25; Isa 14:32; 28:16; Matt 7:25; Luke 6:48; 1 Cor 3:10, 11; Eph 2:20; 1 Tim 6:19; Heb 11:10; Rev 21:14 standeth: Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; Rom 8:31–35; 9:11; Heb 6:18, 19; 1 John 2:19 sure: or, steady, Ps 112:6; 125:1, 2 having: Hag 2:23; Zech 3:9; 4:7–9; Eph 4:30 The Lord: Num 16:5; Ps 1:6; 37:18, 28; Nah 1:7; Matt 7:23; Luke 13:27; John 10:14, 27–30; 13:18; Rom 8:28; 11:2; 1 Cor 8:3; Gal 4:9; Rev 17:8 Let: Num 6:27; Ps 97:10; Isa 63:19; 65:15; Matt 28:19; Acts 9:14; 11:26; 15:17; Rom 15:9, 20; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 3:15; Rev 2:13; 3:8; 22:4 depart: Job 28:28; Ps 34:14; 37:27; Prov 3:7; Rom 12:9; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 4:17–22; 5:1–11; Col 3:5–8; Titus 2:11–14; 1 Pet 1:13–19; 2 Pet 1:4–10; 3:14; 1 John 3:7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—For I; Exod 28:11—engravings of a signet; Exod 33:12—I know; Num 3:40—General; Ezra 1:11—the vessels; Esth 8:8—may no man reverse; Job 22:23—put; Job 23:10—he knoweth; Job 31:6—know; Ps 4:3—that the; Ps 11:3—If the; Ps 19:7—sure; Ps 31:7—known; Ps 82:5—all the; Ps 85:8—but; Ps 101:4—know; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Prov 8:13—The fear; Prov 13:19—depart;

Song 8:6—as a seal; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Jer 1:5—I knew; Jer 24:5—I acknowledge; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Ezek 9:6—but; Matt 25:12—I know; Matt 27:66—sealing; Mark 12:16—image; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 8:13—which; John 6:37—shall; John 6:39—this; John 6:64—For; John 10:3—and he; Rom 7:15—allow; Rom 8:29—whom; 2 Cor 1:22—sealed; Eph 1:4—that; Eph 1:13—ye were; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 2 Pet 1:10—to make; Rev 2:2—know; Rev 7:2—having

2 Timothy 2:20 in a: 1 Cor 3:9, 16, 17; Eph 2:22; 1 Tim 3:15; Heb 3:2–6; 1 Pet 2:5 vessels: Exod 27:3; Ezra 1:6; 6:5; Lam 4:2; Dan 5:2; 2 Cor 4:7 and some to honour: Rom 9:21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 37:16—dishes; 1 Sam 21:5—the vessels; Prov 25:4—General; Isa 22:24—vessels of small; Jer 22:28—a despised; Jer 48:38—broken; Hos 8:8—a vessel; Acts 5:1—General; Acts 9:15—a chosen; Rom 1:24—to dishonour; Rom 9:22—the vessels; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; 1 Thess 4:4—his; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 2 Tim 2:21—a vessel

2 Timothy 2:21 purge: Ps 119:9; Isa 1:25; 52:11; Jer 15:19; Mal 3:3; 1 Cor 5:7; 2 Cor 7:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:3 a vessel: 2 Tim 2:20; 1 Pet 1:7 meet: Acts 9:15 prepared: 2 Tim 3:17; Eph 2:10; Titus 3:1, 8, 14 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 21:5—the vessels; Prov 25:4—General; Isa 22:24—vessels of small; Jer 22:28—a despised; Jer 48:38—broken; Hos 8:8—a vessel; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 6:42—see; Rom 9:21—one vessel; Rom 9:23—he had afore; 1 Thess 4:4—his; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have diligently; 2 Tim 4:2—all

2 Timothy 2:22 Flee: Prov 6:5; 1 Cor 6:18; 10:14; 1 Tim 6:11 youthful: Ps 119:9; Eccl 11:9, 10; 1 Pet 2:11 follow: 1 Tim 4:12; 6:11; Heb 12:14; 3 John 11 charity: 1 Cor 14:1 peace: Rom 14:17, 19; 15:5, 6; 1 Cor 1:10; Heb 12:14; 1 Pet 3:11 call: 1 Chr 29:17, 18; Ps 17:1; 66:18, 19; Prov 15:8; Acts 9:14; 1 Cor 1:2; 1 Tim 2:8 out: 1 Tim 1:5; 4:12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:10—or to be; Gen 39:12—and he left; Lev 15:18—the woman; Prov 1:4—to the; Prov 7:8—General; Prov 15:9—he loveth; Prov 21:21—that; Isa 51:1—ye that follow; Matt 5:9—are; Mark 9:50—have peace; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 12:18—General; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 2 Cor 13:11—live; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; 1 Tim 1:4—questions; 1 Tim 5:2—with; 2 Tim 3:10—faith; Titus 1:8—sober

2 Timothy 2:23; 2 Tim 2:14, 16; 1 Tim 1:4; 4:7; 6:4, 5; Titus 3:9 Reciprocal: Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 26:17—passeth; Acts 18:15—a question; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; Eph 4:31—wrath; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Tim 1:6—turned; 2 Tim 3:5—from; Titus 1:1—the acknowledging

2 Timothy 2:24 the servant: Deut 34:5; Josh 1:1; 2 Chr 24:6; Dan 6:20; 1 Tim 6:11; Titus 1:1; 3:2; Jas 1:1 must: Matt 12:19; Acts 15:2; 2 Cor 10:4; Phil 2:3, 14; 1 Tim 3:3; Titus 1:7; Jas 1:19, 20; Jude 3 strive: John 6:52; Acts 7:26; 23:9; Jas 4:2 Gr. but: Isa 40:11; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:22; 1 Thess 2:7; Titus 3:2; Jas 3:17; 1 Pet 3:8 apt: 1 Tim 3:2, 3; Titus 1:9 patient: or, forbearing, Eph 4:2; Col 3:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:12—Moses; Neh 8:13—to understand the words of the law; Ps 36:1—servant; Prov 3:30—General; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 26:17—passeth; Isa 42:2—General; Ezek 44:23—General; Dan 11:33—understand; Mal 2:7—the priest's; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 12:7—or he; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 2 Cor 1:24—that; 2 Cor 5:11—we persuade; Col 1:28—teaching; Col 3:8—anger; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 1 Thess 5:15—and; 1 Tim 1:6—turned; 1 Tim 2:1—all men; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; 2 Tim 2:2—who

2 Timothy 2:25 In: Matt 11:29; Gal 6:1; 1 Tim 6:11; 1 Pet 3:15 instructing: Jer 13:15–17;

26:12–15; John 5:34; Acts 22:1–Acts 23:11 if; Jer 31:18, 19, 33; Ezek 11:19; 36:26, 31; Zech 12:10; Acts 5:21; 11:18; Jas 1:17; 1 John 5:16 peradventure: Acts 8:22; 1 Tim 2:4 repentance: 2 Tim 3:7; Matt 21:32; Mark 1:3, 4, 15; Acts 2:38; 20:21; Titus 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 32:20—peradventure; Exod 32:30—peradventure; Deut 29:4—General; Deut 34:5—So Moses; Josh 7:19—My son; Neh 8:13—to understand the words of the law; Ps 25:15—out; Ps 80:7—we shall; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Jer 36:3—may be; Ezek 12:3—it may; Ezek 44:23—General; Dan 11:33—understand; Joel 2:14—Who; Mal 2:7—the priest's; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 11:20—because; Matt 12:19—General; Matt 13:15—and should be; Mark 4:12—be converted; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 8:29—caught; Luke 15:15—he went; John 6:65—that no; John 8:32—and the; John 17:17—word; Acts 3:19—Repent; Acts 5:31—to give; Acts 18:6—they; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 7:23—and; 1 Cor 13:4—suffereth; 2 Cor 2:11—General; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Col 1:28—teaching; 1 Thess 2:7—we; 1 Thess 5:14—be; 1 Tim 3:3—no; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; 2 Tim 2:2—who; 2 Tim 3:16—for instruction; 2 Tim 4:2—all; Titus 1:7—no; Titus 1:9—to convince; Titus 3:2—no; Heb 6:1—repentance; Heb 6:4—it is; Heb 6:6—to renew; Jas 1:20—General; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek; Rev 2:22—except

2 Timothy 2:26 recover: Gr. awake, Luke 15:17; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 5:14 out: Ps 124:7; Isa 8:15; 28:13; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 2:11; Col 1:13; 2 Thess 2:9–12; 1 Tim 3:7; 6:9, 10; Rev 12:9; 20:2, 3 who are: Isa 42:6, 7; 49:25, 26; 53:12; Matt 12:28, 29; Luke 11:21; 2 Pet 2:18–20 taken captive: Gr. Taken alive at: Job 1:12; 2:6; Luke 22:31, 32; John 13:2, 27; Acts 5:3; 1 Tim 1:20 Reciprocal: Exod 23:33—it will surely; Josh 23:13—snares; Judg 5:12—lead; Neh 9:24—as they would; Job 18:8—he is cast; Ps 25:15—out; Ps 31:4—Pull; Ps 80:7—we shall; Ps 91:3—snare; Prov 29:6—the transgression; Eccl 9:12—as the fishes; Isa 61:1—to proclaim; Jer 36:3—may be; Matt 4:17—Repent; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 11:20—because; Matt 13:15—and should be; Mark 1:15—repent; Mark 6:12—preached; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 8:29—caught; Luke 13:16—whom; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Luke 15:15—he went; John 8:32—and the; John 17:17—word; Acts 5:31—to give; Acts 8:22—Repent; Acts 11:18—granted; Acts 20:21—repentance; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 7:23—and; 2 Cor 7:10—repentance; Heb 6:1—repentance; 1 Pet 3:15—with; 2 Pet 2:19—overcome; Rev 2:22—except

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He advertises him of the times to come;
- 6 describes the enemies of the truth;
- 10 propounds unto him his own example;
- 16 and commends the holy scriptures;

2 Timothy 3:1 in: 2 Tim 4:3; Gen 49:1; Isa 2:2; Jer 48:47; 49:39; Ezek 38:16; Dan 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Pet 3:3; 1 John 2:18; Jude 17 perilous: Dan 7:8, 20–25; 8:8–14; 11:36–45; 12:1, 7, 11; 2 Thess 2:3–12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; Rev 8:1–Rev 17:18 Reciprocal: Num 24:14—the latter; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; Ps 37:18—the days; Ps 102:23—He weakened; Isa 5:20—they; Ezek 18:24—and doeth; Dan 2:28—in the; Dan 11:34—cleave; Amos 5:13—an evil; Matt 18:7—for; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 1:7—It; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Phil 3:2—evil; 1 Tim 1:19—which; 2 Pet 2:1—even; Rev 9:1—a

star; Rev 11:2—it is; Rev 16:13—three; Rev 17:5—mystery

2 Timothy 3:2 lovers: 2 Tim 3:4; Rom 15:1–3; 2 Cor 5:15; Phil 2:21; Jas 2:8 covetous: Luke 12:15; Rom 1:29; Col 3:5; 2 Pet 2:3, 14, 15; Jude 11, 16; Rev 18:12, 13 boasters: Ps 10:3; 49:6; 52:1; Isa 10:15; Acts 5:36; Rom 1:29–31; 11:18; 2 Thess 2:4; Jas 4:16; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16 proud: Prov 6:17; 1 Tim 6:4; Jas 4:6; 1 Pet 5:5 blasphemers: Dan 7:25; 11:36; 1 Tim 1:20; 2 Pet 2:12; Jude 10; Rev 13:1, 5, 6; 16:9, 11, 21 disobedient: Matt 15:6; Mark 7:11, 12; Rom 1:30 Reciprocal: Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Prov 14:2—but; Prov 24:19—Fret; Isa 48:1—not in truth; Jer 7:9—steal; Dan 7:8—a mouth; Mic 7:6—son; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Luke 10:32—General; Luke 20:47—for; Acts 8:9—giving; Acts 17:17—daily; Rom 1:21—they glorified; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 16:18—by; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Titus 3:3—living

2 Timothy 3:3 natural: Matt 10:21; Rom 1:31 trucebreakers: 2 Sam 21:1–3; Ps 15:4; Ezek 17:15–19; Rom 1:31 Gr. false accusers: or, make-bates, Matt 4:1; John 6:70; 1 Tim 3:11; Titus 2:3, All in Gr incontinent: 1 Cor 7:5, 9; 2 Pet 2:14, 19; 3:3; Jude 16, 18 fierce: Gen 49:7; Dan 8:23; Rev 13:15, 17; 16:6; 17:6 despisers: Ps 22:6; Isa 53:3; 60:14; Luke 10:16; 16:14; 1 Thess 4:8; Jas 2:6 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; Lev 19:16—talebearer; 1 Kgs 3:26—give her; 2 Chr 16:3—break; Prov 14:2—but; Ezek 17:16—whose oath; Hos 10:4—swearing; Mic 3:2—hate; Mic 7:6—son; Rom 11:20—Be; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Titus 3:3—living; Jas 4:11—Speak

2 Timothy 3:4 Traitors: 2 Pet 2:10–22; Jude 8, 9 highminded: Rom 11:20; 1 Tim 6:17 lovers of God: Rom 16:18; Phil 3:18, 19; 1 Tim 5:6; 2 Pet 2:13, 15; Jude 4, 19 Reciprocal: Deut 32:41—them that hate; Ps 52:3—lovest; Prov 21:17—loveth; Matt 22:5—one; Luke 12:19—take; John 15:24—hated; Rom 1:25—the creature; Rom 8:7—the carnal mind; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 3:2—lovers; Jas 5:5—have lived

2 Timothy 3:5 a form: Isa 29:13; 48:1, 2; 58:1–3; Ezek 33:30–32; Matt 7:15; 23:27, 28; Rom 2:20–24; 1 Tim 5:8; Titus 1:16 from: 2 Tim 2:16, 23; Rom 16:17, 18; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 1 Tim 6:5; Titus 3:10; 2 John 10–12 Reciprocal: Lev 11:5—but divideth; Deut 14:7—General; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; 1 Sam 14:35—built; 1 Sam 15:30—that I may worship; Prov 30:12—that are; Jer 5:2—though; Mic 2:7—named; Matt 21:19—and found; Matt 23:3—for; Matt 25:3—foolish; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Mark 10:20—General; Luke 11:39—Now; Luke 13:26—We; John 10:5—General; Acts 8:9—giving; Acts 17:17—daily; Acts 19:9—he departed; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Eph 5:11—no; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 3:16—unstable

2 Timothy 3:6 of this: Matt 23:14; Titus 1:11; Jude 4 laden: Ps 38:4; Isa 1:4; Matt 11:28 led: 1 Cor 12:2; 2 Pet 3:17 divers: Mark 4:19; 1 Tim 6:9; Titus 3:3; 2 Pet 2:18; Jude 16, 18 Reciprocal: Job 5:2—one; Jer 23:27—think; Amos 8:12—shall run; Mark 12:40—devour; Luke 20:47—devour; Gal 2:4—unawares; Eph 4:14—tossed; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Tim 4:3—but; 2 John 10—come

2 Timothy 3:7 learning: 2 Tim 4:3, 4; Deut 29:4; Prov 14:6; Isa 30:10, 11; Ezek 14:4–10; Matt 13:11; John 3:20, 21; 5:44; 12:42, 43; 1 Cor 3:1–4; Eph 4:14; Heb 5:11 never: 1 Tim 2:4 the knowledge: 2 Tim 2:25 Reciprocal: Isa 28:10—For precept; Amos 8:12—shall run; John 8:32—ye shall; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding

2 Timothy 3:8 as: Exod 7:11, 22; 8:7, 18 resist: 2 Tim 4:15; 1 Kgs 22:22–24; Jer 28:1–17;

Acts 13:8–11; 15:24; Gal 1:7–9; 2:4, 5; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:9–11; Titus 1:10; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:18; 4:1; Rev 2:6, 14, 15, 20 men: Acts 8:21, 22; Rom 1:28; 16:18; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 1 Tim 1:19; 4:2; 6:5; Titus 1:16; 2 Pet 2:14; Jude 18, 19 reprobate: or, of no judgment, 2 Cor 13:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 9:11—General; 1 Kgs 18:29—voice; 1 Kgs 22:11—horns of iron; 2 Chr 18:10—horns of iron; Ezra 4:2—Let us; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Prov 22:12—he; Eccl 1:10—it hath; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Jer 29:27—which; Ezek 13:20—and will; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 4:7—but; Mic 3:7—the seers; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Luke 20:7—that; Luke 20:26—they could; Acts 8:9—used; Acts 13:6—a false; Acts 16:16—possessed; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; 2 Tim 3:9—their; 2 Tim 3:13—evil; Rev 9:4—that they; Rev 13:13—he maketh; Rev 13:16—or

2 Timothy 3:9 their: 2 Tim 3:8; Exod 7:12; 8:18, 19; 9:11; 1 Kgs 22:25; Ps 76:10; Jer 28:15–17; 29:21–23, 31, 32; 37:19; Acts 13:11; 19:15–17 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:29—voice; Prov 22:12—he; Ezek 13:3—foolish; Ezek 13:20—and will; Ezek 13:23—ye shall see; Dan 1:20—the magicians; Dan 4:7—but; Mic 3:7—the seers; Luke 13:17—all his; Luke 20:7—that; Luke 20:26—they could; Acts 8:9—used; 1 Cor 3:13—man's; 1 Cor 8:13—if meat; Gal 1:7—pervert; 1 John 2:19—they might; Rev 9:4—that they

2 Timothy 3:10 thou hast fully known: or, thou hast been a diligent follower of, Luke 1:3; Phil 2:22; 1 Tim 4:6 Gr. my: 2 Tim 3:16, 17; 4:3; Acts 2:42; Rom 16:17; Eph 4:14; 1 Tim 1:3; 4:12, 13; Titus 2:7; Heb 13:9; 2 John 9, 10 manner: Acts 20:18; 26:4; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Pet 3:11 purpose: Dan 1:8; Acts 11:23; 2 Cor 1:17 faith: 2 Tim 2:22; 2 Cor 6:4–10; 1 Tim 4:12; 6:11; 2 Pet 1:5–7 Reciprocal: Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 4:17—my ways; 1 Cor 13:4—suffereth; 1 Cor 14:6—doctrine; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 1 Thess 3:7—in all; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 2 Tim 1:12—the which; 2 Tim 4:2—all; 2 Tim 4:5—endure; 3 John 11—follow

2 Timothy 3:11 Persecutions: Acts 9:16; 20:19, 23, 24; Rom 8:35–37; 1 Cor 4:9–11; 2 Cor 1:8–10; 4:8–11; 11:23–28; Heb 10:33–34 at Antioch: Acts 13:45, 50, 51; 14:2, 5, 6, 19–21 but: 2 Tim 4:7, 17, 18; Gen 48:16; 2 Sam 22:1, 49; Job 5:19, 20; Ps 34:19; 37:40; 91:2–6, 14; Isa 41:10, 14; 43:2; Jer 1:19; Dan 6:27; Acts 9:23–25; 21:32, 33; 23:10, 12–24; 25:3, 4; 26:17, 22; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 23:14—but God; Ps 107:6—he delivered; Isa 33:18—heart; Jer 38:28—General; Matt 5:10—are; Luke 6:22—when men; Acts 14:21—Lystra; Acts 16:1—to Derbe; Acts 16:2—Iconium; 1 Cor 4:11—and are buffeted; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 1 Thess 3:3—we are; 2 Tim 2:3—endure; Heb 11:25—Choosing

2 Timothy 3:12 live: 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 2:2; 3:16; 6:3; Titus 1:1; 2:12; 2 Pet 3:11 shall: Josh 17:14; Ps 37:12–15; Matt 5:10–12; 10:22–25; 16:24; 23:34; Mark 10:30; Luke 14:26, 27; John 15:19–21; 16:2, 33; 17:14; Acts 14:22; 1 Cor 15:19; 1 Thess 3:3, 4; Heb 11:32–38; 1 Pet 2:20, 21; 3:14; 4:12–16; 5:9, 10; Rev 1:9, 10; 7:14; 12:4, 7–10 Reciprocal: Gen 32:7—greatly; Josh 10:4—we may; Ps 34:19—Many; Mark 10:21—take; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 9:23—If; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; Heb 11:25—Choosing; 2 Pet 2:9—the godly; 1 John 3:13—if

2 Timothy 3:13 evil: 2 Tim 3:8; 2:16, 17; 2 Thess 2:6–10; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Pet 2:20; 3:3; Rev 12:9; 13:14; 18:23 being: Job 12:16; Isa 44:20; Ezek 14:9, 10; 2 Thess 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 19:5—General; Lev 13:3—deeper; Lev 13:35—General; 1 Sam 19:1—And Saul; 1 Kgs 13:33—made again; 2 Chr 33:23—trespassed more and more; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Prov 10:16—the fruit; Prov 14:8—folly; Isa 30:1—add; Jer 9:3—for they; Jer

16:12—worse; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 8:13—greater; Ezek 8:15—Hast; Ezek 13:10—seduced; Hos 13:2—now; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; Matt 7:15—which; Luke 6:39—Can; Luke 21:8—Take; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Gal 6:3—he deceiveth; Eph 4:14—tossed; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:8—philosophy; Titus 1:10—there; Jas 1:22—deceiving; 1 John 1:8—we deceive; 1 John 2:26—concerning; 1 John 4:1—many; Rev 16:11—and repented not; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

2 Timothy 3:14 continue: 2 Tim 1:13; 2:2; 1 Tim 4:16 assured: Acts 17:31; Rom 14:5 marg. Col 2:2; 1 Thess 1:5; Heb 6:11; 10:22 knowing: 2 Tim 3:15; 1 Thess 2:13 Reciprocal: John 5:39—Search; John 8:31—If; Acts 2:42—they; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished; 1 Tim 6:20—keep

2 Timothy 3:15 from: 2 Tim 1:5; 1 Sam 2:18; 2 Chr 34:3; Ps 71:17; Prov 8:17; 22:6; Eccl 12:1; Luke 1:15; 2:40 the holy: Dan 10:21; Matt 22:29; Luke 24:27, 32, 45; Acts 17:2; Rom 1:2; 16:26; 1 Cor 15:3, 4; 2 Pet 1:20, 21; 3:16 which: Ps 19:7; John 5:39, 40; Acts 10:43; 13:29, 38, 39; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 1 John 5:11, 12; Rev 19:10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:19—command; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Num 3:15—General; Deut 4:6—this is your; Deut 17:19—General; Deut 31:12—men; 1 Sam 1:28—he worshipped; 1 Kgs 18:12—from my youth; Ps 34:11—Come; Ps 49:3—mouth; Ps 71:5—my trust; Ps 111:10—a good understanding; Ps 119:9—by taking; Ps 119:24—my counsellors; Ps 119:99—for thy; Ps 119:130—it giveth; Ps 147:19—showeth; Prov 1:2—General; Prov 2:7—layeth; Prov 4:4—He; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Prov 18:15—General; Prov 22:20—General; Prov 28:26—but; Prov 31:1—his; Prov 31:28—children; Song 8:2—who; Isa 8:20—the law; Jer 8:9—lo; Dan 9:2—understood; Matt 19:15—General; Matt 20:2—he sent; Mark 10:14—Suffer; Mark 12:24—Do; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 16:29—have; John 15:16—that your; John 20:30—General; Acts 8:28—and sitting; Acts 16:1—which; Acts 16:2—was; Acts 17:11—and searched; Rom 2:18—being instructed; Rom 3:2—because; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; Gal 3:8—the scripture; Eph 1:13—the gospel; Eph 6:4—but; Col 2:3—In whom; Col 3:16—the word; 2 Thess 2:13—belief; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have brought; 2 Tim 1:3—whom; 2 Tim 3:14—knowing; Jas 1:21—which; 1 Pet 1:5—through

2 Timothy 3:16 All: 2 Sam 23:2; Matt 21:42; 22:31, 32, 43; 26:54, 56; Mark 12:24, 36; John 10:35; Acts 1:16; 28:25; Rom 3:2; 15:4; Gal 3:8; Heb 3:7; 4:12; 2 Pet 1:19–21 and is: Ps 19:7–11; 119:97–104, 130; Mic 2:7; Acts 20:20, 27; 1 Cor 12:7; Eph 4:11–16 for doctrine: 2 Tim 3:10 for reproof: 2 Tim 4:2; Prov 6:23; 15:10, 31; John 3:20; Eph 5:11–13; Heb 11:1 Gr. for instruction: 2 Tim 2:25; Deut 4:36; Neh 9:20; Ps 119:9, 11; Matt 13:52; Acts 18:25; Rom 2:20 Reciprocal: Deut 4:8—General; Deut 29:29—revealed; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Job 36:4—perfect; Ps 102:18—This; Ps 119:160—Thy word is true from the beginning; Zeph 1:1—word; Acts 16:1—which; Rom 4:23—General; Rom 12:2—good; 1 Cor 14:6—doctrine; Heb 5:13—the word; Jas 2:23—the scripture; 1 Pet 2:6—it; 2 Pet 1:21—the prophecy

2 Timothy 3:17 the man: Ps 119:98–100; 1 Tim 6:11 thoroughly furnished: or, perfected, 2 Tim 2:21; Neh 2:18; Acts 9:36; 2 Cor 9:8; Eph 2:10; Titus 2:14; 3:1; Heb 10:24 Reciprocal: Deut 4:8—General; Deut 33:1—the man; Josh 14:6—the man; 2 Chr 25:7—a man of God; Neh 12:24—the man; Job 36:4—perfect; Ps 102:18—This; Jer 35:4—a man; Matt 13:52—scribe; Mark 14:6—a good; Acts 20:20—profitable; Rom 4:23—General; Rom 12:2—good; Rom 15:4—whatsoever; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Phil 3:15—as; 1 Tim 5:10—good; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Jas 1:4—perfect and

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He exhorts him to do his duty with all care and diligence;
- 6 certifies him of the nearness of his death;
- 9 wills him to come speedily unto him, and to bring Marcus with him, and certain things which he wrote for;
- 14 warns him to beware of Alexander the smith;
- 16 informs him what had befallen him at his first answering;
- 19 and soon after he concludes.

2 Timothy 4:1 charge: 2 Tim 2:14; 1 Tim 5:21; 6:13 who: Ps 50:6; 96:13; 98:9; Matt 16:27; 25:31–46; John 5:22–27; Acts 10:42; 17:31; Rom 2:16; 14:9–11; 1 Cor 4:4, 5; 2 Cor 5:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:7–10; 1 Pet 4:5; Rev 20:11–15 at: 2 Tim 4:8; Col 3:4; 1 Thess 4:15, 16; 1 Tim 6:14; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:27, 28; 1 Pet 1:7; 5:4; 1 John 2:28; Rev 1:7 his kingdom: Luke 19:12, 15; 23:42; 2 Pet 1:11, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 6:13—General; Lev 8:35—keep; Num 27:19—give him; Deut 3:28—charge Joshua; Deut 31:14—I may give; 1 Kgs 2:1—charged; 1 Chr 22:6—charged him; Ezek 44:8—ye have not; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Matt 25:20—behold; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 15:30—for the; 1 Cor 1:10—by the; Eph 4:17—in the; Col 4:17—Take; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 2:11—charged; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Thess 5:27—I charge; 2 Thess 2:1—and by; 2 Thess 3:6—in the; 1 Tim 1:18—charge; 1 Tim 5:7—General; Rev 3:2—watchful

2 Timothy 4:2 Preach: Ps 40:9; Isa 61:1–3; Jonah 3:2; Luke 4:18, 19; 9:60; Rom 10:15; Col 1:25, 28 be: Luke 7:4, 23; Acts 13:5 marg. Rom 12:12; 1 Tim 4:15, 16 in: John 4:6–10, 32–34; Acts 16:13, 31–33; 20:7, 18–21; 28:16, 30, 31 reprove: Col 1:28, 29; 1 Thess 2:11, 12; 5:14, 20; Titus 1:13; 2:15; Heb 13:22; Rev 3:19 exhort: 1 Tim 4:13 all: 2 Tim 2:21, 25; 3:10 Reciprocal: Lev 19:17—rebuke; Num 1:53—shall pitch; Josh 10:9—all night; 2 Chr 30:22—taught; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Ps 37:18—the days; Prov 22:29—a man; Prov 24:25—they; Eccl 11:6—sow; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 25:3—rising; Zech 3:7—if thou wilt keep; Mark 2:2—and he; Luke 4:43—I must; Luke 9:11—and he; Luke 12:42—in due; Luke 14:23—compel; Acts 5:42—daily; Acts 6:4—give; Acts 14:7—General; Acts 14:26—the work; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Acts 15:35—teaching; Acts 19:9—daily; Acts 20:20—and have; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 13:4—suffereth; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Cor 14:6—doctrine; 2 Cor 6:6—knowledge; Eph 5:11—but; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 1 Tim 4:11—General; 1 Tim 5:17—word; 1 Tim 5:20—rebuke; 2 Tim 1:6—that; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof; Heb 3:13—exhort; Rev 4:8—six

2 Timothy 4:3 the time: 2 Tim 3:1–6; 1 Tim 4:1–3 they will: 1 Kgs 22:8, 18; 2 Chr 16:9, 10; 24:20–22; 25:15, 16; Isa 28:12; 33:9–11; Jer 6:16, 17; 18:18; Amos 7:10–17; Luke 20:19; John 8:45; Gal 4:16 sound: 1 Tim 1:10 but: 2 Tim 3:6; 1 Kgs 18:22; 2 Chr 18:4, 5; Jer 5:31; 23:16, 17; 27:9; 29:8; Mic 2:11; Luke 6:26; John 3:19–21; 2 Pet 2:1–3 having: Exod 32:33; Acts 17:21 Gr.; 1 Cor 2:1, 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:6—the prophets together; Job 21:14—for we; Ps 50:17—hatest; Prov 15:12—scorner; Prov 17:4—General; Prov 28:9—turneth; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 6:10—the word; Jer 23:26—prophets of; Jer 27:15—that I; Ezek 13:18—that sew; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 18:7—for; John 10:5—General; Acts 20:30—of your; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 4:15—ye have; 1 Cor 14:38—General; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:14—tossed;

Phil 3:2—evil; 2 Thess 2:3—except; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; 1 Tim 6:3—to wholesome; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Titus 1:9—sound; 1 John 2:18—ye have; 1 John 4:5—and

2 Timothy 4:4 turn: 2 Tim 1:15; Prov 1:32; Zech 7:11; Acts 7:57; Heb 13:25 unto: 1 Tim 1:4; 4:7; Titus 1:14; 2 Pet 1:16 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—turn you; Deut 30:17—heart; 1 Kgs 18:22—Baal's prophets; Job 21:14—for we; Ps 50:17—hatest; Prov 17:4—General; Prov 28:9—turneth; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Jer 5:31—my people; Jer 27:15—that I; Matt 13:15—ears; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 18:7—for; Luke 14:18—I have; John 8:45—General; Acts 20:30—of your; 1 Cor 14:38—General; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—pervert; Phil 3:2—evil; 2 Thess 2:3—except; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 1 Tim 4:1—depart; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 12:25—turn away; 1 John 2:18—ye have

2 Timothy 4:5 watch: Isa 56:9, 10; 62:6; Jer 6:17; Ezek 3:17; 33:2, 7; Mark 13:34, 37; Luke 12:37; Acts 20:30, 31; 1 Thess 5:6; Heb 13:17; Rev 3:2 endure: 2 Tim 1:8; 2:3, 10; 3:10–12 an: Acts 21:8; Eph 4:11; 1 Tim 4:12, 15 make full proof of: or, fulfil, Rom 15:19; Col 1:25; 4:17 Reciprocal: Deut 13:5—turn you; Ezra 8:29—Watch ye; Ps 27:14—be; Matt 25:13—General; Matt 25:16—went; Luke 9:60—but; Luke 10:2—the labourers; Luke 21:36—Watch; Acts 13:2—they; Acts 14:26—the work; Acts 26:16—a minister; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 2 Cor 6:4—afflictions; 2 Cor 6:5—watchings; Eph 4:12—the work; Col 1:23—whereof; 1 Tim 3:11—sober; 1 Pet 4:7—and

2 Timothy 4:6 I am: Phil 2:17 and: Gen 48:21; 50:24; Num 27:12–17; Deut 31:14; Josh 23:14; Phil 1:23; 2 Pet 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Num 15:5—General; Num 23:10—the death; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; 2 Sam 19:37—I may die; 1 Kgs 2:1—the days; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 73:26—flesh; Dan 11:33—yet; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 10:28—And; Matt 10:39—General; Matt 24:46—General; Mark 8:35—will save; Acts 20:24—I might; Acts 21:13—for; Phil 1:17—that; Phil 1:20—whether; Phil 3:8—for whom; Col 1:23—whereof; Heb 12:4—General; Rev 6:9—I saw

2 Timothy 4:7 have thought: 1 Tim 6:12 I have finished: John 4:34; Acts 13:25; 20:24; 1 Cor 9:24–27; Phil 3:13, 14; Heb 12:1, 2 I have kept: 2 Tim 1:14; Prov 23:23; Luke 8:15; 11:28; John 17:6; 1 Tim 6:20; Rev 3:8, 10 Reciprocal: Exod 39:42—according; Exod 40:33—So Moses; Num 4:23—to perform the service; Num 4:30—service; Num 6:20—and after; Num 8:25—cease waiting upon the service thereof; Num 32:27—armed; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 24:29—after these; Judg 3:2—might know; Neh 4:17—with one; Neh 13:22—Remember; Ps 36:10—and thy; Prov 13:19—The desire; Prov 21:21—findeth; Prov 24:6—by; Ezek 48:11—charge; Dan 12:13—rest; Zech 9:13—against; Zech 10:5—because; Mark 4:29—brought forth; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 19:16—Lord; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; John 17:4—finished; Rom 2:7—patient; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 9:7—goeth; 1 Cor 9:25—striveth; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 2 Cor 6:7—the armour; 2 Cor 10:3—we do; Phil 1:17—that; Phil 1:20—whether; Phil 1:27—the faith; Phil 1:30—the same; 1 Tim 1:18—mightest; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; 2 Tim 3:11—but; Heb 10:32—ye endured; Heb 12:4—General; 1 Pet 5:9—stedfast; Rev 2:10—be thou; Rev 11:7—when; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 14:12—the faith; Rev 14:13—and their

2 Timothy 4:8 there: Ps 31:19; Matt 6:19, 20; Col 1:5; 1 Tim 6:19 a crown: 2 Tim 2:5; Prov 4:9; 1 Cor 9:25; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 5:4; Rev 2:10; 4:4, 10 the righteous: 2 Tim 4:1; Gen 18:25; Ps

7:11; Rom 2:5; 2 Thess 1:5, 6; Rev 19:11 at that: 2 Tim 1:12, 18; Mal 3:17; Matt 7:22; 24:36; Luke 10:12; 1 Thess 5:4 that love: Rom 8:23; 1 Cor 2:9; 2 Cor 5:2; 1 Thess 1:10; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; Rev 1:7; 22:20 Reciprocal: Num 4:30—service; Num 6:20—and after; Num 32:27—armed; Deut 11:22—to love; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 24:29—after these; Judg 11:27—the Judge; Ruth 2:12—recompense; Neh 13:22—Remember; Ps 36:10—and thy; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Prov 13:19—The desire; Prov 14:18—the prudent; Prov 21:21—findeth; Ezek 48:11—charge; Dan 12:13—rest; Mic 7:9—he will; Matt 25:1—went; Matt 25:10—they; Matt 25:34—inherit; Mark 4:29—brought forth; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 19:16—Lord; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; John 17:15—keep; Acts 10:42—that it; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 2:16—by Jesus; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; Gal 5:5—the hope; Phil 3:14—press; Phil 3:20—we look; Col 3:4—appear; 2 Thess 1:10—in that; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Heb 6:10—God; Heb 10:32—ye endured; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; Heb 12:2—Looking; Jas 2:5—heirs; 1 Pet 1:4—reserved; 1 Pet 1:13—the grace; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 2 Pet 1:11—an entrance; 1 John 2:28—when; Rev 3:11—thy; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 14:13—and their

2 Timothy 4:9; 2 Tim 4:21; 1:4 Reciprocal: Titus 3:12—be

2 Timothy 4:10 Demas: Col 4:14, 15; Phlm 1:24 hath: 2 Tim 4:16; 1:15; Matt 26:56; Acts 13:13; 15:38; 2 Pet 2:15 having: Luke 9:61, 62; 14:26, 27, 33; 16:13; 17:32; Phil 2:21; 1 Tim 6:10; 1 John 2:15, 16; 5:4, 5 Thessalonica: Acts 17:1, 11, 13 Galatia: Acts 16:6; 18:23; Gal 1:2 Titus: 2 Cor 2:13; 7:6; 8:6, 16; Gal 2:1–3; Titus 1:4 Reciprocal: Lev 11:20—General; Ruth 1:14—Orpah; 1 Sam 15:19—fly upon; 1 Kgs 11:9—his heart; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; Job 34:27—turned; Prov 2:13—leave; Matt 6:24—serve; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 13:22—seed; Matt 24:10—shall many; Mark 4:17—have; Mark 4:19—the cares; Mark 10:22—sad; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 14:18—I have; John 6:66—of his; John 10:12—he that; Acts 17:15—receiving; 1 Cor 6:3—pertain; Eph 2:2—walked according; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 1 Tim 5:24—General; 2 Tim 2:4—entangleth; Titus 2:12—this

2 Timothy 4:11 Only: 2 Tim 1:15 Luke: Acts 16:10; Col 4:14; Phlm 1:24 Mark: Acts 12:12, 25; 15:39; Col 4:10; 1 Pet 5:13; Hos 14:4 for: Matt 19:30; 20:16; Luke 13:30 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:21—ministered; Jonah 3:3—arose; Acts 13:2—they; Acts 13:5—their; Acts 13:13—John; Acts 15:37—John; Acts 17:15—receiving; Eph 4:12—the work; Phlm 1:11—profitable

2 Timothy 4:12 Tychicus: Acts 20:4; Eph 6:21; Col 4:7; Titus 3:12 to: Acts 20:16, 17, 25; 1 Tim 1:3 Reciprocal: Acts 18:19—Ephesus; 2 Tim 1:18—Ephesus

2 Timothy 4:13 cloak: 1 Cor 4:11; 2 Cor 11:27 Troas: Acts 16:8, 11; 20:5–12 Reciprocal: Matt 10:10—two; Acts 20:6—came; 2 Tim 4:21—thy

2 Timothy 4:14 Alexander: Acts 19:33, 34; 1 Tim 1:20 reward: 1 Sam 24:12; 2 Sam 3:39; Ps 28:4; 109:5–20; Jer 15:15; 18:19–23; 2 Thess 1:6; 1 John 5:16; Rev 6:10; 18:6, 20 Reciprocal: Judg 16:28—that I may; 1 Sam 26:19—cursed; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Neh 4:5—cover not; Neh 6:14—think thou; Neh 13:29—Remember; Job 21:19—he rewardeth; Job 42:8—lest; Ps 54:5—reward; Ps 69:27—iniquity; Jer 11:20—let; Jer 18:21—deliver; Lam 3:64—General; Matt 7:6—turn; Acts 13:8—withstood; Phil 3:2—of dogs; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; Heb 6:4—it is; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward

2 Timothy 4:15 be: Matt 10:16, 17; Phil 3:2 withstood: 2 Tim 3:8 words: or, preachings
Reciprocal: Neh 6:14—think thou; Matt 7:6—turn; Matt 23:13—for ye shut; Luke
20:46—Beware; Acts 13:8—withstood; 1 Tim 1:20—Alexander; 2 Pet 3:17—beware

2 Timothy 4:16 answer: Acts 22:1; 25:16; 1 Cor 9:3; 2 Cor 7:11; Phil 1:7, 17; 1 Pet 3:15 Gr.
no: 2 Tim 4:10; 1:15; Ps 31:11–13; Mark 14:50; John 16:32 I pray: Acts 7:60 Reciprocal:
Gen 28:12—ladder; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 19:13—put my
brethren; Ps 27:10—the Lord; Ps 69:20—but there; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 142:4—but there
was; Prov 25:19—General; Prov 29:25—fear; Eccl 4:1—they had; Jer 15:20—for; Dan
6:20—able; Matt 10:18—be; Matt 14:30—when; Matt 24:10—shall many; Matt
26:56—Then; Mark 4:17—when; Mark 14:27—All; Luke 21:15—which; Acts 9:15—and
kings; Acts 25:21—had; Acts 26:17—Delivering; Acts 27:24—thou; Rom 5:4—and
experience; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Phil 2:21—all; 2 Tim 1:12—the which

2 Timothy 4:17 the Lord: Ps 37:39, 40; 109:31; Jer 15:20, 21; 20:10, 11; Matt 10:19; Acts
18:9, 10; 23:11; 27:23, 24 strengthened: Isa 41:10, 14; 2 Cor 12:9 by: Luke 21:15; Acts 9:15;
26:17, 18; Rom 16:25, 26; Eph 3:8; Phil 1:12–14 and I: Ps 22:21; Prov 20:2; 28:15; Jer 2:30;
Dan 6:22, 27; Heb 11:33; 1 Pet 5:8; 2 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Gen 28:12—ladder; Gen
49:24—his bow; Exod 18:4—delivered; Deut 3:21—so shall; Josh 1:5—as I was; Josh
6:27—the Lord; Josh 10:25—Fear not; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him; 1 Sam 17:37—The Lord;
1 Sam 23:14—but God; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; 2 Sam 22:18—delivered; 2 Chr 32:8—with
us; Ezra 7:28—as the hand; Job 4:11—old lion; Ps 7:2—like; Ps 17:12—Like; Ps
27:9—thou; Ps 29:11—give; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 59:1—Deliver; Ps 69:20—but there; Ps
91:13—tread; Ps 91:15—I will be; Ps 94:17—Unless; Ps 142:5—Thou art; Prov
29:25—fear; Eccl 4:1—they had; Eccl 8:1—boldness; Isa 38:6—General; Isa 41:13—will
hold; Isa 43:2—I will be; Isa 45:24—strength; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer
38:28—General; Jer 42:11—for I; Jer 46:28—for I am; Dan 2:18—they would; Hag 1:13—I
am; Hag 2:4—for; Zech 10:5—because; Matt 1:23—God; Matt 6:13—deliver; Matt
10:18—be; Matt 14:30—when; Matt 28:20—I am; John 8:29—he that sent; John
14:21—and will; John 16:32—that; Acts 4:24—they; Acts 4:29—that; Acts 20:24—none;
Acts 26:22—obtained; Acts 28:31—with; Rom 1:13—even; Rom 10:14—and how shall;
Rom 15:19—fully; 2 Cor 1:10—General; Eph 3:9—to; Eph 3:16—to be; Eph 6:10—be; 2
Thess 3:2—delivered; 1 Tim 1:12—who; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 1:12—the which; 2
Tim 3:11—but; Titus 2:11—hath appeared; Rev 13:2—and his mouth

2 Timothy 4:18 deliver: Gen 48:16; 1 Sam 25:39; 1 Chr 4:10; Ps 121:7; Matt 6:13; Luke
11:4; John 17:15; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 1:10; 2 Thess 3:3 and will: 2 Tim 1:12; Ps 37:28; 73:24;
92:10; Matt 13:43; 25:34; Luke 12:32; 22:29; John 10:28–30; 1 Thess 5:23; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:5;
Jude 1, 24 to whom: Rom 11:36; 16:27; Gal 1:5; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:11;
Jude 25 Reciprocal: Deut 3:21—so shall; Josh 10:25—Fear not; 1 Sam 17:35—smote him;
1 Sam 17:37—The Lord; 1 Sam 23:14—but God; 2 Sam 4:9—who hath; 2 Sam 22:1—in;
Ezra 7:28—as the hand; Ps 23:6—goodness; Ps 27:9—thou; Ps 54:7—For he; Ps
59:1—Deliver; Ps 71:9—Cast; Ps 104:31—The glory; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Prov
19:23—he shall; Isa 45:24—strength; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 30:11—I am; Jer
38:28—General; Dan 2:18—they would; Dan 6:27—delivereth; John 14:21—and will;
Acts 4:24—they; Acts 7:10—delivered; Acts 26:22—obtained; Rom 7:24—who; 2 Cor
13:7—I pray; Eph 3:21—be; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 2 Pet 3:18—To him

2 Timothy 4:19 Prisca: Acts 18:2, 18, 26; Rom 16:3, 4; 1 Cor 16:19, Priscilla the: 2 Tim
1:16–18 Reciprocal: Rom 16:10—of

2 Timothy 4:20 Erastus: Acts 19:22; Rom 16:23 Trophimus: Acts 20:4; 21:29 Miletum: Acts 20:15, 17, Miletus sick: Phil 2:26, 27 Reciprocal: John 11:3—he; Acts 17:15—receiving; Acts 18:1—Corinth

2 Timothy 4:21 thy: 2 Tim 4:9, 13; 1:4 and all: Rom 16:21–23; 1 Cor 16:20; 2 Cor 13:13; Phil 4:22; 2 John 13; 3 John 14 Reciprocal: Acts 17:15—receiving; Titus 3:12—be; Jas 1:1—greeting

2 Timothy 4:22 The Lord: Matt 28:20; Rom 16:20; 2 Cor 13:14; Gal 6:18; Phlm 1:25 Grace: Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 16:23; Eph 6:24; Col 4:18; 1 Tim 6:21; 1 Pet 5:14; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Josh 6:27—the Lord; Ruth 2:4—The Lord; 1 Sam 3:19—the Lord; 1 Chr 22:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 17:3—the Lord; 2 Chr 20:17—for the Lord; 2 Chr 32:8—with us; Ps 23:4—for thou; Ps 46:7—Lord; Ps 72:15—prayer; Isa 43:2—I will be; Jer 15:20—for; Jer 30:11—I am; Amos 5:14—and so; Hag 1:13—I am; Matt 1:23—God; John 8:29—he that sent; John 14:21—and will; Acts 15:40—being; Acts 18:10—I am; Rom 15:33—be; Phil 4:9—with; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be; Titus 3:15—Grace; Heb 13:25—General

TITUS

CHAPTER 1

- 1 For what end Titus was left in Crete;
- 6 How they that are to be chosen ministers ought to be qualified;
- 11 The mouths of evil teachers to be stopped;
- 12 and what manner of men they be.

Titus 1:1 a servant: 1 Chr 6:49; Rom 1:1; Phil 1:1 faith: John 10:26, 27; Acts 13:48; Eph 2:8; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Tim 1:5 the acknowledging: Col 2:2; 2 Tim 2:23, 25; 1 John 2:23 after: Titus 2:11, 12; 1 Tim 1:4; 3:16; 6:3; 2 Pet 1:3; 3:11 Reciprocal: Josh 1:1—the death; Ps 36:1—servant; Mark 11:22—Have; Luke 22:32—thy faith; John 3:33—hath set; Acts 22:14—hath; Acts 27:23—and; Rom 3:3—faith; Rom 6:22—become; Rom 8:33—of God's; 1 Cor 9:1—I not an; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Eph 3:5—in other; Eph 4:5—one faith; Col 3:12—as; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Heb 11:1—faith; Jas 1:1—a servant; Jas 2:1—the faith; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect; 2 Pet 1:1—have; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Titus 1:2 In: or, For hope: Titus 2:7, 13; 3:7; John 5:39; 6:68; Rom 2:7; 5:2, 4; Col 1:27; 1 Thess 5:8; 2 Tim 1:1; 2:10; 1 Pet 1:3, 4; 1 John 2:25; 3:2, 3; Jude 21 eternal: Matt 25:46; Mark 10:17, 30; John 3:15, 16; 6:54; 10:28; 17:2; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 Tim 6:12, 19; 1 John 5:11–13, 20 God: Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; 1 Thess 2:15; 2 Tim 2:15; Heb 6:17, 18 promised: 2 Tim 1:1, 9; Rev 17:8 before: Prov 8:23–31; Matt 25:34; John 17:24; Acts 15:18; Rom 16:25; 1 Pet 1:20–23; Rev 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 19:22—for; Gen 21:1—Sarah as; Gen 32:12—thou; Num 10:29—for the Lord; Deut 7:9—the faithful; Josh 1:3—General; Josh 21:45—General; 2 Sam 7:28—thy words; 1 Chr 17:26—thou art God; Neh

9:8—righteous; Ps 31:5—God; Ps 33:4—all his; Ps 89:1—thy faithfulness; Ps 89:35—that I will not lie; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 92:15—To show; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Prov 19:22—and; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Isa 1:20—for the mouth; Lam 3:23—great; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 24:35—my; Mark 13:31—my; Mark 14:36—all; Luke 1:20—which; John 3:33—hath set; John 7:28—is true; John 14:2—if; Rom 1:2—Which; Rom 3:3—faith; Rom 3:4—let God; Rom 16:26—now; 1 Cor 1:9—God; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 3:9—beginning; Eph 4:4—as; Eph 4:25—putting; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 2 Thess 2:16—good; 2 Tim 2:13—he cannot; Heb 8:6—upon; Heb 9:15—eternal; Heb 10:23—for; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 1 John 1:2—was manifested; 1 John 3:9—and he

Titus 1:3 in: Dan 8:23; 9:24–27; 10:1; 11:27; Hab 2:3; Acts 17:26; Rom 5:6; Gal 4:4; Eph 1:10; 1 Tim 2:6; 2 Tim 1:10 manifested: Mark 13:10; 16:15; Acts 10:36; Rom 10:14, 15; 15:19; 16:26; Eph 2:17; 3:5–8; Phil 1:13; Col 1:6, 23; 1 Tim 2:5; Rev 14:16 which: 1 Cor 9:17; 1 Thess 2:4; 1 Tim 1:11; 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 God: Titus 2:10, 13; 3:4–6; Isa 12:2; 45:15, 21; 1 Tim 1:1; 2:3; 4:10 Reciprocal: Ps 106:21—God; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Luke 12:48—For; Acts 20:24—and the; Gal 1:1—but; 1 Thess 5:12—and admonish; Titus 1:4—our; 1 Pet 1:20—verily; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 1 Pet 5:6—in

Titus 1:4 Titus: 2 Cor 2:13; 7:6, 13, 14; 8:6, 16, 23; 12:18; Gal 2:3 mine: 1 Tim 1:1, 2; 2 Tim 1:2 the common: Rom 1:12; 2 Cor 4:13; 2 Pet 1:1; Jude 3 Grace: Rom 1:7; Eph 1:2; Col 1:2; 1 Tim 1:2; 2 Tim 1:2 our: Titus 1:3; Luke 2:11; John 4:42; 2 Pet 1:11; 2:20; 3:2, 18; 1 John 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; 1 Cor 4:15—for; Gal 2:1—Titus; Gal 4:19—little; Eph 4:5—one faith; Phil 2:22—as; 1 Tim 1:18—son; 1 Tim 6:20—avoiding; 2 Tim 1:10—our; 2 Tim 4:10—Titus; Titus 3:6—through; Phlm 1:10—my son; Phlm 1:19—how thou

Titus 1:5 I left, 1 Tim 1:3 Crete: Acts 2:11; 27:7, 12, 21 set: 1 Chr 6:32; Eccl 12:9; Isa 44:7; 1 Cor 11:34; 14:40; Col 2:5 wanting: or, left undone and: Acts 14:23; 2 Tim 2:2 Reciprocal: Lev 14:42—General; 1 Chr 15:16—chief; Ezra 8:17—ministers; Ezek 44:9—General; John 10:2—he that; John 15:16—ordained; Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 17:14—but; Acts 20:17—the elders; Acts 28:30—Paul; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; 1 Tim 5:22—suddenly; Titus 1:7—a bishop; Jas 5:14—for; 1 Pet 5:1—elders

Titus 1:6 any: 1 Tim 3:2–7 the husband: Lev 21:7, 14; Ezek 44:22; Mal 2:15; Luke 1:5; 1 Tim 3:12 having: Gen 18:19; 1 Sam 2:11, 22, 29, 30; 3:12, 13; 1 Tim 3:4, 5 not: Prov 28:7 or: Titus 1:10; 1 Thess 5:14 Reciprocal: Lev 21:9—the daughter; 1 Cor 9:5—to lead; Phil 2:15—blameless; 1 Tim 3:10—being; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; 1 Tim 5:19—receive; Heb 13:4—Marriage

Titus 1:7 a bishop: Titus 1:5; Phil 1:1; 1 Tim 3:1, 2–13 as: Matt 24:45; Luke 12:42; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 1 Pet 4:10 not selfwilled: Gen 49:6; 2 Pet 2:10 not soon: Prov 14:17; 15:18; 16:32; Eccl 7:9; Jas 1:19, 20 not given to wine: Titus 2:3; Lev 10:9; Prov 31:4, 5; Isa 28:7; 56:12; Ezek 44:21; Eph 5:18; 1 Tim 3:3 no: 2 Tim 2:24, 25 Gr. not given to filthy: Isa 56:10, 11; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: Lev 21:18—a blind man; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; Neh 6:12—hired him; Jer 8:10—for; Mal 2:6—law; Matt 20:8—unto; Luke 16:1—a steward; John 10:12—he that; Acts 20:28—overseers; Eph 4:31—wrath; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:10—being; 1 Tim 5:23—General; Titus 1:11—filthy; 2 Pet 2:3—through; 3 John 9—who loveth

Titus 1:8 a lover of hospitality: 1 Tim 3:2 a lover of good: 1 Sam 18:1; 1 Kgs 5:1, 7; Ps 16:3; Amos 5:15; 1 John 3:14; 5:1 men: or, things sober: Titus 2:7; 2 Cor 6:4–8; 1 Thess 2:10; 1 Tim 4:12; 6:11; 2 Tim 2:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 4:9—this is; Ezek 44:21—General; Luke 14:13—call; Rom 12:13—given; 1 Cor 9:25—temperate; Gal 5:23—temperance; Phil 4:8—are just; Titus 2:2—temperate; Heb 13:2—not; 1 Pet 4:9—hospitality; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; 2 Pet 1:6—temperance

Titus 1:9 Holding: Job 2:3; 27:6; Prov 23:23; 1 Thess 5:21; 2 Thess 2:15; 2 Tim 1:13; Jude 3; Rev 2:25; 3:3, 11 fast: 1 Tim 1:15; 4:9; 6:3; 2 Tim 2:2 as he hath been taught: or, in teaching sound: Titus 2:1, 7, 8; 1 Tim 1:10; 6:3; 2 Tim 4:3 to convince: Titus 1:11; Acts 18:28; 1 Cor 14:24; 2 Tim 2:25 Reciprocal: Lev 15:8—General; Prov 4:2—good; Ezek 44:23—General; Hag 2:11—General; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 13:52—scribe; Mark 12:34—And no; Acts 26:25—words; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 1:19—Holding; 1 Tim 4:16—continue; 1 Tim 6:20—keep; 2 Tim 2:24—apt; Titus 3:8—a faithful

Titus 1:10 there: Acts 20:29; Rom 16:17–18; 2 Cor 11:12–15; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:10–12; 1 Tim 1:4, 6; 6:3–5; 2 Tim 3:13; 4:4; Jas 1:26; 2 Pet 2:1, 2; 1 John 2:18; 4:1; Rev 2:6, 14 specially: Acts 15:1, 24; Gal 1:6–8; 2:4; 3:1; 4:17–21; 5:1–4; Phil 3:2, 3 Reciprocal: Lev 15:8—General; Lev 21:18—a blind man; 2 Chr 13:7—vain men; Ps 63:11—the mouth; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 18:21—Death; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Ezek 13:4—like; Matt 23:14—for ye; Mark 1:45—and began; Luke 20:26—and they marvelled; Rom 16:18—by; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—deceitful; Gal 1:7—pervert; Col 2:4—lest; Col 4:11—who; 1 Thess 5:14—that; 1 Tim 1:7—to; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:6—or; Jas 2:20—O vain

Titus 1:11 mouths: Titus 1:9; 3:10; Ps 63:11; 107:42; Ezek 16:63; Luke 20:40; Rom 3:19; 2 Cor 11:10 subvert: Matt 23:14; 2 Tim 3:6 filthy: Titus 1:7; Isa 56:10, 11; Jer 8:10; Ezek 13:19; Mic 3:5, 11; John 10:12; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 Pet 2:1–3 Reciprocal: Gen 20:9—ought; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Judg 18:4—hired me; Job 16:3—what emboldeneth; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 12:11—he that followeth; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 21:6—getting; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Jer 17:11—he that; Dan 11:34—cleave; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; Matt 24:49—and to; Acts 15:24—that certain; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 11:13—deceitful; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Phil 3:19—whose God; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 1:7—to; 1 Tim 3:3—filthy; 1 Tim 5:13—speaking; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; 2 Tim 2:16—for; Titus 3:11—is subverted; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet 5:2—not for; 2 Pet 2:3—through

Titus 1:12 of: Acts 17:28 liars: Rom 16:18; 1 Tim 4:2; 2 Pet 2:12, 15; Jude 8–13 Reciprocal: Lev 11:42—goeth upon the belly; Job 30:1—whose; Matt 24:49—and to; Acts 2:11—Cretes; Acts 27:7—we sailed; Eph 4:25—putting; Phil 3:19—whose God; Col 3:9—Lie

Titus 1:13 rebuke: Titus 2:15; Prov 27:5; 2 Cor 13:10; 1 Tim 5:20; 2 Tim 4:2 that: Titus 2:2; Lev 19:17; Ps 119:80; 141:5; 2 Cor 7:8–12; 1 Tim 4:6 Reciprocal: Prov 15:5—but; Prov 24:25—they; Prov 26:5—a fool; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; 2 Cor 13:5—in the faith; Col 3:9—Lie; 1 Tim 5:7—General

Titus 1:14 Jewish: 1 Tim 1:4–7; 2 Tim 4:4 commandments: Isa 29:13; Matt 15:9; Mark 7:7; Col 2:22 turn: Gal 4:9; 2 Tim 4:4; Heb 12:25; 2 Pet 2:22 Reciprocal: Matt 15:3—Why;

Mark 7:13—the word; 1 Tim 4:7—refuse; 1 Tim 6:20—avoiding; 2 Tim 2:16—shun; Titus 3:9—avoid; Heb 13:9—not with; 2 Pet 1:16—we have

Titus 1:15 the pure: Luke 11:39–41; Acts 10:15; Rom 14:14, 20; 1 Cor 6:12, 13; 10:23, 25, 31; 1 Tim 4:3, 4 but: Prov 21:4; Hag 2:13; Zech 7:5, 6; Matt 15:18; Rom 14:20, 23; 1 Cor 11:27–29 their: 1 Cor 8:7; Heb 9:14; 10:22 Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Lev 7:19—General; Lev 10:10—General; Lev 11:34—General; Lev 15:4—be unclean; Deut 14:3—General; Prov 21:8—but; Prov 30:12—that are; Jer 11:15—the holy; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Mark 7:15—nothing; Mark 7:23—defile; Luke 11:41—all; Acts 24:16—General; Rom 2:15—their conscience; 1 Cor 7:14—the unbelieving husband; Col 1:21—in your mind by; 1 Tim 1:5—a good; 1 Tim 4:5—it; 1 Tim 6:5—men; Heb 13:9—not with; Jas 3:17—first

Titus 1:16 profess: Num 24:16; Isa 29:13; 48:1; 58:2; Ezek 33:31; Hos 8:2, 3; Rom 2:18–24; 2 Tim 3:5–8; Jude 4 being: Job 15:16; Rev 21:8, 27 and disobedient: 1 Sam 15:22, 24; Eph 5:6; 1 Tim 1:9 unto: Jer 6:30; Rom 1:28; 2 Tim 3:8 reprobate: or, void of judgment Reciprocal: Gen 27:41—then; Lev 11:5—but divideth; Num 22:18—If Balak; Num 23:12—General; Deut 14:7—General; Josh 24:27—deny; Judg 2:10—knew not; 2 Sam 15:12—while he offered; Job 18:21—knoweth; Job 31:28—for; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 36:1—The transgression; Prov 30:12—that are; Jer 5:2—though; Jer 12:2—near; Jer 22:16—was not; Zech 14:20—shall there; Matt 7:21—saith; Matt 21:19—and found; Matt 21:30—I go; Matt 23:3—for; Matt 26:10—a good; Matt 27:4—What; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Luke 13:26—We; Luke 20:47—for; Rom 2:20—the form; 2 Cor 13:5—reprobates; Phil 3:2—evil; Col 1:21—in your mind by; 1 Tim 5:8—he hath; 1 Tim 6:5—men; Heb 4:11—unbelief; Heb 11:4—a more; Jas 2:14—though; 1 John 2:4—I know

CHAPTER 2

- 1 Directions given unto Titus both for his doctrine and life;
- 10 Of the duty of servants, and in general of all Christians.

Titus 2:1; Titus 2:11–14; 1:9; 3:8; 1 Tim 1:10; 6:3; 2 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Matt 28:20—them; Rom 2:21—therefore; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; 1 Tim 6:2—These

Titus 2:2 the: Lev 19:32; Job 12:12; Ps 92:14; Prov 16:31; Isa 65:20 sober: or, vigilant, 1 Cor 15:34; 1 Thess 5:6, 8; 1 Tim 3:2, 11; 1 Pet 1:13; 4:7; 5:8 Gr. grave: Titus 2:7; 1 Tim 3:4, 8, 11; Phil 4:8 Gr. temperate: Titus 1:8; Acts 24:25; 1 Cor 9:25; Gal 5:23; 2 Pet 1:6; Mark 5:15; Luke 8:35; Rom 12:3; 2 Cor 5:13; 1 Pet 4:7 Gr. sound: Titus 1:13 in patience: 1 Tim 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 9:21—and was; Josh 7:19—My son; Acts 26:20—and do; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 2 Cor 13:5—in the faith; Gal 5:22—love; 1 Tim 6:3—to wholesome; Titus 2:4—sober; Titus 2:5—discreet; Titus 2:6—sober minded

Titus 2:3 as: Rom 16:2; Eph 5:3; 1 Tim 2:9, 10; 3:11; 5:5–10; 1 Pet 3:3–5 holiness: or holy women false accusers: or, makebates, 1 Tim 3:8, 11 not given: Titus 1:7 teachers: Titus 2:4; Heb 5:12; Rev 2:20 Reciprocal: Lev 19:16—talebearer; Ps 50:20—slanderest; Ps 101:5—Whoso; Luke 3:14—accuse; John 6:70—a devil; Rom 15:14—able; 1 Cor 7:35—comely; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Tim 3:3—Not given to wine; 1 Tim

5:23—General; 2 Tim 3:3—false accusers; Jas 4:11—Speak; 1 Pet 2:1—all evil; 1 Pet 3:1—ye; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy; Rev 12:10—the accuser

Titus 2:4 the: 1 Tim 5:2, 11, 14 sober: or, wise, Titus 2:2 to love their husbands: 1 Tim 5:14 Reciprocal: Deut 24:5—a man; Esth 1:22—that every man; Ps 119:9—shall; Ps 148:12—young men; Prov 31:27—General; Eccl 3:8—time to love; Rom 12:3—soberly; Rom 12:17—Provide; Rom 15:14—able; Col 3:18—submit; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; Titus 2:3—teachers; Titus 2:12—soberly; Heb 5:12—teachers; Heb 10:24—love; 1 Pet 3:5—the holy; 1 Pet 5:8—sober

Titus 2:5 discreet: Titus 2:2 keepers: Gen 16:8, 9; 18:9; Prov 7:11; 31:10–31; 1 Tim 5:13 good: Acts 9:36, 39; 1 Tim 5:10 obedient: Gen 3:16; 1 Cor 11:3; 14:34; Eph 5:22–24, 33; Col 3:18; 1 Tim 2:11, 12; 1 Pet 3:1–5 that: 2 Sam 12:14; Ps 74:10; Rom 2:24; 1 Tim 5:14; 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 34:1—the daughter; Deut 24:5—a man; Neh 5:9—reproach; Esth 1:22—that every man; Prov 31:13—worketh; Matt 18:7—unto; John 15:8—is; Rom 12:17—Provide; 2 Cor 8:21—for; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 2 Pet 2:2—pernicious ways

Titus 2:6 Young: Job 29:8; Ps 148:12; Eccl 11:9; 12:1; Joel 2:28; 1 Pet 5:5; 1 John 2:13 sober minded: or, discreet, Titus 2:2 Reciprocal: Job 32:6—I am; Prov 1:4—to the; Matt 13:52—scribe; Mark 6:30—both; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Rom 12:3—soberly; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Thess 2:11—General; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; 1 Pet 5:8—sober

Titus 2:7 all: Acts 20:33–35; 2 Thess 3:9; 1 Tim 4:12; 1 Pet 5:3 uncorruptness: 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2 gravity: Titus 2:2 sincerity: 2 Cor 1:12; 8:8; Eph 6:24; Phil 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:40—glory; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 13:52—scribe; Matt 17:27—lest; Mark 6:30—both; Mark 14:6—a good; Acts 9:36—full; Acts 26:25—words; 2 Cor 6:6—purity; Eph 2:10—good; Eph 5:24—in; Phil 4:8—honest; 1 Thess 1:7—examples; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 2 Thess 3:7—how; 1 Tim 3:4—with; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; 1 Tim 5:10—good; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 1:8—sober; Titus 1:9—sound; Titus 2:14—zealous; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 Pet 2:12—they may

Titus 2:8 Sound: Mark 12:17, 28, 32, 34; 1 Tim 6:3 that he: Neh 5:9; 1 Tim 5:14; 1 Pet 2:12, 15; 3:16 may: Isa 66:5; Luke 13:17; 2 Thess 3:14 having: Phil 2:14–16 Reciprocal: Neh 6:13—that; Job 11:3—make thee; Job 16:3—what emboldeneth; Ps 119:39—Turn; Prov 10:32—know; Dan 6:4—but; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 17:27—lest; Matt 18:7—unto; Matt 26:60—found none; Luke 4:22—the gracious; Acts 26:25—words; Rom 2:24—the name; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 1 Thess 4:12—ye may walk; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; 2 Tim 1:13—the form; Titus 1:9—sound; 2 Pet 2:2—pernicious ways

Titus 2:9 servants: Eph 6:5–8; Col 3:22–25; 1 Tim 6:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:18–25 to please: Eph 5:24 answering again: or, gainsaying Reciprocal: Gen 16:9—submit; Gen 30:29—General; Gen 31:6—General; Gen 39:2—house; Mal 1:6—a servant; Matt 8:9—Do; Rom 9:20—repliest; Rom 12:11—serving; Rom 15:2—General; 1 Cor 12:22—General; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; Col 3:20—in; 1 Thess 2:11—General

Titus 2:10 purloining: 2 Kgs 5:20–24; Luke 16:6–8; John 12:6; Acts 5:2, 3 showing: Gen 31:37, 38; 39:8, 9; 1 Sam 22:14; 26:23; Ps 101:6; Matt 24:45; Luke 16:10; 1 Cor 4:2 adorn: Matt 5:16; Eph 4:1; Phil 1:27; 2:15, 16; 4:8; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16 the doctrine: 1 Tim 5:17; 6:1, 3; 2 John 9 God: Titus 1:3; 1 Tim 1:1; Isa 12:2 Reciprocal: Gen 30:29—General; Gen 31:6—General; Gen 39:2—house; Exod 28:40—glory; Ps 24:5—God; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps

106:21—God; Prov 16:17—highway; Isa 43:3—the Holy One; Isa 43:11—General; Mal 1:6—a servant; Luke 1:47—God; Luke 2:11—unto; John 15:8—is; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; Rom 12:11—serving; Rom 15:2—General; 1 Cor 12:22—General; Eph 6:5—be; Col 3:22—obey; 1 Tim 2:2—all godliness; Titus 3:4—God; 1 Pet 2:18—be

Titus 2:11 the grace: Titus 3:4, 5; Ps 84:11; Zech 4:7; 12:10; John 1:14, 16, 17; Acts 11:23; 13:43; 20:24; Rom 4:4, 5; 5:2, 15, 20, 21; 11:5, 6; 2 Cor 6:1; Gal 2:21; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:5, 8; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Tim 1:14; Heb 2:9; 12:15; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 5:5–12 bringeth: etc. or, bringeth salvation to all men hath appeared: hath, Ps 96:1–3, 10; 98:1–3; 117:1, 2; Isa 2:2, 3; 45:22; 49:6; 52:10; 60:1–3; Matt 28:19; Mark 16:15; Luke 3:6; 24:47; Acts 13:47; John 1:9; Rom 10:18; 15:9–19; Eph 3:6–8; Col 1:6, 23; 1 Tim 2:4; 2 Tim 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 3:6—he shall; Deut 10:12—to walk; Deut 32:6—requite; Neh 10:29—to observe; Ps 37:27—Depart; Ps 67:2—saving; Ps 112:4—righteous; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:17—I may live; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 8:4—General; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 20:7—just; Isa 1:16—put away; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 35:8—The way; Isa 51:7—ye that; Isa 59:20—unto; Ezek 11:20—they may; Ezek 18:21—and do; Ezek 20:19—walk; Ezek 36:27—cause; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 8:19—therefore; Luke 1:6—walking; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 2:25—just; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 6:44—For of; Luke 11:42—and pass; John 1:7—that; Acts 3:26—in; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 17:30—but; Acts 24:16—General; Acts 24:25—temperance; Rom 6:15—shall we; Rom 8:1—who; Rom 8:24—saved; Rom 14:18—in; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Eph 1:4—that; Eph 1:13—the gospel; Eph 4:20—General; 2 Thess 1:12—the grace; 1 Tim 2:1—all men; 1 Tim 6:3—the doctrine; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 1:10—now; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; Titus 1:1—after; Titus 2:1—General; Titus 3:7—being; Heb 2:3—so; Heb 6:9—things; Jas 1:21—which; Jas 2:18—and I will; 1 Pet 1:13—the grace; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 John 2:1—that; Rev 12:1—and the

Titus 2:12 Teaching: Matt 28:20; John 6:25; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 8:11; 1 John 2:27 denying: Isa 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:30, 31; 33:14, 15; Matt 3:8–10; 16:24; Luke 1:75; Rom 6:4–6, 12, 19; 8:13; 13:12, 13; 1 Cor 6:9–11; 2 Cor 7:1; Gal 5:24; Eph 1:4; 4:22–25; Col 1:22; 3:5–9; 1 Thess 4:7; Jas 4:8–10; 1 Pet 2:11, 12; 4:2–5; 2 Pet 1:4; 2:20–22; 1 John 2:15–17; Jude 18 live: Ps 105:45; Ezek 36:27; Matt 5:19, 20; Luke 1:6, 75; 3:9–13; Acts 24:16, 25; Rom 6:19; 1 Tim 4:12; 1 Pet 1:14–18; 2 Pet 1:5–8; 3:11; 1 John 2:6; Rev 14:12 soberly: Titus 2:4 godly: Ps 4:3; 2 Cor 1:12; 2 Pet 2:9 this: John 14:30; 17:14, 15; Rom 12:2; Gal 1:4; Eph 2:2; 2 Tim 4:10; 1 John 5:19 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 3:6—he shall; Deut 10:12—to walk; Ps 32:6—godly; Ps 112:4—righteous; Ps 119:1—undefiled; Ps 119:17—I may live; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 8:4—General; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 20:7—just; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 51:7—ye that; Ezek 11:18—General; Ezek 11:20—they may; Mic 6:8—to do; Zech 8:19—therefore; Mark 8:34—Whosoever; Mark 9:43—if; Luke 3:13—Exact; Luke 9:23—deny; Luke 11:42—and pass; Acts 17:30—but; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Rom 12:3—soberly; Col 1:6—knew; 1 Thess 5:6—sober; 1 Tim 2:15—sobriety; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Titus 1:1—after; 1 Pet 4:7—ye; 1 Pet 5:8—sober; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; 1 John 2:29—that every; Rev 12:1—and the

Titus 2:13 Looking: 1 Cor 1:7; Phil 3:20, 21; 2 Tim 4:8; 2 Pet 3:12–14 blessed: Titus 1:2; 3:7; Acts 24:15; Rom 5:5; 8:24, 25; 15:13; Col 1:5, 23, 27; 2 Thess 2:16; Heb 6:18, 19; 1 Pet 1:3; 1 John 3:3 the glorious: Job 19:25–27; Isa 25:9; Matt 16:27; 25:31; 26:64; Mark 8:38; 14:62; 1 Tim 6:13, 14; Heb 9:28; 2 Cor 4:4, 6 Gr.; Col 3:4; 2 Tim 4:1, 8; 1 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:2;

Rev 1:7 our; Titus 3:4, 6; 2 Pet 3:18; 1 John 4:14 Reciprocal: Exod 33:18—General; Ps 24:10—he is; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ps 98:2—made; Isa 9:6—The mighty God; Isa 19:20—he shall send; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 45:22—for; Isa 66:5—but; Matt 25:1—went; Luke 1:47—God; John 1:1—the Word was; John 5:23—all men; John 10:30—General; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 7:2—The God; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 8:23—waiting; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Gal 5:5—the hope; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 3:18—able; Eph 4:4—as; Phil 2:6—in; Col 2:9—in; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 2 Thess 1:7—when; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Titus 1:3—God; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 12:2—Looking; Jas 2:1—the Lord; 1 Pet 1:5—ready; 2 Pet 1:1—of God and our Saviour; 1 John 2:28—when; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 5:20—This is

Titus 2:14 gave: Matt 20:28; John 6:51; 10:15; Gal 1:4; 2:20; 3:13; Eph 5:2, 23–27; 1 Tim 1:15; 2:6; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 3:18; Rev 1:5; 5:9 that: Gen 48:16; Ps 130:8; Ezek 36:25; Matt 1:21; Rom 11:26, 27 purify: Mal 3:3; Matt 3:12; Acts 15:9; Heb 9:14; Jas 4:8; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:2 unto: Acts 15:14; Rom 14:7, 8; 2 Cor 5:14, 15 peculiar: Exod 15:16; 19:5, 6; Deut 7:6; 14:2; 26:18; Ps 135:4; 1 Pet 2:9 zealous: Titus 2:7; 3:8; Num 25:13; Acts 9:36; Eph 2:10; 1 Tim 2:10; 6:18; Heb 10:24; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 37:6—General; Exod 39:30—Holiness; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 9:15—General; Lev 11:32—it must be put into water; Lev 16:30—General; Lev 20:26—severed; Lev 25:41—then shall; Num 3:50—General; Num 7:15—General; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Num 23:9—dwell alone; Deut 4:20—a people; Deut 5:15—the Lord; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 15:15—General; Deut 28:9—establish; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; 2 Kgs 5:14—and he was clean; 1 Chr 17:21—redeem; Job 7:21—take away; Ps 4:3—for; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 26:11—redeem; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 33:12—his own; Ps 34:14—do; Ps 39:8—Deliver; Ps 72:14—he shall; Ps 74:2—redeemed; Ps 78:35—their redeemer; Ps 105:45—That; Ps 107:2—Let the; Ps 110:3—beauties; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 119:146—and I shall keep; Ps 136:24—General; Prov 3:27—Withhold; Prov 21:8—but; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 35:9—but; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 43:21—General; Isa 45:21—a just; Isa 53:12—he bare; Isa 63:9—in his; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Ezek 18:28—turneth; Ezek 36:29—save; Dan 12:10—shall be; Hos 14:2—away; Mic 7:19—subdue; Mal 3:17—jewels; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 2:17—I came; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 14:6—a good; Luke 22:19—given; John 1:29—which; John 5:23—all men; John 10:11—giveth; John 10:18—but; John 15:2—and; John 17:19—that; John 19:34—came; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 3:12—there is none; Rom 3:24—through; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 6:14—sin; Rom 7:24—who; 1 Cor 1:13—Paul; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 6:19—and ye; 1 Cor 7:23—are; 1 Cor 14:12—forasmuch; 1 Cor 15:58—the work; 2 Cor 9:8—may; Gal 2:19—that; Gal 4:5—redeem; Gal 4:18—it is; Gal 6:10—opportunity; Eph 1:7—whom; Eph 3:18—able; Eph 4:24—righteousness; Eph 5:26—he; Phil 2:8—the death; Phil 4:8—are pure; Col 1:12—made; Col 1:14—whom; Col 1:22—to; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 4:15—give; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have diligently; 2 Tim 3:17—thoroughly furnished; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 4:9—people; Heb 7:27—this; Heb 8:3—have; Heb 8:10—they shall; Heb 9:12—by his; Heb 9:26—the sacrifice; Heb 12:2—endured; Heb 12:10—partakers; 1 Pet 5:2—of; 2 Pet 2:9—the godly; 1 John 1:9—and to; 1 John 3:5—to; Rev 3:19—be

Titus 2:15 speak: Titus 1:13; 2 Tim 4:2 with: Matt 7:29; Mark 1:22, 27; Luke 4:36 Let: 1 Tim 4:12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:17—rebuke; Ezra 7:10—and to teach; Neh 5:7—I rebuked; Prov 15:5—but; Prov 24:25—they; Isa 58:1—spare; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Luke

4:32—General; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 1 Cor 16:11—no; Eph 5:11—but; Phil 2:15—rebuke; 1 Thess 2:11—General; 1 Thess 5:12—and admonish; 1 Tim 4:11—General; 1 Tim 4:13—to exhortation; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; 1 Tim 5:7—General; 1 Tim 6:2—These

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Titus is yet further directed by Paul, both concerning the things that he should teach and not teach;
- 10 He is to reject obstinate heretics;
- 12 He appoints him time and place wherein he should come unto him.

Titus 3:1 Put: Isa 43:26; 1 Tim 4:6; 2 Tim 1:6; 2 Pet 1:12; 3:1, 2; Jude 5 to be subject: Deut 17:12; Prov 24:21; Eccl 8:2–5; 10:4; Jer 27:17; Matt 22:21; 23:2, 3; Rom 13:1–7; 1 Tim 2:2; 1 Pet 2:13–17 to be ready: Titus 3:8, 14; 2:14; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:9, 10; Eph 2:10; Phil 1:11; Col 1:10; 1 Tim 5:10; 2 Tim 2:21; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—nor curse; Deut 17:11—According to; Josh 1:16—General; 1 Sam 10:25—General; 1 Chr 28:21—also the princes; Job 29:8—young men; Matt 26:10—a good; Rom 13:2—power; Rom 13:5—ye; Rom 15:15—as; 2 Cor 9:3—ye may; 2 Tim 3:17—thoroughly furnished; 1 Pet 5:2—of

Titus 3:2 speak: Ps 140:11; Prov 6:19; Acts 23:5; 1 Cor 6:10; 2 Cor 12:20; Eph 4:31; 1 Tim 3:11; Jas 4:11; 1 Pet 2:1; 3:10; 4:4; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8, 10 no: Prov 19:19; 25:24; 1 Tim 3:3; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 gentle: 2 Sam 22:36; Isa 40:11; Matt 11:29; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:22; 6:1; Eph 4:2; Phil 4:5; Col 3:12, 13; 1 Thess 2:7; 2 Tim 2:24, 25; Jas 1:19, 20; 3:17; 1 Pet 3:8 all men: 1 Cor 9:19; Gal 6:10; 1 Thess 5:14, 15; 1 Pet 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—nor curse; Deut 23:16—shall dwell; Ps 15:3—backbiteth; Isa 11:4—for the meek; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 15:19—out; Rom 13:5—ye; 1 Tim 2:1—all men; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 2:18—the good; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek

Titus 3:3 we: Rom 3:9–20; 1 Cor 6:9–11; Eph 2:1–3; Col 1:21; 3:7; 1 Pet 4:1–3 foolish: Prov 1:22, 23; 8:5; 9:6 disobedient: Matt 21:29; Acts 9:1–6; 26:19, 20; Eph 2:2; 1 Pet 1:14 deceived: Isa 44:20; Obad 3; Luke 21:8; Gal 6:3; Jas 1:26; Rev 12:9; 13:14 serving: John 8:34; Rom 6:17, 22 living: Rom 1:29–31; 2 Cor 12:20; 2 Tim 3:2, 3 hateful: Ps 36:2; Rev 18:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:5—every imagination; Gen 13:7—a strife; Gen 27:41—then; Gen 30:1—Rachel envied; Gen 31:1—Jacob; Gen 37:4—hated him; Gen 37:11—envied; Gen 37:20—and let; Gen 38:9—lest that; Gen 39:16—General; Exod 1:9—the people; Lev 11:13—the eagle; Lev 14:17—General; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Deut 7:8—because; Deut 9:4—Speak not; Deut 23:16—shall dwell; 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; 2 Sam 24:10—foolishly; Job 15:16—abominable; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 68:13—ye have; Ps 68:18—rebellious; Ps 94:8—fools; Ps 120:6—soul; Prov 21:8—way; Eccl 2:1—I will; Eccl 7:29—they; Eccl 9:3—also; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 45:8—Drop down; Isa 64:6—are all; Isa 65:25—wolf; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Jer 31:19—Surely after; Ezek 16:6—Live; Ezek 16:63—when; Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 36:32—for your; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Hos 13:9—but; Matt 7:11—being; Mark 2:17—I came; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Mark 7:21—out; Mark 15:10—for envy; Luke 1:6—righteous; Luke 11:13—being; Luke 15:5—when; Luke 15:15—to feed; John 6:37—shall; John 6:44—except; John 6:65—that no; John 10:16—them; John 13:5—to wash; John 15:19—because; Acts 8:23—the bond; Acts 13:23—raised; Rom 1:14—to the unwise;

Rom 1:30—haters; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rom 4:5—ungodly; Rom 5:6—For; Rom 5:20—But; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:5—in the flesh; Rom 7:18—that in me; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 9:23—he had afore; Rom 10:19—foolish; Rom 11:30—as ye; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 1 Cor 3:18—deceive; 1 Cor 4:7—who; 1 Cor 6:11—such; 1 Cor 12:2—that; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; 2 Cor 5:14—then; Gal 2:15—sinners; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Eph 2:3—we; Eph 2:9—General; Eph 4:22—deceitful; Eph 4:31—with; Eph 5:8—ye were; Col 1:13—and; 1 Tim 1:9—disobedient; 2 Tim 3:6—divers; Heb 4:11—unbelief; Jas 1:17—good; Jas 1:22—deceiving; Jas 3:14—if; Jas 4:1—come they; Jas 4:5—The spirit; 1 Pet 2:1—malice; 1 Pet 2:7—which be; 1 Pet 2:15—foolish; 1 Pet 4:2—no; 1 Pet 4:3—to have; 1 Pet 4:6—but; 2 Pet 2:19—they themselves; 1 John 2:11—he that; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh; 1 John 4:10—not; 1 John 4:19—General; 1 John 5:19—and the

Titus 3:4 the kindness: Titus 2:11; Rom 5:20, 21; Eph 2:4–10 love: or, pity God: Titus 1:3; 2:10; 1 Tim 1:1; 2:3; 4:10 appeared: Titus 2:11; 2 Tim 1:10; Heb 9:26 Reciprocal: Num 14:19—according; 2 Sam 9:3—the kindness of God; 2 Sam 22:3—my saviour; 2 Kgs 14:27—he saved; Ps 24:5—God; Ps 88:1—Lord; Ps 106:21—God; Ps 116:5—Gracious; Ps 119:146—and I shall keep; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 43:3—the Holy One; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 63:7—according to his; Hos 1:7—will save; Hos 14:4—I will love; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 7:11—good; Luke 1:47—God; Luke 2:11—unto; Luke 2:14—good; Luke 15:17—when; John 3:5—born; John 3:16—God; John 5:23—all men; Acts 2:17—I will; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 15:11—that; Acts 18:27—believed; Acts 20:24—the gospel; Rom 2:4—riches; Rom 8:30—he called; Rom 8:39—love; Rom 12:1—by the; 1 Cor 12:13—by; 1 Cor 16:12—our; Eph 2:7—in his; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:13—to will; Col 3:12—beloved; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 2 Thess 1:11—the good; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 2 Tim 1:9—hath; Titus 2:13—our; Titus 3:5—according; 1 Pet 1:3—which

Titus 3:5 by works: Job 9:20; 15:14; 25:4; Ps 143:2; Isa 57:12; Luke 10:27–29; Rom 3:20, 28; 4:5; 9:11, 16, 30; 11:6; Gal 2:16; 3:16–21; Eph 2:4, 8, 9; 2 Tim 1:9 according: Titus 3:4; Ps 62:12; 86:5, 15; 130:7; Mic 7:18; Luke 1:50, 54, 72, 78; Eph 1:6, 7; Heb 4:16; 1 Pet 1:3; 2:10 washing: John 3:3–5; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:26; 1 Pet 3:21 renewing: Ps 51:10; Rom 12:2; Eph 4:23; Col 3:10; Heb 6:6 Reciprocal: Gen 19:16—the Lord; Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 30:18—a laver; Exod 30:19—General; Exod 38:8—the laver; Exod 40:7—General; Lev 11:32—it must be put into water; Num 31:23—ye shall make; Deut 9:5—Not for; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Chr 4:2—a molten sea; Ps 26:6—wash; Ps 73:1—of a clean heart; Ps 104:30—sendest; Prov 21:8—but; Prov 30:12—not; Isa 32:15—the spirit; Isa 43:7—for I; Isa 44:3—pour my; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Isa 54:10—that hath; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 36:25—will I; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 3:6—were; Mark 1:8—he shall; John 1:13—of God; John 1:33—the same; John 13:8—If; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 19:34—came; Acts 1:5—John; Acts 2:38—be; Acts 2:47—the Lord; Acts 8:36—See; Acts 11:16—but; Acts 22:16—arise; Acts 26:18—sanctified; Rom 3:24—justified; Rom 5:5—shed; 2 Cor 3:18—are; 2 Cor 4:16—is; Eph 2:5—grace ye; Phil 2:13—to will; Phil 3:9—not; Col 2:12—baptism; 1 Thess 1:4—your election; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 10:22—our bodies; 1 John 5:6—by water and

Titus 3:6 he shed: Prov 1:23; Isa 32:15; 44:3; Ezek 36:25; Joel 2:28; John 1:16; 7:37; Acts 2:33; 10:45; Rom 5:5 abundantly: Gr. richly, Eph 4:2; 3:8 through: Titus 1:4; John 4:10; 14:16, 17; 16:7; Rom 8:2 Reciprocal: Exod 38:8—the laver; Lev 8:11—General; Num

31:23—ye shall make; 2 Sam 22:3—my saviour; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Isa 53:11—justify; Jer 33:6—and will; Ezek 37:14—shall put; Zech 12:10—I will pour; Matt 3:6—were; Mark 1:8—he shall; John 1:33—the same; Acts 8:36—See; Acts 11:16—but; Acts 26:18—sanctified; Eph 1:7—to; Col 2:12—baptism; Col 3:16—richly; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 6:17—richly; Titus 2:13—our

Titus 3:7 being: Titus 2:11; Rom 3:24, 28; 4:4, 16; 5:1, 2, 15–21; 11:6; 1 Cor 6:11; Gal 2:16 made: Rom 8:17, 23, 24; Gal 3:29; 4:7; Heb 6:17; 11:7, 9; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 3:7 hope: Titus 1:2; 2:13 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Isa 53:11—justify; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 19:16—eternal; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; Eph 1:11—we; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 4:4—as; Col 1:23—the hope; Heb 1:14—heirs; Heb 9:15—eternal; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 3:3—every

Titus 3:8 a faithful: Titus 1:9; 1 Tim 1:15 that thou: Prov 21:28; Acts 12:15; 2 Cor 4:13 which: Ps 78:22; John 5:24; 12:44; Rom 4:5; 1 Pet 1:21; 1 John 5:10–13 be: Titus 3:1, 14; 2:14 good: Job 22:2; 35:7, 8; Ps 16:2, 3; 2 Cor 9:12–15; Phlm 1:11 Reciprocal: Num 7:5—Take it; Deut 6:17—General; Ps 37:27—do good; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 5:19—do; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; Acts 9:36—full; 1 Cor 7:34—careth; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 2 Cor 7:11—carefulness; 2 Cor 9:8—may; Gal 6:10—do good; Eph 2:10—good; 1 Tim 2:8—I will; 1 Tim 2:10—with; 1 Tim 3:1—is a; 1 Tim 4:8—godliness; 1 Tim 4:11—General; 1 Tim 5:10—good; 1 Tim 6:2—These; 1 Tim 6:3—to wholesome; 1 Tim 6:18—rich; 2 Tim 2:11—faithful; 2 Tim 2:21—prepared; Heb 10:24—love; Jas 2:14—though; 1 Pet 1:15—so; Rev 19:9—These

Titus 3:9 avoid: Titus 1:14; 1 Tim 1:3–7; 4:7; 2 Tim 2:23 unprofitable: Job 15:3; 1 Cor 8:1; 13:2; 2 Tim 2:14 Reciprocal: Mark 7:7—in vain; Acts 18:15—a question; Rom 2:8—contentious; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Tim 1:4—endless; 1 Tim 1:6—turned; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 1 Tim 6:20—avoiding; 2 Tim 2:16—shun

Titus 3:10 heretic: 1 Cor 11:19; Gal 5:20; 2 Pet 2:1 after: Matt 18:15–17; 2 Cor 13:2 reject: Rom 16:17; 1 Cor 5:4–13; Gal 5:12; 2 Thess 3:6, 14; 2 Tim 3:5; 2 John 10 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Num 5:3—without; Acts 24:14—heresy; Gal 1:8—though; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish; Titus 1:11—mouths

Titus 3:11 is subverted: Titus 1:11; Acts 15:24; 1 Tim 1:19, 20; 2 Tim 2:14; Heb 10:26 being: Matt 25:26–28; Luke 7:30; 19:22; John 3:18; Acts 13:46; Rom 3:19 Reciprocal: Matt 22:12—And he was; 1 John 3:20—if

Titus 3:12 Tychicus: Acts 20:4; 2 Tim 4:12 be: 2 Tim 4:9, 21 for: 1 Cor 16:6, 8, 9 Reciprocal: Acts 17:15—receiving; 2 Cor 2:1—I determined; Eph 6:21—Tychicus; Col 4:7—Tychicus

Titus 3:13 the lawyer: Matt 22:35; Luke 7:30; 10:25; 11:45, 52; 14:3 Apollos: Acts 18:24 on: Acts 21:5; 28:10; Rom 15:24; 1 Cor 16:11; 3 John 6–8 Reciprocal: Acts 15:3—brought

Titus 3:14 learn: Titus 3:8 maintain good works: or, profess honest trades, Acts 18:3; 20:35 Gr.; Eph 4:28; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8 that: Isa 61:3; Matt 7:19; 21:19; Luke 13:6–9; John 15:8, 16; Rom 15:28; Phil 1:11; 4:17; Col 1:10; Heb 6:6–12; 2 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Ps 37:27—do good; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 25:30—cast; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; 2 Cor 9:8—may; Eph 2:10—good; Phil 4:8—honest; 1 Thess 4:11—to work; 1 Tim

5:10—good; 2 Tim 2:21—prepared; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Phlm 1:6—the communication; 1 Pet 1:15—so

Titus 3:15 with me: Rom 16:21–24 Greet: Rom 16:1–20 love: Gal 5:6; Eph 6:23; 1 Tim 1:5; Phlm 1:5; 2 John 1, 2; 3 John 1 Grace: 1 Cor 16:23; Eph 6:24; 2 Tim 4:22; Heb 13:25
Reciprocal: Acts 15:40—being; 1 Tim 6:21—Grace

PHILEMON

Philemon appears to have been a person of some consideration at Colosse, and in the church at that place (Phlm 1:1, 2, Col 4:9, 17) who had been converted by the ministry of St. Paul (Phlm 1:19), probably during his abode at Ephesus (Acts 19:10). Onesimus, a slave of Philemon, having, as it is generally thought, been guilty of some dishonesty, fled from his master, and came to Rome, where the apostle was at that time under confinement the first time, as appears by his expectation of being shortly released (Phlm 1:22), about AD 62. Having by some means attended the preaching of the apostle, “in his own hired house,” (Acts 28:16, 23) it pleased God to bless it to his conversion. After he had given satisfactory evidence of a real change, and manifested an excellent and amiable disposition, which greatly endeared him to St. Paul, he was sent back to his master by the apostle, who wrote this epistle to reconcile Philemon to his once unfaithful servant.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Paul rejoices to hear of the faith and love of Philemon, whom he desires to forgive his servant Onesimus, and lovingly to receive him again.

Philemon 1:1 AD 64, AM 4068 a prisoner: Phlm 1:9; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; 2 Tim 1:8 Timothy: 2 Cor 1:1; Col 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1 Philemon: The apostle in this epistle indulges in some fine paronomasais on the proper names. Thus Philemon, Φιλημον [G5371], affectionate, or beloved, is “our dearly beloved;” Apphia (Απφια [G682], from ἀπφα), the affectionate address of a brother or sister, according to Suidas, is “the beloved sister,” as several manuscripts, Vulgate, and others correctly read; Archippus (Αρχιππος [G751], the ruler of the horse, for the managing of which heros were anciently famous), is “our fellow- soldier;” and Onesimus (Ονησιμος [G3682], useful or profitable), once unprofitable, is now profitable., and fellow labourer, Phlm 1:24; 1 Cor 3:9; Phil 2:25; 4:3; Col 4:11; 1 Thess 3:2 Reciprocal: Luke 10:2—the labourers; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 1 Thess 2:8—dear; Phlm 1:13—the bonds; Heb 13:23—brother

Philemon 1:2 Archippus: Col 4:17 our fellowsoldier: Phil 2:25; 2 Tim 2:3, 4 the church: Rom 16:5; 1 Cor 16:19; Col 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Matt 18:20—two; Matt 20:21—Grant; Acts 28:23—there came; Phlm 1:24—my fellowlabourers; 3 John 8—fellowhelpers

Philemon 1:3; Rom 1:7; 2 Cor 13:14; Eph 1:2 Reciprocal: Matt 6:21—there; Matt 20:21—Grant; 2 Cor 1:2—General

Philemon 1:4; Rom 1:8; Eph 1:16; Phil 1:3; Col 1:3; 1 Thess 1:2; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Tim 1:3
Reciprocal: Rom 1:9—I make; Rom 6:17—But; 1 Cor 1:14—thank; 2 Cor 9:12—only; Phil
4:19—God; Col 1:9—do

Philemon 1:5 Hearing: Gal 5:6; Eph 1:15; Col 1:4 toward the Lord: Phlm 1:7; Ps 16:3;
Acts 9:39–41; Rom 12:13; 15:25, 26; 1 Cor 16:1; 1 John 3:23; 5:1, 2 Reciprocal: 2 Cor
8:4—the ministering; Eph 6:18—supplication; Eph 6:23—and love; Phil 1:3—upon; Phil
1:27—I may; Phil 2:19—that I; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Thess 3:6—faith; 1 Thess
4:10—all the; 1 Tim 6:2—because they are; Titus 3:15—love; Heb 6:10—which; Heb
13:24—and all; 3 John 2—even; 3 John 6—have borne witness of thy charity

Philemon 1:6 the communication: 2 Cor 9:12–14; Phil 1:9–11; Titus 3:14; Heb 6:10; Jas
2:14, 17 the acknowledging: Matt 5:16; 1 Cor 14:25; Phil 4:8; 1 Pet 1:5–8; 2:12; 3:1, 16 in
you: 2 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 14:13—there is found; Matt 25:16—went; 2 Cor
1:13—than; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; Heb 13:16—communicate

Philemon 1:7 great joy: 1 Thess 1:3; 2:13, 19; 3:9; 2 John 4; 3 John 3–6 the bowels: Phlm
1:20; 2 Cor 7:13; 2 Tim 1:16 Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—my brother; Ruth 2:16—General; 1
Chr 29:17—joy thy people; Job 29:13—I caused; Prov 27:11—be wise; Isa 58:7—to deal;
Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 14:7—ye have; Luke
14:13—call; Acts 16:34—when; Rom 12:13—Distributing; Rom 15:32—and may; 1 Cor
16:1—the saints; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; Phil 1:4—with; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord

Philemon 1:8 bold: 2 Cor 3:12; 10:1, 2; 11:21; 1 Thess 2:2, 6 enjoin: 2 Cor 10:8 Reciprocal:
Gen 50:17—servants; 1 Chr 13:2—If it seem; Neh 5:10—I pray you; Ps 37:25—I have; Jer
38:20—Obey; Acts 15:2—should; Rom 1:28—not convenient; 2 Cor 7:16—that; Eph
5:4—convenient; Phil 4:3—I; Phlm 1:14—without; Heb 13:22—suffer

Philemon 1:9 love's sake: Rom 12:1; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; Eph 4:1; Heb 13:19; 1 Pet 2:11 Paul:
Ps 71:9, 18; Prov 16:31; Isa 46:4 prisoner: Phlm 1:1; Eph 3:1; 4:1 Reciprocal: Judg
21:22—Be favourable unto them; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 1 Chr 13:2—If it seem; Neh
5:10—I pray you; Ps 37:25—I have; Prov 23:24—shall have; Isa 11:6—General; Acts
15:2—should; Acts 16:23—they cast; Acts 21:16—an old; Acts 23:18—Paul; 1 Cor 1:10—I
beseech; 2 Cor 10:1—I Paul; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Gal 5:2—I Paul; Phil 4:3—I; 1 Thess
2:6—when; 1 Thess 2:18—even; 1 Thess 4:1—we; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; Phlm
1:14—without; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 5:1—who

Philemon 1:10 my son: 2 Sam 9:1–7; 18:5; 19:37, 38; Mark 9:17; 1 Tim 1:2; Titus 1:4
Onesimus: Col 4:9 whom: 1 Cor 4:15; Gal 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Deut
23:15—General; Luke 6:42—cast; Luke 7:3—General; Acts 28:20—this chain; 1 Cor
1:10—I beseech; Eph 4:1—beseech; Eph 6:20—bonds; 1 Thess 4:1—we; 1 Tim 1:18—son;
1 Tim 5:1—entreat; 1 Tim 6:2—believing; Phlm 1:17—receive; 1 Pet 2:11—I beseech; 3
John 4—that

Philemon 1:11 unprofitable: Job 30:1, 2; Matt 25:30; Luke 17:10; Rom 3:12; 1 Pet 2:10
profitable: Luke 15:24, 32; 2 Tim 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Jer 13:7—it was;
Luke 6:42—cast; Titus 3:8—good

Philemon 1:12 thou: Matt 6:14, 15; 18:21–35; Mark 11:25; Eph 4:32 mine: Deut 13:6; 2

Sam 16:11; Jer 31:20; Luke 15:20 Reciprocal: Gen 15:4—shall come; Mic 6:7—body; Rom 11:14—my; Rom 16:2—ye receive; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; Phil 1:8—in; Phlm 1:17—receive; Phlm 1:20—refresh

Philemon 1:13 in thy stead: 1 Cor 16:17; Phil 2:30 the bonds: Phlm 1:1; Eph 3:1; 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 19:21—ministered; Matt 20:26—minister; Acts 28:20—this chain

Philemon 1:14 without: Phlm 1:8, 9; 2 Cor 1:24; 1 Pet 5:3 thy benefit: 1 Chr 29:17; Ps 110:3; 1 Cor 9:7, 17; 2 Cor 8:12; 9:5, 7; 1 Pet 5:2 Reciprocal: Judg 5:2—when; 2 Kgs 8:9—Thy son Benhadad; Acts 5:4—was it not thine; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; 1 Pet 4:9—without

Philemon 1:15; Gen 45:5–8; 50:20; Ps 76:10; Isa 20:6; Acts 4:28 Reciprocal: Luke 15:10—one

Philemon 1:16 a brother: Matt 23:8; Acts 9:17; Gal 4:28, 29; 1 Tim 6:2; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 1:22, 23; 1 John 5:1 both in: Eph 6:5–7; Col 3:22 Reciprocal: Gen 33:9—my brother; Matt 8:6—my; Luke 15:27—Thy brother; John 15:15—I call; Acts 10:7—two; Acts 15:25—our; Acts 22:13—Brother; 1 Cor 7:22—is the; Eph 6:21—beloved

Philemon 1:17 thou count: Acts 16:15; 2 Cor 8:23; Eph 3:6; Phil 1:7; 1 Tim 6:2; Heb 3:1, 14; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 5:1; 1 John 1:3 receive: Phlm 1:10, 12; Matt 10:40; 12:48–50; 18:5; 25:40 Reciprocal: Rom 16:2—ye receive; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; Phil 1:5—General

Philemon 1:18 put that: Isa 53:4–7 Heb.; Reciprocal: Gen 43:9—will be; Lev 17:4—blood shall; 1 Sam 25:24—Upon; 2 Sam 2:6—I also; Ps 119:122—surety; Prov 6:1—if thou be; Matt 18:29—Have; Rom 4:8—to whom; Col 3:25—he that

Philemon 1:19 I Paul: 1 Cor 16:21, 22; Gal 5:2; 6:11 how thou: 1 Cor 4:15; 9:1, 2; 2 Cor 3:2; 1 Tim 1:2; Titus 1:4; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 43:9—will be; Lev 17:4—blood shall; 1 Sam 25:24—Upon; 2 Sam 2:6—I also; Ps 119:122—surety; Prov 6:1—if thou be; Prov 17:21—hath; Prov 27:11—be wise; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 18:29—Have; Rom 4:8—to whom; Rom 15:27—and; Gal 4:19—little; 1 Tim 4:16—them

Philemon 1:20 let me: 2 Cor 2:2; 7:4–7, 13; Phil 2:2; 4:1; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:7–9; Heb 13:17; 3 John 4 refresh: Phlm 1:7, 12; Phil 1:8; 2:1; 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:17—joy thy people; Prov 17:21—hath; Prov 23:24—shall have; Prov 27:11—be wise; Rom 15:32—and may; 2 Tim 1:16—refreshed

Philemon 1:21; 2 Cor 2:3; 7:16; 8:22; Gal 5:10; 2 Thess 3:4 Reciprocal: Rom 15:14—I; 2 Cor 2:9—whether; Phil 1:6—confident; 2 Thess 3:14—obey

Philemon 1:22 prepare: Acts 28:23 for I trust: Rom 15:24; Phil 1:25, 26; 2:24; Heb 13:23; 2 John 12; 3 John 14 through: Rom 15:30–32; 2 Cor 1:11; Phil 1:19; Jas 5:16 Reciprocal: Rom 1:10—request; Eph 6:19—for; Col 4:3—praying; 1 Thess 3:10—praying; 1 Thess 5:25—General; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping; Heb 13:19—that I

Philemon 1:23 Epaphras: Col 1:7; 4:12 my fellowprisoner: Rom 16:7; Col 4:10 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; 2 Cor 13:13—General; Phil 4:21—The

Philemon 1:24 Marcus: Acts 12:12, 25; 13:13; 15:37–39; Col 4:10; 2 Tim 4:11 Aristarchus: Acts 19:29; 27:2 Demas: Col 4:14; 2 Tim 4:10 Lucas: 2 Tim 4:11 my fellowlabourers: Phlm 1:1, 2; 2 Cor 8:23; Phil 2:25; 4:3; 3 John 8 Reciprocal: Acts 20:4—Aristarchus; 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; 2 Cor 13:13—General; Phil 4:21—The; Col 4:11—fellowworkers

Philemon 1:25 grace: Rom 16:20, 24 your spirit: 2 Tim 4:22 Reciprocal: Rom 1:7—and the Lord; Gal 6:18—the grace; 2 Thess 3:16—The Lord be

HEBREWS

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Christ in these last times coming to us from the Father,
4 is preferred above the angels, both in person and office.

Hebrews 1:1 at: Gen 3:15; 6:3, 13–22; 8:15–19; 9:1–17; 12:1–3; 26:2–5; 28:12–15; 32:24–30; 46:2–4; Exod 3:1–22; Luke 24:27, 44; Acts 28:23; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2 Pet 1:20, 21 in: Num 12:6–8; Joel 2:28 the fathers: Luke 1:55, 72; John 7:22; Acts 13:32 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—in; Gen 20:7—a prophet; Lev 15:1—Aaron; Deut 18:15—like unto me; 1 Sam 3:21—appeared; Job 33:15—a dream; Song 2:3—my beloved; Jer 2:1—the word; Jer 13:1—Go; Jer 18:2—and go; Dan 2:28—in the; Dan 8:2—I saw in; Dan 9:10—which; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 17:5—hear; Matt 21:37—last; Mark 1:1—son; Mark 12:2—a servant; Mark 12:6—his; John 1:34—this; Acts 3:22—him; Rom 11:2—of Elias; Heb 2:1—Therefore

Hebrews 1:2 these: Gen 49:1; Num 24:14; Deut 4:30; 18:15; 31:29; Isa 2:2; Jer 30:24; 48:47; Ezek 38:16; Dan 2:28; 10:14; Hos 3:5; Mic 4:1; Acts 2:17; Gal 4:4; Eph 1:10; 2 Pet 3:3; Jude 18 spoken: Heb 1:5, 8; 2:3; 5:8; 7:3; Matt 3:17; 17:5; 26:63; Mark 1:1; 12:6; John 1:14, 17, 18; 3:16; 15:15; Rom 1:4 appointed: Heb 2:8, 9; Ps 2:6–9; Isa 9:6, 7; 53:10–12; Matt 21:38; 28:18; John 3:25; 13:3; 16:15; 17:2; Acts 10:36; Rom 8:17; 1 Cor 8:6; 15:25–27; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; Col 1:17, 18 by whom: Prov 8:22–31; Isa 44:24; 45:12, 18; John 1:3; 1 Cor 8:6; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 25:5—General; Deut 16:1—the passover; Deut 16:6—at even; Job 38:4—I; Ps 8:6—madest; Ps 93:1—world; Prov 8:27—he prepared; Isa 42:5—he that created; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Isa 66:2—For all those; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 32:17—thou; Jer 51:15—hath made; Matt 12:42—behold; Matt 16:16—Thou; Matt 21:37—last; Luke 1:32—the Son; Luke 20:14—the heir; John 1:10—and the world was; John 1:34—this; John 3:35—and; John 9:35—the Son; John 13:32—shall; John 14:28—Father; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 17:24—that made; 1 Cor 11:12—but; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Heb 2:1—Therefore; Heb 3:3—this; Heb 3:4—but; Heb 3:6—as; Heb 4:14—Jesus; Heb 7:28—maketh the; Heb 9:26—in; Heb 11:3—faith; 1 Pet 1:20—in; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; 1 John 2:18—it is; Rev 4:11—for thou

Hebrews 1:3 the brightness: John 1:14; 14:9, 10; 2 Cor 4:6 image: 2 Cor 4:4; Col 1:15, 16 upholding: Ps 75:3; John 1:4; Col 1:17; Rev 4:11 the word: Eccl 8:4; Rom 1:16; 2 Cor 4:7 by himself: Heb 7:27; 9:12–14, 16, 26; John 1:29; 1 John 1:7; 3:5 sat: Heb 4:14; 8:1; 10:12;

12:2; Ps 110:1; Matt 22:24; Mark 16:19; Luke 20:42, 43; Acts 2:33; 7:56; Rom 8:34; Eph 1:20–22; Col 3:1; 1 Pet 1:21; 3:22; Rev 3:21 Majesty: 1 Chr 29:11; Job 37:22; Mic 5:4; 2 Pet 1:16; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Exod 30:10—Aaron; Exod 39:30—the plate; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 14:6—the living bird; Lev 15:15—an atonement; Lev 16:17—no man; Num 12:8—similitude; Deut 4:15—of similitude; Deut 16:6—at even; Judg 13:20—when the flame; 1 Sam 2:8—the pillars; 1 Kgs 10:18—a great throne; 1 Chr 16:30—stable; Neh 9:6—preservest; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ps 45:2—fairer; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 68:18—for men; Ps 93:1—world; Ps 96:6—Honour; Ps 96:10—the world; Isa 40:5—the glory; Isa 40:18—General; Isa 46:5—General; Isa 52:13—he shall; Isa 60:2—the Lord; Isa 66:2—For all those; Jer 11:11—which; Jer 30:21—and I; Jer 32:17—thou; Jer 51:15—hath made; Ezek 8:4—General; Matt 22:44—The Lord; Matt 25:33—his; Matt 26:64—the right; Mark 1:41—I; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 10:11—notwithstanding; Luke 22:69—on; Luke 24:51—he was; John 1:3—General; John 1:10—was in; John 5:17—My; John 8:19—if; John 12:41—saw; John 12:45—General; John 13:32—shall; John 14:7—ye; John 14:28—Father; John 16:5—I; John 17:5—glorify; John 17:11—I am; Acts 7:2—The God; Acts 7:55—standing; Acts 17:28—in him; Rom 10:6—to bring; 1 Cor 8:6—and we by; 1 Cor 11:12—but; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 3:9—created; Phil 2:6—in; 1 Tim 3:16—God; Heb 1:13—Sit; Heb 4:10—he that; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 9:14—purge; Heb 9:24—but; Jas 2:1—the Lord; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; 2 Pet 1:3—his; Rev 1:18—was

Hebrews 1:4 so: Heb 1:9; 2:9; Eph 1:21; Col 1:18; 2:10; 2 Thess 1:7; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 5:11, 12 by: Ps 2:7, 8; Phil 2:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 32:1—angels; Ps 45:2—fairer; Acts 10:3—an

Hebrews 1:5 Thou: Heb 5:5; Ps 2:7; Acts 13:33 I will: 2 Sam 7:14; 1 Chr 17:13; 22:10; 28:6; Ps 89:26, 27 Reciprocal: Prov 8:24—I was; John 1:14—the only; John 1:34—this; Rom 8:29—that he might; Col 1:18—in all; Col 3:17—God; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 1:6—And again; Heb 1:13—to; Heb 5:8—he were; 1 John 4:9—only

Hebrews 1:6 And again: etc. or, When he bringeth again, the first- begotten, Heb 1:5; Prov 8:24, 25; John 1:14, 18; 3:16; Rom 8:29; Col 1:15, 18; 1 John 4:9; Rev 1:5 And let: Deut 32:43 *Sept: Ps 97:7; Luke 2:9–14; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 5:9–12 Reciprocal: Neh 9:6—the host; Ps 2:7—this; Ps 103:21—ministers; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 2:2—worship; Matt 4:11—behold; Matt 13:41—The son; Mark 12:6—They; Luke 22:43—an; John 1:34—this; John 5:23—all men; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 13:33—Thou art; 2 Cor 8:9—though; Phil 2:6—in; Phil 2:10—every; Heb 10:5—when; Rev 5:8—the four; Rev 7:11—and worshipped

Hebrews 1:7 of: Gr. unto Who: Heb 1:14; 2 Kgs 2:11; 6:17; Ps 104:4; Isa 6:2 Heb.; Ezek 1:13, 14; Dan 7:10; Zech 6:5 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—Cherubims; 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; Job 4:15—a spirit; Ps 103:21—ministers; Isa 6:6—flew; Dan 9:21—to fly; Amos 7:4—called; Matt 13:41—The son

Hebrews 1:8 Thy throne: Ps 45:6, 7 O God: Heb 3:3, 4; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; 45:21, 22, 25; Jer 23:6; Hos 1:7; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:1; Matt 1:23; Luke 1:16, 17; John 10:30, 33; 20:28; Rom 9:5; 1 Tim 3:16; Titus 2:13, 14; 1 John 5:20 for: Ps 145:13; Isa 9:7; Deut 2:37; 7:14; 1 Cor 15:25; 2 Pet 1:11 a sceptre: 2 Sam 23:3; Ps 72:1–4, 7, 11–14; 99:4; Isa 9:7; 32:1, 2; Jer 23:5; 38:15; Zech 9:9 righteousness: Gr. rightness, or, straightness Reciprocal: Num 24:17—a Sceptre; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 1 Kgs 10:18—a great throne; 2 Chr

9:8—to do judgment; Ps 93:1—Lord; Ps 97:2—righteousness; Prov 29:14—his throne; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 45:5—the Lord; Jer 33:15—and he; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Zech 4:14—These; Matt 25:31—the Son; Luke 1:33—he; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; John 1:1—the Word was; John 1:41—Christ; Eph 4:24—righteousness; Eph 5:9—righteousness; Phil 2:6—in; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 4:14—Jesus; Heb 5:8—he were; 1 John 2:29—he is; 1 John 3:7—even; Rev 11:15—and he; Rev 14:11—for

Hebrews 1:9 loved: Heb 7:26; Ps 11:5; 33:5; 37:28; 40:8; 45:7; Isa 61:8 hated: Ps 119:104, 128; Prov 8:13; Amos 5:15; Zech 8:17; Rom 12:9; Rev 2:6, 7, 15 thy God: Ps 89:26; John 20:17; 2 Cor 11:31; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 anointed: Ps 2:2, 6 marg. Ps 89:20; Isa 61:1; Luke 4:18; John 1:41; 3:34; Acts 4:27; 10:38 oil: Ps 23:5; Isa 61:3; Rom 15:13; Gal 5:22 thy fellows: Heb 2:11; 1 Cor 1:9; 1 John 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 30:25—an holy; Num 7:43—mingled with oil; Num 18:8—by reason; 1 Sam 16:13—the Spirit; 2 Kgs 11:12—anointed him; 2 Chr 9:8—to do judgment; Ps 72:1—Give; Ps 97:2—righteousness; Ps 104:15—oil to make his; Prov 29:14—his throne; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 16:5—judging; Isa 32:1—king; Isa 42:6—called; Isa 45:5—the Lord; Isa 51:13—that hath; Jer 33:15—and he; Lam 5:19—thy throne; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Zech 4:14—These; Luke 2:26—the Lord's; Rom 7:15—what I hate; Heb 1:4—so; 1 John 2:20—ye have; 1 John 2:29—he is

Hebrews 1:10 Thou: Ps 102:25–27 in: Gen 1:1; John 1:1–3; Rev 3:14 hast: Prov 8:29; Isa 42:5; 48:13; 51:13; Jer 32:17; Zech 12:1 the works: Deut 4:19; Ps 8:3, 4; 19:1; Isa 64:8 Reciprocal: Job 38:4—I; Ps 90:2—even from; Ps 93:2—thou; Ps 104:2—stretchest; Prov 8:25—General; Isa 40:12—measured; Isa 40:22—stretcheth; Isa 44:24—by myself; Jer 27:5—made; Lam 5:19—remainest; Hab 1:12—thou not; Mark 13:31—Heaven; John 1:3—General; John 8:58—Before; John 17:5—glorify; Col 1:16—by him were; 2 Thess 2:13—from; Rev 1:4—him; Rev 4:11—for thou

Hebrews 1:11 shall perish: Heb 12:27; Isa 34:4; 65:17; Matt 24:35; Mark 13:31; Luke 21:33; 2 Pet 3:7–10; Rev 20:11; 21:1 thou: Ps 10:16; 29:10; 90:2; Isa 41:4; 44:6; Rev 1:11, 17, 18; 2:8 shall wax: Isa 50:9; 51:6, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 9:7—But; Jer 27:5—made; Dan 4:16—be changed; Mic 5:3—his; Matt 5:18—Till; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; Jas 1:17—no variableness; 2 Pet 3:10—in the which; Rev 6:14—the heaven

Hebrews 1:12 but: Heb 13:8; Exod 3:14; John 8:58; Jas 1:17 and thy: Ps 90:4 Reciprocal: Deut 32:39—even I; Job 10:5—General; Job 36:26—neither; Ps 9:7—But; Isa 46:4—even to your; Isa 50:9—they all; Isa 51:6—the heavens; Mic 5:3—his; Matt 5:18—Till; Matt 24:35—Heaven; 2 Pet 3:10—in the which

Hebrews 1:13 to: Heb 1:5 Sit: Heb 1:3; 10:12; Ps 110:1; Matt 22:44; Mark 12:36; Luke 20:42; Acts 2:34–36; 7:55 until: Ps 21:8, 9; 132:18; Isa 63:3–6; Luke 19:27; 1 Cor 15:25, 26; Rev 19:11–21; 20:15 Reciprocal: Exod 33:20—Thou canst not; Matt 2:13—the angel; 1 Cor 15:27—General; Eph 5:13—for; Col 3:1—where; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 8:1—who; Heb 10:13—General; Heb 12:2—and is; 1 Pet 3:22—is on

Hebrews 1:14 ministering: Heb 8:6; 10:11; Ps 103:20, 21; Dan 3:28; 7:10; Matt 18:10; Luke 1:19, 23; 2:9, 13; Acts 13:2; Rom 13:6; 15:16, 27; 2 Cor 9:12; Phil 2:17, 25 Gr.; 1 Kgs 22:19; Job 1:6; Ps 103:20, 21; 104:4; Isa 6:2, 3; Dan 7:10; Matt 13:41, 49, 50; Luke 1:19; 2 Thess 1:7;

Jude 14 sent: Gen 19:15, 16; 32:1, 2, 24; Acts 11:22; 1 Pet 1:12; Rev 5:6 minister: Ps 34:7; 91:11, 12; Dan 6:22; 9:21–23; 10:11, 12; Matt 1:20; 2:13; 24:31; Luke 16:22; Acts 5:19; 10:3, 4; 12:7, 23; 16:26; 27:23 heirs: Heb 6:12, 17; Matt 25:34; Rom 8:17; Gal 3:7, 9, 29; Eph 3:6; Titus 3:7; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 1:4; 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—angel; Gen 24:40—will; Gen 28:12—ladder; Exod 25:20—toward; Exod 37:9—cherubims spread; 2 Sam 22:11—a cherub; 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; 2 Kgs 2:11—General; 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; 1 Chr 21:27—the Lord; Job 2:1—Again; Job 4:15—a spirit; Ps 138:1—before; Eccl 5:6—before; Song 3:7—threescore; Isa 6:6—flew; Ezek 1:12—whither; Dan 8:16—make; Zech 1:10—These; Zech 6:5—These; Matt 4:6—He shall; Matt 4:11—behold; Matt 6:10—as; Matt 20:26—minister; Matt 28:5—Fear; Luke 1:11—appeared; Luke 4:10—He; Luke 15:10—there; Luke 22:43—an; John 1:51—and the; Acts 8:26—The angel; Acts 11:13—he showed; Acts 12:11—that the; 1 Cor 4:9—and to men; 1 Cor 11:10—because; Heb 1:7—Who; Rev 8:13—flying; Rev 19:10—I am; Rev 21:12—twelve angels

CHAPTER 2

- 1 We ought to be obedient to Christ Jesus;
- 5 and that because he vouchsafed to take our nature upon him;
- 14 as it was necessary.

Hebrews 2:1 Therefore: Heb 2:2–4; 1:1, 2; 12:25, 26 the more: Deut 4:9, 23; 32:46, 47; Josh 23:11, 12; 1 Chr 22:13; Ps 119:9; Prov 2:1–6; 3:21; 4:1–4, 20–22; 7:1, 2; Luke 8:15; 9:44 we should: Heb 12:5; Matt 16:9; Mark 8:18; 2 Pet 1:12, 13, 15; 3:1 let them slip: Gr. run out, as leaking vessels, Hab 1:6; 2:16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:27—to the; Exod 16:32—General; Num 16:49—fourteen thousand; Deut 6:8—General; Deut 11:16—Take heed; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; Deut 16:9—General; Deut 18:15—like unto me; Deut 30:14—very; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; Neh 8:3—ears; Job 21:2—Hear; Ps 39:1—I said; Ps 68:21—of such; Prov 4:13—Take; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Isa 1:20—if ye refuse; Isa 21:7—he hearkened; Jer 17:21—Take; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 33:5—heard; Matt 6:1—heed; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 17:5—hear; Matt 24:15—whoso; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Mark 4:15—these; Mark 4:24—Take; Mark 9:7—hear; Luke 8:5—fell; Luke 8:18—heed; Acts 3:22—him; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 2 Cor 7:7—earnest; Heb 3:12—Take; Heb 4:1—us therefore; Heb 4:14—let; Heb 12:15—Looking; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 John 2:24—abide; Rev 3:3—Remember

Hebrews 2:2 spoken: Deut 32:2; Ps 68:17; Acts 7:53; Gal 3:19 every: Heb 10:28; Exod 32:27, 28; Lev 10:1, 2; 24:14–16; Num 11:33; 14:28–37; 15:30–36; 16:31–35, 49; 20:11, 12; 21:6; 25:9; Deut 4:3, 4; 17:2, 5, 12; 27:26; 1 Cor 10:5–12; Jude 5 recompense: Heb 10:35; 11:6, 26 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 35:2—whosoever; Lev 24:23—General; Num 19:13—purifieth; Deut 33:2—ten thousands; Job 34:33—he will; Ps 91:8—reward; Prov 12:14—and; Matt 21:44—but; John 8:28—and that; Acts 7:35—by; Acts 7:38—with the; Rom 11:9—a recompense; Col 3:25—receive; Heb 2:1—Therefore; Heb 12:15—Looking; 1 Pet 4:17—what; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward

Hebrews 2:3 How: Heb 4:1, 11; 10:28, 29; 12:25; Isa 20:6; Ezek 17:15, 18; Matt 23:33; Rom 2:3; 1 Thess 5:3; 1 Pet 4:17, 18; Rev 6:16, 17 so: Heb 5:9; 7:25, 26; Isa 12:2; 51:5, 8; 62:11; Luke 1:69; John 3:16–18; Acts 4:12; 1 Tim 1:15; Titus 2:11; Rev 7:10 began: Heb 1:2; Matt

4:17; Mark 1:14; Luke 24:19; Acts 2:22 and was: Mark 16:15–19; Luke 1:2; 24:47, 48; John 15:27; Acts 1:22; 10:40–42 Reciprocal: Gen 19:17—Escape; Exod 32:28—there fell; Exod 35:2—whosoever; Lev 24:23—General; Num 9:13—forbareth; Num 19:13—purifieth; Deut 4:9—keep thy soul; Deut 18:19—General; 1 Sam 19:5—wrought; Job 11:20—they shall not escape; Job 36:18—then; Ps 50:3—a fire; Prov 8:36—he; Isa 55:6—Seek; Jer 4:30—And when; Jer 44:14—shall escape; Ezek 33:9—if he; Dan 10:14—the vision; Mic 5:8—and none; Zeph 1:6—and those; Zech 11:6—and out; Matt 11:22—It shall; Matt 13:37—is; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 21:44—but; Matt 22:5—they; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 14:21—being; John 3:18—he that believeth not; John 3:36—but; John 8:24—for; John 8:28—and that; John 10:25—the works; John 12:48—rejecteth; John 15:24—If; John 19:35—he that; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 5:32—are; Acts 13:31—who; Acts 13:40—Beware; Acts 17:26—hath determined; Acts 20:24—to testify; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Eph 1:13—the gospel; 1 Thess 1:5—in much; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; Heb 6:9—things; Heb 10:15—General; Heb 10:27—a certain; Heb 11:1—substance; Jas 1:21—which; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward; 1 John 5:7—the Holy; Rev 20:15—whosoever

Hebrews 2:4 God: Mark 16:20; John 15:26; Acts 2:32, 33; 3:15, 16; 4:10; 14:3; 19:11, 12; Rom 15:18, 19 gifts: or, distributions, 1 Cor 12:4–11; Eph 4:8–11 according: Dan 4:35; Eph 1:5, 9 Reciprocal: Ps 74:9—We see; Ps 86:10—For; Ezek 4:3—This; Dan 6:27—and he; Dan 11:3—do; Zech 9:14—seen; Luke 9:2—General; Luke 14:34—but; Luke 24:48—General; John 6:30—What; John 8:18—and; John 14:11—or; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:24—If; John 19:35—he that; Acts 2:11—wonderful; Acts 2:22—a man; Acts 4:20—the things; Acts 4:33—with; Acts 5:12—by; Acts 5:32—and so; Acts 8:7—unclean; Acts 13:31—who; Acts 15:8—bare; Acts 20:24—to testify; 1 Cor 1:6—was; 1 Cor 12:10—the working; 1 Cor 12:11—as; 2 Cor 6:7—the power; 2 Cor 13:8—General; Gal 3:2—Received; 1 Thess 1:5—in the; Heb 6:4—partakers; Heb 10:15—General; 1 Pet 1:12—with; 1 Pet 4:17—what; 1 John 5:7—the Holy; 1 John 5:9—we

Hebrews 2:5 the world: Heb 6:5; 2 Pet 3:13; Rev 11:15 Reciprocal: Gal 1:4—from; Gal 3:19—by; Eph 1:21—in that; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 9:10—until

Hebrews 2:6 in: Heb 4:4; 5:6; 1 Pet 1:11 What: Job 7:17, 18; 15:14; Ps 8:4–8; 144:3; Isa 40:17 the son: Job 25:6; Ps 146:3, 4; Isa 51:12 visitest: Gen 50:24; Luke 1:68, 78; 7:16 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Exod 3:16—visited; John 21:6—They cast; 1 Tim 2:5—the man

Hebrews 2:7 madest: Heb 2:9 a little lower than: or, a little while inferior to Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—visited; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 65:11—crownest; Prov 4:9—a crown; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 17:27—and take; Mark 11:3—that; John 5:27—because; Eph 4:9—the lower; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; Heb 12:2—for

Hebrews 2:8 hast: Heb 2:5; 1:13; Ps 2:6; Dan 7:14; Matt 28:18; John 3:35; 13:3; 1 Cor 15:27; Eph 1:21, 22; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 1:5, 18; 5:11–13 but: Job 30:1–12; 41:1–34; 1 Cor 15:24, 25 Reciprocal: Ps 8:6—put; Zech 3:5—fair; Matt 11:27—are; Matt 17:27—and take; Luke 10:22—All things; Luke 24:26—General; John 17:2—As; Acts 19:17—the name; Heb 1:2—appointed

Hebrews 2:9 Jesus: Heb 8:3; 10:5; Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; 11:1; 53:2–10; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4; Phil 2:7–9 for the: or, by the crowned: Ps 21:3–5; Acts 2:33; Rev 19:12 by: John 3:16; Rom 5:8,

18; 8:32; 2 Cor 5:21; 6:1; 1 John 4:9, 10 taste: Matt 6:28; Mark 9:1; Luke 9:27; John 8:52 for every: John 1:29; 12:32; 2 Cor 5:15; 1 Tim 2:6; 1 John 2:2; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; 1 Chr 29:25—bestowed; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Ps 8:5—thou; Ps 89:19—exalted; Ps 110:7—therefore; Song 3:11—behold; Song 8:1—find thee; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Mic 2:13—their; Zech 3:5—fair; Zech 6:11—make; Matt 16:28—taste; Luke 10:37—He that; John 3:35—and; John 10:17—General; John 10:18—but; John 12:24—if; John 13:3—knowing; John 14:28—Father; John 17:2—As; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 3:22—of your; Acts 19:17—the name; Rom 5:15—and the gift; 2 Cor 5:14—one; Eph 1:20—and set; Eph 4:9—the lower; Phil 2:9—God; 1 Tim 3:16—God; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 1:2—appointed; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 2:7—madest; Heb 3:3—this; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; Rev 14:14—a golden

Hebrews 2:10 it: Heb 7:26; Gen 18:25; Luke 2:14; 24:26, 46; Rom 3:25, 26; Eph 1:6–8; 2:7; 3:10; 1 Pet 1:12 for: Prov 16:4; Isa 43:21; Rom 11:36; 1 Cor 8:6; 2 Cor 5:18; Col 1:16, 17; Rev 4:11 many: Hos 8:10; John 11:52; Rom 8:14–18, 29, 30; 9:25, 26; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26; Eph 1:5; 1 John 3:1, 2; Rev 7:9 glory: Rom 9:23; 1 Cor 2:7; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:17; Col 3:4; 2 Tim 2:10; 1 Pet 5:1, 10 the captain: Heb 6:20; 12:2; Josh 5:14, 15; Isa 55:4; Mic 2:13; Acts 3:15; 5:31 perfect: Heb 5:8, 9; Luke 13:32; 24:26, 46; John 19:30 Reciprocal: Lev 4:25—put; Lev 4:30—upon the horns; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev 9:9—General; Num 7:15—General; Deut 14:1—the children; 1 Sam 10:1—captain; 1 Sam 13:14—captain over; 1 Sam 22:2—a captain; 2 Sam 5:2—a captain; 2 Kgs 20:5—the captain; 2 Chr 13:12—for our captain; Ps 110:7—therefore; Song 5:10—the chiefest; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Dan 8:11—the prince; John 12:24—if; Heb 2:14—the children; Heb 7:28—consecrated; 1 Pet 2:21—because; Rev 12:7—Michael

Hebrews 2:11 he that: Heb 10:10, 14; 13:12; John 17:19 all: Heb 2:14; John 17:21; Acts 17:26; Gal 4:4 he is: Heb 11:16; Mark 8:38; Luke 9:26 to call: Matt 12:48–50; 25:40; 28:10; John 20:17; Rom 8:29 Reciprocal: Gen 46:31—General; Gen 47:1—Joseph; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Lev 16:18—General; Lev 25:48—General; Ruth 3:2—is not Boaz; 1 Chr 28:2—my brethren; Ps 22:22—I will; Prov 17:17—General; Song 4:9—my sister; Song 8:1—that thou; Matt 12:50—the same; Mark 3:34—Behold; Luke 8:21—My mother; John 1:14—the Word; Acts 20:32—which are; 1 Cor 1:2—sanctified; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are sanctified; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; Heb 1:9—thy fellows; Heb 2:17—it; Heb 10:29—wherewith

Hebrews 2:12 I will: Ps 22:22, 25 in: Ps 40:10; 111:1; John 18:20 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:2—my brethren; Ps 26:12—in the; Ps 35:18—give; Ps 40:9—preached; Ps 109:30—I will praise; Ps 149:1—in the congregation; Song 5:1—my sister; Song 8:1—that thou; Mark 3:34—Behold; John 17:6—have manifested; John 17:26—I have; 1 John 1:3—declare

Hebrews 2:13 I will: 2 Sam 22:3; Ps 16:1; 18:2; 36:7, 8; 91:2; Isa 12:2; 50:7–9; Matt 27:43 Behold: Isa 8:18; 53:10 which: Gen 33:5; 48:9; Ps 127:3; John 10:29; 17:6–12; 1 Cor 4:15 Reciprocal: Lev 25:25—General; Ps 21:7—For the; Ps 22:30—A seed; Isa 9:6—The everlasting Father; John 17:12—I kept

Hebrews 2:14 the children: Heb 2:10 of flesh: 1 Cor 15:50 he also: Heb 2:18; 4:15; Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; John 1:14; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4; Phil 2:7, 8; 1 Tim 3:16, he through, Heb 9:15; Isa 53:12; John 12:24, 31–33; Rom 14:9; Col 2:15; Rev 1:18 destroy: Isa 25:8; Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:54, 55; 2 Tim 1:10 the devil: Matt 25:41; 1 John 3:8–10; Rev 2:10; 12:9; 20:2

Reciprocal: Lev 14:5—earthen vessel; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Lev 25:25—General; Judg 9:2—your bone; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Judg 16:30—So the dead; 1 Sam 17:51—his sword; 2 Sam 5:1—we; Ps 18:17—strong; Ps 45:7—above; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 118:13—General; Isa 8:18—I and the; Isa 9:6—The everlasting Father; Isa 40:10—with strong hand; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 49:25—Even; Isa 63:5—mine own; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Dan 7:13—one like; Mic 2:13—breaker; Matt 4:2—he was; Matt 6:13—deliver; Matt 16:13—I the; Matt 22:45—how; Matt 27:50—yielded; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 5:7—that; Luke 4:34—art; Luke 8:35—and found; Luke 10:18—I beheld Satan; Luke 16:22—was carried; John 10:18—but; John 12:27—but; John 16:11—the; John 19:30—and he; Acts 2:24—because; Acts 10:38—healing; Acts 26:18—and from; Rom 6:9—death; Rom 16:20—shall; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:26—General; Gal 1:16—flesh; Gal 4:31—we; Col 1:13—delivered; Heb 2:11—all; Heb 2:17—it; Heb 5:7—the; Heb 10:5—but; Rev 1:13—like; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 21:4—no

Hebrews 2:15 deliver: Job 33:21–28; Ps 33:19; 56:13; 89:48; Luke 1:74, 75; 2 Cor 1:10 through: Job 18:11, 14; 24:17; Ps 55:4; 73:19; 1 Cor 15:50–57 subject: Rom 8:15, 21; Gal 4:21; 2 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Judg 16:30—So the dead; Ps 18:17—strong; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 98:1—his right; Isa 25:8—He; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 49:25—Even; Isa 53:3—a man; Isa 53:12—will I; Isa 63:5—mine own; Jer 31:11—redeemed; Mic 2:13—breaker; Matt 6:13—deliver; Luke 8:35—and found; John 10:18—but; John 19:30—and he; Acts 10:38—healing; Acts 26:18—and from; Rom 6:9—death; Rom 7:24—who; Rom 16:20—shall; 1 Cor 15:54—Death; Gal 4:31—we; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 21:4—no

Hebrews 2:16 verily: Heb 6:16; 12:10; Rom 2:25; 1 Pet 1:20 took not: etc. Gr. taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold the seed: Gen 22:18; Matt 1:1–17; Rom 4:16–25; Gal 3:16, 29 Reciprocal: Ps 8:5—thou; John 11:35—General

Hebrews 2:17 it: Heb 2:11, 14; Phil 2:7, 8 a merciful: Heb 3:2, 5; 4:15, 16; 5:1, 2; Isa 11:5 to make: Lev 6:30; 8:15; 2 Chr 29:24; Ezek 45:15, 17, 20; Dan 9:24; Rom 5:10; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Eph 2:16; Col 1:21 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Exod 23:9—ye know; Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 9:15—General; Lev 16:15—Then shall; Num 25:13—atonement; 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; Isa 42:3—bruised; Matt 14:14—and was; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 1:13—tempted; Mark 1:41—moved; Mark 4:38—in the; Mark 6:34—saw; Mark 8:2—compassion; Mark 10:49—stood; Mark 11:12—he was; Luke 7:13—he; Luke 22:43—strengthening; John 1:29—which; John 4:6—being; John 11:35—General; Rom 7:21—evil; 1 Cor 1:9—God; Col 1:7—a; Col 1:20—reconcile; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Heb 3:1—and; Heb 4:14—a great; Heb 9:11—an high priest; Heb 10:21—an

Hebrews 2:18 suffered: Heb 4:15, 16; 5:2, 7–9; Matt 4:1–10; 26:37–39; Luke 22:53 he is: Heb 7:25, 26; John 10:29; Phil 3:21; 2 Tim 1:12; Jude 24 them: 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Cor 12:7–10; 2 Pet 2:9; Rev 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Exod 23:9—ye know; Isa 42:3—bruised; Isa 63:9—all their; Jer 45:2—unto; Mark 1:13—tempted; Luke 4:2—tempted; Luke 22:28—General; John 14:18—will not; Heb 2:14—he also

CHAPTER 3

- 1 Christ is more worthy than Moses;
7 therefore if we believe not in him, we shall be more worthy punishment than
hardhearted Israel.

Hebrews 3:1 holy: Col 1:22; 3:12; 1 Thess 5:27; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 2:9; 3:5; 2 Pet 1:3–10; Rev 18:20 partakers: Heb 3:14; Rom 11:17; 15:27; 1 Cor 9:23; 10:17; 2 Cor 1:7; Eph 3:6; Col 1:12; 1 Tim 6:2; 1 Pet 5:1; 2 Pet 1:4; 1 John 1:3 the heavenly: Rom 1:6, 7; 8:28–30; 9:24; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 4:1, 4; Phil 3:14; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 1:11; 2:14; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 5:10; 2 Pet 1:10; Jude 1; Rev 17:14 consider: Isa 1:3; 5:12; 41:20; Ezek 12:3; 18:28; Hag 1:5; 2:15; John 20:27; 2 Tim 2:7 the apostle: John 20:21 Gr.; Rom 15:8 and: Heb 2:17; 4:14, 15; 5:1–10; 6:20; 7:26; 8:1–3; 9:11; 10:21; Ps 110:4 Reciprocal: Exod 38:1—the altar; Num 4:16—the oversight; Song 2:3—my beloved; Zech 6:13—a priest; Matt 3:10—now; Matt 10:2—apostles; Matt 17:3—Moses; Luke 6:13—apostles; John 14:28—Father; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom 16:14—and; 1 Cor 1:9—by; Phil 1:7—partakers of my; Phil 2:25—but; Phlm 1:16—a brother; Phlm 1:17—thou count; Heb 9:15—they which; Heb 12:3—consider; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 2:25—Bishop

Hebrews 3:2 faithful: Heb 2:17; John 6:38–40; 7:18; 8:29; 15:10; 17:4 appointed: Gr. made, 1 Sam 12:6 as: Heb 3:5; Num 12:7; Deut 4:5; 1 Tim 1:12 all: Heb 3:6; Eph 2:22; 1 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 39:32—according; Exod 40:33—So Moses; Num 29:40—General; Deut 18:15—like unto me; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 31:30—General; Ps 99:7—kept; Luke 16:10—faithful in; John 3:30—but; John 8:53—thou greater; John 9:29—know; Acts 6:11—against Moses; 1 Cor 10:2—General; Col 1:7—a; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; 2 Tim 2:20—in a; Rev 17:14—and they

Hebrews 3:3 this: Heb 3:6; 1:2–4; 2:9; Col 1:18 who: Zech 4:9; 6:12, 13; Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 3:9; 1 Pet 2:5–7 Reciprocal: Deut 34:5—So Moses; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 1 Chr 28:6—he shall; Ps 102:25—General; Prov 9:1—builded; Luke 9:30—which; John 1:3—General; John 4:12—General; John 7:19—not; John 8:53—thou greater; 1 Cor 10:2—General; Eph 2:21—all; Eph 3:9—created; Col 1:16—by him were; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 3:4—but; Heb 10:21—the house

Hebrews 3:4 but: Heb 3:3; 1:2; Esth 2:10; 3:9 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Ps 102:25—General; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Matt 16:18—I will; John 1:3—General; Acts 17:24—that made; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; Eph 2:21—all; Eph 3:9—created; Col 1:16—by him were; Heb 1:8—O God; Heb 11:10—whose

Hebrews 3:5 faithful: Heb 3:2; Num 12:7; Matt 24:45; 25:21; Luke 12:42; 16:10–12; 1 Cor 4:2; 1 Tim 1:12 as: Exod 14:31; Deut 3:24; 34:5; Josh 1:2, 7, 15; 8:31, 33; Neh 9:14; Ps 105:26 for: Heb 8:5; 9:8–13, 24; Deut 18:15–19; Luke 24:27, 44; John 5:39, 46, 47; Acts 3:22, 23; 7:37; 28:23; Rom 3:21; 1 Pet 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Num 9:5—according; Num 9:8—I will; Num 29:40—General; Deut 4:5—General; Deut 31:30—General; Deut 34:10—there arose; 2 Kgs 18:12—Moses; Isa 8:16—the testimony; Matt 12:41—behold; John 1:17—the law; John 8:35—but; 2 Cor 3:9—exceed; Heb 2:17—a merciful; Heb 4:14—a great; Rev 15:3—the servant

Hebrews 3:6 as: Heb 1:2; 4:14; Ps 2:6, 7, 12; Isa 9:6, 7; John 3:35, 36; Rev 2:18 whose: Heb 3:2, 3; Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:21, 22; 1 Tim 3:15; 1 Pet 2:5 if: Heb 3:14; 4:11; 6:11; 10:23, 35, 38, 39; Matt 10:22; 24:13; Gal 6:9; Col 1:23; Rev 2:25; 3:11 rejoicing: Rom 5:2; 12:12; 15:13; 1 Thess 5:16; 2 Thess 2:16; 1 Pet 1:3–6, 8 Reciprocal:

Exod 25:8—I may dwell; Num 4:16—the oversight; Num 9:8—I will; Deut 34:10—there arose; Josh 1:2—Moses; 2 Kgs 18:12—Moses; 1 Chr 17:14—in mine; 1 Chr 28:6—he shall; Isa 56:5—will I; Ezek 46:10—General; Zech 14:21—in the; Matt 12:41—behold; Luke 10:2—the Lord; John 1:17—the law; John 8:35—but; John 13:1—unto; John 17:6—they; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God’s building; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 2 Cor 3:9—exceed; Gal 5:1—Stand; Gal 6:10—especially; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Heb 5:8—he were; Heb 7:28—maketh the; Heb 12:28—have; Jas 5:11—we count; 1 Pet 1:13—hope; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 1 John 5:14—this; Rev 2:13—thou holdest

Hebrews 3:7 as: Heb 9:8; 2 Sam 23:2; Matt 22:43; Mark 12:36; Acts 1:16; 28:25; 2 Pet 1:21 To day: Heb 3:13, 15; 4:7; Ps 95:7–11; Prov 27:1; Eccl 9:10; Isa 55:6; 2 Cor 6:1, 2; Jas 4:13–15 hear: Ps 81:11, 13; Isa 55:3; Matt 17:5; John 5:25; 10:3, 16, 27; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; Exod 7:13—General; Deut 18:19—General; Josh 4:10—hasted; 2 Kgs 17:14—but hardened; Job 8:5—thou wouldest; Ps 106:25—hearkened; Eccl 8:6—therefore; Isa 44:1—now; Jer 8:20—General; Hos 13:13—for he; Mic 6:1—ye; Matt 5:25—whiles; Mark 10:5—For; Mark 16:14—unbelief; Luke 1:70—spake; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 12:58—give; Luke 13:25—once; Luke 19:42—the things; Luke 20:42—himself; John 12:35—Yet; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:30—being; Acts 13:18—about; Acts 17:32—We will; Acts 21:11—Thus; Acts 24:25—when; Eph 4:21—heard; 2 Tim 3:16—All; Heb 10:15—General

Hebrews 3:8 Harden: Heb 3:12, 13; Exod 8:15; 1 Sam 6:6; 2 Kgs 17:14; 2 Chr 30:8; 36:13; Neh 9:16; Job 9:4; Prov 28:14; 29:1; Jer 7:26; Ezek 3:7–9; Dan 5:20; Zech 7:11, 12; Matt 13:15; Acts 19:9; Rom 2:5, 6 as: Num 14:11, 22, 23; Deut 9:22–24; Ps 78:56 of: Exod 17:7; Deut 6:16; Ps 78:18; 106:14; 1 Cor 10:9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:15—hastened; Exod 7:13—General; Num 32:10—General; Deut 1:34—and sware; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; Josh 4:10—hasted; 2 Sam 23:2—General; Job 8:5—thou wouldest; Ps 78:41—Yea; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 106:25—hearkened; Isa 44:1—now; Hos 13:13—for he; Mic 6:1—ye; Mark 12:36—by; Mark 16:14—unbelief; Luke 4:12—Thou; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 13:25—once; John 12:35—Yet; Acts 1:16—which the; Acts 17:32—We will; Acts 24:25—when; Eph 4:21—heard; Heb 3:15—To day; Heb 4:7—saying

Hebrews 3:9 and: Exod 19:4; 20:22; Deut 4:3, 9; 11:7; 29:2; Josh 23:3; 24:7; Luke 7:22 forty: Num 14:33; Deut 8:2, 4; Josh 5:6; Amos 2:10; Acts 7:36; 13:8 Reciprocal: Exod 17:2—wherefore; Exod 17:7—tempted; Num 14:22—tempted; Deut 6:16—tempted him; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 95:10—Forty; Mal 3:15—they that tempt; Matt 4:7—Thou; Matt 19:3—tempting; Luke 4:12—Thou; Luke 9:41—and suffer; Acts 7:42—of forty; Acts 15:10—Why; Heb 3:16—some

Hebrews 3:10 I was: Gen 6:6; Judg 10:16; Ps 78:40; Isa 63:10; Mark 3:5; Eph 4:30 err: Heb 3:12; Ps 78:8; Isa 28:7; Hos 4:12; John 3:19, 20; 8:45; Rom 1:28; 2 Thess 2:10–12 they have: Ps 67:2; 95:10; 147:20; Jer 4:22; Rom 3:7 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—provoke him not; Ps 90:7—For we; Isa 7:13—will ye; Mark 9:19—O faithless; Mark 12:27—ye; 2 Tim 2:18—concerning; Heb 3:16—some; Heb 3:17—General

Hebrews 3:11 I sware: Heb 3:18, 19; 4:3; Num 14:20–23, 25, 27–30, 35; 32:10–13; Deut 1:34, 35; 2:14 They shall not enter: Gr. If they shall enter my rest: Heb 4:9 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—he will not; Josh 5:6—sware that; Ps 90:7—For we; Ps 95:11—I sware; Ps 106:26—Therefore; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; Heb 4:1—his; Heb 4:5—General; Heb 6:18—two

Hebrews 3:12 Take: Heb 2:1–3; 12:15; Matt 24:4; Mark 13:9, 23, 33; Luke 21:8; Rom 11:21; 1 Cor 10:12 an: Heb 3:10; Gen 8:21; Jer 2:13; 3:17; 7:24; 11:8; 16:12; 17:9; 18:12; Mark 7:21–23 in: Heb 10:38; 12:25; Job 21:14; 22:17; Ps 18:21; Prov 1:32; Isa 59:13; Jer 17:5; Hos 1:2 the: 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Deut 1:32—General; Deut 4:23—heed; Deut 11:16—Take heed; Deut 29:18—among you man; Deut 30:17—heart; 2 Kgs 17:14—did not believe; Ps 78:22—General; Ps 106:24—they believed; Prov 14:14—backslider; Jer 5:23—a revolting; Ezek 11:21—whose; Ezek 14:5—estranged; Dan 9:5—departing; Mal 2:8—ye are; Matt 6:21—there; Matt 6:30—O ye; Matt 13:58—General; Matt 15:8—but; Matt 21:32—repented; John 3:19—this; John 5:44—can; John 16:9—General; John 20:25—Except; Acts 2:40—Save; Acts 13:40—Beware; Acts 14:15—the living; Rom 2:8—but obey; Rom 10:10—For with; Rom 11:20—because; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; 1 Tim 6:5—men; Heb 3:8—Harden; Heb 4:2—not being; Heb 4:11—lest; Heb 11:6—without; Heb 12:22—of the; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 John 5:10—hath made

Hebrews 3:13 exhort: Heb 10:24, 25; Acts 11:23; 1 Thess 2:11; 4:18; 5:11; 2 Tim 4:2 daily: Heb 3:7 the deceitfulness: Prov 28:26; Isa 44:20; Obad 3; Rom 7:11; Eph 4:22; Jas 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Exod 7:13—General; Lev 8:32—General; 1 Sam 6:6—harden; 2 Chr 14:7—while the land; 2 Chr 36:13—hardened; Neh 9:16—hardened; Ps 95:7—To day; Ps 95:8—Harden; Isa 48:4—obstinate; Isa 55:6—Seek; Ezek 11:21—whose; Dan 5:20—hardened; Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 5:25—whiles; Luke 19:42—the things; John 3:19—this; Acts 2:40—Save; Acts 19:9—divers; Acts 24:25—when; Rom 2:5—But after; Rom 2:8—but obey; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 2 Cor 6:2—a time; 2 Thess 2:10—deceivableness; 1 Tim 6:5—men; Heb 3:8—Harden; Heb 13:22—suffer

Hebrews 3:14 we are: Heb 3:1; 6:4; 12:10; Rom 11:17; 1 Cor 1:30; 9:23; 10:17; Eph 3:6; 1 Tim 6:2; 1 Pet 4:13; 5:1; 1 John 1:3 if: Heb 3:6; 6:11 Reciprocal: Lev 8:32—General; Num 29:25—General; Num 35:28—he should; Lam 3:26—hope; Hos 6:3—if; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 24:13—General; Mark 13:13—but; John 8:31—If; John 13:1—unto; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1 Cor 10:16—the communion of the blood; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye; Gal 5:1—Stand; Gal 6:9—if; Phil 1:5—General; Phil 3:8—win; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:12—partakers; Col 1:23—ye continue; Col 2:5—and the; Col 2:6—received; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Tim 1:19—Holding; 1 Tim 3:2—the husband; 1 Tim 6:12—lay; Phlm 1:17—thou count; Heb 4:3—we; Heb 4:14—let; Heb 10:23—hold; Heb 10:35—Cast; Heb 11:1—substance; Jas 5:11—we count; 2 Pet 3:17—from; 1 John 2:24—abide; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; 1 John 5:14—this; 2 John 9—He that

Hebrews 3:15 To day: Heb 3:7, 8; 10:38, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 8:15—he hardened; 2 Kgs 19:3—blasphemy; Neh 9:16—hardened; Ps 78:40—grieve; Ps 95:7—To day; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 106:25—hearkened; Mark 16:14—unbelief; Luke 8:6—General; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 19:42—the things; John 9:18—General; Acts 7:42—of forty; Rom 2:5—But after; Heb 4:7—To day

Hebrews 3:16 some: Heb 3:9, 10; Num 14:2, 4; 26:65; Ps 78:17 not: Num 14:24, 30, 38; Deut 1:36, 38; Josh 14:7–11; Rom 11:4, 5 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—provoke him not; Num 14:11—provoke; Num 32:13—until all; 2 Kgs 19:3—blasphemy; Jer 44:8—ye provoke; Matt 17:17—O faithless; Acts 13:18—about; Heb 7:8—he liveth

Hebrews 3:17 with him, Heb 3:10 was it: Num 26:64, 65; 1 Cor 10:1–13 whose: Num 14:22, 29, 32, 33; Deut 2:15, 16; Jer 9:22; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—grieved; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; Num 14:28—As truly; Num 14:37—died; Josh 5:4—All the; Josh 24:7—ye dwelt; 2 Kgs 7:2—thou shalt see it; Ps 90:7—For we; Ps 95:10—Forty; Mark 3:5—grieved; John 6:49—and are; 1 Cor 10:5—General; Eph 4:30—grieve; Heb 12:25—if they

Hebrews 3:18 to whom: Heb 3:11; Num 14:30; Deut 1:34, 35 but: Num 14:11; 20:12; Deut 1:26–32; 9:23; Ps 106:24–26 Reciprocal: Num 14:22—which have; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; Num 26:65—They shall; Deut 1:32—General; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; Ps 78:22—General; Ps 95:11—I swear; Ps 106:26—Therefore; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; Matt 25:10—and the; John 20:25—Except; Heb 4:2—not being; Heb 4:6—entered; Heb 4:11—lest; Heb 11:6—without; Heb 11:31—believed not

Hebrews 3:19; Mark 16:16; John 3:18, 36; 2 Thess 2:12; 1 John 5:10; Jude 5 Reciprocal: Num 13:31—General; Num 14:35—this evil; Deut 1:32—General; Deut 9:23—ye believed; 2 Kgs 7:20—General; Ps 78:22—General; Ps 106:24—they believed; Matt 17:20—Because; Matt 25:10—and the; Luke 9:41—O faithless; John 20:25—Except; Rom 11:20—because; Eph 5:6—disobedience; Heb 3:11—I swear; Heb 4:2—not being; Heb 4:6—they; Heb 4:11—lest; Heb 11:6—without

CHAPTER 4

- 1 The rest of Christians is attained by faith;
- 12 The power of God's word;
- 14 By our high priest Jesus, the Song of God,
- 16 we may and must go boldly to the throne of grace.

Hebrews 4:1 us therefore: Heb 4:11; 2:1–3; 12:15, 25; 13:7; Prov 14:16; 28:14; Jer 32:40; Rom 11:20; 1 Cor 10:12 a promise: Heb 4:9; Num 14:34; 1 Sam 2:30; Rom 3:3, 4; 2 Tim 2:13 his: Heb 4:3–5; 3:11 any: Matt 7:21–23, 26, 27; 24:48–51; 25:1–3; Luke 12:45, 46; 13:25–30; Rom 3:23; 1 Cor 9:26, 27 Reciprocal: Deut 11:16—Take heed; Ps 2:11—rejoice; Ps 90:7—For we; Isa 11:10—his rest; Mic 2:10—for; Matt 11:28—and I; Matt 19:30—General; Matt 25:8—gone out; Mark 4:8—fell; John 20:25—Except; Acts 5:11—General; Acts 24:25—Felix; 2 Cor 7:1—therefore; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; Phil 2:12—with; Col 2:17—the body; 2 Thess 1:7—who; Heb 2:3—How; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 1:17—in fear; 1 Pet 4:18—if

Hebrews 4:2 unto us: Acts 3:26; 13:46; Gal 3:8; 4:13; 1 Pet 1:12 preached: Gr. of hearing, Rom 10:16, 17 marg. did: Rom 2:25; 1 Cor 13:3; 1 Tim 4:8 not being: etc. or because they were not united by faith to, Heb 4:6; 3:12, 18, 19; 11:6; 1 Thess 1:5; 2:13; 2 Thess 2:12, 13; Jas 1:21 Reciprocal: Deut 9:23—ye believed; Ps 2:11—rejoice; Ps 90:7—For we; Ps 106:24—they believed; Matt 9:22—thy; Matt 13:23—good; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 6:5—General; Luke 8:48—thy; Luke 9:41—O faithless; John 20:25—Except; Rom 3:3—if some; Gal 5:2—that

Hebrews 4:3 we: Heb 3:14; Isa 28:12; Jer 6:16; Matt 11:28, 29; Rom 5:1, 2 As I: Heb 3:11; Ps 95:11 the works: Gen 1:31; Exod 20:11 from: Heb 9:26; Matt 13:35; Eph 1:4; 1 Pet 1:20

Reciprocal: Gen 2:1—Thus; Exod 31:17—six days; Lev 23:32—a sabbath; Num 10:33—a resting place; Num 14:23—Surely they shall not see; 1 Kgs 8:56—hath given rest; Isa 14:24—Lord; Ezek 20:15—I lifted; Heb 4:1—his; Heb 4:5—General; Heb 4:9—remaineth; Heb 4:10—as

Hebrews 4:4 in: Heb 2:6 God: Gen 2:1, 2; Exod 20:11; 31:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:3—blessed; Deut 5:14—the sabbath; Heb 4:10—as

Hebrews 4:5; Heb 4:3; 3:11 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 28:6—I have; Ps 95:11—I swear

Hebrews 4:6 it remaineth: Heb 4:9; 1 Cor 7:29 some: Num 14:12, 31; Isa 65:15; Matt 21:43; 22:9, 10; Luke 14:21–24; Acts 13:46, 47; 28:28 they: Heb 4:2; 3:19; Gal 3:8 it was: or, the gospel was entered: Heb 3:18, 19 Reciprocal: Job 23:3—where; Ps 106:24—they believed; Ezek 20:38—they shall; Matt 7:21—shall; Matt 13:58—General; Rom 11:20—because; Heb 11:6—without

Hebrews 4:7 saying: Heb 3:7, 8; 2 Sam 23:1, 2; Matt 22:43; Mark 12:36; Luke 20:42; Acts 2:29, 31; 28:25 To day: Heb 3:7, 15; Ps 95:7 after: 1 Kgs 6:1; Acts 13:20–23 Reciprocal: Acts 2:30—being; Rom 2:5—But after; 2 Cor 6:2—a time

Hebrews 4:8 Jesus: that is, Joshua, Acts 7:45 had: Heb 11:13–15; Deut 12:9; 25:19; Josh 1:15; 22:4; 23:1; Ps 78:55; 105:44 Reciprocal: Exod 17:9—unto Joshua; Exod 33:14—rest; Num 13:16—Jehoshua; Deut 3:28—for he shall; Deut 31:3—and Joshua; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 19:51—These are; 1 Chr 7:27—Jehoshuah; Neh 8:17—Jeshua; Ps 116:7—thy rest; Isa 63:14—the Spirit; Jer 31:2—when

Hebrews 4:9 remaineth: Heb 4:1, 3; 3:11; Isa 11:10; 57:2; 60:19, 20; Rev 7:14–17; 21:4 rest: or, keeping of a sabbath people: Heb 11:25; Ps 47:9; Matt 1:21; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:30—General; Exod 31:15—the sabbath; Exod 33:14—rest; Deut 12:9—General; Josh 11:23—And the land; Josh 19:51—These are; Josh 21:44—General; Job 3:17—at rest; Ps 92:1—for; Ps 94:13—mayest; Isa 32:18—General; Jer 31:2—when; Ezek 46:1—on the sabbath; Acts 9:31—the churches; 2 Thess 1:7—who; Heb 4:6—it remaineth; Heb 13:14—General; Rev 14:13—Yea

Hebrews 4:10 he that: Heb 1:3; 10:12; Rev 14:13 hath: John 19:30; 1 Pet 4:1, 2 as: Heb 4:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 31:17—six days; Lev 16:29—do no; Ezek 46:1—on the sabbath

Hebrews 4:11 Let: Heb 4:1; 6:11; Matt 7:13; 11:12, 28–30; Luke 13:24; 16:16; John 6:27; Phil 2:12; 2 Pet 1:10, 11 lest: Heb 3:12, 18, 19 unbelief: or, disobedience, Acts 26:19; Rom 11:30–32; Eph 2:2; 5:6; Col 3:6; Titus 1:16; 3:3 Gr. Reciprocal: Lev 23:32—a sabbath; Josh 7:3—about two; Job 3:17—at rest; Matt 18:9—to enter; Luke 9:41—O faithless; John 9:18—General; Acts 24:25—when; Rom 11:20—because; 1 Cor 10:6—these; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; 1 Thess 1:3—your; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Tim 2:15—Study; Heb 2:3—How; Heb 3:6—if; Heb 12:15—Looking; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 2:7—which be

Hebrews 4:12 the word: Heb 13:7; Isa 49:2; Luke 8:11; Acts 4:31; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; Rev 20:4 is quick: Ps 110:2; 119:130; Eccl 12:11; Isa 55:11; Jer 23:29; Rom 1:16; 1 Cor 1:24; 2 Cor 10:4, 5; 1 Thess 2:13; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:23; John 6:51; 1 Pet 2:4, 5 Gr. sharper: Ps 45:3; 149:6; Prov 5:4; Isa 11:4; 49:2; Acts 2:37; 5:33; Eph 6:17; Rev 1:16; 2:16; 19:15, 21 and is: Ps 139:2; Jer 17:10; 1 Cor 14:24, 25; Eph 5:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—uncover; Judg

3:16—two edges; 1 Sam 2:3—a God; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 1 Kgs 10:3—hid from the king; 1 Chr 29:17—triest the heart; 2 Chr 1:11—this was; 2 Chr 9:2—there; Job 42:2—no; Ps 44:21—knoweth; Ps 90:8—our; Ps 119:96—but thy; Ps 139:4—thou knowest; Prov 20:27—searching; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Isa 30:28—his breath; Isa 66:18—their thoughts; Hos 6:5—I have; Amos 5:12—I know; Zech 9:13—made; Mal 3:16—that thought; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 23:28—ye also; Mark 1:22—they were; Mark 3:17—he surnamed; Mark 8:17—knew; Luke 4:32—General; Luke 5:22—perceived; Luke 18:4—he said; Luke 24:32—Did; John 5:42—I know; John 6:63—the words; John 8:7—and said; Acts 8:22—the thought; Acts 24:25—Felix; Rom 7:14—the law; Rom 10:17—and hearing; 1 Cor 1:18—unto; Phil 2:16—the word; Col 3:16—the word; 1 Thess 5:23—your; 2 Tim 3:16—All; 1 John 5:7—the Word; Rev 2:12—which hath

Hebrews 4:13 is there: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 7:9; 33:13–15; 44:21; 90:8; 139:11, 12; Prov 15:3, 11; Jer 17:10, 23, 24; John 2:24; 21:17; 1 Cor 4:5; Rev 2:23 naked: Job 26:6; 34:21; 38:17 with: Eccl 12:14; Matt 7:21, 22; 25:31, 32; John 5:22–29; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:16; 14:9–12; 2 Cor 5:10; Rev 20:11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:8—hid; Gen 11:5—General; Gen 13:13—before; Gen 18:21—see; Num 5:18—uncover; Josh 7:11—dissembled; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; 1 Sam 23:12—They will; 2 Sam 7:20—knowest; 2 Sam 11:8—go down; 2 Sam 18:13—for there is no; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 1 Kgs 10:3—hid from the king; 1 Kgs 14:6—why feignest; 2 Chr 16:9—the eyes; Job 11:11—he knoweth; Job 31:4—General; Job 34:22—no; Job 42:2—no; Ps 10:14—Thou hast; Ps 11:4—his eyes; Ps 119:96—but thy; Ps 119:168—for all my; Ps 139:4—thou knowest; Prov 5:21—General; Prov 20:27—searching; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Song 5:12—His eyes; Jer 7:11—even; Jer 16:17—General; Jer 23:25—heard; Jer 29:23—even I; Jer 32:19—for; Ezek 11:5—for; Dan 2:22—he knoweth; Dan 5:23—and whose; Hos 5:3—know; Hos 7:2—are before; Amos 5:12—I know; Mal 3:16—that thought; Matt 6:4—seeth; Matt 7:29—having; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 16:8—when; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 23:28—ye also; Matt 26:21—Verily; Mark 1:22—they were; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 9:33—What; Mark 12:15—knowing; Mark 14:13—Go; Mark 14:15—he will; Luke 4:32—General; Luke 6:8—But; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 18:4—he said; Luke 20:23—he; Luke 24:38—and why; John 4:16—Go; John 4:41—because; John 5:6—and knew; John 5:42—I know; John 6:15—perceived; John 6:43—Murmur; John 6:61—General; John 6:64—For; John 8:7—and said; John 13:18—I know; John 16:19—Jesus; John 16:30—are; John 21:15—thou knowest; Acts 1:24—Lord; Acts 2:37—they; Acts 8:21—for; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 8:27—And he; Rom 10:17—and hearing; 1 Cor 14:24—he is convinced; 2 Cor 11:11—God; Col 3:16—the word; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; 1 John 3:20—and; 1 John 5:7—the Word

Hebrews 4:14 a great: Heb 2:17; 3:1, 5, 6 that is: Heb 1:3; 6:20; 7:25, 26; 8:1; 9:12, 24; 10:12; 12:2; Mark 16:19; Luke 24:51; Acts 1:11; 3:21; Rom 8:34 Jesus: Heb 1:2, 8; Mark 1:1 let: Heb 2:1; 3:6, 14; 10:23 Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—hanging; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 16:2—that he die not; Lev 16:13—the cloud; Num 35:25—abide in it; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 106:24—they believed; Jer 30:21—and I; Ezek 46:10—General; Zech 6:13—a priest; Mark 15:38—General; Luke 1:10—General; Luke 1:19—I am; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Rom 4:25—and was raised; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; Gal 4:6—crying; Gal 5:1—Stand; Eph 1:21—principality; Eph 3:12—General; Eph 4:10—ascended; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Heb 7:28—maketh the; Heb 10:21—an; Heb 10:35—Cast; Rev 2:25—that

Hebrews 4:15 we have: Heb 5:2; Exod 23:9; Isa 53:4, 5; Hos 11:8; Matt 8:16, 17; 12:20; Phil 2:7, 8 tempted: Heb 2:17, 18; Luke 4:2; 22:28 yet: Heb 7:26; Isa 53:9; John 8:46; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 2:22; 1 John 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 19:21—I; Gen 42:24—wept; Exod 3:7—I have; Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Num 18:1—Thou; Judg 10:16—his soul; Esth 4:5—to know; Job 31:37—as a; Ps 40:12—innumerable; Ps 107:6—Then; Isa 53:3—a man; Isa 63:9—all their; Jer 31:8—them the; Jer 45:2—unto; Matt 4:1—to; Matt 9:36—when; Matt 14:14—and was; Matt 15:32—I have; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Matt 21:18—he hungered; Matt 26:42—the second; Mark 1:13—tempted; Mark 1:41—moved; Mark 4:38—in the; Mark 6:34—saw; Mark 7:34—he sighed; Mark 8:2—compassion; Mark 10:49—stood; Luke 1:35—that; Luke 4:13—General; Luke 7:13—he; Luke 8:23—he fell; John 4:6—being; John 5:6—and knew; John 6:37—I will; John 8:29—for; John 11:33—he groaned; John 11:35—General; John 14:13—in my; John 14:30—and; Rom 6:19—because; Rom 7:21—evil; Rom 8:26—infirmities; Rom 8:34—who also; Eph 2:18—through; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 3:1—and; Heb 9:8—the way; Heb 9:11—an high priest; Rev 1:13—like; Rev 8:3—offer it with the prayers

Hebrews 4:16 come: Heb 10:19–23; 13:6; Rom 8:15–17; Eph 2:18; 3:12 the throne: Heb 9:5; Exod 25:17–22; Lev 16:2; 1 Chr 28:11 obtain: Isa 27:11; 55:6, 7; Matt 7:7–11; 2 Cor 12:8–10; Phil 4:6, 7; 1 Pet 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 6:8—General; Gen 18:29—General; Gen 18:31—General; Gen 19:21—I; Exod 19:24—but let; Exod 30:6—before the mercy seat that is over the testimony; Exod 34:34—he took; Exod 40:20—mercy; Num 7:89—he heard; Job 31:37—as a; Ps 5:7—I worship; Ps 47:8—throne; Ps 107:6—Then; Song 2:14—let me hear; Song 7:12—there will I give thee; Isa 37:16—dwellest; Isa 44:2—formed; Isa 64:5—meetest; Jer 17:12—General; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Dan 6:10—his windows; Matt 4:1—to; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Luke 9:11—healed; Luke 11:9—Ask; Luke 18:13—God; Acts 2:21—whosoever; Rom 5:21—grace; 2 Cor 12:9—My grace; 1 Tim 1:13—but; Titus 3:5—according; Heb 2:17—a merciful; Heb 2:18—suffered; Heb 6:19—entereth; Heb 7:19—we; Heb 9:8—the way; Heb 10:22—draw; Heb 12:28—with reverence; 1 John 3:21—General; Rev 8:3—offer it with the prayers

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The honour of our Saviour's priesthood;
- 11 Negligence in the knowledge thereof is reprov'd.

Hebrews 5:1 every: Heb 10:11; Exod 28:1–14; 29:1–37; Lev 8:2 is ordained: Heb 8:3 for men: Heb 2:17; Num 16:46–48; 18:1–3 both: Heb 8:3; 9:9; 10:11; 11:4; Lev 9:7, 15–21 Reciprocal: Exod 40:15—everlasting; Lev 6:20—the offering; Neh 12:30—themselves; Rom 15:17—in; Heb 3:1—and; Heb 7:28—the law maketh

Hebrews 5:2 Who: Heb 2:18; 4:15 have compassion on: or, reasonably bear with ignorant: Num 15:22–29; 1 Tim 1:13 them: Heb 12:13; Exod 32:8; Judg 2:17; Isa 30:11 is compassed: Heb 7:28; Exod 32:2–5, 21–24; Num 12:1–9; 20:10–12; Luke 22:32; 2 Cor 11:30; 12:5, 9, 10; Gal 4:13 Reciprocal: Lev 4:2—through; Lev 16:6—for himself; Ezek 45:20—every one; Matt 9:11—Why; Matt 9:36—when; Matt 14:14—and was; Mark 8:2—compassion; Acts 18:14—bear; Rom 8:26—infirmities; 2 Cor 11:1—bear with me a;

1 Thess 5:14—be; Heb 2:17—a merciful

Hebrews 5:3 as: Heb 7:27; 9:7; Exod 29:12–19; Lev 4:3–12; 8:14–21; 9:7; 16:6, 15
Reciprocal: Lev 9:2—a young; Lev 9:15—General; Neh 12:30—themselves; 1 Thess
5:14—be

Hebrews 5:4; Exod 28:1; Lev 8:2; Num 3:3; 16:5, 7, 10, 35, 40, 46–48; 17:3–11; 18:1–5; 1
Chr 23:13; 2 Chr 26:18; John 3:27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—and consecrate them; Exod
29:9—the priest's; Exod 36:2—in whose; Num 18:7—as a service; Judg
17:5—consecrated; Ezra 7:5—chief priest; John 5:43—come; John 8:54—If; John
10:1—He; Acts 13:2—the work; Rom 1:1—called; Heb 7:5—who

Hebrews 5:5 Christ: John 7:18; 8:54 Thou: Heb 1:5; Ps 2:7; Mic 5:2; John 3:16; Acts 13:33;
Rom 8:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:9—the priest's; Isa 55:5—he; John 1:14—the only; John
3:27—receive; John 5:43—come; John 13:31—Now; Rom 1:4—the Son; Phil 2:8—he;
Heb 5:10—General; Heb 7:28—maketh the; Heb 9:11—an high priest

Hebrews 5:6 Thou: Heb 5:10; 6:20; 7:3, 15, 17, 21; Ps 110:4 Melchisedec: Gen 14:18, 19
Reciprocal: John 10:18—This; Rom 1:4—the Son; Heb 2:6—in; Heb 7:8—he liveth; Heb
7:11—another; Heb 9:11—an high priest

Hebrews 5:7 the: Heb 2:14; John 1:14; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 4:3; 2 John 7
when: Ps 22:1–21; 69:1; 88:1; Matt 26:28–44; Mark 14:32–39; Lev 2:2; 4:4–14; John 17:1
with: Matt 27:46, 50; Mark 15:34, 37 tears: Isa 53:3, 11; John 11:35 unto: Matt 26:52, 53;
Mark 14:36 and: Heb 13:20; Ps 18:19, 20; 22:21, 24; 40:1–3; 69:13–16; Isa 49:8; John 11:42;
17:4, 5 in that he feared: or, for his piety, Heb 12:28; Matt 26:37, 38; Mark 14:33, 34; Luke
22:42–44; John 12:27, 28 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Gen 32:24—wrestled; Gen 32:26—I
will not; Exod 37:29—incense; Lev 2:16—General; Lev 16:18—General; 1 Sam
1:10—prayed; 2 Sam 22:7—my distress; 2 Kgs 20:3—wept sore; Esth 8:3—besought him
with tears; Job 16:20—poureth; Ps 6:8—for; Ps 20:1—hear; Ps 22:11—Be not; Ps
31:22—nevertheless; Ps 34:4—sought; Ps 39:12—hold; Ps 40:11—let thy; Ps
55:4—terrors; Ps 55:17—cry; Ps 59:16—day; Ps 66:19—General; Ps 69:3—I am; Ps
77:2—In the; Ps 86:7—General; Ps 91:15—He shall; Ps 102:1—overwhelmed; Ps
109:26—Help; Ps 116:3—sorrows; Ps 120:1—my distress; Ps 130:1—Out of; Ps 142:2—I
showed; Isa 38:3—wept; Jer 31:9—come; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship; Hos 12:4—made;
Jonah 2:2—I cried; Matt 26:36—while; Matt 26:39—and prayed; Matt 26:42—the
second; Mark 1:35—General; Mark 9:24—with; Mark 10:48—but; Mark 14:35—and fell;
Luke 6:12—that; Luke 9:28—into; Luke 11:1—that; Luke 22:44—being; John 11:33—he
groaned; John 14:31—that the; Acts 16:25—prayed; Rom 12:12—continuing; 2 Cor
12:8—I besought; 2 Cor 13:4—he was; Gal 4:19—of; Eph 6:18—supplication; Col
2:1—what; Col 4:12—always; 1 Thess 2:14—even; Heb 2:18—suffered; Heb 7:25—he is;
Heb 11:7—moved with fear; Jas 5:13—any among

Hebrews 5:8 he were: Heb 1:5, 8; 3:6 yet: Heb 10:5–9; Isa 50:5, 6; Matt 3:15; John 4:34;
6:38; 15:10; Phil 2:8 Reciprocal: Gen 7:5—all that; Lev 8:23—Moses took; Lev
16:18—General; Ps 2:7—Thou; Ezek 46:2—he shall worship; Matt 20:28—came; Matt
26:42—the second; Mark 10:45—came; Mark 14:36—nevertheless; John 8:29—for; John
11:33—he groaned; John 13:14—I then; John 14:31—that the; 1 Thess 2:14—even; Heb
1:2—spoken; Heb 2:10—perfect; Heb 7:28—maketh the

Hebrews 5:9 being: Heb 2:10; 11:40; Dan 9:24; Luke 13:32; John 19:30 Gr. he became: Heb 12:2; Ps 68:18–20; Isa 45:22; 49:6; Acts 3:15 marg. Acts 4:12 eternal: Heb 2:3; 9:12, 15; Ps 45:17; 51:6, 8; 2 Thess 2:16; 2 Tim 2:10; 1 John 5:20; Jude 21 unto: Heb 11:8; Isa 50:10; 55:3; Zech 6:15; Matt 7:24–27; 17:5; Acts 5:32; Rom 1:5; 2:8; 6:17; 10:16; 15:18; 2 Cor 10:5; 2 Thess 1:8; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Deut 4:30—obedient; Judg 6:10—ye have; Prov 4:4—keep; Isa 1:19—General; Isa 33:22—he will; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Isa 55:4—a leader; Jer 7:23—Obey; Jer 11:4—Obey; Jer 26:13—amend; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 11:29—my; Matt 12:50—do; Mark 3:5—Stretch; Mark 14:13—Go; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 9:35—hear; John 2:5—Whatever; John 6:29—This; John 8:29—for; John 13:14—I then; Acts 3:22—him; Acts 6:7—obedient; 2 Cor 9:13—professed; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 5:7—obey; Phil 2:8—and became; Col 2:10—complete; Heb 6:9—things; Heb 7:28—consecrated; 1 Pet 3:1—obey; 1 Pet 4:17—obey; 1 John 2:3—if we

Hebrews 5:10; Heb 5:5, 6; 6:20 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the priest; Exod 29:9—the priest's; Heb 7:11—another; Heb 7:17—General

Hebrews 5:11 we: 1 Kgs 10:1; John 6:6; 16:12; 2 Pet 3:16 dull: Isa 6:10; Matt 13:15; Mark 8:17, 18, 21; Luke 24:25; Acts 28:27 Reciprocal: Lev 11:22—General; Zech 4:13—Knowest; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 4:33—as; Mark 7:18—General; John 3:12—earthly; John 6:60—This; John 8:26—have many; John 14:5—we know not; Acts 17:20—strange; 1 Cor 3:2—for; 1 Cor 15:34—I speak; 2 Tim 2:15—rightly; 2 Tim 3:7—learning; Heb 6:12—ye

Hebrews 5:12 for the: Matt 17:17; Mark 9:19 teachers: Ezra 7:10; Ps 34:11; 1 Cor 14:19; Col 3:16; Titus 2:3, 4 teach: Isa 28:9, 10, 13; Phil 3:1 the first: Heb 6:1 the oracles: 2 Sam 16:23; Acts 7:38; Rom 3:2; 1 Pet 4:11 as have: Heb 5:13; Isa 55:1; 1 Cor 3:1–3; 1 Pet 2:2 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 13:7—young; Job 32:7—General; Ps 119:99—than all; Jer 3:15—which shall; Jer 31:34—teach; Dan 12:3—wise; Zech 4:13—Knowest; Matt 15:16—General; Mark 8:17—perceive; Luke 24:25—O fools; John 8:26—have many; John 14:5—we know not; John 16:18—we; Rom 15:14—able; 1 Cor 3:2—fed; 1 Cor 14:20—not; 1 Cor 15:34—I speak; Eph 4:11—pastors; Eph 4:14—no more; Phil 1:10—approve things that are excellent; 1 Tim 3:6—novice

Hebrews 5:13 is unskilful: Gr. hath no experience the word: Ps 119:123; Rom 1:17, 18; 10:5, 6; 2 Cor 3:9; 2 Tim 3:16 he: Isa 28:9; Matt 11:25; Mark 10:15; Rom 2:20; 1 Cor 13:11; 14:20; Eph 4:14; 1 Pet 2:2 Reciprocal: Judg 11:3—Tob; 2 Kgs 5:19—he said; 1 Tim 3:6—novice; Heb 5:12—as have

Hebrews 5:14 of full age: or, perfect, Matt 5:48; 1 Cor 2:6; Eph 4:13; Phil 3:15; Jas 3:2 Gr. use: or, an habit, or, perfection their: Job 6:30; 12:11; 34:3; Ps 119:103; Song 1:3; 2:3; Matt 6:22, 23; Eph 1:18 to discern: Gen 3:5; 2 Sam 14:17; 1 Kgs 3:9, 11; Isa 7:15; Rom 14:1 Gr.; 1 Cor 2:14, 15; Phil 1:9, 10 Gr.; 1 Thess 5:21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—can I discern; 2 Kgs 5:19—he said; Prov 1:6—dark; Eccl 1:16—great experience of; Eccl 8:5—a wise; Song 7:4—thy nose; Isa 11:3—understanding; Jer 15:19—take; Luke 11:36—the whole; Rom 2:18—approve the things that are more excellent; 1 Cor 11:29—not; Col 4:12—that; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; Heb 12:11—exercised

CHAPTER 6

- 1 He exhorts not to fall back from the faith;
- 11 but to be steadfast,
- 12 diligent, and patient to wait upon God;
- 13 because God is most sure in his promise.

Hebrews 6:1 leaving: Heb 5:12–14 principles of the doctrine: or, word of the beginning, Mark 1:1; John 1:1–3; 1 Tim 3:16 let: Heb 7:11; 12:13; Prov 4:18; Matt 5:48; 1 Cor 13:10; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 4:12; Phil 3:12–15; Col 1:28; 4:12; Jas 1:4; 1 Pet 5:10; 1 John 4:12 laying: Matt 7:25; Luke 6:48; 1 Cor 3:10–12; 1 Tim 6:19; 2 Tim 2:19 repentance: Isa 55:6, 7; Ezek 18:30–32; Zech 12:10; Matt 3:2; 4:17; 21:29, 32; Mark 6:12; Acts 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 20:21; 26:20; 2 Cor 7:10; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 dead: Heb 9:14; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 2:1, 5 faith: Heb 11:6; John 5:24; 12:44; 14:1; 1 Pet 1:21; 1 John 5:10–13 Reciprocal: Isa 30:26—bindeth; Ezek 40:22—and they; Ezek 41:7—there was; Acts 18:26—expounded; 1 Cor 14:20—not; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Phil 3:13—forgetting; Col 2:13—dead; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 2 John 9—the doctrine

Hebrews 6:2 the doctrine: Heb 9:10; Mark 7:4, 8; Luke 11:38 Gr.; Matt 3:14; 20:22, 23; 28:19; Mark 16:16; Luke 3:16; 12:50; John 1:33; 3:25, 26; 4:1, 2; Acts 2:38, 41; 8:12, 13, 16, 36–38; 10:47; 16:15, 33; 19:2–5; Rom 6:3, 4; 1 Cor 1:12–17; 10:2; 12:13; Col 2:12; 1 Pet 3:20, 21 laying: Acts 6:6; 8:14–18; 13:3; 19:6 resurrection: Heb 11:35; Isa 26:19; Ezek 37:1–14; Dan 12:2; Matt 22:23–32; Luke 14:14; John 5:29; 11:24, 25; Acts 4:2; 17:18, 31, 32; 23:6; 24:15, 21; 26:8; Rom 6:5; 1 Cor 15:13–57; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:14–18; 2 Tim 2:18 eternal: Eccl 12:14; Matt 25:31–46; Acts 17:31; 24:25; Rom 2:5–10, 16; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Pet 3:7; Jude 14, 15; Rev 20:10–15 Reciprocal: Num 27:18—lay; Isa 30:26—bindeth; Matt 3:6—were; John 2:6—after; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 8:17—laid; Acts 9:17—and putting; 1 Tim 5:22—Lay; 2 Tim 1:6—by the; Heb 9:27—but

Hebrews 6:3 if: Acts 18:21; Rom 15:32; 1 Cor 4:19; 16:7; Jas 4:15

Hebrews 6:4 it is: Heb 10:26–29; 12:15–17; Matt 5:13; 12:31, 32, 45; Luke 11:24–26; John 15:6; 2 Tim 2:25; 4:14; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 5:16 were once: Heb 10:32; Num 24:3, 15, 16 and have: Matt 7:21, 22; Luke 10:19, 20; John 3:27; 4:10; 6:32; Acts 8:20; 10:45; 11:17; Rom 1:11; 1 Cor 13:1, 2; Eph 2:8; 3:7; 4:7; 1 Tim 4:14; Jas 1:17, 18 partakers: Heb 2:4; Acts 15:8; Gal 3:2, 5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:55—after; Lev 14:43—General; Num 35:28—he should; Judg 3:10—the Spirit; Job 6:6—taste; Ps 34:8—taste; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 9:8—Reprove; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Isa 58:2—they seek; Ezek 18:24—All his; Ezek 47:11—shall be; Matt 11:22—It shall; Matt 13:15—and should be; Mark 3:28—General; Mark 6:11—It shall; Luke 11:26—and the; Luke 12:10—General; Luke 14:30—General; John 15:22—they; John 19:11—the greater; Gal 3:4—ye; Gal 5:4—ye; 1 Tim 1:13—because; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; Heb 3:14—we are; Heb 6:6—to renew; Heb 6:9—beloved; Heb 10:38—but; Heb 12:17—for he; 1 John 5:8—the spirit

Hebrews 6:5 tasted: Matt 13:20, 21; Mark 4:16, 17; 6:20; Luke 8:13; 1 Pet 2:3; 2 Pet 2:20 the powers: Heb 2:5 Reciprocal: Job 6:6—taste; Ps 34:8—taste; Gal 1:4—from; Heb 9:10—until

Hebrews 6:6 to renew: Heb 6:4; Ps 51:10; Isa 1:28; 2 Tim 2:25 they crucify: Heb 10:29; Zech 12:10–14; Matt 23:31, 32; Luke 11:48 an open: Heb 12:2; Matt 27:38–44; Mark

15:29–32; Luke 23:35–39 Reciprocal: Num 9:13—forbeareth; 1 Kgs 12:19—rebelled; Isa 5:6—also; Zech 5:3—the curse; Matt 7:6—that; Matt 21:32—repented; Mark 4:12—be converted; Eph 4:5—one baptism; Phil 3:19—end; Col 3:10—renewed; Titus 3:5—renewing; Titus 3:14—that; Heb 10:39—we are; 1 Pet 2:3—General; Rev 1:7—and they; Rev 11:8—our Lord

Hebrews 6:7 the earth: Deut 28:11, 12; Ps 65:9–13; 104:11–13; Isa 55:10–13; Joel 2:21–26; Jas 5:7 by: or, for receiveth: Gen 27:27; Lev 25:21; Ps 24:5; 65:10; 126:6; Isa 44:3; Ezek 34:26; Hos 10:12; Mal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—Let the; Gen 2:5—had not; Deut 11:11—General; Deut 32:2—drop; Judg 1:15—a blessing; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Isa 55:11—shall my; Matt 13:23—beareth; Matt 21:19—Let; Matt 25:30—cast; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 8:7—thorns; John 15:2—branch; John 15:6—he

Hebrews 6:8 beareth: Heb 12:17; Gen 3:17, 18; 4:11; 5:29; Deut 29:28; Job 31:40; Ps 107:34; Isa 5:1–7; Jer 17:6; 44:22; Mark 11:14, 21; Luke 13:7–9 whose: Heb 10:27; Isa 27:10, 11; Ezek 15:2–7; 20:47; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:10; 7:19; 25:41; John 15:6; Rev 20:15 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 23:7—and they shall; Job 38:26—on the wilderness; Prov 24:31—it; Isa 7:23—be for briars; Isa 9:18—it shall; Isa 27:4—who would; Ezek 15:4—it is cast; Mic 7:4—General; Mal 4:6—and smite; Matt 21:19—Let; Matt 25:30—cast; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Mark 11:20—General; Luke 3:8—fruits; Luke 8:7—thorns; Luke 13:9—if not; Luke 23:31—General; John 15:2—branch; Rom 6:21—for the; 2 Cor 13:5—reprobates; 1 Thess 2:16—for

Hebrews 6:9 beloved: Heb 6:4–6, 10; 10:34, 39; Phil 1:6, 7; 1 Thess 1:3, 4 things: Heb 2:3; 5:9; Isa 57:15; Matt 5:3–12; Mark 16:16; Acts 11:18; 20:21; 2 Cor 7:10; Gal 5:6, 22, 23; Titus 2:11–14 Reciprocal: Rom 15:14—I; 2 Tim 1:5—I am

Hebrews 6:10 For: Prov 14:31; Matt 10:42; 25:40; John 13:20 God: Deut 32:4; Rom 3:4, 5; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 John 1:9 to forget: Neh 5:19; 13:22, 31; Ps 20:3; Jer 2:2, 3; 18:20; Acts 10:4, 31 work: 1 Cor 13:4–7; Gal 5:6, 13; 1 Thess 1:3; 1 John 3:17, 18 which: Heb 13:16; Prov 14:31; Matt 10:42; 25:35–40; Mark 9:41; Acts 2:44, 45; 4:34, 35; 9:36–39; 11:29; Rom 12:13; 15:25–27; 1 Cor 16:1–3; 2 Cor 8:1–9; 9:1, 11–15; Gal 6:10; Phil 4:16–18; Col 3:17; 1 Tim 6:18; 2 Tim 1:17, 18; Phlm 1:5–7; Jas 2:15–17; 1 John 3:14–17 Reciprocal: Exod 1:20—God; Josh 6:17—because; Ruth 2:12—recompense; Ruth 2:16—General; 2 Kgs 4:13—thou hast; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; 2 Chr 24:16—because; Neh 7:69—General; Neh 13:14—Remember me; Ps 16:3—But; Ps 37:3—Trust; Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 41:1—Lord; Ps 112:6—the righteous; Ps 112:9—righteousness; Ps 125:4—Do good; Prov 10:16—labour; Prov 14:23—all; Prov 19:17—lendeth; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 31:31—and let; Eccl 11:1—for; Isa 3:10—they shall eat; Isa 38:3—Remember; Jer 31:16—for; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 20:7—and; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 26:13—there; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 11:41—rather; Rom 12:11—slothful; Rom 15:4—that; Rom 16:12—labour; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 15:58—ye know; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 1 Cor 16:16—laboureth; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 5:14—the love; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 9:6—He which soweth sparingly; Eph 1:15—love; Phil 1:7—it is; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 4:17—to; Col 1:4—the love; 1 Tim 3:13—used; 2 Tim 1:16—Lord; Phlm 1:6—the communication; Heb 6:9—beloved; Heb 10:24—love; Heb 12:23—God; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 Pet 4:10—minister; 1 John 3:19—shall; Rev 2:2—know; Rev 2:3—hast laboured; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 14:13—and their

Hebrews 6:11 we desire: Rom 12:8, 11; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:9; Phil 1:9–11; 3:15; 1 Thess 4:10; 2 Thess 3:13; 2 Pet 1:5–8; 3:14 to the: Heb 3:6, 14; 10:22; Isa 32:17; Col 2:2; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Pet 1:10; 1 John 3:14, 19 of hope: Heb 6:18–20; Rom 5:2–5; 8:24, 25; 12:12; 15:13; 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 5:5; Col 1:5, 23; 2 Thess 2:16, 17; 1 Pet 1:3–5, 21; 1 John 3:1–3 unto: Heb 3:6, 14; 10:32–35; Matt 24:13; Rev 2:26 Reciprocal: Deut 6:17—General; Josh 7:3—about two; Josh 22:5—take; Judg 18:9—be not; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 13:4—but; Prov 14:23—all; Eccl 10:18—General; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 25:17—he also; Luke 8:15—bring; Luke 14:30—General; Luke 21:19—General; John 13:1—unto; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 16:12—labour; Phil 2:12—work; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 Tim 2:1—exhort; 2 Tim 3:14—assured; Heb 4:11—Let; Heb 10:24—love; Heb 12:15—Looking; Heb 13:1—General; Heb 13:22—suffer; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 14:13—and their

Hebrews 6:12 ye: Heb 5:11 Gr.; Prov 12:24; 13:4; 15:19; 18:9; 24:30–34; Matt 25:26; Rom 12:11; 2 Pet 1:10 but: Heb 12:1; 13:7; Song 1:8; Jer 6:16; Rom 4:12; Jas 5:10, 11; 1 Pet 3:5, 6 faith: Heb 6:15; 10:36; 11:8–16; Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7; 8:25, 26; 1 Thess 1:3; Rev 13:10; 14:12 inherit: Heb 1:14; 10:36; 11:9, 17, 33; Matt 22:32; Luke 16:22; 20:37, 38; 1 John 2:25; Rev 14:13 Reciprocal: Josh 7:3—about two; Josh 22:5—take; Judg 18:9—be not; Prov 2:20—General; Prov 6:6—thou; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 10:26—so; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 26:14—General; Matt 20:3—standing; Matt 20:6—Why; Matt 25:18—and hid; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 11:1—Be ye; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:18—but; 2 Thess 2:16—good; Heb 6:17—the heirs; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 1:5—through; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; 2 Pet 1:8—barren; 3 John 11—follow; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Hebrews 6:13 he sware: Heb 6:16–18; Gen 22:15–18; Ezek 32:13; Ps 105:9, 10; Isa 45:23; Jer 22:5; 49:13; Mic 7:20; Luke 1:73 Reciprocal: Gen 15:15—in peace; Gen 22:16—General; Exod 32:13—to whom; Deut 7:8—oath; Deut 26:15—as thou; Deut 28:9—sworn; 1 Chr 16:16—which he made; Neh 1:5—keepeth; Ps 63:11—swearth; Ps 89:35—Once; Ps 100:5—and his truth; Ps 110:4—Lord; Isa 49:18—As I live; Jer 32:40—I will make; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Jer 51:14—sworn; Ezek 5:11—as I live; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hos 12:4—spake; Amos 6:8—sworn; Hab 3:9—according; Luke 1:72—perform; Rom 3:3—shall; Rom 4:16—the promise; Rom 9:4—promises; Gal 3:17—that it; Gal 3:22—that; Heb 7:6—had; Heb 9:15—promise; Heb 10:14—them; 1 John 3:20—God; Rev 10:5—lifted

Hebrews 6:14 multiplying: Gen 17:2; 48:4; Exod 32:13; Deut 1:10; Neh 9:23 Reciprocal: Gen 22:16—General; Ps 3:8—thy blessing; Isa 52:6—I am he; Ezek 37:26—multiply; Heb 10:14—them

Hebrews 6:15; Heb 6:12; Gen 12:2, 3; 15:2–6; 17:16, 17; 21:2–7; Exod 1:7; Hab 2:2, 3; Rom 4:17–25 Reciprocal: Luke 21:19—General; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 8:25—with patience; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 2 Tim 2:3—endure; Heb 10:36—ye have; Heb 11:27—endured; Heb 12:1—with patience; Jas 1:12—the man; Jas 5:7—Be patient; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Hebrews 6:16 swear: Heb 6:13; Gen 14:22; 21:23; Matt 23:20–22 an oath: Gen 21:30, 31; 31:53; Exod 22:11; Josh 9:15–20; 2 Sam 21:2; Ezek 17:16–20 Reciprocal: Gen 21:24—General; Gen 24:3—swear; Gen 25:33—Swear; Gen 26:28—Let there; Gen 26:31—sware; Exod 20:7—take; Deut 26:3—which the; Ruth 3:13—the Lord liveth; 1

Sam 20:3—sware; 1 Sam 24:21—Swear; 2 Sam 19:23—sware; 1 Kgs 18:15—As the Lord; Ps 18:24—the Lord recompensed me; Isa 14:24—Lord; Isa 54:9—General; Luke 1:73—General; Heb 2:16—verily; Heb 6:17—confirmed it; Heb 7:21—sware

Hebrews 6:17 more: Ps 36:8; Song 5:1; Isa 55:7; John 10:10; 1 Pet 1:3 the heirs: Heb 6:12; 11:7, 9; Rom 8:17; Gal 3:29; Jas 2:5; 1 Pet 3:7 the immutability: Heb 6:18; Job 23:13, 14; Ps 33:11; Prov 19:21; Isa 14:24, 26, 27; 46:10; 54:9, 10; 55:11; Jer 33:20, 21, 25, 26; Mal 3:6; Rom 11:29; Jas 1:17 confirmed it: Gr. interposed himself, Heb 6:16; Gen 26:28; Exod 22:11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 26:3—oath; Gen 32:12—thou; Exod 20:7—take; Deut 32:40—General; 1 Kgs 18:15—As the Lord; Esth 8:8—may no man reverse; Ps 57:10—truth; Ps 89:35—Once; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 105:9—General; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:147—hoped; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 56:4—take hold; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 22:5—I; Jer 33:6—and will; Dan 6:26—and stedfast; Luke 1:73—General; John 3:33—hath set; Acts 2:30—with; Acts 4:28—and; Rom 9:6—as though; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Eph 1:11—the counsel; Eph 6:16—the shield; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; Titus 1:2—God; Titus 3:7—made; Heb 1:14—heirs; Heb 10:36—ye might; 2 Pet 1:11—abundantly

Hebrews 6:18 two: Heb 3:11; 7:21; Ps 110:4; Matt 24:35 impossible: Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Rom 3:4; 2 Tim 2:13; Titus 1:2; 1 John 1:10; 5:10 we might: Isa 51:12; 66:10–13; Luke 2:25; Rom 15:5; 2 Cor 1:5–7; Phil 2:1; 2 Thess 2:16, 17 who: Heb 11:7; Gen 19:22; Num 35:11–15; Josh 20:3; Ps 46:1; 62:8; Isa 32:1, 2; Zech 9:12; Matt 3:7; 2 Cor 5:18–21; 1 Thess 1:10 lay: 1 Kgs 2:28; Prov 3:18; 4:13; Isa 27:5; 56:4; 64:7; 1 Tim 6:12 the hope: Col 1:5, 23, 27; 1 Tim 1:1 set: Heb 12:1, 2; Rom 3:25 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Gen 7:7—General; Exod 27:2—horns of it upon the four corners thereof; Num 10:29—for the Lord; Num 35:6—six cities for refuge; Deut 4:42—General; Deut 7:9—the faithful; Deut 19:2—separate three cities; Deut 32:40—General; Josh 20:2—Appoint; Josh 20:4—that he may; Josh 21:45—General; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 2 Kgs 7:7—and fled for their life; 1 Chr 17:26—thou art God; Neh 9:8—righteous; Esth 8:8—may no man reverse; Ps 9:9—The Lord; Ps 14:6—Lord; Ps 19:7—sure; Ps 31:5—God; Ps 33:18—hope; Ps 36:5—faithfulness; Ps 56:10—General; Ps 57:10—truth; Ps 61:4—trust; Ps 89:2—faithfulness; Ps 89:33—fail; Ps 91:4—his truth; Ps 93:5—Thy; Ps 130:5—and in his; Ps 132:11—sworn; Ps 143:9—flee unto thee; Ps 146:6—keepeth truth; Prov 2:19—take; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Prov 22:3—prudent; Prov 27:12—General; Isa 4:6—tabernacle; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 40:1—comfort; Isa 65:16—in the God; Jer 26:4—which; Jer 33:6—and will; Jer 44:26—I have sworn; Jer 48:6—Flee; Lam 3:23—great; Dan 6:26—and stedfast; Mal 3:6—I change not; Mark 14:36—all; Luke 1:20—which; Luke 3:7—to flee; John 7:28—is true; John 16:22—and your; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 5:5—hope; Rom 8:24—saved; Rom 9:6—as though; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as; Eph 6:16—the shield; Phil 3:9—be; 1 Thess 1:5—in much; 1 Thess 5:24—Faithful; 2 Tim 2:19—standeth; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 6:17—the immutability; Heb 7:19—a better; Heb 10:23—for; Heb 11:1—hoped; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 1 John 3:3—every; 1 John 5:9—we

Hebrews 6:19 as an: Acts 27:29, 40 both: Ps 42:5, 11; 43:5; 62:5, 6; 146:5, 6; Isa 12:2; 25:3, 4; 28:16; Jer 17:7, 8; Rom 4:16; 5:5–10; 8:28–39; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Tim 2:19 entereth: Heb 4:16; 9:3, 7; 10:20, 21; Lev 16:2, 15; Matt 27:51; Eph 2:6; Col 3:1 Reciprocal: Josh 20:2—Appoint; 2 Sam 23:5—and sure; Ps 19:7—sure; Mark 15:38—General; Luke 23:45—and the veil; Acts 1:2—the day; Rom 8:24—saved; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; Eph 4:4—as; Col 1:23—the hope; Col 2:5—and the; 1 Thess 1:5—in much; 1 Thess 5:8—the

hope; 2 Thess 2:16—good; Titus 2:13—blessed; Heb 11:1—hoped; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 Pet 1:13—hope; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 2 Pet 1:10—to make

Hebrews 6:20 the forerunner: Heb 2:10; John 14:2, 3 for: Heb 1:3; 4:14; 8:1; 9:12, 24; 12:2; Rom 8:34; Eph 1:3, 20–23; 1 Pet 3:22; 1 John 2:12 an: Heb 3:1; 5:6, 10; 7:1–21 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the priest; Num 18:28—and ye shall; Josh 3:6—Take up; 2 Chr 20:27—forefront; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 110:4—Thou; Mic 2:13—their; Zech 6:13—a priest; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 9:51—that; John 10:4—he goeth; Acts 1:2—the day; Heb 7:8—he liveth; Heb 7:11—another; Heb 7:17—General; Heb 10:21—an

CHAPTER 7

- 1 Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Melchisedec;
- 11 and so far more excellent than the priests of Aaron's order.

Hebrews 7:1 this: Heb 6:20; Gen 14:18–20 Salem: Ps 76:2 the most: Ps 57:2; 78:35, 56; Dan 4:2; 5:18, 21; Mic 6:6; Mark 5:7; Acts 16:17 the slaughter: Gen 16:14–16; Isa 41:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 14:17—after; Num 6:23—General; Num 18:28—and ye shall; Josh 10:1—General; 2 Sam 5:6—Jerusalem; 2 Sam 6:18—he blessed; 1 Kgs 4:24—had peace; Ps 110:4—Thou; Jer 33:15—and he; Zech 4:14—These; Zech 6:13—a priest; Luke 2:34—blessed; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 5:46—for; John 8:53—thou greater; Acts 2:30—knowing; Acts 17:2—reasoned; Acts 18:28—convinced; Heb 9:11—an high priest; Rev 19:11—and in

Hebrews 7:2 a tenth: Gen 28:22; Lev 27:32; Num 18:21; 1 Sam 8:15, 17 King of righteousness: 2 Sam 8:15; 23:3; 1 Kgs 4:24, 25; 1 Chr 22:9; Ps 45:4–7; 72:1–3, 7; 85:10, 11; Isa 9:6, 7; 32:1, 2; 45:22–25; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16; Mic 5:5; Luke 2:14; Rom 3:26; 5:1, 2; Eph 2:14–18 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—king; Ps 76:2—Salem; Song 6:13—Shulamite; Isa 42:6—called; Ezek 37:25—and my; Zech 4:14—These; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 16:33—in me; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 2:30—knowing; Acts 10:36—preaching; 2 Thess 3:16—the Lord of; 1 John 2:29—he is; 1 John 3:7—even; Rev 19:11—and in

Hebrews 7:3 Without father: That is, as the Syriac renders, “Whose father and mother are not inscribed among the genealogies; and therefore it was not known who he was.” descent: Gr. pedigree, Exod 6:18, 20–27; 1 Chr 6:1–3 a priest: Heb 7:17, 23–28 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the priest; Gen 48:21—Behold; Exod 40:15—everlasting; Num 1:18—their pedigrees; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; John 1:1—the beginning; John 1:34—this; Acts 10:36—preaching; Heb 1:2—spoken; Heb 5:6—Thou; Heb 7:6—descent; Heb 7:15—after; Heb 7:16—the power; Heb 7:28—maketh the

Hebrews 7:4 the patriarch: Acts 2:29; 7:8, 9 Abraham: Gen 12:2; 17:5, 6; Rom 4:11–13, 17, 18; Gal 3:28, 29; Jas 2:23 gave: Gen 14:20 Reciprocal: Num 31:41—Eleazar; Zech 6:12—behold; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; Heb 7:6—received; Heb 7:9—payed

Hebrews 7:5 who: Heb 5:4; Exod 28:1; Num 16:10, 11; 17:3–10; 18:7, 21–26 to take: Lev 27:30–33; Num 18:26–32; 2 Chr 31:4–6; Neh 13:10 come: Heb 7:10; Gen 35:11; 46:26; Exod 1:5; 1 Kgs 8:19 Reciprocal: Luke 24:50—he lifted

Hebrews 7:6 descent: Gr. pedigree, Heb 7:3 received: Heb 7:4; Gen 14:19, 20 had: Heb 6:13–15; 11:13, 17; Gen 12:2, 13; 13:14–17; 17:4–8; 22:17, 18; Acts 3:25; Rom 4:13; 9:4; Gal 3:16 Reciprocal: Lev 9:22—his hand; Num 1:18—their pedigrees; Josh 22:6—General; Mark 7:20—General; 2 Cor 1:20—all

Hebrews 7:7 without: 1 Tim 3:16 the less: Heb 11:20, 21; Gen 27:20–40; 28:1–4; 47:7–10; 48:15–20; 49:28; Num 6:23–27; Deut 32:1; 2 Sam 6:20; 1 Kgs 8:55; 2 Chr 30:27; Luke 24:50, 51; 2 Cor 13:14 Reciprocal: Gen 14:19—he blessed; Gen 47:10—General; Exod 40:15—everlasting; Lev 9:22—his hand; Josh 22:6—General; 1 Chr 16:2—he blessed; Isa 9:16—led of them; Luke 2:34—blessed

Hebrews 7:8 men: Heb 7:23; 9:27 he liveth: Heb 3:16; 5:6; 6:20; 9:24, 25; John 11:25, 26; 14:6, 19; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Luke 24:5—the living; Heb 7:24—he continueth; Heb 7:25—ever; Rev 4:9—who

Hebrews 7:9 payed: Heb 7:4; Gen 14:20; Rom 5:12 marg. Reciprocal: Num 31:41—Eleazar

Hebrews 7:10; Heb 7:5; Gen 35:11; 46:26; 1 Kgs 8:19 Reciprocal: Gen 14:18—the priest

Hebrews 7:11 perfection: Τελειωσις [G5050], completion, or fulfilment of the plan and purpose of God. Heb 7:18, 19; 8:7, 10–13; 10:1–4; Gal 2:21; 4:3, 9; Col 2:10–17 what: Heb 7:26–28 another: Heb 7:15, 17, 21; 5:6, 10; 6:20 Reciprocal: Exod 29:9—the priest's; Num 20:26—General; Num 25:13—an everlasting; 1 Chr 6:49—Aaron; 1 Chr 24:19—under Aaron; Ps 110:4—Thou; Acts 6:14—change; Gal 3:25—we; Heb 6:1—let; Heb 8:4—he should; Heb 8:13—he hath; Heb 9:9—the time; Heb 9:11—an high priest

Hebrews 7:12 a change: Isa 66:21; Jer 31:31–34; Ezek 16:61; Acts 6:13, 14 Reciprocal: Heb 7:18—a disannulling; Heb 8:13—he hath

Hebrews 7:13 of which: Num 16:40; 17:5; 2 Chr 26:16–21 Reciprocal: Joel 1:13—ye ministers

Hebrews 7:14 Our Lord: Luke 1:43; John 20:13, 28; Eph 1:3; Phil 3:8 sprang: Gen 46:12; 49:10; Ruth 4:18–22; Isa 11:1; Jer 23:5, 6; Mic 5:2; Matt 1:3–16; Luke 2:23–33; 3:33; Rom 1:3; 2:3; Rev 5:5; 22:16 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—shall praise; Num 26:22—General; Deut 33:7—and bring; Judg 1:2—General; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; 1 Chr 28:4—chosen Judah; Joel 1:13—ye ministers; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat; John 4:22—for

Hebrews 7:15 after: Heb 7:3, 11, 17–21; Ps 110:4 Reciprocal: Heb 5:6—Thou

Hebrews 7:16 the law: Heb 9:9, 10; 10:1; Gal 4:3, 9; Col 2:14, 20 the power: Heb 7:3, 17, 21, 24, 25, 28; Rev 1:18 Reciprocal: Lev 8:34—General; Rom 6:9—Christ; Gal 3:3—having; Eph 2:15—the law

Hebrews 7:17; Heb 7:15, 21; 5:6, 10; 6:20; Ps 110:4 Reciprocal: Exod 40:15—everlasting; Num 25:13—an everlasting; Zech 11:10—that; Heb 7:3—a priest; Heb 7:11—another; Heb 7:16—the power

Hebrews 7:18 a disannulling: Heb 7:11, 12; 8:7–13; 10:1–9; Rom 3:31; Gal 3:15, 17 the

weakness: Heb 7:19; 8:7, 8; 9:9, 10; 10:1–4; 13:9; Acts 13:39; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:9, 21; 1 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Num 25:13—an everlasting; Job 40:8—disannul; Gal 2:16—but; Gal 3:24—the law; Col 2:14—the handwriting; Heb 8:13—he hath; Heb 10:9—He taketh

Hebrews 7:19 the law: Heb 7:11; 9:9; Acts 13:39; Rom 3:20, 21; 8:3; Gal 2:16 made: Ουδεν [G3762], ετελειωσεν, completed nothing; it was the introduction, but not the completion. the bringing in: or, it was the bringing in, Gal 3:24 a better: Heb 6:18; 8:6; 11:40; John 1:17; Rom 8:3; Col 1:27; 1 Tim 1:1 we: Heb 4:16; 10:19–22; Ps 73:28; John 14:6; Rom 5:2; Eph 2:13–18; 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 16:26—wash; Num 19:21—General; Rom 4:14—For if; Eph 2:18—through; Col 1:5—the hope; 2 Thess 2:16—good; Heb 7:18—the weakness; Heb 7:25—come; Heb 8:13—he hath; Heb 10:9—He taketh; Heb 10:14—he; Heb 10:22—draw; Heb 12:2—finisher; Jas 4:8—Draw nigh to God

Hebrews 7:21 an oath: or, swearing of an oath The Lord: Heb 7:17; Ps 110:4 swear: Heb 6:16–18 Reciprocal: Ps 61:7—abide; Ps 89:3—sworn; Ps 89:49—thou; Jer 4:28—because; Jer 30:21—and I; Ezek 37:25—and my; Acts 2:30—knowing; 2 Cor 3:11—if; Heb 5:6—Thou; Heb 6:18—two; Heb 7:11—another; Heb 7:16—the power; Heb 7:28—the word

Hebrews 7:22 a surety: Gen 43:9; 44:32; Prov 6:1; 20:16 of a: Heb 8:6–12; 9:15–23; 12:24; 13:20; Dan 9:27; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 11:25 testament: Rather covenant, διαθηκη [G1242]. Reciprocal: Gen 44:33—instead; Deut 18:18—like unto; Job 17:3—put me; Ps 119:122—surety; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; Gal 4:24—the two; Heb 11:40—better

Hebrews 7:23 were: Heb 7:8; 1 Chr 6:3–14; Neh 12:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Exod 29:9—consecrate; Lev 6:22—is anointed; Num 20:26—General; Josh 1:2—Moses; Song 2:3—my beloved; Zech 1:5—General; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; Heb 7:3—a priest

Hebrews 7:24 But: Ο δε [G1161], But he, that is, Christ, because “he continueth ever,” hath [G531], [G2420], “a priesthood that passeth not away from him.” he continueth: Heb 7:8–25, 28; 13:8; Isa 9:6, 7; John 12:34; Rom 6:9; Rev 1:18 hath: 1 Sam 2:35 an unchangeable priesthood: or, a priesthood which passeth not from one to another Reciprocal: Num 16:48—General; Num 20:26—General; Num 20:28—died there; Josh 1:2—Moses; Josh 24:33—died; 2 Chr 7:3—For he is; Jer 32:40—I will make; Zech 1:5—General; Zech 6:12—behold; Zech 6:13—a priest; Gal 2:17—is; Heb 7:16—the power; Heb 7:25—ever; 1 John 2:1—we have

Hebrews 7:25 he is: Heb 2:18; 5:7; Isa 45:22; 63:1; Dan 3:15, 17, 29; 6:20; John 5:37–40; 10:29, 30; Eph 3:20; Phil 3:21; 2 Tim 1:12; Jude 24 to the uttermost: or, evermore come: Heb 7:19; 11:6; Job 22:17; 23:3; Ps 68:31, 32; Isa 45:24; Jer 3:22 by him: Heb 13:15; John 14:6; Rom 5:2; Eph 2:18; 3:12; 1 John 2:1, 2 ever: Heb 7:8, 16, 24 to make: Heb 9:24; Isa 53:12; 59:16; Dan 9:16; John 14:13, 16; 16:23, 24; 17:9–26; Rom 8:34; 1 Tim 2:5; 1 John 2:1, 2; Rev 8:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—Almighty; Exod 28:12—the shoulders; Exod 30:8—a perpetual; Exod 37:25—General; Exod 37:29—incense; Exod 40:26—General; Lev 16:13—the cloud; Lev 16:20—live goat; Lev 24:7—pure; Num 16:46—from off; Num 16:48—General; Num 20:28—died there; Num 35:25—abide in it; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Sam 2:25—who shall; 2 Chr 7:3—For he is; Job 42:8—my servant Job shall; Ps 21:2—General; Ps 72:12—For; Isa 62:1—Zion’s; Zeph 3:17—is mighty; Zech 1:12—the angel; Zech 6:13—a priest; Matt 1:21—for; Mark 10:27—for; Luke 5:12—if;

Luke 9:41—Bring; Luke 19:10—General; Luke 22:32—I have; Luke 23:43—To day; John 3:15—whosoever; John 6:37—I will; John 10:10—more abundantly; John 10:28—they; John 11:42—I knew; John 14:19—because; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 6:9—Christ; Rom 14:4—he shall; Rom 16:25—to him; Eph 5:2—as; Eph 6:11—able; Col 3:3—your; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 1:16—for a; Heb 2:3—so; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 10:14—he; Heb 10:19—to enter; Jas 4:12—able; 1 Pet 1:21—by; Rev 1:18—that liveth; Rev 4:9—who

Hebrews 7:26 such: Heb 7:11; 8:1; 9:23–26; 10:11–22 became: Heb 2:10; Luke 24:26, 46 holy: Heb 4:15; 9:14; Exod 28:36; Isa 53:9; Luke 1:35; 23:22, 41, 47; John 8:29; 14:30; Acts 3:14; 4:27; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22; 1 John 2:2; 3:5; Rev 3:7 made: Heb 1:3; 4:14; 8:1; 12:2; Ps 68:18; Matt 27:18; Mark 16:19; Eph 1:20–22; 4:8–10; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Pet 3:22; Rev 1:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 23:8—entreat; Exod 12:5—be without; Exod 28:2—holy garments; Exod 29:1—without; Exod 29:30—that son; Exod 39:30—the plate; Exod 40:10—most holy; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 1:14—of fowls; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 15:14—General; Lev 16:4—holy linen coat; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 21:8—for I; Lev 21:17—blemish; Num 8:14—separate; Num 11:2—the fire; Num 19:2—no blemish; Num 19:9—clean; Deut 9:20—General; Deut 26:3—the priest; Deut 33:8—with thy; Deut 33:16—separated; 1 Sam 2:35—I will raise; Ps 8:1—thy; Ps 18:20—cleanness; Ps 45:2—fairer; Ps 45:7—Thou; Song 5:10—beloved; Isa 42:6—called; Jer 30:21—engaged; Ezek 44:27—he shall offer; Ezek 45:18—without blemish; Dan 9:24—the most; Mal 1:9—beseech; Matt 1:18—of the; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 11:32—a greater; Luke 18:19—General; Luke 23:14—have found; John 8:46—convinceth; John 15:10—even; John 16:23—Whatsoever; John 19:4—that ye; Rom 1:1—separated; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Eph 4:10—ascended; Phil 2:15—and; Heb 1:9—loved; Heb 2:3—so; Heb 2:18—he is; Heb 3:1—and; Heb 9:24—but; Heb 10:21—an; 1 Pet 2:24—being; 1 John 2:1—the righteous; 1 John 2:29—he is; 1 John 3:3—even

Hebrews 7:27 daily: Heb 10:11; Exod 29:36–42; Num 28:2–10 first: Heb 5:3; 9:7; Lev 4:3–35; 9:7–24; 16:6, 11 and then: Lev 4:13–16; 9:15; 16:15 this: Heb 9:12, 14, 25, 28; 10:6–12; Isa 53:10–12; Rom 6:10; Eph 2:22; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 29:38—two lambs; Lev 6:20—the offering; Lev 8:2—bullock; Lev 8:34—General; Lev 9:2—a young; Lev 10:19—this day; Lev 16:5—General; Lev 16:10—to make; Num 6:2—When; Num 29:11—beside; Ezra 6:20—killed; Ezek 43:19—a young; Ezek 46:15—a continual; Zech 3:9—remove; Mal 1:9—beseech; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Heb 1:3—by himself; Heb 8:3—General; Heb 9:11—an high priest; Heb 9:26—he appeared; 1 Pet 2:22—did

Hebrews 7:28 the law maketh: Heb 5:1, 2; Exod 32:21, 22; Lev 4:3 the word: Heb 7:21; Ps 110:4 maketh the: Heb 7:3; 1:2; 3:6; 4:14; 5:5, 8 who: Heb 7:21, 24 consecrated: Gr. perfected, Heb 2:10; 5:9; Luke 13:32; John 19:30 Gr. Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—and consecrate them; Exod 29:27—General; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 9:7—offer thy; Lev 16:5—General; Num 3:3—whom he consecrated; Rom 4:14—For if; Heb 7:16—the power

CHAPTER 8

- 1 By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished;

7 and the temporal covenant with the fathers, by the eternal covenant of the Gospel.

Hebrews 8:1 sum: Or, chief, principal point, in both which senses κεφαλαιον [G2774] is used by profane writers. We have: Heb 7:26–28 who: Heb 1:3, 13; 10:12; 12:2; Eph 6:20; Col 3:1; Rev 3:21 the Majesty: 1 Chr 29:11; Job 37:22; Ps 21:5; 45:3, 4; 104:1; 145:12; Isa 24:14; Mic 5:4 Reciprocal: Exod 40:15—everlasting; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 102:19—the height; Ps 103:19—prepared; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Mark 14:62—the Son; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 22:69—on; John 12:16—when; Acts 7:55—standing; Rom 8:34—who is even; Eph 4:10—ascended; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 3:1—and; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 9:11—an high priest; Heb 10:21—an; 1 Pet 3:22—is gone; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 7:15—are

Hebrews 8:2 minister: Heb 9:8–12; 10:21; Exod 28:1, 35; Luke 24:44; Rom 15:8 the sanctuary: or, holy things the true: Heb 9:11, 23, 24 which: Heb 11:10; 2 Cor 5:1; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 26:30—rear up the tabernacle; Exod 36:1—for the service; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Ps 102:19—the height; John 2:21—he; John 6:55—meat; Acts 7:44—that he; Rom 8:34—who is even; Gal 2:17—is

Hebrews 8:3 serve, Heb 5:1; 7:27 have: Heb 9:14; 10:9–12; John 6:51; Eph 5:2; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 6:20—the offering; Zech 6:12—behold; Gal 3:25—we; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 10:5—but

Hebrews 8:4 he should: Heb 7:11–15; Num 16:40; 17:12, 13; 18:5; 2 Chr 26:18, 19 there are priests: or, they are priests gifts: Δωρα [G1435], gifts, or offerings, comprehended propitiatory sacrifices as well as freewill-offerings., See, Heb 11:4 Reciprocal: Lev 6:20—the offering; Num 3:10—and the stranger

Hebrews 8:5 unto: Ὑποδειγματι και [G2532], σκια [G4639], or, “with the representation and shadow,” as Dr. MACKNIGHT renders. the example: Heb 9:9, 23, 24; 10:1; Col 2:17 See: Exod 25:40; 26:30; 27:8; Num 8:4; 1 Chr 28:12, 19; Acts 7:44 pattern: [G5179], type, plan, or form. Reciprocal: Exod 25:9—the pattern of the tabernacle; Exod 39:32—according; Josh 22:28—Behold; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 1 Chr 28:11—the pattern; 2 Chr 4:7—according to; Ps 119:18—wondrous; Song 2:17—the shadows; Ezek 43:11—show them; Eph 1:3—heavenly; Heb 3:5—for; Heb 12:25—See

Hebrews 8:6 obtained: Heb 8:7–13; 2 Cor 3:6–11 the mediator: Heb 7:22; 12:24; Gal 3:19, 20 covenant: or, testament, Heb 7:22; 9:15–20 was established: Νενομοθηται [G3549], “was ordained (or established) by law.” upon: Heb 8:10–12; Rom 9:4; Gal 3:16–21; Titus 1:2; 2 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Deut 5:2—General; Deut 9:11—the tables of the covenant; Deut 27:3—thou shalt; 2 Kgs 17:35—With whom; 2 Chr 5:10—the Lord; 2 Chr 34:31—made a covenant; Ps 103:18—To such; Isa 42:6—and give; Isa 49:8—give thee; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Isa 59:21—this; Jer 14:21—remember; Jer 31:31—I; Jer 50:5—that shall; Luke 22:20—This; Acts 6:14—change; Acts 13:38—that; Gal 4:24—the two; 1 Tim 2:5—and; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 7:19—a better; Heb 11:40—better

Hebrews 8:7 had: Heb 8:6; 7:11, 18; Gal 3:21 Reciprocal: Deut 29:14—General; Heb 9:1—the first; Heb 9:15—the first; Heb 9:18—the first; Heb 10:9—He taketh

Hebrews 8:8 he saith: Jer 31:31–34 the days: Heb 10:16, 17; Jer 23:5, 7; 30:3; 31:27, 31–34, 38; Luke 17:22 a new: Heb 9:15; 12:24; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; 1 Cor 11:25; 2 Cor 3:6 covenant: Isa 55:3; Jer 32:40; 33:24–26; Ezek 16:60, 61; 37:26 Reciprocal: Deut 5:3—General; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; Ps 25:10—keep; Isa 43:1—thou art mine; Jer 11:4—I commanded; Ezek 36:11—will do; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hos 8:1—transgressed; Zech 11:10—that; Luke 5:38—General; John 1:17—the law; Rom 11:27—this; Heb 7:18—the weakness; Heb 8:13—A new

Hebrews 8:9 the covenant: Heb 9:18–20; Exod 24:3–11; 34:10, 27, 28; Deut 5:2, 3; 29:1, 12; Gal 3:15–19; 4:24 I took: Gen 19:16; Job 8:20 marg. Song 8:5; Isa 41:13; 51:18; Mark 8:23; Acts 9:8; 13:11 to lead: Exod 19:4, 5; Ps 77:20; 78:52–54; 105:43; 136:11–14; Isa 40:11; 63:9, 11–13 they continued: Exod 32:8; Deut 29:25; 31:16–18; Josh 23:15, 16; 2 Kgs 17:15–18; Ps 78:10, 11, 57; Isa 24:5, 6; Jer 11:7, 8; 22:8, 9; 31:32; Ezek 16:8, 59; 20:37, 38 regarded: Judg 10:13, 14; Lam 4:16; Amos 5:22; Mal 2:13 Reciprocal: Lev 26:9—for I; Lev 26:15—break; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; 1 Kgs 19:14—forsaken; Ps 50:16—thou shouldst; Jer 11:10—the house of Israel; Ezek 44:7—broken; Hos 6:7—transgressed; Mic 7:18—the remnant; John 8:31—If; 2 Cor 5:17—old

Hebrews 8:10 this is: Heb 10:16, 17 I will put: Gr. I will give, Exod 24:4, 7; 34:1, 27; Deut 30:6; Jer 31:33; 32:40; Ezek 11:19; 36:26, 27; 2 Cor 3:3, 7, 8; Jas 1:18, 21; 1 Pet 1:23 in: or, upon I will be: Heb 11:16; Gen 17:7, 8; Song 2:16; Jer 24:7; 31:1, 33; 32:38; Ezek 11:20; 36:28; 37:27; 39:22; Hos 1:10; 2:23; Zech 8:8; 13:9; Matt 22:32; 1 Cor 6:16 they shall: Exod 19:5, 6; Rom 9:25, 26; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:16—General; Deut 9:10—written with; Deut 17:2—in transgressing; 1 Chr 17:24—a God; Ezra 7:27—put such; Ps 37:31—law; Ps 74:20—Have; Ps 119:29—grant me; Ps 119:77—for thy; Song 6:3—my beloved's; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 51:16—Thou art; Isa 52:6—my people; Isa 54:13—all; Jer 11:4—ye be; Jer 30:22—General; Jer 34:13—I made; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Matt 13:23—good; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 6:45—treasure; Luke 10:27—Thou; John 6:45—And they; John 20:17—your God; Rom 5:5—because; Rom 6:14—sin; Rom 7:22—I delight; Rom 8:7—for it; 1 Cor 9:21—not; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; Col 2:13—having; 1 Thess 4:9—ye need; Heb 7:11—perfection; Heb 8:6—upon; 1 John 2:14—the word; 1 John 2:27—and ye; 1 John 5:3—and; Rev 21:3—they shall; Rev 21:7—and I

Hebrews 8:11 they shall: Isa 2:3; 54:13; Jer 31:34; John 6:45; 1 John 2:27 Know the: 2 Kgs 17:27, 28; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 30:22; Ezra 7:25 for all: Isa 54:13; Jer 24:7; Ezek 34:30; Hab 2:14; 1 John 5:20 from: Jer 6:13; 42:1, 8; 44:12; Acts 8:10 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 33:13—knew; Ps 36:10—that; Ps 119:29—grant me; Isa 52:6—my people; Jer 23:35—General; Jer 34:13—I made; Hos 2:20—and; John 17:3—this; John 17:25—the world; 1 Thess 4:9—ye need; Titus 2:12—Teaching; 1 John 2:20—and ye

Hebrews 8:12; Heb 10:16, 17; Ps 25:7; 65:3; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Jer 33:8; 50:20; Mic 7:19; Acts 13:38, 39; Rom 11:27; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14; 1 John 1:7–9; 2:1, 2; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Jer 14:10—he will; Jer 31:34—for I; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Zech 3:4—I have; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 18:13—God; John 17:3—this

Hebrews 8:13 A new: Heb 8:8 he hath: Heb 7:11, 12, 18, 19; 9:9, 10 ready: Isa 51:6; Matt 24:35; 1 Cor 13:8; 2 Cor 5:17 Reciprocal: Num 29:17—General; Ezek 16:61—but not; Mark 14:62—the Son; Acts 13:38—that; 2 Cor 3:11—if; Eph 2:15—the law; Col 2:14—the handwriting; Heb 9:15—the first

CHAPTER 9

- 1 The description of the rites and bloody sacrifices of the law;
- 11 which are far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.

Hebrews 9:1 the first: Heb 8:7, 13 had: Heb 9:10; Lev 18:3, 4, 30; 22:9; Num 9:12; Ezek 43:11; Luke 1:6 ordinances: or, ceremonies and: Heb 9:10, 11; 8:2; Exod 25:8; Col 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 12:22—a bunch; Isa 24:5—changed; John 3:31—he that is; Heb 9:15—the first; Rev 21:22—the Lamb

Hebrews 9:2 a tabernacle: Exod 26:1–30; 29:1, 35; 36:8–38; 39:32–34; 40:2, 18–20 the first: Exod 25:23–40; 26:35; 37:10–24; 39:36–38; 40:4, 22–24 the table: Exod 40:4; Lev 24:5, 6 the showbread: Exod 25:23, 30 the sanctuary: or, holy, Exod 26:33 Reciprocal: Exod 25:8—a sanctuary; Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Exod 40:23—General; Lev 24:4—the pure; 1 Chr 23:29—for the showbread; 1 Chr 28:11—the houses; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Rom 3:24—through; Gal 3:3—having; Rev 13:6—and his

Hebrews 9:3 the second: Heb 6:19; 10:20; Exod 26:31–33; 36:35–38; 40:3, 21; 2 Chr 3:14; Isa 25:7; Matt 27:51 the Holiest: Heb 9:8; 10:19; 1 Kgs 8:6 Reciprocal: Exod 26:33—the holy place; Exod 26:36—hanging; Exod 30:6—veil; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Lev 16:2—he come not; Lev 16:15—bring; Num 4:5—they shall; Num 18:7—within; Num 29:17—General; 1 Kgs 6:16—built them; 1 Kgs 6:19—to set; 2 Chr 3:8—the most holy; Ezek 41:4—This; Mark 15:38—General; Luke 23:45—and the veil; Rom 9:4—the service

Hebrews 9:4 the golden: Lev 16:12; 1 Kgs 7:50; Rev 8:3 the ark: Exod 25:10–16; 26:33; 37:1–5; 39:35; 40:3, 21 was: Exod 16:33, 34 and Aaron's: Num 17:5, 8, 10; Ps 110:2, 3 and the: Exod 25:16, 21; 26:33; 34:29; 40:3, 20, 21; Deut 10:2–5; 1 Kgs 8:9, 21; 2 Chr 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 16:15—It is manna; Exod 24:12—tables; Exod 30:6—veil; Lev 10:1—censer; Deut 4:13—he wrote; Deut 9:11—the tables of the covenant; Deut 10:1—make thee; Josh 3:14—bearing the ark; 1 Sam 4:3—the ark; 1 Kgs 6:19—to set; 1 Chr 15:29—as the ark; 2 Chr 5:7—to the oracle; 2 Chr 6:11—I put the ark; 2 Cor 3:7—written; Rev 11:19—the ark

Hebrews 9:5 over: Exod 25:17–22; 37:6–9; Lev 16:2; Num 7:89; 1 Sam 4:4; 1 Kgs 8:6, 7; 2 Kgs 19:15; Ps 80:1; 99:1; Eph 3:10; 1 Pet 1:12 the mercyseat: Heb 4:16; Lev 16:2, 13; 1 Chr 28:11 Reciprocal: Exod 25:18—two cherubims of gold; Exod 26:34—put the mercy seat; Exod 30:6—before the mercy seat that is over the testimony; Exod 39:35—the mercy seat; 1 Kgs 7:29—cherubims; 1 Chr 28:18—the chariot; 2 Chr 5:7—to the oracle; Rom 3:25—to be

Hebrews 9:6 the priests: Exod 27:21; 30:7, 8; Num 28:3; 2 Chr 26:16–19; Dan 8:11; Luke 1:8–11 Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—up the court; Luke 1:9—his

Hebrews 9:7 into: Heb 9:24, 25; Exod 30:10; Lev 16:2–20, 34 not: Heb 5:3; 7:27; 10:19, 20

errors: Lev 5:18; 2 Sam 6:7; 2 Chr 33:9; Ps 19:12; 95:10; Isa 3:12; 9:16; 28:7; 29:14; Hos 4:12; Amos 2:14 Reciprocal: Exod 40:33—up the court; Lev 4:2—through; Lev 9:7—offer thy; Lev 16:6—which; Lev 16:14—General; Lev 16:15—Then shall; Lev 16:17—no man; Rom 10:4—Christ; Heb 6:19—entereth; Heb 9:12—he entered; Heb 9:14—offered; Heb 10:3—a remembrance; 1 John 5:6—blood

Hebrews 9:8 Holy Ghost: Heb 3:7; 10:15; Isa 63:11; Acts 7:51, 52; 28:25; Gal 3:8; 2 Pet 1:21 the way: Heb 9:3; 4:15, 16; 10:19–22; John 10:7, 9; 14:6; Eph 2:18 Reciprocal: Exod 26:35—the table; Exod 39:35—the mercy seat; Lev 10:19—this day; Lev 16:2—he come not; Song 2:9—he standeth; Isa 25:7—he will; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 14:2—I go; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Gal 3:24—the law; Gal 5:1—entangled; Heb 3:5—for; Heb 8:2—minister; Heb 11:40—they without

Hebrews 9:9 a figure: Heb 9:24; 11:19; Rom 5:14; 1 Pet 3:21 the time: Heb 7:11; 11:39, 40; 1 Pet 1:11, 12 gifts: Heb 5:1 that could: Heb 9:13, 14; 7:18, 19; 10:1–4, 11; Ps 40:6, 7; Gal 3:21 as pertaining: Ps 51:16–19 Reciprocal: Exod 25:9—the pattern of the tabernacle; Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 26:35—the table; Lev 6:28—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 2 Chr 3:8—the most holy; Song 2:9—he standeth; Jer 3:16—The ark; John 3:31—he that is; Acts 6:14—change; Acts 10:15—What; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts 15:10—which; Gal 3:3—having; Eph 2:15—the law; Col 2:14—the handwriting; Col 2:17—a shadow; 1 Tim 4:8—little; Heb 7:16—the law; Heb 8:5—the example; Heb 8:13—he hath; Heb 9:23—the patterns; Heb 10:4—not; Heb 13:9—not with

Hebrews 9:10 in meats: Heb 13:9; Lev 11:2–47; Deut 14:3–21; Ezek 4:14; Acts 10:13–15; Col 2:16 divers: Heb 6:2 Gr.; Heb 10:22; Exod 29:4; 30:19–21; 40:12; Lev 14:8, 9; 16:4, 24; 17:15, 16; 22:6; Num 19:7–21; Deut 21:6; 23:11 carnal: Heb 9:1; 7:16; Gal 4:3, 9; Eph 2:15; Col 2:20–22 ordinances: or, rites, or, ceremonies until: Heb 2:5; 6:5; Gal 4:4; Eph 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 38:8—the laver; Lev 6:28—General; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 11:8—they are unclean; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 13:58—be washed; Num 8:7—Sprinkle; Num 19:2—the ordinance; Num 19:21—General; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers; Ps 50:5—made; Ezek 16:9—washed; Zech 9:11—by the blood of thy covenant; Matt 3:6—were; Mark 7:4—except; Mark 7:15—nothing; John 2:6—after; John 3:25—about; John 3:31—he that is; John 13:10—He; Acts 10:15—What; Acts 13:39—from which; Acts 21:24—and purify; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Rom 9:4—the service; Rom 14:2—that; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 2:14—the truth; Gal 3:3—having; Col 2:14—the handwriting; 1 Tim 4:8—little; Heb 7:18—the weakness; Heb 8:13—he hath; Heb 9:23—the patterns; Heb 10:14—he

Hebrews 9:11 Christ: Gen 49:10; Ps 40:7; Isa 59:20; Mal 3:1; Matt 2:6; 11:3; John 4:25; 1 John 4:2, 3; 5:20; 2 John 7 an high priest: Heb 2:17; 3:1; 4:15; 5:5, 6; 7:1, 11–26, 27; 8:1 of good: Heb 10:1 by a greater: Heb 9:1–9; 8:2; John 1:14 Gr. not made: Heb 9:23, 24; Acts 7:48; 17:24, 25; 2 Cor 5:1; Col 2:11 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Lev 6:30—General; Num 10:17—the tabernacle; Num 35:28—after the death; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; Jer 33:8—General; Dan 9:24—and to anoint; Mark 14:58—General; John 19:30—It is; Heb 10:9—Lo; Rev 13:6—and his

Hebrews 9:12 by the: Heb 9:13; 10:4; Lev 8:2; 9:15; 16:5–10 by his: Heb 1:3; 10:9–14; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; Rev 1:5; 5:9 he entered: Heb 9:7, 24–26;

10:12, 19 once: Heb 9:26, 28; 10:10; Zech 3:9 having: Heb 9:15; 5:9; Dan 9:24; Mark 3:29; Gal 3:13, 14; 1 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Exod 28:35—goeth in; Exod 39:1—holy place; Exod 40:29—the altar; Lev 4:16—General; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 6:30—General; Lev 12:7—make; Lev 16:3—Aaron; Lev 16:15—bring; Lev 23:28—General; Num 3:50—General; Num 35:25—abide in it; Num 35:28—after the death; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; Ps 111:9—sent; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Isa 53:5—But he was; Luke 21:23—woe; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 6:20—ye; Gal 4:5—redeem; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 7:27—this; Heb 9:14—the blood; Heb 9:19—the blood; Heb 9:23—the heavenly; Heb 9:25—as; Rev 13:6—and his

Hebrews 9:13 if: Lev 16:14, 16 and: Num 19:2–21 the purifying: Num 8:7; 19:12; 2 Chr 30:19; Ps 51:7; Acts 15:9; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Exod 12:5—be without; Exod 12:7—General; Exod 29:12—the blood; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Lev 16:30—General; Num 19:4—sprinkle; Num 19:9—clean; Num 19:21—General; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Ps 51:2—Wash; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Ezek 36:25—will I; Ezek 37:23—will cleanse; Ezek 44:26—General; Zech 13:1—a fountain; John 3:25—about; John 11:55—to purify; John 17:19—I sanctify; John 19:34—came; Acts 11:9—What; Heb 9:9—that could; Heb 9:12—by the; Heb 10:2—once; Heb 10:4—not; Heb 10:22—sprinkled; Heb 10:29—wherewith; Heb 13:12—sanctify

Hebrews 9:14 How: Deut 31:27; 2 Sam 4:11; Job 15:16; Matt 7:11; Luke 12:24, 28; Rom 11:12, 24 the blood: Heb 9:12; 1 Pet 1:19; 1 John 1:7; Rev 1:5 who: Isa 42:1; 61:1; Matt 12:28; Luke 4:18; John 3:34; Acts 1:2; 10:38; Rom 1:4; 1 Pet 3:18 eternal: Deut 33:27; Isa 57:15; Jer 10:10; Rom 1:20; 1 Tim 1:17 offered: Heb 9:7; 7:27; Matt 20:28; Eph 2:5; 5:2; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 without: Lev 22:20; Num 19:2–21; 28:3, 9, 11; Deut 15:21; 17:1; Isa 53:9; Dan 9:24–26; 2 Cor 5:21; 1 Pet 1:19; 2:22; 1 John 3:5 spot: or, fault purge: Heb 9:9; 1:3; 10:2, 22 dead works: Heb 6:1 to serve: Luke 1:74; Rom 6:13, 22; Gal 2:19; 1 Thess 1:9; 1 Pet 4:2 the living: Heb 11:21; Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26; 2 Kgs 19:16; Jer 10:10; Dan 6:26; Acts 14:15; 2 Cor 6:16; 1 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Exod 12:5—be without; Exod 12:7—General; Exod 12:22—a bunch; Exod 29:12—the blood; Exod 38:1—the altar; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 3:7—offer it; Lev 4:19—General; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:32—without blemish; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 8:27—upon Aaron's; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 16:12—from off; Lev 16:30—General; Lev 22:19—General; Num 19:4—sprinkle; Num 19:9—a water of separation; Num 19:11—toucheth the dead; Num 19:18—General; Num 19:21—General; Deut 16:1—the passover; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; 2 Chr 35:6—sanctify; Ps 51:2—Wash; Ps 51:7—and; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 40:28—the everlasting; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Ezek 36:25—will I; Ezek 37:23—will cleanse; Ezek 44:26—General; Ezek 45:18—without blemish; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 26:28—my; Matt 27:50—yielded; John 3:25—about; John 6:57—the living; John 11:55—to purify; Acts 11:9—What; Acts 15:9—purifying; Acts 24:16—General; Rom 5:9—being; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 2 Cor 3:3—the living; Gal 1:4—gave; Eph 5:26—he; Eph 5:27—not; Col 2:13—dead; 1 Tim 1:5—a good; 1 Tim 6:14—without; Titus 1:15—their; Heb 7:26—holy; Heb 8:3—have; Heb 9:18—dedicated; Heb 9:23—the heavenly; Heb 9:25—offer; Heb 9:26—the sacrifice; Heb 10:14—he; Heb 12:22—of the; Heb 13:12—sanctify; 1 Pet 1:22—through; 1 Pet 3:16—a good; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 7:14—and have

Hebrews 9:15 the mediator: Heb 7:22; 8:6; 12:24; 1 Tim 2:5 the new: Heb 8:8; 2 Cor 3:6 means: Heb 9:16, 28; 2:14; 13:20; Isa 53:10–12; Dan 9:26 for: Heb 9:12; 11:40; Rom 3:24–26; 5:6, 8, 10; Eph 1:7; 1 Pet 3:18; Rev 5:9; 14:3, 4 the first: Heb 9:1; 8:7, 13 they which: Heb 3:1; Rom 8:28, 30; 9:24; 2 Thess 2:14 promise: Heb 6:13; 11:13, 39, 40; Jas 1:12; 1 John 2:25 eternal: Ps 37:18; Matt 19:29; 25:34, 36; Mark 10:17; Luke 18:18; John 10:28; Rom 6:23; 2 Tim 2:10; Titus 1:2; 3:7; 1 Pet 1:3, 4; 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 17:8—everlasting; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Num 35:28—after the death; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Isa 42:6—and give; Isa 51:6—my salvation; Jer 30:21—and I; Jer 31:31—I; Dan 9:27—confirm; Mark 14:24—This; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 20:32—and to give; Acts 26:18—inheritance; Rom 3:25—remission; 1 Cor 11:25—the new; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 3:22—that; Gal 4:5—redeem; Gal 4:24—the two; Col 3:24—ye shall; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Heb 5:9—eternal; Heb 10:36—ye might; 2 Pet 1:4—are given

Hebrews 9:16 be: or, be brought in, Heb 9:16 Reciprocal: Heb 1:3—by himself; Heb 9:15—means; Heb 9:20—testament; Heb 13:20—covenant

Hebrews 9:17; Gen 48:21; John 14:27 Gr.; Gal 3:15 Reciprocal: Luke 22:20—This; Heb 9:20—testament; Heb 13:20—covenant

Hebrews 9:18 the first: Heb 8:7–9; Exod 12:22; 24:3–8 dedicated: or, purified, Heb 9:14, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 24:6—the blood he; Exod 24:7—the book; Exod 24:8—sprinkled; Lev 8:15—Moses; Jer 31:32—Not; John 17:19—I sanctify; Eph 2:13—are; Heb 8:9—the covenant; Heb 13:12—sanctify

Hebrews 9:19 the blood: Heb 9:12; 10:4; Exod 24:5, 6, 8–11; Lev 1:2, 3, 10; 3:6; 16:14–18 scarlet: or, purple, Lev 14:4–6, 49–52; Num 19:6; Matt 27:28; Mark 15:17, 20; John 19:2, 5 hyssop: Exod 12:22; Num 19:18; Ps 51:7 sprinkled: Heb 12:24; Exod 24:8; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Deut 4:13—And he; Deut 5:2—General; Josh 2:18—scarlet thread; 1 Kgs 4:33—the hyssop; Song 4:3—scarlet; John 2:6—after; Heb 10:22—sprinkled; Heb 11:28—the sprinkling; Heb 13:12—sanctify

Hebrews 9:20 This: Heb 13:20; Zech 9:11; Matt 26:28 testament: Rather, covenant. Heb 9:16 and Heb 9:17 may be better rendered, “For where a covenant is, there must necessarily be the death of that by which it is confirmed; for a covenant is confirmed over dead victims, and does not avail while that by which it is confirmed liveth.” Deut 29:12; Josh 9:6 Reciprocal: Exod 24:8—Behold; Deut 4:13—And he; Heb 10:29—the blood

Hebrews 9:21; Exod 29:12, 20, 36; Lev 8:15, 19; 9:8, 9, 18; 16:14–19; 2 Chr 29:19–22; Ezek 43:18–26 Reciprocal: Lev 4:7—the horns; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; 2 Chr 35:11—the priests; Ezek 43:20—thus shalt; Heb 12:24—to the blood

Hebrews 9:22 almost: Lev 14:6, 14, 25, 51, 52 and without: Lev 4:20, 26, 35; 5:10, 12, 18; 6:7; 17:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Exod 12:7—General; Exod 29:12—the blood; Exod 29:21—shall be; Exod 29:36—cleanse; Exod 30:10—Aaron; Lev 4:25—put; Lev 8:24—Moses sprinkled; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 16:16—an atonement; Lev 16:18—General; Num 8:12—atonement; 2 Sam 21:3—wherewith; 2 Chr 29:22—sprinkled; 2 Chr 35:11—the priests; Isa 6:6—which; Ezek 45:15—to make; Ezek 45:18—and cleanse; Matt 26:28—shed; Luke 24:26—General; John 1:17—grace; John

13:8—If; John 19:30—It is; John 19:34—came; Acts 13:38—that; Rom 5:9—being; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; Eph 1:7—whom; Col 1:14—whom; Heb 9:18—dedicated; Heb 11:4—a more

Hebrews 9:23 the patterns: Heb 9:9, 10, 24; 8:5; 10:1; Col 2:17 the heavenly: Heb 9:11, 12, 14, 24; 10:4, 10–17; Luke 24:26, 46; John 14:3; 1 Pet 1:19–21; Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 26:30—according to the fashion; Exod 29:36—cleanse; Exod 30:10—Aaron; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:16—an atonement; Lev 16:18—General; Num 8:4—the pattern; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 102:19—the height; Ezek 45:15—to make; John 3:25—about; John 13:8—If; John 14:2—I go; Eph 1:3—heavenly; Eph 2:15—the law; Eph 4:10—ascended; Eph 5:2—a sacrifice; Heb 7:26—such; Heb 8:2—the true; Heb 10:19—to enter; Heb 11:40—better

Hebrews 9:24 the holy: Heb 9:11; Mark 14:58; John 2:19–21 the figures: Heb 9:9, 23; 8:2 but: Heb 1:3; 6:20; 7:26; 8:2, 5; 12:2; Ps 68:18; Mark 16:19; Luke 24:51; John 6:62; 16:28; Acts 1:9–11; 3:21; Eph 1:20–22; 4:8–11; Col 3:2; 1 Pet 3:22 appear: Heb 7:25; Exod 28:12, 29; Zech 3:1; Rom 8:33; 1 John 2:1, 2; Rev 8:3 Reciprocal: Exod 24:2—General; Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 28:30—upon his heart; Exod 30:8—a perpetual; Exod 40:5—the altar; Lev 8:35—the tabernacle; Lev 9:23—came out; Lev 16:3—Aaron; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:13—the cloud; Deut 5:5—General; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Kgs 8:13—a settled; 2 Chr 29:16—the inner part; Ps 61:7—abide; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 102:19—the height; Isa 25:7—he will; Isa 53:12—made; Jer 15:1—stood; Jer 30:21—engaged; Dan 2:34—was cut; Dan 7:13—and they; Luke 1:10—General; John 17:9—pray for; John 17:11—I am; Acts 1:2—the day; Rom 8:34—who also; 1 Cor 10:6—examples; 2 Cor 5:1—an; 2 Cor 12:2—caught; Eph 4:10—ascended; Col 2:11—without; Heb 3:5—for; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 7:8—he liveth; Heb 9:7—into; Heb 9:12—he entered; Heb 11:19—from the; 1 Pet 3:21—like; Rev 9:13—a voice; Rev 13:6—and his

Hebrews 9:25 offer: Heb 9:7, 14, 26; 10:10 as: Heb 9:12; Exod 30:10; Lev 16:2–34 Reciprocal: Exod 39:1—holy place; Lev 16:3—Aaron; Lev 16:14—General; Lev 16:15—Then shall; Lev 16:34—once a year; Num 16:46—from off; Num 29:11—beside; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Zech 3:9—remove; Rom 3:25—remission; Heb 7:8—he liveth; Heb 7:27—this; Heb 9:28—was

Hebrews 9:26 the foundation: Matt 25:34; John 17:24; 1 Pet 1:20; Rev 13:8; 17:8 in: Heb 1:2; Isa 2:2; Dan 10:14; Mic 4:1; 1 Cor 10:11; Gal 4:1; Eph 1:10; 1 Pet 1:20 he appeared: Heb 9:12; 7:27; 10:4, 10; Lev 16:21, 22; 2 Sam 12:13; 24:10; Job 7:21; Dan 9:24; John 1:29; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 3:5 the sacrifice: Heb 9:14; 10:12, 26; Eph 5:2; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 14:7—let; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:21—General; Lev 16:15—Then shall; Lev 23:28—General; Num 9:3—at even; Num 16:46—from off; Deut 16:6—at even; Josh 20:6—until; Josh 24:33—died; Song 8:1—find thee; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Isa 53:12—he bare; Ezek 46:15—a continual; Zech 3:9—remove; Matt 24:3—the end; John 17:19—I sanctify; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 5:6—in due time; Rom 6:10—he died unto; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Titus 3:4—appeared; Heb 1:3—by himself; Heb 4:3—from; Heb 9:25—offer

Hebrews 9:27 as: Gen 3:19; 2 Sam 14:14; Job 14:5; 30:23; Ps 89:48; Eccl 3:20; 9:5, 10; 12:7; Rom 5:12 but: Heb 6:2; Job 19:25; Eccl 11:9; 12:14; Matt 25:31–46; John 5:26–29; Acts

17:31; Rom 2:5; 14:9–12; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10; 2 Tim 4:1; Jude 15; Rev 20:11 Reciprocal: Gen 5:5—and he died; Gen 47:29—must die; Gen 50:24—I die; Josh 23:14—I am going; Josh 24:33—died; 1 Sam 26:10—his day; 1 Kgs 2:2—I go; 2 Kgs 7:4—we shall but die; Job 3:19—The small; Job 21:33—every man; Ps 49:10—wise; Eccl 2:16—how; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Eccl 6:6—do; Eccl 7:2—that; Eccl 8:8—is no; Eccl 12:5—because; Ezek 31:14—delivered; Zech 1:5—General; Matt 22:25—General; Luke 20:32—died; John 12:48—judge; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 5:14—death; Rom 8:10—the body; 1 Cor 15:56—sting; Heb 7:8—men; Heb 12:23—God; Rev 11:18—and the time

Hebrews 9:28 was: Heb 9:25; Rom 6:10; 1 Pet 3:18; 1 John 3:5 to bear: Lev 10:17; Num 18:1, 23; Isa 53:4–6, 11, 12; Matt 26:28; Rom 5:15; 1 Pet 2:24 them: Phil 3:20; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; 2 Pet 3:12 he appear: Zech 14:5; John 14:3; Acts 1:11; 1 Thess 4:14–16; 2 Thess 1:5–9; 2:1; 1 John 3:2; Rev 1:7 without: Rom 6:10; 8:3 unto: Isa 25:9; Rom 8:23; 1 Cor 15:54; Phil 3:21; 1 Thess 4:17; 2 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:9—bound; Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 16:22—bear upon; Lev 16:23—General; Lev 17:16—General; Num 9:13—bear his sin; Isa 8:17—I will look; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 66:5—but; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Ezek 18:20—bear; Dan 9:27—confirm; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 20:28—and to; Luke 19:12—and; John 1:29—which; John 12:48—judge; Acts 3:20—General; Rom 4:25—Who was; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Col 3:4—appear; 2 Thess 1:7—when; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 1 Tim 6:14—until; 2 Tim 4:1—at; Heb 7:27—this; Heb 9:12—once; Heb 9:15—means; Heb 10:10—the offering; Heb 12:2—Looking; 1 Pet 1:5—unto; 1 Pet 1:13—the grace; 1 Pet 2:22—did; 2 Pet 3:14—seeing; 1 John 2:28—when; Rev 22:20—Amen

CHAPTER 10

- 1 The weakness of the law sacrifices;
- 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered,
- 14 for ever hath taken away sins;
- 19 An exhortation to hold fast the faith with patience and thanksgiving.

Hebrews 10:1 having: Heb 8:5; 9:9, 11, 23; Col 2:17 with: Heb 10:3, 4, 11–18; 7:18, 19; 9:8, 9, 25 perfect: Heb 10:14 Reciprocal: Exod 40:26—General; Lev 9:16—manner; Lev 16:30—General; Ps 119:18—wondrous; Song 2:9—he standeth; Song 2:17—the shadows; Isa 29:1—add; Ezek 46:15—a continual; Luke 22:16—until; Luke 24:44—in the law; John 19:30—It is; Acts 6:14—change; Rom 3:21—being; Rom 8:3—For what; 1 Cor 10:4—that Rock; 2 Cor 3:13—to the; Gal 3:24—the law; Eph 2:15—the law; 1 Tim 6:21—have; Heb 7:11—perfection; Heb 7:16—the law

Hebrews 10:2 would they not have: or, they would have once: Heb 10:17; 9:13, 14; Ps 103:12; Isa 43:25; 44:22; Mic 7:19 conscience: Our translators use the word conscience here, as elsewhere, for consciousness. Reciprocal: Lev 16:30—General; Heb 10:18—General

Hebrews 10:3 a remembrance: Heb 9:7; Exod 30:10; Lev 16:6–11, 21, 22, 29, 30, 34; 23:27, 28; Num 29:7–11; 1 Kgs 17:18; Matt 26:28 Reciprocal: Num 5:15—bringing; Neh

10:34—at times; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Ezek 45:18—and cleanse; Matt 5:17—but; Heb 10:1—with; Heb 10:26—there

Hebrews 10:4 not: Heb 10:8; 9:9, 13; Ps 50:8–12; 51:16; Isa 1:11–15; 66:3; Jer 6:20; 7:21, 22; Hos 6:6; Amos 5:21, 22; Mic 6:6–8; Mark 12:33 take: There were essential defects in these sacrifices. 1st—They were not of the same nature with those who sinned. 2nd—They were not of sufficient value to make satisfaction for the affronts done to the justice and government of God. 3rd—The beasts offered up under the law could not consent to put themselves in the sinner's room and place. The atoning sacrifice must be one capable of consenting, and must voluntarily substitute himself in the sinner's stead: Christ did so. Heb 10:11; Hos 14:2; John 1:29; Rom 11:27; 1 John 3:5 Reciprocal: Exod 24:8—Behold; Exod 29:12—the blood; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:29—General; Lev 9:9—General; Lev 16:14—General; Num 8:12—the one; Num 19:21—General; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; 1 Sam 15:22—Hath the Lord; 2 Sam 21:3—wherewith; Job 42:8—seven bullocks; Ps 50:9—General; Ezek 18:22—his transgressions; Ezek 43:18—to offer; Ezek 45:18—and cleanse; Dan 9:27—cause; Matt 26:28—my; John 1:17—grace; John 13:8—If; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 13:39—from which; Rom 3:25—remission; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; Gal 1:4—according; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Eph 1:7—whom; Heb 9:12—by the; Heb 9:19—the blood; Heb 9:23—the heavenly; Heb 9:26—he appeared; Heb 10:6—burnt

Hebrews 10:5 when: Heb 10:7; 1:6; Matt 11:3; Luke 7:19 Gr. Sacrifice: Ps 40:6–8; 50:8–23; Isa 1:11; Jer 6:20; Amos 5:21, 22 but: Heb 10:10; 2:14; 8:3; Gen 3:15; Isa 7:14; Jer 31:22; Matt 1:20–23; Luke 1:35; John 1:14; Gal 4:4; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 4:2, 3; 2 John 7 hast thou prepared me: or, thou hast fitted me Reciprocal: Exod 24:8—Behold; Lev 16:5—General; Ps 51:16—delightest; Isa 40:16—nor; Isa 50:5—General; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 1:18—of the; John 6:51—my flesh; John 8:29—for; John 12:27—but; John 14:31—that the; John 15:10—even; John 16:10—righteousness; John 17:19—I sanctify; Heb 2:9—Jesus; Heb 5:8—yet; Heb 12:2—endured

Hebrews 10:6 burnt: Heb 10:4; Lev 1:1–Lev 6:7 thou: Ps 147:11; Mal 1:10; Matt 3:17; Eph 5:2; Phil 4:18 Reciprocal: Exod 29:18—a burnt offering; Lev 1:17—it is; Lev 5:7—one; Ps 51:16—delightest; Eccl 5:4—for; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; John 10:18—This; Heb 7:27—this

Hebrews 10:7 Lo: Heb 10:9, 10; Prov 8:31; John 4:34; 5:30; 6:38 in: Gen 3:15 Gr. Reciprocal: Ps 40:7—Lo; Ezek 2:9—a roll; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Luke 22:42—not; John 9:31—and doeth; Phil 2:8—and became; Heb 10:5—when

Hebrews 10:8 Reciprocal: Lev 1:3—a burnt; Jer 3:16—The ark; Ezek 45:23—seven bullocks; Rom 10:4—Christ; Col 2:14—the handwriting; Heb 10:4—not

Hebrews 10:9 Lo: Heb 9:11–14 He taketh: Heb 7:18, 19; 8:7–13; 12:27, 28 Reciprocal: Jer 3:16—The ark; Gal 1:4—gave; Col 2:14—the handwriting; Heb 8:3—have; Heb 9:12—by his; Heb 10:7—Lo

Hebrews 10:10 we: Heb 2:11; 13:12; Zech 13:1; John 17:19; 19:34; 1 Cor 1:30; 6:11; 1 John 5:6 the offering: Heb 10:5, 12, 14, 20; 9:12, 26, 28 Reciprocal: Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 9:2—a young; Lev 15:14—General; Lev 16:14—General; Lev 23:12—General; Lev 23:28—General; Num 28:11—two young; Num 29:2—General; Job 42:8—seven bullocks; Isa 53:5—But he was; Zech 3:9—remove; Acts

26:18—sanctified; Rom 7:4—the body; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; 1 Cor 1:2—sanctified; Gal 1:4—gave; Eph 5:2—as; Eph 5:26—he; Col 1:22—the body; Heb 9:23—the heavenly; Heb 9:25—offer; Heb 10:7—Lo

Hebrews 10:11 daily: Heb 7:27; Exod 29:38, 39; Num 28:3, 24; 29:6; Ezek 45:4; Dan 8:11; 9:21, 27; 11:31; 12:11; Luke 1:9, 10 which: Heb 10:4; Ps 50:8–13; Isa 1:11 Reciprocal: Exod 29:36—every day; Lev 1:5—the priests; Lev 8:34—General; Neh 10:33—the continual burnt; Acts 13:39—from which; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; Eph 5:2—as; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 5:1—every; Heb 7:26—such; Heb 9:9—that could; Heb 10:1—with; Heb 11:40—they without

Hebrews 10:12; Heb 1:3; 8:1; 9:12; Acts 2:33, 34; Rom 8:34; Col 3:1 Reciprocal: Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 8:34—General; Lev 15:14—General; Num 29:13—thirteen young bullocks; Ps 110:1—until; Zech 6:12—behold; Zech 6:13—a priest; Matt 22:44—The Lord; Mark 12:36—The Lord; Mark 16:19—he was; Rom 4:25—and was raised; Rom 6:9—Christ; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; 1 Cor 15:25—General; 1 Cor 15:27—General; Eph 1:20—and set; Eph 5:2—a sacrifice; Col 1:14—whom; Heb 1:13—Sit; Heb 4:10—he that; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 9:26—the sacrifice; Heb 10:10—the offering; 1 Pet 3:22—is on

Hebrews 10:13; Heb 1:13; Ps 110:1; Dan 2:44; Matt 22:44; Mark 12:36; Luke 20:43; Acts 2:35; 1 Cor 15:25 Reciprocal: Gen 49:8—thy hand; Isa 1:24—Ah; Zech 6:13—a priest; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 19:27—General; Rom 6:9—Christ

Hebrews 10:14 he: Heb 10:1; 7:19, 25; 9:10, 14 them: Heb 2:11; 6:13, 14; 13:12; Acts 20:32; 26:13; Rom 15:16; 1 Cor 1:2; Eph 5:26; Jude 1 Reciprocal: Exod 12:7—General; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 8:28—Moses; Lev 15:14—General; Lev 16:34—once a year; Lev 23:28—General; Isa 53:5—But he was; Dan 9:24—and to; Acts 26:18—sanctified; Rom 8:3—For what; Rom 10:4—Christ; Col 1:28—perfect; Heb 10:10—the offering; Heb 10:18—General; Heb 12:2—finisher

Hebrews 10:15; Heb 2:3, 4; 3:7; 9:8; 2 Sam 23:2; Neh 9:30; John 15:26; Acts 28:25; 1 Pet 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:21; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22; 19:10 Reciprocal: John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Rom 3:31—yea; Gal 3:25—we; Gal 4:24—the two

Hebrews 10:16; Heb 8:8–12; Jer 31:33, 34; Rom 11:27 Reciprocal: Deut 27:3—thou shalt; Ezra 7:27—put such; Ps 25:7—Remember; Ps 119:16—delight; Ps 119:167—soul; Prov 3:3—write; Isa 51:7—in whose; Isa 59:21—this; Jer 31:31—I; Dan 9:27—confirm; Matt 22:37—General; John 6:45—And they; Rom 3:31—yea; 2 Cor 3:3—but; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; Heb 8:10—this is; Heb 8:12—General

Hebrews 10:17 And: Some copies have, Then he said, And their, etc. Heb 10:17 Reciprocal: Ps 119:16—delight; Isa 43:25—will not; Jer 31:31—I; Jer 31:34—for I; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Matt 22:37—General; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness; Heb 8:8—the days; Heb 8:10—this is; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 10:2—once

Hebrews 10:18; Heb 10:2, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 3:24—to keep; Jer 31:34—for I; Jer 50:20—the iniquity; Eph 1:7—the forgiveness

Hebrews 10:19 Having: Heb 4:16; 12:28; Rom 8:15; Gal 4:6, 7; Eph 3:12; 2 Tim 1:7; 1 John 3:19–21; 4:17 boldness: or, liberty to enter: Heb 7:25; 9:3, 7, 8, 12, 23–25; Rom 5:2; Eph

2:18; 1 John 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 19:24—but let; Exod 34:34—he took; Exod 40:5—the altar; Exod 40:20—mercy; Exod 40:21—and covered; Exod 40:28—General; Lev 3:8—kill it; Lev 16:2—he come not; Lev 16:14—General; Lev 16:24—wash; Num 3:10—and the stranger; Num 4:20—they shall; Num 16:5—will cause; Num 17:13—any thing; Num 35:25—abide in it; Deut 12:14—General; 1 Kgs 6:31—doors; 2 Chr 3:8—the most holy; Ps 26:6—wash; Ps 72:15—prayer; Ps 73:13—washed; Ps 73:28—But; Song 2:9—he standeth; Isa 25:7—he will; Jer 3:16—The ark; Ezek 45:18—and cleanse; Ezek 46:3—General; Matt 27:51—the veil; Mark 15:38—General; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 23:45—and the veil; John 10:7—I am; John 10:9—the door; John 14:6—I am; John 16:23—Whatsoever; John 19:34—came; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Acts 16:17—the way; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Eph 2:15—in his; Heb 7:19—we; Heb 10:22—in full; Heb 13:6—boldly; Heb 13:22—suffer; Rev 8:3—offer it with the prayers

Hebrews 10:20 a new: John 10:7, 9; 14:6 consecrated: or, new made through: Heb 6:19; 9:3; Exod 26:31–37; 36:35–38; Lev 16:2, 15; 21:23; Matt 27:51; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45 his: John 6:51–56; Eph 2:15; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 Pet 3:18; 1 John 4:2; 2 John 7 Reciprocal: Gen 18:31—General; Exod 40:21—and covered; Exod 40:28—General; Num 4:5—they shall; Num 4:20—they shall; 1 Kgs 6:31—doors; 2 Chr 3:14—the veil; Ps 25:9—his way; Song 2:9—he standeth; Isa 35:8—an highway; Jer 32:39—one way; Rom 3:25—through; Rom 5:2—By whom; Rom 12:1—a living; Eph 2:18—through; Col 1:22—the body; Heb 9:7—not; Heb 10:10—the offering

Hebrews 10:21 an: Heb 2:17; 3:1; 4:14–16; 6:20; 7:26; 8:1 the house: Heb 3:3–6; Matt 16:18; 1 Cor 3:9–17; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; Eph 2:19–22; 1 Tim 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—the house; Exod 24:2—General; Exod 26:31—a veil of; Deut 26:3—the priest; Ps 51:2—Wash; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Heb 6:19—entereth; Heb 8:2—minister; Rev 9:13—a voice

Hebrews 10:22 draw: Heb 4:16; 7:19; Ps 73:28; Isa 29:13; Jer 30:21; Jas 4:8 a true: 1 Kgs 15:3; 1 Chr 12:33; 28:9; 29:17; Ps 9:1; 32:11; 51:10; 84:11; 94:15; 111:1; 119:2, 7, 10, 34, 58, 69, 80, 145; Prov 23:26; Jer 3:10; 24:7; Acts 8:21; Eph 6:5 in full: Heb 10:19; Matt 21:21, 22; Mark 11:23, 24; Eph 3:12; Jas 1:6; 1 John 3:19, 21, 22 sprinkled: Heb 9:13, 14, 19; 11:28; 12:24; Lev 14:7; Num 8:7; 19:18, 19; Isa 52:15; Ezek 36:25; 1 Pet 1:2 an evil: John 8:9; 1 Tim 4:2; 1 John 3:20 our bodies: Heb 9:10; Exod 29:4; Lev 8:6; Ezek 16:9; 36:25; Zech 13:1; Matt 3:11; John 3:5; 13:8–10; 1 Cor 6:11; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:26; Titus 3:5; 1 Pet 3:21; Rev 1:5 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—drew; Gen 35:2—clean; Exod 19:10—wash; Exod 24:2—General; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Exod 30:19—General; Exod 40:7—General; Exod 40:30—General; Lev 3:1—without; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 22:6—General; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; Ps 51:2—Wash; Song 2:14—let me hear; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Ezek 40:38—where; Zeph 3:2—she drew; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 23:26—cleanse; John 2:6—after; John 13:5—to wash; John 13:9—not; Acts 22:16—arise; Acts 24:16—General; Rom 10:10—For with; Rom 12:1—that ye; Col 2:2—of the full; 1 Thess 1:5—in much; 1 Tim 1:5—a good; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; 2 Tim 3:14—assured; Titus 1:15—their; Heb 6:11—to the; Heb 11:1—faith; Heb 12:28—with reverence; Heb 13:20—the blood

Hebrews 10:23 hold: Heb 3:6, 14; 4:14; Rev 3:11 wavering: Jas 1:6 for: Heb 6:18; 11:11; 1 Cor 1:9; 10:13; 1 Thess 5:24; 2 Thess 3:3; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Deut 7:9—the faithful; 2 Chr 36:22—that the word; Lam 3:23—great; Luke 18:8—when; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 15:2—keep in memory; Gal 5:1—Stand; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Heb 12:15—Looking; Heb 12:28—have; 1 John 1:9—he is;

Rev 2:13—thou holdest; Rev 2:25—that

Hebrews 10:24 consider: Heb 13:3; Ps 41:1; Prov 29:7; Acts 11:29; Rom 12:15; 15:1, 2; 1 Cor 8:12, 13; 9:22; 10:33; Gal 6:1; Col 3:16; 1 Thess 5:11; 2 Thess 3:9 to provoke: Rom 11:4; 2 Cor 8:8; 9:2 love: Heb 6:10, 11; 13:1; Gal 5:6, 13, 22; Phil 1:9–11; 1 Thess 1:3; 3:12, 13; 1 Tim 6:18; Titus 2:4; 3:8; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Gen 49:1—Gather; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; 1 Chr 21:1—provoked David; Ezra 10:4—be of good; Prov 13:20—that; Prov 27:17—so; Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 5:16—that; Mark 14:6—a good; Rom 15:14—able; Eph 2:10—good; 1 Thess 4:18—comfort; 1 Tim 5:10—good; 2 Tim 3:17—thoroughly furnished; Titus 2:14—zealous; Heb 3:13—exhort; Heb 10:25—but

Hebrews 10:25 forsaking: Matt 18:20; John 20:19–29; Acts 1:13, 14; 2:1, 42; 16:16; 20:7; 1 Cor 5:4; 11:17, 18, 20; 14:23; Jude 19 but: Heb 10:24; 3:13; Rom 12:8; 1 Cor 14:3; 1 Thess 4:18; 5:11 marg. as ye: Matt 24:33, 34; Mark 13:29, 30; Rom 13:11–13; Phil 4:5; Jas 5:8; 1 Pet 4:7; 2 Pet 3:9, 11, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 13:11—they; Gen 49:1—Gather; Neh 10:39—we will not; John 20:24—was; Rom 15:14—able; 1 Cor 10:11—upon

Hebrews 10:26 if: Heb 6:4–6; Lev 4:2, 13; Num 15:28–31; Deut 17:12; Ps 19:12, 13; Dan 5:22, 23; Matt 12:31, 32, 43–45; John 9:41; 1 Tim 1:13; 2 Pet 2:20–22; 1 John 5:16 after: Luke 12:47; John 13:17; 15:22–24; 2 Thess 2:10; Jas 4:17 there: Heb 10:3–10 Reciprocal: Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Exod 23:21—he will not; Exod 30:33—compoundeth; Lev 26:31—I will not smell; Num 5:27—if she be defiled; Num 9:13—forbareth; Num 15:30—doeth ought; Num 35:28—he should; Deut 18:19—General; Josh 24:20—he will turn; 1 Sam 2:25—if a man; 1 Sam 3:14—the iniquity; Ps 85:8—but; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Eccl 5:1—give; Isa 22:14—Surely; Ezek 3:19—he shall; Ezek 18:24—All his; Ezek 47:11—shall be; Hos 3:4—without a sacrifice; Zech 11:6—I will no; Mal 4:6—and smite; Matt 7:27—General; Matt 11:22—It shall; Matt 12:45—and the; Matt 24:21—General; Mark 3:28—General; Mark 6:11—It shall; Luke 6:49—the ruin; Luke 11:26—and the; Luke 12:10—General; Luke 19:42—the things; Luke 21:23—great; Luke 21:26—hearts; John 8:24—for; 1 Tim 2:4—the knowledge; Titus 3:11—is subverted; Heb 9:26—the sacrifice; Heb 10:38—but; Heb 10:39—unto; Heb 12:17—for he; 2 John 1—known

Hebrews 10:27 a certain: Heb 2:3; 12:25; 1 Sam 28:19, 20; Isa 33:14; Dan 5:6; Hos 10:8; Matt 8:29; Luke 21:26; 23:30; Rev 6:15–17 fiery: Heb 12:29; Num 16:35; Ps 21:9; Jer 4:4; Ezek 36:5; 38:19; Joel 2:30; Nah 1:5, 6; Zeph 1:18; 3:8; Mal 4:1; Matt 3:10, 12; 13:42, 50; 25:41; Mark 9:43–49; Luke 16:24; 2 Thess 1:8; Jas 5:3; Rev 20:15 which: Deut 32:43; Ps 68:1, 2; Nah 1:2, 8–10; Luke 19:27; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 Reciprocal: Lev 6:12—the fire; Deut 28:66—General; Josh 10:2—they feared; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Job 15:23—the day; Prov 10:24—fear; Prov 11:23—expectation; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Isa 22:14—Surely; Isa 66:14—the hand; Ezek 3:19—he shall; Zech 11:6—and out; John 15:6—he; Rom 2:8—indignation; 1 Thess 1:10—the wrath; 2 Thess 2:8—with the brightness; Heb 6:8—whose; Heb 10:31—a fearful; Heb 10:38—but; 2 Pet 2:20—after

Hebrews 10:28 despised: Heb 2:2; Num 15:30, 31, 36; Deut 13:6–10; 17:2–13; 2 Sam 12:9, 13 without: Deut 19:13; Isa 27:11; Jer 13:14; Rom 9:15; Jas 2:13 under: Deut 17:2, 6, 7; 19:15; Matt 18:16; John 8:17; 2 Cor 13:1 Reciprocal: Exod 35:2—whosoever; Lev 24:23—General; Lev 26:25—avenge; Num 16:49—fourteen thousand; Num 35:30—General; Deut 17:12—that man; Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 50:3—a fire; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Isa 5:24—cast away; Ezek

20:13—and they; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 3:10—now; Matt 27:25—His; Luke 3:9—General; John 16:9—General; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 13:41—ye despisers; Acts 26:11—compelled; 1 Cor 10:9—tempt; 1 Tim 5:19—two; Heb 2:3—How; Heb 12:25—if they

Hebrews 10:29 how: Heb 2:3; 12:25 trodden: 2 Kgs 9:33; Ps 91:13; Isa 14:19; 28:3; Lam 1:15; Ezek 16:6 marg. Mic 7:10; Matt 7:6; Rom 16:20; 1 Cor 15:25, 27 the blood: Heb 9:20; 13:20 wherewith: Heb 2:11; 9:13; Jer 1:5; John 10:36; 17:19; 1 Cor 11:27, 29 and hath: Isa 63:10; Matt 12:31, 32; Luke 12:10; Acts 7:51; Eph 4:30 the Spirit: Ps 143:10; Zech 12:10 Reciprocal: Gen 37:8—reign over us; Exod 12:7—General; Exod 29:21—shall be; Exod 35:2—whosoever; Exod 40:13—anooint him; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 7:27—that soul; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Lev 17:10—that eateth; Lev 21:8—for I; Lev 24:23—General; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Num 15:30—doeth ought; Num 15:31—despised; Num 16:49—fourteen thousand; Num 19:13—purifieth; Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Josh 2:19—whosoever; 2 Sam 12:9—despised; 2 Kgs 7:17—the people trode upon him; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 81:11—would none; Prov 8:36—he; Prov 13:13—despiseth; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Isa 5:24—cast away; Ezek 20:13—and they; Dan 8:13—to be; Zech 9:11—by the blood of thy covenant; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 21:40—what; Matt 23:33—how; Mark 4:17—when; John 3:36—but; John 12:48—rejecteth; John 16:9—General; Acts 26:11—compelled; Rom 6:21—for the; 2 Cor 13:1—In; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Heb 3:15—To day; Heb 6:6—they crucify; Heb 13:12—sanctify; 2 Pet 2:1—bought; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 1:7—and they; Rev 11:2—tread; Rev 16:6—for they are

Hebrews 10:30 Vengeance: Deut 32:35; Ps 94:1; Isa 59:17; 61:2; 63:4; Nah 1:2; Rom 12:19; 13:4 The Lord shall: Deut 32:36; Ps 50:4; 96:13; 98:9; 135:14; Ezek 18:30; 34:17; 2 Cor 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 50:19—for am I; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 51:36—take; Ezek 7:4—but; Ezek 9:10—but; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Mal 3:5—I will come; 2 Thess 1:8—taking

Hebrews 10:31 a fearful: Heb 10:27; Isa 33:14; Luke 21:11 to fall: Heb 12:29; Ps 50:22; 76:7; 90:11; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:5 Reciprocal: Exod 22:24—my wrath; Lev 26:16—terror; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Josh 3:10—living; Josh 10:2—they feared; 1 Chr 21:13—let me fall; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer 10:10—the living; Jer 51:36—take; Ezek 22:14—Thine heart; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Ezek 32:32—General; Mal 3:5—I will come; 1 Cor 10:22—are; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Heb 12:22—of the

Hebrews 10:32 call: Gal 3:3, 4; Phil 3:16; 2 John 8; Rev 2:5; 3:3 after: Heb 6:4; Acts 26:18; 2 Cor 4:6 ye endured: Heb 12:4; Acts 8:1–3; 9:1, 2; Phil 1:29, 30; Col 2:1; 2 Tim 2:3–13; 4:7, 8 Reciprocal: Dan 11:32—shall be; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Eph 1:18—eyes; 2 Thess 1:5—for; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Heb 6:11—unto; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Heb 11:27—endured; Jas 1:12—the man; 2 Pet 1:12—I will not

Hebrews 10:33 made: Heb 11:36; Ps 71:7; Nah 3:6; Zech 3:8; 1 Cor 4:9 by reproaches: Heb 11:26; 13:13; Ps 69:9; 74:22; 79:12; 89:51; Isa 51:7; 2 Cor 12:10 whilst: Phil 1:7; 4:14; 1 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:8, 16–18 Reciprocal: Isa 8:18—for signs; Dan 11:32—shall be; Gal 4:29—even; Phil 1:30—the same; 2 Thess 1:5—for; 2 Tim 3:11—Persecutions; Heb 12:2—despising

Hebrews 10:34 in my: Acts 21:33; 28:20; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 6:20; Phil 1:7; 2 Tim 1:16; 2:9 and

took: Matt 5:11, 12; Acts 5:41; Jas 1:2 in yourselves that ye have: or, that ye have in yourselves, or, for yourselves. Matt 6:19, 20; 19:21; Luke 10:42; 12:33; 2 Cor 5:1; Col 1:5; 3:2–4; 1 Tim 6:19; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 Pet 1:4; 1 John 3:2 Reciprocal: Ps 31:19—laid up; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Matt 13:44—for joy; Matt 25:36—I was in; Mark 10:21—treasure; Luke 6:29—and him; John 16:22—and your; Acts 19:19—and burned; Acts 20:24—none; Acts 21:11—So shall; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 11:23—in prisons; Gal 4:29—even; Phil 3:20—our; Phil 4:11—I have; Phil 4:14—ye did; Col 1:11—unto; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 1 Thess 2:14—even; Heb 6:9—beloved; Heb 11:36—bonds; Heb 13:3—them that

Hebrews 10:35 Cast: Heb 3:6, 14; 4:14 great: Heb 11:26; Ps 19:11; Matt 5:12; 10:32, 42; Luke 14:14; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:8–10 Reciprocal: Gen 15:3—Behold; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 71:14—But; Ps 130:7—for with; Prov 23:18—end; Eccl 3:6—and a time to cast; Lam 3:26—hope; Matt 13:21—for; Luke 18:7—though; Rom 2:7—patient; Rom 11:22—if thou; Rom 15:4—that; 1 Cor 13:13—faith; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always; Gal 5:1—Stand; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; Phil 1:6—confident; Phil 3:20—our; Phil 4:1—so; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Heb 2:2—recompense; Heb 12:1—and the sin; Jas 5:8—ye also; 1 Pet 1:13—the grace; 1 John 5:14—this; 2 John 8—that we lose

Hebrews 10:36 ye have: Heb 6:15; 12:1; Ps 37:7; 40:1; Matt 10:22; 24:13; Luke 8:15; 21:19; Rom 2:7; 5:3, 4; 8:25; 15:4, 5; 1 Cor 13:7; Gal 6:9; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 1:3; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7–11; Rev 13:10; 14:12 after: Heb 13:21; Matt 7:21; 12:50; 21:31; John 7:17; Acts 13:22, 36; Rom 12:2; Eph 6:6; Col 4:12; 1 John 2:17 ye might: Heb 6:12, 15, 17; 9:15; Col 3:24; 1 Pet 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 15:3—Behold; Exod 5:23—neither hast thou delivered; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go again; Ps 37:10—yet; Ps 42:5—hope; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 8:17—I will; Isa 60:22—I the Lord; Jer 20:18—to see; Jer 38:6—into; Hab 2:3—but; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 25:5—the; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:9—of his; 1 Thess 4:3—this; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; 2 Tim 2:6—that labourer must be first partaker of the fruits; Heb 11:33—obtained; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Hebrews 10:37; Isa 26:20; 60:22; Hab 2:3, 4; Luke 18:8; Jas 5:7–9; 2 Pet 3:8; Rev 22:20 Reciprocal: Exod 5:23—neither hast thou delivered; 1 Kgs 18:43—Go again; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 37:10—yet; Ps 42:5—hope; Ps 70:5—O Lord; Isa 10:25—For yet; Isa 29:17—yet a very; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 46:13—shall not tarry; Ezek 36:8—at hand; Hag 2:6—it is; Matt 11:3—he that; Matt 24:33—know; Matt 25:5—the; Luke 21:31—the kingdom; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; 1 Cor 10:11—upon; 2 Pet 3:9—is not; Rev 12:12—because; Rev 13:10—Here

Hebrews 10:38 the just: Hab 2:4; Rom 1:17; Gal 3:11 but: Heb 10:26, 27; 6:4–6; Ps 85:8; Ezek 3:20; 18:24; Zeph 1:6; Matt 12:43–45; 13:21; 2 Pet 2:19–22; 1 John 2:19 my: Ps 5:4; 147:11; 149:4; Isa 42:1; Mal 1:10; Matt 12:18; 1 Thess 2:15 Reciprocal: Gen 19:26—looked; Num 14:4—General; Josh 23:12—go back; Josh 24:16—General; Josh 24:20—he will turn; Ruth 1:15—gone back; 1 Sam 15:11—turned; 2 Sam 22:22—have not; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou forsake; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye forsake; Ezra 8:22—his power and his wrath; Job 23:12—Neither; Ps 80:18—So will; Ps 125:5—As for such; Prov 1:32—the turning; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Eccl 8:10—they were; Isa 35:4—behold; Ezek 11:21—whose; Ezek 33:13—if he; Ezek 33:18—General; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in; Zech 7:11—pulled away the shoulder; Zech 11:8—and my; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; Luke 9:62—No; Luke 14:30—General; Luke 17:32—General; John 6:66—of his; John 8:31—If;

John 20:25—Except; Acts 10:22—a just; 2 Cor 5:7—General; Gal 4:9—again; Gal 5:4—ye; Phil 3:16—whereto; Col 1:23—ye continue; Heb 3:6—if; Heb 3:12—in; Heb 3:15—To day; 1 Pet 4:18—if; Rev 2:26—keepeth

Hebrews 10:39 we are: Heb 6:6–9; 1 Sam 15:11; Ps 44:18; Prov 1:32; 14:14; Luke 11:26; 1 John 5:16; Jude 12, 13 unto: Heb 10:26; John 17:12; 2 Thess 2:3; 1 Tim 6:9; 2 Pet 3:7; Rev 17:8, 11 but: Heb 11:1; Mark 16:16; John 3:15, 16; 5:24; 6:40; 20:31; Acts 16:30, 31; Rom 10:9, 10; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Thess 2:12–14; 1 Pet 1:5; 1 John 5:5 Reciprocal: Gen 24:6—General; Exod 40:15—everlasting; Num 14:4—General; Num 29:25—General; Num 35:28—he should; Josh 23:12—go back; Josh 24:16—General; Ruth 1:14—but Ruth; 2 Sam 22:22—have not; 1 Chr 28:9—if thou forsake; Job 23:12—Neither; Job 34:27—turned; Ps 36:3—he hath; Ps 80:18—So will; Ps 101:3—them; Prov 16:17—he; Jer 3:19—shalt not; Ezek 18:24—when; Zeph 1:6—turned; Zech 7:11—pulled away the shoulder; Matt 12:45—and the; Matt 24:13—General; Mark 13:13—but; Luke 8:13—which; Luke 17:32—General; John 5:46—for; John 8:31—If; John 15:4—Abide; John 20:25—Except; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 17:2—reasoned; Acts 18:28—convinced; 1 Cor 13:13—faith; Gal 4:9—again; Gal 5:4—ye; Phil 3:16—whereto; Heb 3:6—if; Heb 6:9—beloved; Jas 5:11—we count; 1 Pet 4:18—if; 1 John 2:19—they might; Rev 2:26—keepeth

CHAPTER 11

- 1 What faith is;
- 6 Without faith we cannot please God;
- 7 The worthy fruits thereof in the fathers of old time.

Hebrews 11:1 faith: Heb 11:13; 10:22, 39; Acts 20:21; 1 Cor 13:13; Gal 5:6; Titus 1:1; 1 Pet 1:7; 2 Pet 1:1 is the: Ps 27:13; 42:11 substance: or, ground, or, confidence, Heb 2:3; 3:14; 2 Cor 9:4; 11:17 Gr. hoped: Heb 6:12, 18, 19 the evidence: Heb 11:7, 27; Rom 8:24, 25; 2 Cor 4:18; 5:17; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:18—obeyed; Josh 2:9—I know; Ps 116:10—I believed; Jonah 3:5—believed; Luke 5:39—General; John 6:40—seeth; John 20:29—blessed; 2 Cor 4:13—the same; 2 Cor 5:7—General; 2 Tim 3:16—for reproof

Hebrews 11:2 the elders: Heb 11:4–39 Reciprocal: Gen 26:4—multiply; Josh 2:9—I know; Eccl 7:1—name; Jer 6:16—Stand; Luke 5:39—General; Acts 10:22—of good; Acts 16:2—was; Acts 22:12—having; Phil 4:8—are of; Heb 11:39—General; Heb 12:1—seeing

Hebrews 11:3 faith: Heb 1:2; Gen 1:1–31; 2:1; Ps 33:6; Isa 40:26; Jer 10:11, 16; John 1:3; Acts 14:15; 17:24; Rom 1:19–21; 4:17; 2 Pet 3:5; Rev 4:11 Reciprocal: Deut 32:11—General; Ps 33:9—For; Isa 45:12—made the earth; John 1:10—and the world was; Rom 2:27—judge; Heb 11:5—this testimony

Hebrews 11:4 faith: Gen 4:3–5, 15, 25; 1 John 3:11, 12 a more: Heb 9:22; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Titus 1:16; Jude 11 he obtained: Lev 9:24; 1 Kgs 18:38; Matt 23:35; Luke 11:51 and by: Heb 12:1, 24; Gen 4:10; Matt 23:35 yet speaketh: or, is yet spoken of Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—had; Gen 4:5—But; Gen 4:7—be accepted; Judg 7:20—brake; Job 8:10—Shall not; Ps 19:14—Let; Song 1:8—go; John 15:16—that your; Acts 10:35—is; Acts 13:22—to whom; Rom 3:21—righteousness; 1 Cor 12:31—show; Heb 5:1—both; Heb 8:4—gifts; Heb

11:2—the elders; Heb 11:5—this testimony; Heb 11:33—wrought; Heb 12:23—the spirits; Jas 5:16—a righteous; 2 Pet 1:15—I will

Hebrews 11:5 Enoch: Gen 5:22–24; Luke 3:37; Jude 14 translated: 2 Kgs 2:11; Ps 89:48; John 8:51, 52 and was: 2 Kgs 2:16, 17; Jer 36:26; Rev 11:9–12 this testimony: Heb 11:3, 4 that he: Heb 11:6; Gen 5:22; Rom 8:8, 9; 1 Thess 2:4; 1 John 3:22 Reciprocal: Gen 5:24—for; 1 Chr 1:3—Enoch; Luke 2:26—see death; Acts 13:22—to whom; Acts 13:35—to see; Col 1:10—all; 1 Tim 1:5—faith

Hebrews 11:6 without: Heb 3:12, 18, 19; 4:2, 6; Num 14:11; 20:12; Ps 78:22, 32; 106:21, 22, 24; Isa 7:9; Mark 16:17; John 3:18, 19; 8:24; Gal 5:6; Rev 21:8 he that: Heb 7:25; Job 21:14; Ps 73:28; Isa 55:3; Jer 2:31; John 14:6 must: Rom 10:14 a rewarder: Heb 11:26; Gen 15:1; Ruth 2:12; Ps 58:11; Prov 11:18; Matt 5:12; 6:1, 2, 5, 16; 10:41, 42; Luke 6:35 diligently: 1 Chr 28:9; Ps 105:3, 4; 119:10; Prov 8:17; Song 3:1–4; Jer 29:13, 14; Matt 6:33; Luke 12:31; 2 Pet 1:5, 10; 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 5:24—for; Deut 32:20—children; 2 Chr 20:20—Believe in the Lord; Ps 14:2—seek; Ps 19:11—keeping; Ps 27:4—seek; Jer 31:16—for; Matt 7:7—seek; Mark 9:23—If; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 11:9—seek; Acts 26:18—faith; Rom 1:17—The just; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 14:23—whatsoever; Col 3:24—ye shall; 1 Thess 4:1—to please; 1 Tim 1:5—faith; Heb 2:2—recompense; Heb 6:1—faith; Heb 11:5—that he; Jas 1:6—let; Jas 2:18—Thou

Hebrews 11:7 Noah: Gen 6:13, 22; 7:1, 5; Matt 24:38; Luke 17:26, Noe, 2 Pet 2:5 warned: Gen 6:13; 19:14; Exod 9:18–21; Prov 22:3; 27:12; Ezek 3:17–19; Matt 3:7; 24:15, 25; 2 Pet 3:6 things: Heb 11:1 moved with fear: or, being wary, Heb 5:7 Gr. prepared: Gen 6:18; 7:1, 23; 8:16; Ezek 14:14, 20; 1 Pet 3:20 he condemned: Matt 12:41, 42; Luke 11:31, 32 righteousness: Rom 1:17; 3:22; 4:11, 13; 9:30; 10:6; Gal 5:5; Phil 3:9; 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:9—just; Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 7:7—General; Gen 7:13—day; Exod 9:20—General; Josh 6:12—the priests; Josh 6:23—out Rahab; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; 2 Kgs 4:5—she went; 2 Kgs 5:14—according to; 2 Kgs 6:10—warned him; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 35:8—may profit; Ps 19:11—Moreover; Isa 4:6—for a covert; Jer 6:10—give; Ezek 14:16—they shall; Ezek 33:5—But; Jonah 3:5—believed; Hab 3:2—I have; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 24:16—General; Matt 24:37—General; Mark 13:15—General; Luke 3:36—Noe; John 13:17—happy; Acts 5:11—General; Acts 27:11—believed; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 4:17—calleth; Gal 3:21—righteousness; Gal 3:29—heirs; 1 Thess 1:3—your; Titus 3:7—made; Heb 6:17—the heirs; Heb 6:18—who; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 5:16—a righteous

Hebrews 11:8 Abraham: Gen 11:31; 12:1–4; Josh 24:3; Neh 9:7, 8; Isa 41:2; 51:2; Acts 7:2–4 which: Gen 12:7; 13:15–17; 15:7, 8; 17:8; 26:3; Deut 9:5; Ps 105:9–11; Ezek 36:24 obeyed: Heb 11:33; 5:9; Gen 22:18; 15:5; Matt 7:24, 25; Rom 1:5; 6:17; 10:16; 2 Cor 10:5; Jas 2:14–16; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:1; 4:17 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Gen 12:4—departed out; Gen 12:5—and into; Gen 15:6—he believed; Gen 15:13—thy; Gen 20:13—God; Gen 22:3—General; Gen 26:5—General; Exod 10:26—and we; Exod 19:5—if ye; Num 9:5—according; Num 10:30—General; Josh 6:12—the priests; Ruth 2:11—and how; 2 Sam 24:19—as the Lord; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; 2 Kgs 4:5—she went; 2 Kgs 5:14—according to; Job 36:11—If; Job 42:9—did; Ps 22:4—General; Ps 56:8—tellet; Jer 13:5—as; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 2:21—General; Mark 11:4—and found; Luke 22:13—General; John 2:5—Whatsoever; John 13:17—happy; Acts 6:7—obedient; Acts 7:3—Get; Acts 8:27—he arose; Acts 12:9—he went; Acts 16:6—forbidden; Rom 2:8—and do not; Rom 15:18—to make; Gal 3:1—ye; Gal 5:6—faith; Gal 5:7—obey; 1

Thess 1:3—your; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; Heb 6:12—faith

Hebrews 11:9 he sojourned: Gen 17:8; 23:4; 26:3; 35:27; Acts 7:5, 6 dwelling: Gen 12:8; 13:3, 18; 18:1, 2, 6, 9; 25:27 the heirs: Heb 6:17; Gen 26:3, 4; 28:4, 13, 14; 48:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 4:20—dwell; Gen 9:27—dwell; Gen 12:5—and into; Gen 12:6—passed; Gen 17:21—my; Gen 21:34—General; Gen 24:6—General; Gen 24:7—which spake; Gen 30:25—and to; Gen 31:25—General; Gen 37:1—wherein his father was a stranger; Gen 47:9—The days; Exod 12:40—sojourning; Lev 23:34—The fifteenth; Lev 25:23—for ye are; Num 29:12—the fifteenth day; Ruth 2:11—and how; Neh 8:17—sat under; Ps 105:12—and strangers; Ps 107:7—that they; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all; Hos 12:9—yet; Acts 3:13—God of Abraham; Titus 3:7—made; Heb 6:12—inherit; Heb 13:14—General

Hebrews 11:10 he looked: Heb 12:22, 28; 13:14; John 14:2; Phil 3:20 Gr.; Rev 21:2, 10–27 whose: Heb 3:4; Isa 14:32; 2 Cor 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 9:27—dwell; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; Ps 107:7—that they; Song 1:17—beams; Jer 33:2—the maker; Acts 7:5—he gave; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; Heb 8:2—which; Heb 11:16—for; Rev 21:14—foundations

Hebrews 11:11 Sara: Gen 17:17–19; 18:11–14; 21:1, 2; Luke 1:36; 1 Pet 3:5, 6 because: Heb 10:23; Rom 4:20, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 18:12—laughed; Gen 21:6—God; Num 1:46—General; Deut 7:9—the faithful; 2 Kgs 4:17—General; Isa 54:1—for more; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Luke 1:7—well; Luke 1:25—hath; Rom 4:19—considered; Rom 9:9—Sarah; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; Gal 4:23—but; Heb 11:19—from the; 1 John 1:9—he is

Hebrews 11:12 and him: Rom 4:19 as the stars: Gen 15:5; 22:17; 26:4; Exod 32:13; Deut 1:10; 28:62; 1 Chr 27:23; Neh 9:23; Rom 4:17 as the sand: Gen 22:17; 32:12; Josh 11:4; Judg 7:12; 1 Sam 12:5; 2 Sam 17:11; 1 Kgs 4:20; Isa 10:22; 48:19; Jer 33:22; Hos 1:10; Hab 1:9; Rom 4:18; 9:27; Rev 20:8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:16—General; Gen 18:11—old; Gen 18:12—laughed; Num 1:46—General; Deut 10:22—as the stars; Ps 105:12—and strangers; Ps 105:24—And he; Isa 54:1—for more; Rom 9:9—Sarah; Heb 11:19—from the; Heb 13:14—General; Rev 7:9—no man

Hebrews 11:13 all died: Gen 25:8; 27:2–4; 48:21; 49:18, 28, 33; 50:24 in faith: Gr. according to faith not: Heb 11:39 but: Heb 11:27; Gen 49:10; Num 24:17; Job 19:25; John 8:56; 12:41; 1 Pet 1:10–12 and were: Rom 4:21; 8:24; 1 John 3:19 Gr. confessed: Gen 23:4; 47:9; 1 Chr 29:14, 15; Ps 39:12; 119:19; 1 Pet 1:17; 2:11 Reciprocal: Gen 12:7—builded; Gen 12:9—going on still; Gen 15:15—in peace; Gen 21:34—General; Gen 24:6—General; Gen 26:3—Sojourn; Exod 2:22—for he said; Exod 18:3—Gershom; Lev 23:34—The fifteenth; Lev 23:42—General; Num 10:30—General; Deut 32:52—General; 1 Chr 16:19—a few; Neh 8:17—sat under; Ps 37:3—so shalt; Ps 56:8—tellest; Ps 119:54—General; Isa 33:17—that is very far off; Matt 13:17—That many; Mark 12:27—is not; Luke 10:24—many; John 8:52—Abraham; John 11:25—he that; Acts 7:5—he gave; Rom 8:38—For I; 2 Cor 1:20—all; 2 Cor 5:6—whilst; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 3:23—the faith; Col 3:1—seek; 2 Tim 1:5—I am; Heb 4:8—had; Heb 7:6—had; Heb 9:15—promise; Heb 11:1—faith; 1 Pet 1:9—General; 1 Pet 1:12—that not

Hebrews 11:14 they seek: Heb 11:16; 13:14; Rom 8:23–25; 2 Cor 4:18; 5:1–7; Phil 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 12:9—going on still; Exod 2:22—for he said; John 14:2—my; Rom 3:25—remission; Rev 5:9—and hast

Hebrews 11:15 mindful: Gen 11:31; 12:10; 24:6–8; 31:18; 32:9–11 Reciprocal: Gen 30:25—and to; Num 14:4—General; Isa 51:13—feared

Hebrews 11:16 they desire: Heb 11:14; 12:22 God is: Heb 2:11 to be: Gen 17:7, 8; Exod 3:6, 15; Isa 41:8–10; Jer 31:1; Matt 22:31, 32; Mark 12:26; Luke 20:37; Acts 7:32 for: Heb 11:10; 13:14; Matt 25:34; Luke 12:32; Phil 3:20 Reciprocal: Gen 9:26—Shem; Gen 28:13—I am; Gen 30:25—and to; Exod 6:7—I will be; Lev 25:38—and to be; Lev 26:12—will be; Num 15:41—General; Deut 29:13—he may be; 1 Chr 17:24—a God; Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 91:2—my God; Ps 95:7—For he; Ps 107:7—that they; Isa 64:4—seen; Jer 24:7—and they; Jer 32:38—General; Jer 33:2—the maker; Ezek 11:20—and they; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 36:28—be people; Matt 20:23—for; Mark 10:40—General; Luke 20:38—a God; John 5:39—ye think; John 14:2—I go; John 20:17—your God; 1 Cor 2:9—the things; Heb 8:10—I will be; Rev 21:3—they shall

Hebrews 11:17 faith: Gen 22:1–12; Jas 2:21–24 when: Deut 8:2; 2 Chr 32:31; Job 1:11, 12; 2:3–6; Prov 17:3; Dan 11:35; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; Jas 1:2–4; 5:11; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 4:12; Rev 3:10 received: Heb 7:6 offered: 2 Cor 8:12 only: Gen 22:2, 16; John 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 22:3—General; Gen 22:10—General; 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; 1 Kgs 17:15—did according; Neh 9:8—foundest; Job 23:10—he hath; Jer 13:5—as; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Mark 11:23—and shall; John 11:22—that; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 9:9—Sarah; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 5:6—faith; 1 Thess 1:3—your; Heb 6:12—inherit; Heb 11:33—wrought; Jas 1:12—when; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 2:22—faith

Hebrews 11:18 Of: or, To That: Gen 17:19; 21:12; Rom 9:7 Reciprocal: Gen 21:3—General; Matt 1:2—Abraham; Gal 3:29—Abraham's

Hebrews 11:19 God: Gen 22:5 Heb.; Matt 9:28; Rom 4:17–21; Eph 3:20 from the: Heb 11:11, 12; 9:24; Gen 22:4, 13; Rom 5:14 Reciprocal: Gen 18:11—old; Gen 18:14—Is; Gen 22:12—Lay; 1 Kgs 17:21—O Lord my God; Ezek 37:3—O Lord God; Mark 10:27—for; John 4:50—Go; Rom 4:21—he was able; 2 Cor 1:9—in God; Gal 4:24—an allegory; Heb 9:9—a figure; 1 Pet 3:21—like

Hebrews 11:20; Gen 27:27–40; 28:2, 3 Reciprocal: Gen 27:4—that my; Gen 27:23—he blessed; Gen 27:28—of the dew; Gen 27:33—yea; Gen 27:39—Behold; Num 6:23—General; Heb 7:7—the less

Hebrews 11:21 faith: Gen 48:5–22 and worshipped: Gen 47:31 Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 48:9—bless them; Gen 48:15—blessed; Num 6:23—General; 1 Kgs 1:47—bowed; Acts 7:15—died; Heb 7:7—the less; Heb 9:14—the living

Hebrews 11:22 faith: Gen 50:24, 25; Exod 13:19; Josh 24:32; Acts 7:16 made mention of: or, remembered Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 47:29—bury me not; Gen 49:33—had made; Acts 7:15—died

Hebrews 11:23 faith: Exod 2:2–10; Acts 7:20 a proper child: That is, a fine, beautiful, or fair child, as our translators render ἀστειος [G791] in Acts 7:20; which was in their time the sense of proper, from the French propre. and they: Heb 13:6; Ps 56:4; 118:6; Isa 8:12, 13; 41:10, 14; 51:7, 12; Dan 3:16–18; 6:10; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4, 5 the king's: Exod 1:16, 22 Reciprocal: Josh 2:6—hid them; 1 Sam 16:12—ruddy; Acts 4:19—to hearken

Hebrews 11:24 when: Exod 2:10; Acts 7:21–24 Reciprocal: Exod 2:11—Moses; Num 24:11—the Lord; Ruth 2:11—and how; Matt 1:24—did; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Matt 13:44—for joy; Matt 16:24—If; Matt 20:5—and did; Mark 8:36—profit; Mark 10:29—There; Acts 7:23—when; Eph 6:16—the shield; 1 Thess 1:3—your

Hebrews 11:25 Choosing: Heb 10:32; Job 36:21; Ps 84:10; Matt 5:10–12; 13:21; Acts 7:24, 25; 20:23, 24; Rom 5:3; 8:17, 18, 35–39; 2 Cor 5:17; Col 1:24; 2 Thess 1:3–6; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:3–10; 3:11, 12; Jas 1:20; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 4:12–16 the people: Heb 4:9; Ps 47:9; 1 Pet 2:10 the pleasures: Job 20:5; 21:11–13; Ps 73:18–20; Isa 21:4; 47:8, 9; Luke 12:19, 20; 16:25; Jas 5:5; Rev 18:7 Reciprocal: Exod 2:21—content; Prov 1:29—not; Prov 20:17—is sweet; John 16:33—In the; 2 Cor 4:18—we; Rev 11:18—and that

Hebrews 11:26 the reproach: Heb 10:33; 13:13; Ps 69:7, 20; 89:50, 51; Isa 51:7; Acts 5:41; 2 Cor 12:10, 10; 1 Pet 1:11; 4:14 of Christ: or, for Christ greater: Ps 37:16; Jer 9:23, 24; 2 Cor 6:10; Eph 1:18; 3:8; Rev 2:9; 3:18 for he had: Heb 11:6; 2:2; 10:35; Ruth 2:12; Prov 11:18; 23:18; Matt 5:12; 6:1; 10:41; Luke 14:14 Reciprocal: Josh 22:8—Return; 2 Kgs 19:16—which hath sent; Job 33:26—he will; Job 34:33—he will; Ps 19:11—keeping; Prov 12:14—and; Prov 15:6—the house; Prov 23:23—sell; Jer 20:8—the word; Matt 6:20—General; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Rom 8:18—I reckon; Eph 6:8—whatsoever; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; Jas 2:5—rich; Rev 11:18—and that

Hebrews 11:27 he forsook: Exod 10:28, 29; 11:8; 12:11, 37–42; 13:17–21 not fearing: Exod 2:14, 15; 4:19; 14:10–13 endured: Heb 6:15; 10:32; 12:3; Matt 10:22; 24:13; Mark 4:17; 13:13; 1 Cor 13:7; Jas 5:11 seeing: Heb 11:1, 13; 12:2; Ps 16:8; Acts 2:25; 2 Cor 4:18; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; 1 Pet 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 32:30—I have; Exod 10:6—And he; 2 Kgs 1:15—be not afraid of him; Neh 6:11—Should such; Ezek 2:6—though they; Ezek 3:8—General; John 6:40—seeth; John 20:29—blessed; Acts 8:1—except; Rom 1:20—For the; 2 Cor 2:17—but as of sincerity; 2 Cor 5:7—General; Col 1:15—the invisible; 2 Tim 2:3—endure; 1 John 4:12—seen

Hebrews 11:28 he kept: Exod 12:3–14, 21–30 the sprinkling: Heb 9:19; 12:24; Exod 12:7, 13, 23; 1 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 11:5—the firstborn; Exod 12:22—a bunch; Exod 12:28—General; Exod 12:29—the Lord smote; Lev 7:2—and the; Num 8:17—on the day; 2 Chr 30:16—the priests; Ps 35:5—and; Ps 78:51—smote; Ps 105:36—He smote; Ps 136:10—General; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; Heb 10:22—sprinkled

Hebrews 11:29; Exod 14:13–31; 15:1–21; Josh 2:10; Neh 9:11; Ps 66:6; 78:13; 106:9–11; 114:1–5; 136:13–15; Isa 11:15, 16; 51:9, 10; 63:11–16; Hab 3:8–10 Reciprocal: Exod 10:19—the Red sea; Exod 14:22—the children; Exod 14:28—the waters; Exod 15:19—brought; Deut 11:4—how he made; Josh 3:17—all the Israelites; Josh 24:6—Egyptians; Judg 10:11—Egyptians; 2 Kgs 2:8—were; Ps 78:53—so that; Isa 43:2—pascest; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; 1 Cor 10:1—and all

Hebrews 11:30; Josh 6:3–20; 2 Cor 10:4, 5 Reciprocal: Deut 3:5—General; Josh 6:5—and the wall; Josh 6:20—the wall; Isa 25:12—the fortress

Hebrews 11:31 the harlot: Josh 2:1–22; 6:22–25; Matt 1:1, 5; Jas 2:25 believed not: or, were disobedient, Heb 3:18; 1 Pet 2:8; 3:20 she had: Josh 1:1; 2:4–24 Reciprocal: Gen

42:9—Ye are spies; Josh 6:17—because; Josh 6:25—Rahab; Acts 15:33—they were; 1 Cor 6:16—an harlot; 1 Tim 1:9—disobedient; Jas 2:18—Thou; 1 Pet 2:7—which be

Hebrews 11:32 what shall: Rom 3:5; 4:1; 6:1; 7:7 the time: John 21:25 Gedeon: Judg 6:1-Judg 8:35, Gideon, 1 Sam 12:11, Jerubbaal Barak: Judg 4:1-Judg 5:31 Samson: Judg 13:1-Judg 16:31 Jephthae: Judg 11:1-Judg 12:7, Jephthah David: 1 Sam 16:1, 13; 17:1-1 Sam 18:30; Acts 2:29-31; 13:22-36 Samuel: 1 Sam 1:20; 2:11, 18; 3:1-1 Sam 12:25; 28:3-25; Ps 99:6; Jer 15:1; Acts 3:24; 13:20 the prophets: Matt 5:12; Luke 13:28; 16:31; Acts 10:43; Jas 5:10; 1 Pet 1:10-12; 2 Pet 1:21; 3:2 Reciprocal: Judg 4:6—Barak; Judg 4:15—General; Judg 6:11—Gideon; Judg 6:14—Go in; Judg 13:24—Samson; Judg 15:18—and fall; Judg 16:28—called; 2 Sam 17:8—mighty men; 1 Chr 29:29—the acts; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ezek 3:8—General; Luke 6:23—for in; Acts 24:4—that; 1 Cor 16:13—quit; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; 2 Tim 3:12—shall

Hebrews 11:33 through: Josh 6:1-Josh 13:33; 2 Sam 5:4-25; 8:1-14; Ps 18:32-34; 44:2-6; 144:1, 2, 10 wrought: Heb 11:4-8, 17 obtained: Heb 6:12-15; 10:36; 2 Sam 7:11-17; Gal 3:16 stopped: Judg 14:5, 6; 1 Sam 17:33-36; Ps 91:13; Dan 6:20-23; 2 Tim 4:17; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Num 13:30—General; Josh 14:12—if so be; Judg 4:23—General; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; 1 Chr 29:29—the acts; Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 34:19—Many; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Dan 6:22—hath shut; Dan 6:23—because; 1 Cor 12:9—faith; 2 Cor 10:4—mighty; Eph 5:9—righteousness; Heb 11:8—obeyed; 1 Pet 5:9—stedfast

Hebrews 11:34 Quenched: Ps 66:12; Isa 43:2; Dan 3:19-28; 1 Pet 4:12 escaped: 1 Sam 20:1; 2 Sam 21:16, 17; 1 Kgs 19:3; 2 Kgs 6:16-18, 32; Job 5:20; Ps 144:10; Jer 26:24 out of: Judg 7:19-25; 8:4-10; 15:14-20; 16:19-30; 2 Kgs 20:7-11; Job 42:10; Ps 6:8; 2 Cor 12:9, 10 turned: 1 Sam 14:13-15; 17:51, 52; 2 Sam 8:1-18; 2 Chr 14:11-14; 16:1-9; 20:6-25; 32:20-22 Reciprocal: Judg 6:14—Go in; 1 Sam 2:4—stumbled; 1 Sam 17:45—in the name; 2 Sam 17:10—thy father; 1 Kgs 13:28—the lion had; Isa 40:29—General; Dan 3:27—upon; Dan 11:33—yet; Amos 5:9—strengtheneth; Zech 12:8—he; Acts 13:46—waxed; Eph 2:12—aliens; Eph 3:16—to be; Col 1:11—unto

Hebrews 11:35 Women: 1 Kgs 17:22-24; 2 Kgs 4:27-37; Luke 7:12-16; John 11:40-45; Acts 9:41 tortured: Acts 22:24, 25, 29 not accepting: Acts 4:19 that they: Matt 22:30; Mark 12:25; Luke 14:14; 20:36; John 5:29; Acts 23:6; 24:15; 1 Cor 15:54; Phil 3:11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:23—thy son liveth; 2 Kgs 4:36—Take up; Matt 10:28—And; Mark 8:35—will save; Luke 9:24—General; Luke 11:48—for; Luke 20:35—to; John 5:39—ye think; John 11:24—I know; John 12:25—that loveth; Rom 8:18—I reckon; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; Heb 6:2—resurrection; 1 Pet 1:6—manifold; Rev 12:11—they loved not

Hebrews 11:36 mockings: Judg 16:25; 2 Kgs 2:23; 2 Chr 30:10; 36:16; Jer 20:7; Matt 20:19; Mark 10:34; Luke 18:32; 23:11, 36 and scourgings: 1 Kgs 22:24; Jer 20:2; 37:15; Matt 21:35; 23:34; 27:26; Acts 5:40; 16:22, 23; 2 Cor 11:24, 25 bonds: Heb 10:34; Gen 39:20; 1 Kgs 22:27; 2 Chr 16:10; Ps 105:17, 18; Jer 20:2; 29:26; 32:2, 3, 8; 36:6; 37:15-21; 38:6-13, 28; 39:15; Lam 3:52-55; Acts 4:3; 5:18; 8:3; 12:4-19; 16:24-40; 21:33; 24:27; 2 Cor 11:23; Eph 3:1; 4:1; 2 Tim 1:16; 2:9; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Gen 21:9—mocking; 2 Kgs 1:9—Thou man; Neh 2:19—they; Neh 4:1—mocked; Job 9:23—he will; Job 12:4—one mocked; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 69:20—Reproach; Ps 89:51—they have; Song 5:7—took; Isa 59:15—he that; Jer 20:18—with; Jer 36:5—General; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 10:17—scourge; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 16:14—derided; Luke 20:11—entreated; John 19:1—scourged; Acts

17:32—some; 1 Cor 4:9—we are; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; Heb 10:33—made; Heb 12:2—despising; Jas 1:2—divers

Hebrews 11:37 stoned: 1 Kgs 21:10, 13–15; 2 Chr 24:21; Matt 21:35; 23:37; Luke 13:34; John 10:31–33; Acts 7:58, 59; 14:19; 2 Cor 11:25 were slain: 1 Sam 22:17–19; 1 Kgs 18:4, 13; 19:1, 10, 14; Jer 2:30; 26:23; Lam 4:13, 14; Matt 23:35–37; Luke 11:51–54; Acts 7:52; 12:2, 3 in sheepskins: 2 Kgs 1:8; Matt 3:4; Rev 11:3 being destitute: Heb 12:1–3; Zech 13:9; Matt 8:20; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 11:23–27; 12:10; Jas 5:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 15:20—go up and down; 1 Kgs 17:10—Fetch me; 2 Kgs 21:16—Manasseh; Job 9:23—he will; Job 15:23—wandereth; Ps 141:7—bones; Prov 28:12—but; Song 5:7—took; Jer 20:2—smote; Ezek 34:6—wandered; Dan 3:28—yielded; Matt 23:34—ye; Mark 12:3—they; Luke 20:11—entreated; 2 Cor 11:9—wanted; 2 Cor 11:27—nakedness; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; Jas 2:15—General

Hebrews 11:38 whom: 1 Kgs 14:12, 13; 2 Kgs 23:25–29; Isa 57:1 wandered: 1 Sam 22:1; 23:15, 19, 23; 24:1–3; 26:1; 1 Kgs 17:3; 18:4, 13; 19:9; Ps 142 title; Ps 142:2–7 Reciprocal: Judg 6:2—dens; 1 Sam 13:6—in caves; 2 Sam 15:20—go up and down; Job 15:23—wandereth; Job 24:8—embrace; Job 30:3—fleeing into; Ps 56:8—telletest; Ps 107:4—wandered; Prov 28:12—but; Isa 2:19—And they; Jer 41:9—because of Gedaliah; Ezek 34:6—wandered; Rev 6:15—hid

Hebrews 11:39; Heb 11:2, 13; Luke 10:23, 24; 1 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Deut 32:52—General; Prov 22:1—name; Eccl 7:1—name; Matt 13:17—That many; Luke 5:39—General; Luke 7:28—but; John 1:17—grace; John 8:56—rejoiced; John 20:29—blessed; Rom 3:25—remission; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 3:23—the faith; Eph 3:5—in other; Heb 9:9—the time; Heb 9:15—promise

Hebrews 11:40 provided: or, foreseen better: Heb 7:19, 22; 8:6; 9:23; 12:24 they without: Heb 9:8–15; 10:11–14; Rom 3:25, 26 made: Heb 5:9; 12:23; Rev 6:11. The apostle in the early part of the chapter having given us a general account of the grace of faith, proceeds to set before us some illustrious examples of it in Old Testament times. The leading instance and example of faith recorded, is that of righteous Abel: one of the first saints and the first martyr for religion—one who lived by faith and died for it, and therefore a fit pattern for the Hebrews to imitate. It is observable that the Holy Spirit has not thought fit to say anything here of the faith of our first parents; and yet the church of God has generally, by a pious charity, taken it for granted that God gave them repentance and faith in the promised seed; that he instructed them in the mystery of sacrificing, that they instructed their children in it, and that they found mercy with God, after they had ruined themselves and all their posterity. But God has left the matter still under some doubt, as a warning to all who have great talents given to them, and a great trust reposed in them, that they do not prove unfaithful, since God would not enrol our first parents among the number of believers in this blessed calendar.—HENRY. Reciprocal: Isa 60:17—brass; Jer 33:14—General; Ezek 36:11—will do; Matt 11:11—greater; Matt 13:17—That many; Luke 7:28—but; John 1:17—grace; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 3:23—the faith; Eph 1:10—in the; Eph 3:5—in other; Heb 9:9—the time; Heb 9:15—for; 1 Pet 1:10—the grace; 1 Pet 1:12—that not

CHAPTER 12

- 1 An exhortation to constant faith, patience, and godliness;
- 22 A commendation of the new testament above the old.

Hebrews 12:1 seeing: Heb 11:2–38 a cloud: Isa 60:8; Ezek 38:9, 16 witnesses: Luke 16:28; John 3:32; 4:39, 44; 1 Pet 5:12; Rev 22:16 let us lay: Matt 10:37, 38; Luke 8:14; 9:59–62; 12:15; 14:26–33; 18:22–25; 21:34; Rom 13:11–14; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 4:22–24; Col 3:5–8; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; 2 Tim 2:4; 1 Pet 2:1; 4:2; 1 John 2:15, 16 and the sin: Heb 10:35–39; Ps 18:23 and let us: 1 Cor 9:24–27; Gal 5:7; Phil 2:16; 3:10–14; 2 Tim 4:7 with patience: Heb 6:15; 10:36; Matt 10:22; 24:13; Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7; 5:3–5; 8:24, 25; 12:12; Jas 1:3; 5:7–11; 2 Pet 1:6; Rev 1:9; 3:10; 13:10 Reciprocal: Gen 22:5—Abide; Gen 31:47—Galeed; Judg 8:4—faint; Judg 16:30—die; 1 Sam 22:23—he that seeketh; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; 2 Sam 22:24—kept; 2 Kgs 7:15—had cast away; 1 Chr 28:8—in the sight; Job 5:1—and to which; Job 8:10—Shall not; Ps 19:5—rejoiceth; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 119:32—run; Ps 119:51—yet have; Song 1:4—we will; Isa 40:31—not faint; Isa 44:8—ye are; Jer 6:16—Stand; Mark 9:43—if; Mark 10:50—General; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 3:13—Exact; Acts 20:24—none; Acts 27:18—the next; Acts 27:38—they lightened; Rom 8:34—who is even; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; 2 Cor 10:3—we do; Eph 6:12—wrestle; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 3:13—and reaching; Col 1:11—unto; Col 3:8—put; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; Heb 6:12—but; Heb 6:18—set; Heb 11:4—and by; Heb 11:37—being destitute; Heb 13:22—suffer; Jas 1:21—lay; Rev 2:3—hast patience

Hebrews 12:2 Looking: Heb 12:3; 9:28; Isa 8:17; 31:1; 45:22; Mic 7:7; Zech 12:10; John 1:29; 6:40; 8:56; Phil 3:20; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; 1 John 1:1–3; Jude 21 the author: or, the beginner, Heb 2:10; Mark 9:24; Luke 17:5; Acts 5:31 Gr.; Rev 1:8, 11, 17; 2:8 finisher: Heb 7:19; 10:14 Gr.; Ps 138:8; 1 Cor 1:7, 8; Phil 1:6 for: Heb 2:7–9; 5:9; Ps 16:9–11; Isa 49:6; 53:10–12; Luke 24:26; John 12:24, 32; 13:3, 31, 32; 17:1–4; Acts 2:25, 26, 36; Phil 2:8–11; 1 Pet 1:11 endured: Heb 10:5–12; Matt 16:21; 20:18, 19, 20, 28; 27:31–50; Mark 14:36; John 12:27, 28; Eph 2:16; 5:2; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 despising: Heb 10:33; 11:36; Ps 22:6–8; 69:19, 20; Isa 49:7; 50:6, 7; 53:3; Matt 26:67, 68; 27:27–31, 38–44; Mark 9:12; Luke 23:11, 35–39; Acts 5:41; 1 Pet 2:23; 4:14–16 and is: Heb 1:3, 13; 8:1; Ps 110:1; 1 Pet 3:22 Reciprocal: Num 21:9—when he; 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; 2 Sam 11:11—my lord; 1 Chr 28:8—in the sight; Ps 16:6—in pleasant; Ps 19:5—rejoiceth; Ps 21:1—in thy; Ps 34:5—They; Ps 45:8—whereby; Ps 69:7—shame; Ps 85:13—shall set; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Ps 109:28—but let; Song 2:3—my beloved; Song 5:7—took; Isa 42:4—shall not; Isa 49:4—yet; Isa 53:11—see; Isa 53:12—poured; Isa 62:5—as the bridegroom rejoiceth; Jer 17:12—General; Jer 20:18—with; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Zech 4:9—his hands; Matt 10:24—General; Matt 22:44—The Lord; Matt 25:21—enter; Matt 26:29—until; Matt 26:64—the right; Matt 27:29—platted; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Mark 14:62—the Son; Mark 14:65—General; Mark 15:19—they smote; Mark 15:28—General; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 1:42—blessed is; Luke 9:44—these; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 15:5—rejoicing; Luke 16:14—derided; Luke 19:28—he went; Luke 22:63—mocked; Luke 22:69—on; Luke 23:32—General; John 1:36—Behold; John 4:34—and; John 6:65—that no; John 10:4—he goeth; John 12:16—when; John 13:14—I then; John 14:31—that the; John 15:18—General; John 16:5—I; John 16:16—because; John 17:13—come; John 18:11—the cup; John 19:5—Behold; John 19:18—General; John 19:30—It is; Acts 2:28—make; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Rom 14:9—Christ; 2 Cor 4:18—we; Gal 3:23—faith came; Phil 2:7—made; Phil 2:9—God; Phil 3:13—and

reaching; Col 1:11—unto; Col 2:12—the faith; Col 3:1—where; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; 2 Thess 1:11—the work; 2 Thess 3:5—the patient waiting for Christ; 1 Tim 3:16—received; 2 Tim 1:12—I am; 2 Tim 2:3—endure; 2 Tim 2:8—Remember; 2 Tim 4:7—I have finished; Heb 4:14—that is; Heb 6:6—an open; Heb 6:18—set; Heb 6:20—for; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 9:24—but; Heb 11:27—seeing; Heb 12:4—General; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 4:16—let him not; 1 John 4:17—as; Rev 1:18—was; Rev 7:15—are

Hebrews 12:3 consider: Heb 12:2; 3:1; 1 Sam 12:24; 2 Tim 2:7, 8 contradiction: Matt 10:24, 25; 11:19; 12:24; 15:2; 21:15, 16, 23, 46; 22:15; Luke 2:34 Gr.; Luke 4:28, 29; 5:21; 11:15, 16, 53, 54; 13:13, 14; 14:1; 15:2; 16:14; 19:39, 40; John 5:16; 7:12; 8:13, 48, 49, 52, 59; 9:40; 10:20, 31–39; 12:9, 10; 15:18–24; 18:22 lest: Heb 12:5; Deut 20:3; Prov 24:10; Isa 40:30, 31; 50:4; 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Gal 6:9; 2 Thess 3:13 Reciprocal: Esth 4:13—Think not; Job 4:5—thou faintest; Prov 3:11—neither; Isa 53:3—despised; Jer 12:5—thou hast; Jer 45:3—I fainted; Jonah 2:7—my soul; Zeph 3:16—slack; Matt 27:29—platted; Mark 2:16—How; Mark 2:24—why; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Mark 9:14—the scribes; Mark 14:37—couldst; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 18:1—and not; John 8:22—Will; John 14:31—that the; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; 2 Cor 4:18—we; Eph 3:13—ye; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; 2 Thess 3:5—the patient waiting for Christ; 2 Tim 2:3—endure; Heb 11:27—endured; Heb 12:12—General; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 2:23—when he was; 1 Pet 4:1—arm; 1 Pet 4:16—let him not; 1 John 4:17—as; Rev 2:3—hast not; Rev 13:10—Here

Hebrews 12:4; Heb 12:2; 10:32–34; Matt 24:9; 1 Cor 10:13; 2 Tim 4:6, 7; Rev 2:13; 6:9–11; 12:11; 17:6; 18:24 Reciprocal: Josh 23:6—very; Jer 12:5—thou hast; Matt 5:39—That; Rom 7:23—another; 1 Cor 9:25—striveth; Eph 6:12—wrestle; Phil 1:30—the same; Col 1:29—striving; 2 Tim 2:5—strive; Heb 12:5—nor faint; Rev 13:10—Here

Hebrews 12:5 ye have forgotten: Deut 4:9, 10; Ps 119:16, 83, 109; Prov 3:1; 4:5; Matt 16:9, 10; Luke 24:6, 8 the exhortation: Heb 12:7; Prov 3:11, 12 despise: Job 5:17, 18; 34:31; Ps 94:12; 118:18; 119:75; Jer 31:18; 1 Cor 11:32; Jas 1:12; Rev 3:19 nor faint: Heb 12:3, 4; Josh 7:7–11; 2 Sam 6:7–10; 1 Chr 13:9–13; 15:12, 13; Ps 6:1, 2; 2 Cor 4:8, 9; 12:9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 26:43—and they; Num 17:12—Behold; Deut 8:5—as a man; 2 Sam 7:14—I will; 1 Kgs 1:6—had not; Job 4:5—thou faintest; Job 33:23—an interpreter; Ps 37:25—yet; Ps 38:1—rebuke; Ps 73:14—For all; Ps 103:13—Like; Isa 1:5—should; Jer 24:5—them that are carried away captive; Jer 46:28—will I; Lam 3:27—bear; Lam 3:39—a man; Hos 7:15—bound; Hab 1:12—for; John 18:11—my; 1 Cor 11:30—many; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 1:5—unto; Eph 6:17—which; Col 3:21—General; 2 Thess 3:13—be not weary; Heb 2:1—we should; Heb 12:10—but he; Heb 12:11—nevertheless; Heb 12:12—General

Hebrews 12:6 whom: Deut 8:5; Ps 32:1–5; 73:14, 15; 89:30–34; 119:71, 75; Prov 3:12; 13:24; Isa 27:9; Jer 10:24; Jas 1:12; 5:11; Rev 3:19 and scourgeth: Heb 12:7, 8; 2 Sam 7:14 Reciprocal: Exod 1:12—But the more; Deut 4:22—General; Ruth 1:3—and she was; 1 Sam 30:3—burned; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Kgs 1:6—had not; 2 Chr 20:37—the Lord; Ps 37:25—yet; Ps 39:11—When; Ps 89:32—General; Prov 3:11—My; Prov 19:29—and; Ezek 14:22—therein; Mic 7:9—bear; Hab 1:12—for; Zech 1:15—for; Mark 3:10—as many; Luke 7:21—plagues; John 11:3—he; John 16:27—the Father; Rom 8:28—we know; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Eph 6:17—which; Heb 12:10—but he; Heb 12:11—nevertheless

Hebrews 12:7 endure: Job 34:31, 32; Prov 19:18; 22:15; 23:13, 14; 29:15, 17; Acts 14:22 for what: 1 Sam 2:29, 34; 3:13; 1 Kgs 1:6; 2:24, 25; Prov 13:24; 29:15 Reciprocal: Prov 3:11—neither; Mic 7:9—bear; Zech 1:15—for; John 11:3—he; Eph 6:4—but; Heb 12:5—the exhortation; Heb 12:6—and scourgeth; Heb 12:9—corrected; 1 Pet 1:6—if

Hebrews 12:8; Heb 12:6; Ps 73:1, 14, 15; 1 Pet 5:9, 10 Reciprocal: Deut 23:2—General; Ps 73:5—They are; Prov 1:32—and the; Hos 4:14—punish

Hebrews 12:9 fathers: John 3:6; Acts 2:30; Rom 1:3; 9:3, 5 corrected: Heb 12:7 we gave: Exod 20:12; Lev 19:3; Deut 21:18–21; 27:16; Prov 30:17; Ezek 22:7; Eph 6:1–4 shall we not: Mal 1:6; Jas 4:7, 10; 1 Pet 5:6 the Father: Num 16:22; 27:16; Job 12:10; Eccl 12:7; Isa 42:5; 57:16; Zech 12:1 Reciprocal: Gen 2:7—a living; Gen 5:1—in the likeness; Num 12:14—spit; 1 Kgs 1:31—did reverence; Job 2:10—shall we receive; Isa 27:9—this therefore; Isa 45:10—General; Jer 5:3—they have made; Jer 38:16—that made; Lam 3:33—afflict; Ezek 18:4—all souls; Mal 2:10—all; Matt 23:9—call; Luke 11:13—know; Luke 11:40—did; Luke 24:39—for; Acts 17:28—we are; Rom 4:1—as pertaining; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made; Eph 5:33—reverence

Hebrews 12:10 after their own pleasure: or, as seemed good, or meet, to them but he: Heb 12:5, 6 partakers: Lev 11:44, 45; 19:2; Ps 17:15; Ezek 36:25–27; Eph 4:24; 5:26, 27; Col 1:22; Titus 2:14; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 2:5, 9; 2 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Gen 42:17—ward; Deut 8:16—to do thee; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Ruth 1:3—and she was; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; Job 37:23—he will; Ps 97:12—give thanks; Ps 118:18—chastened; Ps 119:67—but now; Ps 119:71—good; Ps 119:75—thou in; Ps 149:4—beautify; Prov 20:30—stripes; Prov 22:15—but; Prov 27:6—the wounds; Prov 29:15—General; Eccl 7:3—by; Isa 38:16—General; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Lam 3:33—afflict; Dan 12:10—shall be; Mal 3:3—sit; Luke 11:13—know; John 15:2—and; Rom 5:3—knowing; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; Heb 2:16—verily; Heb 3:14—we are; Heb 12:11—nevertheless; Heb 12:14—and holiness

Hebrews 12:11 no chastening: Ps 89:32; 118:18; Prov 15:10; 19:18 nevertheless: Heb 12:5, 6, 10 peaceable: Ps 119:165; Isa 32:17; Rom 5:3–5; 14:17; 2 Cor 4:17; Gal 5:22, 23; Jas 3:17, 18 exercised: Heb 5:14; 1 Tim 4:7, 8; 2 Pet 2:14 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 21:11—because; Deut 8:16—to do thee; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; Ruth 1:3—and she was; Ruth 1:20—dealt; Job 9:18—fillet me; Job 35:15—in great; Ps 119:50—This; Ps 119:67—but now; Ps 119:71—good; Ps 119:75—thou in; Prov 22:15—but; Prov 29:15—General; Eccl 7:3—by; Isa 19:22—he shall smite; Isa 38:16—General; Isa 48:10—I have refined; John 15:2—and; 2 Cor 1:6—effectual; Phil 1:11—filled; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

Hebrews 12:12; Heb 12:3, 5; Job 4:3, 4; Isa 35:3; Ezek 7:17; 21:7; Dan 5:6; Nah 2:10; 1 Thess 5:14 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; Lev 11:22—General; Deut 20:3—let not; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; 1 Sam 17:32—Let; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; Ezra 10:4—be of good; Neh 6:9—Their hands; Job 35:15—in great; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Ps 31:24—Be of; Ps 109:24—knees; Ps 119:50—This; Jer 31:8—them the; Ezek 34:4—diseased; Mic 4:6—will I; Zeph 3:16—be said; Matt 12:20—bruised; Luke 3:5—and the crooked; Luke 22:32—strengthen; John 11:28—and called; John 14:1—not; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Acts 20:35—how that; 2 Cor 1:4—that; 2 Cor 2:7—ye; Col 3:16—teaching; 1 Thess 4:18—Wherefore; Heb 13:22—suffer; Jas 5:19—and one

Hebrews 12:13 make: Prov 4:26, 27; Isa 35:3, 8–10; 40:3, 4; 42:16; 58:12; Jer 18:15; Luke 3:5 straight: or, even lame: Isa 35:6; Jer 31:8, 9 but let: Gal 6:1; Jude 22, 23 Reciprocal: Lev 11:22—General; Deut 19:3—General; Deut 20:3—let not; Deut 22:4—thou shalt surely; 1 Sam 23:16—strengthened; Ezra 10:4—be of good; Ps 5:8—make; Ps 31:24—Be of; Isa 57:14—take; Isa 62:10—go through; Mic 4:6—will I; Zeph 3:19—and I will save; Matt 12:20—bruised; Matt 18:14—one; Luke 22:32—strengthen; John 14:1—not; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 18:23—strengthening; Acts 20:35—how that; Rom 14:21—whereby; Heb 5:2—them; Heb 6:1—let; Jas 5:19—and one

Hebrews 12:14 Follow: Gen 13:7–9; Ps 34:14; 38:20; 120:6; 133:1; Prov 15:1; 16:7; 17:14; Isa 11:6–9; Matt 5:9; Mark 9:50; Rom 12:18; 14:19; 1 Cor 1:10; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 4:1–8; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:22; Jas 3:17, 18; 1 Pet 3:11 and holiness: Heb 12:10; Ps 94:15; Isa 51:1; Luke 1:75; Rom 6:22; 2 Cor 6:17; 7:1; Phil 3:12; 1 Thess 3:13; 4:7; 1 Pet 1:15, 16; 3:13; 2 Pet 3:11, 18; 3 John 11 no man: Gen 32:30; Job 19:26; 33:26; Matt 5:8; 1 Cor 13:12; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:5; Gal 3:21; 1 John 3:2, 3; Rev 21:24–27; 22:3, 4, 11–15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; Gen 13:9—if thou wilt; Gen 23:7—General; Gen 26:30—General; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Lev 20:7—General; Num 16:5—will cause; Deut 13:5—put the evil away from the midst; Judg 11:14—again unto; Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 25:10—keep; Ps 93:5—holiness; Ps 119:131—I longed; Ps 120:7—for peace; Prov 12:20—but; Prov 21:21—that; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 35:8—The way; Isa 59:20—unto; Matt 5:20—ye; John 3:7—Ye; Rom 12:9—cleave; 1 Cor 6:9—fornicators; 1 Cor 7:15—but; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; 2 Cor 13:11—live; Eph 4:3—General; Eph 4:24—righteousness; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 4:2—that; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; 1 Tim 2:2—that; Rev 21:27—there

Hebrews 12:15 Looking: Heb 2:1, 2; 3:12; 4:1, 11; 6:11; 10:23–35; Deut 4:9; Prov 4:23; 1 Cor 9:24–27; 10:12; 2 Cor 6:1; 13:5; 2 Pet 1:10; 3:11, 14; 2 John 8; Jude 20, 21 any man: Luke 22:32; 1 Cor 13:8; Gal 5:4 fail of: or, fall from, Gal 5:4 any root: Heb 3:12; Deut 29:18; 32:32; Isa 5:4, 7; Jer 2:21; Matt 7:16–18 trouble: Josh 6:18; 7:25, 26; 22:17–20; Eph 5:3; Col 3:5 and thereby: Exod 32:21; 1 Kgs 14:16; Acts 20:30, 31; 1 Cor 5:6; 15:33; Gal 2:13; 2 Tim 2:16, 17; 2 Pet 2:1, 2, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 23:13—be circumspect; Lev 13:46—without; Lev 14:36—be not made; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Num 5:3—without; Deut 11:16—Take heed; Deut 13:5—put the evil away from the midst; Josh 7:1—the anger; Josh 22:5—take; Josh 23:11—Take good; 2 Kgs 4:39—a wild vine; 2 Kgs 10:31—took no heed; Job 5:6—spring out; Ps 139:24—wicked way; Prov 5:4—her; Prov 15:32—refuseth; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Song 7:12—let us see; Jer 17:21—Take; Hos 10:4—thus; Mal 3:16—spake; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 25:3—foolish; Mark 13:33—General; Luke 17:3—heed; Luke 21:34—take; John 15:2—and; Acts 5:11—General; Acts 8:23—the gall; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 20:28—Take; Rom 6:19—unto iniquity; 1 Cor 6:12—but I; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; Gal 6:17—let; 2 Thess 3:6—that ye; 1 Tim 3:1—bishop; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 6:4—it is; Jas 1:25—looketh; 1 Pet 5:2—taking; 2 Pet 1:5—giving; Rev 8:11—Wormwood

Hebrews 12:16 any fornicator: Heb 13:4; Mark 7:21; Acts 15:20, 29; 1 Cor 5:1–6, 9–11; 6:15–20; 10:8; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:3, 5; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:3–7; Rev 2:20–23; 21:8; 22:15 as Esau: Gen 25:31–34; 27:36 Reciprocal: Gen 25:33—and he sold; Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Gen 26:34—the daughter; Lev 13:46—without; Num 5:3—without; Num 14:31—the land; Deut 21:16—General; Josh 7:1—the anger; Ps 106:24—they despised; Ps 139:24—wicked way; Prov 5:4—her; Eccl 9:18—sinner; Jer 17:21—Take; Jer 31:1—will; Matt 4:3—command; Matt 25:11—saying; Mark 4:15—these; Luke 14:18—I have; John 6:27—the meat; 1 Cor 6:9—fornicators; 1 Cor 6:12—but I; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; 2

Thess 3:6—that ye; 1 Tim 1:9—profane

Hebrews 12:17 when he: Gen 27:31–41 he was: Heb 6:8; Prov 1:24–31; Jer 6:30; Matt 7:23; 25:11, 12; Luke 13:24–27 for he: Heb 6:4–6; 10:26–29, place for repentance, or, way to change his mind Reciprocal: Gen 25:34—thus Esau; Gen 27:34—he cried; Gen 27:38—General; Num 14:31—the land; Num 14:39—mourned greatly; Deut 1:45—General; Deut 21:16—General; Judg 11:3—Tob; Ezek 48:20—foursquare; Matt 5:25—whiles; Mark 9:24—with; Luke 13:25—once; Rom 11:7—Israel; 2 Cor 7:10—the sorrow

Hebrews 12:18; Exod 19:12–19; 20:18; 24:17; Deut 4:11; 5:22–26; Rom 6:14; 8:15; 2 Tim 1:7 Reciprocal: Exod 19:16—thunders; Exod 19:24—but let; Lev 27:34—in mount; Num 4:15—they shall; Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 4:36—General; Deut 5:5—General; Deut 5:23—General; Deut 9:15—the mount; Deut 10:4—out of the; Judg 5:5—that Sinai; 1 Kgs 8:12—the thick; 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; 2 Chr 6:1—The Lord; Neh 9:13—spakest; Job 3:5—let a cloud; Job 40:6—out; Ps 50:3—a fire; Ps 83:15—General; Ps 144:5—touch; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of condemnation; Gal 4:25—Sinai; Rev 4:5—proceeded; Rev 8:5—and there

Hebrews 12:19 the sound: Exod 19:16–19; 1 Cor 15:52; 1 Thess 4:16 and the voice: Exod 20:1–17, 22; Deut 4:12, 33; 5:3–22 they that: Exod 20:18, 19; Deut 5:24–27; 18:16 Reciprocal: Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 5:27—General; Deut 10:4—out of the; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Rev 8:5—and there

Hebrews 12:20 For they: Deut 33:2; Rom 3:19, 20; Gal 2:19; 3:10 if so much: Exod 19:13, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 3:5—Draw not; Exod 19:12—or touch; Exod 34:3—General; Lev 20:16—and the beast; Neh 4:14—great; Ezek 20:40—in mine

Hebrews 12:21 Moses: Exod 19:16, 19; Ps 119:120; Isa 6:3–5; Dan 10:8, 17; Rev 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 19:12—or touch; Neh 4:14—great; Dan 10:7—but; Hab 3:2—I have; Luke 2:9—and they; Acts 24:25—Felix

Hebrews 12:22 ye are come: Ps 2:6; 48:2; 132:13, 14; Isa 12:6; 14:32; 28:16; 51:11, 16; 59:20; 60:14; Joel 2:32; Rom 11:26; Gal 4:26; Rev 14:1 the city: Heb 13:14; Ps 48:2; 87:3; Matt 5:35; Phil 3:20 marg. Rev 3:12; 21:2, 10; 22:19 of the: Heb 3:12; 9:14; 10:31; Deut 5:26; Josh 3:10; 2 Kgs 19:4; Ps 42:2; 84:2; Jer 10:10; Dan 6:26; Hos 1:10; Matt 16:16; Rom 9:26; 1 Thess 1:9; Rev 7:2 an innumerable: Deut 33:2; Ps 68:17; Dan 7:10; Jude 14; Rev 5:11, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 12:5—But unto; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Kgs 11:36—the city; 1 Kgs 22:19—all the host; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; 2 Chr 32:19—the God; Ps 9:11—which; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 24:3—the hill; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 48:1—city; Ps 50:2—Out; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 107:7—that they; Isa 1:21—the faithful; Isa 8:18—which; Isa 10:24—O my people; Isa 24:23—mount; Isa 25:6—in this; Isa 27:13—and shall; Isa 56:7—they will; Isa 65:11—my holy; Jer 17:25—and this; Zech 3:7—I will; Zech 8:4—There; Mark 12:25—but; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 1:22—to the; Eph 2:19—but; Eph 5:27—glorious; 1 Tim 3:15—the living; Heb 11:10—he looked; Heb 11:16—they desire; Rev 7:9—no man; Rev 13:6—and them

Hebrews 12:23 the general: Ps 89:7; 111:1; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:22; 5:24–27; Col 1:24; 1 Tim 3:5 the firstborn: Exod 4:22; 13:2; Deut 21:17; Ps 89:27; Jer 31:9; Jas 1:18; Rev 14:4 which: Exod 32:32; Ps 69:28; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3; Rev 13:8; 20:15 written: or, enrolled God: Heb

6:10–12; 9:27; Gen 18:25; Ps 50:5, 6; 94:2; 96:13; 98:9; Matt 25:31–34; John 5:27; 2 Thess 1:5–7; 1 Pet 2:23 the spirits: Heb 11:4, 40; Eccl 12:7; 1 Cor 13:12; 15:49, 54; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:21–23; 3:12–21; Col 1:12; Rev 7:14–17 Reciprocal: Gen 49:29—bury me; Gen 49:33—and yielded; Exod 12:29—the Lord smote; Num 3:13—Because; Num 3:40—General; Deut 15:19—the firstling; Judg 11:27—the Judge; 1 Chr 2:42—his firstborn; Job 31:28—an; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Zech 3:7—I will; Mark 12:25—but; Acts 10:22—a just; Rom 8:4—That; Rom 8:10—but; 2 Cor 7:1—perfecting; 2 Cor 13:9—even; 1 Thess 5:3—and they; Heb 13:21—Make; Rev 13:6—and them

Hebrews 12:24 Jesus: Heb 7:22; 8:6, 8; 1 Tim 2:5 new: Heb 13:20; Isa 55:3; Jer 31:31–33 covenant: or, testament, Heb 9:15; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20 to the blood: Heb 9:21; 10:22; 11:28; Exod 24:8; 1 Pet 1:2 speaketh: Heb 11:4; Gen 4:10; Matt 23:35; Luke 11:51 Reciprocal: Exod 12:22—a bunch; Exod 12:23—and will not; Exod 24:6—the blood he; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 1:5—sprinkle; Lev 3:13—sprinkle; Lev 5:9—sprinkle; Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Lev 16:14—General; Num 19:4—sprinkle; Deut 18:18—like unto; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; Ps 50:5—made; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 130:4—that thou mayest; Isa 42:6—and give; Isa 49:8—give thee; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 43:18—to offer; Hab 2:11—the stone; Luke 19:42—the things; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; Gal 4:24—the two; Heb 9:19—sprinkled; Heb 11:40—better; 1 Pet 4:17—what; 1 John 3:12—and his; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 6:10—they cried; Rev 21:8—and the

Hebrews 12:25 See: Heb 8:5; Exod 16:29; 1 Kgs 12:16; Isa 48:6; 64:9; Matt 8:4; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 1:22; Rev 19:10; 22:9 refuse: Prov 1:24; 8:33; 13:18; 15:32; Jer 11:10; Ezek 5:6; Zech 7:11; Matt 17:5; Acts 7:35 if they: Heb 2:1–3; 3:17; 10:28, 29 turn away: Num 32:15; Deut 30:17; Josh 22:16; 2 Chr 7:19; Prov 1:32; 2 Tim 4:4 Reciprocal: Exod 7:14—he refuseth; Exod 10:3—How long; Exod 20:22—I have talked; Exod 23:21—Beware of him; Lev 26:14—General; Num 9:13—forbareth; Num 16:49—fourteen thousand; Deut 4:10—the day; Deut 4:36—General; Deut 5:29—O that there; Deut 18:18—like unto; Deut 18:19—General; Josh 1:18—that doth rebel; Josh 22:15—General; 2 Kgs 5:11—went away; 2 Chr 15:2—if ye forsake; Neh 9:17—refused; Ps 2:11—rejoice; Ps 68:21—of such; Ps 85:8—hear; Ps 95:8—Harden; Prov 5:7—Hear; Prov 10:17—he that; Isa 28:12—yet; Isa 30:15—and ye; Isa 49:1—and hearken; Jer 3:3—thou refusedst; Jer 8:5—they refuse; Jer 13:10—evil; Jer 17:27—ye will; Jer 25:4—ye; Jer 29:19—General; Jer 35:13—Will; Jer 38:21—if thou; Ezek 3:19—if thou; Ezek 33:9—if he; Mic 5:8—and none; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 3:10—now; Matt 5:22—I say; Matt 21:41—He will; Matt 22:3—and they would not; Matt 23:33—how; Matt 27:51—the earth; Mark 9:7—hear; Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 14:21—being; Luke 14:24—General; John 3:18—he that believeth not; John 8:24—for; John 12:48—rejecteth; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 13:40—Beware; Rom 2:3—that thou shalt; 2 Cor 3:11—if; 2 Cor 6:1—ye; Eph 5:15—See; Titus 1:14—turn; Heb 2:3—How; Heb 3:12—in; Heb 4:1—us therefore; Heb 10:27—a certain; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 Pet 4:17—what; Rev 20:15—whosoever

Hebrews 12:26 voice: Exod 19:18; Ps 114:6, 7; Hab 3:10 Yet once: Heb 12:27; Isa 2:19; 13:13; Joel 3:16; Hag 2:6, 7, 22 Reciprocal: Exod 20:22—I have talked; Deut 18:19—General; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; Job 9:6—shaketh; Job 26:11—pillars; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 29:8—shaketh; Ps 68:8—earth; Prov 1:24—I have called; Isa 30:32—shaking; Ezek 21:27—General; Ezek 26:15—shake; Ezek 31:16—made; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Zeph 1:14—even; Hag 2:21—I will; Matt 17:5—hear; Mark 9:7—hear;

Luke 9:35—hear; Luke 14:21—being; Luke 14:24—General; Acts 6:14—change; Heb 2:1—Therefore

Hebrews 12:27 signifieth: Ps 102:26, 27; Ezek 21:27; Matt 24:35; 2 Pet 3:10, 11; Rev 11:15; 21:1 are shaken: or, may be shaken Reciprocal: Job 26:11—pillars; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 66:22—the new; Ezek 26:15—shake; Ezek 31:16—made; Hag 2:21—I will; Matt 24:7—nation shall; Luke 21:10—Nation shall; Heb 1:11—shall perish; Heb 10:9—He taketh; Heb 12:26—Yet once

Hebrews 12:28 a kingdom: Isa 9:7; Dan 2:44; 7:14, 27; Matt 25:34; Luke 1:33; 17:20, 21; 1 Pet 1:4, 5; Rev 1:6; 5:10 have: or, hold fast, Heb 3:6; 10:23 we may: Ps 19:14; Isa 56:7; Rom 12:1, 2; Eph 1:6; 5:10; Phil 4:18; 1 Pet 2:5, 20 with reverence: Heb 4:16; 5:7; 10:19, 22; Lev 10:3; Ps 2:11; 89:7; Prov 28:24; Rom 11:20; 1 Pet 1:17; Rev 15:4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:1—walk; Gen 18:30—General; Gen 22:12—now; Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 19:21—break; Exod 20:26—thy nakedness; Exod 30:20—die not; Num 10:17—the tabernacle; Num 16:21—that I may; Deut 10:12—to serve; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Josh 3:4—a space; Josh 24:23—incline; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; 1 Chr 28:9—serve him; Neh 4:14—great; Job 34:19—accepteth; Ps 5:7—in thy; Ps 24:3—stand; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Isa 66:22—the new; Hag 1:12—fear; Matt 10:28—him; Matt 12:28—then; Matt 16:18—shall not; Mark 4:41—feared; Luke 8:47—she came; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Acts 5:11—General; Rom 12:11—serving; 1 Cor 9:25—but; 2 Cor 5:9—accepted; 2 Cor 7:1—in; 2 Cor 8:7—this; Phil 2:12—with; Heb 10:9—He taketh; Heb 11:10—he looked; 1 John 4:18—is no

Hebrews 12:29; Heb 10:27; Exod 24:17; Num 11:1; 16:35; Deut 4:24; 9:3; Ps 50:3; 97:3; Isa 66:15; Dan 7:9; 2 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:30—General; Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 19:21—break; Exod 19:24—but let; Exod 20:26—thy nakedness; Exod 30:20—die not; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Lev 10:3—I will be; Num 16:21—that I may; Deut 5:25—this great; Deut 28:58—fear this glorious; Deut 29:20—smoke; Deut 32:22—For a fire; Josh 3:4—a space; Josh 24:23—incline; 1 Sam 12:24—fear the Lord; 2 Sam 22:9—went; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 1 Kgs 19:12—a fire; 2 Kgs 1:10—let fire; 2 Kgs 13:3—and he delivered; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Neh 4:14—great; Job 37:22—with; Ps 2:11—Serve; Ps 5:7—in thy; Ps 33:8—stand; Ps 37:20—smoke; Ps 78:21—a fire; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 89:46—thy wrath; Ps 106:18—General; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Eccl 5:1—thy foot; Isa 10:17—for a flame; Isa 30:27—burning; Isa 33:14—Who among us shall dwell with the; Jer 15:14—a fire; Lam 1:13—above; Ezek 1:4—a great; Ezek 1:27—the appearance of fire; Ezek 15:4—the fire; Ezek 38:18—that; Dan 6:26—tremble; Mal 1:14—my name; Matt 10:28—him; Luke 3:9—General; Phil 2:12—with; 1 Tim 6:21—have; Heb 10:31—to fall; 1 John 4:8—God is

CHAPTER 13

- 1 Divers admonitions as to charity;
- 4 to honest life;
- 5 to avoid covetousness;
- 7 to regard God's preachers;
- 9 to take heed of strange doctrines;

- 10 to confess Christ;
- 16 to give alms;
- 17 to obey governors;
- 18 to pray for the apostles;
- 20 The conclusion.

Hebrews 13:1; Heb 6:10, 11; 10:24; John 13:34, 35; 15:17; Acts 2:1, 44–46; 4:32; Rom 12:9, 10; Gal 5:6, 13, 22; Eph 4:3; 5:2; Phil 2:1–3; 1 Thess 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Pet 1:22; 2:17; 3:8; 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 2:9, 10; 3:10–18, 23; 4:7–11, 20, 21; 5:1; 2 John 5, 6; Rev 2:4
 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 43:29—God; Gen 49:1—Gather; 1 Sam 30:21—came near; 2 Chr 11:4—against; 2 Chr 28:11—deliver; Job 1:4—sent and called; Ps 133:1—how good; Matt 25:35—I was a; Acts 6:1—there; Acts 21:17—the brethren; Heb 13:16—to do; Heb 13:22—suffer; Jas 1:16—my; 1 John 3:14—because

Hebrews 13:2 not: Lev 19:34; Deut 10:18, 19; 1 Kgs 17:10–16; 2 Kgs 4:8; Job 31:19, 32; Isa 58:7; Matt 25:35, 43; Acts 16:15; Rom 12:13; 16:23; 1 Tim 3:2; 5:10; Titus 1:8; 1 Pet 4:9
 some: Gen 18:2–10; 19:1–3; Judg 13:15–25; Matt 25:40 Reciprocal: Gen 18:6—three; Gen 19:2—turn; Gen 19:3—a feast; Gen 24:44—Both; Exod 2:20—call him; Lev 25:35—a stranger; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Judg 19:15—no man; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; 1 Kgs 17:11—as she was going; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; Isa 16:3—hide; Luke 14:13—call; Luke 19:5—for; Acts 10:23—and lodged; Acts 21:17—the brethren; Acts 28:2—showed; Gal 4:14—an angel; Heb 13:16—to do

Hebrews 13:3 them that: Heb 10:34; Gen 40:14, 15, 23; Jer 38:7–13; Matt 25:36, 43; Acts 16:29–34; 24:23; 27:3; Eph 4:1; Phil 4:14–19; Col 4:18; 2 Tim 1:16–18 which suffer: Neh 1:3, 4; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Gal 6:1, 2; 1 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 11:4—lifted up; 2 Sam 19:24—dressed his feet; Job 2:11—to come; Job 6:14—To him; Job 19:21—have pity; Job 42:11—they bemoaned; Eccl 11:2—for; Isa 58:7—bring; Matt 18:31—they; Matt 27:2—bound; Acts 12:5—prayer was made without ceasing; Acts 20:35—how that; Acts 28:15—when; Phil 2:7—made; 1 Thess 3:6—and that; 1 Thess 5:14—be; Heb 10:24—consider; 2 Pet 1:13—as long

Hebrews 13:4 Marriage: Gen 1:27, 28; 2:21, 24; Lev 21:13–15; 2 Kgs 22:14; Prov 5:15–23; Isa 8:3; 1 Cor 7:2–16; 9:5; 1 Tim 3:2, 4, 12; 5:14; Titus 1:6 and the bed: Heb 12:16; 1 Cor 6:9; Gal 5:19, 21; Eph 5:5; Col 3:5, 6; Rev 22:15 God: Ps 50:16–22; Mal 3:5; 1 Cor 5:13; 2 Cor 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:22—brought; Gen 12:15—taken; Gen 12:17—General; Gen 20:7—surely; Gen 20:9—a great; Gen 34:7—thing; Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:14—General; Lev 15:18—unclean; Lev 15:24—General; Lev 18:20—General; Num 5:16—set her; Num 5:18—the priest; Deut 22:22—General; Ruth 4:10—ye are witnesses; 2 Sam 11:27—displeased; Job 31:2—General; Job 31:12—General; Ps 50:18—hast been partaker; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 5:22—sins; Prov 6:32—destroyeth; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 23:10—full; Ezek 18:6—neither hath defiled; Ezek 22:11—committed; Matt 8:14—wife's; Matt 19:6—God; Mark 10:11—Whosoever; Luke 20:34—marry; John 2:1—a marriage; John 2:2—the marriage; John 4:18—is not; Acts 15:20—fornication; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee; 1 Cor 7:28—thou hast; 1 Cor 7:38—doeth well; 1 Cor 16:14—General; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Eph 5:3—fornication; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 1 Thess 4:4—honour; 1 Tim 1:10—whoremongers; 1 Tim 4:3—Forbidding; 2 Pet 2:10—that; Rev 2:14—to commit; Rev 21:8—and the

Hebrews 13:5 conversation: Exod 20:17; Josh 7:21; Ps 10:3; 119:36; Jer 6:13; Ezek 33:31;

Mark 7:22; Luke 8:14; 12:15–21; 16:13, 14; Rom 1:29; 1 Cor 5:11; 6:10; Eph 5:3, 5; Col 3:5; 1 Tim 3:3; 6:9, 10; 2 Pet 2:3, 14; Jude 11 and be: Exod 2:21; Matt 6:25, 34; Luke 3:14; Phil 4:11, 12; 1 Tim 6:6–8 I will: Gen 28:15; Deut 31:6, 8; Josh 1:5; 1 Sam 12:22; 1 Chr 28:20; Ps 37:25, 28; Isa 41:10, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 14:23—lest; Gen 15:1—and thy; Gen 21:22—God; Gen 23:13—I will; Gen 26:28—was with; Gen 30:31—General; Gen 31:3—with thee; Gen 43:21—we have; Exod 3:12—Certainly; Exod 16:20—bred worms; Exod 40:29—the altar; Lev 11:29—creeping things that creep; Lev 25:20—General; Deut 5:21—General; Deut 8:3—doth; Deut 23:24—thou mayest; 1 Kgs 6:13—will not forsake; 1 Kgs 8:57—General; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs 18:2—went to show; 1 Kgs 19:5—an angel; 2 Kgs 4:13—I dwell; Esth 9:15—but on the prey; Ps 22:1—why hast; Ps 23:1—I shall; Ps 27:9—leave; Ps 73:23—Nevertheless; Ps 94:14—For; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 13:25—righteous; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Isa 42:16—and not; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Isa 62:12—not; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 14:9—leave; Jer 45:5—seekest; Matt 6:19—General; Luke 10:19—and nothing; Luke 12:22—Take; Luke 12:31—General; Luke 18:30—manifold more; John 21:5—have; Acts 11:29—to send; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; 1 Cor 7:21—care; 2 Cor 4:9—but; Eph 6:17—which; Phil 4:5—your; 1 Tim 6:8—General; Jas 3:13—a good; 1 Pet 1:15—in; 1 Pet 2:12—your conversation; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting; 2 Pet 3:11—in all

Hebrews 13:6 boldly: Heb 4:16; 10:19; Eph 3:12 The Lord: Gen 15:1; Exod 18:4; Deut 33:26, 29; Ps 18:1, 2; 27:1–3, 9; 33:20; 40:17; 54:4; 63:7; 94:17; 115:9–11; 118:7–9; 124:8; 146:3; Isa 41:10, 14; Rom 8:31 I will: Ps 56:4, 11, 12; 118:6; Dan 3:16–18; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 28:15—for I; Exod 40:29—the altar; Lev 25:20—General; Num 13:20—good courage; Deut 1:21—fear not; Deut 8:3—doth; Deut 20:3—be ye terrified; Josh 17:18—for thou shalt; 1 Sam 23:17—Fear not; 1 Sam 30:6—David; 2 Sam 10:12—Be of good; 1 Kgs 17:6—the ravens; 1 Kgs 17:8—the word; 1 Kgs 18:2—went to show; Neh 4:14—General; Ps 23:1—I shall; Ps 46:2—will; Ps 91:5—Thou; Ps 121:2—My help; Ps 124:1—The Lord; Prov 10:3—will; Prov 19:23—shall abide; Isa 41:17—I the God; Isa 50:7—the Lord; Jer 1:8—for I am; Jer 40:5—gave him; Matt 6:25—Take; Matt 6:34—for; Luke 1:30—General; Luke 3:14—and be; Luke 10:19—and nothing; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Acts 11:29—to send; Acts 12:6—the same; Eph 6:17—which; Phil 1:28—in; Phil 4:5—your; Phil 4:11—I have; 1 Tim 6:8—General; Heb 11:23—and they; 1 Pet 5:7—Casting

Hebrews 13:7 which: Heb 13:17, 24; Matt 24:45; Luke 12:42; Acts 14:23; 1 Thess 5:12, 13; 1 Tim 3:5 have the rule: or, are the guides word: Luke 8:11; Acts 4:31; 13:46; Rom 10:17; 1 Thess 2:13; Rev 1:9; 6:9; 20:4 whose: Heb 6:12; Song 1:8; 1 Cor 4:16; 11:1; Phil 3:17; 1 Thess 1:6; 2 Thess 3:7, 9 considering: Acts 7:55–60 the end: 1 Cor 10:13 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 31:40—General; Lev 13:3—shall look; Judg 7:17—General; Prov 5:13—General; Acts 15:6—General; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 1 Cor 16:18—therefore; Gal 2:6—these who; Eph 4:5—one faith; 1 Thess 3:6—and that; 1 Tim 5:17—rule; 2 Tim 2:7—Consider; Heb 4:1—us therefore; Heb 4:12—the word; Jas 5:10—who

Hebrews 13:8; Heb 1:12; Ps 90:2, 4; 102:27, 28; 103:17; Isa 41:4; 44:6; Mal 3:6; John 8:56–58; Jas 1:17; Rev 1:4, 8, 11, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 43:12—double; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Exod 3:15—my memorial; Exod 38:1—General; Ps 9:7—But; Ps 93:2—thou; Ps 102:12—thou; Isa 30:33—of old; Isa 43:13—before; Isa 46:4—even to your; Lam 5:19—remainest; Mic 5:2—whose; Hab 1:12—thou not; Hab 3:6—his; John 1:1—the beginning; John 1:15—he was; John 8:58—Before; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Phil 2:6—in; Col 1:17—he; 1 Tim 6:16—only; 2 Tim

1:3—with; Heb 7:24—he continueth; Rev 4:8—which

Hebrews 13:9 carried: Matt 24:4, 24; Acts 20:30; Rom 16:17, 18; 2 Cor 11:11–15; Gal 1:6–9; Eph 4:14; 5:6; Col 2:4, 8; 2 Thess 2:2; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 6:3–5, 20; 1 John 4:1; Jude 3 it is: Acts 20:32; 2 Cor 1:21; Gal 6:1; 2 Thess 2:17; 2 Tim 2:1, 2 not with: Heb 9:9, 10; Lev 11:1–47; Deut 14:3–21; Acts 10:14–16; Rom 14:2, 6, 17; 1 Cor 6:13; 8:8; Col 2:16–20; 1 Tim 4:3–5; Titus 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 11:2—General; Ps 112:8—heart; Isa 55:2—do ye; Matt 15:9—teaching; Matt 15:11—that which goeth; Mark 7:15—nothing; Luke 5:38—General; John 6:63—the flesh; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 3:1—advantage; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 13:3—profiteth; 1 Cor 14:6—what shall I; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Gal 2:13—carried; Col 2:20—subject; 1 Tim 1:4—godly; 1 Tim 4:8—bodily; 1 Tim 4:16—unto the; 2 Tim 2:14—to no; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Heb 7:18—the weakness; Jas 1:6—he; Jas 2:14—What; 2 Pet 1:12—and be

Hebrews 13:10 an altar: 1 Cor 5:7, 8; 9:13; 10:17, 20 serve: Num 3:7, 8; 7:5 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Exod 27:1—altar of shittim wood; Exod 37:25—General; Exod 38:1—the altar; Exod 40:6—General; Exod 40:29—the altar; Num 7:84—the dedication; Deut 26:4—before the; Judg 21:4—built there; 2 Chr 7:7—hallowed; Isa 6:6—which; Isa 19:19—General; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Isa 60:7—they shall; Ezek 44:29—eat; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Luke 5:38—General

Hebrews 13:11 the bodies: Exod 29:14; Lev 4:5–7, 11, 12, 16–21; 6:30; 9:9, 11; 16:14–19, 27; Num 19:3 Reciprocal: Exod 33:7—went out; Lev 1:16—by the place; Lev 6:11—without; Lev 8:17—General; Num 15:35—stone him; Ezek 43:21—burn; Matt 21:39—cast; Matt 27:32—as; Mark 12:8—cast; John 19:17—went; Rev 14:20—without

Hebrews 13:12 sanctify: Heb 2:11; 9:13, 14, 18, 19; 10:29; John 17:19; 19:34; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:26; 1 John 5:6–8 suffered: Lev 24:23; Num 15:36; Josh 7:24; Mark 15:20–24; John 19:17, 18; Acts 7:58 Reciprocal: Lev 9:11—General; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 15:35—stone him; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ezek 43:21—burn; Matt 27:31—and led; Matt 27:32—as; Luke 20:15—they; Luke 23:33—when; Acts 14:19—drew; 1 Cor 1:2—sanctified; Heb 10:10—we; Heb 10:14—them; Heb 13:22—suffer; 1 John 5:8—the blood; Rev 7:14—the blood; Rev 11:8—our Lord; Rev 14:20—without

Hebrews 13:13; Heb 11:26; 12:3; Matt 5:11; 10:24, 25; 16:24; 27:32, 39–44; Luke 6:22; Acts 5:41; 1 Cor 4:10–13; 2 Cor 12:10; 1 Pet 4:4, 14–16 Reciprocal: Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 109:25—a reproach; Ps 119:22—Remove; Song 3:11—Go; Jer 20:8—the word; Jer 20:18—with; Mark 8:34—follow; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Mark 15:19—they smote; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 23:33—when; John 8:22—Will; John 8:48—thou; Acts 7:58—cast; Acts 14:19—drew; Acts 17:32—some; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; Heb 10:33—by reproaches; Rev 2:3—hast borne; Rev 20:9—the camp

Hebrews 13:14; Heb 4:9; 11:9, 10, 12–16; 12:22; Mic 2:10; 1 Cor 7:29; 2 Cor 4:17, 18; 5:1–8; Phil 3:20 Gr.; Col 3:1–3; 1 Pet 4:7; 2 Pet 3:13, 14 Reciprocal: Gen 47:9—The days; John 14:2—my; 2 Cor 5:6—whilst; Heb 11:14—they seek; Heb 11:16—for; Rev 21:2—the holy

Hebrews 13:15 him: Heb 7:25; John 10:9; 14:6; Eph 2:18; Col 3:17; 1 Pet 2:5 the sacrifice: Lev 7:12; 2 Chr 7:6; 29:31; 33:16; Ezra 3:11; Neh 12:40, 43; Ps 50:14, 23; 69:30, 31; 107:21, 22; 116:17–19; 118:19; 136:1–26; 145:1–21; Isa 12:1, 2; Eph 5:19, 20; Col 1:12; 3:16; 1 Pet

4:11; Rev 4:8–11; 5:9–14; 7:9–12; 19:1–6 the fruit: Gen 4:3, 4; Hos 14:2; Rom 6:19; 12:1 giving thanks to: Gr. confessing to, Ps 18:49 marg. Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21 Gr. Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Lev 1:17—it is; Lev 22:29—General; Num 7:62—General; Num 29:25—General; Deut 12:14—General; Deut 26:3—the priest; Deut 33:19—they shall; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 19:14—Let; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 51:15—mouth; Ps 63:3—lips; Ps 66:13—go into; Ps 92:1—good; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 100:4—be thankful; Ps 107:31—Oh that men; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 118:27—bind; Ps 119:108—Accept; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Prov 22:18—fitted; Song 4:11—lips; Song 7:9—the roof; Isa 26:13—by thee; Isa 43:21—General; Isa 56:7—their burnt; Isa 57:19—the fruit; Isa 60:7—they shall; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 33:11—sacrifice; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 43:27—make; Ezek 45:17—peace offerings; Dan 6:10—gave; Jonah 2:9—I will sacrifice; Mal 1:11—incense; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 13:23—beareth; John 14:13—in my; Rom 1:8—through; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 15:58—in the; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; Eph 3:21—by; Eph 5:4—but; Phil 1:11—are; Phil 2:17—the sacrifice; Col 2:7—with; Col 3:15—and be; 1 Thess 5:18—every

Hebrews 13:16 to do: Heb 13:1, 2; Ps 37:3; Matt 25:35–40; Luke 6:35, 36; Acts 9:36; 10:38; Gal 6:10; 1 Thess 5:15; 2 Thess 3:13; 3 John 11 communicate: Luke 18:22; Rom 12:13; 2 Cor 9:12, 13; Gal 6:6; Eph 4:28; Phil 4:14; 1 Tim 6:18; Phlm 1:6 with such: Heb 6:10; Ps 51:19; Mic 6:7, 8; Phil 4:18 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Lev 1:17—it is; Num 6:21—beside that; Num 15:4—a meat; Deut 15:10—because; Deut 33:19—they shall; Ps 4:5—Offer; Ps 34:14—do; Ps 37:21—righteous; Ps 37:23—delighteth; Ps 37:27—do good; Ps 51:17—sacrifices; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Prov 28:27—that giveth; Prov 31:20—she reacheth; Isa 60:7—they shall; Jer 33:18—General; Mal 1:11—incense; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 13:23—beareth; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 21:23—woe; John 5:29—done good; Acts 10:4—thine; Acts 20:35—It is; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 15:16—offering up; 1 Cor 15:58—in the; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; Gal 2:10—that; Eph 3:21—by; Phil 1:11—are; Phil 2:17—the sacrifice; Col 1:10—all; 1 Thess 4:1—to please; 1 Tim 2:3—this; Heb 13:21—working; 1 Pet 2:5—spiritual; 1 Pet 3:11—do; 1 Pet 4:9—hospitality; 1 John 3:17—whoso

Hebrews 13:17 Obey: Heb 13:7; 1 Sam 8:19; 15:19, 20; Prov 5:13; Phil 2:12, 29; 1 Thess 5:12, 13; 2 Thess 3:14; 1 Tim 5:17 have the rule over: or, guide submit: Gen 16:9; 1 Cor 16:16; Eph 5:21; Jas 4:7; 1 Pet 5:5 watch: Ezek 3:17–21; 33:2, 7–9; Acts 20:24–26, 28; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; 1 Pet 5:2, 3 give account: Luke 16:2; Rom 14:12; 2 Cor 5:10, 11 with joy: Phil 1:4; 2:16; 4:1; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:9, 10 with grief: Exod 32:31; Jer 13:17; Phil 3:18 Reciprocal: Num 18:1—shall bear; Num 31:30—keep the; 1 Sam 25:12—came; Song 3:3—watchmen; Isa 52:8—Thy; Isa 62:6—set watchmen; Jer 6:17—I; Ezek 3:20—but his; Ezek 34:10—and I will; Hos 9:8—watchman; Matt 18:31—and came; Luke 9:10—the apostles; Luke 12:42—ruler; Luke 14:21—and showed; Acts 15:6—General; Acts 20:31—watch; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 1 Cor 12:28—God; 2 Cor 6:5—watchings; 2 Cor 12:15—you; Gal 2:6—these who; Eph 4:12—perfecting; 1 Thess 2:8—affectionately; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Phlm 1:20—let me; Heb 13:24—the rule; Jas 3:1—knowing

Hebrews 13:18 Pray: Rom 15:30; Eph 6:19, 20; Col 4:3; 1 Thess 5:25; 2 Thess 3:1 we have: Acts 23:1; 24:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 3:16, 21 in all: Rom 12:17; 13:13; Phil 4:8; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Pet 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Gen 43:21—we have; Gen 44:7—General; Neh 1:11—who desire; Rom 13:5—conscience; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; Jas 5:16—pray

Hebrews 13:19 that I: Rom 1:10–12; 15:31, 32; Phlm 1:22 Reciprocal: Col 4:3—praying; 1 Thess 5:25—General; 2 Thess 3:1—pray; Phlm 1:9—love's sake; 2 John 12—I trust

Hebrews 13:20 the God: Rom 15:33; 16:20; 1 Cor 14:33; 2 Cor 13:11; Phil 4:9; 1 Thess 5:23; 2 Thess 3:16 brought: Acts 2:24, 32; 3:15; 4:10; 5:30; 10:40, 41; 13:30; 17:31; Rom 1:4; 4:24, 25; 8:11; 1 Cor 6:14; 15:15; 2 Cor 4:14; Gal 1:1; Eph 1:20; Col 2:12; 1 Thess 1:10; 1 Pet 1:21 that great: Ps 23:1; 80:1; Isa 40:11; 63:11; Ezek 34:23; 37:24; John 10:11, 14; 1 Pet 2:25; 5:4 the blood: Heb 9:20; 10:22; Exod 24:8; Zech 9:11; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20 everlasting: 2 Sam 23:5; 1 Chr 16:17; Isa 55:3; 61:8; Jer 32:40; Ezek 37:26 covenant: or, testament, Heb 9:16, 17 Reciprocal: Gen 9:16—everlasting; Gen 15:18—made; Num 10:33—the ark; Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Deut 29:9—General; 2 Kgs 23:3—made a covenant; Ps 50:5—made; Ps 105:10—an everlasting; Ps 111:9—he hath; Eccl 12:11—given; Song 4:16—the spices; Isa 9:6—The Prince of Peace; Isa 24:5—broken; Isa 26:12—for; Isa 42:6—and give; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Jer 31:31—I; Ezek 16:60—I will establish; Ezek 34:25—I will make; Dan 9:27—confirm; Zech 13:7—my shepherd; Luke 2:14—and; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:16—one shepherd; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 16:33—in me; John 21:15—Feed; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 10:36—preaching; Acts 10:43—through; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 5:1—we have; Rom 10:7—to bring up; 1 Cor 11:25—the new; 1 Cor 15:4—he rose; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 2 Cor 3:6—the new; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; Gal 4:24—the two; Eph 2:14—our; Eph 3:20—able; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 1:20—having made peace; Heb 5:7—and; Heb 7:22—of a; Heb 9:15—means; Heb 10:29—the blood; Heb 12:24—new; 1 Pet 5:10—the God; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 14:6—everlasting

Hebrews 13:21 Make: Heb 12:23; Deut 32:4; Ps 138:8; John 17:23; Eph 3:16–19; Col 1:9–12; 4:12; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23; 2 Thess 2:17; 1 Pet 5:10 every: 2 Cor 9:8; Eph 2:10; Phil 1:11; 2 Thess 2:17; 1 Tim 5:10 to do: Heb 10:36; Matt 7:21; 12:50; 21:31; John 7:17; Rom 12:2; 1 Thess 4:3; 1 Pet 4:2; 1 John 2:17 working: or, doing, Phil 2:13, well pleasing, Heb 13:16; Rom 12:1; 14:17, 18; Phil 4:18; Col 3:20; 1 John 3:22 through: John 16:23, 24; Eph 2:18; Phil 1:11; 4:13; Col 3:17; 1 Pet 2:5 to whom: Ps 72:18, 19; Rom 16:27; Gal 1:5; Phil 2:11; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; 2 Tim 4:18; 1 Pet 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Jude 25; Rev 4:6; 5:9, 13 Amen: Matt 6:13; 28:20 Reciprocal: Deut 27:7—peace offerings; Deut 29:9—General; 2 Sam 22:33—my way; 1 Kgs 8:58—incline; 1 Chr 29:18—keep; Ezra 10:11—do his; Neh 4:6—had a mind; Job 33:29—all; Ps 37:27—do good; Ps 57:2—that; Ps 104:31—The glory; Ps 110:3—Thy; Ps 119:5—General; Ps 119:35—Make me; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 16:7—please; Song 4:16—the spices; Isa 54:10—the covenant; Isa 61:8—I will make; Ezek 36:27—cause; Ezek 37:26—I will make; Dan 9:27—confirm; Hag 1:14—stirred; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 20:1—labourers; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; Mark 14:24—This; Luke 2:14—and; John 3:21—that his; John 16:33—in me; Acts 9:36—full; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 4:24—if we; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 11:36—to whom; 1 Cor 12:6—worketh; 1 Cor 15:58—the work; 2 Cor 5:15—live unto; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Eph 3:7—by; Eph 3:20—able; Eph 3:21—be; Eph 4:1—walk; Eph 6:6—doing; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 3:12—already perfect; Phil 4:9—the God; Col 1:10—fruitful; Col 1:20—having made peace; Col 1:22—in his; Col 1:28—perfect; Col 1:29—his; Col 2:12—who; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; Titus 3:1—to be ready; Jas 1:4—perfect and; Jas 3:2—a perfect; Rev 1:6—to him

Hebrews 13:22 suffer: Heb 13:1–3, 12–16; 2:1; 3:1, 12, 13; 4:1, 11; 6:11, 12; 10:19–39; 12:1, 2, 12–16, 25–28; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; 10:1; Phlm 1:8, 9 for: Gal 6:11; 1 Pet 5:12 Reciprocal: Job

36:2—Suffer; Jer 29:1—of the letter; Acts 13:15—if; Rom 12:1—beseech; Rom 12:8—exhorteth; Rom 15:15—I have; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; 2 Cor 8:17—accepted; 1 Thess 2:11—General; 1 Thess 4:1—we; 2 Tim 4:2—reprove

Hebrews 13:23 brother: Acts 16:1–3; 1 Thess 3:2; Phlm 1:1 is set: 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 1:8; Rev 7:14 I will: Rom 15:25, 28; Phlm 1:22 Reciprocal: Rom 16:21—Timotheus; 2 Cor 1:1—Timothy; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Gal 3:7—Know; Phil 1:1—Timotheus; 1 Thess 1:1—Timotheus; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping; 2 John 12—I trust

Hebrews 13:24 Salute: Rom 16:1–16 the rule: Heb 13:7, 17 and all: 2 Cor 1:1; 13:13; Phil 1:1; 4:22; Col 1:2; Phlm 1:5 They: Rom 16:21–23 Italy: Acts 18:2; 27:1 Reciprocal: Acts 21:7—and saluted; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 1 Cor 12:28—God; 1 Cor 16:20—the brethren; 1 Tim 5:17—rule

Hebrews 13:25; Rom 1:7; 16:20, 24; Eph 6:24; 2 Tim 4:22; Titus 3:15; Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Col 4:18—Grace; 1 Tim 6:21—Grace; 2 Tim 4:4—turn

JAMES

James, the son of Alphaeus, the brother of Jacob, and the near relation of our Lord, called also James the Less, probably because he was of lower stature, or younger, than the other James, the son of Zebedee, is generally allowed to be the writer of this Epistle; and the few that have doubted this have assigned very slight reasons for their dissent, and advanced very weak arguments on the other side. It is recorded in ecclesiastical history, and the book of the Acts of the Apostles confirms the fact, that he generally resided at Jerusalem, superintending the churches in that city, and in the neighbouring places, to the end of his life, which was terminated by martyrdom about AD 62. This epistle appears to have been written but a short time before his death; and it is probable that the sharp rebukes and awful warnings given in it to his countrymen excited that persecuting rage which terminated his life. It is styled Catholic, or General, because it was not addressed to any particular church, but to the Jewish nation throughout their dispersions. Though its genuineness was doubted for a considerable time, yet its insertion in the ancient Syriac version, which was executed at the close of the first, or the beginning of the second century, and the citation of, or allusion to it, by Clement of Rome, Hermas, and Ignatious, and its being quoted by Origen, Jerome, Athanasius, and most of the subsequent ecclesiastical writers, as well as its internal evidence, are amply sufficient to prove the point.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 We are to rejoice under the cross;
- 5 to ask patience of God;
- 13 and in our trials not to impute our weakness, or sins, to him,
- 19 but rather to hearken to the word, to meditate on it, and to do thereafter;
- 26 Otherwise men may seem, but never be, truly religious.

James 1:1 James: Matt 10:3; 13:55; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15; Acts 1:13; 12:17; 15:13; 21:18; Gal 1:19; 2:9, 12; Jude 1 a servant: John 12:26; Rom 1:1; Phil 1:1; Titus 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1 to: Exod 24:4; 28:21; 39:14; 1 Kgs 18:31; Ezra 6:17; Matt 19:28; Acts 26:7; Rev 7:4 scattered: Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:64; 30:3; 32:26; Esth 3:8; Ezek 12:15; John 7:35; Acts 2:5; 8:1; 15:21; 1 Pet 1:1 greeting: Acts 15:23; 23:26; 2 Tim 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 49:28—every one; Lev 24:5—General; Josh 1:1—the death; Ps 36:1—servant; Ps 116:16—truly; Isa 11:12—shall assemble; Isa 24:1—scattereth; Jer 9:16—scatter; Hos 2:23—I will sow; Hos 9:17—and; Mark 15:40—Mary the; Luke 19:13—his; John 11:52—that were; John 15:15—I call; Rom 1:7—To all; Rom 6:22—become; Rom 16:18—serve; Col 4:12—a servant; 2 Tim 2:24—the servant; Jas 2:4—partial

James 1:2 count: Jas 1:12; Matt 5:10–12; Luke 6:22, 23; Acts 5:41; Rom 8:17, 18, 35–37; 2 Cor 12:9, 10; Phil 1:29; 2:17; Col 1:24; Heb 10:34; 1 Pet 4:13–16 divers: Heb 11:36–38; 1 Pet 1:6–8; 2 Pet 2:9; Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; Job 23:10—he hath; Prov 18:14—spirit; Prov 27:17—so; Prov 29:6—but; Eccl 7:3—by; Dan 11:35—to try; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Matt 5:12—Rejoice; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 16:20—your; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 20:19—temptations; Rom 5:3—but we; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; 2 Cor 7:4—I am filled; Phil 2:18—do; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Phil 4:4—alway; Col 1:11—unto; Heb 11:17—when; Jas 1:13—no man; 1 Pet 4:16—but; Rev 13:10—Here

James 1:3 that: Rom 5:3, 4; 8:28; 2 Cor 4:17 patience: Rom 2:7; 8:25; 15:4; Col 1:11; 2 Thess 1:4; 3:5; Heb 10:36; 12:1; 2 Pet 1:6 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—prove thee; Luke 21:19—General; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Pet 1:7—the trial; 1 Pet 4:13—rejoice; 2 Pet 1:20—Knowing; Rev 2:3—hast patience

James 1:4 let: Jas 5:7–11; Job 17:9; Ps 37:7; 40:1; Hab 2:3; Matt 10:22; Luke 8:15; 21:19; Gal 6:9 perfect and: Jas 3:2; Prov 4:8; Matt 5:48; John 17:23; 1 Cor 2:6; Phil 3:12–15; Col 4:12; 2 Tim 3:17; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:10; 1 John 4:17, 18 wanting: Jas 1:5; Matt 19:20; Mark 10:21; Luke 18:22; 2 Pet 1:9 Reciprocal: Num 11:15—kill me; Job 1:22—In all this; Rom 8:25—with patience; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 12:12—patient; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; 2 Cor 13:11—Be perfect; Phil 3:15—as; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; Heb 6:1—let; Heb 10:36—ye have; 1 Pet 1:7—the trial; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 2:3—hast patience

James 1:5 any: Exod 31:3, 6; 36:1–4; 1 Kgs 3:7–9, 11, 12; Job 28:12–28; Prov 3:5–7; 9:4–6; Jer 1:6, 7; 2 Cor 2:16 let: Jas 1:17; 3:17; 5:16; 1 Chr 22:12; 2 Chr 1:10; Prov 2:3–6; Isa 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12, 13; Dan 2:18–22; Matt 7:7–11; Luke 11:9–13; John 4:10; 14:13; 15:7; 16:23, 24; 1 John 3:22; 5:14, 15 and upbraideth: Matt 11:20; Mark 16:14; Luke 15:20–22 Reciprocal: Josh 9:14—asked not; Judg 11:11—uttered; Judg 20:7—give here; Ruth 2:15—reproach; 1 Sam 8:6—prayed; 1 Sam 18:15—wisely; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; 1 Kgs 3:9—Give therefore; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 1 Kgs 5:12—as he promised him; 1 Kgs 10:24—which God; 2 Chr 1:12—such as none; 2 Chr 9:2—all; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Job 12:13—wisdom; Job 28:20—General; Job 32:8—the inspiration; Job 36:3—fetch; Job 38:36—Who hath put; Ps 25:8—teach; Ps 73:24—Thou; Ps 78:72—guided; Ps 119:34—Give me; Ps 119:125—give; Ps 119:169—give me; Prov 2:6—the Lord; Prov 3:6—and; Prov 4:5—Get wisdom; Prov 8:9—General; Prov 8:17—those; Prov 14:6—knowledge; Prov 18:15—General; Prov 28:5—General; Prov 28:26—but; Prov 30:2—I am; Eccl 10:10—wisdom; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Dan 9:13—that

we; Matt 10:19—take; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 15:10—Hear; Mark 11:23—and shall; Mark 11:24—What; Mark 13:11—shall be; Luke 21:15—I will; Acts 4:31—spake; Acts 10:2—and prayed; Rom 8:27—according; 1 Cor 1:30—wisdom; 1 Cor 6:5—Is it; Phil 3:15—God; Col 1:9—wisdom; Col 3:16—all; Col 4:5—Walk; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Jas 1:4—wanting; Jas 3:15—wisdom; Jas 4:2—because; 2 Pet 3:15—according

James 1:6 let: Matt 21:22; Mark 11:22–24; 1 Tim 2:8; Heb 11:6 he: Gen 49:4; Eph 4:14; Heb 10:23; 13:9; 2 Pet 2:17; Jude 12, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 17:12—stayed up his hands; Deut 22:9—shalt not sow; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 11:7—A reed; Matt 14:31—O thou; Matt 21:21—If ye have; Mark 11:23—and shall; Mark 11:24—What; Luke 7:24—A reed; Luke 9:62—No; Rom 8:27—according; 2 Cor 6:13—be; Heb 10:22—in full; Jas 4:3—and; Jas 5:15—the prayer; 1 John 5:14—if

James 1:7; Jas 4:3; Prov 15:8; 21:27; Isa 1:15; 58:3, 4 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 6:13—be; Eph 2:2—walked according

James 1:8; Jas 4:8; 1 Kgs 18:21; 2 Kgs 17:33, 41; Isa 29:13; Hos 7:8–11; 10:2; Matt 6:22, 24; 2 Pet 2:14; 3:16 Reciprocal: Gen 19:30—for he; Lev 27:10—General; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; Ps 12:2—a double heart; Ps 51:10—right; Ps 119:69—with my whole; Acts 15:38—who; Rev 3:15—thou

James 1:9 the brother: Jas 2:5, 6; Deut 15:7, 9, 11; Ps 62:9; Prov 17:5; 19:1; Luke 1:52 rejoice: or, glory, Jer 9:23, 24; Rom 5:2, 3; Phil 3:3 Gr. in: Jas 2:5; 1 Sam 2:8; Ps 113:7, 8; Luke 9:48; 10:20; Rom 8:17; 2 Cor 6:10; Phil 3:14; 1 Pet 2:9; 1 John 3:1–3; Rev 2:9; 5:9, 10; 7:9, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:7—bringeth; 2 Kgs 14:10—glory of this; Job 5:11—those; Ps 49:2—General; Ps 86:1—for I am; Prov 18:23—poor; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 29:19—the poor; Jonah 3:6—and he arose; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Matt 19:23—That; Mark 8:36—profit; Luke 3:5—valley; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 16:20—a certain; Acts 8:39—and he; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; 1 Pet 1:6—ye greatly; 1 Pet 5:6—that

James 1:10 in: Isa 57:15; 66:2; Matt 5:3; Phil 3:8; 1 Tim 6:17 because: Jas 4:14; Job 14:2; Ps 37:2, 35, 36; 90:5, 6; 102:11; 103:15; Isa 40:6; Matt 6:30; 1 Cor 7:31; 1 Pet 1:24; 1 John 2:17 Reciprocal: Exod 2:21—content; 1 Sam 2:7—bringeth; 2 Kgs 19:26—they were; Job 8:12—General; Ps 49:12—in honour; Ps 58:8—pass; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 92:7—wicked; Prov 27:24—riches; Isa 28:4—shall be; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; Isa 51:12—man which; Isa 64:6—we all; Jonah 3:6—and he arose; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Matt 21:20—How; Luke 1:52—put; Luke 6:20—Blessed; Luke 12:27—the lilies; Luke 19:8—Behold; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 8:39—and he; Acts 17:12—honourable; 2 Cor 10:17—General; 1 Pet 5:6—that

James 1:11 risen: Isa 49:10; Jonah 4:7, 8; Matt 13:6; Mark 4:6 so: Jas 5:1–7; Job 21:24–30; Ps 37:35, 36; 49:6–14; 73:18–20; Eccl 5:15; Isa 28:1, 4; 40:7, 8; Luke 12:16–21; 16:19–25; 1 Cor 7:31; 1 Pet 1:4; 5:4 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:46—fade away; 2 Kgs 19:26—they were; Job 4:21—excellency; Job 7:6—swifter; Job 8:12—General; Job 14:2—like; Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 24:24—are exalted; Ps 18:45—strangers; Ps 37:2—General; Ps 49:12—in honour; Ps 90:5—morning; Ps 92:7—wicked; Ps 103:15—his days; Prov 31:30—Favour; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; Isa 40:6—All flesh; Isa 51:12—man which; Isa 64:6—we all; Jer 8:13—the leaf; Ezek 28:6—Because; Matt 6:30—clothe; Matt 21:20—How; Luke 12:27—the lilies; Luke 16:22—the rich; Luke 16:26—between; Luke 19:8—Behold; John

6:27—the meat; Acts 25:23—with; 1 Pet 1:24—all flesh; 1 John 2:17—the world; Rev 7:16—the sun; Rev 8:7—the third

James 1:12 the man: Jas 1:2–4; 5:11; Job 5:17; Ps 94:12; 119:67, 71, 75; Prov 3:11, 12; Heb 6:15; 10:32; 12:5; Rev 3:19 when: Deut 8:2; 13:3; Prov 17:3; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:2, 3; Heb 11:17; 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 5:10 the crown: Matt 25:34; Luke 22:28–30; Rom 2:7–10; 1 Cor 9:25; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:13; 5:4; Rev 2:10; 3:21 which: Jas 2:5; Isa 64:4; Matt 10:22; 19:28, 29 them: Jas 2:5; Exod 20:6; Deut 7:9; Neh 1:5; Ps 5:11; Rom 8:28; 1 Cor 2:9; 8:3; 1 Pet 1:8; 1 John 4:19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Deut 8:16—to do thee; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Josh 22:5—love; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Job 1:22—In all this; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 23:10—he hath; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 69:36—they; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 103:4—crowneth; Isa 56:6—to love; Dan 9:4—the great; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 5:10—for; Matt 7:25—the rain; Matt 13:6—when; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Mark 13:13—but; Luke 6:20—for; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; Luke 16:26—between; Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 5:4—patience; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; 1 Cor 13:7—endureth; 2 Cor 1:7—as ye; 2 Cor 4:17—worketh; 2 Cor 13:7—approved; 2 Tim 2:3—endure; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; Heb 9:15—promise; Heb 12:6—whom; Jas 1:13—no man; 1 Pet 3:14—if; 1 Pet 4:14—happy; Rev 3:11—thy

James 1:13 no man: Jas 1:2, 12; Gen 3:12; Isa 63:17; Hab 2:12, 13; Rom 9:19, 20, evil: or, evils Reciprocal: Exod 8:32—General; Deut 29:4—General; 2 Sam 24:1—he; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 34:10—far; Ps 101:3—set; Ps 141:4—Incline not; Prov 12:26—but; Matt 15:19—evil; John 13:2—put; John 13:27—That; Rom 7:13—But sin; 1 Thess 3:5—lest; Rev 17:17—put

James 1:14 when: Jas 4:1, 2; Gen 6:5; 8:21; Josh 7:21–24; 2 Sam 11:2, 3; 1 Kgs 21:2–4; Job 31:9, 27; Prov 4:23; Isa 44:20; Hos 13:9; Matt 5:28; 15:18, 20; Mark 7:21, 22; Rom 7:11, 13; Eph 4:22; Heb 3:13 Reciprocal: Exod 8:32—General; 2 Sam 11:4—he lay; 2 Sam 12:4—a traveller; 2 Sam 24:1—he; 1 Kgs 21:4—And he laid him; 2 Chr 18:19—Who shall entice; Job 15:12—thine heart; Job 31:1—think; Prov 6:25—Lust; Prov 9:17—Stolen; Prov 12:26—but; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 17:9—General; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Jer 44:25—ye will; Ezek 11:21—whose; Zech 7:10—imagine; Mal 2:15—take; Mark 7:20—General; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:8—wrought; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 8:13—ye live; 1 Thess 3:5—lest

James 1:15 when: Gen 3:6; 4:5–8; Job 15:35; Ps 7:14; Isa 59:4; Mic 2:1–3; Matt 26:14, 48–59; Acts 5:1–3 when: Gen 2:17; 3:17–19; Ps 9:17; Rom 5:12–21; 6:21–23; Rev 20:14, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—sin; Gen 8:21—the imagination; Josh 7:21—took them; 2 Sam 11:3—sent; 2 Sam 11:4—he lay; 1 Kgs 21:2—Give me; Job 15:12—thine heart; Job 31:1—think; Prov 4:23—for; Prov 6:25—Lust; Prov 9:17—Stolen; Isa 32:6—and his heart; Isa 33:11—conceive; Isa 55:7—his thoughts; Isa 59:13—speaking; Isa 65:2—after; Jer 17:9—General; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Jer 31:30—General; Jer 44:25—ye will; Ezek 11:21—whose; Ezek 18:30—so; Zech 7:10—imagine; Mal 2:15—take; Matt 5:28—That; Mark 7:20—General; Mark 7:21—out; Acts 5:4—why; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 6:23—For the wages; Rom 7:5—did work; Rom 7:8—wrought; Rom 8:6—to be carnally minded; Rom 8:13—ye live; Jas 5:20—from death; 1 John 3:15—hateth; 1 John 5:17—and

James 1:16 Do: Matt 22:29; Mark 12:24, 27; Gal 6:7; Col 2:4, 8; 2 Tim 2:18 my: Jas 1:19; 2:5; Phil 2:12; 4:1; Heb 13:1 Reciprocal: Exod 31:6—wise hearted; Exod 35:34—he hath; 2

Chr 9:23—God; Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Neh 2:12—my God; Neh 7:5—put into mine; Ps 10:17—thou wilt prepare; Prov 16:1—preparations; Jer 31:18—turn; Matt 13:11—Because; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Luke 8:15—in an; Luke 15:17—when; John 6:65—that no; Acts 11:18—granted; Acts 16:14—whose; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 3:12—there is none; Eph 2:8—that; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:13—God; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 2 Thess 2:10—they received; 2 Thess 3:5—the Lord

James 1:17 good: Jas 1:5; 3:15, 17; Gen 41:16, 38, 39; Exod 4:11, 12; 31:3–6; 36:1, 2; Num 11:17, 25; 1 Chr 22:12; 29:19; 2 Chr 1:11, 12; Prov 2:6; Isa 28:26; Dan 2:21, 22, 27–30; Matt 7:11; 11:25, 26; 13:11, 12; Luke 11:13; John 3:27; Acts 5:31; 11:18; Rom 6:23; 11:30; 12:6–8; 1 Cor 4:7; 12:4–12; Eph 2:3–5, 8; 4:8–11; Phil 1:29; Titus 3:3–5; 1 John 4:10; 5:11, 12 from the: Gen 1:2–5, 14, 15; Deut 4:19; Ps 19:1–8; 84:11; Isa 45:7; 60:19; John 1:9; 8:12; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:18; 1 John 1:5; Rev 21:23; 22:5 no variableness: Num 23:19; 1 Sam 15:29; Ps 122:6; Isa 46:10; Mal 3:6; Rom 11:29; Heb 1:11, 12; 13:8 Reciprocal: Gen 6:6—repented; Exod 28:3—filled; Exod 31:6—wise hearted; Exod 35:30—See; Exod 35:31—And he; Exod 35:34—he hath; Deut 32:4—his work; Judg 11:11—uttered; 1 Sam 10:12—who is their; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 1 Chr 29:14—willingly; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Ezra 7:27—put such; Neh 2:12—my God; Job 1:21—the Lord gave; Job 23:13—who can; Job 25:3—upon whom; Job 28:12—General; Job 28:20—General; Job 36:3—fetch; Job 38:36—Who hath put; Job 39:17—General; Ps 10:17—thou wilt prepare; Ps 19:7—perfect; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 85:12—the Lord; Ps 87:7—all my; Ps 89:34—nor; Ps 102:27—thou art; Ps 119:176—seek; Prov 19:14—and a; Eccl 2:19—wise under; Eccl 3:14—whatsoever; Isa 40:14—understanding; Isa 46:4—even to your; Jer 32:40—but I; Dan 1:17—God; Dan 6:26—and steadfast; Hos 13:14—repentance; Hos 14:8—From me; Matt 19:17—there; Matt 21:3—straightway; Mark 10:18—that is; Luke 18:19—General; John 3:3—again; John 15:5—same; John 19:11—Thou; Acts 6:3—full; Acts 7:23—it came; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 3:12—there is none; 2 Cor 3:5—but; 2 Cor 5:18—all; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Col 2:12—the faith; 1 Thess 3:12—the Lord; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Heb 6:4—and have; Heb 6:17—the immutability; 1 John 1:7—as; Rev 1:4—him

James 1:18 his own: John 1:13; 3:3–5; Rom 4:17; 8:29–31; 9:15–18; Eph 2:4, 5; Col 1:20, 21; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:3, 23 with: Jas 1:21; 1 Cor 4:15; Eph 1:12; 1 Pet 1:23; 1 John 3:9 kind: Lev 23:10; Jer 2:3; Amos 6:1 marg. Heb 12:23; Rev 14:4 Reciprocal: Exod 4:22—Israel; Exod 22:29—shalt not delay; Exod 34:26—first; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 8:17—I sanctified; Num 15:20—a cake; Num 28:26—in the day; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Ps 17:4—word; Ps 119:43—take not; Ps 119:50—for thy; Isa 55:11—shall my; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Ezek 44:30—all the firstfruits; Dan 11:3—do; Matt 13:38—the good; Matt 20:15—it; John 6:63—the words; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 10:17—faith; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit; Rom 16:5—who; 1 Cor 12:11—as; 2 Cor 6:7—the word; Gal 4:19—little; Eph 1:13—the word; Eph 1:19—exceeding; Eph 5:26—by; Phil 1:29—not; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; Heb 4:12—is quick; Heb 6:4—and have; Heb 8:10—I will put; 1 Pet 4:2—the will; 1 John 2:29—is born; 1 John 5:1—and every; 1 John 5:18—whosoever

James 1:19 let: Neh 8:2, 3, 12–14, 18; 9:3; Prov 8:32–35; Eccl 5:1; Mark 2:2; 12:37; Luke 15:1; 19:48; Acts 2:42; 10:33; 13:42–44, 48; 17:11; 1 Thess 2:13 slow to speak: Jas 1:26; 3:1, 2; Prov 10:19; 13:3; 15:2; 17:27; 18:13, 21; 21:23; Eccl 5:2, 3 slow to wrath: Neh 9:17; Prov 14:17, 29; 15:18; 16:32; 17:14; 19:11, 19; 25:28; Eccl 7:8, 9; Matt 5:22; Gal 5:20, 21; Eph 4:26, 31; Col 3:8, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 31:36—was wroth; Josh 22:21—answered; Judg 8:2—What; 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; Job 6:24—Teach me; Job

11:2—the multitude; Job 13:5—and it; Job 16:2—heard; Job 18:2—mark; Job 20:2—and for; Job 29:9—refrained; Job 32:16—General; Ps 34:13—Keep; Ps 37:8—Cease; Prov 5:1—bow; Prov 12:16—but; Prov 27:4—General; Prov 29:20—Seest; Jer 17:16—I have; Joel 2:13—slow; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Mic 4:2—and he; Nah 1:3—slow; Matt 5:9—are; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 6:33—General; Luke 8:18—heed; Luke 9:54—wilt; Acts 15:13—after; Acts 23:10—fearing; 1 Cor 13:5—is not; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 2 Tim 2:24—must; Titus 1:7—not soon; Titus 3:2—gentle; Jas 1:16—my; 1 Pet 4:11—any

James 1:20; Jas 3:17, 18; Num 20:11, 12; 2 Tim 2:24, 25 Reciprocal: Gen 31:36—was wroth; Josh 7:19—My son; Judg 8:2—What; 1 Sam 20:30—Saul's; 1 Sam 25:13—Gird ye; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 1 Kgs 6:7—neither hammer; Ps 37:8—Cease; Prov 15:18—he; Prov 17:19—loveth; Eccl 9:17—General; Joel 2:13—slow; Jonah 4:4—Doest thou well to be angry; Matt 5:9—are; Mark 9:50—have peace; Luke 9:54—wilt; Phil 2:14—disputings; Col 3:8—anger; Titus 1:7—not soon; Titus 3:2—gentle; Heb 11:25—Choosing

James 1:21 lay: Isa 2:20; 30:22; Ezek 18:31; Rom 13:12, 13; Eph 4:22; Col 3:5–8; Heb 12:1; 1 Pet 2:1, 11 filthiness: Jas 4:8; Ezek 36:25; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:4 and receive: Ps 25:9; Isa 29:19; 61:1; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; Acts 10:33; 1 Thess 1:5; 2:13 the engrafted: John 6:63, 68; Rom 6:17 marg. Rom 11:17; Heb 4:2 which: Acts 13:26; Rom 1:16; 1 Cor 15:2; Eph 1:13; 2 Tim 3:15–17; Titus 2:11; Heb 2:3; 1 Pet 1:9 Reciprocal: Ps 19:7—converting; Ps 37:11—the meek; Ps 119:9—by taking; Prov 4:24—Put; Prov 6:12—naughty; Prov 23:12—General; Eccl 7:17—not; Isa 58:2—they ask; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 13:23—good; Luke 8:11—The seed; Luke 11:28—General; Luke 13:21—till; John 5:38—ye have; John 17:17—Sanctify; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 17:11—they received; Acts 17:12—many; Col 3:8—put; 2 Thess 2:17—in; Heb 8:10—I will put; Jas 1:18—with; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 3:4—a meek

James 1:22 be: Jas 4:17; Matt 7:21–25; 12:50; 28:20; Luke 6:46–48; 11:28; 12:47, 48; John 13:17; Rom 2:13; Phil 4:8; Col 3:17; 1 John 2:3; 3:7; 3 John 11; Rev 22:7 deceiving: Jas 1:26; Isa 44:20; Obad 3; 1 Cor 3:18; 6:9; 15:33; Gal 6:3, 7; 2 Tim 3:13; Titus 3:3; 2 Pet 2:13; 1 John 1:8; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Exod 35:1—do them; Lev 20:8—And ye; Josh 1:8—observe; 2 Kgs 22:13—because our fathers; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Ps 119:48—unto thy; Prov 8:34—watching; Prov 14:12—General; Prov 15:32—heareth; Prov 21:2—right; Prov 27:19—in; Isa 58:2—they ask; Jer 11:6—Hear; Jer 37:9—Deceive; Jer 38:20—Obey; Jer 42:20—dissembled in your hearts; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:9—walked; Ezek 33:4—whosoever heareth; Ezek 33:31—and they; Zeph 2:3—all; Matt 13:23—good; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Luke 8:15—keep; Luke 8:21—which; John 5:38—ye have; Rom 2:23—that makest; Rom 7:11—deceived; Rom 15:18—by word; Phil 4:9—do; 2 Thess 2:17—in; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 4:11—a doer

James 1:23; Jas 2:14–26; Jer 44:16; Ezek 33:31, 32; Matt 7:26, 27; Luke 6:47–Luke 7:16 Reciprocal: Ps 119:16—not forget; Matt 20:16—for; Luke 8:5—fell; Luke 8:12—by; John 3:20—every; Acts 26:28—Almost; 1 Cor 13:12—we see; 2 Cor 3:18—as in; Jas 1:25—a forgetful; Jas 4:11—a doer

James 1:24 what: Judg 8:18; Matt 8:27; Luke 1:66; 7:39; 1 Thess 1:5; 2 Pet 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 119:16—not forget; Luke 6:41—but; Luke 8:5—fell; Luke 8:12—by; Acts 26:28—Almost; Jas 1:25—a forgetful

James 1:25 looketh: Prov 14:15; Isa 8:20; 2 Cor 13:5; Heb 12:15 the perfect: Jas 2:12; Ps

19:7–10; 119:32, 45, 96–105; Rom 7:12, 22, 23 liberty: John 8:32, 36; Rom 8:15; 2 Cor 3:17, 18; Gal 5:1; 1 Pet 2:16 and: 1 Sam 12:14; John 8:31; 15:9, 10; Acts 2:42; 13:43; 26:22; Rom 2:7, 8; 11:22; Col 1:23; 1 Tim 2:15; 4:16; 1 John 2:24 a forgetful: Jas 1:23, 24 this: Ps 19:11; 106:3; 119:2, 3; Luke 6:47–49; 11:28; John 13:17; 1 Cor 15:58; Rev 14:13; 22:14 deed: or, doing Reciprocal: Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 5:29—that it might; Deut 10:13—for thy; Deut 11:27—General; 2 Kgs 23:24—that he might; Ps 119:1—Blessed; Ps 119:15—meditate; Ps 119:34—I shall; Ps 119:98—they are ever; Prov 24:14—there; Prov 29:18—but; Isa 2:3—he will teach; Dan 6:20—serve; Mark 3:35—do; Luke 11:36—the whole; Jas 2:8—the royal; Jas 4:11—a doer

James 1:26 seem: Prov 14:12; 16:25; Luke 8:18; 1 Cor 3:18; Gal 2:6, 9; 6:3 bridleth: Jas 1:19; 3:2–6; Ps 32:9; 34:13; 39:1, 2; 141:3; Prov 10:19, 31; 13:2, 3; 15:2; 16:10; 19:1; 21:26; Eph 4:29; 5:4; Col 4:6; 1 Pet 3:10 but: Jas 1:22; Deut 11:16; Isa 44:20; Gal 6:3 this: Jas 2:20; Isa 1:13; Mal 3:14; Matt 15:9; Mark 7:7; 1 Cor 15:2, 15; Gal 3:4 Reciprocal: Job 15:5—uttereth; Job 15:13—and lettest; Job 30:11—let loose; Ps 139:4—there is not; Prov 4:24—Put; Prov 21:23—General; Eccl 5:6—thy mouth; Rom 7:11—deceived; 1 Cor 15:14—General; Gal 6:7—not; Eph 4:22—deceitful; Titus 1:10—there; Titus 3:3—deceived; Jas 3:3—General; 1 Pet 4:11—any; 1 John 1:8—we deceive

James 1:27 Pure: Jas 3:17; Ps 119:1; Matt 5:8; Luke 1:6; 1 Tim 1:5; 5:4 To visit: Job 29:12, 13; 31:15–20; Ps 68:5; Isa 1:16, 17; 58:6, 7; Matt 25:34–46; Gal 5:6; 6:9, 10; 1 John 3:17–19 to keep: Jas 4:4; John 17:14, 15; Rom 12:2; Gal 1:4; 6:14; Col 3:1–3; 1 John 2:15–17; 5:4, 5, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 22:22—General; Deut 14:29—the stranger; Deut 24:13—shall be; Josh 6:18—in any wise; Neh 13:3—that they; Job 6:27—the fatherless; Job 29:16—a father; Job 31:17—the fatherless; Ps 82:3—do; Ps 146:9—preserveth; Prov 15:25—but; Prov 23:10—fatherless; Isa 32:6—empty; Jer 7:6—oppress; Jer 22:3—do no violence; Jer 23:2—and have; Jer 49:11—thy fatherless; Hos 12:6—keep; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 25:35—I was an; Matt 25:36—was sick; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 7:12—a widow; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 4:34—for; Acts 6:1—their; Acts 9:36—full; Acts 15:29—if ye; Phil 4:8—are pure; 1 Tim 5:3—widows

CHAPTER 2

- 1 It is not agreeable to Christian profession to regard the rich, and to despise the poor brethren;
- 13 rather we are to be loving and merciful;
- 14 and not to boast of faith where no deeds are;
- 17 which is but a dead faith;
- 19 the faith of the devils;
- 21 not of Abraham;
- 25 nor Rahab.

James 2:1 the faith: Acts 20:21; 24:24; Col 1:4; 1 Tim 1:19; Titus 1:1; 2 Pet 1:1; Rev 14:12 the Lord: Ps 24:7–10; 1 Cor 2:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 1:3 with: Jas 2:3, 9; 3:17; Lev 19:15; Deut 1:17; 16:19; 2 Chr 19:7; Prov 24:23; 28:21; Matt 22:16; Rom 1:11; 1 Tim 5:21; Jude 16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 26:18—neither shall it be; Ps 15:4—a vile; Ps 49:2—General; Hag 2:9—glory; Matt 23:6—General; Luke 14:12—when; John 4:1—the Lord; John 5:44—and; John 7:24—General; John 21:7—It is; 2 Cor 5:16—know we no; Eph

1:17—the Father

James 2:2 assembly: Gr. synagogue gold: Esth 3:10; 8:2; Luke 15:22 goodly: Gen 27:15; Matt 11:8, 9 in vile: Isa 64:6; Zech 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 25:3—vile unto thee; Prov 22:2—rich; Eccl 9:16—the poor; Isa 3:21—rings; Mark 12:39—General; Luke 11:43—for; John 12:6—not; Jas 5:2—your garments

James 2:3 ye: Jude 16 in a good place: or well, or, seemly to the: Jas 2:6; Isa 65:5; Luke 7:44–46; 2 Cor 8:9 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—shall not; Deut 25:3—vile unto thee; Ps 84:10—I had; Prov 18:23—rich; Eccl 10:6—the rich; Mark 12:39—General; Jas 2:1—with

James 2:4 partial: Jas 1:1–27; Job 34:19; Mal 2:9 judges: Jas 4:11; Job 21:27; Ps 58:1; 82:2; 109:31; Matt 7:1–5; John 7:24 Reciprocal: Prov 24:23—It; Mark 7:21—evil; John 8:15—judge; Acts 4:19—judge; Acts 10:34—Of a; Rom 14:13—judge one; Jas 3:17—without

James 2:5 Harken: Judg 9:7; 1 Kgs 22:28; Job 34:10; 38:14; Prov 7:24; 8:32; Mark 7:14; Acts 7:2 Hath not: Jas 1:9; Isa 14:32; 29:19; Zeph 3:12; Zech 11:7, 11; Matt 11:5; Luke 6:20; 9:57, 58; 16:22, 25; John 7:48; 1 Cor 1:26–28; 2 Cor 8:9 rich: Prov 8:17–21; Luke 12:21; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 2 Cor 4:15; 6:10; Eph 1:18; 3:8; 1 Tim 6:18; Heb 11:26; Rev 2:9; 3:18; 21:7 heirs: Matt 5:3; 25:34; Luke 12:32; 22:29; Rom 8:17; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 1:5; 2 Tim 4:8, 18; 1 Pet 1:4; 2 Pet 1:11 the: or, that which, Jas 1:12; Exod 20:6; 1 Sam 2:30; Prov 8:17; Matt 5:3; Luke 6:20; 12:32; 1 Cor 2:9; 2 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 5:7—he be not able to bring a lamb; Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 25:35—thy brother; Lev 25:47—sojourner or stranger wax rich; Deut 1:17—ye shall hear; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Josh 22:5—love; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 2 Kgs 4:2—save a pot of oil; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Neh 5:5—our flesh; Job 12:9—the hand; Job 22:25—defence; Job 34:19—regardeth; Ps 5:11—love; Ps 9:18—For the; Ps 18:27—save; Ps 31:19—laid up; Ps 40:17—I am poor; Ps 69:36—they; Ps 72:13—shall save; Ps 74:19—forget; Ps 86:1—for I am; Ps 91:14—set; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 113:7—raiseth; Ps 119:141—small; Ps 145:20—preserveth; Prov 8:18—Riches and honour; Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Prov 19:1—Better; Eccl 5:13—riches; Isa 25:4—thou hast; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 41:9—called; Isa 56:6—to love; Jer 5:5—but these; Jer 20:13—for; Dan 9:4—the great; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 6:20—General; Matt 13:38—the good; Matt 13:43—in; Matt 17:27—that take; Mark 4:3—Harken; Mark 10:23—How; Mark 12:37—And the; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 1:53—filled; Luke 4:18—to preach; Luke 7:22—to; Luke 14:21—Go; Luke 16:11—true; Luke 16:20—a certain; Luke 18:24—How; Acts 2:14—hearken; Acts 3:6—Silver; Acts 13:50—honourable; Acts 26:18—inheritance; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Rom 8:28—them; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Rom 15:26—the poor; 1 Cor 8:3—love; 1 Cor 11:22—that have not; 2 Cor 8:2—their deep; Gal 3:29—heirs; Eph 1:4—as; Eph 1:11—we; 2 Thess 3:5—into; Titus 3:7—made; Phlm 1:17—thou count; Heb 1:14—heirs; Heb 6:17—the heirs; Jas 1:16—my; Jas 2:15—General

James 2:6 ye: Jas 2:3; Ps 14:6; Prov 14:31; 17:5; Eccl 9:15, 16; Isa 53:3; John 8:49; 1 Cor 11:22 Do: Jas 5:4; Job 20:19; Ps 10:2, 8, 10, 14; 12:5; Prov 22:16; Eccl 5:8; Isa 3:14, 15; Amos 2:6, 7; 4:1; 5:11; 8:4–6; Mic 6:11, 12; Hab 3:14; Zech 7:10 and: Jas 5:6; 1 Kgs 21:11–13; Acts 4:1–3, 26–28; 5:17, 18, 26, 27; 13:50; 16:19, 20; 17:6; 18:12 Reciprocal: Exod 23:6—General; Lev 5:7—he be not able to bring a lamb; Lev 14:21—poor; Lev 19:15—General; Lev 25:35—thy brother; Deut 23:16—thou shalt not; Deut 24:17—pervert; Neh 5:5—our

flesh; Job 32:9—Great; Ps 72:13—shall save; Ps 74:19—forget; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Prov 19:1—Better; Prov 19:7—the brethren; Prov 22:7—rich; Eccl 3:16—General; Isa 3:5—the people; Jer 20:13—for; Ezek 18:12—oppressed; Ezek 22:27—princes; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Hab 1:4—for; Zech 11:11—so; Matt 19:23—That; Luke 1:48—regarded; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 6:24—woe; Luke 7:44—thou; John 12:6—not; Acts 18:6—they; Acts 25:6—sitting; Rom 12:16—condescend to men of low estate; Rom 15:26—the poor; 1 Thess 4:6—defraud; 2 Tim 3:3—despisers; Jas 1:9—the brother; Jas 5:1—ye; Rev 2:9—poverty

James 2:7 blaspheme: Ps 73:7–9; Matt 12:24; 27:63; Luke 22:64, 65; Acts 26:11; 1 Tim 1:13; Rev 13:5, 6 worthy: Ps 111:9; Song 1:3; Isa 7:14; 9:6, 7; Jer 23:6; Matt 1:23; Acts 4:12; Phil 2:9–11; Rev 19:13, 16 by: Isa 65:15; Acts 11:26; Eph 3:15 Reciprocal: Lev 24:16—blasphemeth; Job 32:9—Great; Isa 43:7—called; Ezek 22:27—princes; Hab 1:4—for; Acts 18:6—they; Col 3:8—blasphemy; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 2:13—my name

James 2:8 the royal: Jas 2:12; 1:25; 1 Pet 2:9 Thou: Lev 19:18, 34; Matt 22:39; Mark 12:31–33; Luke 10:27–37; Rom 13:8, 9; Gal 5:14; 6:2; 1 Thess 4:9 ye do: Jas 2:19; 1 Kgs 8:18; 2 Kgs 7:9; Jonah 4:4, 9; Matt 25:21, 23; Phil 4:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:13—to fulfil; Ps 119:34—I shall; Matt 5:43—Thou; Matt 19:19—Thou; Matt 22:40—General; Luke 6:31—General; Luke 18:20—Do not commit; John 13:34—That ye love; Rom 3:31—yea; Eph 6:9—the same; Phil 2:4—General; 2 Tim 3:2—lovers; 2 Pet 1:19—ye do; 1 John 2:7—but

James 2:9 if: Jas 2:1–4; Lev 19:15 are: John 8:9, 46; 16:8 marg. 1 Cor 14:24; Jude 15 transgressors: Rom 3:20; 7:7–13; Gal 2:19; 1 John 3:4 Reciprocal: Deut 1:17—shall not; Ezra 10:2—We have trespassed; Job 13:10—reprove; Ps 51:4—Against; Mal 4:4—the law; Luke 18:11—as; John 7:24—General; Acts 10:34—Of a; Rom 7:5—which; Gal 3:10—Cursed; Phil 3:9—which is of the

James 2:10 For: While the Jews taught that “he who transgresses all the precepts of the law has broken the yoke, dissolved the covenant, and exposed the law to contempt; and so has he done who has only broken one precept;” they also taught, “that he who observed any principal command was equal to him who kept the whole law,” and gave for an example the forsaking of idolatry. To correct this false doctrine was the object James had in view. whosoever: Deut 27:26; Matt 5:18, 19; Gal 3:10 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Num 6:12—but the; Deut 5:18—General; Deut 6:25—General; Deut 27:1—Keep all; Deut 28:1—to do all; Ps 119:6—I have; Jer 32:23—they have; Ezek 18:28—turneth; Matt 7:12—for; Matt 19:18—Which; Mark 10:21—One thing; Luke 19:21—I feared; Rom 2:12—in the law; Rom 3:20—Therefore; Rom 5:16—for the; Rom 7:5—which; Rom 7:9—but; Rom 9:31—hath; Gal 5:3—a debtor

James 2:11 he said that, or, that law, which said Do not commit: Exod 20:13, 14; Deut 5:17, 18; Matt 5:21–28; 19:18; Mark 10:19; Luke 18:20; Rom 13:9 Now: Lev 4:2, 13, 22; Ps 130:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 44:8—how then; Deut 28:1—to do all; Ps 51:4—Against; Matt 5:19—shall break; Rom 7:9—but; Rom 9:31—hath; Gal 5:3—a debtor

James 2:12 speak: Phil 4:8; Col 3:17; 2 Pet 1:4–8 the: Jas 2:8; 1:25 Reciprocal: Ps 119:45—And I will; John 8:32—and the; 1 Pet 2:16—free

James 2:13 he: Jas 5:4; Gen 42:21; Judg 1:7; Job 22:6–10; Prov 21:13; Isa 27:11; Matt 5:7;

6:15; 7:1, 2; 18:28–35; 25:41–46; Luke 16:25 and: Ps 85:10; Jer 9:24; Ezek 33:11; Mic 7:18; Eph 1:6, 7; 2:4–7; 1 John 4:8–16, 18, 19 rejoiceth: or, glorieth Reciprocal: Exod 12:30—and there was a great cry; Exod 14:26—the waters; Exod 20:13—General; Deut 15:2—exact it; Deut 24:13—shall be; Josh 2:12—that ye will; Judg 4:16—pursued; Judg 5:27—where; Judg 9:7—Hearken; Judg 9:45—beat; 1 Sam 11:11—slew; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; 1 Sam 22:19—men; 1 Sam 30:13—my master; 2 Sam 12:6—because; 2 Sam 22:26—the merciful; 2 Kgs 4:1—the creditor; 2 Kgs 11:16—there was she slain; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; 2 Chr 28:11—the fierce; Neh 10:31—the exaction; Esth 3:13—in one day; Job 20:19—Because; Job 21:31—repay; Job 31:14—when he; Ps 18:26—froward; Ps 41:1—Lord; Ps 59:5—be not; Ps 109:12—none; Ps 109:16—he remembered; Prov 11:17—but; Prov 12:10—but; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Prov 22:16—that oppresses; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Isa 3:11—for the reward; Isa 14:6—who smote; Isa 47:6—thou didst; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 50:15—as she; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer 51:3—spare; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Ezek 7:11—Violence; Ezek 7:27—according to their deserts; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Ezek 18:23—not that; Ezek 31:11—he shall surely deal with him; Ezek 35:11—I will even; Hos 2:4—I will not; Hos 12:6—keep; Joel 3:7—and will; Obad 15—as; Mic 2:3—do; Mic 3:4—cry; Zech 7:9—saying; Zech 11:6—I will no; Matt 5:26—Thou; Matt 6:14—General; Matt 18:13—he rejoiceth; Matt 18:35—do; Mark 11:25—forgive; Luke 6:38—with; Luke 10:31—he passed; Luke 11:4—for; Luke 16:24—have; Acts 16:30—brought; Eph 6:9—the same; Col 3:13—forgiving; Col 4:1—give; Heb 10:28—without; 1 Pet 3:8—having; 1 John 4:17—we may

James 2:14 What: Jas 2:16; Jer 7:8; Rom 2:25; 1 Cor 13:3; 1 Tim 4:8; Heb 13:9 though: Jas 2:18, 26; 1:22–25; Matt 5:20; 7:21–23, 26, 27; Luke 6:49; Acts 8:13, 21; 15:9; 1 Cor 13:2; 16:22; Gal 5:6, 13; 1 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; Titus 1:16; 3:8; Heb 11:7, 8, 17; 2 Pet 1:5; 1 John 5:4, 5 can: 1 Cor 15:2; Eph 2:8–10 Reciprocal: Prov 14:21—that despiseth; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:21—and keep; Ezek 33:31—for with; Matt 25:36—Naked; Mark 7:6—honoureth; Mark 14:7—ye have; Luke 7:50—Thy; Luke 11:41—rather; Acts 2:45—parted; Acts 16:34—when; 2 Cor 8:8—prove; 2 Cor 9:12—only; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Phlm 1:6—the communication; Jas 1:23—General; Jas 2:17—so; Jas 2:20—that; 2 Pet 1:9—lacketh; 1 John 1:6—If; 1 John 2:4—that saith

James 2:15; Jas 2:5; Job 31:16–21; Isa 58:7, 10; Ezek 18:7; Matt 25:35–40; Mark 14:7; Luke 3:11; Acts 9:29; Heb 11:37 Reciprocal: Deut 10:19—General; Deut 15:7—thou shalt; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 3:27—Withhold; Prov 19:7—yet; Prov 25:20—that taketh; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 25:42—General; Acts 9:39—and showing; Rom 12:9—love; Rom 16:1—our; 1 Cor 7:15—A brother; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor 11:27—nakedness; Gal 2:10—that; Gal 5:13—but; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; Heb 6:10—which; Jas 2:24—General; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 John 3:18—let

James 2:16 one: Job 22:7–9; Prov 3:27, 28; Matt 14:15, 16; 15:32; 25:42–45; Rom 12:9; 2 Cor 8:8; 1 John 3:16–18 what: Jas 2:14 Reciprocal: Deut 10:19—General; Deut 15:7—thou shalt; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Job 31:19—General; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 19:7—yet; Prov 25:20—that taketh; Isa 58:7—to deal; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 6:2—when; 2 Cor 8:10—expedient; 2 Cor 11:27—nakedness; Gal 2:10—that; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 John 1:6—If; 1 John 3:18—let

James 2:17 so: Jas 2:14, 19, 20, 26; 1 Cor 13:3, 13; 1 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; 2 Pet 1:5–9 alone: Gr. by itself Reciprocal: Ezek 18:11—that; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Luke 6:49—that heareth; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; Col 2:13—dead; Phlm 1:6—the communication

James 2:18 Thou: Jas 2:14, 22; Rom 14:23; 1 Cor 13:2; Gal 5:6; Heb 11:6, 31 without thy works: Some copies read, by thy works. and I will: Jas 2:22–25; 3:13; Matt 7:17; Rom 8:1; 2 Cor 5:17; 7:1; 1 Thess 1:3–10; 1 Tim 1:5; Titus 2:7, 11–14 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Lev 11:9—General; Ezek 18:9—is just; Matt 9:2—seeing; Matt 25:20—behold; Mark 2:5—saw; Luke 5:20—he saw; Luke 19:16—Lord; Rom 14:18—and; Eph 4:5—one faith; Jas 2:21—justified; Jas 2:25—justified; 1 John 1:6—If

James 2:19; Deut 6:4; Isa 43:10; 44:6, 8; 45:6, 21, 22; 46:9; Zech 14:9; Mark 12:29; John 17:3; Rom 3:30; 1 Cor 8:4, 6; Gal 3:20; Eph 4:5, 6; 1 Tim 2:5; Jude 4 thou doest: Jas 2:8; Jonah 4:4, 9; Mark 7:9 the: Matt 8:29; Mark 1:24; 5:7; Luke 4:34; Acts 16:17; 19:15; 24:25; Jude 6; Rev 20:2, 3, 10 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 18:29—yet the; Mark 3:11—unclean; Mark 5:6—he ran; Luke 4:41—Thou; Luke 8:28—I beseech; John 2:23—many; John 8:48—Say; John 13:13—and; Acts 8:13—believed; Rom 8:15—the spirit; Rom 11:20—Well; Jas 2:17—so; 1 John 3:7—let; 1 John 4:18—fear hath

James 2:20 O vain: Jas 1:26; Job 11:11, 12; Ps 94:8–11; Prov 12:11; Jer 2:5; Rom 1:21; 1 Cor 15:35, 36; Gal 6:3; Col 2:8; 1 Tim 1:6; Titus 1:10 that: Jas 2:14 Reciprocal: Mic 6:8—O man; Matt 5:22—Raca; Matt 7:21—saith; Matt 7:26—doeth; Matt 15:9—in; Mark 7:7—in vain; John 2:23—many; John 13:17—happy; Rom 2:1—O man; Rom 3:20—no flesh; Rom 9:20—O man; 1 Cor 15:14—General; Col 2:13—dead; Jas 2:17—so; Jas 2:26—so; Rev 2:26—keepeth

James 2:21 Abraham: Josh 24:3; Isa 51:2; Matt 3:9; Luke 1:73; 16:24, 30; John 8:39, 53; Acts 7:2; Rom 4:1, 12, 16 justified: Jas 2:18, 24; Ps 143:2; Matt 12:37; 25:31–40; Rom 3:20 when: Gen 22:9–12, 16–18 Reciprocal: Gen 22:10—General; Gen 22:12—now; Gen 26:5—General; Neh 9:8—foundest; Song 1:8—go; Ezek 18:22—in his; Matt 1:24—did; Luke 16:15—Ye; Luke 18:14—justified; Rom 2:13—justified; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are justified; Heb 11:17—faith

James 2:22 Seest thou: or, Thou seest faith: Jas 2:18; Gal 5:6; Heb 11:17–19 faith made: 1 John 2:5; 4:17, 18 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Deut 4:9—keep thy soul; John 8:39—If; Rom 2:10—to every; Jas 2:24—General; Jas 2:25—justified

James 2:23 the scripture: Mark 12:10; 15:28; Luke 4:21; Acts 1:16; Rom 9:17; 11:2; Gal 3:8–10, 22; 2 Tim 3:16; 1 Pet 2:6 Abraham: Gen 15:6; Rom 4:3–6, 10, 11, 22–24; Gal 3:6 the Friend: Exod 33:11; 2 Chr 20:7; Job 16:21 marg. Isa 41:8; John 15:13–15 Reciprocal: Gen 18:17—General; 1 Kgs 4:5—the king's; Song 5:16—friend; Luke 12:4—my; John 11:11—he saith; John 14:21—that hath; John 15:14—my; John 15:15—friends; Rom 3:22—unto all; Rom 5:1—being; Heb 7:4—Abraham

James 2:24; Jas 2:15–18, 21, 22; Ps 60:12 Reciprocal: Luke 10:29—willing; John 14:21—that hath

James 2:25 was: Josh 2:1; Matt 1:5 the harlot: Matt 21:31 justified: Jas 2:18, 22 when: Josh 2:19–21; 6:17, 22–25; Heb 11:31 Reciprocal: Josh 6:25—because; Song 1:8—go

James 2:26 as: Job 34:14, 15; Ps 104:29; 146:4; Eccl 12:7; Isa 2:22; Luke 23:46; Acts 7:59, 60
spirit: or, breath so: Jas 2:14, 17, 20 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:17—that there was; Ezek
18:21—and keep; Luke 8:13—which; John 7:31—believed; 1 Cor 15:2—unless; Col
2:13—dead; Rev 3:1—and art; Rev 13:15—life

CHAPTER 3

- 1 We are not rashly or arrogantly to reprove others;
- 5 but rather to bridle the tongue, a little member, but a powerful instrument of
much good, and great harm;
- 13 They who are truly wise are mild and peaceable without envying and strife.

James 3:1 be: Mal 2:12; Matt 9:11; 10:24; 23:8–10, 14; John 3:10; Acts 13:1; Rom 2:20, 21; 1
Cor 12:28; Eph 4:11; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Tim 1:11 Gr.; 1 Pet 5:3 knowing: Lev 10:3; Ezek 3:17, 18;
33:7–9; Luke 6:37; 12:47, 48; 16:2; Acts 20:26, 27; 1 Cor 4:2–5; 2 Cor 5:10; Heb 13:17
condemnation: or, judgment, Matt 7:1, 2; 23:14; 1 Cor 11:29–32 Gr. Reciprocal: Isa 6:5—a
man; Jer 17:16—I have; Matt 25:19—reckoneth; Luke 20:47—the same; Rom
13:2—receive; 1 Cor 3:10—But let every; 1 Tim 5:12—damnation; Jas 1:19—slow to
speak; Jas 3:13—is a; Jas 5:12—lest; 1 Pet 3:10—refrain; 1 Pet 4:11—any

James 3:2 in: 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Chr 6:36; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20; Isa 64:6; Rom 3:10; 7:21; Gal
3:22; 5:17; 1 John 1:8–10 If: Jas 3:5, 6; 1:26; Ps 34:13; Prov 13:3; 1 Pet 3:10 a perfect: Jas 1:4;
Matt 12:37; Col 1:28; 4:12; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 5:10 to bridle: 1 Cor 9:27 Reciprocal: Lev
13:6—a scab; Lev 13:39—if the bright; Num 12:3—above; Num 20:10—General; 2 Sam
19:43—the words; Job 2:10—In all this; Job 6:24—I will; Job 9:20—mine; Job 15:13—and
lettest; Ps 17:3—I am; Ps 39:1—my mouth; Ps 106:33—he spake; Ps 139:4—there is not;
Ps 141:3—Set a watch; Prov 10:19—the multitude; Prov 17:27—spareth; Prov
21:23—General; Prov 23:16—thy; Eccl 5:2—for; Eccl 5:6—thy mouth; Isa 6:5—a man;
Dan 9:20—confessing; John 13:10—needeth; Acts 15:39—the contention; Rom 5:12—all;
Rom 7:15—what; Rom 7:23—another; 1 Cor 2:6—they; Gal 2:11—because; Gal
3:11—that; Gal 6:1—considering; Eph 4:29—no; Phil 3:9—not; Phil 3:12—I had; Heb
5:14—of full age; Jas 1:19—slow to speak; Jas 5:12—lest

James 3:3; Jas 1:26; 2 Kgs 19:28; Ps 32:9; 39:1; Isa 37:29 Reciprocal: Num 12:3—above; Job
41:13—double

James 3:4 are driven: Ps 107:25–27; Jonah 1:4; Matt 8:24; Acts 27:14–38 Reciprocal: Acts
27:15—we; Eph 4:14—carried; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Col 3:8—filthy

James 3:5 so: Exod 5:2; 15:9; 2 Kgs 19:22–24; Job 21:14, 15; 22:17; Ps 10:3; 12:2–4; 17:10;
52:1, 2; 73:8, 9; Prov 12:18; 15:2; 18:21; Jer 9:3–8; 18:18; Ezek 28:2; 29:3; Dan 3:15; 4:30; 2
Pet 2:18; Jude 16; Rev 13:5, 6 matter: or, wood Reciprocal: Job 5:21—be hid; Job
15:5—thou chooseth; Ps 12:4—With; Ps 16:9—my glory; Ps 31:20—the strife; Ps
34:13—Keep; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 63:3—lips; Ps 120:4—Sharp; Prov 6:27—General;
Prov 10:11—but; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 29:8—bring a city into a snare; Isa
32:6—the vile; Hos 7:16—the rage; Obad 12—spoken proudly; Matt 12:34—how; Matt
15:11—but; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 11:18—ye say; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom
3:13—with their; Rom 6:13—Neither; Jas 3:2—If

James 3:6 the tongue: Judg 12:4–6; 2 Sam 19:43; 20:1; 2 Chr 10:13–16; 13:17; Ps 64:3; 140:3; Prov 15:1; 16:27; 26:20, 21; Isa 30:27 a world: Jas 2:7; Gen 3:4–6; Lev 24:11; Num 25:2; 31:16; Deut 13:6; Judg 16:15–20; 1 Sam 22:9–17; 2 Sam 13:26–29; 15:2–6; 16:20–23; 17:1, 2; 1 Kgs 21:5–15; Prov 1:10–14; 6:19; 7:5, 21–23; Jer 20:10; 28:16; Matt 12:24, 32–36; 15:11–20; Mark 7:15, 20–22; 14:55–57; Acts 6:13; 20:30; Rom 3:13, 14; 16:17, 18; Eph 5:3, 4; Col 3:8, 9; 2 Thess 2:10–12; Titus 1:11; 2 Pet 2:1, 2; 3:3; 3 John 10; Jude 8–10, Jude 15–18; Rev 2:14, 15; 13:1–5, 14; 18:23; 19:20 it is: Luke 16:24; Acts 5:3; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 2 Thess 2:9; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:9—General; Job 19:2—break me; Job 31:30—mouth; Ps 10:7—mischief; Ps 12:4—With; Ps 31:20—the strife; Ps 52:4—devouring; Ps 57:4—set; Ps 73:9—tongue; Prov 6:12—walketh; Prov 11:11—it; Prov 12:18—that; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 15:7—the heart; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 17:20—and he; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 25:18—General; Prov 29:8—bring a city into a snare; Eccl 10:11—a babbler; Isa 6:5—I dwell; Isa 32:6—the vile; Isa 59:13—speaking; Ezek 11:5—Thus have; Matt 15:17—that; Matt 15:18—General; Acts 2:3—like; Rom 6:13—Neither; Jas 3:2—If; Jas 3:8—an unruly

James 3:7 kind: Gr. nature is tamed: Mark 5:4, Gr mankind: Gr. the nature of man
Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—have dominion; Gen 9:2—General

James 3:8 an unruly: Jas 3:6; Ps 55:21; 57:4; 59:7; 64:3, 4 full: Deut 32:33; Ps 58:4; 140:3; Eccl 10:11; Rom 3:13; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Mark 5:4—tame

James 3:9 Therewith: Ps 16:9; 30:12; 35:28; 51:14; 57:8; 62:4; 71:24; 108:1; Acts 2:26 bless: 1 Chr 29:10, 20; Ps 34:1; 63:4; 145:1, 21; Isa 29:13; Eph 1:3; 1 Pet 1:3 therewith curse: Judg 9:27; 2 Sam 16:5; 19:21; Ps 10:7; 59:12; 109:17, 18; Eccl 7:22; Matt 5:44; 26:74; Rom 3:14 made: Gen 1:26, 27; 5:1; 9:6; 1 Cor 11:7 Reciprocal: Num 23:13—and curse me; Job 31:30—mouth; Eph 2:18—the; Col 1:12—the Father; 1 John 2:1—Father

James 3:10 of: Ps 50:16–20; Jer 7:4–10; Mic 3:11; Rom 12:14; 1 Pet 3:9 these: Gen 20:9; 2 Sam 13:12; 1 Cor 3:3; 1 Tim 5:13 Reciprocal: Gen 34:7—thing; Lev 4:2—which ought; Num 23:13—and curse me; Deut 22:9—shalt not sow; Job 31:30—mouth; Jer 6:7—a fountain; Luke 6:28—Bless; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Rom 3:14—General; 1 Tim 3:8—doubletongued

James 3:11 place: or, hole, Jas 3:11

James 3:12 the fig tree: Isa 5:2–4; Jer 2:21; Matt 7:16–20; 12:33; Luke 6:43, 44; Rom 11:16–18 so: Exod 15:23–25; 2 Kgs 2:19–22; Ezek 47:8–11 Reciprocal: Gen 1:11—fruit; Rev 3:10—to try

James 3:13 is a: Jas 3:1; Ps 107:43; Eccl 8:1, 5; Jer 9:12, 23; Matt 7:24; 1 Cor 6:5; Gal 6:4 endued: 2 Chr 2:12, 13; Job 28:28; Isa 11:3; Dan 2:21 let: Jas 2:18; Isa 60:6; 2 Cor 8:24; 1 Pet 2:9 a good: Phil 1:27; 1 Tim 4:12; Heb 13:5; 1 Pet 2:12; 3:1, 2, 16 with meekness: Jas 3:17; 1:21; Num 12:3; Ps 25:9; 45:4; 149:4; Isa 11:4; 29:19; 61:1; Zeph 2:3; Matt 5:5; 11:29; 21:5; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:23; 6:1; Eph 4:2; Col 3:12; 1 Tim 6:11; 2 Tim 2:25; Titus 3:2; 1 Pet 3:4, 15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:9—if thou wilt; Deut 4:6—this is your; Judg 8:2—What; 2 Sam 16:23—all the counsel; 2 Chr 1:11—that thou mayest; Job 11:12—would; Job 15:2—a wise man; Ps 37:11—the meek; Ps 50:23—ordereth his conversation; Ps 119:34—Give me; Ps 119:66—Teach me; Ps 119:100—because; Ps 119:125—give; Ps 122:8—General;

Prov 10:8—wise; Prov 14:8—wisdom; Prov 15:21—a man; Prov 28:26—but; Eccl 1:18—For in; Eccl 7:16—neither; Ezek 28:12—full; Matt 5:24—there; Luke 11:35—General; John 7:49—General; Rom 2:10—to every; Rom 12:16—Be not; Rom 14:19—follow; Rom 14:22—thou; Rom 16:19—yet; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 1 Cor 1:26—that; 2 Cor 1:12—not; Eph 5:15—not; Col 4:5—Walk; 1 Pet 1:15—in; 2 Pet 3:11—in all

James 3:14 if: Jas 3:16; 4:1–5; Gen 30:1, 2; 37:11; Job 5:2; Prov 14:30; 27:4; Isa 11:13; Hab 1:3; Matt 27:18; Acts 5:17; 7:9; 13:45; Rom 1:29; 13:13; 1 Cor 3:3; 13:4; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:15, 21, 26; Phil 1:15; 2:3; 1 Tim 6:4; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 2:1, 2 glory: Rom 2:17, 23–29; 1 Cor 4:7, 8; 5:2, 6; Gal 6:13 and lie: 2 Kgs 10:16, 31; John 16:2; Acts 26:9 Reciprocal: Gen 38:9—lest that; Exod 1:9—the people; Num 11:29—Enviest; 2 Sam 19:9—strife; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 2 Chr 10:14—My father; Ps 31:20—the strife; Ps 37:8—Cease; Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 15:18—wrathful; Prov 16:28—froward; Prov 17:14—leave; Prov 17:19—loveth; Prov 20:3—but; Jer 9:23—wise; Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 18:35—from; Matt 20:24—they; Mark 9:50—have peace; Mark 15:10—for envy; Luke 9:54—wilt; John 3:26—he that; John 12:11—General; Acts 23:10—fearing; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Eph 4:31—bitterness; Phil 2:14—disputings; Col 2:18—fleshly; Col 3:8—anger; Col 3:19—bitter; Jas 4:16—General

James 3:15 wisdom: Jas 3:17; 1:5, 17; John 3:17; 1 Cor 3:3; Phil 3:19 but: 2 Sam 13:3; 15:31; 16:23; Jer 4:22; Luke 16:8; Rom 1:22; 1 Cor 1:19, 20, 27; 2:6, 7; 3:19; 2 Cor 1:12; Jude 19 sensual: or, natural, 1 Cor 2:14 devilish: Gen 3:1–5; John 8:44; Acts 13:10; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15; 1 John 3:8–10; Jude 19; Rev 9:11; 12:9 Reciprocal: Exod 1:10—wisely; Num 11:29—Enviest; Prov 2:7—layeth; Dan 2:21—he giveth; Matt 13:27—whence; Mark 8:33—savourest; Luke 12:18—General; Luke 16:4—General; John 8:23—Ye are from; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Eph 4:2—lowliness; Eph 4:31—bitterness; 2 Tim 2:7—and; 1 John 2:16—is not; Rev 16:14—the spirits

James 3:16 where: Jas 3:14; 1 Cor 3:3; Gal 5:20 there: Gen 11:9 marg. Acts 19:29; 1 Cor 14:33 confusion: Gr. tumult, or, unquietness every: 1 John 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:7—a strife; Gen 38:9—lest that; Judg 9:49—put them; Judg 12:1—we will burn; Prov 29:22—a furious; Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 5:9—are; Matt 13:27—whence; Mark 3:25—General; Rom 12:18—General; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

James 3:17 the wisdom: Jas 3:15; 1:5, 17; Gen 41:38, 39; Exod 36:2; 1 Kgs 3:9, 12, 28; 1 Chr 22:12; Job 28:12, 23, 28; Prov 2:6; Isa 11:2, 3; Dan 1:17; Luke 21:15; 1 Cor 2:6, 7; 12:8 first: Jas 4:8; Mal 3:3; Matt 5:8; Phil 4:8; Titus 1:15; 1 John 3:3 peaceable: 1 Chr 22:9 marg. Isa 2:4; 9:6, 7; 11:2–9; 32:15–17; Rom 12:18; Heb 12:14 gentle: Isa 40:11; 1 Cor 13:4–7; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:22, 23; Eph 5:9; 1 Thess 2:7; 2 Tim 2:24; Titus 3:2 full: John 1:14; Acts 9:36; 11:24; Rom 15:14; 2 Cor 9:10; Phil 1:11; Col 1:10 without: Jas 2:4; Mal 2:9; 1 Tim 5:21 partiality: or, wrangling hypocrisy: Isa 32:6; Matt 23:28; Luke 12:1, 2; John 1:47; Rom 12:9; 1 Pet 1:22; 2:1; 1 John 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; Exod 23:3—General; 1 Sam 2:29—and honourest; 1 Sam 18:15—wisely; 1 Kgs 4:29—God; 1 Kgs 6:7—neither hammer; 1 Kgs 12:13—answered; 2 Chr 1:11—that thou mayest; 2 Chr 9:23—God; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Job 36:3—fetch; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Ps 34:14—seek; Prov 14:29—slow; Prov 16:21—wise; Prov 24:23—things; Prov 30:5—word; Eccl 2:19—wise under; Eccl 2:26—wisdom; Eccl 9:17—General; Isa 32:17—the work; Matt 5:7—are; Matt 7:17—every; Matt 15:12—Knowest; Matt 22:16—neither; John 3:3—again; Acts 6:3—full; Rom 1:14—both to; 1 Cor 4:21—and; 1 Cor 7:15—but; 1 Cor 14:33—but; 2 Cor

5:16—know we no; 2 Cor 13:11—live; Eph 1:17—the spirit; Eph 4:3—General; Phil 4:2—that; Col 1:9—wisdom; Col 3:12—mercies; Col 3:16—all; Col 4:5—Walk; 1 Tim 4:12—in word; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Heb 12:11—peaceable; Jas 1:20—General; Jas 1:27—Pure; Jas 2:1—with; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 2:18—the good; 1 Pet 3:8—having; 1 Pet 3:11—seek; 2 Pet 3:15—according

James 3:18 the fruit: Jas 1:20; Prov 11:18, 28, 30; Isa 32:16, 17; Hos 10:12; Matt 5:9; John 4:36; Phil 1:11; Heb 12:11 make: Matt 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—Let; 1 Kgs 6:7—neither hammer; Ezra 7:25—the wisdom; Ps 18:35—gentleness; Ps 34:14—seek; Ps 119:73—that I may; Ps 122:7—Peace; Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 14:29—slow; Prov 17:27—an excellent spirit; Eccl 9:17—General; Isa 11:2—the spirit of wisdom; Isa 32:20—Blessed; Zech 8:12—prosperous; Matt 7:17—every; Mark 4:26—as; Luke 10:6—the Son; John 15:16—bring; Acts 6:3—full; Rom 1:14—both to; 1 Cor 7:15—but; 1 Cor 14:33—but; 2 Cor 13:11—live; Gal 5:22—love; Gal 6:8—soweth to his; Eph 1:17—the spirit; Eph 4:3—General; Phil 1:27—in one; Phil 4:2—that; Col 3:12—mercies; 1 Thess 5:13—and be; Heb 12:14—Follow; 1 Pet 3:11—seek

CHAPTER 4

- 1 We are to strive against covetousness;
- 4 intemperance;
- 5 pride;
- 11 detraction and rash judgment of others;
- 13 and not to be confident in the good success of worldly business, but mindful ever of the uncertainty of this life, to commit ourselves and all our affairs to God's providence.

James 4:1 whence: Jas 3:14–18 fightings: or, brawlings come they: Jas 1:14; Gen 4:5–8; Jer 17:9; Matt 15:19; Mark 7:21–23; John 8:44; Rom 8:7; 1 Tim 6:4–10; Titus 3:3; 1 Pet 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3; 2 Pet 2:18; 3:3; 1 John 2:15–17; Jude 16–18 lusts: or, pleasures, Jas 4:3 in: Rom 7:5, 23; Gal 5:17; Col 3:5 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Gen 13:7—a strife; Judg 12:1—we will burn; 2 Sam 19:43—the words; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 2 Chr 10:14—My father; Ps 68:30—delight; Prov 10:12—Hatred; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 20:3—but; Prov 21:10—soul; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 41:1—of the; Ezek 20:31—and shall; Amos 4:12—prepare; Zech 11:14—I cut; Matt 20:24—they; Matt 24:12—because; Mark 7:20—General; Acts 23:10—fearing; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 6:13—Neither; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 3:3—for whereas; 1 Cor 6:7—there; 2 Cor 12:20—debates; Gal 5:15—General; Eph 2:3—in the; Eph 4:31—wrath; Phil 2:14—disputings; Col 2:18—fleshly; 1 Tim 3:3—a brawler; 2 Pet 1:4—having; 1 John 3:15—hateth

James 4:2 lust: Jas 5:1–5; Prov 1:19; Eccl 4:8; Hab 2:5; 1 Tim 6:9, 10 kill: or, envy because: Jas 1:5; Isa 7:12; Matt 7:7, 8; Luke 11:9–13; John 4:10; 16:24 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Judg 12:1—we will burn; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; 1 Kgs 12:14—My father made; 1 Kgs 21:6—Because; 2 Chr 10:14—My father; Ps 78:18—by asking meat; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Luke 11:1—teach; Acts 23:10—fearing; 1 Cor 1:11—that there; 1 Cor 3:3—for whereas; Eph 4:31—wrath; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 2 Tim 2:24—strive; Jas 1:14—when; 1 John 3:15—hateth; Rev 18:14—thy soul

James 4:3 and: Jas 1:6, 7; Job 27:8–10; 35:12; Ps 18:41; 66:18, 19; Prov 1:28; 15:8; 21:13, 27; Isa 1:15, 16; Jer 11:11, 14; 14:12; Mic 3:4; Zech 7:13; Matt 20:22; Mark 10:38; 1 John 3:22; 5:14 ye may: Luke 15:13, 30; 16:1, 2 lusts: or, pleasures, Jas 4:1 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:6—inquired; 1 Kgs 2:22—why dost; 1 Kgs 3:11—hast not; Job 16:18—let my cry; Job 27:9—Will God; Job 35:13—God; Ps 78:18—by asking meat; Isa 43:22—thou hast not; Isa 45:19—Seek; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Hos 7:14—assemble; Luke 11:1—teach; Luke 11:10—General; John 4:15—give; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 16:24—ask; Rom 8:26—for we

James 4:4 adulterers: Ps 50:18; 73:27; Isa 57:3; Jer 9:2; Hos 3:1; Matt 12:39; 16:4 the friendship: John 7:7; 15:19, 23; 17:14; 1 John 2:15, 16 enmity: Gen 3:15; Rom 8:7 whosoever: Gal 1:10 is the: Ps 21:8; Luke 19:27; John 15:23, 24; Rom 5:10 Reciprocal: Exod 20:5—of them; Exod 20:14—General; Num 15:39—go a whoring; Josh 10:4—we may; 2 Chr 19:2—hate the Lord; Job 16:18—let my cry; Song 5:16—friend; Jer 5:7—they then; Jer 13:27—thine adulteries; Jer 23:10—full; Hos 7:4—are all; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Matt 6:24—serve; Matt 13:27—whence; Mark 8:38—adulterous; Mark 10:23—How; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 16:13—servant; John 6:26—Ye seek; John 8:23—ye are of; John 15:18—General; John 17:11—but; Acts 16:20—do; Rom 2:22—adultery; Rom 6:3—Know; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 3:16—Know; 2 Cor 6:14—unequally; 2 Cor 13:5—Know; Gal 1:4—from; Eph 2:2—walked according; Eph 4:18—alienated; Col 1:21—sometime; Col 2:20—living; Jas 1:27—to keep; 1 John 3:13—if; 1 John 5:19—and the

James 4:5 the scripture: John 7:42; 10:35; 19:37; Rom 9:17; Gal 3:8 The spirit: Gen 4:5, 6; 6:5; 8:21; 26:14; 30:1; 37:11; Num 11:29; Ps 37:1; 106:16; Prov 21:10; Eccl 4:4; Isa 11:13; Acts 7:9; Rom 1:29; Titus 3:3 to envy: or, enviously Reciprocal: Gen 38:9—lest that; Exod 1:9—the people; Deut 15:9—Beware; Judg 8:1—the men; 1 Sam 18:8—the saying; Ps 73:3—I was; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 14:30—envy; Prov 24:1—not; Prov 27:4—but; Ezek 31:9—envied; Jonah 4:1—General; Mic 7:19—subdue; Matt 20:24—they; Matt 27:18—he; Mark 10:41—they; Mark 15:10—for envy; Luke 19:39—rebuke; Luke 22:24—General; John 3:26—he that; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 6:1—there; Acts 13:45—they; Acts 17:5—moved; Rom 4:3—what; Rom 7:17—sin; Rom 13:13—strife; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Gal 4:30—what; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 1:15—even; Phil 2:3—nothing; 1 Tim 5:18—the scripture; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 1 Pet 2:1—envies

James 4:6 God: Exod 10:3, 4; 15:9, 10; 18:11; 1 Sam 2:3; Job 22:29; 40:10–12; Ps 138:6; Prov 3:34; 6:16, 17; 29:23; Isa 2:11, 12, 17; 10:8–14; 16:6, 7; Dan 4:37; 5:20–23; Matt 23:12; Luke 1:52; 14:11; 18:14; 1 Pet 5:5 giveth grace: 2 Chr 32:26; 33:12, 19, 23; 34:27; Job 22:29; Ps 9:12; Prov 15:33; 18:12; 22:4; Isa 57:15 Reciprocal: Lev 26:41—humbled; Deut 8:2—to humble; Deut 10:16—stiffnecked; Judg 7:2—Israel; Judg 8:1—the men; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Kgs 14:10—thine heart; 2 Kgs 22:19—thine heart; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; Neh 9:29—yet they; Job 5:11—those; Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Job 26:12—he smiteth; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 31:20—from; Ps 37:1—neither; Ps 99:2—high; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Prov 13:10—Only; Prov 16:5—that; Prov 24:1—not; Prov 27:4—but; Isa 23:9—to stain; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 65:5—These; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 44:10—are not; Jer 48:29—his loftiness; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 7:10—pride; Ezek 28:17—heart; Ezek 31:9—envied; Ezek 31:10—and his; Dan 5:22—though; Jonah 3:6—and he arose; Jonah 4:1—General; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Mic 7:19—subdue; Hab 2:5—a proud man; Zech 12:7—save; Matt 6:5—Verily; Matt 20:24—they; Mark 9:35—If; Luke 7:6—for; Luke

14:32—and desireth; Luke 22:24—General; John 3:26—he that; Acts 9:6—what; Rom 7:17—sin; Rom 11:20—Be; Rom 12:3—not to; 2 Cor 1:12—not; Gal 5:17—the flesh; Phil 1:15—even; Phil 2:3—nothing; 1 Tim 6:4—words; 2 Tim 3:2—proud; Jas 4:10—Humble

James 4:7 Submit: 1 Sam 3:18; 2 Sam 15:26; 2 Kgs 1:13–15; 2 Chr 30:8; 33:12, 13; Job 1:21; 40:3–5; 42:1–6; Ps 32:3–5; 66:3; 68:30; Jer 13:18; Dan 4:25, 32, 34–37; Matt 11:29; Acts 9:6; 16:29–31; 26:19; Rom 10:3; 14:11; Eph 5:21; Heb 12:9; 1 Pet 2:13 Resist: Matt 4:3–11; Luke 4:2–13; Eph 4:27; 6:11, 12; 1 Pet 5:8, 9; Rev 12:9–11 Reciprocal: Deut 10:16—stiffnecked; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; Job 8:5—thou wouldst; Job 9:13—the proud helpers; Job 42:6—I; Ps 32:9—Be ye; Ps 99:2—high; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Matt 4:10—Get; Luke 4:8—Get; Luke 4:13—General; Luke 23:41—we indeed; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 5:3—why; Heb 13:17—submit; Jas 4:10—Humble; 1 John 5:17—and

James 4:8 Draw nigh to God: Gen 18:23; 1 Chr 28:9; 2 Chr 15:2; Ps 73:28; 145:18; Isa 29:13; 55:6, 7; Hos 6:1, 2; Zech 1:3; Mal 3:7; Heb 7:19; 10:22 Cleanse: Job 9:30; 16:17; 17:9; Ps 18:20; 24:4; 26:6; 73:13; Isa 1:15, 16; 13:15; Matt 15:2; 27:24; 1 Tim 2:8; 1 Pet 3:21 purify: Ps 51:6, 7, 10; Jer 4:11; Ezek 18:31; 36:25–27; Matt 12:33; 23:25, 26; Luke 11:39, 40; Acts 15:9; 2 Cor 7:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 1 John 3:3 ye double: Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 27:21—Come; Gen 35:2—clean; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:6—General; Lev 15:8—General; Lev 15:10—General; Lev 15:13—wash; Num 8:6—cleanse them; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 29:7—afflict; Deut 4:7—who hath; 1 Sam 14:36—Then said the priest; 2 Sam 22:21—cleanness; 2 Chr 25:2—but not; 2 Chr 30:6—turn again; Job 11:14—put it far; Job 20:18—and he shall; Job 36:10—commandeth; Eccl 7:3—is better; Isa 22:12—call; Jer 4:14—wash; Jer 7:3—Amend; Jer 25:5—Turn; Lam 3:57—drewest; Ezek 14:6—Repent; Ezek 18:21—if the; Dan 4:27—break; Dan 9:3—with; Joel 1:8—Lament; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Zech 7:3—Should; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 18:35—from; Mark 7:4—except; Luke 15:19—make; John 11:55—to purify; Acts 2:40—Save; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure; Titus 2:12—denying; Titus 2:14—purify; Jas 1:21—filthiness; Jas 3:17—first

James 4:9 afflicted: Jas 5:1, 2; Ps 119:67, 71, 136; 126:5, 6; Eccl 7:2–5; Isa 22:12, 13; Jer 31:9, 13, 18–20; Ezek 7:16; 16:63; Zech 12:10–14; Matt 5:4; Luke 6:21; 2 Cor 7:10, 11 let: Job 30:31; Prov 14:13; Eccl 2:2; 7:6; Lam 5:15; Luke 6:25; 16:25; Rev 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: Lev 23:27—afflict; Judg 2:4—the people; 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; Esth 5:9—joyful; Job 20:18—and he shall; Prov 19:10—Delight; Eccl 3:4—time to weep; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 50:4—going; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Joel 1:8—Lament; Joel 2:12—with fasting; Mal 3:14—and that; Matt 5:3—the poor; Luke 7:38—weeping; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; 1 Pet 1:6—ye are

James 4:10 Humble: Jas 4:6, 7 he: 1 Sam 2:9; Job 22:29; Ps 27:6; 28:9; 30:1; 113:7; 147:6; Matt 23:12; Luke 14:11; 18:14; 1 Pet 5:6 Reciprocal: Exod 10:3—humble; Deut 8:2—to humble; 1 Sam 2:7—bringeth; 2 Sam 12:22—I fasted; 2 Chr 7:14—humble; 2 Chr 12:6—humbled; 2 Chr 30:11—humbled themselves; 2 Chr 32:26—Hezekiah; 2 Chr 33:12—humbled; 2 Chr 36:12—humbled; Job 33:17—hide; Ps 10:17—humble; Prov 6:3—go; Prov 15:33—and; Prov 22:4—By; Jer 13:15—be; Jer 13:18—Humble; Lam 5:15—our dance; Matt 5:3—the poor; Matt 18:4—humble; Luke 1:52—put; Luke 7:6—for; 2 Cor 7:7—mourning; Heb 12:9—shall we not

James 4:11 Speak: Ps 140:11; Eph 4:31; 1 Tim 3:11; 2 Tim 3:3; Titus 2:3; 1 Pet 2:1 and judgeth: Matt 7:1, 2; Luke 6:37; Rom 2:1; 14:3, 4, 10–12; 1 Cor 4:5 speaketh evil of the law: Rom 7:7, 12, 13 a doer: Jas 1:22, 23, 25; Rom 2:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:16—General;

Job 19:29—that ye may; Ps 15:3—backbiteth; Ps 119:34—I shall; Rom 14:13—judge one; Col 2:16—judge; Titus 3:2—speak; Jas 2:4—judges; Jas 5:9—Grudge not

James 4:12 lawgiver: Isa 33:22 able: Matt 10:28; Luke 12:5; Heb 7:25 who: 1 Sam 25:10; Job 38:2; Rom 2:1; 9:20; 14:4, 13 Reciprocal: Num 21:18—the lawgiver; Deut 32:4—all his; Job 19:29—that ye may; Matt 7:1—General; Luke 6:37—Judge; Eph 3:20—able

James 4:13 Go to: Jas 5:1; Gen 11:3, 4, 7; Eccl 2:1; Isa 5:5 To day: Prov 27:1; Isa 56:12; Luke 12:17–20 and buy: Isa 24:2; 56:11; Ezek 7:12; 1 Cor 7:30 Reciprocal: Gen 27:45—then I; Judg 19:9—to tomorrow; 1 Kgs 19:2—to tomorrow; 1 Kgs 22:27—until I come in peace; 2 Kgs 5:5—go; 2 Chr 33:21—two years; Job 17:11—purposes; Ps 4:6—many; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Ps 121:8—thy going out; Eccl 10:14—a man; Jer 18:11—go to; Lam 3:37—saith; Ezek 28:5—and by; Mal 1:4—but; Luke 12:19—for; Acts 24:25—when; Rom 15:28—I will; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; Heb 3:7—To day

James 4:14 It is: or, For it is a vapour: Jas 1:10; Job 7:6, 7; 9:25, 26; 14:1, 2; Ps 39:5; 89:47; 90:5–7; 102:3; Isa 38:12; 1 Pet 1:24; 4:7; 1 John 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 27:2—I know not; Gen 47:9—an hundred; Exod 8:10—To morrow; Judg 19:9—to morrow; 2 Sam 19:34—How long have I to live; 1 Kgs 19:2—to morrow; 1 Kgs 22:27—until I come in peace; 1 Chr 29:15—our days; Ps 39:6—a vain show; Ps 78:39—a wind; Ps 90:10—for; Ps 102:11—My days; Ps 109:23—gone; Eccl 6:12—the days of his vain life; Eccl 8:13—as a; Eccl 10:14—a man; Ezek 28:5—and by; Luke 12:20—Thou fool; Acts 20:22—not; Acts 24:25—when; 1 Cor 7:31—for

James 4:15 If: 2 Sam 15:25, 26; Prov 19:21; Lam 3:37; Acts 18:21; Rom 1:10; 15:32; 1 Cor 4:19; 16:7; Heb 6:3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 5:19—inquired; Job 22:28—decree; Ps 37:5—and; Luke 12:18—General; Phil 2:19—But

James 4:16; Jas 3:14; Ps 52:1, 7; Prov 25:14; 27:1; Isa 47:7, 8, 10; 1 Cor 4:7, 8; 5:6; Rev 18:7 Reciprocal: Judg 9:19—rejoice; 1 Sam 11:15—rejoiced greatly; Job 20:5—the joy; Ps 10:3—boasteth; Jer 11:15—thou doest evil; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Amos 6:13—which; Acts 8:39—and he; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 2:23—that makest; Gal 5:26—desirous; Phil 3:19—whose glory; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters

James 4:17; Luke 12:47, 48; John 9:41; 13:17; 15:22; Rom 1:20, 21, 32; 2:17–23; 7:13 Reciprocal: Deut 15:9—sin unto thee; 2 Kgs 21:9—they hearkened; Neh 6:13—and sin; Job 24:13—rebel; Dan 5:22—though; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 19:20—Lord; John 19:11—the greater; Rom 2:18—knowest; Rom 2:23—that makest; Heb 10:26—after; Jas 1:22—be; 1 Pet 3:11—do

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Wicked rich men are to fear God's vengeance;
- 7 We ought to be patient in afflictions, after the example of the prophets, and Job; v.12, to forbear swearing; v.13, to pray in adversity, to sing in prosperity; v.14, to acknowledge mutually our several faults, to pray one for another; v.19, and to reduce a straying brother to the truth.

James 5:1 Go: Jas 4:13 ye: Jas 1:11; 2:6; Deut 8:12–14; 32:15; Neh 9:25, 26; Job 20:15–29; Ps 17:14; 49:6–20; 73:3–9, 18–20; Prov 11:4, 28; Eccl 5:13, 14; Jer 9:23; Mic 6:12; Zeph 1:18; Matt 19:23, 24; Luke 6:24; 12:16–21; 16:19–25; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Rev 6:15–17 weep: Jas 4:9; Isa 13:6; 22:12, 13; Jer 4:8; Ezek 19:2; Joel 1:5, 11, 13; Amos 6:6, 7; Zech 11:2, 3; Luke 6:25; 23:28, 29 Reciprocal: Gen 11:3—they said one to another; Lev 25:14—General; 2 Kgs 5:5—go; Job 15:20—the number; Job 15:29—neither shall; Job 20:28—and his goods; Job 24:24—are exalted; Job 27:8—General; Ps 4:6—many; Ps 73:12—these; Ps 103:6—executeth; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 10:2—Treasures; Prov 10:22—he; Prov 11:17—but; Prov 13:11—Wealth; Prov 15:6—in the revenues; Prov 22:7—rich; Prov 22:16—that oppresseth; Prov 23:5—riches; Prov 30:14—to devour; Eccl 2:1—Go to; Isa 2:7—land; Isa 65:14—ye shall; Jer 5:7—I had fed; Jer 6:26—make thee; Jer 18:11—go to; Jer 25:34—Howl; Jer 47:2—then the; Jer 49:3—Howl; Ezek 18:7—hath not; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Ezek 22:27—to get; Ezek 26:13—General; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Ezek 34:4—but with; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Hos 7:14—when; Hos 9:1—Rejoice; Joel 1:8—Lament; Amos 4:1—which oppress; Mic 6:10—the treasures; Hab 2:6—that increaseth; Zeph 1:11—Howl; Zech 11:11—knew; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 24:12—because; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 12:19—Soul; Luke 12:21—he; Luke 12:33—provide; Luke 16:26—between; Luke 17:28—General; Luke 18:8—when; Luke 18:24—How; Luke 21:23—great; Acts 2:45—parted; 1 Cor 7:31—use; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Jas 4:2—lust; 1 John 3:7—let

James 5:2 Your riches: Jer 17:11; Matt 6:19, 20; Luke 12:33; 1 Pet 1:4 your garments: Jas 2:2; Job 13:28; Ps 39:11; Isa 50:9; 51:8; Hos 5:12 Reciprocal: Exod 16:20—bred worms; Judg 14:12—change; 2 Kgs 5:5—ten changes; Job 27:16—prepare raiment; Prov 23:5—riches; Eccl 5:8—regardeth; Jer 25:34—Howl; Jer 48:36—the riches; Zech 5:4—and it shall remain; Jas 4:9—afflicted; 1 Pet 1:7—that

James 5:3 cankered: 2 Tim 2:17 a witness: Gen 31:48, 52; Josh 24:27; Job 16:8 and shall: Jer 19:9; Mic 3:3; Rev 17:16; 20:15; 21:8 Ye have: Deut 32:33, 34; Job 14:16, 17; Rom 2:5 the last: Gen 49:1; Isa 2:2; Mic 4:1; Acts 2:17; 2 Pet 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 16:20—bred worms; 2 Kgs 5:5—ten changes; Job 36:19—Will; Ps 39:6—he heapeth; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 48:36—the riches; Amos 3:10—who; Hab 2:11—the stone; Zech 5:4—and it shall remain; Acts 8:20—Thy; Heb 10:27—fiery; 1 Pet 1:7—that

James 5:4 the hire: Lev 19:13; Deut 24:14, 15; Job 24:10, 11; 31:38, 39; Isa 5:7; Jer 22:13; Hab 2:11; Mal 3:5; Col 4:1 the cries: Gen 4:10; Exod 2:23, 24; 3:9; 22:22–24, 27; Deut 24:15; Job 34:28; Ps 9:12; Luke 18:7 Lord: Rom 9:29; Isa 1:9 Heb.; Reciprocal: Gen 18:20—the cry; Gen 19:13—cry; Exod 22:23—I will surely; Num 11:1—it displeased the Lord; Deut 15:9—he cry; 2 Sam 22:7—my cry; Neh 5:1—a great cry; Job 7:2—as an hireling; Job 20:19—Because; Job 24:4—hide; Job 27:13—the heritage; Ps 12:5—oppression; Ps 73:6—violence; Prov 3:27—Withhold; Prov 4:17—General; Prov 21:10—findeth no favour; Prov 22:7—rich; Eccl 4:1—the tears; Isa 3:5—the people; Isa 19:20—they shall; Isa 33:15—despiseth; Jer 5:28—waxen; Jer 5:29—General; Jer 48:15—whose; Ezek 22:29—people; Hos 12:7—he loveth; Amos 3:10—who; Amos 5:12—they afflict; Jonah 1:2—for; Zech 5:3—every one; Zech 7:10—oppress; 1 Cor 6:8—General; Eph 6:9—ye; 1 Thess 4:6—go; Jas 2:6—Do; Jas 2:13—he

James 5:5 have lived: 1 Sam 25:6, 36; Job 21:11–15; Ps 17:14; 73:7; Eccl 11:9; Isa 5:11, 12; 47:8; 56:12; Amos 6:1, 4–6; Luke 16:19, 25; 1 Tim 5:6; 2 Tim 3:4; Jude 12; Rev 18:7 been: Isa 3:16; Rom 13:13 as in: Prov 7:14; 17:1; Isa 22:13; Ezek 39:17; Rev 19:17, 18 Reciprocal:

Job 36:11—spend; Prov 1:32—and the; Prov 4:17—General; Eccl 2:1—I will; Isa 32:11—be troubled; Jer 5:28—waxen; Jer 12:3—the day; Luke 12:19—take; 1 Tim 5:11—to wax; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; 2 Pet 2:18—wantonness

James 5:6 have: Jas 2:6; Matt 21:38; 23:34, 35; 27:20, 24, 25; John 16:2, 3; Acts 2:22, 23; 3:14, 15; 4:10–12; 7:52; 13:27, 28; 22:14; 1 Thess 2:15, 16 and he: Isa 53:7; Matt 5:39; 26:53, 54; Luke 22:51–53; John 19:9–11; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 2:22, 23 Reciprocal: Ps 94:21—condemn; Prov 17:15—that justifieth; Isa 5:23—take; Isa 29:21—and turn; Amos 5:12—they afflict; Amos 8:4—swallow; Matt 12:7—condemned; Matt 21:39—slew; Matt 26:66—He; Mark 10:33—condemn; 1 Pet 3:18—the just

James 5:7 Be patient: or, Be long patient, or, Suffer with long patience, Luke 8:15; Rom 2:7; 8:24, 25; 15:4; 2 Cor 6:4, 5; Gal 5:5; 6:9; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 1:3; Heb 6:15; 12:1–3 unto: Jas 5:8, 9; Matt 24:27, 44; Luke 18:8; 21:27; 1 Cor 1:7; 1 Thess 2:19; 3:13; 2 Pet 3:4 until: Deut 11:14; Jer 5:24; Hos 6:3; Joel 2:23; Zech 10:1 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Gen 8:22—seedtime; Gen 42:36—all these things are against me; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 33:15—General; Judg 5:28—Why is; Job 14:14—all the days; Ps 37:7—wait; Ps 40:1—I waited; Ps 62:1—my soul; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 97:11—sown; Isa 26:8—we; Isa 28:16—he that; Isa 35:4—behold; Isa 64:4—waiteth; Lam 3:25—good; Hab 2:3—wait; Zeph 3:8—wait; Luke 12:36—men; Luke 21:19—General; John 5:3—waiting; John 13:7—What; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; Heb 6:7—the earth; Heb 10:36—ye have; Heb 10:37—General; Jas 1:4—let; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev 13:10—Here

James 5:8 ye also: Gen 49:18; Ps 37:7; 40:1–3; 130:5; Lam 3:25, 26; Mic 7:7; Hab 2:3; Rom 8:25; Gal 5:22; 1 Thess 1:10; 2 Thess 3:5; Heb 10:35–37 stablish: Ps 27:14 for: Jas 5:9; Phil 4:5; Heb 10:25–37; 1 Pet 4:7; Rev 22:20 Reciprocal: Gen 8:12—And he; Job 14:14—all the days; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 28:16—he that; Ezek 7:12—time; Ezek 12:23—The days; Ezek 36:8—at hand; Joel 2:1—for the; Joel 2:23—he will; Zeph 3:8—wait; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 24:27—the coming; Luke 8:15—bring; Luke 12:36—men; Luke 17:24—in; Rom 2:7—patient; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; Col 1:11—unto; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; Jas 5:7—unto; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 1:9—in the; Rev 13:10—Here

James 5:9 Grudge not: or, Groan not, or, grieve not, Jas 4:11; Lev 19:18; Ps 59:15; Mark 6:19 marg. 2 Cor 9:7; Gal 5:14, 26; 1 Pet 4:9 lest: Matt 6:14, 15; 7:1, 2 the Judge: Gen 4:7; Matt 24:33; 1 Cor 4:5; 10:11; Rev 3:20 Reciprocal: Num 11:29—Enviest; Deut 15:9—thine eye; 1 Sam 18:9—eyed David; 1 Kgs 14:14—but what; Ezek 7:12—time; Ezek 12:23—The days; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Ezek 36:8—at hand; Joel 1:15—the day of; Zeph 1:14—it is; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 20:15—Is thine; Matt 24:44—General; Mark 13:29—know; Luke 21:31—the kingdom; Acts 6:1—there; Phil 2:14—without; Phil 4:5—The; Jas 5:7—unto; Jas 5:8—for; 1 Pet 2:1—laying; 1 Pet 4:5—that; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 3:11—I come

James 5:10 who: Isa 39:8; Jer 23:22; 26:16; Acts 3:21; Heb 13:7 for: 2 Chr 36:16; Jer 2:30; Matt 5:11, 12; 21:34–39; 23:34–37; Luke 6:23; 13:34; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:14, 15; Heb 11:32–38 Reciprocal: Job 2:10—shall we receive; Ps 31:24—Be of; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 57:1—until; Song 1:8—go; Luke 11:48—for; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; Heb 6:12—but; Heb 11:37—being destitute; 1 Pet 5:6—Humble

James 5:11 we count: Jas 1:12; Ps 94:12; Matt 5:10, 11; 10:22; Heb 3:6, 14; 10:39 Ye: Job 1:21, 1:22–2:9, Job 2:10; 13:15, 16; 23:10 and have: Job 42:10–17; Ps 37:37; Eccl 7:8; 1 Pet 1:6, 7, 13; 2 Pet 2:9 the Lord is: Exod 34:6; Num 14:18; 1 Chr 21:13; 2 Chr 30:9; Neh 9:17, 31; Ps 25:6, 7; 51:1; 78:38; 86:5, 15; 103:8, 13; 116:5; 119:132; 136:1–26; 145:8; Isa 55:6, 7; 63:7, 9; Lam 3:22; Dan 9:9, 18, 19; Joel 2:13; Jonah 4:2; Mic 7:18; Luke 1:50; 6:36; Rom 2:4; Eph 1:6; 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 15:26—for I am; Job 1:1—Job; Job 5:17—happy; Job 34:36—My desire is that Job may be tried; Job 42:12—So; Ps 25:10—mercy; Ps 31:24—Be of; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 57:1—until; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 107:41—setteth; Ps 142:7—thou shalt; Isa 30:18—blessed; Joel 2:18—and pity; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Luke 11:10—General; Acts 7:10—delivered; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; Eph 4:32—tenderhearted; 2 Thess 1:4—your persecutions; Heb 6:12—but; Heb 11:17—when; Heb 11:27—endured; Heb 11:37—being destitute; Heb 12:6—whom; 1 Pet 3:8—pitiful; 1 Pet 4:14—happy

James 5:12 above: 1 Pet 4:8; 3 John 2 swear not: Matt 5:33–37; 23:16–22 but: 2 Cor 1:17–20 lest: Jas 3:1, 2; 1 Cor 11:34 Reciprocal: Gen 42:15—By the life; Exod 20:7—take; Lev 19:12—ye shall; Deut 5:11—General; Zech 5:3—swearth; Mal 3:5—against those; Matt 5:34—Swear; Matt 5:37—let; 1 Cor 11:29—damnation

James 5:13 any among: 2 Chr 33:12, 13; Job 33:26; Ps 18:6; 50:15; 91:15; 116:3–5; 118:5; 142:1–3; Lam 3:55, 56; Hos 6:1; Jonah 2:2, 7; Luke 22:44; 23:42; Acts 16:24, 25; 2 Cor 12:7–10; Heb 5:7 any merry: Judg 16:23–25; Dan 5:4 let him sing: 1 Chr 16:9; Ps 95:2; 105:2; Mic 4:5; Matt 26:30; 1 Cor 14:26; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16, 17; Rev 5:9–14; 7:10; 14:3; 19:1–6 Reciprocal: Num 21:17—sang; 2 Sam 23:1—sweet psalmist; 2 Kgs 4:33—prayed; 2 Chr 6:28—whatsoever; Neh 12:43—the wives also; Ps 3:4—I cried; Ps 81:2—General; Eccl 7:14—the day; Isa 37:15—General; Isa 65:14—my servants; Jonah 2:1—prayed; Mark 14:26—sung; Jas 5:15—the prayer

James 5:14 for: Acts 14:23; 15:4; Titus 1:5 pray: 1 Kgs 17:21; 2 Kgs 4:33; 5:11; Acts 9:40; 28:8 anointing: Mark 6:13; 16:18 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; 2 Kgs 20:5—I will heal; Job 42:8—my servant Job shall; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 141:5—for yet my; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Matt 18:19—That if; Matt 25:36—was sick; Mark 1:30—they tell; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Luke 4:38—they; Luke 5:20—Man; Luke 7:21—plagues; John 11:3—he; Acts 11:30—to the; Acts 20:17—the elders; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

James 5:15 the prayer: Jas 5:13, 16; 1:6; Matt 17:20, 21; 21:21, 22; Mark 11:22–24; 16:17, 18; 1 Cor 12:28–30 if he: Isa 33:24; Matt 9:2–6; Mark 2:5–11; John 5:14; 1 Cor 11:30–32; 1 John 5:14–16 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—Oh; Lev 5:10—it; Num 12:13—General; Num 14:19—and as thou; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 1 Kgs 17:20—he cried; 2 Kgs 20:5—I will heal; 2 Chr 30:18—prayed; 2 Chr 30:20—healed; Job 22:30—pureness; Ps 30:2—and; Ps 41:4—heal; Ps 103:3—healeth; Prov 25:20—so; Prov 29:8—wise; Amos 7:2—O Lord; Matt 6:5—when; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 25:36—was sick; Mark 1:30—they tell; Mark 5:23—lay thy hands; Mark 6:13—anointed; Mark 9:29—by prayer; Mark 11:24—What; Luke 4:38—they; Luke 5:20—Man; Luke 7:21—plagues; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 9:31—him; John 11:3—he; Rom 10:14—shall they; Rom 12:12—continuing; 1 Cor 12:9—the gifts; 1 John 3:4—committeth; 1 John 5:16—he shall ask

James 5:16 Confess: Gen 41:9, 10; 2 Sam 19:19; Matt 3:6; 18:15–17; Luke 7:3, 4; Acts 19:18 pray: Col 1:9; 1 Thess 5:17, 23, 25; Heb 13:18 that: Gen 20:17; 2 Chr 30:20; Luke 9:6; Acts

10:38 The effectual: Gen 18:23–32; 19:29; 20:7, 17; 32:28; Exod 9:28, 29, 33; 17:11; 32:10–14; Num 11:2; 14:13–20; 21:7–9; Deut 9:18–20; Josh 10:12; 1 Sam 12:18; 1 Kgs 13:6; 17:18–24; 2 Kgs 4:33–35; 19:15–20; 20:2–5; 2 Chr 14:11, 12; 32:20–22; Job 42:8; Ps 10:17, 18; 34:15; 145:18, 19; Prov 15:8, 29; 28:9; Jer 15:1; 29:12, 13; 33:3; Dan 2:18–23; 9:20–22; Hos 12:3, 4; Matt 7:7–11; 21:22; Luke 11:11–13; 18:1–8; John 9:31; Acts 4:24–31; 12:5–11; 1 John 3:22 a righteous: Rom 3:10; 5:19; Heb 11:4, 7 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—I will not; Gen 50:17—they did; Exod 8:12—General; Exod 8:30—entreated; Exod 32:30—an atonement; Exod 33:17—I will do; Num 16:48—General; Deut 9:19—But the; 1 Sam 1:12—continued praying; 1 Sam 7:8—Cease; 1 Sam 7:9—cried unto; 1 Sam 12:17—I will call; 1 Sam 19:18—to Samuel; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 1 Kgs 18:42—he cast himself; 2 Kgs 6:17—prayed; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 2 Chr 30:18—prayed; Job 22:30—pureness; Ps 41:4—heal; Ps 106:23—stood; Song 5:8—if ye; Isa 37:4—lift up; Jer 27:18—let them; Jer 42:2—and pray; Ezek 14:16—these; Dan 9:3—I set; Amos 7:2—O Lord; Amos 7:3—General; Jonah 1:8—Tell; Zech 10:1—ye; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 6:5—when; John 14:13—whatsoever; Acts 5:16—healed; Acts 8:24—Pray; Acts 18:25—fervent; Acts 27:24—lo; Rom 8:27—knoweth; Rom 12:11—fervent; Rom 12:12—continuing; 2 Cor 1:11—helping; Col 4:12—always; 1 Tim 2:1—supplications; Phlm 1:22—through; Jas 1:5—let; Jas 5:15—the prayer; 1 Pet 3:12—his ears; 2 Pet 2:8—that; 1 John 5:14—if; Rev 11:6—power

James 5:17 Elias: 1 Kgs 17:1, Elijah subject: Acts 10:26; 14:15 and he: Rom 11:2; Rev 11:6 earnestly: or, in prayer and it rained not: Luke 4:25 Reciprocal: Gen 18:23—drew; Gen 41:30—seven years; Exod 9:33—and the thunders; Lev 26:4—Then I; Deut 9:19—But the; 2 Sam 18:33—would God; 1 Kgs 8:36—give rain; 1 Kgs 18:1—after many days; 1 Kgs 18:37—Hear me; 2 Kgs 19:4—lift up; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 37:12—that; Ps 147:8—prepareth; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 14:17—even; Luke 9:30—Elias; Acts 14:17—and gave; 2 Cor 7:7—earnest

James 5:18; 1 Kgs 18:18, 42–45; Jer 14:22; Acts 14:17 Reciprocal: Exod 9:33—and the thunders; Lev 26:4—Then I; 1 Kgs 8:36—give rain; 2 Chr 6:27—send rain; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 37:12—that; Job 38:34—General; Ps 147:8—prepareth; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Luke 9:30—Elias

James 5:19 err: Ps 119:21, 118; Prov 19:27; Isa 3:12; 1 Tim 6:10, 21; 2 Tim 2:18; 2 Pet 3:17; Jude 11 and one: Jas 5:20; Ezek 34:4, 16; Matt 18:15; Luke 22:32; Gal 6:1; Heb 12:12, 13; Jude 22, 23 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Ps 51:13—converted; Ezek 3:18—to save; Dan 12:3—turn; Mal 2:6—and did; Matt 18:3—Except; Luke 17:3—rebuke; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; John 12:40—and be; Acts 3:19—be; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 1 Cor 7:16—O wife; 1 Cor 9:19—that; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth; Phlm 1:19—how thou; 1 Pet 3:1—won

James 5:20 that he: Jas 5:19 shall save: Prov 11:30; Rom 11:14; 1 Cor 9:22; 1 Tim 4:16; Phlm 1:19 from death: Jas 1:15; Prov 10:2; 11:4; John 5:24; Rev 20:6 hide: Ps 32:1; Prov 10:12; 1 Pet 4:8 Reciprocal: Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; Ps 51:13—converted; Ps 56:13—For; Isa 53:6—his own; Ezek 3:18—to save; Ezek 3:21—he shall; Dan 12:3—turn; Obad 21—saviours; Mal 2:6—and did; Matt 18:3—Except; Matt 18:15—thou hast; John 4:36—he that reapeth receiveth; John 12:40—and be; Acts 3:19—be; Rom 6:21—for the; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 1 Cor 7:16—O wife; 1 Cor 9:19—that; Gal 6:1—restore; 2 Thess 3:15—admonish; 1 Tim 3:1—desireth; 1 Pet 3:1—won

1 PETER

As the design of this Epistle is excellent, remarks Dr. MACKNIGHT, so is its execution, in the judgment of the best critics, does not fall short of its design. Ostervald says of the first Epistle of Peter, "it is one of the finest books in the New Testament." Erasmus pronounces it to be "worthy of the prince of the Apostles, and full of apostolical dignity and authority;" and adds, "it is sparing in words, but full of sense—*verbis pauca, sententiis differta*." "As the true church of Christ," says Dr. CLARKE, "has generally been in a state of suffering, the Epistles of St. Peter have ever been most highly prized by all believers. That which we have just finished is an admirable letter, containing some of the most important maxims and consolations for the Church in the wilderness. No Christian can read it without deriving from it both light and life. Ministers especially should study it well, that they may know how to comfort their flocks when in persecution and adversity. He never speaks to good in any spiritual case who is not furnished out of the Divine treasury. God's words invite, solicit, and command assent. on them a man may confidently rely. The words of man may be true, but they are not infallible; this is the character of God's word alone." To these valuable remarks on the varied excellences and uses of this inimitable Epistle, it may be only necessary to add, that it is not only important in these respects, but is a rich treasury of Christian doctrines and duties from which the mind may be enriched and the heart improved, with the most ennobling sentiments.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 He blesses God for his manifold spiritual graces;
- 10 shewing that the salvation in Christ is no news, but a thing prophesied of old;
- 13 and exhorts them accordingly to a godly conversation, forasmuch as they are now born anew by the word of God.

1 Peter 1:1 Peter: Matt 4:18; 10:2; John 1:41, 42; 21:15–17 the: 1 Pet 2:11; Acts 2:5–11; Eph 2:12, 19; Heb 11:13 scattered: Lev 26:33; Deut 4:27; 28:64; 32:26; Esth 3:8; Ps 44:11; Ezek 6:8; John 7:35; 11:52; Acts 8:4; Jas 1:1 Pontus: Acts 2:5, 9, 10; 18:2 Galatia: Acts 16:6; 18:23; Gal 1:2 Cappadocia: Acts 2:9 Asia: Acts 6:9; 16:6; 19:10; 20:16–18; 1 Cor 16:19; 2 Cor 1:8; 2 Tim 1:15; Rev 1:11 Bithynia: Acts 16:7 Reciprocal: Isa 56:3—the son; Isa 56:7—they will; Hos 2:23—I will sow; Zeph 3:10—General; Luke 22:32—thy faith; John 17:6—thine; Rom 1:7—to all; 2 Pet 1:1—Peter; 2 Pet 3:1—second epistle; 2 Pet 3:16—in all; Rev 1:4—to the

1 Peter 1:2 Elect: 1 Pet 2:9; Deut 7:6; Isa 65:9, 22; Matt 24:22, 24, 31; Mark 13:20, 22, 27; Luke 18:7; John 15:16–19; Rom 8:29, 33; 11:2, 5–7, 28; Eph 1:4, 5; Col 3:12; 2 Tim 2:10; Titus 1:1; 2 John 1, 13 the foreknowledge: Acts 2:23; 15:18; Rom 8:29, 30; 9:23, 24; 11:2 sanctification: Acts 20:32; Rom 15:16; 1 Cor 1:30; 6:11; 2 Thess 2:13 unto: 1 Pet 1:22; Rom 1:5; 8:13; 16:19, 26; 2 Cor 10:5; Heb 5:9 sprinkling: Heb 9:19–22; 11:28; 12:24 Grace: Rom 1:7; 2 Cor 13:14 be: Isa 55:7 marg. Dan 4:1; 6:25; 2 Pet 1:2; Jude 2 Reciprocal: Exod 12:7—General; Exod 12:22—a bunch; Exod 24:6—the blood he; Exod 24:8—Behold; Exod 29:20—sprinkle; Lev 1:5—sprinkle; Lev 1:16—his feathers; Lev 3:13—sprinkle;

Lev 7:2—and the; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Lev 14:17—General; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 6:23—General; Num 19:4—sprinkle; Ps 125:5—peace; Isa 52:15—sprinkle; Isa 56:7—they will; Ezek 36:27—I will; Hos 2:23—I will sow; John 1:16—and grace; John 3:5—born; John 8:35—but; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 11:7—but the election; Rom 16:15—and all; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 2:16—we have; Eph 5:26—he; Phil 1:2—General; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Col 1:2—Grace; Col 1:6—knew; Col 1:12—inheritance; 1 Thess 1:4—Knowing; 1 Thess 4:3—your; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 1 Tim 1:2—Grace; Heb 10:22—sprinkled; 1 Pet 5:14—Peace; 2 Pet 1:10—election; 2 Pet 3:1—second epistle; 1 John 2:19—for; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 1:4—Grace

1 Peter 1:3 Blessed: 1 Kgs 8:15; 1 Chr 29:10–13, 20; Ps 41:13; 72:18, 19; 2 Cor 1:3; Eph 1:3, 17; 3:20 which: Exod 34:6; Ps 86:5, 15; Jonah 4:2; Rom 5:15–21; Eph 1:7; 2:4, 7–10; 1 Tim 1:14; Titus 3:4–6 abundant: Gr. much. hath: 1 Pet 1:23; 2:2; John 1:13; 3:3–8; Jas 1:18; 1 John 2:29; 3:9; 4:7; 5:1, 4, 18 unto: Rom 5:4, 5; 8:24; 12:12; 15:13; 1 Cor 13:13; Col 1:23, 27; 1 Thess 1:3; Titus 2:13; Heb 3:6; 6:18, 19; 1 John 3:3 by: 1 Pet 3:21; Isa 26:19; Rom 4:25; 5:10; 8:11; 1 Cor 15:20; Eph 2:6; 1 Thess 4:13 Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—blessed; Exod 18:10—General; Num 34:2—an inheritance; Deut 12:9—General; 1 Kgs 1:48—Blessed; 1 Chr 16:36—Blessed; 2 Chr 2:12—Hiram; 2 Chr 31:8—blessed; Neh 8:6—blessed; Neh 9:5—bless; Job 5:11—exalted; Ps 72:17—his name; Ps 108:7—I will rejoice; Ps 119:50—for thy; Ps 138:8—forsake; Isa 42:16—and not; Jer 3:19—goodly heritage; Jer 31:3—with lovingkindness have I drawn; Jer 33:6—and will; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Matt 18:14—it is; Matt 25:34—Come; Luke 1:68—Blessed; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Luke 24:26—General; Luke 24:46—General; John 20:17—I ascend; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 18:27—believed; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 6:23—but the; Rom 15:6—the; 1 Cor 8:6—one God; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; 2 Cor 11:31—God; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 1:20—he wrought; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as; Phil 1:6—begun; Phil 2:13—to will; Phil 3:10—and the power; Phil 3:14—the high; Phil 3:20—our; Col 1:5—laid; Col 1:6—knew; Col 3:3—your; 1 Thess 1:5—but; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; 2 Thess 2:16—good; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 3:5—according; Heb 1:9—thy God; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 6:17—more; Heb 9:15—eternal; Jas 3:9—bless; 1 Pet 1:13—hope; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; Rev 21:7—inherit; Rev 22:5—and they

1 Peter 1:4 an: 1 Pet 3:9; Matt 25:34; Acts 20:32; 26:18; Gal 3:18; Eph 1:11, 14, 18; Col 1:12; Heb 9:15 incorruptible: 1 Cor 9:25; 15:52–54 undefiled: Rev 21:27 fade: 1 Pet 5:4; Isa 40:7, 8; Ezek 47:12; Jas 1:11 reserved: Ps 31:19; Col 1:5; 3:3, 4; 2 Tim 4:8 for you: or, for us Reciprocal: Gen 14:20—blessed; Gen 21:10—heir; Lev 25:28—he shall; Num 34:2—an inheritance; Deut 12:9—General; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 47:4—choose; Ps 73:24—receive; Ps 92:15—To show; Ps 119:111—Thy testimonies; Prov 8:21—to inherit; Isa 66:22—so shall; Jer 3:19—goodly heritage; Matt 6:20—General; Mark 10:21—treasure; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 16:12—that which is your; Rom 5:2—wherein; Rom 6:23—but the; Rom 8:17—if children; 1 Cor 15:42—it is; 2 Cor 5:1—an; Eph 4:4—as; Phil 3:14—the high; Phil 3:20—our; Phil 4:7—through; Col 1:27—the hope; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 1 Tim 6:19—lay; Titus 1:2—hope; Heb 1:14—heirs; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; Jas 2:5—heirs; Jas 5:2—Your riches; 1 Pet 1:13—the grace; 1 Pet 3:15—the hope; Rev 21:7—inherit; Rev 22:5—and they

1 Peter 1:5 kept: 1 Sam 2:9; Ps 37:23, 24, 28; 103:17, 18; 125:1, 2; Prov 2:8; Isa 54:17; Jer 32:40; John 4:14; 5:24; 10:28–30; 17:11, 12, 15; Rom 8:31–39; Phil 1:6; Jude 1, 24 through:

Rom 11:20; 2 Cor 1:24; Gal 2:20; Eph 2:8; 3:17; 2 Tim 3:15; Heb 6:12 unto: Isa 45:17; 51:6; 1 Thess 1:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; Heb 9:28 ready: 1 Pet 1:13; 1 Tim 6:14, 15; Titus 2:13; 1 John 3:2 in: Job 19:25; John 12:48 Reciprocal: Gen 7:16—the; Exod 15:13—guided; Exod 39:15—chains at the ends; Exod 40:18—reared; Lev 25:28—he shall; Lev 26:5—dwell; Num 6:24—keep thee; Num 23:20—I cannot; Deut 33:3—all his saints; Deut 33:27—underneath; 1 Sam 25:29—with the Lord; Job 1:10—an hedge; Job 17:9—hold on; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 26:1—I shall; Ps 31:19—laid up; Ps 34:22—none; Ps 36:10—continue; Ps 37:18—their; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 55:22—suffer; Ps 73:24—receive; Ps 92:15—To show; Ps 94:18—My foot; Ps 97:10—preserveth; Ps 119:117—Hold; Ps 121:3—will not; Ps 145:20—preserveth; Prov 1:33—whoso; Eccl 9:1—that the; Song 4:4—neck; Isa 63:1—mighty; Isa 66:22—so shall; Jer 23:4—neither; Ezek 41:6—have hold; Mic 5:4—shall abide; Matt 7:25—for; Matt 13:21—dureth; Matt 14:31—and caught; Matt 24:24—insomuch; Matt 25:34—inherit; Matt 26:75—And he; Mark 10:21—treasure; Luke 10:42—which; Luke 15:5—he layeth; Luke 16:12—that which is your; Luke 22:32—I have; John 6:39—I should; Acts 20:32—and to give; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; Rom 14:4—he shall; 1 Cor 10:13—who; Phil 4:7—through; Col 1:23—ye continue; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; Heb 10:39—but; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; 1 Pet 1:7—at; 1 Pet 4:13—when; 2 Pet 1:10—never; 1 John 2:17—abideth; 1 John 2:18—it is

1 Peter 1:6 ye greatly: 1 Pet 1:8; 4:13; 1 Sam 2:1; Ps 9:14; 35:10; 95:1; Isa 12:2, 3; 61:3, 10; Matt 5:12; Luke 1:47; 2:10; 10:20; John 16:22; Rom 5:2, 11; 12:12; 2 Cor 6:10; 12:9, 10; Gal 5:22; Phil 3:3; 4:4; 1 Thess 1:6; Jas 1:2, 9 for: 1 Pet 4:7; 5:10; 2 Cor 4:17 if: 1 Pet 1:7; Ps 119:75; Lam 3:32, 33; Heb 12:7–11 ye are: Job 9:27, 28; Ps 69:20; 119:28; Isa 61:3; Matt 11:28; 26:37; Rom 9:2; Phil 2:26; Heb 12:11; Jas 4:9 manifold: Ps 34:19; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; 1 Cor 4:9–13; 2 Cor 4:7–11; 11:23–27; Heb 11:35–38; Jas 1:2 Reciprocal: Exod 15:25—proved; 1 Sam 30:3—burned; Ps 66:10—tried; Ps 73:14—For all; Prov 15:15—but; Prov 18:14—spirit; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 27:8—measure; Dan 11:35—to try; Zech 13:9—refine; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 16:20—your; John 21:17—grieved; Acts 13:52—were; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 16:34—and rejoiced; Acts 20:19—temptations; Rom 5:4—patience; Rom 8:18—I reckon; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 5:2—we; Phil 2:1—any consolation; Phil 3:1—rejoice; Heb 11:17—when; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Jas 1:12—when; Jas 5:11—and have; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; Rev 2:10—ten days

1 Peter 1:7 the trial: 1 Pet 4:12; Job 23:10; Ps 66:10–12; Prov 17:3; Isa 48:10; Jer 9:7; Zech 13:9; Mal 3:3; Rom 5:3, 4; Jas 1:3, 4, 12; Rev 2:10; 3:10 precious: 1 Pet 2:4, 7; Prov 3:13–15; 8:19; 16:16; 2 Pet 1:1, 4 that: Eccl 5:14; Jer 48:36; Luke 12:20, 21, 33; Acts 8:20; Jas 5:2, 3; 2 Pet 3:10–12; Rev 18:16, 17 tried: 1 Pet 4:12; Job 23:10; Ps 66:10; Prov 17:3; Isa 48:10; Zech 13:9; 1 Cor 3:13; Rev 3:18 might: 1 Sam 2:30; Matt 19:28; 25:21, 23; John 5:44; 12:26; Rom 2:7, 29; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Thess 1:7–12; Jude 24 at: 1 Pet 1:5; Rev 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 22:1—God; Exod 15:25—proved; Exod 37:4—with gold; Num 5:28—And if; Num 31:23—abide; Deut 8:2—prove thee; Deut 8:16—to do thee; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Sam 30:3—burned; 1 Kgs 17:13—make me thereof; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; 2 Chr 32:31—to try him; Job 1:22—In all this; Job 2:3—holdeth; Job 7:18—try; Job 28:1—where they fine it; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 17:3—proved; Ps 37:34—exalt; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 111:10—his praise; Ps 139:23—know; Prov 21:21—findeth; Prov 25:3—is unsearchable; Prov 25:4—General; Prov 27:21—the fining; Prov 31:30—she; Isa 11:10—his rest; Isa 24:15—glorify; Isa 43:4—thou hast been; Jer 6:29—the founder; Jer

30:19—I will; Ezek 39:13—a renown; Dan 11:35—to try; Dan 12:10—shall be; Matt 6:18—shall; Matt 7:25—the rain; Luke 19:17—Well; John 12:43—the praise of God; Rom 2:10—glory; Rom 8:18—I reckon; Rom 8:23—even we; Rom 8:28—we know; Rom 16:10—approved; 1 Cor 3:12—gold; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; 2 Cor 4:17—far; 2 Cor 5:2—we; 2 Cor 10:18—but; 2 Cor 12:10—I take; Phil 1:19—I know; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; 1 Tim 6:14—until; 2 Tim 2:21—a vessel; 2 Tim 4:1—at; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Heb 11:1—faith; Heb 11:17—when; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Jas 5:11—and have; 1 Pet 1:6—if; 1 Pet 1:18—corruptible; 1 Pet 5:10—after; 1 John 2:28—when; Rev 15:2—mingled

1 Peter 1:8 having: John 20:29; 2 Cor 4:18; 5:7; Heb 11:1, 27; 1 John 4:20 ye love: 1 Pet 2:7; Song 1:7; 5:9, 16; Matt 10:37; 25:35–40; John 8:42; 14:15, 21, 24; 21:15–17; 1 Cor 16:22; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Gal 5:6; Eph 6:24; 1 John 4:19 believing: 1 Pet 1:6; Hab 3:17, 18; Acts 16:34; Rom 14:17; 15:13; Phil 1:25; 3:3; 4:4 unspeakable: John 16:22; 2 Cor 9:15; 12:4 full: 1 Pet 5:4; 2 Cor 1:22; Gal 5:22; Eph 1:13, 14 Reciprocal: Lev 23:40—rejoice; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Sam 2:1—My heart; Ps 4:7—put; Ps 37:4—Delight; Ps 68:3—exceedingly rejoice; Ps 94:19—General; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 108:7—I will rejoice; Ps 119:111—for they; Ps 149:5—the saints; Prov 14:10—and; Prov 29:6—but; Song 1:4—we will be; Song 3:1—him whom; Isa 9:3—they joy; Isa 25:9—we will; Isa 30:33—ordained; Isa 51:3—joy; Isa 58:14—delight; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Zech 10:7—their heart; Matt 25:21—enter; Luke 1:46—General; Luke 24:52—with; John 6:36—That; John 6:40—seeth; John 12:43—the praise of God; John 14:28—If; John 15:11—your; John 16:27—because; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 5:11—but we; Rom 8:28—we know; 1 Cor 8:3—love; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Gal 1:14—traditions; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 2:20—I now; Col 2:1—not; 1 Thess 1:6—with joy; 2 Thess 1:12—and ye; Heb 3:6—rejoicing; Jas 1:12—them; 1 Pet 4:13—ye may; 2 Pet 2:1—bought

1 Peter 1:9; Rom 6:22; Heb 11:13; Jas 1:21 Reciprocal: Matt 25:34—inherit; John 6:36—That; John 20:31—believing; Gal 2:16—we have; Heb 10:36—ye might

1 Peter 1:10 which: Gen 49:10; Dan 2:44; Hag 2:7; Zech 6:12; Matt 13:17; Luke 10:24; 24:25–27, 44; Acts 3:22–24; 7:52; 10:43; 13:27–29; 28:23; 2 Pet 1:19–21 and: 1 Pet 1:11; Prov 2:4; Dan 9:3; John 5:39; 7:52; Acts 17:11 the grace: Heb 11:13, 40 Reciprocal: Gen 45:13—my glory; Ps 40:7—in the; Ps 111:2—sought; Song 2:9—showing; Song 8:2—who; Isa 42:9—new things; Isa 48:6—showed; Jer 33:14—General; Dan 8:15—sought; Dan 9:2—understood; Matt 11:11—greater; Mark 9:4—appeared; Luke 7:28—but; Luke 8:10—Unto; John 8:56—rejoiced; John 10:1—He; John 16:14—glorify; Acts 3:18—those; Rom 3:21—and the; Rom 8:24—but hope; Rom 16:25—which; 1 Cor 13:9—General; Eph 3:5—in other; 2 Tim 1:18—mercy; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Titus 2:11—the grace; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 3:5—for; Heb 11:32—the prophets; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; Rev 19:10—for the

1 Peter 1:11 the Spirit: 1 Pet 3:18, 19; Rom 8:9; Gal 4:6; 2 Pet 1:21; Rev 19:10 the sufferings: Ps 22:1–21; 69:1–21; 88:1–18; Isa 52:13, 14; 53:1–10; Dan 9:24–26; Zech 13:7; Luke 24:25–27, 44 the glory: Gen 3:15; 49:10; Ps 22:22–31; 69:30–36; 110:1–6; Isa 9:6, 7; 49:6; 53:11, 12; Dan 2:34, 35, 44; 7:13, 14; Zech 8:18–21; 14:9; John 12:41; Acts 26:22, 23 Reciprocal: Neh 9:30—by thy spirit; Ps 40:7—in the; Ps 110:7—therefore; Isa 55:5—he; Dan 8:15—sought; Dan 12:8—but; Zech 7:12—sent; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Matt 26:24—Song of man goeth; Mark 10:37—in; Mark 12:36—by; Luke 9:22—General; Luke 9:31—spake; Luke 10:24—many; Luke 22:22—truly; Luke 23:42—thy; Luke

24:26—General; John 1:16—of his; John 4:38—other; John 5:39—they which; John 15:15—all; Acts 1:16—which the; Acts 2:31—seeing; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 7:52—which showed; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 10:17—while; Acts 10:43—him; Acts 24:14—believing; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 1:4—according; Rom 8:24—but hope; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 1 Cor 15:3—according; 1 Cor 15:4—according; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 3:23—the faith; Phil 1:19—the Spirit; Phil 4:5—your; Col 3:16—the word; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; Heb 2:6—in; Heb 9:9—the time; Heb 10:15—General; Heb 11:26—the reproach; Heb 12:2—for; 1 Pet 1:10—and; 1 Pet 1:21—gave; Rev 3:1—he that; Rev 22:6—the holy

1 Peter 1:12 it: Isa 53:1; Dan 2:19, 22, 28, 29, 47; 10:1; Amos 3:7; Matt 11:25, 27; 16:17; Luke 2:26; Rom 1:17; 1 Cor 2:10; Gal 1:12, 16 that not: Dan 9:24; 12:9, 13; Heb 11:13, 39, 40 that have: Mark 16:15; Luke 9:6; Acts 8:25; 16:10; Rom 1:15; 10:15; 15:19; 1 Thess 2:9; Heb 4:2 with: John 15:26; 16:7–15; Acts 2:4, 33; 4:8, 31; 10:44; 2 Cor 1:22; 6:6; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; Heb 2:4 sent: Prov 1:23; Isa 11:2–6; 32:15; 44:3–5; Joel 2:28; Zech 12:10; John 15:26; Acts 2:17, 18 which things: Exod 25:20; Dan 8:13; 12:5, 6; Luke 15:10; Eph 3:10; Rev 5:11 Reciprocal: Exod 37:9—to the mercy seatward; Num 7:89—two cherubims; 2 Sam 6:2—dwelleth; 1 Kgs 6:23—two cherubims; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 97:7—worship; Ps 110:2—the rod; Zech 4:6—Not; Zech 7:12—sent; Matt 10:20—but; Matt 13:35—I will utter; Matt 28:2—for; Mark 13:11—but; Luke 1:70—which; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 9:31—spake; Luke 19:38—glory; John 4:38—other; John 8:54—it is; John 10:3—the porter; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:31—seeing; Acts 5:32—and so; Acts 8:35—preached; Acts 15:28—it; Acts 21:11—Thus; Acts 26:6—the promise; Rom 15:16—ministering; 1 Cor 2:4—but; 1 Cor 2:9—eye; 1 Cor 2:13—but; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 4:6—in the; Gal 3:2—Received; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Gal 3:23—the faith; Eph 2:7—show; Col 3:16—the word; 1 Thess 4:8—who; 1 Tim 1:11—glorious; 1 Tim 3:16—seen; Heb 1:14—sent; Heb 2:10—it; Heb 9:5—over; Heb 9:9—the time; Heb 10:15—General; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 1 Pet 3:19—By which; 1 Pet 5:1—and a; Rev 22:6—the holy

1 Peter 1:13 gird: Exod 12:11; 1 Kgs 18:46; 2 Kgs 4:29; Job 38:3; 40:7; Isa 11:5; Jer 1:17; Luke 12:35; 17:8; Eph 6:14 be sober: 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8; Luke 21:34, 35; Rom 13:13; 1 Thess 5:6, 7 hope: 1 Pet 1:3–5; 3:15; Rom 15:4–13; 1 Cor 13:13; 1 Thess 5:8; Heb 3:6; 6:19; 1 John 3:3 to the end: Gr. perfectly the grace: 1 Pet 1:4–9; Luke 17:30; 1 Cor 1:7; 2 Thess 1:7; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:11–13; Heb 9:28; 10:35 Reciprocal: Exod 28:8—curious; Exod 39:27—coats; 2 Kgs 9:1—Gird up thy loins; Job 4:6—thy hope; Job 7:6—without hope; Ps 71:14—But; Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 119:112—the end; Ps 147:11—fear; Prov 31:17—girdeth; Eccl 7:8—Better; Lam 3:26—hope; Zech 8:16—are; Mal 3:17—son; Matt 20:4—Go; Matt 25:10—they; Luke 22:32—strengthen; John 13:1—unto; Rom 8:18—the glory; Rom 12:3—soberly; Eph 4:23—spirit; Phil 3:14—the high; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; Titus 2:2—sober; Jas 5:11—and have; 1 Pet 1:5—ready; 1 Pet 4:13—when

1 Peter 1:14 obedient: Eph 2:2; 5:6 Gr. not: 1 Pet 4:2, 3; Rom 6:4; 12:2; Eph 4:18–22; Col 3:5–7 in: Acts 17:30; 1 Thess 4:5; Titus 3:3–5 Reciprocal: Lev 10:10—General; Lev 14:14—General; Deut 27:10—General; Isa 35:8—The way; Isa 52:11—touch; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Hos 14:8—What; Matt 5:9—for; Luke 1:75—General; Luke 10:6—the Son; Luke 18:17—General; John 3:7—Ye; John 15:16—that your; Acts 26:20—and do; Rom 6:2—live; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; 2 Cor 5:15—henceforth; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; Gal 5:16—and; Eph 2:3—in the; Phil 2:15—sons; Col 3:6—children; Col 3:10—after; 1 Thess 4:7—God; Titus 2:12—live; Jas 4:1—come they; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

1 Peter 1:15 as: 1 Pet 2:9; 5:10; Rom 8:28–30; 9:24; Phil 3:14; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:7; 2 Tim 1:9; 2 Pet 1:3, 10 is: Isa 6:3; Rev 3:7; 4:8; 6:10 so: Matt 5:48; Luke 1:74, 75; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:1, 2; Phil 1:27; 2:15, 16; 1 Thess 4:3–7; Titus 2:11–14; 3:8, 14; Heb 12:14; 2 Pet 1:4–10 in: 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16; Phil 3:20; 1 Tim 4:12; Heb 13:5; Jas 3:13; 2 Pet 3:11–14 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—glorious; Exod 19:6—and an; Exod 22:31—holy; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 19:2—Ye shall; Lev 20:7—General; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Num 15:40—be holy; Deut 10:12—to walk; Ps 50:23—ordereth his conversation; Ps 99:9—for the; Isa 35:8—The way; Hab 1:13—of; Luke 6:36—General; John 17:11—Holy; Acts 17:30—but; Rom 1:7—called; 1 Cor 1:2—called; 2 Cor 5:15—henceforth; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; Gal 1:6—that called; Col 3:10—after; Heb 12:10—partakers; 1 Pet 3:2—behold; 1 John 2:1—that; 1 John 3:7—even

1 Peter 1:16; Lev 11:44; 19:2; 20:7; Amos 3:3 Reciprocal: Exod 15:11—glorious; Exod 19:6—and an; Exod 20:26—thy nakedness; Exod 22:31—holy; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Lev 6:18—every one; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Num 15:40—be holy; Deut 10:12—to walk; Deut 14:21—an holy; 1 Sam 2:2—none holy; Ps 99:9—for the; Isa 5:16—sanctified; Hab 1:13—of; Matt 5:48—ye; Luke 6:36—General; Rom 3:10—As it is; 1 Cor 1:2—called; Eph 5:1—followers; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 2 Tim 1:9—called; Heb 12:10—partakers; Heb 12:14—and holiness; 1 John 3:7—even; Rev 15:4—thou only

1 Peter 1:17 call: Zeph 3:9; Matt 6:9; 7:7–11; 2 Cor 1:2; Eph 1:17; 3:14 who: Deut 10:17; 2 Chr 19:7; Job 34:19; Matt 22:16; Acts 10:34, 35; Rom 2:10, 11; Gal 2:6; Eph 6:9; Col 3:25 pass: Gen 47:9; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; Heb 11:13–16 in fear: 1 Pet 2:11; Prov 14:16; 28:14; Rom 11:20; 2 Cor 5:6; 7:1, 11; Phil 2:12; Heb 4:1; 12:28 Reciprocal: Lev 19:14—fear; Deut 1:17—shall not; Deut 6:2—fear; Deut 10:12—fear; 2 Sam 14:14—neither; Job 4:6—thy hope; Job 34:11—the work; Ps 5:7—in thy; Ps 62:12—renderest; Ps 147:11—fear; Prov 23:17—be thou; Prov 24:23—It; Ezek 18:30—I will; Zeph 3:5—just; Mal 1:6—if then; Mal 1:9—will he; Matt 16:27—and then; Matt 26:35—Though; John 4:21—worship; Acts 5:11—General; Eph 2:18—the; Rev 2:23—and I will

1 Peter 1:18 ye: Ps 49:7, 8; 1 Cor 6:20; 7:23 corruptible: 1 Pet 1:7 vain: Ps 39:6; 62:10; Jer 4:11; Rom 1:21; 1 Cor 3:20 received: 1 Pet 4:3; Jer 9:14; 16:19; 44:17; Ezek 20:18; Amos 2:4; Zech 1:4–6; Matt 15:2, 3; Acts 7:51, 52; 19:34, 35; Gal 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 12:5—be without; Exod 30:12—a ransom; Exod 37:4—with gold; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 15:27—General; Num 3:46—the two hundred; Num 3:50—General; Num 7:15—General; 2 Sam 21:4—We will; 1 Kgs 15:12—all the idols; 1 Kgs 20:39—or else; 2 Kgs 14:3—he did according; 2 Kgs 16:10—saw an altar; Job 33:24—I; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 26:11—redeem; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 34:22—redeemeth; Ps 107:2—Let the; Ps 111:9—sent; Prov 13:8—ransom; Prov 14:18—inherit; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 35:9—but; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 45:13—let go; Isa 52:3—General; Isa 62:12—The redeemed; Isa 63:16—General; Jer 2:11—a nation; Jer 10:3—customs; Ezek 18:14—that seeth; Hos 7:13—though; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 20:28—and to; Mark 7:3—the tradition; Mark 8:37—General; Luke 24:21—General; Acts 20:28—which he; Rom 3:24—through; Rom 3:25—set forth; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 12:2—even; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 1:7—whom; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 4:22—former; Eph 5:25—loved; Col 2:8—after the tradition; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 9:12—by his; 1 Pet 2:1—Wherefore; 1 John 3:16—perceive; Rev 5:9—and hast

1 Peter 1:19 with: 1 Pet 2:22–24; 3:18; Dan 9:24; Zech 13:7; Matt 20:28; 26:28; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14; Heb 9:12–14; 1 John 1:7; 2:2; Rev 1:5; 5:9 as: Exod 12:5; Isa 53:7; John 1:29, 36; Acts 8:32–35; 1 Cor 5:7, 8; Rev 5:6; 7:14; 14:1 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Gen 22:8—General; Gen 22:13—in the; Exod 24:6—the blood he; Exod 29:1—without; Exod 29:38—two lambs; Exod 30:12—a ransom; Exod 37:4—with gold; Lev 1:3—a male; Lev 1:17—shall not; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 12:6—a lamb; Lev 14:10—he lambs; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 22:19—General; Lev 23:12—General; Num 3:46—the two hundred; Num 6:14—one ewe; Num 7:15—General; Num 7:39—General; Num 19:2—no blemish; Num 28:3—two lambs; Num 28:19—they shall; Deut 16:6—at even; Deut 17:1—General; 2 Sam 21:4—We will; 1 Kgs 20:39—or else; Job 33:24—I; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 26:11—redeem; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 34:22—redeemeth; Ps 107:2—Let the; Prov 13:8—ransom; Isa 1:27—redeemed; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 44:22—return; Isa 45:13—let go; Isa 62:12—The redeemed; Ezek 43:22—a kid; Ezek 45:18—without blemish; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily; Hos 7:13—though; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Matt 25:34—from; Matt 27:4—the innocent; Mark 8:37—General; Mark 10:45—and to; Mark 15:14—Why; Luke 23:4—I find; Luke 23:22—Why; Luke 23:41—but; Luke 24:21—General; John 14:30—and; John 18:38—I find; John 19:4—that ye; Rom 3:24—through; Rom 4:25—Who was; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; 1 Cor 7:23—are; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 5:27—not; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 1 Tim 6:14—without; Heb 7:26—holy; Heb 9:14—the blood; Heb 9:23—the heavenly; 1 Pet 2:4—precious; Rev 13:8—from

1 Peter 1:20 verily: Gen 3:15; Prov 8:23; Mic 5:2; Rom 3:25; 16:25, 26; Eph 1:4; 3:9, 11; Col 1:26; 2 Tim 1:9, 10; Titus 1:2, 3; Rev 13:8 but: Acts 3:25, 26; Col 1:26; 1 John 1:2; 3:5, 8; 4:9, 10 in: Gal 4:4; Eph 1:10; Heb 1:2; 9:26 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Gen 22:8—General; Gen 22:13—in the; Num 28:3—two lambs; Deut 16:6—at even; Ps 8:5—hast; Isa 49:1—The Lord; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily; Matt 13:35—from; Matt 25:34—from; John 1:36—Behold; John 17:5—before; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 15:18—General; Rom 5:6—in due time; Rom 8:29—he also; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; Gal 3:17—the covenant; Col 1:14—whom; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 1:12—believed; Heb 2:16—verily; Heb 4:3—from; 1 Pet 2:21—for us; 1 John 2:18—it is; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 17:8—from

1 Peter 1:21 by: John 5:24; 12:44; 14:6; Heb 6:1; 7:25 that raised: Acts 2:24, 32; 3:15; 4:10 gave: 1 Pet 1:11; 3:22; Matt 28:18; John 3:34; 5:22, 23; 13:31, 32; 17:1; Acts 2:33; 3:13; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 2:9 your: Ps 42:5; 146:3–5; Jer 17:7; John 14:1; Eph 1:12, 13 marg. Eph 1:15; Col 1:27; 1 Tim 1:1 Reciprocal: Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 7:1—in; Ps 8:5—hast; Ps 16:11—path; Ps 31:24—all ye; Ps 78:7—set; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 119:49—upon which; Ps 125:1—that trust; Ps 146:5—whose; Prov 22:19—thy; Prov 29:25—whoso; Song 8:5—leaning; Jer 39:18—because; Lam 3:24—therefore; Dan 3:28—that trusted; Zeph 3:12—and; Matt 13:35—from; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; John 8:54—it is; John 11:4—that; Acts 10:40—General; Rom 4:24—if we; Rom 4:25—and was raised; Rom 8:11—him; Rom 8:24—saved; Rom 10:9—and shalt; Rom 14:9—Christ; Rom 15:12—in him; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 13:13—abideth; 1 Cor 15:17—ye are; 1 Cor 15:19—hope; Gal 1:1—raised; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 2:18—through; Eph 4:4—as; Phil 2:11—to the; Phil 2:19—But; Col 1:4—faith; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Tim 4:10—because; 2 Tim 1:10—now; 2 Tim 1:12—believed; Titus 3:8—which; Heb 1:3—sat; Heb 6:11—of hope; Heb 13:20—brought; 1 John 2:8—which

1 Peter 1:22 ye have: John 15:3; 17:17, 19; Acts 15:9; Rom 6:16, 17; 2 Thess 2:13; Jas 4:8 in:

1 Pet 3:1; 4:17; Acts 6:7; Rom 1:5; 2:8; Gal 3:1; 5:7; Heb 5:9; 11:8 through: Rom 8:13; Gal 5:5; 2 Tim 1:14; Heb 9:14 unto: 1 Pet 2:17; 3:8; 4:8; John 13:34, 35; 15:17; Rom 12:9, 10; 2 Cor 6:6; Eph 4:3; 1 Thess 4:8, 9; 1 Tim 1:5; Heb 6:10; 13:1; Jas 2:15, 16; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:11, 14–19, 23; 4:7, 12, 20, 21; 5:1, 2 see: Phil 1:9; 1 Thess 3:12; 2 Thess 1:3; Rev 2:4 a pure: 1 Tim 1:3; 4:12; 5:2 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Num 11:17—I will take; Ps 51:10—clean; Prov 16:6—mercy; Prov 21:8—but; Ezek 18:31—make; Ezek 36:27—I will; Dan 12:10—shall be; Zeph 2:3—seek righteousness; Matt 5:8—are; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Luke 17:5—Increase; John 3:7—Ye; John 3:21—that his; John 4:14—shall be; John 15:12—General; John 18:37—Every; Acts 9:17—Brother; Rom 10:16—obeyed; Rom 12:11—fervent; Rom 16:1—our; Rom 16:14—and; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are sanctified; 2 Cor 7:1—let; 2 Cor 8:7—see; 2 Cor 8:8—prove; 2 Cor 10:5—the obedience; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 5:16—Walk; Gal 5:22—love; Eph 1:15—love; Eph 4:15—speaking the truth; Eph 4:16—edifying; Eph 5:15—See; Eph 5:26—by; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Phil 4:8—are true; Col 1:8—General; Col 3:23—whatsoever; 1 Thess 5:15—See; 2 Tim 1:5—unfeigned; 2 Tim 1:7—of love; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; Titus 2:14—purify; Phlm 1:16—a brother; Heb 9:13—the purifying; Heb 12:25—See; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy; 1 Pet 1:2—unto; 2 Pet 3:1—pure; 1 John 3:18—let; 2 John 1—whom; 2 John 5—that we; Rev 3:15—that

1 Peter 1:23 born: 1 Pet 1:3; John 1:3; 3:5 not: Mal 2:3; Rom 1:23; 1 Cor 15:53, 54 but: 1 John 3:9; 5:18 by: 1 Pet 1:25; Jer 23:28; Matt 24:35; John 6:63; Heb 4:12; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Lev 11:37—sowing seed; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 119:93—will never; Ps 119:144—righteousness; Prov 21:8—but; Isa 55:11—shall my; Matt 13:24—good; Matt 13:38—the good; Mark 4:14—the word; Mark 4:26—as; Luke 8:11—The seed; Luke 17:5—Increase; John 1:13—were; John 3:3—Except; John 17:17—Sanctify; Acts 9:17—Brother; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; Rom 10:17—faith; Rom 16:1—our; Rom 16:14—and; 1 Cor 4:15—for; Eph 5:26—by; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; Phil 2:16—the word; Phil 3:3—have; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; Phlm 1:16—a brother; Heb 8:10—I will put; 1 Pet 2:2—newborn; 1 Pet 3:4—which is not; 1 John 2:27—the anointing; 1 John 2:29—is born; 1 John 3:15—hath; 2 John 1—whom; 2 John 2—which; 2 John 5—that we

1 Peter 1:24 For: or, For that all flesh: 2 Kgs 19:26; Ps 37:2; 90:5; 92:7; 102:4; 103:15; 129:6; Isa 40:6–8; Jas 1:10, 11; 4:14; 1 John 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 31:1—glory; 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; Job 4:19—crushed; Job 7:6—swifter; Job 8:12—General; Job 14:2—like; Ps 49:12—in honour; Ps 87:5—of Zion; Ps 102:11—I am withered; Prov 31:30—Favour; Eccl 3:18—concerning; Isa 37:27—as the grass of; Isa 51:12—man which; Isa 64:6—we all; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Matt 6:30—clothe; Luke 4:6—and the; Luke 12:28—which; John 6:27—the meat; Acts 25:23—with; 1 Cor 7:29—that both; 1 Cor 7:31—for; 2 Cor 11:18—many; Rev 8:7—the third

1 Peter 1:25 the word: 1 Pet 1:23; Ps 102:12, 26; 119:89; Isa 40:8; Matt 5:18; Luke 16:17 this: 1 Pet 1:12; 2:2; John 1:1, 14; 1 Cor 1:21–24; 2:2; 15:1–4; Eph 2:17; 3:8; Titus 1:3; 2 Pet 1:19; 1 John 1:1, 3 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 21:15—and David waxed faint; Isa 64:6—we all; Matt 24:35—my; Luke 21:33—General; Rom 10:8—the word of faith; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God; 1 John 2:17—abideth

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He exhorts them from the breach of charity;
- 4 shewing that Christ is the foundation whereupon they are built;
- 11 He beseeches them also to abstain from fleshly lusts;
- 13 to be obedient to magistrates;
- 18 and teaches servants how to obey their masters;
- 20 patiently suffering for well doing, after the example of Christ.

1 Peter 2:1 Wherefore: 1 Pet 1:18–25 laying: 1 Pet 4:2; Isa 2:20; 30:22; Ezek 18:31, 32; Rom 13:12; Eph 4:22–25; Col 3:5–8; Heb 12:1; Jas 1:21; 5:9 malice: 1 Pet 2:16; 1 Cor 5:8; 14:20; Eph 4:31; Titus 3:3–5 guile: 1 Pet 2:22; 3:10; Ps 32:2; 34:13; John 1:47; 1 Thess 2:3; Rev 14:5 hypocrisies: Job 36:13; Matt 7:5; 15:7; 23:28; 24:51; Mark 12:15; Luke 6:42; 11:44; 12:1; Jas 3:17 envies: 1 Sam 18:8, 9; Ps 37:1; 73:3; Prov 3:31; 14:30; 24:1, 19; Rom 1:29; 13:13; 1 Cor 3:2, 3; 2 Cor 12:20; Gal 5:21–26; Jas 3:14, 16; 4:5 all evil: 1 Pet 4:4; Eph 4:31; Col 3:8; 1 Tim 3:11; Titus 2:3; Jas 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 19:16—talebearer; Lev 19:18—not avenge; Num 11:29—Enviest; Ps 15:3—backbiteth; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 4:24—Put; Eccl 5:1—ready; Isa 1:16—put away; Isa 29:19—meek; Isa 58:2—they ask; Jer 9:4—walk; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 19:14—for; Mark 4:8—fell; Mark 9:43—if; Luke 8:15—in an; Luke 8:18—heed; Luke 9:47—took; Luke 10:21—revealed; John 3:12—earthly; John 10:5—General; Acts 5:17—indignation; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 10:33—are we; Rom 10:17—faith; 1 Cor 13:4—envieth; Phil 2:3—nothing; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Titus 3:2—speak

1 Peter 2:2 newborn: 1 Pet 1:23; Matt 18:3; Mark 10:15; Rom 6:4; 1 Cor 3:1; 14:20 the sincere: Ps 19:7–10; 1 Cor 3:2; Heb 5:12, 13 grow: 2 Sam 23:5; Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Hos 6:3; 14:5, 7; Mal 4:2; Eph 2:21; 4:15; 2 Thess 1:3; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Job 23:12—I have esteemed; Ps 15:3—backbiteth; Ps 32:2—whose; Ps 34:8—taste; Ps 119:30—chosen; Ps 119:50—for thy; Ps 119:101—refrained; Ps 119:131—opened; Ps 119:140—pure; Eccl 5:1—ready; Song 4:5—two breasts; Isa 28:9—weaned; Isa 55:1—milk; Isa 58:2—they ask; Isa 66:11—ye may suck; Jer 3:15—which shall; Jer 9:4—walk; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 19:14—for; Mark 4:24—Take; Mark 10:14—for; Luke 8:15—in an; Luke 8:18—heed; Luke 9:47—took; Luke 10:21—revealed; Luke 18:16—for; John 1:13—were; John 21:15—lambs; Acts 8:31—How; Acts 10:33—are we; Acts 17:11—they received; Rom 2:20—a teacher; Rom 10:17—faith; Rom 13:13—strife; 1 Cor 5:8—neither; 2 Cor 7:11—vehement; Eph 4:22—ye; Eph 4:24—new; Phil 2:3—nothing; Col 1:5—the word; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 1 Tim 3:6—novice; 1 Tim 4:6—nourished; 1 Tim 6:4—words; Jas 3:14—if; 1 Pet 1:3—hath; 1 Pet 1:25—this

1 Peter 2:3; Ps 9:10; 24:8; 63:5; Song 2:3; Zech 9:17; Heb 6:5, 6 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 19:35—can I discern; Job 12:11—Doth; Ps 34:8—taste; Rom 12:2—prove; 2 Cor 12:16—being

1 Peter 2:4 To: Isa 55:3; Jer 3:22; Matt 11:28; John 5:40; 6:37 a living: John 5:26; 6:57; 11:25, 26; 14:6, 19; Rom 5:10; Col 3:4 stone: Isa 28:16; Dan 2:34, 45; Zech 3:9; 4:7 disallowed: Ps 118:22, 23; Isa 8:14, 15; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10, 11; Luke 20:17, 18; Acts 4:11, 12 chosen: Isa 42:1; Matt 12:18 precious: 1 Pet 2:7; 1:7, 19; 2 Pet 1:1, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 49:24—the stone; Exod 26:6—one tabernacle; Exod 36:13—so it became; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Num 12:7—faithful; 1 Sam 16:7—seeth not; 1 Sam 18:30—set by; 1 Sam 20:27—the son; Ps 87:1—His; Song 1:17—beams; Isa 49:7—and he; Isa 54:11—I will lay; Jer 12:16—built; Hag 2:23—for; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Zech 6:15—they; Matt 12:6—General; Matt 22:42—What; Matt 26:68—thou; Mark 6:3—carpenter; Luke 3:22—Thou art; Luke

6:47—cometh; Luke 6:48—rock; Luke 23:35—Christ; John 1:14—we; John 2:21—temple; John 6:51—living; John 15:5—vine; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Eph 2:20—built; Eph 2:22—an; Col 2:7—built; Heb 4:12—is quick; 1 Pet 2:6—Behold

1 Peter 2:5 also: 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:20–22; Heb 3:6; Rev 3:12 are built: or, be ye built an holy: 1 Pet 2:9; Isa 61:6; 66:21; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6 spiritual: Ps 50:14, 23; 141:2; Hos 14:2; Mal 1:11; John 4:22–24; Rom 12:1; Phil 2:17; 4:18; Heb 13:15, 16 acceptable: 1 Pet 4:11; Phil 1:11; 4:18; Col 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:7—If thou doest well; Gen 6:9—and Noah; Gen 8:20—builded; Exod 19:6—a kingdom; Exod 26:6—one tabernacle; Exod 26:24—and they shall be coupled together above; Exod 28:38—accepted; Exod 36:13—so it became; Exod 37:25—General; Exod 38:1—the altar; Lev 3:5—upon the burnt; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 7:12—a thanksgiving; Lev 8:13—Moses; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 22:29—General; Num 5:10—hallowed things; Num 12:7—faithful; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 25:13—an everlasting; Deut 7:6—an holy; Deut 18:2—the Lord; Deut 26:3—the priest; Deut 26:19—high above; Deut 33:19—they shall; 2 Sam 7:13—He shall; 2 Sam 24:23—The Lord; 1 Kgs 6:1—build; 1 Kgs 6:7—built of stone; 1 Kgs 7:11—General; 1 Kgs 7:29—certain additions; 1 Chr 16:35—that we may give; Ps 19:14—Let; Ps 20:3—Remember; Ps 27:6—therefore; Ps 51:17—sacrifices; Ps 69:31—also shall; Ps 96:8—bring; Ps 107:22—sacrifice; Ps 118:3—General; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Prov 9:1—builded; Song 1:17—beams; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 19:21—and shall; Isa 52:11—touch; Isa 56:7—their burnt; Isa 58:5—an acceptable; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 66:20—an offering; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Ezek 43:27—I will accept; Zech 6:12—he shall build; Zech 6:15—they; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Mal 3:3—an; Matt 12:6—General; John 2:21—temple; John 14:13—in my; Rom 1:8—through; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 14:18—is; Rom 15:16—offering up; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 3:9—ye are God's building; 2 Cor 13:5—Jesus Christ; Gal 6:16—the Israel; Eph 1:6—he; Eph 2:22—an; Eph 3:21—by; Eph 5:10—acceptable; Eph 5:20—in; 1 Tim 2:3—this; 1 Tim 3:15—the house; 2 Tim 2:20—in a; Heb 3:3—who; Heb 4:12—is quick; Heb 12:10—partakers; Heb 12:28—we may; Heb 13:21—through; Rev 11:1—Rise

1 Peter 2:6 it: Dan 10:21; Mark 12:10; John 7:38; Acts 1:16; 2 Tim 3:16; 2 Pet 1:20; 3:16 Behold: 1 Pet 2:4; Isa 28:16; Zech 10:4; Rom 9:32, 33; Eph 2:20 elect: Ps 89:19; Isa 42:1; Matt 12:18; Luke 23:35; Eph 1:4 shall: Ps 40:14; Isa 41:11; 45:16, 17; 50:7; 54:4 Reciprocal: Deut 32:4—the Rock; 1 Kgs 5:17—costly stones; 1 Kgs 8:1—out of the city; Ps 2:12—Blessed; Ps 22:5—and were; Ps 25:2—O; Ps 36:7—excellent; Ps 71:1—do I; Ps 119:116—and let me; Ps 119:165—nothing shall offend them; Prov 9:1—builded; Song 5:16—most; Isa 46:13—salvation; Isa 49:23—for they; Jer 12:17—if; Joel 2:27—and my; Zeph 3:11—shalt thou; Luke 23:42—Lord; Acts 4:11—the stone; Rom 10:11—Whosoever; 1 Cor 3:11—General; Jas 2:23—the scripture

1 Peter 2:7 you: 1 Pet 1:8; Song 5:9–16; Hag 2:7; Matt 13:44–46; John 4:42; 6:68, 69; Phil 3:7–10 precious: or, an honour, Isa 28:5; Luke 2:32 which be: 1 Pet 2:8; Acts 26:19; Rom 10:21; 15:31 marg. Titus 3:3; Heb 4:11; 11:31 marg. the stone: Ps 118:22, 23; Matt 21:42; Mark 12:10, 11; Luke 20:17; Acts 4:11, 12 the head: Zech 4:7; Col 2:10 Reciprocal: Num 5:10—hallowed things; 1 Sam 18:30—set by; 1 Kgs 5:17—costly stones; Ps 2:3—General; Ps 36:7—excellent; Song 1:7—O thou; Song 5:16—most; Isa 19:13—stay; Isa 28:13—that; Dan 2:34—a stone; Hos 14:9—but; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Mark 8:29—But; Luke 2:34—set; Luke 7:23—General; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 16:14—glorify; Acts 4:28—to

do; Rom 9:33—Behold; 1 Cor 16:22—love; 2 Cor 2:16—the savour of death; Eph 2:20—Jesus; Phil 3:8—the excellency; 1 Tim 1:9—disobedient; 1 Pet 1:7—precious; 1 Pet 2:4—precious; 2 Pet 1:1—have

1 Peter 2:8 a stone: Isa 8:14; 57:14; Luke 2:34; Rom 9:32, 33; 1 Cor 1:23; 2 Cor 2:16 being; 1 Pet 2:7 whereunto: Exod 9:16; Rom 9:22; 1 Thess 5:9; 2 Pet 2:3; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Exod 4:21—I will harden; Deut 32:35—their foot; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Chr 25:20—it came of God; Job 23:14—appointed; Ps 2:3—General; Ps 69:22—a trap; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Prov 16:4—yea; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Prov 21:30—General; Isa 28:13—that; Isa 37:26—how I; Jer 6:21—I will; Jer 13:16—your; Ezek 3:20—and I lay; Ezek 14:3—and put; Hos 14:9—but; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 5:30—offend; Matt 11:6—whosoever; Matt 21:44—whosoever; Mark 12:10—The stone; Luke 7:23—General; Luke 20:17—The stone; John 3:19—because; John 16:1—General; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 4:28—to do; Rom 10:16—But they; Rom 10:21—a disobedient; Gal 5:11—the offence; Eph 2:20—Jesus; Eph 5:6—disobedience; Heb 11:31—believed not; 1 Pet 4:17—obey; 2 Pet 3:16—unto their own; Rev 2:14—a stumblingblock

1 Peter 2:9 a chosen: 1 Pet 1:2; Deut 10:15; Ps 22:30; 33:12; 73:15; Isa 41:8; 44:1 a royal: Exod 19:5, 6; Isa 61:6; 66:21; Rev 1:6; 5:10; 20:6 an holy: Ps 106:5; Isa 26:2; John 17:19; 1 Cor 3:17; 2 Tim 1:9 peculiar: or, purchased, Deut 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 26:18, 19; Acts 20:28; Eph 1:14; Titus 2:14 show: 1 Pet 4:11; Isa 43:21; 60:1–3; Matt 5:16; Eph 1:6; 3:21; Phil 2:15, 16 praises: or, virtues who: Isa 9:2; 60:1, 2; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:79; Acts 26:28; Rom 9:24; Eph 5:8–11; Phil 3:14; Col 1:13; 1 Thess 5:4–8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:20—builded; Gen 34:7—wrought; Exod 10:23—but all; Exod 15:16—which thou; Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Lev 6:18—every one; Lev 8:13—Moses; Lev 11:44—ye shall; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 20:24—which; Lev 21:6—holy; Num 5:10—hallowed things; Num 15:41—General; Num 16:7—that the man; Num 23:9—dwell alone; Num 25:13—an everlasting; Deut 18:2—the Lord; Deut 28:9—establish; Deut 32:9—the Lord's; Deut 32:21—I will; 1 Sam 8:20—General; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 1 Kgs 8:53—separate; 1 Chr 16:13—his chosen; 1 Chr 16:35—that we may give; 1 Chr 17:22—thy people; Ps 4:3—that the; Ps 14:5—the generation; Ps 18:28—my God; Ps 24:6—This is; Ps 31:21—marvellous; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 45:13—king's; Ps 45:16—princes; Ps 50:14—Offer; Ps 50:23—Whoso; Ps 86:9—glorify; Ps 100:3—we are his; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 102:21—General; Ps 105:6—his chosen; Ps 107:14—brought; Ps 107:22—sacrifice; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 118:27—showed; Ps 135:4—the Lord; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Ps 146:8—openeth; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Ps 148:14—a people; Prov 30:11—a generation; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 4:3—shall be; Isa 19:21—and shall; Isa 29:18—the deaf; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 35:8—The way; Isa 42:6—a light; Isa 42:7—to bring; Isa 43:4—precious; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 43:20—my chosen; Isa 44:5—the name; Isa 48:12—my called; Isa 49:3—General; Isa 49:9—to the; Isa 51:4—O my; Isa 55:13—for a; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 61:3—that he; Isa 61:11—praise; Isa 62:1—the righteousness; Isa 62:12—The holy; Isa 63:18—people; Isa 65:15—his servants; Jer 2:3—holiness; Jer 13:11—for a name; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Jer 33:18—General; Jer 51:19—the rod; Ezek 36:23—when I shall; Ezek 38:8—it is; Ezek 43:19—the priests; Dan 4:37—I Nebuchadnezzar; Dan 12:7—the holy; Hos 1:10—it was said; Hos 2:23—and I will have; Hos 14:2—the calves; Zech 2:11—many; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Mal 3:3—an; Mal 3:17—jewels; Matt 21:43—a nation; Mark 5:30—virtue; Mark 8:25—and saw; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 4:18—and; Luke 6:19—for; Luke 8:46—for; Luke 16:8—children of light; Luke 18:43—followed; John 4:23—the Father seeketh; John 9:39—that they; John 12:23—The hour; John 15:19—because; John 17:10—and I; Acts 13:17—God; Acts

15:14—to take; Acts 26:18—and to; Acts 26:20—and do; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 1:5—for his name; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 1:21—their foolish; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Rom 6:17—that; Rom 7:25—thank God; Rom 8:30—Moreover; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 15:8—truth; 1 Cor 6:20—God; 2 Cor 4:6—the light; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; 2 Cor 9:13—they; Gal 5:11—the offence; Eph 1:4—as; Phil 1:11—are; Col 3:17—giving; 1 Thess 2:12—who; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 1 Thess 5:8—who; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Tim 2:2—all godliness; Heb 3:1—holy; Heb 8:10—they shall; Heb 12:10—partakers; Jas 1:9—in; Jas 2:8—the royal; Jas 3:13—let; 1 Pet 1:15—as; 1 Pet 2:5—an holy; 1 Pet 5:3—heritage; 2 Pet 1:3—called; Rev 11:1—Rise; Rev 14:4—redeemed; Rev 17:14—and they

1 Peter 2:10 were: Hos 1:9, 10; Rom 9:25, 26 obtained: Hos 2:23; Rom 11:6, 7, 30; 1 Cor 7:25; 1 Tim 1:13; Heb 4:16 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—will take; Lev 14:14—General; Num 15:41—General; Deut 27:9—this day; Deut 32:9—the Lord's; Deut 32:21—I will; 2 Sam 7:24—art become; Ps 18:43—a people; Ps 102:18—the people; Ps 118:2—General; Ps 145:7—abundantly; Ps 147:20—not dealt so; Song 4:16—Let; Isa 19:25—Blessed; Isa 35:8—The way; Isa 55:13—for a; Isa 62:4—shalt no; Isa 65:1—unto; Isa 65:15—his servants; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Dan 4:37—I Nebuchadnezzar; Hos 1:6—Loruhamah; Hos 2:1—Ruhamah; Zech 2:11—many; Matt 5:7—for; Matt 28:20—them; Luke 15:6—for; Luke 19:9—This day; John 10:16—other; John 12:23—The hour; Acts 15:14—to take; Acts 27:23—whose; Rom 1:5—for his name; Rom 4:17—callest; Rom 9:16—General; Rom 10:19—First; Rom 12:1—by the; Rom 15:8—truth; 2 Cor 4:1—as; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; Eph 1:13—ye also; Eph 2:3—in times; 1 Thess 5:4—are; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 2 Tim 2:10—obtain; Titus 3:5—according; Phlm 1:11—unprofitable; Heb 4:9—people; Heb 11:25—the people

1 Peter 2:11 I beseech: Rom 12:1; 2 Cor 5:20; 6:1; Eph 4:1; Phlm 1:9, 10 as: 1 Pet 1:1, 17; Gen 23:4; 47:9; Lev 25:23; 1 Chr 29:15; Ps 39:12; 119:19, 54; Heb 11:13 abstain: 1 Pet 4:2; Luke 21:34; Acts 15:20, 29; Rom 8:13; 13:13, 14; 2 Cor 7:1; Gal 5:16–21; 2 Tim 2:22; 1 John 2:15–17 war: Rom 7:23; 8:13; Gal 5:17, 24; 1 Tim 6:9, 10; Jas 4:1 Reciprocal: Gen 21:34—General; Gen 39:10—or to be; Gen 39:12—and he left; Exod 18:3—Gershom; Lev 15:16—General; Lev 15:18—the woman; Lev 15:24—General; Deut 27:9—this day; Prov 7:26—General; Isa 52:11—touch; Jer 35:6—Ye shall; Jer 35:7—all; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; 1 Cor 1:10—I beseech; 1 Cor 6:18—Flee; 1 Cor 9:27—I keep; 1 Cor 10:14—my; 2 Cor 10:1—beseech; Eph 2:3—in the; Phil 2:12—my beloved; Col 3:5—evil; Titus 2:12—denying; Jas 1:21—lay; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

1 Peter 2:12 your conversation: 1 Pet 3:2; Ps 37:14; 50:23; 2 Cor 1:12; Eph 2:3; 4:22; Phil 1:27; 1 Tim 4:12; Heb 13:5; Jas 3:13; 2 Pet 3:11 honest: Rom 12:17; 13:13; 2 Cor 8:21; 13:7; Phil 4:8; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Tim 2:2; Heb 13:18 among: Gen 13:7, 8; Phil 2:15, 16 that: 1 Pet 3:1, 16; 4:14–16; Matt 5:11; 10:25; Luke 6:22; Acts 24:5, 6, 13; 25:7 whereas: or, wherein they may: Matt 5:16; Titus 2:7, 8 glorify: 1 Pet 4:11; Ps 50:23; Rom 15:9; 1 Cor 14:25 the day: Luke 1:68; 19:44; Acts 15:14 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Gen 43:21—we have; Exod 3:16—visited; Ruth 1:6—visited; Ruth 3:14—Let it not; 1 Sam 29:6—thou hast; Neh 5:9—reproach; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Ps 8:4—visitest; Eccl 9:12—man; Song 2:2—General; Song 8:8—in the day; Isa 10:3—the day; Dan 6:4—but; Zech 10:3—visited; Matt 26:10—a good; Mark 14:6—a good; John 15:8—is; Acts 28:22—for; Eph 2:10—good; Eph 4:29—minister; Phil 1:11—are; 1 Tim 2:10—with; 1 Tim 5:10—good; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; 2 Tim 2:9—as; Titus 2:10—adorn; Titus 2:12—denying; Titus 2:14—zealous; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; 1 Pet 1:15—in; 1 Pet 2:15—with; 1 Pet

4:4—speaking; 2 Pet 2:2—evil

1 Peter 2:13; Prov 17:11; 24:21; Jer 29:7; Matt 22:21; Mark 12:17; Luke 20:25; Rom 13:1–7; Eph 5:21; 1 Tim 2:1, 2; Titus 3:1; 2 Pet 2:10; Jude 8–10 Reciprocal: Num 16:12—General; Deut 17:11—According to; Josh 1:16—General; 1 Sam 10:25—General; 2 Chr 19:5—General; Ezra 4:12—rebellious; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Eccl 8:2—I counsel; Matt 6:18—appear; Luke 21:12—for; Rom 13:2—ordinance; Rom 13:3—Wilt; Rom 13:5—ye; Eph 6:1—in; Col 3:23—as; Jas 4:7—Submit

1 Peter 2:14 for the punishment: Rom 13:3, 4 Reciprocal: Num 16:12—General; Judg 18:7—magistrate; 1 Sam 10:25—General; 2 Chr 19:5—General; Neh 13:21—I will lay; Isa 53:2—he hath no; Dan 6:1—Darius; 1 Cor 11:17—I praise; 1 Thess 2:2—shamefully; 2 Tim 2:9—as; 1 Pet 4:2—no; 2 Pet 2:10—despise

1 Peter 2:15 so: 1 Pet 4:2; Eph 6:6, 7; 1 Thess 4:3; 5:18 with: 1 Pet 2:12; Job 5:16; Ps 107:42; Titus 2:8 the ignorance: 1 Tim 1:13; 2 Pet 2:12; Jude 10 foolish: Deut 32:6; Job 2:10; Ps 5:5; Prov 9:6; Jer 4:22; Matt 7:26; 25:2; Rom 1:21; Gal 3:1; Titus 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 30:29—General; Isa 5:16—sanctified; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 7:21—that; Mark 7:22—foolishness; Acts 17:7—and these; Gal 6:9—well; Col 1:9—of his; Col 3:23—as; 1 Pet 4:19—in

1 Peter 2:16 free: John 8:32–36; Rom 6:18, 22; 1 Cor 7:22; Gal 5:1, 13; Jas 1:25; 2:12; 2 Pet 2:19 and: Jude 4 using: Gr. having a cloak: Matt 23:14; John 15:22; 1 Thess 2:5 but: Eph 6:6; Col 3:24 Reciprocal: Lev 25:10—proclaim; Ps 119:32—enlarge; Acts 16:17—the servants; 1 Cor 8:9—take; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 4:26—free; 1 Pet 2:1—malice

1 Peter 2:17 Honour: or, Esteem, 1 Pet 5:5; Exod 20:12; Lev 19:32; 1 Sam 15:30; Rom 12:10; 13:7; Phil 2:3; 1 Tim 6:1 Love: 1 Pet 1:22; John 13:35; Heb 13:1; Zech 11:14 Fear: Gen 20:11; 22:12; 42:18; Ps 111:10; Prov 1:7; 23:17; 24:21; Eccl 8:2; Matt 22:21; Rom 13:7; 2 Cor 7:1; Eph 5:21 Honour: 1 Sam 15:30; 1 Chr 29:20; Prov 24:21 Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 13:11—they; Gen 47:7—And Jacob; Exod 22:28—nor curse; Lev 19:14—fear; 1 Sam 24:8—David stooped; 2 Sam 15:3—there is; 2 Sam 16:9—curse; 1 Kgs 1:23—he bowed; 1 Kgs 18:8—thy lord; 1 Kgs 18:46—ran before; Job 29:8—the aged; Job 34:18—General; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Mal 1:6—a servant; Mark 12:17—Render; John 15:17—General; 1 Thess 5:15—and; 1 Tim 5:3—Honour; Titus 3:2—all men; 1 Pet 3:8—love as brethren; 2 Pet 1:7—brotherly; Rev 16:10—full

1 Peter 2:18 be: Eph 6:5–7; Col 3:22–25; 1 Tim 6:1–3; Titus 2:9, 10 the good: 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:22; Titus 3:2; Jas 3:17 but: Ps 101:4; Prov 3:32; 8:13; 10:32; 11:20 Reciprocal: Gen 16:9—submit; Gen 30:29—General; Gen 31:6—General; Gen 31:35—my lord; 1 Kgs 18:8—thy lord; Ps 85:13—shall set; Prov 12:26—righteous; Prov 27:18—shall be; Rom 13:7—fear to; 1 Cor 7:21—being

1 Peter 2:19 this: 1 Pet 2:20; Luke 6:32 thankworthy: or, thank, Acts 11:23; 1 Cor 15:10; 2 Cor 1:12; 8:1 Gr. for conscience: 1 Pet 3:14–17; Matt 5:10–12; John 15:21; Rom 13:5; 2 Tim 1:12 suffering: Job 21:27; Ps 35:19; 38:19; 69:4; 119:86 Reciprocal: Gen 39:20—into the prison; Exod 9:16—deed; Luke 6:22—when men; Acts 24:5—and a mover; Acts 24:16—General; Rom 12:12—patient; 1 Cor 6:7—Why; Col 3:22—obey; 1 Pet 3:16—a good; 1 Pet 4:14—ye be

1 Peter 2:20 For: 1 Pet 3:14; 4:14–16; Matt 5:47 buffeted: Matt 26:67; Mark 14:65; 1 Cor 4:11 when: 1 Pet 2:19 this: Matt 5:10–12; Rom 12:1, 2; Eph 5:10; Phil 4:18 acceptable: or, thank, 1 Pet 2:19; Luke 6:32 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Deut 25:2—General; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 119:22—for I have; Ps 119:78—without; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Matt 5:39—whosoever; Matt 5:46—if; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 23:34—Father; John 18:23—If; Rom 12:12—patient; Rom 14:18—is; 1 Tim 2:3—this; 2 Tim 1:9—called; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 12:28—we may; 1 Pet 3:9—rendering; 1 Pet 4:15—suffer; 3 John 6—do well

1 Peter 2:21 even: Matt 10:38; 16:24; Mark 8:34, 35; Luke 9:23–25; 14:26, 27; John 16:33; Acts 9:16; 14:22; 1 Thess 3:3; 4:2; 2 Tim 3:12 because: 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 4:1; Luke 24:26; Acts 17:3; Heb 2:10 for us: Some read, for you. 1 Pet 1:20 leaving: Ps 85:13; John 13:15; Rom 8:29; 1 Cor 11:1; Eph 5:2; Phil 2:5; 1 John 2:6; 3:16; Rev 12:11 Reciprocal: Deut 21:4—shall strike; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 119:47—I will delight; Prov 26:4—General; Prov 27:18—shall be; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Matt 3:15—for; Matt 11:29—for; Matt 12:15—great; Matt 26:52—Put; Mark 6:46—General; Luke 2:51—and was; Luke 9:56—And; Luke 10:37—Go; Luke 22:51—And he; John 5:41—General; John 10:4—he goeth; Acts 1:1—of; Acts 8:32—and like; Acts 26:25—I am not; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 4:12—in the steps; Rom 12:14—General; 2 Cor 12:18—in the same steps; Col 3:13—even; 1 Thess 1:10—Jesus; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 2 Thess 3:9—to make; 2 Tim 1:9—called; 1 Pet 3:9—called; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; 2 Pet 1:3—called

1 Peter 2:22 did: Isa 53:9; Matt 27:4, 19, 23, 24; Luke 23:41, 47; John 8:46; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26, 27; 9:28; 1 John 2:1; 3:5 guile: John 1:47; Rev 14:5 Reciprocal: Lev 2:4—the oven; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 6:17—baken; Lev 22:19—General; Num 19:2—no blemish; Job 31:30—have; Ps 34:13—speaking; Ps 35:20—quiet; Ps 35:24—Judge; Ps 64:4—the perfect; Ps 69:4—hate; Isa 42:4—shall not; Matt 27:39—reviled; John 14:30—and; John 18:38—I find; John 19:4—that ye; Acts 22:14—that; Acts 28:19—not; 2 Cor 10:1—by; 1 Thess 4:7—God; 1 Thess 5:15—none; Heb 9:14—without; Jas 5:6—and he; 1 Pet 1:19—with; 1 Pet 2:1—guile; 1 Pet 3:10—speak

1 Peter 2:23 when he was: Ps 38:12–14; Isa 53:7; Matt 27:39–44; Mark 14:60, 61; 15:29–32; Luke 22:64, 65; 23:9, 34–39; John 8:48, 49; 19:9–11; Acts 8:32–35; Heb 12:3 threatened: Acts 4:29; 9:1; Eph 6:9 but: 1 Pet 4:19; Ps 10:14; 31:5; 37:5; Luke 23:46; Acts 7:59; 2 Tim 1:12 himself: or, his cause judgeth: Gen 18:25; Ps 7:11; 96:13; Acts 17:31; Rom 2:5; 2 Thess 1:5; 2 Tim 4:8; Rev 19:11 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 24:12—Lord judge; 2 Sam 16:10—What have; 1 Chr 12:17—God; Job 5:8—unto God; Job 9:15—my judge; Job 31:30—have; Ps 9:4—right; Ps 35:20—quiet; Ps 38:13—General; Ps 40:17—the Lord; Ps 43:1—Judge; Ps 64:4—the perfect; Ps 69:13—my prayer; Ps 69:19—my reproach; Ps 119:43—for I have; Prov 11:12—a man; Prov 20:22—wait; Isa 42:2—General; Jer 11:20—revealed; Jer 20:12—for; Lam 3:59—judge; Matt 5:11—when; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 5:44—General; Matt 26:63—Jesus; Matt 27:12—General; Luke 22:63—mocked; John 9:28—they; John 18:38—I find; Acts 28:19—not; 1 Cor 4:12—being reviled; 2 Cor 10:1—by; 1 Thess 5:15—none; Heb 12:2—despising; Heb 12:23—God; Jas 5:6—and he

1 Peter 2:24 his own self: Exod 28:38; Lev 16:22; 22:9; Num 18:22; Ps 38:4; Isa 53:4–6, 11; Matt 8:17; John 1:29; Heb 9:28 on: or, to the tree: Deut 21:22, 23; Acts 5:30; 10:39; 13:29; Gal 3:13 being: 1 Pet 4:1, 2; Rom 6:2, 7, 11; 7:6 marg. Col 2:20; 3:3 Gr.; 2 Cor 6:17; Heb

7:26 live: Matt 5:20; Luke 1:74, 75; Acts 10:35; Rom 6:11, 16, 22; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 1 John 2:29; 3:7 by: Isa 53:5, 6; Matt 27:26; Mark 15:15; John 19:1 healed: Ps 147:3; Mal 4:2; Luke 4:18; Rev 22:2 Reciprocal: Gen 22:6—laid it; Gen 22:9—bound; Lev 3:8—he shall; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:1—bear; Lev 7:18—bear; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 10:17—to bear; Lev 16:17—no man; Lev 17:16—General; Lev 22:16—General; Num 7:15—General; Num 15:31—his iniquity; Num 18:1—shall bear; Num 28:30—General; Deut 25:2—General; Judg 14:14—Out of the eater; 2 Sam 24:17—let thine; Ps 69:4—then I; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Isa 53:10—when thou shalt make his soul; Jer 30:13—hast; Jer 30:17—For I; Ezek 4:4—thou shalt bear; Ezek 18:20—bear; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Dan 9:26—Messiah; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 20:28—and to; Matt 26:38—My; Mark 15:24—crucified; Luke 16:22—the rich; Luke 22:19—given; Luke 23:33—they crucified; John 10:11—giveth; John 10:15—and I; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 12:32—if; Acts 16:22—the magistrates; Rom 4:8—to whom; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 6:13—alive; Rom 7:4—the body; Rom 8:3—condemned; 1 Cor 13:7—Beareth; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; Gal 1:4—gave; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 2:19—dead; Gal 6:2—Bear; Eph 1:7—whom; Phil 2:8—the death; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 9:14—offered; Heb 9:26—he appeared; Heb 12:2—endured; 1 Pet 2:21—because; 1 John 3:5—to; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 4:10—and sent

1 Peter 2:25 ye: Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6; Jer 23:2; Ezek 34:6; Matt 9:36; 18:12; Luke 15:4–6 the Shepherd: 1 Pet 5:4; Ps 23:1–3; 80:1; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:11–16, 23, 24; 37:24; Zech 13:7; John 10:11–16; Heb 13:20 Bishop: Heb 3:1; Acts 20:28 Gr. Reciprocal: Num 4:16—the oversight; Num 27:17—as sheep; Deut 22:1—Thou shalt; 2 Sam 24:17—let thine; Ps 95:7—people; Ps 100:3—we are his; Jer 50:6—people; Jer 50:17—a scattered; Matt 10:6—lost; Luke 15:6—for; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:16—one shepherd; John 21:15—Feed; John 21:16—my sheep; Acts 3:19—be; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 3:12—They are; Eph 5:9—goodness; Phil 1:1—the bishops; 1 Tim 3:1—the office

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He teaches the duty of wives and husbands to each other;
- 8 exhorting all men to unity and love;
- 14 and to suffer persecution;
- 19 He declares also the benefits of Christ toward the old world.

1 Peter 3:1 ye: Gen 3:16; Esth 1:16–20; Rom 7:2 Gr.; 1 Cor 11:3; 14:34; Eph 5:22–24, 33; Col 3:18; 1 Tim 2:11, 12; Titus 2:3–6 obey: 1 Pet 1:22; 4:17; Rom 6:17; 10:16; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8 they: 1 Cor 7:16; Col 4:5 won: Prov 11:30; 18:19; Matt 18:15; 1 Cor 9:19–22; Jas 5:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 2:24—and they shall be one flesh; Num 30:13—and every; 2 Kgs 4:9—she said; Esth 1:12—refused; Esth 1:20—all the wives; Prov 31:11—General; Prov 31:26—in her; Matt 5:16—that; Rom 2:8—and do not; Eph 4:29—minister; 1 Thess 4:12—they; Titus 2:5—obedient; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; Jas 3:13—a good; 1 Pet 2:12—that; 1 Pet 3:16—good

1 Peter 3:2 behold: 1 Pet 3:16; 1:15; 2:12; Phil 1:27; 3:20; 1 Tim 4:12; 2 Pet 3:11 with: 1 Pet 3:5, 6, 15; Eph 5:33; 6:5; Col 3:22 Reciprocal: Matt 6:29—even; John 15:16—that your; 1 Cor 7:16—O wife; Jas 3:13—a good

1 Peter 3:3 adorning let: 1 Tim 2:9, 10; Titus 2:3–15; Rom 12:2 that: Gen 24:22, 47, 53; Exod 3:22; 32:2; 33:4; 35:22; 38:8; 2 Kgs 9:30; Esth 5:1; Ps 45:9; Isa 3:18–24; 52:1; 61:10; Jer 2:32; 4:30; Ezek 16:7–13; 23:40 Reciprocal: Exod 28:40—glory; Judg 8:24—give me; 2 Sam 1:24—General; Ps 45:13—all glorious; Ps 144:12—the similitude; Prov 1:9—they; Prov 11:22—a jewel; Prov 31:22—clothing; Isa 3:21—nose jewels; Ezek 16:10—brodered; Ezek 23:26—fair jewels; Luke 7:25—A man; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed; Rev 9:8—hair

1 Peter 3:4 the hidden: Ps 45:13; 51:6; Matt 23:26; Luke 11:40; Rom 2:29; 6:6; 7:22; 2 Cor 4:16; Eph 4:22–24; Col 3:3, 9, 10 which is not: 1 Pet 1:23 a meek: 1 Pet 3:15; Ps 25:9; 147:6; 149:4; Isa 11:4; 29:19; 57:15; 61:1; Matt 5:5; 11:29; 21:5; 2 Cor 10:1; Gal 5:23; Eph 4:2; Col 3:12; 2 Tim 2:25; Titus 3:2; Jas 1:21; 3:13–17 quiet: Ps 131:2; Jer 51:59; 1 Thess 4:11; 2 Thess 3:12; 1 Tim 2:2 which is in: 1 Sam 16:7; Ps 147:10, 11; 149:4; Luke 16:15 Reciprocal: Exod 26:7—curtains; Exod 28:40—glory; Num 12:3—very; Ps 76:9—to save; Prov 1:9—they; Prov 4:9—give; Prov 11:22—a jewel; Prov 31:26—in her; Prov 31:30—a woman; Song 1:10—thy neck; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Isa 3:21—nose jewels; Ezek 16:10—brodered; Ezek 23:26—fair jewels; Zeph 2:3—all; Luke 7:25—A man; John 12:43—the praise of God; Eph 3:16—the inner; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; 1 Pet 5:5—be clothed

1 Peter 3:5 the holy: Prov 31:10, 30; Luke 8:2, 3; Acts 1:14; 9:36; 1 Tim 2:10; 5:10; Titus 2:3, 4 who: 1 Sam 2:1; Jer 49:11; Luke 2:37; 1 Tim 2:15; 5:5; Heb 11:11 adorned: 1 Pet 3:2–4 Reciprocal: Prov 31:26—in her; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of the; 1 Tim 2:11—General; Heb 3:1—holy; Heb 6:12—but

1 Peter 3:6 as Sara: Gen 18:12 daughters: Gr. children, Rom 9:7–9; Gal 4:22–26 and: 1 Pet 3:14, 15; Gen 18:15; Isa 57:11; Dan 3:16–18; Matt 26:69–75; Acts 4:8–13, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 17:16—be a mother of nations; Gen 31:35—my lord; Gen 32:4—my lord; Judg 19:26—her lord was; 2 Sam 6:9—afraid; 1 Kgs 1:17—My lord; Song 1:8—go; 1 Cor 11:3—and the head of the; 2 Thess 1:8—and that; 1 Tim 2:11—General; Heb 6:12—but; Heb 11:11—Sara; 1 Pet 3:2—with

1 Peter 3:7 ye: Gen 2:23, 24; Prov 5:15–19; Mal 2:14–16; Matt 19:3–9; 1 Cor 7:3; Col 3:19; Eph 5:25–28, 33 giving: 1 Cor 12:22–24; 1 Thess 4:4 heirs: Eph 3:6; Titus 3:7; Heb 1:14 that: Job 42:8; Matt 5:23, 24; 18:19; Rom 8:26, 27; Eph 4:30; 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:18—I will; Gen 3:1—he said; Gen 16:6—Abram; Esth 4:11—but I; Rom 13:7—honour to; 1 Cor 7:33—how; 1 Cor 14:35—let; 1 Tim 2:8—without; 1 Tim 5:3—Honour; Heb 6:17—the heirs; 1 Pet 4:7—and; 2 Pet 1:5—knowledge

1 Peter 3:8 be: Acts 2:1; 4:32; Rom 12:16; 15:5; 1 Cor 1:10; Phil 3:16 having: Zech 7:9; Matt 18:33; Luke 10:33; Rom 12:15; 1 Cor 12:26; Jas 2:13; 3:17 love as brethren: or, loving to the brethren, 1 Pet 1:22; 2:17; Rom 12:10; Heb 13:1; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:14, 18, 19 pitiful: Ps 103:13; Prov 28:8; Matt 18:33; Jas 5:11 courteous: Acts 27:3; 28:7; Eph 4:31, 32; 5:1, 2; Phil 4:8, 9; Col 3:12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 13:9—if thou wilt; Gen 23:7—General; Gen 24:18—General; Gen 24:22—took; Gen 24:44—Both; Exod 2:6—she had compassion; Josh 7:19—My son; 1 Sam 30:21—came near; 2 Sam 1:12—General; 2 Sam 9:1—show him; 2 Chr 11:4—against; Ps 133:1—how good; Prov 12:20—but; Prov 31:26—in her; Mic 6:8—love; Matt 5:24—there; Matt 20:34—Jesus; Mark 9:50—have peace; John 13:34—That ye love; John 15:12—General; John 17:21—they all; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; 2 Cor 7:13—we were; 2 Cor 13:11—be of one; Eph 6:10—Finally; Phil 2:2—that; Phil 4:2—that; Col 2:19—knit; 1 Thess 4:9—touching; 2 Tim 2:24—but; Titus

3:2—gentle; Heb 13:3—which suffer; 1 John 3:11—that we; 1 John 4:21—General

1 Peter 3:9 rendering: 1 Pet 2:20–23; Prov 17:13; 20:22; Matt 5:39, 44; Luke 6:27–29; Rom 12:14, 17, 19–21; 1 Cor 4:12, 13; Eph 4:32; 1 Thess 5:15 called: 1 Pet 2:21; 5:10; Rom 8:28, 30 that: Matt 19:29; 25:34; Mark 10:17; Luke 10:25; 18:18 Reciprocal: Gen 42:25—and thus; Gen 50:21—I will nourish; Lev 9:22—his hand; Josh 7:19—My son; Judg 1:15—a blessing; 1 Sam 17:29—General; 1 Sam 25:21—Surely; Job 31:30—have; Ps 3:8—thy blessing; Ps 24:5—receive; Ps 115:15—blessed; Prov 26:4—General; Prov 31:26—in her; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Matt 26:52—Put; Luke 6:28—Bless; Luke 9:55—Ye know; Luke 23:34—Father; John 13:34—That ye love; John 17:21—they all; Acts 3:26—sent; Acts 26:25—I am not; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 12:21—General; 1 Cor 1:10—that ye; 1 Cor 6:7—Why; Eph 1:11—we; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 4:1—vocation; Phil 2:2—that; 1 Thess 2:12—who; 1 Tim 6:12—whereunto; Jas 3:10—of; 1 Pet 1:4—an; 2 Pet 1:3—called; Rev 21:7—inherit

1 Peter 3:10 he: Ps 34:12–16 love: Deut 32:47; Job 2:4; Prov 3:2, 18; 4:22; 8:35; Matt 19:17; Mark 8:35; John 12:25 see: Job 7:7, 8; 9:25; 33:28; Ps 27:13; 49:19; 106:5; Eccl 2:3; Matt 13:16, 17 refrain: Jas 1:26; 3:1–10 speak: 1 Pet 2:1, 22; John 1:47; Rev 14:5 Reciprocal: Gen 43:31—refrained; Deut 6:2—thy days; Deut 25:15—that thy days; Ps 25:13—inherit; Ps 119:101—refrained; Prov 19:8—loveth; Matt 15:8—draweth; Rom 12:9—cleave; Titus 3:2—speak; Jas 3:2—If

1 Peter 3:11 eschew: Job 1:1; 2:3; 28:28; Ps 34:14; 37:27; Prov 3:7; 16:6, 17; Isa 1:16, 17; Matt 6:13; John 17:15 do: Ps 125:4; Matt 5:45; Mark 14:7; Luke 6:9, 35; Rom 7:19, 21; Gal 6:10; 1 Tim 6:18; Heb 13:16; Jas 4:17; 3 John 11 seek: Ps 120:6, 7; Matt 5:9; Luke 1:79; Rom 5:1; 8:6; 12:18; 14:17, 19; Gal 5:22; Col 3:15; Heb 12:14; Jas 3:17, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 6:2—thy days; Judg 11:14—again unto; Ps 34:12—What; Ps 119:101—refrained; John 5:29—done good; Rom 12:9—cleave; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; 2 Cor 13:11—live; Phil 2:14—disputings; Phil 3:12—I follow; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 1 Tim 6:11—and; 2 Tim 2:22—peace

1 Peter 3:12 the eyes: Deut 11:12; 2 Chr 16:9; Ps 11:4; Prov 15:3; Zech 4:10 his ears: 2 Chr 7:15; Ps 65:2; Prov 15:8, 29; John 9:31; Jas 5:16 but: Lev 17:10; 20:3, 6; 26:17; Ps 80:16; Jer 21:10; Ezek 15:7 against: Gr. upon Reciprocal: 2 Chr 14:7—we have sought; Ezra 5:5—But the eye; Ezra 8:22—The hand; Job 36:7—General; Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 10:17—cause; Ps 11:7—his; Ps 33:18—the eye; Ps 34:15—The; Ps 55:1—Give; Isa 37:17—Incline; Jer 23:30—General; Jer 24:6—For I will; Jer 39:12—look well to him; Ezek 13:8—behold; Ezek 34:10—I am

1 Peter 3:13 who: Prov 16:7; Rom 8:28; 13:3 followers: Ps 38:20; Prov 15:9; 1 Cor 14:1; Eph 5:1; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Tim 5:10; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Gen 39:21—the Lord; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Jer 39:12—do him; Dan 3:25—they have no hurt; Matt 5:10—are; 1 Thess 1:6—and of; Heb 12:14—and holiness

1 Peter 3:14 if: 1 Pet 2:19, 20; 4:13–16; Jer 15:15; Matt 5:10–12; 10:18–22, 39; 16:25; 19:29; Mark 8:35; 10:29; Luke 6:22, 23; Acts 9:16; 2 Cor 12:10; Phil 1:29; Jas 1:12 and be: Isa 8:12, 13; 41:10–14; 51:12; Jer 1:8; Ezek 3:9; Matt 10:28, 31; Luke 12:4, 5; John 14:1, 27; Acts 18:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Gen 39:21—the Lord; Ps 27:3—host; Prov 3:25—Be; Eccl 8:5—keepeth; Isa 40:9—be not; Ezek 2:6—though they; Zeph 3:13—and; Matt 10:26—Fear; Matt 24:6—see; Acts 18:14—when; Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 13:3—Wilt; 1

Cor 4:12—being persecuted; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; 1 Pet 3:6—and; 1 Pet 3:17—suffer; 1 Pet 4:14—ye be; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; Rev 21:8—the fearful

1 Peter 3:15 sanctify: Num 20:12; 27:14; Isa 5:16; 29:23 and be: Ps 119:46; Jer 26:12–16; Dan 3:16–18; Amos 7:14–17; Matt 10:18–20; Luke 21:14, 15; Acts 4:8–12; 5:29–31; 21:39, 40; 22:1, 2–5; Col 4:6; 2 Tim 2:25 a reason: 1 Sam 12:7; Isa 1:18; 41:21; Acts 24:25 the hope: 1 Pet 1:3, 4; Col 1:5, 23, 27; Titus 1:2; Heb 3:6; 6:1, 18, 19 with: 1 Pet 3:2, 4; 2 Tim 2:25, 26 fear: or, reverence Reciprocal: Deut 6:7—shalt talk; Josh 22:21—answered; Job 11:4—For thou; Ps 25:9—meek; Prov 15:28—heart; Prov 22:21—answer; Prov 26:16—General; Isa 8:12—fear ye; Isa 24:15—glorify; Ezek 20:41—and I will; Ezek 36:23—sanctify; Matt 5:5—the meek; Matt 24:6—see; John 15:16—that your; Acts 4:9—the good; Acts 10:29—as soon; Acts 18:14—when; Acts 24:10—I do; Acts 26:25—I am not; Gal 6:1—in the; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:2—lowliness; 1 Tim 1:19—Holding; 2 Tim 4:16—answer; Jas 3:13—with meekness; 1 Pet 1:13—hope; 1 Pet 3:6—and; Rev 21:8—the fearful

1 Peter 3:16 a good: 1 Pet 3:21; 2:19; Acts 24:16; Rom 9:1; 2 Cor 1:12; 4:2; 1 Tim 1:5, 19; 2 Tim 1:3; Heb 9:14; 13:18 whereas: 1 Pet 2:12; Titus 2:8 falsely: Matt 5:11 good: 1 Pet 3:1, 2 Reciprocal: Gen 31:37—set it here; Gen 43:21—we have; Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; 1 Sam 12:20—Fear not; 1 Sam 22:15—Did I then; 1 Sam 29:3—found; 1 Sam 29:6—thou hast; Neh 6:6—It is reported; Ps 89:51—footsteps; Ps 119:22—for I have; Prov 12:17—but; Isa 26:11—be; Jer 37:14—said; Dan 6:4—but; Matt 5:16—that; Matt 26:60—found none; Mark 14:55—and found; Luke 13:17—all his; Luke 23:2—forbidding; Acts 23:1—I have; Acts 24:13—General; Acts 26:31—This man; Acts 28:22—for; Rom 3:8—we be; Rom 12:17—Provide; Rom 13:5—conscience; Rom 14:18—and; 1 Thess 4:12—ye may walk; 1 Tim 6:1—that the; 2 Tim 2:9—as; Titus 2:10—adorn; Phlm 1:6—the acknowledging; Jas 3:13—a good; 1 Pet 1:15—in; 1 Pet 4:4—speaking; 1 Pet 4:14—ye be; 1 John 4:17—as

1 Peter 3:17 if: 1 Pet 4:19; Matt 26:39, 42; Acts 21:14 suffer: 1 Pet 3:14 Reciprocal: Gen 39:21—the Lord; Gen 40:15—done; 1 Sam 21:5—the vessels; 1 Sam 22:15—Did I then; 1 Sam 25:21—he hath requited; Job 36:21—this; Ps 38:20—because; Ps 119:22—for I have; Mark 15:31—He; John 13:15—given; Rom 3:8—we be; Gal 6:9—well; 1 Thess 4:12—ye may walk; 1 Pet 4:16—as

1 Peter 3:18 Christ: 1 Pet 2:21–24; 4:1; Isa 53:4–6; Rom 5:6–8; 8:3; 2 Cor 5:21; Gal 1:4; 3:13; Titus 2:14; Heb 9:26, 28 the just: Zech 9:9; Matt 27:19, 24; Acts 3:14; 22:14; Jas 5:6; 1 John 1:9 that: Eph 2:16–18 being: 1 Pet 4:1; Dan 9:26; Rom 4:25; 2 Cor 1:24; 13:4; Col 1:21, 22 but: Rom 1:4; 8:11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:3—My; Gen 40:15—done; Exod 28:38—bear the iniquity; Lev 1:17—shall not; Lev 3:13—lay his hand; Lev 4:4—lay his hand; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 4:34—the horns of the altar; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:8—wring off; Lev 8:14—he brought; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 16:17—no man; Lev 22:19—General; Num 3:50—General; Num 7:15—General; Num 28:30—General; Deut 21:4—shall strike; Ps 38:20—because; Ps 40:12—mine; Ps 69:4—then I; Ps 73:28—But; Prov 21:18—wicked; Isa 53:5—But he was; Isa 53:6—his own; Isa 53:8—was he stricken; Isa 53:11—bear; Ezek 45:17—he shall prepare; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 20:28—and to; Matt 26:38—My; Mark 15:31—He; Luke 23:4—I find; Luke 23:22—Why; John 1:29—which; John 2:19—I will; John 5:19—for; John 6:63—the spirit; John 10:15—and I; John 11:51—that Jesus; John 12:32—if; John 13:15—given; John 14:6—no; John 19:4—that ye; Rom 4:8—to whom; Rom 5:2—By whom; Rom 5:8—in that; Rom 6:10—he

died unto; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Rom 10:7—to bring up; 1 Cor 7:23—are; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 3:6—giveth life; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 1:7—whom; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 2:18—through; Phil 2:8—the death; Col 1:14—whom; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 5:10—died; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 1 Tim 3:16—justified; Heb 9:14—who; Heb 9:15—for; Heb 10:20—his; Heb 12:2—endured; 1 Pet 1:11—the Spirit; 1 Pet 1:19—with; 1 Pet 4:16—as; 1 John 2:1—the righteous; 1 John 2:2—he is; 1 John 2:29—he is; 1 John 3:5—in; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 4:10—and sent

1 Peter 3:19 By which: 1 Pet 1:11, 12; 4:6; Neh 9:30; Rev 19:10 in: Isa 42:7; 49:9; 61:1; Rev 20:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:12—for all; Job 22:16—whose foundation was overflown with a flood; Luke 12:58—into; Luke 17:26—as; Phil 3:9—be; 2 Pet 2:5—a preacher

1 Peter 3:20 sometime: Gen 6:3, 5, 13 the longsuffering: Isa 30:18; Rom 2:4, 5; 9:22; 2 Pet 3:15 the days: Matt 24:37–39; Luke 17:26–30 while: Gen 6:14–22; Heb 11:7 wherein: Gen 7:1–7, 13, 23; 8:1, 18; Matt 7:14; Luke 12:32; 13:24, 25; 2 Pet 2:5 by: Gen 7:17–23; 2 Cor 2:15, 16; Eph 5:26 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 6:17—bring; Gen 6:18—come; Gen 7:7—General; Job 22:16—whose foundation was overflown with a flood; Dan 4:29—end; Luke 3:36—Noe; Acts 27:37—souls; Rom 15:5—the God; Phil 3:9—be; 1 Tim 1:9—disobedient; 1 Tim 1:16—all; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; Heb 11:31—believed not; 2 Pet 3:9—but is; Rev 2:21—space

1 Peter 3:21 like: Rom 5:14; 1 Cor 4:6; Heb 9:24 Gr.; Heb 11:19 baptism: Matt 28:19; Mark 16:16; Acts 2:38; 22:16; Rom 6:3–6; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:27; Eph 5:26; Col 2:12; Titus 3:5–7 the putting: Ezek 36:25, 26; Zech 13:1; 2 Cor 7:1 the answer: Acts 8:37; Rom 10:9, 10; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 6:12 by: 1 Pet 1:3 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 14:8—wash himself; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 31:23—ye shall make; Deut 23:11—wash himself; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; Ps 113:7—out of; Matt 3:6—were; Matt 7:14—and few; Matt 24:37—General; John 3:5—born; John 3:25—about; John 6:63—the flesh; John 13:9—not; John 19:34—came; Acts 8:12—they believed; Acts 24:16—General; Rom 2:28—neither; Rom 6:4—we are; 1 Cor 6:11—but ye are washed; 1 Cor 10:6—examples; Eph 4:5—one baptism; 1 Tim 1:5—a good; Heb 6:2—the doctrine; Heb 9:9—a figure; Heb 10:22—our bodies; Heb 13:18—we have; Jas 4:8—Cleanse; 1 Pet 3:16—a good; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 1 John 5:6—by water and; 1 John 5:8—the blood

1 Peter 3:22 is gone: Mark 16:19; Acts 1:11; 2:34–36; 3:21; Heb 6:20; 8:1; 9:24 is on: Ps 110:1; Matt 22:44; Mark 12:36; Luke 20:42; Rom 8:34; Eph 1:20; Col 3:1; Heb 1:3, 13; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2 angels: Rom 8:38; 1 Cor 15:24; Eph 1:21 Reciprocal: Exod 25:20—toward; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Ps 8:6—put; Ps 16:11—at thy; Ps 21:5—honour; Ps 24:7—shall; Ps 68:18—ascended; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 103:19—his kingdom; Ps 113:7—out of; Ps 148:13—glory; Isa 49:5—yet; Ezek 1:26—over; Ezek 10:1—above; Ezek 21:27—until; Dan 7:14—given; Dan 10:13—one; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 11:27—are; Matt 28:18—All; Mark 5:13—gave; Luke 2:15—into; Luke 4:36—they come; Luke 9:51—that; Luke 19:12—to; Luke 22:69—on; John 3:31—is above; John 3:35—and; John 5:27—hath; John 6:62—General; John 13:32—shall; John 17:2—As; Acts 1:2—the day; Acts 2:33—by; Acts 5:31—hath; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 10:7—to bring up; 1 Cor 15:27—General; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Eph 3:10—principalities; Eph 6:12—principalities; Phil 2:9—given; Col 1:16—thrones; Col 2:10—the head; 2 Thess 1:7—his mighty angels; 1 Tim 3:16—received; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 1:6—And let; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 7:26—made; 1 Pet 1:21—gave

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He exhorts them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approaches;
- 12 and comforts them against persecution.

1 Peter 4:1 Christ: 1 Pet 3:18 arm: Rom 13:12–14; Phil 2:5; Heb 12:3 for: Rom 6:2, 7, 11; Gal 2:20; 5:24; Col 3:3–5 ceased: Isa 1:16; Ezek 16:41; Heb 4:10 Reciprocal: Lev 7:5—General; Deut 27:10—General; Ps 85:13—shall set; Isa 11:5—righteousness; Isa 32:16—General; Isa 50:7—I set; Matt 5:29—pluck; Matt 16:24—and take; Mark 3:3—he saith; Mark 8:33—savourest; Mark 8:34—take; Luke 6:8—Rise; Luke 9:51—he stedfastly; Luke 19:28—he went; Luke 22:36—But; John 10:4—he goeth; John 13:14—ye also; John 18:4—Whom; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 8:3—condemned; 2 Cor 10:3—walk; Gal 2:19—that; Gal 5:16—and; Eph 2:16—having; Phil 3:10—and the power; Col 2:12—wherein; Col 2:20—if; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Thess 3:5—the patient waiting for Christ; Titus 3:3—we; 1 Pet 2:21—because; 1 Pet 2:24—being; 1 Pet 4:6—that they; 1 Pet 5:5—all; 1 John 2:1—that; 1 John 2:8—which; 1 John 4:17—as

1 Peter 4:2 no: 1 Pet 2:1, 14; Rom 7:4; 14:7; Eph 4:17, 22–24; 5:7, 8; Col 3:7, 8; Titus 3:3–8 the lusts: Hos 6:7 marg. Mark 7:21; Eph 2:3 the will: 1 Pet 2:15; Ps 143:10; Matt 7:21; 12:50; 21:31; Mark 3:35; John 1:13; 7:17; Rom 6:11; 12:2; 2 Cor 5:15; Gal 2:19, 20; Eph 5:17; 6:6; Col 1:9; 4:12; 1 Thess 5:18; Heb 13:21; Jas 1:18; 1 John 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 2:11—honey; Lev 7:5—General; Lev 13:23—General; Lev 18:3—the doings; Ps 17:4—works; Eccl 2:2—It is; Isa 42:23—will give; Ezek 18:31—Cast; Ezek 36:32—be ashamed; Matt 6:10—Thy will; Matt 16:24—and take; Matt 20:4—Go; Mark 4:19—and the lusts; Luke 12:30—all; Acts 26:20—and do; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 6:13—alive; Rom 6:17—that; Rom 6:19—for as ye; Rom 7:18—that in me; Rom 8:3—condemned; Rom 8:12—we are; 1 Cor 3:3—and walk; 1 Cor 5:8—not; 1 Cor 6:11—such; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; 2 Cor 10:3—walk; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Gal 5:19—the works; Eph 2:16—having; Phil 1:22—live; Phil 3:10—and the power; 1 Thess 4:3—this; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 4:10—hath; Heb 9:14—to serve; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Jas 4:1—come they; 1 Pet 1:14—not; 1 Pet 2:11—abstain; 1 Pet 2:24—being; 1 Pet 4:6—that they; 2 Pet 1:4—having; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

1 Peter 4:3 the time: Ezek 44:6; 45:9; Acts 17:30; Rom 8:12, 13; 1 Cor 6:11 to have: 1 Pet 1:14; Deut 12:30, 31; Rom 1:20–32; Eph 2:2, 3; 4:17; 1 Thess 4:5; Titus 3:3 lasciviousness: Mark 7:22; 2 Cor 12:21; Gal 5:19; Eph 4:19; Jude 4 excess: 2 Sam 13:28; Prov 23:29–35; Isa 5:11; 28:7; Eph 5:18 revellings: Gal 5:21 and: 1 Kgs 21:26; 2 Chr 15:8; Isa 65:4; Jer 16:18; Rev 17:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 38:26—And he knew; Lev 13:23—General; 2 Kgs 5:17—will henceforth; Ps 1:1—walketh; Ps 17:4—works; Ps 53:1—have done; Prov 23:20—not; Prov 28:7—but; Eccl 7:2—better; Eccl 10:19—feast; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 42:23—will give; Jer 16:11—walked; Jer 44:4—this; Ezek 33:26—work; Ezek 36:32—be ashamed; Dan 3:8—and accused; Hos 3:1—love flagons; Hos 7:5—made; Hos 14:8—What; Amos 6:5—to the; Matt 20:4—Go; Mark 4:19—and the lusts; Mark 6:21—his birthday; Mark 7:21—out; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 15:13—wasted; Luke 21:34—your hearts; John 5:14—sin; John 15:19—because; Acts 14:16—suffered; Acts 15:20—fornication; Rom

1:23—an image; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 9:30—the Gentiles; Rom 13:13—rioting; 1 Cor 12:2—that; Gal 4:8—ye did; Eph 4:22—former; Eph 5:12—it; Col 3:7—General; Jas 4:1—come they; 1 Pet 1:18—received; 2 Pet 1:4—having; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

1 Peter 4:4 excess: Matt 23:25; Luke 15:13; Rom 13:13; 2 Pet 2:22 speaking: 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16; Acts 13:45; 18:6; 2 Pet 2:12; Jude 10 Reciprocal: Deut 12:30—How did; Josh 10:4—we may; Prov 18:3—General; Prov 23:20—not; Prov 28:7—but; Eccl 7:2—better; Eccl 10:3—and he; Eccl 11:9—walk; Isa 51:7—fear; Dan 3:8—and accused; Hos 7:5—made; Hos 14:8—What; John 17:14—the world; Acts 17:20—strange; Acts 24:25—temperance; Gal 5:19—Adultery; Eph 4:17—that ye; Eph 5:18—excess; Col 3:7—General; Titus 3:2—speak; Heb 13:13—General; 1 Pet 4:12—think; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached; 2 Pet 2:13—to riot; 1 John 3:12—And

1 Peter 4:5 shall: Mal 3:13–15; Matt 12:36; Luke 16:2; Rom 14:12; Jude 14, 15 that: Ps 1:6; Eccl 12:14; Ezek 18:30; Matt 25:31–46; John 5:22, 23, 28, 29; Acts 10:42; 17:31; Rom 14:10–12; 1 Cor 15:51, 52; 2 Tim 4:1; Jas 5:9 Reciprocal: John 17:14—the world; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 14:9—Lord; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 1 Pet 4:14—reproached; 1 Pet 5:5—all

1 Peter 4:6 to them: 1 Pet 3:19; John 5:25, 26 that they: 1 Pet 4:1, 2; Matt 24:9; Rom 8:9–11; 1 Cor 11:31, 32 but: Rom 8:2; Gal 2:19; 5:25; Eph 2:3–5; Titus 3:3–7; Rev 14:18 Reciprocal: Rom 6:10—he liveth unto; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; Gal 5:16—Walk

1 Peter 4:7 the end: Eccl 7:2; Jer 5:31; Ezek 7:2, 3, 6; Matt 24:13, 14; Rom 13:12; 1 Cor 7:29; 15:24; Phil 4:5; Heb 10:25; Jas 5:8, 9; 2 Pet 3:9–11; 1 John 2:18, 19 ye: 1 Pet 1:13; 5:8; 1 Thess 5:6–8; Titus 2:12 and: 1 Pet 3:7; Matt 24:42; 25:13; 26:38–41; Mark 13:33–37; 14:37, 38; Luke 21:34, 36; 22:46; Rom 12:12; Eph 6:18; Col 4:2; 2 Tim 4:5; Rev 16:15 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—The end; Gen 19:35—General; 2 Sam 11:2—arose from; Ps 37:10—yet; Jer 51:13—thine; Ezek 21:7—it cometh; Joel 2:1—for the; Hab 2:6—how; Matt 24:33—know; Matt 26:41—Watch; Mark 14:34—and watch; Luke 12:41—Lord; Luke 21:31—the kingdom; Luke 22:40—Pray; Rom 12:3—soberly; Rom 13:11—for now; 1 Cor 7:31—for; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 2 Cor 4:17—our; Phil 4:6—in; 1 Thess 5:17—Pray; 1 Tim 2:15—sobriety; 1 Tim 3:2—vigilant; Titus 2:2—sober; Heb 13:14—General; Jas 4:14—a vapour; 1 Pet 1:6—for; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 14:7—hour; Rev 22:10—for

1 Peter 4:8 above: Col 3:14; Jas 5:12; 3 John 2 fervent: *Ἀγαπην εκτενη* [G1618], “intense love; for love shall cover (or covers, *καλυπτει* [G2572], in the present tense, as several copies read) a multitude of sins;” which seems a reference to the proverb, “love covereth all sins,” Prov 10:12. 1 Pet 1:22; 1 Cor 13:1–13; 14:1; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; Heb 13:1; 2 Pet 1:6, 7 for: Prov 10:12; 12:16; 17:9; 18:13; 1 Cor 13:7; Jas 5:20 shall: or, will Reciprocal: Gen 9:23—General; Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 24:18—General; Dan 4:27—break; John 15:12—General; Rom 12:9—love; Rom 12:11—fervent; 1 Cor 13:4—suffereth; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Eph 5:2—walk; Phil 4:8—are lovely; 1 John 3:11—that we; 1 John 3:23—love; 1 John 4:21—General; 2 John 5—that we; Rev 2:19—charity

1 Peter 4:9 hospitality: Rom 12:13; 16:23; 1 Tim 3:2; Titus 1:8; Heb 13:2, 16 without: 2 Cor 9:7; Phil 2:14; Phlm 1:14; Jas 5:9 Reciprocal: Gen 18:2—three; Gen 18:6—three; Gen 24:18—General; Gen 24:19—General; Gen 24:25—General; Gen 26:30—General; Deut

15:9—thine eye; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; 1 Sam 25:11—Shall I then; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; 1 Chr 16:3—to every one; Neh 5:17—an hundred; Job 31:32—The stranger; Prov 22:9—He that hath a bountiful eye; Isa 21:14—brought; Isa 61:3—that he; Matt 25:14—and delivered; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 19:13—delivered; Acts 10:23—and lodged; Acts 11:29—every; Rom 12:8—giveth; 1 Tim 4:14—Neglect; 1 Tim 5:10—if she have lodged

1 Peter 4:10 every: Matt 25:14, 15; Luke 19:13; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 4:7; 12:4–11 minister: Matt 20:28; 25:44; Mark 10:45; Luke 8:3; Rom 15:25, 27; 2 Cor 9:1; 2 Tim 1:18; Heb 6:10 good: Matt 24:45, 14, 21; Luke 12:42; 16:1–8; 1 Cor 4:1, 2; Titus 1:7 the manifold: 1 Cor 3:10; 12:4; 15:10; 2 Cor 6:1; Eph 3:8; 4:11 Reciprocal: Gen 47:14—Joseph brought; Deut 26:10—I have; 2 Kgs 4:10—Let us; 1 Chr 29:2—with all; Neh 5:17—an hundred; Matt 20:8—unto; Matt 25:17—he also; Matt 25:35—I was an; Luke 16:2—give; John 3:27—A man; Acts 3:6—but; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 3:5—even; 1 Cor 7:17—as God; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 1 Cor 16:15—to the; 2 Cor 8:6—grace; 2 Cor 8:12—if; 2 Cor 8:19—to the; 2 Cor 9:8—all grace; 2 Cor 10:13—according; Gal 2:9—the grace; Eph 4:7—grace; Phil 1:11—are; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; 1 Tim 3:13—used; 2 Tim 1:6—that; 1 Pet 4:11—if; 3 John 5—General

1 Peter 4:11 any: Isa 8:20; Jer 23:22; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6; Jas 1:19, 26; 3:1–6 as the: Acts 7:38; Rom 3:2; Heb 5:12 if: 1 Pet 4:10 the ability: 1 Chr 29:11–16; Rom 12:6–8; 1 Cor 3:10; 12:4 that: 1 Pet 2:5; 1 Cor 6:20; 10:31; 2 Cor 9:13; Eph 3:20, 21; 5:20 through: 1 Pet 2:5; Phil 1:11; 2:11 to whom: 1 Pet 5:11; Rom 16:27; Eph 3:21; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Jude 25; Rev 1:5, 6 dominion: Ps 145:13; Dan 4:3, 34; 7:14; Matt 6:13; Rev 5:12–14 Reciprocal: Lev 8:29—General; Lev 9:21—the breasts; Deut 15:10—thine heart; Deut 26:10—I have; 2 Sam 16:23—as if; 1 Chr 17:24—that thy name; 1 Chr 26:8—able men; 1 Chr 29:2—with all; 2 Chr 17:9—the book; Ps 50:15—glorify; Song 7:13—I have; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 44:23—glorified; Isa 55:13—for a; Zech 14:20—shall there; Mal 2:2—to give; Matt 5:16—and; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 20:26—minister; Matt 24:45—is; Luke 20:25—unto God; John 3:27—A man; John 7:18—that speaketh; John 11:4—for; John 13:31—and God; John 15:8—is; John 21:19—by; Acts 4:32—ought; Rom 1:8—through; Rom 6:11—through; Rom 12:3—I say; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 7:17—as God; 1 Cor 12:7—General; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; 2 Cor 8:3—to; 2 Cor 8:19—to the; Gal 2:9—the grace; Eph 1:6—praise; Col 3:17—giving; 1 Thess 4:11—and to do; 1 Tim 3:13—used; 2 Tim 1:6—that; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 1 Pet 2:9—show; 1 Pet 2:12—glorify; 1 Pet 5:10—settle; 3 John 5—General; Rev 5:13—blessing

1 Peter 4:12 think: 1 Pet 4:4; Isa 28:21 the fiery: 1 Pet 1:7; Dan 11:35; 1 Cor 3:13 as: 1 Pet 5:9; 1 Cor 10:13; 1 Thess 3:2–4; 2 Tim 3:12 Reciprocal: Num 31:23—abide; Judg 3:1—prove; 2 Sam 16:12—requite; 1 Kgs 17:17—the son of the woman; Ps 11:5—trieth; Ps 34:19—Many; Prov 27:17—so; Prov 27:21—the fining; Isa 24:15—glorify; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Isa 66:5—but; Jer 6:29—the founder; Jer 9:7—I will; Jer 12:5—thou hast; Ezek 22:15—consume; Dan 3:23—fell; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Zech 13:9—bring; Mal 3:3—sit; Matt 5:10—are; Mark 8:35—for; Mark 10:30—with persecutions; Luke 6:22—when men; Luke 21:12—before; John 12:42—lest; Acts 14:22—we; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; 1 Cor 4:12—being persecuted; 2 Cor 4:8—yet; Phil 1:13—in Christ; Phil 1:28—an; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; Heb 11:17—when; Heb 11:25—Choosing; Heb 11:34—Quenched; 1 Pet 4:19—let; Rev 3:10—to try; Rev 15:2—mingled

1 Peter 4:13 rejoice: 1 Pet 1:6; Matt 5:12; Luke 6:22, 23; Acts 5:41; 16:25; Rom 5:3; 2 Cor 4:17; 12:9, 10; Jas 1:2, 3 ye are: 1 Pet 5:1, 10; Rom 8:17; 2 Cor 1:7; 4:10; Phil 3:10; Col 1:24; 2 Tim 2:12; Rev 1:9 when: 1 Pet 1:5, 6, 13; Matt 16:27; 25:31; Mark 8:38; Luke 17:30; 2 Thess 1:7–10; Rev 1:7 ye may: 1 Pet 1:8; Isa 25:9; 35:10; 51:11; Matt 25:21, 23, 34 Reciprocal: Ps 34:19—Many; Prov 15:15—but; Prov 27:17—so; Isa 43:2—when thou walkest; Dan 3:23—fell; Hab 3:18—I will rejoice; Mal 3:3—sit; Mark 8:34—take; John 15:21—all; John 16:22—and your; Acts 13:52—were; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 3:23—of; Rom 8:18—the glory; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 2 Cor 6:10—sorrowful; Phil 1:7—partakers of my; Phil 1:29—it is; Phil 4:4—alway; 2 Tim 1:8—be thou; Heb 3:14—we are; Jas 1:12—the crown; 1 Pet 3:14—if; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; 1 John 4:17—as

1 Peter 4:14 ye be: 1 Pet 2:19, 20; 3:14, 16 reproached: 1 Pet 4:4, 5; Ps 49:9; 89:51; Isa 51:7; Matt 5:11; Luke 6:22; John 7:47–52; 8:48; 9:28, 34; 2 Cor 12:10 happy: 1 Kgs 10:8; Ps 32:1, 2; 146:5; Jas 1:12; 5:11 for: Num 11:25, 26; 2 Kgs 2:15; Isa 11:2 on: Acts 13:45; 18:6; 2 Pet 2:2 but: 1 Pet 2:12; 3:16; Matt 5:16; Gal 1:24; 2 Thess 1:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:14—he came; Gen 39:21—the Lord; 2 Sam 6:22—more vile; Ps 31:11—I was; Ps 38:20—because; Ps 50:15—glorify; Ps 119:22—for I have; Ps 119:46—will not; Prov 18:3—General; Song 5:7—took; Isa 25:8—rebuke; Isa 43:7—for my; Isa 60:1—the glory; Isa 61:3—that he; Jer 15:15—know; Jer 20:8—the word; Jer 20:18—with; Jer 37:14—said; Dan 6:4—but; Matt 19:29—my; Luke 2:34—for a; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 21:17—for; John 11:4—for; John 16:22—and your; Acts 4:9—the good; Acts 9:16—for; Acts 11:26—were; Acts 16:25—sang; Acts 25:7—and laid; Acts 26:31—This man; Acts 28:22—for; Rom 2:7—glory; Rom 8:30—he justified; 1 Cor 4:10—for; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; 2 Cor 12:9—the power; Phil 1:11—are; Phil 3:10—and the fellowship; 2 Thess 1:5—manifest; 2 Thess 1:12—the name; 1 Tim 3:7—lest; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 1 Tim 5:14—give; 2 Tim 1:8—ashamed; Heb 11:26—the reproach; Heb 12:2—despising; Heb 13:13—General; 1 John 4:17—as

1 Peter 4:15 suffer: 1 Pet 2:20; Matt 5:11; 2 Tim 2:9 a busybody: Ἀλλοτριοεπισκοπος [G244], an inspector of another; meddling with other people's concerns. 1 Thess 4:11; 2 Thess 3:11; 1 Tim 5:13 Reciprocal: Job 36:21—this; Acts 21:39—suffer; 1 Cor 6:10—thieves; 1 Tim 3:1—bishop; 1 Tim 4:10—therefore; 1 Tim 5:14—give

1 Peter 4:16 as: 1 Pet 4:19; 3:17, 18; Acts 11:26; 26:28; Eph 3:13–15 let him not: Isa 50:7; 54:4; Phil 1:20; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 12:2, 3 but: Isa 24:15; Acts 5:41; Rom 5:2–5; Phil 1:29; Jas 1:2–4 Reciprocal: Job 36:21—this; Matt 24:9—shall they; Acts 21:39—suffer; Acts 27:35—in; Rom 1:16—I am; Rom 5:3—but we

1 Peter 4:17 judgment: Isa 10:12; Jer 25:29; 49:12; Ezek 9:6; Mal 3:5; Matt 3:9, 10; Luke 12:47, 48 and if: Luke 23:31 what: Matt 11:20–24; Luke 10:12–14; Heb 2:2, 4; 12:24, 25 obey: 1 Pet 2:8; Gal 3:1; 5:7; 2 Thess 1:8; Heb 5:9; 11:8 Reciprocal: Gen 28:17—the house; Lev 10:3—before; Lev 19:30—reverence; Deut 32:51—because ye; Judg 2:2—but ye have; 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 1 Sam 6:19—he smote; 1 Kgs 2:29—he is by; 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; 1 Kgs 13:26—the man; 2 Kgs 18:12—they obeyed not; 2 Chr 28:10—not with; Prov 11:31—General; Jer 25:18—Jerusalem; Lam 1:9—she remembereth; Ezek 7:7—the time; Amos 3:2—therefore; Obad 16—as ye; Zech 14:21—in the; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 22:7—he was; Matt 24:8—General; Mark 13:29—know; Luke 13:1—mingled; Luke 21:23—great; Acts 13:41—for; Rom 2:8—and do not; Rom 2:9—of the Jew; Rom 5:3—but we; Rom 6:17—but ye; Rom 6:21—for the; 1 Cor 7:26—that; 1 Tim

5:12—damnation; Heb 2:3—How; 1 Pet 1:22—in; 1 Pet 3:1—obey

1 Peter 4:18 if: 1 Pet 5:8; Prov 11:31; Jer 25:29; Ezek 18:24; Zech 13:9; Matt 24:22–24; Mark 13:20–22; Luke 23:31; Acts 14:22; 27:24, 31, 42–44; 1 Cor 10:12; Heb 4:1; 10:38, 39 where: Ps 1:4, 5; Rom 1:18; 5:6; 2 Pet 2:5, 6; 3:7; Jude 15 the sinner: Gen 13:13; 1 Sam 15:18; Luke 15:1; Rom 5:8 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 4:18—his neck; 1 Kgs 13:24—a lion; 2 Chr 28:10—not with; Jer 49:12—they whose; Ezek 5:3—a few; Ezek 9:6—and begin; Matt 3:10—is hewn; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 22:7—he was; Matt 24:8—General; Mark 13:29—know; Luke 7:37—which; Luke 13:1—mingled; Acts 27:10—damage; Acts 27:44—that; 1 Cor 3:15—yet; 1 Tim 1:9—the ungodly; Heb 2:3—How

1 Peter 4:19 let: 1 Pet 4:12–16; 3:17; Acts 21:11–14 commit: Ps 31:5; 37:5; Luke 23:46; Acts 7:59; 2 Tim 1:12 in: 1 Pet 2:15; Esth 4:16; Jer 26:11–15; Dan 3:16–18; 6:10, 11, 22; Rom 2:7 a faithful: Ps 138:8; 146:5, 6; Isa 40:27, 28; 43:7, 21; 51:12, 13; 54:16, 17; Col 1:16–20; Heb 1:2, 3; Rev 4:10, 11; 5:9–14 Reciprocal: Job 5:8—unto God; Job 10:3—the work; Job 14:15—thou wilt have; Job 35:10—Where; Ps 4:5—put; Ps 7:1—save; Ps 10:14—the poor; Ps 95:6—our; Ps 100:3—it is he; Prov 20:22—wait; Jer 20:12—for; 1 Cor 4:12—being persecuted; 1 Cor 10:13—but; Gal 6:9—well; 1 Pet 2:23—but; 1 Pet 4:16—as

CHAPTER 5

- 1 He exhorts the elders to feed their flocks;
- 5 the younger to obey;
- 8 and all to be sober, watchful, and constant in the faith;
- 9 and to resist the cruel adversary the devil.

1 Peter 5:1 elders: Acts 11:30; 14:23; 15:4, 6, 22, 23; 20:17, 28 Gr.; Acts 21:18; 1 Tim 5:1, 19; Titus 1:5 who: Phlm 1:9; 2 John 1; 3 John 1 also: Συμπρεσβυτερος [G4850], a fellow-elder, one on a level with yourselves. and a: 1 Pet 1:12; Luke 24:48; John 15:26, 27; Acts 1:8, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 5:30–32; 10:39–41 a partaker: 1 Pet 5:4; 1:3–5; Ps 73:24, 25; Rom 8:17, 18; 2 Cor 5:1, 8; Phil 1:19, 21–23; Col 3:3, 4; 2 Tim 4:8; 1 John 3:2; Rev 1:9 Reciprocal: Exod 3:16—elders; 2 Sam 7:7—feed; Jer 3:15—And I; Jer 23:4—I; Matt 16:17—Blessed; Matt 24:45—to give; Luke 1:2—which; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 12:42—to give; John 19:35—he that; John 21:15—Feed; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Rom 3:23—of; Rom 12:7—ministry; 1 Cor 2:7—unto; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 9:23—that; 1 Cor 9:26—not; 1 Cor 12:28—God; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always; Eph 4:11—pastors; Phil 1:7—partakers of my; Phil 4:19—glory; Col 1:12—partakers; 1 Tim 6:2—partakers; Phlm 1:17—thou count; Heb 2:10—glory; Heb 3:1—partakers; Heb 3:14—we are; 1 Pet 4:13—ye are; 2 Pet 1:1—an apostle; 1 John 1:2—and bear; 1 John 1:3—ye also

1 Peter 5:2 Feed: Song 1:8; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:2, 3, 23; Mic 5:4; 7:14; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:28 the flock: Isa 63:11; Jer 13:17, 20; Ezek 34:31; Zech 11:17; Luke 12:32; 1 Cor 9:7 which is among you: or, as much as in you is, Ps 78:71, 72; Acts 20:26, 27 taking: Heb 12:15 Gr. not by: Isa 6:8; 1 Cor 9:16, 17 not for: Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Mic 3:11; Mal 1:10; Acts 20:33, 34; 2 Cor 12:14, 15; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; Titus 1:7, 11; 2 Pet 2:3; Rev 18:12, 13 of: Acts 21:13; Rom 1:15; Titus 2:14; 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 31:40—General; Num 3:51—Moses; Num 4:16—the oversight; Num 24:11—the Lord; Num 27:16—set a man; Deut 18:1—shall have; Deut 18:6—and come with; Judg 17:10—I will give; 1 Sam 2:16—I will

take; 1 Sam 12:3—whose ox; 1 Kgs 13:7—I will give; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; 2 Kgs 12:6—the priests; 1 Chr 28:9—a willing mind; Neh 6:12—hired him; Ps 100:3—we are his; Prov 10:21—feed; Prov 27:23—diligent; Isa 23:17—and she shall; Jer 3:15—which shall; Ezek 13:19—for handfuls; Ezek 34:4—but with; Ezek 44:28—I am their inheritance; Ezek 46:24—General; Amos 7:12—eat; Zech 9:16—shall save; Mark 6:30—both; John 10:12—he that; Rom 12:8—ruleth; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 8:3—beyond; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Phil 1:15—and; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; 1 Tim 3:1—bishop; Phlm 1:14—thy benefit; Heb 13:17—watch; 1 Pet 5:4—the; Rev 7:17—feed

1 Peter 5:3 as: Ezek 34:4; Matt 20:25, 26; 23:8–10; Mark 10:42–45; Luke 22:24–27; 1 Cor 3:5, 9; 2 Cor 1:24; 4:5; 3 John 9, 10 being lords over: or, over-ruling heritage: 1 Pet 2:9; Deut 32:9; Ps 33:12; 74:2; Mic 7:14; Acts 20:28 but: 1 Cor 11:11; Phil 3:17; 4:9; 1 Thess 1:5, 6; 2 Thess 3:9; 1 Tim 4:12; Titus 2:7 Reciprocal: Num 24:11—the Lord; Judg 7:17—General; Judg 8:23—I will; 1 Sam 2:16—I will take; Ps 68:10—Thy congregation; Ps 86:2—Preserve; Ezek 2:8—Be; Ezek 34:31—ye my; Matt 24:49—to smite; Mark 6:30—both; Mark 9:34—they had; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 22:26—General; John 10:4—he goeth; Rom 12:8—ruleth; Rom 12:16—Mind; 1 Cor 4:16—General; 1 Thess 1:7—ensamples; 1 Thess 2:10—how; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; 2 Thess 3:7—how; Phlm 1:14—without; Heb 13:17—watch; Jas 3:1—be; Rev 3:11—thy

1 Peter 5:4 the: 1 Pet 5:2; 2:25; Ps 23:1; Isa 40:11; Ezek 34:23; 37:24; Zech 13:7; John 10:11; Heb 13:20 appear: Matt 25:31–46; Col 3:3, 4; 2 Thess 1:7–10; 1 John 3:2; Rev 1:7; 20:11, 12 a crown: 1 Pet 1:4; Dan 12:3; 1 Cor 9:25; 2 Tim 4:8; Jas 1:12; Rev 2:10; 3:11 Reciprocal: Ps 80:1—O Shepherd; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 103:4—crowneth; Prov 4:9—a crown; Prov 14:18—the prudent; Eccl 12:11—given; Isa 28:5—shall the; Ezek 48:11—charge; Matt 5:19—great; Matt 6:20—General; Matt 24:47—That; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 19:17—Well; Luke 22:29—General; John 10:2—the shepherd; John 10:16—one shepherd; Rom 2:10—glory; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 1 Cor 4:5—praise; 1 Thess 2:19—crown; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; 2 Tim 4:1—at; Jas 1:11—so; 1 Pet 1:8—full; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 1 John 2:28—when

1 Peter 5:5 ye: Lev 19:32; Heb 13:17 all: 1 Pet 4:1, 5; Rom 12:10; Eph 5:21; Phil 2:3 be clothed: 1 Pet 3:3, 4; 2 Chr 6:41; Job 29:14; Ps 132:9, 16; Isa 61:10; Rom 13:14; Col 3:12 God: Jas 4:6; Job 22:29 giveth: Isa 57:15; 66:2 Reciprocal: Gen 16:9—submit; Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Exod 18:11—proudly; Exod 26:7—curtains; Exod 28:40—glory; Lev 26:41—humbled; Num 12:2—hath he not; Deut 8:2—to humble; Deut 17:20—his heart; Ruth 2:7—I pray; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Kgs 22:19—humbled; 2 Chr 25:19—heart; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; 2 Chr 33:12—humbled; Neh 9:10—they; Job 8:22—clothed; Job 29:8—young men; Job 32:6—I am; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 10:17—humble; Ps 35:26—clothed; Ps 71:13—covered; Ps 73:6—covereth; Ps 94:2—render; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 109:18—As he; Ps 119:21—rebuked; Ps 138:6—Though; Ps 149:4—beautify; Prov 3:34—he giveth; Prov 6:17—A proud look; Prov 8:13—pride; Prov 15:25—destroy; Prov 15:33—and; Prov 18:12—and; Prov 21:4—An high look; Prov 25:7—than; Prov 29:23—man's; Prov 31:25—Strength; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 2:11—lofty; Isa 5:15—the eyes; Isa 9:9—in the pride; Isa 16:6—have; Isa 65:5—These; Jer 13:9—the pride; Jer 43:2—all the; Jer 50:31—O thou; Ezek 16:49—pride; Ezek 26:16—clothe; Ezek 28:2—Because; Ezek 42:14—and shall put; Dan 4:30—Is not; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Dan 5:22—hast; Dan 11:12—his heart; Mic 6:8—walk humbly; Hab 2:4—his; Zeph 2:10—for; Zech 9:6—General; Mal 3:15—we call;

Matt 3:11—whose; Matt 18:4—humble; Matt 20:24—they; Matt 23:12—General; Matt 25:37—when; Matt 26:33—yet; Mark 7:22—pride; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Luke 1:51—he hath scattered; Luke 14:11—whosoever; Luke 16:15—for; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 18:14—every; Luke 22:24—General; John 9:34—and dost; John 13:14—ye also; Rom 11:20—Be; Rom 12:3—not to; 1 Cor 16:16—ye; Gal 5:26—provoking; Eph 3:8—who am; 1 Tim 3:6—lest; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; 2 Tim 3:2—proud; Titus 2:6—Young; Titus 2:11—the grace; 1 Pet 2:17—Honour

1 Peter 5:6 Humble: Exod 10:3; Lev 26:41; 1 Kgs 21:29; 2 Kgs 22:19; 2 Chr 12:6, 7, 12; 30:11; 32:26; 33:12, 19, 23; 36:12; Prov 29:23; Isa 2:11; 57:15; Jer 13:18; 44:10; Dan 5:22; Mic 6:8; Luke 14:11; 18:14; Jas 4:10; 5:10 the: Exod 3:19; 32:11; Ps 89:13; 1 Cor 10:22 that: Job 36:22; Ps 75:10; 89:16, 17; Isa 40:4; Ezek 17:21; 21:6; Matt 23:12; Luke 1:52; Jas 1:9, 10 in: Deut 32:35; Rom 5:6; 1 Tim 2:6; Titus 1:3 Reciprocal: Gen 16:9—submit; Deut 4:34—by a mighty; Deut 8:2—to humble; Ruth 2:7—I pray; 1 Sam 3:18—It is the Lord; 2 Sam 6:22—in mine; 2 Sam 22:28—but thine; 2 Chr 32:25—his heart; Job 1:20—fell; Job 30:21—thy strong hand; Job 40:11—behold; Ps 37:34—exalt; Ps 101:5—an high; Ps 138:6—Though; Ps 147:6—lifteth up; Prov 31:25—Strength; Eccl 7:8—the patient; Isa 39:8—Good; Dan 4:37—those that walk; Matt 25:37—when; Matt 26:33—yet; Mark 10:43—whosoever; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 15:19—make; Luke 17:10—General; Luke 22:24—General; Rom 11:20—Be; Eph 3:8—who am; 1 Tim 5:1—entreat; Heb 12:9—shall we not

1 Peter 5:7 Casting: 1 Sam 1:10–18; 30:6; Ps 27:13, 14; 37:5; 55:22; 56:3, 4; Matt 6:25, 34; Luke 12:11, 12, 22; Phil 4:6; Heb 13:5, 6 for: Ps 34:15; 142:4, 5; Matt 6:26, 33; Mark 4:38; Luke 12:30–32; John 10:13 Reciprocal: Ps 10:14—the poor; Ps 39:6—surely; Ps 40:17—the Lord; Prov 16:3—thy works; Eccl 2:22—and of the; Isa 50:10—let; Amos 6:1—to them; Matt 6:31—What shall we eat; Luke 12:26—why; John 18:8—let; 1 Cor 7:21—care

1 Peter 5:8 sober: 1 Pet 1:13; 4:7; Matt 24:48–50; Luke 12:45, 46; 21:34, 36; Rom 13:11–13; 1 Thess 5:6–8; 1 Tim 2:9, 15; 3:2, 11; Titus 1:8; 2:2, 4, 6, 12 your: Esth 7:6; Job 1:6; 2:2; Ps 109:6 marg. Isa 50:8; Zech 3:1; Luke 22:31 the devil: Matt 4:1, 11; 13:39; 25:41; John 8:44; Eph 4:27; 6:11; Jas 4:7; 1 John 3:8–10; Rev 12:9; 20:2, 10 as: Judg 14:5; Ps 104:21; Prov 19:12; 20:2; Isa 5:29, 30; 14:12, 13; Jer 2:15; 51:38; Ezek 19:7; Hos 11:10; Joel 3:16; Amos 1:2; 3:4, 8; Zech 11:3; 2 Tim 4:17; Rev 12:12 walketh: Job 1:7; 2:2 devour: Ezek 22:25; Dan 6:24; Hos 13:8 Reciprocal: Neh 4:9—set a watch; Ps 7:2—like; Ps 17:4—destroyer; Ps 17:12—Like; Ps 22:13—as a; Ps 22:21—me from; Prov 28:15—a roaring; Isa 21:8—General; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 12:43—he; Matt 13:25—enemy; Matt 24:42—Watch; Matt 25:5—they; Matt 25:13—General; Matt 26:41—Watch; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 5:12—General; Mark 9:20—the spirit; Mark 13:33—General; Mark 14:34—and watch; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 8:33—the herd; Luke 9:39—lo; Luke 11:24—he walketh; Luke 12:41—Lord; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Luke 22:40—Pray; Acts 5:3—why; Acts 10:38—who; Rom 8:38—nor; Rom 12:3—soberly; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 2 Cor 1:24—for; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Eph 6:16—the shield; Heb 11:33—stopped; 1 Pet 4:18—if; 1 John 2:13—because; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 12:4—the dragon; Rev 12:17—the dragon; Rev 13:2—and his mouth

1 Peter 5:9 resist: Luke 4:3–12; Eph 4:27; 6:11–13; Jas 4:7 stedfast: Luke 22:32; Eph 6:16; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 4:7; Heb 11:33 the same: 1 Pet 1:6; 2:21; 3:14; 4:13; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; 1 Cor 10:13; 1 Thess 2:15, 16; 3:3; 2 Tim 3:12; Rev 1:9; 6:11; 7:14 Reciprocal: Matt 4:10—Get; Luke 4:8—Get; Luke 22:38—It; Luke 22:40—Pray; Rom 11:20—and; 2 Cor

1:24—for; 2 Cor 5:7—General; 2 Cor 13:5—in the faith; Col 2:5—and the; Heb 12:8—General; 1 Pet 4:12—as; 2 Pet 3:17—from; 1 John 2:13—because

1 Peter 5:10 the God: Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 86:5, 15; Mic 7:18, 19; Rom 5:20, 21; 15:5, 13; 2 Cor 13:11; Heb 13:20 who: 1 Pet 1:15; Rom 8:28–30; 9:11, 24; 1 Cor 1:9; 1 Thess 2:12; 2 Thess 2:14; 1 Tim 6:12; 2 Tim 1:9; 2 Pet 1:3 eternal: 2 Cor 4:17; 2 Tim 2:10; Heb 9:15; 1 John 2:25 after: 1 Pet 1:6, 7; 2 Cor 4:17 make: 2 Cor 13:11; 2 Thess 2:17; Heb 13:21; Jude 24 stablish: Col 2:7; 2 Thess 2:17; 3:3 strengthen: Ps 138:7; Zech 10:6, 12; Luke 22:32; Phil 4:13; Col 1:22, 23 settle: 1 Pet 4:11 Reciprocal: Deut 28:9—establish; 2 Chr 17:5—the Lord; Neh 6:9—Now therefore; Job 2:3—Hast thou; Job 5:11—those; Ps 7:9—but; Ps 59:10—The God; Ps 138:3—strengthenedst; Prov 4:26—let all thy ways be established; Isa 11:10—his rest; Luke 9:31—appeared; John 17:23—made; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 14:22—Confirming; Acts 14:23—they commended; Acts 15:32—confirmed; Acts 16:5—so; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 3:23—of; Rom 5:4—patience; Rom 8:30—he justified; Rom 16:25—to him; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 1:8—confirm; 1 Cor 2:6—them; 1 Cor 2:7—unto; 2 Cor 1:21—stablisheth; 2 Cor 7:1—perfecting; 2 Cor 13:9—even; Gal 1:15—and; Eph 1:18—his calling; Eph 4:1—vocation; Eph 6:10—be; Phil 1:6—will; Phil 3:12—already perfect; Phil 3:14—the high; Phil 4:19—glory; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 3:13—he may; 1 Thess 5:23—God; 1 Thess 5:24—callest; 2 Thess 1:11—calling; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 2:10—glory; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Heb 6:1—let; Heb 12:8—General; Jas 1:4—perfect and; Jas 1:12—when; Jas 3:2—a perfect; 1 Pet 3:9—called; 1 Pet 4:13—ye are; 2 Pet 1:12—and be; 2 Pet 3:18—To him

1 Peter 5:11; 1 Pet 4:11; Rev 1:6; 5:13 Reciprocal: Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 104:31—The glory; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:27—God; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 3:21—be; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 2 Tim 4:18—to whom; Heb 13:21—to whom; 2 Pet 3:18—To him

1 Peter 5:12 Silvanus: 2 Cor 1:19; 1 Thess 1:1; 2 Thess 1:1 a faithful: Eph 6:21; Col 1:7; 4:7, 9 I have: Eph 3:3; Heb 13:22 exhorting: Heb 13:22; Jude 3 testifying: John 21:21; Acts 20:24; 1 John 5:9, 10; 3 John 12 true: Acts 20:24; 1 Cor 15:1; Gal 1:8, 9; 2 Pet 2:15 wherein: Rom 5:2; 2 Cor 1:24; 2 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: John 15:27—ye also; Acts 2:40—did; Acts 8:25—when they had; Acts 13:43—the grace; Acts 15:22—Silas; Acts 15:32—exhorted; Acts 16:15—If; Acts 18:5—and testified; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 11:20—and; Rom 15:15—I have; 1 Cor 14:3—exhortation; Gal 5:22—faith; Col 1:6—knew; Heb 12:1—witnesses; 1 John 4:14—we have; 1 John 5:13—have I

1 Peter 5:13 at: Ps 87:4; Rev 17:5; 18:2 elected: 2 John 13 Marcus: Acts 12:12, 25 Reciprocal: 2 Cor 13:13—General; Phil 4:22—the; Col 4:10—and Marcus; 2 Tim 4:11—Mark

1 Peter 5:14 with a: Rom 16:16; 1 Cor 16:20; 2 Cor 13:12; 1 Thess 5:26 Peace: 1 Pet 1:2; John 14:27; 16:33; 20:19, 26; Rom 1:7; Eph 6:23 in: Rom 8:1; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:17 Reciprocal: Song 1:2—him; 2 Tim 4:22—Grace; 3 John 14—Peace

2 PETER

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Confirming them in hope of the increase of God's graces,
- 5 he exhorts them, by faith, and good works, to make their calling sure;
- 12 whereof he is careful to remind them, knowing that his death is at hand;
- 16 and warns them to be constant in the faith of Christ, who is the true Song of God, by the eyewitness of the apostles beholding his majesty, and by the testimony of the Father, and the prophets.

2 Peter 1:1 Simon: or, Symeon, Acts 15:14 Peter: Matt 4:18; 10:2; Luke 22:31–34; John 1:42; 21:15–17; 1 Pet 1:1 a servant: John 12:26; Rom 1:1 an apostle: Luke 11:49; John 20:21; 1 Cor 9:1; 15:9; Gal 2:8; Eph 3:5; 4:11; 1 Pet 5:1 have: 2 Pet 1:4; Acts 15:8, 9; Rom 1:12; 2 Cor 4:13; Eph 4:5; Phil 1:29; 2 Tim 1:5; Titus 1:1, 4; 1 Pet 1:7; 2:7 through: Jer 33:16; Rom 1:17; 3:21–26; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Phil 3:9 of God and our Saviour: Gr. of our God and Saviour, Isa 12:2; Luke 1:47; Titus 2:13 Reciprocal: Deut 34:5—So Moses; Ps 36:1—servant; Ps 98:2—righteousness; Ps 103:17—his righteousness; Isa 45:22—for; Isa 45:24—in the; Isa 54:17—and their; Dan 9:24—to bring; Matt 6:33—his; Mark 3:16—Simon; Luke 6:14—Simon; Luke 19:13—his; John 1:1—the Word was; John 5:23—all men; John 15:15—I call; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 20:19—Serving; Rom 4:6—imputeth; Rom 4:11—righteousness; Rom 5:18—the righteousness; Rom 5:21—through; Rom 10:3—God's righteousness; Rom 14:17—but; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; 2 Cor 3:9—the ministration of righteousness; Gal 2:16—we have; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 1:1—the servants; Phil 1:5—General; Col 3:24—for; Col 4:12—a servant; 1 Thess 5:9—obtain; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Heb 11:1—faith; Heb 11:7—righteousness; Jas 1:1—a servant; Jas 2:1—the faith; 1 Pet 2:4—precious; 2 Pet 1:11—our

2 Peter 1:2 Grace: Num 6:24–26; Dan 4:1; 6:25; Rom 1:7; 1 Pet 1:2; Jude 2; Rev 1:4 the knowledge: 2 Pet 3:18; Isa 53:11; Luke 10:22; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; 1 John 5:20, 21 Reciprocal: Num 6:23—General; John 15:5—same; Col 1:2—Grace; Col 1:10—increasing; 2 Pet 1:3—through; 2 Pet 1:5—knowledge; 2 Pet 1:8—in; 2 Pet 2:20—through

2 Peter 1:3 his: Ps 110:3; Matt 28:18; John 17:2; 2 Cor 12:9; Eph 1:19–21; Col 1:16; Heb 1:3 all: Ps 84:11; Rom 8:32; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 1 Tim 4:8 through: 2 Pet 1:2; John 17:3 called: Rom 8:28–30; 9:24; 1 Cor 1:9; Eph 4:1, 4; 1 Thess 2:12; 4:7; 2 Thess 2:14; 2 Tim 1:9; 1 Pet 1:15; 2:9, 21; 3:9; 5:10 to: or, by virtue: 2 Pet 1:5; Ruth 3:11; Prov 12:4; 31:10, 29; Phil 4:8 Reciprocal: Num 6:23—General; Deut 32:47—General; Ps 108:7—I will rejoice; Song 1:10—thy cheeks; Isa 53:11—by his; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom 1:7—called; 1 Cor 2:7—unto; Gal 1:6—that called; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Phil 3:14—the high; Col 1:10—increasing; Col 2:2—understanding; 1 Thess 5:24—calleth; 1 Tim 2:2—all godliness; 1 Tim 6:3—the doctrine; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Titus 1:1—after; Heb 3:1—holy; 2 Pet 1:6—godliness; 2 Pet 3:11—godliness; 2 Pet 3:18—knowledge; 3 John 2—even

2 Peter 1:4 are given: 2 Pet 1:1; Ezek 36:25–27; Rom 9:4; 2 Cor 1:20; 6:17, 18; 7:1; Gal 3:16; Heb 8:6–12; 9:15; 1 John 2:25 ye might: John 1:12, 13; 2 Cor 3:18; Eph 4:23, 24; Col 3:10; Heb 12:10; 1 John 3:2 having: 2 Pet 2:18–20; Gal 6:8; Jas 4:1–3; 1 Pet 4:2, 3; 1 John 2:15, 16

Reciprocal: Ps 36:7—excellent; Ps 56:10—General; Ps 108:7—I will rejoice; Song 1:10—thy cheeks; Matt 3:8—forth; Luke 1:75—General; Acts 11:23—seen; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 15:58—Therefore; Gal 3:22—that; Phil 1:27—let; Phil 4:8—virtue; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 3:1—partakers; Jas 2:12—speak; 1 Pet 1:7—precious; 1 Pet 1:15—so; 1 Pet 2:4—precious; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 2 Pet 1:15—these; 2 Pet 2:12—perish; 2 Pet 2:20—escaped; 1 John 2:29—is born; 1 John 3:3—purifieth

2 Peter 1:5 beside: Luke 16:26; 24:21 giving: 2 Pet 1:10; 3:14, 18; Ps 119:4; Prov 4:23; Isa 55:2; Zech 6:15; John 6:27; Phil 2:12; Heb 6:11; 11:6; 12:15 virtue: 2 Pet 1:3; Phil 4:8 knowledge: 2 Pet 1:2; 3:18; 1 Cor 14:20; Eph 1:17, 18; 5:17; Phil 1:9; Col 1:9; 1 Pet 3:7 Reciprocal: Deut 6:17—General; Josh 7:3—about two; Josh 22:5—take; Ps 112:6—Surely; Prov 10:4—becometh; Prov 10:17—the way; Prov 13:4—but; Prov 20:4—therefore; Eccl 10:18—General; Song 4:2—teeth; Jer 17:24—if; Ezek 18:22—in his; Mic 6:8—to do; Matt 13:23—some an; Matt 20:1—labourers; Matt 28:20—them; Luke 6:49—that heareth; John 3:21—that his; Acts 26:20—and do; Rom 15:14—full; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 2 Cor 3:18—are; 2 Cor 8:7—see; Gal 5:22—love; Eph 1:4—that; Phil 3:12—already perfect; Col 3:12—mercies; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; 2 Thess 1:3—your; 1 Tim 4:7—exercise; 1 Tim 4:12—in word; 1 Tim 6:11—righteousness; 2 Tim 3:10—faith; Titus 2:12—live; Jas 2:14—though; Jas 2:17—so; 2 Pet 1:9—lacketh

2 Peter 1:6 temperance: Acts 24:25; 1 Cor 9:25; Gal 5:23; Titus 1:8; 2:2 patience: Ps 37:7; Luke 8:15; 21:19; Rom 2:7; 5:3, 4; 8:25; 15:4; 2 Cor 6:4; Col 1:11; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Thess 1:4; 3:5; Heb 6:12, 15; 10:36; 12:1; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7–10; Rev 1:9; 2:2; 13:10; 14:12 godliness: 2 Pet 1:3; 3:11; Gen 5:24; Isa 57:1; 1 Tim 2:2, 10; 3:16; 4:7, 8; 6:3, 6, 11; 2 Tim 3:5; Titus 1:1 Reciprocal: Rom 12:12—patient; Phil 1:9—in knowledge; 1 Pet 4:8—fervent; Rev 2:3—hast patience

2 Peter 1:7 brotherly: John 13:34, 35; Rom 12:10; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:9, 10; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 2:17; 1 John 3:14, 16 charity: 1 Cor 13:1–8; Gal 6:10; Col 3:14; 1 Thess 5:15; 1 Pet 3:8; 1 John 4:21 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; 1 Cor 14:1—charity; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Eph 4:32—kind; 1 Tim 1:5—charity; 1 Pet 4:8—fervent; 2 John 5—that we; Rev 2:19—charity

2 Peter 1:8 in you: John 5:42; 2 Cor 9:14; 13:5; Phil 2:5; Col 3:16; Phlm 1:6 and abound: 1 Cor 15:58; 2 Cor 8:2, 7; Phil 1:9; Col 2:7; 3:16; 1 Thess 3:12; 4:1; 2 Thess 1:3 they: John 15:7, 8; 2 Cor 5:13–17 barren: or, idle, Prov 19:15; Matt 20:3, 6; 25:26; Rom 12:11; 1 Tim 5:13; Heb 6:12 unfruitful: Matt 13:22; John 15:2, 6; Titus 3:14 in: 2 Pet 1:2 Reciprocal: Matt 13:21—root; Matt 25:18—and hid; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Mark 4:20—which; Col 1:10—fruitful; 2 Pet 3:18—knowledge

2 Peter 1:9 lacketh: 2 Pet 1:5–7; Mark 10:21; Luke 18:22; Gal 5:6, 13; Jas 2:14–26 blind: John 9:40, 41; 2 Cor 4:3, 4; 1 John 2:9–11; Rev 3:17 that he: 2 Pet 1:4; 2:18–20; Rom 6:1–4, 11; Eph 5:26; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 3:21; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Lev 13:55—after; Isa 8:20—it is; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 13:21—root; Luke 6:42—see; Luke 11:35—General; Jas 1:4—wanting

2 Peter 1:10 give: 2 Pet 1:5; 3:17 to make: 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 6:11, 19; 1 John 3:19–21 election: Rom 8:28–31; 1 Thess 1:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:2 if: Ps 15:5; Isa 56:2; Matt 7:24, 25; Luke 6:47–49; 1 John 3:19; Rev 22:14 never: 2 Pet 3:17; Ps 37:24; 62:2, 6; 112:6;

121:3; Mic 7:8; Acts 20:24, 25; 1 Pet 1:5; Rev 3:10, 11 Reciprocal: Josh 7:3—about two; Josh 18:3—How long are; Judg 18:9—be not; Ps 26:1—I shall; Prov 10:30—never; Isa 32:17—quietness; Luke 6:48—could; Luke 13:24—Strive; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 4:16—the promise; Rom 8:30—Moreover; Rom 9:11—according; 1 Cor 9:26—not; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; Phil 4:9—do; Col 2:2—of the full; Col 3:12—as; 1 Thess 1:5—in much; 2 Tim 2:15—Study; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Heb 4:11—Let; Heb 6:12—ye; Heb 11:6—diligently; Heb 12:15—Looking; 1 Pet 1:15—as; 1 John 2:10—that loveth; 1 John 5:13—ye may know

2 Peter 1:11 an entrance: Matt 25:34; 2 Cor 5:1; 2 Tim 4:8; Rev 3:21 abundantly: Ps 36:8; Song 5:1; Isa 35:2; John 10:10; Eph 3:20; Heb 6:17 everlasting: Isa 9:7; Dan 7:14, 27; Rev 5:10 our: 2 Pet 1:1 Reciprocal: Josh 18:3—How long are; Judg 18:9—be not; Ps 15:5—He that doeth; Prov 10:30—never; Isa 32:17—quietness; Matt 6:33—the kingdom; Matt 18:3—enter; Mark 10:23—enter; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 13:28—the kingdom; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 14:22—enter; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; Col 1:13—and; 2 Tim 1:10—our; 2 Tim 4:1—his kingdom; Titus 1:4—our; Heb 1:8—for; Heb 4:11—Let; Jas 2:5—heirs; 2 Pet 3:17—from; 1 John 5:13—ye may know

2 Peter 1:12 I will not: 2 Pet 1:13, 15; 3:1; Rom 15:14, 15; Phil 3:1; 1 Tim 4:6; 2 Tim 1:6; Heb 10:32; Jude 3, 17 though: 1 John 2:21; Jude 5 and be: 2 Pet 3:17; Acts 16:5; Col 2:7; Heb 13:9; 1 Pet 5:10, 12 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; Neh 9:17—mindful; Eccl 9:10—thy hand; Mark 8:18—do; John 21:17—Feed; Rom 1:11—to the; Phil 1:20—whether; 1 Thess 5:11—even; Titus 3:1—Put; Heb 2:1—we should; Rev 2:5—Remember

2 Peter 1:13 as long: 2 Pet 1:14; 2 Cor 5:1–4, 8; Heb 13:3 to stir: 2 Pet 3:1; Hag 1:14; 2 Tim 1:6 by: 2 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Num 23:10—the death; Deut 4:22—General; Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; 2 Sam 23:1—the last; 1 Kgs 2:1—the days; 1 Chr 22:5—David prepared; Matt 24:46—General; Matt 25:1—went; Luke 12:36—men; Luke 14:28—counteth; Rom 8:10—the body; 2 Cor 5:4—we that; 2 Thess 1:3—are; 2 Tim 2:14—put; Heb 2:1—we should; Rev 2:5—Remember; Rev 3:3—Remember

2 Peter 1:14 shortly: Deut 4:21, 22; 31:14; Josh 23:14; 1 Kgs 2:2, 3; Acts 20:25; 2 Tim 4:6 even: John 21:18, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 48:21—Behold; Num 10:17—the tabernacle; Deut 31:2—Thou shalt not; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; 1 Sam 12:2—I am old; 2 Sam 19:37—I may die; Ps 31:15—My times; Ps 37:37—General; Ps 73:26—flesh; Dan 7:15—body; Mark 8:34—follow; Luke 14:28—counteth; John 13:13—call; John 13:36—thou; John 16:4—that when; Acts 20:22—not; Acts 21:13—for; Rom 8:10—the body; 2 Cor 5:1—our; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 2 Pet 1:13—as long

2 Peter 1:15 I will: Deut 31:19–29; Josh 24:24–29; 1 Chr 29:1–20; Ps 71:18; 2 Tim 2:2; Heb 11:4 these: 2 Pet 1:4–7, 12 Reciprocal: Num 20:28—put them; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; Judg 7:20—brake; 2 Chr 24:17—Now after; Ps 102:18—This; Luke 1:4—General; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; 2 Thess 2:5—when; 2 Tim 2:15—Study; 2 Tim 4:6—and; Heb 2:1—we should

2 Peter 1:16 we have: 2 Pet 3:3, 4; 1 Cor 1:17, 23; 2:1, 4; 2 Cor 2:17; 4:2; 12:16, 17; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:9; 1 Tim 1:4; 4:7; Titus 1:14 the power: Matt 28:18; Mark 9:1; John 17:2;

Rom 1:4; 1 Cor 5:4; Phil 3:21 coming: Mal 3:2; 4:5; Matt 16:28; 24:3, 27; 1 Cor 1:7; Jude 14; Rev 1:7 were: Matt 17:1–5; Mark 9:2; Luke 9:28–32; John 1:14; 1 John 1:1–3; 4:14
Reciprocal: Deut 32:47—General; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 96:6—Honour; Ps 116:10—therefore; Isa 4:2—beautiful and glorious; Matt 17:5—This; Luke 1:1—those; Luke 1:4—General; Luke 9:29—General; Luke 9:32—they saw; John 15:27—ye also; 1 Cor 2:13—not; 1 Thess 2:3—General; 1 Thess 2:13—the word of God; 2 Tim 4:4—unto; Heb 1:3—Majesty; 2 Pet 2:3—with; 1 John 2:27—but

2 Peter 1:17 God: Matt 11:25–27; 28:19; Luke 10:22; John 3:35; 5:21–23, 26, 36, 37; 6:27, 37, 39; 10:15, 36; 13:1–3; 14:6, 8, 9, 11; 17:21; 20:17; Rom 15:6; 2 Cor 1:3; 11:31; 2 John 3; Jude 1 there came: Matt 17:3; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:34, 35; John 12:28, 29 This: Matt 3:17; 17:5; Mark 1:11; 9:7; Luke 3:22; 9:35 in whom: Isa 42:1; 53:10; Matt 12:18 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount; Esth 1:4—excellent; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 68:34—his excellency; Ps 96:6—Honour; John 1:14—we; John 5:20—the Father; John 5:41—General; John 8:54—it is; Acts 7:55—and saw; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 3:10—had; Phil 2:9—God; 2 Tim 4:1—his kingdom; 1 John 2:27—but

2 Peter 1:18 this: Matt 17:6 the holy: Gen 28:16, 17; Exod 3:1, 5; Josh 5:15; Isa 11:9; 56:7; Zech 8:3; Matt 17:6 Reciprocal: Deut 4:12—only ye heard a voice; 1 Kgs 19:11—stand upon the mount; 2 Chr 8:11—holy; Ps 87:1—the holy; Matt 17:1—an high; Mark 1:11—there; Luke 3:22—Thou art; Luke 9:35—This; Acts 7:33—Put

2 Peter 1:19 a more: Ps 19:7–9; Isa 8:20; 41:21–23, 26; Luke 16:29–31; John 5:39; Acts 17:11 ye do: Acts 15:29; Jas 2:8; 3 John 6 a light: Ps 119:105; Prov 6:23; Isa 9:2; 60:1, 2; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:78, 79; John 1:7–9; 5:35; 8:12; Eph 5:7, 8 the day: 2 Cor 4:4–6; 1 John 5:10; Rev 2:28; 22:16 Reciprocal: Exod 27:21—Aaron; Exod 35:29—the Lord; Num 8:2—General; Num 24:17—a Star; Josh 6:15—about the dawning; Job 38:12—the dayspring; Ps 119:130—entrance; Prov 4:18—General; Prov 22:20—General; Prov 23:26—let; Prov 30:1—even; Eccl 12:12—by these; Song 2:17—the day; Song 4:6—day; Song 8:2—who; Isa 14:12—Lucifer; Isa 34:16—Seek; Isa 42:9—new things; Isa 44:26—confirmeth; Ezek 40:25—windows; Dan 9:2—understood; Hos 6:3—his going; Zeph 1:1—word; Zech 14:6—not; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 2:9—the star; Rom 3:2—because; 2 Cor 4:6—shined; 1 Thess 1:5—in much; 2 Tim 3:16—All; 1 Pet 1:10—which; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; Rev 19:10—for the

2 Peter 1:20 Knowing: 2 Pet 3:3; Rom 6:6; 13:11; 1 Tim 1:9; Jas 1:3 that: Rom 12:6 Reciprocal: Eccl 8:1—who knoweth; Amos 2:11—I raised; Rom 3:2—the oracles; Rom 4:3—what; Rom 15:4—whatsoever; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; Heb 1:1—at; 1 Pet 2:6—it

2 Peter 1:21 the prophecy: Luke 1:70; 2 Tim 3:16; 1 Pet 1:11 in old time: or, at any time holy, Deut 33:1; Josh 14:6; 1 Kgs 13:1; 17:18, 24; 2 Kgs 4:7, 9, 22; 6:10, 15; 1 Chr 23:14; 2 Chr 8:14 spake: Num 16:28; 2 Sam 23:2; Mic 3:7; Luke 1:70; 2 Tim 3:15–17; 1 Pet 1:11; Rev 19:10 by the Holy: Mark 12:36; Acts 1:16; 3:18; 28:25; Heb 3:7; 9:8; 10:15 Reciprocal: Num 11:25—they prophesied; 1 Sam 2:27—a man; 2 Chr 15:1—the Spirit; Neh 9:20—good; Neh 9:30—by thy spirit; Ps 45:1—tongue; Ps 89:19—Then; Ps 116:10—therefore; Ps 119:140—pure; Isa 1:1—saw; Jer 2:1—the word; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 50:1—Jeremiah; Ezek 35:1—General; Hos 1:1—word; Joel 1:1—word; Amos 2:11—I raised; Hag 2:1—the prophet; Zech 7:12—sent; Matt 10:20—but; Matt 22:43—General;

Luke 1:67—filled; Luke 2:25—Holy Ghost; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; Acts 2:4—as; Acts 2:30—being; Acts 3:21—holy; Rom 1:4—according; Rom 3:2—the oracles; Rom 4:3—what; Rom 15:4—whatsoever; 1 Cor 12:10—prophecy; 1 Thess 4:8—who; Heb 1:1—at; Heb 11:32—the prophets; Rev 22:6—the holy

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He foretells them of false teachers, shewing the impiety and punishment both of them and their followers;
- 7 from which the godly shall be delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom;
- 10 and more fully describes the manners of those profane and blasphemous seducers, whereby they may be the better known, and avoided.

2 Peter 2:1 there were: Deut 13:1–3; 1 Kgs 18:19–22; 22:6; Neh 6:12–14; Isa 9:15; 56:10, 11; Jer 14:13–15; 23:16, 17, 25–32; 27:14, 15; 28:15–17; 29:8, 9, 31, 32; 37:19; Lam 2:14; Ezek 13:3–18; Hos 9:8; Mic 2:11; 3:5, 11; Zech 13:3, 4; Matt 7:15; Luke 6:26; Rom 16:18 even: Matt 24:5, 11, 24; Mark 13:22; Luke 21:8; Acts 20:29, 30; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Gal 4:17; Eph 4:14; Col 2:8, 18; 2 Thess 2:3–12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–9; 4:3; Titus 1:11; 1 John 2:18, 19, 26; 4:1; Jude 18; Rev 2:9; 13:14 privily: 2 Pet 2:3; Gal 2:4 damnable: 2 Pet 2:3; Gal 5:20; Titus 3:10 denying: Matt 10:33; Luke 12:9; Acts 3:13, 14; 2 Tim 2:12, 13; Jude 4; Rev 2:13; 3:8 bought: Deut 32:6; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 6:20; 7:23; Gal 3:13; Eph 1:7; Heb 10:29; 1 Pet 1:8; Rev 5:9 and bring: 2 Pet 2:3; Mal 3:5; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: Exod 15:16—which thou; Lev 13:44—utterly unclean; Lev 15:8—General; Deut 13:6—entice; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 18:22—Baal’s prophets; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Ezra 4:2—Let us; Job 31:3—destruction; Job 31:28—for; Ps 88:11—in destruction; Prov 11:9—An hypocrite; Prov 19:9—and; Prov 19:27—General; Prov 28:18—but; Eccl 1:9—that hath; Song 2:15—the foxes; Isa 5:20—they; Isa 8:19—should not; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 6:14—Peace; Jer 8:10—for; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 20:6—thy friends; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 44:15—all the; Ezek 13:2—prophesy against; Ezek 13:17—prophesy; Ezek 22:25—a conspiracy; Dan 11:34—cleave; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 13:41—and they; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 15:14—And if; Matt 24:4—Take; Mark 4:24—Take; Luke 17:2—better; John 10:1—He; John 10:10—thief; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 13:6—a false; Acts 24:14—heresy; Rom 14:15—Destroy; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 3:10—But let every; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:3—so; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 6:11—the wiles; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 1 Tim 1:19—which; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 12:15—and thereby; Jas 3:6—a world; 2 Pet 3:16—unto their own; 2 John 7—many; Rev 2:2—how; Rev 16:13—three; Rev 18:3—the merchants

2 Peter 2:2 many: Matt 24:10–13, 24; Mark 13:22; 1 John 2:18, 19; Rev 12:9; 13:8, 14 pernicious ways: or, lascivious ways, as some copies read, by reason. Rom 2:24; 1 Tim 5:14; Titus 2:5, 8 ways: 2 Pet 2:15, 21; Ps 18:21; Isa 35:8; Jer 6:16; Matt 7:14; 22:16; Mark 12:14; John 14:6; Acts 13:10; 16:17; 18:26; 19:9; 24:14 evil: 2 Pet 2:12; Acts 14:2; 1 Pet 2:12; Jude 10, 15 Reciprocal: Lev 13:44—utterly unclean; Deut 31:29—corrupt yourselves; Ezra 4:2—Let us; Prov 19:27—General; Jer 5:31—prophets; Jer 23:14—in the; Jer 29:8—your dreams; Jer 44:15—all the; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 13:19—for handfuls; Matt 13:41—and they; Matt 18:7—unto; Mark 9:42—offend; Acts 5:36—to whom; Acts

8:10—they; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 11:19—there; 1 Cor 15:33—evil; Gal 2:4—unawares; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 2:16—for; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 12:15—and thereby; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet 4:14—on; 1 John 4:5—and

2 Peter 2:3 through: 2 Pet 2:14, 15; Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13; 8:10; Ezek 13:19; Mic 3:11; Mal 1:10; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 12:17, 18; 1 Tim 3:3, 8; 6:5; Titus 1:7, 11; 1 Pet 5:2; Jude 11 with: 2 Pet 1:16; Ps 18:44; 66:3; 81:15 marg. Luke 20:20; 22:47; 1 Thess 2:5 make: Deut 24:17; John 2:16; 2 Cor 2:17; Rev 18:11–13 whose: 2 Pet 2:1, 9; Deut 32:35; Isa 5:19; 30:13, 14; 60:22; Hab 3:3; Luke 18:8; 1 Thess 5:3; 1 Pet 2:8; Jude 4, 7, 15 Reciprocal: Num 22:19—General; Josh 8:14—he wist not; Judg 18:4—hired me; Judg 18:20—heart; 2 Sam 15:6—stole; 1 Kgs 14:14—but what; 2 Kgs 5:27—leprosy; Neh 6:12—hired him; Job 18:12—destruction; Job 24:1—seeing; Job 34:20—a moment; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 16:4—yea; Prov 21:6—getting; Prov 28:21—for; Prov 30:15—Give; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Eccl 8:13—neither; Isa 13:22—her time; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 14:18—go about; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 22:17—covetousness; Jer 29:8—your dreams; Jer 48:16—near; Jer 51:13—and the; Ezek 12:24—General; Ezek 22:3—that her; Ezek 34:2—Woe; Hos 4:8—set their heart on their iniquity; Hab 2:3—it will surely; Zeph 1:14—it is; Zech 5:2—flying; Zech 11:5—sell; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 23:14—therefore; Matt 26:15—What; Luke 12:15—Take; Luke 12:45—and if; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; Luke 22:22—but; John 10:1—the same; John 10:12—he that; Acts 1:25—by; Acts 16:16—which; Acts 19:25—ye know; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 9:22—endured; 2 Cor 4:5—we; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Gal 4:17—zealously; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Phil 3:19—end; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 2 Thess 2:12—they; 1 Tim 6:9—which; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; Heb 13:5—conversation; 1 John 4:5—and; Rev 18:13—and souls

2 Peter 2:4 spared: 2 Pet 2:5; Deut 29:20; Ps 78:50; Ezek 5:11; 7:4, 9; Rom 8:32; 11:21 the angels: Job 4:18; Luke 10:18; John 8:44; 1 John 3:8; Jude 6 but: Isa 14:12; Matt 8:29; 25:41; Mark 5:7; Luke 8:31; Rev 12:7–9; 20:2, 3, 10 into: 2 Pet 2:11; Jude 6 to be: 2 Pet 2:9; Job 21:30; Jude 13 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Job 6:10—let him not; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 27:22—not spare; Ps 105:28—sent; Ps 119:52—remembered; Ps 147:6—he casteth; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Isa 9:19—no man; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Lam 5:16—woe; Ezek 28:15—till iniquity; Ezek 28:16—therefore; Matt 8:12—be cast; Matt 11:23—which art; Matt 22:13—outer; Luke 8:28—I beseech; Luke 10:15—thrust; Luke 12:5—power; Luke 12:45—and if; Luke 16:23—in hell; John 8:12—shall not; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 8:23—the bond; Rom 11:10—their eyes; 1 Cor 6:3—judge; 1 Thess 5:3—then; 1 Tim 3:6—the condemnation; 1 Tim 5:21—the elect; 2 Pet 2:17—darkness

2 Peter 2:5 spared: Gen 6:1–Gen 8:22; Job 22:15, 16; Matt 24:37–39; Luke 17:26, 27; Heb 11:7 the eighth: Gen 7:1–24; 1 Pet 3:20 a preacher: 1 Pet 3:19; Jude 14, 15 bringing: 2 Pet 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 5:29—he called; Gen 6:8—General; Gen 6:9—just; Gen 6:12—for all; Gen 6:17—behold; Gen 6:18—come; Gen 7:7—General; Gen 7:13—day; Gen 7:21—General; Gen 7:23—every living substance; Deut 29:20—will not spare; 1 Chr 1:4—Noah; Job 6:10—let him not; Job 16:13—doth; Job 27:22—not spare; Ps 78:50—he spared; Eccl 1:1—the Preacher; Isa 30:14—he shall not; Ezek 5:11—neither shall; Ezek 7:6—behold; Matt 24:40—the one; Luke 3:36—Noe; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Rom 8:32—that; 1 Tim 2:7—a preacher; 1 Pet 4:18—where; 2 Pet 2:4—spared

2 Peter 2:6 turning: Gen 19:24, 25, 28; Deut 29:23; Isa 13:19; Jer 50:40; Ezek 16:49–56; Hos 11:8; Amos 4:11; Zeph 2:9; Luke 17:28–30; Jude 7 making: Num 26:10; Deut 29:23; 1 Cor

10:11 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Num 16:38—a sign; Josh 22:20—General; Job 22:20—the fire; Isa 1:9—we should; Jer 20:16—as; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Jer 49:18—in the; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Ezek 23:48—that; Ezek 28:18—I will bring; Ezek 31:14—the end; Mark 6:11—It shall; Luke 17:29—General; Luke 19:40—General; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Rom 9:29—Sodoma; 1 Cor 10:6—these; 1 Pet 4:18—where; Rev 11:8—Sodom

2 Peter 2:7 delivered: Gen 19:16, 22, 29; 1 Cor 10:13 vexed: Gen 13:13; 19:7, 8; Ps 120:5; Jer 9:1–6; 23:9 Reciprocal: Gen 11:27—Lot; Gen 13:12—pitched; Gen 19:9—This; Gen 19:12—Hast; Gen 19:28—General; Job 19:2—vex; Job 22:20—the fire; Matt 24:40—the one; Matt 26:69—Peter; Acts 17:16—his spirit; Eph 4:22—former; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Col 3:8—filthy; 1 Tim 6:10—and pierced

2 Peter 2:8 that: Prov 25:26; 28:12; 1 Tim 1:9; Jas 5:16 in seeing: Ps 119:136, 139, 158; Ezek 9:4, 6; Mal 3:15–17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:12—pitched; Gen 19:9—This; 1 Kgs 14:13—there is found; Job 3:17—the wicked; Job 19:2—vex; Ps 120:5—Woe; Hos 7:16—the rage; Hab 1:3—General; 1 Tim 6:10—and pierced

2 Peter 2:9 knoweth: Job 5:19; Ps 34:15–19; 1 Cor 10:13 the godly: Ps 4:3; 12:1; 32:6; 2 Tim 3:12; Titus 2:14 and: 2 Pet 2:4; Job 21:30; Prov 16:4; Jude 14, 15 unto: 2 Pet 3:7; Rom 2:5; 2 Cor 5:10, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 7:23—and Noah; Gen 19:12—Hast; Gen 19:16—brought; 1 Sam 20:1—fled; 1 Sam 29:10—General; 1 Kgs 14:13—there is found; Job 4:7—who ever; Job 27:13—the portion; Job 36:6—preserveth; Ps 37:33—will not; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 119:121—leave me; Prov 12:13—but; Eccl 8:12—a sinner; Isa 27:4—Fury; Ezek 9:4—that sigh; Ezek 14:14—deliver; Dan 2:18—of the God of heaven; Nah 1:2—reserveth; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 10:15—in the; Matt 11:22—the day; Matt 26:41—enter; Mark 6:11—in the day; Luke 17:34—two; Luke 21:22—the days; Acts 12:11—and hath; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 9:22—endured; 1 Cor 5:13—God; 2 Cor 1:10—General; 2 Thess 3:3—and; 2 Tim 3:11—but; 2 Tim 4:17—and I; Titus 2:12—godly; Heb 2:18—them; Jas 1:2—divers; Jas 5:11—and have; 2 Pet 2:3—whose; 1 John 4:17—the day; Rev 3:10—I also

2 Peter 2:10 that: Rom 8:1, 4, 5, 12, 13; 2 Cor 10:3; Heb 13:4 in the: Rom 1:24–27; 1 Cor 6:9; Eph 4:19; 5:5; Col 3:5; 1 Thess 4:7; Jude 4, 6–8, Jude 10, 16 despise: Num 16:12–15; Deut 17:12, 13; 21:20, 21; 1 Sam 10:27; 2 Sam 20:1; 1 Kgs 12:16; Ps 2:1–5; 12:4; Jer 2:31; Luke 19:14; Rom 13:1–5; 1 Pet 2:13, 14 government: or, dominion Presumptuous: Num 15:30; Jude 8 selfwilled: Gen 49:6; Titus 1:7 to speak: Exod 22:28; Eccl 10:6, 7, 20; Acts 23:5; Jude 8, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Exod 21:14—presumptuously; Num 5:27—if she be defiled; Num 12:8—were ye; Deut 17:11—According to; 2 Sam 1:14—How; 2 Sam 15:3—thy matters; Job 34:18—General; Ps 19:13—presumptuous; Ps 73:8—speak loftily; Prov 5:14—General; Jer 29:23—and have; Hos 11:10—walk; Matt 7:16—shall; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Rom 16:18—but; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Eph 5:3—fornication; Phil 3:16—whereto; Phil 3:18—many; 1 Tim 6:2—let; 2 Tim 3:4—Traitors; Titus 3:2—speak; 2 Pet 3:3—walking; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

2 Peter 2:11 angels: Ps 103:20; 104:4; Dan 6:22; 2 Thess 1:7; Jude 9 against them: Some read “against themselves.” Reciprocal: Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Rom 13:1—every; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 2 Pet 2:4—into

2 Peter 2:12 as natural: Ps 49:10; 92:6; 94:8; Jer 4:22; 5:4; 10:8, 21; 12:3; Ezek 21:31; Jude 10 perish: 2 Pet 2:19; 1:4; Prov 14:32; John 8:21; Gal 6:8 Reciprocal: Deut 18:20—the prophet; Judg 20:41—were amazed; Ps 1:6—way; Ps 37:20—But the; Prov 30:2—brutish; Eccl 3:18—and that; Eccl 9:12—the sons; Acts 19:9—but spake; 1 Cor 15:32—beasts; Eph 4:19—with; 2 Thess 2:10—in them; 1 Tim 1:7—understanding; 1 Tim 1:19—which; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Titus 1:12—liars; 1 Pet 2:15—the ignorance; 1 Pet 4:4—speaking; 2 Pet 2:2—evil

2 Peter 2:13 the reward: Isa 3:11; Rom 2:8, 9; Phil 3:19; 2 Tim 4:14; Heb 2:2, 3; Jude 12–16; Rev 18:6 to riot: Rom 13:13; 1 Thess 5:7, 8; 1 Pet 4:4 Spots: Song 4:7; Eph 5:27; Jude 12 while: 1 Cor 11:20–22 Reciprocal: Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; 1 Sam 2:14—all that the fleshhook; Ps 14:3—all gone; Prov 26:19—and; Prov 30:15—Give; Eccl 7:6—as; Isa 57:4—sport; Jer 23:26—prophets of; Ezek 34:8—the shepherds; Mic 2:11—I will; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 24:49—and to; Luke 12:45—to eat; Luke 15:13—wasted; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; 1 Cor 11:21—and one; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Eph 4:22—deceitful; 2 Thess 2:12—but; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God; Jas 1:22—deceiving; 1 John 1:8—we deceive

2 Peter 2:14 eyes: 2 Sam 11:2–4; Job 31:7, 9; Prov 6:25; Matt 5:28; 1 John 2:16 adultery: Gr. an adulteress that cannot: Isa 1:16; Jer 13:23; Matt 12:34; John 5:44 beguiling: 2 Pet 2:18; 3:16; Mark 13:22; Rom 16:18; 1 Cor 11:19; Eph 4:14; Col 2:18; Jas 1:8; Rev 12:9 an heart: 2 Pet 2:3; Jude 11 cursed: Isa 34:5; 65:20; Matt 25:41; Eph 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 6:2—saw; Gen 39:7—cast; Gen 49:4—Unstable; Exod 18:21—hating; Num 22:32—thy way; Num 25:18—beguiled; Judg 18:4—hired me; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; Ps 119:36—and not to; Prov 1:19—every; Prov 4:16—General; Isa 33:15—shaketh; Isa 44:18—cannot; Isa 56:11—they are; Isa 57:17—the iniquity; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 17:11—he that; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Jer 23:14—they commit; Jer 51:13—and the; Ezek 6:9—their eyes; Ezek 13:18—hunt souls; Ezek 23:16—and sent; Hos 1:2—children; Mic 3:11—and the prophets; Matt 12:45—and the; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 23:14—for ye; Matt 24:49—and to; Matt 26:15—What; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 12:15—Take; John 2:16—make; John 10:1—the same; John 12:39—they; Acts 5:2—kept; Acts 8:20—Thy; Acts 24:26—hoped; Rom 8:7—neither; Rom 13:13—chambering; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; Gal 1:8—let; Eph 2:2—the children; Eph 5:3—covetousness; Col 3:6—children; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Heb 12:11—exercised; Heb 13:5—conversation

2 Peter 2:15 forsaken: 1 Sam 12:23; 1 Kgs 18:18; 19:10; Ezek 9:10; Prov 28:4; Hos 14:8; Acts 13:10 Balaam: Num 22:5–7 who: Num 22:18–21, 23, 28; 31:16; Deut 23:4, 5; Mic 6:5; Jude 11; Rev 2:14 wages: Acts 1:18 Reciprocal: Exod 18:21—hating; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Num 22:19—General; Num 22:32—thy way; Num 25:18—beguiled; Num 31:8—Balaam; Josh 7:21—I coveted; Josh 13:22—Balaam; Judg 18:4—hired me; Judg 18:20—heart; 1 Kgs 21:16—Ahab rose up; 2 Kgs 5:20—and take; 2 Chr 16:4—hearkened; Ps 50:16—What; Ps 107:7—he led; Ps 119:10—O let me; Prov 5:23—in the; Prov 18:2—but; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 6:13—For; Jer 51:13—and the; Ezek 14:11—the house; Mic 3:11—and the prophets; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 23:14—for ye; Matt 26:9—General; Matt 26:15—What; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; John 2:16—make; John 11:51—he prophesied; Acts 5:2—kept; Acts 24:26—hoped; 1 Cor 5:11—or covetous; 1 Cor 9:27—lest; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:3—not

covetous; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Tim 6:9—they; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God; 2 Tim 4:10—hath; Titus 1:12—liars; 1 Pet 5:12—true; 2 Pet 2:2—ways; 2 Pet 2:3—through

2 Peter 2:16 the dumb: Num 22:22–33 the madness: Eccl 7:25; 9:3; Hos 9:7; Luke 16:11; Acts 26:11, 24, 25 Reciprocal: Num 22:5—sent; Num 22:23—the ass saw; Num 22:28—the Lord opened; Num 22:30—the ass said; Judg 18:20—heart; 1 Kgs 13:11—an old prophet; Isa 56:11—all look; Acts 1:18—with; 1 Tim 6:9—they

2 Peter 2:17 are wells: Job 6:14–17; Jer 14:3; Hos 6:4; Jude 12, 13 clouds: Eph 4:14 mist: “The blackness, ζοφος [G2217], of darkness,” darkness itself, says Leigh. darkness: 2 Pet 2:4; Matt 8:12; 22:13; 25:30; Jude 6, 13 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Job 15:30—depart; Ps 105:28—sent; Isa 64:9—remember; Jer 2:13—broken cisterns; Jer 23:36—for every; Matt 15:14—And if; Luke 7:24—A reed; John 8:12—shall not; Acts 13:11—a mist; Rom 11:10—their eyes; Phil 3:19—end; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Jas 1:6—he

2 Peter 2:18 they speak: Ps 52:1–3; 73:8, 9; Dan 4:30; 11:36; Acts 8:9; 2 Thess 2:4; Jude 13, 15, 16; Rev 13:5, 6, 11 great swelling: Υπερογκα [G5246], things puffed up with the wind. wantonness: Rom 13:13; Jas 5:5 that were: 2 Pet 2:20; 1:4; Acts 2:40 clean: or, for a little, or, a while, as some read Reciprocal: Lev 11:7—swine; Num 25:18—beguiled; Deut 14:7—General; Josh 23:12—go back; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 17:10—with; Prov 12:26—but; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Prov 15:28—the mouth; Prov 18:21—Death; Prov 28:10—causeth; Isa 5:20—them; Jer 6:14—Peace; Jer 23:36—for every; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 13:6—have seen; Ezek 13:22—by promising him life; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 7:8—a mouth; Dan 7:11—the voice; Dan 11:34—cleave; Obad 12—spoken proudly; Zeph 1:6—turned; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 15:11—but; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 11:35—General; Luke 17:32—General; Acts 5:36—boasting; Acts 20:30—speaking; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 6:1—Shall; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 2:4—not; 1 Cor 13:1—I speak; 1 Cor 15:33—evil; 2 Cor 12:20—swellings; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Gal 3:1—who; Gal 4:17—zealously; Eph 2:3—in the; Eph 4:14—by the; Eph 4:29—no; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Phil 3:2—evil; Phil 3:19—whose glory; Col 1:23—ye continue; Col 3:8—filthy; 1 Thess 2:5—used; 2 Thess 2:10—deceivableness; 1 Tim 5:11—to wax; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 2:16—for; 2 Tim 2:26—who are; 2 Tim 3:2—boasters; 2 Tim 3:6—divers; Heb 12:15—and thereby; Jas 3:5—so; Jas 4:1—come they; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 2 Pet 2:14—beguiling; 2 Pet 3:17—being; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

2 Peter 2:19 they promise: Gal 5:1, 13; 1 Pet 2:16 they themselves: John 8:34; Rom 6:12–14, 16–22; Titus 3:3 overcome: 2 Pet 2:20; Isa 28:1; Jer 23:9; 2 Tim 2:26 Reciprocal: Lev 13:8—General; Lev 25:10—proclaim; 2 Sam 15:4—I would do; 1 Kgs 12:28—It is too much; 1 Kgs 13:19—General; Ps 119:45—And I will; Prov 13:7—is that maketh himself rich; Isa 5:20—them; Jer 6:14—Peace; Ezek 13:22—by promising him life; Ezek 47:11—shall be; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 7:15—which; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 12:45—to eat; Luke 14:30—General; Acts 8:23—the bond; Rom 7:21—a law; 1 Cor 8:9—take; Gal 2:4—liberty; Gal 6:8—reap; Gal 6:13—keep; Phil 3:19—whose glory; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent; Heb 10:38—but; 2 Pet 2:12—perish

2 Peter 2:20 after: Matt 12:43–45; Luke 11:24–26; Heb 6:4–8; 10:26, 27 escaped: 2 Pet 2:18; 1:4 through: 2 Pet 1:2 the latter: Num 24:20; Deut 32:29; Phil 3:19 Reciprocal: Gen

24:6—General; Exod 14:5—Why have we; Lev 13:20—in sight; Lev 13:55—after; Lev 14:43—General; Lev 25:10—proclaim; 1 Sam 19:10—sought; Ezra 9:14—we again; Job 8:7—thy latter; Job 23:11—his way; Job 24:13—nor abide; Ps 85:8—but; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 14:14—backslider; Jer 34:11—General; Ezek 33:13—if he; Ezek 33:18—General; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in; Hos 4:10—left; Hos 6:4—for; Matt 5:13—if; Matt 7:27—General; Matt 21:19—Let; Mark 11:14—No; Luke 6:49—the ruin; Luke 8:13—which; Luke 9:62—No; Luke 11:26—and the; John 6:66—of his; John 15:6—he; Acts 5:13—of; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; Rom 12:2—be not; Gal 3:4—ye; Gal 4:9—ye have; Gal 5:4—ye; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 1 Tim 5:24—General; 2 Tim 1:10—our; 2 Tim 2:4—entangleth; 2 Tim 3:13—evil; Titus 1:4—our; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 6:5—tasted; 2 Pet 2:19—overcome; 2 Pet 3:18—knowledge; 1 John 2:19—went out; 1 John 5:16—There

2 Peter 2:21 it had: Matt 11:23, 24; Luke 12:47; John 9:41; 15:22 the way: Prov 12:28; 16:31; Matt 21:32 to turn: Ps 36:3, 4; 125:5; Ezek 3:20; 18:24; 23:13; Zeph 1:6 holy: Rom 7:12; 1 Thess 4:2 Reciprocal: Num 14:4—General; Num 15:31—his iniquity; Deut 5:32—ye shall not; Ezra 9:14—we again; Ps 78:41—Yea; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 107:7—he led; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Ezek 46:9—he that entereth in; Matt 5:13—if; John 15:10—ye keep; Acts 1:16—which the; 1 Tim 1:13—because; 1 Tim 5:24—General; 2 Pet 2:2—ways; 2 Pet 3:2—and of; 1 John 2:19—went out

2 Peter 2:22 The dog: Prov 26:11 Reciprocal: Lev 14:43—General; Num 14:4—General; Deut 14:8—the swine; Deut 23:18—dog; Ps 78:41—Yea; Prov 11:22—a jewel; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Prov 23:35—I will; Matt 7:6—that; Luke 8:13—which; Eph 4:19—with; Phil 3:2—of dogs; 1 Tim 1:13—because; Titus 1:14—turn; 1 Pet 4:4—excess

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He assures them of the certainty of Christ's coming to judgment, against those scorners who dispute against it;
- 8 warning the godly, for the long patience of God, to hasten their repentance;
- 10 He describes also the manner how the world shall be destroyed;
- 11 exhorting them, from the expectation thereof, to all holiness of life;
- 16 and again to think the patience of God to tend to their salvation, as Paul wrote to them in his epistles.

2 Peter 3:1 second epistle: 2 Cor 13:2; 1 Pet 1:1, 2 I stir: 2 Pet 1:13–15; 2 Tim 1:6 pure: Ps 24:4; 73:1; Matt 5:8; 1 Tim 5:22; 1 Pet 1:22 way: 2 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; John 20:30—General; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 11:16—remembered; Rom 15:15—as; Phil 3:1—To write; Phil 4:8—are pure; 1 Tim 4:6—thou put; Titus 3:1—Put; Heb 2:1—we should; Rev 3:3—Remember

2 Peter 3:2 ye may: 2 Pet 1:19–21; Luke 1:70; 24:27, 44; Acts 3:18, 24–26; 10:43; 28:23; 1 Pet 1:10–12; Rev 19:10 and of: 2 Pet 3:15; 2:21; Eph 2:20; 1 John 4:6; Jude 17 Reciprocal: Deut 8:2—remember; Deut 11:18—ye lay up; 2 Kgs 4:9—this is; Ps 89:19—Then; Zech 1:5—General; Matt 28:20—them; Luke 6:13—apostles; John 20:30—General; Acts 1:2—the apostles; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 3:21—holy; Acts 10:22—and to; Acts 13:23—raised; Rom 15:15—as; 1 Cor 14:37—let; Eph 3:5—as it; 1 Thess 2:13—because; 1

Tim 4:6—thou put; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Titus 1:4—our; Titus 3:1—Put; Heb 11:32—the prophets; Rev 18:20—and ye; Rev 22:6—the holy

2 Peter 3:3 that there: 1 Tim 4:1, 2; 2 Tim 3:1; 1 John 2:18; Jude 18 scoffers: Prov 1:22; 3:34; 14:6; Isa 5:19; 28:14; 29:20; Hos 7:5 walking: 2 Pet 2:10; 2 Cor 4:2; Jude 16, 18 Reciprocal: Deut 31:29—the latter days; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Prov 9:12—General; Prov 14:25—General; Prov 19:29—Judgments; Eccl 7:25—the reason; Eccl 8:11—sentence; Isa 2:2—in the last; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Jer 17:15—General; Ezek 12:22—The days; Dan 2:28—in the; Mic 4:1—in the last; Mal 2:17—Where; Matt 24:48—My; Luke 20:7—that; John 3:19—because; Acts 2:17—in; Rom 2:4—despisest; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent; 2 Tim 3:13—evil; Heb 1:2—these; Jas 3:6—a world; Jas 4:1—come they; Jas 5:3—the last; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 2 Pet 1:20—Knowing

2 Peter 3:4 where: Gen 19:14; Eccl 1:9; 8:11; Isa 5:18, 19; Jer 5:12, 13; 17:15; Ezek 12:22–27; Mal 2:17; Matt 24:28; Luke 12:45 from the beginning: Mark 13:19; Rev 3:14 Reciprocal: Exod 32:1—delayed; Ps 58:11—verily he; Prov 9:12—General; Ezek 11:3—It is not; Ezek 12:27—for; Amos 5:18—desire; Amos 6:3—put; Zeph 1:12—The Lord; Zeph 2:2—the decree; Matt 24:27—the coming; Matt 25:5—the; Mark 10:6—the beginning; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 1 Cor 15:6—are; 1 Thess 4:13—which are; 2 Thess 2:2—nor by letter; Jas 5:7—unto; 2 Pet 1:16—we have; 1 John 2:28—at his

2 Peter 3:5 they willingly: Prov 17:16; John 3:19, 20; Rom 1:28; 2 Thess 2:10–12 by the word: Gen 1:6, 9; Ps 24:2; 33:6; 136:6; Heb 11:3 standing: Gr. consisting, Col 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 2 Chr 13:5—Ought ye not; Job 38:6—Whereupon; Ps 104:6—General; Ps 119:90—thou hast; Prov 9:18—he; Isa 1:3—but Israel; Isa 5:13—because; Amos 3:10—they; Matt 24:39—General

2 Peter 3:6; 2 Pet 2:5; Gen 7:10–23; 9:15; Job 12:15; Matt 24:38, 39; Luke 17:27 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—the earth; Gen 7:19—and all the high hills; Gen 7:23—and Noah; Gen 8:21—as I; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Isa 28:17—and the waters; Nah 1:8—with; Matt 24:37—General; Luke 17:26—as; Heb 11:7—warned

2 Peter 3:7 the heavens: 2 Pet 3:10; Ps 50:3; 102:26; Isa 51:6; Zeph 3:8; Matt 24:35; 25:41; 2 Thess 1:8; Rev 20:11; 21:1 against: 2 Pet 2:9; Matt 10:15; 11:22, 24; 12:36; Mark 6:11; 1 John 4:17 and perdition: Rom 2:5; Phil 1:28; 2 Thess 2:3; 1 Tim 6:9; Rev 17:8, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—the earth; Gen 8:21—as I; Gen 9:11—neither shall all; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Job 21:30—the wicked; Job 24:1—seeing; Ps 114:4—General; Prov 21:12—overthroweth; Prov 27:12—General; Eccl 3:17—for; Eccl 11:9—know; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 28:17—and the waters; Isa 34:4—all the; Jer 44:22—could; Ezek 24:9—I will; Dan 7:9—his throne; Joel 3:14—for; Nah 1:5—the earth; Nah 1:8—with; Zeph 1:15—is; Mal 4:1—the day; Luke 21:22—the days; Luke 21:33—General; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 2:20—sun; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Rom 5:6—ungodly; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Heb 1:11—shall perish; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 10:39—unto; 1 Pet 4:18—where

2 Peter 3:8 be not: Rom 11:25; 1 Cor 10:1; 12:1 that one: Ps 90:4 Reciprocal: Gen 15:16—Amorites; Deut 32:35—the things; Job 10:5—General; Job 24:1—seeing; Job 36:26—neither; Ps 9:7—But; Ps 39:5—as nothing; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 102:13—the set; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 54:7—a small; Isa 60:22—I the Lord; Ezek 39:8—this; Luke 18:8—he will; Luke 18:22—one; Acts 3:19—when; Acts 7:17—when; Rom 4:17—callest; Rom

9:22—endured; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; Phil 3:13—one; Phil 4:5—The; 1 Thess 4:13—I would; Heb 10:37—General; Rev 1:1—which must; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 12:12—because; Rev 20:3—the thousand; Rev 22:6—which

2 Peter 3:9 is not: Isa 46:13; Hab 2:3; Luke 18:7, 8; Heb 10:37 but is: 2 Pet 3:15; Exod 34:6; Ps 86:15; Isa 30:18; Rom 9:22; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 Pet 3:20 not willing: Exod 18:23; 32:32; 33:11 but that: Rom 2:4; 1 Tim 2:4; Rev 2:21 Reciprocal: Gen 15:16—Amorites; Deut 7:10—slack; 1 Kgs 21:29—I will not; 2 Kgs 17:13—Turn ye; Neh 9:30—many years; Job 33:18—keepeth; Ps 50:21—I kept; Isa 13:22—her time; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 8:6—hearkened; Jer 36:3—may be; Ezek 18:23—I any; Ezek 18:32—I have; Ezek 33:11—I have; Dan 4:29—end; Zeph 3:7—Surely; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 9:13—but; Matt 18:14—one; Matt 21:31—did; Luke 5:32—General; Luke 13:8—let; John 1:7—that; Acts 7:17—when; Rom 15:5—the God; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; Heb 10:25—as ye; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; Rev 22:6—which

2 Peter 3:10 the day: Isa 2:12; Joel 1:15; 2:1, 31; 3:14; Mal 4:5; 1 Cor 5:5; 2 Cor 1:14; Jude 6 as a: Matt 24:42, 43; Luke 12:39; 1 Thess 5:2; Rev 3:3; 16:15 in the which: Ps 102:26; Isa 51:6; Matt 24:35; Mark 13:31; Rom 8:20; Heb 1:11, 12; Rev 20:11; 21:1 the elements: 2 Pet 3:12 melt: Ps 46:6; 97:5; Amos 9:5, 13; Nah 1:5 the earth: 2 Pet 3:7 Reciprocal: Gen 6:13—the earth; Exod 19:18—in fire; Deut 7:10—slack; Josh 8:3—by night; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Job 26:11—pillars; Job 40:6—out; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 46:2—though; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 104:5—that it; Prov 27:12—General; Eccl 1:4—but; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 13:13—the earth; Isa 13:22—her time; Isa 24:6—and few; Isa 42:14—long time; Isa 54:10—the mountains; Isa 64:1—that the; Isa 66:15—the Lord; Jer 51:25—and will; Ezek 13:5—the day; Dan 4:29—end; Amos 5:18—the day of the Lord is; Mic 1:4—the mountains; Nah 2:6—dissolved; Zeph 1:7—for the day; Zeph 3:8—for all; Matt 5:18—Till; Matt 24:29—the powers; Matt 24:36—General; Matt 25:6—a cry; Mark 13:24—General; Mark 13:32—of; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 16:17—it; Luke 17:24—in; Luke 21:25—signs; Luke 21:26—for the; Luke 21:34—that day; Acts 2:20—sun; 1 Cor 1:8—the day; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 1 Cor 15:52—a moment; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Phil 1:6—the day; 1 Thess 4:16—the Lord; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; Heb 12:27—signifieth; 1 Pet 1:7—that; Rev 2:25—till; Rev 6:14—the heaven; Rev 21:4—the former

2 Peter 3:11 all these: 2 Pet 3:12; Ps 75:3; Isa 14:31; 24:19; 34:4 what: Matt 8:27; 1 Thess 1:5; Jas 1:24 in all: Ps 37:14; 50:23; 2 Cor 1:12; Phil 1:27; 3:20; 1 Tim 4:12; Heb 13:5; Jas 3:13; 1 Pet 1:15; 2:12 godliness: 2 Pet 1:3, 6; 1 Tim 3:16; 6:3, 6, 11 Reciprocal: Gen 9:11—neither shall all; Exod 19:15—Be ready; Eccl 11:10—remove; Isa 16:5—hasting; Nah 2:6—dissolved; Matt 24:2—There; Matt 24:43—had; Luke 1:17—to make; John 6:27—the meat; Rom 8:19—expectation; 2 Cor 5:1—dissolved; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; Phil 4:1—Therefore; 1 Tim 2:10—women; 2 Tim 3:10—manner; 2 Tim 3:12—live; Titus 1:1—after; Titus 2:12—live; Heb 10:25—as ye; Heb 12:14—and holiness; Heb 12:15—Looking; Heb 12:27—signifieth; 1 Pet 3:2—behold

2 Peter 3:12 Looking: 1 Cor 1:7; Titus 2:13; Jude 21 hasting unto the coming: or, hasting the coming, 2 Pet 3:10; 1 Cor 1:8; Phil 1:6 the heavens: 2 Pet 3:10; Ps 50:3; Isa 34:4; Rev 6:13, 14 melt: 2 Pet 3:10; Isa 2:1–22; 64:1–12; Mic 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 19:15—Be ready; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ps 102:13—the set; Isa 16:5—hasting; Isa 25:9—Lo; Matt 25:1—went; Mark 13:24—General; Luke 12:40—General; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 1 Cor 5:5—the day; 2 Cor 5:8—and willing; Phil 3:20—we look; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 2 Thess

3:5—and into; Heb 9:28—them; 2 Pet 3:11—all these; Rev 22:20—Amen

2 Peter 3:13 according: Isa 65:17; 66:22; Rev 21:1, 27 Reciprocal: Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 25:13—inherit; Ps 37:29—General; Ps 119:89—For ever; Isa 26:2—righteous; Isa 35:8—the unclean; Isa 51:16—plant; Isa 54:14—righteousness; Isa 60:17—brass; Isa 60:21—people; Matt 19:28—in the regeneration; Matt 25:1—went; Rom 8:21—Because; Rom 13:11—for now; Gal 3:22—that; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; Heb 2:5—the world; Heb 13:14—General

2 Peter 3:14 seeing: Phil 3:20; Heb 9:28 be diligent: 2 Pet 1:5–10; 1 John 3:3 in peace: Matt 24:26; Luke 2:29; 12:43; 1 Cor 1:8; 15:58; Phil 1:10; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23 Reciprocal: Num 19:20—shall not; Deut 6:17—General; 1 Chr 16:33—because; Song 4:7—General; Matt 25:7—General; Luke 1:6—blameless; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 21:34—that day; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Acts 13:43—persuaded; 2 Cor 5:9—we labour; Eph 1:4—without; Eph 5:27—not; Phil 1:27—let; Phil 2:15—blameless; Col 1:22—to; 1 Thess 1:10—wait; 1 Tim 6:14—without; 2 Tim 2:15—Study; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; Heb 6:11—we desire; Heb 10:25—as ye; Heb 11:6—diligently; Heb 12:15—Looking; Heb 13:14—General

2 Peter 3:15 account: 2 Pet 3:9; Rom 2:4; 1 Tim 1:16; 1 Pet 3:20 our beloved: Acts 15:25 according: Exod 31:3, 6; 35:31, 35; 1 Kgs 3:12, 28; 4:29; Ezra 7:25; Prov 2:6, 7; Eccl 2:26; Dan 2:20, 21; Luke 21:15; Acts 7:10; 1 Cor 2:13; 12:8; Jas 1:5; 3:17 Reciprocal: Job 24:12—yet God; Job 33:18—keepeth; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 28:23—General; Isa 30:18—wait; Isa 42:14—long time; Jer 50:20—and there; Dan 4:29—end; Dan 12:3—they that be; John 8:11—go; John 12:47—for; Rom 9:22—endured; Rom 15:5—the God; Rom 15:15—because; 1 Cor 7:40—I think; 2 Cor 11:6—not; Gal 2:7—when; Eph 6:21—beloved; Col 1:28—in all; 2 Pet 3:2—and of; Rev 2:21—space

2 Peter 3:16 in all: 1 Pet 1:1 speaking: Rom 8:1–39; 1 Cor 15:1–58; 1 Thess 4:1–1 Thess 5:28; 2 Kgs 1:1–18 hard: 1 Kgs 10:1; Heb 5:11 unstable: 2 Pet 2:14; Gen 49:4; 2 Tim 3:5–7; Jas 1:8 wrest: Exod 23:2, 6; Deut 16:19; Ps 56:5; Hab 1:4 the other: Jer 23:36; Matt 15:3, 6; 22:29 unto their own: 2 Pet 2:1; Phil 3:19; 1 Pet 2:8; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Prov 1:6—dark; Prov 9:8—rebuke; Prov 9:12—General; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 28:23—General; Isa 28:13—that; John 6:60—This; 1 Cor 7:40—I think; 2 Cor 11:6—not; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 3:15—the holy; 1 Pet 2:6—it

2 Peter 3:17 seeing: 2 Pet 1:12; Prov 1:17; Matt 24:24, 25; Mark 13:23; John 16:4 beware: Matt 7:15; 16:6, 11; Phil 3:2; Col 2:8; 2 Tim 4:15 being: 2 Pet 2:18–20; Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15 from: 2 Pet 1:10, 11; 2:18–22; Acts 2:42; 1 Cor 15:58; Eph 4:14; Col 2:5; Heb 3:14; 1 Pet 5:9 Reciprocal: Prov 16:29—General; Luke 7:24—A reed; Luke 22:32—strengthen; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 1:11—to the; Gal 5:4—ye; Phil 4:1—so; Col 2:7—stablished; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 2 Tim 3:6—led; Jas 5:19—err

2 Peter 3:18 grow: Ps 92:12; Hos 14:5; Mal 4:2; Eph 4:15; Col 1:10; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Pet 2:2 knowledge: 2 Pet 1:3, 8; 2:20; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17; Phil 3:8; Col 1:10; 3:10 To him: John 5:23; 2 Tim 4:18; 1 Pet 5:10, 11; Jude 25; Rev 1:6; 5:9–14 Amen: Matt 6:13; 28:20 Reciprocal: Exod 33:13—that I; Josh 17:13—waxen strong; Ps 24:7—King; Ps 71:14—praise; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 84:7—They; Ps 92:13—shall flourish; Ps 104:31—The glory; Prov 4:18—General; Prov 9:9—General; Prov 15:14—heart; Song 4:16—the spices; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 45:15—O God; Isa 53:11—by his; Ezek 40:26—seven; Zeph

2:3—seek righteousness; Matt 13:23—some an; Matt 13:33—till; Mark 4:27—and grow; Mark 8:25—and saw; Luke 11:36—the whole; Luke 22:32—strengthen; John 15:5—same; Acts 2:42—they; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Acts 18:26—expounded; Rom 1:11—to the; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 1:5—and in; 1 Cor 14:6—knowledge; 1 Cor 14:20—not; 1 Cor 15:58—be ye; 2 Cor 8:7—this; Gal 1:5—whom; Gal 5:4—ye; Eph 3:19—to know; Eph 3:21—throughout; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Phil 1:9—in knowledge; Phil 2:12—work; Phil 3:12—already perfect; Col 2:2—understanding; Col 2:5—and the; Col 2:7—stablished; Col 2:19—increaseth; 1 Thess 3:12—the Lord; 1 Thess 4:1—so ye; 1 Thess 4:10—that ye; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 2 Tim 1:10—our; 2 Tim 2:1—be; Titus 1:4—our; Titus 2:13—our; Heb 12:14—and holiness; Heb 13:21—to whom; 2 Pet 1:2—the knowledge; 2 Pet 1:5—giving; 3 John 2—even; Rev 2:19—the last

1 JOHN

CHAPTER 1

- 1 He describes the person of Christ, in whom we have eternal life, by a communion with God;
- 5 to which we must adjoin holiness of life, to testify the truth of that our communion and profession of faith, as also to assure us of the forgiveness of our sins by Christ's death.

1 John 1:1 That which: 1 John 2:13; Prov 8:22–31; Isa 41:4; Mic 5:2; John 1:1, 2–18; 8:58; Rev 1:8, 11, 17, 18; 2:8 which we have heard: 1 John 4:14; Luke 1:2; John 1:14; Acts 1:3; 4:20; 2 Pet 1:16–18 and our: Luke 24:39; John 20:27 the Word: 1 John 5:7; John 1:14; 5:26; Rev 19:13 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—beginning; Ps 34:8—taste; Prov 8:23—General; Mark 1:1—Christ; Mark 4:22—General; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:37—Ye have; John 6:33—cometh; John 6:40—seeth; John 11:25—the life; John 12:46—am; John 14:6—the life; John 14:19—because; John 14:21—and will; John 15:27—have; John 19:35—he that; John 20:20—he showed; John 21:24—we know; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 5:20—all; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 3:6—but the; Phil 2:16—the word; Col 1:18—the beginning; Col 3:4—our; Heb 12:2—Looking; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 1 John 1:3—which; 1 John 5:11—this; 1 John 5:13—ye may know; 1 John 5:20—This is; Rev 1:2—and of all

1 John 1:2 the life: 1 John 5:11, 20; John 1:4; 11:25, 26; 14:6 was manifested: 1 John 3:5, 8; Rom 16:25, 26; 1 Tim 3:16; 2 Tim 1:10; Titus 1:2 and bear: John 15:27; 21:14; Acts 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 5:32; 10:41; 1 Pet 5:1 show: 1 John 5:20 that eternal: John 17:3 which was: Prov 8:22–30; John 1:1, 2, 18; 3:13; 7:29; 8:38; 16:28; 17:5; Rom 8:3; Gal 4:4 Reciprocal: Ps 72:15—And he; Prov 8:23—General; Isa 44:8—ye are; Matt 19:16—eternal; Luke 24:48—General; John 1:14—we; John 5:37—Ye have; John 6:33—cometh; John 17:2—give; John 20:27—Reach hither thy finger; John 21:24—we know; Col 3:4—our; 1 Pet 1:20—but; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 5:13—ye may know

1 John 1:3 which: 1 John 1:1; Acts 4:20 declare: 1 John 1:5; Ps 2:7; 22:22; Isa 66:19; John

17:25; Acts 13:32, 41; 20:27; 1 Cor 15:1; Heb 2:12 ye also: Acts 2:42; Rom 15:27; Eph 3:6; Phil 1:7; 2:1; 1 Tim 6:2; Heb 3:1; 1 Pet 5:1 Gr. our fellowship: 1 John 1:7; 2:23, 24; John 14:20–23; 17:3, 11, 21; 1 Cor 1:9, 30; 2 Cor 13:14; Phil 2:1; 3:10; Heb 3:14 with his: 1 John 5:10, 11; Col 1:13; 1 Thess 1:10 Reciprocal: Lev 3:1—a sacrifice; Num 10:32—General; Deut 12:12—And ye; Job 13:1—ear; Ps 66:16—Come; Ps 119:63—a companion; Song 2:3—I sat; Matt 10:2—John; Luke 24:48—General; John 1:41—first; John 16:24—that; John 17:22—that; John 17:23—I; John 20:30—General; Rom 1:3—his Son; 1 Cor 9:23—that; 1 Cor 10:16—the communion of the blood; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Gal 2:9—fellowship; Phil 1:5—General; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:28—and that; Phil 3:8—win; Col 1:12—the Father; Phlm 1:17—thou count; Heb 1:9—thy fellows; 1 Pet 1:25—this; 1 John 1:6—fellowship; 1 John 2:1—these; 2 John 9—he hath

1 John 1:4 that: Isa 61:10; Hab 3:17, 18; John 15:11; 16:24; 2 Cor 1:24; Eph 3:19; Phil 1:25, 26; 2 John 12 Reciprocal: Deut 12:12—And ye; Prov 29:6—but; Song 2:3—I sat; Matt 10:2—John; John 17:13—that; John 20:30—General; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:28—and that; 2 Tim 1:4—filled; 1 John 2:1—these; 1 John 2:12—write; 1 John 5:13—have I

1 John 1:5 the message: 1 John 3:11; 1 Cor 11:23 that God: Ps 27:1; 36:9; 84:11; Isa 60:19; John 1:4, 9; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36; 1 Tim 6:16; Jas 1:17; Rev 21:23; 22:5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Ps 94:20—fellowship; Ps 104:2—with light; Isa 9:2—walked; Dan 2:22—and the; Dan 7:9—whose; Matt 5:16—your light; Luke 1:79—give; Rom 13:12—works; 2 Cor 6:14—and what; 1 John 1:3—declare; 1 John 1:7—as; 1 John 4:8—God is

1 John 1:6 If: 1 John 1:8, 10; 2:4; 4:20; Matt 7:22; Jas 2:14, 16, 18; Rev 3:17, 18 fellowship: 1 John 1:3; Ps 5:4–6; 94:20; 2 Cor 6:14–16 walk: 1 John 2:9–11; Ps 82:5; Prov 2:13; 4:18, 19; John 3:19, 20; 11:10; 12:35, 46 we lie: 1 John 1:10; 4:20; John 8:44, 45; 1 Tim 4:2 do not: John 3:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 36:27—cause; Zech 10:12—walk; John 19:34—came; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 1 John 2:6—that saith; 1 John 2:22—Who; 2 John 4—walking

1 John 1:7 If we: 1 John 2:9, 10; Ps 56:13; 89:15; 97:11; Isa 2:5; John 12:35; Rom 13:12; Eph 5:8; 2 John 4; 3 John 4 as: 1 John 1:5; Ps 104:2; 1 Tim 6:16; Jas 1:17 we have: 1 John 1:3; Amos 3:3 and the: 1 John 2:1, 2; 5:6, 8; Zech 13:1; John 1:29; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 1:7; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19; Rev 1:5; 7:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:22—General; Gen 5:24—for; Exod 12:13—and when; Exod 30:18—a laver; Exod 40:7—General; Exod 40:31—washed; Lev 4:5—General; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 7:29—General; Lev 11:24—General; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 11:40—eateth; Lev 13:6—wash; Lev 15:16—General; Lev 15:27—General; Lev 16:12—from off; Lev 16:30—General; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Deut 5:10—showing; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers; 2 Chr 4:6—ten lavers; Ezra 10:2—yet now there is hope; Ezra 10:11—make confession; Neh 9:2—confessed; Ps 19:12—cleanse; Ps 26:3—and; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 51:2—Wash; Ps 51:7—and; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Ps 103:12—so far; Prov 30:12—not; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 33:24—shall be forgiven; Jer 14:20—We acknowledge; Jer 33:8—General; Ezek 36:25—filthiness; Ezek 36:27—cause; Ezek 37:23—will cleanse; Hos 14:2—away; Zech 10:12—walk; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 6:12—forgive; Mark 7:4—except; Luke 7:47—which; John 5:4—was made; John 13:5—to wash; John 13:10—needeth; Acts 2:42—fellowship; Rom 5:9—being; Rom 7:15—what; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; 1 Cor 10:16—the communion of the blood; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 2:20—the Son; Eph 2:10—walk; Phil 1:5—General; Col 2:13—having; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; 1 Thess 5:8—who; Heb 1:3—by himself; Heb 8:12—General; 2 Pet 1:9—that he; 1 John 1:9—and

to; 1 John 2:6—to walk; 1 John 2:12—your; 1 John 2:24—ye also; 1 John 3:5—to; Rev 5:9—and hast

1 John 1:8 say: 1 John 1:6, 10; 3:5, 6; 1 Kgs 8:46; 2 Chr 6:36; Job 9:2; 14:4; 15:14; 25:4; Ps 143:2; Prov 20:9; Eccl 7:20; Isa 53:6; 64:6; Jer 2:22, 23; Rom 3:23; Jas 3:2 we deceive: 1 Cor 3:18; Gal 6:3; 2 Tim 3:13; Jas 1:22, 26; 2 Pet 2:13 the truth: 1 John 2:4; 1 Tim 6:5; 2 John 2; 3 John 3 Reciprocal: Gen 12:12—will kill; Gen 18:15—denied; Gen 32:10—not worthy of the least of all; Lev 5:5—confess; Lev 13:12—cover all; Lev 26:40—confess; Num 5:7—confess; Josh 7:19—make; Judg 10:15—We have sinned; 2 Sam 12:13—I have sinned; 2 Kgs 20:15—All the things; 1 Chr 15:13—for that; Ezra 10:1—when he had; Job 9:3—he cannot; Job 9:30—General; Job 31:33—covered; Job 33:27—I; Ps 32:5—acknowledged; Ps 119:29—Remove; Prov 28:13—whoso; Prov 30:12—that are; Isa 39:2—there was; Jer 2:35—I will; Jer 3:13—acknowledge; Dan 9:4—made; Dan 9:20—confessing; Mark 1:5—confessing; Luke 7:41—the other; Luke 11:4—forgive us; Luke 15:18—I have; Luke 15:29—Lo; Luke 18:13—a sinner; Luke 23:41—we indeed; John 1:9—the true; John 9:41—If; John 14:6—the truth; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 5:12—all; Rom 7:15—what; Gal 2:11—because; Gal 3:11—that; Gal 5:17—so; Gal 6:7—not; Eph 2:3—we; Phil 3:9—not; 1 John 2:1—And if; 1 John 3:19—hereby

1 John 1:9 we confess: Lev 26:40–42; 1 Kgs 8:47; 2 Chr 6:37, 38; Neh 1:6; 9:2–37; Job 33:27, 28; Ps 32:5; 51:2–5; Prov 28:13; Dan 9:4–20; Matt 3:6; Mark 1:5; Acts 19:18 he is: Deut 7:9; Lam 3:23; 1 Cor 1:9; 1 Tim 1:15; Heb 10:23; 11:11 just: Isa 45:21; Zech 9:9; Rom 3:26; Heb 6:10; Rev 15:3 and to: 1 John 1:7; Ps 19:12; 51:2; Jer 33:8; Ezek 36:25; 37:23; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:26; Titus 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 42:21—we saw; Exod 34:7—forgiving; Exod 40:31—washed; Lev 3:2—lay; Lev 6:7—make; Deut 30:2—return unto; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 2 Sam 24:10—I have sinned; 1 Chr 21:8—I have sinned; 2 Chr 33:19—his prayer also; Neh 9:8—righteous; Job 7:21—take away; Job 25:4—how can; Ps 116:5—and righteous; Ps 143:1—thy faithfulness; Isa 11:5—and faithfulness; Isa 39:4—All that; Dan 9:16—according; Mic 6:5—know; Matt 12:31—All; Luke 22:57—he denied; Luke 23:41—we indeed; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 6:13—unrighteousness; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 1 Cor 11:31—General; 2 Cor 7:1—let; Eph 4:32—forgiving; Col 1:14—the; 1 Pet 3:18—the just; 1 John 2:12—your

1 John 1:10 we say: 1 John 1:8; Ps 130:3 we make: 1 John 5:10; Job 24:25 his word: 1 John 1:8; 2:4; 4:4; Col 3:16; 2 John 2 Reciprocal: Lev 3:2—lay; Ps 143:2—in thy sight; Hos 7:13—spoken; Rom 3:25—to declare; Heb 6:18—impossible; 1 John 1:6—If

CHAPTER 2

- 1 He comforts them against the sins of infirmity;
- 3 Rightly to know God is to keep his commandments;
- 9 to love our brethren;
- 15 and not to love the world;
- 18 We must beware of seducers;
- 20 from whose deceits the godly are safe, preserved by perseverance in faith, and holiness of life.

1 John 2:1 little: 1 John 2:12, 13; 3:7, 18; 4:4; 5:21; John 13:33; 21:5; 1 Cor 4:14, 15; Gal 4:19

these: 1 John 1:3, 4; 1 Tim 3:14 that: Ps 4:4; Ezek 3:21; John 5:14; 8:11; Rom 6:1, 2, 15; 1 Cor 15:34; Eph 4:26; Titus 2:11–13; 1 Pet 1:15–19; 4:1–3 And if: 1 John 1:8–10 we have: Rom 8:34; 1 Tim 2:5; Heb 7:24, 25; 9:24 Father: Luke 10:22; John 5:19–26, 36; 6:27; 10:15; 14:6; Eph 2:18; Jas 1:27; 3:9 the righteous: 1 John 2:29; 3:5; Zech 9:9; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 7:26; 1 Pet 2:22; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 23:8—entreat; Exod 40:5—the altar; Exod 40:26—General; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 14:29—General; Lev 16:13—the cloud; Num 11:2—the fire; Num 16:46—an atonement; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; Job 9:33—is there; Ps 119:154—Plead; Ps 130:7—for with; Prov 7:24—O; Prov 23:15—My son; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 53:11—by his; Isa 53:12—made; Jer 30:13—none; Ezek 33:12—neither; Ezek 33:16—General; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 12:31—All; Matt 27:19—that just; Mark 10:24—Children; Luke 22:32—I have; John 8:29—for; John 14:16—I will; John 15:10—even; John 16:23—Whatsoever; John 17:9—pray for; Acts 3:14—the Holy One; Acts 7:52—the Just One; Acts 13:38—that; Acts 22:14—that; 2 Cor 5:14—one; 2 Cor 5:19—reconciling; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 3:13—redeemed; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 10:19—to enter; 1 John 1:7—and the; 1 John 2:18—Little; 1 John 2:28—little; 1 John 4:14—the Saviour; 1 John 5:13—have I; Rev 8:3—offer it with the prayers

1 John 2:2 he is: 1 John 1:7; 4:10; Rom 3:25, 26; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 for the: 1 John 4:14; 5:19; John 1:29; 4:42; 11:51, 52; 2 Cor 5:18–21; Rev 12:9 Reciprocal: Gen 23:8—entreat; Exod 25:17—mercy seat; Exod 37:6—General; Exod 40:5—the altar; Exod 40:6—General; Exod 40:20—mercy; Lev 1:4—atonement; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 5:10—make; Lev 5:16—and the priest; Lev 6:7—make; Lev 14:29—General; Lev 16:10—to make; Lev 16:13—the cloud; Lev 17:11—I have; Lev 23:28—General; Num 11:2—the fire; Num 15:25—the priest; Num 16:46—an atonement; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Num 25:13—atonement; 1 Kgs 8:59—nigh; Job 9:33—is there; Ps 130:7—for with; Isa 6:7—thine iniquity; Isa 53:4—he hath; Jer 30:21—and I; Zech 3:9—remove; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 12:31—All; Matt 20:28—for; Matt 26:28—shed; Luke 14:22—and yet; Luke 22:32—I have; John 3:17—but; John 6:51—the life; John 10:15—and I; John 12:19—the world; John 12:32—all men; John 15:10—even; John 17:9—pray for; Acts 13:38—that; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:15—hath; Rom 8:34—who also; Rom 14:15—Destroy; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 5:14—one; 2 Cor 5:19—reconciling; 2 Cor 5:21—he; Gal 1:4—gave; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Eph 1:7—whom; Eph 2:18—through; Col 1:14—whom; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; Heb 2:9—for every; Heb 7:25—by him; Heb 7:26—holy; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 9:24—appear; Heb 10:19—to enter; 1 Pet 1:19—with; Rev 5:9—and hast; Rev 8:3—offer it with the prayers

1 John 2:3 hereby: 1 John 2:4–6; 3:14, 19; 4:13; 5:19 we know: Isa 53:11 Heb.; John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6 if we: 1 John 3:22, 23; 5:3; Ps 119:6, 32; Luke 6:46; John 14:15, 21–24; 15:10, 14; 1 Thess 4:1, 2; Heb 5:9; Rev 22:14 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:12—that thou mayest; Ps 9:10—know; Ps 119:166—and done; Prov 7:2—Keep; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Jer 22:16—was not; Ezek 18:5—if; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 5:4—and; Hos 6:6—the; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 28:20—they; Luke 1:6—walking; Luke 6:49—that heareth; Luke 8:15—keep; John 7:28—whom; John 15:21—because; 1 Cor 7:19—but; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; Phil 3:10—I; Col 3:10—knowledge; Jas 1:22—be; 1 John 2:5—whoso; 1 John 2:13—because

1 John 2:4 that saith: 1 John 2:9; 1:6, 8, 10; 4:20; Jas 2:14–16 I know: Hos 8:2, 3; Titus 1:16 is a: 1 John 1:6, 8 Reciprocal: Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 119:166—and done; Prov

7:2—Keep; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Jer 22:16—was not; Dan 11:32—the people; Hos 5:4—and; Matt 28:20—them; Luke 6:49—that heareth; John 7:28—whom; John 8:55—shall; John 15:21—because; 1 Cor 7:19—but; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 1:17—in the knowledge; 1 John 2:3—hereby; 1 John 2:5—whoso; 1 John 2:6—that saith; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:22—Who; 1 John 3:6—whosoever; 1 John 4:8—knoweth

1 John 2:5 whoso: 1 John 2:3, 4; Ps 105:45; 106:3; 119:2, 4, 146; Prov 8:32; 28:7; Eccl 8:5; Ezek 36:27; Luke 11:28; John 14:21, 23; Rev 12:17; 14:12 in him: 1 John 4:12, 18; Jas 2:22 hereby: 1 John 2:27, 28; 3:24; 4:13, 15, 16; 5:20; John 6:56; 15:5; Rom 8:1; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 5:17, 21; Col 2:9, 10 Reciprocal: John 13:35—General; John 15:10—ye keep; Phil 3:10—I; Phil 3:15—as; Col 3:10—knowledge; 1 John 4:17—made

1 John 2:6 that saith: 1 John 2:4; 1:6 he: 1 John 2:28; 3:6; John 15:4–6 to walk: 1 John 1:7; Ps 85:13; Matt 11:29; John 13:15; 1 Cor 11:1; Eph 5:2; 1 Pet 2:21 Reciprocal: Ps 15:2—He; Ezek 37:24—they shall; Matt 3:15—for; Rom 6:4—even; Rom 13:13—us; Eph 2:10—walk; Phil 2:5—General; Col 2:6—walk; 1 Thess 2:12—walk; Titus 2:12—live; 1 John 3:3—even; 1 John 3:16—and we; 1 John 5:20—and we; 2 John 4—walking

1 John 2:7 I write: 1 John 3:11; Acts 17:19; 2 John 5 but: Lev 19:18, 34; Deut 6:5; Matt 5:43; 22:37–40; Mark 12:29–34; Rom 13:8–10; Gal 5:13, 14; Jas 2:8–12 Reciprocal: Matt 13:52—things; John 15:12—General; 1 John 2:12—write; 1 John 2:24—which

1 John 2:8 a new: 1 John 4:21; John 13:34; 15:12 which: 1 John 3:14–16; 4:11; John 15:12–15; 2 Cor 8:9; Eph 5:1, 2; 1 Pet 1:21; 4:1–3 the darkness: Song 2:11, 12; Isa 9:2; 60:1–3; Matt 4:16; Luke 1:79; John 12:46; Acts 17:30; 26:18; Rom 13:12; 2 Cor 4:4–6; Eph 5:8; 1 Thess 5:5–8 and the: Ps 27:1; 36:9; 84:11; Mal 4:2; John 1:4, 5, 9; 8:12; 12:35; 2 Tim 1:10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:3—Let; Song 4:6—day; Matt 13:52—things; Luke 4:18—and; Acts 17:19—new; Gal 6:2—the law; Eph 2:3—in times; Col 1:13—the power; 1 Thess 5:4—are; 1 John 3:11—this; 1 John 3:23—love; 2 John 5—not

1 John 2:9 that saith: 1 John 2:4 he is: 1 John 1:6; John 9:41; Rom 2:18–21 and hateth: 1 John 3:13–17 is in: 1 John 2:11; Ps 82:5; 1 Cor 13:1–3; 2 Pet 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Lev 19:17—hate; Josh 23:12—go back; Matt 5:22—his brother; John 12:36—the children; John 12:46—am; Acts 26:18—and to; Rom 12:10—kindly; Rom 13:12—works; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; Eph 5:8—but; Heb 13:1—General; 1 John 1:7—If we; 1 John 3:10—neither; 1 John 3:14—that loveth; 1 John 4:8—knoweth

1 John 2:10 that loveth: 1 John 3:14; Hos 6:3; John 8:31; Rom 14:13; 2 Pet 1:10 occasion of stumbling: Gr. scandal, Matt 13:21; 18:7; Luke 17:1, 2; Rom 9:32, 33; Phil 1:10 Reciprocal: Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Jer 13:16—your; John 11:10—General; John 13:35—General; 1 Cor 13:13—charity; 1 Thess 4:9—touching; Heb 13:1—General; 1 John 1:7—If we; 1 John 3:10—neither; 1 John 4:7—let; 1 John 5:1—and every

1 John 2:11 he that: 1 John 2:9; John 12:35; Titus 3:3 and walketh: Prov 4:19; John 12:35 because: John 12:40; 2 Cor 3:14; 4:4; Rev 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 37:4—hated him; Lev 19:17—hate; Job 12:25—grope; Ps 82:5—walk; Prov 4:12—thou shalt; Eccl 2:14—wise; Isa 59:10—grope; Jer 13:16—your; Jer 23:12—in the; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 6:23—thine; John 9:39—might be; John 11:10—General; Eph 4:18—because; 1 John 3:14—that loveth

1 John 2:12 write: 1 John 2:7, 13, 14, 21; 1:4 little: 1 John 2:1 your: 1 John 1:7, 9; Ps 32:1, 2; Luke 5:20; 7:47–50; 24:47; Acts 4:12; 10:43; 13:38; Rom 4:6, 7; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14 for: Ps 25:11; 106:8; Jer 14:7; Eph 4:32 Reciprocal: Isa 53:12—made; Acts 26:18—that they; Rom 15:15—I have; 1 Cor 3:1—babes; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Gal 4:19—little; Col 2:13—having; Heb 6:20—for

1 John 2:13 fathers: 1 John 2:14; 1 Tim 5:1 because: 1 John 2:3, 4; 5:20; Ps 91:14; Luke 10:22; John 8:19; 14:7; 17:3 him that: 1 John 1:1; Ps 90:2 young: 1 John 2:14; Ps 148:12; Prov 20:29; Joel 2:28; Zech 9:17; Titus 2:6 because: 1 John 4:4; 5:4, 5; Eph 6:10–12; 1 Pet 5:8, 9 the wicked: 1 John 3:12; 5:18; Matt 13:19, 38 little: 1 John 2:1, 12 ye have known: Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 8:54, 55; 14:7, 9; 16:3; 17:21; 2 Cor 4:6 Reciprocal: Ps 37:40—from; John 21:5—Children; Acts 21:16—an old; 2 Thess 2:8—that; 1 John 5:13—have I; Rev 3:12—overcometh; Rev 12:11—they overcame

1 John 2:14 fathers: 1 John 2:13 because ye are: Eph 6:10; Phil 4:13; Col 1:11; 2 Tim 2:1 the word: Ps 119:11; John 5:38; 8:31; 15:7; Col 3:16; Heb 8:10; 2 John 2; 3 John 3 ye have overcome: Rev 2:7–Rev 3:22 Reciprocal: Ps 37:40—from; Prov 20:29—glory; Matt 13:19—the wicked; Acts 21:16—an old; Rom 15:1—strong; 1 Cor 13:13—abideth; 1 John 2:12—write; 1 John 3:12—of; 1 John 5:13—have I; 1 John 5:18—wicked; Rev 3:12—overcometh; Rev 12:11—they overcame

1 John 2:15 Love not: 1 John 4:5; 5:4, 5, 10; John 15:19; Rom 12:2; Gal 1:10; Eph 2:2; Col 3:1, 2; 1 Tim 6:10 If: Matt 6:24; Luke 16:13; Jas 4:4 the love: 1 John 3:17 Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—and beheld; Lev 11:20—General; Deut 10:12—love; Josh 7:21—I saw; Judg 16:15—when thine; Ps 10:3—and blesseth; Ps 119:10—my whole; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 22:5—one; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 4:19—and the lusts; Mark 8:33—savourest; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 4:5—taking; Luke 8:14—and are; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 14:33—General; Luke 16:25—thy good; Luke 18:23—he was very sorrowful; John 5:42—that; John 8:23—Ye are from; Rom 1:25—the creature; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; Rom 8:7—the carnal mind; Rom 13:14—and; Gal 1:4—from; Gal 5:16—and; Gal 6:14—the world; 1 Tim 6:9—many; 2 Tim 4:10—having; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Jas 1:27—to keep; Jas 4:1—come they; 1 Pet 2:11—abstain; 2 Pet 1:4—having

1 John 2:16 the lust of the flesh: Num 11:4, 34; Ps 78:18, 30; Prov 6:25; Matt 5:28; Rom 13:14; 1 Cor 10:6; Gal 5:17, 24; Eph 2:3; Titus 2:12; 3:3; 1 Pet 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3, 2, 3; 2 Pet 2:10, 18; Jude 16–18 and the lust: Gen 3:6; 6:2; Josh 7:21; Job 31:1; Ps 119:36, 37; Eccl 5:10, 11; Matt 4:8; Luke 4:5 and the pride: Esth 1:3–7; Ps 73:6; Dan 4:30; Rev 18:11–17 is not: Jas 3:15 Reciprocal: Gen 13:10—and beheld; Gen 39:7—cast; Num 32:1—the place; Judg 14:1—Timnath; Judg 16:15—when thine; 2 Sam 11:2—he saw; Ps 37:27—do good; Prov 17:24—the eyes; Prov 21:10—soul; Prov 23:5—thou; Prov 23:31—General; Prov 27:20—so; Eccl 2:10—whatsoever; Eccl 2:11—I looked; Eccl 4:8—is his; Eccl 11:9—in the sight; Jer 22:17—thine eyes; Matt 6:19—General; Matt 6:24—serve; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 22:5—one; Mark 4:7—General; Mark 10:22—for; Luke 14:18—I have; Luke 14:33—General; Luke 16:13—servant; John 8:23—Ye are from; Acts 25:23—with; Rom 1:25—the creature; Rom 7:7—Thou shalt; Rom 8:7—the carnal mind; 1 Cor 6:2—the smallest; 2 Cor 4:18—for; Gal 5:16—and; 2 Tim 4:10—having; Heb 12:1—let us lay; Jas 4:4—the friendship; 2 Pet 1:4—having; 2 Pet 2:14—eyes; Rev 18:14—thy soul

1 John 2:17 the world: Ps 39:6; 73:18–20; 90:9; 102:26; Isa 40:6–8; Matt 24:35; 1 Cor 7:31; Jas 1:10, 11; 4:14; 1 Pet 1:24 but: Ps 143:10; Matt 7:21; 21:31; Mark 3:35; John 7:17; Rom 12:2; Col 1:9; 4:12; 1 Thess 4:3; 5:18; Heb 10:36; 1 Pet 4:2 abideth: Ps 125:1, 2; Prov 10:25; John 4:14; 6:58; 10:28–30; 1 Pet 1:5, 25 Reciprocal: Ps 37:27—do good; Eccl 2:11—I looked; Matt 12:50—do; 1 Cor 6:2—the smallest; 1 Cor 7:29—the time; 2 Cor 4:18—for; Eph 6:6—doing; Heb 13:21—to do; 2 John 2—which; Rev 18:14—thy soul; Rev 21:4—the former

1 John 2:18 Little: 1 John 2:1; John 21:5 it is: 2 Tim 3:1; Heb 1:2; 1 Pet 1:5, 20; 2 Pet 3:3; Jude 18 ye have: 1 John 4:3; Matt 24:5, 11, 24; Mark 13:6, 21, 22; Acts 20:29, 30; 2 Thess 2:3–12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–6; 4:3, 4; 2 Pet 2:1 antichrist: 1 John 2:22; 4:3; 2 John 7 whereby: 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:1 Reciprocal: Gen 14:14—his brother; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 13:47—and gathered; 1 Cor 10:11—upon; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—pervert; Gal 5:10—but; Col 2:4—lest; 2 Thess 2:7—doth; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:10—there; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; 2 Pet 2:2—many; 1 John 4:1—many

1 John 2:19 went out: Deut 13:13; Ps 41:9; Matt 13:20, 21; Mark 4:5, 6, 16, 17; Luke 8:13; John 15:2; Acts 15:24; 20:30; 2 Pet 2:20, 21; Jude 19 for: Job 17:9; Ps 37:28; 125:1, 2; Jer 32:38–40; Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; John 4:14; 6:37–39; 10:28–30; 2 Tim 2:10, 19; 1 Pet 1:2–5; Jude 1 they might: Rom 9:6; 11:5, 6; 1 Cor 11:19; 2 Tim 3:9; Heb 10:39 Reciprocal: Gen 21:10—Cast out; Deut 13:3—proveth; Ruth 1:15—gone back; 2 Kgs 2:2—I will not; Job 23:12—Neither; Job 24:13—nor abide; Ps 18:21—have not; Ps 36:3—he hath; Ps 94:15—and all; Ps 101:3—them; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Ps 119:102—for thou; Prov 2:13—leave; Prov 15:31—abideth; Prov 21:16—wandereth; Song 1:7—for; Ezek 3:20—When; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 33:13—if he; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 7:25—for; Matt 12:30—that is; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 22:10—both; Matt 25:2—General; Luke 2:35—that; Luke 6:49—immediately; Luke 22:32—thy faith; John 6:66—of his; John 8:31—If; John 10:5—General; John 13:21—one; John 15:6—he; John 17:12—and; Acts 2:42—they; Rom 11:22—if thou; Rom 16:17—cause; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:14—tossed; Phil 3:8—doubtless; 1 Tim 1:19—concerning; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 2:18—overthrow; Heb 10:38—but; 1 Pet 4:7—the end; 2 Pet 2:1—even; Rev 2:26—keepeth

1 John 2:20 ye have: 1 John 2:27; 4:13; Ps 23:5; 45:7; 92:10; Isa 61:1; Luke 4:18; Acts 10:38; 2 Cor 1:21, 22; Heb 1:9 the Holy: Ps 16:10; 71:22; Isa 43:3; Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34; Acts 3:14; Rev 3:7; 4:8 and ye: Prov 28:5; John 10:4, 5; 14:26; 16:13; 1 Cor 2:15; Heb 8:11 Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 30:26—General; Exod 37:29—he made; Exod 40:9—the anointing oil; Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 2:1—pour oil; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 14:15—General; Num 18:8—by reason; Judg 9:9—wherewith; Ps 104:15—oil to make his; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Prov 9:9—General; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 32:3—General; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 54:13—all; Jer 31:34—for they; Ezek 16:9—anointed; Matt 13:21—root; Matt 25:4—oil; Acts 2:27—thine; Rom 5:18—all men; 1 Cor 2:10—by; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; Gal 5:18—if; 1 Thess 4:9—ye need; Rev 3:18—anoint

1 John 2:21 because ye know not: Prov 1:5; 9:8, 9; Rom 15:14, 15; 2 Pet 1:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:24—the word; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Prov 11:9—through; Isa 32:3—General; John 10:5—General; 1 John 2:12—write; 1 John 2:27—and ye; 1 John 5:13—have I; 2 John 1—known; Rev 2:2—thou hast

1 John 2:22 Who: 1 John 2:4; 1:6; 4:20; John 8:44; Rev 3:9 he that: 1 John 2:23; 4:3; 1 Cor 12:2, 3; 2 John 7; Jude 4 He is: 1 John 2:18 Reciprocal: Matt 10:40—and he that; Matt 16:20—Jesus; John 8:55—shall; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny; 1 John 5:1—believeth; 2 John 9—abideth not; Rev 2:2—thou hast; Rev 3:8—and hast not; Rev 21:8—and all

1 John 2:23 denieth: 1 John 2:22; 4:15; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 5:23; 8:19; 10:30; 14:9, 10; 15:23, 24; 2 John 9–11 Reciprocal: Job 31:28—for; Matt 10:33—deny me; Matt 10:40—and he that; Mark 8:38—ashamed; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 12:9—shall; John 1:34—this; John 14:6—no; John 20:31—believing; Col 3:17—God; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny; Titus 1:1—the acknowledging; 1 John 1:3—our fellowship; 1 John 5:1—believeth; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; 2 John 3—the Son; Rev 3:8—and hast not

1 John 2:24 abide: Ps 119:11; Prov 23:23; Luke 9:44; John 15:7; Col 3:16; Heb 2:1; 3:14; 2 John 2; 3 John 3; Rev 3:3, 11 which: 1 John 2:7; Luke 1:2; John 8:25; Phil 4:15; 2 John 5, 6 ye also: 1 John 1:3, 7; 4:13, 16; John 14:23; 15:9, 10; 17:21–24 Reciprocal: Prov 3:21—let; John 8:31—If; John 14:1—ye; John 15:4—Abide; 1 Cor 13:13—abideth; 2 Cor 1:20—all; Jas 1:25—and; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; 1 John 5:20—and we; 2 John 3—the Son

1 John 2:25; 1 John 1:2; 5:11–13, 20; Dan 12:2; Luke 18:30; John 5:39; 6:27, 47, 54, 68; 10:28; 12:50; 17:2, 3; Rom 2:7; 5:21; 6:23; Gal 6:8; 1 Tim 1:16; 6:12, 19; Titus 1:2; 3:7; Jude 21 Reciprocal: Ps 37:18—their; Ps 133:3—even life; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 10:17—eternal; Mark 10:30—eternal; John 3:15—eternal; John 6:40—and believeth; 2 Cor 1:20—all; 2 Cor 4:18—for; Gal 3:22—that; Eph 3:6—partakers; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; Heb 6:12—inherit; Heb 9:15—promise; 1 Pet 5:10—eternal; 2 Pet 1:4—are given

1 John 2:26 concerning: 1 John 3:7; Prov 12:26; Ezek 13:10; Mark 13:22; Acts 20:29, 30; 2 Cor 11:13–15; Col 2:8, 18; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:13; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 2 John 7 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—entice; Matt 24:11—General; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:14—tossed; Col 2:4—lest; 1 John 5:13—have I

1 John 2:27 the anointing: 1 John 2:20; 3:24; John 4:14; 1 Pet 1:23; 2 John 2 and ye: 1 John 2:20, 21; Jer 31:33, 34; John 14:26; 16:13; Heb 8:10, 11 but: 1 Cor 2:13; Eph 4:21; 1 Thess 2:13; 1 Tim 2:7; 2 Pet 1:16, 17 ye shall: 1 John 2:28; John 8:31, 32; 15:4–7; Col 2:6 him: or, it Reciprocal: Exod 28:41—anoint them; Exod 29:7—General; Exod 30:26—General; Exod 37:29—he made; Exod 40:13—anoint him; Lev 1:15—wring off his head; Lev 2:1—pour oil; Lev 7:35—portion; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Num 7:43—mingled with oil; Num 18:8—by reason; Deut 13:6—entice; Josh 2:19—whosoever; 2 Sam 7:3—for the; 1 Chr 16:22—Touch; Ps 23:5—thou anointest; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 25:12—him; Ps 105:15—mine; Ps 119:12—teach; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Ps 119:102—for thou; Ps 143:10—Teach; Prov 3:21—let; Prov 11:9—through; Prov 28:5—General; Isa 10:27—because; Isa 30:21—thine ears; Isa 35:8—the wayfaring; Isa 54:13—all; Ezek 16:9—anointed; Matt 13:11—Because; Matt 25:4—oil; John 3:21—that his; John 14:17—the Spirit; John 15:7—my; Acts 11:26—were; 1 Cor 2:10—by; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; 2 Cor 9:1—it is; Eph 4:20—General; Col 1:23—ye continue; Col 3:16—dwell; Titus 2:12—Teaching; 1 John 2:5—hereby

1 John 2:28 little: 1 John 2:1 when: 1 John 3:2; Mark 8:38; Col 3:4; 1 Tim 6:14; 2 Tim 4:8; Titus 2:13; Heb 9:28; 1 Pet 1:7; 5:4; Rev 1:7 have: 1 John 3:21; 4:17; Isa 25:9; 45:17; Rom 9:33 at his: Mal 3:2; 4:5; 1 Cor 1:7; 15:23; 1 Thess 3:13; 5:23; 2 Pet 3:4–12 Reciprocal: Josh

2:19—whosoever; Job 11:15—lift up; Job 14:15—shalt call; Ps 62:8—Trust; Ps 119:6—shall I; Ps 119:31—put me; Ps 119:46—will not; Ps 119:80—that I be; Joel 2:26—and my; Luke 1:17—to make; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 12:9—shall; Luke 21:36—stand; John 1:13—of God; John 15:9—continue; Acts 11:23—and exhorted; Acts 13:43—persuaded; Rom 6:21—whereof; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Phil 1:20—in nothing; 1 Thess 2:19—in; 2 Tim 4:1—at; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:6—he; 1 John 2:27—ye shall; 1 John 3:6—abideth

1 John 2:29 he is: 1 John 2:1; 3:5; Zech 9:9; Acts 3:14; 22:14; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 1:8, 9; 7:2, 26; 1 Pet 3:18 ye know: or, know ye that every: 1 John 3:7, 10; Jer 13:23; Matt 7:16–18; Acts 10:35; Titus 2:12–14 is born: 1 John 3:9; 4:7; 5:1; John 1:13; 3:3–5; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3, 23; 2 Pet 1:4 Reciprocal: Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 53:3—none; Ps 112:4—righteous; Ps 119:17—I may live; Prov 12:28—General; Prov 21:8—but; Ezek 14:20—by; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:9—is just; Luke 1:6—walking; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 8:21—which; John 3:5—and of; John 3:8—so; Rom 2:13—For not; Eph 5:9—righteousness; 1 Pet 2:24—live; 1 John 5:18—whosoever; 3 John 11—He that doeth good

CHAPTER 3

- 1 He declares the singular love of God towards us, in making us his sons;
- 3 who therefore ought obediently to keep his commandments;
- 11 as also to love one another as brethren.

1 John 3:1 what: 1 John 4:9, 10; 2 Sam 7:19; Ps 31:19; 36:7–9; 89:1, 2; John 3:16; Rom 5:8; 8:32; Eph 2:4, 5; 3:18, 19 that: Jer 3:19; Hos 1:10; John 1:12; Rom 8:14–17, 21; 9:25, 26; 2 Cor 6:18; Gal 3:26, 29; 4:5, 6; Rev 21:7 the world: John 15:18, 19; 16:3; 17:25; Col 3:3 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—a mighty prince; Exod 2:10—and he; Deut 7:7—The Lord; Deut 14:1—the children; Deut 32:6—thy father; 1 Sam 18:23—a light; 1 Kgs 8:27—But will; Esth 2:7—took; Song 1:5—black; Isa 56:5—and a; Isa 64:4—have not; Mal 3:17—and I; Matt 7:11—how; Matt 22:30—in the; Matt 23:9—for; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; John 1:10—knew; John 1:26—whom; John 11:36—Behold; John 14:21—that loveth; John 17:23—and hast; Acts 9:21—amazed; Rom 1:7—God; Rom 5:2—and rejoice; Rom 9:8—are counted; Rom 12:12—Rejoicing; Gal 4:8—when; Gal 4:31—we; Eph 1:5—unto; Eph 1:18—is; Eph 2:19—household; Eph 4:6—God; Eph 5:1—as; Phil 2:15—sons; Col 1:12—partakers; Col 1:23—the hope; 1 Thess 3:11—God; 1 Thess 5:8—the hope; Heb 2:10—many; Heb 6:11—of hope; Jas 1:9—in; 1 John 3:2—now are we the; 1 John 4:16—we

1 John 3:2 now are we the: 1 John 3:1; 5:1; Isa 56:5; Rom 8:14, 15, 18; Gal 3:26; 4:6 it: Ps 31:19; Rom 8:18; 1 Cor 2:9; 13:12; 2 Cor 4:17 what: Ps 17:15; Rom 8:29; 1 Cor 15:49; Phil 3:21; 2 Pet 1:4 when: Mal 3:2; Col 3:4; Heb 9:28 for: Job 19:26; Ps 16:11; Matt 5:8; John 17:24; 1 Cor 13:12; 2 Cor 3:18; 5:6–8 Reciprocal: Gen 23:6—a mighty prince; Exod 28:2—glory; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Num 14:14—art seen; Deut 14:1—the children; 1 Kgs 10:7—I believed; 2 Chr 9:6—the one half; Job 37:19—we; Ps 63:3—Because; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 90:17—And let; Isa 33:17—eyes; Isa 64:4—have not; Hos 1:10—Ye are the sons; Matt 13:38—the good; Matt 17:4—it is; Matt 22:30—in the; Mark 9:5—it is; Mark 12:25—but; Luke 9:32—they saw; Luke 20:36—the children of God; John 14:3—I will; John 20:17—your Father; Rom 8:4—That; Rom 8:19—the manifestation; Rom

8:23—waiting; Rom 9:8—are counted; 1 Cor 1:7—coming; 1 Cor 13:9—General; 1 Cor 15:53—put; 2 Cor 5:1—we know; 2 Cor 5:8—present; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father; Gal 4:31—we; Eph 4:24—after; Eph 5:1—as; Col 3:3—hid; 2 Thess 2:16—good; 1 Tim 6:14—until; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Titus 2:14—purify; Heb 2:10—many; Heb 10:34—in yourselves that ye have; Heb 12:14—no man; 1 Pet 1:5—ready; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 1 Pet 5:4—appear; 1 John 2:28—when; 1 John 3:6—whosoever; Rev 1:7—and every; Rev 22:4—they

1 John 3:3 every: Rom 5:4, 5; Col 1:5; 2 Thess 2:16; Titus 3:7; Heb 6:18 purifieth: Acts 15:9; 2 Cor 7:1; Heb 12:14; 2 Pet 1:4; 3:14 even: 1 John 2:6; 4:17; Matt 5:48; Luke 6:36; Heb 7:26 Reciprocal: Ps 17:15—with; Ps 71:14—But; Prov 21:8—but; Matt 5:8—for; John 14:3—I will; John 15:18—General; Rom 8:24—saved; 1 Cor 13:13—hope; Eph 2:12—having; Eph 4:4—as; Eph 4:24—righteousness; Phil 4:8—are pure; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 1 Tim 1:5—a pure; 2 Tim 2:21—purge; Titus 1:2—hope; Titus 2:13—blessed; Jas 3:17—first; Jas 4:8—purify; 1 Pet 1:3—unto; 1 Pet 1:13—hope; 1 John 3:7—even; 1 John 5:18—keepeth; Rev 22:4—they; Rev 22:14—Blessed

1 John 3:4 committeth: 1 John 3:8, 9; 1 Kgs 8:47; 1 Chr 10:13; 2 Cor 12:21; Jas 5:15 transgresseth: Num 15:31; 1 Sam 15:24; 2 Chr 24:20; Isa 53:8; Dan 9:11; Rom 3:20; 4:15; Jas 2:9–11 for: 1 John 5:17; Rom 7:7–13 Reciprocal: Lev 11:4—unclean unto you; Isa 42:21—he will; Rom 5:13—but sin; Rom 7:5—which; Phil 3:9—which is of the

1 John 3:5 he: 1 John 1:2; 4:9–14; John 1:31; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 Pet 1:20 to: 1 John 1:7; Isa 53:4–12; Hos 14:2; Matt 1:21; John 1:29; Rom 3:24–26; Eph 5:25–27; 1 Tim 1:15; Titus 2:14; Heb 1:3; 9:26, 28; 1 Pet 2:24; Rev 1:5 in: 1 John 2:1; Luke 23:41, 47; John 8:46; 14:30; 2 Cor 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26; 9:28; 1 Pet 2:22; 3:18 Reciprocal: Job 7:21—take away; Ps 130:8—he shall redeem; Isa 42:21—he will; Isa 53:9—deceit; John 19:4—that ye; Acts 3:26—in; Gal 2:17—is; Heb 9:14—without; Heb 10:4—take; 1 John 1:8—say; 1 John 2:29—he is; 1 John 3:8—this purpose

1 John 3:6 abideth: 1 John 2:28; John 15:4–7 whosoever: 1 John 3:2, 9; 2:4; 4:8; 5:18; 2 Cor 3:18; 4:6; 3 John 11 Reciprocal: Ezek 3:21—if thou; Hos 6:6—the; 1 John 1:8—say; 1 John 2:6—he

1 John 3:7 let: 1 John 2:26, 29; Rom 2:13; 1 Cor 6:9; Gal 6:7, 8; Eph 5:6; Jas 1:22; 2:19; 5:1–3 he that: Ps 106:3; Ezek 18:5–9; Matt 5:20; Luke 1:75; Acts 10:35; Rom 2:6–8, 13; 6:16–18; Eph 5:9; Phil 1:11; 1 Pet 2:24 even: 1 John 3:3; 2:1; Ps 45:7; 72:1–7; Heb 1:8; 7:2; 1 Pet 1:15, 16 Reciprocal: Exod 38:8—the laver; Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 112:4—righteous; Prov 11:19—righteousness; Prov 12:28—General; Isa 5:7—he looked; Isa 26:7—way; Isa 33:15—that walketh; Ezek 14:20—by; Ezek 18:9—is just; Ezek 18:22—in his; Luke 1:6—walking; Luke 6:47—doeth; Acts 24:25—righteousness; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; 2 Tim 2:19—depart; 1 John 3:10—whosoever

1 John 3:8 He that: 1 John 3:10; 5:19 Gr.; Matt 13:38; John 8:44; Eph 2:2 for: 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 this purpose: 1 John 3:5; Gen 3:15; Isa 27:1; Mark 1:24; Luke 10:18; John 12:31; 16:11; Rom 16:20; Col 2:15; Heb 2:14; Rev 20:2, 3, 10, 15 Reciprocal: Num 21:9—when he; Judg 14:6—rent him; Isa 5:7—he looked; Isa 40:10—with strong hand; Isa 49:25—Even; Dan 9:24—finish; Mic 7:19—subdue; Zech 3:2—the Lord said; Matt 6:13—deliver; Matt 12:29—General; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 5:7—that; Mark

7:29—General; Mark 7:30—she found; Luke 1:71—we; Luke 3:7—O generation; Luke 4:34—art; Luke 8:28—I beseech; Luke 8:35—and found; Luke 11:22—General; John 1:34—this; John 3:8—so; John 6:70—and one; John 8:34—Whosoever; John 8:38—and ye; Acts 10:38—healing; Acts 13:10—thou child; Acts 26:18—and from; Rom 1:3—his Son; Gal 2:17—are found; Col 1:13—the power; 1 Tim 1:15—that; Jas 3:15—devilish; 1 Pet 1:20—but; 1 Pet 5:8—the devil; 1 John 1:2—was manifested; 1 John 3:4—committeth; 1 John 3:12—of; Rev 12:9—the Devil

1 John 3:9 born: 1 John 2:29; 4:7; 5:1, 4, 18; John 1:13 for: Job 19:28; 1 Pet 1:23 and he: Matt 7:18; Acts 4:20; Rom 6:2; Gal 5:17; Titus 1:2 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—sin; Lev 11:37—sowing seed; Ps 119:3—General; Zeph 3:13—not; Matt 5:45—ye; Matt 13:38—the good; John 3:3—Except; John 3:6—that; John 3:8—so; 1 Cor 13:13—abideth; Gal 1:10—persuade; Eph 5:9—righteousness; Jas 1:18—with; 1 Pet 1:3—hath; 1 John 3:4—committeth; 1 John 3:6—whosoever; 1 John 4:4—are

1 John 3:10 the children of God: 1 John 5:2; Luke 6:35; Rom 8:16, 17; Eph 5:1 and: Matt 13:38; John 8:44; Acts 13:10 whosoever: 1 John 3:7, 8; 2:29 is: 1 John 4:3, 4, 6; 5:19; John 8:47; 3 John 11 neither: 1 John 3:14, 15; 2:9, 10; 4:8, 21 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thy seed; Gen 4:2—a keeper; Gen 37:4—hated him; Deut 13:13—the children; Deut 14:1—the children; Ps 112:4—righteous; Prov 11:19—righteousness; Isa 26:7—way; Isa 57:3—sons; Ezek 14:20—by; Ezek 16:3—Thy birth; Zeph 3:13—not; Matt 3:7—O generation; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 6:14—General; Matt 7:18—cannot; Matt 12:34—generation; Matt 25:41—prepared; Luke 16:8—children of light; John 13:35—General; Acts 24:25—righteousness; Rom 12:10—kindly; Eph 2:2—the children; Eph 5:9—righteousness; Heb 13:1—General; 1 John 4:7—let

1 John 3:11 this: 1 John 1:5; 2:7, 8 message: or, commandment, 1 Tim 1:5 Gr. that we: 1 John 4:7, 21; John 13:34, 35; 15:12; Gal 6:2; Eph 5:2; 1 Thess 4:9; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:8; 4:8; 2 John 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 11:4—against; Isa 59:15—he that; Matt 23:35—the blood of righteous; Acts 7:26—ye are; 1 Cor 6:6—brother; 1 Thess 3:12—love; Heb 11:4—faith; 1 John 3:23—love

1 John 3:12 as: Gen 4:4–15, 25; Heb 11:4; Jude 11 of: 1 John 3:8; 2:13, 14; Matt 13:19, 38 And: 1 Sam 18:14, 15; 19:4, 5; 22:14–16; Ps 37:12; Prov 29:27; Matt 27:23; John 10:32; 15:19–25; 18:38–40; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:14; 1 Pet 4:4; Rev 17:6 and his: Matt 23:35; Luke 11:51; Heb 11:4; 12:24 Reciprocal: Gen 4:1—I have; Gen 4:8—Cain rose; Gen 27:41—hated; Gen 37:4—hated him; Exod 20:13—General; Lev 19:17—hate; 1 Sam 18:29—Saul became; 1 Sam 19:2—delighted; 2 Sam 4:11—when wicked; 2 Chr 21:4—slew all; 2 Chr 21:13—hast slain; Ps 37:14—slay; Ps 38:20—because; Prov 27:3—but; Prov 27:4—but; Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Eccl 4:4—every; Isa 59:15—he that; Ezek 18:10—a shedder; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Matt 27:4—What; Mark 15:10—for envy; John 7:7—but; John 8:40—now; John 8:44—are; John 17:11—but; John 17:14—the world; 2 Cor 6:14—for; Eph 4:31—with; Eph 5:2—walk; 2 Thess 2:8—that; Jas 3:16—every; 1 John 5:18—wicked

1 John 3:13 Marvel not: Eccl 5:8; John 3:7; Acts 3:12; Rev 17:7 if: Matt 10:22; 24:9; Mark 13:13; Luke 6:22; 21:17; John 7:7; 15:18, 19; 16:2, 33; 17:14; Rom 8:7; 2 Tim 3:12; Jas 4:4 Reciprocal: Prov 29:10—The bloodthirsty; Prov 29:27—General; Isa 66:5—Your; Rom 12:2—be not; Gal 6:10—especially; 1 John 2:9—and hateth

1 John 3:14 We know: 1 John 2:3; 5:2, 13, 19, 20; 2 Cor 5:1 we have: Luke 15:24, 32; John 5:24; Eph 2:1, 5 because: 1 John 2:10; 3:23; 4:7, 8, 12, 21; 5:2; Ps 16:3; Matt 25:40; John 13:35; 15:12, 17; Gal 5:22; Eph 1:15; Col 1:4; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 6:10, 11; 13:1; 1 Pet 1:22; 3:8; 2 Pet 1:7 that loveth: 1 John 2:9, 11; 4:20; Prov 21:16 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Ps 15:4—but; Ps 119:63—a companion; Ps 122:6—they shall; Ps 133:1—how good; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 25:42—General; Luke 7:5—he loveth; John 3:36—that believeth on; John 13:34—A new; John 18:37—Every; Acts 6:3—brethren; Rom 5:13—but sin; Rom 16:8—my; Gal 5:6—faith; Phil 1:7—I have you in my heart; Col 1:13—and; Col 3:12—mercies; Titus 1:8—a lover of good; 1 John 2:8—which; 1 John 3:10—neither; 1 John 3:19—hereby; 2 John 5—that we

1 John 3:15 hateth: Gen 27:41; Lev 19:16–18; 2 Sam 13:22–28; Prov 26:24–26; Matt 5:21, 22, 28; Mark 6:19; Acts 23:12, 14; Jas 1:15; 4:1, 2 hath: John 4:14; Gal 5:21; 1 Pet 1:23; Rev 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 4:2—a keeper; Deut 15:9—sin unto thee; 1 Sam 19:4—sin against; Zech 7:10—imagine; John 3:36—that believeth on; Eph 4:31—with; 1 John 3:10—neither

1 John 3:16 perceive: 1 John 4:9, 10; Matt 20:28; John 3:16; 10:15; 15:13; Acts 20:28; Rom 5:8; Eph 5:2, 25; Titus 2:13; 1 Pet 1:18; 2:24; 3:18; Rev 1:5; 5:9 and we: 1 John 2:6; 4:11; John 13:34; 15:12, 13; Rom 16:4; Phil 2:17, 30 Reciprocal: Gen 44:33—instead; Lev 16:10—to make; Deut 15:7—thou shalt; Deut 15:11—Thou shalt; Deut 15:15—General; Judg 5:18—their lives; 1 Chr 21:17—let thine; Ps 112:9—dispersed; Prov 24:11—General; Song 5:4—my bowels; Ezek 18:7—hath given; Matt 5:42—General; Matt 25:35—I was an; Mark 8:34—follow; Mark 14:7—ye have; Luke 10:31—he passed; Luke 10:37—Go; Luke 11:41—rather; Luke 12:17—shall; John 14:24—that; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 2:44—had; Acts 20:24—neither; Rom 5:7—scarcely; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 2 Cor 4:12—death; 2 Cor 8:4—the ministering; 2 Cor 13:14—the love; Gal 1:4—gave; Gal 4:15—if; Gal 5:13—but; Eph 6:20—boldly; 1 Thess 2:8—but; 2 Thess 2:16—which; Jas 2:16—one; 1 Pet 2:21—leaving; 2 Pet 1:7—brotherly; 1 John 4:16—we

1 John 3:17 whoso: Deut 15:7–11; Prov 19:17; Isa 58:7–10; Luke 3:11; 2 Cor 8:9, 14, 15; 9:5–9; 1 Tim 6:17, 18; Heb 13:16 shutteth: Prov 12:10 marg. Prov 28:9 how: 1 John 4:20; 5:1 Reciprocal: Gen 43:30—his bowels; Lev 25:35—then; Deut 10:19—General; Deut 24:19—may bless; Deut 26:13—I have not; Ruth 2:16—General; 1 Kgs 3:26—her bowels; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Job 31:17—the fatherless; Ps 25:6—thy tender mercies; Ps 77:9—shut up; Ps 125:4—Do good; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 14:21—he that hath; Prov 14:31—but; Prov 17:5—mocketh; Prov 19:7—yet; Prov 24:11—General; Eccl 11:3—the clouds; Song 5:4—my bowels; Isa 63:15—thy bowels; Ezek 33:31—for with; Matt 6:2—when; Matt 26:11—ye have; Mark 12:31—Thou; Mark 12:44—all her; Luke 1:78—tender; Luke 11:41—rather; John 5:42—that; Acts 2:45—parted; Rom 12:13—Distributing; 1 Cor 13:5—seeketh; 1 Cor 16:1—the saints; 2 Cor 6:12—in your; 2 Cor 7:15—inward affection is; 2 Cor 8:8—prove; 2 Cor 9:12—only; Gal 2:10—that; Eph 1:15—love; Phil 1:8—in; Col 3:12—bowels; Phlm 1:20—refresh; Heb 6:10—work; Jas 1:27—to visit; 1 John 2:15—the love; 1 John 4:11—General

1 John 3:18 My: 1 John 2:1 let: Exod 33:21; Matt 25:41–45; Rom 12:9; 1 Cor 13:4–7; Gal 5:13; 6:1, 2; Eph 4:1–3, 15; 1 Thess 1:3; Jas 2:15, 16; 1 Pet 1:22 Reciprocal: Deut 10:19—General; Judg 19:20—let all thy wants; Ruth 2:16—General; 2 Chr 28:15—clothed; Job 31:19—General; Prov 3:9—General; Prov 19:7—yet; Isa 32:17—quietness; Isa 58:7—to deal; Ezek 33:31—for with; Luke 7:5—and; Luke 7:47—she; Luke 10:27—and thy; John 14:21—that hath; John 19:27—took; Acts

9:39—and showing; Acts 16:34—when; Rom 15:18—by word; 1 Cor 5:8—but; 2 Cor 6:6—love; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Phil 4:8—are true; Col 3:17—in word; 2 Thess 2:17—in; Heb 6:10—work; Heb 10:24—love; Jas 3:17—hypocrisy; 1 Pet 3:8—love as brethren; 1 John 4:21—General; 2 John 1—whom; 3 John 1—whom

1 John 3:19 hereby: 1 John 3:14; 1:8; John 13:35; 18:37 shall: 1 John 3:21; Isa 32:17; Heb 6:10, 11; 10:22 assure: Gr. persuade, Rom 4:21; 8:38; 2 Tim 1:12; Heb 11:13 Reciprocal: Job 8:6—thou wert; Job 11:15—lift up; Job 31:37—as a; Ps 119:56—because; Prov 20:27—spirit; Dan 6:22—forasmuch; Matt 28:20—they; Luke 7:5—and; John 19:27—took; Rom 2:15—accusing; Rom 8:16—with our; Rom 9:1—my conscience; Rom 14:5—persuaded; 2 Cor 1:12—our rejoicing; 2 Cor 5:1—we know; Gal 6:4—rejoicing; Col 2:2—of the full; Heb 10:19—Having; 1 Pet 3:8—love as brethren; 2 Pet 1:10—to make; 1 John 2:3—hereby; 1 John 4:17—we may

1 John 3:20 if: Job 27:6; John 8:9; Acts 5:33; Rom 2:14, 15; 1 Cor 4:4; 14:24, 25; Titus 3:11 God: 1 John 4:4; Job 33:12; John 10:29, 30; Heb 6:13 and: Ps 44:20, 21; 90:8; 139:1–4; Jer 17:10; 23:24; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Heb 4:13; Rev 2:23 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—and I was; 1 Sam 3:13—which he knoweth; 1 Sam 24:5—David's heart; 2 Sam 24:10—David's heart; 1 Kgs 2:44—Thou knowest; Job 9:3—he cannot; Job 9:21—yet would; Job 9:32—not a man; Job 13:15—but I will; Job 22:26—lift up; Ps 66:19—General; Ps 119:2—keep; Ps 119:6—shall I; Ps 145:18—call upon; Jer 12:3—knowest; Matt 21:25—Why; 1 Cor 11:28—let a; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; 1 Thess 3:13—he may; 1 Tim 2:8—lifting; Heb 10:22—an evil

1 John 3:21; 1 John 2:28; 4:17; Job 22:26; 27:6; Ps 7:3–5; 101:2; 1 Cor 4:4; 2 Cor 1:12; 1 Tim 2:8; Heb 4:16; 10:22 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 20:1—What have; 1 Sam 24:5—David's heart; 2 Sam 24:10—David's heart; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; Ps 17:1—Hear; Ps 99:7—kept; Ps 119:6—shall I; Isa 38:3—I have; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Jer 12:3—knowest; Matt 7:21—that; Luke 11:28—General; John 9:31—and doeth; John 15:10—ye keep; Rom 8:27—according; Rom 14:22—Happy; 1 Cor 11:28—let a; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; 1 Thess 1:3—in the; 1 Thess 3:13—he may; 1 John 3:19—shall; 1 John 5:14—this

1 John 3:22 whatsoever: 1 John 5:14; Ps 10:17; 34:4, 15–17; 50:15; 66:18, 19; 145:18, 19; Prov 15:29; 28:9; Isa 1:15; 55:6, 7; Jer 29:12, 13; 33:3; Matt 7:7, 8; 21:22; Mark 11:24; Luke 11:9–13; John 9:31; 14:13; 15:7; 16:23, 24; Jas 1:5; 5:16 because: 1 John 3:23, 24; Matt 7:24, 25; 17:5; John 15:10; Acts 17:30; 20:21 do: John 6:29; 8:29; 9:31; Phil 4:18; Col 1:10; Heb 13:21 Reciprocal: Lev 19:37—General; 2 Kgs 20:3—in truth; Ps 78:7—keep; Ps 99:7—kept; Prov 16:7—please; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Isa 38:3—I have; Isa 58:9—shalt thou; Ezek 18:11—that; Matt 18:19—That if; Mark 3:35—do; Luke 8:21—which; Rom 8:8—please; Rom 8:27—according; 1 Cor 7:19—but; Phil 4:9—do; 1 Thess 4:1—to please; Heb 10:22—in full; Heb 11:5—that he; Jas 4:3—and; 1 John 2:3—if we; 1 John 5:2—General

1 John 3:23 his commandment: Deut 18:15–19; Ps 2:12; Mark 9:7; John 6:29; 14:1; 17:3; Acts 16:31; 1 Tim 1:15 love: 1 John 3:11; 2:8–10; 4:21; Matt 22:39; John 13:34; 15:12; Eph 5:2; 1 Thess 4:9; 1 Pet 1:22; 4:8 Reciprocal: Lev 19:37—General; Deut 30:15—General; Matt 12:50—do; Mark 3:35—do; Luke 8:21—which; Luke 10:37—Go; John 1:12—even; John 12:50—his; John 16:14—for; Rom 1:3—his Son; Gal 3:22—to; Col 1:4—faith; Col 3:14—charity; 1 Thess 3:6—faith; 1 Tim 1:5—faith; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord; Heb 13:1—General; 1 John 2:3—if we; 1 John 3:14—because; 1 John 3:22—because; 1 John

4:11—General; 1 John 5:13—believe; 2 John 5—that we; Rev 2:26—keepeth; Rev 22:14—Blessed

1 John 3:24 he that: 1 John 3:22; John 14:21–23; 15:7–10 dwelleth: 1 John 4:7, 12, 15, 16; John 6:54–56; 17:21; 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19; 2 Cor 6:16; 2 Tim 1:14 we: 1 John 4:13; Rom 8:9–17; Gal 4:5, 6 Reciprocal: Ezek 36:27—I will; Ezek 39:29—for; Matt 12:50—do; Luke 10:37—Go; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 12:50—his; John 14:17—but; John 16:14—for; John 17:22—that; John 17:26—and I; 2 Cor 5:5—the earnest; 2 Cor 13:14—the communion; Gal 3:22—to; Eph 2:22—an; Eph 4:6—and in; Phil 2:1—if any fellowship; 1 Thess 4:8—who; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:27—the anointing; 1 John 4:4—greater; 1 John 5:19—we know; Rev 22:14—Blessed

CHAPTER 4

- 1 He warns them not to believe all who boast of the Spirit;
7 and exhorts to brotherly love.

1 John 4:1 believe not: Deut 13:1–5; Prov 14:15; Jer 5:31; 29:8, 9; Matt 7:15, 16; 24:4, 5; Rom 16:18; 2 Pet 2:1 try: Luke 12:57; Acts 17:11; Rom 16:19; 1 Cor 14:29; 1 Thess 5:21; Rev 2:2 many: 1 John 2:18; Matt 24:5, 23–26; Mark 13:21; Luke 21:8; Acts 20:29; 1 Tim 4:1; 2 Tim 3:13; 2 Pet 2:1; 2 John 7 Reciprocal: Lev 13:34—the seventh; Deut 13:3—hearken; Deut 18:21—General; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; Neh 6:12—God had; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Prov 19:27—General; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Jer 23:16—Hearken; Jer 27:14—they; Dan 11:34—cleave; Mic 2:11—a man; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 13:2—cause; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 24:11—General; Mark 4:24—Take; Mark 13:5—Take; Mark 13:6—many; John 6:45—Every; John 8:47—General; John 10:1—He; John 16:14—glorify; Acts 13:6—a false; 1 Cor 2:15—judgeth; 1 Cor 12:10—discerning; 1 Cor 14:32—General; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—pervert; Gal 2:4—because; Eph 4:14—tossed; Eph 5:6—no; Phil 1:10—approve things that are excellent; Phil 4:8—think; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:18—no; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 1 Tim 3:10—let these; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 13:9—carried; 1 John 4:6—Hereby; Rev 16:13—three

1 John 4:2 Every: 1 John 5:1; John 16:13–15; 1 Cor 12:3 come: 1 John 4:3; John 1:14; 1 Tim 3:16 Reciprocal: Zech 13:2—cause; John 12:42—they did not; Rom 1:3—according; Rom 10:9—That if; Gal 4:4—made; Phil 2:11—every; Col 2:18—no; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; Heb 9:11—Christ; Heb 10:5—but; Heb 10:20—his; 1 John 4:15—confess; 1 John 5:20—we know; 2 John 7—who

1 John 4:3 and this: 1 John 2:18, 22; 2 Thess 2:7, 8; 2 John 7 Reciprocal: John 1:14—the Word; Rom 1:3—according; Rom 10:9—That if; 1 Cor 12:3—no man; Heb 5:7—the; Heb 9:11—Christ; Heb 10:5—but; 1 John 3:10—is; 1 John 4:2—come

1 John 4:4 are: 1 John 4:6, 16; 3:9, 10; 5:19 and have: 1 John 2:13; 5:4; Rom 8:37; Eph 6:10, 13; Rev 12:11 greater: 1 John 4:13, 16; 3:24; John 10:28–30; 14:17–23; 17:23; Rom 8:10, 11; 1 Cor 6:13; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 3:17 than: 1 John 5:19 Gr.; John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; 1 Cor 2:12; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; 6:12 Reciprocal: Exod 7:12—but Aaron's; Deut 13:3—proveth; 2 Kgs 6:16—they that be; 2 Chr 32:7—for there; 2 Chr 32:8—an arm; Ps 17:14—men of; Ps

55:18—there; Isa 8:10—for God; Matt 12:29—General; Matt 12:44—my; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 10:24—Children; Luke 8:32—besought; Luke 11:22—General; John 13:33—Little; John 14:23—make; John 15:19—were of the world; John 16:33—I; Rom 8:9—if so be; Rom 8:31—If; Rom 12:2—be not; Col 1:27—Christ; 1 John 1:10—his word; 1 John 3:20—God; Rev 3:12—overcometh; Rev 9:11—they had

1 John 4:5 are: Ps 17:4; Luke 16:8; John 3:31; 7:6, 7; 8:23; 15:19, 20; 17:14, 16; Rev 12:9 and: Isa 30:10, 11; Jer 5:31; 29:8; Mic 2:11; John 15:19; 17:14; 2 Tim 4:3; 2 Pet 2:2, 3 Reciprocal: Neh 6:19—they reported; Ps 17:14—men of; Prov 17:4—General; Prov 28:4—that; Dan 11:34—cleave; Hos 7:3—General; Luke 6:26—when; John 10:5—General; Acts 17:11—and searched; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 1 John 2:15—Love not; 1 John 5:19—and the

1 John 4:6 We are: 1 John 4:4; Mic 3:8; Rom 1:1; 1 Cor 2:12–14; 2 Pet 3:2; Jude 17 he that knoweth: 1 John 4:8; Luke 10:22; John 8:19, 45–50; 10:27; 13:20; 18:37; 20:21; 1 Cor 14:37; 2 Cor 10:7; 2 Thess 1:8 Hereby: 1 John 4:1; Isa 8:20 the spirit of truth: John 14:17; 15:26 and: Isa 29:10; Hos 4:12; Mic 2:11; Rom 11:8; 2 Thess 2:9–11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Chr 18:21—General; Hos 2:20—and; Luke 6:26—when; John 8:23—ye are of; John 10:5—General; John 10:26—because; John 16:13—Spirit; John 17:3—this; John 17:14—they; Acts 17:11—and searched; 1 John 3:10—is; 1 John 4:12—love one; 1 John 5:18—whosoever

1 John 4:7 let: 1 John 4:20, 21; 2:10; 3:10–23; 5:1 love is: 1 John 4:8; Deut 30:6; Gal 5:22; 1 Thess 4:9, 10; 2 Tim 1:7; 1 Pet 1:22 every: 1 John 4:12; 2:29; 3:14; 5:1 and knoweth: John 17:3; 2 Cor 4:6; Gal 4:9 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 34:8—Lord; Ps 52:1—goodness; Matt 22:40—General; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Mark 12:31—Thou; Luke 6:35—and ye; John 1:13—were; John 13:34—That ye love; John 15:13—General; 1 Cor 5:10—of this; 1 Cor 13:13—charity; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Col 3:14—the; 1 Thess 3:12—love; 1 Tim 1:5—the end; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:3—hath; 1 John 3:9—born; 1 John 3:11—that we; 1 John 3:24—dwelleth; 2 John 5—that we

1 John 4:8 knoweth: 1 John 2:4, 9; 3:6; John 8:54, 55 God is: 1 John 1:5; Exod 34:6, 7; Ps 86:5, 15; 2 Cor 13:11; Eph 2:4; Heb 12:29 Reciprocal: Ps 52:1—goodness; Nah 1:7—Lord; Zech 9:17—how great is his goodness; Matt 19:17—there; Mark 10:18—that is; Mark 12:31—Thou; John 16:3—because; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; 1 Cor 16:14—General; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Jas 2:13—and; 1 John 3:10—neither; 1 John 3:14—because; 1 John 4:6—he that knoweth; 1 John 4:7—love is; 1 John 4:10—Herein; 1 John 4:16—God is love

1 John 4:9 was: 1 John 3:16; John 3:16; Rom 5:8–10; 8:32 God sent: 1 John 4:10; Luke 4:18; John 5:23; 6:29; 8:29, 42 only: Ps 2:7; Mark 12:6; John 1:14–18; 3:18; Heb 1:5 we: 1 John 5:11; John 6:51, 57; 10:10, 28–30; 11:25, 26; 14:6; Col 3:3, 4 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—Take; Gen 22:12—seeing; Exod 40:6—General; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Deut 15:15—General; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 47:4—whom; Ps 86:5—thou; Prov 8:24—I was; Isa 53:10—he hath; Isa 63:9—in his; Zech 2:8—sent; Zech 13:7—smite; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 1:78—tender; Luke 2:14—good; Luke 19:10—General; Luke 20:13—I will; John 1:18—the only; John 1:34—this; John 7:29—for; John 10:36—sent; John 11:36—Behold; John 11:42—that thou; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:15—and the gift; Rom 8:39—love; 2 Cor 5:15—that they; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 2:20—the Son; Gal 4:4—God; Eph 3:19—to know; Col 1:20—having made peace; 2

Thess 2:16—which; 1 Tim 1:15—that; Heb 1:6—And again; Heb 2:9—by; 1 Pet 1:20—but; 1 John 3:5—he; 1 John 4:16—we

1 John 4:10 Herein: 1 John 4:8, 9; 3:1 not: 1 John 4:19; Deut 7:7, 8; John 15:16; Rom 5:8–10; 8:29, 30; 2 Cor 5:19–21; Eph 2:4, 5; Titus 3:3–5 and sent: 1 John 2:2; Dan 9:24; Rom 3:25, 26; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18 Reciprocal: Gen 22:2—Take; Gen 22:12—seeing; Exod 40:6—General; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 23:28—General; Deut 24:22—General; Ps 36:7—How; Ps 47:4—whom; Isa 9:6—unto us a son; Isa 53:10—he hath; Isa 63:9—in his; Isa 64:4—have not; Zech 2:8—sent; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 7:11—how; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 1:78—tender; Luke 2:14—good; Luke 10:37—Go; John 1:29—which; John 3:12—heavenly; John 3:16—God; John 8:42—neither; John 11:36—Behold; John 11:42—that thou; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:15—and the gift; Rom 8:28—them; Rom 8:32—that; Rom 8:37—him; Rom 8:39—love; 2 Cor 5:18—who; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 2:20—the Son; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 4:4—God; Eph 1:7—whom; Col 1:20—having made peace; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 1 Tim 1:14—with; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 2:9—by; Jas 1:17—good; 1 Pet 1:20—but; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 4:14—the Father; 1 John 4:16—we; 1 John 5:6—blood; 2 John 3—the Son; Rev 1:5—him

1 John 4:11; 1 John 3:16, 17, 23; Matt 18:32, 33; Luke 10:37; John 13:34; 15:12, 13; 2 Cor 8:8, 9; Eph 4:31, 32; 5:1, 2; Col 3:13 Reciprocal: Deut 24:22—General; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 13:4—is kind; 1 John 2:8—which; 1 John 4:21—General

1 John 4:12 seen: 1 John 4:20; Gen 32:30; Exod 33:20; Num 12:8; John 1:18; 1 Tim 1:17; 6:16; Heb 11:27 love one: 1 John 4:6; 3:24 and his: 1 John 4:17, 18; 2:5; 1 Cor 13:13 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—saw; Ps 31:2—an house; John 3:21—that his; John 5:37—Ye have; John 6:46—any; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 14:17—but; John 14:20—ye in; John 17:23—I; 1 Cor 3:16—the Spirit; 2 Cor 6:16—I will dwell; Eph 4:6—and in; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Col 2:2—being; Heb 6:1—let; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 John 3:14—because; 1 John 4:7—every; 1 John 4:15—God dwelleth; 1 John 4:16—God is love

1 John 4:13; 1 John 4:15, 16; 3:24; John 14:20–26; Rom 8:9–17; 1 Cor 2:12; 3:16, 17; 6:19; Gal 5:22–25; Eph 2:20–22 Reciprocal: John 3:21—that his; John 14:17—but; John 16:14—glorify; John 17:26—and I; Rom 8:16—Spirit; Rom 16:7—were; 1 Cor 1:9—the fellowship; Eph 2:22—an; Col 2:2—being; 1 John 2:3—hereby; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:20—ye have; 1 John 2:24—ye also; 1 John 4:4—greater

1 John 4:14 we have: 1 John 1:1–3; 5:9; John 1:14; 3:11, 32; 5:39; 15:26, 27; Acts 18:5; 1 Pet 5:12 the Father: 1 John 4:10; John 3:34; 5:36, 37; 10:36 the Saviour: 1 John 2:1, 2; John 1:29; 3:16, 17; 4:42; 12:47 Reciprocal: Isa 43:11—General; Isa 63:8—so he; Zech 2:8—sent; Mark 16:15—Go; Luke 2:11—unto; John 1:34—this; John 6:51—the life; John 7:29—for; John 8:42—neither; John 11:42—that thou; John 16:14—glorify; John 17:3—and Jesus; John 17:8—and have; John 17:26—and I; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 9:20—that; Acts 13:23—raised; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; Gal 2:20—the Son; Gal 4:4—God; Gal 5:3—testify; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 4:10—the saviour; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 2 Tim 1:10—our; Titus 2:13—our; 2 Pet 1:16—were; 1 John 5:1—believeth; 1 John 5:20—we know; Rev 1:2—and of all

1 John 4:15 confess: 1 John 4:2; 5:1, 5; Matt 10:32; Luke 12:8; Rom 10:9; Phil 2:11; 2 John 7 God dwelleth: 1 John 4:12; 3:24 Reciprocal: Ps 31:2—an house; Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Isa

45:17—Israel; Matt 16:16—Thou; Matt 16:17—but; Mark 8:29—Thou; John 1:34—this; John 3:21—that his; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 9:35—Dost; John 12:42—they did not; John 14:23—make; John 17:3—and Jesus; John 20:31—these; Acts 8:37—I believe; Acts 9:20—that; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 10:10—and with; Rom 14:11—confess; 1 Cor 3:16—the Spirit; 2 Cor 6:16—I will dwell; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:23—denieth; 1 John 4:13—General

1 John 4:16 we: 1 John 4:9, 10; 3:1, 16; Ps 18:1–3; 31:19; 36:7–9; Isa 64:4; 1 Cor 2:9 God is love: 1 John 4:8, 12, 13 and he: 1 John 4:12; 3:24 Reciprocal: Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Ps 31:2—an house; Ps 90:1—Lord; Ps 91:1—dwelleth; Prov 15:17—General; Isa 32:18—General; Matt 19:17—there; Mark 10:18—that is; John 3:21—that his; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 14:23—make; Rom 8:39—love; 1 Cor 3:16—the Spirit; Eph 1:4—love; Eph 2:22—an; Eph 3:17—Christ; Eph 4:16—edifying; Phil 2:1—if any comfort; Col 1:4—faith; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:24—ye also; 1 John 4:4—are; 1 John 5:20—and we

1 John 4:17 our love: Gr. love with us made: 1 John 4:12; 2:5; Jas 2:22 we may: 1 John 2:28; 3:19–21; Jas 2:13 the day: Matt 10:15; 11:22, 24; 12:36; 2 Pet 2:9; 3:7 as: 1 John 3:3; Matt 10:25; John 15:20; Rom 8:29; Heb 12:2, 3; 1 Pet 3:16–18; 4:1–3, 13, 14 Reciprocal: Isa 32:17—quietness; Mark 6:11—in the day; Heb 10:19—Having; Jas 1:4—perfect and; 1 John 3:21—General

1 John 4:18 is no: Luke 1:74, 75; Rom 8:15; 2 Tim 1:7; Heb 12:28 fear hath: Job 15:21; Ps 73:19; 88:15, 16; 119:120; Jas 2:19 He that: 1 John 4:12 Reciprocal: Exod 14:10—sore afraid; Luke 19:21—I feared; Gal 5:6—faith; Jas 1:4—perfect and; Jas 2:13—and; Jas 2:22—faith made; 1 John 2:5—in him

1 John 4:19; 1 John 4:10; Luke 7:47; John 3:16; 15:16; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Gal 5:22; Eph 2:3–5; Titus 3:3–5 Reciprocal: Exod 20:6—love me; Deut 7:8—because; Deut 10:12—love; Deut 33:3—he loved; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ps 18:1—I will; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 116:1—love; Prov 8:17—I love; Jer 31:3—I have; Matt 22:40—General; John 1:43—and findeth; John 13:1—having; John 14:15—General; John 16:27—because; John 17:23—and hast; John 21:15—lovest; Rom 5:5—because; Rom 8:28—them; Rom 8:37—him; Rom 8:39—love; Rom 10:20—I was made; 1 Cor 2:9—them; 1 Cor 8:3—love; 1 Cor 16:22—love; Col 3:12—beloved; 2 Thess 2:13—beloved; 2 Thess 3:5—into; Jas 1:12—them; Jas 2:13—and; 1 Pet 1:8—ye love

1 John 4:20 a man: 1 John 2:4; 3:17 not: 1 John 4:12 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Gen 37:4—hated him; Deut 10:12—love; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Matt 25:42—General; Luke 3:11—He that hath two; Luke 11:42—and pass; John 1:18—seen; John 5:37—Ye have; John 5:42—that; John 13:35—General; John 14:15—General; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; Eph 5:2—walk; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:8—having; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 John 1:6—If; 1 John 2:22—Who; 1 John 3:14—that loveth; 1 John 4:7—let; 1 John 5:1—and every; 2 John 5—that we

1 John 4:21; 1 John 4:11; 3:11, 14, 18, 23; Lev 19:18; Matt 22:37–39; Mark 12:29–33; Luke 10:37; John 13:34, 35; 15:12; Rom 12:9, 10; 13:9, 10; Gal 5:6, 14; 1 Thess 4:9; 1 Pet 3:8; 4:8 Reciprocal: Gen 13:8—brethren; Prov 14:31—but; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Mark 12:31—Thou; 1 Cor 13:2—and have; Gal 6:2—the law; Eph 1:15—love; Eph 5:2—walk; Col 3:14—charity; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 2

Pet 1:7—charity; 1 John 2:8—a new; 1 John 3:10—neither; 1 John 4:7—let; 1 John 5:2—General

CHAPTER 5

- 1 He that loves God loves his children, and keeps his commandments;
- 3 which to the faithful are not grievous;
- 9 Jesus is the Song of God;
- 14 and able to hear our prayers.

1 John 5:1 believeth: 1 John 2:22, 23; 4:2, 14, 15; Matt 16:16; John 1:12, 13; 6:69; Acts 8:37; Rom 10:9, 10 is born: 1 John 5:4; 2:29; 3:9; 4:7 and every: 1 John 2:10; 3:14, 17; 4:20; John 15:23; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:3, 22, 23 Reciprocal: Prov 7:2—Keep; Matt 16:20—Jesus; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; Matt 25:45—Inasmuch; Mark 8:29—Thou; Luke 2:11—which; Luke 7:5—he loveth; Luke 9:20—The; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 3:3—Except; John 3:5—and of; John 3:15—whosoever; John 5:24—He that; John 6:29—This; John 8:42—If; John 8:47—General; John 11:27—Yea; John 13:34—That ye love; John 20:31—these; John 21:15—lovest; Acts 20:21—faith; Acts 24:24—the faith; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 13:13—faith; 1 Cor 16:22—love; Gal 6:10—especially; 1 Thess 4:9—for ye; Titus 1:8—a lover of good; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord; Phlm 1:16—a brother; Heb 13:1—General; 1 John 3:2—now are we the; 1 John 5:5—but; 1 John 5:10—that believeth on; 1 John 5:18—whosoever; 1 John 5:20—we know

1 John 5:2; 1 John 3:22–24; 4:21; John 13:34, 35; 15:17 Reciprocal: Lev 11:9—General; Deut 5:10—love me; Deut 10:12—love; Deut 11:22—to love; Deut 14:1—the children; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 30:16—to love; Josh 22:5—love; Judg 5:31—them that; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 116:1—love; Ezek 18:5—if; Dan 9:4—the great; Matt 22:37—General; Matt 25:40—Inasmuch; John 8:42—If; John 14:15—General; Rom 8:28—them; Rom 12:10—kindly; 1 Cor 7:19—but; 1 Cor 8:3—love; Phlm 1:5—toward the Lord; 1 Pet 1:22—unto; 1 John 3:10—the children of God; 1 John 3:14—We know; Rev 12:17—which

1 John 5:3 this: Exod 20:6; Deut 5:10; 7:9; 10:12, 13; Dan 9:4; Matt 12:47–50; John 14:15, 21–24; 15:10, 14; 2 John 6 and: Ps 19:7–11; 119:45, 47, 48, 103, 104, 127, 128, 140; Prov 3:17; Mic 6:8; Matt 11:28–30; Rom 7:12, 22; Heb 8:10 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Deut 6:5—thou shalt; Deut 11:22—to love; Deut 26:16—keep; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Deut 30:16—to love; Josh 22:5—love; Judg 5:31—them that; Judg 16:15—when thine; 1 Kgs 3:3—loved; 1 Kgs 12:4—our yoke; 2 Kgs 18:6—kept; 2 Chr 10:4—Thy father; Ps 1:2—But his; Ps 78:7—keep; Ps 97:10—Ye that; Ps 116:1—love; Ps 119:17—I may live; Ps 119:35—therein; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 11:30—my yoke; Luke 7:47—she; John 12:26—serve; Rom 8:28—them; 1 Cor 7:19—but; 1 Cor 8:3—love; 1 Thess 1:3—and labour; 1 John 2:3—if we; Rev 22:14—Blessed

1 John 5:4 whatsoever: 1 John 5:1; 3:9 overcometh: 1 John 5:5; 2:13–17; 4:4; John 16:33; Rom 8:35–37; 1 Cor 15:57; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 26; 3:5, 12, 21; 12:11; 15:2 Reciprocal: Gen 6:22—General; Deut 30:6—to love the Lord; Ps 119:17—I may live; John 1:13—were; Rom 8:37—Nay; Gal 1:4—from; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 2:2—walked according; Eph 6:16—the shield; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 2 Tim 4:10—having; Jas 1:27—to keep; Jas

2:14—though; 1 Pet 1:3—hath; 1 John 2:15—Love not; 1 John 5:18—whosoever; Rev 21:6—freely; Rev 21:8—the fearful

1 John 5:5 but: 1 John 5:1; 4:15 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Deut 10:12—love; Matt 16:16—Thou; John 9:35—Dost; Acts 8:37—I believe; Acts 20:21—faith; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 8:37—Nay; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; Gal 1:4—from; Gal 6:14—the world; Eph 6:16—the shield; 1 Thess 2:13—effectually; 2 Tim 4:10—having; Heb 10:39—but; Jas 1:27—to keep; Jas 2:14—though; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:15—Love not; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 2:7—To him; Rev 2:26—he; Rev 3:21—him; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 21:6—freely; Rev 21:8—the fearful

1 John 5:6 is he: John 19:34, 35 by water and: Isa 45:3, 4; Ezek 36:25; John 1:31–33; 3:5; 4:10, 14; 7:38, 39; Acts 8:36; Eph 5:25–27; Titus 3:5; 1 Pet 3:21 blood: 1 John 1:7; 4:10; Lev 17:11; Zech 9:11; Matt 26:28; Mark 14:24; Luke 22:20; John 6:55; Rom 3:25; Eph 1:7; Col 1:4; Heb 9:7, 14; 10:29; 12:24; 13:20; 1 Pet 1:2; Rev 1:5; 5:9; 7:14 the Spirit that: 1 John 5:7, 8; John 14:17; 15:26; 1 Tim 3:16 is truth: John 14:6; 16:13 Reciprocal: Lev 14:7—sprinkle; Lev 14:29—General; Lev 23:28—General; Job 42:8—my servant Job shall; Ps 117:2—General; Zech 13:1—a fountain; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:32—is another; John 8:18—and; John 13:5—pourest; John 16:14—glorify; John 21:24—we know; 1 Cor 1:30—sanctification; Eph 5:26—with; Heb 10:10—we; Heb 13:12—sanctify

1 John 5:7 bear: 1 John 5:10, 11; John 8:13, 14 The Father: Ps 33:6 Heb.; Isa 48:16, 17; 61:1; Matt 3:16, 17; 17:5; 28:19; John 5:26; 8:18, 54; 10:37, 38; 12:28; 1 Cor 12:4–6; 2 Cor 13:14; Rev 1:4, 5 the Word: 1 John 1:1; John 1:1, 32–34; Heb 4:12, 13; Rev 19:13 the Holy: 1 John 5:6; Matt 3:16; John 1:33; Acts 2:33; 5:32; Heb 2:3, 4 and these: Deut 6:4; Matt 28:19; John 10:30 Reciprocal: Gen 1:26—Let us; Gen 41:26—the dream is one; Matt 18:16—that in; John 14:10—Believest; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 17:21—as; Col 2:2—to the; Col 2:9—in; 1 John 5:8—there; Rev 1:2—bare

1 John 5:8 there: 1 John 5:7 the spirit: 1 John 5:6; Matt 26:26–28; 28:19; John 15:26; Rom 8:16; Heb 6:4 the water: Acts 2:2–4; 2 Cor 1:22 the blood: Heb 13:12; 1 Pet 3:21 and these: Mark 14:56; Acts 15:15 Reciprocal: Ezek 16:9—washed; Matt 18:16—that in; John 19:34—came; 1 John 1:7—and the

1 John 5:9 we: 1 John 5:10; John 3:32, 33; 5:31–36, 39; 8:17–19; 10:38; Acts 5:32; 17:31; Heb 2:4; 6:18 for: Matt 3:16, 17; 17:5 Reciprocal: Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 78:5—For he; Ps 81:8—Hear; Ps 93:5—Thy; Isa 8:16—the testimony; John 1:34—this; John 5:36—I have; John 12:17—bare; Acts 11:14—words; Rom 1:9—the; Rom 9:32—Because; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 1 Pet 5:12—testifying; 1 John 4:14—we have

1 John 5:10 that believeth on: 1 John 5:1; John 3:16 hath the: Ps 25:14; Prov 3:32; Rom 8:16; Gal 4:6; Col 3:3; 2 Pet 1:19; Rev 2:17, 28 hath made: 1 John 1:10; Num 23:19; Job 24:25; Isa 53:1; Jer 15:18; John 3:33; 5:38; Heb 3:12 Reciprocal: Ps 78:22—General; Isa 7:9—If ye; Jer 5:12—have belied; Hab 2:4—but; Mark 16:16—that believeth and; John 3:18—he that believeth not; John 3:36—that believeth on; John 7:28—is true; John 8:55—shall; John 9:25—one; John 9:35—Dost; John 11:26—whosoever; John 14:1—ye; John 20:31—these; Acts 8:37—I believe; Acts 16:31—Believe; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 3:4—let God; Gal 2:20—the Son; Eph 2:8—through; Eph 4:21—as; 1 Tim 4:10—specially; Titus 3:8—which; Heb 3:19—General; Heb 6:1—faith; Heb 6:18—impossible; 1 Pet 5:12—testifying; 1 John 1:3—with his; 1 John 2:15—Love not; 1 John 5:7—bear; 1 John

5:9—we; 1 John 5:11—this; 1 John 5:13—ye may know; 1 John 5:19—we know; Rev 12:17—and have; Rev 19:10—the testimony; Rev 21:8—the fearful

1 John 5:11 this: 1 John 5:7, 10; John 1:19, 32–34; 8:13, 14; 19:35; 3 John 12; Rev 1:2 God: 1 John 5:13; 2:25; Matt 25:46; John 3:15, 16, 36; 4:4, 36; 6:40, 47, 68; 10:28; 12:50; 17:2, 3; Rom 5:21; 6:23; 1 Tim 1:16; Titus 1:2; Jude 21 this: 1 John 5:12, 20; 1:1–3; 4:9; John 1:4; 5:21, 26; 11:25, 26; 14:6; Col 3:3, 4; Rev 22:1 Reciprocal: Deut 30:15—General; Ps 133:3—even life; Prov 8:35—whoso; Isa 45:17—an everlasting; Matt 13:46—one; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 26:63—the Christ; Mark 1:1—Christ; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 12:6—one; Luke 10:42—one; Luke 23:42—Lord; John 5:24—He that; John 5:36—I have; John 5:40—that; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 5:20—all; Acts 20:21—Testifying; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 5:15—and the gift; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 1:20—all; 2 Cor 6:15—or; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Gal 3:22—that; Col 2:6—received; Col 3:11—but; 1 Tim 1:15—worthy; 1 Tim 2:6—to be testified; 2 Tim 1:1—the promise; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Jas 1:17—good; 1 John 1:2—the life; 1 John 1:3—with his; Rev 20:15—whosoever

1 John 5:12 that hath the: 1 John 2:23, 24; John 1:12; 3:36; 5:24; 1 Cor 1:30; Gal 2:20; Heb 3:14; 2 John 9 and he: Mark 16:16; John 3:36 Reciprocal: Deut 30:15—General; Prov 8:35—whoso; Matt 13:46—one; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Mark 1:1—Christ; Mark 9:7—This; Mark 12:6—one; Luke 10:42—one; John 3:18—is not; John 5:36—I have; John 6:47—He that; John 6:53—eat; John 11:25—the life; John 14:6—the life; John 17:3—and Jesus; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 4:12—is there; Acts 5:20—all; Rom 3:27—but by; Rom 6:23—but the; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; 2 Cor 9:15—his; Col 2:6—received; Col 3:4—our; Col 3:11—but; 1 Tim 1:16—believe; 1 Tim 2:6—to be testified; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Jas 1:17—good; 1 John 5:11—this; Rev 20:15—whosoever

1 John 5:13 have I: 1 John 1:4; 2:1, 13, 14, 21, 26; John 20:31; 21:24; 1 Pet 5:12 believe: 1 John 3:23; John 1:12; 2:23; 3:18; Acts 3:16; 4:12; 1 Tim 1:15, 16 ye may know: 1 John 5:10; 1:1, 2; Rom 8:15–17; 2 Cor 5:1; Gal 4:6; 2 Pet 1:10, 11 Reciprocal: Prov 9:9—General; Prov 22:21—I; John 2:11—and his; John 3:15—eternal; John 6:47—He that; John 9:35—Dost; John 10:28—I give; John 11:15—to; John 19:35—that ye; John 20:30—General; Rom 15:15—I have; Gal 3:22—to; 1 John 3:14—We know; 1 John 5:11—God; 1 John 5:19—we know

1 John 5:14 this: 1 John 3:21; Eph 3:12; Heb 3:6, 14; 10:35 in him: or, concerning him if: 1 John 3:22; Jer 29:12, 13; 33:3; Matt 7:7–11; 21:22; John 14:13; 15:7; 16:24; Jas 1:5, 6; 4:3; 5:16 he: Job 34:28; Ps 31:22; 34:17; 69:33; Prov 15:29; John 9:31; 11:42 Reciprocal: Exod 33:17—I will do; Num 14:19—and as thou; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what; 1 Kgs 3:12—I have done; 1 Kgs 9:3—I have heard; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 1 Chr 17:25—found; 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; Job 22:27—make thy; Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 20:4—General; Ps 37:4—and; Ps 65:2—thou; Prov 10:24—the desire; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 38:5—I have heard; Isa 65:24—General; Ezek 36:37—I will yet; Mic 7:7—my God; Matt 18:19—That if; Mark 11:24—What; Luke 11:9—Ask; John 16:23—Whatsoever; Acts 12:12—where; Rom 8:27—according; Rom 12:12—continuing; 2 Cor 6:13—be; Titus 1:4—our; Jas 5:15—if he

1 John 5:15 if: Prov 15:29; Jer 15:12, 13 we know: Mark 11:24; Luke 11:9, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 18:32—Oh; Exod 33:17—I will do; 1 Sam 1:27—and the Lord; 1 Kgs 3:5—Ask what;

1 Kgs 3:12—I have done; 2 Kgs 19:20—I have heard; 1 Chr 17:25—found; 2 Chr 1:7—Ask; 2 Chr 7:12—I have heard; Job 22:27—make thy; Ps 5:1—Give; Ps 20:4—General; Ps 37:4—and; Ps 65:2—thou; Ps 145:19—fulfil; Prov 10:24—the desire; Isa 30:19—he will; Isa 38:5—I have heard; Isa 65:24—General; Mic 7:7—my God; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 21:22—General; Acts 12:12—where; Rom 8:27—according; Rom 12:12—continuing; 2 Cor 6:13—be; Jas 1:5—let; 2 John 6—this is love

1 John 5:16 he shall ask: Gen 20:7, 17; Exod 32:10–14, 31, 32; 34:9; Num 12:13; 14:11–21; Deut 9:18–20; 2 Chr 30:18–20; Job 42:7–9; Ps 106:23; Ezek 22:30; Amos 7:1–3; Jas 5:14, 15 There: Num 15:30; 16:26–32; 1 Sam 2:25; Jer 15:1, 2; Matt 12:31, 32; Mark 3:28–30; Luke 12:10; 2 Tim 4:14; Heb 6:4–6; 10:26–31; 2 Pet 2:20–22 I do not: Jer 7:16; 11:14; 14:11; 18:18–21; John 17:9 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 18:32—Oh; Exod 23:21—he will not; Num 11:2—prayed; 1 Sam 12:19—Pray for thy; 1 Sam 16:1—seeing; Neh 6:14—think thou; Ezek 18:24—when; Matt 5:22—his brother; Matt 12:45—and the; Luke 11:26—and the; 1 Cor 5:5—that; Gal 6:1—restore; 2 Tim 2:25—if; Heb 10:39—we are; 1 John 5:17—and

1 John 5:17 all: 1 John 3:4; Deut 5:32; 12:32 and: 1 John 5:16; Isa 1:18; Ezek 18:26–32; Rom 5:20, 21; Jas 1:15; 4:7–10 Reciprocal: Matt 12:45—and the

1 John 5:18 whosoever: 1 John 5:1, 4; 2:29; 3:9; 4:6; John 1:13; 3:2–5; Jas 1:18; 1 Pet 1:23 keepeth: 1 John 5:21; 3:3; Ps 17:4; 18:23; 39:1; 119:101; Prov 4:23; John 15:4, 7, 9; Acts 11:23; Jas 1:27; Jude 21, 24; Rev 2:13; 3:8–10 wicked: 1 John 2:13, 14; 3:12 Reciprocal: Lev 11:37—sowing seed; Lev 22:25—because; Ruth 2:9—touch thee; Ps 37:40—from; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Ps 119:3—General; Prov 22:5—he; Zeph 3:13—not; Matt 6:13—deliver; Matt 13:19—the wicked; Matt 24:24—insomuch; John 3:3—Except; John 10:28—they; John 17:15—keep; 2 Thess 2:8—that; 1 Pet 1:3—hath; 1 John 3:6—whosoever; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness

1 John 5:19 we know: 1 John 5:10, 13, 20; 3:14, 24; 4:4–6; Rom 8:16; 2 Cor 1:12; 5:1; 2 Tim 1:12 and the: 1 John 4:4, 5; John 15:18, 19; Rom 1:28–32; 3:9–18; Gal 1:4; Titus 3:3; Jas 4:4 in wickedness: 1 John 5:18; John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; Rev 12:9; 13:7, 8; 20:3, 7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 8:21—the imagination; Isa 26:18—the inhabitants; Isa 35:7—in the; Dan 3:7—all the people; Matt 6:13—deliver; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 11:27—neither; Matt 12:26—his; John 8:23—ye are of; John 17:9—pray for; John 17:11—but; John 17:14—they; John 17:25—the world; Acts 19:27—whom; Acts 26:18—and from; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 5:10—for; 1 Cor 11:32—condemned; 2 Cor 5:14—then; Col 2:20—living; Titus 2:12—this; 1 John 2:2—for the; 1 John 2:3—hereby; 1 John 3:8—He that; 1 John 3:10—is; Rev 9:11—they had; Rev 16:14—the whole

1 John 5:20 we know: 1 John 5:1; 4:2, 14 and hath: Matt 13:11; Luke 21:15; 24:45; John 17:3, 14, 25; 1 Cor 1:30; 2 Cor 4:6; Eph 1:17–19; 3:18; Col 2:2, 3 him that: John 14:6; 17:3; Rev 3:7, 14; 6:10; 15:3; 19:11 and we: 1 John 2:6, 24; 4:16; John 10:30; 14:20, 23; 15:4; 17:20–23; 2 Cor 5:17; Phil 3:9 This is: 1 John 5:11–13; 1:1–3; Isa 9:6; 44:6; 45:14, 15, 21–25; 54:5; Jer 10:10; 23:6; John 1:1–3; 14:9; 20:28; Acts 20:28; Rom 9:5; 1 Tim 3:16; Titus 2:13; Heb 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Exod 20:23—General; Deut 4:35—none else; 1 Sam 17:26—defy; 2 Chr 15:3—true God; Ezra 8:16—men of understanding; Ps 9:10—know; Ps 85:11—Truth; Ps 100:3—Know; Ps 119:73—give me; Ps 119:144—give me; Prov 2:5—find; Prov 9:10—the knowledge; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 40:9—Behold; Isa 43:11—General; Jer 9:24—knoweth; Jer 31:34—for they; Ezek 20:42—ye shall; Ezek

36:11—and ye; Ezek 39:22—know; Dan 11:32—the people; Dan 12:10—but the wise; Hos 2:20—and; Matt 11:27—neither; Matt 13:19—and understandeth; Matt 13:23—good; Matt 13:51—Have; Matt 16:16—Thou; Matt 16:17—but; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 22:16—true; Mark 4:11—Unto you; Mark 9:7—This; Luke 10:22—and no; John 1:9—the true; John 1:18—he hath; John 1:34—this; John 3:15—eternal; John 4:10—and who; John 4:14—shall be; John 4:15—give; John 6:32—the true; John 6:55—meat; John 6:69—we believe; John 8:19—Ye neither; John 8:23—ye are of; John 9:35—Dost; John 10:6—they understood not; John 10:14—am; John 11:27—which; John 12:45—General; John 12:50—his; John 15:19—because; John 16:3—because; John 16:14—for; John 17:6—have manifested; John 18:37—Every; John 20:31—these; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 17:23—To; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 1:25—the truth; Rom 3:4—let God; Rom 3:11—none that understandeth; Rom 16:7—were; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Cor 2:14—neither; 2 Cor 1:18—as; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 6:16—what; 2 Cor 12:1—visions; Gal 1:4—from; Gal 2:20—the Son; Gal 4:9—ye have; Eph 4:13—the knowledge; Eph 4:21—as; Phil 3:8—the excellency; Col 1:9—spiritual; Col 1:10—increasing; Col 2:6—received; Col 2:9—in; Col 3:11—and; 2 Tim 2:7—and; Titus 1:2—eternal; Heb 5:9—eternal; Heb 8:11—for all; Heb 9:11—Christ; 2 Pet 1:2—the knowledge; 1 John 1:2—the life; 1 John 2:5—hereby; 1 John 2:13—because; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 3:14—We know; 1 John 5:19—we know; Rev 22:9—See

1 John 5:21 Little: 1 John 2:1 keep: Exod 20:3, 4; 1 Cor 10:7, 14; 2 Cor 6:16, 17; Rev 9:20; 13:14, 15; 14:11 Amen: Matt 6:13 Reciprocal: Exod 20:23—General; Lev 19:4—General; Deut 4:35—none else; Deut 5:7—General; Deut 6:14—not go; Deut 11:16—your heart; Deut 13:8—consent; Josh 6:18—in any wise; Ps 85:11—Truth; Ps 119:144—give me; Isa 40:9—Behold; Isa 43:11—General; Mark 10:24—Children; John 13:33—Little; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 15:29—if ye; Gal 4:19—little; 2 Pet 1:2—the knowledge; 1 John 5:18—keepeth; Rev 19:10—I fell

2 JOHN

CHAPTER 1

- 1 He exhorts a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief,
- 8 lest they lose the reward of their former profession;
- 10 and to have nothing to do with those seducers that bring not the true doctrine of Christ Jesus.

2 John 1:1 AD 90, AM 4094 elder: 1 Pet 5:1; 3 John 1 the elect lady: 2 John 5, 13; Luke 1:3; Eph 1:4, 5; 1 Thess 1:3, 4; 2 Thess 2:13, 14; 1 Pet 1:2 whom: 2 John 2, 3; 1 Pet 1:22, 23; 1 John 3:18; 3 John 1 known: John 8:32; Gal 2:5, 14; 3:1; 5:7; Col 1:5; 2 Thess 2:13; 1 Tim 2:4; Heb 10:26; 1 John 2:21 Reciprocal: Prov 11:16—gracious; Isa 53:11—by his; Matt 10:2—John; John 15:7—my; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 14:23—elders; Acts 20:17—the elders; Rom 16:13—chosen; 1 Cor 1:26—not many mighty; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; Titus

3:15—love

2 John 1:2 the truth's: 1 Cor 9:23; 2 Cor 4:5 which: John 15:7; Col 3:16; 2 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 1:23–25; 1 John 2:14, 17 Reciprocal: Deut 6:6—shall be; Titus 3:15—love; 1 John 1:8—the truth; 1 John 1:10—his word; 1 John 2:24—abide; 1 John 2:27—the anointing; 2 John 1—whom; 3 John 3—the truth

2 John 1:3 Grace: Rom 1:7; 1 Tim 1:2 be: Gr. shall be the Son: 1 John 2:23, 24; 4:10 in truth: 2 John 1; Zech 8:19; Gal 5:6; 1 Tim 1:14; 2 Tim 1:13 Reciprocal: Gen 43:14—And God; Num 6:23—General; Isa 53:11—by his; Acts 15:23—greeting; Gal 1:3—General; 2 Pet 1:17—God

2 John 1:4 rejoiced: Phil 4:10; 1 Thess 2:19, 20; 3:6–10; 3 John 3, 4 walking: Hos 14:9; Mal 2:6; Gal 2:14; Eph 5:2, 8; 1 John 1:6, 7; 2:6 Reciprocal: Ps 26:3—and; Ps 86:11—I will; Ps 119:30—chosen; Prov 23:15—if; Prov 27:11—be wise; Rom 1:12—that I may; Rom 6:17—But; Rom 13:13—us; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; 1 Cor 13:13—the greatest; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of our; 2 Cor 7:7—but; Phil 1:4—with; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; 1 Thess 3:7—we were; Phlm 1:7—great joy

2 John 1:5 not: 1 John 2:7, 8; 3:11 that we: John 13:34, 35; 15:12; Gal 5:22; Eph 5:2; 1 Thess 4:9; Heb 13:1; 1 Pet 1:22, 23; 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 John 3:14–18, 23; 4:7–12, 20 Reciprocal: Eph 4:1—beseech; 1 John 2:24—which; 2 John 1—the elect lady; 2 John 6—This is the

2 John 1:6 this is love: John 14:15, 21; 15:10, 14; Rom 13:8, 9; Gal 5:13, 14; 1 John 5:3, 15 This is the: 2 John 5; 1 John 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 20:6—love me; Num 9:18—and at the; Ezek 36:27—cause; Heb 13:1—General

2 John 1:7 many: 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 2:18–22; 4:1 who: John 1:14; 1 Tim 3:16; 1 John 4:2; Rev 12:9; 13:14 This is: 1 John 2:22; 4:3 Reciprocal: Jer 29:8—Let; Dan 11:34—cleave; Luke 21:8—Take; Acts 20:30—of your; Rom 1:3—according; Rom 10:9—That if; Rom 14:11—confess; Rom 16:17—cause; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—pervert; Phil 2:11—every; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:18—no; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; Heb 5:7—the; Heb 9:11—Christ; Heb 10:5—but; Heb 10:20—his; 1 John 2:26—concerning; 1 John 4:15—confess

2 John 1:8 Look: Matt 24:4, 24, 25; Mark 13:5, 6, 9, 23; Luke 21:8; Heb 12:15; Rev 3:11 that we lose: Gal 3:4; 4:11; Phil 2:15, 16; 3:16; Heb 10:32, 35; Rev 3:11 wrought: or, gained, "Some copies read, which ye have gained, but that ye receive, etc." that we receive: Dan 12:3; John 4:36; 1 Cor 3:8, 14; 15:8 Reciprocal: Lev 13:44—utterly unclean; Num 6:12—but the; Num 24:11—the Lord; 2 Chr 15:7—your work; Ps 19:11—keeping; Prov 13:13—rewarded; Eccl 4:9—a good; Eccl 5:6—destroy; Ezek 18:24—All his; Matt 6:1—otherwise; Matt 10:41—a righteous man's; Luke 14:30—General; Luke 17:3—heed; Luke 19:19—Be; Luke 19:26—and from; 1 Cor 3:15—he shall; Col 2:6—received; Col 2:8—spoil; Col 4:10—receive; 1 Tim 4:16—Take; 1 Tim 6:5—men

2 John 1:9 abideth not: John 15:6; 1 John 2:22–24 the doctrine: John 7:16, 17; Acts 2:42; Col 3:16; Titus 2:10; Heb 6:1 hath not: Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 5:23; 14:6 He that: Heb 3:14 he hath: 1 John 1:3 Reciprocal: Matt 10:40—and he that; John 1:34—this; John 8:19—if; John 8:47—General; John 15:4—Abide; John 15:23—General; John 20:31—these; Acts 13:43—persuaded; 1 Cor 14:6—doctrine; 2 Cor 1:3—the Father of

our; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; Phil 1:18—and I; Col 2:6—received; Col 3:11—but; Col 4:10—receive; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 3:9—the mystery; 1 Tim 4:6—good doctrine; 1 Tim 4:16—unto the; 2 Tim 3:10—my; 1 John 2:23—denieth; 1 John 5:12—that hath the; Rev 2:6—that

2 John 1:10 come: 2 John 11; Rom 16:17, 18; 1 Cor 5:11; 16:22; Gal 1:8, 9; 2 Tim 3:5, 6; Titus 3:10 neither: Gen 24:12; Ps 129:8 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Lev 19:17—and not suffer sin upon him; Num 5:3—without; Ruth 2:4—The Lord; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; 2 Chr 18:3—I am as thou; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Ezra 9:12—nor seek their peace; Prov 19:27—General; Matt 9:11—Why; Matt 18:17—let; Luke 10:38—received; Acts 11:3—General; Acts 15:4—received; Acts 15:33—they were; Acts 15:40—being; Acts 16:15—come; Rom 14:1—receive; Rom 16:2—ye receive; 2 Cor 7:2—Receive; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 5:11—no; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 3:9—the mystery; 2 Tim 3:10—my; Rev 2:6—that

2 John 1:11 partaker: Ps 50:18; Eph 5:11; 1 Tim 5:22; Rev 18:4 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Lev 19:17—and not suffer sin upon him; Num 5:3—without; Judg 17:2—Blessed; Ruth 2:4—The Lord; 1 Sam 15:26—I will not; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; 2 Chr 18:3—I am as thou; 2 Chr 19:2—Shouldest; Ezra 9:12—nor seek their peace; Matt 18:17—let; Acts 15:40—being; Rom 16:17—and; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; 2 John 10—come

2 John 1:12 many: John 16:12 I would: 3 John 13 I trust: Rom 15:24; 1 Cor 16:5–7; Phlm 1:22; Heb 13:19, 23 face to face: Gr. mouth to mouth, Num 12:8 that: John 15:11; 16:24; 17:13; 2 Tim 1:4; 1 John 1:4 our: or, your Reciprocal: Acts 15:27—who; Phil 2:24—General; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping

2 John 1:13; 2 John 1; 1 Pet 5:13 Reciprocal: Acts 15:23—greeting; 2 Cor 13:13—General; Col 3:12—as; 2 Tim 4:21—and all; 1 Pet 1:2—Elect

3 JOHN

CHAPTER 1

- 1 He commends Gaius for his piety,
- 5 and hospitality,
- 7 to true preachers;
- 9 complaining of the unkind dealing of ambitious Diotrephes on the contrary side;
- 11 whose evil example is not to be followed;
- 12 and gives special testimony to the good report of Demetrius.

3 John 1:1 AD 90, AM 4094 elder: 2 John 1 the wellbeloved: Acts 19:29; 20:4; Rom 16:23; 1 Cor 1:14 whom: 1 John 3:18; 2 John 1 in the truth: or, truly Reciprocal: Matt 10:2—John; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 14:23—elders; Acts 20:17—the elders; Rom 16:5—my; 1 Tim

5:1—an elder; Titus 3:15—love; 1 Pet 5:1—who

3 John 1:2 wish: or, pray above: Jas 5:12; 1 Pet 4:8 that: Ps 20:1–5; Phil 2:4, 27 even: 3 John 3–6; Col 1:4–6; 1 Thess 1:3–10; 2:13, 14, 19, 20; 3:6–9; 2 Thess 1:3; 2:13; Phlm 1:5–7; 2 Pet 1:3–9; 3:18; Rev 2:9 Reciprocal: Ps 119:40—quicken; 2 Cor 7:6—comforted

3 John 1:3 I: 3 John 4; 2 John 4; Phil 1:4; 1 Thess 2:19, 20 when: Rom 1:8, 9; 2 Cor 7:6, 7; Eph 1:15, 16; Col 1:7, 8; 1 Thess 3:6–9 the truth: 2 John 2, 4; Ps 119:11 Reciprocal: Ps 26:3—and; Ps 86:11—I will; Prov 20:7—just; Prov 23:15—if; Rom 1:12—that I may; Rom 6:17—But; 1 Cor 13:6—rejoiceth; Phil 1:27—I may; Phil 2:19—that I; Col 1:4—we; Phlm 1:7—great joy; 1 John 1:8—the truth; 1 John 2:14—the word; 1 John 2:24—abide; 3 John 2—even

3 John 1:4 have: Prov 23:24 that: Isa 8:18; 1 Cor 4:15; Gal 4:19; Phlm 1:10 walk: 1 Kgs 2:4; 3:6; 2 Kgs 20:3; Ps 26:1–3; Isa 38:3; John 12:35, 36; Gal 2:14 Reciprocal: Ps 26:3—and; Ps 86:11—I will; Prov 17:21—hath; Prov 20:7—just; Prov 23:15—if; Acts 11:23—seen; Rom 1:12—that I may; 1 Cor 16:18—they; 2 Cor 6:13—I speak; Phil 1:27—I may; Phil 2:2—Fulfil; Phil 2:19—that I; Col 1:4—we; Phlm 1:20—let me; 1 John 1:7—If we; 2 John 4—rejoiced; 3 John 3—I

3 John 1:5; Matt 24:45; Luke 12:42; 16:10–12; 2 Cor 4:1–3; Col 3:17; 1 Pet 4:10, 11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 12:15—for they dealt; 2 Kgs 22:7—they dealt faithfully; 2 Chr 31:20—wrought; Matt 10:41—that receiveth a prophet; Matt 25:16—went; Matt 25:35—I was a; Luke 10:7—for; Acts 16:15—If; Rom 16:2—ye receive; Gal 6:10—especially; Phil 4:14—ye have

3 John 1:6 have borne witness of thy charity: 3 John 12; Phlm 1:5–7 whom: Acts 15:3; 21:5; Rom 15:24; 2 Cor 1:16; Titus 3:13 after a godly sort: or, worthy of God, This is a literal and proper rendering of the original $\alpha\lambda\omega\varsigma$ [G516], $\tau\omicron\upsilon$ [G5120], $\Theta\epsilon\omicron\upsilon$ [G2316], by which the antecedent to the possessive pronoun his, in the next verse, becomes immediately apparent. “In a manner worthy of God, and of your relations and obligations to Him, and such as He can approve.” 1 Thess 2:12 do well: Gen 4:7; Jonah 4:4; Matt 25:21–23; Acts 15:29; Phil 4:14; 1 Pet 2:20 Reciprocal: Gen 18:16—to bring; Judg 8:5—loaves; Ezra 1:4—let the men; Acts 13:3—they sent; Acts 14:26—recommended; Acts 28:15—when; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye; 1 Cor 16:11—but; 2 Pet 1:19—ye do

3 John 1:7 that: Acts 8:4; 9:16; 2 Cor 4:5; Col 1:24; Rev 2:3 taking: 2 Kgs 5:15, 16, 20–27; 1 Cor 9:12–15, 18; 2 Cor 11:7–9; 12:13 Reciprocal: Matt 10:11—inquire; Matt 19:29—my; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 21:17—the brethren; 1 Cor 16:6—that ye

3 John 1:8 to receive: 3 John 10; Matt 10:14, 40; Luke 11:7; 2 Cor 7:2, 3 fellowhelpers: 1 Cor 3:5–9; 16:10, 11; 2 Cor 6:1; 8:23; Phil 4:3; Col 4:11; 1 Thess 3:2; Phlm 1:2, 24 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 22:17—all the princes; Ps 94:16—rise up; Matt 10:11—inquire; John 21:17—Feed; Acts 13:3—they sent; Acts 15:4—received; Acts 16:15—come; Acts 18:27—exhorting; Acts 21:17—the brethren; Rom 14:1—receive; 1 Cor 3:9—we; 1 Cor 16:16—helpeth; 3 John 9—receiveth

3 John 1:9 who loveth: Ο φιλοπρωτευων “who loveth the presidency,” or chief place, doubtless in the church, of which Diotrephes was most probably an officer; and being one, magnified himself in his office: he loved such pre-eminence, and behaved

haughtily in it. Matt 20:20–28; 23:4–8; Mark 9:34; 10:35–45; Luke 22:24–27; Rom 12:10; Phil 2:3–5; Titus 1:7–16 receiveth: 3 John 8; Matt 10:40–42; Mark 9:37; Luke 9:48
Reciprocal: Num 16:10—and seek; Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 13:10—Only; Matt 18:17—tell; Matt 20:26—it; Matt 23:6—General; Matt 24:49—to smite; Mark 12:38—which; Luke 9:46—General; Luke 9:49—we saw; Luke 11:43—for; Luke 12:45—to beat; Luke 14:7—they; Luke 20:46—which; Luke 22:26—General; John 9:34—And they; Acts 8:19—General; Rom 12:3—not to; Rom 12:16—Mind; 1 Pet 5:3—as

3 John 1:10 I will: 1 Cor 5:1–5; 2 Cor 10:1–11; 13:2 prating: Prov 10:8, 10 and casteth: Isa 66:5; Luke 6:22; John 9:22, 34, 35 Reciprocal: Ezra 4:3—Ye have nothing; Prov 6:19—that soweth; Prov 13:10—Only; Matt 18:17—tell; Matt 20:26—it; Matt 24:49—to smite; Luke 9:49—we saw; Luke 12:45—to beat; Luke 22:26—General; 2 Cor 10:6—in; Phil 2:29—Receive; 2 Thess 3:6—that ye; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet 5:3—as; 3 John 8—to receive

3 John 1:11 Beloved: Beloved, αγαπητε [G27], is in the vocative singular, and therefore refers to Gaius. follow: Rather, imitate. Exod 23:2; Ps 37:27; Prov 12:11; Isa 1:16, 17; John 10:27; 12:26; 1 Cor 4:16; 11:1; Eph 5:1; Phil 3:17; 1 Thess 1:6; 2:14; 2 Tim 3:10 marg. Heb 6:12; 1 Pet 3:13 He that doeth good: 1 Pet 3:11; 1 John 2:29; 3:6–9 he that doeth evil: John 3:20 Reciprocal: Ezra 1:5—whose spirit; Ps 15:3—doeth; Ps 26:3—For; Ps 34:14—do; Ps 53:3—none; Prov 2:20—General; Prov 12:28—General; Amos 5:15—Hate; Luke 6:27—do; Luke 8:21—which; John 3:21—they are; John 8:47—General; 1 Cor 14:1—Follow; 1 Cor 16:18—therefore; Gal 6:10—do good; Eph 5:9—goodness; 1 Thess 5:15—ever; 2 Thess 2:12—but; 2 Thess 3:6—that ye; 1 Tim 6:18—they do; 2 Tim 2:22—follow; Heb 12:14—and holiness; Heb 13:16—to do; Jas 1:22—be; 1 John 3:10—is

3 John 1:12 good: Acts 10:22; 22:12; 1 Thess 4:12; 1 Tim 3:7 and we: John 19:35; 21:24 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:24—no good; 1 Sam 12:4—General; Acts 6:3—honest; 1 Cor 16:18—therefore; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; 1 Thess 1:8—in every; 1 Tim 5:10—reported; 1 Pet 5:12—testifying; 1 John 5:11—this; 3 John 6—have borne witness of thy charity; Rev 1:2—bare

3 John 1:13; 2 John 12 Reciprocal: Acts 15:27—who

3 John 1:14 face to face: Gr. mouth to mouth Peace: Gen 43:23; Dan 4:1; Gal 5:16; Eph 6:23; 1 Pet 5:14 Our: Rom 16:10, 11 marg. friends: Instead of φιλοι and φιλους, friends, an appellation used no where else as a mutual address among Christians, several manuscripts read αδελφοι [G80], and αδελφους [G81], brethren. Greet: Rom 16:1–16 Reciprocal: Matt 10:12—salute it; Acts 15:23—greeting; Acts 23:26—greeting; 2 Cor 13:13—General; Phil 2:24—General; Phil 4:22—the; 1 Tim 3:14—hoping; 2 Tim 4:21—and all; Phlm 1:22—for I trust

JUDE

St. Jude, says Origen, has written an Epistle in a few lines indeed, but full of vigorous expressions of heavenly grace—Ιουδας [G2455], μεν [G3303], εγραψεν επιστολην ολιγοστιχον μεν [G3303], πεπληρωμενην δε [G1161], ουρανιου χαριτος ερωμενων λογων.

He briefly and forcibly represents the detestable doctrines and practices of certain false teachers, generally supposed to be the impure Gnostics, Nicolaitans and followers of Simon Magus; and reproves these profligate perverters of sound principles, and patrons of lewdness, with a holy indignation and just severity; while at the same time he exhorts all sound Christians, with genuine apostolic charity, to have tender compassion on these deluded wretches, and to endeavour vigorously to reclaim them from the ways of hell, and pluck them as brands out of the fire. There is a great similarity in sentiment and style between this Epistle and the second chapter of the second Epistle of Peter. Both writers are nearly alike in vehemence and holy indignation against impudence and lewdness, and against those who insidiously undermine chastity, purity, and sound principles.

CHAPTER 1

- 1 He exhorts them to be constant in the profession of the faith;
- 4 False teachers are crept in to seduce them, for whose evil doctrine and manners horrible punishment is prepared;
- 20 whereas the godly, by the assistance of the Holy Spirit, and prayers to God, may persevere, and grow in grace, and keep themselves, and recover others out of the snares of those deceivers.

Jude 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:15—for I; Exod 31:13—that ye may; Exod 39:15—chains at the ends; 1 Sam 2:9—his saints; Job 29:2—God; Ps 7:9—but; Ps 12:7—thou shalt; Ps 31:23—for the; Ps 36:1—servant; Ps 37:28—forsaketh; Ps 138:8—forsake; Ezek 20:12—I am; Mic 5:4—shall abide; Matt 10:3—Lebbaeus; Mark 3:18—Thaddaeus; Mark 6:3—Juda; Luke 6:16—Judas the; John 6:39—I should; John 10:28—they; John 12:26—serve; John 14:22—Judas; John 15:15—I call; John 17:11—keep; Acts 1:13—Judas; Acts 20:32—which are; Acts 26:18—sanctified; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom 1:7—To all; Rom 16:18—serve; 1 Cor 1:2—to them; 1 Cor 7:22—is Christ's; Gal 1:19—James; Eph 5:26—he; Phil 1:1—the servants; Phil 4:7—through; Col 3:24—for; 1 Thess 1:1—in God; 1 Thess 5:23—sanctify; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Heb 3:1—the heavenly; Heb 10:14—they; Jas 1:1—James; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 2 Pet 1:17—God; 1 John 2:19—for

Jude 1:2 Reciprocal: Dan 6:25—Peace; Rom 1:7—Grace; Col 1:2—Grace; 1 Pet 1:2—be; 2 Pet 1:2—Grace

Jude 1:3 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:9—his saints; Prov 28:4—but; Isa 26:2—truth; Jer 9:3—valiant; Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 14:22—exhorting; Acts 15:2—Paul; Acts 19:8—disputing; Acts 24:24—the faith; Rom 1:12—by the mutual; Rom 15:15—I have; 2 Cor 7:7—earnest; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 2:5—we; Gal 2:11—I withstood; Gal 5:1—Stand; Eph 4:5—one faith; Eph 6:20—boldly; Phil 1:27—in one; Col 2:6—received; 1 Thess 2:2—much; 1 Thess 5:1—ye; 2 Thess 2:15—the traditions; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; 2 Tim 2:24—must; Titus 1:4—the common; Titus 1:9—Holding; Heb 13:9—carried; 1 Pet 5:12—exhorting; 2 Pet 1:12—I will not; Rev 2:13—denied

Jude 1:4 Reciprocal: Exod 9:16—deed; Lev 15:8—General; Lev 15:31—Thus shall; Job 31:28—for; Prov 19:21—nevertheless; Isa 30:33—ordained; Isa 37:26—how I; Ezek 5:6—she hath; Dan 11:34—cleave; Matt 7:15—which; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 18:7—for; Matt 24:11—General; John 6:71—for; Acts

2:23—being; Acts 20:30—of your; Rom 3:8—Let us; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Rom 6:1—Shall; Rom 6:15—shall we; Rom 9:22—endured; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:3—so; 2 Cor 11:13—false; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 1:7—pervert; Gal 2:4—unawares; Gal 5:13—only; Phil 3:2—evil; Phil 3:19—end; 1 Thess 5:9—not; 2 Thess 2:12—they; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God; 2 Tim 3:6—of this; Titus 1:16—profess; Jas 2:19—General; 1 Pet 2:8—whereunto; 1 Pet 2:16—and; 1 Pet 4:3—lasciviousness; 2 Pet 2:1—denying; 2 Pet 2:3—whose; 2 Pet 2:10—in the; 2 Pet 3:16—unto their own; 1 John 2:22—he that; Rev 2:13—denied; Rev 3:8—and hast not

Jude 1:5 Reciprocal: Exod 14:30—the Lord; Num 14:29—carcases; Num 14:37—died; Num 26:65—They shall; Deut 1:32—General; Deut 2:14—until all the generation; Josh 22:20—General; 1 Sam 4:3—it may save; Ps 78:21—the Lord; Ps 78:22—General; Ps 95:8—in the; Ps 106:24—they believed; Prov 24:32—I looked; Ezek 20:38—they shall; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 25:2—General; John 6:49—and are; Rom 11:21—if God; 1 Cor 10:5—General; 2 Thess 2:12—they; 1 Tim 4:6—thou put; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 1:6—I put; Titus 3:1—Put; Heb 2:2—every; Heb 3:17—whose; Heb 3:19—General; 2 Pet 1:12—though

Jude 1:6 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Josh 22:20—General; Job 4:18—and his angels he charged with folly; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 24:13—nor abide; Ps 88:6—darkness; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Lam 3:2—brought; Matt 8:29—torment; Matt 22:13—outer; Matt 25:41—prepared; Mark 5:7—that; John 8:12—shall not; John 8:44—and abode; Acts 1:25—by; Rom 11:10—their eyes; 1 Cor 6:3—judge; 1 Tim 3:6—the condemnation; 1 Tim 5:21—the elect; Jas 2:19—the; 2 Pet 2:4—the angels; 2 Pet 2:10—in the; 2 Pet 2:17—darkness; 2 Pet 3:10—the day; 1 John 3:8—for; Rev 6:17—the great; Rev 12:8—their; Rev 20:1—a great; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Jude 1:7 Reciprocal: Gen 13:13—But the; Gen 19:5—General; Gen 19:7—General; Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Gen 19:24—the Lord; Gen 19:28—General; Lev 18:22—General; Lev 20:13—General; Num 26:10—they became a sign; Judg 19:22—Bring forth; 1 Kgs 15:12—the sodomites; 1 Kgs 22:46—the remnant; Job 31:3—a strange; Prov 5:14—General; Isa 34:9—General; Jer 20:16—as; Jer 23:14—Sodom; Jer 49:18—in the; Jer 50:40—General; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 16:50—and committed; Ezek 24:9—I will; Hos 11:8—Admah; Amos 4:11—as God; Nah 3:6—will set; Matt 11:23—in Sodom; Mark 3:29—but is; Mark 6:11—It shall; Luke 17:29—General; Acts 1:25—by; Rom 1:26—vile; Rom 9:29—Sodoma; 1 Cor 10:6—these; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; 1 Tim 1:10—defile; 2 Pet 2:3—whose; 2 Pet 2:6—turning; Rev 11:8—Sodom; Rev 14:10—be; Rev 19:3—And her

Jude 1:8 Reciprocal: Exod 22:28—nor curse; Num 12:8—were ye; Num 16:12—General; Deut 17:11—According to; Job 34:18—General; Jer 29:23—and have; Mark 7:23—defile; Luke 11:25—he findeth; Acts 23:5—Thou; Rom 13:1—every; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; Col 3:8—blasphemy; 1 Thess 4:8—despiseth not; 1 Tim 6:2—let; 2 Tim 3:4—Traitors; Titus 1:12—liars; Titus 3:2—speak; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet 2:13—General; 2 Pet 2:10—Presumptuous

Jude 1:9 Reciprocal: Gen 31:42—hath seen; Deut 34:6—he buried him; 1 Chr 12:17—rebuke it; Prov 26:4—General; Dan 10:13—Michael; Dan 10:21—Michael; Dan 12:1—Michael; Zech 3:2—The Lord rebuke; Matt 5:22—Whosoever; Mark 9:25—he

rebuked; Acts 9:29—disputed; Acts 23:5—Thou; Rom 15:18—I will; 1 Cor 4:12—being reviled; 1 Thess 4:16—the archangel; 2 Tim 3:4—Traitors; 2 Pet 2:11—angels; Rev 12:7—Michael; Rev 12:9—the Devil

Jude 1:10 Reciprocal: Lev 11:20—General; Deut 9:12—corrupted; 1 Sam 17:28—I know; Matt 7:16—shall; Matt 12:45—and the; Acts 13:45—spake; Acts 19:9—but spake; Rom 1:26—vile; 1 Cor 15:32—beasts; 2 Cor 11:15—whose; Gal 5:13—only; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Phil 3:2—evil; 1 Tim 1:19—which; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Titus 3:2—speak; 1 Pet 2:15—the ignorance; 1 Pet 4:4—speaking; 2 Pet 2:2—evil; 2 Pet 2:10—in the; 2 Pet 2:12—as natural

Jude 1:11 Reciprocal: Gen 4:8—Cain rose; Num 16:1—Korah; Num 16:33—they perished; Num 16:40—that no; Num 22:5—sent; Num 22:7—rewards of divination; Num 22:19—General; Num 22:23—the ass saw; Num 23:1—Build me; Num 24:17—I shall see him; Num 26:9—General; Num 31:8—Balaam; Josh 13:22—Balaam; 2 Sam 16:3—day; 2 Kgs 16:16—General; Prov 30:15—Give; Isa 10:1—Woe; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 51:13—and the; Ezek 22:12—greedily; Mic 3:11—and the prophets; Mic 6:5—Balaam; Hab 2:9—that coveteth an evil covetousness; Matt 11:21—Woe; Matt 13:22—the care; Matt 18:7—but; Mark 14:11—and promised; Luke 22:5—and covenanted; Eph 4:19—with; Phil 4:17—because; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 3:3—not greedy; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Tim 6:9—they; 1 Tim 6:10—coveted; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; Heb 11:4—a more; Heb 13:5—conversation; Jas 5:19—err; 2 Pet 2:3—through; 2 Pet 2:14—an heart; 2 Pet 2:15—who; 1 John 3:12—as; Rev 2:14—Balaam

Jude 1:12 Reciprocal: Lev 14:43—General; 1 Sam 2:15—General; 2 Chr 7:20—I pluck; Job 6:15—as the stream; Job 8:17—roots; Ps 1:3—shall not; Ps 92:14—They; Prov 21:16—remain; Prov 23:1—General; Prov 23:33—and; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Prov 30:15—Give; Eccl 7:6—as; Isa 5:12—the harp; Isa 57:20—like; Ezek 17:10—shall it; Ezek 18:24—when; Ezek 34:8—the shepherds; Matt 7:17—but; Matt 7:19—bringeth; Matt 13:22—choke; Matt 21:19—the fig tree; Matt 24:49—and to; Mark 4:6—no root; Mark 4:19—unfruitful; Mark 11:20—General; Luke 6:44—For of; Luke 8:13—and these; Luke 11:26—and the; Luke 12:45—to eat; Luke 15:24—this; Luke 23:31—General; John 15:6—he; Rom 16:18—but; 1 Cor 6:12—but I; 1 Cor 11:21—and one; Phil 3:19—whose God; Col 2:7—Rooted; Heb 10:39—we are; Jas 1:6—he; Jas 5:5—have lived; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward; 2 Pet 2:17—are wells; Rev 3:1—and art

Jude 1:13 Reciprocal: Exod 10:21—darkness; Num 25:6—in the sight of Moses; 1 Sam 2:9—be silent; Job 15:30—depart; Job 18:18—He shall be driven; Job 20:26—darkness; Job 21:30—the wicked; Ps 49:19—never; Ps 88:6—darkness; Ps 88:12—dark; Prov 20:20—his; Prov 23:33—and; Prov 24:20—candle; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Prov 27:8—man; Eccl 7:6—as; Isa 8:22—look; Isa 45:7—create darkness; Isa 47:5—silent; Jer 23:12—in the; Jer 44:25—Ye and; Lam 3:2—brought; Hos 10:7—the water; Joel 2:2—A day of darkness; Amos 5:20—darkness; Matt 8:12—be cast; Matt 22:13—outer; Matt 25:30—outer; Mark 3:29—but is; Mark 9:18—he foameth; Luke 11:26—and the; Luke 12:45—to eat; John 8:12—shall not; John 15:6—he; Rom 11:10—their eyes; Eph 4:29—no; Eph 5:4—filthiness; Phil 3:18—many; Phil 3:19—end; Col 3:8—filthy; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Heb 10:39—we are; Jas 1:6—he; 2 Pet 2:4—to be; 2 Pet 2:17—are wells; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; Rev 8:10—a great

Jude 1:14 Reciprocal: Gen 5:18—Enoch; Gen 6:3—My; Num 24:17—I shall see him; Deut

33:2—ten thousands; 1 Chr 1:3—Enoch; Job 19:25—he shall; Ps 50:5—my saints; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 94:4—shall; Isa 26:21—Lord; Dan 4:13—an holy; Dan 7:10—thousand thousands; Dan 8:13—one saint; Dan 12:13—stand; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 12:36—every; Matt 13:39—reapers; Matt 16:27—with; Matt 25:6—Behold; Matt 25:31—the Son; Matt 26:53—and he; Mark 8:38—when; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 12:3—whatsoever; John 1:51—and the; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Rom 14:10—for; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 1 Thess 3:13—with; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 2 Thess 1:7—when; Heb 1:14—ministering; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 11:5—Enoch; Heb 12:22—an innumerable; 1 Pet 4:5—shall; 2 Pet 1:16—coming; 2 Pet 2:5—a preacher; 2 Pet 2:9—and; Rev 1:7—and every; Rev 19:14—the armies

Jude 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 5:18—Enoch; Gen 6:3—My; Num 24:17—I shall see him; 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; Ps 1:5—shall; Ps 31:18—grievous things; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 94:4—shall; Ps 99:4—executest; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 3:8—because; Isa 26:21—Lord; Jer 23:36—for every; Ezek 11:9—and will; Ezek 25:11—I will; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 12:13—stand; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 3:5—I will come; Matt 12:36—every; Matt 25:6—Behold; Matt 25:27—oughtest; Mark 8:38—when; Luke 6:45—and an; Luke 12:3—whatsoever; Luke 19:21—because; John 16:8—reprove; Acts 17:31—he hath appointed; Acts 20:30—speaking; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Rom 14:10—for; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; 1 Cor 16:22—Anathema; 2 Cor 5:10—we; 1 Thess 4:14—God; 2 Thess 1:7—when; Heb 6:2—eternal; Heb 9:27—but; Jas 2:9—are; Jas 3:6—a world; 1 Pet 4:5—shall; 1 Pet 4:18—where; 2 Pet 2:2—evil; 2 Pet 2:3—whose; 2 Pet 2:5—a preacher; 2 Pet 2:9—and; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak

Jude 1:16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:24—General; Num 11:1—And when; Num 14:2—murmured; Judg 8:18—As thou art; 1 Sam 2:3—let not arrogancy; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 73:8—speak loftily; Prov 25:14—boasteth; Isa 36:4—Thus saith; Isa 56:11—they are; Jer 23:36—for every; Dan 7:8—a mouth; Dan 7:11—the voice; Obad 12—spoken proudly; Matt 20:11—they murmured; Mark 14:5—And they; John 6:41—murmured; Acts 5:36—boasting; Acts 12:22—General; Acts 20:30—speaking; Acts 24:2—Seeing; Rom 1:30—boasters; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Rom 16:18—by; 1 Cor 10:10—murmur; 2 Cor 12:20—swellings; Eph 2:3—in the; Phil 2:14—without; Phil 3:19—whose glory; Col 3:25—and; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent; 2 Tim 3:6—divers; Jas 2:1—with; Jas 2:3—ye; Jas 3:5—so; Jas 4:1—come they; 2 Pet 2:10—in the; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; 2 Pet 3:3—walking; 1 John 2:16—the lust of the flesh

Jude 1:17 Reciprocal: 1 Cor 14:37—let; Eph 3:5—as it; Eph 4:11—he; 2 Tim 3:1—in; 2 Pet 1:12—I will not; 2 Pet 3:2—and of; 1 John 4:6—We are; Rev 18:20—and ye; Rev 21:14—and in

Jude 1:18 Reciprocal: Job 11:3—mockest; Prov 14:9—Fools; Eccl 11:8—yet; Isa 30:8—the time to come; Rom 5:6—ungodly; Rom 6:12—in the lusts; Gal 6:7—God; 1 Tim 4:1—the latter; 2 Tim 3:3—incontinent; 2 Tim 3:6—divers; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Titus 2:12—denying; Heb 1:2—these; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 2 Pet 3:3—that there; 1 John 2:18—it is

Jude 1:19 Reciprocal: Lev 11:20—General; Num 11:17—I will take; Deut 13:13—are gone; Prov 18:1—Through; Isa 65:5—Stand; Ezek 11:21—whose; Ezek 14:7—separateth; Matt 25:4—oil; Rom 8:9—if so be; Rom 16:17—cause; 1 Cor 2:14—the natural man; 2

Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 5:16—Walk; 2 Tim 3:4—lovers of God; 2 Tim 3:8—men; Heb 10:25—forsaking; Jas 3:15—but; 1 John 2:19—went out

Jude 1:20 Reciprocal: Lev 2:1—pour oil; Josh 23:11—love; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; Job 22:23—built up; Prov 22:5—he; Zech 12:10—of supplications; Matt 10:22—but; Luke 11:1—teach; Luke 12:36—men; John 4:23—in spirit; John 14:26—Holy Ghost; John 15:4—Abide; John 15:9—continue; John 16:27—the Father; Acts 2:42—and in prayers; Acts 9:31—were edified; Acts 14:22—exhorting; Acts 15:29—if ye; Acts 20:32—to build; Rom 8:26—but; Rom 11:22—if thou; Rom 15:14—able; 1 Cor 14:3—edification; 1 Cor 14:15—I will pray with the spirit; 2 Cor 3:8—the ministration; Gal 3:14—might; Gal 4:6—crying; Gal 5:1—Stand; Eph 2:18—by; Eph 4:5—one faith; Eph 6:18—in the; Phil 3:3—worship; Phil 4:1—so; Phil 4:6—in; Col 2:7—built; 1 Thess 5:11—and edify; Heb 12:15—Looking

Jude 1:21 Reciprocal: Josh 23:11—love; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; Ps 13:5—But; Ps 136:1—for his mercy; Prov 16:17—he; Prov 22:5—he; Isa 35:10—and come; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 19:16—eternal; Matt 25:46—the righteous; Luke 12:36—men; Luke 16:9—into; John 4:23—in spirit; John 6:40—and believeth; John 10:28—I give; John 15:4—Abide; John 16:27—the Father; John 17:2—give; Acts 14:22—exhorting; Acts 15:29—if ye; Rom 8:26—but; Rom 11:22—if thou; 1 Cor 1:7—waiting; 2 Cor 13:14—the love; Gal 5:1—Stand; Gal 6:8—of the Spirit; Eph 5:27—but; Phil 4:1—so; Phil 4:6—in; Titus 1:2—hope; Heb 5:9—eternal; Heb 12:2—Looking; Heb 12:15—Looking; 2 Pet 3:12—Looking; 1 John 2:25—General; 1 John 5:11—God; 1 John 5:18—keepeth

Jude 1:22 Reciprocal: Gen 42:24—Simeon; Lev 13:6—pronounce; Lev 13:34—the seventh; Matt 13:28—Wilt; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 2 Cor 2:8—that; Gal 6:1—restore; 2 Thess 3:15—count; Heb 12:13—but let; Jas 5:19—and one

Jude 1:23 Reciprocal: Gen 35:2—clean; Gen 42:24—Simeon; Lev 13:6—pronounce; Lev 13:47—The garment; Lev 13:48—thing made of; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Prov 7:8—General; Amos 4:11—as a; Hag 2:14—So is this people; Zech 3:2—a brand; Matt 13:28—Wilt; Rom 7:15—what I hate; Rom 13:13—chambering; 1 Cor 3:15—yet; 1 Cor 5:5—that; 2 Cor 2:8—that; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; 2 Cor 7:11—fear; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Gal 6:1—restore; 1 Thess 5:22—General; 2 Thess 3:15—count; Heb 12:13—but let; Jas 5:19—and one; Rev 3:4—which

Jude 1:24 Reciprocal: Gen 41:46—he stood; Gen 47:2—presented; Lev 14:11—General; Num 6:24—keep thee; Deut 31:14—presented; Deut 33:27—underneath; 1 Kgs 2:4—That the Lord; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 33:26—and he shall; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 17:2—Let my; Ps 37:17—Lord; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 51:12—uphold; Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 119:117—Hold; Prov 2:8—and; Prov 16:17—he; Song 2:14—thy countenance; Song 4:7—General; Isa 51:11—everlasting; Isa 63:1—mighty; Jer 15:19—stand; Jer 35:19—stand; Ezek 13:23—for I; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 6:20—able; Matt 6:4—reward; Luke 6:48—could; Luke 12:8—confess; Luke 21:36—stand; John 10:28—they; John 16:20—your; John 17:11—keep; Acts 3:26—in; Acts 15:29—if ye; Acts 20:32—I commend; Rom 8:4—That; Rom 8:37—him; Rom 14:4—he shall; Rom 16:25—to him; 1 Cor 1:8—blameless; 2 Cor 4:14—shall present; 2 Cor 4:17—far; Eph 3:20—able; Eph 5:27—he; Eph 6:11—able; Phil 4:1—so; Col 1:22—to; Col 2:7—stablished; Col 3:4—ye; Col 4:12—that; 1 Thess 2:19—our Lord; 1 Thess 3:13—unblameable; 1 Thess 5:23—preserved; 2 Thess 2:17—stablish; 2 Thess 3:3—and;

1 Tim 6:14—unrebukeable; 2 Tim 1:8—according; 2 Tim 1:12—keep; 2 Tim 4:18—and will; Heb 2:18—he is; Heb 7:25—he is; 1 Pet 1:5—kept; 1 Pet 1:7—might; 1 Pet 5:10—make; 1 John 5:18—keepeth; Rev 2:5—thou art; Rev 3:5—confess; Rev 14:5—without; Rev 22:11—and he that

Jude 1:25 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; Job 9:4—wise in heart; Job 25:2—Dominion; Job 28:23—General; Job 37:22—with; Job 40:10—majesty; Ps 45:3—glory; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 96:7—Give; Isa 31:2—he also; Isa 43:3—the Holy One; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 63:1—mighty; Isa 63:8—so he; Luke 12:8—confess; Acts 5:31—a Saviour; Acts 13:23—raised; Acts 20:32—I commend; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:25—to him; Rom 16:27—only; 1 Cor 1:8—blameless; 1 Cor 8:4—there is; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 1:8—in; Eph 3:21—throughout; Phil 4:1—so; Phil 4:20—unto; Col 1:11—his; 1 Tim 1:1—God; 1 Tim 1:17—the only; 1 Tim 6:16—to whom; 2 Tim 4:18—to whom; Heb 1:3—Majesty; Heb 13:21—to whom; 1 Pet 4:11—to whom; 2 Pet 3:18—To him; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 5:13—blessing; Rev 7:12—Amen

✠Rev The obscurity of this prophecy, which has been urged against its genuineness, necessarily results from the highly figurative and symbolical language in which it is delivered, and is, in fact, a strong internal proof of its authenticity and divine original. “For it is a part of this prophecy,” as Sir Isaac Newton justly remarks, “that it should not be understood before the last age of the world; and therefore it makes for the credit of the prophecy that it is not yet understood. The folly of interpreters has been to foretell times and things by this prophecy, as if God designed to make them prophets. By this rashness they have not only exposed themselves, but brought the prophecy also into contempt. The design of God was much otherwise. He gave this, and the prophecies of the Old Testament, not to gratify men’s curiosities by enabling them to foreknow things, but that, after that they were fulfilled, they might be interpreted by the event; and his own providence, not the interpreter’s, be then manifested thereby to the world. For the event of things, predicted many ages before, will then be a convincing argument that the world is governed by Providence. For, as the few and obscure prophecies concerning Christ’s first coming were for setting up the Christian religion, which all nations have since corrupted, so the many and clear prophecies concerning the things to be done at Christ’s second coming, are not only for predicting, but also for effecting a recovery and re-establishment of the long-lost truth, and setting up a kingdom wherein dwells righteousness. The event will prove the Apocalypse; and this prophecy, thus proved and understood, will open the old prophets; and all together will make known the true religion, and establish it. There is already so much of the prophecy fulfilled, that as many as will take pains in this study may see sufficient instances of God’s promise; but then, the signal revolutions predicted by all the holy prophets, will at once both turn men’s eyes upon considering the predictions, and plainly interpret them. Till then we must content ourselves with interpreting what hath already been fulfilled.” And, as Mr. WESTON observes, “if we were in possession of a complete and particular history of Asia, not only of great events, without person or place, names or dates, but of the exactest biography, geography, topography, and chronology, we might, perhaps, still be able to explain and appropriate more circumstances recorded in the Revelation, under the emperors of the East and the West, and in Arabia, Persia, Tartary, and Asia, the seat of the most important

revolutions with which the history of Christianity has ever been interwoven and closely connected." History is the great interpreter of prophecy. "Prophecy is, as I may say," observes Bp. NEWTON, "history anticipated and contracted; history is prophecy accomplished and dilated; and the prophecies of Scripture contain the fate of the most considerable nations, and the substance of the most memorable transactions in the world, from the earliest to the latest times. Daniel and St. John, with regard to those latter times, are more copious and particular than the other prophets. They exhibit a series and succession of the most important events from the first of the four great empires to the consummation of all things. Their prophecies may really be said to be a summary of the history of the world; and the history of the world is the best comment upon their prophecies...and the more you know of ancient and modern times, and the farther you search into the truth of history, the more you will be satisfied of the truth of prophecy." The Revelation was designed to supply the place of that continued succession of prophets, which demonstrated the continued providence of God to the patriarchal and Jewish churches. "The majority of commentators on the Apocalypse," says Mr. TOWNSEND, "generally acted on these principles of interpretation. They discover in this Book certain predictions of events which were fulfilled soon after they were announced; they trace in the history of later years various coincidences, which so fully agree with the various parts of the Apocalypse, that they are justly entitled to consider them as the fulfilment of its prophecies; and, by thus tracing the one God of revelation through the clouds of the dark ages, through the storms of revolutions and wars, through the mighty convulsions which at various periods have agitated the world, their interpretations, even when they are most contradictory, when they venture to speculate concerning the future, are founded on so much undoubted truth that they have materially confirmed the wavering faith of thousands. Clouds and darkness must cover the brightness of the throne of God, till it shall please him to enable us to bear the brighter beams of his glory. In the mean time, we trace his footsteps in the sea of the Gentile world, his path in the mighty waters of the ambitions and clashing passions of man. We rejoice to anticipate the day when the bondage of Rome, which would perpetuate the intellectual and spiritual slavery of man, shall be overthrown, and day-spring of united knowledge and holiness bless the world."

REVELATION

CHAPTER 1

- 1 The preface;
- 4 John's salutation to the seven churches of Asia;
- 7 The coming of Christ;
- 8 His glorious power and majesty.

Revelation 1:1 Revelation: Dan 2:28, 29; Amos 3:7; Rom 16:25; Gal 1:12; Eph 3:3 which God: John 3:32; 8:26; 12:49 to show: Rev 22:6; Ps 25:14; John 15:15 which must: Rev 1:3, 19; 4:1; 22:10, 2 Pet 3:8 and he: Rev 22:6, 16; Dan 8:16; 9:21, 23 John: Rev 1:4, 9; 21:2 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 6:9—thither the Syrians; Ps 36:1—servant; Isa 51:16—I have put; Dan 2:23—and hast; Dan 8:19—I will; Zech 1:11—they answered; Matt 10:2—John; Mark

13:32—neither; John 7:16—My; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 1:13—Peter; Acts 3:22—A prophet; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom 16:18—serve; 1 Cor 2:10—God; Phil 1:1—the servants; Rev 5:5—hath

Revelation 1:2 bare: Rev 1:9; 6:9; 12:11, 17; John 1:32; 12:17; 19:35; 21:24; 1 Cor 1:6; 2:1; 1 John 5:7–11; 3 John 12 and of all: Rev 1:19; John 3:11; Acts 4:20; 22:15; 26:16; 1 John 1:1; 4:14 Reciprocal: Isa 43:10—and my servant; John 1:1—the beginning; John 15:27—ye also; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 1 John 5:11—this

Revelation 1:3 Blessed: Rev 22:7; Prov 8:34; Dan 12:12, 13; Luke 11:28 for: Rev 22:6, 10, 12, 20; Rom 13:11; Jas 5:8, 9; 1 Pet 4:7; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Prov 7:1—keep; Jer 9:12—the wise; Jer 51:61—read; Dan 9:2—understood; Matt 24:15—whoso; Mark 13:14—let him; Luke 21:8—and the time; Rev 1:1—which must; Rev 3:11—I come; Rev 7:2—to whom; Rev 13:18—Here; Rev 22:18—heareth; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 1:4 John: Rev 1:1 to the: Rev 1:11, 20; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14; Acts 19:10; 1 Pet 1:1 Grace: Rom 1:7; 1 Cor 1:3; 2 Cor 1:2; 1 Pet 1:2 him: Rev 1:8; Exod 3:14; Ps 90:2; 102:25–27; Isa 41:4; 57:15; Mic 5:2; John 1:1; Heb 1:10–13; 13:8; Jas 1:17 from the: Rev 3:1; 4:5; 5:6; Zech 3:9; 4:10; 6:5; 1 Cor 12:4–13 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Exod 6:3—Jehovah; Exod 25:37—seven; Num 6:24—The Lord; Josh 6:4—seven times; Ps 29:11—bless; Ps 102:24—thy years; Lam 5:19—remainest; Matt 28:19—the name; Luke 24:36—Peace; John 14:27—Peace I leave; John 18:37—that I should; John 20:19—Peace; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 16:6—Asia; Rom 16:4—also; 2 Cor 13:14—The grace; Eph 6:23—Peace; Phil 4:7—the peace; Col 1:2—Grace; 2 Thess 1:12—the grace; 2 Pet 1:2—Grace; 1 John 5:7—The Father; Rev 1:9—John; Rev 11:17—which; Rev 16:5—which art; Rev 21:2—I; Rev 22:21—General

Revelation 1:5 who is: Rev 3:14; Ps 89:36, 37; Isa 55:4; John 3:11, 32; 8:14–16; 18:37; 1 Tim 6:13; 1 John 5:7–10 and the first: Acts 26:23; 1 Cor 15:20–23; Col 1:18 and the prince: Rev 11:15; 17:14; 19:16; Ps 72:11; 89:27; Prov 8:15, 16; Dan 2:2; 7:14; Matt 28:18; Eph 1:20–22; 1 Tim 6:15 him: Deut 7:8; 23:5; John 13:1, 34; 15:9; Rom 8:37; Gal 2:20; Eph 2:4; 5:2, 25–27; 1 John 4:10 washed: Rev 7:14; Zech 13:1; John 13:8–10; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 6:11; Heb 9:14; 1 Pet 1:19; 1 John 1:7 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 29:44—sanctify also; Exod 30:19—General; Exod 38:8—the laver; Exod 40:7—General; Lev 4:20—an atonement; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 13:58—be washed; Lev 14:6—dip them; Lev 14:8—wash himself; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 15:13—wash; Lev 16:4—therefore; Lev 16:24—wash; Lev 17:11—I have; Num 6:24—The Lord; Num 19:2—a red heifer; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Deut 18:2—the Lord; Deut 23:11—wash himself; Deut 26:19—high above; 2 Sam 12:13—The Lord; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; Job 25:4—how can; Ps 51:2—Wash; Ps 51:7—and; Ps 65:3—transgressions; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 72:15—daily; Prov 30:12—not; Song 3:10—the midst; Isa 6:5—mine eyes; Isa 43:10—and my servant; Isa 63:9—in his; Jer 17:26—sacrifices of; Jer 29:23—even I; Jer 33:8—General; Jer 42:5—The Lord be; Ezek 16:9—washed; Ezek 36:25—filthiness; Dan 2:37—a king; Dan 2:47—a Lord; Dan 9:25—the Prince; Dan 12:1—the great; Mal 3:2—like fullers'; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 20:28—and to; Luke 10:37—He that; John 1:29—which; John 11:36—Behold; John 13:5—to wash; John 14:2—if; John 14:6—the truth; John 19:34—came; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 5:31—a Prince; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 1:7—Grace; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 8:29—that he might; Rom 8:35—shall separate; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 13:1—there; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 15:3—Christ; 2 Cor 13:14—The grace; Gal 1:1—raised; Gal

1:4—gave; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Phil 2:9—God; Col 1:14—whom; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Titus 2:14—gave; Heb 1:6—And again; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 8:12—General; Heb 9:12—by his; Heb 10:22—our bodies; 1 Pet 4:11—to whom; 1 John 3:5—to; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 3:7—he that is true; Rev 19:11—Faithful

Revelation 1:6 made: Rev 5:10; 20:6; Exod 19:6; Isa 61:6; Rom 12:1; 1 Pet 2:5–9 to him: Rev 4:11; 5:12–14; Ps 72:18, 19; Dan 4:34; Matt 6:13; John 5:23; Phil 2:11; 1 Tim 6:16; Heb 13:21; 1 Pet 4:11; 5:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Jude 25 Reciprocal: Exod 29:4—wash them; Exod 29:44—sanctify also; Exod 30:19—General; Exod 40:7—General; Lev 4:35—and the priest shall make; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 8:13—Moses; Lev 8:22—the ram of consecration; Lev 14:8—wash himself; Lev 14:14—General; Lev 16:4—therefore; Lev 16:24—wash; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 19:19—shall sprinkle; Num 25:13—an everlasting; Deut 18:2—the Lord; Deut 26:19—high above; 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; Ps 45:16—princes; Ps 68:13—the wings; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 110:4—Thou; Ps 118:3—General; Isa 66:21—General; Jer 33:18—General; Ezek 16:9—washed; Ezek 40:45—the keepers; Ezek 44:16—They shall enter; Dan 7:22—judgment; Hos 11:12—ruleth; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Mal 3:3—the sons; Matt 1:21—for; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Rom 8:29—that he might; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:27—God; 2 Cor 1:21—anointed; Phil 4:20—unto; 2 Tim 2:12—we suffer; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; 1 Pet 2:9—a royal; Rev 3:21—to sit; Rev 5:13—blessing

Revelation 1:7 he cometh: Rev 14:14–16; Ps 97:2; Isa 19:1; Dan 7:13; Nah 1:3; Matt 24:30; 26:64; Mark 13:26; 14:62; Luke 21:27; Acts 1:9–11; 1 Thess 4:17 and every: Rev 22:4; Num 24:17; Job 19:26, 27; 33:26; 1 Thess 1:10; 1 John 3:2; Jude 14 and they: Ps 22:16; Zech 12:10; John 19:34, 37; Heb 6:6; 10:29 and all: Rev 6:15–17; 18:15–19; Matt 24:30; Luke 23:28–30 Even So: Rev 18:20; 19:1–3; 22:20; Judg 5:31; Ps 68:1 Reciprocal: Gen 45:3—for they; Exod 19:9—Lo; Ps 98:9—for he cometh; Ps 104:3—maketh; Song 3:11—behold; Isa 25:9—it shall; Isa 35:4—behold; Jer 4:13—Behold; Zech 12:12—the land; Mal 3:2—who may abide; Matt 17:5—behold; Matt 25:10—the bridegroom; Matt 25:31—the Son; Mark 9:7—a cloud; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 17:30—General; Luke 19:12—and; John 16:11—judgment; John 21:22—If; Acts 1:11—shall; Acts 3:20—General; Acts 10:42—that it; 1 Cor 4:5—until; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Phil 3:20—from; 1 Thess 2:19—at; 1 Thess 4:16—the Lord; 2 Thess 1:7—when; 1 Tim 6:14—until; 2 Tim 4:1—at; 2 Tim 4:8—that love; Titus 2:13—the glorious; Heb 9:28—he appear; 1 Pet 1:7—at; 1 Pet 4:13—when; 1 Pet 5:4—appear; 2 Pet 1:16—coming; 1 John 2:28—when; Rev 2:25—till; Rev 10:1—clothed

Revelation 1:8 Alpha: Rev 1:11, 17; 2:8; 21:6; 22:13; Isa 41:4; 43:10; 44:6; 48:12 which is: Rev 1:4 the Almighty: Rev 4:8; 11:17; 16:14; 19:15; 21:22; Gen 17:1; 28:3; 35:11; 43:14; 48:3; 49:25; Exod 6:3; Num 24:4; Isa 9:6; 2 Cor 6:18 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Exod 23:21—my name; Ruth 1:20—the Almighty; Ps 90:2—even from; Ps 93:2—thou; Ps 102:24—thy years; Ps 102:27—thou art; Prov 18:10—name; Isa 43:13—before; Lam 5:19—remainest; Hab 1:12—thou not; Zech 13:7—the man; Mal 3:6—I change not; John 1:1—the beginning; John 8:58—I am; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 1:17—he; Col 1:18—the beginning; 1 Tim 6:16—only; Heb 12:2—the author; Heb 13:8—General; 1 John 1:1—That which; Rev 16:5—which art

Revelation 1:9 John: Rev 1:4 companion: Rev 2:9, 10; 7:14; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; Rom 8:17; 1 Cor 4:9–13; Phil 1:7; 4:14; 2 Tim 1:8; 2:3–12 in the: Rev 3:10; 13:10; 14:12; Rom 2:7, 8; 5:3, 4; 8:25; 2 Thess 1:4, 5; 3:5; Heb 10:36; Jas 5:7, 8 for the word: Rev 1:2; 6:9; 11:7; 12:11, 17; 19:10 Reciprocal: Dan 11:33—yet; Matt 10:2—John; Matt 10:18—for a; Matt 20:23—Ye; Matt 23:8—all; Mark 10:39—Ye; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 21:19—General; John 15:27—ye also; Acts 9:16—for; Acts 16:23—they cast; Rom 10:17—and hearing; Rom 16:7—kinsmen; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; 2 Cor 5:6—we are always; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; 2 Cor 10:1—I Paul; 1 Tim 3:3—patient; 2 Tim 2:12—we suffer; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 12:1—with patience; Heb 13:7—word; 1 Pet 4:13—ye are; 1 Pet 5:1—a partaker; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 1:1—John; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev 20:4—the witness; Rev 21:2—I

Revelation 1:10 in: Rev 4:2; 17:3; 21:10; Matt 22:43; Acts 10:10–33; 2 Cor 12:2–4 on the: John 20:19, 26; Acts 20:7; 1 Cor 16:2 as: Rev 4:1; 10:3–8 Reciprocal: Exod 16:23—rest; Exod 19:16—voice; Exod 24:16—seventh day; Lev 23:3—General; Num 24:4—falling; Num 28:9—General; Ps 118:24—the day; Isa 56:6—every; Isa 58:1—like; Isa 58:13—call; Jer 17:22—neither do; Ezek 3:12—a voice; Ezek 8:3—the spirit; Ezek 9:1—cried; Ezek 11:1—the spirit; Ezek 37:1—hand; Ezek 40:1—hand; Matt 12:8—General; Mark 2:28—General; Mark 16:9—the first; Luke 1:41—was; Luke 2:27—by; Luke 6:5—General; Acts 21:4—we; Acts 22:17—while; 1 Thess 4:16—with the trump; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Rev 14:2—of a

Revelation 1:11 I am: Rev 1:8, 17 What: Rev 1:19; 2:1; 10:4; 14:13; 19:9; 21:5; Deut 31:19; Isa 30:8; Jer 30:2; Hab 2:2 seven: Rev 1:4; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14 Ephesus: Acts 18:19–21, 24; 19:1–41; 20:17; 1 Cor 15:32; 16:8; Eph 1:1; 1 Tim 1:3 Laodicea: Col 4:15, 16 Reciprocal: Deut 32:39—even I; Ps 93:2—thou; Isa 41:4—I the Lord; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 44:6—I am the first; Isa 48:12—I am he; Jer 51:60—General; Ezek 9:1—cried; Mic 5:2—whose; Hab 1:12—thou not; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 18:20—there; John 1:1—the beginning; John 1:15—he was; John 8:58—Before; John 14:28—Father; Acts 2:9—Asia; Acts 16:6—Asia; Acts 16:14—Thyatira; Acts 19:10—Asia; 1 Cor 16:19—churches; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; Col 1:17—he; Col 2:1—at; Col 4:13—Laodicea; Heb 1:11—thou; Heb 12:2—the author; Heb 13:8—General; 1 Pet 1:1—Asia; 1 John 1:1—That which; Rev 21:6—I am; Rev 22:13—General

Revelation 1:12 see: Ezek 43:5, 6; Mic 6:9 I saw: Rev 1:13, 20; 2:1; Exod 25:37; Zech 4:2 Reciprocal: Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Exod 37:23—General; Num 8:2—General; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks; Dan 8:16—I heard; Rev 1:19—the things

Revelation 1:13 like: Rev 14:14; Ezek 1:26–28; Dan 7:9, 13; 10:5, 6, 16; Phil 2:7, 8; Heb 2:14–17; 4:15 clothed: Dan 10:5 and girt: Rev 15:6; Exod 28:6–8; 39:5; Lev 8:7; Isa 11:5 Reciprocal: Exod 28:8—curious; Lev 8:13—coats; Josh 5:13—a man; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks; Ps 45:2—fairer; Ps 104:1—art very great; Ezek 10:1—as the; Dan 8:15—as; Mic 5:4—in the majesty; Matt 17:2—his face; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Luke 5:24—that the; Luke 9:29—General; Phil 3:21—that; 1 Tim 2:5—the man; Rev 1:12—I saw; Rev 1:20—the seven stars; Rev 2:1—walketh

Revelation 1:14 and his hairs: Dan 7:9; Matt 28:3 and his eyes: Rev 2:18; 19:12; Dan 10:6 Reciprocal: Job 10:4—seest thou; Job 41:18—the eyelids; Song 5:11—his locks; Song 7:5—the hair; Ezek 1:27—the appearance of fire; Ezek 8:2—I beheld

Revelation 1:15 his feet: Rev 2:18; Ezek 1:7; 40:3; Dan 10:6 his voice: Rev 14:2; 19:6; Ps 93:4; Isa 17:13; Ezek 43:2 Reciprocal: Song 5:15—legs; Isa 30:30—his glorious voice; Ezek 1:4—colour; Ezek 1:24—like; Ezek 3:12—a voice; Ezek 8:2—I beheld; John 3:23—much; Rev 10:1—pillars; Rev 18:2—cried

Revelation 1:16 he had: Rev 1:20; 2:1; 3:1; 12:1; Job 38:7; Dan 8:10; 12:3 out: Rev 2:12, 16; 19:15, 21; Isa 11:4; 49:2; Eph 6:17; Heb 4:12 and his: Rev 10:1; Isa 24:23; 60:19, 20; Mal 4:2; Acts 26:13 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—in his clearness; Exod 33:20—Thou canst not; Exod 34:29—the skin; Deut 33:29—the sword; Judg 3:16—two edges; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 45:3—Gird; Ps 50:2—God; Ps 149:6—and a twoedged; Prov 12:18—like; Song 5:15—his countenance; Isa 6:5—said I; Isa 30:28—his breath; Isa 34:5—my sword; Hos 6:5—I have; Zech 9:13—made; John 8:7—and said; John 13:23—whom; Acts 22:6—about; 2 Thess 2:8—the spirit; 1 Tim 6:16—dwelling

Revelation 1:17 I fell: Ezek 1:28; Dan 8:18; 10:8, 9, 17–19; Hab 3:16; Matt 17:2–6; John 13:23; 21:20 And he: Dan 8:18; 10:10 Fear not: Gen 15:1; Exod 14:13; 20:20; Isa 41:10; Dan 10:12; Matt 28:4; Mark 16:5, 6; Luke 24:37–39 I am: Rev 1:8, 11; 2:8; 22:13; Isa 41:4; 44:6; 48:12 Reciprocal: Gen 17:3—General; Gen 26:24—fear; Gen 28:17—he was; Exod 3:6—hid; Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Exod 33:20—Thou canst not; Num 24:4—falling; Deut 32:39—I kill; Judg 13:6—terrible; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; 2 Chr 9:4—there was; Job 4:14—Fear; Ps 93:2—thou; Ps 102:12—thou; Ps 102:27—thou art; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Ps 139:5—and laid; Isa 6:5—said I; Isa 43:11—General; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Lam 5:19—remainest; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Ezek 44:4—and I fell; Dan 8:17—I was; Dan 10:19—fear not; Amos 9:1—I saw; Hag 2:5—fear; Zech 13:7—the man; Matt 14:26—they were; Matt 14:27—it; Matt 17:7—touched; Matt 28:5—Fear; Mark 9:6—General; Luke 1:12—he; Luke 2:10—Fear not; Luke 5:8—he; Luke 9:34—and they; John 1:15—he was; John 6:20—It is; John 8:18—one; John 8:58—Before; John 13:19—that I; John 14:28—Father; Acts 7:32—Then; Acts 27:24—Fear not; Rom 16:26—everlasting; 2 Cor 1:19—was not; 2 Cor 4:10—that; 2 Cor 13:4—yet; Eph 1:20—and set; Phil 2:6—thought; Col 1:17—he; 1 Tim 3:16—God; 1 Tim 6:16—only; Heb 1:11—thou; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 12:2—the author; Heb 12:21—Moses; Heb 13:8—General; 1 John 1:1—That which; Rev 21:6—I am

Revelation 1:18 that liveth: Job 19:25; Ps 18:46; John 14:19; Rom 6:9; 2 Cor 13:4; Gal 2:20; Col 3:3; Heb 7:25 was: Rom 14:8, 9; 2 Cor 5:14, 15; Heb 1:3; 12:2 I am alive: Rev 4:9; 5:14; Heb 7:16, 25 the keys: Rev 3:7; 9:1; 20:1, 2, 14; Ps 68:20; Isa 22:22; Matt 16:19 Reciprocal: Lev 14:6—the living bird; Lev 16:20—live goat; Deut 32:39—I kill; Josh 1:1—the death; 1 Sam 2:6—killeth; Job 14:5—thou hast; Ps 16:10—my; Ps 21:4—length; Ps 72:15—And he; Ps 72:19—Amen; Ps 93:2—thou; Ps 102:12—thou; Ps 102:27—thou art; Ps 116:15—Precious; Ps 119:120—My flesh; Ps 133:3—even life; Prov 15:11—Hell; Prov 24:12—that keepeth; Isa 43:11—General; Isa 44:6—I am the first; Isa 48:12—I am he; Isa 53:10—he shall prolong; Jer 28:6—Amen; Lam 5:19—remainest; Ezek 1:28—I fell; Dan 7:13—one like; Hab 2:2—Write; Matt 6:13—Amen; Matt 14:27—it; Matt 28:5—Fear; Matt 28:20—Amen; Mark 16:6—Be not; Luke 2:10—Fear not; Luke 24:5—the living; John 1:15—he was; John 6:20—It is; John 8:18—one; John 8:58—Before; John 11:44—he that; John 13:19—that I; John 14:28—Father; Acts 2:24—because; Acts 2:27—leave; Acts 3:13—hath; Acts 10:36—he is; Acts 25:19—which; Rom 1:4—the Son; Rom 5:10—we shall; Rom 8:11—he that raised; Rom 8:34—It is Christ; Rom 9:5—Amen; Rom 10:7—to bring up; 1 Cor 8:6—and one; 1 Cor 15:13—General; 1 Cor 15:27—General; Gal

1:1—raised; Phil 2:6—thought; Phil 3:10—and the power; Phil 3:21—the working; Col 1:18—the firstborn; 1 Thess 1:10—whom; 1 Thess 4:14—if we; 1 Tim 3:16—God; 1 Tim 6:16—only; Heb 1:11—thou; Heb 2:8—hast; Heb 2:14—he also; Heb 7:8—he liveth; Heb 7:24—he continueth; Heb 7:26—made; Heb 13:8—General; 1 John 1:1—That which; Rev 2:8—the first; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 22:20—Amen

Revelation 1:19 the things: Rev 1:11, 12–20 and the things which are: Rev 2:1–Rev 3:22 and the things which shall be: Rev 4:1–Rev 22:21 Reciprocal: Isa 48:6—showed; Jer 30:2—General; Jer 51:60—General; Dan 2:45—the great; Dan 7:1—he wrote; Amos 3:7—but; Hab 2:2—Write; John 16:13—he will show; Rev 1:2—and of all; Rev 19:9—Write; Rev 21:5—Write

Revelation 1:20 mystery: Matt 13:11; Luke 8:10 the seven stars: Rev 1:13, 16 the seven golden: Rev 1:12 The seven stars: Rev 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14; Mal 2:7 and the: Zech 4:2; Matt 5:15, 16; Phil 2:15, 16; 1 Tim 3:14–16 Reciprocal: Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 25:37—seven; Exod 37:23—General; Exod 40:24—General; Lev 24:4—the pure; Num 4:9—General; Num 8:2—General; Josh 6:4—seven times; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks; 2 Chr 4:7—ten candlesticks; Ps 68:18—that; Dan 12:3—shine; Matt 5:14—the light; Matt 24:31—his angels; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 8:16—when; John 10:2—he that; Phil 1:1—the bishops; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 8:10—a great; Rev 9:1—a star; Rev 11:4—two candlesticks; Rev 12:1—crown

CHAPTER 2

- 1 What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches of Ephesus,
- 8 Smyrna,
- 12 Pergamos,
- 18 Thyatira, and what is commended or found wanting in them.

Revelation 2:1 the angel: Rev 2:8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14 church: Rev 1:11 holdeth: Rev 1:16, 20; 8:10–12; 12:1; John 5:35 walketh: Rev 1:12, 13; Ezek 28:13, 14; Matt 18:20; 28:20 Reciprocal: Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 25:37—seven; Exod 27:21—Aaron; Exod 37:17—the candlestick of; Exod 37:23—General; Lev 24:4—the pure; Lev 26:12—I will; Num 4:9—General; Num 8:2—General; 2 Sam 7:6—walked; 1 Kgs 7:49—the candlesticks; 1 Chr 17:6—walked; 1 Chr 28:15—the candlesticks; Ps 46:5—God is; Ps 68:18—that; Jer 8:19—the Lord; Jer 29:1—of the letter; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Ezek 46:10—General; Zech 1:8—among; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 4:2—a candlestick; Matt 5:14—the light; Matt 24:31—his angels; Luke 8:16—when; Luke 10:2—the Lord; John 10:2—he that; Acts 18:19—Ephesus; Rom 1:7—to all; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; Phil 1:1—the bishops; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 2 Tim 1:18—Ephesus; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 1:19—and the things which are; Rev 10:4—I was; Rev 14:13—Write; Rev 19:9—Write

Revelation 2:2 know: Rev 2:9, 13, 19; 3:1, 8, 15; Ps 1:6; Matt 7:23; 1 Thess 1:3; 2 Tim 2:19; Heb 6:10 how: Rev 2:6, 14, 15, 20, 21; Gal 1:7; Eph 4:14; 1 Thess 5:21; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1 thou hast: 2 Cor 11:13–15; 1 John 2:21, 22; 4:1 Reciprocal: Lev 13:34—the seventh;

Lev 14:40—take away; Deut 18:21—General; Ps 36:4—abhorreth; Ps 139:21—Do not I; Prov 19:27—General; Eccl 3:8—a time to hate; Song 2:15—the foxes; Isa 66:18—I know; Luke 21:19—General; John 10:5—General; John 10:14—know; 1 Cor 12:10—discerning; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Phil 1:10—approve things that are excellent; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 13:10—Here; Rev 21:8—and all

Revelation 2:3 hast borne: Ps 69:7; Mic 7:9; Mark 15:21; Luke 14:27; 1 Cor 13:7; Gal 6:2; Heb 13:13 hast patience: Rev 1:9; 3:10; Ps 37:7; Luke 8:15; 21:19; Rom 2:7; 5:3, 4; 8:25; 12:12; 15:4, 5; Col 1:11; 2 Thess 3:5; Heb 6:12, 15; 10:36; 12:1; Jas 1:3, 4; 5:7–11; 2 Pet 1:6 hast laboured: Rom 16:12; 1 Cor 16:16; 2 Cor 5:9; 6:5; 10:15; 11:23; Phil 2:16; 4:3; 1 Thess 1:3; 2:9; 5:12; 2 Thess 3:8; 1 Tim 4:10; 5:17; Heb 6:10 hast not: Luke 18:1; 2 Cor 4:1, 16; Gal 6:9; 2 Thess 3:13; Heb 12:3–5 Reciprocal: Prov 24:10—thou; Isa 40:31—not faint; Zeph 3:16—slack; Matt 5:11—for; Matt 10:22—for; Mark 10:29—for; Luke 19:26—and from; Luke 21:17—for; 2 Cor 12:10—for Christ's; Col 1:29—labour; 3 John 7—that; Rev 2:19—patience

Revelation 2:4 I have: Rev 2:14, 20 because: Rev 3:14–17; Jer 2:2–5; Matt 24:12, 13; Phil 1:9; 3:13–16; 1 Thess 4:9, 10; 2 Thess 1:3; Heb 6:10, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 11:2—Solomon; Ps 85:8—but; Hag 1:9—Because; Matt 25:7—General; Mark 10:21—One thing; Rom 12:11—fervent; Phil 3:16—whereto; 1 Tim 5:12—their; Heb 13:1—General; 1 Pet 1:22—see; Rev 2:19—the last; Rev 3:2—strengthen; Rev 3:15—that

Revelation 2:5 Remember: Rev 3:3, 19; Ezek 16:61–63; 20:43; 36:31; 2 Pet 1:12, 13 thou art: Isa 14:12; Hos 14:1; Gal 5:4; Jude 24 and repent: Rev 2:16, 21, 22; 3:3, 19; 9:20, 21; 16:9; Acts 17:30, 31 and do: Rev 2:19; 3:2, 3; Isa 1:26; Jer 2:2, 3; Hos 9:10; Mal 3:4; 4:6; Luke 1:17 else: Rev 2:16; 3:3; Matt 21:41–43; 24:48–51; Mark 12:9; Luke 12:45, 46; 20:16 Reciprocal: Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 40:24—General; Lev 24:4—the pure; Ps 85:8—but; Prov 6:23—lamp; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 24:12—the love; Matt 25:7—General; Matt 25:29—shall be taken; Luke 22:61—And Peter; Acts 26:20—repent; Rom 11:22—otherwise; 1 Cor 11:31—General; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; Phil 3:16—whereto; 1 Tim 5:12—their; Heb 10:32—call; Rev 3:16—I will spue thee out

Revelation 2:6 that: Rev 2:14, 15; 2 Chr 19:2; Ps 26:5; 101:3; 139:21, 22; 2 John 9, 10 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Deut 16:22—which; Acts 6:5—Nicolas; Acts 20:30—of your; Gal 1:7—pervert; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:10—there; Heb 1:9—hated; Rev 2:2—how

Revelation 2:7 that hath: Rev 2:11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22; 13:9; Matt 11:15; 13:9, 43; Mark 7:16 let him: Rev 14:13; 22:17; 1 Cor 2:10; 12:4–12 To him: Rev 2:11, 17, 26–28; 3:5, 12, 21; 12:10, 11; 15:2; 21:7; John 16:33; 1 John 5:4, 5 the tree: Rev 22:2, 14; Gen 2:9; 3:22–24; Prov 3:18; 11:30; 13:12; 15:4 the paradise: Luke 23:43; 2 Cor 12:4 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:25—the king; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Ps 49:1—Hear; Prov 5:1—attend; Isa 28:23—General; Isa 34:1—Come; Jer 7:2—Hear; Ezek 28:13—in Eden; Joel 1:2—Hear; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 10:22—but; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Mark 4:23—General; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 8:8—He that; Luke 14:35—He; John 6:53—eat; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 13:16—give; Gal 6:9—if; Col 3:4—our; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Heb 1:9—hated; Heb 10:15—General; 1 John 2:14—ye have overcome; Rev 2:23—and all; Rev 22:16—General; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 2:8 the angel: Rev 2:1 the first: Rev 1:8, 11, 17, 18 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—my name; Deut 32:39—even I; 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; Ps 93:2—thou; Isa 41:4—I the Lord; Isa 41:27—first; Isa 44:6—I am the first; Isa 48:12—I am he; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Mic 5:2—whose; Luke 24:5—the living; John 1:1—the beginning; John 1:15—he was; John 8:58—Before; Rom 1:7—to all; 1 Cor 3:14—General; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; Gal 1:1—raised; Phil 1:1—the bishops; Col 1:17—he; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Heb 1:11—thou; Heb 12:2—the author; 1 John 1:1—That which; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 1:20—The seven stars; Rev 19:9—Write

Revelation 2:9 know: Rev 2:2 tribulation: Rev 7:14; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; Rom 5:3; 8:35; 12:12; 1 Thess 3:4; 2 Thess 1:6, 7 poverty: Luke 4:18; 6:20; 2 Cor 8:2, 9; Jas 2:5, 6 thou art: Rev 3:17, 18; Luke 12:21; 2 Cor 6:10; 1 Tim 6:18; Jas 2:5, 6 the blasphemy: Luke 22:65; Acts 26:11; 1 Tim 1:13 which: Rom 2:17, 28, 29; 9:6 the synagogue: Rev 3:9 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 18:18—in that ye have; Prov 13:7—that maketh himself poor; Isa 48:1—which are; Isa 66:18—I know; Matt 6:20—General; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; John 10:14—know; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Phil 3:2—the; Heb 11:26—greater; Jas 1:9—in; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 3 John 2—even; Rev 1:9—companion; Rev 2:10—ye shall; Rev 2:13—know; Rev 2:19—know; Rev 12:9—and Satan

Revelation 2:10 Fear: Matt 10:22 shalt: Dan 3:16–18; Matt 10:28; Luke 12:4–7 the devil: Rev 12:9–11; 13:2, 7, 15–17; Luke 21:12; John 13:2, 27; Eph 2:2; 6:12; 1 Pet 5:8 ye shall: Rev 2:9 ten days: Hab 2:3; 1 Pet 1:6, 7 be thou: Rev 12:11; Matt 10:22; 24:13; Mark 8:35; 13:13; Luke 21:16–19; John 12:25; Acts 20:24; 21:13; 2 Tim 4:7, 8 a crown: Rev 3:11; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 5:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Num 24:14—I will advertise; Deut 3:2—Fear; Deut 20:3—let not; 1 Kgs 22:27—Put this fellow; Job 2:6—save; Ps 27:3—war; Ps 69:33—his prisoners; Ps 119:112—the end; Ps 125:3—the rod; Prov 28:20—faithful; Isa 35:4—fear not; Jer 20:2—smote; Jer 29:26—that thou; Jer 37:15—put; Lam 3:57—thou saidst; Lam 5:16—The crown; Ezek 16:11—and a; Ezek 18:24—All his; Ezek 48:11—charge; Dan 3:18—be it; Dan 6:10—as he; Dan 11:35—to try; Matt 4:3—the tempter; Matt 5:10—are; Matt 6:13—lead; Matt 10:39—General; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 24:12—the love; Matt 25:21—I will; Mark 4:17—when; Mark 8:34—take; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 1:74—that we; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 9:24—General; Luke 11:4—lead; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 17:33—General; Luke 18:30—manifold more; John 8:44—He was; John 14:27—afraid; Acts 5:18—General; Acts 14:22—we; Acts 16:23—they cast; Rom 2:7—patient; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; 1 Cor 9:25—but; 1 Cor 10:13—hath; 2 Cor 6:5—imprisonments; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 1:1—which; Eph 3:1—the; Phil 1:28—in; Phil 1:30—the same; Col 1:23—ye continue; 1 Thess 2:18—Satan; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 2 Tim 2:2—faithful; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; Heb 2:14—the devil; Heb 11:36—bonds; Jas 1:2—divers; Rev 1:9—companion; Rev 2:13—Satan's; Rev 4:4—crowns; Rev 17:14—and faithful

Revelation 2:11 that hath: Rev 2:7; 13:9 the second: Rev 20:6, 14; 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Ps 49:1—Hear; Prov 5:1—attend; Isa 28:23—General; Jer 7:2—Hear; Dan 3:18—be it; Hos 4:1—Hear; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 13:9—General; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Mark 4:23—General; Mark 7:16—General; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 8:8—He that; Luke 14:35—He; John 14:26—he; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 13:16—give; Rom 2:7—patient; Gal 6:9—if; Phil 1:30—the same; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 2:17—hath; Rev 2:23—and all; Rev 2:26—he; Rev 3:22—General; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 21:7—overcometh; Rev 22:16—General; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 2:12 the angel: Rev 2:1; 1:11 Pergamos: Pergamos, now Bergamo, the ancient metropolis of Mysia, and the residence of the Attalian kings, is situated on the river Caicus, about sixty miles north of Smyrna, in Long. 27 degrees E Lat. 39 degrees 11 minutes N. It still retains some measure of its ancient importance; containing a population of 15,000 souls, and having nine or ten mosques, two churches, and one synagogue. which hath: Rev 2:16; 1:16; 19:15, 21; Isa 11:4; Heb 4:12 Reciprocal: Judg 3:16—two edges; Isa 49:2—he hath made; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Zech 9:13—made; Rom 1:7—To all; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; Phil 1:1—the bishops; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 1:20—The seven stars; Rev 19:9—Write

Revelation 2:13 know: Rev 2:2, 9 Satan's: Rev 2:9, 10, 24; 3:9 thou holdest: Rev 2:25; 3:3, 11; 1 Thess 5:21; 2 Tim 1:13; Heb 3:6; 10:23 my name: Rev 3:8; Matt 24:9; Luke 21:17; Acts 9:14; Jas 2:7 denied: Matt 10:23; 1 Tim 5:8; 2 Tim 2:12; Jude 3, 4 was: Acts 22:20 Reciprocal: Ps 120:5—Woe; Prov 4:13—Take; Prov 24:10—thou; Prov 28:20—faithful; Isa 37:28—I know; Isa 66:18—I know; Dan 6:10—as he; Dan 11:33—yet; Matt 10:32—confess me; Matt 13:21—for; Matt 24:45—is; Mark 4:17—when; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 21:16—and some; John 7:13—spake; John 10:14—know; John 17:6—they; Rom 10:10—and with; 1 Cor 4:17—faithful; 1 Cor 8:3—is; Eph 1:1—which; 1 Thess 3:3—moved; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Heb 12:4—General; 2 Pet 2:1—denying; 1 John 5:18—keepeth; Rev 2:19—know; Rev 6:9—slain; Rev 12:9—and Satan; Rev 12:11—they loved not; Rev 17:6—the martyrs

Revelation 2:14 I have: Rev 2:4, 20 Balaam: Num 24:14; 25:1–3; 31:8, 16; Josh 24:9; 2 Pet 2:15; Jude 11 a stumblingblock: Isa 57:14; Jer 6:21; Ezek 3:20; 44:12; Matt 18:7; Rom 9:32; 11:9; 14:13, 21; 1 Cor 1:23; 8:9; 1 Pet 2:8 eat: Rev 2:20; Acts 15:20, 21, 29; 21:25; 1 Cor 8:4–13; 10:18–31 to commit: Rev 21:8; 22:15; 1 Cor 6:13–18; 7:2; Heb 13:4 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; Lev 19:14—not curse; Lev 20:4—and kill; Num 22:5—sent; Num 25:2—they called; Num 25:18—vex you; Deut 27:18—General; Josh 13:22—Balaam; Ps 68:21—of such; Ps 106:28—joined; Prov 28:10—causeth; Isa 28:23—General; Ezek 14:3—and put; Mic 1:13—she; Mic 6:5—Balak; Zeph 1:3—stumblingblocks; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 22:10—both; Mark 10:21—One thing; Luke 17:1—It is; 1 Cor 3:12—wood; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 1 Cor 8:1—touching; 1 Cor 10:8—General; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; 2 Cor 2:17—which; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 5:3—fornication; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 1 Tim 6:10—coveted; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 1:10—there; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 2:6—that

Revelation 2:15 the doctrine: Rev 2:6 Reciprocal: Deut 16:22—which; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 22:10—both; Acts 6:5—Nicolas; 2 Cor 2:17—which; Gal 1:7—pervert; 1 Tim 6:10—coveted; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Heb 1:9—hated; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 2:2—how

Revelation 2:16 Repent: Rev 2:5, 21, 22; 3:19; 16:9; Acts 17:30, 31 else: Rev 2:5 will fight: Rev 2:12; 1:16; 19:15, 21; Isa 11:4; 49:2; Eph 6:17; 2 Thess 2:8 Reciprocal: Job 4:9—by the breath of his nostrils; Isa 27:1—with his; Isa 30:28—his breath; Ezek 18:30—Repent; Hos 6:5—I have; John 8:7—and said; Heb 4:12—sharper

Revelation 2:17 hath: Rev 2:7, 11; 3:6, 13, 22 to eat: Ps 25:14; 36:8; Prov 3:32; 14:10; Isa 65:13; Matt 13:11; John 4:32; 6:48–58; Col 3:3 a new: Rev 3:12; 19:12, 13; Isa 56:4; 65:15 saving: 1 Cor 2:14 Reciprocal: Gen 17:5—but thy name; Gen 32:28—Thy name; Exod

16:15—It is manna; Num 11:7—the manna; 1 Sam 17:25—the king; 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Ps 49:1—Hear; Prov 5:1—attend; Isa 8:16—among; Isa 62:2—thou shalt; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 33:3—mighty; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 13:9—General; Mark 4:23—General; Mark 7:16—General; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 14:35—He; Luke 15:22—a ring; Luke 15:29—yet; Luke 18:30—manifold more; John 6:31—He gave; John 6:53—eat; John 14:17—whom; John 14:21—and will; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 13:16—give; 2 Cor 1:22—sealed; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 3:15—is; Phil 4:7—passeth; Col 2:3—hid; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; 1 John 5:10—hath the; Rev 2:26—he; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 13:9—General; Rev 14:3—no; Rev 21:7—overcometh; Rev 22:16—General; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 2:18 unto: Rev 2:1; 1:11 the Son: Ps 2:7; Matt 3:17; 4:3–6; 17:5; 27:54; Luke 1:35; John 1:14, 49; 3:16, 18, 35, 36; 5:25; 10:36; Acts 8:37; Rom 1:4; 8:32 who: Rev 1:14, 15 Reciprocal: Ps 139:1—thou hast; Prov 5:21—General; Prov 16:2—but; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Jer 7:11—even; Ezek 44:15—the sons; John 1:34—this; John 1:48—when; John 20:31—these; Acts 9:20—that; Acts 16:14—Thyatira; Rom 1:3—his Son; Rom 1:7—To all; 2 Cor 1:19—the Son; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Heb 3:6—as; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 1:20—The seven stars; Rev 19:9—Write; Rev 19:12—eyes; Rev 22:19—take

Revelation 2:19 know: Rev 2:2, 9, 13 charity: 1 Cor 13:1–8; Col 3:14; 1 Thess 3:6; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Tim 1:5; 1 Pet 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7 patience: Rev 2:3 the last: Rev 2:4; Job 17:9; Ps 92:14; Prov 4:18; John 15:2; 2 Pet 3:18 Reciprocal: Num 5:18—the priest; Jer 7:11—even; Matt 24:46—General; John 1:48—when; John 10:14—know; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 1 Thess 1:3—your; 1 Tim 2:10—with; Rev 2:5—and do; Rev 3:1—I know; Rev 13:10—Here

Revelation 2:20 I have: Rev 2:4, 14 that woman: 1 Kgs 16:31; 17:4, 13; 19:1, 2; 21:7–15, 23–25; 2 Kgs 9:7, 30–37 and to seduce: Rev 2:14; Exod 34:15; Num 25:1, 2; Acts 15:20, 29; 1 Cor 8:10–12; 10:18–21, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 14:40—take away; 1 Sam 2:24—ye make; 1 Kgs 18:19—eat at Jezebel's table; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Kgs 10:6—your master's sons; 2 Kgs 21:9—seduced; 2 Chr 21:11—caused; 2 Chr 24:7—that wicked; Prov 7:13—she; Ezek 13:10—seduced; Ezek 13:17—out of; Dan 11:34—cleave; Hos 2:5—their mother; Mic 1:13—she; Mic 6:16—the works; Matt 5:19—shall teach; Matt 13:25—men; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 22:10—both; Mark 10:21—One thing; Luke 17:1—It is; Acts 21:9—which; 1 Cor 5:2—might; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:13—false; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Gal 1:7—pervert; Gal 3:1—who; 1 Tim 1:3—charge; 2 Tim 3:8—resist; Titus 2:3—teachers; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; Rev 2:2—how

Revelation 2:21 space: Rev 9:20, 21; Jer 8:4–6; Rom 2:4, 5; 9:22; 1 Pet 3:20; 2 Pet 3:9, 15 Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Isa 26:10—favour; Jer 44:5—they; Ezek 18:30—so; Dan 4:29—end; Amos 4:6—yet; Hag 2:17—yet; Matt 3:2—Repent; Matt 11:20—because; Matt 21:32—repented; Luke 13:3—except; Luke 15:15—he went; John 5:14—lest; John 8:11—go; Acts 8:22—Repent; Acts 26:20—repent; 1 Cor 5:1—fornication; Eph 5:3—fornication; Rev 2:2—how; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 2:16—Repent; Rev 3:3—repent; Rev 3:19—repent; Rev 16:9—and they

Revelation 2:22 and them: Rev 17:2; 18:3, 9; 19:18–21; Ezek 16:37–41; 23:29, 45–48 except: Jer 36:3; Ezek 18:30–32; 33:11; Zeph 3:7; Luke 13:3, 5; 2 Cor 12:21; 2 Tim 2:25, 26

Reciprocal: Exod 9:2—General; Num 5:16—set her; Prov 7:16—decked; Jer 44:5—they; Ezek 32:25—set her; Luke 15:15—he went; John 8:11—go; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 2:16—Repent; Rev 3:3—repent; Rev 3:19—repent; Rev 9:20—yet

Revelation 2:23 with death: Rev 6:8 and all: Rev 2:7, 11; Deut 13:11; 17:13; 19:20; 21:21; Zeph 1:11 I am: 1 Sam 16:7; 1 Chr 28:9; 29:17; 2 Chr 6:30; Ps 7:9; 44:21; Jer 11:20; 17:10; 20:12; John 2:24, 25; 21:17; Acts 1:24; Rom 8:27; Heb 4:13 and I will: Rev 20:12; Ps 62:12; Isa 3:10, 11; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:5–11; 14:12; 2 Cor 5:10; Gal 6:5; 1 Pet 1:17 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—my name; Lev 13:3—shall look; Num 5:16—set her; Deut 8:2—to know; Josh 22:22—he knoweth; Judg 3:1—prove; 1 Sam 2:3—a God; 2 Sam 7:20—knowest; 1 Kgs 8:39—for thou; 1 Chr 17:18—thou knowest; Job 11:11—he knoweth; Job 24:23—yet his eyes; Ps 16:7—my reins; Ps 119:168—for all my; Ps 139:1—thou hast; Prov 5:21—General; Prov 15:11—the hearts; Prov 16:2—but; Prov 17:3—General; Prov 21:2—the Lord; Prov 24:12—doth not he that; Isa 29:15—seek; Jer 23:25—heard; Jer 32:19—to give; Ezek 11:5—for; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Zeph 1:12—the men; Zech 13:7—the man; Mal 3:2—for; Matt 6:4—seeth; Matt 9:4—knowing; Matt 12:25—Jesus; Matt 16:8—when; Matt 18:35—from; Matt 22:11—when; Matt 22:18—perceived; Matt 26:21—Verily; Mark 2:8—when; Mark 8:17—knew; Mark 9:33—What; Mark 12:15—knowing; Luke 5:22—perceived; Luke 6:8—But; Luke 9:47—perceiving; Luke 11:17—knowing; Luke 16:15—God; John 4:16—Go; John 5:19—and; John 5:42—I know; John 6:61—General; John 13:18—I know; John 16:19—Jesus; John 21:15—thou knowest; Acts 8:21—for; Acts 15:8—which; Rom 2:6—General; 1 Cor 3:8—and every; 2 Cor 11:11—God; 1 Thess 2:4—but God; Heb 4:12—and is; 1 John 3:20—and

Revelation 2:24 the depths: Rev 12:9; 13:14; 2 Cor 2:11; 11:3, 13–15; Eph 6:11, 12; 2 Thess 2:9–12 I will: Acts 15:28 Reciprocal: Matt 23:4—General; Luke 11:9—I say; Rom 8:39—depth; Rev 2:13—Satan's

Revelation 2:25 that: Rev 3:3, 11; Acts 11:28; Rom 12:9; 1 Thess 5:21; Heb 3:6; 4:14; 10:23 till: Rev 1:7; 22:7, 20; John 14:3; 21:22, 23; 1 Cor 4:5; 11:26; 2 Pet 3:10 Reciprocal: Jer 8:5—they hold; Matt 25:5—the; Gal 5:1—Stand; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Titus 1:9—Holding; Rev 2:13—thou holdest; Rev 21:7—overcometh

Revelation 2:26 he: Rev 2:7, 11, 17; 3:5, 12, 21; 21:7; Rom 8:37; 1 John 5:5 keepeth: Matt 24:13; Luke 8:13–15; John 6:29; 8:31, 32; Rom 2:7; 1 Thess 3:5; Heb 10:38, 39; Jas 2:20; 1 John 2:19; 3:23 to him will I give: Rev 3:21; 20:4; 22:5; Ps 49:14; Dan 7:18, 22, 27; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:29, 30; 1 Cor 6:3, 4 Reciprocal: Lev 25:44—General; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Judg 5:13—he made; 1 Kgs 22:4—I am as thou; Ps 2:9—General; Ps 119:33—I shall keep; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 60:12—General; Mic 4:13—thou shalt; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 25:21—I will; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 19:17—been; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; Gal 6:9—if; Heb 6:11—unto; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 12:5—rule; Rev 12:10—the power; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 2:27 he shall: Rev 12:5; 19:15; Ps 2:8, 9; 49:14; 149:5–9; Dan 7:22 even: Matt 11:27; Luke 22:29; John 17:24 Reciprocal: Exod 15:6—dashed; Lev 25:44—General; Josh 10:24—put your feet; Judg 5:13—he made; Ps 31:12—a broken vessel; Isa 30:14—he shall break; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 60:12—General; Jer 19:11—Even; Jer 48:38—broken; Ezek 21:10—General; Dan 2:44—break; Dan 7:18—the saints; Mic 4:13—thou shalt; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 19:28—ye also; Luke 22:30—and sit; 1 Cor 6:2—the saints; Rev 3:21—to sit

Revelation 2:28; Rev 22:16; Luke 1:78, 79; 2 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Job 38:7—the morning; Isa 14:12—Lucifer; Mal 4:2—the Sun; 1 John 5:10—hath the

Revelation 2:29; Rev 2:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Neh 8:3—ears; Ps 49:1—Hear; Prov 5:1—attend; Isa 28:23—General; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 10:1—General; Jer 13:15—and; Jer 17:20—General; Jer 19:3—Hear; Hos 4:1—Hear; Amos 3:1—Hear; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 13:9—General; Mark 4:3—Hearken; Mark 4:23—General; Mark 7:16—General; Luke 14:35—He; Acts 1:2—through; Acts 13:16—give; Rom 1:7—To all; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; Rev 13:9—General; Rev 22:16—General

CHAPTER 3

- 1 The angel of the church of Sardis is reproved;
- 3 exhorted to repent, and threatened if he do not repent;
- 8 The angel of the church of Philadelphia,
- 10 is approved for his diligence and patience;
- 15 the angel of Laodicea rebuked for being neither hot nor cold,
- 19 and admonished to be more zealous;
- 20 Christ stands at the door and knocks.

Revelation 3:1 unto: Rev 1:11, 20 he that: Rev 1:4; 4:5; 5:6; John 1:16, 33; 3:34; 7:37–39; 15:26, 27; 20:22; Acts 2:33; 1 Pet 1:11 and the: Rev 1:16, 20; 2:1 I know: Rev 2:2, 9, 13, 19 and art: Luke 15:24, 32; Eph 2:1, 5; Col 2:13; 1 Tim 5:6; Jas 2:26; Jude 12 Reciprocal: Ezek 44:15—the sons; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 25:3—foolish; Luke 9:60—Let; John 3:21—that his; John 5:25—when; John 10:14—know; Rom 1:7—To all; Rom 2:17—thou art; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Rev 3:8—I know; Rev 3:15—I know; Rev 19:9—Write

Revelation 3:2 watchful: Rev 16:15; Isa 56:10; 62:6, 7; Ezek 34:8–10, 16; Zech 11:16; Matt 24:42–51; 25:13; Mark 13:33–37; Acts 20:28–31; 2 Tim 4:1–4; 1 Pet 4:7; 5:8 strengthen: Rev 2:4; Deut 3:28; Job 4:4–5; 16:5; Isa 35:3; Luke 22:31, 32; Acts 18:23 thy works: 1 Kgs 11:4; 15:3; 2 Chr 25:2; Isa 57:12; Dan 5:27; Matt 6:2–4; 23:5, 28–38 Reciprocal: Deut 18:13—Thou shalt; Matt 25:7—General; Mark 14:38—Watch; John 3:21—that his; 1 Cor 11:31—General; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; 1 Thess 5:6—watch; 2 Tim 4:5—watch; Rev 2:5—and do

Revelation 3:3 Remember: Rev 2:5; Ezek 16:61–63; 20:43; 36:31; Heb 2:1; 2 Pet 1:13; 3:1 and hold: Rev 3:11; 2:25; 1 Tim 6:20; 2 Tim 1:13 repent: Rev 3:19; 2:5, 21, 22 I will: Rev 16:15; Matt 24:42, 43; Luke 12:39, 40; 1 Thess 5:2, 4, 5, 6; 2 Pet 3:10 know: Matt 25:13; Mark 13:33, 36 Reciprocal: Deut 4:9—lest they; Job 24:14—in the night; Prov 28:18—but; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not know; Ezek 12:28—There shall; Amos 4:12—prepare; Matt 24:36—General; Matt 24:50—come; Mark 13:32—of; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 21:34—that day; Acts 26:20—repent; 1 Cor 11:31—General; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; 2 Cor 13:5—Examine; Gal 5:1—Stand; Phil 3:16—whereto; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 1 Tim 1:19—Holding; 1 Tim 6:12—lay; Titus 1:9—Holding; Heb 10:32—call; 1 John 2:24—abide; Rev 2:13—thou holdest; Rev 13:10—Here

Revelation 3:4 names: Rev 11:13 Gr.; Acts 1:15 even: 1 Kgs 19:18; Isa 1:9; Rom 11:4–6 which: Rev 7:14; 19:8; Isa 52:1; 59:6; 61:3, 10; 64:6; Zech 3:3–6; Jude 23 walk: Rev 3:5, 18; 4:4; 6:11; 7:9, 13; 19:14; Esth 8:15; Ps 68:14; Eccl 9:8; Zech 3:4; Mark 16:5 for: Matt 10:11; Luke 20:35; 21:36; 2 Thess 1:5 Reciprocal: Lev 13:48—thing made of; Song 5:2—my dove; Isa 24:13—there; Zech 3:7—places; Matt 10:37—not; Matt 22:8—but; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 28:3—his raiment; Luke 7:4—worthy; Luke 12:8—Whosoever; Luke 15:22—the best; John 20:12—in; Acts 1:10—two; 2 Thess 1:11—would; Rev 14:4—which follow; Rev 16:15—lest; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 3:5 that: Rev 2:7; 1 Sam 17:25 the same: Rev 3:4; 19:8 blot: Exod 32:32, 33; Deut 9:14; Ps 69:28; 109:13 the book: Rev 13:8; 17:8; 20:12, 15; 21:27; 22:19; Phil 4:3 confess: Mal 3:17; Matt 10:32; Luke 12:8; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Gen 7:4—destroy; Num 3:40—General; Deut 29:20—blot out; 2 Kgs 14:27—blot out; Neh 13:14—Remember me; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Isa 4:3—written; Isa 56:5—that shall; Dan 12:1—written; Zech 3:7—places; Matt 7:21—my; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 28:3—his raiment; Luke 6:23—your; Luke 9:26—whosoever; Luke 10:20—your; Luke 15:22—the best; Gal 6:9—if; Phil 2:11—every; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 2:26—he; Rev 3:18—white; Rev 4:4—clothed; Rev 6:11—white; Rev 7:9—clothed; Rev 12:11—they overcame

Revelation 3:6; Rev 2:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Prov 5:1—attend; Jer 7:2—Hear; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 13:9—General; Mark 4:9—General; Mark 7:16—General; Gal 6:9—if; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; Rev 2:17—hath; Rev 3:22—General; Rev 22:16—General

Revelation 3:7 to the: Rev 1:11; 2:1 Philadelphia: Philadelphia, so called for its founder, Attalus Philadelphus, still exists in the town called Allahshehr, “the city of God,” “a column in a scene of ruins.” It is situated on the slopes of three or four hills, the roots of mount Tmolus, by the river Cogamus, twenty seven miles ESE from Sardis, about Long. 28 degrees 40 minutes, Lat. 38 degrees 23 minutes. The number of houses is said to be about 3,000, of which 250 are Greek, the rest Turkish; and the Christians have twenty-five places of worship, five of them large and regular churches, a resident bishop, and twenty inferior clergy. he that is holy: Rev 4:8; 6:10; Ps 16:10; 89:18; 145:17; Isa 6:3; 30:11; 41:14, 16, 20; 47:4; 48:17; 49:7; 54:5; 55:5; Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34; Acts 3:14 he that is true: Rev 3:14; 1:5; 6:10; 15:3; 16:7; 19:2, 11; 21:5; Matt 24:35; John 14:6; 1 John 5:20 the key: Rev 1:18; Isa 22:22; Luke 1:32 he that openeth: Rev 5:3–5, 9; Job 11:10; 12:14; Matt 16:19 Reciprocal: Exod 23:21—my name; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Deut 33:8—with thy; 2 Kgs 6:17—open his eyes; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Job 14:5—thou hast; Ps 89:19—to thy holy; Ps 99:9—for the; Prov 30:3—the holy; Isa 5:16—God that is holy; Isa 43:15—the Lord; Isa 57:15—whose; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Dan 9:24—the most; Matt 18:18—General; Mark 13:34—the porter; Luke 24:45—General; John 10:3—the porter; Acts 2:27—thine; Acts 7:52—the Just One; Acts 12:10—which; Acts 14:27—opened; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 1:7—To all; Rom 3:4—let God; 1 Cor 16:9—door; 2 Cor 1:18—as; 2 Cor 2:12—and a; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; Col 4:3—that; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; Heb 7:26—holy; 1 Pet 1:15—is; 1 John 2:20—the Holy; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 1:20—The seven stars; Rev 3:8—an open; Rev 15:4—thou only; Rev 19:9—Write

Revelation 3:8 I know: Rev 3:1, 15; 2:2 an open: Rev 3:7; 1 Cor 16:9; 2 Cor 2:12; Col 4:3 a little: Dan 11:34; 2 Cor 12:8–10; Phil 4:13 and hast kept: Rev 3:10; 22:7; John 14:21–24;

15:20; 17:6; 2 Tim 4:7 and hast not: Rev 2:13; Prov 30:9; Matt 26:70–72; Luke 12:9; Acts 3:13, 14; 1 Tim 5:8; 1 John 2:22, 23; Jude 4 Reciprocal: Josh 24:27—deny; Matt 18:18—General; John 10:3—the porter; John 10:14—know; Acts 14:27—opened; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 1 Tim 1:19—Holding; 2 Tim 2:12—if we deny; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; 2 Pet 2:1—denying; 1 John 5:18—keepeth; Rev 14:12—the faith

Revelation 3:9 the synagogue: Rev 2:9 I will make them to: Exod 11:8; 12:30–32; 1 Sam 2:36; Esth 8:17; Job 42:8–10; Isa 49:23; 60:14; Zech 8:20–23; Acts 16:37–39 Reciprocal: Gen 21:22—God; Gen 26:27—seeing; Gen 39:3—saw that; Gen 42:6—bowed; Exod 8:25—General; Exod 11:3—Moses; Num 12:11—I beseech thee; Deut 2:25—General; Deut 28:10—and they shall; Judg 5:13—he made; Judg 11:7—Did not ye hate; 1 Sam 18:28—General; 1 Sam 30:3—burned; 2 Sam 1:2—he fell; 2 Sam 19:18—fell down; 1 Kgs 13:6—now; 2 Kgs 1:13—besought; 2 Kgs 3:12—Israel; Esth 6:11—took Haman; Esth 7:7—Haman; Job 11:19—many; Prov 14:19—General; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 26:6—General; Isa 26:11—be; Isa 41:11—all they; Isa 43:4—I Have; Isa 45:14—they shall fall; Isa 48:1—which are; Dan 5:11—light; Mic 7:17—lick; Matt 25:8—Give; Matt 28:9—and held; Luke 14:10—then; John 6:70—and one; John 8:55—shall; John 16:27—the Father; Acts 16:29—and fell; Acts 16:39—came; Rom 2:17—thou art; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor 6:8—evil; Phil 2:15—rebuke; Phil 3:2—the; 2 Thess 2:16—which; 1 John 2:22—Who; Rev 2:13—Satan’s; Rev 12:9—and Satan

Revelation 3:10 the word: Rev 1:9; 13:10; 14:12 I also: Matt 6:13; 26:41; 1 Cor 10:13; Eph 6:13; 2 Pet 2:9 all: Matt 24:14; Mark 14:9; Luke 2:1; Rom 1:8 to try: Isa 24:17; Dan 12:10; Zech 13:9; Jas 3:12; 1 Pet 4:12 Reciprocal: Ps 41:1—time of trouble; Ps 119:67—but now; Prov 14:3—but; Prov 16:17—he; Mark 13:13—but; Mark 14:38—Watch; Luke 11:4—lead; Luke 21:19—General; Luke 22:40—Pray; John 6:70—and one; Acts 21:13—for; 2 Cor 6:4—in much; Phil 4:1—so; 1 Thess 1:3—and patience; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 1 Tim 1:19—Holding; 2 Tim 4:7—I have kept; Heb 2:18—they; Heb 11:17—when; Heb 12:1—with patience; 1 Pet 1:7—the trial; 2 Pet 1:10—never; Rev 2:3—hast patience; Rev 3:8—and hast kept; Rev 16:14—the whole

Revelation 3:11 I come: Rev 1:3; 22:7, 12, 20; Zeph 1:14; Phil 4:5; Jas 5:9 hold: Rev 3:3; 2:13, 25 thy: Rev 2:10; 4:4, 10; 1 Cor 9:25; 2 Tim 2:5; 4:8; Jas 1:12; 1 Pet 5:3, 4 Reciprocal: Song 3:4—I held; Lam 5:16—The crown; Ezek 18:24—All his; Luke 19:26—and from; John 21:22—If; 1 Cor 9:24—so run; Phil 4:1—so; Col 2:18—no; 1 Thess 3:8—if; 1 Thess 5:21—hold; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; 2 Tim 1:13—Hold; Titus 1:9—Holding; Heb 3:6—if; Heb 10:23—hold; 2 Pet 1:10—never; 1 John 2:24—abide; 2 John 8—Look

Revelation 3:12 overcometh: Rev 2:7; 17:14; 1 John 2:13, 14; 4:4 pillar: 1 Kgs 7:21; Jer 1:18; Gal 2:9 I will: Rev 2:17; 14:1; 22:4 the city: Rev 21:2, 10–27; Ps 48:8; 87:3; Gal 4:26, 27; Heb 12:22 my new: Rev 22:4; Isa 65:15; Eph 3:15 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 17:25—the king; Ezra 9:8—in his holy place; Ps 45:15—they shall; Ps 61:4—abide; Ps 65:4—causest; Prov 9:1—pillars; Song 3:4—I held; Song 3:10—General; Isa 33:20—not one; Isa 43:7—called; Isa 56:5—and a; Isa 60:14—The city; Ezek 40:49—pillars; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Mark 12:16—image; Luke 2:37—which; Luke 6:23—your; John 14:2—my; Gal 6:9—if; 1 Tim 4:8—having; 1 Pet 2:5—also; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 2:26—he; Rev 12:11—they overcame; Rev 13:17—name; Rev 19:12—a name; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 3:13; Rev 2:7 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Prov 5:1—attend; Jer 7:2—Hear; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 13:9—General; Mark

4:9—General; Mark 7:16—General; Acts 1:2—through; Gal 6:9—if; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; Rev 2:17—hath; Rev 3:22—General; Rev 22:16—General

Revelation 3:14 the angel: Rev 1:11; 2:1 of the Laodiceans: or, in Laodicea, Col 2:1; 4:16 the Amen: Isa 65:16; 2 Cor 1:20 the faithful: Rev 3:7; 1:5; 19:11; 22:6; Isa 55:4; Jer 42:5 the beginning: Col 1:15 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Prov 8:7—my mouth; Isa 11:5—and faithfulness; Isa 43:10—and my servant; Jer 28:6—Amen; Jer 29:23—even I; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Matt 6:13—Amen; Matt 24:35—my; John 3:3—Verily; John 3:11—We speak; John 5:31—General; John 14:6—the truth; John 18:37—that I should; Rom 1:7—To all; 2 Cor 1:18—as; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; Col 1:18—the beginning; Col 4:13—Laodicea; 1 Thess 5:12—and are; 1 Tim 6:13—who before; Heb 1:10—in; 2 Pet 3:4—from the beginning; 1 John 5:20—him that; Rev 1:4—to the; Rev 1:20—The seven stars; Rev 2:4—because; Rev 19:9—Write; Rev 22:18—testify

Revelation 3:15 I know: Rev 3:1; 2:2 that: Rev 2:4; Matt 24:12; Phil 1:9; 2 Thess 1:3; 1 Pet 1:22 I would: Deut 5:29; Ps 81:11–13; 2 Cor 12:20 thou: Josh 24:15–24; 1 Kgs 18:21; Prov 23:26; Hos 7:8; 10:2; Zeph 1:5, 6; Matt 6:24; 10:37; Luke 14:27, 28; 1 Cor 16:22; Jas 1:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 17:41—these nations; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:81—fainteth; Jer 2:31—We are lords; Ezek 20:39—but; Hos 5:3—know; Matt 12:30—that is; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 13:47—and gathered; Matt 25:3—foolish; Matt 25:30—cast; Luke 11:23—General; John 3:21—that his; John 10:14—know; Rom 12:11—fervent; 1 Cor 8:3—is; 2 Cor 11:29—and I burn; Rev 3:8—I know

Revelation 3:16 I will spue thee out: Rev 2:5; Jer 14:19; 15:1–4; Zech 11:8, 9 Reciprocal: Lev 18:28—General; Deut 20:8—fearful; Deut 32:19—And when; 1 Kgs 18:21—How long; 2 Kgs 17:41—these nations; Ps 119:20—soul; Ps 119:81—fainteth; Prov 1:23—behold; Ezek 20:39—but; Hos 7:8—a cake; Hos 10:2—Their heart is divided; Matt 12:30—that is; Matt 13:12—from; Matt 25:3—foolish; Matt 25:30—cast; Luke 11:23—General; Acts 1:2—through; Rom 12:11—fervent; 1 Cor 8:3—is

Revelation 3:17 I am: Rev 2:9; Prov 13:7; Hos 12:8; Zech 11:5; Luke 1:53; 6:24; 18:11, 12; Rom 11:20, 25; 12:3; 1 Cor 4:8–10 have need: Deut 8:12–14; Prov 30:9; Jer 2:31; Matt 9:12 knowest: Rom 2:17–23 wretched: Matt 5:3; Rom 7:24 blind: Isa 42:19; John 9:40, 41; 2 Pet 1:9 naked: Rev 16:15; Gen 3:7, 10, 11; Exod 32:35 Reciprocal: Exod 32:25—naked; 2 Chr 28:19—made Judah; Ps 72:12—For; Prov 8:5—General; Prov 9:4—General; Prov 26:12—a man; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Isa 59:6—neither; Isa 64:6—all our; Jer 2:23—How canst; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Zeph 1:17—they shall; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 25:9—but; Mark 10:24—trust; Luke 6:25—full; Luke 6:42—see; Luke 11:35—General; Luke 15:29—Lo; John 4:10—thou wouldest; Acts 2:40—Save; Acts 8:22—pray; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 10:3—to establish; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 2 Cor 8:7—as; 2 Cor 11:19—seeing; 1 Tim 6:4—He; 1 John 1:6—If; 1 John 2:11—because

Revelation 3:18 counsel: Ps 16:7; 32:8; 73:24; 107:11; Prov 1:25, 30; 19:20; Eccl 8:2 buy: Prov 23:23; Isa 55:1; Matt 13:44; 25:9 gold: Mal 3:3; 1 Cor 3:12, 13; 1 Pet 1:7 that thou: Rev 2:9; Luke 12:21; 2 Cor 8:9; 1 Tim 6:18; Jas 2:5 white: Rev 3:4, 5; 7:13; 16:15; 19:8; 2 Cor 5:3 the shame: Rev 16:15; Isa 47:3; Jer 13:26; Dan 12:2; Mic 1:11; Nah 3:5 anoint: John 9:6–11; 1 John 2:20–27 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—because; Gen 9:21—and he; Exod 28:42—breeches; Exod 32:25—naked; Num 31:23—abide; 2 Chr 28:19—made Judah; Ps 45:13—clothing; Ps 72:12—For; Ps 119:18—Open; Prov 3:14—General; Prov 8:5—General; Prov 8:18—durable; Prov 9:4—General; Isa 20:4—shame; Isa 29:18—the

deaf; Isa 42:7—open; Isa 42:18—ye deaf; Isa 46:12—Hearken; Isa 59:6—neither; Isa 64:6—all our; Jer 2:23—How canst; Lam 1:8—they; Ezek 16:7—whereas; Ezek 16:36—and thy; Dan 12:10—shall be; Matt 6:23—If; Matt 7:7—and it; Matt 9:12—They that be whole; Matt 22:11—which; Mark 8:23—spit; Mark 10:30—an hundredfold; Luke 1:53—and; Luke 6:42—see; Luke 12:44—that he will; Luke 15:22—the best; Luke 16:11—true; John 4:10—thou wouldest; Acts 8:22—pray; Acts 11:26—were; Rom 2:19—art confident; Rom 10:3—to establish; 1 Cor 3:15—work; 1 Cor 10:12—General; 2 Cor 1:21—anoined; Eph 3:8—unsearchable; Heb 11:26—greater; 1 John 1:6—If; Rev 7:9—clothed

Revelation 3:19 many: Deut 8:5; 2 Sam 7:14; Job 5:17; Ps 6:1; 39:11; 94:10; Prov 3:11, 12; 15:10, 32; 22:15; Isa 26:16; Jer 2:30; 7:28; 10:24; 30:11; 31:18; Zeph 3:2; 1 Cor 11:32; 2 Cor 6:9; Heb 12:5–11; Jas 1:12 be: Num 25:11–13; Ps 69:9; John 2:17; Rom 12:11; 2 Cor 7:11; Gal 4:18; Titus 2:14 repent: Rev 2:5, 21, 22 Reciprocal: Gen 14:12—who; Gen 20:16—thus; Gen 29:25—wherefore; 2 Sam 12:14—the child; 2 Sam 24:12—that I may; 1 Kgs 13:21—thou hast disobeyed; 1 Chr 4:10—that it may; 1 Chr 21:10—that I may; 2 Chr 16:12—diseased; 2 Chr 20:1—came against; 2 Chr 20:37—the Lord; Job 22:4—reprove; Job 33:19—chastened; Job 35:15—visited; Ps 23:3—restoreth; Ps 50:21—will; Ps 73:5—They are; Ps 85:8—but; Ps 94:12—teachest; Ps 119:75—thou in; Ps 141:5—the righteous; Prov 1:23—my reproof; Prov 17:10—General; Prov 19:25—reprove; Prov 27:6—the wounds; Eccl 7:5—better; Song 5:6—but my; Isa 1:25—And I; Isa 37:3—General; Isa 48:10—I have refined; Jer 24:5—them that are carried away captive; Jer 46:28—will I; Ezek 3:21—if thou; Hos 5:2—a rebuker; Hos 7:12—as their; Hos 7:15—bound; Jonah 4:8—that God; Mic 6:9—hear; Hag 1:9—Because; Matt 16:9—ye not; Matt 25:7—General; Matt 26:74—saying; Mark 4:13—Know; Mark 8:33—he rebuked; Mark 16:14—and upbraided; Luke 1:20—because; Luke 9:55—and rebuked; John 11:3—he; John 15:2—and; John 16:27—the Father; John 21:17—the third; Rom 8:28—we know; 1 Cor 11:30—many; 1 Cor 16:24—love; 2 Cor 7:8—though I made; 1 Tim 1:20—that; 2 Tim 4:2—reprove; Heb 12:6—whom; Rev 2:16—Repent; Rev 3:3—repent

Revelation 3:20 I stand: Song 5:2–4; Luke 12:36 I will: John 14:21–23 will sup: Rev 19:9; Luke 12:37; 17:8 Reciprocal: Gen 18:8—stood; Exod 25:29—to cover; Lev 3:11—the food; 2 Sam 9:7—eat bread; 1 Kgs 2:7—eat; 1 Kgs 22:52—in the way; 2 Chr 9:4—the sitting; Ps 95:7—if ye; Ps 101:6—that they; Song 1:12—sitteth; Song 2:4—brought; Song 2:8—voice; Song 5:5—rose; Ezek 41:22—This is; Ezek 44:3—to eat; Matt 8:11—shall sit; Matt 25:7—General; Mark 14:14—where I; Mark 16:19—and sat; Luke 14:16—bade; Luke 19:5—for; Luke 22:11—Where is; John 1:39—abode; John 2:2—both; John 4:40—he abode; John 6:21—they willingly; John 6:56—dwelleth; John 10:3—the porter; John 10:16—they shall; John 10:27—sheep; John 12:2—they made; John 14:23—make; Acts 16:14—whose; Rom 2:4—goodness; Gal 2:20—but; Eph 2:6—sit; Eph 3:17—Christ; Col 1:27—Christ; Heb 3:7—hear; Jas 5:9—the Judge; Rev 13:8—whose

Revelation 3:21 him: Rev 2:7; 12:11; 1 John 5:4, 5 to sit: Rev 1:6; 2:26, 27; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30; 1 Cor 6:2, 3; 2 Tim 2:12 even: John 16:33 and am: Rev 5:6–8; 7:17; Dan 7:13, 14; Matt 28:18; John 5:22, 23; Eph 1:20–23; Phil 2:9–21 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 1 Sam 17:25—the king; 1 Kgs 2:7—eat; Esth 5:1—sat; Ps 16:6—I have; Ps 18:29—by thee; Ps 45:15—they shall; Ps 91:15—honour; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 101:6—that they; Ps 149:9—this honour; Prov 4:9—a crown; Prov 16:32—and he; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 22:23—a glorious; Jer 17:12—General; Ezek 1:26—the appearance of a man; Dan 7:18—the saints; Dan 7:22—judgment; Hos 11:12—ruleth; Zech 3:7—judge; Zech

6:13—bear; Matt 8:11—shall sit; Matt 10:22—but; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 25:21—I will; Matt 25:31—then; Mark 16:19—he was; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 12:37—that; Luke 18:30—manifold more; Luke 22:69—on; John 13:32—shall; John 14:2—my; John 14:3—I will; John 14:23—make; John 17:24—I will; Acts 7:49—Heaven; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Gal 6:9—if; Eph 2:6—sit; Eph 3:18—able; Phil 3:14—press; 2 Thess 2:14—to; 1 Tim 4:8—having; Heb 1:3—sat; Heb 8:1—who; Jas 1:12—the crown; 2 Pet 1:11—an entrance; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 11:12—And they; Rev 22:1—proceeding; Rev 22:5—and they; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 3:22; Rev 3:6, 13; 2:7, 11, 17 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 15:2—Hear ye me; Neh 8:3—ears; Prov 5:1—attend; Jer 7:2—Hear; Jer 29:1—of the letter; Ezek 44:15—the sons; Mic 1:2—hearken; Matt 11:15—General; Matt 13:9—General; Matt 24:15—whoso; Mark 4:9—General; Mark 7:16—General; Acts 1:2—through; Rom 1:7—To all; 2 Cor 3:3—the epistle; Gal 6:9—if; 1 Tim 4:1—the Spirit; Heb 10:15—General; 1 John 2:14—ye have overcome; Rev 1:19—and the things which are; Rev 4:1—After; Rev 10:4—I was; Rev 22:16—General

CHAPTER 4

- 1 John sees the throne of God in heaven;
- 4 The four and twenty elders;
- 6 The four beasts full of eyes before and behind;
- 10 The elders lay down their crowns, and worship him that sat on the throne.

Revelation 4:1 After: Rev 1:1—Rev 3:22 a door: Exod 1:1; Matt 3:16; Mark 1:10; Luke 3:21; Acts 7:56; 10:11 the first: Rev 1:10; 16:17 Come: Rev 11:12; Exod 19:24; 24:12; 34:2, 3 and I: Rev 1:19; 22:6; John 16:13 Reciprocal: Gen 41:25—God; Gen 49:1—Gather; Exod 19:16—voice; Prov 25:7—Come; Isa 48:6—showed; Isa 58:1—like; Ezek 1:1—the heavens; Dan 2:45—the great; Dan 9:22—he informed; Amos 3:7—but; Amos 7:4—showed; John 1:51—Hereafter; Acts 7:55—looked; Rev 5:4—because; Rev 7:1—after; Rev 13:6—and them; Rev 14:1—I looked; Rev 17:1—talked; Rev 19:11—heaven

Revelation 4:2 I was: Rev 1:10; 17:3; 21:10; Ezek 3:12–14 a throne: Rev 4:5; 20:11; Isa 6:1; Jer 17:12; Ezek 1:26, 28; 10:1 and one: Rev 4:9; 3:21; 5:1, 6, 7, 13; 6:16; 7:9–17; 12:5; 19:4; 21:5; 22:1–3; Isa 6:1; Dan 7:9; Heb 8:1 Reciprocal: Num 2:2—about the; 1 Kgs 22:19—I saw the Lord; Ps 11:4—the Lord's; Ezek 8:3—the spirit; Matt 22:43—General; Matt 23:22—by the; Acts 10:10—he fell; 2 Cor 12:2—in the; Rev 7:10—sitteth; Rev 14:3—throne

Revelation 4:3 like a: Rev 21:11, 19, 20; Exod 24:10; Ezek 1:26; 28:13 a rainbow: Rev 10:1; Gen 9:13–16; Isa 54:9, 10; Ezek 1:28 like unto: Rev 21:19; Exod 28:18; 39:11; Ezek 28:13 Reciprocal: Exod 28:20—a jasper; 1 Kgs 22:19—I saw the Lord; Ezek 1:22—the likeness; Ezek 10:1—in the; Matt 23:22—by the; Acts 10:10—he fell; Rev 5:1—that sat; Rev 5:7—out; Rev 5:13—him; Rev 7:10—sitteth

Revelation 4:4 were four: Rev 11:16; 20:4; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30 four and twenty: Rev 4:10; 5:8, 14; 7:11; 19:4 clothed: Rev 3:4, 5; 6:11; 7:9, 13, 14; 19:14 crowns: Rev 2:10; 9:7;

Esth 8:15; Ps 21:3; 2 Tim 4:8 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Isa 61:10—for; Ezek 16:11—and a; Ezek 44:17—they shall; Zech 3:5—fair; 1 Cor 9:25—but; 1 Tim 5:1—an elder; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; Rev 3:11—thy; Rev 4:8—which; Rev 5:5—one; Rev 5:6—in the midst of the throne; Rev 5:11—the throne; Rev 7:15—are; Rev 13:6—and them

Revelation 4:5 proceeded: Rev 8:5; 11:19; 16:17, 18; Exod 19:16; 20:18; Ps 18:13, 14; 68:35; Joel 3:16; Heb 12:18–29 seven: Gen 15:7; Exod 37:23; 2 Chr 4:20; Ezek 1:13; Zech 4:2, 11–14 the seven: Rev 1:4; 3:1; 5:6; Matt 3:11; Acts 2:3; 1 Cor 12:4–11 Reciprocal: Exod 25:31—a candlestick; Exod 25:37—seven; Exod 40:25—General; Num 8:2—General; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Rev 4:2—a throne; Rev 6:1—the noise; Rev 6:16—the face; Rev 19:6—and as the voice of mighty; Rev 22:1—proceeding

Revelation 4:6 a sea: Rev 15:2; Exod 38:8; 1 Kgs 7:23 crystal: Rev 21:11; 22:1; Job 28:17; Ezek 1:22 the midst: Rev 5:6; 7:17; Ezek 1:4, 5 four beasts: Rev 4:8, 9; 5:6, 14; 6:1; 7:11; 14:3; 15:7; 19:4; Ezek 1:5–28; 10:14 full: Rev 4:8; Ezek 1:18; 10:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; Isa 62:6—which; Heb 13:21—to whom; Rev 4:7—the first beast; Rev 5:11—the throne; Rev 6:5—he had; Rev 7:10—unto

Revelation 4:7 the first beast: Rev 4:6; Gen 49:9; Num 2:2–34; 23:24; 24:9; Prov 28:2; Ezek 1:10; 10:14, 21 like a calf: Ezek 1:10; 1 Cor 9:9, 10 as: 1 Cor 14:20 a flying: Deut 28:49; 2 Sam 1:23; Isa 40:31; Ezek 1:8, 10; 10:14; Dan 7:4; Obad 4 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 7:25—General; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; 2 Chr 4:3—And under; Ps 118:3—General; Ezek 1:6—And every one had four faces; Ezek 1:15—with; Ezek 41:18—and every; Rev 6:1—one; Rev 6:3—General; Rev 6:5—he had; Rev 6:7—General

Revelation 4:8 six: Isa 6:2–13; Ezek 1:6; 10:21, 22; 2 Tim 4:2 full: Rev 4:6; 1 Tim 4:16 and they: Rev 7:15; Isa 62:1, 6, 7; Acts 20:31; 1 Thess 2:9; 2 Thess 3:8, 9 rest not: Gr. have no rest Holy: Rev 3:7; Exod 15:11; Isa 6:3 Lord God Almighty: Rev 1:8; 11:17; 15:3; 16:7, 14; 19:15; 21:22; Gen 17:1; Ps 91:1; Isa 13:6; Joel 1:15; 2 Cor 6:18 which: Rev 4:4; Heb 13:8 Reciprocal: Exod 3:14—I AM hath; Lev 20:26—the Lord; Job 4:17—shall a man; Job 6:10—the Holy One; Ps 22:3—But; Ps 30:4—holiness; Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 33:21—his; Ps 41:13—Blessed; Ps 66:2—General; Ps 92:1—for; Ps 99:3—for it; Ps 99:9—for the; Ps 103:1—holy name; Ps 111:9—holy; Ps 145:17—righteous; Prov 30:3—the holy; Song 2:14—for sweet; Isa 5:16—God that is holy; Isa 57:15—whose; Ezek 1:18—full; Ezek 10:12—were; Dan 4:17—the holy; Luke 1:49—and; John 17:11—Holy; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; Eph 4:6—who; 1 Thess 3:10—Night; 1 Tim 1:17—be; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; 1 Pet 1:15—is; 1 John 2:20—the Holy; Rev 5:8—the four; Rev 15:4—thou only; Rev 16:5—which art

Revelation 4:9 when: Rev 5:13, 14; 7:11, 12 who: Rev 1:18; 5:14; 10:6; 15:7; Exod 15:18; Ps 48:14; Heb 7:8, 25 Reciprocal: Lev 9:24—they shouted; 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; Ps 30:12—I will; Isa 6:3—Holy; Rom 16:27—God; 2 Cor 9:15—Thanks; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 1:3—Blessed; Eph 3:21—be; Phil 4:20—unto; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 4:6—four beasts; Rev 4:10—worship; Rev 5:11—the throne; Rev 6:16—the face; Rev 7:10—sitteth; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 11:17—We give; Rev 14:7—give; Rev 14:11—for; Rev 21:5—that sat

Revelation 4:10 fall: Rev 5:8, 14; 19:4; Job 1:20; Ps 72:11; Matt 2:11 worship: Rev 4:9; 7:11; 15:4; 22:8, 9; 1 Chr 29:20; 2 Chr 7:3; Ps 95:6; Matt 4:9, 10; Luke 24:52 cast: Rev 4:4; 1 Chr 29:11–16; Ps 115:1; 1 Cor 15:10 Reciprocal: Num 14:5—General; 1 Chr 29:14—that we

should; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Isa 6:1—sitting; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Ezek 16:11—and a; Dan 4:34—him; Dan 6:26—for; Zech 3:5—fair; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 4:7—worship me; Luke 17:16—fell; Rom 11:36—to whom; 1 Cor 9:25—but; Phil 2:10—every; 1 Thess 2:19—crown; 2 Tim 2:5—is he; 2 Tim 4:8—a crown; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; Rev 3:11—thy; Rev 5:5—one; Rev 5:11—the throne; Rev 7:13—one; Rev 11:16—General; Rev 14:11—for; Rev 19:1—Salvation; Rev 19:10—worship

Revelation 4:11 art: Rev 5:2, 9, 12; 2 Sam 22:4; Ps 18:3 to receive: Rev 14:7; Deut 32:4; 1 Chr 16:28, 29; Neh 9:5; Job 36:3; Ps 29:1, 2; 68:34; 96:7, 8 for thou: Rev 10:6; Gen 1:1; Exod 20:11; Isa 40:26, 28; Jer 10:11; 32:17; John 1:1–3; Acts 17:24; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16, 17; Heb 1:2, 10 and for: Prov 16:4; Rom 11:36 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Neh 9:6—thou hast; Esth 1:4—the riches; Ps 24:7—King; Ps 33:9—and it stood; Ps 115:1—unto us; Ps 138:5—for great; Ps 148:5—for he; Jer 27:5—made; Jer 51:15—hath made; Dan 2:37—power; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; John 1:3—General; Acts 7:2—The God; 1 Cor 12:18—as it; 1 Thess 2:19—crown; 1 Tim 6:16—to whom; Heb 1:3—upholding; Heb 2:10—for; Heb 11:3—faith; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 7:17—God; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 19:1—Salvation

CHAPTER 5

- 1 The book sealed with seven seals,
- 9 which only the Lamb that was slain is worthy to open;
- 12 Therefore the elders praise him, and confess that he redeemed them with his blood.

Revelation 5:1 that sat: Rev 4:3 a book: Rev 10:2, 8–11; Isa 34:16; Ezek 2:9, 10 sealed: Rev 6:1; Isa 8:16; 29:11; Dan 8:26; 12:4–9 Reciprocal: Exod 32:15—written; Josh 6:4—seven times; Ezra 6:1—rolls; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 48:6—showed; Jer 36:2—a roll; Zech 5:1—roll; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 5:7—out; Rev 8:1—And; Rev 21:5—that sat; Rev 22:10—Seal

Revelation 5:2 a strong: Ps 103:20 Who: Rev 5:5; Isa 29:11, 12; 41:22, 23 Reciprocal: Job 41:15—a close; Isa 48:6—showed; John 10:15—As; Rev 4:11—art; Rev 5:9—Thou art; Rev 7:2—having; Rev 10:1—another; Rev 18:2—cried

Revelation 5:3; Rev 5:13; Isa 40:13, 14; 41:28; Rom 11:34 Reciprocal: Exod 37:10—General; Job 41:15—a close; Rev 3:7—he that openeth; Rev 5:9—Thou art

Revelation 5:4 because: Rev 4:1; Dan 12:8, 9 Reciprocal: Isa 30:19—thou shalt

Revelation 5:5 one: Rev 4:4, 10; 7:13 Weep: Jer 31:16; Luke 7:13; 8:52; 23:28; John 20:13 the Lion: Gen 49:9, 10; Num 24:9; Heb 7:14 the Root: Rev 22:16; Isa 11:1, 10; Jer 23:5, 6; Rom 1:3; 15:12 hath: Rev 1:1; 6:1 Reciprocal: Gen 46:12—Judah; Gen 49:8—thy hand; Exod 37:23—General; Num 23:24—as a great; Judg 1:2—General; 1 Kgs 7:29—lions; 1 Kgs 10:20—lions; 1 Chr 5:2—Judah; 2 Chr 9:18—two lions; Job 41:15—a close; Isa 8:16—seal; Isa 31:4—Like as; Ezek 1:10—the face of a lion; Dan 2:23—and hast; Dan 7:16—one; Amos 3:8—lion; 2 Tim 2:8—Jesus; Rev 5:2—Who; Rev 6:5—he had; Rev 11:16—General; Rev 14:1—a Lamb

Revelation 5:6 in the midst of the throne: Rev 4:4–6 a Lamb: An emblematical representation of our Saviour's high priesthood. Rev 5:9, 12; 6:16; 7:9–17; 12:11; 13:8; 17:14; 21:23; 22:1, 3; Isa 53:7, 8; John 1:29, 36; Acts 8:32; 1 Pet 1:19, 20 seven horns: As a horn is the emblem of power, and seven the number of perfection, the seven horns may denote the almighty power of Jesus Christ. 1 Sam 2:10; Dan 7:14; Mic 4:13; Hab 3:4; Luke 1:69; Phil 2:9–11 seven eyes: His infinite knowledge and wisdom; and especially "the treasures of wisdom" laid up in him, to be communicated to the Church by "the seven spirits of God", i.e., the Holy Spirit. 2 Chr 16:9; Zech 3:9; 4:10 the seven spirits: Rev 4:5 Reciprocal: Gen 22:8—General; Exod 12:3—take to; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Num 7:39—General; Josh 6:4—seven times; Job 28:24—General; Isa 52:13—he shall; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 9:31—spake; Luke 20:36—they are; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; Heb 1:14—sent; Rev 1:4—from the; Rev 3:1—he that; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 4:6—the midst; Rev 5:13—and unto; Rev 7:17—in the

Revelation 5:7 out: Rev 5:1; 4:2, 3 Reciprocal: Isa 6:1—sitting; Rev 7:10—sitteth

Revelation 5:8 the four: Rev 5:14; 4:4, 8, 10; 7:10–12; 19:4; John 5:23; Rom 14:10–12; Phil 2:9–11; Heb 1:6 having: Rev 14:2, 3; 15:2; Ps 33:2; 43:4; 81:2; 150:3 golden: Rev 15:7 odours: or incense the prayers: Rev 8:3, 4; Ps 141:2 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 9:24—they shouted; 1 Sam 10:1—a vial; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 5:13—as one; 2 Chr 9:11—harps; 2 Chr 29:28—And all the congregation; Neh 12:27—thanksgivings; Ps 21:5—glory; Ps 45:11—worship; Ps 72:15—daily; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 118:3—General; Ps 147:7—General; Ps 148:14—the praise; Song 2:14—for sweet; Song 3:6—perfumed; Song 4:6—the mountain; Song 4:10—the smell; Isa 44:23—Sing; Isa 49:13—O heavens; Isa 52:8—with; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Zech 3:5—fair; Mal 1:11—incense; Matt 2:11—frankincense; Matt 20:28—and to; Matt 26:29—until; Mark 14:22—this; Mark 14:24—which; Luke 4:7—worship me; Luke 8:41—and he fell; John 1:17—grace; John 1:29—Behold; John 11:32—she fell; John 14:6—no; John 17:10—and I; Acts 10:31—are; 1 Cor 14:25—falling; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; Eph 3:15—the whole; Rev 11:9—and shall not

Revelation 5:9 sung: Rev 7:10–12; 14:3; Ps 33:3; 40:3; 96:1; 98:1; 144:9; 149:1; Isa 42:10 Thou art: Rev 5:2, 3; 4:11 for: Rev 5:6, 12; 13:8 and hast: Rev 14:4, 6; Matt 20:28; 26:28; Acts 20:28; Rom 3:24–26; 1 Cor 6:20; 7:23; Eph 1:7; Col 1:14; Titus 2:14; Heb 11:14; 1 Pet 1:18, 19; 2 Pet 2:1; 1 John 1:7; 2:2 out: Rev 7:9; 11:9; 14:6; Dan 4:1; 6:25; Mark 16:15, 16; Col 1:23 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—exalt him; Exod 15:21—Sing ye; Exod 29:38—two lambs; Lev 4:31—a sweet; Lev 4:32—a lamb; Lev 9:3—Take ye; Lev 25:25—General; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 35:32—General; Deut 9:26—which thou hast brought forth; Deut 12:23—the blood is; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 2 Sam 7:23—went; 2 Sam 22:40—subdued; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; Ps 9:1—praise; Ps 19:14—redeemer; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 31:5—thou; Ps 34:22—redeemeth; Ps 41:13—Blessed; Ps 49:15—God; Ps 71:23—my soul; Ps 74:2—redeemed; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 98:3—all the ends; Ps 103:4—redeemeth; Ps 107:3—gathered; Ps 111:9—sent; Ps 113:8—General; Ps 117:1—praise him; Ps 130:7—for with; Ps 147:1—and praise; Song 3:11—his mother; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 11:12—set up; Isa 25:1—thou art; Isa 26:2—righteous; Isa 29:22—who redeemed; Isa 35:9—but; Isa 41:9—whom; Isa 41:14—saith; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 43:1—Fear; Isa 43:14—the Lord; Isa 44:24—thy redeemer; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 53:11—see; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 62:12—The redeemed; Isa 63:9—in his; Jer 30:21—and I; Zech 3:7—I will; Zech 4:7—shoutings; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 22:10—and the; Matt 22:30—as; Mark

12:6—They; Mark 14:26—sung; Luke 19:38—glory; Luke 24:21—General; John 9:38—Lord; John 10:15—and I; John 11:52—not; John 12:28—and will; John 12:32—all men; John 13:31—and God; John 14:6—no; John 17:5—glorify; John 20:28—My Lord; Acts 3:25—all; Acts 15:11—that; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; Gal 1:4—from; Gal 3:11—that; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Gal 4:5—redeem; Eph 1:3—Blessed; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 2:7—show; Eph 2:13—are; Eph 3:10—intent; Eph 3:21—be; Eph 5:2—as; Eph 5:23—he; Eph 5:25—loved; Col 1:18—in all; Col 2:10—the head; Col 3:16—and spiritual; 1 Tim 1:12—I thank; 1 Tim 1:15—that; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Tim 2:6—gave; Heb 1:6—And let; Heb 2:9—for every; Heb 9:12—by his; Heb 9:15—for; Heb 9:23—the heavenly; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; Heb 13:21—to whom; Jas 1:9—in; Jas 5:13—let him sing; 1 Pet 4:19—a faithful; 2 Pet 3:18—To him; 1 John 3:16—perceive; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 3:7—he that openeth; Rev 5:13—and unto; Rev 6:5—he had; Rev 7:14—the blood; Rev 8:1—And; Rev 15:3—and the song; Rev 19:1—Salvation; Rev 20:4—and they

Revelation 5:10 kings: Rev 1:6; 20:6; 22:5; Exod 19:6; 1 Pet 2:5–9 we: Rev 20:6; Dan 7:18, 27 Reciprocal: Exod 28:2—glory; Exod 39:30—Holiness; Lev 8:13—Moses; Num 16:5—who is holy; Num 26:53—General; Deut 32:43—Rejoice; 1 Sam 2:8—set them; 1 Chr 15:12—sanctify; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Ps 37:9—inherit; Ps 40:3—And he; Ps 45:16—princes; Ps 113:8—General; Ps 144:9—sing a new; Song 3:11—his mother; Isa 11:6—General; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 53:11—see; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 60:21—inherit; Isa 61:6—named; Isa 66:21—General; Jer 30:21—and I; Jer 31:14—satisfy; Jer 33:18—General; Jer 33:21—and with; Dan 7:22—judgment; Hos 11:12—ruleth; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Mal 3:3—the sons; Matt 25:34—inherit; Rom 5:17—shall reign; 1 Cor 4:8—ye did; 2 Thess 1:11—our God; 2 Tim 2:12—we suffer; Heb 12:28—a kingdom; Jas 1:9—in; 1 Pet 2:9—a royal; 2 Pet 1:11—everlasting

Revelation 5:11 many: Rev 7:11; 1 Kgs 22:19; 2 Kgs 6:16–18; Ps 103:20; 148:2 the throne: Rev 4:4, 6, 9, 10 was: Rev 19:6; Deut 33:2; Ps 68:17; Dan 7:10; Heb 12:22 Reciprocal: Exod 18:10—General; Exod 25:20—toward; 1 Kgs 6:29—carved figures; Neh 9:6—the host; Job 25:3—there; Job 38:7—the sons; Ps 29:1—Give; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 97:7—worship; Ps 145:21—let all flesh; Song 1:16—thou art; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Zech 3:4—those; Matt 4:11—behold; Matt 11:19—But; Matt 13:41—The son; Matt 28:9—worshipped; Luke 2:13—a multitude; Luke 15:10—there; Eph 1:20—and set; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 2:8—hast; 1 Pet 1:12—which things; Rev 7:9—no man; Rev 7:13—one

Revelation 5:12 Worthy: Rev 5:9; Zech 13:7 to receive: Rev 4:11; 7:12; 19:1; Matt 28:18; John 3:35, 36; 17:2; 2 Cor 8:9; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Tim 1:17 Reciprocal: Gen 22:8—General; Exod 25:20—toward; 2 Sam 22:4—worthy; 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; 1 Chr 29:10—Blessed be thou; 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; Ps 18:3—who; Ps 103:22—all his works; Ps 104:31—The glory; Ps 111:3—honourable; Ps 138:5—for great; Ps 145:11—the glory; Dan 2:20—for wisdom; Dan 2:37—power; Zech 9:17—how great is his beauty; Matt 4:11—behold; Matt 6:9—Hallowed; Matt 13:41—The son; Matt 22:42—What; John 1:29—Behold; Acts 7:2—The God; Acts 19:17—the name; Rom 11:36—to whom; 1 Cor 5:7—Christ; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 1:8—in; Eph 3:10—manifold; Phil 4:20—unto; Heb 1:4—so; Heb 12:22—an innumerable; 1 Pet 4:11—dominion; Rev 1:6—to him; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 5:13—blessing; Rev 13:8—Lamb; Rev 14:1—a Lamb

Revelation 5:13 every: Rev 5:3; 7:9, 10; Ps 96:11–13; 148:2–13; Luke 2:14; Phil 2:10; Col 1:23 such: Isa 24:14; 42:10 blessing: Rev 5:12; 1:6; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 72:18, 19; Matt 6:13;

Rom 9:5; 11:36; 16:27; Eph 3:21; 1 Tim 4:16; 1 Pet 4:11; 5:11; Jude 25 him: Rev 4:2, 3 and unto: Rev 5:6, 9; 6:16; 7:10 Reciprocal: Ps 66:2—General; Ps 96:2—bless; Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 104:31—The glory; Ps 113:2—General; Ps 115:18—General; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 150:6—Let every thing; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Hab 3:3—and the earth; John 1:29—Behold; Acts 7:2—The God; Col 1:16—in heaven; Heb 13:21—to whom; Rev 4:9—when; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 13:6—and them; Rev 14:1—a Lamb; Rev 14:11—for; Rev 22:1—proceeding

Revelation 5:14 the four: Rev 19:4 And the four and: Rev 4:9–11 Reciprocal: Num 14:5—General; Jer 28:6—Amen; Ezek 3:23—and I fell; Dan 6:26—for; Hab 3:3—and the earth; Mark 14:35—and fell; Luke 17:16—fell; John 11:32—she fell; Rom 9:5—Amen; Rom 14:11—every knee; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; Phil 2:10—every; Col 1:16—in heaven; Rev 1:18—I am alive; Rev 4:4—four and twenty; Rev 4:6—four beasts; Rev 4:10—fall; Rev 5:8—the four; Rev 7:10—sitteth; Rev 7:12—Amen; Rev 11:16—General; Rev 14:11—for

CHAPTER 6

- 1 The opening of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon, containing a prophecy to the end of the world.

Revelation 6:1 when: Rev 5:5–7 the noise: Rev 4:5; 10:3, 4; 11:19 one: Rev 6:3, 5, 7; 4:6, 7; Acts 4:20 Reciprocal: Isa 29:11—I cannot; Isa 48:6—showed; Amos 3:7—but; John 1:29—Behold; John 12:29—thundered; John 16:13—he will show; Rev 5:1—sealed; Rev 8:1—And; Rev 10:2—a little; Rev 19:6—and as the voice of mighty

Revelation 6:2 a white: This seems to be a representation of the person and dignity of Christ, and the mild and beneficent triumphs of his Gospel over all the powers of paganism. Rev 19:11, 14; Zech 1:8; 6:3–8 and he that: Ps 45:3–5; 76:7 and a: Rev 14:14; 19:12; Zech 6:11–13; Matt 28:18 and he went: Rev 11:15, 18; 15:2; 17:14; Ps 98:1; 110:2; Isa 25:8; Rom 15:18, 19; 1 Cor 15:25, 55–57; 2 Cor 10:3–5 Reciprocal: Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; 2 Sam 3:1—David waxed; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 45:4—ride; Hab 3:8—ride; Hag 2:6—and I; Zech 6:2—red; Zech 9:14—his; Matt 12:20—till; Luke 21:10—Nation shall

Revelation 6:3; Rev 6:1; 4:7 Reciprocal: Jer 15:2—for death; Rev 6:7—General; Rev 8:1—And; Rev 10:2—a little

Revelation 6:4 horse: Rev 12:3; 17:3, 6; Zech 1:8; 6:2 power: Rev 13:10; Exod 9:16, 17; Isa 37:26, 27; Ezek 29:18–20; Dan 2:37, 38; 5:19; John 19:11 and there: Ps 17:13; Isa 10:5, 6; Ezek 30:24, 25 Reciprocal: Jer 12:12—no; Jer 16:5—I have; Jer 38:2—He; Ezek 14:21—my four; Nah 2:3—made; Zech 14:3—General; Mark 13:8—nation shall

Revelation 6:5 he had: Rev 6:1; 4:6, 7; 5:5, 9 a black: Zech 6:2, 6 had: Lev 26:26; Lam 5:10; Ezek 4:10, 16 Reciprocal: Rev 6:7—General; Rev 8:1—And

Revelation 6:6 A measure: “The word choenix signifieth a measure containing one wine-quart and the twelfth part of a quart.” and see: Rev 9:4; Ps 76:10 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs

7:1—a measure of fine flour; Ezek 1:5—the likeness; Zech 6:2—black; Matt 20:2—a penny; Matt 22:19—a penny; John 6:9—barley; Rev 7:1—the wind; Rev 7:3—Hurt not

Revelation 6:7; Rev 6:1, 3, 5; 4:7 Reciprocal: Rev 8:1—And

Revelation 6:8 pale: Zech 6:3 was Death: Rev 20:13, 14; Isa 25:8; Hos 13:14; Hab 2:5; 1 Cor 15:55 marg. unto them: or, to him over: Rev 8:7–12; 9:15, 18; 12:4 kill: Lev 26:22–33; Jer 15:2, 3; 16:4, 16; 43:11; Ezek 5:15–17; 14:13–21 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 24:15—the Lord; Job 18:13—the firstborn; Ps 105:16—Moreover; Rev 2:23—with death; Rev 14:1—I looked

Revelation 6:9 I saw: Rev 8:3; 9:13; 14:18; Lev 4:7; John 16:2 Gr.; Phil 2:17; 2 Tim 4:6 the souls: Rev 20:4; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:23 slain: Rev 1:9; 2:13; 11:3–7; 12:11–17; 19:10; 2 Tim 1:8 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Ps 9:12—When; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 72:14—precious; Isa 26:21—also; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 63:4—General; Jer 11:20—let; Jer 26:19—Thus; Dan 7:25—shall wear out; Dan 11:33—yet; Matt 10:18—for a; Matt 21:35—General; Matt 24:9—shall they; Mark 9:42—it; Mark 13:9—take; Luke 21:16—and some; Rom 9:22—endured; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 4:9—as; Heb 12:4—General; Heb 13:7—word; Rev 1:2—bare; Rev 7:14—came; Rev 8:1—And; Rev 12:17—and have; Rev 16:7—out; Rev 17:6—the martyrs

Revelation 6:10 they cried: Gen 4:10; Ps 9:12; Luke 18:7, 8; Heb 12:24 How: Ps 13:1; 35:17; 74:9, 10; 94:3, 4; Dan 8:13; 12:6; Zech 1:12 holy: Rev 3:7; 15:3, 4 dost: Rev 11:18; 16:5–7; 18:20, 24; 19:2; Deut 32:36–43; Judg 16:28; 1 Sam 24:12; Ps 58:10, 11; Isa 61:2; 63:1–6; Luke 21:22; Rom 12:19; 2 Thess 1:6–8 avenge: This seal seems a prediction of the terrible persecution of the church under Dioclesian and Maximian, from AD 270 to 304, which lasted longer, and was far more bloody, than any or all by which it was preceded, whence it was called “the era of the martyrs.” Reciprocal: Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 32:43—avenge; Josh 10:13—until; Judg 5:31—So let; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; Esth 8:13—avenge themselves; Job 7:19—How long; Job 19:2—How long; Ps 7:13—persecutors; Ps 37:10—yet; Ps 44:24—forgettest; Ps 55:19—hear; Ps 79:5—How long; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 119:84—when; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 40:2—warfare; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 62:6—keep; Isa 64:12—General; Jer 11:20—let; Jer 15:15—remember; Jer 20:12—let me; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:35—The violence; Lam 1:22—all their; Lam 3:64—General; Dan 7:25—shall wear out; Mic 7:9—until; Hab 1:2—how; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:11—the stone; Mark 9:42—it; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; 2 Tim 4:14—reward; 1 Pet 1:15—is; 1 John 5:20—him that; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 14:15—crying; Rev 14:18—came; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev 17:6—the martyrs

Revelation 6:11 white: Rev 3:4, 5; 7:9, 14 that they: Rev 14:13; Isa 26:20, 21; Dan 12:13 until: Rev 7:14; 13:15; 17:6; Matt 10:21; 23:34, 35; John 16:2; Heb 11:40 Reciprocal: Gen 45:22—each; Ps 37:10—yet; Ps 55:19—hear; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 119:84—when; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 40:2—warfare; Dan 11:32—shall be; Mic 7:9—until; Luke 15:22—the best; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; Rev 4:4—clothed; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev 17:17—until

Revelation 6:12 there: Rev 8:5; 11:13; 16:18; 1 Kgs 19:11–13; Isa 29:6; Amos 1:1; Zech 14:5; Matt 24:7; 27:54; 28:2 the sun: Isa 13:9, 10; 24:23; 60:19, 20; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:10, 30, 31; 3:15; Amos 8:9; Hag 2:6, 7, 21, 22; Matt 24:29; 27:45; Mark 13:24, 25; 15:33; Luke 23:44, 45; Acts 2:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Ps

9:3—they shall; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 5:30—if one look; Isa 30:30—the flame; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 42:15—General; Isa 50:3—General; Isa 51:6—the heavens; Jer 4:28—the heavens; Ezek 38:20—the fishes; Luke 21:25—signs; Acts 16:26—suddenly; Rev 8:1—And; Rev 16:8—upon; Rev 17:14—the Lamb shall

Revelation 6:13 the stars: Rev 8:10–12; 9:1; Ezek 32:7; Dan 8:10; Luke 21:25 untimely figs: or green figs of a: Isa 7:2; 33:9; Dan 4:14; Nah 3:12 Reciprocal: Job 15:33—shake off; Ps 46:6—earth; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 28:4—the hasty; Isa 34:4—all the; Ezek 38:20—the fishes; Joel 2:31—sun; Joel 3:15—General; 2 Pet 3:12—the heavens

Revelation 6:14 the heaven: Ps 102:26; Isa 34:4; Heb 1:11–13; 2 Pet 3:10 and every: Rev 16:20; Isa 2:14–17; Jer 3:23; 4:23–26; 51:25; Hab 3:6, 10 Reciprocal: Job 9:5—removeth; Job 14:18—the mountain; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 99:1—earth; Ps 104:5—that it; Isa 1:31—as tow; Isa 13:13—I will; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Matt 24:35—Heaven; Luke 6:48—the flood; 2 Pet 3:12—the heavens; Rev 20:11—from

Revelation 6:15 the kings: Rev 18:9–11; 19:13–21; Job 34:19, 20; Ps 2:10–12; 49:1, 2; 76:12; 110:5, 6; Isa 24:21, 22 hid: Josh 10:16, 17; Judg 6:2; 1 Sam 13:6; Isa 2:10, 19; 42:22; Mic 7:17; Heb 11:38 Reciprocal: Num 16:34—fled; Deut 28:66—General; Deut 29:10—General; Josh 8:20—and they had; Josh 10:2—they feared; Judg 8:12—took; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; 2 Kgs 21:12—whosoever; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Job 13:20—hide myself; Job 18:11—Terrors; Job 30:6—dwell; Job 34:22—no; Ps 68:12—Kings; Prov 1:27—your fear; Isa 2:9—the mean; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 10:3—And what; Isa 33:14—sinners; Jer 4:29—they shall go; Jer 16:6—the great; Jer 16:16—every mountain; Jer 46:5—and their; Jer 49:8—Flee; Jer 50:30—all her; Ezek 7:18—and horror; Ezek 32:32—General; Dan 5:9—greatly; Nah 3:11—thou shalt be hid; Nah 3:18—nobles; Zeph 1:14—the mighty; Heb 10:27—a certain; Jas 5:1—ye; Rev 1:7—and all; Rev 11:18—and thy; Rev 13:16—free; Rev 19:18—of all

Revelation 6:16 Fall: Rev 10:6; Jer 8:3; Hos 10:8; Luke 23:30 the face: Rev 4:2, 5, 9; 20:11 and from: Rev 6:10; 19:15; Ps 2:9–12; 14:5; 21:8–12; 110:5, 6; Zech 1:14, 15; Matt 26:64; 2 Thess 1:7–9 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Josh 2:11—did there remain; Josh 2:24—all the inhabitants; Judg 8:12—took; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Esth 1:12—was the king; Job 13:20—hide myself; Job 18:11—Terrors; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Job 25:2—Dominion; Job 34:22—no; Ps 2:12—when; Ps 18:45—afraid; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 50:22—I tear; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 76:7—who; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Isa 2:10—Enter; Isa 5:15—the mean; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 10:3—And what; Isa 22:5—crying; Jer 11:11—which; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 3:7—flee; Mark 3:5—with anger; John 1:29—Behold; John 3:36—but; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 9:22—willing; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; Heb 2:3—How; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 5:13—and unto; Rev 9:6—shall men

Revelation 6:17 the great: Rev 11:18; 16:14; Isa 13:6–22; Jer 30:7; Joel 2:31; Zeph 1:14–18; Rom 2:5; Jude 6 who: Ps 76:7; 130:3, 4; Joel 2:11; Mal 3:2 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; Josh 2:24—all the inhabitants; 2 Kgs 22:13—great; Esth 1:12—was the king; Job 21:30—day; Job 24:17—in the terrors; Ps 2:12—when; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 47:2—is terrible; Ps 50:22—I tear; Ps 68:2—as wax; Ps 68:35—terrible; Ps 88:7—Thy wrath; Ps 88:16—fierce; Ps 90:11—General; Isa 22:5—crying; Jer 11:11—which; Jer

49:19—that shepherd; Ezek 13:5—the day; Ezek 25:14—and they shall know; Ezek 30:3—the day is; Joel 1:15—the day of; Nah 1:6—can stand; Zeph 1:15—is; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Mal 4:5—great; Matt 3:7—flee; John 3:36—but; Rom 4:15—Because; Rom 9:22—willing; Eph 6:13—to stand; 2 Thess 1:8—taking; Heb 2:3—How; Rev 7:1—after

CHAPTER 7

- 1 An angel seals the servants of God in their foreheads;
- 4 The number of them that were sealed. of the tribes of Israel a certain number;
- 9 Of all the other nations an innumerable multitude, which stand before the throne, clad in white robes, and palms in their hands;
- 14 Their robes were washed in the blood of the Lamb.

Revelation 7:1 after: Rev 4:1-Rev 6:17 four angels: Rev 4:6; 9:14; Ezek 7:2; 37:9; Zech 1:18–20; 6:1; Matt 24:31; Mark 13:27 holding: Isa 27:8; Jer 49:36; Dan 7:2; 8:8; Jonah 1:4; Matt 8:26, 27; 24:31 the wind: Rev 6:6; 9:4; Isa 27:3 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 21:12—the angel; Rev 10:1—another

Revelation 7:2 And I: Rev 8:3; 10:1; Mal 3:1; 4:2; Acts 7:30–32 having: Rev 7:3–8; 5:2; 10:4; Song 8:6; John 6:27; 2 Cor 1:22; Eph 1:13; 4:30; 2 Tim 2:19 living: Deut 5:26; 1 Sam 17:26, 36; 2 Kgs 19:4; Matt 26:63; 1 Thess 1:9; Heb 12:22 to whom: Rev 1:3; 8:7–12 Reciprocal: Exod 28:11—engravings of a signet; Ps 71:3—thou hast; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; 1 Tim 3:15—the living

Revelation 7:3 Hurt not: Rev 6:6; 9:4; Isa 6:13; 27:8; 65:8; Matt 24:22, 31 till: Rev 14:1; Exod 12:13, 23; Isa 26:20, 21; Exod 9:4–6; Zeph 2:3 the servants: Rev 19:2; Isa 54:17; Dan 3:17, 26; 6:16; Mal 3:18; John 12:26; Rom 6:22 in their: Rev 13:16; 14:1; 20:4; 22:4 Reciprocal: Ps 71:3—thou hast; Song 4:12—sealed; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Ezek 9:6—but; 2 Cor 1:22—sealed; Rev 7:2—having; Rev 17:5—upon

Revelation 7:4 I heard: Rev 9:16 an: Rev 14:1, 3; Gen 15:5; Rom 9:27; 11:5, 6 all: Ezek 47:13; 48:19, 31; Zech 9:1; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30; Acts 26:7; Jas 1:1 Reciprocal: Gen 28:14—thy seed; Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Gen 49:28—every one; Exod 1:1—General; Exod 28:21—according to the twelve; Num 1:5—Elizur; Num 1:17—General; Num 1:46—General; Num 26:55—by lot; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; 2 Chr 11:3—to all Israel; Ezra 6:17—according to; Ps 115:14—Lord; Ezek 36:38—the waste; Luke 14:22—and yet; Acts 3:26—first; Eph 1:10—he; Eph 3:15—the whole; Rev 9:4—which; Rev 21:12—and names; Rev 21:17—an

Revelation 7:5 tribe of Juda: Exod 1:2–4; Num 1:4–15; 10:14–27; 13:4–16; 1 Cor 2:1, 2 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 2:1—Reuben; Matt 1:2—Jacob begat; Mark 13:27—shall gather

Revelation 7:6 Aser: Luke 2:36 Reciprocal: Gen 48:5—Reuben; Gen 48:19—I know it; Num 1:34—Manasseh; Matt 8:11—That

Revelation 7:7 Simeon: Num 1:22; 25:14; 26:14; Josh 19:1; Judg 1:3 Levi: Gen 29:34; 35:23; 49:5; Exod 6:16 Issachar: Gen 30:18; 35:23; 49:11; Josh 19:17 Reciprocal: Gen

48:5—Reuben

Revelation 7:8 Reciprocal: Gen 30:24—And she; Gen 48:19—I know it; Judg 1:22—the house

Revelation 7:9 a great: Gen 49:10; Ps 2:8; 22:27; 72:7–11; 76:4; 77:2; 98:3; 110:2, 3; 117:1, 2; Isa 2:2, 3; 49:6–8; 60:1–14; Jer 3:17; 16:19; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; Rom 15:9–12 no man: Rev 5:11; 11:15; Gen 13:16; Hos 1:10; Luke 12:1; Rom 11:25; Heb 11:12; 12:22 of all: Rev 5:9; Dan 4:1; 6:25 stood: Luke 21:36; Eph 6:13 clothed: Rev 7:13, 14; 3:4, 5, 18; 4:4; 6:11 palms: Lev 23:40; John 12:13 Reciprocal: Gen 12:3—in thee; Gen 28:14—thy seed; Exod 12:3—take to; Num 29:35—eighth day; 2 Sam 22:1—in; 1 Kgs 6:29—palm trees; 1 Chr 29:11—is the greatness; Neh 8:15—palm; Ps 72:16—There; Ps 115:14—Lord; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Ps 146:2—While I live; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Song 2:14—for sweet; Song 6:8—General; Isa 4:2—they that are escaped; Isa 35:10—and sorrow; Isa 42:12—General; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 49:13—O heavens; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 53:11—see; Isa 54:1—break; Isa 60:6—they shall show; Isa 60:8—fly; Isa 60:22—little; Isa 61:3—the garment; Isa 61:10—for; Jer 33:22—the host; Ezek 16:10—I girded; Ezek 40:16—palm trees; Ezek 40:22—palm trees; Ezek 41:18—palm trees; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Dan 11:32—shall be; Zech 8:23—out; Matt 3:14—I have; Matt 22:10—and the; Matt 26:28—shed; Mark 9:3—exceeding; Mark 14:24—which; Luke 13:29—General; Luke 15:22—the best; Luke 20:36—they are; John 1:17—grace; John 1:29—Behold; John 11:52—not; John 12:24—if; John 14:6—no; Acts 3:25—all; Acts 4:12—is there; Rom 5:15—hath; Rom 5:19—so by; Rom 8:37—Nay; Gal 1:4—from; Gal 2:16—we have; Eph 5:27—glorious; 1 Tim 3:16—believed; Heb 2:10—many; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; Jas 1:9—in; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 5:13—every; Rev 13:6—and them; Rev 14:1—a Lamb; Rev 19:14—clothed; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 7:10 cried: Zech 4:7 Salvation: Rev 19:1; Ps 3:8; 37:39; 68:19, 20; 115:1; Isa 43:11; 45:15, 21; Jer 3:23; Hos 13:4; Jonah 2:9; Zech 9:9; Luke 3:6; John 4:22; Eph 2:8 sitteth: Rev 4:2, 3, 9–11; 5:7, 13, 14; 21:5 unto: Rev 4:6, 9; 22:3; John 1:29, 36 Reciprocal: Exod 15:21—Sing ye; Ps 27:1—salvation; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 89:5—heavens; Ps 106:47—to give; Ps 117:1—praise him; Song 2:14—for sweet; Isa 12:2—God; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 54:1—break; Jer 33:22—the host; Ezek 47:22—and to the strangers; Dan 11:32—shall be; Zech 8:23—out; Luke 13:29—General; John 11:52—not; Acts 4:12—is there; Rom 5:15—hath; Rom 8:37—Nay; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:27—God; 1 Tim 1:12—I thank; Heb 2:3—so; Jas 1:9—in; Jas 5:13—let him sing; Rev 5:8—the four; Rev 5:9—sung; Rev 12:11—the blood; Rev 15:3—and the song; Rev 22:1—proceeding

Revelation 7:11 all: Rev 4:6; 5:11–13; 19:4–6; Ps 103:20, 21; 148:1, 2 and fell: Rev 11:16 and worshipped: Rev 4:10; 15:4; 19:4; 22:9; Ps 45:11; 97:7; Matt 4:10; John 5:23; Heb 1:6 Reciprocal: Lev 9:24—they shouted; Num 14:5—General; Neh 8:6—with their faces; Ps 69:34—Let; Isa 6:2—stood; 1 Cor 4:9—and to men; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; Rev 4:4—four and twenty; Rev 4:9—when; Rev 15:3—and the song; Rev 22:1—proceeding

Revelation 7:12 Amen: Rev 1:18; 5:13, 14; 19:4; Ps 41:13; 72:19; 89:52; 106:48; Matt 6:13; Jude 25 Blessing: Rev 5:12, 13 thanksgiving: Neh 12:8, 46; Ps 50:14; 95:2; 100:4; 107:22; 116:17; 147:7; Isa 51:3; Jer 33:9, 11; Jonah 2:9; 2 Cor 4:15; 9:11, 12; Col 2:7; 3:17 Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:29—the glory; Ps 30:12—I will; Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 138:5—for great; Isa

25:1—thou art; Matt 11:19—But; 2 Cor 1:20—unto; 2 Cor 2:14—thanks; Gal 1:5—whom; Eph 1:17—the Father; Eph 3:21—be; Phil 4:20—unto; Col 3:15—and be; 2 Thess 1:10—to be glorified; 1 Tim 1:17—be; 1 Tim 6:16—to whom; Rev 4:9—when; Rev 14:11—for

Revelation 7:13 one: Rev 4:4, 10; 5:5, 11 arrayed: Rev 7:9 whence: Gen 16:8; Judg 13:6; John 7:28 Reciprocal: Lev 6:10—linen garment; Ps 51:7—whiter; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Isa 64:6—all our; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 12:10—shall be; Zech 1:9—what; Zech 1:19—What; Zech 3:3—General; Zech 4:4—What; Zech 13:1—a fountain; Luke 15:22—the best; Rom 6:22—become; Rev 3:4—walk; Rev 3:18—white; Rev 19:8—the fine; Rev 22:11—and he that

Revelation 7:14 thou: Exod 37:3 came: Rev 2:9; 6:9–11; 15:2; 17:6; John 16:33; Acts 14:22; Rom 5:3; 2 Thess 1:4 and have: Rev 1:5; Isa 1:18; Zech 3:3–5; 13:1; John 13:8–14; 1 Cor 6:11; Eph 5:26, 27; Heb 9:14; 1 John 1:7 the blood: Rev 5:9; 12:11; Heb 13:12; 1 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 22:8—General; Gen 49:11—he washed; Exod 19:10—wash; Lev 8:6—washed; Lev 8:30—the anointing; Lev 11:25—and be unclean; Lev 14:8—wash his; Lev 15:5—General; Lev 15:21—General; Lev 17:15—both wash; Num 8:7—wash their; Num 19:12—He shall purify; 1 Sam 26:24—let him deliver; 1 Kgs 7:38—ten lavers; 2 Kgs 5:13—Wash; 2 Chr 4:2—a molten sea; 2 Chr 4:6—but the sea; Job 11:16—Because; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 34:6—saved; Ps 34:19—Many; Ps 51:2—Wash; Ps 51:7—whiter; Ps 57:1—until; Ps 66:12—but thou; Ps 71:20—which; Ps 72:16—of the city; Ps 84:6—Who; Ps 90:15—Make; Ps 140:13—the upright; Ps 143:11—bring; Ps 149:4—beautify; Prov 13:19—The desire; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Isa 1:16—Wash; Ezek 36:25—filthiness; Dan 7:16—one; Dan 11:33—yet; Dan 12:10—shall be; Zech 1:9—what; Zech 1:19—What; Zech 3:4—Take; Zech 4:4—What; Mal 3:2—like fullers'; Matt 1:21—for; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 6:13—deliver; Matt 24:9—shall they; Matt 26:28—shed; Mark 8:35—will save; Mark 9:3—exceeding; Luke 9:31—spake; Luke 15:22—the best; Luke 16:25—likewise; John 1:29—Behold; John 13:5—to wash; John 16:20—your; John 17:24—I will; John 19:34—came; John 20:12—in; Acts 1:10—two; Acts 7:10—delivered; Rom 3:24—through; Rom 4:25—Who was; Rom 5:15—hath; Rom 8:10—but; Rom 8:35—shall tribulation; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Gal 2:16—we have; Gal 3:11—that; Phil 1:23—far; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Heb 4:9—remaineth; Heb 12:23—the spirits; Heb 13:23—is set; 1 Pet 5:9—the same; 1 John 5:6—blood; Rev 1:9—companion; Rev 3:4—which; Rev 4:4—clothed; Rev 6:11—white; Rev 7:9—clothed; Rev 14:13—Yea; Rev 19:8—the fine

Revelation 7:15 are: Rev 4:4; 14:3–5; Heb 8:1; 12:2 serve: Rev 20:10; 22:5; Ps 134:1, 2 dwell: Rev 21:3, 4; 22:3; Exod 29:45; 1 Kgs 6:13; 1 Chr 23:25; Ps 68:16–18; Isa 4:5, 6; John 1:14; 1 Cor 3:16; 2 Cor 6:16 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 30:8—serve; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 45:15—With; Ps 84:4—they will; Ps 106:3—Blessed; Ps 119:44—keep; Ps 121:4—shall; Ps 126:6—shall doubtless; Ps 145:2—Every day; Isa 6:1—sitting; Isa 35:8—but it shall be for those; Isa 60:20—the days; Zeph 3:13—they; Zeph 3:15—is in; Luke 2:37—but; Luke 18:7—which; Luke 20:38—for all; John 14:23—make; Acts 20:19—Serving; Gal 3:11—that; Eph 3:19—that ye; 1 Thess 3:10—Night; Rev 4:8—and they; Rev 14:4—which follow; Rev 19:5—a voice

Revelation 7:16 hunger: Ps 42:2; 63:1; 143:6; Isa 41:17; 49:10; 65:13; Matt 5:6; Luke 1:53; 6:21; John 4:14 the sun: Rev 21:4; Ps 121:6; Song 1:6; Isa 4:5, 6; 25:4; 32:2; Jonah 4:8; Matt 13:6, 21; Mark 4:6, 17; Jas 1:11 Reciprocal: Josh 5:12—the manna; Ps 17:15—I shall; Ps 65:4—we shall be; Ps 107:9—General; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Jer 31:14—my people; Ezek

34:14—feed them; Ezek 34:29—consumed; Nah 1:12—I will; Zech 14:8—in summer; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 16:24—in water; John 2:10—but; John 6:35—never hunger; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; Rev 16:8—and power

Revelation 7:17 in the: Rev 5:6 feed: Ps 22:26; 23:1, 2, 5; 28:9; 36:8; Song 1:7, 8; Isa 25:6; 40:11; 49:9; Ezek 34:23; Mic 5:4; 7:14; Matt 2:6 marg. John 10:11, 14; 21:15–17; Acts 20:28; 1 Pet 5:2 shall lead: Rev 21:6; Ps 36:9; Isa 12:3; 30:25; 35:6, 7; Jer 2:13; 31:9; John 4:11, 14; 7:37, 38 God: Rev 4:11; 21:4; Isa 25:8; 30:19; 35:10; 60:20 Reciprocal: Gen 29:2—there; Exod 15:27—Elim; Num 19:17—running water shall be put thereto; Josh 5:12—the manna; 2 Kgs 20:5—I have seen; Ps 17:15—I shall; Ps 25:5—Lead; Ps 56:8—put; Ps 63:1—soul; Ps 65:4—we shall be; Ps 107:9—General; Ps 116:8—mine; Prov 8:20—lead; Eccl 1:8—the eye; Song 6:2—feed; Isa 38:5—I have seen; Isa 41:18—General; Isa 49:10—shall not; Isa 51:11—and sorrow; Isa 57:18—will lead; Isa 65:19—the voice of weeping; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Jer 31:12—and they; Jer 31:14—my people; Mic 2:13—their; Zech 14:8—in summer; Matt 25:21—enter; Matt 26:29—with; Mark 8:8—and were; Luke 1:53—filled; Luke 12:37—that; Luke 16:24—in water; John 1:29—Behold; John 2:10—but; John 4:10—living; John 5:26—so hath; John 10:3—and leadeth; Acts 20:37—wept; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 2 Tim 1:4—being; Rev 3:21—and am; Rev 4:6—the midst; Rev 22:1—water

CHAPTER 8

- 1 At the opening of the seventh seal,
- 2 Seven angels have seven trumpets given them;
- 6 Four of them sound their trumpets and great plagues follow;
- 9 Another angel puts incense to the prayers of the saints on the golden altar.

Revelation 8:1 And: Rev 5:1, 9; 6:1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 12 silence: Job 4:16; Ps 37:7; 62:1 marg. Hab 2:20; Zech 2:13 Reciprocal: 2 Tim 3:1—perilous

Revelation 8:2 seven angels: Rev 15:1; 16:1; Matt 18:10; Luke 1:19 trumpets: Rev 8:6–12; 9:1, 13, 14; 11:15; Num 10:1–10; 2 Chr 29:25–28; Amos 3:6–8 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—seven times; Isa 27:13—the great; Zech 4:10—those; 1 Cor 15:52—last; Rev 10:1—another

Revelation 8:3 another: Rev 7:2; 10:1; Gen 48:15, 16; Exod 3:2–18; Acts 7:30–32 stood: Rev 9:13; Exod 30:1–8; 2 Chr 26:16–20; Rom 8:34; Heb 7:25 having; Lev 16:12; 1 Kgs 7:50; Heb 9:4 much: Lev 16:13; Num 16:46, 47; Mal 1:11 offer it with the prayers: or, add it to the prayers, Rev 8:4; 5:8; Ps 141:2; Luke 1:10; Heb 4:15, 16; 10:19–22; 1 John 2:1, 2 the golden: Rev 6:9; 9:13; Exod 37:25, 26; 40:26 Reciprocal: Exod 37:29—incense; Lev 2:1—frankincense; Lev 10:1—put incense; Lev 24:7—pure; Num 7:32—incense; Deut 33:10—they shall put incense; 1 Kgs 13:1—burn; 1 Chr 23:13—to burn incense; 2 Chr 4:19—the golden; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense; Ps 96:8—bring; Song 1:12—my; Isa 6:6—having; Jer 52:19—General; Ezek 41:22—altar; Luke 1:11—the altar; Acts 10:31—are; Heb 9:24—appear; Rev 16:7—out

Revelation 8:4; Rev 8:3; 15:8; Exod 30:1; Ps 141:2; Luke 1:10 Reciprocal: Exod 37:25—General; Exod 37:29—incense; Lev 16:12—sweet incense; Lev 16:13—And he; Lev 24:7—pure; 2 Chr 13:11—sweet incense; Ps 96:8—bring; Song 1:12—my; Mal

1:11—incense; Luke 1:11—the altar; Acts 10:31—are; Heb 7:25—to make; Rev 5:8—the prayers

Revelation 8:5 and filled: Rev 16:1–21; Isa 66:6, 14–16; Jer 51:11; Ezek 10:2–7; Luke 12:49 into: or, upon and there: Rev 4:5; 11:19; 16:18; 2 Sam 22:7–9; Ps 18:13; Isa 30:30; Heb 12:18, 19 an: Rev 11:13, 19; 1 Kgs 19:11; Isa 29:6; Zech 14:5; Matt 24:7; 27:52–54; Acts 4:31; 16:26 Reciprocal: Exod 19:16—thunders; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Hag 2:6—and I; John 12:29—thundered; Rev 6:12—there; Rev 10:3—seven; Rev 19:6—and as the voice of mighty

Revelation 8:6; Rev 8:2 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—seven times; Ps 47:5—sound; Isa 27:13—the great; Rev 9:1—the fifth; Rev 9:14—to the; Rev 15:1—seven angels; Rev 17:14—shall make

Revelation 8:7 hail: Rev 16:21; Exod 9:23–25, 33; Josh 10:11; Ps 11:5, 6; 18:12, 13; 78:47, 48; 105:32; Isa 28:2; 29:6; 30:30; 32:19; Ezek 13:10–15; 38:22; Matt 7:25–27 cast: Rev 16:2 the third: Rev 8:9, 10, 12; 6:8; 9:4; Isa 2:12, 13; 10:17, 18; Jas 1:11; 1 Pet 1:24 Reciprocal: Isa 15:6—the grass; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 42:15—General; Ezek 13:13—and great; Zech 13:8—two; Zech 14:3—General; Rev 7:2—to whom; Rev 8:8—the third; Rev 9:15—for to; Rev 11:19—and great; Rev 14:2—of a; Rev 17:14—shall make

Revelation 8:8 and as: Jer 51:25; Mark 11:23 burning: Amos 7:4 the third: Rev 8:7; 16:3–21; Exod 7:17–21; Ezek 14:9 Reciprocal: Exod 7:20—all the waters; Job 14:18—the mountain

Revelation 8:9 the third part of the creatures: Rev 8:7, 10, 12; 16:3; Exod 7:21; Zech 13:8 the ships: Ps 48:7; Isa 2:16; 23:1 Reciprocal: Rev 9:15—for to; Rev 11:13—and the tenth

Revelation 8:10 a great: Rev 1:20; 6:13; 9:1; 12:4; Isa 14:12; Luke 10:18; Jude 13 the fountains: Rev 16:4; Exod 7:20, 21; Judg 15:11; 2 Kgs 2:19–22; 2 Chr 32:3; Isa 12:3; Hos 13:15, 16 Reciprocal: Hos 10:4—thus; Rev 2:1—holdeth; Rev 8:7—the third; Rev 8:9—the third part of the creatures

Revelation 8:11 Wormwood: Deut 29:18; Ruth 1:20; Prov 5:4; Jer 9:15; 23:15; Lam 3:5, 19; Amos 5:7; 6:12; Heb 12:15 many: Exod 15:23 Reciprocal: Hos 10:4—thus; Rev 9:15—for to; Rev 16:4—upon

Revelation 8:12 and the third part of the sun: Rev 16:8, 9; Isa 13:10; 24:23; Jer 4:23; Ezek 32:7, 8; Joel 2:10, 31; Amos 8:9; Matt 24:29; 27:45; Mark 13:24; 15:33; Luke 21:25; 23:44, 45; Acts 2:20 and the day: Exod 10:21–23; 2 Cor 4:4; 2 Thess 2:9–12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14—and let; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Isa 34:4—all the; Rev 8:7—the third; Rev 8:9—the third part of the creatures; Rev 9:1—the fifth; Rev 9:2—and the sun; Rev 9:15—for to; Rev 11:15—the seventh

Revelation 8:13 flying: Rev 14:3, 6; 19:17; Ps 103:20; Heb 1:14 Woe: Rev 9:1, 12; 11:14; Ezek 2:10 Reciprocal: Isa 6:2—did fly; Jer 13:27—Woe; Ezek 16:23—woe; Hos 7:13—Woe; Matt 2:18—lamentation; 1 Cor 15:52—last; 1 Thess 4:16—with the trumpet; Rev 10:1—another; Rev 12:12—Woe; Rev 15:1—last

CHAPTER 9

- 1 At the sounding of the fifth angel, a star falls from heaven, to whom is given the key to the bottomless pit;
- 2 He opens the pit, and there come forth locusts like scorpions;
- 12 The first woe past;
- 13 The sixth trumpet sounds;
- 14 Four angels are let loose, that were bound.

Revelation 9:1 the fifth: Rev 9:12, 13; 8:6–8, 10, 12; 11:14, 15 a star: Rev 1:20; 8:10; Isa 14:12; Luke 10:18; 2 Thess 2:3–8; 2 Tim 3:1–5 to him: Rev 1:18; 20:1 the bottomless: Rev 9:2, 11; 17:8; 20:10; Luke 8:31; Rom 10:7 Gr. Reciprocal: Isa 27:13—the great; Matt 16:19—the keys; Rev 6:13—the stars; Rev 8:2—trumpets; Rev 8:13—Woe; Rev 12:9—he was; Rev 14:2—of a

Revelation 9:2 there: Rev 9:17; 14:11; Gen 15:17; 19:28; Isa 14:31; Joel 2:30; Acts 2:19 and the sun: Rev 8:12; Exod 10:21–23; Joel 2:2, 10 Reciprocal: Gen 1:14— and let; Ps 78:46—gave also; Jer 46:23—because; Dan 3:6—a burning; Matt 27:45—darkness; Luke 8:31—the deep; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; Rev 9:12—woe; Rev 11:7—out; Rev 16:8—upon; Rev 16:10—full; Rev 17:8—beast that thou; Rev 20:1—having

Revelation 9:3 locusts: Exod 10:4–15; Judg 7:12; Isa 33:4; Joel 1:4; 2:25; Nah 3:15, 17 as: Rev 9:5, 10, 11; Deut 8:15; 1 Kgs 12:11; Ezek 2:6; Luke 10:19 Reciprocal: Exod 10:14—the locusts; 2 Chr 6:28—locusts; 2 Chr 10:11—scorpions; Ps 105:34—the locusts; Prov 30:27—The locusts; Acts 28:5—felt

Revelation 9:4 that they: Rev 6:6; 7:3; Job 1:10, 12; Ps 76:10; Matt 24:24; 2 Tim 3:8, 9 hurt: Rev 8:7 but: Corrupt and idolatrous Christians; against whom the Saracens chiefly prevailed. which: Rev 7:3, 4; 14:1; Exod 12:23; Job 2:6; Ezek 9:4, 6; Eph 4:30 Reciprocal: Ps 105:33—General; Jer 32:10—and sealed; Amos 7:2—when; Acts 28:5—felt; Rom 4:11—a seal; 2 Cor 1:22—sealed; Rev 7:1—the wind

Revelation 9:5 it was: Rev 13:5, 7; Dan 5:18–22; 7:6; John 19:11 they should not: That is, should not kill them as a political body, state, or empire; and accordingly, however they desolated the Greek and Latin churches, they could not extirpate them, nor gain possession of the empire. Rev 11:7; Job 2:6 they should be: Rev 9:10 five: Five prophetic months, each consisting of 30 days, and each day denoting a year, amount to 150 years; and accordingly, from the time that Mohammed began to propagate his imposture AD 612, the building of Bagdad, when they ceased from their ravages, AD 763, are just 150 years. and their: Rev 9:3 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:11—scorpions; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Rev 9:15—an hour

Revelation 9:6 shall men: Rev 6:16; 2 Sam 1:9; Job 3:20–22; 7:15, 16; Isa 2:19; Jer 8:3; Hos 10:8; John 4:8, 9; Luke 23:30 Reciprocal: Deut 28:67—General; Judg 8:21—Rise thou; Job 3:21—long; Job 6:9—that it would; Ps 59:11—Slay; Isa 15:4—his; Jonah 4:9—even; Zech 14:12—Their flesh

Revelation 9:7 the shapes: Joel 2:4, 5; Nah 3:17 their faces: Dan 7:4, 8 Reciprocal: Isa 13:4—like as; Jer 51:27—cause; Joel 1:6—whose; Rev 4:4—crowns

Revelation 9:8 hair: 2 Kgs 9:30; Isa 3:24; 1 Cor 11:14, 15; 1 Tim 2:9; 1 Pet 3:3 and their: Ps 57:4; Joel 1:6 Reciprocal: Prov 30:14—whose

Revelation 9:9 they had: Rev 9:17; Job 40:18; 41:23–30; Joel 2:8 and the: Job 39:25; Isa 9:5; Joel 2:5–7; Nah 2:4, 5 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:34—joints of the harness; 2 Kgs 7:6—the Lord; Eph 6:14—the breastplate

Revelation 9:10 tails: Rev 9:3, 5 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 10:11—scorpions; Luke 11:12—a scorpion; 1 Cor 15:55—sting; Rev 9:15—an hour; Rev 9:19—in their tails; Rev 12:4—his tail

Revelation 9:11 they had: Rev 12:9; John 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; 2 Cor 4:4; Eph 2:2; 1 John 4:4; 5:19 the angel: Rev 9:1 Abaddon: that is, a destroyer, John 8:44 Reciprocal: Job 15:21—the destroyer; Job 33:22—his life; Ps 17:4—destroyer; Matt 12:26—his; Mark 5:13—the herd; Luke 8:33—the herd; Luke 9:39—lo; John 19:20—and Greek; Acts 21:40—Hebrew; 2 Cor 11:15—his; 2 Thess 2:9—is; Jas 3:15—devilish; Rev 9:3—as; Rev 16:16—the Hebrew; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Revelation 9:12 woe: Rev 9:1, 2 two: Rev 9:13–21; 8:13; 11:14 Reciprocal: Ezek 2:10—lamentations; Rev 12:12—Woe

Revelation 9:13 the sixth: Rev 9:1 a voice: Rev 8:3–5; Heb 9:24; 10:21 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 4:19—the golden; Luke 1:11—the altar; 1 Cor 15:52—last; Rev 6:9—I saw; Rev 8:2—trumpets; Rev 9:12—two; Rev 10:1—another; Rev 11:15—the seventh

Revelation 9:14 to the: Rev 8:2, 6 loose: Rev 9:15; 16:12 the great: Gen 2:14; 2 Sam 8:3; Jer 51:63 Reciprocal: Isa 27:13—the great; 1 Cor 15:52—last; Rev 7:1—four angels; Rev 10:1—another

Revelation 9:15 for: or, at an hour: Rev 9:5, 10 for to: Rev 9:18; 8:7, 9, 11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 41:32—established by; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Hos 6:5—I have; Rev 6:8—over; Rev 9:14—loose

Revelation 9:16 the number: Ps 68:17; Dan 7:10 horsemen: Ezek 23:6; 38:4; Dan 11:40 I heard: Rev 7:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 12:3—without number

Revelation 9:17 having: This appears to point out the scarlet, blue and yellow colours, for which the Turks have always been remarkable. The “four angels bound in the Euphrates” denote their four sultanies bordering on that river, where they were confined till after the period of the Crusades. The time for which they were prepared, “an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year,” computing a year for each day, amounts to 391 years, 15 days; and from their first conquest over the Christians, AD 1281, to the taking of Camenec from the Poles, AD 1672, which was the last conquest by which their dominion was extended, is exactly that period. Rev 9:9 jacinth: Rev 21:20 brimstone: Rev 9:18; 14:10; 19:20; 21:8; Gen 19:24; Ps 11:6; Isa 30:33; Ezek 33:22 as the: 1 Chr 12:8; Isa 5:28, 29 Reciprocal: Exod 28:4—a breastplate; Ezek 28:14—and I; Eph 6:14—the breastplate; Rev 9:2—there; Rev 16:8—and power

Revelation 9:18 the third: Rev 9:15, 17 Reciprocal: Isa 42:25—he knew; Rev 6:8—over;

Rev 14:10—be; Rev 16:8—and power

Revelation 9:19 in their tails: Rev 9:10; Isa 9:15; Eph 4:14 Reciprocal: Jer 8:17—I will; Rev 12:4—his tail

Revelation 9:20 And the: That is, those of the Latin and Greek churches, who escaped destruction, still persisted in their idolatrous worship of demons, etc. yet: Rev 9:21; 2:21, 22; 16:8; Deut 31:29; 2 Chr 28:22; Jer 5:3; 8:4–6; Matt 21:32; 2 Cor 12:21 worship: Lev 17:7; Deut 32:17; 2 Kgs 22:17; 2 Chr 34:25; Ps 106:37; Isa 2:8; Jer 25:6; 44:8; Acts 7:41; 19:26; 1 Cor 10:20, 21; 1 Tim 4:1 and idols: Ps 115:4–8; 135:15–18; Isa 40:19, 20; 41:7; 42:17, 18; 44:9–20; 46:5–7; Jer 10:3–5, 8, 9, 14, 15; 15:19, 20; 51:17; Dan 5:23; Hab 2:18–20; Acts 17:29; Rom 1:21–23 Reciprocal: Exod 10:27—General; Exod 20:4—General; Isa 8:21—curse; Isa 44:15—he maketh a god; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Jer 2:30—In vain; Ezek 20:32—to serve; Dan 3:1—made; Dan 5:4—praised; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Amos 4:6—yet; Amos 4:11—yet; Hag 2:17—yet; Matt 11:20—because; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Rom 1:23—an image; 1 John 5:21—keep; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 12:9—the Devil; Rev 13:4—And they; Rev 16:9—and they; Rev 22:9—worship God; Rev 22:15—without

Revelation 9:21 their murders: Rev 11:7–9; 13:7, 15; 16:6; 18:24; Dan 7:21–25; 11:33 their sorceries: Rev 13:13; 18:23; 21:8; 22:15; Isa 47:9, 12; 57:3; Mal 3:5 nor of their fornication: Rev 14:8; 17:2, 5; 18:3; 19:2; Matt 15:19; 2 Cor 12:21 Reciprocal: Isa 8:21—curse; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 27:9—hearken; Dan 5:4—praised; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Hos 6:5—I have; Amos 4:6—yet; Hag 2:17—yet; Matt 11:20—because; Eph 5:3—fornication; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 2:21—space; Rev 9:20—yet

CHAPTER 10

- 1 A mighty strong angel appears with a book open in his hand;
- 6 He swears by him that lives forever, that there shall be no more time;
- 9 John is commanded to take and eat the book.

Revelation 10:1 another: Rev 10:5, 6; 5:2; 7:1, 2; 8:2–5, 13; 9:13, 14; 14:14, 15 clothed: Rev 1:7; Exod 16:10; Lev 16:2; Ps 97:2; 104:3; Isa 19:1; Lam 3:44; Dan 7:13; Luke 21:27 a rainbow: Rev 4:3; Gen 9:11–17; Isa 54:9; Ezek 1:28 his face: Rev 1:16; Dan 10:6; Matt 17:2; Acts 26:13 pillars: Rev 1:15; Song 5:15 Reciprocal: Gen 9:13—General; Exod 13:22—pillar of fire; Exod 34:29—the skin; Song 6:10—clear; Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Ezek 1:13—General; Matt 28:3—countenance; Rev 8:3—another; Rev 11:1—and the; Rev 20:1—I saw

Revelation 10:2 a little: Rev 10:10; 5:1–5; 6:1, 3; Ezek 2:9, 10 he set: Rev 10:5, 8; Ps 2:8; 65:5; Prov 8:15, 16; Isa 59:19; Matt 28:18; Eph 1:20–22; Phil 2:10, 11 Reciprocal: Dan 12:6—upon; Zech 5:1—roll; Matt 8:26—and rebuked; Matt 14:25—walking; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Rev 16:3—upon

Revelation 10:3 loud: Prov 19:12; Isa 5:29; 31:4; 42:13; Jer 25:30; Joel 3:16; Amos 1:2; 3:8 seven: Rev 8:5; 14:2; 15:1, 7 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—seven times; Ezek 10:5—the voice; Dan 4:14—aloud; Dan 10:6—like the voice; Rev 1:10—as; Rev 6:1—the noise; Rev 18:2—cried

Revelation 10:4 I was: Rev 1:11; 2:1-Rev 3:22; Isa 8:1; Hab 2:2, 3 Seal up: Deut 29:29; Isa 8:16; 29:11; Dan 8:26; 12:4, 9 Reciprocal: Ezek 10:5—the voice; Dan 7:1—he wrote; Dan 10:6—like the voice; Rev 6:1—the noise; Rev 7:2—having; Rev 10:8—the voice; Rev 14:2—a voice; Rev 14:13—Write; Rev 19:9—Write; Rev 21:3—a great; Rev 22:10—Seal

Revelation 10:5 stand: Rev 10:2 lifted: Gen 14:22; 22:15, 16; Exod 6:8; Deut 32:40; Ezek 20:5, 15, 23, 28, 42; 36:7; 47:14; Dan 12:7; Heb 6:13, by him, Rev 1:18; 4:9; Jer 10:10, who, Rev 4:11; 14:7; Gen 1:1-Gen 2:25; Exod 20:11; Neh 9:6; Ps 95:3-6; 146:5; 148:1-7; Jer 10:11-13; Acts 14:15; 17:23; Rom 1:20, that there, Rather, “the time should not be yet,” χρόνος [G5550], ουκ [G3756], εστι [G2076], επι [G2089], that is, the time of those glorious things with which “the mystery of God should be finished.” Rev 16:17; Dan 12:7 Reciprocal: Ps 106:26—lifted; Isa 3:7—swear; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Matt 14:25—walking; Rev 10:1—another; Rev 10:8—the voice

Revelation 10:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Gen 1:9—General; Gen 14:22—lift; Deut 32:40—General; 2 Chr 2:12—that made heaven; Ps 106:26—lifted; Isa 3:7—swear; Ezek 20:23—lifted; Ezek 36:7—I have lifted; Ezek 44:12—therefore; Dan 4:34—him; Rev 4:9—who; Rev 4:11—for thou; Rev 6:16—Fall; Rev 10:1—another; Rev 12:12—because; Rev 15:7—who; Rev 16:17—It is

Revelation 10:7 in the: Rev 11:15-18 the mystery: Rom 11:25; 16:25; Eph 3:3-9 as he: Luke 24:44-47; Acts 3:21 Reciprocal: Isa 27:13—the great; Jer 26:5—my; Dan 8:19—the last; Dan 11:36—for; Dan 12:7—he held; 1 Cor 14:2—howbeit; Rev 16:17—It is; Rev 17:17—until

Revelation 10:8 the voice: Rev 10:4, 5; Isa 30:21 Reciprocal: Ezek 2:9—a roll; Zech 5:1—roll; Matt 14:25—walking; Acts 15:20—from pollutions; Rev 5:1—a book; Rev 10:2—he set; Rev 21:3—a great

Revelation 10:9 Take: Job 23:12; Jer 15:16; Ezek 2:8; 3:1-3, 14; Col 3:6 Reciprocal: Gen 41:21—eaten them up; Num 5:18—the bitter water; Ezek 3:3—it was; Dan 7:15—was grieved

Revelation 10:10 sweet: Ps 19:10; 104:34; 119:103; Prov 16:24; Ezek 3:3 my belly: Ezek 2:10; 3:14 marg. Reciprocal: Gen 41:21—eaten them up; Num 5:18—the bitter water; Rev 10:2—a little

Revelation 10:11 Thou: Rev 11:9; 14:6; 17:15; Jer 1:9, 10; 25:15-30 Reciprocal: Jer 25:13—hath; Ezek 31:2—speak; Mark 3:17—he surnamed; Rev 13:7—and power

CHAPTER 11

- 1 The two witnesses prophesy;
- 6 They have power to shut heaven, that it rain not;
- 7 The beast shall fight against them, and kill them;
- 8 They lie unburied;
- 11 and after three and a half days rise again;

- 14 The second woe is past;
15 The seventh trumpet sounds.

Revelation 11:1 a reed: Rev 21:15; Isa 28:17; Ezek 40:3–5; 42:15–20; Zech 2:1, 2; Gal 6:14–16 and the: Rev 10:1–5 Rise: Num 33:18; Ezek 40:1–Ezek 48:35; 1 Cor 3:16, 17; 2 Cor 6:16; Eph 2:20–22; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 Reciprocal: Isa 64:10—General; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 42:16—the measuring reed; Ezek 47:3—the man; Amos 7:7—a wall

Revelation 11:2 the court: Ezek 40:17–20; 42:20 leave out: Gr. cast out it is: Rev 13:1–Rev 18:24; Ps 79:1; Lam 1:10; Luke 21:24; 2 Thess 2:3–12; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–6 and the: Rev 21:2; 22:19; Isa 48:2; 52:1; Matt 4:5; 27:53 tread: Dan 7:19; 8:10, 24, 25; Matt 5:13; Heb 10:29 forty: Rev 11:3, 11; 12:6; 13:5; Num 14:34; Dan 7:25; 12:7, 11, 12 Reciprocal: Lev 14:45—break down; 1 Kgs 6:36—the inner; 1 Kgs 18:1—after many days; Neh 11:18—the holy; Ps 74:3—the perpetual; Ps 102:23—He weakened; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 1:21—become; Isa 5:5—trodden down; Isa 16:4—oppressors; Isa 20:3—three; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 28:3—shall; Isa 51:23—Bow; Isa 60:15—thou; Isa 63:18—our; Isa 64:10—General; Jer 12:10—trodden; Jer 14:21—disgrace; Jer 51:51—for strangers; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 42:1—the utter court; Ezek 42:16—the measuring reed; Dan 8:13—to be; Dan 8:14—Unto; Dan 11:36—till; Mark 13:2—there; Luke 10:2—are; Rev 11:9—three; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 12:14—for a time; Rev 16:10—upon; Rev 21:15—a golden

Revelation 11:3 I will give power: etc. or, I will give unto my two witnesses, that they may prophesy, John 3:27; 1 Cor 12:28; Eph 4:11 two: Num 11:26; Deut 17:6; 19:15; Matt 18:16; 2 Cor 13:1 witnesses: Rev 20:4; Luke 24:48; John 15:27; Acts 1:8; 2:32; 3:15; 13:31 they shall: Rev 19:10 a thousand: Rev 11:2; 12:6 clothed: Gen 37:34; 1 Chr 21:16; Esth 4:1, 2; Job 16:15; Isa 22:12; Lam 2:10; John 3:5–8 Reciprocal: Num 12:6—a prophet; Num 14:34—the number; Num 35:30—General; 1 Kgs 20:31—put sackcloth; 2 Kgs 1:8—an hairy man; Ps 37:18—the days; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 94:5—afflict; Ps 137:1—we wept; Prov 22:12—eyes; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 3:24—a girding; Isa 20:2—the sackcloth; Isa 20:3—three; Isa 24:13—there; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Isa 66:10—that mourn; Jer 1:10—I have; Jer 48:37—upon the loins; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Ezek 43:3—to destroy the city; Dan 7:25—a time; Dan 8:14—Unto; Dan 11:36—till; Dan 12:7—that it; Zech 13:4—wear; Zech 14:6—not; Matt 3:4—his raiment; Matt 11:8—A man; Mark 6:7—two and; Luke 7:19—two; Luke 10:1—two and; Luke 10:2—are; John 8:17—that; Rom 9:2—General; 1 Thess 5:20—General; Heb 11:37—in sheepskins; Rev 6:9—slain; Rev 11:7—when; Rev 11:9—three; Rev 12:14—for a time; Rev 13:5—and power

Revelation 11:4 two olive: Ps 52:8; Jer 11:16; Zech 4:2, 3, 11–14; Rom 11:17 two candlesticks: Rev 1:20; Matt 5:14–16; Luke 11:33 standing: Deut 10:8; 1 Kgs 17:1 the God: Exod 8:22; Isa 54:5; Mic 4:13; Zech 4:14 Reciprocal: Exod 27:20—pure oil olive beaten; Lev 24:4—the pure; Zech 4:12—What be; Matt 18:19—That if; Mark 11:25—stand; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 8:16—when

Revelation 11:5 fire: Num 16:28–35; 2 Kgs 1:10–12; Ps 18:8; Isa 11:4; Jer 1:10; 5:14; Ezek 43:3; Hos 6:5; Zech 1:6; 2:8; Acts 9:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; 1 Sam 12:18—sent thunder; 1 Kgs 13:4—his hand; Job 38:35—Canst; Ps 97:3—General; Jer 23:29—like as; Dan 10:2—I Daniel; Mark 11:18—feared; Luke 10:19—and nothing; John 7:7—because; Acts 5:5—hearing; Acts 27:24—thou; Rev 11:10—these; Rev 13:13—he maketh; Rev

20:9—and fire

Revelation 11:6 power: 1 Kgs 17:1; Luke 4:25; Jas 5:16–18 have power over: Ezek 7:1–Ezek 12:28, 14; Ps 105:26–36 Reciprocal: Gen 20:7—pray; Lev 26:4—Then I; 1 Sam 12:18—sent thunder; 1 Kgs 8:35—heaven; 1 Kgs 18:1—after many days; 2 Chr 6:26—there is no rain; 2 Chr 7:13—If I shut up heaven; Job 12:15—Behold; Job 37:12—that; Job 38:35—Canst; Isa 5:6—also; Isa 55:10—as the rain; Jer 5:14—I will make; Jer 5:24—that giveth; Amos 4:7—I have; Zech 14:17—even; Matt 16:19—and whatsoever; Jas 5:17—and he; Rev 11:10—these; Rev 16:3—it became

Revelation 11:7 when: Rev 11:3; Luke 13:32; John 17:4; 19:30; Acts 20:24; 2 Tim 4:7 the beast: Rev 13:1, 7, 11; 17:6–8; 19:19, 20; Dan 7:21, 22, 25; 8:23, 24; Zech 14:2–21; 2 Thess 2:8, 9 out: Rev 9:2 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:8—but I hate him; Ps 35:19—Let; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Isa 30:10—say; Jer 26:23—who; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Dan 12:7—and when; Matt 10:18—for a; Matt 14:10—and beheaded; Matt 23:37—thou; Acts 13:25—fulfilled; Acts 14:20—as; Rom 8:37—Nay; Rev 1:9—for the word; Rev 9:5—they should not; Rev 9:21—their murders; Rev 12:11—the word; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 13:5—to continue; Rev 17:8—beast that thou; Rev 17:14—shall make; Rev 18:24—in her; Rev 20:4—the witness

Revelation 11:8 their dead: Rev 11:9; Ps 79:2, 3; Jer 26:23; Ezek 37:11 the great: Rev 11:13; 14:8; 16:19; 17:1, 5; 18:2, 10, 18, 21 Sodom: Gen 13:13; 19:24; Isa 1:10; Jer 23:14; Ezek 16:53–55; Amos 4:11; Matt 10:15; 2 Pet 2:6; Jude 7 Egypt: Exod 1:13, 14; 3:7; 20:2; Ps 78:43–51 our Lord: Rev 18:24; Luke 13:33, 34; Acts 9:4; Heb 6:6; 13:12 Reciprocal: Ps 141:7—bones; Isa 1:21—become; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Isa 26:19—Awake; Jer 50:40—General; Ezek 16:46—thy younger sister; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Dan 11:42—and; Hos 11:8—Admah; Amos 5:11—treading; Matt 11:23—in Sodom; Matt 23:37—Jerusalem; Luke 17:29—General; Acts 2:10—Egypt; Rev 14:20—without; Rev 16:10—upon

Revelation 11:9 the people: Rev 10:11; 13:7; 17:15 three: Rev 11:2, 3, 11 and shall not: Rev 5:8; 19:17, 18; Ps 79:2, 3; Eccl 6:3; Isa 33:1; Jer 7:33; Matt 7:2 Reciprocal: Ps 141:7—bones; Jer 25:33—they shall not; Hag 2:6—and I; Heb 11:5—and was; Rev 5:9—out; Rev 11:8—their dead; Rev 11:18—the nations

Revelation 11:10 dwell: Rev 12:13; 13:8, 14; Matt 10:22 rejoice: Judg 16:23, 24; Ps 13:4; 35:19, 24–26; 89:42; Prov 24:17; Jer 50:11; Obad 12; Mic 7:8; John 16:20 make: Neh 8:10–12; 1 Cor 13:6; Esth 9:19–22 these: Rev 11:5, 6; 16:10; 1 Kgs 18:17; 21:20; 22:8, 18; Jer 38:4; John 7:7; Acts 5:33; 7:54–57; 17:5, 6 Reciprocal: Exod 32:6—sat down; Num 12:6—a prophet; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; 1 Sam 30:16—eating; 2 Chr 18:26—Put; 2 Chr 25:16—forbear; Esth 2:18—gave gifts; Esth 3:15—sat down; Esth 5:14—go thou in; Ps 64:5—encourage; Ps 80:6—our enemies; Amos 5:10—hate; Amos 6:13—which; Hab 1:15—therefore; Matt 23:34—prophets; Matt 27:4—What; Matt 27:40—saying; Mark 6:16—It is; Mark 6:21—his birthday; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 12:12—Woe

Revelation 11:11 three: Rev 11:9 the Spirit: Gen 2:7; Ezek 37:5–14; Rom 8:2, 11 great: Rev 11:13; Josh 2:9; Jer 33:9; Hos 3:5; Acts 5:5, 11 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:22—and he revived; 2 Kgs 13:21—touched; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 64:2—that the nations; Ezek 2:2—General; Ezek 10:17—of the living creature; Ezek 37:10—the breath; Dan 7:22—the Ancient; Luke 1:65—fear; Rom 11:15—but; Gal 5:25—we; Rev 11:2—forty; Rev 15:2—that had; Rev 20:4—and they; Rev 20:5—This

Revelation 11:12 Come: Rev 4:1; Ps 15:1; 24:3; Isa 40:31 And they: Rev 3:21; 12:5; 2 Kgs 2:11; Isa 14:13; Acts 1:9; Rom 8:34–37; Eph 2:5, 6 in: Isa 60:8; Acts 1:9; 1 Thess 4:17 and their: Exod 14:25; 2 Kgs 2:1, 5, 7; Ps 86:17; 112:10; Mal 3:18; Luke 16:23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:12—he saw him; Ps 68:33—his voice; Rev 13:6—and them; Rev 14:2—a voice; Rev 15:2—that had

Revelation 11:13 was there: Rev 11:19; 6:12; 8:5; 16:18 and the tenth: Rev 8:9–12; 13:1–3; 16:10, 19 men: Gr. names of men, Rev 3:4; Gen 6:4; Acts 1:15 and the remnant: Rev 11:11 gave: Rev 14:7; 15:4; 16:9; Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 6:5; Isa 26:15, 16; Jer 13:16; Mal 2:2 Reciprocal: Gen 24:7—Lord; Judg 19:6—let thine heart; Job 9:5—removeth; Ps 64:9—fear; Ps 65:8—afraid; Ps 136:26—the God of heaven; Prov 21:11—the scorner; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 26:9—for; Isa 29:6—General; Isa 42:15—General; Isa 63:4—General; Ezek 31:16—made; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Dan 7:26—General; Joel 3:16—and the heavens; Jonah 1:9—the God; Zech 14:5—the mountains; Zech 14:16—that every; Matt 27:51—the earth; Matt 27:54—feared; Acts 5:5—great; Acts 16:26—suddenly; Phil 4:20—unto; Rev 11:8—the great

Revelation 11:14; Rev 8:13; 9:12; 15:1; 16:1–21 Reciprocal: Song 2:11—General; Ezek 2:10—lamentations; Rev 12:12—Woe; Rev 16:12—upon

Revelation 11:15 the seventh: Rev 8:2–6, 12; 9:1, 13; 10:7 and there: Rev 12:10; 16:17; 19:6; Isa 27:13; 44:23; Luke 15:6, 10 The kingdoms: Rev 12:10; 15:4; 17:14; 20:4; Ps 22:27, 28; 72:11; 86:9; 89:15–17; Isa 2:2, 3; 49:6, 7, 22, 23; 55:5; 60:3–14; Jer 16:19; Dan 2:44, 45; 7:14, 18, 22, 27; Hos 2:23; Amos 9:11, 12; Mic 4:1, 2; Zeph 3:9, 10; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; 14:9; Mal 1:11 and he: Exod 15:18; Ps 110:4; 146:10; Isa 9:7; Ezek 37:25; Dan 2:44; 7:14, 18, 27; Mic 4:7; Matt 6:13; Luke 1:33; Heb 1:8 Reciprocal: Gen 22:17—thy seed; Gen 49:8—thy hand; Gen 49:10—the gathering; Num 24:7—his kingdom; Num 24:17—Sheth; 2 Sam 5:17—But when; 2 Sam 7:16—General; 2 Sam 22:44—head; 2 Sam 22:51—seed; 1 Kgs 1:40—rejoiced; 1 Kgs 8:43—General; 1 Chr 14:8—all the Philistines; 1 Chr 16:30—before him; 1 Chr 17:12—I will; 1 Chr 29:11—thine is the; 2 Chr 6:33—that all people; Ps 18:43—a people; Ps 47:5—sound; Ps 47:7—King; Ps 65:2—unto thee; Ps 67:4—govern; Ps 68:33—his voice; Ps 71:21—increase; Ps 72:5—as long; Ps 72:8—He shall; Ps 82:8—thou; Ps 89:25—I will; Ps 93:1—Lord; Ps 96:10—the Lord; Ps 102:13—the set; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 113:3—General; Ps 126:2—Then was; Ps 132:18—but upon; Ps 138:4—All the kings; Ps 145:11—the glory; Ps 145:13—kingdom; Prov 29:2—the righteous; Song 2:11—General; Isa 12:5—this is known; Isa 24:23—when; Isa 25:3—General; Isa 26:15—thou art; Isa 27:6—General; Isa 29:23—sanctify; Isa 37:16—thou art; Isa 40:2—warfare; Isa 49:12—these shall; Isa 52:7—Thy God; Isa 52:10—made; Isa 54:5—The God; Isa 59:19—shall they; Isa 60:15—thou; Isa 62:7—till he make; Isa 65:18—General; Isa 66:18—that I; Jer 10:7—O King; Ezek 17:23—under; Ezek 37:22—and one; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Dan 2:34—a stone; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 4:3—his kingdom; Dan 4:34—whose; Dan 6:26—and his kingdom; Dan 8:14—then; Dan 12:7—that it; Obad 21—and the; Mic 5:4—shall he be great; Hab 2:14—the earth; Zeph 2:11—and men; Hag 2:22—overthrow; Zech 9:10—his dominion; Zech 14:6—not; Zech 14:7—at; Zech 14:16—that every; Mal 4:3—tread down; Matt 2:6—a Governor; Matt 4:8—and showeth; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 13:32—the least; Matt 16:18—shall not; Matt 28:18—All; Mark 4:31—is less than; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; Luke 13:19—and it; John 3:30—must increase; Acts 4:26—against his; Rom 11:12—their; Rom 11:25—until; Gal 3:8—In; Phil 2:9—God; Col 1:18—in all; Heb 2:5—the world; Heb

12:27—signifieth; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 7:9—no man; Rev 11:17—thou hast; Rev 11:19—and there were; Rev 14:2—a voice; Rev 14:11—for; Rev 14:13—a voice; Rev 19:1—I heard; Rev 19:4—the four; Rev 20:5—This; Rev 22:5—and they

Revelation 11:16; Rev 4:4, 10; 5:5–8, 14; 7:11; 19:4 Reciprocal: Gen 17:17—fell; Dan 2:46—fell

Revelation 11:17 We give: Rev 4:9; Dan 2:23; 6:10; Matt 11:25; Luke 10:21; John 11:41; 2 Cor 2:14; 9:15; 1 Tim 1:12 Lord God Almighty: Rev 1:8; 4:8; 15:3; 16:7, 14; Gen 17:1 which: Rev 1:4, 8; 16:5 thou hast: Rev 11:15; 19:6, 11–21; 20:1–3; Ps 21:13; 57:11; 64:9, 10; 98:1–3; 102:13–18; Isa 51:9–11; 52:10 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; 1 Chr 16:33—because; 1 Chr 29:12—power; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 41:13—Blessed; Ps 58:10—righteous; Ps 97:1—Lord; Ps 99:1—Lord; Isa 63:1—travelling; Rev 14:14—a golden; Rev 18:8—for; Rev 21:22—the Lord

Revelation 11:18 the nations: Rev 11:2, 9, 10; 17:12–15; 19:19, 20; Ps 2:1–3; Isa 34:1–10; 63:1–6; Ezek 38:9–23; Joel 3:9–14; Mic 7:15–17; Zech 14:2, 3 and thy: Rev 6:15–17; 14:10; 15:1, 7; 16:1–21; 19:15 and the time: Rev 6:10, 11; 20:4, 5, 12, 15; Isa 26:19–21; Dan 7:9, 10; 12:1, 2; Heb 9:27 and that: Rev 22:12; Matt 5:12; 2 Thess 1:5–7; Heb 11:25, 26 and them: Rev 19:5; Ps 85:9; 103:11; 115:13, 14; 147:11; Eccl 8:12; 12:13; Luke 1:50 shouldst: Rev 13:10; 18:6, 16–24; 19:19, 21; Dan 7:26; 8:25; 11:44, 45 which destroy: or, which corrupt Reciprocal: 1 Chr 16:33—because; Esth 9:1—though it was turned; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 58:10—righteous; Ps 76:10—Surely; Ps 94:13—until the pit; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Ps 110:5—in the day; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 45:24—and all; Jer 6:28—corrupters; Jer 26:5—my; Ezek 32:9—vex; Dan 8:19—the last; Joel 3:2—will plead; Mic 7:16—nations; Mal 4:2—that fear; Acts 26:22—witnessing; 2 Thess 1:6—General; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 6:17—the great; Rev 13:7—and power; Rev 13:16—both; Rev 14:7—Fear; Rev 16:6—for they are

Revelation 11:19 the temple: Rev 14:15–17; 15:5–8; 19:11; Isa 6:1–4 the ark: Exod 25:21, 22; Num 4:5, 15; 10:33; 2 Cor 3:14–16; Heb 9:4–8 and there were: Rev 11:13, 15; 4:5; 8:5; 16:18 and great: Rev 8:7; 16:21; Exod 9:18–29; Josh 10:11; Job 38:22, 23; Ps 18:12; 105:32; Isa 28:2; 30:30; 32:19; Ezek 13:11; 38:22 Reciprocal: Exod 19:16—thunders; Exod 25:10—an ark; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Exod 40:3—General; Num 4:20—they shall; Josh 4:16—General; 2 Sam 22:14—thundered; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; Job 37:3—He; Ps 18:6—heard; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Ps 68:8—earth; Ps 68:33—his voice; Ps 77:18—voice; Ps 97:4—the earth; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 6:4—the house; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Isa 29:6—General; Ezek 13:13—and great; Joel 3:16—and the heavens; Matt 27:51—the earth; Matt 28:2—there; John 12:29—thundered; Acts 7:56—I see; Acts 10:11—saw; Rev 6:1—the noise; Rev 12:1—there; Rev 14:13—a voice; Rev 16:17—there; Rev 19:5—a voice

CHAPTER 12

- 1 A woman clothed with the sun travails;
- 4 The great red dragon stands before her, ready to devour her child;
- 6 when she is delivered she flees into the wilderness;

- 7 Michael and his angels fight with the dragon, and prevail;
13 The dragon, being cast down into the earth, persecutes the woman.

Revelation 12:1 there: Rev 12:3; 11:19; 15:1; 2 Chr 32:31; Mark 13:25; Acts 2:19 wonder: or, sign, Matt 12:38; 24:30; Luke 21:11, 25 a woman: Isa 49:14–23; 54:5–7; 60:1–4; Hos 2:19, 20; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27, 32 clothed: Rev 21:23; Ps 84:11; Isa 60:19, 20; 61:10; Mal 4:2; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Gal 3:27 and the: Gal 6:14; Titus 2:11, 12 crown: Rev 1:20; 21:14; Isa 62:3; Zech 9:16 Reciprocal: Job 41:34—he is; Song 6:10—clear; Isa 66:7—General; Ezek 20:40—there shall; Mic 5:3—she; Matt 2:7—General; Matt 10:1—called; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Luke 2:6—the days; Luke 6:13—twelve; Gal 4:19—of; Rev 1:16—he had; Rev 2:1—holdeth

Revelation 12:2 travailing: Rev 12:4; Isa 53:11; 54:1; 66:7, 8; Mic 5:3; John 16:21; Gal 4:19, 27 Reciprocal: Dan 11:34—they shall be; Rom 8:22—groaneth; Rev 12:5—she

Revelation 12:3 wonder: or, sign, Rev 12:1 a great: Rev 12:4, 9, 17; 13:2, 4; 16:13; 17:3, 4; 20:2; Isa 27:1; 51:9 seven heads: Rev 13:1, 3; 17:9, 10 ten: Rev 17:3, 7, 12, 16; Isa 9:15; Dan 2:42; 7:7, 8, 20, 24 seven crowns: Rev 13:1 Reciprocal: Ezek 23:42—bracelets; Ezek 29:3—the great; Dan 2:41—the feet; Dan 7:21—General; Nah 2:3—made; Zech 6:2—red; Rev 6:4—horse; Rev 12:7—the dragon; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 19:12—on his

Revelation 12:4 his tail: Rev 9:10, 19; Dan 8:9–12 of the: Rev 17:18 the dragon: Rev 12:2; Exod 1:16; Matt 2:3–16; John 8:44; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Deut 32:11—General; Ps 22:9—make me hope; Ezek 29:3—the great; Dan 7:21—General; Dan 8:10—to the host; Matt 2:13—for; John 8:40—now; Acts 7:19—General; 2 Tim 3:12—shall; Rev 6:8—over; Rev 8:10—a great; Rev 12:3—a great; Rev 12:6—the woman; Rev 12:7—the dragon; Rev 12:13—General; Rev 13:2—dragon; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 16:13—come out of

Revelation 12:5 she: Rev 12:2; Isa 7:14; Jer 31:22; Mic 5:3; Matt 1:25 rule: Rev 2:26, 27; 19:15; Ps 2:9, 10 caught: Rev 11:12; Mark 16:19 Reciprocal: Ps 22:9—make me hope; Acts 7:19—General; 2 Cor 12:2—caught; 1 Thess 4:17—caught; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 12:13—General

Revelation 12:6 the woman: Rev 12:4, 14 that: 1 Kgs 17:3–6, 9–16; 19:4–8; Matt 4:11 a thousand: Rev 11:2, 3 Reciprocal: Ps 107:4—wandered; Song 3:6—this; Song 8:5—from the; Dan 7:25—a time; Dan 12:7—that it; Dan 12:11—a thousand; Hos 2:14—and bring; Matt 2:13—Arise; Rev 13:5—and power; Rev 17:3—into

Revelation 12:7 war: Rev 13:7; 19:11–20; Isa 34:5; Eph 6:12 Gr. Michael: Isa 55:4; Dan 10:13, 21; 12:1; Heb 2:10; Jude 9 and his: Matt 13:41; 16:27; 24:31; 26:53; 2 Thess 1:7 the dragon: Rev 12:3, 4; 20:2 his angels: Rev 12:9; Ps 78:49; Matt 25:41; 2 Cor 12:7 Gr.; 2 Pet 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Num 33:4—upon their gods; Josh 5:14—but as captain; Ps 27:3—war; Isa 14:12—How art thou fallen; Isa 65:25—dust; Lam 2:1—and cast; Dan 11:32—shall be; Matt 12:29—General; Mark 3:27—General; Luke 10:18—I beheld Satan; John 16:11—the; 1 Tim 5:21—the elect; 2 Tim 3:12—shall

Revelation 12:8 prevailed not: Rev 12:11; Ps 13:4; 118:10–13; 129:2; Jer 1:19; 5:22; Matt 16:18; Rom 8:31–39 their: Job 7:10; 8:18; 20:9; 27:21–23; Ps 37:10; Acts 1:25; Jude 6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Dan 2:35—no place; Rev 18:21—and shall; Rev 20:11—and there

Revelation 12:9 the great: Rev 12:3, 7; Luke 10:18; John 12:31 that: Rev 12:14, 15; 20:2; Gen 3:1, 4, 13; Isa 27:1; 65:25 the Devil: Rev 9:20; 16:14; 18:2; Matt 4:1, 5, 8; 13:39; Luke 8:12; John 8:44; 1 Tim 3:6, 7; Heb 2:14; 1 John 3:8–10; Jude 9 and Satan: Rev 2:9, 13, 24; 3:9; 1 Chr 21:1; Job 1:6–12; 2:1; Ps 109:6; Zech 3:1, 2; Matt 4:10; Luke 13:16; 22:3, 31; Acts 5:3; 26:18; Rom 16:20; 2 Cor 2:11; 11:14; 12:7; 2 Thess 2:9 deceiveth: Rev 13:14; 18:23; 19:20; 20:3, 8, 10; Matt 24:24; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:3; Eph 4:14; 2 Thess 2:3, 9–11; 1 Tim 2:14; 2 Tim 3:13; 1 John 5:19 he was: Rev 9:1; Ezek 28:16; Luke 10:18; John 12:31 into: Job 1:7; 2:2; Isa 14:12; 65:25; John 14:30; 16:11; 2 Cor 4:4; 1 Pet 5:8 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Num 23:23—no enchantment; Deut 11:16—your heart; Deut 13:6—entice; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Chr 18:21—General; Job 26:13—the crooked serpent; Ps 44:19—in the; Ps 91:13—the dragon; Ps 129:2—yet they have; Prov 12:26—but; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Isa 51:9—the dragon; Ezek 13:23—for I; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Dan 3:7—all the people; Matt 3:7—O generation; Matt 4:3—the tempter; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 12:26—his; Matt 13:25—enemy; Matt 23:33—serpents; Mark 4:15—Satan; Luke 4:6—All; Luke 21:8—Take; Luke 22:53—the power; John 15:19—because; John 17:9—pray for; Rom 8:39—depth; Rom 12:2—be not; 1 Cor 2:12—not; 1 Cor 5:10—for; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; 2 Cor 2:17—which; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 2:2—the prince; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:15—having; Col 2:18—no; 1 Thess 2:18—Satan; 1 Tim 3:11—not; 1 Tim 5:15—General; 2 Tim 2:26—out; Titus 3:3—deceived; Jas 1:22—deceiving; Jas 3:6—it is; Jas 3:8—full; Jas 3:15—devilish; Jas 4:7—Resist; 2 Pet 2:2—many; 2 Pet 2:14—beguiling; 1 John 2:2—for the; 1 John 4:5—are; 2 John 7—who; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 9:11—they had; Rev 13:2—dragon; Rev 16:13—come out of

Revelation 12:10 I heard: Rev 11:15; 19:1–7 the kingdom: 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 22:28; 45:6; 145:11–13; Dan 2:44; Matt 6:10; Luke 11:2 the power: Rev 2:26; Ps 2:8–12; 110:5, 6; Matt 26:64; 28:18; 1 Cor 5:4; 2 Cor 12:9 the accuser: Job 1:9; 2:5; Zech 3:1, 2; Luke 22:31; Titus 2:3 Reciprocal: Exod 23:1—an unrighteous witness; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 1 Chr 21:1—Satan; Ezra 4:6—wrote; Job 1:6—Satan; Ps 50:20—slanderest; Ps 52:2—Thy; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 145:12—make known; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Isa 29:20—and all; Isa 50:8—mine adversary; Isa 54:17—every; Isa 59:19—the enemy; Ezek 22:9—men that carry tales; Zeph 3:15—he hath; Matt 3:7—O generation; Luke 3:14—accuse; Acts 4:26—against his; Rom 8:33—Who; Rom 16:20—shall; Eph 4:31—evil speaking; 1 Tim 3:11—not; Rev 2:7—To him; Rev 19:6—for; Rev 21:3—a great

Revelation 12:11 they overcame: Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 26; 3:5, 12, 21; John 16:33; Rom 8:33–39; 16:20; 1 Cor 15:57; 2 Cor 10:3–5; Eph 6:13–18; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Heb 2:14, 15; 1 John 2:13, 14; 4:4; 5:5 the blood: Rev 7:10–14; 14:1–4; 15:3 the word: Rev 12:17; 1:2, 9; 6:9; 11:7; 19:10 they loved not: Rev 2:10, 13; 20:4; Luke 14:26; Acts 20:24; 21:13; Heb 11:35–38 Reciprocal: Judg 5:18—their lives; Judg 9:17—adventured his life; Judg 12:3—put; Ps 17:4—word; Prov 4:13—Take; Prov 14:3—but; Prov 23:23—sell; Song 8:6—love; Jer 9:3—valiant; Ezek 13:23—for I; Dan 3:18—be it; Dan 3:28—yielded; Matt 16:25—General; Mark 8:35—will save; Luke 9:24—General; Luke 21:16—and some; John 1:29—Behold; John 12:25—that loveth; Rom 8:37—Nay; 1 Cor 1:6—the; Eph 6:17—which; Phil 1:30—the same; Phil 2:30—nigh; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; Heb 12:4—General; 1 Pet 2:21—leaving; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 7:14—the blood; Rev 12:8—prevailed not; Rev 15:2—that had; Rev 17:6—the martyrs

Revelation 12:12 rejoice: Rev 18:20; 19:1–7; Ps 96:11–13; 148:1–4; Isa 49:13; 55:12, 13;

Luke 2:14; 15:10 Woe: Rev 8:13; 9:12; 11:10, 14 because: Rev 10:6; Heb 10:37; 2 Pet 3:8 Reciprocal: Neh 4:7—then; Esth 3:6—sought; Job 1:7—From going; Isa 44:23—Sing; Ezek 16:23—woe; Dan 11:30—and have indignation; Matt 8:31—General; Mark 5:7—that; Mark 9:26—cried; Luke 4:35—thrown; Luke 9:42—the devil; John 8:40—now; Acts 19:28—they; 1 Pet 5:8—as; Rev 12:17—the dragon; Rev 13:6—and them

Revelation 12:13; Rev 12:4, 5; Gen 3:15; Ps 37:12–14; John 16:33 Reciprocal: Neh 4:7—then; Ps 102:23—He weakened; Isa 54:11—thou afflicted; Dan 11:34—they shall be; John 8:40—now; Rev 11:10—dwell; Rev 13:2—dragon; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Revelation 12:14 to the: Exod 19:4; Deut 32:11, 12; Ps 55:6; Isa 40:31 she might: Rev 12:6; 17:3 for a time: Rev 11:2, 3; Dan 7:25; 12:7 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 17:3—hide thyself; Prov 22:12—eyes; Song 3:6—this; Jer 48:9—wings; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Ezek 20:35—I will; Dan 4:16—seven times; Dan 8:14—Unto; Dan 11:36—till; Hos 2:14—and bring; Mic 4:10—shalt thou; Matt 2:13—Arise; Rev 12:9—that; Rev 13:5—and power

Revelation 12:15 cast: Rev 17:15; Ps 18:4; 65:7; 93:3, 4; Isa 8:7; 28:2; 59:19 Reciprocal: 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 69:15—waterflood; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Isa 28:18—when; Jer 46:7—as a flood; Jer 47:2—waters; Dan 11:22—with; Matt 2:7—General; Rev 12:9—that; Rev 13:2—dragon; Rev 13:8—whose; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Revelation 12:16; Exod 12:35, 36; 1 Kgs 17:6; 2 Kgs 8:9 Reciprocal: Gen 4:11—opened; Num 16:32—the earth; 1 Sam 23:27—the Philistines; 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; Ezra 6:4—the expenses; Ezra 8:36—they furthered; Ps 32:6—in the floods; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 69:15—waterflood; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Isa 8:7—the Lord bringeth; Jer 26:24—that; Jer 47:2—waters; Ezek 29:3—the great; Dan 11:22—with; Acts 18:16—General

Revelation 12:17 the dragon: Rev 12:12; John 8:44; 1 Pet 5:8 to make: Rev 11:7; 13:7; 17:6, 14; 18:20; 19:19; 20:8, 9; Gen 3:15; Dan 7:23–26; 11:36 which: Rev 14:12; 22:14; Matt 28:20; 1 John 5:2 and have: Rev 12:11; 1:2, 9; 6:9; 20:4; 1 Cor 2:1; 1 John 5:10 Reciprocal: Neh 4:7—then; Ezek 29:3—the great; John 8:40—now; John 15:19—because; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 1 John 2:5—whoso; Rev 12:3—a great; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 19:10—the testimony; Rev 20:2—the dragon

CHAPTER 13

- 1 A beast rises out of the sea with seven heads and ten horns, to whom the dragon gives his power;
- 11 Another beast comes out of the earth;
- 14 causes an image to be made of the former beast,
- 15 and that men should worship it,
- 16 and receive his mark.

Revelation 13:1 upon: Jer 5:22 and saw: Rev 11:7; 17:8; Dan 7:2, 3 having: Rev 12:3; 17:3, 7–12, 16; Dan 7:7, 8, 19, 20, 23, 24 ten crowns: Rev 12:3 name: or, names blasphemy: Rev 13:5, 6; 17:3, 5; Dan 7:25; 11:36; 2 Thess 2:3, 4 Reciprocal: Deut 12:3—and destroy; Ps

89:40—brought; Isa 27:1—in the sea; Isa 37:23—Whom hast; Dan 2:41—the feet; Dan 2:42—the toes; Dan 7:17—out; Dan 11:34—they shall be; Rom 8:39—height; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 1 Tim 1:20—blaspheme; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 11:2—it is; Rev 11:13—and the tenth; Rev 13:3—one; Rev 13:11—coming; Rev 16:3—upon; Rev 16:13—come out of; Rev 17:9—The seven; Rev 17:12—the ten; Rev 19:12—on his; Rev 19:19—I saw; Rev 19:20—the beast; Rev 21:1—and there

Revelation 13:2 was like: Jer 5:6; 13:23; Dan 7:6, 7; Hos 13:7; Hab 1:8 and his feet: 1 Sam 17:34–37; 2 Kgs 2:24; Prov 17:12; 28:15; Dan 7:4, 5; Hos 13:8; Amos 5:19 and his mouth: Ps 22:21; Isa 5:29; Hos 11:10; Amos 3:12; 2 Tim 4:17; 1 Pet 5:8 dragon: Rev 12:3, 4, 9, 13, 15 gave: Rev 16:10; 17:12; 19:20; 20:2 Reciprocal: Job 21:7—mighty; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 44:19—in the; Isa 27:1—the dragon; Ezek 29:3—the great; Luke 4:6—and to; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 13:3—one; Rev 13:4—And they

Revelation 13:3 one: Rev 13:1, 2, 14; 17:10 wounded: Gr. slain and his: Ezek 30:24 all: Rev 17:6, 8, 13, 17; Luke 2:1; John 12:19; Acts 8:10, 11, 13; 2 Thess 2:9–12 Reciprocal: Job 34:30—General; Ps 37:7—the man; Ps 49:18—praise; Prov 17:4—General; Dan 3:7—all the people; Dan 8:24—but; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Luke 6:26—when; Luke 9:54—fire; Acts 4:19—to hearken; Acts 19:27—whom; 2 Tim 2:16—for; Rev 12:3—seven heads; Rev 13:8—all; Rev 13:12—causeth; Rev 14:9—If; Rev 16:14—the whole

Revelation 13:4 And they: Rev 13:2; 9:20; Ps 106:37, 38; 1 Cor 10:20–22; 2 Cor 4:4 and they: Rev 13:12, 13, 15; Dan 11:36, 37; 2 Thess 2:4 Who is like: Rev 18:18 who is able: Rev 17:14; Deut 9:2; 1 Sam 17:24 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; 1 Sam 17:33—Thou art not; Job 34:30—General; Ps 49:18—praise; Isa 27:1—the dragon; Ezek 29:3—the great; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Luke 6:26—when; Acts 12:22—General; Acts 19:28—and cried; Acts 19:34—Great; Rev 12:3—a great; Rev 13:8—all; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 17:8—shall wonder; Rev 20:2—the dragon

Revelation 13:5 a mouth: Dan 7:8, 11, 25; 11:36 and power: Rev 11:2, 3; 12:6, 14 to continue: or, to make war, Rev 13:7; 11:7 Reciprocal: Ps 12:3—tongue; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 94:4—boast; Isa 36:14—General; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Ezek 4:6—each day for a year; Ezek 13:23—for I; Ezek 20:27—Yet; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 7:21—General; Dan 8:11—he magnified; Dan 8:14—Unto; Dan 12:7—that it; Dan 12:11—a thousand; Hos 7:16—the rage; Obad 12—spoken proudly; Matt 15:18—General; Mark 5:13—gave; Eph 4:29—no; 1 Tim 1:20—blaspheme; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; Jas 3:5—so; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; Rev 9:5—it was; Rev 13:1—blasphemy

Revelation 13:6 he opened: Job 3:1; Matt 12:34; 15:19; Rom 3:13 and his: Rev 21:3; John 1:14 Gr. Col 1:19; 2:9; Heb 9:2, 11, 12, 24 and them: Rev 4:1, 4; 5:13; 7:9; 11:12; 12:12; 18:20; 19:1–6; Heb 12:22, 23 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 19:6—the servants; 2 Chr 32:17—to rail; Ps 17:10—with; Ps 73:9—set; Ps 74:4—Thine; Ps 78:19—Yea; Ps 94:4—boast; Ps 139:20—for they speak; Isa 36:14—General; Jer 48:42—magnified; Jer 50:29—for she hath; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Ezek 35:13—with; Dan 5:23—lifted; Dan 7:8—a mouth; Dan 7:11—the voice; Dan 7:25—he shall speak; Matt 15:18—General; John 8:44—He was; Eph 4:29—no; 2 Thess 2:4—and exalteth; 1 Tim 1:20—blaspheme; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Jas 2:7—blaspheme; Jas 3:5—so; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; Rev 13:1—blasphemy

Revelation 13:7 to make: Rev 11:7; 12:17; Dan 7:21, 25; 8:24, 25; 11:36–39; 12:1 and

power: Rev 10:11; 11:18; 17:15; Exod 9:16; Isa 10:15; 37:26; Jer 25:9; 27:6, 7; 51:20–24; Dan 5:18–23; Luke 4:6; John 19:11 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Jer 27:15—that I; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Dan 8:12—an host was given him against the daily sacrifice; Dan 11:33—yet; Nah 3:19—upon; Matt 24:24—insomuch; Matt 24:49—to smite; Luke 12:45—to beat; John 14:6—no; Rom 12:16—Mind; 2 Thess 2:4—sitteth; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 9:5—it was; Rev 9:21—their murders; Rev 11:9—the people; Rev 12:7—war; Rev 13:5—to continue; Rev 14:6—every; Rev 17:6—drunken

Revelation 13:8 all: Rev 13:3, 4, 14, 15 whose: Rev 3:5, 20; 12:15; 21:27; Exod 32:32; Isa 4:3; Dan 12:1; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3 Lamb: Rev 5:6–9, 12; John 1:29 from: Rev 17:8; Eph 1:4; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:19, 20 Reciprocal: Gen 4:4—the firstlings; Gen 22:8—General; Exod 12:3—take to; Exod 32:33—my book; Num 28:3—two lambs; Ps 69:28—be written; Ps 87:6—when; Ps 97:10—delivereth; Jer 27:15—that I; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Ezek 13:23—for I; Ezek 46:13—Thou shalt daily; Dan 3:7—all the people; Dan 7:21—General; Zech 13:7—smite; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:9—General; Matt 13:35—from; Matt 24:5—in; Matt 24:24—insomuch; Matt 25:34—from; Mark 13:22—if it; John 14:6—no; John 17:5—before; John 17:9—pray for; John 17:25—the world; Acts 2:23—being; Acts 3:23—that every; Acts 10:26—Stand; Acts 15:18—General; Acts 19:27—whom; Rom 3:25—set forth; Rom 8:9—he is; Rom 8:29—whom; Rom 12:2—be not; Rom 12:16—Mind; 1 Cor 2:7—even; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; 1 Cor 15:33—Be; 2 Cor 2:11—General; Gal 3:13—redeemed; Eph 2:2—the prince; Eph 3:9—beginning; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:18—no; 2 Tim 1:9—before; Heb 9:26—the foundation; Heb 12:23—which; 2 Pet 2:2—many; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 5:9—for; Rev 11:10—dwell; Rev 17:15—are; Rev 20:12—and another; Rev 22:19—God

Revelation 13:9; Rev 2:7, 11, 17, 29 Reciprocal: Matt 12:44—he findeth; Matt 13:9—General

Revelation 13:10 that leadeth: Exod 21:23–25; Isa 14:2; 33:1; Matt 7:2 he that killeth: Rev 16:6; Gen 9:5, 6; Isa 26:21; Matt 26:52 Here: Rev 1:9; 2:2, 19; 3:3, 10; 14:12; Lam 3:26; Hab 2:3; Luke 18:1–8; 21:19; Col 1:11; Heb 6:12; 10:36, 37; 12:3, 4; Jas 1:2–4; 5:7, 8 Reciprocal: Gen 42:22—his blood; Judg 1:7—as I have; Isa 21:2—the treacherous; Jer 30:16—General; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Dan 8:24—shall destroy; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Joel 3:7—and will; Rom 8:25—with patience; Rom 12:12—patient; 2 Thess 3:5—and into; Heb 12:1—with patience; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; Rev 6:4—power; Rev 11:18—shouldest; Rev 16:7—true; Rev 18:6—Reward

Revelation 13:11 coming: Rev 13:1; 11:7; 17:8 and he had: Matt 7:15; Rom 16:18; 2 Cor 11:13–15 and he spake: Rev 13:17; 12:3, 4, 17; 17:6; Dan 7:8, 24, 25; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—they also; Job 34:30—General; Ps 44:19—in the; Isa 27:1—the dragon; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 22:25—like; Ezek 29:3—the great; Dan 7:17—out; Dan 8:12—and it practiced; Dan 8:23—and understanding; Dan 11:34—cleave; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Matt 20:26—it; Eph 4:14—by the; Eph 6:11—the wives; 2 Thess 2:3—man; 2 Thess 2:9—and signs; 2 Pet 2:18—they speak; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 14:9—If; Rev 16:13—come out of; Rev 19:20—the false

Revelation 13:12 causeth: Rev 13:3, 14–17; 17:10, 11; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Jer 27:15—that I; Dan 11:32—corrupt; Dan 11:38—a god; Rev 13:4—and they; Rev 14:15—harvest; Rev 17:8—the beast that was; Rev 20:4—and which

Revelation 13:13 he doeth: Rev 16:14; 19:20; Exod 7:11, 12, 22; 8:7, 18, 19; 9:11; Deut 13:1–3; Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; Acts 8:9–11; 2 Thess 2:9, 10 he maketh: Rev 11:5; Num 16:35; 1 Kgs 18:38; 2 Kgs 1:10–14; Matt 16:1; Luke 9:54–56; 2 Tim 3:8 Reciprocal: Deut 13:2—General; Job 1:16—there came; Dan 3:3—the princes; Gal 3:1—who; Rev 9:21—their sorceries; Rev 13:4—and they; Rev 18:23—for; Rev 20:9—and fire

Revelation 13:14 deceiveth: Rev 12:9; 18:23; 19:20; 20:3, 10; 2 Kgs 22:20 marg. Job 12:16; Isa 44:20; Ezek 14:9; 2 Thess 2:9–12 dwell: Rev 13:3, 8 they: Rev 13:3, 4, 11, 12, 15; 14:9, 11; 15:2; 16:2; 19:20; 20:4; 2 Kgs 20:7; Ezek 8:10; 16:17; Dan 11:36; 2 Thess 2:4 Reciprocal: Gen 3:5—as gods; Exod 8:7—General; Exod 20:4—General; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Deut 11:16—your heart; Deut 13:2—General; Deut 13:3—proveth; Deut 13:6—entice; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Chr 18:21—General; Prov 12:26—but; Jer 10:5—speak; Jer 29:8—Let; Ezek 34:4—but with; Dan 3:7—all the people; Matt 13:25—enemy; Matt 13:39—enemy; Matt 24:24—and shall; Mark 13:22—if it; Luke 17:1—It is; John 8:44—When; Acts 8:9—used; Rom 8:39—depth; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Gal 1:7—pervert; Gal 3:1—who; Eph 2:2—the prince; Col 2:18—no; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; 2 Tim 2:16—for; 2 Tim 3:13—evil; Titus 3:3—deceived; Jas 3:6—a world; 2 Pet 2:1—even; 2 Pet 2:2—many; 1 John 5:21—keep; 2 John 7—who; Rev 2:24—the depths; Rev 11:10—dwell; Rev 16:14—working

Revelation 13:15 life: Gr. breath, Gen 2:7; Ps 135:17; Jer 10:14; 51:17; Hab 2:19; Jas 2:26 Gr. speak: Ps 115:5; 135:16; Jer 10:5 cause: Rev 13:14; 16:2, 5; 17:6, 14, 17; 18:20, 24; 19:20; 20:4; Dan 7:20, 25 Reciprocal: Exod 20:4—General; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; Ps 94:20—frameth; Isa 14:4—How; Ezek 22:25—like; Dan 3:6—falleth; Luke 12:45—to beat; 2 Tim 3:3—fierce; 1 John 5:21—keep; Rev 2:10—the devil; Rev 6:11—until; Rev 9:21—their murders; Rev 13:4—and they; Rev 13:8—all; Rev 14:8—wrath; Rev 16:6—they have

Revelation 13:16 both: Rev 11:18; 19:5, 18; 20:12; 2 Chr 15:13; Ps 115:13; Acts 26:22 rich: Job 34:19; Ps 49:2 free: Rev 6:15; 19:18; 1 Cor 12:13; Gal 3:28; Eph 6:8; Col 3:11 receive: Gr. give them a mark: Rev 14:9–11; 15:2; 19:20; 20:4; Zech 13:6 or: Rev 7:3; Exod 13:9; Deut 6:8; 11:18; Ezek 9:4; 2 Tim 3:8 Reciprocal: Lev 19:28—print; Ps 144:8—their right hand; Isa 51:23—Bow; Dan 3:10—hast made; Rev 13:17—mark; Rev 14:1—having; Rev 18:11—the merchants

Revelation 13:17 mark: Rev 13:16 name: Rev 3:12; 14:11; 17:5; 22:4 the number: Rev 13:18; 15:2 Reciprocal: Lev 19:28—print; Ps 144:8—their right hand; Isa 51:23—Bow; Dan 3:10—hast made; Zech 13:6—What; John 9:34—And they; 2 Tim 3:3—fierce; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 18:11—the merchants

Revelation 13:18 Here: Rev 1:3; 17:9; Ps 107:43; Dan 12:10; Hos 14:9; Mark 13:14 count: Rev 15:2 the number: Rev 21:17; Deut 3:11; Rom 3:5 Reciprocal: Isa 8:1—a man's pen; Dan 8:15—sought; Acts 8:30—Understandest; Rev 13:17—the number; Rev 19:20—the beast

CHAPTER 14

- 1 The Lamb standing on mount Sion with his company;
- 6 An angel preaches the gospel;
- 8 The fall of Babylon;
- 15 The harvest of the world;
- 20 The winepress of the wrath of God.

Revelation 14:1 I looked: Rev 14:14; 4:1; 6:8; 15:5; Jer 1:11; Ezek 1:4; 2:9; 8:7; 10:1, 9; 44:4; Dan 12:5; Amos 8:2; Zech 4:2 a Lamb: Rev 5:5–9, 12, 13; 7:9–17 mount: Ps 2:6; 132:13, 14; Isa 49:14; Joel 2:32; Mic 4:7; Rom 9:33; Heb 12:22–24 an: Rev 7:4–8 having: Rev 3:12; 7:3; 13:16, 17; Luke 12:8 Reciprocal: Deut 12:5—But unto; 2 Sam 5:7—Zion; 1 Chr 11:5—the castle; Ps 9:11—which; Ps 15:1—holy; Ps 45:14—virgins; Ps 65:1—in Sion; Ps 69:35—God; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 87:7—As well; Ps 99:2—great; Ps 125:1—be as mount; Ps 137:3—the songs of Zion; Isa 24:23—mount; Isa 35:10—and come; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 60:14—The city; Isa 65:25—my; Jer 51:10—let us; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; John 1:29—Behold; 1 Pet 1:19—as; Rev 9:4—which; Rev 12:11—the blood; Rev 14:3—no; Rev 15:2—that had; Rev 17:14—and they; Rev 19:14—the armies; Rev 22:4—and his

Revelation 14:2 a voice: Rev 10:4; 11:12, 15; 19:1–7 of many: Rev 1:15; 19:6; Ps 93:4; Isa 17:13; Ezek 43:2 of a: Rev 1:10; 8:7–13; 9:1; 10:3, 4; 11:15; Exod 19:16; 20:18; Zech 9:14 harpers: Rev 5:8; 15:2; 18:22; 2 Sam 6:5; 1 Chr 25:1–7; Ps 33:2; 43:4; 57:8; 92:3; 98:5; 147:7; 149:3; 150:3–6 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 10:12—harps; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Ps 68:25—the players; Matt 3:17—lo; John 3:23—much; John 12:29—thundered

Revelation 14:3 a: Rev 5:9; 15:3; Ps 33:3; 40:3; 96:1; 98:1; 144:9; 149:1; Isa 42:10 throne: Rev 4:2–11 no: Rev 14:1; 2:17; Ps 25:14; Matt 11:25–27; 1 Cor 1:18; 2:14 redeemed: Rev 5:9 Reciprocal: Exod 15:21—Sing ye; 1 Kgs 10:12—harps; 1 Chr 23:30—stand; 2 Chr 20:28—with psalteries; Ps 68:25—the players; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 98:5—General; Ps 116:15—Precious; Matt 26:29—until; Luke 12:37—that; Gal 4:5—redeem; Col 3:16—and spiritual; Heb 9:15—for; Jas 5:13—let him sing; Rev 4:6—four beasts; Rev 5:8—having; Rev 7:4—an; Rev 7:15—are; Rev 8:13—flying; Rev 21:17—an

Revelation 14:4 for: Ps 45:14; Song 1:3; 6:8; Matt 25:1; 1 Cor 7:25, 26, 28; 2 Cor 11:2; 1 Tim 4:3 which follow: Rev 3:4; 7:15–17; 17:14; Matt 8:19; Luke 9:57–62; John 8:12; 10:27; 12:26; 13:37 These were: Rev 5:9 redeemed: Gr. bought, Ps 74:2; Acts 20:28; 1 Cor 6:20; Eph 1:14; 1 Pet 2:9 marg. the first fruits, Jer 2:3; Amos 6:1 marg. 1 Cor 16:15; Jas 1:18 Reciprocal: Exod 13:13—shalt thou; Exod 23:19—first of the; Lev 2:12—the oblation; Lev 2:14—a meat offering; Lev 21:13—General; Lev 23:10—sheaf; Lev 23:17—the firstfruits; Num 3:40—General; Num 15:20—a cake; Deut 4:4—General; Deut 26:2—That thou shalt; Josh 3:3—ye shall remove; Josh 14:8—wholly; Ruth 1:16—whither; 2 Chr 31:5—came abroad; Ps 34:13—speaking; Song 5:2—my dove; Ezek 9:6—but; Luke 12:37—that; John 1:29—Behold; Acts 1:9—a cloud; Rom 11:16—if the firstfruit; Rom 16:5—who; 1 Cor 1:30—redemption; Eph 1:7—whom; Col 1:14—whom; Heb 9:15—for; Heb 12:23—the firstborn

Revelation 14:5 in: Ps 32:2; 34:13; 55:11; Prov 8:8; Isa 53:9; Zeph 3:13; Matt 12:34; John 1:47; 1 Pet 3:10 without: Song 4:7; Dan 6:4; Hos 10:2; Luke 23:4; Eph 5:27; Col 1:22; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Ps 125:4—upright; Mal 2:6—law; Mark 10:14—for; Rom 8:4—That; 1 Pet 2:1—guile; 1 Pet 2:22—guile

Revelation 14:6 another: Rev 8:13; Isa 6:2, 6, 7; Ezek 1:14; Dan 9:21 in: Gen 1:6 everlasting: 2 Sam 23:5; Ps 119:142; 139:24; 145:13; Isa 40:8; 45:17; 51:6, 8; Eph 3:9–11; 2 Thess 2:16; Titus 1:1–3; Heb 13:20 preach: Matt 10:27; Mark 16:15; Rom 16:25; Col 1:23 every: Rev 10:11; 13:7; Dan 4:1; 6:25, 26; Eph 3:9 Reciprocal: Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 96:3—General; Song 3:9—a chariot; Isa 52:7—publisheth; Isa 52:10—all; Jer 50:2—Declare; Dan 9:24—to bring; Dan 12:4—many; Zech 6:5—These; Zech 8:23—out; Zech 14:7—at; Matt 13:38—field; Matt 24:14—shall be; Matt 24:31—his angels; Matt 26:13—Wheresoever; Mark 13:10—General; Acts 2:3—cloven; Acts 3:25—all; 1 Thess 1:8—from; 1 Tim 2:4—and; Rev 5:9—and hast; Rev 14:9—the third; Rev 19:17—an angel

Revelation 14:7 with: Isa 40:3, 6, 9; 44:23; 52:7, 8; 58:1; Hos 8:1 Fear: Rev 11:18; 15:4; 19:5; Gen 22:12; Ps 36:1; 89:7; Eccl 12:13, 14 give: Rev 4:9; 16:9; Josh 7:19; 1 Sam 6:5; Isa 42:12; Mal 2:2; Luke 17:18 hour: Rev 11:18; 15:4; 18:10, 17, 19; Ezek 7:2, 6; Dan 8:19; Matt 25:13; John 5:25–29; 1 Pet 4:7 worship: Rev 4:11; Exod 20:11; Neh 9:6; Ps 33:6; 95:5; 124:8; 146:5, 6; Prov 8:22–31; Jer 10:10; Acts 14:15; 17:23–25 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; 1 Chr 16:26—the Lord; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 76:7—even thou; Ps 96:3—General; Ps 96:7—glory; Ezek 9:1—cried; Dan 12:4—many; Zech 8:23—out; Luke 12:5—Fear; Rom 1:21—they glorified; Gal 1:5—whom; Phil 4:20—unto; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 11:13—gave; Rev 16:4—and they; Rev 19:10—worship; Rev 22:9—worship God

Revelation 14:8 Babylon: Rev 16:19; 17:5, 18; 18:2, 3, 10, 11, 18–21; Isa 21:9; Jer 51:7, 8, 64 because: Rev 11:8; 17:2–5; 18:3, 10, 18, 21; 19:2; Jer 51:7; Ezek 16:15–22; Nah 3:19 wrath: Rev 13:15–17; 17:6 Reciprocal: Ps 97:7—Confounded; Ps 137:8—who art; Isa 14:23—make; Jer 25:16—General; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 29:11—thoughts; Jer 50:2—Babylon; Jer 51:45—go; Dan 7:22—the Ancient; Acts 5:29—We; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 15:3—and the song; Rev 17:4—golden; Rev 17:8—go

Revelation 14:9 the third: Rev 14:6–8; Jer 44:4 If: Rev 14:11; 13:3–6, 11–17 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—set a mark; Exod 20:4—General; Lev 19:28—print; Ps 2:12—when; Ps 16:4—Their; Ps 75:8—For in; Isa 58:1—spare; Acts 4:19—to hearken; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 13:16—a mark; Rev 16:1—and pour; Rev 19:19—I saw

Revelation 14:10 drink: Rev 16:19; 18:3; Job 21:20; Ps 11:6; 60:3; 75:8; Isa 29:9; 51:17, 21, 22; Jer 25:15–17, 27; 51:57 into: Rev 18:6; Ps 73:10; Isa 51:17; Jer 49:12; Lam 4:21; Hab 2:16; Matt 20:22; 26:39 be: Rev 9:17, 18; 19:20; 20:10; 21:8; Gen 19:24; Deut 29:23; Job 18:15; Ps 11:6; Isa 30:33; 34:9; Matt 25:41; Jude 7 in the: Ps 37:34; 52:6; 91:8; Ezek 20:48; Matt 13:41, 42, 49, 50; 2 Thess 1:8, 9 Reciprocal: Gen 19:28—General; 2 Chr 12:7—and my wrath; 2 Chr 34:25—my wrath; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 34:10—the smoke; Isa 51:20—full; Isa 58:1—spare; Isa 63:6—make; Isa 66:24—their worm; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 25:16—General; Jer 42:18—As mine; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Dan 4:13—an holy; Zech 12:2—a cup; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 18:34—and delivered; Matt 25:46—everlasting; Mark 9:44—the fire; Luke 16:23—being; Luke 16:24—for; John 1:29—Behold; Rom 2:8—indignation; 1 Tim 5:21—the elect; Rev 11:18—and thy; Rev 15:1—is filled; Rev 16:7—true; Rev 22:18—God

Revelation 14:11 smoke: Rev 18:18; 19:3; Gen 19:28; Isa 33:14; 34:10; Joel 2:30; Luke 16:23 for: Rev 4:9, 10; 5:13, 14; 7:12; 11:15; 20:10; 22:5; Exod 15:18; Ps 10:16; 145:1; Matt 25:41, 46; Heb 1:8 no: Deut 28:65; Isa 57:20; Matt 11:28; Mark 9:43–49; Luke 16:24 Reciprocal: Gen 4:15—set a mark; Lev 19:28—print; 2 Chr 34:25—my wrath; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa

9:18—mount; Isa 30:33—the breath; Isa 66:24—their worm; Dan 3:6—a burning; Zech 13:6—What; Matt 13:50—wailing; Matt 18:34—and delivered; Mark 7:7—the commandments; Mark 9:44—the fire; 2 Thess 1:9—be; 1 John 5:21—keep; Rev 9:2—there; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 13:17—name; Rev 14:9—If; Rev 18:9—the smoke; Rev 20:4—and which; Rev 22:18—God

Revelation 14:12 is: Rev 13:10 here are: Rev 12:17 the faith: Rev 3:8, 10; 2 Tim 4:7 Reciprocal: Ps 78:7—keep; Dan 7:25—shall wear out; Mark 7:7—the commandments; Luke 21:19—General; Acts 24:24—the faith; Rom 8:25—with patience; Col 1:11—unto; 2 Thess 1:4—your patience; Titus 2:12—live; Heb 6:12—faith; Heb 10:36—ye have; Jas 2:1—the faith; 2 Pet 1:6—patience; 1 John 2:5—whoso; Rev 1:9—in the

Revelation 14:13 a voice: Rev 11:15, 19; 16:17; Matt 3:17 Write: Rev 1:11; 2:1; 10:4; 19:9; 21:5 Blessed: Rev 20:6; Eccl 4:1, 2; Isa 57:1, 2; 2 Cor 5:8; Phil 1:21–23 die: Rom 14:8; 1 Cor 15:18; 1 Thess 4:14, 16; 5:10, from henceforth: Yea saith the Spirit, or, from henceforth saith the Spirit Yea: rest, Rev 6:11; 7:14–17; Job 3:17–19; Isa 35:10; 57:2; Luke 16:25; 2 Thess 1:6, 7; Heb 4:9–11 and their: Ps 19:11; 85:13; Matt 25:35–40; Luke 16:9; 1 Cor 15:58; Gal 6:7, 8; Phil 2:17; 2 Tim 4:7, 8; Heb 6:10, 11 Reciprocal: Num 23:10—the death; Josh 24:29—after these; Ps 4:8—I will; Ps 49:15—God; Ps 94:13—mayest; Ps 95:11—my rest; Prov 14:32—the righteous; Prov 31:31—and let; Eccl 7:1—the day; Song 7:9—those that are asleep; Dan 12:13—rest; Hab 2:2—Write; Mark 4:29—he putteth; Luke 2:29—now; Luke 12:37—Blessed; Luke 16:22—that; Rom 8:10—the body; 1 Cor 15:19—of all; Phil 1:23—with; Heb 4:10—he that; Heb 6:12—inherit; Jas 1:25—this; Rev 2:7—let him; Rev 22:19—and from

Revelation 14:14 behold: Rev 14:15, 16; 1:7; 10:1; 20:11; Ps 97:2; Isa 19:1; Matt 17:5; Luke 21:27 like: Rev 1:13; Ezek 1:26; Dan 7:13 a golden: Rev 6:2; 11:17; 19:12; Ps 21:3; Heb 2:9 a sharp: Rev 14:15–17; Joel 3:12, 13; Matt 13:30; Mark 4:29 Reciprocal: Job 24:24—cut off; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Mic 4:12—for he shall; Acts 10:15—What; Rev 14:17—came

Revelation 14:15 came: Rev 16:17 crying: Rev 6:10; Isa 62:1, 6, 7 Thrust: Rev 14:14 harvest: Rev 13:12; Jer 51:33; Joel 3:13; Matt 13:30, 39 ripe: or, dried, Rev 14:18; Gen 15:6; Zech 5:6–11; Matt 23:32; 1 Thess 2:16 Reciprocal: Isa 17:5—as when; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Jer 27:7—until; Dan 11:35—even; Hos 6:11—he hath; Rev 10:1—another; Rev 11:19—the temple; Rev 14:17—came; Rev 18:2—cried

Revelation 14:16 he: Rev 14:14; Matt 16:27; John 5:22, 23 thrust: Rev 14:19; 16:1–21 Reciprocal: Isa 30:30—the flame; Joel 3:13—the sickle; Titus 1:3—manifested; Rev 14:18—and cried; Rev 16:2—upon the earth

Revelation 14:17 came: Rev 14:14, 15, 18; 15:5, 6; 16:1 Reciprocal: Joel 3:13—for the press; Rev 16:17—there; Rev 19:15—and he treadeth

Revelation 14:18 came: Rev 6:9, 10 which: Rev 16:8 and cried: Rev 14:15, 16 Thrust: Joel 3:13 Reciprocal: Isa 5:2—a winepress; Jer 6:9—They shall; Jer 25:30—give; 1 Pet 4:6—but; Rev 14:17—came; Rev 16:1—I heard; Rev 16:7—out

Revelation 14:19 and cast: Rev 19:15–21; Deut 32:32, 33 Reciprocal: Isa 63:3—trodden; Jer 25:15—Take; Jer 25:33—the slain; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Lam 1:15—as in; Rev 14:16—thrust; Rev 15:1—is filled

Revelation 14:20 the winepress: Isa 63:1–3; Lam 1:15 without: Rev 11:8; Heb 13:11, 12 and blood: Rev 19:14–21; Isa 34:5–7; 66:24; Ezek 39:17–21 Reciprocal: Ps 58:10—wash; Ps 110:6—fill; Ps 119:118—trodden; Isa 34:3—and the mountains; Isa 49:26—drunken; Isa 63:3—trodden; Jer 25:33—the slain; Ezek 16:6—polluted; Ezek 24:9—Woe; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Ezek 32:6—water; Mal 4:3—tread down; John 6:19—furlongs; John 11:18—fifteen furlongs; Acts 10:15—What; Rev 19:13—clothed

CHAPTER 15

- 1 The seven angels with the seven last plagues;
- 3 The song of them that overcame the beast;
- 7 The seven vials full of the wrath of God.

Revelation 15:1 I saw: Rev 12:1–3; Dan 4:2, 3; 6:27 seven angels: Rev 15:6; 8:2, 6; 10:3; 16:1–17; 21:9; Matt 13:41, 42, 49, 50 last: Rev 8:13; 11:14; 16:17–21; 17:1 is filled: Rev 15:7; 14:10, 19; 16:19; 19:15; Dan 12:6, 7, 11, 12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Josh 6:4—seven times; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Dan 8:19—the last; Luke 14:21—being; Rev 11:18—and thy; Rev 15:8—till; Rev 17:17—until; Rev 22:18—God

Revelation 15:2 a sea: Rev 4:6; 21:18 mingled: Isa 4:4, 5; Matt 3:11; 1 Pet 1:7; 4:12 that had: Rev 11:11, 12; 12:11; 13:14–18; 14:1–5 stand: Ezek 22:30, 31 having: Rev 5:8; 14:2; 19:1–7 Reciprocal: Lev 19:28—print; Deut 32:43—avenge; 1 Chr 25:1—harps; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 66:6—there; Ps 68:25—the players; Isa 24:15—glorify; Isa 35:10—and come; Ezek 13:23—for I; 1 Cor 10:1—and all; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; 1 John 5:4—overcometh; Rev 2:7—To him; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 7:14—came; Rev 13:16—a mark; Rev 13:17—the number; Rev 13:18—count; Rev 20:4—and which

Revelation 15:3 sing the song: Exod 15:1–18; Deut 31:30; 32:1–43 the servant: Deut 34:5; 1 Chr 6:49; 2 Chr 24:6; Neh 9:14; Dan 6:20; 9:11; John 1:17; Heb 3:5 and the song: Rev 5:9–13; 7:10, 11; 14:3, 8 Great: Exod 15:11; Job 5:9; Deut 32:4; Ps 78:12; 105:5; 111:2; 118:22, 23; 139:14; 145:6; Dan 4:2, 3 Lord God Almighty: Rev 4:8; 11:17; Gen 17:1 just: Rev 16:5–7; 19:2; Deut 32:4; Ps 85:10, 11; 99:4; 100:5; 145:17; Isa 45:21; Hos 14:9; Mic 7:20; Zeph 3:5 thou: Isa 9:6, 7; 32:1, 2; 33:22; Zech 9:9 saints: or, nations, or, ages, Rev 17:14; 19:16 Reciprocal: Exod 15:2—song; Exod 15:21—Sing ye; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 2 Sam 22:31—his way; 1 Chr 16:25—great; Job 8:3—Almighty; Job 13:11—Shall; Job 36:3—ascribe; Job 37:5—great; Ps 9:1—show; Ps 17:7—Show; Ps 18:30—his way; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 22:6—a reproach; Ps 27:6—I will; Ps 28:7—with; Ps 32:7—songs; Ps 33:5—He; Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 46:10—I will be; Ps 48:1—greatly; Ps 51:4—when; Ps 57:11—General; Ps 65:5—righteousness; Ps 66:6—there; Ps 68:25—the players; Ps 77:14—the God; Ps 89:7—General; Ps 89:14—Justice; Ps 92:5—O Lord; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 95:1—sing; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 99:3—for it; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 107:31—his wonderful; Ps 111:7—works; Ps 111:8—are done; Ps 119:27—so shall I talk; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 136:4—who alone; Ps 145:3—Great; Ps 145:7—sing; Ps 147:5—Great; Ps 150:2—for his mighty; Isa 2:10—for fear; Isa 5:16—God that is holy; Isa 6:3—Holy; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 12:5—Sing; Isa 24:16—glory; Isa 25:1—thou hast; Isa 30:29—Ye shall; Isa 49:26—and all; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 38:23—and I; Dan 4:37—all; Luke 7:29—justified; Luke 13:9—if not; John 1:29—Behold;

John 12:13—the King; Acts 7:35—a ruler; Acts 26:22—the prophets; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 3:5—Is God; Rom 3:26—that he; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 1 Cor 10:1—and all; 1 Cor 15:57—giveth; Col 3:16—and spiritual; 1 John 1:9—just; 1 John 5:20—him that; Rev 3:7—he that is true; Rev 6:10—holy; Rev 12:11—the blood; Rev 16:7—Even; Rev 19:11—and in; Rev 21:22—the Lord

Revelation 15:4 Who: Exod 15:14–16; Ps 89:7; Isa 60:5; Jer 5:22; 10:7; Hos 3:5; Luke 12:4, 5 and glorify: Ps 22:23; 86:9; Isa 24:15; 25:3; Rom 15:9; 2 Thess 1:10–12 thou only: Rev 3:7; 4:8; 6:10; 1 Sam 2:2; Ps 22:3; 99:5, 9; 111:9; Isa 6:3; 57:15; Hab 1:12; 1 Pet 1:16 for all: Rev 11:15; Ps 22:27; 86:9; 117:1–2; Isa 45:23; 66:18–20, 22; Jer 16:19; Zech 2:11; 8:20–23; 14:16; Mal 1:11 for thy: Rev 16:7; 19:2; Ps 97:8; 105:7; Isa 26:9 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Exod 15:11—fearful; Deut 32:4—all his; Deut 32:43—avenge; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 2 Kgs 17:36—him shall ye fear; 1 Chr 16:25—great; 1 Chr 21:30—he was afraid; Job 13:11—Shall; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 33:5—He; Ps 33:8—the earth; Ps 34:9—fear; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 46:10—I will be; Ps 48:1—greatly; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 51:4—when; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 57:11—General; Ps 65:5—righteousness; Ps 66:4—General; Ps 67:7—all the; Ps 68:32—ye kingdoms; Ps 72:17—all nations; Ps 76:7—even thou; Ps 94:15—But; Ps 96:4—he is; Ps 96:8—the glory; Ps 98:1—for he; Ps 99:3—for it; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Ps 105:2—Sing unto; Ps 111:7—works; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 145:7—sing; Ps 145:17—righteous; Ps 150:2—for his mighty; Prov 29:16—but; Eccl 3:14—God doeth it; Isa 2:10—for fear; Isa 5:16—God that is holy; Isa 8:13—and let him; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 29:23—fear the God; Isa 49:26—and all; Isa 52:10—made; Isa 66:23—shall all; Jer 44:10—neither; Lam 1:18—Lord; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 38:23—and I; Jonah 1:9—and I; Mic 4:1—and people; Hab 2:14—the earth; Hab 3:2—I have; Zech 8:22—General; Mal 1:14—my name; Mal 3:16—that feared; Mark 4:41—feared; Luke 1:49—and; Luke 11:2—Hallowed; Luke 13:9—if not; Luke 23:40—Dost; John 17:11—Holy; Acts 5:11—General; Acts 10:2—one; Rom 1:21—they glorified; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 2 Thess 1:6—General; Heb 12:28—with reverence; Rev 4:10—worship; Rev 7:11—and worshipped; Rev 11:13—gave; Rev 14:7—Fear; Rev 19:10—worship; Rev 22:9—worship God

Revelation 15:5; Rev 11:19; Exod 25:21; Num 1:50, 53; Matt 27:51 Reciprocal: Prov 14:3—the mouth; Rev 14:1—I looked; Rev 14:17—came; Rev 16:1—I heard; Rev 16:17—there; Rev 19:11—heaven

Revelation 15:6 the seven angels: Rev 15:1 clothed: Rev 1:13; Exod 28:5–8; Ezek 44:17, 18; Luke 24:4 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 5:12—arrayed; Prov 14:3—the mouth; Ezek 9:2—and one; Dan 10:5—loins; Dan 12:6—man; Mark 13:27—shall he; Rev 14:17—came; Rev 16:1—the seven; Rev 16:17—there; Rev 17:1—one

Revelation 15:7 one: Rev 4:6–9 seven: Rev 5:8; 16:2–21; 17:1; 21:9; Ps 75:8; Jer 25:15 who: Rev 4:9; 10:6; 1 Thess 1:9 Reciprocal: Josh 6:4—seven times; Dan 10:5—loins; Mark 13:27—shall he; Rev 10:3—seven; Rev 11:18—and thy; Rev 15:1—is filled; Rev 16:1—and pour; Rev 19:4—the four

Revelation 15:8 was: Exod 40:34; 1 Kgs 8:10; 2 Chr 5:14; Ps 18:8–14; Isa 6:4 from the: Ps 29:9; 2 Thess 1:9 no: Jer 15:1; Lam 3:44; Rom 11:33 till: Rev 15:1 Reciprocal: Exod 19:18—General; Exod 40:35—General; 1 Kgs 8:9—when; 2 Chr 7:2—the priests; Isa 6:1—filled; Ezek 10:4—and the house; Rev 8:4—General

CHAPTER 16

- 1 The angels pour out their vials of wrath;
- 6 The plagues that follow;
- 15 Christ comes as a thief. Blessed are they that watch.

Revelation 16:1 I heard: Rev 14:15, 18; 15:5–8 the seven: Rev 15:1, 6 and pour: Rev 16:2–12, 17; 14:9–11; 15:7; 1 Sam 15:3, 18; Ezek 9:5–8; 10:2; Matt 13:41, 42 Reciprocal: Gen 19:13—Lord hath; Josh 6:4—seven times; Ps 69:24—Pour; Ps 79:6—Pour; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 30:25—in the day; Isa 42:25—he hath poured; Jer 6:11—I will; Jer 7:20—Behold; Jer 14:16—for; Ezek 20:21—I would; Ezek 22:22—ye shall know; Ezek 30:15—I will pour; Ezek 36:18—I poured; Ezek 43:6—I heard; Nah 1:6—his fury; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; 1 Cor 10:10—destroyer; Rev 8:2—seven angels; Rev 8:5—and filled; Rev 11:14—General; Rev 11:18—and thy; Rev 14:16—thrust; Rev 14:17—came; Rev 17:8—go; Rev 21:9—which; Rev 22:18—God

Revelation 16:2 upon the earth: Rev 8:7; 14:16 a noisome: Exod 9:8–11; Deut 7:15; 28:27; 1 Sam 5:6, 9; 2 Chr 21:15, 18; Job 2:7, 8; Ps 78:26; Isa 1:5, 6; 3:17, 24; Luke 16:20–22; Acts 12:23 had: Rev 13:15–18 Reciprocal: Exod 9:9—a boil; Exod 9:11—General; Exod 20:4—General; Lev 19:28—print; 2 Chr 12:7—and my wrath; Jer 42:18—As mine; Ezek 7:8—pour; Ezek 9:11—I have; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 15:7—seven; Rev 16:1—and pour; Rev 16:11—because

Revelation 16:3 upon: Rev 8:8; 10:2; 13:1 it became: Rev 11:6; Exod 7:17–21; Ps 78:44; 105:29; Ezek 16:38 and every: Rev 8:9; Gen 7:22 Reciprocal: Ps 78:45—frogs; Isa 34:3—and the mountains; Ezek 14:19—and pour; 1 Cor 15:45—The first

Revelation 16:4 upon: Rev 8:10, 11 and they: Rev 16:5; 14:7; Exod 7:20; 8:5; Isa 50:2; Ezek 35:8; Hos 13:15 Reciprocal: Exod 1:22—Every son; Prov 21:1—as; Isa 34:3—and the mountains; Jer 51:48—the heaven

Revelation 16:5 the angel: Rev 16:4 Thou art: Rev 16:7; 15:3; 19:2; Gen 18:25; Ps 129:4; 145:17; Lam 1:18; Dan 9:14; Rom 2:5; 3:5; 2 Thess 1:5, 6 which art: Rev 1:4, 8; 4:8; 11:17 Reciprocal: Gen 2:4—Lord; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 2 Kgs 11:16—there was she slain; 2 Chr 23:15—they slew her there; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 50:6—heavens; Ps 51:4—when; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 65:5—righteousness; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 24:16—glory; Ezek 35:6—I will; Luke 6:38—with; Luke 7:29—justified; Luke 13:9—if not; Rom 2:2—judgment; Rev 6:10—dost; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 18:6—Reward

Revelation 16:6 they have: Rev 6:10, 11; 13:10, 15; 17:6, 7; 18:24; 19:2; Deut 32:42, 43; 2 Kgs 24:4; Isa 49:26; 51:22, 23; Jer 2:30; Lam 4:13; Matt 7:2; 21:35–41; 23:30–37 for they are: Rev 11:18; 18:20; Jer 26:11, 16; Luke 12:48; Heb 10:29 Reciprocal: Exod 14:26—the waters; Exod 21:24—General; Judg 1:7—as I have; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; 2 Sam 3:29—rest; 2 Sam 16:8—returned; 2 Kgs 10:25—let; 2 Chr 24:25—for the blood; Ps 7:13—persecutors; Ps 9:12—When; Ps 79:3—Their; Ps 109:17—General; Prov 13:2—the soul; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 26:21—also; Isa 33:1—when

thou shalt cease; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 19:4—filled; Jer 26:15—ye shall; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 34:17—behold; Jer 50:15—as she; Jer 50:29—recompense; Jer 50:42—they are cruel; Jer 51:35—The violence; Ezek 14:23—that I have not; Ezek 16:38—shed; Ezek 24:9—Woe; Ezek 32:6—water; Dan 7:25—shall wear out; Dan 8:24—shall destroy; Joel 3:2—will plead; Joel 3:7—and will; Matt 14:11—and given; Matt 24:49—to smite; Matt 26:52—they; Mark 9:42—it; Luke 3:20—General; Luke 6:38—with; Luke 12:45—to beat; Rom 6:21—for the; 2 Thess 1:6—General; 2 Tim 3:3—fierce; Rev 9:21—their murders; Rev 18:6—Reward

Revelation 16:7 out: Rev 6:9; 8:3–5; 14:18; Isa 6:6; Ezek 10:2, 7 Even: Rev 15:3, 4 true: Rev 13:10; 14:10; 19:2 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; 2 Kgs 10:25—let; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; Job 8:3—Almighty; Ps 19:9—judgments; Ps 105:5—the judgments; Ps 119:137—General; Dan 4:31—fell; Dan 4:37—all; Mark 9:42—it; Rom 9:14—Is there unrighteousness; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; Rev 3:7—he that is true; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 11:17—Lord God Almighty; Rev 16:5—Thou art; Rev 16:14—God Almighty; Rev 21:22—the Lord

Revelation 16:8 upon: Rev 6:12; 8:12; 9:2; Isa 24:23; Luke 21:25; Acts 2:20 and power: Rev 7:16; 9:17, 18; 14:18; Jonah 4:8; Matt 13:6 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Josh 10:13—So the sun; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 1:5—ye will; Nah 1:6—his fury; Rev 9:20—yet; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

Revelation 16:9 scorched: or, burned blasphemed: Rev 16:10, 11, 21; 2 Kgs 6:33; 2 Chr 28:22; Isa 1:5; 8:21; Jer 5:3; 6:29, 30; Ezek 24:13 and they: Rev 16:11; 2:21; 9:20; Dan 5:22, 23; Luke 13:3, 5; 2 Cor 12:21 to give: Rev 11:13; 14:7; Josh 7:19; Jer 13:6; Amos 4:6–12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Gen 4:13—General; Gen 42:22—his blood; Exod 8:15—he hardened; Exod 9:2—General; Exod 11:1—Yet will; Josh 10:13—So the sun; 1 Sam 6:5—give glory; Job 1:11—and he will curse thee; Ps 140:10—burning coals; Ps 148:8—Fire; Prov 19:3—fretteth; Isa 3:24—burning; Isa 42:25—he knew; Isa 51:20—a wild; Jer 2:30—In vain; Jer 25:16—General; Lam 3:39—a man; Mal 2:2—to give; Matt 11:20—because; Luke 16:30—repent; Col 3:8—blasphemy; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Rev 2:5—and repent; Rev 2:16—Repent; Rev 8:12—and the third part of the sun

Revelation 16:10 upon: Rev 11:2, 8; 13:2–4; 17:9, 17; 18:2, 21, 23 full: Rev 9:2; 18:11–19; Exod 10:21–23; Ps 78:49; Isa 8:21, 22; Matt 8:12; 22:13; 1 Pet 2:17 they: Rev 11:10; Matt 13:42, 50; 24:51; Luke 13:28 Reciprocal: Exod 9:12—General; Exod 10:22—thick darkness; Exod 10:27—General; Deut 28:34—General; Job 3:4—darkness; Ps 44:19—in the; Ps 112:10—gnash; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 5:30—if one look; Amos 4:6—yet; Amos 5:20—darkness; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 12:26—his; Rev 11:13—and the tenth; Rev 16:9—blasphemed

Revelation 16:11 blasphemed: Rev 16:9, 21 the God: 2 Chr 36:23; Ezra 1:2; 5:11, 12; 6:10; 7:12, 21, 23; Neh 1:4; 2:4; Ps 136:26; Dan 2:18, 19, 44; Jonah 1:9 because: Rev 16:2, 9 and repented not: Rev 16:9; 2 Tim 3:13 Reciprocal: Gen 4:13—General; Exod 9:12—General; Exod 10:21—darkness; Exod 10:27—General; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Deut 28:34—General; Job 1:11—and he will curse thee; Job 2:7—sore boils; Ps 112:10—gnash; Prov 27:22—General; Isa 5:30—if one look; Dan 12:10—but the wicked; Amos 4:6—yet; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 11:20—because; Matt 13:50—wailing; Luke 23:40—seeing; Acts 26:20—repent; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers

Revelation 16:12 upon: Rev 9:14; 11:14; Isa 8:7 and the water: Rev 17:15; Isa 11:15; 42:15; 44:27; Jer 50:38–40; 51:36 that the: Isa 41:2, 3, 25; Ezek 38:1–Ezek 39:29; Dan 11:43–45 Reciprocal: Josh 4:22—General; 2 Kgs 2:8—were; Ps 74:15—flood; Prov 21:1—as; Isa 43:16—maketh; Ezek 30:12—I will make; Dan 11:40—with horsemen; Dan 11:44—east; Hab 3:8—the Lord; Hab 3:10—the overflowing; Zech 10:11—smite; Rev 17:16—these

Revelation 16:13 three: Rev 16:14; 2 Thess 2:9–11; 1 Tim 4:1–3; 2 Tim 3:1–6; 2 Pet 2:1–3; 1 John 4:1–3 like: Exod 8:2–7; Ps 78:45; 105:30 come out of: Rev 12:3, 4, 9–13; 13:1–7, 11–18 the false: Rev 19:20; 20:10 Reciprocal: Exod 8:6—and the frogs; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Job 24:22—draweth; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Isa 27:1—the dragon; Ezek 29:3—the great; Mic 2:11—a man; Zech 13:2—unclean

Revelation 16:14 the spirits: Rev 12:9; 1 Kgs 22:19–23; 2 Chr 18:18–22; Ezek 14:9; John 8:44; 2 Cor 11:13–15; 1 Tim 4:1; Jas 3:15 working: Rev 13:13, 14; 19:20; Deut 13:1, 2; Matt 24:24; Mark 13:22; 2 Thess 2:9 which: 1 Kgs 22:6, 10, 11, 19–22; Acts 13:8–10 the whole: Rev 3:10; 12:9; 13:3; Luke 2:1; Rom 1:8; 1 John 5:19 to gather: Rev 16:16; 17:14; 19:19; 20:8; Isa 34:1–8; 63:1–6; Ezek 38:8–12; Joel 3:11–14 God Almighty: Rev 16:7 Reciprocal: Exod 8:2—frogs; Josh 8:16—drawn away; Josh 9:2—gathered; Josh 10:4—and help; Josh 11:5—all these; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Chr 11:15—for the devils; 2 Chr 14:9—Zerah; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Job 24:22—draweth; Job 26:4—whose spirit; Ps 56:2—many; Ps 105:30—brought; Isa 54:15—they shall; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Ezek 38:15—and many; Joel 3:2—also; Joel 3:14—multitudes; Mic 2:11—a man; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Zech 12:3—though; Zech 13:2—unclean; Zech 14:1—General; 1 Tim 4:2—lies; Rev 1:8—the Almighty; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 6:17—the great; Rev 11:17—Lord God Almighty; Rev 16:13—three; Rev 20:3—should deceive; Rev 21:22—the Lord

Revelation 16:15 I come: Rev 3:3; Matt 24:43; 1 Thess 5:2, 3; 2 Pet 3:10 Blessed: Matt 24:42; 25:13; 26:41; Mark 13:33–37; 14:38; Luke 12:37–43; 21:36; Acts 20:31; 1 Thess 5:6; 1 Pet 4:7 lest: Rev 3:4, 18; Exod 32:25; Isa 47:3; Ezek 16:37; Hos 2:3; Hab 2:15; 2 Cor 5:3 Reciprocal: Gen 3:10—because; Gen 38:23—lest we; Judg 7:19—in the beginning; 2 Chr 28:19—made Judah; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Lam 4:21—and shalt; Matt 22:11—which; Matt 24:36—General; Matt 24:46—General; Matt 25:6—at; Luke 12:39—General; Luke 12:46—lord; Luke 21:35—as; 1 Cor 16:13—Watch; Rev 3:2—watchful; Rev 3:17—naked

Revelation 16:16 he: Rev 17:14; 19:17–21; Judg 4:7; Joel 3:9–14; Zech 14:2, 3 the Hebrew: Rev 9:11; John 5:2; 19:13, 17; Acts 26:14 Armageddon: Judg 5:19; 2 Kgs 23:29, 30; Zech 12:11 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 10:21—And they came; 1 Chr 7:29—Megiddo; 2 Chr 35:22—Megiddo; Ezek 38:15—and many; Joel 3:2—also; John 19:20—in; Acts 21:40—Hebrew; Rev 16:14—to gather; Rev 19:19—I saw

Revelation 16:17 into: Rev 20:1–3; Eph 2:2; 6:12 there: Rev 16:1; 11:19; 14:17; 15:5, 6 It is: Rev 10:6, 7; 21:6; Dan 12:7–13; John 19:30 Reciprocal: Jer 50:27—their day; Ezek 9:11—I have; Ezek 39:8—it is come; Dan 12:1—there shall; Hag 2:21—I will; Rev 4:1—the first; Rev 4:5—proceeded; Rev 10:5—lifted; Rev 11:15—and there; Rev 14:13—a voice; Rev 14:15—came; Rev 15:1—last; Rev 19:5—a voice

Revelation 16:18 were: Rev 4:5; 8:5; 11:19 a: Rev 11:13; Dan 12:1 Reciprocal: Exod 9:23—the Lord sent; 1 Sam 7:10—thundered; 1 Kgs 19:11—an earthquake; Job 9:5—which overturneth; Ps 29:3—thundereth; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 29:6—General; Isa

30:30—the flame; Isa 42:15—General; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Joel 3:16—and the heavens; Zech 14:5—the mountains; John 9:32—the world; Rev 6:12—there

Revelation 16:19 the great: Rev 14:8; 17:18; 18:2, 10, 16–19, 21 great: Rev 17:5; Dan 4:30 in: Rev 14:8–10; 18:5; Isa 49:26; 51:17–23; Jer 25:15, 16, 26 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Ps 60:3—to drink; Ps 74:18—Remember; Ps 75:8—For in; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 59:18—fury; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 44:21—did; Jer 48:26—ye him; Jer 51:6—for this; Ezek 21:23—call; Ezek 23:32—drink; Ezek 24:9—Woe; Ezek 29:16—bringeth; Hos 8:13—now; Hos 9:7—days of visitation; Zech 12:2—a cup; Zech 13:8—two; Matt 12:25—Every kingdom; Rom 2:8—indignation; Rev 11:8—the great; Rev 11:13—and the tenth; Rev 14:10—drink; Rev 15:1—is filled; Rev 18:6—the cup

Revelation 16:20; Rev 6:14; 20:11; Isa 2:14–17; Jer 4:23–25 Reciprocal: Ps 46:3—mountains; Ezek 38:19—Surely; Zech 4:7—O great; Rev 18:21—and shall

Revelation 16:21 there fell: Rev 8:7; 11:19; Exod 9:23–26; Josh 10:11; Isa 30:30; Ezek 13:11, 13; 38:21, 22 blasphemed: Rev 16:9, 11; Isa 8:21 Reciprocal: Gen 4:13—General; Exod 9:22—General; Lev 24:11—blasphemed; Job 1:11—and he will curse thee; Job 38:23—General; Ps 18:12—hail; Ps 105:32—they hail for rain; Ps 148:8—Fire; Isa 28:17—and the hail; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; 2 Tim 3:2—blasphemers; Rev 22:11—that is unjust

CHAPTER 17

- 1 A woman arrayed in purple and scarlet, with a golden cup in her hand sits upon the beast;
- 5 which is great Babylon, the mother of all abominations;
- 9 The interpretation of the seven heads;
- 12 and the ten horns;
- 14 The victory of the Lamb;
- 16 The punishment of the whore.

Revelation 17:1 one: Rev 15:1, 6; 17:1–17; 21:9 talked: Rev 4:1; 21:15; Luke 9:30; 24:32 I will: Rev 16:19; 18:16–19 the great: Rev 17:4, 5, 15, 16; 19:2; Isa 57:3; Nah 3:4, 5 that sitteth: Rev 17:15; Jer 51:13 Reciprocal: Exod 34:15—whoring; Lev 17:7—gone a whoring; Num 24:7—many waters; Judg 2:17—whoring; 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; 2 Chr 21:11—fornication; Ps 73:27—that go; Ps 106:39—went; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 137:8—who art; Prov 23:28—increaseth; Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Isa 17:12—mighty; Isa 27:1—in the sea; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Jer 47:2—waters; Jer 51:25—which destroyest; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 16:30—the work; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Ezek 30:19—General; Ezek 31:4—waters; Dan 11:38—a god; Hos 1:2—for; Hos 2:5—their mother; Mic 7:10—she that; Nah 2:8—like; Zech 1:9—the angel; Zech 5:7—is; Eph 4:19—with; Rev 11:8—the great; Rev 15:7—seven; Rev 17:7—I will; Rev 22:15—whoremongers

Revelation 17:2; Rev 17:13, 17; 14:8; 18:3, 9, 23; Jer 51:7 Reciprocal: Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 18:24—what have; Job 21:7—mighty; Job 24:22—draweth; Prov 5:3—the lips; Prov 23:28—increaseth; Isa 23:17—shall commit; Jer 4:30—in vain; Dan 3:2—sent; Hos

1:2—for; Nah 3:19—upon; Hab 2:15—unto; 1 Thess 1:9—the living; Rev 2:22—and them; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 17:16—the ten; Rev 18:6—the cup; Rev 19:2—judged; Rev 20:3—should deceive

Revelation 17:3 he carried: Rev 1:10; 4:2; 21:10; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Ezek 3:12; 8:3; 11:24; Acts 8:39 into: Rev 12:6, 14; Song 8:5 a woman: Rev 17:4, 6, 18; 12:3 full: Rev 13:1–6; Dan 7:8, 20, 25; 11:36; 2 Thess 2:4 having: Rev 17:9–12; 12:3; 13:1 Reciprocal: Prov 7:10—the attire; Isa 47:5—for; Ezek 28:2—I am; Dan 7:24—the ten; Zech 6:2—red; Luke 2:27—by; Acts 5:36—boasting; Rev 6:4—horse; Rev 19:20—the beast

Revelation 17:4 arrayed: Rev 18:7, 12, 16 decked: Gr. gilded, Dan 11:38 golden: Rev 14:8; 18:6; 19:2; Jer 51:7; 2 Thess 2:3–10 abominations: Deut 29:17; 1 Kgs 14:24; 2 Kgs 21:2; Isa 66:3; Ezek 20:30; Hos 9:10 filthiness: Ezra 9:11; Lam 1:9; Ezek 24:11, 13; 36:25 Reciprocal: Deut 27:15—an abomination; Josh 1:14—the mighty; Judg 8:26—purple; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 1 Kgs 18:4—cut off the prophets; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; Job 28:18—pearls; Isa 47:12—General; Jer 4:30—Though; Jer 44:4—this; Ezek 28:13—every; Dan 2:32—head; Hab 2:19—it is; Luke 16:19—clothed; 1 Pet 4:3—and; Rev 12:3—a great; Rev 17:1—the great; Rev 17:3—a woman; Rev 21:21—the twelve; Rev 21:27—worketh

Revelation 17:5 upon: Rev 7:3; Isa 3:9; Phil 3:19 mystery: 2 Thess 2:7; 2 Tim 3:1–5 Babylon: Rev 11:8; 14:8; 16:19; 18:2, 10, 21; Jer 51:47, 48 the Mother: Rev 18:9; 19:2 harlots: or, fornications Reciprocal: Deut 7:25—an abomination; Deut 27:15—an abomination; 1 Kgs 11:7—abomination; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; 1 Chr 5:25—and went; 2 Chr 15:8—abominable idols; 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 137:8—happy; Song 5:7—they smote; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Isa 41:24—an abomination; Jer 44:4—this; Jer 50:12—mother; Jer 50:14—for she; Jer 50:38—the land; Ezek 16:15—and playedst; Ezek 16:35—O harlot; Ezek 34:4—but with; Dan 4:30—great; Hos 1:2—for; Luke 12:45—to beat; Acts 5:36—boasting; Gal 4:26—mother; 1 Tim 3:16—the mystery; 1 Pet 4:3—and; 1 Pet 5:13—at; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 13:1—blasphemy; Rev 13:17—name; Rev 17:1—the great; Rev 18:23—for; Rev 21:27—worketh

Revelation 17:6 drunken: Rev 13:7, 15; 16:6; 18:20–24; Dan 7:21, 25 the martyrs: Rev 2:13; 6:9, 10; 12:11; Acts 22:20 I wondered: Hab 1:13 Reciprocal: 2 Chr 21:11—compelled; Ps 44:22—killed; Ps 72:14—precious; Ps 79:3—Their; Ps 94:5—break; Ps 94:21—condemn; Ps 137:8—happy; Prov 25:26—General; Eccl 5:8—marvel; Song 5:7—they smote; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Isa 29:9—and wonder; Isa 49:26—drunken; Isa 51:23—I will; Isa 59:7—and they; Jer 20:2—smote; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Ezek 34:4—but with; Dan 8:24—shall destroy; Dan 11:33—yet; Hos 4:2—toucheth; Hab 2:12—him; Hab 2:15—unto; Matt 2:16—and slew; Matt 7:15—are; Matt 14:11—and given; Matt 20:26—it; Matt 23:37—thou; Matt 24:49—to smite; Luke 12:45—to beat; Acts 26:10—the saints; 1 Cor 4:9—and to men; 2 Tim 3:3—fierce; Heb 12:4—General; 1 John 3:12—And; Rev 6:4—horse; Rev 6:11—until; Rev 7:14—came; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 13:3—all; Rev 13:11—and he spake; Rev 14:8—wrath; Rev 17:3—a woman; Rev 18:24—in her

Revelation 17:7 I will: Rev 17:1–6, 8 Reciprocal: Eccl 5:8—marvel; Dan 7:7—and it had ten; 1 Cor 4:9—and to men; 2 Thess 2:7—the mystery; 1 Tim 3:16—the mystery; 1 John 3:13—Marvel not; Rev 12:3—ten; Rev 13:1—having; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev

17:9—The seven

Revelation 17:8 beast that thou: The Roman empire was the beast, or idolatrous persecuting power, when under the Pagan emperors; it ceased to be so when it became Christian; and became so again under the Roman pontiffs, and shall “go into perdition.” Rev 9:2; 11:7; 13:1–11 go: Rev 17:11; 14:8–20; 16:1–Rev 18:24; 19:15–21; 20:10; Dan 7:11, 26; 11:45; 2 Thess 2:3–8 shall wonder: Rev 13:3, 4 whose: Rev 13:8; 20:12, 15 from: Matt 25:34; John 17:24; Acts 15:18; Eph 1:4; Titus 1:2; 1 Pet 1:20 the beast that was: Rev 13:1–4, 11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—blot me; Isa 4:3—written; Dan 3:7—all the people; Matt 13:35—from; Mark 13:22—if it; Eph 3:9—beginning; Phil 4:3—whose; 2 Tim 1:9—before; 2 Tim 2:19—The Lord; Heb 9:26—the foundation; Heb 10:39—unto; 2 Pet 3:7—and perdition; Rev 3:5—the book; Rev 9:1—the bottomless; Rev 17:7—I will; Rev 20:3—cast; Rev 20:4—and which

Revelation 17:9 here: Rev 13:18; Dan 12:4, 8–10; Hos 14:9; Matt 13:11; 24:15 The seven: Rev 17:3, 7, 18; 13:1 Reciprocal: Acts 28:16—Rome; Rev 12:3—seven heads; Rev 16:10—upon

Revelation 17:10 Reciprocal: Isa 23:15—one king; Rev 12:3—seven heads; Rev 13:3—one; Rev 13:12—causeth; Rev 17:16—the ten

Revelation 17:11 that was: Rev 17:8 Reciprocal: 2 Thess 2:3—the son; Heb 10:39—unto; 2 Pet 3:7—and perdition; Rev 13:12—causeth

Revelation 17:12 the ten: Rev 12:3; 13:1; Dan 2:40–43; 7:7, 8, 20, 24; Zech 1:18–21 Reciprocal: Judg 5:19—kings; Ps 2:2—kings; Ps 48:4—General; Ps 110:5—strike; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 13:3—mighty ones; Isa 19:2—I will; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Jer 28:14—that they; Jer 30:14—lovers; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 23:9—General; Dan 2:41—the feet; Dan 8:24—but; Dan 11:31—arms; Obad 7—the men of; Zech 12:3—though; Zech 14:13—a great; Mark 14:22—this; Acts 4:26—kings; Acts 5:39—if; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 13:2—gave; Rev 17:16—the ten; Rev 18:9—the kings; Rev 19:19—I saw; Rev 19:20—the beast

Revelation 17:13 one: Phil 1:27; 2:2 shall: Rev 17:17; Isa 10:5–7; Ezek 38:10; Acts 4:28 Reciprocal: Ps 83:5—For; Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 28:14—that they; Lam 1:2—among; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 23:9—General; Dan 3:3—the princes; Dan 7:24—the ten; Dan 8:24—but; Dan 11:44—east; Luke 23:12—General; Acts 19:28—and cried; Rev 13:3—all; Rev 17:2—General; Rev 17:16—these; Rev 18:9—the kings

Revelation 17:14 shall make: Rev 11:7; 8:6, 7; 16:14; 19:15–21; Dan 7:21, 25; 11:9–12, 24, 25; Zech 2:8; Matt 25:40; Acts 9:4, 5 the Lamb shall: Rev 6:12–17; Ps 2:8, 9; 21:8–12; 110:5; Jer 50:44; Dan 2:44; 7:26, 27; 1 Cor 15:24 Lord: Rev 1:5; 19:16; Deut 10:17; Ps 136:2, 3; Prov 8:15, 16; Dan 2:47; 1 Tim 6:15 and they: Rev 14:1–4; 19:14; Ps 149:5–9; Jer 1:15, 19; Mic 5:7–9; John 15:16; Rom 8:30, 37; 2 Tim 2:4; Heb 3:1, 2; 1 Pet 2:9 and faithful: Rev 2:10 Reciprocal: Judg 7:3—Whosoever; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; Ezra 7:12—Artaxerxes; Job 12:19—General; Ps 2:1—people; Ps 29:3—The voice; Ps 72:11—all kings; Ps 74:23—tumult; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 106:5—may see; Ps 132:18—but upon; Ps 137:8—happy; Ps 149:9—to execute; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 32:1—princes; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 43:20—my chosen; Isa 48:12—my called; Isa 59:19—the enemy; Dan 2:34—which; Dan 2:37—a king; Dan 7:14—that all; Dan 8:11—the prince; Dan

8:25—stand; Dan 12:1—the great; Mic 2:13—their; Mic 5:5—then; Zech 3:2—chosen; Zech 9:13—bent; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Matt 28:18—All; Luke 23:12—General; John 1:29—Behold; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 2:39—as many; Acts 9:15—a chosen; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 1:6—the called; Rom 9:11—but of; Rom 10:12—Lord; Rom 13:1—there; Eph 1:1—which; Col 3:12—as; Col 4:1—ye; 1 Thess 5:24—callest; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; Rev 3:12—overcometh; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 6:2—and he went; Rev 11:15—The kingdoms; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 13:4—who is able; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 14:4—which follow; Rev 15:3—saints; Rev 16:16—he

Revelation 17:15 The waters: Rev 17:1; Ps 18:4; 65:7; 93:3–4; Isa 8:7, 8; Jer 51:13, 42, 55 are: Rev 10:11; 11:9; 13:7, 8 Reciprocal: Num 24:7—many waters; 2 Sam 22:5—the floods; 2 Sam 22:17—he drew; Ps 18:16—many waters; Ps 29:3—The voice; Ps 46:3—the waters; Ps 69:1—the waters; Ps 124:4—the waters; Ps 144:7—deliver me; Isa 17:12—mighty; Isa 27:1—in the sea; Isa 28:18—when; Isa 59:19—the enemy; Jer 47:2—waters; Jer 50:38—A drought; Ezek 26:19—bring; Ezek 27:26—great; Ezek 31:4—waters; Dan 7:2—the great; Nah 2:8—like; Rev 12:15—cast; Rev 16:12—and the water; Rev 19:2—judged

Revelation 17:16 the ten: Rev 17:2, 10, 12 these: The ten horns, which the angel explained of “ten kings” or kingdoms, and which once exalted and supported her ecclesiastical tyranny, will hate, desolate, strip, and devour her. They will be the principal instruments in the destruction of popery and the ruin of Rome itself. Rev 17:1, 2, 13; 16:12; Isa 13:17, 18; Jer 50:41, 42 and naked: Rev 18:16, 17; Ezek 16:37–44; 23:45–49 eat: Job 31:31; Ps 27:2; Dan 7:5 and burn: Rev 18:8, 16; Lev 21:9 Reciprocal: Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Josh 6:24—burnt; Ps 53:4—who eat; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Jer 4:30—in vain; Jer 12:9—the birds; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 50:10—all that; Jer 50:38—A drought; Jer 50:45—hear; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Jer 51:42—General; Jer 51:56—the spoiler; Lam 1:2—among; Ezek 16:25—and hast made; Ezek 16:27—delivered; Ezek 23:9—General; Ezek 23:22—I will raise; Ezek 23:26—strip; Ezek 31:12—gone; Dan 7:24—the ten; Hos 2:3—I strip; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 12:25—Every kingdom; Jas 5:3—and shall; Rev 12:3—ten; Rev 13:1—having; Rev 19:2—judged; Rev 19:21—and all

Revelation 17:17 God hath: Rev 17:13; Acts 4:27, 28 put: Ezra 7:27; Ps 105:25; Prov 21:1; Jer 32:40; 2 Thess 2:10–12; Jas 1:13–17 to fulfil: Luke 22:3, 22, 37; John 13:2, 18 until: Rev 6:11; 10:7; 15:1; Prov 19:21; Isa 45:17; 46:10, 11; Jer 27:6, 7; Ezek 38:16, 17; Dan 12:7; John 10:35; 12:39, 40; 19:24, 28 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 22:22—Thou shalt; Neh 2:12—my God; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Isa 33:1—when thou shalt cease; Jer 50:45—hear; Jer 51:11—the Lord hath; Dan 3:3—the princes; Dan 8:19—the last; Dan 8:24—but; Dan 11:14—exalt; Dan 11:35—even; Dan 11:36—for; Matt 1:22—that; Matt 12:25—Every kingdom; Acts 4:26—kings; Acts 7:23—it came; 2 Cor 8:16—thanks; Rev 13:3—all; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 16:10—upon; Rev 17:2—General

Revelation 17:18 the woman: Rev 16:19; 18:2; Dan 2:40, 41; 7:23; Luke 2:1 which reigneth: The city which, at the time of the vision, “reigned over the kings of the earth,” was undoubtedly Rome; and from its foundation, it has, in different ways, accomplished this object to the present time. Rev 12:4 Reciprocal: Isa 47:5—for; Isa 51:23—I will; Mark 14:22—this; Acts 28:16—Rome; Col 2:22—after; 2 Tim 3:1—perilous; Rev 14:8—Babylon; Rev 17:3—a woman; Rev 17:9—The seven; Rev 18:8—and she

CHAPTER 18

- 1 Babylon is fallen;
- 4 People commanded to depart out of her;
- 9 The kings of the earth, with the merchants and mariners, lament over her;
- 20 The saints rejoice for the judgments of God upon her.

Revelation 18:1 I saw: Rev 17:1 and the: Rev 21:23; Isa 60:1–3; Ezek 43:2; Luke 17:24; 2 Thess 2:8 Reciprocal: Ps 77:18—lightnings; Jer 25:12—that I; Jer 25:26—drink; Jer 50:1—against Babylon; Ezek 1:13—General; Mic 1:13—she; Matt 28:3—countenance; Luke 2:9—and the; John 12:29—An angel; Acts 12:7—and a; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Rev 19:1—after; Rev 20:1—I saw

Revelation 18:2 cried: Rev 1:15; 5:2; 10:3; 14:15; Jer 25:30; Joel 3:16 Babylon: Rev 18:10, 21; 14:8; 16:19; 17:5, 18; Isa 13:19; 21:9; Jer 51:8, 60–64 become: Lev 11:13–19; Isa 13:20–22; 14:23; 21:8; 34:11–15; Jer 50:39, 40; 51:37; Mark 5:3–5; Luke 8:27, 28 Reciprocal: Lev 11:16—General; Num 24:24—and he also; Deut 32:43—avenge; Ps 87:4—Babylon; Ps 102:6—a pelican; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Isa 13:21—But; Isa 24:10—of confusion; Isa 25:2—palace; Isa 26:5—the lofty; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 32:14—for; Isa 34:13—an habitation; Isa 35:7—in the; Jer 5:27—cage; Jer 9:11—a den; Jer 27:7—until; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 50:2—Babylon; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:64—Thus shall; Dan 4:14—aloud; Nah 3:4—the mistress; Nah 3:19—upon; Zeph 2:14—flocks; Zech 13:2—unclean; John 12:29—An angel; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; Titus 3:3—hateful; 1 Pet 5:13—at; Rev 11:8—the great; Rev 12:9—the Devil; Rev 16:10—upon

Revelation 18:3 all: Rev 18:9; 14:8; 17:2; Jer 51:7 the merchants: Rev 18:11–17, 23; Isa 47:15; 2 Pet 2:1–3 abundance: or, power, Prov 23:1–3 her delicacies: Jer 51:34; Lam 4:5; Luke 7:25 Reciprocal: Deut 20:18—General; 2 Kgs 9:22—the whoredoms; Prov 7:12—General; Isa 2:7—land; Isa 13:11—I will punish; Isa 25:2—palace; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 32:14—for; Isa 45:20—escaped; Isa 47:8—given; Isa 57:5—Enflaming; Isa 63:6—make; Jer 25:16—General; Ezek 17:4—into; Ezek 27:3—a merchant; Ezek 27:33—thy wares; Mic 1:7—for; Nah 3:4—the mistress; Nah 3:19—upon; Hab 2:15—unto; Acts 19:25—ye know; Gal 3:1—who; Eph 4:19—with; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; Rev 2:22—and them; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 14:10—drink; Rev 18:15—which; Rev 19:2—judged

Revelation 18:4 Come: Gen 19:12, 13; Num 16:26, 27; Isa 48:20; 52:11; Jer 50:8; 51:6, 45, 50; Matt 24:15, 16; 2 Cor 6:17 partakers: Ps 50:18; Matt 23:30; 1 Tim 5:22; 2 John 11 Reciprocal: Gen 12:1—Get; Gen 14:12—who; Gen 19:14—Up; Gen 19:15—hastened; Lev 14:36—be not made; Num 16:21—Separate; Judg 20:13—would not; 1 Kgs 13:9—Eat no bread; Job 36:17—fulfilled; Ps 16:4—Their; Ps 64:8—all that; Ps 141:4—to practice; Prov 9:6—Forsake; Prov 13:20—but; Prov 24:19—Fret; Isa 13:3—them that; Isa 52:2—Shake; Zech 2:6—and flee; Zech 2:7—Deliver; Luke 21:21—and let them; Acts 2:40—Save; Eph 5:7—General; Eph 5:11—no

Revelation 18:5 reached: Gen 18:20, 21; 2 Chr 28:9; Ezra 9:6; Jer 51:9; Jonah 1:2 and: Rev 16:19 Reciprocal: Gen 8:1—God remembered; Judg 20:13—would not; Ps 16:4—Their; Ps 79:8—remember; Isa 1:4—Ah sinful; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 47:3—I will take; Jer

44:21—did; Jer 51:6—for this; Jer 51:49—As Babylon; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Dan 4:22—thy greatness; Zech 5:2—the length; Acts 2:40—Save

Revelation 18:6 Reward: Rev 13:10; 16:5, 6; Exod 21:23–25; Ps 137:8; Jer 50:15, 29; 51:24, 49; 2 Tim 4:14 double unto: Isa 40:2; 61:7; Jer 16:18; 17:18; Zech 9:12 the cup: Rev 14:10; 16:19; 17:2, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 22:4—he shall restore double; Num 25:17—General; 1 Sam 15:33—As thy sword; Job 21:19—he rewardeth; Ps 28:4—Give; Ps 31:23—plentifully; Ps 54:5—reward; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Ps 94:2—render; Prov 12:21—filled; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 51:17—which hast; Jer 51:6—for this; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Jer 51:57—I will; Lam 1:21—they shall; Lam 3:64—General; Ezek 23:32—drink; Ezek 35:6—I will; Ezek 39:10—shall spoil; Hab 2:16—drink; Zech 12:2—a cup; Zech 14:12—Their flesh; Matt 7:2—General; Luke 6:24—woe; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; 2 Pet 2:13—the reward; Rev 11:18—shouldest

Revelation 18:7 much she: Isa 22:12–14; 47:1, 2, 7–9; Ezek 28:2–10; Zeph 2:15; 2 Thess 2:4–8 I sit: Ps 45:9; Jer 13:18 no widow: Isa 47:7, 8; Lam 1:1 Reciprocal: Judg 18:7—how they; 1 Sam 15:32—Agag said; Esth 6:10—Make haste; Job 20:22—the fulness; Job 36:11—spend; Prov 14:13—General; Eccl 2:1—I will; Isa 14:13—thou; Isa 32:13—General; Isa 47:5—for; Jer 48:7—because; Jer 49:4—gloriest; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Jer 51:57—I will; Lam 4:5—that did; Ezek 23:34—and pluck; Obad 3—saith; Zech 1:15—General; Mark 8:36—what; Luke 6:25—mourn; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 12:19—take; Luke 12:45—to eat; Luke 16:19—clothed; John 16:20—but the; Rom 11:20—Be; 1 Cor 7:30—that weep; Phil 3:19—whose glory; 1 Thess 5:3—then; 1 Tim 5:6—she; 1 Tim 6:17—that they; Heb 11:25—the pleasures; Jas 4:9—let; Jas 4:16—General; Jas 5:5—have lived; Rev 17:4—arrayed; Rev 18:9—the kings

Revelation 18:8 shall her: Rev 18:10, 17, 19; Isa 47:9–11; Jer 51:6 and she: Rev 18:9; 17:18; 19:3; Jer 51:58 for: Rev 11:17; Job 9:19; Ps 62:11; Isa 27:1; Jer 50:31, 34; 1 Cor 10:22 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; Exod 13:9—strong hand; Num 31:10—General; Josh 6:24—burnt; Judg 20:41—were amazed; 1 Sam 26:10—the Lord liveth; Prov 14:13—General; Eccl 2:1—I will; Isa 1:24—the mighty; Isa 9:14—in one day; Isa 13:4—the Lord; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 14:6—is persecuted; Isa 14:13—thou; Isa 23:8—Who hath; Isa 28:2—as a tempest; Isa 32:13—General; Jer 50:24—and thou wast; Jer 50:25—this; Jer 50:32—none; Jer 50:40—General; Jer 51:8—suddenly; Ezek 23:25—thy residue; Ezek 28:18—therefore; Dan 7:11—even; Joel 2:11—he is; Obad 3—saith; Zech 1:15—General; Mark 8:36—what; Luke 1:51—showed; Luke 9:25—what; Luke 12:45—to eat; 1 Thess 5:3—then; 2 Thess 2:8—whom; Jas 4:9—let; Rev 17:16—and burn

Revelation 18:9 the kings: Rev 18:3, 7; 17:2, 12, 13 shall bewail: Rev 18:20; Ps 58:10; Jer 50:46; Ezek 26:16, 17; 32:9, 10; Dan 4:14; Zech 11:2, 3 the smoke: Rev 18:18; 14:11; 19:3; Gen 19:28; Deut 29:23; Isa 13:19; 30:33; 34:9, 10; Jer 50:40 Reciprocal: Josh 8:20—the smoke; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 34:26—in; Prov 1:13—General; Isa 3:24—burning; Isa 13:14—they shall; Isa 23:17—shall commit; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not be; Jer 48:39—How is it; Jer 51:8—howl; Jer 51:25—and will; Jer 51:44—the nations; Jer 51:57—I will; Ezek 16:50—therefore; Ezek 27:30—shall cause; Ezek 27:35—their kings; Ezek 28:19—they; Ezek 30:4—pain; Ezek 31:15—I caused a; Ezek 31:16—made; Dan 11:39—gain; Joel 2:30—pillars; Mic 1:7—for; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Nah 3:4—the mistress; Zech 9:5—and be; Rev 2:22—and them; Rev 6:15—the kings; Rev 17:5—the Mother; Rev 18:8—and she; Rev 18:11—the merchants; Rev 18:23—for; Rev 19:2—judged; Rev 19:19—I saw

Revelation 18:10 afar: Num 16:34 Alas: Rev 18:16, 19; Jer 30:7; Joel 1:15; Amos 5:16 that great: Rev 14:8; Isa 21:9 for: Rev 18:8, 17, 19; Jer 51:8, 9 Reciprocal: Josh 5:1—heard; 2 Sam 10:19—feared; 2 Kgs 6:5—master; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 34:26—in; Ps 64:8—all that; Ps 73:19—How; Isa 9:14—in one day; Isa 13:6—Howl ye; Isa 13:14—they shall; Isa 47:11—thou shalt not be; Jer 48:39—How is it; Jer 49:21—earth; Jer 49:25—General; Jer 50:27—their day; Jer 51:25—and will; Jer 51:30—The mighty; Jer 51:41—the praise; Ezek 6:11—Alas; Ezek 26:17—How art; Ezek 27:35—their kings; Ezek 28:19—they; Ezek 30:2—Howl; Ezek 30:4—pain; Ezek 32:9—vex; Ezek 32:10—and they; Dan 4:30—great; Obad 5—how; Mic 7:17—they shall be; Nah 3:7—that all; Zeph 2:15—how is; Rev 11:8—the great; Rev 14:7—hour; Rev 16:19—the great; Rev 17:5—Babylon; Rev 18:2—Babylon; Rev 18:18—What; Rev 19:2—judged

Revelation 18:11 the merchants: Rev 18:3, 9, 15, 20, 23; 13:16, 17; Isa 23:1–15; 47:15; Ezek 26:17–21; 27:27–36; Zeph 1:11, 18 buyeth: Prov 3:14; Matt 22:5; John 2:16; 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Isa 2:7—land; Isa 2:16—pleasant pictures; Isa 14:11—pomp; Isa 23:3—she is; Isa 23:14—General; Isa 43:14—whose cry; Jer 51:13—abundant; Ezek 17:4—into; Ezek 26:12—thy merchandise; Ezek 26:16—all the princes; Ezek 27:3—a merchant; Hos 10:5—for the people; Zech 14:21—no more; Acts 16:16—which; Acts 19:25—ye know; 1 Tim 3:3—not covetous; 1 John 2:16—and the pride; Rev 14:8—Babylon; Rev 16:10—full; Rev 18:16—Alas; Rev 18:17—And every

Revelation 18:12 merchandise: Rev 17:4; 1 Kgs 10:11, 12; Prov 8:10, 11; Ezek 27:5–25 thyine: or, sweet, 1 Kgs 10:11; 2 Chr 2:8 Reciprocal: Exod 21:16—stealeth; Judg 8:26—purple; 1 Kgs 10:18—ivory; Job 28:18—pearls; Ezek 16:10—covered; Ezek 27:15—of ivory; Ezek 27:33—thy wares; Dan 11:38—a god; Mic 1:7—for; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; 1 Pet 5:2—not for

Revelation 18:13 cinnamon: 1 Kgs 10:10, 15, 25; 2 Chr 9:9; Prov 7:17; Song 1:3; 4:13, 14; 5:5; Amos 6:6; John 12:3–8 slaves: or, bodies, Exod 21:16; Deut 24:7; 28:68; Neh 5:4, 5, 8; Isa 50:1; Ezek 27:13; Amos 2:6; 8:6; 1 Tim 1:10 and souls: By the sale of indulgences, dispensations, absolutions, masses, bulls, etc. 2 Pet 2:3 Reciprocal: Gen 36:6—persons; Gen 37:27—sell him; 1 Chr 5:21—men; Neh 6:12—hired him; Ps 44:12—increase; Ezek 22:25—they have devoured; Joel 3:3—General; Mic 1:7—for; Zech 11:5—sell; 1 Thess 2:5—a cloak; 1 Tim 6:5—supposing; 1 Tim 6:10—the love; 2 Tim 3:2—covetous; 1 Pet 5:2—not for

Revelation 18:14 thy soul: Num 11:4, 34; Ps 78:18; 106:14; 1 Cor 10:6; Jas 4:2; 1 John 2:16, 17 departed: Luke 12:20; 16:25 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 15:6—depart; Jer 48:17—bemoan; Ezek 23:26—strip

Revelation 18:15 which: Rev 18:3, 11; Hos 12:7, 8; Zech 11:5; Mark 11:17; Acts 16:19; 19:24–27 shall: Rev 18:11; Judg 18:23, 24; Ezek 27:31; Amos 5:16, 17 Reciprocal: Isa 47:15—they shall; Jer 48:39—How is it; Ezek 26:16—tremble; Ezek 28:19—they; Acts 8:20—Thy; Rev 1:7—and all; Rev 18:19—weeping

Revelation 18:16 Alas: Rev 18:10, 11; 17:4; Luke 16:19–31 Reciprocal: Judg 8:26—purple; 2 Kgs 6:5—master; Ps 60:3—to drink; Isa 14:4—golden city; Isa 47:5—for; Jer 48:39—How is it; Jer 49:25—General; Jer 50:23—General; Lam 1:1—How doth; Ezek 6:11—Alas; Ezek 24:8—I have set; Ezek 26:17—How art; Ezek 28:14—stones; Amos

5:16—Wailing; Nah 3:7—Nineveh; 1 Pet 1:7—that; Rev 11:18—shouldest; Rev 16:19—the great; Rev 17:1—I will; Rev 17:16—and naked; Rev 18:19—weeping; Rev 21:21—pure

Revelation 18:17 in one: Rev 18:10; Isa 47:9; Jer 51:8; Lam 4:6 And every: Rev 18:11; Isa 23:14; Ezek 27:27–36; Jonah 1:6 Reciprocal: Esth 4:1—and cried; Job 6:21—ye see; Job 20:28—increase; Ps 107:23—go down; Isa 2:16—the ships; Isa 9:14—in one day; Isa 23:5—so shall; Jer 51:54—General; Lam 1:1—How doth; Ezek 27:29—all that handle; Amos 5:5—come; Amos 6:3—put; Acts 27:27—the shipmen; 1 Cor 1:28—to bring; 1 Pet 1:7—that; Rev 14:7—hour; Rev 17:16—and naked; Rev 18:8—shall her

Revelation 18:18 when: Rev 18:9 What: Rev 18:10; 13:4; Isa 23:8, 9; Jer 51:37; Ezek 27:30–32 Reciprocal: Gen 19:28—General; Exod 11:6—General; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Job 6:21—ye see; Isa 34:10—the smoke; Ezek 27:32—What city; Ezek 31:15—I caused a; Hos 11:8—Admah; Joel 2:30—pillars; Rev 11:8—the great; Rev 14:8—Babylon; Rev 14:11—smoke; Rev 19:3—And her

Revelation 18:19 they cast: Josh 7:6; 1 Sam 4:12; 2 Sam 13:19; Neh 9:1; Job 2:12; Ezek 27:30 weeping: Rev 18:10, 15, 16 for: Rev 18:8 Reciprocal: Exod 11:6—General; 2 Kgs 6:5—master; Eccl 7:16—destroy thyself; Isa 25:2—palace; Jer 51:13—and the; Lam 2:10—cast up; Lam 3:11—he hath made; Ezek 27:33—thy wares; Ezek 31:15—I caused a; Amos 5:16—Wailing; Rev 14:7—hour

Revelation 18:20 Rejoice: Rev 19:1–3; Judg 5:31; Ps 48:11; 58:10; 96:11–13; 107:42; 109:28; Prov 11:10; Isa 44:23; 49:13; Jer 51:47, 48 and ye: It is peculiarly worthy of remark, that the apostles, who are idolatrously honoured at Rome, and daily worshipped, should be specially mentioned as rejoicing in her fall; as if it “avenged them” on her, for the dishonour cast on their characters, while it vindicated the glory of God. Eph 2:20; 3:5; 4:11; 2 Pet 3:2; Jude 17 God: Rev 6:10; 19:2; Deut 32:42; Ps 18:47; 94:1; Isa 26:21; Luke 11:49, 50; 18:7, 8 Reciprocal: Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 32:43—avenge; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; 1 Sam 2:1—my mouth; 1 Sam 28:16—Wherefore; 2 Sam 4:8—the Lord; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; 2 Chr 20:27—the Lord; 2 Chr 23:21—General; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Job 22:19—righteous; Job 27:23—clap; Job 34:26—in; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 68:3—But; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Ps 72:14—precious; Ps 79:10—by the; Ps 92:4—General; Ps 97:8—because; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 137:8—happy; Prov 24:16—but; Prov 29:16—but; Isa 13:3—them that; Isa 14:2—whose captives they were; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 14:4—How; Isa 14:7—they; Isa 34:8—General; Isa 34:13—an habitation; Isa 35:10—and come; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 47:3—I will take; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 49:25—I will contend; Isa 52:8—with; Isa 63:4—General; Jer 11:20—let; Jer 15:15—remember; Jer 20:12—let me; Jer 25:14—I; Jer 26:19—Thus; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:26—desolate for ever; Jer 51:35—The violence; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Jer 51:62—to cut; Joel 3:2—will plead; Mic 7:9—until; Mic 7:10—mine; Nah 3:19—shall; Hab 2:8—the violence; Hab 2:17—because; Matt 10:2—apostles; Luke 6:13—apostles; Acts 3:21—holy; Rom 3:5—Is God; 2 Thess 1:6—General; 2 Tim 4:14—reward; Heb 3:1—holy; Rev 1:7—Even So; Rev 12:12—rejoice; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 13:6—and them; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 16:6—for they are; Rev 17:6—drunken; Rev 18:9—shall bewail; Rev 18:11—the merchants; Rev 21:14—and in; Rev 22:6—the holy

Revelation 18:21 a mighty: This was to represent the violence of her fall, and that she

should never rise again; which is further illustrated by varied emphatic expressions taken from the ancient prophets. But Rome is still standing and flourishing, and honoured by many nations as the metropolis of the Christian world; she still resounds with singers and musicians; she still excels in arts, which serve for pomp and luxury; she still abounds with candles, and lamps, and torches, burning even by day, as well as by night; and consequently this prophecy has not been, but remains to be, fulfilled. Thus: Exod 15:5; Neh 9:11; Jer 51:63, 64 and shall: Rev 18:22; 12:8; 16:20; 20:11; Job 20:8; Ps 37:36; Ezek 26:21; Dan 11:19 Reciprocal: Josh 6:21—utterly; 2 Kgs 21:13—I will wipe; Ps 85:5—draw; Prov 24:16—but; Isa 10:34—by a mighty one; Isa 13:20—General; Isa 14:23—make; Isa 21:9—Babylon; Isa 24:20—and it; Isa 25:12—the fortress; Isa 32:19—the city shall be low; Isa 34:11—cormorant; Isa 43:14—For; Isa 47:5—silent; Isa 47:9—they shall come; Isa 47:14—there shall; Isa 63:6—I will bring; Jer 43:9—great; Jer 49:18—no man; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 50:3—which; Jer 50:12—a wilderness; Jer 50:26—destroy; Jer 50:39—General; Jer 51:29—every; Jer 51:37—become; Ezek 28:19—thou shalt; Ezek 30:21—it shall not; Dan 4:30—great; Joel 3:2—will plead; Nah 2:10—empty; Zech 6:8—quieted; Rev 11:8—the great; Rev 14:8—because; Rev 16:10—upon; Rev 16:19—the great; Rev 17:5—Babylon

Revelation 18:22 the voice: Isa 24:8, 9; Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10; 33:11; Ezek 26:13 Reciprocal: Deut 24:6—shall take; Job 3:7—solitary; Ps 137:2—we hanged; Isa 23:1—for it is; Isa 23:12—Thou shalt; Jer 48:33—joy; Jer 49:33—a dwelling; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Lam 5:14—the young; Dan 6:18—and passed; Hos 2:11—cause; Amos 6:5—to the; Zech 6:8—quieted; Rev 14:2—harpers; Rev 18:21—and shall; Rev 18:23—the voice

Revelation 18:23 the light: Rev 22:5; Job 21:17; Prov 4:18, 19; 24:20 the voice: Rev 18:22 thy merchants: Rev 18:3, 11–19; Isa 23:8; Ezek 27:24, 25, 33, 34 for: Rev 18:3, 9; 12:9; 13:13–16; 17:2, 5; 21:8; 22:15; 2 Kgs 9:22; Isa 47:9; Nah 3:4; Acts 8:11 Reciprocal: Job 3:7—solitary; Job 18:6—candle; Ps 119:118—their deceit; Prov 7:12—General; Isa 23:1—for it is; Isa 23:4—I travail; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Jer 7:34—to cease; Jer 16:9—I will; Jer 25:10—voice of mirth; Jer 27:9—hearken; Jer 33:11—voice of joy; Jer 48:33—joy; Jer 51:7—the nations; Jer 51:55—destroyed; Ezek 26:13—General; Hos 2:11—cause; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; 2 Tim 3:13—evil; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 9:21—their sorceries; Rev 13:14—deceiveth; Rev 16:10—upon; Rev 19:2—judged

Revelation 18:24 in her: Rev 11:7; 16:6; 17:6; 19:2; Jer 2:34; Ezek 22:9, 12, 27; Dan 7:21; Matt 23:27; Luke 11:47–51; Acts 7:52; 1 Thess 2:15 were: Jer 51:49 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 28:16—Wherefore; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Ps 79:3—Their; Isa 13:1—of Babylon; Isa 26:21—also; Jer 26:8—the priests; Jer 51:24—General; Ezek 24:6—Woe; Ezek 35:6—I will; Dan 7:25—shall wear out; Matt 23:35—upon; Luke 12:45—to beat; 2 Thess 1:6—General; Heb 12:4—General; Rev 6:10—dost; Rev 9:21—their murders; Rev 11:2—it is; Rev 11:8—our Lord; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 17:8—go

CHAPTER 19

- 1 God is praised in heaven for judging the great whore, and avenging the blood of his saints;
- 7 The marriage of the Lamb;
- 10 The angel will not be worshipped;

17 The fowls called to the great slaughter.

Revelation 19:1 after: Rev 18:1–24 I heard: Rev 11:15; 18:20 Alleluia: Rev 19:3, 4, 6; Ps 106:1; 111:1; 115:18; 146:1; 148:1; 149:1; 150:1 marg. Salvation: Rev 4:10, 11; 5:9–13; 7:10–12; 11:15; 12:10; 1 Chr 29:11; Ps 3:8; Jonah 2:9; Matt 6:13; 1 Tim 1:16, 17 Reciprocal: Exod 14:4—I will be; Exod 15:2—my salvation; Exod 15:11—fearful; Exod 15:21—Sing ye; Exod 18:10—General; Judg 5:1—Sang Deborah; 1 Sam 25:39—Blessed; 1 Sam 28:16—Wherefore; 2 Sam 18:28—Blessed; 2 Kgs 11:14—all the people; 2 Chr 20:26—blessed; 2 Chr 23:21—General; Job 22:19—righteous; Ps 5:11—But; Ps 21:13—so will; Ps 36:12—There; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 48:11—because; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 58:10—righteous; Ps 62:11—power; Ps 65:5—righteousness; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 89:5—in the congregation; Ps 96:7—glory; Ps 96:11—the heavens; Ps 97:8—because; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 101:1—I will sing; Ps 104:35—sinners; Ps 118:15—voice; Ps 126:3—General; Ps 138:5—for great; Ps 145:7—sing; Ps 147:1—and praise; Prov 11:10—when; Isa 5:16—the Lord; Isa 12:1—O Lord; Isa 12:5—Sing; Isa 13:3—they that; Isa 14:3—General; Isa 14:7—they; Isa 24:16—glory; Isa 25:9—it shall; Isa 26:1—this song; Isa 35:1—be; Isa 35:10—and come; Isa 44:23—Sing; Isa 48:20—with a voice; Isa 51:3—joy; Isa 51:11—the redeemed; Isa 55:12—the mountains; Isa 60:18—but; Isa 65:18—General; Jer 31:4—again; Jer 50:34—that he; Jer 51:10—let us; Jer 51:36—take; Jer 51:48—the heaven; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 38:23—and I; Ezek 43:2—and his voice; Dan 4:37—all; Zeph 3:14—shout; Zech 4:7—shoutings; Luke 19:38—glory; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rom 16:27—God; Heb 13:15—the sacrifice; Jas 5:13—let him sing; Rev 1:7—Even So; Rev 5:12—to receive; Rev 12:12—rejoice; Rev 13:6—and them; Rev 14:2—a voice; Rev 15:2—having

Revelation 19:2 true: Rev 15:3; 16:5–7; Deut 32:4; Ps 19:9; Isa 25:1 judged: Rev 17:1, 2, 15, 16; 18:3, 9, 10, 23 and hath: Rev 6:10; 18:20, 24; Deut 32:35, 43 Reciprocal: Exod 7:4—by great; Num 31:2—Avenge; Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Deut 31:16—and go a; Judg 5:2—for the avenging; Judg 5:31—So let; 2 Kgs 9:7—I may avenge; 1 Chr 16:12—the judgments; 2 Chr 24:22—The Lord; Neh 1:7—corruptly; Ps 7:7—So; Ps 47:1—shout; Ps 48:10—thy right; Ps 50:6—heavens; Ps 52:6—righteous; Ps 72:4—the oppressor; Ps 72:14—precious; Ps 97:6—The heavens; Ps 104:35—sinners; Ps 105:5—the judgments; Ps 119:39—for thy; Ps 119:137—General; Ps 119:164—because; Ps 145:17—righteous; Isa 23:17—shall commit; Isa 28:17—Judgment; Isa 33:5—The Lord; Isa 34:8—General; Jer 6:28—corrupters; Jer 20:12—let me; Jer 50:15—as she; Jer 51:7—the nations; Jer 51:24—General; Jer 51:56—the Lord; Ezek 28:22—I will; Ezek 35:6—I will; Dan 4:37—all; Dan 8:24—shall destroy; Joel 3:7—and will; Rom 2:2—judgment; 2 Thess 1:5—righteous; 2 Thess 1:6—General; Rev 3:7—he that is true; Rev 7:3—the servants; Rev 9:21—nor of their fornication; Rev 14:8—because; Rev 15:4—for thy; Rev 16:6—they have; Rev 16:7—true; Rev 17:4—golden; Rev 17:5—the Mother

Revelation 19:3 Alleluia: Rev 19:1 And her: Rev 14:11; 18:9, 18; Gen 19:28; Isa 34:10; Jude 7 Reciprocal: Deut 13:15—destroying it utterly; Josh 8:20—the smoke; Judg 5:31—So let; Judg 20:40—a pillar; Ps 104:32—he toucheth; Ps 105:45—Praise ye the Lord; Jer 20:12—let me; Ezek 35:6—I will; Rev 18:8—and she

Revelation 19:4 the four: Rev 4:4–10; 5:8–11, 14; 11:15, 16; 15:7 Amen: Rev 5:14; 1 Chr 16:36; Neh 5:13; 8:6; Ps 41:13; 72:19; 89:52; 106:48; Jer 28:6; Matt 6:13; 28:20; 1 Cor 14:16 Alleluia: Rev 19:1 Reciprocal: Ps 105:45—Praise ye the Lord; Isa 24:23—when; Isa

52:8—with; Luke 17:16—fell; 1 Cor 14:25—falling; 2 Cor 4:15—the abundant; Eph 1:10—he; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 4:6—four beasts; Rev 4:10—fall; Rev 7:11—all; Rev 7:12—Amen

Revelation 19:5 a voice: Rev 7:15; 11:19; 16:17 Praise: Ps 103:20–22; 134:1; 135:1, 19, 20; 148:11–13; 150:6 both: Rev 11:18; 20:12 Reciprocal: Gen 22:12—now; Deut 4:10—fear me; 1 Kgs 8:40—fear thee; 2 Kgs 4:1—thy servant did fear; 1 Chr 12:40—there was joy; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 31:23—saints; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 48:1—greatly; Ps 63:5—with joyful; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 113:1—O; Ps 115:11—General; Ps 115:13—both small; Ps 118:4—General; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Eccl 12:13—Fear; Isa 29:23—fear the God; Dan 3:26—ye servants; Luke 1:50—General; Luke 17:16—fell; Rom 3:18—General; Rev 13:16—both; Rev 14:7—Fear

Revelation 19:6 and as the voice of many: Rev 1:15; 14:2; Ezek 1:24; 43:2 and as the voice of mighty: Rev 4:5; 6:1; 8:5; 14:2; 19:6; Job 40:9; Ps 29:3–9; 77:18 for: Rev 11:15–18; 12:10; 21:22; Ps 47:2, 7; 93:1; 97:1, 12; 99:1; Isa 52:7; Matt 6:13 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 18:28—the king of Assyria; 1 Chr 16:31—The Lord; Ps 8:1—our; Ps 18:13—thundered; Ps 30:4—Sing; Ps 31:23—saints; Ps 34:3—let us; Ps 47:8—reigneth; Ps 66:8—make; Ps 68:34—Ascribe; Ps 86:12—praise; Ps 95:1—let us make; Ps 96:7—O ye kindreds; Ps 96:10—the Lord; Ps 98:4—General; Ps 103:20—Bless; Ps 145:10—and thy saints; Ps 149:2—let the; Ps 149:6—the high; Isa 24:23—when; Ezek 3:12—Blessed; Obad 21—and the; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 22:10—and the; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; John 3:23—much; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 11:36—to whom; 1 Tim 1:17—be; Rev 5:11—was; Rev 11:17—thou hast; Rev 19:1—Alleluia

Revelation 19:7 be glad: Deut 32:43; 1 Sam 2:1; Ps 9:14; 48:11; 95:1–3; 100:1, 2; 107:42; Prov 29:2; Isa 66:10, 14; Zech 9:9; John 3:29; Phil 3:3 for: Rev 21:2, 9; Ps 45:10–16; Song 3:11; Isa 62:5; Hos 2:19, 20; Matt 22:2; 25:1–10; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:32 and his: Isa 52:1 Reciprocal: Ps 45:9—queen; Ps 45:13—king's; Ps 68:3—But; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 61:10—will greatly; Hos 2:16—Ishi; Zech 3:4—and I will; Matt 24:44—General; Matt 25:6—go; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; Luke 5:34—the children; Luke 12:40—General; John 1:29—Behold; Acts 21:20—they glorified; Rom 7:4—that ye; Rom 11:36—to whom; Rev 19:9—Blessed

Revelation 19:8 to her: Rev 3:4, 5, 18; Ps 45:13, 14; Isa 61:10; Ezek 16:10; Matt 22:12; Rom 3:22; 13:14; Eph 5:26, 27 white: or, bright, Matt 17:2; Mark 9:3; Luke 24:4; Acts 1:10 the fine: Rev 7:13, 14; Ps 132:9 Reciprocal: Exod 25:4—fine linen; Exod 26:1—fine twined linen; Exod 28:2—holy garments; Lev 6:10—linen garment; 2 Chr 5:12—arrayed; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Job 29:14—I put; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Song 1:8—O thou; Song 4:9—my spouse; Isa 3:23—fine linen; Ezek 44:17—they shall; Dan 12:10—shall be; Zech 3:3—General; Mal 3:2—like fullers'; Matt 22:11—which; Mark 14:22—this; Luke 15:22—the best; Eph 5:32—speak; Rev 19:9—Blessed; Rev 19:14—clothed; Rev 21:2—as

Revelation 19:9 Write: Rev 1:19; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14; 10:4; 14:13; Isa 8:1; Hab 2:2 Blessed: Rev 19:7, 8; 3:20; Matt 22:2–4; Luke 14:15, 16 These: Rev 19:11; 21:5; 22:6; 1 Tim 1:15; 4:9; 2 Tim 2:11; Titus 3:8 Reciprocal: Gen 29:22—and made; Judg 14:10—made there; Esth 2:18—made a great; Isa 25:6—make; Dan 8:17—I was; Dan 10:1—and the; Zech 1:9—the angel; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 9:15—Can; Luke 22:16—until; Luke 22:30—eat; John 1:29—Behold; Acts 2:39—as many; Rom 8:30—Moreover; Rom 9:24—whom; Rev 1:11—What

Revelation 19:10 I fell: Rev 22:8, 9; Mark 5:22; 7:25; Acts 10:25, 26; 14:11–15; 1 John 5:21 See: 2 Cor 8:7; Eph 5:15, 33; 1 Thess 5:15; Heb 12:25 I am: Ps 103:20, 21; Dan 7:10; Luke 1:19; Heb 1:14 the testimony: Rev 1:9; 12:11, 17; 22:9; 1 John 5:10 worship: Rev 4:10; 14:7; 15:4; Exod 34:14; 2 Kgs 17:36; Ps 45:11; Matt 4:10; John 4:22–24; Phil 3:3 for the: Luke 24:25–27, 44; John 5:39; Acts 3:12–18; 10:43; 13:27; Rom 3:21, 22; 1 Pet 1:10–12; 2 Pet 1:19–21 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Josh 5:14—fell on his; Ps 19:7—testimony; Ps 40:7—in the; Ps 119:129—testimonies; Song 2:9—showing; Song 8:2—who; Isa 8:16—the testimony; Jer 33:14—General; Dan 2:46—fell; Dan 8:17—I was; Zech 1:9—the angel; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 4:9—if; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 22:30—as; Matt 23:8—all; Matt 26:39—and fell; Mark 9:4—appeared; Luke 1:70—spake; Luke 4:8—for; Luke 17:16—fell; Luke 24:27—and all; John 12:41—spake; John 16:14—for; Acts 3:18—those; Acts 7:52—which showed; Acts 14:15—of like; Acts 24:14—believing; Rom 1:4—according; Rom 16:26—and by; 1 Cor 1:6—the; 1 Cor 2:1—the testimony; Gal 4:6—the Spirit; Phil 1:1—the servants; Col 2:18—worshipping; Col 3:16—the word; 2 Tim 1:8—the testimony; 2 Tim 3:15—which; Heb 10:15—General; 1 Pet 1:11—the Spirit; 1 Pet 3:19—By which; 2 Pet 1:21—spake; 2 Pet 3:2—ye may; Rev 6:9—slain; Rev 11:3—they shall

Revelation 19:11 heaven: Rev 4:1; 11:19; 15:5 a white: Rev 6:2; Zech 1:8 Faithful: Rev 1:5; 3:7, 14; John 14:6 and in: Rev 15:3–7; Ps 45:3–7; 50:6; 72:2–4; 96:13; 98:9; 99:4; Isa 11:3–5; 32:1; 45:21; 63:1–5; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15; Zech 9:9, 10; Heb 7:1, 2 Reciprocal: Exod 15:3—a man; Num 23:24—he shall; Deut 9:3—goeth over; Deut 23:9—General; Josh 5:14—but as captain; Josh 11:21—Joshua destroyed; Judg 1:2—General; 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; 2 Chr 20:12—wilt; Ps 24:8—The Lord strong; Ps 45:4—ride; Ps 45:6—the sceptre; Ps 48:10—thy right; Ps 51:4—when; Ps 96:10—judge; Ps 97:4—the earth; Ps 98:1—his right; Ps 110:5—strike; Ps 110:6—judge; Ps 145:17—righteous; Ps 149:7—General; Prov 8:15—decree; Prov 16:12—for; Prov 31:9—General; Isa 2:4—And he; Isa 9:7—to establish it; Isa 11:4—But with; Isa 13:4—noise; Isa 25:1—thy counsels; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 42:3—he shall; Isa 59:17—he put on righteousness; Isa 66:16—General; Ezek 1:1—the heavens; Ezek 21:27—until; Ezek 45:8—and my princes; Dan 2:34—which; Dan 7:22—the Ancient; Dan 12:1—the great; Joel 3:12—for; Obad 21—to judge; Mic 4:3—he shall judge; Hab 3:8—ride; Zech 6:3—white; Zech 6:13—bear; Matt 12:20—till; John 1:51—Hereafter; John 8:16—yet; Acts 3:20—General; Acts 7:56—I see; Acts 10:11—saw; Rom 9:28—in righteousness; 1 Cor 1:9—God; 1 Cor 10:13—but; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 2 Tim 4:8—the righteous; Heb 1:13—until; 1 Pet 2:23—judgeth; 1 John 5:20—him that; Rev 11:17—thou hast; Rev 12:7—war; Rev 19:9—These; Rev 19:14—white horses; Rev 19:19—him; Rev 19:21—the remnant; Rev 20:11—I saw

Revelation 19:12 eyes: Rev 1:14; 2:18 on his: Rev 6:2; 12:3; 13:1; Ps 8:5; Song 3:11; Isa 62:3; Zech 9:16; Matt 21:5; 28:18; Heb 2:9 a name: Rev 19:16; 2:17; 3:12; Gen 32:29; Exod 23:21; Judg 13:18; Isa 9:6; Matt 11:27; Luke 10:22 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 11:12—put the crown; 2 Chr 23:11—put upon; Ps 21:3—settest; Dan 10:6—his face; Zech 6:11—make; Matt 17:2—his face; Eph 1:21—every; Rev 14:14—a golden

Revelation 19:13 clothed: Rev 14:20; Ps 58:10; Isa 9:5; 34:3–8; 63:1–6 The: John 1:1, 14; 1 John 1:1; 5:7 Reciprocal: Deut 33:7—let his hands; Ps 68:11—company; Isa 63:3—trodden; Ezek 30:3—the time; Ezek 34:24—a prince; Dan 8:11—the prince; Mic 2:13—their; Mic 5:9—hand; Zech 9:15—they shall devour; Zech 10:4—of him came forth; Zech 10:5—because; Matt 17:2—his face; Eph 1:21—every; Jas 2:7—worthy; Rev

2:17—a new; Rev 6:15—the kings; Rev 19:16—on his vesture

Revelation 19:14 the armies: Rev 14:1, 20; 17:14; Ps 68:17; 149:6–9; Zech 14:5; Matt 26:53; 2 Thess 1:7; Jude 14 white horses: Rev 19:11 clothed: Rev 19:8; 4:4; 7:9; Matt 28:3 Reciprocal: Lev 6:10—linen garment; 1 Sam 14:45—he hath; 2 Kgs 6:17—full of horses; 2 Chr 6:41—thy priests; Ezra 6:12—destroy; Ps 68:14—When; Eccl 9:8—thy garments; Song 6:4—terrible; Isa 3:23—fine linen; Jer 50:42—shall ride; Dan 12:6—man; Dan 12:10—shall be; Joel 3:11—cause; Mic 5:5—then; Hab 3:8—ride; Luke 20:43—General; Rev 3:4—walk; Rev 6:2—a white

Revelation 19:15 out: Rev 19:21; 1:16; 2:12, 16; Isa 11:4; 30:33; 2 Thess 2:8 and he shall: Rev 2:27; 12:5; Ps 2:9 and he treadeth: Rev 14:17–20; Isa 63:2–6 Reciprocal: Job 15:30—by the breath; Job 21:20—drink; Ps 2:5—Then; Ps 9:5—rebuked; Ps 9:19—let the; Ps 21:8—General; Ps 21:9—in his; Ps 45:3—Gird; Ps 57:4—tongue; Ps 60:12—tread; Ps 145:12—make known; Isa 10:26—his rod; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 49:2—he hath made; Isa 59:18—fury; Jer 25:30—give; Jer 50:26—cast her up; Lam 1:15—as in; Dan 2:44—break; Zech 9:13—made; Luke 14:21—being; John 8:7—and said; Rom 4:15—Because; Eph 6:17—the sword; Heb 4:12—sharper; Rev 1:8—the Almighty; Rev 4:8—Lord God Almighty; Rev 6:16—and from; Rev 11:18—and thy; Rev 14:19—and cast; Rev 15:1—is filled; Rev 17:8—go; Rev 17:14—shall make; Rev 21:22—the Lord

Revelation 19:16 on his vesture: Rev 19:12, 13 KING: Rev 17:14; Ps 72:11; Prov 8:15, 16; Dan 2:47; Phil 2:9–11; 1 Tim 6:15 Reciprocal: Gen 27:29—Let people; Num 24:7—his king; Num 24:19—Of Jacob; Deut 10:17—Lord of lords; Josh 22:22—Lord God; 2 Chr 9:26—reigned over; Ezra 7:12—Artaxerxes; Job 12:18—General; Ps 89:27—higher; Ps 98:6—the king; Ps 99:4—strength; Ps 136:3—the Lord; Ps 145:1—my God; Ps 145:12—make known; Isa 9:6—the government; Isa 33:22—the Lord is our king; Jer 12:12—the sword; Jer 30:21—governor; Jer 48:15—saith; Dan 2:21—he removeth; Dan 2:37—the God; Dan 7:27—dominions; Dan 8:25—stand; Dan 9:25—the Prince; Mic 5:2—that is; Zeph 3:15—the king; Zech 14:16—the King; Matt 4:9—I give; Matt 25:34—the King; Matt 28:18—All; John 3:31—is above; John 4:1—the Lord; John 12:13—the King; Acts 2:30—he; Acts 4:26—kings; Acts 10:36—he is; Rom 10:12—Lord; Rom 13:1—there; 1 Cor 1:2—our Lord; Col 4:1—ye; 1 Tim 1:17—the King; Jas 2:7—worthy; Rev 1:5—and the prince; Rev 15:3—saints

Revelation 19:17 an angel: Rev 8:13; 14:6; Isa 34:1–8 saying: Rev 19:21; Isa 56:9; Jer 12:9; Ezek 39:17–20 Reciprocal: Josh 8:29—the king; 1 Sam 17:46—carcases; 1 Kgs 14:11—that dieth; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 63:10—a portion; Ps 68:12—Kings; Ps 68:23—the tongue; Ps 76:12—terrible; Isa 13:9—cruel; Isa 18:6—General; Isa 29:2—and it shall; Isa 34:6—the Lord hath; Isa 43:17—they shall; Isa 66:24—and look; Jer 7:33—General; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 16:4—meat; Jer 25:33—the slain; Jer 34:20—and their; Jer 46:10—the sword; Jer 50:27—bullocks; Ezek 29:5—I have; Ezek 31:13—General; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 39:4—I will; Ezek 39:18—eat; Dan 2:45—the great; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Zeph 1:7—for the Lord; Zeph 3:8—to gather; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 10:5—and the riders on horses shall be confounded; Zech 14:12—the plague wherewith; Luke 17:37—wheresoever; Jas 5:5—as in; Rev 11:9—and shall not; Rev 16:16—he

Revelation 19:18 ye: Deut 28:26; 1 Sam 17:44, 46; Ps 110:5, 6; Jer 7:33; 16:4; 19:7; 34:20; Ezek 29:5; 39:18–20; Matt 24:28; Luke 17:37 of all: Rev 6:15; 13:16 Reciprocal: Gen

49:11—he washed; Deut 20:17—thou shalt; Josh 8:29—the king; 1 Kgs 14:11—that dieth; 1 Kgs 21:24—that dieth; 2 Chr 32:21—the leaders; Ps 63:10—a portion; Ps 107:40—contempt; Isa 18:6—General; Isa 24:21—the Lord; Isa 25:11—he shall bring; Isa 29:2—and it shall; Isa 30:33—for the king; Isa 34:6—the Lord hath; Isa 40:23—General; Isa 56:9—General; Jer 12:9—come ye; Jer 15:3—I will; Jer 50:30—all her; Jer 51:21—General; Ezek 30:11—and fill; Ezek 31:13—General; Ezek 32:4—General; Ezek 39:17—Speak; Ezek 39:20—General; Dan 7:9—till; Zeph 1:7—for the Lord; Mark 9:3—exceeding; Jas 5:5—as in; Rev 2:22—and them; Rev 11:9—and shall not; Rev 19:21—and all

Revelation 19:19 I saw: Rev 13:1–10; 14:9; 16:14, 16; 17:12–14; 18:9; Ezek 38:8–18; Dan 7:21–26; 8:25; 11:40–45; Joel 3:9–14 him: Rev 19:11–14 Reciprocal: Josh 8:16—drawn away; Judg 5:19—kings; Judg 8:12—took; 2 Sam 10:15—gathered; Job 12:19—General; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 83:5—For; Ps 118:10—All nations; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 44:11—let them all; Isa 54:15—they shall; Jer 1:10—to root out; Jer 25:35—the shepherds; Ezek 14:10—the punishment; Dan 11:44—east; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Joel 3:2—also; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Joel 3:14—multitudes; Zech 1:8—riding; Zech 12:3—though; Zech 12:6—they; Matt 22:44—till; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Acts 14:15—why; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 19:20—the beast; Rev 22:8—I fell

Revelation 19:20 the beast: Rev 19:19; 13:1–8, 18; 17:3–8, 12; Dan 2:40–45; 7:7, 12–14, 19–21, 23 the false: Rev 13:11–17; 16:13, 14; 20:10; 22:15; Dan 7:8–11, 24–26; 8:24, 26; 2 Thess 2:8–11 These: Rev 20:10, 14; Dan 7:11; 11:45 burning: Rev 14:10; 21:8; Gen 19:24; Deut 29:23; Job 18:15; Ps 11:6; Isa 30:33; 34:9; Ezek 38:22 Reciprocal: Exod 7:11—wise men; Lev 19:28—print; Num 31:8—Balaam; Deut 13:5—prophet; Deut 18:20—in the name; Josh 8:23—General; Josh 13:22—Balaam; Judg 9:56—God rendered; 1 Kgs 13:18—But; 1 Kgs 18:19—the prophets of Baal; 1 Kgs 18:40—slew them there; 1 Kgs 22:6—Go up; 1 Kgs 22:25—Behold; 2 Kgs 10:11—his priests; 2 Chr 18:5—Go up; 2 Chr 18:11—all the prophets; Neh 6:14—on the prophetess; Ps 18:37—General; Ps 48:4—General; Prov 19:9—and; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 9:15—the prophet; Isa 14:15—thou; Isa 26:11—fire; Isa 30:22—defile; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Isa 51:13—where is; Jer 14:15—Sword and famine shall not; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 23:32—to err; Jer 27:15—ye; Jer 29:8—Let; Jer 50:36—upon the liars; Ezek 13:4—like; Ezek 13:9—mine; Ezek 24:5—the choice; Dan 3:7—all the people; Dan 8:23—and understanding; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Mic 5:12—General; Hab 2:18—a teacher; Zeph 3:4—light; Zech 12:6—they; Zech 13:2—cause; Mal 2:12—the master and the scholar; Matt 7:15—false; Matt 13:39—enemy; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 15:14—And if; Matt 18:7—but; Matt 24:11—General; Matt 24:24—and shall; Luke 8:31—the deep; Luke 16:24—for; Acts 13:6—a false; Rom 8:39—depth; 2 Cor 2:17—which; 2 Cor 11:13—false; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 4:14—by the; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Phil 3:19—end; 2 Thess 2:2—by spirit; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; Jas 3:6—a world; Rev 9:17—brimstone; Rev 11:7—the beast; Rev 11:18—the nations; Rev 12:9—deceiveth; Rev 13:2—gave; Rev 13:13—he doeth; Rev 13:14—deceiveth; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 13:16—a mark; Rev 20:5—the rest; Rev 20:15—was cast; Rev 22:18—God

Revelation 19:21 the remnant: Rev 19:11–15; 1:16 and all: Rev 19:17, 18; 17:16 Reciprocal: Deut 33:29—the sword; Judg 9:56—God rendered; 1 Kgs 19:17—Elisha slay; Ps 45:3—Gird; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 27:1—with his; Isa 30:25—in the day; Ezek 39:18—eat; Zech 9:13—made; Matt 18:7—but; 2 Thess 2:8—the spirit; Heb

4:12—sharper; Rev 2:12—which hath; Rev 2:16—will fight; Rev 11:18—shouldest; Rev 19:15—out; Rev 20:5—the rest

CHAPTER 20

- 1 Satan bound for a thousand years;
- 6 The first resurrection; they blessed that have part therein;
- 7 Satan let loose again;
- 8 Gog and Magog;
- 10 The devils cast into the lake of fire and brimstone;
- 12 The last and general resurrection.

Revelation 20:1 I saw: Rev 10:1; 18:1 having: Rev 1:18; 9:1, 2; Luke 8:31 a great: 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Job 2:6—save; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 33:28—will deliver; Ps 68:20—unto; Ps 72:11—all nations; Ps 91:13—the dragon; Isa 35:9—No lion; Isa 59:19—the Spirit; Isa 63:3—and of the people; Dan 7:9—till; Zech 9:8—no; Zech 13:2—unclean; Matt 8:31—General; Matt 12:29—General; Matt 16:19—the keys; Matt 22:44—till; Mark 3:27—General; Mark 4:31—is less than; Mark 5:7—that; Luke 8:28—I beseech; Luke 11:22—General; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Rom 16:20—shall; Rev 11:17—thou hast; Rev 16:17—into; Rev 20:3—cast

Revelation 20:2 he laid: Gen 3:15; Isa 27:1; 49:24, 25; Matt 8:29; 19:29; Mark 5:7; Luke 11:20–22; John 12:31; 16:11; Rom 16:20; Heb 2:14 the dragon: Rev 9:11; 12:9, 13, 15, 17; 13:2, 4; Job 1:7; 2:1, 2; 1 Pet 5:8; 2 Pet 2:4; Jude 6 Reciprocal: Deut 33:27—thrust; Job 2:6—save; Job 38:11—but; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 9:6—destructions; Ps 74:14—leviathan; Ps 91:13—the dragon; Eccl 3:17—for; Isa 11:9—for the; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 65:25—dust; Jer 10:11—they; Ezek 29:3—the great; Ezek 47:5—waters to swim in; Dan 2:35—and filled; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Zech 14:7—at; Matt 8:31—General; Matt 12:26—his; Matt 13:39—enemy; Mark 4:15—Satan; Luke 4:6—All; Luke 4:34—art; Luke 8:31—the deep; Luke 10:18—I beheld Satan; John 8:44—When; John 14:30—the; Acts 26:18—and from; Rom 11:25—until; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; 2 Cor 4:4—the god; 2 Cor 11:3—as; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Eph 2:2—the prince; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Col 2:15—having; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; 2 Tim 2:26—out; Jas 2:19—the; 1 John 3:8—this purpose; Rev 1:18—the keys; Rev 12:3—a great; Rev 12:7—the dragon; Rev 20:7—General; Rev 20:10—the devil; Rev 20:11—I saw

Revelation 20:3 cast: Rev 20:1; 17:8 and set: Dan 6:17; Matt 27:66 should deceive: Rev 20:8; 12:9; 13:14; 16:14–16; 17:2; Matt 24:24; 2 Cor 11:3, 13–15; 2 Thess 2:9–11 the thousand: Ps 90:4; 2 Pet 3:8 and after: Rev 20:7–10 Reciprocal: Deut 13:6—entice; Deut 33:27—thrust; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; Job 38:11—but; Job 41:34—he is; Ps 28:1—I become; Ps 86:9—All; Isa 29:24—also; Isa 35:7—in the; Isa 44:20—a deceived; Isa 65:22—for as; Isa 65:25—dust; Dan 2:35—and filled; Zech 9:11—out; Matt 7:13—for; Matt 12:26—his; Matt 13:39—enemy; Mark 4:15—Satan; Luke 4:6—All; Luke 8:31—the deep; John 8:44—When; John 12:31—now; John 14:30—the; John 16:11—the; Acts 26:18—and from; Rom 8:39—depth; 2 Cor 4:4—the god; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Gal 1:7—pervert; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Col 2:4—lest; Col 2:15—having; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; 2 Tim 2:26—out; Jas 2:19—the; 2 Pet 2:4—but; 1 John 3:8—this purpose; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 20:10—the devil

Revelation 20:4 thrones: Dan 7:9, 18, 22, 27; Matt 19:28; Luke 22:30; 1 Cor 6:2, 3 the souls: Rev 6:9; Mal 4:5; Matt 17:10–13; Mark 9:11; Luke 1:17; 9:7–9 beheaded: Matt 24:10; Mark 6:16, 27; Luke 9:9 the witness: Rev 1:9; 11:3, 7; 12:11 and which: Rev 13:12–17; 14:11; 15:2; 17:8 and they: Rev 5:9; 11:11, 15; Dan 2:44; 7:18, 27; Rom 8:17; 11:15; 2 Tim 2:12 Reciprocal: Lev 19:28—print; Deut 4:4—General; Deut 11:16—your heart; Ps 49:14—upright; Isa 2:2—the mountain; Isa 65:16—because; Ezek 9:4—set a mark; Ezek 37:10—the breath; Dan 7:11—the voice; Dan 12:12—General; Obad 21—to judge; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 6:10—Thy kingdom; Matt 11:14—this; Luke 1:33—he; Luke 11:2—Thy kingdom; Rom 5:17—shall reign; Heb 4:12—the word; Heb 13:7—word; Rev 2:26—to him will I give; Rev 4:4—were four; Rev 7:3—in their; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 12:17—and have; Rev 13:14—they; Rev 13:15—cause; Rev 13:16—a mark; Rev 20:6—and shall

Revelation 20:5 the rest: Rev 20:8, 9; 19:20, 21 This: Rev 11:11, 15; Ezek 37:2–14; Rom 11:15 Reciprocal: Ps 49:14—upright; Isa 26:14—dead; Isa 26:19—dead men; Ezek 37:10—the breath; John 11:25—I am; 1 Thess 4:16—and the; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 20:6—Blessed

Revelation 20:6 Blessed: Rev 20:5; 14:13; 22:7; Isa 4:3; Dan 12:12; Luke 14:15 the second: Rev 20:14; 2:11; 21:8 priests: Rev 1:6; 5:10; Isa 61:6; Rom 12:1; 1 Pet 2:5, 9 and shall: Rev 20:4; 1:6; 5:10; Rom 8:17; 2 Tim 2:12 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Exod 19:6—a kingdom; Deut 11:21—as the days; Ps 45:16—princes; Isa 26:19—dead men; Isa 66:21—General; Zech 14:20—HOLINESS; Luke 20:36—can; Acts 8:21—hast; Acts 24:15—that; Rom 5:17—shall reign; 1 Thess 4:16—and the; Jas 5:20—from death

Revelation 20:7; Rev 20:2 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; Job 2:6—save; Job 38:11—but; Eccl 3:17—for; Matt 8:32—Go; Matt 12:29—General; Matt 13:39—enemy; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 5:13—gave; Mark 13:5—Take; Luke 8:32—he suffered; Luke 12:58—into; John 8:44—He was; John 14:30—the; John 15:19—because; Rom 8:39—depth; 2 Cor 11:15—his; Eph 6:11—the wiles; 1 Pet 3:19—in; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 20:3—and after

Revelation 20:8 to deceive: Rev 20:3, 10 Gog; Ezek 38:1–Ezek 39:29 to gather: Rev 16:14 the number: Judg 7:12; 1 Sam 13:5; 1 Kgs 4:20; Isa 10:22; Jer 33:22; Heb 11:12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—thou; Gen 10:2—General; Josh 9:2—gathered; Josh 10:4—and help; 1 Chr 5:4—General; 2 Chr 18:21—General; Job 1:7—From going; Job 38:11—but; Ps 48:4—General; Ps 110:5—strike; Ps 118:10—All nations; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 43:17—they shall; Isa 54:15—they shall; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Ezek 38:2—Gog; Ezek 38:15—and many; Joel 3:2—also; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Mic 5:9—hand; Zech 12:3—though; Mark 13:5—Take; John 14:30—the; Acts 2:35—thy foes; Eph 6:11—the wiles; Col 2:4—lest; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; 1 John 5:19—in wickedness; Rev 12:9—deceiveth; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 20:5—the rest

Revelation 20:9 went: Isa 8:7, 8; Ezek 38:9, 16; Hab 1:6 and compassed: 2 Kgs 6:15; Mic 2:13; Matt 16:16–18; Luke 19:43; 21:20 the camp: Ps 48:1–3; 74:2–4; 125:1, 2; Heb 13:13 and fire: Rev 11:5; 13:13; Gen 19:24; Exod 9:23, 24; Lev 10:2, 3; Num 11:1; 16:35; 2 Kgs 1:10–15; Ps 97:3; 106:18; Isa 30:33; 37:36; Ezek 38:22; 39:6; Luke 9:54; 17:29; 2 Thess 1:8 Reciprocal: Josh 9:2—gathered; 1 Sam 23:26—away; Job 38:18—General; Ps

48:4—General; Ps 110:5—strike; Ps 118:10—All nations; Isa 8:9—Associate; Isa 25:5—shalt bring; Isa 29:7—the multitude; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 51:13—were ready; Isa 54:15—they shall; Ezek 13:5—to stand; Dan 7:22—the Ancient; Dan 11:45—he shall come; Joel 3:11—Assemble; Mic 4:3—and rebuke; Mic 5:9—hand; Zeph 3:19—I will undo; Zech 9:8—I will; Zech 12:3—though; Zech 12:6—like an hearth; Phil 3:19—end; Rev 12:17—to make; Rev 20:5—the rest

Revelation 20:10 the devil: Rev 20:2, 3, 8 the lake: Rev 20:14, 15; 19:20 tormented: Rev 14:10; Matt 25:41, 46 Reciprocal: Gen 3:15—it shall; Deut 33:7—and be thou; Deut 33:27—thrust; 1 Kgs 18:40—slew them there; 1 Kgs 22:22—a lying spirit; 2 Kgs 10:11—his priests; Isa 1:31—and they; Isa 33:14—everlasting; Isa 64:9—remember; Dan 7:11—even; Dan 7:26—General; Matt 10:28—able; Matt 13:42—cast; Mark 4:15—Satan; Mark 9:44—the fire; Luke 8:28—I beseech; Luke 16:23—being; Luke 16:26—they pass; John 8:44—When; John 11:25—I am; John 16:11—the; 1 Cor 15:28—all things; Eph 1:21—in that; Phil 3:19—end; Col 2:15—having; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; 2 Thess 2:8—whom; 2 Thess 2:9—is; 1 Tim 4:1—seducing; Heb 6:2—eternal; Jas 2:19—the; 1 Pet 5:8—the devil; 2 Pet 2:4—but; 1 John 3:8—this purpose; Rev 7:15—serve; Rev 9:1—the bottomless; Rev 12:9—deceiveth; Rev 13:14—deceiveth; Rev 14:11—for; Rev 16:13—the false; Rev 17:8—go; Rev 22:18—God

Revelation 20:11 I saw: Rev 20:2; 19:11; Gen 18:25; Ps 9:7, 8; 14:6, 7; 47:8; 89:14; 97:2; Matt 25:31; Acts 17:30, 31; Rom 2:5 from: Rev 6:14; 16:20; 21:1; Jer 4:23–26; Dan 2:35; Matt 24:35; 2 Pet 3:7, 10–12 and there: Rev 12:8; Job 9:6 Reciprocal: 1 Sam 2:10—judge; 1 Kgs 10:18—a great throne; 1 Kgs 19:11—and a great; 2 Chr 9:17—General; Job 14:12—till the heavens; Job 14:18—the mountain; Job 26:11—pillars; Ps 9:3—they shall; Ps 18:9—He bowed; Ps 29:6—Lebanon; Ps 46:6—earth; Ps 50:6—God; Ps 77:18—earth; Ps 78:69—earth; Ps 99:1—earth; Ps 102:26—They shall; Ps 104:5—that it; Ps 104:32—looketh; Ps 114:4—General; Eccl 3:17—God; Eccl 12:14—General; Isa 2:19—when he; Isa 5:25—the hills; Isa 13:13—the earth; Isa 24:19—General; Isa 34:4—all the; Isa 40:10—his arm; Isa 40:12—measured; Isa 42:15—General; Isa 51:6—the heavens; Isa 64:1—that the; Jer 10:10—at; Ezek 1:26—the likeness of a; Dan 7:10—the judgment; Dan 7:26—General; Joel 2:10—earth; Amos 9:5—toucheth; Mic 1:4—the mountains; Nah 1:5—mountains; Hab 3:10—mountains; Zech 6:3—white; Zech 14:5—the Lord; Matt 5:18—Till; Matt 17:2—his face; Matt 19:28—when; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 22:44—till; Matt 26:64—Hereafter; Mark 9:2—transfigured; Mark 13:24—General; Mark 13:31—Heaven; Mark 14:62—the Son; Luke 2:9—and they; Luke 6:48—the flood; Luke 9:26—when; Luke 9:29—General; Luke 12:2—General; Luke 16:17—it; Luke 21:25—signs; Luke 21:33—General; John 5:22—General; John 16:11—judgment; Acts 10:42—that it; Acts 17:24—seeing; Acts 24:25—judgment; Rom 2:16—God; Rom 8:11—he that raised; Rom 14:10—for; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 2 Cor 5:10—we; Phil 3:21—the working; 2 Thess 1:7—when; 2 Thess 1:9—the glory; 2 Tim 4:1—who; Heb 1:11—shall perish; Heb 4:13—with; Heb 9:27—but; 1 Pet 5:4—appear; Rev 4:2—a throne; Rev 6:16—the face; Rev 14:14—behold; Rev 18:21—and shall; Rev 20:12—I saw; Rev 21:5—that sat

Revelation 20:12 I saw: Rev 20:11; Dan 12:2; John 5:28, 29; 11:25, 26; Acts 24:15; 1 Cor 15:21–23; 1 Thess 4:15–17 small: Rev 19:5 stand: Rom 14:10–12; 1 Cor 4:5; 2 Cor 5:10 the books: Dan 7:10 and another: Rev 3:5; 13:8; 17:8; 21:27; Ps 69:28; Dan 12:1; Luke 10:20; Phil 4:3 according: Rev 20:13; 2:23; 22:12; Ps 28:4; 62:12; Prov 24:12, 29; Eccl 12:14; Jer 17:10; 32:19; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6; 2 Cor 5:10 Reciprocal: Gen 3:9—General; Gen

38:25—Discern; Exod 32:33—my book; Num 5:23—write these; Deut 29:10—General; Deut 32:34—General; 2 Kgs 23:2—both small and great; 2 Chr 15:13—whether small; Job 21:22—he judgeth; Job 34:25—he knoweth; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 22:29—all they that; Ps 50:6—God; Ps 56:8—are they; Ps 90:8—Thou; Ps 115:13—both small; Ps 139:16—in thy book; Eccl 11:9—know; Isa 26:19—dead men; Isa 59:18—According; Isa 65:6—it is; Jer 16:6—the great; Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Ezek 18:30—I will; Ezek 33:20—I will; Ezek 36:19—according to their way; Dan 5:5—wrote; Dan 7:11—the voice; Mal 3:16—a book; Mal 3:17—they shall; Matt 12:36—every; Matt 13:49—and sever; Matt 20:8—when; Matt 25:32—before; Luke 12:2—General; Luke 16:2—give; John 5:22—General; Acts 26:22—witnessing; Rom 2:12—in the law; 1 Cor 3:13—the day; 1 Cor 11:26—till; Gal 6:5—General; Eph 5:12—in; 1 Pet 5:4—appear; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 13:16—both

Revelation 20:13 the sea: John 5:28, 29 and death: Rev 20:14; 6:8; Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:50–58 hell: or, the grave, 1 Cor 15:55 marg. and they: Rev 20:12 Reciprocal: Gen 3:9—General; Deut 32:34—General; Job 14:14—shall he live; Ps 9:8—General; Ps 16:10—my; Isa 5:14—hell; Isa 26:19—the earth; Isa 59:18—According; Ezek 7:3—will judge; Ezek 7:9—the Lord; Ezek 37:12—I will open; Luke 16:23—in hell; Acts 2:27—leave; Acts 24:15—that; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; Phil 2:10—under

Revelation 20:14 death: Rev 19:20; Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:26, 53 This: Rev 20:6; 21:8 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Ps 21:9—Thou; Isa 25:8—He; Matt 5:22—hell; Matt 13:42—cast; Luke 8:31—the deep; Luke 12:5—power; Luke 16:23—in hell; Rom 5:12—and death; Rom 6:21—for the; 1 Cor 15:54—Death; 1 Cor 15:55—grave; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; 2 Thess 1:9—be; 2 Tim 1:10—who; Jas 1:15—when; Rev 1:18—the keys; Rev 2:11—the second; Rev 6:8—was Death; Rev 20:10—the lake; Rev 20:13—and death; Rev 21:4—no

Revelation 20:15 whosoever: Mark 16:16; John 3:18, 19, 36; 14:6; Acts 4:12; Heb 2:3; 12:25; 1 John 5:11, 12 was cast: Rev 19:20; Matt 25:41; Mark 9:43–48 Reciprocal: Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 45:4—right; Ps 87:6—this man; Ps 97:3—General; Ps 140:10—into deep; Isa 4:3—written; Isa 34:2—the indignation; Isa 50:11—ye shall; Jer 17:13—written; Ezek 13:9—neither shall they be; Dan 12:1—written; Amos 3:7—but; Matt 7:13—that; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 25:46—everlasting; Mark 9:44—the fire; Luke 8:31—the deep; Luke 10:20—your; Luke 16:24—for; John 10:3—and he; John 15:6—he; John 17:9—pray for; Acts 3:23—that every; Rom 3:25—remission; Rom 5:12—and death; Rom 8:9—he is; 2 Cor 5:11—the terror; Phil 4:3—whose; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; Heb 1:13—until; Heb 6:8—whose; Heb 10:27—fiery; Heb 12:23—which; Jas 1:15—when; Jas 5:3—and shall; 1 John 3:8—this purpose; Rev 3:5—the book; Rev 11:18—and the time; Rev 17:8—whose; Rev 20:10—the lake; Rev 21:8—the lake; Rev 21:27—they; Rev 22:18—God

CHAPTER 21

- 1 A new heaven and a new earth;
- 10 The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof;
- 23 She needs no sun, the glory of God being her light;
- 24 The kings of the earth bring their riches unto her.

Revelation 21:1 a new: Rev 21:5; Isa 65:17–19; 66:22; 2 Pet 3:13 for: Rev 20:11 and there: Rev 13:1; Isa 27:1; 57:20; Dan 7:3 Reciprocal: Job 14:12—till the heavens; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 102:26—They shall; Eccl 1:9—and there; Isa 51:11—and sorrow; Isa 64:4—have not; Mic 4:1—the mountain; Matt 16:18—shall not; Luke 16:17—it; Rom 8:19—expectation; 2 Cor 5:17—old; Heb 1:11—shall perish; Heb 12:27—signifieth; 2 Pet 3:7—the heavens; 2 Pet 3:10—in the which; Rev 21:4—the former

Revelation 21:2 I: Rev 1:1, 4, 9 the holy: Rev 3:12; Ps 48:1–3; 87:3; Isa 1:21; 52:1; Jer 31:23; Heb 11:10; 12:22; 13:14 coming: Rev 21:10; Gal 4:25, 26 as: Rev 19:7, 8; Ps 45:9–14; Isa 54:5; 61:10; 62:4; John 3:29; 2 Cor 11:2; Eph 5:25–27, 30–32 Reciprocal: Neh 11:18—the holy; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 107:7—that they; Song 2:16—beloved; Song 4:7—General; Song 4:9—my spouse; Song 6:3—my beloved's; Song 6:4—comely; Isa 48:2—they call; Isa 49:18—as a bride; Isa 65:11—my holy; Jer 2:32—a maid; Jer 33:2—the maker; Ezek 16:10—clothed; Ezek 43:7—where I; Dan 9:20—for; Hos 2:19—And I will; Matt 5:35—the city; Matt 9:15—Can; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Matt 27:53—holy; John 14:2—I go; Eph 5:32—speak; Rev 11:2—and the; Rev 21:9—the Lamb's; Rev 22:17—the bride; Rev 22:19—and out

Revelation 21:3 a great: Rev 10:4, 8; 12:10 Behold: Rev 7:15; Lev 26:11, 12; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 6:18; Isa 12:6; Ezek 37:27; 43:7; John 1:14; 14:23; 2 Cor 6:16 they shall: Rev 21:7; Gen 17:7, 8; Jer 31:33; 32:38; Zech 13:9; 2 Cor 6:18; Heb 8:10; 11:16 God himself: Zech 8:8 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; Exod 6:7—I will be; Exod 25:8—I may dwell; Exod 26:1—the tabernacle with ten curtains; Exod 29:45—General; Exod 38:21—tabernacle of testimony; Exod 40:18—reared; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Num 5:3—in the midst; Num 9:16—General; Num 18:20—I am thy part; Num 35:34—I dwell; 1 Kgs 6:13—I will dwell; 1 Chr 17:24—a God; 2 Chr 6:2—I have built; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 17:15—I shall; Ps 37:29—General; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 65:4—we shall be; Ps 68:16—the hill; Ps 68:18—that; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 73:26—portion; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 101:6—that they; Ps 114:2—General; Song 2:16—beloved; Isa 65:11—my holy; Jer 14:9—art; Jer 30:22—General; Ezek 34:24—I the Lord will; Ezek 36:28—be people; Ezek 37:23—they be; Ezek 41:1—to the temple; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Ezek 48:35—The Lord; Dan 2:11—whose; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Joel 2:27—I am; Joel 3:21—for the Lord; Zeph 3:15—is in; Zech 2:10—and I; Zech 8:3—dwell; Zech 14:7—at; Matt 13:43—shall; Matt 18:20—there; Luke 6:21—ye that weep; John 20:17—your God; Rom 5:2—the glory; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 1 Tim 6:16—dwelling; Rev 13:6—and his

Revelation 21:4 God shall: Rev 7:17; Isa 25:8 no: Rev 20:14; 22:3; Isa 25:8; Hos 13:14; 1 Cor 15:26, 54–58; Heb 2:14, 15 neither sorrow: Isa 30:19; 35:10; 60:20; 61:3; 65:18, 19; Jer 31:13 the former: Rev 21:1; Ps 144:4; Matt 24:35; 1 Cor 7:31; 2 Cor 6:17; 2 Pet 3:10; 1 John 2:17 Reciprocal: Gen 15:1—and thy; 2 Sam 7:10—neither; 2 Kgs 2:21—there shall; 1 Chr 17:9—and shall be; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 17:15—I shall; Ps 30:11—turned; Ps 37:29—General; Ps 57:1—until; Ps 65:4—we shall be; Ps 73:26—portion; Ps 116:8—mine; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Isa 51:11—and sorrow; Jer 31:12—and they; Ezek 28:24—a pricking; Ezek 37:23—they be; Hos 2:23—Thou art my God; Zeph 3:15—is in; Zech 13:9—It is my people; Zech 14:11—there; Matt 5:4—General; Matt 6:13—deliver; Luke 16:17—it; Luke 20:36—can; John 11:25—I am; Acts 3:19—that; Acts 20:37—wept; Rom 7:24—wretched; 2 Thess 1:7—who; 2 Tim 1:4—being; Heb 4:9—remaineth; Rev 7:15—dwell; Rev 7:16—the sun; Rev 21:22—I saw

Revelation 21:5 that sat: Rev 4:2, 9; 5:1; 20:11 Behold: Isa 42:9; 43:19; 2 Cor 5:17 Write: Rev 1:11, 19 these: Rev 19:9 Reciprocal: Ps 104:30—renewest; Eccl 1:9—and there; Ezek 36:26—new heart; Dan 11:2—will I; Hab 2:2—Write; Matt 19:28—in the regeneration; Luke 5:38—General; Gal 6:15—but; Col 3:10—the new; 1 Tim 1:15—a faithful; Rev 3:7—he that is true; Rev 7:10—sitteth; Rev 14:13—Write; Rev 21:1—a new; Rev 21:22—I saw; Rev 22:6—These

Revelation 21:6 It is: Rev 16:17 I am: Rev 1:8, 11, 17; 22:13 I will: Rev 7:17; 22:17; Isa 12:3; 55:1–3; John 4:10, 14; 7:37, 38 the fountain: Ps 36:9; Jer 2:13; Joel 3:18 freely: Hos 14:4; Rom 3:24; 8:32; 1 Cor 2:12; 3:5, 12, 21; 1 John 5:4, 5 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Num 21:16—Gather; Deut 30:20—thy life; Ps 23:2—leadeth; Ps 81:10—open; Ps 87:7—all my; Prov 14:27—a fountain; Prov 25:25—cold; Isa 41:17—seek; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 44:3—pour water; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Ezek 39:8—it is come; Mic 5:2—whose; Zech 13:7—the man; John 1:1—the beginning; John 3:34—for God; John 5:26—so hath; John 15:25—without; Acts 3:15—Prince; Rom 11:36—of him; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Phil 2:6—thought; Col 1:18—the beginning; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth

Revelation 21:7 overcometh: Rev 2:11, 17, 25 inherit: 1 Sam 2:8; Prov 3:35; Isa 65:9; Matt 19:29; 25:34; Mark 10:17; 1 Cor 3:21–23; 1 Pet 1:3, 4; 3:9 all things: or, these things and I: Rev 21:3; Zech 8:8; Rom 8:15–17; Heb 8:10; 1 John 3:1–3 Reciprocal: Exod 6:7—I will be; Lev 26:12—will be; Ps 37:29—General; Ps 73:26—portion; Prov 8:21—fill; Isa 60:21—inherit; Jer 31:33—and will; Jer 32:38—General; Ezek 14:11—that they; Ezek 36:28—be people; Ezek 37:23—they be; Zech 13:9—It is my people; Matt 24:47—That; Matt 25:21—I will; Luke 6:23—your; John 20:17—your Father; Rom 8:14—they are; Rom 8:17—heirs of; Rom 8:32—how; Rom 8:37—Nay; 2 Cor 6:10—and; 2 Cor 6:16—I will be; 2 Cor 6:18—a Father; 2 Cor 8:9—that ye; Gal 3:26—General; Gal 3:29—heirs; Gal 4:7—heir; Eph 1:5—unto; Jas 2:5—rich; Rev 2:7—To him; Rev 2:26—he

Revelation 21:8 the fearful: Deut 20:8; Judg 7:3; Isa 51:12; 57:11; Matt 8:26; 10:28; Luke 12:4–9; John 12:42, 43; 1 Pet 3:14, 15; 1 John 5:4, 5, 10 and the: Rev 22:15; Mal 3:5; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:5, 6; 1 Tim 1:9, 10; Heb 12:24; 13:4; 1 John 3:15 and idolaters: 1 Cor 10:20, 21 and all: Rev 2:2; Prov 19:5, 9; Isa 9:15; John 8:44; 2 Thess 2:9; 1 Tim 4:2; 1 John 2:22 the lake: Rev 19:20; 20:14, 15 which is: Rev 20:14 Reciprocal: Gen 2:17—surely; Gen 19:28—General; Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 20:14—General; Exod 34:7—that will by no means clear the guilty; Lev 11:10—they shall be; Lev 13:57—shalt burn; Lev 19:11—lie one; Lev 19:31—General; Num 19:13—purifieth; Deut 31:6—fear not; Josh 23:6—very; 1 Sam 15:23—stubbornness; 1 Sam 15:24—I feared; 1 Kgs 21:26—very abominably; 2 Kgs 5:22—My master; Neh 6:13—that I should; Job 18:15—brimstone; Ps 5:6—destroy; Ps 9:17—The wicked; Ps 14:1—abominable; Ps 15:2—speaketh; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 50:19—tongue; Ps 52:5—God; Ps 120:4—arrows; Ps 140:10—into deep; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 12:22—Lying; Prov 13:5—and; Prov 20:10—abomination; Prov 24:28—deceive; Isa 1:28—the destruction; Isa 30:9—lying; Isa 34:9—General; Isa 47:9—for the multitude; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 27:9—hearken; Jer 50:36—upon the liars; Ezek 24:9—I will; Ezek 33:26—work; Ezek 47:11—shall be; Zeph 3:13—nor; Zech 5:3—the curse; Zech 8:16—Speak; Mal 1:14—cursed; Mal 2:11—and an; Matt 13:42—cast; Matt 15:20—which; Matt 18:8—everlasting; Matt 25:25—General; Matt 25:30—outer; Matt 25:46—everlasting; Matt 26:70—General; Mark 9:44—the fire; Mark 16:16—but; Luke 9:26—of him; Luke 13:28—you; John 3:36—see; John 9:22—because; John 14:27—afraid; John 15:6—he; Acts 28:4—a murderer; Rom 3:10—none; Rom 6:23—For the wages; 1

Cor 5:1—fornication; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Eph 4:25—putting; Eph 5:3—fornication; Phil 3:2—evil; Phil 3:19—end; Col 3:5—fornication; Col 3:9—Lie; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 2 Thess 1:8—flaming; 2 Thess 1:9—be; Titus 1:16—being; Heb 11:6—without; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; Jas 5:3—and shall; Rev 2:11—the second; Rev 2:14—to commit; Rev 9:17—brimstone; Rev 9:21—their sorceries; Rev 14:10—be; Rev 18:23—for; Rev 20:6—the second; Rev 21:27—or maketh

Revelation 21:9 which: Rev 15:1–7; 16:1–17 the Lamb's: Rev 21:2; 19:7 Reciprocal: Ps 45:9—queen; Song 4:9—my spouse; Song 6:9—The daughters; Isa 61:10—as a; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Hos 2:19—And I will; Matt 25:1—the bridegroom; Mark 2:20—the bridegroom; John 1:29—Behold; John 3:29—hath; Rom 7:4—that ye; Rev 15:7—seven; Rev 17:1—one; Rev 22:17—the bride

Revelation 21:10 he carried: Rev 1:10; 4:2; 17:3; 1 Kgs 18:12; 2 Kgs 2:16; Ezek 3:14; 8:3; 11:1, 24; 40:1–3; Acts 8:39; 2 Cor 12:2–4 that: Rev 21:2; Ezek 40:1–49; 48:15–22 Reciprocal: Deut 34:1—showed him; 1 Kgs 11:36—the city; Ezra 3:11—because; Ps 46:4—city; Ps 48:1—city; Ps 87:3—Glorious; Ps 122:3—builded; Song 4:9—my spouse; Song 6:9—The daughters; Song 6:10—Who; Isa 2:2—the mountain; Isa 49:16—thy walls; Isa 62:4—Beulah; Jer 31:4—build; Jer 33:2—the maker; Ezek 20:40—in mine; Ezek 40:2—a very; Ezek 42:20—a separation; Dan 9:20—for; Hos 2:19—And I will; Zech 2:5—the glory; Zech 8:3—the holy; Matt 5:35—the city; John 14:2—my; Eph 5:27—glorious; Phil 3:20—conversation; Heb 12:22—the city; Rev 3:12—the city

Revelation 21:11 the glory: Rev 21:22, 23; 22:5; Isa 4:5; 60:1, 2, 19, 20; Ezek 48:35 her: Rev 21:19; Ezek 1:26; 28:13, 14, 16 clear: Rev 21:18; 4:6; 22:1; Job 28:17; Ezek 1:22 Reciprocal: Gen 48:3—God; Exod 24:10—in his clearness; Exod 28:20—a jasper; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 1 Kgs 10:10—and precious; Ps 3:3—my; Song 6:10—Who; Zech 2:5—the glory; Acts 7:55—and saw; Rom 5:2—the glory; Rev 4:3—like a; Rev 21:21—as it

Revelation 21:12 a wall: Rev 21:17–20; Ezra 9:9; Neh 12:27; Ps 51:18; 122:7 twelve gates: Rev 21:21, 25; Isa 54:12; 60:18; Ezek 48:31–34 twelve angels: Matt 18:10; Luke 15:10; 16:22; Heb 1:14 and names: Rev 7:4–8; Num 2:2–32; Acts 26:7 Reciprocal: Exod 28:21—according to the twelve; Exod 39:14—General; 1 Kgs 18:31—twelve stones; 2 Chr 9:19—twelve lions; Ezra 6:17—according to; Song 8:9—a wall; Isa 26:1—salvation; Ezek 40:5—a wall; Ezek 42:20—five hundred; Matt 10:1—called; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Eph 2:19—but

Revelation 21:13; Ezek 48:31–34

Revelation 21:14 foundations: Rev 21:19–21; Isa 54:11; Heb 11:10 and in: Rev 18:20; Matt 10:2–4; 16:18; 1 Cor 3:10, 11; Gal 2:9; Eph 2:20; 3:5; 4:11; Jude 17 Reciprocal: Gen 35:22—Now the sons; Exod 24:4—according; Num 7:84—the dedication; 1 Kgs 5:17—costly stones; 2 Chr 4:4—It stood; Matt 5:14—a city; Luke 6:13—twelve; Luke 9:48—he that; Luke 22:29—General; John 1:29—Behold; John 17:22—the glory; Acts 1:2—the apostles; 2 Tim 2:19—the foundation; Rev 12:1—crown

Revelation 21:15 a golden: Rev 11:1, 2; Exod 40:3–5; Ezek 41:1–5; Zech 2:1 Reciprocal: Ezek 40:3—with; Ezek 47:3—the man; Amos 7:7—a wall; Zech 2:2—unto; Rev 17:1—talked

Revelation 21:16 four square: The square form of this city probably denotes its stability; while its vast dimensions, being 1,500 miles on each side, are emblematical of magnificence, and of its capability of containing all the multitude of inhabitants which should ever enter it, however immense or innumerable. Ezek 48:17, 18, 20, 35 twelve: Ezek 48:8–19 Reciprocal: Exod 38:1—General; 1 Kgs 6:2—threescore; Ezra 6:3—the height; Ezek 41:4—twenty cubits; Ezek 41:8—a full; Ezek 48:30—the goings; John 6:19—furlongs; John 11:18—fifteen furlongs

Revelation 21:17 an: Rev 7:4; 14:3 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 6:2—threescore; Isa 8:1—a man's pen; Rev 13:18—the number; Rev 21:12—a wall

Revelation 21:18 was of: Rev 21:11, 19 like: Rev 21:11, 21 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—in his clearness; Exod 28:20—a jasper; 1 Kgs 6:30—General; 1 Chr 29:2—onyx stones; 2 Chr 3:6—precious; Isa 54:11—I will lay; 1 Cor 3:12—precious; Rev 15:2—a sea

Revelation 21:19 the foundations: Job 28:16–19; Prov 3:15; Isa 54:11, 12 sapphire: Exod 28:17–21; 29:10–14 Reciprocal: Exod 24:10—of a sapphire stone; Exod 39:10—the first row; 1 Kgs 7:10—the foundation; Job 28:6—sapphires; Ezek 28:13—every; 1 Cor 3:10—I have; Rev 4:3—like a; Rev 21:11—her; Rev 21:14—foundations; Rev 21:18—was of

Revelation 21:20 Reciprocal: Exod 28:17—a topaz; Exod 28:20—a beryl; 1 Kgs 7:10—the foundation; Job 28:19—topaz; Ezek 10:9—as the; Ezek 28:13—every; Dan 10:6—like the beryl; Rev 4:3—like a; Rev 9:17—jacinth

Revelation 21:21 the twelve: Rev 21:12; 17:4; Matt 13:45, 46 every several: This may denote, that every thing will be superlatively glorious, beyond all comparison with anything ever seen on earth. pure: Rev 21:18; 17:4; 18:16; 22:2; 1 Kgs 6:20; Isa 60:17, 18 as it: Rev 21:11, 18 Reciprocal: Job 28:18—pearls; Ezek 48:31—General

Revelation 21:22 I saw: Rev 21:4, 5; 1 Kgs 8:27; 2 Chr 2:6; 6:18; Isa 66:1; John 4:23 the Lord: Rev 1:8; 4:8; 11:17; 15:3; 16:7, 14; 19:15 the Lamb: John 2:19–21; 10:30; Col 1:19; 2:9; Heb 9:1–12 Reciprocal: Gen 28:3—God; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Ruth 1:20—the Almighty; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 84:1—How; Isa 64:4—have not; Ezek 37:27—tabernacle; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Matt 13:43—shall; John 1:29—Behold; John 5:18—God was; John 13:32—shall; John 14:3—I will; John 14:23—make; John 17:24—may; 1 Cor 13:10—General; 2 Cor 6:18—the Lord; Eph 3:19—that ye; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; Rev 19:6—for; Rev 21:11—the glory; Rev 22:3—but; Rev 22:5—no night; Rev 22:19—and out

Revelation 21:23 the city: Rev 21:11; 22:5; Isa 24:23; 60:19, 20 for: Rev 21:11; 18:1; Isa 2:10, 19, 21; Hab 3:3; Matt 16:27; Mark 8:38; John 17:24; Acts 22:11 the Lamb: Luke 2:32; John 1:4, 9, 14, 18; 5:23 Reciprocal: Gen 1:16—to rule; Gen 45:13—my glory; Exod 25:37—give; Exod 29:43—sanctified; Exod 33:18—General; Exod 40:34—a cloud; Deut 10:21—thy praise; Josh 10:13—So the sun; 2 Sam 22:29—lamp; 1 Kgs 8:11—for the glory; 2 Chr 7:1—the glory; Ps 3:3—my; Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 13:3—lighten; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 17:15—I shall; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 36:9—in thy; Ps 50:2—God; Ps 56:13—the light; Ps 73:25—Whom; Ps 80:1—shine; Ps 84:1—How; Ps 84:11—a sun; Ps 89:15—in the light; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 132:14—here will; Prov 4:18—General; Prov 15:30—light; Song 5:13—as a; Song 6:10—clear; Isa 2:5—come ye; Isa 10:17—the light; Isa 30:26—the light of the moon; Isa 35:2—they shall; Isa 40:5—the glory; Ezek 43:2—the earth; Dan

9:17—cause; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Hab 3:4—brightness; Zech 2:5—the glory; Zech 14:7—it shall be one day; Matt 13:43—shall; Matt 17:4—it is; John 1:29—Behold; John 5:18—God was; John 9:5—long; John 13:32—shall; John 14:3—I will; Acts 9:3—a light; Acts 26:13—above; Rom 5:2—the glory; 1 Cor 13:10—General; 2 Cor 3:10—had; Col 1:12—in; Col 1:18—in all; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Thess 2:14—to; Jas 1:17—from the; 1 John 1:5—that God; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 12:1—clothed; Rev 22:3—but

Revelation 21:24 the nations: Rev 22:2; Deut 32:43; Ps 22:27; Isa 2:2; 52:15; 55:5, 10; 66:12, 18; Jer 4:2; Zech 2:11; 8:22, 23; Rom 15:10–12, 16, 26 walk: Isa 2:5 the kings: Ps 72:10, 11; Isa 60:3–10, 13; 66:11, 12 Reciprocal: Exod 40:34—a cloud; Ezra 7:15—the silver; Ps 15:1—Lord; Ps 22:29—shall; Ps 45:9—Kings'; Ps 49:16—glory; Ps 56:13—the light; Ps 89:27—higher; Ps 102:15—General; Ps 118:20—This gate; Ps 138:4—All the kings; Ps 140:13—the upright; Ps 148:11—Kings; Isa 26:2—Open; Isa 49:23—kings; Isa 60:10—their kings; Dan 4:30—and for; Mic 4:13—I will consecrate; John 8:12—shall have; 2 Cor 3:10—had; Col 1:18—in all; Heb 12:14—no man; Rev 21:26—the glory

Revelation 21:25 the gates: Isa 60:11 for: Rev 22:5; Isa 60:20; Zech 14:7 Reciprocal: Josh 2:5—of shutting; Ezek 48:31—General; Rev 21:12—twelve gates

Revelation 21:26 the glory: Rev 21:24 Reciprocal: Ps 49:16—glory; Ps 72:11—all kings; Isa 60:5—be enlarged; Isa 60:10—their kings

Revelation 21:27 there: Lev 13:46; Num 5:3; 12:15; Ps 101:8; Isa 35:8; 52:1; 60:21; Joel 3:17; Matt 13:41; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:5; Heb 12:14 worketh: Rev 17:4, 5 or maketh: Rev 21:8; 22:14, 15 they: Rev 3:5; 13:8; 20:12, 15; Phil 4:3 Reciprocal: Exod 28:36—HOLINESS; Exod 32:32—blot me; Lev 13:57—shalt burn; Num 26:53—General; Num 35:34—I dwell; Deut 25:16—all that do; Deut 33:28—Israel; Ps 5:4—evil; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 45:7—hatest; Ps 69:36—they; Ps 93:5—holiness; Prov 6:16—an; Song 4:12—garden; Isa 1:26—thou shalt; Isa 4:3—written; Isa 11:9—not hurt; Ezek 33:26—work; Ezek 41:12—separate; Ezek 43:12—Upon; Obad 17—there shall be holiness; Zeph 3:13—nor; Zech 8:3—the holy; Zech 14:21—no more; Matt 5:20—ye; Matt 15:20—which; Matt 18:9—to enter; Matt 22:13—Bind; Luke 10:20—your; John 1:29—Behold; John 3:7—Ye; Acts 26:18—sanctified; Gal 5:21—that they; Eph 5:27—but; Col 3:9—Lie; 1 Tim 1:10—for liars; Titus 1:16—being; 1 Pet 1:4—undefiled; 2 Pet 3:13—according

CHAPTER 22

- 1 The river of the water of life;
- 2 The tree of life;
- 5 The light of the city of God is himself;
- 9 The angel will not be worshipped;
- 18 Nothing may be added to the word of God, nor taken therefrom.

Revelation 22:1 A pure: Ps 36:8; 46:4; Isa 41:18; 48:18; 66:12; Ezek 47:1–9; Zech 14:8; John 7:38, 39 water: Rev 7:17; 21:6; Ps 36:9; Jer 2:13; 17:13; John 4:10, 11, 14 clear: Rev 21:11 proceeding: Rev 3:21; 4:5; 5:6, 13; 7:10, 11, 17; John 14:16–18; 15:26; 16:7–15; Acts 1:4, 5; 2:33 Reciprocal: Gen 2:10—a river; Num 20:8—speak; Num 21:16—Gather; Deut

30:20—thy life; 2 Kgs 8:10—the Lord; Job 20:17—the rivers; Job 28:17—crystal; Ps 23:2—leadeth; Ps 30:5—in his; Ps 42:2—thirsteth; Ps 65:9—the river; Ps 78:15—General; Ps 87:7—all my; Song 2:3—his fruit; Song 4:15—a well; Isa 12:3—with joy; Isa 30:25—upon every high; Isa 32:2—rivers; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 55:1—every; Isa 64:4—have not; Joel 3:18—and a; Luke 16:24—in water; Luke 20:38—for all; Luke 22:69—on; John 1:4—him; John 1:29—Behold; John 3:34—for God; John 5:18—God was; John 5:26—so hath; John 7:37—If; John 8:42—for; John 11:25—the life; John 13:32—shall; John 14:6—the life; John 16:13—he will show; Acts 3:15—Prince; Rom 8:2—Spirit; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Col 3:4—our; 1 Tim 6:13—who quickeneth; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; 1 John 5:11—this; Rev 4:2—and one; Rev 4:6—crystal; Rev 22:2—the midst; Rev 22:16—General

Revelation 22:2 the midst: Rev 22:1; 21:21; Ezek 47:1, 12 the tree of life: Rather, the definite article not being in the original, “a tree of life;” for there were three trees; one in the street, and one on each side of the river. Rev 22:14; 2:7; Gen 2:9; 3:22–24; Prov 3:18 healing: Rev 21:24; Ps 147:3; Isa 6:10; 57:18, 19; Jer 17:14; Ezek 47:8–11; Hos 14:4; Mal 4:2; Luke 4:18; 1 Pet 2:24 Reciprocal: Exod 15:27—Elim; Deut 33:14—moon; 2 Kgs 2:21—I have healed; Ps 1:3—tree; Prov 12:18—but; Prov 13:12—a tree; Song 2:3—his fruit; Isa 33:24—the inhabitant; Jer 30:17—For I; Ezek 47:7—many; Joel 3:18—and a; Zech 14:8—living; Matt 13:15—and I; Matt 19:28—the twelve; Luke 20:36—can; John 4:10—living; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Rev 22:19—out of the book of life

Revelation 22:3 there: Rev 21:4; Deut 27:26; Zech 14:11; Matt 25:41; Gen 3:10–13 but: Rev 7:15–17; 21:22, 23; Ps 16:11; 17:15; Isa 12:6; Ezek 48:35; Matt 25:21; John 14:3; 17:24 his: Rev 7:15; John 12:26 Reciprocal: 2 Kgs 2:21—I have healed; Isa 51:11—and sorrow; Ezek 43:7—the place of my throne; Ezek 48:8—the sanctuary; Zech 2:5—the glory; Mal 4:6—and smite; Matt 17:4—it is; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 1:33—he; John 5:18—God was; John 13:32—shall; John 14:8—show; John 14:23—make; Rom 8:21—into the glorious; 2 Cor 5:8—present; Eph 3:19—that ye; 1 Thess 4:17—and so; 2 Thess 2:14—to; Heb 12:14—no man; Rev 5:6—a Lamb; Rev 7:10—unto; Rev 22:11—and he that

Revelation 22:4 they: Ezek 33:18–20, 23; Job 33:26; Ps 4:6; Isa 33:17; 35:2; 40:5; Matt 5:8; John 12:26; 17:24; 1 Cor 13:12; Heb 12:14; 1 John 3:2, 3 and his: Rev 3:12; 14:1 Reciprocal: Gen 33:10—I have seen; 2 Sam 14:24—let him not; Esth 1:14—saw; Ps 119:135—Make; Mark 9:5—it is; Luke 9:32—they saw; Rom 5:2—the glory; 1 Cor 13:10—General; 2 Tim 2:19—Let; Rev 1:7—and every; Rev 7:3—in their; Rev 13:17—name

Revelation 22:5 no night: Rev 18:23; 21:22–25; Ps 36:9; 84:11; Prov 4:18, 19; Isa 60:19, 20 and they: Rev 3:21; 11:15; Dan 7:18, 27; Matt 25:34, 46; Rom 5:17; 2 Tim 2:12; 1 Pet 1:3, 4 Reciprocal: Exod 25:37—give; 1 Sam 2:8—set them; Ps 16:11—in thy; Ps 27:1—light; Ps 97:11—Light; Ps 119:135—Make; Prov 15:30—light; Song 6:10—clear; Isa 10:17—the light; Isa 30:26—the light of the moon; Mic 4:8—the first; Mic 7:8—the Lord; Hab 3:4—brightness; Zech 14:7—it shall be one day; Luke 9:32—they saw; Luke 12:32—the kingdom; Acts 9:3—a light; Rom 5:2—the glory; 1 Cor 13:10—General; 2 Cor 3:10—had; Col 1:12—in; 2 Thess 2:16—everlasting; 1 Tim 6:16—dwelling; Jas 1:17—from the; 1 John 1:5—that God; Rev 2:26—to him will I give; Rev 5:10—kings; Rev 7:15—serve; Rev 14:11—for; Rev 21:11—the glory; Rev 21:23—the city; Rev 21:25—for

Revelation 22:6 These: Rev 19:9; 21:5 the holy: Rev 18:20; Luke 1:70; 16:16; Acts 3:18; Rom 1:2; 1 Pet 1:11, 12; 2 Pet 1:21; 3:2 sent: Rev 1:1; Dan 3:28; 6:22; Matt 13:41; Acts

12:11; 2 Thess 1:7 which: Rev 22:7; Gen 41:32; 1 Cor 7:29; 2 Pet 3:8, 9 Reciprocal: Acts 3:21—holy; Rom 1:1—a servant; Rom 3:2—the oracles; 1 Cor 2:12—that; 1 Tim 1:15—a faithful; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 3:14—the faithful; Rev 4:1—and I; Rev 22:16—I Jesus

Revelation 22:7 I come: Rev 22:10, 12, 20; 3:11 blessed: Rev 22:9; 1:3 Reciprocal: John 21:22—If; Phil 4:5—The; Jas 1:22—be; Rev 2:25—till; Rev 3:8—and hast kept; Rev 20:6—Blessed; Rev 22:6—which; Rev 22:14—Blessed

Revelation 22:8 I fell: Rev 19:10, 19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:40—will; Josh 5:14—fell on his; Ps 95:6—worship; Ps 103:21—ministers; Dan 2:46—fell; Dan 8:17—I was; Zech 1:9—the angel; Matt 2:11—worshipped; Matt 4:9—if; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 10:2—John; Mark 5:22—he fell; Mark 7:25—at; Luke 4:7—worship me; Luke 5:8—he; John 11:32—she fell; Acts 10:25—and fell; Col 2:18—worshipping; Rev 4:10—worship

Revelation 22:9 See: Rev 19:10; Deut 4:19; Col 2:18, 19; 1 John 5:20 worship God: Rev 4:10; 9:20; 14:7; 15:4; Exod 34:14; 2 Kgs 17:36; Ps 45:11; Matt 4:9; Luke 4:7; John 4:22, 23 Reciprocal: Exod 20:3—General; Deut 26:10—and worship; Josh 5:14—fell on his; Ps 103:21—ministers; Prov 7:1—keep; Song 3:11—in the day of his; Matt 8:2—worshipped; Matt 23:8—all; Mark 7:25—at; Luke 4:8—for; Luke 5:8—he; Luke 20:36—they are; Acts 10:25—and fell; Acts 10:26—Stand; Acts 14:15—why; Rom 1:1—a servant; Phil 1:1—the servants; 1 Thess 5:15—See; 2 Thess 1:7—his mighty angels; Heb 12:25—See; Rev 7:11—and worshipped; Rev 22:7—blessed

Revelation 22:10 he saith: Rev 22:12, 13, 16, 20 Seal: Rev 5:1; 10:4; Isa 8:16; Dan 8:26; 12:4, 9; Matt 10:27 for: Rev 1:3; Isa 13:6; Ezek 12:23; Rom 13:12; 2 Thess 2:3; 1 Pet 4:7 Reciprocal: Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 96:13—he cometh; Song 3:11—in the day of his; Ezek 3:27—Thus; Rev 1:1—which must; Rev 22:7—I come

Revelation 22:11 that is unjust: Rev 16:8–11, 21; Ps 81:12; Prov 1:24–33; 14:32; Eccl 11:3; Ezek 3:27; Dan 12:10; Matt 15:14; 21:19; 25:10; John 8:21; 2 Tim 3:13 and he that: Rev 22:3; 7:13–15; Job 17:9; Prov 4:18; Matt 5:6; Eph 5:27; Col 1:22; Jude 24 Reciprocal: Lev 11:44—ye shall; Num 19:13—purifieth; Num 19:20—shall not; Ps 53:3—filthy; Ps 69:27—Add; Ps 112:9—righteousness; Ps 119:44—keep; Isa 22:14—Surely; Ezek 24:13—because; Ezek 47:11—shall be; Hos 4:17—let; Zech 11:9—that that dieth; Matt 9:1—he; Mark 11:14—No; Luke 16:26—they pass; 1 Cor 14:38—General; Gal 6:8—reap; 1 Thess 2:16—for; Heb 12:14—no man; Rev 22:16—General

Revelation 22:12 I come: Rev 22:7; Zeph 1:14 and my: Rev 11:18; Isa 3:10, 11; 40:10; 62:11; 1 Cor 3:8, 14; 9:17, 18 to give: Rev 20:12; Matt 16:27; Rom 2:6–11; 14:12 Reciprocal: 1 Kgs 8:39—give to every man; Job 34:11—the work; Ps 62:12—renderest; Prov 24:12—and shall; Isa 22:14—Surely; Jer 17:10—even; Jer 32:19—to give; Ezek 18:20—righteousness; Ezek 18:30—every; Ezek 33:15—he shall; Ezek 33:20—I will; Matt 25:10—the bridegroom; Acts 10:42—that it; Rom 13:11—for now; 1 Cor 14:38—General; 2 Cor 5:10—receive; 2 Cor 6:11—our heart; Gal 6:5—General; 1 Thess 2:19—at; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 3:11—I come; Rev 22:10—he saith; Rev 22:19—and from; Rev 22:20—Surely

Revelation 22:13; Rev 1:8, 11; 21:6; Isa 41:4; 44:6; 48:12 Reciprocal: Gen 1:1—God; Zech 12:8—the house; Zech 13:7—the man; Mal 3:6—I change not; John 1:1—the beginning; John 13:32—shall; Col 1:18—the beginning; Rev 1:17—I am; Rev 22:10—he saith

Revelation 22:14 Blessed: Rev 22:7; Ps 106:3–5; 112:1; 119:1–6; Isa 56:1, 2; Dan 12:12; Matt 7:21–27; Luke 12:37, 38; John 14:15, 21–23; 15:10–14; 1 Cor 7:19; Gal 5:6; 1 John 3:3, 23, 24; 5:3 may have: John 4:12; 1 Cor 8:9; 9:5 Gr. to the: Rev 22:2; 2:7 and may: Rev 21:27; John 10:7, 9; 14:6 Reciprocal: Gen 2:9—tree of life; Lev 20:8—And ye; Lev 26:3—General; Deut 5:29—keep all; Deut 11:27—General; Deut 32:47—General; Deut 33:28—Israel; Josh 1:8—observe; Ezra 7:10—to do it; Ps 1:1—Blessed; Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 32:1—Blessed; Ps 101:8—cut off; Ps 111:10—do his commandments; Ps 118:19—Open; Ps 118:20—This gate; Prov 7:2—Keep; Prov 19:16—keepeth the; Prov 29:18—but; Ezek 18:5—if; Ezek 18:11—that; Ezek 41:12—separate; Matt 5:3—Blessed; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 12:50—do; Matt 22:8—but; Matt 28:20—them; Luke 6:47—doeth; Luke 11:28—General; John 13:17—happy; Col 1:12—made; Col 3:4—our; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Jas 1:25—this; 2 Pet 1:10—if; 1 John 2:3—if we; Rev 12:17—which

Revelation 22:15 without: Rev 9:20, 21; 21:8, 27; 1 Cor 6:9, 10; Gal 5:19–21; Eph 5:3–6; Col 3:6 dogs: Phil 3:2 sorcerers: Rev 9:21; 18:23; Isa 47:9, 12; 57:3; Mal 3:5; Acts 8:11; 13:6–11 whoremongers: Rev 17:1–6 whosoever: Rev 21:8, 27; 1 Kgs 22:8, 21–23; Isa 9:15, 16; Jer 5:31; John 3:18–21; 8:46; 2 Thess 2:10–12 Reciprocal: Gen 39:9—how then; Exod 12:50—as the Lord; Exod 20:23—General; Exod 22:18—General; Lev 6:2—lie; Lev 13:46—without; Lev 14:40—without the city; Lev 14:41—into an unclean place; Lev 26:1—Ye shall; Num 19:13—purifieth; Deut 23:18—dog; Deut 33:28—Israel; 1 Sam 15:23—witchcraft; 2 Kgs 8:13—a dog; 2 Kgs 23:24—the workers; Ps 5:6—destroy; Ps 15:2—worketh; Ps 22:16—dogs; Ps 24:4—pure; Ps 26:9—Gather not; Ps 31:18—the lying; Ps 52:3—lying; Ps 62:4—delight; Ps 101:8—cut off; Ps 118:20—This gate; Ps 119:29—Remove; Ps 119:163—hate; Prov 2:18—General; Prov 5:11—thou; Prov 6:17—lying; Prov 12:22—Lying; Prov 19:9—and; Prov 24:28—deceive; Isa 30:9—lying; Isa 49:18—Lift up; Isa 56:11—they are; Isa 57:11—that thou; Jer 7:9—steal; Jer 23:14—walk; Jer 27:9—hearken; Jer 50:36—upon the liars; Ezek 41:12—separate; Mic 5:12—General; Zech 5:3—the curse; Zech 8:19—therefore; Zech 14:21—no more; Matt 7:23—depart; Matt 7:24—whosoever; Matt 15:14—And if; Matt 15:26—It is not; Luke 13:28—you; John 8:44—When; Acts 8:9—used; Rom 3:10—none; 1 Cor 5:11—fornicator; 1 Cor 10:14—flee; 2 Cor 12:21—uncleanness; Gal 5:21—that they; Eph 4:25—putting; Eph 5:5—who is; Phil 3:19—end; Col 3:5—fornication; Col 3:9—Lie; 1 Thess 4:3—that; 2 Thess 1:9—be; 1 Tim 1:9—manslayers; 1 Tim 1:10—for liars; Heb 12:16—any fornicator; Heb 13:4—and the bed; Rev 2:14—to commit; Rev 19:20—the false

Revelation 22:16; Rev 22:1, 11; 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22 I Jesus: Rev 22:6; 1:1 to testify: Rev 22:20 I am: Rev 5:5; Isa 11:1; Zech 6:12; Matt 22:42, 45; Rom 1:3, 4; 9:5 the bright: Rev 2:28; Num 24:17; Matt 2:2, 7–10; Luke 1:78; 2 Pet 1:19 Reciprocal: Gen 24:40—will; 1 Kgs 15:4—give him; 2 Chr 10:16—David; Job 38:7—the morning; Ps 89:4—General; Song 4:6—day; Song 6:10—looketh; Isa 11:10—in that day; Isa 14:12—Lucifer; Ezek 34:23—my servant; Dan 8:16—make; Hos 6:3—his going; Zech 12:8—the house; Mal 4:2—the Sun; Matt 1:1—the son of David; Mark 10:47—thou; Mark 12:37—and whence; Luke 1:69—in; Luke 18:38—Jesus; Luke 20:41—Christ; Luke 20:44—how; John 1:4—the life; John 3:34—for God; Acts 13:23—this; Acts 27:23—there; Rom 15:12—There; 2 Thess 1:7—his mighty angels; Heb 7:14—sprang; Heb 12:1—witnesses; Rev 22:10—he saith; Rev 22:17—the Spirit; Rev 22:18—testify

Revelation 22:17 the Spirit: Rev 22:16; Isa 55:1–3; John 16:7–15 the bride: Rev 21:2, 9

Come: Isa 2:5 let him that heareth: Ps 34:8; Isa 2:3, 5; 48:16–18; Jer 50:5; Mic 4:2; Zech 8:21–23; John 1:39–46; 4:29; 1 Thess 1:5–8 let him that is athirst: Rev 21:6; Isa 55:1; John 7:37 let him take: Isa 12:3; John 4:10, 14 freely: Rom 3:24; 1 Cor 2:12 Reciprocal: Exod 17:6—that the people; Num 10:10—in the day; Num 10:29—come; Num 20:8—speak; Num 21:16—Gather; Deut 30:20—thy life; Ezra 7:13—minded; Ps 23:2—leadeth; Ps 30:5—in his; Ps 36:9—For; Ps 40:10—not hid; Ps 78:15—General; Ps 81:10—open; Ps 87:7—all my; Ps 95:6—O come; Prov 1:22—ye simple; Prov 8:4—General; Prov 9:4—General; Prov 25:25—cold; Song 2:10—Rise; Song 5:1—General; Song 8:14—Make haste; Isa 35:6—for; Isa 41:17—seek; Isa 43:20—to give; Isa 44:3—pour water; Isa 45:24—even; Jer 2:13—the fountain; Jer 17:13—forsaken; Ezek 47:1—waters issued; Zech 10:8—hiss; Zech 14:8—living; Matt 11:28—Come; Matt 22:3—sent; Matt 22:9—General; Luke 14:16—bade; Luke 14:21—Go; John 1:37—and they; John 3:34—for God; John 5:26—so hath; John 5:40—ye will not; John 6:35—he that cometh; John 6:37—I will; John 11:25—the life; John 14:6—the life; John 15:25—without; Acts 3:15—Prince; Acts 11:12—the Spirit; 1 Cor 10:4—did; 1 Cor 15:45—a quickening; Phil 2:16—Holding; 1 Thess 1:8—from; 2 Tim 1:10—and hath; Rev 2:7—let him

Revelation 22:18 testify: Rev 22:16; 3:14; Eph 4:17; 1 Thess 4:6 heareth: Rev 1:3 If: Deut 4:2; 12:32; Prov 30:6; Matt 15:6–9, 13 God: Rev 14:10, 11; 15:1; 16:1; 19:20; 20:10, 15; Lev 26:18, 24, 25, 28, 37 Reciprocal: Exod 9:14—send all; Neh 13:15—I testified; Isa 28:22—lest; Jer 36:32—there; Matt 15:9—teaching; Mark 7:7—the commandments; Gal 1:8—though; Gal 1:9—than; Rev 22:20—which

Revelation 22:19 take: Rev 2:18; Luke 11:52 God: Rev 3:5; 13:8; Exod 32:33; Ps 69:28 out of the book of life: or, from the tree of life, Rev 22:2 and out: Rev 21:2, 22–27 and from: Rev 22:12; 1:3; 2:7, 11, 17, 26; 3:4, 5, 12, 21; 7:9–17; 14:13 Reciprocal: Exod 32:32—blot me; Deut 4:2—General; Deut 12:32—thou shalt not; Neh 13:15—I testified; Prov 30:6—Add; Isa 28:22—lest; Isa 48:2—they call; Jer 26:2—diminish; Jer 36:23—he cut; Matt 27:53—holy; Acts 8:21—hast; Gal 1:8—though; Gal 1:9—than; Heb 12:22—the city; Rev 11:2—and the

Revelation 22:20 which: Rev 22:18 Surely: Rev 22:7, 10, 12 Amen: Rev 1:18; Song 8:14; Isa 25:9; John 21:25; 2 Tim 4:8; Heb 9:28; 2 Pet 3:12–14 Reciprocal: Ps 40:17—make; Ps 41:13—Amen; Ps 50:3—Our; Ps 70:5—O Lord; Ps 72:19—Amen; Isa 35:4—behold; Jer 28:6—Amen; Mal 4:6—and smite; Matt 25:10—the bridegroom; Matt 28:20—Amen; John 21:22—If; Rom 9:5—Amen; Rom 13:11—for now; 1 Cor 11:26—till; 1 Cor 14:16—Amen; 2 Cor 12:21—and have not; Phil 4:5—The; Heb 10:37—General; Jas 5:8—for; Rev 1:3—for; Rev 1:7—Even So; Rev 2:25—till; Rev 3:11—I come; Rev 22:16—to testify

Revelation 22:21; Rev 1:4; Rom 1:7; 16:20, 24; 2 Cor 13:14; Eph 6:23, 24; 2 Thess 3:18 Reciprocal: Jer 28:6—Amen; Mal 4:6—and smite; Matt 28:20—I am; Luke 24:53—Amen; 2 Cor 13:11—with; Gal 1:6—the grace; Gal 6:18—the grace; Eph 2:5—grace ye; 1 Tim 1:14—the grace; 2 Tim 4:22—Grace; Heb 13:25—General; Rev 1:19—and the things which shall be